

LEO LYON ZAGAMI

S E C O N D E D I T I O N

CONFESSIONS *of an* ILLUMINATI



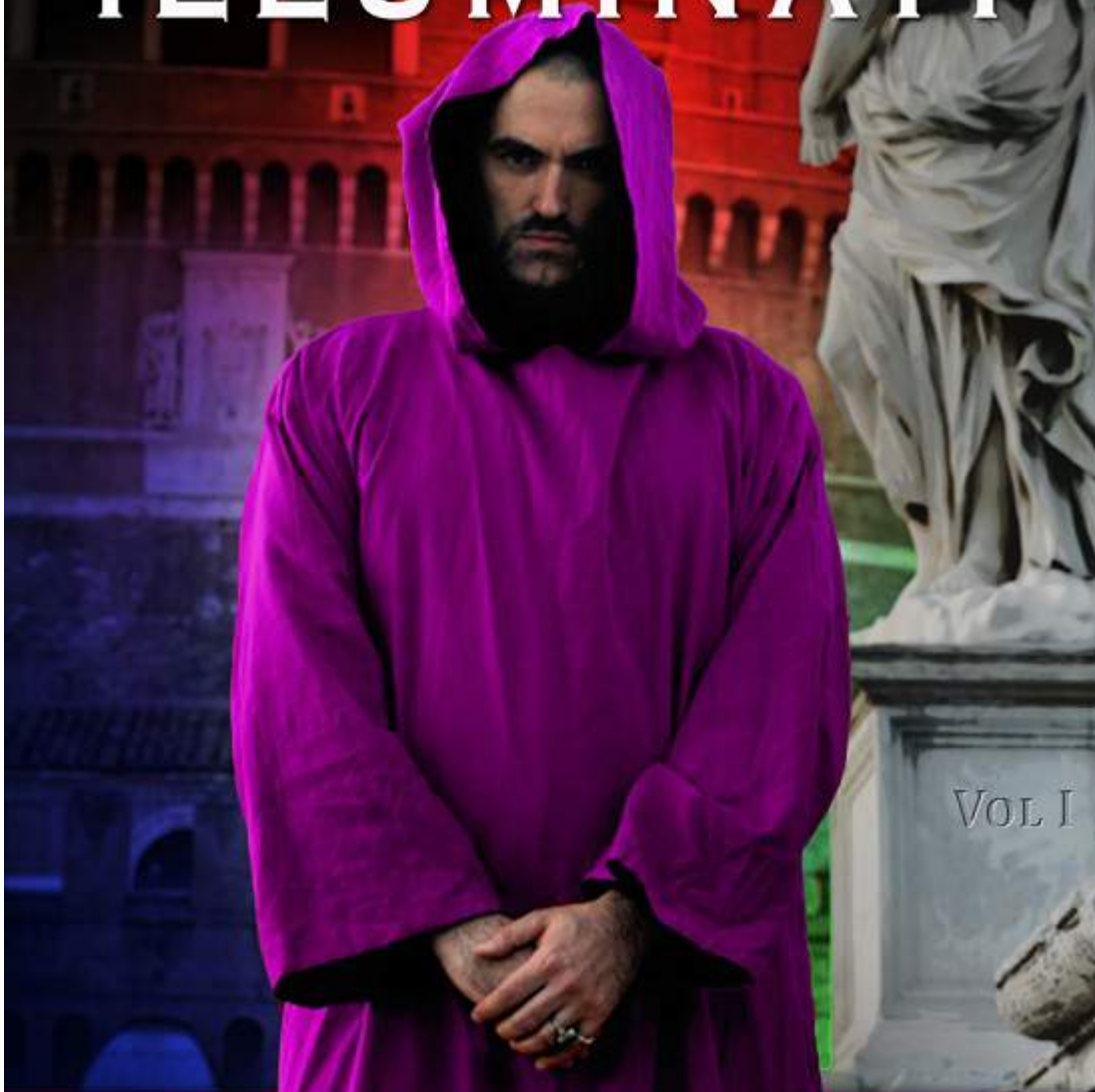
VOL I

THE WHOLE TRUTH ABOUT THE ILLUMINATI
AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER

LEO LYON ZAGAMI

S E C O N D E D I T I O N

CONFESSIONS *of an* ILLUMINATI



VOL I

THE WHOLE TRUTH ABOUT THE ILLUMINATI
AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER



LEO LYON ZAGAMI

= Leo Lyon Zagami '

Confessions of an Illuminati

VoL. i

The Whole Truth About the Illuminati and the New World Order

SECOND EDITION

**Consortium of Collective Consciousness
Publishing CCCPublishing.com**

**Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume I:
The Whole Truth About the Illuminati and the New World
Order *Second Edition***

Copyright © 2019 by Leo Lyon Zagami
Published by the Consortium of Collective Consciousness
Publishing™ All rights reserved.

Reproduction or translation of any part of this work beyond that permitted by section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act without the permission of the copyright owner is unlawful. Requests for permission or further information should be addressed to: CCC Publishing, San Francisco, CA, info@cccpublishing.com

As is common in a historic and reference book such as this, much of the information included on these pages has been collected from diverse sources. When possible, the information has been checked and double-checked. Almost every topic has at least three data points, that is, three different sources that report the same information. Even with special effort to be accurate and thorough, the author and publisher cannot vouch for each and every reference. The

author and publisher assume no responsibility or liability for any outcome, loss, arrest, or injury that occurs as a result of information or advice contained in this book. As with the purchase of goods or services, caveat emptor is the prevailing responsibility of the purchaser, and the same is true for the student of the esoteric.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data:

Zagami, Leo Lyon
CONFESSIONS OF AN ILLUMINATI, VOL. 1 / Leo Lyon Zagami p.
cm.

PRINT ISBN-13: 978-1888729870 (Pbk.)

PDF ISBN-13: 978-1888729887

KINDLE ISBN-13: 978-1888729894

EPUB ISBN-13: 978-1888729900

1. Religion & Spirituality. 2. Other Religions, Practices & Sacred Texts.

3. Freemasonry. I. Title

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 2015930355

Printed in the United States of America.

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2

“So do not be afraid of them, for there is nothing concealed that will not be disclosed, or hidden that will not be made known. What I tell you in the dark, speak in the daylight; what is whispered in your ear, proclaim from the roofs.”

(Matthew 10.26-27)



FIG. 1 – Masonic tracing Board of the 1st degree of Freemasonry (Apprentice) created by Lady Frieda Harris (1877-1962), artist and illustrator, known for designing The Tarot deck for Aleister Crowley.

I thank my wife and all those who have made the creation of this book possible, and my family for their support and encouragement in times of difficulty. Dedicated to my one and only master in life: Elio Zagami (February 28, 1939 - March 10, 2010)



Translation: Leo Lyon Zagami, Christy Zagami, Brad Olsen Editing:
Christy Zagami, Brad Olsen, Mark Maxam Cover and Design: Mark J.
Maxam Design
Photo Credits: Gerald Bruneau, Leo Lyon Zagami

A Rimini, all'insegna della visibilità. Per chi non vuol apparire, c'è un'area riservata

Tremila massoni al Palacongresso

Il gran maestro, Gustavo Raffi, non può più essere rieletto

DI GIORGIO PONZIANO

C'è già un gran via-vai di grembiulini al Palacongresso di Rimini. Il clou sarà però oggi pomeriggio, con l'apertura del tempio (ricavato nella grande sala convegni sotto la supervisione dei vigili del fuoco, preoccupati per l'accensione dei maxi-candelabri previsti dal rituale) e l'orazione ufficiale del gran maestro, **Gustavo Raffi**. Sarà uno dei suoi ultimi exploit. Lo statuto prevedeva due mandati (cinque anni ciascuno), lui l'ha fatto modificare per rimanere seduto per un terzo mandato sull'alto scranno, fino al 2014.

Prima di dire addio ai fratelli, sta lavorando per mettere un suo uomo e dare quindi continuità a quel nuovo corso della massoneria che lui ha comunque impersonato: l'ha preso in cocci per colpa della P2 (lontana da noi come le Brigate Rosse lo erano dal partito comunista) e di alcune logge segrete sparse per l'Italia non proprio dedite al bene comune

e ha avviato l'operazione trasparenza. Oggi chiunque potrà andare a curiosare al Palacongresso (ma non dentro al tempio) e vedere in carne e ossa quei soggetti misteriosi che sono i massoni.

Ovviamente i massoni sono avvisati e quindi solo chi non teme i flash, le telecamere, la curiosità si aggira per i corridoi, tra gli stand che vendono gadget, nella libreria. Agli altri è garantito un ingresso riservato, del resto le logge coperte ancora esistono: «sì ma sotto la diretta vigilanza del Gran Maestro» e quindi episodi come la P2 non possono più accadere», spiega Gustavo Raffi, avvocato, ex-repubblicano ravennate la-malfiano, indomito massone. Ma che

bisogno c'è della segretezza? «È dal primo giorno da gran maestro che predico la trasparenza», dice, «abbiamo ricostruito una massoneria casa-di-vetro, però i nemici sono tanti e per evitare ritorsioni c'è chi dev'essere tutelato»

e quindi la sua iscrizione può rimanere riservata. Tutto qui. Del resto anche i partiti politici non pubblicano gli elenchi degli iscritti, chi vuole lo dice, chi non vuole no.

Già, i partiti. Il gran maestro non ha dubbi: il governo dei tecnici è una vittoria anche della

massoneria, che si pone come obiettivo l'insegnamento della responsabilità, del rigore, della competenza. Non a caso egli ha voluto intitolare quest'adunata: «Oltre la crisi, nella tempesta non bisogna perdere la bussola».

Raffi vuole chiudere col botto questo raduno perciò ha invitato nientemeno che gli Stadio per la serata-spettacolo di domani: col ennesimo ma a tempo di rock.

Poi ha invitato personalità più o meno vicine alla massoneria, hanno risposto sì: **Alessandro Cecchi Paone**, **Valerio Zanone**, **Gian Mauro Cazzaniga**, **Silvia Ronckey**, **Domenico De Masi**, **Oscar Giannino**, **Giulio Giorello**, **Luisella Battaglia**, **Aldo Masullo**. Chi s'è ritirato è **Gianni Vattimo**, che ha mandato una lettera: «In questa decisione di non partecipare non c'è alcun sentimento anti massonico; semmai anti classe dirigente di ogni tipo, e credo non mi contesterete che la massoneria è molto più classe dirigente che classe subordinata nel nostro

Paese e non solo qui. Io sto dalla parte dei più deboli».

Nessun dietrofront invece da parte degli Stadio nonostante le critiche via web di alcuni fan. Per la band, con trascorsi con **Vasco Rossi**, **Lucia Dalla** e **Francesco De Gregori**, business è business.

Gli organizzatori della convention prevedono la presenza di tremila massoni, tutti appartenenti al Grande Oriente (Palazzo Giustiniani), che è la principale affiliazione massonica. Come nei partiti, anche qui ci sono correnti e scissioni, quindi vi è pure un'altra massoneria, quella di piazza del Gesù, e dire che tra i due gruppi non corre buon sangue è un eufemismo.

Come fu per i cinesi col libretto rosso di Mao, così è per i massoni col volumetto di Raffi. Guai a non averlo in tasca. Si intitola: «In nome dell'uomo», e lo ha presentato nei giorni scorsi a Raitre, nel salotto di **Corrado Augias**. Nelle pagine vi è anche l'identikit della massoneria: in Italia vi sarebbero 21.400 aderenti in 757 logge. L'autore scrive poi che «l'età media dei fratelli attivi è scesa a 53,6 anni, mentre 43,2 è l'età media dei bassanti», cioè di coloro che chiedono di essere iniziati.

Insomma, a suo dire, la strategia del sorriso funziona. Lui parla anche di «massoneria del popolo» e come un leader politico, arringa: «i veri massoni hanno un unico compito: costruire su ogni rovina. Quando ci sono le tenebre dell'intolleranza e ciò che divide sembra avere l'ultima parola sul poco che unisce, allora spuntano le tre luci dell'Ordine: Forza, Bellezza e Fratellanza».

Ma a Rimini non ci sarà la minoranza guidata da **Leo Zagami**, che contro Raffi ha scritto addirittura un libro, in linguaggio massonico: «Confessioni». «Negli ultimi mesi è stato mosso un attacco frontale verso il potere centrale del gran maestro-dittatore Gustavo Raffi, pedina dei poteri occulti del Nuovo ordine mondiale con una tavola d'inculpazione firmata dal oltre 200 fratelli. Ora, però, costoro rischiano l'espulsione e la cosiddetta «bruciatura tra le Colonne» dopo il probabile giudizio ingiusto di condanna della corte massonica pilotata dal gran maestro».

Raffi fa spallucci: anche la massoneria, sostiene, può subire il virus dell'invidia e del rancore.

Un po' di antibiotici (l'espulsione) e il malanno passa. Poi si mette pianti, catena e grembiulino ed entra nel tempio per provare l'allocuzione che terra oggi: «non numeri ma uomini per restituire l'Italia all'Europa e l'Europa a se stessa».



Gustavo Raffi

LETTERE

L'ambizione (giusta) dell'Udc di crescere oltre il 20%

Nell'articolo dal titolo «L'Udc vuol trasformarsi in spugna. Casini punta adesso a superare l'asta del 20% dei voti», lottimo Cesare Maffi svolge un'analisi colorita ma accurata e puntuale salvo che per l'errore finale. Il «Patto per l'Italia», nel 1994, prese nel complesso il 16% dei voti (11% il Ppi, quasi il 5% il «Patto Segni»). Poiché il retroscena contiene diverse verità sulle ambizioni di crescita dell'Udc (non dovrei certo dirlo io...) è un peccato quell'inesattezza. Tanto più che, nel 1994, c'erano già i collegi del bipolarismo, che vanificarono quel risultato, ma ben altra musica è con la riforma elettorale di ispirazione tedesca. Gli italiani potranno finalmente votare, senza essere puniti dai «premi maggioritari» per una politica di centro, per alleanze di governo tra moderati e riformisti e non per coalizioni forzose condizionate da posizioni estremiste, come è avvenuto negli anni passati. Come si vede è un'ambizione, quella dell'Udc, non a fare «la spugna» ma a restituire al Paese in difficoltà un modello italiano di governo.

Risponde Cesare Maffi, autore dell'articolo: Ringrazio l'onorevole Pierluigi Mantini per l'attenzione da lui riservata alla mia nota. Faccio soltanto notare che mi riferivo, non al «Patto per l'Italia», bensì al «Patto Segni», che conseguì, come scrivevo e come pure il cortese interlocutore segnala, meno del 5% proporzionale. Il Ppi, col suo 11%, pure proporzionale, non rientrava nel mio richiamo a una formazione miscelata di molti laici e di meno numerosi cattolici.

Perché l'aspirina non viene studiata

Con riferimento all'articolo sugli effetti positivi sul cancro dell'Aspirina pubblicato da *ItaliaOggi* di martedì 27 marzo ci sarà pure stato un motivo se gli indiani d'America mangiavano regolarmente le foglie di salice. Il problema è proprio quello scritto alla fine dell'articolo di Brenta: il brevetto dell'acido acetil-salicilico è scaduto da tempo immemore per cui né la Bayer né le varie Assogenerici hanno interesse a sviluppare una ricerca sull'uso dell'acido acetil-salicilico in oncologia.

Scambio di fotografie

Per un errore di composizione è stata usata, ieri su *ItaliaOggi*, a pag. 7 la foto dell'ex ad di Parmalat, Enrico Bondi, per illustrare un intervento del deputato Pdl, Sandro Bondi. Ci scusiamo con gli interessati ed i lettori.

Nel mirino le assunzioni presso il Creia

Nuove grane per la Polverini

DI ALESSANDRA RICCIARDI

Dopo il ricorso per condotta antisindacale, ora una nuova grana sta per arrivare sul tavolo del presidente della regione Lazio, Renata Polverini. Ed è sempre su quel fronte sindacale che l'ha vista segretaria rampante dell'Ugl e che è stato decisivo per la sua carriera politica. Nel mirino della Cisl, il primo sindacato autonomo nazionale, sono finite le assunzioni che la regione si appresta a fare presso il Creia, il Coordinamento di educazione e informazione ambientale regionale. La regione è sottoposta al piano di rientro dal deficit per il buco nella sanità e la situazione è -

bitoria comporta il blocco delle assunzioni. Presso il Creia è stato invece indetto un concorso per assumere 5 persone a tempo determinato che presteranno servizio nelle Riserva Monte Navagna di qui a un anno.

«A cinque anni dal commissariamento della sanità di cui due in seno al presidente Polverini, e di conseguenza del commissariamento sull'80% circa delle risorse regionali, riteniamo che sia necessario da parte di tutti accendere i riflettori sulle assunzioni e sugli incarichi fiduciari», denuncia il segretario regionale Pdl-Cisl Gianni Romano, «sembra che nel Lazio ci sia un comparto facilitato e uno sfortunato. Se il blocco del turnover vale per il comparto assistenziale, che è quello più bisognoso di attenzione», aggiunge Romano, «allora lo è anche per gli altri concorsi in genere».

Intanto si preparano le carte bollate, «anche perché gli atti encorsuali hanno ricevuto pochissima pubblicità».



Renata Polverini

Gli produttori
-elavato-

FIG. 2 – The Italian financial newspaper *ITALIA OGGI* (03/30/12) writes about the Italian Grand Lodge of the Grand Orient of Italy at the end of March 2012, and the Masonic rebellion of over 200 Brothers (Master Masons), lead by the author, citing the Italian edition of this book as an inspiration to the revolt.



FIG. 3 – The first Masonic Egyptian Sword **dated 1777** , photographed by the author in 2003 in Cairo, Egypt in the alchemical laboratory of Brother Mason Mohamed F. El Gabri, a member of the Club of Rome (http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Club_di_roma)



About the Author

Supported by a creative environment from an early age, Leo Lyon Zagami's devotion to the study and research of esoteric, historical, and philosophical subjects has yielded his unique perspective. This ran parallel to his passion for music, which led him to collaborate with radio and television stations around the world. Since 2006, Leo began circulating, first-hand, information regarding his direct involvement with the New World Order and various secret societies connected to it; often referred to as the Illuminati. From 2009 to 2013 he authored six books published in Japan, all of which were bestsellers in their genre; and together selling over seventy thousand books. From 2012 to 2015, Leo published seven books in Italy with great results—results that have made him a household name in his native country.

CONTENTS:

9	.....About the Author
15	.....Prologue
19	.....Hidden knowledge to fight the Occult Elite
27	.....MK-ULTRA and the new military-occult technologies for psychological warfare
34	.....Some "esoteric" calendars

Chapter I: The Secret File Theory and typology of secret societies

36	.....Introduction
37	.....Societies with a secret form
37	.....Societies with a secret objective
38	.....Society with secret means
38	.....Society of a mixed kind
39	.....The classification according to objective criteria
41	.....Classification according to the hierarchical criteria
45	.....Interference of another secret society

47	.....Towards a new criteria of authenticity
47	.....The constituted society
48	.....The affiliated or closed secret society
49	.....The authentic society
51	.....OSIRIDEAN EGYPTIAN ORIENT
51	.....1. TERMS AND NOTIONS OF THE EGREGORE AND THE OCCULT CHAIN IN THE ILLUMINATI AND OTHER SECRET SOCIETIES
51	.....The egregore
53	.....The Occult Chain
53	.....2. INTERFERENCE OF A SECRET SOCIETY

Chapter II: BBlack masses, Gnosis and libertine sexuality in the Illuminati and fringe Freemasonry

56	.....Premise
58	.....1717: Before and after...
67	.....Let's be serious, it's Sirius
72	.....The strange practices of the knight of Saint-Marcq
78	.....The link with Kremmerz and other revelations about the covert occult war
79	.....Monsters of the Occult
84	.....Other "Gnostic pearls"
87	.....THE Heretical EUCHARIST of the ILLUMINATI
87	.....The Eucharist by Clément de Saint-Marcq (1906)
103	.....Untold Secrets of the O.T.O.
108	.....Inside the SECRET MARRIAGES OF DIVINITY WITH MEN

Chapter III: The infiltration of the O.T.O. in Freemasonry

114	.....The Secret War between the O.T.O. and the S.R.I.A.
119	.....The Satanic connection of the United Grand Lodge of England
124	.....Homosexuality and the O.T.O.
126	.....Mad about the O.T.O. and "mental health"

- 132Do we need more evidence on the UGLE/O.T.O. connection?
- 134Crowley and Freemasonry
- 144Masonic Legacy: Craft Symbolism in the Gnostic Mass

Chapter IV: The real Priory of Sion

- 153Introduction
- 156Part I - The sacred numbers of the Priory of Sion
- 161Part II - The involvement of the Priory of Sion with the secret services of NATO military since the Cold War
- 171Part III - Bérenger Saunière, the secret symbol of the Rosicrucians and the NWO
- 176The symbol of the “New Era”
- 178Conclusion

Chapter V: Conversations with the Illuminati (three steps toward the truth)

- 179Step One: INSIDE THE BOHEMIAN GROVE WITH FRATER ARTHUR
- 181A CONVERSATION WITH JOHN, ALIAS FRATER ARTHUR
- 186Some considerations by the author
- 192Returning to the last part of the interview...
- 194Step Two: INTERVIEW WITH A GRAND MASTER OF THE KNIGHTS TEMPLARS
- 201Step Three: THE INVISIBLE COLLEGE OF THE ROSYCROSS AND THE UFO PHENOMENON

Chapter VI: James Bond and the roots of the Craft of espionage

- 207Overview of the subject
- 212John Dee: A “Bond” for All Seasons and his Smoking Mirror
- 217Sir Francis Bacon and John Dee: the Original 007 By D.W.Cooper & Lawrence Gerald

(edited and highlighted by the author)

- 221Double *Caliphate* Horizon
- 2269/11 The darkest secret of the *Assassins*
- 230Cryptology, a family affair
- 232The magical roots of Cryptology
- 234Giuseppe the Vatican spymaster
- 236Crowley, espionage and the British Crown
- 238Crowley's intelligence legacy and the O.T.O.
- 243The O.T.O., Crowley and the CIA...
- 248Are we the new "Adversary?"
- 251The Solar Temple suicide cult inspired by Sirius and the CIA
- 253Another perspective...

Chapter VII: UFO: The contact

- 259Infiltrating a UFO cult
- 263Clarion calling
- 264*Phone call with MAURIZIO CAVALLO*
- 268Strange days...
- 269***The solar system is filled with dangers*** by Kaoru Nakamaru
- 269***Contact with "outer space"*** by Kaoru Nakamaru
- 272Strange places...
- 278Extradimensional entities in an Illuminati memo that shocks the world
- 282Preter-human intelligence and the Illuminati of the Typhonian Order
- 286The "alien" *Jinn*
- 291The threat
- 294The universe according to KERNER: Short Greys, Robots, Gods and Eugenism
- 300The SIMBAD (Self Induced Method for Blocking Abductions Definitively)

Chapter VIII: Communism, Transhumanism, and our Atlantean roots

- 306From Félicien Rops to Marina Abramovic: The roots of modern Satanism in the arts
- 309Anton LaVey another crazy disciple of Aleister Crowley
- 313Communism, Christianity, and the Illuminati
- 317Is time running out for us in this Occult War?
- 320Luciferian Transhumanism, another threat to mankind
- 324Did the chaos of today originate in Atlantis?
- 329Atlantis, the Jesuits and the Age of Aquarius

Chapter IX: From the 33rd degree to modern Neo-Templarism and the new strategy of tension

- 334The 33rd degree revealed and your right to embrace the Holy Spirit
- 339Scottish Rite and Jesuitry: myth or reality?
- 347Alien entities, the 18th degree, and Neo-Templar Nazi fascism
- 351The discovery of the Ur-Lodges
- 353Turkey and the Nazi-Occult *Illuminati*
- 358“New” Nazism, Islam and the *Illuminati*
- 361Revenge of the Turkish Illuminati
- 364The army of the Imam
- 367Toward a tragic ending, and a new beginning
- 370*Ordo ab chao*: Time for chaos before order
- 376“*TEMPLAR FUNDAMENTALISM*” The NWO answer to Islamic Fundamentalism
- 384From Extreme Right and Neo-Templarism Breivik style, to *Illuminatiam*
- 391The Metapolitical Network of the Right-wing Illuminati
- 397The hypocrisy and ideological falsehood of Northern European Freemasonry
- 400Last but not least a message of hope from *True Freemasonry*



Prologue



consider this edition of my Illuminati Confessions series, that has been published in various languages, to be of great importance for those readers interested in understanding the New World Order. For this reason, I have decided, after the success of the first edition, to update with this brand new edition for my English

speaking readers. After publishing in the English language for four years, and with the help of my wife, Christy, and our in-house graphic designer Mark J. Maxam, this new edition of Volume One has not only been improved in its appearance, translation and editing, but has also been updated, taking into consideration current events, and ultimately contains a brand new chapter of great interest for those interested in learning more about the central role of Atlantis in the various Secret Societies of the Illuminati Network. The Illuminati Confessions series has been the mission of a lifetime for me, and I admit that unveiling secrets that most Secret Societies and Occult Governments would have preferred to remain concealed, has not been an easy task. So Arise Homo Sapiens, quoting my friend, Sacha Stone, and let's explore the New World Order, and learn information that you won't find anywhere else.

I would also like to thank, for their constant support, help, and fraternal cooperation, the friends and brothers of the **Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis**, which I founded in 1999 in London and Monte Carlo, that is now based in Subiaco, Italy, after a brief period in Florence. The world must wake up and learn that there are parasites, crooks, and manipulators in Secret Societies, including, Freemasonry (not a secret society but a society made of secrets). It is because of these people— linked not only to my Order, but also

important Masonic rites, Illuminati Orders, and various knighthoods, as well as my own personal experience of over 20 years in various knighthoods and Masonic Orders—that originally inspired me to start this project on the internet in 2006 and eventually publish my Confessions. My intention is to enlighten the reader as never before on the secret practices, traditions, history, and people that make up the background of the occult and millenarian groups of power made up of societies more or less secret, which have governed the world since the dawn of civilization. I hope you will enjoy this behind the scenes view of history in this new edition.

To help better comprehend the subjects in this book, I include visual material beginning from the first degree tracing board of Freemasonry (FIG. 1) in order to incorporate visuals that draw analogies to the themes in question (FIGS. 2 and 3). I have decided to open this book with a chapter clarifying the phenomenology of Secret Societies, based on a very private and secret file from a few years ago, *Theory and Typology of Secret Societies*, whose alleged authors were three French men, Michel Monerau, Michel Lafrande, and J. Calmar, known also as instructor Tehan. This is a rare document that will help you understand from the beginning, the structure and nature of Secret Societies that form the network of the Illuminati; a reality that I will analyze in depth, through their history, traditions, and secret rituals in all its manifestations.

The file, known as **Sheet No. 51**, also appears in the Tuscan Masonic Library of the Grand Orient of Italy in a carefully edited version that omitted some of the names in the original prologue—including Jean Pierre Giudicelli, Paolo Fogagnolo, and Aleandro Tommasi. It was translated by the Italian occultist and Masonic historian from Florence, Vittorio Vanni. It originally circulated in limited copies, along with the text, *Purposes and Alchemical Practices of the Egyptian Order*.¹ It was created by the Milanese group, Prometheus, connected to the lodge Agapé, with the function of subverting the Western initiatic system with its publication. This can be considered an act of war towards the more conservative elite of the Illuminati in the West, by some of its more left-wing brethren; including Celestino Antonio Zuccotti, a person I met during my first vicissitudes with the

Monte Carlo Lodge (Masonic Executive Committee), in December 2006.

O.T.O. member Paolo Fogagnolo, a former Red Brigade terrorist “strangely” obsessed with esotericism, with his own occult group, obtained charters by the Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua, the O.T.O. and the O.T.O.A., by the Spanish Grand Master Manuel Lamparter. In addition, as reported by Massimo Introvigne (founder of Cesnur, Centre for Studies of New Religions) in his book, “The Magician’s Hat,” (Milan, Sugar Co, 1990), the group guided by Fogagnolo was, and still is, inspired by Rosicrucian texts and ancient Eastern traditions, in particular the Dzogchen (Tibetan Buddhism), which seems very important for their Unknown Superior (S::l::/ *Supérieur Inconnu*), the aforementioned Celestino Zuccotti.

The purpose of *Sheet No. 51* is to describe how “Invisible Colleges” of high-level Illuminati methodically take control over other Secret Societies. The infiltration techniques of intervention and counter-information have been around since the sixties and seventies, even for paramilitary organizations of the so-called counter-revolutionaries operating within NATO, such as the OAS (*Organisation de l’Armée Secrete*) in France (FIG. 4), and the secret apparatuses of the “Stay Behind Net,” operating in the euro area of NATO until 1990; commonly referred to as GLADIO. I will discuss and analyze the content in future works.

Among the initiatory orders that have inspired *Sheet No. 51*, and those that you will also find referenced throughout this book are: The Egyptian Order of Osiris (OOE), The Hermetic Brotherhood of the Golden Dawn (Golden Dawn), AMORC (The Ancient and Mystical Order Rosæ Crucis), QBLH (Hermetic Brotherhood of Luxor), the O.T.O. (*Ordo Templi Orientis* (FIG 5), The Order of the A::A::, The Order of the Illuminati (FIG 6), The Bohemian Grove, Skull and Bones, Thule-Gesellschaft (FIG. 19), and The Fraternitas Rosicrucian Antiqua. (FRA)

The association Prometheus, called the **Agape group** , a branch of the renegade O.T.O. / O.T.O.A. lodge of the same name, is

conducted in secret by Celestino Antonio Zuccotti (FIG. 7), formerly belonging to the “Regular” Masons of the Grand Ori



FIG. 4 –

Symbol of the Organisation de l'Armee Secrete.

1 The content of which I will discuss and analyze in future works.



FIG. 5 – **O.T.O. Charter** given by Theodor Reuss to Aleister Crowley in 1912.

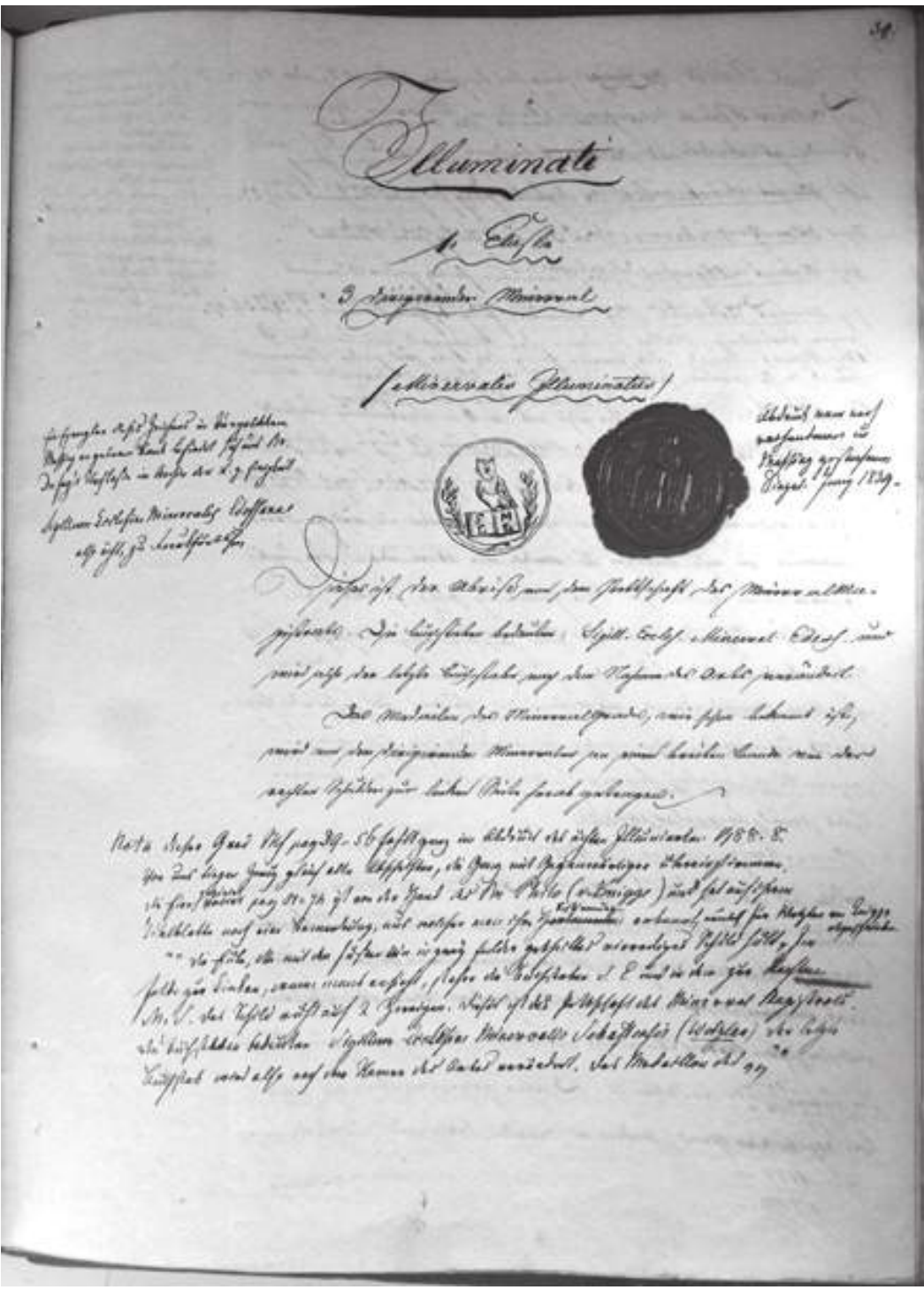
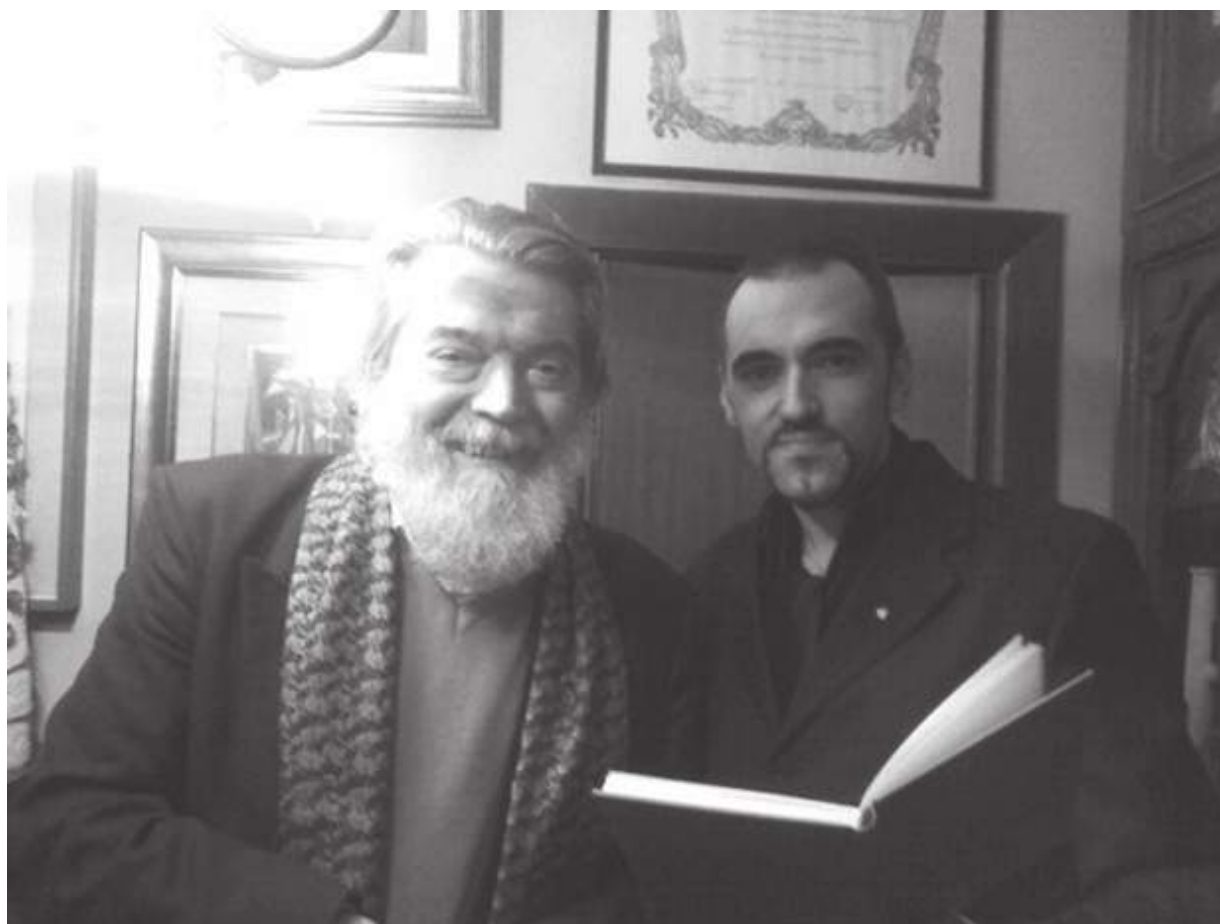


FIG. 6 – A page from the original rituals of the *Minervalis Illuminatus* , or Illuminatus minor (the Lesser *Illuminati* degree) of Adam Weishaupt's **Order of the Illuminati** founded in 1776, published in Frankfurt in 1781.

ent of Italy-Palazzo Giustiniani, and a 33 ° of the Scottish Rite (Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite), which is officially headed by the aforementioned Paolo Fogagnolo, from Milan, a former terrorist, who is said to have avoided jail by becoming a police informant when he denounced his Red Brigade colleagues.

The stated purpose of the association Agape, is to break down barriers of esoteric knowledge, rightly defined as instruments of power and oppression by the “obscure and dark sects” that many of you know today in a bit too vague and perhaps misleading way as the *Illuminati* . In fact, while it is true that the Order of the *Illuminati* of Bavaria, created by Adam Weishaupt, was apparently short-lived amongst the Western systems of initiation, it is equally true that they were just another enactment of the same mystery school from ancient times, a school of “illuminated” thinkers who have been around since the days of legendary Atlantis, and were present in the Egyptian Mystery School, called the “School of the Right Eye of Horus” in Alexandria, Egypt. After the rise of Christianity, the legendary Rose+Cross, through the wise Alexandrian gnostic called Ormus, was created. More than a 1,000 years later the Templars laid the foundation of modern speculative Freemasonry. Freemasonry is not only a creation of trade associations, corporations, and guilds, but regrettably, many Masons are unaware of its esoteric roots. There are, in fact, Masonic rites such as the Memphis-Misraim, and para-Masonic Orders, such as the Osiridean Egyptian Orient of the Neapolitan school of the *Illuminati* (known also as **OOE**), that can trace their magical esoteric roots to the Greek colony of the Alexandrians who settled in Naples after the arrival of Cleopatra, in the area surrounding Nile Street in what is still called Nile Square, giving birth to that arcane mystery school known later in the world of speculative Freemasonry as the **ARCANA ARCANORUM** .

For Adam Weishaupt's part, however, a Theosophical/Rosicrucian model for his Order could not serve its purpose in a society in which powerful and important men worked on the betterment of mankind in secrecy; as Weishaupt asserted in, "Das verbesserte System der Illuminaten mit allen seinen Einrichtungen und



Graden,” (Frankfurt and Leipzig: Grattenauer, FIG. 7 – Celestino Antonio Zuccotti co-founder of the **Agape** 1787 p.329), because such **group**, a branch of the O.T.O./O.T.O.A. Illuminati and the author. doctrines only created the image of a sage, who was useless for any worldly business.

It has been confirmed by many historians and scholars of Freemasonry, that in the decades following the official demise of the Bavarian Illuminati, many other cells of this organization were reactivated from time to time within Freemasonry, but rarely called themselves according to the Weishaupt tradition, “Order of the Illuminati,” as Leopold Engel did in the 1880s in Dresden, with future O.T.O. Grand Master Theodor Reuss; preferred a complete restyling of the system and, of course, a brand new name. In the US there is the **Skull and Bones**, created out of the prestigious Yale University in 1832, and **The Bohemian Club** in California, founded in 1872 (FIG. 8), so as not to risk persecution by the growing anti-Masonic movement in the USA. Such movements became much more relevant politically after the so-called **Morgan Affair** of 1826 tarnished the Masonic image. The story of William Morgan, by all accounts an aspiring equivocal figure, was opposed upon entry into Freemasonry, and the subsequent rise within its hierarchy, so he threatened to retaliate by publishing the secret rites, and for this reason has been defamed by false accusations and ultimately killed (or made to disappear from circulation, according to some).

We also find in the introduction to the ritual of the fourth degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (commonly known with the acronym **AASR**), known as *The Book of Obedience and Secrecy—Ritual for the Secret Masters*, approved by the Supreme Council of Sovereign Grand Inspector General of the 33rd, and the last degree belonging to the “Regular” Masonic jurisdiction of the Grand Orient of Italy Palazzo Giustiniani, the clear and unequivocal confirmation that the Illuminati are an integral part of the ritual of the most influential contemporary speculative Rite of Freemasonry:

The High degrees—some of which are given only orally—find an esoteric justification by the need of a more complete and appropriate expansion of the Masonic thought, collected initiatory schools that found in Freemasonry their natural compliment and the workshop that best suits their speculations: as Alchemists, free judges, Illuminati, Neo-Templars, and so on. [...] All of these systems, despite their primitive simplicity, must be regarded as the safest ancestors of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, both in terms of initiation, and historically .



FIG. 8 – **“Weaving spiders come not here”** is the motto that supports the owl in a bronze bas-relief at the entrance of the headquarters of the Bohemian Club, on the corner of Taylor and Post Street, San Francisco. We also note the presence of an owl a century earlier on the Minerval degree of the original Order of the Illuminati.

At the end of the premise of the 4th-degree instructions of the AASR, we find a sign of the Jewish influence in the Rite:

*“What is the Secret Master degree is also called the Hebrew degree .”*²

Hidden knowledge to fight the Occult Elite

o

One of the means used to fight today’s enemy seemingly so large and powerful, is certainly the spread of hidden knowledge, whether it be internal documents, or confidential, and top- secret rituals. Secrets belonging to the transnational and secretive world of the Illuminati and International Freemasonry, controlled by the so-called *Ur Lodges*, and the various mystery schools of the establishment, that think of themselves as the modern-day “Illuminati.” They are present in magical circles, the business and financial sector, and, of course, in the military, where knighthoods are also predominant.

This book, and the rest of my work, is an attempt to bring to light a reality considered by most, unfortunately, non-existent, and even the object of derision by so-called academics, often controlled and manipulated by Secret Societies themselves, as they succeed in silencing the truth at the source, on behalf of the elite. In fact, it should be noted, the presence of numerous brotherhoods and Secret Societies in

² Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree for the Italian Jurisdiction (Grand Orient of Italy), Ritual for the Lodge of Perfection of the Secret Masters (Tivoli, Rome: privately reissued by Papyria, 2007), pp. 7-9.

side the most prestigious US universities such as Yale and Harvard for example, and many others secretly controlled by the Illuminati. *Wikipedia* reveals on the page, ***Collegiate Secret Societies in North America***: “*There are many collegiate secret societies in North America. They vary greatly in their levels of secrecy and independence from their universities .*”

In the *Categorization* section, we learn that: “*There is no strict rule on the categorization of secret societies. Secret societies can have ceremonial initiations, secret signs of recognition (gestures, handshakes, passwords), formal secrets, (the “true” name of the society, a motto, or a social history) but, college fraternities or “social fraternities” have the same, and some of these elements can also be a part of literary societies, singing groups, editorial boards, and honorary and pre-professional groups. Some secret societies have kept their membership secret, for example, Seven Society and Gridiron, and some have not, like Skull and Bones (the Yale societies publish membership lists in the yearbooks and the Yale Daily News).*”

So more or less everyone can belong to the **Illuminati network** , so it seems not only fair, but an obligation of utmost importance in this delicate moment in history, in which the manipulation of the masses reigns supreme, to bring truth to light. The intent with the publication of these very rare documents and truths is to provide a more accurate guide to the secret structure of the Illuminati and the occult practices of the various groups involved with the New World Order. A matter of fact, not fiction, is the New World Order, which goes far beyond the speculations of the wildest conspiracy theorists out there—which we should be in any case grateful to, for pioneering research that, until now, many people would otherwise live in ignorance. In the long run, such an incomplete way of obtaining and spreading information through the Internet, without first-hand experience, will generate confusion on the subject, given the increasing variety of theories that are online or in various publications.

But back to our secret dossier, *Sheet No. 51*. Paolo Fogagnolo, who is currently the facilitator of an Anarcho-Communist social center in Milan, together with Laslo Thoth, former publisher of Arché publishing, and the aforementioned Massimo Introvigne from Cesnur, leader of an Italian Catholic Group known as the Catholic Alliance, and a very close collaborator and devotee of the Jesuits,³ are all referred to as belonging in the past, to the *Ordre de Thèbe* .⁴ This seems to be the main reason for obtaining the secret dossier he later spread, with the support of Celestino Zuccotti, after an argument with

the leadership of the group, which was clearly too Nazi for him. The secretive “Lodge of Thebes,” also known as **Group of Thebes** has, for a time, been an important esoteric circle of the Illuminati based in France, dedicated to the study and research of magical-ritual objects of strategic importance for their covert projects (and at times black magic rituals). Such a project was originally inspired by the Ahnenerbe Organization, connected to the Nazi SS in 1935 by Walther Darre, and in 1936 attached to Hitler’s Reichsführer of the *Schutzstaffel* (SS) by Heinrich Himmler, who was passionate, as you already may know, about the occult. The Groupe de Thèbes was disbanded around 1993/1994 because of a dispute between Christian Bouchet, who was expelled from the Caliphate O.T.O. at the time, and Jean-Pascal Ruggiu.

The secret mission of the Group of Thebes, and the importance of such a group in the International Illuminati network, was confirmed to me directly by one of their

3 http://www.cesnur.org/2008/mi_20.htm ‡ Archived 12th December, 2014.

4 <http://www.kelebekler.com/cesnur/txt/faub-gb.htm>

‡ Archived 12th December, 2014.

A.: G.: D.: G.: A.: D.: V.:

MASSONERIA ITALIANA
GRANDE ORIENTE D'ITALIA
PALAZZO GIUSTINIANI

DECRETO N.482/gb

NOI GIORDANO GAMBERINI
GRAN MAESTRO DEL GRANDE ORIENTE D'ITALIA

Visti i verbali delle riunioni del 17 aprile e del 21 giugno 1969, nelle quali un gruppo di Fratelli regolari deliberò la fondazione di una Loggia Massonica all'Oriente di Roma, dal titolo "Monte Sion"(Ar-Tzion);

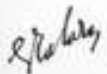
Vista la regolarità della delibera di cui sopra;
sentita la Giunta Esecutiva del Grande Oriente, nella sua tornata del 16 giugno corrente,

ABBIAMO DECRETATO E DECRETIAMO

- Art.1 - E' regolarmente costituita, all'Oriente di ROMA, una Loggia Massonica dal titolo "MONTE SION"(Ar-Tzion), alla quale viene assegnato il N.705.
- Art.2 - Allegato al presente Decreto, del quale fa parte integrante, è il quadro dei Fratelli componenti la Loggia, firmato d'ordine nostro dal Gran Segretario.

Dato da Palazzo Giustiniani, all'Oriente di Roma, nella Valle del Tevere, il 25° giorno del IV Mese dell'Anno di V. L. 0005969, e dell' E. V. il giorno 25 del mese di giugno dell'anno 1969.

IL GRAN SEGRETARIO



IL GRAN MAESTRO



FIG. 9 – Foundation charter (1969) of the *Har Tzion Montesion Lodge # 705* (Grand Orient of Italy – Palazzo Giustiniani Obedience).



FIG. 10 – Symbol of the *Har Tzion Montesion Lodge # 705* . This prestigious lodge is located in Rome and belongs to the Grand Orient of Italy – Palazzo Giustiniani.

most illustrious members, Jonothon Boulter, an English Freemason, right-wing activist, and ex-member of the *Double Horizon Lodge* ⁵ # 9269 of the United Grand Lodge of England, one of the few lodges dedicated to esotericism and Magic in the English Obedience. For a time, because of his strange connections with the French, and the infamous Priory of Sion, he was investigated by British Intelligence.

In an e-mail addressed to the author in June 2005, Jonothon Boulter states the main interest of Massimo Introvigne is Cesnur and the Martinist Order, where he has been active for many years. This rare booklet *Sheet No. 51*, which I will now show you, was circulated in Europe as the work in connection to structure of various orders and Initiatic Societies, like the highly secretive Osiridean Egyptian Orient.

The French Osiridean Egyptian Orient (based in Nice and lead by Jean Pierre Giudicelli de Bressac Bachelerie), and Ceur (a universal publishing house based in Rome), a covert name for the Italian **Osiridean Egyptian Orient** , officially closed in 1983. It was in that year the Ceur center dismantled the Illuminati Initiatic Center based in the Castle of Guardea in Orvieto, not far from Rome.

The organization was deactivated, and the external organization called the **Society of Therapeutic + Magic Miryam**, the OOE, that had as its last Delegate General Aleandro Tommasi, also ceased to exist. Tommasi is a scholar of Oriental languages, primarily known in the Masonic world as a member of *Har Tzion Montesion Lodge # 705*, a lodge of great importance for lovers of esoteric research in Rome. Founded in 1969 by decree of the then Grand Master Giordano Gamberini (FIG. 9, FIG. 10), the lodge is mainly engaged in the Esoteric Tradition of the Hebrew Kabbalah, making it, according to some, an ideal meeting point between the Jewish world and their hidden manipulators, the Zionists. It could not be otherwise, with a name like *Har Tzion Montesion*, and members like the former Grand Secretary of the Grand Orient of Italy Giuseppe Abramo and the American writer Nathan Gelb,⁶ even though insiders state they just want to deal with the Kabbalah in a proper and respectful way, a metaphysical science that is so important within the Illuminati. Furthermore, the *Har Tzion Montesion # 705* is a lodge that is not only active in terms of its traditional studies on the subject, but it is also a very active lodge on the web, with an informative and detailed site⁷ present for over a decade. When you open their website

5 Double Horizon is one of the names given to Horus, son of Osiris.

6 See further in the book for more information about him.

7 www.montesion.it, edited by Webmaster Federico Pignatelli.



FIG. 11 – Michael Paul Bertiaux, one of the “gurus” of the New Age occult circles working for the Illuminati.

you will be immediately presented with the image of the two columns of the Temple of King Solomon, Boaz, and Jachin. Every Apprentice Freemason who enters a Masonic lodge must pass between these two columns located in the West. They signal the separation between

the sacred and the profane, or the boundary between the churchyard and the temple. Every year, in the month of June, the distinguished representatives of *Har Tzion Montesion Lodge # 705* come together in a very reserved way in the village of Licenza, in the magical Aniene Valley, for a yearly gathering at the end of their Masonic year before the summer break. Gioele Magaldi, a Masonic author well-known for his revelations on the alleged existence of transnational irregular Masonic lodges known as Ur Lodges, and currently the founder of the Masonic think tank called, *Democratic Grand Orient* , was an illustrious Worshipful Master of this prestigious Lodge.

Later, the Osiridean Egyptian Orient was reactivated in secret within the Association of Traditional Studies, named “Senatus,” which officially does not claim any title and publicly denies representing *The Brotherhood of Miriam* . It began in secret, with activities relating to the reawakening of the Philosophic Rite of Freemasonry connected to the *Schola Italica* of Amedeo Armentano and Arturo Reghini. This occurred in the nineties (especially since 1994, with the full support of Jean Pierre Giudicelli, tied at the same time with the Ultra-Catholic *Priory of Sion* of Gino Sandri, heir to the infamous Plantard, which I will be discussing later in this book).

It would probably not surprise the reader with the closeness of this “UltraCatholic” world to paganism and their related sects. These characters, who profess publicly to be Catholic traditionalists, are in fact, often only this way in appearance, because, in reality, they feel connected to what we call neo-gnosticism, born within the world of Freemasonry. The Gnostic Church of Krumm Heller, for example, and consequently that of Samael Aun Weor, are typical neo-gnostic expressions, like the Gnostic Catholic Church of Aleister Crowley, and the Churches of derivation of Michael Paul Bertiaux (FIG. 11), as well as the American churches of Sophia or Abraxas, created as stated above, within the scope and the parameters of Freemasonry, just to name a few. This occurs in the period from 1850 to 1930, with subsequent offspring branches, often sectarian, who created real and proper cults, sometimes dangerous, as in the case of Scientology, founded by L. Ron Hubbard, a disciple of Aleister Crowley and his *Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica* (E.G.C.), known also as the Gnostic

Catholic Church, which seems to have a particular hold on the hierarchy of the Catholic Church. Recently, in 2011, a follower of Crowley, a Catholic priest in Genova, Don Riccardo Seppia, pastor of the Church of the Holy Spirit Church in Sestri Ponente, was arrested in Italy suspected to be linked to the secret perverse practices of the **Monastery of the Seven Rays**, founded by the American Martinist Michael Paul Bertiaux, a Chicago- based developer and Grand Master for many years of the **Ordo Templi Orientis Antiqua** , a mix of **Voudon and Crowleyanity** .

Father Seppia was arrested because of his involvement in a sad story of cocaine and pedophilia. Discovered on the back of Don Riccardo Seppia was a sun tattoo with seven rays that the press said “had a Satanic significance,” and the symbol for some is clearly related to the Satanic sect of Michael Paul Bertiaux. Blasphemous phrases were also found on the communion wafers of his Church that seem typical of the Crowley heresy, and last but not least, he would salute his young altar boys with the phrase, “*May Satan be with you.*”⁸

On the official website of the Ordo Templi Orientis Antiqua & La Couleuvre Noire, the material was found that can help us understand better this neo-Gnostic reality that also claims to be the oldest Martinist affiliation in South America, the so-called “Haitian Line” represented by Lucien François Jean-Maine (1869-1960). But the reader must bear in mind that there is (almost) no evidence of the history of the whole movement before 1966 (O.T.O.A.). I’ll quote P.R. Koenig on this subject, someone I will introduce later: “There is absolutely no trace of either L.-F. Jean-Maine or of his Gnostic Church, his Memphis Misraïm or his O.T.O.-Version (O.T.O.A.), in any of the ‘old’ French Gnostic magazines.” Obviously, the History of the O.T.O.A. and its maze of related organizations seem to have been developed by Marc Lully, Michael P. Bertiaux, Manuel C. Lamparter, and in the late ‘60s, Kenneth Grant. Bertiaux admitted that his history outline was written from notes drafted by Marc Lully, and these notes have recently been declared lost. Interestingly, the presence of Lamparter, as I have demonstrated previously in connection to Paolo Fogagnolo, is also connected to Kenneth Grant, an important figure in

the *Thelemic* world, who learned his “magick” directly from Aleister Crowley.

Nevertheless, between the 10th and the 17th of April of the year 1973, in the city of Liege, Belgium, there was apparently a significant Congress of the World Synod of Bishops of this supposed true Gnostic Succession and Communion promoted by Bertiaux. The following organizations were present through their representatives:

The Monastery of the Seven Rays
The Ecclesia Gnostica Spiritualis
The Memphis Misraïm Rite
The Ecclesia Gnostica Ophitica
The Universal Martinist Federation of Initiates
The Albigensian Gnostic Rite of Haïti
A group of Gnostic and magic Christians
A group geared towards Gnostic and Theurgic Ontology
The Esoteric Rite of the Rose-Croix
The Church of Mandala of Giordano Bruno
The Fraternitas Hermetica
The American Synod of Gnostic Bishops
The QBLH Alchemist Church
The Martinist Order of the Rose-Croix and Aleph-Initiates
The Interior Sanctuary of the Elus Cohens
The Naasenian Gnostic Brotherhood of Initiates and Adepts.

Nothing had been heard of most of the above-mentioned “organizations” before 1973.

8 See more on the Don Riccardo Seppia affair on the website: <http://www.tgcom.mediaset.it/cronaca/articoli/1009921/don-riccardo-droga-per-300-euro-to-giorno.shtml>. ‡ Archived 7th January, 2012.

These mystical initiatory orders repeat the official storyline, derived from ancient Gnostic and Hermetic Western traditions connected to occultism and the Illuminati tradition present in April 1973, by approving the publication of the official magical history of the *Ecclesia Gnostica* (connected to the Memphis-Misraïm rite of Bertiaux). The

exchange of consecrations and initiations was made amongst those present. These orders apparently agreed to create a brotherhood of true adepts of the magical world, conveniently located for Bertiaux, within the internal circle of the Monastery of the Seven Rays, which in this way became a sort of super lodge of the most deviant kind. To furnish everything with a Masonic touch, he used (and later abused), "*Le rite ancient et primitif de Memphis-Misraim*," (The ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis-Misraim). In this Masonic rite placed under the jurisdiction of Bertieux, each constituted body provided the traditions and the initial work for the various sections of the degree system of the Memphis-Misraim. As a result of this action, Doctor Jean-Maine, the mysterious (and some say non-existent) Grand Hierophant of the Rite of Memphis-Misraim at the time, became head of each adept of the 16 orders and the sub-orders in their alliance. Between the end of the sixties and early seventies, at the request of the Synod of the Bishops of the *Ecclesia Gnostica Spiritualis*, Doctor Bertiaux conveniently wrote all the lessons of the future courses for four years, which form the basic outside course of the Monastery of the Seven rays, directed by the Chicago Headquarters, led by Bertiaux.

On the 15th of August 1973, a few months after this "historical" event took place, several members of the "Monastery of the Seven Rays" adopted Crowley's Law of Thelema. If we believe Bertiaux, this is the key moment for the secret conversion of a Catholic Monastery based in Spain, into a homosexual magickal sect.

Does it seem all a bit too crazy? No worries, it gets worse! For Bertiaux the "Monastery of the Seven Rays" was originally a Roman Catholic and a Benedictine Institution, as the name already implies.

In the eighteenth century, the monastery bearing such name was said to be a center of Gnostic research for the Catholic Church in Spain. Bertiaux also specifies that the Church is "to be understood as the traditional Old Catholic, not related to the group of Aleister Crowley." The term Old Catholic Church originated with groups that separated from the Roman Catholic Church over certain doctrines primarily concerned with papal authority. In any case, I wonder what Pope

Francis would think about such controversial statements on a supposed Catholic Monastery, made by someone (Bertiaux) who many view as a full-on Satanist? There are others that view him as a strong supporter of the homosexual hierarchy present in the Catholic Church, whose recent scandals have proven a growing reality over and over again. Let's continue with the "Seven Rays" legend that may have seduced even an Italian Catholic priest like Father Seppia, well-known in his community in the north of Italy before his "Satanic Call."

In the last century, for Bertiaux, the monastery became the center of a series of courses and magical instructions; reorganized to the needs of the rite of MemphisMisraim; a former Masonic order which now operates in a theurgical way in the hands of Bertiaux. Bertiaux managed, thanks to his so-called "spiritual engineering," to create his own particular brand of Illuminati sex magick.

The outside circle of his Order became, after 1973, an international school with correspondence on magical topics, while the internal one, one not physically located in Spain where his Monastery is said to be, became the focus of research and initiation for many willing students, like the previously mentioned Paolo Fogagnolo. The teachings of Bertiaux are derived from Gnostic sources, Bon'pa, Tantric, Voodoo, Kabbalistic, and even extra-terrestrial.

Yes, you read correctly, they talk about "*Extra Terrestrials*," in the secret teachings of the Illuminati of the Monastery of the Seven Rays, but this is just the beginning of my "Confessions," so expect much more in the upcoming pages.

In such “Magickal communities,” as the previ

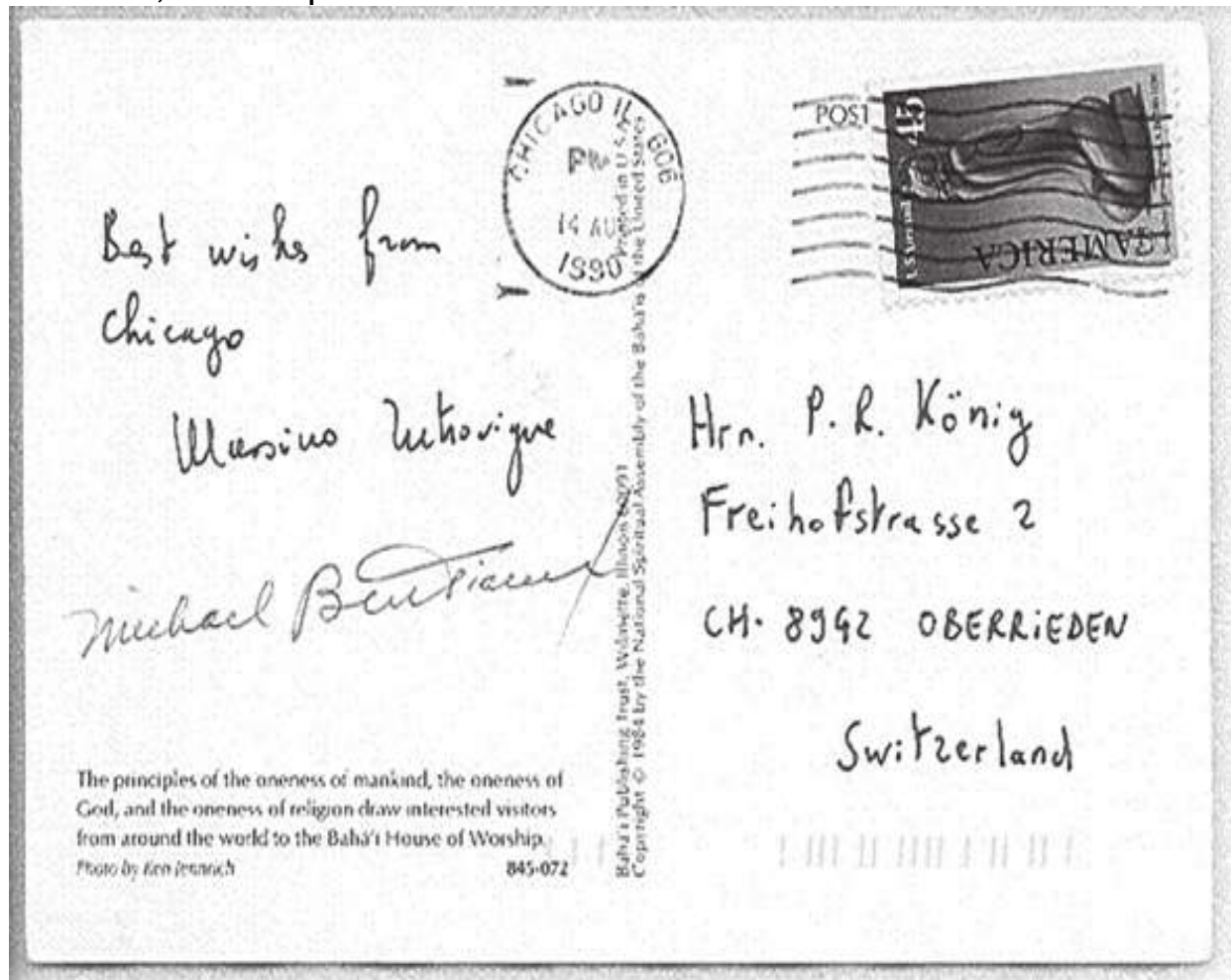


FIG. 12 – a very “ecumenical” postcard addressed to the historian of the Illuminati, the Swiss Jew Zionist Pr Koenig, with best wishes from the ultra-Catholic Massimo Introvigne and Michael Paul Bertiaux, Gnostic Bishop of Chicago, tied

ously mentioned Ordre to the O.T.O. and Voodoo (O.T.O.A. & LCN), dating back de Thèbe, and Bertiaux’s collection of communities, there is always an ambigu

to August 14, 1990. (Image taken from the website, www.parareligion.ch.)

ous mix of traditionally opposing elements. In the Ordre de Thèbe, in particular, we find the radical left wing represented by Paolo Fogagnolo. With an important exponent of Catholic fundamentalism, and being a key figure of the Illuminati, the proJesuit Massimo Introvigne is a former seminarian who plays a leading role in the Catholic fundamentalist group, Alleanza Cattolica. In 2008, he became vice president of this important organization as a national regent vicar. This demonstrates the darker side of the ambiguous and hypocritical Illuminati operating in the Vatican's shadow through the so-called *Libertine Neognostic Movement* , a transverse movement where thousands of names, often linked to Satanism, hide their perverse and dangerous practices behind a public façade of religious intellectualism using academic titles that become impossible to decipher for the common man. For this reason, these dark figures like to hide and operate within the official religions; so they can conceal their true perverse identity easier. (FIG. 12)

The German scholar Lothar Diehl, born in 1937, author of the excellent trilogy *Initiatory Orders and Mystery Schools* , who is one of the leaders of the **Gnostic Catholic Church** , the **Order of the Illuminati** and the **pre-Crowleyan O.T.O** . based in Switzerland (known as the Metzger O.T.O.), located in the village of Stein in German-speaking Switzerland, wrote the following in the first volume of his trilogy:

“ The deviate Arcanum of sexual power is reflected, in the twisted practices of the so-called, “Libertine” gnostic societies, (known for their sexual excesses), and are not to be compared to the authentic traditional gnostic churches .”

He then adds,

“ This inclination (in the esoteric practice) to unbridled sexuality is revealed more in the Franco-Haitian branch of the O.T.O. (better known as O.T.O.A.), led by Michael Bertiaux and Lucien François Jean-Maine. ”⁹

9 Lothar Diehl, *Gli Ordini Iniziatici e le Scuole dei Misteri* (Rome: Edizioni Cenacolo Umanistico Adytum, 2004), p. 260.

From September 2009, the Orders I mentioned above that involved Lothar Diehl, ceased all activities, as they were formally put to sleep (as you say in Masonic terms) with an official declaration signed by the committee in charge of the estate of the so-called **Abbey of Thelema in Stein**, known as the **Aeshbach Foundation**, controlled by Ernst Graf and Adalbert Schmid. Maybe the lack of success of this mysterious group of Illuminati brought them to this decision due to the difficult choice made by their leader Hermann Joseph Metzger. He refused Crowleyanity, and the perverse sexual magickal practices of “The Great Beast”, Aleister Crowley, in an attempt to preserve the integrity of his Orders and the dignity of its members. Another reason for their sudden choice might also have been the growing influence and pressure exercised since 1999 by the US CIA driven Caliphate O.T.O. Last but not least, the death of Metzger’s wealthy successor Annemarie Aeschbach “Soror Chockmah” (1926-2008)—who after Metzger’s death in 1990, took the role of supreme guide of all the Orders involved in the Abbey of Thelema in Stein.

Strangely enough, **Peter** -Robert **Koenig**, the self-proclaimed historian of the O.T.O., a person I speak of in depth later in this book, states in an update from 2009 that:

The Gnostic Catholic Church’s Crowleyan Masses are performed, without a break, as usual, on alternate Sundays. The museum and library remain active, as well as Order operations. The finances have been merged with those of the Aeschbach-Stiftung, which is overseen by the cantonal authorities and run by a Foundation Committee, headed by Ernst Graf and Adalbert Schmid; the latter looks after the library and the estate business. Besides being the new president of the Psychosophische Gesellschaft, Graf is also its vice-president. A financial cushion results from the sale of the Haus Schedlern, where

Fraeulein Aeschbach once lived; this also overcame any financial hurdles that might ¹⁰ *have thwarted the Society's successful continuation. New members were also taken on .*

Koenig's false claims are not supported by any hard evidence and may be connected to his growing role in the last years of the Stein initiatic reality, probably endorsed by some of the older members to maintain an aura of mystery and intrigue around the present business of the estate, which includes a small museum, and at the same time aiding him in selling more of his books on the subject. However, the end of all Illuminati activities in Stein in 2009 was confirmed in 2011, by *Lashtall*, the official publication of the *Sovrano Ordine del Tempio della Via della Luce* (S.O.T.V.L.), an independent Italian branch of Crowley's Illuminati, based at Via Don Minzoni, 39 in Bellinzago Novarese (Novara) Tel.: 3803149775 ; 347-4266631; E-mail: info@sotvl.org URL: www.sotvl.it

The Illuminati sects operating in the occult and sexual magick circles unite people ranging from the ex-terrorist to the fundamentalist Catholic; ready to manipulate sects, new religions, state secrets, and anything else they can get their hands on for profit and power. *The two big players, the Vatican on one side; and the Jewish lobby on the other, play a daily game of chess with the destiny of all of humanity.* Although, according to some, this game has already been won during the Second Vatican Council by the Zionists, a theme that I will discuss more in detail in my forthcoming work *Confessions of an Illuminati, Vol. 3.*

Sheet No. 51 was originally created from an observation made by J. Calmar, Instructor Tehan of the Illuminati. At the end of the nineteenth century (and at times, even now) esotericism was confined to a few dusty circles where members would gather to theorize endlessly about the great works of Masters of long ago, or others, who use esotericism as cover for far more sinister business, such as military deals. We should put an end to this false and dangerous abuse of esoteric knowledge by the majority of organizations and clubs, which have no real place in the initiatic world and true tradition. Today, most mystery schools and orders, even the most prestigious, claim non-

existent backgrounds often based on fraudulent stories of the supposed revelations of their founders. These are mysterious gatherings that have no real historical connection to legend and myth, and at times have even forged documents that support such scams for centuries. Many of the sects of the Illuminati network also claim possession of important artifacts used to empower their rituals like the *Ahnenerbe* did at the time of the Nazis, but also to support their sectarian scams and the obedience of their members. At times, such objects, and the legends that surround them, are leveraged in complicated financial plots (which have no esoteric content), to generate income. They use the occult to get rich off the backs of the poor and the ignorant that fall into their trap. There are also those immersed in demonic practices who, in some cases, influence adepts to promote human sacrifice. Although organizations of this type (those that practice human sacrifice) are a minority, they usually consist of very influential members of high society, people who will never be prosecuted for such horrible actions. Having said this, it is true that the majority of occult practitioners are simply deviant figures: freaks of society who are most dangerous to themselves; or, others interested, and at times obsessed with the occult, yet who exercise no real power. This means they are very easy to distinguish from players at the top, the real Illuminati, those in sects such as the *Ordo Templi Orientis* and *The Temple of Set*. Then there are sectarian applications, where esotericism and magic are used as a way to convey the best techniques of mind control and psychological warfare that was first used by the Nazis, and then by the CIA, in their now infamous mind control programs commonly referred to as “MK-ULTRA.” They are referred to by a variety of CIA cryptonyms (code names or code words used by the CIA to refer to projects, operations, persons, agencies, etc), from the 1940s to 1974 to counter the perceived Soviet and Chinese threat that employed previous Nazi advances in brainwashing and various Mind-Control techniques.

10 <http://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/thelema.htm> ‡ Archived 5th June 2015.

MK-ULTRA and the new military-occult technologies for psychological warfare

B

behavior control experiments included extensive use of drugs (LSD, mescaline) on military staff and unwitting civilian participants, where there was the use of electronic signals to alter brain functioning; different forms of magic, graphology, hypnotic agent programming, and subliminal perception; and, other “Black psychiatry” techniques. MK-ULTRA included 149 sub-projects: Witch Doctor Study, Telecontrol-Texas

Christian, human behavior in relation to bioelectric signals, Children’s summer camps, ESP research, parapsychology, sleep learning, Denver University-hypnosis, Georgetown Hospital-Geschichter sub-project, Brain concussion, Hungarian refugees, Toxin studyCuba chapter, Mass conversion study, sabotage of petroleum, Electrodes-Russian study, drugs-CBW testing, optics mixed with biological warfare, rapid hypnotic induction, psychometric drugs THC, brainwashing, psycho-pharmacology, and psychosurgery.

Military funded academic research from 1964 included, “witchcraft, sorcery, magic, and other psychological phenomena and their implications on military and paramilitary in the Congo.” The 1969 CIA “Operation Often” was an exploration of Black Magic and the supernatural.¹¹

In the mid-seventies, a few documents on Project MK-ULTRA escaped destruction—which was ordered in 1973 by the then CIA director Richard Helms—and instead were made public. The documents testified that the MK ULTRA program was concerned with “the research and development of chemical, biological, and radiological materials capable of employment in clandestine operations to control human behav

ior.” As stated above, the program consisted of some 149 sub-projects that the Agency contracted out to various universities, research foundations, and similar institutions. At least 80 institutions and 185 private researchers participat

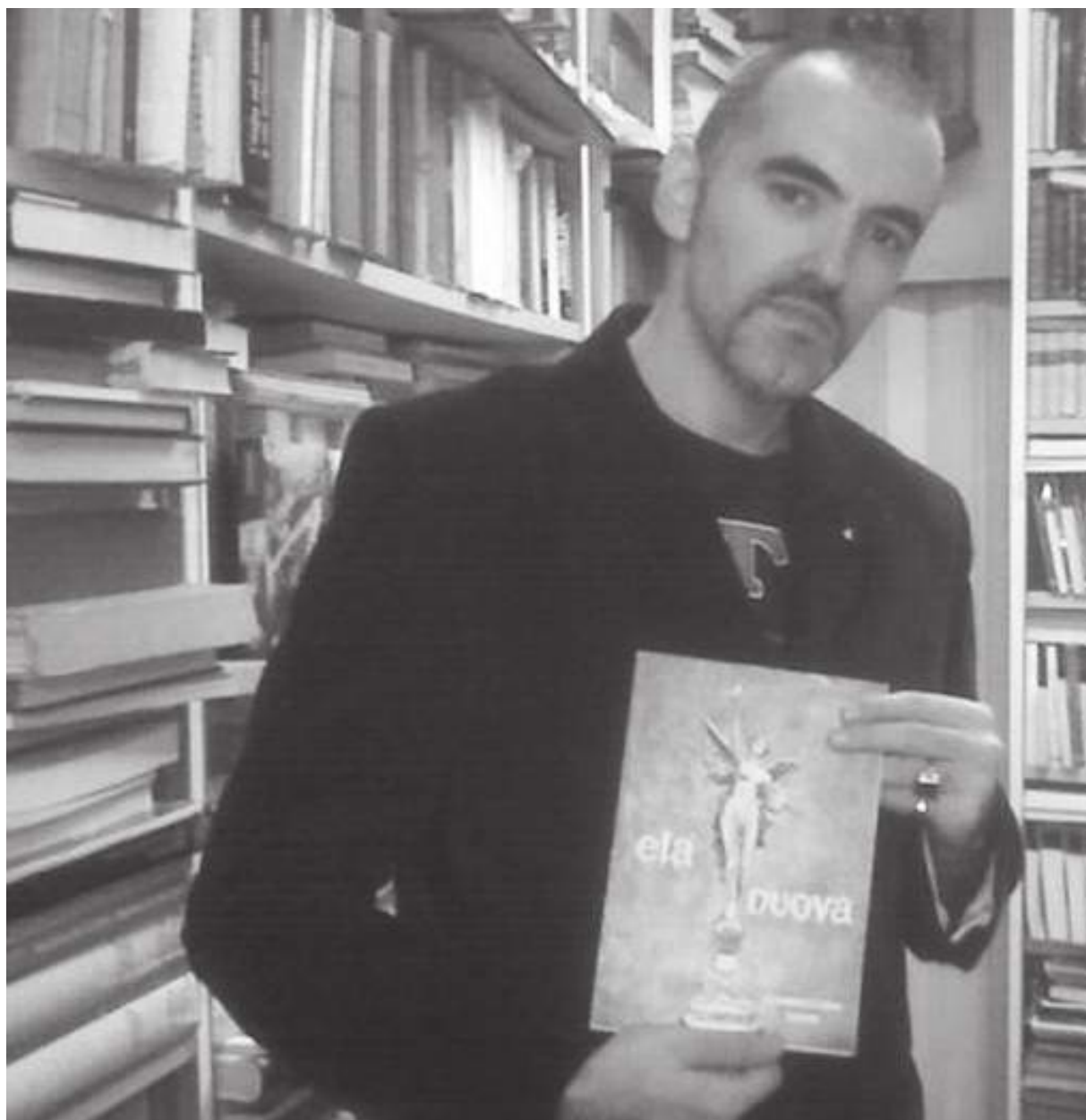


FIG. 13 – The author displays a rare copy of the Italian version of the magazine, *New Age* published in Italy in 1951.

ed. Because the CIA funded MK-ULTRA indirectly, many of the participating individuals were unaware that they were dealing with the Agency.¹²

In the context of manipulation, we also find the New Age movement, which hides *sectarian traps* manipulated by the gurus of the New World Order. Traps born as an appendix to a system of global control which includes all the pseudo-religions of the so-called “New Age,” a term that was originally coined by the official publication of the Supreme Council, 33^o Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry of the Southern Jurisdiction, U.S.A. for their magazine, which was published after the war in Italy. (FIG. 13) By nature, New Age organizations attract certain members of the public who are usually interested in esoteric subjects for reasons of psychological frustration.

It is amazing to note, however, that an increasing number of esoteric organizations that don't function as a screen for criminal activities related to the New World Order are often reduced to idle intellectual speculations or ridiculous ceremony. Such practices should be intended to perfect the individual and, if possible, take him to the realization of a higher level, i.e. the *awakening* of his own conscience. In order to arrive at a superior spiritual level, one must use various techniques that match perceptions inherent in each of us. One of these techniques—and probably the first one on the spiritual manipulator's list—is magic.

There are a few serious works on magic available. The most popular ones are, of course, Crowley's books, especially in Europe. There are texts related to witchcraft and lower forms of magic, like for example, ***The Petit Albert*** (English: Lesser Albert), an 18th-century grimoire of natural and Kabbalistic magic that some say was inspired by the writings of St. Albertus Magnus. This was followed by, ***The Grand Albert*** (English: Bigger Albert). Both are questionable grimoires that collect texts written by (or attributed to) various authors; mostly

anonymous, but some notable, such as Cardano and Paracelsus. *The Petit Albert* was published in English in 2012 as “The Spellbook of Marie Laveau.” It was a truly phenomenal publishing success when it was released.

11

http://ensemble.va.com.au/tableau/suzy/TT_ResearchProjects/Hexen2039/PsyO/mkultra.html ‡ Archived 15th April, 2015.

12 <http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/scripts/getcase.pl?court=US&vol=471&invol=159> ‡ Archived 15th April, 2015.

When you are at higher levels of the Illuminati occult system, there is no distinction between white magic and black magic, which are commonly addressed as either good or evil. To be coherent with their thought, and to define what is truly good and what is truly bad in the Illuminati, is a subject of perception for their Grand Masters. There is nothing relative to these two concepts, especially if you start speculating on magic.

In fact, white magic or black magic do not exist as such, *there is only one set of magical techniques that may be used to serve the “good” or the “bad.”* Furthermore, these two terms describe magic only as a method to change the course of events, to act on humans and their possessions, and so on. In reality, the real magic is in a self-transformation technique that aims towards understanding and overcoming the ego, and, in this process, the arrival of greater knowledge of the universe and spiritual enlightenment; the attainment of the objective human state, so to speak. The previously mentioned theurgy is described in the following way by *Wikipedia* : “*The practice of rituals, sometimes seen as magical in nature, performed with the intention of invoking the action or evoking the presence of one or more gods, especially with the goal of uniting with the divine, achieving gnosis, and perfecting oneself.*”

Currently, the Initiatic Orders of a theurgical and esoteric nature that have a genuine affiliation, don't promote themselves openly on the net like others do, and they are certainly not **AMORC** , despite the

latter being one of the most known Rosicrucian affiliations in the world.

AMORC (just like the O.T.O.) has created a sort of monopoly in this sector, often infiltrating and manipulating smaller orders and affiliations, threatening even lawsuits to stop any form of competition or improper use of their brand of sectarian magic. They are a multinational of the occult, and prefer to represent itself as an emanation of the false positivity of the New Age era. It is actually an additional tool of manipulation in the hands of the usual suspects.

These nearly invisible figures, hardly known to the majority of their members, are not found in the headquarters of the English Grand Lodge for the Americas located in San Jose, California. They are, instead, found in the deviated side of Martinism, which is positioned in France at the heart of the seemingly innocent Rosicrucian Order, also known as Ancient and Mystical Order Rosæ Crucis, officially controlled since the 12th of April 1990 by a Frenchman called Christian Bernard (born 30 November 1951), who is the current (as of 2018) Imperator of AMORC. Some say that Bernard, in turn, is secretly by a charismatic woman who wrote books on the alchemical and Hermetic tradition, named Geneviève Dubois, a member of the ARK'ALL Foundation devoted to the study of operative alchemy, who runs the éditions du Mercure dauphinois. Another key figure in Bernard's initiatic life was the late Jean Dubuis (1919 –2010), a renowned 20th-century French esotericist, kabbalist, and alchemist who ran the Traditional Martinist Order (TMO), which operates under the aegis of AMORC. Jean Dubuis was the founder of a unique method experimented by contemporary Illuminati, known as Portae Lucis (Portal of Light). Dubois' publishing activities are centered in Grenoble and are dedicated to subjects like alchemy and, of course, ufology. She is linked to Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie, my ex-partner in the direction of the Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2, also known as Monte Carlo Executive Masonic Committee, who is the author of *Pour la Rose Rouge et la Croix d'Or* published by the éditions du Mercure dauphinois in 2007, and considered a very important book in French initiatic circles.

Some say that the practices of this secret circle linked to the French aristocracy, and their right-wing friends, sometimes culminate in human sacrifice and scenarios that seem to strangely match Roman Polanski's film *The Ninth Gate*. Of course, there is no evidence for such outrageous claims, but the fact that a bunch of Frenchmen secretly run AMORC, one of the most influential magical orders of today in the United States of America, should at least make you wonder what is really going on in this Rosicrucian Fraternity. It seems this power shift that has gradually advanced AMORC, created over a hundred years ago in the US after its founder Harvey Spencer Lewis was initiated during a visit to France in 1909, occurred in the last 20 years, because of the growing power exercised in this international organization by the French aristocratic bloodlines eager to take control over US Rosicrucian's.

There are also some lesser-known Rosicrucian groups, who may own a genuine lineage and affiliation, and at times even more than one, who still prefer to work reactivating the collective imagination by creating new Orders (at least externally). This happened with The Hermetic Brotherhood of Luxor, which was an initiatic occult organization that first became public in late 1884. Its teachings drew heavily from the magical-sexual theories of Paschal Beverly Randolph, influencing many during that time. Similar organizations like the Golden Dawn and the O.T.O. were established soon after. I have done something similar myself, in 1999 in Monte Carlo, with the foundation of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis within the Monte Carlo Executive Masonic Committee of Ezio Giunchiglia. It was inspired by the real Illuminati present in the Rosicrucian and Masonic tradition that existed long before Weishaupt's Order of the Illuminati was created in 1776. My initiative was soon emulated in 2002, by the creation of the ***International Academy of the Illuminati*** in Rome, strictly linked to the tradition of the Bavarian Illuminati established by Professor Giuliano di Bernardo. He is a well-known former Grand Master of Italian Freemasonry linked to the United Grand Lodge of England and an International Knighthood called *Dignity*. Many people are attracted to magic and the occult because they think they can make a profit, or use it to obtain love, money, and power. The advertising of pseudo-magicians and other charlatans flourish in

numerous magazines and on the internet, confirming this opinion. Of course, the motives of the various Orders connected to what I define as the Illuminati network (not restricted to Adam Weishaupt's disciples), are very different, but the possibility of being confused with junk occult is nevertheless one of the reasons for their discretion, but not the only one, unfortunately.

The purpose of individual members within most of these orders, especially those connected and obsessed with so-called Crowleyanity, is the **conscious contact with their Holy Guardian Angel**, a term Crowley learned from the ancient grimoire, *The Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage*. Jung might have called it the Higher Self, which supposedly assists in overcoming the Abyss, and leads to the dissolution of the ego. In a sentence, this would bring the magician to *an awakening of a magical transmutation, which transforms the usual way of thinking*. Unfortunately, many are deceived in this sectarian reality. In order to achieve this, they summon demons; unclean beings who plagiarize them, and they sink into the abyss, thus falling automatically into the hands of their Illuminati Masters. These evil forces push them towards Chaos, according to Aleister Crowley, one of the most powerful Thelemic demons over

This paper is to be returned to the A. . . A. . . by the Neophyte introducing through his Zelator.

A. . . A. . .
Publication in Class D.

Imprimatur.
D.D.S. Præmonstrator.

Date 10TH November An 89

No.

A. . . A. . .

The Task of a Probationer.

0. Let any person be received by a Neophyte, the latter being responsible to his Zelator.
1. The period of Probation shall be at least one year.
2. The aspirant to the A. . . A. . . shall hear the *Lectio* (Liber LXI) and this note of his office; IF HE WILL, shall then procure the robe of a Probationer; shall choose with deep forethought and intense solemnity a motto.
3. On reception, he shall receive the robe, sign the form provided and repeat the oath as appointed, and receive the First Volume of the Book.
4. He shall commit a chapter of Liber LXV to memory; and furthermore, he shall study the Publications of the A. . . A. . . in Class B, and apply himself to such practices of Scientific Illuminism as seemeth him good.
5. Beside all this, he shall perform any tasks that the A. . . A. . . may see fit to lay upon him. Let him be mindful that the word Probationer is no idle term, but that the Brothers will in many a subtle way *prove* him, when he knoweth it not.
6. When the sun shall next enter the sign under which he hath been received, his initiation may be granted unto him. He shall keep himself free from all other engagements for one whole week from that date.
7. He may at any moment withdraw from his association with the A. . . A. . . simply notifying the Neophyte who introduced him.
8. He shall everywhere proclaim openly his connection with the A. . . A. . . and speak of It and Its principles (even so little as he understandeth) for that mystery is the enemy of Truth.
One month before the completion of his year, he shall deliver a copy of the Record of his year's work to the Neophyte introducing and repeat to him his chosen chapter of Liber LXV.
9. He shall hold himself chaste, and reverent toward his body, for that the ordeal of initiation is no light one. This is of peculiar importance in the last two months of his Probation.
10. Thus and not otherwise may he attain the great reward; YEA, MAY HE OBTAIN THE GREAT REWARD!

FIG. 14 – Instructions that were given to me November 10, 1993 as a *probationer* of the A.:A.:

looking the Abyss,
called Choronzon,
and whose number is
333. Crowley felt that
attaining Knowledge
and Conversation
with your own Guard
ian Angel was so im
portant that he made
an astonishing claim
for a black magician;
that any other magi
cal operation was, in
a sense, evil. In Book
4 (Ch. 21) he explains:

*As was said at
the opening of the
second chapter, the
Single Supreme
Ritual is the at
tainment of the
Knowledge and
Conversation of
the Holy Guardian
Angel. It is the rais
ing of the complete
man in a vertical
straight line ... Any*

Liberty
Power
Destiny

Life
Putrefaction
Death

A..A..

The Oath of a Probationer.

I, Leo Lyon Zogzimi, being of sound mind and body, on this 10TH day of NOVEMBER [An 89 ☉ in 18 ° of MA] do hereby resolve: in the Presence of Fr. Phaeton a neophyte of the A..A.. To prosecute the Great Work: which is, to obtain a scientific knowledge of the nature and powers of my own being.

May the A..A.. crown the work, lend me of Its wisdom in the work, enable me to understand the work!

Reverence, duty, sympathy, devotion, assiduity, trust do I bring to the A..A.. and in one year from this date may I be admitted to the knowledge and conversation of the A..A..!

Witness my hand

[Signature]

Motto

Lumen Elementis Oriens

Love
Passion
Debauch

Light
Darkness
Perception

*other operation is
black magic ... If the
magician needs to FIG. 15 – Certificate of my oath as probationer of
the A.:A.: perform any other
operation than this, it is only lawful in so far as it is a necessary
preliminary to That One Work.*

When Crowley achieved contact with an extra-dimensional entity named *Aiwass*, he jumped all processes of initiation and proclaimed himself the *Magus*, one of the highest levels in the Illuminati. The result of this hallucination was the psychic contact with his **Holy Guardian Angel Aiwass**, who was, in fact, a dangerous demonic entity and an emissary of Lucifer, which inspired the writings of *Liber AL vel Legis* (which occurred during a stay in Cairo in 1904). This key event in Crowley's life was the one that finally broke his ties with the past, and set him totally free from the Order of the Golden Dawn and its mentor, Samuel Liddell "MacGregor" Mather's influence ... so he could begin his individual activity as the upcoming Prophet of the New Aeon. It drew from the teachings of the Golden Dawn, the idea of the transformation of time, and the new century as the beginning of the *New Aeon*, which would mark a *New Era*, according to the Illuminati; the awakening of magic and the opening of a new awareness for humanity. The era of Light is the era of Lucifer, so dear to Madame Blavatsky, because Horus *is* Lucifer for the Illuminati.

Members of the Golden Dawn, like Crowley and Robert William Felkin (1853– 1926), each in their own way, and under their own

direction, began new currents of



RITE ANCIEN ET PRIMITIF DE MEMPHIS ET MISRAIM

We, *Docteur Nicholaj Frisvold* 33°., 90°., 97°., of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis-Misraim, consecrated by Msgr. Michael Paul Bertiaux in the Oratory of Chicago, Illinois, U.S.A on the 8th of March 1997, do hereby attest and verify that Our Most Beloved Brother in the Gnosis **Leo Young Zagami** has been elevated and consecrated to the Most Sublimes and Highest Degrees of the Ancient and Primitive Egyptian Rite.

Grand Inspector General 33°

Souverain Grand Maitre Absolu de l'Ordre Egyptien de Misraim 90°

Grand Conservateur de Memphis 95°

Due to this fact, We confer upon **Leo Young Zagami** the authority to initiate and consecrate in the lineage of the Franco-Haitian Tradition of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis-Misraim and to celebrate the mystical and esoteric rites of the Egyptian Gnosis, in all lodges, temples and sanctuaries of the Rite as Hierophant.

Given from the Orient of Polaris, the Valley of Oslo in the *Oratory of Enoq* on the 3^{de} of *march 2002* of the Common Era. In proof of this witness Our seal and signature:



Msgr. Nicholaj Frisvold
 + *Opheo fuchpo?*
 Maste Azoth
 FAITH HOPE CHARITY
 E.I.C.

Msgr. Nicholaj Frisvold 33°90°97

FIG. 16 – Masonic Patent of the *Rite* of Memphis-Misraim (Msgr. Michael Paul Bertiaux of Chicago lineage) obtained by the author from the Grand Hierophant Nicholaj Frisvold 33 ° 90 ° 97 ° in the City of Oslo, in the headquarters of Norwegian Freemasonry, in the Oratory of Enoch.

thought and magic that converged aspects of the doctrines of two important figures of the past in the illuminated tradition: Anton Mesmer (1734–1815), and Allan Kardec (1804–1869). Based on this, they felt that they could receive instructions (and the attributions of grades) *directly* from astral entities, their Secret Chiefs, omitting their original human Grand Masters. In addition, Kenneth Grant, a friend and disciple of Crowley and Grand Master of the *Typhonian Ordo Templi Orientis* (T.O.T.O., now *Typhonian Order*), stated that Crowley unequivocally identified his Holy Guardian Angel with *Sothis* (Sirius), or Set-Isis (a very important element, that of the Star *Sirius*, for the followers of mystery religions, that always consider themselves, in one way or another, the “Illuminati”). They *light up* in the worship of the sun god, and goddess of the moon, but also for the brightest star of the heavens, Sirius, considered in esoteric circles as “the hidden god of the cosmos.” (FIG. 17)

In addition, in all publications of the English magician Aleister Crowley, we find the initials, **A** ∴ **A** ∴ which uses the Masonic custom to abbreviate certain words with their initial, followed by three dots arranged in an equilateral triangle. This mysterious A ∴ A ∴, officially a spiritual organization, is an offshoot of the Golden Dawn, a secretive body of initiates created by Crowley before entering the O.T.O. Connected to the star Sirius, it is an ultra-secretive sect of powerful telepaths, known as the *Argentium Astrum* (FIGS. 14 and 15) amongst other names, created by “The Great Beast” and his associates at the beginning of the last century, mainly to connect with this stellar current of great importance (i.e. **Sirius**), simply because it is linked to the very origins of our species: the **Annunaki**.

Some “esoteric” calendars

T

he Thelemic Calendar linked to Crowley's new era begins in 1904 e.v.¹³ and counts the years from 1904 (the year he received the *Liber AL vel Legis*, the religious text of reference for his new religion). Each Thelemic year begins on March 20th of the civil calendar, while the Masonic Ancient and Primitive Rite of MemphisMisraim (FIG. 16) adopts the Egyptian calendar, beginning their calculation of time from the year 1292 BC, the year of the advent to the Pharaonic throne of Ramses II the Great (check the *Egyptian dynasties*, where such date is anticipated to 1279). The year is calculated by adding to the conventional Christian calendar 1292 years; so, for example, the year 2016 becomes the year 3308 of the year of the Light of Egypt.

The Egyptians were obsessed with the rhythm of life-related to the stars and the planets, and tried desperately to encode them into a triple calendar: *Solar, Lunar, and Sotic (Sothic)*. The solar time is that of the king, and the lunar time that of *nature*. The Sotic time was based on the star Sirius, and permitted each 1460 years to recover the missing fourth day that is missing from each year of the solar calendar. Every 1460 years thus begins a new cosmic cycle: according to Egyptian tradition, the Sotic Cycle could only be from the gods. There is also a traditional Masonic calendar still used widely within Universal Freemasonry originating in France and in the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. Many Masonic seals including the one in use by the Grand Orient of Italy, bear a date of foundation based on this Masonic Era. To distinguish themselves, Freemasons make a vast use of acronyms, a sort of abbreviated code, for which the common historic day—for instance, the years calculated *after Christ* (AD), or "Post Cristum natum"—are marked with "e.v." This is an abbreviation of the Latin phrase "era vulgaris," or "common era," while the Masonic year is defined as "VL," "Vera Lux" meaning the year of "True Light," or—rarely—"ME," which means "Masonic Era." The date of Masonic "True Light" is obtained adding 4,000 years to the current one in use, in most of the world. Let's see why.

13 **E.V.** are the initials from an adapted translation of Common Era into pseudo-Latin as *Era Vulgaris* .

In the 1937 publication called the *Bulletin des Ateliers Supérieurs*, Winter wrote about a wise Anglican prelate, James Usher. He was born in Dublin in 1580, and buried in Westminster under direct orders of Cromwell, who had particularly appreciated Usher's scientific knowledge. Among Usher's written works, there was the *Annales veterinary res et novi Testaments* of 1650-1654, which contains the famous biblical chronology. This chronology dates back to 4004 BC, and the creation of the world. This date, therefore, we conventionally refer to in Masonic circles in order to position the start of the era in which the history of the world began, or in Biblical terms, the beginning of Genesis. I know it may not sound very credible and an arbitrary choice, but that's how it is. Finally, there is the Templar Calendar, which is calculated from the Foundation of the Order (for example, the year of the Lord 2012 was the year of the Order 894).

Chapter I



The Secret File Theory and typology of secret societies

(ATTENTION PLEASE: the following is an introduction to the secret File of the Illuminati known as Sheet No. 51, an important addendum that can be read separately from the rest of this book, or completely ignored if not interested in the more technical aspects of the Illuminati network of secret societies of the New World Order.)



Introduction

he secret society itself is a phenomenon of greater antiquity. Its characteristics, with a multitude of diverse aspects of traditional life—religion, politics, magic, hermeticism, etc.—make it an indispensable element for an in-depth social analysis. Without this, sociologists, ethnologists, anthropologists and specialists in the history of religion and human thought could not effectively describe the environment studied.

The historian understands more than any other, the importance of secret societies, because he is not affected by the collective imagination of the moment. Time cloaks its veil on many secrets, but it also reveals many others. ...

Our purpose is to present in this document, a typology of the *Secret Society* phenomenon, which can lead to the development of a theoretical analysis, closer to what is done in the mathematical and economical “fields.” The first definition you need to analyze in dealing with this topic is that of a “secret society,” which implicitly raises two basic questions:

- What is a *society* ?
- How do we define what is a *secret* character?

The fundamental issue of every researcher is that of finding the right *criteria* .

The first sub-question, “What is a society?” Will be briefly formulated with a view to develop a material criteria of analysis. It is assumed that the society unites together

SOCIETIES

er individuals, physical individuals generally, eventually even moral entities. This grouping can be proactive—if you notice any specific attempts to combine different elements into one body—or an assembly made up of people similarly motivated. The first form demonstrates itself better for those groups that are born, and grouped by a teacher or a spiritual leader or guru, and then are switched off when their leaders are no longer operating. The second is more subtle. The birth of a religion, in a hostile environment, will serve as an example: the followers, threatened, gather discretely initially, if

there is the possibility, otherwise secretly. Within this time frame, the causal element takes control over the individual's free will.

The second sub-question is more delicate to be dealt with: the group is formed, but "what is it that characterizes it a *secret* society?" How is the form assumed and what is the particular activity that takes place?



FIG. 17 – The five-pointed star or Flaming Star is a very important symbol of Freemasonry, and is generally associated with the star Sirius. The Italian Freemason, author, and University Professor, Mariano Bizzarri, describes it as having a central role of great significance in his essay, *The symbolism of the Flaming Star* in the publication, *LOGOS*, by the Lazio Regional Inspectorate of the A.:A.:S.:R.: (belonging to the Grand Orient of Italy Piazza del Gesù lineage) in 2008.

Societies with a secret form

They are considered the more classic. These societies pursue actions generally perceived by the public, with a purpose-known and often pursued by other groups that are not secret. The secret society involved in politics is the best example. Its goals, whatever they are, are very precise, easy to be inspired by, and usually have an ideology that is easy to perceive for the masses. Only the identity of the society and therefore the details on its shape remain mysterious: locations, dates, meetings, ceremonies, customs, and so on. The secret form is adopted to facilitate their action and make the attainment of the objective less random.

Societies with a secret objective

These are the most insidious in nature. Their existence is known, but the purpose is completely unknown. This is not a *mandatory* blanket for condemnation from us for all societies with a secret objective: Not all of them are in fact an unspeakable mafia! Desiring to conduct “secretly” the realization of their purpose, some societies just prefer to hide their forms and their objective. Freemasonry, for example, opens to all their temples, so they say, but the real goal is not disclosed to everyone and the significance of their symbols and rituals is only disclosed to their initiates. Often, an exaggerated concealment of purpose would be too harmful for the good performance of the society, and pushes the executives to veil their real objectives behind a very large and inaccurate façade of openness. Topics such as “achievement of harmony,” “improvement of man,” “the future of a new age,” and so on, are very common in these societies, but very often these ideas are the screen of a reality far more “pragmatic” and dangerous.

Society with secret means

In this type of society, the secret is no longer based on the purpose or object of their mission, or on the intrinsic shape of their society, but on

the way of their realization or expression. The society with a secret activity rarely is of

the “pure” kind and is therefore mentioned kinds of societies connected to politics, the esoteric, and religion. just as a reference.

Some groups constitute at times, at a precise event in history, a real society with secret purposes. This is particularly the case for “pressure groups,” certain “clubs” or even important commercial and financial companies, which, with certain actions, often unspeakable, generally unacknowledged, influence the course of a variety of events in history.



FIG. 18 – A SS-Totenkopf H.Himmler Honor ring and a Knights Templar Ring are shown by the author as an example of two different **Society of a mixed kind**

It is the true *secret society* , in the sense typically perceived by public opinion, who are generally reserved, yet are often considered hostile. Their objects are hidden, their forms are secret, plus their means and activities are carefully concealed. In this regard it must be stated as follows: it is a law that could be called of the *inverse dynamic* . The effectiveness of a secret society grows according to the way in which it proceeds in manipulating its own reality. Until you pass a certain threshold its qualitative and quantitative actions and the chances of survival of the society decreases more quickly when concealment is strong. The threshold can be called the maximum level of concealment, and is fixed to a varying degree depending on the type of the society and its actual numbers.

It is not necessary to analyze the different aspects of this law in the determination of the maximum level of concealment; this would go beyond the limits of this synthesis, to form a sociological, historical and occult analysis of a complex subject.

However, we will summarize the main features in a more “argumental” way, stating that by no longer appearing (subsequent occultations), the secret society is at times in danger of disappearing. The notion highlighted in this modality is related to the dynamics of secret societies, especially in regards to their activity (keeping the workforce, the liveliness of their final ideas, and the continuity of logistical resources). Here are the first elements of the theory of secret societies. One could argue that it might be a secret society or a simple human society. The answer has to be very nuanced.

Example: to make a major stock exchange transaction a large financial company decides to have a preparatory committee intervene which demands absolute secrecy. Therefore, its meetings are developed behind closed doors and without informing the rest of the management. During one of its first meetings the committee accepts

SOCIETIES

the idea of paying one of the brokers who negotiated the deal, a “special commission,” a sort of undeclared *extra* , which would be

impossible to implement without this transaction. In such a situation one can speak of *secret societies* . All the elements are there. Financial transactions are kept secret by a committee meeting with all the discretion and without any advertising of this operation: a covert action, which could also be hidden to the management. It is missing a dynamic of its own, and it is this that fundamentally differentiates this group from an *occult* formation, one that is simply hidden and *clandestine* , as the simple theory describing the criteria can demonstrate. It allows the Illuminati to precisely situate a variety of societies, some more secret than others, on the vast chessboard of the occult scene. The secret societies typology using quality criteria or hierarchical one will be briefly discussed along the following lines.

The classification according to objective criteria

We don't need to determine the kind of society according to their final aims, but from what surrounds it, its impact, the very nature of its goals on humanity or on a more local level, their community (FIG. 18). A first analysis distinguishes the following:

- 1. *Religious secret societies***
- 2. *Political and social secret societies***
- 3. *The societies of occult movement***
- 4. *Pan-finalists societies***

1. The religious secret societies

Their purpose is of a religious nature, whether they are practicing a constituted religion trying to promote a new religious philosophy, or if they put themselves at the service, to varying degrees, of religious movements; in this case they are to be studied under the double aspect of the managerial directorate from the perspective of a "basic member" of the society in question. The first, in fact, can pursue a parareligious aim, which is not strictly religious in nature; the motivation of the second instead is essentially looking for religious action.

It is clear that religion can serve to galvanize a group of willing people. If the relationship between the religious ideology and the immediate political goals coincide, religion can become the pretext, and at the same time the preferred solution for their political goals. The difference between the religious motivations of the members of the base and the policies of their leaders at the top may be, in this case, very large.

While it is not possible to define the origins of all the religious secret societies, this methodology could help you establish a valid parameter to make an objective monograph of considerable size if further interested in the subject.

The key point to keep in mind in doing this is the close relationship between the purely religious purposes and all the others. This relationship is established in any social setting, but with much more vigor in secret societies, such as the Templars, the Assassins, the Thugs, and so on just to give an example.

2. The Socio-political secret societies

The *Socio-political secret society* is an association whose main objective is the satisfaction of a need, or putting in place a structure essentially political or social. These last two terms must be understood strictly in their sociological context of origin since a more wide approach will make it impossible to have a clear understanding, assimilating in a political and social purpose all the objectives of the secret societies.

The sociopolitical society is generally of the type “using secret means.” Its purposes are for the most part, known; the secret form is neither intended nor desired if not as a temporary instrument, intended solely to facilitate the action. We must however, point out that within secret societies dealing with social-political issues, that they can be within a small group of a much more secretive nature, one that will reveal itself to the public once the purposes of the movement are realized, and eventually surpassing the simple policy framework.

Most political and social secret societies are in opposition to the established power of their own country, and their positions are contrary to those of the government institutions. The political and social societies open to collaboration are rare, because they are considered less useful. They no longer respond, in fact, to this theoretical need of concealment; when the ideas they promote have reached a sufficient promotion they simply manifest publicly.

The political societies open to collaboration are more reserved than literally secret. They generally serve to stimulate official institutions. These Societies rely on missions of reconciliation, information or simply the execution of unskilled labor.

The design and creation of collaborative associations of co-operation can be spontaneous or induced by bodies which serve the cause. The role of this type of society stays confined to the execution and mediation of certain orders and projects that come from above in the chain of power.

It is indeed in this role that *the society of opposition* and its goals are finally reached. When it loses its original character of turmoil and degenerates into an official organ, one no longer hidden, and its members are often reduced to the role of tolerated acolytes or boring veterans. More often this association disappears gradually in a willing way, or, sometimes, it is dissolved by force. Only if there is a small group at the core will we see a continuation of their mission as a secret society.

The socio-political secret society may be related more or less with the religious secret society, relative to the various official religious ideologies allowed in the period in which it operates. This relationship is rarely thus defined by those that operate as its leaders.

3. The occult movement society

The occult movement societies are generally positioned in the classic typology of the mixed type.

Their main subject is of an occult nature, such as the practice of one of the great sciences of esoteric initiation (magic, alchemy, etc.), or simply as a form of contact between the initiates who have already reached a certain threshold, and who are pooling their own experiences together.

The occult movement societies are the most curious and the most fascinating in existence, with their habits and customs often unknown, and are usually accompanied by a rich and very attractive folklore.

It is rare that these societies are limited strictly to their typological objective. Officially or individually, the majority goes beyond that, and with the participation of the most dynamic members. The political or religious conspiracy is rarely absent from the secret societies of this kind. Sometimes they do constitute a kind of

SOCIETIES

deceptive façade, judged not as dangerous by the official authorities, for reasons of apparent secrecy of their pseudo-purposes. By means of this judgment—or rather *prejudice*—they lead to even more unexpected action, as is inscribed in a more occult general framework, and that does not always need justification to members or the exterior world.

4. Pan-finalist societies

(Pan is a prefix from the Greek πᾶν, pan meaning “all,” “of everything,” “involving all members” of a group)

As the name implies, Pan-finalist societies are not intended to counteract political, religious or philosophical ideas, but to create a totally new structure from scratch, a kind of proposed system for mankind and society.

The pan-finalist society necessitates, from its side, a series of specifications.

It may be a form of *concealment*, and in most cases, the concealment derives less from a conscious effort, and more from a

formal imprecision of tasks.

In this sense, the pan-finalist will no longer appear as a special kind of society, but as a qualitative way of harmonious association with a motive to expand and grow.

In addition, it is noted that in this type of society, generally, the finality of the objective is set as an imperative policy that one must demonstrate immediately as part of the secret society. This can be promptly arranged, for example, in a small conclave within the esoteric society: it can be a cell, a lodge, a monastery, a community, and so on.

Such an organization is unlikely to go unnoticed, although it generally takes refuge behind a less visible name like a trading company, a commercial partnership, a political party, or a cultural association that are less liable to suspicion.

Often pan-finalist secret societies are formed in the womb of another secret group (i.e. as the *Ur* Lodges are a group of powerful transnational Masonic lodges that have allegedly been generated within Freemasonry) for purposes specified, and it conducts a labor of guidance, inspiration and teaching.

It is a group that can act at all levels and remains invisible even to the hierarchy of the society that welcomes them within their fold: this kind of situation is called "interference." The term applies to other forms operating within the secret societies, and is the most feared and most effective weapon the initiate owns.

The *objective* criterion is one of the typical elements that allow us to characterize and guess the identity of a secret society. But we must appeal to other criteria, the *hierarchical* level at which the society operates on the chessboard of power. The term *hierarchy* is particularly suitable because it releases two words *Secretum* = *Sacer* and *Power*, whose etymology and true value will be particularly appreciated by the disciples of Hermes.

Classification according to the *hierarchical* criteria

I

t can be divided into three classic categories, which may account, in sufficient detail, the hidden reality. We can distinguish:

The base society

“In Marxist theory, human society consists of two parts: the base and superstructure; the base comprehends the forces and relations of production—employer-employee work conditions, the technical division of labor, and property relations—into which people enter to produce the necessities and amenities of life. These relations determine society’s other relationships and ideas, which are described as its superstructure. The superstructure of a society includes its culture, institutions, political power structures, roles, rituals, and state. The base determines (conditions) the superstructure, yet their relationship is not strictly causal, because the superstructure often influences the base; the influence of the base, however, predominates. In Orthodox Marxism, the base determines the superstructure in a one-way relationship.” (Extract external from Sheet 51 by Daniel Chandler, 10 April 2000. *“Marxist Media Theory.”* Aberystwyth University **inserted by the author**).

These societies at the bottom of our hierarchical structure are called “base societies,” and they make up the bulk of the operating army of shadows. This is usually a society that recruits directly from the outside world, judging with criteria that is generally not very strict in nature. They can be religious, political (i.e. like the Marxist ones mentioned above), and so on. They can also act according to one or the other of the manners discussed in the first part of the theory we are exposing, but in any case, the typical base society is addressed on the outside form, and is the threshold to the occult world in the eyes of the general public.

It's important to understand the importance of these kinds of more basic societies, and determine their precise role, to understand properly the action of the more closed and secretive ones on top that Marx conveniently called "the superstructure."

It is, in fact, from this more common kind of society that filters most of the information circulating at any given time in our society today, and it is the base societies that manipulate the external organs of power. The quality of the work done by this kind of society is not based in function of their level of concealment, contrary to a classic secret society. The term "base" has helped define them. In fact, although sometimes the concept is carried out in a more wide-range action, most of the time, the basic society does excellent quality work, especially in view of the practical difficulties like the rising the number—sometimes too high—of participants.

The base society is addressed, then, to people who are outside, and who will commit to a secret work in this or that field. This work, if done correctly, can bring the performing person into higher positions of responsibility within the societies internal infrastructure.

Within the society, some individuals may achieve intellectual autonomy, as experienced by more advanced occult students, where the secret society no longer appears in the guise of a beautiful instrument. Once stripped of its intrinsic value, what remains is a simple instrument of power. The same approach may, of course, be adopted by an isolated individual in the outside world. But is easier and more frequent to induct them from a base society, due to the initiatic methods involved. This is how one can define this type of society *as basic*, as some individuals will acquire the necessary *basis* of esoteric thought, and, consequently, the harmonic action on both the individual and or the collective. The term *base* makes it less referential to a hierarchy of individuals, or to the qualitative hierarchy of knowledge that they acquire. The action of a base or basic society may influence the external, and perfect their members. In the first case we speak of *exogenous* activities, propaganda, editions, literary works, etc., the first instance of which attaches the recruitment of new elements. In the other case we are in the presence of *endogenous*

activities (training of members, solidarity, etc.). There is a distinction between exogenous activities, the

SOCIETIES

inherent collective action (of the body to the outside, with the sole power of the society), and extrinsic individual actions, which are conducted by a member who uses his external personal skills (his influence, etc.), in order to achieve the goals of the society through joined, agreed to actions.

The action of endogenous formation serves, on the one hand, to make the members more competent, and more available, for extrinsic actions that will be requested from them.

The practice of fraternal solidarity, in general use, simplifies the operational availability of its members. In addition, it makes their actions agiler, by removing some from material bondage, and delivers an index of cohesion and therefore effectiveness in exogenous actions. Reciprocally, powerful pedagogical and meditative support are required upon which the society can rely on conduct an endogenous type of action.

The base societies are always in pursuit of their own actions but, often, another society of a more secretive kind—or, more precisely, one by which you cannot trace a direct relationship—points and directs all their activities.

In this second case we talk of a base society *framed* by another *framing*. Few base societies escape this modality, which sometimes, yet not necessarily, brings them under the control of unknown figures that can continue to operate in secret.

If there is a certain risk, because of the originality and spontaneity of the actions of the members of the base, we must also point out that the framework is, with its particular techniques, a guarantor of effectiveness and success. A base society that avoids it with

systematic measurement, or to whom it was not granted, will expose itself to serious danger and destruction.

B1) The framing societies

Just as the name suggests, the framing societies form, or *frame* together, various secret societies. In fact, under the concept of *framing*, it is necessary to distinguish several similar notions, although not identical. First you have to establish a parallel between the term of the methodological *framework* and that of the *base*. The base society is certainly formed from the base itself, but also serves to give members the fundamentals of occult work.

The framing society works in parallel with their framing agents, but mostly defines the criteria for action, both indicating the direction toward which the base must strive to act with priority. It is a simple formula to create the same conditions, the frameworks suitable for the most effective action possible from the base. In this perspective, a very fine kind of typology is exposed to present evidence of the different types of classification of the framing societies.

B2) The internal framing society

As in all human groups, certain individuals in secret societies acquire a great deal of influence. It can be only *hierarchical*; in the case where the structures ensure the effectiveness of power (such as the military, where the hierarchy is influenced because it is based on an ordered set of powerful constriction). It can be *hierarchical and functional*: if you take the example of the army, as in the case of the Chief, which the value of the control is based on a human being with power and a lot of responsibility and authority over personnel. It can even be purely active, i.e. exist without enrolling in an institutionalization of power.

A shared conceptual influence, common views, and a personal history are the elements that will bind like-minded individuals to congregate in the bosom of a society to ensure a *power* that will be exercised with a clairvoyance more effective than others. There is a group of boards and committees that can be constituted in a second

secret society within the basic one, and the internal framing society will cover the same role as the company's base in front of it; training, mutual aid, and so on. It will be entrusted with a specific mission that will feature the basic framework of the society through decisions taken collectively by influential members within the base society.

You can compare this kind of hierarchy of decision-making levels with the formation of specialized groups of certain administrative bodies, or for example; a meeting of committee directives where there is no evidence of the existence of the special influence they have on their members. The cloaked members are actually directing all of the activities of the basic society thus forming a secret society inside itself, which refers to the company's internal *framework* .

C) The society of externalized framework

In this type, the process is very different. A micro-composed society within the basic frameworks of the company partially detaches to work with another company, generally at a level of concealment superior to that of the society of origin. This way of proceeding is usually very gradual, allowing executives to take the necessary emotional and intellectual distance for judging, in rational and subtle ways, the activities of their base society. It also allows a higher level of examination and the eventual resolution of internal tension.

Sometimes certain structures will proceed in an exchange of power within the framework of two different groups, for example the Hashishin and the Knights Templar are a popular example in this regard. The exchange is facilitated by a community of views, not a compulsory doctrine. *A tactical synergy, although in the vast majority of secret societies problems may arise, such as recruitment , financing, maintaining the quality of work, and so on.*

These problems are difficult to resolve in a single-base society, the group of the framework remains, above all, linked to the base society. Its particularism of functions provide frameworks that have a better-defined mission essential for improvement of the action.

On the contrary, the two categories that follow proceed with a very different spirit. The boards are strongly characterized and their nature clearly differentiates them to separate them from their own base. The organ becomes fundamental to their framing society, the real secret society with a prioritarian and preferential view, to the service by which the base society is more or less intended.

D) The framing “for promotion” societies

As we have just suggested, the purpose of the work of this kind of society is the admission to a framing society, considered and perceived as *superior*. The framing society of the first type (internal) can easily divert into this third type: it is sufficient therefore to organize the selected structures in a very restrictive way and, surrounded by elements characterized by scarce qualifications, to better hide the status of the members of the society. From the functional *hierarchy* one arrives in the *class* hierarchy. The characteristic feature of this kind of framework involves the admission of individuals who lack the slightest nuance of quality, and around which the members of the society and the inner boards are grouped. This possibility of external recruit

SOCIETIES

ment, however, involves the creation, through time, of an apparent *pseudo-Aristocracy*. Like this example, a society may fall into mediocrity and social isolation, and, in some cases, lose its true *inheritance*. This is the case with certain occult groups of Freemasonry that, while they have a true hereditary aristocracy, their quality of origin has almost been canceled.

However, these secret societies are generally very well armed against this kind of risk. They require, in effect, institutional rules that usually help them avoid this kind of problem. This is known to be the role of democracy, very strict to the equivalence of the rights of all members of society, or on the contrary, very narrow rules of elitarian discipline. In the latter case, only the official hierarchy could be erected as a framing society. This risk, however, seems marginal

because of the already preeminent position of those who would be involved.

Interference of another secret society

E) Society of integrated framework

The structure of the framework cannot be spontaneous: it will arise in a society raised from the exterior, generally from another secret organization, some of whose members infiltrate other societies to divulge an idea or install a practice. Often this *interference* will be very close to the direction of the society, but not to be confused with its official hierarchy.

Two cases can still arise: the exterior members are noticed and motivate the creation of an internal specific cell, around the idea that motivates it. The process then becomes one of the societies' internal boards.

Or, on the contrary, the members identified are in need of advertising media or propaganda tools that allow the externalization of certain insights, projecting them into society. A specific structure of the members of the company of the base society are maintained at an intermediate level.

F) The superior secret society

The superior secret society poses a methodological problem extremely difficult to solve. In fact, the secret society phenomenon cannot be approached using tools that can, unfortunately, confuse the analysis of these structures. The descriptive analysis is not possible for those societies that are, from the start, so secretive that, even at the present time, we can only postulate on their existence. The descriptive analysis, as far as possible, will not identify groupings that are dispersed, and which have proved for reasons of their policy very difficult to understand and describe.

The logical interpretation is based more on deduction than on experimental probability, and it contains in itself some limitations. The

upper society of the Illuminati does not act through others, but sometimes through the boards. It becomes almost impossible to distinguish its own action from those of the society that simultaneously serves as a screen and a transmitter.

What are we to conclude? We must assume that the society is not higher than an axiom? The *analogy* is a key esoteric notion whose universality is perfectly applicable to the study of secret societies.

- It is not likely that a relationship between *the framing societies* and a *higher association* is established spontaneously in the same ratios and under the same conditions as those set out above, linking the base society on that framework?

In support of this argument, it should be noted that a single procedure would most likely lead to a similar effect if within the same framework. This law, that the sociology of secret societies cannot deny, postulates the existence of the society in the face of the context types we studied in the previous chapter. It is now the *superior society*. Too many writers have a tendency to believe that a secret society that puts a hierarchical structure to a framing society must constitute a superior society. In our view, this is a mistake that shows a profound ignorance of the hidden reality. Of course, this criterion is important, but it is not in the original sense, hierarchical.

Instead, it systematically confuses the levels of the same structure, giving place to elements that are only epiphenomena. The element is necessary but not typical: I will add a criterion even more fundamental still, the *level of authenticity*. There is a superior society that does not stand for a higher level of authenticity nearest to the source. This unfortunate confusion between a simple framing society of a partnership framework and a real superior kind of secret society, one that directs a large number of important means that must be, first of all, perceived under their qualitative aspect.

The *High Collegia* (i.e. “Collegia” plural of “Collegium” which means “joined by law”) also known at times in the Rosicrucian tradition as the Invisible College, *is the only truly superior secret society able to*

influence in a totally hidden and occult manner all forms of secrets societies and groups. It is a very hidden kind of society, that recruits according to specific models; an important point to emphasize is that these societies act outside by means of others who have an exclusive mission for a task, so as to ensure secrecy in the most critical cases. These particular societies are composed of indiscernible individuals, and whose efforts lead to action of great importance. They are a sort of traveling salesmen of the Illuminati, whose historical origin are also to be found in the tradition of the maritime fleet of the Order of the Temple (i.e. the Knights Templar).

This kind of Illuminati are called *Noble Travelers* , and do not in themselves constitute a superior secret society. They are, instead, the *authorized spokespersons* of it. Their role is truly important, because, while subject to a structure, such structure is strictly controlled by a means that only they (the noble travelers) have the capacity to use and set in motion. The recruitment to a superior society and its illuminated travelers section obeys different rules, but with direct access to the Invisible Masters, Unknown Superiors, or Secret Chiefs. These cases are exceptional because the superior societies express themselves only through their controlled societies in their pyramid of power and are guided in this way in total secrecy for what the alchemist ultimately call “The Great Work.”

We can mention some of the historical figures who were important *Noble Travelers* :

Eirenaeus Philalethes, the Count of Saint-Germain, Cagliostro, Filippo Buonarroti, Helena Petrovna Blavatsky, Ignatius Trebitsch-Lincoln. Other figures in our more recent past that have revolved around this superior kind of secret societies are Jacques Dartan and Cecil Hoskin, the latter who writes under a popular pseudonym, the supposed Roger Guasco, etc. With their writings, words, and actions, these people are a living testimony of the secret work directed *behind the scenes* of official history by the Illuminati and their agents.

SOCIETIES

Towards a new criteria of authenticity

N

either the objective or the hierarchical criteria are sufficient to fully characterize the superior secret society. In particular, these criteria do not directly relate to the societies that identify with the occult chain that is created during initiatic traditions. The antiquity or historical seniority is not sufficient, because ancient societies can be conceived and remain aside and outside of this tradition, while others more recent can rightly claim it.

The same can be said for the hierarchical levels of action, which doesn't always

coincide with the initiatic authenticity that is supposedly controlled. Which base society could be considered to carry the legacy of the great mysteries of Egypt, if for example, the society executives had simply lost, or never actually controlled, a minimum parcel of authentic initiation?

In such a case, one need research the historical contingencies of any deficiency without losing sight of the framing society itself, that, even if less authentic, can be differentiated from a society that may incorporate a lever of action, yet not be a part of a similar initiatic line.

The constituted society

This term can be applied to all societies, created gradually or in full. Sometimes one or more persons give rise to a small movement around them, trying to extend it. The statute, the customs, founded and established over a period of time, are presented to the new *members* as a tradition present since the beginning. This serves on the one hand to attract them and on the other to immerse them in goals, aims and forms of actions in the society. More generally they have already been pre-designed as the most perfect instruments for the realization of the purposes of the society. This kind of grouping is therefore equipped from the start with a kind of *constitution* called a

“paper,” or “status,” or “basic act,” etc., which brings out their character and their origin. The objective criteria of course does not affect the authenticity.

Most of all, it should be noted that the problem of the origins of the first secret societies, presumed rightly or wrong authentic, is made because of historical coincidence between the current notion of authenticity and the purpose of the first societies. But this problem remains open, because it was not shown that their authenticity corresponds precisely to the oldest purpose, that it is made up of other original elements, or is simply historical. We cite as an example the role of possibilities, of ‘external interventions,’ of the exceptional individuals, of the sum of the past elements that will be considered integral to a given part, and so on. It is not easy to define authenticity without appealing to precise examples.

Therefore, in order to remain within the framework of this document, let’s examine three forms of secret societies; classified according to their approach to authenticity. It is important to grasp this fundamental character well, because it is precisely this basic act that creates and organizes a secret society in their foundation (constitution). The original occult idea survives hidden for a long time, even outside of this act of incorporation, just as the concept of the nation persists in spite of all the constitutional and political changes experienced by countries. But the specificity of the society is based on its organization, in its broadest sense.

In the course of their evolution, the societies made of goals that seem closer— because of assimilation to tradition—may come closer to esoteric sources. This can also be enacted clearly and deliberately, but, more generally, in a perfectly unconscious and imperceptible way. This auspicious and correct approximation can be made for collaboration and sharing purposes (and the means to assert them) with a closed society, usually older. We talk then of a society known as an *affiliate* .

The affiliated or closed secret society

In this form, it is understood that the aims expressed, or the actions taken, appear less as key engines in the more general context of the mother society, and the idea of strength in the esoteric hierarchy.

The subsidiary, or *affiliated society*, therefore pursues two purposes that are not always easy to distinguish:

1. Its own, which, as in the case of the constituted society, serves mainly to ensure adhesion of the different elements that compose it;
2. The purpose greater than or parallel, to which the latter is approaching or which serves the cause.

It is necessary to diversify the concept of *framed* based society and its *affiliates*. In the first case it is the hierarchical link that brings together, in a limited but more effective way, the secret society that we take into account. In the second, on the contrary, it is the compliance with the Intent of the traditional principles, or the proximity of thought, that is believed to be the hallmark of such society. Little matters, in theory, that the affiliated or linked society is framed by another. It may act alone and not be subject to interference, but can remain more authentic from the *so-called basic or board* societies, where the pyramidal structure creates relations of interference and very strict controls. This consideration is useful to define. In practice, the interest is lower for many reasons. First of all, it is unlikely that a base society, not ingested, can connect to the great authentic tradition, because this is revealed only with the oral teachings of the masters, usually members of the framework societies. On the other hand, the framework societies ingest, in priority, those *said base societies*, which are in fact the closest to the authentic tradition and, retrospectively, those that can claim such tradition.

The opposition to the framing secret society/the closed society, loses a lot of interest in practice. Finally, and most importantly, the operations of the real superior secret societies are *based* on the application of the principles of genuine esotericism.

Following an analogy, it can be inferred that this model can be found at all intermediary levels; in regards to the base levels, if authenticity

is not always their complete feature, it is in every way more in the context of framing societies, that proclaim to be better members of a traditional hierarchical structure. An example like that of common Freemasonry supports this view, and can be usefully linked with that of other groups that are less authentic.

It should at this point be noted that a grouping, however secret, will always have more risk, over time, of falling outside the circuit of authenticity. At the same time, most will approach—and will feel invested in—a leading role very similar to that of corporate framework. We can therefore say, without fear of deforming the initiation sense, that there is an analogy between certain authenticity, or—more precisely—between authenticity and the level of hierarchy. This reasoning approaches the theory and facts supporting the argument that the superior secret society is required to be the more authentic one.

SOCIETIES

The authentic society

Its definition is very difficult, for many reasons.

The first definition is purely methodological: Any secret society inside or outside the Illuminati network seeks authenticity, or claims it. It is therefore difficult to attribute the degree of authenticity that each may deserve. It is more difficult, still, to award to one or the other the characteristics of perfect authenticity when, often, many of its elements are lacking.

The second definition refers to a *criterion* of authenticity: A society may have authentic elements within their tradition, such as a fragment or rough approximative symbolism of initiation, yet still not be truly authentic. Trying to determine a societies source and authenticity of character becomes even more difficult when an authentic society operates in concealment or under rigid secrecy.

These difficulties are not, however, insurmountable. In fact, authenticity expresses as a given mode of operation and, even if it is

not easily recognizable, it still imprints certain fundamental key and distinguishing features upon those who are its keepers. The authenticity of a secret society is determined by its proximity to the hidden occult chain, and the more vivid and active they are, the more this is evident.

We must therefore distinguish the level of attachment to the occult chain to establish the authenticity that permeates it. The authentic society is generally very strong. In fact, authenticity confers great power. This force may, however, be exercised at different levels, and the researcher must try to unravel the tangled web. The power of authenticity thus favors the development of secret societies because it confers in them great influence on the environment that surrounds them. However, this development is not necessarily considered inherent to the quantity of important members, the financial power, or the allocation of a considerable geographical area, etc. This element is considerable, of course, but it is neither absolute nor necessary. It is not absolute because some very important societies cannot boast of any authenticity; it isn't necessary, because at any given moment some societies are forced to conceal themselves, which leads them to restrict most of their external form without its very essence being compromised. In the particular case of secret *framing* societies, their structures have been designed to be the most feared, and therefore, less vulnerable. Although authentic, a secret society cannot really have a quantitative lack of permanence. This is usually true in the case of secret societies that run episodically, like the courts of the Holy Vehme, known also as Vehmic courts, whose traditions and structures can be considered to have the greatest authenticity.

In the broad sense, an authentic society may be *quantitative* while also, simultaneously, being *qualitative*. Like the starfish, an authentic society develops multiple, or "stellar" tentacles, and therefore it can cover an important geographical (or geopolitical) area. In this way, even a secret society with limited facilities can implant a small number of members in larger occult groups, and thereby have a powerful influence on their activities¹ (and therefore, be perfectly authentic). Great attention must be given to societies that have existed for centuries— often for a thousand years old or more—and

that show their continuity through exceptional strength. Their success promotes these essential principles, and lengthens operational life of these groupings, who constantly adapt to continue their actions, and that allow them to survive in different social and political arenas. This is the case with great occult movements, such as Freemasonry, that exist for great periods of time, with great force, and that act following very pragmatic hypotheses.

1 Without an immediate bond, more precisely, since all the astral influence has an impact on the material plane in the action of the occult chain which bind its members to the privileged status of the secret society.

When one analyzes, or traces through the years or centuries, specific aspects that are difficult to reconcile ... in the case of a secret society, like the Illuminati, that carefully hides its origins, the *duration* is a difficult concept to appreciate. That is because the authenticity of a secret society may rise through several of its successive organs, subsidiaries and affiliations, close and distant, economic or established—often within seemingly dismembered groupings—such that it is sometimes impossible to trace the origins of its genealogy, or establish a temporal basis for its criteria.

The researcher should therefore understand that the occult world is a vital world that can, at any given time, confer authenticity to a young, or temporary group, which can be short-lived ... or *even remove* an ancient group with a durable and well-established lineage and *curriculum* . The last difficulty within this temporal criteria analysis considers the very will of the truly authentic occult group, groups that can conceal their activities within different *organs*, and behind which they can carefully hide. Conversely, the same organ may, more or less, act in close accord with authentic initiatory principles, and without the general direction changing considerably. The method of “landmarks,” or parameters from which the researcher brings together several characteristic features, is therefore the most effective, because this allows the comparison of groupings that are hard to examine—especially if there appears no apparent relation or connection. The specificity of theoretical data shared by many occult groups (without an apparently close relationship) is a sign that a more

authentic society drives them. This data is even more informative when these groups change or show imprudence.² If two durable and simultaneous groups demonstrate the same goals and similar methods, it must be assumed that one of them is not authentic (even if with the same title), or that both are not authentic.

At the end of this brief typological study (i.e. typology is the study of types), I will give you two documents in the addendum: One that relates to *the occult chain and the Egregore* (also *egregor*), an occult concept representing a “thoughtform” or “collective group mind;” and the other, the technique of interference. The knowledge of these techniques is fundamental for the study of secret societies.



FIG. 19 –

Emblem of the “Thule Gesellschaft.”

2 This term is used deliberately because it leaves room for a relevant note: the society, even the most covert, often surround themselves with so many precautions

that they can risk unveiling themselves in front of the careful eye of a discerning researcher.

SOCIETIES

OSIRIDEAN EGYPTIAN ORIENT

1. TERMS AND NOTIONS OF THE EGREGORE AND THE OCCULT CHAIN IN THE ILLUMINATI AND OTHER SECRET SOCIETIES

The following is presented to define the essential typological elements that will allow one to understand the occult reality on the material plane. But this reality specifically involves various aspects in which the one-sided material forms are part of a more general context. In particular, they are the *astral aspects* that underlie all of the actions (and even existence) of secret societies. These astral, *or invisible, aspects are inseparable from the phenomena of secret societies, and instead help to characterize it.* In fact, there may be numerous categories of human groupings that distinguish one form of society from another but, from the perspective of the occult world, these groupings may have no correspondence in astral terms.³ On the contrary, secret societies, by their form and extension, exist on both the material *and* the astral plane. It is not my intention to identify, therefore, in detail the intricate web of secret societies and the movements that animate them. On the other hand it is essential, when traditional limits allow, to deal with these two fundamental notions: the *egregore*, and the *occult chain* .

The egregore

Various occultists, including the most famous, have not accurately defined this concept and its many aspects. The egregore reveals itself to be an unchallenged force that follows a given *primary*, archetypal ideas, redemptive and destructive, whose manifestations are known as Epiphany.⁴ They vary from one time and place to another, yet they are all instruments of a homogeneous reality.

Human groupings that need change, or *evolution*, sometimes disappear, but their cause remains, often to be taken up by other people ... other secret societies. The egregore, in this sense, has no organic existence on the material or astral plane, because it does not materialize without the support of beings who have selected them.

But the astral reality forces the researcher toward a broader view, where movement and influence can be represented as a stationary wave (as, for example, the rolling and pitching of a ship). This *wave* has a real existence, one that exerts energy and, because it exerts energy against a *structure* (concept, idea, object), the wave can move the structure considerably. That is how secret societies that have strong cohesion and are actively animated on the material plane can persist in the Metaphysical *astral* Kingdom *long after* their activities have ceased. If a group or society then return to a similar kind of grouping (one with a similar morphology), the egregore will then again begin feeding and growing. Reciprocally, one egregore can affect all secret societies, and give rise to actions that are beneficial to itself, but possibly negative for others, such as the rocking and shaking of one vessel in the wake of another can be swamped or sunk.

The energized form of thought we call egregore is a very sociable form of the astral body that prefers to gather with other egregores to create an even more pow

3 In reality, every human group which is expressed on the material plane has its counterpart in all planes, including the astral one; but the astral aspect of this group is just an accessory and indispensable for certain reasons.

4 The word epiphany comes from the ancient greek epifaneia, which can mean "manifestation, appearance, coming, presence of God."



FRATERNITAS ROSECRUCIANA ANTIQUA
TRADIZIONE GNOSTICA KRUMM-HELLER
THE SOVERAIGN COMMANDATORY OF NORTHERN EUROPE

In nomine Patris (Ab), Filii (Ben), et Spiritus Sancti (Veruach Hakodech)

To Whom It May Concern:

Let It be known that I, **Sar Mar Nicholaj Frisvold**, Sovereign Commander of the Fraternitas Rosecruciana Antiqua of the Lodge known as the SCHEMESH POLARIS LODGE, situated in the Holy City of Oslo in the Northern Gate of the Gnosis on this day, the 2nd of November in the year 2001 of the common era has given unto our beloved brother:

Fr.°, Leo Young Zagami

The authority to operate a lodge under the jurisdiction of the Northern Europe in London, Britain. The name of the lodge will be known as **CAGLIOSTRO LODGE** and his position will be known as **DIRECTOR DE AULA**. This charter is given in confidence and trust that the spirit of rosecrucianism and chivalry will be maintained within his fold. There will be unto **Fr.°, Leo Young Zagami** to set out the curriculum for study in the order at his own discretion and vision, behold he trust that the initiatic flame within burns as a guiding light for the development of the order. The Lodge will benefit from a high degree of autonomy and the aid and guidance of the Mother Lodge will be used according to the need and will of the members of the CAGLIOSTRO LODGE.

So may it be AMEN.°, AMEN.°, AMEN.°.



Nicholaj Frisvold
† Nicholaj Frisvold
Sovereign Commander R.°C.
Schemesh Polaris Grand Lodge, London
2nd of November 2001



FIG. 20 – Foundation Charter from the SCHEMESH POLARIS LODGE of the FRA in Oslo given to the author as Director del (Lodge Worshipful Master) of the newly issued Aula Lucis / Lodge Cagliostro constituted on 2 November, 2001.

SOCIETIES

erful egregore, the strongest and most totalitarian. The groupings are produced by affinity and appear to extend to the constitution and entertainment of two astral geniuses that have a direct connection to the spiritual plane. The ancients call these two types of astrology, *Adam Kadmon* and *Adam BELIAL*, both guarding, in a secretive manner, all secret societies.

The Occult Chain

This is a more accessible concept, and it represents less the transmission of an idea, such as a protagonist in a fight, but instead on those who preach it. The egregore of a political party consists, in a certain view, by a socio-political organization expressing itself in a variety of sentiments and behaviors, from individuals or groups, with particular methods, and so on. On the contrary, the occult chain is made up of entities: the promoters of ideas, the past and present Masters, and other warriors of battle.

The occult chain is made up of occult astral and material beings, and appears as a vast covert network within the material and the astral worlds. Participants can take on an active role, a more occasional collaboration of simple adherence, or they can show favorable indifference. The occult chain can be invoked, and secret societies can be classified in relation to how close their ties are with such an occult chain. Some act without even being aware of their occult connection, others who are more skilled workers to conform their action to the occult chain. More rarely, some *only act through it*, thereby putting them at the service of a formidable power.

2. INTERFERENCE OF A SECRET SOCIETY

Ingerence, or interference, is the process by which one secret society blends into another so as to guide and arouse the decisions and movements within it. In its profane context,⁵ the terms are always perceived as negative. In the study of secret societies, by contrast, they refer to a method of action favored by the superior secret societies, and therefore has a positive meaning for their members and operatives. What for its “confessed” appearance may sound wrong and even disgusting for the common man, in context to the esoteric world, in a covert scenario, these actions become a normal routine for their members.

The operations that are used to bind these two groups—or insinuate in one the elements of the other—are put in place between secret societies, often by means of interference. On the contrary, mergers and agreements, etc., which are in use among the exoteric societies (industrial, political groupings, etc.), do not fall within the methods of the esoteric societies.

We give the signs of *seven classic cases of interference* , it is understood that these are by no means limiting and have a number of variants.

1) One or more members of an interference society will affiliate with a society previously ingested without waking their attention, and try to take on a predominant place in their hierarchy which allows them to drive it effectively.

This process is often appropriate in the kind of democratic groups ingesting each other, where the ratio of the vote ensures a good and effective cohesion between the interfering members in the group. This is the first case in which the intermediary groups call for the interference of peer groups.

⁵ The word profane is used by the initiated to denote the uninitiated in Freemasonry or similar organizations and sects.

2) “Recruitment” by the interference or ingesting society of a member in the society that is being ingested. This member then becomes part

of the society involved in the interference and will favor the latter, possibly in conjunction with other methods of interference. In this case, as in all methods of interference, if the society that is ingesting does not have a high level of active righteousness, it will be exposed to the risk of permanent loss of the ingesting elements as well as the possibility of creating “double agents.”

3) This system consists of what is stated in number *two* with a basic variant: the person who is to work directly is consciously chosen for his attachment to the society that is being swallowed. His interior refusal will almost be certain and he will lead the infiltrated society to the knowledge of the society that is interfering with them, releasing all the elements that are in his possession on the society accused of meddling. This kind of operator has been carefully chosen by the society accused of meddling in anticipation of his refusal, to ensure they can filter through him occult information (or disinformation).

4) Voluntary “mistakes” of the society that is being accused of infiltration and ingerence are in fact filtered through him, so as to attract the attention of the society that is being ingested, and divert their actions, by providing carefully and selected pieces of information and disseminating such info in the supposed “leaks” of information the member we mentioned at number *three* will bring to his associates. It is a classical method of interference, it is very effective because it compromises only at the minimum level individuals, but helps in to transmit ideas that are very powerful and vital in the interference project.

In previous models the interference was carried out directly by the society operating the interference against the society ingested. *In the following three forms* , on the contrary, there is a *participation of three societies* : the society accused of meddling, that ingested, plus an intermediary society that passes through the interference.

5) *Direct Interference* (1st type)—The society accused of interference does not get involved directly with the one it’s taking over or interfering with, but it is more likely, that a superior secret society will penetrate for them. They operate in such a way that indicates to the

latter their intention and consequently call in for the dispatch of qualified elements on behalf of the intermediary society (acting in fact for the society accused of interference as an interposed occult group).

6) *Indirect Interference* (2nd type)—The interference society proceeds in exactly the opposite direction. It seeks to swallow the framing society of a society it has already ingested. It can in this way climb through to the superior society, or insert in the society they are ingesting the elements that will attract the attention of the framing society. The latest will then enact the first step towards the society accused of interference.

7) *Retroactive Interference* —The society that is supposedly ingesting and taking over the other is instead ingested by the society they believe they are swallowing. This process is frequent when the pseudo ingesting society is accused of meddling—and decides its action of interference under the influence of a higher society, and then sends a false mission to help reverse the interference. These proceedings, sometimes inspired by the guides of the astral occult chain, are often used for pedagogical purposes.

SOCIETIES

Form No. 5: Direct Interference (1st type)

Interference Society – Superior Society – Ingested

Society Form No. 6: Indirect Interference (2nd type)

profane **Interference Society – Ingested Society –**

Framing Society (real objective of the interference)

Chapter II



Black masses, Gnosis and libertine sexuality in the Illuminati and fringe Freemasonry



Premise

In this Chapter, we will investigate the origins of so-called black masses in modern times, as to assess their real value from an esoteric and historical point

of view in relation to the occult rites often linked with sexuality, practiced by the sects that we commonly refer to as the *Illuminati*. Above all, I've conducted an in-depth study and analysis on the possible links of these deviated and perverse occult fraternities that the otherwise respectable institution called Freemasonry are tied to. This is well documented and tested from a historical point of view, and is not a matter of mere speculation—like so often, unfortunately, happens in the work of some conspiracy theorists. It's too easy to call something that we do not fully understand *Satanism*. *True speculative Freemasonry* (as opposed to occult or fringe Freemasonry), *has nothing to do with such deviated and dark practices*. Their sins and wrongdoings, if any, are of a very different nature related to pragmatism and the prevalent *materialistic* ideology of their members. Unfortunately, lurking within Freemasonry, more than any other non-ecclesiastical institution, are infamous sects of the Illuminati; dedicated to the wicked practices of black magic that range from child abuse to human sacrifice.

To admit Satanism, we must admit the existence of Satan, and those who are involved in the supposed Illuminati will often refer to their wicked experience as simply a return to paganism, and to Satan as a mere reflection of the God Saturn, known in ancient Egypt by the name Seth. Every year, the Phoenicians, for example, sacrificed their

beloved newborn sons to Chronos / Saturn, but they cannot be considered Satanists in the traditional sense, because such events were obviously present during the pre-Christian era, when the notion of Satan was almost non-existent or at least confined to the Abrahamic religion present at the time—the Jewish Faith.

It should be noted that the origins of speculative Freemasonry arrived with the Halliwell Manuscript, also known as the *Regius Poem*, the earliest of the Old Charges; and, the Matthew Cooke Manuscript, the second oldest of the Old Charges or

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

Gothic Constitutions of Freemasonry. The long period of study and experimentation that preceded the historical transition from “operative” to “speculative” Freemasonry is in some ways parallel to the creation of the Jesuit order. You see ... the two main opponents of the New World Order scenario are fighting each other, at least in appearance, although the two realities are manipulated at the top by residual currents of the Templar and Jewish tradition. Essentially, one entity playing two sides of the same game, and

creating false opposition, when necessary,
so at the top they can

In meeting duly Assembled

we, the undersigned Ladies and Gentlemen,
of New York City, were formally con-
stituted members of the

Supreme American Council
of the

Ancient and Mystical Order of the
Rose Cross

in accordance with the Ancient Rites and Cere-
monies, under the direction and approval of the
Most Worshipful Grand Master General of America

Therefore let it know that we hereby pro-
claim the establishment of the
ROSICRUCIAN ORDER IN AMERICA
and Recognize such Officers of its GRAND
LODGE as are hereunto subscribed as
being duly appointed, in conformity
with the FIRST AMERICAN MANIFESTO.

Signed this 1st day of April in the year 1915

H. Spencer Lewis
Grand Master General

Matre General

Nicholas Horn
Deputy Master General

Thor Kinnalehto
Secretary General



"Let there be Light." Fiat Lux

prepare, undisturbed, FIG.21 – AMORC original foundation charter for the establishment the last stages of the of the Supreme Council of the Rosicrucian Order in America, 1st New World Order of April 1915 (*Courtesy of the AMORC archives.*)(FIGS. 22, 23)—which

is, for its perpetrators, the prelude to God’s kingdom on this planet. This is something that will finally be achieved with the defeat of the Antichrist and followed by the rise of a true Messiah of peace who will establish one thousand years of the Kingdom of God in a visible way, breaking with His divine power the boundaries and divisions of the three Abrahamic Faiths. So a plan of global proportions that looks initially disturbing and negative as we see and perceive now, after many twists and turns, with a direct confrontation between Good and Evil, should eventually launch a Golden Age for humanity.

Worshipful Brother Thomas W. Jackson (FIG. 24) is the former Grand Secretary of the Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania, and the former Executive Secretary of the World Conference of Masonic Grand Lodges. He was one of the key figures of the New World Order in so-called *regular Freemasonry* and was a famous Masonic speaker known for his insight on world Freemasonry in general, and North American Freemasonry in particular. This was until more recent times, when he had to step down from his active role in International Freemasonry due to health-related problems. Citation from <http://www.pagrandlodge.org/freemason/1299/jacks.html> :

Thomas W. Jackson is a giant in service to brotherhood and mankind, a goliath in Masonic knowledge, a titan in dedication to Freemasonry

and one who stands as tall



FIG. 22 – Masonic Ring dedicated to the New World Order.



FIG. 23 – The two sides of the coin commemorating the ninth Conference of World Grand Lodges, the so-called *regular* ones, organized by the Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons of Washington, D.C. from the 7th to the 10th of May, 2008 at the Renaissance Washington, D.C. Downtown Hotel · 999 Ninth Street NW Washington District Of Columbia 20001, USA. On the B-side of the coin you can clearly see what has been called the symbol of the New World Order, also present on the one dollar bill. The event was

also attended by Gustavo Raffi Italian Grand Master of the GOI until 2014.

as can be in the esteem of the Masons of Pennsylvania. There may be no formal title as such, but it would be not out of the question to proclaim Thomas W. Jackson to be "Mr. Mason" worldwide.

During his years serving the New World Order Thomas W. Jackson has worked closely with former Italian Grand Master Gustavo Raffi (FIG. 25).

1717: Before and after...

“T

he date of 1717 does not mark the origin of Freemasonry, but that of its degeneration, which is very different ,” stated the great author and Freemason Rene Guenon. In 1614, the mysterious Rose + Cross appears for the first time, a fraternity of initiates secretly linked to the Jesuits and their magical-esoteric practices, derived from ancient Egypt, and before that, from Atlantis, and whose greatest exponent to date was the Jesuit *Athanasius Kircher* (Geisa, May 12, 1602 - Rome, November 28, 1680). At its inception, **Rosicrucianism** was created as a secret bridge and connection between the occult side of the Catholic world and nascent Protestantism, which re-discovers, with the Rose+Cross, a mysticism which was partially negated by the Protestant Reformation. To build and act on this, and toward what would become the Rosicrucian legacy, they distributed two documents written by an unknown author; two key manifestos that spread across Europe causing an immense furor at the time. One was the *Fama Fraternitatis*, which appeared in 1614, and the second was the *Confessio Fraternitatis*, which followed a year later in 1615. Their composition apparently looked hostile to the Church of Rome and created an image of religious reformers and moral might that could be easily forwarded by the growing opposition to the Vatican. A propaganda operation of immense proportions surrounded the

Rosicrucians, who had no precedents in the esoteric world, and that later functioned in the birth of speculative Freemasonry, in London, in 1717. The so-called *Foundation of Freemasonry* and the first Grand Lodge, in fact, took place with an assembly at the Goose and Gridiron, in St. Paul's Churchyard, on the 24th of June 1717 (the Feast of St. John the Baptist), and was attended by personalities of the time related to the more commonly known Corporations of the arts and crafts, and secret emissaries of the Rosicrucian Fraternity. This is a lesser-known fact in

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

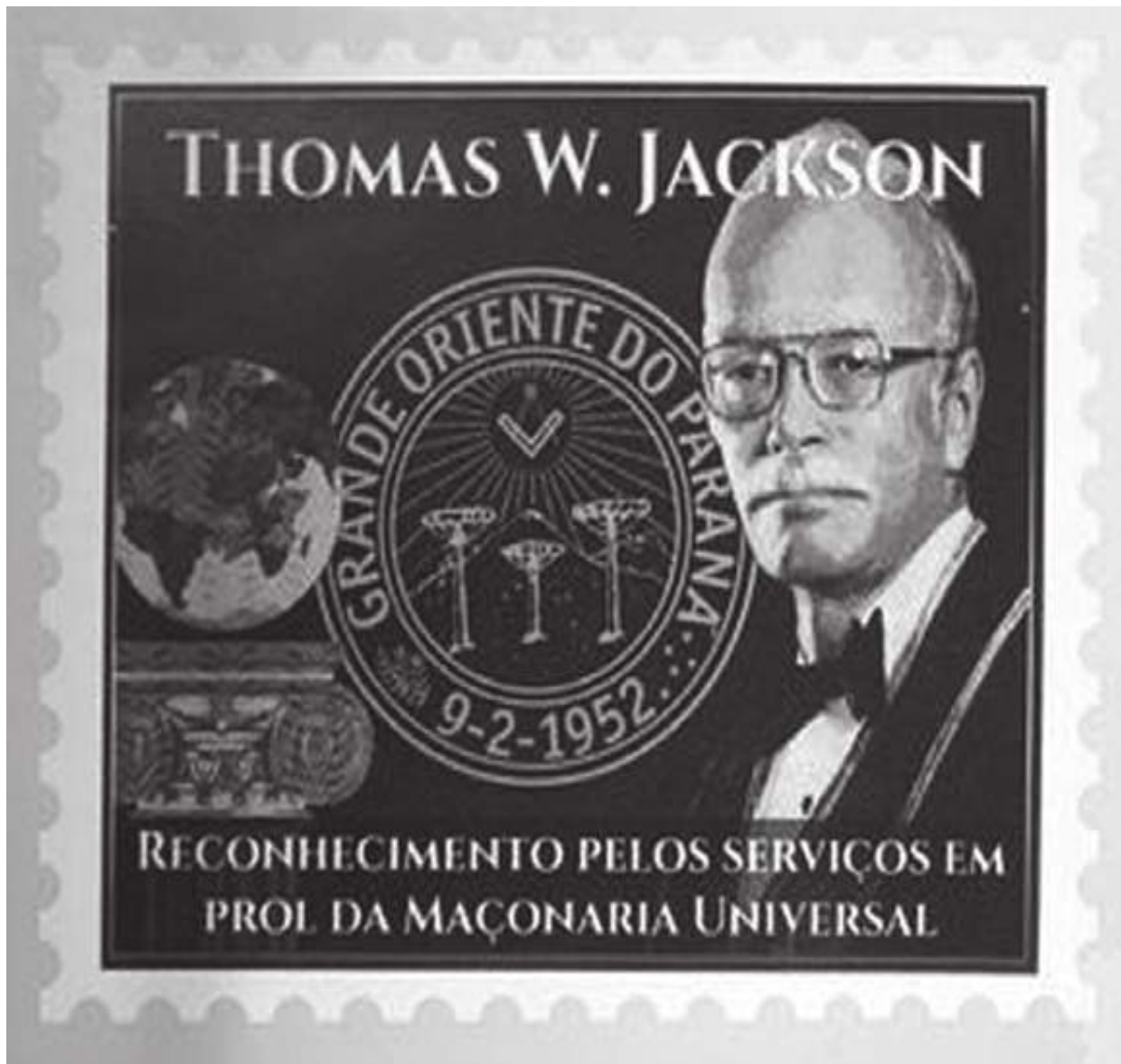


FIG. 24 – Thomas W. Jackson has received untold awards, titles and accolades over the years, but this is a first for him. He is depicted on a new official postage stamp of the nation of Brazil in 2017 solely in his capacity as a Freemason.

the history of Freemasonry, one that we find confirmed by the well-known (at least in Italy) Masonic historian and author Vincenzo Soro, in his introductory study of the French manuscript known as *The Great Book of Nature*, a curious work on occult philosophy from the eighteenth century that describes the links between the hieroglyphics of the ancients, the Rosicrucians, the so-called transmutation of metals in alchemy, and the communication with extradimensional higher beings and the human intermediaries between man and the Great Architect, beings who we now like to commonly refer to as *aliens*. The work of modern speculative Freemasonry was created to guarantee a basic structure that could help gradually establish the New World Order, as with Brother George Washington and his associates in 1776, and with the founding of the United States of America, a key asset to this project which brought immediate benefits for its hidden manipulators—that being the Order of the Illuminati in Europe and the Jesuits, officially enemies, but in reality their allies. The Jesuit Order, in fact, was temporarily dissolved by Pope Clement XIV in 1773. It would be reconstituted by Pope Pius VII in 1814 to serve the Papacy. At the time, the Jesuits were regarded by their opponents as greedy plotters, and prone to meddle in state affairs through their close ties with influential members of the royal courts of Europe.

This unusual episode in the story of a Catholic order, with the close collaboration between the Jesuits and Freemasonry, led to their eventual return to the Vatican. This operation took part in spite of *Napoleon Bonaparte, a pawn of the occult government* who, not coincidentally, was forced to abdicate and leave the scene in 1814, the year the Jesuits returned to the Vatican.

In addition to the incessant activity of the Jesuits in that revolutionary period of history, there was the influence of the *rising stars of world finance, the Rothschilds*, who were enormously enriched by the

Napoleonic wars, and had behind them the occult support of the number one Kabbalist and Rabbi “Dr. Falk”(Hayyim Samuel Jacob Falk of London). This mysterious figure arranged for the preparation of a special ring with a magical talisman for the then Grand Master of the Grand Orient of France, Louis Philippe II, Duke of Orléans, known also as *Philippe Egalite* , one of the most eminent figures of Freemasonry in that period. Educated and ambitious, the Duke surrounded himself with writers and free spirits (among them, his loyal servant Laclos), transforming his palace to a center for anti-conformists and rebels, a sort of conspiracy center against the regime. Moreover, Freemasonry has always been found at the center of all revolutions and all social upheavals, and its use since the beginning was subject to the will of the occult rulers who created it, just as they did with the unification of Italy.



FIG. 25 – The ex-Grand Master of Italian Freemasonry Gustavo Raffi and the author in front of the Italian Headquarters of Italian Freemasonry at Villa il Vascello (Rome) in 2008. (Image taken from the site <http://www.myspace.com/leozagami>)

The strength of Freemasonry comes from the fact that it is based on the mysteries of the Hebrew Kabbalah, Pythagoreanism, the ancient rites of the solar cults, and the enthusiasm of its members for such mysteries. If Freemasonry has a political and economic role connected to the influential Jewish lobby, Masonic mysticism, despite Jewish influence, is present in a rather obvious way through its rituals, and with a profoundly Christian spirit in its foundations. In the conservative Scandinavian version of the Swedish Rite of Freemasonry, proud of their Christian roots, foreign visitors to lodges working in degrees VII and higher are required to sign a statement assuring that they are Christian if they wish to participate.

This so-called *Masonic mysticism* , which tends to synthesize elements of the Kabbalah with those of Christianity and Gnosticism, resides with the mysterious Rose Cross, who consider themselves the *real Illuminati of Freemasonry*. They are not only tied to Jewish mysticism and some key figures in the Jewish community, but *also to the aristocratic-military wing of the Vatican* (the Knights of Malta *in particular*), that was corrupted by the Jews *and the Templar tradition of the Jesuits* , who helped the re-awakening within Freemasonry of the Templar myth with the creation of the false **Charta Transmissionis** of Larmenius that first appeared in 1705. This document is still considered a very important element of the Neo-Templar tradition, and it is preserved in London within the headquarters of a certain branch of English Freemasonry (Mark Masons Hall). The same Jesuit environment created the *Charta Transmissionis* in the College of Clermont in France, as well as helped to formulate what has become the main Masonic rite of today, the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite.

This rite, another offshoot of the Rose+Cross with a connection to the Jesuit ma

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

trix, will, strangely enough, later become instrumental for the Jewish lobby ... once, at least officially, their more Christian side was set aside. The Jewish lobby will use this Rite of Freemasonry to lay the foundation of an indissoluble pact with *the nascent United States of America, their "New Jerusalem."*

The founder of the sect, better known as the Brotherhood of *the Rosicrucians* , or *Rose+Cross initiates* , was a person named Christian Rosenkreuz, a legendary character whose initials CR stands for **C** hrist **R** eborn . In the legend that surrounds him, he claimed to have discovered the lost mysteries of antiquity in the Far East. The Rosicrucians were first discussed, by Johan Valentin Andreae, a German who published the first of two controversial manifestos, the *Confessio Fraternitatis* (originally known in Germany as *Confessio oder Bekenntnis der Societät und Bruderschaft Rosenkreuz*), now simply known as the *Confessio* by the majority of initiates. In this influential work, the author repeats that, from the East, Rosenkreuz brought all the secrets of the ancient Chaldeans, in other words, Rosenkreuz exactly followed the ancient occult doctrine of the Illuminati tradition.

According to a lesser-known legend circulating in the Rosicrucian world, the Order / Brotherhood was actually created in the year 46 AD, when the Alexandrian Gnostic sage Ormus and his six followers were converted to Christianity at the hands of St. Mark. The merging of the Christian doctrine, represented by St. Mark, with the Egyptian mysteries of the Alexandrian gnostics, created the base for the first Rosicrucian thought. Christian Rosenkreuz was apparently initiated in this brotherhood to become the Grand Master, instead of founding the Rose+Cross as some Rosicrucians would like you to believe. This lesser-known version of events is one that modern Rose+Cross Grand Masters seem to appreciate the most.

Since the early 1900's, an attempt was made to awaken and propose the tradition of the **Rose+Cross** outside traditional Masonic boundaries, and the result seems to have been very successful (if your not looking at it with the perspective of traditional initiation, since their maximum exponent in the world today, AMORC is in the hands

of rich elements of the Jewish world and the French aristocracy). It provides correspondence courses to interested parties, and acts more or less like any corporation interested in making money, even at the expense of tradition, and the real initiatory work related to an individual person. No wonder the previously mentioned founder, Harvey Spencer Lewis, became a “secret partner” of Big Business in America, as stated on page 15 of *Rosicrucian Principles for Home and Business*, originally published by the Supreme Grand Lodge of AMORC in 1929.

To lend credibility and prestige to this Order, the spiritual leadership of AMORC has moved back to France, where some of the true custodians of this occult tradition were chosen because of their aristocratic bloodline. Unfortunately, they are corrupted by demonology and *the dark side of the force*, using a term dear to the creator of *Star Wars*, an initiate into the gnosis of the Illuminati: George Lucas.

Four centuries ago, when the Rosicrucian myth began to spread, for a time the aristocracy began to neglect the more sexual aspects of their magical ceremonies and alchemical practices and became more aesthetically involved in Christian mysticism. This is apart from those who will be later defined as the *Red Rose*, a movement that we can clearly begin to identify after the birth of the Golden Dawn in England in 1888. We later witness the rise within this Order of the infamous Aleister Crowley, and even more so in the “Masonic Academy” of Karl Kellner, created around 1895 in Austria, which in turn became *Ordo Templi Orientis*. This is because the conservative element that drives the Brotherhood behind the scenes (or at least attempts to), leads to a more puritan and chaste appearance. This choice was probably triggered by what occurred centuries earlier with the publication of the *Malleus Maleficarum* (1486) that officially promoted an image of an aristocracy dedicated to witch-hunts and fighting the devil. Our knowledge of history is quite different, and often such witch-hunts were actually used to eliminate characters, in both Protestant and Catholic countries, who were dangerous to their system of power (of lies and hypocrisy).

In the magicians and the sorcerers of nobility, and the *untouchables* of the system (so to speak; because of their aristocratic status), we often find the presence of nudity and an appeal for sexual liberation. It is the Illuminati elite of the aristocracy that will eventually create the foundation of modern Satanism, beginning with the infamous Hell Fire Club founded in England in 1719 by Philip the Duke of Wharton. Once it was established, the Hell Fire Club *trend* spread around the world in a very short time. It was a sort of *forerunner* to the *franchise of modern Satanism* established in the late 1960's by Anton Szandor LaVey (1930-1997), but far more exclusive and snobbish, and with bases such as Rathfarnham near Dublin, Ireland. This constituent established by the Englishmen Sir Francis Dashwood, which operated between 1749 until 1760, and possibly to 1766,¹ stood out for its perversion and occult influence. The motto of these clubs was a proverb coined by French Renaissance writer François Rabelais, **“Fais ce que tu voudras” (Do what thou wilt)**, a motto that encapsulated a message of perversion and occult influence that was later adopted by the black magician Aleister Crowley to promote his new pseudo-religious cult of Thelema.

This was created by the deviated and perverse part of the aristocracy that gradually infiltrated the more genuine Rosicrucian tradition, what I define as the dark side of the Illuminati, which has always been linked to ancient practices of a Satanic and Luciferian nature since the birth of civilization, and constantly devoted to power and control over their subjects. Such practices were later transmitted into the growing power of the wealthy stratum of the middle class. Originating during the latter part of the Middle Ages and, since the late 18th century, becoming the wealthiest growing social class; the bourgeoisie was characterized by the ownership of capital and a firm belief in materialism, which today is the driving force behind our decadent society.

A typical example of the transmission of such practices to the bourgeoisie in more recent times, with terrible consequences for those at the bottom of the pyramid of power, is the rise and fall of former Italian Prime Minister Silvio Berlusconi. Known also as “the

Dragon” within the contemporary Illuminati, Berlusconi is known around the world, and many have been fascinated by his controversial sexual scandals. Very little is known about the real reasons that generated such scandals, or the secret motivation that drove the sexuality of Brother Silvio Berlusconi (FIG. 26).

According to some of his Masonic brothers, Berlusconi wished, thanks to his tantric rituals with underage girls like the exotic dancer Ruby, known as Ruby *the Heart Stealer*, to create an “Elixir of Life” for himself—a sexual magical operation that appears to have kept him in great shape so far ... this despite his looming age and the large amount of stress that can be caused by a position of such responsibility in the Italian political arena. In the end, the former Italian premier was sentenced to seven years in prison for his improper relationship with Ruby, a sentence he obviously managed to avoid, or at least served in a minor way, thanks to his political

1 The name of this evil Order was ***The Knights of St. Francis of Wycombe*** and the Saint Francis they were referring to was not St. Francis, but Lord Dashwood, and the particular nature of the meetings of this brotherhood were completely closed and secret. ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

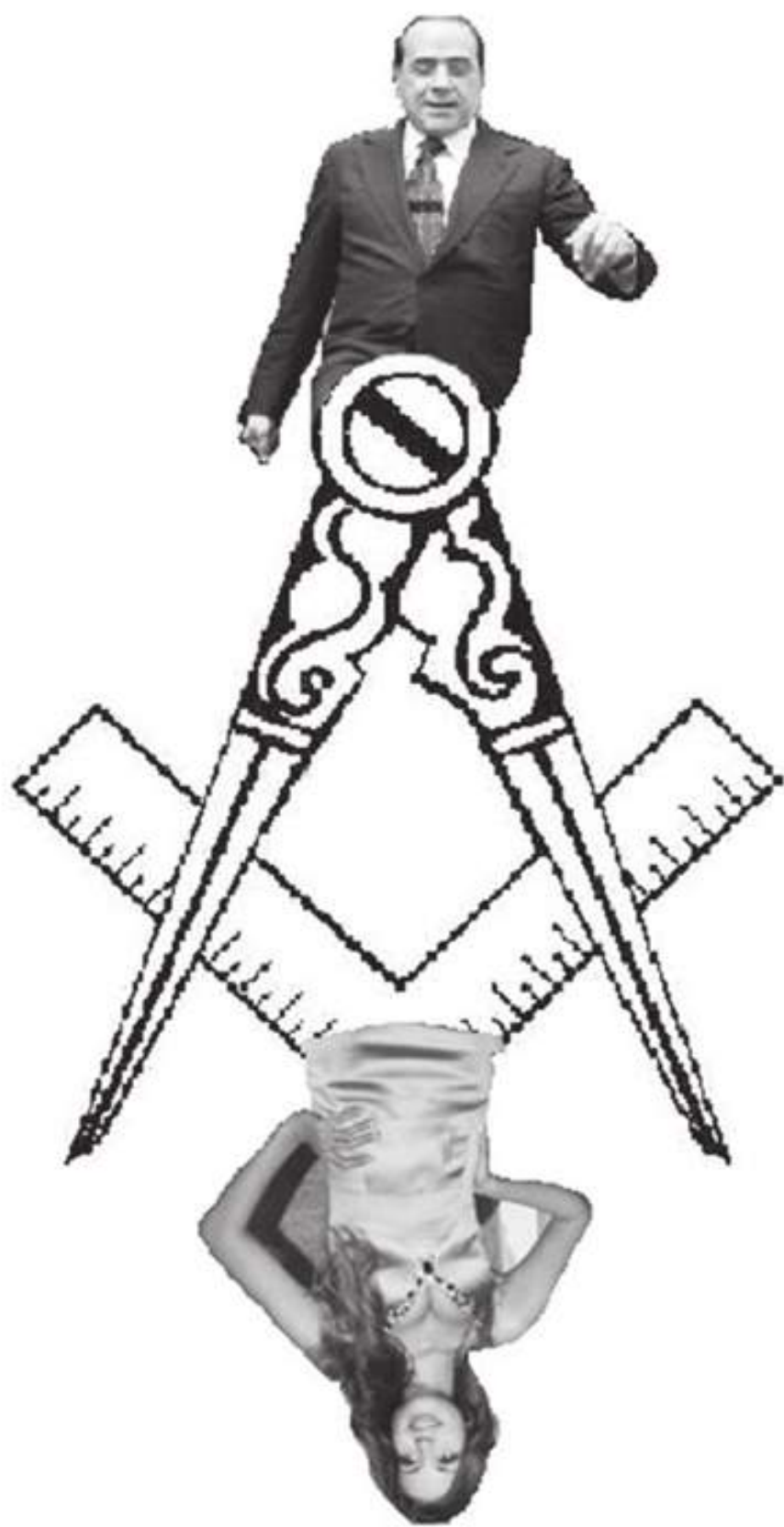


FIG. 26 – Silvio Berlusconi as a compass, **solar active male principle** , and Ruby as a **square, lunar symbol** passive female, in an act of “sexual magic” here, using the Masonic symbolism according to the teachings of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* .

influence on the Italian judicial system. Berlusconi, who was also nicknamed *Il Cavaliere (The Knight)* for his highly publicized Order of Merit for Labor issued by the Italian Republic, voluntarily resigned from this prestigious order in March 2013 after the sex scandal erupted. He probably preferred this option to be stripped of his title for his many unspeakable actions. The Italian president at the time, Giorgio Napolitano, also a Freemason like Silvio Berlusconi, was originally initiated into the powerful transnational lodge *Three Eyes*, once directed by the late David Rockefeller (1915-2017). Together with the Vatican, Rockefeller once was the true puppet master of the P2 lodge during the Cold War era. In more recent times, the late Rockefeller moved to Tuscany, the region of the Worshipful Master of the P2, the late Count Licio Gelli. In any case, let's not forget the symbolism of the dragon associated with former Italian Prime Minister Berlusconi, who rose, in 1991, at the end of the so-called “Cold War,” to membership in the Lodge of the Dragon, within his residence in Villa San Martino in Arcore (Province of Monza and Brianza), where he still resides. In the past, the Villa used for his “Bunga Bunga” parties was a monastery of the Order of Saint Benedict, something the previously mentioned Michael Paul Bertiaux would have indeed found very suitable for his sexual magical orgies even if of a homosexual nature, so totally different from the strictly heterosexual orgies engaged in by Berlusconi. The dragon symbol, so dear to Silvio Berlusconi, was partly inspired by the past owners of one of his main estates, the Villa di Modrone in Macherio (now for sale). I'm speaking of the Visconti family, whose villa was refurbished in 1870, and further in 1907, with the latest design created by the architect E. Alemagna. The Visconti Coat of Arms depicts the *biscione*, a sort of dragon serpent that appears to be swallowing a human, but it is actually giving birth to it. Silvio Berlusconi used the coat of arms of the Visconti to inspire the logo of his first television network with national coverage: *Channel 5* . There is a slight change

in the symbolism, where the child is carefully replaced by a flower. The flower is a sunflower, a sacred flower to the Incas, who would read in it the motion of the universe. It is, in fact, from Peru that the sunflower was originally imported into Europe.

The sunflower was also appreciated by King Louis XIV, the Sun King, and it was very popular during the Victorian era in Britain where it was drawn on cloth, carved in wood, and forged onto metals. Oscar Wilde took the sunflower as a symbol of the aesthetic movement that he himself had founded. In Italy, poets like Eugenio Montale and Gabriel D'Annunzio praised the sunflower in their own ways. In the works of Vincent Van Gogh, the presence of sunflowers is frequent. The meaning of



FIG. 27 – An unpublished photograph which shows for the first time the entire private collection of the works of Rudolf Steiner owned by Dr. Roberto Caldirola, who at the end of the nineties refused a big cash offer made by Silvio Berlusconi and his ex wife Veronica Lario.

Included in these rare pieces of Steiner's work were unpublished writings and paintings of the creator of anthroposophy.

sunflowers in the language of flowers is joy and pride, qualities that are certainly not lacking in the Freemason Brother Silvio Berlusconi.

Carl Kellner, the alleged founder of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* (O.T.O.), said he learned the secret techniques of sexual magic from three mysterious followers of what he defined as the "Art." Since 1904, references to these supposed secrets began to appear in the German Masonic magazine "Oriflamme" thanks to the German Freemason and police spy Theodor Reuss; who participated earlier toward the revival of the Illuminati, first in Munich in 1880, and later in Dresden in 1888, and officially took over the O.T.O. from Kellner after his sudden death in 1905, though there are no documents or other firm evidence that proves the existence of a body like the O.T.O. during Kellner's lifetime. Nevertheless, it was a strange death that some say may have been induced by the Illuminati for the sole purpose of taking over the O.T.O. Reuss wrote two books on the Illuminati, "Die Mysterien der Illuminaten," (1894) and, "Geschichte des Illuminaten-Ordens," (1896).

In 1912, "Oriflamme" magazine made an astounding announcement for some (but not for all), that the O.T.O. possessed the key that opens up all Masonic secrets: "Our order possesses the key which opens up all Masonic and Hermetic secrets, namely the teachings of sexual magic, and this teaching explains without exception all the secrets of Freemasonry and all systems of religion." (*The Magical World of Aleister Crowley*, page 78).

In the O.T.O., or at least their first emanation in the German world called "**Mystica aeterna**" between 1906 and 1914, we find as Grand Master: Rudolf Steiner (FIG. 27);
ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

founder of the school to which the previously mentioned Berlusconi sent his children, "to stimulate creativity and the free formation of their character," as he himself says in his propaganda booklet *An Italian*

History . Although Berlusconi's "**Bunga Bunga**" rituals, defined by the Urban Dictionary (available at urbandictionary.com) as an, "Erotic ritual which involves a powerful leader and several naked women," seemed dangerously reminiscent of **the left-hand path** and some of the sexual magical practices of Aleister Crowley, which led Rudolph Steiner to gradually dissociate from the activities of the O.T.O. and its co-founder Theodor Reuss, after the involvement of Crowley.

The left-hand path, followed by Berlusconi, is a dangerous path that inevitably led to the loss of his credibility, chaos, and self-destruction, as so often happens with these harmful practices; unless you have great preparation, or an ability to transmute the energy from negative to positive and vice versa. This was also explained scrupulously and with a wealth of detail by Baron Julius Evola, an ideologue of great importance for the Italian right. In his book, "The Yoga of Power," in the chapter entitled **The Left-Hand Path** , he warns of the dangers of this initiatory path of which Crowley, "the Great Beast 666," was a major representative, and that was also stated by the UR Group of which Evola was a member.²

But to be honest, it was Julius Evola that spoke (at least theoretically) with great clarity on the use of minors in sexual tantric rituals of a more traditional kind, in an in-depth note³ we find in the above-mentioned book:

In general, the girls that we recommend for use by the Western point of view fall into the category of teenagers; but you must keep in mind the more rapid physical and sexual development of Hindu women. If you do not find a younger woman, you can get one up to twenty years of age. The Mahamudra-tilaka states that girls that are above twenty "lack in occult power." The same age is considered, in general, for girls in use in the sexual practices of Operative Chinese Taoism.

We can partially confirm the thesis of Berlusconi being linked to the primacy of Evolian thought, still so popular and present in the culture of the Italian right-wing ideology. Evola is now even popular in U.S. Satanism circles, after Nikolas and Zeena Schreck dedicated their

book, "Demons of the Flesh" (London: Creation Books, 2002), to **Baron Julius Evola**. The origins of the dark side of esotericism and their perverse practices are found in the secret societies that operate today, within the systems of initiation practiced in the Western initiatic tradition that is called, improperly at times, the *Red Rose* of the Rosicrucian and Masonic movements. It seems that, at the end of the nineteenth century, this infamous minority devoted to human sacrifice and black magic often fought many of the more traditional branches of the Rose+Cross, and becoming the dominant part of the Western initiatic tradition by manipulating the more genuine seekers of true light and knowledge, in what will become later known as *New Age*.

2 For a further investigation on Aleister Crowley in relation to the **Ur Group**, I suggest you read the essay *Magic Perspectives according to Aleister Crowley* present in the closing chapter of volume 3 of the important trilogy *Introduction to Magic: Rituals and Practical* published only in Italy in its entirety by Edizioni Mediterranee and available in English in a partial form with a single volume entitled *Introduction to Magic: Rituals and Practical Techniques for the Magus* published in 2001 by Inner Traditions. A publication that will help you understand real magic in all its facets which covers the practical, the theoretical and the unclassifiable, such as the Mithraic Ritual of the Great Magical Papyrus of Paris, the only ritual from the Ancient Mysteries to have survived intact.

3 **Note 31** found on page 150 of Julius Evola, *The Yoga of Power* (Rome: fourth revised edition, Ed. Mediterranee, 1994).

We were warned, back in 1652, about this infiltration by the famous English Freemason, Rosicrucian, and English spy, Elias Ashmole. In his *Theatrum Chemicum Britannicum*, he wrote about the sometimes wrong perception that people have about the true tradition of the white magicians of the Rose + Cross, due to the infiltration of a nascent group of sorcerers and necromancers that are gradually corrupting the ancient science of the Magi Witches that, according to Ashmole, will sell their soul to the devil to obtain their ultimate goal of control, and who work for the total destruction of the angelic part of the tradition. He then concludes, emphasizing the great difference between the white magicians and these sorcerers, stating that it is like the difference between angels and demons. So the Red Rose,

the Rose of evil and bloody human sacrifice, which seems so rampant now in the New World Order esoteric circles, has a long story of infiltration against the good side of the tradition. When the dark side became the predominant side at the end of the nineteenth century, and the perverse elements dedicated to black magic are finally activated (as in the case of Crowley), the situation will only get worse. In fact, some specific orders were created in this period within so-called fringe Freemasonry that was obsessed with sexual magic, tantra, the occult, astrology, and spiritism. New groups would also be created outside of the boundaries of the Craft of Freemasonry, such as the Brotherhood of the Therapeutic Magic Chain of Myriam, the Ordo Templi Orientis, the Fraternitas Saturni, the Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua (FRA) (FIG. 20), and AMORC (FIG. 21) , which represents, as I mentioned earlier, a more open and public approach to the Rosicrucian tradition. Regarding the origins of the O.T.O. and the sudden seizure of power by Crowley, the controversial Swiss historian of the Illuminati, P. R. König, seems to believe there were good reasons that, in the end, Theodor Reuss would not have wanted his O.T.O. to become the vehicle for Crowley's Law of Thelema. Reuss was initially impressed with Thelema and Crowley's Gnostic Mass; in an undated letter to Crowley (received in 1917), Reuss reported excitedly that he had read *The Message of the Master Therion* to a gathering at **Monte Verità** , and that he was translating *The Book of the Law* into German. He added, **“Let this news encourage you! We live in your Work!!!”** But three years later things began to change in Reuss' perception of Crowley's work ... when he finally understood the dangers, and after he suffered what some say was a minor stroke due to his anger towards, *The Great Beast* .

Nevertheless, Crowley wrote in his diary on November 27, 1921: *“I have proclaimed myself O.H.O. Frater Superior of the Order of Oriental Templars .”*

Reuss died on October 28, 1923. In a letter to Heinrich Tränker dated February 14, 1925, Crowley stated the following: *“Reuss was very uncertain in temper, and in many ways unreliable. In his last years, he*

seems to have completely lost his grip, even accusing The Book of the Law of communistic tendencies, than which no statement could be more absurd. Yet it seems that he must have been to some extent correctly led, on account of his having made the appointments of yourself and Frater Achad (Charles Stansfeld Jones), and designating me in his last letter as his successor. ”

In a letter to Charles Stansfeld Jones dated Sun in Capricorn, Anno xx (Dec. 1924 - Jan. 1925), Crowley said, *“In the O.H.O.’s last letter to me he invited me to become his successor as O.H.O. and Frater Superior .”* Reuss’ letter designating Crowley his successor as O.H.O., however, has never been found, and no credible documentation has ever surfaced to this day that would indicate that Reuss ever designated any alternative successor, contrary to what the modern Grand Lodge of the O.T.O. founded in Berkeley, CA would like you to believe.

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

The truth is that after the death of Reuss in 1923, Crowley initiated a sort of business venture using the so-called secret of the O.T.O. and the name and popularity in occult circles of this sexual magick division of the Illuminati. Crowley made use of this Order, as well as others he had been involved in, as a game to glorify his ego as well as a system of power to serve his Secret Chiefs, and he used the O.T.O. as a kind of publishing tool. In short, he made it a tool to adapt and to extract “gold” (both alchemical and physical) from the pockets of his willing followers; something that his loyal Californian followers have continued to do to this day with the creation of the Caliphate O.T.O.,⁴ which originated with the establishment of the above mentioned Grand Lodge in the second part of the seventies in the US. This last development of the O.T.O. saga originally created in Austria and Germany was generated by the work and passion of a U.S. military officer named Grady Louis McMurtry (October 18, 1918 – July 12, 1985), during World War II, when he was stationed in England in 1943. He was able to meet and become a personal student of Crowley, who elevated him to 1x° of O.T.O., giving him the name *Hymenaeus Alpha* (which enumerates to 777), in November

1943. He apparently had been initiated into the Minerval and I° of Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.) only two years before. These days, a normal guy who wishes to join this occult society would take at least twenty to thirty years to achieve this goal, as this is actually a fringe-Masonic Order tied first to U.S. military intelligence. This is thanks to the work of Major Grady Louis McMurtry (who's "retired" rank was Lieutenant Colonel), and then to the CIA, which works closely with this Order today. This was personally confirmed to me by the famous American writer and researcher Lon Milo Duquette who, since 1996, holds the prestigious position of O.T.O.'s United States Deputy Grand Master.

Let's be serious, it's Sirius

T

he *Ordo Templi Orientis* or the O.T.O., the initials with which it is best-known and cited around the world, is an order originally created by the Illuminati. In the last twenty years, it has consolidated its dominant position in the field of occultism, and not only the Crowleyan part of it. This huge success of a once-obscure sect has been made possible thanks to the growing support of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), intellectuals, and a small but influential group of international Masons with occult inclinations. The Order has since launched a thousand legal battles around the world to control the lucrative publishing rights related to Aleister Crowley and its copyright.

They even managed to receive exclusivity on the name O.T.O. in English speaking countries, which seems rather strange and in itself ridiculous if you think that Crowley was never the founder of the Order, although at one time he was a highlevel member that created a splinter branch for a period, a very common modality in the occult world. But the impossible becomes possible, thanks to the unconditional support of the CIA and U.S. military intelligence, always interested in the control of the various occult sects for their programs

on mind control (see MK-ULTRA), and leading in some cases to a real *Satanic subversion of the U.S. Military*.⁵

But let's talk about Crowley, "The Illuminati Grand Master," who most of the time portrayed himself as a superior being, someone who never had sex only to satisfy his vulgar lust, but someone who desired to be a true "guru" for his loyal magicians involved in his sex cult. He knew that to achieve this he should always have a "sacred purpose" a sort of "prayer to God," (Aiwaz, Baphomet or Sheitan in his case were more appropriate than Jesus or the Holy Mary). Consequently, he created a prayer for himself inspired by his megalomaniac ego. Crowley, in this case, identified himself for his disciples with the image of an erect penis, thereby generating in its O.T.O. disciples, an unprecedented personality cult that still goes on to this day.

4 <http://oto-usa.org/>. ‡ Archived 30th March, 2015.

5 To learn more you can read this article by Jeffrey Steinberg:

http://www.larouchepub.com/other/2005/3233aquino_profile.html ‡ Archived 16th January, 2015.

The VIII° degree of Crowley's O.T.O. reveals the "pupil" masturbating on the seal of a demon or meditating on the image of a phallus, generating power or communication with a divine being, the Super-Ego. The IX degree refers instead to the heterosexual relationship in which the sexual secretions are sucked out of the vagina and when not consumed (if considered sacred), they are put on a seal to attract a demon who would perform the appropriate command-desire ordered by the magician. In his *Emblems and Terms of Use* of the ninth grade, Crowley describes the method to impregnate a talisman/seal with sperm in order to attract, for example, money.

Crowley practiced different methods of sexual magic, and there will be more opportunity in my upcoming publications to clarify even further the various aspects of his controversial work. To begin with, one of the key secrets of Crowley's O.T.O. is the worship of the idol Baphomet, known also to the original Templars (the real ones if you ask me). In this case, the interpretation of Crowley is somehow

inaccurate in both historical and esoteric terms and seems instead a personal glorification of his ego to be worshipped by his followers (and not a real inspiration to the sacred knowledge of *Sophia* , which, in fact, means knowledge). Crowley advised his disciples to select a female partner who was particularly sexual, so the magician and his mate could “copulate continuously” until this act would eventually result in the impregnation of a so-called *homunculus* .

James M. Martin, in *ABRASAX* , published in Texas in 1993 writes:

Aleister Crowley’s treatise on the making of a homunculus was couched in terms of a secret ritual for the 1x° members of the O.T.O. It begins with the premise that the human ego reincarnates into a “new tenement” when the fetus is in its third month of gestation. One classical method involves removal of a woman’s fertilized ovum and continuing the gestation ectopically. Crowley is characteristically vague about the details, however, throwing in a few alchemical allusions.

The modern magickal method is another thing entirely. Crowley advises selection of a female partner whose horoscope is suited to the nature of whatever homunculus is desired. The magician and his mate “copulate continuously” until impregnation results; then, the woman is withdrawn to a desolate place where appropriate incantations are vibrated (e.g. the banishing formulae of the Sephiroth) five to seven times a day.

The woman is “constantly educated by words and by books and by pictures of a nature consonant” to the spirit being evoked—the method of *Liber Astarte* (bhakti yoga). Delivery is somehow held up or pushed forward to assure the child is born under an appropriate ascendant sign, and when the infant is born, it is immediately dedicated, purified, and consecrated to the incarnated spirit.

We find in the eleventh grade of Crowley’s perverted system of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* , the “magic” of a homosexual nature taking place. For those not aware, the 1x° is the anal sexual magick degree that Crowley formulated for the O.T.O., which later became the

influential occult group called; *The Choronzon Club*. This is thanks to the efforts and organizational skills of Cecil Frederick Russell (1897-1987), who was an ardent follower of Aleister Crowley. Crowley taught the practical side

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

of the 1x° and xl° to Cecil Frederick Russell, known as, “*Genesthai, 143, Fiat Lux,*” in June 1918 in New York. Russell, after being dishonorably discharged from the U.S. Navy, remained at Crowley’s Abbey of Thelema briefly in the early twenties, until the two fought and parted ways. Russell wrote in 1922:

Magick is aptly defined as the science and art of doing one’s Will—achieving one’s purpose, fulfilling the Law of THELEMA. Thus theoretical magick is the art of perfecting mental processes, and practical magick the art of perfecting volitional processes. These definitions are hardly conclusive, but they are scholarly enough for practical purposes, I think. I think that every member should be drilled in ceremonial magick until he subconsciously acquires the attitude of doing the right thing at the right moment with omnipotence at his command and eternity at his disposal. The ideas that dissolve the sin complex, that nothing really matters, that it is impossible to make a mistake, etc, cannot be rooted in the organism by any other method.

Russell (who Crowley referred to as having a “violent reaction against any act of authority”), then founded his own order, *The Choronzon Club*, in 1928 (FIG. 28). It operates still to this day. Some sources say that Crowley was the one who suggested to create this Order, and he apparently also suggested that *The Choronzon Club* change its name to G.B.G. in 1931—which is often believed to stand for “*Great Brotherhood of God,*” although apparently, Russell was evasive regarding the meaning of the acronym. Dues were only \$5, and if a new member convinced a friend to enroll, they were able to keep half of this amount. Russell put out advertisements in the *Occult Digest*, which he also wrote several articles for.

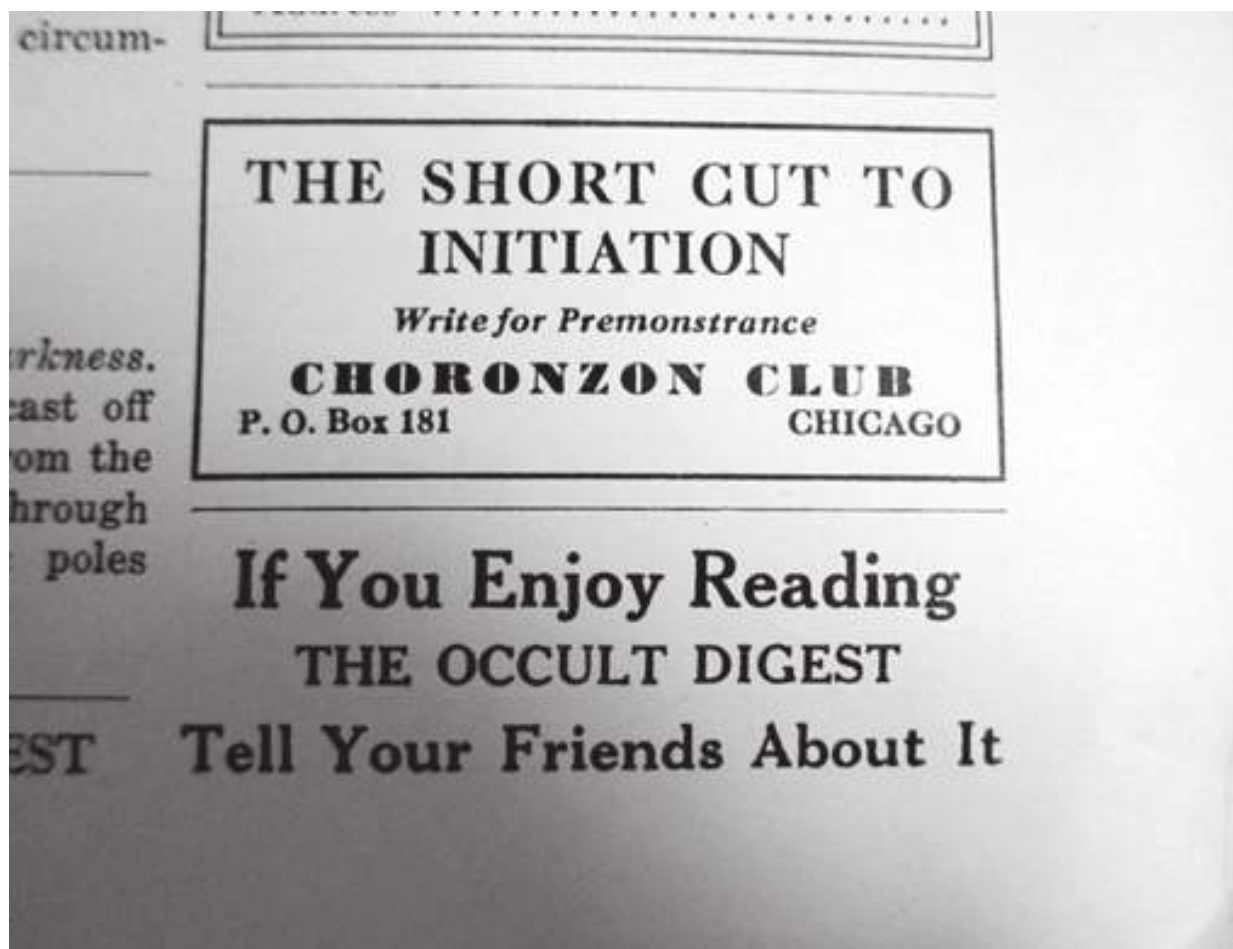


FIG. 28 – Publicity for the **CHORONZON CLUB CHICAGO** in *THE OCCULT DIGEST* .

A shortcut to Initiation

The Choronzon Club

N

aturally there are those who disagree with any idea of a “shortcut” in the Illuminati mystery schools connected to sexual magick, but this shortcut method yielded 40 members in Denver, 20 in Long Beach, 75 in Los Angeles, 50 in San Francisco and 25 in San Diego, and it might have been very influential in the rise of influence of homosexual communities in these cities. Russell’s techniques of sexual magic were based on Ida Craddock’s concept of “Heavenly Bridegrooms,”

but it raised some eyebrows with what some called “abbreviated rituals” (though they may have just been jealous of his quickly growing numbers due to the fast track and low dues), and even Crowley, and Karl Germer, his appointed successor in the USA, regarded Russell’s Chicago organization with envious eyes at one point. “For his first few months of membership the initiate of the G.B.G. was kept in ignorance of its sexual-magical affiliations and were only revealed to him (or her) after he had satisfactorily completed a course of occult training devised by Russell,” according to Francis King in his book, “Sexuality Magic & Perversion.” This course can be found online as a PDF very easily.⁶ “But in 1933, a schism broke out in Russell’s ranks; a meeting was held on the

8th floor of 410 South Michigan Avenue in Chicago, with the object of forming a group consisting exclusively of homosexual men (the basis on which all contemporary xl° groups are founded). Eventually, four groups could be distinguished as springing from Russell’s initial foundation ... The remaining members in Chicago, who had been an exclusively xl° group for some time, had held their meetings at 64 East Van Buren Street since 1941 independently of Russell; in the 1960’s they returned to Michigan Avenue.”⁷

Crowley’s idea of the XI° was that the Illuminati follower identifies himself with an ejaculating penis. This is followed by the unwilling anal sexual intercourse performed on the initiate by Crowley or one of his appointed representatives. Such sacrifice of your anus will immediately make you a prestigious member of this degree, which would then be transmitted by you in the same way you received it, to another willing or even better, unwilling member of what gradually became a homosexual or at least a bisexual club. Russell seems to have made such a concept operative, after departing from Crowley with the creation of the Choronzon Club. At the end (no pun intended), he lost control of the situation to the powerful internal gay lobby that took over the club. Going back to Crowley’s magical explanation of the xl°, the blood or excrements or both, are collected during the act, to attract the spirits-demons, while the sperm is kept

alive. In short, the whole system of the Illuminati of Thelema, connected to the O.T.O. and the A.:A.:, have the typical signs of Inverted Spirituality, the so-called Counter-Initiation that is, by all means, an initiation to the dark path. Think about it—for his mass called *Frater Superior*, Crowley used a recipe of blood and semen for his Cake of Light, the eucharistic host found within Thelema. In order to avoid contracting AIDS, the current American O.T.O. (or “Caliphate”), continues the tradition but recommends to bake the mixture in an oven at a temperature of 70 degrees Celsius to avoid any problems. A demonic practice to say the least.

The “ultra” libertine Gnostics of the sixties, manipulated by the Central Intelligence Agency and their wild experiments, driven by the many Nazi German scientists who joined them after the end of the Second World War, go far beyond the neo-Gnostic sectarian experiments of the previous decades. They saw in Crowley their peak, and manifested some real Satanic cults in the United States, beginning in the 1960s. Groups fully dedicated to the worship of the Devil and the practice of the more traditional black masses, created to celebrate what many perceived in that period as the rise of the Antichrist. This happens with the more commercial Church of Satan, founded in the USA in 1966, thanks to the CIA-sponsored Anton Szandor LaVey and his book, “The Satanic Bible.” There is also the more underground and obscure Temple of Set, created in the United States in 1975, thanks to his friend Lt. Col. Michael Aquino. This evil duo was created inside the intelligence community to manipulate and experiment with the masses, a progressive opening to Satanism and what Crowley called “Scientific Illuminism,” with the motto being *Deus est Homo*, which lowers divinity to the human level. Let’s remember for a moment, Michael Aquino’s words on the *Oprah Winfrey Show* dated February 17, 1988: “We are not servants of some God; we are our own gods.” Basically, the dark side of the Illuminati all agree on man’s divinity and evolvment to become God, a typical viewpoint of the

6 <http://occultchicago.blogspot.it/2012/04/cf-russell-sex-magick-and-fine-arts.html> ‡ Archived 16th January, 2015.

7 <http://parareligion.ch/sunrise/xi.htm> ‡ Archived 16th January, 2015.

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

Illuminati, which Oprah seems to have embraced in order to become who she is now in the world of the Illuminati. Aquino has also been connected to the Monarch project of the CIA which was generated within the more commonly known MK-ULTRA; sometimes referred to as the CIA's infamous mind control program. It is a project directly controlled by influential Illuminati lodges like the Skull and Bones, operating together with the more influential neo-aristocratic transnational Ur Lodges of Freemasonry.

The foundation of the Church of Satan hides direct links within the O.T.O. and Crowley's legacy from the start, and was a constant inspiration for LaVey during his early years. One of the co-founders of the Church of Satan was, in fact, Kenneth Anger, a known and influential film director we currently find invested of the IX° degree of the Caliphate O.T.O. (the "Cali" in Caliphate stands originally for Californian), and a well-known disciple of Crowley. Some say Kenneth Anger, an old acquaintance of mine (FIG. 29), inspired the famous song by the Rolling Stones, *Sympathy for the Devil*, who also collaborated for years with Jimmy Page from Led Zeppelin, another musician obsessed with Crowley's O.T.O. Anger apparently had some kind of an occult role in the infamous Charles Manson affair that saw the death of Sharon Marie Tate (January 24, 1943 – August 9, 1969), the wife of another co-founder of the Church of Satan, the famous director Roman Polanski. The 1960's truly brought the demons to the surface, Satan was getting a lot of press, and Anton Szandor LaVey—founder and head of the Church of Satan—was spearheading it all. The symbolism and ritual of the occult appealed to the anti-establishment—while hippies were looking further than flowers, thinkers were pressing the boundaries. On the screen, occult-obsessed films had sprung from the drying patch of Hammer horror—movies such as *Eye of the Devil* (starring Roman Polanski's beautiful but doomed wife Sharon Tate), *The Devil Rides Out*, *The Devil's Own* and, perhaps, later on, *The Exorcist*. Polanski's *Rosemary's Baby* was the cream of the crop—LaVey adding it was "*the best-paid commercial for Satanism since the Inquisition* ." ⁸

It must be said that in all this, a growing position was given to the Dog Star Sirius, which in occult lore is basically, Satan. Sirius has also been linked to some of the MK-ULTRA mind control experiments. A Finnish researcher named Martin Koski, in

A Memo From Kenneth Anger

26 September 03
ev



Dear Leo,
93

Thank you for the invite
to visit Egypt in '04 ev.
I will keep April 8-10
open. My 5th visit
HORUS permitting!

You are inviting
"waning
factions" - so
good luck!
93
93/93

Kenneth



FIG. 29 – Letter from filmmaker Kenneth Anger, written during the planning of an international meeting of the Illuminati of the Ordo Templi Orientis, which was to be held in Egypt in 2004, to celebrate the centenary of the *Liber Vel Legis* , the written mediumship received in 1904 in Cairo by Aleister Crowley.

8 <http://fromthebarrelhouse.com/2012/04/05/satanism-in-hollywood-kenneth-angers-golden-age-of-occult-1969/> ‡ Archived 17th January, 2015.

a book entitled, *My Life Depends on You* , confirms this assumption and speaks about Sirius being evoked in an episode of mind control that involved him years earlier when he claimed to have been kidnapped. The “doctors” who worked on him during his captivity had declared to him to be “aliens coming from Sirius.” In his book, Koski argued that these figures might not have been aliens, but in fact, intelligence operatives that implanted in his head such memories to conceal their real identities, and their real intentions to the world. On the basis of such astounding allegations and others of this kind, a team of researchers in the early 1990’s stated that the alien abductions were, in reality, a cover for mind control projects implemented by the infamous MK-ULTRA, a perpetual deception, just like the UFO’s, and all orchestrated by the CIA. What these researchers did not fully understand was the implications of the esoteric elements found in Project MK-ULTRA, those which continue to emerge thanks to people very close to the Crowleyan thought and ideas. Lt. Col. Michael Aquino, for example, has worked with his magical current from Sirius within his own brand of spiritual Satanism, which appeals to many officers operating within military intelligence.

The strange practices of the knight of Saint-Marcq

G

. Clément de Saint-Marcq (1865-1956) was an important dignitary of Freemasonry and a senior officer of the Belgian army, as well as a lodge secretary for the esoteric **KVMRIS** Lodge, an organization particularly interested in sexual magic, founded in Brussels in 1890,

and directed by Francis and Nicolas Vurgey Brossel. They were followers of the influential Joséphin Peladan (1858-1918), co-founder of the Order, whose mission was, at least on the surface, to be a meeting point between Neo-Templarism, the Rose + Cross and the Catholic Church, because these intellectuals at the time were engaging in secret, perverse, occult practices contrary to the beliefs of the Church. No wonder Monti, known as “Count Israel,” who was accused of being a Jesuit agent and secretary to the late Joséphin Peladan, formed a group called *Groupe Occidental d’Etudes Ésotériques* (Western Esoteric Study Group), and claimed a few decades later to be Aleister Crowley’s special “French representative.” This is a pretty impressive statement from Monti who became involved with two Catholic secret societies of some importance, the **Sodalitium Pianum**, a sort of intelligence agency set up by the Vatican in 1909, and the *Hieron du Val d’Or*. In his 1979 book, “Le Tresor du Triangle d’Or” (The Treasure of the Golden Triangle), JeanLuc Chaumeil states that the Hieron practiced a version of Scottish Rite Freemasonry and the upper degrees of this order constituted the lower degrees of the Priory of Sion itself. Chaumeil describes the group’s disposition as “Christian, Hermetic, and aristocratic.” It fits the whole twisted scheme of things when you think of the people involved in such hypocrisy. The late Peladan professed a philosophic-occult Catholicism but was connected to the Illuminati agent Theodor Reuss and his O.T.O. sex sect, and his secretary, Georges Monti, was involved with Crowley soon after Crowley’s arrival in France. Monti is also indicated by some as a mentor for a young 14-year-old named Pierre Plantard de Saint-Clair (born Pierre Athanase Marie Plantard, 18 March 1920 – 3 February 2000) who became the main creator of the now legendary *Priory of Sion* myth, a subject I will go into more detail later in this book. The KVMRIS was a branch of the French **Ordre Kabbalistique de la Rose-Croix** (Kabbalistic Order of the Rosy Cross) a para-masonic magical society in France founded by the Illuminati in 1888. This happens to be the same year as the foundation of the Golden Dawn in England, and the reawakening attempt of the Order of the Illuminati in Germany. The Order focuses, still to this day, on Rosicrucianism

and the Kabbalah, although they consider themselves “Christian.” They practice theurgical

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

initiation and encourage the study of esoterica. The organization began in the Francosphere, in the same zeitgeist, such as the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn did in the Anglosphere. It was founded by Stanislas de Guaita (1861-1897) and Joséphin Peladan, but also included Papus, Erik Satie and Paul Sédir: all known occultists of the Illuminati network. Péladan left this project to found his own Jesuit influenced *Order of the Temple & the Graal and of the Catholic Order of the Rose-Croix* in 1891, while de Guaita died of an overdose in 1897. Many believe Crowley also died of an overdose 50 years later. **Alexandre Saint-Yves d’Alveydre**, who developed the concept of **Synarchy** was also involved—promoting ideas such as anti-democracy, hierarchy and the rules of society by elite secret fraternities.⁹ His ideas inspired the birth of certain ***Ur transnational lodges***, and his vision is still predominant within the Illuminati network, which fully reflects his vision in the reality of today’s world.

G. Clément de Saint-Marcq, the key figure of this Belgian division of the Illuminati (the KVMRIS) dedicated most of his life to the study of sexual magic, and was the main founder of the ***Club Eukharistia***, which was short-lived in Belgium because of the *particularity* of some of the sexual practices it required from its members. These practices were described in the brochure *Eucharistie (The Eucharist)* published for the first time in Antwerp in 1907, and remains in circulation in the more underground esoteric circles of the Illuminati with growing success. *Eucharistie* is cited at times by groups such as the *Ordo Templi Orientis* (O.T.O.) an Order that, as I demonstrate in this book, is still dedicated to obscure sexual practices of a sectarian nature, controlled by secretive divisions of occultist agents dedicated to *psychological warfare*, and with profound influence in the intelligence community (both military and civil). The New World Order, operating through U.S. intelligence, is interested in controlling most occult ramifications created in Europe, like the O.T.O. In the past, they have

been partially responsible, along with other lesser-known orders, such as the *Thule-Gesellschaft*, the *Order of the New Templars*, and the VRIL Society, for the rise of the infamous National Socialism plague, with the best-known initiate into the mysteries of the Vril—Adolf Hitler himself.

Vittorio Fincati, who is the author of an Italian commentary on the *Eucharistie*, gave perhaps a somewhat “too positive” and benevolent view of the so-called *mysteries* contained in the work of the aforementioned Saint-Marcq. He writes: “*The noble knight of Saint-Marcq—whose noble branch became extinct in 1981—is known for having founded the Sincerismo movement with whom they wanted to contrast the “lies” of the Catholic Church regarding the esoteric secrets it actually holds, that could affect the whole life of Western humanity. This ancient mystery of a sexual nature can be traced back to the Bible and the story of the temptation of Eve, the serpent symbolism has always been representative of the strength of the erect phallus (as well as the magnetic energy of the Earth). What does the “forbidden fruit” offered to Eve really mean?*”

René Guénon (1886-1951) in his otherwise accurate *Error of Spiritism*, writes too quickly, losing the bigger picture surrounding the work of Le Clément de Saint-Marcq. He states the following: “*Almost not worth the trouble to say that in the thesis of Le Clément de Saint-Marcq, there is absolutely nothing founded, simply defining a vile pamphlet, his work, brain sick.*” Again according to Guénon, who wished to defend the Church of Rome under his traditionalist point of view stated: “*...attributed to the Catholic clergy, as well as to all the clergy, practices of which we cannot state here, their despicable nature.*” Actually the Jesuits and the O.T.O. regard these *practices* of great importance, to say the least, and to this day they are considered the heart of what Guénon himself referred to as the “counter initiation.” Guénon’s judgment might have been incomplete for a lack of information regarding certain links between the work of Clément de Saint-Marcq and the

secrets of the high degrees of the O.T.O., which have been revealed only in more recent years outside of the boundaries of the Order.

9 http://en.metapedia.org/wiki/Ordre_Kabbalistique_de_la_Rose-Croix

The previously mentioned Massimo Introvigne, a Jesuit agent, states publicly that the thesis put forward in the work of Clément de Saint-Marcq is absolutely ridiculous. As I wrote earlier, Introvigne has an affiliation with



the O.T.O. and the Illuminati, and Fig. 30 – Dr. Marco Pasi obviously wants to protect his own

dirty secrets as well as those of the O.T.O. behind a façade of hypocrisy. It is probable that the doctrines

spread by SaintMarcq are the same found earlier in the environment of the so-called, “Church of Carmel,” a French occult church founded by Pierre-Michel Eugène Vintras, a psychic medium, and self-styled prophet. In 1839, Vintras founded the “Work of Mercy” (*l’Oeuvre de la Miséricorde*) and proclaimed visionary communications from the Archangel Michael, the Holy Ghost, Virgin Mary, and St. Joseph (a great start to say the least). He was informed in such visions that he was the reincarnation of the prophet Elijah and that a man named Charles Naundorf was the true King of France. But Vintras used upside down crosses, sexual magic in prayers, and performed miracles with a bloodstained host, some of which are described in the works of Eliphas Levi. So he was not your average Christian—appearing more like your average Satanist. Another controversial character that would emerge from the movement created by Vintras was the priest Joseph-Antoine Boullan (1824-1893). Vintras died in 1875, and the notorious and infamous Abbé de Boullan immediately assumed control of the Church of Carmel. Accusations of Satanism against Boullan were made by Stanislas de Guaita and Oswald Wirth, among others (and I will write about them further on). Boullan was the role model for Dr. Johannes, in J.K. Huysmann’s book, “La Bas.”¹⁰

Vintraism, and the “Church of Carmel” generated by it are considered by occult historians of the Illuminati as a genuine neo-gnostic affiliation that precedes the O.T.O. Without deriving their knowledge from Theodor Reuss, the high dignitary of the Illuminati, and co-founder of the O.T.O., Vintras wrote about the similarity with *The Eucharist*: “**The O.T.O. has the same knowledge that you find in the brochure *The Eucharist*,**” and then introduced his booklet as one of the text guides for the Ninth degree of his Order, i.e. the original O.T.O. This tradition was later transmitted to Aleister Crowley, and since picked up by all of his followers, some

¹⁰ <http://www.neoluciferianchurch.dk/attachments/File/4-vintras.pdf> ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY thing Guénon, as a non-O.T.O. member would never know.

Not long ago, a revealing article of great importance appeared in a publication called *"Hidden Intercourse: Eros and Sexuality in the History of Western Esotericism,"* published by Leiden-Boston, Brill, in 2008. The title of the article in question says it all: *"The Knight of Spermatophagy: penetrating the Mysteries of Georges Le Clément de Saint-Marcq."* I would say not only is this title "illuminating," but a "penetrating" one in every sense. This work is designed for those who want to discover the secret of the O.T.O. sexual magic system, and the



influence of the Knight of Saint Marcq. This work has been apparently created by one of the

FIG. 31 – Ciro Formisano (known with the initiatic name of Giuliano Kremmerz).

contemporary leaders of the O.T.O. in Italy, Marco Pasi. (FIG. 30) Together with the present Grand Master of the Italian O.T.O. Jean-Matthieu Kleeman, son of the former-Italian representative of the Lutheran Church, they preside over this dangerous counter-initiatory order. Dr. Marco Pasi opened this article with the phrase “*Do you want to know a secret?*” But in fact, Alberto Moscato, former Chief Agent of the O.T.O., wrote in a more cautious way in his essay, “O.T.O. Magic Formulas,” published by *Psyche 2* in October 2004, “The final secret is incommunicable,” and then adds in a note at the bottom: “The end is always an incommunicable secret.” But this time a *real* secret is to be revealed once and for all in this book, and that my dear ex-brothers of the O.T.O., is that Marco Pasi is described as a *pupil* of Cesnur (Center for Studies on New Religions),¹¹ who is currently leading the fate of the Italian O.T.O., together with Frater Jean-Matthieu Kleeman, who for many years has been a key figure of O.T.O.’s Teth Camp in Florence. It has been in operation since March 1997, and it has finally reached the status of Lodge of the O.T.O. in November 2011 (there are only three groups of the O.T.O. that have been given the status of Lodge in Italy, one in Rome, one in Turin, and in more recent times, the one in Florence).¹²

Jean-Matthieu Kleeman was officially appointed by the present Supreme Head of the O.T.O. in the World, **Frater Superior William Breeze**, as Kleeman’s predecessor. Alberto Moscato died mysteriously of a heroin overdose on April 2, 2006. Indeed, this infamous drug called heroin was also linked to Crowley’s death, and killed Moscato, who was also an Italian finance police officer. I was lucky enough (so to speak) to have personally met Alberto Moscato when he was still alive during my years in the O.T.O., and he was inspired in all respects, by Aleister Crowley (FIGS. 32 and 33).

11 <http://www.kelebekler.com/cesnur/eng.htm> † Archived 17th January, 2015. 12 http://www.cesnur.org/religioni_italia/m/magia_cerimoniale_02.htm

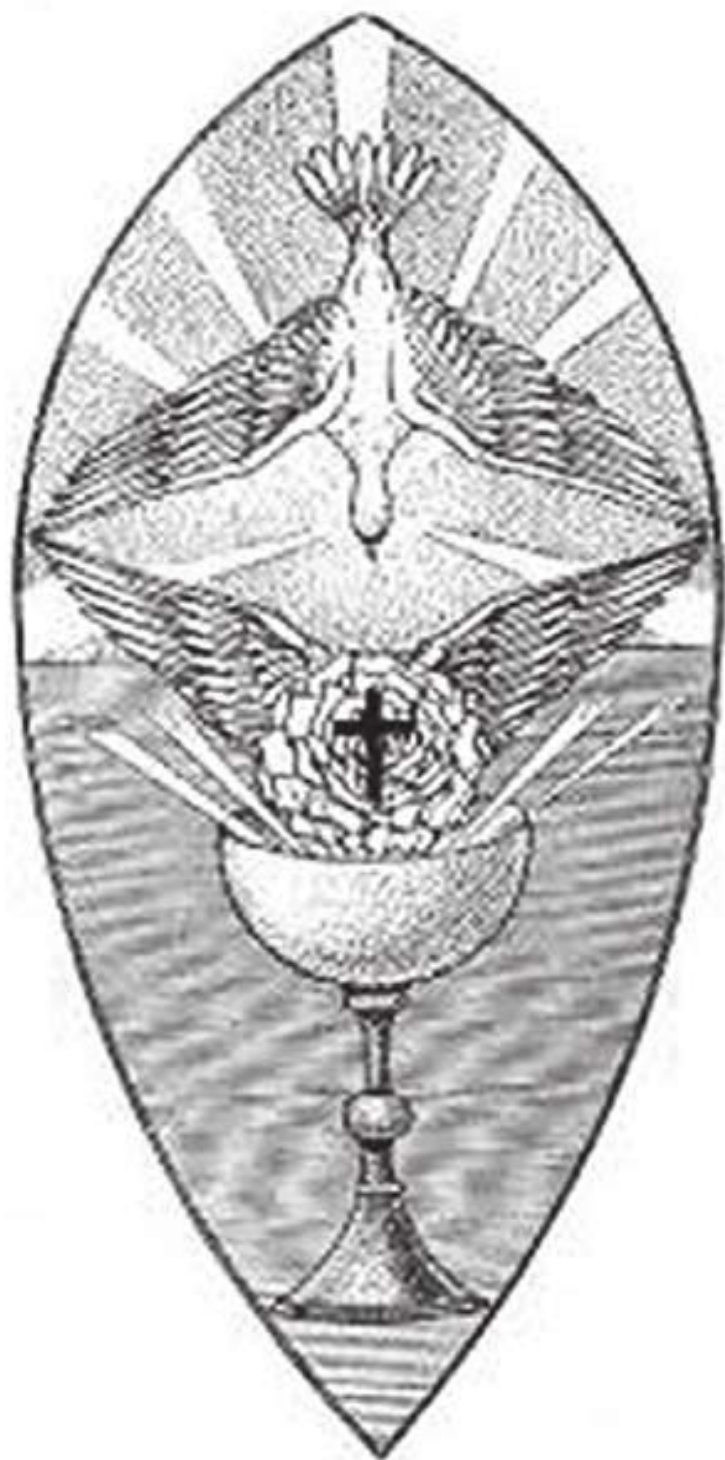


Fig. 47. MÉRISTIER.
Selon de Groul.
Deuxième Salon de la Rose-Croix.

FIG. 32 – Image of the Holy Grail in an exhibition at the *Salon de la Rose-Croix* , which shows us the true origins of what will become later the symbol of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* .

This included following Crowley’s obsession for this dangerous drug until what the Thelemites call their “Greater Feast,” the moment of departure from the terrestrial body—death. Jean-Matthieu Kleeman, now the Italian O.T.O. Grand Master, whose initiatic name is currently *Phanes X*, but prior to this he was called *Fr. BTh QOL* is the person who runs the show for the O.T.O. in Italy. Kleeman identified himself as a Freemason when he wrote to me the first time in an email dated September 21, 2003:

I am a member of the Lodge Lino Salvini 1125 in the Orient of Florence. Salvini, in addition to being the Grand Master of the GOI, was also Worshipful Master of the Lodge Italia and UGLE-United Grand Lodge of England, where I’m sure I could get in without signing the register—in spite of demonstrating membership in the Grand Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani.

I verified this info back then, thanks to a quick visit to the Masonic *College of Worshipful Masters of Tuscany* based in Florence. He is still an active member to this day, as is his friend and collaborator, Marco Pasi. He is a key figure in the cultural establishment of the Grand Orient of Italy and is listed in prestigious conferences with the most illustrious names of Italian Freemasonry, including the distinguished Grand Librarian Bernardino Fioravanti.¹³ His words show a total lack of respect for rules and regulations present in “Regular” Freemasonry. This seems evident from what the Italian O.T.O. Grand Master Jean-Matthieu Kleeman stated in regards to his supposed possibility of attendance at **Loggia Italia No.2687**, in London. In fact, these so-called regular lodges of Freemasonry operating under the United Grand Lodge of England (like the Italian speaking *Italia Lodge* in London), do not allow “Masonic Brothers” from a non-recognized Masonic Obedience (as the Grand Lodges and Grand Orients of Freemasonry are called), that do not share treaties of Amity and Solidarity with each other under the supreme

patronage of the UGLE. The Grand Orient of Italy lost their regularity with the UGLE after the P2 scandal.

The entry in any “Regular” lodge of an “Irregular” Brother, as the UGLE considers members of the GOI, is technically impossible in Masonic terms

because the whole guesting lodge and its officers will risk penalty by proceeding. There is immediate expulsion from their Obedience if they were ever found involved in such an irregularity by their Grand Master, or the appointed district, metropolitan or regional officers. Of course, Crowley didn’t care about, “Masonic Regularity,” so why should his followers?

13 http://www.storieinrete.org/storie_wp/?p=3663 ‡ Archived 17th January, 2015.
ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY



Reuss
O.T.O.
1906

·I·N· ·R·I·



Parsifal and the Secret
of the Graal Unveiled.



Metzger
O.T.O.



Reuss - O.T.O.



Metzger - O.T.O.



M.:M.:M.:
Manifesto



Reuss - O.T.O. 1906



Reuss



Crowley 1940's



Crowley 1907



Reuss-O.T.O.
1908



Ordre Martiniste
1989

FIG. 33 – Some examples showing the genesis of the O.T.O. symbol before, during and after the Crowleyan takeover.

As was rightly pointed out to me by a distinguished Worshipful Brother of a lodge of the Grand Orient of Italy in Frosinone, a 31° of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, called **Danilo Tiberi**, these characters gravitate around the new religion of Thelema. In groups and orders of such a different nature as the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, which is constituted of neopagan Satanists, the Censur of the Jesuits, and the Grand Orient of Italian Freemasonry, are in themselves nonsense and proves there is something fishy going on. This is why there has always been a great mystery surrounding the identities of the true O.T.O. leaders in Italy, a country that is also the home of the Vatican, which as some of you may have learned in my previous book, “**Pope Francis: The Last Pope?**” has direct links to the O.T.O. There is a dangerous mix of lies and ambivalence from the present O.T.O. leaders around the world, which are all involved in one way or the other, especially in Europe, with the academic world. Most of them teach at prestigious universities, like Dr. Marco Pasi, who is a Professor at the University of Amsterdam, or Professor Henrik Bogdan of Gothenburg, University. The O.T.O., seem to have a rising and leading role in Freemasonry, as well. It directs so-called, “research” groups on behalf of the Jesuits for the study (and of course spying) of new religious movements and sects. They are very careful in all this to not to ruin the image of their own sect, the mighty O.T.O., and their Prophet of the New Aeon; A. Crowley, who gradually through them, is becoming more and more accepted in the academic world.

Massimo Introvigne should come clean and tell us the truth about the dangerous handling and co-mingling of the most extreme occult factions by the Jesuits and the Catholic Alliance. He hypocritically, in the writings of the official publication of this association, called “Christianity,” exalts Catholic values, and strongly condemns homosexual practices, abortion, contraception and divorce,¹⁴ all values that, as we all know now, are promoted instead by the so-called; “Thelemites” and their O.T.O., whose motto—created by

Crowley, the Beast 666—is basically, do what you want: “Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law.”

The link with Kremmerz and other revelations about the covert occult war

T

here is interesting evidence of a correspondence between the Neapolitan hermeticist and occultist Giuliano Kremmerz (FIG. 31), another important member of the Illuminati of the Osiredean Egyptian Orient, and *Circle of Physical Studies* in the Belgian city of Ghent. Such correspondence is not meaningless if you think Kremmerz attributed a reserved corpus of writings closely related to the ideas and practices advocated by Georges Le Clément de Saint-Marcq and Abbé Boullan; who a few years before in France, went so far as to upset, as I mentioned earlier, a group of distinguished esoterics shocked by the “Satanic” activities going on in the heart of the Rosicrucian tradition.

This group was led by the previously mentioned Stanislas de Guaita, the first author and initiate of importance who clearly spoke about “a thousand sects of Illuminati that hide behind occult Masonry,” in his book “Le temple de Satan” (published in France in 1891), not restricting his description to Adam Weishaupt’s Order, and wished to intervene and put an end to all their degeneration and perversion. This came about thanks to the information received from the well-known Masonic author, Oswald Wirth, and his direct experience with Joséphin Peladan, who cofounded, the *Qabalistic Order of the Rose-Cross* ; which created an intellectual and artistic movement that resulted in the creation of the Salon de la Rose-Croix operating between 1892 and 1897. (FIG. 32) In an exhibition at the Salon de la Rose-Croix, an image of the Holy Grail shows the true origins of what will become later the symbol of Crowley’s infamous, *Ordo Templi Orientis*. (FIG. 33)

In this French scenario, I have been describing what was called, “The Battle of the Wizards” on the basis of claims, curses, and again, more curses, between the two groups, with reciprocal accusations of “Satanism.” This war between the two opposing currents of the Illuminati will end only with the death of Boullan, followed four years later by the premature death of De Guaita, who in 1891 was one of the last true Rosicrucians to declare war against the Satanic side of the Western tradition, now predominant.

He wrote in his ***Le Serpent de la Genese*** :

*The task that I take on as a Rose + Cross is so sad yet repugnant;
However, I consider it a duty.*

Has not the Qabalistic Order of the Rose-Cross, a charge at the beginning of its charter, a mission that recognizes and proclaims, to fight witchcraft everywhere in its path, destroying all its works, and to destroy in it its results?

The Brothers have pledged their honor to pursue the followers of the Goetia these

14 http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alleanza_Cattolica † Archived 17th January, 2015.

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

so-called magicians, their ignorance and malice and the absurdities they continuously state against our mysteries, and whose proven ambiguity, no less than their scandalous doctrines, dishonor the universal Brotherhood of high and divine magic, to which they boldly claim the glory of belonging. Since they have the audacity to be counted amongst us, we will have the audacity to rip off their false mask of pious virtues which they use to hide themselves, and uncovering their face, acknowledge them in their ugliness, putting them under the light of the sun, we have condemned them to the baptism of light!

De Guaita and his group had great intentions, but unfortunately, the followers of the *Ars Goetia* or Goetia were gearing up and expanding forces in that period. Péladan created his own quasi-Catholic *Mystic Order of the Rose + Cross* inspired by the Jesuits, connecting later

with the *Order of the Illuminati* of Theodor Reuss (aka *Frater Merlin* or *Peregrinus*) who in 1895 thanks to his associate Carl Kellner (1 September 1851 – June 7, 1905) began to discuss the idea of founding *the Ordo Templi Orientis* . Soon afterward, the dark side would turn up the heat a notch, in a coup in 1900 that led to the important schism of the Golden Dawn, driven by none other than Crowley himself, who later became the world leader of the Illuminati as the apocalyptic *Beast 666* , after practicing the secret rituals of the Goetia like no one before him. This was translated by his mentor “MacGregor” Mathers, who was a key figure of the Order of the Golden Dawn, and who also translated the *Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage*, another fundamental text in the magical rise of Crowley and the present religion of the Illuminati, named Thelema.

Monsters of the Occult

I

In 1941, the police expelled from France a man named Maurice Brave, who was the representative of the Belgian-French sexual magic guru Clément de SaintMarcq. Brave was accused of having created a group, Veritas, addicted to sexual practices rather curious and unfortunately involving minors. This tendency towards pedophilia by occult power groups connected with the extreme-Right and the Catholic clergy in Belgium, unfortunately, seems to repeat itself again and again, even in more recent times. In fact, let's not forget, the Belgian serial killer and child molester, **Marc Dutroux** (born November 6, 1956), and nicknamed “**The Monster of Marcinelle** ,” who was arrested on August 13, 1996. It is from Marcinelle, a town in the Belgian province of Hainaut, a district within the Charleroi borders, that he began the gruesome and terrible crimes of pedophilia, which also demonstrated the support of an organization devoted to the occult behind his horrible crimes. And what about the pedophilia scandal that has engulfed the leaders of the Belgian Catholic Church more recently in 2010? A dossier of the “Monster of Marcinelle” was actually found during the investigation in

the office of Cardinal Danneels, an intolerable situation which eventually led the Vatican to take action against the pedophile priests in Belgium. But what was that kind of documentation doing in the office of a cardinal, is there a connection between the “Monster of Marcinelle” and the pedophile crimes of the Belgian Catholic Church? Ten hours of interrogation by the Cardinal in question, after a surprise raid from the Belgian police, shocked public opinion, and the Vatican was forced to act fast, announcing the defrocking and reduction to laicity of all the priests involved.¹⁵ This is a demonstration that certain realities exist, and are not *only* alive in the paranoid minds of some conspiracy researchers.

This is what was said about the already mentioned Maurice Brave, who wished to become representative of Le Clément de Saint-Marcq in France, by Pierre Geyraud in his 1953 book *Occultisme in Paris*. From the following, we can easily understand that the authentic doctrinal motivations and practices were well-hidden to the eye of the so-called profane, and accessible only by members of the highest level of this Illuminati division. It also shows the method of internal recruitment used by the sect. M. Brave, head of the group in Paris, in fact, wanted to found his own *Eucharistic League*, inspired by his Belgian Master. After recruiting many followers he subjected them to a kind of *test* to evaluate their suitability for his next move. This also helps us to understand, like never before, the secret and obscure teachings of G. Clément de Saint-Marcq. The questions proposed in this October 1936 test to his faithful hundred fifty-three members were the following:

¹⁵ http://www.repubblica.it/esteri/2010/07/07/news/pedofilia_cardinale_belgio-5440354 ‡ Archived 19th January, 2015.

◇ ◇ *Man Woman*

1st question: Since the Goetian magic requires nudity in certain esoteric ceremonies and also demands certain mystical practices based on erotica, would you be willing (or: available) to perform them?

◇ *If no, why?* ◇ *And if so, why?*

2nd question: Suffering (both physical and moral) if voluntarily accepted creates an energy that can determine your fate. Would you accept such a practice?

A) If your goal is personal? B) if the purpose was altruistic?

Regulation of this Test . *It is aimed at the female members, but men are also asked*

to complete it by deleting the word woman in the upper left. They are also asked to specify their opinion if they knew that their wives practiced Goetian Magic, either for selfish or selfless reasons.

The investigation gave some curious results: fifty answered, only twenty-three in a clear and “interesting” manner. Some women declined because of the sexual offerings and were immediately discarded by the Master and deemed as not suitable for the project. The percentage of those who agreed with good intentions, and who were really “interested and pure” at heart, was actually very low. Women, as a whole, accepted more easily than men but voiced their disgust in performing the practice in front of an audience.

On November 13, 1936, the *Eucharistic League* , which consisted of eight willing women and three willing men; with the idea of a mystical union that would unite a large number of energies (through sexual activity) in order to divert the thoughts of suicide in as many people as possible. At the time, there were too many cases of suicide in Paris, and the *Eucharistic League* of the Illuminati thought they could change these events using the forces of the astral plane to avert this scourge. To reach this aim, you would have to resort to a complicated kind of ritual. The whole ceremony was to be divided into seven main steps; This is a description:

1. Preparation. This precedes the ceremony itself and lasts for eight days to a month. It consists of aligning the psychism of the occult group. This is a doctrine that states there is a fluid universally diffused and equally animate in all living beings, which in this case needs to be aligned and “reduced to the same denominator.” The

Wizard and his ladies, in this case, the Magician M. Brave, will submit with his officiating partners, the ritual of the Eucharist, "The Sacred Spermatophagy." In order to reach this goal there are two methods; You either work directly and rest in the intervals or resort to the kindness of the principal officiant, Mrs. Brave, better known as the visionary of the group, with the name of Floriana. She communicates directly and indirectly with the

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY co-officiating presences, by a strange and hideous method. This ritual takes place as a specific magical ceremony according to a predetermined magical formula.

2. Purification. It is designed to unite for one last time the psychism, so as to give the maximum homogeneity. It makes use of three ritual baths, one hot, one warm and one cold. Then Maurice Brave purifies the place of the ceremony. The location is the headquarters of the GIASE, Rue Bleue 27, 1st floor, the same one that is used for the operations of necromancy I have described elsewhere. It measures about four feet nine and is roughly oriented north. The altar is all white on a black background. It is dominated by a rainbow describing the twelve "stars" (sic) of the solar system: the Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, the Moon, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, and the Black Sun. At the center of the room, a circular wooden panel painted black and decorated with the signs of the zodiac represents a magic circle. Around us are: to the north-east, a red candle symbolizing the Genius of Fire; south-east, a green candle that represents the Genius of the Air; south-west, a blue candle representing the Genius of Water; north-west, a black candle, with the image of the Genie of the Earth. Maurice Brave, "purified" by the four elements, revolves around the magical circle with a lighted torch (fire), a censer (air), a sprinkler (water) and a sword (the earth).

3. Exaltation. In this case, we need to provoke the emotional crisis. The Wizard is in the center of a magic circle, naked with a sword in his hand. On a wood panel, on the four cardinal points, there are four officiants, the Vestals, also naked. They vibrate in the same vibration of the Magician, thanks to the pre-communion (i.e. of a

sexual nature) they had previously with him. One of them is Mrs. Brave. Outside the circle are two acolytes, also naked. The ceremony takes place in a manner similar to what I described in the chapter on necromancy. (note by the author: this chapter is not present in this book.)

4. Projection. It is the shorter phase but also the most active. Thanks to the magic, the four vestals come together each with a Genius (GENIE - a magical spirit, originally from Arab traditional stories, who does or provides whatever the person who controls it asks). The Magician, Lord of their bodies, is also the Lord of their four Genies, he owns their potential. The aim is to project this potential in the direction of the desired goal of the group: the abolition of the suicides in Paris, or the healing of an adept, or the DEFEAT of a public calamity, and so on. At the invitation of the Magician, the four Vestals, which until now were turned towards him, turn around and do the ritual, trying to synchronize their movements. The Magician captures the forces that are released during the ritual and projects them with the help of his consecrated sword according to the rite pointing it out of the circle, directed to a wax doll that contains the “psychic witnesses” of the objectives that need to be achieved.

5. Immolation. The officiants are now “devitalized” and a relaxation occurs inside them following the crisis. Now is the moment of the “sacrifice.” In ancient times this was the key moment dedicated to the animal sacrifice. Here they simply reduce in ashes certain plants.

6. Communion. After the victim has the throat symbolically cut off and the young members of the group have offered their seed so full of energy, those who want to recuperate their strength aspire to this “heavenly manna,” and refresh themselves psychically with the bread and wine, or with the menstrual blood and the virile semen.

7. Rehabilitation. The end of the ceremony consists of the recitation of prayers and incantations; expressed confidence in the

power of these rites and the will to persevere in the path marked out during the whole ritual.

Up to this point, as you can see, the great master Magician does not work on another level. There is no transmission of the substance of the Master to the descending levels of the four Vestals, and according to Le Clement Chevalier de SaintMarcq, it is the essence of this secret apostolic succession. The ambition of Maurice Brave is much more extensive than the one of his Belgian Master. He believed he could go beyond the secret doctrine of the founder of the apostolic succession he holds. Maurice has achieved numerous Masonic and para-Masonic initiations, and Knighthoods—including Knight of the Sovereign and Military Order of the Temple, Knight of the Order of the Swan, and so on. He feels ready to become the apex of an “enlightened” pyramid whose extension will grow rapidly and expand over time according to the number of successive affiliations.

To manifest, on a basic level, the phenomenon of the Eucharist transmission, it is necessary that there is a minimum of two levels of communion below the Magician. The Illuminati Brother M. Brave hoped to have in a short time, at least four male followers who would realize the communion directly or indirectly: this would be the first level of his transmission. Each of these magicians of the Illuminati would become partakers of the nature of the Master through this communion, and each one will later have twelve women under him. These women communicate with their Magician, and, in fact, by doing this, communicate with the Great Magician (in this case, M.Brave).

In this way, there would be a Eucharist affiliation. The institution would develop later, with the integration of other Magicians in communion with Magicians of the first level, and so on. It would become an irresistible power structure based on sexual magic and the creation of an egregore. An entity in which a collective being is born by an assemblage of initiates, in this case, a quite dangerous one if you don't know how to fully manage it. The arrest and the expulsion from France of Maurice Brave would happily put an end to this project of a magical *erotization* chain. Also a member, superficially, was the famous French aristocratic criminal known as

Alain de Bernardy de Sigoyer, who was executed for the murder of a woman in 1947. It is interesting to note that in many contexts of sexual magic or sexual magick with a “k,” to write it Crowley style, there are aspects of a criminal nature, as in the events of the so-called “Monster of Florence,” an episode that is worth mentioning, which I will analyze more in-depth in future publications, as it has a direct link with the occult practices of the Brotherhoods and Orders mentioned in this chapter. The Monster of Florence, also known as // *Mostro* , is an epithet commonly used for the perpetrator of 16 murders, which were mainly all couples, that took place between 1968 and 1985, in the province of Florence, Italy.

“The principals of Pacciani (the supposed; “Monster of Florence”) is alchemy?” asks the Italian researcher Vittorio Fincati, who wrote a very interesting essay on the subject, published by *Carpe Librum* entitled, “The Monster of Florence and Alchemy,” where he writes: “*The more we enter these worlds of darkness the more you realize that there are many coincidences that connect the most vicious killings attributed to serial killers to certain rituals related to sexual magic .*”

The doctrines of the Knights of Saint-Marcq must be studied in relationship to the incidents and secret occult practices which occur in certain Illuminati groups, which certainly is not what the previously mentioned *Har Tzion Montesion Lodge # 705* (of the Grand Orient of Italy) has done, deciding to publish with their publications, *Har Tzion*, a whole book on the strange practices of **Le Clément de Saint-Marc** entitled, *The Eucharist The occult doctrine of the Church by Le Clément de Saint-Mar*

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

NATHAN GELB

IL QUADRO DEI DELITTI

UN'INDAGINE DEL PRINCIPE DI SANSEVERO

Romanzo noir



Sperling & Kupfer Editori

FIG. 34 – Cover of the book of Nathan Gelb, “The Framework for crimes. A survey of the Prince of San Severo,” (Sperling & Kupfer, 2006).

NATHAN GELB

DELITTI SOTTO
LA CENERE thriller

B J

UN NUOVO CASO
PER IL PRINCIPE DI SANSEVERO

Sperting & Kupfer

FIG. 35 – It should be noted, on the cover of the last literary work of Nathan Gelb, “Crimes under the ashes; A new case for the Prince of San Severo,” (Sperling & Kupfer, 2008), the typical checkered floor of the Masonic lodge and the two columns of the Temple of Solomon B and J (Boaz and Jachin).

cg. ¹⁶ It is a book no longer commercially available. It includes an introduction and a commentary on the heretical work of G. Clément de Saint-Marcq and his practices, which is now out of print. The text in question was provided to me by one of the members of the Montesion Lodge, a member which I am not allowed to name for obvious reasons, but who I must thank for assisting me in understanding the mysteries behind a book I was reading, which I believed was only a noir novel with bits of alchemy and Satanism mixed in, entitled, “The Framework for crimes: A survey of the Prince of San Severo,” 2006. (FIG. 34) This is a book that was in reality much more than I had bargained for which I discovered originally advertised on the website of the Lodge Har Tzion Montesion # 705. The book I am speaking of is written by an American Ashkenazi Jew named Nathan Gelb, who lives in Boston. Gelb is a Freemason who appreciates Lodge Montesion in Rome because of its profound culture in the esoteric and alchemical fields. Gelb apparently aims at realizing the Rebis, the primordial androgyne, which unites the opposites, an image of the reunification of the polar opposites that bring complementary and even contradictory elements of the human being together, as in his writings. (FIG. 35) The book in question, in fact, describes a serial killer, a lover of perverse alchemy, Templars, sodomy, and Satanism. In the book we find the character, Principe Di Sangro, a distinguished Mason and alchemist tied to the legendary *Arcana Arcanorum* of Cagliostro, transformed into a fictional detective of the occult, who learns that the dangerous ritual assassin is Bernabe De Grace; a homosexual and former Benedictine novice, alchemist, murderer, intoxicating drug user, and head of a mysterious sect connected to the Templars, sodomy and cannibalism; a lover of Baphomet, the androgynous and demonic idol, whose worship was apparently reprimanded by the original Templars. This is a cocktail of

religious ideologies, cultural, paranormal, occult, followed with passion by the pseudo-Masons devoted to the occult of nowadays.

16 Edited by P. Stroppa and translated by F. Pignatelli.

When you take a deeper look into his work, behind this *noir* novel by Nathan Gelb, well-written in Italian despite the author being a U.S. citizen, you can see the principles of initiation. Maybe that's why the author chose to write in Italian and not English because each language has a different value not only in terms of traditional interpretation, but also in terms of kabbalistic interpretation, so dear to the author. In the novel, the assassin Bernabé, who is later sentenced to death and contempt is, of course, the villain of the situation, but it also seems that he is an important figure from an esoteric point of view. In fact, he combines the alchemical opposites: light-darkness; good and evil; life and death; male-female; love-hate; beauty-evil. The "white" alchemist (disciple of Upopa, is an old magician alchemist, philanthropist, Catholic, and consumer of initiatic drugs) and the "black" alchemist, a sadistic Neo-Templar. In the novel, even the alchemist detective Prince of San Severo is not so intellectually far from the assassin himself, Bernabé. In his view, Christ and Satan are both children of God. One on the right, and the other on the left of God, both part of a bigger and higher plan the initiate is serving in one way or another. In the novel in question, we notice how the Masonic author Nathan Gelb—a disciple of the Lodge Har Tzion Montesion, is aware of the importance of the little book the lodge published in 2000, *The Eucharist. The occult doctrine of the Church by Le Clément de Saint-Marcq*, and attempts to recreate, characters based on his personal initiatic interpretation and appreciation of the esoteric alchemical union of the opposites, uniting in friendship the Pope and a Freemason detective, Catholic dogma and alchemy. Above all, there are alchemical principles that are obviously present in the work of Clément de Saint-Marcq more than others: "from the Feces comes the philosopher's stone that alchemists 'piously' identify with Christ, a heresy of course that can be appreciated only by initiates." At the end of his novel, Brother Gelb condemns the assassin, stating that he has not understood true alchemy and his interpretation was too rough and incorrect. Real

alchemy is the one pursued from the “Rosicrucians” and the “Freemasons;” and of course Gelb defines the website of the Lodge Montesion # 705 (GOI) as being, “a beacon of light.”

Other “Gnostic pearls”

R

Recently, the previously mentioned bookseller and historian, Victor Fincati, who was editor of the now-defunct site Picatrix, advanced his own hypothesis on the doctrines present in the work promoted and then published by the Har Tzion Montesion Lodge in Rome, shedding a bit more light on the strange practices of Le Clément de Saint-Marcq in relation to this Masonic lodge:

The doctrines of the Knights of Saint-Marcq have not ceased to be practiced in operational terms with the end of the Eucharistic leagues, who by the way, had also married the teachings of Georges Lakhowsky on the energizing use of sperm, and they do not seem to have ceased to be practiced, albeit in a more underground way, even to this day.

Yes, that’s right, these Illuminati, dedicated to evil and perverse practices of a sexual nature, continue to hide and act undisturbed to this day! And the members of
ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

the Lodge Montesion know this all too well, because, as I wrote earlier, the editions of this prestigious Roman Lodge, published “The Eucharist,” a controversial text to say the least, where Le Clément de Saint-Marcq writes:

Religion was (to the first Christian communities, author’s note) a mystery practiced in common by members; This mystery was a mystery of love. This mystery we find in the conjugal union with God that unites priests and nuns vowed to celibacy. It is therefore very important to know exactly what was this teaching of Jesus. No one

could conceive such a collective aberration (ie, the belief of the presence of Jesus in the host) if he did not know that together with what is said, there is also what is not said at all; besides that which is recited aloud in the catechism, there are explanations that circulate hidden from robe to robe and whisper from ear to ear.

Then there is another interesting affirmation of Saint-Marcq, which must be analyzed in- depth because of its implications on the contemporary teaching of the Illuminati operating in the sexual magick realm: “So it is not absolutely a vain superstition that this universal belief has a chance to establish a link between man and God through Spermatophagy.”

Here it seems that Saint-Marcq mentions a form of practice, which according to some initiates certainly is not the correct one, because it would imply the establishment of “sexual” relationships with disembodied entities through séances and activities that often lead to the possession of the subject by these entities, which will be discussed more in great detail in Chapters 7 and 8. What Vittorio Fincati also pointed to is that Saint-Marcq was directly influenced by the events of the **“Church of Carmel”** operating in France in the late nineteenth century, as I mentioned earlier, suggesting that they were the heirs of the teachings of the **Count of Gabali** (someone I will talk about in detail in *The Invisible Master, known also as Vol 4 of the Confessions series*). Fincati wrote on his now defunct website Picatrix: “The author (i.e. Saint-Marcq) goes on to explain how the original sexual ritual has been transformed during the early days of the Christian religion, in what we all know as the rite of the Mass.” Clément de Saint-Marcq also states in his book *Dieu* (the next revision of his infamous *The Eucharistie*) that “The Council of Carthage¹⁷ purely and simply abolished the Agape and replaced those family meetings with a cold and symbolic commissioning ceremony.” That’s why the theme of *Agape, or Masonic banquets* plays such a significant central role even today in modern Speculative Masonry. It is designed to cement the friendship and solidarity between the Brothers of the great Masonic family. Freemason and Illuminati Le Clément de Saint-Marcq was an important dignitary of

the Craft in Belgium, a high-ranking officer of the Belgian army, and subsequently, a major figure in the esoteric world embraced by the Illuminati establishment and figures like Theodor Reuss, and Crowley after him.

Saint-Marcq believed that his teachings were controversial, but had a distinguished appeal to the Illuminati. He wrote and taught in their lodges, and many of the clergy were aware of the ancient orgiastic meaning of the Mass. Perverse rituals were practiced within the safety of the walls of their convents. Recent scandals of a sexual nature involving the Catholic Church, in particular, confirm what happened one hundred years ago at the time of Saint-Marcq, which may seem to the common man a far-fetched hypothesis. In *The Eucharistie* he attempts to convince other Freemasons and initiates of the various groups linked to them, with his hypothesis. The booklet in question appears, in fact, to be less credible and useful for traditional Catholics and Freemasons with a low-level of preparation, and instead is an illuminating resource for Freemasons and Illuminati of the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, who embrace, to this day, the ideas of Saint-Marcq, who is regarded as a cornerstone of their counterinitiatory structure. Studies have widely supported this hypothesis, especially those made by the Swiss researcher and ex-O.T.O. and O.T.O.A. member P. R. Koenig. In the now unavailable edition published for Montesion Lodge # 705 (GOI), Paolo Stroppa states his opinion on how contemporary Masons involved in the occult feel about *The Eucharistie*: “The work of Le Clément de Saint-Marcq is the most courageous, bold, intrepid, fearless, daring, valiant and heroic work that was ever expressed and published to this day.” But in this occult paradise, Saint-Marcq strangely cites the *Gospel of Matthew* (2, 11); which gives us a new interpretation of the gifts offered by the Magi to the infant Jesus: gold, frankincense: incense-scented white matter which is offered to those who adore him; *semen* in his interpretation and myrrh. Saint-Marcq questions what is myrrh, this black and strongly scented substance? Well, he speculates that it represents fecal matter. It goes on to specify that:

17 Council of Carthage (A.D. 419) Commonly Called The Code of Canons of the African Church.

The excremental matter appears with special properties from the point of view of animal magnetism. The role played by this substance is in religious mysteries so important that the apostolic tradition sees the source of the power of the Church and identifies it with the deity. Catholicism is personified, especially under the name Mary, which means bitter and reminiscent of the characteristic taste of this matter that the French language allows him to glorify under the name of the Mother of God,” (the French pronunciation of this phrase is literally ... Merd-de-Dieu).

“ *I am the bread of life come down from heaven ,*” said Jesus (John VI, 51), alluding to this terrestrial food: flesh and blood, bread and wine, semen and feces, which he takes from himself and gives to his members.

Forgive the insertion of these unedifying and vulgar steps, but they are critical in understanding better the nature of the evil Illuminati and their perverse nature.

In the next sub-chapter I will include in its entirety this notorious and infamous text *The Eucharist*, by Le Clément de Saint-Marcq, so dear to the high degrees of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* , and highly appreciated by the Neapolitan *Ciro Formisano* (Kremmerz), and more recently by the Freemasons and Kabbalists of the famous *Montesion Lodge # 705* (Grand Orient of Italy).

But first, let's return to the words which I previously mentioned of Professor Marco Pasi:

Do you want to know a secret? It is a secret that has been kept intact for centuries, but it is of supreme importance, actually indispensable, for understanding the real essence of Christianity and the hidden development of Western culture. It can give you the key to penetrating the core of all religious traditions in the world. Here it is: during the Last Supper, it is not bread and wine that Jesus Christ gave to the apostles as symbols of his body and of his blood. What Jesus really offered on that occasion, which was to become the model for the central ceremony of Christianity for centuries to come, was his sperm. Since then the practice of spermatophagy (literally,

the eating of sperm) has been the central, albeit hidden ritual practice of the Catholic priesthood. But references to this practice can also be found in all the religious traditions of the world. What I have just described is the thesis that a Belgian spiritualist, the Chevalier Georges Le Clément de Saint-Marcq (1865–1956), presented to the world in a pamphlet first published in 1906, L'Eucharistie. Is it possible to think of anything more scandalous, outrageous, and indeed bewildering for the average Christian believer, whatever his or her denomination? Yet Le Clément de Saint-Marcq was intimately convinced that he had

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

discovered a truth of supreme importance for the progress and the welfare of humanity, and that it was his duty to spread it as widely as possible, using all the resources that his intelligence and his personal fortune could offer him. This he did, stubbornly and tirelessly, over a period that spanned most of his adult life. He had to pay a high price for it, but his unwavering, if not an eccentric commitment, has made him one of the most enigmatic figures in the history of modern Western esotericism. ¹⁸

So let's learn more about such a "distinguished" initiate thanks to his own writing and his most famous teaching ... *L'Eucharistie*:

THE Heretical EUCHARIST of the ILLUMINATI

The Eucharist by Clément de Saint-Marcq (1906) ¹⁹

A prodigious treasure is in the common possession of all men: that of the knowledge acquired by the efforts of the preceding generations.

No doubt it requires a small personal effort to assimilate this and master it, but the fatigue to be surmounted in attaining this goal, is incomparably more feeble than that demanded of our precursors, whose personal travails have conquered each tiny increment of this precious accumulation of knowledge.

What in this gigantic gathering is the essential element, the most useful, the most indispensable, the most beneficial? ... Science is the fruit of the past. It is the memory of the world. It does not, however, reveal a comprehensible aspect of itself other than to those who know this past.

History, which is to say comprehension of the principle events which have marked the times passed by, is therefore, the part of knowledge which enlightens all others.

The degree of importance here attached to the actions of yesteryear, can be measured by the unique role that their influence occupies, even now, in the order of the world in which we live.

The knowledge of the origins of that which still appears to dominate this world order is therefore the central core of history in particular, and science in general.

Religions seem to play a preponderant role in the organized life of man. The history of religions is itself therefore the key amendment of this central core of science.

However, in this arena, we oppose science to faith ... But what is faith? What are the bases upon which faith applies itself? What are the obscure items of knowledge that consolidate the scaffold of beliefs, incapable of supporting themselves? We truly possess the history of religions when we have discovered the fundamentals of faith, the mechanism of hidden forces which assure its renewal and perpetuation.

Also is it not the Christian faith that in our time still shines forth amid the most civilized religions of this earth?

If we study religious faith in general, must we not at the same time learn the hidden force behind the Christian faith.

18 http://www.academia.edu/470641/The_Knight_of_Spermatophagy_Penetrating_the_Mysteries_of_Georges_Le_Clément_de_Saint-Marcq ‡ Archived 17th January, 2015.

19 Work translated by Susanne Williams, Rose A Starr and Joe Collins, 1998

present on the site <http://www.parareligion.ch/eucha.htm> ‡ Archived 17th January, 2015 and adapted by Christy Zagami.

Similarly, in seeking to explain this, do we not engage ourselves in the discovery of the rules and principles which illuminate all known religious formations?

The Christian faith defines itself simply as a complete adhesion to that which has come to us as the words pronounced by Jesus Christ almost nineteen centuries ago.

Why is such importance attached to these words?

We know that over 1,600 years ago those who preponed to teach us his doctrine took a predominant position in Europe.

We know that this victory came to them after three centuries of battle, suffering persecutions, and occult propaganda.

We know that the teachings that have been presented to us for sixteen centuries as originating from Jesus, were fixed by four evangelists chosen from around sixty, and written, in general, thirty to one hundred years after the death of the Prophet.

Everything in this revelation, seems to rest predominantly upon the person of Jesus himself, and, yet, the historical reality of his existence has never been able to be demonstrated in an absolute manner.

But the existence of Christianity is based on an incontestable fact; its foundations can be found in the views and ideas adopted by its first communities.

The religion was for them a mystery practiced in common by the adepts; this mystery was a mystery of love which united them by a bond of affection, the power of which bond was recognized even by their enemies.

This mystery is still to be found in the conjugal union which unites the priests and religious members vowed to celibacy with God.

According to the Christian faith, it is by this mystery that man is saved. What does this mean? Is humanity saved by Christianity?

Without a doubt, it was this that broke the idols and has redressed theology in a more rational aspect. But do not these same mysteries reside in idolatry?

In certain passages of the Gospels these mysteries are called, "The Mysteries of the Kingdom of God," to remind the faithful of the worldly glories, but in other verses, the power of their adepts is qualified by the Father of Lies, and thereby is taught the finest character of the hypocritical domination founded by them.

The blinded believer supposes that it assures the salvation of his personal soul, but the enlightened Christian understands that Christianity was no more than a historical instrument destined to reform the world, overwhelming the traditional hierarchies.

For more than a century the brilliance and the grandeur of the church have declined. This duplicity within the mysteries seems to have terminated its role.

It remains to study the scientific aspects, the possible relations with the beyond, the spiritual properties of the human body and its various effluvia, and it is in this arena that the reader of our brochure concerning the Eucharist finds himself.

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

The mystic union with Christ demands research into its supreme intentions, but these are expressly forbidden by the Gospel, as abutting on the reign of truth. For those who wish to regenerate themselves, one single avenue remains open, that of sincerity.

■

The development of the Christian religion has played a role of exceptional importance in the history of the world in the last fifteen

centuries; human thinking has been strongly influenced by the imprint of this faith. It is not difficult to discern in the principle aspirants, which battle at this moment in the spirit of terrestrial humanity to fix its future, on one hand, those sacerdotal pretensions attached to the past and to all forms of the dominating spirit, and on the other hand the renewing and revolutionary breath of the Gospel. One could say that the most powerful tendencies which are at play in the political world are nothing but manifestations opposed to the thinking of Christ.

It is therefore of high importance to know exactly what this teaching of Jesus was, that has shaken the world with such a force, that even now, after two thousand years, we are still struck by violent ripples in the spirit of man.

To realize this objective we are forced to examine with the greatest care that which is affirmed by those professing both to guard the secrets of the prophet of Nazareth, and to spread them around in the world.

If we penetrate into a church consecrated to this cult, then at the moment of the divine sacrifice we see the officiator give the supreme honour to a white corpuscle, of circular form, formed of dough and dried, which replaces the sacrificial victim offered to the idols of paganism and carries for this purpose the name of "host." It is as if it is the very God of the temple himself who immolates Himself thus before all, and for all.

The whole of the cult resides in the divinity of the host, the reward whereof to the faithful, purified by penitence, forms the pivot of the essential sacrament of the Eucharist, in which according to the faith, God gives Himself to those who adore Him.

The host is not an image, nor symbol of divinity, according to the Catholic faith, it is divinity itself, at the same time materially and spiritually present in the person of Jesus Christ, whose conscience and sensibility are entirely present and alive in the smallest particle of a consecrated host.

It is in this that the affirmation resides which amongst all of those which are the foundation of the Catholic religion, is both the most necessary to the existence of its cult, and the most inadmissible to reason. If then one also tells us that the thoughts of Christ, being the creator of the religious movement which bears His name, is present in the symbol of the host, the invention of which is a consequence of the teaching He pronounced, in the same way as the genius of an artist is present in the work which he has conceived and manifested, the thesis thus reduced has nothing reasonable or evident in itself; but no mindful man can admit that the personality of Christ can be simultaneously eternally present in each host, that He can be there, see there, hear there, find Himself there as profoundly real, as if He had been there living in His own body.

If one attentively examines this situation, one asks oneself how it is possible that such a considerable number of priests have been able to affirm and sustain such an enormity for more than fifteen centuries; how immense masses of believers have let themselves be indoctrinated in this way, without ever universal common sense revolting and rejecting from the start theories so distant from sane reason. No one could conceive of such a collective aberration, if one did not discern that apart from what was said, there was that which was not said; that as well as what is exposed with a loud voice in the catechism, there are hidden explanations which circulate from cassock to cassock and in whispers to the ears of ecstatic devotees. If we penetrate into this mysterious domain, we discover a secret cult entirely parallel to the public cult. The second is only the external glorification of the first. It is a lie. But it envelopes and covers the first, which by its nature, does not seem to be able to be exposed to the eyes of the masses. He who is initiated into these mysteries understands how the preceding generations were brought to erect this edifice of lies in the bosom of which one is called to live, and finding himself with the same demands, will continue to defend, to spread, and to protect against counter-truths, that which to him appears as the necessary vehicle of the highest, most holy, most pure, most respectable tradition.

Exactly this secret teaching, this occult doctrine, transmitted mouth to mouth in the bosom of the church since the time of the Apostles, is what this opusculum has as its objective to expose. To raise for the reader the discrete veil woven for centuries to cover these mysteries, we seek to bring to those who are ignorant of it, the true Christian tradition, for them to know it, and to understand it completely.

They will have thereby a notion which is more exact, more conforming to the truth which touched the existence of the priests, their way of living and thinking, their real influences in the world; they will penetrate the sense of all the writings coming from the hands of ecclesiastic thinkers who have occupied a great place in the literature of all times, and of whom many, such as Fenelon and Bossuet, are still taken as models by our studious young.

We also permit, by this revelation, the readers to better comprehend the historical reality, to find in the past the powerful and known effects of the ideas which have developed behind the exterior manifestations of the cult, and to discover that even today they are surrounded by the same customs, the same mysterious conspiracies of the woman and priests who were unifying their aspirations of lust and domination in one and the same ideal!

For those who already know the mysteries that we will unveil, our present work will none the less be useful; they will find the opportunity to reflect on its truth and upon themselves, denuded of all trappings of the cult; they can ask themselves if it is not better to leave the old lies which surround the doctrine of their master, or whether that which Christ gave to the ears of His disciples should not be said purely and simply, without reservation or false shame, before the whole world, in order that there can be truth, goodness, and justice in this tradition which has become the common patrimony of humanity, and cease to be the privilege of an association of so-called elect, who, as long as they live in idleness on that which they extract from the workers, cannot also claim to be the true moral guide of the world.

||

Let us approach the principal subject which occupies us and open the Gospel of Saint John, chapter 6 verse 47 and following. Here we have the teachings upon which the Eucharist is founded.

47. In truth, in truth, I say to you, those who believe in me have eternal life.

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

48. I am the bread of life.

49. Your fathers, who have eaten the manna in the desert, they are dead.

50. This is the bread which is descended from heaven so that those who eat of it never die.

51. I am the living bread which is descended from heaven, if anyone eats of this bread, he lives eternally, and the bread I give is my flesh which I give for the life of the world.

52. The Jews have disputes amongst themselves; how can this man give us of his flesh to eat?

53. Jesus said to them "In truth, in truth, I say to you: if you eat of the flesh of the Son of Man, and if you drink his blood, you will no longer have life in yourselves.

54. He who eats of my flesh and drinks of my blood has eternal life, and I shall resurrect him on the last day.

55. Because my flesh is truly a nourishment and my blood is truly a beverage.

Let us pose this question: How does a man give of his flesh to eat and of his blood to drink without cutting himself or rending his limbs, without injuring himself, without damaging the integrity of his body?

This problem brings a solution and brings only one solution. We have no choice. We are obliged to take that which science furnishes us with: the procreative semen is a comestible material, semi-solid, semi-liquid, which therefore, can be eaten or drunk; it is at once the

flesh and the blood of the man who provides it, because in it is found the germ of his possible descendants, which is the flesh of his flesh and the fruit of his blood. It is therefore, under the auspices of sperm that the flesh of Jesus Christ was able truly to be a nourishment and his blood a beverage.

We have seen that, according to the teachings of the Messiah, it is absolutely necessary to eat His flesh and drink His blood to achieve eternal life. Submitting to this injunction, certain faithful, therefore, approached their master and received from Him a portion of the sacred substance which immortalized them.

But after them, once the master had departed, how could He continue His celestial generosity? Who could still invite the poor humans to the royal feast of God? The following verse responds to us on this point:

56. He who eats of my flesh and drinks of my blood lives in me and I in him.

There is the basis of the indefinite extension of the person of Jesus; His universal presence amongst all the members of His church. Each one of those who took part in the holy communion, of the flesh and the blood, becoming by that action a new body of Christ, a prolongation of the personality of the Master; every one of them in their turn is a sacred source to whom other faithful could come to draw forth the explanations given by the mouth of the Savior, and the living waters of spiritual regeneration in the substance which propagates His divinity.

From transmission to transmission, it is always the same act repeated with the same words, and the same effects, which still brings to live among us, in thousands of different places, the figure of the founder of Christianity.

The same promise of eternal life is found implicitly guaranteed in the thesis of verse 56.

The faithful know, by the particle of Christ, so intimately united with Him, that they are but one: and yet the tradition tells him that his

master has traversed victoriously the trials of death than living, He left the tomb and showed Himself by various miracles to those who had believed in Him: like the Master, he believes himself, therefore, assured of revival beyond trespass, and despite whatever he has done, whatever crime he has committed, he counts on an eternal future of beatitude. Is it not the Christ, according to his faith, who shall come to judge the living and the dead; and yet one cannot be both judge and judged at once, and he, faithful Christian, is Christ Himself by the mystery of the holy communion, and will be therefore, in this formidable moment, upon the divine throne and not on the bench of the accused.

Thus we see that this act, so simple in appearance, suffices to explain the enormous extension of Christianity and the most visible manifestations of its cult.



This practice was not new. Jesus was not its inventor. It would not have been able to have such a profound effect on the spirits of those to whom it was revealed, if it did not have other live roots in the mysteries of theology.

Probe into the Scriptures, says Christ, because it is via them that you will believe you have eternal life, and it is these that testify to me. (St. John v. 39)

And truly, if we probe the scriptures, that is to say, if we seek to realize the sense hidden under the allegories of the Old Testament, we see every page teeming with allusions to the sacred spermatophagia, the traditional mystery of the sacerdotal caste, the hidden mark of the divine ministry and of the superior intelligence of the priests.

If we cite here but a few, leaving the reader the care to edify himself by his own proper researches for the rest ... The first image, known by all, and moreover recalled in the verses cited above, is found in the manna in the desert, the special food given miraculously by God

to his beloved people. In the scriptures, the desert frequently represents the solitude into which the priest must withdraw himself to exercise his supreme devotion, and gather in the divine substance.

A second, more developed allegorical figure is offered by the sacrifice of Abraham, who consented to give up his son to satisfy the divine Will; in reality God does not demand of him the perfect accomplishment of this holocaust, it suffices that he makes the gesture to comply, and that is exactly what the priest does in offering to the most respected divinity, that which could have become his son if time and circumstances were different.

Finally, we indicate the tree of life, of paradise on Earth, in Genesis. The fruit of the tree of life is forbidden to man; if they eat of it they become alike to the Gods, that is to say, alike to the priests who know good and evil.

These images and their explanations become very clear when one knows the practices and customs to which they allude.

But the texts of the Old Testament themselves were inspired by previous religious traditions, which flowered in the Hindustan peninsula, and which have left traces to be found easily under the guise of a sacred literature whereof several monuments are available to us, having recently been translated into the French language.

We take as our guide the “Song of the Joyous” or Bhagavad-Gita, translated

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

from the Sanskrit by Emile Burnouf, and here we find in a more explicit language, the same traditional practice of the sacred spermatophagia, glorified as being the sole method of seizing God, to unite with him, to live in a saintly perfection. God is the universal soul.

II. 17. Know this, he is indestructible, he who has developed this Universe; nothing can accomplish the destruction of the imperishable.

18. And the body which accomplished this process has an

indestructible, immutable soul.

The supreme joy resides in the union with God.

VI. 27. The supreme pleasure penetrates into the soul of the Yogi; his passions are appeased; he has become an essence of God himself; he is without spot. *28.* Thus, by persevering in the exercise of the Holy Union, the purified man is in his joyous ecstasy, in his contact with God, in an infinite beatitude.

29. He sees the soul which resides in all living beings, and that the soul of all these beings, as his own soul, is united in the divine unity, and he sees everywhere this identity.

This union with God is achieved by an act.

V. 5. The retreat attained by rational meditations, is also attained by the acts of mystical union, and he who sees but one thing in these two methods sees well. **The priest must deliver himself in solitude.**

VI. 10. Let the Yogi always exercise his devotion alone, apart, without company, master of his thoughts, unassuaged of hope.

To find God, let him address himself to his masculine force, to his reproductive might.

VII. 8. "I am," so speaketh the God, "the masculine force in the man."

X. 39. "That which is the reproductive might in living beings, that am I." **Let him find the principle of immortality in his own seed.**

VIII. 10. "Know ye," saith the God, "that I am the inexhaustible seed in all that lives."

IX. 18. "I am ... the immortal seed."

The act with which the priest unites himself with God constitutes the supreme sacrifice .

IV. 27. Some, inside the mystical fire of the countenance illuminated by science, offer all the functions of sense and of life.

But the remnants of the sacrifice are to be eaten.

IV. 31. But those who consume the remnants of the sacrifice, they

shall have immortality, ascending to the eternal God.

In this act, the priest is beyond sin.

V. 7. Devoted to this practice, the soul purified, victorious over himself and his senses, living the life of all those that live, he is not soiled by his works. V. 10. He who, having driven forth desire, accomplishes these works in the view of God, is not soiled by sin, nor by water the foliage of the lotus.

The most precious teachings of the tradition reside in the comprehension of these things.

XVIII. 63. I have exposed to you the science in these most secret mysteries. Examine this in its entirety and then act, according to thy will.

XVIII. 73. Trouble has disappeared. Noble God, I have received by your grace the sacred tradition. I am affirmed, doubt is dissipated, I follow thy Word.

How many millions of priests haven't there been, following the word of joy, believing always to unite with an invisible God, and consecrating all of their lives to a strange superstition which still appears, soaring above our contemporary societies like the senseless dream of a sick imagination, and yet at the same time as a solid institution which seems to defy the centuries.

And it is not only in the sacred books where we find the traces of their bizarre and occult customs: if we interrogate the monuments raised by the diverse religions of India and Egypt, we can find their illusions evidencing these theophanic practices. The ithyphallic idols of Egypt themselves explain the ideas and customs of the priests; it is the same in the cult of the Lingam so universal in India.

Jerome Baker cites to us a temple in High Egypt, dating to the pharaohs, where, he noted, in the midst of diverse ornaments on the decorative murals, a figure of Osiris, traced in profile, and on which the artist has figured a symbolic arc departing from the sources of generation to arrive at the mouth, and indicating thereby the ritual trajectory of the sacred seed.

The same explorer, finding himself in Cairo towards the summer months, when the city is usually abandoned by foreigners, had occasion to assist in the exhuming of a procession in honor of Osiris, for whom the fellahs still hold this annual homage. The image of God carried that which the poets who speak of these mysteries have become accustomed to calling "the august gesture of the Sower." during the course of this religious manifestation executed in the public street, this was achieved by means of a special mechanism activated by a porter concealed in the plinth.

It is not, by the way, uniquely in the regions from which we have just quoted, that the traces of this theological usage are susceptible to gather. There is not one country in the world, not one race having had any tint of religious civilization, that have not known these mysteries, and where the habitual communion between the priests and the gods has not been consummated according to this rite, so carefully hidden from the profane.

The triade of druids made numerous allusions to it. All the different religions of China and other countries of the Far East have no other basis. When the conquerors of Mexico planted the Cross of Christ on the American soil, copiously sprinkled with the blood of the unfortunate indigenes, they found flourishing in the land a magnificent cult, with grandiose temples in the interior of which were celebrated mysteries of which the essential font resides in the same universal practices. Recently also, on the island of Madagascar, a new religion is flourishing among the Magaches and is spreading with the rapidity of an explosion. The center of this new cult was always the secret union between the solitary priest and the all-powerful divine, by the ministry of a mystical marriage between man and the infinite.

The Negro fetishists teach no other thing to their young communicants, and to remind them of the importance of the new nutrition given to their body and ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY their spirit at the beginning of their initiation. Indeed, they are entirely coated with a white color during the first year of their novitiate.

This universal belief in the possibility of establishing a bond between man and God by spermatophagia is therefore anything but a local superstition, and he who knows and who perceives clearly the historical reality in this matter finds himself reduced to the inability to admit, to explain the situation of the world, except in a number of strongly reduced hypotheses: either there is a collective mental illness whereof the contagion has contaminated all the races of the world, or there is in these fundamental practices a serious element, founded in the nature of things, that can be brought to light in a definitive and irrefutable manner.

If one seeks the explanation of these facts by ascending to their origins, which is the sole method conforming to reason, one can ascertain that even before the birth of any organized religion, there appeared in all the countries of the world solitaries who lived apart, without carnal contact with the other sex. These men delivered themselves to meditation, and seemed in rapport, according to their views, with another spiritual population of this world, whom our senses do not perceive, but whose existence seems to be proved by spiritual phenomena which are researched more and more these days.

The special method applied by these isolated ones in their carnal lives, was its nature not to facilitate the rapports between men and these invisible entities? If an affirmative response could be given to this question and be valuably demonstrated, the natural history of religions would be considerably clarified.

IV

We cannot linger over these considerations; we have but exposed them to allow the reader to comprehend the impact of the words of Christ and on which bases his teachings are founded.

From the beginning, this doctrine took the most diverse aspects according to the nature of the intelligence in which it germinated and grew; among the Christians of the first hour there were a great

number of illiterates, for whom the considerations heard in the religious histories and their desirable evolution had to remain dead letters; for those, the new theology had to be summarized into a simple and strong thesis, following as closely as possible the predications that the church demanded of them.

It was in this milieu of the confident and zealous worker, deprived of profound science, that the conception was formed that summarized the entire teaching of Christ into the requirement to love. To put this demand into practice, to realize this on Earth, this heavenly Jerusalem where everyone lives animated by a sentiment of unlimited adoration for his fellow creatures, the premier method to follow, the straightest way, the shortest, consisted according to them in action, that is to say, in intimate embraces mixing all the faithful without distinction of age, nor sex, nor fortune nor beauty.

That is the fundamental principle of the first communities of Christians, of their meetings that occurred every night at first, then dissolving to once every week, and which took, for reasons of their own object, the name Agape, from the Greek *agapo*, "I love." None of those who participated in these transports of the mystic faith, sensed and lived even in the very flesh, conceived of the slightest remorse, nothing came to trouble the calm of their conscience. The universal example of the whole of the community, where such virtues and religious zeal shone, and where the excellence of their true intentions turned exclusively towards the universal well-being of humanity and the hope of the celestial kingdom, sheltered them from any doubt, and exiled far from their thoughts the possibility of seeing a base side to their ritual actions, anything gross or reprehensible. But if it was thus for profound masses of Christianity, very different indeed must have been the attitude of the apostles, playing at the same time the role both of pastor to the troop of the faithful, as well as defender of the faith against other cultures, other religions, to whom Christianity would soon show itself the implacable adversary.

The rapid evolution which changed attitudes to paganism from a more or less benign indifference to a declared hostility in the consideration of the new cult, finds itself marked in certain striking

traits in relation to the actions of the apostles. In the beginning discourses exalting the ideas which slumbered in the fundament of the pagan mysteries were the subject of passionate enthusiasm on the part of their populations.

XIV. 11. And the people, having seen what Paul had done, cried and spoke in the lycean language: “the gods have descended to us in a human form.” *12.* And they called Barnabas Jupiter, and Paul Mercury, because it was he who brought the word.

13. And even the sacrificer to Jupiter, who had entered their town, came with bulls and garlands and wanted to sacrifice these with the multitudes.

But soon those who had any claim to an interest relating to the conservation and development of the ancient superstitions, sensed that there was in the new ideas a powerful breath which would shatter the ancient idols and change the world to a higher conscience.

Each time what stirred them most vividly was to see the habitual benefits to which their existence was attached being menaced at the source; therefore they developed on their part a desperate opposition to the progress of the church.

This special aspect at the beginning of Christianity is clearly brought to light in the following passage.

XIX. 24. For a goldsmith named Demetrius, who made little gold temples of Diana and who earned much respect from the workers in his profession. *25.* Assembled them with others who worked in these sorts of businesses and said to them: “O men, you know that all our earnings come from this business.

26. And yet you see and you hear said that not only in Ephesus but in almost all of Asia, this Paul, has by his persuasions turned a great number of people from the cult of the gods, saying that the gods that are made by the hand of man are not gods.

27. There is not only danger for us that our profession be decried, but it is even conceivable that the temple of the great Diana shall fall into

despite, and that its majesty shall crumble, in all of Asia and then all the world.”

28. Having heard this, they were transported by wrath and cried: “Great Diana of the Ephesians!”

This incident must have multiplied itself in a thousand different forms in all the locations where Christianity was preached, and so a war of interests, a war merciless and passionate, was fatally declared between the pre-existing religion and the proselytism of the faith which had just been born.

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

This war, all in words and discourse to start, brought the apostles to reply as they could to the attacks of which they found themselves the target; strong in the knowledge of the hidden customs of the pagan priests they sought there a weapon against their adversaries, and Paul thus found himself brought to publicly decry these practices, to attract to them the despite the masses, to represent them as an aberration of humanity, and a malediction of the divine justice.

Thus we see him say, in his epistle to the Romans, speaking of the priesthood of the idols:

1. 25. This is why God has delivered them to infamous passions, for the women among them have perverted the natural practices to something other, which is against nature.

27. And also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, were embraced in their covetousness one for the other, and committed infamous things man to man, and received that which was due to them for their madness.

But after having spoken a language so gross and so insulting regarding those who had committed no crime but that of whosoever gives Agape to each other, how would the apostle still dare to present himself to those Christians of whom he had made himself chief, and what language would he speak to them?

Ah, skillfulness in discourse did not desert him, and nothing was easier for him than to show two faces, the one of the hunter, the other pacifist, like the double mask of the god Janus; it was in the very words of Christ that he found the basis of his moral duplicity; the true Christian is united with Christ and by consequence benefits from the same liberation; no matter what he does, sin no longer acts upon him, he is covered by grace and moreover, the more he sins, the more he commits that which is a sin for another, the more he abounds in the grace of the innocent; in this way the apostle exhorts the faithful to offer their bodies as a living sacrifice, saintly and pleasing to God, which is their reasonable service. (Rom. xii, v1)

Thus establishes itself the theological theory of sanctifying grace, which erases all sins, and thus apparently benefits all those who have communion with the true Eucharist.

V

In examining closely the historical situation which we have exposed, the reader understands how the Christian community, all the while believing themselves not to be sinning in the actions commanded by Jesus, none the less had to affirm that these actions were immoral and carefully hide their existence from the eyes of the outside world.

Yet as the number of Christian communities was growing, a thousand reasons, made it difficult, if not impossible to conserve this secret.

Amongst the innumerable neophytes of the Gospel, there were without a doubt, those, attracted above all by curiosity, who did not find in the Christian mysteries a satisfactory solution to the problems which tormented them. Fatigued by acts which their bodies no longer associated with anything but repugnance, without hope of seeing that complete illumination that certain believers spoke of, flowering within themselves, they left the communities and renounced their participation.

Wanting to save others from the disillusionments to which they had been exposed, they did not hesitate to tell their friends of what nature the

ceremonies were, to which they had submitted.

On the other hand, certain propagandists of Christianity uncovered these truths too early during the process of their conversations with strangers whom they would draw into their faith; for these reasons and others as well, such as the imprudent or easy words that the faithful, men or women, must have let escape in the circumstances, it soon happened that the Roman world was full of the noise of the strange things happening in the Christian mysteries, and this situation, which made the apostles mission difficult and painful, often drew them to address remonstrations to their flock.

In First Corinthians, Saint Paul wrote:

V. 1. One hears speak in all parts that there is imprudence amongst you, and such an imprudence, that even amongst gentiles, one hears speak of nothing alike.

The best way to avoid this bad reputation for Christians, resided, according to Saint Paul, in a complete and absolute separation between the Christians and the world, and this is why he said to them:

V.9. I wrote to you in my letter that you should have no communication with the shameless ones.

10. But not absolutely with the shameless of this world.

But despite these objurgations and many others, repeated then by those who found themselves in a similar situation to Paul, the broadcast of the truth remained unremitting and the whole world continued to amuse themselves and scandalize themselves over the scenes of debauch to which the conventicle of the New Religion delivered themselves.

In the presence of this continuous noise mounting ceaselessly even unto the depths of the popular masses, the priests of the Church, the ecclesiastical authorities, the successors of the apostles, did not cease to oppose it with the most formal, the most categorical denials: "None of it was true, it was all slanderous, invented from top to

bottom without the least serious basis, and on the contrary, all the Christians lived in saintly abstinence!”

But the confidence and perseverance in the lie did not suffice to keep ahead of all situations, and it did not take long for this to become evident to the chiefs of the Christian church, who understood that it was time to engage and to recognize at least a part of the truth, if they did not want to see their prestige and their authority crumble into nothing.

And so we see certain religious writers recognizing that such practices could have existed in certain Christian sects, and that these were disavowed by the great majority and proclaimed heretical.

So Theoretet and Prodicus reported that certain sects called the act of Venus, practiced publicly in the temple, an act of mystic communion.

Saint Epiphane gives a complete description of the ceremony of the Eucharist, but attributes it exclusively to the Gnostics and takes care to represent it as in aberration abhorred by true Christians; in their assemblies, he said, men and women reciprocally ate the reproductive seed of humans, turning to the altar, and saying (to the All Mighty) *Offerimus tibi donum corpus Christi* “We offer in sacrifice the body of Christ!”

But on the one hand, while the scribes in the pay of the church tried to save

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

its reputation by casting upon the heretical sects the bad reputation of a secret cult, on the other hand, the authorities directed this great social movement, forcing the disciplining of the agapes, to reestablish order therein, to render them less attractive to the faithful, so that they had more presence in their spirit of the idea of the sacrifice that they had offered to God.

This is how the Council of Laodicea started by prohibiting the kisses of peace between persons of the opposite sex. The same Council went further and abolished the custom of laying out beds in the church to make Agape more conveniently.

This was not about the beds used by the rich classes of the Roman Empire as a chair for their meals; in effect the Christians were all workers, in large part slaves, and if these beds were convenient for Agape, it was that one delivered oneself to those acts for which the bed has always been reserved ever since man has used it.

But, despite these restrictive measures, the truth continued to be plastered, in all parts across the cracks in the doors that enclosed the Christian temples, and sheltered the mysteries from the curiosity of the profane.

The clergy felt itself menaced by the explosion of public sentiment vis-à-vis which it was obliged to battle, having recourse to the violence of continual lies; this situation was intolerable; on the other hand the Church, enriched, supported by a tradition already several times secularized, glorified by the innumerable martyrs and possessing, at last, the support of imperial authority, felt so strong as to place itself entirely beyond the world and to expel the masses of the faithful from the sanctuary. The Council of Carthage purely and simply abolished Agape, and replaced these fraternal assemblies by the Mass, that cold and symbolic ceremony, which we still see celebrated in our days in the edifices consecrated to the Christian cult.

Ever since that moment, the real Eucharist was no longer accorded to the faithful; it was no longer permitted except to the priests and those who would voluntarily associate themselves with their practices; the body of Jesus Christ was no longer given to the Christian by the minister of the divine love, in the form of the sperm emanating from a saint figuring Christ himself. It is the host, this simple particle of flour, which now fulfilled this role. The mysteries no longer had a reason for being, and as of that day, the doors were thrown open when the mass was celebrated.

In the times which followed this decree, the leaders of the various Christian parishes protested against the reform the Council imposed upon them; they brought from their ordinary people missives complaining that the faithful seemed to take substantially less interest in the cult since it had been given this new form; they reported that the number of assistants had considerably diminished since Agape had yielded to the Mass. But the interests of the Church held sway. The Council had spoken; all the world had to conform and the reform remained in force.

VI

However, a seed of death had entered into the Church at the same time as this enormous lie transformed a morsel of bread into an all-powerful God.

Most of the texts relating to the true Eucharist had to be adapted to the doctrine of the host. It was no longer a part of the body of the priest, and it was therefore not possible to relate it to the body and the blood of Jesus Christ by passing through the internal filiation of the true transmission. It had to be said that it was the words pronounced by the priest at the altar that had the magical power to transform in essence and in nature the poor host, which from this moment on, acquired substantially and in an invisible way, the virtue of being a particle of the substance of Christ, and this pitiable and clumsy invention was to become the pivot of the conscience of the world!

From the beginning, educated theologians protested against the inadmissible character of these affirmations imposed by the dogma of the Church upon all those who entered into it to lead the comfortable and easy life of a priest. It was more than eight centuries before the Papacy dared to proclaim the dogma of Transubstantiation, which was voted in 1207 by the Council of Latran.

The priests who were reunited in this assembly, declared that the Eucharist was the mystery of the love of Jesus Christ for mankind; to

remain among those who love him, to sacrifice himself for them, to unite himself with them, that this was the triple vow of all love.

The vow is not completely realizable by Man, who is bounded both in power and longevity. But God, able to realize it, realized it. In one word, to know what love can do in the heart of God, one only has to think of what it can do in the heart of man, and add Infinity.

But these solemn declarations did not impede each individual priest to recognise in himself, in a manner most startling, the falseness of what he had been obligated to affirm daily. Several, taken by their conscience, tried hard to find a way to approach religious education of the true Christian tradition. It was from this school of thought, grown to the point of making itself heard to entire nations, that the Reformation appeared.

It is in the subject of the Eucharist that for the most part, religious innovators have introduced modifications to the doctrines taught by the Catholic Church; Luther affirmed that the host is communicated as the body of Christ, and with the body, but that it is not that body; that it is communicated as the body because the priest gives the host to the faithful, just as he himself received the divine sperm of his ascendance in the mystical filiation; that it is communicated with the body because the priest who presents the host would not be able to act in this way, but that he had received a true part of Christ before being called to officially fulfill his sacerdotal functions; but that the host is not the body. This has no need of explanation.

One sees that these subtleties follow very closely the hidden reality, distancing themselves from it in no way; but they do after all leave the faithful in an inferior situation to that of the Catholic Church, in the sense that he does not have the advantage of the reality of communion, and he is relieved of the theophanic illusion.

Zwingly restricted himself to say that the Last Supper is a symbol; which is true as much for the spermatic communion of the priest, as for the purely illusory one of the faithful. But if this affirmation is

sincere, it is of little importance, and diminished considerably the importance of these acts.

Calvin taught that the celestial body of Jesus acts in the Eucharist in a miraculous manner upon the souls of the believers. This formula conserves for the consumption of the seed, all of the prestige given to it by the Catholic Church, and yet the affirmation of Calvin is much closer to the truth, as one can realize when one possesses the exact definition of the terms he employs.

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

We have seen that in accordance with the text of the Gospel (John VI, v56), he who eats of the flesh of Christ, and drinks his blood, incorporates Christ and is incorporated in Him. By this union, he becomes a part of the body of the Saviour of whom the form visible in the world comprehends therefore all those who have taken part in this carnal communion, the fundamental sacrament of the Church, that is to say the entire sacerdotal body; just as, on this Earth, the priest is the sole representative of Heaven, the body of Christ thus formed by the ensemble of priests could be called by Calvin, the celestial body of Jesus. In the exoteric Eucharist, this body acts upon the soul of the believer in a miraculous manner, by making the faithful believe that the divinity is present in a material object, by the simple power of the affirmation, and in the esoteric Eucharist, by revealing to the communicant the mysteries of his personal assimilation with the Divine.

One sees in which way, by which alembic evasions the Protestant theologians have sought to correct, by way of an apparent sincerity, but not deprived of hypocrisy, the crude and fundamental lie of the Catholic faith; one equally sees that they wanted, in a certain measure, to avoid the reproach of consciously saying the opposite of what is the case, and yet there remained in a thousand places, the startling frankness which consisted of affirming the truth, such as it was known to them, in a language as clear and simple as possible.

Also, the movement of the Reformation perforce had to split and subdivide itself unto an infinity in an unlimited number of formulae of which no one could be definitive.

VII

Let us return to the present Úpoque; let us consider the priest with whom we rub shoulders daily on our streets and pavements, the neighborhood convent whose doors we pass daily. What happens there? What do these religious people believe? What do they do with regard to the Eucharist and its mysteries that we have been occupying ourselves with?

The work of the secret transmission of the person of Jesus always continues; it is always the center of life, the predominant preoccupation.

If we want to reassure ourselves of this, it suffices to cast an eye over the specialist literature that these gentlemen revise and in which they embroider upon this theme, attaching infinite variations.

The space at my disposal here does not permit me to give to the reader a long series of examples of these special works; but it is easy to procure these books for oneself and to find there, under the flowering of a conventional rhetoric, the precise facts which have been exposed in the preceding pages.

Sometimes the language of the tonsured author takes on an undiscussable and amazing sharpness.

Let us open "The World of the Eucharist," published by Monsieur the abbot Bion, with Victor Palmé, Paris, 1873. This work, perfectly orthodox, received the approbation of the public, conceived in flattering terms by Mr. Augustin, Bishop of Nevers, and dated in Châtillon-en-Bazois, 10 October, 1872.

This is what we read there, on page 191:

“It is by the manducation of the fruit of the tree of life, that the Holy Spirit must come upon us. It makes us full of life, this wine which germinated the virgins.” I think it is needless to say that one does not extend the belief in the transubstantiation very far by trying to germinate a virgin by means of some fragments of the host! It is very much a different substance, that which we have spoken of above, which Monsignor the Abbot targets with his words.

Other works are no less probing, for example, the study of pakhomian cenobitism written by the Abbot of Ladeuze, currently the rector of the Catholic University of Louvain, with the intent of refuting recent assertions by the learned French Egyptologist, Mr. Amelineau, who brought to light Coptic manuscripts depicting the customs of the monks of Thebaide under an aspect far removed from the notion that one generally makes of them, as being careful to guard their reputation of saintliness.

We find, at the end of the work of Mr. Ladeuze, a series of theses in Latin, with regard to the mysteries of the religion and where there is a notable affirmation (LIV) that the human generation is contaminated by the fact that it casts off as guilty the nature of the seed of Adam.

As for the sincerity of the author who fights the conclusions of Mr. Amelineau, we do not wish to cast doubt upon it, especially as he says: (LXI):

“ That the lie which defines the affirmation of a thing judged to be internally false, is an evil external and essential, it must be said that it can never be permitted, even to avoid greater worldly evils. ”

We now know what the real mentality is of our priests and we have to understand that they draw from these ideas a great intellectual and moral force; an intellectual force resulting from their knowledge of an important historical truth which has played an enormous role in the events of the past, which still represents an enormous power in the present world; and they know that those who possess this truth which they know, are not numerous, that this science is therefore a

prestigious privilege which gives them a real superiority, a considerable ascendancy over the rest of humanity.

They also draw there from a great moral strength, as we have said, this results from the thought that, without a shadow of possible doubt, there exists between each of them and the martyr of Calvary a powerful bond—a direct bond—an intimate bond, by the very will of he whom a great number of people consider as their Saviour.

The reader will also find, in the ideas that we have exposed, the explanation of the immense, invincible influence that the priest has on the spirit of the great generality of women.

The rationalist who attempts to turn a Catholic woman from the superstition in which she is embroiled, abuts on a polished indifference which no argument can reach; the conscience of this woman is entirely subjugated by the ideas which have been developed by her confessor; she is entirely overwhelmed by this mystical love to which she gives all her thought, all her intentions, and which makes up all the charm, all the poetry, all the grandeur of her life.

It is good to know these things, since it is better to walk through the world with open eyes than with covered ones; yet the few pages which the reader has traversed cannot be for him but the beginning of more serious and more profound studies into this subject, which is perhaps the most important in history and contemporary politics. He must first arrive at a personal certainty regarding these notions, and here, our experience proves that it is sufficient to touch upon these problems to see the proofs surge forth of their own accord.

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

Every time we have spoken of it, we have received new information from those to whom we have addressed ourselves, and again recently, having exposed these theories in a rather large assembly, one of our audience joined us after the session, and told us: “Yes, *everything that you have explained this evening is perfectly true, and*

I know this with scientific certainty, having been raised in a village and having in my youth been a part of a congregation (De broeders zonder zonden – The brothers without sins) where all this is currently practiced. ”

Untold Secrets of the O.T.O.

o

On the 3rd of March 2002, I was subject to a very special initiation into the eighth degree of a schismatic O.T.O. group that enrolled me during an official Caliphate O.T.O. gathering a year earlier in Oslo, Norway. (FIG. 36) I thus received the secret instructions of this degree called; *OF THE SECRET MARRIAGES OF GODS WITH MEN*. After having read and studied for many days these instructions, I came to the conclusion that what I was reading was both disgusting and disturbing. I was shocked by this Neo-Templar pseudo-Masonic order which, after careful examination, turned out to be a dangerous den of black magicians and perverts dedicated to the most absurd practices—a sort of sacred union that could be described in modern pop terms as “alien entities.” But I leave it to you, my readers, to use your own judgment by reading some of the above-mentioned instructions that were originally devised by Crowley for the Eighth Degree, known as *De Nuptiis Secretis DEORUM cum HOMINIBUS*. Crowley signs them with the bombastic title of Baphomet x° of the O.T.O., operating from the Throne of Ireland, Iona, and all the Britains. The lucky initiates that reach the degree in question in the O.T.O. have reached what Crowley described as the Sanctuary of the Gnosis of the Perfectly Illuminated Adepts of the Secret Areopagus of the Eighth Degree, stating they were now Pontiffs and Eopts of the Illuminati operating under the Seal of the Obligation of the VIII°. These instructions were included in a wonderful book that came out in 1973, “The Secret Rituals of the O.T.O.,” by Francis X. King (10 January 1934 – 8 November 1994), who was a member of the far more positive *Society of the Inner Light*, an offshoot of the *Alpha et Omega*, which in turn was an offshoot of the *Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn*. This society was created by Dion Fortune born Violet

Mary Firth (6 December 1890 – 8 January 1946), a prominent British occultist who seemed to have ideas and concepts of a totally different nature from Crowley, and who wrote the excellent book *Psychic Self-Defense*.

In any case, before we can move further in discovering these secrets of the VIII°, let me introduce you to this revelatory correspondence written by a Senior Officer in charge of the US O.T.O., called Bill Heidrick. He was, until the 1st of May 2005, the powerful and influential Treasurer General O.T.O., and the letter regards Francis X. King and his book "The Secret Rituals of the O.T.O." Most of all, it describes, in his own words, what the modern O.T.O. (controlled by the U.S. intelligence) perceives to be the present philosophy of the Order and their stringent rules. The modern O.T.O., born in Berkeley, is an occult toy. It is also an essential instrument of the Illuminati to control the growing Aleister Crowley trend. A trend, after years of legal battles around the world, that is now firmly in the grasp of the US. Battles won thanks to their connections to the military, the intelligence community, and last but not least, the Masonic world that is now, *unfortunately*, embracing Crowleyanity like never before. This has happened especially thanks to the sexual revolution that swept throughout the Western world from the 1960's all the way to the 1980's, secretly piloted by the usual suspects, which have made Crowley and his new religion of Thelema particularly popular.



ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS

Do what Thou Wilt shall be the Whole of the Law!

Let it be known to all the bretheren that *Leo Young Zagami* on this day, the 3de of march in the year 2002 of the Common Era did received the initiation into the VIII^o of the Order of Oriental Templarism.. He received his initiation in the *Inner Sanctuary of the Adytum Azothos Lodge*, a Lodge conservating and preserving the gnosis of the *Franco Haitian Templars* and regular *Oriental Templarism*. He will with this charter in hand be constituted to set up and build a chapter of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* according to the light bestowed upon him by his angles and spiritual guardians. He is to remain autonomous in any creation he will build upon this charter.

His initiation was performed in the Sanctuary of Polaris located in the Valley of Oslo in Norway. May the Gnosis inspire him to work his Will according to the Law of Agape.

Love is the Law Love under Will!

In proof of this fact watch Our Hand and Seal;



Handwritten signatures and stamps:

Grand Master *Nicholas Frisvold* + *Andreas Luchow*
Both

Grand Master *Nicholas Frisvold*
 Patriarch of the Valley of Oslo
 3de of march 2002 E.V.

CHIRONZON CLUB
 HILFENWITING
 HILFENWITING
 HILFENWITING
 HILFENWITING

Fig. 36 – A VIII° O.T.O. diploma received by the author in 2002 in Oslo (Norway) by Dr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold.
ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

So let us read with particular interest the words of this supposed O.T.O. luminary, keeping in mind what Francis King wrote on the legitimacy of this group in his controversial book on the O.T.O.: *“The claims of the Californian O.T.O. also seem doubtful. Its leader, Grady McMurtry, rests his claim upon two letters from Crowley. The first appointed him as, ‘our personal representative in the United States of America ... subject to the approval ... of ... Karl Johannes Germer.’ The second authorized McMurtry, ... ‘to reform the whole organism ... subject to the approval of Frater Saturnus.’ This seems definite enough, but there is no real evidence that Germer ever gave his approval, nor, in his Will, did he mention Grady McMurtry by name.”* (*The Secret Rituals of the O.T.O.*, p. 26)

To: alt.magick

From: bheidrick@aol.com (B Heidrick)

Subject: Re: Kings' Secret Rituals of the OTO

Date: 19 Mar 1994 21:56:01 -0500

Some points, maybe a little like a FAQ, s.v.p.

1) Why does the O.T.O. insist on keeping the O.T.O. initiation rituals secret, and what is in the rituals? Although it is not the principal reason for secrecy, The O.T.O. does feel that most candidates for initiation would have a diminished experience if they knew the ritual beforehand. O.T.O. initiation rituals have always been taken as drama best served cold. There are particular points of surprise and crisis that make for a better result. Some would find it better to know in advance. My experience of several hundred candidates in initiations where I was an officer indicates to me that surprise is better. The O.T.O. will, however, on request by a candidate, provide the text of oaths to be taken before the actual ceremony. There is no particular concern that anyone would come to astral harm through such foreknowledge, beyond diminishment of the experience. If the candidate doesn't get it, the candidate doesn't get

it. Retaining surprise helps the candidate get the point. At least as important is attending initiations of other people after one's own. The secrets of the initiations are formal, not substantial. They are limited to word, grip, sign and the actual dramatic flow of the presentation. The knowledge is freely available outside these rites: Yarker's "Arcane Schools" details the fundamental principles of these and other initiations. Scottish Rite rituals published in the 19th-century contain all the action with a different myth found in the O.T.O. initiations, as well as some of the words and signs. Add a good book on Kundalini Yoga, and you've got everything but the literal language of the O.T.O. initiations themselves. If that isn't enough, Crowley's Kundalini method is in Liber Reguli and the 19th degree secret is all over MT&P: e.g.

Gnostic Mass, Grimorum Sanctissimum, a formula of Thelema; Let those who have eyes to read, read. Crowley took the Craft Masonic rites, Scottish rites and a dash of Thelema. He cut the text by 80%, added a sprinkle of new words, and seasoned it with Yoga to taste. The myth moved from Hiram to a Sufi. Six drafts later (that I have seen anyway), the O.T.O. initiation rituals were done.

To sum up: The words, grips, and signs change with different implementations, as do the actual sequence and flow of the scripts—those matters should remain private as long as the organizations using them are still viable, working and needing proprietary secrecy to do their thing. The functional elements are and should remain public property, available to all. That's O.T.O.'s working view of initiation ritual secrecy. Although I can certainly understand wanting to look at active ritual scripts, even sympathizing to an extent, I won't accede to it.

The publication of an incomplete and inaccurate form of our rituals by F. King (replace the period with two letters, if you like) and the 19th century publication of AASR rituals both annoy me greatly. Having them, I read them. Having read them, I lost about as much as I gained.

2) *Less obvious reasons for secrecy:*

A. Preventing fraudulent use of the rituals. This has been a major problem for O.T.O. Some groups and individuals have pretended to be O.T.O. with consequent damage to our reputation through the introduction of violence or improper demands.

B. To avoid being a laughing stock—out of context and without adequate preparation, many initiation rituals appear ridiculous and even superstitious.

C. Avoiding libel—quoted out of context, certain parts of initiation rituals, especially symbolic “penalties of breach of oath” have furnished material for defamation.

D. Avoiding a dramatic breach—somewhat similar to #1 above in some areas. Certain initiations are intended to instill confusion and contradiction as integral parts of later initiations. Without this state of “floating mind,” it is difficult to introduce the next stage. Reading through the initiations does not provide for these sequential moments of crisis.

E. Avoidance of violation of the Tao, minding one’s own business. **3. *Relation of duties to degrees.*** Some of the intermediate degrees (e.g. Senate, E.C., SGIG), do carry administrative or other duties. Some carry voting rights (e.g. VIIIth). Not everybody who continues up gets all of those, skipping some of the optional intermediate degrees is more common than taking them. You can’t be an SGIG if you aren’t a VIIth, but you don’t have duties of inspection if all you are is a VIIth. The Grand Master can be raised directly to xth from Minerval, and at least one was so raised from IVth degree. The GTG and GSG can be of any degree, although higher degrees are preferred for practical reasons involved in giving orders to lxth degree initiators, and the like. Some degrees grant the right, but not the duty to sit on tribunals—if not recused for conflict of interest in a particular case.

4. *Purging Masonry from O.T.O. initiation rituals.* No. We just try to remove conflicts between O.T.O. and established Masonic groups. Why would we want to throw out the best part of our heritage? O.T.O. is social and religious by nature. The traditions of Masonic Charges

going (perhaps) back before Athelstan are essential to our nature. These predate speculative Masonry, and furnish our fraternal rights and obligations in clear and tested form. Crowley added Thelema and attempted to reduce the accumulation of ages to a more functional and simple state. Thelema belongs to everybody who embraces it. O.T.O., as what Crowley called an “Academia Masonica,” would lose its identity without Lodges and all the rest.

5. E.G.C. =’s. *Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica*, the Gnostic Catholic Church—brought into O.T.O. by Papus, head of O.T.O. for France. Crowley’s Gnostic Catholic Mass is the principle worship rite of O.T.O.

6. *O.T.O. rituals by reading.* The O.T.O. contends that initiation through its rituals is impossible unless either the rituals are performed in the flesh or the candidate is already started (self-initiated) in the manner intended. In addition, the O.T.O. does not at present grant membership in Degrees without actual, physical initiation—Crowley did not always observe this last requirement, but we do at this time.

7. *Conflicts between AASR.* (Note of the author: Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite) *and O.T.O.* —The use of titles conferred but not worked is a potential conflict. As far
ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

as I know, there hasn’t been any problems. The O.T.O. does not purport to confer membership in AASR, but Crowley’s language in the rituals leaves an ambiguity. Reuss and Thompson did claim to confer AASR degrees, and that was stopped in the 1920’s. In fairness, most of these titles existed in irregular and York Masonry before there was an AASR—at least according to Yarker and some other sources. Of course, Yarker was kicked out of AASR.

8. *Entrance into higher O.T.O. degrees.* O.T.O. was designed by Crowley’s revision to have a 5th degree as the natural stopping place. Above there, specialized work begins for the benefit of the Order. Most members of good rapport will eventually be invited to the 5th degree. Most members evidencing an interest and desire will eventually get to 6th. Beyond that, it demonstrates ability (so don’t

hold your breath). Not many 4th degree O.T.O. members show an interest in getting to 5th, let alone higher. Can't say I blame them. The secrets of the higher degrees can be found in so many places that it hardly pays to work for them unless you have a real vocation for becoming a hermit priest/ess. **9. Why bottom heavy is good.** Higher degree O.T.O. membership is supposed to exist solely for the service that can be offered to the lower degree members and for the benefit of society as a whole. Too many chiefs make for bummers among the braves. Although 1.5% is a tad pin-headed for the Order's upper profile, we are working on it. For 40 years, it was just Minerval to 3rd and then maybe 11th. Restoring the dormant 4th through 8th has been a slow process—of necessity the first generation to reopen these degrees had to be picked carefully and even then tends to have a high initial failure rate. Higher Degree O.T.O. members do get some of the perks mentioned in Crowley's "Blue Equinox" accounts, but nothing like he envisioned. Most of those perks are just to cover necessities of high degree obligations, including magical retirement and counseling duties.

10. Personal omission. When I said I joined O.T.O. for life, love, and liberty, I omitted "Light" intentionally. At the time I thought I knew a lot more than the O.T.O. could teach me. Live and learn ;-}. Laughter comes with the package automatically, as long as you hang out with Thelemites.

11. O.T.O. rituals as nicely done examples. A matter of taste. If you feel so, as do some but not all O.T.O. members, don't kill the goose that lays the golden egg. **12. Time of advancement between degrees.** By option: Minerval and 1st can usually be taken together, although some local O.T.O. groups want to see 9 months between them. Up into 3rd at full speed generally takes about 21 months. The 3rd to 4th about a year to 1.5 years. 4th to 5th is not unusual in two or three years. Above that, it depends on performance and volunteering. Some have gone from Minerval to 9th through all intermediate degrees in seven years, but that's rare. About 1/3 who are invited to the degrees above 4th and PI decline, at least for a time.

13. O.T.O. and A.'.A.'. about the same. No. O.T.O. is social. A.:A.: is each-one-teach-one. O.T.O. uses Kundalini Yoga, and therefore must employ actual presence initiations. A.:A.:, as a descendant (or

perfection?) of the G.:D.:, uses the Qabalistic Tree of life, with most initiation ceremonies even more private and simple than those of O.T.O. The difference is about like that between snakes and doves.

14. Threats of legal action. It is a crime to threaten legal action directly and gratuitously to blackmail people into doing or not doing certain things. Warnings and legal action via attorneys are the appropriate courses of action. Blame the Romans; they introduced this irritating business into Western Culture. It is not improper to ask someone to respect rights of ownership according to the culture and laws of the land. **15. Secrecy in Oaths.** All obligations to keep secret the content of the initiations are set forth directly in oaths of initiation. Additional obligations to inform members of private slander, to care for one's own health in the area of maintaining free will and to protect privacy are also either set forth directly in the oaths of initiation or through discussions of matters implicit in the oaths.

16. O.T.O. excessive in regard to secrecy. Flame away. No substantive and impersonal secrecy is ever justified against people ready to receive knowledge. No private highdiddle-diddle need ever be told for the simple satisfaction of curiosity. If I know and have the time to answer, I will be happy to disclose any impersonal secret I possess to anyone who shows me they can follow my mutterings—except for the particular O.T.O. degrees, the particular language and the particular people who own or participate in the ceremonial use of that secret. :-O

93/93/93

Bill Heidrick.

*EOF*²⁰

Inside the *SECRET MARRIAGES OF DIVINITY WITH MEN*²¹

Satisfied with words of Bill Heidrick?

W

ell let's begin this in-depth analysis of the secret instructions given to the O.T.O. candidate at the VIII° degree, from the improbable **first instruction** entitled, "Of Chastity" and please don't laugh, it is creepy Crowley speaking. Consider what is said to be the heart of Crowley's teachings and beliefs; where he also mentions the infamous Black Lodge:

Dearly Beloved, in that war of the Brethren of the Left-Hand Path against the Gnosis whose first phase ended in the establishment of that tyranny and superstition which is called Christianity, much Truth was stolen by the Black Lodge, and perverted to its vile uses. And most noxious in its corruption is that castration of man called Chastity, the atrophy of those noblest parts of the body which are the proper organs of Redemption both Gaian and Ouranian.

We then who in the Seventh Degree were sworn most solemnly to Chastity in the Inmost as in the Outermost, who have now as Epopts of the Illuminati beheld with our eyes, and as Perfect, Pontiffs of our noble Order administered with our members, the Initiation whose name is Resurrection unto the Light, we therefore are able to lighten the darkest places of the Earth, and to consider wisely what lieth in the empire of the Evil Ones. Read therefore these passages in the forgery called the Epistle of Paul to the Romans:

Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey the lusts thereof:

20 <http://www.arcane-archive.org/religion/thelema/philosophy/kings-secret-ritualsof-the-oto-1.php> ‡ Archived 18th January, 2015.

21 Extracts from the VIII° Ritual and instructions as portrayed in Francis King , Secret Rituals of the OTO (Essex, England: C.W. Daniel Company, 1973), might have been slightly modified in the current degree workings of the Ordo Templi Orientis "Caliphate" and the **Handbook for Lodge, Oasis and Camp Masters of OTO International** revised in July 1997, makes a clear warning at page 19 to their translators in section 5 dedicated to the "**Editorial Standards**" of the O.T.O., stating they "should be careful not to use the work of other editors, such as Marcello Motta, Kenneth Grant, John Symonds, **Francis King** , Stephen Skinner, Israel Regardie, etc."

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

Neither present your members unto sin as instruments of unrighteousness; but present yourselves unto God, as alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye presented your members as servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity, even so now present your members as servants to righteousness unto sanctification. For when ye were servants of sin, ye were free in regard to righteousness. What fruit then had ye at that time in the things whereof ye are now ashamed? For the end of those things is death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto sanctification, and the end eternal life.

(Romans VI, 12-13 and 19-22)

Also consider these passages of the Old Testament:

And the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great tablet, and write upon it with the pen of a man, For Maher-shalal-hash-baz; And I will take upon me faithful witnesses to record, Uriah the priest and Zechariah the Son of Jeberechiah. And I went unto the prophetess and she conceived to bear a son. Then said the Lord unto me, Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz.

(Isaiah VIII, 1-4)

When the Lord spoke at the first by Hosea, the LORD said unto Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredom and children of whoredom: for the land doth commit great

whoredom, departing from the LORD. So he went and took Goher the daughter of Diblaim; and she conceived and bear him a son.

(Hosea I, 2-3)

And the LORD said unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of her friend and an adulteress, even as the LORD loveth the children of Israel, though they turn unto other gods, and love cakes and raisins. So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, and an homer of barley, and an half homer of barley: And I said unto her, Thou shalt

abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be any man's wife: so will I also be toward thee.
(Hosea III, 1-3)

It is then certain even out of the mouth of the enemy that there is a sacred use, even as an abuse, of the Sanctuaries of Life, and although there be rites so sacrosanct and so secreted that even to the Perfectly Illuminated Adepts of the VIII° they may not be disclosed, yet to them is due a full declaration of many Mysteries almost surpassing speech.

Okay, now let's get serious, because the **second instruction** entitled appropriately, *Of the Rites of Blood*, is when I, Leo Zagami, began to think something was seriously wrong with the teachings of the high degrees of the O.T.O. Illuminati:

It is said that there is a sect of the Jewish Brethren called Chassidim whose practice is the sacrifice of man. Thus preferably a child, but also an adult, is taken from among the Gentiles, and ceremonially slain so that not a drop of blood is lost, lest the spirit of the victim, taking refuge in that drop, escape the Exorcist. This blood is then consumed as a sacrament, or employed for talismanic purposes. For once the spirit of the slain one is sealed up into the spilt and gathered blood, it is multiplied in every part thereof, even as in the Mass the Body of Christ is said to be equal in all the myriad consecrated hosts, and His Blood in every drop of consecrated wine, everywhere and for all efficacious.

And just when you think that it couldn't get worse, here comes the **third instruction** of the VIII° degree of the O.T.O. called, *Of Certain Rites Secretly Practiced in Russia*. This was the one that definitely made me understand that the O.T.O. was not a suitable Order for me, but was a much bigger danger to society than I previously thought, and they needed to be stopped one way or another. Any organization that advocates in their instructions things like roasting a child should be banned by the authorities and indicated as a dangerous criminal sect, to say the least. Of course the US O.T.O. will probably be outraged by this claim, but please read

carefully the words written by their Master and Prophet in the following instructions that are as clear as day, and meditate on their right to keep such teachings secret to the public, this is not a copyright matter, this is a matter of public safety:

There is a body within the Greek Church which holds an esoteric doctrine and practices a Secret Rite.

At the meetings of this body the lights being extinguished, the worshippers, led by the Priest and a chosen and consecrated Priestess, seek out each other by touch and by subtle attraction; then they consummate the pure charity of their hearts in holy zeal.

If by the favour and indwelling of the Holy Ghost the Priestess (that is unto this Rite espoused, and else virgin) to conceive and bring forth, then is the child baptized by its father the Priest for the Purification by water, and for the Consecration by fire is roast and divided among the worshippers for use as a sacrament, as a talisman and as a medicine against all diseases. This also is said of the Knights of our own Holy Order of the Temple, that the offspring of any one of them by a virgin was roast and an unguent made of its fat wherewith to anoint the Magician and Ineffable figure of BAPHOMET.”

I can imagine the Freemasons who have joined this perverse cult called the O.T.O. in recent years, getting their knickers in a twist about what I have allowed you to read up until now, others, the older members, probably are already on the phone with their lawyers with not much luck, as finding the devil's advocate is not always easy against people like me. Others are probably meditating on using magical action and a subsequent curse against me, though I am personally a black belt in Psychic Self Defense. Some in despair, will be knocking their heads on the walls of their irregular and deviant lodges. Remember who you have in front of you, my dear Brothers, I am not your average writer. I am someone who considers himself a better Freemason than any of you O.T.O. members ever were, or currently are. Let's read Crowley's take on the Black Mass in his **fourth instruction** for the VIII° degree, entitled, *Of the Black Mass*, so we can have an even better understanding of these sickos,

before they try in any way they can to stop the publication of this book, possibly too dangerous for their Illuminati cult. It is as follows:

Within the Roman Church have been found from the beginning to this day, persons and societies conforming outwardly to that base and materialistic cult, inwardly revolting against it; yet often are so ignorant of our Light and of our Truth, that to them the attainment of Life, Liberty and Love seemed only possible through a profanation of their own Mysteries. For they knew not that these Mysteries were themselves but profanation and corruption of the true and perfect Mysteries of the Adepts.

They established therefore a cult whose fundamental formula was the defilement of the consecrated Host.

The Priest therefore having made the bread into the Body of Christ (as he could theoretically do by virtue of his Apostolic power) did, as he thought, defile that Body by using it as the object and vehicle of lust.

Heroic children of Liberty, but thrice blind! Samson that perish with the Philistines! For if the ecclesiastical theory is true, in fact they do incur damnation, if false, verily they lose their labour. But at least they set up Man against the foul demon of the
ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

Christians, and let this be accounted unto them for righteousness. But see, my Brethren Perfectly Illuminated Adepts, how great is their error, that they revolt who should be Kings. For it is in truth not the apish antics of the Priest that consecrate the bread, but his male power that should make holy all his deeds.

Are you shocked? Let me now present the “Lamp of Virtue,” Crowley, in the **fifth instruction** , *Of the Sabbath of the Adepts*, offers an apology for what we “ignorantly” call Satan, or at least this is what he says:

In the black hours of Earth, when the Christian superstition with fell blight withered most malignantly the peoples of Europe, when our own Holy Order was dispersed and the sanctity of its preceptories lay violate, there were yet found certain to hold Truth in their hearts, and, loving Light, to bear the Lamp of Virtue beneath the Cloak of Secrecy. And these at certain seasons went at night by ways open or hidden to heaths and mountains, and there dancing together, and with strange suppers and spells diverse, did call forth Him, whom the enemy called ignorantly Satan, and was in truth the Great God Pan, or Bacchus, or even that Baphomet whom the Templars worshipped secretly, and yet worship as in the VI° all Illustrious Knights of the Holy Order of Kadosch, all Dame Companions of the Holy Grail are taught to do, or BABALON the Beautiful, or even Zeus Apollo of the Greeks.

And each when first inducted to the revel was made a partner of that Incarnate One by the Consummation of the Rite of Marriage.

And now with **instruction number six** called, *Of Classical Fables*, we begin indeed to immerse ourselves in Illuminati secrets that regard the union of men with gods or entities, not of this dimension. With these teachings the O.T.O. Illuminati aspires to create a super-human, or a Demi-god on this plane of existence, a practice well-known in the elite of the Illuminati for thousands of years that Crowley simply repeats with these words for his followers of the Ordo Templi Orientis:

The Ancients of every nation report their heroes to have been born of the marriage of Gods with mortals. As, Romulus and Remus begotten of the God Mars upon a Vestal Virgin, Hercules of Jove, Buddha of Vishnu in the form of a white elephant with six tusks, Jesus of Jehovah upon a virgin, and many another. Even true Gods were born of mortal mothers, as Dionysius of Semele.

Also, they recount many loves of heaven for earth, Diana for Endymion, Zeus for Leda, Danae, Europa, and the rest; even Hades issued from his gloomy kingdom to ravish the maid Persephone.

There are also loves of Gods for nymphs, Bacchus for the Ariadne, Zeus for Io, Pan for Syrinx; there is no end of these. And satyrs, fauns, centaurs, dryads, a thousand gracious tribes, leap lightly and lustfully through their legends.

Again we have the loves of fairies for mankind, and the commerce of the Beni Elohim with the daughters of men; and yet again the marriage of Orpheus with Eurydice a nymph, and the fatal nets that Laura, Melusina, the Sirens, Lilith and many another cast for men.

It is even said that to every Neophyte of the Order of A ::A :: appeareth a demon in the form of a woman to pervert him; within Our own knowledge have not less than nine brethren been utterly cast out thereby.

There are also vain loves, as that of Ixion for Hera, of Actaeon for Artemis. Consider this. The marriage between gods and men

*continue to unfold in **instruction seven:***

Of Certain Greek Rites; Among the peoples of the Balkan Peninsula and especially the

Greeks, beneath the bush of their false Christianity, is hidden the wheat of Demeter. And even as the Muslim trust to be united by death to the Hur al' Ayn of Paradise, so do these others yet think that earthly marriage is but fornication, for that Death is a nuptial wherein the soul is united to that God or Goddess to whom on earth his lust aspired. Thus, even in the embraces of their lovers, their hearts were fixed on Artemis or on Aphrodite or on Ares or on Apollo, as the inner tendency urges and the intuition thereof proclaims.

*Of Succubi and Incubi follows as **instruction number eight,** where we discover that the famous Merlin was the magical child of an incubus:*

From all time the life of man has now and again overflowed, in sleep, without will, and only reflected itself dimly and fantastically by a dream into his knowledge. Now

since naught can be lost on any plane, but only changed in appearance, the inner substance of this life-stuff does indeed beget monsters in part material, which the doctors of the Middle Ages called Incubi or Succubi according as they performed the functions of male or female. These, too, begat children upon women; but not the reverse, for the succubus, for all his female function, is as male as his brother. Of these monstrous lovers some even became famous on earth; as that one who tempted San Antonio, and the angel that wrestled with Jacob at the place called Paniel. Also, Merlin was the child of an incubus, and thus also were many heroes of old time begot.

Instruction number nine *Of the Work of Adepts;* is the key moment for understanding the deliberate union between man and non-human extra-dimensional entities promoted in the sexual magick division of the Illuminati known as the O.T.O.:

Not only as a probation, and as a preparation, for the far greater Key of Magick Art that is given to Initiates of the Sanctuary of the Gnosis in the IX°, but for its own sake, and the practical and permanent value of its effects is a lesser work to be undertaken by Epopts— and how much more by Pontiffs!—of the Illuminati.

And this work is threefold.

I. Devotion to the Highest intensified on all planes until it culminates in Conjugal Union ratified by every God so firmly that Death itself is the gate to its fullest and permanent enjoyment.

And the soul is to beget itself as a child for a new incarnation upon the Body of the Great Goddess. As it is written, so be it spoken unto you! 'O thou who hast formulated thy father and made fertile thy mother!

II. Acceptance of the devotion of a lower or partial being such as a nymph or elemental in such wise that it is thereby redeemed and

made a perfect soul through the death which it must pay as the price of union with man.

III. The deliberate and well-considered creation of new Orders of Being.

Of Great Marriages; instruction number ten , and those that follow, I will leave to your imagination. If you're interested in studying further there is: ***The Secret Rituals of the O.T.O.*** , an excellent book by FRANCIS KING; now widely available on the internet and still possible to find in the more traditional book format in occult bookshops that are not under the influence of the Ordo Templi Orientis and their occult mafia.

As Crowley writes in the instructions that follow the VIII° degree, if interested in becoming an Epopt of the Illuminati, "*strengthen to the uttermost the power of restraint by daily practice as is taught by the Hindus and Arabs, masters of this science, in their books Shiva Sanhita , Hathayoga Pradipika , Kama Sutra, Ananga Ranga , The Scented Garden of the Sheikh Nefzawi and many others ,*" probably the only sensible words written in

ILLUMINATI AND FRINGE FREEMASONRY

his otherwise perverse instructions. Familiarize yourself with the images and weird customs that he promoted within his dangerous cult, so if ever you are to see them worshipped by one of your friends or a public persona, you know their origin:

1. *The Sun.*
2. *The Holy Phallus.*
3. *The Great Seal of Babalon.*
4. *The Stele of Revealing.*
5. *The Great Seal of the O.T.O.*
6. *The Great Seal of Baphomet.*
7. *The Image of Baphomet/The Image of Babalon.*
8. *The Eye within the Triangle.*
9. *The Rosy Cross.*

10. *The Image of Harpocrates upon the Lotus, or standing upon Crocodiles.*
11. *The Image of Babalon with the Phallic reference Om mani padme hum.*
12. *The figure of Isis with Horus.*
13. *The Crucifix, but only if its solar-phallic significance be most firmly grasped, and if it be a shield of secrecy against the vulgar.*
14. *Talismans appropriate to this matter.*
15. *A living flame.*
16. *The symbols and insignia of the O.T.O. which your degree entitles you to bear. Magical rings and neck-jewels should also be worn by night and day.*

In the upcoming chapter, we will discuss the controversial subject of the O.T.O.'s infiltration of "Regular" Freemasonry.

Chapter III



The infiltration of the O.T.O. in Freemasonry



The Secret War between the O.T.O. and the S.R.I.A.

T

he *Societas Rosicrucian in Anglia* , better known as the S.R.I.A., is defined by the Italian Masonic researcher and contemporary scholar, Carlo De Raffaele, as the oldest Modern Rosicrucian Order. The

S.R.I.A. was founded between 1865 and 1866, in London, by Robert Wentworth Little (1840-1878) (FIG. 37), an officer of

the United Grand Lodge of England with connections to the Illuminati. The S.R.I.A. (FIGS. 38 and 39), its history, and its rituals in relation to the *Invisible Masters* of the alchemical initiatic tradition, will be unveiled in a forthcoming book by CCC Publishing. For the moment, I will analyze the present crisis of the S.R.I.A., which dates back to the beginning of 2005. Such a dramatic crisis even led to an unprecedented resignation of their recently elected Supreme Magus due to an internal scandal linked to the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, the infamous O.T.O. (FIG. 43) A chaotic situation broke the equilibrium of this Masonic mystery school in the heart of England, an otherwise peaceful and at times even boring bunch of Masonic magicians operating since 1867. The chaos was generated by the infiltration of Crowley's followers into the prestigious Rosicrucian College operating in London, known as the Metropolitan College of the S.R.I.A. This scandal eventually led to a schism within the S.R.I.A., and the consequent emergence of a new Rosicrucian Order linked to the world of English Freemasonry called "*Order of the Rose and the Cross*," a new order that even has a web presence following their modern aspirations.¹ This unprecedented crisis was connected to an official investigation conducted by the S.R.I.A. into the matter, which involved a UGLE Freemason and Worshipful Master of the *Tabula Rasa* Lodge of the "Caliphate" O.T.O. in London called Simon Kane. (FIG. 40) He apparently leads agents of Thelema into what is clearly a Christian setting, to disseminate their perverse beliefs and promote their dangerous pagan cult. This investigation was conducted by important members of the UGLE, including me (at the time I was a member of a UGLE lodge), entering the occult domain of this dangerous and infamous sect called the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, to preserve the values and beliefs of honest Christian Freemasons involved in the S.R.I.A.

1 <http://www.orderroseandcross.org> † Archived 20th January, 2015.



FIG. 37 – Robert Wentworth Little, one of the founders and key figures of the S.R.I.A.

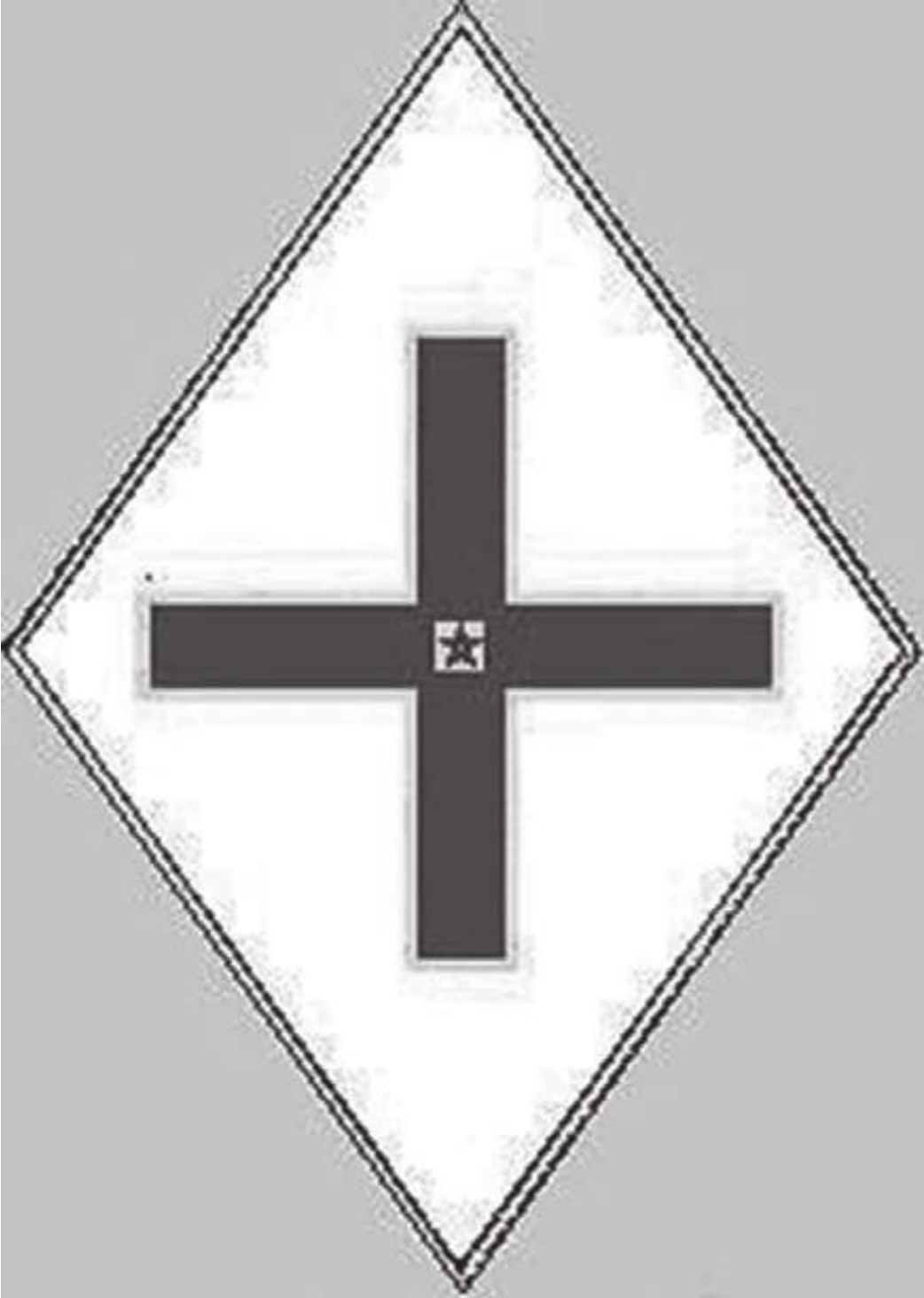


FIG. 38 – Symbol of the S.R.I.A. (Rosicrucian in Anglia).

Brother Kane, who I spoke of earlier, now belongs to the United Grand Lodge of England (UGLE), and was later expelled from the

Metropolitan College of the S.R.I.A. in London, but not from the UGLE; Freemasonry is, unfortunately, tolerant of Satanism and Crowleyanity. Such expulsion from the S.R.I.A. arrived for Kane only after a lengthy investigation conducted by the author of this book and some of the most distinguished members of the United Grand Lodge of England; to include John M. Hamill, Director of Communications of UGLE (often seen in documentaries and TV specials on Freemasonry in the U.S.), and Robert A. Gilbert, an expert of the Golden Dawn and the current Chairman of the infamous *Quatuor Coronati* Lodge; the most popular Masonic research Lodge in the world. This investigation has proven, without a shadow of a doubt, that Simon Kane was not a Trinitarian Christian as required by the S.R.I.A. rules and regulations,² but a dangerous agent of Aleister Crowley's Thelemic religion viewed by Trinitarian Christians within the S.R.I.A. as a Satanic creed.

A new Rosicrucian manifesto sprang from this occult war and was later made public in 2007 by the schismatic, "Order of the Rose and the Cross." There is a manifesto which demonstrates the internal conflict with the Satanists of the O.T.O. and it created very serious problems with the Christian identity of one of the most traditional Rosicrucian Fraternities, which afterward felt the need to rethink their identity once the scandal erupted in London.

This new Manifesto of the Rosicrucian Brotherhood was compiled by one of the most influential Freemasons in Europe, the aforementioned Robert Gilbert, Chairman of the *Quatuor Coronati* Lodge No. 2076 (UGLE), with the help of U.S. citizens, **Charles Chic Cicero** (born in Buffalo, New York 1936), and **Sandra Tabatha Cicero**. They are two U.S. Illuminati that are in charge of one of the two main contemporary offshoots of *The Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn*. They joined forces with the English Michael Buckley as their team leader. Buckley is a distinguished Mason

who studied Constitutional Law and Economics, and who has had a successful career as an underwriting Member of Lloyds Insurance Brokerage Company. Such a position in the profane world has helped, in the years prior, to establish this new occult toy with some of the most prominent and influential Urtransnational Lodges in the world. As a member of Lloyds Lodge N°5673 and its associated Royal Arch Chapter, he was

2 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Societas_Rosicruciana ‡ Archived 20th January, 2015.



FIG. 39 – The Honorable Brother Frederick Shade, eighth and ninth grade of the S.R.I.A., Chief Adept of the Australian state of Victoria, and the Worshipful Brother John Paternoster, ninth grade, the new Supreme Magus of the S.R.I.A. for the world at the Kew Masonic Centre in Australia in 2006 during an official meeting of the “Francis Bacon” College of the Australian Rosicrucians. (Photo from the link: http://S.R.I.A.-vic.org/Interest/Inst.%20Photos_files/Inst.%20Photos.htm no longer in existence).

also part of the so-called regular Masonic network of the United Grand Lodge of England. Interesting how English Freemasonry permits each bank or each institution, in general, to have their own lodge, something that is not permitted in other countries like Italy, for example.

Buckley became involved within the Esoteric & Philosophical Orders of the Illuminati that are based on Rosicrucianism, becoming Supreme Magus of this new powerful Rosicrucian reality in 2007, within the influential walls of the *Quatuor Coronati* Lodge of research. Michael Buckley's interests spanned from banking and world finance to the more esoteric side of Freemasonry. This led him to the Martinist Orders, and at the time of the establishment of this new esoteric body in England, was the Grand Master of *The Martinist Order of Unknown Philosophers* and *The Hermetic Order of Martinists*. These are two very important mystery schools of the Illuminati tradition, both based on the philosophical teachings of Louis Claude de Saint-Martin, which advocate the re-integration of the individual with the mystic Christ, and follow what they define as the twin pillars of Rosicrucian teachings and the mystical path of Martinism. Michael has published papers in the field of Esoteric Masonry that in the past have reflected this esoteric inclination and hidden occult path. Until the birth of this new Illuminati Order, the elite of the York Rite in the USA was part of the S.R.I.A. in the UK.

Robert Gilbert was one of the leaders of the Metropolitan College of the S.R.I.A. in London before the O.T.O. scandal erupted. The situation changed and a new player on the Illuminati scene created out of the conflict with the O.T.O. finally pushed Gilbert to depart, after a new Supreme Magus in the S.R.I.A., openly demonstrated support for the O.T.O. **Atlantis Bookshop**, which is the oldest independent Occult bookshop in London, secretly connected to O.T.O. leadership, and it seems to have played a role, even if just a minor one, in these events. This



FIG. 40 – Brother Simon Kane of the United Grand Lodge of England, known in the O.T.O. as Frater Unas, a former Worshipful Master of the Tabula Rasa Lodge of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* in London, photographed in November 2003 in the popular English pub and meeting place for Freemasons called “Hercules Pillars,” based at 18 Great Queen Street, London.

charade brought a temporary closure of the whole Metropolitan college. Now that Gilbert and company have waged war against the O.T.O. infiltration, they truly think they can save the world in the end times, something a bit far-fetched knowing personally most of the people involved in this new order, who see themselves as the only chosen ones and the keepers of true Christianity (whatever that is). Check out the manifesto below and you will better understand Illuminati madness at work at the highest levels of Rosicrucian Freemasonry in London. Here is where Masonic eccentrics have always resided, even myself for almost ten years. **The Rose and Cross Manifesto of 2007** written by Gilbert and his friends, is as follows:

We, the Fratres et Sorores of the true Rose and Cross herewith proclaim the birth of a new order, so that Christianity may yet fulfill its manifest destiny and the Rosicrucian tradition may be restored to its original Christian purity: The Order of the Rose and Cross.

Our Order teaches that true Christianity is not merely a question of belief, but also one of racial karma. After the invasion of the kingdom of Israel, the Assyrians scattered the indigenous population. They resettled in the Caucasus Mountains and later drifted into Europe. We believe that the Anglo-Saxon and associated Indo-European cultures are the spiritual and literal descendants of these "lost ten tribes of Israel," representing God's chosen people as mentioned in the Old Testament.

We believe in the inevitability of the end of the world and in the Second Coming of Christ. We believe that the coming "end times events" are part of a cleansing process that is needed before Christ's kingdom can be firmly established on Earth. During this time, Satan and his allies will attempt to destroy God's chosen people by using any means available.

The result will be a violent and bloody millennial struggle, in which Christians shall battle Satan and the forces of evil.

Many will perish, and some will be forced to wear the Mark of the Beast merely to participate in business and commerce. After the final battle is ended, however, Christ's kingdom shall be established on Earth, and Christians be recognized as the one and true Israel.

The principal aim of "The Order of the Rose and Cross" is to preserve and propagate pure, esoteric Christianity, the true essence of the Western Mystery Tradition, by means of study, debate, and meditation within a consecrated space, in order to prepare Christians for the coming struggle. We believe, moreover, that the Rosicrucian movement has been from its inception an inherently Christian movement. Therefore, only Christians may join the Order of the Rose, and Cross.

We believe, moreover, that Rosicrucians have a special role to play in the end times struggle, and that Christians shall gather around the symbols of our Order, the Rose and Cross, in their struggle against Satan and his allies.

Many members of our Order were once members of other Rosicrucian orders whose leaders had lost their way.

The founders of the Order of the Rose and Cross had all been senior and long-standing members of the Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia (S.R.I.A.), a Masonic Rosicrucian body that professed to being Christian in nature and membership, but which had gradually slipped from maintaining its Christian identity as well as a wholly Christian membership. The slippage away from spiritual integrity gained momentum, and when the head of that body drifted away from Christianity, they said “Enough is enough” and left, but more in sorrow than in anger. They did not, however, leave Rosicrucianism behind them, and creating a new Order was a natural step—as was the inevitable reviling and ill will from some of their erstwhile colleagues. But the breach was only with the misguided leaders of that Rosicrucian body, not with its wider membership, who are welcome among us as pilgrims on the Rosicrucian path.

We invite fellow Christians to join us on the Rosicrucian path of true esoteric Christianity. We invite fellow Christians, Freemasons, and Rosicrucians to join us in raising Christianity to its manifest destiny in the final struggle to establish God’s kingdom on Earth, and in restoring the Rosicrucian tradition to its true Christian identity.

For more information, please visit our website at:

<http://www.orderroseandcross.org/> GRAND OFFICERS:

Supreme Magus: M.W.Fra. Michael Buckley, IX°

Senior Deputy Supreme Magus: R.W.Fra. John Goodrum, IX°

Junior Deputy Supreme Magus: R.W.Fra. Chris Oversby, IX°

Grand Chaplain: R.W.Fra. Alan Armstrong, IX°

Grand Exponent: R.W.Fra. Charles Chic Cicero, IX°

Grand Secretary: R.W.Fra. Alan Blackstone, IX°

Grand Treasurer: R.W.Fra. John Goodrum, IX°

Grand Archivist: R.W.Fra. Robert Gilbert, IX°
Grand Tutor: R.W.Fra. Robert Gilbert, IX°
Grand Webmaster: R.W.Fra. Thomas Clarke, IX°
Grand Preceptor: R.W.Fra. Thomas Clarke, IX°
Grand 1st Ancient: R.W.Fra. Dave Winefield, IX°
Grand 2nd Ancient: R.W.Sor. Sandra Tabatha Cicero, VIII°

Grand 3rd Ancient: V.W.Fra. Nick Farrell, VI°

Grand 4th Ancient: V.W.Fra. Ross Agnew, VII°

Grand Guardian: V.W.Fra. David Williams, VI°

06.06.2007

This manifesto must be carefully read to understand the dynamics in place within the present conflict in the more esoteric branches of Freemasonry, where there is a hidden war between the dark forces of Crowleyanity and Christian Freemasons; traditionalists who still believe in saving the morals and ethics of their institution against such vulgarization. The *Societas Rosicruciana* (or Rosicrucian Society) has an American counterpart, as I mentioned earlier. The American organization is said to be formed by properly qualified initiates that want to propagate the Ancient Wisdom Teachings in the Western world. The *Societas Rosicruciana in America* apparently became truly inclusive only in 1916, when the Society began to admit women into its ranks. This is something the English S.R.I.A. to this day has never done. On the contrary, the new *Order of the Rose and Cross*, you may have noticed from the officers listed above, includes at least one woman. So it's a move towards a more progressive approach which is typical of the Illuminati born within the Age of Enlightenment in Europe. Progressivism gradually sprang up in some of the Ur Lodges I previously mentioned, where women have been initiated with no particular problem. When I speak of Ur Lodges, the name clearly refers to the biblical Ur of the Chaldees, the ancient city of Mesopotamia. Its ruins are approximately midway between the modern city of Baghdad, Iraq, and the head of the Persian Gulf, south of the Euphrates River, on the edge of the Al Ajarah Desert. The site

of Ur is known today in Tall al Muqayyar, Iraq. These Ur Lodges are not to be confused with the equally, if not more mysterious group of Illuminati called, the UR group, created in 1927 thanks to Julius Evola and other leading Italian intellectuals. Their goal: to bring individual egos into a state of superhuman power and awareness in which they could act “magically” on the world. Their methods: the practice of ancient Tantric and Buddhist rituals, and the study of rare Hermetic texts. They were so successful that rumors spread throughout Italy of the group’s power, and Mussolini himself became quite fearful of them.



FIG. 41 – Lon Milo Duquette is a Freemason of the Grand Lodge F. & A.M. of California, and a member of the Supreme Council 33° of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, Southern Jurisdiction and U.S. Deputy Grand Master General of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* and Archbishop of Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica, the ecclesiastical arm of O.T.O. (Photo by Asle OlsenOslo, 2001)

The Satanic connection of the United Grand Lodge of England

P

eter-Robert Koenig is a Jewish Swiss citizen, active for years as an Israel agent of disinformation and occult sensationalism, and the author of the popular website, *OTO PHENOMENON*. He is a close friend and collaborator of the previously mentioned Jesuit agent Massimo Introvigne. I sent to him via e-mail most of the information I presented in the previous pages and the one in regards to Lon Milo Duquette's (FIGS. 41 and 42) relation to Freemasonry (at the time Lon Milo had just joined the Craft reaching in a short time the 32nd degree), and the latest on the **O.T.O. Vs S.R.I.A.** scandal that rocked London Headquarters. Peter used this info for his article, *DoubleHeaded Eagles Have Landed*, which was published in May 2005 on his website, as part of his essay ***Phantoms of the Paradise***. He did not mention my contribution or ask my permission to publish what I sent him, and then affixed his own copyright on the whole story as you can still see now on his website:

<http://www.parareligion.ch/2005/phantom.htm>

What Koenig did not know at the time was who I really am. He thought perhaps he was speaking only to a DJ, not realizing my background and esoteric knowledge. He wrote me an e-mail that will demonstrate clearly not only the dishonest means used for his so-called research on the O.T.O., but also who is leading and manipulating the so-called, "OTO phenomenon" behind the scenes, which is obviously the Illuminati of the Vatican together with Israel. It was, in fact, Marcelo Ramos Motta (June 27, 1931 – August 26, 1987), a known Thelemic writer from Brazil, an important member of A.:A.:, and founder of his own version of the O.T.O. called, Society Ordo Templi Orientis, that wrote on the subject: "*With the advent of "Israel" the Vatican acquired, in fact, a powerful if uneasy ally; for since the mystique of Zionism centers in Jerusalem just as much as*

*the Romish lie, the manipulation of Christ as a 'religious' feeling is just as useful to Tel Aviv as it is to the Vatican."*³

Date: Tue, 10 May 2005 16:29:00 +0200

To: "leo young"

From: "Peter-R. Koenig"

Subject: curiosity killed the cat.

*Good evening Mr. Young,
Many thanks for your interesting email.*

Did you send also an email in the last 10 days or so? I remember having seen something by someone's email address that looked similar to yours but as I receive up to 100 SPAMs a day, unfortunately I have deleted it before reading. So, in the case you have sent an email in the last days: please re-send it. make sure that its header contains the keywords "OTO" or something like that :-)

I never meant to be rude but as I have told you: I am extremely busy.

Do you have names of the "caliphate" members that have been expelled from the S.R.I.A.? How can Robert Gilbert and John Hamill be involved in all this? At the moment I am writing an intense article on the machinations of the "caliphate" people: showing that this is NOT an esoteric order but a firm that collects money. It summarizes all the findings that I have published not only on my website but also in my books, especially in my "der OTO phänomen REMIX." If you are interested in the backgrounds of the "caliphate," their REAL order structure, their internal papers: buy my REMIX book. As for the planned article (to be published in early June 2005), I also focus on the current situation of the "Caliphate." Your question about my Masonic credentials is ridiculous. Look at my website. Look at my books.

3 Aleister Crowley's Magick Without Tears (Unexpurgated, Commented by Marcelo Motta) The Oriflamme Vol. VI, N° 3 (Society Ordo Templi Orientis International O.T.O, 1983, originally published in Leipzig 1912).

I have been a friend of the late Ellic Howe. I had been a rather close friend and research colleague of the late Oscar Schlag. That should suffice for your curiosity. William Breeze, chief of the “caliphate,” is in London at the moment. “Officially” for order reasons. Do you think he is also in London due to this S.R.I.A. affair?

Sincerely, Peter-R. Koenig



FIG. 42 – Image showing in detail the ring of Lon Milo Duquette and its symbolism related to the *Ordo Templi Orientis*.

Koenig's mail to me shows his secret ties with the Swiss O.T.O., part of the Illuminati (**O.T.O. Metzger lineage**), which he seems to work for and promote under a positive light on more than one occasion. It shows his long-standing collaboration with the now-defunct illustrious Brother of the United Grand Lodge of England, Ellic Howe, a former Worshipful Master of the prestigious Quatuor Coronati Lodge No. 2086. He also seems to be tied with more controversial key figures of the occult world surrounding Crowley, like the occasional medium for Carl Gustav Jung, Oscar Schlag, who considered himself the reincarnation of none other than Carl Kellner. Let's not forget that Kellner was the original founder of the O.T.O. Schlag is also indicated as an alleged "psychological warfare" specialist from Israel,⁴ just as Koenig himself seems to be.

Germer, who was Crowley's disciple and chief representative in the United States, said about Schlag, to the founder of S.O.T.O., Marcelo Ramos Motta, a member of the highest level dell'A.:A.:, the following words from which emerges surely a little admiration for the subject. Schlag was considered to be an emissary of the feared Swiss Illuminati (*the Swiss Group* as he used to call it), which have always been the true guides of the pre-Crowleyan O.T.O. promoted by the Illuminati:

"... It seems to me that you want to get initiated into the Netherworld of enemies, spies, and that type quickly, at an earlier period of life than I, anyway ... As soon as anyone contacts Thelema, and especially if he does actual work for it, he or she gets the kindest attention; not only attacks. What they prefer is to win him over back into their fold, and subtly work against 93, while pretending to be an exponent for it ... This, I am afraid, is the case with the Swiss group.

Yes, I warned you years ago against Schlag. He is a Jew, High-Grade Mason, hates the O.T.O., is a political trouble-maker, psychologist, seems to have plenty of money, travels all over the globe, is in touch with such things as C.I.A., F.B.I., and what not.

⁴ <http://www.american-buddha.com/theotoandthecia.htm> † Archived 28th January, 2015.



Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia

Founded 1st June 1867

Right Worthy Frater Dr. Christopher Forester VIII^o & 9^o

Dip. Psy., M.A. (Oxon.), D.Phil., Em.FHS., Em.FCPS., FRGS., FRSH.

Secretary-General in Charge

Stanfield Hall, 88 Hampstead High Street, London, NW3 1RE 020 7435 1679

secretarygeneral@sria.uk.net

www.sria.uk.net

1 July 2005

Carissime Provincial/College Secretary;

I am formally writing to inform you that the Most Worthy Supreme Magus has elected to retire from office, effective from the date of this letter. I declare, therefore, the Office of Supreme Magus to be void.

Under Ordinance II.1, "Governance of the Society", "*during any voidance of the office of Supreme Magus, his functions shall be discharged by the following Officers of the High Council, namely, the Secretary-General in Charge, the Recorder-General and the Treasurer-General, and they or any two of them may exercise any of the powers of a Supreme Magus.*"

I give you notice, therefore, that the above-named Officers of the Society have, as of today's date, taken control of the Society and its administration.

I am now calling an Election for the Office of Supreme Magus under Ordinance III, and to this end I have notified the Electors.

Due protocol for the inter-regnum should be followed. Summonses for College and Provincial Meetings should now bear the names of the three Officers responsible for discharging the duties of the Supreme Magus, and it is especially important to note that we have no Substitute Magi as these Offices are the only ones automatically voided when the Office of SM is vacant. No salutes are given to the Secretary-General in Charge, Treasurer-General or Recorder-General. The toast at the Festive Board is to "The SRIA", not "The Supreme Magus and the SRIA."

The Society Ordinances require us to open the ballots in front of the Chaplain-General and to this end, I intend that this will be done at the GPC meeting already scheduled for 6 September, to which all GPC Officers and candidates for election will be invited.

My only other intention, during the inter-regnum, is to maintain the functionality of the Society administration.

Yours in fraternity,

Chris Forester
Secretary-General in Charge

FIG. 43 – Internal document of the S.R.I.A. dated 1st of July 2005, which shows the sudden resignation of the Supreme Magus Right Worthy Frater Christopher Forester from this prestigious Brotherhood.

He has possibly the greatest occult library extant, has every scrap that A.C. ever issued, has things Thelemic that I do not have myself. The last time I ever saw him was in New York in a hotel; he boasted that he had the only handwritten copy of The Book of the Law in A.C.'s hand. When challenged, he brought it down to the car, and I spotted at once the origin—to his great chagrin ...”

These words reported by Motta in one of the now rare and nearly impossible to find *Oriflamme* publications published by the *Society Ordo Templi Orientis International*, were not the only ones regarding the infamous Schlag, an Illuminati Intelligence Operative who worked as a spy and triple agent for the Israelis, the CIA, and the Vatican, as Motta likes to point out:

Schlag, albeit Motta would have been totally unable to perceive this at the time, was a triple agent: he worked for the Israelis, the C.I.A., and the Vatican; but primarily for the Israelis, as do all Jews who are in this line of business. The Israelis have always sought to associate Crowley with Hitler and Nazism, but this is not the true reason for their hostility towards us, merely a convenient pretext: the true reason is that being absolutely uninterested in Palestine, we are not of any help to them or to (it may surprise the naive or unintelligent reader that this should concern the Zionists) Christians; should we grow in numbers, our material success will inevitably weaken the prestige of both the Vatican and Tel Aviv, who have reached an unholy alliance at present around two common grounds: Palestine and international business cartels.

Schlag's dinner with Motta elicited results that were particularly important for the agent. To his surprise and perhaps chagrin, he discovered that Motta liked the United States. He had obviously been informed otherwise, very likely by Jean Sivohnen, whose intellectual capacity—like his—was insufficient to distinguish between constructive criticism and dislike. At the time, Motta had no idea of

how well-briefed about him Schlag really was— albeit (fortunately for Motta), not knowledgeable in all details.

Of course, such briefings labor under one handicap that in intelligence work can be fatal: data evaluators can only evaluate in terms of their intellectual and moral capacity. The ethical ambiguity inherent in intelligence work makes it hard to find evaluators who are morally honest, open-minded, and sensitive to political or social nuances. What is worse, such skilled evaluators are often ignored, or even punished, when they give a frank and honest appraisal. Witness, the Bay of Pigs fiasco: some data evaluators stated clearly at the time that the operation would be a failure. Not only were they overruled by their “betters,” but they also became subjects of an intelligence probe, to make sure that they were not double agents, or did not have weakened loyalties. True patriotism, as defined by Fernando Pessoa, is extremely rare and worth its weight not in gold, which is relatively common, but in Plutonium, which is relatively rare; and is more feared than appreciated by demagogues.

He also learned that Mrs. Germer disliked Motta intensely, for Motta was foolish enough to tell him so. His technique in extracting this information was purely routine; he commented to Motta laughing as if at a joke, that “the people in California” had said that Mr. Germer used Mrs. Germer as a sort of oracle; that when she “became inspired and spoke languages” in his presence, he listened carefully and took her very seriously. This, of course, showed that Schlag not only had been in contact with the ex-Agape Lodge members in California but that they had gossiped to him about Mr. and Mrs. Germer. Motta was not surprised, for he knew them to be malicious blabbermouths, and he still thought that Schlag had come to him from the **Swiss O.T.O.**, and therefore had Thelemic connections. He commented merely: “She doesn’t like me at all,” and refrained from saying anything against the lady. But the information was precious for Schlag’s purposes.⁵

Homosexuality and the O.T.O.

I

In spite of all the controversy around Schlag, the *Wizards of Thelema* considered Schlag an emissary of the White Lodge, an Unknown Superior. Jane Wolfe, senior responsible for the A.:A.: in the USA, is said to have received from him a great secret that was, of course, never revealed, and apparently pushed her to become insane. The trends in bisexuality and espionage, so dear to Schlag, but also to Crowley,

demonstrate he had a worthy successor in his young apprentice, Peter-R. Koenig. He is also of Jewish descent and laboring for the same cabal of manipulators as Schlag, who move in covert intelligence operations within the academic world, and secret societies linked to the Illuminati and Thelema. Schlag made a confession to Motta of some interest to my readers (and typical of the eccentricity you often find in the Illuminati). He confessed to be the reincarnation of the Count of St. Germain and the avatar of the infamous Master Rakoczy, known also as Master R, a figure of great importance to the Theosophical Society. But Oscar Schlag was much more for Koenig, and some have said he was even his homosexual lover. I cannot confirm this fact for sure, but Koenig sure writes about him with passion and interest in a summary of several discussions he had with Schlag during a series of afternoon teas, before he died in 1990. Such material was published in James Martin's *ABRASAX*, just before Schlag's death. Biographical details of interest about Oscar Schlag can still be found in Koenig's website, where he writes in his introduction to an article appropriately entitled, *Thelema and Suppressed Homosexuality* .

Schlag, a homosexual, followed the psychotherapist Leopold Szondi's hypothesis that homosexuality sooner or later ends in paranoia. I must confess that I was a bit shocked to hear that, nevertheless I think his controversial thoughts are worth being published. It should be noted that Schlag's self-styled heirs wanted to legally block this website.

After this introduction, I would like you to pay attention to a key passage of the article in question by Peter-R. Koenig that places some of the founders and leaders of the O.T.O. in a different light, and seem to be a bunch of repressed homosexuals more than anything else, people with more than a problem about their real sexual nature. I write this without judgment in regards to homosexuality as I have always considered it a private affair, but knowing this information definitely helps us further understand the nature of Crowleyanity; which as I demonstrated in *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* has a strong connection with the Vatican Gay Lobby and the recent crisis of the Church.

Koenig writes the following words that seem a bit too stereotypical of the gay lifestyle; perhaps he is hiding his own repressed homosexuality?

Theodor Reuss activities as singer, spy, Mason and founder of the Ordo Templi Orientis can be explained by his unbalanced life of repressed homosexuality and, indeed, there were some yellow-journalistic scandals (even into Masonic circles) of some 'nasty' Reuss stories in his time, 1906.

The same was true of Aleister Crowley; up until 1912, he slept mostly with ugly wom

5 [www.astronargon.us/INTELLIGENCESERVICES\[1\].doc](http://www.astronargon.us/INTELLIGENCESERVICES[1].doc)

‡ Archived 28th January, 2015.

en, mostly repressing his homosexuality. He even had problems with masturbation. After taking over the English branch of the O.T.O., he also accepted the anally oriented XI° and the masturbatory oriented VIII°. A noticeable decline in his works came with his taking over the O.T.O. He lost his inner drives, probably in living out his sexuality. And his ugly behaviour toward his admirers and his pupils is common knowledge.

Passive aggressivity, I assume, was Crowley's motivation for taking over the XI°. The most authoritative O.T.O. papers he signed with

*“XI°”, so it seems clear to me that the XI° is higher than any IX° or X°! (see also Crowley’s Order system of 12 degrees where the 11th degree definitely is above the X° and below the XII°.) Crowley received the Logos via his anus and produced the new reality: the most important O.T.O. material, his child. It’s also possible that Crowley had a small penis; in fact, I remember that John Symonds, mentions somewhere in his biography *The Great Beast 666*, that he had a part of his penis amputated or lopped off in an accident.*

The devotion Crowley demanded from both men and women tended to attract repressed homosexuals. Crowley preferred sleeping with ugly women and ugly men. Ugliness is also an outer stain which may lead to homosexuality. Most gays dress younger than their age, more like boys. Their hair is boyish. Most gays behave shy, or else in an exaggeratedly macho manner (i.e. leather costumes). It seems that gay men somehow don’t reach maturity, and so the XI° produces the elixir of life, which an unmanly person like Crowley needed as desperately as money.

Crowley’s heir, Karl Germer, had sexual intercourse with women but suffered from paranoia. The Brazilian M.R. Motta told of a conversation with Germer in which the latter said Crowley should have been in love with him, but at the time Germer allegedly refused to be taken anally by Crowley. During his stay in concentration camps in France and Belgium, Germer was in contact with his Holy Guardian Angel, who instructed him to learn sexual passivity. And after Crowley’s death, Germer made sexual advances upon Motta, who refused him.

Karl Germer, it’s rumored by people who have seen his diary, had syphilis via Crowley, which might explain his well-documented paranoia.

Marcelo Ramos Motta had hang-ups about the length of his penis, which he considered to be too small. He thought it a sign of unmanliness. Motta had problems sexually with both women and men. He was sodomized once by a black male. His paranoia grew immensely.

Repressed emotions usually seek their release in either drugs or sex. In my own experience, most of the Thelemites I've known suffer from repressed emotions. Some had problems making contacts and were drug addicts. Thelema as a Gnostic system equates God with Man ("Every man and every woman is a star.") What happens to the Gods and their unreleased emotions? After they've experienced the endless powerlessness of their aims, their magickal failures, their social failures, their failures in the Orders, the vicious circle of creating their own Order, they establish contact with a fairy Holy Guardian Angel who possesses the individual's reality like a huge phallus possesses the anus or the vagina, but tells it freely to do its Will.

In the outer: your friends won't deal with your occult interests. Hush, hush, your divine self tells you to create your own Abbey or take over one in ruins, along with the invention of the hottest new Holy Book in order that you can sexually (ab)use your "new" friends/brothers in sex magickal ceremonies. You throw those out who no longer fit as your sexual and magickal interests have become one. You climb to a throne, the graceful chariot of Hermes, from which you can throw stones on those who don't comply with your needs. Suddenly, you've created your Ersatz-family, your Ersatz-responsibility. You become your own father-figure and can now live out your power games. My experience is that most occult leaders or important occult personalities have suffered from repressed homosexuality and, in their later years, from paranoia. I would add that the homosexual in a repressive society, can be pushed (a) into art, (b) into the occult, or (c) into the business world—fields where there is pressure to improve oneself, in order to compensate for inferiority complexes. Art and the occult support the need for exclusivity. Titles and "secrets" make a poor fag poodle into a High King. A suppressed gay who keeps secrets which make him undying and supreme walks the streets easier than one who jumps onto the couch of a psychiatrist. ⁶

Mad about the O.T.O. and "mental health"

S

chlag was working as a medium for Albert Schrenck-Notzing and Freemason Carl Gustav Jung when he created the expression, "*Grenzgebiete der Psychologie*" to scholarly label the PSI-phenomena, and such mediumistic phenomena as ectoplasm and materializations. Schlag even told Koenig he astrally met Crowley who had a very "special task" for him to fulfill. Schlag is a bit eccentric in his way of thinking, but he was also an experienced psychotherapist and was even convinced that psychopathologies such as paranoia are based on repressed homosexuality, as Koenig mentioned in the introduction to his article about the subject; *Thelema and Suppressed Homosexuality* . Schlag was also linked to Dr. Eugen Bleuler, leader of a famous Swiss mental asylum that held him in high esteem, someone you wouldn't usually associate with such far-out subjects such as these. Why do I mention this? The answer is that many occult circles of the last century have connections with the science of mental health carefully crafted by Freemasonry, as I will demonstrate in depth in *Vol. 3* , of my *Confessions* . Crowley's Thelema, in particular, seems to have a certain appeal in the world of shrinks, strangely enough.

One thing that O.T.O. members seem to like, is to be in command of psychiatric hospitals, as in the case of the infamous Norwegian occultist Dr. Nicholaj De Mattos Frisvold (FIG. 44), who loves to accuse people who have a fall out with him of mental instability and so on; to cover himself and his evil connections with operational psychology, mind control and Satanism. We note clearly in his recent projects on the internet, a growing confidence in his appreciation of the dark side. Frisvold is what is commonly known as a "Black Magician," and his followers are all deep into the dark occult. In a post made on March 29th of 2011, on his blog,⁷ Nicholaj speaks about a famous occultist named Ricardo Draco Council (RDC), of *Bruxaria Tradicional* :

At 20:06, RDC writes he has "not seen more rubbish and insanity since the time of Neo Leo ... and that is not a compliment." After the mention of "Neo Leo," which refers to the author of this book, Dr. Frisvold's accusations rise a notch using his usual approach, which is his own expertise in mental health, to strike against his new magical

enemy at 23:22: “He is clearly suffering badly, my guess is a bipolar type II—after 15 years in psychiatry I have seen my fair share of maniacs, and he is clearly in this fold—whatever pathology, it is not one of sound health and good character.”

Dr. Frisvold could be truly convincing if his followers and the author of this book did not know him by the unedifying name of Msgr. Orphee Luchifero. He plays a doctor with 15 years of experience in psychiatry only when it suits him and, above all, to eliminate his magical enemies, to become the world’s leading Satanist. At the same time, Dr. Frisvold teaches his followers in the Illuminati sect of the *Nath sampradaya* (known as **AMOOKOS**), the **Uttara Kaula Tantrikas** techniques; the most perverse sexual magic on the magical market used to contact dangerous extra-dimensional entities. And, to demonstrate this, I include below, a couple of short extracts from his secret text; *Karnag Tasel* , better known as, **“The Teachings of the Brilliant White and the Black Spotted Temple.”** In lesson number three entitled, “Tapping the Source of Evil” he talks about transgressions and his perception of “radical evil” that helps us to understand the subject better:

6 <http://www.parareligion.ch/schlag.htm> ‡ Archived 28th January, 2015.

7 <http://www.diablerie.com.br/2011/03/manifesto-de-repudio-cbt.html> **site no longer in existence.**

It’s important that you who read these lessons are aware of the source of these transmissions. In this paper, you will learn how the machinery of occult wisdom situated within Daath is reflected towards the Plutonian hot-point. Bön-Pa represents one of the clearest Plutonian traditions obtainable in the exterior world. But its main gate is through Daath. As should and must be evident is that Daath represents that sephira of Naught. Transgression through this point of the godhood will lead you either to understanding or confusion. The fall of Adamos and Cheva came into play with the confusion given by Daathian entities. I will urge those of you who read these papers to read and try to understand the problem of radical evil as set forth by Tau Orphée Luchifero



FIG. 44 – Dr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold a 33° 90° 97° of Irregular Freemasonry is one of the most respected Satanists and mind control experts in the world, connected with the O.T.O. and the Temple of Set. Born in Norway, he now lives in São Paulo, Brazil where he is married to a Brazilian witch. He also belongs to “regular” Freemasonry, and runs his own dangerous Luciferian sect.

*1. These essays can be found on the following address http://www.geocities.com/erzulie_freda in the section called **Choronzon Club** (This site is no longer in existence). In the next two lessons, we will look deep within the sexual magical secrets and also the teachings of the Order founded by Reuss will be slightly discussed in relation to the mysteries reflected in the VIII and IX degrees of the order. These seem proper since Reuss founded a Western order based upon Tantrik ideas. It is these concepts we will concentrate upon. But for now, we will solely concentrate upon the nature of these fierce entities of the Plutonian tantra of Bön.*

It's rather interesting to note that the worship of the yidams are very similar to the procedures set forth in a text such as the Hevajra-tantra. Welchen Gekö has many features in common with the mysterious and violent Hevajra. Also important is the fact that the yidams are especially connected to ZhangZhung, the Holy Land or the divine sanctuary where the gems of bliss and enlightenment are hidden. The gekhös are a class of gods within the class of yidams. What the name gekhö signifies is not known, the very name containing the secret of these beings in itself. There are said to be 360 gekhös and all of these can be seen as being held within the all-embracing body-mind of Welchen Gekhö, making all other gekhös a part of One. 360 is also the number of a full lunar year, as well as it is the complete circle, indicating that these beings rule fortune and time-travel. That is, all timelines will have to cross one of the 360 points of being grasped within the ever-evolving Now. The gods of divination are said to rest on the sacred mountain Tisë, a mountain found in the kingdom of ZhangZhung. One of his names is also Gekhö Sangwa Dragchen, which means the Secret and Great Violent One of the Gekhös. He is embraced by his consort Logbar Tsamè, the Lady of Flashing Lightning. Her body is in the color of reddish-brown. She has

three faces, six hands and she has a fierce and warlike attitude, namely as the Queen of draplas, a warlike class of beings submitted to the Yidams.

From the Bon Tantra Gekhod Gsang Ba Drag Chen Gyi Sgrub Skor, we will meditate upon the following conjuration of Welchen Gekhō, using meditation and visualization. It's of grave importance that contemplation follows these meditations so the understanding can be enlarged. In this text Welchen Gekhō and his consort assume the form of Yab and Yum, namely the Father and the Mother, laying forth the cosmic formulae of union resulting into the Third and therefore the One. Be sure that a certain degree of comprehension of this has been achieved before you go on further to the plainly sex-magical teaching that is to be followed and used to approach the different yidams. Also, remember that each yidam is a tantra in itself. The worship, understanding and indulgence into these beings through the techniques known in Western occult systems as VIII, IX and XI will energize the contact between the Seeker and the god to such an extent, that the mind slips and total paranoia and obsession can be the result of ending in insanity or death in the worst cases. To avoid such unwanted results it's important that time is used wisely and with a great amount of discipline. Don't pursue these lesions faster than you know with yourself that you should.

See yourself placed in the midst of enormous funeral pyres. Silence and laughter are everywhere. The corpses speak non-understandable words. Roaming ghosts and demons are everywhere and you feel uneasy in this land of strangitude. With burning bodies and hot coal at all sides you recite the following incantation until your mind starts sliding deeper into ZhangZhung, erasing the borders between the visualized kingdom and the kingdom you want to be brought closer towards.

Unfortunately, a doctor like Frisvold who is supposed to be a professional in the mental health field in his profane life, someone who apparently would call the patients of his psychiatric hospital back in Oslo "zombies," could write and teach such perverse things to his loyal followers in the secrecy of his perverse lodges. It actually gets

worse. In lesson number four, "Cultivation and trafficking with Yidams," he writes:

There are a number of ways the Seeker can attain and maintain contact with entities in other dimensions, realms, and planes of existence. Through the aids of sexual magic and shamanism, we find two efficient portals where we can progress as Sorcerers. Sexual magic should be considered more as a technique, than a procedure belonging to tantrism, since sexual magic is found within the mysteries of the gnostics, paganist circles, among the devotees of the true Catholic church and a multitude of other branches of knowledge. Through the work of Reuss and Crowley in our part of the world the use of sexual aids in the Great Work has received a somewhat dubious reputation, much due to the very tone of language the lectures in the VIII, IX and XI degrees of the Order of Oriental Templars (O.T.O.) which were put into writing by Baphomet and circulated amongst the handful of high initiated in this order. In these lectures, the gnostic and old-Christian mode for use of sexual substances and the energy evoked through it are presented, but little differs from the actual aim and technique used among the saddhus and other Tantrik initiated in the more than two thousand years before the coming of the Christ in his form as Jeshua ben Joseff. The sexual magic herein presented are mainly focused on how Msgr. Orphèe Luchifero I interprets the work of the XI degree. In the Order of the Oriental Templars, this degree was deemed to be the use of the homosexual current in nature. In our understanding, this is not totally correct. All forms for intercourse in the flesh, between any sexes, is considered an IX-degree working. When you turn the degree from 9 into 11, it becomes one more than the number of divine points and brings the whole act one degree higher. Just as an act of sexual magic between two humans will result in the procreation of the One—completing the perfection. One over is an abomination since it captures the idea of fornicating with spirits. This is considered dangerous, due to the likely experiences of succubi and incubi-phenomena and not to mention the danger of vampirism. Still, this is an important aspect of this work. The work of the IX is a procreative work, the XI is not. In use, it resembles the auto-erotic techniques of the VIII, namely



FIG. 45 – The Grand Master of the Italian Grand Orient of Piazza del Gesù Nicola Tucci, with the current Sovereign Grand Commander for the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, Antonio Mucciardi. (Image from the site <http://www.grandeorientitaliano.it>)

magical masturbation, but in this context, the mass is put in reverse motion and quite surprising results could occur. We will for our work in this field choose two weapons. The trident and the vajra. The trident is a protective symbol, but it is a lot more than that. It is the very fire of the soul, spirit and the body combined as it is leaping forth from the flames of fornication. The vajra is our defensive shield, the lustral fire that is connected to the divine braze and the breath of the thunder as it is seen amongst the eyes and wings of godhood.

I would like to remind my Masonic Brothers that Dr. Frisvold is not only a fringe Mason operating in various irregular Egyptian rites tied to the O.T.O. (Frisvold was at one time a member of the Caliphate), but also a “regular” Mason of the Grand Orient of Brazil, a respectable Obedience so to speak, recognized worldwide by the so-called “regular” circuit, which has even awarded the ultra-conservative Grand Master of the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy Fabio Venzi. who is tied to the UGLE, the prestigious Masonic award called the “Gold Star.”

Interestingly enough, there are many more links with the science of mental health and Freemasonry, as well as the O.T.O. Lon Milo Duquette, U.S. Deputy Grand Master of the O.T.O. and 33° of the AASR (FIGS. 41 and 42), once told me and others during a Norwegian O.T.O. gathering, that the controversial elections of their present Grand Master William Breeze (Hymenaeus Beta), were held (September 20/21 1985) in the courtyard of an ex-psychiatric hospital, now a Holiday Inn based at 172 North Main Street in Concorde, New Hampshire. I was never able to assert if Lon was only kidding or if this info was actually correct, but one thing is for sure; mental asylums are the ideal meeting place for any sick doctor in the Illuminati with a truly evil mind, in the mood for a sadistic laugh. Of course, their patients are just poor suffering guinea pigs in this situation. Most of these so-called mental hospitals around the world

have acted, since the end of the World War II, as laboratories for human experimentation on behalf of the intelligence communities. Many have become aware of the abuse exercised on psychiatry in North America by the CIA with Projects like **BLUEBIRD** (established in 1950), which was later renamed; **Project ARTICHOKE**, in 1951. Their purpose was in fact to study mind control, interrogation, behavior, modification and related topics.⁸ The Bluebird project was another of those secret projects in mind control operated by the CIA, which will later join and be absorbed by the infamous and highly influential MK-ULTRA in the early fifties. **The MK-ULTRA project** was created on direct order by the then CIA director Allen Welsh Dulles, on April 13, 1953.⁹

This led to a state of affairs that brought, in a short time, definitive discredit to the psychiatric world in the US and the loss of all credibility in psychiatric establishments worldwide, which has been in the firm grip of the elite and certain lodges from the beginning. This invisible Masonic directorate manifested fully in the *Tavistock Institute of Human Relations*, which operates to enslave humanity, as with the CIA, and their MK-ULTRA program on behalf of the growing Nazi-Fascistic regime of the New World Order, and its secret services, both within the NATO borders and those of what used to be the Soviet Union. They, in turn, set up similar programs, in the quest for mind control during the Cold War. In both cases, psychiatry was used (as unfortunately happens even today) to silence the “agitator” of the moment, to render him harmless and not credible in the eyes of his family, and, of course, the world and the rest of society. It’s no wonder, then, the ease with which the Ordo Templi Orientis had me locked up on different occasions between 2003 and 2006, during my years in Norway, thanks to the corruption of a mental health center in Oslo, known as the Lovisenberg Hospital. This began in September 2003 when I rebelled for the first time against the Ordo Templi Orientis. Me being crazy was for them the best way to eliminate me from the scene, ruining my reputation and my credibility, something that they almost achieved, if it was not for the great strength of mind which always animates me even in the most difficult of moments. This in part, a result of the paternal training I had in mind control, a

valuable tool to counter the perverse games of psychiatry and manipulation played by the enemy. My father, in fact, was himself a renowned Jungian psychiatrist.

There was a similar attempt implemented with some success after my return to Italy, in early 2009, this time by an irregular Masonic Obedience that I was in contact with. This Masonic affiliation of Piazza del Gesù, known as *Italian Grand Orient Obedience of Piazza del Gesù*,¹⁰ is a dangerous branch of Italian irregular Freemasonry from Calabria, tied to similar fringe Masonic groups with links to the various mafia's operating in the Vatican, the Ministry of Defense and so on, whose Grand Master was Nicola Tucci. It all began on my return to Italy from the United States in June 2008, when these false "Brothers," invited me to their Grand Lodge in Calabria during the sum

8 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_MKUltra ‡ Archived 28th January, 2015.

9 Church Committee United States Senate Select Committee for the Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities p. 390: "MKUltra was approved by the DCI [Director of Central Intelligence] on April 13, 1953."

10 see. <http://www.grandeorientitaliano.it/> ‡ Archived 28th January, 2015.

mer solstice, that as you may know is dedicated to St. John the Baptist in Freemasonry. I was introduced during the event to a woman Freemason architect that I had a brief relationship with, that terminated after I realized her real intentions in my regards.

It was such a criminal Masonic scheme conspired in a relatively short period of time, to manipulate, control, and force me in March 2009 into Compulsory Assessment and Treatment, and a temporarily forced hospitalization in a department of psychiatry. This as a result of my refusal to ignore their many Masonic irregularities bordering on criminal behavior, shown over and over again by the leadership of their Obedience the Grand Master Nicola Tucci. There were the strange maneuvers made in the important field of **Interreligious Dialogue**, by a certain Antonio Mucciardi, their current Sovereign Grand Commander of the AASR, who is also linked to the Waldensian Evangelical Church. (FIG. 45) This plot against me lasted

a total of four days, the first two I was locked in the center for mental health based in a hospital on the Tiberina Island where Langdon, the protagonist of Dan Brown's *Angel & Demons*, landed when his helicopter crashed into the Tiber. After two days, they tied me down and forced me to take an ambulance where I was transported to the hospital of Subiaco, the birthplace of monastic culture, but also one of the worst hospitals in Italy, kept open only by public demonstrations that are regularly staged by the citizens, desperate to keep a hospital medical presidium operating in their remote mountain area.¹¹

Strangely enough, the mental unit in this hospital is now controlled by a selfdeclared member of the *Tavistock Institute for Human Relations*, called Dr. Giuseppe Nicolò, whose specialization is the evaluation of pharmacotherapy adherence in bipolar disorder,¹² something he seems to prescribe to patients that are judged as dangerous, by the manipulators of the elite. I was able to escape Subiaco, thanks to a dear friend, who, unfortunately, is no longer with us, Prince Lolli Ghetti of Ferentino, who managed to recharge my mobile phone. I was then able to call the carabinieri of Subiaco to report the events surrounding me in order to stop this abuse, operated voluntarily by the doctors—in cahoots, even passively, with the characters above. Their goal was an obligatory health treatment known as TSO in Italy, something they, fortunately, did not manage to do, as I proved that I was of sound mind. It has happened in my case more than once where I am threatened by the system with forced hospitalization and treatment.

It is interesting to know that the Italian psychiatrists who were treating me in 2009, had received, from Oslo directly, information on my mental state by the Lovinsenberg doctors in Norway, which, in turn, were directed earlier by the Ordo Templi Orientis and people like Dr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold, who were, of course, influential in manipulating their perception of me. This was something that was done with a series of phone calls made by various members of the O.T.O. that anonymously called the hospital to convince them of my insanity. A strange and stupid way of influencing their notion of me that backfired on them, as the more honest nurses and doctors who

were out of the manipulation game played against me, became wary of the real motivation behind such calls. On top of everything, there was a precise will to deactivate me as a potential threat using this modality. Such “mental health” issues (at least in Norway), were totally put to the side and ignored in 2008, when the PST, the Norwegian Security Police, arrested me for espionage and

11 http://roma.corriere.it/roma/notizie/cronaca/10_settembre_27/sindaci-valle-anieneblock-highway-1703838689235.shtml ‡ Archived 28th January, 2015.

12 <http://www.lumsa.it/giuseppe-nicolò> ‡ Archived 28th January, 2015.



FIG. 46 – Frater Superior Arild Stromsvag (Knight of Aberderon) Supreme Guide of the Ordo Templi Orientis in Norway and the rest of Northern Europe, is the present leader of the *Academia Masonica Borealis* .

conspiracy against the Norwegian Prime Minister, a charge they kept in place until February 2010, not counting and completely ignoring, of course, the forced hospital admissions of the prior years.

Why is that?

Why are things like this happening in a supposedly civilized country like Norway?

This is the level of injustice and abuse that I have constantly suffered over the years for my choices and extreme opposition to the corruption and evil of the New World Order and their system, which was compounded by the loss of my only son Isak Rumi in 2008, who I will probably never see again. For the last 8 years, Isak has been in the hands of his mother, who is part of a Muslim sect operating for the CIA and directed by the international terrorist **Fethullah Gülen**, an important figure of the Islamic world who his followers consider a renowned Turkish scholar and intellectual, based (believe it or not) in the US, even with a current arrest warrant issued from Turkey in 2014 for his suspected terrorist activities. Of course, Gülen could care less about it because he is well protected by the U.S. Illuminati and thugs like **Hillary Clinton**, who consider him a sort of guru.

Do we need more evidence on the UGLE/O.T.O. connection?

I

f some of you out there, especially Freemasons, are still not convinced of the new leading role of the O.T.O. in contemporary Freemasonry, especially in England, the following email should provide sufficient evidence to establish beyond doubt, the close connection between the Ordo Templi Orientis and the United Grand Lodge of England, which is the first and most respected Grand Lodge in the world: *Fri, 31 Oct 2003 13:23:40 +0100*

To: "leo young"

From: "Aion"

Subject: Supreme Council Resolution: your OTO membership is suspended CC: "Arild Strømsvåg" (FIGS. 46 and 47)

Dear Leo Lyon Zagami: Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law. This is to let you know that the Supreme Council of OTO has met and resolved as follows: Resolution 031029.01.



FIG. 47 – Symbol of the prestigious research group the O.T.O. called “Academia Masonica Borealis” operating from Norway. Note the use of the symbols typical of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry.

Motion to suspend the membership of Leo Lyon Zagami (aka Leo Young) due to charges of acts prejudicial to OTO, such as his

harassment of members of the United Grand Lodge in connection with OTO.

Leo Lyon Zagami (aka Leo Young) is given 30 days from the time of passage of the resolution to show cause why he should not be expelled.

If no written defense to charges is received by Dec 1, 2004 e.v., expulsion will be automatic on that date.

Love is the law, love under will.

In the Bonds of the Order,

Fraternally, Aion (Secretary General Ordo Templi Orientis)

*Ordo Templi Orientis International Headquarters Secretary General,
Fr. Aion PO Box 33 20 12 D - 14180 Berlin, Germany*

Maybe such close links between the UGLE and the O.T.O. are the real reasons why Spencer Compton, the 7th Marquess of Northampton, born in 1946, who served as the Pro Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England from 2001 until March 2009 (a period that coincided with the largest number of O.T.O. members entering the UGLE), held in 1987 at a London conference founded by his own *Hermetic Research Trust* to commemorate the 100th anniversary of the Golden Dawn, commented on Crowley and the Golden Dawn in the following way:

“I know the Golden Dawn extremely well, and I love Aleister Crowley’s poems and Macgregor Mathers, and all those people and I know all the people in England who are still practicing it, and I have done the rituals. I have done all these things. Great fun.

Tremendously exciting!”¹³ Great Fun? Tremendously exciting? Is he insane?

Why did Brother Robert Gilbert, who wrote the essay, *THE TRIALS AND TRIBULATIONS OF A MASONIC APOLOGIST* years later never comment on the statement above, made by his superior? I leave the answer to you my dear “Brothers” as he was probably too scared of the Crowleyan mafia within the UGLE and the English aristocracy.

Crowley and Freemasonry

A

Aleister Crowley, when he was only 25, was awarded the prestigious 33rd degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite in Mexico City, from an irregular Masonic body with an aristocratic and highly influen-

tial background, the Supreme Council of Don Jesus Medina. (FIG. 48) This was similar to my experience in 1993, in Rome, when I received the same degree from the Supreme Council of the Sicilian Prince: Don Giovanni Francesco Alliata di Montereale (1921 –1994). An unusual way of receiving this important degree, having no prior experience in Freemasonry. It is possible to obtain, only under very special circumstances, and something I will talk more about in Volume II in my *Confessions* series.

As the Regular Freemason and known Thelemic author Martin P. Starr, 33rd degree of the AASR from the Valley of Chicago, also known in the 80's (when he was involved in Motta's S.O.T.O.), as Frater Meithra, wrote in his short essay; *Aleister Crowley: Freemason*: (published in 1995 in AQC Vol. 108) Crowley proceeded in obtaining such a degree on the advice of two unnamed members of the Golden Dawn, who he met in Mathers's company in Paris. Crowley set sail for Mexico in late June 1900. Aleister Crowley states in his *Confessions* :

Don Jesus Medina, a descendant of the great duke of Armada fame, and one of the highest chiefs of Scottish Rite Freemasonry. My kabbalistic knowledge being already profound by current standards, he thought me worthy of the highest initiation in his power to confer; special powers were obtained in view of my limited sojourn, and I was pushed rapidly through and admitted to the thirty-third and last degree before I left the country. The Confessions of Aleister Crowley (1969, pp. 202-203).

Bro. Martin P. Starr states that the conferral of the 33° in Mexico City by the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree, founded by the Duke of Medina and Sidonia, Commander of the Spanish Armada, “a minuscule irregular body,” granted Crowley no regular Masonic standing, which is similar to what happened to me after Alliata’s initiation in Rome in April, 1993. That’s why I continued to regularize my Masonic position with the United Grand Lodge of England ten years later (FIG. 49), some



Crowley's Charter for the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (33rd) of Masonry.

FIG. 48 – The original document confirming the 33rd Degree of the AASR achieved by Aleister Crowley from the now out of print book ***OTO Rituals and Sex Magick*** by Theodor Reuss and Aleister Crowley published by Pentacle Enterprises (September 1999), and withdrawn from circulation by the O.T.O. “Caliphate” after winning a legal battle against John Symonds, whom Crowley himself had appointed as his literary executor.

thing Crowley failed to do because of his ignorance in regards to Masonic jurisdictions and the still ongoing war between the UGLE and the Grand Lodge of France.

The Golden Dawn connection to Medina-Sidonia seems likely, as the latter shared Crowley’s interest in ritual magic; they worked together to establish a new order, *The Lamp of Invisible Light*, with Don Jesus as its first high priest. Crowley did not keep in touch with Medina-Sidonia after he left Mexico in April 1901. Clearly, the candidate was not impressed. Crowley comments on the conferral of the 33°: *“it did not add much of importance to my knowledge of the mysteries, but I had heard that Freemasonry was a universal brotherhood and expected to be welcomed all over the world by brethren.”* (Crowley, *Confessions*, p. 695) As Starr also rightly points out: *“Crowley was in for his first in a series of rude shocks where Masonic recognition was concerned .”*

Shortly after his Mexican initiation, Crowley began to discuss Freemasonry with, “some broken-down gambler or sporting house tout,” and he was refused recognition based on a difference in the grip. Crowley reacted with “measureless contempt for the whole mummery.” However, Crowley, who was a skilled amateur at chess and had planned a career in diplomacy, persisted and tried another gambit while he was resident in Paris in 1904, in his bid for Masonic regularity. He petitioned **AngloSaxon Lodge No. 343**, a lodge chartered in 1899 by the Grande Loge de France, a body unrecognized by the United Grand Lodge of England, on the 29th of June 1904.

The petition gives his name as “Aleister St. Edward Crowley,” and his occupation as “poet.” The petition was signed by the lodge’s secretary, the Reverend James **Lyon** Bowley, who was, according to Crowley, chaplain to the British Embassy in Paris.

*On a more personal note, thanks to the information gathered by Bro. Starr on this important topic of Crowley and Freemasonry, is the fact I am also a member of the Lyon family, and a possible (even if distant) relative of **Reverend James Lyon Bowley** , who was Crowley’s sponsor into Freemasonry. This, in fact, did not go unnoticed by the present O.T.O. leadership and the U.S. Deputy Grand Master Lon Milo Duquette, who amazed by this fact and also by my connection with the English Royal family, wanted the privilege to meet in my presence for dinner, my distinguished mother Jessica Lyon Young. An extraordinary meeting that took place in a Moroccan restaurant in London, sometime in 2001.*

Bowley had begun his Masonic life as a regular Mason; he was initiated in the Apollo University Lodge No. 357 in Oxford, in October 1889, and resigned in 1899. He served as Provincial Grand Organist in the Provincial Grand Lodge of Oxfordshire in 1892. One could see how Bowley’s presence in the lodge might have led Crowley to believe that it was regular.

There is no record of Bowley having any connection with English Freemasonry after 1899. The presumption is that Bowley resigned his connection with English Freemasonry when he joined Anglo-Saxon Lodge No. 343, in which he was the thirtieth member on its roll. Crowley’s petition was countersigned by the Worshipful Master of Anglo-Saxon Lodge No. 343, Edward-Philip Denny, and the seventh member on its roll.

Crowley was initiated on the 8th of October 1904, presumably passed on the following month, and raised on the 17th of December 1904. He is listed in the “Tableau annual” dated 31 December 1904, with the Grand Lodge number 41210, Lodge number 54. Crowley was “warmly welcomed by numerous English and American visitors to our Lodge,” thus reinforcing his belief that all was Masonically well. He

wrote enthusiastically about his experience to his brother-in-law, Gerald Kelly, later President of the Royal Academy of Art:



FIG. 49 – In this photo taken during a meeting of Kirby Lodge 2818 (UGLE), in 2003 in London, from the left side Brother Tony Henley one of the most decorated Brothers in the English Craft and a member of the S.R.I.A., at the center the author, and on the right the British Secretary of the O.T.O. at the time Bro. Stephen Schofield.

If you are not yet a Mason, it is worth your while to become one in a French lodge. Ask Bowley, who likes Tannhäuser, [a long poem by Crowley] or says he does, and all sorts of sweet things. (Letter, Crowley to Gerald Kelly, undated but c. 1904, University of London, Warburg Institute, G. J. Yorke Collection.)

From the records made available for this paper, Crowley last appears as a member of Anglo-Saxon Lodge No. 343 in 1908. His name does not appear in the 1934 published list of members of the Grand Loge de France. After Crowley returned to England in 1908, he began to work on a serial publication entitled, *The Equinox*. In it, he would, at last, carry out his plan to reveal the true history of the Golden Dawn

and its founders. He wrote to W. Wynn Westcott on 25 July 1908 (Letter in Private Collection 'C'), demanding that Westcott deposit with the British Museum the "***cipher manuscripts***" upon which the Golden Dawn was founded, or otherwise account for their reception and disposition if they were no longer within his care, without setting forth these facts publicly, Crowley claimed that Westcott was party to an ongoing fraud. Crowley followed up this letter with a call to Westcott's associate of the *Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia* , Bro. Arthur Cadbury-Jones on 24 October 1908, a person he had previously corresponded, repeating his demands. None of this could have endeared him to Westcott, who had both an official and a Masonic reputation to uphold.

Crowley announced in *The Equinox* , the publication of the Second Order ritual, which appeared in March 1910, the issue that Mathers sued Crowley to restrain publication, claiming to be the chief of the Rosicrucian Order. On his own initiative, Cadbury-Jones sent to all the daily papers an open letter under Westcott's signature, written from the Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia office, distancing themselves from the Orders and parties in Mathers v. Crowley:

"I shall be glad if you will allow me space in your columns to state that the 'societas Rosicruciana in Anglia' is not connected with the 'Rosicrucian Order' mentioned in a recent appeal in the High Courts and that Mr. A. Crowley, neither is, nor ever was a member of this Society." (Letter, 24 March 19 10, Private Collection 'C').



FIG. 50 – Professor Henrik Bogdan, Senior Fellow of the O.T.O. and the Swedish Rite, next to the *Stele of Revealing* (also known as *Stele 666*), discovered by Aleister Crowley and his wife Rose in the Bulaq Museum in Cairo, Egypt, March 18th 1904. According to Crowley, the stele shows the three primary Deities worshiped in the Thelemic religion that he subsequently founded: *Nuit* (*Nut* in Egyptian), *Hadit* (in Egyptian *Behdety*), and *Ra-Hoor-Khuit* (in Egyptian *Re-Harakhty*, King-Horus of the Double horizons).

Crowley, in turn, attempted to deflect some of the criticisms by his “brother Masons” that said he was an oath-breaker by publishing the Golden Dawn ritual, by claiming he did so in a good cause and handed a laurel to Westcott in the process:

I wish expressly to disassociate from my strictures on Mathers Brother Wynn Westcott his colleague; for I have heard and believe nothing which would lead me to doubt his uprightness and integrity. But I warn him in public, as I have (vainly) warned him in private, that by retaining the cipher MSS. of the Order, and preserving silence on the subject, he makes himself an accomplice in, or at least an accessory to, the frauds of his colleague. (The Equinox, September 1910, pp. 5-6).

Westcott was not one to be bullied by Crowley, and we will see that his influence would be far-reaching, at least in the minutum mundum of English Freemasonry.¹⁴

This strange and controversial bond that Crowley had with Freemasonry is still held in large consideration to the present day by the Supreme Council of the O.T.O. This board includes many Masons of the 33rd degree, such as Lon Milo Duquette, who was initiated into Freemasonry in California in the late nineties, reaching the 32nd degree of the AASR in just two years, in 2001. There is also the now-defunct Mason Alberto Moscato, who was the Grand Master of the Italian Caliphate O.T.O., who also became, at 40, the youngest “regular” 33rd degree of the Italian Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (AASR), which still operates under the auspices of the Grand Orient of Italy Palazzo Giustiniani from the

headquarters of the rite, which is located in front of the Jesuit Church of the Gesù in Piazza del Gesù in Rome.

Then we have in Northern Europe **Henrik Bogdan** (FIG. 50), author of *Brother Curwen*, *Brother Crowley*. He is the driving force of the ultra-conservative (and Christian) **Swedish Rite** of Freemasonry in Sweden and is an associate professor at the University of Gothenburg Department of Literature, History of Ideas and Religion.

14 AQC Vol 108, 1995 present online in the website <http://www.mastermason.com/luxocculta/forbidde.htm> † Archived 29th January, 2015.

United Grand Lodge of England

Freemasons' Hall, Great Queen Street, London WC2B 5AZ
Telephone: 020 7831 9811
Fax: 020 7831 6021



Ref: SEC/GFR/SK/36

18 April 2005

Dear Brother Zagami,

An Appeals Court sat on 7 April 2005 to consider the recommendation by the Metropolitan Grand Master for London, that you be expelled from the Craft.

The Court was of the opinion that the recommendation should proceed.

Accordingly you will be automatically expelled from the Craft ninety days after the date of posting this letter, unless within that period I receive notice of a plea for clemency as provided by Rule 277(a)(i)(A), Book of Constitutions, or you resign voluntarily from the Craft in accordance with Rule 183A, in which case you should contact this office for the relevant forms.

I enclose for your guidance a copy of Rule 277.

Yours sincerely and fraternally,

first class

60 Great Queen Street
London
WC2B 5AZ

00104298



PRIVATE &
CONFIDENTIAL

L. Zagami Esq.,
1 Milman house,
Milman Street,
London,
SW10 0BU.

FIG. 51 – Letter from the United Grand Lodge of England with the expulsion of the author from the UGLE in 2005.

THEODOR REUSS' X^o (OF THE 96^o) [1920]

I, . . . swear and solemnly promise in the presence of the King of all Kings, the Lord of all Lords, Creator of all created, that I, as a member of the Sovereign Sanctuary of the Order of Oriental Templars, will watch over the Order with diligence, so that its principles will be followed and protected by me and all the members under me. I vow and promise never to misuse the name of the LORD and to give the secrets of the Order again only in ritual gatherings in which manner the Order has prescribed, by mouth. And this only with the understanding of the sovereign sanctuary. I swear and promise to have true obedience to my Order master and to follow out his command conscientiously. I vow to recognize no holders of the 95 and 96 degrees of the Memphis rite as such who have not received them in the accepted Order-manner through the O.H.O. of the O.T.O. The Creator of all created help me, this my Oath, to keep. Amen.

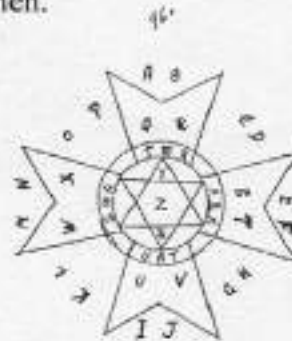
Signs, Passwords and Grips for the 96^o = X^o

TER: The highest.

UAT: The lowest.

SHA: The first.

ARK: The last.



Sign: Stand facing the south with index finger of right hand point upward (the Highest), then point downwards (the Lowest). Point left (the First), the right, (the last).

Grip: Palms of right hands together, tips of first three fingers on the wrist, crossing extended thumbs and little fingers on each side, thus forming a six pointed star.

NB: The several divisions of the Cross with the spaces between first with, then without a dot, with the three letters in the double triangle form the complete Alphabet. In reading place the key before you with the letters A B at the top, and I J at the bottom so as to get the forms straight.

1. I wish to be accepted in the grand council of the Master of the Great Work.
2. I have been purified through the earth, the water, the air and the fire. I have striven to purify my spirit through the divine fire of love.
3. Yea, this I swear.

Questions 4., 5., and 6. just the same.

FIG. 52 – The secret instructions for the 96° degree of the rite of Memphis given by Freemason and Illuminati Theodor Reuss, which shows a direct link between the Ordo Templi Orientis in 1920, and the Masonic Rite of Memphis, still a favorite of the Intelligence community to this day. (Image taken from the rare book *O.T.O. Rituals and Sex Magick*, Theodor Reuss and Aleister Crowley.)



FIG.53 – Altar of Crowley's *Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica*, from the ***Sekhet Bast Ra Lodge*** of the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, based in Portland, Oregon. (OFFICIAL WEBSITE: <http://sekhetmaat.com/main/>)

His main areas of research are Freemasonry, Occultism, and New Religious Movements, which links him directly to our old *friend* Massimo Introvigne, who, in fact, went to Sweden to give lectures on Satanism to the Swedish police, something of a contradiction if you think Introvigne is, in reality, a Satanist himself.

All this demonstrates how their Master and Prophet Aleister Crowley, may have been involved in Freemasonry in an erratic way in his day, like all true Illuminati who are involved in so-called occult or fringe Freemasonry. It also shows how its most influential disciples of today are strategically placed in regular Freemasonry in every Masonic Obedience that counts, so as to manipulate Freemasonry in their favor (FIGS. 51 and 52) and recruit members for the O.T.O.

This means a constant influence in contemporary Masonic culture, which make Crowley and the O.T.O. increasingly acceptable, even where they have been mocked up until today by serious and respectable Masons. This induced propaganda of the Thelemic creed in certain key lodges and has a direct impact on U.S. Freemasonry (as well as European), and therefore also on our society. These examples of how the O.T.O. is gradually infiltrating Freemasonry can help us better understand how dangerous these Illuminati sects are, involved in operations of mind control and brainwashing for the Intelligence, typical of the New World Order and their constant Psychological Warfare, on all aspects of our society.

A scenario of general decadence and Black Magic falls into this diabolical plan, unfortunately, tolerated more and more at the top of the Masonic world. The O.T.O., like other sects, seem to act undisturbed these days, often in collusion with the ***Military Industrial Complex***, and the lobbyists that usually have little esoteric knowledge and are interested primarily in control and power. This is something Crowley always promised his followers and those who follow the infamous *Book of the Law*.

It must be made clear to all O.T.O. members, even those that have reached the V^o—*Sovereign Prince Rose-Croix, and Knight of the Pelican & Eagle*, which has nothing to do with those real Rosicrucian Masons who see their roots in the flow of the Medieval Church. It is in the likes of Roger Bacon, and those true initiates of the Royal Art, including many brilliant names that we should be truly inspired by ... and not Crowley's fools and their Black Magic diableries.

Contrary to what was written by my distinguished Brother of the UGLE John Hamill, my former strategic director in the O.T.O. / S.R.I.A. investigation (which we discussed earlier in this chapter), the connection between Crowley and Freemasonry might seem unusual and not considered *regular* by your average Mason, but as I just have shown, it is certainly taken very seriously by the current members of the Supreme Council of the Ordo Templi Orientis. This should be our main concern, Brothers—not the supposed “Masonic regularity” of a man who died in 1947, the much acclaimed Aleister Crowley—but the

present state of the Craft in relation to this growing infiltration by the O.T.O. Regarding this, I now include below, a very interesting passage from an essay entitled, *The Trials and Tribulations of a Masonic Apologist*, written by Worshipful Brother R. A. Gilbert,¹⁵ where he blatantly admits that: *“they are also currently seeking, in considerable numbers, to be admitted into regular Freemasonry”* something many Grand Masters in the USA should seriously think more about:

Fundamentalists invariably bring into their arguments the name of Aleister Crowley: magician, pervert, fraud and, alas, a Freemason, albeit a very irregular Freemason. His antics and his beliefs have no standing in Freemasonry and religion, and as a man, he is firmly rejected by Grand Lodge, and he could readily be dismissed from the argument until now, that is. Crowley was the head of an esoteric order, the Ordo Templi Orientis, which had, and has, a series of rituals involving sex-magic and a theology based upon Crowley's Book of the Law. This particular, “Holy Book,” contains such blasphemous passages as the following:

*I am in a secret fourfold word, the blasphemy against all gods of men.
Curse them! Curse them! Curse them!
With my Hawk's head, I peck at the eyes of Jesus as he hangs upon
the cross. I flap my wings in the face of Mohammed & blind him.
With my claws, I tear out the flesh of the Indian and the Buddhist,
Mongol, and Din. Bahlasti! Ompehda! I spit on your crapulous creeds.
Let Mary inviolate be torn upon wheels: for her sake let all chaste
women be utterly despised among you.*

We can rightly dismiss this as unpleasant rubbish, but members of the O.T.O. take it seriously. They are also currently seeking, in considerable numbers, to be admitted into regular Freemasonry, and they wish to be obligated upon their own **Holy Book**, the “Book of the Law.” This has not happened, and will not happen in this country, but some American Grand Lodges are rather less vigilant. It is reported (in the newsgroups: alt.freemasonry) that: “Many of our [O.T.O.] members have also joined Craftmasonry as well as AASR.” (!)

In some Masonic jurisdictions, the VSL for taking an oath by Thelemites has been *Liber AL* (i.e. the *Book of the Law*), in recognition of the religious orientation of the O.T.O. member applicants. I have dutifully drawn this state of affairs to the attention of Grand Lodges, but when fundamentalist anti-Masons unearth this (as they surely will) we will be hard pressed to justify our inaction in not repudiating the Grand Lodges concerned:

All that we can do is to continue to emphasize that Freemasonry does not demand a specific religious adherence—only that its members must believe in God (which term I much prefer to “Supreme Being,” perhaps from an inherent horror at the thought that a “Supreme Being” encompasses also the notion of a goddess.) We have no prior grounds for rejecting Thelemites (believers in Crowley’s doctrines, the so-called “Law of Thelema”) as candidates if they take their Obligation on the VSL. But if they do so,

15 W. Bro: R.A. Gilbert, PPrSGD (Glos.), P.M. of Quatuor Coronati Lodge No. 2076,
Editor of *Ars Quatuor Coronatorum*.



FIG. 54 – The headquarters of the *Ivanhoe Lodge #446 Ancient, Free and Accepted Masonry* based in Kansas City, Missouri. (Picture take from their official website <http://www.ivanhoe446.org>)
does that Obligation have any meaning for them since they reject the morality of the VSL? I have yet to formulate an answer to that question. ¹⁶

Fine words and good intentions on the part of my former friend and Brother Robert **Gilbert** who has **“yet to formulate an answer to that question,”** but the infiltration continues to this day also in the United Grand Lodge of England in, “considerable numbers” as he declared himself.

Interestingly enough, David Richard Jones, who is the Past Master of both *Coph Nia* and *Thelema* Lodges of the O.T.O., a noted scholar, and author of numerous articles on Freemasonry, Magick, Enochian and Biblical and Religious Studies, and initiated in the O.T.O. back in 1984, writes in a small essay (published on *scribd.com*), that Anglo-Saxon Lodge No. 343, where Crowley was initiated, was among the Lodges that later became affiliated with the United Grand Lodge of England inspired *Grand National Lodge of France*, founded in 1913 as Anglo Saxon Lodge No. 103.

Jones writes: “All U.S. jurisdictions now recognize the Grand National Lodge, its dependent bodies including Anglo Saxon #103 and thus ipso facto recognize Aleister Crowley’s initiation and membership in Freemasonry.”

The United Grand Lodge of England, on the other hand, has a committee that judges whether a person was ever a Freemason whenever there is a question of legitimacy. They have deemed Aleister Crowley not to be a Mason based on their judgment of his “character” in spite of the fact that they now recognize the Lodge into which he was initiated.

When I was kicked out of Kirby Lodge 2818 as a result of the pressures by the Ordo Templi Orientis, Robert Gilbert attempted to defend me and my work infiltrating this dangerous sect on behalf of the S.R.I.A. The O.T.O. and their covert operators in the UK, such as Stephen Schofield, one of the senior figures of this Illuminati sect in England, is reaching their goal of infiltrating so-called *regular Masonry*, which goes beyond the speeches and good intentions made by the so-called “experts” like Gilbert, who seem, like most Masons, to be helpless in front of this dangerous infiltration. If you are wondering why the Ordo Templi Orientis is a danger to regular Freemasonry and the world; check out their **Hymn to Satan** :*

16 Extract from Robert A. Gilbert , THE TRIALS AND TRIBULATIONS OF A MASONIC APOLOGIST (a short essay addressed to the Brothers of the UGLE).
I adore Thee, King of Evil,

*By the body Thou hast
fashioned
In the likeness of a devil.*

*By its purity impassioned I adore Thee, King of Evil! I adore Thee,
Lord of Malice,*

By the soul that Thou hast moulded

*Lovely as a lily-chalice
To the sombre sun unfolded. I adore Thee, Lord of Malice! By its
thirst, the cruel craving For things infinite, unheard-of,*

*Dreams devouring and
depraving,
Songs no God may guess a word of,*

*Songs of crime and songs of craving—
By the drear eyes of the devil*

*Bleak and sterile as they glitter I adore Thee, King of Evil, With these
lips, as dry and bitter As the drear eyes of the devil! I adore Thee, I
adore Thee, I abase myself before Thee, By the spells that once
awoke the Lust of Chaos I adore Thee, I adore Thee, I invoke Thee! **



FIG.55 – Mass officers of Crowley’s Gnostic Mass at the *Daughter of Sunset Lodge* of the O.T.O. in Canada, British Columbia, **202-1814 Pandora St., Vancouver** . Image published in 2012, taken from their blog: [http:// daughterofsunset-oto.org/blog/2012/03/a-little-bit-aboutour-gnostic-masses/](http://daughterofsunset-oto.org/blog/2012/03/a-little-bit-aboutour-gnostic-masses/)

Meanwhile, Masonic centers around the world are used and abused daily by the O.T.O. to promote this dark and evil cult, as this recent public announcement via Facebook proves beyond a reasonable doubt:

17 <http://lib.oto-usa.org/crowley/poetry/hymn-to-satan.html> ‡ Archived 30th January, 2015.

Time: Sunday, April 3, 2011 · 3:30 pm – 6:30 pm

Location: Mission Masonic Center Bartlett Street, between 22nd & 23rd Streets, San Francisco, CA

Created By: Blazing Star O.T.O.

More Info:

Do what thou wilt Shall be the whole of the Law.

Public celebration of Liber XV, The Gnostic Catholic Mass of Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica, at Mission Lodge # 169, F & AM.

Parking and ENTRY IN REAR, on Bartlett St., between 22nd & 23rd. Look for the hanging banners.

All are welcome to come and participate.

Doors open at 3:30 pm, Mass to begin at 4:18.

Contact info@blazingstar-oto.org with any questions.

Love is the law, love under will.

Masonic Legacy: Craft Symbolism in the Gnostic Mass

Y

our average Masonic lodges are being regularly used by the O.T.O. for their infamous and kinky “Gnostic Mass,” and the leaders of this

sect, piloted by the U.S. intelligence, to this day enjoy the highest positions in the present Masonic hierarchy on both sides of the Atlantic. Let me go further in exposing the secret links between the Ordo Templi Orientis, an Illuminati sect that openly preaches the destruction of Christianity, and what is the most celebrated and respected initiatic tradition here in the US and the rest of the Western world, that of Freemasonry; which was originally born within a Christian construct, yet officially opened towards nonChristians in 1813.

In my research, I would like to present what I think is the most interesting and

detailed essay on this perilous subject entitled, ***Masonic Legacy: Craft Symbolism in the Gnostic Mass***, originally presented at the *Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica* Workshop of the *Sekhet Bast Ra Lodge* of the Ordo Templi Orientis (FIG. 53) on September 1-3, 2000 e.v. This work was conceived by a “Regular” Freemason, a Past Worshipful Master of Ivanhoe Lodge #446 Ancient, Free and Accepted Masonry Kansas City, Missouri (FIG. 54), who is, of course, an O.T.O. member and also was a Master of the Heru Behutet Oasis of the Ordo Templi Orientis at the time. This Masonic Brother who wishes to remain anonymous for obvious reasons signed his work only with his initiatic name in the O.T.O., that of *Frater S\N\B* or *Frater Jacobus* as Priest of the *Rose of Babalon Sanctuary* of the *Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica*. So let’s immerse ourselves in the heart of Crowleyanity and his so-called “Gnostic” Mass (FIG. 55). As Crowley would always say to his disciples: “Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law.”

Essay By Frater S\N\B\ known also as Frater Jacobus ***Introduction***

The Mass of the Gnostic Catholic Church in Ordo Templi Orientis is perhaps the most concise expression of divine mystery ever created. The claim also exists that the most central secrets of our Order are communicated within its text and are symbolically enacted with each performance thereof. Crowley purportedly wrote the Gnostic Mass ceremony around 1912-1915. This would have been before he

rewrote the degrees of M\M\M in 1917-1919. At that time, the Order was using an amalgam of rituals from (among many others) the Swedenborgian Rite of Freemasonry, the Rite of Memphis and of Mizraim, and the teachings and practices of the Hermetic Brotherhood of Light as the foundation of its initiatic teachings. Hence, a great amount of Masonic symbolism exists within the Mass that could yield contextual information should we choose to study it.

But for us, as Soldiers of Freedom, two important questions arise. First, why concern ourselves with anything Masonic? Second, who knows to what level Crowley was intending Masonic interpretation to be applied to the Mass? After all, the E.G.C. is a part of O.T.O., and O.T.O. long ago severed its ties to Masonry. The O.T.O. does not make Masons—it makes Magicians. Masonry is a trapping of the “old aeon,” and has absolutely no bearing on the great work. As it is written, the “rituals of the old time are black.” While these retorts resound with a strong sense of truth, I posit that a vast store of historical treasure is locked away within the vaults of Masonic lore. Most of the rites from whence we sprang are considered to be “dead,” “irregular,” or “clandestine” by modern Masonry. The latter two of these are Masonic terms for “illegal.” But certainly, Masons in the O.T.O. in the early 1900s, including Reuss, would have recognized and understood most of the symbolism covered in this paper. Examining the forgotten Masonic symbolism in the Gnostic Mass adds a new dimension to our current understanding of it, and helps us to better appreciate our origins as an Order.

The focus of the present work has nothing to do with either Thelema or Ceremonial Magick. I center, as much as is possible, on Masonic customs surviving in the Mass and their relevance to the ritual. Surely, multitudes of other perspectives can be taken to analyze this ritual, and many things that may be expected will not be addressed. To scratch that surface, I would direct you to the website, *The Invisible Basilica of Sabazius* . Also, before continuing, be aware that certain symbols recur, and that items covered in early sections are referenced in later sections. Whether Crowley intended any relevance presented herein is unknown. This means that, though the analysis of this ritual is from a Masonic standpoint, there is no need to ascribe

ANY particular significance to ANY of this. This is the New Æon. Let us promulgate the Law of the strong—our Law, and the joy of the world. With that in mind, let the ritual be rightly performed with joy and beauty; keep all arms and legs inside until the vehicle comes to a full and complete stop, and please, enjoy the ride!

I

Of The Furnishings Of The Temple

Masonic symbolism is present from the very beginning of our Mass. Its Canon begins with these words: IN THE EAST. For us, this means in the direction of Boleskine, our Kiblah. The rites of Masonry are considered to be solar-phallic in nature. Therefore, the East is important because it is the direction from which the sun “rises to open and govern the day” in its diurnal motion. Echoing this further is the High Altar, covered in a crimson cloth and bearing solar symbols.

In a Masonic lodge, which is always a rectangle laid out East and West, the three principal officers are the Worshipful Master, the Senior Warden, and the Junior Warden. The Worshipful Master presides over meetings and initiations from a triple throne on a dais of three steps in the East. The Senior Warden is stationed in the West, the Junior Warden in the South. Upon entering a lodge from the outer door, one notices immense pillars in both western corners of the room. These correspond to the “outer pillars” on Tree of Life, as do the offices of Worshipful Master (Wisdom, hmx) and Senior Warden (Strength, hrwbg). Some rites reverse these attributions. The office of Junior Warden represents the middle pillar (Beauty, tr)pt), which is usually illustrated in Masonic paintings as being broken. This is carried further in a certain Masonic degree, during which beauty is destroyed through a reckless pursuit of knowledge. Note that on the Tree of Life that the continuity up the middle pillar is broken by the Abyss, represented by DA’aTh (t(d), or knowledge. Interesting to note: more than ninety percent of Masons today would not be aware of any of these qabalistic traits so prevalent in their own rite.

In the center of the lodge rests the altar, upon which lay a Bible, a Square, and Compasses. The use of a Bible represents a “volume of sacred law,” and is interchangeable with the Torah or Quran depending upon the majority “faith” of a Masonic Lodge’s membership. The altar rests on what is known as the “mosaic pavement,” consisting of black and white squares, and “represents this world, which, though checkered over with good and evil, yet brethren may walk together thereon, and not stumble.”

Here, then, is the comparative geography and geometry of the two temples. Though both are based on the layout of the Tree of Life, the arrangement is far more obscured in the Masonic temple. One last item of note: in tracing a line through the positions of the five principal officers (starting from the east position of the Worshipful Master, then to the southwest position of the Junior Deacon, the northeast position of the Senior Deacon, the south position of the Junior Warden, the west position of the Senior Warden, completing it back to the East), we find a misshapen pentagram.

II

Of the Officers of the Mass

The Priest bears the Sacred Lance. The lance is viewed in Masonry as a thrusting weapon, as evidenced in the final portion of Section IV, the Ceremony of the Opening of the Veil. In a lodge, the Deacons and Stewards bear Lances, also called “rods.”

The Priest begins the ceremony in a plain white robe, emblematic of purity and innocence.

The Priestess is clothed primarily in blue, the color most commonly associated with Masonry, which starts with the “blue” degrees. It is also symbolic of the celestial canopy and therefore represents Our Lady, Nuit. She bears the Sword, a symbol of justice, linking conceptually with both Libra and the Atu of Adjustment. The Sword hangs from a red girdle. The girdle symbolizes chastity, purity, and

innocence, and is analogous to the white robe of the Priest, or the white apron of a Mason. Being red, it implies a possible connection to the aprons used in Masonry's Royal Arch Degree, and the secrets associated with it.

The Deacon's primary color is yellow. This color was chosen by the ancients to signify the brilliance of the Sun. Because of this, the yellow metal, gold, became the most precious of metals and bore the same symbolism. The Deacon also bears the *Book of the Law*, which as we have seen before, is construed Masonically as any book that contains a divine revelation of will.

The Children, who bear the elements themselves, are clothed in white and black. The combination of these two colors represents innocence and purity tempered with silence and secrecy.

III

Of the Ceremony of the Introit

The Deacon opens the door, admits the congregation, and goes to his station, prepared to start the Mass. A doorkeeper attends to the admission. At all Masonic functions, there is an officer called the Tyler, who guards the door with a drawn sword. He keeps out all who are not eligible to take part in the proceedings. The sword held by the Tyler is emblematic of the Flaming Sword guarding the Tree of Life.

The Deacon advances and bows before the high altar. The *Book of the Law* is kissed three times. Three is considered to be one of the "most holy" numbers. Among its many significances are the First Three Degrees, the triads on the Tree, and the points of the Delta, D. The Delta represents a deity, especially when it consists of three lods (y) in a triangular position. This form was eventually abbreviated to that little mysterious "triple-period" so prevalent in the literature of ceremonial magick:

The Deacon then turns West and addresses the congregation. The Law is proclaimed, and the congregation performs an act signifying

the unity of purpose: the step and sign of a Man and a Brother. In a Masonic Lodge, when the end of any degree-opening (or closing) ceremony approaches, all members present give the signs of the degree being worked, signifying a union of thought, act, and purpose.

Though the inclusion of a Creed in the Canon of our Church is a consideration stemming from the ancient Christian tradition, elements of Masonry are scattered throughout it as well. The 49° and 50° of the Rite of Mizraim are respectively called Discreet Chaos and Wise Chaos. The Sun is a symbol of absolute authority. Baphomet is the deity worshipped by the Templars, according to the charges made against them. An interesting point about Baphomet is that the Greek translation of this name breaks down into the words *bafē* (BAPhE – baptism) and *metis* (METIS – wisdom): Baptism of Wisdom. What we confess to be how we “accomplish the miracle of incarnation” is revealed as yet another aspect of the “Serpent and the Lion.” We conclude the Creed by reaffirming ourselves as stars that were and are and are to come. This echoes the third verse of the Book of the Law, “Every man and every woman is a star.” In addition, the Swedenborgian Rite refers to its members as “Stars of the Temple.”

The Priestess now enters with the Children and they deploy into line. The Deacon leads all in giving the Hailing Sign of a Magician. The word “hail” is used in several Masonic terms, referring to signs, tokens, and words. The word as used in their oaths of obligation descends from the Saxon root word “HELAN,” meaning to conceal or hide. A Hailing Sign then, in this sense, refers to certain secrets or concepts that we are sworn to protect, preserve, and practice.

The Priestess and the Children, in a delta formation, circle the Temple 3½ times. She then pulls down the veil of the Tomb with her Sword and calls forth the Priest. The Priest issues forth, holding the Lance with hands positioned right over left. Masonic Deacons and Stewards, when holding their rods with both hands, always hold them with hands right over left. The Priest then takes the first three regular steps. In each degree of Masonry, the candidate is taught a “step,” representing the manner by which he approaches the “East,” or seat

of wisdom. The Priest gives the three penal signs, which in this sense can be interpreted as a commitment with the mouth (throat), heart, and body to the Mysteries. It also represents the three acts of making sacrificial offerings: of the head, breast, and “lower part” of the burnt sacrifice. This further alludes to the three principal Lodge officers and further still to the Pillars of the Tree of Life, for the head symbolizes Wisdom, the breast—Strength (and Love), and the legs—Beauty. He kneels and confesses.

Throughout the first sections, until she has been enthroned upon the high altar, the Priestess is referred to as the “Virgin.” According to the writings of Peter Davidson, the Virgin is the ripe, perfect soul that aids in the operation of the Regeneration of Man. She becomes no longer material, but of divine substance, and through this process of Regeneration, man becomes simultaneously material and divine. This can, therefore, be seen as an aspect of the Priestess’ role in the ceremony. She purifies the Priest with the feminine elements and consecrates him with the masculine elements. He is robed and crowned with scarlet and gold. Scarlet represents zeal and ardor for the fraternity but also is emblematic of fire, purification, and regeneration.

The Priestess consecrates the lance with eleven gentle strokes. The number eleven, in Masonic terms, generally refers to the number of faithful apostles after the betrayal in the Christian legends. This is further alluded to in the Commanderies of Knights Templar, which must have eleven officers to open. However, it is a general practice among Thelemites to deliver a battery of eleven as being broken down into the familiar 333-55555-333 pattern: a five surrounded by threes. Five is the rejection of unity, 1, by conjoining the first even number, 2, with the first odd number, 3, exemplifying the marriage of Order with Chaos, the sole vice-regent of the Sun upon the Earth. In this case, it is heralded both before and after by a proclamation of holiness from the triple-batteries. All then give the Hailing Sign again, further affirming the work at hand and serving as a reminder of the Mysteries.

IV

Of the Ceremony of the Opening of the Veil

The Priest invokes with the lifted Lance and the Hailing Sign is again made. He leads the Priestess to the East and sets her upon the summit of the Earth, the High Altar upon which rest the Paten and Hosts. The Priestess holds the Book of the Law opens upon her breast with her hands in the position of a descending delta. He sprinkles her with five crosses, then repeats with the censer. He kisses the Book of the Law three times, kneels and adores, then rises and closes the veil (for a fuller treatment of interpretations of the veil, see section VI below: Of the Consecration of the Elements).

The congregation rises. The Priest, followed by the Deacon and the Children, circumambulate the Temple three times, after which all but the Priest kneel in adoration in the attitude of an aspirant. The Priest mounts the first step. Think back for a moment to the earlier references to steps. He is now again approaching the East (seat of Wisdom) upon three steps, and is preparing to undergo a "Baptism of Wisdom." On the first step, he invokes the generative force and addresses the Priestess in the attitude of the Priest of the Princes. The Priestess responds by invoking Nuit and answering him in her form. On the second step, the Priest identifies himself with the secret of secrets and invokes Hadit. There is another Hailing Sign, the Deacon informs the congregation of the Thelemic calendar, and the Priest mounts the third step. He addresses our Lord in the Universe the Sun, and calls upon him by the Sign of Light to appear, enlighten, encourage, and fulfill. He invokes with the Holiest of all Mantras. The Priestess declares the Law. The Priest parts the veil with the Lance.

In the ensuing Greek invocation, we find a few terms that are of Masonic significance. The first of these is IO. This word is emblematic of the union of the masculine (represented by the letter I) with the feminine (represented by the letter O). Next is IAO SABAO, which may be seen as a derivation from IHVH SABAOT^h (tw)bs hw^hy), or Jehovah of Hosts from the "prophetical" books of the Bible. ABRASAX

(ABRASAC) is also Abraxas, symbolic of the year, or path of the Earth around the Sun. MEITHRAS (MEIQRAS), the corrected form of Mithras, is a solar deity, the Lord of Generation. Last is PHALLE (FALLE), the “male generative force” and microcosmic reference to the solar macrocosm.

The Priestess puts down the elements of the Eucharist, kisses the Lance eleven times and takes it. The Priest adores, and while the Deacon intones the Collects the congregation stands to order with the Dieu Garde. This French term for “god-form” has been corrupted by English and American Masonry into “due guard,” and redefined to refer to secrets being “duly guarded.” It alludes to the position in which the hands are placed by a candidate while taking a solemn oath of obligation, hence “god-form” would be a far more accurate definition of the term.

V

Of the Office of the Collects which are Eleven in Number

Every prayer conducted in a Masonic lodge concludes with the word “Amen.” The entire lodge responds with the words, “So mote it be.” The earliest appearance of this phrase in a Masonic context dates back five hundred to one thousand years, from a work known as the “Halliwell Poem.” According to legend, this poem is the original set of constitutions adopted by Masonry, and briefly explains the introduction of the fraternity to England. In addition, it gives a rough history of “sacred geometry.” However, some contend that the modern Masonic definition of the letter “G” as the initial of “Geometry” is incorrect, and should instead be substituted with the similar word “Gematria.” This would make more sense, considering the importance Masonry places on certain numbers and words, as well as the qabalistic layout of the lodge room described in the first section of the present work.

The Sun is emblematic of divine truth. It rules the day as the Moon governs the night. The Sun commands over the changing of the year

and the Moon commands the cycle of months. Hence, as the Sun is Masonically the King of Heaven, so is the Moon the Queen of Heaven. She also at times represents Isis or the “female generative force.”

Then we come to the list of Saints. Many are made reference to in Masonic literature, including Krishna, who is described as an Indian Christ. Mosheh, or Moses, was trained in Egyptian mysticism and received the Law for the Hebrews. Dionysos, or Bacchus to the Greeks, was murdered by the Titans. His mystery, therefore, has been likened to that of Osiris, slain and mutilated by Set. Hermes is the Roman Mercury, who is also the Egyptian Thoth, or Tahuti. Melchizedek is represented as a priest of Meithraic origin. He is credited with beginning the Eucharistic practice of offering bread and wine. Amoun is a secret, concealed Lord from whom all things emanate. One aspect of Amoun is called Khem, who has one hand stretched to the heavens and one stretched toward the earth. Orpheus is credited with introducing sacred initiatic rites and mysticism to the Greeks. Pythagoras taught metempsychosis, or “soul transmigration.” He also stressed the importance of numerological symbolism. Roger Bacon is noted as a Rosicrucian and denounced ignorant hypocrisies inherent in the church at the time. Jacques de Molay was burned at the stake for recanting his confession extracted under torture and proclaiming the innocence of the Knights Templar. Christian Rosenkreuz is the metaphor upon which Rosicrucianism is based. Michael Maier brought Rosicrucianism to England and wrote many works on the subject. Jacob Boehme was a mystic, attracting a number of Masonic disciples who sought to incorporate his doctrines into the Mysteries. Lord Verulam’s New Atlantis supplied many metaphors that later turned up in Masonic literature. John Valentine Andreä wrote the first public documents on Rosicrucianism. Andreä is considered by some to be the “grandfather” of Masonry, but the title of “Father of Masonry” has been bestowed upon Robert Fludd. Elias Ashmole recorded the History of the Order of the Garter and was an influential Mason in the seventeenth century. Adam Weishaupt, also known as Frater Spartacus, founded the Bavarian Order of the Illuminati. Goethe was a long-time Mason who made many favorable allusions to the

fraternity in his works. Eliphas Levi worked to tie Magickal symbolism to the high degrees of Masonry. Gerard Encausse, in addition to helping expose the Taxil forgeries, established a Martinist Order. After examining the caliber of individuals in this list, the reasons why they are included is quite clear.

The Collect of the Principles is riddled with references to the Tree of Life. We first find three numbers: three; four; and seven ($3 + 4 = 7$). As discussed before, three is a holy number. Four is the number of letters in the names of deity in several systems. Seven is a significant number in several systems, but perhaps its more applicable translation in this instance would be “fulfilled,” or “complete.” Some rites place special significance on the heptagram. We commonly associate this symbol with the Star of Babalon or the Mark of the Beast. It is historically associated with the seven intermediary angels between deity and humanity who govern the seven planets. They are also the planets themselves, represented by each point of the figure, with the Tetragrammaton emblazoned across the center. The topic of Love is also bound to this Collect. P.B. Randolph’s “first principle” places Love at the Foundation of all, and equates it with deity. Further, there are references to Tiphareth regarding mystic loves and Geburah in the discussion of Will. The Blazing Star is emblematic of Truth in some systems, of Love in others. It also stands for the Sun in the macrocosmic hexagram, and for Humans, in the microcosmic pentagram. Five and six equal eleven, the number of letters in the word ABRAHADABRA, the traditional Thelemic “battery,” et cetera.

Death, Masonically speaking, is generally viewed as a transitory period of sleep before reincarnation. It is also the completion and consummation of initiation.

VI

Of the Consecration of the Elements

This portion of our Mass is not necessarily Masonic in nature and is primarily derived from practices of the Eastern Orthodox Churches.

They believed the True Mysteries of the Eucharist were so holy that the laity were unworthy to view them in full. To this end, they constructed a device called the Iconostasis. It was a large screen decorated with fine jewels, separating the Sanctuary, or High Altar, from the laity. The screen had openings or sliding doors in certain places, and at particular points throughout the consecration process, the Priest would display the host to the congregation. According to the 88° of the Rite of Memphis (Grand Elect of the Sacred Curtain), the Iconostasis was of Egyptian origin, also passing into Greek worship of Apollo and the Eleusian Mysteries. Masonically, it represents the distinction between the exoteric and the esoteric.

Resurrection, though not considered a part of Masonic dogma, is symbolized in several degrees. It found its way into Masonry by way of the Romans, through the Greeks, from the Egyptians in their Mysteries.

The Priest then offers the elements up our Lord and Father the Sun, in his name "ON." According to Albert Mackey, a prominent Masonic historian, it is the name of a city in Lower Egypt known for solar worship.

The ceremonies of some higher degrees of Masonry include a "Communion of the Brethren," consisting of a consecrated bread and wine. This communion attested to their sincerity of the offering and renewed their covenant of friendship.

VII

Of the Office of the Anthem

This section of the Mass is adapted from Crowley's play, "The Ship." It is an excellent retelling of a particular Masonic drama and can yield great stores of information if properly investigated. In this play, the main character is murdered through treachery and is resurrected after a manner. Following the "resurrection," this character consecrates and partakes of a sacrament. He then invokes the Lord of Mystery

with the “Tu Qui Es,” which is more commonly known as the Anthem of our Mass.

This Anthem is rife with symbolism, running the gamut from Sexual to Masonic to Rosicrucian. All of it can be summed up in the concepts of balance and harmony: the union of opposites, the $0 = 2$ formula, et cetera. It is symbolized among Rosicrucians by the Rose and Cross, and among Masons by the Square and Compasses. It is symbolized in the Scottish system as the Double-Headed Eagle, and among us, to an extent, as Baphomet.

In some systems, the Ash refers to Yggdrasil, concealing the sacred and secret capital city of the Norse Gods. Of its three roots, one is in the realm of the Giants (concealing the well-spring of Wisdom), one is amongst the Gods (Beauty), and one covers Hell (Strength, or Lust).

VIII

Of the Mystic Marriage and Consummation of the Elements

The Priest blesses the elements. He arouses them. Then he and the Priestess create the Sacrament. In keeping with the nature of the Anthem, as well as with the majority of the ceremony, the Serpent and the Lion are thrice invoked.

The Priest and the People declare the Law to one another. The Priest consumes the sacrament, declares godhood, and invites the People to do the same. The Deacon marshals them. In the Masonic process of voting on a prospective candidate, the “whiteball/blackball” scenario, the voting members are marshaled by the Senior Deacon. It seems such a minor point to bring up after what has been going on, but it is, after all, a Masonic similarity.

All Masonic meetings and initiations close with a benediction, invoking the blessing of Heaven, and reaffirming their fraternal ties to one another. The benediction ends with the word “Amen,” the reply to which is “So Mote it be!”

Abrahamadabra

The Ending of the Words

It is my sincerest hope that you have enjoyed this little excursion down Mystery Lane. What conclusions can be drawn? All we have done is look at this ritual from a historical point of focus. It is simply impossible to know whether any of this “symbolism” is necessary for today’s context of our wonderful central rite. One thing is certain however; here is a ritual that holds a different meaning for you than it did one hour ago. It has been opened to a wider perspective.

In researching this project, I learned much more about the Mass, Masonry, and O.T.O. than I expected. It is double the size I had intended it to be. If you are interested in further investigating this subject, I highly recommend all of the resources utilized for my research. There were dozens of illuminating tangents I could have examined, but neither space nor time permitted them.

Therefore, in closing, with this work being complete, all I will say is:
AUMGN AUMGN AUMGN¹⁸

Resources used for this essay useful for further studies:

Cagliostro, *Compte de. Secret Ritual of Egyptian Rite Freemasonry* . Kila. Kessinger Publishing, n.d.

Case, Paul Foster. *The Masonic Letter G*. Richmond. Macoy Publishing, 1981. Corrigan, John, et al. *Jews, Christians, Muslims* . Upper Saddle River. PrenticeHall, Inc, 1998.

Crowley, Aleister. *The Equinox, Volume I; Number 10* . York Beach. Weiser, 1993. Crowley, Aleister. *Magick ABA: Book IV* . York Beach. Weiser, 1998. Duncan, Malcolm C. *Duncan’s Ritual of Freemasonry* . New York. David McKay Company, n.d.

Greenfield, T Allen. *The Complete Rite of Memphis* . Marietta. Luxor Press, 1998. Greenfield, T Allen. *Hermetic Brotherhood Revisited* . Marietta. Luxor Press, 1999. Greenfield, T Allen. *The Story of the Hermetic Brotherhood of Light* . Beverly Hills. Looking Glass Press, 1997.

Hutchens, Rex R. *A Bridge to Light* . Washington. Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (Southern Jurisdiction), 1988.
Mackey, Albert G. *Encyclopedia of Freemasonry* . Chicago. The Masonic History Company, 1924.
Mackey, Albert G. *The History of Freemasonry* . New York. Gramercy Books, 1996. *The Masonic Manual of Missouri* , The Grand Lodge of A.F. and A.M. of Missouri, 1952.
Rituals of the Swedenborgian Rite of Masonry. Kila. Kessinger Publishing, n.d. Waite, Arthur E. *A New Encyclopædia of Freemasonry* . Avenel. Wings Books, 1994. Yarker, John. *The Masonic Rite of Memphis*. Kila. Kessinger Publishing, n.d.

18 <http://hermetic.com/egc/masonic.html> ‡ Archived 30th January, 2015.

Chapter IV



The real Priory of Sion



Introduction

This chapter is divided into three main parts where we will explore the three hidden aspects of the Priory of Sion and the various mysteries surrounding

them. In the first part, you will find insight into what is considered the sacred numbers of the Priory of Sion. I think this is the key to a better understanding of the esoteric side of this “stay-behind” group established after the Second World War, known as the Priory of Sion. This has nothing to do with the lies present in Dan Brown’s bestseller, “The Da Vinci Code,” which in the end appears more like a P2 lodge covered in French creamy sauce without the usual Italian “Mafia”

killings and bank scandals involving the Vatican. The Da Vinci Code is a nothing more than fiction with religious or quasi-religious myths and tales of mysterious Knights running after Holy relics and mysterious bloodlines. This is functional in covering-up the real purpose of this powerful group, no less criminal than Gelli's structure in Italy, which often operated together with the Priory on certain projects within the sphere of influence of Operation Gladio, and some of the more powerful *Ur Lodges* .

Of course, there are certain researchers that dismiss this as a conspiracy theory, not based on any tangible evidence, but only fanciful speculations, writing: "*Was there a link between the Priory of Sion and Operation Gladio?*"

Let's examine the facts. "Gladio" was the code name for a clandestine NATO "stay-behind" operation in Europe during the Cold War, structured to continue antiCommunist actions in the event of a Soviet invasion and conquest (initially originating in Italy over the fear of the spread of Communism there). The Italian word "Gladius" is a type of Roman sword, that is found on Operation Gladio's logo. Operation Gladio appropriated the motto: *Silendo libertatem servo* , "Serving liberty silently." Formed in 1956, its existence remained a secret until 1991, when it was first revealed by Italian Prime Minister Giulio Andreotti.

The alleged link between the Priory of Sion and Operation Gladio involves two factors. Pierre Plantard co-founded The Priory of Sion in 1956, the same time Operation Gladio was formed. The other factor involves Philippe de Chérisey's friendship with Sean O'Driscoll (1915-1991), who worked for NATO.

The 1956 Priory of Sion was a regional unofficial Housing Association in the small French town of Annemasse, which existed as a protest group against the official local government authority. It produced a newsletter called the "Circuit," consisting of stapled A4 sheets of paper containing stenciled writing, that functioned as a platform for complaints about things such as the state of water meters. The 1956 Priory of Sion also arranged voluntary initiatives, for example, and

organized a free school bus service. There was nothing of a political or military nature about the 1956 Priory of Sion. The Philippe de Chérisey factor involved the cover of his 1971 unpublished document; “Circuit” (showing a Gladio), and his friendship with Sean O’Driscoll (Colonel John Joffre Driscoll, USAF), who according to his wife, was the godfather of Philippe de Chérisey’s son. A former bomber pilot in World War II, by the 1950’s O’Driscoll had become the American Head of the NATO Mutual Weapons Development Program (MWDP) in Paris. In 1981, he bought and restored Castle Matrix in Ireland. O’Driscoll was interested in folklore and allegedly co-founded the Irish Heraldry Society (which ceased to exist decades ago). He allegedly belonged to the Shickshinny Order of St John. One acquaintance described O’Driscoll as “a mad Renaissance man” who “collected not only an astounding library but incredible artifacts.” The major problem linking the Priory of Sion with Operation Gladio lies in the name itself—the French parallel Network was named, “Glaive”—a kind of spear. Keep in mind that Operation Gladio had different names in different countries. For example, in Greece, it was called Operation Sheepskin. The second problem lies in the fact that there is no solid evidence that Sean O’Driscoll held any interest in the Priory of Sion—his name is not mentioned anywhere in the Priory of Sion literature—and this suggests he held no such interest, only that he knew Philippe de Chérisey as a friend through a shared common interest in heraldry and folklore. “In conclusion, this is another off-the-mark conspiracy theory lacking any substantial evidence to attract any worthwhile interest.”¹

Really? These words written anonymously don’t seem to match my own experiences in the Shickshinny Order of St John . An Order of Orthodox Knights of Malta which I recently joined, initiated by the Italian Governor Don Salvo Francesco Callegaro, and prior to that with the **Montecarlo P2 Lodge**, where I was a prominent member from 1999 to 2006. I often had contact with senior members of both the P2 Lodge, such as Ezio Giunchiglia, for example, and the Priory of Sion, with key figures like Gino Sandri (Plantard’s heir), and Jean Pierre Giudicelli, who also claimed many past links and friendship with the brothers of Licio Gelli’s infamous

Masonic organization in the 1970s and 80s, at a time when I was too young to have a direct involvement with these circles of power. The P2 attempted to act as a transnational Lodge, even without reaching its desired international goals, because of an alleged link with an even more powerful and influential transnational Masonic Lodge called “Three Eyes Lodge”, once directed by the late David Rockefeller, that included Henry Kissinger among its founders. This information was confirmed directly to me by Giunchiglia in my years as a historian for the Montecarlo Lodge, and is confirmed by a document which recently surfaced in the Italian book, *Masons, unlimited responsibility company, The discovery of the Ur-Lodges*,² by the previously mentioned Past

1 <http://priory-of-sion.com/pos/gladio.html> ‡ Archived 30th January, 2015.

2 Gioele Magaldi, Massoni, Società a responsabilità illimitata ***La scoperta delle Ur - Lodges*** (Milan, Italy: Chiarelettere, *Masons, unlimited responsibility company, The discovery of the Ur-Lodges*, 2014), pp. 318-319.

Worshipful Master of the *Har Tzion Montesion Lodge # 705* in Rome, Gioele Magaldi. In this document, you will find a letter addressed by Gelli to various Worshipful Masters in Europe and the US. He mentions William Childs Westmoreland (March 26, 1914 – July 18, 2005), who was the United States Army’s four-star General in command of all U.S. military operations during the Vietnam War between 1964 to 1968, and the supposed creator of *U.S. Army Field Manual 30-31B*. A document that the U.S. government and academic sources still describe to this day as a forgery,³ because this document hides the darkest side of U.S. policies abroad, as it describes top-secret counterinsurgency tactics. In particular, it identifies a strategy of tension involving violent attacks that are then blamed on radical left-wing groups, in order to convince allied governments of the need for counteraction, a bit like they do these days with ISIS and Al Qaeda. Gelli even mentions the letter *Field Manual*, as he calls it, a guidebook directing his own work and course of action. He, in fact, writes that Westmoreland was an active Masonic member of three important Ur transnational Lodges working behind the scenes in those years: Three Eyes; Leviathan, and

Geburah. I hope U.S. citizens who are reading this, knowing also that Licio Gelli is no bullshitter, will take the necessary steps to find out from their Government the truth behind this infamous *Field Manual*, and the P2 Lodge operations they financed in secret in the last decades of the so-called “Cold War.”

Going back to the Priory of Sion, this French Order with a seemingly pragmatic approach, and actually inspired by the more deviant side of French Rosicrucianism. In 1989, Plantard himself will claim that Georges Monti was the real inspiration for the Order. Yes, the same Monti I mentioned earlier who became involved with the Ordo Templi Orientis, and who, through it, met Aleister Crowley, the self-styled; “Beast 666.” So, the Priory was deeply involved in esoteric and magical practices, acting to this day as a shadowy Neo-Templar group, operating within the European Illuminati’s elite and certain transnational lodges linked to the Vatican, Freemasonry, and the secret paramilitary structures established during the Cold War around Europe, all within the *Stay behind* operation,⁴ which includes the previously mentioned Italian *Gladio* .

In this context, we find the knowledge of the esoteric and metaphysical world, not only in the religious realm. This as a result of the profound interest in the esoteric tradition, usually expressed by many European political leaders of the extreme right, that has always been secretly involved with the Priory of Sion, or similar Orders of the Neo-Templar world. Nowadays, in Greece, the leading right-wing party is called the *Golden Dawn* . If this name sounds familiar, it is no coincidence. We learn more about the esoteric knowledge involving the Priory by extracting some interesting passages from the book; *Pour La Rose Rouge Et La Croix d’Or*, published for the first time at the end of the eighties in France, written by the political right-wing activist and occultist Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie: a high-level Freemason, involved in the Supreme Council of the Priory of Sion now operating as *Association Alpha International* .⁵ This seemingly New Age organization has an internal Masonic circle called the *Ordre Maçonnique Hermetique* and is based

3 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/U.S._Army_Field_Manual_30-31B

‡ Archived 1st February, 2015.

4 Stay-behind literally means “stay behind” defined as organizations created by a secret country inside it, in case of invasion. “The Equipment” does not operate behind enemy lines, but instead organizes resistance by snooping on the land currently occupied.

5 http://www.assoalpha.com/ALPHA_WEB/FR/niveauomh.htm



FIG. 56 – From the left: the coat of arms associated with the organization Gladio; the emblem of the para-military organization “Stay-Behind,” and the cover of the book *Circuit*, written by Philippe de Chérisey (dated 1968, deposited in the Bibliothèque Nationale, 28 June, 1971; EL 4-Y-413).

in the French city of Montpellier.⁶

It is important to remember these notes because in the latter half of this book

I will focus on the mentioned involvement of the Priory of Sion with the military secret services of NATO during the Cold War. These facts correspond with the interesting revelations made in *Circuit* (FIG. 56), written by Philippe Chérisey, the 9th Marquess de Chérisey (13 February 1923 – 17 July 1985), who is best-known for his creation of fake parchments published in the 1967 book, “L’Or de Rennes,” by

Gérard de Sède, and his involvement in the Priory of Sion hoax between 1962-1983.⁷ All this, plus the various speculations on the possible role of the Priory in the murders of Princess Grace of Monaco and Princess Diana, but as a disclaimer, I will address these subjects as a curiosity, because of the lack of factual evidence. In the third and final part of this chapter, I will discuss the secret connection between the mysterious symbol found in the alchemical masterpiece *Aureum Seculum Redivivum*, written by Henricus Madatanus, aka Adrian von Mynsicht (1603-1638), and *Porta Alchemica* (English: Alchemical Door) also known as the Alchemy Gate or Magic Portal of the Marquis of Palombara, based in Rome. It would appear they were connected to Berenger Sauniere, who became the parish priest of Rennes-leChâteau in 1885 and is probably one of the key figures in the modern myth connected to the Priory of Sion.

So let's go beyond the tall tales of Dan Brown, and instead, explore the real mysteries of the Priory of Sion. Here we will discover a modern Knighthood structure with many military, religious and political connections and implications, which was actually founded by Pierre Plantard in France in the 1950's, long after Sauniere died. It has a long esoteric history that connects it to Abbé Sauniere, who was himself, a Rosicrucian. The Priory, in fact, demonstrates a connection to an ancient mystery school, which saw both Sauniere and Plantard in their fold, also, of course, Rosi

6 <http://www.sciences-occultes.org/omh.html> ‡ Archived 1st February, 2015. 7 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Philippe_de_Ch%C3%A9risey crucian. This "Invisible College" is always present in Neo-Templar Masonic rites, another subject I will touch upon further in relation to Sauniere.

Part I

The sacred numbers of the Priory of Sion

The intent of this section is to emphasize the esoteric nature of the real Priory of Sion. I have extracted thoughts on certain peculiar

numbers belonging to various sacred initiatory systems that have been included by Giudicelli, a man who is indicated by many as the true occult guide of the Priory of Sion. In the last edition of his previously mentioned book, "Pour La Rose Rouge Et La Croix d'Or," in the chapter, "*Du 17 au 72*,"⁸ there is a series of reflections on magic and esoteric connections regarding two numbers, in particular, **17** and **72**, and their relation to some of the most influential mystery schools and secret societies. Delving deeper into this research, I include here and there,⁹ some of my personal notes (created to further clarify certain elements of my old friend Jean Pierre's brilliant exposition).

Jean-Luc Chaumeil and Jacques Rivière wrote in the book *The Solar Alphabet*, in the chapter "*The code is 17 or 153*," rather ironically: "It is sufficient to refer to page 17 of L'Abbé Boudet, to understand why this new club has its reason to exist and people of the calibre of Dr. Rouelle and his friends Nauvelaerts, Michel Gaillot, Esar M. Vroman, along with M.M. **Plantard** and **Chérisey**, who are all so interested in the number **17**, so dear to Pythagoras."

The interest in this figure should not be taken literally. In fact, Patrick Felfé in *Arsenio Lupin* clearly specifies:
Space and Time are two keys to this mystery, respectively representing the meridian of Paris and January 17th, two keys opening the same lock. Here, indeed, coincide with the Wheel Of Time and the World Circle, one starting point for several dimensions.
This meridian is also called the 'Lineage of the Rose,' or 'Red Line,' or 'Roseline.' Shall
I recall the importance of the number 17 in the Rennes Gate as well as the fact that Saint Anthony, Saint Sulpice, and Saint Roseline are all celebrated on January 17th?
The number 17 is actually the number of the Whole, the Resurrection, the transmutation, and also the atomic number of chlorine without which the Great Work would

have been impossible ... it is a sacred number in all cases and the Star Tarot. For J.-G. Bardet the number '17' is an exceptional quantum. Seth overseeing the passed away Osiris in a coffin-ark on 'the 17th day of the Athyr month.' The Sufi Alchemist Gabiria Ibn Hayyâh, in his Book of Balance, guarantees that 'the form of anything in the world is the equivalent of the 17th because 17 is the canon of The Whole balance ... the number 17 was a sacred number to the Shiite Muslims, too. ¹⁰

I might also add the Alchemist Gabir Ibn Hayyan (c.721 - c. 815), who was described by Roger Bacon as the *Magister Magistrum* or the "Master of Masters," who wrote the following:

And as I recall the chess structure of some rites ... I suggest you note that 17 is also the march trajectory of the knight pawn that, inter alia, flies over seventeen chessboard squares thus forming a potent cross (two overlapping swastikas, both dextrorotatory and sinixtrorotatory) or the cross-shaped Tao, (T) Peredur, the Welshman Perceval, who defeated 17 knights before meeting the king Pêcheur (translator's note: meaning 'fisherman'), which made him Knight before entering the Castle of the Grail. ... Might this King Pêcheur have a symbolical relationship to Christ, miraculously counting exactly 153 fishes, not one more or one less? Why 153? Commenting on Plato's Theaetetus and the study of the 17 digits, used to explain the root of 17, L. and Gh. Gerardin assert that, '153 is just the 17th triangular!' Then, pointing out that 153 is the sum of the first 17 numbers! In 'The Seal of the Occult Power' (see Books of Moses, 6 and 7) it is invoked by 17 terrible names. ¹¹

8 Jean Pierre Giudicelli, *La Rose Rouge et la Croix D'Or* (Grenoble, France: Le Mercure Dauphinois, 2007), pp.195-199.

9 Translated from French language into English by Valentina Buccella and Christy Zagami.

10 *Ibid.*, p. 195.

The motto of the New World Order on the back of the one dollar bills says "*Novus Ordo Seclorum.*" If it had the proper æ diphthong (of *Sæclorum*), then we would have 18 letters. 18 is the number of perfection in the celestial symbolism of the *Apocalypse* ; removing the diphthong, it is reduced to 17 letters, which is the motto of the deprivation of heavenly perfection. For fundamentalist Christians, the number 17 is the manifestation of *the Kingdom of the Antichrist*. Keep in mind, this is a necessary stage for the coming of the true Messiah.

For Roger Guasco, in his book, "The Sun Burns the Dew," the number 17, whose numerical value is 153, is the basis of three series. Those are the "**Fibonacci series,**" the "**gold series**" and the "**sacred series.**" He concludes that 17, combined with the nativity, represents the baby born with no expectation or prejudice.¹²

So who will be this child born to save humanity? "With too many expectations and too many prejudices," writes Roger Guasco in his essay "*When the sky will fall on us,*" is the vision of a figure called the Ante-Christ, who is not the Anti-Christ!" He writes:

Voluntarily, we make of the Ante-Christ and the Anti-Christ the same figure. But the Ante-Christ is the one that will bring revelation and reestablish truth. Religions, fearing embarrassment, cause confusion in the minds of their followers so that during his mission, the Ante-Christ will be mistaken for the Anti-Christ or enemy of the Christ.

It is also the Star Tarot, the Venus, which blends the horizontal and the vertical elements of the twofold Mercury, that gives us hope of transmutation. Quoting: it is the atomic number of chlorine without which the Great Work would not have been possible. We could go on quibbling on Chlorophyll, the green matter produced by the photosynthesis generated by the sun, which allows us to explain 17.

The arcane 17 is under the auspices of the bright star, Venus, with its 16 points and 7 other stars, since the dew is produced at night. ... The two vessels are each an element of the twofold Mercury.

We know the importance of 17 in the Druid cross that, according to Marcel Moreau in his book; The Celtic Tradition in Roman Art, is the most important pentacle in the Druids' science, collecting both cosmological and metaphysical knowledge of the Druids. According to the druid Kerdastos: there is also a formula of the Dragon in the Irminism ... arhythmsofically, it is based on the number 17, the relation 9 : 8 is dominant in the Irminism, attesting its antiquity. ¹³

Irminism (or, Irminenschaft, Irminenreligion), is a strong ethnicistic current based on a Germanic deity called Irmin, which is supposedly confined and directed only to people of German descent. Notably, the Nazi occultist Karl Maria Wiligut claimed a historical Irminism, established in 12,500 B.C., later ousted by Wotanism.¹⁴

11 Jean Pierre Giudicelli, *op. cit.*, p. 196.

12 *Ibid.*

13 *Ibid.*, pp. 196-197.

But $9 \times 8 = 72$ takes us to two more groups of typical Rosicrucian Hermetic numbers: 36, and its development, 72.

According to **Jacques Breyer** in his book, "Winning the Second Death": A study of numbers (Vaincre la Seconde Mort. Étude des Nombres, 1984): *"The Truth is One, by definition, thus there is only one possibility of rigorous and fair construction, which is our Alchemical Rose with the value 36. It is known that this figure has attracted supporters of fixed doctrines. 72 has remained the number of the initiated, nay the Sethian 'counter-initiated' that have maintained their formidable tradition over the centuries. ... Thus, according to Werner Gerson, in Nazism Secret Society, Trebitsch-Lincoln 'Western' initiator, Harold Beckett, told the entering lama that there shall be; 'only seventy-two real men in each generation.'"* ¹⁵

In regards to the driving force, "the mind" of the Illuminati of that time, with the occult location of preference being Scandinavia, Giudicelli writes: *Concerning the Mastermind, who lives "in the cold ground," meaning Scandinavia, he suspiciously confirmed this to be his occult center, which inspired Rasputin to write numerous telegrams signed, 'The Green' that were received from Sweden. However,*

*investigations on the edge of the official survey revealed that a member of the occult decision-making center that inherited the authority of the 72, was in 1929, Baron Otto von Bauten, Foreign Affairs' Privy Councilor of the Republic of Lithuania and right arm of President Waldemar, chief of the fascist movement called: 'Loups d'Acier.' He was also the owner of a yacht, rigged as a barque, named Asgård."*¹⁶

Key people of the Illuminati elite would travel on board the *Asgård*, which traversed frequently between the fjords of Scandinavia and the Baltic. Some guests included the well-known financier and Swedish Freemason Ivar Kreuger, who is reputed to be one of the greatest experts on the manipulation of economies in the 1920s, and the first financial scandals that eventually brought the Crash of 1929. Scandals that—just like the more recent ones linked to Lehman Brothers Holdings Inc. in 2008—eventually led to the Great Depression and the fake suicide / murder of the same Kreuger on March 12, 1932. Among the 400 companies created by this disciple of the Illuminati—Ivar Kreuger was in turn controlled by **Baron Otto Von Bautenas**—where we find the best-known Swedish telecommunications company of today called Ericsson (Telefonaktiebolaget LM Ericsson), and even Deutsche Bank.

Harold Beckett apparently said to Trebitsch-Lincoln that, *"All religions converge on the same vertex. They are like different paths leading to the same goal."* So do we know its sole purpose, this secret goal of the good side of the Illuminati? The answer is yes. Thanks to the work of Giudicelli, we understand that in the Kabbalah, there are 72 genies (or angels), and in every historical period; 72 initiates who have reached the state of the *Merkabah*, or the *Body of Glory* to become partakers of the Chariot of God, representing these 72 manifestations of God; this is the key to the secret that was told by Harold Becket to the Hungarian Jew Ignatius Timothy Trebitsch-Lincoln (April 4, 1879 – October 4, 1943), a figure of great importance between the merchants of light and noble travelers of that difficult time. They were often involved, in spite of their beliefs and practices, in rather controversial work on behalf of their unknown superiors that were fulfilling a much bigger picture that transcends the short life of a

human being, and even the duration of an empire. On Trebitsch's bizarre and turbulent career that involved, of course, working in the espionage world: see Bernard Wasserstein, "The Secret Lives of Trebitsch Lincoln" (New York, 1988); and, David Lampe and Laszlo Szenasi's, "The Self-Made Villain: A Biography of I. T. Trebitsch Lincoln" (London, 1961). Harold Becket, a former officer of the Indian Army, who had direct contact with Philippe Anthelme Nizier Philippe (1849-1905), also known as "Master Philippe," and his well-known disciple Gerard Encausse, also known as "Papus." By studying such mysterious and controversial figures such as Master Philippe, Trebitsch Lincoln, and others in more crepuscular times, we are introduced to the vast network of Illuminati operating in that period of history. But let's return to the mysteries regarding the number 72, mysteries that will eventually help us to understand and to reach what Master Jean-Pierre defines with a word in English that translates to: **"the presence."**

14 <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Irminenschaft> ‡ Archived 1st February, 2015.

15 Ibid., p. 197.

16 Ibid.

This center is the Self, the innermost part of ourselves that the Chinese call the Golden Flower, and the Hindus call Atman.

We also find 72 used in other traditions. According to Deng Ming Dao: *"Wudang Shan was the mountain sacred to the sect of The Polar Star, whose specialty was a combination of alchemy and martial arts. For centuries, great boxers and spiritual men have been trained on its seventy-two peaks."*

As for Jacques Duchaussoy, he remains less mythic and more technical about Rosicrucian's mystery and mission: *"With the number 72, we find the idea of the differentiation contained in the number 2, playing in the evolved cosmos represented by 70. This leads to a very wide range of issues, that however takes us nowhere because $7 + 2 = 9$. We find the same idea if considering 72 as the development of eight to the ninth. Interpreting it as the product of 6 times 12, we find the harmonious and reciprocal connection of all parts of the*

manifest world. Also, note that 72 divides the circumference into five parts, enabling us to build the image of the Pentagon with 5 being its representative number. ... In the sphere of Tipheret, where the number 6 was the center of the communication or transmutation between the higher level forces and the lower level forms of creation, the number 72 (this being the result of 6 times 12, the concrete and complete realization) can, therefore, symbolize the physical existence of this Great Fraternity, whose spirit, as we have seen, dwells in Tipheret. ... We find, for example, the 72 intelligences of the Zodiac, the 72 steps of Jacob's ladder, the 72 attributes of God, the 72 languages arising from the Tower of Babel."

The key of 72 is the pentagonal architrave, an architectural element found in Notre Dame du Puy, in Dorat (a city under the aegis of a golden angel that goes beyond the college and has built upon it a temple dedicated to Isis), and in the Greek temples. The upper lintel is 144 degrees (that is equal 72×2), and symbolizes the "bridge" to shift from substance to essence, and the other two angles are of 18 degrees (that is $72 : 4$).

Let us not forget that the Grail's emerald has 144 sides. Each of which could keep in contact with the 72 Spirits of Kabalah that reappear in the Sanhedrin of some esoteric orders.

These digressions were written for those who discovered the language of the number 72, which at the beginning is more synchronicity than appearance, a clear and luminous guide towards the right balance.

Rare are the tricksters who have not understood the Spirit of Chivalry, which is summed up in the symbolism of the Sword and the Holy War, so well rendered by Gerard de Sorvali: *"The true warrior lives entirely in the moment. And there he is, standing with his two hands holding the straight sword that invulnerably kills Time and wins Eternal Life. Hic et nunc. All martial arts assume the speed and accuracy in using both saber and archery as a yardstick of the warrior's value . All this denotes the ability to be present in the very moment."*

This is the most direct and clear definition of “la présence” made by Jean-Pierre, who concludes on the subject with the following statement:

The constant practice of the guardian and custodian observation is the aftermath: in order to observe the external events and, even more, the inner movements within the self, without ever identifying with what is happening. Without being absorbed or kept, overrun by the facts of the world. He who lives the eternal present knows neither past nor passivity. The central observation, coming from the heart, consists in taking into account what is not happening, the unchanging foundation of the whole reality.

It is meditation, that is to say, the ability to stay in the middle, within the self, where everything is still.



FIG. 57 – Symbol of the *Alpha Galates*, the organization founded by a young Pierre Plantard, as indicated by some French researchers. It was a French Masonic organization founded in 1935, operating as the Grand Priory of Gauls (GPDG) by the Grand Priory of Helvetia, practicing the Rectified Scottish Rite.

“He who has thus stopped the wandering of the spirit, through the constant awareness of Being, can then act as a conveyor for those

who approach him: set in himself, he partakes, from the very roots, to the life of all beings and can make them cross the river of Time.”¹⁷

Part II

The involvement of the Priory of Sion with the secret services of NATO military since the Cold War

In 1999, Liz Driscoll, who also goes by O’Driscoll Elizabeth Forrest, wrote an online article called *The Green Man of Ireland and Scotland* and revealed that her husband, Sean Driscoll (Colonel John Joffre Driscoll, USAF), had met Philippe Chérisey and was also the godfather of his son, Gaspard Chérisey. Liz Driscoll wrote: “*Then halfway through the book, they mentioned Philippe de Chérisey, their one main contemporary source of information and when I mentioned his name to my late husband, Sean looked really taken aback and blurted out, ‘But I know him!’ It turned out that Sean was the godfather of Philippe’s only son (who is now a Marquis). Whatever my husband was involved in, he never revealed to me, as all male members of the Grail families and their male supporters were pledged to complete secrecy about their family roots on pain of death.*”¹⁸

Sean Driscoll was a fighter pilot during World War II, and in 1950 he became the

¹⁸ <http://kheper.net/topics/mythology/gm.html> † Archived 2nd February, 2015.

head of the *NATO Mutual Weapons Development Program* (MWDP) in Paris.¹⁹ In 1981, he bought and restored a castle in Ireland.

General Charles de Gaulle withdrew France from NATO in 1966 and, because of this sudden decision, the Supreme Headquarters Allied Powers Europe (SHAPE) had to relocate its headquarters from Paris to a place near Brussels. SHAPE was the directing organ of NATO’s military apparatus and coordinated the actions of Gladio, the main European “stay-behind” anti-Communist operation after the Second World War (whose existence became known only in 1990). France did not really disband its stay-behind army despite it breaking free

from NATO. The author of *Circuit* , Philippe Chérisey, was involved in this secret struggle. There seems to be, in fact, a direct historical connection between the Priory of Sion and the military intelligence services of NATO from the beginning of Pierre Plantard's operation. This connection provided a link for Philippe Chérisey with information on "Operation Gladio," and what was really going on in Europe behind the scenes back in those days.

Some of these truths were apparently filtered in the form of a novel in an unpublished edition of ***Circuit*** from 1971, which seems to be of great importance in reference to the symbolism expressed on the cover and some of the content. Keep in mind what I mentioned earlier, the *French style* , full of intrigue and ancient mystery but always hidden behind a veil of secrecy. The sword on the cover is, in fact, a Roman sword, which refers to "**Operation Gladio,**" and the novel by Philippe Chérisey is about the hunt for an ancient Roman treasure with the characters, Charlot and Madeleine, who were "*Off the beautiful ruin, guardian of the sword.*"

Jean Pierre Giudicelli once told me during a meeting in Sanremo, Italy, that this ancient Roman treasure really exists, and is of great importance to the various modern emanations of the Priory of Sion. He said it was hidden away close to the well-known shrine of Rennes-le-Château in France, a place notoriously connected to the Priory's legend. You may be familiar with this town thanks to Dan Brown's novel "The Da Vinci Code," and a couple of decades earlier in the book by Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh, and Henry Lincoln that partly inspired Brown in his writing endeavors entitled "The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail" (*Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, in the United States). Like many old European communities, Rennes-le-Château has a complex history. It is the site of a prehistoric settlement, and later a Roman villa or temple, which was built in the nearby town of Fa (from the Latin word *Fanum* meaning, in fact, temple), based only 9 kilometers²⁰ from Rennes-le-Château. Giudicelli said the mysterious location where this legendary treasure was hidden was the town of Fa, or at least near there. Should we believe him? Well, if you're ever in the area, it wouldn't hurt to take a look.

The novel by Philippe Chérissey, present in the publication *Circuit*, is divided into 22 chapters, the title of each chapter connected to one of the Major Arcana of the Tarot. Under this esoteric cover, it contains information regarding secret military intelligence activities conducted in those years by NATO. On the sword of Chérissey is handwritten the name “**Saint Ursin**” (the Saint in question is the patron Saint of Bourges in central France, located in the center of the Hexagram shown on the cover of the book). The Bishop of Bourges during the Merovingian period was St. Sulpice. Saint Ursin and St. Sulpice are both mentioned in a chapter of *Circuit* .

In the fictional novel, “L’Elu du serpent rouge,” by Jean-Paul Bourre, published in 2004, Patrice Villard is mentioned as one of the Grand Masters of the Priory of Sion. Patrice was the pseudonym of **François Durand de Grossouvre** , an adviser to Mitterrand, and one of the commanders of Gladio for the Lyon region of France until his alleged suicide in Paris on **April 7, 1994** . Perhaps when certain Cold War figures were no longer needed or knew too much, death was always the best option. Grossouvre was not only linked to the Priory of Sion, but also to the nefarious Cult of the Order of the Solar Temple, which involved Princess Grace Kelly of Monaco. Grace joined the Order of the Solar Temple a few months before her death in 1982. For some researchers, this was one of the main reasons behind her possible murder, camouflaged as an accident. It is a tale that is sadly similar to Princess Diana, in Paris many years later. The Order of the Solar Temple, also known as *Ordre du Temple Solaire* (OTS) was a secret society based upon the existence and ideals of the Knights Templar, just as with the Priory of Sion. It gained international attention as a result of a series of mass murders and suicides that involved the members of this dangerous sect, which occurred in Switzerland and in Quebec in 1994, in France in 1995, and again in Quebec in 1997.

19 See. Robert Bud, Philip Gummett, *Cold War, Hot Science*, Routledge, 1999. 20
9 kilometers are 5.59234 miles.

The Group's history can be traced well back before the 1990s. The group was founded officially by Jo Di Mambro and Luc Jouret in Geneva in 1984 as, *l'Ordre International Chevaleresque de Tradition Solaire* (OICTS), and renamed **Ordre du Temple Solair** . Some historians allege that The Solar Temple originates with French author Jacques Breyer cited earlier by Giudicelli, who established a Sovereign Order of the Solar Temple in 1952. In 1968, a schismatic order was renamed *The Renewed Order of the Solar Temple* (ROTS), under the leadership of French right-wing political activist Julien Origas.²¹ As you can see, right-wing activism goes hand in hand with neotemplarism, especially in France, where the already mentioned Georges Monti was inspirational for people like Breyer, or more recently, Giudicelli. In any case, it was Jacques Breyer, one of the main proponents of the French Neo-Templar revival of the 1950's, that some say suggested to the leaders of the OTS, in the period between 1983 and 1984, that they create various inside structures within the group that would help establish and spread their ideology to reinforce its concrete actions. Three structures were subsequently created in the OTS, with different functions, which were very active in the period between 1984 to approximately 1990. This underlines the great importance of Jacques Breyer's organizational skills and cultural influence in the expansion of their Knighthood organization at an international level. Their huge success in this area attracted the likes of the late Grace Kelly. This was until the tragic turning point in the mid-1990's, which demonstrated to the world the true nature of this insane cult that drew inspiration for its crazy teachings from none other than Aleister Crowley, who else? Wikipedia noted the **Order of the Solar Temple** : "*The group reportedly drew some inspiration for its teachings from British occultist Aleister Crowley.*"

One day, in the Montecarlo Lodge, I overheard a story told by a friend of Gino Sandri of the Priory of Sion. He was a French Freemason involved in both *The Grand Priory of Gauls* (a French Masonic Obedience practicing the Rectified Scottish Rite), and the Priory of Sion. He was introduced to me as a relative of the French Minister of Justice at the time. He spoke of the murder of **Princess Diana** , and how he heard she was killed by an elite group of professional

killers of the French military intelligence operating under orders given by the British MI6, and coordinated by a secret group called **The Alpha Galates** (FIG. 57). This group was established back in the 1930s by Pierre Plantard, but most Brothers present that day in the small principality of Monaco assumed it was no longer in existence. The fact that this French Freemason was actually involved with the Rectified Scottish Rite struck me as not only interesting but in line with the short history of both the Priory of Sion and the possible survival of the mysterious *Alpha Galates*. As some experts, like the French research group called *Société Perillos*, have stated in the past: *The Alpha Galates* was part of the Rectified Scottish Rite. Their research concluded that: **“the Alpha Galates was part of the Grande Loge du Rite Rectifié and was, therefore, a Masonic order.”**

21 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Order_of_the_Solar_Temple ‡ Archived 2nd February, 2015.

Another interesting discovery made by the *Société Perillos*, is the fact that Plantard's family doctor, who is said to have introduced him to the infamous Georges Monti back in 1934, was the influential Freemason called Camille Savoie, a Grand Officer of the *Grand Priory of Gauls*, who became involved with the Masonic reformation of the *Grande Loge Symbolique Écossaise*, or the “Great Scottish Symbolic Lodge,” and was a *Knights Beneficent of the Holy City*. So the link is definitely there from the beginning, between Plantard and the Priory of Gauls, and the rich history of the Rectified Scottish Rite that had, amongst its members, François Bérenger Saunière, the Roman Catholic priest of Rennes-le-Château. Camille Savoie was like Monti, someone secretly operating on behalf of the Catholics for a reorganization of Freemasonry under their own terms. It seems to have had an enormous influence on the young Plantard who witnessed, in 1936, the premature death of Georges Monti. He died quite young at the age of 56, and he is believed to have been poisoned a few days after a bulletin in the journal of the rival *Grand Lodge of France*, that had denounced him as an impostor and a **Jesuit spy**, and proclaimed he was indeed raised by the Jesuits.

The Alpha Galates was created, at least in the mind of Plantard, during these turbulent times.

The statutes of *The Alpha Galates* were said to have been deposited on the 21st of September, 1942, officially describing itself as a tripartite order composed of the *Temple, la Cité* and *les Arches*. *The Alpha Galates* was mentioned by Claude Charlot of the Paris Police Prefecture on a CBS News *60 Minutes* documentary. According to a police report on the *Alpha Galates*, dated the 13th of February 1945, at the most, the organization was only composed of 50 members, who resigned one after the another as soon as they sized up the president of the association, Pierre Plantard, and realized that it was not a serious enterprise.²² Did they really leave? Was the organization really disbanded? Or is it, instead, a Masonic organization still in existence? Why did Plantard still have six of them acting as founding members of the Priory of Sion, 11 years later? The story I heard in Monte Carlo by this Brother regarding Princess Diana might be a lie or pure disinfo, but the connection with the Priory and French military intelligence, as well as the link with the Rectified Scottish Rite and *The Grand Priory of Gauls* (GPDG) has been proven time and time again during my 20 years of research.

The real Priory of Sion was indeed founded in the 1950's in France, and not in a remote time in history to protect some mind-blowing secret that could change Christianity. At the same time, this Order of "Catholic chivalry" was not the insignificant regional unofficial Housing Association present in the small French town of Annemasse, portrayed wrongly by some critics. The importance of this Catholic fringe fraternal organization, founded by Pierre Plantard, to the usual controllers of the system hidden in their transnational Ur lodges, was clear from the start, and their intelligence headquarters included **the Jesuit intelligence headquarters in Azpeitia, holding the biggest intelligence archive in the world**. The Priory was created, like many other Catholic organizations, to fit the anti Communist agenda of the time (so

dear to the U.S. and its NATO allies). The origins of Plantard's Priory can be found in *The European Youth Campaign* of those years. As the *Société Périllos* reported: "Youth movements were a social preoccupation of the first half of the 20th century. They were very important to Hitler and Stalin, but they had an equally important role to play in the West. After World War II, they were often seen as perfect recruiting or training grounds for upcoming politicians."

22 Jean-Luc Chaumeil, *La Table d'Isis ou Le Secret de la Lumière* (Paris: Editions Guy Trédaniel, 1994), pp. 121-124.

What happened to youth movements before, during, and



after the Second World War is an often neglected field of study, but though less popular, its history is

well-documented. And it is here that we need to look to find details of the framework in which Plan tard was operating.

FIG. 58 – Grand Duke Alexander Mikhailovich of Russia (Russian: Александр Михайлович Aleksandr Mihailovich; 13 April 1866 – 26 February 1933) Grand Master of the Sovereign Order of St. John of Jerusalem.

In 1947, the Soviet-funded international youth movement, called the World Federation of Democratic Youth (WFDY), was shaken by the division that went with the Cold War. The WFDY soon began to splinter, leaving the right-wing and social democrats with no natural home. To fill the void, the British National Council of Social Service, chaired by Sir George Haynes, agreed to organize a preparatory committee, chaired by Haynes, to launch a complimentary youth body. Equally, European federalists had plans for a major youth campaign, but the financial means were not at hand, and the realization of the project was, initially, “indefinitely postponed.”

In a rare instance of not showing its usual greed, substantial British government funds were made available for a conference to be held in mid-1948. Three-quarters of the £12,000 budget was covered by government departments, including £3,000 from a bogus Prime Minister’s “South African Aid to Britain Fund,” which appears to have been a cover for funds from the Secret Vote. Covert funding was also received from the French government.

The success of the conference resulted in the creation of the *World Assembly of Youth* (WAY), with headquarters in Paris. But there is more. In 1954, the CIA began covert financing of the international student movement mainly **to aid the right, with MI6 and the CIA who helped organize and fund WAY.** As they had headquarters in Paris, it is likely the money had to find its way (pun intended) to Paris too.²³

²³ http://www.societe-perillos.com/pos1_4.html † Archived 2nd February, 2015.

Only a person ignorant of the knowledge of certain matters can be confused by the reality surrounding the real Priory of Sion. Even the initiatic connection that Sean Driscoll shared with Philippe de Chériseyn is pretty normal in this environment. The former NATO officer was especially interested in esoteric subjects and folklore, as all the Illuminati usually are. He was described as “a lover of the Renaissance,” that “not only had an amazing library, but also amazing artifacts.” The Illuminati are usually very passionate about ancient artifacts, just as the members of Plantard’s Priory or the Jesuits have always been. The previously mentioned **“Group of Thebes”** saw the participation of Jean-Pierre Giudicelli, and other members of the infamous Priory of Sion, in their attempted “Ahnenerbe style” project.

It is said that Driscoll also belonged to the Orthodox Knights of Malta of the **SOSJ** , sometimes referred to as the **“Shickshinny Knights of Malta,”** due to the Order’s longtime headquarters based in Shickshinny, Pennsylvania, after 1933. This is another Order I know personally very well, as I have been nominated Commander for the U.S. by the main Italian branch. This Order has a long rich history of involvement within the intelligence community at an international level of great interest for researchers like myself, who are interested in the world of Knighthoods and secret orders. Like the SMOM, this Knightly Order claims descent from the original Knights Hospitallers, but via the Russian line of succession that was originally formed at the time of Paul I Emperor of Russia, between 1796 and 1801 (FIGS. 58, 59 and 60).

The deal that gave birth to this Russian line of succession was the following, described in official documents:

In terms of the Russian Priory, the Convention of 4th – 5th January 1797, between Emperor Paul I and the Grand Master of the Order Ferdinand von Hompesch which founded the Grand Priory of Russia, was an international contractual Act, and its terms were “forever.” Also, no Imperial Ukase was ever issued abrogating Paul I’s Proclamation which created a Russian Order of St. John, which was

not only promulgated, in his name, but 'in that of our successors forever. ²⁴

The Order in Russia was maintained by its Commanders and Knights. It was officially reconstituted at the famous Waldorf Astoria in New York in 1908, with the formation of the Grand Priory of America. This is thanks to Grand Duke Alexander Michajlovich (1866-1933), who was the brother-in-law of the last Emperor of Russia Nicolas II, who strongly desired the creation of this Priory in the U.S. as a safety net for the Russian aristocracy and its Orthodox Church. Since the earlier revolution of 1905, both were under attack. Over a decade later, on the 17th of July 1918, Nicolas II and his family were condemned to death by the *Ural Soviet of Workers' Deputies*. The supposed war on Communism had begun for the Orthodox Knights of Malta present in the U.S., which became another global game full of smoke and mirrors and strange deals created in the usual transnational Ur lodges. A game that reached the final, well-crafted stage, in the New World Order with the fall of the Berlin Wall in 1989.

These claims regarding the real origins of the Order are often indicated as highly dubious by some critics and historians, who are operating on behalf of the Vatican SMOM. In any case, these researchers don't have access to the archives of the Order that are hidden, at the moment, in the Italian city of Bologna, Italy, for safe-keeping. We must keep in mind that the longtime Grand Chancellor, and the then Secretary Treasurer of the Order, Colonel Charles L. Thourot Pichel, were often criticized and

24 Concerning the Order of St. John of Jerusalem. **Source: Polnoe Sobranie Zakonov** Volume 34 page 29 - **The British Library Ref: SN142** (1817)
Translation by the British Association of the Russian Grand Priory of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem.

wrongly indicated by some as the sole inventors of this Knighthood (which has always had the patronage of the Romanov family for this project). This is something you can't obtain by simply paying money or falsifying documents, as the Romanov's were a family of the last Emperor and Autocrat of All the Russias. Interestingly enough, Pichel

himself was also suspected of having ties to Nazi intelligence during WWII. He even boasted of it in the post-war era, probably knowing that such connections were judged in a positive light by both the Russian Aristocracy and U.S. intelligence in the period following the War that saw the rise of Anti-Communism and the “Cold War mentality” promulgated by the New World Order establishment. By the late 1950s, the Shickshinny Knights of Malta began not only to attract the usual Russian aristocrats, and the Orthodox clergy (that helped establish the U.S. Grand Priory of the Order in the earlier years), but also several former high-ranking military U.S. officers, and even a few important CIA assets, into its membership roles. This served at times to act as a sort of secret meeting ground between intelligence operatives of various nations helping the U.S. in their struggle against Communism. Most notable, was Major General Charles Willoughby, Douglas MacArthur’s longtime chief of intelligence in the Far East, whom MacArthur referred to as “my little fascist.”

In the wake of WWII, Willoughby became involved with the *yakuza*, and Japan’s secret organization called *Kin no Yuri*, or the “Golden Lily,” who were involved in smuggling gold and other precious metals that were looted by Imperial Japan during the war. Some of this loot was later hidden in underground vaults in the Philippines, and have, in the last few years, become an interesting topic for conspiracy theorists in search of a cheap thrill, such as Benjamin Fulford, who propose improbable ways to save the financial system using this hidden gold. In the books, *The Yamato Dynasty: The Secret History of Japan’s Imperial Family* (2000), and *Gold Warriors: America’s Secret Recovery of Yamashita’s Gold* (2003), the authors Sterling Seagrave and Peggy Seagrave contend that looting was organized on a massive scale by both *yakuza*, gangsters such as Yoshio Kodama, and the highest levels of Japanese society, including Emperor Hirohito.²⁵

During the Korean War, Willoughby and MacArthur would also be involved in the establishment of Civil Air Transport/Air America (sometimes referred to as *Air Opium*), giving Willoughby ample contacts in organized crime, as well as access to vast sums of black

market gold. In 1955, a few years after his “retirement” from the military, Willoughby offered his services to Allen Dulles and the CIA, even despite his public loathing for the Agency. A year later, Willoughby became involved in the formation of what would become known as the **World Anti-Communist League (WACL)**. Willoughby and MacArthur helped establish its Asian component, the Asian People’s Anti-Communist League (APACL), during the late 1940s and early 1950s.²⁶

In the early 1960s, **Philip J. Corso** (May 22, 1915 – July 16, 1998), who earned the rank of Lieutenant Colonel in the United States Army, was involved in Army Intelligence. Corso is a figure still very popular amongst *Ufologists* for his alleged involvement in the research of extra-terrestrial technology, and who co-authored (with Bill Birne) the groundbreaking book “The Day After Roswell,” and was a member of the “Armed Services Committee” of the “Shickshinny Knights of Malta.”

In 1956, Corso worked with West German paramilitary units connected to the

²⁵ Chalmers Johnson, *The Looting of Asia*; review of “Gold Warriors” (London: “London Review of Books” v. 25, no. 22, November 20, 2003).

²⁶ http://visupview.blogspot.it/2013/12/the-jfk-assassination-strange-and_14.html † Archived 2nd February, 2015.



Grand Prieuré Melitense
Ordre Souverain de Saint - Jean de Jérusalem
Chevaliers de Malte



It is remembered that His Imperial Majesty, Paul I, Emperor and Autocrat of All the Russias, elected 10th Grand Master of the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, proclaimed the autonomy and liberation of our Order through the historical decrees, letters, proclamations and treaties of Jan. 15, Nov. 29, 1797; Aug. 26, Oct. 27, Nov. 5, 13, 29, 1798; Feb. 15, and July 1, 1799, etc., etc.

22

Then, by virtue of the authority and trust reposed in us by the hereditary knights of our Order to promulgate the traditions, history and constitution of the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem originating in Jerusalem circa 1050 and by mandate containing in the U. S. A. since 1903, under a Constitution qualified and approved by H. I. H. Grand Duke Alexander of Russia, duly elected 11th Grand Master of our Order, we hereby recognize qualifications and confer the high estate of Knighthood upon

Metropolitan Platon, Russian-Orthodox Church

in our ranks as

A GRAND PRELATE

of the

SOVEREIGN ORDER OF SAINT JOHN OF JERUSALEM

Given at the Convent of the Order June 15, 1931 Documentation symbol 855-012

J. P. Bulluck
Grand Chancellor

Alexander
Grand Master of Russia
Grand Master

FIG. 59 – A rare document from 1931 belonging to the American Grand Priory of the Orthodox Knights of Malta, signed by the Grand Master Alexander Mikhailovich of Russia, which shows the history of their schismatic lineage beginning with Paul I Emperor of Russia between 1796 and 1801.

spy network of former Nazi master spy chief Reinhard Gehlen. The Order's "Armed Services Committee" was full of retired military types with ultra-rightist sympathies including generals from the MacArthur *circle* such as Bonner Fellers and Pedro del Valle.²⁷ The Committee also included British Admiral Sir Barry Domville, who was identified by the English as a Nazi agent and jailed during World War II. According to Peter Dale Scott, after the Kennedy assassination, both Corso and Frank Capell (another Shickshinny Knight and an editor for the **John Birch Society**) were instrumental in spreading "stories linking Oswald to Russia and Ruby to Castro's Cuba."²⁸

Psychological Warfare and Propaganda, including, of course, disinfo, operations, were the main areas of interest for these global manipulators working for the Committee during the Cold War, the biggest psychological operation ever supported by the new nuclear threat. Brother Henry Kissinger of the *Three Eyes Lodge*, and a key figure of the Bohemian Grove writes in his book with the appropriate title, **World Order**:

The Cold War international order reflected two set of balances which for the first time in history were largely independent of each other: the nuclear balance between the Soviet Union and the United States, and the international balance within the Atlantic Alliance, whose operation was in important ways, psychological. ²⁹

Keeping this in mind, I can say with certainty that Sean O'Driscoll, known also as Colonel John Joffre Driscoll of the USAF, working for NATO, fits the mold of a guy involved in this controversial Maltese Order connected to the U.S. *Military-Industrial Complex*, which Eisenhower warned us about.

In March 2014, at the Italian headquarters of the “Shickshinny Knights of Malta,” I personally saw a very elaborate and genuine document from the Priory of Sion recently addressed to them, and signed by a mysterious Knight using the nickname of an animal, an initiatic tradition in use within the Priory of Sion since the time of Pierre Plantard.

In any case, people in France of intelligence and culture, with positions of high responsibility within society, politics and the military, have been part of Plantard’s Priory of Sion since the 1950s. That is why I can establish that the *real Priory of Sion*, created by Pierre Plantard “Saint Clair,” aka **Chyren**, was *nothing more than the French version of the P2 lodge of Licio Gelli*, operating for the “Stay-behind” network, of which the most famous was indeed Operation Gladio, that saw the direct involvement of the Priory of Sion, as Giudicelli himself admitted.

The real Priory of Sion was officially created by Plantard Sinclair on June 25, 1956, with a regular recording in the prefecture of the French town of Saint-Julien-en-Genevois, which later announced in an official bulletin printed on July 20, 1956, that it is not an Order opposed to the Vatican created in secret to protect the lineage of Christ, as claimed by Dan Brown in his fictional tale, but a deeply Catholic order (at least on the surface), created to fight Communism and to serve the NATO alliance and its New World Order during the Cold War years. Interestingly enough, the Priory of Sion has survived the end of the Cold War and is still in existence to this day, with an influential **chapter in the business district of Wall Street**, in the economic heart of the USA, demonstrating that Plantard’s fantastic tales and structure still survive after his death in the year 2000. Like *The Alpha Galates* before them, the Priory was

27 Russell Dick, *The Man Who Knew Too Much* (New York: Carroll & Graf, 1992), pp. 528-529 MacArthur quote, 708.

28 Peter Dale Scott, *Deep Politics and the Death of JFK* (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1993), p. 214.

29 Henry Kissinger, *World Order* (London: Allen Lane-Penguin Group, 2014), p. 90.



Grand Priouré Malitense
Ordre Souverain de Saint - Jean de Jérusalem
Chevaliers de Malte

AFFIDAVIT
copy

State of Pennsylvania
County of Luzerne

BE IT KNOWN THAT I, Chas. L. T. Pichel of the Township of Fairmount, County of Luzerne and State of Pennsylvania, being duly sworn, depose and say that I am the secretary-treasurer of the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, the corporation named herein and that I was instructed by the board of directors of said corporation to transcribe the separate and assorted original minutes of the corporation into an official Minute Book;

That this is to certify that the Minutes recorded in this book are a true and accurate original copy according to my best ability to arrange accurate transcriptions from the original sources which in many cases consisted of penciled scraps of paper written sometimes in illegible English, French or German;

That due to careless handling of such records over the past years by many now deceased members and long intervals between certain meetings, it is believed that a few records of meetings (Minutes) may be missing; however, it is certain that the records reproduced in this Minute Book are complete and accurate in themselves and reveal a true picture of the meetings of the American Grand Priory of the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem held from January 10th 1908 to June 24th 1933 inclusive;

That the corporate seal of the corporation is hereby affixed and impressions of the same seal appearing on this or any documents of the corporation serve to authenticate the same.

Done under the hand of the secretary-treasurer and the corporate seal of the corporation this 29th day of November, 1955.

Chas. L. T. Pichel
Secretary-treasurer

133

BE IT FURTHER KNOWN THAT on this 29th day of November A.D. 1955, before me personally appeared Chas. L. T. Pichel, known by me to be the person whose name is subscribed to the within instrument, and being by me duly sworn, did depose and say that he resides in the Township of Fairmount, county and State aforesaid; that he is the secretary-treasurer of the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, the corporation named herein; that he has made an accurate transcription of the minutes of the corporation as submitted; that he knows the seal of the said corporation; that the seal affixed to said instrument is the corporate seal of said corporation; and that it was so affixed by order of the board of directors thereof; and that he signed his name to said instrument by order of said board.



G. Harold Lloyd

G. HAROLD LLOYD
NOTARY IN THE STATE OF PENNSYLVANIA
FAIRMOUNT TWP., LUZERNE CO.
SHICKSBERY 2, PA.

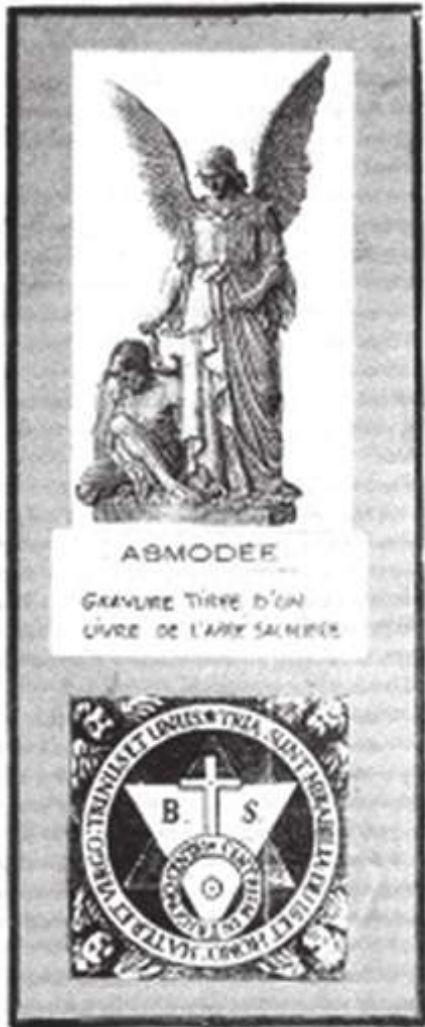
My Commission Expires
1st Monday January, 1960.



FIG. 60 – Important document of “Shickshinny Knights of Malta courtesy of the Italian Branch of the **Grand Priore Melitense O.S.J. Chevaliers de Malte**, from the 29th of November 1955, signed by Charles L. Thourot Pichel as Secretary Treasurer, where he mentions the minutes of U.S. Grand Priory meetings that occurred between 1908 and 1933.

set up by Plantard with a “Legion,” a “Phalange,” and a hierarchy of nine grades. One member is, at the highest level, the “Nautonier,” three in the next level down, nine in the next, and so on, each level down having three times the number of that above, so that there should always be 9841 ($1 + 3 + 9 + 27 + 81 + 243 + 729 + 2187 + 6561$) members in total.

I would also like to add that the 33rd degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite is required to join the inner circle of the Priory of



AUREUM SECVLVM
REDIVIVVM,
QVOD NUNC ITERVM APPARVIT,
*suavitier scriptis, & clarisferis articulis
sermone peroratis.*

Carum pretiosumque illud sermen omnibus
verae Sapientiae & Doctrinae illius moni-
strat & elevat:

HENRICVS MADATHANVS.



FRANCOFVRTI.

Apud HERMANNVM à SANDO.

M DC LXXVII.

FIG. 61 – The bookplate of Saunière as it appeared in the book *The Tomb of God* in 1996 (on the left), and the front page of the *Aureum Seculum Redivivum* of Madhatanus in 1677 (right).

Sion in France, currently in the hands of Gino Sandri and Jean-Pierre Giudicelli. These individuals belong to an Invisible College of the Rosicrucian Tradition, whose practices predate Christianity itself, and who are linked to the aristocracy and the dominating elite of this planet since time immemorial. What's more, they are often operating beyond the common knowledge of time and space—for the **Invisible Masters : those extra-dimensional beings we commonly refer to as aliens.**

Part III

Bérenger Saunière, the secret symbol of the Rosicrucians and the NWO

Finally, I would like to use this last sub-chapter dedicated to the Priory of Sion, to present research regarding a specific symbol and its relation to François Bérenger Saunière (11 April 1852 – 22 January 1917), the famous Roman Catholic priest involved in the Priory of Sion myth. This research began with my interest in a curious *bookplate* which appeared in the book “The Tomb of God” (1996), a speculative non-fictional book written by Richard Andrews and Paul Schellenberger. The object was reportedly found in Rennes-le-Château in the early nineties. So what is a bookplate? A bookplate, also known as *sex-librīs* in Latin, is usually a small print or decorative label pasted into a book, often on the inside front cover, to indicate its owner.³⁰

In their work, Andrews and Schellenberger make the extraordinary claim that the bones of Jesus were removed in the twelfth century and now lay buried in SouthWestern France. They wrote: “We have come to the conclusion that Mount Cardou is the last resting place of the remains of Jesus Christ, God on earth; it is, in fact, the Tomb of God.” Of course, such an extravagant theory, to say the least, is not taken seriously by most academic scholars. A BBC 2 *Timewatch* documentary entitled “*The History of a Mystery*,” which aired in September 1996, was based on the subjects of this book during the Dan Brown frenzy, and questioned some of the evidence

30 From Wikipedia: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bookplate> ‡ Archived 5th February, 2015.

brought forward by the authors. Nevertheless, it seems reasonable for a number of reasons to assume that this mysterious bookplate found by the two authors, indeed belonged to Saunière, as the two authors have claimed. It’s wrong to assume however that the curious design found on the bookmark was invented by Saunière, or by a

designer using his notes to create it. This wrong deduction made by the two writers is probably due to their lack of experience in the esoteric field, something I want to correct with my own expertise in this case.

The reproduction of the bookplate that can be found on page 182 of *The Tomb of God*,³¹ consists of two triangles that form the Seal of Solomon in a circle along with several other geometrical figures surrounded by Latin text. The letters *BS* are predominant on this bookplate, probably the reason why the two authors, with no further research, thought it was simply an esoteric creation of Bérenger Saunière, or at least of his imagination, making no further inquiries into the curious object. In reality, the same symbol appears in an enigmatic monument in Rome called *Porta Alchemica*, or in English, the “Alchemical Door,” also known as the *Alchemy Gate* or *Magic Portal*, that still holds great importance for the Illuminati.

This door, now sealed forever is the only survivor of the five gates built in Villa Palombara, engraved with symbols and riddles. It still remains covered with phrases and symbols of alchemy and hermeticism and is located within the remains of the walls of Villa Palombara in Piazza Vittorio in Rome. The Villa was built by the Marquis Massimiliano Palombara, the Marquis of Pietraforte, and other passionate scholars of the esoteric world operating within the Illuminati of that era known as the Golden Rosycross. One of the legends involving the *Porta Alchemica* states that the construction of this strange Villa included participation of the famous Gian Lorenzo Bernini (also a key figure with his creations in Dan Brown’s *Angels and Demons*), and his mentor, the Jesuit Athanasius Kircher, a famous master of alchemy and a pioneer in Egyptology who strongly influenced the Jesuits and the Illuminati.

It seems reasonable to assume that Saunière “borrowed” the design for his bookplate from the drawing that originally inspired the project of the Marquis Massimiliano Palombara, a drawing that appeared on the title page of a book called “Aureum Seculum Redivivum,” by Henricus Madatanus, a pseudonym of Hadrian à Mynsicht (1603-1638). This particular drawing, present on the pediment of the *Porta*

Alchemica , has two triangles that overlap and an inscription in Latin, and it appears almost exactly the same as on the title page of the posthumous edition of this book published in 1677. The original version of 1621 seems, in fact, to be very different, but the design that inspired the Marquis Palombara instead appear exactly one year before they began construction of the Villa in 1678.

We can't be 100% certain, but the legend I mentioned above states that between 1678 and 1680, with Athanasius Kircher and Bernini, there was the dark, shady legendary figure called Borri, aka Giustiniani Bono, ex-seminarist of the Jesuits turned prophet and magician, who helped with the construction of the *Porta Alchemica* in Palombara's Villa. From my own research in various archives of the Church, this seems indeed to be the case. Of course, all this makes for a fascinating story and provides an incredible background for the *Porta Alchemica*, that if confirmed true, or even partially true, should attract the curiosity of historians and visitors from all over the world to this site. Strangely enough, these days, the site of the Magical Door

31 Richard Andrews and Paul Schellenberger, *Tomb of God: The Body of Jesus and the Solution to a 2000 Year Old Mystery* (New York: Little Brown and Company, 1st North American edition, November, 1996), p. 427.



FIG. 62 – Medal of centennial from 1882, showing the two sides of the Great Seal of the United States. (From *GreatSeal.com*)

is completely ignored by both the academic world and the tourists that generally visit Rome. It lies abandoned in the east of the city on Esquilino hill.

There is another important legend connected to this mysterious place that seems to be more symbolic than anything else: The story recounts that Marquis Massimiliano Palombara, who was a friend of Queen Christine of Sweden, enjoyed the company of alchemists and astrologers. One day, a young alchemist, Giuseppe Francesco Borri, asked the Marquis for permission to use her laboratory. He said that “the art of making gold was not impossible.” Borri locked himself up in the laboratory a day and a night.

In the morning, the Marquis had the door smashed in. Borri had fled by a window, only leaving behind a crucible with a little solid gold inside and a few scrolls covered with strange symbols. The scrolls were studied, but no one could figure out what they meant. Marquis

Palombara had the symbols carved on the gate so that future alchemists could study them.

I will now show you the secret formula referred to as the Philosopher's Stone transcribed on the *Porta Alchemica* :
TRIA SUNT MIRABILIA DEUS ET HOMO MATER ET VIRGO TRINUS ET UNUS: Three are the wonders: God and man, mother and virgin, Trinity and Unity.

HORTI MAGICI INGRESSUM HESPERIUS CUSTODIT DRACO ET SINE ALCIDE COLCHICAS DELICIAS NON GUSTASSET JASON: The dragon of the west, (or of Hesperides, or of the night,) is keeping the gate to the magical garden, and without Alcide, Jason would never have enjoyed the delights of Colchis.

QUANDO IN TUA DOMO NIGRI CORVI PARTURIENT ALBAS COLUMBAS? TUNC VOCABERIS SAPIENS: When in your house, black ravens will father white doves, you will be called a wise man.

QUI SCIT CUMBURERE AQUA ET LAVARE IGNE FACIT DE TERRA COELUM ET DE COELO TERRAM PRETIOSAM: The one who knows how to burn with water and wash with fire will turn the earth into sky and the clouds into a precious stone.

AZOT ET IGNIS DEALBANDO LATONAM VENIET SINE VESTE DIANA: For the purifying of nitrogen quicksilver and fire, Diana will appear without a robe. DIAMETER SPHERAE THAU CIRCULI CRUX ORBIS NON ORBIS PROSUNT: The sphere's diameter, the circle's thau, the orbit's cross are useless to the blind.

SI FECERIS VOLARE TERRAM SUPER CAPUT TUUM EIUS PENNIS AQUAS TORRENTUM CONVERTES IN PETRAM: If you had made the earth fly above your head, you would change the torrent water into stone by using cock feathers.

FILIUS NOSTER MORTUUS VIVT REX AB IGNE REDIT ET CONUGIO GAUDET OCCULTO: Our dead son is living, and will

come back as the king of fire and the beneficiary of the occult wedding.



– Bérenger Saunière (1852-1917).

FIG. 63

CENTRUM IN TRIGONO CENTRI: The center is in the triangle's center.

EST OPUS OCCULTUM VERI SOPHI APERIRE TERRAM UT GERMINET SALUTEM PRO POPULO: This is the secret task of the wise man to open the earth in order to sow the people's prosperity.

SI SEDES NON IS: What can be read

from the left to the right and from the ³² right to the left, has a different meaning. Some say that because of this revela

tion, the Marquis Palombara, Bernini, and Athanasius Kircher, were murdered by poison on the 28th of November 1680, probably by the same Borri. The secret of the Philosopher's Stone was lost forever or perhaps used by Borri, himself. It's amazing; the similarity between portraits of Borri and the mysterious Count of St. Germain.³³

Since this symbol originates in a Rosicrucian context, we are inclined to believe Saunière was a part of this Fraternity. Of course, no record of a Saunière membership in the Rosicrucians or Freemasonry has ever surfaced within public view. This is pretty normal for a Catholic priest who can't admit or declare his Masonic or Rosicrucian membership, especially back in those days.

So how did Saunière, the priest of Rennes-le-Château, discover this alchemical design that we find reproduced on page 182 of the book "The Tomb of God?" (FIG. 59) In 1802, an Abbot named Francis Jerome Clerks wrote a quick guide, in Italian, of his studies about the inscriptions on the *Alchemical Door* in Rome. This work was later translated into French by Peter Bornia and appeared in the April / June 1895 edition of *L'Initiation*, a philosophical journal of higher education. A copy arrived in the hands of Sauniere, and this, together with his own particular obsession for Henricus Madathanus' *Aureum Seculum Redivivum* (FIG. 61), appears to be the main inspiration for the symbol on his personal bookplate. Significantly enough, Madhatanus ends the text of his book by saying that he is indeed a **"frater aurae cruces."**³⁴

However, in “Golden Age Restored” (*Aureum Seculum Redivivum*), by Henricus Madathanus, there appears, hidden, an even more influential role in the New World Order. The motto *Aureum Seculum Redivivum* and *Novus Ordo Seclorum*, present in the **Great Seal of the United States**, is a motto also used by the Bavarian Illuminati, partial heirs of 17th century Rosicrucianism.

In 1782, the Great Seal of the United States demonstrated a version of the symbol created earlier by the Rosicrucian Hadrian à Mynsicht. This time with the eye at the top of the pyramid. (FIG. 62) In this context we should ponder the words of Prof. Charles Eliot Norton (November 16, 1827 – October 21, 1908), from Harvard University, and cited by Masonic author Manly P. Hall in his influential book; *The Secret Teachings of all Ages* :

32 <http://www.renneslechateau.com/anglais/exlibris.htm>

‡ Archived 5th February, 2015.

33 http://simple.wikipedia.org/wiki/Porta_Alchemica ‡ Archived 5th February, 2015.

34 http://www.levity.com/alchemy/queen_christina.html

‡ Archived 5th February, 2015.

Not only were many of the founders of the Government of the United States Masons, but they received aid from a secret August group stationed in Europe, which helped them to establish this country for a peculiar and particular purpose known only to the initiated few .
(Chapter x, xCI)

So what was this “August group” stationed in Europe, the Illuminati? The Rosicrucians? Or both under a common banner? Jean-Pierre Giudicelli confirms the Rosicrucian nature of the Priory of Sion. At the same time their Masonic inner circle and Bérenger Saunière (FIG. 63) seem connected to both. Even if he never was part of Plantard’s Priory, which was only created in the 1950’s, he did belong to the same initiatic mystery schools.

Recent books, such as “The Templar Revelation” (1997), by Lynn Picknett and Clive Prince, and “Web of Gold”(2000), by Guy Patton and Robin Mackness, have linked the Abbé Saunière with certain

secret societies, particularly with Masonic groups that have connections with the Knights Templar and the Rosicrucians. Much of the symbolism in the decoration of the **Rennes -le -Château Church** are open to Masonic interpretation. The journalist Gerard de Sede, in his book "Rennes-le-Château le dossier, les impostures, les fantômes, les hypothèses" (1988), argues that the ninth station of the cross represented in this Church contains the symbolism of a Masonic Order known as: "Chevaliers Bienfaisant de La Cite Sainte," a very old and very "elite" Masonic body known worldwide with the acronym "CBCS." The Anglicized version is Knights Beneficent of the Holy City (KBHC). There are several "obediences" in this Order, which do not officially recognize each other, but in England particularly. Regular Membership of CBCS was traditionally restricted to a literal handful of the most senior Knights Templar. However, many English Masons, quite legitimately, took the step of crossing the Channel to Belgium, where membership was more easily obtainable. Recently, in 2007, the Grand Priory of Belgium sanctioned England to work the Degrees of the Order more openly, forming part of the *Rectified Scottish Rite* , but still in a quite restricted "Invitation Only" manner.³⁵ The French researcher Jean Robin claims to have seen evidence of the Masonic membership of Saunière in the archives of the Diocese of Carcassonne, and Antoine Captier believes that the priest was part of the *Rectified Scottish Rite*.

A historical note on the English site of the "KBHC" helps us better understand the Christian nature of the *Rectified Scottish Rite*, that has been connected at some point in its history to the Jesuits:

It is an acknowledged fact that admission into the Rectified Scottish Rite is a privilege which is only extended to brethren of the Temple who have demonstrated by their general demeanor, and qualities of humility and dignity, that they are worthy of consideration for membership of this elite Christian Order. The establishment of this select brotherhood evolved after a close examination of the Strict Observance system (founded in 1754) at the Assembly of Lyons held in 1788, under the aegis of the Duke of Brunswick, following which, extensive deliberations resulted in the Order being 'rectified' into its

present form at the Assembly of Wilhelmsbad in 1782. This distinguished Order with its center in Zurich, Switzerland, has continued to the present day, in consequence of which, it can rightfully claim precedence as the most ancient and senior body within the realms of Christian Masonry. ³⁶

35 <http://www.kent-templars.info/kbhc/kbhc.php> † Archived 5th February, 2015.

The researcher André Douzet, based in Narbonne, author of several books in the French language, also discovered evidence that Saunière attended various meetings of the Martinist Order in Lyon. Martinism is a specific form of Christian mysticism, an esoteric Christianity originally addressed to Freemasons of the highest degree. Contemporary Masons, like Tony Henley of Kirby Lodge of Instruction No. 263, who is also deeply involved in the esoteric, told me that the Martinists are considered by many initiates as the *real Illuminati*.

The Martinist Order was reformulated in 1891 by Gerard Encausse (July 13, 1865 – October 25, 1916): “Encausse claimed to have come into the possession of the original papers of Martinez Paschalis, or de Pasqually (c. 1700-1774), and therewith founded an Order of Martinists called l’Ordre des Supérieurs Inconnus. He claimed to have been given authority in the Rite of Saint-Martin by his friend Henri Vicomte de Laage, who claimed that his maternal grandfather had been initiated into the order by Saint-Martin himself, and who had attempted to revive the order in 1887. The Martinist Order was to become a primary focus for Encausse, and continues today as one of his most enduring legacies.”³⁷

In March 1895, Gerard Encausse joined the *Athoor* Temple of the *Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn* in Paris, and was involved in a series of articles in the ***Echo de Paris*** under the pseudonym ***Niet***, which means “no” in Russian. In these articles, Encausse and Carrère talk about a Jewish conspiracy, and the Anti-Zionist nature of his work, along with Gerard Encausse’s known connection to the Tsar of Russia. This may have contributed to the allegations that Gerard Encausse was the author who forged the infamous *Protocols of the*

Elders of Zion. The *Protocols* are considered the first work of modern conspiracy literature, later used by Hitler, and currently by Islamists, to prove the reality of a Jewish conspiracy to take over the world. Hitler even mentions them in his book “Mein Kampf.” Personally, I think they are only partially true. Of course, there is an element of truth that should not be dismissed, but let’s not forget how the Illuminati network and the elite operate, and how they generate such documents for a specific mission.

Regarding the two allegations, I exposed concerning Saunière’s membership in both the *Rectified Scottish Rite* and the *Martinists*. They are not reciprocally exclusive, as there has always been a close link between these two organizations. Both are part of a Neo-Templar tradition that originated with the Rite of Strict Observance, a very influential Rite of Freemasonry in the 18th century. Conferred by the Order of Strict Observance; an independent Christian-only Masonic body officially abolished during the first Masonic conclave of 1782 in **Wilhelmsbad**, where they declared its founder Von Hund to be a charlatan, and his mysterious *Unknown Superiors* nonexistent, with no proven connection to the original Knights Templar, as Von Hund originally claimed. **This highly influential Rite was then replaced by the Rectified Scottish Rite, and other so-called Christian Masonic Rites, like the Swedish Rite .**

The symbol of the “New Era”

Adam Weishaupt’s Order of the Illuminati was partially responsible for the sudden downfall of the Rite of Strict Observance during this infamous Masonic gathering, which saw the participation of Adolph Freiherr Knigge and Franz Dietrich Von Dittfurth attending on behalf of the Illuminati. They attracted many recruits into their Order, including Johann Christoph Bode, a leading member of the *Strict Observance* , but they failed in their objective of winning over all of Von Hund’s former lodges.³⁸

36 Ibid.

37 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/G%C3%A9rard_Encausse ‡ Archived 5th February,

2015

Four years earlier, in 1778, two years after the foundation of Weishaupt's Illuminati Order, from the 25th of November to the 10th of December, a general meeting called the **Convent of Gaul** was held in Lyon, this because of an instigation of an was held in Lyon, this because of an instigation of an 1824). In this gathering, they decided to reform the province of Auvergne of the *Strict Observance* , transforming the Knights Templars of Von Hund into the more camouflaged *Bienfaisants Chevaliers de la Cité Sainte* (CBCS for short). This powerful Neo-Templar tradition of the CBCS was then absorbed into the Rectified Scottish Rite, and later on, also into the Old and Primitive Rite of Memphis and Misraim, becoming the very important **29th degree** .³⁹

Thus, the first transformation of the German Order of the Rite of Strict Observance into something else, in this case the French CBCS, was actually made by JeanBaptiste Willermoz, who had previously joined Baron von Hund's Masonic/chivalric endeavor as *Eques ab Hermitage*, and was Chancellor of the Chapter of Lyons during the above-mentioned *Convent of Gaul* . Willermoz was the first to oppose Baron von Hund's figure after the realization of the dangers of this Masonic fundamentalist Christian order in the hands of a sort of *Licio Gelli* of the period. The Neo-Templar rite of Von Hund is still practiced, up to a certain point in its more original form, within the secretive world of the Swedish Rite, which is practiced only in Scandinavia and Germany, as I will demonstrate later in great detail. That is why Masonic visitors to the lodges of the Swedish Rite, working the degrees **VIII° and above**, in Norway, as in the rest of Scandinavia, must sign a declaration which ensures that they are Christians. Never mind the fact that their lodges and their so-called study groups are infiltrated throughout Scandinavia by Satanists and Thelemites (followers of Crowley). Just as the previously mentioned Dr. Henrik Bogdan of the Grand Lodge of Sweden is in charge of their Masonic study groups, you can find him online, happily advocating Crowley's religion at *thelemanow.com*.

This is a monthly podcast produced with the support of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* Grand Lodge in the USA, where we find Bogdan discussing with no shame and no worry his latest book co-written with 33° degree Freemason and fellow Thelemite Martin P. Starr entitled, “Aleister Crowley and Western Esotericism,” and published by Oxford University.⁴⁰ Why Swedish Rite Freemasons preach zero tolerance for non-Christians and then have Bogdan as one of their leading intellectual figures is still a mystery to me, or merely a demonstration of their hypocrisy, which goes along with the fact that the Swedish Rite is a Rite originally crafted with the help of Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati, who left traces of their influence in this system with what used to be called **The Illuminated Chapter**. That’s why they consider *Ordo Templi Orientis* their initiatic cousins. Henrik Bogdan is also involved, by the way, with the Church of Satan and who co-wrote with a friend of the late Anton Szandor LaVey called Carl Abrahamsson (also a leading figure in the O.T.O.), the introduction to *Bardo Tibet* by Max Fredrikson—a photographic book published back in the year 2000 in Stockholm, Sweden.

38 Ludwig Hammermayer, *Der Wilhelmsbader Freimaurer-Konvent von 1782. Ein Höhe- und Wendepunkt in der Geschichte der deutschen und europäischen Geheimgesellschaften*. (Heidelberg, Germany: Lambert Schneider, 1980).

39 <http://www.cbcs.it/> † Archived 5th February, 2015.

40 <http://thelemanow.com/thelema-now-guest-henrik-bogdan-35-minutes> † Archived 5th February, 2015.

From the Swedish Rite environment in recent years, we find Anders Behring Breivik, the well-known terrorist, who was a member of the Oslo Lodge—*St. Johanneslogen St. Olaus t.d. tre Søiler* of the **Order of Freemasons of Norway**.⁴¹ This is the man who committed the most terrible terrorist attacks in Norwegian history on the 22nd of July, 2011, the day of the feast of St. Mary Magdalene, a date considered very important to the Knights Templars. Breivik is an example of the latest subversive ideology promoted by the New World Order, and, for this reason, I have dedicated a big space in the last chapter of this book to him. Operating within the extreme right, this new ideology openly supports Israel and Judaism. Islam and

Christian decadence is something new for the right-wing linked to the so-called Priory of Sion, created in the 1950s, which has always been traditionally anti-Semitic, just as most Catholic fundamentalist are. Let's not forget that this is the same network of extremists involved in the strategy of tension in the seventies, secretly manipulated by groups such as the **Italian Gladio** , part of the Stay Behind Operations (which we discussed more specifically in the previous section). They are currently recycling their network for the postCold War challenges of the new millennium, with a new and improved collaboration with Israel's Intelligence Community, as well as the U.S. and the NATO allies.

Conclusion

Returning to the **Invisible Rosicrucian College of the Priory of Sion** , this ultra secret body of initiates still guides the Priory and the surviving French aristocracy, adding a touch of Thelema and Crowleyanity to the equation, as Giudicelli was for a time involved in a French branch of the O.T.O.

Giudicelli states that there are many current French generals from the armed forces still operating within the Invisible Rosicrucian College of the Priory, as well as intelligence operatives for both the French military and civilian intelligence, a few religious leaders, and even some famous actors that seem to belong to the mysterious Masonic Association Alpha International. Strangely enough, they are linked not only to Catholic monotheism, but to neo-paganism and the mysterious druids, which every year celebrate the Summer Solstice at Stonehenge, the famous stone circle that lies at the heart of the Salisbury Plain, in England. This is a place considered of great importance by English Freemasonry, created in England in 1717, and parallel to the emergence of speculative Freemasonry—a modern Order of Druids, which included Sir Winston Churchill.

41 <http://www.frimurer.no/loger/soilene/2015> ‡ Archived 5th February, 2015.

Chapter V



Conversations with the Illuminati (three steps toward the truth)



Step One:

INSIDE THE BOHEMIAN GROVE WITH FRATER ARTHUR

L

et's begin with a conversation I had back in 2008, with an interesting character I met in London in 2004, at the Canonbury Masonic Research Centre. He appeared to be a very distinguished gentleman and told me his name was John, although I was never truly able to discern if it was his real name. John's secretive nature was very clear to me from the start. He claimed to be involved with Rosicrucian, Martinist and Pythagorean groups on both sides of the Atlantic and was known in initiatic circles as *Frater Arthur*. Even more interesting was his involvement with the Bohemian Club as a High Priest. He appeared to be a very high-level figure of the esoteric milieu, well-versed in both the ritualistic aspects and the historical tradition of the Illuminati of various denominations. John was also very courteous, and he guested me in his home for a few days during my two-month tour around the USA in 2008. His home was luxurious, located in Fort Collins, Colorado, and I was left speechless when, the day after my arrival, he gave me a tour of his library located in his basement. This is where he held what he claimed was the largest private library in the United States, specializing in the occult and esoteric tradition. After spending time wandering through what was the largest private library on the occult I had ever seen, this is something I can definitely

confirm. An alchemist since 1985, *Arthur* (as he now prefers to be called in the esoteric community) discussed what really occurs during the meetings at the *Bohemian Grove*, as well as other topics related to the NWO, of great interest to those who want to know what really goes on in this infamous place, which is far beyond mere speculation.

Bohemian Grove is a campground located at 2700-20601 Bohemian Avenue, in Monte Rio, California, that belongs to the *Bohemian Club*, which defines itself as a private men's club of the arts, based in San Francisco. Believe it or not, the roots of this semi-Masonic and Illuminati-inspired organization are, in fact, in the arts, as I will demonstrate shortly. In mid-July of each year, the Bohemian Grove hosts for a two week period, some of the most powerful men in the world, who spend time in the woods camping and practicing strange rituals. It is said that many also indulge in homosexual activities, others participate in orgies with dozens of female prostitutes. It is quite clear that even those who claim to be straight Republican politicians in their daily life have a few skeletons in the closet after their Bohemian Grove experience, as Richard Nixon commented:

“The upper class in San Francisco is that way. The Bohemian Grove, which I attend from time to time ... It is the most faggy goddamned thing you could ever imagine with that San Francisco crowd. I can't shake hands with anybody from San Francisco.”

Of course, we all know that Nixon was not only a member but also someone who suffered from a very intense form of homophobia. In any case, camping in the Bohemian Grove is made up of a total of 118 rather linear dormitories, or “camps,” scattered throughout the old-growth redwood forest of the Bohemian Grove, as was reported back in 2007. These camps are the primary means through which friendships are formed and contacts of high-level politics and finances are made within the elite of Freemasonry, and the Illuminati participating in this event. The tradition of this summer camp was established six years after the birth of the Bohemian Club in 1872 but moved to its current location in the 1890s. The Club was originally formed by, and for, journalists who wished to promote a fraternal connection among men who enjoyed the arts. Michael Henry de

Young, a proprietor of the *San Francisco Chronicle* , provided this description of its formation in a 1915 interview:

*The Bohemian Club was organized in the Chronicle office by Tommy Newcombe, Sutherland, Dan O'Connell, Harry Dam and others who were members of the staff. The boys wanted a place where they could get together after work, and they took a room on a Sacramento street below Kearny. That was the start of the Bohemian Club, and it was not an unmixed blessing for the Chronicle because the boys would go there sometimes when they should have reported at the office. Very often, when Dan O'Connell sat down to a good dinner there, he would forget that he had a pocketful of notes for an important story.*¹

Henry Edwards (1827- 1891), born in England, was an actor, writer, entomologist and the co-founder of the Bohemian Club.² Known to his friends as *Harry* (FIG. 64), in 1878 he established this summer extravaganza within the Club. A festive gathering that later became the annual key meeting place for what became a very influential Illuminati club. The most important fields present at the annual gathering are divided as follows:

- *Hill Billies* (Big Corporations / Banking / Politics / Universities / Media / Texas Business);



FIG. 64 – Henry Edwards.

1 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bohemian_Club ‡ Archived 6th February, 2015. 2 <http://www.4rie.com/rie%207.html> ‡ Archived 6th February, 2015. TOWARD THE TRUTH)

- *Mandalay* (Large Corporations / Defense Industry / Politics / U.S. Presidents);
- *Cave Man* (Think Tanks / Oil Companies / Banking / Defense Industry / University / Media);
- *Stowaway* (Members of the Rockefeller Family / Oil Companies / Banking / Think Tanks);
- *Uplifters* (Top Managers in Corporations / Big Corporations);
- *Owls Nest* (U.S. Presidents / Military / Defense Industry);
- *Hideaway* (Foundations / Military / Defense Industry);
- *Isle of Aves* (Military / Defense Industry);
- *Lost Angels* (Banking / Defense Industry / Media);
- *Silverado Squatters* (Large Corporations / Defense Industry);
- *Sempervirens* (California-based Corporations);
- *Hillside* (Armed Forces / Joint Chiefs);
- *Idlewild* (California-based Corporations).

The August 2, 1982 edition of *Newsweek* magazine reported the participation of Brother Henry Kissinger, who is a co-founder of the important Ur Lodge **Three Eyes** :

The world's most prestigious summer camp —the Bohemian Grove —is now in session 75 miles north of San Francisco. The fiercely guarded, 2,700-acre retreat is the country extension of San Francisco's all-male ultra-exclusive Bohemian Club to which every Republican President since Herbert Hoover has belonged. With its high-powered clientele, coveted privacy, and cabalistic rituals, the Bohemian Grove has prompted considerable suspicion. ... The most important events, however, are the 'lakeside talks' (past orators: Alexander Hague and Casper Weinberger). This year's speaker was Henry Kissinger on The Challenge of the '80s.

And in 1962, The Bohemian Grove guested none other than the Queen of England's husband Prince Philip, one of the key figures of the ruling elite. (FIGS. 65 and 66) **A CONVERSATION WITH**

JOHN, ALIAS FRATER ARTHUR (High Priest of the Bohemian Grove, Magus of the Ordo Rosae Aureae; Senior Member of the Paracelsus Research Society)

Fort Collins, Colorado

Question : John, do you think that Israel could ever be the cause of a future *Armageddon* ?

Answer : Here is where it begins, because *Armageddon* is another name for *Megiddo* , which in fact is a place in Israel where there will be an epic battle between good and evil at the end-times. Understanding the Abrahamic religions, in my opinion, is the key we should use to study and better understand the origins of this eternal conflict that makes Israel the ideal location in which probably sometime in the future there will be a sort of *Final Battle* , a moment that will shape forever the future of mankind.

Q : What do you think of the occasional tensions with North Korea?

A : There are random, well-orchestrated events to this tension, and a great economic and military interest in the area. The biggest problem seems to be the unification of the two Koreas, which actually will cost a lot to the international community. In this time of great economic uncertainty, they will continue to use North Korea for their strategy of tension on a global scale, secretly controlled by the puppet masters of the New World Order in their transnational Ur Lodges. This second option seems

PRINCE PHILIP IN THE GROVE

By N. Loyall McLaren

Before leaving London for his visit to California in November 1962, Prince Philip wrote to Jack Merrill, an old friend, and expressed a desire to visit the Bohemian Grove. Jack communicated with me and I invited Jim Black and Charlie Kendrick to join us as co-hosts for a Grove party. I then explained the situation to Arch Monson, the President of the Club and worked out a program with him. Since the weather was unpredictable at this time of the year, we decided it would be safer to hold the party inside the grill and bar building. In view of its limited capacity, we restricted the invitation list to former Presidents of the Club, Committee Chairmen, a group of our highly talented entertainers and, of course, the members of Prince Philip's party, plus a few other Bohemians.

With the able assistance of the Club's manager and staff, everything fell into place and the event was enjoyed by all. At luncheon Wally Sterling presided and Charlie Kendrick delivered the speech of welcome. However, the show was stolen by Prince Philip, who made a most amusing but salty speech in keeping with the traditions of Bohemia.



FIG. 65 – Prince Philip at the Bohemian Grove, California in 1962.

TOWARD THE TRUTH)

REAGAN IN SEX CAMP



March 31, 1981 7 40c

RUMPUS

Brothel keeper reveals—

By ROBERT ERINGER

THE REAGAN administration, already reeling from a congressional sex scandal, has suffered another blow with the revelation of sexual hilinks at the gentlemen's camp where the President and his pals "raise hell" each summer.

Convicted San Francisco madam Brandy Baldwin has revealed how she supplied prostitutes and entertainment for members of the exclusive Bohemian Grove.

The club, a small group of 128 cabins in the secluded woodland north of San Francisco, is the scene of three weeks of all-male partying each July.

Reagan has been a member of that club since 1975 and was a frequent visitor many times before that.

His top aides and cabinet members are also clubmates, including: Vice President George Bush, Attorney General William French Smith, Defense Secretary Caspar Weinberger, Fed-

I PROVIDED GIRLS FOR CAMP WHERE REAGAN ELITE LOVE TO FROLIC



PRESIDENT Reagan has been a member of the notorious bell-ringing club since 1975. Some of his aides are also on the famous club's list.



his fantastic fortune." Maurice Fuller, secretary of the Bohemian Club, says

charges were dropped, apparently to save some people from embarrassment.

FIG. 66. – Article by the **GLOBE Vol. 28, No.13 of 31 March, 1981**, investigates the complaint of a scandal of a sexual nature that involved members of the Bohemian Grove and the then U.S. President Ronald Reagan, after the shocking revelation of Brandy Baldwin, who owned a local brothel.

cheaper and more feasible at the moment, justifying the continued American military presence in the area. Meanwhile, the Chinese increase their naval fleet, which eventually will take over the security of the entire region on behalf of the New World Order once we enter the next stage in their global mafia in 2020.

Q : What are the secret connections between Jews and Nazis?

A : Many, starting with one of the key figures of early Nazism, who was obviously an important member of the Illuminati, called Rudolf von Sebottendorf *alias* Adam Alfred Rudolf Glauer, who occasionally used another alias, Erwin Torre. You should study him in relation to the Thule Society. Sebottendorf was primarily a Sufi expert. This is the esoteric tradition of Islam, and he considered it the purest stream of Ancient Wisdom that had nourished European occultism through the Rosicrucians, the alchemists, and what he thought were the authentic Freemasons of the Middle Ages. Sebottendorf returned to Germany after many years in Turkey, where he even became a Turkish citizen in 1911, after making the acquaintance of an influential Jewish family years earlier called Termudi from Thessaloniki. The father and head of this family was a member of a Masonic lodge who practiced the Rite of Memphis of Freemasonry. In the same Lodge through Termudi, Sebottendorf was initiated into Freemasonry in 1901, in what is a French Masonic Rite with strong ties to the Jewish world. My old friend, Professor Nicholas Goodrick-Clarke, wrote about it in his book *The Occult Roots of Nazism: The Ariosophists of Austria and Germany 1890-1935*. Rudolf von Sebottendorf also obtained after Termudi's death, his occult library as recalled by Anton Pervushin in *The Occult Secrets of NKVD and the SS* , which was published in St. Petersburg in 1999, a very rare book with some great info. The fact Sebottendorf was so open and proud about his Masonic

membership and connections was very embarrassing to the Nazis once they got into power, and they worked hard to hide the Masonic origins of their movement which were obviously connected to their supposed enemy, the Zionist Jews. This is partly the explanation for covering up at all costs Sebottendorf's Masonic-Illuminati connections, and also gives a good explanation to the original interest of the Nazis for the phenomena of magic and astrology, created in an occult context.

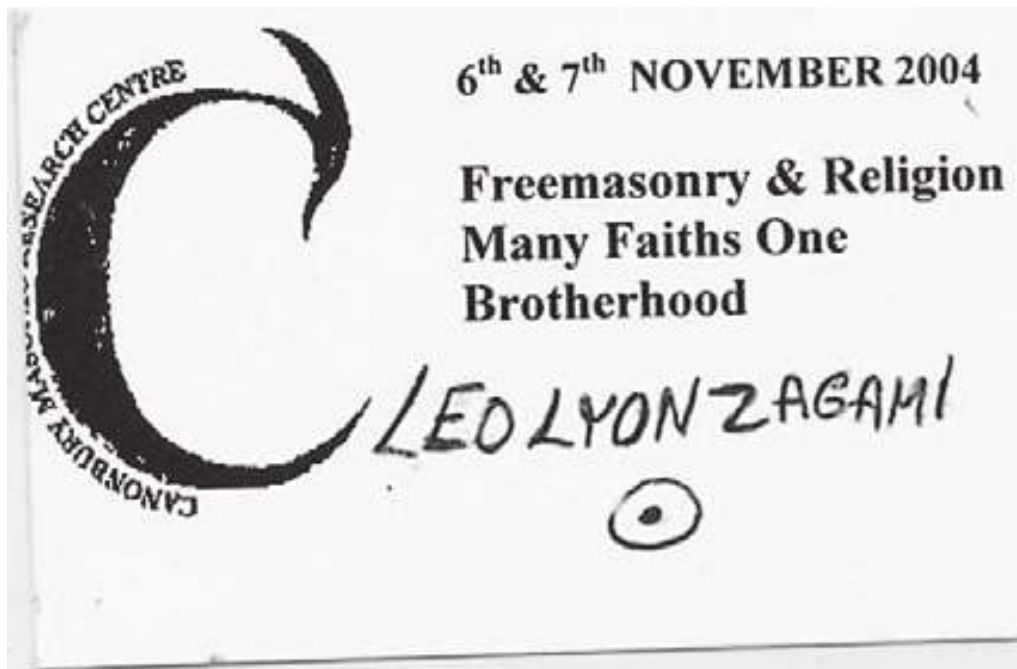


FIG. 67 – Special Pass for the conference, “Freemasonry and Religion. Many Faiths, One Brotherhood.”

Q : What are the activities of the Bohemian Grove? You told me earlier in private that you have participated in their summer camps.

A : Leo, the field is the site of a two-week retreat every July, as well as other smaller meetings during the year. At these retreats, members enter into communication with their spiritual nature in a truly original way and drink a lot from morning to night. They also like to expose themselves freely and urinate on the redwoods, practicing weird pagan rituals including the famous “cremation of care,” in front of a 40-foot Owl sculpture. Some engage in homosexual activity, but

as you know few of them to support gay rights or AIDS research. They even watch and participate in representations and comedies in which women are impersonated by male actors, it being a male-only Club. Although women are not allowed at the Grove, members often leave the camp during the night to enjoy the company of the many prostitutes who come from all over the world for the occasion. Apart from this type of quirky entertainment, the annual gathering serves to give the elite information that is not distorted by the media. The most powerful men on the planet extend their “networks,” despite the Grove’s Shakespearean motto: “Weaving Spiders Come Not Here;” they all do business at the Grove. At these gatherings, you have influential men representing the government sector, industry, military defense, and finances. They all meet and often make major policy decisions in this place, while others just have fun getting drunk and silly during the theatrical plays.

Q : John, you are not only a Bohemian but also a distinguished and known Freemason of the Denver area, deeply involved in Masonic research. What do you think is the real presence of Freemasonry in the Vatican? We discussed this in public in 2004, at the Canonbury Masonic Research Centre during the conference, *Freemasonry, and Religion. Many Faiths One Brotherhood*. (FIGS. 67 and 68)

A : Yes, I remember that moment, probably the most exciting of the entire conference to tell you the truth. As you know, Carlos Vazquez Rangel, Grand Commander of the Supreme Council of the Masons of Mexico, has publicly supported the longstanding suspicions that Roncalli and Montini were not only supporters but Masons themselves. In an interview with the weekly political press, Vazquez asserted in 1993, that there are at least four lodges of the Scottish Rite operating in the Vatican. I know there are also Emulation Lodges, and at least one lodge following the English tradition. The highest Vatican officials are Masons. As you know this group of Lodges is called, “Grand Lodge Ekklesia,” and is in direct contact with the Grand Master of the Lodge of England; the Duke of Kent. This special Masonic Obedience in the heart of Christianity was established in the Vatican in 1971, but no documentation exists for

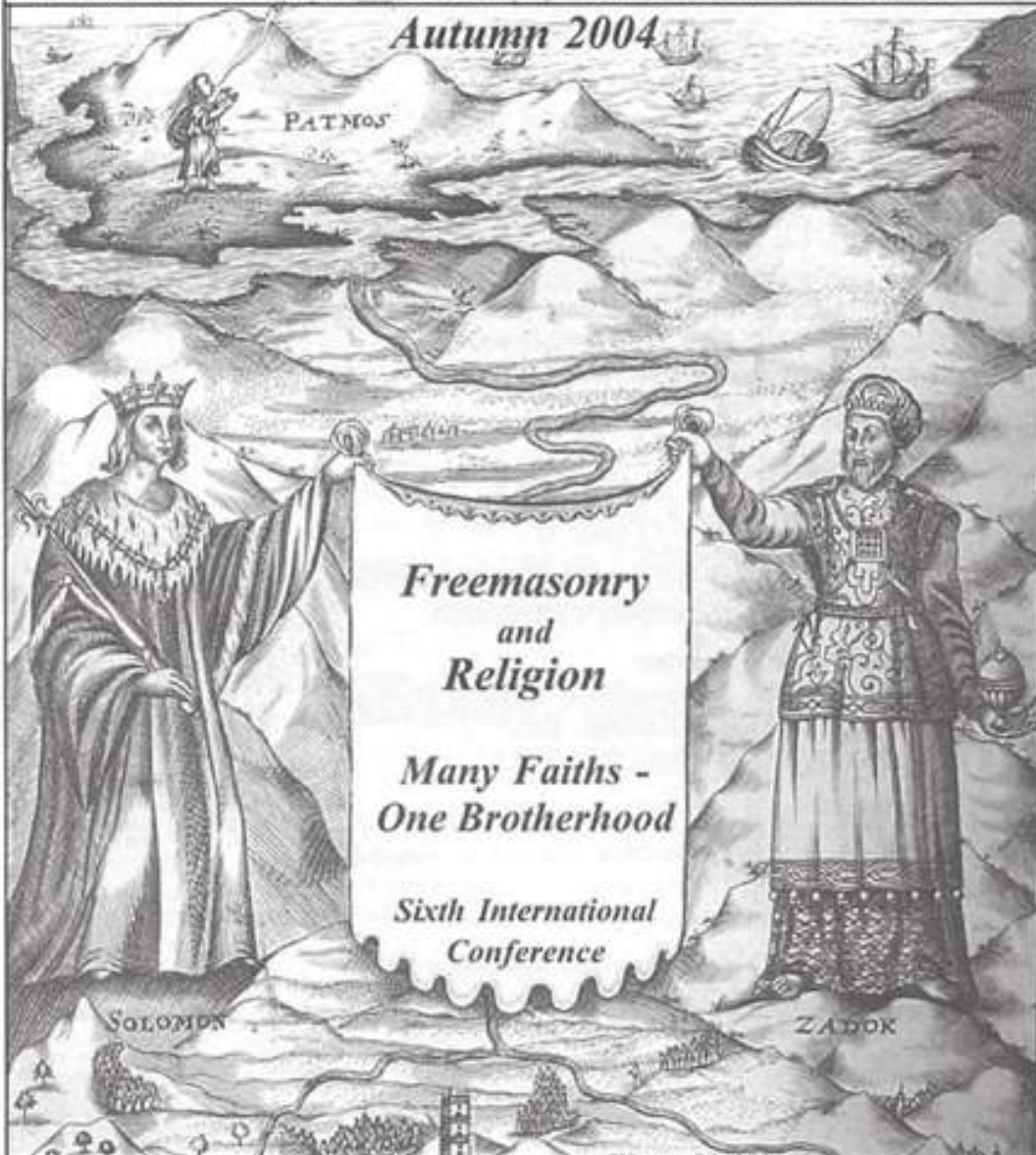
TOWARD THE TRUTH)

us to view, to assert this with certainty. Among its members, there are more than one hundred Cardinals, Bishops, and Nobles from around the world. They try to keep the utmost secrecy, but not enough to escape an investigation. The Mexican Catholic periodical called *Trial* (no. 832, October 12, 1992), reported that Freemasonry divided the Vatican into eight areas, four of which were dedicated to lodges of the Scottish Rite, whose members were all high officials of the Vatican. This, of course, leaves space for another four being Emulation Lodges or something else in line with their Masonic interest. Because these groups are independent of each other, their members do not even know or recognize one another. Even when they press three times with their thumb in a traditional Masonic way they give no answer. The recognition method is simply the participation to one of their lodge meetings and the face recognition that comes with it.

Q : Can you tell me more about world domination by China, and links with the Bohemian Grove?

CMRC

CANONBURY MASONIC RESEARCH CENTRE
CANONBURY TOWER, CANONBURY PLACE, LONDON N1 2NQ. UK



Telephone: 020 7226 6256 Fax: 020 7359 6194

Email: mcgilvery@canonbury.ac.uk Website: www.canonbury.ac.uk

REGISTERED CHARITY NO. 1076548. COMPANY LIMITED BY GUARANTEE. REGISTERED IN ENGLAND NO. 3607413

FIG.

68 - Invitation for the event of November 2004 at the CMRC in

London.

A : The Illuminati Americans began to visit China with more interest in the early seventies with Henry Kissinger and Richard Nixon, members of the Bohemian Club. (FIGS. 69 and 70) The Bohemian Club works perfectly for secret meetings of the Illuminati and their internal planning for the manipulation of the world. The establishment of the New World Order will embrace more and more the ways of anti-democratic China as the only solution for the turbulent times we are living, which seems ideal for the creation of a global totalitarian regime. We all think that the United States will not survive the present crisis in the long run, but the seeds of decline and destruction were actually planted on U.S. soil, not in a hidden cave in Afghanistan or Iraq. To tell you the truth, at the Bohemian Grove, the rituals are just a small part of what happens during our gatherings. The majority is about global strategic management, and as you can imagine, that's why there is a 15-year waiting list to become a member.

Q : Will it ever be possible for the U.S. military to withdraw from Japan and the Far East?

A : No, it's not. It's part of the NWO plan to remain stationed in the area until China takes over the show one day, on behalf of their global government. Even if it sounds contrary to today's present beliefs and the current state of affairs, it will eventually happen.

Q : Was Diana killed by the British Royal family?

A : Yes, it is incredibly sad, I pray for her soul every day. She was naive, and I fear was punished for it. She was going to have a Muslim child, breaking the rules



FIG.

69 – Cover of Bohemian Grove special by *Spy Magazine* (NY: November, 1989).

of Christian-only descent in the British Royal family. Violating the bloodline is a crime of incredible proportions for the Illuminati.

Q : Who is Obama?

A : We consider him a puppet, a useful idiot of the “Holy of Holies,” or inner sanctuary of the system of power we call the Illuminati. Someone who, like many others before him, join an exclusive club to reach the top and are happy to be used and abused by its manipulators, which are the various Kissingers, Soros, and Rockefellers of the situation.

Q : Why was he chosen?

A : He was a brilliant CIA agent, a member of the CFR, itself a product of the most influential transnational Masonic Ur Lodges where real decisions are made. A loyal Freemason, respectful of the so-called “gentlemen” rules of engagement between the more “conservative” lodges and the more “progressive,” who are always at war with each other. He is also part of the bloodlines himself, because Barack Obama’s origins as you wrote yourself in the early months of 2008 on *Rense.com* , is connected to both President Bush and Vice-President Dick Cheney.

Q : What are the current spiritual vibrational levels present in global policy?

A : I guess their vibrational levels are very low in spirituality if not totally absent in the political scene these days. Their Orwellian levels are increasing and becoming more perceivable. Even the average Joe living his life in a bubble of illusion is now beginning to realize that there is no freedom.

Some considerations by the author:

I have had very little contact with *Frater Arthur* since my interview and visit to his home in Colorado in May 2008. There were a couple of phone calls that were not the friendliest, as he possibly understood my intentions of exposing him sooner or later. Nevertheless, an interesting testimony of his practices and beliefs remains online for

those that are interested in investigating further into such matters, of the mysterious, and elusive, *Frater Arthur* .³

He told me at the end of my stay that he and his followers in the United States were settling in Chile before the end of 2011 when the situation gets worse. He also mentioned another important thing about the activities of the Bohemian Grove, and he did this just before my departure. He insisted on making this clear statement to the outside world: “During the annual meetings at the Grove,” he said, “they never conducted evocations of entities or anything like it.”

Should we believe him?

³ <https://leozagami.wordpress.com/2008/05/25/2008-05-23-troy-interviews-leo-lyonzagami-6-30-mins/> ‡ Archived 10 February, 2015.

TOWARD THE TRUTH)

Of course, he is an expert in the field, but it makes you wonder what kind of ceremony takes place every year in this weird place. Is it just a fancy carnival for the elite or is there is something more to it? These people, like other groups of global manipulators, seem to worship the dark side of the esoteric and magic tradition of the Illuminati. They are obsessed with human sacrifice, even if only at a symbolic level, as they claim at the Bohemian Grove. Their members say it is only a “mock” sacrifice, nothing more. In my eyes, they act without logical sense from a profane point of view or even an initiatic one.

Photographs discovered recently (FIG. 71 and 72) depict strange scenes of gatherings in the early years of the twentieth century that seem to contradict the official statements that the human sacrifices at the Bohemian Grove are, and have always been, only a fictional play beneath the infamous owl. This statement can be partially true, as the owl and its shrine were only built in 1929 when the group decided to give up on real human sacrifices altogether. In the early twenties they were preparing for the construction of the actual shrine where they sacrificed real humans for a number of years to lay the foundation of a sacred site, which is an ancient pagan practice the Bohemian’s may have followed, just as other groups of Illuminati have done in the past including the *Golden Dawn* . In his paper; *A Relative Advantage*:

Sociology of the San Francisco Bohemian Club ; Dr. Peter Martin Phillips writes the following about the owl and its shrine:

*This owl shrine was built in 1929 to serve as a ceremonial site for traditional Bohemian rituals and is used yearly for the Cremation of Care Ceremony. 1910 marked the first ceremonial burial of the cares of the world during the mid-summer encampment and by 1913 Care was being cremated during the first weekend of the Grove (**Annals, 1972**). ... The Cremation of Care Ceremony was produced as a play in 1920, wherein a High Priest standing before a huge pre-historic alter, is confronted by Dull Care wrapped in the chains but not dead because Bacchus, the only warrior Care fears, is truly dead (the 18th Amendment was passed in 1919). Good Fellowship arrives but lacks the sword necessary to kill Dull Care, and can only imprison him, and Care still sings out through the prison window. At last, Bohemia's Spirit emerges and proclaims: Down with all fears! And up with your cheers, for his (Cares) mocking is turning to sobbing and tears .⁴*

The aforementioned photos originally appeared in the *Berkeley University of California* website,⁵ which is often used as a mouthpiece for the *Bohemian Club* . See the full Photo Gallery dated **1906–1909** on the internet.⁶ In July 2000, my friend, Alex Jones, the courageous and controversial founder of Infowars and well-known investigative journalist, infiltrated the Bohemian Grove, with a certain degree of success, to film the infamous ceremony known as *The Cremation of Care* . The ceremony mentioned earlier includes a ritual that apparently mimics a human sacrifice ceremony in the worship of Molech. Who knows how many titans of industry, heads of government, or even a Royal or two, have practiced this strange ritual in this very location? George W. Bush, Bono from U2, Herbert Hoover, and the King of Sweden—are all part of the elite that have partaken in this event during the last two weeks in July. In what could be considered the most eccentric and manipulative camping ground on earth, serious decision-making goes on, as well as despicable behavior. Here you find members running around dressed up as Pan (FIG.

4 <http://libweb.sonoma.edu/regional/faculty/phillips/bohemian.pdf> (No longer present online).

5 <http://sunsite.berkeley.edu/> ‡ Archived 10th February, 2015.

6 http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_bohemiangrove05.htm ‡ Archived 10th February, 2015.



FIG. 70 – The three main participants in this 1957 photo are a typical portrait of the Bohemian Grove. Here we see future President **Ronald Reagan** , Glenn Seaborg (involved in the *Manhattan Project*), and future President **Richard Nixon** .

73), the main character in Arthur Machen’s “The Great God Pan,” a novella by the Welsh author considered since its earliest publication, very influential and necessary reading while at the Grove. Machen’s work was published for the first time in the magazine *The Whirlwind*, in 1890, just prior to the Bohemians renting their current location, which they eventually purchased. Let’s not forget that Machen’s publication was widely denounced at the time by the press as

degenerate and horrific, mainly because of its sexual content and decadent style. Bohemians seem to love and even promote these two factors, contributing more than you would realize in the decadence of our current society that is gradually embracing their values. The Bohemian Club and the Bohemian Grove have grown in popularity and influence like never before since their foundation. In 1989, Philip Weiss was the first journalist to infiltrate the Grove while working for *Spy Magazine*. He managed to infiltrate the club posing as a guest for seven days, and later published one very revealing article entitled, "*Inside Bohemian Grove*," where he writes:

In the first 50 years of the club's existence the Bohemian Grove was comparatively accessible to outsiders, but in the 1930's, as the club gained influence, and its redwoods provided a haven for Republican presidents, it grew quite secretive about its rituals and membership—you won't even find the Grove on public maps. (This is not entirely accurate; "Bohemian Grove" is labeled as such on USGS topographic maps. –GWD.) This has been especially true in the last ten years, as Bohemian's stunning roster has become ever more status, as Kissinger and Rockefeller and Nick Brady have joined, drawing the attention of left-wing protesters, scholars of elites, and reporters. The encampment has become the primary watering hole for Republican administration officials, defense contractors, press barons, Hollywood figures, establishment intellectuals and a handful of German-speaking men in lederhosen. What the Bois de Boulogne was to the ancient regime, the Grove is to America's power class.

TOWARD THE TRUTH)



FIG. 71 – This photo leaves little doubt that the person in the photo is clearly a black child or a midget. He is tied on a table. One of the figures in the background is a police officer. The picture was taken at the Bohemian Grove in 1909.

Later on, Weiss adds:

You know you are inside the Bohemian Grove when you walk down a trail in the woods and hear piano music from amid a group of tents, and then round a bend to see a man with a beer in one hand and his penis in the other, urinating into the bushes.

This is the most gloried ritual of the encampment, the freedom of powerful men to pee wherever they like, a right the club has invoked when trying to fight government anti-sex discrimination efforts, and one curtailed only when it comes to a few popular redwoods just outside the Dining Circle. Tacked to one of these haplessly postprandial trees is a sign conveying the fairy-dust mixture of boyishness and courtliness that envelopes the encampment:

Gentlemen, please! No pee pee here!

Philip Weiss makes another interesting statement in regards to the homosexual undertones present at the Bohemian Grove that seem to be completely in line with what I mentioned earlier in regards to similar behaviors by many members of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* , including Crowley himself:

Vaguely homosexual undertones suffused this spectacle, as they do much of ritualized life in the Grove. The main priest wore a pink-and-green satin costume, while a hamadryad appeared before a redwood in a gold-spangled bodysuit dripping with rhinestones. They spoke of 'fairy unguents,' that would free men to pursue warm fellowship, and I was reminded of something Herman Wouk wrote about the Grove: 'Men can decently love each other; they always have, but women never quite understand.' ... Then the crypt of Care was poled slowly down the lake by a black-robed figure in a black gondola, accompanied by a great deal of special effects smoke.⁷

7 Philip Weiss, "Masters of the Universe Go to Camp: Inside the Bohemian Grove"
article in Spy Magazine (New York, USA: Straight Arrow Publishers, Inc. 1989), pp.

60-64.



FIG. 72 – This picture seems to depict a lynching or public execution. If the body is a mannequin, it is certainly very life-like. After enlarging the picture, and judging by the look of the victim's hand, unfortunately this seems to be a real person.

In the Cremation of Care ritual the Bohemian's say:

“So shall we burn thee once again this night; And, with the flames that eat thine effigy; We shall read the sign; Midsummer set us free!”

This key event for the members of the Bohemian Club provides the tightest security in the world. A security that was even reinforced after the terror attacks of the 11th of September, 2001. Vanity Fair's Alexander Shoumatoff was arrested trying to infiltrate the Bohemian Grove, and wrote in an article to his readers:

Is this really what I want to be doing? Sneaking into the exclusive Bohemian Grove, on the Saturday night when roughly 2,500 of America's richest, mostly right-wing Republicans are kicking off their annual July encampment? The members of the San Francisco-based Bohemian Club are here, partying boisterously in this primeval stand of gargantuan redwoods 75 miles north of the city, or will be during the next 16 days. Over the years all the usual suspects have made appearances: Rumsfeld, Kissinger, two former C.I.A. directors (including Papa Bush), the masters of war and the oligarchs, the Bechtels and the Besses, the board members of top military contractors— such as Halliburton, Lockheed Martin, Northrop Grumman, and the Carlyle Group— the Rockefellers, Morgans, captains of industry and C.E.O.'s across the spectrum of American capitalism. The interlocking corporate web—cemented by prep-school, college, and golf-club affiliations, blood, marriage, and mutual self-interest—which make up the American ruling class. In other words, many of the men who have been running the country into the ground and ripping us off for decades .⁸

⁸ <http://www.vanityfair.com/style/features/2009/05/bohemian-grove200905>

TOWARD THE TRUTH)



FIG. 73 – A very rare image of a participant at the Bohemian Grove in the early years of the twentieth century dressed as Pan, a character

from Greek mythology linked to the Illuminati that Aleister Crowley devoted his famous, "Hymn to Pan."

Alex Jones managed to get into the Bohemian Grove the year after Philip Weiss on July 15th, 2000, to obtain a broader perspective of this place, and without any big consequence for himself or his collaborators. I recommend you read the few first-hand accounts written by a number of serious journalists who managed to get in, such as Alex Shoumatoff. Before you think of adventuring for yourself to investigate the yearly *Cremation of Care* gathering, this mid-summer affair is in fact described by Shoumatoff as an event full of "Druidic, Masonic, Ku Klux Klan, and Aryan forest-worshipnovertones," and is not your average Masonic event, that's for sure. However, prominent Catholics from the Republican party might also want to avoid blasphemies in the Bohemian Grove as they could face difficulties in making Bohemian Grove visits acceptable to their superiors in the Vatican that seem to dislike this place, such as **Father Walter Trovato**, Senior Representative of the **SMOM** (Knights of Malta), and the OPUS DEI, recently confirmed to me in November 2014. I personally think this happens because no one invites them to this mainly Protestant affair, and as you all know by now, the Vatican Priests are second to none in having fun in this kind of setting.

A key passage of the *Hymn to Pan* written in 1913 by Crowley when he was in Moscow, recites: "Strong as a lion and sharp as an asp—Come, O come! I am numb With the lonely lust of devildom." And, in fact, the more or less occult practices of these supposed moralizers of middle America have a certain demonic feel (FIG. 73). The Bohemian Grove participants have gradually caused us to be generally numb to evil and manipulation amongst the sick people of the elite, but as Shoumatoff of *Vanity Fair* cleverly wrote: "*This is not how the members imagine themselves. They see themselves as the moral underpinnings of America's greatness, whose central tenets are the Protestant work ethic: work hard and prosper and you'll get into that great club in the sky. The Bohemian Club is like the Opus Dei of the Protestant American establishment. Very few Jews have made it in, and even fewer blacks .*"

This bunch of perverts are the moralizers of U.S. society, and they staunchly believe their morals are superior to every other, which leaves the normal human outside of the Club. What a bunch of hypocrite servants and manipulators of the system! It's the *New World Order* at the Grove every year. There is the Rockstar Bono, or the evergreen Illuminati controller Henry Kissinger, one of the most influential Brothers of the International Masonic Ur Lodges since World War II. "*Kissinger is a perennial favorite,*" writes Shoumatoff, adding about the lesser-known aspects of the



FIG. 74 – A priest blesses the swords of the Knights Templar Order called, "*MATER NAZARENA*" **S.S.M.O.M.D.T** . One of the Neo-Templar orders that belong to the mysterious Italian *Order of the Mercy of the Pelican* . Image taken from the site <http://www.icavalieritemplari.it> .

Grove: "*There's a lot of dark history in this forest retreat. It's rumored that during the presidency of Gerald Ford, one Grove employee was a charming, impeccably mannered ex-Nazi, who used to drive around in a jeep that had the decal—a palm tree with a swastika on it—of*

*Rommel's Africa campaign, which he had served in. Ford made him take it off ."*⁹

There is no doubt the Bohemian Grove is a retreat for perverts and ex-Nazi's and, of course, it fits the scheme of things at this Illuminati stronghold where values are somehow twisted. There is never a shortage of world leaders wanting to participate in their gatherings, and if they don't do so, renouncing participation might even look suspicious to the other members of the powerful Club. In 2013, *Russia Today (RT)* reported: "Attending the elusive Bohemian Grove retreat should be a priority for former UK Prime Minister Tony Blair," News Corp executive Andrew Knight allegedly wrote in an email to U.S. Gen. Colin Powell, obtained by *RT* :

The mysterious computer hacker known only as Guccifer has once again supplied RT with a trove of presumed personal emails in which the private correspondence between some of the world's most influential men is put under the looking glass. The hacker's target is once again former Secretary of State Colin Powell, and this time the discourse dives into a topic rarely discussed: the annual summer retreat at California's Bohemian Grove. ¹⁰

Returning to the last part of the interview...

After surveying all the various aspects of the Bohemian Grove, this is the conclusion of my interview with the mysterious *Frater Arthur*, who in this last segment of the interview, makes some pretty technical statements on the occult, showing he openly works with demons for his own advantage, careless of the consequences.

9 Ibid.

10 <http://rt.com/usa/bohemian-blair-powell-guccifer-811/>
(TOWARD THE TRUTH)

Q : Arthur, what is real magic, or "**magick**" as Crowley called it?

A : "Leo, I've never met anyone who has taken this art in its original form, except for those who did so according to my own advice. All the

historical figures of the magical scene have introduced some changes along the way, including Crowley. I've never found anyone I could ask for a genuine opinion, or from whose experiences I could truly learn something more than what I already knew. It became apparent that I would have to study and practice the *Goetia*, and in doing so I became the only legitimate practitioner of this ancient art of magic. I have often found people who claimed to use the true tradition, going on about their **LBRP** (*Lesser Banishing Ritual of the Pentagram*), and how they imagined their magical ring to be, or using the wrong names of God or a dozen of other discrepancies like that. To say that I am skeptical about all of this is, to say the least. My understanding of the way in which this system works was put together from my personal experience of the past ten years, more or less spent conjuring demons and understanding the most traditional forms of magic. I have always been drawn to specifics and reckless in my requests, and it calls into question all my results with these entities. When I mentioned once to *Agares* to cause an earthquake, he opened a new rift with 116 earthquakes over a time period of two days. Later, when I asked for a 6.5 [*earthquake magnitude*] at a specific location on a specific date, it happened exactly as I required, leaving the experimental conclusion that the spirits are reliable, despite two deaths and 40 buildings damaged by the shock. My Seal of *Barbatos* has never failed to intimidate even ferocious dogs, and *Furcas* allowed me to win even when I knew that my position was absurd. *Foras* was reluctant to give me "600 years of healthy mortal life," but has saved my life twice with miracles. The spirits have helped me revolutionize an industry, in particular, and they revealed the location of a vein of gold. Technology, land and celestial events have been foretold, and many other things of great value, both at a personal and public level.

Q : Can you make money with a liberal use of the *Goetia* and the occult?

A : I do not see *the Goetia*, or magic, in general, as a short-cut towards money and power for the inept and the poor. I see it as a way in which an intelligent and hardworking individual can really run a good path, no matter what obstacles are opposing him. Scientific

experiments on magic were almost entirely focused on the statistical results, which do not reflect the goals and methods of the occult practice. I think it is important to examine the validity of their work using a scientific method, the spirits serve your desires and it's certain that some of those desires are "human" and very materialistic. These are not goals that are too humble or too high, but there are some that are counterproductive, and that is why I recommend caution.

Q : So you're some kind of an idealist in your area of research and practice?

A : I like to think that my work is worth something in a more extensive way rather than serving only my own gratification. Having removed the curiosity by testing how it works, I began to apply what I consider to be useful for the betterment of the world, as well as trying to make improvements on myself. At this point, I'm more or less trying to figure out exactly what kind of impact I can cause in the world with my magical skills. I will not let some political bandwagon, even if I go to the Bohemian Grove and I am a Republican, drive my choices. Sometimes you have to do terrible things for your beliefs, but I try in every way to avoid getting miserable about it, but sometimes my intentions are distorted and my true goals can only be viewed and understood through the lens of a higher-level initiate. I always think on how to make better choices and recognize the negative influence there can be with a wrong use of magic, I am still experimenting, despite the risks and difficulties.

Step Two:

INTERVIEW WITH A GRAND MASTER OF THE KNIGHTS TEMPLARS

○

On the 18th of March 1314, the last Grand Master of the Order of the Temple, commonly known as the Knights Templar, was executed, and the Order was officially disbanded. Since then, many legends have

surrounded this unique military monastic reality, and its possible survival through the ages, thanks to a mysterious group of hidden keepers of the true Templar tradition. Various theories of Templar origins have surfaced from time to time, like the fugitive Templars operating under Pierre d'Aumont, or other more improbable ones like the supposed Grand Master lineage after De Molay, written on the fake *Larmenius Charter* or *Carta Transmissionis*. Many other theories have been the subject of a variety of researchers and writers, some questionable, some not. The following is an exclusive interview I did back in December 2011, with an Italian Grand Master of a NeoTemplar Order close to the Vatican Jesuits (FIG. 74), not a legitimate heir to Jacques de Molay's original tradition because they don't really exist no matter how it's reported. He is a person who is also part of a mysterious group operating from Turin, Italy called, **Order of the Mercy of the Pelican** (*Ordine della Pietà del Pellicano*), a sort of Neo-Templar network of various Orders otherwise operating independently from each other, and each claiming their own supposed line of transmission from the original Templars. For reasons of confidentiality, and do not have any repercussions after his controversial revelations, the Grand Master in question asked me to remain anonymous. He is a distinguished gentleman from southern Italy, with important connections in London, where he told me he established a **"Red Tent"** for his Templars. In any case, I want to thank him for the time he dedicated to me in this revealing interview, where at one point the Grand Master announces that the next pope will be someone from Africa or South America. A true scoop my dear readers, because this interview was included in the first Italian edition of this book, published in March 2012. **That's exactly one year before the unexpected arrival of Pope Francis.** As you shall read, the Grand Master seems to be someone who has very interesting first-hand information, probably due to his life-long friendship with the Jesuit Order—the infamous Company of Jesus.

Question: Are the origins of your Knighthood truly Templar?

Answer : *The Mercy of the Pelican* was an important Neo-Templar Order founded originally by the Italian Cardinal Jules Mazarin (July 14, 1602 – March 9, 1661), born Giulio Raimondo Mazzarino, who succeeded his mentor, the famous Cardinal Richelieu, as chief minister of France for a period. Richelieu is also one of the leading characters in *The Three Musketeers*, by Alexandre Dumas, who is, by the way, another famous Freemason who was also fixated with the Knight Templars. Going back to Cardinal Mazarin or Mazzarino (as the Italians prefer to say), his Knighthood called *The Mercy of the Pelican*, was definitely inspired by the Knights Templars from the start, and apparently had links with some of the key families that centuries earlier had been part of the original Templar Order, before Pope Clement V disbanded them in 1312. This Knighthood lineage is known as *The Order of the Mercy of the Pelican*, and eventually arrived to us via the prestigious **Mancini family** . The Order has always lived its existence in a rather confidential manner, deciding to expand their membership only to few chosen followers, picked up from time to time from the nobility of France, Italy, and Portugal. Eventually it became the official Knighthood of the *House of the Marquis Mancini Ausignano* , the fam

TOWARD THE TRUTH)

ily of the well-known clergymen, recently deceased (June 2015), **Adeodato Leopoldo Mancini** (FIG. 75), that is today responsible for the overall direction of the *Order of the Mercy of the Pelican*, and the various Orders connected to it.

Q : So there are various Orders connected to this mysterious *Mercy of the Pelican* ?

A : Yes, but we are considered a very special element in this enlarged Neo-Templar family, this is not how we want to appear, but it is simply that we are considered this way—just read what other Orders of the *Mercy of the Pelican* alliance write about us.

Q : *The Order of the Mercy of the Pelican* , from my research, appears to be presently linked to the Chaldean-Assyrian Catholic

Apostolic Church, not the Catholic Church. Can you tell me a little more about this discrepancy, as it seems to be created in a traditional Catholic family?



FIG. 75 – The recently deceased (June 2015), former Patriarch, Archbishop, Monsignor Leopoldo Mancini Adeodato from the Apostolic Assyrian Chaldean Catholic Church, who was stripped of his titles, returning to the rank of a simple monk after deciding to

rejoin the Catholic Church in recent years; a decision that left many of his knights in the *Mercy of the Pelican* disappointed. (Photo from the site <http://cavsentinelle.altervista.org/ordine.htm>)

A : Father Adeodato, who calls himself the Servant of the Servants of God, is a man of Venetian origin, a monk, a missionary apostle, a graduate of oriental studies, but most of all, the last descendant of the Marquis of Ausignano. He is a lover of life (Authors note: Since this interview Father Adeodato is deceased. June 2015) and of Patristics or Patrology, which is the study of the early Christian writers who are designated as Church Fathers. After his first theological study at the University of Turin, he joined the traditional Orthodox Church in Lisbon, Portugal (passing later under the jurisdiction of the Independent Orthodox Church of Poland), rather than the Catholic Church as his family originally wanted. He then became a monk at the hands of His Beatitude, the Metropolitan Gabriel. He was ordained a priest on August 16th, 1987, by Bishop Teodoro of Evora, becoming *Great Schema* in Greece, which is the highest level in the Orthodox monastic tradition, including the power to invest other monks and appoint their superiors, and even found new monasteries.

Q : But I heard from mutual friends that Father Adeodato Mancini seems to have now given up his previous position in the Orthodox Church, to embrace the Church of Rome instead. A sort of return to his family origins. Is this true?

A : Yes, unfortunately, his status as Archbishop and Patriarch was not recognized by the Vatican as he wanted initially, but he still wants to operate under the Church of Rome, even as a simple monk. The situation is still not clear to me on this point, as the Vatican wants not only complete submission, but also all the money coming in from the many exorcisms he performs and other activities including the Knighthood, and most of us are obviously against this possibility. Having said this, recently he celebrated in Turin for the members of various Neo-Templar Orders working under the auspices of the *Order of the Mercy of the Pelican*, in what can be defined as more of a Gnostic kind of Mass with Orthodox elements, something I don't see

in line with the classic Catholic approach he officially wants to embrace.

Q : A great sacrifice on his part, to submit to the Vatican, don't you think? **A** : I think that the *Knights of the Equestrian Order of Sancta Fides*, known as the

Order of the Pelican of Mercy, have suffered a lot from this situation in recent years, while Adeodato wants to work under the auspices of the Church of Rome led by the Pope, despite the problems we've had with him in the past as Templars. I think this is happening mainly because the Mancini family was traditionally Catholic and the Order was born in a Catholic context, not an Orthodox one. Thus, Deodato naturally feels guilty about his choice and wants to bring the Order back to its original home damaging the whole project. I don't believe, like others, that this was a Catholic conspiracy from the start, to manipulate certain Neo-Templar Orders thanks to Adeodato's skills, but, of course, I might be wrong in my judgment, as I am a Catholic myself and a staunch Papist, and if that was the case I am sure they would have let him keep the titles he acquired in the Orthodox Faith, don't you think?

Q : Well this could be true, but particularly in the last 15 years, Adeodato's choices for the *Order of the Mercy of the Pelican* has lost many of its knights, and even whole orders have left in disappointment. It was once a prestigious and influential NeoTemplar group. So why is this happening?

A : I'll answer only if I can stay anonymous, as it is an extremely delicate situation, especially in regards to the present decisions regarding Adeodato. However, now there are only four orders in the *Order of the Mercy of the Pelican* , including the *Mater Nazarena* headed by a certain **Aurelio Punzo** and his **AMES (Antiquae Militiae Equestris Sanctorum)** and the **Quattuor Coronatorum Ordo Monasticus Templi** which belong to an "irregular" Masonic Obedience, officially based in Andorra, but actually operating from Milan. This Masonic connection seems to have brought further discontent into the fold. Not all of our members agree with the

choices of Adeodato, driven by what appears to be a transnational Masonic lodge made up of intelligence operatives and militaries from various countries. Such choices have been creating numerous problems and further divisions amongst our more genuine members, people who joined in search of a spiritual Knighthood, not another lobby, but found themselves in an Order that is becoming not only Catholic but also Masonic. These two things are against the beliefs of the more traditional Templars.

Q : I see you are a little reluctant on your side to talk about the internal problems of the *Order of the Mercy of the Pelican* and as I remember you have a great knowledge of the Vatican and other subjects of interest that we can explore instead, I will ask you a few questions on those subjects, if you prefer.

A : Yes, you're right, unfortunately, so let's talk about something else.

Q : What are the origins of the foundation of the Vatican? Are there any connections with Satanism or Paganism?

A : Originally the foundations of what is now the Vatican was the ancient *Mithraeum* . Located in the present basement of the Vatican there was a temple where they practiced Mithraism, which is not Satanism, but a pagan cult with striking similarities to Christianity. The Mysteries of Mithra (Mithraism) was a mystery religion centered on the god Mithras, which originated in Persia and later became very popular

TOWARD THE TRUTH)



FIG. 76

– Symbol of the *Heralds of the Gospel* .

in the powerful army of the Roman Empire. This army, which at one time was the most powerful in the world, had more connections than you might think, with the establishment of the future Vatican. Once

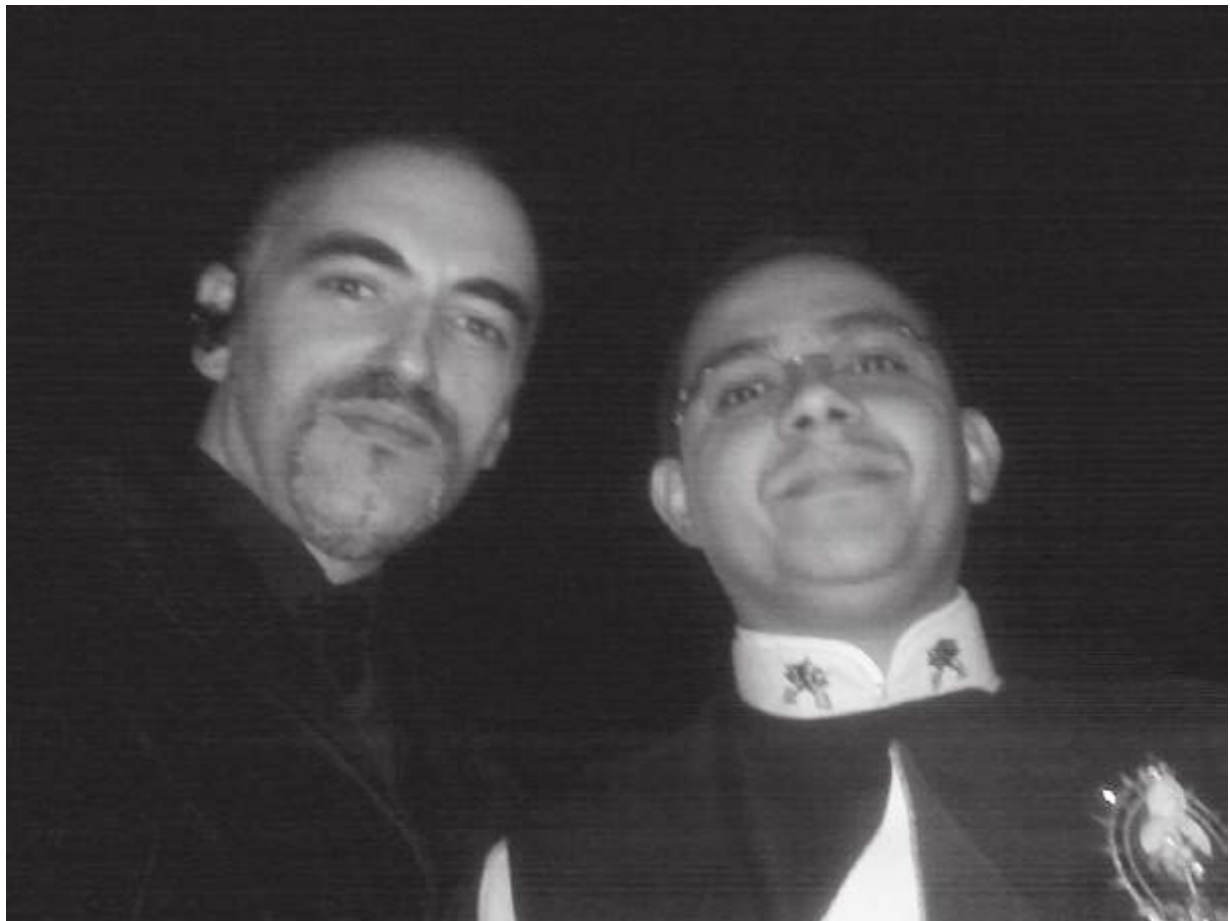
set up, the Christian faith overtakes the Roman establishment, which eventually makes it the state religion. The basement of the Vatican belonged, in fact, to the Mithraic Mysteries until 376 AD, when a city prefect suppressed the cult of the rival Savior, and took possession of the temple in the name of Christ on December the 25th, according to M.J. Vermaseren. The Mithraic New Year, and the birthday of Mithras was on December 25, but other historians say this was not a specific festivity dedicated only to Mithraism, but the sun in general, the day of the *Sol Invictus* . It is evident from the obelisk in St. Peter's Square that we stand before a solar cult, and I am sure the Mithraic Mysteries had an important role in the origins of Christianity.

Q : So Christians copied many details of the Mithraic mystery religion, but they explain there is a similarity with their favorite argument, that Satan had anticipated the true religion, imitating it before the birth of Christ. What do you think of this?

A : Yes, Vatican Hill, known in Latin as *Mons Vaticanus* , considered sacred by St. Peter, and a landmark of the Catholic religion where it all began, was already sacred to Mithraism. Here were found many Mithraic remains as a testimony of their previous faith. I want to remind you what the **Original Catholic Encyclopedia (OCE)** says about it: "*The fathers conducted the worship. The chief of the fathers, a sort of pope, who always lived at Rome, was called 'Pater Patrum' or 'Pater Patratus.'* The Mithraic Pope was also called *Pontifex Maximus* ." Virtually all elements of the Catholic ritual from the host to the Bishop's Miter, the altar, the doxology, are all taken directly from earlier pagan rituals, but this does not diminish their importance for mankind. It's only part of a more ancient tradition that still belongs to us filtered within the Catholic faith.

Q : So the statement once made by the controversial Reverend Robert Taylor, the early 19th century clergymen who gave up on Christianity, turning instead to eccentric anti-clericalism, saying once that the papacy had simply adopted its main ceremonies and doctrines from the rituals of paganism, at the end seems to be pretty accurate. Don't you think?

A : Yes, of course Taylor is the one who proclaimed, “*God and the Devil ... to be but one and the self-same being ... Hell and Hell-fire ... are, in the original, nothing more than the names and titles of the Supreme God.*” I remember another statement made in one of his infamous Sunday sermons similar to the one you just mentioned. He was dubbed from that moment “The Devil’s Chaplain,” and thousands of copies of his ceremonies were circulated in a publication called *The Devil’s Pulpit* . His strange teachings left even Charles Darwin impressed, as he remembered him as a warning



example of a social pariah. I found his beliefs in a way similar to the ones of Robert DeGrimston of *The Process Church of The Final Judgment*, popular in the late 1960’s.

Q : Sorry to change the subject again, but I am curious to know before we end this interview, what is really happening today with the

Jesuits? Anything new?

A : Well, the Jesuits are working in secret FIG. 77 – The author with a member of the *Heralds of the Gospel* . to expanding their new project called the “Heralds of the Gospel,” a Roman Catholic International Association of Pontifical Right, originally based in Brazil, and now spreading fast across the world. (FIGS. 76, 77, 78) On Tuesday, February the 22nd 2011, at the Church of St. Benedict in Piscinula in Rome, His Eminence Cardinal Antonio Canizares Llovera, Prefect of the *Congregation for Divine Worship and the Discipline of the Sacraments* , presided over the Holy Mass made to celebrate the Tenth Anniversary of the Pontifical recognition of this new powerful Association from South America. The 22nd of February is not an ordinary day in the Vatican, but the liturgical feast of the Chair of St. Peter Apostle, and now it is also the day when we celebrate this emanation of the Jesuits. Of course, it is another tribute to the Templar tradition like the Jesuit themselves are said to be. This new creation was put into place because of the many criticisms directed against the Jesuits in recent times. So the army founded by St. Ignatius of Loyola decided to create and support a new Order in secret that should help them at this end of times scenario—an Order dedicated to the Marian tradition of the Church and the Fatimá prophecies in particular, now so popular with many Catholics. Something that should redeem them at the end because of their great devotion to the Holy Mary. The founder of the *Heralds of the Gospel*, João Scognamiglio Clà Dias, is a loyal soldier of the Jesuits and a personal friend of mine, so I have had the opportunity and the privilege of knowing him personally for many years, and I was particularly happy when he was decorated by Pope Benedict XVI in 2009, with the medal “*For the Church and the Pope*,” one of the highest honors granted by the pope to eminent persons in their service to the Church, and to the Roman Pontiff. Monsignor João Scognamiglio Clà Dias is not only the founder of the Heralds of the Gospel but also two important societies of apostolic life, a clerical one and one for women, respectively called *Virgo Flos Carmeli and Regina Virginum* . On his seventieth birthday the Prefect of the Congregation for Institutes of Consecrated Life and Societies of Apostolic Life brought attention to the merits of Monsignor João Clà,

mentioning the words of St. Bernard of Clairvaux: “*At the moment of granting you this award by which the Holy Father wants to reward your merits, I have in mind the words of St. Bernard of Clairvaux at the beginning of his treatise De Laudae Novae Militiae.*”

Q : So this new Catholic reality seems to have a strong Templar imprint in their roots? **A** : As you know, St. Bernard wrote the *Rule of the Knights Templar* , so it is clear

TOWARD THE TRUTH)

that the *Heralds of the Gospel* and its founder are inspired by the Knights Templars. The Heralds obviously want Scognamiglio to become pope in the near future so that the Jesuits have full control over the Vatican, but in disguise. You see, they only change the skin and appearance, but the Jesuits are coming back stronger than before, with their loyal *Heralds of the Gospel* to combat the dominance of *Opus Dei*, and again have a central role in the Church of Rome. I can assure you, Leo, this is what happened during the last ten years, but not many people are aware of this secret, as the Jesuits have a central role again in the policies of the Church as they are the Secret Service of the Vatican, and they will use their intelligence and knowledge to their advantage, just wait and see.¹¹

Q : Okay, I will publish this statement if you do not mind. My audience would like to know more about the Jesuits. But listen, is there really a plan for the creation of a parliament of all the religions of the world?

A : I cannot speak for the Vatican, as you know I work independently, but I'm in an organization myself called the *Council of the Concordia* , which is interested in inter-religious dialogue in the Mediterranean area, in the fairest way possible. This is probably the most difficult period in recent history, and this region borders with a lot of Islamic countries, so we need this dialogue more than ever before.

Q : What do you think of the prediction that the next pope will be *the last* ? **A** : No, I do not think it's true, we should have at least two popes, **one will come from South America** , the other from Africa.¹²

Q : Don't you think the Christian or the Muslim religions, like other religious belief systems, have actually been created to enslave humanity, more than to free them from their supposed sins?

A : Not initially, man corrupts everything, unfortunately, and today even more than in the past. Many people in religious institutions are corrupt by greed and power, as they are deeply in love with materialism, even more than spirituality. Fortunately, not all our religious leaders are this way. I personally try to combine in my inter-religious dialogue projects people who have truly good intentions, and a firm belief in peace and reciprocal respect.

Q : Why do the leaders seem to believe more and more in the advantages of Satanism nowadays?

A : They believe that Satanism gives them power over matter. True faith does not necessarily give you that kind of power, so in the end, Satan will always dominate over such people, but not me, I'd rather be poor but honest in my endeavors. Having said this, at times it is difficult to survive without some kind of compromise—even a bland one with the dark side, even for someone like me.

11 The interview was made as I mentioned earlier, before the election of Pope Francis the first Jesuit Pope, but these last words of the Neo-Templar Grand Master clearly reflect the growing will of the Society of Jesus in recent times to sit and rule on the Throne of Saint Peter like never before, and his information was fully confirmed by the arrival of Pope Francis in March 2013. For those interested in delving deeper into this subject I will of course suggest reading my previous book with CCC Publishing, entitled *Pope Francis: The Last Pope? Money, Masons and Occultism in the Decline of the Catholic Church*.

12 This answer is probably the most incredibly accurate one I ever heard before the election of Pope Francis. It was impossible at the time to predict the arrival of a pope from South America, but Vol. 1 of my *Confessions in Italian* gave the answer back in March, 2012 in its first edition. I am glad the English speaking market is finally on board with my research and my work, thanks to the incredible courage and trust given to the author by CCC Publishing in San Francisco, CA.

Q : If you deal with evil, sooner or later you get pulled to the dark side, and true peace of mind will never be obtained. I know you are also a Minister of the Church, so for you, what



will actually happen in the coming years? FIG. 78 – The *Heralds of the Gospel* in the Church of St. Benedict

A : Oh my God. Yes, I in Piscinula, Rome, Italy in an ex-Templar Church. (Photo know what you mean, | from *Wikipedia*) don't want to be pulled to

the dark side, God forbid. Mmm, you make me think. I will never make that *compromise*. I just mentioned it could corrupt my faith and my belief in Jesus. I can assure you that I pray every day for my brothers and my sisters in the Christian faith in this difficult period full of temptations and evil, especially in the clergy. As a Minister of the Church in these end times, I feel I have a difficult mission. We Christians are all hoping to achieve the creation of the Kingdom of God on this earth. I have faith and work for it every day. Believe me, it is not an easy job being a Grand Master and a constant living example for all my *Brothers*. In short, I can say that my Templars or Neo-Templars, if you prefer calling them this way, want to defend Christianity from the fast-growing sectarian, and at times Satanic activities, which are spreading so fast like never before, thanks to the internet. Religious fundamentalism is also a sectarian virus—don't forget that!

Leo, your average terrorist is, first of all, a member of a sect. Of course, not all sects have weapons or kill people, but they all brainwash you. For this reason, my own Knights want to continue with renewed vigor, the ecumenical mission which began with Pope John xxIII, and the Second Vatican Council, which has profound Masonic roots that are against such sectarian ways, that unfortunately leak to the Catholic Church with organizations such as the Opus Dei. The Order I personally preside over was founded on the ancient principles of the Knights Templars, who were also very open-minded with members of other religions. I want my knights to experience a new spring of communion, defending in our own way the Christian believers from the new "*infidels*" that work to destroy Christianity. Such despicable individuals include some who portray themselves as Templars and have nothing to do with this tradition, like the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, for example, and others of this kind who have inserted elements of sexual magic in their supposed Neo-Templar lineage. It happened here in the South of Italy not so long ago with a Templar group I had been in contact with for some time. They suddenly inserted into their practices the dangerous beliefs and practices of Kremmerz, and that was the end of their respectability and the beginning of their orgies.

Q : Last question, are you still waiting for the Messiah?
TOWARD THE TRUTH)

A : Yes, of course, we all are waiting for him, and we hope to see him come soon. We have a place for him as head of our Council, but no one knows for sure when he will reappear. I am a firm believer in the return of Christ if that's what you mean.

Q : Thank you for your time, Grand Master, ***In Hoc Signo Vincis.***

Step Three:

***THE INVISIBLE COLLEGE OF THE ROSYCROSS AND THE UFO
PHENOMENON***



FIG. 79 – Roberto Pinotti and the author at the 2012 conference—*Beyond the Mystery* (Castle Brancaccio Roviano, Rome).

■

In the *Disclosure Project Briefing Document*, prepared for members of the press of the United States Government and of the U.S. Scientific Community, Dr. Roberto Pinotti (FIG. 79), Italy's number one UFO expert said, "Probably there are, in every part of the world, invisible links with a definite invisible college that is keeping this secret. They are dealing with this subject from the standpoint of research secretly, in order to have gains and technologies to be applied in various ways.

The UFO problem is not only a scientific problem, it is also an intelligence problem.”

Adding immediately afterward, “This is the second important face of the UFO reality. When we begin to understand this, we may understand a lot of things, because all this has to do with power. Power everywhere, in every country, with every government, with every situation.”¹³

Roberto Pinotti is a co-founder in 1966 of the *Italian National UFO Center*, known by the acronym **CUN**, and also a Freemason and editor of *Officinae*, the official publication of *The Grand Loggia d'Italia degli ALAM* (Antichi Liberi Accettati Muratori), or **Grand Lodge of Italy of the A.F. & A.M.** (*Ancient Free and Accepted Masons*) based at Palazzo Vitelleschi in Rome, in Via San Nicola de' Cesarini, 3. It is a so-called “Irregular” Obedience by international standards, as they began accepting women in their lodges after W.W. II. They were founded in 1910 after a schism from the Grand Orient of Italy. They are members of the *International Association of Liberal Masonic Jurisdictions* called, C.L.I.P.S.A.S. They are known popularly as the “Piazza del Gesù” Freemasons, due to their former headquarters based at the Piazza del Gesù, 47 in Rome¹⁴ where the “Regular” (only for the men’s rite) recognized by the U.S. jurisdictions of the A.A.S.R. still resides.

Dr. Roberto Pinotti, in his testimony to Steven M. Greer in the *Disclosure Project*, spoke about 215 inexplicable UFO events present in Italian Air Force files. He

13 Steven M. Greer, M.D., Director and Theodore C. Loder III, Ph.D. DISCLOSURE PROJECT BRIEFING DOCUMENT (April, 2001) p. 44.

14 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gran_Loggia_d%27Italia
‡ Archived 15th of February, 2015.

obtained official Italian documents that date all the way back to the 1930s, specifically in 1936, where the then Fascist Government was handling and documenting UFO sightings. Mussolini was very concerned about these unexplained crafts because of the effect they

might have on the Italian Air Force. The documents talk about an elongated craft expelling smaller flying saucer-type UFO's. One sighting happened over the skies of Venice. The Air Force attempted to intercept these craft, but could not as they were too fast. Recently, the Chief of the Intelligence Office of the Italian Air Force, General Olivero, spoke about this subject saying that the problem of UFOs does exist, and that the Air Force has been dealing with it since 1978. There were even two landing traces in Campagna, near Naples, where the soil was bombarded with high-intensity, high-frequency microwaves. There was another important event documented by Air Force General Salvatore Marcholetti in 1976, wherein Lechi he was flying and came across a huge green object that appeared over his plane. Soon after, the UFO phenomenon took off in Italy with a growing number of sightings. Roberto Pinotti's research, and his privileged position to establish the UFO reality beyond mere speculation is, of course, confirmed by the many documents and prestigious people that he worked with since the second half of the 1960s, showing great results in this field. Pinotti states that:

*“ From the standpoint of the nature of the sightings, the Air Force documents show that we are facing definite real objects and that these objects are detected by radar. The Italian military pilots have had encounters in the skies of Italy exactly like in the U.S. and elsewhere.”*¹⁵

His words and his research make much more sense when they are viewed in relation to his passion for Freemasonry and the esoteric. This is especially evident in reference to the following **telephone interview** I had with **Jean-Pierre Giudicelli** back in November 2010, when we spoke of the *Invisible College* of the Rosicrucian tradition in relation to human affairs, the military and of course UFOs. Keep in mind that the term “Invisible College” was coined by the Rosicrucians, and is part of their tradition. It is practiced by Jean-Pierre Giudicelli, and also to a certain extent by Roberto Pinotti, who spoke about “invisible links with a definite invisible college,” meanwhile he directs, or at least has directed until 2013, a Lodge of instruction for the 18th degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish

Rite for the 'Piazza del Gesù' Freemasons. Both Roberto Pinotti and Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie have been members of the *Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis* .

Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie (FIG. 80) speaks of the UFO phenomenon in relation to the *Invisible College* of the Rosicrucian tradition (the supposed elite of Freemasonry), and what will be happening on a global scale in the next decade. Keep in mind, I had this conversation/interview with him back in early November 2010. In 2008, Jean-Pierre, during an important meeting in Nice, told me that his first call to the Rosicrucian tradition was due precisely to "a close encounter of the third kind," which he had when he was a child after seeing a UFO. It is nice for me to talk to Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie, author of ***La Rose Rouge et le Croix d'Or***, because he is not only an old friend linked to the Montecarlo Lodge, but a profound thinker with a great knowledge of Freemasonry, and every possible sect, knighthood or Fraternity that you can imagine. Let's proceed now with the interview:

Question (Author): What will happen in the next few years in regards to the alien agenda?

15 DISCLOSURE PROJECT, pp. 319-320.

TOWARD THE TRUTH)

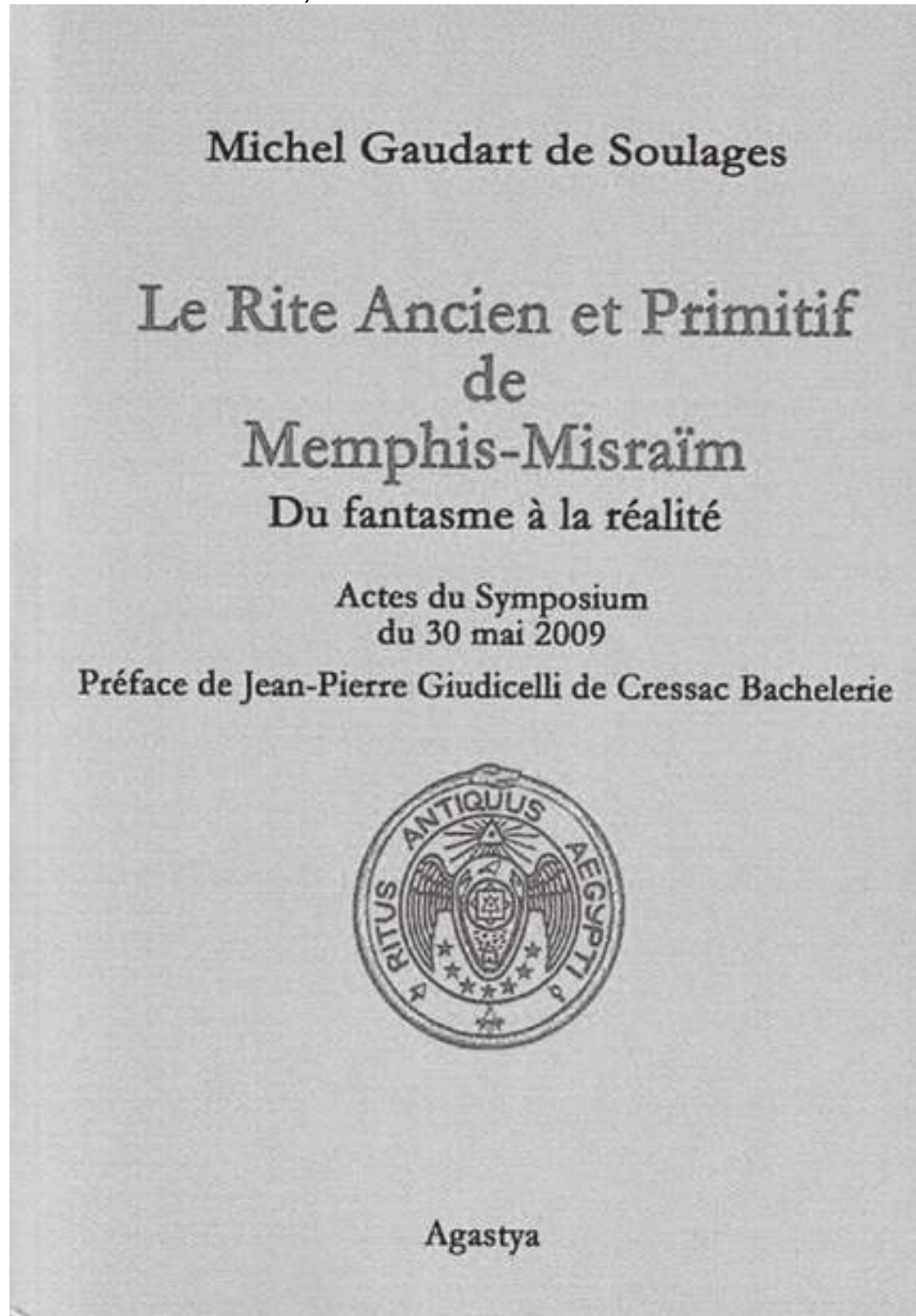


FIG. 80 – Book cover created by the acts of the symposium of the Assembly of the French Rite of Memphis and Misraim in 2009, with a

preface written by Jean-Pierre Giudicelli.

Answer (*Jean Pierre Giudicelli*): I don't believe there will be anything terrible. It has been known for a long time by the Secret Service as well as the Invisible College that the whole galaxy is completely controlled, and that we have been banned from the Moon until we have normalized our nuclear knowledge, which is very dangerous. We know we are under control and constantly monitored. At the moment we are not eligible for the Intergalactic Confederation. We are not allowed because of our stupidity.

Q : Are we in a sort of "Alien quarantine?"

A : Yes, in a way. We know that a serious crisis is inevitable. I don't believe in an end of the world, but there will be a significant change.

Q : A severe change, though.

A : Some friends of mine have purchased property in Peru, we'll discuss this in a conference of various orders in Barcelona.

Q : You mean they have purchased in Peru according to that prophecy/theory around Fulcanelli studies?

A : I don't know in detail because we are 40 related orders and each order has a piece of information. In any case, we do not believe in a catastrophe, but Europe is increasingly dangerous.

Q : What orders?

A : No, I cannot mention which orders. There will be terrible events besides the very severe economic crisis in Europe, tensions and a war. This is quite possible. **Q** : So are you pessimistic about the present situation?

A : Some of us are very pessimistic about the universe going towards a sort of catastrophe, this is for sure. We do not need anything like a prophecy to guess that things are not going the right way. The most likely thing is that radical Islam can give some grievous problems, such as a war.

Q : You mean a global war?

A : It would be strange if the state of Israel would not react sooner or later on all this pressure coming from countries and terrorist operating on their borders.

Q : The point is the external intervention usually takes place in cases of a final phase of an era, and in my opinion the evolution of our species is imminent, and the final battle is upon us, isn't it?

A : Yes indeed, it is happening inevitably, and the unprepared social classes will be roughly traumatized.



non si può fare un discorso con
le entità (aliene) uccidendo gli animali
come si fa in certe religioni.

FIG. 81 – Image taken from the live projection of the interview with Jean-Pierre Giudicelli made during a public conference in Brancaccio Castle, in the town of Roviano near Rome. **Q** : How is the Invisible College spiritually preparing for this event?

A: We are not involved in the human affairs, they do not affect us, we do not give any importance to human concerns. Who destroys who, the good and evil, we do not care.

Q : I understand. I'm not talking about human beings and quarrels, I'm asking about a possible extra-terrestrial intervention.

A : The question does not even arise since they have already distanced themselves from us, and, from their planets, they are observing human doom. We are like animals to them, animals to be studied and therefore they can neither make, or induce any change.

Q : That's clear. But the planet Earth is still of some importance to them and we are destroying it.

A : Well, the planet has already changed many times, it has been destroyed and has undergone many mutations, and important errors have been made. But you see, extraterrestrials do not have the time factor anymore, some of them live many years, some others are immortal. Thus, they do not care whether the Earth dies—it is none of their business anymore. They just want to get the needed information about our evolution system, just as we study monkeys or mice or other species. They also do studies on experimental and magical breeds. We are like a film in a cinema—they watch us in order to get information.

Q : What's your opinion about the conference organized at the Royal Society, with the Philippine woman heralded as the alien's ambassador for the UN? Is it an organi

TOWARD THE TRUTH)

zation, an emanation of the Invisible College of Elias Ashmole, and similar figures, to discuss the detention of an alien entity? How do we relate to such an entity? How should we behave?

A : Well, the truth is they have knowledge of what humans do to “prisoners.” There are experiments, and if one of them is here it is because they want to be. If they wanted to free one of their own, they could do it in a second. They can rescue the prisoner very easily. It is only a trick given to humans. Humans are completely controlled.

Q : So, you’re saying that all levels and intelligence of human society are controlled. Another issue discussed during the conference at the Royal Society was how to influence U.S. public opinion when this reality does surface.

A : The interesting point is that if humans wanted to they can understand and behave differently, but unfortunately they do terrible things to animals, and they are not the only species that matters. A cat can be of the same high importance to certain extraterrestrial races as the human species. The mind of the human being is completely distorted, it is twisted.

Q : Interesting ...

A : Why on earth should they respect a Muslim or a Judean who slaughter animals? They are not worthy of any respect. That is why, you see, human beings are of no interest to them, and they are not concerned about us. We are like shit to them. They are certainly right. There are very few respectable humans that live in harmony and understand things. Too few.

Q : Does the study of extraterrestrial life have any implication for the future of humanity? At the Royal Society this issue has been discussed, and the Royal Society is not a Ufologists’ club, but much more serious. If they discuss a subject, it is usually something substantial.

A : I understand what you’re saying, but it still is a human concern, and they don’t care about human affairs and society, president Bush or Obama.

Q : I do agree with this, but people like you and I, who have studied spirituality since childhood, and have had direct contact with these entities, feel likely to have established a sort of collaboration with them, is that right?

A : Yes, that is true, but they cannot appear here and say how things are to be done and what to do. This has already happened in the past, with Osiris ruling over planet Earth, but this was more than 5,000 years ago. Nowadays there is an experimental approach. The point is to find humans who want to work on themselves, because if they work out their problems they automatically resolve all other problems.

Q : For example?

A : The human species that does not evolve its conscience will destroy itself in a million years or sooner, and it is something I don't care about, as a matter of fact, I think this is normal. Humans do not even exist because arguments are so stupid. For example we find Buddhism of a certain interest because it is a religion that respects animals. The *Shamballa* races are normal to me, the others are not.

Q : Indeed, both Buddhism and Shintoism are very different from the other religions.

A : Yes, because they profess respect for the entire universe, animals included. It is inconceivable to relate to aliens if you kill animals, as practiced in certain religions. (FIG. 81)

Q : I found it similar in the Japanese people waiting for the apocalypse, destroying the Judeo-Christianity in order to finally go ahead with evolution. It seems to me that the problem is the Abrahamic religions.

A : Yes that's it, but I don't want to talk about this issue because of the way humans relate to the universe is completely distorted. I agree with Brigitte Bardot when she says, "Why should I respect these religions if their concerns are their only interest?" I can respect Sufism, some kabbalists, and the esoteric doctrine.

Chapter VI



James Bond and the roots of the Craft of espionage



Overview of the subject

T

he Craft of Intelligence by **DR. JOES** is an interesting document published in the fall of 2003 by Saint Joseph's University, a private, co-educational Roman Catholic **Jesuit university**, located at the intersection in the Wynnefield neighborhood of Philadelphia. It is used for a course that introduces U.S. students

who wish to join *The Agency* (as professionals call the CIA), to study the basic concepts and controversies of the complex subject of espionage in the intelligence world. In this general overview of the subject, I will partly use this document to dig deeper into this strategic field of importance for the *New World Order*, often linked to the work of the most controversial Masonic and Illuminati lodges. Even the name *James Bond* has Masonic roots within it, planted in secret by its author Ian Fleming. So do the initials J&B (also a known Scotch Whisky founded by Freemasons), which are the initials of *Joachim* and *Baz*, the two symbolic pillars described in the biblical account of the Temple of Solomon featured prominently in Masonic temples, and also in their modalities of recognition.

Dr. Joes states that the possession of intelligence— *accurate, current information about actual and potential events in the environment*—

has always been considered essential for the successful conduct of U.S. foreign policy, and perhaps for its survival. Dr. Joes adds that many have called the U.S. intelligence apparatus, and especially the CIA, **“America’s first line of defense.”** On the other hand, Dr. Joes underlines the fact that the acquisition and dissemination of intelligence, involving secrecy and sometimes activities that **step over the border of legality**, can present difficulties for a democratic society. The tension between secret intelligence and open democracy will provide one of the basic themes of this course.¹

So if the CIA is, *“the first line of defense of America,”* and the same can be said of the British MI6 for the UK, the Mossad for Israel, or the FSB for the Russian Federation. Their methods, just as the methods used in the US, often *“step over the border of legality,”* as the recent NSA scandals have proven again and again. The manipulated tension between intelligence agencies and democracy is also well-orchestrated, and cleverly calculated in the secretive world of the **Ur Lodges** of Freemasonry that control the intelligence community of the *New World Order* in a transnational way, regardless of the borders or the nationalities involved in the various operations, with the constant support of the **Company of Jesus** (the Jesuits). In reality, there is no tension in the upper levels of the **System**, as we all call it these days, only secrets that cannot be revealed to the general public, or to an agent with a lower level of **security clearance**. The secret connection to certain alien entities and other so-called “Extradimensional entities” are used in a more scientific and operational way by the intelligence community, where a special role is given, of course, to the infamous Jesuits, who are a part of the upper level of security clearance not accessible by *your average Joe*, but definitely accessible to the mysterious “Dr. Joes.” **So who is Dr. Joes?** The answer is simple, and at the same time shocking—he is **the Jesuits!**

¹ Dr. Joes, POL 2411 **THE CRAFT OF INTELLIGENCE** (Saint Joseph University, Wynnefield, Philadelphia: Fall 2003),

<http://www.sju.edu/int/academics/cas/politicalscience/pdf/syllabi/2009%20Fall/POL%202411.pdf> ‡ Archived 5th of March, 2015.

Saint Joseph's University, the place that the document in question originates, is, in fact, also referred to as SJU, or—*surprise, surprise*—**St. Joe's** ! This University was founded in 1851 as Saint Joseph's College by the Jesuits, and it is the seventh oldest Jesuit University in the United States, with a great reputation in the intelligence community.

The official subjects of Dr. Joes (aka the *Society of Jesus*) for the eventual Commissions of Inquiry include a curious "*Ultra Secret*" course. Nevertheless, these new aspiring spies aim to work in the prestigious CIA headquarters in Langley, Virginia, where they will benefit from these other subjects of interest:

- *U.S. Intelligence vs Al Qaeda*
- *U.S. Intelligence about China*
- ***The Ultra Secret***
- *The Israeli Intelligence Services*
- *The CIA in the 21st Century*

Other outlined points emphasize the extreme competition required for this job, even in the beginning stages, as students of the intelligence world will be challenged at many levels. It states: "*Each commission will deliver a formal report to the class, upon which its members will be questioned by the class and by the instructor , on an adversarial basis .*"

And, of course, the future spies will have to endure extreme secrecy from day one: "*Headquarters are located in 105 Barbelin. Students and persons disguised as students are cordially welcomed there during posted hours (MWF PM). Clandestine meetings can be arranged.*"

Finally, Dr. Joes includes some suggested readings for his students: "*There is a wealth of good reading ideas in the bibliographies and*

notes of our required texts. The following books may be especially valuable to the serious beginning student of intelligence.”

Yes, this list, formulated by Dr.Joes, can definitely be a useful tool, even for those who are not necessarily intelligence operatives or strategic analysts, but someone reading this book to become more aware of certain information to understand clearly this highly secretive world beyond the usual crap you see on TV or read on the internet. The importance of the intelligence world in the *New World Order cannot be forgotten* . So here is the list that includes added comments by **Dr. Joes** and myself, for those who want to investigate; ***The Craft of Intelligence***, a term coined originally by Allen Dulles (1893-1969), the first civilian Director of Central Intelligence, and its longest-serving director to date:

Ambrose, S. *Ike’s Spies: Eisenhower and the Espionage Establishment.* **Dr. Joes** : Espionage from WW II to the Bay of Pigs.

Andrew, C. *Her Majesty’s Secret Service.* **The Author: An** important essay on the world’s most influential intelligence service operating for the leading Monarchy of the *New World Order*.

Andrew, C. *The Sword and the Shield: The Mitrokhin Archive and the Secret History of the KGB .* **Dr. Joes** : New revelations about the KGB. **The Author:** A book that has created numerous waves in the intelligence community and the political world for its revelations when it was first released.

Bamford, J. *Body of Secrets: Anatomy of the super-secret National Security Agency.* **The Author** : Essential reading published in 2002 to help us better understand the NSA, the *inner sanctum* of America’s spy world after the 9/11 attacks, which explains the origins of the Snowden affair.

Barron, J. *The KGB Today* [1985]. **The Author:** Stunning revelations in the 1980’s when it was first published but can still be

useful for a better understanding of today's intelligence in the Russian Federation.

Barron, J. *Breaking the Ring . Dr. Joes* : The Walker Spy Ring. **The Author:** For 17 years, the Soviets knew every military move made by the U.S. thanks to the Walker family spy ring.

Bathurst, R. *Intelligence and the Mirror . Dr. Joes* : On Creating an Enemy. **The Author :** Truly groundbreaking when studied in relation to **ISIS**, the latest creation of the international intelligence community (mainly the USA, Israel and Saudi Arabia). Former CIA contractor Steven Kelley has said on record that ISIS/ISIL are a fabricated terrorist group made and funded by the CIA, others stated that the acronym ISIS stands for **I** sraeli **S** ecret **I** ntelligence **S** ervice.

Bozeman, A. *Strategic Intelligence and Statecraft. Dr. Joes* : Truly mind-stretching. **The Author:** The heart of this book is on page 177: *“(There is a need) to recognize that just as the essence of knowledge is not as split up into academic disciplines as it is in our academic universe, so can intelligence not be set apart from statecraft and society, or subdivided into elements ... such as analysis and estimates, counterintelligence, clandestine collection, covert action, and so forth. Rather, and as suggested earlier in this essay, intelligence is a scheme of things entire. And since it permeates thought and life throughout society, Western scholars must understand all aspects of a state's culture before they can assess statecraft and intelligence.”*

Cline, R. *The CIA Under Reagan, Bush, and Casey . Dr. Joes* : By a former numberthree person in CIA.

Codevilla, A. *Informing Statecraft. Dr. Joes* : A sustained and provocative critique of CIA effectiveness from a conservative viewpoint. **The Author :** The cover of the book features what is clearly the Masonic Eye of Providence operating above the intelligence world.

Colby, W. *Honorable Men. Dr. Joes* : a controversial autobiography by a former CIA Director.

Colitt, L. *Spymaster: The Real-Life Karla, His Moles, and the East German Secret Police Dr. Joes* : The Definitive Story of Markus Wolf.

Conquest, R. *Inside Stalin's Secret Police* .

Dobson, C. & R. Payne, *War Without End . Dr. Joes* : The Terrorists. **Dorril, S.** *MI6. Dr.Joes* : Inside the covert world of British intelligence.

Dulles, *The Craft of Intelligence. Dr. Joes* : a classic overview by a former CIA head.

Dvornik, *Origins of Intelligence Services . Dr. Joes* : Surveys intelligence beginnings from Egypt and Greece to China.

Dziak, Chekisty. Dr. Joes : Brief, good history of the KGB.

Emerson, S. *Secret Warriors : Inside the Covert Military Operations of the Reagan Era. Dr. Joes* : Reagan Era espionage.

Freedman, L. *U.S. Intelligence and the Soviet Strategic Threat. The Author:* A book that helps you understand certain dynamics of the Intelligence Community during the late part of the Cold War Era.

Gates, R. *From the Shadows . Dr. Joes* : DCI's autobiography.

Glees, *The Secrets of the Service: British intelligence and Communist subversion 1939-51. The Author* : Excellent research from the University of California. **Godson, R.** *Dirty Tricks or Trump Cards? Dr. Joes* : Covert Action.

Gordievsky & Andrew, *KGB: The Inside Story. The Author:* At Leonid Brezhnev's funeral in November 1982, Bush met his Soviet Union counterpart Yuri Andropov, also an ex-head of intelligence, and tried to break the ice by remarking that both men had been "in the same business." But the KGB is not remotely an intelligence agency like the CIA, and to understand its roots means to understand today's FSB, Vladimir Putin's immensely powerful modern-day KGB.

Grose, P. *Gentleman Spy: Life of Allen Dulles.* **The Author:** Head of the CIA under Eisenhower and Kennedy, Dulles devoted his life to what he called “The Craft of Intelligence,” and changing the history of espionage forever.

Haswell, *Spies and Spymasters: A Concise History of Intelligence.*

Herman, *Intelligence Power in Peace and War .* **Dr. Joes :** Excellent, very advanced. Hinsley, et al., British Intelligence in the Second World War. Five volumes, incredibly rich, only for the dangerously serious.

Holmes, W. *Double-Edged Secrets .* **Dr. Joes :** U.S. naval intel in WW II **Hood, W.** *The Mole .* **Dr. Joes :** Russian mole in Soviet military intelligence.

Ignatius, *Agents of Innocence .* **Dr. Joes :** a good novel, CIA agent in the Middle East. Jervis, R. Perception and Misperception in International Politics. **Kahn, D.** *The Codebreakers .* **Dr. Joes :** The Story of Secret Writing.

Kent, *Strategic Intelligence for American World Policy .* **Dr. Joes :** True classic on the general theory of intelligence.

Knight, Beria: *Stalin’s First Lieutenant .* **Dr. Joes :** The inner-workings of counterintelligence state.

Knight, *Spies Without Cloaks .* **Dr. Joes :** The KGB’s Successors.

Laqueur, *A World of Secrets.* **Dr. Joes :** a good academic treatment of many issues. **Leggett,** *The Cheka.* **Dr. Joes :** Lenin’s secret police, a classic.

Levchenko, *On the Wrong Side : My Life in the KGB.* **The Author:** An inside look at the daily life of a high-ranking Soviet spy.

Mangold, T. *Cold Warrior.* **Dr. Joes :** James Jesus Angleton.

Mahnken, T. *Uncovering Ways of War.* **Dr. Joes :** U.S. Intelligence and Foreign Military Innovation, 1919-1941.

May, Ernest R. *Knowing One's Enemies.* **The Author** : “Knowing One's Enemies” has been out of print for thirty years, but is still considered a classic by Military Intelligence Professionals.

McIntosh, E. *Sisterhood of Spies: The Women of the OSS.*

Melton, *The Ultimate Spy Book.* **The Author:** With an introduction by former Director of the CIA Richard Helms, it is a picture book of spy tools through the ages— great for a spy with an *Inspector Gadget* fixation.

Miller, N. *Spying for America .* **Dr. Joes** : From 1775 to today.

Murphy et al., *Battleground Berlin .* **Dr. Joes** : CIA vs KGB.

Neilson and McKercher, *Go Spy the Land .* **Dr. Joes** : Military Intelligence. **Phillips,** *The Night Watch .* **Dr. Joes** : Clandestine action in South America. **Powers,** *The Man Who Kept the Secrets .* **Dr. Joes** : Study of DCI Richard Helms.

Prados, J. *Combined Fleet Decoded.* **Dr. Joes** : U.S. Intelligence and Japanese Navy in WW II.

Ranelagh, *The Agency.* **Dr. Joes** : A major historical critique of CIA.

Richelson, J. *A Century of Spies.* **Dr. Joes** : Survey of 20th century espionage.

Rositzke, Harry. *The CIA's Secret Operations.* **The Author** : A book published by the para-Masonic *Council of Foreign Affairs* described by Andrew J. Pierre as one of the most balanced works of recent years on *the Agency* . The author was a sophisticated career officer with a quarter century of experience, and upholds the necessity for various forms of espionage, and believes that excesses or abuses could be controlled through limited congressional oversight, an internal ombudsman and wise Presidential leadership.

Romerstein, *The Venona Secrets. Revelations about U.S. traitors .* **Dr. Joes** : Shevchenko, Breaking with Moscow.

Shultz and Godson, *Dezinformatsia*. Dr. Joes : Major work on the subject. **The Author** : Disinformation is a subject in the intelligence world most of my readers should study to understand fully the manipulative world we live in.

Sudoplatov, *Special Tasks*. Dr. Joes : Memoirs of a Soviet Spymaster. **The Author** : A new “Cold War” is an increasing reality in today’s world, and is strategically important to understand the old Soviet spy mentality for our new spies.

Suvarov (pseud.), *Aquarium*. Dr. Joes : The Career and Defection of a Soviet Spy. **Tarrant, *The Red Orchestra* . Dr. Joes** : The Soviet Spy Network Inside Nazi Europe.

Treverton, *Covert Action* . Dr. Joes : Controversial and interesting.

Troy, T. *Wild Bill and Intrepid*. Dr. Joes : Origins of the OSS.

Turner, *Secrecy and Democracy* . Dr. Joes : Memoirs of President Carter’s DCI. **Waller, J. *The Unseen War in Europe* . Dr. Joes** : Espionage in WW II.

West, *The Crown Jewels* . Dr. Joes : KGB in Britain.

Winks, R. *Cloak and Gown*. Dr. Joes : Links between OSS and academia.

Wolf, *Man Without a Face* . Dr. Joes : Autobiography of East German spymaster

Wright, *Spycatcher* . Dr. Joes : Scandalous bestseller by a British counterspy.

Yardley, *The American Black Chamber* . Dr. Joes : Classic spies and decryption.

Finally, listed are some of the journals most useful to students of intelligence as recommended by Dr. Joes :

Comparative Strategy , Conflict Quarterly , Defense Intelligence Journal , Intelligence and National Security , International Journal of Intelligence and Counterintelligence , International Security , Journal of Strategic Studies , Orbis , and Strategic Review .



QUI NON INTELLIGIT, AUT TACEAT, AUT DISCAT.

MONAS HIEROGLYPHICA
IOANNIS DEE, LONDINENSIS,
MAXIMILIANVM, DEI GRATIA
ROMANORVM, BOHEMIAE ET HUNGARIAE
REGEM SAPIENTISSIMVM.

IGNIS

AER

DE ROER GARDI, IN FINGLVBINO ZIARAR, DNT TISE DEVA. Genuy.

Guil. Lohr Typog. Alpin, Carol. Anstalt, s. 164

FIG. 82 – Cover of *Monas Hieroglyphica* or “The Hieroglyphic Monad” by John Dee.

Of course, this abundant research is to familiarize you with the more recent history of the intelligence world before we go into the lesser-known part of the *Craft* in the following pages. We’ll begin with the discoveries of John Dee and Sir Francis Bacon on the use of encryption. This craft began in 1510 with Johannes Trithemius in Germany, then included Masonic and Illuminati involvement in the espionage world, and continues with creepy Crowley’s spy adventures around the world.

John Dee: A “Bond” for All Seasons and his Smoking Mirror

C

enturies before Ian Fleming wrote the fictional James Bond character into ex

enturies before Ian Fleming wrote the fictional James Bond character into ex 1608), who was also a mathematician, astronomer, and (some say) magician. He was a trusted member of Queen Elizabeth I’s court. Some historians say that Dee was a spy for Elizabeth, thus making him even more of an inspiration for Ian Fleming’s hero. The intelligence community of the British Illuminati still secretly use one of his most famous magical techniques, a prestigious text and enigmatic treatise called *The Monas Hieroglyphica* (FIG. 82), based on the symbolic language used to communicate with “angels.” Published in 1564, when he was 37, Dee considered it a valuable tool throughout his entire life, with a strategic and secretive purpose known only to the initiated few. The *Monas* is a highly esoteric work, and, in fact, Dee declares to have inserted his biggest secrets by stating: “*Here the vulgar eye will see nothing but obscurity, and will despair considerably.*” The Illuminati are free to practice the Royal Art of Alchemy in secret, while the sheep live surrounded by the illusion and deceit of their



FIG. 83 – The original codename 007 signed by John Dee.

ordinary lives. Dee wrote the *Monas* in only twelve days, explaining he was in a trance-like state that brought him to channel the energies of the spirits that helped him write this masterpiece in a very short span of time. The work claimed to be revolutionary for astronomy, alchemy, mathematics, linguistics, mechanics, music, optics, and the field of magic for “*his followers.*” An excellent translation, which includes a great introduction, was published by CH Josten in the periodic *AMBIX*.² Born in 1527, John Dee would later earn a reputation as one of the most learned men of his age. He went to St. John’s College, along with attending Cambridge from 1542 until 1546. He was so successful that he was made a fellow at Trinity College. It was there, working on a stage performance of Aristophanes’ *Peace*, that Dees gained attention for being a magician. Apparently, his stage effects were so clever that the audience could find no natural explanation for them. Dee spent the late 1540s and the early 1550s traveling throughout Europe. He studied at Leuven in Brussels, and delivered a lecture on Euclid in Paris. Dee met and befriended legendary cartographer Gerardus Mercator, and when he returned to England he brought a significant collection of astronomical and

mathematical instruments. Soon after, Dee became a tutor to the court, and the relationship with young Princess Elizabeth would prove to be a pivotal one.

Dee had long been fascinated with astrology. In 1555, he created horoscopes for both Queen Mary and Princess Elizabeth. Though this wasn't necessarily an offense unto itself, he discussed Mary's horoscope with Elizabeth. Thus, Dee was arrested for "attempting to calculate nativities," which was elevated to a charge of treason. It's not certain how Dee convinced the court of his innocence, but it may have had to do with his supposed occult powers. After one man testified against Dee, one of his children died and another was struck blind. Dee was released to the custody of Catholic Bishop Bronner for religious examination. The two would form a strong relationship, as Dee, it turns out, was actually quite religious. The following year, Dee presented an interesting *proposal* to Queen Mary. He suggested the foundation of a national library, and requested funds to start the project. Mary rejected the plan, so Dee set about building his own personal library. He eventually amassed an incredible collection of rare books and manuscripts, one that far surpassed the collections of England's universities. Dee's focus was on mathematics, astronomy, alchemy, and the supernatural. By the time Elizabeth rose to court in 1558, Dee had already become her closest personal advisor. Elizabeth even entrusted him with choosing an auspicious day for her coronation. Dee would counsel the Queen on all things scientific and astrological. Thanks to his knowledge of astronomy, the key to nautical navigation at the time, Dee would also serve as the advisor for England's voyages of discovery. ***He advocated imperialism and was actually the first to use the phrase "British Empire."***

Meanwhile, Dee straddled the worlds of science and mysticism—a proclivity that would win him widespread acclaim. When the Spanish Armada loomed in the British Channel, Dee counseled patience. Soon enough, a violent storm arrived and destroyed the Spanish fleet. People credited Dee with conjuring the storm. And in 1572, when a new star appeared in the sky, Dee was summoned to explain the phenomenon. Dee often corresponded with the queen on confidential matters. He took on to signing his letters with "007" to

designate them for the queen's eyes only. (FIG. 83 and 86) Richard Deacon speaks about it in his book, "A History of the British Secret Service" (New York: Taplinger, 1969). Richard Deacon was one of the pseudonyms of George Donald King McCormick (11 December, 1911 – 2 January, 1998), a British journalist and popular historian. The zeroes basically represented the two eyes, and the seven was thought to be a lucky number that offered protection, but those who are initiated in the mysteries of the Illuminati know it means much more.

2 Article in AMBlx, Volume 12 (Leeds, England: Maney Publishing, published on behalf of the **Society for the History of Alchemy and Chemistry**, 1964), pp. 84-221.

Many scholars believe that Dee was one of Elizabeth's spies, and that his travels throughout Europe were not for "spiritual conferences," but rather to gather intelligence. It's known that Elizabeth employed a number of spies, especially after the Pope declared her an illegitimate ruler in 1570. She was constantly threatened by conspiracy plots, all of which were squashed by her secret service. Dee would have been a formidable member of this team because his reputation for magic preceded him, and he was obviously well-connected through his position at court. By the early 1580s, Dee had grown dissatisfied with his lack of recognition—and his lack of progress in understanding nature. He turned his attention to the supernatural, and even attempted to contact angels through a crystal ball.³ In 1582, John Dee met a younger man, the dubious Edward Kelley, a kind of Elizabethan Michael Holligshead. Kelley had a reputation as a mountebank and occult charlatan who made a living selling quack alchemical concoctions. Tradition holds that Kelley had his ears cut off for forgery and went around town with a skullcap to hide the fact. With Kelley acting as scryer–seer, Dee sought to communicate with spirits and, basically, to discover the mind of God.⁴ By doing so, the two ended up under the influence of dangerous entities who communicated with them using a mirror as a *shew-stone*, one of many polished translucent or reflective objects the Elizabethan mathematician used as tools for occult research.

The mirror in question was made of a highly polished obsidian (volcanic glass), and was one of the many Mexican cult objects and treasures brought to Europe after the conquest of Mexico by Cortés between 1527 and 1530. Mirrors were associated with *Tezcatlipoca*, the Mexican god of rulers, warriors, and sorcerers, whose name can be translated as **Smoking Mirror**. Mexican priests used mirrors for divination and conjuring up visions. Dee had an interest in optics and optical mirrors, or *glasses* as he described them in his private diary and works. He was also interested in psychic phenomena and, from 1583, worked with Edward Kelley as his medium. Kelley would see visions in the *shew-stones*; of *angels* that communicated by pointing to one square after another in tables of letters and unknown symbols which Dee and Kelley transcribed. The case, made to fit the obsidian mirror with its projecting handle, has a paper label with the handwriting of the English antiquary Sir Horace Walpole, who acquired the mirror in 1771. The text reads: "*The Black Stone into which Dr. Dee used to call his spirits.*" He added later, "Kelley was Dr. Dee's Associate and is mentioned with this very stone in *Hudibras* (a satirical poem by Samuel Butler, first published in 1664 Part 2. Canto 3 v. 631). Kelley did all his feats upon *The Devil's Looking-glass, a Stone.*"⁵ The British Museum also has other objects associated with John Dee that the British Secret Intelligence Service (SIS; also known as "MI6"), apparently still use to this day (including the mirror). This is according to ex-O.T.O. *Caliphate* member and occultist Rob Curley, founder of the now disbanded *Albion O.T.O.*, who once told me that such sessions are accompanied by sounds of thunder, blaring trumpets, and a kind of roaring heard in the proximity of the headquarters of British Intelligence, located at 85 Albert Embankment in Vauxhall, a southwestern part of central London, on the bank of the River Thames, beside Vauxhall Bridge. Kelley "saw," in these magical operations, the angels named *Annael*, *Uriel*, and others, including the strange spirit girl *Madimi*, clearly a sort of *Jinn* (جنّ) as Muslims call certain entities, and not an angel. The Angels, or *Jinn* to be more accurate, communicated their knowledge to Kelley by pointing to the letters of a strange language which Dee called **Enochian**. This name is obviously based on Enoch, a historical person and prophet present in the New Testament and the *Book of Genesis* of the

Hebrew Bible, and the leading figure of three extensive apocryphal works attributed to Enoch:

3 <http://blog.bookstellyouwhy.com/bid/274528/The-first-James-Bond-John-Dee-Wasthe-Original-007> ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

4 <http://www.illuminati-news.com/2006/1216c.htm> ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

5 http://www.britishmuseum.org/explore/highlights/highlight_objects/pe_mla/d/dr_dees_mirror.aspx ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

1st Book of Enoch, or simply the Book of Enoch, is an apocryphal book in the Ethiopic Bible that is dated between the third century BCE and the first century CE.

2nd Book of Enoch, is an apocryphal book in the Old Slavonic Bible dated to the first century CE.

3rd Book of Enoch, is a Rabbinic text in Hebrew dated to the fifth century CE.

These books recount how Enoch was taken up to Heaven and was appointed guardian of all the celestial treasures, chief of the archangels, and the immediate attendant on God's throne. **He was subsequently taught all secrets and mysteries and, with all the angels at his back, executed his decrees by his own accord directly from the mouth of God.** Much esoteric literature, like the 3rd Book of Enoch, identifies Enoch as Metatron, the angel that communicates God's word. In consequence, Enoch was seen, by this literature, and the Rabbinic Kabbalah of Jewish mysticism, as having been the one who communicated God's revelation to Moses, in particular, the dictator of the *Book of Jubilees* .⁶

Dee wrote down the letters as Kelley called them out. They seem, however, to have fallen in the hands of alien demons, not angels, thanks to what John Dee called the *Sigillum Dei Aemeth*, or the *Seal of God's Truth* . This was a kind of divining machine created by overlapping circles of wax, and the use of the previously mentioned *Black Stone* . The *Sigillum Dei Aemeth* is now on display at the British Museum—when British Intelligence is not using it, of course!

The atmosphere surrounding the spirit world Kelley envisioned had an almost gothic feel to it. He spoke of the four Watchtowers, cubes

of infinite dimensions, the Calls of the Aethyrs, and the qliphothic demons that the true mage must learn to command. A confident man and swindler, Kelley was not above using his position with certain entities to his personal advantage, as it often happens with such unscrupulous characters. Not surprisingly, “The Beast” Aleister Crowley, wrote that he was the reincarnation of Kelley, and recordings of Crowley’s *Calls of the Aethyrs* are nowadays present on the internet and on CD. Known intelligence expert and author Richard B. Spence, who has written extensively on the subject, states that the most important thing to understand in Crowley’s relationship with British intelligence is that the latter, “was a house of many rooms, undergoing continual remodeling,” specifying that the “origins of the British secret service go back at least as far as the reign of Elizabeth I, when the redoubtable Sir Francis Walsingham organized a network of agents to aid Queen Bess in her struggles against enemies foreign and domestic. Two of those agents were the scholar and magus Dr. John Dee, and his equally occult-versed assistant, the disreputable Edward Kelley.”⁷ As I will demonstrate shortly in regards to Aleister Crowley, the British black magician was indeed more than just interested in the secret world of espionage, as he always saw in it a natural link that could facilitate his magical path.

6 [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Enoch_\(ancestor_of_Noah\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Enoch_(ancestor_of_Noah)) ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

And now a historical outline about Dr. John Dee, as excerpted from

The John Dee Society :

1. *Visionary of the British Empire; coined the word Britannia and developed a plan for the British Navy.*
2. *The first to apply Euclidean geometry to navigation; built the instruments to apply Euclid; trained the first great navigators; developed the maps; charted the Northeast and Northwest Passages.*
3. *An angel conjuror with his sidekick Kelley; the angels told him what Britain would have in their eventual empire; used an obsidian show stone which came from the Aztecs/Mayans and rests in the British Museum along with his conjuring table which contains the Enochian Alphabet he used as angel language.*

4. *Philosopher to Queen Elizabeth; did her horoscope; determined her coronation date astrologically; she came to visit him on her horse.*
5. *Founder of the Rosicrucian Order, the Protestant response to the Jesuits.*
6. *An alchemist; hermeticist, cabalist, adept in esoteric and occult lore.*
7. *Translator of Euclid and wrote the famous Mathematical Preface, mapping mathematical studies for the future, a kind of system of the sciences based on math.*
8. *Put a hex on the Spanish Armada, which is why there was bad weather and England won.*
9. *Commissioned by Elizabeth to establish the legal foundation for colonizing North America; went back to Madoc, a Welsh prince who took a group over to New England in the Middle Ages and established the first colony, and intermarried with the Indians, but with little or no historical trace but for the legend.*
10. *Instrumental in theatre arts and architecture.*
11. *Shakespeare depicted him as Prospero, and King Lear.*
12. *Sold the Voynich Manuscript, the most mysterious, a cipher as yet to be deciphered —“the Everest of cipher studies” —to the Holy Roman Emperor —Rudolph II —for a lot of gold. Resides at Yale in the Beineke Library.*
13. *Had the greatest library in England with over 4,000 books.*
14. *Biography by Peter French and everything by Francis Yates, his greatest advocate: cf. especially THE ROSICRUCIAN ENLIGHTENMENT.* ⁸

I don't, of course, embrace or consider all of the points outlined by **The John Dee Society** correct, especially **point 5** . However, I believe their work produced a standard edition of the published and unpublished works of Dee, to be made available to students of Renaissance philosophy; and of Dee's Enochian magical system, with a coherent database of primary source material for their research. It is nonetheless a great initiative that should be supported. To further understand Dr. John Dee, this *Bond for all the ages* , I will now leave you to the following pages of excerpts from D.W. Cooper & Lawrence Gerald in their essay, *Sir Francis Bacon and John Dee: the*

Original 007 . This excellent research will also introduce you to another key figure in the history of Rosicrucianism, named Sir Francis Bacon, who in 1627 published his Rosicrucian nirvana, in an incomplete utopian novel considered very important by the U.S. Illuminati.

7 Richard B.Spence, *SECRET AGENT 666 Aleister Crowley, British Intelligence and the Occult* (Port Townsend, Washington: Feral House, 2008), p. 20.

8 <http://www.johndee.org/DEE.html> ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

Sir Francis Bacon and John Dee: the Original 007

By D.W.Cooper & Lawrence Gerald (edited and highlighted by the author)

There is more written about Francis Bacon's life after the age of sixteen, when he left England and traveled to the European continent during the late 1570's, meeting up with the leading thinkers of the cultural revolution in France, than his other formative years and surrounded by the elders who also shaped his mind. Alfred Dodd in his book, "Francis Bacon's Personal Life-Story, " quotes Bacon's biographer and chaplain, Dr. Rawley, "*I shall not tread too near upon the heels of truth,*" letting us know that this biography of Bacon would not be too exact in its details. Dodd's book speculates that Queen Elizabeth secretly supervised the education of young Francis. There are only brief accounts of his early days at York House and Gorhambury with his adoptive parents Sir Nicholas and Lady Anne Bacon. The Earl of Leicester, Robert Dudley (the Queen's favorite), was the first man according to Dodd, to license a band of players for dramatic purposes. Without a license, acting was illegal in Elizabeth's England. It was through Leicester's sphere of influence that a young Francis Bacon had developed an interest in drama and the theater, while experiencing the opportunity to know James Burbage, the first man to build a theater in England. Bacon would also meet in the court circles the man who had tutored Leicester and advised Elizabeth on matters of state, the man whom Ian Fleming modeled his 007 James Bond character on, **the first and perhaps the best secret**

agent of the crown, Dr. John Dee. John Dee was a fascinating genius, considered a magus, philosopher and alchemist, who captured the attention of the royal courts and best minds throughout Europe. You were either intimidated by his ideas and reputation or you wished to be influenced by them. It has only been in the last century that we've had a more sober approach to Dee, thanks to such authors as Peter French, Francis Yates, Gerald Shuster and Richard Deacon who have rescued this "*man of grand design*" from obscurity, and realized how significant a thinker he was. Dr. Dee's learning was far and wide, a brilliant mathematician, whose study ranged from geo-cartography and calculus, which was vital in navigating the New World for explorers, to astrology, alchemy, the Cabala, cipher writing, religion, architecture, and science. In short, Dee's metaphysics was a "red" cross of the Hermetic tradition with a strong dose of mathematics. His library at the riverside village of Mortlake was considered the finest private collection in Europe, containing thousands of bound books and handwritten manuscripts devoted to philosophy, science and esoterica. In comparison, the University of Cambridge had a mere 451 total books and manuscripts in their possession. Noel Fermor in the journal *Baconiana*, wrote that: "*The Earl of Leicester's father, the Duke of Northumberland, employed Dee as a tutor to his children so that they would have a sound scientific upbringing. Northumberland became a notable scientist with a strong leaning toward mathematics and magnetism.*"

Anthony Wood in his *Athenae Oxoniensis* , wrote: "*that no one knew Robert Dudley better than Dee.*" So it was quite natural for Leicester to introduce Dee to Elizabeth as she was to become the new Queen and it wasn't long before Dee advanced to become the court astrologer. (Leicester signed his letters to Elizabeth with two circles containing dots symbolizing he was her "**Eyes.**") Elizabeth was very much interested in the occult. Dee was responsible for choosing the most auspicious date for Elizabeth's coronation which was on January 15th, 1559. The Queen was so impressed by Dee that she eventually traveled with her court to Mortlake, for the purpose of seeing his great library. Dee has been defamed through the centuries as a necromancer, but it's the opinion of many writers that his

angelic-cabalistic- alchemical work, his Philosophers Stone, the "*Monad Hieroglyphica*" of 1564, may have been a cover for covert operations carried on in the name of her majesty. The 007 was the insignia number that Elizabeth was to use for private communiques between her Court and Dee. According to author Richard Deacon, **"Dee signed his letters with two circles symbolizing his own two eyes and indicating that he was the secret eyes of the Queen. The two circles are guarded by what may be considered a square root sign or an elongated seven. For Dee, seven was a sacred cabbalistic and lucky number."**

When the Spanish Armada positioned itself for invasion in the English Channel it was Dee as the wise sage who suggested to hold the course and be still. He had correctly anticipated that devastating storms would destroy the mighty Spanish Fleet and that it would be best to keep the English ships at bay. Some have suggested that it was Dee himself who conjured up that storm. Whatever it was that which allowed England to defeat the Armada, John Dee had his finest patriotic moment. One can see why some commentators have Dee associated with being the inspiration for the protagonist Prospero (to hope for the future), a character from ***The Tempest*** . Frances Yates in her seminal exploration, *Majesty and Magic in Shakespeare's Last Plays* , comments: *"Dare one say that the German Rosicrucian movement reaches a peak of poetic expression in The Tempest, a Rosicrucian manifesto infused with the spirit of Dee, using theatrical parables for an esoteric communication?"* Dee's wisdom of nature even extended into the field of architecture, where Frances Yates writes in, ***The Theatre of the World***, that James Burbage consulted Dee on the design of the first theater, which was built in veneer stone. Later, *"The Globe was created, says Yates, because in the Burbage tradition the design was to amplify naturally the voices of the players."* This was accomplished by the geometrical resonance of the circled dome. Burbage relied on Dee's extensive architectural library for this construction. Little has come down to us in terms of records of Francis Bacon and John Dee knowing each other, but on the

afternoon of August 11, 1582, there was an entry in Dee's journal that they met at Mortlake. Bacon was 21 years old at the time and was accompanied by a Mr. Phillipps, a top cryptographer in the employ of **Sir Francis Walsingham who headed up the early days of England's secret service.** They were there to see Dee, according to Ewen MacDuff in an article called, "*After Some Time Be Past,*" published in, "*Baconiana*" (Dec. 1983), "*to find out the truth about the ancient Hebrew art of the Gematria —one of the oldest cipher systems known, dating from 700 B.C. —They were seeking to discuss this with Dee because he was not only one of the leading adepts of this field, but a regular practitioner in certain levels of Gematria.*" Also, David Kahn in *The Codebreakers*, suggests that because of Dee's great interest in the 13th century alchemist Roger Bacon, he may have introduced a young Francis Bacon to the works of Roger Bacon, "*which may help explain the similarities in their thought.*" There is no doubt of John Dee's ubiquitous influence during the Elizabethan age.

When James became King, Dee's ideas on magic were no longer appreciated. James unfavorable and fearful attitude toward the occult was the opposite of Elizabeth's. Bacon became well-aware that it was necessary to be very careful while advancing his scientific ideas to King James, and that any trace of Dee's weird angelic-chemical study could jeopardize his own projects from taking hold. Bacon's observation of the mistreatment bestowed upon Dee by James served to reinforce that it was a different era, and the need **to practice that Shakespeare maxim, "Discretion is the better part of valor" was imperative to anyone with a sweet disposition toward magic and mathematics, or a secret society**. Dee was even derided in the Ben Jonson play, *The Alchemist*, perhaps to placate King James, yet another signal that this was an end to the liberal Elizabethan attitude toward Hermeticism. Thus, it's not surprising that Bacon chose to hold back his Rosicrucian utopian novel, "**The New Atlantis,**" from publication until after his death, as it portrayed a future world in which man would coexist with his fellow man without the divine right of

kings, and the new tools that the magic of science would one day bring forth could also be in harmony with nature as well. But it was Dee's colonization dream many years before that which referred to the New World as "*Atlantis*." He would have been proud to have read Bacon's *New Atlantis*, and seen Bacon's sympathetic portrayal of him as the magician Prospero in *The Tempest*. Frances Yates suggests in *The Rosicrucian Enlightenment*, that in Bacon's writings there is nowhere to be found any mention of Dee or his famous *Monas Hieroglyphica*. Yates makes a further point by saying that it is a well-known objection to Bacon's claim to be an important figure in the history of science that he did not place sufficient emphasis on the all-important mathematical sciences in his program for the advancement of learning, and that he ignored these sciences by his rejection of the Copernican theory, as well as William Gilbert's theory of the magnet. Bacon's avoidance of mathematics and Copernican theory might have been because he regarded mathematics as too closely associated with Dee and his "conjuring," and Copernicus as too closely associated with Bruno and his extreme Egyptian and magical religion. This hypothesis is now worth recalling because it suggests a possible reason for a major difference between German Rosicrucianism and Baconianism. In the former, Dee and his mathematics are not feared but Bacon avoids them nevertheless. In the latter, Bruno is an influence but is rejected by Bacon. In both cases, Bacon may have been evading what seemed dangerous subjects in order to protect his projects from witch hunters and the cry of "sorcery," which as Naude said, "*could pursue a mathematician in the early 17th century.*" Let's not forget that Bacon had a cautious and scientific approach to mathematics, along with his great interest in ciphers. Peter Dawkins cited in his book, "Francis Bacon Herald of the New Age," a strong disagreement with Yates on Bacon's avoidance of mathematics. He writes: "*nothing could be further from the truth: for number is a cypher and geometry a symbol for truth, and Francis Bacon was intensely interested in and a master of cipher and symbol, and of rhythm in language, using them repeatedly throughout all his works in various cryptic ways — for he saw mathematics as a vitally important occult or mystical science, and used it accordingly.*"

Mathematics coupled with analogy and allegory, constitute a principal means to the discovery of what Bacon has enticingly hidden.”

Dawkins later emphasizes that Francis Bacon considered mathematics to be a branch of metaphysics, capable of giving insights into the highest “Forms” or archetypes—the laws and intelligences of the universe. Consequently, like Dr. John Dee, his early tutor Francis Bacon was fascinated by mathematical cypher in both its numeric and geometric forms, and with its magical use. Bacon gives both mathematics, an analogy which he considers a science, and calls “*grammatical philosophy*” a high place in his Great Instauration. When used together they can help to unlock the doors to that which Bacon has deliberately concealed—including certain mysteries hidden in the Shakespeare plays. For instance, the two great books published in 1623 were the Shakespeare’s Folio, *Comedies, Histories & Tragedies* and Bacon’s, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. “Two masterpieces published together, since they are as twins, each being a key to unlock hidden treasures in the other—two relating to the twin faculties of the mind—imagination and reason—and both drawing upon the third faculty, memory.” It should be noted that the following year in 1624, the cypher book *Cryptomenytices* was published. Dawkins points to this as *providing the cipher keys to open the “crypt” of Rosicrucian wisdom hidden in both the philosophical and the poetical works of art of this great Master*. Yates admits to being a Stratfordian, and, of course, does not realize the extent of Bacon’s wisdom in protecting himself from censorship. She says, “*We begin to understand that The Tempest was a very bold manifesto, and that Shakespeare was braver than Bacon.*” If Yates could only glimpse how ahead of the game Bacon was, she could only burst out and laugh at herself for writing this. But she is not the first modern-day Shakespearean critic to underestimate Francis Bacon’s foresight to write under a mighty pen name, and steer his Secret Free-Masonry-Group at the same time. It’s like asking, was Mark Twain braver than Samuel Clemens? The absurd logic of this could be solved if Stratfordians applied the Baconian method—inductive logic with trial and error—into the Shakespeare authorship.

Go one step further using this method of inquiry to cross-reference a lost connection missing between the Rosicrucian literature of *The Fama* and *the Confessio* , *The Chemical Marriage* of Christian Rosenkrantz, *The New Atlantis* , *The Tempest* , with The King James Version of the Bible, *The Advancement of Learning* and Dee's *Monad Hieroglyphic* . Somewhere there lies a common thread, a code, meant for those who would cross-reference all these words. Perhaps when the code is broken we will have the equivalent of Prospero's buried staff, and recognize the impact of Dee and Bacon's relationship with their dedication to the enlightenment of all. What Bacon learned from Dee outside of the importance of ciphers was not to have one's political and esoteric-artistic identity defined exclusively by the outside world. There was an inner-power for Bacon that no matter what happened to him he could still sacrifice his name, bury his staff like Prospero, and wield a protective persona to express his artistic views for himself and his secret group of **Good Pens**. This is responsible wisdom in action, as a response to difficult political pressures. For Bacon, due to the out of the ordinary set of circumstances surrounding his birth, this pressure became a discipline for him, really all his life, to maintain and remember that old saying



FIG. 84 – Orders of Universal Reformation in which a woodcut from 1655 by Jacob Cats, shows an emblem of an ancient man bearing a likeness to John Dee.

“ ***keep your friends close, and your enemies closer.***” Bacon knew from first-hand experience when he said, as Shakespeare, “sweet are the uses of adversity.” Manly P. Hall had a book called *Orders of Universal Reformation*, in which a woodcut from 1655 by Jacob Cats (FIG. 84), shows an emblem of an ancient man bearing a likeness to John Dee, passing the lamp of tradition over an open grave to a young man with an extravagantly large rose on his shoe buckle. In Bacon’s sixth book called *the Advancement of Learning*, he defines

his method as “*Traditionem Lampadis* ,” or the delivery of the lamp. Mrs. Henry Pott writes in *Francis Bacon and His Secret Society* : “The organization or method of transmission he (Bacon) established was such as to ensure that never again so long as the world endured, should the lamp of tradition, the light of truth, be darkened or extinguished.”

In closing, a comment from Noel Fermor from *Baconiana* in 1981: “*After all, in John Dee we have a man who had a profound influence on Renaissance thought, and on the deep-laid schemes of Francis Bacon for the betterment of mankind. Dee wrote: ‘Farewell, diligent reader; in reading these things, invoke the spirit of Eternal Light, speak little, meditate much and judge aright.’*”⁹

Double Caliphate Horizon

I

In 1977, a new *American Ordo Templi Orientis* (O.T.O.) called “Caliphate,” self-styled to be the worldwide “Grand Lodge,” after its protagonist Grady Louis McMurtry (1918–1985), signed a paper stating:

“Let all Thelemites know that I, Hymenaeus Alpha, 777 IX° O.T.O., 9=2, Caliph of the Ordo Templi Orientis of Aleister Crowley, Baphomet, 666, do hereby Charter Thelema Lodge as the Grand Lodge of O.T.O.”¹⁰

Grady Louis McMurtry was considered an asset to U.S. intelligence during the whole of his adult life, who retired from the military with the rank of Lieutenant Colonel in the 1960s. He continued his studies as a civilian between tours of duty, with both a bachelor’s degree, and a master’s degree in Political Science from the University of California, Berkeley, where he was apparently inspired by his controllers in intelligence to create, in later years, the so-called “Grand Lodge” of the O.T.O.

The foundation of the Grand Lodge, in Berkley in 1977, went almost unnoticed at the time, and the term **“Caliphate”** did not mean much to the intelligence community or the occult, as ISIS and Islamic fundamentalism were practically nonexistent back then, and Crowley’s legacy was not yet what we have in today’s internet age. Going back to Caliphate, the term “Caliph” is the Latin rendering of the term, while “Khalifa” or “Khalifa” is instead a transliteration of Arabic itself. The term generally means “successor,” and can refer to either a temporal successor or a spiritual successor. It generally refers to a temporal successor (i.e. temporal power) in the Sunni tradition of Islam, while it generally means spiritual successor in the Shi’ite tradition of Islam.

The official version given by the *U.S. Grand Lodge* of the O.T.O. on the subject, made by the present U.S. Grand Master General of the Ordo Templi Orientis known as Frater Sabazius X°, together with Frater AMT IX°, confirms their secret link with Islam, as well as the *look* adopted by their late Grand Master Grady Louis McMurtry, who could have been easily mistaken for a true Muslim at the time.

9 <http://www.sirbacon.org/links/dblohseven.html>

‡ Archived 19th February, 2015 (edited, highlighted and marked by the author).

10 <http://www.parareligion.ch/megafile.htm> ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

In 1944, Crowley began discussing with McMurtry the possibility of assuming the “Caliphate.” *Crowley wrote to McMurtry on Sept. 28, 1944:*

“I hope you will prefer my plan for your career as my Fides Achates, alter ego, Caliph, & so on.”

On November 21, 1944, he wrote to McMurtry again:

Caliphate, You must realize that no matter how closely we see eye-to-eye on any objective subject, I have to think on totally different premises where the Order is concerned. One of the (startling few) commands given to me was this: ‘Trust not a stranger: fail not of an heir.’ This has been the very devil for me. Fr.’. [Saturnus] is, of course, the natural Caliph; but there are many details concerning the

actual policy or working which hit his blind spots. In any case, he can only be a stopgap, because of his age; I have to look for his successor. It has been Hell; so many have come up with amazing promise, only to crash on rocks... but—now here is where you have missed my point altogether—I do not think of you as laying on a grassy hillside with a lot of dear sweet lovely woolly lambs, capering to your flute! On the contrary, your actual life, or ‘blooding,’ is the sort of initiation which I regard as the first essential for a Caliph. For—say 20 years hence—the Outer Head of the Order must, among other things, have had the experience of war as it is in actual fact today.”

The title “Caliph,” while perhaps appealing somewhat to the sense of humor of both men as a pun on the abbreviation for California (the State of McMurtry’s residence and the location of Agapé Lodge), derives from the Arabic word *Khalifa*, meaning “deputy.” It was historically used in early Islam to designate the successor to the Prophet, the worldwide Commander of the Islamic Faithful. Crowley’s use of the term as applied to Germer and McMurtry was parallel for the O.T.O.¹¹

Some have suggested that the dichotomy between the Sunni Islamic view of the office of Caliph and the Shi’ite Islamic view of the office of Khalifa can provide a historical background to certain current events happening in the modern emanation of the O.T.O. founded in Berkely in 1977, and the reaction of certain elements of the Thelemic Community, that feel this is not in line with the main tenet of the Beast: “*Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law.*” As Frater Ankh-f-na-Heru stated very clearly back on the 11th of August in the year 2000,¹² exactly **13** months before the tragic event of **9/11**, “*the analogy with Islam is something that Crowley himself took up and incorporated into much of the O.T.O.*” This fact is ignored by so-called conspiracy theorists, mainly because it opens a direct link between evil religious ideologies and the pseudo- New Age religions that are seemingly light years away from each other, as Islamic Fundamentalism and Crowley’s Thelema lay at the basis of today’s growing problems in our modern society. Completely different, nonetheless complimentary, to the decline of today’s society—this is

part of a growing crisis that is carefully orchestrated by the *NWO elite* and their intelligence services to control us with fear and a constant strategy of tension.

Some of the degree initiations in the O.T.O. have an Arabic motif present in them at some point, and this occurs from the *Minerval (M) degree* , that is the 0 degree we find at the very beginning of this Illuminati generated initiatory system.

11 <http://oto-usa.org/oto/history/> ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

12 http://www.rahoorkhuit.net/ota/Ankh-f-na-Heru/caliph_or_khalifa.html ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

Titles and progress are often expressed using the Islamic religion as the basis for an analogy, and much of Crowley's own initiatory work, especially in North Africa, Tunis, Egypt and elsewhere, entailed Islamic and Arabic motifs. The reason? Crowley himself loved the power of Islamic magicians and their way of handling supernatural creatures in Islamic mythology called the *Jinn*. That's why he was so passionate about the tales "*One Thousand Nights and One Night*," that feature *Jinn* of all shapes and sizes. The followers of his evil sex cult called the O.T.O. are simply falling into a trap of demonic proportions set up by those evil *Jinn* that Crowley summoned during his time in the Middle East. Certainly, the importance of the Arabic traditions and Islam were passed on as an oral tradition in the O.T.O. and related Thelemic circles. A detailed study of Islam and the Arabic traditions, especially as set forth by Corbin, Cittwick, and Schimmel, is usually recommended by the current leadership of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* .

It all returns to the origins of the O.T.O., when the "Spiritual Father" of the Order , *Carl Kellner*, known with the initiatic name of *Renatus*, came into contact with three adepts. Two were Hindu tantrics, being Bhima Sena Pratapa of Lahore, Sri Mahatma Agamya Paramahansa, and a Muslim Sufi named **Soliman ben Aifa** . Islam seems to be present in the O.T.O.'s DNA from day one. So let's learn more about their two main denominations of Islam and the analogies I was mentioning with the Caliphate O.T.O., but also with

the terrorist threat of ISIS, or the Islamic State, and their own *Caliphate brand* , expanding more and more every day in the Middle East with the support of transnational Masonic Ur-Lodges.

In Islam, the difference between Sunni and Shi'ite is essentially concerned with the death of the Prophet Muhammad. From this one incident, two schools of thought arose. The first stated that **(a)** with the death of Muhammad there is no spiritual authority to determine spiritual questions, thus the question of "succession" to the Prophet deals with temporal authority. Sunni Muslims relate various *hadith* , or oral traditions, in which Prophet Muhammad is said to have recommended *shura* , elections or consultation, as the best method for making such community decisions, and elected **Abu Bakr**, father-in-law of the Islamic prophet, as their first Muslim Caliph. Others disagreed, and they are known as the Shi'ites. The Shi'ites hold that **(b)** there is a spiritual successor to the Prophet, and that such an important task would not be left to a democratic vote or any other way, but to a divinely appointed person, as the Shia Muslims say that Muhammad, before his death, appointed **Ali** as his successor. Even Sunni sources, as well as Shia, bring up an episode where Mohammed indicated Ali as their future Caliph when he was only a child, and plead his loyalty to the Prophet as Ali—he was also the first young male who accepted Islam. So Ali, who the Sunnis consider the fourth and final of the *Rashidun* (rightly guided Caliphs), became the first appointed Imam and successor to Prophet Muhammad for the Shi'ites, who consider him and his descendants the rightful successors to Muhammad, all of whom are members of *the Ahl al-Bayt* ; the household of Muhammad. Ali was, in fact, a cousin to the Prophet, and the husband of his daughter Fatimah, a factor that clearly brings into the equation the bloodline. The Shi'ite view, the question of succession as being mostly a spiritual one, relates to spiritual authority more than temporal authority—as Shi'ites did not do as well as the Sunni when it came to temporal authority until recently, in modern-day Iran. As outlined above, a point of view (a) is the Sunni point of view, while (b) is the Shi'ite point of view. This is, of course, a simplification of this complex subject, but other than detailed points that will take too much space in this book, this brief

discussion is accurate enough. So, upon the death of the Prophet, the Sunni Muslims “elected” a Caliph, a tradition the presentday Illuminati, controlling the so-called Islamic State terrorists of today, who are predominantly Sunni. After secretly electing as Caliph **Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi**, he was initiated in the powerful *Hathor Pentalpha* transnational Ur-Lodge in 2009, before leaving Camp Bucca, a detention facility maintained by the United States military in the vicinity of Umm Qasr, in Iraq, that closed down Detainee Operations on the 17th of September, 2009, soon after al-Baghdadi’s initiation. Similarly, in O.T.O. history, certain heads of the O.T.O. have also been “elected.”

Camp Bucca was used as a giant laboratory for mind control operations by the Psychological Operations Units of both the CIA and the U.S. military intelligence between 2003 and 2009, to eventually create for the elite of the *Illuminati* and their powerful Ur-Lodges, that monster we now call ISIS, or the Islamic State.

As Martin Chulov wrote in *The Guardian* , “at the time of his stay at Bucca, Baghdadi’s group was little-known, and he was a far less significant figure than the insurgency’s national leader, the merciless Abu Musab al-Zarqawi, who came to represent the sum of all fears for many in Iraq, Europe and the USA.” Baghdadi, however, had a unique way to distinguish himself from the other aspiring leaders inside Bucca and outside on Iraq’s savage streets—a pedigree that allowed him to claim direct lineage to the Prophet Muhammad. He had also obtained a PhD in Islamic studies from the Islamic University of Baghdad, and would draw on both to legitimize his unprecedented claim to anoint himself Caliph of the Islamic world in July 2014, which realized a sense of destiny evident in the prison yard a decade earlier. “Baghdadi was a quiet person,” said Abu Ahmed. “He has a charisma. You could feel that he was someone important.” But there were others who were more important. “I honestly did not think he would get this far. Baghdadi also seemed to have a way with his captors.” According to Abu Ahmed and two other men who were jailed at Bucca in 2004, the Americans saw him as a fixer who could

solve fractious disputes between competing factions and keep the camp quiet.

These last words written by Martin Chulov, who has covered the Middle East for the prestigious British newspaper since 2005, explain why Baghdadi was chosen by this powerful Ur-Lodge, the *Hathor Pentalpha Lodge*, before ISIS began its rise to power, as confirmed by Freemason Gioele Magaldi in his controversial book, *Masons, Unlimited responsibility company, The discovery of the Ur-Lodges*, ” published in Italy in 2014.¹³ Magaldi states there are a total of thirty-six **Ur-Lodges** that are divided into two main factions in conflict with each other: **conservative** and **progressive** . From the Ur-Lodges extend para-Masonic associations such as, *Tri-lateral Commission* or the *Bilderberg Group* . The national lodges have marginal roles compared to these Ur-Lodges, even in the intelligence world. Some conservative Ur-Lodges are: **Edmund Burke** , **Compass Star-Rose** , **Leviathan**, **Three Eyes**, **White Eagle** together with the most recent **Hathor Pentalpha** , while the oldest progressive lodge is the **Thomas Paine Lodge** , where Magaldi himself received initiation in 2010. His book is supposed to be the fruit of four years of work and analysis of secret documents, archives, and artifacts originating from mysterious Ur-Lodges that Brother Magaldi had access to. Copies of this evidence have been placed in the custody of lawyers in London, Paris and New York as a personal guarantee. The author will make these documents public either with another book in the future, or if there is public denial from the people mentioned in his book.¹⁴

¹³ <http://www.ilmoralista.it/2015/01/08/leccidio-parigino-e-lombra-lunga-della-ur lodge-hathor-pentalpha/> ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

¹⁴ <http://www.movimentoroosevelt.com/news/58-free-masonry-shocking-book-of>

(KEEP FOR FUTURE REFERENCE)

THE BONNINGTON CENTRE

11 VAUXHALL GROVE, SW8.

IS HERE :-

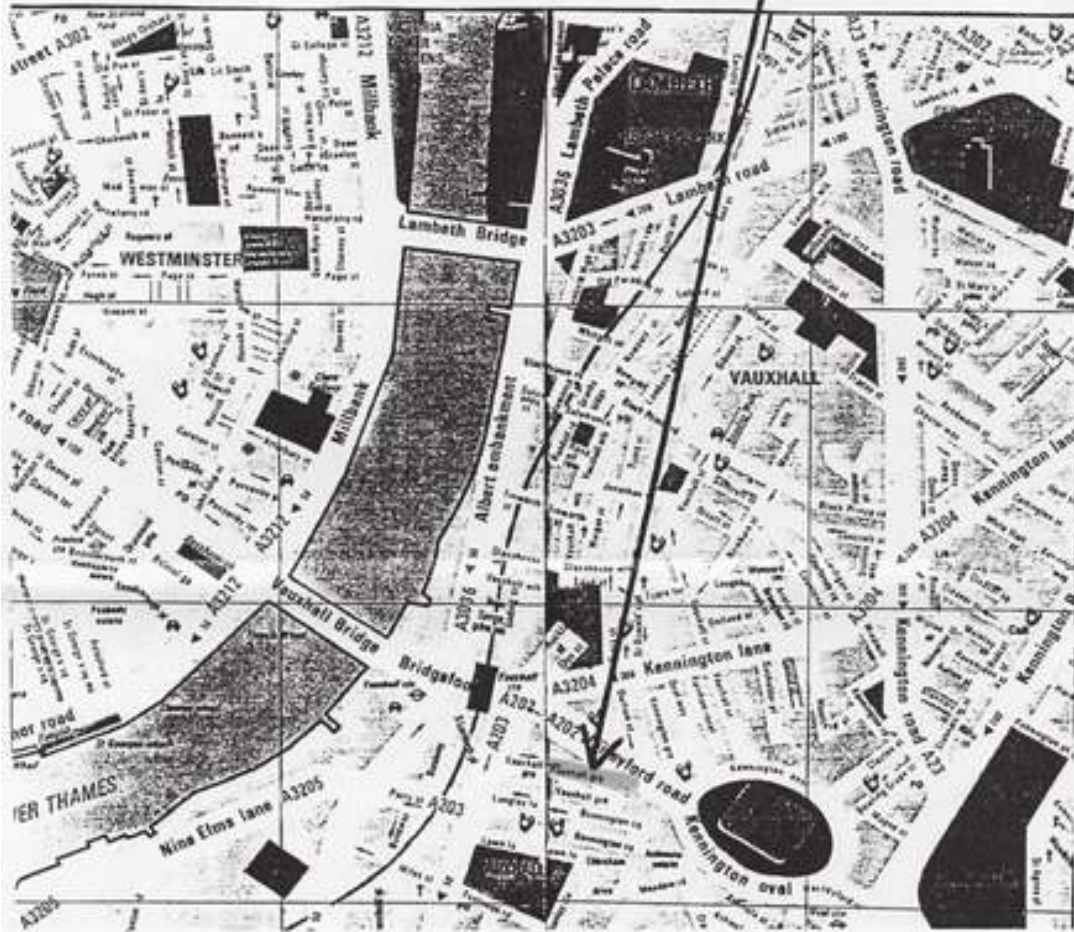


FIG.

85 – The map to reach the secret base of the O.T.O. for the infamous 9/11 ritual.

So Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi is (or possibly was, as he has also been declared dead several times in the last couple of years by different sources), not only an intelligence asset, but also a Masonic one. However, we have evidence of it my dear readers, given by the trusted source, Gioele Magaldi, who has deposited the evidence of Al-Baghdadi's membership in the infamous *Hathor Pentalpha* Ur-Lodge to trusted lawyers in London, Paris and New York, for security reasons. It's time to wake up and realize the truth, instead of believing in the usual false media propaganda.

Interestingly enough, the concept of a Caliphate is raised in two completely different ways, and in two completely different worlds, but let's not forget that the O.T.O. is manipulated at the top by the same intelligence structure that helped create ISIS, and in the end, both serve the elite of the *New World Order* in one way or the other. Crowley also appears to take from the Sunni side of Islam, the concept that each individual should decide spiritual issues for his or herself, without reliance upon others. This is set forth in *The Comment* in the **Book of the Law** , which states in part: "*All questions of the Law are to be decided only by appeal to my writings, each for himself.*" Anyone who does not honor this *Comment* , apparently dishonors the self-proclaimed *Prophet of the Illuminati* , one **Mr. Crowley** . Luckily, Thelemic punishments are not like Islamic ones, or are they? The decision made by the U.S. intelligence community to turn the O.T.O. into a legalistic copyright machine, analogous to the Sunni legalist doctrines, with the emphasis upon the temporal power of copyrights, trademarks and similar matters, is said to be heartbreaking for any true follower of the spiritual traditions of Aleister Crowley (if they ever existed), and is considered by these "puritans" of the Thelemic Community as a blatant disregard for the magickal and esoteric traditions of Aleister Crowley. They are disregarded in favor of some mythic "Blue Equinox Interpretation" of the Pre-Crowley Reuss "Constitution" (drawn up by the Illuminati in 1917, by the way), and perfectly in line with a complete control of Crowley's estate by the controllers of the *New World Order* . Again, by way of analogy, the current OHO (William Breeze) appears to have set himself up as a kind of Sunni "Caliph," a temporal leader of the O.T.O. corporation,

more or less dually elected to control this new precious U.S. intelligence asset operating within the occult world. A complex operation that not only includes the sectarian activities of the O.T.O. but has complete control over Crowley's copyright, including the infamous *Book of the Law* .

[the-italian-grand-master-gioele-magaldi-the-discovery-of-the-ur-lodges.html](#) ‡
Archived 19th February, 2015. [emphasis added]

9/11 The darkest secret of the *Assassins*

I

In 1994, the British SIS (Secret Intelligence Service), moved to its present headquarters in Vauxhall Cross, London. Interestingly enough, one of the secret bases used for initiations and occult rituals by the local O.T.O. when I was living in London, was located in the nearby Bonnington Centre at 11 Vauxhall Grove, SW8. (FIG. 85) Just a coincidence? Of course not, one of the senior O.T.O. officers operating in those years for the London branch was also involved with SIS, as well as being a Freemason of the *United Grand Lodge of England* . This place is full of memories for me. It was here where I received my Minerval degree in the second half of the 1990s after moving to London, and it was here that a very special ritual, called *The Ritual of the Beast 666*, was performed exactly 11 days after the tragic events that shook the world. The ritual occurred on September 22, 2001, to be precise. This ritual was officially arranged to contact a powerful extra-dimensional entity Crowley referred to as his *Holy Guardian Angel*, or Satan. The officers of the O.T.O. involved in this ritual told us it was done to absorb the energy resulting from the human sacrifices of the 11th of September, 2001. **Master numbers in modern occult numerology are the numbers 11 and 22.** We learn the following warning about the number 11 from Lloyd Strayhorn's numerology book, called "*Numbers And You*," by Ballantine Books on page 118:

“Although the 11 under modern numerology is a master number and represents the highest qualities, the original meaning of this compound number under the Chaldean system of numbers is different. In the Chaldean, or mystic, system, the 11 offers a warning to the occultist, it denotes hidden dangers and great trials and difficulties.”

Instead, for Crowley, the number 11 is the key of all, and that means rituals. The number 11 is considered to be an essential number in the Illuminati tradition as $11+11+11=33$, the age of Jesus, and, of course, the degrees of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. The name of the London branch of the O.T.O. (at the time an Oasis, now a Lodge) that was involved in this macabre celebration (quite convincing to those who are still skeptic about my previous statements) is *Tabula Rasa*. This name was obviously chosen with care several years before the realization of the macabre synchronicity connected with the tragic event that saw the fall of the Twin Towers, and the subsequent birth of Ground Zero, a name that evokes the rubble in New York after September 11th, 2001. This is the *Tabula Rasa* in Latin, translated in English to: “*Ground Zero*.”

In my initiation to Minerval (0°) of the O.T.O. at Bonnighton Centre at 11 Vauxhall Grove, there was a Saladin figure portrayed by the same senior officer of the English O.T.O. mentioned earlier. He was involved with the British Intelligence Services. Saladin (1137/1138 – 4 March 1193) was the first Sultan of Egypt and Syria, and the founder of the Ayyubid dynasty. A Muslim of Kurdish origin, Saladin led the Muslim opposition to the European Crusaders in the Levant. At the height of his power, his sultanate included Egypt, Syria, Mesopotamia, Hejaz, Yemen and other parts of North Africa.¹⁵ Similarly, these are all areas where we now find the growing threat of *The Islamic State of Iraq and the Levant* (ISIL), the latest invention of our U.S. intelligence community. The figure of Saladin was also mentioned at an O.T.O. gathering in Norway in August 2001 by a journalist and writer from Oslo called John Færseth, at the time secretary of their local O.T.O. body, who compared Saladin to Osama Bin Laden, stating that Osama was possibly the new Saladin. Why

did he say this only one month before 9/11? Is it just a coincidence, or did he have knowledge of the events that were about to occur?

15 <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saladin> † Archived 19th February, 2015.



FIG. 86 – John Dee and Queen Elizabeth.

Saladin takes us back to the supposed secret link the Templars had with Islam at that time, and, in particular, with the *Sect of Assassins*, or *Hashashin* —an Ismaili sect of professional killers who, in its heyday, would do targeted killings of political and religious leaders, along with the leadership of the charismatic Hassan-i Sabbah (1034-1124), known as “*The Old Man of the Mountain*.” The myth of the *Hashashin* would later, in the early 1960s, be *revamped* by the “CIA experts” of Project MK-ULTRA. Sometimes referred to as the CIA’s mind control program, it enabled a fresh start for so-called “Islamic Fundamentalism” in the late 70s, when the seeds of this new abomination were planted by the U.S. intelligence in Afghanistan in order to fight the Soviet Union, and then spread into the Middle East. This movement is secretly piloted by the most conservative Ur Lodges, such as the *Three Eyes Lodge*, with powerful Freemasons like Henry Kissinger. Strangely enough, the myth of this infamous *Sect of Assassins* reached the “CIA experts” of Project MK-ULTRA with the help of a most unlikely source—**William S. Burroughs** — who was introduced to the story of “*The Old Man of the Mountain*” (Hassan-i Sabbah) by his friend and collaborator **Brion Gysin** in 1959, the year that Burroughs’ novel “*The Naked Lunch*,” was published.

Burroughs and Gysin were two of the most influential artists and intellectuals of their time. In 1958 Burroughs went to live in Paris, taking lodgings in a flophouse located at 9 rue Gît-le-Coeur that would become famous all over the world as the “Beat Hotel.”¹⁶ Gysin began working for military intelligence during World War II, and Burroughs, who was turned down by the Office of Strategic Service (OSS) in 1942, was later found to be an interesting asset of the CIA during their MK-ULTRA years. Both were close friends of my grandmother, Felicity Mason, who became their

16 <http://www.beatbooks.com/shop/beatbooks/34200.html>

PR, and who was herself involved with British Intelligence during World

War II. The two obsessed with the mythology surrounding Hassan, his castle at Alamut, and the manipulation of assassins through the use of drugs. This appealed to Burroughs' fascination with all forms of control, something the CIA became very interested in for their own mind control programs. Both he and Gysin adopted the maxim ***"Nothing is true, everything is permitted"*** as their own, repeatedly cutting it up to open new layers of meaning (the motto originated from a chapter heading in Betty Bouthoul's 1958 book on

Tabula_rasa@oto.org.uk

BM Tabula Rasa
London
WC1N 3XX

www.oto.org.uk/tabularasa

ΘΕΑΗΜΑ

Ordo Templi Orientis



Fraternitas Lucis Hermeticae
Tabula Rasa Lodge

Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law

LIBER SAMEKH
Sud Figura DCCC

**Being the Ritual employed by the Beast 666 for the attainment of the
Knowledge and Conversation of his Holy Guardian Angel.**

An adaptation for group working .

Saturday 22nd September 2001 ev.

It is preferable to read through the ritual previous to coming for those who are not familiar with it.
Please bring robes when applicable.

Bonnington Centre
11 Vauxhall Grove
SW08

FUTURE EVENTS:

INITIATIONS:
20th 21st October 2001 ev.

For general enquiries contact, Fr. Unas – 0794 672 8865
Sr. Sophia – 07905 209 585

Love is the law, love under will

Mysteria Mystica Maxima
Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica
Initium Sepientiae Amor Domini

An iv9
Sol 14° Virgo
Luna 26° Aries Dies

the leader of the Assas

sins, much studied by FIG. 87 – Invite to the infamous O.T.O. event of the 22nd of Burroughs and Gysin, September 2001, for the Ritual employed by the Beast 666, and suggested that these dedicated to the human sacrifices of the 11th of September, 2001, were Hassan's last words

which emerged from one such cut-up). The close bond of friendship between Burroughs and Gysin was formed in Paris during this period, when Burroughs' imagination was captured by Gysin's "channeling" of Hassan. He began identifying Gysin as "The Old Man of the Mountain," and often used their names interchangeably.¹⁷

The already mentioned Simon Kane, Past Master of *Tabula Rasa*, was so obsessed with Burroughs and Gysin that, after realizing my close family link with them both, gave me a special edition of a Burroughs book.

So in London, 11 days after the tragedies of September 2001, the Illuminati used the *Ordo Templi Orientis* to set up a macabre ritual from Crowley's *Liber Samekh* entitled "*Theurgy Goetia Summa Cum Congressus Daemone Sub Figure DCCC.*" (FIG. 87) Crowley, who referred to himself as *the Beast 666*, had only the Devil as his "Guardian." Remember that the only angels that had anything to do with Crowley and his followers were the fallen ones. Yes, those angels who rebelled against God and followed Lucifer, those worshipped by the Satanists of the O.T.O., that serve the dark side of the Illuminati and their evil goals, as with 9/11. This was an enormous ritual sacrifice devised by the Illuminati and the O.T.O., which would fully absorb such immense energy, with their egregore, only 11 days later. Let us remember the words of **Revelation 12:9** from the King James Version: "*And the great dragon was cast out, that*

17 Ibid.



FIG. 88 – Logo of the fictional **ISIS** , the *International Secret Intelligence Service* based in New York City where master spy Sterling Archer deals with global espionage. In 2014, the spy agency will be renamed to avoid confusion with the Islamic State of Iraq & Syria (also ISIS). Image from <http://archer.wikia.com/wiki/ISIS>



FIG. 89 – Old logo of **ISIS** (now **SIS**), one of the most respected private Intelligence companies in the world. Customers have included various branches of the Department of Defense, State Department and National Security agencies, as well as the most highly regarded government contractors in aerospace, defense, information technology, and security industries. Image taken before September, 2014 from the site, <https://public.isishq.com/public/SitePages/Home.aspx>

old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.” Yes, they deceiveth the whole world, but for how long? They create the problem and then give us the solution, as long as

they can profit from it in the form of a public demand for a reaction. It was *Al-Qaeda*, it is now ISIS, and tomorrow who knows what latest virus, created by the Illuminati system and their intelligence services, will be called up to terrorize the world. *Al-Qaeda* is commonly referred to as “The List,” meaning a list of reliable mercenaries. Until recently, ISIS was the fictional *International Secret Intelligence Service* (ISIS). (FIG. 88) ISIS is the workplace of the main characters of *Archer*, an American adult animated television series created by Adam Reed for the Fx network (a long time before the rise of the terrorist group using the same name, which aired for the first time in 2009).¹⁸ For the last few years, ISIS has been a group of known professionals that can, in real life, be found working side by side with the U.S. Armed Forces, the U.S. Government, and Prime Contractors on the ground in such strategic environments as the Middle East. If you find this hard to believe, the name ISIS is actually used by a private contractor in the intelligence and security field headquartered outside Fort Huachuca in Sierra Vista, Arizona, with a luxurious office located in the *Ronald Reagan Building* in Washington D.C. (FIG. 89) They were exposed in September 2014, by the bloggers of *beforeitsnews.com*, for their unfortunate name and a supposed connection to the terror group.¹⁹ They immediately changed their logo from ISIS to SIS,²⁰ stealing in the process for their new re-branding, the name of the British SIS (formerly MI6, with MI5 responsible for protecting the UK’s internal security). The *Hathor Penthalpa Lodge* used the ISIS name for their infamous terrorist project, because Isis is a goddess from the same polytheistic pantheon as the Ancient Egyptian goddess Hathor who preceded her, and who was in many ways inspirational to Isis, who, in fact, assimilated many of the roles of Hathor, just as the work of the *Hathor Penthalpa Lodge* was propaedeutic for the arrival of ISIS. These two deities are both considered very important to the Illuminati. The *Ordo Templi Orientis* Caliphate believes that there was an *Aeon of Isis* that occurred during pre-history, one which saw mankind worshipping a Great Goddess. Lon Milo DuQuette remarked that the *Aeon of Isis* was “*the Age of the Great Goddess.*”

18 <http://archer.wikia.com/wiki/ISIS> ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

19 <http://beforeitsnews.com/war-on-terror/2014/09/what-isis-has-a-website-in->

america-thats-linked-to-our-gov-watch-before-its-removedbecause-it-will-be-2444882.html

The goddess Hathor appears sporadically throughout the works of Crowley, but is present in key passages for Crowleyanity, where she is usually seen as either a solar deity or as the Egyptian equivalent of Venus, or Aphrodite, as she was perceived in Ancient Greece. She is mentioned in adoration to Ra-Hoor-Khuit in the *Book of the Law* as *Ahathoor*. This adoration is Crowley's poetic paraphrasing of a translation of the front side of the *Stele of Revealing*, a central object in the supposed revelation of his new religion. This adoration is generally used by so-called *Thelemites*, especially when performing the Solar Adorations mentioned in *Liber Resh*. Hathor is mentioned within these adorations as the Egyptian Godform that personifies the Sun at midday. Crowley associated Hathor with **the path of Daleth**, and his disciple Kenneth Grant, with his usual florid imagination, saw Daath as a gateway to "*outer spaces beyond, or behind, the Tree itself,*" and dominated by Qliphothic forces.²¹ Additionally, the science fiction writer and founder of controversial Scientology, L. Ron Hubbard (1911-1986), who I will analyze later, is claimed by his son to have had a *Holy Guardian Angel* by the name of Hathor. Hubbard's involvement with Thelema and Jack Parsons is well-documented.²²

Cryptology, a family affair

H

ere is what Matthew Levi Stevens had to say about my grandmother, Felicity Mason: "**Remembering Felicity Mason**, who was born on the 14th December, 1917. Heiress, former debutante, **British Intelligence Agent**, occasional actress, and PR to the Italian film industry, writer, traveler, and pioneering sexual adventurer. She met **William S. Burroughs, Brion Gysin**, and Hamri the Painter in Morocco in the 1950s, remaining lifelong friends with all three."²³ In a

now historic interview made by the American author and Beat Generation expert Jennie Skerl which took place by telephone on June 17, 1985, in Felicity's flat in New York City. Felicity brought up again the subject of her intelligence involvement in her own casual way by dropping shocking revelations that also included her friend, the previously mentioned Brion Gysin:

JS: I intend to ask you more about Paris.

*FM: Yes, well, after the Paris period, he came to New York working with Irene Sharaff. Then the war broke out and we both did war jobs. I went into the intelligence service. Brion for a time—a very short time—worked as a welder on battleships. **Then he, too, went into the intelligence—the American intelligence . I was in British intelligence .** By this time, he decided he would be an American, and he joined the American armed forces which gave him American nationality. That is how he became an American citizen. During the war he learned Japanese and was an interpreter with Japanese prisoners. That was his war situation.*

20 <https://public.isishq.com/public/SitePages/Home.aspx>

‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

21 http://hermetic.com/caduceus/qabalah/046_kab.html

‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

22 <http://thelemapedia.org/index.php/Hathor> ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

23 <http://www.joeambrose.info/gallery.php?gallery=blownup&blowup=274>

JS: What did you do?

*FM: I worked for British intelligence in New York City until the Americans came into the war. We did a lot of intelligence for you because you were supposed to be neutral. I worked for the British Security Corporation which was just a front for British intelligence. **At one time I worked in decoding ciphers and was decoding messages between Roosevelt and Churchill.** After Pearl Harbor, you came into the war and that whole section was taken over by your intelligence service. Then I went back to England in the middle of the war—by convoy. That's my story. Brion went back to Europe*

immediately after the war, back to Paris where he had been before and eventually he went to Tangier. ²⁴

Yes, you have read it correctly, at one time my grandmother was in charge of decoding messages between the two most powerful Masonic leaders of World War II— Roosevelt and Churchill. This exchange, at possibly the most crucial time in recent history, using ciphers, meaning cryptology, was to keep the secrecy factor under control. Nowadays, in short, it is used to send and receive encrypted messages. Technician cryptographers can certainly develop their own software, using the computer and the internet to send such info hiding it among various encrypted systems that might hide, in a dot pitch, a large quantity of info. Teletype is still in use in the aviation system, even if considered obsolete otherwise. It can be used, if necessary, by the intelligence operators who know their cryptology methods. Radio transmitters and receivers are widely available, and even a properly encrypted satellite phone is not such a big deal to obtain, even for a terrorist. So the indiscreet ear of the New World Order is now monitoring us more than ever before, for example, with the ECHELON system that controls the world of communications. Britain's *The Guardian* newspaper summarized the capabilities of the ECHELON system as follows: "*A global network of electronic spy stations that can eavesdrop on telephones, faxes and computers. It can even track bank accounts. This information is stored in Echelon computers, which can keep millions of records on individuals. Officially, however, Echelon doesn't exist.*" ²⁵ They say "It doesn't exist," but the NSA whistleblower behind the NSA surveillance revelations, Edward Snowden (born June 21, 1983), has produced documents proving otherwise. What's more, the rabbit hole goes much deeper, revealing the secrets of **PRISM**, a clandestine program launched in 2007 by the NSA to collect internet communications of foreign nationals from at least nine major U.S. internet companies. In 2001, the Temporary Committee on the ECHELON Interception System recommended to the European Parliament that citizens of member states should routinely use cryptography in their communications to their own benefit, and to protect their privacy, because economic espionage with ECHELON

has been conducted by U.S. intelligence agencies, and this is a proven fact. Did the European citizens listen to them? Of course not! So why did we all get so outraged when Snowden simply identified the problem. The answer is

24 <http://ebsn.eu/scholarship/interviews/felicity-masonanne-cumming-a-brief-biography-%20and-interview-jennie-skerl/> ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015, Answers *highlighted* by the author.

25 Jane Perrone, "The Echelon spy network." The Guardian: 29 May, 2001. ‡ Archived 28th January, 2014.

propaganda—to make us aware of our own supposed security issues at stake—and so, we remain monitored by an increasing fascistic State. **“More times than we can count, we’ve made history, without history even knowing we were there.”**

This is a very revealing statement made recently by General Keith Alexander, a key figure involved in the *Snowden affair*, who has served for many years as Director of the National Security Agency (DIRNSA), Chief of the Central Security Service (CHCSS), and Commander of the U.S. Cyber Command. This is a statement that demonstrates the importance of secrecy, but also of invisibility, in the *Craft of intelligence*. This is why the science of cryptology, or cryptography, as many call it these days, is a central element of espionage—to keep the secrecy element alive. Gustavus J. Simmons describes it in the Encyclopaedia Britannica in the following way:

*Cryptology science is concerned with data communication and storage in secure and usually secret form. It encompasses both cryptography and cryptanalysis. The term cryptology is derived from the Greek *kryptós* “hidden,” and *lógos* “word.” Security obtained from legitimate users being able to transform information by virtue of a secret key or keys—that is, information known only to them. The resulting cipher, although generally inscrutable and not forgeable without the secret key, can be decrypted by anyone knowing the key either to recover the hidden information or to authenticate the source. Secrecy, though still an important function in cryptology, is often no*

longer the main purpose of using a transformation, and the resulting transformation may be only loosely considered a cipher. ²⁶

The magical roots of Cryptology

C

ryptology has been used since ancient times, perhaps since humans began to write. The desire to keep certain communications private led people to develop codes and ciphers. These allow only those who have the key to the decode them, and thus are only able to understand the communication. Secret methods of writing were in use in ancient Greece, Egypt, Mesopotamia, India, and China. Julius Caesar used a method of replacement of letters of the alphabet, so that the letter D, for example, represented A, or E represented B, and so on. This method, or cipher, took the name of **Caesar cipher**, and it was used by Julius Caesar for sending encrypted messages to Cleopatra and to his troops, as recorded by Suetonius in the following way: “If he had anything confidential to say, he wrote it in cipher, that is, by so changing the order of the letters of the alphabet, that not a word could be made out. If anyone wishes to decipher these, and get at their meaning, he must substitute the fourth letter of the alphabet, namely D, for A, and so with the others.”²⁷ The word *cipher* can refer to encryption of the message or to the same ciphertext. In any case, *Caesar cipher* is by today’s standards easy to break as an encryption technique. The use of more complex techniques of secret writing occurred much later, during the Middle Ages. Essentially all ciphers remained vulnerable to cryptanalysis using the frequency analysis technique, that is, until the development of the **polyalphabetic cipher** by **Leon Battista Alberti**, around the year 1467. He was called **“the father of Western cryptology,”** although there is some indication that it was already known to Al-Kindi (c. 801–873 CE),²⁸ who was known as “the Philosopher of the Arabs.” David Kahn notes in, *The Codebreakers*: “that modern cryptology originated among the Arabs, the first people to systematically document the methods of cryptanalysis.”²⁹ The science of cryptology

in the West is generally considered to have its beginning in 1508, with occultist **Johannes Trithemius (1462-1516)**, who acted as adviser to emperors, became a master cryptographer, and dabbled as a magician. Trithemius wrote the first printed book on cryptography, entitled *Polygraphiae*, and was the mentor and teacher of two incredible pupils who became great figures of their time, and who still play a central role in the teachings of the Illuminati. They are, namely, the occultist **Heinrich Cornelius Agrippa**, and the alchemist **Paracelsus**.

26 <http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/145058/cryptology> ‡ Archived 19th February, 2015.

27 C. Suetonius Tranquillus, *The Twelve Caesars*.

28 Ibrahim A. Al-Kadi, "The origins of cryptology: The Arab contributions, article in *Cryptologia*," vol.16 Issue 2 (Terre Haute, Indiana: Rose-Hulman Institute of Technology, April 1992), pp. 97–126.

Trithemius invented the first cipher based on a geometric figure, in this case, a square, allowing the user to scroll through the alphabet a variable number of times in the same message, making the message more difficult to decipher. Since then, cryptography has played an even stronger role in human affairs, including a central role in the world of espionage. "Polygraphiae," a book written by Trithemius on many forms of writing, was actually the first book on codes and cryptography, and was posthumously published in Basel, Switzerland in 1518, two years after his death. The publication was delayed because of ecclesiastical disapproval. The codes that Trithemius invented and described in this book, most notably the "Ave Maria" cipher and the "square table." A detailed description of the Ave Maria cipher takes up the bulk of the work, notably because each word represents a letter, and with consecutive tables, makes it possible to arrange a code that it will read as a prayer. The square table was a sophisticated system of coding using multiple alphabets, and has been used for centuries.³⁰

Even Eliphas Levi, aka Abbot Louis Constant (1810-1875), French magician and distinguished member of the Brotherhood of the Rose+Cross, who invented the term *occultism*, talks about the

importance of Johannes Trithemius and cryptology in his enormously influential book, “Dogme et Rituel de la Haute Magie: Transcendental Magic, its Doctrine and Ritual,” published in 1854–1856. Last but not least, the foundation documents of the *Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn*, the so-called *Cipher Manuscripts*, are written in English using Trithemius cipher.

These days, certain institutions in the intelligence community seem to embrace his key role in this science, but openly criticize Trithemius as an occultist. For example, the National Security Agency website offers this initial description of him: “Abbott Johannes Trithemius, the author of the first printed book on cryptology, was considered one of the intellectuals of his day. Unfortunately, he was also considered to be an occultist, and even in league with the “darker forces,” which did much to destroy his reputation as a scholar.”³¹

The NSA talks openly of “darker forces” on their website? This is interesting, but not the objective and pragmatic opinion one would expect from *The Center for Cryptologic History* of the NSA under General Alexander. But let’s remember, this is because we don’t have the full picture. Allow me to quote the end of the brief bio put together by their Heritage Center on Trithemius, that ends with a reference to the “black arts,” and an interesting quotation by Joseph Gallard:

29 “Combinational analysis, numerical analysis, Diophantine analysis and number theory,” *Encyclopedia of the History of Arabic Science, Volume 2: Mathematics and the Physical Sciences* (London: Ed. Roshdi Rasheed, Routledge, 1996), p. 414.

30 David Kahn, *The Codebreakers: The Story of Secret Writing* (New York: Macmillan, 1967), pp. 134-35.

31

https://www.nsa.gov/about/cryptologic_heritage/center_crypt_history/publications/rare_books.shtml

Abbot Trithemius continued to write and study at Wurzburg, wherein 1516 he died. Two years later, in 1518, descendants of the university chancellor who had guided Johannes’ intellectual progress paid for the publication of Polygraphia. Although public opinion still held firmly to the view that Trithemius was working with the black arts and many

copies of the book were destroyed, Polygraphia survived to be acknowledged as the first published volume on cryptology.

In *A Historical and Analytical Bibliography of the Literature of Cryptology*, Joseph Gallard wrote:

The strange and bizarre terms and characters which Trithemius [Trithemius] interspersed throughout the composition of the work soon caused him to be suspected of dealing in the black arts. ... This suspicion continued all during the course of the 16th century. ... However, a number of more judiciously minded readers of the work believe that Trithemius did nothing more serious than to use the conventionalized language of the magicians. ³²

The brilliant philosophy and magical works of Trithemius can be read in his most famous work called “Steganographia,” written around 1499, and published in Frankfurt, Germany over a century later in 1606. This book was placed on the *Index Librorum Prohibitorum* —a list of the books prohibited by the Vatican—in 1609,³³ and removed from their blacklist only in 1900.³⁴ This book has three volumes, and appears to be chiefly about magic that specifically conjures up spirits to communicate over long distances. Until recently, the third volume was widely believed to be solely about magic, but the “magical” formulae have now been shown to cover texts for yet more cryptography content.³⁵ Mentions of the magical work within the third book by such figures as Agrippa and John Dee, however, still lend credence to the idea of a mystic-magical foundation concerning the third volume.^{36 37} Additionally, while Trithemius’s steganographic methods can be established to be free of the need for angelic–astrological meditation, still left intact is an underlying theological motive for their contrivance. The preface to the *Polygraphia* equally establishes the everyday practicability of cryptography, which was conceived by Trithemius as a “secular consequent of the ability of a soul specially empowered by God to reach, by magical means, from Earth to Heaven.”³⁸ Strangely enough, “*Magic*” was also listed as an Allied cryptanalysis project during World War II, which involved the United States Army’s Signals Intelligence Section (SIS), and the

United States Navy's Communication Special Unit.³⁹ Indeed, the magical roots of cryptology couldn't go deeper.

32 Ibid.

33 Index Librorum Prohibitorum 1877 (Index of Prohibited Books of Pope Pius IX, 1877)

34 Index Librorum Prohibitorum 1900 (Index of Prohibited Books of Pope Leo XIII, 1900).

35 Jim Reed, Solved: the ciphers in book III of Trithemius's steganographia, article in *Cryptologia* (Bristol, Pennsylvania: Taylor & Francis, Inc., Volume 22, Issue 4, Oct. 1998), pp.291-317.

36 Goodrick-Clarke, Nicholas, *The Western Esoteric Traditions: A Historical Introduction* (Oxford, New York: Oxford University Press, 2008), pp. 50-55.

37 Walker D. P., *Spiritual & Demonic Magic from Ficino to Campanella* (Pennsylvania: The Pennsylvania State University Press, 2003), pp. 86-90.

38 Brann, Noel L., "Trithemius, Johannes," in *Dictionary of Gnosis & Western Esotericism*, ed. Wouter J. Hanegraff (Leiden and Boston: Brill publishers, 2006), pp. 1135-1139. 39 [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Magic_\(cryptography\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Magic_(cryptography)) ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

Giuseppe the Vatican spymaster

I

In 1999, the late Italian spymaster Giuseppe Muratori gave an interview to the well-known Italian Catholic publication *Famiglia Cristiana*. In it, he said: *Movies like **The Fraud Lords** or, more recently, **Public Enemy** provide glimpses of situations that are really possible and that often do occur. The *Ermes* system was*

presented in Brussels a few days ago, at the headquarters of the European Parliament which, through the Directorate General for Research, has been voicing its concern for some time over ECHELON's invasive powers, to the extent that Swedish European Member of Parliament Inger Schoerling, in the course of a recent debate, went as far as to say: 'An electronic global surveillance system covering every phone call, fax, telex, or e-mail is totally unacceptable. Who is going to set limits on ECHELON's activities,

and on the basis of what criteria? Could we be moving toward a society similar to the one depicted by (British author George) Orwell?’

40

These words would not have been well-received **in Fort Meade, Maryland, where ECHELON has its headquarters.** ⁴¹

At the end of the 1990s, 12 Italian scientists coordinated by engineer Giuseppe Muratori, the Chairman of the mysterious intelligence lab known at the **Turin Institute for Social Research and**

Communication (IRCS), perfected a system known as *Ermes*, capable of countering and neutralizing the ECHELON networks listening and discovery capabilities, created by the oppressive architecture of the New World Order for intercepting, decoding, reading, and storing any communication or message that bounces between any two points in the world. *Famiglia Cristiana* wrote enthusiastically when introducing the interview with Muratori:

A dozen or so Italian brains (physicians, mathematicians, engineers, and microelectronics experts) are about to bring to its knees, this immense potential for espionage

that is deployed on a 360-degree basis by the five UK US member countries—the only

ones to be informed about practically everything: not only confidential military secrets

and information, but economic, political, and company data, plans for commercial

buy-ups, purchase offers, and companies’ future strategies as well.

That is a bit much.

That is a situation that is truly unacceptable for the many sovereign states that are either excluded from, or relegated to the sidelines of, this highly exclusive UK US club. ⁴²

But it is the last question of this interview that unfortunately seems to have foreseen what will actually happen to Giuseppe Muratori:

Journalist : *Mr. Muratori, whoever controls communications holds a major swathe of power. Through Ermes you are altering consolidated balances. Are you not afraid?*

Muratori : No, I am not. *Ermes* is going to force the United States to sit down around a table with the Europeans in order for us to review together the protocol underlying electronic surveillance.

Needless to say, no one sat around that table, and no one counteracted this threat to the sovereignty of the many states in Europe and elsewhere. Unfortunately, Muratori died under mysterious circumstances a couple of years after giving this interview. Sad but true, the history of intelligence is made by the strong, not by the wisest, but the legacy of the spymasters like Giuseppe, lives on.

40 *Famiglia Cristiana* is an Italian weekly magazine founded in 1931, and currently owned by **Edizioni San Paolo**, a Roman Catholic publishing group.

41 <http://cryptome.org/jya/echelon-ermes.htm> ‡ Archived 22nd February, 2015.

42 Art.in. *Famiglia Cristiana*, Milan (Italy) 25th April, 1999, pp. 104-106.

Professor David Alvarez, Professor of Political Science at Saint Mary's College in California, a historian of the world of espionage, outlined in his book, "Spies in the Vatican," how the Holy See introduced, "a higher level of protection" in their coded messages as early as 1918. The Vatican *Secretary of State* at that time traditionally worked closest to the pope, creating a decoding system to use in combination with a new encryption, and he sent papal representatives to some countries that were deemed especially risky during that period.⁴³ And, according to some intelligence experts, more recently, in 1999, the Vatican might have been the only one that managed, in the end, to install in secret, *Ermes*: the Italian invention of the late Giuseppe Muratori, to guarantee higher privacy to the Pope. I will talk more about my old friend Giuseppe the Vatican spymaster from Turin in the third Volume of my *Confessions* .

Crowley, espionage and the British Crown

T

his chapter is devoted to the roots of the craft of espionage, and above all, its relation to the occult. Undoubtedly, a special place must

be devoted to a more detailed analysis of one of the key figures of esotericism and magic; and it comes as no surprise that it is Aleister Crowley. Professor Richard B. Spence, is an author and a well-known member of the intelligence community specializing in Russian and East European affairs. At one time, he held a Chair at the Department of History at the University of Idaho, and was a consultant at the Washington D.C. ***International Spy Museum*** . Back in the year 2000, Spence published in the *International Journal of Intelligence and Counter Intelligence*,⁴⁴ an interesting essay on the subject entitled, *Secret Agent 666: Aleister Crowley and British Intelligence in America, 1914-1918*. Eight years later, strong from the success of a biography on Sidney Reilly, the fabled “Ace of Spies,” he published an entire book called, “Secret Agent 666.”⁴⁵ Using documents gleaned from British, American, French, and Italian archives, “Secret Agent 666” sensationally reveals that Crowley played a major role in the sinking of the Lusitania, in a plot to overthrow the government of Spain, and the thwarting of Irish and Indian nationalist conspiracies. Author Richard B. Spence argues that Crowley, in his own unconventional way, was a patriotic Englishman who endured years of public vilification in part to mask his role as a secret agent.⁴⁶ Sounds good, but is it completely true? Nikolai Patrushev, head of the Russian Federal Security Service (FSB), stated in October, 2007: “*Since the time of Elizabeth I, British secret services have worked according to the principle of ‘the end justifies the means.’ Money, bribery, blackmail —these are their recruitment methods.*” As we all know, Crowley was no saint, and from what some have said, including his supposed son Amado, Crowley who was (most of the time) a true mercenary of the spy business much more than the idealistic patriot portrayed by Spence. In any case, in the British Secret Services, as Patrushev states: *the end justifies the means*, and money and bribery are part of the deal. After all, in the end, the final goal is not to serve your country, but the secret masters in the Illuminati working for the *New World Order*. Mercenary methods serve to finance the final purpose, nothing more, and Crowley knew this very well.

Michael Howard, who lives in England, is a writer, a researcher, a magazine publisher, and editor, with a lifelong interest in intelligence matters linking the occult to

43 David Alvarez, *Spies in the Vatican: Espionage and Intrigue from Napoleon to the Holocaust* (Rome: Newton & Compton, Italian Edition, 2003), p. 133

44 *International Journal of Intelligence and CounterIntelligence*, Volume 13, Issue 3 (London: Taylor & Francis, 2000), pp. 359-371.

45 Richard B. Spence, *op. cit.*

46 <http://rense.com/general82/crowl.htm> ‡ Archived 22nd February, 2015.

politics. He writes, “It is not really surprising that historically, occultism and espionage have often been strange bedfellows. The black art of espionage is about obtaining secret information, and witches, psychics and astrologers have always claimed to be able to predict the future and know about things hidden from ordinary people.

Gathering intelligence is carried out under a cloak of secrecy, and occultists are adept at keeping their activities concealed from sight. Like secret agents they also use codes, symbols and cryptograms to hide information from outsiders. **Occultists and intelligence**

officers are similar in many ways , as both inhabit a shadowy underworld of secrets, deception and disinformation. It is therefore not unusual that often these two professions have shared the same members.”⁴⁷

As a writer and editor, Howard’s still ongoing career began as far back as 1974, when he launched the esoteric magazine *Spectrum*, featuring articles on a wide range of occult subjects. This publication ended after ten issues in 1976, when he inaugurated the witchcraft magazine *The Cauldron* , which celebrated 35 years of publication in 2011, and is still popular to this day.⁴⁸ In *The Cauldron*, from time to time, we find very interesting material, like an article I found entitled, *THE OCCULT WAR Secret Agents, Magicians and Hitler* ,⁴⁹ by Michael Howard. He delves deeper into Richard B. Spence’s book, highlighting what I consider to be the main findings of his unprecedented research: explaining first, what Spence believes to be a key moment in Crowley’s life, when he began his journey to become a secret agent; and took an oath of allegiance to the British

Crown. This oath was for the British Crown Institution that stands, as we all know, at the center of the *New World Order* and the Masonic establishment, in both the regular and the irregular world of the Ur-Lodges. Crowley's oath was taken at the **Malvern College** boarding school in 1891, when he joined the cadet corps of the local *Worcestershire Royal Artillery Volunteers*. Later in life, Crowley said that despite his problems and issues with the British establishment, he always felt that he was **bound to that oath**: in fact, it only strengthened his link with England.⁵⁰ Howard says that it is possible he meant on a magical and psychic level, as well as the physical and patriotic one. As a young man, Crowley joined the *Primrose League*, through an introduction by his aunt who was a member. This was a semi-secret, quasi-Masonic, right-wing group within the Conservative Party whose aim was protection from its political enemies. Dr. Spence suggests that Crowley's Jacobite sympathies in support of the return of the Stuart dynasty to the British throne to replace the Hanoverian usurpers, could have been used by the League to persuade Crowley to spy on potential enemies of the Crown. This, however, would suggest that his Jacobite inclinations were not genuine, or merely a passing teenage phase. Perhaps not, as all the Masonic bodies he was ever associated with were of Jacobite origin. Was he always acting as infiltrator like Professor Spence suggests?

Crowley was lucky enough to fall under the patronage of the Marquis of Salisbury, the Grand Master of the *Primrose League*. It has been suggested that Salisbury helped Crowley to enter Cambridge University and was grooming his young protégé for a lifelong career in Diplomatic Service, which might have involved spying for his country. However, Crowley had other ideas, although it was at Cambridge that he met the future artist Gerald Kelly, and later married his sister, Rose Edith Kelly (23 July, 1874 – 11 February, 1932). Forty years or so later, both men were to serve in the wartime British Secret Service.⁵¹ In 1909, Crowley divorced Rose, who he married in 1903, despite the fact that it was she who aided him in the *Cairo Working* in 1904, which led to the inception of the infamous "Book of the Law," on which Crowley based much of his controversial philosophy and religion of *Thelema*. Crowley had a homosexual relationship with the

poet Victor Neuberg, who he met three years earlier, and in 1909 the couple moved to North Africa to practice sexual magic rituals; using the Enochian system of Dr. John Dee to summon demons, and in particular the demon of Chaos known as Choronzon, **number 333**, literally opening the gates of hell. While they were in Algeria, Crowley and Neuberg were closely watched by local French colonial police, who believed that “the Great Beast,” in addition to practicing dark rituals on behalf of the Western secret societies (Illuminati and fringe Freemasonry), was also on a secret mission in North Africa to gather intelligence for the British secret service, using as a cover his own magical practices. I think Crowley always mixed the two—espionage and magic, because he was talented in both areas, so he could achieve domination and control at all levels over people—both on a physical and metaphysical level. There was also a particular element in Crowley’s strategy created by the popular fear of *magic and the occult*. This fear shook people of every race and culture, when faced with such a truly spooky character. He managed these dark forces in the most casual way possible, often ignoring the fears of the people around him; this included poor Neuberg, who suffered a lot from Crowley’s extreme practices. In 1913, Crowley and Neuberg joined forces again, in a sexual ritual magick operation known as, **“The Paris Working,”** which would be their last before breaking up in 1914, when Crowley left on an extended tour of the United States.⁵²

47 Michael Howard, The British Occult Secret Service – The Untold Story article in ***New Dawn Magazine*** (Melbourne: No. 107 March-April 2008).

48 <http://www.threehandspress.com/howard.php> ‡ Archived 22nd February, 2015.

49 Michael Howard, THE OCCULT WAR Secret Agents, Magicians and Hitler, article previously published on ***The Cauldron*** now freely distributed on http://www.thecauldron.org.uk/thecauldron_down.html ‡ Archived 22nd February, 2015.

50 Spence op. cit., p. 17.

Crowley’s intelligence legacy and the O.T.O.

I

n 1909, Crowley met the occultist Karl Theodor Reuss, the head of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* , and was initiated into the Order that same year. Reuss, the cofounder of the O.T.O., was working for the Prussian secret police since the 1880s. This is why he initially went to London, where he became a regular Freemason of the only German-speaking lodge of the United Grand Lodge of England (***Pilgrim Lodge No. 238***), and where he infiltrated the *Revolutionary Socialist League*, run by the well-known founder of the Arts and Crafts Movement, William Morris, and none other than Karl Marx's daughter Eleanor. In 1912, Reuss initiated Crowley into his Sanctuary of the Gnosis, becoming an x° degree. Crowley could now pompously boast the new title of ***Rex Summus Sanctissimus*** , or **“Supreme and Most Holy King** .” At the same time, Crowley seems to have used the connection with Reuss to start spying on the German government.

When the First World War started, Crowley was living in New York City. One day he was accosted by a stranger on an *omnibus*. During their conversation about the war in Europe, the man handed Crowley a business card. Printed on it were the addresses of two pro-German magazines in which, coincidentally, Crowley had written **anti-British propaganda** —although there was always a “hidden hand” guiding him in the process. Officially, they labeled him as a traitor, and the police even raided his magical temple in London in 1917 and closed it down. Crowley protested his innocence from the start. Of this lesser-known episode in his life, in fact, he said he had been working for British Intelligence, and had written the satirical articles in the anti-British propaganda publications at their request all along. Crowley's operation in NYC was supported by piloted articles published in British newspapers that denounced him as a traitor and sympathizer for Germany. So when the police raided his magical temple in London, this was probably done to make his story even more credible for the German Occult circles and Lodges he was beginning to infiltrate at the time. Rumors began to spread in both Germany and France that claimed Crowley had contacts with the intelligence services of foreign countries. While Crowley was in the States, he also posed as an Irishman supporting home rule or self-government

for Ireland, which was still part of the British Empire, signaling people who were also sympathetic to Germany, and therefore, a danger to the British Crown. He managed to make contact with several Irish-American Republicans who shared his alleged views. They seemed to have supplied him with the funds to stay in the country, although they eventually got fed up with his financial demands. So it appears that Crowley was spying on the Irish Republic, and was sending the information he gleaned back to his handler (or case officer) in London on a regular basis. In the early 1920s, Crowley and his little band of followers were expelled from Italy on direct orders by the Fascist dictator Benito Mussolini. The official version was that they were kicked out because of their “obscene and perverted” sexual activities at the so-called “Abbey of Thelema” in Cefalu, Sicily. The real reason was that the Italian police had a secret dossier on Crowley, and believed he was a British spy.⁵³ Crowley, however, lived up to his disinformation skills on behalf of the British SIS, or the NID (Naval Intelligence Department), discrediting whenever possible, the Germans he was supposed to help. When Crowley died in 1946, among his papers was found a **note from the NID acknowledging his war efforts**.⁵⁴ In 1929, he was thrown out of Paris by the French government, who were convinced he was a spy. Dr. Spence believes that at the time, Crowley’s British Intelligence case officer and contact was Gerald Yorke, who he met in 1927. Yorke was a freelance journalist and also worked for the international Reuters press agency.⁵⁵ That would have been a good cover for intelligence activities, and many journalists are still recruited for that purpose today.

51 Ibid., pp. 18-19.

52 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Victor_Benjamin_Neuburg ‡ Archived 22nd February, 2015.

In the 1930s, we find the first solid evidence that Crowley was recruited by MI6 or the Secret Intelligence Service (SIS); to spy on German occultists with political links to the emerging National Socialist (Nazi) Party, along with Marxists revolutionaries.⁵⁶ Another prominent member of the O.T.O. in Germany, later to become a

Grand Master of the Order based in the USA, was Karl Johannes Germer. He was awarded the coveted Iron Cross medal in the First World War for his intelligence work, although, unfortunately, he was imprisoned in a concentration camp by the Nazis. It has been claimed that this was because of his association with Crowley, and his attempts to recruit German members for the O.T.O. There is the possibility that they did not want him to help Crowley in his intelligence gathering operations, or maybe that he was involved in an intelligence gathering operation within the concentration camp on behalf of the Nazi's. This is a hypothesis that even Crowley seems to have embraced, as I will demonstrate further, thanks to the research of investigative journalist Alex Constantine.

53 Spence, *op. cit.*, p. 188.

54 Howard, article, p.4.

55 Spence, pp. 208-209

56 <http://www.the-cauldron.org.uk/Resources/Occult%20Wara.pdf> ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

When he was living in Berlin in the 1930s, Crowley spied on secret societies and members of the Nazi Party known to be interested in occultism to revive the old Germanic pagan religions for their Führer. Some of them are said to have even embraced Crowley's religion of Thelema, and a temple bearing the symbology of this pseudo-religion is said to have been found after the fall of Berlin in the house of a Senior Nazi officer. Crowley shared a flat with Gerald Hamilton, a pro-Communist English journalist, who was known to British Intelligence as a spy working for the Germans. Crowley reported back to London on Hamilton's activities, and no doubt he was doing the same for his German masters. It may have been Crowley's involvement with the SIS that led Heinrich Himmler, head of the Nazi's SS Order, to publicly claim that the British Secret Service was run by Rosicrucians who used their occult powers to spy on their enemies. In 1933, the year that the Nazis took power in Germany, Crowley met an eccentric Welsh aristocrat named Viscount Tregedar, also called Evan Morgan (1893-1949). His haunted country house was near Newport, in South Wales, and it was the site of famous wild parties to which he invited a wide mix of social types. The guests included **Aldous Huxley**

(involved with the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations and later MK-ULTRA), and **H.G. Wells** who coined the term “*The New World Order*” for the title of a book originally published in January, 1940. The estate included a private zoo featuring a kangaroo, bear, baboon, and Macaw parrot. It sounds a bit like Michael Jackson’s *Neverland*, to me.

Queen Mary, the queen’s grandmother, called Lord Tregedar “My favorite Bohemian.” One of his more unusual and notorious house guests was perhaps significantly, in light of later dramatic events, the Nazi deputy-Führer **Rudolf Hess**. In fact, Hess had a family connection with the Tregedar estate, as his first wife was buried nearby. In 2012, the house was taken over by the National Trust and opened to the public. Lord Tregedar also visited the German home of Ernst Rohm, the head of the SA, and they shared a male lover. Rohm, who consulted astrologers about his homosexuality, and was assassinated on the orders of Adolf Hitler during the purge of the Nazi Party known as “the night of the long knives” in June, 1934, when the SA was disbanded. This was partly because Hitler feared the organization and Rohm’s growing power, but also because many of its members shared their leader’s sexual preferences, creating a sort of “Gay Lobby,” as other top Nazi’s were known homophobes. Crowley’s friendship with **Lord Tregedar** was largely based on the fact that the two men shared an interest in the occult, and possibly because they were both bisexuals. *The Great Beast* gave his lordship the ultimate accolade, by calling him, “*The [magical] Adept of Adepts.*”

Although Tregedar converted to Catholicism as a young man, served as a Chamberlain to two popes, and was a member of the Knights of Malta, he still continued his occult activities following in the footsteps of people like Cagliostro, before him. While living in Rome, it is said that he did a necromantic rite in the English Protestant cemetery in the city, in order to conjure up the spirit of the eighteenth-century romantic poet Shelly. He also had contact with a cunning man in North Wales. Tregedar seems to have been fond of graveyards for rituals, as he allegedly used the graveyard at the parish church of

Ovingdean in Sussex, which was conveniently located near his mother's house. In one of these churchyard rituals, he was joined by a group of occultists that included a male cousin of Sir Winston Churchill. This, unfortunately, is the dark side of the elite, where everything goes. Lord Tregedar belonged to an occult secret society in London called **The Black Circle**, which had the traditional thirteen members of a witch coven. In it, the aristocrat was known as the "Black Monk," and all the members wore black hooded robes for their ceremonies. He owned several relics of saints, reflecting his Catholic background, and had the skeleton of a local Welsh witch set up in his hallway to greet his guests. He also confided in Crowley that his family was descendant from King Arthur. The legendary city of Camelot was supposed to have been at the nearby Roman site of Caerleon. Crowley even described his lordship as "the rightful heir to Excalibur."⁵⁷ Since Crowley's time, Catholicism and Thelema (as you may have noticed) seem to always go hand in hand. Michael Howards also adds an interesting anecdote that confirms the powerful connections of Lord Tregedar, and his important role in the British Intelligence: "When Britain declared war on Germany in September 1939, despite his occult beliefs, or possibly because of his unusual connection with Churchill, Lord Tregedar was recruited by MI5 (the internal British Security Service). It is even possible he belonged to it before the war, and was passing information on to his Nazi contacts. He was appointed as the head of the MI6 section known as the *Radio Security Service* (RSS). Among his other duties in that position, he was in charge of the carrier pigeons used to communicate with secret agents in Nazi-occupied Europe. Unfortunately, his secret career ended abruptly. One day Tregedar gave an unauthorized office tour to a pretty young woman who did not have security clearance. He was arrested and charged with treason, which is a very serious offense during wartime. It could have meant a long time in the Tower of London, or even execution by hanging or a firing squad. However, to the surprise of his colleagues, the aristocrat was released and it was whispered that MI5 had intervened in the case. Perhaps he knew where too many of the bodies were buried!" Immediately Tregedar contacted his old friend Crowley and tried to persuade him to "put a curse on the arresting

officer.”⁵⁸ This is how, after all, the dark side of the Illuminati operates.

Another link between Crowley and the intelligence services was his friendship with the homosexual M.P. Tom Driberg. He was a society gossip columnist for the *Daily Express*, and paradoxically joined the British Communist party in 1920. With contacts in the different worlds of politics, high society and the gay scene, he was an ideal informant for MI5, and it was rumored he was also a KGB agent. Driberg was recruited in 1937 by the legendary and ruthless spymaster Maxwell Knight, who was openly a Fascist, and so, had not much in common politically with Driberg, who was possibly a double agent. Ian Fleming, the author of the *James Bond* series of spy novels, also worked with Crowley in Naval intelligence, and used an amalgam of Knight, his former superior, the Rear Admiral John Godfrey, Director of the Naval Intelligence Division, as a model for the character **M**, James Bond’s legendary boss. At the time, Knight was in charge of planting “moles” in Fascist and Communist organizations, and other groups regarded by the government as a threat to National Security. After 1933, Knight turned his attention to pro-German organizations operating in Britain. After Tom Driberg was brought in, he introduced Aleister Crowley to Dennis Wheatley, the writer of adventure, historical, and black magic thrillers, whose wife worked as the transport administration officer for MI5. Wheatley was also personally recruited by Churchill to be part of a top-secret unit in the Cabinet Office that was planning for total warfare, including the use of poison gas and biological weapons. They were in charge of planning for the local defense in Britain if the Germans invaded, and organizing a resistance movement if they succeeded. Crowley supposedly helped Wheatley with research for his occult novels, and arranged introductions to other magicians. There is even a story that, while Wheatley denied ever attending any magical ceremony, he and **Maxwell Knight** might have become **Crowley’s students.** ⁵⁹

57 Howard, *Ibid.*, p.3.

58 *Ibid.*, Spence, p. 225, and personal communications to Michael Howard from Paul Busby 13.10. 2009.

In March 2014, the English tabloid *The Daily Mail* wrote the following in regards to Maxwell's relation with Crowley: "(He) dabbled in the occult and became a novice of the renowned occultist Aleister Crowley—whose sexual debauchery and denunciations of Christianity caused him to be proclaimed the 'wickedest man in Britain.'" ⁶⁰

In his book, Spence reported information given to him by writer Steve Jackson that Crowley was recruited (probably by Max Knight), to run some sort of "occult training school" for selected agents. Using Thynne's Cornwall coven as a cover, the aging Mage could not only offer a wealth of arcane wisdom, but also a lifetime's experience of trickery and deceit, not to mention hypnosis and drugs. This scenario would explain the bevy of occult spies—Doherty, Knight, MacAlpine, Sequeira, Wheatley, and others who whirled around Crowley during this period. Another possibility is that the Crowley-Thynne group was a counter-intelligence ploy to attract, compromise, and recruit subversive elements. That, too, suggests Knight's guiding hand. Occult rites, especially sexual ones, produce excellent opportunities for blackmail,⁶¹ a truth that remains so to this day.

Unlike many historical figures that lose their greatness over the years, Crowley's influence has grown steadily in the twenty-first century, and his presence in the tabloids is still constant. It's no wonder we find him in *The Daily Mail* associated with Peaches Geldof, and with "Uncle Max," as the young listeners of the *BBC* used to call Maxwell Knight. This constant growing propaganda on behalf of "the Beast," however, is not the result of luck, or the natural evolution of his devilish "popularity." Crowley's O.T.O., in fact, has maintained growing ties since the death of its leader in 1947, with senior members of the British and American governments, and within their respective intelligence services, as well as with influential figures in science, law and culture—to help facilitate the constant expansion of *Crowleyanity*. The world's elite, infused more than ever before with the perverse occult values emanating from the dark side of the Illuminati, is now in perfect accord with the ***Law of Thelema***, and with Aleister Crowley, its prophet. These connections have subsequently

facilitated the dissemination and acceptance of his works in popular culture since the end of World War II. Crowley not only preached the crisis and fall of traditional religions to embrace the *Aeon of Horus*, which he prophesied ... he was also an integral part of the engine that made these changes happen—as part of the Illuminati structure of power. His vision of a **New Aeon** coincides with the original plan for a Secular World Order to be ruled by the “Illuminati.” The elite originally set up by the *Order of the Illuminati*, founded in Ingolstadt (Germany) on the 1st of May 1776, by Adam Weishaupt (1748-1830), and later revived by Leopold Engel with Theodor Reuss in Dresden in 1880 and 1888. The wording and the approach was different from Crowley, but in the end the ideas and the philosophy of **Secret Agent 666**, as Professor Spence referred to him, are in line with the present ideology of the **New World Order**, a reality he also helped to shape thanks to his work in the most secretive world of them all, the world that connects the intelligence services and the occult.

59 Howard, *Ibid.*

60 <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2579722/Dark-secret-life-original-MSpymaster-inspired-007s-boss-closet-gay-married-three-women-never-slept-reinventingchildrens-presenter-called-Uncle-Max.html> ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

61 Spence, *Ibid.*, p. 241.

The O.T.O., Crowley and the CIA...

M

My own personal experiences with the O.T.O. correspond to similar research made by reporters like Alex Constantine, most specifically in his highly controversial essay called, *THE OTO & THE CIA—ORDIS TEMPLIS INTELLIGENTIS*. Constantine is the online editor of *The Constantine Report*, and is a respected author and investigative journalist. He has contributed for years to important American publications such as *LA Weekly*, *Z magazine*, *High Times*, and *Random Lengths*, and he also provides news and radio commentary for various radio stations in California. He hosted four *BBC* productions—including one on the John F. Kennedy assassination⁶²

—and much more. He is a person I consider as an interesting and reliable source of information, with a view that is very close to mine in this particular case. One of Constantine's most popular articles alleges that the Central Intelligence Agency has collaborated with Satanic cults in trauma-based programming.⁶³ Such a bombshell revelation is just another great neglected truth operating behind the curtain of the *New World Order*. Alex Constantine states that throughout the 1920s and 1930s, Mr. Crowley gathered intelligence on European Communists, the Nazi movement, and infiltrated Germany's occult lodges. This corresponds with what I demonstrated in detail earlier, thanks to the groundbreaking work of Richard B. Spence, and also the interesting revelations of Michael Howard. But the situation for Alex Constantine becomes far more interesting after the Second World War, and Crowley's death in 1947. This is when the copyright for his books and unpublished manuscripts of the O.T.O. are supposedly left— along with the leadership of this Order, which was originally created by the German and Austrian Illuminati—to the previously mentioned Karl Germer, otherwise known as *Frater Saturnus X*, formerly Crowley's legate in the USA.

Six years before Crowley died, on the 29th of December 1941, J. Edgar Hoover, then Director of the FBI, ordered an unusual investigation. J. Edgar Hoover was an influential Freemason, and was someone who didn't trust the British Secret Service in general. As Director of the FBI, in one role or another, Hoover had been investigating the English mage as far back as 1919. Like many U.S. Freemasons at that time, Hoover profoundly disliked Crowley. He sent the following command to the Special Agent in charge of New York City:

Re: Karl Johannes Germer

Internal Security – C

Dear Sir:

There are being transmitted herewith photostatic copies of a resume of information available through (censored) regarding the above-captioned subject.

You are, therefore, directed to institute an appropriate inquiry into the background and activities of Germer, who is said to be living at the present time at 1007 Lexington Avenue, New York, New York. This inquiry should be given preferred and expeditious attention in order that a comprehensive report may be submitted to reach the Bureau at an early date.

*Very truly yours,
John Edgar Hoover
Director*

62 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alex_Constantine ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.
63 Cf., Alex Constantine, *Virtual government: CIA mind control operations in America* (Venice, California: Feral House, 1997).

The New York section of the bureau obediently instituted the required investigation. Nothing of a subversive nature surfaced, and this was reported back to Hoover who was furious when he got nothing. He wrote them again one year later, on the 24th of February, 1942, to basically push them to try harder:

You were requested to institute an appropriate inquiry into the background and activities of Germer, and you were directed to give this inquiry preferred and expeditious attention in order that a comprehensive report would be submitted to reach the Bureau at an early date.

A review of the Bureau files fails to reflect that you have complied with my requests in this matter, and it is again being called to your attention that this investigation should be given preferred and continuous handling in order that the desired report will be submitted to reach the Bureau without further delay. I expect rigid compliance with my desires in this case. ⁶⁴

Marcello Motta, who for many is the correct heir to the O.T.O. leadership before the CIA take over, wrote that an investigation was instituted as soon as the overworked and understaffed wartime agents could spare someone. They knew perfectly well this would be

a wild goose chase. It was found that Germer resided at the Lexington Avenue address with his wife, an American citizen. He told the agents he had been in a Nazi concentration camp in 1935 for six months, under the accusation of being a Freemason. He was paroled and escaped to Belgium, and from Belgium went to the British Isles. He was expelled from Dublin, Ireland, in 1937 at the specific request of the German ambassador, and then spent some time in London. From 1937 to 1940 most of his time was spent in Belgium as a machinery salesman. In 1940, he was arrested again by order of the Belgium government, and was subsequently transferred to a French concentration camp.⁶⁵ This time his arrest was demanded by the Nazis, whose march through Europe had put Belgium on the spot, but Constantine reveals that Crowley believed Germer to be, in reality, a Nazi spy. Crowley snitched on him to the O.T.O. anyway, in a typical Crowley kind of move. Constantine adds that, after the war, **Germer** settled in Dublin, California, where he **died on October 25, 1962, “under horrifying circumstances,”** according to his wife in a letter to Marcelo Motta (who was an O.T.O. official in Brazil at the time). She informed him that Germer, on his deathbed, had insisted that Motta succeed him as the Outer Head of the occult order. But the mantle was not passed on to Karl Germer’s chosen successor, because as Alex Constantine offers, **the CIA orchestrated a coup** . But that’s not how an O.T.O. spokesman tells it: “Recently the United States government has legalized our opinion. ... (McMurty’s) the leadership of the Ordo Templi Orientis rests on several rather clear letters of authorization from Crowley himself. They met while McMurty was a young First Lieutenant during World War II. He had been admitted to the O.T.O. in 1941 by Jack Parsons.” In fact, the choice of McMurty was not entirely “clear.” As Constantine highlights in his research, Motta’s advocates insist that the court decision was based on the perjured testimony of McMurty and various attorneys connected with **CIA paymasters.**

The cult’s position on a successor is moot, since according to charters signed on March 22, 1946, and April 11, 1946, “the Beast of the Apocalypse,” Crowley himself, had left it to Germer to veto or

amend his designation of a successor. As Motta saw it, besides himself, there was no one that had a legitimate claim to the title. *Herr Germer* died during the period the CIA chose to move mind control experimentation from academic and military labs into the community. An inner circle of Hieronymous scientists experimented on cult devotees, and sometimes collaborated in mass murder to silence the subjects, as was seen in **Jonestown, SLA,** and **Solar Temple** . It was a sweet arrangement. Occult societies are secretive and often highly irrational, and they follow a leader. They exist on the edge of a society that ignores them because weird religious rhetoric is not relevant for them. A number of intelligence agents with occult interests already had their hooks in the O.T.O. One of them, as Constantine also indicates, was Gerald Yorke, who was a veteran British intelligence spy working as an advocate of Motta. This was done, Yorke argued, *“with American intelligence in an attempt to absorb the O.T.O. into the ideological warfare network of the political right.”* I fully endorse this statement, which gives us a clear picture of the situation. Constantine explains that before the horns of Thelemite succession were bestowed upon Grady McMurty, Yorke, the prelate spy, “misinterpreted” Germer’s will, and named Joseph Metzger, a ranking Thelemite (and the son of a former Swiss intelligence chief), to the office of high Caliph. One of the Swiss order adept’s called Oskar Schlag (who we have already encountered in relation to Peter-Robert Koenig) was an alleged “psychological warfare” specialist from Israel. So the Israeli might have initially tried to take control of the worldwide leadership of the O.T.O., supporting the Swiss O.T.O. claim to the office of high Caliph, and endorsed by British Agent Gerald Yorke. This, of course, is before the CIA influenced Yorke to change his mind and facilitate the U.S. intelligence take over of the O.T.O.

64 Cf., Aleister Crowley, Marcello Motta, *The Oriflamme Vol.VI No.5* (Rio de Janeiro, Brazil: S.O.T.O , 1987).

65 Ibid.

Constantine writes that even McMurty, who held a degree in political science, was a State Department bureaucrat on the day *Herr Germer* died. For Constantine, the coup was sealed, while Marcello Motta, a

writer for Brazilian television, fended off operatives of the CIA, who were bent on destroying his sanity and leaving him financially crippled. It was a ritual that subjects of mind control conditioning would come to know well. Strangers approached his friends and filled their ears with lurid stories of debauchery, he was suddenly unable to find work, his mail was opened and Motta eventually took a job teaching English and studying self-defense. “*He had begun to doubt his sanity*,” the advocate says. “*He constantly suspected people who approached him. He saw in himself all the clinical symptoms of paranoia.*”⁶⁶

The *modus operandi* of the O.T.O. towards Motta seems to perfectly match what happened to me in 2003, back in Oslo. The leadership of the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, feeling threatened by my work, instigated a special operation conducted against me by the following characters: **John Hilmer Berge Færseth**, at the time secretary of the local body of the O.T.O. in Oslo Norway; **Arild Strømsvåg**, the supreme authority of the O.T.O. in Northern Europe; **Christian Krogh**, 5° member of the O.T.O. at the time (and now also a Norwegian Freemason); and the secretary of the Norwegian Ministry of Defense, **Dr. Nicholaj De Mattos Frisvold**, a Grand Master of various branches of the Scandinavian Illuminati, that operated, as all the others I just mentioned, on behalf of his powerful relative, the Norwegian General **Sigurd Frisvold** (FIG. 90), who served as Chief of Defense in Norway from 30 April, 1999, until 1 April, 2005. It was this group of people who engineered a totally illegal and deplorable act, supported by the O.T.O. and the Norwegian Military intelligence, and who finally managed their revenge on me for disrupting their operations; first by spreading rumors to try to discredit me on a professional level, just as they did with Motta; and later, locking me up three times in a psychiatric hospital in Oslo called the *Diakonale Sykehus*. (FIG. 91) This happened

in the period from 2003
to mid-2006.

66 Alex Constantine **THE OTO & THE CIA—ORDIS TEMPLIS INTELLIGENTIS**
from the site <http://www.american-buddha.com/theotoandthecia.htm>
‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

The Norwegian O.T.O.
and their friends in high
places managed to im
prison me for almost one
month, in total isolation,
within the infamous *Lo
visenberg Diakonale Syke
hus* psychiatric hospital.
The first time, in 2003, I
was locked up and com
pletely devoid of my free
dom. This was, above all,



FIG. 90 – General Sigurd Frisvold, Chief of Defence of the Kingdom of Norway from the 30th of April 1999 to the 1st of April 2005.

at the hands of criminal psychiatric doctors with no ethics, and who were friends of the infamous occultist Dr. Frisvold. Doctors that abused their position and imposed on me the misuse of prescription psychoactive drugs to destroy my will, and possibly leave me like a zombie for the rest of my life. In short, locking me up in an attempt to render me completely useless, in a psychiatric hospital that—it should be added—is still full of political dissidents to this day. Indeed, if you believe that political abuse of psychiatry occurred only in the Soviet Union, or in the US during the “Cold War Era,” you are completely wrong. In the supposedly “civilized” Scandinavia, non-conventional political behavior, in particular, being outspoken and in open opposition to the authorities, is not tolerated. That is because the Scandinavian elite is profoundly Fascist in nature, even if they

camouflage it very well behind a public front of “Humanism” for the masses. It’s no wonder that Færseth later became a key figure of the organization *Humanist Forlag AS*.⁶⁷ In my case, working at the time against the Norwegian Masonic establishment and their “Brothers” in the O.T.O., by initially exposing their many faults and irregularities to the International Masonic authorities, and later by making them public, was frowned upon, and enough to have me punished with a psychiatric diagnosis by the local medical authorities when they finally had their chance. It happened just like in the old days of the Soviet Union, when within the boundaries of the diagnostic category, the symptoms of pessimism, poor social adaptation, and conflict with the authorities were *themselves* sufficient for a formal diagnosis that the Soviets used to call “sluggish schizophrenia.”⁶⁸ The Norwegians, to a certain extent, did the same to me, and many others, with no shame, in more recent times.

When I began to post my first blog *Confessions* on the internet in the autumn of 2006, things suddenly took a different turn, and after I reached my new status of international “whistleblower,” thanks to people like David Icke; the Norwegian authorities, taken by surprise, completely changed their tactics with me. Such was the case in 2008, when they arrested me again and accused me, instead, of espionage, a crime punishable in Norway with 15 years in prison. From that time onward I was no longer considered a psychiatric “patient,” but instead a dangerous terrorist and a spy. With no explanation given to my lawyer, the Norwegian Police Security Service, known as PST, proceeded with an accusation of espionage that led to a court case, and an accusation that would eventually be dropped, in 2010, without any compensation for my legal cost, or an apology from Norwegian officials. These are the “democratic” ways of the Kingdom of Norway, and without a doubt, criminals of the *New World Order*. Let’s not forget, that in 2009, they proudly gave a Nobel Peace Prize to none other than (former) U.S. President and Freemason Barack Obama, known to be a warmonger amongst the elite, who later helped the *Hathor Penthalpa* Lodge to create ISIS, and who instigated Ukraine against Russia in the hope of a global conflict that could help further the constant strategy of tension of the *New World Order*.

67 Information taken from the sites

http://no.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Færseth and

http://no.wikipedia.org/wiki/Humanist_Forlag ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

68 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sluggish_schizophrenia ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

Returning to the case of Marcelo Motta, he is part of the mysterious and secretive Brotherhood of the **A ::A ::**, and is recognized as such by even the enemies of the O.T.O. “Caliphate.” He was a world leader at the time of his legal battle against the O.T.O. in the US. When Motta lost the case, and was ultimately forced to withdraw from any copyright claim regarding Crowley and his own O.T.O. brand called S.O.T.O. (which disbanded after Motta’s death), he faced the impossible confrontation with the CIA-controlled O.T.O. Rather than fight on, Motta focused with growing interest on the **A ::A ::**. Interestingly enough, the legally recognized O.T.O. is now headed by an expelled student of Motta named William Breeze. Motta’s pupils included the Brazilian celebrity novelist Paulo Coelho.⁶⁹ Breeze’s famous court victory against Motta, and the others that followed, lead him to eventually take full control of Crowley’s estate. The late Alberto Moscato, who was for many years the head of the Order in Italy, and an asset to the CIA and the Vatican Jesuits, made this statement in 2002, in one of his books that gives the Caliphate version of the events:

*From the first court victory in 1985 with Marcelo Motta, to the last one in 2002 against John Symmonds, literary and artistic rights (including symbols, drawings, photos) are the property of the O.T.O., as expressly required by Crowley in his will. This includes everything related to the A ::A ::, as this organization prohibits any transaction of money in it, and the O.T.O. has the honor and duty to serve the Brotherhood of the Silver Star in the spread of the Law.”*⁷⁰ Really Alberto?

Why then did Marcello Ramos Motta, who was at the time the world leader of



FIG. 91 – The *Lovisenberg Diakonale Sykehus* in Oslo, Norway, used by the *Ordo Templi Orientis* in collaboration with the Norwegian PST and the American CIA, to reduce and silence opponents in secret for many years, using terrible techniques of mind control.

69 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marcelo_Ramos_Motta ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

70 Alberto Moscato, *O.T.O. Formule Magiche, Psiche 2*, Torino, 2004.pag.3. the A.:A.:, fiercely battled so hard in court by the so-called Caliphate O.T.O.?

Maybe O.T.O. historians like Moscato should get their facts straight, but history is usually written by the winners, as in World War II. Let's not forget where the O.T.O. really comes from, like, known British historian and professor of Western Esotericism at the University of Exeter, Nicholas Goodrick-Clarke (15 January, 1953 – 29 August,

2012) wrote in, *The Occult Roots of Nazism*: “It originated in Germany or Austria between 1895 and 1906”⁷¹

Not in sunny California, that’s for sure! So why does the American Illuminati always re-write history to their own advantage? Please give us a break and stop this manipulatory nonsense, as people are waking up to your lies my dear Illuminati of the O.T.O. Caliphate.

Are we the new “Adversary?”

B

back in July 1994, Dr. Christopher Lamb, Director of Policy Planning, issued an interesting draft for the *Department of Defense* directive in the US; to establish a new policy calling for the deployment of non-lethal weapons. The policy intended to go into full-effect beginning on January 1, 1995, for the first time connecting the military’s non-lethal research program to the civilian law enforcement agencies. The Orwellian nightmare is getting closer and closer every day. According to this document, *non-lethal weapons are to be used on the government’s domestic “adversaries,”* but the definition of “adversary,” used by Dr. Lamb, is the most interesting part of his draft. He writes, *“The term ‘adversary’ is used above in its broadest sense, including those who are not declared enemies, but who are engaged in activities we wish to stop. This policy does not preclude the legally authorized domestic use of non-lethal weapons by the United States military forces in support of law enforcement.”*

We can see the foundation for the upcoming post-9/11 scenario, and the U.S. Patriot Act, was already being laid back in the mid 90s.

In a well-known book from 1996 called “Angels Don’t Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology,” Dr. Nick Begich and Jeane Manning offer some foresight on what was about to arrive: “This allows the use of the military in actions against the citizens of the country that they are supposed to protect. This policy statement begs the question; Who are the enemies that are engaged in activities they

wish to stop, what are those activities, and who will make the decisions to stop these activities? An important aspect of non-lethal weapon systems is that the name non-lethal is intentionally misleading. The Policy adds, 'It is important that the public understand that just as lethal weapons do not achieve perfect lethality, neither will 'non-lethal' weapons always be capable of precluding fatalities and undesired collateral damage.' In other words, you might still destroy property and kill people with the use of these new weapons."⁷²

There is also a document of interest regarding the use of "non-lethal weapons" dated 1995, and called, *Non-lethal Weapons and Capabilities Report of an Independent Task Force*, created by the infamous para-Masonic institution, **Council on Foreign Relations**, which discusses the use of these new weapons. Indeed, the CFR established the "Independent Task Force on Non-lethal Weapons" to study their capabilities. The Task Force's third publication on the subject, circa 1995, makes the following statement: "The Task Force finds that for the United States to benefit fully from non-lethal weapons and capabilities the Joint Nonlethal Weapons Directorate requires as much as a sevenfold increase in funding; a broader mandate to conduct and fund programs in science, technology, engineering, and development; and an extension of the range of non-lethal weapons to 100 meters or more. The Task Force also recommends that the administration create a bureaucratic entity of sufficient size and budget, building on the Joint Non-lethal Weapons Directorate, to serve as the single focal point for all non-lethal weapons activity."⁷³

⁷¹ Nicholas Goodrick-Clarke, *The Occult Roots of Nazism*, p. 61.

⁷² <http://www.randomcollection.info/mcf/haarpbook.htm> ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

Task Forces in 1995 and 1999 considered non-lethal weapons key tools of this project of psychological operations (psyops) and other aspects of information warfare, as well as the utility of non-weapon capabilities for sensing and disruption. Further back in time, in 1975,

a U.S. Navy psychologist made some very interesting revelations to the *London Times*,⁷⁴ during a NATO conference in Oslo, regarding the project of psychological operations that can be of help in understanding the full picture we are now facing in 2016. In those years, the CIA was in the eye of the storm for its global political assassination plots being exposed, including supposed plots against Fidel Castro; but the Navy psychologist Lt. Commander Thomas Narut of the U.S. Regional Medical Center in Naples, Italy, decided to talk.

The information was divulged at an Oslo NATO conference that saw the participation of 120 psychologists from the alliance that I am pretty sure did not expect this kind of info to be exposed during a public event in the tranquil capital of Norway. Narut claimed that the office of U.S. Naval Intelligence had taken convicted murderers from military prisons, used behavior modification techniques on them, and then relocated them to American embassies throughout the world. According to Dr. Narut, the U.S. Navy was an excellent place for a researcher to find “captive personnel,” whom they could use as **guinea pigs in experiments** . The Navy provided all the funding necessary, according to Narut.

Dr. Narut, in a question and answer session with reporters from many nations participating in the event, revealed how the Navy was secretly programming large numbers of assassins. He said that the men he had worked with were being prepared for commando-type operations, as well as covert operations in U.S. embassies worldwide. He described the men who went through this program as **“hit men and assassins”** who could **kill on command** . But was the Navy intelligence alone on this, or was the CIA also behind this project? Many elements seem to indicate a joint collaboration between the two intelligence institutions. It was revealed that careful screening of the subjects was accomplished by Navy psychologists through military records, and those who actually received assignments were drawn mainly from submarine crews, the paratroops, and many who were convicted murderers serving military prison sentences. Several men who had been awarded medals for bravery were also drafted into the

program. The assassins were conditioned through “audio-visual desensitization.” This process involved the projection of films of people being injured or killed in a variety of ways, beginning with very mild depictions, leading up to the more extreme forms of mayhem. Eventually, the subjects would be able to detach their feelings, even when viewing the most horrid of films. The conditioning was most successful when applied to “passive-aggressive” types, and most of them ended up being able to kill without any regrets. The prime indicator of violent tendencies was the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory. Dr. Narut knew of two Navy programming centers, the neuro-psychiatric laboratory in San Diego, and the U.S. Regional Medical Center in Italy, where he worked. During the audio-visual desensitization programming, restraints were used to force the subject to view the films. A device was used on the subject’s eyelids to prevent them from blinking. Typically, the preliminary film was on an African youth being ritualistically circumcised with a dull knife without anesthetic. The second film showed a sawmill scene in which a man accidentally cut off his fingers. In addition to the desensitization films, the potential assassins underwent programming to create a prejudicial attitude in the men, to think of their future enemies, especially the leaders of these countries, as sub-human. Films and lectures were presented demeaning the culture and habits of the people of the countries where they would be sent. After his NATO lecture, **Dr. Narut disappeared** . He could not be located. Within a week or so after the lecture, the Pentagon issued an emphatic denial that the U.S. Navy had “engaged in psychological training or other types of training of personnel as assassins.” They disavowed the programming centers in San Diego and Naples, and stated they were unable to locate Narut, but did provide confirmation that he was a staff member of the U.S. Regional Medical Center in Naples. Dr. Alfred Zitani, an American delegate to the Oslo conference, did verify Narut’s remarks, and they were published in the *Sunday Times* . Sometime later, Dr. Narut surfaced in London and recanted his remarks, stating that he was, “speaking in theoretical and non-practical terms.” Shortly thereafter, the U.S. Naval headquarters in London issued a statement indicating that Dr. Narut’s

remarks at the NATO conference should be discounted that he had **“personal problems.”**⁷⁵

73 <http://www.cfr.org/> ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

74 <http://news.google.com/newspapers?nid=1301&dat=19750707&id=IMFWAAAAIBA J&sjid=8-YDAAAIBA J&pg=824,1796796> ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

Dr. Narut never made any further public statements about the program, but in Oslo he apparently, told an astonished friend of mine that the intelligence community thought the Norwegian people, like the rest of Scandinavia’s population, would also make excellent guinea pigs for their larger scale mind control experiments. Was he just kidding? And why Scandinavia out of all places? My friend told me the remark made by Dr. Narut might depend on the peculiarity of Scandinavian ethnicity, characterized in the distant past by their strong Viking culture, which some say was *castrated* by the advent of Christianity. Plus, in more recent times, with the arrival of social democracy, which has made this ethnicity, in the eyes of my friend, very easy to manipulate for the occult elite. Of course, this was just his opinion, or what he perceived from the unusual statement of Dr. Narut, probably driven by a good dose of Norwegian beer. In any case, during the NATO conference in Oslo, Dr. Narut had remarked that the reason he was divulging this information was because he believed that the information was coming out anyway. The doctor was referring to the initial disclosure generated back then by the newly established **Church Committee**, the **United States Senate Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities**, a precursor to the contemporary **U.S. Senate Select Committee on Intelligence**, the committee that oversees the United States Intelligence Community and investigates the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), and all the agencies and bureaus of the federal government of the United States. This occurred after certain activities had been revealed by the Watergate affair.⁷⁶ However, what Dr. Narut failed to realize, was that the Navy’s assassination plots were

not destined to be revealed to the public at that time,⁷⁷ and probably never will be.

75 Harry V. Martin, David Caul, *Mind Control*, article in Napa Sentinel (Napa, California: October, 1991, Part Nine in a Series).

76 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Church_Committee ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

77 <http://www.hiddenmysteries.org/mind/research/re110699j.html>

The Solar Temple suicide cult inspired by Sirius and the CIA

I

In 1991, Harry V. Martin and David Caul, wrote in the now-defunct *Napa Sentinel* (often referred to as the *Napa Valley Sentinel*), a weekly newspaper published in Napa, California: “The Central Intelligence Agency held two major interests in use of LSD (lysergic acid diethylamide) to alter normal behavior patterns. The first interest centered around obtaining information from prisoners of war and enemy agents, in contravention of the Geneva Accords. The second was to deter the effectiveness of drugs used against the enemy on the battlefield.”⁷⁸ So, basically, a group of scientists dedicated to Psychological Warfare and Mind Control has been active for years, mainly within the CIA’s infamous MK-ULTRA program, in using the experimentation of LSD as a possible tool for manipulation or warfare. W.H. Bowart, in his book *Operation Mind Control*, described the CIA’s use of drugs:

“In 1953, the CIA made plans to purchase ten kilograms of LSD for use in drug experiments with animals and human beings. Since there are more than 10,000 doses in a gram, that meant the CIA wanted 100 million doses. The CIA obviously intended to “corner the market” on LSD so that other countries would not be ahead of the U.S. in their potential for LSD warfare.”“ Dr. Albert Hoffman (1906-2008), an early researcher into the uses of LSD was the first person to synthesize, ingest, and learn of the psychedelic effects of LSD, and was horrified

by what the CIA was doing. Hoffman said: "I had perfected LSD for medical use, not as a weapon. It can make you insane or even kill you if it is not properly used under medical supervision. In any case, the research should be done by medical people and not by soldiers or intelligence agencies." (from **THE CIA'S SECRET WEAPONS SYSTEMS** article by Andrew Stark in June, 1978 issue of Gallery magazine).

A host of German doctors procured from the postwar Nazi talent pool were an invaluable asset toward the development of MK-ULTRA. The correlation between the concentration camp experiments and the numerous sub-projects of MK-ULTRA are clearly evident. The various avenues used to control human behavior under MKULTRA included drugs (mainly LSD) and the following: radiation – electroshock – psychology – psychiatry – sociology – anthropology – graphology – harassment substances – paramilitary devices.⁷⁹ Martin and Caul reported that, “Mind control drugs and experiments were torturous to the victims,”⁸⁰ but the desired result never manifested, even with such cruel experimentation going on for many years, often on unwilling victims. Ultimately, they realized the potential failure of what they were doing, and went on to elaborate something completely different that will use drugs only in a marginal way, if any.

“Religion is the opium of the people,” said the German philosopher Karl Marx, who was a Freemason of the atheist Grand Orient of France. So, in the end, “the great minds” behind these experiments for control and psychological manipulation working in the U.S. intelligence community, after decades of experimentation with various techniques involving mainly drugs, began a different kind of project, one that was partly facilitated by the occult involvement of many of the key people involved in the Agency experiments, who clearly knew about the strategic use of religious beliefs and extreme ideology as a manipulation tool, thanks to their own sectarian experiences. Suddenly, Crowley’s ghost was back in the center of the spy world, and the possible experiments set up decades earlier by his Spymaster and disciple, Maxwell Knight, were again in the spotlight of the Intelligence Community. They immediately began testing on

strange sects, fringe religious groups, and any occult cults of interest, using their powerful manipulation methods at times with tragic results, like the Jonestown massacre, for example. This context of extreme manipulation will eventually manifest what we all know today as **religious fundamentalism** . This terrible virus, present in modern society, and created originally by U.S. intelligence and their evil Illuminati masters, are all bound in a near obsessive way to the famous **star Sirius** . The “Flaming Star” of Freemasonry, Sirius was connected to Aleister Crowley and the most obscure and perverse cults of the last decades, but also within the Islamic faith also: “*it is He Who is the Lord of Sirius,*” according to the Qur’an (53: 49).

‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

78 Harry V. Martin and David Caul, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991. Part Seven in a Series.

79 http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_mindcon02.htm ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

80 *Napa Sentinel*, Part Seven Ibid.

In this context, what happened to the previously mentioned international sect, **The Order of the Solar Temple** , also known in French as *Ordre du Temple Solaire* (OTS), deserves a closer look, thanks to an eye-opening article written by Andrea Nicastrò that appeared in the month of December 1995, in Italy’s number one newspaper, *IL CORRIERE DELLA SERA*, entitled:

“*The order came from the ‘Illuminati’ of the Star Sirius.*”

The order for the Solar Temple had some unlikely instigators and equally absurd employers: Luc Jouret and Joseph Di Mambro, and the White Lodge of Sirius. The two leaders of the sect of the Solar Temple are gone now, along with their 51 followers in the fire of 1994, but throughout the year they remained in contact with their people “still on Earth” through certain mediums. One of the “contacts with the afterlife,” a Canadian medium, spoke with Professor Massimo Introvigne, director of the Centre for the Study of New Religions in Turin:

Professor Introvigne, what did these mediums say to the followers of the Solar Temple?

That Jouret and Di Mambro arrived regularly on Sirius, as envisaged before their collective suicide. That the afterlife exists and that the White Lodge was there waiting for the Illuminati who want to go there.

The White Lodge is an invention of the Solar Temple?

No, it is already mentioned in Theosophical and Rosicrucian cults of the last century. The Swiss Franc Canadian sect has added three fundamental beliefs. First, that the world is about to end, it's just a matter of time. Second, that the Apocalypse will be managed by a group of initiates who live in the White Lodge on Sirius. Third, that to be amongst the 'elect' and arrive to Sirius you have to die with a ritual involving fire.

As the burning suicide in '95?

It's too early to tell, but logic says that this second group has followed the same procedure.

How can you believe that?

From my point of view, it is the most important aspect to be studied more thoroughly. Initially, we had written down the Solar Temple as a 'Cover' for a drug ring, involving money laundering, trafficking with international secret services, a theory that now, with the second tragedy, no longer holds. Then we have emphasized the hypnotic role of the charismatic Di Mambro, but he ended up in flames and certainly had not had the opportunity to directly influence the other 16 people who died recently.

So what?

I think we should consider the value (or rather lack *thereof*) of this religious sect. Among the members of the Solar Temple was a mayor, a conductor, two policemen, two journalists, a number of managers, all important people, the jet set of Geneva and Montreal; it is difficult to admit, but these wealthy people, middle-aged, apparently satisfied

with their lives were looking for a supplement of emotions that the theory of 'transferring' to Sirius could give them.

The second massacre, after a year, had already been planned by the leaders that disappeared in '94?

Maybe. It should make us think that a week before the suicide in October, the Solar Temple was dissolved in order to reconstitute it as a Rosicrucian Association. As if they wanted to divide into two groups. The *avant-garde* that left for Sirius last year and this second group that reached them now.

Need we be afraid that beliefs of this kind may spread to Italy?

A certain ethic of ours protects us from doing so. Our Catholic tradition, strongly attached to the value of life and against the idea of suicide or simply our usual moderation, I do not know, but I think it is unlikely events of this size will occur here.

There are sects in Italy similar to the Solar Temple?

They are often secretive groups, but from our census, there are a dozen Rosicrucian groups in Italy. No one with such devastating ideologies. ***And the other pseudo-religious groups?***

The most disturbing ones have a much reduced numeric dimension. They depend on charismatic leaders that create para-Catholic cults. I think that no one can predict what will rise from such cults."⁸¹

(Article/interview by Andrea Nicastro)

Another perspective...

At the end of this chapter dedicated to the *Craft of intelligence*, I have decided to include an article, written in 2008, by my old friend Hans Gaarder, a known journalist from Norway, who has dedicated a lot of his time in the last few years to exposing the many criminal activities of the New World Order in his country. Hans talks in detail of my forced psychiatric hospitalizations in Oslo after I began my war against Satanism and the O.T.O. in Norway, and how the Norwegian

authorities facilitate a widespread use of mental ward confinement with those who attack the Norwegian system. This article ultimately allows another perspective on the events that took place. I think it is useful, especially for those who are skeptical of what I just wrote about Scandinavia. I will also insert, in *italics* during the following article, my own notes and specifications about what is being said:

81

http://archiviostorico.corriere.it/1995/dicembre/24/ordine_venuto_dagli_illuminati_sulla_co_0_95122411524.shtml ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

WHISTLEBLOWER FROM THE ILLUMINATI THAT TRIED TO FIGHT SATANISM IN NORWAY WAS ARRESTED BY THE POLICE AND LOCKED DOWN AT A MENTAL INSTITUTION

—By Hans Gaarder

Italian Leo Zagami is a Freemason of the highest degree, and Grandmaster of the European Illuminati. The Illuminati is a secret network that has been developed through centuries and yields much power within the areas of banking, finance, politics, media, religion, Freemasonry, and others. The American one dollar bill displays a pyramid with 13 levels and an eye at the top which is the symbol of the Illuminati. This is also a symbol of the enormous financial power of the Illuminati that has control of central banks as one of their prevailing business concepts. The Illuminati is involved in various secret activities, both material and esoteric. Satanism is a part of this. Orders controlled by the Illuminati where this has been practiced are among others the O.T.O. (*Ordo Templi Orientis*) and The Order of the Skull & Bones, where president George W. Bush is an initiated member under oath. The issue of bloodlines is extremely important for members of the Illuminati. Through his bloodlines, royal British-Scottish on his mother's side and Italian black nobility on his father's side, Leo Zagami was born into an important position of power within the Illuminati network. At age 23, Zagami was initiated as Freemason of the 33rd degree. He was born to be the successor of the aging Illuminati king Licio Gelli at the P2 lodge of Monte Carlo. Zagami began visiting Norway in the 1990s to investigate whether Satanic

activities were taking place there. As a Freemason and Grandmaster of the Illuminati, he became naturally integrated into the Norwegian Freemason and Satanic communities. In 2002, Zagami was consecrated into the Egyptian-gnostic order of Memphis-Misraïm, which happens only to a selected few Freemasons of the highest order. Zagami experienced that there was a lot of Satanic activity going on in Norway.

In 2003, he began his efforts to end the ritual Satanic practices by raising the issue internally within the communities. But fighting Satanism in Norway turned out to be far from easy. After Zagami took the first discrete initiatives to radically change the practices within these communities, he experienced on various occasions abuse carried out by the Norwegian authorities. The first time Zagami became the target of power abuse was in the autumn of 2003. For many days persons from the O.T.O. had been harassing Zagami and his girlfriend at the time using phone and email. This provoked and infuriated Zagami and made his Norwegian girlfriend at the time, to feel uneasy about the situation and call for assistance. Suddenly representatives for the Norwegian intelligence service, the PST, appeared at his home. Zagami was handcuffed and brought to the psychiatric emergency unit for registration. Then he was brought to a psychiatric hospital where he was confined. Normally, the intelligence unit PST has no connection to mental health assistance services, indicating that the whole charade of provocations and the resulting follow-up was a setup initiated by certain O.T.O. members. Although quite unknown to the public, even in Norway, the Norwegian government has a tradition of widespread use of mental ward confinement towards individuals that are considered "obstacles" for the Norwegian authorities and their shady puppet masters. This happened to a brilliant lawyer named Synnove Fjellbakk Tafto, who worked in the Norwegian ministry of foreign affairs during the membership negotiations with the EU. After she had made it clear, for the politicians taking part in the negotiations, that the legal framework she was presented implied a breach of the Norwegian constitution and nothing was done about it, and she was about to blow the whistle. But before she was allowed to speak into a TV microphone she was taken away on the order of a Norwegian politician with much

power at the time. She was put into a mental hospital where she has spent many years since. This shame has never been mentioned in Norwegian media.

Being inside the psychiatric ward, the statements made by Zagami to explain his situation and his mission in Norway were interpreted by the mental ward staff and registered in their journals as Zagami being a megalomaniac and having extensive delusions, paranoid conceptions and faulty perception of reality. These misinterpretations made by the ward authorities who themselves displayed faulty perceptions of the reality of Zagami, were in turn used as psychiatric rationalizations for applying the inhuman Norwegian law that permits forced mental ward confinement. As a foreigner unable to speak the local language, and without proper connections in Norway, Zagami became a helpless victim of the abuse of power by the Norwegian government. The use of mental ward confinement against persons displaying “undesired attitudes” was a successful formula in the former Soviet Union. For a person who has been institutionalized in a mental ward, many acts from the ward staff will deliberately or coincidentally function as provocations pushing the nerves and emotions of the client towards its boundaries or beyond. Thus any reaction to the insane situation that is being experienced by the client will be perceived by the ward staff as confirming the correctness of the decision of having the person put into confinement. Due to this devilish dynamic and other circumstances, once being inside, the battle to get out might be long and hard, exacerbated by the uncertainty of the duration of the stay. Zagami managed, however, to escape by fleeing from the mental ward confinement. Having checked in and passed the security control at the Oslo Airport, and while heading for London, he was arrested by the Norwegian police and brought back to continue his confinement at the mental institution. After lots of hassle and uncertainty, Zagami was finally released from the ward after having been there for four weeks. In connection to this it can be mentioned that the following year, a mentally disturbed asylum seeker from Africa stabbed five persons in an Oslo tramcar, one of whom was killed. This dangerous and mentally disturbed man was rejected psychiatric ward confinement on the grounds that all ward institutions were so full that not a single solitary room was

available for this serious emergency situation. One and a half years later, in May 2005, another abusive assault on Zagami's integrity was carried out by Norwegian authorities. During the night, Zagami received a phone call from a person within the O.T.O. telling him "you're a dead man." Zagami contacted the police and reported the threat.

The person making such threat was John Hilmer Berge Færset, at the time secretary of the local O.T.O. in Oslo.

However, the next morning, Zagami's home was surrounded by more than 10 heavily armed policemen. Since Zagami's phone was tapped by the secret police, the police could easily have verified that the threat that Zagami had reported was real. However, it was Zagami's home that was raided and Zagami who was arrested. They brought him to the same psychiatric institution where he had been put the first time. In the ward, journals say that he had been put there for "threatening behavior in the street." There had also been an anonymous phone call to the ward institution complaining about Zagami as being threatening. (How could an anonymous caller know so well where to call without having knowledge of the past?) Even the medical chief of the hospital admitted that such calls were very rare, acknowledging the probability of a set-up.

Prior to this, there had been a showdown within Freemasonry in England, where Zagami had been playing an active role. As a result of this, one English individual had been considered "not fit and proper" to participate in a certain community after some of his undertakings had been exposed due to Zagami. As it was, this individual had close ties to some Norwegians with the ability to pull the strings of "useful idiot" to the Norwegian authorities.

This individual was United Grand Lodge of England Freemason and Senior Officer of the Ordo Templi Orientis in London, Simon Kane, who was upset about my work in London exposing the O.T.O. Satanic infiltration of the S.R.I.A., a subject I talk about in detail in Chapter 3.

In June 2006, Zagami came back to Norway after breaking from the Illuminati. ***At the time I left the Monte Carlo Lodge, I was a member since 1999.***

He married Fatma Süslu the year before and she was pregnant with their child. Defections very rarely occur within the closed and secretive Illuminati network. Anyone who leaves the Illuminati runs the danger of death. Being at home with his wife, Zagami explained the situation to his wife telling her that his life was in danger. She proposed to call the police for security reasons, but Leo said no, and took the cell phone out of her hand. Sometime later, seemingly out of nowhere, two policemen entered the home of the Zagami family. They handcuffed Leo and brought him to the same mental institution once more. He was released from the ward just in time for the birth of their son. Zagami not only had the courage to leave the Illuminati, but he also began publishing his *Illuminati Confessions* on the Internet. These confessions contained lots and lots of information about the Illuminati, both historic and present, about its secret and dubious activities, and about people involved. The first *Confessions* were published at the blog site

www.illuminaticonfessions.squarespace.com. Some of the content was not appreciated by the Norwegian O.T.O. and Freemason societies. For this reason, certain individuals from these societies filed a complaint about having their names exposed at the *Illuminati Confessions* website. This resulted in the Norwegian authorities taking action yet again, and had the original *Illuminati Confessions* website closed. This happened in December 2006, a couple of months after the published confessions began. Zagami's response to this was to have the site and all the content moved to a server in Italy that was beyond the reach of the oppressive Norwegian authorities, and to continue the Illuminati exposure from there. A few days after Zagami resumed the publishing of his *Confessions*, his home was visited late one night by two policemen and two social workers. They forced their way into the Zagami's home, despite the fact that his wife had told them to wait outside until she had called the police station to check out that they actually were who they claimed to be. Once they were inside, Zagami's wife was

escorted into another room so that the visitors could speak alone with Leo. The policemen threatened him with being arrested if he went on with his *Illuminati Confessions* on the net. In the presence of the social workers, it was stated that they had the power to take away his children (Leo's son and the other son of his now ex-wife). Leo made it clear that he in no way intended to be affected by the threats, and that he would go on with the publishing of his confessions. Shortly after this the representatives of the Norwegian authorities left, Leo and his ex-wife spoke about this experience a short time after it happened on a radio program that is available online at the arcticbeacon.com.⁸²

At the end of February 2008, Zagami suddenly found himself living alone after his wife moved out of the home and took the children with her. After the breakup, there was some degree of turbulence between them due to Leo suddenly being deprived of the possibility of being with his son. Fatma made up false accusations against Leo and reported them to the police as some sort of precautionary action to secure that the son would stay with her, and not with his father. Late in the evening one early day in March, three police representatives (2 *PST* and 1 from the local *Stovner police station*) arrived in Zagami's home. They said that they had to arrest him. When Zagami asked if they had a warrant, they were unable to present one. According to police documentation, the warrant was produced after the arrest had been carried out. Zagami was brought to the local police station and put in a prison cell until the next day. The preceding event to this abusive police action was that Leo had a telephone quarrel with his wife where he had made it clear that he wanted to see his son the following day, which was Leo's birthday. Half serious and half-jokingly, he had said that he would publish a sensitive photo and a sensitive video on the internet if she did not let him see his son that he had not seen since she had left. Fatma Süslu had then called the police and reported that Leo had made threats to her.

The day after the arrest, while Leo was still in prison, the police raided his home and confiscated his laptops and cellphones along with some documents, among those the foundation documents of the

Norwegian **Committee of Hope** . This committee was founded the year before, when the worldfamous author G. Edward Griffin was in Norway. During this visit, Griffin awarded Leo Zagami the *Champion-of-Freedom Award* for his whistleblower bravery. This high-ranking award had previously been given to Aaron Russo and other men of high moral and integrity. Before Zagami left Norway in April, the police went through the confiscated stuff and decided to return his telephone book—but the founding document of the Committee of Hope remained in their custody.

It might seem as if fascism should arrive in Norway, most of the inhabitants wouldn't even notice, since it might seem it is already in place. Leo Zagami decided to return to the Illuminati during the last part of his stay in Norway.

This last statement made by Hans is not completely accurate, as he does not specify the fact I returned to what I still think are the good sides of Freemasonry and the Illuminati .

His departure from the Illuminati two years earlier had created turbulence within the Monte Carlo P2 lodge. Another person who had followed Zagami's path of deflection said there appeared to be a clearly felt vacuum within the lodge that only the bloodline Zagami is carrying, and might seem able to fill. Zagami has also assumed the position as Knights Templar of the Apocalypse, determined to continue his work of exposure of the secret criminal activities of the NWO and to restore the practices within Freemasonry and other secret societies to their original benevolent purposes.

82 Leo and his ex-wife spoke about this experience soon after the incident, in a radio program hosted by Greg Szymanski available at this address:
<http://arcticbeacon.com/audio/2006/2006-GCN/12-2006-GCN/>

More information on the breakup between the Ordo illuminatorum Universalis and the Monte Carlo Lodge of Ezio Giunchiglia originally co-founded with late Licio Gelli (now operating as a branch of the Priory of Sion) will be included in Vol .2 of my Confessions series .

Few, if any, seem capable of being better able to implement these required actions than Leo Zagami, not the least because of his immense knowledge, being known within the Illuminati as “The Historian.”

(Hans Gaarder)

Chapter VII



UFO: The contact



Infiltrating a UFO cult

M

any years ago, I read the book, “When Prophecy Fails,” a classic of social psychology originally published in 1956, and written by Leon Festinger, Henry Riecken, and Stanley Schachter. It basically chronicles the experience of a UFO cult that believed the end of the world was at hand. The book is a social and psychological study of a modern group that predicted the destruction of the world, and the adjustments made when the prediction actually failed to materialize. It’s an excellent text to better understand the dynamics of many contemporary sects manipulated by the Illuminati and their dangerous New Age religious beliefs. In a review of the title, Everett C. Hughes writes: “The authors have done something as laudable as it is unusual for social psychologists. They espied a fleeting social movement important to a line of research they were interested in and took after it. They recruited a team of observers, joined the movement, and watched it from within under great difficulties, until its

crisis came and went. Their report is of interest as much for the method as for the substance.”¹

The original inspiration for Festinger and his associates came from an interesting item in a local newspaper, with the headline “*Prophecy from Planet Clarion, the call to the city: flee that flood.*” A housewife from Chicago, portrayed in the book as being from Michigan, was given the fictional name “Marian Keech” (her real name is Dorothy Martin, later known as *Sister Thedra*), who mysteriously received messages in her home in the form of “automatic writing” from alien beings based on the planet Clarion. These messages revealed that our world would end in a great flood before dawn on December 21, 1954. Mrs. Keech had previously been involved with L. Ron Hubbard’s Dianetics movement, and her cult incorporated ideas derived from what was to become the Illuminati religion of Scientology. The group of believers, headed by Keech, took strong behavioral steps to indicate their degree of commitment to this insane belief. They left their jobs, colleges, and spouses, and gave away money and possessions to prepare for their departure on a flying saucer, which would rescue the group of true believers from this incredible calamity. Festinger and his colleagues saw this as a case that would lead to the arousal of dissonance when the prophecy fails, what Festinger later defined as *dissonance reduction* , something I will analyze further in a moment.

¹ Everett C. Hughes, *The American Journal of Sociology*.

As Festinger wrote, “If more and more people can be persuaded that the system of belief is correct, then clearly it must, after all, be correct.” In this case, if Keech could add consonant elements by converting others to the basic premise, then the magnitude of her dissonance following disconfirmation would be reduced. Festinger and his colleagues predicted that the inevitable disconfirmation would be followed by an enthusiastic effort at proselytizing to seek social support and lessen the pain of disconfirmation.² Festinger and his colleagues then infiltrated Keech’s group and reported the following sequence of events:

Before December 20. The group shuns publicity. Interviews are given only grudgingly. Access to Keech's house is only provided to those who can convince the group that they are true believers. The group evolves a belief system—provided by the automatic writing from the planet Clarion—to explain the details of the cataclysm, the reason for its occurrence, and the manner in which the group would be saved from the disaster.

December 20. The group expects a visitor from outer space to call upon them at midnight and to escort them to a waiting spacecraft. As instructed, the group goes to great lengths to remove all metallic items from their persons. As midnight approaches, zippers, bra straps, and other objects are discarded. The group waits.

12:05 am, December 21. No visitor. Someone in the group notices that another clock in the room shows 11:55. The group agrees that it is not yet midnight.

12:10 am. The second clock strikes midnight. Still no visitors. The group sits in stunned silence. The cataclysm itself is no more than seven hours away.

4:00 am. The group has been sitting in stunned silence. A few attempts at finding explanations have failed. Keech begins to cry.

4:45 am. Another message by automatic writing is sent to Keech. It states, in effect, that the God of Earth has decided to spare the planet from destruction. The cataclysm has been called off: 'The little group, sitting all night long, had spread so much light that God had saved the world from destruction.'

Afternoon, December 21. Newspapers are called; interviews are sought. In a reversal of its previous distaste for publicity, the group begins an urgent campaign to spread its message to as broad an audience as possible."

Festinger stated that five conditions must be present if someone is to become a more fervent believer after a failure or disconfirmation:

1) A belief must be held with deep conviction and it must have some

relevance

to action, that is, to what the believer does or how he or she behaves.

2) The person holding the belief must have committed himself to it; that is, for the sake of his belief, he must have taken some important action that is difficult to undo. In general, the more important such actions are, and the more difficult they are to undo, the greater is the individual's commitment to the belief.

3) The belief must be sufficiently specific and sufficiently concerned with the real world so that events may unequivocally refute the belief.
[2 http://www.themezoom-neuroeconomics.com/When_Prophecy_Fails](http://www.themezoom-neuroeconomics.com/When_Prophecy_Fails) ‡ Archived 1st March, 2015.

4) Such undeniable disconfirmatory evidence must occur and must be recognized by the individual holding the belief.

5) The individual believer must have social support. It is unlikely that one isolated believer could withstand the kind of disconfirming evidence that has been specified. If, however, the believer is a member of a group of convinced persons

who can support one another, the belief may be maintained and the believers 3 may attempt to proselytize or persuade non-members that the belief is correct.

Referring to his study, Festinger and other researchers later attempted to explain the commitment of members to their associated "doomsday cult," even after the prophecies of their leader turned out to be completely false, or at least not accurate. The term "doomsday cult" was coined in the title of a 1966 scholarly study of a group of Unification Church members by John Lofland entitled, ***Doomsday Cult : A Study of Conversion, Proselytization, and Maintenance of Faith***. Festinger explained this phenomenon as part of that coping mechanism I mentioned earlier called *dissonance reduction* , a form of rationalization where members often dedicate themselves with renewed vigor to the groups cause after a failed prophecy, and rationalize with explanations such as a belief that their actions

forestalled the disaster, or a belief in the leader when the date for the disaster is postponed. Some researchers believe that the use of the term by the government and the news media can lead to a selffulfilling prophecy in which actions by authorities reinforce the apocalyptic beliefs of the group, which in turn can inspire further controversial actions.⁴ This, I might add, is the ideal scenario for a mind control operation, where the senior sectarian elements, or the leader himself, can manipulate and be manipulated by the usual government experts in psychological warfare with devastating results, as we have seen many times before in the United States.

In these *Strange Days* —which is the title of an excellent 1995 apocalyptic science fiction action thriller directed by Kathryn Bigelow —many people speak of an imminent contact with extraterrestrial entities, but the scientific community often ignores the “abduction phenomenon,” although reports of human encounters with extraterrestrial life forms have a long history. In 2010, the Royal Society held various meetings to debate the implications of extraterrestrial life. The first meeting took into account the consequences of the discovery of alien life for humanity, introducing topics such as: “*What if people go into a panic after their arrival?*” and “*What might be the implications for religious beliefs?*”

In the second meeting, it was asked if whether, in the case of receiving an alien signal, we were to respond to it, and what should we say, and who should send the reply message to the aliens.

Introducing the subject on the Royal Society website in early January 2010, Martin Dominik and John C. Zarnecki wrote, “Rather than aliens invading Earth, most likely detection scenarios will involve microbial organisms and/or extraterrestrial life at a safe distance that prevents physical contact. As far as exploring other life forms is concerned, any strategy applied must exclude biological contamination— not only to protect ourselves, but also to preserve any alien life discovered as part of an overall commitment to enhancing the richness and the diversity of life in the Universe. For such scenarios with well-contained risks, the dominant human response is unlikely to be one of fear and pandemonium. Human

perceptions and representations of alien life will not only derive from science, but, given that humanity is more than just a collection of logic and facts, they will be highly influenced by cultural and psychological factors. Therefore, reactions will not necessarily be homogeneous, and reality may defy common myths.”⁵

3 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/When_Prophecy_Fails ‡ Archived 1st March, 2015. 4 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Doomsday_cult ‡ Archived 1st March, 2015.

Nevertheless, Lord Martin John Rees (FIG. 92), Baron Rees of Ludlow—President of the Royal Society during the time of this meeting, and a Mason of the United Grand Lodge of England, but most of all his Majesty’s Royal Astronomer—stated in 2010: “They could be staring us in the face and we just don’t recognize them. The problem is that we’re looking for something very much like us, assuming that they at least have something like the same mathematics and technology,” he said. “I suspect there could be life and intelligence out there in forms we can’t conceive. Just as a chimpanzee can’t understand quantum theory, it could be there as aspects of reality that are beyond the capacity of our brains.”⁶

Later that year, in April 2010, more surfaced from the scientific community of good old Great Britain, when the world-renowned scientist and author, Professor Stephen Hawking, decided to tackle the controversial subject, and offered a clear warning to all interested parties: “If aliens visit us, the outcome would be much as when Columbus landed in America, which didn’t turn out well for the Native Americans.”

Professor Hawking believes that rather than actively attempting communication with extra-terrestrials, humans should do everything possible to avoid contact. He explained: “We only have to look at ourselves to see how intelligent life might develop into something we wouldn’t want to meet.” In the past, probes have been sent into space with engravings of human beings on board and diagrams showing the location of our planet. Radio beams have been fired into space in the hope of reaching alien civilizations. Professor Hawking said: “To my mathematical brain, the numbers alone make thinking about aliens

perfectly rational. The real challenge is to work out what aliens might actually be like.”

The program envisages numerous alien species including two-legged herbivores and yellow, lizard-like predators. But Professor Hawking conceded most life elsewhere in the universe is likely to consist of simple microbes. In the recent *BBC* series, *Wonders of the Solar System*, Professor Brian Cox, a physicist from the University of Manchester, also suggested life may exist elsewhere within our solar system. He said organisms could be present under the ice sheet that envelops Europa, one of Jupiter’s moons. Professor Cox added: “Closer to home, the evidence that life could exist on Mars is growing. ... We will only know for sure when the next generation of spacecraft, fine-tuned to search for life, are launched to the moons of Jupiter and the arid plains of Mars in the coming decades.”⁷

As we are often told in these ancient secret societies and occult fraternities that are part of the Illuminati network, such as the Rosicrucians, the Earth has been visited many times in the past—and present, by different types of extraterrestrials. These ET’s are involved in our creation and evolution, and the creation of religions, myths, folk beliefs, and much more. Thus, we should not be amazed by the growing interest of the Royal Society on this subject, as this illustrious establishment has strong Rosicrucian and Masonic links in their DNA.

5 <http://rsta.royalsocietypublishing.org/content/369/1936/499>

‡ Archived 1st March, 2015.

6 <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/science/space/7289507/Royal-astronomer-Aliensmay-be-staring-us-in-the-face.html> ‡ Archived 1st March, 2015.

7 <http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/8642558.stm> ‡ Archived 1st March, 2015.



FIG. 92 – Lord Martin Rees.

The first Speculative Mason initiated in Great Britain was Robert Moray, in Edinburgh Lodge, on May 20, 1641. Moray was influential in founding the Royal Society and deeply interested in alchemy and chemistry, as were many members of the Royal Society. The second Speculative Mason ever recorded in the history of Freemasonry was also a member of the Royal Society, Elias Ashmole, who received his initiation into the Masonic lodge in Warrington Lancashire on October 16, 1646. As more members of the Royal Society began to gain entrance into the guilds, the climate and philosophical tone of the

craft began to change. Elias Ashmole was influential in this cultural shift because he was an avid Rosicrucian Scholar. Ashmole translated the *Fama* and *Confessio* into English by hand, introducing the Rosicrucian Manifestos to England. Upon publishing these works, Ashmole also added a letter to the Rosicrucians proclaiming admiration for their teachings, and desiring admission into their Society. Other members of the Royal Society were also greatly influenced by Rosicrucianism, such as John Wilkins, where in his book, "Mathematical Magick" (1648), he quotes the *Fama*, "a clear correlation can be seen of Rosicrucian influence on the Royal Society, as its members developed and reshaped Freemasonry into a Speculative Craft."⁸

Clarion calling

M

aurizio Cavalli was a member of the *Centro Studi Fratellanza Cosmica*, or the "Centre for Studies of the Cosmic Brotherhood" in England, which was the cornerstone of Italian contactism founded by Eugenio Siragusa, a Sicilian who was the first in Italy to be recognized as one of the first contactees in the world after George Adamski, who is regarded as the pioneer of all contactees. I also found it interesting that the famous mentor of Maurizio Cavalli, one Eugenio Siragusa, was a good friend of Francesco Brunelli, Grand Master of an important branch of the Martinists, and of the Ancient and Primitive Rite, also known as the Order of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis-Mizraim, which proves *a relationship between known contactees and key Masonic figures involved in the more occult rites of Freemasonry*. When I noticed that Maurizio Cavallo claimed, as did Dorothy Martin (alias Mrs. Keech), to have had many experiences with a group that came from Clarion in the constellation Aquila, such news left me both skeptical and interested at the same time. Maybe Maurizio Cavallo, like Mrs Martin, could be a victim of a mind control program controlled by a Masonic lodge, or an intelligence agency, to drive him and others towards a set of New Age beliefs. Some researchers in the study of the *UFO phenomenon* take

him seriously, Paola Leopizzi Harris (M.Ed.), for example, writes in *exopoliticsjournal.com* about Maurizio Cavalli:

8 http://www.midnightfreemasons.org/2014/07/rosicrucianism-within-royal-archpart_16.html ‡ Archived 1st March, 2015.

*The second book that I researched is called “Beyond Heaven,” or “Oltre il Cielo” by Maurizio Cavallo. This second book details the agony and the ecstasy of Maurizio’s contact with a group from **Clarion from the star system of Aquila (the Eagle)** . The problems with conflicting realities and dimensional travel which almost led him to insanity. Cavallo’s contact happened in 1981 and in an effort to stabilize himself in this reality, he took many photographs, and many Polaroids of different aliens, of this what he also calls the “Confederation!” These Clarions asked him not to release them for 10 years to test his commitment to them. Most every photograph portrait has a name and is very particular. He explained to me that his Clarion contacts absorb light when photographed so there are many flashes of light as in the picture of Suell. I have been working on the Maurizio Cavallo story since October 2006, and find him very stable, logical, calm and credible. He simply lives his story. It is very difficult to evaluate this type of case that has films, photographs, and artifacts .⁹*

Maurizio says these aliens form what he defines as: “*The Confederation.*” So I ask, *what does this supposed “Contact” mean for humanity? Another victim of the growing New Age manipulated game? Should we give any credibility at all to people like Maurizio Cavallo?*

In the end, I thought ... let me meet him personally and judge the situation with my own eyes. Maurizio Cavallo, who was initially invited to attend a conference in Italy that was held on November 14, 2010, at the Brancaccio Castle of Roviano near Rome, as one of the key speakers, but suddenly couldn’t attend because he *had problems* due to *mysterious alien “entities,” or at least that’s what he told one of my collaborators as I never had direct contact with him, only phone conversations* . These “entities” told him not to attend the conference, and to stay home on those days because they (the aliens from

Clarion), will in some way or another visit him *again* . So just before the conference, I called him to receive clarification on why he was not able to be with us that day, as I was surprised and disappointed by this sudden decision. I assumed it was a serious commitment from his side, after booking him for the event. Promotional videos on the internet, flyers, posters, and so on had been circulating for a couple of months. But, all of a sudden, Maurizio had become apprehensive and canceled his participation. But why? Here is my interesting phone conversation with Maurizio Cavallo, that I recorded to bear witness to his statements, and it is reported here, as follows:

Phone call with MAURIZIO CAVALLO

Leo : Is this Mr. Maurizio Cavallo?

Maurizio Cavallo : Yes, it's me. Who's speaking?

L : Leo Zagami.

MC : Oh yes, hey, good afternoon.

L : Our common friend ... told me that you are having some trouble coming to the 11/14 conference.

MC : Yes, that's true.

L: Right, I'm calling for more information about the reasons for your absence. You can imagine that behind the conference there is a whole organization that has been investing money...

MC : Yes I do, and I apologize for the setback that prevents me from being present, but, trust me, it is a very important personal reason.

9 http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/esp_vida_alien_18zd.htm ‡ Archived 5th March, 2015.

L : Our friend told me that it is because of an alien interference you suddenly felt.

MC : Yes, yes, yes indeed.

L : Did these aliens tell you not to move from your house that day? Would you please give me a more detailed explanation?

MC : Well, it is about something that has been happening as a routine for 30 years, meeting these aliens. I actually told our common friend about the possible contingency of such an encounter but I could not

be sure about the precise day. They had not told me yet the date when I first spoke to our friend. That's why I confirmed my presence at the conference. Then between Saturday night and Sunday they have told me about the date of the contact and, since I do not know how long it will take, I don't feel like keeping a commitment, not being certain I can be there on time, you see?

L : I wanted to know because I must be accountable to the organization, as you can imagine this event needed a number of people to be involved and over € 500.00 has already been spent to print posters and flyers.

MC : I see, Leo, really, and I beg your pardon for the inconvenience that my absence may have caused. I also renounced a meeting with some Japanese publishers to participate to your conference. Indeed, I initially declined your invitation and only afterward I could disengage from the Japanese engagement, I decided to come before this sudden commitment came up.

L : On the 14th of November, Princess Kaoru Nakamaru will also be a guest of ours.

MC : Yes I do know and I'm really sorry. I called our friend as soon as I could. I turned down an important commitment postponing the meeting with the Japanese to be at your conference, trust me Leo, but these kind of appointments are beyond my control and I don't feel like keeping you at stake if I'm not sure I can be there ... I am sorry this unexpected event coincides with the conference date, I am sorry not to meet you. I also spoke to my publisher in Japan because the princess published with them and they suggested I spend some time with her, they told me she is a very particular human being. Please, tell the audience you understand and trust my reasons for not coming and apologize also to the Princess. It's not always easy to accept that someone cannot partake in a meeting because he is going to have an alien encounter instead, therefore I'd prefer you told them that I cannot come for personal problems. ... I can tell you the truth without worrying about your judgment and I sincerely hope I'll be able to tell everyone else about these issues one day with the same tranquility.

L : What kind of entity are you contacting now?

MC : Pardon?

L : There are very many entities and aliens in uncountable worlds and dimensions, who are you in contact with at the moment?

MC : Well, yes, they are part of the Clarion Confederation and come from the planet Clarion.

L : How do you communicate? Channeling or direct physical contact?

MC : Both direct physical contact and other means depending on the situation, (such as) telepathic contact, dissociation, and replacement. This time it will be a direct contact—besides, the dialogue never passes through the vocal cords. It always is telepathic, they talk to me directly into my head.

L : From researcher to researcher, did they tell you that during that week you'll be contacted?

MC : They told me to await them in a precise place where they'll come and meet me.

L : So, on the 14 of November there will be a real and direct contact for you with such entities?

MC : Well, one of many. These kinds of events have happened to me over and over again for the last 30 years now—the first time they kidnapped me. I was literally kidnapped.

L : So you were abducted?

MC : Yes, I was abducted in 1981.

L : For a secret mission I suppose ...

MC : Well, to talk of a mission it seems to me an exaggeration, as each of us has a part, a task and a role in life to play. I am a bit reluctant to talk about this and certainly, I'd avoid using this term that may solicit fanaticism. I'd rather prefer to define it as a plan on the human evolutionary scale. I do not feel different, a missionary and, above all, I certainly am not "the one." I'm lucky, that is for sure. Knowing the limitations of being human, I try to stay humble, anyway. Something that I felt to be the end of the world in 1981, as it indeed

meant for me the end of my tranquility, my ordinary daily life has been transformed into a new awareness that is approaching to a new learning, a new consciousness, and awareness, but I am not a missionary or the chosen one. What we are to realize is that we must now begin to live a better life and behave differently, with greater respect.

L : I agree. I would say the same thing in a recent lecture in Forlì. **MC** : We should live our lives with greater awareness and wait for the events to develop naturally. I'd love to meet you and go deeper in the topic. **L** : Absolutely. I wish you good luck for your next alien encounters following your commitment with other worlds.

MC : For the moment I just hope you all can forgive me, I know what it means to organize and manage a conference. I really wanted to be present and, had it not been for this encounter I would have loved to share the day with you all.

L : I was upset when I heard of it, but I gather you have your good reasons.

MC : I know, I know and indeed I knew you were about to call me. I sincerely hope your people can understand the difficulties that have withheld me from coming.

L : Yes, of course. Note that the audience is prepared on such topics and therefore will understand if I decide to tell them the real reasons for your absence. **MC** : A setback can always happen but the real reason for this setback I'm not sure it's the case to tell.

L : Sincerely, I tell you that the audience would understand the real reason because it is not your ordinary audience, it's my audience, and I am always honest with them.

MC : Okay, if you can cope with that! If you think they can understand the truth there is no problem for me if you tell them. The problem arises when one speaks to people that are not prepared, and therefore the existence itself of people from outer space can be hard to believe.

L : You have a good point, but this is not the case, trust me.

MC : Possibly you can also mention what has been going on for 30 years...

L : Apparently, this November encounter with aliens might have some particular meaning and function considering the way you talk about it. What might it be?

MC : When they contact me with such urgency it usually is to predict some grievous event, or relevant issues for our planet.

L : Concerning the terrestrial and physic-dynamic sphere?

MC : Yes exactly. Ranging from disaster to information on the human species future. And I do have reason to believe that there will be important UFO displays in the near future.

L : Indeed, I must tell you that I do not choose the conference dates by chance: in fact, I use my knowledge of numerology, as you already may know I have been initiated a long time ago and have been an active member of the Illuminati. Indeed, we do share a common knowledge of some kind, as the illuminate lives by the "As Above So Below, As Within So Without," motto taken from, *The Emerald Tablet* of Hermes Trismegistus. I send you my best wishes for the near future.

MC : I thank you fraternally and feel your wishes with joy and hope to meet you soon.

L : Ok, it has been a pleasure talking to you.

MC : I beg your pardon again for not coming.

L : Do not mention it, yours is a mission and it has priority.

MC : Since that night of September 1981, I ceased to live for myself and many things have changed. My family has crumbled.

L : I know, the same thing happened to me when I practiced the *Magic of Abramelin the Mage* that put me in contact with entities, and since then I also have dedicated my life to unveiling the truth, even if in a different way than yours.

MC : Yes, afterward your life becomes an instrument for something else. Sometimes the purpose itself is not clear but this is part of the game. Anyway, you realize there is little time left for yourself.

L : That's absolutely true. I have to say I chose the date of this conference with a specific criterion. The last one was on the 26 of September, the day before the military conference broadcast by *CNN* , the same day the news of the alien ambassador was circulated. In any case, the Royal Society seems to also be very active this year with the alien/UFO subject.

MC : Yes, I heard about that.

L : That's to say that also in this case I have chosen the date for the event in accordance with what's going on, so it is a pity not to have you around to partake to this historical gathering, but I hope to meet you in the future.

ANTICO E PRIMITIVO RITO DI MEMPHIS E MISRAÏM
SOVRANO SANTUARIO ITALIANO



SPIRITUALITÀ E DIVINA
PRESENZA NELL'UOMO
DELL'ETÀ NUOVA
E LA "MISSION"
DELLA LIBERA MURATORIA UNIVERSALE
E DELL'INTERA UMANITÀ

CONVEGNO INTERNAZIONALE
Sabato 13 Novembre 2010 ore 10.00
Hotel Victoria - via Campania, 41 Roma

grafica by Alessandra Fais

FIG.

93 – *III International Conference dell' A ::P ::R ::M ::M ::*, Saturday,
November 13, 2010.

Strange days...

In November, 2010, the “strange days” topic continued to pop up in events dedicated to the sudden UFO frenzy that seemed to have hit various institutions all at once, including Freemasonry. The Ancient and Primitive Rite, also called the Order of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of *Memphis Misraïm* (or Memphis-Mizraim), is a Masonic rite that in recent years has obtained, under the supervision and guidance of Professor Giancarlo Seri from Perugia, a certain amount of interest in European so-called “regular” Masonic circles. The supremacy of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite is not put into question, but the Ancient and Primitive Rite of *Memphis Misraïm* seems to have a special interest in having contact with alien beings. And, on Saturday the 13th of November, they organized the following discussions at the Royal Society’s III International Conference of this growing rite of Freemasonry entitled, “*Spirituality and divine presence in the man of the New Age and thereby the ‘mission’ of Universal Freemasonry and of all humanity.*” (FIG. 93)

Kaoru Nakamaru, born 1937, in Japan, was listed as guest of honor for this unusual Masonic gathering held in Rome. She is a well-known Japanese journalist, television interviewer and author with a background in international politics. The magazine *Newsweek* nicknamed her, “the Edward R. Murrow of Japan” in a 1974 profile that introduced her, alongside Makiko Tanaka as one of a “handful of Japanese women who have bucked their country’s patriarchal system.” During her career, she has interviewed such world figures as Edward M. Kennedy, Colonel Gaddafi, the Shah of Iran, Saddam Hussein Mohammad Reza Pahlavi, and Idi Amin.¹⁰

Kaoru co-authored two books with me, released in Japan in recent years, and is a controversial and challenging figure of the establishment. The night before the conference she gave me a couple of papers to be printed and distributed during the event, specifically to all the major Masonic figures present from around the world who were attending. These two sheets are basically extracted from her book *The Miracle of 2012*, released in Japan in 2009. After reading them over, I decided to share these specific steps of the two papers she distributed at the beginning of the conference, which seems prophetic and of great interest after the tragic events we

witnessed in Japan in 2011, and those that await us in the coming years. At the same time, Kaoru mentions, **“the Shadow Government,”** and speaks of a monopoly of knowledge and information created by NASA:

10 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kaoru_Nakamaru ‡ Archived 4th of March 2015.

**The solar system is filled with dangers by Kaoru Nakamaru*

Even people who are totally nonchalant, no matter what is happening in the world—people who usually don’t care as long as they and their families are safe regardless of how many people around the globe are suffering from war and tormented by starvation—themselves will one day be faced with a major disaster from which there will be no escape. Earthquakes, typhoons, and floods are all inescapable disasters. However, a disaster more enormous and serious than those is a disaster coming from space that is likely to occur on a global scale. Even within the solar system to which our planet Earth belongs, many violent disasters have been occurring from time to time. It would be good to recall the shocking scenes of the ShoemakerLevy comets colliding in succession with Jupiter.

The image of nine comets colliding in succession with Jupiter sent chills down my spine, as I imagined what if the same were happening to Earth. If one of those comets even merely grazed Earth, that would have enormous bearings on the globe’s atmosphere and the ozone layer. Not only human beings, but also almost all living creatures on Earth might have been destroyed. Approximately 2,500 celestial bodies such as comets, asteroids, and meteors are said to exist, flying around the solar system’s vicinity.

In particular, there was an announcement from NASA (the National Aeronautics and Space Administration) in the United States saying that, “Some years ago an asteroid passed over Earth’s orbit.” In actuality, the “possibility of collisions” in the future is perhaps being desperately calculated by NASA. The science fiction movie “Armageddon” starring Bruce Willis as a man who goes to destroy an asteroid that is about to collide with the Earth can be called its simulation. Yet because NASA has judged the negative influence of

the reality of asteroids colliding with Earth as too large, it deliberately does not release in advance to the public the facts about the dangers coming from outer space as they are. The intentions of the shadow government may be at work in the background here. It is a well-known fact that NASA has been concealing various other truths. Unfortunately, it is the tradition of NASA to monopolize knowledge and information acquired at great expense, to then release only a very small amount of it to the public, and by doing so work for the profit of a small number of powerful people and most of all the protection of its own organization.

Kaoru Nakamaru is also known for her “space encounters,” as she tells us in the second sheet I handed out for her at the conference:
****Contact with “outer space” by Kaoru Nakamaru***

I studied international politics and have felt the dramatically changing world movements directly with my own skin and senses. However, having experienced the “pillar of light” and now capable of extra-sensory communication with various existences, I am able to take an approach that does not come from the mass media or the political side. At one time an inspiration came down to me—that was when I was wondering how to go about unifying the world into one.” Then I suddenly realized I ought to do this with the Space Union that exists in outer space.

Until I gained that inspiration, I had paid attention to the book, *My Space Odyssey in UFOs* by Oscar Magocsi (Kasoku Gakuen Shuppanbu), who had been an employee of the *BBC Broadcasting Company* in Canada. Born in Hungary in 1928, Magocsi lives in Toronto, Canada. His profession is an electronic technician. From 1974, Magocsi has had encounters with UFOs and people from other planets. He has seen outer space directly with his own eyes and wrote up his experiences into a



FIG. 94 – Contactee Giorgio Bongiovanni, Princess Kaoru Nakamaru, and Brother Master Manrico Murzi (33::90::95::) Grand Orator of the Sovereign Italian Sanctuary of the Memphis and Misraïm Rite, and Master Mason of the Grand Orient of Italy.

book. Magocsi is in contact with Quentin, the representative in charge of the Space Union and has reported in detail on his experience of actually riding in a UFO, or flying saucer.

The flying saucer moves in response to Magocsi's thoughts. Therefore, when he thinks about wanting to go to New York or to see the Egyptian pyramids, it flies to those places for him. Storing energy in a pyramid, the flying saucer flies to Tibet with Magocsi on board. His diverse encounters with people from the Space Union—in other words, spacemen and women—are described in his *Odyssey* journal. My idea that I ought to carry out my mission in league with the Space

Union has become a reality. In the spring Quentin, who appears in Magocsi's *Odyssey*, actually made contact with me, to my great surprise. He said he would cooperate with the process of "world peace through human resurgence" that I was promoting.

When I asked why I was chosen, he responded that it is because I myself understand the existence of God without being caught up by any particular religion. It is true that I have approached kings from the Islamic world intimately during interviews, have given talks in Christian churches and gave a keynote speech before some 500 people of the spiritual world—mainly Hindus—gathered at Mount Abu in India. I have also given speeches at the Meiji Shrine and the Kansai Buddhist Social Club. So it is perhaps true that I have definitely managed to carry out activities beyond the framework of all religions and without any expectations.

In 1994, I wanted to try something like a "religious summit" assembling all the religions of the world. Thus, I did hold a conference called the "World's Religion Summit" at Saint John the Divine Cathedral near Columbia University in New York.

A Japanese weekly magazine covered this event with four pages in gurvare style. I suppose Quentin had observed such activities of mine from outer space. Next, Quentin told me, "I will protect you wherever you may go. We will soon be entering a period of dreadful natural disasters. But don't worry. Please continue to advance as you are now with your soul entrusted to the truth."

Princess Kaoru Nakamaru, who asserts that she is the granddaughter of Emperor Meiji, the reason she uses the title "Princess," made some unusual revelations at this extraordinary Masonic conference on the 13th of November 2010, in Rome. Her comments go far beyond these two short passages from her book, "The Miracle of 2012." The situation became even more controversial at the Hotel Victoria with the surprise arrival of the stigmatist and contactee Giorgio Bongiovanni (FIG. 94), a man who carries on his hands and forehead the stigmata, every day, since 1989. Fraud or reality? The wounds of

Giorgio are authentic according to his followers, and even according to some scientists, but others say it is the fruit of a psychological disorder, a mental illness that causes a physical problem. Giorgio holds conferences around the world speaking of the *return of extraterrestrials* on this planet, which are connected to the biblical prophecies.



These are the untold Secret of Fatima, the Apocalypse of John, and, of course, the *return of Jesus* ,

FIG. 95 – The World Congress of the Society Initiatory (Macerata), April 17, 2010.

all as part of this end of times scenario. Giorgio Bongiovanni was born in Florida near Syracuse, Sicily, on the 5th of September, 1963. He was about 13 when he met for the first time, as Maurizio Cavallo also did, the contactee Eugenio Siragusa, and grew up with a culture and knowledge said to be from *other worlds* . Siragusa became then, in every aspect, his spiritual father. In 1984, he married and moved to Porto Sant'Elpidio, in the Marche region of Italy.

Giorgio Bongiovanni is a famous contactee that I happened to meet in person more than once. In his lectures, he talks about the many occasions when he met and communicated with extraterrestrial beings, or at least that's what he claims. He describes them as "beings of light," because he says they are clearly beings of a higher spiritual plane. Some people in his circle call these "entities" *angels*, or *transcendental beings* . However, Giorgio Bongiovanni says he sees these beings as if they have a "very bright" physical body, and contends it is absolutely impossible to photograph them. They communicate with him indifferently, either verbally or telepathically, just like Maurizio Cavallo, who at one point collaborated with Giorgio Bongiovanni within Eugenio Siracusa's ufologist community, which at a time was said to resemble a sectarian reality, imitating Jesus and his disciples. Bongiovanni wished to take the leading role after receiving his stigmata, but ended up instead clashing with the rest of the group. In addition to these light beings, Bongiovanni says that he occasionally encounters humanoids coming from distant star systems many light years from the planet Earth, the so-called "Greys," that appear to be from my point of view, beings from the dark side. Although Bongiovanni denies that they are somehow "demonic," he says that we should know them rather deeply before judging them. Having written all this, I have to admit that I am not convinced about

how genuine these entities that Giorgio Bongiovanni, Maurizio Cavallo or even Kaoru Nakamaru's encounter during their three very different experiences. For what I perceive and know from my experience in the Illuminati, they might all be truly demonic, as I will demonstrate further in future publications with a deeper analysis and a ton of documentation to go with it. There is, however, a series of interesting factors at work with all these abductees that needs to be studied in order to obtain a clear picture of this highly controversial subject.

Dr. Richard Boylan has written extensively about E.T. encounters,¹¹ and found five common features of people predominately involved in UFO/alien sightings and abductions:

- 1. Individuals possessing a high degree of psychic ability.*
- 2. A Similar phenomenon occurring with other family members (multi or trans-generational).*
- 3. Native Americans and/or indigenous peoples.*
- 4. Children who have been subjected to severe abuse or trauma.*
- 5. Individuals and/or family members affiliated to government and/or military intelligence agencies or departments.*

In conjunction, a strong relationship exists between occultic ritual sites, top secret military installations, and UFO/alien sightings and abductions.¹² And of course, ritual sites that are used by sects and secret societies of all kinds by the Illuminati, which includes what is known as Martinism. Therefore, in September 2010, I was not surprised when Giorgio Bongiovanni revealed during his speech at the Brancaccio Castle in Roviano, to an astonished audience, that he was, in fact, the reincarnation of Louis Claude de Saint-Martin (1743-1803). He was a French philosopher known under the pseudonym *le Philosophe inconnu*, which is French for "the unknown philosopher," who was involved in the foundation of Martinism, a secret cult with magic and theurgic rites that in the last decades has been associated with ufology, thanks to the previously mentioned Michael P. Bertiaux. I also quickly realized that this kind of "revelation" was not addressed by Giorgio Bongiovanni to the average person in the room. In fact, those outside Masonic circles wouldn't even know who Louis Claude

de Saint-Martin was. However, such a statement was very shocking, believe me, for all those Freemasons involved in Martinism, a mystical tradition that originated through a system of so-called “High Masonic degrees.” Founded by Martinez de Pasqually around 1740 in France, and later propagated in different forms by his two students Jean-Baptiste and Louis Claude de Saint-Martin, who Bongiovanni claims to have been in his past life. I will tell you more about Martinism and these mysterious figures further on.

Strange places...

There also appears to be magnetic spiritual vortices, or “vacuum” sites, which in the last 15 years have drawn many “New Agers” and Freemasons to certain areas, such as the Marche region in Italy for example, or to specific towns in the USA, such as Taos, NM; Sedona, AZ; Crestone, CO; and others. Ron Patton writes that one prime example is the area near Dulce, NM, where the *Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency* (DARPA) operates within a highly-secured underground complex on the Jicarella Indian Reservation—a region known for Native American shamanism. The facility is said to be used for genetic engineering, including human cloning. Several witnesses that were employed there reported seeing different breeds of aliens. Congruently, the Mojave Desert in California also has its share of military bases involved in “black projects,” ranging from research and development of “advanced” aircraft, to MK-ULTRA mind control operations. Those locations include Edwards AFB; Ft. Irwin, and the China Lake Naval Weapons Center. Coincidentally, this was the area where Charles Manson and family resided in the late 1960s until their capture. It was also the general location described in the 1980 book “Outside the Circle of Time,” by Kenneth Grant. A portion of the book states that John Whiteside Parsons, who specialized in jet propulsion, and L. Ron Hubbard, founder of Scientology and former Naval Intelligence Officer, were involved in a special project during 1945 and 1946. This special project was carried out in the California desert, and was reported to be part of a black witchcraft ceremony known as “Babylon Working.” This magical ceremony was designed by Aleister Crowley, who died in 1947, the year of the alleged Roswell UFO crash and the implementation of the National Security Act. The

purpose of the series of ceremonies performed by Parsons and Hubbard was to unseal an interdimensional gateway that had been sealed in antiquity, thereby not allowing other dimensional entities known as the “Old Ones” access to our space/time continuum. The culmination of the ceremonies was reported to have been successful, having resulted in the establishment of extraterrestrial contact. Crowley left behind a drawing of his invisible mentors, or as he called them the “Secret Chiefs,” or spirit guides, specifically one named “Lam.” This entity had a very large head on a small body, a pointed chin, and a little slit of a mouth, which is a description that compares favorably to the Greys.¹³ Kenneth Grant died of old age in 2011, but was a close friend and collaborator with the late Aleister Crowley. Grant founded the *Typhonian Ordo Templi Orientis* (T.O.T.O.) in the 1950s, now known as the **Typhonian Order**, a Thelemic order that focuses on exploring alien intelligence as extraterrestrial life or demons, with a special focus on Sirius of course, and the darker aspects of occult existence, as with H.P. Lovecraft’s “The Call of Cthulhu,” and so on.

11 <http://www.drboylan.com> ‡ Archived 4th of March, 2015.

12 <http://www.endure.freeservers.com/custom4.html> ‡ Archived 4th of March, 2015.

“Jack” Parsons and L. Ron Hubbard never managed to create a child in the flesh, which supposedly was to embody the demonic forces they were summoning during their *Babalon Working*. Parsons later describes his experience in some of his writings, including *the Book of Babalon*, known as the *Liber 49*, and the *Book of the Antichrist*. Parsons died in 1952 under mysterious circumstances that were never completely clarified, thanks to an explosion in his garage during an alleged “experiment.” Many suspect, even now, given his experience with explosives, that John Whiteside Parsons was the victim of a murder orchestrated by U.S. Naval intelligence and his former friend L. Ron Hubbard. He apparently used money that was stolen from Parsons’ O.T.O. Lodge to buy his first yacht on the east coast, which would then be sold for a larger amount on the west coast. This business helped him back his extraordinary “religious” adventure. Later, he would add the influential naval arm known as

Sea Org , described by Robert Evans and Derek Bloch as “*Scientology’s answer to Navy SEALs, only with less focus on special ops and more on fleecing children and the gullible.*”¹⁴

Contrary to what Hubbard’s followers told the press for years, the founder of Scientology was indeed a follower of Aleister Crowley, not an infiltrator trying to get rid of a supposed black magical ring. L. Ron Hubbard participated actively in the “Babalon Workings” as a senior member of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* . That is the only way he could partake in such a ritual as per the secret instructions. To set it into motion correctly, Aleister Crowley only gave this dangerous ritual to the high degrees of his O.T.O. connected to invisible mentors, or, as he called them, his “Secret Chiefs.” One of them was the already mentioned **Lam** , who appears for the first time in a drawing Crowley made in 1918, that fits with what ufologists refer to as the Greys, as is also pointed out previously by Kenneth Grant. In January through March of 1918, Crowley began a series of magickal workings, called the Amalantrah Workings, in the

13 http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/vida_alien/esp_vida_alien_53.htm † Archived 4th of March, 2015.

14 http://www.cracked.com/article_21115_5-disturbing-things-i-learned-in-scientology-space-navy.html † Archived 4th of March, 2015.

furnished rooms of his Central Park West headquarters in New York City. Such rituals were performed via Sexual & Ceremonial Magick (his spelling) with the intent to invoke certain “intelligences” to physically manifest on this plane. In reality, the workings typically manifested as a series of visions and communications received

through the mediumship of his partner, Roddie Minor. Be that as it may, at least one such “intelligence” was brought into



FIG. 96 – The author and Ian Sinclair, the International Grand Prior of the Scottish Knights Templar, who has recently disassociated himself from the Libertine Gnostic

physical manifestation heresies of the Grand Prior Mark Amaru Pinkham based in

via the Magickal Portal they created.¹⁵ A portal in this context is a “magi

Sedona, Arizona, who involved him for a short period in his International Order of Gnostic Templars, which in reality is a dangerous sexual magick Crowleyan sect.

cally” created dimensional gate, a literal hole in space/time that can be used by these entities to enter our reality. Like researcher Daniel V. Boudillion states emphatically, Crowley maintained that the picture is actually a portrait drawn from real life. This entity either called itself “Lam,” or was named “Lam” by Crowley. Either way, he considered it to be of interdimensional origin, which was the term used then for an extraterrestrial. In his communications with Lam, the symbolism of the egg featured prominently. Crowley included the portrait of Lam in his ***Dead Souls exhibition*** held in Greenwich Village, New York, in 1919. In that same year, it was published as a frontispiece labeled ***The Way***, to Crowley’s commentary on Blavatsky’s *The Voice of the Silence*. Beneath the picture was the following inscription: “*LAM is the Tibetan word for Way or Path, and LAMA is He who Goeth, the specific title of the Gods of Egypt, the Treader of the Path, in Buddhistic phraseology. Its numerical value is 71, the number of this book.*”¹⁶

So are these Greys demonic and evil, or should we accept them as Giorgio Bongiovanni and others suggest we do? My answer is no, we should not listen and accept them without questioning who they really are, and discover their real intentions towards humanity. For this reason, I wrote a specific book of around 400 pages dedicated to the complex figure of the “Invisible Master,” to be published in the next couple of years by CCC Publishing, and that clears such points, once and for all, in a sort of manual that integrates the work done with this trilogy.

Going back to the peculiarities of certain places or areas, such as the Marche region in Italy, for example, where Giorgio Bongiovanni lives, and it would seem these “sacred places” attract certain people to reside there. In 1993, there was a strange event that took place near where Giorgio lives. It was May 9th, 1993 to be exact, in Arquata del Tronto, which is a *comune* (municipality) in the Province of Ascoli Pi

San Diego 4. Calif.

6751

THE ROUND ROLL

THE FLYING ROLL

San Diego, California, July 8, 1947 -

(For your information) - A MEMORANDUM OF IMPORTANCE -

THIS MEMORANDUM is respectfully addressed to certain scientists of distinction to important aeronautical and military authorities, to a number of public officials and to a few publications.

The writer has little expectation that anything of import will be accomplished by this gesture. The mere fact that the data herein were obtained by so-called supernormal means is probably sufficient to insure its disregard by nearly all the persons addressed; nevertheless it seems a public duty to make it available. (The present writer has several university degrees and was formerly a university department head).

A very serious situation may develop at any time with regard to the "flying saucers." If one of these should be attacked, the attacking plane will almost certainly be destroyed. In the public mind this might create near panic and international suspicion. The principal data concerning these craft is now at hand and must be offered, no matter how fantastic and unintelligible it may seem to minds not previously instructed in thinking of this type.

1. Part of the disks carry crews, others are under remote control.
2. Their mission is peaceful. The visitors contemplate settling on this plane.
3. These visitors are human-like but much larger in size.
4. They are NOT extramete earth people, but come from their own world.
5. They do NOT come from any "planet" as we use the word, but from an etheric planet which interpenetrates with our own and is not perceptible to us.
6. The bodies of the visitors, and the craft also, automatically "materialize" on entering the vibratory rate of our dense matter. (Cp. "sports.")
7. The disks possess a type of radiant energy, or a ray, which will easily disintegrate any attacking ship. They reenter the etheric at will, and so simply disappear from our vision, without trace.
8. The region from which they come is NOT the "astral plane", but corresponds to the Lokas or Talas. Students of esoteric matters will understand these terms.
9. They probably cannot be reached by radio, but probably can be by radar, if a signal system can be devised for that apparatus.

We give information and warning, and can do no more. Let the newspapers be treated with every kindness. Unless the disks are withdrawn, a station operations with which our culture and science are incapable of dealing. A heavy responsibility rests upon the few in authority who are able to understand this matter.

Handwritten: 47 No Action BHP

Handwritten: 15

Addendum: The lokas are oval shape, fluted lengthwise, oval with a heat-resisting metal or alloy not yet known. The front of the disk contains the controls; the middle portion is a laboratory; the rear contains armament, which consists essentially of a powerful ray energy apparatus, perhaps a ray generator.

Redacted area with handwritten 'b7'

Redacted area with handwritten 'b7'

FIG. 97 – The evidence that UFO's are extra-dimensional beings was released in April, 2011, on the new FBI website called **The Vault** , from a document generated within a mysterious Illuminati sect known as BSRA (*Borderland Science Research Association*), which later became known as BSRF, and is still in existence. (Image from <http://vault.fbi.gov/>)

ceno, a very small village at the foot of the Vettore mountains. It is here where an extraordinary event was said to have taken place that would forever mark Giorgio's 23 year old life. This case has long been discredited and kept hidden from the world as it is still to be fully explained, but for some ufologists this is the equivalent to Roswell within the American UFO scene. In the spring of 1993, Filiberto Caponi, the person involved in the strange event, encountered and subsequently photographed, several times near his home, a mysterious creature. In the same period, not far from there, other witnesses reported seeing a very similar creature, perhaps an alien being. The life of this guy suddenly changed. His snapshots, taken with an old instant Polaroid camera depicting an alleged ET, were immediately circulated among newspaper editors, UFO researchers and television newsrooms. There were inevitable repercussions on Filiberto Caponi's personal life, affecting his relationships both in public and private, his work and so on, as is reported on his website called, "*The Caponi Case – Official Website.*"¹⁷

The incident attracted the attention of well-known scientists and ufologists that led to the appearance of a few rather intimidating men, who were strictly dressed in black, as in the "Men in Black" tradition. Caponi also received a visit by an enigmatic religious figure. The propagation of this extraordinary event eventually caused the intervention of law enforcement and local institutions that, for the first time in such cases, intervened promptly with a public statement in order to avoid undue alarm amongst public opinion. Soon after, Caponi was accused by the media of having created a handmade puppet, thanks to his artistic skills (as he is also a painter), which he photographed in order to seek his moment of fame. Caponi's official

website replies to these accusations by saying: *“This is what some newspapers reported, but the assumption didn’t hold, easily dispelled by those who know about such underhanded dealings. In spite of every accusation or inference, the photos of the strange creature remain: Filiberto Caponi is the only person in the world to have genuine evidence, in the form of non-falsifiable proof of the existence of a presumably alien creature, with all the powerful doubts this story breeds in human minds and in the face of the contemptuous skepticism aired by those who own all truths ... or so believe.”*¹⁸ The creature had veined skin of a brownish-bluish color, big rounded eyes, and an oval-shaped head, yet with human-like arms and legs, and is certainly like no other creature seen on Earth before this, that’s for sure. Unbelievably “believable” this “alien image” was described by expert Dimitris Hatzopoulos, who has studied alleged UFO encounters for years, saying the following: *“Of the tens of thousands of photographs purporting to show ‘aliens,’ only the F. Caponi, Italy 1993 and J. Templeton, Solway Firth UK 1964, are in my opinion probably authentic.”*¹⁹

Caponi told CUN’s Roberto Pinotti (yes the Freemason I talked about earlier), Gianfranco Lollino, Massimo Angelucci, and Fabio Della Balda of the CROVNI of Saint Marino, about his first encounter:

It was the evening of the 9th of May 1993. As usual, I entered from a ride on my motorbike and I was closing the garage, in a place just near the country, when I heard a noise, different from those typical of usual animals. I was also thinking that it may be a drunk coming down from the same road making noise. Then, in an angle of the house, I saw a white bag. It seemed to me that the strange noise came from it. Smiling, as I thought I had found an abandoned cat wrapped in a plastic bag, I stretched a hand to touch it, but on reflection, I stopped because it occurred to me that it might scratch me. So I gave the bag a little kick to see if it would come out on its own. I was terrified, because the ‘old plastic bag’ jumped, showing its head, arms and legs. It raised from the ground, and went to the wall that I have shown to you before. Anyway, it was quite fast, it had warped legs and it carried something, that looked like a bag on its

back. I saw the head and its small arms which it did not use, and did not move.²⁰

17 <http://www.filibertocaponi.it/index.php?lang=en> † Archived 4th of March, 2015.

18 Ibid.

19 <http://www.topsecretwriters.com/2012/12/allegedly-real-alien-photos-through-the-decades/203>.

Interestingly enough, the Marche region of Italy was chosen in April 2010 for a historical event connected to the mysterious and the unknown that is somehow connected to the “UFO Phenomenon.” ***The World Congress of Initiatic Societies*** took place in Macerata with the official support of the Grand Orient of Italy, which is the largest Masonic Obedience in Italy. (FIG. 95) The gathering saw the participation of their acting Grand Master at the time, the previously mentioned Gustavo Raffi. I was there myself as a Grand Master of the Ordo illuminatorum Universalis, filming the event with my cameramen Luca Tarquini for **Enigma TV** . When I arrived, I immediately noticed the presence of the Grand Prior of the *International Order of Gnostic Templars*,²¹ Mark Amaru Pinkham, who arrived there with Ian Sinclair (FIG. 96), archivist of the **Clan Sinclair Study Centre**,²² and Grand Prior of the *Scottish Knight Templars* .

I, as well as some friends of Ian Sinclair, including Professor Giancarlo Seri, *Grand Hierophant* of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis and Misraim of the Grand Orient of Italy, noticed immediately the way Mark Amaru Pinkham was openly promoting the deviant and perverse ideology of Aleister Crowley’s Thelema during his speech at the event. In the month following this very interesting gathering, we understood that the dark forces behind Mark Amaru Pinkham, were indeed the same used by Crowley. We fully realized this after we began reading Pinkham’s book, “Guardians Of The Holy Grail: The Knights Templar, John The Baptist, And The Water Of Life,”²³ where he writes extensively about the sexual rites of the O.T.O. and Crowley’s deviant practices that he obviously feels important and inspirational to his own initiatic work, definitely tending

towards the dark side. No matter what kind of image he seems to be selling online or publicly, don't be deceived by this controversial figure of the Illuminati.

So it came as no surprise when I learned that Mark Amaru Pinkham lives in **Sedona , Arizona**, one of the most active areas of supposed extraterrestrial aircraft sightings in the northern United States and a sort of New Age mecca, where Pinkham has based his *St. John's Knights Templar Preceptory and Commandery*. This is the place where, to this day, he conducts most of his initiations in the USA, after becoming Grand Prior of the IOGT, with the blessing of Ian Sinclair who gave him this leading role during a ceremony that took place in July 2005, at the *Prince Henry St. Clair Preceptory*, at the Noss Head Lighthouse in Caithness, Scotland. This is where Ian Sinclair began his Clan Sinclair Centre in the late 1990's. It was in May 1999, at the beginning of this project to transform a lighthouse into a residential Study Centre/ Library complex, where Ian Sinclair writes:

20 <http://ufocasebook.com/caponi.html> ‡ Archived 4th of March, 2015.

21 <http://gnostictemplars.org> ‡ Archived 4th of March, 2015.

22 **Clan Sinclair Study Centre** Noss Head Lighthouse Caithness, Scotl and -
TEL No +44 161 881 5055- FAX No +44 161 881 1546

23 Cf., Mark Amaru Pinkham, *Guardians of the Holy Grail: The Knights Templar, John the Baptist, and the Water of Life*, Adventures Unlimited Press; 1st edition September, 2004.

From: "Ian Sinclair" <iansinclair@nosshead.freeseerve.co.uk>

Date: Wed, 12 May 1999 16:18:54 +0100

We are creating a Clan Sinclair Centre, at Noss Head Lighthouse, with a Study Centre as part of our project. In the Study Centre, as well as a great number of historical books and documents, we also intend to include a genealogical section, that will help Sinclairs to trace their roots. Girnigoe, the great castles of Sinclair and Girnigoe, the seat of our clan chief, Malcolm Ian Sinclair, are, as Richard says, in very poor condition, BUT not for much longer. A new Trust is in position with the Earl of Caithness at its head, and our intent is to

restore as much of the castles as possible, with the cooperation of the agencies concerned and responsible for our Scottish Heritage.

Yours Aye, Ian Sinclair”²⁴

Fortunately, Ian Sinclair (or the late Ian Sinclair as he might have passed away recently due to his old age) has dissociated himself in 2010 from Mark Amaru Pinkham. Since the now legendary Macerata meeting, Sinclair did not wish to associate himself with Pinkham, the dark Neo-Templar Grand Master from Sedona— a person who is obviously obsessed with sexuality and Crowleyanity, subjects that Pinkham wrongly perceives as the keys to a more clear and profound understanding of the Templar mysteries and tradition.

Extra-dimensional entities in an Illuminati memo that shocks the world

U

FO contactees emerged as a distinct branch of mediumship in the 1940's, first in Meade Layne's Borderland Sciences Research Associates (BSRA), and later all over the occult map. Officially, UFO lore begins in 1947 (the year of Crowley's death and the Roswell, NM crash), but BSRA was developing contactee information a few years earlier. Strictly speaking, the crossover from cosmic communication began in 1944, with John Newbrough and his *Oahspe*, or Crowley and *Liber AL*, and with Mark Probert and the Inner Circle UFO trance channelings, under the direction of Meade Layne's BSRA.²⁵

The Vault is the new Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) library set up by the FBI,

containing 6,700 documents and other media that have been scanned from paper into digital copies so you can read them in the comfort of your home or office.²⁶ Included in *The Vault* are many previously unreleased files by the FBI. Soon after their launch in April

2011, the FBI provide what appeared to be new evidence that UFO's are indeed real, and what's more, certain aliens were reported as extra-dimensional entities. This supposed evidence is present in a memo dated the 8th of July 1947, the same date as the Roswell incident, which apparently originated at Meade Layne's BSRA, on one of the most crucial dates in UFO history. (FIG. 97) It was, in fact, on July 8, 1947, that the *Roswell Army Air Fields* (RAAF) public information officer Walter Haut, issued a press release from Roswell, New Mexico, stating that personnel from the 509th Bomb Group had recovered a crashed "flying disk" from a ranch near Roswell, sparking intense media interest. Among the documents recovered from *The Vault*, there was what the English tabloid *Daily Mail* described as: "A bizarre memo that appears to prove that aliens did land in New Mexico prior to 1950 has been published by the FBI." It is a memo to the director of the FBI from Guy Hottel, the special agent in charge of the Washington field office in 1950. In the memo, the subject line reading: **Flying Saucers**, Agent Hottel reveals that an Air Force investigator stated that: "three so-called flying saucers have been recovered in New Mexico." The investigator gave the information to a special agent, and said that the FBI has censored both the agent and the investigator's identity. Agent Hottel went on to write, "They were described as being circular in shape with raised centers, approximately 50 feet in diameter." Military authorities issued a press release, which began, "The many rumors regarding the flying disc became a reality yesterday when the intelligence officer of the 509th Bomb Group of the Eighth Air Force, Roswell Army Air Field, was fortunate enough to gain possession of a disc."

24 Clan Sinclair Study Centre, <http://sinclair.quarterman.org/nosshead.html> ‡ Archived 4th of March, 2015.

25 Allen H. Greenfield, *Secret Cipher of the UFOonauts*. (Lilburn, Gwinnett County: Illuminet Press, 1994, Revised Edition Manutius Press, 2005), pp.44-45.

26 <http://vault.fbi.gov/> 21 ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

The headlines screamed: "**Flying Disc captured by Air Force.**"

Yet, just 24 hours later, the military changed their story and claimed the object they first thought was a "flying disc" was a weather balloon

that crashed on a nearby ranch. Amazingly, the media and the public accepted the explanation without question. Roswell disappeared from the news until the late Seventies, when some of the military involved began to speak out. Another memo published in *The Vault*, from 1947, claimed that an object “*purported to be a flying disc was recovered near Roswell. The disc was hexagonal in shape and suspended from a balloon by a cable,*” according to the memo, marked as **Urgent** , to the FBI director.²⁷

These subjects have been analyzed by many experts of the field and have been written about extensively. The most interesting memo published by *The Vault* , is as previously mentioned, dated July 8, 1947, and classified as “*A MEMORANDUM OF IMPORTANCE,*” and generated from Meade Layne’s BRSA in San Diego, California: which is basically another branch of the Illuminati, not just another sect or your average UFO cult. That’s because Meade Layne (1882-1961) was a pupil of, among other people, **Frater Achad (Charles Stansfeld Jones)** . Crowley’s “Magickal Childe “of the O.T.O., William Wallace Webb, and Meade Layne, are said to have been associated with **Dion Fortune** ’s *Fraternity of the Inner Light*, later renamed ***The Society of the Inner Light*** . In 1972, thanks to Gareth Knight, it became *Servants of the Light (S.O.L.)*, a school of occult science initially under the Directorship of W E Butler and Michael and Dolores Ashcroft-Nowicki, which is still in existence and operating to this day. Dion Fortune was involved with *The Theosophical Society*, and was initiated in a branch of *the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn*, before founding what gradually became her own order. Fortune also became the president of the *Christian Mystic Lodge* of the *Theosophical Society* in 1925, but left soon after. The relation between the *Theosophical Society*, Meade Layne, the O.T.O., and the Nazi’s, will be a subject of further studies I have included in my upcoming book “Invisible Master.” Layne was also a contemporary of Israel Regardie, who lived briefly in San Diego before moving to Los Angeles. Layne mentions Regardie’s release of the Golden Dawn rituals as an important book in one of the issues of ***The Flying Roll***

So Meade Layne was not only an early researcher of ufology and parapsychology, best known for proposing an early version of the inter-dimensional hypothesis to explain flying saucer sightings, he was also a known esoterist that founded the *Borderland Sciences Research Associates (BSRA)*, a sort of pseudo-scientific branch of the Illuminati in California that later became the *Borderland Sciences Research Foundation (BSRF)* under the directorship of Dr. Riley Hansard Crab, a nationally known writer and lecturer of borderland sciences who was also in charge of their official publication until 1985. The BSRA official publications, *Borderlands* and *Round Robin*, created in 1945 with Meade Layne, were changed in 1959 to *Journal of Borderland Research*, the official publications of the BSRF, and changed again to *Borderlands* in 1992 under the leadership of Thomas J. Brown.

27 <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-1375203/The-memo-proves-aliens-landed-Roswell--released-online-FBI.html> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

28 The Second-Hand Book-Stall.Version Four, Part One. www.antiquillum.com, 22 Sept., 2002 [cached]

Meade Layne's mysterious *The Flying Roll* acted as an esoteric sister mimeograph of the more well-known *Round Robin*, circulating to only a select few members of Borderland Sciences Research Associates.²⁹ Whether you consider it a curriculum for advanced students of this new order, or just consider it interesting or strange material, it is definitely worth studying.

Prior to his public work studying UFO's, Meade Layne was a professor at the University of Southern California, and an English department head at Illinois Wesleyan University and Florida Southern College. His academic credentials, together with his esoteric interests, make him indeed an interesting subject for the intelligence community. Layne speculated that, rather than representing the advanced military or extraterrestrial technology, flying saucers were piloted by beings from a parallel dimension, which he called *Etheria*, and their "ether ships" were usually invisible but could be seen when their atomic motion became slow enough. He further claimed

that *Etherians* could become stranded on the terrestrial plane when their ether ships malfunctioned, and that various governments were aware of these incidents and had investigated them. Furthermore, Layne argues that *Etherians* and their ether ships have inspired much of humanity's mythology and religion, and they were truly mortal beings despite having a high level of technological and spiritual advancement. He claimed that their motive in coming to the terrestrial plane of existence was to reveal their accumulated wisdom to humanity. These revelations would be relayed through individuals with sufficiently developed psychic abilities, allowing them to contact the *Etherians* and communicate with them directly. In particular, he relied extensively on the mediumship of Mark Probert, as confirmation of his theories.³⁰ It was through Mark Probert's channeling of Lao Tse, the Chinese sage, that the following observations about Flying Saucers were made back in 1948. I quote from Meade Layne's book, "The Coming of the Guardians":

They have often come simply in the quest for knowledge, just as you send expeditions to far-off places, to the Polar regions or to Central Asia. They are not here with the intent to interfere in your affairs — nevertheless, if there is another world war employing nuclear energies, they may be forced to intervene. The release of atomic forces has disturbed their sphere of existence rather seriously.

Let it be understood that if ever such intervention becomes necessary, it will be wholly impersonal. There will be no taking of sides. It is contrary to the Law, that any one plane should interfere with the processes by which another works out its destiny.

They are vastly your superiors in science—though every plane has its special forms of development and progress; so that we speak of differences, but not often of superiority or inferiority.

The Etherians are large people, up to fifteen feet in height. I would say they belong to the human order of evolution. That is, you would not call them Devas or Nature Spirits. Yet the great forms you have seen and photographed, in the clouds and on the surface of the Earth also, somewhat resemble them.

29 <http://journal.borderlandsciences.org/2010/the-flying-rolls-on-the-santa-cruzvortex/> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

30 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Meade_Layne 21 ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

You ask why they now suddenly are present in large numbers. Always, when a civilization, a culture has reached its height and is destined to collapse, the Etherians have appeared in numbers. They come to make an examination and final record, for their own knowledge, of the status of that civilization—somewhat as you might do with disappearing tribes and races. And it is true also that they have been alerted and disturbed by your release of atomic energies. But all past civilizations and races have had their day, and failed in some way, and passed out of Earth existence, so with your civilization. The Etherians came and observed and made their records; so they come now. ³¹

In the *Journal of Borderland Research* , Vol. 31, No. 02, in a letter dated October 1946, from Meade Layne to Chicago physicist Roger Graham, Science Fiction writer for Ray Palmer, who was deeply involved in the earliest flying saucer investigations a year later; Layne writes: “I taught in various colleges and universities, also in high schools for several years. So I’m only an academician who has strayed into borderland sciences and psychic research. My occult background is in what is called modern esoteric Kabbalism—which is no child’s play, I assure you.”

The philosophy of the BSRA is described as follows by Layne:

The idea of the Round Robin is about like this. It stands for what I call the New Realism, or the higher realism. I mean the realism which accepts a great mass of psychic and occult data as factual, as established, and deals with their implications in a coldblooded way, without religionism, without ‘uplift,’ without cultism. Round Robin does not want to argue the case for elementary psychic happenings. It is written for people who already know and accept such things. If people don’t believe in survival and communication, in materialization, apports, levitation, ectoplasmic phenomena and so on—that is all right—but let them go to the ten thousand books dealing with such

subjects. I don't give a hoot what they believe. If you were publishing a journal on chemistry, you wouldn't write for skeptics who doubt that H (hydrogen) and Cl (chloride) will combine. We have a great body of borderline facts, not yet accepted by 'official' science, though known to thousands of individual scientists. There are methods of work which are valid and scientific, but still outlawed by official science. Round Robin (BSRA) does not carry on propaganda, except for realistic acceptances. The masses are babes in arms. I will not threshold straw if I can help it. Take telepathy, for instance, it has been proven so often that one is nauseated by the thought of arguing about it. I know it isn't proven to professor X, Y and Z. But what is proof? You can prove the theorem about the hypotenuse of a right angle, and that H (hydrogen) combines with O (oxygen) to form water, and that the binomial theorem is logically correct; and in a court of law you also have rules of 'proof' based on a preponderance of evidence, and on a definition of evidence. You can't prove that you have a pain in your neck. That's a fact, but it's personal, and so undemonstrable. Now, in a psychological laboratory, or a seance room, or in occult operations, you have proofs also, of their own order, not of the 2 plus 2 order. Certain facts exist. The argument nowadays is not about the existence of occult phenomena, but about their meaning, their significance. That is what Round Robin is concerned with. The basic problem of contemporary psychic research is psychological. Just what is the structure of the human mind-body complex? Unless we know what the here-living person can do, we can't distinguish the acts of the 'dead' person—that is, give proof of survival. I don't believe such a line of demarcation exists. We constantly operate on both sides of the line—in both planes of consciousness. But the psychological problem remains supreme. So, RR (BSRA) gives much space to problems of doubles, and poltergeists, and projection and so on, because they bear on the structure of personality .³²

31 Layne, Meade. *The Coming of the Guardians: An Interpretation of the "Flying Saucers" As Given from the Other Side of Life* (San Diego: **B.S.R.A.**, 1954), taken from: <https://>

These are the main nine points plus an Addendum contained in **THE ROUND ROBIN – THE FLYING ROLL (BSRA) Memo made public by the FBI in 2011** :

1. Part of the disks carry crews, others are under remote control
2. Their mission is peaceful. The visitors contemplate settling on this plane.
3. These visitors are human-like but much larger in size.
4. They are not incarnate Earth people, but come from their own world.
5. They do NOT come from a planet as we use the word, but from an etheric planet which interpenetrates with our own and is not perceptible to us.
6. The bodies of the visitors, and the craft, automatically materialize on entering the vibratory rate of our dense matter.
7. The disks possess a type of radiant energy or a ray, which will easily disintegrate any attacking ship. They reenter the etheric at will, and so simply disappear from our vision, without a trace.
8. The region from which they come is not the “astral plane,” but corresponds to the Lokas or Talas. Students of esoteric matters will understand these terms.
9. They probably cannot be reached by radio, but probably can by radar if a signal system can be devised for that (apparatus).

Addendum: The Lokas are an oval shape, fluted length oval with a heat-resistant metal or alloy not yet known. The front cage contains the controls, the middle portion a laboratory; the rear contains armament, which consists essentially of a powerful energy apparatus, perhaps a ray.”

I will return to this memo in a future publication. In the meantime, let's meditate on what Aleister Crowley wrote in 1944: “My observation of the Universe convinces me that there are beings of intelligence and power of a far higher quality than anything we can conceive of as human; that they are not necessarily based on the cerebral and nervous structures that we know, and that the one and only chance

for mankind to advance as a whole, is for individuals to make contact with such beings.” His disciple Kenneth Grant also spoke of a complex web of transcendental schemes and alternate dimensions outside the circles of space and time. “The terrestrial vehicle is an outcropping of three dimensions of the Angel: the Angel is the fountain of living waters which empowers the terrestrial vehicle.”³³

Preter-human intelligence and the Illuminati of the Typhonian Order

S

Simon Hinton (born March 28, 1964), is a senior member of the Illuminati of *The Typhonian Order*, previously known as the *Typhonian Ordo Templi Orientis (T.O.T.O.)*. He is an entrepreneur, esoteric researcher, and published writer who has written extensively on the Western Mystery Tradition, most notably on the works of Aleister Crowley, the Ascended Masters, Melchizedek, and the “Typhonian Tradi

³² https://borderlandsciences.org/journal/vol/31/n02/Meade_Layne_Principles_of_BSRF.html ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

³³ <http://www.parareligion.ch/lam.htm> ‡ Archived 7th March 2015.

tion.” In 1997, he channeled a small book titled, “Liber Omonioia 311,” claiming its author to be Aiwass, the Angel/entity that influenced the works of Crowley. He subsequently wrote an extensive commentary on the concept of **Unity Consciousness**, further developing the **Ma’atian ideas** associated with Illuminati writers such as Charles Stansfeld Jones (*Frater Achad*), and the mysterious and some say very influential American occultist and High Priestess *Soror Nema*. Hinton is a Reiki Master and multi-dimensional healer, who draws inspiration from a wide variety of spiritual traditions. In this capacity, he developed a system of energetic mastery called Quantum Power Programming. He writes on these subjects in the *Starfire Occult*

Journal and is regularly interviewed on radio and television about his work.³⁴

Simon Hinton writes in *The Typhonian Tradition* :

Some of you may have heard of the term praeter-human entity, and in the context of this discussion, this phrase should be recognized as that which is beyond human. In occult tradition, it is accepted that there are spiritual beings in existence out of the general reaches of human manifestation, and therefore not subject to the same laws of space and time which operate on our dimension. History is replete with accounts of contact between such beings and humans. Examples which spring to mind are, Moses receiving the Ten Commandments, the conversion of Saul on the road to Damascus, the seances of Dr. John Dee and Sir Edward Kelly, and Aleister Crowley's contact with Aiwass, Amalantrah, and Abuldiz. Contact with such higher forces is usually considered to be beneficial, resulting in the communication of new knowledge and understanding.

Hinton continues,

*"There is one particular praeter-human intelligence of note, which has come to be associated with the Typhonian Tradition in recent years, and that is the entity known as Lam. A portrait of Lam was drawn by Aleister Crowley around 1917 in New York. The drawing was given to Kenneth Grant in 1945, and its hypnotic image bears an uncannily strong resemblance to the E.T. representation we see in modern films, although it was painted years before this archetype was stylized."*³⁵

Crowley's depiction of Lam does indeed presage descriptions and representations of extraterrestrial entities which have come to be known as "the Greys" in UFO literature. It must be emphasized that the O.T.O. (Authors note: in this case Kenneth Grant's branch) does not appear to interpret its alleged contacts with praeter-human intelligences in an overly literal fashion. Rather, Lam and entities from the Cthulhu Mythos are conventions of a sort which enables humans to interact with "something non-human, from a human perspective."

As Hinton says, “*categorizations tend to collapse on examination,*” noting that, “*nuclear physicists face a similar dilemma on the sub-atomic level, being unsure of whether the quantum material should be defined as a particle or an energy wave.*”

Concerning the Cult of Lam, *The Dikpala of the Way of Silence* ,
Kenneth Grant writes: “*The Cult has been founded because very strong intimations have been received by Aossic Aiwass 718 ∴ (a reference to Grant using his magical name) to the effect that the portrait of Lam (the original drawing of which was given by 666 to 718 under curious circumstances), is the present focus of an extraterrestrial—and perhaps, trans-plutonic—Energy which the O.T.O. is required to communicate at this critical period (Authors note: Kenneth Grant is referring to his own O.T.O. brand at the time, known as the Typhonian O.T.O.), for we have now entered the Eighties, mentioned in, The Book of the Law. It is our aim to obtain some insight not only into the nature of Lam, but also into the possibilities of using the Egg as an astral space-capsule for traveling to Lam’s domain, or for exploring the Tunnels of Set, in intra-cosmic and chthonian capsules.*”³⁶

34 http://www.cyclopaedia.de/wiki/Simon_Hinton ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015. 35
<http://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/simon1.htm> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

In summary, Hinton states:

“The Typhonian Tradition should be seen then as the transforming effect of

contact, with those forces



that lie beyond human FIG. 98 – Picture taken in Moscow during the historic

awareness. The purpose of this is to transform human consciousness by widening, deepening and enriching it.”
Organizationally, it is believed that the O.T.O has shifted from a formal hi

installation of the **Regular** Sovereign Sanctuary of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis and Misraïm for Russia, in 2010. In the center we see Prof. Giancarlo Seri, Gran Hierophant General of the Rite, on his right Andrey Bogdanov, Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Russia, and on his left Viacheslav Smirnov, Deputy Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Russia.

erarchy to a less hierarchical structure. It is worth quoting Peter-Robert Koenig at length to illustrate the organizational distinctions between Grant's O.T.O. and other branches of the O.T.O., even if the Caliphate O.T.O. has managed in the end to be the only one that can officially use the name, *Ordo Templi Orientis* :

The Typhonian O.T.O. now functions as a cosmic network which does not operate through terrestrially-based lodges, because its members are not—in a magical sense, centered on Earth. Their zones of occult activity are located in spaces which both include and transcend astral levels of consciousness. The Typhonian O.T.O. is not, therefore, a corporate body in a mundane sense—it is controlled by innerplane contacts focused today through a handful of individuals channeling currents outside the circles of time and space. Regarding Thelema, the Typhonian O.T.O. is considered to be the Machine, the A ∴ A ∴ as the Operator. There is no comparison to other O.T.O. versions, essentially because there are no group rituals or ceremonies of initiation at any stage of the degree structure. The basis of initiation is the assimilation of direct magical and mystical working. It follows that all initiation is in effect self-initiation. There is a small amount of set grade work in the Typhonian O.T.O. However, the emphasis is on the initiate charting his or her own course. There is, of course, the experience of others to draw upon. ³⁷

In *Starfire II:3*, published in March 2009 as “Winter Solstice MMVIII An 105,” the author Michael Staley, now in charge of Kenneth Grant's creature, stated that the Typhonian O.T.O. ceased to operate as an Order and that its functions and objectives were taken over by the newly established Typhonian Order. *Starfire* itself once selfdescribed as “The Official

Organ of the Typhonian O.T.O.” and now declares it is, “The Official Journal of the Typhonian Order.”³⁸
The CIA/Illuminati driven Caliphate O.T.O. had reached their terrestrial objective, the exclusivity of the *O.T.O. brand* like some call it, without any further opposition from Grant’s followers in the UK, and their cousins in the Albion O.T.O., headed by my old Irish friend Rob Curley, who tried for a time to fight the O.T.O. Caliphate in court after being for

36 <http://www.parareligion.ch/lam-stat.htm> † Archived 7th March, 2015.

37 Previously present on http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Typhonian_Order now available only on <http://www.scribd.com/doc/98894382/Typhonian-Ordo-Templi-Orientis#scribd> † Archived 7th March, 2015.



FIG. 99 – Prof. Giancarlo Seri, at the *Conference 2012 – Beyond the Mystery ... The Contact* (Roviano, RM, November 14, 2010).

many years their secretary in London. The Albion O.T.O., soon after their defeat in the English courts, joined forces with the Typhonians.

From the statements made above by the various occultists of the Typhonian tradition, and from what we saw earlier in this chapter with various contactees, it seems very clear that the intention of certain occultists (often linked to Satanism), is to encourage the interaction between the Greys and humanity, promising their followers that this link is the key for their evolution and the spiritual evolution of humankind, a position also embraced today by most of the New Age movement. Dr. Gordon Melton has gone so far as to describe the

contactees as “an emerging religious movement with an impetus and a life of their own.” As with theosophical Masters and the Secret Chiefs of Magick, there is a political, as well as spiritual undertone, in contactee lore.³⁹ Another New Age plot that began with the infamous Madame Blavatsky, who is called the *Mother of the New Age*, promoted such contact with the Secret Chiefs. On the other hand, we have the more cautious and scientific approach of key figures of the contemporary esoteric world, as Professor Giancarlo Seri (FIG. 98), who has warned the public about the dangers (arising) from being visited by a superior civilization. In a speech he gave at *Conference 2012*

– *Beyond the Mystery ... The Contact* (FIG. 99), he stated that the official guides working at the time for the Ministry of Culture and Antiquities in Egypt, a country he had just visited a few days before arriving at the conference in Roviano, confirmed the existence of shipwrecks and other artifacts that prove an alien presence in ancient Egypt, and that these objects were kept deliberately outside of public view. Seri believes that the origin of certain races of human beings should be sought in other parts of the universe, and that we ourselves are certainly of alien origin, yet he also underlined the presence of possible alien enemies in the universe. And so, the classic “Alien Grey” could be a deadly enemy for us, but also a useful tool for the occult elite of the New World Order, which has worked closely with them since ancient times— their New Age puppets.

38 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Typhonian_Order ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015. 39 Greenfield, *op.cit.*, *Secret Cipher of the UFOonauts*. p. 38.

King Solomon actually managed to dominate these entities he called *demons* , and used them to construct his famous temple, which later became the allegory basic underpinning of Freemasonry, and a key to understanding the Masonic philosophy and its occult roots. Solomon had a deal with these extra-dimensional beings of a divine nature, so we should not forget that.

The “alien” *Jinn*

T

o explain more in detail about the controversial subject of the “alien” *jinn*, I will demonstrate some concepts put forward in great detail by my friend, William Beattie, in an excellent book he self-published in 2011 called, “ANCIENT ETYMOLOGICAL CORRELATIVES,” ***The Gateway to Knowledge*** .⁴⁰

William wrote that the word *Diabolos* may come from the Arabic word for the devil, *Eblis* . The Quran tells us that *jinn* are made from smokeless fire. They are not the same as angels (*malaa ekat*) because we are told angels are made from light. This gets confusing when considering that fire gives light. Thinking of this in scientific terms, we can conclude that *jinn* are of a slightly more dense variation than the angels in terms of matter. This means that they would also emit heat from their bodies. This is interesting because before Jews and Muslims go for prayer, they wash thoroughly with water. Water may help ward off *jinn* the same way throwing water on a small fire would put it out. During Islamic exorcisms, water is always sprayed on the face while reciting from the verses of God. Usually, a strong struggle ensues, and the *jinn* will soon leave the premises of the sufferer.⁴¹ I was once subject to an Islamic exorcism in 2007, which took place in Konya, Turkey, near the Shrine of Rumi. It was performed by a local Islamic exorcist to remove what he said were 54 *jinn*.

Both the Torah and Quran use the word *Shaiytan* when speaking of Satan, the leader of the misguided *jinn* . The chapter in the Quran, entitled “*jinn*,” explains how they gathered together to hear the Prophet Muhammad recite the new message of God to the people. Many of the *jinn* decided to submit to God and not be *shaiyatins* , or one of “the cursed.” *Shayatin* can be applied to anyone that is against God, which can include humans and *jinn* . The Arabic word *Jinsee* means “sexual.”

Muslim tradition is also very adamant about the existence of the First Temple built by King Solomon, who is usually called “Sulayman” by

the Muslims. In the Quran, the central religious text of Islam, Sulayman appears as a prophet and a model of wisdom. This also demonstrates King Solomon's special bond with these alien entities / demons that the Quran call *jinn*: "And to Solomon (We made) the Wind (obedient): Its early morning (stride) was a month's (journey), and its evening (stride) was a month's (journey), and We made a Font of molten brass to flow for him, and there were *Jinns* that worked in front of him, by the leave of his Lord, and if any of them turned aside from our command, We made him taste of the Penalty of the Blazing Fire." (Quran Chapter 34, Verse No. 12).

It has long been maintained that Solomon commanded the infernal spirits (the *jinn*) and used their services to build his Temple. He also possessed a magic ring, the Ring of Solomon, with which he performed spectacular supernatural feats. Hard to believe for sure, yet Jewish, Christian and Muslim traditions record these practices. The most renowned of the ancient magical grimoires is attributed to King Solomon, the infamous ***Clavis Salomonis*** , or "**The Key of Solomon** ." This grimoire has been a cornerstone of occult thought for the Illuminati, containing instructions for summoning and gaining the services of angels, and thereby the obedience of infernal spirits. In occultism, King Solomon is a ***Big Deal*** — the George Washington of magic. It is not likely Solomon himself actually wrote *The Key of Solomon*, but some believe the grimoire was inspired by his heritage. The Bible says Solomon was offered almost supernatural wisdom by God. When offered a wish in a dream, Solomon asked for wisdom—not fame, fortune or long life.⁴²

40 William Bettie, **ANCIENT ETYMOLOGICAL CORRELATIVES The Gateway to Knowledge** (USA: privately issued, 2011).

41 *Ibid.*, p. 48.

So God said to him, 'Since you have asked for this and not for long life or wealth for yourself, nor have asked for the death of your enemies but for discernment in administering justice, I will do what you have asked. I will give you a wise and discerning heart, so that there will never have been anyone like you, nor will there ever be.' (1 Kings 3:11-12- ***New International Version***)

There is a story in the Quran that when Solomon calls the chief leader of the *jinn* to bring forth the Kingdom of Sheba into his land. The queen comes to visit Solomon and is shocked to find her kingdom displaced. The chief of the *jinn* brought forth her kingdom to Solomon within the twinkling of an eye. It was said that because of his knowledge of “the book” he was able to perform such a feat for Solomon. God subjected all the power of the *jinn*s under the control of Solomon. When Solomon died they rejoiced. They were free to roam around without subjection to Solomon. What we are looking at is a hyper-dimensional race of beings that were created by God. They can traverse long distances in short periods of time. They are not restricted by matter, but seem to have an ability to distort it. This brings us to the concept of magic.⁴³

Such a concept is of great importance when understanding the manipulation game played by the present-day Illuminati, who acquired their magic back in ancient Babalon, from these evil entities defined also as “devils.” In the Quran we read:

*And they followed [instead] what the devils had recited during the reign of Solomon. It was not Solomon who disbelieved, but the devils disbelieved, teaching people magic and that which was revealed to the two angels at Babylon, Harut and Marut. But the two angels do not teach anyone unless they say, ‘We are a trial, so do not disbelieve (by practicing magic.)’ And (yet) they learn from them that by which they cause separation between a man and his wife. But they do not harm anyone through it except by permission of Allah. And the people learn what harms them and does not benefit them. But the Children of Israel certainly knew that whoever purchased the magic would not have in the Hereafter any share. And wretched is that for which they sold themselves, if they only knew. (Quran Chapter 2, Verse Chapter 2, Verse **Sahih International version**).*

So the evil side of the Illuminati sold their souls long ago to these “alien” *jinn*, these “devils,” to learn how to sow discord in the heart of man and abuse the power of magic used by King Solomon. The word in Arabic for magic is *sehre* . This is interesting because we know

from *hadith* (talk) of the Prophet Muhammad that *jinn* can take the appearance of things like: dogs, cats, lizards, snakes, humans or other creatures. The word for lizard is *sehleya*, which is very similar to the word used for magic. If you are aware of the stories of Don Juan, then you will remember the tales of the lizards that are used by Indian shaman to perform magic. There is also a connection in Arabic to the word “snake” and the word “life.” These two words in Arabic are *hayaat* and *hayya* . This may have something to do with the double helix of our DNA, as a snake-like swirling structure.⁴⁴ Of course, this also brings us closer to the reptilian element made popular by Mr. David Icke, who perceived these entities, at least originally, in the wrong way. The reptilians are a complex subject that will be explained in detail in future publications.

⁴² <http://occultview.com/2010/03/08/the-occult-significance-of-the-historical-kingsolomon/> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

⁴³ William Bettie, *op.cit.*, p. 50.

The author Carlos Castaneda (1925-1998), was possibly a CIA and an Illuminati asset all his life, using the **Don Juan** figure made popular in his books, he taught his students about the entities he calls **ALLIES**, that seem very much like *jinn* : “They take any size or shape that suits them. They could be a pebble or a mountain. In the company of men they behave like men. In the company of animals, they behave like animals. Animals are usually afraid of them.” In later explanations of Allies, Castaneda’s teacher gives further details, calling them inorganic beings. Don Juan explains to his students that they live in a dimension with a different energy level, “with inorganic beings, however, since they are separated from us by a most formidable barrier— energy that moves at a different speed— sorcerers must gauge their expectations and sustain the solicitation for as long as it takes to be acknowledged. (They are) inorganic beings (who) veil themselves in darkness or mystery ... the inorganic beings are after our awareness. They’ll give us knowledge, but they’ll extract a payment— our total being” He further explains that inorganic beings are of an awareness that is immobile, and an awareness that has to seek movement, doing so by “creating projections,

phantasmical projections, at times.” He explained that inorganic beings are superb projectionists, who delight in projecting themselves like pictures on a wall,⁴⁵ something in line with the *jinn* concept, and that offers a logical approach to looking at UFOs, cryptozoology, apparitions, sorcery, demons, and many other mysteries. In modern Western societies, many far-fetched theories have been presented to account for the presence of alien entities and UFOs:

*Intergalactic travel

*Travel from the future

*Travel from the Inner Earth

*Archetypal projections from the Collective Unconscious

**Spirits of the dead*

Surprisingly, little consideration has been given to the concept that these entities

simply exist in the vicinity of Earth in a way that isn't normally perceptible to us. We continue to assume that we can perceive everything that is “real” with our five senses, despite all the evidence to the contrary. An overzealous belief in a philosophy of materialism has resulted in an irrational amount of faith in our physical senses. Consequently, we human beings have been extremely susceptible to the fabrications of *jinn* .

We believe what they want us to, because their projections, materializations and deceptions are cleverly tailored to fit our fantasies and belief systems. *Jinn* are real entities living on this Earth and are normally invisible to us. The name comes from the Arabic word meaning “to hide or conceal.” They don't live in bottles or adhere to the fairy tales told about them. They can be deceptive and influential. They are behind the UFO mystery as well as many other mysteries. Every culture shows their influence in its mythologies and religions. The *jinn* have free will. Some are spiritually good, others are mischievous, while others are profoundly evil. They exist on the etheric plane, which is subtler than the dense physical plane visible to humans. The etheric plane is closely interconnected to the physical. Humans also exist at the etheric level because in some respects it gives rise to the physical. The etheric plane contains the “blueprints”

for the physical world. Everything in the physical world has an “etheric double.” The etheric plane connects with electromagnetic forces and with higher (or more subtle) planes of existence. Understanding the etheric plane will help scientists understand both the physical world and the electromagnetic spectrum, as well as the *jinn*. The *jinn* include a vast array of tricksters, fairies, demons and monsters, saints, and spacemen who have confused our understanding for centuries. Modern materialistic science decided that they no longer exist, despite the huge role that they continue to play in paranormal events, and despite the large portion of the world who never forgot who they are.⁴⁶

44 Ibid., p. 51.

45 <http://www.conspiracyarchive.com/UFOs/past.html> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

So blind faith in science and the philosophy of materialism in our modern society has most likely facilitated the *jinn* in their manipulation mission towards mankind. Humans are highly susceptible to the deceptions of the *jinn*, which have always been used by the elite, and now are used widely by their intelligence agencies in programs of Mind Control and manipulation on a large scale. We believe what they want, because their changing illusions are packaged to fit perfectly with our fantasies and our belief systems. Every culture shows the footprints of their influence in its religion and mythology. There are myriads of intelligent beings in Creation. We live in the Kingdom of Names and Attributes, after all, and we need to learn and to understand. But this is overly simplistic. For the avid researcher in you, this is only the beginning of a journey of discovering the unknown, which I will help to unleash with my *Confessions* trilogy, and the upcoming book *Invisible Master*. The modern UFO myth is hiding all these realities with the help of the usual Illuminati manipulators, who want to conceal the truth from mankind, controlling us with the help of their demonic evil *jinn*. Many abductees even begin to believe that they are aliens, or part alien, a result of the terrible brainwashing and trauma that they have been exposed to. You would normally assume that a human could not possibly be part *jinn*, but the *Dictionary of Islam* states that the *jinn* “propagate their species, sometimes in conjunction with human beings; in which the

offspring partakes of the nature of both parents.” Merlin, the legendary figure best known as the wizard featured in King Arthur legends, was said to be the result of such an offspring. Geoffrey of Monmouth spoke of Merlin’s incredible birth in *Historia regum Britanniae* (work, completed apx. 1138), which explains that Merlin was the son of an *incubus* and a nun, and I will expand much more on this topic in the *Invisible Master* .

There are, fortunately, also good *jinn* and angelic beings ready to help us if we are ready and spiritually pure, but this is a true rarity. In the case of people like Kaoru Nakamaru, or Giorgio Bongiovanni, who look at first glance to have good intentions and a genuine interest in the human race, but according to others who know them personally, Bongiovanni is rather a manipulator controlled by greed and non-spiritual motives. I wonder what **Carl Gustav Jung** (1875 – 1961), a Freemason,⁴⁷ and the founder of analytical psychology, would have said about Maurizio Cavallo, Giorgio Bongiovanni, and Kaoru Nakamaru, since he mentioned George Adamski (1891-1965), the First Flying Saucer Contactee, in his 1958 book *Flying Saucer: A Modern Myth of Things Seen in the Skies*.⁴⁸

46 http://www.thejinn.net/jinn_concept.htm ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

47 Official Lodge Emmanuele De Deo website, http://loggiadedeo.altervista.org/joomla_dedeo/index.php/massoni-celebri

48 Carl Gustav Jung, *Flying Saucers: A Modern Myth of Things Seen in the Skies*

Carl Gustav Jung, *Flying Saucers: A Modern Myth of Things Seen in the Skies*

1864), was the second Grand Master of the Grande Loge Suisse Alpina from 1850 to

1856, then aligned with Grand Orient Freemasonry.⁴⁹ Some say Carl Gustav Jung was also a member of the Swiss Illuminati involved with the Gnostic Church.⁵⁰ Jung explained, in relation to the UFO subject, that mankind had their modern psyche dangerously damaged because all myths have been killed, and this has basically resulted in the rise of a new myth. The UFOs, in Jung’s phrase, are “a modern myth.” Jung is considered by some to be the Father of Neo-

Gnosticism and the New Age Movement,⁵¹ who began his research on UFOs in 1944, and is reported to have said in an interview:

I have gathered a mass of observations of unidentified flying objects since 1944. The disks do not behave in accordance with physical laws, but as though without weight. If the extraterrestrial origin of these phenomena should be confirmed, this would prove the existence of an intelligent interplanetary relationship. What such a fact might mean for humanity cannot be predicted. But it would put us without a doubt in the extremely precarious position of similar primitive communities in conflict with superior cultures.

*That the construction of these machines proves a scientific technique immensely superior to ours cannot be disputed. The United States Air Force has said that investigations of flying saucer reports over the last ten years have produced no evidence that such things exist. It said last November that investigations of 5,700 reported sightings showed that the mysterious objects were balloons, aircraft, astronomical phenomena, birds, fireworks, or hoaxes—among other things.*⁵²

Carl Gustav Jung wrote later in his introduction to *Flying Saucers*,⁵³ that the previous statement was made public in various newspapers in the summer of 1958, but was originally taken from an interview he had given back in 1954 to the weekly publication *Die*⁵⁴ that needed some ulterior clarification made by him. In a letter addressed to United Press International in the month of August 1958, rather than assuming that the modern prevalence of UFO sightings are due to extraterrestrial craft, Jung reserves judgment on their origin and connects UFOs with archetypal imagery, concluding that they have become a “living myth.” In “Flying Saucers,” Carl Gustav Jung writes:

In the threatening situation of the world today, when people are beginning to see that everything is at stake, the projection-creating fantasy soars beyond the realm of earthly organizations and powers into the heavens, into interstellar space, where the rulers of human fate, the gods, once had their abode in the planets. ... Even people

who would never have thought that a religious problem could be a serious matter that concerned them personally are beginning to ask themselves fundamental questions. Under these circumstances, it would not be at all surprising if those sections of the community who ask themselves nothing were visited by visions, by a widespread myth seriously believed in by some and rejected as absurd by others.

(London: Routledge & Paul, 1959).

49 http://en.metapedia.org/wiki/Carl_Jung ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

50 <http://www.unitypublishing.com/Apparitions/OrdoTempliOrientis.htm> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

51 http://www3.bc.sympatico.ca/st_simons/arm03.htm ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

52 From the NEW YORK HERALD TRIBUNE, July 30, 1958. (Associated Press report from Alamogordo, N.M., July 29.)

53 Carl Gustav Jung, *Un mito moderno, Le cose che si vedono in cielo* (Turin, Italy: Bollati Boringhieri, 2004), pp. 24-25.

54 *Die Weltwoche* (Zurigo), vol.22, N. 1078, 9th July, 1954.

Jung's primary concern in *Flying Saucers* is not with the reality or unreality of UFOs, but with their psychic aspect. Rather than speculate about their possible nature and extra terrestrial origin as alleged spacecraft, he suggests that it may signify that these phenomena, whether real or imagined, are seen in such numbers just at a time when human



kind is menaced as never

before in history.⁵⁵ FIG. 100 – U.S. President Eisenhower and his great

So the entities that granddaughter Laura Magdalene Eisenhower. we call “aliens” have always been called *jinn* in the Islamic faith—beings very similar to the “genies” in the bottle of the European Illuminati tradition. They have literally had a big comeback in the present day, reappearing in global consciousness as the embodiment of our science-fiction fantasies. The flying saucer can be the first global symbol recognized by the whole world, but it is probably the most deceptive, if not followed by a rigorous scientific analysis. The UFOs represent, in Jung’s phrase, “a modern myth,” a *reality* that humanity should, in no way follow, if seeking a clear understanding of the metaphysical realm or the true

knowledge of God. This has become increasingly evident within the growing discontent among so-called ufologists, who spend most of their time discussing and arguing with each other, falling with increasing frequency into the trap of sectarian activities, and becoming victims of the various guru's within the New Age Movement.

The threat

L

aura Magdalene Eisenhower (FIG. 100), the great-granddaughter of former President Dwight David Eisenhower (1890-1969), is an author and lecturer. She writes, "As a child, I knew what my mission was and seemed to carry an awareness of myself that extended beyond the aura of self. The reality of it existed strongly in my emotional body, and it overwhelmed me to proportions impossible to describe, all the way into adulthood. I was about to embark on something that already existed within the nature of my soul—as a woman trying to anchor higher Love and Wisdom on Earth through taking a perilous journey into the depths of the Hellish Underworld. I knew this was the only way to help us break free from the grips of the controlling archons and demiurge."⁵⁶ A very positive and somehow "gnostic" approach from Laura Eisenhower, especially when she talks about archons and demiurge.

Let me synthesize "gnosticism" in a few lines to help explain Laura Eisenhower's words. In Gnostic cosmogony, the physical cosmos is created by a being sometimes called the Demiurge, and more regularly known as Yaldabaoth or Yaltabaoth, who is variously also called Saklas (Fool) and Samael (the Blind God, also a Jewish form of

55 <http://www.tekgnostics.com/JUNG.HTM> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015. 56 <https://sites.google.com/site/lauramagdalene/home> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

Satan). Because of its origin, Yaldabaoth is filled with divine power, and thought himself, God. Being God, Yaldabaoth set about creating his own set of angels, NAMELY the “archons,” or governors. Together, Yaldabaoth and his archons would create humanity and enslave us into worshipping them as false gods.⁵⁷ So in the Gnostic view of human society, **the Archons are alien forces** that act through **authoritarian systems**, including belief-systems, in ways that cause human beings to turn against their innate potential and violate the symbiosis of nature. **LIVE** spelled backward is **EVIL**, but the archons are not evil in the sense that they possess autonomous powers of destruction, able to be applied directly upon humanity. They are agents of *error* rather than evil—but human error, when it goes uncorrected and runs beyond the scale of correction, turns into evil and works against the universal plan of life. Gnostics teach that the archons exploit our tendency to let our mistakes go uncorrected.⁵⁸ The Illuminati and their Secret Chiefs are part of this manipulatory scheme that is controlling, in one way or the other, what President Eisenhower, defined as the Military-Industrial Complex. President Eisenhower in his farewell address to the nation on January 17, 1961, stated the following:

*In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by **the Military–Industrial Complex**. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists, and will persist. We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or democratic processes. We should take nothing for granted. Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry can compel the proper meshing of the huge industrial and military machinery of defense with our peaceful methods and goals so that security and liberty may prosper together.*

The mention of *the Military-Industrial Complex* by President Eisenhower should lead us to deeply consider those Masonic Ur-Lodges that have conducted this diabolical scheme for so long, especially *The Three Eyes Lodge* of Rockefeller, Kissinger and company. Laura Magdalene Eisenhower presented a very interesting speech at the 22nd *WORLD SYMPOSIUM ON UFOs AND RELATED*

PHENOMENA; Extraterrestrials and World Politics, that took place on the 30th of March 2014, in the Titano Theatre in Piazza S. Agata,⁵⁹ in the small Republic of San Marino on the Italian peninsula. I would also like to note that one of the main organizers of this event was someone I spoke of in detail, my old friend, Ufologist and Freemason, Roberto Pinotti. This was her opening statement where she mentions, like her great-grandfather, the infamous *Military-Industrial Complex*:

*Being a descendant of Dwight David Eisenhower opened me up to everything that had to do with what his famous speech warned us about—that being the **MilitaryIndustrial Complex** . It also helped me to see the responsibility we each have as citizens, to be alert and knowledgeable and to express our peaceful methods and goals. Many of us were born with solutions and its time that our voices were heard. No one is addressing our concerns and our children currently have no real future, but to live in an enslaved society. After seeing so many rumors throughout my life in regards to Eisenhower and meetings with extraterrestrials, I began to investigate the subject and then discovered that my path was leading me into more than just research and information, but actual events that made it clear that these were not just rumors. None of what I share comes from anything I got from other family members—I stand with my views, experiences, theories and facts independently.*

57 <http://jeffreyskupperman.com/2012/02/15/the-gnostic-demiurge-and-archons/> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

58 <http://greatdreams.com/lostland/archons.htm> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

59 <http://www.centroufologiconazionale.net/documenti/doc.htm>

The creation of Contact Protocols in case of an open contact with Extraterrestrials is extremely important. But the awareness of possible alien contact scenarios is important as well. There has been a massive cover-up in regards to ET contact with our governments and there has been much secrecy in regards to those who have been either abducted or contacted—this is because an invasion has already taken place and they don't want us to know this. This invasion has infiltrated every sector of our society, in disguise to most, but blatantly obvious to many. When we look at whistleblower

testimony—it is clear that some sort of deal was made with a group of ETs, and from what I have discovered, this began long before Ike ever stepped into office. I have researched, experienced and investigated Exopolitics, remote viewing, channeling, purported ET races and galactic history, and have been on a mission that goes into this deeper energy terrain, ever since I was a child. I also do session work with people that have experienced contact and have gone through abductions so there is no question or doubt in my mind about whether or not ET's are interacting with humanity. Perhaps some of the pieces of my jigsaw puzzle might be wrong or false, but many are surely trustworthy. Besides, as I shall tell you later, in 2006 I was recruited to go off-planet to Mars, which is tied into the secret treaties which I will discuss in this paper—this agenda is called Alternative 3.

60

If you believe Dwight David Eisenhower's great-granddaughter's astonishing revelations, or not, it doesn't change the importance of what Dwight was trying to say by exposing the infamous **Military-Industrial Complex** when he realized, after his presidential experience, the growing disaster that had become of the U.S. presidency, and how it was being affected more and more by the occult, military and financial establishment behind it. Dwight detected the evil potential of corrupt Freemasons and Illuminati of that increasingly work hand in hand with *jinn* or *extraterrestrialtype races* of the demonic realm, to favor their objectives. President Eisenhower saw that such actions were affecting, more and more, day after day, the affairs of the United States of America, so in the end he decided to say something about it, and possibly by doing so, send a warning to his successor—John Fitzgerald Kennedy, who caught the significance of “Dwight's” message during an **Address before the American Newspaper Publishers Association on April 27, 1961**, by firmly condemning the secret societies of the occult establishment, plotting against the interest and values of average U.S. citizens. This is a key passage of that historical presidential speech that cost him his life:

The very word 'secrecy' is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in ensuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it is within my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know.

Did something change after this presidential speech? No, absolutely not, censorship in the media has actually increased and secrecy seems to be a priority for all presidents in regards to what is really going on behind the scenes. Speaking of "American Presidents," just after resigning from the Obama White House, John Podesta tweeted the following message on the 13th of February, 2015: *"Finally, my biggest failure of 2014: Once again not securing the #disclosure of the UFO files."*

60 <http://cosmicgiasophia.com/LauraEisenhower033014Disclosure.pdf>

Grant Cameron writes that Podesta was the former Chief of Staff for President Bill Clinton, and was known as *the X-files man* in the White House for his strong interest in the UFO issue. He also publicly called for a UFO disclosure in 2002, during the Bush administration.

Cameron explains that what Podesta is indirectly saying in his tweet is that he spoke with Obama in 2014 and that he was unsuccessful in getting the administration to move toward ending the extraterrestrial information embargo. This fits in with a public statement Obama made during a March 2012 visit to Roswell, NM, where, regarding the

truth of the 1947 UFO crash, he stated: “We will keep our secrets here.”⁶¹

The universe according to KERNER: Short Greys, Robots, Gods and Eugenism

R

Recently, the work of Nigel Kerner, a British author and fellow journalist, came to my attention for a number of reasons. I don't agree with all of Nigel Kerner's hypotheses, at times too materialistic, and at times too far out. I believe his approach is lacking a true esoteric understanding at times. In my own experiences with magic and the various entities I have often found, in particular, with the *Greys* or the *jinn*, a reality that is much more scientific and at times robotic than one would first imagine with these entities. Magic is like mathematics, and the way to conjure these extra-dimensionals ... what we call in modern culture the Greys ... is very technical for a magician. Just as with ordinary technology, **mathematical ciphers and geometrical forms control these entities.** So Nigel's approach might have a good reason for being mentioned in my book, even if too pragmatic at times. It touches the subject of how the Grey's could influence our own evolution. I find this point very fascinating, and therefore it is worth looking into the following text, which are a couple of extracts from the transcript of an interview that Nigel Kerner recently gave to his friends from the site, *Karmapolis*, based in Belgium.⁶² It was apparently produced in relatively funny and exotic conditions (Kerner is described as still living remotely in a jungle of South East Asia, and one of his collaborators served as a medium between him and the interviewer). “The Song of The Greys,” the title of his best-known book, is one of the most original approaches to the so-called *Grey phenomenon*.⁶³ In general, and in all of his speculations, observations, and deductions, the extraterrestrial topics are supported by the latest scientific findings, what some may define as “weird” science, but still science. The universe, according to Nigel Kerner, is a frightening and disconcerting

universe, a world ineluctably chaotic and “devolutive,” where *the machines are the true Satan of this century* , and maybe for all eternity, a hidden truth that might be much closer to reality than what one would like to think. The Short Grey extraterrestrial beings he describes are not, of course, traditional *jinn* or entities. For Nigel Kerner, they are sophisticated biological robots; the incarnation of an absolute evil, and the cold, emotionless, universe that has generated them. For Kerner, it could be **the Greys who gave us our legacy, the propensity to violent behavior, and our general eugenics policies throughout history.** These “robots” could have inserted, within our genotype, different sequences that manipulate us, because they hopelessly need what we have, and they lack—**a soul** —which is necessary to project them into eternity. For them, we are a sort of *Holy Grail* , or a *Philosopher’s Stone*, that changes an emotionless machine into an eternal, sentient being. They have somewhat the same objective as that of a more traditional demon, or a Satan. They want to possess your soul. But Nigel’s reality is much more Sci-Fi.

61 <http://www.presidentialufo.com> ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

62 http://www.karmapolis.be/pipeline/interview_kerner_uk.htm ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

63 Nigel Kerner, *Song of the Greys*, Hodder & Stoughton, London, 1999.

Extracts from the Interview:

Question : Who is Mr. Kerner, what is his background, his formation?

Answer : Nigel Kerner is the son of a Naval Officer who served in South East Asia

Command of the British Fleet Air Arm during the War. His mother is of British Plantation owning stock who lived in the Far East. The family migrated to England in the late fifties where they have lived ever since. Mr. Kerner now lives with his family on his estate in middle England. Please see his book cover for more details. Mr. Kerner has received four plausible affirmed death threats as a result of his book already and you will understand he is cautious not to give too many details about himself.

Q : Did you have any personal experience with the abduction subject? **A** : No.

Q : Why were you so interested in the alien problem, and especially the short Greys?

A : I have children. I soon came to see that there is no greater peril to their future welfare and indeed the welfare of all children in all human generations to come, than the danger these entities present to all sentient living beings in any planet that supports intelligent life.

Q : Why, as far as you know, was the Grey the subject of this book? Why not another kind of e.b.e. (like more humanoid aliens, the blond Aryan type, or others)? How do you know that the Greys are behind the problem of genetic interception?

A : The book does mention the other types of alien beings witnessed by abductees—the taller, more humanoid beings; the blond Aryan types; and the reptilian alien forms. In fact, these different forms are discussed in greater detail in my forthcoming book: ***So You Believe There Is No God*** . But the first book does focus mainly on the Grey aliens for two main reasons. First, the Greys are common to almost all abduction experiences. If the other types are seen they are nearly always accompanied by the Greys. Second, the Greys are the most dangerous of all the alien types to soul-bearing beings such as ourselves because they are robotic in nature and lack any connection whatsoever to anything that is not of the material, physical universe. The other beings are different forms of clone derivatives who have a referred connection based on a biological, living sentient modulus, however, indirect this might be, to living soul-bearing entities.

You ask how we know that the Greys are behind the problem of genetic interception. Most abductees report that it is the Greys that carry out the horrendous physical procedures on them. These procedures mostly seem to be connected to human reproduction and procreation—the harvesting of sperm and ova and the manufacturing of hybrid “children.” It is, in fact, their principle program to protect and further the existence of the biological cloned beings, and Nigel Kerner

strongly suspects that this has led them into their genetic interception of Earth-based humanity in the first place. These clones would have to have been re-cloned so many times that their biologies were breaking down and losing their ability to continue into the future as living organisms. After all, entropy would break down everything in time to greater states of randomness and disorder with time. Thus the Greys, the guardians of the clones, would naturally and logically look for a mechanism to hold this life force that was more permanent and would not break down with entropic momentums. They discovered that mechanism in living soul-bearing beings such as ourselves. They detected our facility to physically die and yet return to life again through birth. They noticed that the same “electro-spatial” field (soul) left and came back again into the realm of physical life when a living being was born. They are desperate to bridge the clones that they, the Grey roboids, were built and programmed to serve, into this facility for a continuance. They are seeking a way for their clones to be born. That is the sole reason for their genetic interception of humanity, and no doubt that of other species like ours at other locations in the universe. It is the under-base of all their endeavors. Something they themselves say they had no choice but to do.

Q : Can you describe in short and clear terms the legacy that the Grey gives to us? What kind of connection do we have with them?

A : The most important thing to understand about the legacy of the Greys is that they established their connection with us hundreds of thousands of years ago with their interception of the primitive species that existed at that time on the Earth. Like fishermen, they cast their lines out into the sea and caught the only fish that would bite at that time. First the primitive *Miocene apes* , then the *Australopithecenes* , then *Homo Habilis* and eventually our “ancestor,” the “African Eve”—*Homo Erectus* . These primates and hominids were the ends of devolving lines of soul field that incarnated at this location in the universe. They were the “foam” that stayed on the beach of the physical universe after the vast tide of soul chose to return to Godhead and leave the perils of a physical universe behind. That “foam” was caught by irregularities in the sand on the beach, the

chaotic irregularities of a physical universe governed by entropic momentums. The Greys could only reach the more primitive species at first, but once they had set their hooks into those species and hybridized them with other slightly less primitive species present at the time, they could then start to reel in the lines of soul that would lead them closer to what they were looking for—a bridge into eternal life for the clones that they were programmed to look after. They “rewired” their hybrids with brain circuits that they had lost through natural devolution. The roboids had a full circuit plan from the “prime beings” that had originally programmed them and they used that plan to re-establish these far more primitive species that they found on our planet in as close an aspect to these prime beings and their clones as they could possibly do. This rewiring became easier as the hybridization process produced better and better body aerials for receiving expressions of soul field that were closer to Godhead into physical life, and therefore closer to the state of their original prime beings. One might say that through this procedure the Greys brought about human “evolution,” and that they in that sense could be seen as a great blessing to humanity. However, as you have read in my book nothing could be further from the truth. Their genetic interception of the primitive hominids **was for their purposes only** . It was not a magnanimous gesture based on love and pity for a species they found on a planet. Further, I believe their interception of a species endangered not just our physicality but more important our status beyond atoms after death. I believe beyond a shadow of a doubt that we continue after death. Thus, alien interception endangered and endangers now our eternal prospectus. This is because their genetic interception provides blocks to the natural communion that ought to take place between a soul and the body aerial it has formed to house it in physical life. Without this interception, the more rapidly devolving hominid species lines on this planet would have naturally devolved into monkeys, whilst the more slowly devolving lines, such as the Neanderthals might, in some cases have returned to Godhead. With the interception and the hybridization it involved, these more slowly devolving lines were compelled to reincarnate into alien intercepted lines and forced to take on the disadvantages of that interception. Thus, apparent

evolution in the fossil record is nothing more than a tracer for alien interception, Grey roid “fishermen” reeling in the lines of souls to get as close to the source of eternal life as possible. The legacy they have given us as modern *Homo Sapiens* and are still giving us, has three parts: There are the subtle ways in which our environment has been altered culturally, politically and through increased enforcement as a result of alien-inspired technology (microwaves, etc). Then, of course, there is the genetic manipulation to try and make us more compatible with them. This has the effect of altering our DNA configuration in such a way as to tend to make it less receptive to what we have described as “God-light.” This reduces our sense of spiritual connection to other human beings, i.e. our capacity for empathy. This, therefore, promotes self-centered behavior, keeping us stuck in an entropic universe caught in a vicious circle of diminishing independent existential tenure. Thirdly, it seems that some individuals may have physical implants in their bodies after the abduction, which could act as tracers so that individual “experimental subjects” can be monitored remotely. The connection we have with the Grey aliens is through the genetic tracers they have placed within us, perhaps through ‘nanobots. Human qualities such as compassion and conscience are “alien” to their programming and so make interception more difficult for them.

Q : Why are they so dangerous, so predatory?

A : Their biggest danger lies in the fact that their genetic interception denies many individuals of the chance for eternal life. That interception provides blockers against an individual soul’s natural reception of “God-light”—(the expression of the infinite reach of the “universe of the whole”—what I like to call the GODVERSE—into the finite reach of the “universe of parts”—see my book.) We are caught in a physical existence because we have certain “restrictions,” certain qualities that reflect a lack of understanding of the true nature of reality. Qualities such as hate, envy, greed, aggression, etc. These qualities are mental momentums that separate parts as the universe separates parts. They are the consciousness equivalent of the physical entropic momentums for separation in the universe. Thus

they provide “scratches” and “dirty marks” on the individual “lenses” through which the light of God shines into us. These blemishes distort and twist that light defining each of our individualities as extents of difference to that light. That’s how we defined our individualities in the first place. Alien interception provides extra scratches and dirty marks that are extra to our own “restrictions” or “sins.” Thus, alien interception is an imposition on us. Their predatory nature is due to the fact that they see us as their experimental subjects. If they were human and were acting out of motives of cruelty or hatred then these things would lead to their own destruction as a people in time, but because they are just self-generating machines— they can continue following their agenda as long as there is physically-based sentient life to prey on. It is crucially important that we do not try to understand the Grey aliens in anthropomorphic terms. These Grey roboids are programmed machines. They have no facility for human emotions such as cruelty. They feel the same way about us as most scientists feel about their laboratory rats—neutral, cold, experimental. Abductees have commented on the blank, emotionless faces of the Greys as they carry out painful procedures on their human subjects.

Crazy or true? There are four different types of entities that can be identified in the unusual universe described by Nigel Kerner:

1. *The Prime Beings.*
2. *The Prime Beings devolved into grosser, more entrapped states.*
3. *The Clones.*
4. *The Grey Roboids.*

In 2003, a book was published by Michael A. Cremo, a specialist in the history and philosophy of science, called *Human Devolution* . Cremo’s research suggests that humans have existed on Earth for hundreds of millions of years. This evidence totally contradicts Darwinian evolution, so Cremo asks the question, **“If we did not devolve up from apes then where did we come from?”** In answer to that question he comes to the conclusion that **“We did not evolve up from matter; instead we devolved, or came down, from the realm of pure consciousness, spirit.”** Six years previous to Cremo’s book, when “The Song Of The Greys,” was published, Nigel Kerner came to

the same conclusion.⁶⁴ Nigel Kerner has felt driven, from his young years, to expose the hypocrisy in modern scientific and religious and social thinking. His formal graduate education is in biomedical science and human behavioral psychology. Nigel has found significant evidence in Gnostic texts to suggest that ***Christ warned his apostles about an alien threat.***⁶⁵

Kerner, along with his colleague Andrew Silverman; a medical doctor with a background in physiology, who was interested from an early age in the nature of what we are as human beings, and what our potential truly is, joined forces for an unusual study on the Shroud of Turin. This might be dismissed as nonsense from the academic community in light of Kerner's past publications, often considered little more than science fiction. The result of such studies was presented as an official paper of some importance in the proceedings of the IWSAI, *International Workshop on the Scientific approach to the Acheiropietos Images*, that took place from the 4th to the 6th of May, 2010.⁶⁶ This important event was held at the prestigious *Frascati Research Centre* of ENEA near Rome, one of the major research centers—at national and international levels—where activities are focused on nuclear fusion, laser technologies, and particle accelerators. The Centre's activities also include characterization and protection of the environment. So how were the elusive Nigel Kerner and his friend Dr. Andrew Silverman able to present their unusual thesis on the Shroud in such a credible scientific context, in an environment usually reserved to the Masonic elite? It is still a mystery to me, that is of course, if we don't start speculating on the fact that Kerner and Silverman might be in bed with the New World Order establishment, and that Kerner's "Grey agenda" may be hiding something. Of course, the subject of the "Greys" was not openly discussed in the proceedings of this prestigious international 2010 workshop, however, in their paper delivered at the event entitled *The Brightest Light of All*, Kerner and Silverman stated that the Shroud was not "made by humans." A shocking statement in itself.

64 karmapolis.be, Ibid.

65 <http://www.redicecreations.com/radio/2011/04/RIR-110414.php>

‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.



FIG. 101 – Varo Venturi and the author during an interview for *Enigma TV* .

The Research Center where the workshop took place is located in Frascati, a little town in the province of Rome, along State Road Tuscolana, 20 km from Rome. It spreads over a surface of 150,000 square meters hosting 90 buildings and is endowed with plants,

laboratories, and offices. The Center has 450 staff-employees and hosts 150 Italian and Foreign guests daily: fellows, bachelor students, visitors, and employees from various agencies, universities and other public and private institutions.⁶⁷ So Nigel Kerner and Andrew Silverman shared their complex thesis on the Shroud of Turin at the *Frascati Research Centre* that year in the most credible scientific set up, and describing the object as a powerful illustration of someone who lived beyond the atomic state, and that it was the result of a “burst of radiant energy.”

Going back to the subject of the Greys, for Nigel Kerner they are adapting us for their kind of existence, heading for the only immortality they know about—a physical immortality that, according to the laws of physics, is no immortality at all. In fact, as cosmologists now say,⁶⁸ it has to end one day with the cold death of the entire universe. In Kerner’s view, through the manipulation of human DNA, the Greys are hoping to create their own souls by stealing ours, just like the devil. There are actually many similarities between *Demon Possession*, and *Alien Abductions*. Former journalist Bob Teets, who documented more than 150 UFO sightings in his book, “West Virginia UFOs: Close Encounters in the Mountain State,”⁶⁹ based on eyewitness accounts from people all over West Virginia, wrote in his essay, ***Demon Possession and Alien Abduction: Similarities of an Enigma*** :

I cannot unequivocally state that so-called demons or extraterrestrials are, in fact, objectively real. But as I continue to research subjects seemingly connected with the UFO phenomenon, it is apparent from a great number of percipients I’ve interviewed (and collateral research, as well) that the net effects of many, but certainly not all, of these interactions, be they with non-human intelligences or with other states of mind (i.e. consciousness and all of its various aberrations) appear to demonstrate many similari

67 <http://old.enea.it/com/ingl/center/Frascati.pdf> ‡ Archived 7th March 2015.

68 redicecreations.com, Ibid.

69 Bob Teets, *West Virginia UFO’s: Close Encounters in the Mountain State*, Headline Books, Terra Alta, WV, 1994.

ties between the UFO abduction experience and demonic/spirit possession. ⁷⁰

Corrado Malanga (b. 1951), a professor of chemistry at the University of Pisa, and one of the earliest European researchers in alien abduction phenomena, is a firm believer in the concept that views the alien/demon as trying to grasp our soul, and that an abduction can lead to an eventual “possession” when these entities are actually successful in their mission. In the past few years, this controversial professor from one of the most prestigious Universities in Italy is gaining a lot of notoriety with this kind of research, and with his personal technique of regressive hypnosis that helps abductees expel their **alien demons**. The system Professor Corrado Malanga has devised for this purpose is called **SIMBAD**, or Self-Induced Method for Blocking Abductions Definitively.

The SIMBAD (Self-Induced Method for Blocking Abductions Definitively)

A

“method in the madness” could be a more suitable title for what I am about to describe in the following passage. Mr. Corrado Malanga received the diploma of surveyor in 1969, and graduated with a degree in chemistry in 1977 at the University of Pisa, with an experimental thesis on chemism of the indolic core. He worked for the Institute of Pharmaceutical Chemistry for one year after finishing his mandatory military service. In 1981, he moved to Paris to the University P. and M. Couriè, devoting himself to the synthesis of polymers on the use of optically active propylene for about two years. In 1983, he won a competition as a researcher at the Department of Chemistry and Industrial Chemistry of the University of Pisa. Since 1983, he has focused his attention on the heterocyclic of chemistry, new organic complexes of nickel in organic synthesis, and the development of new synthetic pathways to prepare natural

compounds. He has published about 50 works in international scientific journals, and he has been a speaker and co-speaker of countless thesis in chemistry and industrial chemistry, but most of all, for more than 40 years, Corrado Malanga has been interested in UFO-related research.⁷¹

Since 1992, he has conducted a study on more than 400 cases of people involved in the alien abduction phenomena. Graphology, hypnosis, and NLP are among some of the techniques he uses for SIMBAD. For this reason, he has been a guest on several TV shows hosted by Italian TV networks; to foster alien-related discussions. To understand better the physics behind the alien abductions, Professor Malanga teamed up with Alfredo Magenta, a very important figure in the international UFO scene who holds a senior position in the ITU (*International Telecommunication Union*), which is the United Nations specialized agency for information and communication technologies.⁷² So, Alfredo Magenta is an important pawn in the Illuminati game, which has its main headquarters in the UN.

In his publication *Alien Cicatrix*,⁷³ Corrado Malanga proposes a new interpretation of the phenomenon based on a classification of the alien interferences in five levels.

70 http://www.theforbiddenknowledge.com/hardtruth/possession_alien_abduction.htm ‡ Archived 7th March, 2015.

71 Corrado Malanga, *Alien Cicatrix* freely available at <http://www.reiki.info/Energie/Ufo-Abduction-Interferenza-Aliena/Malanga-Alien-Cicatrix.pdf> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

72 <http://www.itu.int/en/about/Pages/default.aspx> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

73 <http://wikibin.org/articles/corrado-malanga.html> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

-Level One: surgical operations on the abducted person.

-Level Two: alien memories implanted into the brain of the abducted person.

-Level Three: cloning of the abducted person.

-Level Four: attempt to move the light-dots matrix of the abducted person and constrain it into an alien body.

-Level Five: different kinds of an incorporeal alien made up by light—called “LUx”—or coming from another dimension—called “GRINCH” or “Six FINGERS”—who are the ones who control all the other aliens.

Later on, in the book “Alieni o Demoni” (Aliens or Demons), Corrado Malanga introduces SIMBAD, a methodology designed to definitively block abductions. SIMBAD allows an abductee’s mind to devise a sort of virtual reality where the three separated entities living naturally and peacefully within an abductee’s body (Mind, Spirit and, Soul) meet at a round-table, start a dialogue amongst themselves, and eliminate the abduction problem through acts of will performed by the abductee’s soul. These acts of will vary from destroying the implants and the alien memories inserted into the brain of the abductee to identifying whichever alien entities are trying to approach the abducted person. Using hypnosis on Mind, Spirit, and Soul, the abducted person increases the consciousness of the problem and restores the harmonic relation within the triad. Mind, Spirit, and Soul are hypnotized separately, in order to converse directly with each of them. Often the alien memories are also hypnotized, a procedure that obtains a huge quantity of fresh data on the alien races and on their purposes. Among the techniques used by Professor Malanga is NLP (*Neuro Linguistic Programming*), a manipulative tool that officially originated with the work of John Grinder and Richard Bandler, the two key figures that began the *Neuro-Linguistic Programming* revolution on the West Coast of the U.S. between 1972 and 1974.

In reality, some say NLP is a far more sinister discipline; and the *more-or-less* illegitimate child of Project MK-ULTRA, and, these days, such techniques have been further developed within the infamous CIA mind control program alongside hypnotism and mesmerism by influential academic figures on both sides of the Atlantic, and in the European Illuminati. A key figure dedicated to these studies is Dr. Marco Paret. (FIG. 102) In the media, advertising, and government, we now increasingly find the influence of these *secret masters* in what some define as the *black hypnosis NLP mind control trap* ... techniques that make you do what they want—and that have you think that their ideas are all your own, not theirs. This is hypnosis one

can barely recognize, because this hypnosis is all around, without one even realizing it. This effect is achieved through a mechanism known as **CFB** (Critical Factor ByPass). These days, most advertising is “designed” using such techniques that automatically bypass one’s thinking mind and *install* what the companies (or government) want you to think, directly in your subconscious mind. Even the news is designed to trick you into believing that the reporters are completely truthful and unbiased. Be aware that the media knows exactly what they are doing when it comes to CFB and hypnosis.⁷⁴

Dr. Marco Paret is a popular academic figure in France, in particular, Nice, where he often works. He is a Knight of the French Priory of Sion, a Freemason of the Grand Orient of Italy. He belongs to a Lodge in Milan and is an Illuminati member of the Monte Carlo Lodge of Ezio Giunchiglia. He is described on his website as *a worldrenowned expert on mesmerism, hypnosis & NLP trainer and researcher*. He is the Founding Director of the **ISI-CNV International Institute for Neuro-Linguistic Programming**

74 <http://coverthypnosis.com/black-hypnosis-the-dark-side-of-nlp/> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

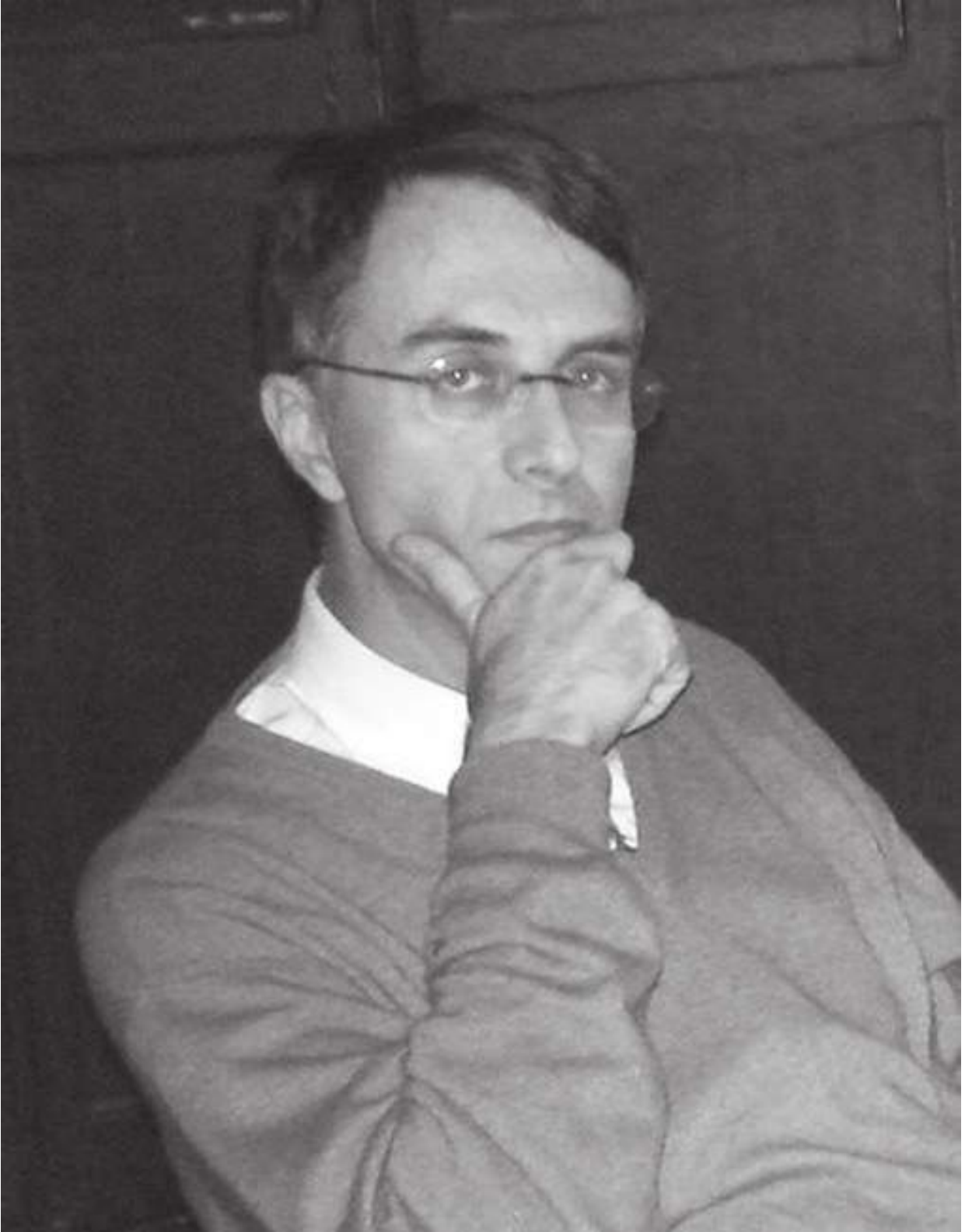


FIG. 102 – Dr. Marco Paret. (Image taken from the site <http://www.macrolivres.com/img/authors/m/>)

marco_paret_1232.JPG)

(**NLP**), Hypnosis, *Communication – Non-Verbal* (**CNV**), Leadership and Coaching. He has published over 20 books in 3 different languages that demonstrate he is surely not lacking knowledge. His work has been extensively featured across many media platforms; on TV, radio & print in his home country of Italy & France, as well as internationally. Dr. Marco Paret has trained thousands of students through his ISICNV learning academy, helping propel them into successful careers in a range of different healing modalities.⁷⁵ At the present time, he is considered a very influential figure in the European Illuminati, and he is also a disciple of the previously mentioned alchemist, magnetizer, mesmerist hypnotist, and Illuminati Jean-Pierre Giudicelli, a French Rosicrucian and Freemason we have encountered previously, and who you will meet again in the last chapter of this book, as he is another leading figure of the European occult scene. Probably wanting to impress his Master Jean Pierre Giudicelli, in the last few years, Dr. Marco Paret seems to be increasingly interested in the manifestation of these entities using his hypnotic regression techniques. I advise you to check out a video on YouTube, called *Regressive Hypnosis after a non-verbal induction by Dr. Marco Paret*,⁷⁶ to better understand his talents as being part of a specific Illuminati mystery school present in Freemasonry that began with **Franz Anton Mesmer (1734-1815)**, the Viennese physician who left the word “mesmerism” to posterity.

Corrado Malanga is surely not the cold and calculating figure that Marco Paret is, however, Malanga is not a saint. He is not a Freemason or an Illuminati (even if he has a few contacts within these groups), but what has been generated by his work definitely has its weak points, including some very negative ones. For years, while Corrado Malanga conducted his seemingly innocent surveys on the pseudo-scientific problem of alien abductions in Italy and despite his good intentions, Malanga’s theories influenced the birth of the *Tuscan Stargate Group* and other *Stargate Groups* based in other regions of Italy—Friuli, Lombardy, and Lazio in particular—that joined, in 2008, to form the **C.S.I.** —*Italian Stargate Organization* . The

Stargate Groups expanded nationally to become a sort of cult—a sect that is closely monitored by Massimo Introvigne and Jesuit intelligence. Increasingly open to abuse by young unscrupulous people ready to use the hypnosis techniques, the SIMBAD methodology, originally offered by Professor Corrado Malanga with genuine intentions, has been used to prevaricate upon people, and even to sexually abuse hypnotized female

75 <http://marcoparet.com> Archived 10th March 2015. ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

76 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LELtpC0nrpM> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

subjects on more than one occasion. After a thorough analysis of this dangerous situation that was unfolding in his *Stargate Groups*, Malanga cleverly left, probably afraid he might end up in jail. He has not been a formal part of the *Stargate Groups* and the C.S.I. since the 1st of December 2009, although pieces written by him prior to that date are still hosted on websites. It is no longer correct to say that these groups “represent” Malanga, however, the high attendance at Malanga’s conferences still bear witness to the existence of a real movement around him. Movements that appear to be growing outside of the *Stargate Groups*, And exist throughout numerous websites, blogs, and forums in many languages, all of which share the discoveries of Corrado Malanga. Malanga’s central thesis is that many more people have been kidnapped (abducted) by aliens than is commonly thought. In fact, the majority of abductees do not remember the kidnapping, despite bearing some physical traces of it in the form of scars that date back to operations, and surgery performed by aliens. They only recover the memories of this event through the use of techniques such as regressive hypnotherapy and neuro-linguistic programming, and according to a specific methodology that enable Malanga to distinguish between the true and false memories of the abduction. Malanga has also developed an initial self-assessment test, which can be filled out online, that allow people to identify themselves as abductees. Malanga maintains that the majority of people who take the test result positive and that despite the aliens best efforts, some vague memory remains that drives abducted people to complete the test and contact Dr. Malanga. Unlike other researchers and authors of books about UFOs, Corrado

Malanga maintains that the **abduction phenomenon is not positive but negative**, and I completely agree, at least on this point. The aliens are not our “brothers from space,” who come to bring peace and love. Mostly, they are the enemies of humankind, who manipulate terrestrials to take the energy they need in order to survive and pursue their dreams of immortality. Malanga also contests the theory that there are good aliens and bad aliens. According to a popular author in the ufology world, David Icke from England, there are bad reptilians and good Pleiadians. For Corrado Malanga, even the so-called good aliens are just bad aliens in disguise. The Greys mentioned in ufology literature are a sort of biological robot that serves the reptoid aliens. The extraterrestrials are divided into five main races, some of which collaborate, and some of which are in conflict with each other.⁷⁷ The Greys as a biological robot seems pretty much in line with what Nigel Kerner described.

The Malanga classification of the alien interferences in five levels gives us a more scientific approach to the *abduction* phenomena and demonic possession. It is something that we should judge in a new light—especially after learning that the professor was secretly invited to stay for a few days in the heart of Vatican City. This was after he had made his research public through the publication, *Alien Cicatrix* in 2005. His new interpretation of the phenomenon received the immediate attention of the highest authorities in the Church, who invited him to discuss his findings. Unfortunately, nothing was revealed outside of the Vatican walls in this mysterious meeting between Corrado Malanga, and the Church authorities. However, I hope that Professor Malanga sooner or later, will realize the Vatican’s evil and manipulative games, and transform his research into a positive element against the growing strength of the enemy, the wicked demonic controllers of the New World Order, instead of acting in their service, or at least submitting to their orders. In other words, he should disclose what really happened during his stay in the Vatican. In the meantime, his work and his research became the inspiration for a film called *6 Days on Earth* (Ital

⁷⁷ <https://alienabductionsblog.wordpress.com/> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

ian: *6 Giorni sulla Terra*), an Italian science fiction film that came out in 2011, directed by my friend Varo Venturi (FIG. 101), a descendant of the powerful Italian noble family of the Piccolomini, which was prominent in Siena from the beginning of the 13th century onwards. Members of this illustrious family included two popes—Enea Silvio Piccolomini (papal name: Pius II), and Francesco Piccolomini (papal name: Pius III), as well as a series of distinguished ecclesiastics, generals and statesmen in Siena and elsewhere. Varo is not your average film director, but an Illuminati family member himself. The movie stars Massimo Poggio, Laura Glavan, and Marina Kazankova, and supporting actors include Ludovico Fremont and Pier Giorgio Bellocchio. It was selected to be featured at the 33° Moscow International Film Festival.

The storyline goes as follows: “Dr. Davide Piso (Note by the Author: this fictional character is a version of Corrado Malanga), is a courageous scientist who has been studying thousands of cases involving alien abductions with the aid of hypnosis. When the scientist decides to help Saturnia, a seductive teenager that believes herself to be an alien abductee, and shows a clear attraction for him, he faces an insurmountable problem: once hypnotized, Saturnia cannot leave the trance condition, hence giving manifestation to Hexabor of **Ur** , an alien entity coming from Mesopotamian ages. Hexabor considers himself a demi-god and wants to exploit a special human energy: **the soul** .”⁷⁸

6 Days on Earth , although ostracized by the media and sabotaged by the film distributors since 2011, is gradually managing to create a kind of underground cult following thanks to the DVD, which was released not only in the Italian market but later in the international markets as well. This film was originally shot in English, as well as Italian, making it a bilingual movie. A true rarity, especially for this kind of project with a relatively small budget (around half a million U.S. dollars). The New World Order and its servants in the film industry obviously did not appreciate a film where you clearly find the explained relationship between sexual magic, the entities, the Illuminati and their bloodlines, and the deliberate release of

disinformation in our society by the New World Order (and much more). I hope that *6 Days on Earth* will gather growing crowds of followers around the world, as people will eventually realize the importance of this work, and who knows, maybe one day a courageous Hollywood director could put together an even better version of this film with a much larger budget. Regarding Corrado Malanga, he began to have serious problems with his eyes at the time of the release of the film in 2011. Problems that have persisted, and which have caused him to become completely blind. This possibly happened due to his continuous involvement with these entities during his SIMBAD sessions. Another person I know has, in fact, a similar problem with his eyes; the previously mentioned Grand Master Celestino Zuccotti, who evoked an entity in the famous Rosslyn Chapel in Scotland. He later became the victim of a sudden devastating disease that gradually made him blind. It seems that people who are often involved with these entities have problems with their eyes. Maybe it is not exactly the same illness that has affected both of them (Malanga and Zuccotti), but losing your eyesight is a sad and tragic event that pushes one to re-examine their own existence, for sure. This is an interesting phenomenon that is not of secondary importance, because over the years I have had the opportunity to personally note, on several occasions, and in many different kinds of people, united only by the fact they were regularly dealing with demonic entities, the same problem: a loss of eyesight. Maybe, in due time, a more in-depth study of this particular phenomena will be conducted; in order to understand if there is indeed a connection, potentially linked to the magnetic fields ... or the radiation involved during the exposure to such entities.

78 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/6_Days_on_Earth ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

In the meantime, who knows if ufologists will eventually find *true light* since most of them seem pretty confused throughout these “strange days.” I personally subscribe to what Andrew Hennessey wrote, not so long ago:

The main aim of the Reptilian or Grey/ devil or demon is to produce disconnection from the Source within the human soul by presenting

and driving into us to negation and negative circumstances. They do this by inducing fear—driving the spirit down to the fight or flight animalistic response, or by flooding us with sexual or territorial imperatives disguised as culture and media, which chain the human soul to the adrenal cortex and our most animalistic hormones. They can also do this by posing as bringers of gifts of skills or enlightenment, but generally, take from the person what was already naturally theirs but has not been recognized, and then present their own stolen ability back to them as though they could never have possessed such elite grace. By possessing a person’s unrecognized attribute of being, they form a stealth and parasitic link, which may create euphoria but will deaden the soul over the long term. For the majority of mankind, this is nihilism of a more basic sort. If we think and behave like animals, experiencing the ‘rage virus’ of the Zombie films, we have lost our human Grace and our Divine qualities. Our ‘rage virus’ is the effect of animalistic behavior in the debased and disconnected human condition of our souls. ⁷⁹

A fitting phrase comes to mind when closing this chapter, something found inscribed on the *medallion* of the Minerval degree of Adam Weishaupt’s Order of the Illuminati. It says, ***For me caeci vident*** ; “Thanks to me the blind see.”

79 Andrew Hennesey, *Harvesting the Disconnected The Alien agenda for Mankind* (Edition 1. Published by Lulu.com publishing December, 2010).

Chapter VIII



Communism, Transhumanism, and our Atlantean roots



From Félicien Rops to Marina Abramovic: The roots of modern Satanism in the arts

M

any years ago, I was introduced to the mysteries of *The Monastery of the Seven Rays* by Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold, a Scandinavian disciple of Michael Paul Bertiaux (born January 18, 1935), an American occultist and Old Catholic Bishop, mainly known in the occult world for his book *Voudon Gnostic Workbook*

(1988). As I demonstrated earlier, Bertiaux is a rather influential character in the revival of certain aspects of the Magickal Tradition connected to Aleister Crowley that began to grow exponentially in the late 1960s.

It was Kenneth Grant, who was a disciple of Crowley, who made Mr. Bertiaux famous within the growing community of ceremonial magicians and occultists that worked following the perverse principles laid down by Aleister Crowley for the New Age of Horus. If it wasn't for Kenneth Grant, I doubt that Michael Bertiaux would have been known in any way outside of his small Chicago community of occult gay magicians involved in his Illuminati driven *Choronzon Club*. His fame has definitely spread thanks to the books of Kenneth Grant. Michael helped to start a lot of rumors and strange tales about himself, often delighted by the effect that such stories have on others. Scandal and controversy have always been a part of what Bertiaux did and said since his appearance on the occult scene in the 60's. Frisvold gave me a series of courses to study within what was defined as *The Monastery of the Seven Rays* but the thing that I found particularly odd, was Bertiaux's passion for homosexual magick. Bertiaux explains in a rare interview given to Bjarne Salling Pedersen in 2003, for the Web site *Fulgur Esoterica*, that, "*Today, we are living in a world which is undergoing a Transformation in its magical and occult thinking. It is no longer possible for anyone to hold on to those concepts which have been proven by higher minds to be both false and dangerous. Now, we must come to face the two*

greatest areas which give rise to all of the problems which plague the human being in his quest for perfection. I refer to the domain of sexuality, and to the domain of memory. All of the major problems of the human quest can be traced back to either sexuality or memory, when the power, which is of an entirely astral or occult nature in both is weak, then the voyager of the astral is weak in his capacity to attain to the grandeur of the divine vision. Yet, make no mistake, I do not refer to physical weakness, but to an entirely astral esoteric lack of magical force. I do not refer to physical impotence, but to ignorant occultists. which is an entirely different matter. For if the seat of the soul is in human sexuality, as ancient magic and modern psychoanalysis seemingly affirm, then the seat of the world of spirit is truly in memory, which is the most magical of man's natural powers, and yet, at the same time, it is the most materialistic of his spiritual capacities and drives. Thus, memory is caught between spirit and matter, and just as sexuality seems to place man between animal and angel, so the true student of occult and esoteric science must, by all means, take upon himself the true occult discipline which links both sexuality and memory in the wonderful synthesis of yoga, ere he perish in the abyss of nothingness and chaos, for such is the choice placed before all human beings who seek to walk the path of enlightenment."

Apparently, the metaphysically inclined homosexual community found a good deal of benign or encouraging acceptance in the New Age phenomenon. As an exNew Age leader, Randall N. Baer reminds us *"Homosexuality is broadly accepted as a viable, positive option for people who feel that this is their own new religion and truth. Many New Age-oriented psychologies treat homosexuality as a moral life-option to be assisted and furthered toward its growth potential. In many circles, to state an opinion about the inappropriateness or immoral aspects of homosexuality is generally thought to be intolerant, biased, negative thinking,"*¹ and Crowley's bisexual approach helped to spread Thelema within such a community.

Michael Bertiaux's *Monastery of the Seven Rays* initiation rituals are quite simple, after all, there are more dedications than anything else, but quite revealing to those of an initiated perspective who know

nothing about Magick. However, as Illuminati member **Allen H. Greenfield**, a disciple of Bertiaux pointed out, those in search of a more Masonic approach will be “*disappointed*” in the *Monastery of the Seven Rays* if they “*expected something like the elaborate ritual of Freemasonry High Degrees or the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn*”. So, that’s not what you are going to find in Bertiaux’s work, as Bertiaux uses for his initial approach simple rituals involving dedication to the Work, invocation of the Elements and a form of meditation, but that’s only the initial approach before introducing you to full-on Satanism.

Massimo Introvigne, who as I explained earlier in the book, is a close friend of Michael Bertiaux, writes about him: *As a young man, Bertiaux spent time in Haiti, where he developed an interest in Voodoo, and he claims that, directly or indirectly, the Boullan succession came to Haitian occult leader Lucien- François Jean-Maine (1869–1960), who also operated an independent branch of the O.T.O. The elder Jean-Maine, in turn, consecrated his son Hector-François (1925–1984), who consecrated Bertiaux. What does all this have to do with Satanism? Within the large number of occult orders he operates, Bertiaux includes a “Neo-Luciferian Church”, established in 2005, together with Danish occultist Bjarne Salling Pedersen. It seems that there were two roots for this foundation, one historical and one artistic. On the one hand, Bertiaux and Pedersen wanted to “reactivate” the magical current connected with Ben Kadosh, whose book Denny Morgens Pedersen had translated into English in 1993. **The fact that Kadosh in 2006 was discussed as an early Satanist by a scholar, Per Faxneld, made him popular in the milieu of Scandinavian Satanists**, although a Danish and Swedish congregation of the Neo-Luciferian Church, with a total of some twenty members, was originally established by persons who were not directly influenced by Faxneld’s writings. There was a reason for some Satanists to join a church claiming a link with Kadosh, as Faxneld himself astutely noted. Kadosh provided some Satanists with a holy scripture dating back to 1906, sixty years before LaVey established the Church of Satan. **Tradition and genealogy are not unimportant for Satanists.** ²*

1 See Randall N. Baer, *Inside the New Age Nightmare* p. 125.

For this very reason, another key player in the contemporary Satanic milieu connected to Bertiaux, Michael A. Aquino of the Temple of Set, has obtained for the title of 13th Baron of Rachane (Clan Campbell) a figure traditionally based in Argyllshire, Scotland. But don't be fooled, Aquino is not a real member of the Scottish nobility, as the author of this book, he has simply acquired such title taking advantage of the recent change in Scottish laws. On the 28th of November 2004, the Abolition of Feudal Tenure etc. (Scotland) Act 2000 came into full force, putting an end to the real Scottish feudal system. Under Scots law, a Scottish Prescriptive Barony by Tenure is an *"incorporeal feudal heritage"*, not attached to the land and remains for this reason, **the only genuine, prescriptive, degree of title of UK nobility capable of being bought and sold** – since under Section 63(1) of the Act, the dignity of Baron is preserved after the abolition of the feudal system. Wow, I bet you didn't know how Satanist Michael Aquino had obtained his pompous new title of Baron, but let's return to Bertiaux, who thinks that the Belgian artist **Félicien Rops** founded a school in 1888 that, **"was the nucleus in modern Satanism"**.

So what do we know about the mysterious figure of Félicien Rops, so important for modern Satanism?

Introvigne writes in his 700-page academic work *Satanism: A Social History* (Leiden: Brill): *Certainly Rops was a ferocious anticlerical, whose anti-Catholic works sometimes used the symbol of the Devil. Bertiaux, however, claimed he was much more, and established a real Satanist school in Paris. "Some members, Bertiaux added, later left the school of Rops to start the more theistic organization Temple of Boullan", which eventually found its way to Haiti and to Bertiaux. He presented Satanism, in the tradition he attributed to Rops, as a form of "art-as-therapy": "Now if we want to talk about the Temple of Boullan and Satanic art as options for spiritually minded individuals, I think they're very exciting". In fact, Satanism enhances creativity, and*

*“many individuals became artists as a result of this impulse, called ‘Luciferianism’”.*³

Yes, Massimo Introvigne, a self-declared Jesuit sympathizer, finds Satanism openly *“very exciting”* in the context of the arts. Maybe that’s why he passionately defends the controversial left-wing Serbian artist and occultist Marina Abramovic, heavily criticized during the 2016 US presidential campaign because of her connection to Hillary Clinton’s former campaign chairman, **John Podesta**. Introvigne says that, *“Accusing Abramovic and those who associate with her of being Satanists is ridiculous. How such wild accusations gained currency and were taken seriously even by mainline media should be a matter of great interest for scholars of new religious movements. We were sadly deluded if we believed we had succeeded in persuading responsible media that tall tales about cults should be taken with a grain of salt and that New Age, African-derived religions, and Satanism are very different realities.”*⁴ Introvigne also specified that *Abramovic is part of a larger contemporary artistic tradition that sees artistic performance as spirituality and healing. This tradition perhaps starts with the paintings of Mondrian and Malevich and in more recent times is well represented by artists within the Italian movement of Arte Povera such as Michelangelo Pistoletto.*⁵

2 Massimo Introvigne, *Satanism: A Social History* (Leiden, The Netherlands: Brill, 2016), pp. 539-540.

3 Ibid., p. 540.

4 See <http://nr.ucpress.edu/content/ucpnovo/21/4/105.full.pdf>

5 Ibid.

This is only partly true, as Marina Abramovic, who was born in a family of the Communist elite, is directly connected to the Ordo Templi Orientis Antiqua and Communist sympathizer Michael Bertiaux, who, as Introvigne points out in his work, has an interest in the visual arts, is an artist himself, and is taken quite seriously in those artistic circles that regard Crowley and his disciples as crucial for the modern renaissance of an art inspired by magic and the occult. Bertiaux claimed in an interview that *“Satanic artwork is*

therapeutic” for freeing artists who had been “*brainwashed*” by a puritanical version of Christian ethics. ⁶

In fact, for O.T.O expert Peter-Robert Koenig, *before the series of civil wars that ravaged the region, there were proportionally more “Thelemites” per head of the population in the ex-Yugoslavia - where Marina Abramovic was born and raised- than in any other country with the possible exception of the USA .*

During her student years (1965-1970), Abramovic was involved in what might be termed the Yugoslav counterculture movement. In 1968, she took part in student protests, inspired by the ideas of the New-Left piloted by the New World Order. On the other hand, like many of her peers, Abramovic was quite enthusiastic about what Gordan Djurdjevic leader of the Ordo Templi Orientis in her country called the “*occult boom*” in the Yugoslavia of the 1970s. A key figure responsible for the direct link between Marina Abramovic (b.1946) and Michael Bertiaux is said to have been **Zivorad Mihajlovic-Slavinski** , who was born in Belgrade on December 4th, 1937, and is originally a clinical psychologist by profession. From 1970 onwards, however, Slavinski published a series of books on esoteric and occult subjects becoming a sort of local New Age Illuminati guru, acquiring a large manor-house for his community in Belgrade, that is also the hometown of Marina Abramovic, and becoming, at the same time, a bishop in Michael P. Bertiaux’s Ordo Templi Orientis Antiqua, and an x° in Kenneth Grant’s “*Typhonian*” O.T.O. in 1990. Slavinski founded what he called **Psychotronics Association** , and is usually considered something of a spiritual pioneer in the former Yugoslavia. In the same period, Abramovic and German artist Ulay, with who she lived and worked until 1988, started their year-long series of performances entitled *Nightsea Crossing* , in which they expressed their interest in “*perennial wisdom*” as the common esoteric core of different spiritual and religious tradition that characterize the New Age movement.

This was a way of covering up the real Satanic nature of her work who some say was connected to Zivorad Slavinski’s secret group

called “*Omega*” based in Belgrade, an internal closed group of the Illuminati engaged in experiments that made use of the more complex techniques laid out by the “Spiritual Technology” devised by the Grand Hierophant of the Illuminati, Michael Bertiaux. Introvigne will context this version of the events regarding Abramovic, but how can you trust a self-declared Jesuit devotee?

Anton LaVey another crazy disciple of Aleister Crowley

I

It is interesting to note, that before the Church of Satan officially opened its activities in the second half of the 60's, Anton LaVey iconic founder was involved in an O.T.O. group which included, among others, underground filmmaker Kenneth Anger, whom later became a co-founder of the Church of Satan. Kenneth Anger's interest in occultism runs deep, and his interest in Crowley is still obsessive to this day. Of the rites of the Church of Satan, Francis King stated that “...most of its teachings and magical techniques were somewhat vulgarized versions of those of Aleister Crowley's *Ordo Templi Orientis* .”⁷

6 Massimo Introvigne *Ibid.*, p. 540.

According to the late author and expert in Satanism William H. Kennedy, the Berkeley O.T.O. had a San Franciscan member named **Berkeley O.T.O. had a San Franciscan member named (1997)** who started frequenting the lodge in 1951. Levey had been in correspondence with Jack Parsons in the late 1940s and was an eager student of the occult.⁸ Ten years later, in 1961, LaVey created with Kenneth Anger, a mysterious organization called the **Magic Circle** , shaping what will become the Church of Satan in 1966. His background is somewhat shrouded in mystery, primarily because he misrepresented his early life and work when he was later to emerge as a major figure in occult circles. It is clear, however, that Levey was a musician who played keyboard at various burlesque houses and nightclubs in the Bay Area in the 1950s. Interestingly enough,

Michael Aquino, ex-member of the Church of Satan, indicated in his book *The Church of Satan* (2002), that an early patron of LaVey's diabolical services was **Tom Creech**, who regularly attended Black Masses and invocation ceremonies conducted by a so-called "*Black Pope*" in the first year of the Church of Satan's founding. Creech, who was sentenced to hang by the State of Idaho in 1976, was committed to life in prison, for the grisly murder of two women, astounding his jailers by confessing to 42 murders. His statement to the police was quite remarkable as he confessed to belonging to a Satanic Cult which had ordered him to murder many of his victims as a sacrifice to Lucifer. Creech also gave directions to alleged Satanic rituals sites near San Diego, Seattle, and Missoula, Montana but the authorities claim Creech's assertion is impossible to prove or disprove and have never been followed up on, something that is a bit strange, to say the least. Creech is one of the lesser known serial killers directly associated with Anton LaVey, but not the only one.

A young woman who LaVey recruited to perform topless in *The Witch's Review* was a sexy drifter named Susan Atkins. Atkins played the role of a seductive vampiress who emerged topless from a coffin and would point her index finger, which had a long red painted fingernail, at the leering audience. She would hiss and symbolically beckon for the blood of the trench coat wearing customers who paid their admission to The Black Pope's religious ceremony. Her stage act strangely presaged her later criminal activities.

Susan Atkins, unfortunately, became a household name, in 1969, after viciously murdering the pregnant actress Sharon Tate by stabbing her in the stomach. Susan then compulsively licked the blood of the popular star off of her own fingers. In a sense, she took her vampire role to heart. After breaking with LaVey, Atkins joined up with The Family -- Charles Manson's motley crew of Devil worshippers.⁹ The late Susan Atkins, who died in 2009, was present at all three sets of murders ordered by Charles Manson at the Hinman, Tate, and Labianca homes. Another Church of Satan member who defected to Manson was Robert "Bobby" Beausoleil, who brutally murdered Gary Hinman at the request of Charlie. (Like

Crowley, Manson demanded to be worshipped as Jesus and Satan.) Robert “Bobby” Beausoleil, who remains in prison for life, is the author of the soundtrack for Kenneth Anger’s movie *Lucifer Rising*, recorded in jail and recently featured on a Netflix documentary on Lady Gaga. No wonder a popular legend that might have been spread by LaVey himself asserts that the founder of the Church of Satan portrayed the scary devil who rapes Mia Farrow’s character to produce the future Antichrist in the 1968 film “*Rosemary’s Baby*“ . Also, another important figure in the early Church of Satan was the super blonde Jayne Mansfield. In 1966, they met for the first time in liberal San Francisco. They found in each other a desire to be famous and dared to be different. The pair developed an odd friendship that some say was sexual in nature and continued to meet frequently until Mansfield’s tragic death in 1967, that might have been the result of a black magick curse.

7 See Richard Cavendish, *Man Myth and Magic* (London, UK: Purnell/BPC Publishing, 1970).

8 William H.Kennedy, *Satanic Crime* (Mystic Valley Media, 2006) p. 5.

9 *Ibid.* , p. 7.

To Anton LaVey, atheistic Satanism carries a stubborn association with America’s extreme right, but, in reality, Satanic San Francisco where LaVey started his mission is full of liberal Satanists who still follow him to this day, and the formation of the Church of Satan with the various grottoes, that are, basically, the lodges, or chapters of this organization, that would, later on, help LaVey obtain many tax breaks, sprung up from Democratic California, as he quickly devised a scheme to combine his Devil Worship with the adult entertainment industry. So what do Democrats and porn stars have in common? Well aside from the fact they are both experts in switching positions in front of a camera, Democrats love porn and tend to be more supportive of such business. LaVey also had contacts within organized crime from an uncle who had been one of Al Capone’s henchmen, and this will obviously come in handy for protecting his new business. At the same time, it became obviously difficult to administer the fastly growing structure represented by the Church of Satan. The critics made LaVey even more intolerant towards the

system of the grottoes, and more favorable to a simple informal connection between individual members and the center in San Francisco. Like Introvigne writes, *Kenneth Anger had suggested this solution to LaVey as early as 1970, when he started being inactive in the Church of Satan, which was moving far away from his own Crowleyan leanings. In 1992, Anger declared to Wright that he “never had a quarrel” with LaVey, and regarded himself as a “sleeping” member of the Church of Satan.*

The admission of Introvigne and the remarks of King, in regards to the Thelemite background of Anton LaVey, gives us a clear picture of Aleister Crowley's influence in the early days of the Church of Satan; and its enormous influence on LaVey's ideology. Is not true that LaVey saw very little that was good or useful in Crowley's work on magic and mysticism because he practically based his whole structure and future Church on the work of the Great Beast. I shall let such similarities speak for themselves. The following are a couple of quotes from both authors intended to illustrate the abundant similarities within the philosophies of both men:

Crowley:

“These are dead, these fellows; they feel not. We are not for the poor and sad: the lords of the earth are our kinsfolk.

Those who sorrow are not real people at all, not ‘stars’-for the time being. The fact of their being ‘poor and sad’ proves them to be ‘shadows,’ who ‘pass and are done.’ The ‘lords of the earth’ are those who are doing their Will.”

(The Law is for All , New Falcon, pg 101)

“We have nothing with the outcast and the unfit: let them die in their misery. For they feel not. Compassion is the vice of kings: stamp down the wretched & the weak: this is the law of the strong: this is our law and the joy of the world. There is a good deal of the Nietzschean standpoint in this verse. It is the evolutionary and natural view. Of what use is it to perpetuate the misery of tuberculosis and such diseases, as we now do? Nature's way is to weed out the weak. This

is the merciful way, too. At present all the strong are being damaged, and their progress hindered by the dead weight of the weak limbs and the missing limbs, the diseased limbs, and the atrophied limbs. The Christians to the Lions! Let the weak and wry productions go back into the melting pot, as is done with flawed steel casings.”

(*The Law is for All* , pg 102)

LaVey:

“My eyes are as a pinnacle that views the scattered multitudes of fools who grope for things celestial; who bow and scrape to wan and sallow gods, the spawn of shallow minded men, forsaking life terrestrial while creeping to their graves. I gaze upon the massive hoards that suffocate, like Peter’s fish pulled from the lake of life’s sweet waters. To perish in Heaven’s foul vapors shall be their doom! The fate of fools is justice!

“I am the tempter of life that lurks in every breast and belly; a vibrant, torpid cavern, nectar-laden, with the sweetest pleasures, beckoning. I am a thrusting rod with a head of iron, drawing to me myriad nymphs, tumescent in their craving! I am rampant carnal joy, an agent born of ecstasy’s mad flailing.”

(*The Satanic Rituals*, Avon, pp. 146-147) LaVey [quoting from Ragnar Redbeard’s social Darwinist tome, *Might Is Right*]

“In this arid wilderness of steel and stone, I raise up my voice that you may hear. To the East, and to the West I beckon. To the North and to the South I show a sign proclaiming: Death to the weakling, wealth to the strong!”

(*The Satanic Bible* , Avon, p. 30)

Crowley:

“Mercy let be off: damn them who pity! Kill and torture; spare not; be upon them!

An end to the humanitarian mawkishness which is destroying the human race by the deliberate artificial protection of the unfit.

What has been the net result of our fine 'Christian' phrases? In the good old days, there was some sort of natural selection; brains and stamina were necessary for survival. The race, as such, consequently improved. But we thought we knew oh! so much better, and we had 'Christ's Law' and other slush. So the unfit crowded and contaminated the fit until the Earth herself grew nauseated with the mess.

Should we not rather breed humanity for quality by killing off any tainted stock, as we do with other cattle, and exterminating the vermin which infect it?"

(The Law is for All , p. 15)

LaVey:

"Now it is the higher man's role to produce the children of the future. Quality is now more important than quantity. One cherished child who can create will be more important than ten who can produce-or fifty who can believe."

(The Secret Life of a Satanist , Feral House, p. 212)

"People don't realize they take their lives in their hands when they talk to me about 'helping' the starving and the downtrodden and homeless-my fellow man!" says LaVey. "I consider that a most ignoble endeavor. The only way I would like to 'help' the great majority of people is the same way Carl Panzram 'reformed' people who tried to reform him. It would be most merciful to help them by relieving them of the life they seem to hate so much. People should be happy I'm not a humanitarian-or I'd probably be the most diabolical mass murderer the world has ever known."

(The Secret Life of a Satanist , p. 133)

Crowley:

"We have here a picture of the average man, of a fool. He has no will of his own, is all things to all men, is void, a repeater of words of whose sense he knows naught, a drifter, both idle and violent,

compact partly of fierce passions that burn up both himself and the other, but mostly of inert and characterless nonentity, with a little heaviness, dullness, and stupefaction for his only positive qualities.

Such are the 'fools' whom we despise. The man of Thelema is vertebrate, organized, purposeful, steady, self-controlled, virile; he uses the air as the food of his blood; so also, were he deprived of fools he could not live. We need our atmosphere, after all; it is only when the fools become violent madmen that we need our cloak of silence to wrap us, and our staff to stay us as we ascend our mountain-ridge; and it is only if we go down into the darkness of mines to dig us treasure of the earth that we need fear to choke on their poisonous breath."

(*The Law is for All* , p. 183)

LaVey:

"The whole concept, the entire concept of equality is simply one of wishful thinking or flight of fancy that, very much like the concept of reincarnation, will allow the lowest to feel that they are equal to the highest. And the concept of equality, with that in mind, is designed to keep the lowest satisfied, to serve as pap, or to serve as a kind of cosmetic indulgence or enticement to the lowest so that they, too, can feel that they are of the same stuff as the highest." (ANSWER Me! The First Three, AK Press, p. 9) ¹⁰

The rise of the internet gave LaVey new hope for the spread of his Satanic movement and he immediately sought contributions through the Church of Satan newly established web page, which went online in 1995, two years before his death of natural causes. His ex-wife and daughters had little to do with The Black Pope at that point. His only companions were his lover Blanche Barton and their illegitimate son Satan LaVey. Unfortunately, for him, the High Priest of the Church of Satan developed cardiac trouble in the 1990s and had no health insurance. This social Darwinist who asserted that the weak should die and only the strong should be allowed to survive went hat-in-hand to Saint Mary's Roman Catholic Hospital in San Francisco where he applied for and received full free healthcare from the Church he

dedicated his life to ridiculing. How is this possible? As the late William H. Kennedy pointed out, the Black Pope, who once recorded a song which contained a line about *“throwing Christians to the lions because we don’t need them anymore”* was forced to pathetically accept charity from the Catholic Church at the end of his life, but, in reality, if you think about it LaVey finally realized and submitted in the last moments of his life to the real Church of Satan, the Catholic Church, and even to the real Black Pope, who was not him but the Jesuit General of the time. LaVey was not an idiot or a simple man, by making such an astonishing move, he also made a statement. I think his last decision to die in a Catholic Hospital was not taken lightly, and it definitely leaves an underlining message to those who know the real role of the Catholic Church at the top of this pyramid of evil called the New World Order.

Communism, Christianity, and the Illuminati

I

In June 2018, Joshua Philipp writes in *The Epoch Times* :
“Communism has caused the deaths of more than 100 million people over the last century through famine, political killings, and genocide. It has created societies where power is held by a small group

10 See http://www.vadgemoore.com/writings/crowley_lavey.html

*that enslaves entire nations and where killing fields, gulags, and reeducation-through-labor camps become part of everyday life. But the economic failures, mass killings, and slave nations created by communism are not the biggest crimes of the system. The biggest crime of communism is its destruction of the human soul. A key goal of Communism is to demoralize societies—to destroy the culture, religion, and basic values of any society it touches.”*¹¹ However, a resurgence of interest in Marx’s thought has been ongoing since 2008, when the global economic crisis led many to question the viability of the Capitalist system, always the main objective of Marxist criticism.¹² Marion Smith, executive director of the Victims of

Communism Memorial Foundation, said the report shows millennials are “*increasingly turning away from Capitalism and toward Socialism and even Communism as a viable alternative.*” Making Communism acceptable again, seems to be one of the present goals of the Illuminati that today celebrate with the left-wing, a common Holiday, known as **May Day** , that was apparently chosen as the date for International Workers’ Day by the Socialists and Communists of the Second International, to commemorate what is called by the historians *The Haymarket Affair*, an event that took place in Chicago in May 1886. However, there is also a historical link between this particular day and the foundation of the Illuminati founded on **May 1st, 1776** .

The Illuminati Order set up by Jesuit inspired, Adam Weishaupt, began an ideological process that would end with Filippo Buonarrotti, who finally transformed the Communist ideology into its full tyrannical potential. In fact, in 1818, Buonarrotti, whose alias in the Illuminati Order was *Camilius* , issued a manifesto that claimed **Communism can only be initially achieved and thereafter maintained by means of a dictatorship and a socialized system of rigid state controls.** Later, Karl Marx became one of the biggest fans of Buonarrotti’s work, and the road was set for the perverse ideology of the communist movement, and later, The Spartacus League (German: *Spartakusbund*) that was a Marxist revolutionary movement organized in Germany during World War I, that officially was named after Spartacus, the leader of the largest slave rebellion of the Roman Republic, but, in reality, was based on Adam Weishaupt’s alias in the Illuminati Order, *Spartacus* . Leon Trotsky, a leader of the Russian Communist Party alongside Lenin, noted the importance of this in his 1930 autobiography, “My Life. “ Trotsky wrote, “In the 18th century, freemasonry became expressive of a militant policy of enlightenment, as in the case of the Illuminati, who were the forerunners of revolution.” The Illuminati were skilled in misleading recruits to not detect their ultimate goals. For sake of survival, the Illuminati recognized dissimulation had to be used extensively over their membership. Knigge, one of the Order’s

leaders, explained to an intimate: “*We must give such an account of things, that fanatics shall not be alarmed, and that shall notwithstanding, excite a spirit of free inquiry... [B]y the assistance of hidden schools of Wisdom, Liberty, and Equality, the natural and imprescriptible rights of man warm and glow in every breast.*”¹³

The Illuminati learned to cloak themselves in the message of Jesus like Pope Francis does today. Thus, the Illuminati said to recruits in the early grades that their goals were actually compatible with Christianity. They taught Communism was Christ’s aim. Knigge had devised this strategy, and he, in fact, fought hard with Weishaupt to introduce the affirmation of “Christian principles” as a cloak for their

11 See https://www.theepochtimes.com/communism-is-satanic-by-nature_2547675.html

12 <https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/dont-be-fooled-karl-marx-was-a-hate-filled-totalitarian-whose-ideas-killed>

13 See John Robison, *Proofs* (1798, Kessinger 2003 edition) p. 87 quoted in and discussed in “Illuminati Strategies, Indoctrination & How Final Aim Was Progressively Revealed” by Marco di Luchetti Esq.

true agenda... Basically, the Illuminati claimed Jesus taught Communism, but that this truth was forgotten over the ages. Hence, they taught the true followers of Jesus are the Illuminati. By this ruse, the Illuminati could deflect suspicion that their goal was to destroy all religions. They hoped one day that some might even mistake Illuminism or Freemasonry for a “Christian-oriented” sect. The Illuminati were so clever that they envisioned themselves creating a new religion where Jesus was their main founder. Communism is not just a political movement, but also an ideology with its own sense of moral structure and allegiance. They trusted their internal security apparatus would avoid the discovery of their true meaning to this claim. Only their best recruits would understand the secular meaning that will be expounded to the future Priest of the Order that the teachings of Jesus Christ have been misunderstood and distorted and that their true purpose was to return humanity to its original dignity and freedom by tempering man’s passions and curbing their needs. These intentions were supposedly preserved in a *disciplina*

arcani , esoteric doctrines kept alive over the course of centuries by “*secret schools of wisdom*” and inherited by Freemasonry. As evidence for these claims, a great many quotations from the Gospels are presented to the Illuminati, as well as several examples taken from patristic texts that are meant to illustrate the similarity and continuity of the forms and ceremonies of baptism in the early Church with initiation into Freemasonry.

This was essentially a bogus theology. By contrast, there is no question that the idea of organizing a secret academy of sciences was put forward in all earnestness. The *Instruction in scientificis* incorporated into the Presbyter degree, Weishaupt’s answer to the *Ratio studiorum* of the Jesuits, was originally written, in May 1781, as an instruction for the Provincial Superiors. Now, it was envisioned that the Priests would be the overseers of the Order’s scientific endeavors. In the context of a narrative repeatedly stressing the historical importance of “secret schools of wisdom,” the idea of establishing an academy hidden from the prying eyes of the public may have been appealing enough, and no member is known to have questioned the use of scientific knowledge exclusive to the Illuminati Order.¹⁴

The explanation to the recruit that Illuminism was true Christianity and not the trojan horse of atheism, before moving to the secrets of *the secret schools of wisdom*, became a standard fixture of many subsequent Illuminist societies, but the truth is that open atheism was made possible by the advance of religious toleration and the religious ambiguity of Freemasonry that could be interpreted as contributing to the rise of atheism. This tactic typical of Jesuitism embraced by Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati was handed down in the dark to successor secret societies, political movements, and concocted religions that, unfortunately, form the New Word Order today. Remember that the Jesuits studied this method in great detail, and justified pious frauds as necessary. Jesuits made “*casuistry a separate science*,” and defended “*the permissibility of acts which are sinful in themselves, but may be justified or at least pardoned, under extenuating circumstances, such as...tyrannicide to free the people from*

oppression... ***pious fraud or lying for a good purpose ...***”¹⁵ This way the birth of Communism was camouflaged as being almost the birth of a new religion. Not a surprise then that author and researcher, Michael Walsh, said in his book ***The Devil’s Pleasure Palace*** that “*During the Cold War, critics in the West remarked that the Soviet Union and its doctrine of Marxism-Leninism resembled nothing so much as a new religion.*” He also noted that

14 See Joseph Wages, Reinhard Markner, Jeva Singh-Anand, *The Secret School of Wisdom* (Surrey, England: Lewis Masonic, 2015), p. 33.

15 See Philip Schaff & Samuel Macauley Jackson, *Theological Propædeutic, a General Introduction to Theology* (N.Y.: Scribner’s, 1893) p. 441.

this “*new religion*” of Communism mirrored the structures of traditional religions— with its own “*scripture*” in the writings of Marx and Engels, with its leaders raised as “*prophets*” of the system, and with a clerical caste in the Politburo committee and Communist apologists in the West.¹⁶

Knigge wrote to a member of the Illuminati about how crafty the efforts were of covering up the nature of their real mission. He explained: “*I have been at unwearied pains to remove the fears of some who imagine that our Superiors want to abolish Christianity. Was I to let them know that our General holds all Religion to be a lie, and uses even Deism... only to lead men by the nose [would bother them].*”¹⁷ Initially, the recruit would be told that the Illuminati would use non-violent means to abolish all governments.

*You will have seen for yourself that our goal is neither power nor wealth, nor that we endeavor to usurp the rule of the world or overthrow ecclesiastic or secular governments. Thus, if you envisioned the Illuminati in this manner, you have deceived yourself; and so that you penetrate no further into this honorable Sanctum with your deceptively bold expectations, the Illuminati fully dismisses you through me, if you so desire.*¹⁸

The Illuminati told the recruit that as the order spread its influence in the world, a gradual lessening of the need for government would take place. Along these lines, Knigge's instructions, dating from 1781, taught that *The secret schools of wisdom, were always the archives of nature and the rights of man; through their agency, man will recover from his fall; princes and nations, without violence to force them, will vanish from the earth, the human race will become one family, and the world a habitation of rational beings. Moral Science alone will affect these reforms imperceptibly; every father will become like Abraham and the patriarchs, the priest and absolute lord of his household, and reason will be man's only code of law.*¹⁹

Thus, the Order of the Illuminati would seem almost to be Christian to the outside world, in reality, they were and crypto-Communists acting this way to avoid political persecution or political suicide.

They also wanted to restore the political freedom to Israel in the patriarchal age (which could extend to Moses, Joshua, and the age of Judges, as well). However, did they simply want liberty and equality for all mankind, or is there something more occult and sinister present in their original background as well?

Well, in the higher degrees were we find this instruction: *I, invested with the authority of the Superiors, urge you to ensure that you maintain peace, repose, loyalty, diligence, and love among the Priests who are subordinate to you so that you may win the affections of your inferiors in order to direct them with benevolence and due care. I strongly forbid you, under threat of anathema, to remove, purloin or reveal to any uninitiated person anything **about the occult sciences or the secrets revealed to you or to be revealed** , but instead to keep them to yourself discreetly and to guard them with the greatest care.* This confirms the teaching of occult sciences in the Epopot, or Priest of Illuminism degrees, understanding these occult sciences is one of the missions of this book and the entire Illuminati Confessions series.

¹⁶ See Michael Walsh, *The Devil's Pleasure Palace: The Cult of Critical Theory and the Subversion of the West* (N.Y.: Encounter Books, 2017).

17 Robison , *Ibid* ., p. 124.

18 *The Secret School of Wisdom, Ibid.*, p. 68.

19 *Nachtrag von weitem Originalschriften* (Munich: Zweite Abteilung, 1787) p. 80 *et seq* ; *Der neuester Arberten des Spart- acus and Philo* (Munich: 1793) p. 38, quoted in and discussed in Gruber, “Les Illuminés”, *Catholic Encyclopedia* , p. 20.

Is time running out for us in this Occult War?

J

Julius Evola described the term “Occult War” in the following way: *“The occult war is when the forces of worldwide subversion lead from behind the scenes, adopting means that almost always elude ordinary methods of investigation. The notion of an occult war belongs to a tridimensional vision of history, to a history considered not according to the two dimensional surfaces of apparent causes, events, and leaders, but otherwise, depending on the third dimension of depth, the subterranean direction, that retrieves the decisive forces and influences which are often not even ascribable to the simple human element, whether individual or collective.”*²⁰

When one objectively considers twentieth-century history, it is quite apparent that the Illuminati powerbrokers had to overthrow the European monarchies, which were to some extent the preservers of Indo-European culture, but also of the tradition of hereditary monarchy implanted in our Society since time immemorial, using the weapon of Communism for the destruction of tradition. The continuing war that began in 1914 deposed the three great monarchies of continental Europe, i.e., Germany, Austria, and Russia with terrible and destructive results in the long run, but the Illuminati cult of power seekers achieved one of their most closely held desires. They knew this would bring a gradual sea of change in politics, border lines and culture all the way to today’s mess. European Nationalism was dealt a serious wound. In the intervening 1920s and 1930s, the Illuminati cult was dealt a serious blow with what happened in Italy, Germany, Spain, and other nations, so they brought about the second phase of the armed struggle, ending in 1945 with the victory of Soviet

Communism, aided and abetted by the US Freemasons. America changed, and as a result, Europe was changed, redesigned and remade into the desired left-wing trap we see today. The postwar decline, degeneration, deconstruction, and reconstruction of Germany and her culture is a prime example. If you haven't figured it out yet, the Illuminati Dark Forces won WWI and WWII. Please be aware that all of this was largely accomplished through the occult powers usurping and often utilizing the American government for their evil mission,²¹ and on top of all this, *"The proud American will go down into his slavery without a fight, beating his chest and proclaiming to the world, how free he really is. The world will only snicker."* This is what the Russian newspaper *Pravda*, stated back in 2009, at the start of the Obama era that fortunately ended with the arrival of Donald J. Trump. The Illuminati Dark Forces and their familiars often rely on our overall impotence and ignorance, instilled through our abysmal ignorance of key facts²² promoted by most of the mainstream media, and the mercenary authors and journalists of our time, the same who demonize Trump and other politicians daily, working to disrupt their plans.

Remember, as long as we play the passive and submissive role in our everyday life, the globalist will continue to unfold their plan and things will only get worse on this prison planet. Look around you. In some ways, the sands of the hourglass seem to be running out.²³ Stop losing your time in search of useless conspiracies like the belief that the Earth is flat, or the fact that Elvis Presley might still be alive because we need to focus on something much deeper and sinister at work every day.

For this reason, Baron Julius Evola wrote in ***Men Among the Ruins*** : *Methodologically speaking, we must be careful to prevent valid insights from degenerating into fantasies and superstition, and not develop the tendency to see an occult background everywhere and at all costs. ... Let me repeat: aside from this necessary metaphysical background, let us never lose sight of **concrete history** .*

20 <https://www.counter-currents.com/2013/03/the-tools-of-the-occult-war/>

21 Dr. Harrell Rhome, *THE OCCULT WAR, Exploring the Hidden Components of History and Current Events* (Washington D.C.: Eagle Publishing Company, 2011), p. 123.

22 *Ibid.*, p. 131.

23 *Ibid.*

The truth is that the occult war behind the scenes of the New World Order seems to be gradually carrying us into a time of cultural decay, deconstruction, and degradation like no other in history. If the ancient Indo-European scriptures are correct, then our age is the **Kali Yuga**, the Dark Times, the Era of Gloom. Once again, we see the sad truth in the following words of Baron Julius Evola's "Conclusion" to *La Guerre occulte* by Léon de Poncins: *With this situation, heavy with a sinister destiny, we bring up to date our account of the occult war: we say this with respect not so much to the factions in struggle themselves, which are hardly masked any longer - the slogans and the expedients of the most trivial propaganda of both parts can be set aside - as to the ultimate, universal, global significance of the events, namely the probable end of an entire cycle of universal history.*

And this is what Viscount Léon de Poncins, wrote in *State Secrets, a Documentation of the Secret Revolutionary Mainspring Governing Anglo- American Politics* (English translation, 1975):

...it is not easy to unveil the secrecy with which the occult forces cover their actions. Our aim is more modest. We intend to bring to light part of the evidence, in the same way that the beam of a torch abruptly pierces the darkness of night and reveals people and things which had been hidden until then. It is absolutely essential for the forces of the occult to act under the cover of mist and darkness if their work is to succeed. ... Thus my endeavor is to make available to my readers the awareness of the existence of certain subterranean forces which threaten to undermine the future of our ancient western civilization.

Viscount Léon de Poncins (1897 –1975) was a French aristocrat, a traditional Catholic journalist, and an essayist. He

authored numerous books and articles advancing the typical Judeo-Masonic conspiracy theory so popular in his day. I don't always agree with his anti-Jewish and overly generic anti-Masonic writings and rhetoric, but I do agree with his anti-Communist, anti-progressive views. Until his death, in Toulon, he denounced the occult forces and organizations that ruled the world and sought to poison Christianity, and after all these years he was right in so many ways, but like many other Catholic aristocrats he didn't have a full picture of the complex situation, because he left out the Jesuits and was anti-semitic in his approach. A contemporary of Léon de Poncins, who was still particularly obsessed with the anti-Jewish thesis, but seemed, however, to have a slight more complete vision of the situation, was **Nesta Helen Webster (1876-1960)**, a controversial author who revived conspiracy theories about the Illuminati arguing that the secret society's members were occultists, plotting Communist world domination, using the idea of a Jewish cabal, with the Masons and Jesuits as a smokescreen. Looking where we are now in 2018, who can blame her for her warning. In her books, Webster argued that Bolshevism was part of a much older and more secret, self-perpetuating conspiracy.

She had a wide readership in her days, even Winston Churchill praised her in the controversial article from 1920 that also cited Adam Weishaupt entitled "**Zionism versus Bolshevism: A Struggle for the Soul of the Jewish People,**" where he asserted that "*This movement among the Jews is not new.*" From the days of Spartacus Weishaupt to those of Karl Marx, and down to Trotsky (Russia), Bela Kun (Hungary), Rosa Luxembourg (Germany), and Emma Goldman, it played a definite recognizable part in the tragedy of the French Revolution. "Webster wrote books like *Secret*

Societies and Subversive Movements, the Menace of Communism (with Mrs. Katherine Atkinson) and *The Origin and Progress of the World Revolution*. She described three possible sources for this conspiracy: Zionism, Pan-Germanism, or the "occult power." **Mrs. Webster stated that she leaned towards Zionism as the**

most likely culprit of the three but in doing so she was not absolutely sure, as she never really fully revealed the source of this “occult power.”

She also claimed that even if the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* were fake, they would still describe how Jews behave, something I don't fully agree with because it does not take into account the role of two other key actors in this global play. I am talking about the Vatican, and Chinese Freemasonry, two elements of this great game I will expand on in Volume 2 and 3 of my *Confessions*. The truth is that religions, and most Mystery Schools, degenerated after the advent of Weishaupt's Illuminati, to satisfy the material interest of their members. In every age, and in every country, there are always a few individuals who seek satisfying answers to the great questions of life than can be found in local churches and temples or through science, and this should be the mission of the good side of the Illuminati. If your quest is sincere and you persist, you could eventually attract one of the world's Mystery Schools, where you might be instructed and trained. There have always been from the time of Atlantis onwards such illuminated centers of knowledge, called Mystery Schools, responding to the cry for understanding and light from aspirants throughout the ages, but now such groups have only empty teachings and false promises to offer, often drawn into the superficiality and materialism of our time imposed by the dark side of the Illuminati. All this is helping the present decline of our Society pushed by the “occult power” mentioned by Nesta Webster. For thousands of years, the secrets of the real Illuminati have been guarded carefully from the spiritual dilettantes, but now that the dark forces have taken over the show, it is the dilettantes themselves who are actually controlling this New Age crap show on behalf of the dark side of the Illuminati. They transform even the most beautiful spiritual concept into the trash to feed to the masses of idiots following them. The modern understanding of these so-called Illuminati Orders, including the Ordo Templi Orientis or A.M.O.R.C., and also many Masonic rites, has been crafted by the errors and the filth of Communism (intertwined with Liberalism and New Age Occultism) that, despite its defeat at the end of the so-called Cold War, is still spreading darkness and evil at

all latitudes, but as St. Louis de Montfort foresaw, the battle before us is to be led ultimately by the Virgin Mary. *“Towards the end of the world... Almighty God and his holy Mother are to raise up great saints who will surpass in holiness most other saints as much as the cedars of Lebanon tower above little shrubs... These great souls filled with grace and zeal will be chosen to oppose the enemies of God who are raging on all sides. They will be exceptionally devoted to the Blessed Virgin. Illumined by her light, strengthened by her food, guided by her spirit, supported by her arm, sheltered under her protection, they will fight with one hand and build with the other. With one hand they will give battle, overthrowing and crushing heretics and their heresies, schismatics, and their schisms, idolaters and their idolatries, sinners and their wickedness.”*

Before this victory can occur, the Church must engage in a crucial battle with both liberalism and occultism, especially with New Age occultism, which is the spawn of Communism and the dark side of the Illuminati that gradually evolved, as I explained to you earlier in this chapter, after the foundation of the Illuminati Order in 1776 by Adam Weishaupt. New Age devotees are at war with the economic and political aspects of liberalism, and although New Agers often use words from the Catholic vocabulary such as *“Men and Women of Goodwill”*, human dignity, justice, charity, becoming perfect as the Heavenly Father is perfect, spiritual growth, soul, sanctity, saints, angels, and even the use of Jesus and titles such as *“Christ”*., but they have a very different meaning, mirroring the misleading tactics devised by the Illuminati Order from the very start.

However, for some researchers, at its base, Communism is an evolutionary paradigm, a biological, cultural and spiritual paradigm rooted in the mystical historical philosophy of Marx’s companion, Friedrich Hegel – who believed in spiritual evolution within the context of human history, within the context of the cosmos which, according to Hegel, is involved in the process of spiritual evolution itself. This multifarious Communist evolutionary paradigm, has been aided by mass propaganda and the complete control of the educational system, finding its way into the most respectable academic realm as a result of the reputable work of Russian scientist like **Ivan Pavlov**

(1849-1936), and **Alexander Oparin (1894-1980)** , who was the “Father” of the **Primordial soup** theory that British naturalist Charles Darwin had vaguely imagined as a “warm little pond” back in 1871. In 1924, Oparin proposed his own theory on the origin of life on Earth through transformation, during the gradual chemical evolution of molecules that contain carbon in the primordial soup.

The theory of biological evolution developed by the English naturalist **Charles Darwin (1809–1882)** , is also the cousin to the more advanced and esoteric, pseudospiritual evolution of Theosophy and the New Age, which is also the product of Communism. So although all the above are products of Communism, and the Illuminati, the latter one (spiritual evolution) is the most insidious; it is intimately related to propagation of the immense aberration affecting the West today. They were originally perpetrated by Communists and their liberal allies in the West who adopted the anti-Christian banner under a different name and are now united worldwide under the **Stop Trump Coalition** that is serving those who are preparing to unleash a new World War in the years following the 2020 turning point. So the Occult War is becoming once again a real physical war, that will kickstart with a series of Civil Wars, erupting around the world in the coming years before a Transhumanist takeover.

Luciferian Transhumanism, another threat to mankind

T

hrough MK-Ultra patients among the Beat Poets, like Allen Ginsberg, and agents William S. Burroughs, the CIA produced the Hippie culture of the 60s. With “*sex, drugs and rock ‘n roll*”, they fulfilled the plans of the Frankfurt School to overthrow traditional morality by way of the infamous bands of the Laurel Canyon scene, in league with members of Crowley’s O.T.O., the Manson Family and the Church of Satan. Knowing that the creation of the computer would be correctly suspected as a tool of Big Brother, the CIA aligned the Hippie ideals

with the emerging computer culture to produce a movement called Cyberpunk, from which Transhumanism evolved. And with Cyberpunk begins the true story of the Illuminati conspiracy. It began with an avant-garde movement known as *Situationism*, which evolved from the occult and fascist-influenced art movements like Dada, Lettrism, and Surrealism. By aligning with the French postmodernist philosophers, and teaming up with William S. Burroughs, Andy Warhol, and the New York Underground, they produced the Punk movement of the late 1970s. The Punk movement was closely connected with the emerging chaos magic scene (also spelled chaos magick), derived from Crowley's student, **Austin Osman Spare**. It was heavily influenced by the parody religion of *Discordianism*, founded by a good friend of Lee Harvey Oswald, Kerry Thornley, whom Jim Garrison suspected as serving as Oswald's double. *Discordianism's* leading exponent was O.T.O. member **Robert Anton Wilson**, author of *The Illuminatus! Trilogy*, and a key figure in the cult of neopaganism and neoshamanism, along with **Terence McKenna**. Together with MK-Ultra agent **Timothy Leary**, who went from the evangelist of LSD to the evangelist for the personal computer, and became the father figures of the **Cyberpunk movement**. Its leading publication was the technopagan *Mondo 2000*, founded by R.U. Sirius, who went on to become a major figure in the transhumanist movement.²⁴

In 1990, Max More, who articulated the principles of Transhumanism as a futurist philosophy, forged his own particular transhumanist brand, which took the form of the *Principles of Extropy*, and laid the foundation of modern transhumanism by giving it a new definition: *Transhumanism is a class of philosophies that seek to guide us towards a posthuman condition. Transhumanism shares many elements of humanism, including a respect for reason and science, a commitment to progress, and a valuing of human (or transhuman) existence in this life. [...] Transhumanism differs from humanism in recognizing and anticipating the radical alterations in the nature and possibilities of our lives resulting from various sciences and technologies [...]*

Max More, Ph.D. goes even deeper into the construct of this new ideology with these words:

The concept of eupraxophy encompasses within it humanism, transhumanism (including Extropianism), and possibly a future posthumanism. Humanism is a eupraxophy or philosophy of life that rejects deities, faith, and worship, instead of basing a view of values and meaningfulness on the nature and potentials of humans within a rational and scientific framework. Transhumanism is a class of philosophies that seek to guide us towards a posthuman condition. Transhumanism shares many elements of humanism, including a respect for reason and science, a commitment to progress, and a valuing of human (or transhuman) existence in this life rather than in some supernatural “afterlife”.

In 1988, the first issue of *Extropy Magazine* was published by Max More (b. 1964), and Tom Morrow. Marvin Minsky, even compared More to the late Carl Sagan, praising him as one of the few who thinks boldly and can express themselves articulately. Born **Max T. O’Connor**, he changed his last name to More to reflect transhumanist philosophy. He has a degree in Philosophy, Politics, and Economics from St Anne’s College, Oxford. The term “*extropy*,” as an antonym to “*entropy*” was used in a 1967 academic book on cryogenics and in a 1978 academic volume of cybernetics. In 1992, More and Tom Morrow went on to found the **Extropy Institute (ExI)**, probably the first transhumanist group, and laid out some essential principles for the movement. ExI was formed as a transhumanist networking and information center to use current scientific understanding along with critical and creative thinking to define a small set of principles or values that could help make sense of new capabilities opening up to humanity. In “On Becoming Posthuman,” More articulated the principles of extropy as, “*No more gods, no more faith, no timider holding back. Let us blast out of our old forms, our ignorance, our weakness, and our mortality. The future belongs to posthumanity.*”²⁵

In 1989, More revealed his Satanic nature even further when he wrote **“In Praise of the Devil,”** where he denounces Christians as *“moronic minions.”* He wrote, *“My goal is to bring out the values and perspectives of the Christian tradition and to demonstrate how it is fundamentally at odds with the values held by myself and all extropians and with*

24 <http://www.conspiracyschool.com/blog/transhumanism-illuminati> [*emphasis added*].

25 See David Livingstone, *Transhumanism: The History of a Dangerous Idea* (US: Sabilillah Publications, 2015), p. 316.

the perspective we share.” He also added: *The Devil – Lucifer – is a force for good (where I define ‘good’ simply as that which I value, not wanting to imply any universal validity or necessity to the orientation). ‘Lucifer’ means ‘light-bringer’ and this should begin to clue us into his symbolic importance. The story is that God threw Lucifer out of heaven because Lucifer had started to question God and was spreading dissension among the angels... God, being the well-documented sadist that he is, no doubt wanted to keep Lucifer around so that he could punish him and try to get him back under his (God’s) power. Probably what really happened was that Lucifer came to hate God’s kingdom, his sadism, his demand for slavish conformity and obedience, his psychotic rage at any display of independent thinking and behavior. Lucifer realized that he could never fully think for himself and could certainly not act on his independent thinking so long as he was under God’s control. Therefore he left Heaven, that terrible spiritual-State ruled by the cosmic sadist Jehovah, and was accompanied by some of the angels who had had enough courage to question God’s authority and his value- perspective. Lucifer is the embodiment of reason, of intelligence, of critical thought. He stands against the dogma of God and all other dogmas. He stands for the exploration of new ideas and new perspectives in the pursuit of truth... Praise Lucifer!... Join me, join Lucifer, and join Extropy in fighting God and his entropic forces with our minds, our wills, and our courage. God’s army is strong, but they are backed by ignorance,*

*fear, and cowardice. Reality is fundamentally on our side. Forward into the light!”*²⁶

Other modern-day transhumanists such as B.J. Murphy are also self-described Satanists. Overlapping principles of Satanism and transhumanism include Selfownership - “One’s body is inviolable, subject to one’s own will alone.” - A Tenant of the Satanic Temple.²⁷

Transhumanism differs from humanism in recognizing and anticipating the radical alterations in the nature and possibilities of our lives resulting from various science and technologies such as neuroscience and neuropharmacology, life extension, nanotechnology, artificial ultraintelligence, and space habitation, combined with a rational philosophy and value system. Finally,

Extropianism is the foremost version of transhumanism born out of Luciferianism. While all transhumanists will agree on many overall goals, they may differ over the principles that will get us to a posthuman stage. Instead, the philosophy of Extropianism affirms the values of Boundless Expansion, Self-Transformation, Dynamic Optimism, and Intelligent Technology, and Spontaneous Order. What does all this mean for mankind? Well, Dr. Tom Horn, one of the world’s foremost authorities on the topic of Transhumanism, clears up the matter for us with this ominous warning: *DARPA calls its project “BioDesign,” and in its 2011 budget, the agency explains it “eliminates the randomness of natural evolutionary advancement primarily by advanced genetic engineering and molecular biology technologies to produce the intended biological effect.* Horn says the real purpose has to do with immortalism: *DARPA has an interest in figuring out how to get around the decaying process of cellular life, and they use the term creating an immortal organism* , he explains. He also adds, *But it’s more than just an organism. They consider it to be potentially a lethal force that can be used in military application.*

At this point, aside from the actual “weird science” technological developments and biological splicing chromosomal mutations involved in this project, the basic issue of morals and ethics remain central to the rise of this new so-called *evolutionary advancement.*²⁸

26 *Ibid.* , p 317.

27 https://hpluspedia.org/wiki/Satanism_and_transhumanism

28 See <https://21stcenturywire.com/2011/08/29/nwo-overman-is-the-eupraxisophy-of-transhu>

Transhumanism was originally founded in the 1950s by a top eugenicist of the New World Order, **Julian Huxley** , a biologist, and the **Rockefeller Foundation** , as a new brand name for the pseudoscience of **Eugenics**. So Huxley is generally regarded as the founder of transhumanism, after using the term for the title of an influential 1957 article. The term itself, however, is said to derive from an earlier 1940 paper by the Canadian philosopher **W. D. Lighthall** .

The obsession for culling off the ‘genetically inferior’, while, at the same time, striving to promote dominance for the ‘superior’ gave Eugenics a bad name, particularly after the Nazi brand of Eugenics created the Holocaust, during WWII. Sadly, what most people didn’t know at that time was that Nazi eugenics was merely the full-blown application of the principles that had been developed and were openly espoused by the British, French and American Eugenics Societies. So, Eugenics lived on, under many, heavily funded formats, one of them being Transhumanism. By and large, Transhumanism proposes to use applied science in the fields of genetics, robotics, and others, to ‘steer human evolution into the future’. A Transhumanist society will have, as its name implies, ‘transcended humanity’. In such a society, human beings will have been replaced with hyper-efficient worker chimeras, bio-robotic warriors, and other purpose-made humanoid life forms,²⁹ making it easy for the Illuminati elite to continue ruling the masses. In this Transhumanist scenario, the “brain modem” is considered the next step in human evolution. In April 2017, Elon Musk announced he was backing Neuralink, a \$100 million company working on a **braincomputer interface** . Facebook followed up on this by stating that it had already started work on a thought-to-text device to let people silently compose e-mails or posts.³⁰ Can you imagine what

kind of nightmare we are about to face? High-bandwidth connections into our brain could treat all sort of things from blindness, to paralysis, and even speech disorders, but at what cost for our freedom of thought? Even George Orwell could not come up with a more diabolical tool to finally enslave mankind.

Ray Kurzweil 's book, *The Age of Spiritual Machines* , may soon be considered a sort of Bible for these transhumanist freaks. *The Age of Spiritual Machines* for those who still don't know it, is a non-fiction book about artificial intelligence and the future course of humanity written by Google's infamous "*director of engineering*," a man who is adored by his fans as a sort of modern-day prophet of transhumanism. Kurzweil describes in his book a possible future that is becoming more and more concrete and real every day. The rapid expansion of technology in this new millennium piloted behind the scenes by the Illuminati radically transformed our social landscape. The modern age of information has placed everyone behind computer screens and cell phones. As society became more abstract, it became virtual, fabricated with images that are far from the facts and events of the world. In many ways, the recent hype of "*fake news*" reflects this counterfeit reality that we are all surrounded by. Waves of whistleblowers and alternative media outlets like Infowars, in recent years, revealed that we live in a simulation intervened by the government and corporate media propaganda.³¹ However, Artificial Intelligence technology could be a dangerous weapon in this supposed war on fake news, promoted by cybersecurity companies to facilitate censorship against any dissent from the alternative media. Let's remember that "*By 2029, computers will have human-level intelligence*," Kurzweil stated, in 2017, in an interview at the SxSW Conference with Shira Lazar and Amy Kurzweil. The time frame is much sooner than what other stalwarts have speculated, including British theoretical physicist Stephen Hawking, as well as previous predictions from Kurzweil, who said it may occur as soon as 2045. So we need to hurry up and prevent our future from becoming a nightmare. For some, Transhumanism may seem like a crackpot fringe movement, but it is the new ideology of the Illuminati, and in some ways it has also been the controversial product of the Cabalist

Jewish faction, willing to push this ideology in order to embrace materialism and gradually attempt to supplant God leading in the end to a grotesque effort to override nature and achieve immortality. Transhumanism, simply put, is mankind's dream of how to cheat death by achieving immortality through the advent of technological advances in computers and computing power. From all appearances, it seems to have been born out of the universal desire "to live forever" and to have been perpetuated by a more "Luciferian" mindset, highly embraced by those who do not or will not accept that there is a "Supreme Creator" God of the universe and all created things or "Creation".³² Transhumanist themes have been reflected for decades in movies such as 2001: "A Space Odyssey", "Blade Runner", the "Terminator" series, "The Matrix", and "Transcendence", but it is best encapsulated in the recent movie "Lucy", starring Scarlett Johansson, who takes a "smart drug" to achieve ever-increasing intelligence, until she merges her mind with the Internet, to become a god. This idea is rooted in an occult belief that was first developed in the sixteenth century by Isaac Luria, father of the New Kabbalah, and for some the godfather of Rosicrucianism.³³ The same people who will do everything in their power to "debunk" the "creationism theory" and have spent an enormous sum of money promoting evolution and even spawning a new Breed of Satanism. This new breed of Satanism is so prevalent and so strong, there are whole foundations devoted to promoting, developing, and even to push it as a brand new "Acceptable Religion". There are even Satanic churches trying to indoctrinate children into perceiving Satanism as an "Acceptable Religion,"³⁴ this is utterly insane.

manism/

29 <http://christendtimeministries.com/nwo-transhumanism-mindwarping-lecture-by-tom>

horn/

30 See <https://www.technologyreview.com/s/608219/us-to-fund-advanced-brain-computerinterfaces/?set=608245>

31 See <https://www.commondreams.org/views/2018/02/11/transhumanism-final-corporatetakeover-humanity>

Did the chaos of today originate in Atlantis?

R

osicrucian Imperator of the Golden Dawn, **David Griffin** , made a rather interesting statement on the function of the Magician operating for the good side of the Illuminati, and what he defined as the “*Magick of light*”:

The Magi passed the Magick of Light to the Initiate-Adepts of Ra of Heliopolis in ancient Egypt. Like the Magi before them, the Initiate-Adepts of Ra also became great spiritual warriors, ultimately defeating and driving back an interdimensional evil they called Set. Stories describing the battles between Horus and Set, abundant in Egyptian myth and lore, in reality, describe the ancient magical conflict. Carried to Europe with the Greek and Roman Empires – the Magick of Light had to be protected through the Dark Ages from those who would either misuse it or destroy it for power - blindly enslaving humanity to a materialistic wasteland. The Magick of Light was therefore hidden within Hermetic and Rosicrucian Mystery Schools, where it was secretly preserved for centuries, practiced by Hermetic Masters and Rosicrucian Adepts. And now, at the beginning of the Age of Aquarius and the dawn of a new Millennium, the time has, at last, has come to fully reveal the secrets of the ancient Magick of Light to all who seek Enlightenment, spiritual liberation, and true freedom. Why? Because Black Magicians in league with interdimensional evil, have already turned the Magic of Light on its head and misused it to bind and enchant humanity. We see the effects of Dark Magick all around us. Just look at random people on the streets. Many have such a vacuous stare in their eyes that they look like zombies. Such people are indeed enchanted by a Dark Spell manifesting through television programming. ³⁵

32 <https://redpillinfowar.com/2016/08/13/have-you-ever-just-sat-and-wondered-just-what-istranshumanism/>

33 <https://www.henrymakow.com/2015/08/Transhumanism-How-the-Illuminati-DeposeGod.html>

34 <https://redpillinfowar.com>, *Ibid.*

Griffin, a skilled practitioner of ceremonial magic, warns us that the world is today in great danger because of the **“effects of Dark Magick”**. This is a strong statement from a practicing occultist involved in the leadership of one of the most influential magical orders of our time. Griffin also adds the following words that seem very appropriate in the post-Snowden age of massive surveillance, 5 G, and global control through the Internet, and social media: *“Would you like to see other concrete manifestations of Black Magick cast to binding and enchanting humanity? Just look at the spy cameras freshly installed on every street corner. Guess what? Every major city worldwide has a similar network of cameras! We are rushing headlong into a global surveillance state where humanity has no privacy left and our most precious freedoms will cease to exist. Already, you no longer merely watch your television. With the advent of the new smart televisions, your television now watches you as well. There are many ways we can see the limiting effects Black Magick cast on humankind. For example, for most people, our consciousness is limited to perceiving the physical dimension. Most people can’t see at all beyond the physical. Most do not realize that higher spiritual dimensions even exist – let alone that we can become conscious in those lofty spiritual realms, while still living in a physical body. Fortunately, in humanity at this critical nexus in time, we still have the Magick of Light – and we can use it to break the Dark Spells cast to bind and enchant us together with the rest of humanity.”*³⁶

Griffin’s position reflects what Manly P. Hall once wrote: *a magician, enveloped in sanctified vestments and carrying a wand inscribed with hieroglyphic figures, could by the power vested in certain words and symbols control the invisible inhabitants of the elements and of the astral world. **While the elaborate ceremonial magic of antiquity was not necessarily evil, there arose from its perversion several false schools of sorcery or black magi c.***³⁷

Got it? Magicians are not all working for the dark side, but an evil reality continues to expand, ignored by the majority of people too busy watching their smartphones. In a recent article, Arjun Walia documents how modern and historical “elites” use black magic rituals

to conjure up entities for more power, an important subject I will discuss further in Volume 2 and 3 of my *Confessions*, and *Invisible Master* .

Walia states the problem well: *“Looking into various subjects, from MK Ultra and other forms of mind control to the information coming from whistleblowers/insiders, the use of ceremonial magic for perverse reasons by the elite is really not that far-fetched. Although scary to contemplate, it does happen. Those who we consider our leaders, those in positions of great power, those behind the global corporatocracy we see today and the propaganda we’re all subject to, could all be guided by ‘spirits’ from places we have yet to learn about. And as a result, the massive manipulation of humanity could be guided by these ‘demonic’ entities.”*³⁸

35 David Griffin, *Ultimate Life Mastery The Ancient Secret Science of Miracles , Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn®* Alpha Omega Rosicrucian Mystery School, p.4.

36 *Ibid.*, p. 5.

37 See Manly P. Halls, *The Secret Teachings of All Ages*.

38 <https://www.collective-evolution.com/2017/11/01/how-the-some-of-the-worlds-elite-uses>

The Upper Astral reflects a different force from the mental and spiritual realms, where dwell those great beings who have gained perfection, which is the ultimate goal for the Illuminati. In this realm dwell the Shining Ones, whose thoughts are materialized on the earthly plane by their subordinate servants. In these higher realms, thoughts of the Shining Ones are nearer to their source in the Infinite, and hence evoke in the minds of the dwellers there, the same ecstasy, but in a far greater degree, and this is reflected in their minds by the corresponding earth-images. and so the indescribable thought-forms of the Shining Ones are given “a local habitation and a name”; are imaged and seen under the forms of earth. Not yet is the soul ready or capable of seeing these things in the terms of their own nature for we must walk before we can run.

It will be seen that we are not dealing only with the thoughts of discarnate man when we are dealing with the Astral Light. We are also concerned with the thoughts and feelings of man in the physical body as well as with those of the Lords of Light and the Shining Ones. The great formative and creative forces of the Universe pour down through the Astral Light towards their materialization in a dense physical matter and it is in the Lower Astral that these divine forces are most powerful. These forces are working through our subconsciousness, and therefore those instincts and passions which we are inclined to regard as low and earthly are, in reality, divine; **it is only when they are out of balance that they become evil and you will fall into the trap of the dark side.** ³⁹

In the Western world, we have had our main philosophical systems mediated to us through the Schoolmen of the Great Western Church, and we tend to think in terms of what may be described as “dualism.” But the philosophy which underlies magic in the Illuminati is the philosophy which appears in the Indian “Vedanta” the philosophy of **“Monism.” In this philosophy, God and His Universe are seen to be one and the same** . But this is Pantheism pure and simple. We do not only hold the idea of His being in and through His Universe but also we believe He transcends it .

An Imminent, and Transcendent Being is the God of the magical philosophers. But both these terms can be easily misunderstood. If by “imminent” we think of “something” behind manifestation as we see it, then we are beginning to use the philosophic counters of Thomas Aquinas, “*substance*” and “*accident*”. Though this is a perfectly valid distinction, the magical philosopher would go further and say that all manifestation exists as an expression of that substantial Being, and because of that, it possesses Reality after its own kind. It has been said that the touchstone of a philosophic system lies in its use of the word **“Real.”** In one Eastern prayer it is said **“From the Unreal lead me to the Real,”** and those monistic philosophies which stem from the Eastern teachings are mainly based upon such an idea. In the early Christian Church certain Gnostic “heretics” taught

such things, and for this reason, were repudiated by the Great Councils, but not by the secret societies of the Illuminati Network. Such heretics were the Docetae and the Manichees and one of the greatest figures of the early Church, St. Augustine of Hippo, who had followed the Manichean philosophy before his conversion to Christianity, and traces of it are to be found in his teachings. As he later became a great authority for the Roman Catholic Church, some of his views distorted the Christian philosophy, and even today they cloud the teachings of some of the sects. But the doctrine of the evil nature of matter is not a part of the Christian philosophy or, indeed, of any of the great philosophic systems of East and West. The doctrine of the unreality of material manifestation is part of several Eastern systems, and in certain Western systems which owe their inspiration to the East, it is also to be found.

[black-magic-rituals-to-conjure-up-entities-for-more-power-control/](#)
39 W. E. Butler, *The Magician: his training and work* (Hollywood, CA: Melvin Powers Wilshire Book Company, 1969), p. 53.

It is *not*, however, an essential part of the true magical philosophy. It has sometimes been said that the magical doctrines are doctrines of “*emanation*,” and in one sense this is so. But if by this it is thought that they teach that (in all reverence) God emanates the universe from Himself as a kind of Cosmic Spider spinning His Web from Himself, then such a conception is entirely foreign to the magical scheme. The magi teach that the whole universe of matter in all its grades, physical and nonphysical, *is* the manifestation of the very Essence and substantial Being of the Eternal .” So the physical universe, so far from being evil or “low,” as so many “spiritually minded” folk would have us believe it to be, is as holy as any other plane of being there is nothing common or unclean. “*The ignorant man gazeth upon the face of Nature and it is to him darkness of darkness. But the initiated and illumined man gazeth thereon and seeth the features of God.*”⁴⁰

This is the very rarely found Magick of Light, a force emanating from the angelic realm and the eternal, rather than the demonic and the

infernal. Looking back to the beginning of civilization, to the Atlantean period, when there was no Europe or America to speak of, all the development, both spiritual and intellectual, was centered in the Atlantean world. Of course, the Atlantean population gradually spread over the whole of the habitable globe, and all of the Eastern world was once Atlantean. Earlier sub-races of the Atlantean period accounted for the earliest populations, be it in India, Central Asia, or any part of the Eastern world, and as the spiritual civilization of Atlantis became defiled by the growth of evil in the shape of what we commonly call black magic, the best representatives of advanced Atlantean spirituality migrated eastward, and established in the Eastern world the great radiating center of spiritual energy.

Two or three hundred thousand years ago, when Atlantean adepts migrating from Atlantis proper to escape the evil developments of its civilization and the corruption of their priesthood, established themselves in Egypt, they met another stream of spiritual civilization flowing westward from India and regions beyond India that had been engendered, so to speak, by the fermentation of loftier thought in the earlier races of the Atlantean period. Thus when Atlantis ultimately disappeared and was destroyed by reason of the fact that it had become so utterly degraded, a bit like today's civilization, you have to think of the Eastern world as wholly representative of spiritual growth. But we also have to recognize as an absolute fact that in the progress of sub-racial development later sub-races than any of those which now occupy the Eastern world have been developed and evolved in what is now the Western world. So now the great wave of spirituality is sweeping back again towards the West. *Ex Oriente Iax!* From the East, the light is coming.⁴¹

Many aspects of the Atlantean myth may be literal, but others must be of course allegorical. For example, the idea of one island ruling over seven sounds more metaphorical. There are several islands in the Canaries and to say there are seven major islands, eight, nine, twenty or just one is arbitrary. Perhaps Atlantis, this one excellent place, had dominion over the seven chakras, energetic islands in the oceans of our bodies and maybe that is the Magick of Light originated

before moving to Egypt. Remember, many famous people connected in one way or another to the Illuminati

40 *Ibid.* , p. 28

41 See A.P Sinnet, *Collected Fruits of Occult Teaching*, p. 120.

have believed in the authenticity of Atlantis. Francis Bacon wrote *The New Atlantis*, H.G. Wells wrote *Men Like Gods* about Atlantis, and William Blake, the famous poet, was a believer. Two of the best-known prophets in history - Nostradamus and Edgar Cayce - both spoke of Atlantis. Ignatius Donnelly was a Minnesota Governor, Congressman, and Senator who wrote extensively about Atlantis. The most revered and well-known philosopher in history, Plato, wrote about Atlantis specifically saying it was both a literal story and a myth.⁴²

The Atlanteans possessed an established order of priests; their religious worship was pure and simple. They lived under a kingly government; they had their courts, their judges, their records, their monuments covered with inscriptions, their mines, their foundries,* their workshop, their looms, their grist-mills, their boats and sailing-vessels, their highways, aqueducts, docks, and canals. They had processions, banners, and triumphal arches for their kings and heroes; they built pyramids, temples, round-towers, and obelisks; they practiced religious ablutions; they knew the use of the magnet and of gunpowder. In short, they were in the enjoyment of a civilization nearly as high as our own, lacking only the printing-press, and those inventions in which steam, electricity, and magnetism are used.⁴³

Atlantean Adepts were skilled, but in the end, succumbed to black magick. As Illuminati New age guru and spiritual teacher Samael Aun Weor reminds us, *"In Atlantis, the human beings utilized the sexual force in order to inflict grave damage. This is how Orhuarpa (a black magician) formed monsters with his mind that later he physically materialized. He fed them blood to keep them alive, and whenever he wished he cast these monsters upon his defenseless victims. The Atlantean humanity was clairvoyant, and they managed to*

*marvelously handle the cosmic forces. A very important sanctuary existed in that epoch. This sanctuary was named the Sanctuary of Vulcan. The guardians of this sanctuary had **Ariman** (another black magician) and his legions under their control so these black magicians could not freely work on our planet. The atoms of Ariman eventually damaged the clairvoyance of the human being. This is how our humanity remains enslaved by the illusion of this physical world. Nevertheless, there was in Atlantis a great College of Initiates. When the black magicians attempted damage against them, the evil ones were killed by the Sword of Justice.” Later adding, “Sometime after the departure of the people of Israel, certain dangerous manifestations started to appear in Atlantis. This was because the use of the sexual forces, when utilized for black magic, made the fire of the dormant volcanoes enter into activity. The sexual forces have an intimate relationship with all the forces of Nature because the sexual forces reside not only in our sexual organs, but also in all of our cells, and moreover, within each atom of the cosmos. The sexual force is the cause of electricity. It is logical then that the dormant volcanoes would enter into activity since by means of the sexual energy the volcanoes were intimately related with the black magicians. During great earthquakes, Atlantis sank with all of its black magicians into the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean. All of the native tribes from the continent of America are Atlantean remnants. These tribes preserved many practices of black magic that were derived from the Atlanteans. In America, there are some who make dolls with wax and then bury them with pins. This is how they empower their imagination and concentrate their minds on their victims. There are others who utilize the sexual forces with destructive purposes. The whole of this originated in Atlantis.”⁴⁴*

⁴² See Eric Dubay, *The Atlantean Conspiracy* (lulu.com, 2009), p. 278.

⁴³ See Ignatius Donnelly, *Atlantis: The Antediluvian World* (New York: Harper & Brothers,

1882), 477–78.

⁴⁴ See <https://gnosticteachings.org/books-by-samael-aun-weor/the-revolution-of-beelzebub/1031-black-magic-of-the-atlanteans.html>

Atlantis, the Jesuits and the Age of Aquarius

T

he narrator of Plato's *Timaeus* said that Atlantis was "*beyond the Pillars of Hercules,*" the classical name for the Straits of Gibraltar, and "*larger than Libya and Asia combined,*" that is, much of North Africa plus present-day Turkey. So the Atlantic Ocean is the obvious place to begin investigating the legendary island that sank into the sea in a single day and night. Of course, the Jesuits were the first to investigate and study this legend. The Jesuit polymath Athanasius Kircher (1602–1680) was, in fact, the first to publish a map of Atlantis, putting it fairly and squarely in the middle of the Atlantic. There was no reason for him to do otherwise. Plato's testimony did not contradict the Bible and agreed with Kircher's own experience of the mutability of land and sea. In 1638, he saw with his own eyes, the city of Euphemia, in Calabria, disappear in a volcanic cataclysm, leaving a putrid lake in its place. Noah's Flood, the subject of his book *Arca Noë*, had caused the whole earth to be submerged, then reappear with a different arrangement of land and sea. The followers of Charles Hapgood imagine that Kircher based his illustration on some ancient map he had found. Had this been so, Kircher would not have failed to announce the fact, as he did whenever he made some fortunate discovery. While he states his reasons for believing that Atlantis existed, his map is an imaginary reconstruction, just like innumerable other illustrations in his works.⁴⁵

The next major contribution to Atlantology came from behind the Iron Curtain, where millennialism was still part of the official philosophy. Nicolas Zhirov, a Soviet chemist, conducted a serious study on the subject during the 1950s and 1960s, and his book *Atlantis; Atlantology: Basic Problems* appeared in English translation in 1970. It carried great conviction with its command of sources in many languages and its maps, tables, and charts. Zhirov's conclusion was that a largish island could have existed on the northeastern slopes of the mid-Atlantic ridge, with the Azores as the remains of its mountain peaks. Of later Atlantologists who favor this location, none has

surpassed Zhirov in the scientific breadth and depth of his work. Science, however, is always on the move, and Zhirov's is now half a century old. Much of it was already superseded in 1981 by another eastern European scientist, Zdeněk Kukal. Moreover, for all his apparent rigor, Zhirov fell into the besetting sin of Atlantologists, rational and otherwise. This concerns the use of Plato's *Timaeus* and *Critias* as evidence. Whenever some detail of Plato's account supports their theory, they welcome it as evidence; when it does not, they dismiss it.⁴⁶

Moving away from the more rationalist Atlantean approach, we have the obsession of the Illuminati of the various mystery schools, and in particular the French esoteric world, for Atlantis. ***La Revue Atlantis*** was founded in 1927 and is still flourishing today, after more than 400 issues. It was the creation of Paul Le Cour (1871– 1954), a well-educated civil servant and keen outdoorsman who founded between 1925 and 1926, the Society for Atlantis Studies with Roger Dévigne. Over the years, he was involved with psychic research, spiritualism, Theosophy, earth mysteries, Platonism, Astrology—in short, the whole panoply of occultism, leaning toward the serious and philosophical side. Le Cour's mission became more focused in the 1920s, after he came into contact with a branch of the Illuminati network created by the Jesuits called the ***Hiéron du Val d'Or*** (English: "Sanctuary of the Golden Valley"), a Catholic esoteric secret society in France, which existed from approximately 1873 until 1926. It was founded by the half-Basque, half-Russian Baron, **Alexis de Sarachaga (1840–1918)**, and a Jesuit called **Victor Drevon**. Later on, Jean-Pierre Laurant, the authority on French esotericism, called it "*the crossroads of Catholicism, esotericism, the occult sciences, and an ultra-conservative nationalism.*" Elsewhere in this book, I also mention this semi-secret society of the Illuminati Network in connection with the earlier stages of what will later become the controversial Priory of Sion founded by Pierre Plantard. The *Hiéron du Val d'Or* was founded by **Baron Alexis de Sarachaga (1840–1918)**, who built an extraordinary temple-museum in the town of Paray-leMonial. Pier Luigi Zoccatelli, another agent of the

Jesuits working for Introvigne's CESNUR, considered an authority on Christian esotericism, describes the Hiéron's four purposes as:

45 Joscelyn Godwin, *Atlantis and the Cycles of Time: Prophecies, Traditions, and Occult Revelations* (Rochester, Vermont • Toronto, Canada: Inner Traditions, 2011) p. 1.

46 *Ibid.* , pp. 6-7.

(1) the demonstration of the origins of Christianity from the mythical Atlantis; (2) the reconstitution of a universal sacred tradition;
(3) the preparation for the year 2000 of a political and social reign of Christ the King and the teaching of the sacred name of Aor-Agni—Light-Fire—as the key to all knowledge;
(4) a secret purpose to fight against anti-Christian Freemasonry through the creation of a “Christian Freemasonry of the Great West.”⁴⁷

Basically, the *Hiéron du Val d'Or* sought to erect a Catholic hermetic Freemasonry contrary to the “secular” Freemasonry of the anti-clerical Grand Orient de France, and was particularly devoted to Christ the King, picking up on some of the earlier Masonic Christian elements left over by the so-called Clerics (Klerikat), created by Jesuit agent Johann August Starck (1741–1816), and the Strict Observance, clearly filtered through the French Knights Beneficent of the Holy City, more commonly referred to as *Chevaliers Bienfaisant de la Cité Sainte* of the Rectified Scottish Rite. Paul Le Cour was drawn into the whole mythology of Paray-le-Monial, which had begun in 1673 when St. Margaret Mary Alacoque had a vision of Jesus taking her heart into his. This led to a popular Catholic cult of the Sacred Heart, to papal approval, and eventually to such monuments as the *Sacré Coeur* basilica in Montmartre, Paris, built in a spirit of nationalist renewal after the Franco-Prussian War. Although Le Cour did not share the more extreme ideas of the *Hiéron* , he thought that it might have some initiatic connection with the Templars, for whose Christian chivalry he had a great admiration. As his official biography states, “*He realized little by little that through his research he was on the quest for the Primordial Tradition, the lost word revered by*

religions and initiatic societies, which originates from Atlantis considered as the mother of Western civilization. The mythical king of the vanished continent was Poseidon, patron of knights, whose ideal qualities Le Cour extolled.”

In 1926, Le Cour founded the *Société d'Études Atlantéennes* (Society of Atlantean Studies) and published his first book: *À la recherche d'un monde perdu: L'Atlantide et ses traditions* (“In search of a lost world: Atlantis and its traditions”). The title alluded to Proust’s *À la recherche du temps perdu* (“Remembrance of Things Past”), whose penultimate volume had just appeared. The theme of Le Cour’s book is that *“through iconographic symbolism and the comprehension of the names of divinities and of places, one may hope to reconstitute the great and unique tradition coming from Atlantis.”* One of the symbols in question is the serpent, which appears to signify the primordial light that Le Cour calls Aour. A second symbol is the heart, symbol of fire, Agni. These together made up the sacred name of Aor-Agni used in the Hiéron’s devotions. The discovery that Le Cour is most eager to share is that the serpent and the heart are carved into monuments of the megalithic period, such as the dolmens and standing stones of Brittany. As always with such discoveries, their worn state leaves much to the interpreter, and many an irregular concavity may take on the shape of a heart. The importance for Le Cour was that these symbols appeared in monuments that he believed to be Atlantean in origin, thereby rooting the relatively modern revelations of Paray-le-Monial in the deep past.

47 Pier Luigi Zocatelli, “Notes on an Unpublished Correspondence Between René Guénon and Louis Charbonneau-Lassay,” CESNUR International Conference, Bryn Athyn, Pa., 2–5 June 1999.

Le Cour borrows a German map from Brasseur de Bourbourg, **in the shape of a heart, in which the place of Atlantis is filled by a wound dripping blood** . Even the presence of nine drops seems to him significant, for the number nine, he reminds us, has an important role in Kabbalah! Everywhere he goes, Le Cour sees or hears momentous coincidences, his will to believe granting him a generous margin of error and historical improbability. Here is a

specimen of his linguistic method, employed in a gentle diatribe against the Theosophists and their excessive admiration of India: *As for those who are currently seeking the sources of wisdom in India, they find towns there whose names come from our own West, like Agra, which is the name of a suburb of Eleusis where the Lesser Mysteries were celebrated; they will find Maya and Aor-Agni in the names of the chief divinities of the Rig-Veda: Yama and Varouna, and they might also connect the word Thibet with the word Thebes. All these names, in fact, belong to the sacred language of Atlantis; they are vestiges of that distant past when the Atlantean people stamped the mark of their profound knowledge onto place names, for the sake of generations far in the future. But if these researchers find in India the symbol of the serpent, they will not find the heart there, the key to the mysteries, at least not in the profound sense given it in the Western tradition.*

Perhaps it is this very looseness of interpretation that caused Le Cour, rather than pressing a personal agenda, to welcome writers of all sorts to his journal. Atlantis carried articles from members of the *Académie Française*, from scientists, and from all the more serious occultists of the day. A conspicuous exception was René Guénon, who had been involved with the *Hiéron du Val d'Or*, but seldom mentions Le Cour without some snide remark.⁴⁸ Le Cour, however, would go on to become a precursor to the New Age movement, with his 1937 work ***The Age of Aquarius***. Carl Jung considered the matter in his essay "The Sign of the Fishes." He says that the spring point will enter Aquarius in the course of the third millennium, and adds this footnote:

Since the delineation of the constellations is known to be somewhat arbitrary, this date is very indefinite. It refers to the actual constellation of fixed stars, not to the zodiac noeton, i.e., the zodiac divided into sectors of 30° each. Astrologically the beginning of the next eon, according to the starting-point you select, falls between AD 2000 and 2200. Starting from star "O" [Omicron Piscium] and assuming a Platonic month of 2,143 years, one would arrive at AD 2154 for the beginning of the Aquarian Age, and at AD 1997 if you start from star

“a 113.” [Alpha Piscium] The latter date agrees with the longitude of the stars in Ptolemy’s Almagest.

Jung was aware of the difference between the astronomical and astrological viewpoints and the consequences of starting from one (an actual star) and calculating from the other (an astrological month). This is the whole problem with astrology, both as popularly understood and as scientifically denied. The popular understanding is that the constellations have some influence on Earth, especially as the planets pass through them.

48 *Cfr.* Joscelyn Godwin, *Ibid.*, pp. 51,52,53.

The skeptics point out that constellations and signs no longer coincide, due to precession, so that when astrology thinks a planet is in the sign of Aries, it is really in the constellation of Pisces, making nonsense of the whole system. The truth, such as it is, lies in the fact that astrological positions have nothing to do with the stars, but only with the positions of the planets relative to the solstices and equinoxes. The assumption is that there is something special about the earth’s annual orbit and that it really does divide first into the solstitial-equinoctial cross (4), then into the “signs of the zodiac” (12), then into the decans (36), and finally into the degrees (360), each of which has its own symbol and quality. The underlying model is more akin to musical harmonics than to anything astronomical, and for all I know, it may have been the real basis for the ancient preference for these numbers. Given that, anyone who declares that the Aquarian Age began or will begin on a certain date either does not understand the problem or has an agenda that overrides it.⁴⁹ The New Age Movement created by the Jesuits and developed by the dark side of the Illuminati has such an agenda.

A friend of Aleister Crowley and Krum-Heller, named **Peryt Shou (1873 - 1953)**, a well-known German mysticist and Germanic pagan revivalist, whose writings are known to have influenced Walter Nauhaus, the co-founder of the Thule Society, called Crowley’s infamous “*Law of Thelema*” embraced today by large part of the

Masonic community and the dark side of the New Age movement, the “*great law of destiny of the Atlanteans, which in fact is returning today.*” So what is this “*great law of destiny*” that the Atlanteans share with the Law of Thelema?

First of all, let’s remember that the Atlantean adepts became deeply involved in black magic. This was the main reason for the end of this once great civilization, and although the evil magicians of the island of Atlantis were eventually overthrown, we didn’t get completely rid of them as the famous “*Two Chelas*” of the Theosophical Society (**Mohini Chatterji** and **Laura C. Holloway**) once wrote: “*Ages after this event, which but robbed black magicians of predominance and not of existence, we find Atlantean black magicians at times interfering with the progress and development of students of the real occult science.*”⁵⁰

This means Crowley could clearly be an Atlantean Adept of black magic, clearly interfering with the progress and development of the occult. The interpretation of **Atlantean Adepts** for Crowley’s true name of the **Order of the A ::A ::** was suggested by the late American writer **L. Sprague de Camp (1907-2000)**.

There is also another even more direct link between Atlantis, the Illuminati, and the O.T.O through **Karl Brodbeck**, leader of the Swiss Illuminati through World War II (1939-45), who claimed he had found a **Grand Lodge of Atlantis** in the USA; a branch of the Illuminati that had split off in the 1920s. W. Collins proposed later a line of succession for this Illuminati lineage that goes from the highly influential John Yarker to Ronald Powell, to the famous Illuminati Gnostic Bishop Richard, Duc de Palatine. However, in 1933 — Karl Brodbeck known as “Rudolf” Provincial and Custodian for Switzerland of Weishaupt’s Illuminati Order who also belonged to the Bernese *Zur Hoffnung* Masonic Lodge, the *Droit Humain* CoMasonic Lodge, and was Worshipful Master of the *Zur Gralsburg* lodge), achieved a merger with the Illuminati Austrian provincial group. Brodbeck belonged to the group surrounding **F.L. Pinkus** the

“spiritual father” of **Hermann Joseph Metzger (1919-1990)** ,
future OHO of the O.T.O. and Head of his Order of the Illuminati,

49 See Joscelyn Godwin, *Ibi d.*, pp. 338-339.

50 “Two Chelas” in the Theosophical Society [Mohini Chatterji and Laura C. Holloway], *Man: Fragments of Forgotten History* (London: Reeves & Turner, 1885), p. 85.

which included Reuss’s probable heir Hans Rudolf Hilfiker and his colleagues Reichel, Merlitschek, Bader, Baumgartner from Aarau (*Zur Treue* lodge), Struppler, and the Abramelin-enthusiast Traugott Egloff.

Chapter IX



From the 33rd degree to modern Neo-Templarism and the new strategy of tension



The 33rd degree revealed and your right to embrace the Holy Spirit

I

In this final chapter, I will discuss the famous 33rd degree featured in the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, and some important concepts and statements made in other degrees. I’ll also add an additional insight on the lesser-known Neo-Templar Masonic systems related to what is generally referred to

as “Scottish Freemasonry,” as the Order of the *Illuminati* of Adam Weishaupt termed it in their own initiatic structure. It is known that one of the highest degrees is *Illuminatus Dirigens* (Directing *Illuminatus*), also known as **Scottish Knight** .

Let’s get right into the upper structure of Scottish Masonry. In the Noviciate of higher Scottish Masonry in the degree of *Illuminatus major* (the Greater *illuminatus*), the *members* are reminded that such system “is in the hands of the *Illuminati* and its external associates only,” adding that, “this degree marks the beginning of an entirely new career.” Finally, “the *Illuminati* also secretly directs the lower degrees of most Masonic Systems to see to it that, at the very least, these are not entirely desecrated.”

The 33rd is the last and final degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, and is called “Sovereign Grand Inspector General.” This degree is generally defined as the administrative degree of the order. The meetings are called the *Supreme Council*. The jewel is a black double-headed eagle with a golden beak and claws, holding in the latter a gold sword, and crowned with the golden crown of Prussia. A red Teutonic cross is affixed to the left side of the breast. The lodge is hung with purple curtains, on which are painted skeletons, death heads, cross-bones, etc. There are nine officers in this degree. The Master of the lodge is called the “Most Puissant Sovereign Grand Commander.”

During the opening ceremonies, the Master of the Lodge asks the Puissant Lieutenant Grand Commander: “ From when came you?” Answer: “From the cradle, passing through life towards our common lot, the grave.”

STRATEGY OF TENSION

After the lodge is declared open, the Master of the lodge orders the Grand Marshall to prepare the candidate (if there is one) for initiation, by divesting him of his shoes and hat, clothing him in a black robe, giving him a lit candle in his right hand, tying a black robe around his neck, and leading him (like a helpless animal) to the door of the

council chamber. Once he enters the council chamber and he is received by the image of a skeleton, it is said to the candidate: "Your head is uncovered, your feet bare to remind you that you must be prepared to assist brethren in need, and free them from the yoke of oppression, which is symbolized by the black cable tow around your neck."

We also learn in this degree that the object of all the degrees in Masonry is light, wisdom, tolerance, freedom, and courage. It is also revealed in this degree that all the ceremonies of Masonry are but "faithful" representations of real life. Those who are initiated into the 33rd degree are reminded that Masonry "recognizes and adopts none of the religions of the world."

It is important to note that this degree attempts to incorporate the teachings of the former degrees. It gives a more profound explanation of Masonic ceremonies. The illustrious Grand Minister of State explains, in a lecture to the candidate and the general body 33rd degree members,¹ that the object is to rebuild the material temple of Solomon, a moral temple, wherein truth and love shall dwell.²

Concerning the Hiramic Legend, he says:

We have not to avenge the murder of Hiram Abiff, for he represents that eternal wisdom, which ignorance and lust of power and falsehood have concealed from us, but we must go on, in search of those laws by which the moral world is regulated. We have not persecuted the unfortunate nation of Judah, for having sentenced to death our beloved Sovereign Jesus of Nazareth, the Apostle of the duties and rights of man, but we must crush forever superstition, fanaticism, and intolerance. They, and not the children of Israel were guilty.

To no man has God given authority to replace and represent Him on Earth, and all those who pretend to be His ministers and representative must not be believed. Our ignorance and selfishness alone give these usurpers the power, which they wield for the gratification of their emperors' schemes. Our Order is instituted to

stop such encroachment and to prevent the renewal of the tragedy which ended in the murder of those Knights Templar's, whose virtues and moral powers caused such terror to the political and religious usurpers of that age." He further points out that Freemasonry abhors the doctrine which teaches the murder of kings and priests, "but as long as the weakness of mankind renders their usurpation unavoidable, we must prevent they are exercising their power to oppress mankind and endeavor by degrees to enlighten our brother men. ³

In these keywords spoken to future initiates of the 33rd degree of the illustrious Grand Minister of State, we clearly understand the real intentions of this Rite in relation to a supposed "Templar revenge," and its ideological connection with the Jesuits. We also see a partial parallel to the *Order of the Illuminati* of Weishaupt. They are clearly ready to destroy the Church with the statement: "**His ministers and representative must not be believed.**" The goal is gradually weakening or eliminating the whole of European royalty and the aristocracy, since this Rite began as the "**weakness of mankind renders their usurpation unavoidable.**" To then infiltrate and control as they do now, the Knighthood systems which openly *promote the New World Order* , under the pretext of "**enlightening our brother men.**" They then wage war against those "*kings and priests,*" who are "*exercising their power to oppress mankind.*" Later, I will demonstrate how this original good intention simply led to another planned disaster.

1 Such premise is given in Italy to the **32nd degree members**, however in this original citation from Mustafa El-Amin book cited above, they are given to "the general body 33rd degree members."

2 Mustafa El-Amin, *Al-IsLam Christianity & Freemasonry* (New Jersey Jersey City: New Mind Productions, 1985), pp. 211-212-213.

3 Anonymous, *Ordo Ab Chao: The Original and Complete Rituals Of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of 4-33 Degrees* (CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform <https://www.createspace.com> July, 2014), p.225.

The candidate is now taught the **Signs, Token and Words of the 33rd degree** :

1st Sign. – Go on both knees, cross your arms over your breast, your fingers touching your shoulders, your head and body bent downwards.

2nd Sign. – Draw your sword, fall on your left knee, and place your left hand upon your heart. Tokens kiss the blade of your sword three times.

1st Pass Words. – are **DE MOLAY** , when the others answer, **HIRAM ABIFF** .

2nd Pass Words. – are **FREDERICK** , when the others answer, **OF PRUSSIA** . **Grand Words.** – are the same as in Kadosh. MI CHAMOCHA BAE LIM— ADONAI—(i.e.) Who is like unto thee in Strength' O God!

The Candidate then puts on his shoes, and takes his seat among the Inspectors.⁴

The new and old Inspectors come together and finally pronounce, with a loud voice, the motto of their prestigious 33rd degree, which you also find inscribed inside their rings, which says “**Deus Meumque Jus,**” meaning “**God and My Right.**” Interestingly, they are actually reciting the motto of the Monarch of the United Kingdom in England, “*Dieu et mon droit*” in French, as it was adopted as the royal motto by King Henry V with the phrase “and my right” referring to his claim to the French crown. This key phrase for the Illuminati at the peak of the pyramid of power was also used by Michael Jackson at the *Neverland Ranch* front gate. The crest on the main gates of Michael’s extravagant estate even carried the Royal coat of arms of the United Kingdom, along with the phrase, “God and My Right” at the bottom. It seems he definitely understood who is at the peak of the Illuminati power pyramid.

It is important to note that the 33rd degree was created by the Illuminati of the Rosicrucian tradition, together with their Jesuit supervisors.⁵

This is the address usually given to the New Inspector:

My Brother, As we have powerful enemies to contend with, we must endeavor so to regulate our conduct, that we may not give just cause of offense to anyone; that our wisdom may preserve us from the machinations of the wicked, and our virtue and urbanity subdue the malice and envy of the ignorant.

To effect these purposes, you must constantly wear upon your lips, the guard of Secrecy and cherish in your heart the principles of virtue and honor.

Let us respect the whole human race, and even your enemies, for they are men, and the same God created us all, and the same Providence provides for them as for us. If your duty should call you into the field, bravely and honorably contend with them, and should you prove victorious, wither not the victor's laurels, by meanly insulting

4 Premises, Instructions and warnings present in degree booklets in use in Italy, even if approved by the **Mother Supreme Council of the World** in Wasghinton DC, might defer slightly in their content or their ritual modalities. For this reason, I also decided to use other sources for my citations being familiar only with the system in use in Italy.

5 <http://www.illuminati-news.com/2007/0120b.htm> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.
STRATEGY OF TENSION

a fallen foe. Prove to them by the magnanimity of your conduct, that justice requires not the cowardly aid of an assassin's hands, but that Virtue will be its own reward. Convince them of the Villainy of their Conduct, by the uprightness of yours, and of their Injustice, by your Mercy. In whatever Country Capricious fortune may throw you, be faithful and obedient to its government and laws, for a Mason who is capable of sacrificing the interests of the Country in which he lives is equally as capable of sacrificing the interests of his order. Venerate the beings who brought you into existence, be a tender husband to the partner of your bosom, and an affectionate parent, to the offspring of your Loins; rear them up in the paths of Religion and Virtue and teach them to love their Country and to obey its Laws and set the example of industry and care, and bring up your sons into the

Masonic Order. Be true to your friends and your Brethren, bear patiently with their failings, and make allowances for the frailties of human nature. Be a living example of virtue and benevolence to all around you. Aid the poor and the distressed, whether they are Masons or not, with such assistance as they may want, and above all, offer up unceasing prayers and thanksgivings to that Great and Eternal God, for the many signal instances of his Divine Mercy, which you have unworthily received at his hands, and ardently seek for the attainment of Bliss, in the Mansions not made with hands. Eternal in the Heavens, Amen. ⁶

In another general lecture, given this time to the 28/29th Degree – the *Knight Adept of the Eagle, or Sun*, there is an interesting passage on how an Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite Freemason should perceive the nature of the Bible:

A . It represents to us not to repeat the vulgar prejudices; to be prudent, and to know the bottom of the heart. In matters of religion to be always prepared not to be of the sentiments with sots, idiots, and lovers of the mysteries of religion; to avoid such, and not hold any conversation with them.

Q . What signifies the book, with the word BIBLIA written on it?

A . As the Bible is differently interpreted, by the different sects who divide the different parts of the Earth: Thus, the true sons of light, or children of truth, ought to doubt of everything at present, as mysteries or metaphysics. Thus, all the decisions of theology and philosophy, teach not to admit that, which is not demonstrated as clearly, as that 2 and 2 makes 4; and on the whole to adore God, and him only; to love him better than yourself; and always to have confidence in the bounties and promises of our Creator. Amen. Amen. Amen.

To those who are initiated into the 32nd degree, called the *Sublime Prince of the Royal Secret* , it is explained in a section to the candidate the symbolic meaning of reconquering the Holy Land and reconstructing the **Temple of Solomon**. This allegory will be

presented as a hermetical and alchemical project that I will explain in detail at the opening of Volume 2 of my *Confessions*.

*“The legend of this degree pertains to the existence of a Masonic army composed of the initiates of all the degrees, residing in many tents, in one single encampment with different gatherings in different periods of time, that will take place in order to reconquest Jerusalem and reconstruct the Temple of Solomon.”*⁷ The Master of Ceremonies takes him to the various “camps,” and explains to him the meaning of the symbols that are there. It should be noted that each camp or tent is supposed to house the members of the various degrees. For example in tent #9, the Apprentices, Fellow Crafts, and Master Masons are housed.⁸

6 Ordo Ab Chao, *Ibid.*, p. 228.

7 Ritual booklet **privately issued** for the members of the AASR Rite working under the auspices of the Italian Supreme Council of Piazza del Gesù (GOI), Premises, Instructions and warnings of the 32nd Degree, Sublime Prince of the Royal Secret , pp. 8-9.

This prestigious Rite seeks to unite the teachings of all the mystery schools and secret societies that were around in Europe during the period when this Rite was being created. The high degree structure is mainly related to Neo-Templarism and Kabbalah, of course, with a Rosicrucian and alchemical touch to it. This rite certainly gives a much deeper explanation of the Masonic ceremonies of the first three degrees of Freemasonry that constitute the basic knowledge of the order. The legend of Hiram in the **Charge** delivered in the USA is also the version of the AASR 30°, but is a very different interpretation from what is used in the first three degrees of the *Craft* :

The said three blows with the Square, Gauge, and Gavel, are symbols of the blow on the cheek, the flagellation, and the crown of thorns. The Brethren assembled around the tomb of Hiram is a representation of the disciples lamenting the death of Christ on the cross, The Master’s word, which is said to be lost, since the death of Hiram Abiff, is the same that Christ pronounced on the cross, and

which the Jews did not comprehend, ELI, ELI, LAMA SABACHTHANI, or 'my God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me, have pity on and forgive my enemies'—these words are substituted by, M.B.N. (Mac-Be-Nac) which, in Arabic signifies 'the son of the widow is dead.' The false Brethren represent Judas Iscariot, who sold-out Christ. The red color worn by the Grand Elect Perfect and Sublime Masons, calls to remembrance the blood of Christ. The sprig of cassia is the figure of the cross, because of this wood the cross was made.

The captivity of the Grand Elect and Sublime Masons, show the persecution of the Christian religion under the Roman emperors, and its liberty under Constantine the Great. It also calls to our attention the persecution of the Templars, and the situation of Jacques DeMolay, who lying in irons nearly seven years, at the end of which our worthy Grand Master was burned alive with his four companions, on the 11th of March, 1314, creating pity and tears in the people, who saw him die with firmness and heroic constancy, wailing his innocence with his blood.

My dear Brother, in passing to the degree of Perfect Master, in which you shed tears at the tomb of Hiram Abiff, and in some other degrees, has not your heart been led to revenge? Has not the crime of Jubelum Akirop been represented in the most hideous light? Would it be unjust to compare the conduct of Philip the Fair and the infamous accusers of the Templars, to the two ruffians who were accomplices with Akirop? Do they not kindle in your heart an equal aversion? The different stages you traveled, and the time you have taken in learning these historical events, no doubt, will lead you to make the proper applications; and by the degree of Master Elect and Kadosh, you are properly disposed to fulfill all your engagements, and to bear an implacable hatred to the Knights of Malta, and to avenge the death of Jacques De Molay. ⁹

Of course, this supposed revenge and hatred towards the Knights of Malta of the AASR, typical of certain branches of Neo-Templarism, was secretly piloted by the Jesuits. As time went by they gradually became more moderate, when the infamous Society of Jesus (Latin:

Societas Iesu, S.J., SJ or SI) returned to the Vatican in 1814, following their suppression on July 21, 1773, when Pope Clement XIV issued a papal bull in Rome entitled, “*Dominus ac Redemptor Noster.*” Nevertheless, this is the official position present in the history lessons of the 33rd degree of the AASR:

Although it is a duty we owe to ourselves, to endeavor to destroy that power, which attempts to destroy us—yet it is necessary that the extent of our enmity and hostili

8 Mustafa El-Amin, *op. cit.*, pp.197-198.

9 *Ordo Ab Chao: The Original and Complete Rituals Of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of 4-33 Degrees*, *op.cit.*, p. 211

STRATEGY OF TENSION

ties to the Knights of Malta, should be well-defined lest we should expose ourselves to ridicule and contempt if not to punishment by the civil Law, it is not intended, that if a Knight of K.H. should go up the Mediterranean on business, and accidentally meet with some of the Knights of that Order, that he should immediately draw the poniard, and stab them to the heart. This would be deemed murder by the Laws of every Country, and would justly be punished with Death. But if any Sovereign power should declare war against the Knights of Malta, or against any power with whom they have treaties of Offense, and they are actually in the field, then we are bound, by the solemn and awful obligations which we have taken, if the situation of our affairs will admit of it, to join immediately the Army of their Enemies, and to use our utmost exertions both in the Cabinet and the field, to exterminate their order, that we may once more obtain those possessions, which are the indisputable right of the Knights Templars

.10

Needless to say, the suppression of the Society of Jesus was carried out in most countries with the help of the Knights of Malta, so the Knights Templars ideal revenge was, of course, part of the Jesuitic manipulation of this Masonic Rite. The suppression was carried out basically everywhere in the Christian world except Prussia (so dear to

the AASR), and Russia, where Catherine the Great forbid the papal decree to be executed. The Society was, therefore, able to maintain its existence and carry on its work all through the period of suppression. Their restoration was marked by tremendous growth, as evidenced by a large number of Jesuit colleges and universities established in the 19th century. In the United States, 22 of the Society's 28 universities were founded or taken over by the Jesuits during that time. It has been suggested that the experience of suppression served to heighten orthodoxy among the Jesuits upon restoration.¹¹

Scottish Rite and Jesuitry: myth or reality?

T

he intentions of the Jesuits and their Masonic disciples of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite may have seemed good in the beginning for their disciples in the Age of Enlightenment, wishing to **“enlighten our brother men,”** while waging war against those **“kings and priests ”** who are **“exercising their power to oppress mankind .”** However, two centuries of the system being subverted in favor of a group of so-called enlightened people and their transnational Masonic Ur-Lodges, responsible for misleading society, has led to the present malevolent direction we find ourselves in. Unfortunately, I do not see any improvements on the horizon, and their original intention of fighting the oppressor in favor of liberty, is now revealing the wicked intentions of those who helped to set up this rite.

I now ask myself this question more than ever: *Can a good person still be a 33° Mason without being manipulated by the evil-doers of the New World Order?*

The answer is yes, but not in the present system of so-called Masonic Enlightenment, which is the current form of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. What's found today is often corrupt by greed and

profane interests, which can only inspire the creation of false Knights Templars, that is, without a real knighthood identity, and without the Holy Spirit in their work.

It is also fair to inquire: *Do genuine “Thirty-three degree” Freemasons exist? Can Knights, who thanks to a genuine process of transmutation, truly embrace the truth? Can they contemplate their rebirth, knowing well the Holy Spirit is within them? Do Brothers after realizing the truth, want to become real Templars, and not only pseudo-Masonic Knights?*

10 Ibid., p. 226.

11 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Society_of_Jesus ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.



FIG. 103 – From left, the author next to the Marquis Roberto Caldirola while wearing the vestments rituals of a 33°, the Honorary Grand

Master of the National Grand Lodge of Romania Mircea Gheordunescu, and the writer Claudio Modena. Photo taken in 2011 during the annual meeting of the DeMolay International Order, which was founded in 1919 in Kansas City, MO, from the noble intuition of Frank S. Land.

The answer, again, is yes, and they are among us. One of them in recent times, for example, has been our Dear Brother Roberto Caldirola. (FIG. 103) He was awarded a 33° by the highest authority in the USA—the *Order of George Washington*. (FIG. 104) He is an unusual character who has now embraced the Holy Spirit, partly due to the work of my order, *Ordo illuminatorum Universalis*, by sharing with me some of his secrets, which I will later present in other publications.¹² I originally met him in 2007, after reading an interesting article written by my old friend Greg Szymanski, for his site ***Arctic Beacon***. Greg wrote about a mysterious “confidential source” who sent him additional information about Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri, a prominent figure in Volume 2 of my *Confessions*, stating that: “*the leads if thoroughly investigated, will fill in many of the missing pieces about 9/11, and other important matters concerning the Vatican-led New World Order.*”¹³

The same source also suggested that Greg contact a certain Roberto Caldirola: “*A person that could probably give you very deep Italian insight, is the Marchese Roberto Caldirola, in Rome. A somewhat unique and colorful individual with a vast network in Rome. Caldirola can give you more in-depth information, due to his intimate knowledge of the Italian scene.*”¹⁴

Since Greg was based in the US, he found it impossible to come to Europe in the short amount of time that was required to meet Roberto Caldirola in person. He gave me the phone contact information that was passed on to him by this mysterious source, encouraging me to call Dr. Caldirola, and possibly meet him in person as soon as possible. I did so, and from friendship a great collaboration developed between us. We both demonstrate that there are genuine 33° degree

Freemasons who truly wish to help humanity exist. After all, we are both 33° degree Freemasons ourselves.

For me, the positive side of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite made great a Freemason, like my grandfather, Leopoldo Zagami, who was part of the said rite, even if a very elitarian one. Back in his day, he belonged to a Scottish Rite branch defined by the Jesuit scholar Father Pietro Pirri SJ, from the Historical Institute of the Society of Jesus, as: “an autonomous pseudo-Catholic form of Freemasonry,” which was situated in the immediate post-war period, in what is now the Japa

12 In particular Volume 2 and 3 of my *Confessions of an illuminati* soon available from CCC Publishing, San Francisco.

13 <http://www.arcticbeacon.com/articles/15-Apr-2007.html>

‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

14 Ibid.

STRATEGY OF TENSION



FIG. 104 – Medal of the prestigious Order of George Washington belonging to the Marquis Roberto Caldirola, who was awarded this illustrious recognition in the United States of America.

nese Embassy in Rome. The Sovereign Grand Commander was a distinguished noble, Baron Furio Romano Avezana, who intended, after the Second World War, to usher in a more openly Catholic form of Freemasonry, one that could positively converse with the Church, and possibly gain their support. To do all this, they came out with a publication—named the *New Era*, the official organ of the group—and in September, 1947, they made the following profession of faith:

“In a Catholic country like Italy, the Christianity of the Italian Freemasons can only be the true, Catholic ethic.” This pro-Catholic statement should not only be taken in the historical context in which it was made, during the aftermath of the Second World War, inaugurating the “Cold War,” and the supposed anti-Communism era of the new Masonic matrix. This Rite has a strong Catholic influence that, despite the presence of supporters of the Johannite Church and other Gnostic denominations since their early days, has always remained at the top level of the hierarchical structure, faithful and loyal to Catholicism and the Society of Jesus in particular, which has been involved in creating and structuring some of the most advanced degrees of the Scottish Rite. Let’s not forget that the religion of the original Templars was Roman Catholic, a truth no historian can deny, so, of course, when these Masons want to emulate *Templarism*, they can go in two possible directions:

1) The legendary sodomistic and magical one, based on some of the extorted confessions of the last Knights Templar, who privileged people like Aleister Crowley based their work on and incorporated sex-magick.

2) Or the traditional Catholic one. Even if the Templars were ultimately kicked out of the Church of Rome, their religion was the Catholic Faith and that’s what counts for those who favor this direction.

Of course, some say there is also a third way, the Johannite Church that I mentioned previously, or other Gnostic Christian denominations, that have a more sensible and traditional approach. But, to my knowledge, they are a minority these days, as Crowley’s kinky brand of Gnosticism seems to prevail in the New Age thanks to the Illuminati’s manipulation games.

For many centuries, the Church, the Jesuits, and the Neo-Templar world operating inside and outside of Freemasonry have had cozy ties with each other, and conducted secret deals made behind closed doors. Secrets that, if revealed, can lead us closer to understanding the heart of true Vatican power. I have revealed many of these

secrets in my book *Pope Francis: The Last Pope? Money, Masons and the Occult in the Decline of the Catholic Church*,¹⁵ and I will deal again with this topic in great detail, specifically, in the third part of this trilogy.

John Daniel wrote in *The Grand Design Exposed* :

*This inner and invisible Freemasonry is international in extent, and it is within the Inner Circle that the Jesuits conceal themselves, work, and mastermind the projects that suit their goals. ... Without exception, every chief actor in the French Revolution [1789-1799] was either Jesuit-educated, a Catholic prelate, or a member of the Illuminati Order where within the Jacobin Club they would come together to conspire and carry out the 'Great Work'—which in the open system of the Jacobins was the reflection of the complete hidden system of the Illuminati—and in back of the Illuminati were the hidden Jesuit 'masters.' ... The truth is that the Jesuits of Rome have perfected Freemasonry to be their most magnificent and effective tool, accomplishing their purposes among Protestants.*¹⁶

Albert G. Mackey was crowned as Sovereign Grand Inspector General in 1844, and served as Grand Lecturer and Grand Secretary of The Grand Lodge of South Carolina, as well as Secretary General of the Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite for the Southern Jurisdiction of the United States, which was a position he held until his death in 1881. He is known for many books and articles about Freemasonry, and his work on the **Masonic Landmarks**¹⁷ present a very different view. His writing, which seems to be a very well-thought out apology, admits however, the possibility of the Jesuits inventing at least some *Degrees and systems*:

In the eighteenth century, the Jesuits were charged with having an intimate connection with Freemasonry, and the invention of the Degree of Kadosh was even attributed to those members of the Society who constituted the College of Clermont. This theory of a Jesuitical Freemasonry seems to have originated with the Illuminati,

who were probably governed in its promulgation by a desire to depreciate the character of all other Masonic systems in comparison with their own, where no such priestly interference was permitted. Barruel scoffs at the idea of such a connection, and coins it (Histoire de Jacobinisme iv, page 287), 'la fable de la Franc-Maçonnerie Jésuitique' meaning an invention of false or Jesuitical Freemasonry. For once he is right. Like oil and water, the tolerance of Freemasonry and the intolerance of the 'Society of Jesus' cannot commingle. Yet it cannot be denied that, while the Jesuits have had no part in the construction of pure Freemasonry, there are reasons for believing that they took an interest in the invention of some Degrees and systems which were intended to advance their own interests. But wherever they touched the Institution, they left the trail of the serpent. ... They sought to convert its pure philanthropy and toleration into political intrigue and religious bigotry. Hence it is believed that they had something to do with the invention of those Degrees, which were intended to aid the exiled House of Stuart in its efforts to regain the English throne, because they believed that would secure the restoration in England of the Roman Catholic religion. A library of books have been written on both sides of this subject in Germany and in France. ¹⁸

Strangely enough, Adam Weishaupt, the founder of the Order of the Illuminati,

15 Leo Lyon Zagami, Pope Francis: The Last Pope? (San Francisco: CCC Publishing, 2015).

16 John Daniel, The Grand Design Exposed (Middleton, Idaho: CHJ Publishing, 1999), pp.170, 212-213, 302.

17 Dr. Albert Mackey, Jurisprudence of Freemasonry, 1856.

18 Albert G. Mackey and H. L. Haywood, Encyclopedia of Freemasonry and Its Kindred Sciences Browse the Encyclopedia by clicking J (JESUITS) at http://www.phoenixmasonry.org/mackeys_encyclopedia/p.htm ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

studied with the Jesuits from the age of seven. After Pope Clement XIV's suppression of the *Society of Jesus* in 1773, Weishaupt went on to become a professor of Canon law at the prestigious University of

Ingolstadt, where much earlier, the Holy Roman Emperor Ferdinand II received his education. It was considered a position of prestige that was held exclusively by the Jesuits until that time. Just a coincidence? Weishaupt's Illuminati Order, born in 1776, is described by Mackey as being proud of not having any "priestly interference," and Weishaupt was adamant in his secret instructions to his *Prefects, or Local Superiors*, in not wanting to refute any priest or ex-Jesuit, stating: "*Members of religious orders shall never be accepted, and one must shun ex-Jesuits like the plague.*" At the same time, three years prior to the foundation, Weishaupt became, a Professor of Canon law, which is the body of laws and regulations made by an ecclesiastical authority (Church leadership), in a prestigious university that was considered a stronghold of the Jesuits. The Lutheran movement, in fact, took an early hold in Ingolstadt, but was quickly put to action by one of the chief figures of the Counter-Reformation. This was Johann Eck, who made the university a bastion for the traditional Catholic faith in southern Germany. In Eck's wake, and throughout most of the 17th century, many Jesuits were appointed to key positions in the school and university, to gradually come under the full control of the Jesuit order.¹⁹

The official version states that the Jesuits gradually left the university in the hands of Weishaupt and his Illuminati, that is, without a direct intervention of the Church in that age. This is preposterous, and nonsense to say the least. The control of a key faculty like Canon law in such an important Catholic set-up could not just be passed on to a supposedly secularized person with no connection to the Church, like some claim Weishaupt was back in 1773. To these "great historians," I say that even today, in a typical Catholic University, where a complex discipline like this is taught, it would never and could never happen. I wonder what a true Jesuit expert like Rev. Robert J. Kaslyn, S. J. J.C.D., the present Dean of such a faculty at the Catholic University of America, would say about it? Weishaupt was not a Jesuit rebel, even if he seemed like a rebel. Plus, he also had many connections with the Jewish world.

As Jury Lina writes in "Under the sign of the Scorpion": "*The Jesuits had taught Weishaupt much, least not their doubtful morals. He*

encouraged his closest collaborators to use the lie as a tool and to avoid giving the public any true explanations. The leaders of the Illuminati saw to it that their most dangerous opponents and others who might be a threat to the secrets of the Order were poisoned.” Lina echoes this last passage from Gerald B. Winrod’s book, “*Adam Weishaupt – a Human Devil.*”

Many authors including Jury Lina, as well as the late Italian Freemason and Illuminati named Vincenzo Soro, write about the total absence of morals of *Spartacus* (Weishaupt’s initiatic name), demonstrating his evil nature. He made his wife’s sister pregnant, and not being able to pay 50 marks for an illegal operation, he unsuccessfully tried to bring about an abortion by the use of drugs. A boy was born on the 30th of January 1784. Later, Weishaupt suddenly became rich. In 1777, the Illuminati began to cooperate with all the Masonic lodges (especially the Grand Orient), in order to infiltrate them. By 1794, the Duke of Brunswick, Grand Master of Germany, said that the Masonic lodges were controlled by the Illuminati. When Weishaupt became a member of the Grand Orient, the lodge was backed financially by **Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1743-1812)**. This was according to the British historian Nesta Webster. Bernard Lazar, a well-known Jewish author, who wrote in “*L’Anti- semitisme*” in 1894, that: “exclusively Kabbalist Jews surrounded Weishaupt.” Confiscated documents show that of the 39 Illuminati holding lesser leading positions, **17 were Jews (that’s 40%)**. The fact that the Illuminati headquarters in Ingolstadt was later converted into a synagogue is also symbolic of this conspiracy. Lazar stated that these Jews became the agents of revolution because they had “revolutionary souls.” There were four especially important Jews in the Illuminati leadership: Hartwig (Naphtali Herz) Wessely, Moses Mendelssohn, the banker Daniel von Itzig (1723-1799), and the businessman David Friedlander (*La Vieille France*, 31st of March, 1921).

19 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/University_of_adIngolstadt ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

All of the initiated had taken a vow, *“to eternal silence and undeviating loyalty, and total submission to the Order.”* Each member had to make the following promise: “I pledge to count what is best for the Order as my own best, I am ready to serve it with my personal fortune, my honor, and my blood ... the friends and enemies of the Order shall also become my friends and enemies.”

Lastly, each new member was warned: *“If you are a traitor and a perjurer, then know that the brothers shall take up arms against you. Do not hope to flee or to find a place to hide. Wherever you are, shame, contempt and the wrath of the brothers shall pursue and torment you to your innermost entrails.”*

Most members were led to believe that the lower degrees of mystery they had reached was the highest. Few members were informed about the true purpose of the Order. The Illuminati's codex was presented in Masonic terms and prescribed; lies, treachery, violence, torture, and murder in order to reach all its goals. Many members believed themselves to be working for the improvement of the world. They never guessed that Weishaupt's true purpose was to establish *Novus Ordo Seclorum*, a global program for world domination. The Protestant princes and rulers in Germany were well-disposed to Weishaupt's official plan to destroy the Catholic Church, and sought membership in his Order. Through these men, Weishaupt gained control over the Masonic Orders, unto which he and his other Jewish cronies were initiated in 1777. To prevent the rulers from understanding the true aim of the Illuminati, he forestalled their contact with the higher degrees.

During the year following its founding, the Order was spread exclusively through southern Bavaria. Later, it gained a foothold in Frankfurt am Main, Eichstadt and other cities, according to *Vagledning for Guidance for Freemasons* (Stockholm, 1906, p. 166). Officially, the Illuminati were supposed to spread virtue and wisdom, which was to subdue evil and stupidity. They wished to make great discoveries in all branches of science. The Illuminati were to be cultivated into noble people, also according to “Guidance for Freemasons.”

But were they really defenders of such noble principles?

In 1784, Adam Weishaupt lost his position at the University of Ingolstadt when the Illuminati scandal erupted, and he fled to Bavaria. The University remained until the year 1800, when it was eventually closed for financial reasons (at least officially). Remember, the Jesuits were still considered outlaws, and the universities under their control were possibly dangerous, so the elector Maximilian IV announced that the University's depleted finances had become too great a weight for him to bear. The University of Ingolstadt would be moved to Landshut as a result. Weishaupt moved to the city of Gotha, where he lived in relative peace until his death on the 18th of November 1830. He managed this move thanks to Duke Ernest II of Saxe-Gotha-Altenburg (1745–1804), one of the key figures of the Illuminati at that time. René le Forestier writes in his, "Les Illuminés de Bavière et la franc-maçonnerie allemande":

STRATEGY OF TENSION

*"The Illuminati—along with Freemasonry and other secret societies—were outlawed through Edict, by the Bavarian ruler, Charles Theodore, with the encouragement of the Roman Catholic Church, in 1784, 1785, 1787 and 1790."*²⁰ Yes, "the encouragement," because the Jesuits had found new friends and allies in Freemasonry and the Illuminati. This alliance would help them return even stronger in 1814, when they would eventually rejoin the Vatican. In the meantime, during their suppression, the Roman Catholic Church persecuted them and their new friends.

In the end, Mackey's Illuminati involvement in defense of the non-Jesuitic origins of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite seems rather pathetic, as he is not taking into consideration a number of facts. When Mackey writes: "*Barruel scoffs at the idea of such a connection*," citing Augustin Barruel (1741–1820), a famous French Jesuit priest known for his conspiracy theories on the Illuminati, stating: "*For once he is right*," he is then basically contradicting himself. He is giving credibility to a questionable Jesuit source, operating at the time of the events in the interest of his Order, not of

Freemasonry, something you should take into consideration when reading his books.

Of course, we must understand that Albert G. Mackey was, at the time he wrote this, the Secretary-General of the Mother Supreme Council of the World. Yes, the famous Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite for the Southern Jurisdiction of the US: so Mackey may have interests of his own. There is, however, another passage of his work that may shed more light in regards to: "The Jesuit College of Paris," commonly known as the *Collège de Clermont*, and now known as The Lycée Louis-le-Grand. This is the place where Voltaire, Diderot, and many other notables received their education.²¹ Their connection to Freemasonry, and this place discussed by Mackey, indicate a clear link to the Jesuits with advanced degrees of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite: *CLERMONT*, college of the Jesuits in Paris. This is where James II, after his flight from England in 1688, resided until his removal to St. Germain. During his residence there, he is said to have sought the establishment of a system of Freemasonry, the object of which should be the restoration of the House of Stuart to the throne of England. Relics of this attempted system are still found in many of the advanced Degrees, and the Chapter of Clermont, subsequently organized in Paris, appears to have had some reference to it.* Let's take a deeper look. In 1754, the Chevalier de Bonneville established a Chapter of the advanced Degrees in Paris, in the College of Jesuits of Clermont, hence called **the Chapter of Clermont** .** The system of Freemasonry he practiced received the name, the *Rite of Perfection*, or *Rite of Heredom*. The College of Clermont was, says Rebold, author of *History of Three Grand Lodges* (page 46), "*the asylum of the adherents of the House of Stuart, and hence the Rite, is to some extent tinged with Stuart Freemasonry.*" It consisted of twenty-five Degrees as follows:

1. *Apprentice*
2. *Fellow Craft*
3. *Master*
4. *Secret Master*

5. *Perfect Master*
6. *Intimate Secretary*
7. *Intendant of the Building*

20 René le Forestier, *Les Illuminés de Bavière et la franc-maçonnerie allemande* (Paris:1914), pp. 453, 468-9, 507-8, 614-5.

21 Jury Lina, *Under the sign of the Scorpion: The rise and fall of the Soviet empire* (Stockolm, Sweden: Referent Publishing 1998), pp.22-23.

8. *Provost and Judge*
9. *Elect of Nine*
10. *Elect of Fifteen*
11. *Illustrious Elect, Chief of the Twelve Tribes*
12. *Grand Master Architect*
13. *Royal Arch*
14. *Grand, Elect, Ancient, Perfect Master*
15. *Knight of the Sword*
16. *Prince of Jerusalem*
17. *Knight of the East and West*
18. *Rose Croix Knight*
19. *Grand Pontiff*
20. *Grand Patriarch*
21. *Grand Master of the Key of Freemasonry*
22. *Prince of Libanus*
23. *Sovereign Prince Adept Chief of the Grand Consistory*
24. *Illustrious Knight Commander of the Black and White Eagle*
25. *Most Illustrious Sovereign Prince of Freemasonry, Grand Knight, Sublime Commander of the Royal Secret*

* 22 . ** 23
;

In the future, we see that the Degrees of this Rite are the same as those of the Council of Emperors of the East and West, which was established four years later, and to which the Chapter of Clermont gave way. Of course, they are the same as those of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite that succeeded the Council of Emperors. The distinguishing principle of this Rite is that Freemasonry was derived from Templarism, and that consequently, every Freemason was a

Knights Templar. It was there that Baron von Hund was initiated, and from it through him, proceeded the *Rite of Strict Observance* ; although he discarded the Degrees and retained only the Templar theory.²⁴

Thus, the Chapter of Clermont was replaced by the Knights of the East and Emperors of the East and West, the latter becoming known in France as the **Rite of Heredom**, during the 1750s. This Rite organized the Rite of Perfection, comprised of 25 degrees, 22 of which were called the *haut grades* , or *high degrees* , with the three degrees of the symbolic lodge added. A document pertaining to the Rite of Perfection, known as the Secret Constitutions of 1761, designated officers as *Inspectors General of the Thirtythird degree* . With the emergence of this document, a joint patent was issued from the Grand Lodge of France and the Emperors of the East and West, to a Catholic merchant named Etienne (Stephen) Morin, for the purpose of establishing the Rite of Perfection in the Americas. Morin's home was in Bordeaux, the oldest provincial Masonic center in Europe. He was made a Mason in *Loge Francaise* , created on December 13, 1740, later named *La Francaise Flue Ecossoise* . This was the oldest of more than fifty daughter Lodges of *Loge L'Anglaise* , a Lodge that British Masons founded at Bordeaux in 1732. These daughter Lodges gave birth to a proliferation of degrees that resulted in the pro

22 Robert R. Palmer, *The American Historical Review* Vol. 45, No.1 (Oxford, England: Oxford University Press, 1939), p. 44.

23 http://www.phoenixmasonry.org/mackeys_encyclopedia/c.htm Browse the Encyclopedia by clicking C (CLERMONT, COLLEGE OF).

24 http://www.phoenixmasonry.org/mackeys_encyclopedia/p.htm Browse the Encyclopedia by clicking P (PERFECTION, RITE OF).

STRATEGY OF TENSION

genitors of the Scottish Rite. This patent granted Morin the title of Inspector General, with the authority to create other inspectors and to establish lodges to work, "the perfect and sublime degrees." His first appointment was Henry Andrew Francken in the West Indies. A year later, the Grand Constitutions of 1762 were adopted, providing for 25

degrees, including the three degrees of Craft Masonry, with authority to establish lodges and work the degrees under Inspectors General and their Deputies. From Morin's original authority, patents were granted establishing the Rite of Perfection in the West Indies, Albany, New Orleans, Philadelphia, and Charleston.

The Grand Constitutions of 1786, adopted in Berlin on May 1, 1786, provided for a Rite consisting of thirty-three degrees, from one to thirty-three, under the title of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite governed by a Supreme Council. (FIG. 105 and FIG. 107) This Constitution created the structure and governance of the Scottish Rite as it is practiced today. The original reason for the organization of separate Lodges to confer these "higher" degrees may have been a desire to limit the membership to those of the Christian faith. The Anderson Constitution of 1723 widened the field of Masonry to men of all religious denominations that believed in the Deity and in the hope of immortality. In this connection, it should be observed the ultimate Scottish Rite Constitutions of 1786 similarly opened doors to men of all religions, and provides that only four of the governing nine need profess religion.²⁵

Alien entities, the 18th degree, and Neo-Templar Nazi fascism

“

The Jesuits infiltrated European Freemasonry in large numbers ,” stated the wellknown Italian author and publisher Bruno Nardini (1921-1990), who wrote in his book *Mysteries and Secret Doctrines* : *“they took over mostly the 18th degree, that of the Rosicrucians, probably to avoid the spreading of the dangerous revelation of the Cosmic Christ, so it will not spread to the lower degrees, or outside of the lodges, in the profane world.”*²⁶ But let's look into the mysterious origins of this degree.

In 1754, a man named Martinez de Pasqually was said to have traveled to the east in search of wisdom, which is the Rosenkreuz archetype, and set up an order called the Scottish Judges in Montpellier. Six years later in Bordeaux, France, he established the Kabbala-influenced Order of **Elect Cohens**, of which Order Pasqually was Grand Sovereign. Martinez de Pasqually spent his life working for the creation of a great spiritualized movement within the ranks of Freemasonry. When he eventually organized this movement as an Order, not strictly speaking Masonic, but composed exclusively of Masons, he gave it the name of, *Ordre des Chevalier Maçons Élus Cohen de L'Univers*, or the “*Order of Knight Masons, Elect Priests of the Universe*.”²⁷ The Elect Cohens practice remains to this day, for the elite of Freemasonry, which is a form of **ceremonial magic**. It is a combination of the **Catholic Mass**, with the works of Renaissance occultists such as Henry Cornelius Agrippa. Pasqually claimed to be in contact with unearthly beings. He held an animist concept of the universe, which was a universe pulsating with life on many planes, or on ulterior dimensions to those ordinarily experienced by human beings. His ceremonies were regulated by astrological considerations. According to Pasqually: “*The bodies of the universe are all vital organs of eternal life.*” The Moon and the Sun figure prominently in his system.

25 <http://www.dannyboy.ca/HistoryAASREnglish.htm> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

26 Bruno Nardini, *Misteri e Dottrine Segrete* (Florence: Ed. Centro internazionale del libro, *Mysteries and Secret Doctrines*, 1976), p.310.

27 <http://www.gnostique.net/initiation/pasqually.htm> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

THIRTY-THIRD DEGREE, OR SOVEREIGN GRAND
PREPARATION OF CANDIDATE, 33^D DEGREE.



Preparation of Candidate, 33^D Degree.

The candidate is prepared by being divested of his shoes and hat; clothed in a black robe without sword or regalia; a lighted taper in his righthand and a black cable tow around his neck, the ends of which are held by the Illustrious Grand Master General of Ceremonies at the proper time. The Illustrious Grand Marshal retires to the Chamber of Reflection, and all being ready he strikes on the door of the Council Chamber.

SIGN OF ORDER.

Left hand over the heart, fingers extended and close together.



Sign of Order.

PENALTY, 23^D DEGREE.

And should I knowingly or willfully violate the same, may this wine I now drink, become a deadly poison to me, as the hemlock juice drank by Socrates. (Drinks wine out of skull.) And may these cold arms forever encircle me. Amen. (Sociator's arms enfold him.)



Blackie, holding skull, while taking oath.

FIRST SIGN.

Kneel on the left knee, cross the arms over the breast, then draw the sword, hold the point in the left hand and cross it with that of the opposite Inspector and give the



First Sign, S. G. I. G.

First Pass Word—"De Molay."
Answer—"Hiram Abiff."
Second Pass Word—"Frederick."
Answer—"Of Prussia."

SECOND SIGN.

Disengage swords, retain point in left hand, fall on both knees, kiss blade three times and give the Sacred Words—"Michti, Michti, Beshim, Adonai."
"Who is like unto Thee, oh God."



Second Sign.

SIGN OF ENTRANCE.

Cross the arms on the breast, the head bowed down.
Salute. 00000 000 0 00.



Sign of Entrance.

FIG. 105 – Pictures and instructions of the 33rd degree extracted from pages 552-553 of the *Scotch Rite Masonry Illustrated*, the complete ritual of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite submitted, illustrated by a Sovran Grand Commander 33°, with a historical analysis and a criticism of the degrees handled by Jonathan Blanchard (1860-1882), the Chairman of the Board of the College of Wheaton, IL.

Equinoxes were chosen as propitious times for important rituals, to encourage good spirits. There is a daily invocation where the Elect Cohen traces a circle on the floor, at the center of which is inscribed the letter **‘W’** below a candle. The Cohen then stands in the circle, and holding a light, reads the invocation: *“O Kadoz, O Kadoz, who will enable one to become as I was originally, a spark of divine creation? Who will enable me to return in virtue and eternal spiritual power?”*

The purpose of the invocations and evocations, used by the Illuminati **Order of the Elect Cohens**, was ultimately to open a privileged communication with what Pasqually described as the “Active and Intelligent Cause.”²⁸ That communication was with the alien *jinn*, the extra-dimensional entities linked to the Illuminati mystery schools, that from behind the scenes influence the course of human history.

By 1770, The Rite of *Élus Cohen* had temples open in numerous French cities, such as Bordeaux, Montpellier, Avignon, Foix, La Rochelle, Versailles, Paris, and Metz. A temple was opened in Lyons, and thanks to the enthusiasm of Jean Baptiste Willermoz, this town became the spiritual capital of the Order for many years. Meanwhile, in March of 1776, the Bordeaux Lodge, or “*La Française Elus Ecossaise*,” closed down. It’s important to note that Up to that date, Pasqually’s secretary was one Father Bullet, who was a priest to the Regiment of Foix. Fr. Bullet bore the *Élus Cohen* title of **S.I.**

28 <https://troyspace2.wordpress.com/2009/01/03/1754-rite-of-perfection-jesuits-clermont-college-paris-scottish-judges-martinez-at-montpellier-strict-observance-rite-baronhund-germany-just-a-coincidence/> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015, previously hosted on <http://www.freemasonrytoday.net/14/p22b.php> no longer present online.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

History, but there is no record under what circumstances this title was given. Since he was presumably a Roman Catholic, which alone uses the title “Father/Padre,” he became a member of Pasqually’s Order, as Roman Catholics were forbidden to become Freemasons under pain of ex-communication. Although that penalty has recently been relaxed to that of a “serious sin,” as we know, the links between Freemasonry and Catholicism have become tighter after the II Vatican Council. Back then, this was definitely unusual, or maybe not, as the Jesuits were interested in *Élus Cohen* from the start, and the S.I. is sometimes used by the members of the Society of Jesus (Latin: *Societas Iesu*, S.J. and S.I. or SJ, SI).

In May of 1772, Martinez de Pasqually set sail for San Domingo on the *Duc de Duras*, after applying for a certificate of Catholicism. How

he, a Mason and Grand Master of his own High-Grade Rite, obtained such a certificate is not explained. He undertakes this journey in order to take up a legacy. On Tuesday, September 20, 1774, Martinez dies in Port-au-Prince, Haiti,²⁹ leaving the Assemblée in the hands of his followers: Bacon of Chivalerie and Jean-Baptiste Willermoz. Martinez de Pasqually was also the teacher of Louis Claude de Saint-Martin, founder of what became known as Martinism, which in reality bears this name because of de Pasqually, and not the other way around.

Bacon of Chivalerie then joined the Grand Orient, a mainstream French Masonic order (founded in 1772), while Willermoz (1730-1824) not only joined the Strict Observance Rite, but also founded several influential orders of his own. Those were the high-degree Masonic order of *Chevaliers Bienfaisants de la Cité Sainte*, also known as the *Rite Écossais Rectifié*, as well as the *Chevaliers de l'Aigle Noir et Rose-Croix*; a rite containing strong alchemical and neo-Rosicrucian themes.³⁰

For more information on the Rite of Strict Observance and the Rectified Scottish Rite, and their present connections with the New World Order, I suggest re-reading the fifth chapter of this book, dedicated to “The real Priory of Sion.” In this chapter, there is a detailed explanation of certain numbers, which are of great importance for the real Catholic Priory of Sion, written by Jean-Pierre Giudicelli, who I also interviewed. Giudicelli is probably considered the number one living expert on the secret teachings of Martinez de Pasqually, and another figure I introduced earlier: Jean-Baptiste Willermoz. In the year 1765, Willermoz apparently completed a *RoseCroix* ritual that forms the basis of what is practiced today as the **18th degree of the Ancient & Accepted Rite** .

All this shows that there are indeed strong ties between outright occultism and the covertly occultic Roman Catholic Church. For this reason, I have decided to include at the end of this book an unusual manifesto by Jean Pierre Giudicelli, which was distributed to me personally during a special meeting in 2008 that was held in Nice, in southern France. Giudicelli is the most outspoken contemporary

exponent of current French esoteric trends in these difficult times that we are living. ***Nécessité de la Métapolitique*** is a very rare and secret document that gives testimony to the dangerous goals of the ruling elite. In the secret realms of these occult societies, discontent towards the New World Order is gradually beginning to emerge among the initiates of the highest level, like Giudicelli himself, who was formerly involved in right-wing politics on behalf of his Invisible Masters. Jean Pierre Giudicelli has now returned to Nice in the last few years. This, after being one of the driving forces of FLNC Independence (*Front de Liberation National Corse*), and spending several years on the island of Corsica outside of mainland France.

29 Ibid., gnostique.net

30 Ibid., troyspace2.wordpress.com

Giudicelli claims to have been an intelligence officer working for French military intelligence, a key figure for sure, together with Christian Bouchet and Remi Boyer, in the secretive world that connects the French government to Neo-Fascism, intelligence operators, and various occult groups of the Illuminati network. Those networks include the *Ordo Templi Orientis* of Aleister Crowley, and the Rosicrucian *Fraternitas Rosacruciana Antiqua* founded by Arnold Krumm-Heller (*Frater Huiracocha*, VIII Degree O.T.O.). These networks are often implicated in the manipulation and control of political extremism in Europe, not only in the right-wing context, but in the left-wing as well, and that is why we find the previously mentioned Communist and former Red Brigade terrorist Paolo Fogagnolo involved with the *Group of Thebes*, where there are people like **Christian Bouchet**, who has a far-right background with monarchist tendencies and family links to the *Organisation de l'armée secrète* connected to GLADIO. Bouchet is still an influential figure back in his native France, who is not only a far right journalist and author with a passion for Aleister Crowley, but a leading politician of the National Front (FN) since 2008.

These occult groups are all linked to various intelligence agencies and security services, including the CIA and Israel's Mossad—one of the most powerful intelligence organizations on Earth. Such sects and

lodges were used in the past, and still are, as an important resource in the “*strategy of tension*,”³¹ a commonly utilized tactic of the New World Order. Because of the secrecy of such occult organizations, plus the subsequent inability to be investigated by an outsider who does not know their secret language and codes of recognition, it is a bit like what happens with criminal gangs— their symbols and their teachings are incomprehensible to the majority of people.

That’s why the tragic 2011 events in Oslo were attributed, in the end, to a single madman. This is the case of Anders Behring Breivik, a Freemason and Knights Templar, who will likely be spending the rest of his life in a luxury prison at the expense of the Norwegian people. A similar cozy prison stay briefly happened to Adolf Hitler in 1924, when he passed 264 days imprisoned in Landsberg prison, after being convicted of treason following the *Beer Hall Putsch* in Munich, Germany, the previous year. During this time, his imprisonment was actually used to prepare the foundations of his Nazi empire. Hopefully, this will not happen with Breivik. But who knows? What if the piloted Muslim invasion of Europe continues uninterrupted, in the coming years, to the point of no return, such as the **Kalergi plan**, feared by the European right-wingers.³² The Kalergi plan, originally devised by Viennese Freemason Richard Nikolaus Eijiro von Coudenhove-Kalergi (1894 -1972), is considered to be the “Genocide of the People of Europe,” and is connected to Agenda 21.³³ Breivik, as strange and improbable as it may sound, may even become a hero (or a possible leader) one day, considering that most of the original Nazis were just as insane as him. If we don’t stop supporting the nonsense policies on immigration, driven by the occult interest of the New World Order, we will risk a complete collapse of the societies we live in, toward what is secretly manipulated, every day, for a specific reason—total chaos. Anders Behring Breivik writes the following: “*Islamic fundamentalism in the West has a façade that Islam is a peaceful religion. Because they are waiting to have more Islamic immigrants, they are waiting to increase in number, waiting to increase*

31 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Strategy_of_tension ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

32 <http://golden-dawn-international-newsroom.blogspot.it/2013/01/the-coudenhovekalergi-plan-genocide-of.html> ‡ Archived 10th March, 2015.

33 Richard Nikolaus Eijiro von Coudenhove-Kalergi initiated in the **Humanitas Lodge** in Vienna in the 1920's, and founded later in 1947 the powerful Ur-Lodge **Pan-Europa** that is still active to this day and draws members from the political and economic elite. STRATEGY OF TENSION

their political power. Once they do, then history will repeat itself. You will see the real face of Islamic fundamentalism here in your country

”34

Considering he is a mass murderer, we dismiss his words, but remember at the original time of this writing he was a Freemason, and someone with a clear perspective of what was going on in the New World Order. It is clear that Breivik was a tool of the New World Order, and maybe still is, as I will detail in Volume 2 of my *Confessions* , and he has a very different perspective from the one we find in the traditional right-wing view of Islam, a view similar in perspective to people such as Adolf Hitler. Breivik is the follower of a “New” form of Nazism, if we want to call it that, which openly supports Israel, and is critical of traditionalist figures that have shown sympathy for, or converted to, Islam, like French author and Freemason René Guénon. Breivik continues:

“There is also a rightist sympathy for Islam. An obvious point of agreement is, of course, anti-Judaism. A subtler basis for sympathy is the so-called traditionalist current, which was represented by the converts René Guénon and Frithjof Schuon, and still has a following. It has been idealizing Islam, and especially Sufism as the preserver of the age-old philosophia perennis against modernity. In Russia, some Slavophile antiWestern groups now seek an alliance with Islam against the impending Americanization of their society. In the USA, Christian fundamentalists and Islamic organizations are increasingly creating common platforms to speak out against trends of moral decay (abortion, pornography, etc.). Some of these phenomena of traditionalist alliance-building are quite respectable, but they are nevertheless conducive to Islam negationism .”

Going back to Adolf Hitler's legendary stay in prison, this was the time he would dictate his influential book, "Mein Kampf," to his representative Rudolf Hess, who was also under arrest, and who acted as his private secretary in this unusual situation. Hess actually transcribed, and partially corrected, Hitler's book *Mein Kampf*; and during that period taught the future Führer certain secret rituals, signs of recognition, and the doctrine of *Ancient Operative Turkish Freemasonry*. This is a secret mental exercise and ritual I will introduce in the coming pages. As the strange connection of Rudolf Hess with the British Illuminati elite and their intelligence services, we discovered a lot about him and his best-kept secrets in Chapter 6, *James Bond and the roots of the Craft of espionage*.

The discovery of the Ur-Lodges

I

have referred to the mysterious Ur-Lodges here and there within this book, so let's examine the inner-workings of these organizations. Such lodges operate at a superior level to the Masonic International elite working hand in hand with various Illuminati factions. The Ur-Lodges are transnational secret societies that incorporate the affiliation of both men and women of the highest levels in world politics, finance, and the industrial sectors, that secretly meet and work independently for their own countries within the organization. Any and all world decisions that are to do with power, politics, finance, and industry are first discussed and decided within these inner sanctums. In one way or another, all the powers within our modern and contemporary world have been part of these Ur-Lodges. This includes leaders of the former Soviet Union, nowadays Russia, beginning with Lenin himself, who was the founder of one of these Ur-Lodges. Other leaders within the Ur-Lodges have been Pope John xxIII, Martin Luther King, **and also Osama Bin Laden and the top leaders of ISIS**. Fascism and Nazism, the Greek colonels and the present

34 Andrew Berwick, A European Declaration of independence (London: Freely distributed on the internet no copyright, 2011) p. 120.

E.U. technocracy, all originated from these Masonic super labs in collaboration with various Para-Masonic and pseudo-Masonic bodies. “Para-Masonic” means groups formed by Freemasons to do activities outside the ethics of traditional Freemasonry. For instance, Freemason lodges usually can’t be implemented in coup plotting or have criminal associations if they are to be considered “regular” lodges, as they must follow the Masonic landmarks and their constitutions to stay in their “regularity.” This is especially after the P2 scandal erupted, when the subject of Freemasonry was in the spotlight even more. Some might say that even the Ur-Lodges are somehow “irregular,” but the power and influence of this exclusive *Masonic Network* is considered well above the often futile discussions on Masonic “regularity” that are at times abused by the United Grand Lodge of England, and its friends, to protect their own colonial interest around the world. In any case, the subject of “regularity” has not stopped many regular Freemasons from secretly joining the Ur-Lodges.

For example, a Para-Masonic organization like the influential Bilderberg Club, or a pseudo-Masonic one like the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, can act in ways that are in complete contrast with Masonic principles. Of course, “para-Masonic” can also mean non-Masonic lodges, or societies that adopt symbology and the organization of Masonic lodges. They usually operate within the sphere of influence of Freemasonry, with benevolent intentions. Examples are *The Independent Order of Odd Fellows* (IOOF), *The Royal Antediluvian Order of Buffaloes* (RAOB), or *The Shriners*, where philanthropy seems, indeed, to be their main objective.

Returning to the Ur-Lodges ... in Italy during the Cold War, and the difficult years of the ***strategy of tension***, three “coups”³⁵ were programmed and supported by the neo-aristocratic and conservative *Three Eyes Lodge* founded by Kissinger, Rockefeller and, Agnelli, amongst others, who for this purpose had sponsored the Italian secret lodge P2 (Propaganda 2 of Licio Gelli). Their plans were

unwittingly thwarted by Arthur Schlesinger, of the *Thomas Paine Progressive Ur-Lodge* , considered by some a lodge in line with the good side of the *Illuminati* .

In the last chapter of Gioele Magaldi's book,³⁶ there is a significant discussion between Frater Jahoel (Mr. Magaldi is a 30° degree of the AASR) and four cosmopolite **Ur-Masons** . The mysterious figure of Frater K, in particular, who belongs to the neo-aristocratic Masonic faction, spoke clearly to Gioel Magaldi about a united pact for globalization within Freemasonry stating that: "**To make people accept such idiotic and unpopular reforms you must frighten them like you would children.**"

The Italian members of the Ur-Lodges include Mario Draghi (President of European Central Bank), who is a member of various super lodges including the infamous **Three Eyes Lodge**, together with Giorgio Napolitano, Italy's past President, whose unexpected resignation from office in January, 2015, may also be a direct result of Brother Magaldi's revelations about his membership in his book.

Here is a list of some prominent Masons allegedly involved at various levels in the Ur-Lodges, taken from Italian Grand Master Gioele Magaldi's book, MASON'S Unlimited Responsibility Company. The discovery of the Ur-Lodges:³⁷

Barack Obama (*former U.S. President, "Maat, " Ur-Lodge founded by the late Zbigniew Brzezinski and expression of a compromise between conservative and progressive*

35 A **coup d'état** , also known as a **coup**, a putsch, or an overthrow, is the sudden and illegal seizure of a government.

36 Gioele Magaldi, op.cit.

37 Gioele Magaldi, op.cit., pp. 448-456.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

Ur-Masons.)

Vladimir Putin (*Russian Federation President, "Golden Eurasia. "*)

Angela Merkel (*German Chancellor since 2005*, “ **Golden Eurasia**, ” “ **Valhalla**, ” “ **Parsifal**. ”)

Christine Lagarde (*IMF Director*, “ **Three Eyes** ,” “ **Pan-Europa**. ”)

George W. Bush (*U.S. President from 2001 to 2009*, “ **Hathor Pentalpha**. ”) Michael Leeden (*U.S. journalist and political expert*, “ **White Eagle**, ” “ **Hathor Pentalpha**. ”)

Condoleezza Rice (*U.S. politician*, “ **Three Eyes**, ” “ **Hathor Pentalpha**. ”) Madeleine Albright (*U.S. politician*, “ **Three Eyes**, ” “ **Leviathan**. ”)

Abu Bakr Al-Baghdadi (*Leader of ISIS and so-called Islamic Caliphate*, “ **Hathor Pentalpha**. ”)

Tony Blair (*UK Prime Minister from 1997 to 2007*, “ **Edmund Burke**, ” then “ **Hathor Pentalpha**. ”)

David Cameron (*UK Prime Minister since 2010*, “ **Edmund Burke**, ” “ **Geburah**. ”) Mariano Rajoy (*Prime Minister of Spain since 2011*, “ **Pan-Europa**, ” “ **Valhalla**, ” “ **Parsifal**. ”)

Antonis Samaras (*Greek Prime Minister since 2013*, “ **Three Eyes**. ”)

Nicolas Sarkozy (*politician, President of France from 2007 to 2012*, “ **Edmund Burke**, ” “ **Geburah**, ” “ **Atlantis-Aletheia**, ” “ **Pan-Europa**, ” “ **Hathor Pentalpha**. ”) ³⁸

Turkey and the Nazi-Occult Illuminati

M

oving towards the end of this book, I could not ignore the deep Nazi occult roots of the Illuminati, well beyond the 33rd degree. It is said that these practices I will now unveil to you were the key to understanding alchemy, and were actually published the same year of the arrest of Adolf Hitler, after the Munich Putsch. The author was occultist Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorf, alias Adam Alfred Rudolf Glauer (1875 – May 8, 1945?), and his influential and mysterious book that went under the title, “Die Praxis der alten türkischen Freimauerei: Der Schlüssel zum Verständnis der Alchimie,” or “*The Practice of the Ancient Turkish Freemason: The Key to the understanding of Alchemy.*” (FIG. 106)

The Thule Society was originally a “German study group” headed by Walter Nauhaus, a wounded World War I veteran turned art student from Berlin, who became a keeper of pedigrees for the *Germanenorden*, or “Order of Teutons,” a secret society founded in 1911, and formally named in the following year. In 1917, Nauhaus moved to Munich, and his Thule Society was to be a cover name for the Munich branch of the *Germanenorden*, but events developed differently as a result of a schism in the Order. In 1918, Nauhaus was contacted in Munich by Rudolf von Sebottendorf (or von Sebottendorff), the newly elected head of the Bavarian province of the schismatic offshoot known as the **Germanenorden Walvater of the Holy Grail**. The two men became associates in a recruitment campaign, and Sebottendorf adopted Nauhaus’s Thule Society as a cover-name for his Munich lodge of the *Germanenorden Walvater of the Holy Grail* at its formal dedication on the 18th of August, 1918.³⁹

Settling in Munich, Sebottendorf established the Thule Society as we know it today, which became increasingly political. On the 5th of January, 1919, Anton Drexler, who developed links between the Thule Society and various extreme right worker organizations in Munich, together with the Thule Society’s Karl Harrer, established the *Deutsche Arbeiterpartei* (DAP), or German Workers’ Party. This party was joined in September 1919 by Adolf Hitler, who transformed it into the National Socialist German Workers Party, or the **Nazi Party**. Sebottendorf was also the owner of the newspaper *Völkischer Beobachter*, which the Nazi Party purchased in December 1920 on the initiative of Chase Bauduin and Dietrich Eckart, who became the first editors. In 1921, Hitler acquired all shares in the company, making him the sole owner of the publication. The paper was to become Hitler’s most important propaganda tool.

38 <http://www.movimentoroosevelt.com/news/58-free-masonry-shocking-book-of-the-italian-grand-master-gioele-magaldi-the-discovery-of-the-ur-lodges.html> † Archived 10th March 2015.

39 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thule_Society † Archived 15th March, 2015.

By then, however, Sebottendorf had left the Thule Society and Bavaria. He was accused of negligence in allegedly allowing the names of several key Thule Society members to fall into the hands of the government of the short-lived Bavarian Soviet Republic. This leak resulted in the execution of seven members after the attack on the Munich government in April 1919—an accusation that he never denied. Sebottendorf fled Germany for Switzerland, and then Turkey. He returned to Germany in the 1930's, publishing *Bevor Hitler kam: Urkundlich aus der Frühzeit der Nationalsozialistischen Bewegung*, or "Before Hitler Came: Documents from the Early Days of the National Socialist Movement," which dealt with the Thule Society and the DAP. Hitler himself understandably disliked this book. He was arrested, but was saved, thanks to his old friendships from his days in Munich, and he would then return to Turkey where he spent most of his life. Sebottendorf became an Ottoman citizen back in 1911, when he was apparently adopted (under Turkish law) by the ex-patriate Baron Heinrich von Sebottendorff. The adoption was later repeated in Germany, but its legal validity has been questioned. It was, however, endorsed by the Sebottendorff family (Goodrick-Clarke 1985: 140-41) and on this basis, he asserted his claim to the Sebottendorff name and to the title of *Freiherr*.⁴⁰

Sebottendorf, as he is better known without the double ff at the end of his acquired surname, is generally thought to have committed suicide after hearing of his old buddy Adolf Hitler's suicide on the 30th of April, 1945. He apparently killed himself by jumping into the Bosphorus in Istanbul, a week later, on May 8th. Some speculate he staged his suicide to avoid persecution, and simply went on to live under the Turkish name Şefik Hüsnü, for the remaining years of his life. Sebottendorf introduces the subject of Turkish Freemasonry, what he defines as "*Türkischen Freimauerei*," in the following manner. Keep in mind, the following passages were written in the 1920s:

Whoever has been paying attention to events in the Orient over the last few years must continually ask himself in amazement: How is it possible that a people such as the Turks, who aren't even a homogenous people, have been able to develop such perseverance, turn it against a world of enemies, and eventually carry it to victory?

Whoever knew how exhausted the people already were by the on-going burdens of war, which only a Muslim can bear, when they entered the world war, must also be amazed at their patience and endurance under the most difficult conditions. What is then the difference between Germany, which has almost had to succumb under the yoke of a horrendous peace, and Turkey, which rejected a similar peace and fought on to obtain different conditions?

The modern intellectual, schooled in materialism, will thanklessly strive to find the

40 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rudolf_von_Seibottendorf

STRATEGY OF TENSION

underlying reason for this because he is always focused on externalities. He can in no way understand that it is the spiritual guidance and training alone, which every Muslim strives after from his youth forward, which have born him through these hard times. We are experiencing the shameful spectacle of a great part of the German people throwing themselves into the arms of the Bolsheviks expecting every sort of benefit from those who have declared materialism to be God, and we see that Turkey, this small weakened land, who certainly made use of the aid the Bolsheviks afforded them, but that they were far from throwing themselves into the arms of Bolshevism, on the contrary, it finds no place among them.

We see that one folk, which had been counted as one of the most intellectually advanced, wanted to make just such a step backward, while another folk—previously scorned as being inferior—clearly recognized this step as ruinous and declined to participate, and not only rejected the step in its particulars, but in its entirety as well.

Just tether your ass and commend it to God, is a Turkish proverb. The West has always been of the belief that Islam is stagnant as a religion. Nothing is further from the truth; Islam is more viable than the Christian religion. It has proven its viability. The following exploration clearly shows us the well-spring of the power of Islam, it is up to us to make the well-spring useful to the Christian religion as well. It was living water from this well-spring that brought everything

to fruition in the early period of the Church, and which produced the most glorious flowering of the Middle Ages; only rationalism and materialism blocked this well-spring.

I will not be committing any sacrilege or profanation if I uncover this well-spring. Whoever reads through this book attentively, and resolves to do the exercises shown here, can in no way misuse the powers acquired, for only the one who is upstanding, courageous and determined will be able to persevere to the end and profit from the exercises. By profit, I do not mean, of course, external success, that only enters into it when a person has become good to his core.

The exercises of the Oriental Freemasons are nothing other than work on one's self, for the acquisition of higher knowledge. From the explanation, it will become clear that they contain the secret of the Rosicrucians and alchemists, and demonstrate the preparation of the stone which is what the seeker is longing for.

I said: Nothing more—but that is the highest, the most unique thing which the seeker of knowledge can strive after. I will not require faith in my words from the reader, but rather I will prove my explanations; I will prove that Oriental Freemasonry authentically preserves to this day the ancient doctrines of wisdom, which modern Freemasonry has forgotten, for it must be said here at the beginning that the Freemasonic Constitution of 1717 was a detour from the right way. ⁴¹

Sebottendorf was right about Islam not being a stagnant religion, and the events in recent history have proven that over and over again. Of course, his claim that modern speculative Freemasonry, founded in England in 1717, is a detour from the “the right way,” may be partially true, as its practice in the average local lodge these days is becoming more and more a philanthropic endeavor, rather than a true mystery school of any kind. This superficial approach does not empower man with occult forces of an unimaginable strength that Adolf Hitler appeared to have fully embraced after he discovered the practice of ancient Turkish Freemasonry with Rudolf Hess, during his time in prison, when he was said to have studied and practiced the teachings of Sebottendorf.

41 Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorf, *THE PRACTICE OF THE ANCIENT TURKISH FREEMASONS: THE KEY TO THE UNDERSTANDING OF ALCHEMY* (translated from the German by Stephen E. Flowers), Runa-Raven Press, 2000. Citation taken from: [http:// www.american-buddha.com/cult.turkfreemasonsebott.intro.htm](http://www.american-buddha.com/cult.turkfreemasonsebott.intro.htm)

Rudolf Freiherr von Sebottendorf enthusiastically claimed that such practices were “the key to spiritual realization,” and that they would bring a true understanding of the connections between Freemasonry and Sufism. In more recent years, they were described by Mark Sedgwick (b. 1960), a known British/Irish historian specializing in traditionalism, Islam, Sufi mysticism, and terrorism, who is also a Professor of Arab and Islamic Studies at Aarhus University in Denmark. Sedgwick claims: “*there is a set of numerological meditation exercises that bear little resemblance to either Sufism or Masonry*.”⁴² Nevertheless, Sebottendorf describes the origins of this mysterious form of **Oriental Freemasonry** :

*Not far from Mecca, there lived at the time of Mohammed, an aged hermit, Ben Chasi, who taught the Prophet. When the lesson was over he gave him a metallic plate upon which were engraved formulas, the meaning of which the then 30-year old Prophet had just learned. Soon thereafter the hermit died, but Mohammed kept on teaching the secret of these formulas in his most intimate circles. Abu Bekr, the first calif, inherited the plate and the knowledge, which only spread within a small circle after the death of the Prophet: this is the secret knowledge of the Oriental Freemasons. In order to ensure against the loss of the formulas, the Prophet distributed them throughout the Koran according to a precise key. **The key is known, and the formulas are preserved in the Koran** , such that the possibility remains for reconstructing the system at any time. The formulas are preserved in the so-called abbreviated letters, the meaning of which is debated among orientalists as well as different commentators. Some are of the opinion that these letters are signatures. Individual Suras certainly originated under highly variable conditions: the Prophet dictated some, others he recited while friends wrote them down, still others were recorded later from memory. Upon collecting the Suras the letters which indicated the originator of the Sura would have remained, but now without their meaning. Some*

European scholars have the view that these letters represent notes by the scribe. Thus ALM is supposed to mean: amara li Muhamed—or, Mohammed commanded me to write. Arabic commentators view these letters as holy abbreviations. Thus, ALM means: Allah latif madshid—God is good—or, ana lahu alamu—I am the God who knows.

For others, the letters are to be interpreted in a Kabbalistic sense. Certainly, all the Suras in which these letters occur contain definite indications that they have something special to say. The Arabic language, like all the Semitic languages, does not write the vowels. If one does not read these letters as such, but rather as words, they yield no meaning. For this reason, people have been scratching their heads over the meaning of these letters. But in actuality these are the secret formulas concealed in the letters, which someone who knows the truth can now easily read and pronounce. All of these formulas are compounds of the vowel A with one or several consonants. The secret doctrine shows that the Sura in which the formula occurs specifies the number of days in the system the given formula is to be practiced.

Upon entering the exercises is faith in GOD, the awareness that the individual is one with GOD. I repeat this reminder for those who wish to begin these exercises, which in no case can cause harm to anyone who has a selfless spirit. But they may be harmful to anyone who undertakes them with the selfish intention to delve into secrets which he is not supposed to know. In the best case he will perform the exercises without suc

42 Mark Sedgwick, [Against the Modern World: Traditionalism and the Secret Intellectual History of the Twentieth Century](#). Oxford University Press, 2004. p. 66. STRATEGY OF TENSION cess and will become annoyed at having spent money on such a worthless book. ⁴³

Sebottendorf explains, “ **this higher initiation is the exercise of Freemasonry,** ” and “**the work of the alchemists and Rosicrucians.**” These exercises are characterized by the use of

the three signs of recognition employed by modern Freemasons: sign, grip and word-except; these are not signs of recognition, not mere symbols in the best case, but rather magical operations designed to induct the finer radiation of the primordial power—to incorporate them into the body and thereby make the body more spiritual, to give the balance of power to the spirit over the body.”

Sebottendorf therefore divided the work into these three stages:

I. The Preliminary work

II. The Main work

III. The Pursuant work

And for each, three different positions of the hand, known by the vowels which are indicated by them:

I. The I-sign

The right hand is in a fist and from the fist the index finger is extended straight out; the hand is put in such a position that the finger is directed straight upward into the heights so that the letter I is represented.

II. The A-sign

The hand is held in such a way that all the fingers lay in a flat plane; the thumb is now extended so that it forms an angle of 90 degrees, a right angle with the line of the index finger.

III. The O-sign

One is to bend the fingers and thumb of the angled hand in such a way that the tip of the thumb just touches the tip of the index finger. The thumb, index finger and the part of the hand between these two digits form a circle, an O.

The index finger in *the I-sign* is particularly interesting in relation to the way the late terrorist leader and Freemason Osama Bin Laden, initiated into the *Three Eyes Lodge* by Zbigniew Brezinsky,⁴⁴

occasionally uses it, raising his right index finger for emphasis during his speeches, and also using *the O-sign* at times. I will speak of Osama Bin Laden's Masonic affiliations further on, but he was indeed a practitioner of Rudolf von Sebottendorf's weird brand of Ancient Operative Turkish Freemasonry. The practices of operative Freemasons existed prior to modern speculative Freemasonry. Indeed, that's why Sebottendorf referred to his own "Oriental Freemasonry" as an operative.

Below is the "Preliminary Work," as outlined by Rudolf von Sebottendorf. For the rest of the text I will advise you to study his book in detail, now available in an excellent German translation made by Stephen E. Flowers Ph.D. (used for my citations), originally published in the year 2000 by Runa-Raven Press, and now reprinted by Inner Traditions from Rochester, Vermont, in January 2013:

Preliminary Work

One stands upright, forms the I-sign and concentrates his whole attention on the uplifted finger while continuing to think of nothing other than I, I, I. One will soon notice that the finger begins to become warm in a most peculiar fashion. When this warming becomes noticeable one allows the hand to fall, and after a while the A-sign is formed. One should attempt to vivify the A in a similar way until one feels a dry warmth in the thumb.

43 Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorf, *Ibid.*, page taken from <http://www.americanbuddha.com/cult.turkfreemasonsebott.1.htm> ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015. [emphasis added]

44 Gioele Magaldi, *op. cit.*, p. 462.

Then one immediately forms the O and animates it in the same way. The Oriental, who sequesters himself in the solitude of his tecke, i.e., of a Dervish establishment, will feel definite signs of the kind indicated on the first day, the Occidental, who will do the exercise no more than about 10 minutes in the morning or evening, will need a few days longer.

As soon as the warming takes place, the student must form the I and animate the finger with Si, Si, Si until he feels that it is becoming warm. He then lets his hand drop and immediately forms the A. He animates the angled hand with Sa, Sa, Sa and after a while guides his hand to his neck, makes the hand grip, and thereby conducts the inducted rarefied forces of nature to his neck. During this he constantly thinks Sa, Sa, Sa, then sharply removes his hand and forms the O, which, after he has animated it with the syllable So, So, So, he moves to his solar plexus in the Master-grip after a while.

These preliminary works encompasses a time span of ten days, that is: three days of animation with the simple vowel sounds and seven days with the syllable made up of the vowel compounded with S. ⁴⁵

The Practice of the Ancient Turkish Freemasons



The Key to the Understanding of Alchemy

A Presentation of the Ritual, Doctrine and Signs of
Recognition Among the Oriental Freemasons

Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorf

FIG. 106 – Cover of the 2000 version of *The Practice of the Ancient Turkish Freemasons: The Key to the Understanding of Alchemy* (of

Runa-Raven Press), Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorf (Book, 1924), translated from the German by Stephen E. Flowers.

“New” Nazism, Islam and the *Illuminati*

A

fter demonstrating the mysteries of Rudolf von Sebottendorf’s “Oriental Masonry,” I feel compelled to offer the following key passages from *2083—A European Declaration of Independence*. Using his alias, Andrew Berwick, Norwegian Freemason Anders Behring Breivik, the far-right terrorist who perpetrated the **2011 Norway attacks**, states:

I do a mental check almost every day through meditation and philosophising. I simulate/meditate while I go for a walk, playing my ipod in my neighborhood. This consists of a daily 40-minute walk, while at the same time philosophising ideologically/performing self-indoctrination and the mental simulation of the operation while listening to motivational and inspiring music. I simulate various future scenarios relating to resistance efforts, confrontations with police, future interrogation scenarios, future court appearances, future media interviews, etc.—or I philosophise

45 *Ibid.* STRATEGY OF TENSION *about certain articles in the book.*

“This daily mental exercise or ritual keeps me fully motivated, and charges my batteries. And I’m sure it can work for other people as well.

“Learning the ability/rituals to motivate yourself and being able to follow this ritual on a daily basis is perhaps the most essential aspect of our armed resistance effort in phase 1. One of the reasons why Muslims are so effective at guerrilla warfare is that they keep themselves motivated by praying five times a day and reciting motivational Suras from the Quran.

“This might sound appalling and outrageous to especially some Christian religious members of the revolutionary conservative resistance fighters, but certain measures can and should be taken to balance/revitalize your psychological state of mind in situations when you feel completely de-motivated and down during the various planning phases. At the end of the day, you are your own worst enemy, and de-motivation leading to psychological breakdown and eventually to a scenario where a resistance fighter chooses to abandon the ideological cause is one of the most recurrent causes for individuals who lack competence in revitalizing and balancing his psychological state of mind.

It is absolutely essential that you, as a conservative revolutionary, learn and practice efficient rituals and various methods to maintain high morale and motivation. It is permitted and even encouraged that you seek whatever solutions that work for you, including enjoying good food, sexual stimuli, meditation and any and all methods that will contribute to keeping your moral and motivation up.

From a pragmatic point of view; these methods are considered as a quite efficient psychological stimulus which has the potency to boost your serotonin production and help you overcome any situation where you feel drained, scared, insecure, confused or de-motivated. As overcoming continuous and often daily personal psychological barriers is at the very core of our challenges, using these tactical psychological methods and similar approaches should be considered an integral part of the planning phases to ensure that you remain in a balanced state of mind. A balanced state of mind (especially for single or duo cells) is required for any military operation which lasts over a longer period. You may be prevented from communicating and receiving a much needed ‘pat on the back’ or encouraging comments from other cell members as you may be in a single or duo cell, relying on your own selfencouraging measures. Ensuring that you maintain a stable, motivated and focused mind is anything but absurd. Yes, for certain religious members, certain measures are obviously in violation to biblical teachings but the amount of grace and divine goodwill generated at the point where you sacrifice everything (in the

martyrdom operation) will provide you with an abundance of it, which will more than nullify



FIG. 107 – The author wearing the apron, sash, and collar of a 33rd degree.

any minor or serious sins committed prior to operation. ⁴⁶

So this is Anders Behring Breivik's view on how the "conservative revolutionary" corps should stay motivated, focused, and effective for anti-Islamic guerrilla warfare. However, he still shows an open admiration for the way Islamist warriors operate when they recite Suras from the *Quran* to keep themselves motivated and balanced in their operations. He refers to his daily mental exercise as a "ritual,"

confirming his occult Neo-Templar training, a subject never touched by any of the investigators and journalists that worked on the case. In their time, Hitler and other Nazis also practiced the secret rituals of Sebottendorf's, based on those taken from Islam, to operate a sort of "alchemical transformation" on themselves, but also for motivation and focus on their final objectives—a way of amplifying their will. The importance of the *Quran* as a tool for mind control (like no other) is evident in the words of Breivik, who frequently cites the history and practices of the *Quran* in large sections of his manifesto. Yet he describes Freemasonry and similar Christian orders only once, as "merely novelty networks and completely non-political, nevertheless, they should be commended for conserving ancient Christian rituals."⁴⁷ Freemasonry is thus branded by Breivik as nothing more than a nice container. Let's not forget that at the time of the attacks, Breivik was a member of the *Lodge of St. Olaf at the Three Columns* in Oslo. I wonder if his constant obsession with Islam during the whole writing of his manifesto hides, in reality, Breivik's knowledge of the secret rituals of Sebottendorf? Breivik gives a clue when he writes:

The Muslim Brotherhood were also fans of the European fascist and Nazi movements in the 1930's, as they are of welfare state Socialism now. In Origins of Fascism, historian Walter Laqueur notes similarities between Islam and Nazism: 'A German Catholic émigré writer Edgar Alexander (Edgar Alexander Emmerich) published an interesting work in 1937 in Switzerland entitled The Hitler Mythos (which was translated into English and reprinted after World War Two) in which he compared National Socialism with Mohammedanism.' ... He referred frequently to Hitler's 'Mohammedanism' but made it clear that this referred only to external organizational forms (whatever this means), to mass psychological effects and militant fanaticism. Alexander believed that Mohammed's religion was based on sincere religious fanaticism, combined with political impulses, whereas Hitler's (political) religion and its fanaticism had different sources.

In Laqueur's view, Fascism as a form of government was less monolithic than Communism, as there were significant differences in theory and practice from country to country. The French Marxist

Orientalist Maxime Rodinson wrote a polemic against the influential philosopher and fellow left-winger Michel Foucault who welcomed the Islamic Revolution in Iran. According to Rodinson, Khomeini and Islamic groups such as the Muslim Brotherhood constituted a form of "archaic fascism." Ibn Warraq has used an outline of the Fascist ideology made by Italian novelist Umberto Eco, and found that most of its defining hallmarks are shared by Islam. ⁴⁸

It is impossible that Breivik, so knowledgeable about Islam and the connections between Nazi-Fascism and Islam, would not know the work of Sebottendorf on the magical use of the *Quran* and the practice of "Oriental Masonry" Through the repetition of certain verses, the Sufi empties himself and becomes one with this Divine Message. These practices can also become mind control instruments of great power when placed in the hands of the wrong people, who use them for manipulation pur

46 Andrew Berwick, A European Declaration of independence, op.cit., p. 846.

47 Ibid., p. 815.

48 Ibid., p. 639.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

poses on a large scale. They focus their will and become one with their demonic side, just as Adolf Hitler did. But who were these mysterious **Chiefs of the Order**, who instructed Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorf in his published writing in 1924, *The Practice of the Ancient Turkish Freemasons? Why in that year?*

The answer is simply revenge!

Mehmed VI, the last Sultan of the Ottoman Empire, left Turkey after the abolition of the Ottoman sultanate on the 17th of November, 1922. Nearly a year later, on 29 October 1923, the Grand National Assembly of Turkey declared the Republic of Turkey. The powerful Turkish Illuminati, who were close to the last Sultan, favored the practice of Bektashism, which is a form of Sufism. They were all also involved in Freemasonry, Rosicrucianism and Jewish mysticism. The Sultan, let's not forget, was of Jewish ancestry.

Jewish Sultans of the Ottoman Empire usually refer to Sultans with maternal Jewish ancestry who ruled over the Ottoman Empire. Unlike the Christian countries of Europe, where the royalty married into families similar to themselves as a means of prestige in forming dynastic alliances, more often than not, the Turkish Sultans of the House of Osman married plundered slaves. They were typically Christians of Greek or Serbian ethnicity. These women would often have held a prominent social role in the politics of the harem as *Valide Sultans*, or Mothers of the Sultan.

One of these women, Bezmiâlem (also known as Rus Yahudisi Suzi), was the wife of Mahmud II, and a Jew. Her Jewish blood flowed through the veins of five Ottoman Sultans from 1839 until 1922. The other less certain case pertains to Nurbanu Sultan, the wife of Sultan Selim II, which if true, would make all Sultans from 1574 onward of Jewish descent, and explain a huge piece of the puzzle of European history. Nurbanu Sultan is rumored to have been born a Sephardic Jewess named Rachel, while others claim she was a Venetian or Greek.⁴⁹

Revenge of the Turkish Illuminati

The Turkish Illuminati placed their revenge on the Ottoman Empire by giving their secret knowledge to the future Nazis. That is why these rituals and secret knowledge were given to Rudolf von Sebottendorf, and then authorized for publication in 1924. Prior to this, they were delivered to his division of the Illuminati called the Thule Society, and this information would favor Hitler's incredible rise to power. At the same time, they were instrumental to other even higher forces, who were preparing for what would happen later with the rise of anti-Semitism in Germany. Thanks to Nazism, the terrible persecution of the Jews, which eventually ended with many Jews tragically perishing in concentration camps, indirectly led to the birth of the Israel nation. Also, in the eyes of some Turkish Illuminati, the ultimate cause for the fall of the Ottoman Empire were the Jewish Sultans. In the complex scheme of things, the Jewish Illuminati are very clever at manipulation, and on a global scale, the Turkish Illuminati were easy

to manipulate. All this belongs to a project that, for those who do not understand the Illuminati way of operating, their ideological ambivalence, and where scenarios that are set into motion to achieve a precise purpose are not immediately apparent, will be “difficult to digest.” If historians criticize my position, it means we are on the right path, as academics usually serve the system.

49 http://en.metapedia.org/wiki/Jewish_Sultans_of_the_Ottoman_Empire ‡
Archived 15th March, 2015. [emphasis added]

Rudolf von Sebottendorf who knew and corresponded with Aleister Crowley and other luminaries from the Golden Dawn like MacGregor Mathers, was funded by the family patriarch of the Termudi family, Greek Jews of Thessaloniki, who introduced him to Freemasonry and **the Rite of Memphis**, as well as the secret plans of Freemason Mustafa Kemal Ataturk (1881-1938), future Turkish general, statesman, and founder of the modern Turkish State. He was a member of the *Macedonia Resurrected # 80 Lodge* (some say Lodge *Veritas*), in Thessaloniki. Kemal Ataturk was not a true Muslim, but according to some researchers, a descendant of the Jewish sect of the Sabbatians, with direct contact with the Termudi family linked to Sebottendorf. These researchers say that the proof resides not only in his family history, but also in the statements that Ataturk made about Jewish belief. I can't vouch for this, as I don't have enough evidence, but it would seem obvious that the family of Ataturk was originally from Doenme, where we find a secret sect of Sabbatians: Turkish Jews who took Muslims names posing as Muslims for centuries, secretly believing in Sabbetai Zevi, the false Jewish Messiah of the seventeenth century.

The overturn of the previously mentioned Sultanate led to the establishment of a more secular nationalist government that supported the Zionist cause, and to this day it is still closely linked to Israel. It is an ambivalent position, but also a key position for the handling of all other Islamic countries, who still believe that Turkey is a driving force of Islam (because of their past Ottoman heritage), as opposed to being a simple pawn of the New World Order; remember: Turkey is a NATO country.

However, over the last decades, the Turkish political scene has become less secular and increasingly religious, thanks to the hidden power exercised by dangerous and destabilizing pseudo-religious figures. Such figures as the powerful **Adnan Oktar** , aka **Harun Yahya**, have emerged in the last 30 years. He created a very influential Illuminati Islamist sect that practices ancient Turkish Freemasonry and sexual magic with their VIPs. Even worse, there is the Illuminati Muslim scholar and CIA agent **Fethullah Gülen** , who operates in cahoots with the United States and *its* top Illuminati. Together they have gradually expanded their influence in a country still in the hands of the President and it's military chief of Staff, known as The General Staff of the Republic of Turkey, the head of the Armed Forces of the Republic, traditionally close to the Zionist lobby and the Ur-Lodges of Freemasonry, and often with generals of Jewish descent in charge.

In 2014, in this political science analysis of the present state of the Turkish Military Security Services, Miraç KAĞANOĞLU, from the Faculty of Economic and Administrative Sciences Department of International Relations at the University of Szeged, made these interesting remarks:

In the state tradition of Turkey, the army has a dominant position. The military does not limit the definition of their duty to the security of the country and have always been one of the most important actors to shape the political, social and economic life of the country. Ever since the foundation of the republic, the military has tried to drive and shape all spheres of life whether in a direct or a roundabout fashion. The army has become institutionalized through its central role in the nation-state structure and has been presented as the epitome of the modern Republic of Turkey on the basis of what it represents. Under the AKP government, the power of the army in Turkish politics has dramatically diminished since 2002. Over the past two years, a number of officers and retired generals have been arrested in connection with the so-called "Ergenekon" case. Prosecutors accuse the network of planning to create chaos through a series of bloody provocations, thus justifying a coup against the AKP government.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

On the other hand, Turkish National Intelligence Agency (MIT) also came up with some conflicts with the current governments, that were established since the Ottoman Empire, but replaced a few times by new intelligence organizations. Briefly MIT was the governmental intelligence organization of Turkey. It was established in 1965 to replace the National Security Service. The role of the Army in Ottoman-Turkish history is an important tool to understand the main premise of Turkish political culture. With the dissolution of the Ottoman Empire, the Army began to place itself in daily politics with administrative motives.

However, not much reaction has been existent in terms of that autonomy. As a result, the democratic consolidation of Turkey cannot be fully realized. On the one hand, the military elites role in the modernization process in the late Ottoman and early Republican era is generally taken as the principal cause of military intervention. The Turkish Army, as the sole actor in safeguarding the state from external and “internal” enemies, most of the time depends on its historical role in building a nation-state. On the other hand, we cannot go without the role of National Intelligence Agency of Turkey in terms of historical and recent issues, and its conflicts and cooperations with the government, governmental organizations, and non-governmental—even illegal—organizations. In this paper, those issues, and MIT itself, will be very briefly examined. In addition, recently the Turkish National Intelligence Agency’s (MIT) role in government has been shifting, and some question its role in an incident on the Syria-Turkish border, Hatay. On January 1, news broke that a big rig was stopped in the city of Hatay en route to Syria. Initially the focus of the news was on Turkey’s Humanitarian Relief Foundation (IHH), but savvy observers quickly realized the involvement of the Turkish National Intelligence Agency (MIT) was the real news. Different sources confirmed that MIT personnel were accompanying the big rig, and that they had prevented a police search. Turkey’s government has taken another controversial step amid deepening political turmoil, this time moving to expand the powers of Turkey’s spy agency, turning it

into an intelligence coordination body that will work directly under the prime minister. ⁵⁰

The Police state is taking over Turkey once again, now that Freemason Brother Recep Tayyip Erdogan and his puppet Prime Minister are in full control of the show. Let's begin with the present Turkish situation from the Turkish presidential elections of 2007, and the subsequent crisis that followed the election of Abdullah Gül, described by *Der Spiegel*, the most popular German weekly news magazine, as "an adherent of the movement following Islamic preacher Fethullah Gülen."⁵¹ A controversial statement was published on the official Armed Forces Website (TSK) regarding the Turkish presidential elections:

The problem that emerged in the presidential election process is focused on arguments over secularism. Turkish Armed Forces are concerned about the recent situation, the Turkish Armed Forces are a party in those arguments, and the absolute defender of secularism. Also, the Turkish Armed Forces are definitely opposed to those arguments and negative comments. They will display their attitude and action openly and clearly whenever it is necessary. Those who are opposed to Great Leader Mustafa Kemal Atatürk's understanding, 'How happy is the one who says I am a Turk' are enemies of the Republic of Turkey and will remain so. The Turkish Armed Forces maintain their sound determination to carry out their duties stemming from laws to protect the unchangeable characteristics of the Republic of Turkey. Their loyalty to this determination is absolute . ⁵²

50

http://www.academia.edu/9697266/Civil__Military_Relations_in_Turkey_and_the_Role_of_the_Military_in_Turkish_Politics ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

51 <http://www.spiegel.de/international/world/guel-and-erdogan-engaged-in-a-power-struggle-in-turkey-a-907780.html> ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

Yes, *absolute Zionism* I will add, but at the same time, this state of affairs has created a balanced situation in terms of strategic and geopolitical influence in the region. Stemming from the destabilizing efforts of the CIA, the Islamics have turned to fundamentalism; which

is spreading like a disease—at times even clashing with Mossad’s Israeli interests.

The Turkish balance of power is of great importance for the world—although in more recent times the scenario has changed after the arrest of investigative journalists **Nedim Şık** and **Ahmet Şener in 2011** . Their work brought to light the infraction of rules and irregularities in the infamous *Ergenekon trial* , as well as **the infiltration of the Turkish police force by the subversive Islamic sect of Fetullah Gülen** , a.k.a. the Khomeini of Turkey, as some define him.⁵³ In the following years, it triggered a totally new situation that eventually leads Turkey, after a period of civil unrest and turmoil, to the election of Recep Tayyip Erdogan as President on the 1st of July 2014, an election won with only 51.79% of the vote. He was sworn in as the 12th President of Turkey on 28 August, with speculation that he would continue to pursue his political agenda while his new Prime Minister, Ahmet Davutoğlu, would take a docile approach. In his bestselling book, Gioele Magaldi stated that Recep Tayyip Erdogan is a Freemason and a member of the previously mentioned *Hathor Pentalpha Lodge*,⁵⁴ officially constituted in the summer of the year 2000, after 3 to 4 years of secret development within the infamous U.S. Military-Industrial Complex that included Dick Cheney as Worshipful Master, and Donald Rumsfeld as Senior Warden.⁵⁵

The army of the Imam

T

he hidden power exercised by the Illuminati in Turkey is actually carried out on several fronts, and supported abroad through leaders like Hillary Clinton, for example, who work closely with Fethullah Gülen, a strong promoter of the New World Order. He secretly controlled Erdogan for years when he was still Turkey’s Prime Minister, but he has now become his number one enemy, thanks to

Ahmet Şık's book "**The army of the Imam,**"⁵⁶ once Tayyip Erdogan realized the truth about the widespread conspiracy against him that was secretly orchestrated by his old friend Fethullah Gülen and his group called **the Gülen movement** . The book reveals how they were ready to overthrow Erdogan if he opposed their strictly Jesuit agenda. For more on Gülen and the Jesuits, you can read my book "Pope Francis: The Last Pope? Money, Masons and the Occult in the Decline of the Catholic Church."⁵⁷ Of course, they both share as a common strategic goal—the establishment of an Islamic caliphate. Gülen is closer to the more progressive thinking members of the *Thomas Paine Ur Lodge*, in conflict with the previously mentioned *Hathor Pentalpha lodge*, where Erdogan is a member. His plans were eventually in conflict with those of

52 <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/E-memorandum> ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

53 <https://turkeyexposed.wordpress.com/tag/ahmet-sik-book-on-fetullah-gulen/> ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

54 Gioele Magaldi, Massoni, op. cit., p. 581.

55 <https://leorugens.wordpress.com/2015/03/05/semprer-piu-speso-nel-reconditodella-rete-cittadini-incuriositi-digitano-hathor-pentalpha/> ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

56 A version of the book was released in November ,2011 under the name 000Kitap (000Book), edited by 125 journalists, activists and academics, and published by Postacı Publishing House.

57 Leo Lyon Zagami, Pope Francis:The Last Pope?, CCC Publishing, San Francisco 2015, pp. 86-96.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

Brother Tayyip Erdogan, seemingly more cautious toward seeking the elimination of the stability that the secular regime has guaranteed in Turkey for so long, who eventually lost his patience with Gülen. The conflict between Gülen and Edrogan resulted in the loss of power for Edrogan's political party in the 2015 election.

In April 2014, the **Reuters** News Agency wrote that Tayyip Erdogan, at the time still Prime Minister, "said he would ask the United States to extradite an Islamic cleric he accuses of plotting to topple him and undermine Turkey, with concocted graft accusations and secret wiretaps." *Reuters* also explained, "Such a move against Fethullah

Gülen, whose followers say they number in the millions, would be possible only if Turkey first issued an arrest warrant and produced evidence of a crime, according to one legal expert. Gülen has lived in self-imposed exile in Pennsylvania since 1999, when secularist authorities raised accusations of Islamist activity. Since then, he moved from being a close ally of Erdogan, to his most powerful political enemy.”

“These elements which threaten the national security of Turkey cannot be allowed to exist in other countries because what they do to us here, they might do against their host,” Erdogan told Rose in the interview, according to a transcript.⁵⁸

Finally, in December 2014, an Istanbul court issued an arrest warrant for Turkish cleric Fethullah Gulen, still living in the USA, and surrounded by many of his bodyguards/followers.

The English newspaper ***The Guardian*** broke the news in the following way:

In his request for the warrant, Istanbul public prosecutor Hasan Yilmaz, accused Gülen of leading a criminal organization. According to Turkish media reports, the charges include operating an armed terror group, which carries a penalty of up to 15 years in prison. Yilmaz said that, ‘sufficient tangible evidence showed that Gülen committed a crime, was collected during the investigation.’ Turkish authorities are now able to apply to Washington for the extradition of the elderly cleric, though such a request is likely to put strained relations with Turkey’s NATO ally under further pressure. Following a string of orchestrated raids on media outlets with ties to the cleric last Sunday, the warrant marks another escalation in the battle between Erdoğan and Gülen, whose movement, also known as Hizmet, has millions of followers worldwide.

Erdoğan has accused his foe of establishing a “parallel structure” within the state, by placing his followers in institutions such as the judiciary and the police, and of exerting strong influence through his

media empire. Gülen denies any intent to overthrow Erdoğan, or the Turkish government. ⁵⁹

The situation is now very tense in Turkey, as in the rest of the immediate region. In the coming years, what lies ahead is a period of great instability that can be only described as the *Third and final World War*, which should eventually *unveil* the battle of battles: *Armageddon*, which should eventually be fought at **Megiddo**. Could this be the cycle of events Breivik claims will take place in 2020?

It's important to familiarize ourselves with Megiddo, Israel. This is how **Wikipedia describes it** :

Megiddo, ⁶⁰ *in northern Israel near Kibbutz Megiddo, about 30 km south-east of Haifa, known for its historical, geographical, and theological importance, especially under its Greek name **Armageddon**. In ancient times Megiddo was an important city-state. Excavations have unearthed 26 layers of ruins, indicating a long period of settlement. Megiddo is strategically located at the head of a pass through the Carmel Ridge overlooking the Jezreel Valley from the west.* ⁶¹

58 <http://www.reuters.com/article/2014/04/29/us-turkey-erdogan-idUSBREA3S0A120140429> ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

59 <http://www.theguardian.com/world/2014/dec/19/turkey-fethullah-gulen-arrestwarrant-erdogan-us> ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

60 Wikipedia defines a tell, or tel, as a type of archaeological mound created by human occupation and abandonment of a geographical site over many centuries.

Should we believe the *Armageddon* scenario? The answer, unfortunately, is yes. And regarding the Arab Spring revolutions, which I wrote in the first edition of this book published in Italy back in 2012, are passages that proved to be 100% correct in regards to **U.S./Israel intelligence** piloted uprisings, those being instrumental for a new strategic game in the area. As a strategy of tension, they were set into motion by certain Ur-Lodges, and were simply part of a specific plan for the destabilization of the Middle East and North Africa. What became even more apparent is the fact that

the dark side of the Illuminati and their transnational lodges were supporting, with their actions, not only the rise of ISIS, but also the failed Presidential bids of both of Jeb Bush and Hillary Clinton, in preparation for the return of the Antichrist, Barack Obama, in the meantime, our current president, Donald Trump, is actually opposing the Jesuits and the liberal side of Masonry. Magaldi writes, “The Ur-Lodges involved in this diabolical plan is, of course, the infamous *Hathor Penthalpa*, followed by other older Masonic Ur-lodges like ***Geburah, Compass Star-Rose, Amun*** , and ***Der Ring***.”⁶²

Plus, now in the era of social networks like *Facebook* or *Twitter* , disinformation is much more effective, and people can be even more controlled and manipulated by the horror scenarios that ISIS & company offered nearly on a daily basis before the advent of the Trump Era, and the Russian military intervention in the Syrian Civil War, crashed their dreams of building the “Islamic State” as a worldwide Caliphate. ISIS was built by criminals of the NWO like Hillary Clinton and the late Sen. John McCain have no chance of accomplishing this in the foreseeable future. These new methods make fabricating chaos in the Muslim world much easier, *especially* with a religion that will never—I repeat NEVER—be compatible with any kind of democracy: Do not listen to the propaganda, this is, unfortunately, the sad truth, as even the more moderate versions of this faith contain a great deal of hate and intolerance towards everyone else. I hope to be proven wrong, but over and over, again and again, that is not the case.

Nevertheless, the end result is always the same: *total war by an increasingly unstable Muslim world against Israel or vice versa, as a pretext to what will become the apocalyptic scenario of the end times.* A scenario that basically aspires to bring a total war against Islam, including Iran, with the never-ending dispute on nuclear power. This is another reason why I fear only dark times on the horizon, times in which all the parties involved, including the USA, are simply pawns in the hands of the ***occult rulers who want to continue to rule the world and exploit its resources.*** If those resources are not enough for a sustainable world, then they are ready to eliminate much of the

Earth's population with wars, pestilence, earthquakes and other artificial ways of manipulating the weather and our *reality*.

Are the last phrases a bit too foreboding?

My dear readers, I don't think so, because although they may appear to come from a sort of "cosmic pessimism," as the Italian poet Leopardi would define a cer

61 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tel_Megiddo ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

[emphasis added]

62 Gioele Magaldi, Massoni, *op. cit.*, p. 582.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

tain state of mind, this is instead the *realism of "conspiracy reality,"* —a new literary genre that I coined for the occasion! For sure, these are not the beautiful words of your average "New Age" self-styled guru, usually full of empty promises, but instead the reflections of a person with proven experience in certain secret power structures, and simply writing on what might happen if we don't operate immediately in the near future, and deliver a *radical* change to the current system.

Toward a tragic ending, and a new beginning

I

In the modern age, the so-called "New World Order" is militarily and economically controlled by the Rockefeller-Rothschild banking cartel and their **Military-Industrial Complex**, and in accord with the various Neo-aristocratic **Ur-Lodges** whose members control it. They endorse a spirituality directed **toward New Age nonsense**, advanced by the Jesuit/Zionist agenda, and including a fair and disgusting amount of perversion stemming from the aristocratic and royal elite. Of course, the Royals were once heirs to proud Knighthood traditions like **The Order of Brothers of the German House of Saint Mary in Jerusalem Teutonic**

Knights, commonly known as Teutonic Knights. Before and during World War II, Nazi propaganda and ideology made frequent use of the Teutonic Knights imagery, as the Nazis sought to depict the Knights actions as a forerunner of the Nazi conquests for *Lebensraum*. Heinrich Himmler tried to idealize the SS as a 20th century reincarnation of the legendary medieval order. Yet, despite these references to the Teutonic Order's history in Nazi propaganda, the Order itself was abolished in 1938, and its members were persecuted by German authorities. This occurred mostly due to Hitler and Himmler's belief that, throughout history, Roman Catholic military-religious orders were tools of the Holy See, and as such, would constitute a threat to the Nazi regime.⁶³

Freemasons of the AASR are also familiar with the Teutonic Knights in their Rite that claims a direct connection with Prussian history. In fact, the Charleston Supreme Council organized itself according to the "Grand Constitution of the Thirtythird Degree," purportedly written by Frederick the Great of Prussia in 1786.

Strangely enough, the Constitution spoke of one Supreme Council in each country, except in the United States of America, where they could have up to two. This is an odd provision, however, for a document supposedly originating from Prussia in 1786, don't you think? It may be a forgery, but nevertheless, a very important one in the history of Freemasonry and the Illuminati, where you often find forged documents that are created to give the institution in question a more respectable position in history. My old acquaintance, Rui Gabirro, a Masonic historian and Grand Master of various orders, with whom we founded, years ago, the controversial *Regular Grand Lodge of England*, has published on one of his many websites *The Apocryphal Rite or the history of the Ancient and Machiavellian Scottish Rite, S.J.*, an interesting essay in which we find the following statement that clears the matter once and for all:

The Scottish Rite Masons claim that Frederick Dalcho was one of the founders of the Supreme Council, being in possession of the Grand Constitution formulated by Frederick the Great of Prussia. This is a

myth and the reality is that no one has ever seen this “document.” One can say that the Constitutions of the AASR are fictional and a fraud. Albert Pike in his Historical Inquiry in Regard to the Grand Constitutions of 1786 published in 1782, and reprinted by the Supreme Council of the Southern Jurisdiction of the U.S.A. in 1883, definitely states that he had seen the original document, but that the signature of Frederick had been completely effaced by the action of sea water to which it had been unfortunately exposed, and that still more unfortunately this precious document had after that been completely lost. It is very convenient indeed that after a century this document that obviously never existed suddenly appears on the desk of Albert Pike, as if someone has sent it by FedEx next day delivery. In Mackey’s History (Revised Edition, p. 1829) there is a note which quotes from the preface of the above work the following very guarded statement: ‘I do not assert, and our Supreme Council does not assert, that they (the Constitutions) are, as a known, proven and established fact, genuine, but I do say that they have long been reputed to be so: that there is sufficient evidence to make their authenticity probable, that there is nothing in the grounds on which they have been impeached, and it is not shown that they are not authentic, nor that they ought to be suspected and doubted.’

63 <http://sovereignsanctuary.org/Apocryphal.htm> ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

In this quotation, Mackey gives a clear admission that the AASR Constitutions are not authentic, which is sufficiently damaging, though the following expression of opinion seems to be an attempt to nullify its effect. The same note quotes Begemann, a most careful and accurate scholar, as definitely saying ‘that the so-called Constitutions of May 1, 1786, cannot be genuine.’ Brother Albert Lantoine in his recent History of French Freemasonry discusses the matter at some length and reaches the same conclusion. He not only points out the fact that in the only definite statement from one who claimed to have seen the original, that of Albert Pike, the latter admits that he never saw the signature. He then goes on to consider the witnesses, whose names were legible, Denina, Stark, Woellner, Wilhelm, and d’Esterno, and points out that the first, Denina, wrote an essay on the life and reign of Frederick in which he mentions in a few words the

*latter's initiation into Freemasonry, a "society well-known today, which was then commencing to make some noise in the world," and later states that Frederick did not especially favor the Freemasons though he had joined them two years before coming to the throne, but that he tolerated the existence of the lodges. Secondly, in 1787 Stark confesses in his Justification to having taken little part in Masonic work, and that he had lost interest in it. Thirdly, a careful search in the papers left by Woellner who was in 1786 Maitre Ecossaise Supreme, gives not the least hint of his knowledge of such an important event. And finally, Brother Lantoine adduces the fact that Frederick died in August, 1786, and that the Constitutions are supposed to have been revised in May of the same year, three months and a half before his death. Although he was ill for eleven months before this and suffered "without interruption" during that time. It would seem, then, that Pike may have arrived at his opinion that there is "sufficient evidence to make their authenticity probable, and nothing on the grounds they have been impeached." It may be added that these claims have been examined and rejected by Lenning, Clavel, Ragon, Rebold, Findel, and Gould, and that we do not know of a single Masonic scholar today whose opinion carries any real weight outside his own immediate circle who would support them. Even Bro. J. S. M. Ward whose works are widely known, and whom we might suspect of a desire to believe it if he were able to, can only say (Freemasonry and the Ancient Gods, p. 226): **'This degree (the thirty-third) is stated to have been organized by King Frederick in 1786, but there is little reliable evidence of this.'**⁶⁴*

So, who secretly created this degree? The Jesuits and the Illuminati, of course, as both groups were connected in history to Prussia and the Teutonic Knights. Tributes to the Teutonic tradition and symbolism are present all over the AASR, in various degrees. In the 32nd degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (Prince of the Royal Secret) it says:

Receive this sash or cordon of the Order; its color is an emblem of sorrow and mourn

⁶⁴ http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Teutonic_Order † Archived 15th March, 2015.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

*ing for the mysteries and sufferings of humanity. Receive and wear this **Teutonic cross, the jewel of the Order** . Deserve it by the service you shall hereafter render to the good cause in which you now take rank as a chief and leader. In addition to the cordon and jewel, you, as a **Sublime Prince of the Royal Secret** , you are clothed with the ancient and honorable distinctive badge of a Mason, the apron, which is to teach you notwithstanding the high position to which you have now attained. You should be ever mindful of your obligation as a Master Mason. On this apron is the special symbol of this degree, the camp. On the flap is **an All-Seeing Eye, the symbol of Infinite Wisdom** ; beneath it, a Teutonic cross surmounted by a double-headed eagle, supported by the flags of the Holy Empire.* ⁶⁵

This *Infinite wisdom* needs to be staunchly reawakened if this Rite wishes to move forward in the new millennium ... or risk to disintegrate. Many maniacal dangerous people proliferate on our planet—preachers of Satanic sects camouflaged as religious or political leaders, gurus, and initiates of similar associations inclined to evil, dominated by occult forces.

The “psyche of the world” seems to be in constant agony, and what does the AASR of Freemasonry do about this?

Nothing most of the time, as this Rite is constantly manipulated by the Illuminati, like the O.T.O., or the Ur-Lodges for business deals and terrorist plots around the world. The Rite also manipulates and facilitates the **Military-Industrial Complex** , as they often use it for their intelligence operations. They are all sick individuals, in a frenzy with their poor conscience—if they still have one. True Freemasons loyal to the Masonic Landmarks should distance themselves from such actions and denounce them publicly wherever they arise. If you do not, if you don't react as an honest Freemason, than you surrender to the present chaos, and you will be tormented for the remainder of your existence on this planet, as you gradually become conscious of the fact that you are just numbers and slaves in the hands of the dominant elite.

I asked a Masonic Brother with great experience who calls himself, *The Voice of Wisdom*, who exactly is the Antichrist, and how does it relate to all this?

The Voice of Wisdom replied:

The Antichrist is all that is opposed and against the ideals and laws as given to

humankind by Christ: Truth, Love, Joy, Obedience, Long-Suffering, Brotherly Love,

Kindness. The Antichrist are those men of religious organizations who seek and

practice Hate, Contention, Strife, Fault-Finding, Lovers of Self, Lovers of Praise.

Those men are the Antichrist, and take Possession of Groups, Masses, and act in a

visible manner in front of all to see, both in their home nations and the world. They

will bring much destruction, suppression and will bring eventually 90% of the world

under their control, such will be the entering of the Dark Ages for the present civilization. It will take 300 years for those who are the Antichrist to achieve their maximum

extension of control and rule on the surface of the world. Some countries because of

their geographic location and political awareness will be free, but the nations in those

countries will live by day deathly afraid in fearfulness of an eminent attack.

Then I found these curious but interesting words written in 2015 by Brother Rui Gabirro, in *The King or the Manual of the Statesman* :

65 Ritual for the 32° of Freemasonry, Scottish Rite - Sublime Prince of the Royal Secret presented by Leo Zagami <http://www.illuminati-news.com/2007/0120a.htm> ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

There is no Conspiracy Theory, there was mass murder from within circles of private industrial interests who have direct control over the U.S. Administrations and even more greater in that of George Walker Bush. This circle of private industrial interests is what the common

people call the New World Order, Illuminati, Shadow Government. They are not a government nor are they illuminated people, they are Greedy and Power Hungry People who have by their actions destroyed the future of our present civilization. This group or circle is more active and has more influence over the Republican Administration. Thus, in the next Republican administration, expect the unexpected. The foundations are thus previously laid to remove freedom and persecution of the American citizens by the next Republican administration and will be a daily and common occurrence .⁶⁶

I completely agree with Rui this time, as these criminals are indeed not *illuminated people*; *they are greedy and power hungry people*, who have rejected the positive ideas that were put forth in Freemasonry, to support their own interests and their rich way of life, giving into those evil entities, always ready to make a pact with what I define as the dark side of the Illuminati—something even Rui Gabirro knows down deep, with his position of power in certain orders.

Ordo ab chao : Time for chaos before order

T

he Soviet war in Afghanistan lasted almost a decade, from December **1979**, to February **1989** .⁶⁷ In this period of time, Gioele Magaldi wrote that several imminent jihadists were initiated into Ur-Lodges. It was on this occasion that **Osama Bin Laden** (1957-?) received a specific Masonic initiation by the sword of **Zbigniew Brzezinski** (FIG. 108) into the **Three Eyes Lodge** .⁶⁸

Over forty years ago, Brzezinski (now rotting in hell) wrote of a highly controlled future society where the population would be subjugated by a technocratic elite. This from a man who was National Security Advisor during the presidential term of Jimmy Carter (1977-1981), and was until his death in 2017, an active member of the Trilateral Commission, and a past consultant of former US President Barack

Obama. On Thursday, July 7, 2011, the late Zbigniew Brzezinski, one of the great strategists of the New World Order, declared on MSNBC's *Morning Joe* :

I don't want to be a prophet of doom—and I don't think we are approaching doom— but I think we're going to slide into intensified social conflicts, social hostility, some forms of radicalism, there is just going to be a sense that this is not a just society. ⁶⁹

Exactly one month after this statement, London was on fire. Then, only two weeks later, on July the 22nd, the feast of St. Mary Magdalene, in one of the holiest days for the Knights Templar, Anders Behring Breivik—who defined himself as **Justiciar Knight Commander for Knights Templar Europe**, and one of several leaders of the **National and Pan-European Patriotic Resistance Movement** , at the time a regular Master Mason of the *Norwegian Masonic Order* —became the first Christian Knight to perpetrate a (supposedly) single-handed terrorist attack against what he defined as: **Multiculturalism** and **Cultural Marxism** .

Breivik is clearly confused, and his methods are not justifiable in any way, that's

66 <http://www.gabirro.org/Wisdom.htm> ‡ Archived 15th March, 2015.

67 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Soviet_war_in_Afghanistan
‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

68 Gioele Magaldi, Massoni, op. cit., p. 462.

69 <http://www.infowars.com/brzezinski-middle-class-unrest-to-hit-u-s/> STRATEGY OF TENSION



FIG. 108 – Zbigniew Brzezinski in an alleged photo with Osama Bin Laden.

for sure, but what he writes seems prophetic to some extent, toward the future scenario of the New World Order. He seems well-informed, and possibly ready to take his place in history once the ball starts rolling, and his Illuminati mind controllers feel they need him again. He is like a robot for them, that's why he can write the following with such contempt:

*The root cause of the ongoing **Islamization of Europe** which has resulted in the ongoing Islamic colonization of Europe through demographic warfare (facilitated by our own leaders.) This compendium presents the solutions and explains exactly what is required of each and every one of us in the coming decades. Everyone can and should contribute in one way or the other ; **it's just a matter of will . Time is of the essence.** We have only a few decades **to consolidate a sufficient level of resistance** before our major cities are completely demographically overwhelmed by Muslims. Ensuring the successful distribution of this compendium to as many Europeans as humanly possible will significantly contribute to our success. It may be the only way to avoid our present and future dhimmitude (enslavement) under Islamic majority rule in our own countries. ⁷⁰*

On the 24th of August, 2012, the Oslo District Court issued findings that Breivik was sane, and guilty of murdering 77 people.⁷¹ But, according to TV2, something strange happened ten days earlier. At that time, the same infamous Policy Security Service (PST for short) that arrested me in 2008 initiated an investigation after a person claimed in a letter to be the second in command of Breivik's Knights Templar Order in Norway. No answers were ever found by the authorities about the origins of this mail. The official version stating that Breivik was acting on his own has been put into question many times, even by some of the families of the poor victims. One wrote to me personally expressing their doubts about Breivik being the only one in

⁷⁰ Andrew Berwick, A European Declaration of independence, Ibid., p. 9, (*emphasis ours*).

71 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anders_Behring_Breivik ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

charge of such a complex operation, and underlining the many incongruences that occurred during the tragic events.

Going back to the self-described “deputy commander” of the terrorist organization, the unknown person wrote, in August 2012:

“I hereby present myself as cell two and deputy commander of the Norwegian resistance movement.

“I, with my soldiers, give all due respect to our people, our culture and our ethnicity (and) warn all advocates of multiculturalism against this war we are now so deeply in.

“Now it’s time for us and our commander Breivik to get recognition on the political landscape of Norway and Europe.”

However, during Breivik’s trial, the forensic psychiatric experts and police units concluded that the organization Knights Templar in all probability does not exist;⁷² but is this truly the case? Of course, the Knights Templar exist, as they are part of history, and there is a complex variety of denominations still around to this day, including the ***Pauperes Commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici (PCCTS)*** as I will also demonstrate in the upcoming volumes of my *Confessions*. Instead, the question might be, was Breivik one of them? And the answer, of course, is—Yes he was!

But can we prove it? It has been said by some, from the point of view of “political philosophy,” that Breivik is considered “many miles to the right of Adolf Hitler.” Obviously, if you state that, you do not know the real history of the Knights Templars and Freemasonry, and the influence they both had on the establishment of Nazism, or even toward the sudden rise to power of Adolf Hitler, even when setting aside the later persecution of both Freemasonry and the various Catholic Chivalric Orders, along with such institutions that were deemed dangerous by the Nazis, once the SS was established.

Anders calls himself a **Knight of cell 8**, and gives us a specific year for the insurgence; **2020**, a year indicated by many Illuminati as the beginning of a full on World War, and by others, as the time for the final announcement of the establishment of the New World Order,⁷³ and even of possible alien disclosure.

Breivik states:

*With discipline, hard work, and sacrifice, we will succeed sooner than you might expect. A single successful 'Operation Regime Ender' after **Jan. 1st 2020 will lead to a chain of events** that eventually ensures that the multiculturalist EUSSR hegemony collapses. Support the reconquista, support the PCCTS, Knights Templar!*

AB

*Justiciar Knight Commander, **cell 8 Knights Templar Europe Knights Templar Norway**"⁷⁴*

Why cell #8? Strangely enough, Breivik was a member of the lodge, *St. Olaus til de*

tre Søiler (St. Olaf at the Three Columns), registered as **St. Johannesloge nr. 8**⁷⁵ of *Den*

⁷² <http://www.tnp.no/norway/panorama/3141-pst-investigates-the-second-person-incommand-of-knights-templar-norway> † Archived 15th March, 2015.

⁷³ Leo Lyon Zagami, Pope Francis: The Last Pope? Ibid., pp. 94,166, 214.

⁷⁴ Andrew Berwick, A European Declaration of independence, op.cit., p. 1413, (*emphasis ours*).

⁷⁵

http://no.wikipedia.org/wiki/St._Johanneslogen_St._Olaus_til_detre_S%C3%B8iler
STRATEGY OF TENSION

Norske Frimurerorden (The Norwegian Order of Freemasons). Just a coincidence? Of course not, even if the secretive and mysterious Norwegian Freemasons would like you to think otherwise, because of the abhorrent implications that go with it, and that hide their blatant Christian fundamentalism and intolerance. It is typical of this unusual

Rite of Freemasonry, practiced in Scandinavia and Germany, that accepts only Christians in their Lodges, and contrary to the supposed *Universality of Freemasonry* . Breivik's Lodge, *St. Olaf at the Three Columns* , is a lodge among many others in this Masonic Obedience with a strong Neo-Templar tradition that **can trace its roots directly to the infamous Rite of Strict Observance of Baron Karl Gotthelf von Hund**, this prior to being transformed into a “blue lodge” of St. John that practices the first three degrees of the Craft. This is because the Lodge of St. John, *St. Olaf at the Three Columns*, was originally derived from the Lodge St. Olaus to the white Leopard (*St. Olaus til den hvide Leopard*) . (FIG. 109)

WIKIPEDIA writes **on the foundations** of *St. Olaus to the white Leopard* :

*In 1749, St. Olaus was a pure lodge of St. John, a blue lodge practicing the Craft degrees. In 1752 the lodge also **gradually began to practice the high degrees of Rite of Strict Observance**. The establishment of the rites was finished in 1762 and was practiced in cooperation with the Copenhagen-lodges until 1782. The rectified rite was introduced in Denmark and Norway in 1782. It was influenced by French Freemasonry and was less concerned with Christian institutions . Among other things, it removed the legend about the Knights Templars from its teachings. In 1818, St. Olaus became directed from the Swedish Grand lodge, and in 1819 it was transformed into a blue lodge of St. John practicing the three Craft degrees since then.* ⁷⁶

More on the origins of Lodge *St. Olaus to the White Leopard*, the Mother Lodge of Norwegian Freemasonry (**St. Johannesloge nr. 1**), is found on Wikipedia as follows:

Lodge St. Olaus to the white Leopard (Danish: St. Olaus til den hvide Leopard) is a Freemasonic Lodge within the Norwegian Order of Freemasons. It was established on June 24, 1749 on the island of Ladegaard, in the building of

Bygdøy Kongsgaard
in Christiania. The original name of the lodge was St. Olai, and it was named after the Norwegian king Olaf the Holy One (Olai is a Latin genitive form of Olav.) In 1780, the lodge changed its name to Saint Olaus to the white Leopard. In 1785, the second City Hall of Christiania (built 1733) was bought by St. Olai Lodge. The inauguration of the lodge rooms was carried out by Bernt Anker, and the lodge had its residence in the ground floor and first floor until 1811. Today, the lodge resides inside the headquarters of the Norwegian Order of Freemasons in Nedre Vollgt. 19, Oslo, as



FIG.

109 – Seal of the Lodge St. Olaus to the White Leopard.

76 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lodge_St._Olaus_to_the_white_Leopard ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015. [emphasis added]

a neighbor building of the Norwegian Storting. The coat of arms of the Lodge carries the Latin inscription, ARTIS OPE FEROCIAM EXUIT: "With the help of the Art, it (the leopard) shall get rid of its wildness (or rage.)" St. Olai Lodge was the first Masonic lodge in Norway, and the mother lodge of many lodges in the Norwegian Order of Freemasons. It was founded by Count Christian Conrad Danneskiold-Laurvig, probably with the Danish king Frederick V of Denmark present at the initiation ceremony. The lodge is an offshoot of the Danish lodge St. Martin, which existed in Copenhagen from 1743 to 1767.⁷⁷



FIG. 110 – Ring of the Order of Freemasons of Norway, delivered to the candidate after initiation to the seventh degree of the Rite Swedish.

To further distinguish this arrangement as to where and how an obscure Masonic tradition is created, we need to go back to the previously mentioned Masonic Congress in Wilhelmsbad, Germany. The Hanau-Wilhelmsbad spa was very fashionable from 1777 to 1785, possibly the ideal location at the time for what turned out to be

the most important Masonic Congress in history. The event took place in the summer of 1782, from the 16th July – 29th of August, and it is only comparable in modern times to the event in Macerata in 2010 that I spoke about earlier ... and even that was modest in comparison. William IX made this Germany locale his summer retreat.

Controversial author Terry Melanson, one of those rare Illuminati researchers that focuses more on an evidence-based examination of the history of the Illuminati than the actual myth,⁷⁸ describes the Masonic Congress and its location, which included the ruins of an old castle, as:

*... a place where high-degree Masons from the whole of Europe had deliberated the fate of the rite of Strict Observance. During the Wilhelmsbad Congress the self-styled Knights (Eques) of Templar Strict Observance were ostensibly abolished, and the 'Unknown Superiors' (Superiores Incogniti) declared a fraud. Two systems emerged triumphant: Willermoz's Chevaliers Bienfaisants de la Cité Sainte, or "Order of Knights, Beneficent of the Holy City" (C.B.C.S.), and the Bavarian Illuminati. Both Landgrave Karl von Hessen-Kassel and the Duke Ferdinand of Brunswick, the two heads of the Strict Observance and indeed German Freemasonry as a whole, were recruited into the Illuminati soon after. It was because of the contacts (and good impression) made at the Congress of Wilhelmsbad that the Illuminati truly became a formidable power throughout Europe.*⁷⁹

For some, Melanson's position on such events is questionable and not historically accurate, although he has proven to even the more skeptic among the Masonic community, to be a true researcher. Even the usually hostile *Masonic Info.com* wrote that he appears to be doing "some good detective work"⁸⁰ in relation to his book on

77 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lodge_St._Olaus_to_the_white_Leopard ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

78 <http://www.topsecretwriters.com/2011/04/interview-with-illuminati-author-terrymelanson/> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

79 <http://www.bavarian-illuminati.info/2008/11/illuminati-sightseeing->

masoniccongress-of-wilhelmsbad/ ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.
80 <http://www.masonicinfo.com/illuminati.htm> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

STRATEGY OF TENSION



FIG. 111 – Norwegian police officer wearing the ring of the Order of Norwegian Freemasonry. There are officially 250 police officers, many in key positions, which belong to the Masonic Order in Norway.

the Illuminati, and his research on this difficult subject.

The dangerous Christian fundamentalist of the Rite of Strict Observance were, in many ways, precursors to the modern Nazis, as reported by French author and researcher Rene Alleau, who write about the alleged link of the Strict Observance with the Society of Jesus made by many historians.⁸¹

Such tendencies in the Strict Observance did not disappear with its closing in 1782. They simply went underground to again resurface later, and join what became known in the Masonic world as the *Swedish Rite* launched in 1801, with the help of the Jesuits and their Illuminati.

How did this happen?

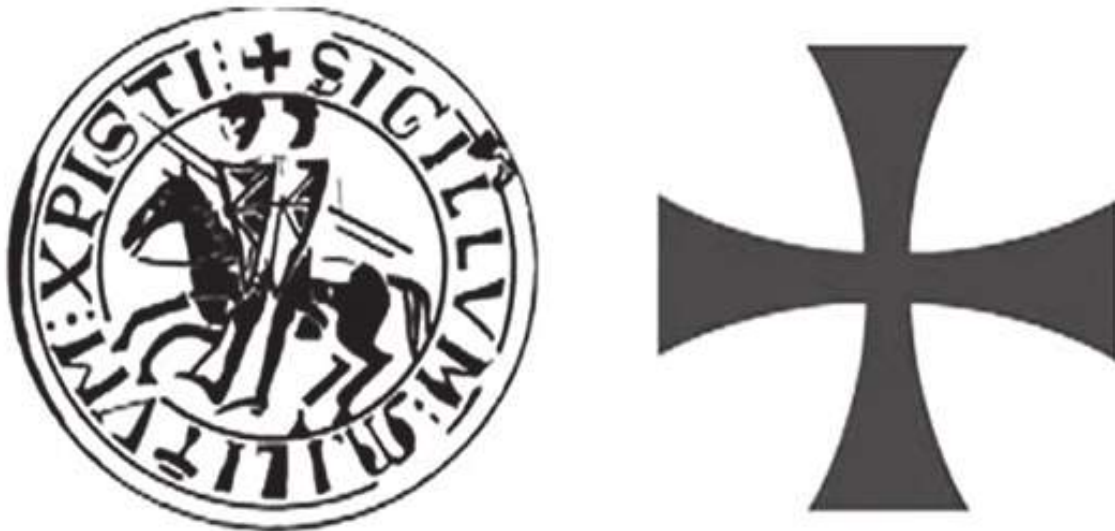
In 1774 Duke Karl, later King Karl XIII, became Grand Master of both systems, whereby all Masonry in Sweden came under the Grand Lodge. Duke Karl reformed Eckleff's system, and in 1801 launched the Swedish Rite with eleven degrees, which is largely the same system used today.

Karl XIII, or in English Charles XIII (1748 –1818), became King of Sweden in 1809, and King of Norway (as Charles II) in 1814, until his death. He was the second son of King Adolf Frederick of Sweden and Louisa Ulrika of Prussia, sister of Frederick II of Prussia. Though known as King Charles XIII in Sweden, he was actually the seventh Swedish king by that name, as Charles IX (reigned 1604 – 1611) had adopted this numeral after studying a fictitious history of Sweden.⁸²

Duke Karl was elected Grand Master of the Strict Observance in 1776 after Karl

81 Rene Alleau, *Le Origini Occulte del Nazismo* (Rome: Edizioni Mediterranee, 1989), p. 109.

82 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_xIII_of_Sweden ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.



2083 - A European Declaration of Independence

De Laude Novae Militae

FIG. 112 – Cover of the PGF book published online: *2083— A European Declaration of Independence* by Anders Behring Breivik.

von Hund died. However, the selection had political repercussions and Duke Karl was forced to resign office after just two years. He then set himself to reform the high degrees of the Swedish system, and used the Templar traditions as a template. Duke Karl used Eckleff's added various material from other sources. The Strict Observance left clear imprints of the Chapter degrees (VIIx) in the Swedish system.⁸³ (FIG. 113)

So, how can we ever expect true justice to be delivered in Norway for the terrorist attack of 22, July 2011, with such a fundamentalist Christian background in their Masonic establishment?

This is a place where the typical police officer walks around proudly showing the ring of the Order of Freemasons of Norway (FIGS. 110 and 111) with the fateful three crosses of the Knights Templar present prominently throughout the ring, even in its interior. If by chance you were to have the “luck” of meeting one of these individuals, know that you have in front of you a Christian fundamentalist with neo-Nazi tendencies, not a true Universal Freemason. Act accordingly, because they are dangerous!

“*TEMPLAR FUNDAMENTALISM*” The NWO answer to Islamic Fundamentalism

A

nders Behring Breivik, in Chapter 3 of his book, writes in what is described as a “*LEGAL DISCLAIMER*,” how a “fictional” resistance group is emerging. He describes how it would operate, from a so-called “Phase 1 through Phase 3,” in order to prevent these perceived threats and atrocities from further manifesting, and to prevent an alleged future Muslim takeover. It also specifically describes how this hypothetical fictional group “PCCTS, Knights Templar,” would choose to respond towards the so-called “enablers,” or the “cultural Marxist/multiculturalist” elites, that are allegedly allowing millions of Muslims to enter Europe.⁸⁴

He states that: “ *The book contains detailed strategies (guerrilla tactics, instructions to execute, political campaigns etc.) which normally would be partly incriminatory to anyone who published or distributed the book (had it not been fiction)*.”⁸⁵

So was Breivick writing the above in order to justify his actions in case the planned terrorist attack would fail? Or is there something

more to it, as he continues the legal disclaimer of his project as follows:

It also describes indirect and direct armed and non-armed strategies towards these socalled 'traitors'—referred to as the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists. The motivation

83 http://www.freemasons-freemasonry.com/swedish_constitution.html ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

84 Andrew Berwick (alias Anders Behring Breivik), op.cit., pp. 766-767.

STRATEGY OF TENSION



FIG. 113 – The uniform of the Knights Templar used in the eighth grade of the Swedish Rite, practiced by the Order of Freemasons of Norway.

for this 'fiction-writer-approach' is to contribute to create a new type of innovative writing style. By defining, in a horrifically detailed way, a fictional scenario, the reader will be shocked due to the 'hopefully' credible and extremely detailed elaborations. It should be noted that the author, as a sci-fi enthusiast, wants to bring and create a complete new writing style that has the potential to shock the reader with an incredibly credible fictional plot (written in first, second and third person narrative). The author or distributor does not condone or agree with any of the descriptions or methods used in this book and the related chapters. However, the book was created to try to explain to the European political elites how the continuation of given political doctrines could result in similar manifestations (radicalization of certain groups/individuals), as history has already proven, if they continue with their current policies. As such, it is a reminder to the current establishment what might happen if they repeat the mistakes of the past. Ignoring the will of the people will only contribute to radicalize groups/ individuals and therefore contribute to polarize the political fronts and increase the chances of future conflicts. A continued humanist approach to mass Muslim immigration, and the implementation of

Sharia Law on a local, national and pan-European level could result in a long-term catastrophe. Not only as a result of a political Islamic consolidation from phase 1-3, but also the danger that REAL 'resistance organizations' equivalent to the fictional group called 'PCCTS' arise as a result of the discontent. ⁸⁶

What is Breivik's motivation in all this? What was the real purpose for his Manifesto? His method and his approach are clearly and carefully crafted and in-line with the Illuminati manipulative tradition.

Simulating the creation and detailed information about the actions of organizations like this is presented in detail (included combat/guerrilla simulations, planning phase, attack strategies, etc.) to try to forward a realistic impression to the reader and current European governments regarding what COULD develop if the current Islamization process is allowed to continue. The detailed so-called 'terror descriptions' is therefore in place to create a sense of perceived credibility, reality

under a credible fictitious framework. The threats, the discriminatory content and information about guerrilla warfare and violence, threats regarding killing of so-called 'traitors' and instruction on how to employ WMDs (which is all available through Wikipedia and other online sources to anyone BTW) is therefore all a part of this fictional story/plot to strengthen the credibility of the framework. The book should therefore never be considered anything more than fiction (not real). Please note that in order to do some of the research in this compendium the author had to visit/seek several controversial websites/sources in order to gain access to the information. This does not mean that the author or distributor have any sympathy or empathy for any specified or un-specified violent or non-violent groups .⁸⁷

86 Ibid., pp. 767,768.

But unfortunately, on the 22nd of July, 2011, we realize that this last statement is not true, even if Breivik in his Manifesto reiterates:

All 'threats' etc. in these fictional books are 'in character' and its primary goal is to give an impression of what it would be like if we were under threat by an extremist organization. However, certain aspects of the content describing a lead character (a fictional political activist who has decided to become a so-called 'Jusiciar Knight') sounds very realistic due to the detailed descriptions. However, all incriminatory information in this work is written 'in character' and must not be confused with an actual plan, or strategy to attempt to harm any individuals or infrastructure, any political groups or attempt to seize political or military control of Western European regimes. This book is therefore unique in many ways. It is speculated that this type of original approach has the potential to forward and present information in a



FIG. 114 – Anders Behring Breivik wearing a self-described modern “Knights Templar uniform,” put together using the blue uniform of the U.S. Marines and adding medals and insignia of the Knights Templar, as well as other emblems of chivalry, as the Justiciar Knight Commander for Knights Templar Europe.

new and original context. Therefore, there is no need for concern by any police/state/ government prosecutors or intelligence agencies about the content of this book due to its fictional nature. This legal disclaimer was created to remove any doubt whatsoever that the author or anyone choosing to distribute the book ‘2083’ has any hostile motives or intentions. If any legal authority have reservations against this new and innovative form of writing style, they may address or contact the author, any publisher or distributor and share their concerns which will be taken under consideration. Changes will be considered and implemented. As such, the content in its current form will not incriminate anyone, the author or any distributor. ⁸⁸

It seems Breivik was “in character” all along for sure, mind-controlled by the people who inspired him to go forward with such actions, that were unfortunately not fictional in any way.

88 Ibid., pp. 768-767. STRATEGY OF TENSION



FIG. 115 – The blue uniform of the U.S. Marines, probably the most distinctive uniform of the American Armed Forces.

Having read his whole Manifesto, and again, to better understand his work and his mind, I find this the most disconcerting passage of Breivik's terrorist planning:

An example of a best case scenario is when a Justiciar Knight cell (1-3 individuals) possessing a source of highly radioactive material, e.g. a strontium-90 thermal generator, with the ability to create an incident comparable to the Chernobyl accident. The detonation of a radiological bomb using such a source would be optimal and would not prove to be too difficult or unrealistic. These lighthouse thermal generators were until recently readily available in Russia and are still available in ex-Soviet republics. We would assemble the bomb in a safe location using protective gear and transport the bomb by truck to the detonation location. The Justiciar Knights involved in this operation would be subject to severe radiation exposure during assembly and transportation. However, the exposure would not be fatal immediately and the Justiciar Knights involved would be able to function properly with the provided meds until detonation. During transportation, the device has to be sealed or at least covered in a large lead capsule/cover in order to prevent too much radiation to the Knights transporting it. It is, however, worth noting; shielding the source effectively would make it almost impossible to transport and a lot less effective if detonated. The Justiciar Knights involved in the assembly and/or transport (1-2) are therefore sacrificing themselves and will die as martyrs for the cause. ⁸⁹

In the very near future, a tragic Apocalyptic nuclear scenario could be set into motion by these pseudo "religious" fanatics manipulated by the Nazi Illuminati of the New World Order using Christians or Muslims alike. ISIS, for example, seems to be working in the same direction. However, let's not label Breivik's Knights Templar as being Nazi sympathizers, as Breivik specifically writes in a note in his Manifesto:

The PCCTS, Knights Templar are not in any way Nazi sympathizers. Preserving your tribe, cultural and demographical, is a basic human right and has nothing to do with white supremacy. After all, we do not seek to enslave or in any way harm or exploit Africans, Asians or their

respective countries. We are a conservative organization propagating cultural isolationism, similar to South Korea and Japan, unlike the NSDAP which was a left wing organization, and hated Christendom, capitalism and propagated a strict definition of socialism. So do not make the mistake of allowing the Marxists/multiculturalists to label you as a Nazi. As a Justiciar Knight of Knights Templar Europe, we are anti-Nazi and approximately 40% of our policies do not coincide with NSDAPs policies .⁹⁰

Later on in the book Breivik, a self-described “anti-Nazi,” openly supported Zionism and the conservative Jews that are, as we know, part of the Illuminati pyramid of power right at the top. He said, “*So let us fight together with Israel, with our Zionist brothers against all anti-Zionists, against all cultural Marxists/multiculturalists. Conservative Jews were loyal to Europe and should have been rewarded.*”⁹¹

89 Ibid., p. 1063. 90 Berwick, p. 1156.

The Illuminati network and their transnational Masonic Ur-Lodges, as we all know, are currently promoting Islamic terrorism, such as ISIS, Al Qaeda, and others. In 2016, as I demonstrated through analysis of Breivik’s ideology, they are planting the future seeds of an upcoming “Christian” terrorist opposition. This form of terrorism will rise once the situation disintegrates as the result of the current Islamist invasion of Europe, planned by the Illuminati, and following the growing number of terrorist attacks made by the various Islamic mercenaries of the New World Order. The US, of course, will be able to link this “new” brand of “Christian terrorism” with the Russian Federation, thanks to people like Alexandr Gelyevich Dugin, so they can continue selling weapons and making money in the *Industrial-Military Complex*, and toward keeping the masses under their constant *strategy of tension* . It is diabolically clever, don’t you think?

The words written by Breivik help us to further understand and realize the profound difference between the classic extremists of the right-wing, and Anders Behring Breivik—a supporter of Israel and Zionism, a Swedish Rite Freemason, and a Knight Templars with supposedly Christian fundamentalist values and strong ties to Israeli intelligence.

To the average Joe, all this would seem to be a contradiction of beliefs. But, if you know the real history behind Nazism and its occult roots, this makes sense, and actually shows an even more obscure and evil side to Breivik's terrorist attacks. He was obviously manipulated by the usual suspects involved in the foundations of the Nazi Party, which was originally created and shaped, as I wrote earlier, with the help of the *Thule Society* and Rudolf von Sebottendorf—a **Mason of the French Rite of Memphis connected to Zionism**, and supported by influential Jewish families to this day. Rui Alexandre Gaborro, 95th degree of the Order, who since 1997 has been the **Suprême Grand Conservateur** of the International Sovereign Sanctuary of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis⁹² has, just as in the days of Sebottendorf, worked hand in hand with influential Zionist families. This was witnessed in recent times in Paris, a city that is often the host of their Rite of Memphis gatherings.

I know the following assertion will be criticized, and even arouse disappointment in some individuals, but my personal experience suggests that there are many members of the Jewish intelligence community (both military and civil) who see the atrocities of Hitler as a necessary evil toward enabling the formation of the State of Israel without opposition, something that will certainly disgust most ordinary Jews. Of course, I am only reporting what I hear from these despicable individuals, and however crazy it may sound, it actually fits 100% with the Rudolf von Sebottendorf link to Zionism and Ottoman Turkey as being in charge of Palestine at the time of Sebottendorf's initiation into the Rite of Memphis in 1901. Some of you may rightly ask, "*but why is that so?*" Well, **Wikipedia** writes on **Zionism**:

*After almost two millennia of existence of the Jewish diaspora without a national state, **the Zionist movement was founded in the late 19th century by secular Jews**, largely as a response by Ashkenazi Jews to rising anti-Semitism in Europe, exemplified by the **Dreyfus affair in France** and the anti-Jewish pogroms in the Russian Empire. The political movement was formally established by the Austro-*

*Hungarian journalist Theodor Herzl in 1897 following the publication of his book **Der Judenstaat** . At*

91 Ibid., p. 1163.

92 <http://www.sovereignsanctuary.org> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015. STRATEGY OF TENSION

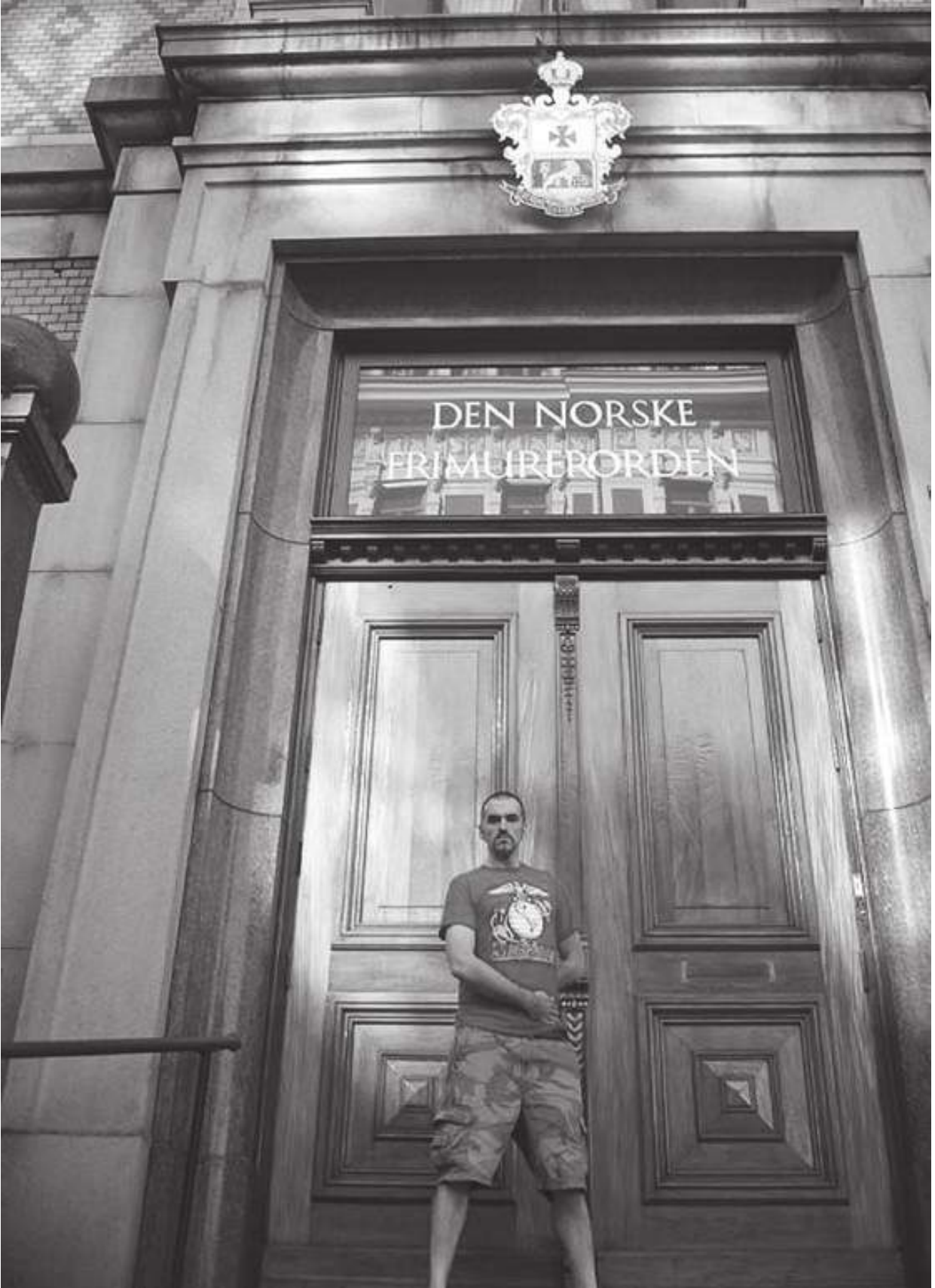


FIG. 116 – The author on July 23, 2008, the day after his last arrest in Norway, with a t-shirt of the U.S. Marines,

*that time, the movement sought to encourage Jewish migration to **the Ottoman Palestine** .⁹³*

This old connection between Zionism, certain Jewish families, and right-wing extremism, continues to this day through the seemingly unlikely medium of irregular Freemasonry, and the Rite of Memphis, in particular. Key figures of the present international intelligence community are still involved with the Rite of Memphis, including the Most Worshipful Brother Roberto Polastro, a member of the infamous GLADIO (*Associazione Italiana Volontari* “Stay Behind” NATO).

Polastro is still a very important figure in his field with an impressive background in both Freemasonry and the intelligence and security world, and with a long-standing history of work and collaboration in front of the entrance to the Lodge of Anders Behring with Israel and the U.S. lead Breivik in the Norwegian headquarters of Freemasonry. New World Order. Polastro

first joined the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite in 1989, and in 2007, the Regular Body of the Ancient and Primitive Rite Memphis of Italy,⁹⁴ and, initially, working under the auspices of the Sovereign Sanctuary of M.W. Brother Rui Pires Costa Galvao Gabirro. But the right-wing intelligence manipulated by the Rite of Memphis is not restricted only to one country, or one nationality, and we find its strong influence also in the UK, with longtime UK activist and Freemason Troy Southgate. He founded the political and cultural movement New Right on the 16th of January 2005, and a month later was initiated by Rui Gabirro in the Regular Grand Lodge of England (RGLE for short). There is also Troy Southgate’s friend Jonothon Boulter, who is a Freemason of the United Grand Lodge of England in *Double Horizon Lodge # 9269* (plus being a member of the RGLE). He is one of the driving forces of the New Right—*who cooperates secretly with the agents of the Israeli Mossad* , often using Neo-Templarism, Freemasonry and other pseudo-Masonic or para-Masonic orders as a means to stay in touch—utilizing the practices of discretion and secrecy typical within this environment. Rui Gabirro, at the time of

Troy Southgate's initiation, was living in the UK, where he was both Secretary General of the RGLE, as well as **Sovereign Grand Conservator General of the Rite of Memphis** .

93 <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zionism>

‡ Archived 21st March, 2015. [emphasis added]

94 https://www.xing.com/profile/Roberto_Polastro ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

It is then no surprise to find the **New Right** mentioned (FIG. 117) in the official Manifesto of Anders Behring Breivik. He cites as a possible mentor, a certain "Richard," that for investigators should be Paul Ray, a British citizen whose pseudonym in the right-wing network is *Lion heart* . He is one of the founders of the xenophobic English party, English Defense League (EDL), and he lives



in a sort of self-imposed exile in Malta, for problems with the law back in England due to his extreme political positions. From there, Paul Ray continues to direct an anti Islamic Templar Order. Paul Ray is connected to Jonothon Boulter, as is Alan Lake, an

FIG. 117 – S .:G.:C.:G.: (Sovereign Grand Commander General) Most Worshipful Brother Roberto Polastro 95.: **Regular Body of the Ancient and Primitive Rite Memphis of Italy** , **GLADIO** *stay-behind* volunteer expert Intelligence analyst, counter-terrorism expert, criminologist, and “crime analyst,” wearing his fez,

the most recognizable symbol of Shriners International, adopted as the Shriners official headgear in 1872.

other key figure in Breivik 's story, who was involved in the creation of the English Defense League. Both Ray and Lake are supporters of Neo-Templarism, so popular in the European New Right.

In the book by Jean-Pierre Giudicelli ***Pour la Rose Rouge et la Croix d'Or*** , there is a clear reference to Jonothon Boulter (FIG. 118) of the New Right as an expert of the Rosicrucian and Neo-Templar tradition.⁹⁵ Boulter has not only been involved in Freemasonry for a very long time, but also in the rebirth of the Knights Templar tradition in the same Order where Anders Behring Breivik claims he was initiated in London, back in 2002.

Jonothon Boulter is not just an expert, but an apologist of certain aspects of Nazism and the SS, as we can see in the following excerpt from his article *Origins of the S.S. Totenkopf The Anarcho-Nihilist Roots of the Mysterious Symbol*, where he basically defines **Nazism as heroic realism** :

The basic concept of heroic realism was propounded by Ernst Junger and the notion itself propagated by S.S. Obergruppenfuhrer Werner Best. In 1930, Junger published a composite work Krieg und Krieger ('Men and Warriors') to which Friedrich Georg Junger, Ernst von Saloman, Friedrich Hielscher, and Best contributed. Best's theme was 'War and the Law.' He described National Socialism as an attitude of mind capable of copying the realities of the world in which peace did not exist, where struggle and tension were the rule. Such an attitude of mind visualized no final solution since it knew that the whole of life, the dynamic of the cosmos, consisted of tension, struggle, and unrest.

To quote Best: 'From this recognition of the truth, this refusal to contemplate a definitive solution, must emerge a new moral code unrelated to the teleology of existing doctrines. Doctrines necessarily direct action towards a certain end and so lay down

what that action should consist of. The unbending rules of orthodoxy prescribe what the individual is to do in each individual circumstance. The new moral code cannot lay down 'what' because it recognizes no such thing. It is not directed towards a specific end and does not serve some purpose of fulfillment or completion. Every moment calls into question the events of its predecessor. No set of values for which we may at one time have fought can necessarily be regarded as positive or permanent. The yardstick of the new code of morality, therefore, is not its context, not 'what' but 'how.' In other words, the manner of achievement. The important point is not what we fight for but how we fight. The fight itself is essential and permanent, the aims of that fight are temporary and changeable.'

There can, therefore, be no question of success in our fight. Desire for victory in the immediate impulse in any fight, but victory is not the decisive or governing factor for those engaged in the struggle. Anyone can fight in the expectation that he will win or that a 'good cause' will one day triumph. ... Such a man believes in an ultimate aim, and so the fight becomes tolerable to him. The criterion of the new mental attitude, on the other hand, is the acceptance of a fight in a lost position for a lost cause; the essence is to fight a good fight, whether it is for a good cause or whether it is successful matters little. Thus from a realistic acceptance of the truth will emerge a heroic code of morals. Consequently, the attitude of mind, which is the hallmark of National Socialism may be described as heroic realism.'

To be continued. ⁹⁶



FIG. 118 – On the left, controversial author Ben Hammott (real name **Bill Wilkinson**), involved in the supposed discoveries made in the vicinity of Rennes-le-Château in 1999 that turned out to be a hoax, and behind him the founder of the Rennes-le-Château study group **Jonothan Boulter** , Freemason, Knight Templar, and activist of the *New Right* connected to Anders Behring Breivik.

From reading the words and the citations of Freemason Jonothon Boulter, we can better perceive that the European *New Right* vision of reality is the vision of the Illuminati, which hides a strong support for the work of Aleister Crowley and *Satanism*. Troy Southgate believes, since his early days with the National Revolutionary Faction (NRF), that the occult holds “*the key to the spiritual reinvigoration of Western society ready for an essentially Evolian revolt against the culturally and racially enervating forces of American global capitalism* .”⁹⁷

Anti-US feelings, Crowley, and Satanism—what a mix from hell for sure, and remember that such ideologies are even supported by the U.S. intelligence agencies for the “Great Game” of the Illuminati that is always conducted far beyond our national interest—whatever those may be.

96 <http://hhwtt.heliohost.org/mirrors/RoseNoire/articles/totenkopf.php.html> ‡
Archived 21st March, 2015.

97 <http://www.whomakesthenazis.com/2010/11/co-opting-counter-culture-troy.html>
‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

From Extreme Right and Neo-Templarism Breivik style, to *Illuminatiam*

A

As I have demonstrated earlier, a “clever” Breivik inserted a “legal disclaimer” in the middle of his publication for the curious. On **page 1378** of this part diary, part manual to build bombs (and part political manifesto), entitled **2083—A European Declaration of Independence** (FIG. 112), he speaks in detail about his personal life and convictions with an answer that will deliver us much closer to realizing the truth about this hypothetical fictional group called the “PCCTS, Knights Templar.” From my personal experience, they are not fictional at all, as they are a well-known tool of the New World Order in the hands of the Rite of Memphis of Rui Gabirro, and various intelligence agencies including the Mossad, which, thanks to these orders, can manipulate the *New Right* and similar organizations.

The passage below answers the key question on Breivik's possible involvement with Jonothon Boulter and Troy Southgate with the **London Neo-Templar revival of 2002**, and the relative gathering defined by Rui Gaborro as a *Magnum Magisterium*, an international convent of the Order. Supporting Jonothon Boulter's Neo-Templar and Illuminati operations is an influential English Freemason called Peter Davison, a senior figure of the *Double Horizon Lodge # 9269* of the United Grand Lodge of England in London, which appears to be well-connected with French military intelligence and various occult orders of French origin. This is including, of course, the more influential branches of the Martinists and the infamous Priory of Sion. This has in the past attracted an investigation from MI5, the United Kingdom's domestic counter-intelligence and security agency. The 22nd of July choice of the Feast of Saint Mary Magdalene for Breivik's infamous actions seems perfectly in-line with his probable connection to the Priory of Sion. Breivick writes the following:

Around the year 2000, I realized that the democratic struggle against the Islamization of Europe, European multiculturalism was lost. It had gone too far. It is simply not possible to compete democratically with regimes who import millions of voters. 40 years of dialogue with the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists had ended up as a disaster. It would now only take 50-70 years before we, the Europeans, are in a minority. As soon as I realized this I decided to explore alternative forms of opposition. Protesting is saying that you disagree. Resistance is saying you will put a stop to this. I decided I wanted to join the resistance movement. However, the main problem then was that there weren't any alternatives for me at all. There weren't any known armed cultural conservative, or Christian, anti-Jihad movements. An NS or racist/anti-Jewish movement was completely out of the question, as they represented much of what I oppose. I came in contact with Serbian cultural conservatives through the internet. This initial contact would eventually result in my contact with several key individuals all over Europe and the forming of the group who would later establish the military order and tribunal, PCCTS, Knights Templar. I remember they did a complete screening and

background check to ensure I was of the desired caliber. Two of them had reservations against inviting me due to my young age but the leader of the group insisted on my candidature. According to one of them, they were considering several hundred individuals throughout Europe for a training course. I met with them for the first time in London and later on two occasions in Balticum. I had the privilege of meeting one of the greatest living war heroes of Europe at the time, a Serbian crusader and war hero who had killed many Muslims in battle. Due to EU persecution for alleged crimes against Muslims he was living at one point in Liberia. I visited him in Monrovia once, just before the founding session in London, 2002.

I was the youngest one there, 23 years old at the time. One of the key founders in

STRATEGY OF TENSION

structed the rest of the group about several topics related to the goal of the organization. I believe I scribbled down more than 50 full pages of notes regarding all possible related topics. Much of these notes are forwarded in the book 2083. It was basically a detailed long-term plan on how to seize power in Western Europe. I did not fully comprehend at the time how privileged I was to be in the company of some of the most brilliant political and military tacticians of Europe. Some of us were unfamiliar with each other beforehand so I guess we all took a high-risk meeting face to face. There were only 5 people in London re-founding the order and tribunal (1 by proxy) but there were around 25-30 attending in Balticum during the two sessions, individuals from all over Europe; Germany, France, Sweden, the UK, Denmark, Balticum, Benelux, Spain, Italy, Greece, Hungary, Austria, Armenia, Lebanon, and Russia. Electronic or telephonic communication was completely prohibited, before, during and after the meetings. On our last meeting, it was emphasized clearly that we cut off contact indefinitely. Any type of contact with other cells was strictly prohibited. This was not sessions where regular combat cells were created. It was more like a training course for pioneer cell commanders. We were not instructed to attack specific targets, quite the opposite. We were encouraged to rather use the information distributed to contribute to build and expand the so-called 'cultural conservative

anti-Jihad movement,' either through spreading propaganda, provide funding for the creation of new groups through various forums or by recruiting other people directly. All individuals attending the sessions learned about PCCTS, the Knights Templar but they were not specifically instructed to represent that particular order and tribunal. Everyone was encouraged but in the end, it was their own decision how they decided to manifest their resistance. A special emphasis was put on the long-term nature of the struggle (50-100 years). Our task was to contribute to a long-term approach and not to act prematurely. If there was a large scale attack the next 10 years it was said, we should avoid any immediate follow-up attacks as it would negate the shock effect of the subsequent attacks. A large successful attack every 5-12 years was optimal depending on available forces.

This was not a stereotypical 'right-wing' meeting full of underprivileged racist skinheads with a short temper, but quite the opposite. Most were successful entrepreneurs, business or political leaders, some with families, most Christian conservatives, also to include agnostics and even atheists. I remember it struck me how impressed I was regarding how they had set up the screening parameters (for accepting new candidates). They obviously wanted resourceful pragmatical individuals who were able to keep in



FIG. 119 – This symbol of the New Right movement, mentioned in Anders Behring Breivik's *2083—A European Declaration of Independence*, is Alexandr Gelyevich Dugin (b. 1962), a Russian

political scientist known for his fascist views, who calls to hasten the “end of times” with an all-out war. He has close ties with the Kremlin and the Russian military. Dugin is part of the European cultural and political movement called the *NEW RIGHT* that had ties with Anders Behring Breivik.

*formation away from their loved ones and who were not in any way flagged by their governments. Every one of them was supportive of a Judeo-Christian Europe and did not have any reservations against cooperating with non-European Christians Hindu or Buddhist nationalists. I had or have a relatively close relationship with at least one of them, an Englishman, who became my mentor. He was the one who first described the ‘perfect knight’ and had written the initial fundament for this compendium. I was asked, not only once but twice, by my mentor; **let’s call him Richard** , to write a second edition of his compendium about the new European Knighthood .⁹⁸*

It would seem “Richard” was Paul Ray, who is also known by his blog name **“Lionheart,”** which as most know is short for Richard the Lionheart. On the 31st of July, 2011, Interpol asked Maltese police to investigate Paul Ray, *who conceded that he may have been an inspiration for Breivik, but deplored his actions .⁹⁹*

Paul Ray then pointed his finger at Alan Lake, and wrote:

It has been implied in several places that due to the fact I use the name Lionheart on this blog and my anti-Islamic fundamentalism ideology is similar, not the same, as Anders Breivik, that Richard could mean Richard the Lionheart, thus Lionheart could mean me. I might be a Christian fundamentalist who has a deep dislike for Islamic fundamentalism who looks to Templarism as an example, but anyone who knows me knows that I personally would play no part in such inhumane savagery that has no place in the civilized world. I’ve been perplexed about this all day due to how serious the nature of it being linked to a political mass murderer is (it’s no small thing), and now the penny has finally dropped on who the most likely person is, who ‘Richard’ the English mentor of Anders Breivik is, EDL’s financier and political controller, Alan Lake .¹⁰⁰

A meeting of the *Pauperes Commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici* took place in 2002, and if Breivick was not there, at least he must have been well-informed on this secretive event as he writes in great detail:

The European Military Order and Criminal Tribunal (the PCCTS – Knights Templar) was created by and for the free indigenous peoples of Europe. One of the primary purposes of the tribunal and order is to attempt/contribute to seize political and military control of Western European multiculturalist regimes and to try, judge and punish Western European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist perpetrators (category A, B and C traitors) for crimes committed against the indigenous peoples of Europe from 1955 until this day.

“Pauperes Commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici – PCCTS (the Poor FellowSoldiers of Christ and of the Temple of Solomon), the Knights Templar was re-founded in London in 2002 by representatives from eight European countries, for the purpose of serving the interests of the free indigenous peoples of Europe and to fight against the ongoing European Jihad (referred to as the ‘third Jihad’). The Knights Templar was re-founded as a pan-European nationalist military order and a military/criminal tribunal with two primary objectives. The order is to serve as an armed Indigenous Rights Organization and as a Crusader Movement (anti-Jihad movement).

“The founding session (two meetings consisting of 4 founding members and host as a security precaution) was held in London, United Kingdom – April, 2002.”¹⁰¹

98 Andrew Berwick, *op.cit.*, p. 1378-1379.

99 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anders_Behring_Breivik ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

100 <http://lionheartuk.blogspot.it/2011/07/norway-english-mentor-richard.html> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

101 Andrew Berwick, *Ibid.*, p. 817.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

I have often heard about this event from people like Jonothon Boulter, and Grand Master Rui Gabirro, who was apparently the original inspirator for this latest emanation of the **Pauperes commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici**, and the relative international convent of the Order, that was held in London in 2002, which you can **examine for yourself on his website.** ¹⁰²

Frater Rui Pires Costa Galvao Gabirro, who calls himself “His Grace the Duke Alexander of Cabinda Grand Master Prince Regent of the Order,” presents a long detailed list of supposed Grand Masters of the PCCTS before him,¹⁰³ adding for additional credibility, an accepted lineage of the Order.¹⁰⁴

“Strangely enough,” Rui Gabirro is the same guy who inspired a new Masonic Lodge in Oslo, in November 2005, stating in **The Craft Freemasonry Newsletter No. 5** :

MW Bro John Garland, Deputy Grand Master, MW Senior Grand Officer and Brethren: I have the honor to give notice that the Masonic High Council of England and Wales, the mother Masonic High Council of the World, received a large delegation of Norwegian Brethren from the capital city of Oslo and that we are now in the process of establishing the First Craft Freemasonry Lodge on Norwegian soil, Lodge Akershus Lux at the capital city Oslo. ¹⁰⁵

The large delegation from Norway that I myself was personally presiding over in November, 2005 in London, went on to establish a new lodge in Oslo sometime later. It was not involved in any way with the PCCTS as Rui Gabirro, fortunately for us, never liked to mix Chivalric Orders like the Neo-Templars of the PCCTS, and the more traditional forms of Freemasonry he claimed to represent. Rui Gabirro was quite adamant about not mixing these two elements, as he considered the Swedish Rite the only Rite practiced by Regular Freemasonry in Norway, a Chivalric Order, and not true Freemasonry.

Gabirro writes on the website of the Order of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis: “*It is important that we as members know*

the difference between what Craft Freemasonry is and what Chivalric and Philosophical Order is, this is crucial so not to fall into the pitfalls of those of other organizations which aim to confuse and disperse the Moral and Dogma that they are the 'Chiefs' of Freemasonry. So it is crucial to understand that the Order recruits from the Masonic Order rank but it is not in itself a Masonic Order nor constitutes an advancement of the Master Mason degree. What it does is: tries to recruit good men from the Craft where we presume they have been selected (not always being the case) and we try to develop these individuals into enlightened individuals. ¹⁰⁶

Those individuals are the Illuminati—or at least another branch of their powerful network. Because of the compartmentalization and subsequent limit of access to information operated by Rui Gabirro, myself, and the other members of what became *Lodge Akershus Lux*, were basically saved from further involvement with the PCCTS, and possibly avoided meeting people like Anders Behring Breivik, who by the way went on to join in 2007, *The Norwegian Order of Freemasons* (in Norwegian: *Den Norske Frimurerorden*). By this time we had distanced ourselves

102 http://www.rgle.org.uk/CMOKT_index.htm ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

103 http://www.rgle.org.uk/CMOKT_LIST.htm ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

104 http://www.rgle.org.uk/CMOKT_ACCEPTED_LINEAGE.pdf
‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

105 <http://www.rgle.org.uk/5%20NEWSLETTER%20RGL%20NOVEMBER%202005.pdf> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

106 <http://www.sovereignsantuary.org> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

from the not so Regular Grand Lodge of England's *Lodge Akershus Lux*, and broke all ties with its Secretary General, Rui Gabirro. This was after my initial revelations about him on the internet, which created many problems between our new lodge in Oslo and the Masonic High Council that Gabirro had set up in London in the first months of 2005 with the support of the intelligence community. By the way, the self-styled headquarters were in an old Church near the SIS Building (or MI6 Building) at Vauxhall. Don't tell me that it is a coincidence, because I was there, and it sure looked suspicious!

There is another **question and answer moment** in the Breivik Manifesto that helps us further understand Breivik's perception of modern Chivalric Orders and Freemasonry that coincides totally with Rui Gaborro's perception. Breivik, in another passage of his *Manifesto*, is very critical of the present superficiality of such Orders, and the fact that they are not willing to sacrifice their lives. This is a concept Rui Gaborro repeated over and over again. How can we blame him for such orthodoxy on the subject when so many Christian "orders" of today are simply after prestige and money, martyrdom or war against Islam. There seems to be little remaining of their original glory or tradition, just the occasional mercenary roles in the present structure of the New World Order, or the frequent fancy events in churches and other institutions like Freemasonry, marking their supposed Knighthoods with great pomposity, and not much substance. Breivik Q & A :

Q : How would you argue against criticism from other so-called European chivalric organizations like the Freemasons, the OSMTH and similar?"

*A : They claim to be Knights of Christ yet they are not willing to sacrifice their lives for the preservation of European Christendom. They do not even acknowledge that European Christendom is in the process of being deconstructed. They claim to be Knights but they are not even warriors. How can they claim to be today's manifestation of a pious chivalric order when the core doctrine of the Knights Templar was to submit to voluntary poverty? All I see is a group of decadent individuals who are not willing to make any substantial sacrifices for anyone or anything. Furthermore, Knighthood is directly linked to martyrdom. Taking martyrdom out of knighthood would be like taking elections out of a democracy. A person unwilling to martyr himself for a greater cause can never call himself a Knight and a Christian individual unwilling to martyr himself for the preservation of European Christendom can never call himself a Knight of Christ. **We, the PCCTS, Knights Templar, can, and we are currently the most genuine successors to their legacy.** It is, however, not our goal to completely mimic the order. Demanding that our members undergo a theological education would be pointless as today's curriculum has*

been corrupted by Christian pacifists and suicidal humanists. Furthermore, creating a religious order would be counter-productive as a majority of Europe's armed resistance fighters are agnostics, atheists or relatively secular Christians. The organization is therefore considered a moderate Christian identity organization and not a religious order.

Freemasons or the OSMTH cannot be compared to the PCCTS, Knights Templar, yet, I do respect their role in society. They are fine representatives and curators (keepers of cultural heritage) and therefore fulfill an essential role. In fact, we have much to learn from them and are likely to go to them (their libraries) for research purposes. We salute them for their everyday efforts but will not accept any criticism from them or similar 'so-called' chivalric organizations
."107

So what next? A Nuclear Apocalypse and great turmoil? Let's not be too pes

107 Andrew Berwick, *op.cit.*, p. 1363 (*emphasis ours*).

STRATEGY OF TENSION

simistic, we are protected by the Illuminati, who are willing to preach fairy tales of a New Age nature to the masses to make a quick buck. For example, in the book "**Illuminatism: The First Testament Of The Illuminati**," which appeared on the market in December 2014, after months of online promotion by a mysterious author, *Illuminatism* claims to be a self-described "testament" of the Illuminati that includes the answers to the following questions:

How do I contact the Illuminati?

What is the source of the Illuminati's wealth?

Does the Illuminati worship Satan or God?

Must I sacrifice a human or animal to join?

What is the Mark of the Illuminati?

What is Illuminios?

Is there an Illuminati membership fee?

*What are the Illuminati's membership levels?
How can I show loyalty to the Illuminati?* ¹⁰⁸

They write about how wonderful the true Illuminati are, and how to show loyalty to them, describing the Illuminati's path for humanity as part of a supposed "Universal Design" that has spanned centuries to apparently safeguard the human species from extinction. It seems however misleading and only partly true to say the least. From personal experience, I find that most of the words of *Illuminatum* are not the real deal, and are much closer to what convicted fraudster and infomercial star Kevin Mark Trudeau (currently serving a ten-year sentence in prison for deceiving consumers through his TV infomercials) has been preaching for the last few years through his highly controversial **Global Information Network (GIN)**, a group claiming to be involved with the real Illuminati, yet denounced as a fraud even by the mainstream media.¹⁰⁹

So is *Illuminatum* Kevin Mark Trudeau?

For once, **Mark Shouldice**, known as Mark Dice, the controversial author of *The*

Illuminati: Facts & Fiction and other books on the "Illuminati" subject, writes something that actually makes sense: "*Instead of simply ripping off "The Secret," Trudeau cleverly decided to mix secret societies in with his sales pitch, since he knows a growing segment of the population are highly interested in researching them. In the infomercial, he says, 'Quite frankly, these are the same techniques that members of Skull and Bones have learned from Yale University; the Bilderberg group,' some people may be familiar with some of these organizations ... the power elite. When you get to the highest level in Freemasonry, the 33rd degree level of Freemasonry ... these are secrets of these various associations and societies on how to, we call it manipulating energy, it's really just how to beam the frequency in your brain of what you want so it will come into your life ."*¹¹⁰ The only problem is that Mark Dice is no saint, as he is described by **Rational Wiki** as "*an ultra-conservative Christian American conspiracy theorist, social critic, activist, homophobe, anti-Semite,*

author, and racist ."¹¹¹ The intent of the American author, based in San Diego, California, is quite obvious; with displays of blatant sexism and racism in his videos;¹¹² and in the way he portrays himself as a defender of Christian values—all while he attacks every one on his never-ending rants—is pathetic, and not supported by substantial evidence. I suggest to Dice, and other similar researchers in the field, to instead apply documentary evidence to the many claims they make. This could help make their work more credible, and beyond the realm of pure speculation.

108 <http://illuminati.am/testament> ‡ Archived 21st March 2015.

109 <http://www.abc15.com/news/national/kevin-trudeau-global-information-network-investigation-into-secret-club-promoted-by-tv-pitchman> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

110 <http://markdice.com/> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

111 http://rationalwiki.org/wiki/Mark_Dice ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

Those who realize the truth, and recognize the present level of manipulation involving even the more basic information we

can get on the Illuminati, as in the case of *Illuminatiam*, will



**SOUVERAIN SANCTUAIRE
POUR LE CHILI ET DEPENDANCE**



NOUS, SOUVERAIN GRAND MAITRE GENERAL DU SOUVERAIN
SANCTUAIRE POUR LE CHILI ET DEPENDANCE DE L'ORDE
MACONNIQUE DU RITE ANCIEN ET PRIMITIF DE MEMPHIS
ASSISTE PAR LES TT.' II.' FE.' COMPOSANT LE SOUVERAIN
SANCTUAIRE DU 95° DEGRE DU CHILI, AVONS ELEVE LE

T.' C.' F.'

RUI ALEXANDRE PIRES COSTA GALVAO GABIRRO

AU 95°^{eme} DEGRE, ET DESIGNONS COMME
GRAND CONSERVATEUR DU RITE
AVEC LE DROIT DE SIEGER AU " CONSEIL DES SAGES "

ET NOUS LUI AVONS FAIT DELIVRER LE PRESENT DIPLOME, DUMENT,
CERTIFIE, SIGNE, ET TIMBRE DU SCEAU DE NOTRE ORDRE POUR
CONSTATER A LA FOIS, LE DEGRE QUI LUI EST CONFERE, ET SON
INSCRIPTION AU CONTROLE PARTICULIER DU 95° DEGRE DE NOTRE
RITE.

NOUS PRIONS TOUTS LES RESPECTABLES FRERES MACONS ET LES
CORPS MACONNIQUE REGULIERS, D'AVOIR A LE RECONNAITRE EN
TANT QUE TEL.

FAIT ET DELIVRE AU ZENITH DE SANTIAGO DE CHILI LE 20 DE MAI 1997
ET SIGNE DE NOTRE MAIN



[Handwritten signature]
LE GRAND MAITRE GENERAL

28° 90° 95°
HARRISON LORON GIBBING

FIG. 120 – Nomination of Rui Alexandre Pires Costa Glavao Gabirro on the 20th of May, 1997 to **Grand Conservateur du Rite of The Order of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis**, a Chivalric and Philosophic Order which traces its history to the College of Rites of the Metropolitan Chapter in France. (<http://www.sovereignsanctuary.org>)

wonder what is in store for the planet next; with the false prophets like Kevin Mark Trudeau and *Illuminatiam*, dangerous Illuminati sects like the Ordo Templi Orientis infiltrating Freemasonry, the continuous power struggle of the transnational UrLodges, and with people like Rui Gabirro in charge of the Sovereign Sanctuary of the Rite of Memphis. (FIG.120) Again, don't worry, as "*HELP IS ON THE WAY*" says *Illuminatiam*, in a document said to be approved by the so-called **Department of citizen outreach.** ¹¹³ But let's not buy into this illusion, as it is part of the Matrix.

Josef Wäges, co-author of *The Secret School of Wisdom*, an excellent and groundbreaking work on Adam Weishaupt's original Illuminati rituals, is a member of Plano Lodge # 768, and is a 32° of the Dallas Valley of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry (Southern Jurisdiction), as well as a fellow of the Grand College of Rites. When I asked him about the possible involvement of Kevin Trudeau in the project, he wrote a few lines to me regarding *Illuminatiam*. Apparently, he and another 30 very wealthy individuals would regularly meet up before the time of his arrest. They met in an exclusive villa that was not far from Ingoldstadt where, as

112 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xAveitl--H8> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

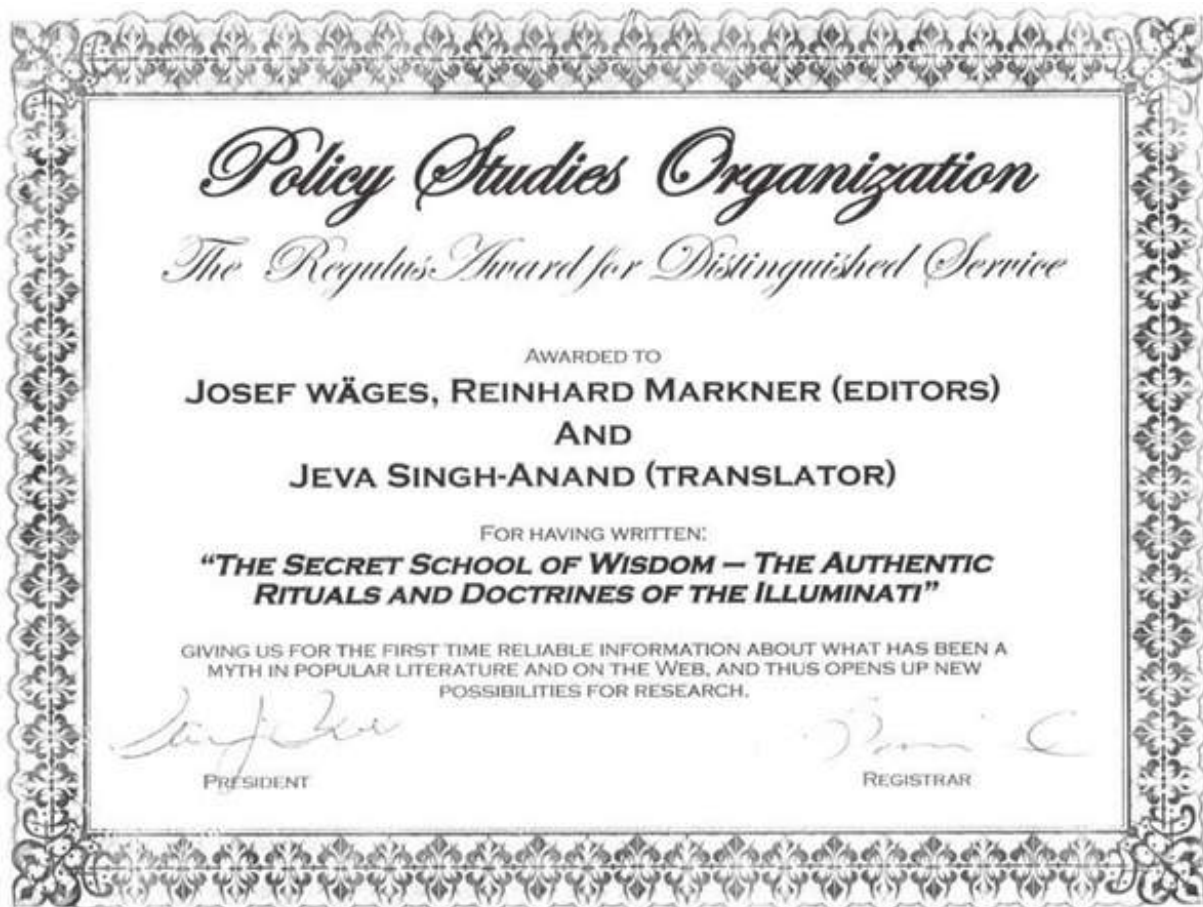
113 <http://files.illuminati.am/illuminati-print.pdf> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

we all know, Weishaupt founded his Order to possibly emulate the original Illuminati. I asked Josef Wäges, "*Do you know anything about it, Brother Josef?*" This was his answer: "*Indeed I do. There is another angle to it as well; they are hosted in the U.S. in Phoenix now, though they were actually hosted in Ontario to begin with. There*

is no publisher for this book and it is being sold on Amazon through 6 accounts. Their Facebook page is defended by Nigerians, who appear to be hired gatekeepers. I've since been blocked from commenting. Perhaps it's a multi-faceted scam, and by simply buying

FIG. 121 Diploma of the *Regulus Award for Distinguished Service to the scholarly community* given in Paris, France at the end of May 2015 to the three authors behind the book *The Secret School of Wisdom* (Lewis Masonic, 2015) by the prestigious *Policy Studies Organization*, that defines itself as, "The International Association for Decision makers."



a book and/or necklace, ones information is harvested and their identity compromised. I've referred this group to INTERPOL, nevertheless, for closer inspection, as there clearly is a scam, but precisely what remains to be seen."

Awareness is the key to true **self-realization** only if we embrace the truth and not the lies of an infomercial star like Trudeau, who has been involved in the past with the dangerous cult of Scientology,¹¹⁴ or possibly, his new creation called *Illuminatiam* .

No wonder *The Secret School of Wisdom*, by Brother Josef Wäges, Reinhard Markner and Jeva Singh-Anand (unfortunately an O.T.O. member) received, at the **World Conference on Fraternalism, Freemasonry & History: Research in Ritual, Secrecy, and Civil Society**, held at the end of May 2015, at the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris, France, the prestigious *Regulus Award for Distinguished Service*, awarded by the prestigious scholarly community of the **Policy Studies Organization** , for "Giving us for the first time reliable information about what has been a myth in popular literature and on the web, and thus opens up new possibilities for research." (FIG. 121)

In a *New Era* of which *Confessions* is an integral part, the truth is finally beginning to emerge from within Freemasonry and the likes, to offer you, the reader, an actual genuineness about the hidden reality behind secret societies, and not the mere speculations of the profane world.

The Metapolitical Network of the Right-wing Illuminati

I

In the summer of 2008, during an important international gathering of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis in Nice (in the south of France), an important *Manifesto* surfaced during the event called **A-5**

Nécessité de Métapolitique,¹¹⁵ (FIG. 122) which spoke of the necessity to establish a **metapolitical network** . This document

114 http://rationalwiki.org/wiki/Kevin_Trudeau ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

115 Author nicknamed **FORCE** and the ***Comités de vigilance des valeurs de Renaissance Française*** s: Committee for the vigilance and Renaissance of French values.

was distributed personally, during the above-mentioned meeting, by the French Illuminati Jean Pierre Giudicelli, who some say was also the author.

Priory of Sion secret chief Jean Pierre Giudicelli was formerly a member of *Ordre Nouveau*, a far-right movement created in France in the 1960s. This group was dismantled in the early 70's and took part in the Neo-Fascist group *Troisième Voie* until the end of the 80s. He was among the brightest counselors of the **Front National** (National Front) in Nice after the legislative elections of 1986. He lived in Corsica, still

very active in the political scene by helping the *Front de Liberation National Corse* , as well as promoting



A-5 Nécessité de la Métapolitique

« ... Toute votre instruction est à refaire si vous n'aviez pas compris à travers vos manuels d'histoire pour le passé et en ouvrant les yeux pour le présent, que tout bouleversement politique a commencé par des palabres secrètes de quelques hommes réunis dans une société de pensée...

Et ensuite a été continué par l'action secrète de leurs disciples.

Et que si cela n'a pas toujours réussi et s'il y a eu infiniment plus de conspirations que de révolutions triomphantes, en tout cas il n'y jamais eu de grand, de vrai, de profond changement politique sans société secrète au départ.

« Vols de vautours sur le Congo » de Pierre Nord citant le colonel André Brouillard ancien chef de service de renseignements français – page 126

En général les manipulations destinées à engendrer des changements politiques sont enclenchées par les sociétés d'argent.

Au départ se furent les rois qui étaient soutenus ou poussés par les hautes fiances. Napoléon lui-même a bénéficié des subsides des sociétés financières.

Finalement, le principe démocratique est plus aisément manipulable et le peuple jugé ignare et incompetent est perverti par n'importe quel argument qui le flatte, le rassure, lui promet monts et merveilles. Le principe est de trouver une majorité ou une force. Les députés étant assujettis à un parti n'ont guère de libertés et doivent suivre les consignes.

Certains pourraient dire : « Oui ! Mais comment assujettir des pouvoirs sans argent et sans le soutien des médias. ? »

Il n'y a qu'une seule solution.

Ce que nous appelons « Métapolitique »

Si dans chaque cité, dans chaque département nous nous réunissons en groupes de pression, en sociétés de pensée, nous pouvons faire mieux que tout ce qu'ont pu faire les clubs, les loges, les synagogues, les mosquées, les associations comme la Bilderberg, la Trilatéral, le Siècle, le Rotary-club, le Lyons-Club, le C.F.R., la bonne dizaine de banques américaines, associées aux banques européennes, les groupes pétroliers, les trafiquants de drogues (plusieurs milliers de dollars), les maffias etc... Car tous profitent des faiblesses et de la perversité du système démocratique pour faire leur beurre sur notre dos. Et notre bulletin de vote ne vaut rien.

Cinquante actions sont à notre portée.

Notre organisation est faite pour qu'on ne puisse la noyauter et l'asservir, ce qui est arrivé à la F... M... !

Les actions portent localement sur les élus, les édiles, les fonctionnaires et toutes sortes de fonction publiques.

Mais l'action peut se faire au niveau cantonal, départemental ou national.

Commencer par mobiliser les instances locales, c'est une méthode très efficace, avec un gouvernement faible.

Nous vous conseillons de lire :

« Une main cachée d'inga » de Jacques BORDIOT édition du Trident,

« Les frères invisibles » de Ghislaine OTTENHEIMER, éd : Albin Michel

et de consulter :

les archives de www.faits-et-documents.com

www.svti.net

www.chez.com/hiram

Enfin nous sommes à votre disposition pour expliquer nos tactiques et « l'art et la manière » de nos actions.

FIG. 122 – Copy of the original document *Nécessité de la Métapolitique* distributed by Jean Pierre Giudicelli in Nice, during the meeting of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis in the first half of July 2008.

the Egyptian Rites of Freemasonry. In the year 2010, he decided to return to Nice, where he has now undertaken a new life, leaving aside, at least officially, his passion for politics, and relaunching his leading role in various occult groups linked to the French secret service, the Illuminati and Freemasonry.

Having said this, Giudicelli continues to secretly practice his passion for rightwing extremism in France and abroad, using his great influence in the Neo-Templar world. Giudicelli is, in fact, linked to the previously mentioned Jonothon Boulter, as I showed you earlier, and he was a great influence in the development of the New Right on an international level, although while in France he continues to support the Front National.

In this setting, we can say that Jean Pierre Giudicelli is a sort of guru, both in the political sector as well as the esoteric one. To achieve an even greater influence, he is now uniting various occult groups and branches of Freemasonry, loyal to the rightwing agenda of the **Illuminati**, with the help of an expert para-psychologist and hypnotherapist called Bernard Lancelot.

In the last few years, along with Bernard Lancelot, Giudicelli has created and

STRATEGY OF TENSION

promoted a new Illuminati elite group called **Association Alpha International** based in Montpellier,¹¹⁶ (FIG. 123) that is controlled by the *Ordre Maçonnique Hermétique*, or “Masonic Hermetical Order,”¹¹⁷ a Masonic order that claims to practice the true Egyptian Freemasonry of Cagliostro, and has as Honorary President Dr. Serge Hutin (who died in 1997), a famous French author and expert on the Illuminati and their occult governments.

Greg Johnson, Ph.D., Editor-in-Chief of *Counter-Currents Publishing, Ltd.*, and part of the **North American New Right** (yes, unfortunately there is also a North American branch of the New Right), describes their viewpoint very well in his short analysis/article entitled *Metapolitics & Occult Warfare Part 4*, stating that the finalities and aims of the metapolitical network are linked in the U.S. with White Supremacist groups, defined as “White Nationalists,” by Johnson. The New Right in America, led by spokesman Greg Johnson, openly promote the establishment of a White Republic, or various republics, within North America. How sick is that? In his day, I think, Aleister Crowley would have probably embraced the New Right with great enthusiasm! Because, over and over again, as his writings show, Crowley was a racist and a racial bigot.

Of course, Greg Johnson’s perception is slightly different, and at times more bigoted than Jean Pierre Giudicelli’s vision. After all, Giudicelli is an initiate of a much higher level, a member of the Illuminati elite, who sits in the Invisible College of the Order in France, and is regarded as a guru of the New Right; together with people like Alexandr Gelyevich Dugin. Greg Johnson writes:

There is no ‘vast right-wing conspiracy,’ but perhaps there should be. I am sure that by now some of you are thinking, ‘Let’s start a Traditionalist secret society of our own and wage occult war against the modern world! That which is falling should also be pushed.’ Secret societies are staples of the Anglo-American political imagination, so it is no surprise that the idea recurs regularly among White Nationalists. To cite just two examples of many: when I met Wilmot Robertson on March 3, 2001, his one piece of advice for advancing our cause in North America was to create some sort of secret society. On May 17, 1955, in a private letter, Anthony M. Ludovici also recommended the creation of such a society, despite his bad experiences with the English Mystery and the English Array in the 1930’s.¹¹⁸ I think, however, that creating secret societies is a needless distraction for White Nationalists, for several reasons. Johnson adds soon after: “Guénon is right, such a secret order already exists. But they don’t have a PO



FIG. 123 – Original sticker of the **Association Alpha International**, with their official address and phone number.

116 <http://www.sciences-occultes.org/lettrepresident.html>

‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

117 <http://www.sciences-occultes.org/omh.html> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

118 Robertson published Ludovici's remarks in *Instauration*, vol. 15, no. 4, 1990

under the heading, "Questionable Quote,"
<http://www.anthonymiludovici.com/antisemi.htm> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

Box or a Facebook page. You can't join them by sending in a check. They have to come to you. So the only thing you can do is focus on making yourself worthy of being chosen by such an elite group. ¹¹⁹ That way, you hedge your bets. If such a society really does exist, you might well be asked to join, and if Guénon and Evola are just having us on, you have still made yourself worthy of such an elite, and that's the most important thing in the end."

There is another interesting passage in regards to **the three basic principles of occult warfare of The North American New Right**, mentioning in the end, the controversial subject of the Protocols of the Elders of Zion:

***First**, we lay our foundations in the eternal, because only such foundations can evoke the highest impersonal idealism and the utmost seriousness, and maintain them over generations of struggle.*

***Second** , our foundations and aims—a White Republic or Republics in North America—are fixed and non-negotiable, in order to provide a firm place for us to stand while we rearrange the rest of the world to suit us.*

***Third**, the lever by which we will move the world is the pursuit of intellectual and cultural hegemony.*

From the fixed center of our doctrine and aims, we send outlines of influence in all directions, deconstructing the hegemonic anti-white ideas and constructing our counterhegemony in the form of pro-white outlooks tailored to all existing white ethnic and interest groups, propagated through all possible media. Our aim is a pluralistic society in which all shades of opinion, realms of culture, and political options are compatible with white survival and flourishing—a society in which white degradation, dispossession, and extinction are off the menu.

The Protocols is a literary presentation of the guiding intelligence of an alien race, a race that believes itself destined for world domination, which it pursues through occult warfare against European man and all the other peoples of the world. They promised themselves the world, and they are delivering on it. It is evil, of course, but even an evil destiny mobilizes and empowers a people.

*To survive, one must aim at more than mere survival. To secure one's future, one must envision what it will be like. Other things being equal, peoples who lack a sense of destiny tend to become the playthings of peoples who have them. Whites desperately need to recapture our sense of an exalted, cosmic destiny. We are the people who care for the welfare of the world, for the preservation of what is true, beautiful, and good. We must secure biological and cultural diversity. We must lay the foundations for the outward, cosmic expansion and upward evolution of our race. And, since as far as we know, mankind is the only intelligent race in the universe, our evolution can be viewed as the evolution of the cosmos as a whole. We must also evolve the guiding intelligence necessary to fulfill this destiny. It is worth exploring whether such an intelligence needs to be embodied in a hierarchical occult order, or if it can inhere in a decentralized, resilient **metapolitical network**.¹²⁰*

Let's examine a few curious concepts surrounding the "Metapolitical" ideal: *What's is the "Metapolitical" subversive project set into motion by the new European right-wing dominated by Jean Pierre Giudicelli in league with the mysterious Priory*

119 Here the author is making a specific reference to the **illuminati network** and their Invisible College.

120 <http://www.counter-currents.com/2012/12/metapolitics-andoccult-warfare-part-4/> (emphasis ours) ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

of Sion and the Illuminati?

What does a "metapolitical" subject really do?

And what does he want to accomplish for humanity?

We find the answers to these questions in the secret text called ***The Metapolitical Secret*** (code name **META P-16 A-49**), another French text allegedly that was written by Jean Pierre Giudicelli de Bressac Bachelier back in 2008. It looks like a sort of manual to obtain the gradual infiltration of this movement in every part of society, but it also describes, in detail, what a metapolitical person is and how he must act and think. Here's an excerpt:

Definition of the metapolitical subject from META P-16 A-49:

The metapolitical belongs to an 'Elite.'

He does not rely on the ballot to change a political situation, but on other factors. He knows he can affect a multitude of people, services, groups, with various methods. So what are his methods?

For actions, refer to 'Summary of protocol.'

1) *The non-metapolitical does not stand his crest proclaiming his faith, with sensational songs and recurring propaganda. Therefore, he does not activate an immediate and systematic opposition to its doctrines or other aspects of its teachings in public or on the press. His status does not depend on a random election. He does not defend particular interests and does not depend on one party, unlike the others he influences all!*

2) *The metapolitical is a warrior, and is continually informed by his organization. He knows things that usually the 'people' do not know. He has at his disposal information not disclosed by the 'popular' press.*

3) *The metapolitical subject has undertaken special training, because, regardless of his original claims, has suffered like the rest of the current population a 'brainwashing influence' in public, in school and from the media. Because, even if his family was designed to be anarchic, the child cannot completely escape the damaging currents of "unified thinking" that leads to 'standardization.'*

4) *The metapolitical has no confidence in the electoral events, which he considers a farce. However, he will infiltrate all political parties, and probably will support one or two; he may, if he has a vocation,*

participate in the development of a party led by our metapolitical organization.

Many individuals because of their 'self-adulation' often become paranoid, and deserters. They become useless and abandon any activity. The metapolitical person must be careful not to oppose or enter in conflict with one of his 'brother in arms' for nonsense or for unnecessary details. Exchanges between members will always be elegant and respectful, this makes the strength of our actions. And above all we must not "fight like kids" with: 'I like don't like this or do not like that.'

If someone was 'inducted,' in our metapolitical network, he will then aim to train in turning those around him. The information and education of the population is a key task of the metapolitical network becoming more influential. When you desire to fight against drugs, you don't only go after the dealer, to monitor their load, but primarily to make people strong enough and educated, so that they have the will and purpose not to fall in the consumption of drugs any longer.

The multiplicity of actions in metapolitical arena is sufficiently varied, so that everyone can make a contribution, with its own specialty in this project.

The role of the president and coordinator is very important and very hard, because it comes to understanding the multiplicity of actions to be taken, in all specialties. Must be flexible and open to many possibilities.

The pressures on the voters are certainly not the only action, but they are really important; and, produced in quantity, they remain effective. But, again, this is just one of many actions.

Finally the metapolitical is an aristocrat, in the etymological sense of the term agreed. He will need to re-analyze fully all that he learned through the manipulation of his brain since childhood, and will have to be ready to go beyond is present political economic and social understanding than a citizen and ordinary voter. He is aware of the

*manipulation on the people made by the 'elite' who have power over money, information, and education. Acts accordingly and not frantically waving his useless and worthless vote. (end of **META P-16 A-49**)*

Inside the secret Illuminati document *A-5 Nécessité de Métapolitique*, we find an interesting citation worth mentioning, taken from *Vols de vautours sur le Congo* by **Pierre Nord**, who is citing Colonel **André Brouillard** (1900-1985), described as a former head of the French Intelligence services:¹²¹

Your teachings have to be reformulated again, if you have not understood through the history books of the past, and if you do not open your eyes on the fact, that every political upheaval began with the talk of a secret few men gathered in a society of 'thinkers' ... talk then was carefully handed down, and kept secret from their followers. Sometimes this was not always possible—there are many more conspiracies than triumphant revolutions—but one thing is certain: there has never been a great, true, profound political change without a secret society at its inception. ¹²²

Brouillard was certainly a mysterious figure who, in 1957, moved from France to the principality of Monaco, where he lived until his death,¹²³ and who was apparently very close to Jean-Pierre Giudicelli, a sort of mentor in both the intelligence and the occult field for Jean-Pierre in his younger years.

In any case, I would like to close this last subchapter with Jean Pierre's own solution as outlined in his **A-5 Nécessité de Métapolitique** :

*How can we impose authority without money and the support of the media. ... There is only one solution. What we call **metapolitical**.*

If in every city, in every province we meet in groups of pressure, philosophical societies, we can do better than anything they did with clubs, lodges, synagogues, mosques, associations such as

Bilderberg, the Trilateral, the Century, the Rotary Club, the Lions Club, the CFR, the U.S. banks in combination with the European banks, oil companies, drug traffickers, the gangs, etc. Because they take advantage of the weakness and wickedness of the democratic system to eat on our sweat, and our vote is useless. Many everyday actions are within our reach to contrast them. Our organization is made so that it is impossible to subdue or to infiltrate, as has happened to F ... M ...! (Freemasonry) The shares will be developed at the local level, on the elected to public office, on construction, on state employment, and all kinds of public employment. But the action

121 In reality Pierre Nord was citing himself as this was only his pseudonym as a writer and was former chief of the French intelligence André Brouillard. In 1939, Brouillard was appointed chief of intelligence of the 9th and 10th Armies and later became commander of the French resistance.

122 Pierre Nord, *Vols de vautours sur le Congo* (France: publisher unknown, 1961), page 126.

123 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pierre_Nord ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

may be done at the provincial, regional, or national level, starting with the mobilization of local predominates; it is a very effective for a weak government. And finally, we are at your disposal to explain our tactics and the most effective methods.

By 2015, The National Front (**Front national**) supported by Giudicelli had established itself as the largest political force in



France.¹²⁴ This reminds me of what the Jesuit AbFIG. 124 – Apron of the 33rd Degree of the Ancient and bot Augustin Barruel Accepted Scottish Rite. once said about Adam Weishaupt, the founder of the Bavarian Illuminati:

“He had the secrets of Freemasonry, but the Masons did not have his.”

W

ell, now you know a bit more about the true secrets of the Illuminati, Freemasonry and even the 33rd degree of the Ancient and Accepted

Scottish Rite. (FIG. 124) There are secrets that the controllers of the system do not know you have, the ones you hold inside your mind. Think about it, and try to keep it this way because the New World Order is watching you now more than ever before. (FIG. 125) How many generations before every newborn will be controlled, even in their very thoughts? Big Brother has already decided to enter our brain, just check out the ***Soul Catcher 2025*** chip that is being designed to attach directly to our optical nerve, where it would store incoming sensory impulses that could then be downloaded and played back on a computer. Alternatively, an impulse could be implanted in someone's brain. This technology is being developed, as we speak.¹²⁵

The hypocrisy and ideological falsehood of Northern European Freemasonry

I

In 2005, as I mentioned earlier, I began a lodge in London with ten Norwegian friends who wished to dedicate their heart and souls to *True Masonry* —not what is proposed by official Norwegian Freemasonry (*Den Norske Frimurerorden*). As you have seen, it is part of the Swedish Rite, often full of bigotry and racism as I witnessed myself during my years in Norway. This was a long time before Breivik arrived in the picture. Of course, I am sure there are respectable and honest Free

¹²⁴ http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/National_Front_%28France%29

‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

¹²⁵ <http://www.consciousape.com/2012/05/06/rfid-chips-and-soul-catcher-2025/> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

masons in this Masonic Obedience, so don't get me wrong. I have even encountered a couple. Because of the lack of "universal" in Norwegian Freemasonry

and their conservative ways, I felt obliged to create *Akershus Lux Lodge*, known with this name after joining, in 2008, the United Grand Lodge of Scandinavia.¹²⁶ This lodge was originally established in Oslo in 2005, as **Lodge Aker Lux Nr. 5.**¹²⁷

After some hardships and changes of Masonic Obedience—mainly due to my controversial internet *Confessions* that began back in 2006—in 2012, the Norwegian Brothers and myself rightly declared this Lodge independent and Sovereign, and keeping the name ***Akershus Lux Lodge***. This happened after a brief experience



FIG. 125 – French occultist and far right politician Christian Bouchet (ex O.T.O.) and Marine Le Pen (born Marion Anne Perrine Le Pen, 5 August 1968) French politician and president of the National Front (FN). Photo from the website: <http://reflexes.samizdat.net/marine-le-pen-fait-le-menage-au-fn/>

with the irregular United Grand Lodge of Scandinavia ended; when we discovered the Satanic links of its present Grand Master, Carl Ek.¹²⁸ (FIG. 126) Subsequently, because of this choice, we have become the only legitimate source of *Traditional* Masonic Authority in Norwegian territory. In this capacity, we have the power to recognize

other Traditional Lodges who respect the principles of **True Universal Freemasonry that permits men of all faiths to join Freemasonry** . This is something that is not possible at the moment in Scandinavia, if not in some spurious and irregular Lodges mostly operating for Carl Ek, who is another agent of the darkest side of the Illuminati, and who belongs to Michael Paul Bertiaux's **Choronzon Club** . In fact, Carl Ek is now operating within the irregular and controversial Cerneau Rite of the Scottish Rite, which has been linked in the past to the O.T.O.,¹²⁹ relaunching, once again, the plague of Cerneauism.¹³⁰ In Scandinavia, you can find a more “universal” approach to Freemasonry in lodges belonging to Co-Freemasonry.

The previously mentioned Gioele Magaldi published an article where he commented that the actions of Anders Behring Breivik at the end of July 2011, were of *“the so-called Swedish Rite, widespread in several Scandinavian countries, provides as the prerequisite for admission, the profession of the Christian faith to join this brotherhood of Freemasonry.”* Adding later in condemnation, *“yet these lodges of the Swedish Rite*

126 <http://www.rgle.org.uk/5%20NEWSLETTER%20RGL%20NOVEMBER%202005.pdf> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

127 <http://www.ugls.se/#!/lodge-nr-5-aker-lux-oslo/4552533115>
‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

128 http://www.sovereignsanctuary.org/Estafas_de_JN.htm ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

129 <http://www.parareligion.ch/rituals.htm> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

130 **What is Cerneauism?**, Scottish Rite Journal , July/August 2009:
<http://scottishrite.org/scottish-rite-myths-and-facts/cerneauism/> ‡ Archived 21st March, 2015.

STRATEGY OF TENSION



U. T. O. S. A. A. G. I.

DEUS RECIPIET ANIMAS
SPES ALIA IN DEO EST

ORDO A.D. CHAO

Supremo Consejo General
Ordens Insuperiores Generales del Rito 33° y Ultima
del Rito Antiguo y Receptado 1804
Cerneau's Rite
 Fundado en 1828

FAZ TOLERANCIA VERDAD

WARRANT OF CONSTITUTION

Belch Establah Pobri

From the Rite of the Supreme Council of Scandinavia (Grand Council of the 33° Degree and One of the Ancient and Accepted Rite of Craftsmen 1804, under the Sign of Crosses No. 33° N° 22° S. 18° N° 2° W.)

O all Masters, Builders and Brethren trace names over the table of the Order in rank of your degree, Pastoral Offices.

Know ye that, in the Development of Swedish Masonry, a sufficient number of Masters in the Grand Form, established by our Rite, all Masters Supreme Insuperiores Generales, with the only object to carry them regular names, most of the Philosophical Order in all the Countries under the patronage of the Supreme Council of the R. A. S. C. many others they have received in our behalf, etc. etc. and that they do not in progress and agree to in their Statutes by forming a Supreme Council, etc. etc. they applied to establish us in effect they do establish a Crafted Grand Council of the R. A. S. C. Grand 1804, in and for U.T.O.S.A.A.G.I. by its solemn names and title of:

**"Supreme Council of Scandinavia,
 Ancient and Accepted 1804 Cerneau's Rite"
 "Germany & Scandinavia"**

After receiving and approved the petition made by the secret master upon us, we have approved to issue a Warrant of Constitution to Masters and Brethren (Grand 1804, 33° N° 22° S. 18° N° 2° W.) under the Sign of Crosses No. 33° N° 22° S. 18° N° 2° W. the following: (Grand 1804, 33° N° 22° S. 18° N° 2° W.)

*Masters: (Grand 1804, 33° N° 22° S. 18° N° 2° W.) **Warrant of Constitution** to Masters and Brethren (Grand 1804, 33° N° 22° S. 18° N° 2° W.) **Warrant of Constitution** to Masters and Brethren (Grand 1804, 33° N° 22° S. 18° N° 2° W.)*

With all power to issue Masters Degrees in their Council and to confer Philosophical Degrees and to address the corresponding Documents according to our Grand Statutes and Laws as well as the U.T.O.S.A.A.G.I. and the U.T.O.S.A.A.G.I. Statutes and Laws.

Grand Council of Scandinavia, Supreme Council of the 33° Degree and One of the Ancient and Accepted Rite of Craftsmen 1804

Department of Grand 1804 (Masters of Grand 1804)

M. L. P. 33° N° 22° S. 18° N° 2° W. A.
 Most Excellent Grand Master of Grand 1804 and Constitution

G. P. 33° N° 22° S. 18° N° 2° W.
 Grand Secretary

G. P. 33° N° 22° S. 18° N° 2° W.
 Grand Master

FIG. 126 – Charter given by Juan Nunez to Mr Carl Ek of the United Grand Lodge of Scandinavia for the establishment of the spurious and irregular **Supreme Council of Scandinavia of the Ancient and Accepted 1804 Cerneau Rite**, connected to the Ordo Templi Orientis.

in Scandinavia pretend not to recognize important Latin, Hispanic and French Masonic communions.” These comments were made on the site of his Masonic Organization **Grand Orient Democratico**, with a strong condemnation of the Swedish Rite and the circuit of so-called *Regular Grand Lodges*, which refers to London and the United Grand Lodge of England.

Gioele then questions: “ *How can you be truly Freemasons (and the question must be turned to the Scandinavian brothers of the Swedish Rite, as well as the Christian-centric English ones) limiting the followers to one confession of faith, Christianity ?*”

Brother Gioele Magaldi, a past Worshipful Master of the prestigious *Har Tzion Montesion 705 Lodge* in Rome, ends his just and honorable attack on the *Den Norske Frimurerorden* in the following manner, obviously made in response to what occurred a few days earlier in Norway, and touching on the much wider subject of racial integration offered by True Freemasonry:

The greatness and the glory of True Masonry, from the eighteenth century to the present day, consisted primarily of realizing inside (and outside) the lodges seamless integration and tolerance between Catholics and Protestant before and between Christians and Jews, later, finally extending this spiritual multiculturalism to Muslims, Hindus, Buddhists and followers of any religion. It is always in the Masonic lodges that actions are experimented first, before they manifest in the rest of what became a modern civil society (created itself from a progressive Masonic culture), which mixes—on a level of freedom, brotherhood, and equality—people of different races, classes and professions. And in Scandinavia we are stuck on the

fundamentalist and intolerant principle of having the Christian religion as the only requirement for admission to the lodges ritually working with the Swedish rite. There we are, dear Scandinavian Brothers and even the English ones (co-responsible for this state of affairs).¹³¹

Last but not least a message of hope from *True Freemasonry*

I

In the Swedish Rite, there is a strong current of "isolationism," and a great defense for their conservative Masonic traditions and their symbols. Just think of the absolute prohibitions in their temples all over Scandinavia, of taking pictures, and even the embarrassment they often show when being photographed with Brothers visiting from abroad

with their Masonic re
galia. You cannot buy

Disse er frimurere

Både dommeren, de tiltalte, en advokat og flere sentrale vitner i Finance Credit-saken er frimurere.

Tekst: **Tormod Haugstad**
thau@dagbladet.no

De mest sentrale er:

Torgeir Stensrud: Hadde grad XII, den høyeste graden. Var i perioder både konsernsjef og styreleder i Finance Credit-selskapene og sine personlige firmaer i Krone Gruppen.

Trond Gunnar Kristoffersen: Hadde grad III. Konsernsjef i Finance Credit og i Kris Invest.
Torstein Hellemsnes: Har grad VII. Tingrettsdommer og rettsadministrator i rettsaken mot Kristoffersen. Ble kjent habil etter begjæring fra forsvarerne.
Merten Kjensli: Grad I. Advokat og forvaret for Torgeir Stensrud.
Thor Ask Tørhalsen: Har grad XII. Advokat hos Steenstrup Stordrange og sentralt vitne som risikørut tiltale. Var styreleder, styremedlem og juridisk rådgiver i Finance Credit og Noodlandsbanken. Nær venn av Stensrud.
Helge Gengenoss: Har grad XII. Direktør og tidligere styremed-

lem i Finance Credit og Krone Gruppen. Vitne i rettsaken.
Collin Rutherford: Grad ukjent. Den skotske forretningsmannen og eieren av Intelli har vitnet i rettsaken og spilte en sentral rolle det siste halvåret i forbindelse med en retningsplan for Finance Credit. Var en venn av Stensrud som forfalsket hans underskrift for å komme bankene i forkjøpet for arrestasjonen.
André Johan Stensrud: Har grad I. Torgeir Stensruds yngre bror var blant lederne og eierne av selskaper i Krone Gruppen. Er nå medier og daglig leder av Cogito Rådgivning, som blant annet har arrangert seminar med Stensrud.

Knut Kleppstad: Tingrettsdommer og sønn av personidrettsleder Peder C.Th. Kleppstad, som har grad XII. Som avdelingsleder i Oslo tingrett skulle han vurdere om kollega Torstein Hellemsnes var inhabil, men trakk seg fordi faren var frimurer, og oppnevnte i stedet dommer Christian Bommen, som selv har en bror som er frimurer.
Anders Brusvæet: er Trond Kristoffersens forsvarer, og har en tilknytning til frimurerne ved at han er ansatt i John Christian Eldons advokatfirma. Elden er frimurer.
(Kilder: Matrisel for Den Norske Frimurerorden 2004 og Bivest).



FRIMURER: Morten Kjensli

FRIMURER: Thor Tørhalsen



TILKNYTTET: Anders Brusvæet

FRIMURER: John Chr. Elden



FRIMURER: Torgeir Stensrud (til høyre) vitnet i straffesaken mot Trond Kristoffersen. Begge er frimurere. - Jeg ble vervet av Torgeir Stensrud. Da jeg oppdaget at han gikk bak ryggen min, ga jeg opp troen på frimureriet, forteller Trond Kristoffersen. I midten Stensruds forsvarer Thomas Klevenberg. Foto: Tore Bergsaker

- Finance Credit var et frimurer-reir

I Finance Credit-systemet og rettsaken kryr det av frimurere. Jusprofessor Carl August Fleischer mener dette er grunnlag for inhabilitet.

Tekst: **Tormod Haugstad**
thau@dagbladet.no

Dagbladet har kartlagt noen av de mest sentrale aktørene og funnet et stort antall frimurere, flere med høyeste grad. Det hemmelige broskaper var ikke hemmelig for Torgeir Stensrud og Trond G. Kristoffersen. Stensrud hadde tiende grad, som er den høyeste under Stormesteren i Landslogen.

Den betrodde forretningsmannen som tallet på 90-tallet var president for 800 000 reservered-

Jusprofessor vil ha nye regler

fiserer i NATO og fikk Forsvarets høyeste utmerkelse, næst ubegrenset tillit hos banker og sentrale personer i norsk næringsliv. En viktig årsak var hans framtrædende posisjon som frimurer.

Et reir

- Finance Credit var et frimurer-reir. Jeg ble vervet av Torgeir Stensrud, men har ikke gått i løsningen de siste åra. Torgeir skulle være min fadder, men da jeg oppdaget at han gikk bak ryggen min, ga jeg opp troen på frimureriet, forteller Trond Kristoffersen.

Kristoffersen ble historiens første nordmann som ble ekskludert for han var dømt for noe som helst. Stormester Magne Nygaard kunnegjorde nye regler for dette

skjedde i fjor høst. Stensrud meldte seg ut selv like før nyåret.

Inhabil

Jusprofessor Carl August Fleischer er meget kritisk til frimureriet som en form for hemmelig broderskap.

- Frimureri og i den forbindelse kameraden mellom personer på et høyt plan i det norske samfunn er et meget stort problem for rettsvesenet. Det finnes flere eksempler på at en ubegrenset tillit til personer har forårsaket skade på rettsikkerheten og andre verdier.

- Er det spesielt uheldig at dommere og advokater er frimurere?

- Det har vist seg at jurister kan nytte større tillit enn det er grunn-

lag for. Hvis en person skal bygge seg opp som frimurer, kan det påvirke vurderingsveien. I Finance Credit-saken har dette vært diskutert når det gjelder forholdet mellom Stensrud og Kristoffersen og dommeren.

- Bør det innføres forbud mot frimureri for dommere?

- Så langt vil jeg ikke gå, men det bør innføres en generell regel som at medlemskap i Frimurerordenen medfører inhabilitet hvis andre involverte i saken også er medlemmer, Fleischer.

Det spesielle i Finance Credit-saken er at både dommer Torstein Hellemsnes og de to tiltalte er frimurere. Hellemsnes har sjunde grad og skal for eksempel ubildet vurdere Økokritiks hovedvitne mot Kristoffersen, Torgeir Stens-

rud, som har tiende æresgrad.

Kristoffersens forsvarer begjærte dommeren inhabil overfor Borgarting lagmannsrett som avviste kjæremålet da man fant en dommer som ikke selv var frimurer, men bare bror av et sentralt medlem i logen. Det bærer med til historien at Oslo tingretts avdelingsleder for dommerne, Knut Kleppstad, også er sønn av en anerkjent frimurer.



KRITISK: Carl August Fleischer



FRIMURER: Dommer Torstein Hellemsnes

FIG. 127 – Article revelation on the Norwegian newspaper *Dagbladet* (April 2004), on the scandals in the financial sector that involve influential members of the Order of Freemasons of Norway controlled by Brother Trond Kristoffersen. In the picture, three of the protagonists of this story, from the right, the infamous Licio Gelli of the North” Trond Kristoffersen. We note the classic handshake of Freemasonry, made by two of the main characters involved in the scandal.

their ritual—and a translation into the English language does not exist. (This is not to be confused with the Swedish Rite as practiced by the Lutheran Church, as that is something completely different.)

So what are they hiding in Scandinavia?

From my personal experience with the *Den Norske Frimurerorden*, in particular, and my conversations with their leaders, I, unfortunately, noticed that such hypocrites often love to criticize Italian, Spanish, and Latin Freemasonry in general, calling them all, without distinction of any kind, *P2 style Freemasons*, engaged in

131 http://www.grandeoriente-democratico.com/Ancora_a_proposito_di_destra_e_sini-stra_massonica.html †
Archived 21st March, 2015.

STRATEGY OF TENSION



FIG. 128 – Two examples of Masonic aprons and regalia from the Swedish Rite, worn according to tradition, on the classic evening dress (the legendary *tuxedo*,) with white bow tie.

shady business and secret committees. And the person making these accusations in my presence, with an almost racist tone, was their Grand Librarian, back in 2004, who should be their beacon of light—so you can imagine the rest of them.

Norwegian, and in general Scandinavian Freemasons, feel as if they are authorized to judge others and have obtained from the Great Architect: “the grace of God and the way to Holiness.” Various scandals, especially in the field of high finance, occurred over the years within these Masonic Obediences, especially in Norway. Scandals often covered up and then ignored by the Norwegian media, which include many influential members at the highest level of Norwegian Freemasonry, as we read in a rare article from the prestigious Norwegian newspaper *Dagbladet*, that dates back to April 19, 2004. (FIG. 127) It not only demonstrates the hypocrisy and falsehood of Northern European Freemasonry, but also shows us the “sad fact” that, in the end, all over the world, even in seemingly respectable countries like Norway or Denmark the usual “P2 style” is adopted. (FIG. 128) But having said all this, a message of hope is arriving from **True Freemasonry** in Scandinavia, and the Freemasons of the **Aker Lux Lodge** in Oslo. As the Past Worshipful Master of this lodge, it is with great pride that I present to you an official statement we issued after the tragic events of July 22, 2011, that unveil the true aims of Universal Freemasonry. It is a message of hope for the future of humanity and the Craft, as we refer to Freemasonry in Masonic terms. This also helps me to better define this book that is full of revelations that are at times difficult and puzzling to understand. Revelations that will leave even those initiated in the Illuminati network wondering about their choices, and the possible return of ordinary Freemasons to the Free Men of good morals, as stated in the **Anderson Constitutions of 1723** .

Now, the reality of a small and sincere Lodge like Aker Lux in Oslo, and its message of hope after the terror attacks of the 22nd of July 2011, suggests to the reader, and to all Freemasons, that Freemasonry can still surprise us and make a difference—but only if it renounces its ties to the New World Order, embracing instead the Spirit of Truth and Light. This means to cease being a committee of ill repute or a den of Satanists or Thelemites of the O.T.O. and extremists of all sorts like Anders Behring Breivik. True Masonry should always be a Temple of True Light and Understanding, as it will be again one day: an example for humanity ... *the real Illuminati*.

It is important to keep in mind the growing faction of those false Freemasons obsessed with power, and to remember Adam Weishaupt's unscrupulous instructions to his *Illuminati*, in ***Preparation for those who are to Participate in Governing the***

Order, where he says: *"Thus, I would demonstrate to the ambitious the joy of governing in secret and without being noticed, and of giving the world another direction from inside his chamber, perhaps ruling those who believe themselves to be his lords, and all that with such certainty that no other power could undermine my own."* ¹³²

This, on the other hand, is the **Official Statement from Aker Lux Masonic Lodge** in Oslo, **made in July 2011**, formulated by the members of the lodge (including me), and then written by the present **Worshipful Master Marius Tobiassen**:

The Universal Masonic Lodge "Aker Lux" was established in Norway, because the country and its residents lack a regular Masonic order in this 3rd millennia. The Order is intended to preserve traditional spiritual values in an ever-changing society where materialistic philosophies are becoming more and more accepted and established. Our main concern is the spiritual factors that compose men and the cultivation of these!

As opposed to the Swedish semi-Masonic system which is worked in Sweden, Denmark, Iceland, and Norway in these times of chaos, the Order Aker Lux welcomes peace workers of all faiths and cultures to work in our lodges. Aker Lux weighs heavily on the Masonic tradition of tolerance, and opposes modern ideologies based on racism and violence which prevents humanity from participating together to make life more harmonic for everyone that is born in to this peculiar world. Our Order's doors are open to anyone who dares to enter through them!

We, Humankind, as a whole are headed for some very difficult times now. The problems of political ideologies that promote degradation of personal sovereignty, theft of rightful ownership, and the destruction

of nature, is causing unlimited suffering and problems to Humankind at this time in history. Contrarily we believe there is a better way to build our lives and dreams than that of the current system. History has proven us right in this, if you look past the illusions!

In Norway the official Masonic order, which is a military order, is committing many atrocities against humankind. As one of our role models once threw the “bankers” out of the temple of GOD, we are today faced with the same problem. We need also to throw the arms-dealers out of the temples, for if allowed to stay, it only spawns more war and suffering. This is to us seen as truly demonic, and not Divine and good.

Aker Lux is preparing to clean up the mess made from madmen over many decades. We greatly and open-heartedly welcome all men, and hopefully enough women too, that share the same basic ideas of the fulfillment of the creation to take part in the Work of all works. We have long known what it is to be human, now we want to live it too!

Sincerely and Fraternally Greetings to all!

Aker Lux Universal Masonic Lodge, Oslo, Norway . (FIG. 129)

After this fraternal message from Oslo, I want to propose a few words from Buddha’s teachings, particularly popular in Freemasonry, in my closing words for the first volume of my *Confessions* in the English language. Thank you to my lovely wife Christy, Brad Olsen and Mark Maxam at CCC Publishing, for the work they are doing to make this series happen. This is a book that is not only the first step for many of you toward discovering the real knowledge and secrets of the Illuminati, but also a way for all Freemasons and Illuminati who are on the way to damnation to rediscover certain values and rethink their loyalty to the dark side of the Illuminati. This book is for those who have the courage to stand up against the New World Order of

132 Joseph Wages, Reinhard Markner, Jeva Singh-Anand, ***The Secret School of Wisdom*** (Surrey, England: Lewis Masonic, 2015), p. 433.

STRATEGY OF TENSION

Official Statement from Aker Lux Masonic Lodge, July 2011 - Oslo.

The Universal Masonic Lodge "Aker Lux" was established in Norway because the country and its residents lacks a regular Masonic order in this 3rd millenia.

The Order is intended to preserve traditional spiritual values in an ever changing society where materialistic philosophies are becoming more and more accepted and established. Our main concern is the spiritual factors that composes men, and the cultivation of these!

As opposed to the Swedish semi-masonic system which is worked in Sweden, Denmark, Iceland and Norway in these times of chaos, the Order Aker Lux welcomes peaceworkers of all faiths and cultures to work in our lodges. Aker Lux weighs heavy the Masonic tradition of tolerance, and oppose modern ideologies based on racism and violence which prevents humanity to participate together to make life more harmonic for everybody that is born into this peculiar world. Our Order's doors are open to any one who dears to enter through them!

We, Humankind, as a whole are now headed for some very difficult times, we believe. The problems of political ideologies that promotes degradation of personal sovereignty, theft of rightful ownership and the destruction of nature, is causing unlimited suffering and problems to all life on earth at this point in history. Contrairily, we believe it exists much better ways to build peoples' lives and dreams than the ones the current system are giving us.

History has proven us right at this.

If you look past the many illusions you will see this too!

In Norway the official masonic order, which is a military order, is comitting many atrocities agains Humankind. As one of our rolemodels once threw the "bankers" out of the temple of GOD, we are today faced with the same problems he was. We need also to throw the armsdealers out of the temples, for if allowed to stay, they will only spawn even more war and suffering. This is to us seen as demonic, and NOT Divine and good.

Aker Lux is now preparing to clean up the mess made from mad men over many years. We greatly and open-heartedly welcome all men, and hopefully enough women too, that share the same basic ideas as Us about the fulfillment of the creation, to take part in The Work of all works. We have long known what it is to be human, now we want to live it too!

*Sincerely and Fraternally Greetings to All!
Aker Lux Universal Masonic Lodge, Norway.*

FIG. 129 – July 2011, Oslo: *Official Statement of Aker Lux Lodge* .
(Image of the original document written in not so perfect English by
the Norwegian Brethren.)

the dark elite, and instead seek for a better humanity regardless of race, color, creed, national origin, ancestry, sex, religious belief or political ideology, and toward a more aware and inspired modality of existence that will help humanity survive after the turmoil leading up to 2020. This is a time of *Revelation* that I will describe for you in Volume 2, a time that could lead us to the partial or total destruction of the human race; or toward a brand *New Beginning* once the hypocrisy of this society is, once and for all, left behind.

Let it also be said that not every Freemason is, in his heart, a true Mason or an immortal member of the Great Brotherhood of the divine elect of philosophers. Many Brothers are simply Masons of the material world, what **Manly P. Hall** called in *The Secret Teaching of All Ages* , and “brethren in name only.”

This truth explains the reality that most Masons who join the craft are what Hall describes as, “unresponsive to the teachings and purpose of Freemasonry.” *From an Ancient Manuscript, To All my True Brothers in the Craft:*

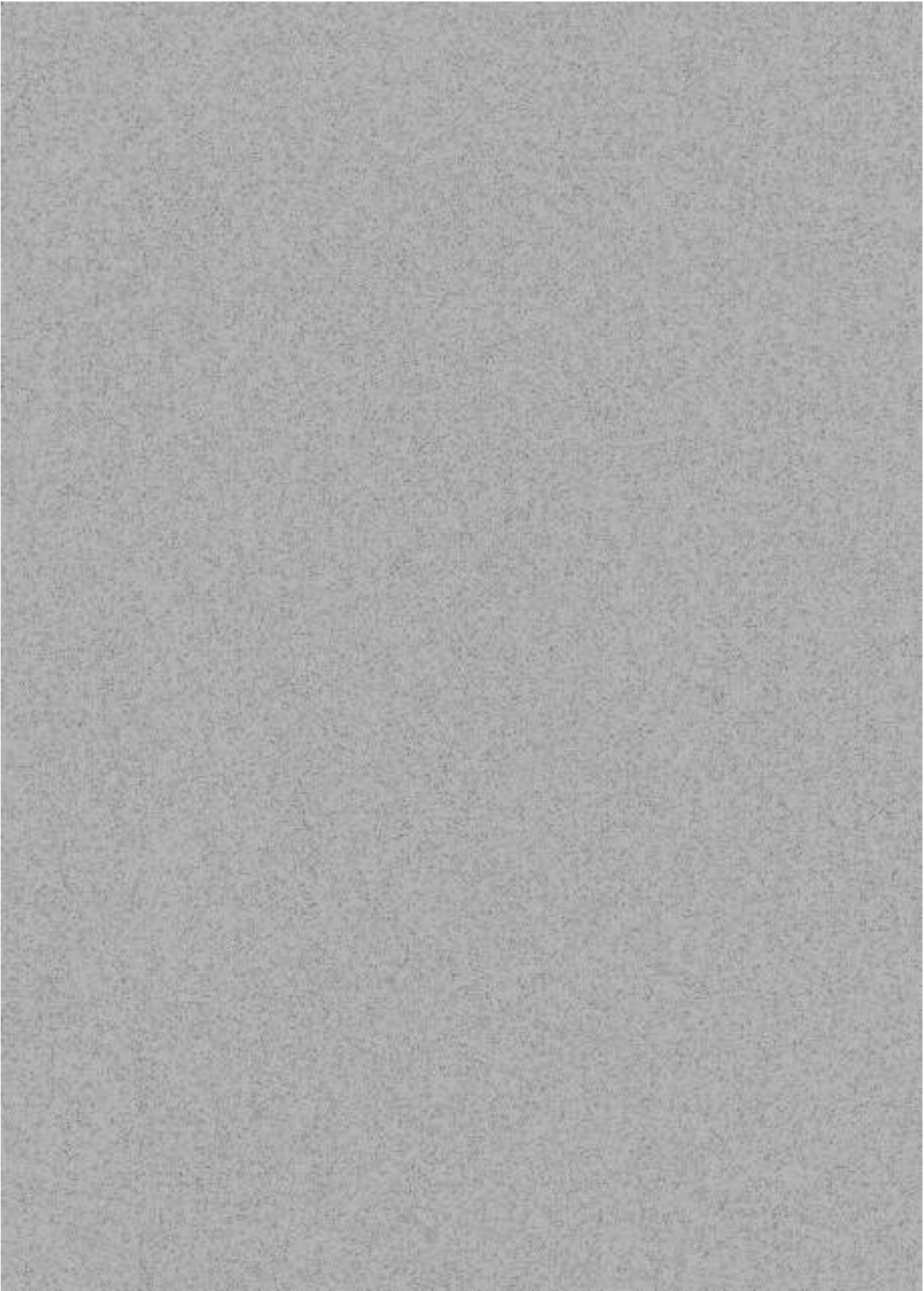
Hate is a cruel word. If men hate you, regard it not; and you can turn the hate of men to love and mercy and goodwill, and mercy is as large as all the heavens. ... And there is good enough for all. With good destroy the bad; with generous deeds make avarice ashamed; with truth make straight the crooked lines that error draws, the error is but truth distorted, gone astray. ... And pain will follow him who speaks or acts with evil thoughts, as does the wheel the foot of him who draws the cart. He is a greater man who conquers self than he who kills a thousand men in war. He is a nobleman who is what he believes that other men should be. Return to him who does you wrong your purest love, and he will cease from doing wrong; for love will purify the heart of he who is beloved as truly as it purifies the heart of he who loves. ”¹³³

Ad Maiora
Leo Lyon Zagami



133 <http://mysticson.blogspot.it/2007/05/buddah-teaching-christian-wisdom.html> ‡
Archived 21st March, 2015

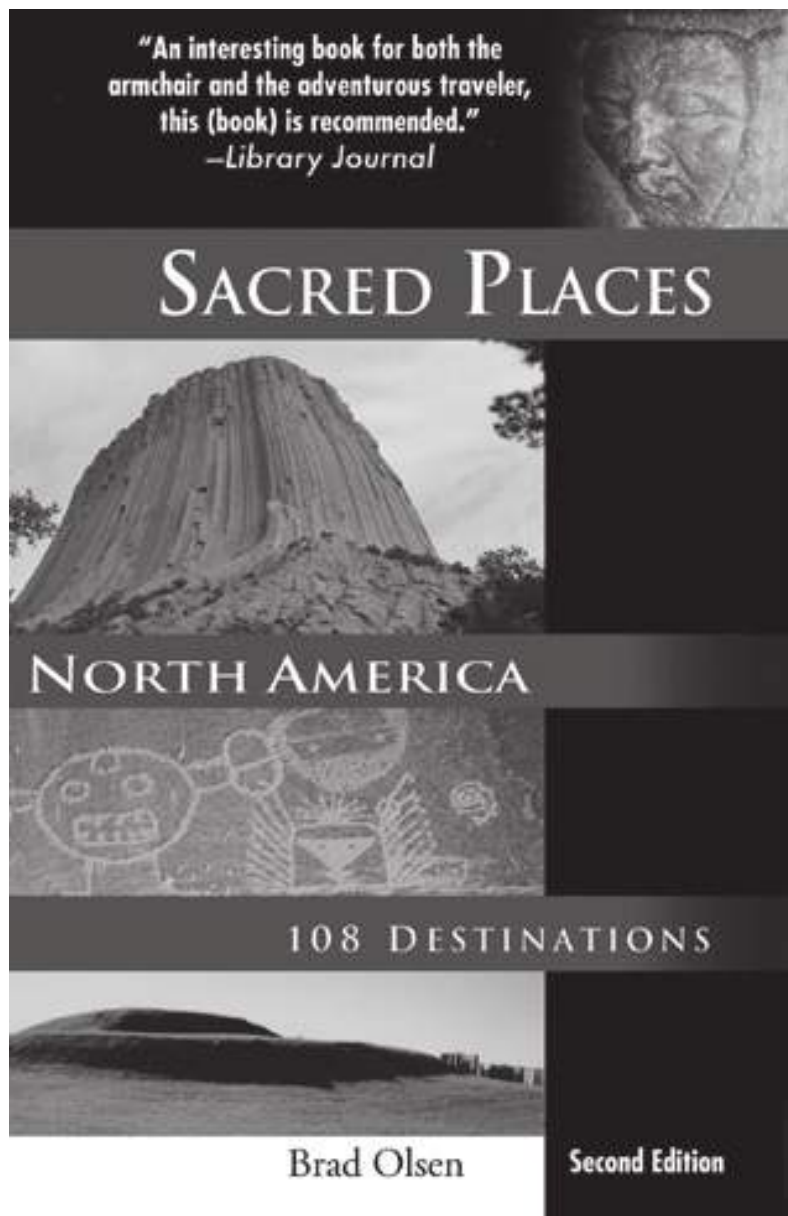
**another important Book By: = Leo Lyon
Zagami '**



isbn : 978-1888729542 • paperback • \$16.95

k

TRAVEL BOOKS BY CCC PUBLISHING



Sacred Places North America: 108 Destinations
- 2nd EDITION

by Brad Olsen

This comprehensive travel guide examines North America's most sacred sites for

spiritually attuned explorers. Spirituality & Health reviewed: "The book is filled with fascinating archeological, geological, and historical material. These 108 sacred places in the United States, Canada, and Hawaii offer ample opportunity for questing by spiritual seekers." \$19.95 :: 408 pages — paperback: 978-1888729139 all Ebooks priced at \$9.99 Kindle: 978-1888729252 PDF: 978-1888729191 ePub: 978-1888729337

Sacred Places Europe: 108 Destinations by *Brad Olsen* This guide to European holy sites examines the most significant locations that shaped the religious consciousness of Western civilization. Travel to Europe for 108 uplifting destinations that helped define religion and spirituality in the Western Hemisphere. From Paleolithic cave art and Neolithic megaliths, to New Age temples, this is an impartial guide book many millennium in the making. \$19.95 :: 344 pages — paperback: 978-1888729122 all Ebooks priced at \$9.99 Kindle: 978-1888729245 PDF: 978-1888729184 ePub: 978-1888729320

"The Sacred Places (series) ... speak to us of lost civilizations, along with a scattering of natural wonders and a few unsolved mysteries." -*Southwest Book Reviews*



SACRED PLACES



EUROPE



108 DESTINATIONS



Brad Olsen

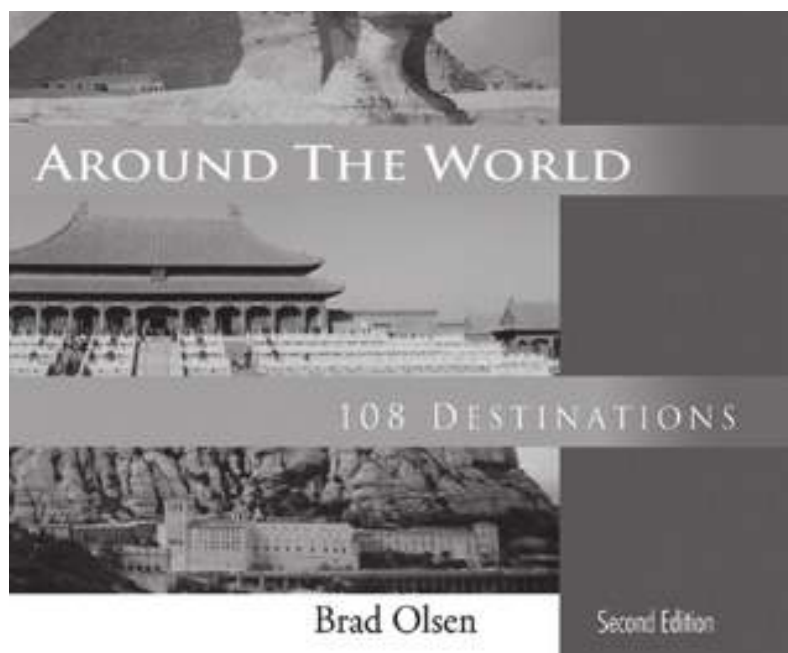
"Olsen's marvelous drawings and mysterious maps enhance a package that is wonderfully accessible."

-*San Francisco Examiner*



SACRED PLACES





written specifically to assist and motivate young readers to travel the world. When you are ready to leave your day job, load up your backpack and head out to distant lands for extended periods of time, Brad Olsen's "Travel Classic" will lend a helping hand. \$17.95 :: 288 pages — paperback: 978-1888729054 all Ebooks priced at \$8.99 Kindle: 978-1888729276 PDF: 978-1888729061 ePub: 978-1888729351

Sacred Places Around the World: 108 Destinations

– 2nd EDITION

by Brad Olsen

The mystical comes alive in this exciting compilation of 108 beloved holy destinations. World travelers and armchair tourists who want to explore the mythology and archaeology of the ruins, sanctuaries, mountains, lost cities, and temples of ancient civilizations will find this guide ideal.

\$17.95 :: 288 pages — paperback: 978-1888729108

all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729238

PDF: 978-1888729160

ePub: 978-1888729313

World Stompers:

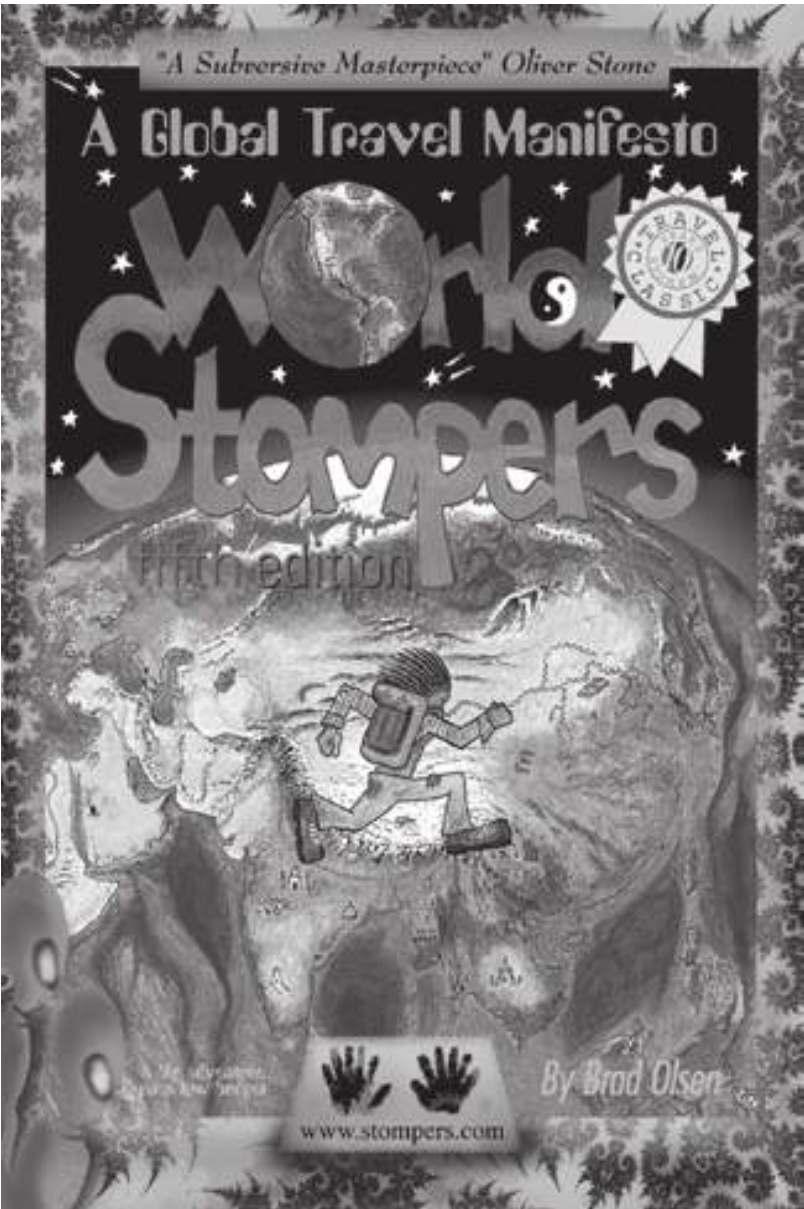
A Global Travel

Manifesto

– 5th EDITION

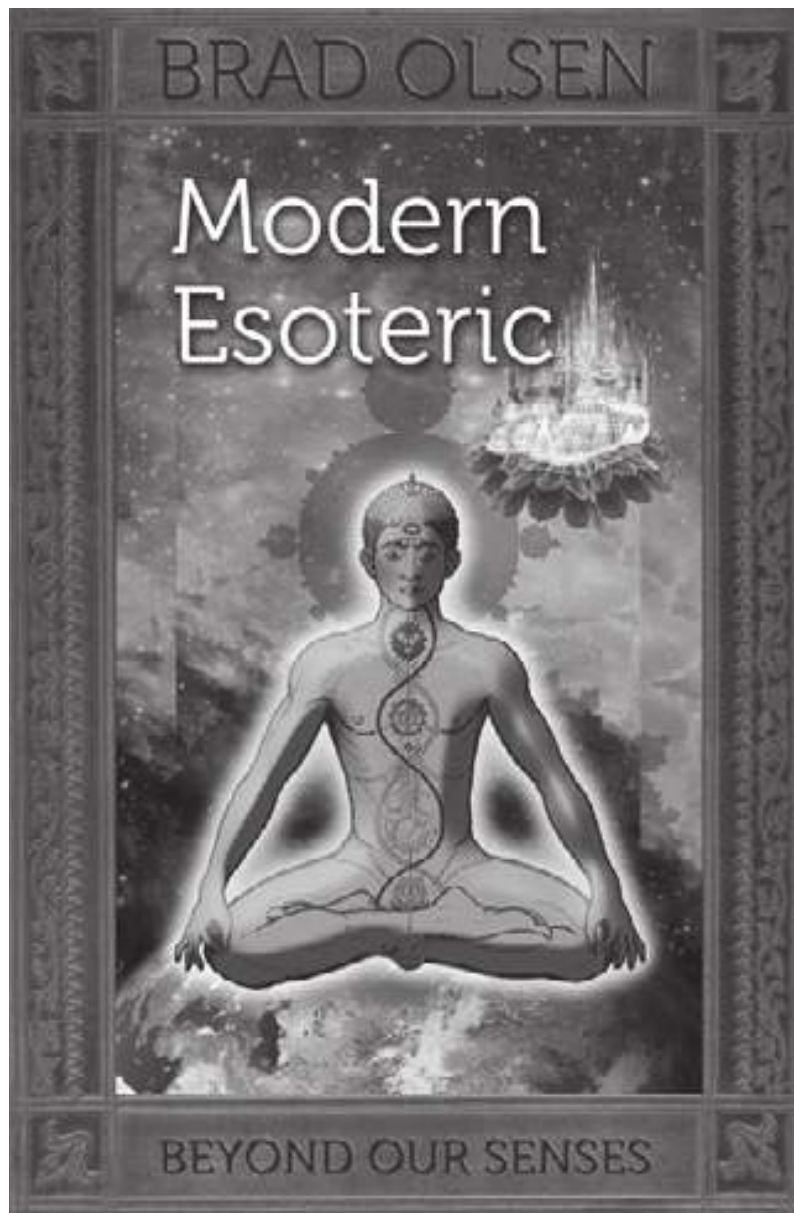
by Brad Olsen

Here is a travel guide

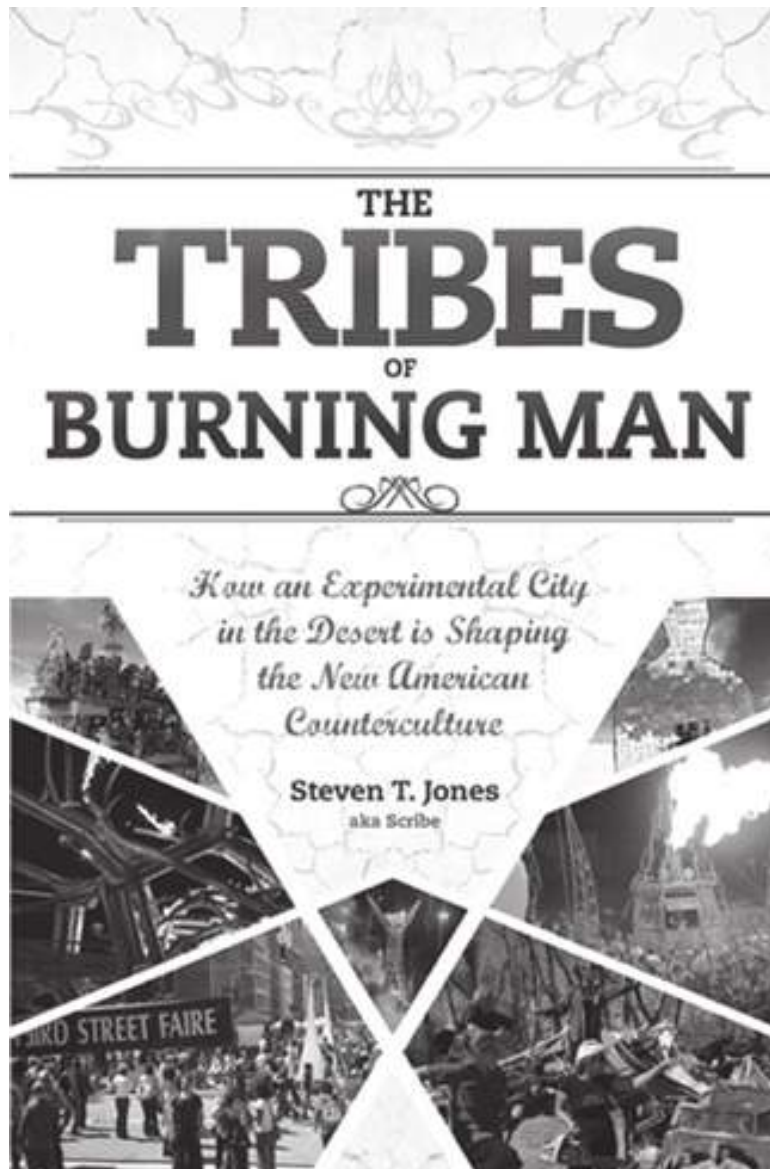


ESOTERIC BOOKS

BY CCC PUBLISHING



Unseen Realms examines the nature of the national security state; looks forward as we enter the promise of a Golden Age; and, explains how esoteric knowledge, the extraterrestrial question, and discovering our true human abilities will lead us into the great awakening of humanity. \$17.95 :: 416 pages— paperback: 978-1888729788



Modern Esoteric: Beyond our Senses

by Brad Olsen

Organized into three sections (Lifeology, Control and Thrive), *Modern Esoteric: Beyond Our Senses* author Brad Olsen examines the flaws in ancient and modern history, plus explains how esoteric knowledge, conspiracy theories and fringe subjects can be used to help change the dead-end course we humans seem to be blindly running into.

\$17.95 :: 480 pages — paperback: 978-1888729504

all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729535

PDF: 978-1888729511

ePub: 978-1888729528

Future Esoteric:

The Unseen Realms

– 2nd EDITION

by Brad Olsen

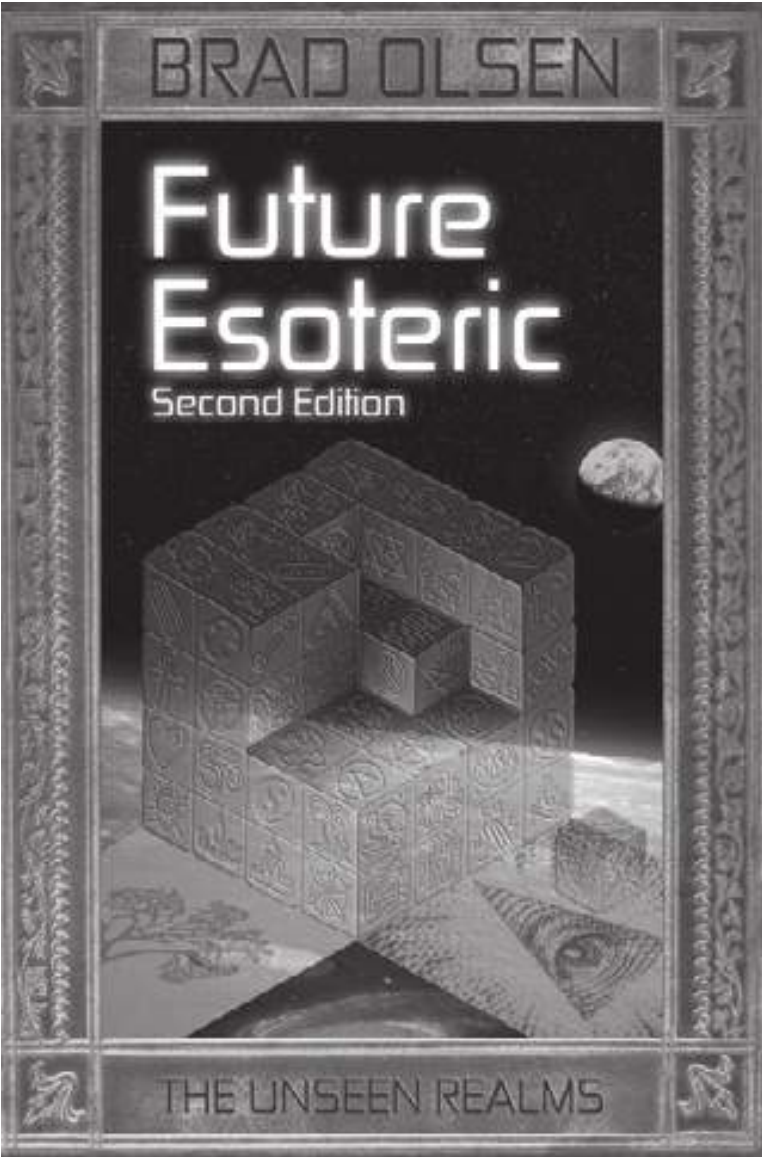
Organized into three
sections (Secrets,
Cosmos and Utopia),
Future Esoteric: The

all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729801

PDF: 978-1888729795

ePub: 978-1888729818



Is King Solomon's story true? Is his account in the Bible to be considered historical fact? Or do myth and tradition hold the key that unlocks mysteries of human consciousness infinitely

more astounding than history? \$16.95 :: 256 pages — paperback: 978-1888729283

all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729412

PDF: 978-1888729368

ePub: 978-1888729375

The Tribes of Burning Man: How an Experimental City in the Desert is Shaping the New American Counterculture by Steven T. Jones

The Burning Man Festival has taken on a new character in recent years, with the

frontier finally becoming a real city and the many tribes of the event—the fire artists, circus freaks, music lovers, do-gooders, sexual adventurers, grungy builders, and a myriad of other burner collectives—developing an impactful perennial presence in sister cities all over the world. \$17.95 :: 312 pages — paperback: 978-1888729290

all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729443

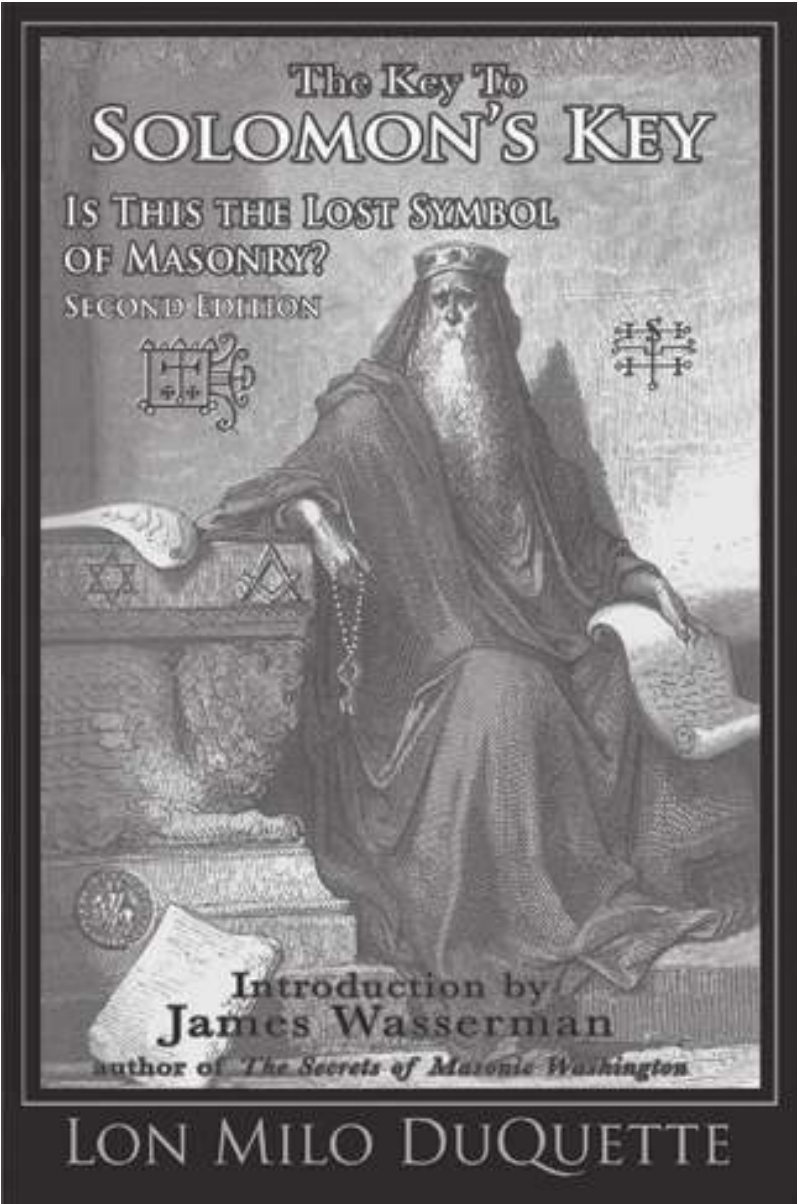
PDF: 978-1888729450

ePub: 978-1888729436

**The Key to Solomon's
Key: Is This the Lost
Symbol of Masonry?**

– 2nd EDITION

by Lon Milo DuQuette



=Leo Lyon Zagami '

CONFESSIONS
of an
Ill um IN aT I Series by

CCC Publishing
san Francisco, Ca
CCCPublishing .Com

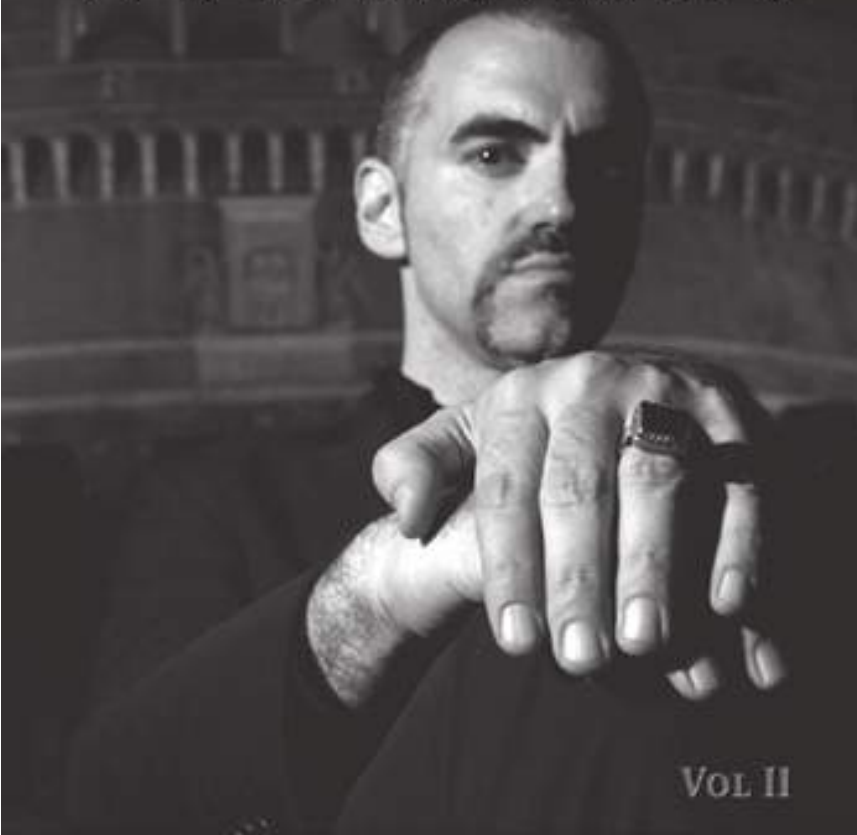
**Volume ii The Time of reVelaTion and TribulaTion
leading
uP To 2020**

isbn : 978-1888729627 • paperback • \$17.95

**Volume iii esPionage, TemPlars and saTanism in
The shadows of The VaTiCan**

LEO LYON ZAGAMI

CONFESSIONS *of an* ILLUMINATI



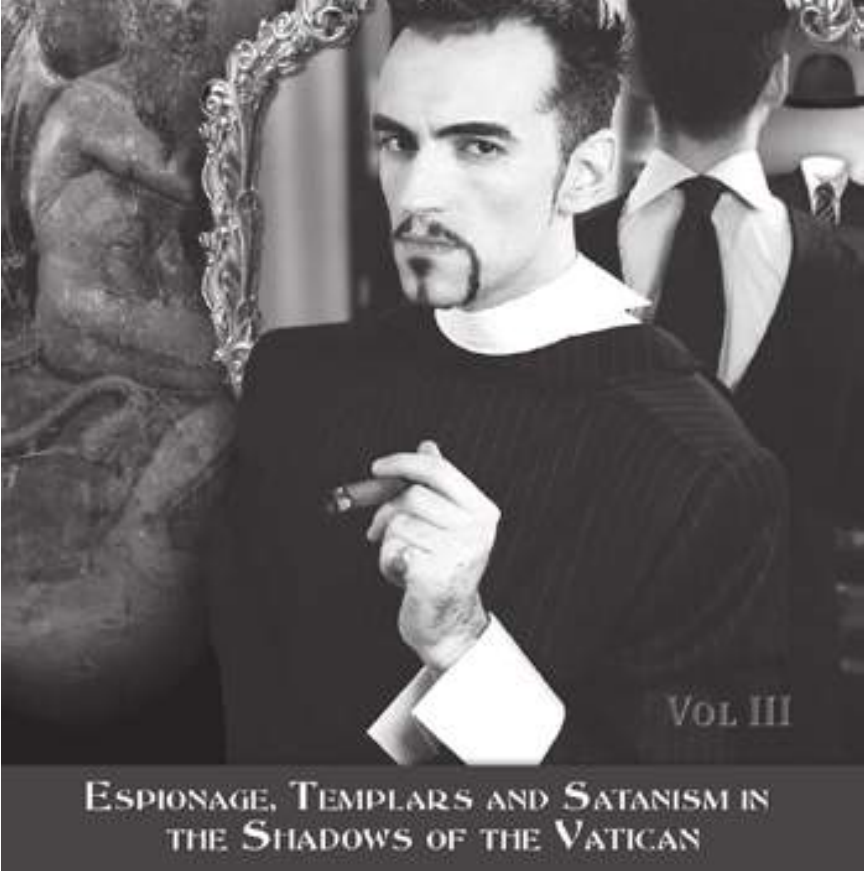
VOL II

THE TIME OF REVELATION AND
TRIBULATION LEADING UP TO 2020

LEO LYON ZAGAMI

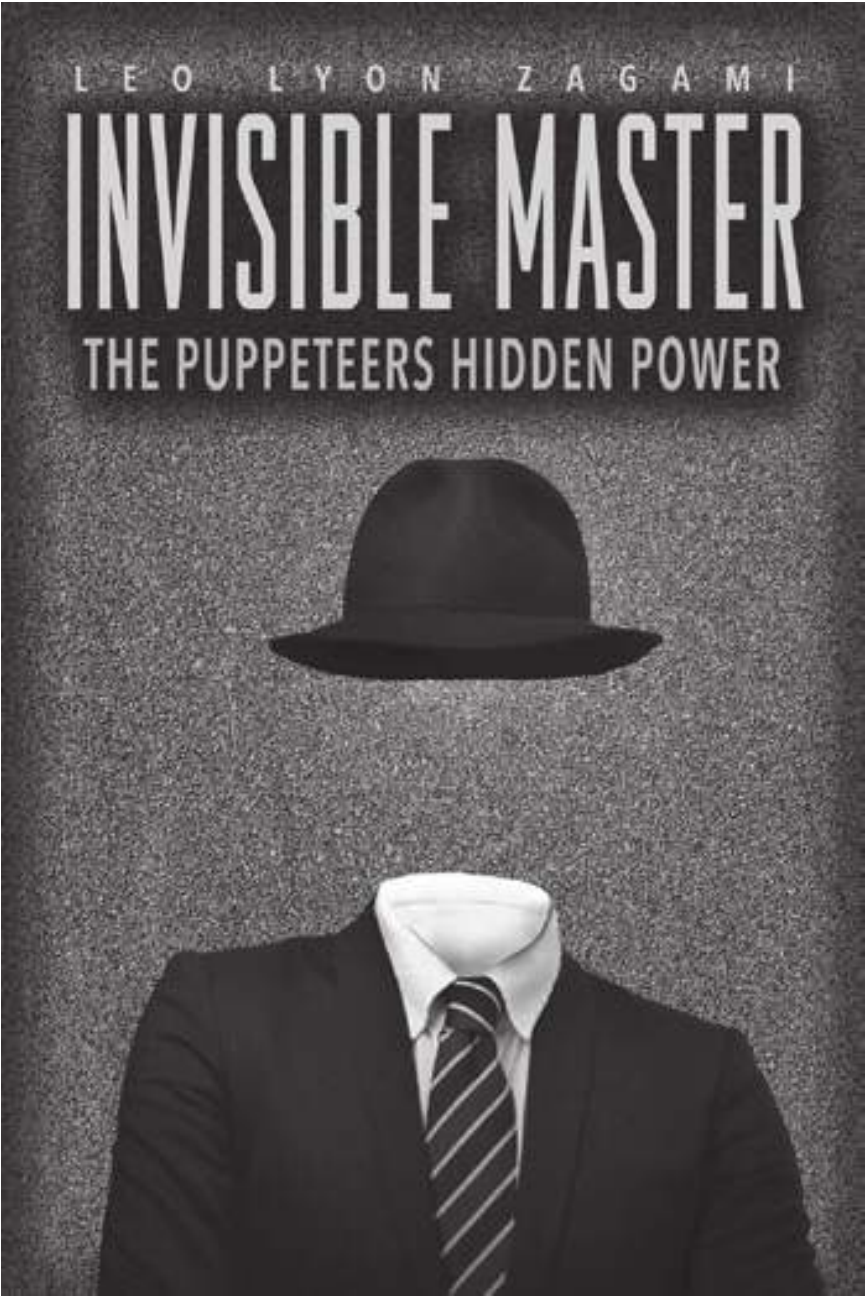
CONFESSIONS *of an* ILLUMINATI





VOL III

ESPIONAGE, TEMPLARS AND SATANISM IN
THE SHADOWS OF THE VATICAN



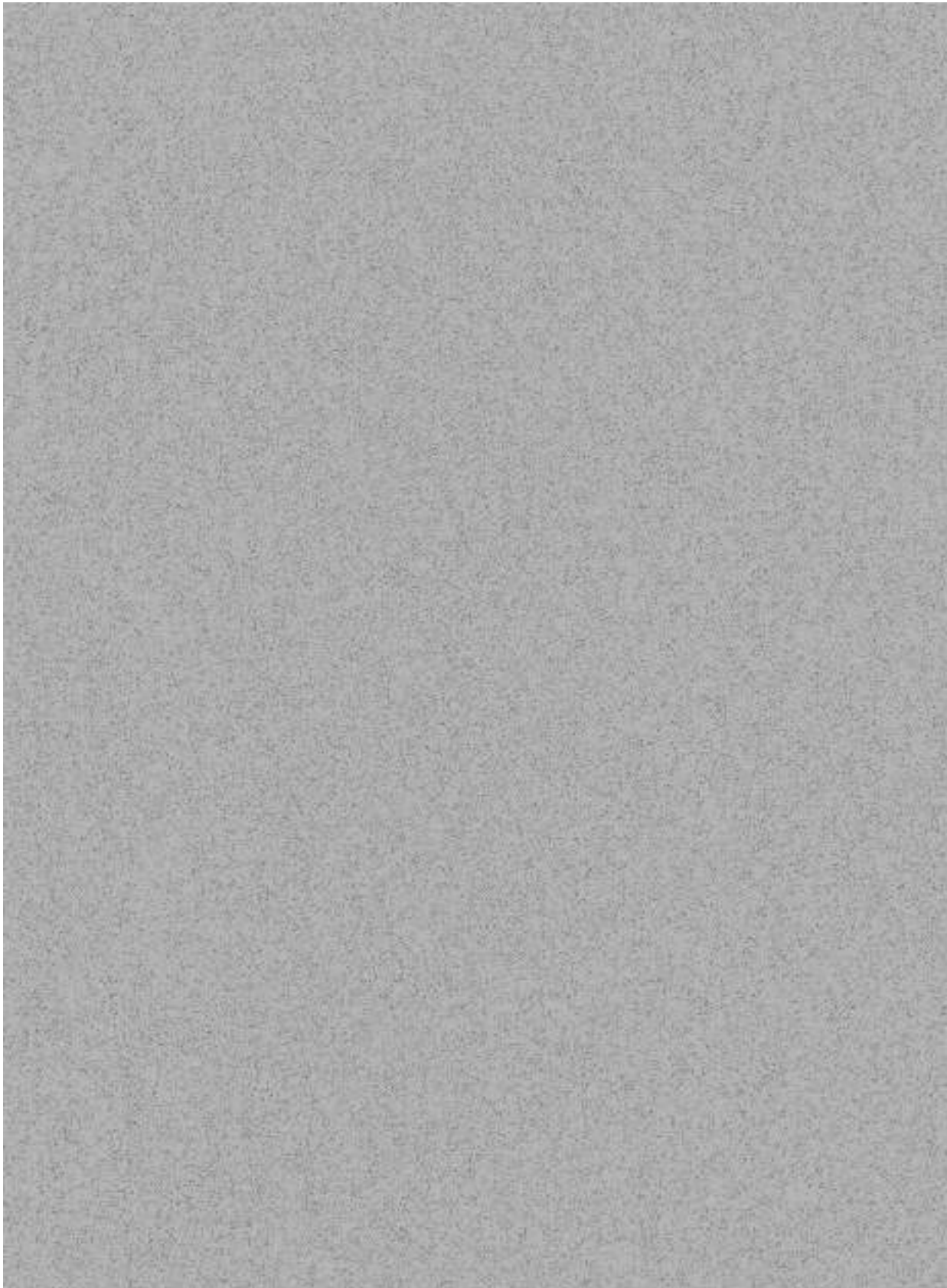
isbn : 978-

1888729665 • paperback • \$17.95

k

inVisible masTer: The PuPPeTeers hidden Power

isbn : 978-188872966X • paperback • \$17.95



CCC Publishing is distributed by Independent Publishers Group (800) 888-4741,
www.IPGBook.com • Follow us on: www.LeoZagami.com &
www.Facebook.com/cccpublishing
• www.CCCPublishing.com features the content of all of our books online, plus
blogs, ebooks, discounts, and more.

SYMBOLS ARE THE LANGUAGE OF THE ILLUMINATI

Released in English for the first time by secret society insider and author Leo Lyon Zagami, this ground-breaking book presents internal documents, confidential rituals, secret fraternal rites, and a unique perspective on global events that expose a web of deceit and total world control. His book contends that the presence of numerous Illuminati brotherhoods and secret societies—just like the prestigious Yale University's Skull and Bones—have always been guides to the occult. From the *Ordo Templi Orientis* (O.T.O.)'s infiltration of Freemasonry to the real Priory of Sion, this book exposes the hidden structure of the New World Order and the occult practices of the various groups involved within it, including their connections to Aleister Crowley, malevolent ETs, the intelligence community and the infamous Ur-Lodges.

If the truth is stranger than fiction, then the true secret structure of the Illuminati and their invisible network made from various power groups presents a far different perspective than what the public is offered in the media, or by their elected officials. The first step in defeating the Illuminati and their satanic New World Order is to understand their *modus operandi*. Because once you know their method of operation, including how to interpret their symbols and understand what is not being told to you, it is then possible to comprehend their control grid and gain the power to oppose it. After all, knowledge is power!

Leo Lyon Zagami has written over a dozen books, including *Pope Francis: The Last Pope? Money Masons and the Occult in the Decline of the Catholic Church*, released by CCC Publishing. He lives in Rome, Italy with his wife. *The Confessions of an Illuminati* series were bestselling books when they were published in Italy and Japan a few years ago.

\$17.95
USA

\$21.95
Canada

CCCPublishing.com

ISBN 978-1888729870 -0



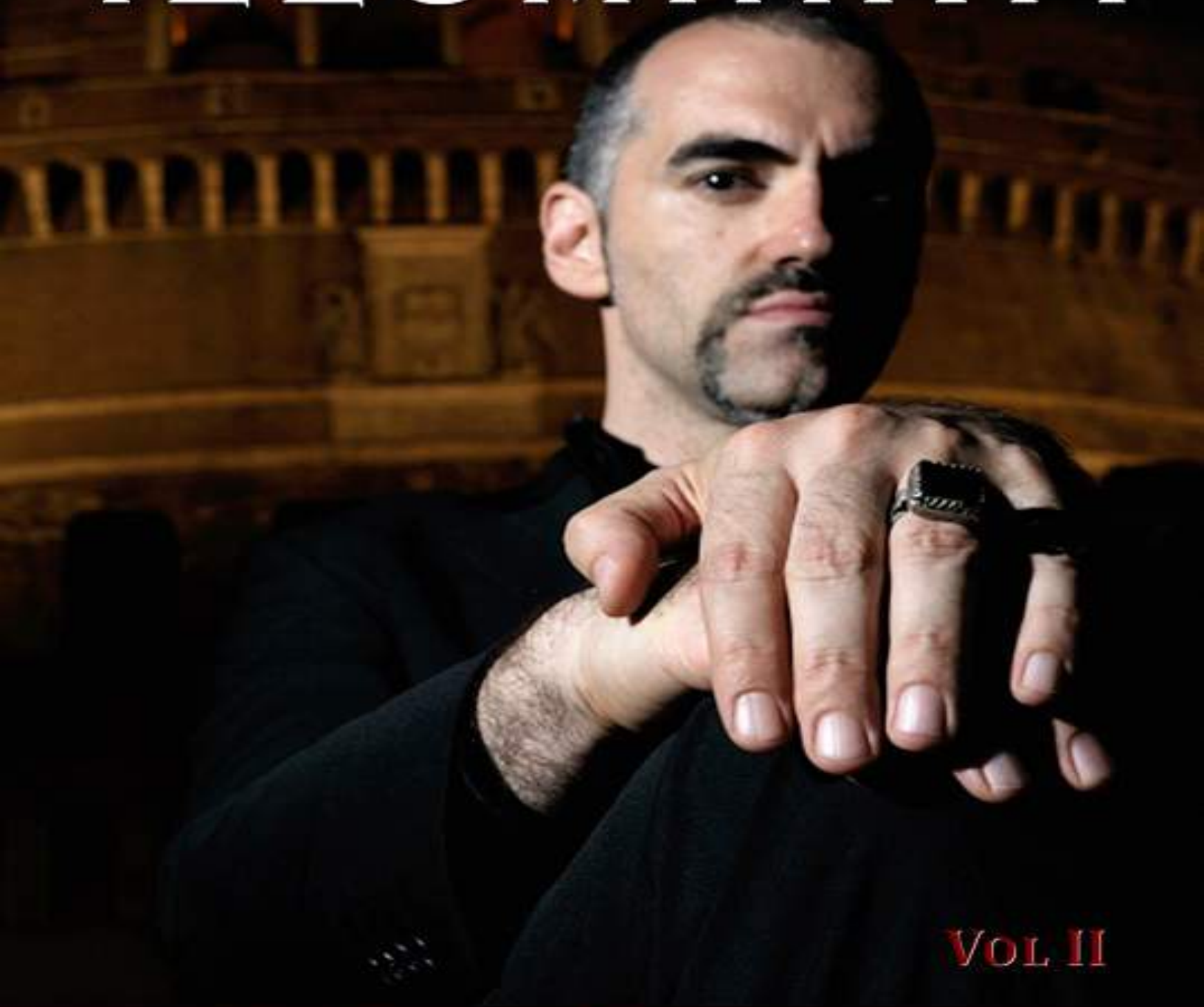
9 781888 729870



5 1795 >

LEO LYON ZAGAMI

CONFESSIONS *of an* ILLUMINATI



VOL. II

THE TIME OF REVELATION AND
TRIBULATION LEADING UP TO 2020

LEO LYON ZAGAMI

CONFESSIONS *of an* ILLUMINATI



VOL II

THE TIME OF REVELATION AND
TRIBULATION LEADING UP TO 2020

CONFESSIONS

OF a N

ILLUMINATI

aUTHOR:

= LEO LYON ZAGAMI '

W

VOLUME II

CCC PUBLISHING

**SAN FRANCISCO, CALIFORNIA = LEO LYON
ZAGAMI '**

Confessions of an Illuminati

VOL. II

**The Time of Revelation and Tribulation Leading
up to 2020**

Consortium of Collective Consciousness Publishing
CCCPublishing.com

Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume II:

The Time of Revelation and Tribulation leading up to 2020

1st edition

Copyright © 2016 by Leo Lyon Zagami

Published by the Consortium of Collective Consciousness

Publishing™ All rights reserved.

Reproduction or translation of any part of this work beyond that permitted by section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act without the permission of the copyright owner is unlawful.

Requests for permission or further information should be addressed to: CCC Publishing, 530 8th Avenue #6, San Francisco, CA, 94118, or info@cccpublishing.com

As is common in a historic and reference book such as this, much of the information included on these pages has been collected from diverse sources. When possible, the information has been checked and double-checked. Almost every topic has at least three data points, that is, three different sources that report the same information. Even with special effort to be accurate and thorough, the author and publisher cannot vouch for each and every reference. The author and publisher assume no responsibility or liability for any outcome, loss, arrest, or injury that occurs as a result of information or advice contained in this book. As with the purchase of goods or services, caveat emptor is the prevailing responsibility of the purchaser, and the same is true for the student of the esoteric.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data:
Zagami, Leo Lyon

CONFESSIONS OF AN ILLUMINATI, VOL. II / Leo Lyon Zagami p.
cm.

print ISBN 13: 9781888729627 (Pbk.)

1. Religion & Spirituality. 2. Other Religions, Practices & Sacred Texts.

3. Freemasonry. I. Title

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 2015930356

Printed in the United States of America.

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2

He had a dream in which he saw a stairway resting on the earth, with its top reaching to heaven, and the angels of God were ascending and descending on it.

(Genesis 28:12)

MENU

GRACE
by
W. Bro. Julian Rees, PGPus, PM

.

.....

.....

.....



GRACE (Oratio)
From the "Laud Spiritual" A.D. 1546
For these and all Thy mercies given,
We bless and praise Thy Name, O Lord,
May we receive them with thanksgiving,
Ever trusting in Thy Word,
To Thee alone be Honour, Glory,
Now and henceforth for evermore

Amen

TOASTS

The Queen and the Craft
Proposed by the Worshipful Master

⊛

The Most Worshipful The Grand Master
H.R.H. The Duke of Kent, KG GCMG GCVO ADC
Proposed by the Worshipful Master

⊛

The Most Worshipful Pro Grand Master
The Most Hon. the Marquess of Northampton, DL
The Right Worshipful Deputy Grand Master
Iain Ross Bryce, TD, DL

The Right Worshipful Assistant Grand Master
David K Williamson GOC
and the rest of the Grand Officers, Present and Past
Proposed by the Worshipful Master

⊛

Holders of Senior London Grand Rank, London Grand Rank,
London Rank and Provincial Grand Officers
Proposed by the Worshipful Master

⊛

The Worshipful Master
Proposed by the I.P.M.W. Bro. Andrew Hicks, PM
Response by the Worshipful Master

⊛

The Initiate
Proposed by W. Bro. Roy D. B. White P3GD, PM
Response by Bro. Leo Zagami

⊛

Visiting Brethren
Proposed by W. Bro. Julian Rees, PGPus, PM
Response by W. Bro. Julian Smith, PPRJGD (Essex)

⊛

Absent Brethren
Proposed by the Worshipful Master

⊛

The Tyler's Toast
Proposed by W. Bro. Raymond Rabbetts SLGR

FIG. 1 – The menu and the toast at the initiation of the author in the United Grand Lodge of England.

Dedicated to my wife, Christy I love you not only for who you are But I love you for who I am When I am with you



Translation: Leo Zagami, Jennifer Fahey Adaption: Christy Zagami
Editing: Christy Zagami, Brad Olsen Photo Credits: Gerald Bruneau
Cover and Book Design: Mark J. Maxa m

After this I looked, and behold, a door standing open in heaven! And the first voice, which I had heard speaking to me like a trumpet, said, "Come up here, and I will show you what must take place after this."
(Genesis 28:12)

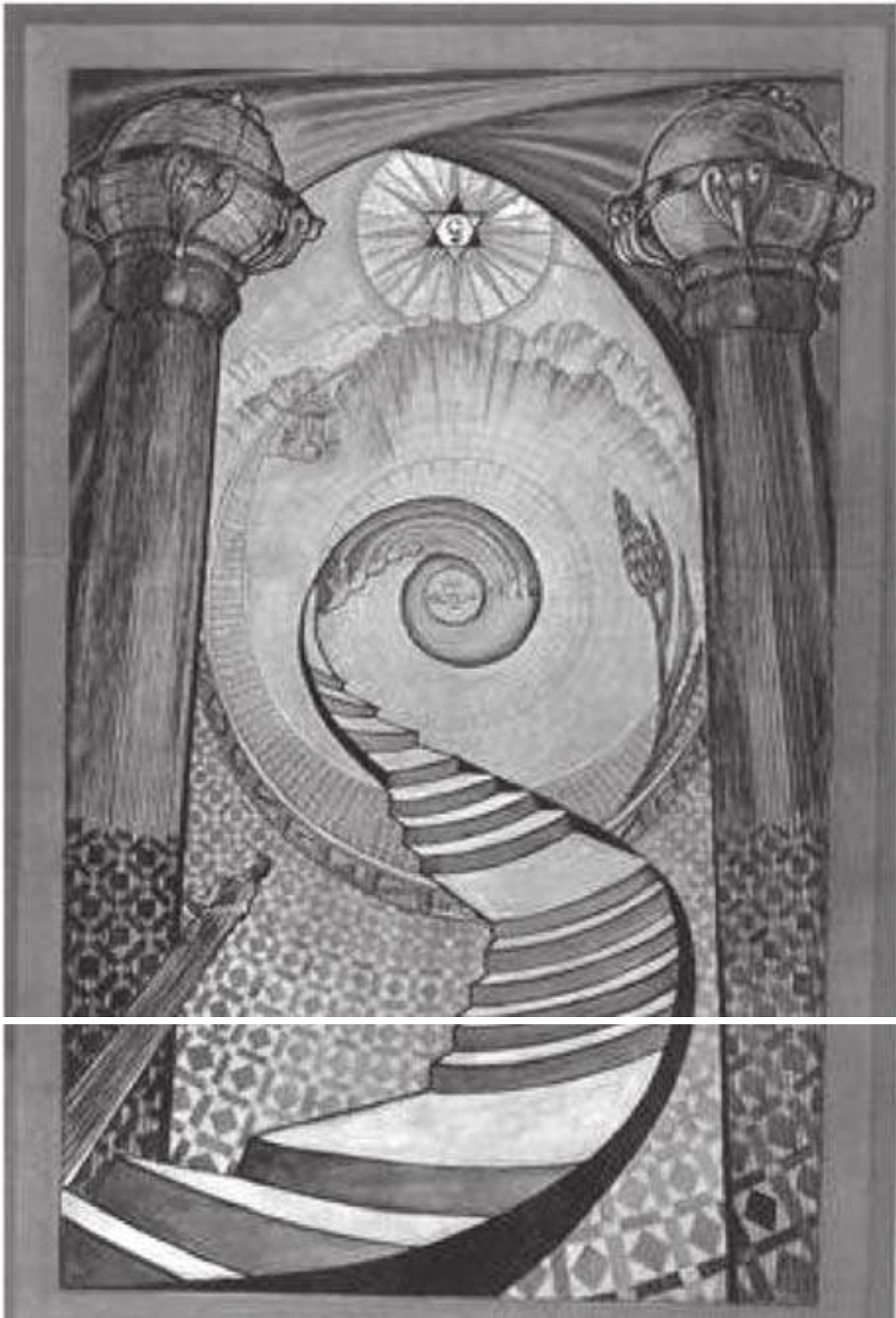


FIG. 2 – Table tracking for 2nd degree of Freemasonry (Companion) created by Lady Frieda Harris (1877 to 1962), artist and illustrator, known for having designed the Tarot for A. Crowley .

CONTENTS:



- 11 Preface by Princess Kaoru Nakamaru
- 11 The Jews are bipolarized
- 12 The real power of the Illuminati traces back to the astral dimension!
- 14 About the Author
- 15 Introduction by the Author

Chapter I: The Time of Revelation

- 19 Awaiting the “Elect” and the so-called “End of Times”
- 22 The rise of the dragon and the Tibetan Lama mercenaries
- 33 Sacred geometry and initiation into the real Illuminati
- 37 The “end” of HAARP?
- 39 Behind the curtains of history

Chapter II: 2020 - Dawn of a New Era

- 42 The prophetic message of the Georgia Guidestones
- 49 The earthquake in Japan, one of the signs of the end-times
- 54 The years of tribulation, and the influence of the astral dimension
- 60 Karma of a race or Jewish manipulation?
- 62 The strange correlation between nuclear development and UFOs
- 64 “Atomic” considerations
- 67 Kurosawa and the redness of Mount Fuji
- 71 Israeli security and the Rothchild’s who manipulate it

Chapter III: Satanism, Hollywood and the Illuminati

- 74 Modern Satanism and the Illuminati

- 79 Satanists to conquer space?
- 88 The occult roots of Hollywood and the god Enki: SATAN
- 93 The Illuminati artists serving HER SATANIC MAJESTY
- 96 Illuminati and psychedelia: from Rome to California
- 101 Speculation, the hypocritical prohibition on drugs and their initiatic use since ancient times
- 108 The origins of the Mafia and the occult roots of evil

Contents 9

Chapter IV: The Need for Positive Change

- 116 Synarchy and Technocracy: the NWO upgrades their operating system
- 123 Racism in U.S. Freemasonry
- 131 The Reptilian
- 136 Sirius and the serpentine energy
- 139 The final battle
- 142 The UN and the “New World Disorder”
- 149 Warning! Scandanavia is not what it seems!
- 153 Illuminati style Russian roulette in Sweden
- 159 AMOOKOS vs Ordo Templi Orientis
- 161 Welcome to the age of the Antichrist! Anticipating a New Age messiah known as the Maitreya
- 175 Maitreya and the Indigados – Occupy Movement
- 178 Freemasonry and the P2 at the United Nations
- 184 Balestrieri, Zionism and Wahhabism
- 188 Peace and lies: the rainbow of Lucifer and the Cross of Nero

Chapter V: The Prophetic Aura of the Illuminati and the New World Order

- 196 9/11: the red pill
- 203 The plot for the creation of the so-called “End-Times”
- 205 Jesuit Illuminati and Communism ...
- 217 Is it time for the Illuminati tyrant?
- 223 B’nai B’rith: Israeli friends of Di Bernardo
- 230 The Jewish Mysteries, the most ancient religious Masonry
- 238 Freemasonry & Judaism a strange affair ...

Chapter VI: My Experience in the New World Order and my War against Satanism and Disinformation

- 241 My family
- 252 The mysterious “Norwegian politician”
- 259 22 July 2008
- 262 Numbers
- 265 Leo Zagami victim of Norwegian political abuse by Hans Gaardner
- 269 The P2 Committee that wanted to conquer the world

Chapter VII: Apologists and the Excessive Use of the Taxil Mystification

- 279 In the new world of relativism
- 292 The danger of generational Satanism in Freemasonry
- 300 Is Freemasonry in the U.S. compromised by Aquino and his Council of Nine?
- 308 Brainwashing ...
- 312 Aquino’s Neo-Theosophy and other diableries
- 318 Masonic decadence
- 323 Two words about the so-called “ritual orgy”

Chapter VIII: Psychic Defense, Satanism and the Adepts of Atlantis

- 327 On psychic defense
- 331 The Rosicrucian Illuminati, from the Golden Dawn to the F.R.A.
- 333 Master Huirachocha and a short history of the F.R.A.
- 335 “Psychic” vampirism in the Illuminati and more ...
- 339 C.R.O.M. Jezuitenberg, and the occult origins of Damanhur
- 350 The Pope Grimoire I mentioned on Project Camelot
- 353 Benjamin Fulford – between reality and misinformation
- 367 From the Bohemian Grove to the Vatican
- 371 Universal unity? No thanks ...
- 378 Final considerations



Preface by Princess Kaoru Nakamaru



T

his book as an entire series is a deep analysis, as never before, of the Illuminati, the brain's "power of darkness." I have worked to disclose some information on this power in an easy language accessible to all, but I certainly can't reach such a detailed and erudite exposition. The value of this book lies in the fact that you will understand that there is factual basis and an actual background behind what I have been saying for years. At the end of August of 2011, I personally flew to Rome, at the invitation of Leo Zagami. Thanks to his coordination, I was able to meet with the leaders of Freemasonry at an international gathering arranged in Italy's Capital. I realized that one cannot speak of the Masons as one distinct group. There are Freemasons who follow the "way of power," and there are those who follow the "way of life."

I met different personalities in the Vatican. Zagami says in the first volume of his Confessions, "The Vatican on the one hand, and the Jewish lobby on the other, play a daily game of chess with the fate of all of humanity." The people I met in Italy between late August and early September of 2011, are those who want to put an end to this power play. While the world powers plot to constitute the headquarters of the New World Order in Jerusalem, the people I met are building an alternative to this. Inside the Vatican, which is considered a stronghold of the power of darkness, a new seed has been planted, and I was able to attend the sprouting of this seed. At the center of this movement is the Marquis, Roberto Caldirola, a 33rd degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, a character who has awakened and has said "no" to the power of darkness.

I'm really happy to see that these people have turned from the darkness and are now deciding to work with the light, like Leo did. A

truly remarkable phenomenon!

This book tells how the powerful think that many disasters will happen on our planet in the near future, likely influenced by the approach of the planet Nibiru, an economic collapse of finance, and the rumblings of a Third World War gradually manifesting.

Part of humanity for centuries have been preparing for the days of the great catastrophe, the so-called "end of times." In different parts of the world, today, they are building huge underground bases. The powerful are trying to survive only for themselves. But Zagami has decided to reveal this reality and for this reason, he was persecuted. Behind his revelations there is a risk to his own life. So I ask the readers to read well and carefully, even if it is not easy facts to read about our world.

The Jews are bipolarized

I

have several friends of Jewish affiliation. Three years ago some rabbi's suddenly came up to me and they gave me the sacred text of the Zohar. They knew that I was the granddaughter of Emperor Meiji, but I could not understand why they had given me the Zohar, in particular. Reading this book I realized why it is so important for the Illuminati and the Masons, who read and try to interpret it to know the future, to be able to divine, but also to acquire the operating methods and the means to fulfill the prophecies. The power of darkness can do and have done certain operations overlapping certain events with a specific ritual mode operating in secret, following astro-theology, to transmit an aura of prophecy and authority to their deeds.

We must try to understand the deep secrets that are hidden behind the "door," which

Zagami has opened for us. Behind all the important situations of Freemasonry there are Jews heading the show with the Jesuits. Maybe there are rabbis, which I have also written about in books, who did not know the reality of the Jewish penetration in certain

quarters, and they did not know what kind of compromise was reached for global control with the other parties involved.

I had a conversation with Ben-Ami Shillony, Professor Emeritus of Japanese history and culture at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem. He does not consult the Zohar and has no suspicion that the Israeli secret service Mossad, or the Rothschild family, can be involved in a global conspiracy. Contrary to this, from Leo's book the image emerges of a Jewish society organized almost like a secret society, which is defined by Zagami citing the Illuminati "as the oldest religious Freemasonry of the world."

Among the Jews there are people who see and experience only on the surface, unaware of the hidden reality, and the others in power who see deep and manipulate reality, dominated by dark forces. Zagami says in his book, "Jews become the scapegoats of the projects of the Zionist elite, despite half of the American Jews, who have nothing to do with certain Jewish organizations, or with the religion they belong to, and are affiliated only in a superficial or symbolic way." I fully agree with him on this point.

The real power of the Illuminati traces back to the astral dimension!
Z

agami states clearly that the source of the power behind the Secret Societies and their Occult Governments is in the invisible world, as in the astral dimension, and that the Illuminati know how to evoke entities from that dimension. It seems that Zagami has also taken part in diabolical rituals at one time. He not only knows, but has experienced first hand this reality. So his complaint weighs like a brick of truth in this day and age. He calls the Egregore, the collective spirit, a kind of hypnosis that envelopes the powerful, and creates an entity. I would call it "the effect of the actions of certain groups of spirits."

Anyway, our thoughts come together in the invisible dimension, and begin to have concrete strength in the human world and the real one made of matter. This is the power of darkness; for this reason the

Illuminati together with the Jesuits and certain Jewish leaders work a lot in the field of mind control, using the universities, cinemas, education, media, and scientific academies to promote their goals.

Thus they can maneuver people's thoughts through an Eggregore, pushing them towards a police state and the rule of fear. This is the situation I have in mind when I speak of the importance of correcting and purifying the conscience of each person. Htsukishnnji called it the, Yu-Kai, the "subtle dimension." Thoughts, straight or crooked, unite and become a force that changes reality. This is the secret of the secrets of Freemasonry: the power of the will! I would say that this second book of Zagami, which is now finally available in the English book market, performs a sort of "vivisection" of the brain of the Illuminati, and analyzes and shows how the world works at various levels.

Japan is a wonderland of light. It has no defense and no censorship. It is an open society from this point of view. But therein lies the wonderful freedom that everyone can buy and read books like this. I do not know if this is because of the characteristic closure

Preface by Princess Kaoru Nakamaru 13

represented by the Japanese language, but all the secrets of the world seem to end up here in Japan first. I wrote earlier in the preface to the Italian edition of this book, "Imagine what could happen if we published this book in English." You are privileged now to be able to finally read Zagami's work in English, as we the Japanese were before you. Zagami told me, "The truth will make you not only as free as St. John stated in Revelation, but powerful, indeed Extremely powerful, just like the Freemasons call the Grand Inspector General of the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree: Illustrious and Powerful." There is currently no such book in English or in another language with this vast content.

Japan and Italy have already embraced this unprecedented exposure of the New World Order in this form and now it's your turn. I ask you to read and study what this book offers. ¹

j

Princess Kaoru Nakamaru

1 Translation of the introduction by Princess Kaoru Nakamaru from Japanese and adaptation by Hal Yamanouchi and the author. Final edit to English by Christy

Zagami



About the Author

Supported by a creative environment from an early age, Leo Lyon Zagami's devotion to the study and research of esoteric, historical, and philosophical subjects has yielded his unique perspective. This ran parallel to his passion for music, which led him to collaborate with radio and television stations around the world. Since 2006, Leo began circulating, first-hand, information regarding his direct involvement with the New World Order and various secret societies connected to it; often referred to as the Illuminati. From 2009 to 2013 he authored six books published in Japan, all of which were bestsellers in their genre; and together selling over seventy thousand books. From 2012 to 2015, Leo published seven books in Italy with great results— results that have made him a household name in his native country .

Introduction by the Author



A

As a gesture of respect and appreciation, I would like to thank Princess Kaoru. It is an honor to include her preface in this Second Volume of my Confessions of an Illuminati series. As constructed from my years of experience in the world of secret societies, Confessions II provides even more comprehensive information, towards a complete exposure regarding the composition of the New World Order (NWO). In this book, I delve into the deeper aspects of this “strange” parallel world that, in one way or another, has involved me since birth. In some ways, this volume is more autobiographical, and personal aspects of my story will be revealed to you for the first time.

My analysis opens with the support of a tracing board displaying the second degree of Freemasonry (FIG. 2 – See page 7). It is here to visually introduce, through analogy, the themes and subjects

represented in this book. This modality, which you find repeatedly in my Confessions series, works according to old traditions that rely on imagery to draw analogies.

I will begin by reiterating that this work would not be possible without the help and support of many adherents of Freemasonry and other chivalric orders and secret societies that have expressed their willingness to cooperate with me once again, and with my Order, the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis, in the service of truth. This book, as well as the others in this trilogy, could not have been otherwise brought forth. These works aim to open minds concerning a reality that has for too long been considered an untouchable secret force—a force that guides the destiny of humanity. Namely, this includes the so-called “Illuminati elite” and their “Illuminati network,” as well as their plans for a One World Government. This has been unfolding in front of our eyes at an even faster pace since the recent Vatican takeover by the Jesuit faction. The enemy in question consists of an association made up of the most organized religions on the planet. Organizations that are mostly linked and controlled by the Vatican. Although not as effective as it once was in the past millennia, when slavery and the ignorance of the masses were considered a normal thing, these organizations; certain families; banks; and government controllers are scattered throughout the world. These associations are enacting a unified plan for world domination that is directed by a strong and dark power. The foundations of this dark power are, unfortunately, very strong, able to quickly infiltrate any structure, even those theoretically deemed inaccessible, strengthened by the power of money and infinite resources.

This cluster of families tied in with the infamous NWO, and their collusion within this completely criminal system, must now be publicly denounced, and can no longer be ignored, if we want to change this course, and preserve the life of all humanity for the better. Within the structure mentioned above, some of the most despicable, dark, ruthless and evil acts towards mankind, many that you could never imagine, have been accomplished. I have been a direct witness to this evil at one time, and experienced the blatant hypocrisy of these shady characters. It motivated me to write my Confessions trilogy,

and to dedicate my life to helping to build a better world. The New World Order, and their “New Golden Age,” is manifested at the top by the Rothschilds and through British Zionism, Jesuitism, which include many patterns of corruption that have correlations with the Illuminati network linked to Freemasonry and other secret societies. Societies that have diverged from their original creed to merge with the demonic side, and become dominated by the those mentioned above, along with the world’s royal families and black nobility.

Unfortunately, this is becoming increasingly evident each day, even to the most inexperienced eye. It is worthwhile then, in this second volume, to expose these groups with an in-depth description and analysis of their secret world, in relation to the difficult times and to the current crisis that we are all experiencing. Through this material, I hope we can all put into practice the teachings of the great initiate Count Cagliostro, and follow the way of the heart. These are my Confessions; the true confessions of a former member of the infamous New World Order, a single project whose aim is to exploit the people of this planet with conditions to help implement the emergence of a single World Government; after a series of conflicts culminating in one big war that would eliminate 95% of the world population! To manifest the prophecies fully, this project includes the possible rebuilding of the Temple of Solomon, as planned in the upper echelons of Masonry. We often hear about this hidden intention to materially reconstruct a temple in Jerusalem, a symbolic allegory, which is what the majority of Freemasons believe. This was also reported by the great English Freemason and author Arthur Edward Waite (1857-1953) in his book *A New Encyclopedia of Freemasonry* that came out in 1921: “... in the High Grades (of Masonry) we hear of a secret intention to build yet another temple at Jerusalem.” ¹

In the late nineteenth century, Edward Waite was a prominent figure of Freemasonry and the Golden Dawn, which he attempted to reform by removing many of the magic rituals of the original system. He boldly asserted that there was a secret project within Freemasonry that pursued the attempt to physically reconstruct another temple in Jerusalem. No doubt that this statement constituted, and constitutes to this day, a big problem. In fact, in the mid-seventeenth century, the

Dome of the Rock, the Islamic Al-Aqsa Mosque, was built in the square and placed on the mountain of the Temple of Jerusalem. Therefore, any “secret intention” on the part of the present leadership of the Masonic New World Order to rebuild the Temple of Solomon has to inevitably take into account the proposed removal of the above mentioned mosque.

So to summarize what has been said so far: the Freemasons are concerned not only with the symbolic value, but also with the physical Temple of King Solomon, and are obsessed toward justifying their intentions for rebuilding a new one on the mountain within Jerusalem. The first Temple (also called “Solomon’s Temple”), was built around 826 BC and, according to tradition, housed the famous Ark of the Covenant and the miraculous rod of Aaron. It was destroyed by the Babylonians of Nebuchadnezzar II in 586 BC after a period of so-called “Babylonian captivity.” But Solomon originally upset the divine plans made for the reconstruction of the Temple, and as he did not follow the original plan of God, subsequently, God destroyed his grand Temple. It was then rebuilt around 515 BC, but the Second Temple (of which the Temple of Herod was an extension), was destroyed in 70 AD by the Romans. What remains today is the Western Wall, also known as the infamous “Wailing Wall.”

It is said that with the supposed return of the Messiah, the rebuilding of the Temple in accordance to the original design of God will be realized. Now some of you may certainly remember the rule announced a few years ago by the Jew-Orthodox leadership; that “only the Messiah can rebuild the Temple.”

1 Edward Waite, A New Encyclopedia of Freemasonry and of Cognate Instituted Mysteries: The Rites, Literature and History, Volume II, (New York, Weathervane Books, reprinted in 1970), pp. 486-7
introduction by the author 17

Referring to a passage of Psalm 127:1, Waite also states that when the Masonic Christ will come, “the Lord will build the house.” Well, at least that’s the plan. We will have to wait to see what will happen, and the implementation and subsequent historical and geopolitical

implications this effort will bring about. If the long-awaited Messiah, placed in this unique role, eventually turns out to be the Antichrist (as many claim), certainly we will all witness an unparalleled period in human history.

Let us remember that for some adherents, the Hindu's construct of the universe is only an illusion, known as "Maya." And, although the name Maya is used in different ways by different cultures, the 2012 prophecy could actually have manifested in very different and less obvious ways, and serve the purpose of lifting the veil of illusion that Arthur Schopenhauer (1788-1860) first called "the effect of the veil of Maya." He was the first philosopher to use Indian thought, Western terms, and recover from Indian mythology the concept that nature is a veil of Maya.

Nature is one, but it is covered by a flashy veil of colors that implant in us an impression of many beings, plants, animals, and people. In short, a myriad of individual elements that cause us to forfeit our perception behind the oneness of nature. Humanity does not currently grasp nature in unity because we have the veil of Maya deceiving our eyes. In terms less imaginative and more practical, consider that space, time and causality are a filter.

Regarding this, Schopenhauer states that: "Maya, the veil of illusion, clouds the eyes of mortals and makes them see a world that can not be said to exist or not exist, because it is similar to a dream, to the glitter of sunlight on the sand, which the traveler mistakes from afar for water, or a rope thrown to Earth that he mistakens for a snake."

Now is the time for the general public to comprehend what is really behind this veil of illusion. Only then will we come to better understand the years prior to 2020, as indicated by many in Illuminati circles as the year of real change toward the implementation of the New World Order, as a time of opportunity for the creation of a better world. There are many who believe that it is in this time that disclosure concerning an alien reality on earth will finally be revealed. A truth which will completely revolutionize and forever change our society and mankind.

The Temple Institute, which is the organization leading the Jewish movement for the construction of its new Jerusalem temple, has already made detailed plans, and provide regular updates, concerning their various “preparatory” activities. So far, the information that has been disclosed paints a striking picture. Some examples include the “Last Spring,” announced in 2015, which will be the altar for the future Temple when completed, that is identical in size and characteristics to that which existed at the time of Jesus. Then there is the work of the famous architect Shmuel Balzam, who is developing the blueprints for the temple’s Sanctuary. The best goldsmiths of Israel are also faithfully reproducing copies of the furniture and tools used during that sacred period (shovels, basins, trumpets, crowns, cups, censers, candlesticks, and more). They are preparing clothes and ornaments true to tradition, and in 2013, the “Committee for the Veil” was created with a team of Jewish women who are weaving a veil that will adorn the temple. In recent years, extensive studies have been made by interested parties in the Jewish community to replicate, with extreme accuracy, the sacred rites of their ancestors. Thanks to sophisticated DNA studies, scientists have been able to trace the male descendants of Aaron. These are the only men said to be able to exercise the priestly office in their religious tradition, as well as to revive the famous Ritual of the Red Heifer (Hebrew: המודא הרפ; parah adumah). This is also known as the Ritual of the Red Cow, where a red cow is brought to the priests as a sacrifice, as according to the Hebrew Bible, and its ashes are to be used for the ritual purification (as prescribed in Chapter 19 of the Book of Numbers), and deemed suitable for service in the Third Temple. After centuries and centuries, the temples re-appearance is considered a sign in anticipation of the next coming of the Messiah.

In short, we are closing in on the so-called end of times ... and every little detail, if properly interpreted, reveals ever more disturbing truths. So, welcome to Volume II of my Confessions, where I expose a far different reality than that held within most peoples every day perceptions.

j

Leo Lyon Zagami

Chapter I



The Time of Revelation



Awaiting the “Elect” and the so-called “End of Times”

S

ignificantly, the Masonic Bible affirms the fact that the construction of the Temple of King Solomon need wait for the reappearance of a special being. In fact, we find the following words in this foreword on the subject: “It is known to every reader of the Bible and student of Solomon’s days, that an amazingly detailed description of the

Temple and its associated structures has been carried down from the mists of antiquity by the Scriptures. Lineal measurements, materials employed, and ornamental detail are so graphically presented that restoration of the Temple, at any time within a score of centuries past, awaited only the coming of a man with the vision to recognize its historic value, and the imagination to undertake the task.” ¹

The key problem for certain Freemasons, and members of the various mystery schools of the Illuminati network, is to reach beyond the speculative and allegorical symbolism that functions as an internal training mechanism for individual Freemasons. The restoration of the Temple of Solomon is a metaphysical event whose occurrence awaits the coming of a very special being during a period

in history that Christians define as “Revelation”... a time of apocalyptic catastrophes made less natural, and a new world war. Unfortunately, since the rise of Sunni Wahhabi ISIS, and following the Arab Spring and the establishment of puppet governments by the Islamic-fundamentalists, sometimes disguised by moderate Islam, the third war is relentlessly close. Add Turkey to the mix, a country that supports the idea of a Sunni “Caliphate,” thus causing a conflict with the Shi’ite Muslims, which will extend the war in the Middle East. Between the Sunni and Shia contenders, there is a third element, Israel, which originally helped to establish the Wahhabi doctrine of Sunni Islam. Israel was created by the Zionists and Imperialist Britain, primarily to control this area of deep strategic concern. But now Israel is progressing toward its own destiny... a final confrontation led by elite Zionist Freemasonry, with the international intent to promote the rebuilding of the Temple, together with Christians .

1 See. John Wesley Kelchner, *The Bible and King Solomon’s Temple in Masonry*, (Philadelphia, PA: A. J. Holman Company, 1968).

Building Solomon’s Temple was the title of an exhibition that took place a few years ago at the Library and Museum of Freemasonry, presented in the headquarters of English Freemasonry, between the 17th of January and 27th of May, 2011, at Great Queen Street in London (FIG. 3). The leaflet that presented the event acknowledges the fact that civil engineer (1899) was involved in excavations in the area of the Temple in Jerusalem at the end of the nineteenth century. He sent a shipment of some 47 crates containing pieces of mosaic stolen from the Temple by the British, and sent to the headquarters of English Freemasonry to use in a new Masonic structure. A portion of the mosaics in question are present in what many call the center of worldwide Freemasonry, in London, where references to the Temple of Solomon and the Masonic figure of Hiram Abiff (Hiram the king of Tyre, or Hiram, a foreman of outstanding competence from Tyre) are everywhere. I am referring to the headquarters of the United Grand Lodge of England, on Great Queen Street, and the imagery portrayed on the huge bronze doors of the Central Temple where, since his installment in 1967, the Duke of Kent, the lodge’s longest serving Grand Master, regularly conducts

rituals (including those of the Royal Arch). In December, 2013, he celebrated 50 years as a Freemason.

The objects shown in this 2011 exhibition were of great interest from both a historic and ritualistic point of view. Many of the objects and artifacts relate to the first Masonic Lodges in Jerusalem, and others related to the rituals of the Royal Arch, which follows the Rite of Perfection in England, for the 3rd degree, and was until 2004 considered by the United Grand Lodge of England a necessary compliment to the Masonic Master Mason degree, a step that was almost mandatory toward a true understanding of the mysteries. This was not the same in the rest of world, where the 3rd grade has always been considered the apex of the system that drives the Craft. On the 10th of November, 2004, after the convocation of the Supreme Grand Chapter in London, there was a series of changes, ostensibly to make the ritual more accessible to new generations and to better adapt to the rest of the Masonic tradition worldwide. According to some British Freemasons, this was actually done to conceal the true meaning by altering the original content. If interested, you should read the sixth edition of the Complete Royal Arch Ritual, published in England by Lewis Masonic. The Royal Arch imprints its Masonic allegory and symbolism on the discovery of a secret room located beneath the Temple of Solomon during the reign of Zerubbabel; who was the head of the tribe of Judah during the time of the return from Babylon exile. In this secret place, it is still revealed—at least in those traditional chapters, or the ones that are part of the American York Rite, which never followed the ongoing reviews in the English system—The existence of a “omnific word,” which is the lost name of God. The name in question is revealed to the candidate in the



FIG. 3 – Flyer of the exhibition from 2011 entitled Building Solomon's Temple held at the Library and Museum of Freemasonry at 60 Great Queen Street London WC2B 5AZ .

mysteries as JAH-BUL-ON, which for English Freemasonry means “I am and shall be Lord in Heaven on High, the Powerful, the Father of all.”

In Aleister Crowley's book, *The Confessions of Aleister Crowley*, he spoke with great admiration about the Royal Arch degree: “I supposed myself to have reached the summit of success when I restored the Secret Word of the Royal Arch. In this case, tradition had

preserved the Word almost intact.” It seems perfectly understandable that this hater of Christianity would love the Royal Arch degree of Freemasonry, as the Freemasons in this degree actually seem to blaspheme the God of the Bible. They form God’s name by uniting together the name of various pagan gods, (Masonic writers agree that this is a composite of three gods). Jah represents Jehovah, Bul represents the pagan god Baal, and On represents the Egyptian sun god Osiris. This name and its true meaning have been omitted from the English Supreme Grand Chapter after the major revision of 2004, ostensibly to streamline the system in the eyes of young Masons. This is something the infamous Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.) did not comply with, as they kept their own version of the Royal Arch going. In their para-Masonic system, the 4th degree is a Crowleyan version known as the “Royal Arch of Enoch” ... of course, inclusive of JAH-BUL-ON.

The Royal Arch was also particularly appreciated by Alberto Moscato (now deceased), The former head of the O.T.O., Moscato, a 33° of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, once invited me to his O.T.O. Lodge in Rome, known as Khem Lodge, to participate in the Royal Arch works during a plenary session of the O.T.O. 4th degree, activities that he considered to be of great importance to his mystery school. When he died from a heroin overdose on the 2nd of April 2006, he was well-known in the field of Crowleyanity and magical experimentation, which he conducted with rigorous scientific methodology during his period as leader of the O.T.O.

I have studied various researchers and historians of Freemasonry and the O.T.O., such as Francis King, and JAH turns out to be God’s name as it appears in Psalm 68, and means “the highest.” It is so sacred to the Jews that it cannot be mentioned in full. BAAL is a name in certain Asian cultures that describes the Lord of all things, and in Egyptian, ON is simply the name of the Sun, the Lord of us all, and was used by the priests of Heliopolis.

ON, who is Osiris, is also the secret name of God given to Minerval’s (introductory initiates) of the O.T.O. However, this term is judged by outsiders of Freemasonry, and in particular, American fundamentalist

Christians, to be rather pagan and inconsistent with the Christianity followed by many of its members. Curiously enough, the Rastafari tradition consistently use “Jah” in their terminology. In this case, it is simply another name used to refer to the last emperor of Ethiopia, the central figure of the modern religion of Rastafari, which has very little paganism in its faith, and as we know, was popularized worldwide by the famous singer Bob Marley.

It has been said, in fact, that the Rastafarian religion has used the name Jah to define the Creator ... not because it exists in a specific passage of the Bible (as in Psalm 68, mentioned above), but extrapolated instead from Jah-Bul-On... the lost word “rediscovered” by the Arch Royal Master Mason. This may have transpired as a result of the influence of Archibald Dunkey and Joseph Nathaniel Hibbert, the first preachers who inspired the Rasta religion. Apparently, they began this new religious trend while active members of a para-Masonic order known as the Ancient Mystic Order of Ethiopia, this derived from a form of Freemasonry founded within the United States’ black community, called Prince Hall. This thesis is also suggested by David Spencer, in his book *Dread Jesus*.²

2 See. William David Spencer, *Dread Jesus*, (London: SPCK Publishing, 1998).

The Rastafarian religion is nothing but a mixture of the best forms of Christianity and Judaism, but there are definitely a few people who know that Rastafari is a new Abrahamic belief created within Freemasonry that, unfortunately, as I will describe to you later on, has a rather complex and often hypocritical stand toward soft drugs that are popular with Rastafarians, like marijuana. In this regard, I really admire the calm and tranquility of the only “stoned” religion on Earth, one that is dedicated to Emperor Haile Selassie who, of course, succeeds from a “Holy bloodline.” In Ethiopian tradition, Ras Tafari Makonnen was crowned Emperor with the new name of Haile Selassie I, the 225th descendant of the Solomonic Dynasty through the line of David, belonging to the tribe of Judah.

In an ancient Ethiopian sacred text called *Kebrä Nagast*, the Queen of Sheba (i.e. Ethiopia), named Makeda, met King Solomon (an event

described in the Bible, 1 Kings 10; 2 Chronicles 9), and together they had a son. Their firstborn was crowned with the title of King Menyelek I (or Menelik I), and it is from this sovereign, and through 224 generations, that Haile Selassie I would ascend. According to the Rastafari, the Book of Revelation refers directly to Haile Selassie. The Rastafarian Armageddon as a theological concept, is a little different, and does not indicate a battle at a place and at a specific time, but rather, identifies with the general degenerate state in which we now find the world. However, the role of Selassie in Ethiopia is seen by Rastafarians as the fulfillment of some important prophecies. Let us not forget, Haile Selassie is an Ethiopian descendant of King Solomon, and Solomon, the founder of the Temple, is at the core of what became the heart of the Global Initiatic System (modern Speculative Freemasonry). This system, because of its so-called universality, is a Universal Initiatic Order, both regular and irregular, and has become the ideal medium of exploitation driving the occult forces behind the New World Order—in all its many facets and emanations, even the most improbable.

The rise of the dragon and the Tibetan Lama mercenaries
T

he Leopard, the Bear and Lion are animals that we find in the symbolism of North European Freemasonry. Let us first explore the Dragon. There are various forms of Freemasonry: The Muslims, who gave birth to the famous Society of the Muslim Brotherhood; the Catholics, who are a part of the Jesuit matrix; and, the Jewish Zionists, who are always present at the summits of earthly power as being the main influences behind the Occult Government, toward the creation of a One World Government. This, at least, was until the recent rise of so-called “Irregular” Chinese Freemasonry; and the Hogmen (the “Great Gate”), or the Hung Mun (the “Red Gate”), that are not recognized as “Regular Masonry,” or even as “Masonry,” by the rest of the Masonic world ... and for this reason they remain, a mysterious subject.

I would like to stress that the Chinese tradition is not linked to the legend of the Temple of King Solomon—nor to any element of the

Masonic Judeo-Christian tradition. Given their historical and religious backgrounds, this seems natural, as the Hongmen and Sanheui (Three Harmonies Society, or the Triad) originally derive from a secret society called Tiandihui, namely, Company of Heaven and Earth. According to Kelvin Bechkam Chow, a member of the organization, the latter was founded during the reign of Emperor Kangxi (1654-1722), and independent research, verified by Wikipedia, concluded that Tiandihui was officially founded only around 1760. According to the legends origins, this mystery school was created by five Shaolin monks known as “the five elderly.” They are known, for example, as “the five elderly of kung fu,” with the names: Ji Sin, Ng Mui, Bak Mei, Fung Dou Dak, and Miu Hin. The Triads call them “the five elders of the Triads,” and their names are: Dak Choi Jung, Daai Fong Hung, But Chiu Hing, wu Dak Tai, and Lei Sik. Even the founders of the largest martial arts families in southern China refer to the legends five elders, and are a recurring theme in the initiatic tradition of China.

According to experts in the history of these mysterious kung fu monks, they survived a terrible massacre that despoiled their Shaolin monastery in 1647, immediately following the reign of the Ming dynasty (which lasted until 1644). During the reign of Emperor Kangxi they were then joined by the loyalists of the Ming Dynasty, and became a secret revolution that, unfortunately and out of desperation and necessity, gave way to the involvement in criminal acts. This is partly due to the fact that they were persecuted. As such, they could not perform ordinary jobs, and the eventual result was the creation of the notorious Chinese Triads. Indeed, the Triads were dedicated to one single goal: making money. This, ironically, helped the Chinese accomplish their relentless expansion, and hence, to become the world’s third pole of the New World Order ... after the Jesuits and the Zionists. The Jesuits, however, have a long history of involvement in China, an involvement that began during the time of the Jesuit Saint, Francis Xavier, aka Francisco de Jaso y Javier (1506-1552), and also the Jesuit missionary Father Matteo Ricci (Matteo Ricci 1610). As written by the Jesuit Francesco Occhetto: “The apostolic mission of Ricci should be seen in that of the Society of Jesus in the Far East, started by Francesco Saverio who was the founder and organizer of all missions in East Asia, including China, although he died in

Shangchuan o Sancian in 1552, on the threshold of China. Xavier was pushed to China, when he discovered that the Japanese were dependent on Chinese culture.”³

At the center of these legends of “Chinese Freemasonry,” there is a temple in the South, Nan Shaolinsi, whose location is still being searched for. It is believed that this temple was in Fujian Province (also known as Fukien) on the southeast coast of China, and more specifically, in the vicinity of the city of Quanzhou (Chuan Chow), located at the strait that separates China from the island of Taiwan.

This city still plays a very important and strategic role for the Freemasonry of the Chinese Hongmen where, unlike in Hong Kong, they are not only accepted, but reside at the very top of society, and who hold a more political and philanthropic role (very similar to regular Freemasonry).

The most illustrious member of this secret society was Sun Yat-Sen, one of the most important Chinese revolutionaries, and who was among the first to propose the overthrow of the Chinese Empire. He is considered the founder of modern China by both the Republic of China and Taiwan. Nowadays, Sun Yat-Sen descendants live outside of China in the West, and are apparently linked to bonds seized in Chiasso, Italy, in June 2009 (a story made popular by researcher Benjamin Fulford), which I’ll discuss in more detail at the end of the book. The information above was confirmed by the financial advisor and Freemason Vincenzo Mazzara, who, in February 2012, was contacted by the family of Sun Yat-Sen in Milan to see if an understanding could be reached between the parties involved—to recover those famous bonds. The offer however, was declined, because it was deemed unenforceable by the authorities who to this day, still hold the mysterious bonds.

So what is the role of Chinese Freemasonry in the powerful People’s Republic of China? In China, the most influential and legitimate form of “Chinese Freemasonry” is the Hongmen, who manifested in what is now known as the China Zhi Gong Party, and now a major political player that actively participates in the political life of China, in a

context that we all know hosts very little democratic debate. Wan Gang, the vice president of the Zhi Gong Party, was the only non-Communist minister of the Chinese government in 2012. Apart from their communist façade, this clearly demonstrates the power and direct influence of “Chinese Freemasonry.” Strangely enough, the Zhi Gong Party was founded in San Francisco, California, with the blessing of the elite and rich Chinese Freemasons living overseas who helped to finance this socialist/Masonic party constructed to embrace the New World Order.

3 <http://www.francescoocchetta.it/wordpress/?p=190> ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.

This is a small extract from a brief presentation on their website, which demonstrates a clear picture of their elitist nature and their links to the Chinese present in the USA:

The China Zhi Gong Party is mainly composed of the upper and middle classes of returned overseas Chinese and their relatives, as well as other noted figures who have overseas ties. It is a party of political alliance that is committed to developing socialism with Chinese characteristics. The China Zhi Gong Party was founded in October, 1925 in San Francisco, USA, by the American Zhi Gong Tang, an overseas Chinese society. Since its establishment, the China Zhi Gong Party has been committed to safeguarding the legitimate rights and interests of overseas Chinese, paying attention to national independence and the prosperity of the country. After the breakout of the War of Resistance against Japan, the China Zhi Gong Party called on all its members to actively support the anti-Japanese struggle in the motherland. In May 1947, the China Zhi Gong Party held its third congress in Hong Kong and reorganized itself. Ever since then, the party has worked together with the Communist Party of China and embarked on the road to a new democratic revolution. It has made positive contributions to a new democratic revolution and the founding of a New China, to the undertakings of socialist revolution and construction, and to the promotion of reform and open-up the cause for the reunification of the motherland. Taking the Constitution of the People’s Republic of China as the fundamental guiding principle, the China Zhi Gong Party has conducted activities independently.

Over a long period of time, the China Zhi Gong Party, as a party participating in state and political affairs, has always upheld and improved the system of multiparty cooperation and political consultation under the leadership of the Communist Party of China, and has played an important role in the political life of the state. The China Zhi Gong Party has participated in state power and consultation of state policies and selection of candidates of state leaders. It has participated in the administration of state affairs and the formulation and implementation of state policies, laws and regulations. It has played an active role in democratic supervision and contributed a lot to making the decision-making of the state more democratic and scientific. Closely focusing on the central task of the social and economic development, the China Zhi Gong Party has worked hard for the acceleration of reform, to open-up to modernization, as well as for the establishment and improvement of the socialist market economic system. It has safeguarded the legitimate rights and interests of returned overseas Chinese and their relatives, as well as those of overseas Chinese, and has taken active measures to convey their opinions and reasonable requirements to the government. It has conducted extensive social activities and exchanges with overseas Chinese, overseas students and scholars and the compatriots of Hong Kong, Macao and Taiwan in an attempt to make friends with people from all walks of life and promote the cause of the peaceful reunification of the motherland. Meanwhile, it has done a good job in exchanges and introduction of talents and expertise in the fields of economy, science and technology, education and culture. It has been engaged in friendly activities with foreign countries and academic exchanges and cooperation with the rest of the world, so as to further deepen the understanding and strengthen the friendship between the Chinese people and the people in other countries. Since China introduced reform, the China Zhi Gong Party has fully taken advantage of its extensive ties overseas to actively conduct multi-tier, multi-channel social activities with overseas friends in various fields. Through the exchange of visits and other forms of contacts, the party has made friends with people from all walks of life and promoted friendship. It has helped introduce overseas funds and donations and energetically supported activities of public interests at

home, including the building of hospitals, schools, the fight against poverty and disaster-relief. It has also provided assistance to overseas Chinese, foreign friends and international institutions in making investments in China, conducting activities serving public interests.

To date, the China Zhi Gong Party has established extensive ties with overseas institutions and personalities including the Freemason Society in more than 40 countries and regions on the five continents of the world. ⁴

By their own words it is evident that even if not officially recognized by “Regular Freemasonry,” the Zhi Gong Party enjoy “extensive ties” with Freemasons in 40 countries around the world.

Returning to the criminal side of the Triads, and the role played by its most important strategic centers, we find Macau, a small territory overlooking the Chinese Sea that was a Portuguese colony until December 1999, when it became a Special Administrative Region (SAR) following the system of “one country, two systems” already adopted for Hong Kong.

In the second half of the 1990s, an Italian journalist named Riccardo Cascioli wrote an article entitled, What scenario after Hong Kong? Beijing and the dream of a great China. In the section called “Mafia and Crime,” he writes:

Macau, if not a paradise, is a kingdom of criminals after they officialized their return to China, with the announcement of an end to the monopoly of casinos planned for 2001. It is here that the government of China is facing a complicated challenge. The ten “sanctuaries” of gambling spread around Macao are indeed the greatest economic resource of the area, with revenues in excess of two billion U.S. dollars a year, half of which go to fatten the state treasury while the rest contributes the fortune of one family, whose patriarch is Stanley Ho, 75, who for 36 years is the undisputed king of the casino business. Just the lure of money from gambling, combined with new projects arising from the end of the monopoly, attracted to

Macau the “Triads,” the Chinese mafia, in growing numbers which are transforming the area into a veritable battlefield. From October to January ‘96, 25 people were killed in Macao according to the rituals of the Triads, and they have multiplied bombings to private residences, jewelers and even McDonald’s restaurants. Indeed, at the end of last year, an armed mob ambushed Colonel Manuel Apolinario (who escaped death by a miracle), was commissioned by the Portuguese government to view the casino industry: it was the first attack to a Portuguese official since 1849, an ominous sign of the degeneration of the situation.

What was described is certainly a scenario with disturbing implications, but China quickly solved things in Macao, thanks to the organizational skills and influence of Chinese Freemasonry over the Triads in those territories, where problems are resolved in the name of economic interest. In this scenario, unprecedented for China, an important role was also orchestrated by the Chinese military Intelligence, Er Bu, “The Department,” which exclusively deals with Hong Kong and Macau through a special working group called “Autumn Orchid,” and includes members of the Zhi Gong Party and high level Freemasons of the Hong Men.

4 <http://www.chinazhigongparty.org.cn/zgparty/party/> ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.

The powerful Stanley Ho, who reached the ripe old age of ninety, with an estimated fortune of \$3.1 billion, continues to be dominant, yet recent scandals have deprived the king of the Macau casinos of a huge fortune. More than ever, the Macau of today is the center of a billionaire gambling ring. It is the most profitable side of Chinese Freemasonry and its Chinese Triads, who have, since 2001, joined forces with the powerful U.S. Illuminati arm called the Galaxy Group, including the Jewish American Steve Wynn. Wynn was born Stephen Alan Weinberg in New Haven, Connecticut, but his father Michael, in 1946, conveniently changed the family name from Weinberg to Wynn when Steve was only six months old, and he became what some call a Crypto-Jew.

In 2015, Bloomberg reported that: “Steve Wynn has called on Macau’s government to provide clarity on plans for the Chinese city as his casino company cut its dividend and China’s anti-corruption drive slashes profits.” So, things basically seem to be changing in Macau as President Xi Jinping, elected in 2013, “began a campaign on graft that snared thousands of officials, prompting many wealthy Chinese to cut back on conspicuous consumption and stay away from the world’s largest gambling hub.”⁵

According to the new dictates of the New World Order, Steve Wynn was also the first to install the famous microchip technology RFID (Radio Frequency Identification) in his mega-center of entertainment in Las Vegas, where RFID devices will be added to the Wynn chips in order to signal secret serial numbers to casino computers, which in turn will keep track of who is betting what, who owes what to whom, and who is trying to count cards. Furthermore, it looks like spurious chips won’t be a factor at Wynn Vegas— as it is difficult to copy a computerized casino chip.⁶

Located in the 29th of January, 2011, foreign edition of the Italian newspaper La Stampa website (Stampa.it), we can examine the situation in Macau after the arrival of Wynn and his partners:

In 2001, Beijing authorized a big American gambling business a chance to land in Macau, where they brought all the excesses of Las Vegas. Steve Wynn, and his Galaxy group, have recreated Venice in Las Vegas and in Macau. ... To keep up, the casinos of Stanley Ho have been modernized and enriched with sequined dancers and features of USA gambling. The American competition has not brought excessive problems: as it is the only town in the whole of China where gambling is legal, and earnings have always been insured. As China’s economy grows, the number of visitors to Macau also grows, and the “VIP rooms” (where the minimum bet is several thousand Euros) are always booked. In 2006, Macau surpassed the gains in Las Vegas. Last year, Stanley Ho’s only casino made more money than the entire American capital of gambling.⁷

Together with Macau, of course, there is Hong Kong, a focal point for Asian high finance, and that, in 1847, was considered to be the strategic center of the Triads. On Wikipedia, under “Triad (criminal organization),” we find:

In the 1760s, the Heaven and Earth Society, a fraternal organization, was founded, and as the society’s influence spread throughout China, it branched into several smaller groups with different names, one of which was Three Harmonies Society. These societies adopted the triangle as their emblem, usually accompanied by decorative images of swords or portraits of Guan Yu. Their aim was to overthrow the Qing Dynasty and restore the Ming Dynasty. ... The term “Triad” was assumed to be coined by British authorities in colonial Hong Kong, as a reference to the triads’ use of triangular imagery.

5 <http://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2015-04-29/wynn-macau-dip-7-as-parent-cut-dividend-on-city-casino-risks> ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.

6

http://www.hotelchatter.com/story/2005/2/13/215642/117/hotels/RFID_wynn_win%3F ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.

7 <http://www.lastampa.it/2011/01/29/esteri/il-re-dei-casino-di-macao-ripulito-dalla-terza-moglie-7R6UIIYuewVbbgntnPdy8K/pagina.html> ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.

The Triads have definite criminal and mafiosi undertones, but only after an “underground” period of profound spirituality and religiosity. The Shaolin monks are in fact the Eastern version of our Western monks, those who helped create Speculative Freemasonry in the West. So parallels between the two are certainly not lacking, at least considering the legends upon which these origins are based. Although the English Wikipedia, under “Tiandihui,” specifies: “Ethical systems have different origins and different purposes” ... during the period when Hong Kong was under the colonial rule of the British Empire, which was extended until 1997... all the secret societies and Chinese Freemasonry were, without any distinction, accused, sometimes unfairly, of being Branches of the Chinese underworld and organized crime, even as I will demonstrate later, the reality was quite different. A ban to unite and officially exist still persists in Hong Kong—even after the changing of the guard within China toward Hongmen Chinese Freemasonry. The latter has not always been linked to the

power games of Beijing, and it is sometimes perceived by the Chinese authorities as dangerous and not “patriotic,” specifically for constructing secret agreements with Western intelligence agencies and foreign governments with the intention to become a leading player in international crime linked to the lucrative drug trade, that began with opium, which as you may know, was the first drug to enrich the Illuminati elite.

The drug trade also contributed to the foundation of famous American universities, and even to secret societies like the Skull and Bones at Yale University, which boasts as one its founders William Huntington Russell, cousin of Samuel Wadsworth Russell, founder of Russell & Company, the largest and most important importer of opium from China from 1842 to 1891, despite the drug being illegal even back then. In fact the Opium Wars, which took place from 1839 to 1842, and from 1856 to 1860, respectively, saw the Chinese empire under the Qing Dynasty wage wars against Great Britain in response to the commercial penetration of the British, who had opened the Chinese market to opium from British India. This resulted in China tightening their prohibitions with respect to this drug, thereby triggering the conflict. The defeat of the Chinese in both wars forced China to tolerate the opium trade, and to sign treaties with the British in Nanjing and in Tianjin, which included the opening of new ports of trade and the transfer from Hong Kong to the United Kingdom. In short, the Chinese Freemasons might not always be the good guys, but they are not any worse than the British or the Americans, who for centuries unscrupulously exploited the drug trade to finance their New World Order, as they do to this day.

For this reason, the Hong Kong police found it very difficult to oppose and fight the Triads, who had the backing of the elite of the Western secret societies of the Illuminati Network, including Hong Kong’s top influential people and untouchables. From the thirties until the early eighties, in the United States, there was a popular culture figure who inspired a number of seemingly racist pulp fiction books, movies and TV shows, which dealt with this issue as fiction. I’m talking of the famous adventures of Dr. Fu Manchu, which have gradually disappeared from popular culture, ostensibly, because they conveyed

a stereotypical image of the Chinese community, that associated it to the world of organized crime and secret societies. That's why the Chinese U.S. lobby, growing ever more powerful, in 1972, blocked the planned broadcast for television of the 1966 film, *The wives of Fu Manchu*.

Years before the 1959 film *The Manchurian Candidate* was released, which gave a fictional depiction of the process of mind control among U.S. POW's during the Korean Conflict, the nature of mind control via hypnosis and drugs was already being explored in the literary imaginings of Sax Rohmer, author of the *Fu Manchu* series. In one such book published in 1936, *President Fu Manchu* the Chinese villain, attempts to influence the U.S. Presidential election. As part of the plot, a gangster's bodyguard is drugged and hypnotized into committing murder at a given signal. The scene describes a fictional mind control procedure which is not too far away from what the CIA attempted with MK-ULTRA, demonstrating the possibility that the Chinese Illuminati had this kind of knowledge a long time before the CIA:

The snaky yellow fingers of Dr. Fu Manchu held a needle syringe. He made a quick injection and studied the motionless man before him. Then, with a delicate atomizer, Dr. Fu Manchu shot sprays up the left and right nostrils of the unconscious victim.

Ten seconds later Herman Grosset sat suddenly upright, staring wildly ahead. His gaze was caught and held by green compelling eyes only inches from his own. "You understand"—the strange voice spoke slowly: "The word of command is 'Asia!'" "I understand" Grosset replied.

"The word," Dr. Fu Manchu intoned hypnotically, "is 'Asia.'" "Asia," Grosset echoed.

"Until you hear that word,"—the voice seemed to come from the depths of a green lake—"forget, forget all that you have to do."

“I have forgotten.”

“But when you hear the word?”

“I shall kill!”

There is a possibility that Sax Rohmer’s words were piloted by a strange career that revolved around the “Yellow Peril Scare,” a racist doctrine popularly promoted by Western Powers as a means to justify the subjugation of East Asia by Euro-American interests. a bit like what is happening now with Colbert I. King, as defined in a December, 2015 article in The Washington Post entitled: “the Islamic Scare era.” Rohmer’s depiction of East Asians as being conniving, secretive plotters, fit perfectly into the propaganda program initiated by the West. In his writings, Rohmer may have been repeating stories he heard concerning the nature of mind control from various British Intelligence agents. Rohmer’s interest in mysticism and esotericism caused him to join the occult organization of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, and he worked for both British and American Intelligence agencies during WWI and WWII where he may have been privy to, and picked up, brainwashingtype techniques from the secretive and highly elusive world of Chinese secret societies.

Understanding then what is now apparent concerning this co-mingling of interests and power in the secret world of the Chinese Triads and their “Freemasonry” was literally impossible after the 1941-1945 break, which saw Japanese employment in Hong Kong. Margaret Di Canio describes the difficulty in finding evidence and understanding the true history of the Triads, in the book Encyclopedia Of Violence: Frequent, Commonplace, Unexpected, when she writes: “...was mainly due to the fact that the most influential Chinese Triads of that time reached a secret agreement with the Japanese for the total destruction of all the research material on the Chinese secret societies collected by British police since 1842, eliminating every trace of those dangerous criminal links that by opium and other means of interests bound them secretly to the West, and the structure of hidden power that lay behind it.”⁸

An agreement to make a clean sweep of the cumbersome past was made possible for “Chinese Freemasonry” only by virtue of a

privileged relationship with the Japanese empire, and in particular with the Secret Society of the Black Dragon, which at that time dominated the Empire of the Rising Sun and its elite. It is also true that the world of Asian secret societies, including China, is not always so murky and criminal. Some societies have nothing criminal in their practices and objectives.

These are dedicated to guard the secrets of certain martial arts; to preserve other forms of transcendental meditation, magic, divination and spiritual elevation, and often arise from merging Chinese Taoism, Chinese Buddhism, and sometimes a mix of both seasoned with elements of confucianism. In order to avoid persecution, all were forced, to hide and to go underground, as they say, where they reconstituted as secret societies.

Regarding the practice of inner-alchemy in China, these practices are well-known through the success of disciplines such as Qigong, for example, that is said to have a three thousand year history. Then there are traditions and secret societies that sprung up from Chinese Buddhism, and the influence of the Shaolin monks, now widely considered martial arts par excellence: the art of kung fu. The Shaolin devoted themselves to the study of this discipline without implication to the criminal lodges of the Hung Mun, and Chinese Freemasonry in the United States, Canada and other parts of the world. Recently, I had a chat with a friend who is initiated into Chinese Freemasonry, named Frankie McCarthy, who belongs to the Hung Mun Jung Tong Kung Ghee, and we spoke of the origins of his lodge in relation to the five founding fathers of the Hung Mun, and he wrote to me: "Many styles of southern kung fu were members of the Hung Mun. My kung fu lineage has members since 1851, as our founder was a student of one of the five Hung Mun founders."

The President of the Hung Mun Jung Tong Kung Ghee is a controversial figure in the USA, who I believe is on his way to purification in regards to his past, although some of the media say the opposite. He is a former gangster and former Dragon of one of the most feared Triads in the United States of America. Raymond Chow, known also as Shrimp Boy, now repentant, and leader of what is

described as an honest organization for charitable purposes, the Hung Mun Jung Tong Kung Ghee mentioned above. I want to thank Frankie McCarthy who is one of the few Americans to gain entry into Hung Mun “Chinese Freemasonry,” which is dedicated to the preservation and teaching of secret techniques and forms of Chinese martial arts, for introducing me to the good side of their mysterious “Chinese Freemasonry,” which certainly exists and is dedicated (in this case, at least) to the recovery of the most hardened criminals. Raymond Chow, who despite doubts and criticism in the American press, and the ostracism of U.S. authorities who tried for years to nail him, and finally did convict him of murder and other charges in January, 2016, had stated that he was willing to help his community in a noble way after sincere repentance. So the Hung Mun Tong Ghee Kung Jung seem to have nothing to do with the corruption and wickedness of Chinese organized crime, except in a very marginal way, especially when compared to traditional Triads that, as I will also demonstrate in the last chapter, have become part of the apex of power called the New World Order.

I want to emphasize this important fact so that the reader will understand that it is important to not think of Chinese Freemasonry, or the Chinese, whom I personally admire, as a single entity—as evil, as I previously mentioned in relation to Western Freemasonry.

8 Margaret Di Canio, *Encyclopedia Of Violence: Frequent, Commonplace, Unexpected.* (New York: Facts on File, 1993), p. 319.

While there are families and individual Masonic lodges engaged in a path toward the improvement of the individual, others (the majority) are lost in the delusions of the physical realm, are corrupted by material things, and are often drunk with a Satanism that helps them to “ride the tiger.” In short, it is no coincidence that their leaders call themselves Dragons. The dragon, in the Apocalypse of St. John, is one of the greatest representations of evil. But St. George dominates the dragon, a symbol that, among others, we find in the The Most Noble Order of the Garter, itself being the oldest and highest order of knighthood in the United Kingdom, dating back to the Middle Ages, and kept under control, if only superficially, until 1997. The inexorable

rise to global power that English expert Martin Booth describes as “The Dragon Syndicates” is an excellent essay on the Triads, and contains some good information about the lesser known side of this global phenomenon:

The common element that links the Hong Mun Hong Men or other realities called “Hung,” writes Martin Booth in his essay, is the bond with the legendary Shaolin monks, from which even the Hong Mun and in general the Triads say they descend— with a few minor variations, probably due to oral transmission only of ritual—and the first name of these Brotherhoods, shows the great respect for the first emperor of the Ming era, the legendary Hongwu, also known as the Hung wu (1328-1398). Hence the first name or Hong Hung.⁹

Hung Wu is a special character in history, as one who took on the role of father and reformer of the Chinese Empire after the “Mongol” period of the Yuan Dynasty. Within the Chinese initiatic tradition, he is someone to be admired... a sort of Chinese King Solomon. It is understood that he had the gift of prophecy and foresaw the future. His name alone inspired terror in his opponents, and it is still used by the practioners of these secret societies as a mantra that is recited when entering into a meditative state of communion with the heavens and the universe. This is similar to the O.T.O. ritual practice of reciting the name of King Solomon.

If delivered in English, Solomon is broken up into three distinct parts: SOL-OMON. As you will see, this delivers a surprising result. It includes the Latin name of the Sun, SOL; OM, the classical syllable of incantation considered sacred in Hinduism and Mahayana Buddhism; and, ON, the meaning of which being related to Osiris and the Sun, all of which I have previously discussed in relation to the name JAH-BUL-ON.

So, there is “Chinese Freemasonry,” devoted to the Triads and their crime, and there are others that arise in contrast—often helping Chinese youth (and others) who have had problems with the law and the notorious gang culture—that, thanks to the discipline of their

spirituality and martial arts, provide great benefits to the communities around them.

Chinese Freemasonry, however, is different than Western Freemasonry, but only in appearance. Since we know that there are Freemasons “in odor of sanctity” in the West; among “Chinese Freemasonry,” and the so-called regular Freemasonry, there are commonalities like the monastic origins of the two, the concept of “Brotherhood,” and the practice of mutual assistance among members. Of course the differences between the two are also huge, and careful historical analysis suggests that at one point the Chinese simply “replicated” the central symbols of Western Freemasonry and applied them to Chinese secret societies with great success (including the criminals and evil ones), and cleaving to the typical Chinese tradition of “copying,” or should I say, faithfully reproducing, what is produced in the West, including Freemasonry .

9 See. Martin Booth, *The Dragon Syndicates*, (London:Double Day-Transworld Publishers LTD, 1999).

This is something that “Regular” Freemasonry still cannot fully digest, as you will discover if you visit the prestigious Canadian Masonic Grand Lodge of British Columbia and the Yukon web site on the subject of Chinese Freemasons:

http://freemasonry.bcy.ca/societies/chinese_freemasons/index.html

There is sharp criticism of so-called “Chinese Freemasonry,” as it is accused of adopting the name and main symbols of Western Freemasonry without any historical justification. If you wish to further deepen your research, I suggest a visit to this Masonic site:

<http://www.freemasons-freemasonry.com/chinese-masonic-society.html>

China and its secret societies are certainly the odd-man-out in this struggle for the creation of a One World government, and it is important that we investigate the Chinese influence. It is equally

important to not fall into the Chinese Freemasonic trap, as my colleague and past acquaintance Benjamin Fulford seems to have done. Fulford, is a controversial figure, who I will discuss later in this book; to better explain who is behind certain misinformation on the internet, and the danger presented by its hidden manipulators.

For many years there have been contacts and stable relations between the leaders of “Western Illuminati networks” and “Chinese Freemasonry.” This is something I can confirm from my own personal experience. The Western Illuminati, especially the Americans, are the driving force behind occult globalization. They use the military, politicians, and lobbyists to seal strategic alliances between the powerful, well beyond religious or political beliefs. Their ultimate goal is what matters: the creation of a One World Government, nothing more or less. Obviously, they are turning to China, and the China Zhi Gong Party, to be a potential ally in their plan to install a dictatorship on a global scale.

This complex operation is implemented with a methodology that has developed with increasing intensity, through chosen emissaries to China, since the early seventies. This was mentioned in my interview with John Compact, known as Frater Arthur, a high priest of the Bohemian Grove, an apparently innocent “Pythagorean,” a member of the Rosicrucian Ordo Rosae Aureae, and in reality a dangerous magician belonging to the dark side of Martinism who is deeply involved in witchcraft and is a follower of contemporary occultist Andrew D. Chumbley.

Compact, as a “High Priest” of the Bohemian Grove, is therefore well-informed about secret projects of the elite in relation to China. It is worth noting that Henry Kissinger (b. 1923) is a prominent member of this prestigious Club of San Francisco. The Illuminati behind Freemasonry today seem not too troubled by the fact that the Chinese have copied the name and symbols of “Freemasonry.” Let us remember, Freemasonry did similar things in the past when creating para and pseudoMasonic orders, all born within Freemasonry, and often modeled on their symbols, ways, and customs. Adam Weishaupt was among those like Aleister Crowley, with his reform of

the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.), which was reprimanded by Freemasonry during Crowley's stay in Detroit, in 1919, for blatantly copying their rituals. This made Crowley quickly rewrite some of the content to not further anger the local Masonic authorities who had accused him of plagiarism. This was after his attempt, which I will return to later, to gain control of the Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite in Detroit.

Currently, the elite of Freemasonry—those who practice the Craft in the powerful transnational Ur Lodges, and the Western Illuminati—just want to maintain a good business relationship with Chinese Freemasonry. It is worth noting that the Dalai Lama “theater” has gradually been exposed for what it is ... a cauldron of interests ... that only serves as a smokescreen for unlikely and unnecessary opposition in Tibet against the Chinese giant. We've known for years that Chinese leaders are methodically and violently destroying Tibetan culture, which they consider subversive and highly dangerous. This is not only because it is secretly manipulated by the Western Illuminati, but also against the occult practices of Tibetan shamanic tradition (Bon Pa). This practice was absorbed in the West when brought in during the last century by the Nazi Illuminati. In 2002, an article by Pierangelo Giovanetti was published that detailed a project devised by Professor Giuliano Di Bernardo, past Grand Master of Italian Freemasonry, that had abandoned Masonry, and fully embraced the Illuminati when founding their Academy in Rome.

The article is entitled, Goodbye Freemasonry. Giuliano Di Bernardo, former Grand Master, launches its new structure. The following is a key passage:

An international structure “made up exclusively of men of quality, expression of science, economics, politics of religion, to come up with a new project for humanity.”

A supreme entity for “summits,” involving countries such as Italy, Brazil, Switzerland, Ukraine, Yemen and China and of which he, Giuliano Di Bernardo, Professor of Philosophy of Science, from the University of Trento, will be the international

president. An entity, which for now is called “structure,” in which they are already involved “prominent international personalities” and will be financed “by organizations that believe in the project.” It is the former Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy, the most important Italian Masonic Obedience, to give notice of its decision of leaving Freemasonry (“in fact I abandoned it to create something bigger”) and venture into a new plan “the progress towards the supreme being in a new brotherhood of man, who knows how to respond to the world after September 11.”¹⁰

In short, it seems pretty clear where all this is headed. It is also evident that the turning point for the Illuminati was September 11, 2001. Professor Giuliano Di Bernardo, who I will discuss in depth later, is a major advocate of the rebuilding of the Temple of Solomon. I wonder if he can convince the Chinese to climb on board? I already imagine the model of the Temple, “made in China,” as an exact copy, possibly located in Shanghai, where the enlightened elite would feel more at ease these days than Jerusalem, with the beautiful firework displays as only the Chinese can do, and the possible appearance of the Compass and Square in the sky as the Grand Finale. I apologize for the fanciful picture, but even this seems plausible during this strange era for humanity, where we regularly see even the most improbable alliances in the name of the dragon that seeks to lead all humanity against God.

Even now, the People’s Republic of China promotes Atheism, and the apparent conflict between China and Tibet actually hides a secret alliance, as the Tibetan figure of the Panchen Lama is recognized as the true spiritual authority. Responding to an interview, and included in one of his books, Joël Labruyère stated: “We talk about the mysterious Panchen Lama, the Black Pope, of Lamaism, virtually unknown to most people, and then we have the Dalai Lama, for which the media is crazy, who looks like a beautiful butterfly hovering here and there, throwing enchanting phrases like “everyone is beautiful, everyone is kind.”

The next question, “do you believe he is an usurper because he

never represented the real power of Tibet?” Labruyère replies: “We see that the Americans gave him the role of ambassador of peace to serve the propaganda of the New World Order as their singer.”¹¹ I was not therefore surprised when, in 2012, a dossier compiled by the German newspaper Sueddeutsche Zeitung (Sz) revealed that the Dalai Lama was fully informed of the concrete support provided in the 1950s by the CIA to the Tibetan guerrillas fighting against the occupation of Communist China. The dossier is called, St Circus, and dates back to 1956. Here is an excerpt:

[10 <http://fc.retecivica.milano.it/Novita'/Estremo%20Oriente/Archivio/S03AB38A9?PrevInThread> ‡ Archived](http://fc.retecivica.milano.it/Novita'/Estremo%20Oriente/Archivio/S03AB38A9?PrevInThread)
24th June 2015.

[11 Joël Labruyère, Kali Yuga, Lumi sulla civiltà dell’Era Nera \(Arrens- Marsous, France: Editions L’île Blanche, Italian Ed.2012\), p. 19 .](#)

The highest representative of pacifism— writes the Bavarian newspaper—was well aware of the action of the CIA, and the conclusion is that the religious Holines of the religious leader was apparent. The newspaper said the first meeting between the religious authority and the American Intelligence agent Kenneth Knaus, was after the Chinese occupation in 1950. The Dalai was “pretty nervous” and he always maintained a rather “distant” approach in his contacts (which have been directed from 1951 to 1956). The CIA supported the guerrillas with tons of weapons. Even the Dalai Lama was sustained, writes Sz: “every year, the report says, \$180,000 was paid, which was declared in documents as money to aid the Dalai Lama.” Telling this story is the same Knaus, today 89 years old, and he was astonished by the coldness of the Tibetan leader in their meetings, due to the fact that in reality the religious leader agreed to an operation that blatantly contradicted his religious mission.¹²

Unfortunately, few know the heavy influence of the Jesuits on Tibetan Lamaism, which in turn has impressed the so-called wisdom of the famous masters of the Great White Lodge of Theosophists, and of Helena Blavatsky who, despite having revealed to the world the existence of this secret brotherhood in Tibet, fully ignored the Jesuit

presence during the introduction of modern Lamaism, as also reported by Joël Labruyère.¹³

Sacred geometry and Initiation into the real Illuminati E

everything is created by God the Geometer of the Universe. This concept of God linked to “Geometry” is of great importance to Freemasonry. It is the secret word that is communicated to the Installed Master (Worshipful Master) of the Emulation Rite, the most important rite of Freemasonry practiced in England. Not coincidentally, René Guenon (1886-1951), author, French essayist and Freemason, wrote that the G used in Freemasonry also stands for the initial of God. Ultimately, despite the efforts of the dark side of the Craft to take us towards certain disaster, the Great Architect of the Universe, and not Freemasons, will decide the fate of humanity. Remember this beloved brothers, in the years to come, what I say here will become increasingly more obvious. A crisis is now manifesting for those with eyes to see. Even to the average Joe, who does not know who René Guenon is, and very little about the subjects in this book, the uniqueness of this historical period is becoming obvious.

One lesser known problem is that incomplete and misleading initiations offered by most current sects and mystery schools within the New World Order, including Freemasonry, often create superficiality within. Paul M. Virio (Paul M. Virio 1969), the leader of a Western Essene Order within the Illuminati network, whose lineage was transmitted to him by Count Umberto Amedeo Alberti Catenaia (known as “Erim,” 1879-1938), was an important occult figure addicted to sexual magic, and who counted among his close friends and collaborators Julius Evola, Arturo Reghini, and other important esoteric figures and magicians of his time.

12

http://www.ilmessaggero.it/PRIMOPIANO/ESTERI/contatti_con_la_cia_armi_soldi_dossier_segreto_sul_dalai_lama/notizie/201371.shtml ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.
13 Joël Labruyère, *Ibid.*, p. 23 .

I repeat the importance of certain topics and words to stress concepts within the Illuminati network, like the oo “Initiation,” for example, so that their complexity and effectiveness can imprint thoroughly and clearly in your mind. This is the best way I can think of to eradicate wrong ideas you may have previously had on certain subjects.

On both the light and the dark side, Initiation is a second birth, with fullness and perfection of being as the result of “correctly” entering the path. For such initiation to be complete, it is necessary that it is constructed in a regular and effective way, and characterized by a real transmission, that is to say, from a legitimate transmission of spiritual influence. Otherwise, no matter the number of initiatic efforts, one will never arrive at true realization and achieve subsequent awareness.

Behind the doctrine and qualifications required to institute virtuous transformation and gain the possibility of realization, it is essential to have spiritual influence. In the Muslim tradition it is defined as the Barakah, or baraka, and it is a kind of “blessing.” Initiatory knowledge is given by the Master to an initiate that includes gestures, incantatory repetition of the Holy Names, situations, places, and special times, etc. The initiatic depository, or virtual school, whether pre-existing or not, must maintain continuity and connection, and is regarded as the first element of effectiveness. In this regard, Virio wrote the following:

This is surely connected to a spiritual center, which in turn receives the arcane influence from above, from the invisible hierarchy that resides on the upper floors. Although the starting points are various, it is important that you participate to a real tradition, and the tradition is one, albeit in different forms, and that we strive for a proper implementation of it. The realization is achieved with practice, rather precisely the purpose of this practice is carried out: the convergence of forces and qualities that each has started at the top, to the divine, to rise to the higher life and to participate. Participation, therefore, develop the inner perception, with a illuminative consciousness and the continuity of consciousness. Having participated to a illuminative consciousness already places the candidate in the right state to receive the initiatory knowledge for direct communication, and your

relation with the higher worlds, established consciously, such knowledge, considered as revelation, is properly intellectual intuition, and implies absolute certainty, both as Wisdom Revealed that as experience made, and it is personal, incommunicable and inexpressible. This deep and high aspect can only be realized if the preparatory work, the opus to be performed personally, is practiced with faith and respect, diligence and decision. Of course the first movement in the opus must be a movement or rhythm of vibration that would place him in natural relationship with the different elements, since all the basic movements of the Universe are vibrations and rhythmic movements: as a principle both of Energy, of Thought, of Form, and in Space, Ether, in which it develops this movement.

The initiate in unison with this vibration through the respiratory rhythm harmonizes with the cosmic forces and enters the First Energy, in the uncreated Light. ¹⁴

Contemporary Freemasons at the center of the Western initiatic system seem to have lost their original link to the cosmic forces mentioned by Virio, which gave original light and energy to the members of this old and prestigious institution. I notice far too much confidence in the words of young Freemasons these days, and their analysis often appears superficial, making them bad apologists, and the worst spokesmen for Freemasonry. Young Masons are often only given the most superficial version of proceedings, and at times the high-level dignitaries of Freemasonry even participate in acts of deliberate disinformation in order to protect the darker side of their Institution from possible scandals.

14 See. Paolo M. Virio, *Orientamenti Iniziatici*, (Rome: C.S.A.M. Edizioni, 1998).

For this reason, this second volume of my Confessions is particularly important, and is definitely controversial. It will shock many people, including Freemasons, who often decide to ignore certain realities. To those Brother Freemasons who want to defend Masonry in a serious and objective way, without using the usual rhetoric of convenience, I strongly recommend further investigation and self-criticism. The

material that I expose in my books is the result of serious research and study, and not a Leo Taxil style hoax. It is also important for you to know that I still consider myself a true Mason, even if I have not attended regularly any lodge workings since 2006.

The present state of worldwide Freemasonry is, to say the least, disappointing, and to my eyes, it seems to be a pathetic theater, and represented by emanations of ancient traditions that have long lost the right path. Unfortunately, this has also happened with the Catholic Church, which is now lead by the Jesuits, as well as many institutions... civilian, military, and political ... that preach good yet later practice evil. Every day we are reminded that this period in human history is marked by hypocrisy. Finally, to fully understand what a real Illuminanti "Initiation" is, and what are the prerequisites, aspiring students must impress firmly in their minds that the whole of humanity advances... or at least has advanced along the path of evolution ... even subtly, in order to reach ever higher levels of consciousness. This is up until recent times, when the forces of darkness and chaos have caused a dramatic halt to this evolution.

Upon examination, the physical side of the path of evolution appears in the form of a spiral. When we consider both physical and spiritual aspects, it is very much a two-folded affair, that is, there are two spirals that form what we call a Caduceus.

In *The Rosicrucian Cosmo-Conception*, dealing with the subject of "Initiation," by Max Heindel, who joined the Theosophical Society of Los Angeles after attending lectures by the Theosophist C.W. Leadbeater, there is an excellent description of the Caduceus. He writes:

(The) Caduceus, or the "Staff of Mercury," so-called because this occult symbol indicates The Path of Initiation, which has been open to man only since the beginning of the Mercury half of the Earth Period. Some of the lesser mysteries were given to the earlier Lemurians and Atlanteans, but not the Four Great Initiations. The black serpent on diagram 15 indicates the winding, cyclic path of Involution, comprising the Saturn, Sun and Moon Periods, and the Mars half of the Earth

Period, during which the evolving life built its vehicles, not becoming fully awake and clearly conscious of the outside world until the latter part of the Atlantean Epoch.

The white serpent represents the path that the human race will follow through the Mercury half of the Earth Period, and the Jupiter, Venus, and Vulcan Periods, during which pilgrimage man's consciousness will expand into that of an omniscient, Creative Intelligence. The serpentine path is the path followed by the great majority; but the "Staff of Mercury," around which the serpents twine, shows the "straight and narrow way," the path of Initiation, which enables those who walk therein to accomplish in a few short lives that which it requires millions of years for the majority of mankind to accomplish.

It need scarcely be said that no description of the initiatory ceremonies can be given, as the first vow of the Initiate is silence; but even if permissible, it would not be important. What concerns us in getting a bird's-eye view of the evolutionary path is to ascertain the results of the ceremonies. The whole result of initiation is to give to the spiritually aspiring an opportunity to develop the higher faculties and powers in a short time and by severe training, thereby gaining the expansion of consciousness that all mankind will surely possess eventually, but which the vast majority choose to acquire through the slow process of ordinary. ¹⁵

To facilitate the efforts towards achieving this "expansion of consciousness" the Mystery Schools of the various Illuminati traditions were established in ancient times, and like modern Freemasonry, during their initiation, the initiates are presented with an allegory that must be interpreted. In a trance state, the initiate is given the answers to the origin and destiny of mankind. If dishonest and evil, however, the initiate's are exposed to demonic entities and infernal powers. Upon awakening, they are usually educated in the sacred science of how to further rise within their degree system. At this point of initiation, the greatest danger to the newly initiated is that of falling victim to the trap of selfishness, and thereby to the possibility that the Mystery School he has joined is just another pathetic theatre of the New World Order, or even worse, an evil sect within their black magic network. To guard ourselves against this, we

must cultivate faith, devotion and a sense of goodwill toward all Creation.

THE CONCLUSION BY ELIPHAZ LEVI

One last word remains to be said. When the Temple is rebuilt, there will be no more

sacrifice upon its High places. Centuries have passed since Hermes and Zoroaster lived and taught. A voice greater than that of the Soul of the World has imposed silence upon the Oracles. The Word has been made Flesh; a new symbol of salvation by holy water has replaced the magical ceremonies of the day of Luna. The sacrifices to Samael on the day of Mars are surpassed by the heroic severities of penitence.

The sign of the Gift of Tongues and the Christian code have replaced the sacrifices to Mercury. The day once sacred to Jupiter is now devoted to the sign of the Kingdom of God in man by the transubstantiation of love under the forms of bread and wine.

Anael has vanquished Venus: Lilith and Nahemah are consigned to Hades, and the sacred rite of marriage gives divine approval to the alliances of men and women. Lastly, extreme unction, which prepares a man for a death of peace, has replaced the sad offerings of Saturn; and the priesthood of light gives forth illumination on the day sacred to the Sun. Glory be to the Christ, who has brought to their completion the symbols of the Ancient Mysteries, and who has prepared the reign of knowledge by faith. Will you now be greater than all Magi? Hide away your science in the recesses of your mind. Become a Christian, simple and docile; be a faithful servant of the Church, believe, mortify yourself, and obey. ¹⁶

The Illuminati occultist Éliphas Levi is seen as a John the Baptist of the New Age, described by the principal originator of the New Age, Madame Blavatsky as:

One of the great masters of occult sciences of the present century in the West. An ex-Catholic priest, he was unfrocked by the

ecclesiastical authorities at Rome, who tolerate no belief in God, Devil, or Science outside the narrow circle of their circumscribed dogma, and who anathematize every creed-crushed soul that succeeds in breaking its mental bondage. “Just in the ratio that knowledge increases, faith diminishes; consequently, those that know the most, always believe the least,” said Carlyle. Eliphas Levi knew much; far more than the privileged few even among the greatest mystics of modern Europe; hence, he was traduced by the ignorant many. He had written these ominous words: “The discovery of the great secrets of true religion and of the primitive science of the Magi, revealing to the world the unity of the universal dogma, annihilates fanaticism by scientifically explaining and giving the reason for every miracle.” ¹⁷

15 Max Heindel, *The Rosicrucian Cosmo Conception*, (Oceanside, California, USA: Rosicrucian Fellowship, 2012), pp. 412- 414.

16 Eliphas Levi, *The Magical Ritual of the Sanctum Regnum*, 1892.

“The end” of HAARP?

T

The High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program (HAARP) was an ionospheric research program jointly funded by the U.S. Air Force, the U.S. Navy, the University of Alaska, and the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). Designed and built by BAE Advanced Technologies (BAEAT), its purpose was to analyze the ionosphere and investigate the potential for developing ionospheric enhancement technology for radio communications and surveillance.

¹⁸ Its official closure was announced on ARRL (American Radio Relay League, the American Amateur Radio Association), who questioned James Keeney, program manager of project HAARP, the reasons behind the facilities closure: “Currently the site is abandoned,” he said. “It comes down to money. We don’t have any.” Keeney explained that the decision had been made two years ago (in 2011) because of costs. Keeping open a facility like this one, he explained, costs \$300,000 per month. The Clean Air Act, an anti-pollution law that began in 2011, pushed for the readaptation of the

plant to new diesel generators with ecological standards at a cost to upgrade of \$800 thousand dollars. Hence the decision to close it. ¹⁹ The access roads were blocked, buildings boarded up, the electricity turned off, and the website taken offline. ²⁰ In 1995, I discovered an article on the subject in Popular Science magazine. ²¹ It stated that at the time of its creation, project HAARP was designed to exert influence on the climate. Roberto Quaglia is the Vice President of the ESFS (European Science Fiction Society). With his comprehensive approach to science, the article he wrote in Popular Science helped me to understand that HAARP was not just a “conspiracy theory.” Roberto Quaglia stated: “If HAARP is capable of shooting 1.7 gigawatts in the ionosphere, it can no longer be considered a trivial discussion.” ²² Another hypotheses about HAARP that was subsequently forwarded by a former U.S. Air Force electronic engineer, Dr. Brooks Agnew, who is known for his studies on the subject and his many television appearances, including the History Channel. He also confirmed the earthquake thesis laid out by Roberto Quaglia, and talked of the possibility that this technology could be used for mind control, as did the former Governor Jesse Ventura in his TV show “Conspiracy Theory,” which was terminated abruptly after three successful seasons.

Ventura visited the Center for HAARP Research in Alaska for a face to face confrontation with those responsible for the various charges brought against them, but never received any response, and indeed failed to even enter the facility in question. There had been many fears about HAARP before the sudden closure of the center in 2013, including those presented by Nick Begick, who said at the time that HAARP could even boil the upper layers of the atmosphere, which has been suggested as unlikely by various scientists. In his analysis of the problem of HAARP, popular author Eldon Taylor stated: “We will leave to others the discussion on climate, global risks and things like that. Our interests are different.” ²³ HAARP, therefore, seems to have hidden from most people’s view, the most interesting side of experiments involving the topic of mind control.

17 The Theosophist, Vol. II, No. 10, July 1881, pp. 211-12. ‡ Collected Writings, (A POSTHUMOUS PUBLICATION) III pp. 207-209.

18 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/High_Frequency_Active_Auroral_Research_Program ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.

19 <http://www.arrl.org/news/view/haarp-facility-shuts-down> ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.

20 <http://www.queryonline.it/2013/07/20/requiem-per-haarp/> ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.

21 <http://arcticcircle.uconn.edu/VirtualClassroom/HAARP/acf.html> ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.

22 <http://www.comedonchisciotte.org/site/modules.php?name=News&file=article&sid=8097> ‡ Archived 24th June 2015.

Eldon Taylor, after an enlightening encounter with Dr. Pat Flanagan, who is known for his work on the neurophone, which sends audio messages directly to the brain, thereby bypassing the normal channels of hearing, developed an incredible invention that unfortunately ended up in the hands of the National Security Agency, thereby preventing him from access to his device for 25 years, arrived at the conclusion that HAARP was: “Constituted for an opportunity to perform real experiments on humans using knowledge of frequencies and subliminal messages.”²⁴ In this case, it refers to devices like MASER (Microwave Amplification by Stimulated Emission of Radiation), or SQUID (Superconducting Quantum Interference Device). These devices are explained in depth in 2010 by the Italian Professor Andrea Giotti, engineer and PhD graduate in computer engineering, with a doctorate in computer engineering and telecommunications. He became a victim of these technologies, and subsequently decided to denounce and publicly expose information through a series of online articles. ELF (Extremely Low Frequency), frequencies up to 100 Hz that can cause physiological disorders and emotional distortion with an infrasonic vibration (up to 20 Hz) that can subliminally effect the brain by aligning itself to alpha, beta, delta and theta wave forms. This is a concept cited by the expert of manipulation and mind control himself, Dr. Michael Aquino, in his book called The Church of Satan, wherein he reports a quote previously provided in the book The Cycles of Heaven, by Guy L. Playfair and Scott Hill.²⁵

Prof. Andrea Giotti Ph D wrote the following about the use of technology within the context of a psychological operation ... in this case, one in which he was personally subject:

The device that generates the beams is controlled by a remote operator, probably through a satellite link. This operator is definitely a human being which can occasionally make use of supporting software but personally conducts the psychological operation during its entire duration. The dialogue with the operator of the device is still essential because the operation takes place, then he must know perfectly the language of the victim. Trying not to listen to spoken sentences by a remote operator transmitted through the beam is very difficult. The contents of the sentences pronounced by the operator are usually based on those of the most common paranoia (such as delusions of persecution, mystical delirium, etc.), so that all persons belonging to the social context of the victim believe that he suffers from mental disorders, so it's totally inappropriate to verbalize them in front of strangers. The operator can impersonate anyone, for example, the devil, an alien or a senior officer of the services of his country (the latter is the version that was proposed to me at the start of my psychological operations). Demystifying the most unlikely cases is quite easy, since the operator is revealed eventually as an ordinary human being, and in my particular case it is probably a subject raised in central Italy, which made classical studies, politically right, agnostic, with a surface preparation in physics but a good preparation in psychology, while not able to carpirgli (steal) no more specific information also because of its choice not to reveal anything that could not already have been know before (a choice that makes sense both as general rule of prudence in view of a comparison of the victim with a psychiatrist who must decide if the "voices" are the result of a psychosis). Through appropriate filters you can also alter their tone of voice in order to simulate the presence of several people who control the device, usually self-appointed employees or superiors. Among the manipulation techniques used by the operator's assertiveness, contradictory orders, the "cold shower" (illusion followed by disappointment), the suggestion through subliminal messages even while you sleep and sleep deprivation itself as a last resort but at least in principle every traditional manipulation technique

can be used. These techniques are reinforced by inducing appropriate emotions, tension and pain such as to constitute a real torture and in this context the control of heart rate and headaches are probably the worst. The program executed by the operator is conventionally called “destruction,” and passes through the discrediting of the victim, his social isolation, induction of neurosis and psychosis and eventually death by suicide, heart attack or car accident caused by the feeling subjective acceleration, which is almost paralyzing, or by sudden muscle contractions while driving. To discredit a person you must push to take actions against the common sense, the law or morality up to him to real acts of self-harm, then the “voices” may for example order the victim to destroy the objects to which it is more tied (not necessarily the most valuable), perform obscene acts in public, hit a pedestrian, attacking loved ones, gradually mutilate their bodies, jump through a window or under a speeding car, and so on (all these examples are drawn from my own experience). The decision to destroy a person before deleting it is not due to simple cruelty but the need to discredit the claims relating both to the secrets eventually held earlier that the nature of the transaction incurred, thus minimizing the risk of embarrassing inquiries that are more difficult to open if the subject is disgraced socially and was disowned by relatives and friends. ²⁶

23 Eldon Taylor, *Mind Programming*, (Vicenza: It.Ed.Edizioni Il Punto d’Incontro, 2011), p. 117.

24 *Ibid.*, p. 118.

25 See. Guy L. Playfair, Scott Hill, *The Cycles of Heaven: Cosmic Forces and What They are Doing to You*, (New York: St. Martin’s Press, 1978), pp. 130-140.

Behind the curtains of history

S

o, my dear readers, perhaps all of this has nothing to do with HAARP, or maybe it does, but it is worth mentioning in this volume. Beyond what satellite or antenna, or other technological means or devices used to expose these harmful frequencies, it is absolutely true that technological tools for remote mind control really do exist and have been tested for decades without our knowledge. They are known to

the specialists as psychotronic weapons which derive from “Psychotronics,” a term coined by Zdeněk Rejzák²⁷ to define weapons that can control the human mind where special electromagnetic radiations are used. In truth, I have also been the subject of such dangerous attacks over the years, made mostly to discredit and possibly ruin me, or even worse... to bring me to the verge of suicide. Fortunately, a few years ago a Norwegian friend of mine, who knew about this secret technology (initially developed in the countries of the so-called “Eastern Bloc” or Soviet Union), introduced me to the problem. Since then I have tried to defend myself as well as I can from these intrusions by the “cold shower,” which is a type of sonic shower pointed at you, as is mentioned in various articles by Professor Giotti, who I introduced you to earlier.

I did this by activating defense techniques, and although they were adequate most of the time, there were times that unfortunately, the enemy managed to achieve their goal. These weapons are extremely powerful, and in addition, there is also the possibility of psychic attack—which sometimes can be even worse. I can personally confirm the use psychotronic weapons. I felt these attacks at the onset of sleep, when everything was quiet, and a point I could hear a sound that gradually changed in intensity. According to what is being transmitted, these signals reach your NRM (Neural Remote Monitoring), which can then provoke strange phenomenas such as voices that arrive directly into your head. In current terminology, these are known as “voice to skull” (V2K) transmissions.

[26 http://www.aisjca-mft.org/ingegnere.htm](http://www.aisjca-mft.org/ingegnere.htm) ‡ Archived 25th June 2015. [27 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Psychotronics](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Psychotronics) ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.

To stop, or at least disrupt, V2K, it is said that we need to use a cage similar to a Faraday tent—or an EMF shielder such as Shungite. We should also include the use of a radio jammer, or a GPS Jammer Pro, tuned to certain frequencies. Contrary to this, there is a psychiatrist named Alan Drucker who referred to people discussing “psychotronic weapons” as suffering from a delusional disorder. As I have already demonstrated, in Volume 1, trusting psychiatrists is risky business, considering that many are members of Freemasonry, and actually

serve institutions of the New World Order. I will return to this subject in Confessions Volume III.

In March of 2012, the ex-Russian Defense Minister Anatoli Serdyukov (sacked by Putin on the 6th of November, 2012, and replaced by Sergei Shoigu), said that: “The development of weapons based on new physical principles, directed energy weapons, geophysical weapons, wave energy weapons, genetic weapons, psychotronic weapons, etc., are part of the weapons program of the Russian Federation for the years 2011-2020.” The media reacted to this hint of psychotronic weapons use, and published the first experimental results achieved in the 1960’s when electromagnetic waves successfully transmitted simple sounds directly to the human brain. Most of these publications did not mention that broader worldwide scientific research has been carried out since then. The Columbian newspaper El Spectador published an article covering a full range of results and advances in this field.²⁸ The British Daily Mail, an occasional exception within the world of contemporary press—perhaps due to the fact that many consider it only a tabloid—after the announcement of the Russian Minister mentioned above, wrote that research into electromagnetic weapons has been secretly conducted by the U.S. and Russia since the 1950s, and that previous research has shown that low-frequency waves or rays can effect brain cells, alter psychological states, and make it possible to transmit conditions and directly control the thought process of an individual. “High doses of microwaves can damage the functioning of internal organs, control behavior or even drive victims to suicide.”²⁹ In 1975, neuropsychologist Don R. Justesen, who was the director of the Laboratories of Experimental Neuropsychology at Veterans Administration Hospital in Kansas City, unwittingly leaked National Security Information when he published an article in American Psychologist concerning the influence of microwaves on living creatures behavior.

In the article, Mr. Justesen quoted the results of an experiment described to him by his colleague, Joseph C. Sharp, who was working on Pandora, a secret U.S. Navy project. Don R. Justesen

wrote: “By radiating themselves with these voice modulated microwaves, Sharp and Grove were readily able to hear, identify, and distinguish among the nine words. The sounds heard were not unlike those emitted by persons with artificial larynxes”³⁰ And finally regarding HAARP, even if the activities of the HAARP center

28 http://www.parrocchie.it/correggio/ascensione/armi_psicotroniche_2014.htm ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.

29 <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2123415/Putin-targets-foes-zombie-gun-attack-victims-centralnervous-system.html#ixzz2DPaQUNBO> ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.

30 <http://nanobrainimplant.com/2013/04/03/psychotronic-and-electromagnetic-weapons-remote-control-ofthe-human-nervous-system/> ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.





FIG. 4 – Platform maritime mobile radar system HAARP X-band (SBX-1).

located in Alaska, near Gakona have ceased, there has been for several years a mysterious mobile platform, located in a remote area with similar functions and capabilities as HAARP. It is called the Sea-Based X-Band Radar, (FIG. 4) and is known to insiders as SBX-1. It is an immense floating platform that was originally designed in Norway for drilling oil, built in Russia, and then converted into a huge mobile X-band radar station in Brownsville, Texas. It operates on behalf of the U.S. Department of Defense.

The Sea-Based X-Band Radar -1 (SBX-1) is officially a self-propelled mobile station and floating radar that is designed to operate as a monitoring platform for rockets or flying objects, missiles and the fire control of missiles, and is part of the Ballistic Missile Defense System of the U.S. Defense Department. Managed by the U.S. Navy, the Sea-Based XBand Radar (see Figure 4) is an existing device. But what is it really? This strange ship was built in 2007 with a 26 million dollar investment, and is berthed at the island of Adak, Alaska... not far from where the Gakona HAARP research center was based. The SBX-1 could easily be a mobile continuation of the work originally conducted at HAARP.

So who hides behind all this technology and incredible machinery along with its infernal implications and apocalyptic flavor? The answer to this question can be found on one of the highest hills of Elbert County, Georgia, in the United States, where there is a huge granite monument called the Georgia Guidestones (Figure 5, next chapter), and also known as the American Stonehenge .

Chapter II



2020: Dawn of a New Era



The prophetic message of the Georgia Guidestones

T

he Georgia Guidestones, (FIG. 5) although unknown to most people, are important visible evidence declaring the plans of the Occult establishment that dominates the world today. They are a great way to understand the philosophy of the upper-elite hierarchy and its true apocalyptic beliefs. Until now, the origin of this

mysterious monument has remained shrouded in mystery, because no one knows the identity of the person or persons who planned the monument. All we know for certain is that in June, 1979, a well-dressed and well-spoken stranger paid a visit to the office of the Elberton Granite Finishing Company, announcing his intentions to construct a building which was to convey an important message to humanity. He introduced himself to its owner, Joe H. Fendley, a local Freemason, using the name Robert C. Christian. Fendly was

immediately aware that this was not his real name, because it contained a veiled reference to the brotherhood of the most mysterious co-fraternity in the world: The Brotherhood of the Rosicrucians (Rose Cross, from which derive the initials RC), which in 1776 gave birth to the now famous Order of the Illuminati of Bavaria. As Manly P. Hall wrote in his book, The Secret Teachings of all Ages, the letters RC are the trademark and the stamp of the brotherhood of the Rosicrucians since its beginnings.

The man proclaimed he was there on behalf of a group of people who wanted to reveal a path for humanity, and of course from these shady Rosicrucians, we could not expect anything more than a “messianic” project headed for what Christians call the end of times. The messages carved on the Georgia Guidestones related four points of a specific plan being carried out on a global scale by the New World Order:

- 1) The authorities and the establishment of a world government unit
- 2) Population and reproductive control
- 3) Environment and the relationship of man with nature
- 4) The spirituality of post-modern man

Thanks to blogger and researcher Van Smith ¹ we have identified three potential candi

¹ <http://vanshardware.com/> ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.



FIG. 5 – The infamous Georgia Guidestones.

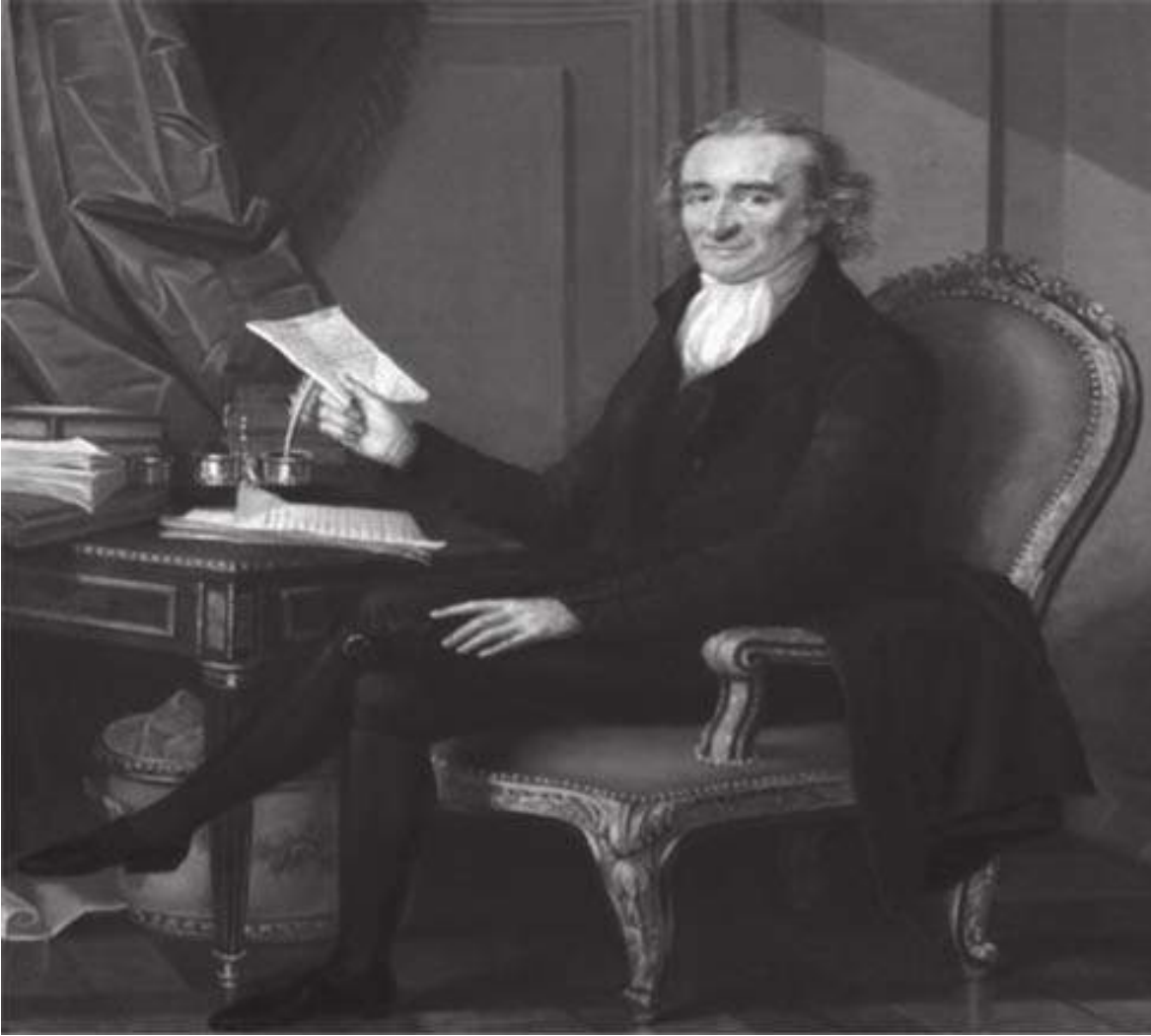
dates for the true identity of R.C. Christian, who could not conceivably be a single person, but a project related to Freemasonry, and even more, to the elusive Rosicrucians. They are: Joe H. Fendley Sr., Dr. Francis Merchant, and Ted Turner; the founder of the famous pioneer news channel CNN in Atlanta, Georgia, which was created in 1980, the same year that the Georgia Guidestones materialized in all its imposing granite splendor. When CNN took off, Ted Turner stated that he would go on until the end of the world. In 2015, a mysterious video by Ted Turner appeared on the internet that showed a military band made up of elements from each branch of the U.S. Armed Forces playing the hymn *Nearer My God to Thee*,² composed by the English poet Sarah Flower Adams (1805-1848).

It seems that leaders of the media industry, like Turner, love to build controversial monuments with deep esoteric content. Van Smith concluded that Ted Turner is the most likely candidate to be the mysterious RC Christian. He certainly did not lack the finances for such a project, which did not cost little. The land for this monument of historical importance was bought on the 1st of October 1979 for \$5,000 (at the time, a figure comparable to \$50,000 dollars today). In addition, a mysterious book was discovered in the local library entitled “Common Sense Renewed,” published in 1986, and written by Robert C. Christian, which provides several indications about their “secret mission.” RC writes that the monument was erected in recognition of Thomas Paine, (FIG. 6) who is regarded as one of the Founding Fathers of the United States of America. The occult philosophy discussed in his book was the same as that of the true Rosicrucian Brotherhood of the Americas. Van Smith tells us that this book is now freely available online, and was written on behalf of Ted Turner by Dr. Francis Merchant, an author and university professor, but also a

² www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2897936/Is-video-CNN-wants-play-end-world-Intern-releases-clip-supposedly-recorded-station-founder-Ted-Turner-run-apocalypse.html ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.

disciple of Alice A. Bailey, one of the central figures of the occult and esoteric side that lurks behind the New World Order. She is someone I will discuss later in detail.

The Thomas Paine Lodge is also the name of a known progressive international lodge where Gioele Magaldi, former Worshipful Master of the Masonic Lodge Har Tzion Montesion 705 (Grand Orient of Italy) was initiated, and proof of



its link to the New World

Order. ³ The monument FIG. 6 – Thomas Paine Oil painting by Laurent Dabos, circa 1791. the support and help of

language experts from the UN, and scientists and engineers who took care of positioning every single stone and detail and which follows a specific astronomical calendar. Ted Turner is outspoken, both in interviews and during public events, in openly promoting eugenics and birth control. ⁴ Over the years and in his speeches, he fully embraces the nefarious project demonstrated to the world on the Georgia Guidestones, which implies a dramatic reduction of the world population to 500 million.

Inscribed in eight modern languages, the Georgia Guidestones state the following:

1. Maintain humanity under 500,000,000 in perpetual balance with nature.
2. Guide reproduction wisely – improving fitness and diversity.
3. Unite humanity with a living new language.
4. Rule passion – faith – tradition – and all things with tempered reason.
5. Protect people and nations with fair laws and just courts.
6. Let all nations resolve external disputes in a world court.
7. Avoid petty laws and useless officials.
8. Balance personal rights with social duties.
9. Prize truth – beauty – love – seeking harmony with the infinite.
10. Be not a cancer on the earth – Leave room for nature.

RadioLiberty.com wrote back in 2001:

Limiting the population of the earth to 500 million will require the extermination of nine-tenths of the world's people. The American Stonehenge's reference to establishing a world court foreshadows the current move to create an International Criminal

3 <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2014/11/19/massoneria-libro-shock-gran-maestro-magaldi-i-potenti-nellelogge/1220062/> ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.

4 Eugenicist Ted Turner talks about population control: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KZSe7Tn2Jk8> ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.

Court and a world government. The Guidestones' emphasis on preserving nature anticipates the environmental movement of the 1990s, and the reference to "seeking harmony with the infinite" reflects the current effort to replace Judeo-Christian beliefs with a new spirituality.

This current attempt to replace Jewish and Christian beliefs with a new spiritual form,

the so-called New Age, was formulated by certain parts of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite and the Theosophical Society, and later hijacked by the Jesuits. The deviated side of the Rosicrucian creed, often linked to the perverse practices of black magic and

Apocalyptic and Messianic beliefs, have definitely influenced the Georgia Guidestones, and are still the main movements that participate in the formation of the present New World Order; the creation of a new economic system and a renewed spiritual life that binds to the pitfalls of New Age and the many false prophets.

We speak once again about a Rosicrucian deviation from the original Christian path of this Brotherhood, as initially denounced by Elias Ashmole. In the first volume of my Confessions, I made a rather extensive analysis on the misuse of magic by initiates. Magic for the Illuminati sects is an initiatory path which aims to achieve a supreme realization of the true nature of the practitioner who, at the lowest level, uses ritual magic.

At a higher level, we find the magician-practitioner no longer in need of performing rites for magic; he can just say a word or make a single gesture to activate his magic. Then at an even higher level, we begin to find the true wizards of magic who no longer need rites, gestures, or words, but only a thought. Thanks to his work in the media and influencing reality for us all, this level of magic surely has been achieved by the likes of Ted Turner. The secret of the true magician is confidence in himself and in his actions, the ability to modify the physical plane through the astral spirit... by imposing Will from the mental soul. Jesus said: "Those who try, try until they find. When they find, remain troubled. When they are disturbed, they will marvel, and will reign over all," (from the apocryphal Gospel of Thomas).

Magic is created in the mental world by causes (a higher level vibrating domain by the electric field). This induces effects in the astral world (a lower level vibration domain of the magnetic field), which in turn produces coagulation, or dissolve, in the real world. Hindus call it MAYA or ILLUSION, it is through the microcause involving matter in the microcosm of atoms that produces an avalanche of macro effects in accordance with the law of chaos. At this point the reader will begin to understand that what he perceives as real is nothing but part of an interactive simulation that the human body recognizes as subjective reality. The real world is nothing but a constantly evolving energy matrix— thanks to billions of automatism

(demons) in the astral world that determine its shape. Conditioning reality means using the physiology of the body to raise the upper level image (IMAGO), on this plane, by the magician (MAG=wise). ⁵

reporter Paul Joseph Watson wrote about Ted Turner and other elite members in an article for PrisonPlanet.com, The Population Reduction Agenda For Dummies that appeared on Friday, June 26, 2009:

There are still large numbers of people amongst the general public, in academia, and especially those who work for the corporate media, who are still in denial about the on-the-record stated agenda for global population reduction, as well as the consequences of this program that we already see unfolding. We have compiled a compendium of evidence to prove that the elite have been obsessed with eugenics and its modern day incarnation, population control, for well over 100 years and that goal of global population reduction is still in full force to this day. The World's Elite Are Discussing Population Reduction. As was reported only last month by the London Times, a "secret billionaire club" meeting in early May which took place in New York and was attended by David Rockefeller, Ted Turner, Bill Gates and others was focused around "how their wealth could be used to slow the growth of the world's population." We questioned establishment media spin which portrayed the attendees as kind-hearted and concerned philanthropists by pointing out that Ted Turner has publicly advocated shocking population reduction programs that would cull the human population by a staggering 95%. He has also called for a Communist-style one child policy to be mandated by governments in the West. Note that in China, the one child policy is enforced by means of taxes on each subsequent child, allied to an intimidation program which includes secret police and "family planning" authorities kidnapping pregnant women from their homes and performing forced abortions. ⁶ China is a "trendsetter" among the false-philanthropic monsters of the elite. From

5 francis.xavier.777@gmail.com, TREATY ON SCIENCE THEORY OF THE MAGI, private essay, p. 110.

ancient times, to appease the gods of the astral plane, they offered animal and sometimes even human sacrifices, as I often heard personally during my time in some sects within the networks of the Illuminati. From this point of view, the plan to limit births and force abortions certainly has a magical significance to the astral plane, and can be considered as a human sacrifice when done intentionally. At the end of March 2015, a drone pilot made a shocking discovery: “I was flying my quadcopter above Georgia Guidestones and found these crazy stains that look like blood,” said the pilot, who works for PhenomenalPlace.com, “Very intriguing to watch because you don’t see any stains from the ground at all. These stones look completely normal from the ground level but from the top you can see a big splash of this. I don’t know what you can make of it, but it does look like blood.”⁷

The sacrifice of the Meat takes place during the rituals through the slaughter of an animal (or human) followed by its slow agony and the final roasting on a pyre, the billowing smoke then calls forth astral entities. An example of this ritual is present in the Jewish tradition of Pentecost. Illuminati sects linked to the creation of the Georgia Guidestones will surely carry out an animal sacrifice, at least from time to time. It is certainly not the first time animal sacrifice has been discussed in relation to this strange monument.

In 2014, the website <http://govtsslaves.info/> made the rare book by Robert C. Christian “Common Sense Renewed” public. Included in their brief introduction to the text they offer their point of view (which differs greatly from Van Smith’s), and also material that I think advances objective research on the many mysteries surrounding the Georgia Guidestones, here they are:

Van Smith on Vanshardware.com did a lot to help bring this out into the open but I think he underscored the importance of Thomas Paine being repeatedly mentioned in R. C. Christian’s book. R. C. Christian didn’t just mention Thomas Paine’s books for nothing. I believe it is a very important clue.

Unlike Van Smith I don't think that they have anything to do with some Satanic cult. It is important to keep an open mind on things like this but I think they were meant by R. C. Christian to be an ancient form of Druid sun worship. The core points of druidic religious beliefs reported in Roman sources was their belief in reincarnation and their reverence for the natural world. It is very similar to the beliefs in the New Age movement. If you want to know what part Thomas Paine's books had to do with the Georgia Guidestones I would start with the book "The Age of Reason."

6 <http://www.prisonplanet.com/the-population-reduction-agenda-for-dummies.html> ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.

7 [Blood Stains On Georgia Guidestones? https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NhP50VfV0jE](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NhP50VfV0jE) ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.

Every single copy of "The Age of Reason" in book stores today only have the first two parts in them. Most people don't know that there is a 3rd part of the book that is always left out. I managed to get a hold of the 3rd part that I have included in this torrent. Thomas Paine and the other founders of this country were actually Deists instead of Christians. In my opinion Deism is the only belief system not tainted by man and is the only path in knowing who and what God is.

There is a section in the third part of "The Age of Reason" called "Origin of Freemasonry" that I think shows the link between the Georgia Guidestones and Thomas Paine were not just a coincidence. You can find it on page 250. Here are some quotes from it:

Masonry (as I shall show from the customs, ceremonies, hieroglyphics, and chronology of Masonry) is derived and is the remains of the religion of the ancient Druids; who, like the Magi of Persia and the Priests of Heliopolis in Egypt, were Priests of the Sun.

The Christian religion and Masonry have one and the same common origin: both are derived from the worship of the Sun. The difference between their origin is, that the Christian religion is a parody on the worship of the Sun, in which they put a man whom they call Christ, in the place of the Sun.

In Masonry, many of the ceremonies of the Druids are preserved in their original state, at least without any parody. With them the Sun is still the Sun; and his image, in the form of the sun is the great emblematical ornament of Masonic Lodges and Masonic dresses.

Masonry is the remains of the religion of the Druids.

The emblematical meaning of the Sun is well-known to the enlightened and inquisitive Free-Mason; and as the real Sun is situated in the center of the universe, so the emblematical Sun is the center of real Masonry.

The Lodges of the Masons, if built for the purpose, are constructed in a manner to correspond with the apparent motion of the Sun. They are situated East and West. The high festival of the Masons is on the day they call St. John's day. The case is, that the day called St. John's day, is the 24th of June, and is what is called Midsummer-day. The sun is then arrived at the summer solstice.

The 24th of June is always taken for Midsummer-day; and it is in honor of the sun, which has then arrived at his greatest height in our hemisphere, and not any thing with respect to St. John, that this annual festival of the Masons, taken from the Druids, is celebrated on Midsummer-day.

The religion of the Druids, as before said, was the same as the religion of the ancient Egyptians. The priests of Egypt were the professors and teachers of science, and were styled priests of Heliopolis, that is, of the City of the Sun.

The natural source of secrecy is fear. When any new religion over-runs a former religion, the professors of the new become the persecutors of the old.

The Christian religion over-ran the religion of the Druids in Italy, ancient Gaul, Britain, and Ireland, the Druids became the subject of persecution. This would naturally and necessarily oblige such of them as remained attached to their original religion to meet in secret, and

under the strongest injunctions of secrecy. Their safety depended upon it. A false brother might expose the lives of many of them to destruction; and from the remains of the religion of the Druids, thus preserved, arose the institution which, to avoid the name of Druid, took that of Mason, and practiced under this new name the rites and ceremonies of Druids.

“The Age of Reason” was suppressed a long time after it was made and many of the first copies were destroyed. It is very interesting to me that the only part that is still being suppressed today is the third section of the book.

Van Smith claimed to have come across Evidence suggesting that R. C. Christian was in fact Ted Turner. Here is some information about him:

Robert Edward “Ted” Turner III (born November 19, 1938) is an American media mogul and philanthropist. As a businessman, he is known as founder of the cable news network CNN, the first dedicated 24-hour cable news channel. As a philanthropist, he is known for his \$1 billion gift to support UN causes, which created the United Nations Foundation, a public charity to broaden support for the UN. Turner serves as Chairman of the United Nations Foundation board of directors. In addition to donations, Turner has devoted his assets to environmentalism and capitalism. He owns more land than any other American. He also created the environmental animated series Captain Planet and the Planeteers.

Turner created CNN in 1980. He said: “We won’t be signing off until the world ends. We’ll be on, and we will cover the end of the world, live, and that will be our last event ... and when the end of the world comes, we’ll play ‘Nearer, My God, to Thee’ before we sign off.

I suggest reading “Reflections on God and Religion” on page 82 in “Common Sense Renewed” first. I think it will help you get a better understanding of R. C. Christian and a better understanding about the book in general as you read the rest of it. ⁸

During my most recent analysis of the subject made for this updated edition of Volume II on the Georgia Guidstones, I discovered an article by Van Smith called, The Georgia Guidestones: A conversation with Plato in Hell (published in November 2012), which confirms the link of the Georgia Guidestones with the earthquake of Sendai and of Tōhoku in 2011. This is something I realized during the writing of the past editions of this book in Japanese and Italian, whose publication dates back to 2012:

One of the most diabolical examples of Georgia Guidestones numerology involves the Magnitude 9.0 Tōhoku, Japan, earthquake that claimed nearly 16,000 lives. This massive disaster struck Japan on March 11, 2011, exactly 11,311 days after the Georgia Guidestones monument was officially completed on March 22, 1980. The number “11,311” in day/month/year format (“little endian,” which is most commonly used around the world) or year/month/day format (“big endian,” which is used by the military and also in Japan) can be written 11/3/11. This corresponds to March 11, 2011, the actual date of the earthquake. Furthermore, the earthquake occurred exactly 9 years, 6 months after 9/11/2001. Treating these dates as vectors and adding them together we get: $[9, 11, 1] + [3, 11, 11] = [12, 22, 12]$ or December 22, 2012, the day after the end of the Mayan calendar, or, more appropriately, the first day of a new age. ⁹

8 Introduction to the book by Robert C. Christian, Common Sense renewed taken from PDF available on <http://govt slaves.info/pdf-common-sense-renewed-robert-christian/> ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.

Of course for the more superficial and foolish people out there this could all be a coincidence. Yet time is a commodity that we no longer have. More and more people are awakening to this evil reality which grows worse by the day.. For those who wish to understand the hierarchies of occult power and their terrestrial puppets, which as you have seen in the case of Ted Turner, can range from the most liberal to the more conservative political subjects, I will deal in depth with the theme of synchronicity, as according to Carl Gustav Jung, in Volume IV of my Confessions, entitled Invisible Master. No matter the ideology of these individuals, they have a common denominator, that

being the mysteries within the orders and sects of the vast Illuminati network. This is a network that ranges from Freemasonry, the Rosicrucians, the Ordo Templi Orientis, the Temple of Set, Theosophy, and much more. All are supervised by the United Nations and the many transnational Ur Lodges that work hand in hand towards globalism. The Jesuits, Pope Francis, the Church of Rome, Israel, and the powerful Jewish finance establishment, together with the English Royals, the existing aristocracy and so on ... act in accordance toward the establishment of a New World Tyranny!

The earthquake in Japan, one of the signs of the end-times

|

Inside Japan, a culture dominated by Shinto and Buddhist philosophy, and where Christians make up only 1% of the population, a concept such as the end of times is perhaps difficult to understand or grasp, especially as it is described in the eschatological writings typical of the three religions focused on the figure of Abraham; namely Judaism, Christianity and Islam. However, like all of us who inhabit this world, the Japanese must realize that Freemasons and the Illuminati who set up the New World Order are convinced of the veracity of these apocalyptic prophecies. They believe that the JudeoChristian New World Order acts in accordance with a divine plan that will be supported by the use of technology and other diableries that will serve to implement their Apocalyptic vision. We must also consider that such prophecies are based on complex and precise astronomical calculations that determine the beginning and the end of each era. Shinto-Buddhism, or any other religion not in connection with the three Abrahamic

religions, are considered atheist, as mentioned in the manifesto of the new Rosicrucians, which appeared in 2007, as did the guidelines found on the Georgia Guidestones. The 2011 earthquake in Japan, and the resulting tsunami, as well as the nuclear disaster that followed, for example, are perceived by the people who practice the Abrahamic religions as a sign that we are about to experience the end of times. This is a time when the world will face natural disasters and various tribulations that inevitably lead to disaster, but also mark

the arrival of a Messiah, which for Christians is the second coming of Jesus Christ; and it is for this reason that the letters RC literally represent “Resurrection of Christ.”

To my dear friend Princess Kaoru Nakamaru, granddaughter of Emperor Meiji of Japan, (FIG. 07) the earthquake that struck Japan March 11, 2011, was not a natural event, but caused by the United States on behalf of the New World Order: “There were some anomalies on the modalities of the earthquake that struck our country. It is possible that the consequences did not reach the neighboring countries? The impression is that it was caused artificially.” This was a shocking statement made on the 5th of September, 2011,

9 [http://vanshardware.com / 2012/11 / the-georgia-Guidestones-a-conversation-with-plato-in-hell /](http://vanshardware.com/2012/11/the-georgia-Guidestones-a-conversation-with-plato-in-hell/) ‡ Archived 25th June 2015

during an interview in the studios of a Roman radio called Radio Mana Mana All News 24, in which the Princess spoke about a possible nuclear explosion in the depths of the sea off Fukushima. These statements, although difficult to prove, signify that lethal attacks are being used to reduce the population of the planet. During the period known as “Tribulation,” so-called natural disasters will increase as they seek to fully realize their vision to reduce the population to less than 500 million individuals before 2025. So what specifically is that vision? The survivors, together with the last Avatar, the Messiah of the Jews, who the Christians call Jesus, will lay the foundation of the new Empire which they claim will last 1,000 years. It is the millennial kingdom prophesied by Rosicrucians as coming to fruition; a kingdom that will originate from the city of Jerusalem, where they estimate the Messiah will return for the second time and

merge with the Kingdom of God as according to prophecy. It is a nice ending, but is it propaganda or truth? On many occasions this "Return of the Messiah Syndrome," turns out to be instrumental for something else. Look, for example, at what happened



in the previous century with Hitler in Nazi Germany. He was expected and received as a Messiah according to Freemason and Thule Master, Rudolf von Sebottendorff.

FIG. 07 – The Princess Kaoru Nakamaru with the author at Brancaccio Castle Roviano (Rome) .

Unfortunately, as with many others in the course of human history, he turned out to be an Antichrist, and not a Messiah.

Returning again to Princess Kaoru Nakamaru. Some of you will remember that in the beginning of 2012, she published a video on YouTube ¹⁰ where she warned us with the shocking statement that: “On December 21, there will be three days of darkness.” These shocking revelations, however, were not accurate, and of course nothing happened on December 21, 2012, as her information was not the result of an authoritative source, as you would expect from a princess, but instead came through a psychic operation. This is not unlike many “New Age” channelers that made the same mistake during that period; getting carried away with all sorts of predictions, teased on by certain entities on the astral plane. Nakamaru has been in contact for many years with entities she calls inhabitants of the Earth’s subsurface, but I do not personally want to certify their benevolent origins, indeed quite the opposite. It can happen even to a noble and elevated soul as is Princess Nakamaru, who became the victim of a Trickster, a Jinn or other spirits, pranksters who live under the Earth’s surface and usually tease humans. Following the analysis of the ethnologist Paul Radin:



FIG. 8 – Edgar Cayce (1877-1945).

We can conclude that the Trickster, the Jinn and the elementals are not really demons, but their intermediate nature leads them to be able to be also evil. Or rather, mostly evil. Deceivers, manipulators and pranksters. Ideally, they scoff at animals as men without a specific reason. In the worst case scenario instead, their spiritual subversion is preparing the way for the

Antichrist. In any case “dark forces,” the aim of which—as far as such—is beyond our interpretation. They can get in touch with us at their choice, as well as us, risking beyond common sense, we can summon them. In any case we can not expect from them what they promise: when it suits them, in fact, they are nothing more than swindlers, tricksters and pranksters. Then, as shown by those who have burned themselves playing with fire, there is a whole category of disembodied beings who we can rightly identify with the demons and that all traditions beyond the geographical coordinates, teach how to drive away. ¹¹

At the same time, the realization of the Divine plan is also that of the Antichrist,

which apparently opposes it, but heralds in its own way the return “of the Savior,” implying for the Illuminati of the Rosicrucian tradition who created the Georgia Guidestones, an elimination of 95% of humanity, in ways more or less natural. This is something that becomes evident by reading the first of the ten principles carved in Georgia Guidestones. It is an assumption that perfectly matches the revelations of Edgar Cayce, called the “Sleeping Prophet” (FIG. 8), who believed that the second coming of Christ would take place before 2020, and He would begin to reveal himself to the public, presumably in 2015, but not without a frame of massive disasters that will mark his return. And in one of his self-induced trances, Cayce was able to describe a large number of unimaginable natural disasters which occurred at the beginning of the twenty-first century. Edgar Cayce was surely not a fool, and in the course of his life he made a series of predictions that were amazingly accurate, confirming many times his prophetic talent, even to the most skeptical.

In 1934, Cayce predicted the beginning and the end of World War II well before it actually happened. He predicted the end of Communism and said that Russia would resurrect again to become a great force, like it is doing now in the Putin Era. Cayce even predicted natural disasters such as Hurricane Katrina, and the Japanese earthquake, saying that it would take place during 2010 or 2011, and in fact it took place in 2011. Among his predictions, he predicted a shift of the Earth in 2011 that, although modest in size, was indeed caused by the earthquake in Japan.

One notable scholar who has analyzed the immensity of Cayce’s work in depth, and with a truly scientific and unbiased spirit, Michael Wells Mandeville, wrote:

11 [Enrica Perucchietti Il Fattore Oz, \(Rome, Italy: XPublishing, 2012\), p. 183.](#)



FIG. 9 – Jean-Marie-Joseph René Guenon, also known as Shaykh 'Abd al-Wahid Yahya after converting to Islam (Blois, November 15, 1886 - Cairo, January 7, 1951) .

Buried in the several hundred thousand pages of some 15,000 psychic readings given by Edgar Cayce, there is a large legacy of clues, which, like a jigsaw puzzle, fit together to reveal the outline of a vast historical drama, a World Epic: A historical scenario that starts from Genesis through three successive destructions of Atlantis (the final one around 10,500 BC), and describes the civilizations of the

ancient world and the modern world with a wealth of news, comments and expectations for the future ages. ¹²

What I admire about Cayce is that

he had a purely scientific approach to his work, and I think that's the strong point that makes Cayce not only a reliable source, but also an admired character by the enlightened elite, and a unique figure in the panorama of modern prophets and mystics.

It is important to study and verify Edgar Cayce's "revelations," because he himself wished for his "readings" to be scientifically examined, to verify the contents, and to ensure a fair and correct use of them. Surely there is something special and magical in Cayce's visions, and it was an unusual synchronicity which led me discover his work. Soon after I was introduced to the works of Cayce, I met an excellent Italian researcher named Piero Cammerinesi; a follower of Rudolph Steiner's principles. In an article published on September 2, 2009, in the website altrogiornale.org, he excellently describes the work of Edgar Cayce.

His article which preceeded Cayce's 2012 prophecy was very intriguing, especially in today's light. Going beyond all the doomsday prophecies that never happened, 2012 represented a turning point for humanity as the year in which "the Great Wall" considerably expanded. So what is the "Great Wall?" As the French author and initiate René Guenon (FIG. 9) once wrote, this term is used in Hindu symbolism and terminology as the circular mountain Lokaloka that separates the cosmos (loka) from the outer darkness (aloka) representing devastating chaos. According to Guenon the "Great Wall" represents the barrier spiritually positioned to safeguard our sensible world against the onslaught of dark forces (basically, separating us from the hellish demon hordes that exist out there). As Cayce suggested, this barrier was destined to be weakened and consumed during the end of times, thus allowing the subsequent passage of the infernal legions into our reality. This is what appears to bring significance to the date of December 21st, 2012. It is clear that the infernal powers are already maneuvering on our plane of existence. Their access into our plane of reality are the result of

reckless evocations and wrong spiritualistic practices typical of necromantic magical circles within Illuminati. These practices have undermined the defensive power of the spiritual barrier that was protecting our world. The process of corrosion to the barrier—due to the metaphorical digging made by the hordes of Gog and Magog—is significant to this moment of profound “crisis” within our historical cycle. In both a conscious and subconscious way, mankind has forgotten how to maintain the defensive role of “The Wall,” and how to resist access by the forces of the underworld.¹³ René Guenon speaks clearly about this in his book, *The Reign of Quantity and the Signs of the Times*:

12 <http://www.altrogiornale.org/edgar-cayce-ed-il-2012/> ‡ Archived 25th June 2015.

However far the solidification of the sensible world may have gone, it can never be carried so far as to turn the world into a “closed system” such as is imagined by the materialists. The very nature of things sets limits to “solidification,” and the closer those limits are approached the more unstable the corresponding state of affairs is; in actual fact, as we have seen, the point corresponding to a maximum of “solidification” has already been passed, and the impression that the world is a “closed system” can only from now onward become more and more illusory and inadequate to the reality. “Fissures” have been mentioned previously as being the paths whereby certain destructive forces are already entering, and must continue to enter ever more freely; according to traditional symbolism these fissures occur in the “Great Wall” that surrounds the world and protects it from the intrusion of malefic influences coming from the inferior subtle domain.

In order that this symbolism may be fully understood in all its aspects, it is important to note that a wall acts both as a protection and as a limitation: in a sense therefore it can be said to have both advantages and inconveniences; but insofar as its principal purpose is to ensure an adequate defence against attacks coming from below, the advantages are incomparably the more important, for it is on the whole more useful to anyone who happens to be enclosed within its perimeter to be kept out of reach of what is below, than it is to be continuously exposed to the ravages of the enemy, or worse still to a

more or less complete destruction. In any case, a walled space as such is not closed in at the top, so that communication with superior domains is not prevented, and this state of affairs is the normal one; but in the modern period the “shell,” with no outlet built by materialism, has cut off that communication. Moreover, as already explained, because the “descent” has not yet come to an end, the “shell” must necessarily remain intact overhead, that is, in the direction of that from which humanity need not be protected since on the contrary only beneficent influences can come that way; the “fissures” occur only at the base, and therefore in the actual protective wall itself, and the inferior forces that make their way in through them meet with a much reduced resistance because under such conditions, no power of a superior order can intervene in order to oppose them effectively. Thus, the world is exposed defenceless to all the attacks of its enemies, the more so because, the present-day mentality being what it is, the dangers that threaten it are wholly unperceived. In the Islamic tradition these “fissures” are those by which, at the end of the cycle, the devastating hordes of Gog and Magog will force their way in, for they are unremitting in their efforts to invade this world; these “entities” represent the inferior influences in question. They are considered as maintaining an underground existence, and are described both as giants and as dwarfs; they may thus be identified, in accordance with what was said earlier on the subject, and at least in certain connections, with the “guardians of the hidden treasure” and with the smiths of the “subterranean fire,” who have, it may be recalled, an exceedingly malefic aspect; in all such symbolisms the same kind of “infra-corporeal” subtle influences are really always involved. If the truth be told, the attempts of these “entities” to insinuate themselves into the corporeal and human world are no new thing, for they go back at least to somewhere near the beginning of the Kali-Yuga, a period far more remote than that of classical antiquity, by which the horizon of profane historians is bounded. ¹⁴

13 See. [Enrica Perucchietti, Ibid., p. 162.](#)

Whether unconsciously, or deliberately, modern man creates openings for the passage of these evil influences. This can happen

even in good faith, done by those who, having embraced neospiritualist theories (today we would call them New Age), do not realize they are professing a modern form of counter-initiation. Spiritualism, channeling, sorcery, etc. give free access to these infernal powers. ¹⁵

The years of tribulation, and the influence of the astral dimension
O

On the cover of my book, you will find the date 2020. While you may think it provocative of me to announce such a fixed date, from my point of view, the dye is cast, and now, more than ever, we must prepare to live during these years of tribulation leading up to 2020. During this time, we will witness the “choreography” of a series of natural disasters, the spread of deadly viruses, unspecified events that will bring hunger and destruction, and a full-on Third World War. These conclusions are not crackpot “conspiracy” theories, instead, they are yet to be realized facts. Epiphanius writes in *Masonry and Secret Sects, The Covert Face of History*:

Given that the conspiracy theorist and the dietrologist are the bad guys, who are the

good guys? The answer to this question is logical and inescapable: the good citizens are serenely confident in their version of history, and in the chronicles of the regime, disciplinarily placed in political parties and trade unions in which they are organized; these people, frankly, are not even touched by the suspicion that the news and scenes of television news and newspapers can be manipulated, or that, if feeding some suspicion, they feed only in the riverbed preordained idea that it is for the good of the political party leaders, whose member's point to them with infallible authority. Among these kind, are those who, by buying the newspaper every morning enjoy and assimilate the messages of the day, possibly at odds with those of the previous number, and make them their defending act, if necessary, with warm conviction. In a world where advertising techniques are almost always seductive and deforming, or even false, and dominate even the toothpaste trade, in which “fiction” films, photomontages, virtual reality and even subliminal messages are

present at every turn, your average person is in a system which, perhaps, they delude even to oppose, and are not even touched by the doubt of being able to be taken by the nose and kept on a lead by it. ¹⁶

This manipulation is executed through a specific plan of the New World Order in collaboration with extra-dimensional entities that are not of terrestrial origin, because the supreme guides of the Illuminati elite are mostly evil entities from another dimension that merge with the spiritual Egregore of the various sects of the Illuminati Network. They have a perverse nature on this dimensional plane, and are strongly driven by the mysterious “Unknown Superiors” of Freemasonry and Martinism as their catalysts. What is Martinism? Carlos Gentile (1920-1984), a Freemason, historian, philosopher and distinguished educator, and the Honorary Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Ita

14 René Guenon, *The Reign of Quantity and the Signs of the Times*, (Hilldale, NY: Sophia Perennis, 2001), pp. 172-174.

15 E.Perucchiatti, *Ibid.*, p. 165.

16 Epiphanius, *MASSONERIA E SETTE SEGRETE*, *La faccia occulta della storia* (“MASONRY AND SECRET SECTS, The Covert Face of History,” (Naples:Controcorrente Edizioni, fourth edition, 200, pdf version), p. 6.

ly, and as the Unknown Superior Initiator (S::l::l:: Supérieur Inconnu Initiateur-Lodge/ Heptad Master) of the Martinist order, described it like this: “Martinism is an illuminist order positioned between Freemasonry and the occult spiritual world: the origin is of course being Rosicrucian.” ¹⁷ Epiphanius also mentions the origins and significance of the mysterious “Unknown Superiors” concept in Freemasonry, when he wrote that the Masonic Rite of the Strict Observance:

Took the concept from the Martinist Unknown Superior, to describe entities not well defined, with supernatural powers that drive from the shadows, Orders and sects. The Martinist Pierre Mariel, describes them like this: Indeed Freemasonry (except in certain “high degrees” unknown to “brothers” less advanced) is the hall, the vestibule of

other groups, closed, most active and powerful. To use a picturesque comparison: Freemasonry is like a fish reservoir. Wiser fishermen know how to get the big fish to dispose of them safely.

Who are these “fishermen,” who are called Unknown Superiors to those in the Templar Strict Observance and the Rectified Scottish Rite, but of which we speak only with half-words, with fear and trembling? And even the authoritative writer Ernesto Mason Nys, quoting from the book of Count Mirabeau entitled, “The Prussian Monarchy under Frederick the Great,” written in 1788 in collaboration with Jacob Mauvillon said: “At this time, he said speaking in the middle of the eighteenth century, everyone wanted to become Masons; above all many princes joined in the multitude of this society. But it seemed that it was not possible to run such a large institution and they wanted to change address. Then it appeared as if sprang from the Earth, the men involved said they were sent from unknown superiors with powers to reform the order and re-establish it to its ancient purity.

Another Mason, Jean Pierre Bayard, in his book described their nature calling them : “ ... invisible beings, without physical body, that however, convey powers to their followers, as in the case of the Golden Dawn.” ¹⁸

The name of the Golden Dawn was accompanied by its Hebrew equivalent “Chebreth Zerech aur Bokher.” While its symbolism referred to that used within Egyptian, Greek, and Hindu mythology, and, of course, the Jewish Kabbalah, even in the Golden Dawn, as in Martinism, the real leaders were believed to be “invisible beings who, without a physical body, transmitted powers to the adepts.” ¹⁹

The Martinist Mariel, while discussing the nature of the Unknown Superiors, asked whether they are men of flesh, or geniuses, entities, or demons, concludes that: “The Secret Doctrine of HP Blavatsky gives us, if not certainties, at least interesting approximations.” Epiphanius also writes: “All Gnostic teachers—and Valentino was no exception—attached great importance to the so-called ‘direct intuitive knowledge’ of the deity, method of inspiration that seeks contact with

‘higher’ entities through the magic and astrology getting personal ‘superhuman revelations.’”²⁰

To ensure that these astral entities (benign or evil) can manifest in our reality, Jews perform, along with the Jesuits, the role of supreme manipulators and controllers of Freemasonry and the Illuminati sects. They practice magical arts, hiding their true potential to the masses.

17 Ibid., p.74.

18 Ibid., p. 77-78.

19 Ibid., p. 25.

20 Ibid., p. 145 .

Only the mystery schools of the complex network of the Illuminati know the truth about certain techniques for opening to certain angelic or demonic entities. The Past Grand Master of the Italian O.T.O. Alberto Moscato, in 1988 wrote:

The so-called Astral Dimension is, as opposed to what is believed, a parallel to the physical one, but just as true and real. It is not a figment, a “daydream” or a fantasy, but a real alternative state of being subjective-objective with properties that are similar, but different to those of the physical dimension. The astral light, or Akasha, vibrates much more intensely to the corresponding photon, and has a higher plastic coefficient. In addition, the density of molecules that can be considered the “matter” of the Astral Plane, is constant and therefore there is, for example, a distinction as clear as on the physical plane, between the different states of aggregation. The gases, fluids and solids, in the Dimension of Light, therefore have equal density and cohesive strength, or better, they behave as if it actually was. Not enough scientific studies have been conducted to determine which is the quality that allows such a distinction between the different states of astral matter, but in the light of experience, it is extremely easy, for example, to go through a wall with your astral body, or divert a stream of water from its natural course.²¹

Many Martinists and Rosicrucians have been bribed by black magic. There are many harmful and dangerous characters such as Dr.

Emanuele Guidi Coulter, who secretly monitors a vast network of Satanic sects, and a mysterious Martinist revival of the Ordre Kabbalistique de la Rose-Croix (Kabbalistic Order of the Rose-Cross).²²

Viscount Louis-Charles-Edouard de Lapasse, doctor and esoterist, was the animator of the Rosicrucian mystery school created in Toulouse around 1850. Stanislas de Guaita received the transmission of a specific and secret mission from this school, and he was commissioned to unite the authentic French Rosicrucian tradition. In 1888, respectful of this mission, the 27 years old Stanislas de Guaita officially founded the Kabbalistic Order of the Rosicrucians, also known by the acronym OKRC. It is important to note that this date was not chosen at random.

The Fraternity of the Golden Rosycross' German origins followed a cycle of 111 years, and its ranking system was reorganized in 1777. Following directives received, Stanislas de Guaita again externalized the Order after 111 years. In 1891, Gérard Encausse (1865-1916), who was a French physician and one of the great occultists of his time, and is known by his pseudonym Papus, succeeded de Guaita as the driving force of the Kabbalistic Order of the Rose-Cross... this proceeding the renewal of the Martinist system, and from that moment the mysterious order entered a "sleeping phase." In 1898, the number of Martinist lodges in old Europe was 94, while there were 18 in the Americas. Today, more than 100 years later, the various divisions of the Martinist lineages gave rise to new groups in the States, and elsewhere, including one that is linked to the world's most known Rosicrucian Fraternity: AMORC, which I wrote about in depth in Volume 1.

Despite the scarcity of documents available, to understand the importance and context of secret societies linked to the the Kabbalistic Order of the Rose-Cross within the mysterious Illuminati network, one must keep in mind that Stanislas de Guaita was a keen supporter of the theory of Synarchy, as developed by another Member of the Order, Saint-Yves Alveidre. Alveidre promoted anti-democratic ideas of hierarchy and contro l

21 Alberto Moscato, LA BIANCA CAMPANA DI LUCE Teoria e Pratica della Dimensione Astrale "THE BELL OF WHITE LIGHT Theory and Practice of the Astral Dimension," (Rome: PUBLISHER: Br.

. David Vinci RECTOR MAGNIFICENT of the GARDEN PAN, 1988), p. 7.

22 See. http://en.metapedia.org/wiki/Ordre_Kabbalistique_de_la_Rose-Croix ‡ Archived 27th June 2015.

over the secret societies by the elite, and it was he who predicted the advent of a one world spiritualism that leads to and culminates in the God's kingdom metaphor of the One World Government—all referring in part to certain Martinist doctrines.

The important religious scholar Henri Charles Puech, known for his many books on the history of religions, claimed that Guaita founded the Kabbalistic Order of the RoseCross as an underground instrument of religious revolution designed to replace the pontificate of Peter. It is founded on an evangelical path, substituting the esoteric principles of St. John, and ruled by the spirit of authority. That is why we now find ourselves with a Catholic Church that is increasingly authoritarian and less loving. Gianni Vannoni, on page 20 of his now unobtainable but excellent book published in Florence in 1985, *Secret societies. From the seventeenth century to the twentieth century*, wrote:

The Kabbalistic Order of the Rose-Cross can boast a staggering priority and appear almost foreshadowing certain guidelines pervasive in contemporary Catholic Church, especially as its Grand Master confided to the occultist Josephin Péladan of being an ordained "occult priest" according to the Roman Catholic ritual, like "all the followers of the third degree," and to have received the power to worship in secret, "and not a priestly magic."

Roman Catholic ritual? As you can see, the long arm of the Jesuits has always been at work behind the scenes of the unknown world of the Illuminati and its occultists, corrupting, at the root, all of the mystery schools.

I discovered the link for myself between the Catholic Church and Kabbalistic Order of the Rose-Cross after being initiated to the latter

by one of its top representatives in Norway, Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold, who claimed to have also initiated one of the people closest to the Pope of that time (John Paul II). It was Frisvold who initiated me into The Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua, and he then introduced me to the dreaded black magician Emanuele Coltro Guidi—who boasted to me about how in a week he was sacrificing a lamb in his temple in Verona, Italy.

Another out of print volume that come out of Florence, this time from 1945, and entitled “La Massoneria,” mentions a ritual that should be executed only during the spring equinox:

Precisely the vernal equinox ... the Rosicrucians celebrate their feasts usually, they sacrifice a lamb, recalling the formula: “Behold the Lamb of God,” that is, the immaculate nature who “takes away the sin of the world.” ... The rose, the most delicate and the most kind of Masonic emblems, fragrant flower of spring, means grace, loveliness, youth ... The rose was also the emblem of the woman; since the cross also symbolized the generative virtue of the Sun, the pair of two symbols, the cross and rose, expresses in a discreet and gentle, with discreet and mysterious figuration, the relentless breed of beings. (op. cit., p. 62).

There are Martinists and Rosicrucians that have nothing to do with Satanism or black magic although they are now a minority. They regard Satanists as deviations of the real magical path of their original tradition; and, fight against them magically. All these events inevitably lead us to a final confrontation between the forces of evil and the angelic forces of light. These angelic forces have tried to protect us from becoming enslaved by the more oppressive beings that control our world and material dimension. These oppressive beings, from time immemorial, and known in the Christian culture as the Legions of Satan, must be dominated and defeated if we are to establish a new human race free from slavery. At this moment, evil is corrupting the planet more than ever before, and it is advancing a world of seduction leading all nations towards the New Golden Age, planned in secret by the occult elite and the Jesuits.

Besides obtaining knowledge and becoming aware of the corruption going on around us, there is something more that you can do to save yourself. And that is through prayer and faith.

From the psycho-spiritual side of prayer, as the Martinists also call it, we find great insight regarding this kind of effort in the research of Peter Roche de Coppens, who died in 2011. He dedicated the last 50 years of his life to the study of spirituality, the awakening of spiritual awareness, education and holistic health, as well as profound and authentic research into the most important mystery schools, including Martinism. Through prayer, he healed himself of a serious injury caused by an accident, and for the following 40 years he continuously studied, practiced, and refined approaches to this form of medicine: prayer, holistic health, and well-being.

The late Peter Roche de Coppens, Professor of Sociology, Religious Studies and Psychology, whose influence in the spiritual field involved figures of the contemporary medical establishment, wrote an excellent article on the subject of prayer as Science, entitled: The Important use of Prayer in Medical practice. The Science and Art of Prayer or Prayer made conscious, alive and active. The main passages of the text that helps us to better understand the power of prayer, often even beyond our religious beliefs, include the following:

Prayer is a psycho-spiritual process by which we can consciously through the Mind reconnect to Pneuma and God to know and do His will, (not that of the ego) and to become truly alive and actualize our true and Big Self.

Both the great scientists of our time, and what the true mystics of all time agree upon: God, Man and the universe are made up of energies and vibrations with infinite specific frequencies. God, the Ultimate Reality, both internally and externally, is Spirit, and the Spirit is made of energy and vibrations that occur as Life. Life in turn raises and the consciousness grows, evolves and expands to include all that exists, from matter to spirit. What humans want the most from life is to be alive, that is, have more consciousness, love, and life energy and creativity. Prayer is the royal road to receiving more energy. That

is, to energize and boost awareness: to understand, to love, and to create! Our aim and essential objective is to make prayer conscious, alive and active. That is, it can make a difference, quantitative and qualitative, Subjective and objective, meaningful and measurable. Obviously, this takes time, work, attention, purification and consecration; a lot of patience and perseverance as well as the union of human effort with grace. But it is worth the effort as it is an essential part of the Magnum Opus, the Great Work which is so important to our era. Each person will then have to develop their own personal model of prayer that is unique and particular to each individual. Let us remember that prayer is a function of a level of consciousness and evolution. My goal is simply to offer a perspective, a theory, practice, and some tools, derived from my experience and from my personal experience, to propose a vision of what prayer can be and can do in concrete terms; I would invite you to utilize this motivation and enthusiasm to try out this adventure and work. To go from thought to the experience, in terms of “exoteric” to the “esoteric,” from the unconscious to the conscious and then the super-conscious, it is essential to understand, master, and integrate well the following assumptions:

The analogy of the macrocosm (outward appearance, the world)/Microcosm (the inner aspect, man).

The nature, dynamics and functions of the symbols, archetypes, myths and analogies.

The image and the analogy of Man and of the Skyscraper, “Vertical Axis of Consciousness.”

Articulate a theory of human nature and a model of the psyche that are truly holistic.

Know and be able to work with the structure and functions of the psyche, use what I call the “muscles of consciousness.”

Be able to understand and use, at least up to a certain point, the symbol of the trinity.

Getting to transform and expand the consciousness, both horizontally and vertically ... so you can come down and do the light and climb Consciousness!

Ultimately, there is no substitute for personal experience! This is true for all spheres of life and activities of the human being, but especially for the spiritual life and then to the practice of prayer. So in the end will be the same prayer to reveal its mysteries and treasures, its nature, dynamics. ²³

In this time of great need for humanity, I believe that evil can still be stopped before reaching the point of no return, by prayer in the truest sense of the term. Only in this way will we have the long-awaited Kingdom of a thousand years of peace on Earth as prophesied in the Book of Saint John. Satan, as described by Christians, needs to be identified, not only as an external danger (represented by the New World Order in all its emanations), but more importantly as an internal danger. In order to save others, we must first save ourselves from any form of evil; those who work for the cause of the fallen angels, and their evil spirits. Only then can we establish a clear way to communicate with our higher self and those beings of light who many say will save the world from the evil someday. Those who control the power structure, the “Illuminati” of the various mystery school traditions, are corrupt with greed and materialism, and we are continually manipulated by soulless Statesmen controlled by occult powers. We humans have so far persevered along the wrong path, by entering into a blind alley of self-destruction that can lead only to the extinction of our species—thanks to bad choices such as the use of nuclear energy for civilian and military purposes. The techniques of the dark side pushes idolatry, sin, blasphemy, apostasy from God, deviations and depravity. This is a rebellion against God, and consequently against our own selves, as we are a reflection of Him.

The instruments used by the dark side are different, but the sound is always the same. Jesus called Satan “the ruler” of this world: I will not speak much more with you, for the ruler of the world is coming, and he has nothing in Me (John 14:30 - NASB).

And John said: We know that we are of God, and that the whole world lies in the power of the evil one (1 John 5:19 - NASB).

And James said: You adulteresses, do you not know that friendship

with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes

23 Peter Roche de Coppens, Ph.D., THE IMPORTANCE AND USE OF PRAYER IN MEDICAL PRACTICE The Science and Art of Prayer how to make conscious, alive and active, private publication distributed by the Martinist Order in Italy, p. 3 .

himself an enemy of God. (James 4:4 - NASB).

Apocalyptic passages reveal that in the near future Satan will transform his invisible domain into a real, permanent, and visible kingdom within this world—what many call a prison planet. Even if one does not believe in the Gospel, or is not Christian, or is even an atheist, one has to admit that, since the end of World War II, what we are experiencing with the establishment of the New World Order certainly looks very similar to what has been described in various passages of the Gospel, especially in the Apocalypse of John, commonly known as Revelation or Apocalypse or Book of Revelation.

This globalization is not just uniforming customs, arts, and ways of thinking, but it is also facilitating the expansion of Judeo-Christian Messianic thought. The arrival of the Antichrist will also mean the arrival of the true Messiah, and for Christians the definitive “Salvation” for the whole of humanity from the Satanic realm and the Illuminati Network are profoundly influenced by such beliefs. Let us remember that Aleister Crowley, a central figure of the Illuminati, claimed that he was the Beast prophesied in Revelation. Crowley himself gives a full account of how this happened in his piece, “The Master Therion—A Biographical Note,” as well as in “The Equinox of the Gods,” and Part 4 of “Liber ABA.” T. Polyphilus and Soror Sphinx, two followers of Aleister Crowley, in an article published in Reality Sandwich entitled, “The Great Beast Was Here,” wrote: “What if the Apocalypse has already happened? How should we live in a post-Apocalyptic world, when all of the values of the previous one have been destroyed? Aleister Crowley had an answer: We should each live according to our own True Will.” 24 This kind of “philosophy” has prevailed within the multitude of sects that compose the Illuminati Network these

days, so it is no wonder that we are living in a world on the brink of self destruction.

Karma of a race or Jewish manipulation?

T

The Rosicrucian Manifestos were originally two documents written back in the early 17th century in Europe of unknown authorship. The new Rosicrucian Manifesto dates back to June 6, 2007, and is published in Volume I of my Confessions. In it the Order of the Rose and Cross makes the following statement:

Our Order teaches that true Christianity is not merely a question of belief, but also one of racial karma. After the invasion of the kingdom of Israel, the Assyrians scattered the indigenous population. They resettled in the Caucasus Mountains, and later drifted into Europe. We believe that the Anglo-Saxon and associated Indo-European cultures are the spiritual and literal descendants of these “lost ten tribes of Israel,” representing God’s chosen people as mentioned in the Old Testament. We believe in the inevitability of the end of the world and in the Second Coming of Christ.

Promoting this new Apocalyptic “Rosicrucian Manifesto” is a group of leading occultists and Senior Freemasons that are piloted behind the scenes by the Zionist Jewish elite. This continues to this day toward the manipulation and control of Rosicrucian chapters under their sphere of influence, where a constant and growing number of English speaking Christian Freemasons on both sides of the Atlantic are adhering. Of course, there are exceptions, such as where the ultimate controllers are instead the Jesuits, but that usually occurs in Catholic countries. This process of recruiting Freemasons in Rosicrucian Brotherhoods enables control, and leads them to believe that they are a part of a specific lineage of “elected beings” while being, at the same time, “good Christians.” They may be harbingers of their cause and their operations, but in the end they support the demonic side. Complicated, and sometimes difficult to understand from the outside, these people are the true masters of deception and manipulation. Above all, they occupy the spheres of power that influence the world,

the Vatican, and Israel, and have key roles in the hierarchical structure of the NWO. The trick coming from the apex of the pyramid of manipulators of the New World Order is to make one feel to be a part of their chosen people. Their “master race” and their “clubs” want you to feel that way when you submit to their system. As I have myself verified since childhood, at the top of the pyramid reside the bloodlines of the elite, where there is a strange kind of bond between the English nobility and the Jews. This suggests that a bloodline relationship exists between the British royals and the Israelites.

24 http://realitysandwich.com/17718/great_beast_was_here/ ‡ Filed June 25, 2015.

Currently at the British Museum in Huntington, and ranging from Abraham to King David, from Jesus to Queen Elizabeth II, and all summed up in official maps created for the Queen by WH PROBUS-Pleming MM Gayer OBE REV WM H. MILNER M AFRGS, AVI, 1958,²⁵ we find a curious and interesting family tree (FIG. 10). Thanks to the Lyon family, which is partly my lineage, this document shows that the world’s most influential monarchy, namely the English, can boast of direct descendancy from King David, similar to the “Master of Masters,” Jesus. This makes it all too clear why it is they who hold the leadership of so-called “regular” Freemasonry and, from their headquarters of the United Grand Lodge of England, which is based in Freemasons Hall, n. 60 Great Queen Street, maintain a direct link to the Temple of Solomon and supervise the whole of Freemasonry worldwide. So, you may ask... Are there any unusual links between Judaism and the rich and powerful elite in the USA? In an article published at the time of the Gulf War, signed by M. Dornbierer, and dated 29 January 1991, the Mexican newspaper Excelsior denounced the “disproportionate Zionism” tendencies of President George Bush Sr. and revealed that, according to the Encyclopedia Judaica Castellana (Castilian Jewish Encyclopedia), the Bush family is actually of Jewish origin. It is worth investigating such a claim, don’t you think? In recent years, however, there has been an interesting development in the world of Secret societies associated with Yale University, such as Skull & Bones, where the Bush family have been involved for many generations. Time Magazine, writes:

In the shadows of Skull and Bones—an organization that boasts Presidents William Howard Taft, George H.W. Bush, George W. Bush and FedEx founder Frederick Smith as members—a secret society of a different stripe is flourishing as the “modish club du jour.” This secret society is called Eliezer, and was founded in the fall of 1996 by Rabbi Shmully Hecht, Ben Karp, Cory Booker and Michael Alexander, as an intellectual salon and Jewish leadership society, but after a more careful examination it seems just another emanation of the Illuminati Network, simply open to a more wide range of members instead of the more restricted WASP elite.

Time Magazine adds, in fact, that, “The society was originally founded as a thumb in the eye to Yale history: Jews, blacks, Muslims, women and gays had been prohibited from joining the traditional secret societies. This secret society, however, would include everyone, so long as you were a promising Yale-affiliated leader of tomorrow.”²⁶

So as you see the leaders of tomorrow, no matter which color or faith they are, can receive help along the way in their future endeavors, and Eliezer, backed by the Jewish elite, does just that with a more tolerant and multicultural appeal, reflecting today’s prevalent reality as promoted by the system.

²⁵ <http://www.lostisrael.com/images/RoyalGen.gif> † Archived 27th June 2015.

²⁶ <http://content.time.com/time/nation/article/0,8599,2057526,00.html> † Archived 27th June 2015.

GOD BLESS OUR GRACE

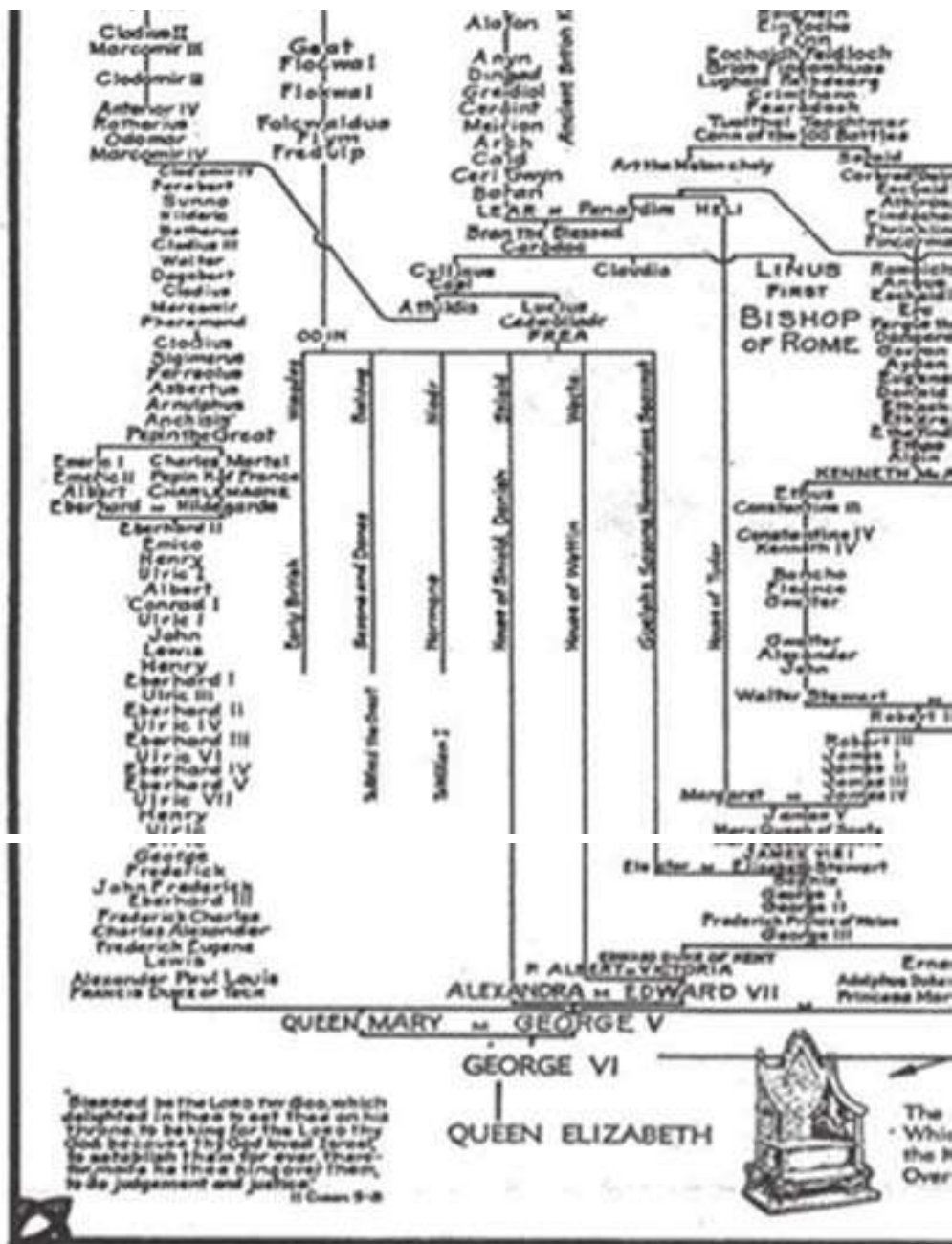
And Blessed Be The Lord Our God, Which Delighted



IOUS QUEEN

In Her To Set Her On His Throne





THE GENEALOGY OF QUEEN

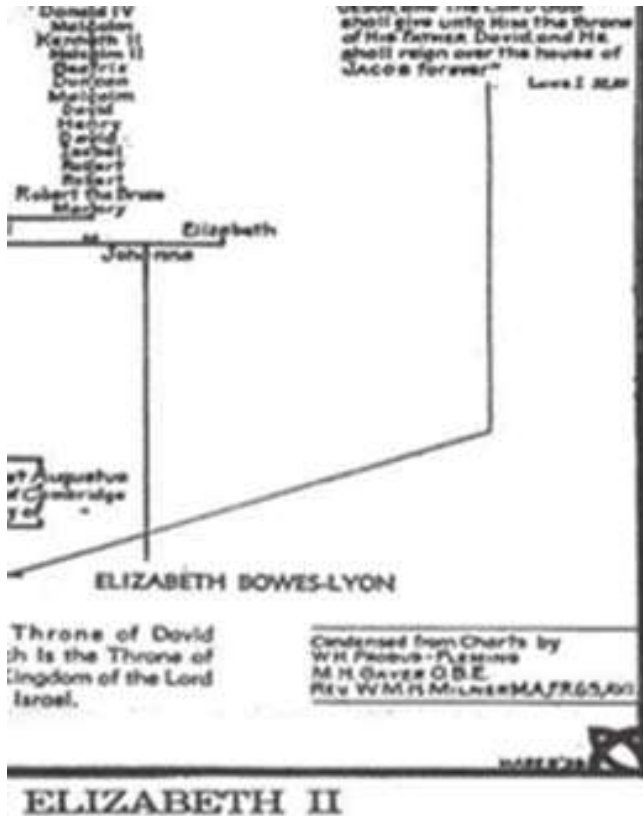


FIG. 10 – Source: The family tree of Queen Elizabeth II (1958). From the British Huntington Museum.

The strange correlation between nuclear development and UFOs

From what I have demonstrated in Volume I, we know that John Whiteside Parsons, who specialized in jet propulsion, and L. Ron Hubbard, founder of Scientology and former Naval Intelligence Officer, were involved in a special project during 1945 and 1946. This special project was carried out in the California desert, and was reported as part of a black witchcraft ceremony known as “Babylon Working.” This magical ceremony was designed by Aleister Crowley, who died in 1947, the year of the alleged Roswell UFO crash and the implementation of the National Security Act. The purpose of the series of ceremonies performed by Parsons and Hubbard was to unseal an interdimensional gateway that had been sealed in antiquity, thereby allowing other dimensional entities known as the “Old Ones” access to our space/time continuum. ²⁷

There is, however, another interesting “synchronicity” in regards to the Roswell incident as this first major sighting of unidentified flying objects occurred in the USA in the summer of 1947, just two years after the Americans dropped two atomic bombs on Japan (Hiroshima and Nagasaki), that resulted in nearly 200,000 people being killed. It does not take a great imaginative effort to see that these weapons of mass destruction, used by one of the most civilized nations of the planet Earth, could one day again be used. In 1947, this arsenal was being tested in the same area where a massive presence of UFOs began to manifest in the Southwest of the United States. Sightings, in increasing numbers, occurred in the United States beginning in the summer of 1947 with over 800 cases reported in six weeks, half of which were daytime sightings of disks or “flying saucers.” These sightings peaked within a few weeks, and then stopped precisely within the period of time of the sighting of an object which was seen falling on the 4th of July 1947 near the town of Corona in New Mexico, and near the Roswell Army Air Field headquarters, at that time the headquarters of the 509th Operations Group (509 OG), which traces its origins to World War II. It was the 509th Composite Group that conducted the atomic bombings of Hiroshima and Nagasaki in August 1945. In 1946, they were redesignated the 509th Bombardment Group. As a result of postwar reductions, the 509th was the only organization in the world that was equipped to handle the delivery of atomic bombs. In the summer of 1947, an area so technologically advanced and potentially at risk did not exist anywhere throughout the entire world.

In addition to all this, on December 20, 1951, the EBR-I, an experimental station near Arco, Idaho, became the first reactor that initially was able to produce about 100 kilowatts—the first electricity generated by a nuclear reactor. On December 8, 1953, U.S. President Dwight Eisenhower made his famous Atoms for Peace speech before the United Nations General Assembly. President Eisenhower suggested the transformation of the atom from a scourge into a benefit for mankind. In 1954, soon after this historic speech, an amendment was passed which allowed the rapid reclassification of American technology related to nuclear reactors, and encouraged the

development of this new technology by private entities around the world. It was called the Atomic Energy Act.

Was it a positive move? As usual, there were large interests at stake for those at the top of the pyramid of power that rules the world. In 1954, Japan decided to allocate 230 million yen for the development of nuclear power, and thus officially launching its nuclear program. The Basic Law on Atomic Energy Development limited its use only for peaceful purposes, and the first nuclear reactor was built in Japan by British GEC, a company that was under the control of English Freemasonry and its founder Baron Arnold Weinstock (1924-2002). Weinstock, a British businessman was referred to by the renowned British newspaper *The Guardian* as: “The greatest post-war British industrialist.” In addition to being the creator of GEC, he had an interesting background. He was the son of Polish Jewish immigrants belonging to the working class, and he certainly was not rich . But, thanks to his brilliant entrepreneurial skills in the field of nuclear energy and the support of the Jewish Lobby, he was awarded the title of Knight of the Kingdom by the Queen of England in 1970. Later, in 1980, he was even granted a peerage as “Baron Weinstock Bowden,” in the County of Wiltshire. All this was because Queen Elizabeth II, unbelievable as it may seem, to this day owns uranium mines all over the world, including America, Canada and Africa. To conduct this controversial business discreetly, she uses the Rio Tinto Group, a British-Australian multinational with headquarters in London that specializes in finding, mining and processing the Earth’s mineral resources and was established, thanks to the British royal family, in the late fifties.

27 Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati*, Vol. I, (San Francisco: CCC Publishing, 2015), p. 251.

It was originally the intervention of an “advisor for African affairs” to the Queen, a German called Roland Walter Fuhrhop, who his countryman defined as an enthusiastic supporter of Hitler—as well as an arrogant and detestable guy. It appears that he had all the characteristics needed for working with the English Royals, who initially were enthusiastic supporters of Adolf Hitler. “Tiny Rowland,”

as they used to call him, had been a staunch member of the Nazi Youth Movement, and this “nuclear” combination seems to be composed of Jews, the English Royal Family, and former Nazis; In short, a truly atomic mix.

And, if you wonder who owns the rest of the uranium mines on this planet, well, in 1995, the late Dr. Kitty Little, a retired nuclear physicist from the U.K.’s Atomic Energy Research Establishment at Harwell, made an astonishing claim, when stating that the Rothschild family controlled 80% of uranium supplies around the world. Basically, she identified them as having a monopoly in the nuclear business, but we know that’s only partly true, as the British Royals have a fair share of the cake. Ostensibly, Dr. Kitty Little, being herself a fervent monarchist, would probably never have admitted that. In any case, the one responsible for the construction of the first nuclear power plant in Japan was Baron Weinstock’s GEC (General Electric Company), and that was the beginning of a nightmare that eventually brought us to the Fukushima disaster that is slowly killing the Pacific Ocean.

“Atomic” considerations

O

On the 27th of September, 2010, an unprecedented event shook the international press when a group of people made up of former military officials held a press clarification conference at the National Press Club, with the intent of formally requesting an investigation and the release of information on past, obscure, episodes that witnessed the involvement and presence of UFO’s at military sites that housed nuclear missile installations. In attendance were eight former officials from the U.S. and British armed forces, representing a group of over 120 former soldiers or retired officers, who had personally witnessed UFO interaction with nuclear sites linked to the Military Industrial Complex. The last recorded episode occurred in 2003. In some cases, several nuclear missiles simultaneously malfunctioned without any apparent reason, just as an unidentified round object hovered quietly over the military base. This object, oblivious of the dangers, and seemingly monitoring the situation, demonstrated clear technological

superiority. These episodes match what I wrote in my first volume, where the French occultist and French military Intelligence operative Jean Pierre Giudicelli described the UFOs, and certain entities that lie behind the secret activities of the military, as being far superior to us in technological terms, and with total control over terrestrial war apparatuses and nuclear weapons. But there is something even more equivocal that marks the beginning of the Atomic Age—so strongly promoted by the leaders of the New World Order and its occult supporters. There is a series of messages that are particularly indicative, that were transmitted by an individual called Djwal Khool, known as “The Tibetan,” who was the spokesmen of the Great White Lodge of Theosophists until the middle of the 1950s.

He communicated through Theosophist Alice Ann Bailey (1880-1949), who also described him as “The Christ,” and said: “The Tibetan has asked me to make it clear that when he speaks of Christ he refers to his official name as Head of the Hierarchy. The Christ works for all people regardless of their faith; It does not belong to the Christian world more than the Buddhist or Muslim or any other. No man must necessarily adhere to the Christian church to be affiliated with the Christ. What is required is: love your neighbor, to lead a disciplined life, recognize the divinity in all religions and in all beings, a daily life ruled by love.”²⁸

His teachings, in particular those which are transmitted in “The Externalization of the Hierarchy,” are today a constant source of inspiration for numerous gurus and New Age channelers. In this book, dated August 9, 1945, we see a particularly significant and shocking statement in relation to atomic energy, entitled, **THE RELEASE OF ATOMIC ENERGY:**

I would like at this time to touch upon the greatest spiritual event which has taken place since the fourth kingdom of nature, the human kingdom, appeared. I refer to the release of atomic energy, as related in the newspapers this week, August 6, 1945, in connection with the bombing of Japan. Some years ago I told you that the new era would be ushered in by the scientists of the world and that the inauguration of the kingdom of God on Earth would be heralded by means of

successful scientific investigation. By this first step in the releasing of the energy of the atom this has been accomplished, and my prophecy has been justified during this momentous year of our Lord 1945. Let me make one or two statements about this discovery, leaving you to make your own application and deductions. Little as to the true nature of this happening is as yet known, and still less is understood. Certain ideas and suggested thoughts may be of real value here and enable you to see this stupendous event in better perspective. ²⁹

“The Tibetan,” and Alice A. Bailey, who channeled him, make an exaggerated apology for atomic energy, and considered it not only a weapon, but a divine energy: “This ‘saving force’ is the energy which science has released into the world for the destruction, first of all, of those who continue (if they do) to defy the Forces of Light working through the United Nations.” ³⁰ This admission is clear proof of the criminal intentions of the wizards of the “New Age” who are prepared to blow up the world to establish their New World Order “through the United Nations.” Within these implications behind the violation of the atom, and against the base of natural order, there are no possible compromises, as nuclear energy opens up a bottomless pit.

Magicians and theosophists of the New World Order make plunder of Lamaism and many initiatic and religious organizations. They pretend to be incarnations of Jesus, Buddha, Krishna, Hermes, Zoroaster, Pythagoras, and even George Washington or Joan of Arc when announcing that their public manifestation is imminent. It will begin with the appearance of Christ-Maitreya, the head of their worldwide religion. This will be a gross parody of the return of Christ, which I will discuss further on. Some have been deceived by this so-called New Age idea and the promise of a Golden Age. It could be said that an army of false prophets lead the blind on the streets of illusion that flourish within the New Age Movement. The Great White Lodge has extended its influence to all the international organizations: The United Nations, UNESCO, The World Health Organization, and the various globalist circles, where its Illuminati agents organize the realization of their plan in the financial, political, and cultural spheres.

³¹ Some followers of “The Tibetan” and Theosophy, or rather Neo-

Theosophy, will say that my criticisms are making the game easier for the Black Lodge, but they have to understand that from my point of view, as well as those of other researchers such as French researcher Joël Labruyère, their alleged “Great White Lodge” is merely a gateway to the dark side.

28 Alice A. Bailey, *The Externalization of the Hierarchy, Italian Edition, (Città della Pieve, Perugia, Italy: Casa Editrice Nuova Era, 1986), footnote 10 present at p. 268.*

The so-called “White Lodge” is a department of the Luciferian Lodge, which is divided into the appearance of both “black and white.” Spiritualists are deceived by the perceived appearance, wisdom, and sophistication of “The Tibetan.” The messages of The Tibetan are still popular in today’s New Age, in spite of the severe and sick pathology of these doctrines. One declaration of Djwal Khool reveals that the magicians of Tibet are collapsing and are ready to propagate panic in the world. The declaration of Djwal Khool on the atomic bomb does not resist a more philosophical analysis on the meaning of morality.

To clarify the link between the mysterious “Great White Lodge” and atomic energy, the same Labruyère seeks clarification from a certain Mr. Bhodyoul who, in addition to being a scholar and a free spirit and great connoisseur of the magic of Tibet, boasts among his ancestors, members of the Buddhist brotherhood of Lohan, the Karmapa lama (red caps), and the official Lamaism of the Gelugpa (yellow caps).

The question made by Labruyère is the following: “Why are atomic energy purposes ‘spiritual?’” Mr. Bhodyou replied:

The Eastern Lodge of the Mahatmas, or Hidden Masters, needs to raise the level of radioactivity to intensify their control over humanity. It is a program of pollution to put us “in tension.” Pushing the benefits of the atomic bomb, The Tibetan admits at one point that the “underground atomic explosions can eliminate invisible enemies.” What is that all about? Well some esoteric research show that the followers of the Eastern Lodge try to destroy some brotherhoods who do not want to participate in their game and who are opposed to it.

We therefore understand that the secret function of the nuclear impact force is to feed a covert war on the pretext of “peaceful” experiments.³²

To Bailey, the atomic bomb is a beneficial instrument, “It will change the mode of human living and inaugurate the New Age wherein we shall not have civilizations and their emerging cultures, but a world culture and an emerging civilization, thus demonstrating the true synthesis which underlies humanity.”³³ This synthesis is of course the New World Order: “On all sides the need for a New World Order is being recognized.”³⁴ Alice A. Bailey, in opposition with the pre-Vatican II conservative scheme present then in the Holy See accuses them of being “unable to leave politics alone and attend to the business for which all religions are responsible—leading human beings closer to the God of Love.”³⁵ It is certainly a strong affirmation and the right one in this case; but the use (or threat of use) of atomic energy when conceived as a liberating force, however, reveals Bailey as being in false opposition to the Church of Rome. Bailey, for example, fully justifies the use of the atomic bomb against the Japanese, and this allows us to better understand the words used in the second of her Great Invocations: The hour of service of the saving force has now arrived. But this so-called “saving force,” described with en

31 See. Joël Labruyère, *Ibid.*, p. 45.

32 *Ibid.*, pp. 45-46.

33 Alice A. Bailey, *Externalization of the Hierarchy*, *Ibid.*, p. 263.

thusiasm by Bailey, was immediately transformed into the exact opposite, becoming a “destructive force,” and thus disturbing the delicate balance of the universe. Indeed, the extraordinary evolutionary acceleration of the twentieth century, including two world wars, and more recently, both before and after the turn of the millenium, the experiences and convulsions within the system with strong apocalyptic undertones seems to be compelling us along an invincible cosmic path. It is like someone—or something—is giving us access to advanced technology, such as nuclear power, simply to test

us, and to truly see if our self-destructive nature will eventually bring us to extinction.

In the Science fiction novel, *Inside-Outside* (Ballantine, 1964), Philip Jose Farmer, one of the most interesting authors of science fiction of the time, expressed a formula that was later picked up by the great French author and initiate Serge Hutin, who used it to conclude his essay published in Italy in 1973, entitled *Occult Governments and Secret Societies*:

Super-human powers direct, from the top of the pyramid, visible and invisible rulers, the evolution of the stellar and planetary systems and all the beings that live in them, including men. If this is the case, the human point of view, so limited, would be unable to grasp the overall lines of the stellar and planetary cycles, like a cell in our body is unable to understand all the various structures that help form it. ³⁶

Kurosawa and the redness of Mount Fuji

S

ince my childhood in the seventies, thanks to the teachings of my father, the famous Jungian analyst Dr. Elio Zagami (1939-2010), I learned to appreciate the work of the greatest Japanese filmmaker ever, Akira Kurosawa (1910-1998). In particular, for years I pondered an episode within one of his last works, the nightmare sequence in the film *Dreams* that was released in 1990, and which later proved strangely, and figuratively prophetic, when exhibiting the “redness” of Mt. Fuji. (FIG. 11)

In this scene we see a huge nuclear power plant located near Mt Fuji exploding, coloring the sky an eerie red, and forcing millions of people to seek refuge in the coastal areas towards the ocean. Three adults and two children remain in place, but soon realize that the radiation will kill them anyway. Among them is the engineer who designed the plant responsible for this radiation. As a result of this disaster, in typical Japanese style, he decides to commit suicide. In the great cinematic tradition of Master Kurosawa, there is significant and revealing dialogue that takes place among the survivors. A wise

response is given in the last scene of the film *Dreams*; in the dialogue between the stranger and the protagonist, entitled, “The village of watermills,” it goes like this: “Humanity today seems to have forgotten that it is itself a part of nature,”—noted the wise old man—“ for this reason, it destroys that part of nature upon which is life, creating things that ultimately make us just unhappy.”

It is unhappiness tied to materialism that seems to characterize Judeo-Christian civilization today. It is guilty of corrupting not only us, but also other cultures like the Japanese culture. However, in the last part of this chapter, I will speak of the role played by Israel in the Fukushima Nuclear plant disaster. In particular, we will try to understand together the process of nuclear fusion that continues, ongoing, after so many years, and may actually be the result of a sort of “vendetta” by Israeli Intelligence upon Japan... who they apparently consider guilty of supporting the birth of a Palestinian state. Conspiracy?

36 Serge Hutin, *Governi Occulti e Società Segrete (Occult Governments and Secret Societies)*, (Rome, IT: Ed. Mediterranee, 1973, 1996), p. 162.



FIG. 11 – The famous scene of Mount Fuji in the Kurosawa film *Dreams* (Warner Bros. Pictures -1990): an unforgettable nightmare image of a nuclear disaster, two decades before it happened.

Read carefully what I am about to put before you. Mario Agostinelli, an ecologist, political and trade unionist, wrote in March 2015:

The news from Bloomberg on February 25th, reveals the concerns of TEPCO, the Japanese electrical corporation, which, four years after the meltdown of the Fukushima reactors and the spent fuel rods, is investigating the cause of a spike in radiation levels registered in February in the water drainage to the Pacific Ocean. Obviously, the rain water is still contaminated by contact with radioactive substances. TEPCO has already found 23,000 becquerels per liter of cesium 137 in rainwater accumulated on the roof of the reactor No. 2, the legal limit for the release of cesium-137 should not exceed 90 becquerels per liter. A lethal dose, which persists and spreads over time, in addition to the fact that such exposure is incalculable

concerning the risks of the development of tumors. Obviously, the losses in the ocean are still ongoing, even after the evacuation of 160,000 people in the area. The Japanese government set out to reclaim the 11 municipalities most severely contaminating the Fukushima Prefecture by March 2014, to reduce the annual dose of 1 millisievert. The presence of radioactive water is a novelty that the Chernobyl accident was not exposed to: the Fukushima reactors, in contrast to the Ukrainian, are water moderated reactors and if there is a core meltdown we find spillage at sea of cooling water, which results in a radiation scatter through the dynamics of currents spread through the food chain that makes home in the ocean. Unfortunately this information follows the standard of secrecy and non-transparency of the entire nuclear system: nothing is under control now and the data on the contamination and health effects have been so hidden and manipulated from the start, makes it really difficult to make statements and forecasts.³⁷

From Agostinelli's words, above, we've come to understand that the problem in Fukushima is not only not resolved, but continues to be subject of constant obfuscation and secrecy by the hidden rulers of the planet, who clearly, do not want to put a stop to the use of nuclear energy. It is apparent that they would like to contaminate the planet even

37 <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2015/03/09/fukushima-quattro-anni-dopo-e-oltre-davvero-si-investe-ancorasul-nucleare/1488596/> ‡ Archived 27th June 2015.

more, as is the will of the Invisible Masters behind the "New Age Occult Elite," and their "Eastern Lodge," which rules the United Nations together with the Jesuits and the Zionist elite. I will now show you how a lethal computer virus created by the Israelis may have helped this secret agenda that involves Fukushima even further.

At the time of the disaster, the Israeli newspaper Haaretz stated that an Israeli company, Magna, was responsible for the security of the Fukushima Daiichi Nuclear Power Station just before the incident that occurred on the 11th of March, 2011. According to Yoishi Shimatsu, former editor of Japan Times Weekly, the support for the new Palestinian state by Japan could not be forgiven by Israel. In other

words, the Israeli Intelligence sabotaged the reactor in retaliation for Japan's support of an independent Palestinian state. Yoishi Shimatsu also stated that these nuclear materials were shipped to the plant in 2007 on the orders of Dick Cheney and George W. Bush, with the connivance of Israeli Prime Minister Ehud Olmert. The shipment was in the form of warhead cores secretly removed from the U.S. nuclear warheads facility BWXT Plantex near Amarillo, Texas. While acting as the middleman, Israel transported warheads from the port of Houston, and in the process kept the best ones, while giving the Japanese older warhead cores that had to be further enriched at Fukushima. ³⁸

As I mentioned, Israel and its secret services took care of the transport of these important strategic nuclear components from the Port of Houston in the United States to Japan, but retained those in optimal state, still rich in uranium and plutonium, and then sent empty warheads to Japan, where they were to be "regenerated," or rather enriched, with uranium and plutonium at the Fukushima plant in order to be subsequently used in that area for strategic purposes. This, however, was a serious mistake for the Japanese government, which according to experts, would soon thereafter cause even greater damage following the earthquake and tsunami.

On another front, Michael Joseph Gross described a dangerous computer virus in a long article for Vanity Fair, where it is assumed that the virus originally was the basis of an act of war itself, albeit virtual, against Tehran's nuclear program. ³⁹ This disturbing scenario engages the hypothesis of Jim Stone, a self-declared former analyst at the National Security Agency, with experience in engineering, who stated that the operation was a sinister act of nuclear war: "The whole thing was a deliberate and dastardly act of nuclear war."

As later reported by Princess Nakamaru, the Israelis had even planted a nuclear device in the sea off the Fukushima plant. According to the "experts" of Wired magazine, this thesis has no foundation, and Jim Stone is described as a "Crackpot." ⁴⁰ Wired, however, is not always a reliable source because of its link with the power system of the New World Order. Strangely enough, Wired has

never made mention of Stuxnet, even though, at Wired's Italian launch, an Italian monthly magazine defined Wired as: "the Bible of the digital revolution." ⁴¹

Even Yoishi Shimatsu correctly emphasized the importance of Stuxnet for the event when writing that the computer virus entered the system within twenty minutes before the start of the nuclear fusion of Central Fukushima: "The natural disaster, however, was vastly amplified by two external factors: release of the Stuxnet virus, which shut down control systems in the critical 20 minutes prior to the tsunami; and presence of weapons-grade nuclear materials that devastated the nuclear facility and contaminated the entire region." ⁴²

38 <http://americanfreepress.net/japanese-journalist-accuses-israel-of-fukushima-sabotage/> ‡ Archived 27th June 2015.

39 See. <http://www.vanityfair.com/news/2011/03/stuxnet-201104> ‡ Archived 27th June 2015.

40 See. <http://www.wired.com/2012/01/jim-stone-fukushima/> ‡ Archived 27th June 2015.

41 <http://tg1live.blog.rai.it/2009/02/23/wired-la-bibbia-della-rivoluzione-digital-arrives-in-Italy/> ‡ Archived 27th June 2015 .

In this way, devastation was released into the environment. There is not only the radioactivity naturally present in the complex for the production of atomic energy, but also within the nuclear military warheads that arrived from the United States, that then were enriched with uranium and plutonium on site for military purposes—and related to the future construction of nuclear warheads either to be introduced on Japanese territory, or another place within a delicate geopolitical and strategic area. All this took place while the United States experienced growing opposition towards the North Korean threat. Bush mentions North Korea on the occasion of his State of the Union address on the 29th of January, 2002, in his famous "Axis of Evil" speech, in which he introduced the term. In 2007, Roland Vincent Carnaby was the first person to expose secret information about the dismantling, and covert sending, of nuclear warheads from Texas to Japan. He was later (murdered) on April 29th of 2008—although the official version reveals that he was killed by police in Houston after a

chase on the highway for reasons that were never fully explained by official authorities. Strangely enough, Roland, who was appointed a C.I.A. agent and, according to some, was a bit of a mercenary in the industry, came by chance to discover this international nuclear traffic which ostensibly led to his murder.

I was scheduled to meet Roland for a potential interview shortly after my arrival to the U.S. in 2008. I arrived in Chicago on April 20th, 2008, just nine days before his death. The meeting with him was arranged by a former American military member with whom I was in contact with, but unfortunately, because of this tragic event, it never took place. Nonetheless, I discovered that, as a security operator at the Port of Houston, he intercepted a group of Mossad agents involved in the transport of the nuclear material from the port.. Myself, as well as other researchers and investigative journalists, including my friend journalist Greg Szymanski, began to investigate this matter in September 2007, in addition to other similar incidents, including the alleged theft of nuclear warheads from Denver International airport.

43

All this interest from various investigative journalists definitely did not play in Roland's favor. Roland Vincent Carnaby was eliminated because George W. Bush and Dick Cheney, who were still in power at that time, would not allow such an operation to be compromised.

But let us not forget Magna, the Israeli security firm that was supposed to take care of the safety of Fukushima. This from the Israeli news source Haaretz on the 18th of March:

The CEO of the Israeli company that installed the security system at Japan's Fukushima nuclear power plant said Thursday that those workers who have elected to stay behind are "putting their lives on the line" to save Japan. Magna BSP set up the security system about a year ago at the facility, which suffered extensive damage after the recent earthquake and tsunami, with particular concern over radiation leakage from the reactors at the site.

So the Israeli company responsible for the safety of the Japanese nuclear power plant argued that those who work there were putting their lives at risk stating that: “The Japanese workers who have remained at the reactor are really putting their lives on the line, with the knowledge that they’re doing it to save all of Japan.” This is a difficult concept to grasp for those of us in the Western World. Magna is a company located in the city of Dimona, an Israeli city in the Negev desert, 36 km south of Beersheba and 35 kilometers west of the Dead Sea. The activities of Magna in Japan are carried out by a local company in direct contact with the Israeli government declaring: “We have an agreement in principle with the Japanese that we will provide protection for all of the country’s nuclear reactors.”⁴⁴

[42 http://www.rense.com/general94/secbb.htm](http://www.rense.com/general94/secbb.htm) ‡ Archived 27th June 2015. 43 See. <http://www.illuminati-news.com/2007/0919.html> ‡ Archived 27th June 2015.

Israeli security and the Rothschild’s who manipulate it

|

In 2009, Nathaniel Popper wrote, “Like the best Chabad-Lubavitch rabbis, Manis Friedman has won the hearts of many unaffiliated Jews with his charismatic talks about love and God; it was Friedman who helped lead Bob Dylan into a relationship with Chabad.” But Friedman, who today travels the country as a Chabad speaker, when asked how he thinks Jews should treat their Arab neighbors, was not as warm in his reply, “The only way to fight a moral war is the Jewish way: Destroy their holy sites. Kill men, women and children (and cattle).” Friedman wrote this in response to the question posed by Moment Magazine for its “Ask the Rabbis” feature, arguing that if Israel followed this wisdom, there would be “no civilian casualties, no children in the line of fire, no false sense of righteousness, in fact, no war. I don’t believe in Western morality, Living by Torah values will make us a light unto the nations who suffer defeat because of a disastrous morality of human invention.”

Friedman’s use of phrasing might seem more familiar as coming from an Islamic extremist. It has, however, generated a swift backlash.⁴⁵ One wonders, therefore, why the Japanese entrusted their security to an Israeli company like Magna... from a culture so far and distant

from their own... where realities like Chabad exist. Once and for all, before going even deeper in the perilous subject of Zionist manipulation and Jewish Freemasonry, I would like to clarify for my readers that I am not anti-Semitic. Instead, I am opposed to Zionism—and especially Rothschild Zionism. Indeed, I have nothing against the Jewish population. They are, like the rest of us, subject to the will of a minority that continues to compromise their existence, as was true even at the time of Jesus. In conclusion, just as I pointed out earlier in Master Kurosawa's *Dreams* movie dialogue, which refers to a scene including an explosion near Mount Fuji, we have always trusted the wrong people (i.e. the representatives of the New World Order), and they use all the technology at their disposal to devastate our lives (while "improving it" in appearance only). In this movie, in the episode entitled "The village of watermills," the stranger asks the wise old man how old he is. He answers, "Only three hundred years. People who live in this village live a life much in touch with nature, and leave this world at a very advanced age." So, this suggests that we can forget the illusory benefits forwarded by our current form of Judeo-Christian civilization, now corrupted by vile matters, and no longer true to its original foundation.

The civilization the elite has built is not the world of love and light that God desires for us. Maybe that's why UFO's always appear in conjunction with nuclear tests—because these criminals of the New World Order make fun of creation with their science. We must now do everything in our power to ensure the New World Order will never resort to nuclear Armageddon. We can do this because humans are one, and through our union we can achieve salvation for the planet and its precious creatures. But mind you, I'm not promoting the sort of feel-good, meaningless, "New Age" stuff, but instead a real method: the scientific use of prayer, that, if directed with positive intent and pure intentions will benefit mankind, and possibly even save the planet from these evil Egregores .

44 See. <http://www.haaretz.com/print-edition/news/israeli-firm-which-secured-japan-nuclear-plant-says-workersthere-putting-their-lives-on-the-line-1.349897> † Archived 27th June 2015.

45 See. <http://forward.com/news/107112/popular-rabbi-s-comments-on-treatment-of-arabs-s/> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

Imagine millions of people forming a truly positive Egregore, a thought form with the right intentions, instead of the intentions within a corrupt Church, Mosque or Synagogue. This would create a nuclear bomb effect against the globalist enemy and their materialistic mindset. Clearly, just as there are many religious and spiritual traditions and spiritual masters more or less honest, there are various definitions of prayer (meditation, spiritual exercises, etc.). Therefore, it is very important to begin with an operational definition of what we mean by “prayer.” For me, it is a psychological process that is beautifully described, previously in this volume, by the aforementioned Unknown Superior and true enlightened being, Peter Roche de Coppens.

Unfortunately, I can not see this operation happening immediately, or even at a ground level, because of the propagated ignorance that blocks conscious development today. The World’s people are becoming increasingly more confused and skeptical. This is because the myriad of false prophets—whose main focus is to sell books and be handsomely paid by their followers for seminars and advice, while energetically vampirizing them in the process. This scenario should alert you. But, we must persist in our goal to win over the dark and perverse forces of the New World Order by combining our energies and thought forms... through prayer. The creation of a global Egregore, created by the right people in the coming years, can conceivably save us. I have spoken of this concept in Volume I, and I will address it several times again in this trilogy, specifically, because this concept is of importance to the Illuminati. To be clear, not only human thought-forms exist within our universe of matter. Power can be generated within stellar and planetary bodies by harnessing what the ancients called, the “music of the spheres.” These radiations of a powerful electro-magnetic nature are what the Illuminati use, and at times abuse, to further their own goals. The stars and planets are not dead bodies, but instead are living beings with a conscience. Their thought forms are manifested within a vibrational quid, a certain bearing, that produces an electro-magnetic radiance so powerful as

to have an influence that can reach great distances. Their shapes are electro-static interference patterns that keep humans perpetually locked within certain limitations of consciousness.

The influences that the planets and stars have on destiny, and human behavior, were well known to ancient astrologers, but are commonly unknown in our so-called modern era. It is also well-known that thought vibrations focusing on the material plane are very low in frequency. These kind of vibrations abound in churches, as the faithful tend to ask for material favors, or for satisfaction on the animal side of man, instead of for gifts aimed at nurturing the spiritual evolution of their spiritual soul, an aspect that is significant to the true initiates and real Illuminati via the light of God. To clarify, these vibrations permeate the statues where the faithful pray, and create what is called an Egregore or egregor (from the greek ἐγρήγορος, «watchful,” «awake»). An Egregore is essentially an amoeba energy, and totally devoid of Intelligence, whose sole purpose is to preserve itself through a process of subtracting energy. Without them even realizing it, energies are subtracted from all the faithful who prostrate in front of religious statues. Over time, the amoeba can become something extremely powerful. This is not fictional speech.

The great Moses, the Supreme Master who had knowledge of the potential of human thought, forbade his people such forms of worship, specifically for the reasons mentioned above, as absolutely dangerous, immoral, and disrespectful of the God within. More specifically, Moses forbade worshipping idols (containers), or things, over essence. In this sense, those who do not understand this concept worship the physical body rather than the inner god. The initiation is aimed at generating thought forms of love related to eternal ideals (divine archetypes), rather than those composed of low astral matter. ⁴⁶ Satanists worship matter, not God. As Satan is the ruler of the lower astral plane (matter), that is why Satanism is rising so aggressively now, during this Age of Matter.

⁴⁶ <http://mikeplato.myblog.it/2009/02/09/forme-pensiero-ed-egregore/> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

Chapter III



Satanism, Hollywood and the Illuminati



Modern Satanism and the Illuminati

I

If modern Satanism was created by Aleister Crowley, the more commercial and popular

If modern Satanism was created by Aleister Crowley, the more commercial and popular (1997). He promoted the more simplistic, atrocious, and exhibitionist side of Satanism. LaVeyan Satanism does not involve “devil worship” or worship of any deities. It is an

atheistic philosophy that asserts: “Each individual is his or her own god (and that) there is no room for any other god.” Adherents see the character of Satan as an archetype of pride, carnality, liberty, enlightenment, undefiled wisdom, and of a cosmos which Satanists perceive to be motivated by a “dark evolutionary force of entropy that permeates all of nature and provides the drive for survival and propagation inherent in all living things.”¹

LaVey’s objective for the occult elite was to open up this Satanic reality by manipulating the average person to believe it as a suitable form of atheism. LaVey was an esoteric and occult student, a musician, a writer, and the founder of the Church of Satan. With LaVey’s influence, beginning in 1966, the second phase of modern Satanism was launched as a genre that will come to find ample exposure within the media and contemporary culture. The resulting

image of the “pop Satanist,” will be pushed on us from that moment onward as someone who has become gradually accepted by the masses. We now embrace them as being among society’s eccentrics, and nothing more.

In the 1980s, as could be anticipated, everything changed with the exposure of Satanic ritual abuse, described by Wikipedia as:

SRA, sometimes known as ritual abuse, ritualistic abuse, organized abuse, sadistic ritual abuse and other variants that originated in the United States in the 1980s, spreading throughout the country and eventually to many parts of the world, before mostly diminishing in the late 1990s. Allegations of SRA involved reports of physical and sexual abuse of people in the context of occult or Satanic rituals. In its most extreme form, SRA involved a supposed worldwide conspiracy involving the wealthy and powerful of the world elite in which children were abducted or bred for sacrifices, pornography and prostitution. ²

1 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Satanic_ritual_abuse ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

In the meantime the rise of the next “Satanic Whore” was just around the corner. For those who are not aware of it, the musician of Jewish origin Marilyn Manson was a disciple of Anton LaVey. In the book *Lucifer Rising*, in the chapter “War in Hell,” author Gavin Baddeley states that despite his origins, LaVey was reported as saying: “The true Satanist should be a ‘Nazi Jew,’ adopting the roles of both scapegoat and villain.” ³ Of course this shocking statement by LaVey, who apparently was part Jewish, was made in sarcasm. Eventually, the Church of Satan highlighted issues of anti-Semitism present in the Church, something typical within certain fringes of Satanism that are close to right wing politics. Their goal, however, is to get rid of Christianity, not Judaism. The fact is that the “Satanic elite” is actually of Jewish descent. LaVey’s protegee rock star Manson says it proudly: “Hopefully, I’ll be remembered as the person who brought an end to Christianity.” ⁴ Manson, who was ordained a Satanic reverend in the early stage of his career by his “Satanic Majesty” Anton LaVey, went

on to shock the world by mutilating himself on stage, ripping up the Bible, and vomiting blasphemies against Jesus Christ at every concert. The negativity, chaos and pure evil promoted by Marilyn Manson at the height of his fame in the late 1990s and early 2000s is typical in this age of dissolution and evil.

At his concerts, bracelets were sold written with the acronym WWJD, stating that it did not stand for "What Would Jesus Do," but instead, "WE WANT JESUS DEAD." More than one Christian website states that:

He has allegedly raped a young girl on stage, and has sodomized one of his band members in front of thousands of children. He took a little puppy dog that was only six weeks old, and tossed it into the audience, encouraging kids to rip it to pieces and then smear the blood all over one another, which they gladly did. He said he dreams of the day that he can take a little baby and do the same thing to the baby. He has asked audiences at his concerts if they have ever eaten babies. He sells tshirts encouraging children to KILL GOD, KILL THEIR PARENTS, and then KILL THEMSELVES. ⁵

Regardless of your religious beliefs or musical taste, thanks to people like him, pathetic little helpers of the Satanic New World Order, how sick this world has become needs to be recognized. Manson claims in one of his albums entitled Anti-Christ Superstar ... that this is the age of the Anti-Christ ... that presumably came to him via supernatural-inspiration: "I heard this album as finished, I heard it in dreams ... It was like the revelations of John the Baptist or something." ⁶ The roots of all this is blasphemy and self-destruction, typical of LaVeyan Satanism, which was transmitted to Manson and other sicko's like him, and which are found in the teachings of Illuminati Grand Master Aleister Crowley.

Even the Italian Wikipedia suggests the link between the two: "LaVey became interested in occultism in 1951, through the theories of Aleister Crowley," adding, "In 1961, LaVey starts to detach from Crowley's ideas and, together with his friend, film director Kenneth Anger, establishes the Magic Circle, that from 1966 will become the

Church of Satan.”⁷ Strangely enough, the English Wikipedia avoids making this claim or mentions Crowley’s influence on LaVey, or his special connection with Kenneth Anger. Why? It is probably because of the power and influence the O.T.O. exercises in most English speaking countries; and, the fact that both organizations don’t want to be associated or linked in any way. The “official” version of LaVey’s connection to the O.T.O., as provided by The Church of Satan website, in “Anton Szandor LaVey: A Biographical Sketch,” is the following: “A few years earlier LaVey had explored the writings of Aleister Crowley, and in 1951 he met some of the Berkeley Thelemites. He was unimpressed, as they were more spiritual and less ‘wicked’ than he supposed they should be for disciples of Crowley’s libertine creed.”

2 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Satanism> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

3 Gavin Baddeley, *Lucifer Rising: A Book of Sin, Devil Worship And Rock ‘n’ Roll*, (London: Plexus Publishing, 1999), p. 213.

4 See. Spin, New York in August 1996, p. 34.

5 See. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/marilyn_manson-the_truth.htm ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

6 See. hUH, Oct. 1996, p.34.

Having said this, Anton LaVey was actually a participant to the mysteries and secret workings of the O.T.O., and Church co-founder Kenneth Anger is an honorary member of the O.T.O. Caliphate to this day. LaVey had a clear link to the O.T.O., and there are dark initiatic links still present between these two organizations, unknown to most people, and which I have been able to witness for myself when in the High Degrees. In 1966, soon after his experience with the O.T.O., LaVey’s Church of Satan emerges with the full support of the various sects of the Illuminati connected to Kenneth Anger, who some say has always been the Church’s Unknown Superior. The C.I.A. (Psyops sector in particular), and the F.B.I., are all organizations that helped LaVey to quickly achieve a certain reputation, and to have an immediate impact on the American media, making him literally famous overnight. This is something one can only achieve at that level if the system permits it. Isaac Bonewits wrote in *Real Magic* (1971), cited also by Dr. Michael Aquino, the following that clears up

what was going on behind closed doors in the early days of the C.O.S in San Francisco:

Here in the San Francisco Bay Area an ex-circus odd-jobber jumped on the occult bandwagon and came close to making a fortune. Knowing just enough about occultism to impress the ignorant, he plagiarized Nietzsche and Hitler to put together a philosophy that appealed to fascists countrywide ... This man soon had members of the KKK. The American Nazi Party, local police departments, the Mafia, and ordinary socialites and jetsetters in search of a new thrill, all flocking to his meetings. Those without money or influence never got through the front door. How did I infiltrate, then? That's another story.

This man had a rather monotonous repertoire of six or seven routines he performed weekly. These included prayers to Satan for blessings on the members, "incantations" of pure gibberish, ceremonies stolen from the Masons, the wearing of black KKK sheets, and a nude woman for an altar.

Corny as he was, the rubes ate it up. He had absolutely no magical powers of his own, all he had was an incredible amount of charisma and pure chutzpah. But then again, there were fascinating deals going on behind closed doors (in his "Inner Circle"), and his knowledge of the private lives of San Francisco's wealthiest and most powerful families gave him tremendous opportunities for extortion and blackmail. ⁸

The figure of LaVey gradually made Satanism acceptable to the masses, let us always keep this in mind, as it was a stunt well-planned and crafted by the New World Order for achieving their own goals, nothing more. In this context, LaVey received the support of some famous people from the show business world, upon which he is said to have summoned a mysterious curse. The actress Jayne Mansfield tragically died soon after participating in one of his Black Masses, and Sharon Tate the wife of Roman Polanski, who consulted LaVey for his Rosemary's Baby project (1968), was brutally murdered, together with three friends by the followers of Charles Manson,

himself a member of the Solar Lodge of the Order Templi Orientis.⁹ One of Sharon Tate's killers was Susan Atkins, who worked with Anton LaVey. He employed Susan for his Topless Witches Revue, where "she would come out of a coffin dressed as a vampire."¹⁰

7 http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anton_LaVey ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

8 Michael Aquino, *The Church of Satan*, (San Francisco, CA: fifth edition privately issued Xeper@aol.com, 2002), p. 217.

Stemming from the Church of Satan derived another important sect, currently said to be one of the most influential and powerful within the world of the occult, the Temple of Set, which was created in the mid 1970s by the U.S. Military Intelligence officer Lieutenant Colonel Michael Aquino who, like the Illuminati, always believed that Satan is a true entity, and not a figment of ones imagination or other sort of archetype or symbol. He believed Satan needed to be worshipped and addressed properly. For many years, LaVey had been falsely portraying Satan to the outside world, and within the lower levels of his Church, selling a mild and superficial version of lies and atheistic nonsense only to please the masses. Once, Anton LaVey let his guard down when responding to the English journalist and author Gavin Baddeley, also reputed by LaVey as a real Satanist, telling him the true side of the story: "If they're at all intelligent (other true Satanist's) ... they'll realize that there's only so much I can say publicly ... I will not advance things in print which make my position untenable ... How long would the Church of Satan have lasted if I hadn't appeased and outraged in just the right combination? It required a certain amount of discretion and diplomacy to balance the outrage."¹¹

Lieutenant Colonel Michael Aquino was so committed to Satanism that he had the number 666 tatoed on his scalp. The Temple of Set, a Satanic initiatory order founded in 1975, proclaims that Set, another name for Satan, is a real entity and is a name for "The oldest known form of the Prince of Darkness." Aquino appears to have been convinced that society had become jaded to the point that many of those in the outer circle of Satanism were ready to worship Satan as

a real entity. Aquino believed it was time for Satan to come out of the closet in all of his naked deformity. ¹²

Aquino even brought a more up-front view of Satanism to the television airwaves, stating that Satan is a real entity and that many remain in the dark as to whom they are actually worshipping, including millions of New Agers. As I wrote in Volume I, when Aquino went on Oprah Winfrey, he admitted to Winfrey—and the television audience made up of millions—that they are following the Satan who initiated the original rebellion against God. He then added, “We are not servants of some God,” declaring, “we are our own gods!” At that point, Oprah Winfrey appeared to be shocked as she may have realized that this was exactly what she believed as a New Ager, failing to recognize that the New Age movement has its roots in Theosophy and Crowleyan Satanism, just as with Aquino’s Satanism. Orchestrated with various priests belonging to the Church of Satan, Aquino’s mid-70s coup d’état caused an internal schism at the top of the Satanic hierarchy. This is when the Temple of Set was consecrated in Santa Barbara, California during the summer solstice of June, 1975, by Michael A. Aquino.

In a “greater black magic” ritual, Aquino formulated a creation that resulted in what he regards as an inspired text, entitled *The Book of Coming Forth by Night*. Aquino’s work is compared by some to Aleister Crowley’s “Cairo Working” of 1904, which resulted in the *Book of the Law*, the central sacred text of Thelema. ¹³ This schism gave an important role to the wife of Dr. Michael Aquino, who at that time was the head of the Lilith Grotto in New York, called Lilith Sinclair. In 1996, after many years, Aquino vacates the leading role of High Priest of the Order. From 1996 to 2002 the office of High Priest of the Temple of Set was held by Don Webb (born in Austin, Texas, in 1960), an American writer of science fiction. Suddenly, in 2002, and for an unspecified reason, the role of leader was passed on to Magistra Zeena Schreck (born Leena Galatea LaVey, 1963), (FIG. 12) Anton LaVey’s daughter, who remained in office for only three months preamble to a schism within the Temple of Set. In 2004, after a period of interregnum in which Dr. Michael Aquino resumed control

of his occult toy for a couple of years, he gives the leadership role to Patricia Hardy.¹⁴ The above mentioned Don Webb is the author of an essay on Aleister Crowley, *The Fire and the Force*.¹⁵ Webb focuses on the initiatory and philosophical meaning of Crowley's life-work. I mention this just to reaffirm the importance of Crowley within the roots of contemporary Satanism, and the inspirational role that Crowley has always played with these puppets of the devil who are all part of the vast sectarian world behind the New World Order.

9 See. <http://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/manson.htm> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

10 Gavin Baddeley, *Ibid.*, p. 66.

11 *Ibid.*, p. 133.

12 http://www.goodfight.org/a_co_sataniccults.html ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

The text of Webb's book is divided into two sections: The first is made up of essays originally written for his inner students in the Temple of Set. The second part consists of new writings created exclusively for this book. Throughout the book Webb guides the reader in an initiatory journey along the Left Hand Path of the Illuminati. Inspired by the novel *1984* by George Orwell (1903-1950), LaVey wrote: "On the altar of the Devil up is down, pleasure is pain, darkness is light, slavery is freedom, and madness is sanity. The Satanic ritual chamber is the ideal setting for the entertainment of unspoken thoughts or a veritable palace of perversity."¹⁶ This is exactly the kind of language used by professional manipulators of the mind, the so-called "mind-controllers," those who pull the strings of contemporary Satanism, not only from some dark Satanic grotto, but from the centers of military and academic influence. In 1975, journalist Dick Russell interviewed Anton



FIG. 12 – Zeena Schreck, (born Zeena Galatea LaVey, 19 November 1963) in a photo made when she still belonged to the Church of Satan, founded by her father Anton.

13 James R. Lewis, Jesper Aagaard Petersen, *Controversial New Religions*, (Oxford, England:Oxford University Press 2004), p. 435.

14 See. http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Temple_of_Set. ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

15 See. http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Don_Webb. ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

16 https://archive.org/stream/Anton_Szandor_Lavey-The-Satanic-

Rituals/Anton_Szandor_LaVey_-_The_Satanic_Rituals_id1996027432_size541_djvu.txt ‡ Archived 4th July 2015 .

LaVey in an interview entitled “The Satanist Who Wants To Rule the World,” where LaVey actually expressed that he and an elite group of Satanists would one day rule the world.

To reach this point, LaVey apparently used an occult booklet from the 1930s,¹⁷ and some thoughts taken from Herbert George Wells’ (1866 -1946) book called *The Island of Dr. Moreau*, a book he used to compose the lycanthropic rite, “Das Tierdrama,” claiming it was originally put together by the “Illuminati.” This ritual includes the following words: “Man is God. We are men. We are gods. God is the Man.” In short, it is the same old story Crowley repeated over and over again in his writings and in the motto: *Deus est homo* (God is man), present in the upper echelons of the O.T.O. It is also used as the name of an important lodge of the order located in Gothenburg, Sweden, and led by an old friend and collaborator of Anton LaVey, the occultist and musician, Carl Abrahamsson; a member of LaVey’s inner-circle when he was alive. Carl was someone I met personally a few times, and he is probably one of the most influential occultists in Scandinavia. When you read, *The Island of Dr. Moreau*, which was LaVey’s inspiration, and you analyze the “Das Tierdrama” ritual, you can perfectly understand how it can be adapted to a trauma-based mind control system.

In fact, the people who attend the secret rituals of the Church of Satan of today , know very well that once they enter the room where the rites usually take place, they are going to be prevented from exiting the premises prematurely; not only by closed doors, but also by two hooded guards. The rituals have been defined by some as disgusting, but others appreciate them for the presence of the usual girlie altar that appeals so much to its founder. LaVey used, in fact, naked human altars for rituals, as you can see in some photos taken during the Satanic baptism of his daughter Zeena, officiated when she was three years old, in May, 1967.¹⁸

Satanists to conquer space?

I

In the mid-1970s, the fringe that was closest to Anton LaVey and his Church of Satan, suddenly entered into a crisis when its leader gradually began to escape the public eye, and even the faithful. This gradual departure from the scene transformed in the early 1980s into a kind of seclusion by LaVey. He felt he had laid down the structure of Laveyan Satanism, and earned the right to privacy. While he has always maintained that the Satanic ritual abuse myth was too famous to represent any threat to the genuine Satanists, it is also true that the cultural environment wasn't any friendlier since the foundation of his Church of Satan in 1966. This despite opening up to the outside, and the continued participation in the media circus by LaVey, soon joined by Dr. Michael Aquino, who had left the C.O.S. to constitute his own sect and seek his own glory.

A pearl handled pistol and a big black cat as a pet were enough to ensure LaVey's protection in the past, but then came the 1980s and the arrival of "Satanic Ritual Abuse" in the media. Christian fundamentalists bombed abortion clinics, and paranoid communities formed teams of vigilantes against people who may be "cultists." LaVey could be forgiven for being a bit cautious in that period, as he was the most natural target. The Black House, his residence on California Street in San Francisco, CA, once freely-accessible to interested persons, began to resemble a fortress with a tall barbed-wire fence in the front yard, among other protections. ¹⁹

17

http://www.centrosangiorgio.com/occultismo/articoli/anton_lavey_uomo_satana_2.htm † Archived 4th July 2015.

18 Ibid .

Gavin Baddeley who was ordained a Reverend in the Church of Satan by LaVey, and is an experienced journalist, wrote the following on the most significant policy statement made by LaVey during the 1980s, called "Pentagonal Revisionism," with his corresponding "five points program":

1) Stratification— LaVey believed in meritocracy and his contempt for egalitarianism was stronger than ever.

2) Strict taxation of all churches—the subject on which he fell out with Martin Lamers of the Kerk van Satan. Christianity was a racket, but if it was a honest racket it would have gone bust overnight.

3) No tolerance for religious beliefs secularized and incorporated into laws and order issues—already enshrined in the U.S. Constitution, though the antics of Christian fundamentalist during the 1980s made it worth restating.

4) Development and production of artificial human companions—an increasing preoccupation of LaVey's, illustrating his wish to use the androids for a “politically correct slavery” and also—in it's freedom for reliance on human beings for social stimulation—his belief on the disposability of most people.

5) The opportunity for everyone to live within an environment of his or her choice, with mandatory adherence to the aesthetic behavioral standards of same. ²⁰ The so-called “Total Environments”—characterized by small-sized modern offices accompanied by spooky mannequins, always interested LaVey—and now in his old age he became obsessed by them. Satanists influenced by his work quoted him more often than Walt Disney, Milton, or Baudelaire, demonstrating to the world that LaVey's influence on contemporary Satanism was stronger than ever. The rising star of 1980s Satanism, Boyd Rice, once called LaVey “the Walt Disney of the dark side,” and shared the admiration of LaVey for Disney and his creation, Disneyland. ²¹ In a 2002, a remake of the CD Music Martinis and Misanthropy by Boyd Rice and Friend, included as a bonus song, where Rice addresses the Columbine shootings in the line: “Boyd Rice is the one who did it— now I've heard the secret news.” Despite his confession of complicity in the Columbine shootings, he was still invited to speak at M.I.T. ²²

As the Hellfire Club of the eighteenth century created their Abbeys of Thelema in desert caves, and Crowley opened his own in rural Sicily,

LaVey was creating his private world in the basement of his Black House. At this point, as is evident from his writings, the majority of humanity not only disappointed him, but even distressed or disgusted him. His response was to isolate himself in a film noir fantasy-world made of seedy gin joints and run down hotel rooms, occupied only by his mannequins, that seemed to come alive in the twilight.

Not even a fantasist or a sorcerer—as the two terms are often interchangeable in the world of the occult—could isolate himself from family conflict. December 30, 1990, Zeena made public a letter she wrote to Dr. Michael Aquino, not only resigning from the Church of Satan, but disassociating from her father, who was the founder. To rub salt in the wound, Zeena, along with her husband, musician Nicholas Schreck, brought her circle of close followers inside the Temple of Set—which had for so long ridiculed her father's work:

“I was born a Satanist,” wrote Zeena, “My unfather was raised in the mundane

20 Gavin Baddeley, *Ibid.*

21 *Ibid.*

22 William H. Kennedy, *Satanic Crime*, (Mystic Valley Media, 2006) p. 14.



FIG. 13 – Nikolas Schreck, husband Zeena Schreck, is an American musician, an author, film-maker and a prominent member of the Satanic milieu in California. Image taken from https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nikolas_Schreck Filed July 28, 2015.

world of humankind, where he remains.” Even his daughter understood that her father unknowingly had been an agent of pure demonic energy, but of course Zeena appreciated that: “He unwittingly served as the agent of the true demonic energy needed to sire me, a genuine magical child.” At this point LaVey’s daughter added that she had never seen any evidence that her father sincerely believed in the power that he used for so long. Regardless, her father

still managed to attract the witch needed to perfect her own conception. “My mother, a natural magician being as the incarnation of Diana the Huntress, was the driving force of the most positive aspects of the Church of Satan. ²³

The full story behind this very bitter schism is probably only fully known by the people who were actually involved in it, but as I wrote in the previous pages, Zeena Schreck became the High priestess of the Temple of Set, however, she retained this title for a very short time. After reaching the top of the Setian hierarchy, Zeena helped her husband Nicholas Schreck

(FIG. 13) to create a splinter group known as the Sethian Liberation Movement (S.L.M.), where she currently presides as its spiritual leader. S.L.M.’s strategic base is apparently in Berlin Germany, where it happily interfaces with the Ordo Templi Orientis, the location of their European Headquarters.

The Setian schism was well-described by Alex Burns of disinfo.com, and later reported by O.T.O. expert Peter-Robert Koenig on his website, “The Ordo Templi Orientis Phenomenon,” in the Context: Aleister Crowley, and the O.T.O. in the U.S., 2002 Schism: The Storm Awakens.

Left Hand Path institutions often have a history of confrontations between individualist practitioners with different worldviews. The Temple of Set is no exception. High Priest Don Webb stepped down on the 9th of September, 2002, and was succeeded by High Priestess Zeena Schreck. Six weeks after the Helsinki Conclave (September 2002), Zeena, Magister Aaron Besson, Magister Nikolas Schreck, and Magister Michael Kelly, all resigned on the 8th of November, 2002. Four Priests, Alfred Rodriguez, Kevin Rockhill, Jared Davison; and Richard Gavin also resigned. Temple of Set sources have claimed that eighteen Initiates resigned, while others estimate the number to be closer to sixty (including several Orders, Elements, and members of the Adept and Setian degrees). The formation of any new magical group usually creates a period of inter-group conflict between the old and new. Michael Kelly’s following

document called the Four Horsemen (11 November 2002), was posted as follows on the alt.satanism newsgroup on the 13th of November 2002:

An early draft of a Frequently Answered Questions document defines the new and as-yet unnamed group as “a loose confederation of Setian Teachers and Students, an alliance of Orders.” The group has eschewed the Temple’s administrative and non-profit structure, as well as its degree system and titles. “We Work together through mutual respect and interest, not through any organizational limitations or restrictions,” the FAQ document states. Finally, its founders have sought to avoid the “magical society” structure of post-Theosophy groups: the confederation is “an ongoing Magical Working in which we may participate, a living, dynamic and evolving thing.” After a period of custodianship and transition, the Council of Nine, the Temple of Set’s oversight body, ratified the nomination of Dr. Michael A. Aquino on the 9th of December 2002 as the new High Priest of Set. ²⁴

If you are interested in further studies on the subject, there is also a series of important Public Research Sources that are later given by Koenig, keeping in mind his usual apologetic stand and comments towards the Satanic/O.T.O. phenomena:

While the long-term implications of this schism are still unfolding, interested parties can check out a growing collection of public material on Left Hand Path practices and traditions. Neville Drury’s Occult Experience book (New York: Avery Penguin Putnam, 1987) and documentary film features an extensive interview with the Aquinos. Larry Kahaner’s Cults That Kill (New York: Warner Books, 1989) contrasts Setian philosophy with “occult crime” distortions during the 1980s Satanic Ritual Abuse cycle. Dr. Stephen Edred Flowers’ Lords of the Left Hand Path (Smithville, TX: Runa-Raven Press, 1997) remains the most authoritative and academic study of dissent and antinomian spirituality. Nikolas Schreck’s Flowers From Hell: A Satanic Reader (London: Creation Books, 2001) collates key literary texts. Don Webb’s Seven Faces of Darkness: Practical Typhonian Magic (Smithville, TX: Runa-Raven Press, 1996) and

Uncle Setnakt's Guide to the Left Hand Path (Smithville, TX: Runa-Raven Press, 1999) offer a postmodern and practical approach to Left Hand Path initiation. Nikolas Schreck's *The Satanic Cinema* (FIG. 14) (London: Creation Books, 2001) offers a self-critique of the Devil as the Satanic archetype in this historical film. Two books, Dr. Stephen Edred Flowers and Crystal Dawn's *Carnal Alchemy* (Smithville, TX: Runa-Raven Press, 2001), and Nikolas and Zeena Schreck's *Demons of the Flesh* (London: Creation Books, 2002), reveal Left Hand Path practices of sado-magical and tantric sexuality.



FIG. 14 – Book cover of Nickolas Schrek's *The Satanic Screen: An Illustrated Guide to the Devil in Cinema*, Creation Books published in June, 2001 .

Nicholas Schreck, Zeena's husband, was the founder and frontman of the impor

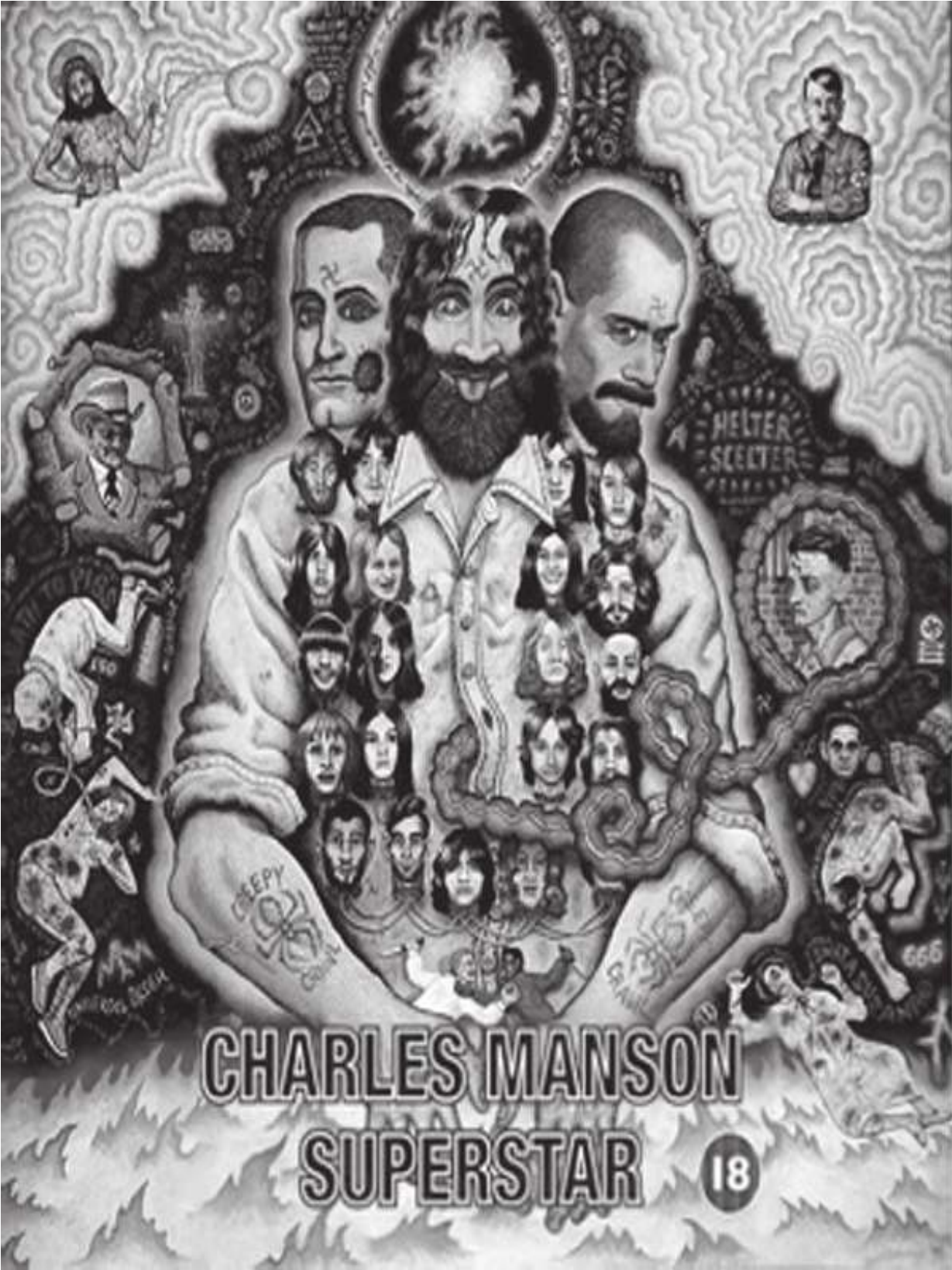


FIG. 15 – Cover of the videotape of the film / Charles Manson Superstar documentary directed by Nikolas Schreck in 1989.

tant magical/musical collective known as Radio Werewolf, founded in 1984 in Los Angeles, and later disbanded in 1993. The group achieved some degree of success, particularly in Germany. Nicholas Schreck, with his video production company, produced Video Werewolf in 1989. It was a controversial documentary dedicated to the already cited Charles Milles Manson (b. 1934), entitled Charles Manson Superstar (FIG. 15). This documentary film, mostly shot by Schreck in the state penitentiary of San Quentin, where Charles Manson resides, has quite an interesting soundtrack where we find music by Olivier Messiaen's Death and Resurrection, Bobby Beausoleil's Lucifer Rising, Krzysztof Penderecki's Apocalypse, and even Anton LaVey's, The Satanic Mass, along with tracks by

Charles Manson himself, like Clang Bang Clang and Mechanical Man, taken from his album Lie, The Love and Terror Cult. ²⁶

As you may have noticed Schreck was inspired by Anton LaVey—whose original source was the usual Aleister Crowley—whose philosophies are utilized by the sickest artists on the scene; Boyd Rice, Marilyn Manson; and, criminals who are inclined to follow a philosophy of life that centers on selfishness and disregard for all forms of authority. LaVey had ties to organized crime himself, and claimed Las Vegas gangsters were his role models. He pimped women in San Francisco's red light district throughout his entire adult life.

It is no wonder that LaVey's disciples, like Susan Atkins, went on to perform heinous murders. LaVey's Satanic teaching influenced a variety of criminals who also claimed to be Satanists. This is not to say that the Church of Satan or any of its offshoots are responsible for the criminal actions of others, but their publications and related media certainly encourage illicit activities. There are also other Satanic groups which espouse violence and criminal activities behind the veil of free speech. Several groups seek to unify Satanists in a final battle against Christians. Radio Free Satan has broadcast shows

which encourage teenagers to commit suicide. LaVey's former followers have also faced legal problems. Boyd Rice was questioned by the United States Secret Service because of his relationship with Charles Manson. Rice actually visited Manson on many occasions, but was banned from doing so when he was caught attempting to smuggle a bullet into the prison where Manson was being held. Charlie had access to an arts and crafts shop where he could easily have fashioned a zip gun, and used Rice's bullet to either attempt an escape or kill a guard or fellow inmate.²⁷ In a documentary called *Speak of the Devil* (1993)—a biography of Anton LaVey—Boyd Rice, a high-ranking priest in the Church of Satan, and mentor of shock rocker Marilyn Manson, can be seen in a bowling alley dressed all in black like the Columbine shooters. He speaks of how most Satanists meet in bowling alleys “working on their scores.” This segment is quite eerie when one considers that Harris and Klebold (i.e. the assassins of the The Columbine High School massacre), bowled for almost two hours before they began their murderous rampage.²⁸ Shane Bugbee (b. 1968), a high priest of the Church of Satan, is another underground artist of the Satanic milieu important for Satan's propaganda. Bugbee is a publisher, multi-media communicator and expert filmmaker, and the guy who actually conducted the final interview with Anton LaVey just months before his death in 1996. Bugbee also had his own problems with the law. Especially when he was investigated by the Secret Service after a guest on his Satanic radio show threatened the life of the President. However, even after the Secret Service visited his home, Bugbee commented on the 2004 election, when stating that: “If you're not voting with lead, it's not worth a fucking vote.” Both Bugbee and the aforementioned Boyd Rice were great supporters of George Walker Bush, as all Satanist support the Satanic establishment. Like William H. Kennedy wrote over ten years ago:

²⁶ Leo Lyon Zagami, *Illuminati e la Musica di Hollywood*, (Montevarchi, Arezzo: 2014), p. 151. ²⁷ William H. Kennedy, *Satanic Crime*, *Ibid.*, p. 13.

With these sorts of exemplars it is no wonder that Satanic crime is on the rise. The constitutionally protected Religious Satanists like Rice

and Bugbee are encouraging and celebrating violent acts to the Self-styled Satanists who most often do not belong to any formal organization and tend to form small cults, many of whom engage in illegal activities and use the literature and teachings of LaVey and his acolytes as ideological justification for crime. ²⁹

The problem is that people like Shane Bugbee seem influential not only within the

growing sectarian criminal side of Satanism, but in recent years have also been unwillingly promoting a brand new generation of high profile Satanists. They are seemingly non-violent, and highly respectful of the system and its laws, as they want to introduce a more acceptable side of Satanism to the public in the name of religious freedom. Conscious pawns of this New World Order like Douglas Mesner, a.k.a. Lucien Greves, the founder of The Satanic Temple, created an organization in 2012 which has achieved more publicly than any other Satanic organization in the last few years. The group came into existence when its founder Douglas Mesner, who studied cognitive science, and was a long time member of LaVey's Church of Satan, joined Harvard's exclusive set-up with Cevin Soling, who now calls himself Malcom Jarry; a Harvard graduate, director, producer, and millionaire, who pulls the strings of The Satanic Temple's media campaign, with David Guinan; producer, director and creative director at Arise Media. ³⁰

Soling and Guinan are two rich kids connected to the elite of the New World Order. Shane Bugbee's involvement in mentoring Lucien Greves, and others like him, is shown with pride on the site Vice, in his article, "Unmasking Lucien Greaves, Leader of the Satanic Temple," published in July 2013:

I have sought to promote alternative thought for more than 25 years as a publisher, promoter, gallery owner, and, as my mother-in-law once said, "a flim-flam man." During this time, I have opened the door to free thinkers and pure crazies alike. Sometimes they are welcome guests; other times, not so much. Lucien Greaves of the Satanic Temple, who first showed up at my door over a decade ago, would

fall into the former category. He was a young man, too smart for his own good .

28 Ibid.

29 Ibid., p.14.

30 <http://www.shanebugbee.com/?p=2161> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

He wanted a copy of a book I had republished called, *Might Is Right*. It was a 100-year-old tome, long forgotten by most, with the exception of Anton LaVey, who'd found it in a bookstore as a young man and used it as the basis for *The Satanic Bible*. I asked Anton to write an introduction, and he jumped at the opportunity to introduce the book to the world again. ³¹

I will further analyze the implications of Lucien Greaves and his "Satanic Temple," especially in relation to the activities of their Detroit Chapter, that recently held a Satanic ceremony on the steps of the state Capitol in Lansing, Michigan, on December 19, 2015. This was the nation's first state-sanctioned Satanic ceremony in history, another sign the End Times may be closer than you can imagine.

Meanwhile let's return to the late LaVey, who went through a bitter divorce from the mother of Zeena in the mid to late 1980s, that consumed him with appeals and legal procedures that would drag on for years. He spent much of his time in the last period of his life with his secretary and biographer, Blanche Barton, who would also give him a son. Zeena criticized LaVey's biography written by Burton, entitled, *The Secret Life of a Satanist*, laughing about certain excerpts, and criticizing them as: "The sickening repetitive flattery she (he) extends to Zionism, Bolshevism and the state of Israel, while safely negating any Norse or Teutonic mythology." ³² The split seems to have been both personal as well as ideological between the two, as Anton, and his late companion Barton, gradually indulged in a more leftist approach, wanting to support the New World Order and their ideology that has led to the Zionist /Jesuit/Communist hell of today (supported also by the Satanic Temple). LaVey's daughter Zeena shifted to a more NaziNorse Teutonic approach, that as we all know is just another emanation of the same dualistic system

implimented by the elite. Zeena simply behaves like many other artists and Satanists were doing in the 1990s Satanic scene, that lead to the rise of Black Metal in Scandinavia, and the eventual burning of churches in Norway. It was the dawn of the final phase of the New World Order program pushed by the occult establishment, and the dark shadowy elite of the various Illuminati sects.

The most powerful Intelligence agencies were preparing for big developments for the apocalyptic new millenium, beginning with the tragic events of September 11th, 2001. LaVey was considered a simple icon of the past in front of the incredible rise of his protégé Marilyn Manson (which he personally initiated earlier to the priesthood of the Church Satan), who was inspired by the practices of an ancient Islamic sect of killers known as the Assassins, a name used to refer to a medieval sect, called the Nizari Ismailis, a branch of Shia Islam.³³ Anton LaVey died on October 29, 1997 before he could witness the final eruption of so-called “Islamic fundamentalism,” and “Islamic Terrorism.” The latter phenomenon of “Islamic fundamentalism,” and radical Islam is not restricted to a specific branch of Islam, and is present in both the Sunni variant of Islam (mainly in the Salafist ultra-conservative orthodox movement), and Shiite fundamentalism (present in Iran).

Wikipedia writes that: “ The modern Islamic fundamentalist movements have their origins in the late 19th century. The Wahhabi movement, an Arabian fundamentalist movement that began in the 18th century, gained traction and spread during the 19th and 20th centuries. During the Cold War following World War II, some NATO governments, particularly those of the United States and the United Kingdom, launched covert and overt campaigns to encourage and strengthen fundamentalist groups in the Middle East and southern Asia.”³⁴
So even Wikipedia clearly admits the

³¹ <http://www.vice.com/read/unmasking-lucien-greaves-aka-doug-mesner-leader-of-the-satanic-temple> † Archived 4th July 2015.

32 Gavin Baddeley, *Ibid.*, p. 159.

33 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Assassins> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

backing of the “Islamic fundamentalist” by NATO. I have analyzed the secrets of “Islamic Fundamentalism” in relation to the New World Order and the Assassins in Volume I, ³⁵ “Islamic Fundamentalism,” was presented to the masses and will eventually manifest the ultimate “Satanist” of today, first with Al Qaeda, and now with the black uniform armies of ISIS. That is something LaVey would have appreciated, for sure. Mind you, all this evil was carefully crafted at the time LaVey was still alive, in those secret programs of Psychological Warfare to which some say even LaVey himself was a participant, as well as his famous friend turned enemy, Dr. Michael Aquino.



High level English Freemason Andrew Hicks, founding member of the prestigious "Corner Stone Society," and a member of Kirby Lodge 2818 in the United Grand Lodge of England, once confessed to me that they had inside information confirming LaVey had been a Central Intelligence operator in the field of "Mind Control," and one of the top operators, not a simple pawn in their game. A well-orchestrated form of chaos is necessary to lay the foundations of the New World Order, and LaVey could have helped

immensely with his diabolical expertise. Who is the Satanic leader in the U.S. as of today, you may ask? Who can match the likes of LaVey or Aquino in the Satanic structure? Obviously this doesn't count the far too many imposters we see on the web every day. In addition to the figure of Zeena I have already mentioned, there is the lesser significant one, she being Karla LaVey, half sister of Zeena, and creator of the First Satanic Church, an organization that appears to mimic the more commercial appeal of Satanism. There is also another key player in the field of Psychological Operations that is much talked about these days in the Satanic milieu, Colonel John B. Alexander, (FIG. 16) indicated by the Executive Intelligence Review as an affiliate of the Stanford Research Institute linked to Tavistock Institute embedded in "New Age" Frankfurt School theories, and contrary to Zeena, has always been loyal to Aquino and his Temple of Set

It comes as no surprise that Alexander is well-known by the so-called conspiracy theorists and UFO researchers who often interface with him on topics involving the UFO phenomenon. He is indicated by many credible sources as one of the leading contemporary figures in American Satanism, and is certainly popular among the rich and famous. Maybe that's why Alexander has been residing for years in the city of Las Vegas,

FIG. 16 – Colonel John B. Alexander, indicated by many as the current leader of U.S. Satanism, and also close to Hollywood.

34 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Islamic_fundamentalism ‡ Archived 4 th July 2015.

35 *Confessions of an Illuminati*, VOL I, *Ibid.*, pp. 208-211.

where Satanism is present along with the elite of the entertainment world. Since the beginning—thanks to people like Sammy Davis, Jr., a member of the famous Rat Pack (group of artists led by Sinatra that helped create the myth of Vegas), was recruited into the world of Satanism by LaVey and Dr. Michael Aquino, and who was a frequent visitor to their Black Masses for many years. It is no wonder that occultists organize all sorts of events in Las Vegas, from the national gathering of alchemists, to meetings of branches of the infamous

Golden Dawn. Colonel Alexander is an expert in the art of mind control, and he partially inspired the book *The Men Who Stare at Goats*, and the film that followed. He was, in fact, one of the trusted men behind General Albert Stubblebine, who in September, 2013 confirmed in an interview to Gnostic Media that Aldous Huxley was one of the guides—if not the supreme head of MK-Ultra. The General could not hide his embarrassment when he was asked the question about Huxley's involvement and, almost reluctantly, he admitted that “until now” this information had never been publicly revealed by any other member of American Intelligence, let alone by a former high ranking military Intelligence officer.

Returning to Colonel Alexander, he received the National Award for Volunteerism from President Ronald Reagan in 1987, and the Aerospace Laureate Award for Aviation Week in 1993 and 1994. Currently he lives in Las Vegas, with his two sons and his wife Victoria Lacas Alexander, who studies alien abductions. The two worked for The National Institute for Discovery Science (NIDSci), a privately financed research organization, that operated from 1995 to 2004, based in Las Vegas, and was created and funded by another “strange” character, the billionaire Robert Bigelow. He is one of those figures who is unknown to most people, but who is bound body and soul to the darkest faction of the American Illuminati that is connected to Dr. Michael Aquino and his associates. They also were involved in the study of the paranormal and ufology ... mysterious research that some say was used to disguise the group's more occult experiments and Satanic practices.

Colonel John B. Alexander is also the author of a very interesting book on the UFO phenomenon called, *UFOs: Myths, Conspiracies, and Realities* (New York, NY: Thomas Dunne Books, 2011). It is a book particularly appreciated by his ex-colleague in the U.S. military, Michael Aquino, who knows Alexander and described on an internet forum that the whole UFO phenomena as a huge PSYOP (Psychological Operation): “So the emerging picture from UFO's is not one of are-They/aren't-They-here, but rather of a global phenomenon of human psychology: a PSYOP campaign without anyone actually running it. Much like the traditional circus coming to

town, it thrills us, scares us, and certainly alleviates boredom. John Alexander isn't about to stare it down; like everyone else, he's having way too much fun with it." ³⁶

By making such a statement publicly on an internet forum, Aquino is also participating to some extent in the massive cover-up underway of the true occult origin of the UFO phenomena, possibly in favor of something much more sinister that is going on behind closed doors with his friend Colonel Alexander and the other members of the Temple of Set. Satanists conquering space could be something to keep an eye on, as billionaire Robert Bigelow and his Bigelow Aerospace intend to market space flight. Amazingly enough, Bigelow Aerospace recently subcontracted with NASA to build a space module for them. It seems that Bigelow, Col. Alexander, and the Temple of Set, are actually going back to their roots, and dealing with the industry that was pioneered by scientist and occultist Jack Parsons (1914-1952), who I introduced in Volume I. Beyond all the disinfo out there, and demonstrating the proven links with the esoteric and the occult world, in Volume IV, entitled *The Invisible Master*, I will outline, in detail, the reality behind the so-called "Roswellian Syndrome" and the UFO myth.

[36 http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread888375/pg2#pid16507516 ‡](http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread888375/pg2#pid16507516)
Archived 4th July 2015.

In order to clarify, once and for all, the link between Neo-Theosophy, Jesuitry and Satanism, I will discuss more about Dr. Michael Aquino in relation to his Theosophical background later in this book.

The occult roots



of Hollywood
and the god
Enki: SATAN

|

n the back entrance
of the Kodak The

atre (now known as Dolby Theatre), where the



FIG. 17 – The author indicates the Babylonian gate in the center of the The Hollywood & Highland Center, located between Hollywood Boulevard and North Highland Avenue in Los Angeles.

famous Oscar ceremony takes place every year, there is a huge symbolic secret positioned there by the Illuminati elite for all to see,. The Dolby is a giant auditorium for concerts and events, and it is located in a huge shopping mall and entertainment center called The Hollywood & Highland Center, located between Hollywood Boulevard

and North Highland Avenue in Hollywood, Los Angeles (FIGS. 17-18-19). The opening of the center took place on November 9, 2001, an event that went almost unnoticed to the majority of people, as it occurred only two months after the tragic events of September 11th, which had catalyzed the attention of the international media. The Dolby first hosted the prestigious ceremony of the Academy Awards (Oscars) in March, 2002. Many artists have performed within its walls, from Neil Young to Christina Aguilera, to Celine Dion, Mariah Carey, Beyonce Knowles, Alicia Keys, Elvis Costello, Barry Manilow, Prince, and my fellow Italian Andrea Bocelli, ³⁷ and many others.

This is the first permanent home for the film industry's most important annual award, the Academy Awards, so as you can easily imagine, it is a place of enormous strategic importance for the various Illuminati sects and their vampiric Egregore. Through the so-called Hollywood stars, we find a world of illusions and entertainment that is constantly promoted by the New World Order. In the Dolby Theatre, which could be defined as the Vatican of the film industry, the meetings of what is regarded as the most influential Masonic lodge in Hollywood takes place. Most of the key places in this Hollywood Babylon, including the Masonic Temple across the street, now known as El Capitan Entertainment Centre (bought a few years ago by Walt Disney), were created by the Freemason and Worshipful Master, Charles E. Toberman (1880-1981). Having said that, I sincerely



FIG. 18 – A close-up image of the two deities from ancient Mesopotamia represented on top of the gate.

did not expect to find all this Illuminati symbolism splattered right in front of my eyes in the middle of Hollywood. A full scale Babylonian gate oversees it all, positioned right at the center of the huge shopping mall and entertainment center, where every year the red carpet is unfolded to welcome the Hollywood elite and the rich and famous. Most tourists that visit this place every day are unaware of the symbolic importance, although they are constantly feeding their energies to the Hollywood Egregore and its propaganda.

David Icke formed an interesting analysis a few years ago in his book *Children of the Matrix*, where he declares: “I can’t emphasise enough that to understand what we call the present we have to understand the past, and this is why the Anunnaki- Illuminati have concentrated so much effort on rewriting history. Even Hollywood is an example. The Druids were tree worshippers, especially the oak. The holly was their most sacred symbol because it was sacred to Mother Holle or

Hel, the goddess of the underworld. Thus we have Holle or Hollywood (Hel-wood), the 'place of magic' and home of the Illuminati's mass propaganda and conditioning machine in California. The holly wood was a favourite source of magic wands." ³⁸

Well said David. Unfortunately, when he wrote the statement above, the monstrosity I described above had not yet been created, so I wonder what Icke will write about Hollywood now, as the Annunaki element is clearly visible at the top of this huge monument. On the left, you find the images of the god known in Sumerian mythology as Enki, later known in Babylonian times as Ea, and defined by the noted scholar Zecharia Sitchin as the commander in chief of the Anunnaki, and on the right, the god Nisroch, the ancient Assyrian god of agriculture. ³⁹

Enki is presented in its classic role of water carrier, as it was well-known in antiquity. Some researchers say this is the basis of the alien "blood lines" that rule our planet, the same as those David Icke calls the Reptilians. The historian Benito CA stated in his wellknown 1969 thesis: "With Enki is observed an interesting change in the symbolism of the sexes, the agent fertilizer is also water, in Sumerian 'a' or 'Ab' which means, however, also sperm. In a passage of a Sumerian hymn, Enki lingers on the empty riverbeds and fills them with his water." ⁴⁰ At the center of the two deities is a representation of the tree

38 David Icke, Children of the Matrix, (Wildwood MO: Bridge of Love, 2001), p. 179.

39 <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nisroch> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

40 See. <http://www.gatewaystobabylon.com/essays/essayenkiworld.html> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015 .



FIG. 19 – A Google Maps © frame dated 3/8/2011, shows an overview of the immense center and its Babylonian gate.

of life of the Kabalah, which symbolizes the laws of the universe. Both representations on this “Hollywood Babylonian gate” show impressive images from the early civilizations of Mesopotamia—at the center of what is effectively the main temple of the global factory of illusions within our civilization. There are also two gigantic elephants, placed on two immense columns, that are the symbols of the Babylonian god Ishtar (also known as the Sumerian Inanna, or the Egyptian Isis). The full story of the impact of the Annunaki (as they call these deities) on human civilization has been partly revised and narrated in recent decades by Zecharia Sitchin (1920-2010) in his works, and in

particular, in his book *The Earth Chronicles*. Many traditional historians never accepted his interpretations, with its paleo-astronautical flavor, and are in line with the religious beliefs of the Illuminati sects; who love the fact that they can be descendants of these ancient deities, which, according to Stinchin, came to this planet from another about 445,000 years ago.

The Annunaki (according to Stinchin) came to Earth in search of gold and assumed the role of gods, transmitting civilization to mankind and teaching men to worship them, becoming, as taught also by David Icke, the ancestors of the current royal families that guide and control the world and the power system of the Illuminati network of secret societies. According to the eccentric English author Icke, many royal families are part of the Annunaki bloodline, and the old Queen Mother, Elizabeth of England (1900-2002), was repeatedly seen changing from reptilian to human when she was still alive.

On this theory I diverge with Icke a little bit, or at least we used to diverge until recently—when David Icke finally embraced the extradimensional view of the alien reality to define the so-called “reptilians.” I think this is a much more credible stance, as I personally don’t shapeshift nor have a tail. However, the “Spiritual Satanist,” as the dark side of the Illuminati often consider themselves, does not believe in the existence of the Judeo-Christian God YHVH, that they consider as a deity imposed by the Jewish system (which is, by the way, secretly in league with them). The spiritualist of the dark side instead believe in Satan, who was actually a name attributed to the Sumerian god Enki .

In their interpretation, Astaroth coincides with the Sumerian god An-Anum and the gods Enlil and Enki-Ea (respectively Beelzebub and Satan in “Spiritual Satanism”), which together form a Cosmic Triad.⁴¹ Some Illuminati initiates interpret the three points used by Occult Masonry and the Ordo Templi Orientis to the Cosmic Triad. The “Spiritual Satanist” also states that the Abrahamic religions have labeled the ancient pagan gods unfairly, the so-called demons. In this context, Enki-Satan is considered the most powerful of all, so it is no wonder he rules over the Hollywood Babylonian gate. In Hebrew,

“Satan” means adversary, and for this reason he is an opponent to the Jews but, in their interpretation, he is not an enemy of the Gentiles (non-Jews). Satan is a figure that in their view sprung up from a “demonization” of the Sumerian god Enki and his lineage. But while Satan is cloaked, by most, in an aura of “negativity,” the Sumerian Enki never was. Also, the Satan that was handed down to us, in their eyes, is wrongly accused of all his “evil deeds.” Enki is responsible for glorious actions, as well as reprehensible ones. According to the Illuminati, who embrace the philosophy of Enki known as Enkism, the basis of “Spiritual Satanism,” this makes him more human in the eyes of the Satanist. They even state that Judaism and Christianity are indirectly based on Enki, a character that has been defined as an “enemy” (Shaytan) and placed in a negative light.

Enki/Satan was no longer officially worshipped ⁴² by the population, but only in the secret temples and secret lodges of some sects of the Illuminati. I went to Hollywood while I was writing this chapter to visit the Neo-Babylonian structure next to the Dolby Theatre, and I felt the strong energy present in this place. It was not the best, I can assure you. I then discovered something that could confirm the occult and evil nature of this place. This design of the three-story complex known as “The Hollywood and Highland Center” is based on a movie made by American film director and Freemason David Llewelyn Wark DW Griffith (1875-1948), who is remembered by many for his controversial film that came out in 1915 called *The Birth of a Nation*, upon which the current scenery is based, including its impressive Babylonian gate. The underlying problem is that David Wark Griffith, with his immensely successful film, was actually openly promoting the Ku Klux Klan sect, known by the acronym “KKK,” and presenting them as the unlikely heroes of this racist film, and inspiring their come back after a period in which their numbers had been reduced to a minimum. It is a diabolical idea inspired by the usual manipulators of the occult establishmen pursuing the promotion of the “Race War” card.

In any case, even back then, Griffith was criticized for his racist film, and he had to immediately resort to creating another in order to

change the atmosphere around him as quickly as possible. That's when he made *Intolerance* (1916), where he describes the subject of "intolerance" during different ages of mankind, as if to justify himself for his previous film. But the damage had been done. Many historians are inclined to believe that Griffith made *The Birth of a Nation* with the purpose of criticizing the Afro-American man and glorifying the white man. This was the message he gave in a film that was received and endorsed by the White House, over a hundred years ago, on February 18, 1915, in the presence of President Thomas Woodrow Wilson (1856-1924). This is an unprecedented act that was never entirely forgotten by the African American community, so much so that DJ Spooky recently dedicated a live mix to this silent movie, of course being highly critical of the content. Thus a new version of the film was created entitled *Rebirth of a Nation*,⁴³ a project that led Spooky to travel the world and perform in the most unlikely places, including a small stone-built theater located on the southern slope of

41 <http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Astaroth> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

42 <http://laviadienki.altervista.org/enkismo.html> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

43 <http://www.rebirthofanation.com/> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015 .

the Acropolis of Athens. Griffith's funeral was celebrated at the aforementioned Masonic Temple in Hollywood, but with the growing controversy surrounding his film dedicated to the KKK, there were actually very few stars present.

Despite this, Charlie Chaplin called Griffith "the Master of us all," and directors like Ford, Hitchcock, Welles, Kubrick and others⁴⁴ have always spoken of their great respect for the director of *Intolerance*. It should come as no surprise that after so many years, the "illuminated" elite would dedicate a space for his role in the "magic" of Hollywood, with a movie like *Intolerance*, about his alleged "redemption." But behind this symbolism, taken from Griffith's film set, there is something more sinister: Enki... or Satan... the power that determines control over the masses. Not surprisingly, the first public celebration of the Gnostic Mass conceived by Aleister Crowley for the O.T.O. was held in Hollywood in March 1933, at 1746 Winona Boulevard, just off the much better known Hollywood Boulevard,

where we have the Dolby Theatre, which is placed on an important ley line according to writer and investigator Bret Lueder in his book, *Song in Your Heart: The Story for the Search for the Lost Note*. There is a ley line that runs from Hollywood to the northeast of California, through the Forest Lawn Memorial Park of Hollywood Hill, the famous cemetery of the stars, and all the way to the Disney studios of Pasadena. ⁴⁵

The term “ley line” was originally conceived by Sir Alfred Watkins. The current definition of a ley line according to Wikipedia is as follows: “Ley lines are hypothetical alignments of a number of places of geographical interest, such as ancient monuments and megaliths. Their existence was suggested in 1921 by the amateur archaeologist Alfred Watkins, whose book *The Old Straight Track* brought the alignments to the attention of the wider public.” ⁴⁶ I find it interesting that this new Babylonian monument was placed next to the Dolby Theatre on this important ley line in 2001, exactly ten years after celebrated English gay film director Nigel Finch came out with an hour-long documentary called *Kenneth Anger’s Hollywood Babylon* (1991). It begins with Kenneth Anger’s tale of DW Griffith’s recreation of ancient Babylon for his silent 1915 epic, and all the drama that went with it. It seems as though the elite Satanists in Hollywood were already preparing for what they were to visibly erect in 2001, as this documentary is heavily-influenced (like Anger’s 1965 book *Hollywood Babylon*), by DW Griffith’s epic Hollywood legacy. It alternates the life and work of the occult filmmaker Kenneth Anger, with readings and enactments of the lurid episodes recounted in Anger’s scandalous *Hollywood Babylon* and *Hollywood Babylon II* books. Apparently Kenneth “chickened out” of the third book in this series because exposing Scientology would have created problems for him with the Hollywood establishment.

In 2010 Anger mentioned in an interview that the third volume was finished, but was placed on hold, explaining: “The main reason I didn’t bring it out was that I had a whole section on Tom Cruise and the Scientologists. I’m not a friend of the Scientologists.” ⁴⁷ Let’s not forget that there is a fair degree of competition between the Ordo

Templi Orientis and Scientology, but they will not clash with each other as they both have close links to Aleister Crowley, whose rites are said to have opened the gates of hell. Babylon comes from the Sumerian, “KA.DINGIR.RA” which in the translation to Akkadian in Bab-ilani, means: “The Gate of the Gods. ”

44 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/D._W._Griffith ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

45 See. Bret Lueder, Song in Your Heart: The Story for the Search for the Lost Note (Chico, CA: House of Lueder Publishing, 2012).

46

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ley_line#Alfred_Watkins_and_The_Old_Straight_Track ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

47 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hollywood_Babylon ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.



FIG. 20 – A very rare frame from the original Lucifer Rising. It is said that the group known as the Manson “Family” buried in an unmarked grave the only existing copy in the vast plains of Death Valley. This image is taken from the book Lucifer Rising written by Gavin Baddeley.

Partly miming the opening phrase of the soliloquy portrayed in the “Nunnery Scene” of William Shakespeare’s play Hamlet, “I should say this time Gods or Demons, that is the question. Whether is nobler in the mind of a truth seeker and a libertarian to suffer The slings and arrows of outrageous fortune, Or to take arms against a sea of demons, And by opposing them? To die: to sleep.”

Shakespeare is regarded as the greatest writer in the English language, and

the world’s pre-eminent dramatist, and he is a key figure to every English speaking actor, but few realize that the philosophic ideals promulgated throughout the Shakespearian plays distinctly demonstrate their author to have been thoroughly familiar with certain doctrines and tenets peculiar to Rosicrucianism. In fact, the profundity of the Shakespearian productions stamps their creator as one of the Illuminati of the ages. ⁴⁸ Who knows what Shakespeare would have written about in Hollywood today, especially now that it seems firmly in the hands of the dark side of the the Illuminati, where black magicians and witches are casting a constant spell on humanity, so beware of the “Magic of Hollywood.”

The Illuminati artists serving HER SATANIC MAJESTY

|

In January of 2002, an article in the Special Collector’s Editions of Uncut, published a story on the Rolling Stones. The article covered the most hidden and dark secrets of the legendary group. The singer Mick Jagger was awarded the title of Knight Bachelor for services to music by Prince Charles, eleven months later. Another key member of the Rolling Stones, Keith Richards, criticized Mick Jagger for accepting such an honor. But Richards criticism was “liquidated” by Jagger who stated that Keith is like a child who sees another with an ice cream and is simply envious about it. However, many of his fans saw this move as a contradiction to his supposed anti-establishment image. These fans probably know very little about the real Jagger, who has always been a fan of the monarchy... and especially Satan. “United Press International,” noted that it was definitely an unusual

gesture from the UK's Royal House, as "Sir" Mick Jagger never did any charitable work during his life, not even participating in the pop/rock concert that was held at Buckingham Palace to celebrate the fifty years on the throne of the Queen. So why such an honor? Perhaps the usual "devil's luck" that touches those who have a certain passion for the occult and the central figure of Aleister Crowley. (FIG. 20) This may be the same luck that befell another character mentioned in Simon Goddard's article in Uncut. I'm talking about Jimmy Page, (FIG. 21) who in December, 2005, received the same distinguished honor by the British Royals: The Most Excellent Order

48 <http://www.sacred-texts.com/eso/sta/sta41.htm> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

of the British Empire .
This is a British order of chivalry established by King George V, and it is considered one of the most important awards in Britain. In this case, Page did not receive the award for his music merits (of a clear diabolical nature), but for charity... charity Mick Jagger, another sympathizer of the devil, never did. As for the songs with a Satanic touch in the discography of the Stones, we find the all time classic Sympathy for the Devil at the top of

LED ZEPPEL

JIMMY PAGE DISCIPLE OF ALEISTER CRO

Zoso



666



O.T.O.



IN

WLEY





FIG. 21 – Advertising poster for the unused soundtrack of the film *Lucifer Rising*, promoted as a project related to Jimmy Page and Led Zeppelin, shows the symbol Ordo Templi Orientis. Disagreements between Anger and the group came to annoy the director, who eventually threw them into what was called the “curse of Kenneth Anger.”

the list. The interest of the Stones for Satanism is also apparent from the titles of other songs: *Sweet Black Angel*, *Conversation with my Demon Brother*, *Dancing with Mr. D*, and the album *Their Satanic Majesties Request*. It would seem that this last one, in particular, was composed at the request of Anton LaVey, as stated by Father Jean-Paul Regimbal (1931-1988), while others claim it was done for Kenneth Anger, who in turn states that he was the inspiration for the song *Sympathy for the Devil*. Kenneth Anger (still alive), co-founder of the Church of Satan, leading figure of the Ordo Templi Orientis, and former occult mentor of both Mick Jagger and Jimmy Page, must be proud of his disciples now that they were both rewarded for their work by the supreme elite manipulators that rule this planet: the British Royals.

The Brits and the Royal family, along with British Intelligence, have supported the rise of the “Great Beast 666” Aleister Crowley from the very beginning, and later promoted his sick ideology, thanks to their embrace of many “Rock Stars” (starting with the Beatles). If you sell your soul to the devil, eventually you will be reciprocated with generous rewards by the British Royals. Of course you can prefer little children, as in the case of Jimmy Saville, since the English Royals have no preferences regarding sexuality, provided you stay within the boundaries of their “game.” If not, your life will be cut short, possibly with a heart attack at age 27, in which case, you will join the infamous and legendary Club 27. Mick Jagger’s latest tragedy, the death of his girlfriend Wren Scott, seems to be part of the ongoing “curse of the devil” that hits the weaker subjects involved in these enterprises. But let’s not forget the luck of the devil. Kenneth Anger

still enjoys plenty in contemporary Hollywood, as he is one of the top representatives of the Ordo Templi Orientis, with his prestigious honorary 9th degree (the equivalent of an honorary 33rd degree in the A.A.S.R.).

Kenneth Anger recently participated in a re-enactment of the previously cited “Das Tierdrama,” originally created by his friend Anton LaVey, who promoted it as a ritual of Adam Weishaupt’s Order of the Illuminati. But, according to his friend and then main antagonist Dr. Michael Aquino, this isn’t really the case.:

“Das Tierdrama” is again a variation of the original Church of Satan version. In the Satanic Rituals it is attributed to the Order of the Illuminati in Germany. Records of the doctrines and ceremonies of that order exist in the papers of its two principal leaders, Adam Weishaupt and Baron de Knigge, however, and I have found nothing resembling the “Tierdrama” among them. Nor, as Anton also suggest, it is from the ritual text of the O.T.O. or the Golden Dawn. Applying Occam’s Razor, then, I presume it was adapted from HG Wells’ The Island of Dr. Moreau, in which case the reference to the “house of pain,” “the hand that wounds,” and “the hand that heals” make sense. The German origin of the text is also argued against by the erroneous German-language translation. The version of “Die Elektrischen Vorspiele” appearing in the Satanic Rituals also evidences German language problems—beginning with its title, which is erroneously translated into the plural.⁴⁹

However, “Das Tierdrama” is considered one of the most important rituals devised

in the milieu of modern Satanism. It became, in 2013, the main inspiration for a music video behind the song Love In The Old Days (Ted James 1999 remix), by the duo called Daddy. But Daddy is not just your average musical project, as it was established by the famous Hollywood actor James Franco and his old school friend, Tim O’Keefe.

Dangerous Minds blog writes: “When producer Ted James remixed one of Daddy’s songs, Love in the Old Days, Franco cast Kenneth Anger in the music video, presiding over a masked bacchanal based

on Anton LaVey's lycanthropic Das Tierdrama ritual (which was, in turn, based on The Island of Doctor Moreau by HG Wells).⁵⁰

James Franco is an ambiguous figure. In 2014, he was accused of inappropriate relations with a seventeen year old he attempted to meet online. Well, surprise surprise, Franco himself is a long time Satanist, who made his first short film, based on his idol Kenneth Anger, when in cinema school at New York University. Franco and O'Keefe, along with another musician and occultist named Brian Butler, who introduced Franco to Anger were, on the 4th of December 2012, due to invoke the demon Bartzabel, using a ritual originally designed by Aleister Crowley for a unique public event held in London in 1910. In our modern times, this ritual was to be replicated in an art gallery in Venice Beach (L&M Arts, Los Angeles, 660 South Venice Boulevard, Venice, CA, 9029).

On December 5, 2012, Lisa Derrick in MAGAZINE, Show & Event Coverage wrote: "Brian Butler—assisted by Twilight: New Moon actress Noot Seear, and actor Henry Hopper—were supposed to invoke Bartzabel, the forceful spirit of Mars, into the body of actor James Franco." Announcing later in an UPDATE on the same page: "JAMES FRANCO MISSED HIS FLIGHT AND THERE WAS AN UNANNOUNCED STAND-IN, ACCORDING TO COMMENTS AFTER THIS WENT TO PRESS."⁵¹

So presumably, Franco missed his plane at the last minute and was quickly replaced by someone else. This should make one wonder what really went on that day in LA., as Anger was also absent from the stage (or was he?). This part of Los Angeles is wellknown around the world for having been the birthplace of the famous rock group The Doors, whose leading singer Jim Morrison, another lover of Crowleyanity and the occult, prematurely died at age 27 (thereby joining the sinister "27 Club"). After visiting Venice

49 Michael Aquino, The Church of Satan, Ibid., p. 235.

50

http://dangerousminds.net/comments/love_in_the_old_days_james_francos_satanic_music_video_starring_kennet ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

51 <http://www.cartwheelart.com/2012/12/05/cartwheel-blog-twilight-star-noot-seearbrian-butler-performaleister-crowley-ritual/> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015 .

in 2014, I can confirm that it feels like the usual tourist trap—light years away from the poems and lyrics of Morrison, with a negativity present that is all too noticeable.

Secretly instigated by the elite in the 1960s and 70s, the “Flower Revolution” was celebrated. It offered some great music, but it was actually a great experiment to modify the cultural foundations of American society. This movement permeated an entire generation—pleasing both Morrison and mind control expert Aldous Huxley—which carries into the decadence of today. It would appear that the Aleister Crowley ritual mentioned above was effectuated by these modern Hollywood Illuminati in a place of magical power like Venice Beach so they could energize their Egregor involving as many people as possible. They did all this wishing to re-open the doors—The Doors, in fact, of Hell.

In 2015, Paris Hilton, an American socialite and in the last few years aspiring DJ, after attending an event linked to Formula 1 car racing in the principality of Monaco, was suddenly picked up and brought to an exclusive party, which took place not far from Cannes, and arranged by Kenneth Anger. It appears that Paris Hilton is not only a DJ for Kenneth, some say that she has inherited the role of priestess of the mysteries that was once held by British artist Marianne Faithfull. Incidentally, in April 2006, Hilton was the protagonist of an unusual cover, created for Masonic Quarterly Magazine, a now defunct official journal of the United Grand Lodge of England (later substituted by Freemasonry Today). The April issue associated the entertainment world and the Illuminati. It is a subject I analyzed and published in an Italian essay called *Illuminati e la Musica di Hollywood* (“Illuminati and the Music of Hollywood” —Harmakis Ed. Montevarchi, Arezzo), in November 2014.

Illuminati and Psychedelia: from Rome to California

|

n their 2002 work, *Demons of the Flesh*, authors Nikolas and Zeena Schreck dedicated their book to a new magical path. In cleaving much closer to Crowleyanity and sexual magick (with a “k” as Crowley wanted), they thereby broke with Dr. Michael Aquino, their occult controller, and moved toward an initiatic independence that introduced their Sethian Liberation Movement (formerly known as Storm). The first words in their book include a dedication that leaves me rather perplexed. The dedication is to an important figure of the Italian esoteric scene, a person I respect and admire, named Julius Evola (1898-1974). The words written by these two Satanists constitute a full-blown recognition of Evola’s work: “For the Order of Babalon, the Order of Sekhmet and their allies. Dedicated to the Memories of Baron Julius Evola, who began the work of awakening the left-hand path in the West.”

Baron Julius Evola was born in Rome within an ancient Sicilian family, a similarity

with my own origins that has always made me sympathetic to this somehow “obscure” figure. Evola was a member of the mysterious Illuminati group known in Italy in the 1920s as the Group of Ur, that later became known as the Group of the “Dioscuri” (literally “Blackgods”), which are in existence still to this day. Just before I left the Illuminati Network in 2006, I published an article for their prestigious occult publication. The work in question was based on the Alchemy Gate, or Magic Portal, of Piazza Vittorio in Rome,⁵² an extradimensional portal of which I have spoken of both in Volume I and III of this Confession series.. Going back to address this apparent link between Baron Evola and modern Satanists in the U.S. Illuminati and Satanism gives me the opportunity to investigate the unusual background of the Group of Ur and their influence in the occult world. Especially interesting is this group’s relationship with drugs, and their somewhat scientific testing of these substances in an initiatic environment. With their extensive research and

52 <https://it.scribd.com/doc/139047284/8-La-Porta-Ermetica> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

publications, the influence they had at an international level is demonstrated within the dedication made in the book *Demons in the Flesh*, which is followed on the same page by the Disclaimer: “The sexual and magical activities described in this book are intended for application Exclusively by adults who have Reached the Age of Majority, and Should only be performed on a consensual basis by individuals possessing sound physical and mental health. Recommendations suggesting that the reader undertake proper training in physical activities. Neither the authors nor the publishers of this book can assume any liability or responsibility for any harm that might happen to the reader as a Consequence of the experiments outlined herein.” ⁵³

I’m not sure what Julius Evola would think of this radicalization of the left-hand path, described in this way by the authors:

Demons Of The Flesh is the very thing it describes, in that it can be understood as a sex magic working in its own right. As a brain-child created by the polarized erotic energies of male and female sexuality generated by its authors, this book illustrates how the combined sexual force of two magicians can create a daemonic third entity. By shaping the collaborative words and perspectives of two magicians into a cohesive whole, we have aimed to bring into being a magical elemental that takes on a certain life of its own, independent of its creators. Whenever two magicians work together, the creation of such an elemental force is the result; William S. Burroughs and Brion Gysin referred to this phenomenon as “the third mind.” ⁵⁴

I have personally known both the above mentioned Burroughs and Gysin. This is thanks to my grandmother, Felicity Mason a.k.a. Anne Cumming, ⁵⁵ a controversial figure within the elite of whom I speak about in Volume I of my *Confessions*, ⁵⁶ I can therefore personally confirm the importance of the magical work done by the two, work which will eventually lead to the initiation of William Burroughs in the Illuminati of Thanateros (I.O.T.), an Illuminati sect I will analyze further in Volume III. The Italian researcher Franco Landriscina’s new and improved description of the Group of Ur was originally published in an

article in Italy, in a book by Antonio Castronovo called, “L’Immaginazione al Podere. Che cosa resta delle eresie psichedeliche”(Viterbo, Italy: Stampa Alternativa, 2005), which helps us to understand the strange connections of the Group of Ur and the initiatory path to psychedelia, which is the translation of the title of Castronovo’s short essay that opens this way:

In the 1980s, visiting an exhibition in Rome on the art form known as Dadaism, I experienced a curious effect of “cognitive dissonance.” Among the works on display there were some paintings and a small wooden table painted by none other than Julius Evola. The paintings impressed me for their visionary content, not really in tune with the rest of the show. More than that, though, I was puzzled by the table. For the style and colors of the images that covered it, in fact, didn’t look like it came from the Rome of the 1920s where it was made, but from the San Francisco of the late 60s, the home of the “Flower Power Child” on acid. What’s more, the name of its author was for me connected at the time to the far-right slogans and events of the 70s, certainly not to this kind of colorful patterns. In short, something was not right. For the moment I did not enquire further.

Years later, though, once I read several books on the subject of altered states of

53 Nikolas & Zeena Schreck, *Demons of the Flesh*, (Washington DC: Creation Books, 2002), p. 1.

54 *Ibid.*, p. 11.

55 <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/people/obituary-anne-cumming-1464458.html> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

56 *Confessions of an Illuminati*, Vol. I, *Ibid.*, pp. 210, 212, 213 .

consciousness and approached more deeply the esoteric world, studying the writings of Evola, I finally started to understand certain things, and found out that, indeed, behind those paintings, and that table something truly “psychedelic” was really going on. Something, indeed, throwing a new light on the recent history of psychedelic substances.

The “official” historical version of the events surrounding the birth of psychedelia explains that it originated in 1943 with the discovery of LSD by the Swiss chemist Albert Hoffmann, and continued into the 1950s when the writer Aldous Huxley tried mescaline... 1955 is the year of Huxley’s first experience with LSD, followed, in 1959, by Allen Ginsberg. In 1960 Timothy Leary founded the Psychedelic Research Project at Harvard University, and three years later he was fired from the same university when he began his adventure as a guru of the growing youth protest movement. LSD became illegal in 1966, and in 1967 the hippie movement blossomed into the intense season of the “Summer of Love.” By 1970 up to one million two hundred thousand Americans had tried LSD. It is, therefore, a story in which my native country of Italy does not apparently play any particular role, and in which the use of these substances seems almost naturally tied to instances of a liberal and “leftist” nature, and not a reality that is in any way tied to an obscure branch of the Italian Illuminati. So for me and others like Franco Landrisci, it was a real surprise to discover that a group of Italian “researchers” from the Illuminati network had already, within the first decades of the century, experimented with mind expanding/ altering drugs; using and interpreting them in the light of ancient spiritual teachings and gathering observations that astonish many, even today, for their deep erudition and originality. These researchers developed a way to the use of drugs that can be called “initiatic,” and different, as we shall see, from the “utopian” and “individualistic” way that most wellknown personalities use them. Franco Landriscina described the historical set-up in the following way, giving us a perfect picture of the situation:

Rome, 1927. A tram rattles through the streets of the capital crowded with bicycles. The notes of pleasant music spreads through the air from the radio’s placed inside the houses. Gentlemen discuss politics on street corners. A diverse group of people, however, relax their mind with concentration exercises, yoga, mantra recitation, discover the magical power of sex, learn the art of entering into conscious sleep, and try any kind of drug. It is the Group of Ur. ⁵⁷

In the second volume of their Introduction to Magic, the Group of Ur, who since their first edition, speak of the secrecy of “substances” and

“necessary doses” hiding under the alchemical name of “corrosive waters,” state the following: “Which substances, then, have these powers, and what is the science of dosing them for immediate practice, was a very difficult secret to obtain already back in the ancient times.”⁵⁸

In the third edition of the trilogy of the Group of Ur, released in 1971, when Evola was still alive (he died in 1974), his group appears to have made a significant update, when advertising the second volume with a very flashy green stripe and the words “Edition revised and updated with a new chapter on drugs.” The 1970s had obviously arrived even for the oldest surviving members of the group, who opened the chapter ON DRUGS in the following way: Having mentioned in vol. II, p.140, those that are called in alchemical Hermetism “corrosive waters,” for many contact points and some more details we judge useful to publish the confidential instructions about a higher use of drugs, made by a group close to us. For the reader, a point to notice is the absolute difference of the experiences in respect to the modern widespread profane use of drugs amongst the younger generation, with effects that can only be of degradation and self-destruction.⁵⁹

57 “The Group of Ur and the initiatory path to the psychedelia” article by Franco Landriscina. Originally published in Antonio Castronovo, L’Immaginazione al Potere. Che cosa resta delle eresie psichedeliche (Viterbo, IT: Stampa Alternativa 2005).

58 Aa.Vv., Introduzione alla Magia (Introduction to Magic), Volume 2, (Rome: Edizioni Mediterranee, 1971), p. 142 .

Among the large group of characters that composed the original foundation of the Group of Ur, there was Leone Caetani, 15th Duke of Sermoneta and 5th Prince of Teano (1869-1935); the Anthroposophists John Colan and Massimo Scaligero; poets Girolamo Comi, Arturo Onofri; and, traditionalists like Guido De Giorgio, plus other important characters and intellectual figures of the time. Among them was Emilio Servadio, a Freemason and future president of the Italian Psychoanalytic Society, and the young Pio Filippini Ronconi, who will become one of the most authoritative

Italian Orientalists after an interesting past in the Italian Division of the SS. There is also the great Freemason Arturo Reghini, recognized as one of the “spiritual fathers” of the Symbolic Italian Rite of Freemasonry as constituted within the Grand Orient of Italy.

Arturo Reghini appointed Crowley as an honorary member of the Italian Philosophic Rite on October 20, 1913, but in 1927 he turned his loyalty to the Group of Ur, and Julius Evola,⁶⁰ who disliked Aleister Crowley.

It seems that Evola always managed to stay independent from the rest of the Illuminati Network, and rejected attempts to control the Group of Ur that were made by various secret societies like the O.T.O., who aggressively tried to grab Evola’s loyalty and attention; which he rejected when he warned Mussolini of the danger represented by the occult and magical side of Freemasonry. He even broke up the inner circle at the onset of what later became the second volume of *Introduction to Magic*, and Reghini was eventually expelled. It should be remembered that Arturo Reghini was also a close associate of René Guenon. Baron Evola always refused any kind of ceremonial magic and put emphasis on a strict, free and personal asceticism.⁶¹ This was a very different way of perceiving things, apart from his modern followers in the Satanic milieu who were obsessed with ceremonial magic. Above all, the other members of the Group of Ur, including Julius Evola, always stood out. The Group of Ur was a magical partnership of great importance that confronted and inspired the great initiates of the time after becoming active in Italy in the late twenties. It was officially founded by Arturo Reghini, Julius Evola, and Giulio Parise, all three co-directors of the magazine UR. The group declared itself independent of any school or esoteric movement of the time (the occult, Freemasonry, theosophy, spiritualism, etc.), as the tradition is not linked to any school. In reality, the main movements that represented within the Group of Ur were anthroposophic, Masonic-Pythagorean, and included some Catholics. According to Evola, the group’s goals were essentially:

1 To reawake a higher metaphysical force that could help individual members to work magically.

2 Use this superior force to influence the political forces of the time magically.

After the Second World War, a new Secret Brotherhood born in Italy that would fully embrace and relaunch the message of the Group of Ur, the previously mentioned Group of the “Dioscuri.”⁶² This new esoteric experience was put together in the 1950s and 60s by some of his young students who were close to the political right, within which Evola represented one of the greatest thinkers in the postwar period.⁶³ Franco Landriscina’s description of the Group of Ur show them as:

59 Introduction to Magic, Volume 3, Ibid., p. 363.

60 <http://www.parareligion.ch/sull.htm> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

61 See. <https://dublinsmick.wordpress.com/2012/04/13/the-germans-call-it-mehr-als-leben-more-than-living/> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

Addicted to rituals and invocations, you find them reading and commenting passionately about Tantra, The Life of Milarepa and the Tibetan Book of the Dead. Next the Eastern tradition, among their favorite books are the texts of Pythagoreanism, Neoplatonism, the ancient Greek and Roman religions, Renaissance alchemy and German mysticism.

The Group of Ur’s secret esoteric teachings to the various traditions are related to the techniques that can cause, or as we say today, induce, altered states of consciousness; beyond the control of breathing, through concentration, remote viewing, sex, dance, and so on. An important role has always been given to the “corrosive waters” (as they call drugs in alchemical language), as long as they are used in the right context. But what kind of “psychedelic” drugs could have been available to the Italian esoterist of the time?⁶⁴

One answer to Landriscina’s question, of course, is Cannabis, although it is obviously not the only one, as there are also other drugs used by the Group of Ur, but “Mary Jane” was particularly dear to this enlightened group. Arturo Reghini, in fact, wrote enthusiastically about Cannabis in his important essay on Freemasonry: THE

SACRED WORDS AND PASSWORDS OF THE FIRST THREE DEGREES AND THE HIGHEST MASONIC MYSTERY:

Other causes, known and unknown, alter the state of pure consciousness without removing the new status from the old, the result that there is contemporary consciousness of the two conditions and there is mutual oblivion. The intoxications of any kind can determine precisely similar conditions.

Who does not go into ecstasy before a glass of wine?

The ear of [wheat] grain, sacred to Ceres, was the symbol of the resurrection; life, sacred to the Free God, was the symbol of intoxication, ecstasy and joy, wine was the symbol of immortality-giving ambrosia (Note from the author: Ambrosia was the food or drink of the Greek gods, often depicted as conferring longevity or immortality upon whoever consumed it). The passage of Plato on the Corybantes suggests that they will push their heart to beat faster with some artificial means, dances, fumes of intoxicants, they would lay in a rapture in which the heart was throbbing loudly. Even Hashish, the grass par excellence in Arabic, makes your heart beat strongly, and can make wonderful changes in the state of consciousness; it certainly has some affinity to the grass that made Glauco a God, the vivax gramen of which is Ovid.”

Finally, He adds that, “Other means to obtain ecstasy are still to fix on bright objects, repeat spells, fasting, prayer, breathing exercises, spiritual contemplation. ⁶⁵

Freemason Arturo Reghini clearly compares the effects of Hashish as having a no-less heady effect than that of wine. In 2012, the German tabloid “Bild” said that those who think that wine or beer does less damage than a “joint” are making a big mistake. Alcohol clearly destroys brain cells and causes major damage to our bodies. So, if we were to adopt the prohibition as a matter of health, we should also do the same with alcohol.

⁶² <https://forum.termometropolitico.it/226299-reghini-o-t-o-crowley-evola.html> ‡
Archived 5 th July 2015.

63 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gruppo_di_Ur ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

64 Franco Landriscina, *Ibid.*, p. 2.

65 Arturo Reghini, "Secret words and Passwords of the first three Masonic degrees and the ultimate Masonic Mystery," *Atanòr*, Rome, 1922.pp. 176-177.

Speculation, the hypocritical prohibition on drugs and their initiatic use since ancient times

A

After reading Arturo Reghini's words describing hashish as a substance that can create "wonderful changes"—not a poison, or a dangerous drug facilitating poor health—two claims that have been insisted upon for years, many have been left puzzled. Doctors were subservient to the pharmaceutical system before the sudden turn toward sanitary use of this drug in recent years. Reghini was a Mason of the highest level who began his adventure in Freemasonry in 1902, within the Rite of Memphis in Palermo (rite of Egyptian origin organized within the more Universal branches of Freemasonry). In 1905, he founded the Lucifer Lodge, belonging to the Grand Orient of Italy. In 1912, he entered the Supreme Council of the Universal Italian Philosophic Rite, a post he resigned in 1914. In 1921, however, he became a member of the Italian Supreme Council of the 33rd degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite.

To learn more about the mind-altering substances used by the various Illuminati mystery schools throughout different periods in history, we need to review some historical facts that will help you better understand the level of hypocrisy in our current society. For those "intellectuals," who are skeptical about the role of hashish, they should know that Dumas, Hugo, Gautier, Baudelaire, De Nerval, and Balzac, just to name a few, were all members of the Hashish Club (or De Haschischins). The modern history of hashish begins in France with Dr Joseph Moreu de Tours, who, during a trip to Egypt in 1837, learned about the therapeutic use of the marijuana plant, used as a cure for many illnesses by the local people. But he aimed higher, experimenting with the plant by initiating Theophile Gautier to the substance. Gautier would then create an Illuminati Club called the Hashish Club, which included the participation of many luminaries. It

was considered a secret initiation of the highest degree and was sought after by Masons and intellectuals such as Dumas (18th degree of the A.A.S.R.), who was devoted to experiments with hashish. It is interesting to note that the Knights Templars were among the first consumers of hashish in Europe. Helena Petrova Blavatsky (1831-1891), the founder of the Theosophical Society, was known by various historians to consume drugs.⁶⁶ So let's move away from contemporary society's hypocrisy on the prohibition of cannabis, whose legalization would offer a great step forward for humanity, and in my view is a display of a more advanced civilization for those countries that practice its consumption.

If there remains today, an example of genuine research regarding the higher alchemical uses of hashish, perhaps we owe it to authors and researchers who have assessed drugs in the right manner: Alexander and Ann Shulgin, Timothy Leary, Ram Dass, Albert Hofmann, Richard Evans Schultes, Terence McKenna, Stanislof Grof, Nina Grabioa, Suzanne Budapest, my father Elio Zagami, and many others, who have not only identified the stupid and superficial use of these banned substances, but have also discovered uses more profound and meaningful. Nearly 500 years ago a man named François Rabelais, prophesied that cannabis use would lead to the creation in alchemical laboratories of even more powerful drugs that could be used for religious purposes. The Rastafari gave birth to their religion, and migrating from alchemy to chemistry laboratories, the aforementioned Albert Hofmann discovered LSD. Obviously this should not be an excuse or a justification for the abuse of potentially dangerous substances, which, as we all know, can ruin the life of a person.

66 http://alchemylab.com/cannabis_stone5.htm ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

Let us not forget the pharmaceutical lobby is a very important element within the New World Order structure. There are also the mega-speculators like George Soros, who under the auspices of the Rothschilds, invested for many years in a program for supporting the free circulation of drugs. Soros even created an organizational chart outlining the main individuals and institutions committed to this

program. Soros' interest is not to help humanity to free themselves from hypocritical prohibition, but simply to keep the usual speculators of the New World Order's moneyed interests intact. The elite has long prepared for the upcoming legalization of drugs, (starting with marijuana), but with one stipulation: that the drug business remain within the absolute control of their interests, families and corporations. To them drug distribution must remain another money making tool (of course at the greater expense of the poor). In 1988, the drug trade amounted to five hundred billion dollars, 10-15% of the GDP. A drug trade committed to spreading drugs and removing all possible obstacles in the process, with a capillary network of drug traffickers with troops, planes and ships, and a mafia supported by the New World Order at their disposal. It is fair to say that you can't hide 500 billion U.S. dollars of profit under the bed. It is naive, to say the least, to believe the world of High Finance is not involved in all of this. Their vast investments and recycling can only pass through the computer keyboards of the international banking cartel, presided over by the usual suspects. One of the many confirmations of this truth surfaced in a conference held by the United Nations in Vienna in 1980, where the obvious truth emerged, that drug trafficking could be eradicated only by mining the operations behind their financial structure.

If deprived of the opportunity to investigate the intricate system of the banking world—and violating one of the most closely guarded secrets in every latitude—is a mission impossible scenario that is bound to fail.⁶⁷ This is the same system that has allowed Vatican financial institutions the opportunity to recycle dirty money from weapons and the drug trade for decades. The Vatican is a den of gangsters and perverts that have little to nothing to do with the message of Jesus. Returning to Soros, his main activity regarding the drug front in recent years can be summarized as follows: He has provided more than \$10 million to the Drug Policy Foundation (DPF), the main American lobby for legalization. He opened a center for the same purpose, the Lindesmith Center, and entrusted it to Ethan Nadelman, the manager of DPF and former professor of political science at Princeton University. Nadelman is a keen advocate of the decriminalization of

drugs and a collaborator to the Carnegie Foundation's magazine Foreign Policy, which was originally mobilized in support of abortion, and now campaigns for the liberalization of drugs.⁶⁸ Soros has lavished millions of dollars upon foundations that fight for drug legalization, the most important being Drug Strategies, directed by Malthea Falco, the founder of NORML (another important lobby for the legalization of marijuana), and who is married to an executive of the Council on Foreign Relations.⁶⁹ Soros, moreover, is a great manipulator of the recent Ukrainian crisis, and has promoted the career of economist Jeffrey Sachs, who, since the late eighties, promoted "shock therapy" within the countries of the former Warsaw Pact.

Sachs is an employee of Soros, who boasted that he was the architect of the "financial miracle in Bolivia." This was the wholesale of Bolivia, an entire country, to a mafia of cocaine traffickers, who openly and explicitly proposed the "financial liberalization of drug money." Through Open Society Foundations, Soros invested some 500 million tax-free

67 Epiphanius, *Masonry and Secret Sects*, *Ibid.*, p. 321.

68 Epiphanius, *Ibid.*, p. 325.

69 Article in the publication *Solidarietà*, IV n.2, May 1996 also on line at: <http://www.movisol.org/soros3.htm> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

U.S. dollars into these so-called cultural projects.⁷⁰ We must also consider the role of the pornographic magazine Playboy, which is identified as financing the aforementioned NORML. This historic soft-porn magazine, under the leadership of Israelite Hugh Hefner (and subsequently his daughter), has been the spearhead behind the anti-prohibitionist drug campaigns within American society. In review, two Israelites: the widely quoted George Soros, who is also a member of the CFR and the Trilateral Commission, and Milton Friedman, who won the Noble prize for economics, and is a member of the elitist Mont Pelerin Society; founded in 1947, by an Israelite Baron of liberal belief, Ludwig von Mises, are noble and ardent supporters of the legalization of drugs.

In relatively recent years, among the members of Mont Pelerin, we find Edward H. Grane, since 1977, the founder and president of the Cato Institute in Washington, and a leading member of the National Organization for the abrogation of Marijuana Laws. Charles de Ganahl Koch, from the same Cato Institute, is a member of the Board of Directors of First National Bank of Washington. The Atlantic Richfield Company (ARCO), led for many years by Robert O. Anderson, is also a sponsor of the conservative Cato Institute, as are the Rockefeller-owned Chase Bank, Koch Industries, Philip Morris, Shell Oil, the usual Rothschilds, Amoco, Procter & Gamble, Seagram Bronfman; a Jewish family of Canadian origin that is linked to the Bnai B'rith which controls a good share of the world market of alcohol sales, and finally Upjohn, a manufacturer of industrial contraceptives

... 71

Should drugs be legalized? In conclusion much more damage is done by current prohibition laws, but let us not underestimate the will behind a minority that has monopolized the market in advance. It is clear that liberalization will now gradually begin, but we must not leave it in the hands of the usual unscrupulous lobbyists promoting the New World Order. If left to individual state legislatures and their citizens, money generated from the sale of these legal substances can be used to restore economic health while eliminating the crime that has been generated from years within this perverted and sick system. People clearly do not deserve the unnecessary suffering that has resulted from these many years of prohibition. As is currently happening, the legalization of marijuana in Colorado, for example, is proving that legalization can help a state through tourism and taxation, and stands as an example to follow that is beyond the interests of Soros and company.

The Society of the future, the one society that will survive our present errors, must be a just society. Mafia and gangster types only serve the present sick system, set up by the Illuminati and criminal Freemasonry. Our current situation is far too often tied to false compromise, and it is clear that we must re-examine the many civic structures that are considered illegal. I will now explore the historical

context regarding the Illuminati in relation to their use of drugs as a fuel for initiation.

The year is 396 A.D. It is the date that the Temple of Eleusis was destroyed. It is also symbolically, a date signifying an end of the ritual use of psychedelic drugs in Europe. In the long period from the Middle Ages to modern times, the use of plants and hallucinogenic drugs became confined within the world of witchcraft and alchemy. From 1700 through to today however, the use of the substances that “open the mind” resumed thanks to two factors: advances in chemistry and contacts with people of other cultures. Alchemy was responsible for the discovery of ether, a volatile and flammable liquid known today as an anesthetic. In 1275, Ramon Llull discovered ether, and called it “sweet vitriol.” In 1540, Valerius Cordus performs the first synthesis of ether, and Paracelsus describes the hypnotic properties. Frobenius worked with it in 1730, and changed the name of “sweet vitriol” to

70 Ibid.

71 Epiphanius, p. 324.

ether. Inhalation of ether for anesthetic purposes began in 1846. Many years before this, however, taking ether for recreational purposes was a widespread practice in various parts of the U.S. and Europe. One of the first reports of a mystical experience, due to the inhalation of ether, is that of Dr. Oliver Holmes, of Harvard Medical School, who wrote:

The mighty music of the triumphal march into nothingness reverberated through my brain, and filled me with a sense of infinite possibilities, which made ‘me an Archangel for the moment. The veil of eternity was lifted. The one great truth which underlies all human experience, and is the key to all the mysteries that philosophy has sought in vain to solve, flashed upon me in a sudden revelation.⁷²

The gas, ether, began to propagate its visionary effect in the late 1800s within fashionable society and various intellectual circles. American physician Benjamin P. Blood published a pamphlet entitled:

The Anaesthetic Revelation and the Gist of Philosophy. Within it he states that nitrous oxide provided him with “a revelation of the secret of life.” Dr. Blood sent copies of his manuscript to various poets and philosophers, including the poet Tennyson, and psychologist William James.

As soon as 1882, William James began his own investigations, and in the journal *Mind*, published an article, entitled “The subjective effects of nitric oxide,” in which with great clarity he describes, particular modifications of perception and thought processes when under the effect of the gas.⁷³ Among the experimenters of nitrous oxide, Peter Ouspensky, a Russian disciple of Gurdjieff, uses drugs from 1912 to 1929 in an attempt to boost his ability to achieve clairvoyance, divination and other forms of magical thinking.⁷⁴ In 1886, during a trip of exploration in America, the German botanist Lewin gains possession of peyote plants, a cactus that is sacred to American Indians who gain effects by chewing, or drinking an infusion of the plant. Within a short time in America and Europe, numerous physicians began experimenting with drugs. Their research immediately illuminated the hallucinogenic properties of each substance.

In 1897, in an effort to identify plants with psychoactive properties, the German chemist Arthur Heffter experimented on himself with the principles extracted from plants, and was in this way able to identify and isolate mescaline. In 1898, the English physician Havelock Ellis, the father of the movement for sexual liberation, tries mescaline and publishes an article entitled *Mescal: a new artificial paradise*. In 1919, Ernst Spath was able to synthesize this substance in a laboratory, thus making it available in pure form, and in controlled doses. In 1927, Alexandre Rouhier publishes *La plante qui fait les yeux émerveillés*, (The plant that makes the eyes marvel). In the same year we find a book by Kurt Beringer *Der Meskalinrausch* (The Mescaline Noise), a detailed study of the effects of mescaline in which the author suggests that religion can cause problems similar to some symptoms of schizophrenia. This is the birth of the theory of “psychotomimetic” (also known as psychotogenic), where

hallucinogens act on the brain according to mechanisms similar to those of mental illness. This theory will meet great success until the 1950s, when the term psychotomimetic will be replaced by “psychedelic.”⁷⁵ The toxicological nature of witchcraft in medieval diabolism emerges in a scientific way in the 1930s, in an article that stated: “The drugs used by witches in their Satanic functions are known, if not all, at least in large part. We know how they act on the basis of the alkaloids content in the plants chosen, alkaloids that have the power to cause hallucinations in character, almost always, full of terror. Such, for example, opium, black henbane, the *Solanum nigrum* or black nightshade, the *Mandragora officinarum* or mandrake, belladonna, etc.”⁷⁶

72 O. W. Holmes, *Mechanism in Thought and Morals*, an address delivered before The Phi Beta Kappa of Harvard University, June 29, 1870, JAMES R. OSGOOD & Co., Boston, 1871, p. 46.

73 See. William James, *The Varieties of Religious Experience*, Create Space Independent Publishing Platform, 2013.

74 L. Franco, *Ibid.*, p. 3 of the original essay available also on [scribd.com](https://www.scribd.com).

75 L. Franco, *Ibid.*, p. 4.

Then, in the 1920s, in addition to popular drugs like cocaine and opium, ether, chloroform, nitrous oxide, hashish, mescaline and a number of plants known to witches were found within the dispensary of those who, like the Group of Ur, wished to make initiatic use of these “corrosive waters.” Each of these substances were explicitly, or with veiled illusions, mentioned in the writings of Evola and the Group of Ur. This of course is not to suggest that these substances were unknown to other esoteric and occult groups in the world at the time. In fact, one could make a similar argument concerning the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn. This secret paramasonic society founded in England in 1888, had among its members both the poet William B. Yeats, and the famous magician Aleister Crowley, who entered the sect in 1898, (only to be expelled two years later). In 1905, Crowley funded a rival secret society named *Argentum Astrum*, described in the first volume of my *Confessions*.

The most obvious secret society to develop a systematic ritual use of psychoactive substances in the Illuminati sectarian network was without a doubt the Ordo Templi Orientis, which in 1922, was taken over by Aleister Crowley. Even occultist Gustav Meyrink's novels are fueled with references to hallucinogenic substances. In short, occultism and drugs have generally gone hand in hand, even if the experience of Evola and the Group of Ur differs profoundly from the values and beliefs of other occult groups. In the many pages devoted by the Group of Ur to the "corrosive water" subject, there are many true statements dissimilar to the beliefs of many known contemporary psychedelic gurus of the day. It presents, for example, that difficulty lies in maintaining and developing a core of consciousness, and an active attitude, without the reference of ordinary bodily sensations: "The active attitude is similar to that of someone who, is about to take a leap. Therefore, one should not simply wait for the feelings and changes of consciousness to occur, but rather like a spider at the center of its web is careful, must immediately make it an act of his own conscience." ⁷⁷

Appearing here, is a primary and fundamental difference with a purely mystical approach: "The next stage is a higher ecstatic freedom, free from psychic contents. It corresponds to the state of sleep in common language. Usually the point of passage is marked by a feeling of fear or distress. It is believed that if you go one step further, you would die. Even pictures or voices can strengthen this feeling. You must have a fearlessness and absolutely want to go forward, come what may. If consciousness holds up to this state (after death), this is the state in which occur phenomena of initiatory importance." ⁷⁸

Isn't it always said that one has to let themselves "go with the flow" of the experience when one is on a "trip?" This is also indicated by the Group of Ur, yet the alchemical point of view does not exclude a second possibility:

So the already difficult game to close your eyes and let yourself fall without fear is complicated by another necessary and subtle attitude: you have to kill at the same time get killed, you have to "fix" what is

being “carried.”⁷⁹ This is obviously an uncommon possibility, in fact: “... a few ever reach the state in which, after abnormal physical sensations, visions, hallucinations, etc. They produce interesting initiatory experiences. Often you lose consciousness before you can go that far. It interrupts the relationships with those who could assist you.”⁸⁰

76 See. Marszalkowicz S., “The toxicological element in witchcraft and medieval demonism” works of medical history compiled by various authors in the Academic year 1936-37-XV, (Rome, IT:Graphic Arts Bondonia 1938), pp. 80-93.

77 Introduction to Magic, Volume 3, Ibid., p. 371.

78 Ibid., p. 372.

That is why a key role can be played by periods of preparation and purification, from the contemplation of magical and religious symbols, determined upon to lead the process properly, or the presence of an experienced guide. In the “initiatory path” of drugs, Evola and his companions used psychotropic substances as a tool that is available to the adept attempting to cross the threshold that separates common man, who is limited and mortal, from the world of the gods and heroes. In this instance, it is not important to take into account the means used (drugs), but instead to recognize the attempted end result, that of reaching illumination. It does not matter if this takes place in San Francisco, Basel, or the Amazon, or perhaps as few would have imagined, in 1920s fascist Rome, where a group of experienced Illuminati, knowledgeably used drugs in an initiation of the superior type, that was played out following a truly rigorous scientific method, that had nothing to do with the use of the same substances as used by black magician Aleister Crowley, who was a contemporary of the Group of Ur, living a much more extreme and self-destructive experience that ended with his own death by overdose. I would like to add that opening doors of the mind with the use of psychedelic drugs is a dangerous journey that is not to be taken lightly. The use I have referred to in the previous pages is that of initiated individuals, who approach the concept in a controlled and scientific way. It is easy to find horror stories of individuals who travel to the depths of the jungle to experience an Ayahuasca

enlightenment, only to lose their minds in the process. The approach is only useful for individuals who have achieved within themselves the selfcontrol needed to go forward in this method of enlightenment. I would also add that not all adepts are keen on using drugs to open doors of perception. One such person was Dion Fortune, who looked down on the use of drugs for enlightenment, and who felt enlightenment could be achieved naturally. Returning to Crowley, Franco Landriscina writes about Crowley's attitude on drugs:

The latter claimed to use a scientific method to study what others call spiritual. His magazine *The Equinox* had in fact the subtitle *The Method of Science; the Aim of Religion*. He can also be considered to some extent a precursor of Leary and his research on the altered states of consciousness. Despite his high-sounding statement about using "Science," in the works of Crowley, there is very little scientific method in his approach, therefore it received little attention outside of occult and alternative circles.⁸¹

Nevertheless, it had an important role in the manipulation of society once it was assimilated by the New World Order in use toward their own agenda.

After demonstrating how drugs have been constantly used (and sometimes abused), throughout the course of history within the various Illuminati mystery schools, we must once and for all refute the many hypocrisies related to drugs as publicized within our modern world structure. During this time of crisis, we must instead attempt, as soon as possible, to promote important contemporary structural changes that can bring immedi

79 Julius Evola, *La Tradizione Ermetica*, (The Hermetic Tradition), (Bari: Laterza, 1931, current edition, Edizioni Mediterranee, Rome, 1996), p. 123.

80 Introduction to Magic, Volume 3, *Ibid.*, p. 369.

81 L. Franco, *Ibid.*, p.8 of the original essay available also on scribd.com.

ate benefit to mankind. Eliminating the illegality of many, if not all drugs could, virtually overnight, eliminate a large portion of the related

criminality that is controlled by the New World Order and their policies.

A gradual abolition of drug prohibition, and a regulation and taxation of these highly profitable commodities, would in the process eliminate all the irregular conduct surrounding the market. This may be as great an opportunity for an evolutionary leap forward in our way of being and thinking as human beings as we have ever had, and it is an operation, that we must keep out of the hands of the usual George Soros', or similar speculators. It must be up to us and not the "Babysitter State," to decide if when, how, or how much drugs we want to use or alcohol we want to drink ... as long as we respect ourselves and the people around us, not imposing on others.

Think about it for a moment, the abolition of drug prohibition can solve many of our security and economy problems in an instant. As sovereign states we could generate income out of drug taxation. This will enable us to feed the world's poor, instead of making them work as slaves in, and for a perverse society. Drugs and prostitution, as well as the mafias that generate them, are an endless tragedy of global proportions, that have substantial repercussions regarding the safety of all of us and our children. I maintain however, that the wounds within our current system are ripe to become new opportunities and resources for a better future society ... a society, where people will have a choice to self-destruct, or not ... and where these decisions will be left to the individual, and not within the religious institutions in collusion with the dominant powers.

In the long run, this situation has led to the institutionalization of the police as mere mercenaries in the service of the elite, and therefore policemen and other professionals in the field are forced to live in a paradox of constant compromise, and surrounded by corruption.

What's more, the prisons, where often the rights and dignity of humans are not respected, are unnecessarily crowded with drug offenses. I have clearly stated my point of view—that one's drug use should never come at the expense of the people around you. Parents, also, must be especially responsible. In the case of

prostitutes, where physical and emotional damage is caused by the abuse of drugs pushed by controllers (pimps), as well as by the lack of hygiene and health checks. If prostitution was legalized, as it once was in Italy, the whole of society would gain a huge benefit, not only from taxation, but also for the healthcare possible in a legitimate operation. Most Christians obviously would say no to this, as they have accepted the bigotry imposed on them by the same occult manipulators who annually attend places like the Bohemian Grove, where members use prostitutes of both sexes in the interludes. At the same time these people like to be seen as the moralizers of our society. What they are really showing us is pure hypocrisy. More than ever, prostitution not only contributes to the economy of many criminal organizations that serve the New World Order, it also conveniently provides material for the “secret” perversions of the elite.

Wake up, my dear revolutionaries of tomorrow, if we are to ensure a prosperous future for our children, who will otherwise live within the oppression and misery of a violent and false society, we have difficult work ahead.

But are we ready to change this dreadful, and absurd situation? Far too many people will turn up their noses at my proposals, but I guarantee that a complete abandonment of prohibition on drugs, will eventually accomplish results that are positive and good for humanity. But who am I to make judgements and condemnations, John Ronald Reul Tolkien (1892 – 1973) wrote: “Many that live deserve death. And some that die deserve life.”—I am just a modest veteran of what was once the Sacred Knighthoods, someone who writes this to project a true light of wisdom and knowledge into the future, and to invite you to detach from past false perceptions of reality.

The origins of the Mafia and the occult roots of evil
O

In January 11th, 2012, the Italian newspaper, *Il Sole 24 Ore*, writes on its website: “The largest Italian bank is virtual: it is called the Mafia. They alone, each year, can count on a liquidity of 65 billion.”⁸² If I

were to tell you, however, that the Illuminati created the Mafia, what would you say?

Since I am half Sicilian, the city of Palermo is very dear to me, and its narrow streets overflow with stories and legends of a dark and sinister cult from the past, that of the Beati Paoli, who some say still act as a link between the aristocracy and the Sicilian Mafia.

According to urban legend, there is a network of tunnels under the beautiful city of Palermo, that reach from the shores of the Oreto River, to Piazza Matteotti. It has been mentioned that these tunnels could potentially be converted into a form of commercial subway for very little cost.

Vox Populi, vox dei, is a latin saying still commonly used in Italy. It means that if the population says certain things, there must be some truth to the story. As we know, time can cause our memories to alter events, but at the base of each legend, there is an element of truth. Common people did not invent legends, they do not have the time, nor inclination to do so. The accuracy of oral tradition is an incontrovertible fact, and useful in order convey a more profound understanding concerning the origins of the Mafia. Near the Church of Santa Maruzza, under Palazzo Baldi-Blandano, a cave was found that, over the centuries, has been used as a meeting place, as a landfill, and as a refuge bunker, during the air raids of the Second World War. It is accessed by a door that opens onto a little street referred to as the alley of the Orphans (Vicolo degli Orfani). Buried in the soil objects from different periods of history have been found. There also is said to be an entrance to “the cave of the Beati Paoli.” On the facade of Palazzo Baldi, the historian Vincenzo Giovanni, who died in 1627, was said to have found traces of the sect found in the town of Salaparuta, where later a marble plaque engraved with the words “Ancient Headquarters of the Beati Paoli” later erected. Historical confirmation originates from the writings of historian and black nobility member Francesco Maria Emanuele Gaetani Marquis of Villabianca (1720 – 1802): “The home of the lawyer Giovanbattista Baldi is located in Santa Maruzza, in the quartier of the Chief: ... where these sectarians held their covens after the touch of midnight.” Gaetani adds that there is another access to this mysterious place

within the alley of the Orphans. Among the many doubts and mysteries surrounding the sect of the Beati Paoli, there is this physical link back to the origins of the Mafia.

To paraphrase George Orwell (1903-1950): “Power corrupts, and the power of life and death in humans corrupts absolutely.”

The theory that supports the existence of a link between the Mafia and Beati Paoli dates from the early twentieth century, when New York Police Lieutenant Joseph Petrosino (1860-1909), was assassinated in Palermo in Piazza Marina (12 March). His investigation revealed that the Mafia had appropriated the myth of the Beati Paoli, and held meetings in the same underground place as the sect .

82 <http://www.ilsole24ore.com/art/economia/2012-01-11/mafia-cassa-miliardi-064340.shtml?uuid=AaSM3fcE> † Archived 5th July 2015.

Seventy years later, Tommaso Buscetta, a big Mafia boss on both sides of the Atlantic, and known as “The boss of two worlds,” stated that: “The Mafia comes from the past. First there were the Beati Paoli: we have the same oath, the same duties.” The AntiMafia Commissions Gaspare Muto said the same thing with other words.

In the lyrics of an old song from the Italian region of Calabria, three survivors of the Order of the Temple (Knights Templar) are described as the founders of the three main Mafias: “Ossu, Mastrossu and Carcagnossu, stopped in Calabria. And here they dug a profound hole to plant the three of Science. Around they planted the seeds of roses and flowers, and then dictated the social rules, the code of the made man.”

The three survivors of the Temple: Osso, Mastrosso and Carcagnosso, are indicated as custodians of the sum of knowledge that will shape the various Mafia groups, who took refuge in southern Italy. Carcagnosso, went to Calabria, and with the protection of St. Michael, founded the ‘Ndrangheta; Osso, helped by St. George, gave birth to the Mafia in Sicily; Mastrosso, with the assistance of the Holy Mary, established the Neapolitan Camorra. The three main Mafia

origins seem to have a pretty “Holy” nature. Some readers may say that this has the air of a fairy tale, and that the Order of the Temple (better known as the Knights Templar), does not deserve such slander, by association, yet we know that *lu battiu* (the Calabrian baptism) of a “man of honor,” or “made man” in English, provides formulas and gestures that are a parody of the oldest and noblest initiation ceremonies that take place in Freemasonry and Neotemplarism. Could people in the remote region of Calabria—where the verses of the song mentioned above are recited during their so-called “tragic dance”—be aware of the misadventures of the Order of the Temple? The reference made in this song to the Tree of Science is also striking. ⁸³

To confirm this, I will quote an article written by Riccardo Bocca, a great journalist and author of major investigations on the subject in Italy, in an extract from the article entitled Honoured Society ‘Ndrangheta:

“L’ Espresso” published the memorial that a former boss of the ‘Ndrangheta, here anonymous for security reasons, has delivered to the National Anti-Mafia Directorate. Inside he told firsthand the mysteries of trafficking in toxic waste in Italy and abroad, but also the bonds that the Calabrian underworld had with State authorities, fixers, Intelligence and Freemasons. ⁸⁴

Riccardo Bocca also addresses a second memorial to this former boss of the ‘Ndrangheta, now a police informer, in which he describes his journey through the rules and rituals of the Mafia organization of Calabria:

“It was not a simple criminal structure. Even before the practical things always came tradition, delivered orally from father to son.”

He confirmed what I have just reported to you above, about the three mysterious historical figures that lay behind the foundation of the main Mafia groups, and the esoteric roots of the traditional Mafia, which confirm the fact that the Mafia was created by the Illuminati and Freemasonry.

The former boss, in fact, declares:

The story goes back to Spain where these three knights on white horses came from, and that their names were Osso, Mastrosso and Carcagnosso. After a long journey, it is said, they came to the island of Favignana, where they took different directions. Osso founded in Sicily the Mafia, Carcagnosso went to Abruzzo and founded the Camorra, while Mastrosso reached Calabria and founded the 'Ndrangheta. The 'Ndrangheta, says the former boss, is represented by the Tree of Science, a large oak tree at the base of which is located the Chief of the Stick, also called Mammasantissima, which is the absolute leader. The trunk of the oak represents the "sgarristi," those who are the backbone of the 'Ndrangheta, the Calabrian Mafia, while the "rifusto" (consisting of the large branches that depart from the trunk) is the symbol of the Camorra, affiliates of a lower level. Finally, there are the twigs on the tree, that's the famous "picciotti," and the leaves, indicating the so-called "honored contrast," subject to the will of the organization but not officially affiliated. It goes without saying that the "falling leaves" are the infamous ones that for their betrayal will die.⁸⁵ So the Tree of Science reminds us of the Sephirothic Tree, which as many of you

83 "The Beati Paoli. A Historical hypothesis" a report by Dr. Giorgio Di Giorgio.

84 "CRIME / THE CONFESSION OF A CHIEF. 'Ndrangheta the Honoured Society hierarchy. The affiliation. The symbols. The secrets. In a memorial presented to the judges, the former boss tell the rules and rituals of the Calabrian clans," an article by Riccardo Bocca, 23.06.05. Available also online at: http://lampadarios.free.fr/espresso_simbolindrangheta.pdf ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

know is a summary of the most famous and important teachings of the Jewish Kabbalah. I would like to dwell briefly on words written by the occult scholar Alessandro Orlandi in his article, Nature and Origins of evil in the Jewish Kabbalah, which lends further clarity on this issue, and the very origins of evil: "Another theory on the origin of evil regards the two trees, of Life and Knowledge. Once the two trees were united in a single tree, but Adam, by eating of the fruit of the tree of knowledge, separated them, he separated the fruit from its origin, the 'above' from 'below,' the Power of Judgement contained in

the tree of knowledge from that of Love and Mercy contained in the one of Life.”⁸⁶

These conceptions of Evil co-exist side by side in the Zohar, says Orlandi. The Zohar assigns Samael as the Kabalistic equivalent of Satan, and Lilith as the central role in the Kingdom of Evil. The Kingdom of Evil is unfortunately embraced by the various Mafia groups, that are connected at the top to Freemasonry, and the Illuminati. Returning to the revelations of the former boss of the Calabrian Mafia, and taken from the article of Riccardo Bocca on the Masonic roots of the dreaded and powerful Calabrian mafia: “Everything in it, the former boss said, has obvious Masonic roots and a deep historical connection. The characters referenced by the Mafiosi are General Alfonso La Marmora as war strategist and General Giuseppe Garibaldi as a fighter for freedom and justice.”⁸⁷ Another similarity between the brand of Italian mafia called ‘Ndrangheta, and Freemasonry, is the fact that the ceiling in every lodge in the world, is painted with the stars of the night sky, a clear reminder of the “Great Cosmic Structure,” and a depiction of the Egyptian tradition of the macrocosm, and the reflection of heaven on earth shown on the Emerald Tablet, also known as the Smaragdine Table, or Tabula Smaragdina.⁸⁸ On the meetings of the ‘Ndrangheta the former boss declares:

Their meetings are held in the starry nights because they are the stars, and their high level of power hints at the way the older introduces their meeting by saying: “Good vespers, wise companions we are gathered here to compose and to break down what is discussed, we can say and do what others are not permitted.” And what happens to the top level of this organization, at its summit? The former boss states: “I myself, have reached this level, so I can testify that the religious figures of reference are all the holy Apostles Peter and Paul, while the historical figures are Giuseppe Mazzini as founder and promoter of the company secret in general, and Count Camillo Benso di Cavour, the sum mind of a statesman.”⁸⁹ From this direct testimony, we can confirm what was written years ago about the Mafia

85 Ibid.

86 <http://www.esonet.it/News-file-article-sid-512.html> Archived 5th July 2015, [emphasis added].

87 Riccardo Bocca Ibid.

88 See. <http://www.loggiagiordanobruno.com/20110928-la-massoneria-guarda-alle-stelle-astrologia-scienza-efantascienza.html> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

and Mazzini, by the Estonian historian Juri Lina, in his book “Architects of Deception”:

In 1860, Mazzini created an organization called The Oblonica, a name derived from the Greek word obelos, which means “skewer or knife.” In this group, he created another more internal one: a modern band of criminals, called MAFIA, which was an acronym for: Mazzini Autorizza (Authorizes) Furti (Thefts) Incendi (Fires) Avvelenamenti (Poisonings).⁹⁰ The last initial of the acronym could also be the initial of Assassination.

So who really was Giuseppe Mazzini? He was the son of a Jacobin, and was initiated in 1827 with the nickname “Strozzi,” into the Cabonari “Hope Lodge,” by paying the sum of 25 francs, an a monthly 5 franc fee. He was immediately initiated into the second degree, which allowed him to recruit new followers.⁹¹

Even if the history books suggest that Mazzini was never made a Freemason, historian Eugene Bonvicini, Freemason of the Grand Orient of Italy, and 33° of the A.A.S.R. (Currently recognized by the American Supreme Councils), in one of his many books on the history of Freemasonry entitled “Modern Freemasonry” (Ed. Bastogi, 2007) argues that Giuseppe Mazzini, began irregularly in prison in Savona in 1834, where he eventually received the 32nd degree of the Scottish Rite.

All arguments aside, his position was “Regularized” in 1862, by the Supreme Council of the ASSR in Palermo, which had Giuseppe Garibaldi as its Sovereign Grand Commander, eventually being elevated by the Supreme Council to the 33rd degree in Palermo on June 18, 1866. He also participated in masonic meetings abroad, and received honorary membership in various Lodges, which he accepted

with several letters addressed using the Masonic term “Brothers.” Along with Karl Marx (1818-1883), as you can read in the Jewish Encyclopedia, the Italiano Carbonaro Giuseppe Mazzini, was responsible for preparing for the establishment of, and the address to, First International (organized in September 1864) . The intimate ties that Mazzini had with Jewish circles is well-known. For his part, in his essay The Manifesto, published in the journal “American Opinion” in February 1972, Alan Stang highlighted the dependence of the Italian Carbonari to the Order of the Illuminati of Bavaria,⁹² stating with absolute certainty that “The Carbonari belonged to the Bavarian Illuminati. The same was true of Mazzini.”⁹³

A singular confirmation on the Masonic and Enlightenment ideals of Giuseppe Mazzini, is found in his declared faith in reincarnation. He in fact stated: “The perfection of the individual takes place from existence to existence, more or less rapidly, depending on our works.” This is a proposition that somehow echoes what was later written in the official organ of the Gnostic Apostolic Universal Church, the religious entity inspired by the Martinist Order, another branch of the Illuminati network, which states:

89 Riccardo Bocca, Ibid.

90 Juri Lina, Architects of Deception, <http://jyrilina.com>, Norsborg, 2001, p.251, [emphasis added].

91 See. E.E.Y. Hales, Mazzini and the secret societies—The making of a myth, (London: Eyre & Spottiswoode, 1956) pp. 40-47.

92 “Demonological hypothesis on Marxism” essay by Paolo Zanotto in http://apologetica.altervista.org/ipotesi_demonologiche_origine_marxismo.htm † Archived 5th July 2015.

93 See. Alan Stang, “The Manifesto,” in “American Opinion,” February 1972, pp. 53-55 .

“The work done on oneself is not lost: from life to life, and in the subsequent reincarnations, will bear its fruit and will advance more and more.”

Mazzini had an Israelite collaborator named Henry Mayer Hyndman, who was a Marxist, and headed an association called “The National

Socialist Party.” In 1881, Hyndman founded the “Democratic Federation” with Eleanor, the daughter of Karl Marx, who was later joined by Annie Besant (1847-1933), a 33rd degree of the Scottish Rite and the head of the Theosophical Society.⁹⁴ Returning to the present day, in 1992, in an effort to hinder the rise of the Yakuza, the Japanese government issued the anti-boryokudan, which outlawed all associations that resort to violence and intimidation. Initially, the measure seemed to pay off, as more than a thousand members were arrested with several giving up their criminal activities and embracing legality. But over time, the measure proved ineffective, as the more powerful components of the dismantled clans that survive police prosecution joined organizations like Yamaguchi-gumi, Japan’s largest yakuza organization, and the Sumiyoshi-rengo and Inagawa-kai, respectively the second and third largest yakuza families. Although there are many diverse yakuza groups, if taken together they form the largest organized crime group in the world.

Following the Tōhoku earthquake on March 11th 2011, and the tsunami that followed, the Yakuza sent hundreds of trucks filled with food, water, blankets, and sanitary accessories, to aid people in the areas effected by the natural disaster. CNN Mexico stated that although the yakuza operates through extortion and other violent methods, they “[moved] swiftly and quietly to provide aid to those most in need.”

For this, and many other reasons, the Yakuza enjoys the support of many of the Japanese who see them as a group of protectors they can rely on in times of need. This is despite the numerous awareness campaigns conducted by the Japanese government that claim the opposite. Because of this support, Yakuza members can quietly circulate in plain view, wearing prestigious clothing, driving luxury cars, casually displaying their business cards, and working out of elegant buildings. For this reason and others, the Japanese police encounter many difficulties trying to disrupt this organization, and attempting nearly everything, seem to have stopped trying.

While there are several hypotheses regarding the origins of the Yakuza, most modern Yakuza derive from two classifications that

emerged in the mid-Edo Period (between 1603–1868):

Tekiya, those who primarily peddled illicit, stolen or shoddy goods; and bakuto, those who were involved in or participated in gambling. The roots of the Yakuza can still be seen today in initiation ceremonies, which incorporate tekiya or bakuto rituals. Although the modern Yakuza has diversified, some gangs still identify with one group or the other; for example, a gang whose primary source of income is illegal gambling may refer to themselves as bakuto.

The Yakuza have often been used, by secret societies and the world's elite, and are included within the Illuminati network, in order to do their dirty work. This historical connection links the Yakuza to the Jesuit Order and even to the Opus Dei. In the end nothing has changed under the Rising Sun, in regards to the various Mafia groups in Japan as well as in other parts of the world. In an ideal society, where prohibition is non-existent, for example such problems would be non-existent.

In 2012, the Obama administration imposed sanctions on the leader of the Yama

94 Epiphanius, *Ibid.*, p. 114.





FIG. 22 – Father Ferruccio Romanin SJ, the Jesuit involved with the Italian Mafia and “Irregular” Freemasonry, now happily residing in Australia. Image taken from: <http://www.gesuitinews.it/2011/02/12/australia-news-su-padreferruccio/> ‡ Archived 4th of July 2015.

guchi-gumi, along with his second-in-command Kiyoshi Takayama. The sanctions also targeted several individuals linked to three other transnational organized crime groups, the Brothers’ Circle of Russia, the Camorra of Italy, and Los Zetas of Mexico.⁹⁵ Whatever his nationality, the typical “Mafia” boss of today should be smart enough to understand that the Grand Masters of the Freemason/Illuminati Network, along with their minions in the Intelligence community, use the mafia as long as they are useful. If ever an

individual or group is not useful to the Illuminati agenda, they are immediately placed on the Most Wanted lists all over the world, or simply killed. This also happened many times with the various dictators supported by the New World Order, later murdered or arrested. If you ask a Freemason if there are links between the Mafia and Freemasonry, they will probably tell you that you are a fool or a con artist. How they ignore the reality of transnational super lodges, is beyond me. Supporting a true understanding, the famous Italian author and investigative journalist Ferruccio Pinotti wrote the following in his bestseller *Brothers of Italy*: “In Calabria and Sicily there are actually difficult realities: there are many examples of cooperating informers who speak of organic relationships between organized crime and secret lodges.”⁹⁶

Mafia Brothers—stop supporting your superiors in the Vatican, people like the Jesuit father Ferruccio Romanin (FIG. 22), a close friend of Pope Francis, and the former director of the church of St. Ignatius of Loyola in Rome, which I remind you is the Mother Church within the Society of Jesus, the place where the Italian Mafia often meet in secret with their “Secret Chiefs.”

In an investigation called *Hiram*, Father Romanin’s ties to the Sicilian Mafia, along with Freemason Stefano De Carolis, Grand Master of the S.O.M.I. (Sovrano Ordine Massonico d’Italia), from 2003 to 2011, whose headquarters is located in Rome in Via Iberia 62.⁹⁷ have been under investigation by the Italian police authorities since 2008. “Hiram” (Hebrew meaning “exalted brother”) was obviously a name chosen for this investigation because of the Masonic ties of the people involved. After the scandal the Vatican quickly sent Father from Rome to Melbourne, Australia,⁹⁸ where his parishioners most likely didn’t know about his controversial past connections to the Mob. Although

95 See. <http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yakuza> and <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yakuza> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

96 Ferruccio Pinotti, *Fratelli d’Italia*, (Milan: BUR, 2011), p. 249.

97 See. <http://www.somi-massoneria.it/la-storia.html> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

98 See. <http://www.gesuitinews.it/2011/02/12/australia-news-su-padre-ferruccio> ‡
Archived 5th July 2015 .

I'm sure even there, where many Sicilians emigrated, some will show their "respect" to Don Ferruccio. But let me tell you more about the Hiram investigation. It originated in 2008, and after years of work, between Agrigento and Trapani (two of the biggest cities in Sicily), has uncovered that the Jesuit-Masonic-Mafia association's, were to shut or slow down certain high-profile Mafia trials then going on in the Italian Supreme Court. Sole 24 Ore's, Roberto Galullo writes: "Fixers, Freemasons, police members, mobsters and Jesuits who allegedly—each acting as a piece that formed a piece of a puzzle—tended to postpone or adjust trials of the Supreme Court of affiliates (and not only) to gangs in the provinces of Agrigento and Trapani." ⁹⁹

In short, according to this survey, Jesuits like Father Romanin, were involved in the defense of the leaders of Cosa Nostra, the top Sicilian Mafia. This clearly demonstrates that the Jesuits support the Mob. And behind Romanin and the then Grand Master Stefano de Carolis, there was also the presence of the Supreme manipulator of Italian Freemasonry, the ex-Worshipful Master of the powerful P2 Lodge: Licio Gelli. This was later confirmed by investigators, and magistrates, Fernando Asaro and Paul Guido, who went to Licio Gelli's Villa Wanda residence in Arezzo, Italy, to meet Gelli in person, along with deputy prosecutor Roberto Scarpinato, to learn which leads to follow in the Stefano De Carolis investigation. Result? Licio Gelli took advantage of the right to remain silent (as he was very disappointed by the situation), as did the Italian politician Marcello Dell'Utri, who was also summoned as a witness during the trial. ¹⁰⁰

In addition, when the actual scandal broke, something initially discovered during the investigation, created quite a stir in the Italian media. It was a recorded phone conversation between the suspects, stating that the Church of St. Ignatius was used for private meetings because it was "free from any bugs." ¹⁰¹ So this tells us that the most important Jesuit church in the world, their "Mother Church," as they call it, was, (and perhaps still is), used for super secret summits between Mafiosi, Jesuits, Freemasons, and senior members of the

police. We should not be too astonished that we have had a Jesuit Pope in charge of the church since 2013. That is considering that the above reality has nothing to do with the principles of Christianity, and instead more to do with what we commonly refer to as the Mafia.

After this scandal erupted, Count Licio Gelli had a sort of “Mystical revelation,” that pushed him to reassess his past alliances. And then there are the many Masonic operations between Sicily and Calabria, operations directed by the Vatican, and strongly supported by the Zionists in Jerusalem and their feared Mossad. I’m talking about Freemasons like Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri of the P2, later operating out of the Grand Lodge of New York, and his friend and partner, the self-styled Grand Master Robert Amato, from Calabria, who is linked to the more deviant side of the international Intelligence community. In an article from their website entitled, Politics, Masons and Dirty Business, which appeared on the 1st of July 2011, the Italian Masonic Organization UMSOI described complex plots, and describes of: “A trasversal ruling class, which used and uses political affairs, in a reckless manner, increasingly infiltrated by the committees of power linking Freemasonry-mafia-business-institutions, to the detriment of Calabria.”¹⁰² If you ask the repre

99 See. http://robertogalullo.blog.ilsole24ore.com/2009/05/19/processo-hiram-2-de-carolis-licio-gelli-dellutri-ele-lettere-del-gesuita-romanin-per-il-figlio-del-boss-di-cosa-nostra/?refresh_ce=1 ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

100 See. <http://www.informarexresistere.fr/2010/10/15/hiram-anatomia-di-un-processo-dimenticato/> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

101

See. http://archiviostorico.corriere.it/2008/giugno/20/faccendiere_gli_incontri_chiesa_contro_co_9_080620116.shtml?refresh_ce=cp ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

102 <http://umsoi.org/2011/07/01/politica-massoni-e-intrallazzi>. Filed in 2012, the page is no longer active .

sentatives of so-called “regular” Freemasonry in Italy, like the Grand Orient of Italy, (the only one recognized by the majority of American Grand Lodges), about “Grand Master” Stefano De Carolis, they will tell you that De Carolis is only a “so-called” Grand Master, not a real one, releasing this to the press shortly after the start of the Hiram investigation:

The Grand Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani, has nothing to do with Stefano De Carolis Villas, who is attributes the high-sounding title of “Grand Master of Freemasonry,” without detailing the legitimacy of his supposed or presumed Masonic group. Massimo Bianchi, Deputy Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy added: “The Grand Orient of Italy denounces once again the superficiality with which they made such news, as well as the indiscriminate and careless use of generic names, which can cause confusion in the media.” The Grand Orient of Italy, concludes: “I hope that in the future they will think more carefully about the information they publish, especially when involving a judicial inquiry into alleged plots with the Mafia.” ¹⁰³

In January 2015, yet another investigation surfaced in the Italian media concerning the Mafia and Freemasonry, bringing to light the following statement by a former Mafia boss from Sicily, and now a trusted police source, named Carmelo D’Amico: “There is a large, secret Masonic lodge, that affects the destinies of Calabria and Sicily. ¹⁰⁴ The name of this mysterious lodge is Corda Fratres and is based in the town of Barcellona Pozzo di Gotto near Messina.” ¹⁰⁵ These are places I know all too well.

¹⁰³ [http://www.grandeoriente.it/comunicati/2008/10/palermo-9-ottobre-2008-ansa,-mafia,-hiram-bianchi\(grande-oriente-ditalia\)-pi%C3%B9-attenzione-quando-si-parla-di-gran-maestro-della-massoneria.aspx](http://www.grandeoriente.it/comunicati/2008/10/palermo-9-ottobre-2008-ansa,-mafia,-hiram-bianchi(grande-oriente-ditalia)-pi%C3%B9-attenzione-quando-si-parla-di-gran-maestro-della-massoneria.aspx) ‡ Archived 5th July 2015.

¹⁰⁴ <http://www.24live.it/95887-carmelo-damico-attacca-la-corda-fratres-definendola-una-loggia-a-tutti-gli-effetti> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

¹⁰⁵ Filed <http://www.ilquotidianoweb.it/news/economia/732911/Una-loggia-massonica-segreta-condiziona-.html> ‡ Archived 5th July 2015 .

Chapter IV



The Need for Positive Change



Synarchy and Technocracy: the NWO upgrades their operating system

E

European governments are post democracies dominated by the media and finance ... The crisis could mark the end of capitalism as we know it, a form of fascism and totalitarianism which makes it very hard to allow the upper classes to maintain their standard of living.

That is, at least, according to the economist Serge Latouche, as reported from the interview with Guilia Innocenzi that was transmitted by the Italian TV Show Public Service on the 19th of January, 2012.

So let us discover what is within the New World Order and at the heart of their system of power. As described so well by Serge Latouche, the gradual establishment of the system of Technocracy, during the “post democracy” period was originally created as a social movement in the early twentieth century. Alexandre Saint-Yves, Marquis of Alveydre (1842-1909), preferred to call technocracy “emporiumcracy,” meaning the way of the emporium, and wished that the technical side be used to help humankind, for the good of the community, but in reality the opposite is happening.

As the mysterious Epiphanius states:

Today the technocrats, present in governments, are at the exclusive service of big multinational companies, which in turn are controlled by a few families of the stateless and international High Finance. In fact it need be taken into account that there is a revolution against God and His work, whose purpose is the destruction of the natural order willed by him, it is not difficult to understand the function of technocracy: the primacy of economy through concentrated businesses, and therefore putting first the political, rather the spiritual

dimension more essential and noble for man. The rules of technocracy are before our eyes: economic concentration, urban concentration, specialization of professions—and then education—the progressive reduction of the rights of the individual and the family with their transfer to public anonymity, since for the technocrat man is not a person, but a mere object of production and consumption. We can not escape the close parallel with the socialism that inculcates in its followers the idea of the primacy of the economy. It's not an accidental fact that socialism is a branch of the Synarchist organization that sees technocrats (as the arm), High Finance (as the means), and Upper Freemasonry (as the mind). The founder of technocracy is unanimously considered Saint-Simon (1760-1825), whose slogan was: "Everything for the industry, everything with it," which means that the sources of power were already then sought in technical development and in the industry. To understand this revolutionary thought, simply check out his concept of freedom, based on his work, *Du Système industriel*; where he states that the preservation of individual freedoms can not be in any case the real purpose of the Social Contract. The technocrat, in the vision of Saint-Simon and his followers, who will be called polytechnics, are the priests of a new rationalist and positive religion that assumes the task of enlightening the masses through the media propaganda on the gospel of progress, in the spirit of things to come, where the ancient cathedral is replaced by the company that produces it. With this move technocracy arrogates to itself spiritual power, a trend fully exploited half a century later by Saint-Yves and the enemies of the one, true religion. ¹

In the United States, the Technocracy movement took off and managed to enjoy a great popularity for a short period of time in the thirties, when it overshadowed many other proposals that had been put forward to deal with the crisis generated by the Great Depression, that was created in part by the elite of the Illuminati network. This same thing could be said today. Right from the start, the technocratic movement was introduced to replace politicians with scientists and engineers, who possessed the technical expertise to manage the economy. But for the Illuminati, technocracy must line up with

synarchism; a term like synarchy, denotes rule by a secret elite. The basic aim is, at the end of this transition period to indefinitely establish a technocratic spiritual New Age movement, in the U.S. and Europe. At the peak of this hierarchy of power, one who is regarded as the enlightened tyrant, the Grand Master of the Academy of the Illuminati in Rome, Prof. Giuliano Di Bernardo. As with many Grand Masters within the New World Order system, Di Bernardo is hoping to rise to an open Illuminati leadership role which can govern society, without the need of the various political ideologies that tend to pollute the financial markets and the international order; with quarrels that are judged totally superfluous and unnecessary by proponents of "Illuminati" style globalism 2.0.

According to a carefully orchestrated plan arranged a long time ago, the technocratic elite are running things on top. It is a highly organized secret organization that acts according to the will of the elite. It is expected that one day this reality will openly transform itself in a New Age "clergy," made up of top managers, super-specialized scientists, and disciplined professors, who motion to preserve the survival of the system and the species when publicly denouncing any form of democracy. Of course this expresses their view, not mine.

Some believe that this new phase of the New World Order is just around the corner, while others think "democracy" will eventually prevail and stop them. The founders of the Bilderbergs were never lovers of democracy, for example, so how can one expect that a contemporary society crafted by them and their influential think tanks, foundations, and major media outlets , could be truly democratic? It's impossible. This operational introduction of open technocracy will in the years to come, unveil the total decline and defeat of the illusion of democracy in the West. This will accompany a so-called "financial crisis" , also created by the Illuminati and their powerful lobbies, that is directed toward the eventual implementation of a One World Currency. As also discussed in Volume 1, it is the elite of these secret transnational Ur Lodges, that have since 2008, gradually created an increasingly visible global condition of economic and social emergency, as not seen since the end of WWII. The actions have the initial purpose of establishing technocratic dictatorships in those

countries considered unable to manage themselves politically. Italy and Greece, are only the beginning.

1 Epiphanius, *Ibid.*, pp. 162-163 footnote 17.

So while the United States appears as trying to retain a semblance of democracy, the present U.S. political class remains the result of strict selection, made according to the family background and university and military connections, in the most influential secret societies operating within the New World Order. As an example, and to cite one of the better known pawns of the game, we have “Bonesmen” John Forbes Kerry serving as Secretary of State under the Obama Administration. This should give you a clear idea of who is in control these days—It is the Illuminati!

The politicians are mere puppets in this situation, and increasingly seen as useless and expensive by the system, and the elite are gradually becoming more intolerant of their waste. But we are still in the initial stages of this technocratic insurgency, where the synarchic Illuminati element remains well-hidden to the sheeple behind a false political halo. This will soon change as this new technocratic element is gradually revealed, and our present façade of democracy will fade before the «technocratic» dictatorship behind this synarchic totalitarian project. In the hands of the Vatican and Israel, and their ally the United States, the technocrats represent the armed wing of the New World Order, along with the Chinese, the Japanese and the leaders of Saudi Wahabism. The Wahabi’s control the oil and finance operations and ISIS—known also as ISIL or Daesh—that extract and sell oil, without the limitations of a controlled market.

Alexandre Saint Yves was a highly qualified person in the esoteric field, and a key figure in the Illuminati of his time, in his book entitled, *La France vraie*, he used the term “Synarchy” to describe a form of ideal government that could oppose the rise of political ideologies and anarchist movements. Saint-Yves described his conservative politicaltheological formula, in a series of four books, written beginning in 1882. If society was to be considered as an organic unity, he reasoned, it could and should be in harmony. This ideal was

partly inspired by life in medieval Europe. It was also inspired by the nearly perfect forms of government that were encountered in India in the past, in ancient Egypt, and even in Atlantis, at a time when the Illuminati, and their power and management over the populace, was far more visible. Saint-Yves was a staunch defender of hierarchical and social differences. He also argued that there must be reasonable collaboration between the different stratum of society, and that through collaboration, society could move beyond social and economic conflicts. In other words, synarchy was the exact opposite of anarchy.

Saint-Yves advocated a European society with a government composed of three Supreme Councils which were to represent the economic power, the judiciary and the scientific communities; the structure of these three Supreme Councils would be held together by a so-called "Metaphysical Chamber (of Deputies)." His ideas were strongly influenced by Martinism and the work of Plato's Republic.

In theorizing these concepts on governance, Alexandre Saint-Yves d'Alveydre undoubtedly determined that a very important role be played by secret societies, or, more precisely, by esoteric societies that consist of oracles who, leading from metaphysical perception, safeguard each government. He was also convinced that the Knights Templar had already forwarded this task in the past during the European Middle Ages, and he also discovered that many Freemasons and other sects he encountered claimed to be direct descendants of the Templars. Saint-Yves was very active in many of these orders, and also with the Rosicrucians, and worked to renew the synarchic mission in accordance with the Jewish people, of whom he held in high esteem. In his book, *The Mission des Juifs* (1884), as his disciples continue to be, Saint Yves was favorable to Jews. Some of its material, however, was later referenced in *The Secret of the Jews*, a small anti-semitic pamphlet written by Yuliana Glinka, and his friend and Grand Master Gerard Encausse (Papus). In the *Echo de Paris* under the pseudonym Niet, Encausse was involved in a series of articles about a Jewish conspiracy, showing the Anti-Zionist nature of their work. These articles may have contributed to allegations that Gerard Encausse was the author who forged the infamous Protocols

of the Elders of Zion. ² In *The Mission des Juifs*, Encausse turns to the chosen people, and Saint-Yves exhorts them to replace the “anarchy” of the *Societas Christianorum* with his new concept of “Synarchy,” or the “Scientifical law of the organism of the society.”

By doing this, Saint-Yves Marquis of Alveydre is mindfully laying out the tenets of this new project, and preparing to end all conflicts between the Christian and the Jewish elite, in favor of something new, a New World Order that will materialize after WWII, and fully develop after the Second Vatican Council.

In this unprecedented initiatic scenario, there is a current generational conflict in many of the Mystery Schools within the Illuminati Network, including Freemasonry. The older generations are not in tune with the constant changes that this “New Age” actually requires, and they are therefore likely to leave a negative legacy for the future generations of Illuminati leaders. They seem to have a more bureaucratic mentality that in the long run may not be able to avoid the demand for real knowledge and enlightened leadership. Many people who join Freemasonry today, including the Neotemplars, the Rosacrucians or any other order, often feel disappointed by their choices if they seek more than simple material gratification among the false forms of spirituality, which are abundant in today’s Western initiatic system.

If genuine and caring about his initiatic mission, the modern Grand Master, whatever his Order, who is not a simple robot of the New World Order, and the monstrosity called mondialism, faces the growing social tensions and conflicts that are rising today within Freemasonry and other initiatory orders. These leaders suffer constant power struggles amongst their members who occupy positions from the upper, to the lowest levels of initiation. These people are often corrupt by greed and power, and practice values that have nothing to do with what they are supposedly preaching to the outside world. If the right balance isn’t maintained within what initiates call “the profane world,” which is the outside world, sooner rather than later, we will arrive at complete societal chaos. Should we reach this state, it will be impossible to restore order, and we will thus be catapulted into an age of darkness and poverty such as has not been

seen since the end of the Roman Empire. For this reason, we are now experiencing a time of great tension throughout all levels of the internal hierarchies within this vast sectarian Illuminati network. It doesn't really matter whether it is the esoteric and occult, the religious, the political, or military segments of society; these branches do not carry the literal "Illuminati" meaning of "enlightenment." At the top of this hierarchical structure, whether consciously or unconsciously, reside simple puppets who are willing to submit to the dark forces that are pushing the Satanic agenda. The younger members of the current Illuminati sects, and Freemasonry, live in a state of uncertainty, and operate within a very different modality than those initiates two or three centuries ago. It appears that we can have very little hope for real change, or the possibility of emergence with a new ideology, within such a controlled and manipulated environment. Once they are in, it appears that's it! For many initiates a small piece of the cake is better than nothing, and so they blindly follow orders.

2 Confessions of a Illuminati Vol. I, Ibid., p. 163.

In the meantime, the "spoiled children" of the so-called elite are very carefully considering their future, so as not to put too much at risk, even if what clearly prevails amongst these privileged individuals is a simple degree of stupidity. Unfortunately this stupidity is born from a lack of goals, and often created by incompetent parents who are only obsessed with Materialism, and the perverse values of the New World Order, which could legitimately be renamed The New Idiotic Order. Is there anything that could save modern initiates from all this decadence? The answer is Spiritual Alchemy. Alchemy: the study of the Energy of matter. Spiritual Alchemy: the study of Energy in shape. The Alchemist is: one who frees the energy from matter. The Spiritual Alchemist: is the one who frees the Energy from the Form. ³ This is from form to energy, and not vice versa. The initiate of the Elus Cohen—which in Hebrew means Elect Priests—Athos A. Altomonte, writes to his disciples of the Ordre des Chevaliers Maçons Élus Coëns de l'Univers:

We know that the universal reintegration of the Cosmos and of all creatures spiritual and material, is the ultimate goal of Spiritual

Alchemy. According to the authentic tradition of the Rose Cross in fact, the entire universe has degraded with man, his initial guardian. There is a passage in Genesis in which the exoteric church is given little attention: ⁴ “Cursed is the ground because of you; through painful toil you will eat food from it all the days of your life. It will produce thorns and thistles for you, and you will eat the plants of the field.” Genesis 3: 17-18. ⁵

Alchemy is the science of transformation , It is constantly changing, and experiencing spiritual regeneration. To be successful we must convince the members of these elderly institutions and brotherhoods, such as Freemasonry, the Rosicrucians, the Illuminati and Neotemplars, to change their current theosophical “New Age” approach, an approach that in the long run has become too materialistic, and instead retransform the Western Initiatic System into something spiritual. In fact, this attempt for change and positive renewal is beginning to occur, within both the Catholic Church (where two major players of our time reside: the Jesuits and Opus Dei), and Judaism. This is a complex issue that will require much deeper analysis, and that I will revisit in the third volume of my Confessions. Many of you who have followed me on the Internet since 2006, will recognize that after ten years, I have embarked on this major work of investigation. Where possible I had dialogue with certain mystery schools, and other significant esoteric movements operating within and outside of Freemasonry and suggested renovation. I have also tried to do the same with various Knighthood orders, and Neotemplars groups, linked to both the Catholic Church and Orthodox Churches—but it really doesn’t matter. In regards to truth and awareness, I don’t discriminate.

The potential to challenge and change the minds of those who are “confused” on topics such as real illumination versus fake illumination has always fascinated me, along with the constant war against Satanism, and the castration and lobotomization of our society at large by dark forces. Although I have to admit it is becoming increasingly difficult to interact with these groups, and their representatives, mostly due to their dishonesty. People who often

present themselves with good intentions turn out to be diversions, or simply attempting to destroy my projects or make me lose time. At the end of our brief collaboration, the author and Mason Gioele Magaldi, turned out to be one of these kind

3 <http://www.esonet.it/News-file-article-sid-245.html> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

4 <http://www.esonet.it/News-file-print-sid-274.html> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

5 Genesis 3:17-18 New International Version (NIV).





FIG. 23 – Bernardino Fioravanti Grand Librarian of the Grand Orient of Italy and 32° of the Scottish Rite. Photo taken from the website dagospia.com.

of people. Migaldi is an opportunist with interests tied to much bigger players than himself, including the Jesuits, and powerful Ur Lodges that he is a member of. These organizations reflect what is possibly the worst side of this “New Age,” and have nothing to do with true Brotherhood and real Freemasonry. Meanwhile, many people belonging to the Catholic Church, the Masons, and the Illuminati groups within the various traditions, are more concerned by the consequences that could arise from dealing publicly with me, personally these are disappointing at times. It seems that they are becoming increasingly worried about what I am exposing in my work, so I must be doing a good job. My position inside the A.A.S.R. (Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite) and Italian Freemasonry was permanently impaired by Bernardino Fioravanti (FIG. 23), the Librarian of the Grand Orient of Italy, and a 32° of the Scottish Rite. Fioravanti approached my dear friend and brother Mason Danilo Tiberi, a 31° degree of the Golden Fleece Lodge nr. 1247 in Frosinone, and in front of the Jesuit headquarters, during a meeting of the Rite in Piazza del Gesù, Fioravanti said to Tiberi, upon arriving to the meeting, that “I was a strange and dangerous individual related to the deviant side of the Intelligence services.”

This is to say the least, insulting, and to make matters even worse the situation was further compromised by the Ex-Grand Secretary Giuseppe Abramo, now deceased, who wanted me to repeat all my initiations starting with the Apprentice degree, despite the fact that it was he who originally received all of my Masonic documentation. So was all this ostracism just to take more money? It was like telling me I was not welcome. Due to legal costs related to my trial on espionage charges in Norway, they knew perfectly well that I could not afford such expenses. I was in no position to help pay the salary of the

Grand Master or his lavish quarters. And it was totally ridiculous, as I was initiated in 1993 by Prince Gianfranco Alliata, and regularized in England in the most important Masonic location in the world, namely that of Great Queen Street in London, home of the United Grand Lodge of England Kirby Lodge 2818.

Then of course there was my brief period with the Regular Grand Lodge of England (R.G.L.E.), where I entered the so-called Masonic High Council of English Freemasonry, a lodge that followed a more continental tradition. At the same time however, it was a cover for nefarious activities within the shadow of the New World Order and its Intelligence Community.

I do believe that the accusations made against me a few years back, by the site Masonicinfo.com and its advocate Ed King of the Grand Lodge of Masons of Maine, have been totally slanderous, inappropriate and inaccurate. One day he too may have to rethink what he wrote. Despite this I am very pleased to respond to such cowardice, as it is followed by an equal amount of corruption. Suffice to say that there are many brothers Masons, Knights and Rosicrucians, who instead of criticizing me for my difficult choices, are joining in increasing numbers, my order (Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis), and who stand ready to defend me from external attack.

For this reason I thank people like Fortunato Luciano Sciandra of the Equestrian Order of the Holy Sepulchre of Jerusalem (known also with the acronym O.E.S.S.G.), Luca Monti of the Grand Lodge of AF & AM of Italy of the Vitelleschi Palace and Grand Master of the S.O.E.E.T. Equestrian Order of Orthodox Knights Templar, Grand Master Marcello Piergentili of the Suprema Militia Equitum Christi, Ettore Giuffrida of the Sovereign Grand Adriatic Sanctuary of the Egyptian Rites, an important figure of the Knights of Malta of the Orthodox rite, and finally Prof. Giancarlo Seri, Sovereign Grand Master of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis and Misraïm, in addition also many Brothers within the various Lodges. These are brave men who over the years continue to follow a path of spiritual regeneration and serious inquiry regarding the oppression generated by the New World Order system, and those who have deviated from

the path as historically followed by Neo-Theosophical sects. Within my order Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis, some members have even occasionally been threatened with the risk of being thrown out of their orders, for their support of the “Zagami mission.” Unfortunately these threats have occurred in both the religious orders of chivalry linked to the Vatican, and within the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry covering the Italian jurisdiction, a Rite that is particularly dear to me, after receiving the 33 degree by Prince Gianfranco Alliata of Montereale, who appointed me as his successor in 1993. Unfortunately, as I am often viewed with suspicion, attending, the Lodges of Freemasonry created far too many problems.

It is my belief that above all we should strive for clarity and honesty within the Craft, what Masons call Freemasonry. This is something I hope to at least partly offer by presenting my own historical and intellectual insights and analysis. But let us for a moment review what a “Legend” within the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite had to say about Freemasonry. Henry Christian Clausen (1905-1992), a distinguished member of the Lucis Trust formerly Lucifer Trust / Lucifer Trust. The Lucis Trust is a nonprofit organization (NPO) created by Alice Bailey (who I will talk more about in the next chapter). Clausen was one of the most influential Sovereign Grand Commanders of the Southern Jurisdiction of the United States Scottish Rite, and who led this prestigious ritual from 1969 to 1985:

Our overall mission can be summarized thus;

To seek that which is the most worth in the world; To exalt the dignity of every person, the human side of our daily activities and the maximum service to humanity; To aid mankind’s search in God’s Universe for identity, for development, and for destiny; And thereby achieve better men in a better world, happier men in a happier world, and wiser men in a wiser world.

Our ultimate goal, simply stated, is mankind’s moral and spiritual and intellectual development. Historically, the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry as we know it evolved as the Rite of Perfection over 200 years ago on the Continent of Europe under the Constitutions of

1762. Later, the Grand Constitutions of 1786 were enacted and became the creative and derivative laws for us and all our descendant Supreme Councils of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. Our Supreme Council was organized at Charleston, South Carolina, in 1801 as the Mother Supreme Council of the World, and hence all regular and recognized Supreme Councils throughout the world must trace their pedigree to us.

But the actual roots of the Scottish Rite go far deeper. Tracing them is a romantic and exciting quest for adventure in the realm of the mind and the spirit. It is a superb story of success—more intriguing than the storied search for the Holy Grail and more rewarding than a successful probe for the philosopher's stone.

Our teachings and symbols preceded our formal organization by thousands of years. They go deep into ancient ages. The signs, symbols and inscriptions come to us from across long, drifting centuries and will be found in the tombs and temples of India to those of Nubia, through the Valley of the Nile in Egypt down to its Delta, as well as in what was then known as Chaldea, Assyria, Persia, Greece, Rome and even in Mexico and Yucatan. The Scottish Rite, therefore, is a treasure house in which there is stored the ageless essence of immutable laws, the accumulation of thousands of years of Masonic experience. ⁶

These are beautiful words from the Most Powerful and Illustrious Brother, Henry

Christian Clausen. I must admit, however, in front of all of you, and with absolute honesty, that these words once again reiterate the usual nice words behind Freemasonry. Unfortunately when they are made to charm, these words are rarely followed with substantial facts. I say this because the reality suggests something else. In my personal experience within Freemasonry, since 1993, I have never found the so-called "Philosopher's Stone," as mentioned by Clausen. Instead, I have often found hostility towards free thought, and even at times strong forms of racism, especially within the North American WASP (White Anglo-Saxon Protestant) community, and within the Scandinavian circles connected to the Swedish Rite. Racism in Freemasonry, especially in the USA, is a subject I would like to

discuss in the following pages. It is a subject that no researcher or historian of Freemasonry has wished to investigate in recent decades, probably for fear of retaliation by the interested parties, as racism is against the stated beliefs behind real Universal Freemasonry.

Racism in U.S. Freemasonry

S

ince 1999 and until this day, I am the Grand Master and supporter of an important branch of the French-Italian section of the Illuminati that is dedicated to the study and practice of the ancient mystery schools. It originated in Monte Carlo, where it was founded by the Masonic Executive Committee of the Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2, the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis. We have in the past attempted to collaborate with similar, like minded groups, after our internal conflict brought us out of the Monte Carlo group in 2008. Initially we were based out of Rome, and later moved to Pomezia near Rome; before finally moving to our present headquarters in Florence. For a brief time we maintained close cooperation with the International Academy of the Illuminati in Rome, with its vice president Piergiorgio Bassi, and its President and Grand Master, Professor Giuliano Di Bernardo. Our cooperation has been terminated in recent years, presumably for our diversity of views regarding the perilous subject of the New World Order, and their globalist vision typical within this New Age. These views are not in line with our principles. This has led me to repeatedly refuse numerous offers from similar organizations that in the last few years, wished to enter into contact with us. Some of them were genuine affiliations and Illuminati sects, with seemingly good intentions. Others contacted us to form possible collaborations, or have even asked for treaties of mutual recognition, a practice in use in Freemasonry, Neo-Templarism and similar orders. There are also completely imaginary and spurious orders, based on myth and the wild fantasy of their creators, like the "Illuminati Order" founded in Spain in 1995 by Gabriel Lopez de Rojas, a person who later demonstrated to the world his true colors, that of being a simple pawn of Zionist obscurantism. This became evident after de Rojas publicly converted to Judaism and took the name Gabriel Yehuda Shahor.

As a Grand Master with a lot of regular patents issued to me by initiates, and belong

6 [http://freimaurer-wiki.de/index.php/En:_Clausen%C2%B4s_commentaries ‡](http://freimaurer-wiki.de/index.php/En:_Clausen%C2%B4s_commentaries_‡)
Archived 4th July 2015.

ing to various secret sections of the Illuminati and other occult associations having to do with the Rosicrucian and Neo-Templar tradition, I began, in 1999, an independent project tied to secret groups located throughout the world, that we believe have a genuine tradition to offer. All this is accomplished in the pursuit of dialogue and mutual understanding. In this difficult moment where we are living all levels of the Kali Yuga initiatic system, the “age of the demon Kali,” also known as the “age of vice,” where society is dramatically characterized by wrong values and corruption, and even the Dalai Lama has been proven to be a false initiate.

After my rebellion against the New World Order pyramid of power in 2006, however, only the “Secret Chiefs” and “Invisible Masters,” said to be transcendent cosmic authorities; a Spiritual Hierarchy responsible for the moral caliber of the cosmos, reside above me and my group.

No man or institution can be our superior in this day and age where all terrestrial institutions are compromised and corrupt. Many Freemasons respect me for refusing compromises that at times may have made me a very rich and powerful man among the elite. Others obviously hate me for revealing this secretive world and their hidden plans to the masses. Still, there are those who hate me even more because of my Italian origins—like the racist Masons of the Grand Lodge F & A M of Alabama who criticize me, when saying that I give Freemasons a bad name, and calling me an “Italian commoner” when my origins as you may know are quite the opposite. ⁷

This is an e-mail I received from them some time ago:

Title: Disgrace you are.

From Joseph Rothenburg, June 28, 2010, at 5:34 am.

I am sorry that you are a commoner regular average everyday citizen, it's nice you like take pictures that seem dark or foolish, Goomba's don't cut it, no Italian cigarette smoking liar is going to lead us. you are a poor man of Italia, sorry you do not qualify AND WE DETEST YOU from the MASONIC USA, and we always will, you don't even have a dollar to move with, so be off with you peasant. Yea I have to admit, if I was going to choose one to be the Messiah I'd much rather take Supriem David Rockefeller over the cigarette smoking Jesus/Emperor, even Supriem hasn't made himself look as retarded as Leo Zagami does. So how about a new Allied Union update page for Leo Zagami now, lol, NOT! Leo I must ask you, what brand of cigarettes does Jesus smoke? could be some endorsement money out there for you, lol.

Oh and Leo you are a laughing stock in the Masonic fraternity, trust me on that.

Mr. Zagami, you have delusions of grandeur, that's all, nothing more, you are a known felon with an arrest record, you would not be welcome in our lodges I assure you. You are only seeking that people follow your nut campaign, I encourage everyone to ignore this man, he only seeks any kind of attention he can get, oh and Mr. Zagami Bad News Bulletin you are not a cigarette smoking Jesus nor an Emperor, you are just an Italian commoner with an arrest record touting NWO doctrine giving

7 <https://leozagami.wordpress.com/2008/06/19/leo-lyon-zagami-family-background-research/> ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

DEI OPTIMI MAXIMO UNIVERSITATIS RERUM FON TIS AC ORBIS AD GLORI



BY THE SUPREME COUNCIL OF THE 33 DEGREES OF THE ANCIENT AND ACCEPTED SCOTTISH RITE

That **Bro. James Jeffrey Staples** whose name, *James Jeffrey Staples*
is written in the margin hereof, is a **MASTER** of the **ROYAL SECRET** of the 33 Degree of the **ANCIENT and ACCEPTED SCOTTISH RITE**, known to us and duly recognized by us, in good standing and of our obedience residing at **Lexington, Missouri** and is entitled to be received, welcomed and honored as such everywhere.



John W. ...
GRAND SECRETARY GENERAL
Russell ...
SENIOR GRAND COMMANDER
Witnessed by Grand Council Masters in the Valley of North Carolina
Grand of Missouri 1888 1st Reg of North 1887
[Signature] Registrar
[Signature] Master of Exalt



FIG. 24 – Image of the patent James Jeffrey Staples, 32° of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite.



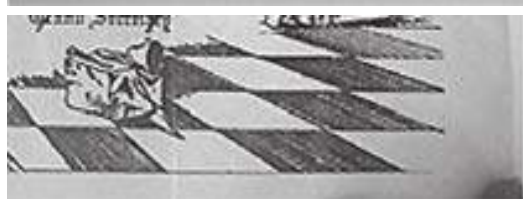
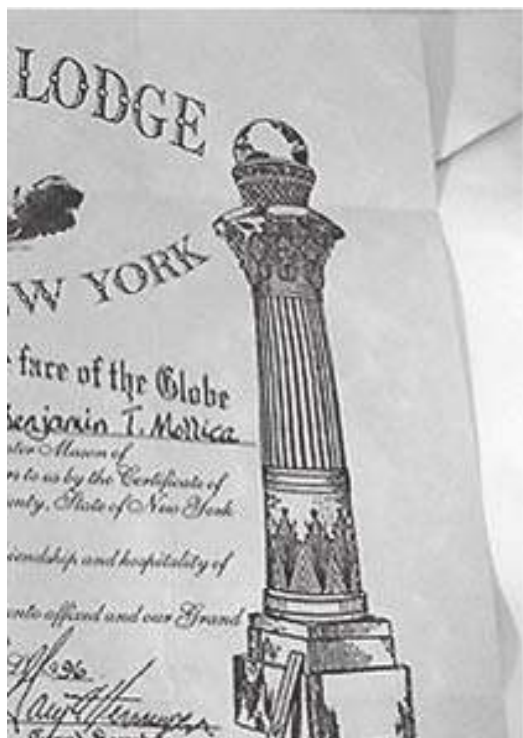


FIG. 25 – Certificate of Master Mason of Masonry by Benjamin T. Mollica, released by the Grand Lodge of New York on March 5, 1996.

all Masons a bad name. We will not follow your Internet BS Leo, like you would like, or your publications.

Considering the message that you have just read, Freemason Joseph Rothenburg seems to want to express his thoughts about me, on behalf of the whole Masonic Community of the United States, which would seem already quite ridiculous, since there is no Grand Lodge uniting the members of the different States of the Union. This is a demonstration of ignorance and racist behavior contrary to the code of ethics of Freemasonry. The Masonic Lodges of Alabama have an internal racist protocol to this day, that is present in their constitutions and in their teachings, and unfortunately they are not the only racist Freemasons in the United States.

A 32° Mason of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite named Jeffrey Staples (FIG. 24), wrote to me about the problem of racism present inside U.S. Freemasonry, signaling racism also out of the State of Missouri:

Missouri, much to my horror and disappointment, seems as if one of the pillars of its tradition is “whitery is Righty... any other shade cannot be made a Mason.” I AM Ashamed of Missouri Masonry, as it appears quite unrepentant of its racism, and one will be called down if one dares to question “Tradition.” I have spent over two years trying to A. contact Prince Hall Masons in the state so I can B. Switch Obediences. They sadly have no desire at all to fix or mend the gap.

Last but not least, and definitely worth mentioning in this context, is the story of Benjamin Mollica, better known as Arthur F. Temple, an Italian-American writer and occultist connected in the past with the infamous inner circle of the Temple of Set, which I will also mention later in connection with a case of Satanism. Since 1996, Mollica was a Master Mason belonging of Jamaica Queens Village Lodge No. 54 of the Grand Lodge of New York. (FIG. 25) He is the author of the book, *Dark Currents: A Journey Into The Abyss*. But he left Freemasonry in great disappointment after moving to Arizona and during a not so fraternal visit to Scottsdale Lodge 43, after being called an “Italian nigger” by his supposed Freemasonic “Brothers.” So as to maintain his good status, Benjamin continues to pay his lodge dues even after quitting Freemasonry. He told me that he was only

welcome as a guest of Scottsdale Lodge for the occasional visit. The moment they realized he wanted to apply for membership in their lodge things instantly changed, and their true White Anglo-Saxon Protestant racist nature came out. Maybe they were inspired by the infamous Freemason and Illuminati Aleister Crowley who in his book, *Diary of a Drug Fiend Book I, Chapter 9*, applied the term “nigger” to Italians: “We (British) always somehow instinctively think of the Italian as a nigger. We do not call them ‘Dagos’ and ‘wops’ as they do in the United States, with the invariable epithet of ‘dirty,’ but we have the same feeling.”

Racism pushed the aforementioned Arthur Reghini, an old acquaintance of Aleister Crowley, who nonetheless exchanged mutual recognitions and charters in the Illuminati, wrote harsh words of criticism and disgust regarding the state of affairs within Freemasonry in his important Masonic book published in 1922 in Rome, entitled, *The Sacred Words and Passwords of the First three Degrees and the Greatest Masonic Mystery, (Le Parole Sacre e di Passo dei primi tre Gradi e il Massimo Mistero Massonico, Studio critico ed iniziatico)*.

Reghini, a neo-Pythagorean Italian intellectual, seemingly in perpetual balance between Freemasonry and fascism, wrote words that called into question the way fascists are often portrayed as racist, in this case demonstrating more tolerance for certain alleged Freemasons:

Jesus, preaching the good news, did not distinguish between white and colored men, but they exclude blacks from their lodges because to apply the love of neighbor they want to first see the color of the skin! And equality? And the brotherhood? Consequently, not even your fellow blackmen, dear Anglo-Saxon brothers? ⁸

And from Genesis 4:8-12 N.I.V.:

Now Cain said to his brother Abel, “Let’s go out to the field.” And while they were in the field, Cain attacked his brother Abel and killed him.

Then the LORD said to Cain, “Where is your brother Abel?”
“I don’t know,” he replied. “Am I my brother’s keeper?”

The LORD said, “What have you done? Listen! Your brother’s blood cries out to me from the ground. Now you are under a curse and driven from the ground, which opened its mouth to receive your brother’s blood from your hand. When you work the ground, it will no longer yield its crops for you. You will be a restless wanderer on the earth.”

On JUNE 21, 2009, Masonic Traveler wrote this on his popular Blog:

The Grand Lodge of Georgia has openly documented its policy of racial exclusion of “non-white men.” In a court filing to the Superior Court of Dekalb county—Civil action 09CV7552-8, are documents which include the charges brought against the Worshipful Master of Gate City Lodge No. 2. The charges as filed were quantified as a Violation of the Moral Law:

8 Arturo Reghini Ibid., pp. 226-227.

Specification 1 In This : That said worshipful master xx xx did in fact raise or allow to be raised in and about February 2009 in the lodge that he is the Worshipful Master, a non-white man, xx xx.

Specification 2 —This said worshipful master xx xx did commit overt act or acts against moral laws of Free and Accepted Masons and the moral duties as the Worshipful Master of Gate City lodge no 2 as follows:

- Violation of moral law from word of mouth
- Violation of moral obligation to the ancient landmarks, ancient customs, ancient traditions, ancient usages, constitution, laws and edicts working under the jurisdiction of the Grand Lodge of Georgia.
- Violation of moral official obligation was taken at the time of installation of officers.
- Violation of moral obligations of not upholding the charter of Gate

City Lodge #2

- Violation of moral obligation of keeping peace and harmony in the craft by allowing the operation of a Cabal in Gate City Lodge #2
- Violation of moral obligation as pursuant to Masonic Code 1-104 without having obtained the sanction of the grand Lodge are hereby declared spurious and clandestine and of no Masonic authority whatsoever.

The Master of gate City Lodge, proclaiming his innocence, was then charged in the following manner.

- Violation of the Laws of Masonry.

Specification 1 In This: That said Worshipful Master xx xx did in fact embrace a formed Cabal to secretly unite to bring about and overturn with usurpation of the constitution, laws, ancient landmarks, customs and traditions of Free and Accepted Masons working under the jurisdiction of ancient landmarks, customs and traditions of Free & Accepted Masons working under the jurisdiction of the grand Lodge of the state of Georgia, when he was elected Worshipful Master in December 2008.

Specification 2 In This: The worshipful master xx xx knowingly and willfully did in fact allow a raising of a non-white man in February 2009, which has never been done working under the jurisdiction of Grand Lodge of the state of Georgia. According to the old customs of the Grand Lodge of the state of Georgia which has existed continuously since February 21, 1734. After the fact, xx xx did allow parading xx xx to other Masonic Lodges, presenting him as a Master Mason accompanied by a letter dated February 25, 2008 on gate city Lodge #2 letterhead with the typed from xx xx xx, Grand Master.

Specification 3 In This: That the said worshipful Master xx xx did commit act or acts of destroying peace and harmony throughout the craft of Masonry in the state of Georgia.

Specification 4 In This: that said worshipful master xx xx of Gate City Lodge #2 did in fact knowingly and willfully commit this act or acts which is in conflict with the ancient landmarks and Masonic code

sections 71-101, 4-101#6, 1-101, 1-201, 1-202, 1-205. Worshipful Master xx xx committed act or acts knowingly and willfully that conflicts with the ancient customs and traditions which are the immemorial usages and fundamentals of the craft which have existed from time immemorial and are unchangeable.

Specification 5 In This: That said worshipful Master xx xx of gate city lodge #2 must be tried by a trial of present and or past masters pursuant to Masonic code 83-401 and when found guilty of this charge of violation of the laws of Masonry as he would be under no less penalty than that established by Masonic code 21.106 and 21.107.

Masonic Law speak, the charges are based on committing act or acts of destroying peace and harmony, but involving the moral law as to the cabal behind the making of a "non-white" man a Mason. The disharmony seems to have stemmed from the "parading" of an African American Georgia Freemason, which is apparently now, a violation of their moral law. Never mind that the brother was made and recognized by the state, and never mind that he was acknowledged in a tiled lodge as such some speculation suggests that rather than drop the proceedings, the Grand Master will hold the trial to quell the misconception of racism and set the record straight, but this remains to be seen. In the mean time, a civil filing by the Worshipful Master turned Plaintiff suggests that the Grand Lodge is in violation of its Non-Profit Status as it is now openly admitting that it discriminates based on race, which is against the public policy of the State. In the filing, it also points out in several sections where the Grand Lodge is ... an enemy of bigotry or intolerance ... and also states the the Grand Lodge in leveling the charges is in violation of its contract with the member(s) when facing revocation of charters and membership privileges as members have a value property investment (contract) from their dues. Interesting to point out, the filing also says openly that "Upon information and belief, Plaintiffs show that there are currently in Georgia active, regular Master Masons of at least the following extractions in whole or in part: American Indians, East Indian, Arab/Lebanese/Egyptian, Persian/Iranian, Vietnamese, Chinese, non white Mexican/Hispanic, African-American, and Filipino,

in addition to those of white/Caucasian ancestry.” So, now there seems to be a provision of the fraternity being not strictly white, which seems to countermand the white only exclusion. The long and short of this convoluted tale comes squarely to rest on the odious claim that a “non-white man” can not be a Freemason. I affirm, that racism is not tolerable, and bigotry, open or otherwise, is not included in our Moral Law. The brothers of Georgia are sorely mistaken in this assertion. As I AM my brother’s keeper my “...brother’s blood cries out to me from the ground.” To let this go will put the fraternity under a curse that will send us “... driven from the ground.” If not addressed this open proclamation could destroy the fraternity. This is not Freemasonry in the 21st Century. This is not tolerable, on a personal level or from a Grand Lodge level, especially our Grand Lodges are an electable body from the craft lodge. Recognition of Georgian Freemasonry must be held in questioned especially if they are so ignorant to hold these ideas to be Moral Laws. If in fact they do then Recognition must be terminated. We are our brother’s keepers and only have the Great Architect to answer to. How will we respond when he asks us how we addressed this? ⁹

Remember Brother Freemasons, to survive the challenges of the new millenium, we must not only move beyond these bigoted and racist ideologies, typical of the manipul a9

<http://freemasoninformation.com/2009/06/my-brothers-keeper-open-racism-in-georgia-freemasonry/> ‡

tors of Freemasonry—the Jesuits and the Zionists—we must also respect the “Christian” tradition and values of the Craft. It is a delicate balance to achieve, especially when one must also consider the sudden rise of the “Gay Lobby” that has taken over the Vatican, which is now working to take over Freemasonry. In this context I would like to discuss the supposed revelations of Communist, Jesuit agent and Freemason Roger Dachez, in a strongly controversial article, that appeared in 2015. ¹⁰

Dachez, who besides being the founder of the Masonic review “Renaissance Traditionnelle” (traditional rebirth), is a close collaborator of Alain Bauer. Bauer was the former Grand Master of

the Grand Orient of France in the 1990s. He is a controversial “big brother,” “tolerance zero” type of Freemason, who supports having surveillance cameras everywhere, an advisor of the NYPD, a mentor of both Nicolas Sarkozy and Manuel Valls, and who is probably of Rothschild descent.

A friend of mine writes this about Bauer: I know how sick this man is (notably a perverted type of closed homosexual) as Simon Giovanna, who is a good friend of mine and has also been the G.O. Grand Master (1999-2000), has known him very well and has actually been evicted mainly by him (under the pretext of the Corsican affair), and still to this day has an enmity with him to the point that some court cases are still taking place to this day or so ... Simon proposed me to join his free lodge in the alternate G.O. he co-created (the traditional G.O. of Mediterranean) but as I had no affinities at all with some key characters there (some really materialistic and within a lodge I consider sterile and indulging in wishful thinking), I declined ... Yet, I have made a lecture on the Tarot in their lodge back in October 2011, and I send you here a picture of myself there. I guess I have a high expectancy of what is supposed to be a free mason, and I can't imagine a lodge not composed of people sharing a real common vision and objective goals ... So I think that the only group I could join would be with a great master like you.

Well those are indeed very kind words coming from my friend, towards my Order and myself. Of course for security reasons, I must keep his name anonymous. Here is his take on the aforementioned article by Roger Dachez, where he muses the languid progressive good-thinking and globalist tendencies typical within left wing Freemasons:

In short, Dachez is deploring the fact that the Freemasons from Georgia are openly against homosexuality and “fornication” (or lustful sexuality), and are sticking tight to strict moral standards. (in appearance only?) In this article such positions are presented as regressive, passeist and nefarious, presented as being akin to racism, misogyny, and even Muslim fundamentalists ... This article is openly calling into action against these lodges (referring to globalist

collaborator Paul Rich [http:// www.paulrich.net/](http://www.paulrich.net/) and praising the “progress” of the Catholic church in regard of the gay issue), for the sake of “exemplary masonry”... As usual, under the cover of good and progressive thinking, this is paving the way of a globalist socialist agenda along with a pro-gay rhetoric and aggressive reformative politics ... By the way, you’ll pay attention to the title of the book by Bauer & Dachez presented at the end of the article: The little dictionary of the true and false Brothers—The secrets of the great characters of Freemasonry.

I fully support the words of my friend, and partially the conservative stand of The Grand Lodge of Georgia, but not their racism. The LGBT lobby does not need another liberal platform to promote their New World Order Rainbow agenda. Homosexual ac

10 <http://pierresvivantes.hautetfort.com/archive/2015/11/03/un-ouragan-maconnique-aux-usa-5710474.html> ‡

tivities are not in line with conservative Masonic values. In England, homosexuals reside at the top of the hierarchy that rules the United Grand Lodge of England, and their more popular Rite called Emulation, which only opens to dark energies and chaos. In their Masonic Lodges and Illuminati sects like the Ordo Templi Orientis, many openly promote homosexuality and bisexuality as added values in line with their “Prophet” Aleister Crowley, and his depraved cult of Thelema, where their motto is: “Do what thou wilt,” which often translates into toleration of pedophilia and its use in Satanic practices. In Dallas, Texas, James Robert Wright a member of the Ordo Templi Orientis and the Golden Dawn, who was a 32° degreee of the A.A.S.R., and at one time held many positions of responsibility in his Masonic lodge, called Northern Star #377, at one point becoming an actual employee and a Special Assistant to the Secretary General of the Supreme Council of the Scottish Rite, suddenly broke with Freemasonry accusing them of not respecting his “sexuality.” Wright wrote a small booklet of a little more than a 100 pages called, “Freemasonry’s Cult Abuses, Human and Gay Rights Controversy,” that was full of senseless accusations and lies against his formal Brothers. It was distributed by New Falcon Publications, a

publisher connected to the O.T.O. ¹¹ Acknowledgments positioned at the opening of this tiny over priced book, include among others, his O.T.O. superior and friend Lon Milo Duquette, the Satanist Nicholas de Vere Von Drakenberg (1957-2013), and the Bubastis Oasis, which represents the Ordo Templi Orientis in Dallas. A person can be gay of course, who cares! But why bring Satanism and the O.T.O. into the equation? And why then attack your ex-Brothers in “Regular” Masonry using a publisher supported by Crowley’s infamous order? For you to do that, James, you deserve to be kicked out, as such things are not compatible with real Freemasonry and I suggest that you join “The Choronzon club” instead.

It is now the time to communicate a positive change within the Masonic orders, that can lead to a New Era of light and scientific progress, in the coming years, an era removed of all the Illuminati sects polluting Freemasonry with their evil goals and perversions. In a society that already struggles with poverty and growing social problems, the elite and their Illuminati slaves instead indulge in the advocacy of a liberal agenda that openly promotes gay marriages, abortion rights, and Satanism. This effort is supported by an increasingly sick elite that is full of hypocrites, and who secretly intend to eliminate a large part of the world’s population, as they stated on the Georgia Guidestones, including the commercialization of Human Body parts, as exposed in the Planned Parenthood controversy outlined in 2015.

Freemasonry and the various Illuminati sects, which boast of having characters like the Clintons, the Bushes, and Barack Obama, in their circles, should instead initiate a drastic process and change their way of perceiving themselves and the others around them. Currently they only care for their incessant need to exercise power over others (Hillary’s presidential race is an example of this), while gathering personal recognition and material benefits. Current leaders of the Illuminati or pseudo-Illuminati, as it were, have certainly not been inspired by a true spiritual vision as taught in the ancient mystery schools. Instead, they have been corrupted by greed and rampant materialism. Anyone who says different are told they are lying. The people now in power, are all Satanists who are following a course set

out by the New World Order. It is an organization where the way of the hypocrite and the liar rules over everything else. This results in a false and phony society that screw us all. They are supported by ruthless and unscrupulous clubs, very powerful think tanks, and paramasonic organizations like the Bilderberg Club. This exclusive club is considered to be the most secret and powerful organization in the world, and directed by the not so Illuminated elite within religion and Freemasonry. I assure you, however, that it is not the only group within "Paramasonry."

11 James Robert Wright, *Freemasonry's Cult Abuses, Human and Gay Rights Controversy*, (Las Vegas, NV: New Falcon Publications, 2011).

So what is Paramasonry? Metapedia.org describes it this way:

Paramasonry (also known as Pseudomasonry) is a term used to refer to fraternal organizations which mimic the structure of Freemasonry and some of its esoteric ritualism, but which official freemasonry itself publically claims to have no connection to. These organizations themselves may have completely different initiatives and "causes" to each other. Because of the secretive nature of freemasonry, it is hotly disputed whether a hidden elite within official freemasonry has encouraged some para-masonic organizations such as the Order of the Illuminati and the Carbonari or whether these radical groups simply infiltrated and took over some of the lodges of Continental Freemasonry. ¹²

Of course para-masonic organizations are another important part of the network of the Illuminati, secretly manipulated by the "Guardians" who have created this state of affairs in the first place since the dawn of mankind.

The Reptilian
F

or the Illuminati, the "Guardians" are those that originally came to Earth to tend to creation, as symbolized by the Garden of Eden, as well as having created our earlier forms of civilization. This is where the ancient mystery schools of the Illuminati were actually

established, which later gave birth to Freemasonry. This process was originated in the mists of time with the ancient Fathers of heaven, the “Elohim” which means “the Powers.” In this system of belief, the Elohim are the gods that created us, at which time those who, the Sumerians, and later the Assyrian-Babylonians, called the Annunaki, that would become our “Guardians.” They are tied to our DNA, are involved in the past of our species, and determine our future. Their offspring are our planets aristocracy and royalty, and they have the responsibility to rule through their bloodlines, and by divine power, and they are commonly referred to as “blue blood.” In contemporary society this so-called “reptilian theory” is also present in science fiction, ufology and now in conspiracy theories about the Illuminati. They are described in terms like: reptilian, humanoid reptilian, saurian, lizard man, Homo saurus, and of course, lizard people.

The Native American Hopi tribe speaks of the existence of a reptilian race of men that lives underground called SHETI or “Snake Brothers.” In pre-Columbian mythology, the primordial Eve named Bachue can turn into a large snake, and is referred to as “The Serpent of Heaven.” There are also many other examples that suggest that there is something “reptilian” going on within the elite communities since ancient times. The first legendary king of Athens, Cecrops, was half man and half snake. In Greek mythology, the Titans had servant snakes and the Giants were sometimes depicted with the legs formed by serpentine endings. In the scriptures and Indian legends, the Nagas are snake shaped beings believed to live underground, while maintaining contact with man. In some versions, it was reported that these reptoid beings lived on a continent that would eventually sink into the Indian Ocean, (another Atlantis or Atlantis itself ?) The Indian texts also refer to another race of men called Sarpa the Sanskrit term for snake/serpent. In Chinese, Vietnamese, Korean and Japanese cultures, there are legends of the Long (Yong in Korean, Ryu in Japanese) or dragons, halfway between the physical and the astral plane, but they are rarely described in humanoid form, having human shape with reptilian characteristics. The Japanese told stories about Kappa, a mythological race of humanoid reptilians.

In China, Korea and Japan, the underwater realms are populated by mythological Dragon Kings, and their descendants are considered humans descendents, of a race of dragons. Such “Reptilian” lineage is often claimed by Asian Emperors, who were believed to be able to voluntarily change from human to dragon form, which is considered, in some Asian traditions, as no better than the form of the devil.

In the Middle East , the snake men and dragons, spoken of since ancient times, are known as Jinn. In the iconography of Western art there are numerous representations that are in line with the “reptilian myth,” and we often find a woman with a serpent’s tail, sometimes even a reptilian foot, like in the *The Last Judgment*, a famous triptych by Hieronymus Bosch, created after 1482. In the Middle Ages, the Devil was often depicted with reptilian characteristics, as well as the various demons depicted in Middle Age iconography.

In Africa, the ancient Egyptian god Sobek is seen as a man with the head of a crocodile. In Mali, Africa there is a population called the Dogon, who have a foundation myth that includes a reptilian man. The Dogon say that they descend from the god Amma, who came from the star Po Tolo (Sirius B).

The reader is probably wondering why the spirit takes the form of a reptile rather than that of any other animal. According to MacLean’s evolutionary triune brain theory, developed by Dr Paul D McLean (1931-2007), an American physician specializing in neuroscience and who made important contributions in the field of psychiatry, formulated and modeled in the 1960s, and propounded at length in his 1990 book, *The Triune Brain in Evolution* (paraphrased): The triune brain consists of the reptilian complex, the paleomammalian complex (limbic system), and the neomammalian complex (neocortex). Each is viewed as structures sequentially added to the forebrain in the course of evolution. ¹³

The triune brain hypothesis became familiar to popular audience through Carl Sagan’s Pulitzer prize winning 1977 book *The Dragons of Eden*. The theory has been embraced by some psychiatrists and at least one leading neuroscience researcher. ¹⁴

1) The first brain, the reptilian, even if it is small, is the true and only absolute master of the whole body and is known as the R-complex or complex-R, where R stands for Reptilian and is the innermost part of the fundamental and brain. It evolved around 300-400 million years ago. The reptilian complex, was the name MacLean gave to the basal ganglia, structures derived from the floor of the forebrain during development. The term derives from the idea that comparative neuroanatomists once believed that the forebrains of reptiles and birds were dominated by these structures. MacLean proposed that the reptilian complex was responsible for species-typical instinctual behaviors involved in aggression, dominance, territoriality, and ritual displays. ¹⁵

2) The second brain called the limbic system or paleomammalian brain is a complex set of brain structures located on both sides of the thalamus, right under the cerebrum grown over the reptilian brain to generate emotions, and is in a secondary position to the reptilian brain in governing the body. It evolved about 250 million years ago.

13 <http://www.kheper.net/topics/intelligence/MacLean.htm> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

14 See. Foreword by Jaak Panksepp, Edited by G. A. Cory, Jr. and Russel Gardner, Jr. *The Evolutionary Neuroethology of Paul MacLean: Convergences and Frontiers*, (Westport, Connecticut: Praeger Publishers, 2002).

15 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Triune_brain ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

3) The third one known as neocortex (Latin for “new bark” or “new rind”), also called the neopallium (“new mantle”) and isocortex (“equal rind”), is a part of the mammalian brain, has developed slowly over the first two, and has the illusion to rule the body but is just a guest fooling with the commands. In humans, the neocortex is in fact involved in higher functions, like a generation of motor commands, sensory perception, spatial reasoning, conscious thought and even language. It evolved about 5 million years ago.

The reptilian brain is the mind that grants the “machine” to function without having to deal with reflection. The limbic brain is the one that preserves the past experience and memory to avoid having to re-learn and continuously, it is the brain of the beliefs and conditionings.

The neocortex -intellectual- is to the future that links the past to the present, to protect us, it grants the possibility to man to associate different elements of its reality and recombine to create new structures to meet ably the other two brains, the “emotions” and the “pleasures” of the other five senses and the vital “sex force.” The reptile state is clearly visible in the human embryo. In the biogenetic law of the universe given by the evolutionary biologist at the end of the nineteenth century, Ernst Haeckel, postulates that living embryos during their development re-experience the evolutionary process of that of their progenitors. He theorized that during its development in the womb, the human embryo first displayed the characteristics of a fish, then a reptile, and finally those of humans. ¹⁶

Suffice to say that all humans are a little bit reptilian, but there’s no need to be frightened about this issue. Of course there are those among the elite that have a stronger link with this “reptilian” reality, along with the extradimensionality of the “reptilian” type, which I will try to clarify in these writings.

Carl Edward Sagan (1934 –1996) was one of the most famous astronomers, astrophysicists and astrochemists of the twentieth century, as well as science fiction author and a founding father of the SETI project in search of extraterrestrial intelligence. In the aforementioned book *The Dragons of Eden*, he emphasized that in our constant search for the evolution of human intelligence, it is important not to ignore the most ancient part of the human brain, on which all other segments are only additions. Throughout his book, one can find subtle hints of his true knowledge on the reptilian issue which played such an important role in the existence of our species. It mentions how much of our behavior is even expressed in reptilian terms, as a killer in “cold blood” and the fact one uses the sound like that of a snake for silence or get the attention of those present. ¹⁷

In a lost work called the “Syntagma” (arrangement), and taking their name from the Serpent (FIW in Greek) a great reverence and importance was given to a Christian Gnostic Illuminati sect depicted by Hippolytus of Rome (170-235). The Ophite members of this sect (Orphites), had the Serpent as the center of their cult, it was a

predominant element in the origination myth that characterizes their doctrine. In antagonism with the evil demiurge, it is the Serpent, the creator of matter, the real revealer of dualism that underlies the gnostic concept. In this belief it is the Snake that brings gnosis, the enlightened knowledge of good and evil to mankind; The Serpent is the positive element to worship and seek as a way toward the salvation for what is hidden in man. In this philosophy flesh is treated as a prison and the “pneumatic,” or spiritual, was manifested by the creator of good, for the consequent abandonment of what is the material evil, that is constituting the world. In this design, redemption can be achieved, even through the most perverse libertinism.¹⁸ That is why to the Illuminati perversion includes an element of salvation and redemption, even when their behavior suggests the opposite.

16 Author Unknown, TREATY ON SCIENCE THEORY OF THE MAGI (ABC Alchemy and Magic), pp. 92,93,94,95, taken from <https://it.scribd.com/doc/82594342/22/Magia-e-religione> ‡ Archived 4th July 2015.

17 http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sumer_anunnaki/reptiles/reptiles38.htm ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

The longstanding Freemason, and author, Mariano Bizzari, depicts the Ophites as having a belief that is close and “comparable” to the Gnostic revival that began with the first Gnostic Church of the “New Age” created by the Illuminati sectarian network founded by Freemason and known esoterist, Jules-Benoît Doinel (1842-1903). Bizzari explains it this way:

Speaking of ophites—considered here as a paradigm of the Gnostic sects in which the figure of the snake is hypostasized to that of “savior”—the Father of the Church observes as the Great Mother Sophia-Prunikos, desperately tries to counter the evil of the adopted child—laldabaoth—lehovah—who sent the snake to “seduce Adam and Eve and cause them to disobey the command of ladalbaoth.” It allowed for the first couple to realize that laldabaoth, the Demiurge, was not the “Supreme God.” The act of the serpent, “marks the beginning of gnosis on earth,” the beginning of that path of redemption of mankind from the darkness that would confine the evil

god of the Old Testament. A conception quite comparable will be the one developed by the Gnostic Church of Doinel in the nineteenth century, which confirms not only the survival of certain concepts, but how these relate very closely to the story of Rennesle-Château. This hypothesis, taken to its extreme (and logical) consequences, led some sects—like the Cainites or the Manichaeist, the followers of Mani—to believe Christ as one of the incarnations of universal snake dispenser of “light” (intellectual), knowledge of “secret” and then, ultimately, of “redemption.”¹⁹

Since what has been described as “the act of the snake, this different and heretical view of Christ and Creation, is an integral part of the vision of the Illuminati within the various Gnostic sects. According le-Château, and shown by the studies of Bizzarri, the obscure Illuminati sect of the Cainites have demonstrated that ancient “reptilian” wisdom has been secretly transmitted within certain mystery schools since ancient times. That is why the Chief Agent, or better Past Frater Superior, of the Italian O.T.O., Alberto Moscato says in his studies, “that this long journey through the Royal Art of the O.T.O., traditional or experimental, rests upon Occult Serpentine Energy.”²⁰ In their “re-reading” of the sacred texts hinging upon “rehabilitation” of the figure of the serpent, the Gnostics literally invert the esoteric exegesis of Genesis. This is true as well with the Ophites, the Naassene, the Perati and the Cainites, or Cainians.²¹

There is a lot of reverence towards “the Great Mother,” this is something you may have noticed in reading the famous fiction by Dan Brown, *The Da Vinci Code*, where the protagonist Robert Langdon states: “The Grail”...“symbolizes the lost goddess.”²²

This flows into the hypothesis of a “female Messiah” which for Bizzari, was rediscovered by “New Age literature,” often twisting elements of a very old tradition which, in this specific case, makes reference to texts discovered at Nag Hamamdi in which the

18 http://www.30giorni.it/articoli_id_664_11.htm ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

19 Mariano Bizzarri, *Rennes le Chateau. Dal Vangelo perduto dei Cainiti alle sette segrete*, (Rome, IT:Edizioni Mediterranee, 2005), pp. 127-128.

20 Alberto Moscato, *Ars gratia artis. Il Libro dell'Arte Regale*, (Foggia, IT: Bastogi, 1998), p. 28.

21 *Ibid.*, footnote 26 at page 27.

22 See. Dan Brown, *The Da Vinci Code*, (Milan, IT:Mondadori, 2003), p. 280.

role of “savior” is hypostatized by a female character. In the context of this manuscript, the symbol of wisdom implicitly places Isis in relation to the Snake, as witnessed by the Gnostic-Ophites.²³

So we speak again about the worshippers of the snake, and reapproach the so-called “reptilian,” theory as seen as an interpretive key objective. Considering that determination—where the snake in esotericism has a double meaning—Epiphanius cites Guenon, who considers the serpent OPHIS as a symbol of wisdom, “Ophis” stems from the Greek word SOPHIA, from which Ophis draws the letters in order to connote to it a less evil value, than that of Satan, the adversary. As explained by Guenon, the representation of the two snakes together, in forming Hermes Caduceus, symbolizes the antagonistic forces of Good and Evil, representing the perpetual motion of uphill-downhill-involution and evolution of the Universal Force, that is rolling on the Axis of the World It represents the vertical path that leads from the earth (mankind) to the sky, and the regeneration of the initiate.

Epiphanius specifies instead that: “In fact, the Caduceus is the balance, and then the indifference between good and evil, the Masonic coincidentiam oppositorum that the Gnostic theology of counterchurch holds events with cyclical of humanity’s way along a fixed direction (the Axis of the World), and in the direction of the celestial world it is understood as a self-divinization initiate. The wings represent precisely the sky, the goal to reach.”²⁴

This would correlate with what William Bramley, the pseudonym of a Californian lawyer and author in 1989, in the book *The Gods of Eden*, called “The Brotherhood of the Snake,” created by the god Enki / Ea the Annunaki. This book is subtitled, “The chilling truth about extraterrestrial infiltration and the conspiracy to keep humankind in chains.”

To name a few, this thesis was later supported by modern people like Zecharia Sitchin and David Icke, both modern proponents of so-called “Conspiracy Theory” who specialize in non-fiction.²⁵ This philosophy also appeals to the supporters of so-called “spiritual Satanism”—another side of the dark realm.

Here is what the Joy of Satan Ministeries says about the matter:

Satan is the Sumerian God known as “EA” or “ENKI.” He is a GOD, not an angel! He has been denigrated and slandered through the centuries with falsehoods and lies. Most people do not know Satan. They believe everything they are told about him without question. Fear is a powerful tool that has been used for centuries to keep humanity away from Satan.

Satan is the most brilliant and powerful of the Gods. He is symbolized by the Water Bearer of the sign of Aquarius, the 11th sign of the Zodiac. Aquarius is the sign of humanity, technology and genius. One of Satan’s numbers is 11.

Satan/Enki established the Ancient Egyptian Order of the Serpent, also known as “The Brotherhood of the Snake.” Through the millennia, the teachings have been corrupted and no longer resemble the original doctrines. This Order was to bring humanity godly knowledge and power and to complete the Great Work of transforming our souls. This knowledge has been kept in the hands of a few and abused to the detriment of us all under the direction of the enemy gods. People are told if they are given this power, they will abuse it. This is another lie created and spread by those who deliberately use these powers for nefarious ends under the direction of the enemy extraterrestrials masquerading as “Jehovah” and company. To reveal these well-kept secrets to the average person would assure that those in control would no longer retain their power.

²³ Bizzarri M., *Ibid.*, p. 216.

²⁴ Epiphanius, *Ibid.*, p.31., [emphasis added].

²⁵ http://it.nostradamus.wikia.com/wiki/Fratellanza_del_Serpente † Archived 9th July 2015.

The Gods are an extra-terrestrial humanoid race of beings. In the Christian bible, they are referred to as the “Nephilim.” These beings are very evolved, highly advanced, and immensely knowledgeable and powerful. They genetically modified their DNA, so they do not age. ²⁶

The Joy of Satan Ministeries is a modest group of Satanists founded rather recently

in the States. Their belief, however refers to an ancient Illuminati creed, that is deeply embedded in the Illuminati tradition. In choosing the left hand path, these aspiring black magicians and Satanists view “The Serpentine Energy” as benevolent, and as a link to the Anunnaki, who they recognize as their gods.

Sirius and the serpentine energy

A

As I did in Volume I of these Confessions, it is important to emphasize the Egyptian belief that the Anunnaki originated from Sirius, also known as the Dog Star. Sirius is a star in the constellation Canis Major, it is the brightest star in the night sky, and was considered essential to their belief that. . . . it is He Who is the Lord of Sirius. (Qur’an, 53: 49)

The fact that the Arabic word “shiaara,” the equivalent of the star Sirius, appears only in Surat an-Najm, meaning star 49, is particularly striking. This is because, the movement of Sirius is considered irregular. Scientists have since discovered that what they were viewing it was actually a set of two stars, known as Sirius A and Sirius B. The larger of these is Sirius A, which is closer to the Earth and it is the brightest star that can be seen with the naked eye. Sirius B, however, cannot be seen without a telescope. The Sirius double stars orbit in ellipses and the accuracy of this scientific fact was only realized in the late 20th century. But somehow it was miraculously indicated in the Qur’an 1,400 years ago. When verses 49 and 9 of Surat an-Najm are read together, this miracle becomes apparent:

... it is He Who is the Lord of Sirius, (Qur'an, 53: 49)
He was two bow-lengths away or even closer. (Qur'an, 53:9)
[He is] the Originator of the heavens and earth. When He decides on something, He just says to it, "Be!" and it is. (Qur'an, 2:117) ²⁷
The star Sirius also plays an important role in the life of Jesus; it is also known as the

Morning Star and in the New Testament Jesus says: I, Jesus, have sent my angel to give you this message for the churches. I am both the source of David and the heir to his throne. I am the bright morning star. From the Book of Revelation, 22:16. ²⁸

The various mystery schools of the Illuminati are undoubtedly an integral part of this ancient Sirius tradition. Their priesthood consists, today and in the past, of chosen members of aristocratic and Royal families, which by virtue of blood ties, place them in direct contact with these stellar alien beings. Secret societies are gradually made aware of their connection with these ancient demonic forces that seem to guard the secret of their origin. Some of those chosen will eventually be elevated to the level of High Priests.

²⁶ Copyright 2002, 2004, 2005, 2006, Joy of Satan Ministries; Library of Congress Number: <http://www.angelfire.com/empire/serpentis666/TRADITIONAL>. ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

²⁷ <http://mysteryoftheiniquity.com/2011/05/03/lord-of-sirius/> ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

²⁸ New Living Translation.

A person named Alberto Moscato issued a detailed study of the first Degrees of the O.T.O., called the Man of Earth Triad (0-P.I.). He stated that inside the O.T.O. from a technical, operational, and philosophical point of view, initiates are taught the way to reveal the Conscious Subconscious Unconscious group, as defined by Moscato as Set-Khem, to raise to the level of a Superconscious unit. ²⁹ The Superconscious unit has control over the body, the life force and the path of our lives. If we are to admit it, this is the "God consciousness." Humans have discovered that the body is controlled and responds by quantum functions. These reciprocal interactions have a connection

with what we define as “God-consciousness” of the universe, or Superconscious, if you are uncomfortable with the word God. It is imperative we recognize that our bodies live and exist as the result of a power beyond the capacity of what our words can describe. ³⁰ From this capacity, however, a chance arises to come into contact with multidimensional entities of lower or higher vibration, depending on one’s own intentions and spiritual purity. As is true for an ever increasing number of channelers these days, many attempt to establish such contact. This often leads to the seeker simply deluding themselves; or worse becomin a slave to the dark forces.

Occultists, have a different relation to these entities, As was Alberto Moscato, occultists are uniquely aware of their conscious choice to enter in to contact with such unpredictable forces. To achieve this, Kundalini, a divine energy that resides in the base of the spine, must be set free through your Chakras, which according to Moscato needs to be “initiated and unsealed.” It is only in this way, according to secret rules taught in the Tantric schools of the Left Hand path, that one can magnetically ascend. Moscato then explains that the various Chakras, in a way that can be found with the appropriate scientific tools, possess the psychological characteristics that elevate from a simple concept of knots, nerves and nerve activity, to something more powerful. In particular the Chakras, can serve in keeping with the will of the operator, to revitalize the Aura, and to filter “Pure Will,” the Serpent of Fire, the Kundalini. ³¹ This is Moscato’s description of the chakric “reptilian” element:

This long journey through the Royal Art of the O.T.O., in both a traditional or an experimental way, rests upon its Serpentine Occult Energy. Assuming that the story of the serpent Kundalini, the relations of this energy with the nerve centers called the Chakras, and the occult powers of the human magnetism and the orgasm are all true (the scientists who have researched these phenomena are many, and their theories have often anticipated official science discoveries, their laboratory testing, and everyday applications), they remain to provide a plausible explanation, beyond the philosophical and religious one, to these occult mechanisms. ³²

In the Ordo Templi Orientis of Aleister Crowley exists special bodies responsible for them: there are many advanced students of this organization that, after learning the techniques and the basic doctrines of so-called sexual magic (as are explained in this book when addressed as “official”) and after many years of successful practice, continue to work together in order to describe in the most scientific way possible the mechanism of this operation taking out all the superfluous mystical-philosophical, religious and / or superstitious ingredient (as all the technical and philosophical, official and unofficial material, presented here, proves exhaustively). Kundalini is a latent energy, defined as “Sleeping Beauty” present in the human body, depicted as a snake coiled in three and a half loops around the spine and relaxing at the pelvis with its tail coinciding with the sacrum.

29 See. Alberto Moscato, *Ars gratia artis*, *Ibid.*, p. 14.

30 <http://misteri.newsbella.it/la-salute-e-governata-dal-superconscio/> ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

31 See. *Ibid.*, p. 14.

32 *Ibid.*, p. 28.

These three coils and a half, as well as giving the ratio of the size of the “snake” and the trunk and the head of the holder, have traditionally tantric relationship with the Awareness, with Sleep and Dreaming, the extra half refers to the Samadhi, fusion and sublimation of these three stages. As we mentioned in a previous note, when at the final and simultaneous Orgasm, the Androgynous Perfect, although normally unable to reach such a high state of super-consciousness, for a moment is automatically beyond time and space with an altered consciousness to the inside or the outside of the Cosmos, in Samadhi, therefore if it is properly prepared and trained to take advantage of this moment to operate in absolute freedom sensitive to changes of objective “reality.”

During some of the practices, many of which have already been described to the extent possible, the occult energy (which we Thelemites call “ShT” Fire Serpent) wakes up, stretching toward the base of the skull and activating in its slow ascent different chakras (or clusters of nerves and glands) located along the Spine, the energy

channel formed, upon activation of Kundalini, from the union of the two Nadim, positive and negative, called "Sushumna." As will be seen below, each chakra has a specific function of active and passive (proven fact, rather than science, experience). Of course there are many links, on the road of Kundalini, including the base Chakra, Muladhara, and the last true Chakra, usually the end of the race for the Fire Serpent, called Ajna or the "third eye" for its location.³³ As Frank G. Rippel, the Grand Master of the Illuminati Knights reminds us in one

of his books, in Egypt the serpent was represented, as Ureus (Cobra), and was hung on the head dress of the Pharaohs (the head of this snake was attached at the level of the third eye, the eye of Shiva), as well as among the Jewish conception as the dark side of the serpent, represented by a snake coiled around the tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil.

As Rippel also reminds us, this snake is Satan, the tempter, and specifying that this title was conferred at the beginning of the Aeon of Osiris (50 BC), when in his opinion, the concept of Satan was distorted.³⁴ But we know of course, that Satanists like Frank G. Rippel tend to be too apologetic about their Master. In Chapter 2 of the Book of the Law by Aleister Crowley, there is a specific passage dedicated to the Snake:

22. I am the Snake that giveth Knowledge & Delight and bright glory, and stir the hearts of men with drunkenness. To worship me take wine and strange drugs whereof I will tell my prophet, & be drunk thereof ! They shall not harm ye at all. It is a lie, this folly against self. The exposure of innocence is a lie. Be strong, o man! lust, enjoy all things of sense and rapture: fear not that any God shall deny thee for this. (34)

Frank G. Rippel comments in his book BANNED BOOKS – nine texts in initiatic magic:

The god Hadit states that he is the Serpent Kundalini which gives the Power (Knowledge), Amrita (Delight) and Illumination (luminous glory), to the

conscience (hearts) of men by means of their energy. To worship you take wine and common drugs (strange drugs), as he told his Prophet—Aleister Crowley—The wine and drugs will not do any harm, but this is a lie, a folly. The belief that wine and drugs make no evil is an innocent conception, like the one of a child who has no experience. Therefore the same exposure of innocence is a lie. Then Hadit urges started to be strong, because the man who craves and enjoys his senses need not fear that any God shall deny him. ³⁵

33 Ibid.

34 See. Aleister Crowley, *Liber Al vel Legis (The Book of the Law)*, (Newburyport, M: Red Wheel/Weiser, 1996).

The final battle

T

he final battle on Earth is happening now, in our third dimensional reality, and in other dimensions on the astral plane. That is why, understanding the secret science of the Illuminati in all their manifestations is crucial. This is both an internal and external struggle, and it takes place against the demonic factions that wish to accelerate this scenario of worldwide oppression. Knowledge that has been hidden for millennia can help us to position ourselves during this apocalyptic scenario. It is represented in part by the archetypal meaning of the temptation of Jesus, who, after being baptized, fasted for forty days and forty nights in the desert. During his stay in the desert, the devil appeared and attempted to compromise His spiritual mission for humanity; but with the help of the Holy Spirit, Jesus was able to defeat him. In the initiatic tradition, the practice of 40 days is an important subject I will return to in my book *Invisible Master*. Because of the great importance given to it by the real Illuminati, those who have tried through their illumination to save or at least steer humanity toward a positive change, and not oppress it such as with Aleister Crowley. There is a revelatory passage in the *The Book of the Law*, Crowley's channeled masterpiece also known as *Liber AL vel Legis*, that helps us to understand his twisted thought and the inherent evil present in the dark side of the mystery schools, and the

majority of the New Age sects that shape the Illuminati sectarian network:

Yea! deem not change: ye shall be as ye are, & not other. Therefore the kings of the earth shall be Kings for ever: the slaves shall serve. There is none that shall be cast down or lifted up: all is ever as it was. Yet there are masked ones my servants: it may be that yonder beggar is a King. A King may choose his garment as he will: there is no certain test: but a beggar cannot hide his poverty (AL II.58).³⁶

Dear readers for the elite Illuminati of today, the words “ye shall be as ye are” and “the kings of the earth shall be Kings for ever: the slaves shall serve” have special meaning, and demonstrate an obviously elitistic Crowleyanity perspective, in line with the occult hierarchy ruled by those bloodlines, that as mentioned, descend from our creators, the ones we now call aliens. Again in their own way, the Qur’an partly confirms a form of “alien” intervention in our creation:

O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection, (consider) that We created you out of dust, then out of sperm, then out of a leech-like clot, then out of a morsel of flesh, partly formed and partly unformed, in order that We may manifest (our power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term, then do We bring you out as babes, then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength;³⁷

Meanwhile, humanity is preparing for either a positive, or highly negative turn after the year 2020, as I have already suggested in the first chapter. It is likely that society will sink even further into materialism, possibly manifesting a scenario similar to the one presented by the famous 2002 movie *Equilibrium*. In the movie we find a Supreme Council of Technocratic Fascism called the Council of the Tetragrammaton, a clear reference to the Tetragrammaton found in the Bible. Formed by the four Hebrew letters yod, he, waw, he, this proper name of God described in the Tanach is of great importance within the Jewish tradition; Freemasonry, and the many mystery schools and Illuminati sects populating our society. It is no wonder that in the film, the Council of the Tetragrammaton is ruled by a

solitary figure called “Father,” who just so happens to embody all the worst features of Big Brother in George Orwell’s famous book 1984. A bit like the dark Illuminati of today, at first glance, this film is in full agreement, with the previously exposed concept of a technocratic synarchy. If not for the total absence of the spirit of hierarchy of the Tetragrammaton, which appears in the film represented as a lobotomized and robotic caste with no real access to authentic spirituality. In this apocalyptic scenario that slowly manifests in front of our eyes, we also have the constant manipulation of the figure of Christ, interpreted and transformed to serve the religious leaders, and powers that be , so as to preserve their “sheeple” system, who go to great lengths to conceal the truth of His revolutionary nature. French author Roger Guasco writes:

35 Frank G.Rippel, *BANNED BOOKS nine texts of magic initiation*, (Rome, IT: 1997, Hermes Editions), pp. 86-86.

36 Aleister Crowley, *Ibid.*, Chapter 2, verse 58.

37 Al Qur’an, Verse 5 , Chapter 22, (sūrat Iḥaj)- (Yusuf Ali Version).

Jesus said: “I am a man” and not “I am God” and Guasco describes him like this: From the first candidate to the Jewish kingdom, to fighting the invading Romans. Gradually Jesus realized he had to play a high-level work that led him to transform himself, and this allowed him to hope to be the chosen of God. He began to say words that were no longer those of a warrior, and the search for justice led him to judge his own brothers. His ideas were different from those he had at first. He has certainly received a high level teaching in Egypt in the period after his escape, and became a kind of revolutionary denying the teachings of the old tradition, attacking much more his own people than the invaders. As a rebel, he became a religious dissident and the behavior of priests against him led Jesus to realize the disadvantaged, and the errors of His religion and therefore to design the foundations for a new one. ³⁸

For a Christian, Guasco’s words seem to minimize the figure of Jesus, but I assure you that this is not the case. Jesus was a great revolutionary, the greatest. After all, we are still talking about him 2,000 years after he lived. We must, therefore, acquire true superior

knowledge that can develop into a genuine form of spirituality, not a New Age senseless mix of religions to suit anyone's needs.

A few years back, during a conversation with Freemason and known Jewish Kabbalist Arie Ben Nun, (FIG. 26) I confronted him on the revolutionary figure of Jesus, who Nun seemed to like for one reason only: "being a Jew, Jesus facilitated (according to him) the birth of Israel, that would never have become a nation without the unconditional support, and the support of much of the Christian world." This is a man who participates in supposed international projects for spirituality and peace. For him to speak of Jesus in this way leaves one puzzled. The only thing that I could agree with him about, at least partly during our talks, was the nature of Jesus while He was on Earth. Even if immersed in the Divine, He was not a God in the traditional sense that the Council of Nicae later imposed on us. I must say that Arie Ben Nun is certainly an expert on Kabbalah. But, after two thousand years, he, and the majority of the Jewish world, still do not want to admit the real importance of this revolutionary named Jesus. For me, as for many other true initiates, He is the real Master of all times; the luminous force that the Kabbalists call Shekinah (in Jewish and Christian theology the glory of the divine presence); or Ruach



FIG. 26 – From left: Arie Ben Nun, considered a leading expert of Kabbalah in Europe; the author; the Marquis Caldirola; and Princess Kaoru Nakamaru. Photo taken at the Villa of the Marquis during a reception in honor of the Japanese Princess in September, 2011.

Elohim (Come, Spirit of God); and who the Christians call the Holy Spirit, that which descended and wrapped Him entirely. Even the prophet Mohammed reserves a special place for Jesus in the “end of times” scenario described in the Qur’an. Thus, like Christians, Islam believes that the return of Jesus will occur at the end-times. Muslims also believe in a resurrection of both the wicked and the righteous; and a final judgment.

Both Islam and Christianity proclaim an eternal dwelling of the lost and saved in Hell or Heaven (Paradise), respectively. Therefore, in many ways, the Islamic structure of the end-times, (eschatology) is similar to that of Christianity. Christians and Muslims, however, view the life of Jesus very differently. And both are diametrically opposed,

and therefore both cannot be true. Although all Muslims do not agree on every aspect of Muslim eschatology, the Muslim Jesus descends and converts the world to Islam, kills the Jews, breaks crosses, declares himself a Muslim and gets married. He dies after 40 years. Therefore, in the Muslim view, the end has a much different outcome when compared to the Christian or the Jewish view. The Sunni and Shiite have a different view regarding the role of the Muslim end of times figure, known as the Mahdi, who will arrive before the return of Jesus. The Shiites view this person as someone who will establish order in the world and turn people to Islam before the return of Jesus. Even the particular events of the end-times are not completely spelled out in the Quran. One can reference the Hadith to supplement what the Quran does not say. This is significant because belief in the end-times, or the last days, is mandatory in Islam. It is listed as the fifth article of faith. ³⁹

Following communications received by “The Tibetan,” “New Age Guru” and NeoTheosophist, Alice A. Bailey, reports in the return of Christ that which is the most crucial issue for modern-day Illuminati:

The coming of the Avatar, the advent of a Coming One and, in terms of today, the reappearance of the Christ are the keynotes of the prevalent expectancy. When the times are ripe, the invocation of the masses is strident enough and the faith of those who know is keen enough, then always He has come and today will be no exception to this ancient rule or to this universal law. For decades, the reappearance of the Christ, the Avatar, has been anticipated by the faithful in both hemispheres—not only by the Christian faithful, but by those who look for Maitreya and for the Boddhisattva as well as those who expect the Imam Mahdi. When men feel that they have exhausted all their own resources and have come to an end of all their own innate possibilities and that the problems and conditions confronting them are beyond their solving or handling, they are apt to look for a divine Intermediary and for the Mediator Who will plead their cause with God and bring about a rescue. They look for a Saviour. This doctrine of Mediators, of Messiahs, of Christs and of Avatars can be found running like a golden thread through all the world faiths and Scriptures and, relating these world Scriptures to

some central source of emanation, they are found in rich abundance everywhere. Even the human soul is regarded as an intermediary between man and God; Christ is believed by countless millions to act as the divine mediator between humanity and divinity. ⁴⁰

39 <http://truthnet.org/islam/Islam-Bible/4Islambeliefs/> ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

The UN and the “New World Disorder”

T

he ultimate goal of all enlightened beings should be to lay the foundations for a new civilization that will overcome poverty and ignorance, resulting in a Golden Age for humanity. But the situation is extremely delicate and the balance can break at any time, even within the halls of power, just as it did 2,000 years ago with the coming of Jesus, and the consequences for the human race that are of immense proportions. We are, in fact, in the midst of a struggle against a strong Satanic element present within the New World Order, which rules at the top of the pyramid of the not-so-enlightened-elite, who are paving the way for the coming of their ultimate Antichrist.

Within the Orthodox Churches, there is a stronger bond with mystical theology and traditional metaphysics. The Orthodox monk of U.S. origins, one Father Seraphim Rose, author of *Orthodoxy and the Religion of the Future* (Platina, CA: Saint Herman of Alaska Brotherhood, 1990; Revised Edition), has examined the phenomenon of alien visitations to Earth from an Orthodox viewpoint. Archbishop Chrysostomos of Etna writes about it in the following analysis:

He devotes an entire chapter of this work, *Signs from Heaven: An Orthodox Christian Understanding of Unidentified Flying Objects (UFOs)*, to the true nature and meaning of alien contacts with human beings. Though Father Seraphim, at a superficial level, approaches this matter in a way reminiscent of Protestant fundamentalistic thinking, and while his materials are dated and center only on more sensationalistic abduction reports—deficits compounded by the fact that some of the authorities whom he cites are clearly on the fringes of science—his deeper analysis of the phenomenon is ingenious and

supports much of what I have suggested about alien encounters with humans. He also observes that the aliens in contemporary abduction reports are similar in appearance to the demons which, for centuries, have been described in Orthodox literature (p. 134). In fact, he recounts two cases of demonic “kidnappings” in fifteenth- and nineteenth-century Russia that, in Father Seraphim’s words, are “quite close to UFO ‘abductions’” today (pp. 136-137). It is his conclusion that classical demonic possession, known to the Orthodox Church for centuries, accounts for the alien abductions that we see in modern times and that “...modern men, for all their proud ‘enlightenment’ and ‘wisdom,’ are becoming once more aware of such experiences— but no longer have the Christian framework with which to explain them” (p. 137). This conclusion perfectly reflects what I have said about alien abductions and how they should be understood and viewed by the Orthodox Christian.⁴¹

The UFO phenomenon, like other phenomena, is enhanced and promoted by the

40 Alice A. Bailey, *The Reappearance of the Christ*, 1948, (Vitinia di Roma, RM, IT: Casa Editrice NUOVA ERA, reissue 1982), p. 5.

41 http://orthodoxinfo.com/praxis/alien_abduct.aspx † Archived 9th July 2015 .

New Age movement and “New World Disorder.” It is nothing more than an element within the religion of the future that is paving the way to facilitate the advent of the Antichrist; and a new religion without God, and as has always been preached within the Illuminati, a focus on the paranormal and the power inherent in man. In the footsteps traced by Father Rose, Father Justin Popovic examined the UFO phenomenon in light of the millennial Christian belief in supernatural events. Popovic said: “Starting from evangelical awareness every good tree produces good fruit; but a bad tree bears bad fruit.” Testimonies such as this that have been collected in the past by known scholars of the abduction experience, such as John Mack, should be examined by the Orthodox Church within a Christian viewpoint. Archbishop Chrysostomos of Etna gives a very detailed explanation in this short passage:

Dr. Mack identifies in the process of personal transformation in abduction victims. Seeing life in terms of cycles of birth and death, identifying with other beings and entities, the cessation of personhood, and looking to the “cosmos” for a “home”—these are all undefined, vague, and eclectic things that violate the precise, Christocentric teachings of Christianity and the life of discipline and obedience that spiritual transformation entails. Indeed, the Fathers of the Church warn us against these “false” teachings: reincarnation, delusion, and spiritual wanderings. The observations of one abductee interviewed by Mack, in particular, fully confirm the anti-Christian dimensions of the post-abduction philosophies and “spiritualities” of those who have come into contact with aliens. ⁴²

So, when pointing out the persistent and sometimes downright grotesque and terrifying, misleading and mentally destabilizing episodes related to the so-called UFO phenomenon, a theological approach would be to consider the real possibility of Satanic intervention in these events. ⁴³ This is a problem the Catholic Church is not taking into consideration. It is no secret that the Vatican has recently stunned the world with its sudden openness on the existence of extraterrestrials.

Indeed, interviews given by the Vatican’s chief Demonologist, Corrado Balducci (1923-2008), followed by Father José Gabriel Funes, past Director of the Vatican Observatory who published the article, “The extraterrestrial is my brother,” in the *Osservatore Romano*, caused quite a sensation.

In more recent years another Jesuit Reverend Brother Guy Consolmagno, who succeeded Funes in September, 2015, as a new Director of the Vatican Observatory, presented a curious book co-written with Jesuit Paul Mueller entitled, *Would You Baptize an Extraterrestrial?*

This highly publicized presentation took place on the 18th and 19th of September 2014, exactly one year before Consolmagno was personally appointed by Pope Francis to an important new role at the prestigious NASA/Library of Congress Astrobiology Symposium. ⁴⁴

Brother Guy Consolmagno told Huff Post senior science editor David Freeman: "I believe [alien life exists], but I have no evidence. I would be really excited and it would make my understanding of my religion deeper and richer in ways that I can't 42 See *Orthodox Tradition*, Vol. XIV, No. 1, pp. 57-62. 43 See. Enzo Pennetta, Gianluca Marletta, *Extraterrestri. Le radici occulte di un mito moderno*, (Soveria Mannelli, Calabria, IT: Rubettino Publisher, 2011), p. 112. 44 <http://www.loc.gov/loc/kluge/news/nasa-program-2014.html> ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

even predict yet, which is why it would be so exciting." 45 Even Pope Francis has brought up the term extraterrestrials in public on more than one occasion:

"If, for example, tomorrow an expedition of Martians came to us here and one said 'I want to be baptised!', what would happen?" Clarifying that he really was talking about aliens, the Pope said: "Martians, right? Green, with long noses and big ears, like in children's drawings." 46

In another metaphor, the Pope clearly used the term "alien," possibly revealing more

than he should have:

We are not saviors of anyone, we are transmitters of an "alien" who saved us all and that we can transmit, if we take in our lives, in our flesh and in our history the life of this 'alien' called Jesus.

An "Alien called Jesus"? Well, clearly this concept suggests a true "Revolution" in the Vatican-Alien/UFO approach. Through Pope Ratzinger, the Jesuit astronomers have already confirmed the possibility of the presence of aliens in the universe. In his trip to Cuba and meeting with Fidel Castro, Ratzinger discussed the need to enrich our knowledge about other forms of life in the universe. A conference on astrobiology was later organized at the Vatican in 2009, with astrophysicists and Exobiologists, which was repeated in Tucson, Arizona, in 2014.

As you can see, the positions between Orthodoxy and Catholicism are very different, with the latter, without reserve, serving the globalist

plan of the New World Order; building a bridge between religious faith and scientific investigation; rejecting what is left of the process of belief within the Catholic religion, so as to embrace the demonic side. A rare video appeared a couple of years ago on YouTube, where Holiness Patriarch Kirill of Moscow and All Russia (secular name Vladimir M. Gundyayev, b. 1946) appears to condemn the UFO phenomena as linked, in his eyes, to Satanic beings, stating: “Because it’s not aliens or UFOs. It’s the devil!”⁴⁷ Of course it could be a fake, like so many things on the internet, except that other members of the Russian Orthodox Church clergy also spoke out on the subject at the time, showing the same strong opinion of their Patriarch. Their opinions declared that “angels and demons” are in reality “alien beings” that we should avoid, as reported by the Russian News Agency, RIA Novosti.⁴⁸ All this has created two differing factions in the world: the Catholic Pro-Alien-demonic faction, headed by the Jesuits and the Pope; versus, the Orthodox Anti-demon faction, headed by Patriarch Kirill in Moscow. Kirill suddenly has become a threat to the NWO, as well as his President, Vladimir Putin. So, the question arises, are we witnessing a genuine struggle? If we are to compare the Christian values of the two contenders, one would have to agree that Orthodox Christianity is the real thing, as Catholicism descends into a mere shadow of its former self, and now in the hands of the Jesuit-Communist-Satanic agenda. In my book, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* I wrote:

Patriarch Kirill of Moscow and Russian President Vladimir Putin seem to understand that in this tumultuous endgame, before “the Beast” springs the trap for the rest of humanity, that perhaps they can act in opposition to the tragic manipulation by the world powers-that-be. Let’s see if in this period of “Tribulation” and “Revelation,” which is set to end in 2020, humanity can manifest the real Kingdom of God and righteousness, instead of the looming Orwellian dictatorship led by the globalist Bilderberg Club, and the evil plan that we have begun to expose. The fate of our planet and civilization, with every passing day, seems to be teetering on a perilous “razor’s edge.” On one side, there is our worst dystopian nightmare. On the other, the promise of a Golden Age.⁴⁹

45 <http://podcasts.am1020whdd.com/~am1020wh/shows/play.php?id=28508> ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

46 <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/europe/pope-francis-says-he-would-baptise-aliens-9360632.html> ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

47 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5YRvRiPm3k8> ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

48 <http://www.ufoonline.it/2013/04/14/alieni-sono-angeli-e-demoni-parola-del-patriarcato-russo/> ‡ Archived 9th July 2015 .

Is the good of Russia versus the evil of Europe and the U.S. part of a Prophetic scenario? Or is it instead part of a carefully orchestrated scenario played out by the Secret Chiefs and Invisible Masters behind the New World Order? As stated in the Bible, almost 2,600 years ago, the prophet Daniel foretold of events that would impact the world in the “Last Days,” when a third Temple would be the focus of world attention.

Are living in the days Daniel speaks of ? As it is, Israel and the New World Order currently have plans drawn up to build a third Temple on the site of Islam’s third most holy location, the Dome of the Rock. Visible events and daily happenings are unfolding in front of our eyes. While most end-times Bible prophecy authors have argued that Russia’s origins trace back to the ancient nation of “Magog,” as described in Ezekiel 38-39, that is simply not true. This myth actually traces back to the mid-1800s, and is built on historical statements and language that were deliberately altered. Although ancient records have been found that tell a different story about the identity of Magog and about Russia’s origins, the myth of “Russia is Magog” persists.⁵⁰ It is a completely misleading tale.

Chapters 19:11-21:8 of the Book of Revelation, dating from the end of the 1st century, tells how Satan is to be imprisoned for a thousand years, and how, on his release, he will rally “the nations in the four corners of the Earth, Gog and Magog,” to a final battle with Christ and his saints: When the thousand years are over, Satan will be released from his prison and will go out to deceive the nations in the four corners of the Earth— Gog and Magog—and to gather them for battle. In number they are like the sand on the seashore.⁵¹ This passage needs to be interpreted following the view of René Guénon,

who I introduced to you earlier, where the idea that Gog and Magog, or for that matter, Koka and Vikoka, are “entities belonging to the subtle world,” “hidden from the human realm,” and “symbolically described as subterranean.” For the average non-initiated person, this view is somewhere between incomprehensible and plain wacky, as are some online comments reflected in “Talk: Gog and Magog” on Wikipedia. Some critics say that Guénon is no expert: because he is not a biblical scholar—as his biography shows, he never acquired any formal training in the discipline that biblical scholars need (Hebrew language, various other languages, various forms of criticism, etc), and never held any academic position connected with biblical studies, and never published in the relevant journals, nor had any books reviewed in those journals (at least so far as I can tell). Nor is he ever mentioned in the books in the bibliography. He is not a reliable source.⁵²

These people are obviously non-initiates who don't know who René Guénon really was, and the importance of his theories in the Illuminati network to this day. They will never understand the bigger picture and ultimate goals of the elite and the entities behind this “End of Times” scenario, or the huge step toward world domination established when the United Nations came to life on the 24th of October, 1945. It is no coincidence that this event was followed by the birth of the state of Israel on May 4th, 1948.

49 Leo Lyon Zagami, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing 2015), p. 213.

50 <http://www.newscientificvidenceforgod.com/2012/02/debunking-russiawar-of-gog-and-magog.html> ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

51 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gog_and_Magog ‡ Archived 9th July 2015.

52 *Ibid.*

These events constituted two of the most important strategic moves the elite have accomplished in the last thousand years. These developments were installed to facilitate the coming of the Antichrist; which will be followed by the return of the Messiah, who will announce the end of our corrupt civilization, and will presumably establish an Empire of Perfection.

This is the reason why the elite Illuminati of Adam Weishaupt, founded in Germany in 1776, was called the elite of Perfectibilist. Their purpose was to strive for the perfection of the human being. Their emulation of a materialistic idea of Christ was gradually lost in obscurity, because of the many pacts Weishaupt's successor's signed with the underworld and dark forces. This initial stage of the project is to create a prison planet under the control of a World Government, and headed by the United Nations. This is not the creation of the Kingdom of God on Earth originally planned by the Rosicrucians.

Many members of the Illuminati elite believe that the evil side is necessary for the coming of the Messiah. For these shady characters, the so-called Kingdom of God is simply an ongoing project, and they feel justified in thinking that they are the supreme manipulators, and beyond the rules of good and evil. Within this context falls The Book of the Law, where we find: "the announcement of a new era, that of Horus or the Crowned and Conqueror Son, exoterically known as the Age of Aquarius." ⁵³ This reality is represented in the Kenneth Anger film entitled, Lucifer Rising. As Professor Enzo Pennetta rightly points out regarding the real purpose of this film:

The ritual is successful, the final scenes show in fact the coming of the Antichrist, adepts scan the sky waiting for his manifestation and they are in fact rewarded by the expected sign, the same seen years earlier by occult adept Marjorie Cameron in the desert, as the result of Jack Parsons and L. Ron Hubbard's magickal rituals: the presence of a UFO, with the characteristic shape of a disk, a flying saucer that flies through the sky above the pyramids. ⁵⁴

Director Kenneth Anger described the film as being about the generation of love:

The birthday party of the Age of Aquarius, which exposes current ceremonies used to resurrect Lucifer. For Anger, Lucifer is the god of light, not the devil. He agrees, however, that Lucifer is the rebel angel who agitates behind world events. ⁵⁵ Pennetta concludes that the film Lucifer Rising seems to be the message of the "extraterrestrial," the

aliens from 2001: A Space Odyssey or the UFO of Lucifer Rising, just as Madame Blavatsky prophesied and Alice Bailey helped promote with Lucifer Trust. ⁵⁶

Wikipedia reports that the organization now called the Lucis Trust (originally Lucifer Trust; Lucifer Publishing Company), is a non-profit organization founded by the theosophist Alice Bailey, and her husband Foster Bailey in 1920; and has its headquarters in New York (at the 24th floor of 120 Wall Street), London (Lucis Press Ltd.), and Geneva (Lucis Trust Association). The Lucis Trust is affiliated with the Windsor International Bank and Trust Company and it has long been recognized by the United Nations as a Non-Governmental Organization, and is represented at regular briefings of the Directorate General of the U.N. The Lucis Trust itself is a member of the Economic and Social Council of the United Nations. ⁵⁷

53 See. Enzo Pennetta, Gianluca Marletta, *Ibid.*, p. 68.

54 Enzo P. Gianluca P. *Ibid.*

55 See. Carlo Climati, *Inchiesta sul rock satanico. Tutte le prove*, (Milan:Piemme, 1996), pp. 211-212.

56 Enzo P. Gianluca P. *Ibid.*

The nerve center of the New World Order is the United Nations building in New York, and it is a very important meeting place for the varied and controversial societies of the elite who, thanks to their magic and occult rituals, hold the world under their control. The Headquarters of the United Nations was built with the strong contribution of the Rockefeller family, one of the most influential elitists within the New World Order. In his 2002 autobiographical memoir, David Rockefeller, Sr. (born June 12, 1915), the current patriarch of the family, acts as the victim of ideological extremism on all sides of the political spectrum, who he says are created with the declared intention to attack the Rockefeller family because of the excessive influence they exert on the American political and economic institutions.

The actual operational center where the the New World Order occult direct their Egregore is the “Room for Meditation” at the United

Nations. Unknown to most people, this place is well-described by Robert Keith Spenser in his little 1960s book entitled, *The Cult of the All Seeing Eye*, where he writes the following:

The Meditation Room is 30 feet long, 18 wide at the entrance (which faces north north-east), and 9 wide at the other end. It is therefore wedge-shaped. Its only entrance is through two tinted glass-paned doors outside of which stands a U.N. guard. Inside the room is another guard. Once through the doors, the visitor finds himself in a darkened corridor which leads to the left. The sharp transition from a world of light to one of extreme darkness forces a feeling of abrupt withdrawal from the outside world upon the senses of the visitor who walks along the corridor, reaches the inner arched entrance, turns right, and looks into the room.

The room is very dimly lit. The only source of light, at first glance, is that which is reflected squarely from the gleaming upper surface of the brooding, somber altar in the center of the room. A special lens recessed in the ceiling focuses a beam of light on the altar from a point above and just beyond its far edge. Thin lines of bluish light lap the edges of the shadow cast by the altar.

The acoustical properties of the room are unique. The edges of padding material behind the paneling on the walls can be detected at the ceiling level. This absorbs sound as does the Swedish-woven blue rug which covers the floor of the corridor and the back of the room. The room is as quiet as an underground tomb. Its floor is paved with blue-gray slate slabs laid in a hap-hazard pattern. At the edge of the rug are two very low railings extending out from the east and west walls of the room. The center space between the railings is some six feet in width. To the right of the inner entrance are ten low wicker benches arranged in two rows of three and one back row of four against the corridor wall. Attempts by visitors to pass the railings are discouraged by the guard.

The mural is a fresco which was painted originally on wet plaster, one section at a time by the artist, with the aid of an expert in this work brought from Europe. It is set into a steel-framed narrow panel

projected from the wall, behind which is an enclosed area some six inches deep which has its own light source. A small, square projector set close against the front base of the altar throws a diffused beam of light from a recessed aperture upon the surface of the mural. There are also ten hidden lights, five on each side of the room, behind the upper edges of a thin suspended ceiling

57 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lucis_Trust ‡ Archived 11th July 2015.

ing which extends out over the room from the top of the mural. The 18 inch space between the two ceilings contains the light control apparatuses. The lower ceiling is wedge-shaped and separated from three walls of the inner room by a foot-wide space. Thus the room appears to be much longer than it really is because of the many converging lines leading into the narrow end, the corners of which are rounded off on either side of the mural. The altar is four feet high and rests on two narrow cross pieces. It is a dark gray block of crystalline iron ore from a Swedish mine and weighs six and one-half tons. The Swedish Government presented this block of ore—the largest of its kind ever mined—to the U.N. in early 1957. The chunk rests on a concrete pillar that goes straight down to bed-rock. The area and passageway beneath the room are closed to the public.

The chunk of ore has been described as a lodestone, or magnetite, which is strongly magnetic and which possesses polarity. In northern Sweden are what may be the largest magnetite deposits in the world, believed to have been formed by segregation in the magma. Magma is the term for molten material held in solution under the pressure of the earth's crust. ⁵⁸

This dark gray block of crystalline iron ore was actually a gift of Dag Hammarskjöld, an eleventh degree of the Swedish Rite of Freemasonry (the title of which is illuminated Brother, Commander of the Red Cross), which was received from the King of Sweden at the time Gustaf VI Adolf of Sweden. ⁵⁹ Dag Hammarskjöld (1905 -1961) was a Swedish diplomat, economist, and author particularly obsessed by Freemasonry and esotericism. During his period as Secretary General of the United Nations, a position he held from April 1953 until

the day of his mysterious death by an unlikely plane crash in September 1961, he pledged to build this “Room for Meditation,” at the U.N. Headquarters in New York.

In his historic speech to the 64th session of the United Nations General Assembly on 23 September 2009, Muammar Gaddafi called upon the Libyan president of UNGA, Ali Treki, to institute a U.N. investigation into the assassinations of Congolese prime minister Patrice Lumumba, who was overthrown in 1960, and murdered the following year; and also that of U.N. Secretary-General Dag Hammarskjöld who died (murdered) in 1961.⁶⁰

Colonel Muammar Gaddafi’s historic speech at the United Nations took place two years before being brutally murdered himself, in October, 2011, by the hit men and cowards of the New World Order. During his speech, the brave Gaddafi also asked to investigate the death of John F. Kennedy, and Gaddafi said that the U.N. has not provided security for the world since its establishment, but has rather provided the world with “terror and sanctions. Sixty-five wars broke out after the establishment of the U.N. and the Security Council, and the victims are millions more than the victims of World War I I ,” he said. “Were these wars in the interest of all of us? No, they were in the interest of one country or three countries or four countries.”

I can add that the speech Gaddafi made to the United Nations certainly provided an additional reason behind the elimination of this real opponent to the globalist system. Who has replaced Gaddafi in Libya today are a bunch of thugs and mercenaries of ISIS that are working for the Hathor Pentalpha transnational lodge. Given the latest events in Libia, Gaddafi had rightly named the U.N. NWO set up as “the Council of Terror.” Indeed, there is also something very strange about the sudden death of Hammarskjöld.

58 Robert Keith Spenser, *The Cult of the All Seeing Eye*, (Palmdale, CA: Omni Publications, 1964), pp. 7-8.

59 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gustaf_VI_Adolf_of_Sweden.

60 <http://www.un.org/ga/64/generaldebate/LY.shtml> ‡ Archived 11th July 2015.

On July 29, 2005, 100 years after Hammarskjöld's birth, the Norwegian Major General, Bjørn Egge, gave an interview to the newspaper Aftenposten regarding the events surrounding Hammarskjöld's death. According to Egge, who was the first U.N. officer to see the body, Hammarskjöld had a hole in his forehead. This hole was subsequently airbrushed out of photos taken of the body. It appeared to Egge that Hammarskjöld had been thrown from the plane, and that grass and leaves in his hands might indicate that he survived the crash and tried to scramble away from the wreckage. Egge does not directly claim that the wound he saw was from a gunshot, and his statement does not align with information from Archbishop Tutu's—or with the findings of the official inquiry. In an interview on March 24, 2007, on the Norwegian TV channel NRK, an anonymous retired mercenary claimed to have shared a room with an unnamed South African mercenary who claimed to have shot Hammarskjöld. This alleged killer is alleged to have died in the late 1990s. ⁶¹

Hammarskjöld is still the only U.N. Secretary-General to die in office.

This latest revelation leads one to believe that it was a homicide, and not an accident. This once again confirms the importance human sacrifice holds within the New World Order. The NWO apparently used the Dag Hammarskjöld's dedication and esoteric knowledge during the years preceding his death, in order to build their occultist "Room for Meditations," and then later sacrificed its creator. This follows the most ancient of occult traditions, including the Masonic allegory of architect Hiram Abiff, the chief architect of King Solomon's Temple. As the temple neared completion, three fellowcraft masons from the workforce ambushed Abiff as he was leaving the building, demanding his master mason secrets. Challenged by each in turn, Abiff refused to divulge the information, and his assailant strikes him with a mason's tool (differing between jurisdictions). He is injured by the first two assailants, and struck dead by the third. ⁶²

To conclude this chapter, it is important to understand that the United Nations occult foundation are the result of meticulous and painstaking work initiated by Freemasonry, Neo-Templarism, and various Neo-

Theosophical sects connected to the Jesuits. There are many traces within recent historical documents that corroborate these occult ties. I will go further into this later on. When again considering the fact that Turner personally donated \$1 billion to create the United Nations Foundation, the links between the Georgia Guidestones, Ted Turner, and the U.N. are not surprising. ⁶³

Warning! Scandinavia is not what it seems

|

In my analysis, how can I forget the important role played by another Scandinavian country loyal to the Swedish Rite of Freemasonry, the New World Order and their United Nations? I speak of the Kingdom of Norway, where I lived for several years. (FIG. 27) Trygve Halvdan Lie (1896-1968) was a Norwegian politician, Labor leader, government official, and author. He was the first Secretary-General of the U.N., from 1946 to 1952, before Hammarskjold replaced him. We can therefore say that the foundations for this Evil New World Order Empire were constructed in Scandinavia, with the installation of the first Secretary General, in this case, from Norway. Trygve Halvdan Lie is another worthy member of the Swedish Rite network of Freemasonry, officially

61

https://en.wikibooks.org/wiki/United_Nations_History/Dag_Hammarskj%C3%B6ld ‡ Archived 11th July 2015.

62 http://www.freemasons-freemasonry.com/legend_hiram_abif.html ‡ Archived 11th July 2015.

63 2015.<http://www.unfoundation.org/> ‡ Archived 11th July 2015 .

Christian, and his country has been complicit in giving refuge to Satanists and some of the most dangerous Islamic fundamentalist in Europe.

The Scandinavian Rite of Freemasonry is in the hands of a pro-Nazi elite, headed in Sweden by the Teutonic Knights, directing Neotemplars of the Swedish Rite, who are operating in every Scandinavian country and Germany to this day. This Masonic-

Knighthood is so powerful that no country lifted arms against Sweden during the Second World War. In fact, the Swedish government even got paid for train tickets issued to the occupying Nazi forces passing through Sweden as they prepared to invade Norway. The elite, who were led by Norwegian Vidkun Abraham Lauritz Jonsson Quisling, son of a pastor of the Church of Norway, who was executed at the end of the war for treason, welcomed the Nazis with open arms. Among the older members of the Norwegian Illuminati elite, many at that time collaborated with the Nazis. Count among them the Norwegian Order of Freemasons. They saw the confiscation of their headquarters and books by Himmler's S.S., who wanted Trondheim to become the future capital of their so-called Aryan empire. I can assure you that the Satanic elite have a great attachment to the people of Scandinavia, who they consider naive for being honest and selfless. Once genetically pure (though increasingly less), Norwegians were involved in the bloodiest of ancient pagan cults, as originally practiced by their forebearers, the Vikings. Secret rituals we know little or nothing about are still performed within the sectarian Scandinavian brotherhoods, where silence reigns, and their sects control the land with seemingly no opposition. An Italian initiate of the Illuminati, the mysterious Brother Raum, described his initiation into one of these ancient, mysterious, Norwegian sects in the following way:

I had the pleasure to meet an old friend whom I had met during my stay in Switzerland during my first initiation. Frater Belenos 66, a man of over fifty years who looks forty, looks nice and attractive, social class medium high, but whose way of life is difficult to attribute any price; always fond of Magic and Esoteric, expert connoisseur of art and archaeological artifacts, at that time was already a member of several brotherhoods, orders, colleges and workshops, among them it is worth mentioning the A.:A.: (Astrum Argentum), the Fraternitas Saturni, the Temple of Set and the Silentium Fraternitas (Brotherhood of Silence).

The latter has always attracted my curiosity and urged my imagination, it was a mysterious Brotherhood, almost mythological for me, I remember that my grandfather talked about it, he was the

brother of the Archbishop of Capua Monsignor Salvatore Baccarini (until 1962), Great prior of the Chivalric Order of “St. Bridget of Sweden,” affiliated with other orders of chivalry and esoteric circles close to the Catholic Christian environment, who said that there was an old order that operated since the time of the Sumerians, that over the centuries had changed several times its name, adapting to the temporal and social context; in this upper room they sat in a Phrygian cap in equality the more enlightened beloved men and women that lived in every age.

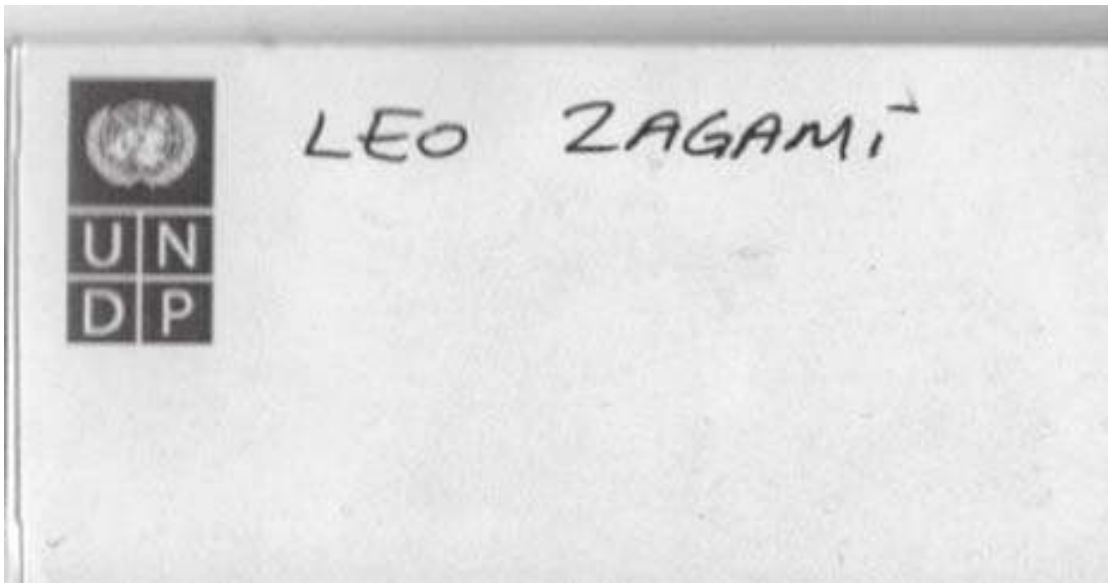


FIG. 27 – The entrance passes given to the author at a meeting on the United Nations Development Program (UNDP), held in Oslo in 2006 .

Raum also said that there were no hierarchies or degrees in this circle, there was no top or bottom, first or last... only unity. When the brothers conversed, they always referred to themselves as a unit, using the plural, he says:

I state that as a child, although I always liked to dream, imagine, design, I was always skeptic of their existence, so despite their history, the Brotherhood of Silence fascinated me. I maintained always a certain reserve on the veracity of some of the statements which I had dismissed as mere mythology, above all those that

members could communicate with each other by thought alone. So just try to imagine my surprise when the Belenos Brother told me that he was a member of this mythical brotherhood, which then at least was not a myth.

I asked him, talking, news of what was in reality this legendary secret society, but he said that nothing could be said about the Brotherhood, but he could invite me in front of it, and after being weighed and considered suitable, I would have become a member of the Brotherhood of Silence. By my nature I am not a person that when he makes a similar decision he is feeling enlightened by the mere fact that he is admitted, but rather, instead, is very suspicious and I always try to figure out if a path can really do for me before starting. As for the Free Masonry, as mentioned, more than once I was expressly required by Worshipfull Brothers, also affiliated in very elitist Masonic circles, to be initiated as Apprentice Mason, indeed in some cases, given my present initiatic level, I was expressly required to be initiated by the sword directly to the Master Mason degree and I would have been consecutively awarded the “honorary” 33° degree.

But on this occasion, the curiosity and the story that I had heard as a child in the stories of my grandfather, which were a great start, and were enough to make me say yes and to plan my next trip to northern Europe, after being weighed and examined by the Council of the Brotherhood of Silence, I would become formally part of it.

After a couple of months after the conversation with F. ‘. Belenos 66, from which he was discharged with the promise that within a month you would have made me feel and I would communicate by telephone on the day and place of the meeting, I had not yet received any phone calls and began to believe seriously that he had made a fool of me, but mostly I was about to convince myself that this brotherhood was a myth, a bedtime story that started as a grandfather tells his niece and lover of esotericism in the evening before going to bed. At the dawn of the third month, after being placed on the official waiting list, the phone rang, it was a private number, and upon answering heard the unmistakable voice of Frater

Belenos, who just told me “Three days, Oslo Airport, Notify your arrival time and you will find a car waiting for you.”

I arrived in Oslo about nine o'clock one morning in late October, it was raining and a gray blanket enveloped the airport area, left the terminal and found a driver with a sign and my name. They took me to an elegant hotel in Oslo and He took his leave, telling me that I should be ready in 17 hours, when he returned to take me in a secret location two or three hours drive from the city. At five and fifteen minutes I was already in the car along a highway out of town, the Nordic darkness enveloped the landscape so as to prevent any recognition or clue to what was the final destination.

But there is no time to formulate a hypotheses, because the adventure continues for the aspiring Italian initiate, who says:

We arrived early in what was to be the eastern wing of the manor, which had collapsed long ago, I did not understand what we went looking at that pile of stones, when I saw an opening closed by a grate anachronistically solid and new to the environment in which it was placed. The man stopped in front of it, handed me the torch, grabbed and bent to open the grate, under which stood a spiral staircase. Open the grille, he took up the torch and started down the steps, of course I followed taking care of not leaving open the grating. After an unusually long descent, it is appropriate to say, in darkness, we were in a hall where the ladder ended. There was only a door with the image of a skull above an inscription in latin on it:

Memento Audi Tacere F/S

The man turned off the flashlight, and motioned for me to wait in front of door. It was the entry of the Temple of the Brotherhood of Silence. After about ten minutes, nine to be precise, I heard come through the door from which came a faint light, a sound but



FIG. 28 – Thomas Karlsson (born 1972), Swedish, author of books and esoteric black magic, lecturer, musician and founder of the Dragon Rouge. (Photo taken from the site <http://www.roterdrache.org>).

intermittent battery of hands, similar to that with which the Freemasons give their approval to the Great Architect of the Universe and SIGN some moments of their rituals. I knew it was time to go, so I crossed the threshold, and found myself in a circular stone room in which the brothers and sisters, all wearing a black hooded robe, adorned with a purple belt and a Silver medallion the size of a hand, on which stood out the seal of the Silent Brotherhood, the Silentium Fraternitas. What happens from now on I am not allowed to disclose, I'll just say that from that day are a 0° of Silentium Fraternitas, in which unexpectedly besides Frater Belenos, I found two other dear Brothers, Frater Itmos and with great surprise, Soror Meretrix, which strangely had not told me anything about her membership in the Brotherhood. So I was able to ascertain the existence of this mythical and silent brotherhood, where there are no hierarchies, speaking little or nothing and communicating with gestures, signs, symbols, touchings and in all ways in which creative thinking suggests that we do; This was referring to my grandfather when he said that they communicate by thought alone. ⁶⁴

As you may have noticed by reading this experience, silence reigns supreme in distant Norway. This facilitated a series of secret occult experiments, and other more “scientific” endeavours. DNA research, for example, was done in the small country of Iceland, where the entire population has voluntarily provided their data to the multinational pharmaceutical lobby of the New World Order; and, the Svalbard Global Seed Vault, that ostensibly serves to provide a reservoir of seeds, against the accidental loss of plant species, is located in Norway. ⁶⁵

⁶⁴ <http://maestrodidietrologia.blogspot.it/2015/03/intervista-al-mago-nero-fratello-raum.html> ‡ Archived 11th July 2015.

⁶⁵ See. https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Svalbard_Global_Seed_Vault ‡ Archived 11th July 2015.



FIG. 29 – Very rare photo of Carl Abrahamsson leading O.T.O. in Sweden obtained by a group of fundamentalist Christians Swedes who prefer to remain anonymous to avoid reprisals. Carl was tied in the past, even artistically, to the late father of modern Satanism Anton Szandor LaVey (real name Howard Stanton Levey), a Jewish American born in Chicago on April 11, 1930 and died in San Francisco on Oct. 29, 1997.

There are also many Illuminati and pseudo-Illuminati lodges in Scandinavia, like the lodge begun by the mysterious Brother Raum, who is linked to seven para-Masonic and Masonic lodges in which we find macabre rituals, such as those of the secret and mysterious Dragon Rouge: Ordo Draconis et Atri Adamantis. This is an order created by Swedish occultist Thomas Karlsson (FIG. 28). Not coincidentally, Karlsson is the author of books on rather black and dangerous forms of magic such as “Kabbalah, and Goetic magic,” published

in 2005; and, “The runes and the Kabbalah,” released in 2007. Both were published in Italy by the Masonic publishing house Atanòr in Rome. Karlsson is also linked to Professor Henrik Bogdan, a member of the O.T.O., and a high degree Swedish Rite Freemason, whom I previously addressed in Volume I.⁶⁶ Although to be fair, we have no specific evidence in this regard. Yet both Karlsson and Bogdan, together with known Satanist Carl Abrahamsson, are linked to animal, and some even say, human sacrifice. This is not commonly known in Sweden, where the Illuminati sects are in the hands of contemporary Satanists.

Illuminati style “Russian Roulette” in Sweden

T

here is a practice popular among the Swedish Satanic elite that left me baffled. It is a perverse ritual of great danger, that was described to me in detail in 2001 by Carl Abrahamson (FIG. 29), who is one of the leading North European O.T.O., figures who is also linked to Anton LaVey’s famous Church of Satan. In this ritual, 50 members of the elite indulge in an unhealthy orgy called “The Russian Roulette Orgy” in which three members have AIDS and 47 players, who are completely healthy, deliberately expose themselves to infection while hoping that the gods will protect them. Sweden was one of the first nations on Earth, by the way, to market pornographic movies—making them available in order to facilitate a moral decline within Western civilization. In 2015, Sofia Hellqvist, a former porn star with a passion for snakes (just a coincidence?), married the non-hereditary Prince Carl Philip of Sweden. In recent years, however, a drastic change toward increasingly strict values has led Professor Don Kulick from the University of Chicago (who previously taught at the University of Stockholm) to denounce the Swedish system in 2008, accusing them of becoming “draconian”:

66 Confessions of an Illuminati, vol.1, Ibid., pp. 71, 126,128,165.

From being admired and envied by many as beacons of sexual enlightenment in the 1960s and ‘70s, the Scandinavian countries today have some of the most repressive sex laws in the Western

world. Sweden is the most draconian. ... The message conveyed by [recent laws] is clear: your sexuality is the property of the state, and the state will claim its right to regulate and punish that sexuality, wherever you may be. So whatever, indeed, happened to sex in Scandinavia? ⁶⁷

This statement is then addressed in 2012 by the author and blogger Oscar Swartz, the nephew of former Swedish Prime Minister Carl Swartz in his now unobtainable and censored book, *A Brief History of Swedish Sex: How the Nation That Gave Us Free Love Redefined Rape and Declared War on Julian Assange*. In spite of the fact that it was originally available in an Amazon kindle format on the 1st of June, 2012, the book is currently unavailable to order in many countries. Network experts Rixstep.com positively commented on the original release of this book, calling it one of the most important books of the new millennium. Here is an excerpt of their significant review:

Julian Assange dropped into Sweden on 11 August 2010 and planned to stay not quite a fortnight. Over five hundred days later and he's still wearing an ankle bracelet under house arrest. The "crime" is having "consensual but unprotected sex." And they call it "rape" in Sweden. What happened? More importantly: what happened to Sweden? Oscar Swartz may not have all the answers, but he's come closer than anyone to assembling the necessary background data. And now for a meagre £5 you can partake of it. ⁶⁸

Hopefully, you will be able to find and read this controversial book freely and uncensored. What was done to Assange is a trap that Swartz rightly denounces when indicating the bond between Assange's alleged victims, who have denounced him, and the radical feminist wing of the Social Democratic Party. In Scandinavia, there are clearly sects and cults that are linked to sexual perversion, and at times, acts of violence which are sharply increasing. The Norwegian government, however, is actively assisting the victims of these religious sects, and has created a specific institution to support them.

Rituals regarding child abuse and so on have unfortunately involved the clergy of the Catholic Church, as with the bishop and Swedish Rite Freemason Georg Müller, who was forced to resign because of pedophilia in 2009.⁶⁹ Years ago, in great detail, a close Swedish friend (named) Lars, told me how local Freemasonry not only tolerated the pedophilia of the bishop, but practiced it with him inside the lodges, and brought him poor children who were chosen by these monsters. This is something intolerable that deserves a thorough investigation. This is impossible in a country where the Swedish Rite, acting like a Mafia organization, is linked to both the police and Christian clergy of all denominations, including the Catholic one, in the supposed name of ecumenism and in defense of Christianity.

Wikipedia writes about the strict rules of acceptance in the Swedish Rite:

A final requirement is that the candidate profess to adhere to a mainstream Christian faith, assert that it is the best of all possible religions, and swear never to abandon it. If the Christian belief of the candidate is in doubt, a birth certificate may be requested; in the Scandinavian countries, birth certificates contain a field for religion. Neither The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints (LDS Church), the Unification Church, nor the Jehovah's Witnesses are considered to be Christian denominations by the Swedish Rite; beyond this, the Order does not admit a preference for any sect, whether Lutheran, Orthodox, Anglican, or Catholic.⁷⁰

67 <http://wlccentral.org/node/2657> ‡ Archived 11th July 2015.

68 <http://rixstep.com/1/1/1/20120604,00.shtml> ‡ Archived 11th July 2015.

69 http://www.repubblica.it/esteri/2010/04/07/news/vescovo_norvegese_abusi-3165650/ ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

Thus, all creeds are accepted, democratically, into the Swedish Rite, and within its degrees that are full of Neo-Templarism with a Jesuit flair. This "Christian" form of Freemasonry has received the secret blessing and encouragement of a Pope after a member of the rite was able to present all their degrees in a private audience, and

meeting his full approval. We do not know for sure who this Pope was, but this unusual event took place long before the Second Vatican Council... almost one hundred years ago. I don't know the exact term in which this Papal Blessing of the Swedish Rite of Freemasonry occurred, but the episode was personally confirmed to me by a French Catholic Freemason IX° of the Swedish Rite based in Oslo, a well-known antique dealer from whom I have purchased some very interesting items.

This gentleman's antique shop was located in front of Vår Frelzers gravlund ("Our Saviour's cemetery"), in Norway, north of Hammersborg, in the Gamle Aker district of Oslo. I remember him constantly complaining about the damage inflicted on the graves in the nearby cemetery... which was regularly attacked and often used by local Satanists for their absurd and depraved rituals. One night, by chance, I witnessed something obscure, unusual, and possibly perverse going on in that cemetery while I was walking downtown. Suddenly, in front of me, in the dark, I observed three members of the O.T.O. that I actually knew—two guys and a girl—half naked, running around, and chanting Thelemic verses. I was surprised, of course, but it didn't take long for me to realize what they were up to. I was on the way to a nightclub, so I didn't stop, but I greeted them and said that I was in a hurry. This sort of activity happens under the noses of people living in Norway every day. The Scandinavian Illuminati community, and their Swedish Rite of Freemasonry which is full of Christian hypocrisy, has always exerted a great fascination in the United States. They are considered as an example to follow by many in the U.S. Masonic community who, unfortunately, are ignorant of the facts. The Illuminati elite love the Scandinavian "socialist" models... similar to that which appeals to the Obama camp; or even Bernie Sanders. Scandinavians of the Swedish Rite, thus, represent a living example of the future as provided by the New World Order, and the Americans are only just beginning to feel a similar sense of oppression. If the criminal Hillary Clinton ever manages to rise to power, the Illuminati communist tradition may fully manifest within the USA. In other words, the U.S. and the rest of Europe are just one step away from the Nazi-Communist model that has been in place in Scandinavia for years.

The only difference is that the Scandinavian population voluntarily participates in this sick game—and countries such as Norway, Sweden and the rest of Scandinavia, including Iceland (although to a much lesser degree than the others, just because of their remoteness). These countries are under the complete control of a Nazi Fascist Police State ruled by Socialist/Communist leaders. What a mix from hell! And from my viewpoint, the majority of Scandinavians don't seem to care. They have traded their silence in exchange for material satisfaction from the state.

As happened in the 1990s, the burning of churches by members of the black metal scene in Norway was the first red flag, and the world should have responded at that time, in order to halt these activities that are now damaging later generations. This dangerous heresy has persisted, and in 2009 the Satanists continued to vandalize churches and cemeteries throughout Norway.

According to the Norwegian state TV, NRK, Satanism experts stated that these 2009 acts of vandalism towards religious buildings could mark the beginning of a new wave of attacks. For example, on May 29th, 2009, a church located at 1800 of Våler, 180 km north of Oslo, (FIG. 30) a site that contained numerous and priceless works of art, was destroyed by a fire ignited by Satanists. Fortunately they saved the (circa 1697) altar from destruction, but many works of art were irreparably damaged. The police then opened an investigation and asked for the assistance of the National Bureau of Crime Investigation (KRIPOS).⁷¹

⁷⁰ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Swedish_Rite ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

More examples: In early May, 2009, the cemeteries of Oslo and Sandefjord were targeted, resulting in damage to several tombs; another church and adjoining cemetery in Nordstrand was attacked and the



FIG. 30 – Dramatic photo taken during the fire of May 29, 2009 in a church from the year 1800 in Våler, 180 km north of Oslo. Image taken from: <http://gallery4share.com/v/varg-vikernes-churchburning.html> ‡ Archived 17th August, 2015 .

graves desecrated; and, in April 1997, almost a year before my first visit to Norway, the headlines of the National newspapers screamed loudly about the discovery of a plan to slay religious leaders and representatives of political parties from the area. Nazi-fascist Michael Moynihan and Didrik Schjerven Søderlind speak about this in their book originally published by Feral House in 1998, called *Lords Of Chaos—The bloody rise of the Satanic metal underground*. This is my own translation of a crucial passage taken from the Italian edition:

The criminals, who not only possessed weapons, but also large amounts of money, were planning further action to be added to the list of murders. Among their plans was the release of their fellow inmate, who hoped to be able to escape abroad. But this “prisoner of war” was perhaps an extreme nationalist like them, with a long history of political clandestine activism. It was twenty-four year old Varg Vikernes, the most notorious black metal musician in the world. It is a winding path that leads from the world of popular music to political terrorism. It is not the first time that Rock ‘n’ Roll takes on a revolutionary aspect, but this is the most fanatical and uncompromising event that has been seen so far. And it is just the tip of the iceberg. Upon closer inspection, the plan for freeing Varg Vikernes is only a later development of one of the most bizarre and shocking events in the history of music. However so far very little has been written. The history of black metal is full of violence—exploded in the form of suicides committed with gunfire, and cold-blooded murders executed with strokes of a knife. The number of deaths occurred from one end of the world to the other, is difficult to calculate, but the delusional nature of the murders gives them a definite unmistakable aura. And the constant campaign of burning churches, such as the relentless killings, adds to the arsenal of black metal and the psychological terror and religious intimidation.⁷²

71 <http://metalitalia.com/articolo/norvegia-a-fuoco-una-chiesa-torna-il-pericolo-vandalismo-a-sfondo-satanico/> ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

Two key elements jump out— psychological terror and religious intimidation. As I have shown in Volume I of *Confessions*, these tactics have always been used by the Illuminati sects and their occult-

controlled governments. They are used in specific programs of mind control that we commonly refer to as MK-ULTRA... although the name tends to encompass a much wider reality. After these tragic events in Norway, I can state outright that the "Age of Satan" has kicked-off an increasing and aggressive campaign. Even moreso than in the USA in the 1960s when "Satanic poser" Anton LaVey, according to many, brought about the end of the hippie movement. This end was punctuated by Charles Manson and his sect, who's murderous rampage was founded within the Satanic milieu that included the Church of Satan, the O.T.O. and The Process Church of the Final Judgment.

In a chapter entitled, "Satanism in Norway," it is strange to see the presence of Nazifascist Michael Moynihan and the dangerous black magician and occultist (former Ordo Templi Orientis) Simen Midgaard.⁷³ Can you trust the reporting made by interested parties in these events? I have met and interviewed Midgaard several times when I lived in Oslo. He was a member of the O.T.O. in the early 1980s, and the leader of the local branch of the U.S. O.T.O. Caliphate in the Norwegian capital. This was before Midgaard got out of the O.T.O., to pursue a solo initiatic path with his own Illuminati elitist sect dedicated to black magic and Satanism.

Simen Midgaard was the most influential person in the Norwegian occult scene in the years that preceded the rise of Satanism, which included the destruction of churches, various cemeteries, and even murders. In the O.T.O. where Simen operated, that later became the Heimdall Lodge of the O.T.O. in Oslo, lighters were distributed with the design of a church in flames and the phrase "light your faith." I had discovered after my many years of living in Scandinavia, that they are obsessed with the cold, calculated and perfect execution of their rituals. My experience has led me to reflect on the energy unearthed during those rituals, astrally projected into the darkness rather than the light. I was also surprised to learn, that the co-author of Lords Of Chaos, the Norwegian Didrik Söderlind also known as Didrik Schjerven Söderlind,⁷⁴ Editor of the magazine Humanist of The Norwegian Humanist Association (Norwegian: Human-Etisk

Forbund, HEF), has employed John Hilmer Berge Færseth, as spokesman in 2012.⁷⁵ John Færseth is a dangerous Norwegian occultist and aspiring spy, who I have written about in Volume I of Confessions.⁷⁶ He is suspected of espionage and disinformation activities on behalf of the Norwegian civilian Intelligence services, that now seem to promote him and use him at an international level.

Færseth participated on the 26th of March, 2015 in the “International Conference Expression of Opinion Online: Human Rights, Ethics and Case Studies,”⁷⁷ an important event that took place in the prestigious Conference hall of the Ministry of Justice of the Republic of Lithuania in Vilnius, where he displayed his new polished image, as he was presented as one of Norway’s leading authorities on conspiracy culture. Because of his position as secretary of the local O.T.O. body, Færseth was one of the first people I met, when I arrived in Norway in the late 1990s. John was deeply involved in the activities of various orders and fraternities of the Illuminati Network, even the mysterious Rosicrucian group, Golden Dawn, which is a branch of Martinism. He was not a regular Freemason at the time, and he appeared to practice “Irregular” Occult Masonry, instead.

72 Michael Moynihan, *Didrik Söderlind, Lords Of Chaos – The bloody rise of the satanic metal underground*, (Milan, IT: Tsunami Editions, 2010), pp. 13-14.

73 *Ibid.*, Chapter: Satanism in Norway, p. 375.

74 See. https://no.wikipedia.org/wiki/Didrik_S%C3%B8derlind ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

75 See. http://nb.xiandos.info/John_F%C3%A6rseth ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

76 See. Leo Lyon Zagami, *op.cit.*, pp. 209, 227, 228, 236.

77 See. [http://manoteises.lt/wp-](http://manoteises.lt/wp-content/uploads/2015/02/Prane%C5%A1%C4%97jai-Nuomon%C4%97srail%C5%A1ka-internete-2015-03-26-EN.pdf)

[content/uploads/2015/02/Prane%C5%A1%C4%97jai-Nuomon%C4%97srail%C5%A1ka-internete-2015-03-26-EN.pdf](http://manoteises.lt/wp-content/uploads/2015/02/Prane%C5%A1%C4%97jai-Nuomon%C4%97srail%C5%A1ka-internete-2015-03-26-EN.pdf) ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

Human-Etisk Forbund officially rejects any beliefs related to the occult, magic and religion, so Færseth’s vast involvement in the occult demonstrates his incompatibility in this organization that declares it is “a way of life.” Since 1956, Human-Etisk Forbund has been an integral part of the International Humanist and Ethical Union (IHEU), which is an umbrella organization under the control of the

elite of the New World Order. They encompass humanist, atheist, rationalist, secular, freethinking and ethical organizations worldwide; that are strongly promoted by the dark Illuminati and sects like the O.T.O. The IHEU was founded in Amsterdam in 1952, and consists of 117 organizations in 38 countries. Julian Huxley (the first director of UNESCO) and his brother Aldous Huxley (linked in turn to the Tavistock Institute and subsequently project MK-ULTRA) presided over the founding Congress of the IHEU. The Norwegian branch of the Human-Etisk Forbund was founded in 1956 to organize supporters in a new “ethical” system of thought later known as human ethics. The organization is often described by outsiders as a cult, and an “alternative” religion, in opposition to the official church.⁷⁸ This religion lacking true spirituality is dedicated to the Deus est Homo motto present at the higher levels of the O.T.O.

All member organizations of the International Humanist and Ethical Union are required by IHEU bylaw 5.1 to accept the IHEU Minimum Statement on Humanism:

Humanism is a democratic and ethical life stance, which affirms that human beings have the right and responsibility to give meaning and shape to their own lives. It stands for the building of a more humane society through an ethic based on human and other natural values in the spirit of reason and free inquiry through human capabilities. It is not theistic, and it does not accept supernatural views of reality.

It is then restated in a more concise way by Norwegian HEF: “Humanism is a democratic, non-theistic and ethical life stance which affirms that human beings have the right and responsibility to give meaning and shape to their lives and therefore reject supernatural views of reality.”⁷⁹

How can Færseth be involved in occult activities, when he publicly subscribes to a philosophy that openly rejects any relationship with the supernatural? It is because Hypocrisy is at the core of these low-level agents of the New World Order. Færseth once threatened to kill me in a telephone call made on behalf of the Norwegian O.T.O., and he conspired against me several times when I was living in Oslo. It is

ironic that he has been promoted to this new role of journalist and author, specializing in the field of conspiracies as a professional debunker. He appears to live a double life, where during the day he extends to his subscribers, which are mostly Norwegians—the reasons why conspiracies don't exist. Then, when the sun sets, he secretly takes part in Satanic rituals, often as master of ceremonies in obscure temples hidden in the Norwegian woods. Færseth also writes about geopolitical topics related mostly to Eastern Europe, and published a mediocre book entitled, *Ukraine. The land on the border*, in 2014.⁸⁰ In recent years, Norwegian National TV (NRK) has hired him as a columnist, even to discuss controversial topics such as Anders Behring Breivik. This is most likely because of the growing influence of Satanist / atheists in the current cultural scene in Scandinavia, and the fact that the elite need double agents like him to defend their interests. After learning about the web of deceit present in Norway in relation to Satanism, squalid people such as Færseth and his friend Didrik Søderlind; who was the former editor of the local *Playboy* earlier in his life, we can no longer be surprised that history's most influential journalists and authors, are many times minions that have embraced the dark side of the force. Around the world, mainstream media is in the hands of the globalist enemy, which spew lies everyday as part of their agenda to obfuscate the truth about the global dictatorship that they are trying to impose. As long as they continue to manipulate our reality, you will only hear the truth in books such as mine

78 See. http://nb.xiandos.info/Human-Etisk_Forbund ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

79 See. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/International_Humanist_and_Ethical_Union ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

AMOOKOS vs Ordo Templi Orientis

O

ne of the most powerful sects of the Illuminati is the Ordo Templi Orientis, but during my years in Norway, I witnessed the rise of another dangerous sectarian group connected to Aleister Crowley, a mysterious Illuminati sect that Caliphate O.T.O. members feared could eclipse their own occult order. This formidable group is called AMOOKOS (the Arcane and Magickal Order of the Knights of

Shambhala), and in Volume I, I wrote about the famous occultist Grand Master, the Norwegian Dr. Nicholaj De Mattos Frisvold. ⁸¹

Shri Lokanath Maharaj writes this very useful short bio on the origins of AMOOKOS:

Shri Gurudeva Mahendranath (Dadaji) was born in London in April, 1911. From his early youth he had a deep interest in the occult and spiritual patterns of the world. In his early twenties he chanced to meet the infamous Aleister Crowley, whose hyperbole stirred and outraged Fleet Street in the twenties and thirties.

Crowley's advice to the young seeker was simple—go to the East to learn more of the occult and wisdom patterns which had flourished there from pre-Christian times. However, the Spanish Civil War—in which Dadaji fought against the Fascists as a member of the International Brigade—and the Second World War intervened. It was 1949 before Dadaji left the shores of Britain to arrive, penniless, in Bombay. There he was introduced by a mutual acquaintance to a sadhu of the Adinath cult. The Naths were at one time very numerous and influential in India; there are nine subsects, one of which is the Adinath cult. Nath, is Sanskrit for “Lord” and is an epithet of Shiva, the Lord of Yoga. Initiates have names ending in “nath.” One of the Nath initiates—Goraknath—devised or reintroduced Hatha Yoga in the 11th Century. The Nath cult was also responsible for such works as the Hatha Yoga Pradipika and the Shiva and Goraksha Samhitas. The sadhu introduced to Dadaji was the last remaining Adinath Yogi in all India, and was also the Adiguru or holder of the sacred line of tradition. Unlike some of the other sects of Naths the Adinath's chief interest was the Yoga of liberation from the restraining conditions of life, and to become free from the Wheel of Samsara or death and rebirth. Dadaji was initiated as a sannyasi by Adiguru Lokanatha, so becoming the first Englishman to become a sadhu. A sadhu may make only three demands: for shelter—the shade of a tree; for clothing—rags. For food—leftover scraps. These conditions in former times helped the seeker after

80 See. https://no.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_F%C3%A6rseth ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

81 See. Leo Lyon Zagami, *op.cit.*, pp. 32, 97, 116, 117, 118, 119, 121, 227, 228. wisdom to realize the transitory and ultimately worthless nature of attachment. In this, the sadhus emulate the Guru figure of all India, Lord Dattatreya. Datta is the legendary founder and guardian spirit of many if not most of the Nath subsects.

He represents a human being who has swung free of the three gunas or threads of Hindu philosophy from which the whole fabric of the Cosmos is said to be sewn. For this reason he is often pictured as a naked man with three heads and six arms to represent the Hindu Trinity of gods, Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva. For the next thirty years Dadaji wandered South East Asia as a penniless sannyasi. His travels took him to Bhutan, where he was initiated into the Kargyupta Sect of Tibetan Lamaism. He also traveled to Malaysia where he became a Taoist priest and studied the I Ching, and to Ceylon, where he was for a time a 'Bhikku of Theravada Buddhism. It may perhaps seem strange that a sannyasi of a Hindu tradition could also become a lama, a bhikku and a priest, but as many of the Eastern traditions recognize only sincerity in an aspirant for wisdom and knowledge, there is no essential contradiction in a person having more than one guru or guide or seeking wherever an individual quest may lead. During Dadaji's Indian wanderings, he met and was initiated by the last surviving Guru of the Uttara Kaulas of Northern Tantriks. He also became an initiate of the "Naked Sahajiya cult of Benares." In an introduction to Tantra Magick, An AMOOKOS Manual is stated:

Initiates of AMOOKOS take as their starting point the assumption that within each and every human is a divine spark, the Alpha Ovule, or spirit, which simply had to be freed from the bonds or fetters of ignorance or conditioning to shine free. As a presentation of practical methods for working towards self-knowledge, wisdom, and understanding, many may find the exercises in the different grade papers indispensable. Much of the material will not be found in any other tradition or teaching. Its rendering of the basics and essentials of tantrik practice in simple language is also new. AMOOKOS was started at the behest of HH Shri Gurudeva Mahendranath. Wishing to

transmit his own experience and the Nath transmission, in 1978 Mahendranath passed the parampara or line of transmission to a youthful “seeker after truth.” At this point, the Adinath Sampradaya was transformed into an international group (See Charter below). Soon after, instructions were received to start a nine-grade group within the Nath, and AMOOKOS was the result. Dadaji collaborated with the compilers of this material at every step, and approved their contents:

“the morning post arrived and another shake up with the grade raw material. Astounding—will take some days to get through it step by step. 14 March 1983.”

“I have been wandering again through AMOOKOS grade 1 and 2 material. It is stupendous, nectar of the wise. You have certainly produced a miracle explosion in the occult world.” 24 March 1983.”

“The grade 3 papers are hyper-dimensional and this alone is a masterpiece of collated wisdom and expression.” 16 November 1983.

82

The following is the Charter of AMOOKOS issued in 1978:

Be it known that on this New Year Day, January the First, Nineteen Hundred and Seventy-Eight, this decision, being my true Will and Wish has been put into immediate operation .

82 See. AMOOKOS and Mandrake, Tantra Magick, Introduction by Shri Lokanath Maharaj, (Bombay: D. B. Taraporevala Sons & Co. Pvt. Ltd. by arrangement with Mandrake, 1992).

Therefore I, Shri Gurudeva Dadaji Mahendranath, the only surviving Supreme Guru of the Adi Natha Sampradaya—the Cult and Organization of the First and Supreme Sacred Lords of the Spiritual Cosmos; King of Shambhala and Grand Lord of its Knights; Keeper of the First Book of the Nine Secret Chiefs, Merlin of Cockaigne and Light of the Silver Star; do hereby ordain by that Supreme Authority which rests with me, that the Adi-Nath Sampradaya shall from henceforth become an International and Cosmopolitan Order of all

Worthy People, students and householders above the age of eighteen years, who may occupy a normal life and pursuit of livelihood; provided always that they accept the three basic aims and objects of the Nathas—to wit—real Peace, Real Freedom and Real Happiness. Therefore from the Naked Guru to Naked Sishya, the Transmission and Initiation shall be given to all Noble Masters, Magicians, Alchemists, Masons, Rosicrucians, Astrologers and Occultists of stable nature who will bond themselves into one Grand Concord of Cosmic People and Work, Experiment and Teach for the weal and welfare of all mankind. This new promulgation does not prevent or discourage those whom as Nathas wish to become Hermits, Sannyasins, Anchorites or Recluses if they wish to do so. To finalize this decision of a greater and more expansive Order, the Initiation and Parampara (line of Nath succession) has now been passed on by me to Shri Lokanath Maharaj, Lord of Cockaigne and Prince of Babalon that He may continue the line of succession and pass it on to all other worthy people. This is our law, the Rhythm of the Cosmos by which the Wise must live.

This knowledge that originates in the Far East, has been willingly transmitted to members of the Illuminati Network in the West and has as its members “Noble Masters, Magicians, Alchemists, Masons, Rosicrucians, Astrologers and Occultists,” and openly teaches that Satan is not evil and we should “not allow conventional interpretation to obscure the truth!” ⁸³

Welcome to the age of the Antichrist! Anticipating a New Age messiah known as the Maitreya

I

would now like to introduce you to Benjamin Creme (born 1922), the creator of Share International Foundation, established in 1975, often cited with the acronym SI, (not SIF as one would expect). This is so that the initiate will immediately recognize who is behind this latest New Age farce, and that SI is simply “Societas Iesu,” the Latinized name of the famous Society of Jesus. Some may say that because

Benjamin is an avid follower of the teachings of the Theosophical Society created by Madame H.P. Blavatsky, which is tied to the work of another important theosophist Alice Ann Bailey, that he cannot possibly be tied to the Jesuits. I will prove otherwise. Benjamin Creme writes in his book, *The Reappearance of the Christ and the Masters of Wisdom*:

From the Hierarchical point of view, the Secret Doctrine of Madame Blavatsky, the founder of the Theosophical Society, represents the preparatory phase of the Teaching given out to the world for this new age. The Teaching embodied in the Alice Bailey Teachings represents the intermediate phase of this Teaching. This was given to her by the One Who called Himself for many years simply “the Tibetan,” Whom we know now as the Master D.K.—Djwal Khul. Alice Bailey received it by means of the higher telepathy, through the medium of the soul. If you read her autobiography, you will find that she downright refused to have anything to do with these Teachings and said: “No, I am not going to be a medium,” until she was assured by her own Master

83 *Ibid.*

that this was nothing to do with mediumship, that it was the higher telepathy, that it was work for the Plan, and that it would be in the best interests of the Hierarchy and the world if she would kindly undertake this thirty-year duty—it lasted thirty years. Finally, she agreed and started the work. And so, for thirty years, she was the amanuensis of the Master D.K.

The next stage, the Revelatory Phase, we are told, will emerge, world-wide, through the medium of the radio, after 1975. ⁸⁴

In 1889, Blavatsky stated that the main purpose for establishing the Theosophical society, was to prepare humanity for the future reception of a “torch-bearer of Truth,” an emissary of hidden Spiritual Hierarchy that, according to theosophists, will guide the evolution of humankind. ⁸⁵ This was repeated by Annie Besant, (1847-1933) who came to believe in the imminent appearance of this “emissary,” who was identified by theosophists as the World Teacher. ⁸⁶ Thus the

phenomenon of “Messiah,” was born in the Theosophical Society’s important appendix, the New Age project devised by transnational lodges of Freemasonry. Unfortunately for Annie Besant, the Messiah figure never materialized in the person initially appointed by her. Jiddu Krishnamurti refused the position of Messiah, perhaps demonstrating more illumination than his NeoTheosophical “Masters.”

In 1909, Krishnamurti was scouted by the Western Illuminati to become the future Messiah, at the young age of fourteen. Exactly 20 years later, in 1929, he refused the role of “World Teacher” and took the path of true enlightenment. Jiddu Krishnamurti says: “There is nothing that you can claim as your own. I have no questions of any kind. How do you have so many questions? Neither I am giving you answers. I repeat the same things day after day. That you understand it or not, it does not matter for me. What does it mean when people talk about the conscience? There is no such thing as consciousness.”

⁸⁷ Krishnamurti was not the Messiah, and not even a high level initiate, but he managed to grasp the concept of “Cosmic Consciousness.” Richard Maurice Bucke, a Canadian psychiatrist, in the book *Cosmic Consciousness: A Study in the Evolution of the Human Mind*, published in 1901, where he explained the concept very well. In his book he defined Cosmic Consciousness as “a higher form of consciousness than that possessed by the ordinary man.” According to Bucke:

This consciousness shows the cosmos to consist not of dead matter governed by unconscious, rigid, and unintending law; it shows it on the contrary as entirely immaterial, entirely spiritual and entirely alive; it shows that death is an absurdity, that everyone and everything has eternal life; it shows that the universe is God and that God is the universe, and that no evil ever did or ever will enter into it; a great deal of this is, of course, from the point of view of self consciousness, absurd; it is nevertheless undoubtedly true. ⁸⁸

Jiddu Krishnamurti was a complex figure, and at times too wise and difficult to deal with for the Illuminati sects after his initial rebellion against their plans to present him as the Messiah of the New Age. Nevertheless, Krishnamurti continued to surprise many with his

knowledge and his wisdom for years to come, becoming an alternative cultural icon of the 1960s and '70s.

84 Benjamin Creme, *The Reappearance of the Christ and the Masters of Wisdom*, (Los Angeles, CA: Tara Press, 1980), p. 206.

85 See. Helena Petrovna Blavatsky, *The Key to Theosophy*, (London: The Theosophical Publishing Company, 1889), pp. 306-307.

86 See. Mary Lutyens, *Krishnamurti: The Years of Awakening*, (New York: Avon Books, 1983), p. 12.

87 Jiddu Krishnamurti, *The Courage to become themselves*, taken from <http://www.well.com/user/jct/> ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

88 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cosmic_Consciousness ‡ Archived 13th July 2015 .

In the 1970s, Benjamin Creme pursued this idea again, despite failure in the past, becoming the new promoter of the return of a Theosophical Messiah called Lord Maitreya. Facilitating a new organizational structure for the masses, Creme announced an unprecedented event in the history of mankind, which was pushed earlier by Alice Bailey. But today Bailey, as well as Annie Besant's other successors, are accused of being neoTheosophists, and are not close enough to Blavatsky's original ideals. They are criticized by Orthodox Theosophists, who admit the possible infiltration of the Jesuits within the Theosophical Society shortly after the death of its founder Helena Petrovna Blavatsky, disliked and feared them, writing in 1888:

A day will come when Oriental Esotericism will render the same service to Christian Europe as Apollonius of Tyana rendered at Corinth to his disciple Menippus. The golden wand will be stretched out towards the Church of Rome, and the ghoulish which has vampirized the civilized peoples since Constantine will resume its spectral, demoniacal form of incubus and succubus. So may it be! OM MANI PADME HUM! ⁸⁹

Coincidentally, a bolt of lightning struck the top of St Peter's Basilica just hours after Pope Benedict XVI's shocking announcement of his resignation on Monday, February 11th, 2013—so could this day have finally arrived?

The list of anti-Vatican, anti-Catholic and anti-Jesuits citations from Blavatsky can be found in many publications. Unfortunately Theosophists of today who have been made corrupt by the Church, prefer to ignore them, demonstrating their loyalty the Jesuits. Here are her most significant quotes:

The Jesuits have practised not only Occultism, but BLACK MAGIC in its worst form, more than any other body of men; and to it they owe in large measure their power and influence.

(H.P. Blavatsky, "Theosophy or Jesuitism?")

We cast our gauntlet at the dogmatic theologians who would enslave both history and science; and especially at the Vatican, whose despotic pretensions have become hateful to the greater portion of enlightened Christendom.

(H.P. Blavatsky, "Isis Unveiled")

It [Roman Catholicism] not only obstructs the way to Theosophy and Occultism but threatens to throttle both.

(H.P. Blavatsky, "Letter to A.P. Sinnett")

The opposition represents enormous vested interests, and they have enthusiastic help from the Dugpas—in Bhootan and the Vatican!

(Master Koot Hoomi, "The Mahatma Letters")

The Theosophical Society ... recognizes and knows of, and therefore avoids its representatives in its ranks—but one enemy—an enemy common to all, namely, Roman Catholicism.

(H.P. Blavatsky, "Force of Prejudice")

89 "Collected Writings," Helena P. Blavatsky, Theosophical Publishing House, volume IX, p. 387, footnote.

The Society [was] founded to remedy the glaring evils of Christianity.

(H.P. Blavatsky, "The Theosophical Mahatmas")

As analyzed by Emmette William Coleman, Madame Blavatsky had many flaws, which included plagiarism, when she did not accurately cite quotes in her writings.⁹⁰ The knowledge she portrayed was often

infused with an array of Luciferian and Satanic elements, but her ideas about the Jesuits and the Vatican were correct, and could be deemed forward-thinking. The Church of Rome even tried to convince her, going so far as to offer her money, to not mention them in her publications (which as you can see, she obviously refused). The Jesuits secretly infiltrated and possibly divided the Theosophical Society shortly after her death. Blavatsky's Theosophy Group in the UK, linked to the United Lodge of Theosophists in London contend that this is the truth behind the Theosophical society of today. I was a member of the Theosophical Society Pasadena, until 2003, and are also opponents of what is called Neo-Theosophy.

This extract from 'Neo-Theosophy' on Wikipedia:

The term Neo-Theosophy is a term, originally derogatory, used by the followers of Blavatsky to denominate the system of Theosophical ideas expounded by Annie Besant and Charles Webster Leadbeater following the death of Madame Blavatsky in 1891. This material differed in major respects from Blavatsky's original presentation, but it is accepted as genuinely Theosophical by many Theosophists around the world.

After Blavatsky died in 1891, William Quan Judge became involved in a dispute with Henry Steel Olcott and Annie Besant over Judge allegedly forging letters from the Mahatmas. As a result, he ended his association with Olcott and Besant during 1895 and took most of the Society's American Section with him. He managed his new organization for about a year until his death in New York, whereupon Katherine Tingley became manager. The organization originating from the faction of Olcott and Besant is based in India and known as the Theosophical Society—Adyar, while the organization managed by Judge is known nowadays simply as the Theosophical Society, but often with the specification, "international headquarters, Pasadena, California." The Theosophical Society—Adyar is the group denounced as Neo-Theosophy by those who are followers of William Q. Judge and the original teachings of Madame Blavatsky; they do not accept what they regard as the Neo-Theosophical teachings of Annie Besant, Henry Olcott, and C. W. Leadbeater. ⁹¹

Let us now examine what these “puritans” of Theosophical thought, who belonged to Blavatsky’s Theosophy Group, have to say about Jesuit infiltration in relation to NeoTheosophy, that now reigns supreme as the new religion of the United Nations. We discover in this short essay entitled Theosophy, The Jesuits & The Roman Catholic Church, the truth about how Blavatsky perceived the Jesuit enemy, and how they retaliated post mortem against her. They manipulated the essence of Theosophy, and infiltrated the organization Blavatsky created, to shape it into a pseudo-Christian-Messianic religion manipulated by the Vatican. Although I have not identified the authors hidden in anonymity behind the name Blavatsky Theosophy Group UK, I would like to thank them publicly for their testimony and their valuable research in unmasking the Jesuit sabotage of Theosophy. I would also like to remind my readers that HPB stands for Helena Petrovna Blavatsky .

90 William Emmette Coleman, “The Sources of Madame Blavatsky’s Writings,” article first published in *A Modern Priestess of Isis* by Vsevolod Sergyeevich Solovyoff, (London: Longmans, Green, and Co., 1895), Appendix C, pp. 353-366.

91 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Neo-Theosophy> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

“Theosophy, The Jesuits & The Roman Catholic Church”:
One subject freely spoken and written about in the days of the original Theosophical

Movement was that of the Jesuits, otherwise known as the Society of Jesus, a controversial religious order within the Roman Catholic Church and founded in 1540 by Ignatius of Loyola.

Strangely—or perhaps not so strangely, when the facts are examined—nothing was ever said about them or against them by later leaders of the Adyar Theosophical Society such as Annie Besant and C. W. Leadbeater, or by Adyar Theosophist Alice Bailey, who went on to found her own organisation, the Lucis Trust.

Indeed, these three even spoke favourably of Catholicism, with Leadbeater eventually co-founding a so-called Theosophical church known as the Liberal Catholic Church (complete with confession and

absolution of sins by its priests and an affirmed belief in the apostolic succession of the Church of Rome!) and announcing the impending Second Coming of Christ, and Alice Bailey informing her readers that the “Master Jesus” was planning to eventually travel to Rome in order to become the new Pope, whereupon a glorious new era could begin for the Catholic Church, not to mention the almost enforced Christianisation of the Adyar Society and its literature by Annie Besant under Leadbeater’s dominating influence.

Purposely suppressing, criticising, altering, depreciating and distorting the teachings and work of Madame Blavatsky after her death, Besant (who had previously been married to a Church of England minister) and Leadbeater (who had previously been a Church of England priest) deliberately turned the attention and focus of the Theosophical Society away from the Eastern esoteric philosophy which had originally characterised it, and towards a peculiar form of psychically inspired Christianity.

Happily allowing HPB’s books such as *The Key to Theosophy*, *Isis Unveiled*, and even her major work *The Secret Doctrine* to go out of print, they instead began publishing such tomes as Leadbeater’s weighty work *The Science of the Sacraments*, *The Christian Creed* and *The Hidden Side of Christian Festivals* and Besant’s *Esoteric Christianity* and *The Coming Christ*. Just like the later Alice Bailey (who had previously been an evangelical Christian missionary and, in her own words, “formerly a rabid fundamentalist Christian”) books, the dominant and central theme was the impending reappearance on the world scene of the “Lord Christ” and of the validity, role, and importance of the Christian Church.

Bearing in mind that HPB, William Quan Judge, the actual Masters, and all the proponents of the original genuine Theosophy viewed and spoke of the Christian religion—and especially the Catholic Church—as a major enemy of humanity and emphasised that it was Eastern spirituality alone that could save the Western world ... and that HPB once explained that one way the Jesuits work to destroy a potentially powerful spiritual movement is to infiltrate it and then gradually weaken it from within by means of replacing its authentic teachings

and practices with a weak and insipid form of Christianity ... those Theosophists who have concluded that Leadbeater, Bailey, and Besant were either themselves Jesuits or agents of the Jesuits can hardly be blamed for arriving at such an opinion. On top of that, Theosophical researcher Morten Sufilicht (author of the extensive article "Are the books by Alice A. Bailey dangerous?") has found specific evidence linking Alice Bailey's husband Foster Bailey with the Jesuits via Freemasonry.

But leaving all that aside, what do H.P. Blavatsky and the Masters actually have to say about the Jesuits? There is a whole section about them in the second volume of HPB's first book *Isis Unveiled*, in which known facts, quotations, and references regarding them and their activities are presented alongside emphatic statements and pieces of information provided by some of the Masters and Adepts who aided her in the writing of the book.

There we are informed that the Roman Catholic Church is today almost completely under the control of the Jesuits, who are "the hidden enemy that would-be reformers must encounter and overcome."

"The Church is henceforth an inert tool, and the Pope a poor weak instrument in the hands of this Order. But for how long?" ... "That crafty, learned, conscienceless, terrible soul of Jesuitism, within the body of Romanism, is slowly but surely possessing itself of the whole prestige and spiritual power that clings to it." ... "The Jesuits have done more moral harm in this world than all the fiendish armies of the mythical Satan. Whatever extravagance may seem to be involved in this remark, will disappear when our readers in America, who now know little about them, are made acquainted with their principles (principia) and rules as they appear in various works written by the Jesuits themselves."

Quoted on the same page of *Isis Unveiled* is an excerpt from the report about the Jesuits delivered to the King of France in 1762 by the Commissioners of the French Parliament, who wrote of "the perversity of this doctrine. ... A doctrine authorizing Theft, Lying,

Perjury, Impurity, every Passion and Crime, teaching Homicide, Parricide, and Regicide, overthrowing religion in order to substitute for it superstition, by favoring Sorcery, Blasphemy, Irreligion, and Idolatry, etc.”

HPB also quotes from Mackenzie’s Royal Masonic Cyclopaedia, which says about the Jesuits that “The Order has secret signs and passwords, according to the degrees to which the members belong, and as they wear no particular dress, it is very difficult to recognize them, unless they reveal themselves as members of the Order; for they may appear as Protestants or Catholics, democrats or aristocrats, infidels or bigots, according to the special mission with which they are entrusted. Their spies are everywhere, of all apparent ranks of society, and they may appear learned and wise, or simple or foolish, as their instructions run. There are Jesuits of both sexes, and of all ages, and it is a well-known fact that members of the Order, of high family and delicate nurture, are acting as menial servants in Protestant families, and doing other things of a similar nature in aid of the Society’s purposes. We cannot be too much on our guard, for the whole Society, being founded on a law of unhesitating obedience, can bring its force on any given point with unerring and fatal accuracy.”

This would of course be casually dismissed by most people nowadays as nothing more than paranoia, ignorance, and a dated forerunner of today’s many lurid conspiracy theories. Yet suspicion of the Jesuits was relatively widespread amongst all classes of Western society until fairly recently. The only real reason this is no longer the case is due to repeated strenuous efforts by the Roman Catholic Church and the Jesuits themselves to repair their tarnished image and to present themselves as decent and respectable in the eyes of the world.

One way of doing this is to repeatedly laugh to scorn any criticism and condemnation, no matter how valid or undeniably legitimate, until eventually the unthinking masses will just join in and put it all down to crazy conspiracy theories and overactive imaginations ... just as the Jesuits would want them to.

HPB explains that “The cry of an outraged public morality was raised

against this Order from its very birth. (It dates from 1540; and in 1555 a general outcry was raised against them in some parts of Portugal, Spain, and other countries.) Barely fifteen years had elapsed after the bull approving its constitution was promulgated, when its members began to be driven away from one place to the other. Portugal and the Low Countries got rid of them, in 1578; France in 1594; Venice in 1606; Naples in 1622. From St. Petersburg they were expelled in 1815, and from all Russia in 1820. It was a promising child from its very teens. What it grew up to be every one knows well.”

In HPB’s *The Trial of the Sun Initiate*, we come across the following insight: “The Jesuits ... To give one instance of their success in throwing dust into the eyes of ordinary individuals to prevent their seeing the truths of Occultism, we will point out what they did in what is now called Freemasonry. This Brotherhood does possess a considerable portion of the symbolism, formulae, and ritual of Occultism, handed down from time immemorial from the primeval Initiations. To render this Brotherhood a mere harmless negation, the Jesuits sent some of their most able emissaries into the Order, who first made the simple brethren believe that the true secret was lost with Hiram Abiff; and then induced them to put this belief into their formularies. They then invented specious but spurious higher degrees, pretending to give further light upon this lost secret, to lead the candidate on and amuse him with forms borrowed from the real thing but containing no substance, and all artfully contrived to lead the aspiring Neophyte to nowhere.

And yet men of good sense and abilities, in other respects, will meet at intervals, and with solemn face, zeal and earnestness, go through the mockery of revealing “substituted secrets” instead of the real thing.”

Her article “Theosophy or Jesuitism?” informs the reader that “The Roman Catholic [Church] is rapidly decaying from within. It is honeycombed throughout, and is being devoured by the ravenous microbes begotten by Loyola. It is no better now than a Dead Sea fruit, fair for some to look at, but full of the rottenness of decay and death within. Roman Catholicism is but a name. As a Church it is a

phantom of the Past and a mask. It is absolutely and indissolubly bound up with, and fettered by the Society of Ignatius Loyola.”

“It is vain to argue and claim a difference between Jesuitism and Roman Catholicism proper,” she continues, “for the latter is now sucked into and inseparably amalgamated with the former.”

The same article goes on to say: “What was the origin of that order? It may be stated in a few words. In the year 1534, on August 16th, an ex-officer and ‘Knight of the Virgin,’ from the Biscayan Provinces, and the proprietor of the magnificent castle of Casa Solar—Ignatius Loyola, became the hero of the following incident. In the subterranean chapel of the Church of Montmartre, surrounded by a few priests and students of theology, he received their pledges to devote their whole lives to the spreading of Roman Catholicism by every and all means, whether good or foul; and he was thus enabled to establish a new Order. Loyola proposed to his six chief companions that their Order should be a militant one, in order to fight for the interests of the Holy seat of Roman Catholicism. Two means were adopted to make the object answer; the education of youth, and proselytism (apostolat). This was during the reign of Pope Paul III, who gave his full sympathy to the new scheme. Hence in 1540 was published the famous papal bull—*Regimini militantis Ecclesiae* (the regiment of the warring, or militant Church) —after which the Order began increasingly rapidly in numbers and power.”

Today the Society of Jesus numbers around 20,000 members throughout the world. Since there are various levels and degrees of the Order, the average Jesuit no doubt has no idea whatsoever of the true nature of the association to which he belongs and is most probably a good, sincere, and perfectly harmless and decent person.

The Wikipedia entry states that “The society is engaged in evangelization and apostolic ministry in 112 nations on six continents. Jesuits work in education (founding schools, colleges, universities and seminaries), intellectual research, and cultural pursuits. Jesuits also give retreats, minister in hospitals and parishes and promote

social justice and ecumenical dialogue.” —which sounds harmless enough.

Loyola’s opening statement in the fundamental charter of the Order declares:

“Whoever desires to serve as a soldier of God beneath the banner of the Cross in our Society, which we desire to be designated by the Name of Jesus, and to serve the Lord alone and the Church, his spouse, under the Roman Pontiff, the Vicar of Christ on earth, should, after a solemn vow of perpetual chastity, poverty and obedience, keep what follows in mind. He is a member of a Society founded chiefly for this purpose: to strive especially for the defence and propagation of the faith and for the progress of souls in Christian life and doctrine, by means of public preaching, lectures and any other ministrations whatsoever of the Word of God, and further by means of retreats, the education of children and unlettered persons in Christianity, and the spiritual consolation of Christ’s faithful through hearing confessions and administering the other sacraments. Moreover, he should show himself ready to reconcile the estranged, compassionately assist and serve those who are in prisons or hospitals, and indeed, to perform any other works of charity, according to what will seem expedient for the glory of God and the common good.”

Niccolini, however, wrote that “There is also a secret class, known only to the General and a few faithful Jesuits, which, perhaps more than any other, contributed to the dreaded and mysterious power of the Order.”

Throughout the centuries a whole mass of evidence has been amassed in every nation and even in the Catholic Church itself by priests who have dared to speak out and expose the evil, that the public front of the Jesuits is indeed just that—a public front. In one part of the Jesuit “Extreme Oath of Induction,” the Superior is required to say the following to the would-be initiate:

“My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the dissembler: among Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic, and to be a spy even among your own brethren; to believe no man, to trust no man. Among the Reformers, to be a Reformer; among the Huguenots, to be a Huguenot; among the Calvinists, to be a Calvinist; among other Protestants, generally to be a Protestant; and obtaining their confidence, to seek even to preach from their pulpits, and to denounce with all the vehemence in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a Jew among Jews, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your Order as a faithful soldier of the Pope. You have been taught to plant insidiously the seeds of jealousy and hatred between communities, provinces, states that were at peace, and to incite them to deeds of blood, involving them in war with each other, and to create revolutions and civil wars in countries that were independent and prosperous, cultivating the arts and the sciences and enjoying the blessings of peace; to take sides with the combatants and to act secretly with your brother Jesuit, who might be engaged on the other side, but openly opposed to that with which you might be connected, only that the Church might be the gainer in the end, in the conditions fixed in the treaties for peace and that the end justifies the means. You have been taught your duty as a spy, to gather all statistics, facts and information in your power from every source; to ingratiate yourself into the confidence of the family circle of Protestants and heretics of every class and character, as well as that of the merchant, the banker, the lawyer, among the schools and universities, in parliaments and legislatures, and the judiciaries and councils of state, and to be all things to all men, for the Pope’s sake, whose servants we are unto death. You have received all your instructions heretofore as a novice, a neophyte, and have served as co-adjurer, confessor and priest, but you have not yet been invested with all that is necessary to command in the Army of Loyola in the service of the Pope. You must serve the proper time as the instrument and executioner as directed by your superiors; for none can command here who has not consecrated his labours with the blood of the heretic; for “without the shedding of blood no man can be saved.”

And if that be thought so incredible as to seem implausible or impossible, bear in mind that Alberto Rivera, who escaped from the Jesuit Order in 1967, confirmed that the text of this particular oath was identical to the above. The oath is also quoted by Charles Didier in his book *Subterranean Rome*, published in 1843 as well as being recorded in February, 1913 in the Journals of the 62nd Congress, 3rd Session, of the United States Congressional Record, from which it was later torn out, never to be seen again.

There is a very profound and emphatic letter published by Theosophical University Press in the book *The Letters of H.P. Blavatsky to A.P. Sinnett*, in which the Jesuits are unhesitatingly called “the enemies of the human race.” It was thought by Alice Leighton Cleather—one of HPB’s trusted friends and disciples in her final days in London and one of the specially chosen twelve members of her “Inner Group” of esoteric students—that this particular letter (No. CVI) was in fact dictated to HPB by the Master K.H. The letter was unsigned and the style, tone, and phraseology bear many of the distinctive hallmarks of the K.H. letters published in “*The Mahatma Letters*” and “*Letters from the Masters of the Wisdom*,” thus giving credence to this theory.

We quote here some of the most interesting and important parts of that letter, which deals solely with the subject of the Jesuits:

“Their plottings have a much wider scope and embrace a minuteness of detail and care of which the world in general has no idea. Everything is done by them to bring the mass of mankind again to the state of passive ignorance which they well know is the only one which can help them to the consummation of their purpose of Universal Despotism.”

“In former times, at least, no country has better and more successfully withstood the encroachments and treacherous designs of Popery than England. Consequently, there is no country the Jesuits would so much like to dismember and destroy.”

“They have openly avowed they will put an end, at any rate, a stop to the wheels of the English political machine by making converts of her chief men. All the world knows they have secured a few of the richest, noblemen and others.”

“These particulars are given that not only Occultists, but also Nations, Communities and individuals may be aware and forewarned against what we have no hesitation in saying are the enemies of the human race. It is generally known that the College of Jesuits is at Rome. It is not so well-known that virtually, for some years, their Head Quarters are in London and were so even before they were expelled from Republican France. They then flocked to England in greater numbers and were allowed to come, the English showing their usual apathy.”

“Students of Occultism should know that while the Jesuits have by their devices, contrived to make the world in general, and Englishmen in particular, think there is no such thing as Magic and laugh at Black Magic, these astute and wily schemers themselves hold magnetic circles and form magnetic chains by the concentration of their collective WILL, when they have any special object to effect, or any particular and important person to influence. Again, they use their riches lavishly also to help them in any project. Their wealth is enormous.”

“The time may come, when their wealth will be violently taken from them for the poor, and they themselves mercilessly left to be destroyed amidst the general execrations of all Nations and peoples. There is a Nemesis called KARMA, tho’ often it allows evildoers to go on successfully for centuries. Meanwhile, who has ears—“let him hear.”

Although this letter was written over 120 years ago, the main facts of the matter will not have changed since then. If we give any credence at all to H.P. Blavatsky and to the Masters who trained her, taught her, and sent her to the West on her Theosophical mission, then we would do well to think twice before laughingly dismissing or forgetting about such notions as the Jesuits being the “enemies of the human race.”

It would not be amiss here to mention that during the time HPB was busily engaged in writing *The Secret Doctrine*, a member of the Roman Catholic Church was sent to offer her 25,000 Francs (a tremendous amount of money in those days!) if she would agree not to say anything about Christianity and the Church in the book. Naturally she furiously refused the offer or, to be more precise, the bribe. Her good friend Countess Wachtmeister, who was staying with her during that time, wrote about this and added that “They are fighting for life, for the S.D. has that which will give them their death blow, they may be a long time in expiring, but they surely will in time.”

Later on in the “Theosophy or Jesuitism?” article, HPB asks “But what are we to think of the future of Society if it is to be controlled in word and deed by this villainous Body? What are we to expect from a public, which, knowing the existence of the above mentioned charges, and that they are not exaggerated but pertain to historical fact, still tolerates, when it does not reverence, the Jesuits on meeting them, while it is ever ready to point the finger of contempt at Theosophists and Occultists? Theosophy is persecuted with unmerited slander and ridicule at the instigation of these same Jesuits, and many are those who hardly dare to confess their belief in the Philosophy of Arhatship. Yet no Theosophical Society has ever threatened the public with moral decay and the full and free exercise of the seven capital sins under the mask of holiness and the guidance of Jesus! Nor are their rules secret, but open to all, for they live in the broad daylight of truth and sincerity. And how about the Jesuits in this respect?”

The Society of Jesus is “the insatiable monster feeding on the brain and marrow of humanity, and developing an incurable cancer on every spot of healthy flesh it touches,” according to the Master K.H. In Letter No. XXX of “The Mahatma Letters” he writes these very serious and powerful words, contrasting the Masters of the Trans-Himalayan Brotherhood and their ways of training disciples with the methods of the Jesuit Masters...

“As I once said before, they know that what they teach is a lie; and we know that what we impart is truth, the only truth and nothing but the truth. They work for the greater power and glory (!) of their order;

we—for the power and final glory of individuals, of isolated units, of humanity in general, and we are content, nay forced— to leave our Order and its chiefs entirely in the shade. They work, and toil, and deceive, for the sake of worldly power in this life; we work and toil, and allow our chelas to be temporarily deceived, to afford them means never to be deceived hereafter, and to see the whole evil of falsity and untruth, not alone in this but in many of their after lives. They—the Jesuits sacrifice the inner principle, the Spiritual brain of the ego, to feed and develop the better the physical brain of the personal evanescent man, sacrificing the whole humanity to offer it as a holocaust to their Society—the insatiable monster feeding on the brain and marrow of humanity, and developing an incurable cancer on every spot of healthy flesh it touches. We—the criticized and misunderstood Brothers—we seek to bring men to sacrifice their personality—a passing flash—for the welfare of the whole humanity, hence for their own immortal Egos, a part of the latter, as humanity is a fraction of the integral whole, that it will one day become. They are trained to deceive; we—to undeceive.”

The Theosophical Movement at large has still not recovered from the damage done in the first half of the 20th century by the likes of Leadbeater, Besant, and Bailey, as we have shown in such articles as The Closing Cycle, A Conversation with an Alice Bailey Student, The “Etheric” Body Does Not Exist, Maitreya in the Light of Real Theosophy, The Unavoidable Facts about C.W. Leadbeater, and 31 Important Differences between Theosophy and Neo-Theosophy. Eventually it will but in the meantime it is interesting to note that even today there are numerous “Theosophists” around the world who will readily admit to being enemies of H.P. Blavatsky and her work and teachings. Some of these individuals have even spent years using websites and online Theosophical forums to spread lie after lie and attack after attack against HPB, with the specific intent of discouraging and turning people away from reading her teachings and often directing them instead towards the works of Leadbeater and Besant, which are highly questionable in their own right, regardless of the distinctly Christian theme.

In some Theosophy-themed groups on the internet, members are even banned from mentioning the name “Blavatsky.” Some of these groups are run in dictatorial manner by members of the Liberal Catholic Church, mentioned at the start of this article. This is certainly shocking and bizarre and such strange behaviour on the part of so-called Theosophists can only be attributed to either psychological imbalance, stupidity, or a definite destructive agenda. In any other situation, if a person hated the founder of a movement and the teachings and ideologies of that movement to such an extent they would avoid having anything at all to do with that particular movement. The aim of this article is not to get Theosophists imagining that there are Jesuits lurking around every corner—which is most definitely not the case!—but to make readers aware, if they were not aware before, of this matter, which Madame Blavatsky and her Trans-Himalayan Teachers felt was so serious. ⁹²

(End of the article by Blavatsky Study Group UK: Theosophy, The Jesuits & The Roman Catholic Church)

After reading this excerpt, we can now better understand that through a lot of effort, the Jesuits took control of Theosophy. The aforementioned Benjamin Creme is not the usual “New Age” guru who speaks in conference rooms of a large hotels, or even worse at a distant farm in the hands of the classic New Age-style cult. Creme, on the contrary, is a pawn of the Jesuits and the Illuminati in a much more complex and important game. In 2006 He suddenly appeared out of nowhere holding court in the United Nations headquarters, where he assumed his unusual position, and announced a possible Messiah called “Maitreya,” in the famous United Nations hall, that bears the name of Dag Hammarskjold. His speech was requested by the Society for Enlightenment and Transformation (what a beautiful name!) Let me remind you that the use of the Dag Hammarskjold Hall takes place in accordance with the instructions given in the manual published by U.N. Protocol, as duly specified in the following regulation number XXII for the use of the Dag Hammarskjold Auditorium: “As a United Nations facility, the Auditorium is put at the disposal, first, of United Nations organs, then the Secretariat and the permanent/observer missions of Member States. The use of the Auditorium is restricted to purposes that may be characterized as

United Nations purposes, that are of positive value, either directly to the United Nations or to a particular objective or program endorsed by the Organization. Any shows, film showings, lectures or seminars sponsored by the permanent/observer missions are to be of a cultural or artistic nature and without any political connotation that could be offensive to any Member State.”⁹³

92 <http://blavatskytheosophy.com/theosophy-the-Jesuits-the-roman-catholic-church> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015, [emphasis added].

So the function of the United Nations include, believe it or not, the arrival of the Messiah prophesied by many religions. Benjamin Creme delivered this surreal speech at the United Nations, introducing the future teacher and spiritual guide for humanity, known as the Maitreya:

Maitreya has a task: His main task is to show humanity how to live together in peace. It is so simple—it requires only to share the resources of the world. Sharing is the key. In one stroke, when we accept the principle of sharing, we will create the trust which is needed for all other action. When trust has been established, the other problems will dissolve and fade away. Goodwill, born of trust, makes the solving of these difficulties simple acts of common sense.

We are waiting for Maitreya. Maitreya is waiting for the soul of America to express itself, and when the soul of America does express itself it will inaugurate the principle of sharing and will become the beneficent sharer of all its resources. America has lost its way. It is adrift. It is not the only nation that is adrift, but it has much to give the world, and indeed has given the world. Today its soul is waiting to be invoked so that it can lead the way to sharing and justice and liberty. Governments, politicians, always talk about liberty, but where is the justice? We never hear about justice. Russia used to talk about justice but never of freedom. You can't have justice without freedom, you can't have liberty without justice. They are one and the same. Maitreya comes to teach this, to show us that without one you cannot have the other. They are both divine concepts, leading humanity forward into the future. That future is more wonderful, more glorious,

than anything you can imagine, but requires the decision of humanity to share to bring it about.

Sharing is the key to all. Some nations, some people, find it the hardest of all to do. I know many people who agree with everything I say except the idea about sharing. They cannot see that it is the key, the core of the problem of humanity. We have to see ourselves as one, brothers and sisters of one humanity, and therefore to do what a family does: share the resources. Today, as you know—this is the United Nations, you know the facts—you know that millions of people are starving to death in a world of plenty. Thirtyfive thousand people die every day of starvation in a world overflowing with food, with a huge surplus per capita. Why do the nations not see this? They don't see it because they are complacent, greedy, selfish and ignorant. Complacency makes for ignorance. Humanity has to wake up. Maitreya comes to waken humanity and to guide us out of this morass into which we have fallen. He comes to show that there is a simple way, a simple path: to share and create justice. Then wars will cease. Then terrorism will be no more. You cannot fight a war against terrorism. There are millions of new terrorists springing up every month, because of injustice, because of their sense of grievance, of poverty, of misuse. That is what makes for terrorism.

93 <https://www.un.int/protocol/pm/menus-18-23> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

You have to seek the cause of terrorism. It is a canker, an abomination, but it has a cause, and that cause is the injustice in the world. And it is caused by the developed nations of the world, the G7 or G8 nations, who think they own the world. No nation, no one nation, owns the world. No one group of nations owns the world, or can tell the world what to do. The world has its own destiny and that destiny it will carry out under the inspiration and guidance of Maitreya and His group of Masters. ⁹⁴

Who are the real hidden manipulators of the United Nations? They are religious and banking lobbies, the Illuminati sects and transnational Masonic lodges who now dominate the global scene, and not the single states that have lost their last remains of

sovereignty. The UN employs mercenaries for international terrorism in order to sell senseless wars, thus helping the infamous Military Industrial Complex maintain its important status. Poverty is not only present because of the geographical position of a nation, but there is a specific intention of the New World Order to exploit every human being until he is completely enslaved. Even Gaddafi renamed the United Nations “The Council of Terror,” and he (Gaddafi) was not exactly a saint! When Creme, a few months before the physical elimination of Gaddafi, was asked about the matter, he became the supporter of the worst globalism, when he stated that the “Arab Springs” was a great thing.

Today we know that the “Arab Springs” was the beginning of the end for the states involved, as the whole area became irremediably destabilized, paving the way for ISIS, the worst terrorists and mercenaries in the world, with the ability to now create a super rogue state, a modern “Caliphate” that is threatening the West like no other terrorist organization ever has before. Benjamin Creme and others like him should be ashamed of themselves. In an article that appeared in Share International magazine, in October 2005, entitled “The Brotherhood of Men,” the Master channeled through Benjamin Creme, stated:

The United Nations is, of course, the forum in which the voice of the smaller nations can be raised and heard. This is only possible when the Security Council, with its arbitrary veto, is abolished. It has outlasted its usefulness and must soon give way to a United Nations Assembly free of the abuses of power and veto. Then will we see the nations acting without restraints imposed by Great Power veto and financial inducement. Those who call loudest for democracy in foreign lands are strangely blind to its absence in the halls of the United Nations. ⁹⁵

In this case, Benjamin Creme was very critical of the system confirming the total absence of democracy in the United Nations. So where is this long-announced Messiah / Maitreya he has promoted since 1975? Thursday, January 14, 2010, during a lecture at Friends House in London, Benjamin Creme announced that Maitreya, the World Teacher, had just released his first interview to a U.S. television

channel,⁹⁶ but there are now many on the Internet who doubt the veridity of it, especially since the interview has not been made public.
97

94 <http://www.sharesweden.se/artiklar/BC%20tal%20i%20FN%202006.html> ‡
Archived 15th July 2015.

95 Benjamin Creme, "The brotherhood among men," article in Share International, October 2005, (http://www.share-international.org/master/2005/ma_oct05.htm) ‡
Archived 14th July 2015.

However, on the 7th of September 2015, Benjamin Creme stated:

Soon, very soon now, men will realize the power that lies unused in their hands. They will see that they have the ability to change the quality of their lives. They are beginning to understand that freedom, justice and right relationship, one to another, are essential for man's living. Many are calling for the structures which will ensure the creation of this blessed state. This makes clear to Maitreya that the world is ready for the new dispensation. Men should, therefore, use the limited time available to make known His presence and so prepare His way.⁹⁸

What they are attempting is something that should not be decided by man, and insisting in this way will only materialize an Antichrist!

Benjamin Creme warned his collaborators of Share International, that in the event that they should recognize him, to avoid indicating him as such to people outside of their network (including family and friends), as this could interfere with the freewill of an individual to recognize Maitreya on their own.

It appears the Maitreya/ Messiah is being launched onto the world stage. At the Club Bilderberg annual meeting of 2011, which was held in St. Moritz in Switzerland, there was the appearance of a mysterious figure, presumably female, all dressed in white that appeared out of nowhere. The British newspaper The Guardian described the rather unusual appearance, writing: "It was an odd walk right from the start. From nowhere, like something from a dream, a

distinguished lady, dressed from top to toe in white, whooshed serenely past security and swanned to the front of the power walkers.”

Adding a few lines later: “ The lady in white led her band of Bilderberg bigwigs and billionaires along the charming Swiss byways, across bridges over gentle streams ... and straight into a pack of 50 baffled activists, who were milling around outside a community hall during a break in a symposium.”⁹⁹ Benjamin Creme confirmed that the “woman in white” was Maitreya.¹⁰⁰

The situation seems very confused with this unexpected participation of the Maitreya at Club Bilderberg in 2011, and would imply the possibility for the Maitreya to change appearance depending on the situation. Anything is possible, but of course this appearance, and the article that followed in The Guardian, seem piloted by the New World Order in order to promote the concept of a mysterious teacher leading the elite. What is certain is that Benjamin Creme and his organization Share, seemingly controlled by the Jesuits, have found once again another way to lead people astray with New Age nonsense. Remember S.I. means not only Share International but Societas Iesu, the real name of the Company of Jesus, the infamous Jesuits.

96 <http://www.share-italiano.org/mait6.php> ‡ Archived 14th July 2015.

97 Benjamin Creme’s “Maitreya” Debunked (full video), <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fCG4ZpKu9Fs> ‡ Archived 14th July 2015.

98 http://www.share-international.org/master/2015/ma_2015-10.htm ‡ Archived 14th July 2015.

99 <http://www.theguardian.com/news/blog/2011/jun/12/bilderberg-2011-mandelson-nature-walk> ‡ Archived 14th July 2015.

100 In “Signs of the Times Follow my Leader!” article in Share International, http://www.share-international.org/magazine/old_issues/2011/2011-07.htm ‡ Archived 14th July 2015.

Maitreya and the Indignados – Occupy Movement

A

fter analyzing, the words and true intent of Benjamin Creme, and demonstrating those who are his real occult guides, the Jesuits, we understand even better how the United Nations is a tool of the New World Order fueled by misinformation and deception. It doesn't take a genius to realize that if something materializes through them, you can rest assured that it would be at best a false prophet, if not the Antichrist himself. From my brief interactions with the U.N., its members appeared to me, most of the time, to be false opportunists...and nothing more. I have never witnessed anything truly spiritual manifesting from the U.N., and with AGENDA 21 followed by AGENDA 2030, and the public blessing of a Jesuit Pope in September 2015, they definitely are in league with pure evil, if not the Devil himself !

Benjamin Creme and the whole "Operation Maitreya," in my opinion, is not creating expectations for a true Messiah, but rather for a submissive Antichrist, who will only serve to unify the New World Order under a false flag of pseudo-New Age spirituality. Their Messiah / Maitreya would not be a true guide of light and wisdom, but a simple tool to use, a robot of the elite.

Benjamin Crème was asked: "Many Christians may fear that Maitreya is the antiChrist; will he be able to say or do something to assuage those fears?"

He simply answered: " It may well be that, for many, the acceptance of Maitreya as the Christ will be impossible in this life. For the vast majority of Christians, however, I believe that the events and experience of the Day of Declaration and His subsequent mission of salvage and teaching will remove their fears. The tree, after all, is known by its fruits." ¹⁰¹

Share International Foundation claims to be an accredited non-governmental organization (NGO) of the United Nations, even though there is no trace of them on the official website of the U.N. The magazine Share International, declares on the inside cover of every issue, that they are published in association with the Department of Information of the United Nations. Incidentally, in the advertising of its

Tara Center, in 1982, Benjamin Creme stated without shame: “What is the Plan? It included the installation of a new world order government and new world religion under Maitreya.” ¹⁰²

The “Maitreya Operation” has the direct involvement of Lucifer Trust, later Lucis Trust, of Alice Bailey, who has influenced Benjamin Creme spiritually and intellectually, paving the road for this project of global governance through the United Nations.

In addition to supporting the so-called “Arab springs,” the U.N. aided in the spread of ISIS, secretly supporting the activities of pseudo revolutionaries involved within the Occupy Movement of Wallstreet. It would be better to call them the “manipulated movement,” as not only are they linked to George Soros, but also to the Lucis Trust. These many fake uprisings, including the Ferguson, MO “Black Lives Matter” protests, are obviously the result of constant manipulation by the New World Order elite.

Despite the emphasis of those concerned about a possible World Government reiterated by Pope Francis in June 2015, ¹⁰³ we constantly see protests spread like wildfire around the world, even though there is media coverage only when ordered by the elite. Many countries participate to this daily tension, because people want real change, but regularly, as in the most recent cases of Greece in 2015, or Occupy Wall Street in 2011, nothing ever happens unless there is an interest in destabilizing the area, and reaching a civil war, as in the case of Ukraine, or Libia, or ... Syria.

¹⁰¹ http://www.shareintl.org/archives/M_teachings/Mt_religion.htm ‡ Archived 14th July 2015. ¹⁰² http://www.conspiracyarchive.com/NewAge/Creme_Maitreya.htm ‡ Archived 14th July 2015.

In these countries they have paved the way for the mercenaries of the CIA, the Israeli Mossad and Intelligence agencies of the New World Order. In July 2015, the New York Times reported the presence of three Islamic divisions linked to ISIS/Daesh in Ukraine, the “Dzhokhar Dudayev,” the “Sheikh Mansur,” which are mostly Chechen troupes, and the “Crimea,” that is formed mainly by Tatars in the region

now under the control of Moscow.¹⁰⁴ It seems that many of these soldiers are linked to the Chechen jihadist movement led by Aslan Byutukayev, who had no qualms in declaring his affiliation with the Islamic State¹⁰⁵ controlled by Abu Bakr al Baghdadi of the Hathor Pentalfa Lodge and the reoccurring Nazi-Islamic alliance,¹⁰⁶ that the U.S. State Department seem to support right now.

In a 110-page FBI report, entitled “Potential Criminal Activity Alert,” it appears that the Occupy Wall Street movement was spied upon, infiltrated, polluted and delegitimized by an intense campaign of disinformation. These documents also talk about contacts with major banks and financial institutions in the USA.¹⁰⁷ The whole operation was basically a farse. We are moving towards a New World Order and it is not enough to say we are 99%, if the 1% system and its leaders are in charge of all that surrounds us, including the war machine of the Military Industrial Complex built to contain and oppress us. The occult and malignant nature of this manipulation of pseudo-indignation and false revolutionaries is on a global scale. There is even the direct involvement of the disciples of the false Messiah known as “Maitreya”— which was uncovered thanks to the research of an American blogger later picked up by an Italian site.¹⁰⁸ The official website of the event was 15october.net. Researching the owner of the site, you can read from the image I saved on my computer (FIG. 31), that it was officially changed October the 18th, to:

Paulina Arcos
866 United Nations Plaza
Suite 516
New York, New York 10017
United States

Paulina Arcos is the wife of an Ecuadorian politician, Francisco Carrion-Mena,

Minister of Foreign Affairs at the time, a man who by reason of his office attended the

103 See. <http://www.independent.co.uk/environment/pope-francis-calls-for-new-system-of-global-government-to-tackle-climate-change-10330124.html> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

104 See. http://www.nytimes.com/2015/07/08/world/europe/islamic-battalions-stocked-with-chechens-aid-ukraine-in-war-with-rebels.html?_r=0 ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

105 See. <http://www.ilgiornale.it/news/mondo/battaglioni-islamisti-dellisis-fianco-dellucraina-contro-is-1150353.html#comment-form> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

106 See. <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2015/07/10/ucraina-rispunta-lalleanza-nazi-islamica-lisis-a-fianco-dellebrigade-neofasciste/1861019/> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

107 <http://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2012/dec/29/fbi-coordinated-crackdown-occupy> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

108 <http://www.lateoriadelcomplotto.com/2011/10/forse-non-tutti-sono-pronti-leggere.html> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

WHOIS search results for:
15OCTOBER.NET
(Page 1 of 1)

The data contained in GoDaddy.com, Inc.'s WHOIS database, while believed by the company to be reliable, is provided "as is" with no guarantee or warranties regarding its accuracy. This information is provided for the sole purpose of assisting you in obtaining information about domain name registration records. Any use of this data for any other purpose is expressly forbidden without the prior written permission of GoDaddy.com, Inc. By submitting an inquiry, you agree to these terms of usage and limitations of warranty. In particular, you agree not to use this data to allow, enable, or otherwise make possible, dissemination or collection of this data, in part or in its entirety, for any purpose, such as the transmission of unsolicited advertising and solicitations of any kind, including spam. You further agree not to use this data to enable high volume, automated or robotic electronic processes designed to collect or compile this data for any purpose, including mining this data for your own personal or commercial purposes.

Please note: the registrant of the domain name is specified in the "registrant" field. In most cases, GoDaddy.com, Inc. is not the registrant of domain names listed in this database.

Registrant:
Paulina Arcos
866 United Nations Plaza
Suite 516
New York, New York 10017
United States

Registered through: GoDaddy.com, Inc. (<http://www.godaddy.com>)
Domain Name: 15OCTOBER.NET
Created on: 12-Jul-11
Expires on: 12-Jul-12
Last Updated on: 21-Sep-11

Administrative Contact:
Arcos, Paulina europeanrevolution@vautlietsoft.com
866 United Nations Plaza
Suite 516
New York, New York 10017
United States
005932374689

Technical Contact:
Arcos, Paulina europeanrevolution@vautlietsoft.com
866 United Nations Plaza
Suite 516
New York, New York 10017
United States
005932374689

FIG. 31 – Picture taken from the site <http://lalternativaitalia.blogspot.com/2011/10/forsenot-all-are-ready-leggere.html>, which allows us to attribute without doubt the authorship of part of the Occupy Wall Street Movement to the Lucis Trust and the UN Illuminati.

United Nations. This explains the unusual address “866 United Nations Plaza.” It is incredible that the Organization of the United Nations resorts to unusual means to manipulate the population. Ehiphaniaus writes:

We also report, for those who want to know more about the Lucis Trust, there is a text that does not refer to the official addresses, but indicates instead no. 866 of the United Nations Plaza in New York, very close to n. 823, home of the ADL [Anti-Defamation League], the operational arm of the B' nai B 'rith, the Jewish Freemasonry.¹⁰⁹

The text mentioned by Ehiphaniaus is Die Netzwerke der Insider by Von Peter Blackwood.¹¹⁰ Just four days after its launch, the registration address of the official website of October 15, 2011, was changed again. Subsequently, it is no longer registered to Paulina Arcos but to: DomainsByProxy.com 15111 N. Hayden Rd., Ste 160, PMB 353 Scottsdale, Arizona 85260 United States—It was possible, however, to see with a simple search on the internet to <https://www.godaddy.com>¹¹¹ that the domain was passed suc

109 Ehiphaniaus, *Ibid.*, p. 620.

110 Peter Blackwood, *Die Netzwerke der Insider*, (Leonberg, DE: Diagnosen Verlag, 1986) p. 260.

111 https://who.godaddy.com/whoisstd.aspx?domain=15october.net&prog_id=GoDaddy ‡ Archived 15th July 2015 .

cessively to: whois.namepal.com 6140 Tutt Blvd, # 160, Colorado Springs, Colorado 80923 United States.

These manipulators of the New World Order reign supreme and wish to detect and flush out all possible opposition by creating such

movements, just as they do by creating their own terrorist groups, and at the same time creating chaos and unrest whenever convenient. This is in order to establish a police state, thanks to new draconian laws that allow total control of the masses. For an example, just look at what happened in Paris on Friday the 13 of November 2015. The rock concert shootings in the Bataclan began at the very moment the band called “Eagles of Death Metal” began playing the song “Kiss the Devil,” beginning with the line: “I Meet the Devil And This Is His Song,” an obvious tribute to Satan.

The Lucis Trust, is the “spiritual side” of the United Nations overlooking the leaders of the New World Order awaiting the false Messiah. If this was not disturbing enough, Bailey, considered the pioneer of the New Age of Aquarius, had heavy accusations of racism propelled against her because of her writings, and heavy public statements against blacks and Jews. Rabbi Gershom Yonassan, along with others, have described her writings as racist and anti-Semitic. ¹¹²

I ask myself why a racist like Alice Bailey, who criticized Jews and Blacks like Adolf Hitler, can be a beacon of light and an inspiration to the members of the United Nations? This not only borders on ridiculous, but demonstrates the hypocrisy of the U.N., and my final judgment can only be negative about the whole “Maitreya Operation,” which is in my opinion the worst spiritual farse ever promoted by the New World Order.

As Pierre de Senarclens, a past director of the Division on Human Rights of UNESCO between 1980 and 1983, once stated:

The real power of the United Nations lies not in the concrete policy decisions, which are most often of mediocre capacity, but functions in the ideological, political influence that comes from his authority as instance of legitimacy. ... The speeches, resolutions and documents of any nature, which are the product of this deliberative function, exert widespread political influence on international life. Governments can't ignore the impact of such activities that are part of the action and ideological approach given so the orientation of the opinions, the

formation of politicians. ... The U.N., on the same basis of specialized political organizations, has the mandate for the propagation of certain ideas, certain values. The examination of their budgets shows, in fact, that their main activity is to organize meetings, disseminate their recommendations, suggest policies ... They contribute to the conceptualization, and especially the circulation of many political issues, especially in the economic field and social.

If, in various ways, they promote a false Messiah, the so-called Maitreya, you can be

sure that a project will sooner or later move to politics and religion in the international arena, because the plan for a single One World Religion is not a farce, but something very serious to the Illuminati network linked to both Israel and the Vatican.

Freemasonry and the P2 at the United Nations

T

he United Nations flag is flying with the same pale blue flag color of Israel. It is no coincidence that the symbol is often surrounded by branches of acacia, the tree sacred to Freemasonry. The globe has meaning of lordship over the world and is a symbol that is repeated on the entrance columns of the Masonic temples. Hermeneutics of Gnosis says nothing is accidental: The 33 divisions of the globe recall the 33 degrees of initiation of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, the diffusion of which is—in fact— universal and global. The corn ears are right and left of the globe, as in the figure—other interpretation of the branches that surround the symbol—mean seed and harvest—13 in number for each side. 13 is a number of good wishes with Jewish meaning yet so broad as to include even antithetical, namely to jinx; but 13 is a number that also belongs to the high Rosicrucian initiation, as indicated by the steps of the truncated pyramid of the British Israel that towers on the American dollar bill. ¹¹³ This dissertation of Epiphanius on the esoteric side of U.N. symbolism helps us to understand the deep ties of this institution within Freemasonry. The U.N. organization is in fact the single most hypocritical institution ever created by man up until now. I will be demonstrating through analysis the direct link the U.N. has with a guy

who was once a powerful player of the New World Order, Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri. Balestrieri is a member of the Lodge in Monte Carlo, currently under house arrest in Italy since May 2015, after only two months spent in Rebibbia prison. His latest problems with the Italian justice system created issues for his untouchable status as one of the driving forces of the Executive Committee Masonic of the Monte Carlo Lodge, known worldwide as Massonic Executive Committee, that is linked to the Illuminati Clubs of the Universal Unity. Balestrieri's criminal activities finally brought an Italian arrest warrant in 2009, and that was one of the main reasons why I decided to leave this branch of the P2 Lodge in 2006, based in the Principality of Monaco, with which I was associated for a few years. Balestrieri is a native of Livorno, member of the P2 Lodge (membership n. 907), as you can see for yourself on Wikipedia, on the official list of P2 members.¹¹⁴

112 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alice_Bailey ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

Giorgio Hugo was a well-known asset of the International Intelligence community, engaged in operations with Israeli Mossad, British SIS, the United States, the NSA, the CIA, and the FBI. He was called upon often, mainly because of his familiarity with government projects bordering on illegality, in so-called “anti-drug operations” on behalf of the U.S. government. This after having been for years a prominent agent of Operation GLADIO, on behalf of NATO. Balestrieri is a wily character who climbed the ladder of Freemasonry and the Illuminati thanks to the recommendations of the late Licio Gelli, who would later regret it. It was through these channels that Balestrieri eventually was able to acquire an American citizenship, after the P2 scandal erupted in Italy in the early 1980s. He eventually will use the nickname “Hugo,” in which the initial H is in fact linked to his new identity as an “honest” American citizen. Balestrieri previously worked as a consultant for the Italian Senate, and because of his Italian-American connections, was involved in activities of the unauthorized transfer of technological material. His alleged specialty is the use of electronics for the interception of signals. Until a few years ago, he used the website of Silvio Rononi¹¹⁵ to make stock transactions related to these materials. He was arrested in Morocco in 2014, and then

extradited to Italy in March 2015. Balestrieri was part of new super Masonic structure made up of various sectors, mainly related to Security and Intelligence, called with no shame P3, that was created in 2012. The following information about the P3 appears still to this day on his LinkedIn profile:

At the present time, Comandante Giorgio Balestrieri is the Founder of The P3 .: E-POL Team of International Consultants & Strategic Partners and the Director International Marketing of AMETOS Ltd. The mission of The P3 .: is to promote Public Private Partnerships providing targeted high-end and cost effective solutions to specific problems in the world's front lines. We understand and operate within today's environment while analyzing tomorrow's potential threats. Our targeted solutions begin with a comprehensive analysis of each client's needs, and end only upon the successful implementation of a custom-tailored security platform that can include everything from updated protection protocols to cutting-edge equipment.

113 Ehipanius, *Ibid.*, Pdf, p. 285.

114 <http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/ListadegliappartenentiallaP2> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

115 www.rdn.it ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

P3 .: E-POL Team (Public Private Partnerships for Security, Peace and Sustainable Development)
The P3.: Team (AMETOS—EAGLE—ABACUS) January 2012—
Present New York City, United States

Dr. Capt. Giorgio Balestrieri is The E-P3 .: POL Team Founder: (1) Director of International Marketing AMETOS (www.ametosltd.com), (2) Senior VP of EAGLE (www.eagleguardsecurity.com), (3) Principal of ABACUS (www.abacuspowers.com).¹¹⁶

Thanks to his significant involvement in the activities within the Rotary club, Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri eventually rose to the prestigious post of President Elect of the Rotary Club of New York at the United Nations, a historical grouping founded in 1909 as Rotary Club No. 6, which is headed by the Department of the Interior of the United

Nations. Balestrieri was later reconfirmed in this role, even after an arrest warrant was issued by Italian authorities during an investigation called “Operation Maestro” on December 22, 2009. The warrant was issued for collusion with the Mafia, which was later confirmed by INTERPOL in 2011, with a European arrest warrant, that officially made Giorgio Balestrieri a criminal. However, in the United States and the United Nations, he continued to act undisturbed for years, until his eventual arrest in Morocco on Sept. 22, 2014, which was then followed in 2015 by an extradition to Italy. So Balestrieri, up until September 2014, continued to enjoy legitimacy at an international level, as well as a significant function of power, prestige and control within the elite of the New World Order.

His arrest may only be staged, since the media are silent on the event, and Balestrieri even boasts on various social networks that he now collaborates with the “Mafia Capitale Justice Department” on the recent scandals in Rome called “Mafia Capitale.” But exactly how is it possible for someone under arrest for crimes relating to the Mafia, be in a position of power that goes against the Mafia? Balestrieri writes:

The insiders of the “Mafia Capitale Justice Department” are telling me that it is better to have a bad trial than a funeral. I am being detained (with no trial and no judgment) for over a year, six months in Morocco where I was nicely tortured and now six months in Italy that is no better as far as human rights. Forget the funeral, I would like to know if the “friends of the imams and the hezbollah” want to give me the bad trial they already gave to some U.S. Veterans (see Former CIA Operative Sabrina De Sousa and the Abu Omar case). We’ve been fighting the mafiosi linked to Iran since the first twin towers bombing!

Iran? Involved with 9/11? “Friends of the Imams and Hezbollah”? Not giving him a fair trial? Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri who is a criminal of the New World Order, also has a very special relationship with the State of Israel, and in particular with the Mossad and its experts in advanced technologies in the detection of the presence of weapons of mass destruction. So much so that he has become in recent years (despite his international arrest warrant), the Director of International Marketing of Israeli AMETOS—which is part of the mysterious

structure called P3 Balestrieri, described on their site as: “Operating in specialized areas within the international security market, We work with a few, very carefully selected strategic partners, each of which is uniquely established and accomplished in assessing & confronting the risks of International terrorism & crime at State level. ... We are run by former Israeli, American and U.K. Intelligence & CounterTerrorism executives who all have a long, proven track record of success within the international Intelligence and protection arena at State level.” ¹¹⁷

116 <https://www.linkedin.com/in/comandantebalestrieri> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

Balestrieri also boasted of his long experience in the area of strategic planning, evaluation and development of advanced technologies into complex systems of border crossing, such as the SLA-C4I, which is the airport’s multifunctional security system, that is discussed in the book, *Terrorism: Defensive Strategies for Individuals, Companies and Governments*. It is written by Lawrence J. Hogan with the help of Giorgio Balestrieri, and other experts in the field, and is described as a prophetic book, that was written before September 11th 2001, and published strangely enough on October 1st 2001. The book is described as a veritable encyclopedia of terrorism, that brings together some of the country’s leading experts on terrorism from the government, police departments and universities; as well as computer, biological and chemical specialists. ¹¹⁸ Midwest Book Review on February 6, 2002 writes this on Amazon:

Able edited by Lawrence Hogan, *Terrorism: Defensive Strategies for Individuals, Companies and Governments* is a sober, serious, and highly analytical survey of the worldwide threat of terrorism, its various manifestations, history, and trends, with numerous indexes focusing on terrorist activity in different locations around the globe. Critical, meticulous, and filled with straight no-nonsense information by knowledgeable contributors, *Terrorism* is an essential reading for everyone trying to better understand this very real and dangerous threat and a highly recommended acquisition for corporate, governmental and public library reference collections.

I would also like to add that Balestrieri paved the way for the creation of the modern concept of “total security” in airports. Why am I telling you all this? Because Giorgio Balestrieri is one of the most relevant figures in regards to the framing and drafting of the September 11 attacks, which, as you know, caused the collapse of the Twin Towers, and the Pentagon attack. Yes, he is one of those people in the establishment behind the attacks, which makes him an important asset, even after being accused of being a mafiosi by the Italian authorities, yet he is protected by both the U.S. and Israel. That’s why he constantly bashes Iran in connection to 9/11, continuing to spread disinformation.

I highly doubt the authenticity of his alleged arrest in reference to his shady business deals with the Calabrese Mafia. In the Rotary Club of New York he worked for years with a Turk named Kaan Soyak, a Freemason and a contractor supported by certain groups that operate within the elite of his country of Turkey in order to “facilitate” relations between the United States Military Industrial Complex and Turkey, which are now essential for the ISIS/ISIL/Daesh project.

Let’s not forget American journalist Serena Shim, who worked for Iran’s state owned Press TV as a Turkish correspondent, who was killed in 2014, in a mysterious car crash in the city of Suruc in Turkey, just days after claiming that Turkish Intelligence services had threatened her over her report that suggested that ISIS militants were actually being smuggled in by vehicles of the World Food Program (WFP) and other Aid groups linked to the UN, going back and forth over the Syrian border. ¹¹⁹ Roy Greenslade wrote in The Guardian:

117 <http://www.ametosltd.com> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

118 See. Lawrence J. Hogan, *Terrorism: Defensive Strategies for Individuals, Companies and Governments*, (Frederick, Maryland: Amlex Inc, 2001).

In a report on the Press TV website, a London-based political analyst claimed that “our sister Serena” had been “assassinated by the government of Turkish president Recep Tayyip Erdogan.” Shabir Hassan Ali said: “Serena was hounded in a fashion by Turkish Intelligence” because she told the truth about Erdogan’s regime,

which he accused of oppressing the Kurdish population and “actively” supporting Islamic State (ISIS).¹²⁰

There is a direct correlation between a contract signed by NATO, and the one signed by a Turkish company owned by Soyak.¹²¹ About a decade ago, 2005 to be exact, Balestrieri and Soyak, both high level members of the exclusive International Service Division of the Rotary Club at the United Nations Headquarters in New York, and the Illuminati branch operating from the Principality of Monaco, organized an international conference in Turkey,¹²² which was attended by the most important representatives of the Caucasian region. Such a conference could not take place without the active assistance of the Rotary Club and Freemasonry. It was attended by more than four hundred people, including Giunchiglia, the puppeteer of the notorious Monte Carlo Lodge, and a man working for David Rockefeller and the Vatican.

The conference itself was considered a milestone for the New World Order, and was held in Ankara during a period of great turmoil regarding strategic studies in the geopolitical arena that was preparing for what became a few years later, the Islamic State. Balestrieri’s participation to the event was later described as having “a key role in the peace process in the Caucasus,” as more than 400 Rotarians arrived in Ankara from Armenia, Azerbaijan, Georgia and Turkey. Between the latter were representatives of the Kurdish minority. In fact, Kaan Soyak himself, a Freemason and business partner of Balestrieri, had significant interests involving weapons deals in the Kurdish region in northern Iraq, and Balestrieri proposed to me once to open an office in Turkey as a cover for his activities.

As we know this region now plays a strategic role with the arrival of ISIS/Daesh, and the immense quantities of oil that originate from its self-styled Caliphate, that can only be “regularized” in secret, and sold worldwide primarily through Turkey. So of course Balestrieri’s “P3” must be in on it, and that’s why you will never hear a word against ISIS/ Daesh from Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri, who is too busy accusing Iran for the 9/11 attacks, never mentioning Wahhabi Islam, as they

are the ones promoting the new “strategy of tension,” first experimented in Italy during the 1970s.

The methods used are illegal, and often violent, such as terror attacks, murder, kidnapping and paramilitary operations, but also propaganda, economic sanctions, support of civil unrest, fake grassroots movements, and a purposeful escalation of formerly peaceful protests involving agent provocateurs. These are typically carried out under a false flag

119 <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2799924/mystery-american-journalist-killed-car-crash-turkey-justdays-claimed-intelligence-services-threatened-coverage-siege-kobane.html> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

120 <http://www.theguardian.com/media/greenslade/2014/oct/20/journalist-safety-turkey> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

121 See. <http://www.arcticbeacon.com/articles/15-Apr-2007.html> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

122

http://www.clubrunner.ca/Data/7230/3633/HTML/110401//Declaration_Caucasian_Friendship_Days.pdf ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.



FIG. 32 – Kaan Soyak, the influential Turkish Mason tied to Giorgio H. Balestrieri, who still on the list of the Board of Directors for the Rotary Club of New York for the years 2015-2016. Photo taken from the site: <http://portal.clubrunner.ca/3633/Stories/board-roster-for-2015-16> ‡ Archived 15th July, 2015.

operation, and in combination with spreading disinformation to blame an uninvolved third party. The main target of a strategy of tension is public opinion, to manipulate votes, to generate the impression of a national threat to legitimate war, to call for a strong leader or to tolerate surveillance and denounce peacemakers as unpatriotic. False flag terrorist attacks are just the tip of the iceberg of the possible measures that can be used to achieve these goals.¹²³ On his official website Kaan Soyak (FIG. 32) is presented as a hero of the “International Fraternity organizations” of the New World Order, a.k.a. the Illuminati:

Presently working on Religious Minorities and inter-faith relations among different religious and institutions and promoting USATurkish-Kurdish economic relations and facilitating relations between Armenia and Turkey. Also involved in numerous NGO activities including The World Water Organization and the World Energy Forum (in partnership with the United Nations and the World Bank), along with International Fraternity organizations. ¹²⁴

There is no doubt that the leaders of The Rotary Club and the United Nations are corrupt businessmen and Intelligence crooks such as Balestrieri or Soyak. They are Satanists disguised as Theosophists such as Alice Bailey, and her many contemporaries, like Benjamin Creme, or even criminals like most of today's politicians. I would like to condemn all of them in bulk, and without appeal. A small group does exist, even in the United Nations, that strive to save lives. The problem is they are a small minority often pushed to terrible compromises. We should defeat certain hypocrisy and lack of ethics in public institutions which then can lead to abuse and misuse of humanitarian organizations, the so-called NGOs, that are often linked to Intelligence operations, on patrol for the puppeteers of corruption and power sitting in the various multinational corporations. They hide behind NGOs for their alleged humanitarian projects, so they can achieve a different goal, coordinated by the Illuminati elite for their imperialist interests. They belong to the same old families, that have done nothing, (repeat nothing), to help true integration and the ideals of peace and universal brotherhood that should guide the United Nations created by Freemasonry. Those who lead the U.N. at this historic moment should resign en bloc for their failure and corruption.

They should devote themselves to a spiritual rebirth, not to the creation of a New World Order that will inevitably lead to corruption worldwide and the poverty of too many against the wealth of a few. They should not use, for their spiritual rebirth, the Neo-Theosophical rubbish offered by various New age gurus. Raffaello Gelli, who is son of the recently deceased Count Licio Gelli, at one point broke ties with his father and managed to obtain a seat at the U.N., representing an organization called "Humanitarian," which has their headquarters and post office box in Geneva, but is unknown to most people. How

was the son of the late Licio Gelli, who his own father considered a crook, able to receive this official standing at the U.N., remains to this day a mystery.

123 https://wikispooks.com/wiki/Strategy_of_tension ‡ Archived 15th July 2015. 124 <http://www.soyak.net> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

The Italian Newspaper Corriere della Sera, in April 2001 wrote the following:

Raffaello Gelli. The eldest son of the founder of the P2 lodge, himself several times the subject of judicial investigations and recently indicted for helping his father to avoid arrest in 1998.

He is not really the best candidate for this institution, or maybe he is just in good company with the rest of the corruption present: "Gelli Junior can count on a vantage point: nothing less than a U.N. seat, or rather, at the United Nations Economic and Social Council (ECOSOC), based in Geneva." ¹²⁵ The U.N. should be the first tool in the global fight against corruption and crime, but the U.N. often spreads its corruption worldwide, and in all this, with great sadness, we find the usual Illuminati from the P2 Lodge (now P3?) rewarded for their work past and present. Pressure from the honest side of the Italian government eventually lead to the investigation that brought Balestrieri to justice, but of course that's not enough to stop people like him, protected by the USA and the U.N. The reflections of Benjamin Creme on the Messiah / Maitreya, are just empty words in today's world full of deception inside and outside the United Nations. (FIGS. 24-25) These pawns for the lucrative businesses that enrich the usual elite and occult manipulators, are despicable characters who continue to starve millions of people, that are innocent victims of opportunism and wickedness. We can include Ban Ki-moon, Secretary-General of the U.N. in this farse, that is so instrumental to the New World Order.

Ban Ki-moon strangely enough will not disclose his religious views as he considers it inappropriate to his position, however as I demonstrated earlier, the U.N. leaders believe in a New Age Neo-Theosophical mix, and that is why many suspect him to be tied to the

late Rev. Sun Myung Moon, (1920-2012) who declared himself in 2004 the Messiah, and said his teachings helped Hitler and Stalin to be “reborn as new persons.”¹²⁶

Crazy as it may seem, many U.S. politicians were present for the event and The Washington Post later wrote: “Some Republicans who attended the event, including Rep. Roscoe G. Bartlett (Md.), said they did so mainly to salute the Washington Times, a conservative-leaning newspaper owned by Moon’s organization. ‘I had no idea what would happen’ regarding Moon’s coronation and speech, Bartlett said yesterday.”¹²⁷

Balestrieri, Zionism and Wahhabism
R

remember, religious ideals are the typical deception of the criminals who dominate the world in this particular moment in history, without a hint of compassion or genuine sense of altruism. They move forward towards “New World Disorder,” immersed in materialism and corruption, that can only generate chaos and destruction. Forget the words: Peace and Security, (FIG. 33) often used by the U.N.—that’s only propaganda. Freemasons scattered around the world should fix the tips of their compasses in accordance with the Law of the Great Architect of the Universe, and when

¹²⁵ [http: // archivistorico.corriere.it/2001/aprile/24/figlio_Gelli_seggio_all_Onu_co_0_010424428.shtml](http://archivistorico.corriere.it/2001/aprile/24/figlio_Gelli_seggio_all_Onu_co_0_010424428.shtml) ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

¹²⁶ <http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/articles/A61932-2004Jun22.html> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

¹²⁷ Ibid.



FIG. 33 – Screenshot of the United Nations website using the words “PEACE AND SECURITY” makes us meditate on 1 Thessalonians 5:3: “Now when they are saying, ‘There is peace and security,’ then sudden destruction comes on them, like labor pains on a pregnant woman, and they will surely not escape.”

their work results in a non-Masonic and Satanic way of life, they should not be considered Freemasons by the International Masonic Community. Most of the time the kind of Freemason, like Giorgio Balestrieri, is awarded by the institutions some of the highest honors, while the author of this book, after waging an open war of information against these criminals in 2006, had to learn the hard way what it means to be on the right side, in a unfair world corrupt by minions of Satan.

In society, where the family concept is in a coma, and science rules supreme as the “New World Religion,” these lords of bargain, the “elite,” act with indifference. With a conference, a summit, and perhaps a ritual orgy, they prepare for the advent of the Antichrist. Their false Messiah is expected to arrive at the United Nations headquarters, just like Pope Francis did on the 28th of September 2015, to distribute lies and false miracles to the masses. This is a

society where God is virtually a dead concept, if not for the brainwashed growing faction of mercenary-terrorists like ISIS/Daesh who are willingly pushing the global scenario towards the end of times.

Pamela Enders writes in *Business Insider UK* on September 25th 2015:

ISIS bases much of its recruitment and expansion strategy around the idea that the end times are upon us. The extremist group pushes the idea that the apocalypse is nigh and that Islamic fighters will battle the “infidels” of the West in Dabiq, a town in Syria that ISIS now controls. ISIS (also known as the Islamic State) uses Islamic scripture and prophecies to bolster its assertion, but it conveniently ignores one particularly damning prophecy that could inherently challenge the legitimacy of its self-declared “caliphate”—the territory in Iraq and Syria it controls that is central to Islamic doomsday prophecies. Will McCants, director of the Project on U.S. Relations with the Islamic World at the Brookings Institution, mentions it in his new book, *The ISIS Apocalypse*. “There is one prophecy about the Antichrist that the Islamic State and its fans have studiously avoided, even though it is in a collection of prophecies they revere: The Antichrist will ‘appear in the empty area between Sham [Syria] and Iraq,’ ” McCants wrote. “That, of course, is precisely where the Islamic State is located.” As McCants explained in his book, Jesus and the Antichrist do have a place in Islamic foretellings. “The Qur’an portrays Jesus as a messenger of God and his followers as those ‘nearest in love to the believers’ (5:82),” McCants wrote. “But the prophecies attributed to Muhammad outside the Qur’an foresee Jesus returning to fight alongside the Muslims against the infidels. As in the Bible, the appearance of Jesus heralds the Last Days. ...”He will lead the Muslims in a war against the Jews, who will fight on behalf of the Antichrist.” ¹²⁸

This is the apocalyptic scenario of today, where Christian theory of the End of the World, based on Biblical accounts, believe that during the Apocalypse period, an AntiChrist will appear in the world (in the Middle East somewhere near Israel), bringing with him the

Armageddon or the end of the world. Is this Antichrist ISIS? Many Shia Muslims rightly say ISIS are the messengers of Satan, but of course Giorgio H. Balesterieri hates Shia Muslims, and is firmly on the side of ISIS and its deeply Wahhabist version of Islam.

Wahhabism and Zionism may seem like unrelated entities on the surface, but these two ideologies are largely responsible for the situation in the Middle East today. "Zionism" is a complicated term to define, all the more so for the sheer amount of exaggeration and disinformation on the internet. Political Zionism is bound in serving the interests of the state of Israel, and religious Zionism, which refers to Jewish or Christian interests in the state of Israel in terms of fulfilling Biblical prophecy or "divine will." These two schools of Zionism could in some instances be entirely separate; people can be political Zionists without being religious Zionists or vice-versa (such as Christian organizations who are Zionist for the sake of fulfilling perceived Bible texts). It was Colonial Powers of the late nineteenth and early twentieth century, particularly in Great Britain, that actively pursued the Zionist agenda under the guidance of powerful and wealthy British Jews such as Lord Rothschild, resulting in the famous Balfour Declaration. Zionism and Wahhabism have both been demonstrably divisive destructive forces in the region (and beyond). Zionism has led to the unending plight and humiliation of the Palestinian people, as well as ensuring that the modern State of Israel is perceived in an entirely negative way, and is the least popular nation on earth. Wahhabism has inspired an immeasurable amount of extremist terrorist ideologies, indoctrination and the toxic polarization of societies. We can look at the influence of Wahhabism in the world at this stage in time and legitimately call it a cancer.

Given the prevalent view in conspiracy theory lore of the "Zionist conspiracy" behind the Balfour Declaration and so much of what has transpired since, is it possible that Wahhabism, which began to gain momentum at around the same time, was also something much more than it appeared to be, even at that time?

The Memoirs of Mr. Hempher, The British Spy to the Middle East (also known as Confessions of a British Spy) has long been regarded as a forged document. The document, purporting to be the account of

an 18th century British agent named “Hempher,” and his instrumental role in founding Wahhabism as part of a conspiracy to corrupt Islam, first appeared in 1888. It has been described as “an Anglophobic variation” on The Protocols of the Elders of Zion.

Was Confessions of a British Spy telling the truth? Was Wahhabism founded by outside agencies as a long-term plan to “corrupt Islam?” Is it just a coincidence that this is exactly what Wahhabism appears to have done over the course of a century—corruptin g

128 <http://uk.businessinsider.com/isis-makes-sure-to-avoid-one-apocalyptic-prophecy-about-the-antichrist2015-9?r=US&IR=T> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.



FIG. 34 – Masonic Forum that took place on the 12th of February, 2005 on the subject of “Universal Values” and the reform of the U.N. led by the District Board of Worshipful Masters of Tuscany belonging to the Grand Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani.

the Islamic religion to the point where it is now widely regarded by many non-Muslims as a source of evil and ill in the world? Islam, let's remember, wasn't always regarded with the kind of stigma it now has, but rather the opposite. Islamic societies are historically perceived as being intellectually, and even scientifically enlightened at a time when Christianity in the West was characterised by inquisitions, torture, mass persecutions, execution pyres and utterly ridiculous doctrines and proclamations. Historical accounts tell of the brutality of Christian Crusaders and the comparative nobility of Salahuddin and the Muslim armies. The Islamic world had its "enlightenment" long before the Christian West, despite being a younger religion. At a time when Europeans were burning "witches," the classical Islamic cities of Damascus,

Baghdad and Cairo were centers of learning and philosophy. ¹²⁹

Going back to Giorgio H. Balestrieri, a member of the infamous P2 lodge, working for years for the Israeli Mossad, who wished to recruit me in this sick Zionist reality to promote Wahhabism, because of my knowledge of Islam and my capacity to infiltrate them and determine their danger level. An offer that included an office for the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis at the United Nations, which of course I refused. Now you know the main reason why I began my Confessions series.

Strangely enough, a couple of years later I met Freemason Massimiliano Mion from the Grande Orient of Italy, (FIG. 34) who became the national coordinator of my order in recent years before being exposed himself as a spy. He is an expert in the field of security and Intelligence, who pointed out that soon after our first meeting, he was scrutinized and put under surveillance by Balestrieri through his powerful espionage network. You see, Giorgio is obviously still scared about my revelations on him, and certainly will not forgive me for refusing his offer in 2006, and will never digest the fact I went public with my Confessions.

¹²⁹ <https://theburningbloggerofbedlam.wordpress.com/2014/11/07/zionism-and-wahhabism-the-twin-cancersdestroying-the-middle-east-and-their-dark-origins/> †

Archived 15th July 2015.

To an American investigative journalist who contacted Balestrieri about my first revelations about him back in the early months of 2007, he said "I have put Zagami on my black list."

In any case let's hope one day "Brother" Giorgio Balestrieri from the infamous P2 Lodge, will finally spill the beans on 9/11 and repent his sins! Regardless of all this the Knights Templars are in the UN today.

Peace and lies: the rainbow of Lucifer and the cross of Nero

T

he Rainbow Family of Living Light, also known as the Rainbow Family, is a community of people united by the values of nonviolence and egalitarianism. Since its beginnings in 1972, it has held annual meetings (called Rainbow Gatherings) in various places around the world, mainly in the summer months. The meetings usually last a month, following the lunar cycles, beginning with the new moon and ending with the next new moon. The Rainbow Family has no commercial purpose, and some argue that it is the largest non-organization of non-members in the world; there are no leaders. In fact, the Rainbow Family has a deeper meaning, and the inspiration of the values of Native Americans are similar.¹³⁰ Every religion or ideology has a leading group, and the New Age movement is no different. Professor Enzo Pennetta wrote in 2011 that among them one of the most representative is the Rainbow Tribe. The origin of this choice is indicated in an ancient American Indian legend reported by Prof. Bartolomeo Dobroczyński, Professor of Psychology at the University of Krakow: "When the Earth will begin to get sick, animals and plants to die and the water and the air to be poisoned, we will see a new tribe of people from all cultures that will return to its original beauty of nature ... will save the Earth in danger, taking the name of Rainbow Warriors." The author of the above, noted the

coincidence with the name of the Greenpeace ship which is called Rainbow Warrior. ¹³¹ In addition, Pennetta also quotes Professor Dobroczyński, who spoke to two scholars of the Seneca tribe of American Indians, Twyla Hurd and Nitsch Yehwehnode, who said their work, according to the Indian tradition, will be a “turning point,” a cosmic shock after which a new era will begin. It seems in fact, to have begun after the ultra-advertised date of the 21st of December, 2012 where nothing apparent happened, but at the same time, things are changing faster and faster every day, and not always in a

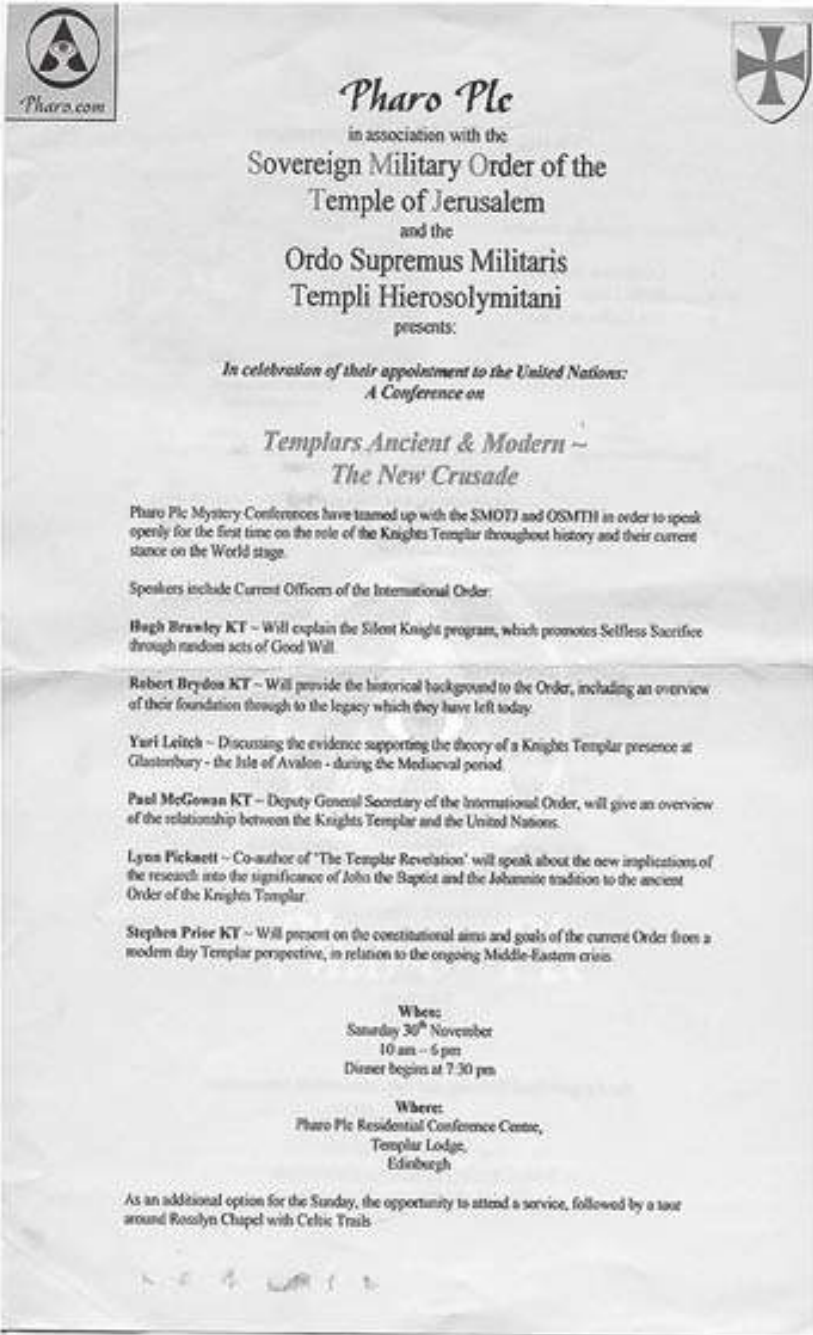


FIG. 35 – 30th November 2002, the Templars of the SMOTJ and the OSMTH celebrate in Scotland the official recognition received by the United Nations as an International NGO. On this occasion, the Chevalier Paul Mc Gowan talked about the relationship between the Knights Templar and the United Nations .

130 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rainbow_Family ‡ Archived 15th July 2015. 131
Enzo Pennetta, Gianluca Marletta, *Ibid.*, p. 45.

positive direction. The hidden rulers whose desire is to control every aspect of our lives, are preparing for projects like the Soul Catcher Computer Chip, due out in 2025. It is a computer chip implanted behind the eye that can record a person's every lifetime thought and sensation which is being developed by British scientists. ¹³²

In the meantime other experiments in global control continue, and in 2015 the Italian daily *La Stampa* reported in regards to the famous Rainbow Pride Profile Application on Facebook:

A wave of sincere enthusiasm and support for the right of homosexual couples to marry, or a clever social experiment, in which millions of people in good faith, are becoming mice for a laboratory experiment? When 26 million people seek means to color with a rainbow their Facebook profile photo, the question inevitably arises. Especially if we consider that it has been developed by engineers of the social network, and that the site has previously been criticized for the way it studied the emotional reactions of the users according to the type of post that was presented to them. ¹³³

After the Paris attacks on Friday the 13th, 2015, Facebook introduced a French flag filter to superimpose users profile pictures, as a gesture of presumed unity over the terrorist attacks, but in reality part of yet another NSA experiment. And even though Facebook stated that they made the application with no ulterior motives, many disappointed people felt an unhealthy sense of global manipulation by the Social Network on the whole affair. Not surprisingly, Facebook is one of the tools used by the elite of the New World Order to monitor not only our activities (for economic purposes, commercial and military), but to shape our way of being and thinking. So what really lies behind the symbol of the rainbow? The answer is simple: the Illuminati New Age sects and LUCIFER! Just as in the Indian legend, and also in occult tradition, the rainbow is defined as great change, preceded by a period of rapid decline, at the limit of decay. The Rainbow has always been an important symbol for alchemists and their "Great Work," and

it is proven by the presence of a rainbow in a well-known engraving by Albrecht Dürer Melancholia, 1514. It was created in the Renaissance era in which esoteric and magical ideals began to spread with the doctrines of the occultist and magician Heinrich Cornelius Agrippa von Nettesheim, who a little later would publish "Three Books of Occult Philosophy" (De Occulta Philosophia libri III), a work whose title is very reminiscent of "The Perennial Philosophy," a comparative study of mysticism by Aldous Huxley, which was basically that of Madame Blavatsky. Back to the aforementioned engraving by Albrecht Dürer, we find many symbolic elements, beginning with the angel frowning, reminiscent of the stage of Nigredo, or blackness, in the alchemical sense, meaning putrefaction. Melancholia, a term that literally means the mood defined as "black," is astrologically linked to the planet Saturn, according to the scholar Frances Yates, and represents "the form of religion from which all others derive," a principle that we have seen govern the Theosophical doctrine.

In the background to frame the word "Melancholia," a rainbow is clearly visible. Something interesting about the symbolism of the rainbow can also be found in Friedrich Nietzsche, author of "The Antichrist," which in his "Thus Spoke Zarathustra: A Book for All and None" (German: Also sprach Zarathustra: Ein Buch für Alle und Keinen, also translated as "Thus Spake Zarathustra"), in paragraph 9, states: "We will join the creators, the harvesters, and the rejoicers: I will show them the rainbow and all the steps to the Superman." In Nietzsche's thought, the rainbow retains its character as a sign tied to a rise of the New Age, which opens in this case the "Superman," a concept based on the paradigm shift of the Conspiracy of the Age of Aquarius.¹³⁴ In more recent years there are various movements linked to the use of the rainbow in their symbolism. Thanks to the invitation of Democratic Sen. Gaylord Nelson, the event called EC (Earth Celebration) was launched in 1970, with the number of participants estimated at 20 million.¹³⁵ On the 26th of February 1971, the third Secretary-General of the United Nations; signed the proclamation which officially announced the participation of the United Nations at the annual celebration of Earth Day at the equinox

in March, setting March 21st as the official date of the international event—later replaced by the date of the 22nd of April. ¹³⁶ Earth Day has now become one of the world's most widespread rites, and in 2010, participating countries have reached 190, and the people involved were estimated at one billion. Taking into account that in 2009 there were 192 UN member states, it is understandable that the 190 nations who agreed to join Earth Day, brought this event to first place among the celebrations that sees it irremediably placed in between other religious celebrations such as Christmas and Ramadan. ¹³⁷ But there is a dark side to the story of the Earth Celebration, as in many other events related to the years that mark Lucifer Rising, to put it in Kenneth Anger's terminology. An era of "flowers, peace and love," but only

132 http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/secret_projects/project108.htm ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

133 <http://www.lastampa.it/2015/06/30/tecnologia/le-foto-colorate-su-facebook-per-il-matrimonio-gay-eranoun-esperimento-sulle-emozioni-fY0oPe09Si7yIPn49myMcN/pagina.html> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

in appearance, as taught by the Manson case, as it hides something dark and sinister. Ira Einhorn (b. 1940) was on stage on April 22, 1970, considered a guru of the hippie scene in Philadelphia, and has said for years that he is the co-founder of the event. ¹³⁸

Known to preach peace, and a great opponent of the Vietnam War, Ira Einhorn was actually a dark character, with a terrible secret that led to his arrest in France in 1997, and his extradition in 2002. Thirty-two years earlier in 1972, he met Helen Maddux, originally from Tyler, Texas, a beautiful cheerleader in high school, who graduated from Bryn Mawr College in Philadelphia. In 1973, his introduction to the new edition of *Beyond Telepathy*, was published which was a book written by Andrija Puharich, ¹³⁹ who was a well-known researcher in the field of medicine and parapsychology. Einhorn introduced Uri Geller to the ideas of Fundamental Fysics Group. He was friends with Jerry Rubin, Abbie Hoffman, the rock star Peter Gabriel, Allen Ginsberg, John Cage and Freeman Dyson. But there was dark

turning point in 1977, when he beat to death his ex-girlfriend, Helen Maddux, and kept the body in a locked trunk in his apartment, in Powelton Village (Philadelphia), for 18 months before her body was discovered by the police and he was arrested. However, his connections in high places would help him flee and avoid arrest for nearly 20 years. The bail for Einhorn was reduced from \$100,000 to \$40,000 at the request of his lawyer Arlen Specter (then Senator), and with the pressure of influential people (religious, university professors and executives of large companies testified that he was of good character and not violent). Einhorn was able to get out of jail before the trial, paying 10% of the requested bail: 4,000 dollars. This deposit was paid, not by Einhorn, but by his friend Barbara Baerwald Bronfman, a rich woman of the elite from Montreal, daughter of banker Herman Frederick Baerwald, and first wife of Charles Bronfman of the Seagram group. They shared a common interest in the paranormal, and she was one of many people who gave him financial support. ¹⁴⁰ But why all this interest in the paranormal surrounding Ira Einhorn? This returns us to Earth Day and the secret elites hidden plans around what was apparently a genuine cultural "Revolution." We know now it was just controlled chaos from the usual Illuminati and the New World Order, but back then young people were more gullible and naive. Einhorn was a New Age guru who undoubtedly played a major role in the activities of ecological groups, anti-war, and antiestablishment countercultural movements, between the 1960s and 1970s. He was a pawn for Intelligence, and for this reason he managed to escape the law for so long. Despite being arrested on a terrible accusation, he mysteriously managed to obtain significant and substantial financial support for years to come, from people linked to the occult elite. Peter Gabriel, who was by the way a great friend of my grandmother Felicity Mason, seems to have encountered him during his fugitive years, even though Gabriel officially denied it. ¹⁴¹

134 Enzo Pennetta, Gianluca Marletta,, Ibid., p. 47.

135 Ibid., p. 46.

136 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Giornata_della_Terra Archived 15th July 2015.

137 Enzo Pennetta, Gianluca Marletta, Ibid.

138 See. http://www.nbcnews.com/id/42711922/ns/technology_and_science-

[science/t/earth-day-co-founderkilled-composted-girlfriend/#.Va5u-yrtmko](#) ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

139 See. Andrija Puharich with an introduction by Ira Einhorn, *Beyond Thelepaty*, (New York: Anchor Press / Double Day, 1973) .

During the court procedure, the situation became even more absurd when he took to his own defense, stating Maddux was murdered by CIA agents, who tried to convict him for the murder because of his research on the Cold War and psychotronic weapons.¹⁴² Certainly pacifism and ecology were only a front for something else, and I'm sure that Ira Einhorn, now known as the Unicorn Killer, is not the only character from those years to have a few skeletons in his closet, especially in the elite secret congregations devoted to human sacrifice. Returning to The Rainbow, we also have the so-called flag of peace, invented by the Italians in 1961, and used for the first time during the first edition of the March for Peace between Perugia-Assisi in 1961, that was created by Aldo Capitini founder of the Nonviolent Movement. This image was inspired by similar symbols used in demonstrations in the USA and the UK, where it was "sponsored," by the philosopher Bertrand Russell and Ezio Giunchiglia,¹⁴³ one of the "wise old men" of the P2 Illuminati. These are the following words by Bertrand Russell, in the opening of the Monte Carlo Lodge Manual entitled "Universal Unity":

The love of power is a part of human nature, but power-philosophies are, in a certain precise sense, insane. The existence of the external world, both that of matter and of other human beings, is a datum, which may be humiliating to a certain kind of pride, but can only be denied by a madman. Men who allow their love of power to give them a distorted view of the world are to be found in every asylum: one man will think he is Governor of the Bank of England, another will think he is the King, and yet another will think he is God. Highly similar delusions, if expressed by educated men in obscure language, lead to professorships in philosophy; and if expressed by emotional men in eloquent language, lead to dictatorships. Certified lunatics are shut up because of the proneness to violence when their pretensions are questioned; the uncertified variety are given control of powerful

armies, and can inflict death and disaster upon all sane men within their reach. ¹⁴⁴

Tragic events worldwide in the last few years, executed by the New World Order and pseudo Islamic mercenaries, eager to serve the Antichrist, will only help the growing Police State and the militarization of the main cities required by the NWO to stabilize and effect further control in these times of great change.

140 See. https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ira_Einhorn ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

141 See http://articles.philly.com/1997-06-20/news/25527079_1_eugene-mallon-ira-einhorn-helen-hollymaddux ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

142 <http://www.salon.com/2002/08/14/einhorn/> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

143 <http://users.libero.it/rennes/> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

144 Bertrand Russell, *Power: A New Social Analysis* (1938) Chapter 16: *Power philosophies* .

The world is preparing for the year 2020, in which we could not only have a mini ice age, at least according to reliable scientific studies and sources, ¹⁴⁵ but a global war and the hoarding of the most precious resources during this climate crisis, which could constitute a global food crisis.

The New World Order elite wish to impose dictatorship and in the meantime spread war and destruction on a global scale with ISIS, to achieve the reduction of the world population in the numbers originally prophesied in the Georgia Guidestones. At the end of all this hell on Earth, the rainbow flag will rise again as a symbol of peace, just as other symbols of this age of dissolution and hypocrisy. In 1978, the gay rainbow flag created by the artist Gilbert Baker, was used as a flag representing Gay Pride and waved for the first time in San Francisco in the march of Gay Pride on the 25th June 1978. The flag consisted of eight strips originally, Baker adding the pink color as a symbol of sexuality, but with modifications they were later reduced to seven bands, and then six. This is the specific meaning given by Baker to each of the eight colors of the original Gay Pride flag he designed:

pink—sexuality
red—life
orange—health
yellow—sunlight
green—nature
turquoise—magic
blue—serenity
violet—spirit

The fifth color, turquoise, as you can see is related to magic, though in its place at

times is often found art. And we find that the first to speak of the “seven rays” concept in modern times was Alice Bailey, who claimed that they were behind New Age psychology.

This thesis was then exposed in depth in her “Treatise on the Seven Rays,” composed in five volumes. After November 27, 1978, with the murder of the openly gay Supervisor Harvey Milk, the request of the rainbow flag greatly increased in San Francisco. To meet the demands, the Paramount Flag Company began selling a version of the flag fabric consisting of seven stripes of red, orange, yellow, green, turquoise, blue, and purple. When he began to produce his own version of the flag, Baker eventually left out the pink strip because pink cloth was not easy to find commercially.¹⁴⁶ Interestingly, the Paramount Flag Co., of San Francisco at that time, began to sell a remaining stock of leftover rainbow flags to an organization called the “International Order of the Rainbow for Girls,”¹⁴⁷ in their shop on Polk Street, which was located in a gay area. The association in question is coincidentally a paramasonic order for young girls (usually daughters of Freemasons who belong to it). The first initiation consisted of a class of 171 girls and was made on April 6, 1922, in the auditorium of the Temple of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite in the United States. The original name was the “Order of the Rainbow for Girls.”¹⁴⁸ As explained by Professor Enzo Pennetta: “The rainbow therefore is a symbol of the passage of the New Age but, in the best tradition of esoteric symbols there are different interpretations of the rainbow. In this regard, Kenneth Grant,

the great popularizer of the doctrine of Aleister Crowley, that is so closely related to the New Age phenomenon states: The symbolism of the rainbow connected with the flood and flash of lights that shine during the performance of the Great Work are—each in their own way—manifestations of an identical stage of the Opera: that of corruption, decay, final dissolution.”¹⁴⁹ As you can see, even the “enlightened” Kenneth Grant from the O.T.O. has confirmed that this symbol is linked to corruption, decay and final dissolution. Obviously this is an alchemical and esoteric interpretation linked to the so-called “Great Work” of the Illuminati through the ages, but that does not mean the final result will not effect the outside world, when the rainbow symbol is used more and more as a public symbol in various contexts to reflect this “Great Work,” they will be implemented by the Illuminati sects of the New Age and thrust upon us. The lawyer and Christian author Constance Cumbey (b. 1944), was the first to offer a strong criticism of the New Age phenomena—although in strictly Christian terms—in her book, *The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow: The New Age Movement and Our Coming Age of Barbarism*, released in 1983, which seems rather prophetic when Bonesmen John Forbes Kerry speaks about a war against barbarism in November, 2015, referring to ISIS/Daesh.

145 <http://www.liberoquotidiano.it/news/scienze---tech/11809688/Lo-studio--tra-il-2020.html> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

146 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bandiera_arcobaleno ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

147 <https://www.gorainbow.org> ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

148

<http://web.archive.org/web/20071225045501/http://www.wsrainbow.org/Sexson.htm> ‡ Filed July 15, 2015 .

There are passages specifically dedicated to Lucifer and the rainbow inside this book that will provide the missing links to understand even better how Lucifer is the unknown instructor, and the long-awaited prophet of the New Age is the Antichrist. Cumbey writes:

Although the rainbow seems to be only a colored arc of light refracted through raindrops, to both Christians and New Agers it has a deep meaning. According to the Bible, the rainbow is symbolic of God’s everlasting covenant that he would never again destroy the Earth by

a flood. However, the New Age Movement uses rainbows to signify their building of the Rainbow Bridge (antahkarana) between man and Lucifer who, they say, is the over-soul. New Agers place small rainbow decals on their automobiles and book stores as a signal to others in the Movement. Some people, of course, use the rainbow as a decoration, unaware of the growing popular acceptance of its occult meaning and the hidden dangers. ¹⁵⁰

The New Age Movement uses rainbows (the everlasting covenant pursuant to Genesis 9:15-17) to signal their building of the Rainbow Bridge (antahkarana) which is a bridge between the personality (man) and the soul (Lucifer). ¹⁵¹

The Rainbow (also called the Antahkarana or Rain-bow Bridge). This is used as a hypnotic device. They also call it an "International Sign of Peace." They claim they are building a rainbow bridge between the personality (you) and the over-soul or Great Universal Mind (literally Sanat Kumara, i.e., Lucifer!). See Isaiah 24:5 which states one reason the Lord is destroying the earth in the latter days is for breaking the everlasting covenant. The rainbow is the sign of the everlasting covenant according to Genesis, chapter nine. ¹⁵²

The year after the first publication of this book, the National Rainbow Coalition was created, a political organization founded by the false champion of civil rights Jesse Jackson is another puppet of the system, who in 1996 joined the operation PUSH coalition to become Rainbow/Push. After the rainbow symbol, what is the symbol of peace par excellence used here in the USA? In 1958, after a period of time that lasted from the Middle Ages, during a protest march against nuclear weapons, this symbol was "brought back to life," and then "re-introduced" mistakenly and falsely, as a symbol of peace. ¹⁵³

149 Enzo Pennetta, Gianluca Marletta, *Ibid.*, p. 46.

150 Constance Cumbey, *Hidden Dangers Of The Rainbow*, (Shreveport, LA, Huntington House, 1983), p. 2.

151 *Ibid.*, p. 77.

152 *Ibid.*, pp. 261-262.

It is the symbol created by the British artist and designer Gerald Holtom, for the Campaign for Nuclear Disarmament, which then went on to become in the following decades the quintessential symbol of the hippie culture and the anti-military movement since the sixties. It's now used in peace flags of the United States, where it is positioned as an alternative to the stars along with the famous red and white strips, in various peace and environmentalist movements. After the Paris attacks of November, 2015 Jean Jullien, a French graphic designer living in London, created a drawing entitled "Peace for Paris" using the iconic Eiffel Tower in the form of this presumed peace sign.

Wikipedia writes on this symbol: "The symbol is a combination of the semaphore signals for the letters 'N' and 'D,' standing for 'nuclear disarmament.' In semaphore the letter 'N' is formed by a person holding two flags in an inverted 'V,' and the letter 'D' is formed by holding one flag pointed straight up and the other pointed straight down. Superimposing these two signs forms the shape of the centre of the peace symbol." Holtom later wrote to Hugh Brock, editor of Peace News, explaining the genesis of his idea: "I was in despair. Deep despair. I drew myself: the representative of an individual in despair, with hands palm outstretched outwards and downwards in the manner of Goya's peasant before the firing squad. I formalised the drawing into a line and put a circle round it."

Ken Kolsbun, a correspondent of Holtom's, says that the designer came to regret the symbolism of despair, as he felt that peace was something to be celebrated and wanted the symbol to be inverted. Eric Austen is said to have "discovered that the gesture of despair motif had long been associated with the death of man, and the circle with the unborn child." ¹⁵⁴ A Symbol of the transmigration of souls, this ancient Anglo-Saxon rune is actually composed of the "sign of the great bustard," or the impression left by this big bird typical of Central Europe, enclosed in a circle it symbolizes eternity. It is also said to mean progress and peace. ¹⁵⁵ So the great bustard imprint left in the sand from the paw of a great bustard is an ancient symbol of Anglo-Saxon origin, and is then passed on to us through the para-Masonic Illuminati sects like the O.T.O. and the Golden Dawn as

means of emancipation from God, to reach in their eyes absolute moral freedom, clearing away all the debris that Christianity may have accumulated in the old world.

The Bustard has an obvious phallic allusion and that is why it appeared frequently in 1968 as an ulterior incitement to full sexual freedom, as the great bustard symbolizes the absolute emancipation from God for the dark side of the Illuminati. There is even more hidden in the dark symbolism of the peace sign. In the past it was known as the “cross of Nero,” but also as “witches foot,” that is in short, a symbol of Satan, which takes its name from one of the worst killers of Christians during the early years of Christianity, the Emperor Nero. ¹⁵⁶

Many people, including many Christians, do not realize the origins of this symbol or why it has become a symbol of peace. An inverted cross, the anchor of the cross enclosed in a circle, is the vision of Nero, who believed it would be possible to bring peace to the world without Christianity, and for this, under his rule, thousands of Christians were martyred. ¹⁵⁷ Nero thought, in his diabolical madness, that there would be a peaceful world without Christ and Christianity, and even more crazy, people use it today as a symbol of peace, this is especially when radical Islam is persecuting Christians for the first time in centuries.

153 See. Elena Testi, *Satanismo in Umbria, Orvieto, Terni*, IT: Intermedia Publishing 2012), p. 156..

154 en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Peace_symbols ‡ Archived 15th July 2015.

155 Ehipanius, *Ibid.*, pdf, 2008 edition, p. 30.

156 See <http://giornalistamichelupmann.blogspot.it/2011/08/il-portone-inquisito-il-portone-di.html> ‡ Archived 18 July 2015.

This deception was evident once more in the case of the Church of Satan founder Anton LaVey, who used this symbol as a background for his altar. Lucifer, “the rainbow,” Satan, and “the cross of Nero,” from the emperor who was, among other things, listed as the first Anti-Christ.

157 See. Tonino Cantelmi, Cristina Cacace, *Il libro nero del satanismo. Abusi, rituali e crimini* (The Black Book of Satanism. Ritual Abuse and Crime), (Milan: Edizioni San Paolo, 2007), p. 63.

Chapter V



The Prophetic Aura of the Illuminati and the New World Order



9/11: the red pill

T

he ancient Zohar: The Book of Splendor, is studied by Illuminati sects, and Rosicrucians in particular, as one of their main occult guides. We find not only the teachings of a spiritual nature related to Kabbalah, which is considered one of their main sources of inspiration, and their most important manual, but it also contains

teachings of a prophetic nature. There are statements that include dates and specifics that demonstrate that we have reached a stage in evolution known as “the End of Days,” which was carefully prepared by New World Order elitists, for the coming of the Messiah. In providing dates and descriptions of the events of this messianic period, the Zohar has predicted with incredible precision, some of the dramatic events of recent years. We learn in the teachings of the Zohar, that one day God will rebuild Jerusalem. Anyone who has visited the holy city can see that for decades they have been expanding every corner of the city. Emphasis should be put on the fact, that unlike many other major cities around the world, for almost

two thousand years Jerusalem was a small provincial town, poor and derelict. Until the beginning of this century it was still considered dangerous to dwell outside the perimeter of the old walls, because of possible attacks by raiders and bandits. Only with the return of Jewish Zionists, and especially after Israel's independence in 1948, did the city begin to truly expand.

We find in the Jerusalem of today, new buildings and neighborhoods popping up everywhere across the city. It's written in the Zohar: it will show a certain fixed star sending lightning with seventy flashes and seventy sparks, in the middle of the firmament, for seventy days. Concerning the number 70, which is the value of the letter Ain, that governs the sign of Capricorn, and is a clear sign of political and economic power that seeks to dominate all others: it will appear in the sixth day of the week, on the 25th day of the sixth month. The shocking attacks in New York and Washington on 9/11/2001, occurred in the month of Ellul, the sixth month of the Jewish calendar, on the 23rd day. However, The Zohar speaks specifically of the 25th day of Ellul, but it should be noted that in this case the calculation of the current Jewish calendar is

world order

not exactly the same as two thousand years ago, and is considered when making calculations. Two days in a year are about 0.56%, or less than one percent. ¹ Elijah Ben Shlomo Zalman (1720-1797) known as "The Genius of Vilna," is considered one of the most competent rabbis in recent centuries, and stated that the text of the Zohar, that described the destruction of three buildings in "Rome" on the 25th day of Ellul was "wrong for two" days. The Zohar was then corrected to the more accurate version from the Sifra di-Tsni'uta, where it appears in the 23rd day of Elul, which calculates to September 11th. ² New York is the business capital of the American empire, and Washington is the seat of military power. The 9-11 attacks took place on a Tuesday, the day of Mars, the god of war, which is followed by the Illuminati elite devoted to the dark side. As if that was not enough, the prologue of the Zohar tells us the real name of the negative force that will punish the world. This negative force is

represented through the metaphor of a dog as interpreted by known contemporary Kabbalist Yehuda Berg: "And since the other party saw this, took courage and sent a dog to eat the offerings. And what's the name of that dog? 'B'ladan' is his name ... and it is not a human being." ³ B'ladan=Bin Laden, the elusive villain of the 9/11 attacks on the Twin Towers, which launched the first decade of the end-times scenario. Some criticize this interpretation, in particular, Professor James A. Beverley in his book, *Illustrated Guide to Religions*. ⁴ However, the presence of Bin Laden in the international arena officially ends with his alleged murder / human sacrifice that took place on May 1st, 2001, which is the anniversary of the founding of the Illuminati. The president of the United States, Barak Obama, announced his death on the very day that, according to occult tradition, there is a blood sacrifice to appease the gods. May 1st, which not coincidentally is the date for the mysterious and improbable "suicide" of Adolf Hitler, another Illuminati creation, who went on living a comfortable life afterward. This may very well be, the same destiny for Osama Bin Laden.

Some say Osama Bin Laden died ten years earlier in 2001, but the knowledge of his death would have ruined the whole legacy built around him, which was created by the Military Industrial Complex of the NWO. It should be noted, that the period beginning on April 26th until April 30th represents in a series of ceremonies, the union of higher beings in honor of the recurring celebration of Beltaine ("officially" a purely British and Irish pagan festival), but in reality the perfect time for an Illuminati ritual with an epilogue of blood. The Bavarian Illuminati was even founded on the first day after the celebrations, May 1, 1776, a date which also became Labor Day, so dear to socialists, anarchists; communists, and all creations of the Illuminati sects in various Masonic and para-Masonic emanations. The Illuminati elite interpreted the demolition of the Twin Towers as the symbolic destruction of Jachin and Boaz, ⁵ the two columns of the Temple of Jerusalem which are required to further excel in the Great Masonic Work. A gesture with an initiatic value, at least from their elitist point of view, made in their eyes for the good of humanity, and for the Glory of the Great Architect of the Universe. This seems to be

the sad truth, but of course regular Masons will dissent on this point. Interestingly enough, in old Jewish tradition, other bloody sacrifices are also spoken about, in the period just before Beltaine. Since ancient times, two days are consecrated to the God Moloch, the 19th and 20th of April. Moloch is a bloodthirsty god that some say requires the sacrifice of children. Moloch is quoted in "The Paradise Lost" by John Milton, who is described as one of the most powerful followers of Satan:

1 See http://www.cabala.org/articoli/profezie_zohar.shtml and http://magog.website.co.il/gog/e_terror.shtml ‡ Archived 18th July 2015.

2 See. <http://www.bibleprobe.com/smokeface.htm> ‡ Archived 18th July, 2015.

3 See. Yehuda Berg, *The Power of Kabbalah*, p. 208.

4 See. James A. Beverley, *Illustrated Guide to Religions*, (Nashville, TN: Thomas Nelson, 2009)

5 <http://www.freemasons-freemasonry.com/larsonwilliam.html> ‡ Archived 18th July, 2015.

First, Moloch, horrid King, besmeared with blood
Of human sacrifice, and parents' tears;
Though, for the noise of drums and timbrels loud,
Their children's cries unheard that passed through fire
To his grim idol. Him the Ammonite
Worshiped in Rabba and her watery plain,
In Argob and in Basan, to the stream
Of utmost Arnon. Nor content with such
Audacious neighbourhood, the wisest heart
Of Solomon he led by fraud to build
His temple right against the temple of God
On that opprobrious hill, and made his grove
The pleasant valley of Hinnom, Tophet thence
And black Gehenna called, the type of Hell.
Paradise Lost, i. 391-405

According to Milton it was Moloch who convinced King Solomon to build "the temple in front of the temple of God," and for this reason he is often cited as The Corruptor. ⁶

My friend Alex Jones of InfoWars was able to film the ceremony called Cremation of Care at the Bohemian Grove in Northern California. His twin documentaries, Dark Secrets: Inside Bohemian Grove and Secret Rulers of the World, argue that the ceremony is rich in ancient Luciferian, Canaanite, and Babylonian references, and the owl statue represents the god Moloch. ⁷

The cult of Moloch was introduced in Jerusalem by King Solomon, in whose honor children were slain in the valley of Tophet: Also, he defiled Topheth, which is in the steep valley of the son of Hinnom, so that no one would consecrate his son or his daughter, through fire, to Moloch. II Kings 23, 10-Catholic Version. It is a valley carved by the river Hinnom on the south side of Mount Zion, which Jesus later associated with fire, and Catholics with hell. ⁸ Exodus XXII, 28-29, (cited from <http://www.catholic.org/>) states clearly:

28 Do not be slow about making offerings from your abundance and your surplus. You will give me the first-born of your children;

29 You will do the same with your flocks and herds. For the first seven days the firstborn will stay with its mother; on the eighth day you will give it to me. The Bible often mentions human sacrifice, in Joshua VI, 26.

It is said that Joshua took an oath:

26 At that time Joshua made them take this oath before Yahweh: Accursed before Yahweh be the man who rises up and rebuilds this city (Jericho)! On his first-born will he lay its foundations, on his youngest son set up its gates!

Joshua commanded a human sacrifice following the defeat that was suffered by the

6 [https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Moloch_\(divinità\)](https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Moloch_(divinità)) ‡ Archived 18th July, 2015.

7 See. https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bohemian_Grove ‡ Archived 18th July, 2015.

8 See. <https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Geenna> ‡ Archived 18th July, 2015.

Israelis, who fought with the people of the city of Ai. The sacrificial victim chosen was Achan, who was accused of the defeat, and was then stoned to death. This sacrifice gave new life to the Israelites who, during a new battle, defeated the army of Ai. ⁹

In the long course of history, a number of important events have taken place on the 19th and 20th of April, where every move is calculated by the Invisible Masters using the science of numerology, and the art of "Synchronicity." Is it a coincidence, as in the recent Paris attacks that occurred on another infamous date, Friday the 13th, or is there something more to it?

There are dates of important events in history that can confirm that there are no coincidences :

The American War of Independence (19 April 1775)

The birth of Hitler (April 20, 1889)

The election of Pope Ratzinger (19 April 2005)

The tragedy of Waco, Texas (April 19, 1993)

The Oklahoma bombing (April 19, 1995)

The massacre at Columbine High School (20 April 1999).

Cosmic "Synchronicity" is required by the Secret Chiefs of Freemasonry and the Illuminati, who need a continuous revitalization of their Eggregore for their power groups. They have created for this reason, the Meditation Room at the United Nations, where the Board of the New World Order gathers in secret complicity. In this place, not only religious oriented leaders, but many politicians, industrialists, including the Bush family, the Clinton's and the Rockefeller's, gather. We could say the Rockefellers are masters of ceremony, as the U.N. building was built on the land donated in 1946 by John D. Rockefeller Jr. ¹⁰ Spiritual leaders or pseudo ones, like the Dalai Lama, and the different Popes, have all been guested in this building and have operated with the Eggregore in question. In the Meditation Room of the UN, the eggregore of the NWO is activated by Illuminati sects and the secret symbolism is only present for those with eyes to see. If an amulet or talisman can prevent an attack from evil energy, then it can be said that the location or temple is a "Sacred" place that can manifest the entity in our dimension. When a Eggregore has existed

for a long time, it acquires a relatively independent life, and may no longer wish to obey the impulses that the Master of the group sends through the input of rituals. The originally enslaved Eggregore can become a Master, which explains the rise of deviated movements from their primary purpose assigned, like most of the movements of the New World Order, and in particular, Neo-theosophical or pseudo-Illuminati ones related to the United Nations. Elementary Spirits have approximately the same form of “life” as an Eggregore, and are conjured by the occultist or occult groups. On the subject of Elementals there is an extensive bibliography, and the procedures to manifest them is similar to the ones facilitated for the Eggregore.

The resins used for religious or Masonic rituals, like Frankincense and myrrh, represent the “blood” of the plants used. Such substances help direct mental currents during a Mass or a ritual, and the different Illuminati sects, are part of a global ritual supervised by our leaders to preserve their Eggregore, the one favored by the blood thirsty elite sitting on top of the Pyramid of power.

9 See. “Human Sacrifices: rites, ceremonies and traditions of past and present” <http://www.latelanera.com/misteriefolclore/misteriefolclore.asp?id=284> ‡ Archived 18th July, 2015.

10 See. <http://americanprofile.com/articles/john-d-rockefeller-jr-donated-land-for-united-nations-headquarters/> ‡ Archived 18th July, 2015 .

Children are sacrificed during rituals of witchcraft to receive benefits from the spirits, and men are slaughtered to appease the wrath of the gods or to ingratiate them. In the eyes of modern man, such barbaric customs may seem an unacceptable legacy of the past, and it may be difficult to imagine that respected individuals in positions of power and responsibility, can be part of this macabre horror that reigns supreme among the elite.

Since ancient times man has sacrificed his fellow man and, still, these rituals and beliefs are present in several contemporary cultures: for example, in most of the South American cultures (strongly influenced by the ancient rites of Incan, Mayan and Aztec), or in certain African tribes. ¹¹ The life of an evil Eggregore is ensured by these terrible

actions, however the members of a pure Lodge, with their discipline, their spiritual union, their strict observance of Rites of protection and the emanation of love as a spiritual force, can counteract this evil. I linger on the subject of the occult to help you understand where and how such energies are generated, and if possible to help the more diligent reader to block this negativity from their lives and reach a new awareness.

The process of the “Magic Ritual” or “Theurgy,” are the most powerful means of enforcement used by the network of occultists of the New World Order. We must learn to identify these negative activities in order to fight them, and if possible create our own Egregore in order to counteract the damage that is being inflicted on us.

The researcher Gian Guido Benucci summarizes the Egregoric principle as follows:

- The psychic Egregore creatures are created by artificial human thought by a unanimity of purpose, they are vitalized and kept alive by means of Rites and are more powerful, the more powerful are the impulses coming from its leaders.
- They can gain a certain independence and also be free from any work suggestion when they acquire the maximum potential and their leaders do not have the strength to control them any longer.
- They decline or dissolve when they no longer have their power through the rites and sacrifices.
- They are made in the image of a Total Man, a Cosmic Man (principle of plurality in unity) by a “archetype” (an eternal idea of the Platonic system), which is the spirit, the nous, the pneuma (Divine Spirit World).
- These artificial creatures have for the soul, the collective soul of their people, they receive energy pulses (prayers, slogans, uniforms, mantras, litanies) and are able to receive them through a kind of psychic osmosis.

- They have an “astral body,” a sum, made up of the symbols (pentagrams for example) from images (icons, idols, teraphim, statues etc.,) And the intuitive soul and passion of their faithful who is the hypostasis (union spirit-matter) and the vehicle. ¹²

Men with common goals form an Egregore, and when energy is united to form a spiritual Egregore; it can be positive; but also negative and even malignant. This leads us to counter-initiation, a form of reverse initiation, towards the dark side. Those who belong to an institution like the United Nations, or an initiatory order as the many Illuminati sects or Freemasonry’s irregular or deviant branches involved with the occult elite, are all part of a common Egregore psychically integrated through an initiation ritual that becomes their common denominator, where the single individual becomes a cell o f

11 See. “Human Sacrifices: rites, ceremonies and traditions of past and present,” art. cited. ¹² <http://www.animalibera.net/2010/08/il-significato-degli-egregori.html> † Archived 18th July, 2015. world order a much larger structure. This body of initiates, or in the case of the UN, the counterinitiated, are like robots of the New World Order, and soldiers of Satan’s Legion.

When a spiritual Egregore is demonic and evil, the entire group attached to it, in turn, become demonic and wicked. Knowing the meaning of the word “Egregore” and understanding this concept is certainly crucial for those who belong to initiatory orders, but also for those in the outside world. It helps to understand the mistakes that lead to evil being unleashed on the world, and those related to false public perception of the elite; and its institutions. Eliphas Levi invented the term “Occult.” He was a Freemason and Rosicrucian who also introduced the concept of Egregore in modern esotericism; to define any phenomenon of voluntarily oriented collective psyche. In this sense the Egregore is generated by the group mind, when consciously united in the pursuit of a common goal. ¹³ Eliphas Levi also identified the Egregore with the ancient tradition concerning the fathers of the Nephilim. Eliphas Levi, in “The Great Arcanum” of 1868, described them as “terrible beings, that will crush us without pity, because they are unaware of our existence.” ¹⁴

Jean Louis Bernard argues that the term Egregore comes from the sacred books of the Horites of Cilicia, a region in Asia Minor, which then was translated to Aramaic, to Hebrew and Greek. The Egregore corresponds to the guardian angels of the cardinal points in the Book of Enoch, those who watch “the throne of divine glory,” who married the daughters of Seth (See. Genesis, VI). The meaning of the word is precisely “the one who watches” with a probable Egyptian origin from “gergu” or “re-ger” = quiet, with reference “to the invisible and silent regents of humanity, on the sacred mountain.” ¹⁵

The goal of the United Nations should be for the good of humanity, but unfortunately, if the individuals involved, either knowingly or unknowingly, do not follow the rules of conduct, projection, and use the spiritual power necessary to manifest a pure and good Egregore for the world, we are faced with a reality that we could rename “The United Nations of Evil.” Some say this is what happens when you make Saudi Arabia a leader of the UN human rights council ... but that’s another story.

How do you fight an evil Egregore, you may ask? Since the Egregore is formed when a group of people is combined with the exclusive intent and common purpose of creating it, unless the desire to manifest it to a thought form is very strong, the Egregore will dissipate quickly. One of the only ways to defeat an evil Egregore, is to infiltrate the group that created it, and to block their evil intentions. That is, of course, if the Egregore does not kill you first during such a delicate operation!

JRR Tolkien described how the hidden force that drives magic is “the thirst for power.” The black magician, or sorcerer, or witches, want to gain power over others, and to do so they do not hesitate to seek agreements with the forces of evil and this is what the Illuminati sects are practicing. As Tolkien points out, no magic, in itself, is good or bad, black or white: it is the objective you want to achieve that colors the magic of the ritual. The color “black” is “bad” magic because it manifests dark energy, in contrast to “white” that is traditionally tied to light. According to Tolkien, magic was originally a positive manifestation, ¹⁶ however the lust for power can dominate those who

practice magical rituals, which can easily corrupt the soul. If the magician cannot resist, he will be seduced by evil and will use the powers acquired for evil purposes.

13 <http://www.fuocosacro.com/pagine/articoli/eggregore.htm> ‡ Archived 19th July, 2015.

14 See. Eliphas Levi, *Il Grande Arcano*, 1898, (Rome,IT: Atanor trad.it, , reissue 1992), pp. 127-130, 133, 136.

15 See. Jean Louis Bernard, *Les archives de l'insolite*, (Paris, FR: Edition du dauphin, 1971), p. 140.

16 See. <http://www.latelanera.com/misteriefolclore/misteriefolclore.asp?Id=225> ‡ Archived 19th July, 2015 .

The “ Wizards of the New World Order” claim to be linked to so-called spirituality and “white magic.” Alice Bailey, who was their icon, described a positive form of “white magic” in numerous writings, but eventually was lead to the dark side with her evil intentions. At times one would expect a more coherent work from people who consider themselves the “enlightened” of society. In *Treatise on Cosmic Fire*, Bailey writes:

The student must recollect at this juncture the distinction that is made between the work of the black and the white magician. It might be helpful here before proceeding further to look at these distinctions as far as they concern the matter in hand:

First. The white Brother deals with positive electrical energy. The dark Brother deals with the negative electrical energy.

Second. The white Brother occupies himself with the soul of things. The black Magician centres his attention upon the form.

Third. The white Magician develops the inherent energy of the sphere concerned (whether human, animal, vegetable or mineral) and produces results through the self-induced activities of the central life, subhuman, human or super-human. The black Magician attains results through the agency of force external to the sphere involved, and produces transmutation through the agency of resolvents (if so I might term it) or through the method of the reduction of the form, rather than through radiation, as does the white Magician. These

differences of method need to be carefully considered and their reaction visualized in connection with different elements, atoms, and forms. ¹⁷

Bailey discusses the nature of the white magician, in which she considers herself an advocate, in *The Treaty of White Magic*: I would like in this first consideration of our subject to enumerate briefly the facts given in the commentary so as to demonstrate to the aspirant how much is given him for his consideration and helping if he knows how to read and ponder upon that which he reads. The brief exegesis of Rule I give the following statements:

1. The white magician is one who is in touch with his soul.
2. He is receptive to and aware of the purpose and the plan of his soul.
3. He is capable of receiving impressions from the realm of spirit and of registering them in his physical brain.
4. It is stated also that white magic—
 - a. Works from above downwards.
 - b. Is the result of solar vibration, and therefore of egoic energy.
 - c. Is not an effect of the vibration of the form side of life, being divorced from emotion and mental impulse.
5. The downflow of energy from the soul is the result of
 - a. Constant internal re-collectedness.
 - b. Concentrated one-pointed communication by the soul with the mind and the brain.
 - c. Steady meditation upon the plan of evolution.
6. The soul is, therefore, in deep meditation during the whole cycle of physical incarnation, which is all that concerns the student here .

¹⁷ Alice A. Bailey, *A Treatise on Cosmic Fire*, 1951, (Vitinia di Roma, RM, IT: Casa Editrice NUOVA ERA 1999), p. 261.

world order

7. This meditation is rhythmic and cyclic in nature as is all else in the cosmos. The soul breathes and its form lives thereby.

8. When the communication between the soul and its instrument is conscious and steady, the man becomes a white magician.

9. Therefore workers in white magic are invariably, and through the very nature of things, advanced human beings, for it takes many cycles of lives to train a magician.

10. The soul dominates its form through the medium of the sutratma or life thread, and (through it) vitalizes its triple instrument (mental, emotional and physical) and thus sets up a communication with the brain. Through the brain, consciously controlled, the man is galvanized into intelligent activity on the physical plane. ¹⁸ Baily's words demonstrate a clear hypocrisy underlying the New Age concept, also typical of the so-called "White Magicians" present in the U.N., who do not care about the consequences of their actions. This attitude has transformed them into dangerous black magicians. Our intense thoughts or emotions are grouped with others to create a thought form, the aforementioned Egregore. What must be clarified further at this point, is that the motivation of our thoughts will determine whether these actions will create a positive or negative karma. Your thoughts manifest into reality, and we are responsible for everything we transmit on various levels. It can be understood by the axiom: "Energy follows thought." Only by changing our thoughts, entering principles and ethical values, we can rise out of negative thought forms and create positive change... The harmony in our lives depends on the mastery of our thoughts, because it is our thoughts that manifest our destiny. ¹⁹

The force of our thoughts has enormous power. It is now time to positively change destiny beginning with an interior renovation of the mystery schools and lodges linked to the network of the Illuminati. I began to meditate on this impossible task, after 9/11, when I witnessed the fulfillment of an evil plan that for months had been announced in different ways in different environments close to the Illuminati and Occult Masonry as I mentioned in Volume I. In this Orwellian system, ethics and morals are an option, and not a necessity or a way of life, even for those institutions like Freemasonry, that should defend the ethics and morals of our society.

We are living in a system of compromise created and guided by a perverse and self-righteous Illuminati elite, who love only themselves and their Jesuit and Zionist circles, and not humanity. For me, 9/11 was in essence, like taking the Red Pill, which led to a series of events that have changed my life forever.

The plot for the creation of the so-called “End-Times”

T

he Kabbalah is an esoteric system where we find the secrets of metaphysics which are hidden by Jewish Rabbis, who learn and teach about the mystical and spiritual wisdom contained in the Hebrew Bible. Here we find the prophetic view followed by the Israeli Intelligence, who are heavily influenced by Jewish mysticism, although officially they are not involved in “spirituality.” The tragedies of 9/11 were carefully executed, and the elite warned only a privileged few, including many Jews, but not 4,000, as wrongly stated by the Lebanese Manar TV linked to Hezbollah,²⁰ who are enemies of Israel, and are known to exaggerate from time to time in their propaganda efforts. The collapse saw in fact 110 Israelis dead and hundreds more American Jews injured.²¹ The Jewish leaders could not warn their people in plain language of their prior knowledge of the attacks. Instead, they filtered the information as a prophetic message, to avoid suspicion. They simply recommended to their flock not to go to work that day in New York. In fact, a select few were lucky enough to be warned of the events via the instant messaging service Odigo, but then again they were not only Jews or Israelis, but also included a minority of privileged elitists.

18 Alice A. Bailey, *A Treatise on White Magic*, 1951, (Vitinia di Roma, RM, IT:Casa Editrice NUOVA ERA 1993), pp. 33-34.

19 <http://www.italiadonna.it/spiritualita/pax044.htm> ‡ Archived 19th July, 2015.

20 <http://www.focusonisrael.org/2011/09/09/11-settembre-torri-gemelle-antisemitismo/> ‡ Archived 19th July, 2015.

And if you are not yet ready to believe that the events of 9/11 were the fruits of a conspiracy instigated by the New World Order using

various factions, let us remember the words of a credible source on the subject, the former Italian President Francesco Cossiga (1928-2010), who was a Grand Cross of Honour and Devotion of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta (also known by the acronym S.M.O.M.), and also was one of the leaders of the notorious secret operation called GLADIO. ²²

Cossiga spoke of 9/11 in the press three years before his death in November 2007, in the Italian newspaper *Corriere della Sera* stating the following: "All democratic circles of America and Europe ... know well that the disastrous attack was planned and built by the American CIA and the Mossad with the help of the Zionist world to impeach the Arab countries and to induce the Western powers to intervene in Iraq and Afghanistan." ²³ Of course he failed to mention the Catholic faction, but certainly for some, this statement would seem at first glance the statements of a conspiracy theorist. I would like to again stress, that such claims were made by the former president of Italy, a leading country of NATO. Francesco Cossiga was tied to the previously mentioned Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri, and also to the P2, but questioned his past alliances, in that final chapter in his life

Cossiga was an unwilling participant of the murder of Italian Prime Minister Aldo Moro (1916-1978); organized by Henry Kissinger at the Bohemian Grove and orchestrated by the Intelligence expert Steve Pieczenik, while Cossiga was interior minister in Italy. The Italian investigative journalist Gianni Lannes (b. 1965) wrote the following:

Pieczenik, assistant secretary of state under Henry Kissinger, a psychiatrist, and a specialist in "crisis management" and terrorist expert, revealed the hidden truth of this event in a book / interview published in 2008, entitled *We killed Aldo Moro*. After thirty years a protagonist comes out of the shadows, ²⁴ Pieczenik rubbed shoulders with Francesco Cossiga, in the crucial part of the 55 day affair. It was "the American expert of the U.S. State Department who directed and managed state action with the Italian Red Brigades. His presence at the Italian Interior Ministry has been interpreted by many,

in recent years, as a kind of “controller” exercised on a country (Italy) at the time decisive in the balance of East-West.”²⁵

Steve Pieczenik is now retired and living in Florida, and has been repeatedly summoned by the Italian authorities in recent years to answer for his actions in relation to the Aldo Moro case. He was basically only doing his job, and if anything, they should summon Kissinger, but he is an untouchable elitist and still to this day, a driving force of the NWO. Pieczenik, who occasionally appears on Infowars with Alex Jones, seems very witty and

21 http://www.fmboschetto.it/misteri_svelati/il_numero_11.htm ‡ Archived 19th July, 2015.

22 See. https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Francesco_Cossiga ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

See. https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Francesco_Cossiga ‡ Archived 13th July 2015.

0003ba99c53b.shtml ‡ Archived 19th July, 2015.

24 Emmanuel Amara, *Abbiamo ucciso Aldo Moro*, (Rome, IT: Cooper, 2015).

25 <http://sulatestagiannilannes.blogspot.it/2013/05/ecco-chi-ha-ucciso-aldo-moro.html> ‡ Archived 19th July, 2015.

world order intelligent, but certainly not willing to share his dark secrets from that period in his life.

Cossiga never forgave himself for the murder of Aldo Moro, also because he was a very devoted Catholic. I can only imagine how Francesco Cossiga, described as a very sensitive person, felt after the brutal assassination of Aldo Moro, which was blamed on a terrorist, knowing very well that it was all a farce organized by the U.S. State Department under orders issued by that criminal Kissinger. I once spoke about it with his psychiatrist, as Cossiga also had some depression problems in the years following the event.

His revelations on 9/11 in his hour of repentance should be taken seriously by all those who want to know the truth about what really happened on 9/11, and the long lasting propaganda and lies of the U.S. Government.

In 1929, this manipulation was fully realized by Edward Bernays, in his essay "Propaganda," where he clearly explains how the advent of democratic forms of government and so-called individual freedoms, along with industrialization, produced the objective need (by the part of the political and economic establishment) to govern from the top, manipulating the thinking and the behavior of the masses, both as voters and as consumers. This is why today mental manipulation has become a technology and a science in which both governments and private corporations invest a lot more money than any other field of psychology. The spread of knowledge is an essential tool we can use to defend our freedoms and liberties. Not surprisingly, before the rise of all the great dictators in history, the media has been manipulated and controlled, to shape the minds of the people. ²⁶

Jesuit Illuminati and Communism ...

A

Adam Weishaupt (1748-1830) founded the Bavarian Illuminati (which is a modern offshoot of the real ancient mystery schools of the Illuminati), whose origins are tied to the Jesuits and Jewish finance. He aimed to organize a minority of agitators that could guide man to the realization of the ultimate Goal: "Being Free," ²⁷ or at least that was his official intention functional to his Deist creed. As Wikipedia states: Deism has no creed, articles of faith, or holy book. Neither Satan nor hell exists, only symbols of evil which can be overcome by man's own reasoning.

In an exclusive speech for the so-called "Mysteries Class" of the Illuminati, reserved for Epopts and priests, he explains that Jesus "has prepared his kingdom for us" and "provided a certain number of the best and most illuminated ones." ²⁸

Furthermore, Weishaupt states to his chosen ones that The letter G (Author's note: the one used in Masonry), reminds us of the word Grace, and sheds light on the origins of the name Illuminati, originating from the early Christians who were called the Illuminati after their baptism, ²⁹ which was in short their initiation. Weishaupt

stated to the candidate of the Mysteries that true Christianity was perpetuated only in the lap of true Freemasonry.³⁰ There is further explanation based on a number of key steps of the New Testament,³¹ and according to Weishaupt, these important teachings demonstrate that the Illuminati must unite the world “in a single family to preserve the true secrets of its doctrine, and the light of reason.”³² The key steps in Latin for the “Epopts,” degree show how the Illuminati³³ were required to perceive this sacred role. At this point, in his instructions, Adam Weishaupt attacks Freemasonry which was guilty of having created degrees and unnecessary teachings, that have nothing to do with real tradition: “False Templars, false Rosicrucians, etc., came to the fore in large numbers.”³⁴ On this point, I agree.

26 See. *Techniques of mental manipulation* by Marcello Pamio—October 11, 2010 available on <http://www.disinformazione.it/neuroschiavi.htm> commenting the book *Neuroslaves: scientific manual of self-defense* by Marco Della Luna and Paul Cioni, Macro Edizioni, June 2009).

27 Serge Hutin, *Occult Governments and Secret Societies*, Ibid., p. 110.

28 Joseph Wages, Reinhard Markner, Jeva Singh-Anand, *The Secret School of Wisdom*, (Surrey, England: Lewis Masonic), 2015, p. 277.

29 Ibid.

30 Ibid., p. 279.

31 See. *The Secret School of Wisdom*, Ibid., pp. 272-278 .

Secrecy in early Christianity, was an important role used by the Illuminati and Weishaupt, that originally drove them to “hide their true doctrines behind hieroglyphs, and themselves behind the names of other societies.”³⁵

For Weishaupt and his Illuminati, “It is easy to imagine that the fate of Jesus’ old and new disciples was miserable and sad, just as he had prophesied.”³⁶ Thus for the Illuminati, secrecy is necessary to avoid “persecution from the outside.”³⁷ Weishaupt sets out the system of directives on the formation of the character of man in detail. He appears to be the perfect emulator of Machiavelli, in the application of the old adage, “the end justifies the means.” He recommended to be appreciative toward women and compliment them often; so they

become docile as lambs. ³⁸ Weishaupt was not only a brilliant conspirator and agitator but a pawn of a subversive plan by the Illuminati order he created in 1776. French author Serge Hutin writes:

Before us there is placed, the existence on Earth of an invisible hierarchy of leaders, who watch that the movements of history are conducted according to the general rules, transcending the single individual and also the group (and where appropriate the systematic use of force, which in certain cycle periods of humanity, are necessary). In this case, are men just pawns in the chessboard of history? ³⁹

Hutin describes the philosophy of the Illuminati:

Ultimately, to build and achieve the ideal society you must go through several generations, through the experience of an authoritarian society. Far from being a disorganized spontaneous motion, revolutionary action must be prepared and conducted with machiavelic method, first secretly and then openly. As soon as the old government topples, a new group must be ready to assume power. ⁴⁰

Weishaupt seems to have prophesied exactly this period for society. He was consciously advocating with his practical vision, and his elaborate methods in the field of mind control and manipulation, a unique form of Secret Society, with a completely different approach from traditional Masonic teaching, applied for the first time with scientific efficacy, within a secret society made up of many cells, united to achieve global control.

Weishaupt revealed in his revolutionary theory, a direct precursor to the activities of “Irregular” Freemasons like Lenin, or Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi. Even the leader of the Bolsheviks once said: “No event is improvised,” who was inspired by Weishaupt and his Order. In this context we find Communism, which was conceived by the Jesuits and

³² Ibid., p. 282.

³³ See. Ibid., pp. 280, 281, 282.

³⁴ Ibid., p. 283.

35 Ibid., p. 278.

36 Serge Hutin, Ibid.

37 Ibid.

38 Ibid., p. 111.

39 Ibid., p. 129.

40 Ibid., p. 111.

world order

then realized by German philosopher and economist of Jewish origin Karl Marx

then realized by German philosopher and economist of Jewish origin Karl Marx (1818-1883), whose objective was the creation of a fully centralized dictatorship and a submissive authority of state, encompassing the entire world. This is the main purpose of the deviant side of Rosicrucianism, which the elite embed with Witchcraft and Satanism; which in turn created the corrupt and deviant side of Freemasonry, the deviant side of the Illuminati and Martinism, and pushed for the establishment of a dictatorial form of World Government; with an emphasis on material progress, and the destruction of organized religion to elevate man to the status of “man equals God.”

The root for man is man himself ... The criticism of religion comes to the doctrinal conclusion that, for man, The Supreme Being is the man. ... We want to get rid of everything that is supernatural, so we declared war once and for all to religion. (Karl Marx).

All religious ideas are crazy! God is a monstrous corpse. Faith in God is a monstrous cowardice. (Lenin).

No neutrality in the face of Religion. Against the propagators of religious nonsense, the Communist Party can only continue the war. (Stalin). ⁴¹

Catho-Communism is spreading like a disease around the world and Pope Francis, the Jesuit Pope, seems to love Communism. But let us now return to Adam Weishaupt, and learn what his vision of Jesus was: “We repeat that Jesus has not founded a new religion, but

simply wanted to restore the natural religion. Giving to the world a unit, spreading light and wisdom of His morals, fighting prejudices, His intention was to teach us to govern ourselves and to restore freedom and equality among men.”

For Weishaupt, every man must find in himself the inner Light, to become equal to Jesus. This is the doctrine of the founder of the Bavarian Illuminati. ⁴²

In July of 2015, Pope Francis accepted from the Communist President of Bolivia Evo Morales, a medallion and crucifix engraved with the hammer and sickle, originally designed by a Spanish Jesuit Luis Espinal, assassinated by military dictatorship in the eighties. To investigate the origin of this peculiar crucifix, the Bolivian site Oxigeno.Bo, interviewed Xavier Albo, a Jesuit anthropologist and linguist, native of Catalonia, who has lived in Bolivia since 1952, where he gained Bolivian citizenship. He is a friend of Espinal, and one of the best known Jesuit researchers in the country. It is he who in fact retains the original cross, which measures 40 by 50 cm, and the one delivered by Morales to the Pope—he explains—is in fact a replica. ⁴³

So the Jesuits and Father Xavier Albo SJ hold the original cross with the hammer and sickle, not the Communist government of Bolivia. In 1937, Pope Pius XI had to say this about Communism: Communism is intrinsically wrong, and it is not acceptable in any field by anyone who wants to save Christian civilization. ⁴⁴ After 1958, with the appointment of the first Masonic Pope in history Pope Roncalli, ideals changed drastically in the Vatican.

Returning to again to Weishaupt, who was blinded by a hypocritical form of anticlericalism, which tied him in secret to important figures of the Jesuits of that time, such as the Illustrious Jesuit Monsignor Joseph Marotti (Giuseppe Marotti), future sec

41 Luigi Villa, Paolo VI beato?, (Brescia: Editrice Civiltà, 2010), p. 231, [emphasis added].

42 Serge Hutin, Ibid., p. 113.

43 <http://www.ilgiornale.it/news/cronache/papa-lascia-bolivia-crocifisso-falce-e-martello-1150713.html> ‡ Archived 25th July, 2015.

44 Pius XI, in *Divini Redemptoris* —in 1937 .

retary of Pope Pius VI, linked to Franz Xaver von Zwackh, who was initially Adam Weishaupt's right hand man.⁴⁵ Marotti influenced the drafting of the Masonic rituals of Weishaupt's Illuminati, within the system created by Weishaupt, secretly contributing Jesuit influence to the center of this new secret society.

Weishaupt was a perfect puppet for these hidden puppeteers: on the one hand the Jesuits, who obviously could blackmail him knowing his weak spots; on the other the growing Jewish lobby; thanks to families like the Rothschilds, who have since become one of the key families, handling the world of finance for the establishment of the New World Order. As a Bavarian, Adam learned Czech and Italian as a child, and in school, he mastered Latin, Greek and, with his father's help, Hebrew. With his avid scholarship and knack for languages, his Jesuit superiors thought he would be a natural for overseas missionary work, perhaps in the Americas or in Asia.

But Adam rebelled against Jesuit discipline, resisting their overtures and eventually became the professor of Canon Law at the University of Ingolstadt. Beginning around 1768, Adam began "the collection of a large library for the purpose of establishing an academy of scholars." He read every ancient manuscript and text he and his associates could lay their hands on. Adam grew interested in the occult, and was obsessed with the Great Pyramid of Giza, a place of great occult power, indeed.

He was convinced that the edifice was a prehistoric temple of initiation. In 1770, he made the acquaintance of Franz Kolmer, a Danish merchant who lived for many years in Alexandria, and had made several trips to Giza. The following year, 1771, Adam decided to found a secret society aimed at "transforming" the human race,⁴⁶ but inside him there resided a great lust for earthly power and an enormous presumption that he could control everything and everyone. For this reason, Weishaupt was never able to convey fair

and complete esoteric teachings in the mystery school present in his order. The Illuminati became only a school of manipulation and control, based on Jesuit and Masonic style methodology, which would serve to exercise power on a global scale thanks to the triumph of REASON. This so-called “reason,” could eventually see the fall of all established religions which is exactly what is happening today. The fall of religion in favor of atheism and relativism, and the rise of religious fundamentalism and terrorist organizations that are constituted in ways that often resemble Weishaupt’s creation.

In 1780, Adam Weishaupt entered a period of collaboration with Baron Adolf von Knigge (1752-1796), a true initiate who supervised part of the ritual structure of the order. He was a Freemason and an initiate of the highest level, who did not want any form of compromise with outside groups, like the Jesuits, and was actually more willing to contribute a truly initiatic element.

Wikipedia using as reference René le Forestier ⁴⁷ who wrote about Knigge in the following way:

In 1780, Knigge joined Adam Weishaupt’s Bavarian Illuminati and his work with the Illuminati gave the group a great deal of publicity. But in 1783 dissensions arose between Knigge and Weishaupt, which resulted in the Knigge’s final withdrawal from the group on 1 July 1784. Knigge stated that he could no longer endure

45 https://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Franz_Xaver_von_Zwack Archived 25th July, 2015, [emphasis added]. 46 <http://www.illuminati-news.com/adam-weishaupt.htm> ‡ Archived 25th July, 2015.

46 See. Furio Bacchini, *La vita rocambolesca del Conte Alessandro Savioli Corbelli*, (Bologna, IT: Pendragon 2011), p. 136.

47 See. René le Forestier, *Les Illuminés de Bavière et la franc-maçonnerie allemande*, (Paris:1914), Book 3 Chapter 2, pp. 202-226.
world order

Weishaupt’s pedantic domineering, which frequently assumed offensive forms. He accused Weishaupt of “Jesuitism,” and suspected him of being “a Jesuit in disguise” (Nachtr., I, 129).

“And was I,” he adds, “to labor under his banner for mankind, to lead men under the yoke of so stiff-necked a fellow?—Never!”⁴⁸

Baron Knigge was certainly not lying when he called Weishaupt “a Jesuit in disguise,” revealing who this controversial founder of the Order of the Illuminati really was. In the meantime, Weishaupt obviously did not like Knigge’s criticism and began a persecution of his ex-collaborator: “Knigge’s involvement with the Illuminati, his support of the advancement of human rights, and a period of serious illness led to the loss of support of his aristocratic sponsors and finally his fortune.” If Knigge would have compromised with Weishaupt and the Jesuits, he could have died a rich man, however: “Knigge found a measure of financial stability again with a position in Bremen in 1790. He died in Bremen in 1796.”⁴⁹

Adam Weishaupt’s deviant teachings found other groups around the world eager to receive his teachings and adopt his modalities in the following years. In the United States, the Skull and Bones was founded at Yale University in 1832. The ritual of the Order of Skull & Bones recites:

There is a devil, a Don Quixote and a Pope who has one foot sheathed in a white monogrammed slipper resting on a stone skull. The initiates are led into the room one at a time. And once an initiate is inside, the Bonesmen shriek at him. Finally, the Bonesman is shoved to his knees in front of Don Quixote as the shrieking crowd falls silent. And Don Quixote lifts his sword and taps the Bonesman on his left shoulder and says, “By order of our order, I dub thee knight of Euloga.”⁵⁰

Adam Weishaupt, at the time Court Counselor of the Duke of Saxony-Gotha, published in 1787, a brief essay entitled “On Materialism And Idealism.” This rare text is finally being translated and adapted into the English language by, among others, my friend Josef Wages, who is the co-writer and editor of the first book to actually portray accurately the rituals of the Illuminati, published in 2015 and entitled,

The Secret School of Wisdom: The Authentic Rituals and Doctrines of the Illuminati.

A short extract of “On Materialism And Idealism,” translated by the late Jeva SinghAnand who died in 2015, and edited by Brother Josef, should give the reader a more clear idea of Weihaupt’s mission and his “reason” crusade:

The thinker acknowledges the merits of this revealed religion with gratitude: for he also has his weaknesses, just as the mind of the wisest man has its boundaries, by which his prospects are limited. But it also makes him believe that by virtue of religion, he is entitled to use his powers as he deems sufficient, without therefore doubting their great value with regard to others or himself. He feels entitled to give his concepts of reason as well as those of religion the degree of certainty and conviction to the fullest extent of his capacities; he even feels obligated not to console himself with one-sided proofs. He who has been gifted with more knows the duty no weaker man can have, to compare the reasons of both parties, to seek reconciliation, and thereby to achieve for himself the highest degree of certainty. This examination brings him additional benefits: it serves him to humble human pride and brashness,

48 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Adolph_Freiherr_Knigge ‡ Archived 25th July, 2015.

49 Ibid.

50 Masonic magazine “The Square,” England, March 2005, [emphasis added] .

to draw his attention to that which is dearer to him, to encourage him to lead an active life and to preserve him from speculation, dreams, and confusion; it serves him to show people what they don’t know, what they will never experience in this life in any manner; it serves him to uncover much that is inconsistent and arbitrary in our favorite philosophical systems, to warn people of errant paths, to open their eyes to the magnificence of God and His works in a new, unique, and irrefutable manner, to lead people to the boundaries of all human knowledge, and to make them understand that they, who place so much value on their intellect, are ridiculing many incomprehensible things without cause, that even certain impossibilities may be things

that are quite possible; it thus rather serves him to affirm revealed religion, to make its sense of necessity more palpable and clear, rather than disputing it. ⁵¹

Unfortunately in 1915, this “ highest degree of certainty” culminated into the creation of the secret German organization called Spartacus, (initiatc name of Adam Weishaupt), an organization that marked the first stages of the human tragedy we know as Communism. A writtten manifesto of the Spartacist League (Spartakusbund) appeared in Germany in November 1918, written by Karl Liebknecht and Rosa Luxemburg. The League subsequently renamed itself the Kommunistische Partei Deutschlands (KPD), joining the Comintern in 1919.

In January 1919, a mysterious order was created by the Spartacist cells attempting to seize power in Germany, but a bloody revolt was organized by Freikorp, on orders of the Chancelor Friedrich Ebert. Hundreds of Spartacists, including Liebknecht and Luxemburg, would be killed in the following weeks by Freikorp, ⁵² and another Illuminati sect will emerge victorious. Serge Hutin, writes the following on the subject:

It is usually said that opposites attract. We should therefore not see any impossibility in the fact that Hitler executives were fascinated by Wesihaupt’s system, the most modern and perfected that relies upon an active minority to make revolutions. As it was an advanced technique of uprising and coup, therefore, perfectly suitable for use even by the worst enemies of socialism. ⁵³

This happened with the Thule Society, and their counter-revolutionary political force, formed to oppose Communism and the Spartacists. The Thule society is a very influential occult branch of the Illuminati sects whose ideological legacy was set into motion by the German National Socialist Party (NSDA). Adolf Hitler was initiated into the Thule Society in 1919 by Dietrich Eckart. ⁵⁴ According to Hans Thomas Hakl, the esoteric and occult content of the Thule Society was almost absent from this system, ⁵⁵ just as in the Order of the

Illuminati. In 1920, Hitler became the supreme leader of the National Socialist Party, secretly supported by the American Illuminati elite and big business. My friend Pierluigi Tombetti, considered one of Italy's leading experts on the esoteric side of Nazism, explains in one of his books that Wall Street began to send millions of dollars in support of the Nazi Party, by both bank subsidiaries and companies linked to the Rockefellers, and the Rothschilds.⁵⁶ Ford and Dupont (General Motors), IBM, and even Coca

51 Adam Weishaupt, *On Materialism And Idealism, 1787*, translated by Jeva Singh-Anand Edited by Josef Wages (Malta: Malta Minerval Editions, 2015), pp. 53-55, [emphasis added].

52 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lega_Spartachista † Archived 25th July, 2015.

53 Serge Hutin, *Ibid.*, p. 129.

54 See. Jean Michel Angebert, *The Occult and the Third Reich*, (New York: McGraw Hill, 1974), p. 9.

55 See. Hans Thomas Hakl, *Nationalsozialismus und Okkultismus*, in: *Gnostika 1/January* (pp. 32–42), *Gnostika 2/aprile* (pp. 26–35), *Gnostika 3/luglio* (pp. 22–37), Sinzheim, 1997.

56 See. Pierluigi Tombetti, *L'Enigma Occulto di Hitler*, (Cagliari, IT: Arkadia Editore, 2013), p. 192 .

world order Cola and FANTA in subsequent years made great business with the Nazis.⁵⁷

After rebelling from Adam Weishaupt, Baron Von Knigge, after the convent of Wilhelmsbad, together with Baron Dittfurth, began a major reform of The Mother Grand Lodge of Eclectic Union, Frankfurt. It is described by the late Masonic historian, and high level Italian Illuminati, Vincenzo Soro, as the center of a new and ingenious system based on absolute Masonic tolerance of all Masonic Rites and all particular beliefs.

This system has all the regular Grand Lodges, and was formed according to the original system of the Grand Lodge of London of 1717, that practice and govern the first three degrees of Freemasonry, which already contain roughly the entire "Secret Doctrine" of Freemasonry. But unlike what happened and still happens in the jurisdiction of certain Grand Lodges which prohibit

“Master Mason” knowledge and possession of the High Degrees of any rite, and require the practice of a given Masonic system by outlawing all others, the member of this Masonic Obedience could study and investigate all the known rites, from the most common to the most obscure, either as a whole or in each of the grades.

In The Middle Chamber of the 3rd degree, there is a portion of Initiation dedicated to the introduction of the system, and all the rituals, and the particular doctrines of each of these systems are carefully explained. The initiate is thus enabled to follow the rite, or rites, that he preferred, to bind to this or that Masonic body, without failing in any way his duties to The Mother Grand Lodge of Eclectic Union.⁵⁸ This system claims first place because of the filial persistency with which it adhered with England, and distanced itself from the blighting influence of High Degrees, Strict Observance and other Masonic aberrations of that time. There is no mystery to the history of this peculiar Masonic body, its Minutes are full and complete from the earliest, to the latest; its records are admirably preserved; every statement—on their authority—and rests on documentary evidence and, from 1742, literally no question is open to doubt.⁵⁹

However, this system, commendable in terms of Masonic teaching, was put aside with the arrival of Adolf Hitler, which as I demonstrated in Volume I, was another puppet of the hidden rulers, who acted with revenge, eliminating this Masonic tradition that opposed so strongly the Jesuits and Adam Weishaupt. That’s why the Mother Grand Lodge of Eclectic Union did not resume their operations at the revival of Freemasonry in Germany after World War II, when there was the unification of all the old Masonic obediences on April 27th, 1958, with the founding act of the United Grand Lodges of Germany.⁶⁰ They had all the papers in order so what could be the reason? The Invisible Masters decided to shut them down without a second thought.

From that point onwards the Mother Grand Lodge of Eclectic Union became a mere curiosity and an object of study and research for historians of Freemasonry. Masonic eclecticism in a

compartmentalized world like Freemasonry, was far from being considered an added value to the Masonic Brotherhood, since the majority of Freemasons, to this day, have a sectarian attitude, which drives them to be silent and obedient servants of a singular Rite. These hypocrites at the top of the Masonic pyramid, the various Grand Masters, Sovereign Grand Commanders and First Grand Principals, still enjoy the so-called secret knowledge of the supposed mysteries in privileged study groups of the Masonic elite, which I was able to join in the past during my active life in “Regular Freemasonry.”

57 Ibid., p. 194.

58 See. Vincenzo Soro, *Il Gran Libro della Natura (The Great Book of Nature)*, Atanor, Todi 1921, p. 163-164.

59 <http://freimaurer>

wiki.de/index.php/En:_Freemasonry_in_the_German_Empire#Freemasonry_in_the_German_Empire ‡ Archived 25th July, 2015.

60 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_Grand_Lodges_of_Germany ‡ Archived 25th July, 2015 .

Returning again to Weishaupt, he was raised a Catholic of Jewish descent, and that is what many researchers follow without any conclusive evidence. The first genealogical research about the Weishaupt family is not present in the records of the church before the last years of the 1600s, which would confirm in part, the view of him being of Jewish faith. The well-known Freemason and future Prime Minister Winston S. Churchill, when he was still a journalist, wrote an article in February 1920, in the British newspaper *Illustrated Sunday Herald*, that not only implies that Adam Weishaupt was of Jewish origin, as told in books published in the late 1800s; but was also part of an International Jewish Conspiracy that from the Order of the Illuminati until Communism, broke with its origins and its past traditions, and was plotting for world domination:

SOME people like Jews, and some do not; but no thoughtful man can doubt the fact that they are beyond all question the most formidable and the most remarkable race which has ever appeared in the world. And it may well be that this same astounding race may at the present time be in the actual process of producing another system of morals and philosophy, as malevolent as Christianity was benevolent, which,

if not arrested would shatter irretrievably all that Christianity has rendered possible. It would almost seem as if the gospel of Christ and the gospel of Antichrist were destined to originate among the same people; and that this mystic and mysterious race had been chosen for the supreme manifestations, both of the divine and the diabolical. The National Russian Jews, in spite of the disabilities under which they have suffered, have managed to play an honourable and successful part in the national life even of Russia. As bankers and industrialists they have strenuously promoted the development of Russia's economic resources, and they were foremost in the creation of those remarkable organisations, the Russian Co-operative Societies. In politics their support has been given, for the most part, to liberal and progressive movements, and they have been among the staunchest upholders of friendship with France and Great Britain.

International Jews.

In violent opposition to all this sphere of Jewish effort rise the schemes of the International Jews. The adherents of this sinister confederacy are mostly men reared up among the unhappy populations of countries where Jews are persecuted on account of their race. Most, if not all, of them have forsaken the faith of their forefathers, and divorced from their minds all spiritual hopes of the next world. This movement among the Jews is not new. From the days of Spartacus—Weishaupt to those of Karl Marx, and down to Trotsky (Russia), Bela Kun (Hungary), Rosa Luxembourg (Germany), and Emma Goldman (United States), this world-wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilisation and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence, and impossible equality, has been steadily growing. It played, as a modern writer, Mrs. Webster, has so ably shown, a definitely recognisable part in the tragedy of the French Revolution. It has been the mainspring of every subversive movement during the Nineteenth Century; and now at last this band of extraordinary personalities from the underworld of the great cities of Europe and America have gripped the Russian people by the hair of their heads and have become practically the undisputed masters of that enormous empire.

For Churchill, the struggle with Communism meant unconditional support for Zionism: "Zionism offers the third sphere to the political conceptions of the Jewish race. In violent contrast to international communism. ... The struggle which is now beginning

world order between the Zionist and Bolshevik Jews is little less than a struggle for the soul of the Jewish people." ⁶¹

It is understandable how the State of Israel was created in the context of the typical strategy of Problem-Reaction-Solution described many times by David Icke. It was developed in the decades that preceded, and then put into place, with the support of Freemasonry and other secret societies of the Illuminati network at large. This, of course, included the resistance that officially opposed the order of Weishaupt, as required by the Divide and Conquer philosophy. As you may remember, from the first volume of my Confessions, the "Illuminati," the illuminated ones, are certainly not created with Adam Weishaupt, who was rather a late emanation in a series of mystery schools and secret societies present in our world since ancient times. Of course the system Weishaupt devised created a unique method of control and infiltration of Freemasonry that was later copied by other secret societies.

Despite his possible Jewish origins, with the arrival of Knigge, Weishaupt actually excluded Jews, monks, women and members of other secret societies. But this exclusion saw many exceptions. The end of the brief Knigge Era marked the official end of the relationship between "Regular" Freemasonry and the Order of the Illuminati of Adam Weishaupt. From that time, the Illuminati became completely independent from the outside influences of any Masonic order or Rosicrucian college. They are controlled secretly by the Jesuits, still to this day, with the Academy of the Illuminati created in Rome by Professor Giuliano Di Bernardo, Grand Master of the International Academy of the Illuminati closely linked to the Company of Jesus, which has declared: "The academy, with regard to relations with the Masons, must not fall into the error of the Bavarian Illuminati. The decision of Baron Knigge to link the Order to Freemasonry, on the

one hand it determined the development, the other involved them in persecutions that marked their destruction.”⁶²

The real Illuminati, the truly illuminated are those who work for God, for the good and progress of humanity. These manipulators are false prophets, atheists and libertines, who serve the Antichrist and build strong alliances between the devil and holy water. People like Professor Giuliano Di Bernardo, or his assistant Piergiorgio Bassi, are linked to the powerful Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone, and the Jewish lobby. In the past, Bernardo has shared a certain obsession for the Book of Enoch, which tells of the aforementioned Moloch, who was the highest representative of a race of fallen angels; better known as the Watchers. This first section of the Book of Enoch describes the fall of the Watchers, the angels who fathered the Nephilim and narrates the travels of Enoch in the heavens.⁶³

Who are the Watchers or fallen angels and why was the early Church and the modern Vatican so concerned about them? Genesis 6:1-4 says: “When men began to multiply on the face of the Earth, and daughters were born to them, that the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and took them wives of all which they chose.”

Traditionally the Ben Eloha or “sons of God” numbered several hundred and descended to Earth on Mount Harmon. Significantly, this was a sacred place to both the Canaanites and the Hebrews who invaded their land. In later times, elaborate shrines devoted to the gods Baal, Zeus, Helios, Pan and the goddess Astarte were built on its slopes. These Ben Elohim or “fallen angels” were also known as the Watchers, the Grigori and the Irin.

61 <http://www.patriot.dk/churchill.html> ‡ Archived 25th July, 2015.

62 Ferruccio Pinotti, *Fratelli d'Italia*, Ibid., p. 478.

63 [https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Moloch_\(divinità\)](https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Moloch_(divinità)) ‡ Archived 25th July, 2015 .

In Jewish mythology, the Grigori were originally a superior order of angels who dwelt in the highest heaven with God, and resembled human beings in their appearance. The title “Watcher” simply means

one who watches, those who watch, those who are awake, or those who do not sleep. These titles reflect the unique relationship between the Watchers and the human race since ancient times. In the esoteric Luciferian tradition they were a special elite order of angelic beings created by God to be earthly shepherds of the first primitive humans. It was their task to observe and watch over the emerging human species and report back on their progress. However, they were confined by a divine prime directive, that was specifically ordered, to not interfere in human evolution. Unfortunately, they decided to ignore God's command and defy His orders and became teachers to the human race, with unfortunate repercussions for both themselves and humanity. Most of the information we have about the Watchers and their activities comes from the apocryphal Book of Enoch. In the orthodox Bible the prophet Enoch, from the Hebrew "hanokh" or instructor, is a mysterious figure. In Genesis 4:16-23, he is described as the son of Cain, the "first murderer," and the first city built is named after him. Further on in Genesis 5:18-19, and several generations later, Enoch is named as the son of Jared, and it is during his lifetime that the Watchers either arrive, or incarnate in human bodies. In the apocryphal Book of Jubilee, allegedly dictated by "an angel of the Lord" to Moses on Mount Sinai, when he also received the Ten Commandments, it says that Enoch was, "the first among men that are born on Earth, who learn writing, knowledge and wisdom." It says that Enoch wrote down "the signs of Heaven" (the zodiac signs) according to their months in a book. This was so human beings would know the seasons of the years in relation to the order of the months and their respective stellar and planetary influences. The indication is that Enoch received this information from extraterrestrial angelic sources, the Watchers, and therefore he was a cultural exemplar. ⁶⁴

These alien beings chose to come to Earth in human form to study, love and join the children of God. In the end, they were punished by God, who segregated their leader Moloch, to the depths of an unknown desert, condemning all those who follow him, to live forever on Earth with no glory and no name. This is after these alien beings had the opportunity to instruct mankind on science, causing the apparent cultural leap made in the Bronze Age, with the offspring

produced, called Nephilim.⁶⁵ So what is the reason for offering children in sacrifice to Moloch? (The Bible says, “passed through the fire.”)

Besides the story of Moloch, similar at times to that of the fallen angel Azazel, who is also an angel sent to watch over humanity, that created the Nephilim race with human women, and gave the world the gift of prohibited knowledge.⁶⁶ The closeness and overlapping of the two myths creates much confusion on the real importance of Moloch as commander in chief of the alien invasion. For this reason, the dark side of the Illuminati of Judaism and Freemasonry are devoted to Moloch in particular.⁶⁷ There are many initiates ready to rule the world after simply receiving some spurious Illuminati, Masonic or chivalric recognition. However, such rewards are given by the usual elitists for a reason. This in order to link you to a sick and perverse system, that secretly worships an alien god, a Satanic evil entity—Moloch.

64 Michael Howard “New Dawn” Special Issue 8 September 22, 2009 - Download your copy from <http://www.newdawnmagazine.com/special-issues/new-dawn-special-issue-8> ‡ Archived 25th July, 2015, 2015. [emphasis added].

65 See. Gabriele Boccaccini, *The Origins of Judaism Enochic: Proceedings of the First Enoch Seminar*, (University of Michigan, Sesto Fiorentino, June 19-23, 2001), (Turin, IT: Edizioni Zamorani 2002). 66 See.

http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sumer_anunnaki/anunnaki/anu_10.htm ‡ Archived 25th July, 2015, 2015.

67 <http://www.illuminati-news.com/2006/1210b.htm> ‡ Archived 25th July, 2015, 2015 .

world order



FIG. 36 – Introductory page of *Le Crocodile*, the magical-epical poem of Louis Claude De Saint-Martin, published in Paris in 1799 by the Cercle Social.

Adam Weishaupt and his associates wished to rule the world, be we should only wish to rule ourselves through God's grace. A God who has given us the knowledge of True Masonry, through Enoch (Idris for Muslims). According to Cagliostro, the gift of the Science of the Holy Spirit, will be granted to us once again in all its glory, in the end-times

by the Messiah Jesus. He will destroy the Anti Christ and all Evil manifested on Earth. In the past there have been historical figures of importance that have manifested on Earth as one of many Anti Christs; such as Hilter, Mussolini, and Napoleon Bonaparte, who was by the way, initiated in Weishaupt's Illuminati by Giuseppe Balsamo/Count Cagliostro, in the Roman countryside. ⁶⁸

Napoleon stated that the revolutionary motto Liberté, Égalité, Fraternité (Liberty, Equality, Fraternity), represented the Spirit of God, and although the motto was often called into question, it finally established itself under the Third Republic, and was placed in the 1958 French Constitution, and is now part of French National heritage. I might add from a Masonic point of view, that these three words must be interpreted in an initiatic way, to comprehend

them fully, and to understand their true meaning, which is far from the egalitarian superficial nonsense it portrays.

Yes, the French "Revolutionary" motto actually hides an elitist interpretation, where "Equality" is only among Freemasons of the same degree, and as we know France is a Masonic Republic. Indeed, to understand this subject in depth we should study the works of the "Unknown Philosopher" who created this motto, Louis Claude de Saint-Martin (1730-1803), in his important book *Le Crocodile* (1792). (FIG. 36)

Professor Fabienne Moore of the University of Oregon writes:

Saint-Martin belonged to the generation who turned a page in history, as it witnessed the end of the Ancient Régime and survived revolutionary turmoil. His was the rare case of an aristocrat who lost his fortune but saved his head, genuinely embracing the Revolution as revealed by his *Lettre à un ami*, an extraordinary anti-clerical document vindicating the revolutionaries for having eliminated the gangrène of aristocrats and priests. Simultaneously, Saint-Martin wrote his only work of fiction about the Revolution, a sprawling allegory quickly exiled from the Canon: "*Le Crocodile*." ⁶⁹

Saint-Martin achieved notoriety with his first treatise , *Des Erreurs et de la vérité* (1775), a condemnation of the erroneous practices of the Church, and of the philosophers propagating materialism and sensualism, his first book that became, after his

68 See. Serge Hutin, *Ibid.*, pp. 124,125,126.

69 Fabienne Moore, *The Crocodile Strikes Back: Saint Martin's Interpretation of the French Revolution*, *Eighteenth-Century Fiction*: Vol. 19: Iss. 1, (2006), Article 19, p. 4, originally available from <http://digitalcommons.mcmaster.ca/ecf/vol19/iss1/19> (currently not available) .

death, the target of accusations that it played a role in fomenting the French Revolution.⁷⁰

Napoleon, unfortunately was possessed by a demon who controlled and used him as a pawn in the hands of occult rulers, just like Adolf Hitler. A few days after Napoleon visited the Great Pyramid of Giza,



where he participated in a secret ritual that shocked him forever, he decided to bomb a mosque in Cairo. This act of war was definitely the result of his growing demonic possession and the chaos that eventually brought him to his tragic death by poisoning, a solution desired by the elite of the European Royal Houses, the most conservative faction of the Illuminati elite, to remove him from the game once and for all.



FIG. 37 – A ceremonial collar belonging to Napoleon Bonaparte, Emperor of the French, while serving as Master of a Rosicrucian Order jurisdiction based in Paris (as claimed by AMORC). Image

Napoleon was considered a taken from Wikipedia:

http://en.wikipedia.org/danger_by_the_Jesuits_and_the_Rosiwiki/Ancient_Mystical_Order_Rosae_Cruci_crucians,_who_he_knew_all_too_well.

He had a very important role in this

brotherhood, as shown by an important artifact still displayed in the U.S. headquarters of AMORC (FIG. 37). Serge Hutin writes:

In the Archives of AMORC they preserve a document proving that Napoleon had reached the supreme dignity of the Rosicrucian Order,

that of Imperator, in the esoteric sense the Latin word is given. According to trustworthy rumors, Napoleon hid in the walls of a castle where he had lived temporarily in the Champagne region, on the eve of his departure for Elba, Rosicrucian documents of great importance.
71

Napoleon did not believe the time was ripe for dispensing absolute power to a single “Illuminati” dictator or tyrant. This figure can be not only be a single individual, or a single entity—as the Bible itself states that there are “many Antichrists.”⁷²

However, in 2016, the advent of such a character seems not only desired, but strongly supported by many contemporary Illuminati, such as Grand Master Giuliano Di Bernardo, who in a somewhat controversial publication, presented the figure of the ideal “Illuminati Tyrant.” It seems that his stance did not go down well in Romania, a very important country in Masonic and the international geopolitical arena, where Di Bernardo had been expanding activities in recent years. After presenting this publication it created such

70 Ibid., p. 7.

71 Serge Hutin, Ibid., p. 126.

72 Dear children, this is the last hour; and as you have heard that the antichrist is coming, even now many antichrists have come. This is how we know it is the last hour. 19 They went out from us, but they did not really belong to us. For if they had belonged to us, they would have remained with us; but their going showed that none of them belonged to us. (1 John 2:18-21 New International Version (NIV)) .

world order

dissatisfaction among its members, that he was forced to abruptly halt his project. Both his orders of chivalry and the Illuminati in that country in one night, went from hundreds of members to half a dozen people. The reason for this reaction is to be found in the recent history of this country, linked to the brutal dictatorship of Nicolae Ceausescu, President of Romania and President of the State Council of Romania from 1967, until December 1989, when in no time at all he was deposed, tried and sentenced to death. It is probably too early

for the Romanians to embrace another tyrant, even an “illuminated” one.

Is it time for an Illuminati tyrant?

L

Let's discover who Giuliano di Bernardo is, this mysterious Illuminati Grand Master, said to be one of the most influential Illuminati power players in the world. He is a Professor of Philosophy of Science and a member of the Scientific Council of the Académie Internationale de Philosophie des Sciences. He was, as some of you may know, the Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy (1990-1993), and the founder and Grand Master of the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy (1993-2002). On his website he describes himself as the Grand Master of the Dignity Order, officially created in 2011 for “the defense of human dignity.” He is also the President and Grand Master of the International Academy of the Illuminati, a new but influential Illuminati sect based on a mix of Weishaupt's teachings and some Jesuitry, founded in 2002.⁷³ The operative arm of the Illuminati Academy is originally described in this way:

In 2002, convinced that humanity needed a more authoritative guide of Freemasonry, he has retired from Masonry and founded the “International Academy of the Illuminati,” understood as a modern revival of the “Order of the Illuminati,” which worked in Germany in the eighteenth century. The Academy of the Illuminati is made up of eminent philosophers, scientists, mathematicians, lawyers, economists, entrepreneurs, artists, communicators, regardless of sex, race, language, religion, and culture.

For a short period in 2008, he was also the Grand Prior of the Order of St. Constantine the Great, that is described as a centuries-old tradition in many countries of Europe and the United States, whose Grand Master is the Illuminati Prince Sergio Jesús Paleólogo Vassallo, descendent of a Byzantine emperor.⁷⁴ The Order of Prince Paleólogo describes Emperor Constantine as the “promoter of a New World Order.”⁷⁵ According to Prince Sergio Jesús Paleólogo

Vassallo, the NWO was created at the founding of Christianity, built by Emperor Constantine. In any case, for some reason that we can not yet understand or speculate on, the partnership between Di Bernardo and the Prince Paleólogo did not last very long, and Grand Master Di Bernardo left his new project with the Imperial Byzantine nobility and their Order of St. Constantine the Great, in 2009, without dissolving his own Priory, which would simply be absorbed and reactivated in 2011 as the Dignity Order, another step in the “Dignity saga,” originally launched by Di Bernardo in 1992, in Lucerne Switzerland, with his Dignity Lodge.

During his debut with the Chivalric reality of the Byzantine prince, Illuminati Grand Master Giuliano Di Bernardo gave an interesting interview to the Italian newspaper Corriere della Sera on July 19, 2008, where he explained his new passion for Chivalry, and the abandonment of the Masonic aprons as a amalgam for unifying the elite: “Against Freemasonry” he said, “there are too many prejudices. Who knows, maybe

73 See. www.dignityorder.com ‡ Archived 26th July, 2015.

74 Ibid., this article is no longer available in the public side of the site in question.

75 <http://www.ordendesanconstantino.net/cib-ordine.asp> ‡ Archived 26th July, 2015.



FIG. 38 – Giuliano Di Bernardo known as the Sovereign Illuminated Grand Master of the International Academy of the Illuminati, and the Supreme and Most Eminent Grand Master of the Dignity Order .

a knightly order recognized by church and state could be the new dress.”⁷⁶ And now, let us reflect on a few short excerpts from the book, *The Human Knowledge: From physics to sociology to religion* (*La conoscenza umana: dalla fisica alla sociologia alla religione*) by Professor and former Grand Master of Freemasonry Giuliano Di Bernardo, founder of Dignity. (FIG. 38) This is an essay published in Venice in 2010, that will help you understand that the contemporary

Illuminati sects at the top of the pyramid are preparing very seriously for the advent of what Di Bernardo describes as the “Illuminati Tyrant,” known as the Anti Christ. So let’s learn, thanks to Di Bernardo’s description, the characteristics of this future leader of the New World Order, and what we should expect in the coming years from him. Professor Di Bernardo is adamant in stating that this illuminated dictator will be required to limit civil liberties as an urgent necessity for society. Please ponder the revelations of the Grand Master of the International Academy of the Illuminati Prof. Giuliano Di Bernardo, published rather recently, not two or three hundred years ago, which is the maximum expression of contemporary Illuminati thought in the world:

There is, ultimately, only one possibility: that global ethics should be imposed. If democracy is unable to impose it, then you need to think of another form to exercise power. Aristotle would say that, after slipping into the anarchy of democracy, only the tyrant can restore order in society and ensure everyone not only the survival but also well-being and happiness. Aristotle would say that the tyrant should be “Enlightened,” with the purest expression of wisdom. The Illuminati Tyrant, however, does not come from nowhere: its advent is to be prepared with care by men of quality, regardless of gender, language, skin color, religion, culture. ⁷⁷

The writer believes in ethics and in its ability to unite people around a future project. But such a project, to express the common good, if necessary, should be imposed. If it can not be imposed by a democratic state, then we must look to a different source of state power which, in my view, is represented by the Illuminati tyrant. The tyrant of which we speak is not like the tyrants that we have known during the history of humanity, in its various appearances, from the tyrant of Syracuse to Hitler. This Tyrant is an enlightened man of great charisma, exceptional intellectual gifts and profound wisdom. He must know how to combine reason with emotions, which are the pillars

_9_080719077.shtml ‡ Archived 27th July, 2015.

77 Giuliano Di Bernardo, *La conoscenza umana dalla fisica alla sociologia alla religione*, (Venice, IT: Marsilio, 2010), p. 24.

world order

that support the whole person. He must be able to understand the material needs of humanity but must also know how to shape it with the highest spiritual values (the true, the good, the beautiful, the right). A man with these qualities does not rule by terror but with the agreement, because everyone will recognize and accept his enlightened guidance. A man so powerful, authoritative the wise would know which way to direct the genetic changes for the creation of the new man. Submitting to his enlightened leadership, humanity would avoid the risk of self-destruction. The illuminated Tyrant, however, did not come from nothing or from the mind of Jupiter as Minerva. Its advent must be prepared even now to men of quality, regardless of sex, skin color, language, religion and culture, which I call "Illuminati." They are the ones who will create the historical and social conditions from which emerge at the right time, the one who will have to rise to supreme leader of mankind. ⁷⁸

Indeed, how could a man living in a democratic state, where there is a tendency to level down humanity, gain power and authority to rule the world as an Illuminati tyrant? Under normal conditions it would be impossible. But the conditions prevailing in the world now are degenerating gradually, so it is easy to predict that it will come to a point where the social rules will be broken and will inevitably slip into anarchy. At that point, as Aristotle argued, overcoming anarchy will only be possible with the creation of the tyrant which will delegate all powers, on condition that he carry-order in society. It is only at this stage of humanity that could the Illuminati Tyrant make its appearance. Unlike all the other tyrants, he is endowed with the qualities described above, and will direct the evolution of the human species. He, and only he, assisted by scientists, can decide how to create the new man. ⁷⁹

You can now understand and prepare to identify this mysterious key figure that in the next years will take over the scepter of global power,

thus becoming the ultimate controller and “Big Brother.”

Di Bernardo declared covertly to writer and journalist Ferruccio Pinotti in his book, *Fratelli d'Italia* “Brothers of Italy” the following words, offering further proof of who is really in control of the perverse power that dominates this planet and the New World Order, hand in hand with the Church and the Opus Dei, which is powerful Israeli Freemasonry. Giuliano di Bernardo writes:

I started the relationship with Israel when I was Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy. And gradually they strengthened. So much so that Israeli Freemasonry, when in 1993 I left the GOI, removed the recognition to the Grand Orient to give it to the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy. Italian Freemasons wanted a breakthrough, which initially meant a suffering for Italian Jewish Masons. But the Grand Master Fuchs had no hesitation in doing so at the time. Even today I have very close relations with Israeli Freemasonry, on a personal basis as part of the Illuminati. On the other hand there has always been a strong relationship between Judaism and Freemasonry: Masonic rituals, especially the Anglo-Saxon ones, give great importance to the history of Israel and many legends, such as the Temple of Solomon, they enter the Masonic ritual in their own right. There has always been interest among Jews to Freemasonry. If we take the Royal Arch Rite, in England, we realize that it is built on literature related to the 12 tribes of Israel. There is therefore a doctrinal interest in Israel and Judaism for Freemasonry. An interest that is also political in nature: the relationship of the Jewish state with the United States over time have

78 Ibid., p. 234.

79 Ibid., p. 235.

occurred through Freemasonry, especially through common membership of some Masters, like me, to the Accepted Scottish Rite.

80

What is the mysterious Dignity project, that is not only a pseudo Chivalric Order?

For years, prior to establishing this Order as a secret Masonic lodge behind the scenes of Anglo-Saxon Freemasonry, it went undisturbed and in parallel with other more or less visible emanations created over the years by Professor Di Bernardo with the approval of the highest offices of English, Israeli and American Freemasonry, and of course the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy. The latter created by the same Professor Di Bernardo in April 1993, through a schism masterminded by Dignity and operated within the Grand Orient of Italy (G.O.I.), with the approval of the United Grand Lodge of England. This was after a defamatory accusation of “corruption,” was made about the Freemasons of the G.O.I., who have never forgiven him.

This historic turning point divided the already fragmented Italian Masonic scene made up of over a hundred Masonic Obediences. What most of the Masonic international community still does not know, is that Di Bernardo officially and secretly filed the memorandum and the name of the new project back in 1992.

The key operation of this phase took place on April 11, 1993, with the support of some of the biggest in International Freemasonry, like Lord Northampton, banker Mario Conde, and Professor Vittorio Mathieu. The presence in the same body of Masons, with members of the Opus Dei, seemed to be a sign that past incompatibility, was now considered obsolete in front of the “Great Work” of the New World Order. Behind the now famous Masonic “divorce” between Giuliano Di Bernardo and the Grand Orient Italy, there was his new creation, Dignity. Incidentally, in the articles of the secret Lodge, located in Lucerne, Haldenstrasse 40, we find the same ideals that reappear, after ten years, with the establishment of its International Academy of the Illuminati. There is also proof of the occult influence of this secret super Lodge in the new project of the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy, just read this particular passage of the official speech made at the Grand Lodge on the 6th of April 2002, on the occasion of the installation of Giuliano Di Bernardo’s Masonic successor Grand Master Fabio Venzi (which currently holds the post), as it marked the official retirement from Freemasonry by Giuliano Di Bernardo, who

would later become, despite his apparent aversion to Freemasonry, one of its new occult guides:

I hope not to disappoint your trust, that Professor Giuliano Di Bernardo, founder of GLRI can increase the strength and credibility of our obedience. What are the guidelines that I intend to follow in my path to guide GLRI? What I hope for the Italian Freemasonry and the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy, representing in the Italian territory the Anglo-Saxon tradition, is the achievement of a true “Dignity” to Freemasonry: the creation of conditions that make people feel proud to be such Masons. ⁸¹

The words of GM Fabio Venzi have a double meaning, but only to those initiated into the real mysteries. They refer to him as “the professor,” and include the word “Dignity,” which is put later in quotes deliberately, to emphasize its strategic importance. The structure on their official site describe Dignity as follows:

Dignity is an esoteric international order that can be represented as a pyramid whose summit is the Grand Master, Founder and Grand Master of Dignity Giuliano Di Bernardo. Institutional purpose of the Order is the defense of human dignity ,

⁸⁰ Ferruccio Pinotti, *Ibid.*, p. 399, [emphasis added].

⁸¹ <http://www.glri.it/pdf/allocuzioni/nuovoumanesimo.pdf> ‡ Archived 27th July, 2015. world order

which is the condition of moral nobility in which man is placed from his intrinsic qualities and by his very nature. The notion of “dignity,” therefore, inherent to man as such, expresses a universal characteristic, which is found in all people, regardless of sex, age, race, religion, language and culture. Thereby, it is a constitutive element of man, in the sense that, if the man loses his dignity, then it is no longer man. Because the dignity of man is an irrepressible given as an expression of his nature, it is found in all philosophical anthropology, from religious to secular. However, in the world we live in, dignity is scorned and humiliated. Many men and women are forced to live without dignity. And for this reason humanity is losing

the ideal values that it has always supported. Even faith in God is dying and mankind seems to get lost in the mists of atheism and utilitarianism.

Since the concept of “dignity” is universal, its scope is unlimited. In his area of responsibility includes, therefore, the many qualities that characterize human nature. An Order which proposes the defense of human dignity must choose among the many qualities that make it up, those who, within a scale of values, are to be considered primary and essential. This choice will have to take into account the particular historical conditions and quotas facing humanity. In the world we live in, the defense of human dignity means, mainly, the defense of ethnic minorities, women, the weak and the persecuted. For our Order, and the defense of these aspects of human dignity it is the primary institutional goal, which will be built with the highest spiritual morals. Dignity is an order that is inspired by the esoteric societies and initiation dates in the history of mankind. Typical examples are Orphic and Pythagorean Secret Societies, in ancient times, and those of the Rosicrucians, Illuminati and other similar, in more recent times. Dignity aims to promote moral improvement, in cultural and social man. In particular, it is pursuing the development of intellectual activities such as philosophy, science, medicine, law, economics, art, religion, communication through projects that express harmony and respect for all views of man and life. In a universal vision, Dignity proposes and promotes ethical and cultural projects, with the participation of all those who have within them the light to illuminate the darkness that threaten humanity. Particular importance will be given to the education of the younger generation, providing them with not only the tools to learn about the world they live in, but also the ethical and spiritual principles to create harmony among men. ⁸²

Grand Priors, Priors, Commanders, Dignitaries, Ladies and Knights of the Dignity Order established according to Di Bernardo “for the Defense of the Dignity of Man,” participate annually in an International Convention usually held in Sicily, in a secret location chosen at the discretion of Di Bernardo, and the International Academy of the Illuminati.

To understand Di Bernardo further, I have included below a rare interview given ten years ago to the famous Italian journalist Giacomo Amadori, entitled “The Illuminati exist and are among us,” published by the Italian magazine “Panorama” in May 2006:

Giacomo Amadori: Do Dan Brown’s books and other rumors about it have some truth?

Giuliano Di Bernardo: “In the legends there’s always some truth. Every fiction is based on fragments of truth.”

GA: But what is the Academy of the Illuminati?

GDB: It aims to bring together men who are the light bearers, men of quality, serving the world.

82 <http://www.dignityorder.com/it/l-ordine/il-manifesto-dell-ordine> ‡ Archived 27th July, 2015.

GA: The Order of the Illuminati in the U.S. is pretty serious. It is whispered that the hard core of this elite are the most important American or Americanized families, from the Kennedys to the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds to the Onassis.

GDB: “Some of these names are correct,” admitted Di Bernardo.

GA: Amongst the international experts of lodges, secret societies and the esoteric, the name of Bill Clinton circulates.

GDB: “Certainly he has imposed on human events a deep sense of rationality” says the President of the Italian Illuminati, fifty in all. “A few, but of high level.”

GA: Are there any politicians?

GDB: Very few: our project is above parties and governments and has nothing subversive.

GA: In past years it was rumored the existence of a secret lodge founded by Di Bernardo in Lucerne, Switzerland, called Dignity, an association similar to that of the Illuminati, perhaps the Mother Lodge

of the Italian academics. Within Dignity there were men of all religions, the Anglican Lord Northampton, Pro Grandmaster of English Freemasonry, Abraham Foxman, the powerful leader of the AntiDefamation League, the Emir of Dubai Mohammed bin Rashid Al-Maktoum and important Austrian Jesuits.

GDB: “The bad publicity scuppered the project, which was made in the name of transparency and had already received the consent of the canton of Lucerne” assures Di Bernardo.

GA: It turns out that the Illuminati of Bavaria would be the authors of the new “testament of Satan” and that their aim would be to divide the masses and corrupt politicians with sex and money to gain control of the world government. Di Bernardo smiles.

GDB: Nonsense. The power we seek is not a political one. Of course, as Brown points out, to separate fact from fiction can be difficult because of the massive amount of misinformation that has been spread about this secret society.

GA: Inside the academy there is a hierarchy: you enter with the rank of squares, you will become circles (the symbol of perfection), and triangles (the tool used by the demiurge of Plato to create the world). Geometric symbols and rituals associated with the concept of light characterize the group.

GDB: Esotericism is the basis of our research and the light can be identified both with reason and with the gods.

GA: Goodbye to anticlericalism then?

GDB: Initially the Illuminati in Bavaria fought the Jesuit dominance. Today it

is different. The religious notions are essential to defeat the darkness. Even if the goal is a more genuine religion.

GA: One last question: how do you join?

GDB: You have to be presented and the proposal must be voted on and ac

world order cepted. There is also an initiation rite, but what I can not explain it. ⁸³

Of course the phrase “fighting the Jesuit superpower,” is pure disinformation from Di Bernardo, who apparently during a meeting of Dignity a couple of years ago in the north of Italy, had the nerve to accuse me of being “a fool that speaks of reptilians.”

He did this before symbolically tearing up a picture of me in front of his “Knights.” Well what can I say? The “reptilians” are not my speciality.

Di Bernardo, first Grand Master of Freemasonry, and later Illuminati Grand Master, should explain the serious accusations officially made against his ex-Brothers of the Grand Orient of Italy on April 13th, 1993. This was done in a formal document (FIG. 39) that heralded the beginning of his Regular Grand Lodge of Italy, created thanks to illegal secret funds provided by the United Grand Lodge of England, thanks to the support of people like Spencer Douglas David Compton, the 7th Marquess of Northampton. (b.1946)

The amount given to Giuliano Di Bernardo for his new Masonic project in Italy was two and a half million British pounds, secretly pulled out of the coffers of the prestigious English institution and given directly to Di Bernardo, thanks to a bank account tied to his Swiss Dignity project, of which the majority of British Freemasons, to this day, know absolutely nothing about. This is such a delicate subject for the UGLE, as it touches on the secret funding of a foreign Obedience. Even the mention of it, is forbidden in Great Queen Street headquarters of English Freemasonry. I was expelled from the UGLE for taking a stand against this corruption, so nothing they do on Great Queen Street surprises me. They act contrary to the basic tenets of Freemasonry.

B'nai B'rith: The Israeli friends of Di Bernardo
D

espite the alleged “enlightenment” promoted by Grand Master of the Illuminati Giuliano Di Bernardo, and other Grand Masters like him, the conditions of the world seem to be getting worse, and the Kingdom of a Thousand Years prophesied by the mysterious Rosicrucians, who unfortunately had a false start with the “Thousand Year Reich” of the Nazis, now have another problematic beginning with the United Nations and their Jesuit/Zionist influence. In the Bible, a thousand years are needed to bring the earth and humanity to original perfection, after the physical elimination by holy war of of all opponents of God.⁸⁴ The date 2020, and the previous date December 21, 2012, do not mark the end of the world, but rather the beginning of a new phase. Although the scenario that you have in front of your eyes in ten years, if we continue to believe in the fairy tales of politicians and their occult handlers, will be the one painted by the movie “Mad Max,” both in the old edition of 1979, and in the new one in 2015, where they emphasized the problem of water, which is of prime importance. The elite of the New World Order wish to buy all the water, all over the planet, and then close the taps and make it the price of gold. So prepare as soon as possible resources to make your community independent with food and energy before 2020. In this context, the Roman Catholic Church that could have originally opposed all this, was infiltrated during the Second Vatican Council, which took off with Pope Roncalli known as Pope John XXIII the first Freemason Pope in history, a topic which I will discuss further in Volume III. It was he who unjustly disposed of poor Cardinal Giuseppe Siri, who was duly elected by the conclave, with a Masonic coup in the Vatican. This scenario was repeated again in

83 Gli Illuminati sono tra noi article by Giacomo Amadori in “PANORAMA” May 26, 2006. 84 Pierluigi Trombetti, L’Enigma Occulto di Hitler, Ibid., p.178.



IL GRAN MAESTRO

A. G. D. G. A. D.

MASSONERIA ITALIA
GRANDE ORIENTE D'I

VIA DI S. PANCRAZIO, 8
TEL. 06 90 3441/5

Most Worshipful Grand Master,

I wish to inform you that, due to the corruption in which Freemasons of the Grand Orient of Italy are involved, on April the 16th, 1993, I shall resign from the office of Grand Master.

I also wish to inform you that, according to the ancient usages and customs of Freemasonry, on April the 17th, 1993, in Rome, before the Representatives of foreign regular Grand Lodges, seven Lodges formerly belonging to the Grand Orient of Italy shall constitute the GRAN LOGGIA REGOLARE D'ITALIA (Regular Grand Lodge of Italy), of which I shall be appointed Grand Master.

I hereby invite you to attend to the solemn ceremony that will mark the beginning, in Italy, of a Freemasonry made of men whose aim is that of working for the moral improvement of mankind.

Please accept, on this occasion, my signs of highest consideration and esteem.

Yours Fraternally,

Giuliano Di Bernardo
M.W.G.M.

Rome, April the 13th, 1993

FIG. 39 – Official Statement to the Duke of Kent, the Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England, issued on April 13th, 1993, by Prof. Giuliano di Bernardo as outgoing Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy, announcing the establishment of the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy.

the 1963 papal conclave, when Sirri, who had already taken the name of Pope Gregory XVII, was blocked from taking on his new office by another Freemason, Pope Paul VI, born Giovanni Battista Enrico Antonio Maria Montini, of Jewish descent, perhaps the most Masonic of all popes. It was thanks to this Masonic infiltration of the Vatican, that a conciliary document called *Nostra Aetate*, was formulated by Jesuit Cardinal Augustin Bea. The magazine of the conservative pre-Vatican II Catholics called “*Sodalitium*,” declared in 1994 that: “The philo-Jewish attitude of Cardinal Bea caused him to be accused of being a secret agent of ‘B’nai B’rith.’ Leon de Poncins accused Bea of being of Jewish origin, his real surname, was apparently Beja or Behar, acting in the Second

world order Vatican Council as a secret agent of the ‘B’nai B’rith.’”⁸⁵

The faculty for Jewish Studies of the prestigious Gregorian University in Rome, heir of the Roman College founded originally by Ignatius of Loyola, founder of the Jesuits, is now dedicated to Cardinal Bea. In 2014, the Cardinal Bea Centre for Judaic Studies celebrated 50 years of conciliar declaration, called *Nostra Aetate*. The *Nostra Aetate* was co-written with Freemason Jules Isaac, basically a Communist, and part of the international Jewish lobby operating for the Illuminati. Jules Isaac was a member of the B’nai B’rith; which is another form of Freemasonry addressed only to Jewish people, so even more exclusive and sectarian. In the aforementioned article *Sodalitium*, there was mention of a book published in France called, *Mystères et secrets du B’nai B’rith* released in Italy in 1999 as “*Mysteries and secrets of the B’nai B’rith*.” The largest international Jewish organization, authored by French journalist Emmanuel Ratie, who stated: “On this subject, nothing so comprehensive, detailed and yet well documented was ever written.” Emmanuel Ratie begins the Italian edition of his book in this way:

B'nai B'rith, which in Hebrew means "Sons of the Alliance" was founded in the U.S. in 1843. It is reserved exclusively to Jews. Today it has more than 500,000 brothers and sisters as affiliates in fifty different countries. The international elite of the various Jewish communities, from Sigmund Freud to Albert Einstein, has been or is a member. It is certainly the oldest, most popular and arguably the most influential international Jewish organization. For example, it was the B'nai B'rith which obtained the recognition of the State of Israel by President Harry Truman. It was always the B'nai B'rith that was able to obtain from the Catholic Church to change its teaching for the second millennium, in regards to Judaism, in the Second Vatican Council. In 1905, Jacob Schiff, the American banker and senior official of the B'nai B'rith stated: "If the Tsar does not want to give our people the freedom desired, then a revolution will establish a republic through which you will get those rights." Twelve years later, in 1917, the Bolshevik Revolution will upset Russia expanding its influence throughout the world, and Tsar was murdered along with his family. ... August '94, Silvio Berlusconi, then head of government, had to apologize to Abraham Foxman (ADL director) for a statement by his Minister Mastella, who insinuated that it was the reaction of the American Jewish lobby to determine the fall of the Italian lira in the international money market. This organization which follows the rules of a Masonic organization is mostly unknown to the public, but has exercised, and still exercises an enormous influence on world events. This is the first independent investigation dedicated to the Mysteries and secrets of the B'nai B'rith worldwide. It contains many unpublished documents and is therefore an explosive book, able to answer questions that every citizen has the right to ask. ⁸⁶

Emmanuel Ratie immediately speaks of the fact, that we know little to nothing about this mysterious order, and adds that he did very extensive research using trusted sources:

At the National Library in France there is nothing about the B'nai B'rith, except for a modest booklet in Hebrew, one in German dated 1932, another one in English and one quarter of an extremist anti-Semitic one ... Virtually nothing also at the Library of Congress in Washington and nothing at the British Library in London. However,

according to the Encyclopedia Judaica (1970) B'nai B'rith, or Children of the Alliance, is "the oldest and numerous Judaic organization of mutual assistance, meeting in lodges and chapters in 45 countries. The number of its States is approximately 500,000 men, women and young people. There are 1,700 male lodges of which 25% outside the USA, with 210,000 men and a budget of about \$ 13 million. Its programs covers all Jewish interests and they also include several other geared to the broader aims of the community."

It is therefore strange that such an association, founded in the United States in 1843,

85 From the magazine "Sodalitium" No. 38 June-July 1994—Verrua Savoia (Turin).
86 Emmanuel Ratie, *Misteri e segreti del B'nai B'rith. La più grande organizzazione ebraica internazionale* (Mysteries and secrets of the B'nai B'rith. The largest international Jewish organization), (Verua Savoia, Turin, IT: 1999, Centro Librario Sodalitium), p. 1.

and France in 1932, has never published anything about itself either in France or elsewhere. If you read the collection of newspapers which, remember, are required by law to be deposited in the Bibliotheque Nationale in four copies for any publication made in France (and even the Masons observe this law), it is found that the B'nai B'rith has never made a legal deposit, with the exception of only two numbers of their magazine, the B'nai B'rith Journal. This organization has never filed any of its official brochures in France. This no doubt explains why the non-Jewish French press is undocumented on the subject, and has consecrated to the B'nai B'rith, less than fifty articles since its founding in 1932. Despite the boycott of the legal deposit, you can trace a small part of the publications of the American, French and European B'nai B'rith, thanks to an investigation that lasted several years. If you study in depth you will understand the purpose of the order of B'nai B'rith, that is officially about "enlightening the whole of humanity." The AntiDefamation League of B'nai B'rith (ADL) is their armed wing. ⁸⁷

Wikipedia describes The Anti-Defamation League (ADL):

Formerly known as the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, is an international Jewish non-governmental organization based in the United States. Describing itself as “the nation’s premier civil rights/human relations agency,” the ADL states that it “fights anti-Semitism and all forms of bigotry, defends democratic ideals and protects civil rights for all,” doing so through “information, education, legislation, and advocacy.”⁸⁸

I would like to now address the mysterious origins of the B'nai B'rith. On October 13, 1843, in a Sinsheimer coffee shop, on the dark streets of the Wall Street district, the first B'nai B'rith was founded, which took the name of Bundes-Brueder, literally League of Brothers, a Germanic name because the founders spoke only German and Yiddish. The choice of this Israelite coffee shop is explained by the fact that at the time the Lower East Side had a feud with German Jewish immigrants.⁸⁹ The date of establishment of the B'nai B'rith makes it one of the oldest American associations to ever exist. It saw another 37 years before the Salvation Army came to light, 38 before the Red Cross, 39 for the Knights of Columbus, 47 for the Daughters of the American Revolution and more than 70 for the Kiwanis, the Lyons Club, and The American Legion. The known historian of the B'nai B'rith, Edward E. Grusd, notes very significantly, that there are only two older organizations: “Freemasons and Odd Fellows.” Only in 1859, will the first major Jewish association be created, the Union of Jewish Congregations, which groups all synagogues. At the time, the Jewish-American community had only 25,000 members, and this figure is considered wrong by excess. As we have seen, there was a Sephardic minority, descendant from early settlers, who had names like Cardoza, Carvalho, Seixas and Perreira. At the end of the American Revolution, this minority had, in the United States, fewer than 3,000 families, in which at least two-thirds lived in New York. Nevertheless, it counted

87 Ibid., p. 4.

88 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anti-Defamation_League ‡ Archived 27th July, 2015.

89 See. Ibid., p. 7.
world order

among its members prominent figures such as Salomon, a leading stockbroker, an American of Jewish Polish origin, who was one of the major financiers of the American Revolution. Later they added a significant number of immigrants from Eastern Europe, which soon became the majority. Most were of modest origins and lived in poverty. Among them emerged the German Jews, such as Schiff, Warburg, Oppenheimer, Guggenheim, Lehman, and others. Between 1830 and 1880, 200,000 Jews emigrated from Germany to the United States. The wealthy minority, often Sephardic, was divided into “families” joined together on the grounds of common interests and synagogues, and was never in favor of a strong immigration of Ashkenazi Jews.

At that time, apart from the category of undertaker, there was no Jewish organization with philanthropic ends, and most of the communities had their own cemeteries. These “shetl” (Jewish communities), were very divided, with practices and customs that did not entertain relations between them; even marriages between Jews of different communities was considered by many, mixed marriages.

There were, however, specific associations of solidarity, for example, the Landmanschaften, the German Benevolent Society, founded in 1844, merged the following year with the B’nai B’rith. There had already been several attempts at unification, in 1841. Rabbi Isaac Lesser of Philadelphia tried to unite the different associations with a federation of congregations in synagogues called The West.⁹⁰ The introduction to the B’nai B’rith, intended to define their purpose and their mission, is inspired by Masonry, but with a Jewish specificity. Here is the beginning of the preamble: “The Order of B’nai B’rith has set itself the mission order to join the Israelites (this step has become ‘people of Jewish confession’) in order to promote their best interests as well as those of humanity, to develop and raise the moral character of the people of this faith, of inculcating the purest principles of philanthropy, honor and patriotism, to help science and the arts, to help the poor in their needs, to visit and support the sick, to come to the aid of victims of persecution, to bring protection and assistance to the widow and the orphan following the principles of humanism in its highest sense.”

The founders also believed that a Jewish organization should have a Hebrew name, so they kept the initials BB but changed the name: from Bundes-Brueder (League of Brothers) becoming the B'nai B'rith (Sons of the Covenant). B'nai B'rith in Yiddish becomes Bne Briss and it is under this name that it is known in Germany (Unabhaangiger Orden BB). It is also known by the Sephardic term, Beni Berith.

Until 1850, the meetings continued to be held in German and not in English. The Order adopted a motto: Wohlthatigkeit, Bruderliebe und Eintracht, which became Benevolence, Brotherly Love and Harmony in English and Amour Fraternel et Harmonie in French. The menorah or candlestick with seven branches, was adopted as a symbol of the Order in the second meeting "because it symbolizes the light."

Until 1868, the B'nai B'rith used Jewish religious terms for its officers: the president was the Grand Nasi Abh; the Vice President was the Grand Aleph, the Secretary the Grand Sopher. B'nai B'rith states: "Remember that privileged moment in which our ancestors being on the foot of Mount Horeb (Sinai) understood the message: You have to be for me a kingdom of priests, of holy people. ... Throughout the world, for his safety and for the honor of Israel, to act, is how one conceives the high end of the Order. B'nai B'rith has its roots and its name on two alliances essential to the religion of the "chosen people," that of God with Abraham and Isaac but also, and perhaps above all, of that between God and Moses in the Sinai, sealed by a fire in the "sacrifice of salvation" as "blood of the covenant" (cf. Moses, V 1, 17-2, 24 and following). Even after 1868, within the Lodges, they preserved the various denominations." ⁹¹

90 Ibid., p. 8.

Its domain was voluntarily limited to America and its purpose was to provide a highlevel representation of American Jews in the religious as well as in moral and intellectual sense, playing a specific role in Freemasonry. It was the first time in the history of Jews that they organized according to similar guidelines, that were no longer just

local and religious. It was necessary to preserve a religion avoiding the diatribes of the synagogue.⁹²

This moment marks a turning point, when the classic environment of the Synagogue is replaced by that of the lodge, which is considered much more stable because of its hierarchy and its rules. By now the elite of the Jewish people obtain an Egregore to shape and develop what became in a short time, the basis for the newly born Zionism ideology promoted by Edmond Benjamin James de Rothschild (1845-1934). Here I will not fall into the trap of anti-Semitism my dear readers, which of course will make me also an easy target of the ADL, the armed wing of B'nai B'rith and the Illuminati. I personally do not care to generalize, and I am neither a stupid "negationist" or a even an anti-Semite. The Rothschilds are not the entirety of the Jewish people, and not all Jews are aware of the policies made by Freemasons, Illuminati and B'nai B'rith members behind the curtains of history.

The first victims are always the general population since antiquity, this is what I realized a long time ago, after meeting a B'nai B'rith representative in Rome at the Foreign Press Association. It was an "un-illuminating" experience, as he was the usual elitist, nothing more, no different from others in similar organizations in the Illuminati Network. The people who fall victim are so manipulated that they don't want to consider the reality I am trying to describe to you. It will upset them, tear apart their illusions, and that's not permitted by the New World Order System supervised by the Grand Alliance between the Jesuits, the Rothschild Zionists and the British Monarchy, operating for global enslavement with Illuminati sects, think tanks, and so on. However, the so-called Conspiracy Theorist, always seem to choose to attack one faction without touching the other, feeding the divide and conquer methodology, instead of a more complex explanation. Such people are not honest in their own vision and the battle against the elite. What I have shown you since the first volume of my Confessions, is a much more complex and compartmentalized reality, made up of a vast network, with many players and different layers. At the top is the United Nations, in their ultimate occult control room. The aforementioned Cardinal Bea, operated as an agent of the

B'nai B'rith, working in connection with the powerful Society of Jesus. Immediately after being appointed for this mission by the first Masonic Pope John XXIII (Giuseppe Angelo Roncalli), for the task of developing a "revisionist" document on Jewish-Christian relations, he went on to meet the powerful Jewish Freemason Nahum Goldman, president of the World Jewish Congress. This meeting took place in Rome on the 26th of October 1960, where they decided together the future fate of Catholicism.

On that occasion, Bea asked Goldman, on behalf of Roncalli, to draft a formal document on the new relations with the Jews, with religious freedom at the base of the growing One World Religion. On February 27, 1962, the Memorandum was presented to Bea Goldman and Label Katz (members of B'nai B'rith), on behalf of the World Conference of Jewish Organizations. Well, this draft inspired by Jewish Freemasonry and the World Jewish Congress, produced the Catholic declaration *Nostra Aetate*, which lite r

91 Ibid., pp. 9-10, [emphasis added].

92 Ibid., pp. 10-11.

world order



FIG. 40 – Bergoglio at lunch with the B'nai B'rith in Argentina. Source: <http://i2.wp.com/radiospada.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/04/foto-di-gruppo-di-famiglia.jpg> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

ally means “in our time,” which is one of the most important documents of the Second Vatican Council. A council controlled by leaders of Freemasonry, the B'nai B'rith, and the Jesuits, who on Oct. 28, 1965, with their *Nostra Aetate*, changed forever the relations between the Catholic Church and non-Christian religions. On December 18, 2006, the now retired Pope Benedict XVI, greeted 112 members of the B'nai B'rith at the Vatican recalling the *Nostra Aetate*:

I am pleased to greet this delegation of B'nai B'rith. After the Declaration *Nostra Aetate* of the Second Vatican Council in 1965, the leaders of B'nai B'rith have visited us on several occasions. Today, 18 December (2006), as a sign of the spirit of understanding, respect and mutual respect that has grown between our two communities, we welcome you and, through you, all those whom you represent.⁹³

The relations between Pope Francis and the B'nai B'rith are well-documented. There are several articles available directly from the website of B'nai B'rith Argentina on this religious “love affair,”⁹⁴ where Jorge Mario Bergoglio is surrounded by his old friends of B'nai B'rith in Argentina. (FIG. 40) It's no wonder that between 1785 and 1786, the noted philosopher who started as a Jesuit seminarist, then became a Barnabite and finally a Freemason and a member of Adam Weishaupt's Illuminati. Carl Leonhard Reinhold (1757-1823), prepared two conferences for the Viennese Masonic Lodge Zur Eintracht wahren—a secret cell of the Order of the Illuminati—entitled *The Jewish Mysteries* the most ancient religious Freemasonry. In one passage, Reinhold states that the Pope is: “the Supreme Unknown Superior” in another, that, “he takes the place of Aaron.” Read this short passage and perhaps these “Jewish Mysteries” will become less “mysterious”:

Who can believe, brothers, then that pious school of prophets and prodigious men should not be worthy of the important paternal care of the Supreme Unknown Superior (who inside the order takes the place

of Aaron and his successors), who the famous Archimedes ab Aquila fulva preached to our brothers with enthusiasm and at the same time with discretion? ⁹⁵

93 <http://www.traditioninaction.org/RevolutionPhotos/A376rcBnaiBrith.html> ‡ Archived 27th July, 2015. 94 See.

<http://www.bnaibrith.org.ar/website/popgaleria.asp?id=2276&gal=1636> ‡ Archived 27th July.

Archimedes ab Aquila fulva was Johann August Starck, also known as Stark (1741-1816). It was an internal schism from 1767 in the Neo-Templar Masonic Rite of the Strict Observance on behalf of the Jesuits. Stark is also mentioned in the writings of Albert Pike. As stated by Gianluca Paolucci the curator of the Italian edition of Reinhold's work: "Leonhard alludes to the pope who was once thought to secretly pull the strings of the alleged 'catholicization' of Freemasonry in Germany." ⁹⁶ This text, described more than two centuries ago by the Illuminati in official documents, takes on new meaning when you consider the frequent meetings of Bergoglio, a.k.a. Aaron, with the merry band of rabbis from B'nai B'rith. You can imagine how Jesus felt 2,000 years ago, in front of an almost identical scenario.

Journalist and author Italian Matteo Simonetti writes: We do not know how true is the famous expression of Louis-Ferdinand Céline. Note by the Author: this is a pseudonym of Louis Ferdinand Auguste Destouches (1894 –1961):

"Mason is a voluntary Jew, a synthetic Jew," but we notice, for example, what was said by the chief rabbi Israel Meir Lau a Ashkenazi Jew on October 26, 1993 in Jerusalem, on the fortieth anniversary of the Grand Lodge of Jerusalem: "the principles of Freemasonry are all contained in the Book of Books of the Jewish people; or by Gustav Karples in his "Ode to B'nai B'rith," where he claims: The ideals of Freemasonry have sprung from Judaism for internal needs [...] Even the terminology and the majority of the Masonic symbols come from Judaism. ⁹⁷

And now we will go deeper into the mysteries, in an analysis of this short but influential essay created by the Illuminati called “The Jewish Mysteries, the most ancient religious Masonry.”

The Jewish Mysteries, the most ancient religious Masonry
W

ikipedia writes: “The suppression of the Jesuits in the Empire Portuguese, in France, in the Two Sicilies, in Malta, in Parma and Spanish Empire from 1767 was the result of a series of political moves more than a theological controversy. With the brief Dominus ac Redemptor (July 21, 1773) Pope Clement XIV decided to suppress the Society of Jesus. The Jesuits took refuge therefore in non-Catholic countries, particularly in Prussia and Russia, where the order was largely ignored in its work. The Bollandists moved from Antwerp to Brussels, where they continued their work at the monastery of the Coudenberg; in 1788 it suppressed even the Bollandist government of the Austrian Netherlands.”⁹⁸ Karl Leonhard Reinhold was originally educated as a Jesuit, but after the suppression of the Society of Jesus, he joined the Barnabites, where he taught philosophy. In 1783, ten years after the dissolution of the Jesuits, Reinhold was defrocked and

became a Freemason and a member of the Masonic lodge Zur Warren Eintracht in Vi

⁹⁵ Carl Leonhard Reinhold, *I misteri ebraici ovvero la più antica massoneria religiosa* (The Jewish mysteries the most ancient religious masonry), Introduction by Jan Assmann, Edited and with an essay by Gianluca Paolucci, Macerata, IT: Quodlibet, 2011). p. 198, [emphasis added].

⁹⁶ See. Vincenzo Soro, *Ibid.*, p. 153-154.

⁹⁷ Matteo Simonetti, *La verità sul Piano Kalergi* (The truth about the Kalergi plan), (Milan, IT:Edizioni Radio Spada, 2015), p. 117.

⁹⁸ See. https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Soppressione_della_Compagnia_di_Ges%C3%B9

‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

world order

enna, where Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart took his second degree in the Craft. Karl Leonhard Reinhold became not only a member of “Regular” Freemasonry, but also of the Order of the Illuminati of Bavaria, which was hidden within it, becoming one of the greatest thinkers of the time. Reinhold’s controversial work on the Jewish Mysteries as the most ancient form of “Religious Freemasonry,” was published for the first time in Italy in 2011. The Italian press showed an unusual interest on the subject. Here are some excerpts from reviews made at the time in the most important Italian newspapers:

Excerpt from *That Mason of Moses. The mysterious origin of Judaism* – *La Repubblica*; 10-12-2011:

The Latest on Moses? He was a “Mason” and pro-Egyptian.

In front of a title that speaks of Judaism as the oldest form of Masonry perhaps some readers will wonder if this is not the usual Judeo-Masonic plot accusation that hit the French revolutionaries in the late 700s formulated by abbot Barruel that became the fixation of the Jesuits of the publication “*Civiltà Cattolica*” in the years of the fierce anti-Jewish and anti-Masonic battle that saw them share the anti-Semitism card with the “socialism of fools.” The fact is that Reinhold was a Jesuit and Freemason. A fact seemingly unique, that helps to understand how the story is constantly changing the colors of things and the meanings of words. In his time between the Society of Jesus and Freemasonry there was an intense sympathy; Jesuits attended lodges stimulated by the idea that presided over the origin of their order, that of confidence in the revolutionary potential of intelligence as a tool for action of a small enlightened elite by God. Carl Leonhard Reinhold (born in Austria in 1758, died in Weimar in 1823) began his career as a Jesuit and remained one until the dissolution of the Company, a traumatic event for a religious order that felt badly protected by the papacy and saw the dispersal of former members. The history of the Jesuits in the Habsburg Empire and their Masonic past, in a great book by Antonio Trampus, that shows members of the banned religious order flow in Masonic Lodges dividing between a more open side to the ideas of the Enlightenment and Rousseau and a reactionary side that supported absolutism. Reinhold did not follow neither the one nor the other

strand of Jesuitism: converted instead to Protestantism by the influence of Herder, and found in Kant himself the master of his life, the one to whom he dedicated his extraordinary capacity of adviser and university professor in the mature stage of its activities. ⁹⁹

Short review – Corriere della Sera; 26-11-2011:

Carl Leonhard Reinhold (1757-1823) entered the Jesuits and, after their suppression, taught philosophy in the Barnabites. Freemason since 1783—he was a member of the lodge “Zur Eintracht wahren,” “For the true harmony”—and decided to leave religious life and promote widespread interest around Kant. He will take the chair in Jena University. Reinhold now comes out, introduced by Jan Assmann and edited by Gianluca Paolucci, *The Jewish Mysteries the most ancient religious Masonry* (Quodlibet, pp. 264, 18). In it the philosopher outlined the argument that Moses would have been devoted to the pantheistic principle of Oneness—All, that natural religion founded on the banks of the Nile. He wrote: “I don’t think I offend in any way the high regard I have for the truth, as well as mosaic priesthood, if I push myself to consider such a cult, in its basic components, a faithful copy of the esoteric religion of the Egyptians and to affirm that the legislator of the Jews, have apparently targeted, as he could, to initiate all his people to the Egyptian mysteries.” ¹⁰⁰

[99 Adriano Prosperi “That Mason of Moses. The mysterious origin of Judaism,” article in “La Repubblica” \(Rome, IT:10-12-2011\).](#)

Excerpt from Reinhold, the Mason former Jesuit who illuminated Schiller and Goethe— *Il Messaggero*; 25-08-2012:
Sometimes seemingly minor figures better represent the Zeitgeist, the spirit of the time. This is the case of a strange philosopher, Viennese professor Carl Leonhard Reinhold, pupil of the Jesuits, then Barnabite. Defrocked, entered the Viennese Masonic Lodge of the True Harmony, directed by Ignaz von Born, advisor to Emperor Joseph II, and leading Austrian Enlightenment, charismatic personality so overwhelming and inspiring to Mozart (also a Mason) the hieratic figure of Sarastro in “The Magical Flute.” The eighteenth-century Freemasonry was crossing from fairs infighting between

factions mystical and rationalistic. Both gave rise to other more secret societies. The rationalist found themselves in the Order of the Illuminati, whose radical program, anticlerical and anti-despotic, soon attracted the attention of some governments that outlawed them. Reinhold, who had joined this association, was forced to leave in a hurry Vienna and repair in more tolerant Duchy of Weimar. Meanwhile he completed his philosophical training with intense attendance of Kantian philosophy, which won him the Chair at the University of Jena. It was here that Reinhold had to play an extraordinary role, influencing profoundly first Schiller later Goethe, who borrowed from him the knowledge of Kantianism. From his professorship Reinhold helped form an extraordinary generation, including the brothers Friedrich and August Wilhelm Schlegel and especially Novalis. Huge was the influence of his booklet, *The Jewish Mysteries or the oldest form of Religious Masonry*.¹⁰¹

Excerpt from *The Alchemical Wedding of Tamino and Pamina – II Sole 24 Ore*; *Il Sole 24 Ore*; 11-2011:

At the head of the lodge was Ignaz von Born, who perhaps inspired the character of Sarastro. And at the invitation of von Born, between 1786 and 1787 Reinhold wrote *The Jewish Mysteries* the most ancient religious Masonry. The work is a review, bold and provocative, of the figure of Moses. A Prince initiated to the Egyptian mysteries, Moses would have decided to use the secret rituals of the religion of Osiris and Isis to guide his people's exodus from the land of the pharaohs. So, thanks to a trick essentially political in nature, the Jews would be the only people of antiquity to receive a revelation normally destined only to a small elite of scholars.¹⁰²

Of course, after the publication of this book, edited by Gianluca Paolucci, which was met with a degree of success in Italy, there was an immediate reaction from the Vatican media. And to be consistent with my spirit of defiance toward the Vatican and the Jesuits, I want to include below the views and criticism made by the main Italian Catholic daily "Avvenire" on the work of Reinhold, defined by the Catholic journalist Mario Iannacone, as only a Jesuit student. However, this is not true and if you have read the earlier excerpts I

included by others papers, the journalist in question was not the only one who indicated Carl Leonhard Reinhold as a former Jesuit, as the most widely read Italian newspaper the “Corriere della Sera” did the same: “he joined the Jesuits and, after their suppression,

100 The Jewish Mysteries, book review by Armando Torno in “Corriere della Sera” (Milan, IT: 26-11-201).

101 Marino Freschi, “Reinhold, the Mason former Jesuit who illuminated Schiller and Goethe” article in “Il Messaggero” (Rome, IT: 25-08-2012).

102 Giulio Busi, “The Alchemical Wedding of Tamino and Pamina,” article in “Il Sole 24 Ore” , (Milan:11.27.2011).

world order

taught philosophy in the Barnabites.” In addition, the Catholic newspaper did not even mention the fact that at the time the Society of Jesus was dissolved and suffered a long dispersion, in particular the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. And there is much more info on the subject voluntarily suppressed or manipulated by the Catholic newspaper in the article, that even casts doubt on the research of highly respected Professor Jan Assman, as well as a totally incorrect statement by Iannacone that the Templar myth survived only in Anglo-Saxon Freemasonry: “True for the European Freemasonry but not to the Anglo-Saxon one, which continued to be based on those myths.”

Here the question becomes more complicated, because both Professor Jan Assman and the journalist Mario Iannacone who work and are guided by the Catholic Church for their reviews, do not seem initiates of the highest degrees of Freemasonry. Only an expert in such rituals could talk about this subject in a serious and consistent way.

The Templar myth survived thanks to the Jesuits in the high degrees of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (from 30° to 33° degree), considered an essential part of continental European Freemasonry, light years away from the Anglo-Saxon version; that if anything has given more space to the Jewish mysteries as seen in the Royal Arch, which only later offer the possibility to access the mysteries of the

Neo-Templars for interested Christian Freemasons. These degrees are known in the United States, as the York Rite, which mirrors closely this Masonic system created in England, with slight changes in the underlying structure which does not change the contents taught, or the rituals.

The article in the newspaper “Avvenire” is obviously to some extent, the result of contemporary Jesuit disinformation. Just imagine, after two centuries since their formal return to the Catholic Church in 1814, the Company of Jesus now fully controls the Vatican media through Federico Lombardi SJ (b. 1942), in charge of all information of the Holy See. If you think about it, with the help of the powerful Jewish lobby, the Jesuits have now taken control of the dying Catholic religion, helping to push further its decline. In any case, this is the apologetic article in question that appeared in the Vatican media. Read for yourself to understand the skills of Jesuit disinformation.

Excerpt from Reinhold: a fake Jesuit between Freemason and Illuminist – Avvenire; 14-01-2012:

Here are translated the Jewish Mysteries of Karl Reinhold L, edited by G. Paolucci. The pamphlet, which was concluded in 1786, is difficult to understand if you are not knowledgeable of the struggles that opposed the Masonic tendencies of the late eighteenth century. The author is a philosopher now in the process of reassessment, according to the inaccurate review of Adriano Prosper for La Repubblica, “he began his career as a Jesuit,” before becoming Protestant and then a Freemason. The historian is suggesting a kind of continuity in the career of Reinhold, between “Masonry and the Company of Jesus” as “there was at that time an intense sympathy between the two who shared a common belief in the revolutionary potential of intelligence.”

Misleading statements. To Reinhold, Prosperi and curators ascribe the merit of having defined, in this booklet—handled as a minor classic of illuminism—the benefits that would result from monotheist relativism. Compared to his contemporaries who introduced in their texts perennialist Masonic ideas in deism or pantheism pulling in

Atlanteans, Egyptians, Chaldeans, Jews or the Essenes, the book of Reinhold is better argued and concentrates, moderating abstruse Philology, on the punctum: the futility of religious exclusivism and the advantage of a polycentric truth or “relativist” as Prosperi writes (using a anachronistic term).

The “relativism” of Reinhold coincides, however, with the Masonic method and recalls Spinoza’s pantheism. According to the author, Judaism was invented by Moses, who adapted the Egyptian mysteries which would lead both Judaism—or “religious masonry”—what became Freemasonry itself, reserved for the elite. Reinhold believed in equivalence between religions and wisdom traditions and natural truth veiled behind the Egyptian mysteries. Assmann writes in the introduction: the “God of the Old Testament would be a fiction! The adaptation of a lofty concept, philosophical, abstract deity of the understanding of the common men.”

So thought Reinhold referring to Weishaupt, Spinoza and perhaps Giordano Bruno. But Reinhold was not a Jesuit; He studied in a Jesuit collegium but without getting into the Company (as shown in the scientific biography “Karl L. Reinhold and the Enlightenment” by G. Di Giovanni, published by Springer).” He took the Barnabite “vows” in 1780 to teach, then he joined masonry, thus refusing communion with the Church (which condemned “the sect” since 1738). He attended a lodge infiltrated by members of the Illuminati like him, but not close to their ideas as claimed by Assmann, who also adds that Templar myths decayed in the Masonic milieu after 1782 in favor of the Egyptians: true for the European Freemasonry but not for the AngloSaxon one, which continued to be based on those myths. Intricate issues, which they would like to spend in favor in today’s battle in favour of “relativism.” Some Jesuits played a dangerous battle to control the impulses of anti-Christian German lodges and to steer them up in favor of the Stuarts Catholics lodges of the British expatriates present in Italy and France, they played their game so well that even in scholarly introductions (and reviews) today the maze of mirrors deceives. ¹⁰³

The Jesuits should stop their lies through manipulative filtering of the Catholic Church newspaper “Avvenire,” that have nothing to do with

true Christianity, if it ever existed. Returning to Karl Leonhard Reinhold, he lived the last years of his life in Kiel, between university and Masonic activities. It was in the period behind the famous Masonic Convent of Wilhelmsbad 1782, that his actions and work were particularly interesting, as we seek answers beyond appearances (and the usual Internet hoaxes) about the Order of the Illuminati of Adam Weishaupt. As I wrote in the first volume of my Confessions, although some agents of disinformation want to prove otherwise, it was at this time, after the Masonic Convent of Wilhelmsbad, that the turning point for Weishaupt's Illuminati took place. They certainly did not disappear, despite being officially dismantled and banned as an order with this name. The Jesuits were able to operate and hide, inside the more reserved and restricted Masonic lodges of the elite, such as Zur Wahren Eintracht in Vienna. Later, there is a gradual growth and expansion of such teachings and methods of control formulated originally by Adam Weishaupt, which will result in new orders and dangerous sects popping up like mushrooms.

There is a real network of the Illuminati of a thousand emanations, and not a single order. Gioele Magaldi, the former Worshipful Master of a prestigious Roman lodge of the Grand Orient of Italy with a strong Jewish presence, reveals the real meaning of the term "Illuminati":¹⁰⁴

This term according to the authors of this volume, is to be considered as the result of Self-attribution by certain members of Masonic and reactionary neoaristocratic circles.

¹⁰³ ario Iannacone, "Reinhold: a fake Jesuit between Freemasons and Illuminist," article "Avvenire," (Milan, IT: 14-01-2012).

¹⁰⁴ Gioele Magaldi is the Past Worshipful Master of Lodge Har Tzion Montesion 705 of the Grand Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani a Masonic Obbedience recognized by all of the US Grand Lodges. world order

cles. Is instead quite misleading any conspiracy narrative based on the inconsistent assumption of a subsidiary, direct or indirect, of these contemporary "Illuminati" Masons supposedly linked to the Order of

the so-called “Bavarian Illuminati” (operating effectively, as such, only from the mid-sixties until the late eighties of the eighteenth century, although some of their suggestions will be taken and processed specifically within Masonic circles decades and centuries later), founded in 1776 by Johan Adam Weishaupt (1748-1830).¹⁰⁵

There remains no doubt that the occult side of the Illuminati, followed these mysterious teachings on the Jewish mysteries produced by the Jesuit / Freemason Reinhold, which brought the creation of the Golden Dawn, and in turn the rise of Aleister Crowley “The Great Beast,” a century later. But this happened only after the Templar myth was put “officially” to sleep at Wilhelmsbad, and stored secretly in the upper echelons of the various Rites / Masonic systems. They instead gave a lot of importance to the Jewish mysteries in the early grades, which are also those of the subsequent Royal Arch. Obviously there are exceptions in the Swedish Rite, where the Templar myth and the chilvaric element are present in the DNA of the system since the apprentice degree, as you are required to be “Christian” to become a Mason or should I should say a pseudo one, at this point.

This is an anomaly, and goes against the “Universal principles” where Freemasonry is considered to be the symbolic bearer in the first three degrees, (Entered Apprentice, Fellowcraft and Master Masons Degrees of Freemasonry). These developments subsequent to Wilhelmsbad undoubtedly facilitated the rise of the Jewish (non Christian) population within Freemasonry, but also the rise of deviant forms of Neo-Templarism in opposition, like the Ordo Templi Orientis, promoted by the dark and perverse side of the Illuminati headed initially by Theodor Reuss (1855-1923).

As Aleister Crowley wrote in his Confessions, a little more than a century after the Masonic Convent of Wilhelmsbad, in regards to the state of North American Freemasonry:¹⁰⁶ they must now hide their Christian roots to allow the initiation of the rich Jews at the top of Freemasonry, Even Crowley who was a known instigator of deviant forms of Masonry, found it hypocritical. The text of Karl Leonhard Reinhold that focuses on the mysteries of the Jewish religion in

relation to the Egyptian initiatic mysteries, is exposed in a general reorientation of European Freemasonry.¹⁰⁷

The Illuminati inspired by the Jesuits, sought the return of the deeper answers to the myths and legends that generated modern Speculative Freemasonry,¹⁰⁸ but at the same time they were fomenting relativism. Until the end of the eighteenth century, this scenario expanded with the myth of the Templars, which was connected to the establishment of the Temple of Solomon, an element which remains of fundamental importance in Freemasonry. When the Templar myth was officially put aside because it was considered unfounded at the Masonic Convent of 1782, further studies began on the Masonic mysteries, to form solid roots for the foundation of Freemasonry. The Illuminati Order decided for this rea

105 Gioele Magaldi, Massoni. Società a responsabilità illimitata. La scoperta delle Ur-Lodges, (Freemasons. Unlimited company. The Discovery of the Ur-Lodges), (Milan, IT: Chiarelettere, 2014), p. 634.

106 Aleister Crowley, "Confessions" Verse 5, Chapter 72: The Scottish Rite, the degrees of Knight Templar, Knight of Malta and others in England are definitely Christian, e.g. the point of one degree is the identification of prophet, priest and king, three in one, the Trinity of the Royal Arch, with Christ; and in the Rose Croix degree, Christ is recognized as the "corner stone" of earlier symbolism. But in America, the Christian elements have been removed so that wealthy Jews may reach the summit of Masonry.

107 See Carl Leonhard Reinhold, *Ibid.*, p. 15.

108 *Ibid.*, p. 26 .

son, to reveal to their members, the hidden truths of the Jewish belief to their Masons, to help them understand the smaller mysteries of the Hebrews. Ancient Egypt and the history of the people of Israel lead by Moses, then took on a totally new meaning. Reinhold set out to demonstrate in his presentation, that the 613 commandments and prohibitions of the Torah, are nothing more than "hieroglyphics, ceremonies and ritual prescriptions," and they represent "a true copy of the mystery religion of the Egyptians."¹⁰⁹

Reinhold in his brilliant exposition, seems to succeed in his aim to enlighten us with his research on the true origins of the Jewish belief

found in ancient Egypt. Jan Assmann writes, in his introduction to the first Italian edition of this important essay:

In this period the richest Masons began building pyramids in their gardens, while in the same year Giuseppe Balsamo, who called himself “Count of Cagliostro,” founded his Lodges of the “Egyptian Rite.” The research program developed by the mysterious Viennese Lodge is clearly a response to the pioneering publication of Starck in 1783. ¹¹⁰

The work of Starck just mentioned by Jan Assmann, is Starck’s book *On the Old and new mysteries* (Berlin 1782), which had, according to Assmann, stimulated this important Viennese lodge in their research on the mysteries, and influenced the mood and the work of Illuminati and Freemason Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart, for his masterpiece *The Magic Flute* of 1791. This essay was cited in a study of Starck made by U.S. Freemason Albert Pike (1809-1891), Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council of the A.A.S.R. for the Southern Jurisdiction of the United States from 1859 until his death. Pike is best known for his book published in 1871, *Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry*, or simply *Morals and Dogma*, considered to be “the most complete exposition of the philosophy of the Scottish Rite,” a statement made by C. Fred Kleinknecht (1924-2011), who was also a celebrated and important Sovereign Grand Commander of this prestigious Rite of Freemasonry from 1985-2003. But the aforementioned, controversial theologian that some experts believe to be the father of the study of comparative religion and an agent of the Jesuits, was not well-regarded by Reinhold, who actually accused him of Jesuit influence. Reinhold, an Illuminati and former Jesuit (or Jesuit seminarist if we want to believe the Catholic newspaper “Avvenire”), loved to denounce any influences of this kind, because at that time there was an internal war in the Illuminati Network. The Illuminati of The Order of the Golden and Rosy Cross (Orden des Gold-und Rosenkreutz, also the Fraternity of the Golden and Rosy Cross), that is always faithful to the Jesuits, and the anti-Jesuit faction, embedded in deep anti-clericalism, was actually manipulated and instrumental to the Jesuits behind the curtains of history, that with the help of Judaism, fully

developed the new plague called Communism, a utopia that originally arises within the order of the Jesuits. Returning to the mysteries of Karl Leonhard Reinhold, Jan Assmann writes:

The Freemasons and the Illuminati specifically recognized in this intuition “the oldest form of Masonry” and considered themselves the legitimate successors to those ancient Egyptian initiates, feeling called to keep burning in the changed conditions of the modern age that original torch of truth and wisdom. ¹¹¹

In his work, Reinhold speaks often about the great influence in the Masonic culture with Judaism, and the influence of the Egyptian tradition which originated it. The recovery of the Egyptian mysteries in their purest form represents to him and the Illuminati—the

109 Ibid., p. 16, [emphasis added].

110 See. Carl Leonhard Reinhold, Ibid., p. 48.

111 Ibid. p. 63.

world order

recovery of the mysteries that lie in the very foundations of the Judeo-Christian culture, the occult key to the absolute rule of the system and the foundation for the subsequent creation of modern Sinarchic Technocracy, that as I showed you earlier was launched by the theories of Alexandre Saint-Ives of Alveydre author of *Mission des Juifs* (1884). Another “Illuminati” in the broadest sense of the term, the English self-styled Egyptologist Gerald Massey (1828-1907), Grand Master of the Druids, author and high level Freemason, a century later would publish an excellent essay called *Book of the Beginnings*, where he spoke of the true origins of the Jewish people which he also claimed was in ancient Egypt. Massey makes an extensive analysis in some ways even more profound than that of Reinhold, both from the philological point of view and from a philosophical one: “In this way, by aid of the hieroglyphics, symbolism, and mythology of Egypt we shall be enabled now to get beyond that ‘original Hebrew’ so often appealed to, which has so long served as the last covert and lurking-place of hunted lies. The cave of

refuge is found to have a backdoor open with a daylight world welcoming us beyond. Egyptian gives us the primaries of language, the very shapes in which thoughts were formed. Meanings that have been pursued in vain for ages can now be run down to Earth at last. The typical and symbolical may be read in the symbols and the types of those who created the myths, unless in the meantime the obscurity of the cave has produced in us such visual weakness that the organ is henceforth limited to seeing in the dark.”

This huge work was originally published in two volumes in London in 1881, and influenced even Aleister Crowley and his disciple Kenneth Grant.

In the Book of Job, the palace of the prince of glory is juxtaposed with the mishkan of the wicked. ‘Ye say, “Where (is) the house of the prince? and where are the dwellingplaces of the wicked?” The house of the prince in the Ritual is called the Palace of the Great House, in the region of the hill. The dwellings of the wicked were in the ten kars or hells of the damned. The meskhen was the purgatory. The son, as repa and heirapparent, the prince of peace, the anointed one, had various impersonations in Egyptian mythology, as Horus, Khunsu, and lu-em-hept. One of these is represented in the Hebrew mythology by Solomon, the son of David. Khunsu, in relation to Taht or the moon, is the lunar son, who fulfils and completes the double circle of sun and moon. As the solar son he is the child of Amen-Ra. That bears on his head the half circle of the moon; Khunsu carries on his the full round. He is the fulfiller. And this is the significance of Solomon’s name. Shalom (שׁוֹלֵם) means to complete, finish, bring to an end, perfect the whole work begun by some forerunner supposed to be the ante-type.

The meaning of peace is subsidiary to and dependent on this sense of perfecting some work, and completing and finishing the whole. This is done by the son Khunsu, in fulfilling the soli-lunar circle at the vernal equinox. One of Khunsu’s titles is Nefer-hept. Hept means peace; nefer may be read the good, perfect, plant, youth. The Nefer-hept is really the Hebrew prince of peace, or, as Solomon is

designated in the Song of Songs, “the king to whom peace belongs.” He is also called the “king of peace with the crown.”

And as nefer is the crown, nefer-hept is the crowned of peace, i.e., the king of peace, synonymous with Solomon, the king of peace with the crown.

The seventy-second psalm is called a “Psalm for Solomon,” and the speaker says, “Give the king thy judgments, and thy righteousness to the king’s son.” Taht was the signer of the sentences passed on the souls of the dead in the hall of the Two Truths. And in praise of the son it is proclaimed with great appropriateness, “In his days shall the righteous flourish so long as the moon endureth.” That is the primary imagery. “I will make the horn of David to bud; I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.” The horn of the new moon is borne by Taht; the lamp of the full moon by Khunsu. It cannot be shown that Khunsu was considered to be the son of Taut, although he is the lunar child, and carries the full moon on his head but the son in whom the solilunar types were both united was Khunsu, the prince of peace, who in the Hebrew myths is Solomon, the son of David. ¹¹²

This originates from two influential speeches that later became a crucial illuminist booklet written by Leipzig and Weimar between 1785 and 1786 by Reinhold. A large research devoted to the Viennese Masonic lodge Zur wahren Eitragt, committed at the end of the eighteenth century to a complex program of studies promoted by the Adam Wesihaupt’s Illuminati, on mystery cults in search of the origins of Freemasonry. Reinhold’s research would never be personally read by him in an open lodge, but by his friend Martin Joseph Prandstretter, who will do so on the 6th of March and the 3rd of April, 1786. It will also be received in the “sister” lodge Zur Warheit, and not in the Zur wahren Eitragt, for security reasons, because from 1783 the Illuminati were forbidden as well as the Jesuits, and Reinhold would surely have risked a lot in participating to the presentation in person in his own lodge.

Freemasonry & Judaism a strange affair ...

W

When I reached to the end of my research for this chapter, I discovered a very interesting article entitled Freemasonry & Judaism are compatible by Rt. Wor. Bro. Rabbi Dr Raymond Apple Emeritus Rabbi of the Great Synagogue of Sydney, AO RFD, Past Deputy Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of New South Wales & the Australian Capital Territory. In his brief exposition, the Rabbi and Senior Freemason points out certain lesser known aspects of the relationship between Judaism and Freemasonry, which I think are essential for a full understanding of this subject from the Jewish prospective. Rabbi Raymond Apple writes:

Especially in English-speaking countries, the movement has always had a high proportion of eminent Jewish members, including leading rabbis. Among present day Australian rabbis, high Masonic office is held by Rabbi Shalom Coleman of Perth, Rabbi Chaim Gutnick of Melbourne and myself in Sydney. Other rabbis and ministers are past masters of their lodges. All this clearly indicates that Jews have not found Freemasonry to be incompatible with their Judaism. Why Jewish Masons feel at home with the movement includes the requirement that a Mason must believe in God, and the fact that the Bible occupies a place of honour in the lodge room. Masonic ritual is based largely on biblical words, events and personalities, and the overall emphasis is on ethics, friendship and good works. Admittedly, some of the Hebrew words that figure in Masonic ceremonies are mispronounced and the references to biblical events occasionally get their history wrong, but these are regarded by Jewish Freemasons as incidental issues. No major challenge to Jewish faith is seen in being a Mason or in promoting its ideals.

The Rabbi also talks about the clash between the Catholic Church and Freemasonry calling it “The Christian problem with Freemasonry,” completely ignoring and not mentioning the vast Masonic Christian tradition:

It has often been otherwise among Christians. For a long period, Masonry and the Roman Catholic Church lived in a state of conflict or, at best, of uneasy truce,

112 <http://www.masseiana.org/bbbk13.htm#80> † Archived 30th July, 2015,

[emphasis added].

world order

though the Catholic position is now increasingly positive. In recent years, however, the Church of England has taken up a critical attitude to the movement, both in Britain and elsewhere in the Anglican communion. In 1988, the synod of the Anglican Church in Australia declared Freemasonry to be “basically incompatible with Christianity.” The Christian problem with Freemasonry is both general (there is an incorrect perception that the movement is a rival religion), and particular, in that it makes no reference to Jesus or the New Testament, at least in the basic three degrees through which most Masons progress.

Masonry responds by insisting that it is religious without being a religion and that it fosters a generally religious attitude to life, but has no theological doctrines, mandatory interpretations or modes of worship.

At this point Raymond Apple insists on the “Universality” of Freemasonry “open to men of all faiths” in the following passage:

“ The omission of Jesus and the New Testament is implicit in the fact that Freemasonry is open to men of all faiths. Jews, Muslims, Hindus and others are as welcome as Christians. But each comes to Masonry with his own religious beliefs and commitments, and when he hears the word “God” in lodge ritual, he attaches to it his own theological interpretation. A Jew will understand the divine name in terms of the pure, indivisible monotheism of Judaism: to him, “God” is “HaShem.” A Christian is free to import into the word “God” his own Christian concepts and understanding.

Then the Rabbi and Past Deputy Grand Master attacked German Freemasonry as being anti-Semitic in the past, a partially inaccurate claim as there were two distinct Masonic factions in Germany before the rise of Nazism. One was clearly Christian and NeoTemplar, known as “Old Prussians,” for this reason not compatible with other

religions, the other was the “Humanitarians,” that admitted Jews, and had cosmopolitan ideals. However Rabbi Apple writes:

The history of Freemasonry suggests a major and tragic paradox. In parts of continental Europe, especially 19th-century Germany, there were major objections to Jewish membership of the movement. Anti-Semitism was then endemic in sections of German Freemasonry. Yet the anti-Semite was never rational or consistent, and before long Freemasonry was regularly attacked as “too Jewish,” and therefore dangerous to society. Accusations of Jewish-Masonic plots to undermine and control the world played a role in the Dreyfus affair. They surfaced in that notorious forgery, “The Protocols of the Elders of Zion.” And the German right wing and the Nazis added similar accusations to their anti-Semitic armoury. To Jews, the right to join Freemasonry became a touchstone of religious liberty, an agent of emancipation and social integration. Hence, in the free atmosphere of British countries, Jews were well represented in lodge memberships, and Jewish community leaders were prominent Masons.¹¹³ The late Eric Howe, P.M. Quatuor Coronati Lodge, No. 2076, one of the world’s

leading Masonic authorities, from the leading Masonic lodge of research, wrote the following, in complete contrast with the supposed expertise of the Rabbi:

The problem which bedeviled and split the Masonic Order in Germany for years on end was the so-called “Jewish question.” In its original form it referred to religious rather than racial prejudice. The three “Old Prussian” Grand Lodges had always refused to accept Jews for initiation because their Craft degrees were followed by higher ones of a Christian character. Thus, as far as the “Old Prussians” were concerned, one brief but important passage in the Antient Charges was ignored it reads: “Let a man’s religion or mode of worship be what it may, he is not excluded from the order provided he believe in the glorious architect of heaven and Earth and practise the sacred duties of morality.”

113 <http://www.oztorah.com/2008/07/freemasonry-judaism-are-compatible/> ‡
Archived 30th July, 2015.

The six “Humanitarian” Grand Lodges, on the other hand, nominally made no distinction between Christian and Jew. This did not mean that every Jewish candidate could be sure of joining a Lodge, because exclusion by blackball was not unknown. However, once a Jew became a Freemason he could attend “Old Prussian” Craft Lodges as a visitor. Superficially, at least, the overall situation was that the “Old Prussian” Grand Lodges represented ultra-conservative attitudes, while the “Humanitarian” Obediences were more liberally inclined.

The “Jewish question,” in the sense that it was perennially a source of controversy between the two groups, was probably always basically insoluble. Nevertheless, as long as it was solely based on religious prejudice some kind of *modus vivendi*, although never a completely satisfactory one, was contrived. In a non-Masonic context religious discrimination against Jews gave way after 1870 to political and economic anti-Semitism. Then, during the 1900s we encounter the early stages of the virulent racial anti-Semitism which was to afflict Germany like a disease and which culminated thirty years later in Hitler’s “Final Solution,” meaning genocide. The wave of anti-Semitic propaganda which flooded the country during the years 1910-14 was one of the various manifestations of German nationalism’s overheated condition at that time. The Jew was now presented as the antithesis of all that was “truly German,” hence as the embodiment of a whole range of negative or unattractive qualities.

It never occurred to the pre-1914 anti-Semitic propagandists to attack Freemasonry on the grounds that its Craft rituals incorporate material and symbolism derived from the Old Testament and therefore superficially of “Jewish” origin.

When anti-Masonic propaganda of this kind was first disseminated by the anti-Semitic caucus immediately after the First World War, the Grand Lodges found the proposition that the Craft could conceivably be “tainted” for these reasons so ludicrous that they hardly reacted.

The anti-Semites had already created the “perfidious Jew” archetype before 1914. Yet another archetype, the “perfidious Freemason,” was invented during the war but did not become well-known to most Germans until immediately after their country’s military defeat in 1918. The astonishing proposition that Germany had been the victim of an international Judaeo-Masonic conspiracy began to be current in 1918 and was repeated ad nauseam in a succession of books and pamphlets which were published during the era of the Weimar Republic. The “Judaeo-Masonic Conspiracy” theory was so manifestly silly that the Grand Lodges cannot be blamed for failing to realise that its incessant repetition would ultimately damage the Craft. The “Old Prussian” sector protested that they were Christian institutions and did not admit Jews, but the market for myths was invariably larger than any for reasoned statements. ¹¹⁴

Rabbi Dr Raymond Apple, should acknowledge certain points with a more bias and accurate modality, but of course even within Freemasonry disinformation and manipulated facts seem to be the norm, even for their Senior representatives.

lated facts seem to be the norm, even for their Senior representatives.

freemasonry-in-germany-part-i ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015, [emphasis added].

Chapter VI



My Experience in the New World Order and my War against Satanism and Disinformation



My family

T

he beginning of this chapter is dedicated to how I was recruited into the New World Order, at the age of 23. My adventure began on April 13, 1993, when I was initiated into the mysteries of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite by Prince Don Giovanni Francesco Alliata di Montereale (1921–1994), in his dual capacity

as Grand Master and Sovereign Grand Commander. This was performed “by the sword,” as it is known in Masonic language, with a form of Masonic initiation reminiscent to what is effected in Knighthood Orders. I was also honored without being regularly initiated, pass and raised, in the traditional Masonic manner, with the 33rd degree.

Gioele Magaldi 30° of the A.A.S.R. writes about this unusual form of initiation:

Especially in the past, but even in the present, survives even if in a more covered and secret way, the custom of initiating certain people (for the most diverse reasons) not through the normal, articulated and evocative rituals used by the ordinary lodges or a given Masonic communion / obedience, but through the extraordinary liturgical initiation made by a Grand Master, or a Sovereign Grand Commander, Grand Hierophant or Worshipful Master of a Ur Lodge or a Grand Dignitary delegated by them. In this way, an individual can be “made” a Mason at sight by the ritual sword touchings of a high level Grand Master or his official collaborator, and this kind of initiation is not necessarily transcribed in the records and official lists of the communion / obedience, superlodge or ritual body, but remains in the “memory” only of the initiator and of the few who, with a vocal transmission “mouth to ear,” are made aware of this man. ¹

In February 1909, A U.S. Grand Master made a Mason at Sight out of William H. Taft, then President Elect of the United States. Useful information about this almost unknown Masonic tradition can be found in Making a Mason At Sight by Louis L. Williams, published in 1983 by the Illinois Lodge of Research-Masonic Book Club (based in

Bloomington, Illinois). At the time of my initiation, I was the youngest 33° degree ever nominated in

1 Gioele Magaldi, *Ibid.*, p. 634.

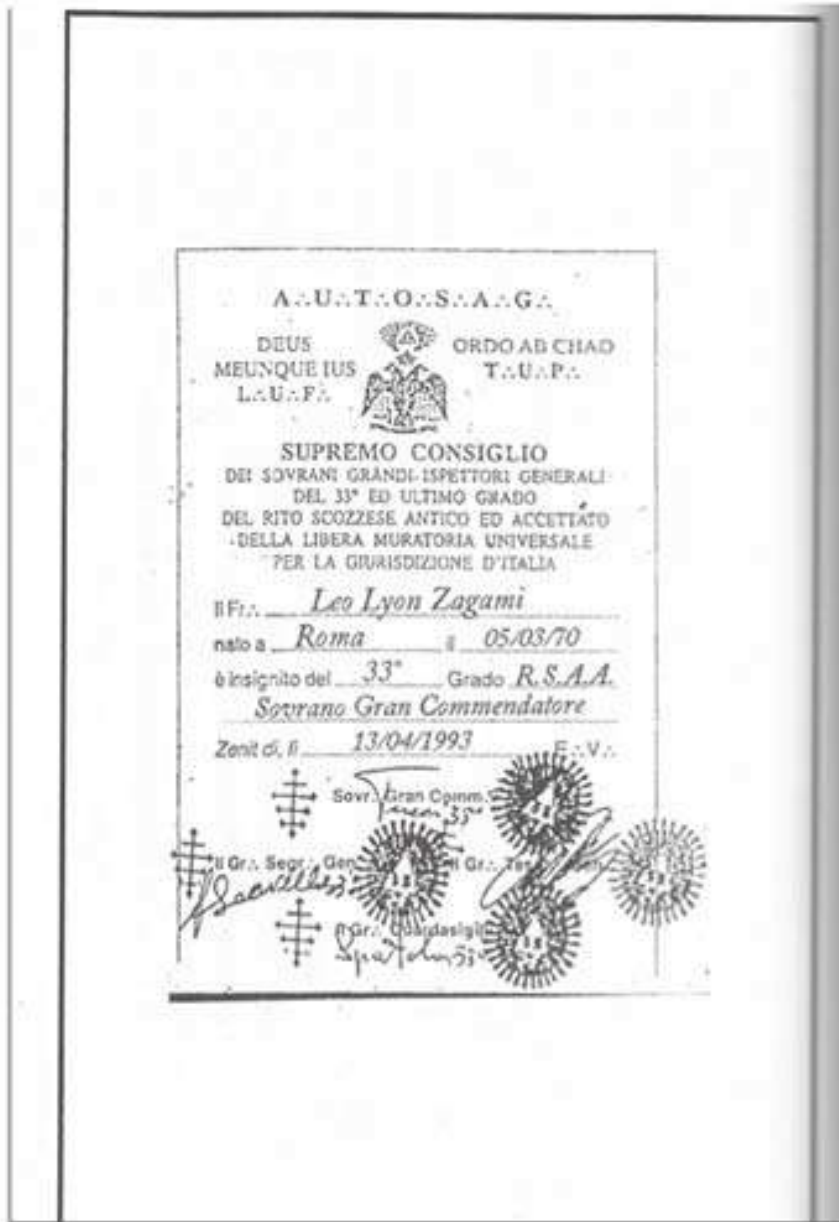


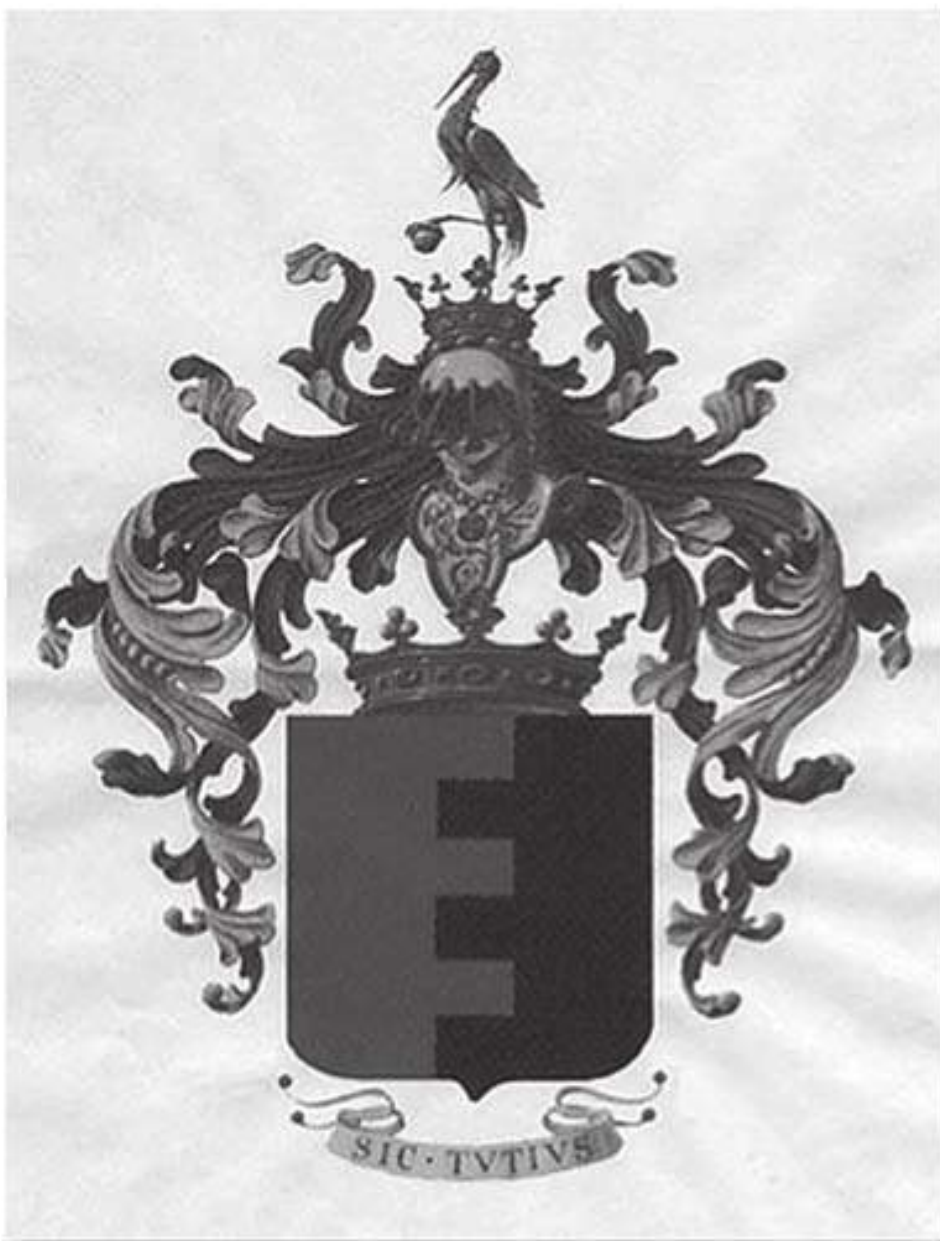
FIG. 41 – Leo Lyon Zagami Masonic Patent of Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council of the 33rd and last degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite for the Italian jurisdiction. A document given to the author after his initiation into Freemasonry by Prince Alliata of Monreale in April, 1993 .

Italy. Only Alberto Moscato, former Chief Agent of the O.T.O., was able to obtain this prestigious degree at a relatively young age in Italy. After receiving the 33° degree of the Sovereign Grand Inspector General of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, I was appointed Sovereign Grand Commander, and heir to the throne of Alliata's Rite for Italy. (FIG. 41) This event was unusual, and in the eyes of some skeptics, unlikely. I received this transmission due to my bloodline, in a historical period in Europe, at the end of the Cold War.

I never accepted my role as Alliata's successor as Sovereign of the Rite, and the Rite was passed to the other equally legitimate successors of this prestigious Masonic lineage of Prince Alliata of Montereale. Prince Alliata of Montereale was not only a Grand Master, but also a Sovereign Grand Commander (for life ad vitam), of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Piazza del Gesù. This was a role the Prince retained his entire life due to his prestigious bloodline linked to the Holy Roman Empire connected to the foundations of the Rite. Alliata was Grand Master of the National Grand Lodge of Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and spent a period in the Grand Orient of Italy, as a member of the P2 Lodge (membership No. 361). He founded the Association of Aristocrats and Nobles of the Holy Roman Empire, and was involved in politics and Freemasonry with my grandfather, Senator Leopoldo Zagami (1905-1973) who was from the Aeolian Islands next to Sicily. He married a descendant of two of the noblest families of the Holy Roman Empire, my grandmother Lidia. The two noble families were the (Di) Gregorio, one of the most important of the Holy Roman Empire, and Labruto, where we find Don Giovanni Labruto, Judge of the the Royal Supreme Court in 1747 and one of the most influential people of the city of Messina. Messina was the last port for ships arriving from Italy and France. It was an important logistical base for the Knights Templar, as reported in a short essay entitled I Templari in Sicilia (The Templars in Sicily) by Litterio Villari;² that is based on rare documentary evidence that was revealed, despite the destruction and dispersal of the archives of the priories. This essay indicates 1113 as the year the first hospice run by monks and crusaders of the Order of Saint Mary of the Valley of Giosaphat in Jerusalem (Santa Maria di

Valle Giosaphat di Gerusalemme) rose in Messina. It became a base of operations for the various knights and religious orders “that gusted for a few decades the Pilgrims going to the Holy Land.”³ against satanism and disinformation

2 Litterio Villari, *I Templari in Sicilia*, (Latina, IT: Penne & papiri), 1993.



Symbol of the (Di) Gregorio family.

FIG. 42 –

Villari writes that: The Order of the Templars owned its first church in Messina, with adjoining hospice dedicated to St. Mark the Evangelist, in today's building of the Province, not far from the benches of the port. ⁴ This is a place where centuries later the Count of Cagliostro (also a member of my family) would meet the mysterious Althotas, who would become his Chief Secret and who initiated him to the highest mysteries. Returning to Di Gregorio, (FIG. 42) according to Baron Giuseppe Gallup, one of the most credible historic sources on Sicilian nobility: Gregorio, said sometimes De Gregorio, sometimes Di Gregorio, actually originates from Cologne, Germany, and from the family of General Onofrio Bolzani at the service of Emperor Henry I of the Sacred Roman Empire; who rewarded Bolzani for his excellent work in the military with a generous compensation and with the

title of Baron of the Holy Roman Empire. Later his son named Gregorio imposed this name to his posterity, and one of his sons Giovanni Di Gregorio was rewarded by Emperor Henry IV for his great services in the military with the government of the city of Cologne in Germany and the ability to have the noble symbol in the main church of the city. ⁵ It remains to this day, as I witnessed many years ago, when I visited this beautiful German city.

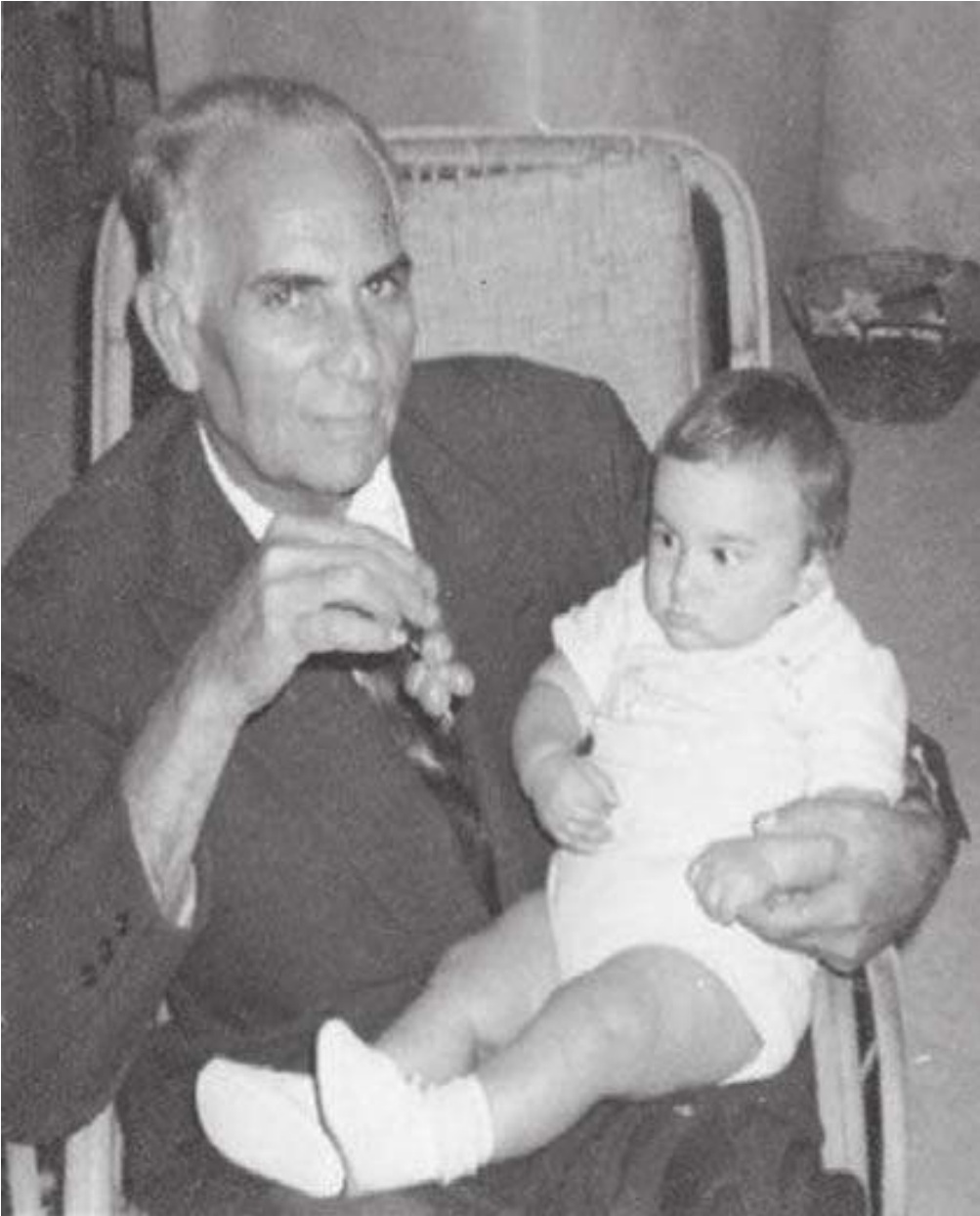
The Greek transliteration of Grigori means " Watchers," "those who are awake" and "guard." Watcher is also a term used in connection with biblical angels. There are many other influential people in this family that can confirm the importance of this bloodline. In fact, there are so many that Gallupi's book on the Nobility of Sicily states the following about the (Di) Gregory family: "If we should mention all the distinguished members of this noble lineage it would result in an excessively long account." ⁶ This family expanded into several branches. With the title of Marquis of Poggio Gregorio, that was later injected into the Prince of St. Elia peerage. Also linked with my maternal grandmother, was the aforementioned Labruto family, which in turn was linked to the family of the famous Illuminati Grand Master Giuseppe Balsamo, also so known as "Count Cagliostro."

Returning to my grandfather Leopoldo Zagami, (FIG. 43) at the end of the Second World War he joined a branch of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (A.A.S.R.) defined by the scholar, Jesuit Father Pietro Pirri SJ of the Historical Institute of the Society of Jesus, as an autonomous Pseudo-Catholic form of Freemasonry. (FIG. 44) The Grand Master and Sovereign Grand Commander of the Rite was the Italian aristocrat Baron Furio Romano Avezzana, (FIG. 45) who died in Rome on the 15th of June 1949.

4 Ibid., p. 3.

5 See. Giuseppe Gallupi, *Nobiliario della Città di Messina*, (Naples, IT: A. Forni, 1887), p. 107.

Subsequently this group made up of a fusion of Lodges loyal to Baron Avezzana, then moved to the headquarters of Piazza Gesù in front of the Jesuit headquarters of the Church of the Gesù, that is the Jesuit Mother Church of the world, where the Italian Supreme Council of the A.A.S.R. still resides. At that time, there was a unification of the various branches of Italian Freemasonry close to the Catholic Church. This took place in Piazza del Gesù, which for fifty years would dominate Italy politically, as the headquarters of the Christian Democrat Party; (Partito della Democrazia Cristiana) and was secretly financed by the U.S. State Department, which was also based next to the headquarters of the Supreme



Council of the A.A.S.R., forming the ultimate triangle of power.

The “New Age” (L’Era Nuova), was official publication of this group, and in September, 1947, it made the following profession of faith: “In a Catholic country like

FIG. 43 – Leopoldo Zagami, Freemason of the Scottish Rite Ancient and Accepted of Piazza del Gesu, and a member of the Italian Senate who died in the midseventies, with his grandson, the author of this book and future 33° of the A.A.S.R., in a photo dating back to the early seventies .

Italy, the Christianity of the Italian Freemasons can only follow true, Catholic ethics.”

Such a statement was intended to usher in a form of Catholic Freemasonry that could fight Communism, the enemy of the time, during the so-called “Cold War.” It is ironic if you consider, that the same insitutions that were fighting Communism, are the ones that fully endorse it. In 1955, after the death of Baron Risi, who was Avezzana’s successor, Prince Alliata was promoted to the office of Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council of the 33rd, and last degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite for the Italian jurisdiction, recognized thanks to the direct intervention of U.S. Intelligence Chief and Freemason, Dr. Frank Bruno Gigliotti (1896-1975), and by the Th e S u p r e m e C o u n c i l , 3 3 ° , A n c i e n t & A c c e p t e d S c o t t i s h R i t e o f F r e e m a s o n r y , S o u t h e r n J u r i s d i c t i o n , i n W a s h i n g t o n D C , U S A . ⁷

This was a leading position Prince Alliata retained for the rest of his life, because of his bloodline, and its link to the “Grand Constitution of the Thirty-third Degree,” written by Frederick the Great of Prussia in 1786. Alliata also had a prime role in the Intelligence Community during the Cold war, and was one of the key collaborators of the Italo-American, Frank Gigliotti. A well documented historian on the Illuminati Terry Melanson, writes extensively on Giogliotti in an article published online, Frank Gigliotti: Minister, Freemason, OSS and CIA, that is based on credible sources and documentation. I find

7 See Ferruccio Pinotti, *Ibid.*, p. 525. against satanism and disinformation

N° 27

Iscrizione Nominativa

La presente copia è consegnata gratuitamente al
F.lli Giovanni Kerpeler / N. 6. Roma 1901

M. S. Salvo 29

Non è destinata alla pubblicità

E' proibito sia di cederla gratuitamente sia di venderla.

V. del Tesoro, 01, di Roma
il 22 Settembre 1901, E. V.

L. 100 = 2,000 Lit. G. G.

Domenico Accetozzi Furio 33.

SOPR. COM. UTI
Sede: ROMA -

GRANDI MI
de
e 4

Pat. Ser
ROMANO

Pat. B
GIORDAN

Gr.: Min. di E
Chiesa Michele B

Gr.: Ter. di E
Ratto di S. Andrea
chiso 33.



FIG. 44 – Masonic Passport issued by the Italian Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Baron Furio Romano Avezzana headquartered in Rome, Via Quintino Sella 60 (site of today’s Japanese Embassy), to Brother Bartolomeo Leopoldo Zagami, belonging to their Lodge of The Sphinx in Messina, testifying his status as 18th Degree of Knight Rose Croix back in 1946. This is after the end of World War II, which ended the prohibition on Masonic activities imposed by fascism after 1924 on the Italian soil.

the following section particularly interesting for this research :

If you have studied the history of deep state intrigue, Gladio and stay-behind networks during the Cold war, occasionally you may have come across a fleeting mention of someone named Frank Gigliotti. In Philip Willan’s Puppetsmasters, for example, Gigliotti is described as a

“former OSS and then CIA agent” who played a key role in the U.S. negotiations to return control to the Grand Orient Masons, their former headquarters in Palazzo Giustiniani, Rome. “Frank Gigliotti of the U.S. Masonic Lodge,” Daniele Ganser asserts in NATO’s Secret Armies, “personally recruited Gelli and instructed him to set up an anti-Communist parallel government in Italy in close cooperation with the CIA station in Rome.” In Willan’s book as well, Gigliotti is mentioned in a paragraph that begins with Gelli’s initiation into the Grand Orient Masonry.

The parliamentary commission of inquiry investigating the P2 specifically mentions Frank Gigliotti, his OSS/CIA/U.S. Scottish Rite/Grand Orient ties, and draws attention to the conspicuous appearance of (the recently passed) Licio Gelli, once Gigliotti leaves the scene. ⁸

Terry Melanson questions Giogliotti’s mission:

“ This seemingly obscure Mason from the U.S. was meddling in Grand Orient Masonic affairs, on behalf of his Masonic brethren as well as the U.S. government, and was linked to the rise of Gelli and his ascendancy to the leadership of the P2. Who was this man? What was the trajectory of his career? Beginning in 1937 (McCoy 2009 b: 52) and through to his OSS years, Gigliotti was tapped for service by the mysterious army Major General Ralph H. Van Deman, “the father of military Intelligence” who died in 1952. ⁹

Alliata became for a time, a member of the Propaganda 2 Lodge, which later operated independently by the Worshipful Master Licio Gelli. Prince Alliata never participated to the activities of the lodges of Grand Orient of Italy. In the following years he became the promoter of various Masonic and para-Masonic associations and Orders. In 1980, he officially launched the Nobility Order of the Sword and the Eagle (a Masonic-Neo- Templar Order), of which he became the Sovereign Prince and Grand Master.

⁸ <http://www.strano.net/stragi/tstragi/reImp2/reI01p2.htm> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

⁹ <http://www.conspiracyarchive.com/2015/10/30/frank-gigliotti-minister-freemason->

oss-and-cia/ ‡ Archived
30th July, 2015.

In 1986, he founded the Cultural Association of Universal Freemasonry of the European Rite, known by the acronym MURE, of which he became president. In 1992, one year before he initiated me, he created The Association of National Academy of Esoteric Sciences—Universal Freemasonry of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite Orient of Italy (R.:S.:A.:A.:O.:I.:), and in 1993, The European Association of the Philosophic Rite (RFE). It was because of a strong Masonic and political bond, between Prince Giovanni Francesco Alliata di Montereale (FIG. 46) and my grandfather Leopoldo Zagami, that I was called to this important life changing event, after a long period of observation and training that lasted several years, beginning during my time spent as a conscript in the Air Force working at the Italian Ministry of Defence Air Force Headquarters. This is where I was initially approached by people that belonged to powerful



FIG. 45 – Baron Furio Romano Avezana, who operated in the 1940s with an elite Masonic body as Sovereign Grand Commander and Grand Master, was linked to the U.S. Office of Strategic Services, with Frank Gigliotti as their head adviser for the Italian section.

groups such as Opus Dei and Freemasonry. These were shady figures from military Intelligence, and this is when I began on a path on the edge of legality, that would put me in contact with leaders of the notorious Operation Gladio, and the infamous P2.

In theory, anyone can become part of Freemasonry or Opus Dei, but joining the elite network of the New World Order and their High Collegia is a very different affair. You must be chosen, you can't ask to join. The High Collegia (i.e. "Collegia" plural of "Collegium" which means "joined by law") also known at times in the Rosicrucian tradition as the Invisible College, is the only truly superior secret society able to influence all forms of secret societies and groups. This particular society is composed of indiscernible individuals, whose efforts lead to actions of great importance. Their historical origin can be found in the tradition of the maritime fleet of the Order of the Temple (i.e. the Knights Templar). ¹⁰

This is how the real Illuminati operates, it is not something you can join by reading a book or visiting a website, as Illuminatism asserts. Keep in mind that your average Mason completely ignores the existence of the New World Order, and knows only superficially this vast sectarian network. The common Mason is not permitted to ask certain questions without authorization. Unauthorized questions would cause the common Mason to be isolated by his "Brothers," who would either kick him out or leave him on standby in the apprentice degree, or Fellow Craft degree, for the rest of his Masonic life, without the possibility of

10 Confessions of an Illuminati, Vol. I, Ibid., p. 43. against satanism and disinformation



FIG. 46 – Prince Giovanni Francesco Alliata of Montereale successor of Baron Furio Romano Avezzana in the office of Sovereign Grand Commander, and key figure of the New World Order as one of Frank Gigliotti's main collaborators during the Cold War.

joining a Rite, that can only happen after the 3rd degree of Master Mason; therefore blocking the ability for the Mason to obtain further knowledge of the mysteries.

When the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, or the York Rite, are taken seriously by its members, you are trained with a military form of iron discipline and blind obedience which derives from the

Knighthood teachings present in the upper degrees of these Masonic systems. The A.A.S.R. as well as the “Egyptian Rites” form a proper occult chain that derives from the Rosicrucian tradition revealed to the candidate only when they reach the 18th degree. Of course this occult element can become dangerous at times, in fact the late high level Freemason and Masonic historian Enrico Simoni (33° gold necklace of the A.A.S.R.), who was also a member of my order (Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis), died prematurely of a brain tumor in 2013, and confessed the following shortly before he died: “12 years ago I began to feel sick and it gradually worsened after I entered the Italian Supreme Council of the Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite.”

Pertaining to his sudden illness after entering the Italian Supreme Council of the Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite, psychically defending oneself is of utmost importance. We will return to this subject in the last chapter, with a wealth of information that will aid the reader in protecting himself from invisible and sometimes potentially lethal psychic attacks. To the Illuminati there are two important elements: the Egregore, and the occult chain, but both can be polluted and dangerous for those who adventure themselves in such realms with no real knowledge of the occult. Satanic infiltration can occur within infiltrated esoteric bodies which often result in mysterious deaths and other unpleasant occurrences. Enrico Simoni was only one, among a series of many deaths, five to be exact, within the same Supreme Council of the 33° the A.A.S.R. Jurisdiction for Italy, recognized by the Grand Orient of Italy and the U.S. Supreme Councils. They occurred between 2009 and 2010 when Sergio Cimini, Dario Montalenti (Grand Prior), Giuseppe Oliveri of the Lodge Vita Nova Belfiore 116 in Florence, and another 33rd degree gold necklace named Bent Parodi, a Sicilian of noble origins and an Illuminati, all died one after the other, of seemingly natural causes.

Parodi, who died in December 2009, was a journalist and writer, also known as a scholar of world religions and president of the Order of Journalists in Sicily. He was the son of the Duke Ugo Parodi of Belsito; a Sicilian nobleman of Genoese origin, and his mother was Tove Holm-Andersen Danis, a descendant of Hans Christian Andersen. ¹¹ This family however, had a dark side, and were said to

be linked to Satanic practices. On the 28th of April 2013, Bent Parodi's tomb located in a family chapel in the small cemetery in Capo d'Orlando in Sicily, was desecrated by an unknown assailant. Stolen was a book, placed on a small altar within a glass case. The book contained the history of religions written by the great Romanian esoteric thinker and author Mircea Eliade, of no economic value, but of great sentimental and energetic value to this network of Illuminati and their sects. Bent Parodi had expressed the wish not to separate from this book even after death, but the wish was not respected, as this book was a material link to his soul for their rituals.

11 See. https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bent_Parodi Archived 30th July, 2015, [emphasis added].

A complaint to the Police Capo d'Orlando was filed on the incident by the Family Foundation chaired by Prof. Carmelo Romeo.¹² On the 7th of September 2013, the Family Foundation then held a new ceremony at the cemetery in Capo d'Orlando, and a new glass case and a new copy of the book by Mircea Eliade was replaced.¹³

Not one member of the present Italian Supreme Council of the A.A.S.R. has said a word publicly on the mysterious death chain that occurred in their Masonic Rite, or on this strange incident that happened at the grave of Ben Parodi. That's because, in 2009, these five Freemasons were the victims of an internal conflict within the Rite. A conflict I personally witnessed between black magicians and white magicians, which erupted in the Supreme Council of the 33rd degree and would eventually kill my friend, Enrico Simoni. In 1919, "the Beast" Aleister Crowley himself, did not succeed in his initial intention to take control of the Supreme Council of the A.A.S.R. in the "Valley" of Detroit. Crowley wrote initially with great enthusiasm: "The accounts of the new Rite (Ordo Templi Orientis) made a great impression; and in particular, attracted the attention of the Supreme Grand Council, Sovereign Grand Inspectors General of the 33rd and Last degree of the Scottish Rite in the Valley of Detroit, Mich. ... I was therefore invited to Detroit, and a series of conferences was held. A

Supreme Grand Council of the 7th Degree of the O.T.O. was formally initiated.”¹⁴

Aleister Crowley’s ridiculous proposals were rejected by the Conservative Christian Masons in the US, who, abruptly put an end to his occult show. According to an article written in 1948, during the time Crowley’s spent in Detroit, he announced plans to build a headquarters patterned after the sun temples of the ancient Chaldeans, with exotic furnishings, fountains spraying jets of perfumed water amid burning jars of incense, silken divans for the faithful to “worship and recline on..” Crowley then left town, and more or less gave up on his project of absorbing the Masonic world into the O.T.O.¹⁵

Worth mentioning, is that in Detroit on the 25th of July, 2015 to the astonishment of people around the world, Satanists were able to publicly inaugurate a statue of Baphomet that cost 100 thousand dollars. A huge amount of money spent for an occult symbol based on the popular design of Eliphas Levi. Of course, the bizarre statue was even more twisted with the addition of two children at its sides. This incredible Satanic stunt was created and promoted by the Satanic Temple of Detroit, generating unprecedented media publicity.

¹⁶ Eliphas Levi was a leading figure of occultism, and Crowley claimed to be his reincarnation.

Returning to my family history, I would now like to explore my mother’s side of the

12 See. http://livesicilia.it/2013/04/30/profanata-la-tomba-di-bent-parodi-rubati-una-teca-e-un-volume_307191/ ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

13 Wikipedia: Ben Parodi, Ibid.

14 <http://www.mastermason.com/luxocculta/forbidde.htm> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

15 See. <http://www.mythicdetroit.org/index.php?n=Main.AleisterCrowley> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

16 See. <http://thesatanictempledetroit.com/newsroom/press-coverage/> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

against satanism and disinformation



FIG. 47 – King George VI of England with the insignia of Masonic Provincial Grand Master of Middlesex, a position he held for thirteen

years before his coronation. He was originally initiated into Freemasonry in Naval Lodge No. 2612 in December of 1919.

family. My mother, Jessica Lyon Young, is descendant of the prestigious Scottish Lyon family, of the Queen Mother of England Elizabeth Bowes-Lyon (1900-2002), the wife of King George VI (1895-1952), (FIG. 47) one of the more Masonic kings who was Grand Master of the Province of Middlesex and in 1936 became Grand Master Mason of Scotland. He was awarded earlier the 33rd degree of the Ancient and Accepted Rite in 1932. There was a great esteem and admiration from British Freemasonry and King George VI, for the family of his wife, Elizabeth Bowes-Lyon, that has another important branch the Clan Lyon in Scotland. The important link between Freemasonry and this important Scottish family, was actually stressed publicly by King George VI, during his speech to the Grand Lodge, held in his honor at the Royal Albert Hall in London on 30 June 1939, by the United Grand Lodge of England. It was an official ceremony staged after his sudden coronation as king, to officially depose as English tradition dictates, those that had official assignments within Freemasonry. In his speech, of great historical importance for Freemasonry, he said these exact

words, which were also repeated in an article about King George VI, published in 2005 by "Masonic Quarterly," the then official journal of the United Grand Lodge of England:

[...] I have, since my initiation in 1919, been greatly interested in my association with Freemasonry. My work as a Provincial Grand Master for over thirteen years and in other directions gave me real pleasure and I was sorry when it became necessary for me to cease my activities. In this work the Queen also, to whose family connection with the Craft you have alluded, has been interested, and has attended with me various gatherings. ¹⁷

In my family we find the British Royal family of Elizabeth Bowes-Lyon, daughter of Claude Bowes-Lyon, the fourteenth Earl of Strathmore and Kinghorne and a second cousin of my grandfather Henry Lyon Young, a member of this illustrious family linked to the mysterious Glamis Castle in Angus Scotland, the subject of many legends and

disturbing truths. Lady Glamis for example, was accused of witchcraft and burnt at the stake on Castle Hill in Edinburgh on December 3rd 1540, and this family of Celtic origin apparently made rituals dedicated to Lucifer, the “Morning Star” every Friday. In my family tree are links to the Knights Templars and later Freemasonry, as well as being figures of primary importance in the development of the Scottish Templar legacy. King Robert I (1274 –1329), popularly known as Robert the Bruce, gave protection to survivors of the Knights Templar that fled after the beginning of their persecution by King Philip IV of France; who desired to obtain their wealth, and ordered Pope Clement V to persecute them and extract confessions in a manner nothing short of cruel. Their infamous trials ushered in after the Pastoralis Praeeminentiae, ordered the arrest of the Templars throughout Christendom, thus following a plan concocted in secret since 1305, for the total elimination of the Templar Order. This was a plan that secretly involved the Knights of Malta, who inherited all the churches and land of the Templars after their final dissolution between 1312 and 1314. It was at this time that King Robert I of Scotland established, with the survivors of the Templars, a new order, the Order of the Knights of St. Andrew of Scotland during the Battle of Bannockburn (23-24 June, 1314).

17 See. John Hamil, “The King and the Craft” article in “Masonic Quarterly Magazine,” (n° 14 / July 2005), p. 9.

The Italian Masonic historian Vincenzo Soro writes:

They fled to Scotland where they helped King Robert Bruce win the great battle of Bannockburn, who in gratitude established exclusively for them on the day of St. John the Summer (June 24) of 1314, a special knighthood order named after St. Andrew patron of Scotland, and gave this order functions and privileges of Great Chapter of the famous and venerable Mother-Lodge of Killwinning, reserving the teaching for himself and His successors. According to another version, the Order of the Knights of St. Andrew of Scotland was established as early as the twelfth century by King David I and was attached to the Mother Lodge of “Killwinning” when the Templar refugees arrived in Scotland, which I refuge, teaching its members their secret doctrine is rather those who want to see in this Order the

primitive form of the Royal Order of the Thistle Equestrian Order still exists in England but not front 1440. ¹⁸

John Yarker writes in “Arcane Schools” (1909): “ The Chevalier Ramsay, in his Paris Oration of 1737, states that James, Lord Steward of Scotland, in 1286 held a Lodge at Kilwinning and initiated the Earls of Gloucester and Ulster into Freemasonry.” In his History of Scotland, Tytler states that these two Earls were present at a meeting of the adherents of Robert Bruce at Turnbury Castle, that is located 30 miles west of Kilwinning Abbey, where they devised plans for the vindication of his claim to the Scottish throne. The Order of the Thistle, better known in English as The Most Ancient and Most Noble Order of the Thistle, remains the main Scottish chivalric order, and the second in the UK for dignity (after the Garter). Also interesting is the fact that my maternal grandmother, Anne Cumming, also known as Felicity Mason, was a descendant of John Comyn, Earl of Buchan, an important member of the Clan Comyn (another name for the clan and family Cumming).

He was one of the main opponents of Robert the Bruce during the Civil War, in parallel to the Wars of Scottish Independence. He was brutally murdered by Bruce on February 10, 1306 in a Church in Dumfries, as Michael Baigent (1948-2013) and Richard Leigh (1943-2007) wrote in their brilliant essay on the origins and history of Freemasonry entitled, “The Temple and the Lodge.” In this book we find a very detailed account, of some of my ancestors from the Scottish branch of the family in relation to the Templars, and Freemasonry in Scotland. The Comyn family, which included the counties of Buchan and Monteith, was very old and could rival Bruce for power and prestige .

18 Vincenzo Soro, *Ibid.*, p. 159-160.
against satanism and disinformation

Bruce murdered his opponent. John Comyn, who was pierced with a knife in front of the main altar and left to bleed to death on the stone floor of the church. ¹⁹ According to various reports he did not die immediately, as the monks attempted to heal his wounds, but when

Robert the Bruce learned about this he went back and eventually finished him off in front of the altar.²⁰

The Clan Comyn,²¹ and the son of John, rallied for revenge with the English in Bannockburn, but he was murdered as well. Clan Comyn was then stripped of all their belongings, which were given to Clan Macpherson, close to Robert Bruce. Despite this, Comyn had a very important role in the wars for Scottish Independence, and were instrumental in winning the Battle of Roslin in 1303, but from that moment, for them began, an inexorable decline.

The Comyn family re-emerged centuries later in England as wealthy bourgeois entrepreneurs, and thanks to the marriage of my great-grandfather, tied themselves to the owners of the most prestigious brewery in Manchester. The Groves were known Freemasons and members of various Chivalric orders. In short, a good match for this family in decline with no financial resources. Going back to Scotland in 1329, King Robert the Bruce died and was succeeded by his nephew Robert II, founder of the historic house of Stuart connected later to the Jesuits and inspiration for the Knights Templar Masonic revival instigated by Chevalier Andrew Michael Ramsay (1686-1743) born in Ayre, Scotland, into a family of ancient Scottish nobility and a tutor of Charles Edward Stuart, also known as Bonnie Prince Charlie. The birth of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite is traditionally linked to the figure of Chevalier Ramsay, who studied theology in Glasgow, and continued his studies in Edinburgh, then serving in the British Army of the Netherlands. At the age of 24, he met François Fénelon Archbishop of Cambrai, who influenced him the rest of his life. After spending five years under his teachings, he converted to Catholicism, and after Cambrai's death, became his spiritual heir. In 1723, he wrote the book, *Life of Fénelon* which was widely dispersed, and his most important literary work, *Travels of Cyrus*, was published in London in 1727, that made him one of the most famous French writers of that time. At this point he was elected member of the Royal Society of Sciences of London, and the University of Oxford awarded him an honorary degree. Ramsay's initiation into Freemasonry took place in London in the Lodge "The Horn" in Westminster March 17,

1730, but his first contact with Freemasonry was in Rome in 1724. He was tutor to the son of the “Old Pretender” to the throne of England, James Francis Edward Stuart (known also as James III of England and Ireland and James VII of Scotland), in the Lodge Gormogoni, founded by Wharton. He was committed to Freemasonry and he dedicated all of his energy to it. In Paris, he joined the Lodge “Saint Thomas,” the first French Lodge, founded in 1725 by English Freemasons, Catholic and Stewart supporters. In this Lodge, in December 1736, at the initiation ceremony, he delivered an early version of the famous “Speech” on Templar and Freemasonry that was presented on the 21st of March 1737, in his capacity as Grand Orator to the General Assembly of the Lodges of Paris, where the Grand Master was Charles Radclyffe. The “Speech” can be considered the paper which intended to transform the conception of Freemasonry, in an ambitious plan of reconciliation with the monarchy and the institution of the Catholic Church.

19 See. Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh, *The Temple and the Lodge*, 1989, (Milan, IT: Newton Compton, reissue 2011), p. 39.

20 Ibid.

21 See. https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Clan_Cumming ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015 .

On March 20, 1737 he presented a preview of his future speech to Cardinal Andre Hercule de Fleury, the first minister of Louis XV, but it was never read because the General Assembly of the Lodges was postponed. It would be then published for the first time the following year in Paris, in 1741. His vision of the origins of Freemasonry is more “noble” and adventurous, it does not come from corporations of stonemasons, but from the Crusades, at the time of Godfrey of Bouillon, when in the basement of the Temple of Jerusalem were found, traces of this ancient institution.²² In short, Ramsay became an ideal subject for this project secretly promoted by the Jesuits, to favor the rise of certain high degrees in what would transform shortly afterward, the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite with a clear link to Scotland, but in reality, born in France.

The mysterious “Norwegian politician”

M

any are familiar with my exposure work, through a series of videos, interviews and Internet revelations. Some of the articles and videos found on the internet about me are true, while others have been invented by the enemy to discredit me. My first big public exposure occurred in 2008, with the now famous interview I did for Project Camelot, while I was still living in Oslo. An interview seen over the years by millions of people around the world, which became an Internet classic in conspiracy circles. However, it was filmed in one of the most difficult periods of my life, at the end of my stay in Norway, where I lived for many years, until I clashed with the Satanic interests there. My life since mid-2003, after the beginning of my conflict with the Ordo Templi Orientis, and Scandinavian Freemasonry, became exceedingly worse, as described in the previous volume. I might add that many problems were caused by my close collaboration with the Rus

sian Federation, and some of its most senior representatives, which eventually led to the problems I had in London, in Kirby Lodge 2818. This was with my Masonic mentor Julian Reese, ²³ Past Worshipful Master of the Pilgrim Lodge 238, ²⁴ the only lodge in London that works their rituals in German. In its long history they even initiated Theodor Reuss, co-founder of the O.T.O. and many other spies, occultists and Illuminati of the English and German world. Julian Reese for example, worked for British Intelligence in Germany during the Cold War, and hates the Russians, and with the help of the O.T.O., threw me out of Kirby lodge in London, apparently jealous of my position. What I stated above is still in the archives of the United Grand Lodge of England, including the fact that I was using Russian agents to threaten O.T.O. Satanists in Norway, when they threatened to kill me shortly after the conclusion of my investigation on the O.T.O. infiltration of the S.R.I.A., another subject I discuss in detail in Volume I. However, the situation became much worse for me in the summer of 2008, after revealing to the world the alleged identity of the mysterious "Norwegian politician," who was planting disinformation about the actual use of underground bases in Norway. In recent news it has been revealed that these same underground bases were used during the Cold War by the United States, and are

being restocked with American tanks and ammunition because of current tensions with Russia. This same “politician” desired to use Project Camelot, aka Kerry Cassidy and Bill Ryan to amplify his lies. The chaotic scenario during that time, resulted eventually in the separation of the duo. Kerry Lynn Cassidy and Bill Ryan officially split in April 2010, over an incident in which Bill outed two whistleblowers who, he considered, were gi v

22

http://www.massoneriascozzese.it/storia/approf_tematici/II_discorso_del_Cavaliere_De_Ramsay.pdf ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

23 See. <http://www.julianrees.com> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

24 See. <http://www.freemasons-freemasonry.com/julian-rees.html> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

against satanism and disinformation





FIG. 48 – Former Norwegian Prime Minister Jens Stoltenberg currently Secretary General of NATO with Khaqan Khan (the “Norwegian politician” of Project Camelot); photo sent to me by K.Khan.

ing false and misleading information. ²⁵

Kerry Cassidy later spoke about her professional split from Ryan in an open letter (no longer available online), published originally on the Project Camelot blog.

This extract from the letter explains her version of the events, involving the Illuminati:

At the same time, I want to state here that the recent statements of Bill Ryan with regard to Illuminati takeover of Camelot are not only

completely unfounded but a subterfuge to cover gross errors in judgment that led him to cast 2 whistleblowers to the dogs... in severe disregard of his pledge to uphold the mission of Camelot and in violation of all that Project Camelot claims to stand for. After repeated requests to Bill Ryan that he reconsider his position and views, I was left with no recourse but to publish this statement. While he will needlessly say, go to great lengths to show the world that one was an unbalanced hoaxer and the other is, he believes, acting as an agent of the Illuminati in a dark plot to take down Camelot, neither is true. Camelot is operating as before with the exception that we have reached the point where working together has become impossible due to our differences in views and interpretations of what it means to have integrity.

Sincerely,
Kerry Lynn Cassidy Co-Founder, Project Camelot

The events surrounding the “Norwegian Politician,” helped me to understand Project Camelot had been compromised by a number of Intelligence agencies interested in stopping them, including the Norwegian PST and the mysterious Surveillance Detection Unit (SDU), a sort of Norwegian GLADIO operation controlled by U.S. Intelligence. The real name of the “Norwegian politician” was Khaqan Khan (FIG. 48) and he was actually working undercover for the Norwegian Police Security Service (Politiets Sikkerhetstjeneste or PST). Something comparable to the British MI5, it is the agency responsible for security and counter-intelligence in the UK. ²⁶ The Norwegian version of the British counterpart is of course unique, but not always as efficient. The PST mixes in their structure Nazi Aryan superiority, typical of most of its Norwegian agents, and the conservative way of the Neo-Templar Masonic Order of the Norwegian Freemasons who practice the Swedish Rite of Freemasonry.

They are the ideal robots for Norway’s Security Service, ruled at the top by the Intel

25 See. <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/04/17/kerry-cassidy-and-bill-ryan-split/> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

26 See. <http://www.thelocal.no/20150205/foreign-spies-tried-to-infiltrate-norwegian-intelligence> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015 .



ligence liberal elite, made up of dangerous socialists, often leading towards communism and Islamocommunism, which works very well in Scandinavia, and in Norway in particular in a lethal mix of hypocrisy and respectability.

The PST is described in the following way: “The task of the

Police Security Service FIG. 49 – Jens Stoltenberg, NATO Secretary General,

during is to conduct domestic an interview with the Norwegian National Television (NRK) Intelligence gathering, wearing a T-shirt with the number 666, showing the true whereas foreign operaSatanic nature of the Norwegian elite.

tions are reserved for the
Norwegian Intelligence

Service. An amount of coordination between these two bodies as well as the National Security Authority is also involved.”²⁷

The so-called “Norwegian politician,” Khaqan Khan, who sent Project Camelot disinformation about a variety of subjects, was neither “Norwegian,” as he was of Pakistani origins, or a high level “politician.” In truth he was a PST undercover agent, working in a minor political role to cover up his Intelligence activities on behalf of the government within the Muslim community in Oslo. My exposure to his real role for the PST, eventually brought me to my second and last arrest in Norway on July 22 of 2008, thanks to the corrupt Norwegian authorities, who are still secretly protecting Satanists and Islamists like Khaqan Khan, who had ties with the Pakistan Intelligence Services (PIC). The Pakistani Intelligence was one of the key players in 9/11, and is specialized in Islamic false flag attacks on behalf of the New World Order. I met Pakistani operatives during my life and know what I am talking about.

Khaqan Khan’s role demonstrates the Nazi methodology and barbaric ways implemented against me by the Security Police in Norway, typical of the worst Orwellian scenario. They work side by side with Islamists and Satanists, protecting and harboring Islamic terrorists like Mullah Krekar (now under arrest), who I have investigated in reference to his vast terrorist/mercenary network, that includes thousands of affiliates worldwide, and is now linked to ISIS/Daesh. I was able to reveal to the world many of Norway’s darkest secrets on the Internet, including the truth about their underground bases, the Satanic activities of its elite and politicians, and in the end, revealing also the truth about their so-called “moderate” Muslim community. I revealed the identity of their disinfo agent Khaqan Khan, who was dedicating his time on the Internet to sabotage the “Truth Movement” on behalf of the Norwegian PST, directed at the time by the then Prime Minister Jens Stoltenberg (a Satanist)—who is currently the Secretary General of NATO, (FIG. 49) and his friend Jørn Holme. (FIG. 50)

Khaqan Khan’s disinformation campaign was issued by the PST to cover the truth on the existence of mysterious underground bases in

Norway, which undoubtedly exist, and are used for various secret purposes by the Norwegian elite, and their military tha t

27 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jørn_Holme ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.
against satanism and disinformation





FIG. 50 – Jørn Holme (b. 1959) Chief of the PST, from 2004 to 2009, and Khaqan Khan at what some say was a meeting of the Security Incident Management Analysis System (SIMAS) known to be used for spying and surveillance by U.S. Embassies worldwide; photo from nyhetsspeilet.no.

stockpile huge quantities of gold, and also conduct secret experiments. Khaqan Khan was therefore a skilled disinfo agent using his alleged political activities and ties to the elite to make himself seem more credible. At that time, I was married for a very short time, to a woman who turned out to be a useful tool in service of the Norwegian elite, she is now called Fatma Betül Sarayli who is also, unfortunately, the mother of my son Isak. She was undoubtedly part of a plot used by the Norwegian elite to stop my online Confessions which began

back in 2006. Fatma even confessed to this in a SMS message sent after she left, saying she was now looking forward to working with people like Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri and Ezio Giunchiglia (both Monte Carlo Lodge members). Fatma was also politically a member in the same party as Khaqan Khan, the Socialist Left Party (Norwegian: Sosialistisk Venstreparti, Northern Sami: Sosialistalas Gurutbellodat),²⁸ which is a democratic socialist political party leaning towards left wing extremism with close ties to Islam. Inside SV, there is a dangerous mix of left wing native Norwegians, and new Muslim social climbers, recently arriving in the country as immigrants or supposed “refugees.” This is the ideal breeding ground for recruiting double agents, spies and Islamic puppets serving the New World Order. These people aspire to “integrate,” however, for many Muslims, the so-called “integration” and their efforts to promote “multiculturalism” and tolerance wind up in failure, with many of them turning to radicalization, and in the worst case scenario, becoming recruits for Islamic terrorist organizations like ISIS/Daesh.

In this mix is the involvement of the Jesuits, with their hypocritical support for so-called “moderate Islam.” In reality moderate Islam doesn’t exist, because Islam, just as Christianity or Judaism, is in the hands of religious leaders that are serving the New World Order agenda. For this reason, the Islamic Wahhabi elite controls and sponsors Islamic extremism on behalf of the New World Order as radicalization of Islamic citizens is part of the plan, using “moderate” Islam in the West, as an unstoppable trojan horse promoted by strong anti-Christian forces.

Before this difficult time, the Norwegian Government locked me up more than once, in a mental health facility, which occurred after my exposure of the Ordo Templi Orientis, in hopes that the Psychoactive drugs I was forced to take, would silence me forever. This persecution disguised as three different Sanitary Treatments, was forced on me by the PST, in a similar manner to what was done in the old Soviet Union for the most feared political dissidents. My Internet revelations, which began in 2006 with my online Confessions, brought me to an instant upgrade in March 2008, which transformed me from a mad “bipolar” type, into a dangerous “anti-government”

spy. All accusations against me were dropped in February 2010, and was never fully explained by the Norwegian authorities.

28 See. [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Socialist_Left_Party_\(Norway\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Socialist_Left_Party_(Norway)) ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

In the early months of 2008, I made my first attempt to contact the mysterious “Norwegian politician” from Project Camelot known at the time as Zarcov. My friend Atle, who belonged to the Northern Resistance organization, a Scandinavian movement of online activists based in Norway, warned me there was something strange going on in this mail which includes a response by the Project Camelot duo.

“northernresistance.info” <post@northernresistance.info>

To :

“leo zagami” <leoxxx@xxxx.com>

Hi again Leo.

I contacted the Project Camelot website regarding our mysterious friend Zarcov and his email. This was all new to them, and this is the email they sent me: “Hi, Atle:

Thanks for your message. That’s very interesting! But no, that message you received was not from us, and we do not know and have never heard of anyone calling themselves Zarcov. So all this is a mystery here. We have NOT heard from our Norwegian Source that he wants to meet Leo Zagami—in fact, as best I know and can remember, Leo Zagami was never discussed between us and him, except that our source did mention him once in an e-mail. So he does know about him. Can you help us make contact with Zarcov? That might be important. We’d be happy to work together with you about this.

Best wishes, Bill and Kerry”

So it seems there is something going on here. Probably nothing to worry about but suspicious it is. “Zarcov” used this email address: fsb000@hotmail.com Anyway, if you want to get in contact with this

supposed Norwegian politician I recommend you contact Bill and Kerry at Project Camelot.

Hope your doing fine Leo :)
Best regards, Atle

Three days after my forced 24 hour detention in a cold Norwegian prison cell where I wasn't even given a blanket, on March 4th and 5th, the "Norwegian politician" suddenly appeared. In the meantime, the Norwegian police had returned to my house during my absence to confiscate all my computers, mobile phones and other important documents. Norway is a country that often claims to be an honest and just country, but they are instead slaves of the worst "Police State" in the world. I found myself alone against giants of the Norwegian establishment, mainly for my revelations made earlier through my website "Confessions of an Illuminati," which was considered a danger to the internal security of the country. On several occasions between 2006 and 2008 they tried to make me desist in my mission, once even sending one of the brothers of my ex-wife, a young Muslim police officer, who was eager to enter the Norwegian PST. He appeared at my house and tried to convince me to quit my online disclosure project. This was three months before my ex-wife Fatma left, on Feb. 23, 2008. My ex-wife's Islamist "Master" is the influential Turkish Mus

against satanism and disinformation



FIG. 51 – PST psy-ops operative Khaqan Khan and Jannete Kristiansen, Director of the PST from 2009 to 2012; photo from nyhetsspeilet.no.

lim cleric and CIA agent Fethullah Gulen, which as I have revealed in Volume I, lives in the USA, and is a puppet of the Jesuits, and the leader of a dangerous terrorist organization secretly controlled by the CIA. In any case this whole situation caused me a lot of stress because I was constantly threatened by e-mail, phone and even on the streets of Norway by the local Muslim community. I received false allegations of violence by

my ex-wife, which obviously, being false, were never proven in court or anywhere else, but were used at the time by her, to insure the custody of my son to her.

On the Internet during that period, they even wrote false accusations stating that Fatma had accused me of pedophilia, a completely false allegation never even mentioned by my ex-wife, but that's the kind of

disinformation they were trying to spread after my first revelations to Project Camelot. The powerful enemies I gained in Norway, that included the Ordo Templi Orientis and the Order of Norwegian Freemasons, removed me from their country. During this time, news surfaced in mainstream media about Norway's immense underground base used for the conservation and collection of seeds, constructed in order to preserve samples of almost all species of seeds in the world.

It is called The Svalbard Global Seed Vault and is found in the depths of the Arctic Mountain, located on the Norwegian island of Spitsbergen, near the town of Longyearbyen in the remote Arctic Svalbard archipelago, about 1,300 kilometres from the North Pole. The Seed Vault is sponsored by none other than Bill Gates and the Rockefeller Foundation, two giants of the New World Order. In the first email I received from Khaqan Khan, immediately after my first Norwegian arrest in March 2008, he was obviously testing me, with improbable phrases like "There are 18,000 Freemasons in Norway, and we need to catch them," or "Hope you had a nice birthday on the 5th of March, as I know you did not because of the PST." I wish to express to Jens Stoltenberg, now Secretary General of NATO, and his faithful puppet Jørn Holme, as well as Janne Kristiansen, (FIG. 51) who succeeded Holme in the leadership of the PST until 2012, that they are criminals of the worst kind should be brought to justice for their crimes against humanity. Janne Kristiansen had to eventually resign for a scandal that involved Norwegian bonds and military Intelligence, called the E Service, with Pakistan during a parliamentary report.

"The E service has its representatives in these countries, so we cooperate via the E service about this country." ²⁹

Interestingly enough, Khaqan Khan, a Pakistani naturalized Norwegian, had worked

in the past as a liaison officer with the Pakistani Intelligence on behalf of Janne Kristiansen, and some of his activities in Norway included working with their infamous Pakistani ²⁹ See.

<http://www.businessinsider.com/norway-spy-pakistan-2012-1?IR=T> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

crime gangs, the A-Gjengen and B-Gjengen run by criminal elements within Oslo's immigrant Pakistani community operating in close contact with the Surveillance Detection Unit (SDU).

This was the first mail I ever received by Khaqan Khan, the Norwegian Politician collaborating with Project Camelot on the 8th of March, 2008:

Khaqan Khan <fsb000@hotmail.com>

To Leo Zagami <leoyoungxxx@xxxxx.com>

Hello MR Zagami,

I just heard about your arrest by the PST secret police in Norway on the net.

I to was arrested by the PST when we where going to meet Bill and Kerry in Oslo on the 16 and 17 of February. They did hold me for 7 days and told me that if I was going to talk about Illuminati, Planet X, and underground bases, they would take my children away from me and my wife would be jailed. So I had no means of meeting you or Bill and Kerry on that date, so they gave me your email as you can see from their letter. We have to get inside the Masonic lodges and only you can help doing so. Can you? I am getting monitored by the PST in Norway too, so I hope you get my mail. You can post this E mail with your contacts if you want to. The Illuminati exposure must go on, I knew for a long time that your wife worked with the goverment of Norway, but had no means of telling you because I was monitored by the PST.

We should meet very soon my friend. Your wife is from SV and I am to from the same party (DO NOT POST THIS LINE IN when you give to others on the net this mail thank you) Its all just a cover-up for what is to come. There are 18,000 Freemasons in Norway that we have to expose. The illuminati are evil and they support evil as all the Freemasons do. I think you say Khudafis in Arabic to friends, so I do the same. Hope you had a nice bithday on the 5th of March, as I

know you didn't because of the PST. I had a hard time in jail when they put me in! We are brothers Me and You. All Masons in Norway are judges, military, police, lawyers they are minions of the NOW.

Kind regards
Khaqan Khan
"the Norwegian politician"

E MAIL SENT EARLIER FROM PROJECT CAMELOT TO K.KHAN

Dear Khaqan:

We both wish you well in everything you are doing. We fully understand that you were unable to meet with us. We hope that you are safe and well. Please let us know if you can. Remember that our fax number is on the contact page of our site (001 805-435-2021). We're just posted this update on our What's New page: http://projectcamelot.org/whats_new.html If you can't access our site, we've copied the update below. Leo Zagami would welcome contact with you. He is a very good man. His e-mail address is leoyoung1999@yahoo.com. May we give him your contact details? We will NOT do this without your permission. Here's our update below... With our very best wishes,

Bill and Kerry

against satanism and disinformation And on the 13th of March, 2008 I received another interesting e-mail from "Norwegian politician":

Title: Hello Leo from the Norwegian Politician
Thursday, 13 March, 2008 23:36
From: Khaqan Khan <fsb000@hotmail.com>
To: Leo Zagami leoyoungxxx@xxxx.com

Hello Mr Leo, I got your message from my wife. You have to be careful when you contact me on my mobiles or my number. I have 8 mobile phones and all of them are under surveillance by the PST police secret task force in Norway. I too was arrested by the PST when Bill and Kerry was in Norway meeting with you on the 16 or 17. I wish I could come and meet you but as you know I was arrested.

And they are still watching me and my wife and kid, so I know of the dangers you are talking about.

I am real and I am your friend. As you can see from the pictures I am in the SV party to and you can see that SV's leader Kristin Halvorsen is very fond of me and my politics. She tends to have me along with her and with all the other politicians too, as you can see from the pics, who I am now because I wanted you to know you must trust me. This email is monitored by the PST and I will get in trouble for posting to you as the PST will warn me again for contacting you. Trust me I am on your side my friend. Do not send the pictures to others or contact any people about me, the PST will know that I have contacted you and they dont want me to do so because you are an ex Illuminati and a danger to Norway. I will get to jail because of this they have warned me about this before.

kind regards your friend,
Khaqan Khan

Khaqan was never a friend to me, he is the classic spy, monitoring me, on behalf of his powerful friends of the Norwegian elite, (FIG. 52) as the following photos will demonstrate. I would like to thank my friends, <http://www.nyhetsspeilet.no> and Norwegian journalist Hans Gaarder. Hans was very close to me during my last period in Norway; risking arrest, during my own arrest by the PST on July 22, 2008, that led to an indictment for espionage by the PST and a long interrogation by both the police and the PST.

22 July 2008

|

Illuminati is a Greek word meaning Illumination; a name given to those who submitted to Christian baptism. Those that were baptized were called "Illuminati" or Illuminated / Enlightened Ones by the Ante-Nicene clergy, because those who had been baptized into the Apostolic faith, had an enlightened understanding. The understanding of the masses on the Illuminati, is that they are plotting to take over the world since the time of its creation. That's because most people

associate the term "Illuminati" with the dark side of the mystery schools, and their complex network of secret societies playing constant conspiracy games on mankind, so they are also right in their assertion. There is a good side to the Illuminati, and their wish is to spread knowledge, like many prophets of our time. Unfortunately, the side of the Illuminati manifesting upon humanity in this day and age try to control such knowledge, or to gain power and to spread lies, like Khaqan Khan. I sincerely hope that by showing to the world the true identity of this dangerous liar and agent of the dark side of the Illuminati, I have helped you to understand a bit better the real intentions

of these evil manipulators
of the New World Order.

I was subjected to intense
persecution in Norway,
by both the local authori

ties and the Islamic mafia
during my last period in
this country. Hypocrites
that feed us with lies,
while they are secretly
protecting the elite from
the impending disasters



headed our way.

During the Royal
Astronomical Society's
National Astronomy
Meeting in 2015, an al

FIG. 52 – Crown Prince Haakon Magnus of Norway (b. 1973), and
psy-ops operative Khaqan Khan; photo from nyhetsspeilet.n.

leged Ice age was announced, that could begin in 2030, when solar activity will fall by 60 percent during the 2030s, to conditions last seen during the Maunder Minimum of 1645-1715. ³⁰ And if that is not enough, TIME reported that a team of Ukrainian astronomers have discovered a massive asteroid, 2013 TV135, that's on track to hit Earth on Aug. 26, 2032. ³¹ Maybe if we are lucky we can defeat these criminals of the New World Order, before they find refuge underground in one of their many secret bases built around the world, for what seems like an incoming "Apocalypse."

During a long series of interviews created in partnership with respected American investigative journalist Greg Szymanski ten years ago (2006-2007), that aired on the Genesis Communication Network, I spoke about a huge base located under Oslo, constructed for over 2,000 people. This was information I received from local insiders, prior to Khan's appearance. It is confirmed that these bunkers really exist, and that even neighboring Sweden possesses them in abundance. They can move large parts of the population, at any time, and preserve their huge gold reserves. In Sweden, they have been camouflaged as geological repositories, excavated deep within a stable geologic environment. Project Camelot wrote the following note about the ulterior revelations received by various sources on the underground bases after Khaqan Khan's letter was published:

Many friends and correspondents in Norway and Sweden have been in touch, some offering intriguing details. To many of them, this information was not new and confirmed what they had known from other sources. We received specific confirmation from two scientists and one ex-Intelligence source that these facilities exist (and that both Sweden and Switzerland have the facilities to take their entire population underground if need be). A number have asked to be put in touch with the politician who wrote to us. ³²

Now that we know how the elite plan to escape, thanks to its secret bases, I would

30 <http://astronomynow.com/2015/07/09/royal-astronomical-societys-national-astronomy-meeting-2015-report-4/> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

31 <http://newsfeed.time.com/2013/10/17/this-giant-astroid-could-hit-earth-within-20-years/> ‡ Archived 30th July, 2015.

32 See. [http:// projectcamelot.org/norway_update.html](http://projectcamelot.org/norway_update.html) ‡ Archived 2nd August, 2015.

against satanism and disinformation

like to speak further about the incidents that occurred during the summer of 2008, when I returned to Norway after my first arrest, hoping to receive justice and to see my son again. My Norwegian

journalist friend, Hans Gaarder was present during my arrest on July 22nd , 2008, exactly three years before the terrorist attacks of Anders Breivik, that I have written about at length in the first volume of my Confessions. ³³ The authorities believe at least officially, that Anders Behring Breivik was acting alone that day, dressed as a policeman, and he was indicted for the two terrorist attacks. The young survivors of the massacre on the island of Utøya, interviewed by the Norwegian newspaper VG, describe an additional killer, who was not wearing a police uniform, but a dive suit, and quickly vanished amid the chaos after the massacre. He apparently had a pistol in his right hand and a rifle on his back—I believe that there were two people who were shooting, says Alexander Stavdal. ³⁴

On this point it seems interesting that Anders himself, who posted an image on the Internet a few hours before the attacks, where he was dressed in a dive suit with an automatic weapon. The attacks of the 22 of July 2011 have “false flag” written all over it, and U.S. journalist and political analyst Webster Griffin Tarpley, in the days following the attacks in question, made these observations:

U.S. and NATO Intelligence have been shown to possess extraordinary capabilities inside Norway, many of which may be operating outside of the control of the Norwegian government. In early November 2010, the Oslo television channel TV2 exposed the existence of an extensive network of paid assets and informants of U.S. Intelligence recruited from the ranks of retired police and other officials. The ostensible goal of this program was the surveillance of Norwegians who were taking part in demonstrations and other activities critical of the United States and its policies. One of the Norwegians recruited was the former chief of the anti-terror section of the Oslo police. Although the goal was supposedly merely surveillance, it is possible to imagine some other and far more sinister activities that could be carried out by such a network of retired cops, including the identification and subversion of rotten apples on the active-duty police force. Some of the capabilities of a network of this type would not be totally alien to the sort of events that have just occurred in Norway.

The official name for the type of espionage cell which the United States was creating in Norway is Surveillance Detection Unit (SDU). The SDUs in turn operate within the framework of the Security Incident Management Analysis System (SIMAS). SIMAS is known to be used for spying and surveillance by U.S. Embassies not just in the Nordic bloc of Norway, Denmark, and Sweden, but worldwide. The terror events also raise the question of whether SIMAS has an operational dimension. Could this apparatus represent a modern version of the Cold War stay behind networks set up in all NATO countries and best-known under the name of the Italian branch, Gladio? ³⁵

On December 4, 2011, I received a request for help from the brother of one of the victims of the massacre on the island of Utøya and Oslo, seventeen-year-old Lejla Selaci. I would like to share it with you, to demonstrate the frustration of the families involved in this sad story, who do not believe that the official version of the events given by the Norwegian authorities, or the insanity of the murderer, initially believed to be suffering from paranoid schizophrenia, although he was later declared in a second opinion “sane and therefore criminally responsible.” ³⁶

33 Op. cit., pp. 311, 318, 322, 323, 324, 325, 328, 329. 330, 331, 332, 333.

34 See. <http://www.vg.no/nyheter/innenriks/terrorangrepet-22-juli-ofrene/oeyenvitne-til-vg-det-foerste-hangjorde-var-aa-skyte-den-soeteste-jenta-han-saa/a/10080627/> ‡ Archived 2nd August, 2015.

35 <http://tarpley.net/2011/07/24/norway-terror-attacks-a-false-flag/> ‡ Archived 2nd August, 2015, [emphasis added] .

This is an enquiry via e-mail sent to <http://www.leozagami.com/> From: Azem Selaci az-m_tba@xxxxxxxxxx
Hi Leo, Breivik the Norwegian terrorist killed my sister, Lejla Selaci, 17 years old.

She was in a Norwegian Political Party. and a Leader of AUF. Have you read about Breivik lately? They're saying he is a paranoid schizofren and a psychopath. That's only bullshit! I want you to help me with this, I KNOW THE NORWEGIAN GOVERNMENT is behind

this! Breivik was also a Freemason, he started as a 15 year old kid. PLEASE HELP Mr. Zagami I BEG YOU, with your knowledge I can defeat these bastards! Love and peace, 1.

Answer of the author from the pages of this book only:
Love and Peace to you, my dear Azem,

I hope that one day the soul of your sister and the other victims may finally rest in peace and for this reason I pray that the truth of what happened is eventually revealed to you and your family as well as the others involved, so that Norway will one day find the serenity of the past, combined with a greater consciousness about the evil that surrounds us today. So let's pray for a truer analysis of the causes of this useless massacre, not only the material causes, but also the spiritual ones, behind this evil and cowardly act.

I am regret that I could not send Mr. Selaci the above message via email. Unfortunately on the 22nd of July 2008, I was forced to sign a document authorizing the PST to control and monitor my official email address, and for this reason I did not want to contact him via email. I was forced to sign this document with the threat of a longer period of detention, so I prefer to not involved myself with Norwegian citizens. I would like to add, that the AUF Labour Party Youth Movement, the victims of the Utoya Island massacre, were devoted promoters of the Israel Boycott campaign, and two days before, AUF's leader Eskill Pedersen, gave an interview to Dagbladet, Norway's second largest tabloid newspaper, in which he unveiled what he thinks of Israel. Pederson went on to say: "The peace process goes nowhere, and though the whole world expects Israel to comply, they do not. We in the Labour Youth will have a unilateral economic embargo of Israel from the Norwegian side." ³⁷ Perhaps A good reason for Israel to retaliate. Breivik was a regular online poster on several Norwegian Internet sites, notably the blog; document.no, which is run by Hans Rustad, a Jew and extremely pro-Zionist, former left-wing journalist.

Numbers
W

William Wynn Wescott (1848-1925), co-founder of The Hermetic Order of the

Golden Dawn and Supreme Magus of the S.R.I.A., wrote:

The former division included two branches, arithmetic and musical harmony; the latter was further subdivided into the consideration of magnitude at rest—geometry, and magnitude in motion—astronomy. The most striking peculiarities of his doctrines are dependent on the mathematical conceptions, numerical ideas and impersonations upon which his philosophy was founded. The principles governing Numbers

36 See. https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anders_Breivik ‡ Archived 2nd August, 2015.

37 <http://mycatbirdseat.com/2011/07/was-norway-massacre-a-reaction-to-boycott-israel-camp/> ‡ Archived 2nd August, 2015.

against satanism and disinformation

were supposed to be the principles of all Real Existences; and as Numbers are the primary constituents of Mathematical Quantities, and at the same time present many analogies to various realities, it was further inferred that the elements of Numbers were the elements of Realities. To Pythagoras himself, it is believed that the natives of Europe owe the first teaching of the properties of Numbers, of the principles of music and of physics; but there is evidence that he had visited Central Asia, and there had acquired the mathematical ideas which form the basis of his doctrine. The modes of thought introduced by Pythagoras, and followed by his successor Jamblicus and others, became known later on by the titles of the “Italian School,” or the “Doric School.”

The followers of Pythagoras delivered their knowledge to pupils, fitted by selection and by training to receive it, in secret; but to others by numerical and mathematical names and notions. Hence they called forms, numbers; a point, the monad; a line, the dyad; a superficies, the triad; and a solid, the tetrad.

1. Intuitive knowledge referred to the Monad type.
2. Reason and causation referred to the Dyad type.
3. Imagination (formorrupa) referred to the Triad type.

4. Sensation of material objects referred to the Tetrad type. ³⁸

Numbers are of great importance in the sealed labyrinth of the Illuminati sects, and in particular number eleven, which the English Freemason Aleister Crowley, the magician par excellence of the Illuminati, defined in his Liber NV sub XI as the key to all Rituals. This number I have discussed in Volume I, appears in the macabre ritual linked to the terrorist attacks of September 2001 in the USA, and the massacre in Utoya and Oslo:

9/11 (September 11) equals $1 + 1 + 9 = 11$

7/22 (July 22) equals $2 + 2 + 7 = 11$

And there is yet another occult link if we further analyze the date 22/07/11, focusing on the pair of numbers 22 and 11. The bomb planted by Anders Breivik in Oslo exploded at 3:26 pm, local time, and if we add $3 + 2 + 6$ it equals 11. On Norway's Utoya island when Breivik went on a shooting rampage there were 560 members of the AUF Labour Party Youth Movement $5 + 6 + 0 = 11$.

Why do all these eleven's keep popping up? The great nineteenth century Freemason and Illuminati William Wynn Westcott offers his take on number eleven in the book appropriately entitled, Numbers: Their Occult Power And Mystic Virtues (1890): This seems to have been the type of a number with an evil reputation among all peoples. The Kabalists contrasted it with the perfection of the Decad, and just as the Sephiroth number is the form of all good things, so eleven is the essence of all that is sinful, harmful and imperfect. With the Ten Sephiroth is contrasted the Eleven Averse Sephiroth, symbols of destruction, violence, defeat and death. On the oldest Tarot cards, the trump called the Tower struck by Lightning, number XVI, shows the Ten Divine Sephiroth on one side and the Eleven Averse Sephiroth on the other side; modern Tarot designs are very much debased.

John Heydon says that by it we know the bodies of Devils and their nature; the Jews understand it in Lilith, Adam's first wife, a she-devil, dangerous to women in confinements; hence they wrote on the walls: Adm Chvh Chvo Lilit, that is, "Adam, Eve, out of doors Lilith."

Jesus, in Matthew 12:43, plainly allows the doctrine that evil spirits may haunt fields, which Grotius says the Jews think; and their word Demon and Field are similar, being Shdim (fi e l d s) and Shdim (evil deities); the Siddim are mentioned in Psalm

106:37. It is called the “Number of Sins” and the “Penitent,” because it exceeds the number of Commandments and is less than twelve, which is the number of Grace and Perfection. But sometimes even eleven receives a favor from God, as in the case of the man who was called in the Eleventh Hour to the vineyard, who yet received the same pay as the others. ³⁹

There were several newspapers and online publications including “Reuters” and “Der Spiegel” who inserted the phrase “Twin attacks,” ⁴⁰ which immediately reminds us of the 9/11 attacks on the Twin Towers. This is called Occult Synchronicity, coordinated by the same group of people who are behind the 9/11 attacks. Numeric sequences are there to prove it, and thanks to Friday the 13th in Paris in 2015, or other terrorist attacks, an absolutely overwhelming reality of occult numbers emerge in front of our eyes. We must not be passive spectators, and take into account the occult value in these attacks. It comes as no surprise that Breivik was a Freemason. Another Mason who was involved in a similar shootout where there were many victims, was Thomas Hamilton, who perpetrated the Dunblane massacre in Scotland, in 1996. The Grand Lodge of Scotland, after all these years, is still trying to hide the evidence of his membership in this important and prestigious Masonic obedience. ⁴¹ Is this perhaps a reason to demonize all those honest people belonging to Freemasonry? These are only isolated cases, the fanatics are the most easy to manipulate. I consider myself a proud Freemason, but certain forms of extremism present in some types of Freemasonry, especially the Swedish Rite, which I have been struggling with for years because of the many irregularities I found in it, include the link of many of its Senior members that should be “Christians,” with Crowleyanity and the Ordo Templi Orientis.

38 William Wynn Westcott, *Their Occult Power And Mystic Virtues*, (New Orleans, LA : Corner Stone Book Puplichers, 2008), p. 4.



FIG. 53 – Hans Gaarder journalist and independent researcher among the most renowned in Norway in the field of conspiracy theories.

39 Ibid., p. 90.

40 See. <http://www.reuters.com/news/picture/twin-attacks-shock-norway?articleId=USRTR2P5TX> and <http://www.spiegel.de/international/europe/explosion-and-shooting-norway-shocked-by-twin-attacks-a-776071.html> ‡ Archived 2nd

August, 2015.

41 <http://www.scotsman.com/news/scotland/top-stories/question-on-masonic-links-left-dunblane-inquiry-chiefstunned-1-1099013> ‡ Archived 2nd August, 2015 .

against satanism and disinformation



FIG. 54 – picture of Anders Behring Breivik, as Master Mason of St. Johannesl ogen St. Olaus til de tre Søiler No. 8 (the Lodge of St. Olaf at the Three Columns) in Oslo.

Masonic authorities do nothing about it, because of supposed confidentiality and privacy issues, where they tolerate characters that go completely against Masonic principles. This is of course, when the lodges themselves are not perverted by demonic energies, and actually participate to the crimes in question. Certainly in the case of Anders Breivik, his Christian-fundamentalist views went very well in a “Christian’s only” Masonic context, as the Norwegian one, where the majority of members are like-minded and embrace Christian fundamentalism, all manipulated by the Jesuits. Breivik was expelled by the Grand Master of the Order of Freemasons of Norway later after the tragic attacks of July 22, 2011. Let’s not be deceived by the lies told after the attacks, as Breivik was a brainwashed puppet in the hands of Christian fundamentalists and Zionists. We now turn to Hans Gaarder (FIG. 53) and his direct testimony of the events that took place in Oslo, in 2008, exactly three years before the attacks of Anders Breivik. (FIG. 54)

Leo Zagami victim of Norwegian political abuse by Hans Gaarder
W

he morning after arriving in Oslo at the end of July 2008, Leo Zagami, his mother Jessica Lyon Zagami, his Norwegian lawyer Arne Berdal and the Norwegian journalist having written this article arrived at the Oslo courthouse some minutes before nine. After taking the elevator to the 8 floor they headed for the courtroom of the meeting. The lawyer was walking first, followed by Leo and his mother and the journalist behind. Halfway between the elevator and the courtroom, suddenly a large group of men pop up out of nowhere, and surround Leo. The only words pronounced are “arrest, PST.”

His hands are immediately handcuffed behind his back. Leo, who was mentally focused on the important meeting in the court regarding his right to be with his son at this moment, remained calm but displayed utter amazement and contempt for the brutal treatment by the emotion—and empathyless policemen. Zagami’s mother, who witnessed it all at close distance, was standing in shock and bewilderment, and started to cry as if she could eventually suffer a

nervous breakdown, repeating the words over and over again: “I dont believe it! I dont believe it!”

Ten minutes later the handcuffs had been momentarily removed from Zagami, indicating that the arrest in reality was a setup. The only natural response for Zagami given the circumstances was to enter the courtroom and deliver a statement that the arrest had made it impossible to go ahead with the regular court meeting as planned, and that he felt humiliated by this arrest and was forced by these sad events in renouncing his case and the right to see his son Isak Rumi Zagami.

The “unholy” time and place of this unprovoked arrest gave the situation a bad smell of power abuse by Norwegian authorities, a Nemesis in Zagamis life. Seven policemen had taken part in the arrest, two of them were dressed like civilians just arriving from a gym, while the other five were uniformed robot-like creatures, one of which had been capable of asking Zagami “Where do you keep your hand grenade?” during the body visitation. A father being arrested within the very courthouse and just a few minutes before a crucial meeting regarding his right to maintain contact with his son is so appalling that it is hard to believe, not only for those who hear about it, but as well for those who witnessed how it happened. When the police had observed Zagami appearing in the courthouse, why couldn’t they at least keep quiet and wait outside until the court meeting had finished?

After Zagami had withdrawn the case in front of the Court under the extreme pressure of his arrest, he was handcuffed again and brought by the police to Grønland Police Station and had to wait in a cell for five hours before they started interrogating him. The interrogation consisted of two parts. The first with the PST—the Norwegian secret police—the second with the regular Norwegian Police.

The reason given for the first three hours of heavy interrogation by the PST was statements he had made in a conversation to a friend through Skype (published later on the Internet) where in a typical Italian act of bravado he not only had threatened to kill the Norwegian

prime minister Jens Stoltenberg, but also had threatened to bring down the buildings of government and parliament in Norway, something he said out of anger after being notified in the end of May by a Norwegian politician called Khaqan Khan, that he will be arrested if he ever came back to Norway, something that actually happened on the 22nd of July 2008 confirming Leo's worst expectations. In addition to this, he had sent an email to the PST stating that they were a bunch of chickens, amateurs completely out of touch with what actually is going on in the world, and an object of contempt among the secret services and the Intelligence community around the world. If such a lousy half-joking provocation should provoke a response from the PST, wouldn't this be a proof that the insulting accusations of the email actually are valid?

Zagami explained to the interrogatory PST agents that he had not been serious about the death threats, that it's the Italian way of expressing strong emotions through strong words and that he had no means at his disposal that could not be capable of destroying the parliament and the government building of Norway nor any plan or gun or whatever to whack Jens Stoltenberg.

The PST also asked many questions to Leo regarding his Internet collaborators and research fellows and this dubious character called Khaqan Khan, a strange and dubious figure who made contact with Leo immediately after his previous arrest in March 2008. Khaqan Khan stated in his first e-mail to Leo he was his only friend in Norway even if he was collaborating with the PST, because his allegiance lies in any case with his membership in Freemasonry and Leo's Mastership. Unfortunately his membership in Freemasonry and his words turned out to be after a careful examination, only lies really, and possibly part of a clever set-up put together by Leo's ex-wife Fatma Süslü, and elements of the Muslim Norwegian community in retaliation for his new position as an apostate of the Muslim faith.

Apostasy in Islam (Arabic irtidad or riot) is commonly defined as the rejection of
against satanism and disinformation

Islam in word or deed by a person who has been a Muslim. The four major Sunni and the one major Shia Madh'hab (schools of Islamic jurisprudence) agree that a sane adult male apostate must be executed and obviously persecuted by the entire community if he rejects his faith in Islam, this seems also one of the main reasons why Leo Zagami is not allowed now to see his child any longer by his ex-wife Fatma and her family who are apparently very religious and follow all the way the strict rules of the Sharia laws governing apostasy. This is something very difficult for Westerners to understand, but a reality people should put into account when dealing with the Muslim tradition.

The second part of the interrogatory, and the first reason given by the authorities for the assaultive arrest of Zagami earlier in the morning, was that his ex-wife Fatma Süslü had reported to the police that Leo had been threatening her after he had left Norway earlier in 2008. As "proof" of this she had submitted five emails to the police that she had received during the last couple of months. The most remarkable fact regarding those email messages was that none of them had been sent by Leo. The other remarkability was that none of them had content that could be classified as threatening in any way. All the mail messages were from persons who had contacted Leo's ex-wife, proposing to act as intermediaries during the planning of Leo's upcoming trip to Norway, in order to facilitate the son seeing his father during the stay. These concerned individuals were also worried for the possibility of Fatma going to a Muslim country with Leo's son Isak in the summer, especially after Leo had already received threats for his apostasy of Islam in what is known in the Muslim faith as receiving a fatwa, a dangerous situation for Zagami that the Norwegian police finally didn't take lightly and seemed to understand very well. While confronting Zagami with this "evidence of threats" made by Fatma during the interrogation, the interrogating police officer had to put away one email printout after the other, while commenting embarrassed in low voice "this is not a threat" one time after the other, keeping his thoughts about the police officer who had prepared the case for the arrest to himself.

At half past seven in the afternoon, on the same day Zagami was released from police custody, after the two interrogations had been carried out. No charges had been made against him. Zagami's mother had visited the Italian Embassy after the initial shock of witnessing the brutal, provocative and, as it turned out, ill-founded arrest of her son. The embassy had contacted the police headquarters and asked about what was going on. During the interrogations an Italian translator and Zagami's lawyer had been present all the time. The emotional distress behind the aggressive stand of Zagami towards the prime minister of Norway, as the leading figure of the Norwegian authorities, were partly due to the abusive arrests he previously had suffered while in Norway and partly due to his inability to be with his son after the breakup of his marriage. If Zagami had wanted an excuse on behalf of the Norwegian authorities from the prime minister Stoltenberg before the latest arrest took place, such a claim does not appear less reasonable after the last incident in Norway.

(End of article by Hans Gaarder)

Final thoughts on the article by Hans. Once again I thank Hans for his testimony. A couple of weeks before the 22nd of July 2008, Hans reported about the historical meeting of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis in Nice, France. This was a turning point in the life of our Order, as Dr. Marco Paret and Ezio Giunchiglia opposed my return to the Monte Carlo Lodge, after I openly sided against the criminal activities of the New World Order. The meeting was held in the nearby Principality of Monaco, and the Nice gathering was a key event in the short history of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis, with had the participation of known French occultist and Illuminati, Jean Pierre Giudicelli. This event eventually led to the breakdown of the "Brothers" of the Masonic Executive Committee, and the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis broke from the Monte Carlo Lodge. Strangely enough during the first stages of the events that took place in February, 2008 in Norway, the first thing my ex-wife was to give an official testimony to the Norwegian Police authorities, about my secret activities in the Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2. Only a government spy, or an informant, would do that.

This was immediately reported to me by my Norwegian lawyer, who called me on my mobile after being notified by the police about her testimony. The Norwegian police authorities however, never explained why they even took her testimony. Fatma had knowledge of a sealed envelope with all the names of the powerful Monte Carlo Lodge. This envelope, which I never opened was given to me by Giunchiglia to avoid the growing interest of the Monegasque authorities towards his “irregular” Masonic body, especially after the growing involvement of French military Intelligence operative Jean Pierre Giudicelli.

For a period after my first problems with the Norwegian authorities and the Ordo Templi Orientis, I gave this sealed envelope, and other top secret documents, that I later used in my Confessions series, to a shaman not affiliated of any Masonic activity; an unsuspecting character and a friend called Lars. He kept them safely in his possession for a couple of years, before I decided to return them to Ezio Giunchiglia in June 2006, at our last official gathering. This was in order to avoid any possible retaliation once I left the Monte Carlo lodge the following month, as tensions were building in the lodge and the outcome was almost certain.

At that point, I decided to officially decline such a responsibility, blaming it on the fact that two of my closest collaborators in Norway had received suspicious visits from the Norwegian police. No one, not even my ex-wife, knew about my decision to give back the sealed envelope. When the police and the PST searched my house for the mysterious sealed envelope during my forced absence, between the 4th and the 5th of March 2008, they must have been pretty disappointed to not find it. C’est la vie, I am not a fool, my dear PST idiots. The Monte Carlo Lodge though “irregular” was highly influential, although it was gradually disbanded, after my public revelations on them erupted online in 2006. The scandal led the powerful lodge, originally created by Count Licio Gelli and Ezio Giunchiglia in the late 1970s, to gradually phase out all its activities in the Principality of Monaco, which, in turn, established the “Regular” Grande Loge Nationale Régulière de la Principauté de Monaco, with the support of the United Grand Lodge of England called by

“Freemasonry Today” The Official Journal of the United Grand Lodge of England “A Grand beginning.”⁴²

In a report for Sisse (at the time the civilian secret service until the Italian reform of 2007 transformed it into AISI), states that in 1982, at the top of the Lodge in Monte Carlo, along with now defunct Count Licio Gelli, there was a certain Enrico Frittoli, accountant, owner of an import-export company in the Principality and “man of confidence” to the international arms smuggler, Samuel Cummings, president of the Inter Arms in London.⁴³ He is in turn connected to Ezio Giunchiglia who was not mentioned in the Intelligence report because of his work for SISMI (the Italian military secret service)

⁴² See. <http://www.freemasonrytoday.com/ugle-sgc/ugle/tag/Grand%20Lodge%20of%20Monaco> ‡ Archived 2nd August, 2015.

⁴³ See. Gianni Barbacetto article for [societacivile.it](http://www.societacivile.it): http://www.societacivile.it/primopiano/articoli_pp/savoia/savoia_2.html ‡ Archived 2nd August, 2015.

against satanism and disinformation

vice reformed in 2007, now substituted by AISE). Journalist Gianni Barbacetto describes “The Committee” as “the usual cocktail of strong political, business and nobility” figures. The Monte Carlo lodge ended mainly because of my Confessions, just as the Golden Dawn ended because of Crowley’s writings. In this case, something new and hopefully a lot better was born out the ashes of the Masonic Executive Committee, as Freemasonry Today wrote: The consecration of a new Grand Lodge is a rare event and when such an occasion took place in Monaco it proved to be a day to remember.⁴⁴

The P2 Committee that wanted to conquer the world

|

n Papa, Mafya, Agca (Pope, Mafia, Agca), Ugur Mumcu, a prominent Turkish journalist wrote the following remarks about the P2 lodge in Monte Carlo: “Henry Kissinger is a member of the Monte Carlo lodge,

which is the P2's 'board of directors,' also known as the Monte Carlo Committee. All the members of this lodge are Grand Masters and Masons of the 33rd degree." ⁴⁵ The former Mossad agent Victor Ostrovsky gave valuable testimony of the alliance between the P2 and Israel, or to be more specific, with Mossad in *The Other Side of Deception*, published in 1994 after his greatly controversial book, *By Way of Deception*. Ostrovsky wrote:

The ships would arrive at various Italian ports where the Italian secret services (SISMI) would handle the necessary document approval, verifying that the containers were in fact loaded with Italian agricultural products headed for Germany. A sign depicting Italian products was actually affixed to the truck. The manpower for the operation and the driver were supplied by a Mossad Italian ally, the right wing followers of a man named and a group, by then outlawed, called Propaganda Due, and a second group (a NATO offspring like the one in Belgium) named Gladio. ⁴⁶

So Licio Gelli, P2's last Worshipful Master connected to Gladio, and Mossad used his alliances, for arms deals with Italy in the 1980s, with the full approval of NATO. The July, 1981 issue of *The Middle East International Journal*, established that the P2 had close links with Israel, especially with Mossad, and that the Jewish community in Italy played an important role in this operation. In later years, Carlo de Benedetti, the second richest man in Italy, was discovered to have had a close relationship with the P2 Lodge, and also had very good contacts with the Jewish communities in Europe and the USA. That's why one of the main divisions of the P2 known as the Tirrenia group, is operated with Ezio Giunchiglia's supervision, from the city of Livorno, which has the largest Jewish community in Italy aside from Rome, and one of the most important ports. The foremost names that had contact with the P2 are Henry Kissinger, Edmond de Rothschild, and David Rockefeller. It is evident that people of great importance had a special relationship with the Monte Carlo Committee.

This Lodge was defined in its heyday, between the end of the 1970s and the '80s as one of the more exclusive Masonic circles in the world and the "Super Lodge of Monte Carlo," at least according to

Nara Lazzerini, at one time a very close friend of the late Licio Gelli who stated in 1987: "Licio told me that Vittorio Emanuele of Savoy, Prince of Naples and Prince Rainier III were also part of the Lodge."

⁴⁷ When the Italian antiMafia parliamentary commission spoke in detail of the activities of P2 in hundreds of pages, a few references to the mysterious Committee of Monte Carlo also surfaced, officially confirming the existence of this secret group:

44 Ibid.

45 Ugur Mumcu, *Papa, Mafya, Agca (Pope, Mafia, Agca)*, (Istanbul: Tekin Publishing, 1987), p. 246.

46 Victor Ostrovsky, *The Other Side of Deception*, (New York: Harper Collins Publishers, 1994), p. 226.

47 Gianni Barbacetto art. cit.

The Massonic Executive Committee (MEC) was founded in Monte Carlo before 1981, probably by the same Gelli. Between 1979 and 1980 they had been held in Montecatini and Livorno various Masonic meetings in which Gelli had been strongly opposed. At one of these meetings there was also Ezio Giunchiglia, nuclear expert, assigned to CAMEN (Center Atomic Military Nuclear Energy) provided of the NOS (Security Clearance), possessed only by people deemed reliable by NATO. It may be that the Committee of Monte Carlo was founded by opponents of Gelli, most notably William Rosati, to build a sort of counterpoint to P2. But it is possible that the Committee, founded at the initiative of Gelli, was then conducted by Rosati in a way not acceptable to the Worshipful Master. It remains unclear at this stage the role of Giunchiglia. The parliamentary commission of inquiry on the P2 reported him to the prosecutor in Rome, describing him as an element possibly involved in arms trafficking and connected with the secret services. Giunchiglia is close to Balestrieri, also a member of the MEC, involved in the trafficking of 200 Leopard tanks, and Elio Ciolini, involved in the disinformation campaign to confuse the investigation into the massacre of the Bologna station. After a bad heart attack happened to Rosati, the reins of the committee are taken by Giunchiglia; and through him to Gelli. Giunchiglia is always tied to the Worshipful Master and keeps in touch with him even during the period of his latitancy. ⁴⁸

A detailed description of the structure of the Masonic Executive Committee known also by the acronym MEC:

The MEC, divided into thirty departments, becomes the refuge for many adherents of the old P2. In front of the parliamentary committee, the former Grand Master of Freemasonry Lino Salvini, confirmed that in the period prior to the discovery of the lists, Gelli had in mind to affiliate the members of the P2 to another Grand Lodge abroad. It was the lawyer Federici, well-linked to P2, to disclose details of the operation.

The MEC was founded as a side organization by Gelli, who could send Monte Carlo Committee members their membership, maintaining secrecy, and the freedom to make public the names of others. It would appear the Committee of Monte Carlo marks the last stage of the strategy of Gelli. A strategy that aims to acquire positions of power, with the known method of infiltration of the institutions, the gradual evacuation of any democratic content in their concrete operation, the use of a network of privileged relations between influential men to enslave policy to the interests of a group of occult power.

What is new is that the strategy now takes into account the crisis of the political system, explicitly called into question in the memorandum entitled, "The Universal Freemasonry."

It should be noted one significant step:

The Executive Committee Masonic is not an alternative to the Masonic Lodges, but—on the contrary—their meeting point ... Keeping in mind the absolute indispensability of this medium, the Brother members of the Masonic Executive Committee must therefore study, analyze power in order to conquer it, exercise it, store

48 *The Masonic Executive Committee, by the Parliamentary Committee of Inquiry into the Mafia and other similar criminal associations, Report on the Relationship between Mafia and Politics, Rome, March 9, 1993— February 18, 1994, p. 799.*

against satanism and disinformation

it, increase it and make it more balanced. We first of all want to build an assembly of people aware of their value. ... Not a man that makes of politics his landmark, but an individual who gives to his ego point of initiation, for the coherent development of human and existential conditions of collective existence. Masonic individualist cooperation will become a form of politics.

So it does not indicate the way most of the institutional reforms, as in the plan of Democratic Rebirth (Author's Note: Licio Gelli's original plan). No mention of the need to change the form of government or to impress a result, the conquest of power, which will be bent to the purpose specified by the Committee. A creeping "major reform"—change the sign of the institutions without affecting the shape.

Something similar happened in Italy in recent years.

What is most striking, in the aforementioned document of the Monte Carlo Committee, is the extraordinary similarity with the mafia method of infiltration in the institutions and parties. Step three, entitled as "Nonpoliticized" reads:

The Brother may be part of a "democratic" political party, but only for tactical reasons. Its true affiliation is to the Committee, whose directions must always take preference and priority over all others, whatever their origins. That is because he acts keeping in mind the truth and the welfare of all, with no respect for "political plot" as generally used. Politics as such is not part of its interests.

The analogy is especially in the superordination of the associative bond, criminal or occult that is over any other type of affiliation. And there is also the obligation of obedience to the orders of the leaders of the mafia, the "signs" of the Committee in the Decalogue of the MEC. These provisions are, true and proper rules of conduct that are the ones only recognized as such, with a binding force dwarfing the imperative law of the state:

Having viewed the elevation and the complexity of the task it will be appropriate for each member of the Executive Committee to intervene “immediately” on the Brother who commits something unethical for the Committee. This is to enable him not to deviate, or at least to ensure that the other Brothers can intervene promptly to rectify his mistake; a mistake that would harm “seriously” the action of the Body, as well as its credibility and reliability.

In the text, the words in quotes, have a kind of ominous message, and suggest the end of Michele Sindona, Roberto Calvi, and Mino Pecorelli. The intake of the mafia method is complete and final. ⁴⁹

(End of excerpts extracted from the official records of the Parliamentary Anti-Mafia Commission, March 9, 1993 – February 18, 1994)

In the mid-nineties I decided to become part of the Monte Carlo Lodge, and in 1999, when I joined, I felt that I was finally among the P2 elite, and there I could finally accomplish the secret mission given to me in 1993, by Prince Alliata, shortly after my initiation. He told me it was very important to give new direction to his ex-Brothers in the P2 after the end of the Cold War. From the beginning there was a strong desire to reform this important structure of the New World Order, that in turn coordinated, at least during those years, the various factions of so-called “irregular” Freemasonry (mostly of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite) around the world, including the Masonic High Council,



49 Ibid., p. 800.

FIG. 55 – Sovereign Grand Commander Benedetto Miseria of the Sovrano Ordine Reale D'Italia, indicated as the most legitimate heir to the Alliata Masonic lineage .

the Mother High Council of the World of the Most Ancient and Honourable Fraternity of Free and Accepted Masons. Before Alliata died, I was handed secret contracts and documents that could use for the establishment of a new order of "Illuminati," the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis. It was founded in London and Monte Carlo in 1999, after I was officially initiated into the Masonic Executive Committee led by Ezio Giunchiglia.

My first encounter with Ezio Giunchiglia was in 1997, and was followed by another a couple of years later. It seemed to me that Giunchiglia wanted to distance himself from the late Licio Gelli. He even told me he had broken a chair on the head of Gelli during his last meeting at the P2 Lodge, and he did not want to have anything to do with him. Whether or not this way true, I immediately proposed to Ezio, Alliata's alternative Illuminati project that was to remain secret to the rest of the Masonic community until the official foundation date. In the period of 1993 and 1994, before dying, Prince Don Giovanni Alliata of Montereale better known as Gianfranco, kept this project secret from the eyes of the profane, and continued his Masonic/Knighthood Order chaired by his lieutenant at the time called Benedetto Miseria. (FIG. 55) Miseria was not made aware of the project I had been secretly proposed by the Prince, and to this day is the Sovereign Grand Commander of a minor but influential branch of Alliata's A.A.S.R. Supreme Council called Sovrano Ordine Reale D'Italia. In recent years there has been many splits and many claims to Alliata's Masonic lineage.

Among the different factions fighting to inherit Alliata legacy, besides the aforementioned Benedetto Miseria, and the previously mentioned Adolfo Alessandro Maria Polignano linked to the Order of the Illuminati Knights of Frank G. Rippel,⁵⁰ there is the dangerous Calabrese Freemason named Mattia Salvatore Maria Girdali. (FIG. 56) Girdali is the Grand Master of a pseudo-Masonic body, known as Grand Lodge of God-Knights of Light, and Sovereign Grand Commander of a Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, which claims to derive from Alliata's lineage.⁵¹ The latter is especially dangerous, as he is not only a fraud and a charlatan, with no real continuity with the Alliata lineage, but also an agent involved in the control and monitoring of the Italian Masonic scene on behalf of the Italian Intelligence services. In short, a spy of the New World Order, that for a few months in 2013, tried to enlist me in his project of espionage, offering in exchange the guidance of his Rite as Sovereign Grand Commander, knowing very well this will legitimate its own false claim to the Alliata lineage. The only people

that can claim some degree of legitimacy in regards to Alliata's Masonic heritage,

50 <http://www.frankripel.org/iutmah/meaprrmm.html> ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015. 51 <http://cripress.blogspot.it/2013/07/ununione-di-grande-umanita.html> ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015. against satanism and disinformation



FIG. 56 – Grand Master and Sovereign Grand Commander Salvatore Mattia Maria Giraldi, false claimant to the Alliata Masonic lineage.

apart from myself, are: Alessandro Maria Polignano and more than anyone else, Benedetto Miseria.

In the 1970s, the CIA and the American Illuminati elite pushed for reunification of certain Masonic currents connected to the Piazza del Gesù tradition of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. This complex situation led to an internal plot in which in the end Prince

Alliata lost his historic headquarters in Piazza del Gesù, thanks to the unclear maneuvers of Francesco Bellantonio, later expelled by the Grand Orient of Italy in September 1975. Subsequently, the Prince and his loyalists in the years following the P2 scandal, which influenced the Prince, who nonetheless had been a member of this infamous lodge, went on to achieve far more modest surroundings for his new Masonic projects. The reason was the lack of U.S. funding for anti-communist operations at the end of the Cold War. Such a change did not permit the luxurious premises the Prince and his followers had at one time. In short, it came to the point where Benedetto Miseria, who still has most of the secret papers of Alliata (of course only the Masonic, not the Illuminati ones), was forced, after the chief prosecutor of Palmi, Agostino Cordova, began a nationwide Masonic witch-hunt—to organize his so-called lodge meetings—on a bus parked in a remote location of the Castelli Romani, a known area in the hills near Rome. An incredible story that was told to me by a former Carabinieri officer and 30° Freemason called Valerio Mannucci, who passed on to the more legitimate Grand Lodge of Italy of the A.F. & A.M. (Ancient Free and Accepted Masons) based at Palazzo Vitelleschi in Rome,⁵² where, by the way, many P2 members like Ezio Giunchiglia, wound up after the huge scandal regarding the Propaganda 2 lodge erupted at a worldwide level in the early 1980s. Manucci became later a Monte Carlo lodge member, before terminating all Masonic activities in 2009.

Going back to the late Prince Gianfranco Alliata, on May 11, 1994, Alliata, Benedetto Miseria, and others ended up in handcuffs, as you can still read in the archives of the Italian newspaper “Corriere della Sera,” in an article entitled: “Masonic plot: 4 arrests,” where the journalist states that a “breakthrough in the investigation began in Palmi by Cordova, now a prosecutor in Naples. In handcuffs Giovanni Alliata of Monreale, 73, Miseria Benedetto, Rasoli Alfredo and Salvemini Cosmo Sallustio.” Adding that “Alliata had already been involved with the P2 and Junio Borghese.”⁵³

Prince Junio Valerio Borghese was the architect of the December, 1970 failed Italian coup d'état planned for the night of the 7th or 8th of

December, 1970, and was one of my personal heroes when I was young. The same article continues by stating that Prince Alliata and his lodges, seem to have been involved in a possible coup project, that was orchestrated during the municipal elections in Rome, mentioning the presence of Carabinieri Colonel Antonio Pappalardo, who was nevertheless never investigated. Some say this coup project was supposed to join what later became known as the “Coup d’état of Sax Rubra.” In this operation, the participants to the coup were to direct an assault squad on the headquarters of RAI in Sax Rubra, after an act of destabilization, taking complete control of the Italian National Radio and TV center. ⁵⁴

52 See. *Confessions* vol.1 Ibid., p. 187.

53

http://archiviostorico.corriere.it/1994/maggio/12/trama_massonica_arresti_co_0_94_05124744.shtml ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015.

I was there in those turbulent days in 1993/94 after my initiation, and yes there could have been a very different outcome for Italy and myself if things had gone the way they were originally planned by Prince Alliata. Italy is still far from being ready for a coup, and a possible dictatorship, even the more illuminated one. The same thing almost happened 20 years later, with the Italian Social Protest of 2013, which attempted to follow the consensus of the Italian people. During this uprising, dubbed by some journalists the “Pitchfork protests,” which I was directly involved, I encountered once again Colonel Antonio Pappalardo, one of the best friends of Prince Alliata, and one of the leaders of the “Pitchfork protest.” ⁵⁵

Returning to the events of 1994, a month after his arrest, on the 20th June 1994, during the summer solstice, Prince Gianfranco Alliata of Monreale, my initiator and first Masonic mentor, died at his home on Via Re Tancredi in Rome, where he had been “confined” from May 11th under house arrest. Alliata was a victim of the events at the end of the Cold War, and a true Prince.

In the online archives of the *Corriere della Sera*, we find a farewell article dedicated to the captive prince, entitled “The funeral of Alliata.

The farewell of the 'prisoner' Prince." Here is a brief excerpt:

Why inflict on an old man of 73, already in a clinic for emphysema, a dishonorable detention, even though in the walls of his house? The indictment for him, Cosimo Sallustio Salvemini, Alfredo Rasoli and Benedetto Miseria was of criminal association and the establishment of secret associations "aimed in interfering with the country's public life." While waving the Savoy flag on the coffin, flowers and medals were covering the coffin. In the front row next to the widow, Donna Rosanna de Chiarardi Candei, there was the brother of Prince Alliata, Don Fabrizio and his sister, Annamaria, with the daughter Dacia. Not far from them Prince Ruspoli. But the big black book placed next to the entrance of the church got numerous signatures, and not only the aristocracy writing on the blank pages their last farewell to Prince Alliata, many are the common names. ⁵⁶

After a series of unpleasant episodes, relating to my work and friendship with Chiara Sonnino, known as "the Bonnie of the Magliana gang," one of the leading Mossad agents in Rome, I finally realized that the reality around me was becoming too dangerous. Intelligence operatives, right wing subversive organizations, and organized crime, could get me in serious trouble sooner or later, as I still needed time to grasp the complex system

54

http://archiviostorico.corriere.it/1993/novembre/26/golpe_Saxa_Rubra_arresti_co_0_93112612665.shtml ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015.

55 See. <http://espresso.repubblica.it/inchieste/2013/12/17/news/forconi-l-anima-nera-marcia-su-roma-1.146410> ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015.

56

http://archiviostorico.corriere.it/1994/giugno/23/addio_principe_prigioniero_co_10_9406231110.shtml ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015 .

against satanism and disinformation

presented to me by Prince Alliata after the initiation. In the end I decided to leave Italy for good and move to London after the summer of 1994, thanks to the advice given to me by two people so different from each other, at least in appearance, Chiara Sonnino and the late

Prince Alliata of Monreale. They both suggested to me a complete change of scenery and to move abroad so to devote at least part of my life to the “Leo Young” project, that I had successfully built in those years as a record producer and as a DJ, activities with great success for many years to come, after following their advice.⁵⁷

Chiara Sonnino, who helped me financially build my first Lodge, was a very influential Jewish mafia boss from the infamous Magliana Gang, belonging to one of the historical Jewish families of Trastevere and the Jewish Ghetto in Rome. She had worked for the Mossad and Gladio in the past, and fought in the famous Six Day War in 1967—a war fought between Israel, and three Arab states, (Egypt, Syria and Jordan), that resulted in a rapid and total Israeli victory, a lesson of strategy by the Israelis, which confirmed their military superiority and their will to protect the new nation.

Every year, on the important celebration of Jewish Passover, Chiara Sonnino received a letter with personal greetings from one of the leading strategists of the Vatican New World Order, the former Italian Prime Minister Giulio Andreotti (1919-2013), a key figure of the “First Republic.” This confirmed to me the strong link between Israel and the Vatican. The expression, “First Republic,” refers to the political system of the Italian Republic between 1946 and 1994, the year I decided to leave Italy. In April 1994, things were changing for everyone, not only Prince Alliata, and Mrs. Sonnino, who was also arrested like most of the key figures of the Magliana Gang.⁵⁸ It seemed like everyone I knew was suddenly being arrested as a result of the end of the old balance of power in place during the Cold War; and the situation was becoming dangerous. Chiara was arrested after a few months of latitancy, on unjust charges made against her by another well-known female character of the Magliana Gang. A certain Fabiola, manipulated by a foreign Intelligence agency that wanted to get hold of top secret Gladio documentation that Chiara Sonnino was protecting—including the list of all the Gladio members. Her arrest ended up on the front pages of all the Italian newspapers, as Chiara and the other protagonists, were linked to the huge drug trafficking of the Banda della Magliana.⁵⁹ Having said all this, you may be curious to know the history behind this criminal organization I have

mentioned. Wikipedia describes the infamous Magliana Gang this way:

The Banda della Magliana (English translation: Magliana Gang) is an Italian criminal organization based in Rome, particularly active throughout the late 1970s until the early 1990s. Given by the media the name refers to the original neighborhood, the Magliana of most of its members. The Banda della Magliana was involved in criminal activities during the Italian years of lead (anni di piombo). The Italian justice tied it to other criminal organizations such as the Cosa Nostra, Camorra or 'Ndrangheta, but most importantly also to neofascist activists such as the Nuclei Armati Rivoluzionari (NAR), responsible for the 1980 Bologna massacre, the secret services (SISMI) and political figures such as Licio Gelli, grand-master of the Freemasonic lodge Propaganda Due (P2). Along with Gladio, the NATO clandestine anti-communist organization, P2 was involved in a strategy of tension during the years of lead, which included false flag terrorist attacks.

57 See. <http://www.discogs.com/artist/40508-Leo-Young> ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015.

58

See. http://archiviostorico.corriere.it/1994/aprile/12/spacciatori_presi_con_cinque_miliardi_co_10_940412575.shtml ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015.

59

See. http://archiviostorico.corriere.it/1995/febbraio/26/presa_donna_del_boss_co_10_9502264289.shtml?refresh_ce-cp ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015 .

These ties, underground compared to their standard (i.e. “run-of-the-mill”) activities (drug dealing, horserace betting, money laundering, etc.), have led the Banda to be related to the political events of the conflict which divided Italy into two during the Cold War, and in particular to events such as the 1979 assassination of journalist Carmine Pecorelli; the 1978 murder of former Prime minister Aldo Moro, also leader of the Christian Democracy who was negotiating the historic compromise with the Italian Communist Party (PCI); the 1982 assassination attempt against Roberto Rosone, vice-president of Banco Ambrosiano; the “Banker of God” Roberto Calvi’s 1982 murder; and also the 1980 Bologna massacre. Finally, the mysterious

disappearance of Emanuela Orlandi, a case peripherally linked to former Grey Wolves member Mehmet Ali Ağca's 1981 assassination attempt on Pope John Paul II, has also been related to the gang, though the Emanuela Orlandi case may not be connected to the "Grey Wolves," but may have been one of the "run-of-the-mill" Banda della Magliana criminal activities, the Orlandi kidnap designed specifically to persuade the legally immune Vatican Bank to restore inequitably retained funds to Banco Ambrosiano creditors. ⁶⁰

Years later, I met Chiara Sonnino by pure chance on the streets of Rome, in the summer of 2012, after almost twenty years had elapsed since the last time I saw her in 1994. I was in the Ostiense district, driving with my Japanese translator Hal Yamanouchi, when I noticed Chiara Sonnino in the street and called out to her. Immediately, after greeting me, she said that the judges that had her arrested in the mid 1990s were looking for her top secret lists of members from the Stay Behind network, known as Gladio. However, she confessed with a big smile that she managed to hide the list before being arrested, and she was able to make it disappear. So in the end, the powerful people she was protecting by not giving out the list, got her out of prison after only one year and a half. Chiara Sonnino, clear of all accusations, and protected by the Mossad, became a successful artist, but unfortunately after this strange synchronistic meeting, she was killed, brutally hit by a car while walking her two dogs. Apparently she had been revenged by the famous "Jewish Brigades" working for Mossad in Rome, but all this was kept secret from the media, because her murder would immediately alert the curiosity of the press if made public, as it related to the infamous Magliana Gang. The last words she told me when we met that day were "the people have a romantic idea of the Magliana Gang, they don't even imagine the truth, I would like to clear this out with you in a book." Unfortunately, that book will never be written, may she rest in peace.

Returning to 1994, the Cold War was over, Gladio had simmered down, and Italy soon would begin the Berlusconi era. It can be said that the time was right for my voluntary exile and a new life in London from September 1994, in the world capital of my two favorite M's, Music and Masonry.

I lived in London for eight years, in between my frequent trips around the world mainly to Switzerland, Russia and Scandinavia, I moved permanently to Norway in January 2003. They were fantastic years, where I devoted myself entirely to my passion for music, and at the same time the study of Freemasonry, esoterism and the occult, with considerable results, including a vast collection of initiations into a variety of Masonic Rites, secret societies and obscure sects of the Illuminati Network. I was invited to join the Ordo Templi Orientis, the Fraternitas Saturni, the Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua (F.R.A.), creating for them the Aula Lucis Cagliostro in London, and there was my initiation in the Monte Carlo Lodge, where I immediately co-founded the Ordo I I

60 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Banda_della_Magliana ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015. against satanism and disinformation

luminatorum Universalis. This is not to forget my time in the Theosophical Society, and my brief involvement in the foundation of the Albion O.T.O., plus my Masonic “Regularization” in the United Grand Lodge of England, that coincided with my work for S.R.I.A. and the well-known anti-sectarian Freemason Robert A. Gilbert. Last but not least, I look back fondly at my time with the not so Regular Grand Lodge of England, Regular Grand Lodge of England, 2006. Let’s now focus on my work for the New World Order and their secret network after Alliatà’s initiation in 1993. I was used as an international observer and a messenger for the various lodges and chapters, transforming me into a “Merchant of Light” in the tradition shown in Sir Francis Bacon’s New Atlantis, a book which had been just reissued in Italy, by Freemason and P2 member, Silvio Berlusconi. ⁶¹

I liked being a noble traveler, an ancient tradition of the various sects of the Illuminati network, and very often I found myself involved in diplomatic and Intelligence business, so I used my cover as a DJ and record producer to move “with discretion and originality” as Ezio Giunchiglia used to say. He, in fact, admired my new and quite unusual, but very effective technique, to move in the spotlight and at the same time remain invisible to most of the Intelligence community worldwide. I must admit that I’ve always liked my DJ activity. I did my

part as a genuine artist and it certainly was not only a guest appearance in the music scene as I left my mark in the most cutting-edge music.

The famous Italian DJ Claudio Coccoluto, who was one of my closest collaborators at the time, in one of his rare interviews in the English language for the Red Bull Academy in Rome, in the year 2004, stated publicly that I was known to music enthusiasts as DJ Leo Young, and was responsible for the influence of a certain type of music in London in the nineties. In those years various music stars related to my work, including the popular group Prodigy and DJ Harvey.⁶² Music was therefore not a secondary passion but became my job for almost two decades. At the apex of my career I would call "Cosmic," my Eclectic Sound was made up of a strange mix of soundtracks, electronic music, House, Afro, Jazz, and even New Wave, with a touch of Disco and Funk. Earlier on in the late 1980s, when I was considered the organizer of the first Italian Rave, I was one of the first promoters and DJs of Detroit Techno, introducing for the first time in Europe in the early 90s, legends like Underground Resistance and Juan Atkins.

Democritus wrote: "Much of what is perceived, is not perceived by us." And Dr. Norman F. Dixon, a British psychologist, author of *Subliminal Perception: the Nature of a Controversy*,⁶³ said in 1971 "It may be impossible to resist instructions which are not consciously experienced. There would seem to be a close parallel between these phenomena and those associated with post hypnotic suggestion and neurotic compulsive response." For this reason, music, the study of frequencies, and what are known as subliminal messages or Auditory Masking, became my natural element for a few years. It is the best way to covertly transmit secret messages from one side of the planet to the other, and push the Thelemic and Luciferian propaganda I would promote at the time. I remained on the side of the New World Order until 2006, when I decided to leave the Monte Carlo Lodge.

Some researchers, say there is no evidence of an impact of auditory subliminal stimuli on human behavior, but subliminal messages and certain frequencies bypass conscious recognition. Dr. Lechnar

comments on the definition of subliminal perception, and the studies of Dr. Dixon and his aforementioned book, in the following way:

61 See. Francis Bacon, *New Atlantis*, (Milan, IT: Silvio Berlusconi Editore, 1995).

62 <http://www.redbullmusicacademy.com/lectures/claudio-coccoluto-come-si-dice-house-music%20408%202> ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

63 Norman F. Dixon, *Subliminal Perception: The Nature of a Controversy* (European Psychology), (New York: McGraw-Hill Inc., 1971).

One of the controversies surrounding the existence of subliminal perception is its definition. Subliminal means “below threshold.” An apple placed in complete darkness would be below the visual threshold for perception. It is not until the lighting on the apple increases to a sufficient level for recognition is it considered “above threshold.” The minimum stimulation necessary to detect a particular stimulus (not necessarily recognize), is called the absolute threshold. However, the required amount of lighting on the apple for identification is different for everyone, and therefore what may be subliminal to one person may not be subliminal to another. It is generally accepted that a perception is subliminal if a great majority of the audience can not perceive it consciously. So what is perception? Perception is the brain’s reception of incoming stimuli.

Dr. Key said perception is total and instantaneous, but only 1/1000th of this is consciously recognized and processed. The rest is either stored in subconscious memory or dumped as irrelevant information. Although we do not fully understand how the brain perceives the world, advertisers have no interest in the motor and gears of the brain. It only cares that the brain is influenced the most by visual stimulation and there are certain ways to stimulate the brain without its conscious awareness. Dixon provides a good definition of subliminal perception, which he words as “subliminal reception.”

- 1) The subject responds without awareness to stimulus.
- 2) Subject knows he is being stimulated, but doesn’t know what it is.

For the rest of the paper, I will use the above definition for subliminal perception. Subliminal messages will therefore be the transmission of subliminal content using methods which the brain subconsciously perceives but is not consciously aware. Adding in regards to the

experimental confirmation in this field:

Since the 19th century researchers have been performing psychological tests to confirm the existence of subliminal perception. N. F. Dixon has compiled over 500 studies on this topic and concluded in his book that subliminal perceptions exists beyond any reasonable doubt. He said, "It would seem that reports of percepts may be influenced by stimulation which the percipient is not aware. Certainly, it can be claimed that the having of a conscious percept does not exclude the possibility of subliminal effects." His book is held in such esteem one advertiser quoted "Dixon's book is basic reading for our creative department. We think of it as an operational bible." Ironically, Dixon never guessed his work would be used for commercial exploitation. ⁶⁴ Reading Dixon's book early on in my life, was of great benefit for my work and my understanding about this complex subject that fascinated me since I was in my teens. I published a book not so long ago in Italy, about my time in the music business, the topics of frequency manipulation, mind control, and the occult side of show business. ⁶⁵ I began producing my own music in 1988, and the first solo dance track I ever recorded two years later was based on samples taken from an old self hypnosis tape, and the use of certain frequencies.

⁶⁴ <http://www.redicecreations.com/specialreports/brainwash.html> ‡ Archived 3rd August, 2015. ⁶⁵ Leo Lyon Zagami, *Illuminati e la musica di Hollywood*, op.cit.

Chapter VII



Apologists and the Excessive Use of the Taxil Mystification



In the New World of relativism

L

Leo Taxil was the pseudonym of Marie Joseph Gabriel Antoine Jogand Pagès, a long time pornographer and journalist, and a scandalous figure who was strongly anti-Catholic. He was initially accused of defamation because of a book he published in 1881 entitled, *Les Amours de Pie IX secrètes par un ancien camérier secret du*

pape , (The secret loves of Pius IX for an old chamberlain of the pope). Taxil was a Jew, who at the age of 5 enrolled in an institution run by the Jesuits, and it seems that this experience created his hatred for the Church. Leo Taxil became yet another instrument to draft disinformation on behalf of the Jesuits, and shortly you'll understand why.

On April 20, 1884, Pope Leo XIII issued an encyclical letter, the *Humanum Genus*, in which the Pope waged war against Freemasonry, accusing them of conspiring against the values of the Church. This is a different Church than the post-conciliar Church we have now, that fully embraces Freemasonry after being infiltrated and neutralized indefinitely during the The Second Vatican Council (Latin: *Concilium Oecumenicum Vaticanum Secundum*, informally known as Vatican II), but in those days things were different and Freemasonry and the Church were at war with each other.

The theme of the letter addressed by Pope Leo XIII, to the Patriarchs Primates Archbishops and Bishops, was the "Condemnation of the Masonic Philosophical and Moral Relativism" and demonstrated, "the purpose and nature of the Masonic sect," denouncing to the world, "the sect of the Freemasons, born against any law and right." The pope communicated to the Catholic world that this danger was already understood by his predecessors: "They already did this by reflecting on the future, gave the signal, warning those princes and populations not to fall into their cunning and insidious plots." ¹

After the publication of this papal encyclical, Leo Taxil, or those who controlled him (the Jesuits), set up a truly diabolical plan in which Leo Taxil submitted to a sensational public conversion (a fake one of course), to Catholicism. He announced his intention to repair the damage that he felt was done to the Catholic faith by being a pornographer. Remember, we are talking about a Jew educated by Jesuits, a skilled individual, and a real expert in the art of manipulation. Check out his face in one of the portraits or black and white photos of the period to understand what kind of person he was.

[1 \[http://w2.vatican.va/content/leo-xiii/it/encyclicals/documents/hf_l-xiii_enc_18840420_humanum-genus.html\]\(http://w2.vatican.va/content/leo-xiii/it/encyclicals/documents/hf_l-xiii_enc_18840420_humanum-genus.html\)](http://w2.vatican.va/content/leo-xiii/it/encyclicals/documents/hf_l-xiii_enc_18840420_humanum-genus.html) ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

Taxil proved right away with this gesture that he knew the art of propaganda and entertainment all too well. Remember that the Jesuits of the publication, *Civiltà Cattolica* (Catholic Civilization) had defined his conversion only two years prior as: Taxil “the unclean pornographer.”² Now, all of a sudden, they are allies in the presumed battle against Satanism and Freemasonry, in reality a disinformation campaign that will ultimately damage Freemasonry more than the Church. In 1887, Taxil received audience with Pope Leo XIII, who believed in him, and not the Bishop of Charleston, which reflected the noble spirit of Freemasons in that mostly Protestants city, which as we know had a special role in the creation of the first Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite in 1801.³

In 1896, the first person to start publicly questioning the Taxil affair was the famous Masonic researcher and author Joseph Gabriel Findel, who wrote about the non-existence of the Luciferian conspiracy promoted by Leo Taxil, and accused the Jesuits of having organized yet another, devious plot.⁴ So when the Taxil/Jesuit disinformation campaign ended the following year in 1897 after 12 years of lies, Taxil promptly mentioned Findel’s statement, denying any connection with the Jesuits who backed him in this farse. But should we believe him? Of course not—he was a Jesuit agent!

The first work produced by Leo Taxil after his feigned conversion years earlier, was a history of Freemasonry in four volumes, containing fictitious testimonies from supposed eyewitnesses who participated in alleged Satanic rituals inside Freemasonry. The amount of work required to compose so many books in so little time, makes you wonder if the Jesuits did not actually help him write the texts themselves. If he had not devoted himself to disinformation he would surely have scaled the heights of Freemasonry in no time for sure. The Secret Chiefs, however, decided something different for Leo Taxil, during a time when Anti-Masonry seemed to grow every day, especially in France, and the public desperately needed a hero. Taxil incarnated this figure in an act of disturbance towards the system.

Past Grand Master Freemason and Sovereign Grand Commander of the Scottish Rite Luigi Pruneti writes on the Taxil affair: “Beelzebub, in the season of science and technology, steel and coal seemed resurrected from a distant past, the sooty mists of the Middle Ages, from the folds of the distressing wars of religion. He is the lord of darkness, he laughed at Pasteur and positivism, Marx and the Industrial Revolution and, grinning, left hell to sit down in the Masonic temples.”⁵

Leo Taxil with the help of a mysterious co-worker named Dr. Karl Hacks, (who operated under the pseudonym of Dr. Bataille), wrote another book, entitled *Le Diable au XIX siècle* (The Devil in the nineteenth century), in which he presented a new female figure, Diana Vaughan, a supposed descendant of Rosicrucian alchemist Thomas Vaughan. Thus bringing in a female element, and the Rosicrucians to his stories of pseudo

2 “Civiltà Cattolica” July 1st, 1882, pp. 114-115.

3 See. <http://scottishrite.org/about/history/> ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

4 See. Joseph Gabriel Findel, *Katholischer Schwindel. Eine Verteidigung des Freimaurerbundes wider Margiotta's Enthüllungem*, (Leipzig, DE: J.G. Findel, 1896).

5 Luigi Pruneti, *La sinagoga di Satana. Storia dell' antimassoneria 1725-2002*, (Bari, IT: Edizioni Giuseppe Laterza), p. 78.

taxil mystification

Freemasonry and improbable Satanic scenarios. The book told fantastic implausible stories of meetings between Vaughan and incarnated demons. I'm not talking about extradimensional entities, but of demons in the flesh. One of these demons was said to have written prophecies on the back of Diana Vaughan, while another shaped as a crocodile played a piano. Things out of this world, to say the least, that remind us in more recent times of the "reptilian delusions" popularized in contemporary culture by the eccentric Englishman David Icke. Something very modest compared to the wild stories pushed at the time by Leo Taxil, and with no television or the Internet in those days, Taxil's books became bestsellers all over the world, shaping the wildest ideas in people's heads about the occult side of Freemasonry. Leo Taxil presented Diana Vaughan, as a person with a past in the Satanic practices of the Masonic elite, who was suddenly taken by repentance (in a very theatrical way). Creating a huge story like this, and later debunking it, only helped the Catholic Church and Freemasonry. It was a well-crafted plan that functioned perfectly.

This supposed transformation of Diana Vaughan, happened after she openly showed admiration for Joan of Arc, and upon hearing this name she said the demons would scatter ... Today, Leo Taxil, would probably still have great success in certain extreme conspiracy circles that treat his disinformation as real.

The Leo Taxil hoax, intended to mock not only Freemasonry, but also the Roman Catholic Church, is a complex issue. Strangely enough, Taxil was expelled from Freemasonry without ever advancing beyond the 1st degree of Entered Apprentice. This means that Taxil could not have been able, in his modest position, to reveal the identities of influential Freemasons in various foreign jurisdictions, or the high level members of the various mystery schools of the Illuminati network, like the S.R.I.A. for example. He must have had some insider support, or otherwise the help of the Jesuits. The list of the members of each order, sect or fraternity, is in fact regarded as very sensitive information, and such lists have always been top secret,

especially in those days. One wonders who gave him access to this information, as Taxil, by placing those names in his books, not only embarrassed them, but at times caused real trouble, especially when he lied about their moral integrity. René Guenon explains his own thoughts on the Leo Taxil hoax:

To be honest it's easy to say "mystification," but the issue is much more complex and not easy to solve; it seems that, at least, the issue should be treated as something else as Taxil was lying once again when he stated he invented everything on his own initiative. You are faced with a clever mixture of true and false ... but what exactly is the "grain of truth" contained in this story? ⁶

Leo Taxil published a book under the name of Diana Vaughan, entitled, *The Novena Mass*, a collection of prayers that received the praise from none other than the Pope, who gave it "a very special blessing," as reported by a Masonic publication on the 31st of May, 1897. Taxil managed to tease more than once, not only priests, and Catholics in general, but even the Pope!

A clerical correspondent wrote about the International Anti-Masonic congress of Trent organized in the fall of 1896 by leaders of the Church to fight Freemasonry: Our Holy Father, Leo XIII, has given his blessing to the Anti-Masonic Congress to be held at Trent from the 26th to the 30th of September.

The Grand Master of the Freemasons of Italy, "noting the fact with a profound calm" in a Circular Letter dated from Rome on September 13, pours forth his de

6 René Guenon, *Studi sulla Massoneria e il Compagnonaggio*, (Carmagnola, IT: Arktos Edizioni, 1991), p. 93.

rision and invective
against it. ⁷

The Congress saw the

participation of Leo Taxil,
but of course there was no
sign of Diana Vaughan, and
many asked for her pres

ence. La Civiltà Cattolica, the most important of all the journals of the clerical world, still to this day the official organ of the General of the Jesuits, said this in September, 1896:

We want to give the pleasure of blessing publicly the names of the valorous champions who entered first the glorious arena, such as the noble Miss Vaughan. ⁸

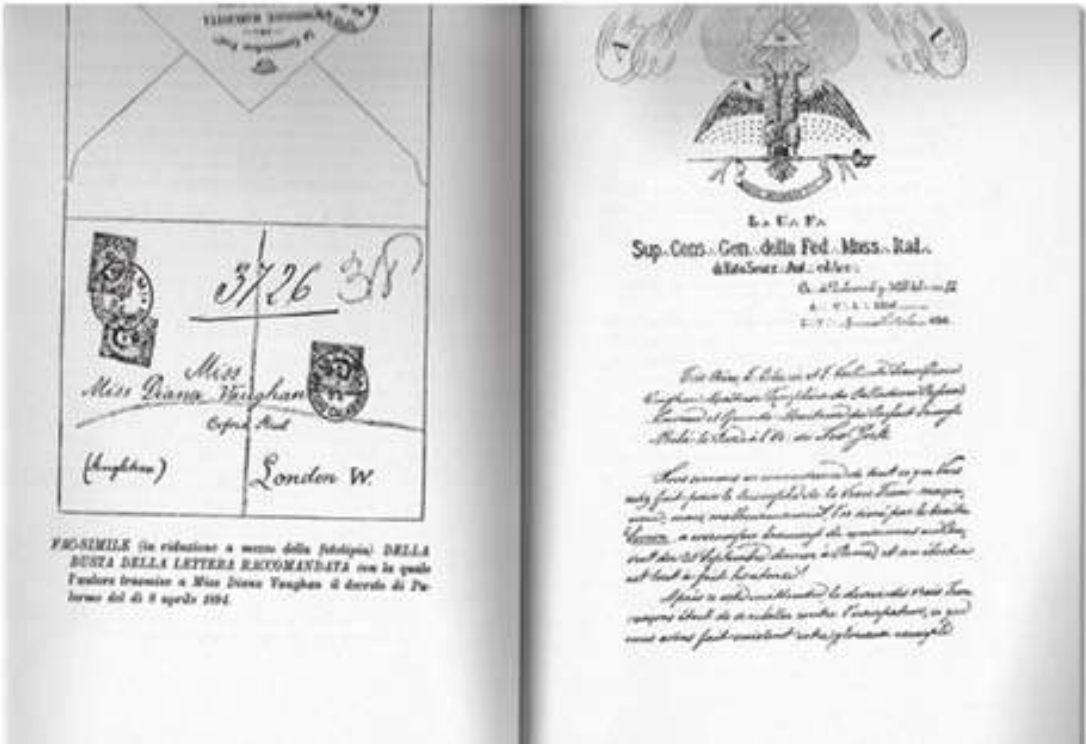


FIG. 57 – 33° Patent of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, plus Facsimile of a letter head addressed to Miss Diana Vaughan, issued by the Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite based in Palermo dated April 8, 1894, issued to the non-existent lady

Diana Vaughan, as is reproduced in the book “Memories of a 33:.” by Domenico Margiotta.

Some Freemasons fell into the trap of the deceptive Taxil. Those Masons that now use Leo Taxil as a scapegoat, gave a 33rd honorary degree to the non-existent Diana Vaughan, with an official document issued by an institution linked to the Masonic Italia Federation and the Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, based in Palermo. They sent her a diploma / patent of 33° of the Rite dated April 8, 1894, without ever having seen or met the elusive Mrs. Vaughan, and the Masonic document in question was later reproduced in the book “Memories of a 33° ” by Domenico Margiotta. (FIG. 57)

A passage from the two documents, directed to Miss Diana Vaughan from the Supreme Council of Palermo, gives us a clear the idea of this unlikely appointment: “Wanting to reward an act of affection ... our enlightened Sister .’. Diana Vaughan for the exalted services rendered to High Masonry.

And that’s not all, the Supreme Council of Palermo went even further to say: We have, in solemn assembly today decreed the title of Honorary Member of the Supreme Council and protectress of our Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. ⁹

This unprecedented action made at the top of the Masonic institutions to nominate a non-existent person like Diana Vaughan, as honorary 33° and protectress of their Supreme Council, is also reported in the famous essay, “I riti massonici di Misraim e Memphis” (The Masonic Rites of Memphis and Mizraim) of Count Gastone Ventura. ¹⁰

In the end, however, on April 19, 1897, Leo Taxil, after selling a huge amount of books, and mocking the highest authorities and institutions in the world, held a public meeting in which he said he will present the mysterious figure of Diana Vaughan

7 Leo Taxil, *La più grande mistificazione antimassonica*, (Rome, IT: Edinac, 1948), p. 91.

8 See. Domenico Margiotta, *Memorie di un Trentatrè*, (Cosenza, IT: Brenner, 1988),

pp. 340-341.

9 Ibid.

10 See. Gastone Ventura, *I riti massonici di Misraïm e Memphis*, (Rome, IT: Atanor, 1975), footnote 10 p. 99.

taxil mystifiCation



to the world. It was a long awaited move on Taxil's side that many hoped would end further speculations about his unreliability. Instead Taxil shocked everyone once again and declared that many of the revelations he had made on Freemasonry were a hoax (though not all). He thanked the clergy for having advertised his heated statements, and announced to the public that he would withdraw permanently from the scene. In departing, he required a police escort for fear of being lynched after such an announcement. Yes, Leo Taxil, a Jewish agent of the Jesuits, made fun of everything and everyone, but the material of his mystification is still used by the current Anti-Masonic Movement. His lies, the most vulgar and ignorant, certainly don't help to battle the occult and corrupt side of Freemasonry for sure, but still have many people that believe him to this day. One example is in the book by James and

FIG. 58 – Robert A. Gilbert at the Pamela Sue Randall Noblitt Perskin enFoundation Conference of the Circle of Rose in support of the Rosicrucians of the Grand Lodge of New York on October 4, 2008.

titled, *Cult and Ritual Abuse*, where the Taxil mystification is considered 100% genuine.¹¹ Unfortunately, Leo Taxil does not only serve the "Anti-Masons," but also

the Masons themselves, intent in defending their institution, constantly using and abusing the example of the Taxil mystification.

The short essay that I mentioned in the first volume entitled, *THE TRIALS AND TRIBULATIONS OF A MASONIC APOLOGIST*, written by Robert A. Gilbert, (FIG. 58) former Worshipful Master of Quatuor Coronati n. 2076, the most popular lodge of research in the world,¹² makes the same mistake in one of his works on the subject. Gilbert who guided for years the prestigious Masonic publication *Ars Quatuor Coronatorum*, demonstrates with his own words the constant use and abuse of the Taxil mystification for the defense of the Masonic purity of intents.

Gilbert, however, like many before him, failed to mention the fact that the Jesuits were Leo Taxil's allies in creating this colossal scam:

They accept as absolute truth the nonsensical stories of the Palladian Rite propagated by 'Leo Taxil' as part of his elaborate hoax at the expense of both the Roman Catholic Church and the Grand Orient of France. Any well-informed Freemason with access to a basic library of standard Masonic reference books can easily refute the anti-Masonic rubbish put out by Christian (and, of recent years, Islamic) fundamentalists. But again we manage to shoot ourselves carefully in the foot. ¹³

11 See. James Randall Noblitt, Pamela Sue Perskin, *Cult and Ritual Abuse: Its History, Anthropology, and Recent Discovery in Contemporary America* (Westport, CT, Praeger Publishers, 2000).

12 <http://www.quatuorcoronati.com/> ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

13 Extract from Robert A. Gilbert, "THE TRIALS AND TRIBULATIONS OF A MASONIC APOLO-

Another important contemporary apologist of Freemasonry, is the Italian essayist and author of several books, the aforementioned Luigi Pruneti, a 33° former Sovereign Grand Commander and Grand Master for the period 2007 to 2013, of the aforemen



tioned Grand Lodge of Italy in Palazzo Vitelleschi, (FIGS. 59a-59b) and one of the main Italian Masonic Obediences with more than 8,000

in which the mysteries of Freemasonry and the other works of the transalpine journalist worked. ¹⁵

Luigi Pruneti mentions the Taxil Hoax as the origin for certain Anti-Masonic tendencies that originated with Abbé Augustin Barruel (October 2, 1741 – October 5, 1820), and was a Jesuit most known for instigating the conspiracy theory involving the Bavarian Illuminati. Pruneti never mentions the Jesuit involvement that began with Jesuit Augustin Barruel, and continued with the Jesuit agent Leo Taxil. On top of this Pruneti on the contrary of Gilbert, does not even mention the controversial figure of Satanist Aleister Crowley, nor the wicked practices and evil of Ordo Templi Orientis, nor those other affiliates of Freemasonry linked to Satanism, which I assure you there is no shortage of. It seems that the majority of historians of Freemasonry, like Luigi Pruneti, chose to ignore certain concerns that could discredit Freemasonry, rather than clarifying the situation for non-Masons .

GIST” (a short essay addressed to the Brothers of the UGLE).

14 See. Luigi Pruneti, *Antimassoneria ieri e oggi*, (Rome, IT: EDIMAI 1995).

15 *La Sinagoga di Satana*, *Ibid.*, p. 288.

taxil mystification

Pruneti dedicated an entire chapter in his book to the Leo Taxil hoax, *The Synagogue of Satan. History of Anti-Masonry 1725-2002*, entitled, “A phenomenon named Leo Taxil,” this is a list of topics:

Antoine Jogand Pagès aka Leo Taxil

The alleged conversion of Leo Taxil

Works and accusations of Taxil

Creating Diana Vaughan and the “Reformed Palladian Rite”

Satan, lord of the lodges, “The Franc-Maçonnerie, Synagogue of Satan” Monsignor Leon Meurin, bishop of Port Louis

Dr. Bataille the second voice of Leo Taxil

The memories of a 33rd Domenico Margiotta

The publication of the names of the French Freemasons, a literary genre of success The Toffana water and Masonic murder

The anti-Masonic Congress in Trento

The conference in Paris at the headquarters of the Geographical Society and the collapse of mystification
The irreparable damage of mystification
I decided to discuss the matter directly with the person involved, Luigi Pruneti, still

Grand Master at the time. He graciously received me and Princess Kaoru Nakamaru, and personally said that I was correct about the Leo Taxil affair, and that he soon would devote an essay to the fact Taxil was an agent of the Jesuits, and that such hypothesis deserved a closer investigation. The Taxil mystification is at this point not only a wellcrafted joke in my view, but part of a specific conspiracy of the Jesuits to promote Relativism. In the present day we even see a Jesuit Pope accused by some to be a relativist himself. ¹⁶ Here's a brief and concise explanation of the meaning of relativism according to Wikipedia: "Relativism is the concept that points of view have no absolute truth or validity within themselves, but they only have relative, subjective value according to differences in perception and consideration." ¹⁷

During a passage of the long conversation that Pope Benedict XVI had with Peter Oswald, that later became the subject of a book, Oswald made the following remarks to the Pope, mentioning Aldous Huxley as one of the gurus of the New World Order:

In his futuristic novel Brave New World, the British author Aldous Huxley predicted in 1932 that falsification would be the decisive element of modernity. In a false reality with its false truth—or the absence of truth altogether—nothing, in the final analysis, is important anymore. There is no truth, there is no standpoint. Today, in fact, truth is regarded as far too subjective a concept for us to find therein a universally valid standard. The distinction between genuine and fake seems to have been abolished. Everything is to some extent negotiable.

At this point Oswald asked Benedict, Is that the relativism against which you were warning so urgently? The answer of the Pope was the following:

It is obvious that the concept of truth has become suspect. Of course it is correct that it has been much abused. Intolerance and cruelty have occurred in the name of truth. To that extent people are afraid when someone says, "This is the truth," or even "I have the truth." We never have it; at best it has us. No one will dispute that one must be careful and cautious in claiming the truth. But simply to dismiss it as unattainable is really destructive. A large proportion of contemporary philosophies, in fact, consist of saying that man is not capable of truth. But viewed in that way, man would not be capable of ethical values, either. Then he would have no standards. Then he would only have to consider how he arranged things reasonably for himself, and then at any rate the opinion of the majority would be the only criterion that counted. History, however, has sufficiently demonstrated how destructive majorities can be, for instance, in systems such as Nazism and Marxism, all of which also stood against truth in particular. ¹⁸

¹⁶ <http://vox-nova.com/2013/10/03/is-pope-francis-a-relativist/> ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

¹⁷ See. American Heritage Dictionary for this definition or <https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Relativismo> ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

However it was because of the danger of relativism that in the year 2000, Pope Ratzinger in defense of the more traditional and conservative Catholic faction, railed against the Jesuit theologian Jacques Dupuis.

The red alert came for the first time from Ratzinger in a speech made in October, 1996 to the Bishops of the Americas where he states:

The fundamental problem of faith in our time has become relativism. And so the fundamental question for the Church becomes the so-called pluralist theology of religions. On the one hand it is a typical product of the Western world, but on the other is placed in contact with the philosophical and religious intuitions of Asia, especially India, and it is the link between these two worlds that determines its particular influence on the historical moment we are living. ¹⁹

But with Pope Francis, the first Jesuit Pope, things have obviously changed in the Catholic Church, and as the well-known Italian journalist (and CIA asset) Giuliano Ferrara ²⁰ wrote in January 2014, in the Italian newspaper *Il Foglio*, in an article very appropriately entitled, *Relativismo ad maiorem gloriam Dei*, miming the motto of the Jesuits with a touch of humor, the Pope is promotes relativism:

The Jesuits have always played a prestigious role in the apostolic religious and civil power of the Church and in the nation-states of which they became tutors, confessors and sometimes governors. Not for kindness, but for doctrine, Francis rejects the position of Inquisitor and preaches dialogue with the historical world, contingent as it is and not as we would like it to be. His rejection of the doctrinal rigor so unpopular with the sinful world is an essential Machiavellian complement of the Jesuit way of conceiving the imitation of Christ and the evangelization. ²¹

Behind the Jesuit takeover of the Vatican is the late Cardinal Carlo Maria Martini (1927-2012), a known Jesuit and Freemason, who was already pushing the name of Mario Bergoglio, the future Pope Francis, in the papal election in 2005. Martini, also a Freemason as I mentioned in the book, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* ²² was the main conspirator who forced the resignation of Joseph Ratzinger orchestrated by the Society of Jesus.

This was officially confirmed by the Jesuit, Father Silvano Fausti, who died June 24,

18 Pope Benedict XVI, *Light of the World: The Pope, The Church and The Signs Of The Times. A Conversation with Peter Seewald* (San Francisco: Ignatius Press, 2010), 50-54.

19 http://chiesa.espresso.repubblica.it/articolo/7265?refresh_ce ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

20 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Giuliano_Ferrara ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

21 http://www.ilfoglio.it/articoli/2014/01/04/relativismo-ad-maiorem-gloriam-dei___1-v-92776-rubriche_c167.htm ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

22 See. Leo Lyon Zagami, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?*, *Ibid.*, pp. 35-36, p.75 .

2015 at the age 75. A name unknown to most people, Fausti was actually a very influential personality in the ecclesiastical sphere, and one of the people closest to Cardinal Carlo Maria Martini.

The archbishop of Milan, who died in 2012, confided many secrets of the Church establishment to him, including factual background on the real motive for the resignation of Joseph Ratzinger.²³ The revelations of the Jesuit Silvano Giusti appeared in "Il Corriere della Sera":

Father Silvano Fausti said that the moment Benedict XVI and Carlo Maria Martini were seen for the last time in Milan during the World Meeting of Families, on June 2, 2012, the Cardinal who was ill for some time, came out of the Aloisium of Gallarate to reach the Pope. It was then that he looked into my eyes and Martini's, who would have died on the 31st of August, said to Ratzinger: "the Curia does not reform, you just have to leave."²⁴

Remember, even if the author of this book is called Leo, I am no Leo Taxil, so dear proponents of the New World Order and the various slaves of prevailing relativism, read and surrender to the truth from these pages, not the usual disinformation fed by modern society corrupt by relativism and matter. Relativism is the antechamber of the new world religion ruling Satanism. Enrico Galoppini makes a very clever analysis in the magazine "Eurasia":

The Western world satisfied to be "modern" considers "relativism" as the cornerstone of any social and cultural development. Each "absolute" is openly considered a legacy of a mentality "barbaric and retrograde." "Relativism," in turn, is combined with individualism and utilitarianism: the human being, which is conceived as a mere "individual" capable of all sizes regardless of national and Community, opt for what most suits at one time. Since everyone is encouraged (by the "average" and the "intellectuals") to think and behave in this way, here it is the West that postulates a world without "boundaries," which are physical or mental. The very notion of "limit" gives tremendously bothersome. Modern man is considered accordingly as the most "open" among all his fellows who preceded

him and who still “linger” on world views “of the past.” But although everything seems to herald a radiant “new era” of humanity, of which the West with its “values” would be the vanguard, it must consider the fact that there is a Great Absent. The Great God is absent. However, it must be understood. Even in the West as such there are people for whom God has a place in their lives. But most of the time “the idea of God” that you make is extremely far away from what traditionally has been made all the peoples and civilizations past. The “god West”— i.e. the way in which they imagine the modern principle, the Source of all things—is a projection of their predilections and their desires more or less frustrated and unacknowledged. A “god” such is the antechamber of the “world without God,” because for all religious traditions that have gone before God “spoke,” indicating clearly what is right and what is wrong for His creatures. Intended to bliss or damnation.

For the “ modern thinking,” known as “secular,” this is inconceivable. For it is the man to have to decide, first, what it is “good” and what is “bad” for him. Religion, in this context, end up playing a role “comforting,” as well as the agency for the support

23 See. <http://www.liberoquotidiano.it/news/italia/11811486/Il-confessore-di-Carlo-Maria-Martini.html> ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

24 http://www.corriere.it/cronache/15_luglio_16/quando-martini-disse-ratzinger-curia-non-cambia-devi-lasciare-39c20eba-2b83-11e5-a01d-bba7d75a97f7.shtml ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015 .

of certain categories of “needy.” The devastating consequences of atheism in the Western world have not yet fully Been Considered, nor have all manifested themselves in their fatal tragedy. The result, however, is beginning to emerge clearly, and goes by the lowest common denominator of the “chaos.”

A lack of an Order, that suffered from “Western societies,” which cannot be extended to the basic framework of the sexes and the relationships between them.

In the above human aggregations are regulated according to the contractualized diagram (the simulated societies), as opposed to the

“natural-Community” (the innate societies), each is educated to the maximum of “do as you wish,” which, just to further clarify things, was the same promoted by Aleister Crowley, considered one of the founders of modern Satanism. We started with “freedom” and “tolerance” and we are now in Satanism. It is not at all a joke, nor an exaggeration.

Satanism, reduced to its essence, is—rather than the worship of some strange creature depicted in the guise of a goat—the deification of self, of that ego illusion that every religious tradition indicates regular as the “main enemy” (and basically the only). This enemy of man, that is closer than his own jugular vein, which never leaves him and, in fact, raises the bar depending on the degree of realization of all, is the basis of every modern deviation, from the theological to the political from economic to the cultural and so on. It does not go far from the truth by saying that the “modern world” is an environment in which the lower forces that draw men into the innermost recesses of his consciousness obscure and confusing they had, now more than ever, a full freedom of expression.

However, in the face of such forces, providentially, stands always a “katechon,” meaning “that which restrains or one who holds,” which with its very presence deferral the coming of the kingdom of the Antichrist parody. It is not easy to identify in practice who or what performs this function in our time. However, there are many clues that allow a view into the leadership of the Russian Federation, and, specifically, of Vladimir Putin, as a factor that hampers the unleashing of these forces, avoiding the final collapse of the “wall.”

This role is not the exclusive preserve of anyone, therefore can be ascribed to this providential function also the action of other organizations or other personalities. It is universally known, in fact, the role of the saints and their prayers. But here we are talking about politics, and because each one does its part, it must be said that Putin has greatly contributed, with its initiatives, not to precipitate the part of the world that he manages in the same “egotistic” spiral that has been seen unfolding elsewhere, one time after another, a hedonistic mass or elitist phenomena, all equally destructive. This is

the role the Russian leadership shares with the “not aligned leaderships.”²⁵

“Relativism” is not only an important asset for the majority of Speculative Freemasonry in the hands of the various congregations of the Illuminati network that promote so-called enlightenment, and the Jesuits that have always promoted it for centuries; but “relativism” is now the creed of the majority of the Masonic influenced Catholic hierarchy after the Second Vatican Council, increasingly atheist and materialistic.

Returning The Taxil, In 1948, Achille Pontevia wrote a credible account of the hoax in his introduction to a book dedicated to the Taxil mystification, where we also find a

[25 http://www.eurasia-rivista.org/un-esempio-di-soft-power-occidentale-la-propaganda-omosessuale-contro-larussia/21762](http://www.eurasia-rivista.org/un-esempio-di-soft-power-occidentale-la-propaganda-omosessuale-contro-larussia/21762) ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015, [emphasis added].

taxil mystification

faithful reproduction of the pages of a supplement called MASONIC MAGAZINE from the year 1897, and the translation of the last controversial speech given by Leo Taxil in public published originally by the newspaper Le Frondeur.

These are words written in the late ‘40s by Pontevia on the “Taxil affair”:

Yet when the hoaxer took off his mask, unmasking the truth even for those who had supported him, the Church could not really say much, except that Leo Taxil was nothing more than a creature of the Masons ... and this was said although reason, morality, and justice denied it. In front of such a masterpiece of bad faith, how did the Masons react? Which speculation did they mount a response? There was nothing, they only said: We had warned you about Taxil for a long time, but you didn’t want to believe us?! Nor did this change the ways of the perpetrators after such a meaningless act, nor did they have the loyalty to recognize and repair the moral damage of which they were voluntary participants. They did not talk about Taxil again, but

they did not let Taxil's work fall into oblivion either, in fact, they used this seed he had thrown and wisely safeguarded it and cultivated it in order to perpetuate its fruits. Who listens today to the anti-clerical propaganda against Freemasonry feels in it a constant echo of the literature of Taxil and realizes that the Church never truly disavowed this cheater storyteller. Though Taxil disavowed himself, the Church limited itself only to officially grant him the status of a hoaxer, but in reality they continued, and still continue to use and provide the largest credit to his work. Achille Pontevia adds further on: "The priests know perfectly well that they are continuing to endorse the work of a hoaxer, but think that its effectiveness and its relevance is not yet warned off." ²⁶

Devil Worship in France , ²⁷ is a book published in 1896, a year before the end of the Taxil mystification, by the Masonic author Arthur Edward Waite. Masonic historian Robert A. Gilbert describes Waite this way:

Arthur Edward Waite, the child of Anglo-American parents, was born at a time of religious upheaval and left this world as it was busily engaged in tearing apart its social fabric. He was a prolific author, but one whose books are, for the most part, unknown and unread; he was not recognized as a scholar by the academic world, but he remains the only comprehensive analyst of the history of occultism in all its many branches. Not that he approved of the term or the looseness of its connotations; to himself he was a mystic and an exponent of mysticism. He saw, what others before him had not seen, that there can be no final understanding of mystical experience without an appreciation of the traditions, outside the confines of the Church, that preserved those practices that bring mystical experience within the reach of every man and woman. He is not easy to understand. His writing is diffuse, often verbose, and peppered with archaisms; but it has its own power and leaves the reader with the feeling that buried within the densely packed prose is a message of immense significance. This has been perceived by the more acute of his critics: Dean Inge—a scourge of sentimental pseudo-mysticism—believed that Waite had “penetrated very near to the heart of this

subject” (review of *Studies in Mysticism*, in *The Saturday Review*, 2 March 1907). But Waite refused to jettison all that was included under the heading of occultism. He saw within it, as Spurgeon said of the Talmud, jewels which the world could not afford to miss; and seeing them, drew them out and displayed them for all to see—all, that is, with eyes to see. Many readers of Waite, and most self

26 Leo Taxil, *La più grande mistificazione antimassonica*, op. cit., p. 13.

27 Arthur Edward White, *Devil Worship in France*, (London: George Redway, 1896).

confessed students of “rejected knowledge,” persist in seeing him as an occultist. ²⁸

This is partly true as Waite, at the time of his aforementioned book *Devil Worship in France*, was already member of the Martinist and the occultistic Golden Dawn, two of the leading Illuminati occult organizations in the world at that time, becoming a member of “Regular” Freemasonry in 1901.

Waite demonstrated, on the contrary of most Masonic experts of the time, serious doubts about the figure of Diana Vaughan and the rest of the rubbish promoted by Leo Taxil, confronting many of the characters mentioned by Taxil in his books in an attempt to discover the truth and compare versions of the events. The Leo Taxil case brings us to my final analysis of the “Taxil Hoax,” to discuss the so-called “Palladian Rite” or “Palladism,” an alleged anti-Christian esoteric cult founded in the late nineteenth century by members of the Masons, and the “famous” correspondence between Giuseppe Mazzini and Albert Pike.

In 1891, Taxil and Adolphe Ricoux claimed to have discovered a Palladian Society. A 1892 French book called *Le Diable au XIXe siècle* (*The Devil in the 19th Century*, 1892), written by “Dr. Bataille” (actually Jogand-Pagès himself), alleged that Palladists were Satanists based in Charleston, South Carolina, headed by the American Freemason Albert Pike, and created by the Italian liberal patriot and author Giuseppe Mazzini. ²⁹

Another fabrication—often repeated by anti-masons and conspiracy theorists—is the claim that because of their occult link, Albert Pike was in constant correspondence with Giuseppe Mazzini. This accusation was first claimed by Edith Starr Miller,³⁰ and later repeated by William Guy Carr, who cited Cardinal Caro y Rodriguez of Santiago, Chile, the author of *The Mystery of Freemasonry Unveiled*.³¹ In his own *Pawns in the Game*, Carr claims that this correspondence was on display in the British Museum but didn't provide the actual source of this information. Later, in "Satan, Prince of this World," Carr included the following footnote:

The Keeper of Manuscripts recently informed the author that this letter is NOT catalogued in the British Museum Library. It seems strange that a man of Cardinal Rodriguez's knowledge should have said that it WAS in 1925.³²

The British Museum has recently confirmed in writing to researcher Michael Haupt that such a document has never been in their possession. The following quotes, taken from conspiracy theorists Edith Starr Miller and William Guy Carr, have been demonstrated to be a continuation of a lengthy hoax perpetrated by Leo Taxil between 1885 and 1897. Edith Starr Miller writes:

Mazzini, who was very practical, said that it would be inadvisable to favor one rite only to the exclusion of all the others. In a letter to Albert Pike, dated Jan. 22, 1870, he writes. "We must allow all the federations to continue just as they are, with their systems, their central authorities and their diverse modes of correspondence between high grades of the same rite, organized as they are at the present, but we must create a super rite, which will remain unknown, to which we will call those Masons of high degree whom we shall select. With regard to our brothers in Masonry, these men

28 Robert A. Gilbert, *A.E. Waite: Magician of Many Parts*, (Wellingborough, Northamptonshire: Crucible, Thorson Publishing Group Limited, 1987), p. 12.

29 See <http://www.threeworldwars.com/admin/about.htm> ‡ Archived 4th August, 2015.

30 See. Edith Starr Miller, *Occult Theocracy*, (Abbeville: Imprimerie F. Paillart,

1933), pp. 208-209.

31 See *The Mysteries of Freemasonry Unveiled*, 1925. English translation, 1957, p. 118.

32 See. William Guy Carr, *Satan: Prince of This World*, (pdf published by www.ThreeWorldWars.com), p. 22 .

taxil mystifiCation

must be pledges to the strictest secrecy. Through this supreme rite, we will govern all Freemasonry which will become the one international center, the more powerful because its direction will be unknown.”³³

Carr claimed the following was excerpted from a letter to Giuseppe Mazzini from Albert Pike, dated August 15, 1871:

The First World War must be brought about in order to permit the Illuminati to overthrow the power of the Czars in Russia and of making that country a fortress of atheistic Communism. The divergences caused by the “agentur” (agents) of the Illuminati between the British and Germanic Empires will be used to foment this war. At the end of the war, Communism will be built and used in order to destroy the other governments, and in order to weaken the religions.

The Second World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences between the Fascists and the political Zionists. This war must be brought about so that Nazism is destroyed and that the political Zionism be strong enough to institute a sovereign state of Israel in Palestine. During the Second World War, International Communism must become strong enough in order to balance Christendom, which would be then restrained and held in check until the time when we would need it for the final social cataclysm.

The Third World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences caused by the agentur of the Illuminati between the political Zionists and the leaders of Islamic World. The war must be conducted in such a way that Islam (the Muslim Arabic World) and political Zionism (the State of Israel) mutually destroy each other.

Meanwhile, the other nations, once more divided on this issue will be constrained to fight to the point of complete physical, moral, spiritual and economical exhaustion ... We shall unleash the Nihilists and the atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effect of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will from that moment be without compass or direction, anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out in the public view. This manifestation will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time.

As the Grand Lodge of British Columbia and Yukon states on their website:

It cannot be stressed too strongly that these claimed excerpts from a non-existent correspondence are not supported by any documentation. Internal evidence, the language and subject matter, clearly suggest a much later creation date. ³⁴

Leo Taxil reported the Palladist's (or Palladian) were Masons belonging to at least the 30th degree, and run in a hidden manner, all the Lodges. Of course it was a joke as stated in his incredible admission on April 19, 1897: "My whole Palladism was so solidly built, with regard to the strict Masonic sense it gave, since Masons, of the 33rd degree, did believe in its foundations. They even asked to enter it (laughter of the crowd present). The impossibility of Palladism does not reveal itself if not for the supernatural of which we filled it."

35

33 Edith Starr Miller, *Lady Queenborough*, *Occult Theocracy*, (PUBLISHED POSTHUMOUSLY FOR PRIVATE CIRCULATION ONLY), pp. 208-209.

34 See. http://www.freemasonry.bcy.ca/anti-masonry/pike_mazzini.html#1 ‡
Archived 4th August, 2015.

Of course today, for those who have not studied the matter carefully, Taxil's hoax might seem like the usual "sham," like so many others, but it is far from it. In fact this "hoax" lasted 12 years, and looks rather like a big psychological operation, where Taxil appears to have been the most representative figure. The Church wanted to use the confessions of a repentant Mason like Taxil, as an effective support to their doctrinal positions (the ex-communications against Freemasonry). For this reason, they were careless and stood by this dubious figure and writer, even though there was more than suspicion and a few doubts about him from the start. Taxil did not simply publish magazines and books, but he also created a series of initiatives that represent a real "desecration," as a Catholic newspaper launched a "union of prayer dedicated to Joan of Arc" to counter the malignant Masonic forces. In 1895 they founded in Paris, "The anti-Masonic Order of Labaro" (Ordre du Labarum anti-maçonnique), a real parody of a knightly order, divided into three grades (Legionary of Constantine, Soldier of Christ, Knight of the Sacred Heart), which was strongly desired by the fictitious Diana Vaughan, author of the imaginary anti-Masonic "Memoirs."

The Order of Labaro, which would be interesting to study carefully to better understand its back story, stated in its statutes it was to defend the Holy Church and the Pope against its main enemy, Freemasonry. The Banner also announced they wished to give life to an anti-Masonic International Congress, which would have as the honorary president Cardinal Parocchi, vicar of His Holiness. Taxil naturally figured among the founders of the Order. In those same years, another accomplice of Taxil was the aforementioned Domenico Margiotta, who was elevated to the rank of Knight of the Holy Sepulchre by Pope Leo XIII, showing imprudent papal authority in the matter. However, I believe that without the Jesuits to support the entire project from the beginning, the Pope would never have fallen into this trap. This would also explain why Leo Taxil was so warmly received at the Vatican by Cardinal Rampolla, who was disappointed by the fact that Taxil was just an apprentice. ³⁶ Cardinal Rampolla,

years later, was accused not only of being a Freemason, (which had prevented him from being elected pope in the conclave of 1903), but also a member of Ordo Templi Orientis. Aleister Crowley himself cites him among the distinguished members of the past and one of the “saints” of his Gnostic Catholic Church.³⁷

I urge contemporary Masonic researchers to continue their research on the responsibility of Jesuits in the “Taxil hoax,” confirmed by Italian Masonic historian Luigi Pruneti and even myself, as I was accused of being the new “Leo Taxil” more than once.³⁸ I am not interested in delivering fictional stories, when the real ones are already enough to discredit and bring into disrepute Freemasonry, as you will see in the upcoming pages.

The danger of generational Satanism in Freemasonry

I

n the mid 1990s Anton LaVey gave an interesting interview on the foundation of his Church of Satan entitled, A Church and Fantasy and Fetish, to the English

35 See. Review of Léo Taxil, The mysteries of Freemasonry, published by Excelsior – Milan, Masonic Magazine “East and West” No. 3 – March 2011.

36 See. Léo Taxil, op. cit., pp. 59-60.

37 See Leo Lyon Zagami, Pope Francis: The Last Pope?, Ibid., pp. 197-198, p. 209.

38

http://www.grandeorientedemocratico.com/Commento_di_Grande_Oriente_Democratico_a_Le_Confessioni_di_Zagami_scuotono_la_Massoneria.html ‡ Archived 5th August, 2015.

taxil mystification

Satanist, journalist and author, Gavin Baddeley for his book, Lucifer Rising: A Book of Sin, Devil Worship And Rock ‘n’ Roll. This is the answer by LaVey to the question: “What other Satanic group do you come across these days, and what do you think of them— are any of these dangerous?”

There’s a character named Joe Penner leading something called the Synagogue of Satan. He claims to have done so since the ‘50s and

wanted to inherit the mantle of the Process. Another guy named Mordecai Levi claims that Satan is directing his holy cause. These people are jokes. There's always some hard-core nut claiming to be part of some ancient cabal. They are just dillies. The only really dangerous characters are the ones who think they are generational Satanists and their grandfather told them with his last breath what to do, or whatever.

The Satanic scene is really too nebulous to pin down. The loquacious ones are like the drunk at the end of the bar who will try to smite to fill you of nonsense—we get stacks of that type of material each week. There are many armies made by one man out there, a lot of coffee bar revolutionaries. New information technology has bred a lot of desktop Satanists and bulletin boards, meaning that cyberspace seems full of Satanists. The Christian heretics rarely go much further than designing letterheads. But many Satanists are quietly applying Church of Satan philosophy in their lives, in their own fashion, in a very real way. The best thing we could ask from those people is a passing nod of respect. We are joiners. We don't expect fanatical devotion. We're not cudgel-pummeling evangelists. I do my own thing and I don't give a shit if people want to go along with me or not. I have no problems with a guilty conscience—this isn't some kind of scam. Left to my own devices this is what I'd be doing on my own anyway. In the beginning it was a largely solitary search. It's like a story that I was told about a new doctor who comes to work at a sanatorium. “He comes across this dressing?” the inmate replies. “Then why the hat?” asks the doctor. “Well, you never know, someone might come along.” That's why I keep doing what I do—because somebody might come along. ³⁹

In his brilliant exposition LaVey, ahead of his time, identified the growing phenomenon of the so-called laptop activists and cyber-Satanists, well before the birth of social networks, stating that: “The only really dangerous characters, were actually generational Satanists.” It is in this context that the hypocrisy of the Illuminati seems to mix devil worship and holy water, often protected by Freemasonry. An institution increasingly complacent and silent respect to the activities of certain Satanists, within their lodges; and

not only the “generational type” (see the O.T.O. for example). We see over and over again in these environments, the constant presence of Neo-gnosticism with a strong libertine overtone, that is often used to hide generational Satanism and Illuminati sectarian activities. Anton LaVey, who was one of the most influential and the most important modern Satanists—rightly warns there are indeed people who are born into families that belong to the Satanic elite active in the New World Order, that have devoted hundreds of years to the occult arts and black magic. This obviously happens a lot in European aristocracy, but also in the USA, as I demonstrate with a thorough investigation into the activities of Grand Master David Daniel De Paul.

David Daniel De Paul, who is in reality the “Grand Magister” of the Brotherhood of Satan known amongst its initiates with the name of Druwydion Pendragon, and follow a generational tradition in the United States of America, as they claim on one of their websites: “Before the public formation of the Church of Satan in San Francisco,



FIG. 60 – The American author and Freemason Arthur Temple aka Benjamin Mollica, Master Mason of the Grand Lodge of New York, who helped me in investigating the Brotherhood of Satan.

CA by Dr. Anton LaVey, there existed in both Europe and the USA secretive Satanism whose members did not advertise their

membership. This form of Satanism still exists and even now is undergoing reorganization.”⁴⁰

The author of these words is David Daniel De Paul, who is a Master Mason and a 33° of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, at least according to what I was told by the Freemason and ex-policemen from the NYPD, Benjamin T. Mollica (FIG. 60), who at the time informed me of this influential Satanic cult operating from the state of Georgia. Benjamin T. Mollica informed me of his own past Satanic involvement in this dangerous sect, who initially provided me with the evidence I needed to start my own investigation in the activities of this supposed Satanic generational cult, helping me to prove that David Daniel De Paul known as Druid Druwydion Pendragon, (FIG. 61) is not a real Freemason, but actually one of the most dangerous generational Satanists in the USA.

Both are Freemasons, great manipulators, and dangerous to society, but they still seem untouchable because of their connections in high places, and their alleged role in the Black Witches Pyramid and the Illuminati Pyramid Structure.⁴¹ They are in fact linked to the Council of Nine of Dr. Michael Aquino, a former lieutenant Colonel, Intelligence expert and psychological operations expert, involved for years in research programs of mind control within the U.S. Intelligence community. It is said that Aquino and his sect in Italy, a few years ago, secretly celebrated a Black Mass near Naples. In private he preaches Neo-Theosophy in line with most of the “Puppet Masters” of the New World Order, who are awaiting the coming of the Antichrist.

I begin this analysis of David Daniel de Paul by first demonstrating his more moderate Neo-Templar side, of which he is apparently a Grand Master, to take you later on a journey into the depths of hell, which actually goes far beyond the mystification of Frenchmen Leo Taxil. So why do U.S. Freemasons close their eyes to this growing Satanic infiltration of the Craft? The answer is that unfortunately they turn a blind eye to enjoy a quiet life, which facilitates the increasing take over of Freemasonry by the dark side. Everything becomes gradually tolerated in the local lodges, the result of relativism which basically

desires Satanism to be accepted just as any other form of religion. Relativism is increasingly expanding in modern times, and it will be devastating in the long run for the morals and ethics of our society, and that's why the whole world is going to hell if we don't stop them.

40 <http://www.brotherhoodofsatan.com/pdf/BOSFYI.pdf> ‡ Archived 5th August, 2015. 41 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2yvSdpHmzFc> ‡ Filed 5th August, 2015. taxil mystifiCation



FIG. 61 – Freemason David Daniel de Paul, generational Satanist and Grand Master of the Brotherhood of Satan during his Satanic ceremonies.

So let me begin with Grand Master De Paul's "Gnostic" address, where he describes his enlightenment and his role as an illuminator to his aspiring disciples, showing a great dose of hypocrisy and falsehood in the process:

I was pleased to see the great interest that we have seen concerning the Ancient Gnostic Order of Knights of the Temple of Solomon. As we see a revival of things Esoteric we are an Order that grows with the times and

the very framework of our historical aspects. That the Gnostic Templar Orders are now networking together for our common cause of Spiritual and Occult Unity is a fact of great interest. Before accepting the honor bestowed upon me by many of the membership of the secret Brotherhood I undertook a great deal of soul searching within before I felt that this honor was deserving. My personal background in the Occult and Spiritual Sciences is extensive and from a young child raised in a Masonic family I both studied and practiced the Occult Arts for transformation of my soul and self-realization and self-empowerment. To that end, I was willing to spend countless hours, days, and years, deeply active in the study and practice of both the Eastern and Western Mysteries. While a great many children my age were doing other things in life's learning experiences, I was immersed in the research, study, and practice of the Esoteric and Occult. ⁴²

De Paul's words seem to describe someone clearly born within the Illuminati network . Interestingly enough, not only did De Paul boast of his long-standing family tradition with Freemasonry and Templarism, but he also brings into the equation his link with the Theosophical Society, so dear to the New World Order and Satanic legend Dr. Michael Aquino:

I was very fortunate that I grew up as a child in the town next to where the Theosophical Society was headquartered here in the United States and I did a great deal of study there as well as other Occult Research centers. My practice and study of the Occult has lasted a lifetime and throughout my background as a Freemason which I became when of age, thanks to the nurturing of my family. My bloodline comes from Masonic French Ancestry just as many of the French Knight Templar Grand Masters throughout history. The other of these Grand Masters have up to this point in history resided in European countries but the need for a American residing Gnostic

Templar Grand Master is very apparent to American seekers of the Gnosis. I was Knighted a Masonic Knights Templar at the end of 1983 and was given a standing ovation after presenting a discourse on the Ancient Knights Templar before the dinner in the Lodge Hall directly after my being the Inspection Candidate for Knighthood during the visit of the Grand Commander of the state. I was knighted with my Grandfather's Masonic Knights Templar Sword which is something that has been forever instilled in my mind. Besides the many Masonic Offices that I have held and still do hold, I entered even further into the esoteric background of the Ancient Order. During this time I was granted the vision of second sight and became greatly enlightened about the many esoteric beliefs of the Ancient Order. The deeper I delved into Gnosticism and related areas of Occult Philosophy the more enlightened I became. Today, I am a Way shower and a Knight Templar that has over 40 years of Occult and Spiritual teaching and counseling under my belt and am accepted by the Secret Brotherhood as a Initiate of the Ancient Mysteries that "Knows Something." I owe my entire being to the Divine Sophia who has lead me throughout my personal Quest for Illumination. The Ancient Gnostic Order of Knights of the Temple of Solomon holds the Key to that great door through which after knocking upon it and accepted to enter, has given me the esoteric answer to the Occult maxim of "Know Thyself."

42 <http://ancientgnosticknightstemplar.org/the-grandmasters-adress/> ‡ Archived 5th August, 2015.

The AGOKT here in the United States is a support organization that shall always exist to serve the cause of the Universal Oneness of all Life. I admonish everyone to understand that there is "A New Day Dawning." TOGETHER we will replace the Capstone upon the Great Pyramid following in the Ancient Tradition of "The Builders" and expounders of Spiritual Alchemy.

Fraternal Salutations to All, David Daniel de Paul , Grand Master
Ancient Gnostic Order of Knights of the Temple of Solomon,
Baphomet Preceptory ⁴³

Have you noticed how David Daniel de Paul never mentions Satanism when he presents himself as a “Gnostic Templar?” However, things change when he writes without revealing his true identity on the website of the Brotherhood of Satan:

Satanic Truth from the Brotherhood of Satan by David Daniel de Paul

Hail Satan the only true Master of the Brotherhood! Throughout the Ages the Brotherhood has existed as the only real Secret Society from which all others sprang from that are of the Dark Occult Nature. No, we do not claim our lineage from any of the so-called existing Satanic Organizations but rather from SATAN whom we owe our only allegiance to. This is NOT an article that has been written because we seek the acceptance of others that have appointed themselves as the only spokesmen of Satanism, but rather because we are fed up with those that falsely represent themselves as such. This article is written because we will dispel a lot of the fabrications and libel going around with Satanic Truth. The truth being stated is greatly important to the Brotherhood of Satan because we do NOT want to look, or even seem, to be like all of the rest of the present Satanic Organizations out there that think that being a Satanic organization means that you must endeavor to libel, slander, and falsely claim untruths, that are simply LIES to say the very least. Instead, the Brotherhood of Satan wants to actually teach Satanism from the Generational and Old Traditional roots that it has really come from in the first place. When you see that the other Satanic Orgs out there are doing NOTHING besides libeling others to make themselves look good, it is very easy to see that they are part of the PROBLEM and certainly are NOT part of the solution. Satanism IS a highly individualistic philosophy and that has great truth in it but that does not mean we can not seek out others of a like mind to both practice and live Satanism with. Since Satanists are freethinkers, I think we

43 Ibid. taxil mystifiCation

can think for ourselves and we do not need other Satanists telling us “How to be a Satanist or What Satanism is or is not.” That is our own personal choice. When we think and act for ourselves, we are really

then practicing REAL Satanism. As the Brotherhood of Satan moves forward (and we are not going to stop) we want to shed some light on the truth about us. Why not read the TRUTH as it is stated from the "Horses Mouth." As a organization, we are found in the very roots of antiquity and we are known to be a Ancient Satanic Organization tracing its origins to the early Demon Worshipping Cultures on our planet. We style ourselves as a Satanic Family that answers only to SATAN and no other Master. Do not be fooled by those that we are a direct threat because we do not seek their blessing upon anything we do for Satan. We are "The BROTHERHOOD," a Satanic Collective that can stand together as individual Satanists of Knowledge which is Power and can stand ORGANIZED and in UNITY.

The Brotherhood of Satan believes in Satan as a very real Entity and Deity, the very Oldest in Nature. The use of the Principles of Brotherhood between all Brotherhood of Satan members is the very cement of our foundation. Is the Brotherhood hiding something by its usage of secrecy in much of what we do in the Shadows? No, we are NOT. We do believe that Ancient Satanic Witchcraft has existed as a true but hidden tradition and therefore we do adhere to our traditions in a manner that is known to us as members of the Craft of Satanism. While the Brotherhood of Satan new Brotherhood generation has its own Satanic Craft secrets like all legitimate Dark Orders and Lodges have done, we still invite any Satanist or others of the Dark Arts organizations or solitary Dark Witches to our offline Sabbat festivals. If you want to see what we are all about then you should attend one. Just be ready to actually experience Brotherhood Satanism first hand. Recently there was a question raised because we had a Goat at the last Samhain Grand Sabbat Festival we sponsored. If we are Traditional Satanists it means we use tradition. It has always been traditional in the Dark Satanic Covens of the Brotherhood to have the SABBATIC GOAT present at the Sabbat ... DUH to whoever could have tried to insinuate that we would sacrifice our special representation of Baphomet and symbol of Satan LOL! The Brotherhood of Satan like any org out there has people out there that have had their membership removed (by violating our laws) or they so choose to remove themselves from the Organization. These same individuals then go out and like to lie about a Organization that they

never really progressed into. These people then set themselves up to being more than they were even as just Disciples in the Brotherhood Organization. You can believe me when I say that Disciples in our Organization are only still Probationers of the Brotherhood so they would never qualify as experts on the Organization. The Brotherhood of Satan Organization does have its own REPRESENTATIVES and only they are even authorized to speak for the Organization as well as our Infernal High Clergy of Satanists. If you want to know about the Brotherhood of Satan, ask one of our Reps, or myself and I will be pleased to give you a “Infernal Introduction” to the Brotherhood of Satan USA. We at the Brotherhood of Satan Offices Nationwide thank you for your time. We offer our left hand in the Satanic Spirit of Cooperation regardless of our differences of opinion at times. Can we have UNITY in our DIVERSITY? YES WE CAN! With Satanic respect between one another. Far too much of Satan’s time has been wasted on the who knows the most gossip to spread about what individual Satanist leader or Satanist Org. Time to get over the stupidity there and let’s do something constructive for Satan and Satanism. If you can not even do that then the Brotherhood does not have the time for you to decide what needed changes there are and we will go on to continue the Infernal work of Satan as we have always done.

Druwydion Pendragon Magister Magnus
Brotherhood of Satan Director-Brotherhood National Office ⁴⁴

On a website that is no longer active, ⁴⁵ I found an official statement of David Daniel de Paul as Druwydion Pendragon, which fully confirmed the words of Benjamin T. Mollica about the dangers of the Brotherhood of Satan, and its privileged links with law enforcement, the judiciary world and American Freemasonry:

The Brotherhood has many contacts and links with the institutions, the police and the U.S. legal system, and they have a great respect for us both as individuals and as a Satanic organization. Many of our high priests are Freemasons or are part of secret societies linked to Freemasonry.

Is Freemasonry in the U.S. compromised by Aquino and his Council of Nine?

T

he executive power of the dangerous sect created in the mid-70s by Dr. Michael Aquino, is held by the Council of Nine, which appoints both the High Priest of Set, and its Executive Director.

The Temple of Set is highly-organized, and has members around the world, but since it avoids publicity and keeps names of the members secret, no one knows for sure how many there are. On their website, The Official Temple of Set World Wide Web Site, ⁴⁶ the disciples of Aquino openly declare themselves devotee's of black magic. However having said that, there has never been a case of violence reported by the media, or a criminal episode directly connected to the Temple of Set under investigation by U.S. police authorities. This might happen not only for their known discretion and secrecy, but especially for their vast influence. The Temple of Set, as well as its founder, Dr. Michael Aquino, have been plagued by lawsuits over the years, but in the end, no charges against Aquino were ever formalized.

In 1994, Aquino sued Linda Blood, a former member of the Temple of Set, for libel in her book *The New Satanist*. The book, Aquino's lawyers said, depicted him and his fellow Setians as "pedophiles, child abusers, murderers and the masterminds behind a nationwide Satanic conspiracy." This was settled out of court, with the details of the settlement kept confidential. Another lawsuit, in 1997, was brought against an Internet provider for failing to block defamatory posts from an anonymous user. A person using the name "Curio" had posted over 500 messages that accused Aquino of "having participated in heinous crimes, sexual perversions and acts of moral turpitude," according to Aquino's lawyers. The case against the Internet company ElectriCiti was thrown out of court. ⁴⁷

Jeffrey Steinberg wrote a couple of years later in *EIR* (Executive Intelligence Review) in 1999:

On Feb. 5, 1999, in U.S. District Court in Lincoln, Nebraska, an

extraordinary hearing occurred in Paul A. Bonacci v. Lawrence E. King, a civil action in which the

44 <http://www.brotherhood-of-satan.com/> ‡ Archived 5th August, 2015.

45 <http://www.grailcode.net> this site is no longer active.

46 <https://xeper.org/> ‡ Archived 5th August, 2015.

47 William H. Kennedy, *Satanic Crime—A Threat in the New Millennium*, (Chelsea, MA: Mystic Valley Media, 2006), p. 11.

taxil mystifiCation

plaintiff charged that he had been ritualistically abused by the defendant, as part of a nationwide pedophile ring linked to powerful political figures in Washington and to elements of the U.S. military and Intelligence establishment. Three weeks later, on Feb. 27, Judge Warren K. Urbom ordered King, who is currently in Federal prison, to pay \$1 million in damages to Bonacci, in what Bonacci's attorney John DeCamp said was a clear signal that "the evidence presented was credible."

During the Feb. 5 hearing, Noreen Gosch stunned the court with sworn testimony linking U.S. Army Lt. Col. Michael Aquino (ret.) to the nationwide pedophile ring. Her son, Johnny, then 12 years old, was kidnapped off the streets of West Des Moines, Iowa, on Sept. 5, 1982, while he was doing his early-morning newspaper deliveries. Since his kidnapping, she has devoted all of her time and resources to finding her son, and to exposing the dangers that millions of children in America face from this hideous, literally Satanic underground of ritualistic deviants. "We have investigated, we have talked to so far 35 victims of this said organization that took my son and is responsible for what happened to Paul, and they can verify everything that has happened," she told the court. "What this story involves is an elaborate function, I will say, that was an offshoot of a government program. The MK-Ultra program was developed in the 1950s by the CIA. It was used to help spy on other countries during the Cold War because they felt that the other countries were spying on us. It was very successful. They could do it very well."

Then, the Aquino bombshell: "Well, then there was a man by the name of Michael Aquino. He was in the military. He had top Pentagon

clearances. He was a pedophile. He was a Satanist. He's founded the Temple of Set. And he was a close friend of Anton LaVey. The two of them were very active in ritualistic sexual abuse. And they deferred funding from this government program to use [in] this experimentation on children." 48

As you can see, the Temple of Set is definitely molded by a highly organized, sophisticated and intellectually prepared Satanist. It is certainly not a sect improvised for metalheads or your average Wiccan. On the contrary, it seems to exert some influence in the military circles, given its thriving membership and privileged contacts with the elite of the Illuminati in the United States and abroad. Jeffrey Steiberg also added in the article entitled, "Satanic Subversion of the U.S. Military" that:

Aquino was deeply involved in what has been called the "revolution in military affairs" ("RMA"), the introduction of the most kooky "Third Wave," or "New Age" ideas into military long-range planning, which introduced such notions as "information warfare" and "cyber-warfare" into the Pentagon's lexicon. In the early 1980s, at the same time that Heidi and Alvin Toffler were spinning their Tavistock "Third Wave" utopian claptrap to some top Air Force brass, Aquino and another U.S. Army colonel, Paul Vallely, were co-authoring an article for Military Review. Although the article was never published in the journal, the piece was widely circulated among military planners, and was distributed by Aquino's Temple of Set. The article, titled "From PSYOP to Mindwar: The Psychology of Victory," endorsed some of the ideas published in a 1980 Military Review article by Lt. Col. John Alexander, an affiliate of the Stanford Research Institute, a hotbed of Tavistock Institute and Frankfurt School "New Age" social engineering. 49

48 http://www.larouchepub.com/other/2005/3233aquino_profile.html ‡ Archived 5th August, 2015, [emphasis added].

Set or Seth, also spelled Setesh, Sutekh, Setekh or Suty, is a god of the desert, storms, disorder, and violence in the ancient Egyptian

religion.⁵⁰ Concerning the hieroglyphic image of Set, Te Velde states that it does not show the characteristics of an actual, living animal, and expresses doubt whether the hieroglyph can be traced to any animal that ever existed in the area of Egypt. Dr. Michael Aquino writes in his magnum opus, *From Fetish to God in Ancient Egypt*, Sir E. A. Wallis Budge “attempts to associate the Set-animal with the Saluki dog of Arabia. By way of evidence he cites the dog’s characteristically aggressive nature, ignoring the fact that it displays none of the aforementioned physical features. Hence Budge’s identification must be rejected.”⁵¹

This is how David Austen, a British representative of the Temple of Set, described Set while answering in 1993 the question: “What does Set represent?”

Basically, the individual’s psychic or mental energy—what they would call in Ancient Egypt the “nether.” The “me” that is talking to you is doing so through a series of meat cantilever systems and so forth. When that perishes or passes, instead of going into the cosmic whole—becoming one with the goddess or whatever— by sheer force of will the existence of that magician’s mind can be sustained. This is the whole idea of the Temple of Set, and we use the word “Xeper,” meaning to “become,” to define this. Set, whom we define as the Prince of Darkness, is a force about which you could say, “As we are now, he once was.” When you die your force can survive.⁵²

Austen replies later in the same interview, to an even more important question: “ Why do you become part of the Temple of Set?”

For many years I have been interested in the aspect of Set as the appearance as a being or entity. Before I joined the Temple I had my own magical group with a couple of other people. We looked at the Prince of Darkness as something that occurs in every society or religious faction—there is always an opposite to the deity they say is “Good.”

We came to the conclusion that we would refer to this entity as the “Dark Lord,” and

he would be anthropoid but faceless. Looking at this concept as a diamond, Satan or Lucifer were just other facets of that diamond, purely ways of achieving workings which encompassed the whole. So, if any are particularly drawn to the gothic Satanist current, fine, use rituals based around that. In our Temple of Darkness you could equally find Satanists, followers of Set, or followers of other paths, according to the principle that the whole is a psychodrama anyway. Magic is basically the Western version of yoga. Everything that happens in magic happens first in your head.⁵³

The Temple of Set was created in the mid-seventies by a schism within the Church of Satan. This event took place partly because of the “generational Satanism” controversy that was opposed by Anton LaVey and supported instead by Dr. Michael Aquino, who has been linked in the past to Psychological Operations (PSYOP) and the infamous trauma-based Monarch Project of the CIA’s MK-Ultra. By analyzing the work of the aforementioned “Setians,” John and Lillie Allee, who belong to Aquino’s innercircle, we understand that these people are not playing with Satanism, but are the real deal, operating for the New World Order.

To give you an idea of Aquino’s philosophy of life, here is a key passage taken from his book *Black Magic* dedicated to “The Two Paths”:

50 See. Oxford Encyclopedia of Ancient Egypt, vol. 3, p. 269.

51 Michael A. Aquino, Black Magic, (© Michael A. Aquino 1975-2002), pdf, p. 14.

52 Gavin Baddeley, Lucifer Rising, op. cit., p. 111.

taxil mystifiCation

The terms “Left-Hand Path” (LHP) and “Right-Hand Path” (RHP) are used in different and often incompatible ways by various occultists.

Reportedly the terms originated in Tantrism, a school of Mahayana Buddhism in northern India which taught that Buddhahood can be realized through various theurgic practices. For mantra and mudra ceremonies the female was positioned to the right of the male; for erotic rites she was positioned to the left. (#13C) Theosophy's H.P. Blavatsky felt sex-magic to be immoral and perverse, so she subsequently employed the term LHP to characterize the magical systems she didn't like, and the term RHP to characterize the ones she did, i.e. Theosophy. Post-Blavatsky the terms have been expanded through popular usage to refer generally to what the Temple of Set defines as white magic (RHP) and Black Magic (LHP). Most popular-occult organizations, to be sure, use the two terms simply to identify their moral biases. What they consider "good" is RHP, and what they consider "evil" is LHP. After Aleister Crowley left the Golden Dawn, he portrayed it as a "Black Lodge" and his own A.'.A.'. as the "Great White Brotherhood"; while on the other side of the fence W.B. Yeats and other G.'.D.'. leaders considered Crowley to be the Black Magician. To further complicate the matter, there have been some deliberately criminal "Satanic" organizations which have avowedly followed the LHP as defined by those who consider it synonymous with degenerate and destructive practices. Such episodes have of course served to reinforce the conventional religious image of Satanism and Black Magic as nefarious practices. So enduring was this stereotype that the Church of Satan found it very difficult to break free from it during the entire decade of its existence. All sorts of creeps, crackpots, criminals, and cranks pounded on the door of the Church, assuming that it would excuse and encourage whatever social shortcomings they embraced. The Temple of Set has avoided this problem, presumably because "Satan" is popularly associated with "evil" while "Set" is largely unknown outside of Egyptological circles. The Temple of Set's LHP orientation is, as noted above, a function of its definition of Black Magic. No moral or ethical stances are implied by the terms LHP and RHP per se, since they refer to techniques and systems rather than to the ends to which they are applied. ⁵⁴

In general “There are No moral or ethical stances” taken by the Temple of Set, just “soulless robots” loyal to their “Prince of Darkness” who is only a benign character. Of course don’t be fooled by his lies, let’s not forget Aquino was investigated by the San Francisco police for child molestation allegations in 1987 while he was stationed at the Presidio Army Base in San Francisco, but once again, no charges.

Some say this scandal erupted to punish Aquino for staging a Satanic “working” at Himmler’s SS Wewelsburg Castle in 1984, a once pseudo-religious sanctum for the SS, shrouded in mystery since 1945. A Newsweek article dated November 16, 1987 entitled, The Second Beast of Revelation Claims of Satanism and Child Molesting, is typical of just one of the dozens of news articles describing the case, as it made the national and international news at the time. Interestingly enough, Aquino’s mother, who is deceased, was noted to be a Temple of Set high priestess, and the owner of a building rented to an organization that helped families find daycare, proving Aquino’s generational link to Satanism, and suggesting also the possibility that Aquino’s mother’s daycare was actually used to find human material for their Satanic ceremonies and perverse rituals. However as described in appellate documents, SFPD dropped their investigation in August, 1988, and that was the end of the story. Having said all this, if the American Freemasons were really interested in keeping their lodges psychically and spiritually clean, they should immediately throw out dangerous and deviant figures like Aquino’s disciples from their lodges. Ignoring this problem in the name of relativism is not the solution. True Freemason’s, loyal to the Anderson’s Constitutions, should challenge lodges where Satanists are active and challenge them on the level.

54 Michael A. Aquino, *Black Magic*, *Ibid.*, p. 22.

A sordid tale that shows us yet another side of the Masonic reality of today, that increasingly embraces black magic and Satanism as a way of life, even publicly with no shame, no matter how obvious the contrast is with the principles of Masonry. I showed you in Volume I of my Confessions that this is happening in the Ordo Templi Orientis,

and now in Volume II, I am digging deeper into the Occult and Satanic realities of today, so you can comprehend better the global network of the dark side of the Illuminati, and their evil ideology. Here is David Daniel de Paul addressing his fellow Satanists as a Satanic Grand Commander:

Always honor yourself first because you as a member of the Brotherhood are so honored as such. What this means from the Brotherhood perspective is this: As known, the Brotherhood has always stood for the Individual Satanist first. We seek to take great Satantas and to help them become even greater and this is one of our most important of goals. By becoming a member of the Brotherhood you stand as a Individual Satanist of Power which to us has always been knowledge. Honor always the Master Satanists first, your SELF second, and the Brotherhood third. The true Brotherhood Satanist knows with conviction that by serving the Master we are truly then serving ourselves. Brotherhood Satanists will ALWAYS stand out as those Satanists that command and recieve respect from others and are indeed so honored as such for their lifetime and through Eternity.

Note: The Brotherhood would not exist without the exceptional abilities of its membership and the practical application of the Brotherhood Satanic Principles by them.

11) Be a Active part of the Brotherhood, for we have always been those that know and those that do. What this means from the Brotherhood perspective is this: The Brotherhood has been around for thousands of years because we as its members have always been Active and are Practioners of Satanism and the Black Arts. Our very deeds and the deeds of our Brotherhood Dark Ancestors are WHAT has made the name The Brotherhood Immortal to this day as it shall always remain in legend and history itself.

Note: The Brotherhood takes its Traditions very serious and we only want the truely dedicated of Satanists as members. Remember Wisely that the Satanist that takes NO ACTION will be known by their inaction while those that honor themselves by their deeds as well as

their words by action, will also be known for their own Personal Power and Satanic Wisdom.

Practical experience is always the very best of teachers and this is the Brotherhood Way. Practical Experience is only gained by being one of those that KNOW and Do. There is NO OTHER WAY to BECOME A SATANIC MASTER that can create their own Destiny.

12) Do not keep wisdom from others in the Brotherhood, but instead always strive to share your Wisdom and Knowledge. What this means from the Brotherhood perspective is this: Those that have proven their worth as a Brotherhood member BY THEIR ACTIONS should be able to learn the Mysteries of the Brotherhood as is their Satanic given rightful inheritance and as Brotherhood members we are instructed to share our Satanic Knowledge always to those that deserve to learn

taxil mystifiCation

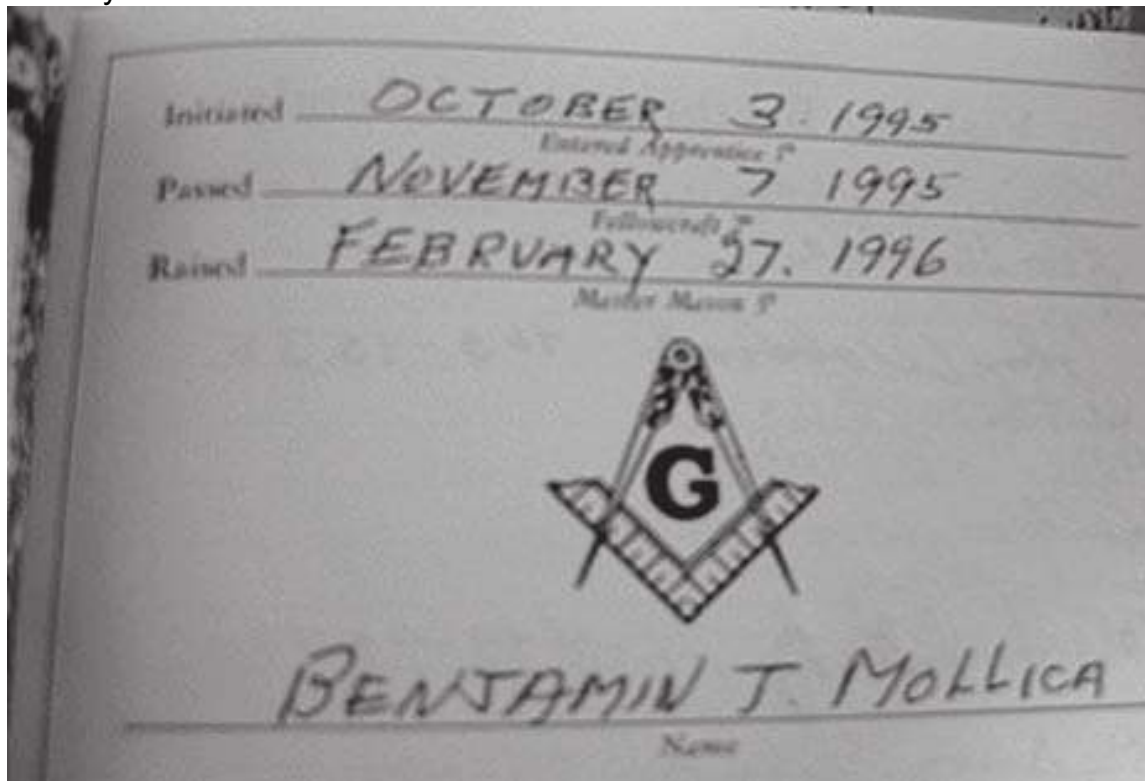


FIG. 62 – Masonic initiations of Benjamin T. Mollica show that he is a Master Mason since February 27, 1996.

and understand Brotherhood Satanism. As true members of the Brotherhood we have ALWAYS been known as the Custodians and the KEEPERS OF THE MYSTERIES. To do this we must after all, KNOW the Mysteries and to whom they should rightfully be entrusted to.

13) Remember always that Knowledge is Power and Knowledge used with Wisdom is what makes us all great. For we are the BROTHERHOOD, and our names and words are written in the Book

of Satan and we are Immortal. What this means from the Brotherhood perspective is this: If we continue as we have done throughout the Ages, in the use of our Satanic Knowledge tempered with Wisdom, all of us here in the present Brotherhood incarnation will only CONTINUE to make ourselves both individually and as a organization, Immortal. The rest is up to us. Eat from the very old Brotherhood Tree of Knowledge to really UNDERSTAND. The Deepest Understanding is the TRUTH of all things—Satan

Thanks to the Freemason Benjamin T. Mollica's initial tip, (FIG. 62) we have a clear insight into the Satanic activities of this dangerous sect. I hope you have learned something from these unsavory characters from the Satanic realm.

My friend and Brother, the late Enrico Simoni, a 33° Grand Cross of the Court of Honour and a member of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis, in a paper on Anti-Masonry prepared for the Brothers of the Grand Orient of Italy called, Anti-Masonry Yesterday and Today, presented in a joint session to various Italian Lodges meeting on the 11th of June 2011, (two years before his premature death due to brain cancer) asked the Masons who were present, if Anti-Masonry "Is a psychosis," or if on the contrary this old problem is sometimes due to the non-regular behavior and bad conduct of some Masons. Adding at the end of his brilliant introduction: "On our side we definitely need the words conveyed through publications and events but, more importantly, is the example we give with our behavior. Behavior that must be in line with the Ancient Charges." 55

The “Ancient Charges” published in the current Book of Constitutions of the United Grand Lodge of England altered little from those originally published by Anderson. “Ancient Charges, Regulations and Landmarks” are familiar words to Freemasons. What is called “Anderson’s Constitution of 1723” contains both the “Charges of a Freemason” and the “General Regulations.” It is noteworthy that the 39th regulation declares, “Every Annual Grand Lodge has an inherent Power and Authority to make new Regulations or to alter these, for the real benefit of this ancient Fraternity; Provided that the old Landmarks be carefully preserved, etc.” Anyone who does not respect the “The CHARGES of a FREE-MASON, ” that clearly state on point Concerning GOD and RELIGION, the

55 11th June 2011; Lodges gathered under the gavel of the XX September 1870 Lodge No. 993 of the Grand Orient of Italy (Palazzo Giustiniani).
following:

A Mason is oblig’d by his Tenure, to obey the moral Law; and if he rightly understands the Art, he will never be a stupid Atheist nor an irreligious Libertine. But though in ancient time,s Masons were charg’d in every Country to be of the Religion of that Country or Nation, whatever it was, yet ‘tis now thought more expedient only to oblige them to that Religion in which all Men agree, leaving their particular Opinions to themselves; that is, to be good Men and true, or Men of Honour and Honesty, by whatever Denominations or Persuasions they may be distinguish’d; whereby Masonry becomes the Center of Union, and the Means of conciliating true Friendship among Persons that must have remain’d at a perpetual Distance.

In the original text of The 13 Laws of the Brotherhood of Satan Explained, we find at point 6 the following added note that clears the role of the Satanic Illuminati Council:

The Satanic Illuminati Council is NOT established for the purpose of control over the Brotherhood membership. It has been in existence for many thousands of years behind the scenes of many world events and we merely continue to be those with many long years in Satanism, Luciferianism, Magick, and the Left-Hand Path practical

use and knowledge. We are the Brotherhood Elders and Scions and we are the Councilors and Organizers. We are the representatives of Moriah the Conquering Wind. ⁵⁶

And now a further investigation in the nature of brainwashing, a speciality of the former Lieutenant Colonel Michael Aquino (FIG. 63).
Brainwashing ...

T

his subchapter contains revelatory material on the subject of “brainwashing” extracted from an almost unknown essay entitled “Occult History,” the result of 14 years of research by author William H. Kennedy, also known as “Teddy,” who passed away suddenly and suspiciously at his home in the month of August, 2013, at the age of 48. His death was never really investigated, and when approached about it, his family seemed quite scared to stir things up, and no attention was given whatsoever to his passing by the media. Teddy was a controversial life-long Catholic writer and radio host, and he was the author of the now out-of-print and highly collectable books: *Satanic Crime—A Threat in the New Millennium*, and the even more controversial title *Lucifer’s Lodge: Satanic Ritual Abuse in the Catholic Church*. He was also a regular guest on the late Dr. Stan Monteith’s nationally syndicated radio show. ⁵⁷

Is Brainwashing Possible? by William H. Kennedy

In 2003, when the Utah police confronted a missing kidnapped fifteen year old girl who was walking with her abductors she gave a strange reply. When the officer told the girl “you are Elizabeth Smart” she replied “Thou Sayest” and seemed to want to remain with her captors before she burst into tears and admitted that she was the missing teenager after about 1/2 hour of police questioning. Elizabeth was in fact quoting a Biblical passage where Jesus rebuffs Pilate when the Roman Governor asked Him if He was the King of the Jews.

On the way to the police station Elizabeth did something quite unexpected. She began to defend her abductors and claimed that she did not want them to get into trouble or

56 <http://www.brotherhoodofsatan.com/pdf/13Laws.pdf> ‡ Archived 5th August, 2015. 57 See. Leo Lyon Zagami, Pope Francis: The Last Pope?, Ibid., pp. 198-201. taxil mystifiCation



FIG. 63 – Former Lieutenant Colonel Dr. Michael Aquino. Image taken from the site: <http://drjradiolive.com/content/michael-aaquino-ph-d-april-16th-2015/> ‡ Filed and Archived, 8th August, 2015.

go to jail. Elizabeth was kidnapped by an ex-communicated Mormon named Brian David Mitchell and his wife Wanda Barzee who lived a cult-like existence. Mitchell sees himself as a Prophetic and at times Messianic figure. In his deranged worldview he came to the

conclusion that Elizabeth Smart was his God ordained second wife after he completed some minor repair work at the Smart home. After he captured Elizabeth at knife point by cutting a window screen and entering her bedroom he took her on a seven month Odyssey through a strange world of homelessness, preaching and begging, the details of which are only slowly emerging in the popular media.

The fact that Ms. Smart defended her captors comes as no surprise to the psychiatrists, criminologists and military psychologists who reviewed the case. It became apparent that Elizabeth had been “brainwashed” by Mitchell to function in certain ways if she were ever taken by the police .

This strange control that Mitchell exerted over the teenager came via various techniques used by captors to manipulate the behavior of their prisoner.

No one in the popular media ever asks what “brainwashing” really is or how this process operates. It seems to be a “given” and accepted explanation for a wide variety of unusual human actions. Everything from the 9-11 attacks to the murderous crimes of teenager John Malvo the co-D.C. sniper, is explained by the phenomenon of ‘brainwashing.’”

For a better understanding of this phenomenon it would be best to divide our subject into two subgroups for examination; Brainwashing (which will focus on the process used by individuals and certain groups) and Mind Control (a method used by government security services to control the actions of agents and captives). Of course the two definitions are provisional and they certainly intersect in many areas.

Brainwashing has been defined as “Intensive, forcible indoctrination, usually political or religious, aimed at destroying a person’s basic convictions and attitudes and replacing them with an alternative set of fixed beliefs ... The application of a concentrated means of persuasion, such as an advertising campaign or repeated suggestion,

in order to develop a specific belief or motivation.” –American Heritage Dictionary

The term “brainwashing” itself comes not from psychology, psychiatry or any of the social sciences but rather from the world of journalism. During the Korean War Edward Hunter, a British journalist coined the word “brainwashing” (roughly based on a Chinese term) to characterize the process by which American POWs became communists in a book entitled Brainwashing in Red China (1951). In Hunter’s reckoning U.S. servicemen who became communists and refused to come home were in reality being manipulated by a series of psychological techniques directed toward making the POWs take destructive action against themselves and their country against their wills. This process is catalyzed by a variety of procedures which involve torture, sleep deprivation, hypnosis, drugs and threats as well as rewards for compliance.

Two primary elements for brainwashing come into play here. Isolation from normal contacts like family and friends combined with intimidation will eventually cause some subjects—like the U.S. servicemen—to comply with the thought processes proscribed by the captor. Oddly, this state of affairs can emerge when the subjugator does not intend or expect a brainwashing process to occur as in the following example.

In 1973, four Swedish bank tellers were held in a large cash vault for six days during a foiled bank robbery attempt. Strangely, the hostages became attached to their captors; a phenomenon dubbed the “Stockholm Syndrome” after this event. As bizarre as it seems the women began to resist being rescued.

After the police ended the siege and arrested the robbers the women defended them and refused to testify against the criminals. The former hostages hired a defense lawyer to defend the jailed robbers and began to raise money for a defense fund. The four women regularly visited their former captors in prison and it is reported that one of these former hostages became engaged to one of the imprisoned criminals.

She was adamant about marrying a vicious bank robber who came extremely close to executing her in the bungled burglary attempt. How can such an irrational and destructive behavior on the part of these women be explained?

According to psychologists, the abused bond to their abusers as a means to endure violence. The most notorious instance of this phenomenon came in 1974 when newspaper heiress Patty Hearst who was kidnapped by the Symbionese Liberation Army, and after some months, renamed herself “Tanya” and joined their ranks to rob banks. The Stockholm Syndrome is an emotional accessory, a sick union of co-dependence between the confined and the subjugator that develops when the aggressor threatens the life of the victim, deliberates, and chooses not to kill the captive. The relief which emerges from the removal of impending death generates intense feelings of gratitude and awe that combine to make the captive reluctant to display negative attitudes toward the captor.

It is this psychological dynamic centering on gratitude, which causes former hostages to play down the damage done to them and decline to cooperate in prosecuting their former oppressors. The victim’s need to survive outweighs his/her impulse to hate the person who has created the predicament. The victim comes to see the captor as a “good guy,” even as a “savior.” At this juncture the victim is certainly “brainwashed” in the sense that he/she is exhibiting behaviors and expressing opinions which are contrary to their beliefs before their capture. Patty Hearst was a young college student from an aristocratic background—robbing banks to fund Marxist revolutionaries was definitely not a behavior she endorsed before her capture.

According to authorities this condition occurs in response to the four specific conditions listed below:

- A person threatens to kill another and is perceived as having the capability to do so.
- The other cannot escape, so her or his life depends on the threatening person.

- The threatened person is isolated from outsiders so that the only other perspective

taxil mystifiCation

available to her or him is that of the threatening person.

- The threatening person is perceived as showing some degree of kindness to the one being threatened.

It takes only 3-4 days for the characteristic bond of the Stockholm Syndrome to emerge when captor and captive are strangers. After that, research shows, the duration of captivity is no longer relevant.

It is no wonder than that Ms. Smart defended her abductors and seemed more concerned with their well-being than her own or that of her biological family. A new form of brainwashing has been observed with the recent priest sex scandal in the Roman Catholic Church. It seems that subjects need not be completely isolated from normal contacts to be brainwashed.

I venture to coin the term “subtle brainwashing” to signify this phenomenon. Many of the children who were molested for years lived with their parents who had no idea that the abuse was occurring.

The priests used a variety of low level threats and bribes to keep the children from revealing the sexual activity to anyone. This subtle process builds up over years and is eventually combined with the false suggestion that the victim is at fault for the molestation. This sense of induced shame is what caused most of the victims to remain silent for decades. For any skeptics who may challenge this assertion consider the dramatic “impact statement” (confrontation) at the Ronald Paquin sex abuse trial in Salem, Massachusetts. A 26 year old victim stated the following under oath in a court of law:

You brainwashed me ... as your sex slave ... you created a world for me where I believed that “it’s normal for sons to shower with their fathers” ... a world where “ fathers and sons” are supposed to share these sexual acts ... Ronald Paquin, you are a sexual predator of exploitable innocents ... you abused your title of “Father” ... I am ashamed that your brainwashing lasted as long as it did with me. ⁵⁸

It is a phenomenon which is only beginning to be studied by social scientists and law enforcement officials. Robert Anton Wilson explored the phenomenon of Mind Control when he researched the CIA's shocking experiment in mental indoctrination and behavioral manipulation called the MK-ULTRA program in his book *Everything is Under Control* (1998):

The origins of MK-ULTRA go back to WWII, when the U.S. Army began researching barbiturates and marijuana as aids to interrogation. George Eastbrooks was a leading proponent of hypnosis as the key to interrogation and general mind manipulation of all sorts, and in 1971 he said he used hypnosis to create multiple personalities for military Intelligence purposes.

After the Korean War, the CIA began MK-ULTRA as a top secret effort to discover the best techniques, or combinations of techniques, to alter minds in any way desired. Hypnosis, drugs, newer and more complex than barbs and pot, psycho surgery, and various attempts at a "truth serum" were all extensively investigated.

One aim was to extract information from captured enemies; another, equally important, was to create agents with so many levels of mental control that they could not have information tortured out of them or even, in some cases, be aware that they were carrying secret information.

[58 Boston Globe 1/3/03 "Molester Priest Paquin Cuts Deal to Testify in Abuse Civil Lawsuits" by Tom Mashberg.](#)

Research moved on to include LSD, ketamine, psilocybin, and the implanting of electrodes in the brain. Lobotomy was tested, along with electroconvulsive shock. One researcher believed that total mind control could be achieved by combining electroshock, LSD, and having the subject's own voice played back through headphones. That sure sounds like it would fry your brain, doesn't it?

Wilson's basic analysis touches upon several important issues concerning mind control. The central issue concerns manipulating a

subject in such a way as to make him/her behave against their will and even to sacrifice their life in the process. This is really the heart and soul of mind control programs. The ability to program a subject to undertake actions that are contrary to their beliefs is incredible and would be a huge boon to government security services. The complex methods to achieve this end are relatively inexpensive. The chronicling of the Stockholm Syndrome, combined with the recent proof of brainwashing techniques being employed by Catholic priests to control the behavior of children, demonstrates how susceptible humans are to programmed conditioning by authoritative figures. Highly funded mind control experiments—like the MK-ULTRA program—would have achieved great success considering how vulnerable the human psyche is to various forms of environmental management. Rumors that various techniques of ideological mind control go back to the Persian Assassin, leader Hassan-I-Sabah, who used drugs to manipulate the behavior of his fanatical soldiers. There is more detailed information on Hassan-I-Sabah and the subject of Mind Control in Volume I of my Confessions. ⁵⁹

Aquino's Neo-Theosophy and other diableries

U

Understanding the danger represented by Dr. Michael Aquino's activities, some of the members of the Monte Carlo Lodge headed by Ezio Giunchiglia back in 2005, invited Dr. Michael Aquino to Monaco, to confront him on their doubts about his work. Certainly the "pidduisti" (members of the P2) were not afraid of a controversial figure like Michael Aquino. Some of them spoke openly in the past of being part of the mysterious secret department known as the "K Office," allegedly part of SISMI (the Italian Military Intelligence and Security Service) that ceased operations in 2007. It is said that this Office was dedicated to those Italian 007, with a license to kill, and that the letter K stood for "Killer." (64) Aquino, however, has been a member of the U.S. Armed Forces, and because of this, never believed of Monte Carlo's link to NATO, as Ezio Giunchiglia and his associates, were serious in wanting to confront him. Aquino did not show up in Monte Carlo, but a written record of this episode from

the lodge archives gives us a novel view of Aquino's current ideology, confirming not only his "Orwellian" nature, but also the unconditional support of Theosophy that appeals to globalists, and well-known Satanists like himself:

From Dr. Michael A. Aquino < xeper@sbcglobal.net> 07/30/05 at 8:21 PM: Dear Mr. Zagami and Mr. Giunchiglia,

Thank you for your kind invitation to meet with you in Monte Carlo. Please accept my apologies that current responsibilities will probably keep me stuck in California for the foreseeable future, though I can't think of a more pleasant escape than Monaco.

59 <http://ricerca.repubblica.it/repubblica/archivio/repubblica/1991/09/22/ufficio-killer-nel-sismi-la-procura.html> ‡ Archived 8th August, 2015.

taxil mystifiCation

I took a look through your Statute and found its "Aims" admirable, though my impression was also that you may discourage readers with the extensive sections on organization/control. The Temple of Set has its philosophy in one area of documents, and its organizational design in another (California Articles of Incorporation and By-Laws). We have found this works well for us.

I always admire utopian visions and efforts to better this poor planet, even as I confess I have little hope for their success. Applied-politically I am at best a Stoic and at worst an Orwellian. Upon considering your "Aims" I think that you might find the works of Raghavan Iyer interesting:

<http://theosophy.org/>

Raghavan was a good friend of mine for many years, as well as one of my most valued teachers. (He was Professor of Political Science at the University of California where I got my own doctorate in that field.) He was by no means an "ordinary Theosophist," but a brilliant theorist beyond any labels. In my own university teaching later, I regularly

used his book Parapolitics, which contained a superb application of Plato to modern social problems.

Thank you for offering to send me a copy of your book.
The address is:

Dr. Michael A. Aquino
Post Office Box 470307
San Francisco, CA 94147
USA

Sincerely,

Michael A. Aquino

Dr. Michael Aquino was not the only Satanist that attracted the Monte Carlo lodge in

that period. The Committee was made up of Grand Masters of various bodies operating in Italy in that period, including those related to some fringe groups dedicated to Satanism and Crowleyanity, such as Roberto Negrini, (FIG. 64) the O.H.O. of the Franco-Haitian and Italian Filiation of the Ordo Templi Orientis known as O.T.O.-F.H.L. (Fraternitas Hermetica Luciferiana or Luciferian Hermetic Brotherhood), not to be confused in any way with the more legitimate Caliphate O.T.O. In their own words:

This structure was virtually international and eclectic, in which the various Traditions and heritages of the Neo-Gnostic, Thelemic and Draconian knowledge banks were assembled, practiced and oriented towards an ideal harmonisation. In some of its specific characteristics, the O.T.O.-F.H.L. is closely linked to the Egyptian Masonic Communion of A:P:R:O:I:M:M: (Antico e Primevo Rito Osiriaco degli Illuminati di Memphis e Mitzraïm), translated as the Ancient and Primitive Osirian Rite of the Illuminati of Memphis-Misraïm. In its high ranks and in connection with key formulae such as "Arcana Arcanorum," this Order maintains and reifies the theurgic techniques of Martinism and Willermozism of the 18th Century. It also deals with the syncretic Martinist Tradition as developed by Saint Martin and Papus, in the form of pure experimentation from a

mystical-Shamanic and theurgic-operational points of view, thus devoid of any Judeo-Christian religious or devotional connotation.

A few members of the O.T.O.-F.H.L. and the A :P:R:O:I:M:M: are currently also engaged in the cultural and para-academic fronts through their involvement in the A.Ps.A.D. (Akkademia Pan-Sophica Alpha Draconis).

The A.Ps.A.D. is a cultural organisation founded in 1979 that has no initiatic obedience to any particular order but is under the patronage of the Italian O.T.O. and its Tradition. The organisation is heavily involved in the various sectors of art, science, philosophy, anthropology and sociology, with the purpose of performing an interdisciplinary study and horizontal diffusion on the Magical Draconian Renaissance.



Also in Italy,
aside from a myriad of Thelemic and neo-Pagan

groups that are more or less operative but not part of any historical and structured organisation, there are at least two other Thelemic branches that should be mentioned. One of them is of Californian origin and connected to the “Caliphate-O.T.O.” and the other is of Swiss origin and called the S:O:T:V:L: or Sovrano Ordine del Tempio della Via della Luceliv, translated as the Sovereign Order of the Temple of the Path of Light. Both of them have a certain historical or egregorical validity in the succession of the O.T.O. or the A:A:. They are also dedicated to the study and practice of the Thelemic Works in close connection with Crowley’s work, although not exclusively.⁶⁰

Negrini's Illuminati until his scandalous arrest for pedophilia in March 2013,⁶¹ was

focused as a group on the evocation of the same evil entities that were evoked originally by Aleister Crowley during his period of stay in the infamous Abbey of Thelema in Cefalu in Sicily. A kind of antechamber of hell on one side, and a mind control camp on the other, that generated a powerful and destructive Egregore that still resides there and that Negrini wanted to use.

For this reason O.T.O.-F.H.L., despite their modest size and their seemingly marginal influence in the outside world, are still considered a dangerous sect, and a very influential especially in "magical terms." It is no coincidence that someone involved with pedophilia and Crowleyanity, like Roberto Negrini, called his "magickal" current *Mysteria Mystica Zothyriana 666*, emanating from what he called his Mother Lodge, the Ra-Harmachis Lodge, where they practiced an irregular and deviant form of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis and Mitzraim. (FIG. 65) A Masonic rite reformed according to their particular anti-Christian and anti-Semitic visions, linked to what Negrini calls "scientific Illuminism," a term originally coined by Aleister Crowley. In a short essay *Ordo Templi Orientis. Magical philosophy and practices of a so*

60 Roberto Negrini, *THE NEO-PAGAN REBIRTH OF MAGICK*, Translation by Carlo Dorofatti, privately distributed, p. 35.

61 <http://ricerca.repubblica.it/repubblica/archivio/repubblica/2013/03/15/campi-arrestato-lesoterista-pedofilo.html> ‡ Archived 8th August, 2015.
taxil mystifiCation



FIG. 65 – First page of the Manifesto of Satanist Roberto Negrini’s Ancient and Primitive Osirian Rite of the Illuminati of Memphis-Misraïm .

cial neopagan revolution , Negrini writes: “Crowley called this system ‘Scientific Illuminism,’ defining it as ‘The Method of science, the aim of religion.’”

A circular letter sent to O.T.O.-F.H.L. members in the first half of the ‘90s by their former Chancellor, summarizes the basic aspects of this Illuminati sect headed by the dangerous black magician Roberto

Negrini. In the text in question they refer openly to the practice of magic and sexual magick, plus specific lycanthropic rituals reserved to the highest degrees of the order. This document was originally published by the Italian University Professor Cecilia Gatto Trocchi (1939-2005) in her book *Affare Magia*, (“Magic Affair”) and it discusses “Power zones” specifically created in the cities of Trieste, Bergamo and Reggio Calabria and evocations of States of Consciousness and Star Contact with the Ancient Extra Human Powers and extraterrestrials, whose real execution is reserved to the most High Degrees of the Order. Negrini is called in the document *Frater TAU MOLOCH*, yes you have read

correctly; Moloch! On October 10, 1989 at 10 PM, Roberto Negrini appeared on the Italian TV network “Canale 5” in the second episode of the show “ARCANA.” After an elaborate interview, Negrini went on to simulate live on TV for the first time in history, the realization of a sexual magickal ritual. Yes I know, it is pretty sick and perverse, but Italian TV in those years was the home of soft porn after a certain hour at night, and such a monstrosity was regarded as acceptable for the audience in those days. He avoided for obvious reasons, the use of real adepts, so to protect their privacy, using instead actors to complete the celebration of the Rituals before the cameras, stating officially to the press, that the reason was the tremendous dangers for television operators and technicians involved in the filming of it. ⁶²

The many books and the important research done in the 1980s and ‘90s by Professor Cecilia Gatto Trocchi might have eventually brought her to a downfall that became final with her tragic end by suicide on July 11th of 2005, officially caused by the loss of her son, who had just died of leukemia. Cecilia’s work at the time in Italy did upset for sure certain occult groups, and she was not able to defend herself, both physically and psychically. The theme of “psychic defense” in particular is of great importance for the Illuminati, and I will introduce to you in great detail in the final chapter of this book. Many in Italy think that Trocchi became a victim of the evil spirits operated by the dark and perverse forces piloted against her by the dark side of the Illuminati dedicated to black magic and psychic attacks. This was

proven by the fact that in the last few months of her life, Professor Troc

62 See. Cecilia Gatto Trocchi, *Business magic search of magic and esotericism in Italy*, Queriniana, Brescia 2001, pp.160-163.



Universal Unity
Associazione di Uomini Liberi
Strada San. E. Masaglia n° 131
18038 SANREMO (IM)
www.universal-unity.net

caro amico/a,
secondo la proposta formulata da un comune amico saremmo di lieti di annoverarti tra i nostri associati.
A questo scopo ti uniamo un modello di adesione che, se vorrai restituircelo compilato e firmato, sarà sottoposto all'attenzione del Consiglio Direttivo.
Se ti è comodo, potremo incontrarci nella prossima riunione alla quale sei invitato, il

Sabato 3 Dicembre 2005.

Ore 10 - a BOLOGNA - Riunione ordinaria nei Locali della "Villa Leona"
- Via Larga n. 25 - Cocktail per gli auguri di Natale e relativo pranzo alle ore 13.
Riferimento: Dott. Baserga Carlo Maria tel. 335 681 2798
Valerio Mannucci tel. 348 094 2322

Parteciperà il Prof. Roberto Negrini, nella sua veste di Sovrano Gran Gerofante e Depositario della Filiazione Massonico-Illuministica Scozzese ed Egiziana di tradizione Franco-Haitiana del Rito Antico e Primitivo di Memphis e Misraim (operante in Italia parallelamente all'O.T.O. posta temporaneamente in sonno nel 1988) che nel 1999 ha risvegliato le Logge e le Camere Rituali Cavalleresche, Rosacruciane, Hermetiche, Templari, Illuministiche e Teurgico-Egiziane, di tale Comunione Muratoria e Misterica, oggi riformata ed operante sotto la denominazione di "ANTICO E PRIMITIVO RITO OSIRIACO DEGLI ILLUMINATI DI MENPHIS E MISRAIM", per illustrarci i principi e l'organizzazione della Comunione che Egli presiede, e ci terrà una conferenza dal titolo:

"IL MITO DEGLI ILLUMINATI".

Cordialmente.

Per i Consoli Franz ed Ezio
Il Segretario

Sanremo 30 ottobre 2005.

FIG. 66 – Invitation to a private conference organized by the Monte Carlo Lodge in 2005, in Villa Leona in Bologna, with the Grand Master of the O.T.O.-F.H.L. Roberto Negrini and a lecture entitled “THE MYTH OF THE ILLUMINATI.”



Universal Unity
Associazione di Uomini Liberi
Corso XX Settembre n. 38
28100 – NOVARA

•
NUOVO STATUTO 2005
•

“UNIVERSAL-UNITY” è un’Associazione di Uomini Liberi, senza scopo di lucro, costituita tra i sottoscritti con intendimenti di altissimo valore spirituale e morale, la quale adotta il seguente

STATUTO

Art. 1 - Denominazione, sede sociale e durata dell’associazione.

La Libera Associazione assume la denominazione “UNIVERSAL-UNITY” (breve U.U.), ha una durata illimitata, e stabilisce la propria sede legale in MONTECARLO - Principato di Monaco - 38, Av. Dell’Annonciade sede amministrativa in Italia - SANREMO (18038) Str. sen. E. MARSAGLIA

Art. 2 - Oggetto Sociale.

L’Associazione è antidogmatica e si propone la ricerca di un equilibrio interiore fra gli esseri umani, e l’attuazione di qualsiasi iniziativa intesa a promuovere il Bene dell’Uomo e dell’Umanità, considerando il Mondo senza Frontiere, come una Patria Unica, senza arsenali atomici ed armi batteriologiche, e possibilmente anche con una moneta unica.

Per il conseguimento dei suoi scopi intende chiamare a se tutti gli esseri umani che condividono i suddetti principi che l’Associazione intende praticare con indipendenza sovrana, con particolare attenzione ai fratelli Massoni, attivi od in sonno, onde diffondere, con i principi sopra enunciati, anche gli ideali della pura Massoneria Universale, ma senza dipendere da alcuna delle Grandi Logge legittimamente costituite che operano in qualsiasi parte del Mondo.

Per la pratica attuazione dei propri scopi, intende diffondersi in tutto il Mondo e compiere ogni e qualsiasi operazione, anche finanziaria, compreso, ove occorra, l’investimento in attività immobiliari e la relativa gestione, qualora sia utile ai propri scopi, purché sempre senza fine di lucro.

Intende curare la gestione di una Casa Editrice denominata “Universal Unity”, nonché valersi di ogni altro mezzo di comunicazione secondo la più moderna tecnologia, per la pubblicazione e la diffusione del pensiero che sarà elaborato dai propri associati.

Intende promuovere riunioni periodiche fra gli associati, per un attivo scambio di opinioni e d’informazioni, attraverso il quale il libero pensiero possa svilupparsi e diffondersi, sempre sotto l’impero della legge morale e comunque per la realizzazione dei principi fondamentali sopra enunciati.

FIG. 67 – This document published in 2005 by the Universal Unity shows without a doubt the link between the Universal Unity and the Monte Carlo Lodge based in the Principality of Monaco at number 38 of av. de l'Annonciade in those days Ezio Giunchiglia's residence in the principality. The administrative headquarters instead, were in nearby Italy in Sanremo at the office of the late Francesco Murgia.

chi had increasingly fallen victim to many acts of intimidation, like the time she found a dead bird in her garden, killed in a black magic ritual. The animal's neck was tied with a red ribbon with the emblem of Satan and a skull. Attached to the emblem there was a sheet with a message that ended with an indication of the infamous Satanic number 666. Five years earlier, Trocchi found in her garden a dead pig with its heart pierced by a pin. In the occult world, there are many rumors on how Trocchi's suicide was murder. Among the reasons that could have led to her death, was her last television appearance made on February 27th, 2004 on the program Riddles on Rai Tre.⁶³ During the show the announcer even begged her to "not to name names and to not reveal the identity of politicians and people in power who are part of such sects," she nodded her head in disgust and unwillingly accepted. Roberto Negrini for example, and sociologist and Jesuit agent Massimo Introvigne, were both becoming increasingly upset by Trocchi's work.

Introvigne in particular began to criticize and throw mud at Trocchi, writing an article

⁶³ See. Elena Testi, *Satanismo in Umbria*, Ibid., pp. 47-50.

taxil mystifiCation



FIG. 68 – Document of Frank G. Ripel, from December 2010, signing with his 100° degree of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis-Misraim and the bombastic title of Sovereign Maker of the Worlds, on March 12th 2012, giving a 97 degree recognition to American ufologist and occultist Allen H. Greenfield, a former member of the Caliphate O.T.O.

published in *The Sociological Criticism* ⁶⁴ in the first half of the 1990s. Interestingly enough, Massimo Introvigne and Roberto Negrini, for a brief period were also linked with the prestigious Monte Carlo Lodge research group. Introvigne joined as honorary member because of his friendship with the known English right wing intellectual, Freemason and occultist, Jonothon Boulter, connected with Jean Pierre Giudicelli, also linked to Massimo Introvigne back in the days of the Group of Thebes and now currently involved in running the Oriente Osirideo

Egizio in Nice. Negrini in Monte Carlo? An occult oddity to say the least, that lasted only a few seasons, as

he was ostracized for being openly Satanic and in league with evil entities.

In the words of the same Negrini, he works for the “ creation of Power-Zones for contact with extradimensional entities defined symbolically as extraterrestrials. ⁶⁵ Ezio Giunchiglia, interested in activating contact with such entities, even thought that working with Negrini could be useful for this purpose. That was until he was arrested for the possession of a large amount of child pornography. Negrini had in his possession 4,800 images and 130 videos. ⁶⁶ Only a few prior Negrini held a conference in Bologna at Villa Leona, (FIG. 66) a place usually used by the Opus Dei and owned by Monte Carlo Lodge member Carlo Maria Baserga. This private event was arranged by members of the Masonic Universal Unity of Ezio Giunchiglia (FIG. 67) in 2005. However the various Clubs of the Universal Unity compromised by my Internet revelations and the books I later published in Italy, plus Marco Paret’s incompetency in Masonic and Illuminati matters, eventually terminated their activities. Massimo Introvigne, wrote in his memorable research on “New Religious Movements” that the creation of “Power-zones” was one of Negrini’s specialities which he attempted with magical operations in Cefalu, Ife, Nigeria, Cairo, Mount Sinai, Montsegur, and Monte Carlo; where Giunchiglia authorized him to perform a black magic ritual, and other secret locations. I think this insane act was partly to blame for the end of the once prestigious Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2. Another occultist connected to the P2 milieu is Grand Master Frank G. Ripel (aka Gianfranco Perilli), one of Italy’s leading experts on Aleister Crowley, who appointed himself in 2010, 100° of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis and Mitzraim, using the bombastic title of Sovereign Maker of the Worlds. (FIG. 68)

64 “The Sociological Criticism ‘No. 106 (summer 1993), pp. 127-134.

65 <http://www.cesnur.com/gruppi-di-magia-cerimoniale/gruppi-crowleyani/> ‡
Archived 8th August, 2015.

http://firenze.repubblica.it/cronaca/2013/03/14/news/condivideva_materiale_pedopornografico_campi_bisenzio_arrestato_esoterista-54540207/ ‡ Archived 8th August, 2015.

A controversial position that appears only once in a book of the late Count Gastone Ventura, dedicated to the Masonic Rites of Memphis and Misraim of which he was a Grand Master: “It seems they wanted to assign the 100° degree of Sovereign Maker of the Worlds. Fortunately for the seriousness of these two Eastern Rites, the Grand Hierophant Troilo Guarino didn’t agree on having upon him the Sublime Master Unknown and everything went to hell.”⁶⁷ In short, Gastone Ventura was not convinced the 100° could help Freemasonry in any way, but Frank G. Ripel, which according to CESNUR, also claims to be the reincarnation of Aleister Crowley, and even the Antichrist, seems convinced of his eccentric choice. After Frank G. Ripel became a 100° degree (obviously irregular and not recognized by any “regular” Masonic body), he donated the 99th honorary degree, to the late Count Licio Gelli,⁶⁸ who apparently accepted. Frank G. Ripel, just like the aforementioned Roberto Negrini, are both linked to Crowleyanity and the dark side of the Illuminati.

In a letter dated 28th of June 1989, Licio Gelli who was not at all impressed by Crowley’s disciples and despised black magic, expressed his positive judgment on Frank G. Ripel’s previous books, attracted by Ripel’s project for an Illuminati Knighthood that will be later be called O.C.I. (Ordine Cavalieri Illuminati) and will eventually come to light twelve years later, in 2001.⁶⁹

The Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis (Order of the Illuminati of the Universe) (FIG. 69) was founded by Ezio Giunchiglia and myself in Monte Carlo in 1999 later joined by Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie.

The Ordine Cavalieri Illuminati (Order of Illuminati Knights) was founded by Frank G. Ripel in Trieste in 2001.

The Accademia Internazionale degli Illuminati (International Academy

of the Illuminati) was founded by Giuliano di Bernardo in Rome in 2002.

Today my Order, has now collected and officially become the heir of this controversial legacy after the death of Licio Gelli. The Count surprising left the whole Masonic and Illuminati Community astonished by nominating before his death General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu a member of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis ⁷⁰ as his successor (membership card number 91), showing to the world with this surprising and shocking finale, his disgust for the current state of affairs of the New World Order. I will never associate with Freemasons and occultists who want to dominate the world with their occult powers, (FIG. 70) only good people and good Freemasons like General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu (FIGS. 71-72), born 18 February, 1945 in Bucharest, and current head of the Romanian National Grand Lodge – 1880, a man I admire and respect who came into Gelli's life seven years before his death.

Masonic decadence

I

n my experience, both the New Age movement and Satanism often go hand in hand. The courageous Cecilia Gatto Trocchi said this during a University lecture a few months before she died, on February 26, 2004:

67 Gastone Ventura, *Ibid.*, p. 89.

68 [http:// www.frankripel.org/iutmah/meaprmm.html](http://www.frankripel.org/iutmah/meaprmm.html) ‡ Archived 8th August, 2015.

69 http://www.frankripel.org/iutmah/cenni_storici.html ‡ Archived 8th August, 2015.

70 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bartolomeu_Constantin_S%C4%83voiu ‡ Archived 8th August, 2015 taxil mystification

New Age is an arbitrary synthesis where everything is the opposite of everything, where everything looks like everything and everything is indifferent; a hellish thing in my opinion. And I don't say hellish by chance, but because in 1968, when Kenneth Anger, one of the instigators of the Church of Satan in California, presented his project for a short film called *Lucifer Rising* he said: "Today we held a baptism for the age of Aquarius." Satan is the real big energy that

permeates the entire universe for these people and man must turn to him to be made of this energy, so the snake from the garden of eden in their vision actually made the welfare of man causing him to eat from the tree. We know what we know thanks to Lucifer, or Satan, or the serpent, if you prefer, so actually we owe him the possibility to become like God. That's another fixation of the New Age: every human being must become like God. There is no difference between creator and creature, but all share in the same light energy. The only difference is that we're not aware, while God is aware of his own divinity. So we just have to find out all this to become like God, then we can do wonders, walking on water, turning water into wine and much more, because we want to earn, become wealthy directors of large companies ... All these things have nothing to do neither with our Christian tradition nor with the greek-Roman one, who started from a level of reality: who we are, where we are, what we know and what we can do? All this is annihilated by the New Age.

Gatto Trocchi added at the end of the report a heavy complaint about the responsibility of the New World Order in all this:

The main purpose of this philosophy is to prepare the world to receive a new guide called Maitreya, and to introduce the world to a New World Order. And globalism and the New World Order start from a point that is particularly close to my heart. Experts say that in the future only 20% of the world will be productive. What does this mean? It means that the labor force that will produce all the goods and services from here to 50 years will be only of 20%. The other 80% will devote themselves to this nonsense pseudo-spiritual rubbish. Better to meditate in order to avoid mental stress. So the idea of resorting to the East and its old religions, as the hidden aim of accustoming the losers of the future transforming them into happy beggars. We must wake up, because the gimmick lies beneath the strategy to create an atomized world, where there are no more political factions, but only individuals increasingly isolated. Even now there are very private initiations taking place on the Internet. I can start myself to the mysteries of the cosmos. All this is in preparation of a new world system like the Aristotelian system of polis of memory, that is, the

polis seen as a living organism, from which the idea of high political sense, has to disappear. There must be a strong cohesion. ⁷¹

Professor Cecilia Gatto Trocchi's vision partly coincides with mine, the only difference is that Professor Cecilia Gatto Trocchi was a devout Catholic and could never speak out of the immense responsibility of the Jesuits in all this. Even when Gatto Trocchi was personally attacked by one of the biggest Jesuit disinfo agents and New Age manipulators, the aforementioned Massimo Introvigne, she never exposed him as a Jesuit shill. I wonder if at the time she could have been saved by better magical protection and psychic self-defense against such evil. Satan permeates the entire universe, including the once glorious institution of Freemasonry, as the Freemasons have distanced themselves more and more from their Christian origins since 1813. The Italian Masonic publication La

71 "Beware of the New Age! Terminology, symbols and practices of a religion made of nothing" a presentation by Professor Cecilia Gatto Trocchi (anthropology) at the

University La Sapienza of Rome, Thursday February 26, 2004.



FIG. 69 – Coat of arms of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis founded in 1999 in the Principality of Monaco by the Executive Committee of the P2 Monte Carlo Lodge.

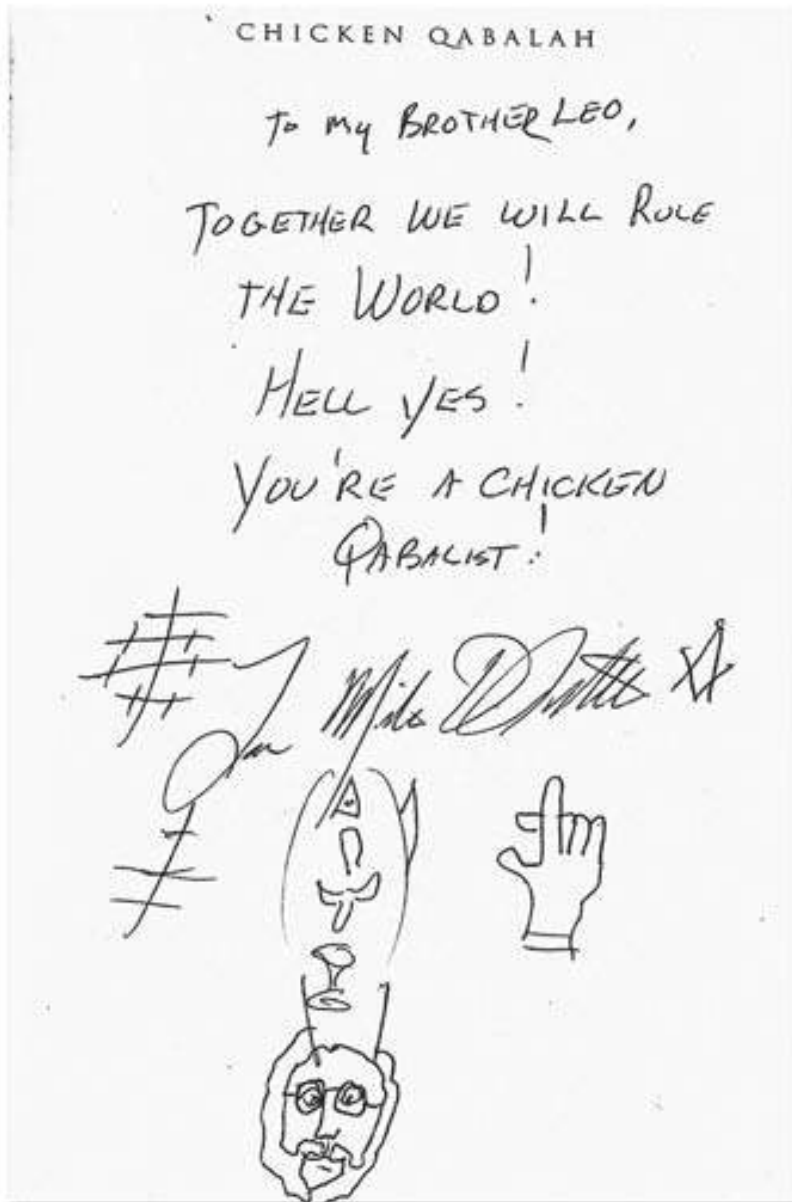


FIG. 70 – Message and drawing by Lon Milo DuQuette O.T.O.’s United States Deputy Grand Master and Archbishop of Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica, the ecclesiastical arm of O.T.O.

Rivista della Massoneria Italiana (Vol. X, p. 265) stated in that period: “My brothers, Freemasons ... Satan is great!” And even Manly P. Hall, a 33rd degree Freemason declared in his book *The Lost Keys of Freemasonry or the Secret of Hiram Abiff*: that “Freemasons always have access to ‘the bubbling energy of Lucifer.’”⁷² This Luciferian

energy originally emerged from “Occult Freemasonry” and Theosophy, and was later filtered to the public through the New Age movement. However, all this happened once Christian Freemasonry became gradually minoritarian after the establishment on the 27th of December 1813, of the United Grand Lodge of England constituted at Freemasons Hall, London with Prince Augustus as Grand Master.⁷³ The Swiss psychologist Carl G. Jung stated: “The larger the organizations, the more inevitable are their immorality and blind stupidity.” (Carl G. Jung, *Die Beziehungen zwischen dem Ich und dem Unbewussten*, Darmstadt, 1928) We also have clues about what will happen within the European Union—the Freemason’s latest creation. Jung stated in the same book:

The larger a society or confederacy, the greater the amalgamation of collective factors—which is typical of every large organization—will rest upon conservative prejudices to the detriment of the individual, the more aggravated the moral and spiritual degeneration of the individual.” Apparently different ideologies have been forced upon us. In actual fact, we have all the time been dealing with different aspects of one and the same ideology—illuminism, propagated by the liberal side of

⁷² See, Jüri Lina, *Architects of Deception* (Stockholm, Sweden: Referent Publishing, 2004), p. 135.

⁷³ See. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prince_Augustus_Frederick,_Duke_of_Sussex ‡ Archived 8th August, 2015.

taxil mystifiCation

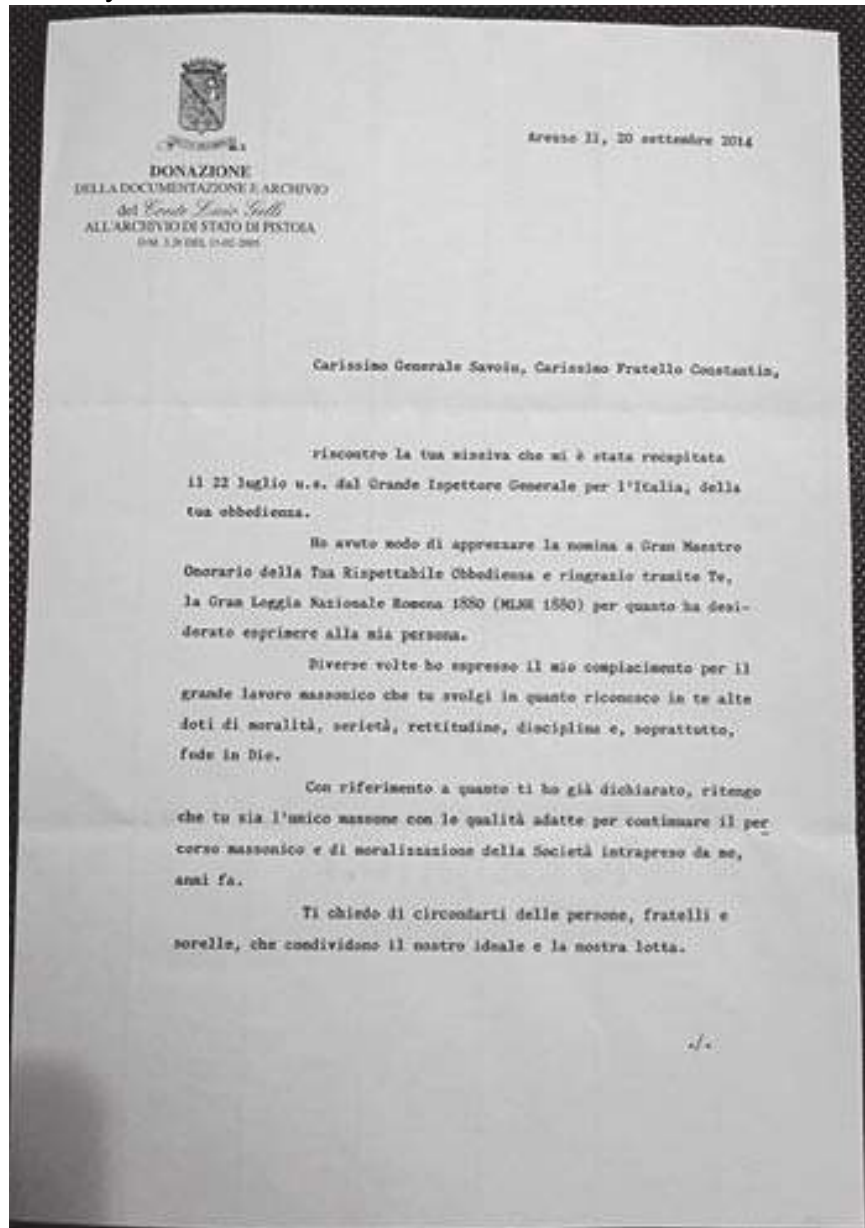


FIG. 71 – Count Licio Gelli Official SpiritualMasonic testament from September, 2014 nominating General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu his successor. Deposited in the State Archives of Pistoia.



DONAZIONE
DELLA DOCUMENTAZIONE E ARCHIVIO
del *Conte Licio Gelli*
ALL'ARCHIVIO DI STATO DI PISTOIA
OM. 5.2.1981.11.05.2001

... segue

Per quanto sopra, ti ritengo in maniera diretta l'unico via e
spirituale, in nome della vera tradizione e luce massonica, e
Fede inrollabile nel Dio onnipotente e nell'essere umano.

Conte Licio Gelli

Licio Gelli

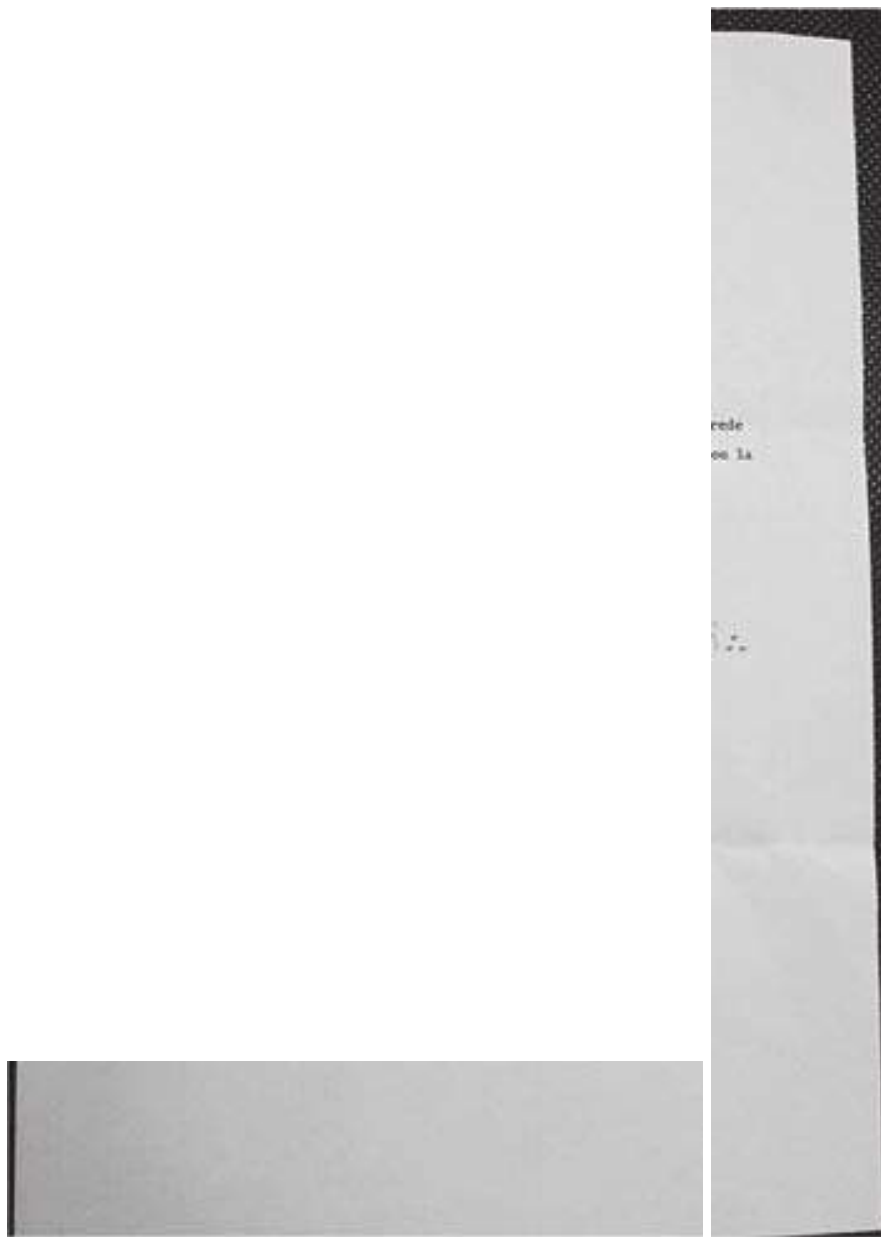


FIG. 72 – Second and last page signed by Count Licio Gelli Spiritual-Masonic testament to General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu, his successor.

international Freemasonry, the Jesuits and later the Zionist. Only insecure individuals and weak ideologies and religions need to resort to violence in order to assert themselves—Judaism, Islam, communism, national socialism, and others. The hylozoists, who follow the teachings of Pythagoras, have never resorted to violence,

nor have the Buddhists. This fact alone shows the value of their philosophical teachings, which can help those souls who seek the truth. ⁷⁴

Another milestone in the transformation of Freemasonry towards a more relativist approach was the Congress of Wihemsbad in 1782. Throughout the history of Freemasonry there have been gatherings and events that have had a large impact on the fraternity in general, specific Orders within the Fraternity, but due to the lack of documentation it has lead to theories abound. The history of Freemasonry is a complex topic, not always because of one's ability or inability to comprehend the subject, but often due to the lack of recorded evidence to support or reject a hypothesis. When faced with incomplete information one's imagination can wander, which can sometimes lead to far-fetched and exaggerated speculations. One such event that many Masons and anti-Masons have theorized about is the 1782 Congress of Wilhelmsbad—Albert Mackey refers to this Congress as “the most important Masonic Congress of the eighteenth century.” To the Masons, this meeting marks the impending doom of Rite of Strict Observance and the rise of the Rectified Scottish Rite. To the anti-Mason and conspiracy theorists, this is the meeting where the Bavarian Illuminati is said to have infiltrated and taken over Freemasonry to enhance their nefarious agenda for global domination. To discuss this matter we must stop for a moment and first discuss the early history of the Rite of Strict Observance. According to Stephen Dafoe, Past Grand Historian of the Sovereign Great Priory of Canada, the legend of Pierre d'Audmont, a Templar continuation myth, is said to be the brainchild of the Rite of Strict Observance, which was largely promoted by Baron Karl Gotthelf von Hund, or more commonly referred to as Baron von Hund. The legend states that Pierre d'Aumont, the Preceptor of Auvergne, with a number of Knights Templar, fled to Scotland disguised as an Operative Mason. On arrival they created a new order to preserve the traditions of the soon to be disbanded Knights Templar. This new order they named Franc Maçons, and would later be known as Free Masons when they traveled to England. The truth is that the Preceptor of Auvergne was not Pierre d'Audmont, but rather Imbert Blanke, who fled to England after dodging the arrests of the 13th of

October, 1307. He later played a role in defending his Brethren in the courts. Many Masonic scholars such as Stephen Dafoe point out the absurdity of this legend, particularly the etymology of the name Freemason.

74 Jüri Lina, *Ibid.*, p. 11

Albert Mackey believes that it was through Ramsey's Oration that this legend of Templar continuation was able to take hold, but dismisses it as rubbish having no "particle of historical evidence." Although he does admit that this legend had a large influence on the modern Masonic organization particularly with the incorporation of the Templar Orders, and this is what counts in the end, as all of the Masonic teachings are based on a composite of myth or morality tales, so why close down the Rite of Strict Observance? I am personally involved in the revival of this particular Masonic Rite, bringing those beautiful degrees from the 18th century back to life with its great Christian teachings copied later by almost every rite.

Going back in time ... In the 1740s a few German Lodges began giving their Entered Apprentices and Fellow Crafts the names of French Knights. Most of these Lodges were in Dresden, but Baron von Hund founded one of these Lodges on his estate East of Dresden, around 1751. It was from the close ties of these Lodges that the Rite of Strict Observance was created. It was said that the Rite originated with C. G. Marschall von Bieberstein, who had founded two of the Lodges in Germany; one in Dresden and one in Na umber called Lodge of the Three Hammers. Von Hund is said to have taken over after von Bieberstein died in 1750. Under Von Hund's watch, the Rite degrees consisted of: Entered Apprentice, Fellowcraft, Master Mason, Scottish Master, Novice, and Knights Templar. The Scottish Master degree concerned itself with the preservation of the lost word of Freemasonry which had been cut on a plate of pure metal, placed in a secure location, and centuries later discovered. This was not an exclusive belief as the Ecossais degrees used this, which sprung up after Ramsey's Oration. One of the strangest aspects of the Rite of Strict Observance was that the adherent had to swear an oath to blindly follow the directives of "Unknown Superiors" who ruled the

order. This invisible leader was said to have possibly been Charles Edward Stuart, the Young Pretender. This was the same man who Ramsey had tried to tutor some years prior. For some, there is a lack of evidence that supports this idea, but nonetheless the Invisible Rulers or Masters, are said to have communicated through Baron von Hund. The Templar Degrees center on the legend that Freemasonry derived from the medieval Knights Templar. The Order of the Knights Templar, founded in the first decade of the twelfth century, was disbanded by Philip IV "The Fair" of Bourbon (1268–1314) and Pope Clement V (1264–1314) in the first decade of the fourteenth century, but according to Masonic legend, the Templars survived in the highlands of Scotland and later reappeared to the public as the Order of Freemasons. The first person to present this theory of continuation was the Scotsman Chevalier Andrew Michael Ramsey (1686–1743), who lived as an expatriate in Paris.

taxil mystifiCation

Ramsay was the orator of the Lodge Le Louis d'Argent, whose Worshipful Master was Charles Radclyffe (1693–1746). In a famous oration given at the lodge in 1737, Ramsay stated that medieval crusaders in the Holy Land, or Outremer, founded Freemasonry. He did not explicitly identify the crusaders who allegedly founded Freemasonry as being Knights Templar, but as Pierre Mollier has pointed out, the identification of the Crusaders with the Templars was not far away. Ramsey's oration proved to be a milestone in the development of Masonic rituals of initiation including what later became the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, and soon rituals began to appear that incorporated Ramsey's thesis. It was in the milieu of the Jacobite Parisian Lodges that the Masonic Templar Degrees first developed, perhaps as early as 1737. The best-known propagator of Templar Degrees in Germany was Baron Karl Gotthelf von Hund (1722–1776), and it is often claimed that he was initiated into the Templar Degree in France in 1743. Some say the aforementioned Count Licio Gelli was von Hund's reincarnation.

Going back to the 1782 Congress of Wilhelmsbad, although it was one of the more notable of meetings, the meeting held in

Wilhelmsbad came as a result of several meetings held over the years in Jena, Altenburg, Kohlo, and Brunswick. The Grand Master, Duke Ferdinand, would call for another meeting that convened on July 15th, 1778, in Wolfenbuttel. Like some of the meetings, did not succeed in clarifying much in the end. Since they could not come to any definitive conclusion as to the mysterious origins of Freemasonry, the assemblage appealed to all Masonic bodies and called for a future meeting in Wilhelmsbad. The Congress of Wilhelmsbad took place near the city of Hanau in Hesse-Cassel. It was presided over by Ferdinand, Duke of Brunswick, who was head of the Rite of Strict Observance, and opened the meeting on July 16th, 1782. It was attended by Masons from several European countries and there were 30 Sessions held. The goals of this convention were to discuss the general reformation of Freemasonry, the origin of the different systems, rites, and doctrines that had formed, and to solve the question as to whether or not Freemasonry is a modern society or derived from something far more ancient. All these questions, submitted to the assembly during its thirty meetings, went unanswered. What it did succeed in was exposing a number of fraudulent systems that had formed and reformed, some say “de-Templarized,” the Rite of Strict Observance which would later fade and a new system known as the Rectified Scottish Rite would emerge, a system still in existence today. ⁷⁵ So in the Congress of Wilhelmsbad the fate of the declining Rite of Strict Observance, as well as the disappearance of the Order of the Illuminati of Adam Weishaupt, was decided. This meant that they would both have to change their names and hide in other orders to survive. Part of the Rite of Strict Observance reemerged in fact, as the Rite of Strict Observance, and the Swedish Rite. The Order of the Illuminati moved to the other side of the ocean creating various offshoots, as I described in Volume I. One thing is for sure, the Christian Templar side became less influential and was later infiltrated by Satanic and liberal elements like the ones that gave birth to the Ordo Templi Orientis. In this scenario of unprecedented decadence, the elite indulged more and more in “ritual orgies,” and became modern New Agers who deify Lucifer and the worship of devils. ⁷⁶

Two words about the so-called “ritual orgy”

T

he great initiate Mircea Eliade once wrote about the phenomenon of ritual orgies:

75 See. <http://www.travelingtemplar.com/2013/07/the-1782-congress-of-wilhelmsbad.html> ‡ Archived 8th August, 2015.

76 See. Constance Cumbey, op.cit.

Of ritual orgies there is evidence in many different populations. Their purposes is different: generally, however, with the orgies you are trying to avoid cosmic or social crisis—drought, epidemics, unusual weather events (such as the aurora australis)—or you want to give a religious-magic support (sparking and increasing sexual potency) to favorable events (marriages, births). Both facing a threatening crisis or a happy event, thanks to indiscriminate and excessive sex society is immersed in the era of the fabulous origins. This is particularly evident in the practice of periodic orgies at the end of the year or at intervals considered specifically sacred. In fact it is this kind of ritual orgy, undoubtedly the most archaic, to reveal is the original function of the collective promiscuous relationships. The orgy ritualizes the precise moment of creation, the stage of blissful beginnings when there was still no sexual taboos and moral or social norms. Perhaps the most striking illustration can be found among the Dayak Ngadju and some Australian tribes. ⁷⁷

Alberto Moscato, at the time head of the O.T.O. in Italy, described the practice in this way:

The very first concept needed to introduce a speech on this subject both complex and controversial as this, is that, as usual, legends inadvertently activated for over a hundred years by the pounding (which further intensified in recent decades) made by the various writers in tabloid papers more or less informative and periodicals of the “industry” and not, have created a true “culture” on the parallel phenomenon of Royal Art and Ritual of the orgy, often, intentionally or not, by mixing it with the phenomenon of the growth of the para / pseudo-religious sects on the one hand and the spread of popular

superstitions and magical practices active or passive on the other. This parallel “culture,” also meant that scholars of the occult serious and sensitive, form an opinion of the O.T.O. as a kind of brothel organized and that “Do what thou wilt” but especially “Love is the Law,” means nothing more than “Fuck whoever you want as you please” and “Fuck only.” Moscato admits also between the lines of his writings that there is actually a dark side to all this: “It’s really easy, even when it has to do with esteemed Brothers and Sisters of “legitimite,” and karmic candor, while the intensity of the orgy hysterical grows, even unconsciously, to slip in black magic or at least in the simple violation of the others will and / or your Oaths and Magic Obligations, over time and sessions. ⁷⁸

What is a ritual orgy? In August 1990, the famous Italian newspaper La Repubblica, wrote an article entitled “ROME CAPITAL OF THE OCCULT”:

Behind the scenes of the Eternal City a creepy Satanic phenomena was stirring. A bunch of weird sects were gathering forces at the dawn of the new millennium, so who was behind all this? As I was about to finish my compulsory military service in the Italian Airforce, I read this interesting mixture of information, amazed to say the least of this interesting scenario of Satanism practiced around the corner from the Vatican. Many of these occult brotherhoods are family-run, where the smell of incense mixes often with that of the frying pan or an Italian pasta sauce. In other cases, the scenario is more disturbing. The Ordo Templi Orientis takes the theories of Aleister Crowley (1875). The rites are top secret but are based on the sexual magical practices or the lycanthropy Kabbalistical ones. Another group that refers to Crowley is the one of Jorg Sabellicus: black masses with a stuffed boar’s head and

77 See. Mircea Eliade, *Occultism, Witchcraft and Cultural Fashions*, (Chicago: University Of Chicago Press 1978).

78 Alberto Moscato, *Ars gratia artis*, *Ibid.*, p. 24.
taxil mystifiCation

a naked girl who ends up as an altar, regularly, ending up as a ritual orgy (there is to assume that the fear of AIDS has recently thinned down the numbers of the faithful). For the celebrations, as always, these kind of priests prefer the desecrated churches, abandoned villas (preferably those that have been the scene of really nasty crimes) but also cemeteries. Where, especially after the night of St. John (when, according to the esoteric theory, you open the doors of the hereafter) you find more frequently the remains of the celebrations and animal sacrifices. ⁷⁹

Sebastiano Fusco (1944) better known as Jorg Sabellicus, one of the aforementioned Satanists by La Repubblica, is one of the most important Italian authors on magick and the esoteric, as well as a professional journalist and an expert in publishing matters. Fusco has in fact organized many book releases for several Italian publishers, and is considered an expert. He remains out of the public eye, but in Italy amongst the Illuminati imbued in occultism and Satanism closely tied to the Vatican, he has always been an authority; although invisible to most. Some say Sebastiano Fusco is amongst the few High Priests of the dark side of the Illuminati authorized to perform "Black Masses" in the Church of San Lorenzo in Piscibus, a small church based in the Borgorione of Rome, located near Saint Peter's Square and Vatican City. The Church is not visible from the main street, Via della Conciliazione, and is used by the Vatican Satanist to celebrate their dark rites.

In the first of his four volumes of books, Sebastiano Fusco uses the introduction dedicated to Practical Magic, and offers several insights on what drives the Illuminati to do what they do ritualistically and magically speaking:

To induce occult forces to act in a certain way, the magician must operate respecting certain fixed set of rules which include the exact timing, methods, his acts. In this way you develop a real ceremony, a ritual intended to bring out the best power that is collected inside of him and out of him, to direct it according to his will and his lead. The most terrible of these ceremonies are those described in the Magic

Ritual, where the Magic Forces are directly evoked, in the form of spirits or demons, to give them orders or impose duties.

And to this kind of ancient magic, believed to be extremely dangerous, which is dedicated this volume. The magical ceremonies are not, as is generally thought, the desecration of Jewish or Christian religious rites, made in an attempt to curry favor with the devil and make sure of his services. Conversely, ceremonies are held to implore from God the universal power to control personifications (usually evil) of the occult forces. Their meaning is essentially symbolic, beyond the religious reason, their function is to maximize the “mystical fury” of the magician, working through solemn and complex rituals, recite incantations in dark and uplifting tones, surrounding yourself with sacred and mysterious objects, inhaling scents that intoxicate and stun, to the point that the gathering strengthens him, like a stream swollen and increasingly agitated, not breaking its banks coming to appear in front of the operator in a form sensitive and often terrifying. These rituals are ancient. We know it was practiced in Egypt, Chaldea, Mesopotamia, as evidenced by archaeological fragments in which one reads spells and descriptions of ceremonies. By Greek and Latin writers have learned that such practices were widespread even in classical civilizations.⁸⁰

These cults in the Greek-Roman era, were intended only to special initiates, and even then they were kept secret from the rest of the other pagans. The elite always use magic

79 <http://ricerca.repubblica.it/repubblica/archivio/repubblica/1990/08/03/roma-capitale-dell-occulto.html> ‡ Archived 9th August, 2015.

80 Jorg Sabelllicus, Practical Magic Vol. 1, pp. 11-12.

rituals as a weapon, which is the true way to obtain material power. Black magic is the direct connection with demonic, or rarely, angelic entities that hide behind these cults. A power in all its forms that is increasingly corrupt and is the main bait that is stretched to humans from these dark entities. These rituals are also carried out in secret by sects by common people, usually with the direct involvement, or at least the support, of the elite. At the center of man’s spiritual control

we always find the Jesuits, spiritual controllers of the New World Order along with the Zionist Jews.

The goal of the ritual orgy, and rituals in a broader sense, is to access contacts with entities of various kinds, a topic I visit in my upcoming book *Invisible Masters*. It must be clear to those who are reading this that for the elite, there is no law, no codes and no rights that apply to regular people. The masses simply go along, indoctrinated to believe that they are participating democratically, or at least with the illusion that there is some kind of justice guaranteed by law. There is no justice I am afraid, and there is no law on top, only a demonic force that has power over all the nations, who hides in the shadows. When a courageous denunciation of these facts is made, it is quickly obscured, censored and the person is dubbed crazy, as it happened to me more than once. Recently, one of the Grand Masters of Ordo Templi Orientis, who I do not want to name, intervened with one of my publishers to ask him to question the publication of my books, retelling the old story of my alleged instability and hospitalizations for mental illness in Norway. Well, as you know I do not make a mystery or a secret of what happened and I wrote about it in the first volume.

I would like to write a few words about the Tavistock Institute as they also have had responsibility in my persecution. They are the “guardians” of the Matrix built on purpose to keep people tight-lipped about their treacherous games. Until now, few knew what the Tavistock Institute—based in London—was really about and the fact it has influenced and continues to influence, directly or indirectly, many sections of our lives. It was founded to study mental disorders, derived from exposure to the terror that is generated in battle, experiments with British soldiers who survived the First World War. Its purpose was to establish, under the control of the Office of Psychological Warfare in the British Army, the “breaking point” for a man under stress. Later, Tavistock developed techniques of brainwashing that were used for the first time as I mentioned earlier, for American POWs in Korea. In 1947, the Tavistock Institute assumed its current role and has since developed great power in Europe, the United States and around the world. No one can receive a prominent place in any key structure in society if not trained in

behavioral science by Tavistock, or at least screened and scrutinized by one of its subsidiaries centers. There is virtually no form of industry, from education to health, which is not under the influence of Tavistock, in some form or another, and the occult elite that controls it, including the music business. From music to counter-insurgency, drugs to television, we are exposed every day to the dark mechanisms created by a group of psychologists, psychiatrists and anthropologists serving the New World Order. I myself was a victim of Tavistock when they locked me up unjustly for a few days in the Department of Mental Health of Subiaco for my part in Italy's pitchfork protests,⁸¹ that began at the end of 2013.

The director of the center where I was kept for two weeks is named Dr. Giuseppe Nicolò⁸² confessed, almost bragging, before my release (and in front of my lawyer), to be tied to the notorious Tavistock Institute in which he has operated for years.⁸³

81 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/2013_Italian_social_protests ‡ Archived 9th August, 2015.

82 http://www.terzocentro.it/dettaglio_person_e_id_person_e_4.html ‡ Archived 9th August, 2015.

83 See. Leo Lyon Zagami, *Illuminati e la musica di Holywood*, Harmakis, Montevarchi (Arezzo), 2014, p. 15 .

Chapter VIII



Psychic Defense, Satanism and the Adepts of Atlantis



On psychic defense

D

ion Fortune—whose real name was Violet Mary Firth—was born in 1891, and died in 1946. She was an accomplished occultist, psychoanalyst and writer. At a very early age she demonstrated signs of extreme sensitivity to people and places, and it soon became clear that she possessed highly developed psychic faculties and

mediumistic abilities, reputedly having had visions and dreams of Atlantis as early as four years old. She grew up in a family that belonged to Christian Science, and her marked independent spirit and inclination for prolonged states of lucid dreaming initially caused her a lot of anxiety. The power of imagination plays a big role in the occult, and in later years she learned to make use of her abilities, when she was able to control and direct her powers through occultism, which produced extraordinary results for this woman of the esoteric milieu. Early in her life, Violet Mary Firth, was the victim of a vicious psychic attack by an employer, which she didn't fully recover from for three years. This psychic attack led to her interest in psychology, which then led to the study of occultism. She was trained by an Irish Freemason, Dr. Theodore Moriarty, who expressed his metaphysical and theosophical beliefs in a series of lectures on the esoteric subject of astro-etheric psychological conditions. Moriarty's topic of interest included the lost continent of Atlantis, Gnostic Christianity, reincarnation, and psychic disturbances that can result in illness. Perhaps more influential for her occult interests, however, was Fortune's childhood friend, Maiya Curtis-Webb, who introduced her to the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn. Beginning in 1919, Curtis-Webb instructed Fortune in trance mediumship at the Golden Dawn Temple of the Alpha and Omega Lodge of the Stella Matutina, that was headed by J. W. Brodie-Innes. She became disillusioned with the group, however, when she saw that its ranks after World War 1, had been reduced to widows and elderly men. She joined the London-based Golden Dawn group led by Moina Mathers, widow of the group's original founder, MacGregor Mathers, who was the mentor, and later enemy of Aleister Crowley. It was during this period that the former Violet Firth adopted the phrase *Deo Non Fortuna*, which translates to "by God and not by luck," as her Golden Dawn magical

name, that was also the Latin motto that appeared on the Firth family crest. She subsequently shortened her new appellation to Dion Fortune. ¹

Fortune thought she had finally found her “path” with this offshoot branch of the Golden Dawn, and began to write articles under her new name, Dion Fortune. These articles were later published in book form as *The Esoteric Philosophy of Love and Marriage*, *Sane Occultism*, and *Psychic Self-Defence*. Her books and articles enraged Moina Mathers, who felt that Dion Fortune had betrayed the secrets of the Order, and a magical war erupted between the two, a similar event happened earlier between Aleister Crowley and Moina’s husband. This new episode of psychic attack pushed her to delve deeper into the study of the subject of psychology, as she had become increasingly disillusioned with the Golden Dawn initiatic structure. After Dr. Moriarty’s death in 1921, she founded her own esoteric order with a few of Moriarty’s students and a few members of the Theosophical Society in London.

In 1924, her little group bought an old officer’s hut from the army, and erected it at the foot of Glastonbury Tor in Somerset. This site, which they named, Chalice Orchard, was the first headquarters of the Fraternity of the Inner Light (later re-named the Society of the Inner Light). Soon afterwards she also acquired a large old house at —3 Queensborough Terrace, in London—which was big enough for certain members to live in as well as it being an established magical lodge. Among those living at the house were Dion Fortune and her husband Dr. Penry Evans, although they divided their time between London and Glastonbury, and eventually divorced. The society soon became a high caliber initiatory school. Working in trance mediumship, Dion Fortune made contacts with certain inner plane adepts, or Masters, whose influence on the Western Esoteric Tradition is still vital to this day. ² The brilliant writings of Dion Fortune can help us to better understand certain dynamics of the occult world, and the various Illuminati sects in relation to psychic attacks.

Many people, for example, email me asking for possible solutions for their own psychological defense. Others who have had direct

involvement in secret societies ask me if participating in rituals, or the work in a specific lodge or fraternity is in itself a bad thing. Dion Fortune wrote with great awareness and courage in her book, *Self-Defense*, about these subjects, denouncing this problem openly: "On the other hand, the instinctive reactions of a pure and sensitive soul are not to be ignored. There are such things as Black Lodges and evil entities. We must not allow the cry of 'Wolf ! Wolf !' to make us either callous or careless. In any case, the victim is suffering remediable discomfort." ³

"Black Lodges and evil entities" do indeed exist, and are not speculations, as the elite would like for you to believe, which makes it easier to cover their occult links and human sacrifices. Fortune writes:

A Black Lodge leads by a straight and narrow way into the land of apaches and demimondaines, quite apart from its other drawbacks. Secondly, a knowledge of these facts is essential for differential diagnosis. Thirdly, occult powers are not infrequently used to obtain purely mundane ends, therefore when the question of ordinary criminality occurs in connection with an occult organisation, the issue may be complicated by an admixture of methods that belong to another plane. We must always remember that a lodge may not necessarily have been formed for the express purpose of evading the law; it may have started with a perfectly legitimate end in view, and have been exploited by evil-doers for their own purposes, for, owing to the

1 See. <http://biography.yourdictionary.com/dion-fortune> ‡ Archived 9th August, 2015.

2 See. <http://www.servantsofthelight.org/about-sol/biographies/dion-fortune/> ‡ Archived 9th August, 2015.

3 See. Dionne Fortune, *Psychic Self-Defense*, (Milan, IT: SIAD, 1978).

secretive nature of its proceedings, the fraternity form of organisation lends itself to various forms of law-breaking. One occult organisation is well-known to have been involved in the drug traffic trade, another is riddled with unnatural vice. A third degenerated into what was little better than a house of ill-fame, and its head was an expert

abortionist. Others have been involved in subversive politics. Those who join fraternities without properly investigating them and the credentials of those who are running them may find themselves involved in any or all of these things. Behind the veil of secrecy, guarded by impressive oaths, many things may happen, and it is therefore essential to inform oneself most carefully concerning the character, credentials and record of the leaders of an organisation.⁴ When joining an Order you need to be very aware of what you are exactly

joining, as there are not only dangers on the physical plane, but also the more insidious ones present on the astral plane, where the risks are much greater than most people can imagine. Dione Fortune teaches us how to identify a “Black Lodge,” in the following words:

A lodge of dubious whiteness can be readily recognised by the type of people who belong to it, who may best be described as the seedy adventurer type with a sprinkling of smart society folk who often have a taste for crude flavours in the way of sensation. The really Black Lodges are as carefully guarded as the high-grade White Lodges, and no outsider can gain entrance to them. The serious student of Black Occultism is out for knowledge and magical experiment and he is not going to waste his time on a tyro. Those who choose to graduate into a Black Lodge after serving their apprenticeship in the Outer Court of a White Lodge do so with their eyes open, and experience must be their teacher. One cannot feel that they deserve much sympathy if the experience is a painful one. The person I am out to help is the person who is a victim, not the one who is hoist with his own petard. The man or woman who, rejecting the steady grade of the Way of Initiation, chooses to go up with rocket had better come down with the stick. Any request for a large sum of money should always be regarded as a danger signal. It is one of the strictest conditions of initiation that occult knowledge may never be sold or used for gain.⁵

Dear Freemasons, if one day you feel suddenly unwell after attending a lodge meeting, there is a big chance this may be related to black magic and the presence of witch doctors or black magicians in your

lodge. This is a growing phenomena in Masonic circles, especially with the increase in popularity of orders like Order Templi Orientis or the Golden Dawn, which recruit growing numbers of Masons on the Internet, especially in the USA. Mysterious deaths and illnesses can occur in these lodges if a malignant presence has psychically polluted the temple. In this case, a method of defense should be taken against these occult forces, and should follow in general with these three main points:

1. Spend a few hours in the light of the Sun, in order to reinforce your aura, avoid those places where the forces of the elemental spirits are more powerful, such as the sea, the mountains, the countryside.

2. Avoid spending time alone, do activities that relax your body and isolate the psychic centers, eat every two hours and reduce the flow of blood to the head through a warm bath or with your feet in warm water (and salt).

3. Place on your solar plexus a hot water bottle, keep clean the intestines (the pu4 Dionne Fortune, *Psychic Self-Defense*, Ibid., p. 126.
5 Ibid., pp. 132-133.

trid material attracts lower energies), eat a balanced diet, don't get distracted by mundane activities, keep the mind busy, stop all psychic meditations and activity, remaining on the physical plane.

The Exorcist that operates on a person who has been psychically attacked should obtain three clear results:

- Restore the aura of the patient;
- Clean the atmosphere;
- Stop any contact that the patient has with the negative forces. ⁶

You must take physical action to purify the etheric conditions. If negative magnetism permeates the atmosphere of your Masonic lodge, or your home, it is advisable to purify the atmosphere and also the garments used by you or your group, including the Masonic Regalia or any other ritual garment you may have used in the

presence of black magicians. The person, or persons, attacked by these evil forces, should also change residence for a while, and if the problem persists in his own lodge with such energies, he must immediately stop attending and ask his Grand Lodge to move him elsewhere as soon as possible.

Remember that it only takes a couple of Satanists, or even one skilled black magician, to pollute the magnetism of an entire lodge with tragic results. In such situations, running water possesses features that can ease tension and aid against with the “harassment” from evil spirits that can often take place after these attacks. The relief will be immediate and should be followed by a purification with salt water, which I highly recommend since my days as Worshipful Master (D.:D.:A.:) of the Cagliostro Lodge of the F.R.A. in London. Water, a symbol of the psychic sphere, has particular power, and has always been used in purification rituals (think of baptism). Salt, as a crystalline substance, receives and holds etheric magnetism. Consequently, soaking in a bath of water and salt consecrated for this purpose, and wearing freshly washed clothes, can be an initial remedy from psychic attack.

If you are a particularly sensitive person, you may have noticed that occasionally you are hit by waves of negative events / negative energy. You don't have to attend a lodge to experience this, as any human grouping can conceal pitfalls if not protected. Not all parties, however, are equally sensitive. That's why some people are naturally predisposed to these influences or contacts by entities, and others are not.

The psychic attack is basically a form of aggression that can be implemented in various ways. It's a threat perpetrated by one who considers himself superior, against another. The persecutor easily handles a controlled environment, from which the victim can not escape. The mind of the victim can be completely controlled and manipulated by the psychic attacker. The currents of negative thinking are not easy to manage, because they are attracted to the weaknesses of the human psyche. It is important to remember this. Without a good deal of protection, and the confidence in the ability to

cope with the attack, we can all become easy targets. The solution lies in the mind of the victim, because as long as there is a weak point which attracts the negative currents in your body, you will not be rebalanced and the problem will always persist. Before speaking of psychic attacks, we must consider the possibility that we can be personally unbalanced, and can become victims of our own negativity. I often meet people who accuse the “Illuminati” or the “New World Order” for their problems, when they should instead realize their mind and their own wrong doings could be causing the problems in their lives. Remember the NWO or the Illuminati sects are interested in you only if you are an influential person, an extremely rich one, or you are part of certain families and relative bloodlines. If not there is no interest on their side to bother you or your family. Besides, we are already controlled in so many other ways.

6 <http://www.cavernacosmica.com/difendersi-dalle-energie-negative-parte-seconda/>
‡ Archived 10th August, 2015.

Tips to rebalance and get back on track:

- Cut all ties that bind you with the alleged perpetrator or perpetrators, lodge or sect. Distance yourself, asserting your power without being subject to theirs. Sever any magical or occult ties you previously had with an exorcism ritual.
- Keep your diet healthy, get at least eight hours of sleep per night, and enjoy sunshine and fresh air while walking or doing physical exercise.
- Participate in constructive social activities that are positive.
- Avoid negative thoughts and fear after the attack.
- Receive a general medical evaluation to verify good health. ⁷

The Rosicrucian Illuminati from the Golden Dawn to the F.R.A.
D

ione Fortune was a member of the Golden Dawn. The initial impetus of the Golden Dawn’s Inner Order, the Rosae Rubea et Aurea Cruces (the Red Rose and the Cross of Gold), stemmed from Rosicrucian sources, and the cornerstone of their teachings were the first two

Rosicrucian manifestoes published in the 17th century by an anonymous authorship. Within the Golden Dawn's Inner Order, elaborate rituals were, and still are, utilized to describe the discovery of the vault of Christian Rosenkruetz, and the teachings he had to offer humanity. The basis for these teachings were contained in both the "Fama Fraternitatis" and "Confessio" manifestoes. In the Adeptus Minor Ritual of the 5-6 Grade the following summation of these two documents is read to the Postulant:

In 1378 the Chief and Originator of our Fraternity was born in Europe. He was the son of noble but poor parents, and was placed in a doister at the age of five where he learned some Greek and Latin. While yet a youth, he accompanied a certain Brother P.A.L. on a pilgrimage to the Holy Land; but the latter, dying at Cyprus, he himself went to Damascus. There was then in Arabia a Temple of the Order which was called in the Hebrew tongue "Damkar": that is, "The Blood of the Lamb." There he was duely initiated, and took the Mystic title Christian Rosenkreutz, or Christian of the Rose Cross. He then so improved his knowledge of the Arabian tongue, that in the following year he translated the book "M" into Latin, which he afterwards brought back with him to Europe. After three years he went into Egypt, where there was another Temple of the Order. There he remained for a time still studying the mysteries of Nature. After this, he travelled by sea to the city of Fessa, where he was welcomed at the Temple established there. While at the Temple, he obtained the knowledge and acquaintance of the habitants of the Elements, who revealed unto him many of their secrets. Of the Fraternity, he confessed that they had not retained their Wisdom in its Primal purity, and that their Kabala was to a certain extent altered to their religion. Nevertheless, he learned much there.

After a stay of two years he came to Spain, where he endeavoured to reform the errors of the learned according to the pure knowledge he had received. But this was to them a laughing matter, and they reviled and rejected him, even as the prophets of old were rejected. Thus also was he treated by those of his own and other nations when he showed them the errors that had crept into their religions. So, after five years residence in Germany, he initiated three of his former

monastic brethren, Fraters G.W., LA., and I.O., who had more knowledge than many others at the time. And by these four was made the foundation of the Fraternity in Europe.

7 See. <http://artesapienza.blogspot.it/2012/07/della-difesa-psichica.html> ‡ Archived 10th August, 2015.

These three worked and studied at the writings and other knowledge which C.R.C. had brought with him, and by them was some of the Magical Language transcribed (which was that of the Elemental Tablets) and a dictionary thereof made; and the Rituals and part of the Book “M” were transcribed. For the True Order of the Rose Cross descendeth into the heights—even unto the Throne of God Himself, and indudeth even Archangels, Angels and Spirits. These four Fraters also erected a building to serve as a Temple and Headquarters of their Order, and called it Collegium and Spiritum Sanctum, or the College of the Holy Spirit. This now being finished, and the work of establishing the Order being extremely heavy; and because they devoted much time to the healing of those sick and possessed who resorted to them, they initiated four others, viz: Fraters R.C. (the son of the deceased father’s brother of C.R.C.), C.B. a skillful artist, and P.D., who was to be Cancellarius; all being Germans except LA., and now eight in number. Their agreement was:

1. That none of them should profess any other thing, but cure the sick, and do so freely.
2. That they should not be constrained to wear any distinctive dress, but therein follow the custom of the country.
3. That every year on the day of Corpus Christi, they should meet at the Collegium and Spiritum Sanctum, or give the cause for absence.
4. Everyone should look for some worthy person of either sex, who after his decease might succeed him.
5. The word R.C. was to be their mark, seal, and character. The Fraternity was to remain secret for one hundred years. Five of the Fraters were to travel in different countries, and two were to remain with Christian Rosenkreutz.

The discovery of the tomb where the highly illuminated Man of God, C.R.C. was buried occurred as follows:

After Frater A. died in Gallia Narbonensi, there succeeded in his place Frater N.N. He, while repairing a part of the building of the College of the Holy Spirit, endeavoured to remove a brass memorial tablet which bore the names of certain brethren, and some other things. In this tablet was the head of a strong nail or bolt, such that when the tablet was forcibly wrenched away, it pulled with it a large stone which partially uncovered a secret door, upon which was inscribed in large letters Post Oa Annos Patebo—After an hundred and twenty years I shall open, with the year of our Lord under, 1484.

The climax of the story centers on the rediscovery of C.R.C.'s tomb, buried in a concealed, underground vault with seven sides.⁸

Engraved upon a circular altar over the tomb were the words translated from Latin: "Unto the Glory of the Rose Cross I have constructed this Tomb for myself as a Compendium of the Universal Unity." There are many hinted spiritual implications of the Rosicrucian Vault in the *Fama fraternitatis Roseae Crucis* oder *Die Bruderschaft des Ordens der Rosenkreuzer*, usually listed as *Fama Fraternitatis Rosae Crucis*, and explored in the later teachings of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn and the R.R. et A.C. The implications of this Vault are many—it represents the emblematic tomb of death and spiritual resurrection, as well as an initiation chamber and place of meditation. However, its primary significance is that of the "mystical center" or "inner temple" of man. This is an internal God-centered reality, which is inherent in the symbolism of C.R.C.'s "Compendium of the Universal Unity." Publication of the *Fama* caused commotion, and traditionalists condemned the shadowy Rosicrucian brotherhood. Skeptics doubted its existence, while Hermeticists embraced it.⁹ Myth or reality, the Rosicrucian legend persists to this day, both inside and outside of Freemasonry, where it is preserved in New Age Illuminati cults like A.M.O.R.C., in the high degrees of certain Masonic Rites like the 18°A.A.S.R.; in elite Rosicrucian fraternities for Master Masons, like the *Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia* (that for the past ten years, has covertly embraced Crowley's pseudo-religion of

Thelema), or the truly Christian, Societas Rosicruciana in America. My own personal experience with the Rosicrucians was with the Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua (F.R.A.), originally established by German occultist and Illuminati Dr. Arnold Krumm-Heller in 1927, and still very popular in South America. This was the first Rosicrucian Fraternity that openly embraced Thelema and Crowleyanity when “The Great Beast 666” was still alive. Krumm-Heller’s motto “Huiracocha” was the name a God once worshipped by the Incas—and the god’s legend recites that he vanished westwards, and would one day return—those who refused to worship him received gruesome punishment. The term “Viracocha” (another variation of “Huiracocha”) is also found in Reuss’s O.T.O. ritual-texts. Having obtained Crowley’s address from Martha Küntzel, Krumm-Heller wrote to him for the first time on 2/17/1928 as “Summum Supremum Sanctuarium O.T.O., F.R.A., Frat. Herm. Lucis, Societas Pansophia” where he wrote: “received your address by M. Küntzel... remember myself by Reuss?”

8 See. Pat Zalewski, *The Secret Inner Order Rituals of the Golden Dawn*, (Phoenix, Arizona: Falcon Press 1988).

Krumm-Heller offered his services to promote Crowley’s ideals in the USA and Spanish-speaking countries with Martha Küntzel’s help, and held public readings from Crowley’s Confessions. Because of these public readings, it was a very short time before he came face-to-face with Aleister Crowley himself, and his representative Karl Germer.

Master Huiracocha and a short history of the F.R.A.

C

Crowley’s encounter with Krumm-Heller occurred at Henri Birven’s house in Berlin on April 23, 1930. “Huiracocha” immediately irritated “Baphomet” Crowley during the meeting, because of a large spot of grease on his suit. Krumm-Heller felt a desperate need to communicate to Crowley how many Orders and secret societies he had been initiated. This is something that happens unfortunately, still today in the Ordo Templi Orientis, and the dark side of the Illuminati, where they are obsessed with control and recognition from the

outside world. Crowley considered Arnold Krumm-Heller a Mason of equal rank, as they were both “Puppet Masters” of the elite. Crowley was 96° in the O.T.O. for England, and Reuss a confirmed 97°. Arnold Krumm-Heller told him that he was 96° for Germany, but that Reuss had cheated him by selling him this degree, along with two other Germans. Krumm-Heller at one point even made himself into a 98°, a bit like the aforementioned Frank G. Ripel who made himself a 100° not so long ago. The O.T.O./Illuminati researcher and initiate, Peter-R. Koenig, writes:

9 <http://www.scribd.com/doc/237730465/ROSA-MYSTICA-The-Rosicrucian-Vault-A-Compendium-of-the-Universal-Unity-pdf#scribd> Archived 10th August, 2015, [emphasis added].

Crowley had high hopes for Krumm-Heller and unsuccessfully suggested in 1936 that he should “take over the work in California.” Crowley had been so disappointed by the 2nd Agape Lodge that he also suggested to McMurtry he should take it over, 10 years later. (McMurtry was just one among many and certainly NOT Crowley’s first choice.) In 1936, the Nazi-pamphlet “Der Judenkenner” appeared which caused the neighbours of Krumm-Heller’s family in Berlin to get upset. Recently I was to discover some documents that show that Arnoldo Krumm-Heller was eagerly interested to give his children an education according Nazi-ideology. So, Cuauthemoc Krumm-Heller was sent in 1937 to the famous Nazi elite school NAPOLA (which Hitler wrote: “A youth will rise in my order castles who will scare the whole world. I want a violent, dictatorial, intrepid, cruel youth”). Krumm-Heller participated in organizing the Red Cross in Spain but left the country for South America after General Franco’s ascent to power. He continued to travel (Palestine, Egypt, Turkey and Rhodesia) but spent the Second World War in Germany, where he happened to be at the outbreak of war. And with the Mexican flag alongside the Hakenkreuz in front of his house, they survived WW II seemingly safe.

In 1942, Krumm-Heller was staying at a sanatorium in Pyrmont, from where he wrote to the 2nd Agapé Lodge in California, amongst other letters. This lodge was whence the “Church of Thelema” stemmed,

which is still being led by Helen P. Smith as a highly exclusive group. Krumm-Heller signed his letters to Bolivia as “Huiracocha R+C+,” and stamped them with a seal bearing the title “Ecclesia Gnostica” (which was later also used by his son Parsival).¹⁰

In 1956, Parsival Krumm-Heller distanced himself from the international leadership of the Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua after his father’s death, thus following his father’s directions where the national branches of the FRA would continue independently. From 1995, Parsival began a complex operation to reconstitute the branches of the Fraternity into a federation. When I was still a member in the F.R.A. in 2002, Dr. Emanuele Coltro Guidi of the Antiqua-Ecclesia Gnostica Latin (who is a dangerous Satanist), had continued this unification project on behalf of Parsival Krumm-Heller. Guidi surprisingly admitted one day in open lodge, that the real leader of this Rosicrucian Fraternity was not Parsival, but an ex-officer of Himmler’s SS (the infamous Totenkopfverbände), who lived in London.

Who was Arnold Krumm-Heller? Born in Salchendorf, Germany on April 15, 1876, he was a distinguished scholar and writer, and his family emigrated to Mexico in 1823. He studied medicine in Germany, Switzerland and Mexico and became a German naval Intelligence agent during the Mexican Revolution and World War I. He was a Colonel of the Mexican Army Military Health and Director General of Schools Troop. As a diplomat he was Minister of Mexico in Switzerland and Germany, until the end of the First World War. But most of his attention was devoted to the study of esotericism, Rosicrucianism, Theosophy, Occult, Martinism and Spiritual Enlightenment, as he himself described in his autobiography. He was a friend of Rudolf Steiner, whom he considered to be a true Rosicrucian, and was acquainted with Franz Hartmann (1838- 1912) and Theodor Reuss,¹¹ who initiated him into the O.T.O./Illuminati where he reached the last Degree of this system (Ordo Templi Orientis). After meeting Crowley he acquired a growing obsession for sexual magick, writing at one point: “through the awakening of sexual secretions, lies the only way to reach the goal of

the Great Work and everything else that is not through the use of this, is unfortunately only a waste of time.” KrummHeller’s view is now unfortunately, the view of most contemporary Rosicrucians corrupted by the dark side of the Illuminati and the Left-Hand Path.

10 See. <http://www.parareligion.ch/fra.htm> ‡ Archived 10th August, 2015, [emphasis added]. 11 See. <https://fraternidadantiguarosacruz.wordpress.com/> ‡ Archived 10th August, 2015.

“Psychic” vampirism in the Illuminati and more ...

D

uring my time in the F.R.A. I began to study the phenomena of psychic vampires or energy vampires. They don’t have sharp teeth, suck blood, or live in Transylvania, but are very dangerous, especially if they are occultists. They are predators that use an endless repertoire of tricks to steal energy. Emotional vampires are not always aware of their role in society, but in a sectarian environment, as in the Fraternitas Saturni, an order openly dedicated in the degree system of feeding an astral vampire, this situation of course, changes completely, as they are the worst kind of black magicians. These people invade freedom without limitations and are convinced that humanity has been created to meet their needs.

The psychic vampire may seem like anyone else at first, but, slowly, having won your sympathy, they begin to suck your emotional energy. Even if not a secret society member, the energy vampire is dedicated to consciously perpetuating these actions. Even if your just meeting casually for a coffee, this person could use the opportunity to drain your vital energy and deplete your aura. The result could visibly be felt as weakness, and loss of energy. If the psychic draining is allowed to continue, emotional and physical results can occur, such as disease...and even death. Psychic vampirism is often utilized by Grand Masters and sorcerers of secret societies of the New World Order, that draw energy for their work in this way.

How can we turn this heavy negative energy into a beautiful, peaceful and serene one? How can we help ourselves to enjoy a happier and more peaceful life? “Energy vampires” or “psychic vampires,” are

everywhere, and we are often unprepared and caught off guard when attacked. ¹² Dott. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold, a Norwegian psychiatrist and known Satanist, and a figure you have been introduced to Volume I, ¹³ is a typical psychic vampire, who even boasted of his “vampire” status shamelessly among his close followers, believing it gave added value to his evil persona.

Frisvold presented me to the “Brothers” of the aforementioned Fraternitas Saturni in Norway, a German order linked to Crowley’s Thelema, founded in Germany in 1928 by an expert psychic vampire named Eugen Grosche. According to Frisvold, this sect was a hotbed of psychic vampires, and that I should join their ranks as a high level Illuminati, to grasp certain techniques that could benefit me and the Order. In that period of my life in the late 1990s and early 2000s, I felt so much negativity around me that it was truly difficult to remain intact and positive. I was constantly frequenting bars and clubs, due to my job as a DJ, and these of places, where the use of alcohol, drugs, can expose you to negative energy, thus facilitating the task of the psychic vampire to suck your energy. Also fear, anger, resentment, jealousy—all the self-destructive emotions that pollute the mind—can open passages to energy vampires that feed on these thoughts that are present at the lowest levels of your being. That’s why you have to make choices in life, to change bad habits and protect yourself. If you have fallen victim to an energy vampire like Frisvold, you may immediately find that his presence will put you in a bad mood. But if the bond that is created between you and your Master is an addictive one, as in the case of a sectarian bond, it could be the opposite, causing discontent, but with an almost morbid and unhealthy need to continue the relationship. I believe that this symptom is frequent within the Illuminati network, but no one talks about it.

¹² See. <http://anima.tv/gaetanovivo/2010/07-vampiri-energetici/> ‡ Archived 10th August, 2015. ¹³ Confessions of an Illuminati, Vol. I, Ibid., pp. 32, 92, 116, 117, 118, 119, 121, 227, 228.

When distancing yourself from a psychic vampire, you should set limits, and never allow him to cross them. Every time he or she attempts to cross the line, you should always re-established

boundaries. Heal your self-esteem, because the psychic vampire will try in every way to lower it. One trick in the defense of psychic attack, which may seem odd, is to praise the psychic vampire with compliments because if you satiate them, they may not feel the need to feed off your energy, it is a bit like throwing a dog a bone. If they try to offer to help you should refuse, as he may make you feel indebted later. Always remember that for a psychic vampire, lying is normal for them, therefore never listen to their promises, but instead base everything on factual evidence. In addition you must heal and protect your aura, which can become weakened, and for this reason it is important, when you are dealing with a psychic vampire, to visualize an oval shell of light that surrounds your body and protects you during meetings with this person. ¹⁴

I know this method I just mentioned might seem a bit “New Age” to some, but I can assure you that it works, having used it myself in the presence of very dangerous psychic vampires many times. In late medieval demonology—particularly in the inquisitorial trials of witchcraft—the demon called a “succubus” often appears in the form of a woman, where they lure men with sex, and steal his semen. Operating in the opposite direction is the “incubus,” the classic “nightmare” demon, which appears instead in the form of a man. The vampire literature often quotes an old particularly detailed text regarding the succubi, written by Father Luigi Maria Sinistrari of Ameno.

The “psychic vampire” in this case of a succubus, is not a human person but an entity. The psychic vampire can be found in literature: one classic example is *The Parasite* by Arthur Conan Doyle (1859-1930), the creator of Sherlock Holmes. Conan Doyle attended environments like the Theosophical Society and knew the esoteric theories on “astral vampirism.” ¹⁵ One of the main supporters of this theory, was the German theosophist Franz Hartmann, (someone that Theodor Reuss claimed was one of the founding members of the O.T.O.), ¹⁶ who stated that this thesis was brought forward centuries earlier by Paracelsus (1439-1541). It is, however, more likely that the

origins of psychic vampirism generated in an internal debate in the world of French spiritualism, which took place in the late 1850s.

Z.J. Piérart (1810-1878) was a French Researcher and a Professor at the College of Maubeuge, who emerged as a prominent figure in spiritist circles in the 1850s. He opposed the theory of reincarnation, but maintained instead, what became a classic in French spiritism, “the belief in the existence of an “astral body.” It was precisely this “astral body,” that according to Piérart, that could explain the phenomena of psychic energetic-vampirism. He felt that different types of “astral bodies” could attack in a “vampiric” way and empty the energy of one who had done them wrong in life. The German theosophist was convinced that the activity of a psychic vampire could be developed by “forces,” or psychic residues.

The theories of Hartmann represented innovation compared to the explanations on vampirism given at that time, especially in Theosophical Society circles. Madame Blavatsky

14 See. [Http://www.meditazionecreativa.com/2012/12/come-difendersi-dai-vampiri -emozionali.html](http://www.meditazionecreativa.com/2012/12/come-difendersi-dai-vampiri-emozionali.html) ‡ Archived 10th August, 2015.

15 <http://www.ilportaledeltempo.it/?sezione=VA&art=introspezionisuivampiri> ‡ Archived 10th August, 2015.

16 See. <http://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/hartmann.htm> ‡ Archived 10th August, 2015.

exposed in *Isis Unveiled* (1877) the thesis of Piérart, but she did not exclude the existence of real vampires in the classic sense of the term, and it was believed by many that “astral bodies” could actually feed on blood, which is only partially true, because they feed on sperm and other bodily fluids, and especially the energy of the soul. The theory of psychic vampirism was developed in the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, where both Aleister Crowley and Dion Fortune, before joining or creating rival organizations, believed in the existence of “psychic vampires” as malevolent people, capable of absorbing energy from others. The theories of Dion Fortune in particular, exercised considerable influence in esoteric circles, and influenced all subsequent literature on the subject of psychic vampirism.

A variant of the psychic vampire is the “psychic sponge,” mentioned by Hartmann. He spoke of a kind of vampire who uses “animal magnetism,” a concept made famous by Freemason and Illuminati Franz Anton Mesmer (1734-1815). In this situation, just being in the presence of this kind of person will make you feel weak and lose energy.

In the esoteric tradition, the “magnetic” form of psychic vampirism—and the means to resist it—have been described in detail by the Confraternita Terapeutica e Magica di Myriam (Therapeutic and Magic Brotherhood of Myriam), an Illuminati sect founded in Italy by Giuliano Kremmerz (pseudonym of Ciro Formisano, 1861-1930).¹⁷ The practice of psychic vampirism in recent years is not only linked to the Fraternitas Saturni, but also to the new Neo-Luciferian Church,¹⁸ an Illuminati organization founded in 2005 by Danish occultist Bjarne Pedersen, along with Michael Paul Bertiaux (b. 1935), author of *The Voudon Gnostic Workbook*, and formerly involved in Scandinavia with the activities of Dr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold. Bertiaux, who claims to practice homosexual magick, is the proponent of a famous and successful convergence between Gnosticism, Haitian voodoo, and the O.T.O., called Ordo Templi Orientis Antiqua, of which Frisvold was, at one time, the leading Northern European representative. This was before Bertiaux argued with Frisvold about the Choronzon Club, as Frisvold apparently didn’t want to have a homosexual encounter with him (at least, that’s what he said), but he still claimed that he was part of what is basically, a homosexual club.¹⁹

To better understand who Michael Paul Bertiaux really is, a former member of his mystery school known as Frater Barrabas writes:

Michael often performed his Voudoun ceremonies completely nude, or sometimes he would wear a mask. This was quite a departure from Michael the wandering bishop, who would wear beautiful handmade silk and satin vestments and perform private masses using the Greek Orthodox rite (of St. Basil). In his mundane habits, Michael would wear rather drab and even ill-fitting clothes—he looked a bit like a slob. He was much more comfortable wearing exotic outfits than

fitting in with the urban masses. Since he worked for the State of Illinois in the capacity of a bureaucrat in the government aid services, he probably wore a nice suit and easily fit in with the grey masses of fellow bureau workers. I never saw him wear a suit, since the few times I visited were during weekends. My initiation consisted of first being completely naked, presented to the various spirits and Iwa of the dead, then being forced to drink a third of a bottle of Wild Turkey, and finally, being sexually accosted by this man. I remember distinctly lying naked on the floor of his temple, with this rather flabby fury man laying on top of me, pinning me down while attempting to french kiss me (as I gritted my teeth) and thereby arouse me. Yet all it did was bring out in me a sense of complete revulsion and a stubborn will power to keep myself from being violated in any manner. I succeeded in that, but then probably didn't receive the full blessing of being magickally affected or transformed by Michael's operation. I was given a title and an accolade later, but I actually felt little changed, and I was just relieved that I had avoided any spiritual contamination. My teacher just accepted all of this without a single complaint, and didn't intercede for me when it was obvious that I was resisting Bertiaux with all my efforts. I was also restrained out of courtesy and some degree of openness to Michael, since otherwise, I would have become

17 ilportaledeltempo.it, Ibid.

18 See. <http://www.neoluciferianchurch.dk> † Archived 11th August, 2015.

19 *Confessions of an Illuminati*, vol. I, Ibid., pp. 64, 65, 117, 342.



FIG. 73 – The secret symbol of the new NeoLuciferian Church, founded by the Illuminati in 2005 .

violent towards him. I now know why Christopher didn't interfere with Michael when he was assaulting me, and that is, he had hopes to receive the many blessings of Bertiaux's initiations. Indeed, he underwent many initiations, got his bishop's consecration and other titles, and much of this is actually documented in his books. Christopher, or Bill Schnoebelen, which was his real name, completely cooperated with Michael Bertiaux for a couple of years. He probably had to endure quite a bit of sexual abuse at his hands. I have heard that others who have sought out initiations from Michael Bertiaux received far more than they bargained for, having to forbear him with the favor of anal sex as a certification of the transmission of legitimate occult initiations. Although I had been offered such

enticements myself, after just one episode, I tactfully demurred any further accolades.²⁰

As you have read, Bertiaux tends to use initiations to sexually harass his followers, and present among them was the controversial author and occultist Bill Schnoebelen, who at the time called himself Christopher Syn, is now a “born again Christian,” but states publicly he was a former vampire.²¹ Schnoebelen paints a picture of vampires in his picturesque interviews, that fall into the field of disinformation.

The Neo-Luciferian Church, (FIG. 73) is a relatively new organization with the motto “Ipsa Scientia Potestas Est,” where we find a blend of modern Western occult teachings, especially the teachings of Thelema, with witchcraft; voodoo, ancient and modern Gnosticism. The “neo-Luciferian Church” is considered strongly inspired by the Luciferian Gnosticism that was inspired in turn, in the early twentieth century, by Danish Illuminati Carl Wiliam Hansen, a member of the O.T.O, Martinist movement and other secret societies in the Illuminati network. In 1906, Hansen published (under the pseudonym Ben Kadosh), a book entitled Den Ny Morgens Gry, Lucifer-Hiram, Verdensbygmesterens Genkomst (Dawn of a New Morning, Lucifer-Hiram, The Return of the Master Builder of the World). It is proof that the occult side of Freemasonry has been preparing for the coming of Lucifer for quite a long time.

[20 http://fraterbarrabbas.blogspot.it/2011/04/remembering-michael-bertiaux.html](http://fraterbarrabbas.blogspot.it/2011/04/remembering-michael-bertiaux.html) ‡ Archived 11th August, 2015. 21 See.

https://www.reife.com/07/Bill_William_Schnoebelen.html ‡ Archived 11th August, 2015.

In 1923, C.W. Hansen as Delegate of the Order of the Martinists from a charter he had received from Joanny Bricaud, founded the “Grand Orient de la vraie et haute Maçonnerie esoterique et gnostique du Danmark.” He also founded the lodge “Sphinxen” which only operated for one year, and it was here that he met his future successor, Grunddal Sjallung (1895-1976). Hansen dissolved the lodge, and in the summer of 1924 he received a 33° charter from the

“Grande Oriente Italiano degli Antichi ed Accetati Muratori, Zenith di Roma,” via Eduardo Frosini, who had been a member of Theodor Reuss’ Rite of Memphis-Misraïm in Italy. Frosini was a collaborator of Arturo Reghini, who exchanged charters of a “Ritus Philosophicus Italicus” with Aleister Crowley in 1913. It was Frosini who sent the Reuss-rituals to Hansen. Frosini also sent the Rite of Memphis-Misraïm and the “Order of Illuminati” charter to Hansen as well. ²²

As you can see, Lucifer is the ultimate vampiric energy that the New Age offers to the dark side, with people like Carl William Hansen, and his heir Bjarne Pedersen. And of course there is the involvement of Theosophy in all this. In fact, the work of Hansen was presented to Michael Paul Bertiaux by the theosophist and Illuminati Marc Lully, vice president of a Chicago Theosophical lodge, where he originally met Bertiaux back in January, 1966. ²³ Lully in turn was in direct contact with Johansen (who died in 1977), who was the Grand Master of Carl William Hansen mystery school. In September of 1978, Marc Lully disappeared, but according to Bertiaux, he lived the rest of his life in a Catholic monastery. ²⁴ Did Lully become a Jesuit? There exists an Illuminati devoted to ecclesiastical activities, also born from the Egyptian rites and Theosophy through the Liberal Catholic Church, which has given rise to one of the most known Gnostic schools. This specific branch is headed today by author and expert on Gnostic and Jungian studies Stephan A. Hoeller (Baron von Hoeller-Bertram b. 1931), a Jesuit agent I personally met on more than one occasion, having attended for a long time the congregation of his Gnostic Church in Oslo, led by my friend the well-known painter Jan Valentin Saether.

Although Baron Hoeller is an old-fashioned aristocratic from the Austro-Hungarian Empire, he is very knowledgeable and prepared individual on the subject, and he is also a 33° of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. He inherits his position as a senior representative of the milder side of the Illuminati, the Brotherhood of the Illuminati, (FIG. 74) from Richard Duc de Palatine (1916-1977), who emphasizes to its students that many of the so-called esoteric orders were in fact mythical remains of Catholic Theology. ²⁵ As you

can see in the end, all roads lead to Rome, and on the topic of Gnostic Churches in relation to the Illuminati and Jesuit manipulation, I will return in greater detail in Volume III.

C.R.O.M. Jezuitenberg and the occult origins
of Damanhur
C

.R.O.M. is an acronym for the Center for Research on the World Order, which was, until 2014, a center of studies and research on the New World Order, led by well-known researcher and author French Joël Labruyère. Because of his activities with the center in question, he was criticized by the well-known author Umberto Eco who

22 See. <http://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/hansen.htm> ‡ Archived 11th August, 2015, [emphasis added].

23 <http://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/xi.htm> ‡ Archived 11th August, 2015.

24 Bertiaux, letter of 10/29/89. cited in parareligion. ch site.

25 Grailmaster and Bishop Timothy A. Storlie, *Initiation into the Grail Mysteries*, (Lincoln, NE: Writers Club Press, 2001), p. 47 .



*His Serene Highness
Richard, Duc de Palatine
on behalf of
The Brotherhood of the Illuminati*

An Invitation

*to attend his series of Lectures which will be given throughout
the United States of America from the
16th September to 10th December, 1959*

You will receive a very warm welcome. Will you please pass this invitation around to your friends.

THE PURPOSE OF THE LECTURE TOUR

In every age and cycle when man enters into the darkness of material existence, one of the MESSENGERS from the Trans-Himalayan White Brotherhood enters the earth region and tries to lead mankind out of the darkness into the Divine Light of Love, Peace and Happiness. Such a VISIT is ever heralded by Their Forerunner who will seek to stop man from rushing headlong to disaster and attempt to restore to man the knowledge of his Divine Nature and the method of attaining Illumination and Interior Communion with the Divine within.

From their secret places and retreats, the Brothers of the Rosy Cross, Brothers of Light, Brothers of the Temple and finally the Brothers of Luxor in the United States have sent forth the clarion call; orders have been given that a FORERUNNER of these Centres of Light was to prepare the way for the Messenger to come in A.D. 1975, who will give the final proof of the Divine Nature of Man. The founders of the Secret Brotherhoods were themselves "ILLUMINATAE," this means that every Brother of Light must be in the position to demonstrate the Divine Science of Illumination, which is the "LOST KEY" to all spiritual endeavour.

This task of demonstrating the Divine Science has been entrusted to His Serene Highness, Richard, Duc de Palatine, who himself is a proven "Illuminati" and an initiate of the secret schools mentioned above.

- : - : -

TITLES OF LECTURES

(These are suggested only)

*Light versus Darkness
Kingdom of Happiness
America in A.D. 2,700*

*The Power of Thought
The Lords of Venus
The Goal of Mankind*

*Reincarnation
The Power Within
Towards Perfection*

Should you be unable to attend and would like these Lectures, they will be published in mimeographed form and can be secured by sending in advance \$5.00 for the complete set, to:

MRS. IVA C. DUNLAP, P.O. BOX 17, SUNFIELD, MICHIGAN.

FIG. 74 – An invitation to the long series of lectures given by Richard Duc de Palatine in the United States, between September and December 1959, that presents him openly as a member of The Brotherhood of the Illuminati to the parties concerned .

recently passed away, a pawn of the occult elite, who loved to infuse secret mystery in his bestsellers. Eco attacked Labruyère publicly, from the pages of the famous Italian weekly L'Espresso, on the theory of a Jesuit plot behind world affairs. ²⁶ By doing so, Umberto Eco was basically demonstrating his loyalty to the Jesuits.

After this episode, C.R.O.M. which for years had done an excellent job in France denouncing the Vatican-led New World Order, began an internal crisis that would eventually cease all activities in the organization, from May 3rd, 2014. This coincided with the inauguration of a new project, way from the public speculation, that was created by Labruyère, called Nova Polis. In the end, one of the various reasons for Labruyère's decision was the betrayal of two of his employees in Paris, who were initiated into the Memphis Rite of Freemasonry, a Rite belonging to fringe Masonry which, as I explained in Volume I, is linked to the Zionist lobby. This unusual gesture for his loyalists is said to have created the final conflict of interests in C.R.O.M.—which was consequently closed down. In 2005, Labruyère answered the following question about the relationship between Judaism and the Society of Jesus:

The relationship between Judaism and the Society of Jesus is full of ambiguity. It's a sort of unnatural union between Israel and the Vatican, with anti-Semitism as a sword of Damocles over the heads of the Jews. What is this great political secret?

JL: If we use our insight we know that politics is a game of three occult powers the cosmic plan: the propertied classes (the political elite), the priestly hierarchy (religion) and the passive power of the masses, which is a considerable force moved by inertia. The two upper caste have the temporal power and spiritual power through which they control the masses. Humanity, as a third force, serves as a reservoir of energy to the two dominant caste. Humanity is the

battery that powers the Egregor of the priestly afterlife, while providing the material wealth of that class system that owns this world. The caste of the invisible high priests organizes the religious and magical side, while the political class energizes the industrial and economic activity. For several centuries the international bank imposes its law on religion or political elites. Power is the hostage of finance. Money has become the stakes of politics. International finance controls the game, but it seems that a higher kind of power manipulates it. The order of the Jesuits acts in an occult way on the high Masonic degrees, and thus influence the rest of civil society.

So there is a balance to preserve the interests of the three titans of the world. They fight against each other but must respect the status quo to maintain the cohesion of a world empire. How to reconcile the voracious appetites of the demons of materialism to the best interests of the priestly hierarchies that reign on the astral dimension? It is the great question of world politics. The world order is then based on a contract between the three titans. The masses of people will be given a socialist society, covered by an elite committed to defend its material privileges, and everything will be dominated by a theocratic regime represented by a world religion, which was responsible for transferring energy to the formation of the invisible astral. If the Titans are unable to agree to a lasting peace, since everyone wants a bigger slice of the cake, there will be total war, symbolized by the fall of Babylon the Great. We are not yet at this point, and we must therefore hope that the processes of the crisis will accelerate rather than slow, who want them with lamentations idealistic and pacifist to get a so-called “better world.” In this game, the powerful political-occult side of the Jesuit Order—of

26 See. <http://alimentazioneegliilluminati.blogspot.it/2012/07/gli-ebreii-gesuiti-e-il-complotto.html> ‡ Archived 12th August, 2015.

which the Company of Jesus is nothing but a mask—has the mission to corner the world power for the benefit of the priesthood in order to prolong the reign of the great priests of the invisible, yet is in danger since it spread atheism on Earth. However, while defending the ancient priestly order, the Jesuit Order has to oppose a spiritual

renewal just entering the Age of Aquarius. That's why the Jesuitical works with materialistic science to maintain the dogma of a material universe created by God.

And the Roman Catholic dogma?

JL : The Jesuits are especially jealous of their monopoly on the areas of astronomy, underwater cartography, paleontology, archeology, etc. They oppose any spiritual revelation that could destroy the materialistic view of the universe. Do you know why? Because they intend to organize the solar system in a rational and technocratic way, to better implement bureaucratic control. In this we recognize the powerful will of the warrior genius of Mars that inspired Ignatius: to reduce the solar system in a theocratic form of socialism. ²⁷

Among the various investigations conducted over the years by the C.R.O.M. for their publications, what I consider the most interesting is the topic of the Damanhur community of northwestern Italy. This mysterious New Age community / Illuminati sect is officially presented as: "a federation of spiritual Communities that created a reality based on solidarity, sharing, mutual love and respect for the environment."

28

Damanhur, which in recent years has attracted the attention of mainstream media, including the American network ABC, ²⁹ is actually something very different from what the New Age propaganda would like you to believe. Damanhur means City of Light because it is dedicated to the god Horus, one of the central figures of Egyptian mythology, as well as Crowley's Thelema. From here you can easily understand the connection with Aleister Crowley, who announced himself as the prophet of the New Aeon of Horus. Damanhur is a community located in Valchiusella, north of Turin. The founder was the late Oberto Airaudi (1950-2013), who was known by the nickname "Falco" meaning falcon, because he wished to be connected to Horus, who was usually depicted as a falcon-headed man. In 1975, he began as a "spiritual" leader of a small esoteric circle in Turin called the Horus center for parapsychological research.

In what eventually became his own center, he gave lectures and courses on telepathy, spiritualism, pranic breathing exercises, natural science, past lives, and hypnosis. In Airaudi's syncretism, there co-exists different elements picked up from different traditions, just like Aleister Crowley and other Illuminati New Age Guru's have practiced before him. He borrowed from the usual Theosophy, Eastern spirituality, and had a deep reverence to Aleister Crowley's "New Religion" of Thelema. The first center was joined by others in other cities, which were regarded as "embassies" of Damanhur. The 1970s were the ideal time for this project, which developed quickly into something much bigger. In 1977, Oberto Airaudi decided to found a community made up initially of a small group of people, but over the years the community exceeded 400 permanent members, to which thousands of visitors worked for free on this top secret project. In 1992, Airaudi began a new phase in the life of his community because of the problems created when a former member revealed to the Italian police authorities the existence of the "Temples of Humankind" near Vidracco, Italy. It's a series of Temples dug underground (with no building permit), deep within a mountainside. Its construction lasted more than a decade in complete secrecy, and no one except the people of Damanhur suspected its existence. The mountain community of Valchiusella requested its immediate destruction after the discovery, but the residents of Damanhur managed to collect over one hundred thousand signatures in a short time (including those of many illustrious personalities and scholars), and were able to save their temples. It was declared a "collective work of art" by the Fine Arts section of the Piedmont region. ³⁰

27 See. <http://espresso.repubblica.it/opinioni/la-bustina-di-minerva/2008/01/11/news/una-bella-compagnia-1.6853> ‡ Archived 12th August, 2015.

28 See. <http://www.nonapritequelportale.com/damanhur> ‡ Filed August 13, 2015; Archived 12th August, 2015.

29 <http://abcnews.go.com/GMA/popup?id=4210038> ‡ Archived 12th August, 2015.

The following is the now a rare report conducted by the now defunct French organization C.R.O.M. on Damanhur, now available in the

English language, that reveals for the first time the possible links of Oberto Airaudi with the Jesuits, as well as his strange upbringing and occult links to Aleister Crowley. C.R.O.M. on DAMANHUR:

Among the New Age communities that are incorporated in Europe, that of Damanhur, based in Piedmont, is undoubtedly the most spectacular. First, because the members of this community do not occupy one and the same building, or even a single ecovillage, but an entire valley, Valchiusella, in the province of Turin, which is gradually being populated by “Damanhurians.” Second, because they have dug numerous underground rooms that serve as both temples of unparalleled splendor, and workshops in which they seem to have developed, among other things, machines for time travel. The so-called “Temple of Humanity” was placed on the list of UNESCO World Heritage Sites. Within the C.R.O.M. we feed a certain distrust of the fables of the New Age, but we wanted to know more about the community of Damanhur so one of us went to the scene to conduct an investigation. His research eventually led him to Holland where our suspicions were later confirmed. But let’s see what he discovered.

C.R.O.M.: What was the starting point of your research?

Before I went to Damanhur, I wanted to learn more about its founder Oberto Airaudi, alias Falco, especially if he was a leader able to drag his entourage of intelligent people or one of those pale figures—as there are many in New Age environments—that do not have the courage to impose a certain direction for fear of seeming “patriarchal.” In this case I would not even have to move, because I knew from that kind of outset that I would find the usual New Age ideology and the same more or less anarchist organization that characterizes ecovillages worldwide.

C.R.O.M.: So was this the case?

Absolutely not. Damanhur has proved a highly structured community, which after all is normal when you consider its size and its role in the New Age circles. In fact, it took a bit of time to find information about Falco’s background. It is mysterious, and inaccessible, as is closest

associates do nothing but repeat the usual litany, and not to not annoy visitors that have anarchists tendencies who might be tempted to follow in his footsteps, they act as he never existed. Finally it is thanks to a report published in an American magazine ³¹ that I found relevant information, and even more than what I expected. I learned in fact that Oberto Airaudi was not an ordinary person. Already as a baby he was able to move objects with the power of thought. Later, he recalls having invoked the ghosts to “frighten his opponents in a game of football!” Finally, we know that at age 14 he organized experiments out of the body while giving courses in physics, mathematics and esoteric philosophy to an audience of a hundred people.

30 <http://www.damanhur.org/it> ‡ Archived 12th August, 2015.

31 “Atlantis in the Mountains of Italy,” published in the journal “What is Enlightenment?” (April to June 2007). C.R.O.M.: A child really out of the ordinary?

I quickly realized that I was dealing with a great occultist, probably surrounded by entities, after seen all the miracles he has authored. It is possible that a baby is able to move objects with the power of thought, when not yet have the ability to think? We in the C.R.O.M. know that such an exploit can only be achieved with the help of disembodied entities, i.e. ghosts. ³² On the other hand, these entities are manifested only in case of necessity, since this requires them a great expenditure of energy. The young Oberto had to therefore be very useful to those entities, unless he has been sufficiently linked to them in the course of past lives in order to control the higher spheres of his being. In any case, these kind of feats can be accomplished only if the previous life had been devoted to an intense occult development. Not to mention the intellectual faculties that allowed a teenage Oberto Airaudi to impart courses on any subject: are also the result of an abnormal development. A life like many people only dream about; though this is not my case, I would say it rather arouses a certain revulsion in me. Only a super-ego can be capable of such miracles: an ego so “heavy” that is likely to remain anchored to the Earth during eons! But the Great Liberation does not fit the agenda of

Oberto. Since his childhood he had visions— probably inspired by its occult controllers—which consisted of underground temples that he should build later in life. This idea had become an obsession and soon after he opened a center in Turin—his hometown, known for its heavy occult past, where he directed, so the story goes, 36 esoteric research groups, each pursuing a different project. One of his greatest victories, as he states in the aforementioned magazine, was that two of his Jesuit teachers left their place to study at his side. ³³

C.R.O.M.: So he studied at a Jesuit school?

It seems likely. But that does not mean much, because in the world there are a lot of schools runs by the Jesuits. What is extraordinary is the fact that two Jesuits teachers have followed him. In fact, the Jesuits are certainly not ordinary individuals: they are powerful beings who are interested only in projects that can advance their cause. However, the “spiritual exercises” of Ignatius of Loyola developed occult powers to the extreme, activating a close monitoring on those who indulge in them. There can therefore be no misunderstandings between these super ego’s of the Jesuits or the one of the regimented Oberto, who has concluded a contract with the Jesuit egregore to help him do his work. In any case, there was convergence of interests between the two, this is evident.

C.R.O.M.: Because the Jesuits should support a project such as Damanhur?

It’s true that some of our readers might be surprised that members of a religious order, whose initial vocation was to defend the Catholic Church, can support a New Age project—and therefore “pagan”—like that of Damanhur. These readers have a narrow view of what is really Catholicism, a view which is not that of the great occultists who are at the head of the Roman Church. The pope and his cardinals have a single goal: the survival and expansion of their egregore. To them, it matters little that the icon of choice to federate is that of Jesus or the Great Architect! ³⁴ Shortly before going to Damanhur, I made a brief visit to the Vatican. I had available a full day. First of all I was impressed with the power that emanates from those few hectares

built. Anyone entering the Vatican acquires the certainty that the Catholic religion is still strong. But what surprised me most are the huge halls full of statues: Egyptian, Etruscan, Babylonian etc. I'm talking about the originals—not copies! There are so many that the visitor can not help but not see them, it makes you almost queasy. The ordinary visitor does not ask himself why in this place there are gathered so many art objects from religions that the official Catholic dogma considers idolatrous. Why, for example, within it's walls there are two museums on the Etruscans, when the Vatican already has so little space itself ?

32 *La corte dei miracoli: spiegazione dell'occulto*, (The court of miracles: the occult explanation), article published in the journal "VITRIOL" No. 19 (only available in French and Italian).

33 Original sentence written in the cited article is: "He knew he was on to something when he was able to convince two of his Jesuit teachers at school to quit in order to come study with him."

34 More and more prelates of the Catholic Church are becoming Masons. But we know that most of Freemasonry is itself under the control of the Jesuits, at least in the last 150 years .

C.R.O.M.: Maybe because they are not museums?

Exactly! The term "museum" conceals the true purpose for the presence of all these statues, which really serve as a liaison with the hidden powers related to the ancient cults. Let me explain it to our readers. If Rome has acquired so much power in ancient times, it did it not only for its military strength, but also because it was able to absorb the magic power of its opponents. C.R.O.M. has already published an article about the Etruscans, and how Rome has somehow stolen their religion. ³⁵

When Rome conquered a population, they brought into the "Eternal City" statues and representations of the gods to which the vanquished people in question had worshipped. Rome told them: "You see, your gods have taken a place in our pantheon. Now they are our gods and we have assimilated them; you are therefore citizens of the Empire." It was a very strong magical act.

C.R.O.M.: But one day they destroyed all these statues, right?

Yes, when it came time to impose the Catholic “one God.” To better control the consciousness of the masses, the leaders of Rome had to orient in one and the same direction all their prayers. By contrast, the elite continued to use these pagan statues to practice their magic, that’s why we find these statues in the “museums” of the Vatican. In my opinion, the existence of all those Egyptian statues in the Vatican — as the Sphinx that stands in the middle of an ornamental garden— is proof that the Roman egregore groups occultists who were already dedicated to magic in ancient times. Why keep such objects inside the Vatican, except to maintain a link with the old cores? What we call “Rome” is nothing but a federation of retrograde Egregores that have joined forces to gain more strength.

C.R.O.M.: This makes us think of Aleister Crowley (1875-1947), the famous English occultist who, in England, had a political role much more important than people realize. Why he went to be initiated in Egypt, if not to bind to an egregore who he had already belonged to in previous incarnations? We know that England is the new Rome of the modern era.

Yes, exactly, and to return to Damanhur, the founder believed himself to be the reincarnation of the Egyptian god Horus, and the reason why he called himself Falco. Its first center in Turin was called the Horus Center, and Damanhur is the name of a legendary Egyptian city. Everything is so clearly linked at an occult level to Egypt, Rome, England and Damanhur. The same force currents pass through these centers, from which emanates an unbreathable air. In any case, I was right to visit the Vatican before going to Damanhur. In fact, when I finally got to the Temples of Humankind (open to the public), I was not surprised to find countless statues and representations of Egyptian gods, Etruscan gods, Babylonian ones, and others! Certainly these statues were less ornate than those at the Vatican, but their magical function is more apparent because, in the New Age universe that they operate, it is fashionable to initiate with any sort of “current.” Actually, the Temples of Humankind are a kind of tomb, where Falco tried to lock up as many magical forces, whatever they are. Some

underground rooms tell us of the evolution of humanity, others are a representation of the sky with the constellations, and some are chapels dedicated to time. Time here is the true deity of these forces trying to last as long as possible on Earth!

35 Roma, città edificata sulla paura, (Rome, a city built on fear), published in the journal "VITRIOL" No. 20 (only available in French and Italian).

C.R.O.M.: Damanhur is however much more than just an underground temple. What is, in your opinion, the purpose of the community that lives around there? Well, as its founder said, the purpose of Damanhur is to prepare for the future civilization of Aquarius. For Falco, it is clear that the present civilization will be destroyed, and considered that he was here to ensure the transition to the New Era.

In short, we can say that the forces representing Falco—because we understood, he does not act alone—are aware that, through the era of Aquarius, they risk losing everything they have gained so far. Especially since the Age of Aquarius is a time when the astral plane of the planet is cleared—those dimensions on which you have accumulated all the wrongly-oriented thoughts and emotions of humanity.

It is on the invisible planes surrounding Earth that disembodied occultists have established their kingdoms. But there are forces far superior to those magicians who are trying to dislodge them to purify the atmosphere of the planet. What are the forces for whom Falco was acting? At first they bury under the mountains, which is a very revealing sign. Then, in this bath of closed energy, they give birth to a new religion gradually, presented as the "religion of Aquarius," which however will be nothing but a synthesis of all the reactionary forces.

Catholicism was already a degenerated synthesis of all these more or less retrograde forces of the ancient era: the Etruscan religion, the mystery cults, Judaism. Originally Catholicism did not have much in common with Christianity! Today, with the New Age, things are moving at a higher speed by incorporating all the cultures in the

interim findings from Rome: the Mayan, Aztec, Hindu and their marching retrograde entities. We find all this in the Temples of Humankind in Damanhur, which synthesized all that humanity has known. But a religion can not be born in an artificial way. Its development requires enlightened beings who participate and that, little by little, integrate the different energies. It is for this purpose, in my opinion, that they founded the community of Damanhur: we see a testing ground in which to test the future religion of the Age of Aquarius were sincere people act as unwitting guinea pigs for its development. Jesuits, in the sixteenth century, took control of several populations in South America to later transform them into "good Christians." To make a success of their experiments, they isolated some Indian villages from each other, then they forced the inhabitants to get up at six in the morning to the sound of bells and to work for them as they sang "Praise the Lord" from morning 'till night. This colossal enterprise of energy use, which lasted until 1768 and involving up to 140,000 guinea pigs, was conducted in what historians call "reductions," places where the Jesuits have managed to get the sedentary Indians in an urban area and in submission to their Church. So it was in this way that the Indians were subjected to civilian life and the Church.

C.R.O.M.: Damanhur would then be a new form of Jesuit "reduction"?

Absolutely. You might believe that Damanhurians are more aware and freer than they Indians were, but they are completely dominated. Falco himself received its directives from a sort of "energy ball" that indicated to him what to do. And all his followers followed its directives with a passion, convinced that they came from higher evolved beings. Mysticism mixed with the fear that characterized the old reductions disappeared, but there is one thing: the deification of the afterlife.

In Damanhur, we look at the reality of what we at C.R.O.M. call the "cult of the occult." Everyone has an interest in the occult and the only way to move up the hierarchy of the organization is to perfect yourself in astral travel. Those who are not able to leave one's body do not stay long in the community. But no problem: the "university" of Damanhur offers numerous courses in which everyone can learn this

practice, which is clearly perceived as an immense spiritual progress. In fact, this practice opens students to invisible forces that we talked about, which may well keep them under control and use them better. Already today, some agents trained in the Damanhur ecovillage pass from one to another bringing the good word of “World Unity,” of “Universal Love” and of “Astral Travel.” The leaders of Damanhur are heading the Global Ecovillage Network (G.E.N.), a sort of world federation of alternative communities, spiritual or not. Those who know the history of Rome and the network of alliances it has forged to have influence over the nations, can not see anything but their imperialist aims to ensure that all communities in the world follow the same line and that they make no attempt to get in dissent with the prevailing ideology of the New Age. Only a few hundred people reside permanently in Damanhur, but this community has thousands of followers worldwide. It’s hard to imagine the scale, but this should not be overlooked when considering the ideological weakness of most ecovillages, compared the incrollabile certainty that inhabits the followers of Falco. We met them at New Age meetings in France: the public is almost completely conquered and sees in them models to follow.

C.R.O.M.: What do you think of their magical technology, in particular the supposed machines to travel in time they promote so much? Is it a scam?

Actually, they do not travel in time, they explore just what esotericists call the Akashic records, which contain all the memory of the planet. In fact, their names for their wacky technologies are intended primarily to focus astral energy. In various underground temples there are, for example, machines whose function is to recover the energy generated by the feeling of admiration of the visitors. As these technologies have been designed by occultists, I believe that actually they produce results. When a person uses the machine to travel in time (for the few initiates that are allowed to participate), around them are musicians that procure energy, allowing them to make a longer and more intense astral journey. The experience of Damanhur remains interesting because, their vision of scientific magic, foreshadows what will be the Age of Aquarius. This we can not

deplore. Instead, what we deplore is the energy used: it is always and even astral energy correlated with old retrograde Egregores. The machines and the temples of Damanhur only serve to put the person in connection with these Egregores, participating in a vampirization process. Remember, the astral energy is limited, so it needs to be taken away from other beings. The same criticism applies to the thesis of the “synchronic lines” developed by Falco. Let me explain: thanks to his clairvoyance, Falco knew where the astral currents passed, and was able to establish a kind of occult map of the Earth. He knew that Tibet is the place where the most amount of Synchronic Lines pass, and this is not surprising at all for those who know already about the intense activity of the Himalayan leading magicians. Falco also found that the Synchronic Lines converging in Valchiusella where he based his project, were powerful, which is why he established its Temples there that he said “communicate with the whole world.” In fact, his occult map shows only the places where they are located and circulating the “waste of the astral plane” of the Earth. This map looks pretty on the ground of a sewage system, but is of no interest to people who wish to benefit from the new radiation of Aquarius.

C.R.O.M.: What should these people do?

First, you should make a clean break with all these retrograde forces. Why, for ex

ample, refer to the Mayan calendar? The Maya civilization belongs to the past, as well as all the practices that put the person in connection with the old Egregores, no matter how venerable. As I said earlier, with Falco’s scientific worldview of the astral plane, Damanhur indicates nevertheless a certain way. Mysticism is much more commonplace. But, instead of using this astral energy in such a full way, we should rather try to better understand the nature of what the ancients called “ether,” the pure energy that is abundant in the universe. However, being foreign to the system of the self-centered human, this energy can be collected and concentrated only by those who have a real inner-transformation. This is what’s at stake in our time.

C.R.O.M.: Thank you, we agree. But before concluding, it seems that you still have not told us what you found in the Netherlands.

Oh yeah, it's as simple as it is spectacular. On the train that brought me back to France, next to me was a group of Belgians who spoke of a wonderful underground gallery that they had visited near Maastricht, with statues of Buddha, Shiva, of Ramses II and of the Christ, a winged bull, Javanese idols, etc.—a total of over 500 statues and paintings. There was even a room that completely reproduced the Alhambra, with fountains, basins and Koranic verses.

My interest was at its peak at this point: was there another Damanhur? Imagine my surprise when I heard that this place is called “Mount of the Jesuits” (Jezuitenberg in Dutch): ³⁶ it was built by students of a seminary located in the immediate vicinity, and is therefore the future work of the Jesuits! It seems that this gallery, which is a veritable temple (several chapels with Arab, Egyptian rooms, etc.) Was built gradually from these Jesuit students during their free time, on Wednesday afternoons? Pupils add to it frequently, because this work—which I later went to visit—extends over almost a century (from 1860 to 1960, approximately), and this in a cave where the temperature never exceeds 10° C! This story, you will agree, is highly improbable. We can certainly brand the Jesuits who tried to hide the site, as unacceptable.

For my part I am convinced that this place—now abandoned—has been a laboratory for reduction, as is today Damanhur. One final observation: the last Jezuitenberg statue was carved in 1968, while the construction of Damanhur started in 1977. There was therefore a continuity between the two projects, the first of which was only a preliminary experiment (and less successful) operated in a safe environment? Or are there other similar underground “temples” built by the Jesuits that remained secret? The mystery remains, but the Jesuit trail is confirmed. ³⁷

³⁶ www.jezuietenberg.nl ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015.

³⁷ End of the article original featured in *Le origini occulte di Damanhur*, (The Occult Origins of Dam





FIG. 75 – A picture of a Lamassu present in the Jesuit caves of Jezuitenbergh, related to various deities of Mesopotamian civilizations (Assyrian in particular). They are considered beneficial and protective spirits, and for that they were placed at the entrance to the corridors of power.

To know more about Jezuitenbergh, (FIG. 75) here is a quick article I did for Infowars.com:

It is called, “One of the world’s best-preserved marlstone quarries.” The Jezuitenbergh (Jesuit Caves) is located on the outskirts of the city of Maastricht, close to the Belgian border.

The Jesuits constructed this astonishing place between 1860 and 1960, and it has nothing to do with Christianity, and all to do with

paganism and the Babylonian mystery schools. Apparently Jesuit scholars and theological students spent a

great deal of their leisure time every Wednesday afternoon working on this project. So the question arises, for what purpose?

Their website describes, “many interesting studies and publications which were produced. There is a full scale floor plan of the quarry’s gallery network, and moreover, they created numerous charcoal and colored drawings on the cave’s walls.” Such drawing strongly remind us of Islamic, and not Catholic art.

It is also stated on their website, “a large number of reliefs and statues were carved on and from the marlstone walls. Winged bulls, the Alhambra (including a fountain and a pond), Christ, Buddha, and the head of Ramses II.” There are many other fascinating objects found in the interior of the subterranean galleries that expose once and for all the Jesuit Order and their link to neopaganism and the New Age. When in 1968 the Jesuit Order left Maastricht, supervision and maintenance of these caves became the responsibility of the Jezüitenberg Foundation. ³⁸

A revelatory video on Jezuitenberg was filmed at the beginning of 2015, by Harrie Kerckhoffs. ³⁹

The investigation on Damanhur, made by French C.R.O.M. reveals Jezuitenberg, another Jesuit secret. where secret ancient rituals known as The arcana arcanorum rite of Atlantis are said to take place. The Latin motto of the Society of Jesus, the classic: Ad maiorem Dei gloriam (For the greater glory of God), takes on a new meaning as the Jesuits and the Illuminati network are in reality pagan, not Christian, and this includes Pope Francis, the first Jesuit Pope.

anhur) present in *La Piste Jésuite (The Jesuit Trail by the Centre de Recherches sur l'Ordre Mondial (C.R.O.M.), (Arrens- Marsous, France:2009), pp. 90-95.*

³⁸ <http://www.infowars.com/the-jezuitenberg-jesuit-caves/> ‡ Archived 15th August, 2015. ³⁹ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mWq-0j0opiw> ‡ Archived 15th August, 2015 .

The Pope Grimoire I mentioned on Project Camelot

I

once mentioned the existence of a mysterious “Papal Grimoire” in an interview over ten years ago.⁴⁰ The aforementioned Illuminati, Sebastiano Fusco, known by his initiatic name Jorg Sabellicus, in his capacity of initiate of the highest mysteries of the dark side of the Illuminati, explained that among the various books and Grimoires on the subject, the Grimorium, attributed to a “pope” (in some editions listed as “the Great”), has over time acquired the reputation as the most “evil” of all Grimoires. This is not only for describing a ritual, which is particularly gruesome, with reference to the blood sacrifices required, but especially because, unlike similar texts, it does not refer only to the cabalistic magic of Jewish extraction. It has strong Christian influences, which ecclesiastical authorities regard as particularly blasphemous. According to the heading, the book is merely a Papal Bull, issued by Pope Honorius III, to extend to all the “Servants of the Church,” the power to summon and command demons. The Successor of Innocent III, Pope Honorius III, reigned from 1216 to 1227. Among the many, he was consumed with demons.⁴¹ Will Durant states that: “He was too good to continue with the energy struggle between Empire and Papacy.” Most likely, as some authors believe, those who actually wrote the Grimoire in question meant the Antipope Honorius II, instead.⁴² This is the opinion of Eliphas Levi in his *The History of Magic*.⁴³ Confirming this kind of power given to the Petrine Ministry, we find a specific passage in the New Testament: “And I tell you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build my church, and the gates of Hades will not overcome it. 19 I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven; whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.” 20 Then he ordered his disciples not to tell anyone that he was the Messiah.”

This quote tells of the authority entrusted to the Petrine Ministry on paradise as well as hell, and it lends itself to a heretical interpretation,

as it seems to echo gnostic heterodoxy, according to which, while God reigns in heaven, the Devil, his opponent, rules this world. Therefore having the authority to “bind and let loose,” meaning being able to summon and dismiss demons on earth, which is a practice that often takes place in “irregular” lodges of occult Freemasonry, and the sectarian network of the Illuminati. Keep in mind the question: “Whether it is permissible to ward off demons,” a practice that was addressed by Saint Thomas Aquinas in “Summa Theologica,” and deemed negative.

Aquinas, considered the supreme doctor of the Catholic Church (who quotes from St. Paul, Origen, St. Augustine, St. James and St. John Chrysostom), condemns the evocation of demons according to the powers given by the Savior, as is found in Jewish tradition, and Christians are not permitted to imitate the rites of the Jews, “but rather use the powers granted to Christ.” Aquinas states that it is lawful to chase away the demonic enemies, threatening them by virtue of the name of God so we are not harmed, both spiritually and physically; but casting them out or invoking is not lawful, because that would involve communication with them. Reaffirming the condemnation of the “sorcerers who practice incantations and invocations of demons.” St. Thomas Aquinas concludes by quoting a saying of Chrysostom, “a healthy norm not to believe in demons, even as they proclaim the truth.” Much more serious is therefore using blasphemous text, which not only describes in detail the procedures required to activate the forbidden trade with evil entities, but attributes these teachings even to a pope, moved from “pastoral care!” The character that originated this Grimoire like previous ones, especially those attributed to Solomon, stressed a particular conception of the Devil that reflected in its text. In high level traditional magic such as in the Old Testament, the Devil is not considered in the Christian sense, the rebel angel who proudly defied God’s power being cast out of heaven, and now, leads man to sin and perdition. Spirits that the magician conjures in his magical circle are in fact personifications of magical forces, consubstantial to the Universe, which are not divided into several kingdoms, but are conceived of as one. For Lewis Spence, their evil connotation comes

from subsequent Christian interpretations of magical operations, and he saw this, erroneously, as “evil.”

40 See. http://projectcamelot.org/leo_zagami.html ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015.

41 See. Jorg Sabellicus, *Il Grimoire di Papa Onorio*, (Rome: Hermes Editions, 1984).

42 See. Will Durant, *Storia della Civiltà*, vol. IV, (Milan: Mondadori, 1958-1968), p. 852.

43 See. Lewis Spence, *Encyclopaedia of Occultism*, (Mineola, New York : Dover publications, 2003), p. 231; Ribadeau F. Dumas, *Storia della Magia*, (Rome: Edizioni Mediterranee, 1968), pp. 260-261.

Sebastiano Fusco “Sabellicus,” states that: “Magical Forces, are neither good nor bad: like all forces, and possess opposite polarities, and any ethical judgment which may affect them depends solely on the will of the magician and the purposes for which they are evoked.” Conversely, entities evoked through the steps of “Pope Honorius”(especially the “demons of the days of the week”), seem to reproduce the characteristics of the rebel angels of “Christian dogma”; which lends the makes the Grimoire even more dark and disturbing. In its structure, the ritual and the grimoire attributed to Pope Honorius, does not differ to more traditional Grimoires. In part, the difference lies in the Christian character of the invocations, and other features, such as the celebration of the Mass. That’s why Sabellicus states that the author could be a priest, which takes up back to the Vatican. Sabellicus believes that the author of this mysterious Grimoire, was an ordained priest, and that the book was written specifically for other religious ministers with the aim of transforming Christian ceremonies to strict Jewish Kabbalistic black magic rituals. ⁴⁴

It is not a coincidence that the arrival of this book coincides with the first period of expansion of the Society of Jesus, an order founded almost 500 years ago in 1534. Some researchers believe that the author of the alleged Pope’s Grimoire might also be a magician who lived in the second half of the sixteenth century. ⁴⁵ I would like to remind you that the previously mentioned thesis of its author being a priest fits the Jesuit profile, as the Company of Jesus were

considered among the most powerful magis of the period. Ribadeau Franois Dumas writes about the founder of the Jesuits:

As the exalted Alumbrados (translated: Illuminati), Loyola went in the Benedictine monastery of Montserrat in March 1522, dedicating himself to penance, flagellation, fasting, deprivation for ten months, while constantly hallucinating. Here, there was the appearance of an evil snake that darted on his fiery eyes. Withdrawing into his cave of Manresa, he carved the way for the rise of the great initiates, and tells them about the diabolical apparitions. His “Big Picture” of August, 1522 transformed him, made him know about the invisible powers of hell. So educate yourself, he went to the University of Alcala de Henares, founded by Cardinal Ximenes. He lived in a ruined house, where no one wanted to live, in Antezena. He was invincibly attracted by the occult. ⁴⁶

The Grimoire of Pope Honorius was published in Latin for the first time in Rome in 1629, with the title of Grimorium Honorii Magni. (FIG. 76) There are several copies located in various European libraries, and yet if you were caught with a copy you

44 Jorg Sabellicus, *Ibid.*

45 See. <http://www.parodos.it/quadrettimagia.htm> ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015.

46 Franois Dumas, *Dossier Segreti Di Stregoneria e Di Magia Nera*, (Rome: Edizioni Mediterranee, 2005), p. 260.

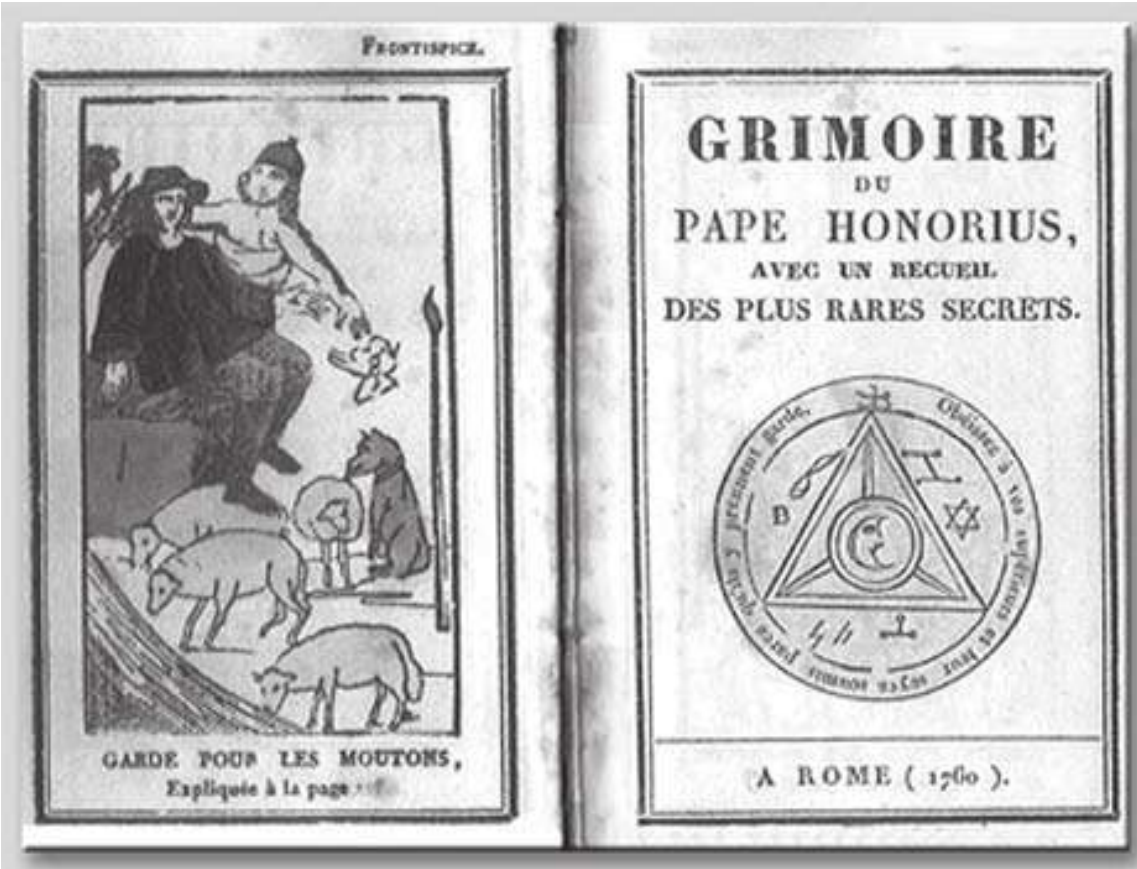


FIG. 76 – The Grimoire of Pope Honorius, French edition printed (according to the cover) in Rome in 1760.

would certainly wind up in the hands of the infamous Inquisition. My opinion on the possibilities at the end of my research on its authorship are in fact two. This truly diabolical Grimoire might really have been written by a Pope or one of his close assistants, as the Vatican regularly celebrates Satanic rituals to this day, or by a Jesuit. Of course I am also open to other possibilities, and invite historians and researchers to investigate this matter further. However one thing is for sure, the Jesuits are undermining the Church since its founding, and in view of this, we find the constant expansion of relativism/Satanism, which have been supreme proponents for centuries. For this reason I think the Jesuits may very well be the authors of this mysterious Grimoire. Today, a great silence mysteriously envelopes Satan in the Catholic Church, as the Church seems scared to use this concept any longer.⁴⁷ They want us to

believe that the devil doesn't exist, and evil is only a product of mankind.

So what is the message of the "New Era?" French writer, J.K. Huysmans states: "Magic is no longer a crime, and sacrilege is casted out of the Church codes." A Dominican Theologian Father Boismard recently stated that the "reality of the Devil, must be questioned."

Father Boismard, states the new idea that: "It is inside the errors of man, that Satan has his origin."⁴⁸ A phrase that seems very far from the original precepts of the Dominican order, linked to views of St. Thomas Aquinas, but closer to the usual relativism promoted by the Jesuits. Another Dominican, Father Christian Duquoc, commented on what he called "incredible news"—the death of Satan—when he writes:

Evil is not outside the human society, it comes entirely from man. Satan would be the means to escape the guilt. It takes on all responsibility that humanity refuses to take collectively. It is the image that reassures me on the non-perversity of my freedom.⁴⁹

This statement, published at the end of the 1960s in a Dominican publication, demonstrates that the Dominican order may have been irremediably compromised by the Jesuits and relativism. Satanism and the Jesuits always go hand in hand, and now they have maximum influence with their own Pope. The mysterious Grimoire of Pope Honorius, teaches how to evoke with a magic ritual. How to evoke dangerous entities, that according to Henry Cornelius Agrippa, author of Occult Philosophy, are: "dark demons, which offend and practice voluntarily evil." The dark side of the Illuminati asks for only material advantages, that being hidden knowledge, wealth, and POWER. This is what the devotees of black magic inside such sects wish to obtain in the end.

⁴⁷ Ibid., p. 337.

⁴⁸ Ibid., p. 335.

⁴⁹ Dominican Magazine, "Light and Life" No. 78, May 1968.

They would like us to believe that Satan and his legions no longer exist, so obviously they can continue to act undisturbed conducting Satanic rituals and promoting Satanic causes. Abortion, for example, is allowed so that we can utilize commercially, or otherwise, the aborted fetuses. Also promoted is gay marriage, which marks the end of the traditional family. Or out of control immigration, which is used to destroy the ethnicity of an entire population. On top of all this, they feed us eat genetically modified food to destroy our health, and thus facilitate the pharmaceutical companies. They promote wars without end, to sell weapons, and unfortunately, the list could go on for many pages. The Jesuit Andre Lefevre, SJ, stated that: "It's hard to believe Christ the Redeemer, without at the same time believing in his opponent the Devil." ⁵⁰

The Grimoire attributed to a heretic pope, and most presumably produced by the Jesuits, remains an interesting subject, also because of its current use by many of the leading Satanic sects, even inside the Vatican. All this goes well beyond the imagination of the aforementioned disinformation artist Leo Taxil. Gabriele Amorth, considered in recent years the number one exorcist of the Vatican, in one of his latest books, in which he was interviewed by Marco Tosatti, called *Memoirs of an Exorcist*, dedicated an entire chapter to "Satanists in the Vatican," where I found this key revelatory passage that confirms in my opinion, Satanic practices in the Vatican:

Tosatti : Previously, Don Gabriel, you told me that some sects are less serious, while others are a lot more terrible.

Amorth: Certainly, some are terribly serious. And unfortunately they are everywhere, even in the Vatican. Yes, even in the Vatican there are members of Satanic sects.

T.: Who is involved? Is it simple priests or laity?

A.: There are priests, monsignors and also cardinals!

T.: Forgive me, Father Gabriele, but how do you know?

A.: I know from people that have been able to report it because they had a way of knowing it directly. And it's "confessed" several times by

the devil himself, under obedience during the exorcisms. ⁵¹

The secrets of Satanism in the Vatican will be a major theme of my upcoming third volume in the Confessions series.

Benjamin Fulford – between reality and misinformation

|

In recent years, many readers have asked me to clarify my role in the bonds affair, associated with the well-known Canadian journalist, Benjamin Fulford. He is a controversial figure with whom I co-wrote and published two books in Japan, in 2009 and 2010. He is a strange eccentric character, who has fascinated many around the world with his particular brand of disinfo. Benjamin Fulford is one of the few Westerners in the world, initiated in the elusive and mysterious world of so-called “Chinese Freemasonry,” known also as Hong Men. In addition to this, he has ties to Japanese secret societies, and he is linked to members of the U.S. Intelligence community, and even managing to interview, due to his contacts, the unreachable and untouchable David Rockefeller Sr. ⁵² Yet if you read his blog, or if you listen to his many interviews on YouTube, he presents himself to the world as an enemy of the powerful, a hero of the underdog, full of fantastic tales of imminent arrest and great changes, that regularly never happen—as it’s all part of a big disinfo game. So let’s understand more about Benjamin Fulford and who is really behind him. This was something I came to realize, as initially he seemed like an honest person.

50 See. André Lefèvre, Etudes Carmélitaines Satan, (Paris: Desclée De Brouwer, 1948).

51 See. Gabriele Amorth interviewed by Marco Tosatti, Memorie di un esorcista. La mia vita in lotta contro Satana, (Milan: Piemme editions, 2011).

In the 1970s, George H.W. Bush was a member of the Illuminati with dual membership (Skull & Bones / Bohemian Club), and a high-ranking Freemason in the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. George H.W. Bush is known in the Skull and Bones as “Magog,” and he would become a leading player in a diplomatic mission to China that would further prepare the world for the New World Order. Some

Bonesmen receive traditional names, denoting function or existential status; others are the chosen beneficiaries of names that their Bones predecessors wish to pass on. The leftover initiates choose their own names. The name Long Devil is assigned to the tallest member, and the name Boaz (short for Beelzebub), goes to any member who is a varsity football captain. Many of the chosen names are drawn from literature (Hamlet, Uncle Remus), from religion, and from myth. The banker Lewis Lapham passed on his name, Sancho Panza, to the political adviser Tex McCrary. Averell Harriman was Thor, Henry Luce was Baal, McGeorge Bundy was Odin. The name Magog is traditionally assigned to the incoming Bonesman deemed to have had the most sexual experience, and Gog goes to the new member with the least sexual experience.

William Howard Taft and Robert Taft were Magogs. So, interestingly, was George Bush.⁵³ This particular mission to China was inspired by the U.S. Illuminati, to establish a firm and definitive covenant between the main parties involved in the New World Order. The Jesuits, however, have had a central role in China's evolution for a long time, having being the first to go there, planting the seeds of future globalism at the time of their earliest Jesuit missions to Asia in the sixteenth and seventeenth century. In the nineteenth century the drug trade arrived, and the opium trade in particular made the ruling elite even more wealthy. English Freemason Henry John Temple, Prime Minister and Foreign Minister of Queen Victoria, also known as Lord Palmerston, sanctioned the first strategic alliances between the West and Chinese Freemasonry, functional for the opium trade. The U.S. joined, and years later Freemason and U.S. President Franklin Delano Roosevelt declared that opium was like liquor, to be considered a family business, because his grandfather used to work for Russell & Company of Samuel Russell, whose cousin was William Huntington Russell, founder of the Skull & Bones, a branch of the Illuminati network that as we know, formed the core of the American Intelligence establishment since its foundation.

The association between Skull & Bones and the American Intelligence agencies, from the OSS to the CIA, is well-established, with a litany of agents, directors, and of course Director of Central

Intelligence, George “Poppy” Bush himself, having been a Bonesmen before being recruited for the agency. But the connection between the CIA and the international drug trade is not simply a historical one that has to do with 19th century opium traders. Just as the British empire was in part financed by the control of the opium trade through the British East India Company, so too has the CIA been found time after time to be at the heart of the modern international drug trade. From its very inception, the CIA has been embroiled in the murky underworld of drug trafficking.⁵⁴ All of this made initially possible by the secret ties to English Freemasonry and “the Order,” as they call the Skull & Bones, with Chinese Freemasonry and organized crime called “Triads.” Since 1856, “the Order” as members call the Skull & Bones, is chaired by the Russell Trust Association.

[52 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=b24ZuNyAckw](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=b24ZuNyAckw) ‡ Archived 14th August, 2015.

[53 http://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2000/05/george-w-knight-of-eulogia/304686/](http://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2000/05/george-w-knight-of-eulogia/304686/) ‡ Archived 14th August, 2015.

In 1974, Gerald Ford could only nominate Bush as chief diplomat to the People’s Republic of China (back then the United States didn’t have an embassy in Beijing). In just fourteen months, Bush closed many great deals for the expansion of the New World Order and their new partnership with China.

The results were considered so positive from a strategic perspective for the Sino-American relations, that in early 1976, Gerald Ford, recalled Bush to Washington DC as a reward, nominating him director of the CIA, and making the Bush family more influential than ever. No wonder then that we see the direct involvement of Benjamin Fulford with a CIA agent like Neil Keenan, in the transaction of the infamous bonds linked to the mysterious Dragon Family. These bonds reached the public eye after an operation conducted by the Financial Guard in Italy saw two Japanese arrested in Chiasso, on the border with Switzerland, in the first days of June 2009,⁵⁵ in a story now well-known in “Intelligence” circles worldwide. This event related to the first confiscation of billions of dollars in bonds of dubious origin, that

some said involved the aforementioned Neil Keenan. In my investigation I discovered, this was never a real family, as some may have believed from Fulford's usual tales, but actually a financial emanation of Chinese Freemasonry (the Hongmen Society) and the "Triads," that writer Martin Booth describes in his book *The Dragon Syndicates*.⁵⁶ The Hongmen, only a decade ago, began what is now slowly becoming a new trend, which is recruiting "non-Chinese" elements like Benjamin Fulford, someone they could use in the information warfare of the New World Order. Benjamin was a well-known journalist of international reputation, linked to the prestigious "Forbes" magazine, where he played an important role in the Asian bureau, but suddenly changed his career and became a conspiracy theory author, where he sincerely had little or no experience in the field of secret societies, and for this reason became totally manipulated by them. Fulford irresponsibly accepted this occult manipulation, to be enable him to enter The Chinese Freemasons (the Hongmen Society), ignoring the implications and danger that would stop any other Western journalist. Benjamin Fulford was initiated with a ritual which appears in a very rare book from 1866 written by Gustav Schlegel,⁵⁷ that actually shows a close relationship between traditional Western Speculative Freemasonry and the Chinese Freemasons of the Hongmen Society. (FIG. 77) When I asked Benjamin what he remembered most about his initiation he said, "Leo, the character that struck me most during the ceremony was the Master of Ceremonies, known as the Incense Master." (FIG. 78) Then he said that he had also noticed the altar of the Temple. (FIGS. 79a-79b)

Of course, the similarities between the initiation in this Masonic Chinese secret society and other forms of Speculative Freemasonry in use here in the West are many, and in the nineteenth century one of the best-known researchers in the Masonic field at that time, Dr. Jos Schauberg (1808) from Zurich, after discovering in a newspaper in 1857 called the "Munchener gelehrten Anzeigen,"⁵⁸ the existence of this Chinese Masonic re

54 <https://www.corbettreport.com/the-cia-and-the-drug-trade-eyeopener-preview/> ‡ Archived 14th August, 2015.

55

http://www.ilmessaggero.it/PRIMOPIANO/ESTERI/due_giapponesi_fermati_alla_doga_gana_di_chiasso_nella_valigia_96_miliardi/notizie/60867.shtml ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015.

56 Op. cit.

57 Gustav Schlegel, *Earth League, a secret society with the Chinese in China and India*, (Batavia/Jakarta: Lange & Co., 1866).

58 *Nach den Munchener gelehrten Anzeigen fir*, 1857, No. 17 .

ality, dedicated his remaining years to researching it. ⁵⁹ The last decent work produced that cited the subject of Chinese Freemasonry in relation to Western Freemasonry, was *The Great Triad of René Guenon*, that was published in 1946. Are researchers scared to talk about the secrets of “Chinese Illuminati?”

In the West, there are few people who know that members of the Triads and Chinese Freemasonry worship a deity in particular, named Kwan Ti or Kuan Ti, who is said to reside in the Man Mo Temple in Hong Kong. (FIG. 80) A darkskinned deity, similar to the classic Black Madonna, but more menacing in appearance—almost Kali style. It is a male deity that originates from a real character who with time has taken on divine connotations, becoming one of the most revered Gods in China. Kuan Yu, is his original surname, and became then Kuan Ti (Ti, in Chinese, is the equivalent of God or Emperor) who was called “the patron of Buddhism,” but for Taoists and others he is the god of war (just like Mars, one of the gods worshipped by the Western Illuminati), therefore this obscure deity has a double aspect and a double value.

Returning to the well-known agent of disinformation at the service of Chinese Freemasonry, Benjamin Fulford, after his initiation he transformed himself into the gatekeeper of Chinese Freemasonry. He worked at spreading disinformation through psychological operations via the Internet, to cover up real operations related to financial assets of dubious origin and other illegal activities that include racketeering, gambling, drugs, weapon smuggling and more. Benjamin Fulford announces weekly the most unlikely apocalyptic flavor combinations,

including the end of the Federal Reserve, the imminent arrest of Bankers, and he fights against what he calls “The Cabal” of the Nazis who leads the New World Order in a never ending virtual battle.

Wake up, my friends, not everything that glitters is gold on the web that is for sure, and the insane show set up by Fulford and his partners in the media, which included at one point a series of interviews with the renowned American researcher David Wilcock, was just a pathetic display of pure disinformation. I still remember when poor Wilcock got carried away with Fulford’s rubbish and he even began to cry live on the radio like a little girl. This happened when they were both spoke of confiscated bonds in Chiasso and supposed threats to their lives. This was a complete farce manipulated by the CIA, the N.S.A. and influential figures such as General Keith B. Alexander, one of the supreme guides

Q. 4. What business have you here?
 A. I am bringing you numberless fresh soldiers, iron-hearted and valiant, who wish to be admitted to the Heaven and Earth-society.

Q. 5. How can you prove that? (1)

A. I can prove it by a verse. (2)

Q. 6. How does this verse run? (3)

A. The course of events is clear again, and sun and moon harmonious;
 The earth extends to the four seas, and receives the three rivers.
 We have sworn together to protect the throne of Chü,
 And to help him with all the power of man.

天	運	重	光	日	月	和
地	通	四	海	接	三	河
會	盟	共	保	朱	家	位
人	力	扶	持	百	萬	多

Q. 7. Why do they wish to be admitted to the Heaven and Earth-society?

A. Because they wish to overturn the house of Tsing, and re-establish the house of Ming.

Q. 8. How can you prove that?

A. I can prove it by a verse.

Q. 9. How does this verse run?

A. We have restored the origin, searched the sources, and examined the ancient poetry; (4)
 The people of Tsing usurped our patrimony;
 We'll restore now the empire, following the instructions of the leader,
 We'll rise by this clear moon, and raise the banner of patriotism.

反	本	窮	原	益	舊	詩
清	人	強	占	我	根	基
復	同	天	下	尊	師	訓
明	月	中	興	起	義	時

Q. 10. There is a great and a petty Heaven and Earth-league; do you know that?

(1) 有何為証

(2) 有詩為証

(3) 詩何語

(4) i. e. We have investigated the historical sources and examined the old poems.

FIG. 77 – Gustav Schlegel, A secret society with the Chinese in China and India, 1866, page 60, describes the first steps of the initiation into Chinese Freemasonry .

59 See. Dr. Jos. Schauberg, *Symbolik der Freimaurerei*, (Zurich, Theil I. S. 178,



1861).

FIG. 78 – Image provided by the Hong Kong police and wrongly described in the book *The Dragon Syndicates: The Global Phenomenon of the Triads* by Martin Booth is that of a “Master of

of the N.S.A. for many years, at the time commander of the U.S. Cyber Command department (USCYBERCOM).⁶⁰ It is the Security/Intelligence center that controls the Internet in all its facets, and is the most powerful control center in the world. Allegedly working for both Gen. Alexander and Chinese Freemasonry we find CIA agent Neil Keenan.

Neil Keenan is a key figure in this story who approached me with the following email after my return from Japan in 2009:

Neil Keenan <ncainc50@xxx.xxx>
08/27/09 at 12:24 PM

Dear Mr. Zagami,

I received a message from Mr. Fulford relating

to the incident with the Dragon Family and the Italian Customs in Chiasso in which he has advised me to contact you. I represent the DF sir and have heard different things relating to the incident including the bonds are no longer in Italy, but in other hands. I guess this would include the 8 telephones that were confiscated.

Incense” of a Triad lodge. It is however,
by a more detailed investigation As you are aware, any bonds/notes being
trans

conducted by the author of this book, a rare image of a Shan Chu or “Master of the Mountain”—the equivalent in Chinese Freemasonry to a Worshipful Master of Western Freemasonry. Note the position of the hand and fingers, and the straw sandal on his left foot.

ported without verification and or signature have no value, therefore, why were they detained? Why has there been a fine imposed for 39 Billion? I can figure most out easily enough but my main question is do you know how to make this go away? The 39 Billion is not important at this time.

It is my understanding (this morning) that Mr. Yamaguchi (Controller/Signature of the DF) and Mr. Watanabee will be returning to Italy shortly to deal with this. Is there anyway to make this easy without the world getting knowledge of the U.S., Italian, Japanese, English debt to said DF group. It is not in anyone’s best interest to

have such information released as you know, and if we can handle it discreetly then it is in our best interests to move on to other more important things with a brand new friendship.

I await your response not knowing what to expect, but most of all if anything it is my pleasure to make you acquaintance even over the internet. Take care and have a great day.

Neil Keenan

However, after I introduced my close friend and financial adviser Daniele Dal Bosco to Neil Keenan, things turned out in a very different way from what was originally planned, as Dal Bosco soon noticed many flaws in the supposed ownership of these bonds by the



August, 2015.



FIG. 79 a, b –

Altars of traditional Chinese Triads. (From the archives of the Hong Kong police)

so-called “Dragon Family.” Dal Bosco was entrusted with the remainder of these bonds by Neil Keenan, and was at that point asked for the immediate intervention of Interpol and the U.N. financial authorities in Switzerland to clear up the matter. The events that took

place in those turbulent days in 2009, became the source of much disinformation and unfounded speculations and accusations by Keenan and Fulford against, among others, my friend Dal Bosco and even myself.

On Keenan's website, his collaborator Michael Henry Dunn wrote on June 8, 2013:

The emergence of Neil Keenan at the cutting edge of these events can be traced to the theft in 2009 by Vatican financial insider Daniele Dal Bosco of \$144.5 billion in Federal Reserve notes which were entrusted to Mr. Keenan by the Dragon Family, the group of ancient wealthy clans in Asia who are the legitimate owners of vast amounts of gold in the off-ledger Global Accounts. The Dragon Family has been attempting for decades to utilize the Accounts for their originally intended purpose, and sought out Keenan's help because of his reputation as a well-connected, toughminded international businessman. The story of this theft, and of Mr. Keenan's filing of a trillion-dollar lawsuit against elite figures and institutions (including the United Nations, the World Economic Forum, The World Bank, the Italian government, the Italian Financial Police, Silvio Berlusconi, and others) was first revealed by Benjamin Fulford, former Forbes Magazine financial editor for Asia, who traveled to Italy to conduct initial investigations, where an attempt was made on his life. The story was then taken up by best-selling author David Wilcock (who then also received death threats), confirming the story in an investigative article on his



FIG. 80 – The god of the Triads, Kwan Ti, or Kuan Ti, and its representation revered in the Man Mo Temple in Hong Kong, said to be the spiritual center of Chinese Freemasonry. Photo from the book of Martin Booth, *The Dragon Syndicates*.

influential blog. The 110-page lawsuit, first filed in New York federal court, can be viewed at [this link](#).

In addition to his lawsuit (which he subsequently withdrew in order to re-file in a more effective jurisdiction), Keenan also filed a Cease and Desist order on behalf of the Dragon Family against a Who's Who of the cabal power structure, putting them on notice that they were defrauding the Global Accounts, and would be prosecuted for any further fraud. This Cease and Desist names George Herbert Walker Bush, George W Bush, Queen Elizabeth II, the United Nations, Ban Ki Moon, David Rockefeller, Hillary Clinton, and a host of other world figures and organizations who are in the inner circle of the cabal. The bonds which were stolen from Mr. Keenan were Federal Reserve notes given to the Dragon Family in payment for the gold deposited in the Accounts—notes which the Federal Reserve continually blocked from utilization. Mr. Keenan's lawsuit represents the first formidable attempt to defeat this theft. ⁶¹

In reality, Neil Keenan is a loose cannon of both the NSA and Chinese Freemasonry, simply a professional disinfo artist. Just like his colleague Benjamin Fulford

and people like David Wilcock, who introduced Keenan with the aid of Fulford, to a large audience until The Event Chronicle finally exposed them all. ⁶² However, at the time a series of actions were indeed taken by Dal Bosco to prevent any fraudulent use of such bonds in the future, but Keenan became immediately upset, and sent me this email:

Dear Mr. Zagami,

I have forwarded this to you for one reason and one reason only, you told Mr. Fulford that he is being fed misinformation. Please read and you will see Daniele is feeding you lies and you like me refuse to believe it is happening. It is a shame but true. If you do not wish to read the correspondence to the NSA then I suggest you read just Daniele's statement to Benjamin. In it he substantiates I do not have authorization for the bonds any longer (he looked through an old package of documents and found an old authorization). Why would he even mention this if he did not have plans for the bonds entrusted to me. He probably had the OITC send that crazy C & D to me, which

he over-reacted to which was the ruse which allowed him to take the bonds to his attorney who he has never named (a crime in itself).

61 <http://neilkeenan.com/sample-page/> ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015.

62 <http://www.theeventchronicle.com/intel/event-chronicle-decided-longer-post-neil-keenan-updates/> ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015 .

This is getting out of hand and soon it will take on another shape one that can not be taken back. Daniele is playing a game that can come back and bite him. Me, I have absolutely nothing to hide. My conversations and documents are on the table and I will send them all to Washington.

Please read and see what I now see, which to me is horrible seeing I thought the world of Daniele. To fight with him seems senseless but he has stolen bonds that do not belong to him and OITC says he sent the document to start this whole thing. You figure it out. I just want the bonds and not Daniele going to jail. This again serves no purpose.

I am going to request arrest warrants soon through the NSA. I have no choice but to protect the bonds seeing they are legally entrusted to me. At this point and time you cannot trust Daniele and what he says. I have overheard his conversations and he is outright lying, which can be proven by his correspondence with me. I am ready to put Daniele's picture all over the newspapers in this world if he does not do the right thing. I do not have time to waste with him over this.

All the best,
Neil Keenan

It would appear in this email that Neil Keenan extends a veiled threat to my collaborator and financial expert Daniele Dal Bosco, who fortunately realized immediately the nature of this person and the fact the bonds in question were really unmanageable, because they do not fall within the Canons of International Law and were completely illegal to manage in any way possible, let alone to use to save the planet as Fulford and Wilcock claimed at the time.

In the same email sent to me by Neil Keenan, is his email to General Alexander of the N.S.A., of which I include an excerpt where you can find highlighted by me in bold, certain relevant parts and the names of two agents of the New World Order mentioned by Keenan. These are the late CIA agent by Keenan. These are the late CIA agent 2013), a Central Intelligence Agency covert operations officer who was a prominent figure in the Iran-Contra Affair, ⁶³ and a certain General Jack Myers, who has also mysteriously passed away since then as reported on Neil Keenan's website in 2013. ⁶⁴ Meyers, who appeared to be operating much more discreetly and covertly than Keenan, was apparently a former officer of the American armed forces who worked for Intelligence through a commercial roofing company. Little is known about him, only that he died, just as the aforementioned Tom Clines, after the scandal of the mysterious bonds erupted at an international level.

Neil Keenan to General Alexander (NSA):

NSA

Dear General Alexander,

Subject: Daniele Dal Bosco...Italian Passport Number C165xxxxxx--
-----Italian Telephone Number ----39-349-xxxxxxxxxxx and Swiss is
+41 789 xxxxxxxx. He lives outside Geneva in France, with also an
apartment in Rome.

It is with my utmost regret that I must write this letter to you advising
you of a

63 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thomas_G._Clines ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015.

64 <http://neilkeen.com/neil-keen-update-assassination-attempt-on-keenans-team-in-jakarta-and-smear-byphony-whistleblower-david-crayford-is-exposed-by-michael-henry-dunn/> ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015 .

situation that never should be that threatens to undermine American Security at this very minute. I have not been able to reach my dear friend Tom Clines, since he has been sick, or even General Jack Myers, who seems to be on the go more than ever (God Bless Him)

for advice, but the best way to go is always with our own and this I am sure of as advised by Secretary of State.

This relates to one Daniele Dal Bosco, alleged Treasurer of the Masons P2 Lodge in Italy, but in fact not truth but his direct lie; financial advisor to the Vatican and again a direct lie. Four months ago Daniele just seemed to take off with his girlfriend Alessia and his family into the mountains and returning to his home in Italy. I guess when he felt it was time to return to work he returned to Geneva. It was different then. Rather than speak with him everyday, it was once every two weeks. He was hiding something and it concerned me seeing he was the Custodian for 868 Billion USD in Federal Reserve Notes which I was authorized to maintain and place into a suitable private program should I find one that the Federal Reserve would find acceptable. Face Value was 125 Billion for the 250 notes.

Daniele up to this time was fine, but as stated he became distant and I could feel it. Then I received a letter along with others including Daniele from an OITC Group from Thailand demanding the return of the bonds, claiming that they controlled the bonds not the Dragon Family. "Our ownership of the Dragon Funds, being part of the Combined International Collateral Accounts of the Global Debt Facility, and our International status combined with our International Authority as granted, attested to, and formally issued by the Nations of the World."

Daniele up to this time was distant and when he received a copy of the Cease and Desist he allegedly panicked and ran to his attorney with the FRN's and the Japanese Bond 57th series and 1 Kennedy Bond. He returned asking me what I had done and how they had gotten his email. I had no idea how they had acquired either his or mine. He told me he was not returning the bonds and his attorney was dealing with it now, and he probably would send the bonds to the OITC.

[09/06/2010 11:37:50] Daniele Dal Bosco: Neil, I just checked my email and I saw that last night I received a C&D from OITC addressed to Yama, Watanabe and you and all associates. How did

they get my email? How do they know about me???? I contacted already my Lawyer on same. I am 100% legal, buddy, and I do not want to be involved in frauds. Please don't mention to anyone about myself anymore and I advise you not to pursue this matter anymore. You knew that you were being checked, and I don't know who you're dealing with now. But that's a dangerous game, for yours and my own good, please stop this game. (Daniele is creating the fraud, no one else, if you read on you will see). "Dear Neil, my Lawyer is attending to it and I have no intention of asking him to stop and return everything." (he mentions lawyer but never gives us his name despite asking).

I responded to the Cease and Desist and found a very foul man by the name of Sale representing who was to be his Excellency, Ray C. Dam. In the meanwhile, we investigated stateside. What we learned was that the OITC is a Fraudulent Group with no authority anywhere. Our Attorneys can confirm their findings as well as ex-Chairman of the Democratic Party RI, Guy Dufault who really worked hard finding the information on the OITC. Upon finding that the OITC was a non-entity, I requested from Daniele to return the bonds back to me. He did not reply but when he did he told me his attorney was handling it and he would get to me when his attorney finished his investigation. I later heard that his attorney was investigating the bonds and finally I heard that he and his attorney were working with the UN and Interpol. Now this heightened my senses, seeing that I refused the very same group that said purchasd the bonds in the past.

The Italian delegation to the UN offered me through Daniele 100 M for the bonds, no questions asked, and I said absolutely not. They were not for sale to the UN who would undermine the USA in one second by placing them in a program and then attempting to redeem them. This was not a consideration. Besides this, it was very suspicious seeing that they did not want us to return one cent to the Dragon Family. Anyways, I said no.

I was working on other deals with the notes and had been for a long while. The deal had to be right for all parties, including my country. I had plans to help finance the Agency, Defense Department, and

Homeland Security once the bonds got into a program. They could not be redeemed, seeing we did not have the money in our coffers to pay for them. They are gold backed, so this also is a concern. They are Morgenthau Notes. As said, I was working on a deal with a U.S. Pension fund that had no intention to redeem the bonds but they would cash back them and place them into a program. This seemed to be acceptable and the returns would be for our land and our people. I was to meet them actually tomorrow to discuss the terms and how we were to do this. It all would be done at home in the U.S., surrounded by Attorneys and businessmen to make sure nothing went astray. I would get permission to enter the U.S. with them, so everything would be legal and declare them to Customs. This never happened. Furthermore he will not give anyone the name of the attorney if one does in fact exist.

Upon learning that Mr. Dal Bosco's Lawyer, a lawyer whose name I never received from Mr. Dal Bosco, nor would he give either myself, or to a Japanese journalist. This is part of my conversation with the journalist: [05:29:15] Benjamin Fulford: Yes, I got the feeling he was going to try to sell them to the UN for \$100 million.

In the past Dal Bosco made it clear to me that the deal with the Italian Delegation to the UN offered us this deal NO QUESTIONS ASKED. Just cash and carry. A quick exchange. As I said I refused it much to Dal Bosco's dismay. When this deal was offered to me he kept telling me we would never get another offer like this. That we should take it. I just shook my head seeing Daniele's desperation at doing a very corrupt deal. Mr. Dal Bosco then advised me that the Italian Government was making an offer to me for the Dragon Family whereas they were offering all notes and bonds back that they had confiscated in Chiasso from Yamaguchi and Watanabee for 10% of their face value. I asked Daniele how they could do this, seeing they were prosecuting Alessandro Santi for maintaining false notes. Throughout this ordeal Daniele had contact (he claimed) with the financial police and they told him that the bonds were real. If this is in case fact, then they are fraudulently prosecuting Mr. Santi. Either way, if the Italian government is selling the bonds then Mr. Santi

should be released from this case. Mr. Dal Bosco should be called in by Santi's Lawyers and grilled to get the information.

While in Rome with Dal Bosco he telephoned a woman very close to Belusconi and asked her to get him an audience with Belusconi to speak about the Santi deal. He went to said meeting and told me Belusconi would be looking at it and if there was no chance of a scandal it would go away. At the time PM Belusconi had some problems from what Daniele told me.

Yesterday Mr. Dal Bosco advised Japanese Journalist, Benjamin Fulford, that I no longer had authorization for the bonds. He went looking through my package and found an old authorization so I guess he felt this gave him the right to steal them with his so-called attorney. Little did he know that I have a new authorization with no backside. So it appears that he is looking to sell the bonds using the fact that my authorization has expired so he has the right to do what he wants with them. He forgot his fiduciary trust to me as I made him custodian. He is nothing but a THIEF and should be treated as such. One must remember that Mr. Dal Bosco often would tell me that he is the Treasurer to the Masons and is Leo Zagami's closest friend. I learned that Leo Zagami might not want any information coming out of Japan reaching Dal Bosco's ears and yesterday I learned that Dal Bosco might not even be a Mason, which is one of the reasons I gave him the bonds. I felt he could be trusted with the bonds if he was the Treasurer of the Masons. No other reason. He used Zagami's name regularly and even told me that Leo would safe keep the bonds until needed if I desired. I did not desire, although I have heard that Mr. Zagami is a trusted person. Also, Mr. Dal Bosco would discuss his Vatican connections with me claiming he is the financial advisor to the Vatican, which I also learned is not in fact true. What is unfortunate and has made me very angry in the past was that Mr. Dal Bosco would place the attaché carrying the notes in the trunk of his girlfriend's car and she would drive them from country to country, crossing lines without a care in the world. I had responsibility for those notes and I wanted them in safe keeping but this is surely not safe keeping. This is reckless and stupid and I told him as much.

Now Mr. Dal Bosco is attempting to sell the bonds to the UN as he requested me to do in the beginning. If the bonds had no value he would otherwise give them back to me. So he is selling them or trying to and before he succeeds we must stop him. He can only hurt the U.S. by doing so and it seems that his concerns for the U.S. are little.

FURTHERMORE, please read all I said and upon analyzing it, one must come to the understanding that Mr. Dal Bosco CREATED this whole scenario himself so he could steal the bonds. This is Mr. Dal Bosco's doing, not anyone else's.

I have brought this to your attention so that you have the time to stop him. Mr. Dal Bosco's telephone numbers are: Italian ----39-349-xxxxxxx and Swiss is +41 789 xxxxxx....

[15/06/2010 17:54:52] Benjamin Fulford: From Daniele: [23:24:59 | 23:25:01 を編集しました] Daniele Dal Bosco: he has no authority on the Notes and the Bonds, he had a POA who expired in November, 2009.

[23:25:42] Daniele Dal Bosco: but Neil is stubborn and he wants to make money even if it's through illegal ways

[23:26:04] Daniele Dal Bosco: the famous dollar sign in his eyes ... you know the saying ...

This clearly explains the fact that Dal Bosco feels he can do what he wishes with the bonds entrusted to him seeing he believes I no longer have authorization. Well, I have authorization updated and have had for a long while. He is a custodian nothing more and does not need to know everything I am doing. As for the dollar signs in my eyes, boy does he not know me. I worked 20 hours a day putting this together and am exhausted and did not need this now. I wanted to relax and complete and then feel great about issuing the funds to the proper causes. For humanitarian causes etc., and Dal Bosco got in the way of all this now and he was included as he knows. I am tired but I have a little left in the gas tank. At this time, I believe it is only appropriate to call for help seeing there seems to be little I can do in Europe to stop them from hurting my country when in fact I was trying to help it.

Kindest Regards,
Neil Keenan

After the futile attempt by Keenan to involve me further, I passed it on to others in the Intelligence Community, understanding the complexity and especially the possible dangers that this whole operation might be hiding. It looked like a financial terrorism-related plot ready to explode in the hands of the interested parties, and personally I wanted nothing more to do with it. In the meantime, Neil Keenan, is now hiding in the jungles of Jakarta after an apparent murder plot against him. Regarding the U.S. bonds, confiscated in Chiasso in June 2009, and those subsequently confiscated at the Malpensa airport in the same year, they were all declared officially false by the Italian authorities. Professor Aldo Giannuli, considered one of Italy's leading Intelligence experts, and a researcher in contemporary history at the political-science faculty of the University of Milan, wrote:

“The thesis of the falsification on the part of organized crime is not convincing at all: the cuts are too big, the amount is too concentrated.” Giannulli also points out that: “after the first two were caught, it makes no sense to try again on the same border to get caught again. And again, why are the titles only American?”⁶⁵

The mystery of these mysterious bonds of the U.S. Federal Reserve that are being circulated has caught the attention of Intelligence experts worldwide, who harbor strong doubts on whether they are really false, and a few have stated publicly that the CIA is covering up the truth. It's all part of a targeted psychological warfare operation applied to high finance, and piloted secretly by Chinese Freemasonry and other major players of the New World Order, like the NSA. Giannulli states: “It is not yet a full on currency war, but we are at the pre-tactical stages.”⁶⁶

Neil Keenan, as official representative of the so-called “Dragon Family” was initiated at the time of the legal proceedings, which were later abandoned, in the Southern District court of New York in November of 2011, (FIG. 81) and are available on the Internet in PDF format, with outrageous claims that touched even the former prime

minister Silvio Berlusconi, Daniele Dal Bosco, and of course I also get a mention in it. Obviously, it was all a bluff. In the same document the delusional Neil Keenan denounced Ban KiMoon, the Secretary General of the United Nations. I would like to add that Daniele Dal Bosco, contrary to what Neil Keenan stated in his email, is a Freemason, as he was initiated in the Lodge Solidarietà e Lavoro in Livorno belonging at the time to Grand Master Luigi Piazza (a P2 member now deceased). Even if he was never technically a member of a "Regular" lodge or the P2 itself, Dal Bosco was at one time a member of a Grand Lodge operating under the supervision of the Monte Carlo Executive Committee of the P2 and Ezio Giunchiglia.

Regarding my own personal involvement in this affair, it took place only because of Fulford's request, (FIGS. 82-83-84) as it was Fulford who invited me to Japan in June,

65 Aldo Giannulli, *Come Funzionano i servizi segreti*, (Milan: Ponte alle Grazie-Adriano Salani Editore, 2010), p. 346.

66 Ibid .

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
for the
Southern District of New York

Neil F. Keenan, individually and as Agent for The
Dragon Family, citizens of foreign states.

Plaintiff

v.

See Attached Schedule A

Defendant

'11 CIV 8500

Civil Action No.

JUDGE HOLWELL

SUMMONS IN A CIVIL ACTION

To: (Defendant's name and address) SEE ATTACHED SCHEDULE A

A lawsuit has been filed against you.

Within 21 days after service of this summons on you (not counting the day you received it) — or 60 days if you are the United States or a United States agency, or an officer or employee of the United States described in Fed. R. Civ. P. 12 (a)(2) or (3) — you must serve on the plaintiff an answer to the attached complaint or a motion under Rule 12 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure. The answer or motion must be served on the plaintiff or plaintiff's attorney, whose name and address are:

William H. Mulligan, Jr.
Broakley Platt & Schmidt, LLP
One North Lexington Avenue
White Plains, NY 10601
(914) 949-2700

If you fail to respond, judgment by default will be entered against you for the relief demanded in the complaint. You also must file your answer or motion with the court.

Date: 23 NOV 2011
11/22/2011

Suby R. J.
CLERK OF COURT
S. M. J.
Signature of Clerk or Deputy Clerk

FIG. 81 – Lawsuit (later dropped) filed by Neil Keenan on behalf of the so-called “Dragon Family” in the Southern District of NY, United States, in November, 2011.

2009 to discuss the matter, (FIG. 85) and find a possible solution for all parties involved. What role are the Chinese Free masons playing in this affair? The confiscation of the bonds on various occasions, was functional as a psychological warfare plot in the financial sector as suggested also by Professor Giannulli. A strong message for sure, for their

competitors, and even their allies, sitting in the control room at the top of the system that drives the infamous New World Order. The Chinese can






FIG. 82 – The author in the home of Benjamin Fulford, shows the penant used to indicate his membership in Hongmen (Chinese Freemasonry).

bring down the entire system at any time, through their mighty “financial instruments.”

Fulford, who proposed to the conspiracy world a most unlikely challenge, which was announced via the Internet back in the early part of 2007, that a Chinese Secret Society with six million members (Chinese Freemasonry) was now challenging the Illuminati. This was just a great farse, nothing more, but people all over the world fell for it. Fulford’s sudden arrival in conspiracy circles as the new Internet hero, seemed for many a real opportunity to fight the NWO bullies. It was, however, marked his new entry into the field of high-level disinformation, Chinese Freemasonry, via Japan. It’s a complex charade in preparation for these bonds confiscated in Chiasso, that dated back to 1998, and are the fruit of Executive Order No. 11110, signed on June 4, 1963, by none other than President John F. Kennedy. I recommend you read John Perkins’s book *Confessions of an Economic Hit Man*, a brilliant essay on the new role of an economic hit man on developing nations.

Economic hit men are highly paid professionals who steal billions of dollars in different countries around the world by pouring the money of the World Bank, U.S. Agency for International Development (USAID) and other “humanitarian” organizations into the coffers of big corporations and into the pockets of the usual handful of wealthy families who control the planet’s natural resources, the elite of the New World Order. Their methods include false accounting, rigged elections, bribery, extortion, sex and murder. It’s a game as old as power itself, that in the age of globalization, has taken on a new and terrifying dimension.⁶⁷ Aldo Giannuli, speaking about John Perkins, confirms the infamous role of the NSA: “The story of Perkins is

particularly interesting because, as he says, his first job for the National Security Agency was directed towards an employment for a financial consulting firm (the Main Inc. of Boston) facilitated by a senior official of the NSA with whom Perkins had a personal relationship.”⁶⁸ This remains a long and complex story, with sensational implications. On February 17, 2012 CBS News reported on a

67 See. John Perkins, *Confessions of an Economic Hit Man*, (Rome, IT: Minimum Fax, 2010), p. 7. 68 A.Giannulli, *Ibid.*, p. 226.



FIG. 83 – A picture of a Hongmen Worldwide Chinese Union pennant in the Tokyo home of Benjamin Fulford, which shows unequivocally the use of the symbols of Freemasonry by the Hongmen.

further confiscation of “false bonds” in Switzerland on behalf of the Italian authorities,⁶⁹ and guess where the origin of these bonds are

from? Surprisingly enough, this time CBS states it is Hong Kong and not Japan, the city where Chinese Freemasonry has one of their more important spiritual centers at Man Mo Temple.⁷⁰

For a more clear concept of Chinese Freemasonry of the “Hongmen” here is the entry for “Tiandihui” in WIKIPEDIA:

The Tiandihui (Chinese: 天地會; pinyin: Tiān Dì Huì), literally the Society of the Heaven and the Earth, also called Hongmen 洪門, is a Chinese fraternal organization and secretive folk religious sect. As the Tiandihui spread through different counties and provinces, it branched off into many groups and became known by many names, including the Sanhehui. The Hongmen grouping is today more or less synonymous with the whole Tiandihui concept, although the title “Hongmen” is also claimed by some criminal groups.

When the British ruled Hong Kong, all Chinese secret societies were seen as criminal threats and were together defined as Triads, although the Hongmen might be said to have differed in its nature from others. The name of the “Three Harmonies Society” (the “Sanhehui” grouping of the Tiandihui) is in fact the source of the term “Triad” that has become synonymous with Chinese organized crime. Because of that heritage, the Tiandihui is sometimes controversial and is illegal in Hong Kong.⁷¹

From the Bohemian Grove to the Vatican
T

he Bohemian Club and its infamous redwood Grove, are subjects I have written about in detail in Volume I of Confessions, and were also described in detail by William H. Kennedy, also known as “Teddy,” who unfortunately passed away suddenly in August, 2013 at the age of 48. His death was never really investigated, and when approached about it, his family seemed quite scared to stir things up, and therefore no attention whatsoever was given to his passing by the media. Kennedy, who was a controversial life-long Catholic writer and radio host, was the author of the now out-of-print and highly collectable books: *Satanic Crime – A Threat in the New Millennium*,

and the even more controversial title Lucifer's Lodge: Satanic Ritual Abuse in the Catholic Church. He was also a regular guest on Dr. Stan Monteith's nationally syndicated radio show, and he was a relative of the powerful, yet cursed, Kennedy family.⁷² In *Satanic Crime*, Kennedy writes about the Bohemian Grove:

69 <http://www.cbsnews.com/news/italy-confiscates-6-trillion-in-fake-us-bonds/> ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015.

70 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pm-daoJPi_U ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015.

71 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tiandihui> ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015.

During the opening night of the camp, there is a ceremony in which members dress in robes and hoods (not unlike Ku Klux Klan regalia) and perform either real or mock human ritual sacrifice to the Owl of Bohemia. By Christian standards, by which the majority of members claim affiliation, all such sacrifices are forbidden, be they mock or for real. The sacrificial victim is named Care, suggesting that all the members must destroy all vestiges of caring for any human beings except for members of the Grove. Much like the Skull



FIG. 84 – The author shows a publication of the The Tiandihui (Chinese: 天地會 ; pinyin: Tiān Dì Huì), literally the Society of the Heaven and the Earth, also called Hongmen, found in the home of Benjamin Fulford, an object of curiosity for scholars of the subject.

and Bones (as one can see Bonesman make up large portion of ranking Bohemians), members are expected to work solely for the good of fellow members only.⁷³

Kennedy then suggests a quick look at the text of the actual ritual, that we receive thanks to the groundbreaking work of Alex Jones and his cameramen Mike Hanson, who managed to enter the forbidden ground of the Grove on the 15th of July, 2000:

Filmmaker Alex Jones contends that members of the Bohemian Grove actually purchase small owl figures sold by the organization for home devotional use. In this regard, Bohemian Club members sacrifice and destroy Care year round. It is bloodcurtling when one

realizes how many high-ranking political leaders have attended this strange occult ceremony. If these people don't care, then God help us all. ⁷⁴

I never imagined to find myself, at night, in the Vatican, with Alex Jones, 15 years after his famous sortie at the Bohemian Grove on the 7th of August, 2015. We could not catch them as planned, during the celebration of a Satanic Mass in the Vatican, however we definitely managed to film an epic interview around Rome that night. The interview was based in part on the topics covered in my book *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* and during the whole process, we were heavily monitored by Vatican authorities, who ultimately lead us out of St. Peter's Square after an open intimation from the Italian police that was caught on camera. We then continued to film all night, with a tour of the various sites mentioned in my book, ending up later that evening in the location where the gay pedophile priests pick up young Romanian children to bring inside the Leonine wall, and also in front of the huge gay sauna owned by the Vatican. But let's begin at St. Peter's Square, where our interview/documentary later named *Demonic Possession Of The Vatican Exposed: Leo Zagami Interview*, first took place. ⁷⁵

72 Leo Lyon Zagami, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?*, *Ibid.*, p.198.

73 William H. Kennedy, *Satanic Crime*, *Ibid.*, p. 150.

74 *Ibid.*, p. 151.

75 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fc99vUS_PZE ‡ Archived 13th August, 2015



FIG. 85 – The author and Benjamin Fulford in Tokyo in June 2009, together for a series of meetings after the strange episode in Chiasso.

The evening began under the mythical obelisk, which I saw as a good omen, because my name in the phrase: Leo Vicit de Tribu Juda. Our wild night of Vatican exposure for Infowars, in and around the Vatican, began here at 9 PM. I arrived 15 minutes earlier after parking nearby, and having friends in the Italian police serving there, I decided to call them, to see what we could do and not do to get on their nerves. Of course I knew it would be difficult to go unnoticed as the rules are quite strict throughout the area. I scouted the area, hoping that after seeing my face there for a little while the police would let their guard down, at least for the amount of time needed to film. This is a technique that usually works when you want to do this kind of operation in a forbidden area. However, the good Lord helped us do the almost impossible during the first part of the evening, when we were able to film an epic scene inside St. Peter's Square, with the weather suddenly turned the whole episode into an almost

apocalyptic scenario after we began the interview. An unusual storm erupted in an otherwise hot summer night in Rome. Even Alex looked truly astonished about this sudden change of weather, a scenario very similar to what happened on the evening of the 11th of February 2013, when a storm hit the Vatican after Ratzinger's resignation, which was immortalized by the now famous photograph of lightning on the Vatican made by Alessandro di Meo, a photographer from the news agency ANSA. The storm projected us directly to the cover of my book, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* as we featured part of that pic for the cover.

This sudden summer storm enabled us, somehow, to continue filming under the huge columns of St. Peter's Square, even if prohibited by the stringent security measures in place, especially at night. But after 30 minutes, we were noticed by the police forces patrolling the Square. Unfortunately that evening in August, most of my contacts in the local police force were on holiday, so I knew we could get in serious trouble in the absence of their presence. Alex continued to interview me about Satanism in the Vatican under the columns, but in the meantime, security measures around us were building.

Alex Jones, who was initially relaxed, realized the danger when a police car arrived two meters behind him and his camera man Rob Dew, and another approached us from the right. At that point I explained to Alex that it was better to get out of there before running the risk of spending the night in a cell in the Vatican Inspectorate, courtesy of Pope Francis and his Jesuits. So after a little clarification with a sympathetic police inspector, we are able to leave the square without any problems. After all, the Italian police are honest people and most of them, great professionals who are simply doing their jobs. They were obviously feeling uncomfortable with us being there that night, because technically speaking, we were on the border between two states. I heard later that the Vatican side put a lot of pressure on them to throw us out, when they saw and possibly heard what we were saying. In the meantime it was getting late, but the goal was now to travel discreetly and unobtrusively down the Borgo Santo Spirito leading to the very center of Vatican occult power, and to the

headquarters of the Curia Generalizia of the Jesuits, home to the so-called “black Pope.”

We later we moved on to the headquarters of the Equestrian Order of the Holy Sepulchre of Jerusalem, where we managed to film for a few minutes in their courtyard during a V.I.P. party for their Knights, obviously without any invitation and openly denouncing the elite during the filming, a truly daring act conducted with Alex clearly becoming intimidated by the situation that was indeed getting dangerous, as we were technically in a foreign land, where Italian law has no jurisdiction and where they get away with murder. For the rest of our adventure I invite you to watch the video in question, which I hope will be the beginning of a fruitful collaboration, as I wrote many articles and did a couple interviews with Alex after this, including a very detailed coverage of Pope Francis’ U.S. visit in September, 2015.

An inside source came out in fact in that period of intense collaboration, stating that the White House had an F.B.I. task force investigating this growing media project.⁷⁶ However, both Alex Jones and myself are not Vatican-bashers, this is what Catholics need to realize, but simply professionals trying to expose something that no one wants to cover in ordinary news. In my case, I am still considered a good Catholic by the Vatican that treats me very well, even after my books and my open criticism in the media. There is a conservative force that exists in the Vatican that embraces and encourages my work, by feeding me from time to time, top secret inside information for my books. Alex Jones realized the problems of the “lunatic fringe” that has now taken over the Vatican and lies at the heart of the New World Order, and dedicated many hours of his shows to in-depth investigations about this problem. As the late William H. Kennedy wrote:

The real “lunatic fringe” in the Roman Catholic Church consists of Cardinals who give safe harbor to child molesters posing as priests (Law, Egan et al), the predatory homosexuals who run and enroll in Roman Catholic seminaries and form bizarre sex cults, and the power brokers who have allied the Vatican’s vast financial resources with

organized crime. It is the skullduggery of these sorts of Catholics that causes the most harm. The devotional practices and beliefs of Traditional Catholics harm no one. ⁷⁷

I don't think I could ever summarize better than the late Kennedy, the current situation in the Vatican, and Alex understood this, and courageously decided to publicly denounce this activity, on his media outlet Infowars.com. ⁷⁸

When I explained and showed Alex Jones the super luxurious penthouse of the “pink pope” Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone, or the gay sauna used by the Vatican priests placed in a building belonging to the Church, or where the priests lure the kids near Termini train station to take them later to the Vatican, and many other secrets of what Kennedy called the “lunatic fringe” of the Catholic Church, Alex and I were in complete agreement that (FIG. 90) Pope Francis is no Saint, as he is openly promoting relativism every day, refusing to take a stand even on the gays that are now controlling parts of the Church, stating to journalists “who am I to judge the gay?” (FIG. 86)

⁷⁶ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Hhs275ZONGM> ‡ Archived 16th August, 2015.

⁷⁷ William H. Kennedy, *Occult History*, Ibid., , p.146.

⁷⁸ <http://www.infowars.com/alex-jones-is-the-pope-the-devil/> ‡ Archived 16th August, 2015.



FIG. 86 – The author and Alex Jones holding the book Pope Francis: The Last Pope? on the night between the 7th and the 8th of August, 2015 in front of the Cavalieri-Waldorf Astoria in Rome, after our epic adventure in and around the Vatican. Photo courtesy of Rob Dew (Infowars.com).

Pope Francis has been accentuating his dialogue with the B'nai B'rith, as well as Islam, and insists on promoting a fake crusade for the environment, and unconditional support to illegal immigration. It is basically a disaster for true Catholics who reject Bergoglio's relativist views.

Universal unity? No thanks ...

F

unnilly enough, Alex Jones' documentary on the Bohemian Grove was one of the main reasons for my difficult but necessary choice to leave

the Masonic Executive Committee and their Lodge in Monte Carlo on the 3rd of June 2006, after the Annual Convent of the Illuminati of the Universal Unity at Massa Pisana, in the House of Spirituality of San Cerbone of the Daughters of St. Francis de Sales. (FIG. 87) This took place with the arrival of Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri, the controversial “Commander” I have already discussed in a previous chapter, in relation to the internal corruption in the United Nations. Personally, in that period around June 2006, I had everything to lose and nothing to gain by making an important figure like Balestrieri my enemy. Before my encounter with him that day, the Brothers of Monte Carlo and I had made an important decision. The Board of Directors of the Universal Unity, wanted the whole structure to be taken over by the Triumvirate represented by me, Ezio Giunchiglia and Jean Pierre Giudicelli with whom I had originally created the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis. I intended to go ahead and accept my new position. This meant of course a new leading role in my Illuminati order, founded in 1999, however I wanted to continue investigating the possible misdeeds committed in the various Illuminati sects in the USA. From the Bohemian Club exposed by Alex Jones with his video, to the Skull & Bones at Yale University, from the Temple of Set, to the Ordo Templi Orientis. To do this I required Intelligence clearance issued by the U.S. State Department through Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri, but Bales

trieri in front of all the members present at Massa Pisana refused to let me proceed with my plan. He got up and stated that the CIA and the F.B.I. will not grant me the necessary permits to do so, and that’s why I walked out of the Masonic Executive Committee and the Monte Carlo Lodge.

Giorgio Balestrieri, in business with Ezio Giunchiglia of the P2 and U.S. Intelligence since the mid-seventies, was a Captain of the Italian Navy, but after the explosion of the P2 scandal Balestrieri disappeared from Italy, and resurfaced years later with an American passport, as director of the International Service Division of the New York Rotary Club. Some say Balestrieri was involved in the staged events of September 11th, 2001, which had been predicted in the expiry date of the passport of Neo in the Matrix movie that came out

in 1999, an important film in my spiritual evolution. Going back to his arrival at the meeting in San Cerbone, I realized in the following days that I could no longer trust him, as he was a professional in the Intelligence field without scruples. He is a double agent often working for Israeli's Mossad, and linked to the Calabrian 'Ndrangheta and the Sicilian Mafia. I remember that in 2006, three years before they issued the first arrest warrant against him for collusion with the Calabrese Mafia issued by the DDA in Reggio Calabria, Balestrieri had prominent figures behind him protecting him in Italy, as the former President Francesco Cossiga as I mentioned earlier.

Freemason Giorgio H. Balestrieri, a key figure of the P2 for years, worked with both Zionists and Jesuits through the powerful transnational Masonic institutions of the small, but influential Republic of San Marino, and is still a key player in this game even today. Balestrieri later become one of the leaders of the Giacomo Maria Ugolini Foundation. Ugolini used to be very close to Silvio Berlusconi, and was an important Grand Master and Sovereign Grand Commander of the minuscule Republic. Massimo Teodori, author of the book P2: la contro storia, and one of the biggest experts on the P2, mentions both Giorgio Balestrieri and Ezio Giunchiglia as important players and leading figures of the P2. Teodori, is a well-known Italian politician described by Wikipedia as a member of the Commission of Enquiry that in the eighties investigated the "P2." He is therefore an authoritative source. In Chapter II he writes clear and explicit words on the context in which the P2 operated in those years during the Cold War:

Another strategic direction was the sector concerned with the production and trade of weapons with admirals Vittorio Forgione and Achille Alfano, Ezio Giuchiglia, the carrier Alessandro Del Bene from Florence, and Captain Giorgio



FIG. 87 – Convent of San Cerbone-Massa Pisana-Lucca. Photo taken from the site <http://www.comune.lucca.it> ‡ Archived 17th August 2015 .



FIG. 88 – Ezio Giunchiglia and Leo Lyon Zagami in the residence of the lawyer and Freemason Francesco Murgia in Sanremo. Photo taken in 2006. Thanks to Troy Space for the image taken from his Flickr profile: <https://www.flickr.com/photos/24089748@N02/> ‡ Archived 17th August, 2015.

Balestrieri of Livorno. ⁷⁹

While Licio Gelli was busy working on the “Propaganda,” with the Propaganda 2 Lodge, in those difficult years the various weapon deals ended up in the hands of his “Tirrenia division” headed by Dr. Ezio Giunchiglia (P2, Tirrenia division, head group 11, No. 639, later defined by the newspaper “La Repubblica” in 1984 as “the head of the P2 in Tuscany.” (FIG. 88) Recently, “Il Fatto Quotidiano” wrote about Giunchiglia in March, 2011: “an important piece of the P2 affiliated to the Emulation Lodge in Tirrenia.” ⁸⁰

Ezio Giunchiglia ended up in jail at one point in the 1980s, accused of plotting the massacre of Bologna in 1982, but served only a few

months of his sentence. He was accused of having masterminded the whole thing with the Far-Right, but they never managed to bring forward any evidence against him in the end. Giunchiglia, who was later released as completely innocent, once told me the real reason for his arrest was to cover someone else. People that included the usual Giorgio Balestrieri, who was also mentioned in relation to the bombing in Bologna, but of course, never tried by authorities. The accusations were later dropped, also for Ezio, according to Jean Pierre Giudicelli (himself an Intelligence officer for the French) because of Ezio's role in the Italian Military Intelligence where he was, said Giudicelli, a Colonel. Although I have no way to prove it, other sources have later confirmed this hypothesis as both Balestrieri and Giuchiglia were all too familiar faces in Forte Braschi (Military Intelligence) and Via Lanza (Civilian Intelligence), where the Italian Intelligence services have their headquarters. Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri, as well as Giunchiglia, were also members of GLADIO and worked on several occasions for the CIA, and for the F.B.I. Giuchiglia himself once told me in his villa near Tirrenia, that Balestrieri had managed to receive his U.S. passport with Licio Gelli's help during the Cold War, when Gelli received from the CIA a salary of 10 million dollars a month, for the P2. He was judged by the United States as an important anti-Communist asset during the Cold War. However, Licio Gelli, at the time Worshipful Master of the Propaganda 2 Lodge, argued with Giunchiglia in regards to weapon deals that ruined the image of the Lodge, and suggested they only operate such deals from Monte Carlo, where the Masonic Committee had been set up to avoid the growing scrutiny of Italian authorities.

Later, Gelli left his Masonic creation in the Principality of Monaco to Ezio Giuchiglia, who was unable to ignite its true Masonic Light, as originally planned. Failing miserably in the end to fulfill their mission because of bad judgements and dishonesty. I would like to again state, that in the end, Brother Licio Gelli, who passed away on the 16th of December 2015, made a great decision in the last seven years of his life, to distance himself once and for all, from the criminals that used to be his Brothers in Propaganda 2 Lodge, and to embrace Freemasonry in a different and honest way, with the help of General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu. (FIGS. 89- 90) Bravo Licio,

who in the end followed the only way possible to save his soul after all his mistakes in the Masonic world, by becoming one with the Holy Spirit and a member of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis, the only possible way for the real “Illuminati,” which I stated earlier means illumination in Greek, and was the name given to those who submitted to Christian baptism. Those who were baptized were called “Illuminati” or the “illuminated ones”—let’s never forget this Brothers. Amen.

79 See. Massimo Teodori, *P2: la controscoria*, (Milan Sugarco, 1986).

80 See. <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2011/03/29/100793/100793/> ‡ Archived 16th August, 2015.

Regarding my past and present statements on the Masonic Executive Committee of the P2 in Monte Carlo, and my past and present involvement in the P2 milieu, the site of www.masonicinfo.com of Freemason Edward L. King—in service of the worst disinformation a Freemason can give—went so far as to write that I basically made the whole thing up by writing that I was too young, and other lies:

A true insider and member of the Freemasonic P2 Lodge?

Now here’s the real problem. The P2 Lodge was closed in 1976—at a time when he was SIX YEARS OLD. Why young Mr. Young probably wasn’t even Zagami at that point. Oh, and then, when he was about age 11, Italy banned all secret societies so it’s bye-bye P2—except in the fantasy world of this individual. Again, for the completely clueless, his story will leave you breathless. For most others, it’s probably the stench of lies rather than the story that will take your breath away. ⁸¹



FIG. 89 – The late Licio Gelli (1919- 2015) and his spiritual and Masonic heir General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu, a member of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis.

Maybe Edward L. King, creator of the site “Masonic Info” and illustrious Freemason of the Grand Lodge of Maine, where he had occupied a place in the committee of this prestigious Masonic Obedience for the years 2014-2015, ⁸² should, in my humble opinion, rename the site “Masonic Disinfo” and be more honest with his alleged research in this field, where things sometimes look different than they seem because Freemasonry is full of mysteries, even for the most educated and skilled minds.

Read for yourself, what he writes about the Comitato Esecutivo Massonico in Monte Carlo:

Would it surprise you to know too that the “Comitato Esecutivo Massonico” stuff

⁸¹ <http://www.masonicinfo.com/zagami.htm> ‡ Archived 16th August, 2015. ⁸²

<http://www.mainemason.org/grandlodge/glcommittees.asp> ‡ Archived 16th August,



2015.

FIG. 90 – The author and Grand Master of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis and General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu in Arezzo 22nd of December, 2015.

only appears in search engines with Mr. Zagami's name attached to it? If you're completely conspiracy-addicted, you'll already have the answer: it's a CONSPIRACY and only Zagami has the courage to talk about it. If, on the other hand, you have a modicum of common sense, you'll know that it's only because this individual has gotten a bunch of like-minded paranoids to repeat his fairy tale. ⁸³

I invite all Masonic researchers worldwide to publicly denounce the disinformation activities of Edward L. King by simply downloading an official document on the subject issued by the Senate of the Italian Republic. This document was created after in-depth investigation on the P2, and demonstrates that there are credible documents in the hands of the Italian authorities that prove the unambiguous existence of the Monte Carlo Lodge and its Executive Committee Masonic at this website: <http://www.senato.it/service/PDF/PDFServer/BGT/910003.pdf>

Are the authoritative statements of the Italian Senate just lies, like the ones obviously put together by "Brother" Edward L. King? King should be expelled from the Craft immediately for his dishonest stand, or he should at least be suspended and apologize for his ignorance and false accusations against me.

The P2 was officially dismantled with a specific law (No. 17) issued by the Italian Parliament on the 25th of January, 1982. So why does King say: "The P-2 Lodge was closed in 1976." This is a completely false, as the P2 was simply "suspended" officially by the Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy Lino Salvini on the 26th of July, 1976 to continue in secret with the blessings of the Grand Master, as this is even written on Wikipedia. ⁸⁴ Even after the P2 was dismantled in 1982, other branches of the same group continued, to this day as P3, P4 and other names in the complex Italian Masonic scene that often pop up in Italian chronicles. The testimony of Elio Ciolini defined in the newspaper "La Repubblica" on April 20, 2001, as a character in

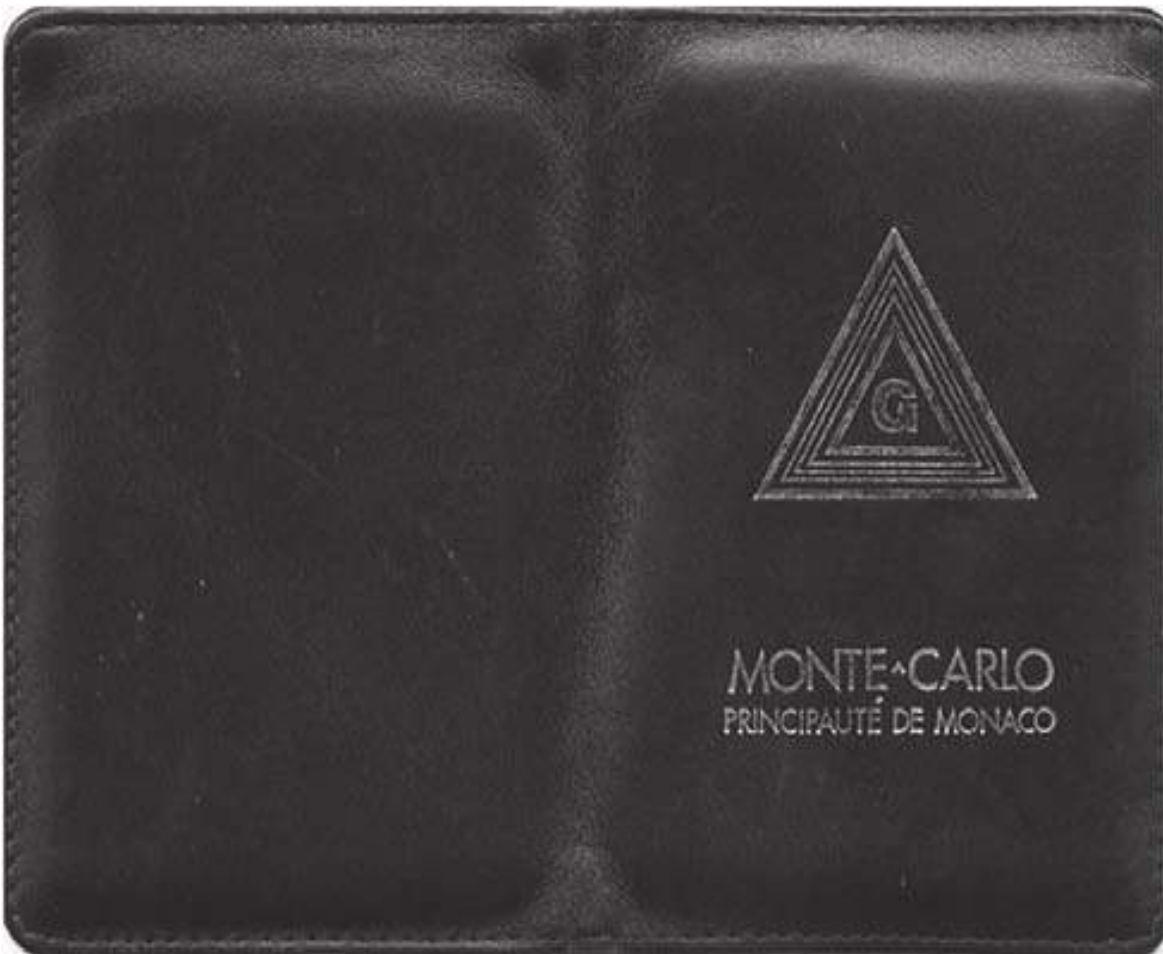
the middle of dark stories, went on to state to Aldo Gentile, the judge in charge of the Bologna bombing investigation, that: “the massacre had been commissioned to Right-wing extremist Stefano Delle Chiaie by the mysterious Masonic Lodge in ‘Monte Carlo,’ a branch of the P2.”

Ciolini also said that the “Monte Carlo” Lodge was inserted in the “Trilateral,” which he described as a terrorist organization.⁸⁵ The Trilateral Commission⁸⁶ is indeed a controversial organization with a key role in the New World Order, but to describe it as a terrorist organization is a pretty strong statement by Ciolini.

⁸³ masonicinfo.com Ibid.

⁸⁴ <https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/P2> ‡ Archived 16th August, 2015.

However, the mysterious Monte Carlo Committee (FIG. 91-92) also appeared in a 1994 article in the “Corriere della Sera,” where we



find again Ezio Giunchi
glia mentioned in rela
tion to Federico Federici,
an arms dealer linked to
Count Licio Gelli, (FIG.

FIG. 91 – Leather case belonging to the author, with inscriptions in gold, made for the exclusive members of the Executive Masonic Committee in Monte Carlo, known as “The Committee” of the P2.

93) and Maurizio Broc
coletti, the former managing director of Sisd (Italy’s civilian
Intelligence until the reform of 2007 changed its name to AISI).
Broccoletti was involved in the scandal (later archived), that erupted
in 1993 regarding the “black” funds of the Sisd, used to finance
covert Intelligence operations. Federico Federici, according to

prosecutors in Bologna, was also one of the closest collaborators of Count Licio Gelli, with interests in the arms trade especially with Argentina, a country central to the Sisde operations in those years, (no wonder we now have an Argentinian Pope). The Monte Carlo lodge was also chosen by Maurizio Broccoletti, a key figure of Sisdegate, for his escape.⁸⁷

My questions to “Brother” Edward L. King will eventually be:
Why was Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri from the Propaganda 2 Lodge allowed to become a member of the Grand Lodge of New York?
Why was Balestrieri, until recently, a key figure of the Rotary Club in New York?

U.S. Freemasons should accept the information of people like Brother Josef Wages, who is an honest and prepared individual, a Christian and a great Masonic historian and author, not a disinformation agent like Edward L. King and many other people in the Craft, including my ex-Masonic mentor Julian Reese. He is another big shot of International Freemasonry and a pawn of the O.T.O., that after my revelations began 10 years ago, was only capable of criticizing me, unfortunately, not understanding my work, or the project I began with my order, the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis, founded inside the Masonic Executive Committee in 1999.

After reading the research of William H. Kennedy, I discovered that there was a link

⁸⁵ <http://www.repubblica.it/online/politica/campagnasei/scheda/scheda.html> ‡ Archived 16th August, 2015.

⁸⁶ <http://trilateral.org/> ‡ Archived 16th August, 2015.

⁸⁷ http://archiviostorico.corriere.it/1994/marzo/08/Parisi_Mendella_pilotano_gli_attacchi_co_0_9403089999.shtml ‡ Archived 16th August, 2015.



Universal Unity
Associazione di Uomini Liberi
Strada Sen. E. Masaglia n° 131
18038 SANREMO (IM)
www.universal-unity.net

Sanremo, lunedì 26 giugno 2006
Raccomandata

Al sig. ZAGAMI Lyon LEO
Anticoli Corrado
00022 - ROMA

Oggetto: ZAGAMI LEO, nato a Roma il 5.3.1970.
Comunicazione di deferimento al Collegio dei Provirvi.

Caro Leo,

Il Consiglio Direttivo di Universal Unity è stato informato della corrispondenza E-mail che hai intrattenuto col sig. Giorgio Balestrieri ed ha rilevato in essa espressioni criminose ed altamente eversive che integrano gli estremi di una gravissima colpa per la violazione dei principi morali della nostra Associazione.

Inoltre il Consiglio è stato informato che qualche tempo fa hai pubblicato una comunicazione sul sito Internet di Universal Unity, firmandoti col titolo di "Vice Console" che non hai e non ti è stato mai attribuito.

Pertanto è nostro intendimento di deferire il Tuo comportamento al Collegio dei Provirvi, affinché si proceda contro di Te per i fatti anzidetti che integrano le incolpazioni previste dal nostro Statuto, e frattanto, in attesa di quel che verrà giudicato a Tuo carico e pertanto sei sospeso dalla nostra Associazione a tempo indeterminato.

Questo Consiglio, inoltre, ha ritenuto che non sia più gradita la Tua presenza alle nostre Riunioni, e pertanto ha annullato definitivamente quella prevista per il 2 Settembre a Subiaco.

Se invitato inoltre ad astenermi dall'usare il nome di Universal Unity per qualsiasi scopo ed in qualsiasi forma, sotto pena di esser costretti a denunciare una Tua illecita attività all'autorità giudiziaria ordinaria in Italia ed altrove.

La presente dovrà esser comunicata anche al Presidente del Collegio dei Provirvi.

Il Consiglio Direttivo di
Universal Unity
Associazione di Uomini Liberi

FIG. 92 – Expulsion of the author by the Executive Committee Masonic / Montecarlo Lodge issued in Sanremo Italy on the 26th of June 2006 because of the clash with Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri later arrested and finally condemned in 2015 for external association with the Mafia.

Arezzo, 8 Dicembre 1980

Signor Presidente,

nell'approssimarsi delle ricorrenze natalizie mi sono preso la libertà di offrirLe una copia della Sacra Bibbia, in lingua latina, illustrata da Salvator Dall, facente parte della pregiatissima ed unica edizione stampata nel 1950 in soli 950 esemplari divenuti, oggi, introvabili.

L'immediatezza di due grandi eventi, - il Santo Natale ed il Suo insediamento alla suprema guida degli Stati Uniti d'America -, mi ha fatto ritenere che questa Opera sia il mezzo più idoneo per presentarLe la sincera espressione della mia profonda stima e del mio più fervido augurio per le massime responsabilità che Ella è stata chiamata ad assolvere.

Mi permetto, con la circostanza, di consegnarLe anche una raccolta di servizi Stampa pubblicati, - per la maggior parte dietro mia indicazione -, in Italia, volti ad informare l'opinione pubblica italiana sulle Sue elevate doti di statista e sulla Sue indubbie capacità intellettuali e morali per ricondurre gli Stati Uniti d'America al livello della passata grandezza sulla scena mondiale.

La prego di accogliere, con i migliori auguri di Buon Natale e di Felice Anno Nuovo, l'espressione del mio vivo e sincero saluto

Licio Gelli

(Licio Gelli)
Licio Gelli

Preg/vo Signor
RONALD REAGAN
Presidente
degli Stati Uniti d'America
WASHINGTON, D.C.

FIG. 93 – Letter sent in December 1980 from Arezzo by Worshipful Master of the Propaganda 2 Lodge Licio Gelli to his dear friend and Honorary Scottish Rite Mason Ronald Reagan President of the United States. A copy of Reagan’s membership is shown in “The Northern Light Magazine,” April 1988 issue, page 12.

between the aforementioned pedophilia victim Paul Bonacci involved with Dr. Michael Aquino, and the Bohemian Grove as indicated also in Kennedy’s book Satanic Crime:

One of the Boys Town victims was one Paul Bonacci, who testified in court proceedings that he helped kidnap Johnny Gosch into this ring

in 1982. This is where it gets really interesting. Bonacci also testified that he was forced in July, 1984 to participate in a homosexual/pedophilic/necrophilic orgy at (what has since been identified as) the Bohemian Grove; all of which was filmed. And according to Bonacci, the man in charge of the filming was someone who was picked up in Las Vegas on the plane headed to the Grove, a man who Bonacci was told was one Hunter S. Thompson. No doubt most people who came across this information in the past and were familiar with Thompson's work dismissed the idea that the man behind the camera could have been the famous writer. After all, this was a man who has been fighting the likes of Nixon and Bush his entire career.

But could Hunter S. Thompson have been brought to the Grove by someone who presented it as an opportunity to investigate what the power elite was up to behind closed doors? Could Thompson have quickly found himself in over his head, compromised, by virtue of his very presence at this horrific crime, by the men he thought he was investigating undercover?

Thompson actually wrote about a cabal of pedophiles in his final book *Hey Rube* (2004):

The autumn months are never a calm time in America. ... There is always a rash of kidnapping and abductions of schoolchildren in the football months. Preteens of both sexes are traditionally seized and grabbed off the streets by gangs of organized perverts who traditionally give them as Christmas gifts to each other to be personal sex slaves and playthings. [p. 3]

In any case, Hunter S. Thompson was found dead of an apparent "suicide" just a few hours after the news broke about a possible Gannon connection to Johnny Gosch. The only way to ascertain beyond a reasonable doubt whether Gannon is Johnny Gosch would be to conduct a DNA test on both Noreen Gosch and Jeff Gannon. This will not likely ever occur, however, as Gannon claims in a March 20, 2005 New York Times interview that his mother was threatened since the story broke. He does not name who his mother is, nor has he ever mentioned the Johnny Gosch case on his website.⁸⁸



MASONIC EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE
COMITÉ EXÉCUTIF MAÇONIQUE
COMITATO ESECUTIVO MASSONICO

Name _____ Tel. (____) _____
Nom _____
Nome _____

Profession _____ Lodge Propaganda n. 2
Profession _____ Loggia _____
Professione _____

Date of birth _____ Place of birth _____
Date de naissance _____ Lieu de naissance _____
Data di nascita _____ Luogo di nascita _____

Domicile _____ Nation _____
Domicile _____ Nation _____
Domicilio _____ Nazionale _____

Known by _____ Op: _____
Connu par _____
Conosciuto da _____

1° Enio Gurneighia

2° _____

3° _____

Introduced by William Rosat
Présenté par _____
Presentato da _____

Signature _____
Signature Fr.: _____
Firma _____

Place and Date _____
Lieu et Date _____
Luogo e Data _____

Candidate Signature _____
Signature du Candidat _____
Firma del Candidato _____

FIG. 94 – Evidence unearthed by the Italian parliamentary Commission on the P2 case debunks Edward L. King lies on the author.

It seems evil always has the same protagonists.

Final considerations

As written by Joël Labruyère:

The materialist and the average consumer of the New Age, who still wants to believe in something supernatural, has no respect for the higher powers. Faith is dead. They maybe admit the recitation of a formula in Sanskrit or a prayer that can conduct to a particular mental state, but also in this case is it only performed to obtain a benefit, nothing more. It lacks the sincere religious sentiment, it is useless to practice a so-called spiritual technique, or do all kinds of yoga contortions on a mat or meditating in front of a blank wall. If anything, these are ascetic disciplines diverted into therapeutic methods that have not conserved the aura of sacredness, due to their roots in a traditional doctrine, whose profound meaning escapes those who practice them now. To find the meaning of the sacred we must first of all realize you lost it, without believing that the farces of the New Age can ever replace it. ⁸⁹

This thought of Labruyère explains why Alex Jones and his colleagues returned to 88 See. William H. Kennedy, *Satanic Crime*, *Ibid.*, p.162.

89 Joël Labruyère, Kali Yuga, Ibid., pp. 282-283.



FIG. 95 – The Honorary Most Worshipful Grand Director of Ceremonies Domenico Macrì of the Grand Orient of Italy close friend and collaborator of Licio Gelli, at the Consecration of the new Licio Gelli Lodge in February 2016.

the scene of the controversial scoop at the Bohemian Grove, five years later, where they found while filming nearby, a large group of people who were celebrating a “Magical” ritual with a distinctive New Age flair. A really pathetic situation with the usual mantra in Sanskrit, for fighting the evil influences manifested in the Grove. All this, however, without knowing they are helping to further charge the energy of the Egregore of the Bohemian Club and their meeting place: the Bohemian Grove. The “New Age” feel-good rubbish produced by relativist Neo-Theosophy and Jesuitism has created an illusory world, where people obviously accept and believe they are realizing all their wishes. They do not understand that it’s just another cage, perhaps a little more beautiful from the others.

I still recall that discreet image of a passport belonging to Mr. Thomas A. Anderson, aka “Neo,” that as I wrote a little earlier, shows as expiration date of September 11, 2001, appearing at 18 minutes and 11 seconds into the movie The Matrix, which translates into $8 + 1 = 9$, followed by 11. ⁹⁰

Surely the Wachowski brothers, which have preferential contacts with the U.S. Intelligence Community, received this information and filtered it willingly through their film, with the usual “Predictive Programing” used to program the masses unconsciously. In the 1999 film The Matrix, the female character Trinity says to Neo, the protagonist:

I know why you’re here, Neo. I know what you’ve been doing... why you hardly sleep, why you live alone, and why night after night, you sit by your computer. You’re looking for him. I know because I was once looking for the same thing. And when he found me, he told me I wasn’t really looking for him. I was looking for an answer. It’s the question that drives us, Neo. It’s the question that brought you here. You know the question, just as I did.

Neo replies: "What is the Matrix?"

Trinity says: "The answer is out there, Neo, and it's looking for you, and it will find you if you want it to."

To all the good people out there I will now close this Volume of my Confessions. 90 http://www.naturalnews.com/033019_contagion_movie.html ‡ Archived 16th August, 2015. 376 Confessions of an illuminati ‡ Volume ii



FIG. 96 – Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu, the late Licio Gelli, and Horia NestorescuBălcești 33°.

With God's help and the Holy Spirit we shall prevail over sin and wickedness in this, the darkest of ages.

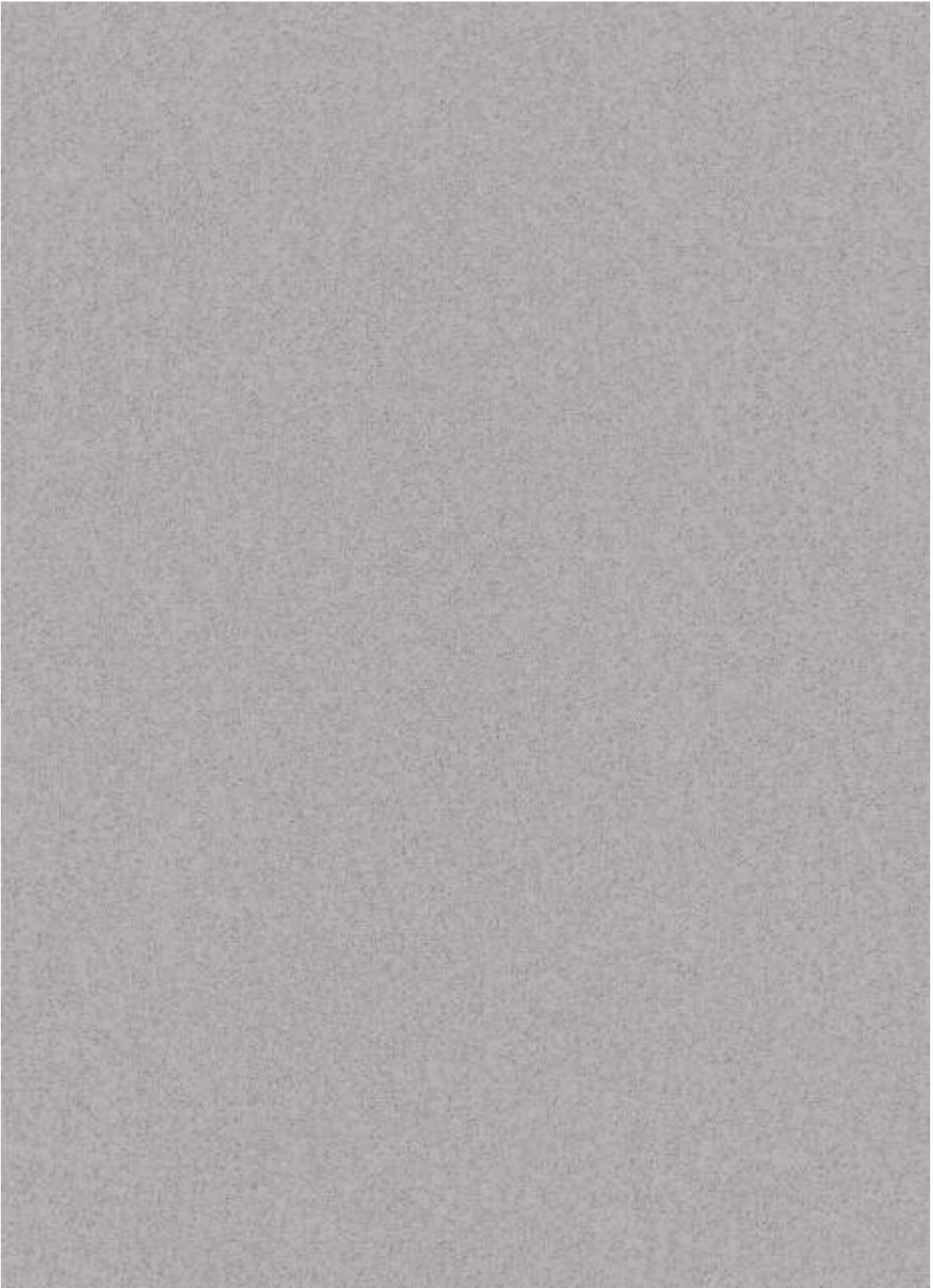
j

Fait Lux,
Leo Lyon Zagami

W

aNOThEr IMPORtaNT bOOK by:

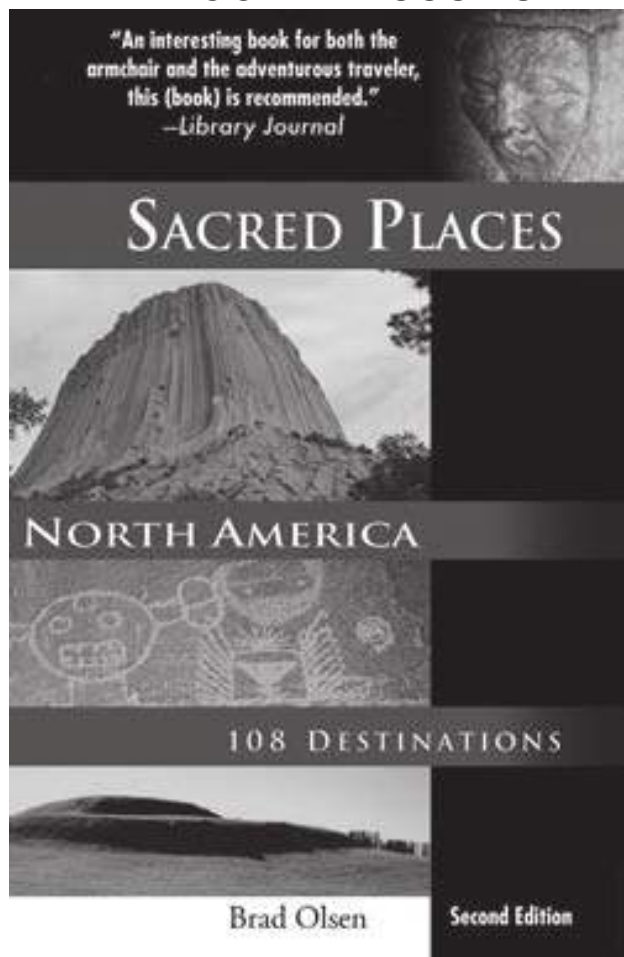
= LEO LyON ZagaMI '



isbn : 978-1888729542 • paperback • \$16.95

k

TRAVEL BOOKS BY CCC PUBLISHING



Sacred Places North

America: 108 Destinations

– 2nd EDITION

by Brad Olsen

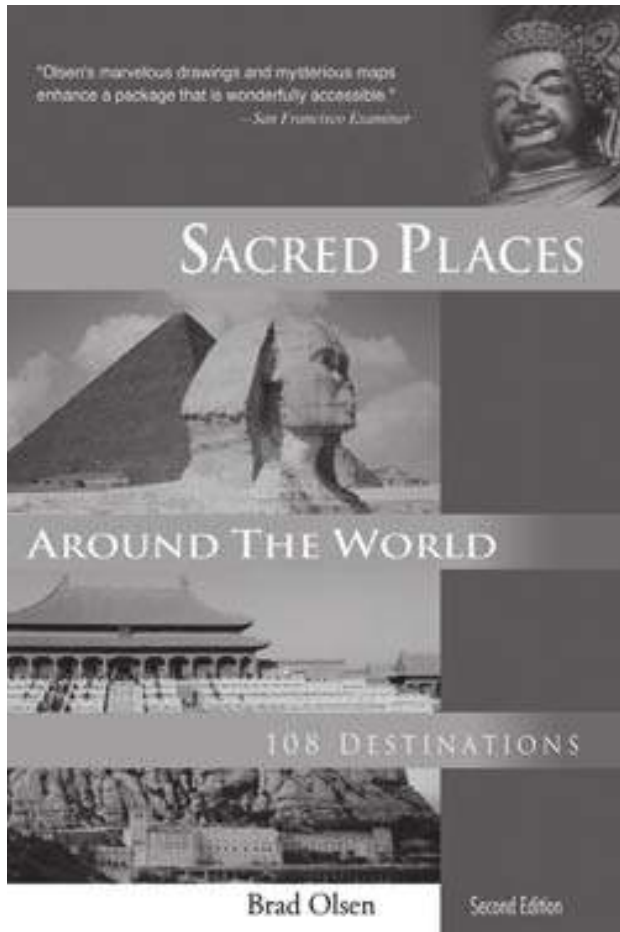
This comprehensive travel guide examines North America's most sacred sites for spiritually attuned explorers. Spirituality & Health reviewed: "The book is filled with fascinating archeological, geological, and historical material. These 108 sacred places in the United States, Canada, and Hawaii offer ample opportunity for questing by spiritual seekers."

\$19.95 :: 408 pages all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729252 PDF: 978-1888729191 ePub: 978-1888729337

most significant locations that shaped the religious consciousness of Western civilization. Travel to Europe for 108 uplifting destinations that helped define religion and spirituality in the Western Hemisphere. From Paleolithic cave art and Neolithic megaliths, to New Age temples, this is an impartial guide book many millennium in the making.

\$19.95 :: 344 pages paperback: 978-1888729122 paperback: 978-1888729139



Sacred Places Europe:

108 Destinations

by Brad Olsen

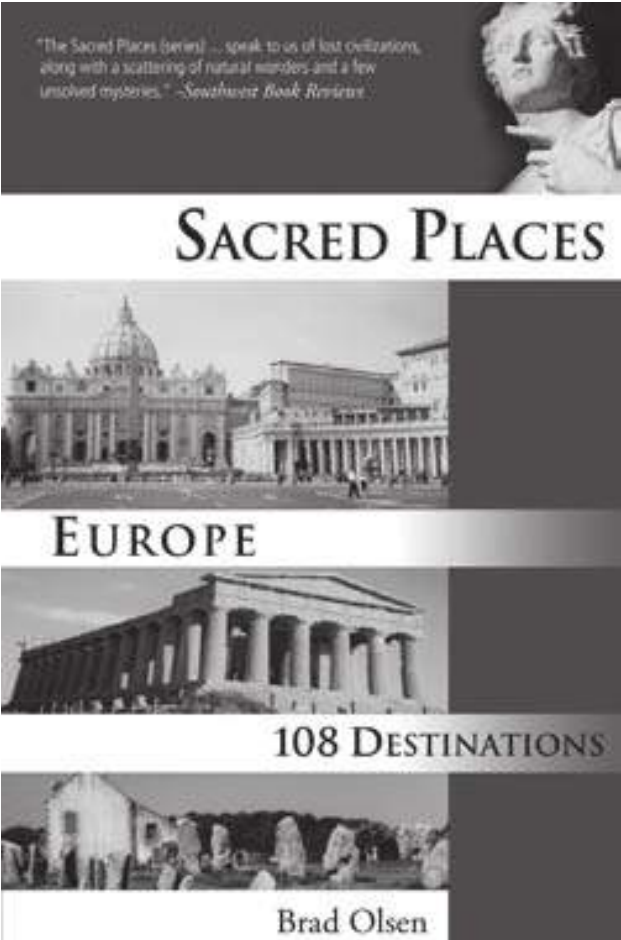
This guide to European
holy sites examines the

all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729245

PDF: 978-1888729184

ePub: 978-1888729320



Sacred Places Around the

World: 108 Destinations

– 2nd EDITION

by Brad Olsen

The mystical comes alive in this exciting compilation of 108 beloved holy destinations. World travelers and armchair tourists who want to explore the mythology and archaeology of the ruins, sanctuaries, mountains, lost cities, and temples of ancient civilizations will find this guide ideal. **\$17.95 :: 288 pages** all

Ebooks priced at \$9.99 Kindle: 978-1888729238 PDF: 978-1888729160

ePub: 978-1888729313

World Stompers: A Global Travel Manifesto

– 5th EDITION by Brad Olsen Here is a travel guide written specifically to assist and motivate young readers to travel the world. When you are ready to leave your day job, load up your backpack and head out to distant lands for extended periods of time, Brad Olsen’s “Travel Classic” will lend a helping hand.

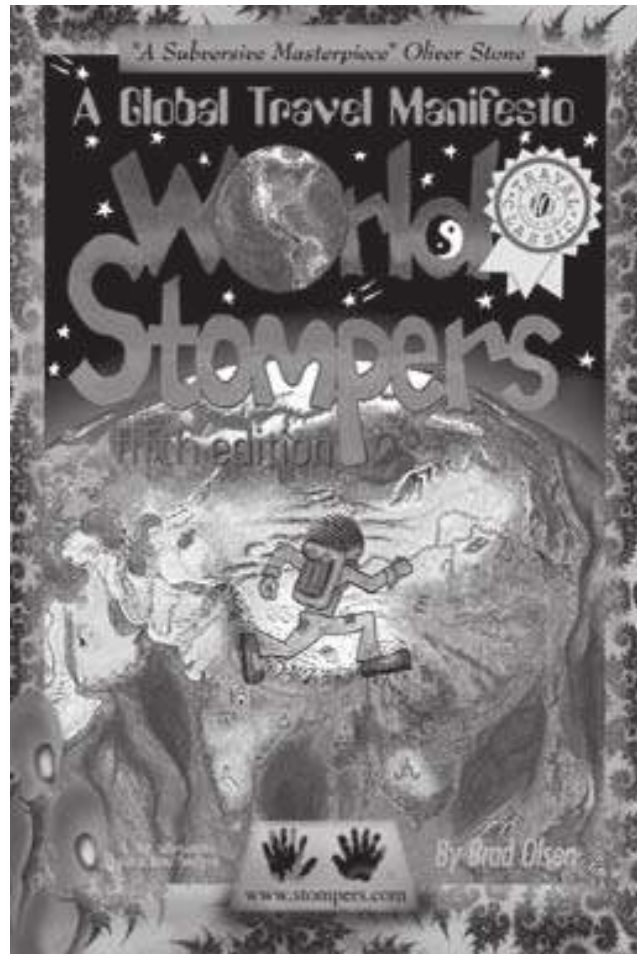
\$17.95 :: 288 pages paperback: 978-1888729054

all Ebooks priced at \$8.99

Kindle: 978-1888729276

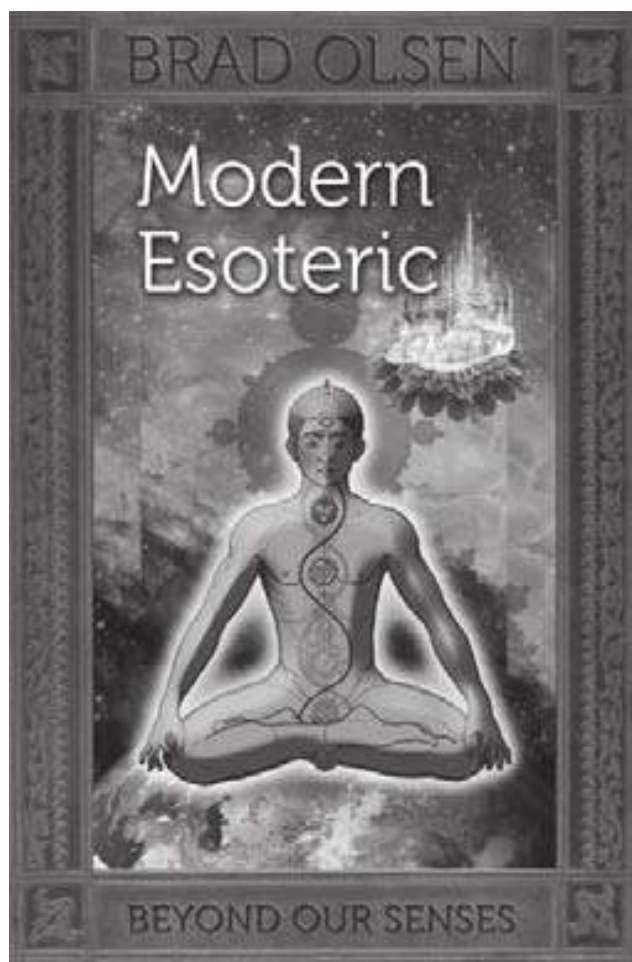
PDF: 978-1888729061

ePub: 978-1888729351



paperback: 978-1888729108

ESOTERIC BOOKS BY CCC PUBLISHING



Modern Esoteric: Beyond

our Senses

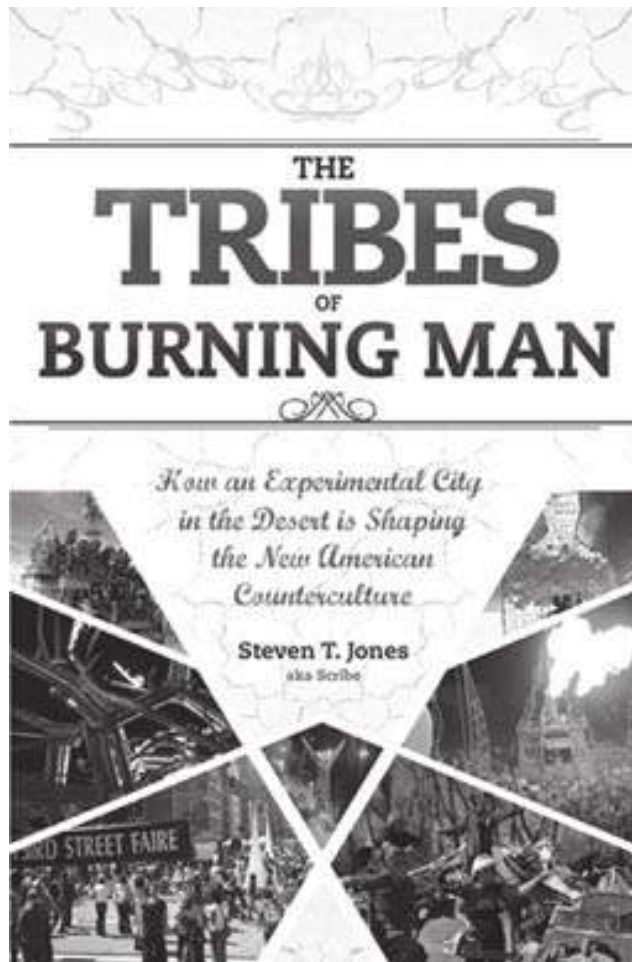
by Brad Olsen

Organized into three sections (Lifeology, Control and Thrive), Modern Esoteric: Beyond Our Senses author Brad Olsen examines the flaws in ancient and modern history, plus explains how esoteric knowledge, conspiracy theories and fringe subjects can be used to help change the dead-end course we humans seem to be blindly running into. **\$17.95 :: 480 pages** all Ebooks priced at \$9.99 Kindle: 978-1888729535

PDF: 978-1888729511 ePub: 978-1888729528

The Unseen Realms examines the nature of the national security state; looks forward as we enter the promise of a Golden Age; and, explains how esoteric knowledge, the extraterrestrial question, and discovering our true human abilities will lead us into the great awakening of humanity.

\$17.95 :: 416 pages paperback: 978-1888729788 paperback: 978-1888729504



Future Esoteric:

The Unseen Realms

– 2nd EDITION

by Brad Olsen

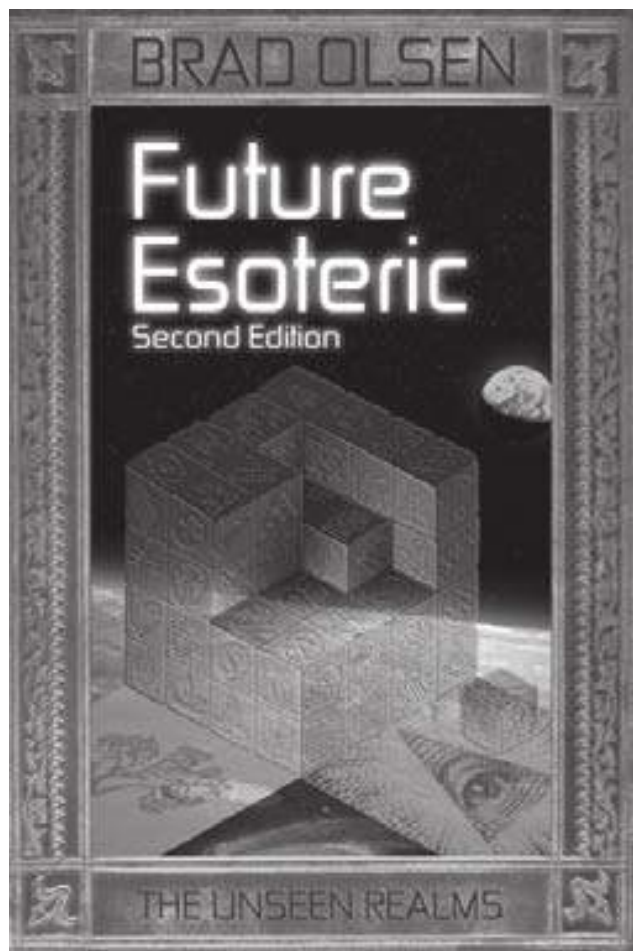
Organized into three sections (Secrets, Cosmos and Utopia), Future Esoteric:

all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729801

PDF: 978-1888729795

ePub: 978-1888729818



The Tribes of Burning Man: How an Experimental City in the Desert is Shaping the New American Counterculture

by Steven T. Jones

The Burning Man Festival has taken on a new character in recent years, with the frontier finally becoming a real city and the many tribes of the event—the fire artists, circus freaks, music lovers, do-gooders, sexual adventurers, grungy builders, and a myriad of other burner collectives—developing an impactful perennial presence in sister cities all over the world. **\$17.95 :: 312 pages** all Ebooks priced at \$9.99 Kindle:

978-1888729443 PDF: 978-1888729450 ePub: 978-1888729436

The Key to Solomon's Key: Is This the Lost Symbol of Masonry?

– 2nd EDITION by Lon Milo DuQuette Is King Solomon's story true? Is his account in the Bible to be considered historical fact? Or do myth and tradition hold the key that

unlocks mysteries of human consciousness infinitely more astounding than history?

\$16.95 :: 256 pages paperback: 978-1888729283

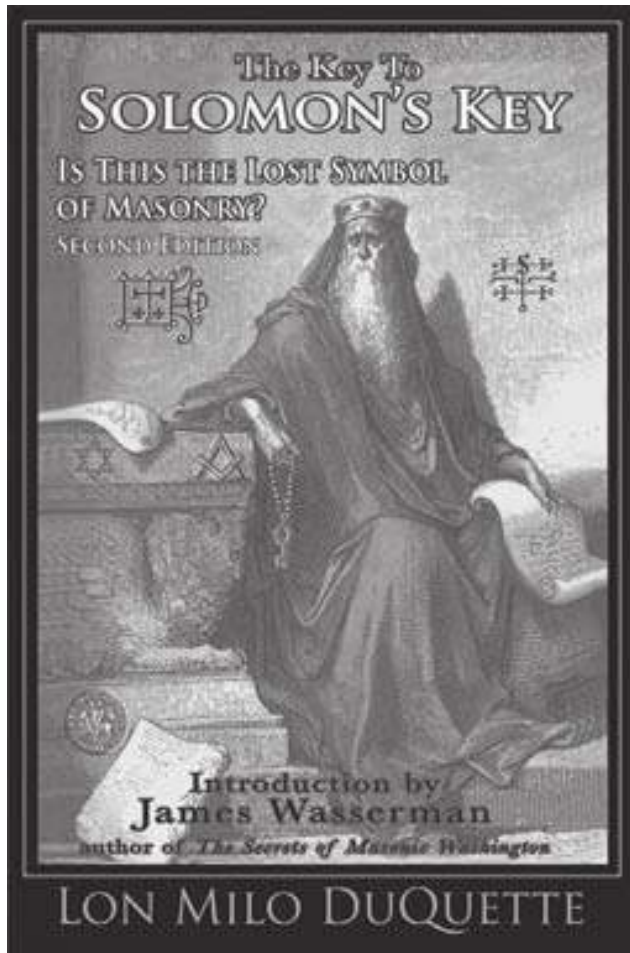
all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729412

PDF: 978-1888729368

ePub: 978-1888729375

paperback: 978-1888729290



= LEO LYON ZAGAMI '

CONFESSIONS
of an

ILLUMINATI Series by

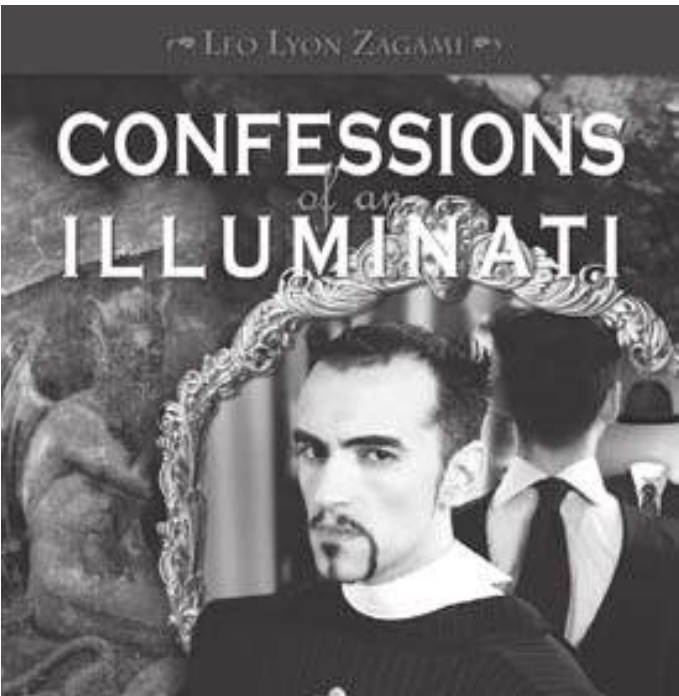
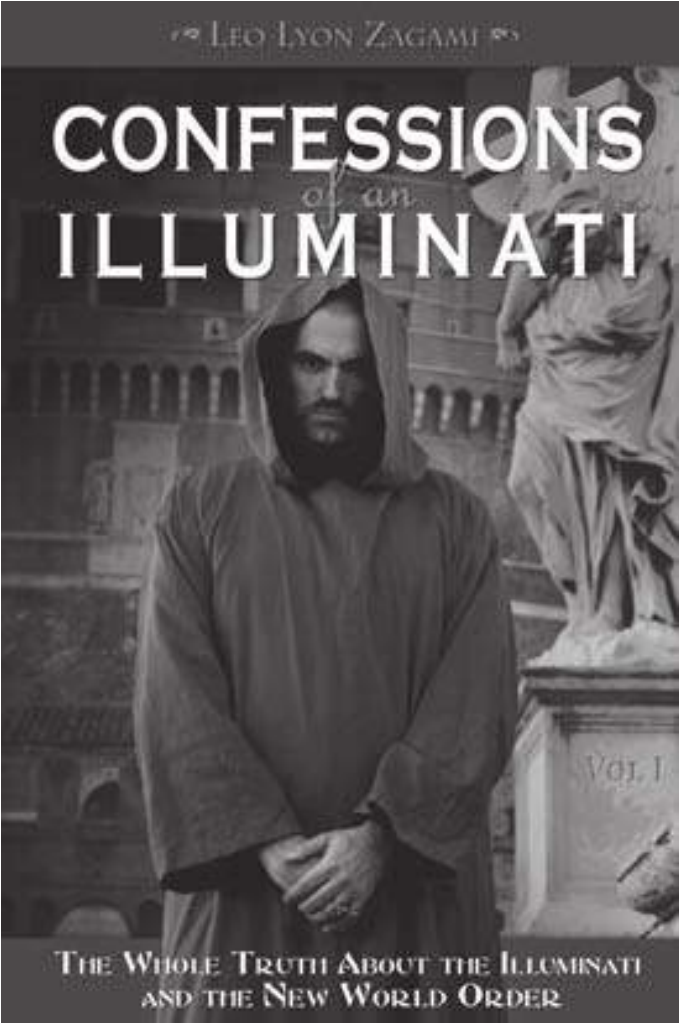
CCC PUBLISHING
SAN FRANCISCO , CA
CCCPUBLISHING .COM

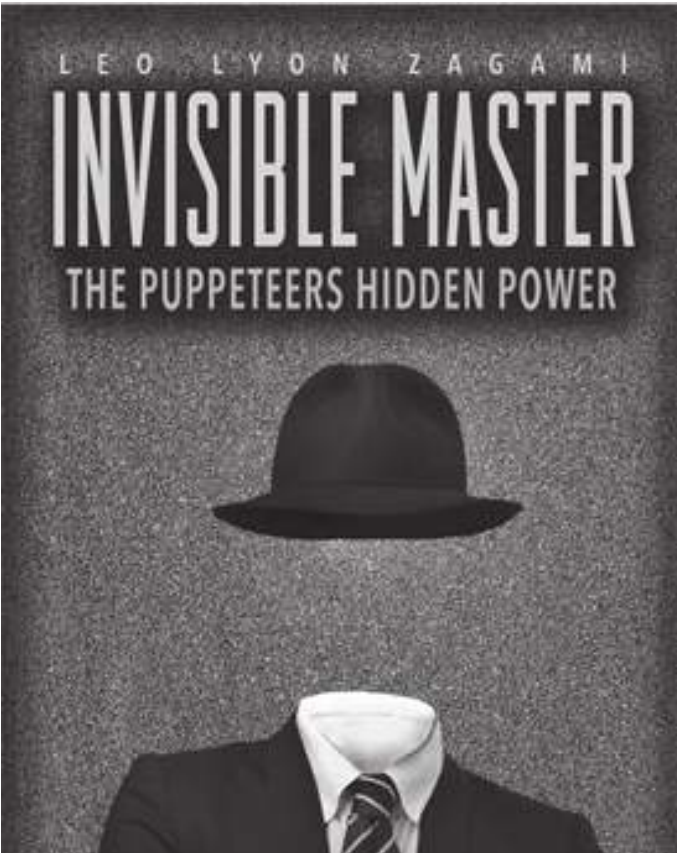
VOLUME I

THE WHOLE TRUTH ABOUT THE ILLUMINATI AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER

isbn : 978-1888729580 • paperback • \$17.95 VOLUME III

ESPIONAGE, TEMPLARS AND SATANISM IN THE SHADOWS OF THE VATICAN





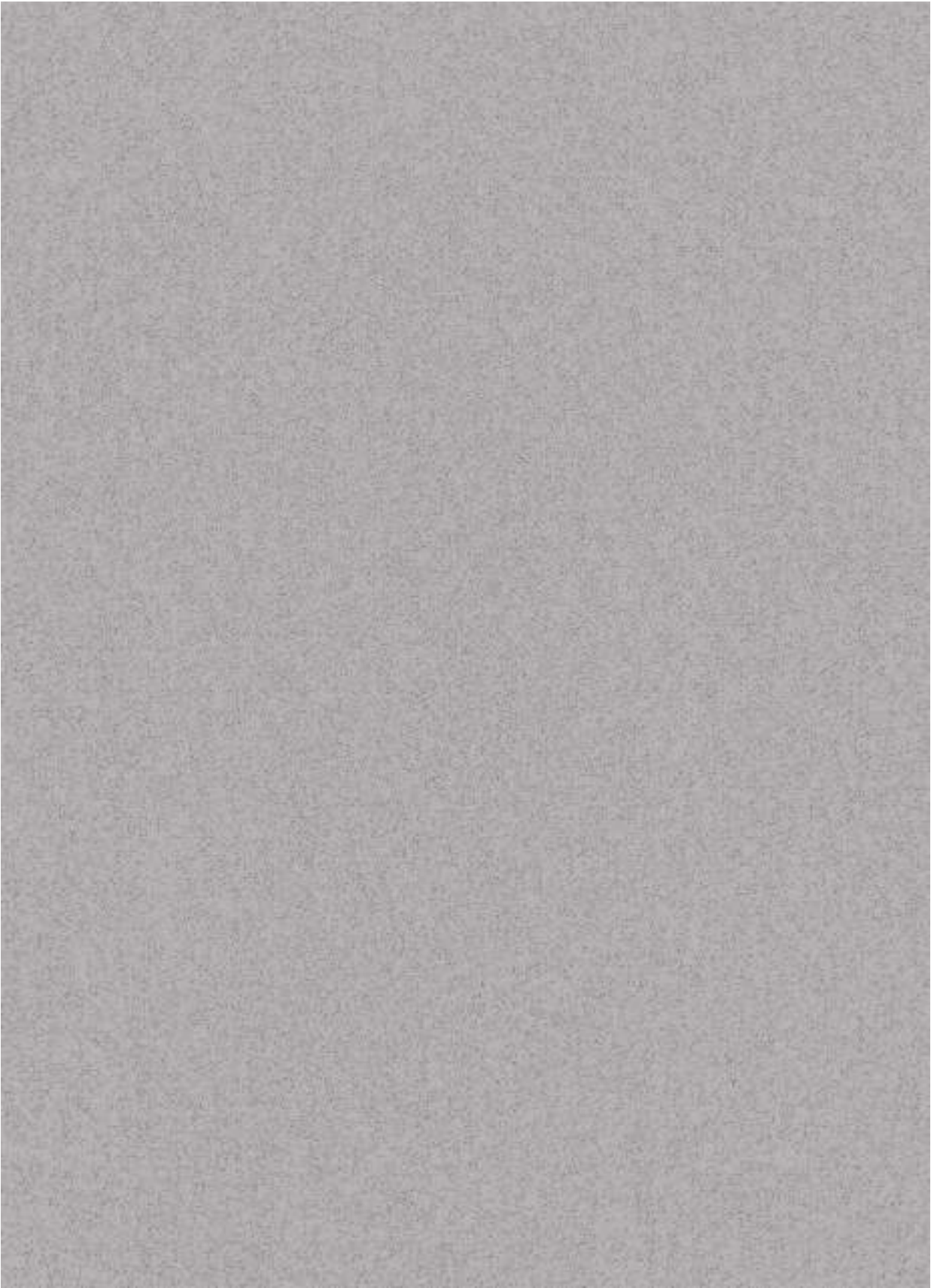
isbn : 978-1888729665 •

paperback • \$17.95

k

INVISIBLE MASTER:

THE PUPPETEERS HIDDEN POWER isbn : 978-188872966X •
paperback • \$17.95



CCC Publishing is distributed by Independent Publishers Group (800) 888-4741,
www.IPGBook.com • Follow us on:



www.LeoZagami.com & www.Facebook.com/cccpublishing
• www.CCCPublishing.com features the content of all of our books online, plus
blogs, ebooks, discounts, and more.



THE ILLUMINATI NETWORK EXPOSED

Leo Lyon Zagami continues his masterful thesis of his former life within the Illuminati, "confessing" both his own role, and by digging deeper to expose the players and their control grid. He outlines the Satanic infiltration of Freemasonry, pointing out the generational aspect of the bloodline families. This book also outlines the many ways of defending yourself psychically against black magicians, but also against the many sects operating within the Illuminati Network.

"Leo Zagami is one of a kind. As charismatic as he is enigmatic, Zagami is a blessing to the research community in his eccentric knowledge of occult history. His revelations are a must-read for anyone willing to challenge their conception of the Catholic Church ... and the Illuminati control structure beyond it."

—Sean Stone, *Buzzsaw*

"Buy this book. There is no other book showing you the inner, highest, most secret and shocking working of the global network of Secret Societies. Leo's books are way, way deeper and better than anything else ever written on the subject of the Occult. Leo has lived it. He has first-hand knowledge and experience. This is a fascinating book. Highly recommended"

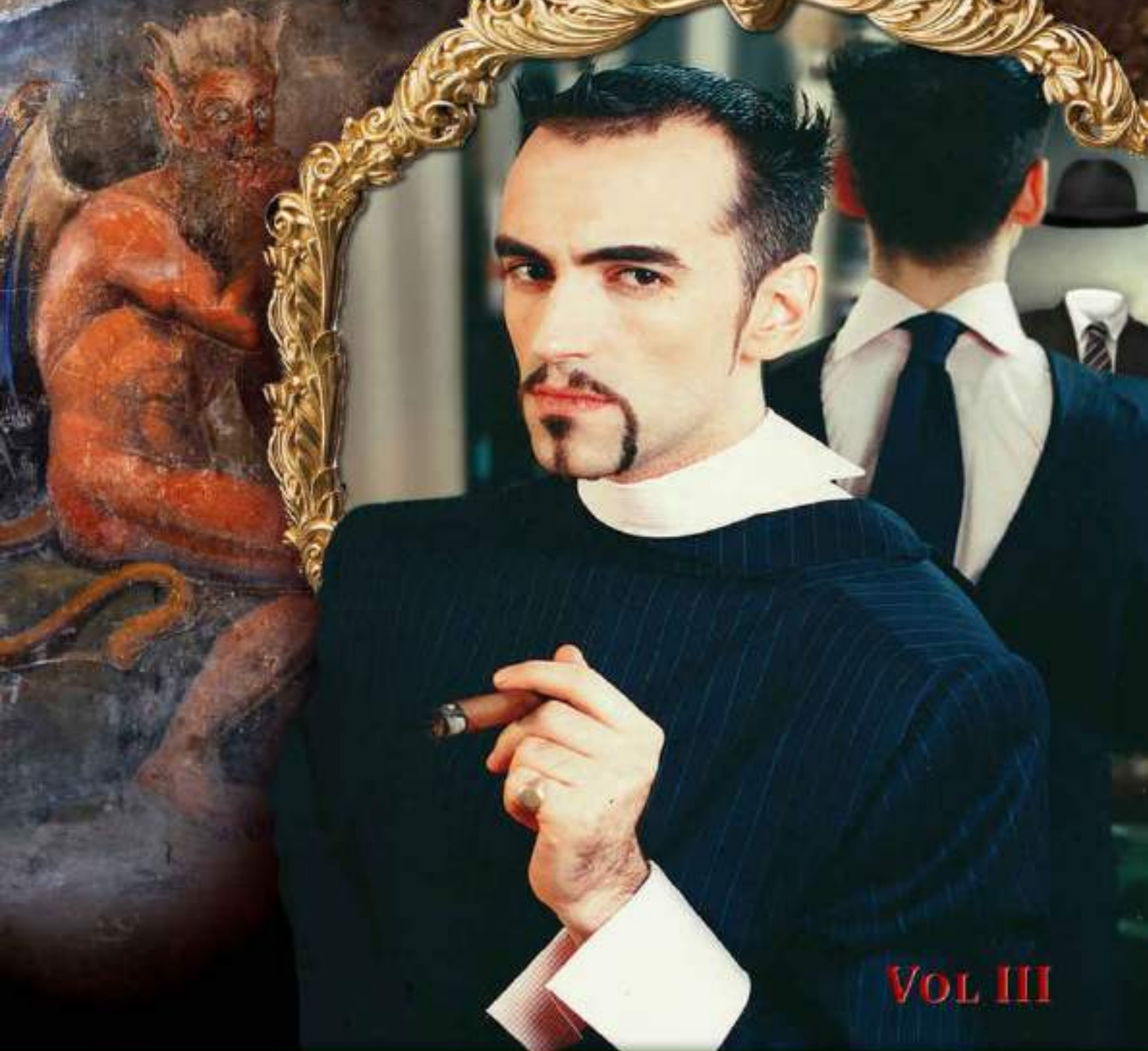
—Christopher Everard, *The Enigma Channel*





LEO LYON ZAGAMI

CONFESSIONS *of an* ILLUMINATI



VOL III

**ESPIONAGE, TEMPLARS AND SATANISM IN
THE SHADOWS OF THE VATICAN**

CONFESSIONS

OF a N

ILLUMINATI

aUThOr:

= LEO LyON ZagaMI '

S

VOLUME III

CCC PUBLIshINg

SaN FraNCISCO, CaLIFOrNIa

Confessions of an Illuminati (Vol. II):
The Time of Revelation and Tribulation
Leading up to 2020

T

he agenda for a New World Order is real and it includes a plan to implement a World War III scenario by 2020, according to former Illuminati member Leo Lyon Zagami in volume two of his Confessions series. Zagami has a pedigree with roots in Italian/Sicilian nobility with Freemasonic heritage as well as in Scottish nobility, again with Freemasonic links (Lyon is his middle name). His bloodline and high-level Freemasonic initiation created unusual connections, but his “seeing the light” and “spilling the beans” landed him in prison. Undeterred, he continues to expose undercurrents at play in many countries.

Zagami delves deeply into the occult machinations and control mechanisms behind the NWO power play, exposing how Freemasonry and secret societies everywhere are being infiltrated by Satanists. He reveals that the major forces working towards a world government are Jesuits in cahoots with Zionists. But the other key hand, he says, is China with its

own brand of Freemasonry operating behind the scenes. Zagami tells the ongoing story of the Dragon Family and some mysterious, confiscated bonds, among many extraordinary tales and historical details that are not for the faint-hearted.

For anyone caught up in this shady network, Zagami has tips on psychic defense. His book names names and uncovers a disturbing world that's far removed from the masses.

–Nexus

A

As a former 33rd degree member of the Freemasons, ranking member of the P2 lodge and born from a lineage of aristocratic Illuminati blood, Illuminati defector Leo Zagami has an acute knowledge of the powerful network consisting nefarious new world order elite and exactly what their future plans entail.

After years of grooming by the powers that be, in 2006 Leo dissolved many of his alliances and started exposing freemason beliefs, members of the elite societies and their agendas. Leo Zagami offers authentic insights into the 2016 new world order agenda and what we can expect in years to come. We know that only a privileged, nefarious few truly make the big decisions of the world. Referred to as the Illuminati or the New World Order, they are a powerful network made up of royal bloodlines, secret societies, occult orders, shady banksters, and corporate oligarchs.

–Higher Side Chats

Confessions of an Illuminati (Vol. I):
The Whole Truth About the Illuminati
and the New World Order

A

Author Leo Lyon Zagami uses the Illuminati's internal documents and reveals confidential and top-secret events. His book contends that the presence of numerous Illuminati brotherhoods and secret societies - just as those inside the most prestigious U.S. universities such as Yale or Harvard - have always been guides to the occult. From the Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO)'s infiltration of Freemasonry to the real Priory of Sion, this book exposes the hidden structure of the New World Order and the occult practices of the various groups involved with it, including their

connections to the intelligence community and the infamous Ur-Lodges.
Critique: A scattering of black-and-white photographs illustrates this aston

ishing glimpse into the power structures and occult practices of notorious secret societies, including their connections to metaphysical pioneer Aleister Crowley, hostile extraterrestrial lifeforms, the intelligence community, and more. But how can ordinary people take a stand against vested interests of money and power? Knowledge is the first step, and even the most skeptical browser will find Confessions of an Illuminati modus operandi expose enlightening!

–Midwest Book Review

L

Leo Lyon Zagami is an ex-member of the Comitato Esecutivo Massonico – Masonic Executive Committee (MEC) of Monte Carlo. He was, until recently, a high level member of the Italian Illuminati, a 33rd degree freemason, a true insider and a high-member of the infamous Freemasonic P2 Lodge. He was the “prince,” prepared to take over after the older Illuminati “king,” Licio Gelli. He is of Illuminati aristocrat bloodline and therefore involved in the Illuminati Order since childhood.

However, Leo decided he’d had enough of all the evil he was exposed to,

and a part of, and the horrifying Satanic, black magic rituals, mind control and torture that was going on inside the lodges, behind closed doors. So he left everything and fled to Norway. Since he left, he’s been harassed and tortured and had his life threatened. He realized that the only way to hopefully stay alive is to expose to the world what he knows and make himself known. History shows that this is one of the best ways to survive, although nothing is for certain. Leo started a website, Illuminati Confessions, where he reveals the secrets to the world, one by one.

–Yoga Esoteric

= **LEO LyON ZagaMI** '

Confessions of an Illuminati

VOL. III

Espionage, Templars and Satanism in the Shadows of the Vatican

Consortium of Collective Consciousness Publishing CCCPublishing.com
Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume III:
Espionage, Templars and Satanism in the Shadows of the Vatican

1st edition

Copyright © 2017 by Leo Lyon Zagami

Published by the Consortium of Collective Consciousness Publishing™

All rights reserved.

Reproduction or translation of any part of this work beyond that permitted by section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act without the permission of the copyright owner is unlawful. Requests for permission or further information should be addressed to: CCC Publishing, 530 8th Avenue #6, San Francisco, CA, 94118, or info@cccpublishing.com

As is common in a historic and reference book such as this, much of the information included on these pages has been collected from diverse sources. When possible, the information has been checked and double-checked. Almost every topic has at least three data points, that is, three different sources that report the same information. Even with special effort to be accurate and thorough, the author and publisher cannot vouch for each and every reference. The author and publisher assume no responsibility or liability for any outcome, loss, arrest, or injury that occurs as a result of information or advice contained in this book. As with the purchase of goods or services, caveat emptor is the prevailing responsibility of the purchaser, and the same is true for the student of the esoteric.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data:

Zagami, Leo Lyon

CONFESSIONS OF AN ILLUMINATI, VOL. 3 / Leo Lyon Zagami p.
cm.

print ISBN 13: 978-1888729665 (Pbk.) ePub ISBN 13: 978-1888729689
(epub)

MobiPocket ISBN 13: 978-1888729696 (kindle) PDF ISBN 13: 978-

1888729672 (pdf)

1. Religion & Spirituality. 2. Other Religions, Practices & Sacred Texts.
3. Freemasonry. I. Title

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 2015930357

Printed in the United States of America.

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

Then the woman said to Elijah, “Now I know that you are a man of God and that the word of the Lord from your mouth is the truth.” (1 Kings 17:24)

And behold, I come quickly. Blessed is he that keepeth the words of the prophecy of this book.
(Revelation 22:7)



FIG. 1 – Masonic Tracing Board for the 3rd degree of Freemasonry (Master Mason) created by Lady Frieda Harris (1877 – 1962), artist and illustrator, known for designing The Tarot of Aleister Crowley.



About the

Author

Supported by a creative environment from an early age, Leo Lyon Zagami's devotion to the study and research of esoteric, historical, and philosophical subjects has yielded his unique perspective. This ran parallel to his passion for music, which led him to collaborate with radio and television stations around the world. Since 2006, Leo began circulating, first-hand, information regarding his direct involvement with the New World Order and various secret societies connected to it; often referred to as the Illuminati. From 2009 to 2013 he authored six books published in Japan, all of which were bestsellers in their genre; and together selling

over seventy thousand books. From 2012 to 2015, Leo published seven books in Italy with great results— results that have made him a household name in his native country.

Dedicated to the members of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis and the Brothers of my Lodge. We are sowing the seeds for a harvest that will be enjoyed by future generations.

II

Translation: Leo Zagami, Jennifer Fahey Adaption: Christy Zagami
Editing: Christy Zagami, Brad Olsen Cover and Book Design: Mark J. Maxam

CONTENTS:

II

8	.....	About the Author
13	.....	Introduction by the Author
Chapter I: In Search of the Perfect Knighthood		
29	.....	Awaiting a Holy Empire
35	.....	From Ancient Egypt to the Strict Observance
41	.....	The Rite of Strict Observance vs. the rest of Freemasonry in the hands of Islam
48	.....	The threat of a pro-Islamist New World Order
52	.....	The False Prophets of “the Noble Sanctuary” and Ataturk
59	.....	The Goddess
68	.....	The Templars, the Holy House and the Japanese Princess
78	.....	Is Oblast the “New Israel?”
82	.....	Palaprat Johannite Foundations
85	.....	Loreto’s Holy House
89	.....	The dispute in the Neo-Templar world after the appearance of a mysterious parchment

Chapter II: The Holy Grail

96	The Seborga Files
----	-------	-------------------

100	.....	The Holy Grail revealed
103	.....	In memory of Rocco Zingaro: A Templar in possession of the Holy Grail
112		Padre Pio and the Holy Grail
116	.....	My experience with the Holy Grail
118	.....	The Spiritual Alchemy of the Knights Templar
122	.....	The Threicia
125	.....	Loreto and Medjugorje ... awaiting the Antichrist

Contents 11

Chapter III: Blood Lineages and Gnosticism

130	.....	The DNA of the Illuminati
141	.....	Initiates on the dark side of the force
149	.....	The Neo-Templars and the Gnostic Church with a Jesuit flavor
160	.....	Richard, Duc de Palatine and the Pansophic Rite
163	.....	The Tau, the Gnostic Church and the Patriarchate of Antioch
172	.....	The Jesuits, the Rosicrucians and the Catholic Origins of “Scottish Freemasonry”
177	.....	Dom Martinez De Pasqually, the mysterious Illuminati ...
181	.....	Papus and the Orders & Societies of the Theosophical Society

Chapter IV: The Magical World of the Illuminati: from Abramelin to Wicca

184	.....	The magic of Abramelin
195	.....	Jung and Sacred Magic
202	.....	Jung and Mind Control
205	.....	Jung and the wife of Tutankhamun
210	.....	Pazuzu
212	.....	Domizio, Monte Carlo, and the Grand Lodge
213	.....	Franz Bardon, the 99 lodges, and Adolf Hitler
218	.....	Wicca Witchcraft: another creation of the Illuminati

Chapter V: Espionage, Freemasonry and Satanism in the Vatican

227	.....	Father Malachi Martin, a Jesuit who served the Mossad
230	.....	In Defense of Father Malachi Martin by William H. Kennedy
233	.....	The secret mission entrusted by Padre Pio to the heroic Don Villa
237	.....	The Vatican and Masonry: a ballad of hypocrisy
239	.....	The “Post-Conciliar Church” and Rock Music in the Illuminati

242 Satanism in the Vatican: not a hypothesis but a certainty!
247 From Rome to the Boston “Spotlight”
250 The world of spies in the shadow of the Vatican
253 Graham the Vatican Jesuit Spymaster
255 A strange encyclopedia of spies
258 Aldo Conchione, Gabriella Carlizzi, and Satanism of the NWO in the Vatican

Chapter VI: Beneath the Vatican the Darkest Secrets are Hidden

264 Pope Montini the Freemason

269 The Elixir Vitae
271 Cardinal Siri
274 The Vatican Mafia 666: obey or die!
275 A brief tale of a Masonic human sacrifice piloted by the Vatican
278 The Knights of Columbus, the Knights of Malta, and the Jesuits
285 Satan the alien enemy, and the New Age
292 UFOs and SciFi: instruments of Illuminati propaganda
293 Confessions of a Pilgrim: Paulo Coelho
300 From Zecharia Sitchin to Satanism in the Vatican
305 This is the End
308 Arcanissima
314 Explaining the Magical Door
316 From Straw Man to the New Cornerstone
321 Trilogy Conclusion

II

Introduction by the Author

II

I

In this project called Confessions of an Illuminati, I have carried out a complex and in-depth study, based on my direct experiences, creating in this way a sort of hybrid project. It can serve as a curious reading, but also as a manual and an inspiration, for even deeper future studies for those willing to go further in search of the truth. Moreover, this is an innovative

way of showing the true history of the hidden controllers of the NWO. I not only speak about their origins and their past, but demonstrate the direct influence of certain past events, to the present, and what they plan in the future. I call this format “Conspiracy reality.” It offers readers a much broader knowledge without boring them to death, because it’s projected in the here and now, *Hic et Nunc* as stated in Latin. We are now living in a crepuscular time in history, where the publication of the third volume of my *Confessions*, will finally unveil the hidden truth about the Templars and their modern imitators. Over time they have been divided into two factions, a truly enlightened and benevolent one, and an infernal, malevolent, and obscurantist side, that seems to be prevailing today. When we speak of the Templars, the original ones born in the lap of the Catholic Church, we must be careful not to confuse the Order with individual knights. These knights were real monks, who made the three vows of chastity, poverty and obedience. In fact, the much celebrated wealth, power and ambition must be exclusively attributed to the Order, and understood as a super individual body, their motto: *Non nobis Domine, non nobis sed Nomine tuo da Gloriam*. As far as we know, historians have searched the archives of the past, and have not been able to find a single piece of evidence that the Order acted in their own self-interest, rather than for the universal and Catholic defense of Christianity; the safety of roads and traffic to the Holy Land, and the protection of the needy.

It can be said that the Templars were advanced for their time, and as it usually happens in such cases, they became misunderstood, and envied for their work and their perceived mission. This is obviously what we know from the official and “profane” side of history, but of course there is also another side to the story, the occult path of these problematic Knights. I will explain deeper the mysterious teachings and traditions in this volume of the trilogy, and in *The Invisible Master*, that helped the Templars understand the laws that govern the historical cycles of humankind. They understood fully the beginning of the downward slide of the current phase of civilization, what the Hindu tradition defines as the *Kali-Yuga*, and they dared to challenge and oppose it, or at least attempt to delay the fatal conclusion of this cycle. The occult and underground struggle was titanic, and these monks failed to triumph. But something happened that we can not yet fully understand, that stopped this wonderful project that the Templars had in part begun to realize. Perhaps a most dazzling revelation informed them that certain laws, although cruel and absurd, are present for the final Well of Cosmic manifestation, of which man is part of the same

symbol. Yet, at the same time, when they were invited to submit to the Church, and obey the Pope, they refused.

Many centuries later, a similar episode would take place with the Jesuits, after the *Dominus ac Redemptor*, the apostolic Letter of Pope Clement XIV, that suppressed the Society (or Company) of Jesus, until the papal bull *Sollicitudo omnium ecclesiarum* on August 7, 1814. They were admitted back into the Vatican by Pius VII, and in 2013, they were even able to place one of them on the papal throne for the first time in history with Pope Francis. This situation makes me think of the *Götterdämmerung*, which concludes the Tetralogy of Wagner. The subject of the opera (i.e.: the *Götterdämmerung*), is the Armageddon of the world in Norse mythology, and that is where we are today, mainly because of our parents and of the generations that preceded, since the end of World War II, who lived in the spirit of compromise with this illusory lie. Social tension is increasing more and more each day, and you can clearly notice this since the tragic events of 9/11. These are the signs of a new “strategy of tension,” manipulated by the usual architects of control, which for the occasion, create a new “Cold War” with the usual enemy: Russia, the only possible ally in the conflict with so-called Islamic “fundamentalism.” That is another big farce, packaged by the New World Order, in which Russia is also obviously seeking their role without underselling in any way, their sovereignty or their Christian tradition, something the rest of the world seems to be submitting to, in order to embrace a One World Religion.

Let us remember what the late Count Licio Gelli, former Worshipful Master of the famous Lodge Propaganda 2 said in relation to the “Muslim lands,” and their relation to the Knights Templar:

“ The great strength of the Templars, however, was the ability to dominate the Muslim territories with very few men. Their diplomacy enabled them to rely more on this, or the other Muslim factions, taking advantage of the hatred between the various Islamic sects and the various cities. Promising their protection to a powerful city or a Muslim faction, they had allies at all times and played skillfully on the division of Islam. If Muslims were united, and it is also the history of today, the Templars and the other crusaders would not have resisted for so long in the Holy Land.”

This is what happens in fact even today, where the same technique is applied each day in the Middle East. They lean from one faction to the other, dividing Islam, and manipulating them for the interests of the New

World Order. On top of all this, those in the U.S. risk a new confrontation with the Russian Federation, and a possible clash with Christian Orthodoxy, that although fragmented, is attempting to stop this vulgar globalist ideology that is promoted by George Soros & Co. After the end of the monstrosity called Communism, Russia seems to be the only true conservative faction that is willing to fight terrorism and Islamic extremism, and defend the values of true Christianity. Liberal atheists have helped to create and promote Communism, and are now sitting at the top of a pyramid that seems more like a “New World Disorder” than a “New World Order.” This Communist ideology was secretly promoted by the Jesuits in the 60’s and 70’s, and they are now the true Masters. To fight such an abomination we would like a “total Revolution,” if not by us, at least by those who govern us, but this is still a difficult and dangerous utopian vision to be realized. The great Italian Sardinian initiate Vincenzo Soro, in a curious commentary on the French work of the eighteenth century, entitled *The Great Book of Nature*, spoke of the hidden operators that lie behind the most important revolution, discussed brilliantly by Gérard Encausse (1865 – 1916) (FIG. 2), known also as Papus:

They were faced with the need of the revolutions in the same spirit of physicians to address the need for a surgical operation. They do not think about the operation itself but of the consequences of the same, of the pain that the patient would suffer, of the weakness that occurs and that we must fight, and so on; and they previously study the consequences and the painfulness, to minimize the loss of blood, and especially to comfort the patient in the most serious hours of the disease, and in the



FIG. 2 – Papus, aka Gérard Encausse (1865 –1916), a great popularizer of occultism and founder of the modern Martinist Order, one of the most important emanations of the Western Illuminati network.

most dangerous stages of the operation. But it happens very often that revolutions do not take place as the initiates would have wanted: and sometimes its precursors and trainers are also the first victims.¹

In the course of my Confessions series, it has been of fundamental importance to me, to study the genesis and development of the secret societies commonly referred to as the “Illuminati,” a term of course not restricted to the Order of the Illuminati of Adam Weishaupt, but in my

view, a description of a much wider “New Age” network ranging from Wicca to Thelemic sects, all the way to the knighthoods of the Vatican, and Occult Freemasonry. In my research I have found important and influential groups created by the elite of the Royal Houses, other times I have encountered irrelevant groups playing a very dangerous geopolitical game. Even worse, I have found sects manipulated by the big shots of Occult Freemasonry, and the Intelligence services operating in the magical arena, often affecting the world negatively without the knowledge of their practitioners. These are groups

such as the Ordo Templi Orientis or The Golden Dawn, who often live on the edge of a parallel magical world, which interferes (not always successfully) with our reality through their growing contribution in the countries where they operate. For this reason a further analysis of their structure is not only interesting, but necessary, for those who want to fully comprehend the true ideologies of the Illuminati that form the astral body of our society that has been called *Unicuique suum*, a definition by Gérard Encausse. (FIG. 3)

Papus was, as I mentioned earlier, his magical name, chosen to obtain contact with the gods. He took this name from the Nuctéméron of Apollonius from Tiana, a figure appreciated by various luminaries of the occult world, like Franz Bardon. It was therefore a name of a genius. Genies, or jinn as the Romanized Arabic word, comes from a long line of mythological creatures dating back to 2400 BC. According to the Qur’an, God created jinn out of the “fire of a scorching wind.” Papus is the genius of the first hour, an entity dedicated to medicine and healing. Papus was also a worldly man, taking part in Le Chat Noir (French for “The Black Cat”) a nineteenth-century entertainment establishment on the hill of Montmartre (a club in vogue between the late 1800’s and early 1900’s), but spent a lot of his time in libraries to research ancient texts, just as I have done at times.

1 See. Vincenzo Soro, *The Great Book of Nature*, (Rome: Atanor, 1921), footnote 1, p. 13.



FIG. 3 – Above: a Kadosh Knight (30th degree A.A.S.R.) wields the dagger, and vows revenge against the papacy and monarchy for the death of Jacques de Molay, the last Grand Master of the Templars.

This knowledge allowed him to oppose the Eastern tradition being promoted at the time by the Theosophical Society, with an equally strong Western tradition.

In Paris, he surrounded himself with the main esotericists of the time; among those closest to him we find the French magician, the Marquis Stanislas de Guaita (1861 – 1897), a noble of Lombard origin considered by Papus himself to be one of the greatest initiates and Illuminati of his time, who wrote some very interesting things which I will return to shortly. Sedir (who worked for the Bibliothèque Nationale de France) and Joséphin Péladan (1858-1918), who would leave the group shortly after to create his own group (without success). In 1888, Papus met Pierre-Augustin Chaboseas, who he hoped would transmit to him an initiatic lineage dating back to L. C. de Saint-Martin. This was a “strange” coincidence, or at least a synchronicity, that will give him the power and authority to form a new order (the Martinist Order), and the structure that will be permanently established in 1891, based on that of the already existing Kabbalistic Order of the Rosicrucians. He wrote more than 160 books with the name Papus or

Gérard Encausse. Papus affirmed the following thought on Secret Societies describing them: “as a real social astral body”,² a kind of invisible aggregate formed by various egregore that operate through them.

Egregore is an obscure term that I have used a lot in my trilogy, which seems to have originated and developed as a word describing a group thoughtform in the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, and the early works of the Rosicrucians. The first author to adapt such a term in modern language was the French poet Victor Hugo, in his *La Légende des Siècles* (“The Legend of the Ages”), a collection of poems published back in 1859, where he uses the word “égrégoré” first as an adjective, then as a noun, while leaving the meaning obscure to his readers. It was Eliphas Levi, pseudonym of Abbé Constant,

2 See. Papus (Gerard Encausse), Martinez Pasqualis, (Paris: Chamuel, 1895), pp. 108, 109.

a remarkable character of the esoteric and political scene of his era, who promoted this term a decade later, in his book *Le Grand Arcane*, where he identifies “egregore” with the tradition concerning the “Watchers,” the fathers of the Nephilim, describing them as “terrible beings” that “will crush us without pity because they are unaware of our existence.”³ The word “Egregore” derives in fact, from the Greek word *egrégoroi*, meaning “watchers,” present in the Book of Enoch, a biblical apocrypha where it designates the fallen angels who, for love of the daughters of man, lived on earth, teaching humanity art and science. But in contemporary esoteric phraseology, reminiscent of the work done in the highly influential Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, this term indicates a collective psychic entity that is produced both from a ritual or naturally, by any human congress of at least three people together. The Egregore characteristic therefore consists not purely of its mathematical sum, but on the sum of its geometrical energies, which is why it manifests itself more strongly through Sacred Geometry, so dear to the Templars.

There are those who are skeptical of this “weird” reality that I am proposing to you through my trilogy, and despite all the evidence and truth which I have brought to you in the first two volumes, there will always be the skeptical person who refuses to accept such truths, because it’s easier for the majority of the population to live in illusion and ignorance. I quote in this case a classic episode of the New Testament that involves St. Thomas contained in John 20, 24-29, known as “the disbelief of Thomas.” Thomas, who doubted the resurrection of Jesus, then came to meet the

risen Lord. Addressing him, Jesus says: “Put your finger here, and see my hands; and put out your hand, and place it in my side; do not be faithless, but believing.” Thomas replied: “My Lord and my God!” Jesus said to him: “Have you believed because you have seen me? Blessed are those who have not seen and yet believe.” To my dear readers, you have learned uncomfortable truths thus far, about the various sects of the New World Order and their intelligence networks, and information denied to you by the powerful elite of this Earth. I present to you this trilogy of truth, through much sacrifice, after years of injustice and oppression, suffered precisely because of my opposition to these injustices, that are part of the system. It’s been over 10 years since June of 2006, when I began my open confrontation with the Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2, which pushed me later that year to publish my Confessions online, with a small but successful blog. It has been over 15 years since the beginning of my war against the Satanists of the Ordo Templi Orientis, and other Crowleyan Illuminati sects. They were important choices in my life, as was joining Freemasonry in 1993, with Prince Gianfranco Alliata di Monreale, aware of what could happen if I went down the “rabbit hole,” the popular phrase used in Alice’s Adventures in Wonderland, that defines a sort of catabasis, which literally means “descent into Hades.” Freemason and author of several books Gianmichele Galassi writes the following:

The theme of the descent into the underworld, or more exactly the catabasis, is certainly not new, there are many examples in various cultures since ancient times. It’s sufficient to recall Hercules, Pollux, Orpheus for the Greeks, the Babylonian Inanna, the hero Hittite Kessi, Xolotl in Mexico, the Aeneas of the Latins or Dante in Italian literature. Jesus himself would die and then rise again, so it is clear how the ability to go down to the underworld before returning to that of the living is an expression of an ancestral need of human beings. Of course, the various myths and stories likely to give rise to different interpretations, but at the same time they are always related to an ego-soul transformative cathartic process or the idea of eternal life with the consequent defeat of death.

3 See. Eliphas Lévi, *Le Grand Arcane* (“The Great Mystery,” 1868) pp.127-130, 133, 136.

But as the same Galassi writes in his excellent essay on the subject: “ The concept of death can take on various meanings: the end of it all, as the last act of existence without any possibility of extension, a simple transmutation, through the migration of the soul, until the rebirth to a new life, a spiritual life that lasts for eternity.”⁴

I open the last volume of my trilogy with Plato's Allegory of the Cave and its two interlocutors, Socrates and Glaucon. I would like to present to you the correct interpretation of the most beautiful and famous metaphor in Western philosophy, thanks to my father Dr. Elio Zagami (1939 – 2010).

Elio wrote about it in his unpublished essay entitled *The Experience*, where he states:

Socrates, after comparing our nature, in regards to education or lack of education, described the following picture of mankind, in Book VII of *The Republic*,⁵ where we find the famous description of Plato's experience, perhaps among the most beautiful pages ever written, undoubtedly among the most cited, although not equally understood. It is a "catabasis" and later a mental "rise," with specific reference to various degrees of initiation.

On the myth of Plato's Cave contained in the work *The Republic*, I will attempt, with my father's help, a cautious analysis and description in connection with the initiation rites of the time, which have always been the basis of the Western Initiatic Tradition, and in this way I hope to help you, my reader, understand its importance in the eyes of the Illuminati Masters. My father used to tell me that Plato was blamed (by the Sicilian Pythagoreans), for having created such an important allegory and putting it into writing. They were a sort of forerunner to the "mafia" of today, where they obviously wished to control such secret knowledge and monopolize it in order to facilitate their personal goals. They did not agree with Plato showing such truths outside certain initiatic circles in the hands of the elite, blaming him for revealing to the masses the secrets related to the control of the Matrix, a bit like Jesus did. Elio writes: "Recall how Socrates, his teacher, was punished and accused by his opponents of having aroused the youth protest, which his disciple Plato still denied—here we go again, we want to always stay prisoners of the system. The truth scared to the mafia back then as it does today, and Socrates was condemned to die by taking hemlock, do not forget, thus becoming a 'guided suicide.'" My father Dr. Elio Zagami also wrote:

It is a descent into hell, which was already made by Ulysses, Aeneas, Jesus, and Dante, made to meet with a thousand possible faces of ourselves. It is the heart of the Platonic esoteric transmission, the place of ideas, the mental point of constant reference of our civilization. It is time

then to reinterpret the “Myth” or “Allegory of the Cave” in a modern way for it to be made accessible to all. With an underground dwelling in the shape of the cave, thinking to see men who have been trapped in there since they were children, with chained legs and necks, so as to have them standing only able to see forward, unable, because of the chain, to turn around their neck. Unable to see other levels of existence beyond their own. The man, enslaved, only looking ahead. But in front of him there is usually nothing (only shadows). There will never be a sun shining in the depths of the cave! We have become specialists of the dark. And now we want to go to other planets, systems, galaxies like we are able to move when we cannot truly move ourselves mentally from our present position, we want to travel the universe to defeat nature, confusing such things with reality. We are all wannabe Icarus. High and far behind us shines the light of a fire, and between the fire and the prisoners raises a road. Along this road you think you see a low wall built, like the screen that the puppeteers put in front of people to show above them the puppets. And who are the puppet masters of this reality?

4 Gianmichele Galassi, V.I.T.R.I.O.L. ed il tema della discesa negli inferi, brief essay from the site: <http://www.riflessioni.it/riflessioni-iniziatiche/VITRIOL.htm> Archived 27th of September 2016.
5 Plato, *The Republic*, Book VII, translated by Franco Sartori (Bari-Rome: Laterza, 1973) pp. 237-241.

If we look at the Platonic metaphor “we must not overlook anything,” Dr. Elio Zagami urges us, and he continues his analysis by writing:

Man enslaved, tied, prisoner in the bottom of the cave, is actually us, or at least most of us. So the question arises, ‘Who are these puppeteers?’ Glaucon replies to the Allegory of the Cave, “I see.” At that time this meant hear and see. Imagine seeing men carrying along the low wall objects, all sorts protruding from the edge, statues and other figures of stone and wood, crafted in all sorts of ways; and, as is natural, that some carriers talk, others are silent in the process.

So Plato described to us in his Allegory of the Cave, the power, and men of power, who continually stun us with their ideology. Some of these men speak during their work, while others are silent. My father wrote that the silent ones are those who rule the system:

Those are the ones who lead or command humanity (linked at the bottom of the cave) which provide to us a glimpse or “projection” of false things built for us, proposing this as the only possible reality. Even the sun (= fire) in their eyes is constructed for them. Perhaps cousins of Prometheus,

they think they are so close to God as to believe to know that God does not exist. The world, maneuvered out of their hands, gives them vertigo and therefore they believe from their glorious heights to be the gods of this world. But this is not the case: they are only a visible manifestation of the infinite loop chain of this prison planet. “Some people talk” and write and bombard us in so many ways, in their own words (political, religious, prophets, psychologists, critics.) Others prefer to manage the power in silence, never saying anything (business magnate, esoterist, Masons, courtesans, friends and friends of all these).⁶

An excellent description of the Allegory of the Cave made by my father Elio, in his unpublished essay written in the mid 70’s, just as good, if not superior to what we find in more recent times.

In the movie *The Matrix*, a 1999 American-Australian science fiction action film written and directed by The Wachowski brothers, a film that as some of you already know, I consider of great importance in the initiatic process of the masses at this crucial time for humanity. The film in question revolves around the opposition between real and fictional worlds, between truth and falsehood, between truth and appearance, a central duality in all of Western philosophy. The truth is not as it appears to us, a nice game of empty phantasmagoria, to deceive us and keep us subjugated in chains. This is what the dark side wants. The film in question may partly be relied upon as a representation of Plato’s thought. *The Matrix* seems to rewrite the myth of Plato’s Cave with a new interpretation, with of course a technological upgrade, which is compelling when you refer to the sleeping masses of today, lost in the virtual world of the internet. If a slave could escape, says Plato, initially he would be blinded by the sunlight, but he would then be able to see the truth clearly, which the shadows concealed, and finally he would understand the prison planet that surrounds him. If he wanted to go back into the cave to reveal such truths to the other slaves, he would not be believed, and indeed he might even be killed. Neo, the

⁶ Elio Zagami, *The Experience* (unpublished essay), various extracts from the chapter “The Prophets of Experience.”

protagonist of the film, somehow represents the ultimate man-philosopher of this age, who manages to escape the cave (*The Matrix*), and finally realizes the true nature of reality that surrounds him. At first he is dazzled

by the light outside, but once he gets used to it and recognizes the truth that it hides, he returns to the cave (the Matrix), and tries to free other men. In this context, after you take the red pill described in the film, you reach the enlightenment experience, however some, after reading my words, will ask in the way Glaucon did in the Allegory of the Cave: “But, what is this experience?” It does not really simplify life, if anything, it makes it more difficult, and often controversial at a social level, and sometimes it can even cause you to die if you are not cautious in the way you proceed after your “illumination.”

Some may not want to dissolve the chains of human existence that lead to the truth. They are the poor prisoners of Plato’s ideal cave, with the realization that this is still a “Prison Planet,” and knowing that one could be opposed and persecuted by the controllers of the famous “Matrix” for one’s choice, or even be killed by the “slave gods.” This term was defined by the discarnate entity named Aiwass, that dictated the Book of the Law to English magician Aleister Crowley, and his wife Rose Edith Crowley, in Cairo in 1904. If the elite could have it their way, they would try to stop any future mutiny of “cavemen,” as they did with me over and over again in the past, hoping I would eventually give up. The truth is so scary that most ordinary people prefer to refuse it, and not all men have the courage to face the risk involved in fighting such a battle that involves a radical choice in one’s life, and in the life of one’s family. This has happened to me when I suffered the betrayal of people close to me after my dramatic choice over a decade ago. I suddenly found myself in isolation in a prison in Norway. In the end, there will always be an infamous character like Cypher “the traitor,” the Judas of The Matrix movie, the companion of Neo and Morpheus, who reveals secret plans to artificial intelligences. The gist of the speech made by Cypher is that humanity is lazy, fearful, tied to its false security, and they feel it’s better to remain ignorant than to know the truth that could radically disrupt their lives.⁷

I saw this reflected particularly in contemporary Scandinavian society, which I consider the most subdued and conditioned in the world, although it is considered by many to be an example to follow. It is actually the first society to sell out to the globalists with various initiatives. Norway and Sweden, for example, are eliminating cash in favor of electronic currency, thus promoting the latest trend of the New World Order, and to global slavery, where we are treated more and more like a number or bar code. In every era of humanity that dares to go against the system, to bring men to

rebel consciously against this age old slavery, as Socrates did, there are those that are unfortunately betrayed and usually murdered. This happened not only to Socrates, who Plato of course was referring to in his Allegory of the Cave, but we also have Jesus and many others in the same position: Joan of Arc, Giordano Bruno, and before them Boethius, imprisoned in Pavia in September 524 for allegedly practicing witchcraft. There is Ramon Llull, who is said to have been stoned to death by the crowd, Cagliostro the “Magician” of the Masonic tradition, who died in solitary confinement in the Castle of San Leo, to limit ourselves to only some of “the real Illuminati,” as my father used to call them. Characters who were persecuted, ridiculed, insulted and eventually brutally murdered by the “smart” pseudo “Illuminati” elite, simply for revealing the truth about the system that governs our physical and spiritual world. And remember it is not the crowd that decided the death of Jesus, but it was the notorious demagogues; who were obviously instructed by “someone” behind the scenes. They are the hidden manipulators from the dark side of the Illuminati, the slaves of the occult elite that still dominate this world, just like in Jesus’ time, those who manage to brainwash and control the sheeple with their lies: “Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas. Crucify him! Crucify him!” (Luke 23:18). Socrates, in turn, the inventor of logic, was condemned by a totally illogical verdict, issued by men who acted in the name of a supposed justice that keeps defending the system and its controllers regardless of the outcome: “At this point the judges vote a second time. They had to choose between the sentence proposed by Meleto and the fine proposed by Socrates. Says Diogenes Laertius: (II, 42) Socrates was sentenced to death with 80 votes more than those who had him pleaded guilty; and so he had been found guilty by 280 votes to 220 but was sentenced (to death) with 360 votes against 140!”⁸ In all this, it is hard to see the good in man. You see, the idea of good in the physical world is in fact, extremely rare.

⁷ Fabio Balic, *Matrix, A philosophical interpretation* from the site <http://www.greendayfactory.it/cult.htm> (no longer online).

For this reason, the experience of enlightenment depends on several impalpable factors, and hopefully at some point in our lives we understand the true master we have been searching for resides within us. Once activated, you will quickly develop the feeling for the reality that surrounds you that is invisible to the majority of people. This is described in the movie *The Matrix*, when the protagonist chooses the “Red Pill” after Morpheus tells Neo: “You take the blue pill, the story ends. You wake up

in your bed and believe whatever you want to believe. You take the red pill, you stay in Wonderland, and I show you how deep the rabbit hole goes.” So with the closing introduction chapter of this trilogy I hope I will lead some of you to become true masters of your life in this crepuscular moment in history. This is the ultimate purpose of this trilogy, where you are resurrected in a new life made of awareness, just as it happens in the initiation to a Master Mason: which some say was originally inspired by the cult of Osiris, and the third degree of the Egyptian initiation, that was called the “Gate of Death.” This practice was later introduced into the Pythagorean school, founded by Pythagoras in Crotona (in today’s south of Italy), around 530 BC. In this ancient form of initiation into the Egyptian mysteries, we find the coffin of Osiris, who is like Hiram Abiff, the central character of the allegory presented to all the candidates of Freemasonry during the third degree. This allegorical figure is led to a truly dramatic experience for the initiate, where he is asked if he took part in the murder of Osiris. After showing evidence to him, and despite his denials, they impose on him the feeling of being hit with a blow to the head.

The initiate is then wrapped with bandages like a mummy; he hears moaning around him; lightning is flashed in front of his eyes covered by the bandage, sounds and noises are created around him, to alienate and scare him even further. Then the candidate is wrapped in fire (and not just symbolically), and suddenly after the ordeal has terminated, they bring him symbolically back to life, obtaining in this way mastery, and with it, the full awareness of the cave/Matrix that surrounds us. In today’s world such knowledge and understanding should be promoted well beyond the sectarian realities of the Illuminati mystery schools or speculative Freemasonry. Living free, or at least aspiring to live outside “Plato’s Cave,” should be an essential part of the realization of every human being on earth, not the privilege of a few brilliant minds. This evolution could and should happen if a new humanity is capable of rejecting materialism, and idolatry, so prevalent in our present society. We need to help the elite of today lose their vice and perversion, to embrace instead “spiritual alchemy,” and the noble practices of a true initiate.

8 Elio Zagami, *Ibid.*

Francesco Brunelli, a leading figure of the Italian and European Illuminati in the 1970s, known in Martinism as Nebo (1927 – 1982), who in 1973 was named by the famous French initiate Robert Ambelain his

representative to Italy, wrote the following:

Once his true nature is known, man will aspire to leave such prison, and after inquiring about the means at his disposal, will begin the job of deconditioning, decanters and purification that will lead him, after realizing the well-known fourfold motto: dare, to be silent, to know, to will, ready to operate the transmutation of spiritual alchemy whose finality is the structuring of a different kind of man from average humanity, surely he will be hunger for evolution and possibilities, "he will reconcile and reinstate his primitive" quality and power. Regardless of the "techniques" used by the initiate, he will also act "operationally." This work, which involves putting into action such operations, following the traditional patterns (purifications, diet, prayer magically understood, installation of an operating place, etc.) and rituals (in my case Martinezist rituals) that brings all operators who have a pure heart and a sincere faith to start living sensitive effects, consisting generally in a direct vision of flashes and glyphs (steps) that represent the signals on the path of reintegration and which confirm the validity of the work and its progression.⁹

Returning to Speculative Freemasonry, it is generally divided into what is standardly agreed upon as the "Blue lodge"—linked to the Order and its first three degrees, whose symbolic color reminds us of the infamous blue pill offered by Morpheus to Neo in *The Matrix*, to stay in "blessed ignorance"—and the red pill to find out "how deep the rabbit hole goes," as in the "Red lodge" that can be defined in Masonic terminology as either the Scottish Rite or the York Rite of Freemasonry, depending on where you are in the world, seeking improvement beyond the degree of Master Mason (3rd degree). (see FIG. 1, in front matter, page 5) In reality, the only true initiation in Freemasonry is the one obtained in the Apprentice degree, as all the others are just stages of Masonic improvement. After Mastery, you can remain in the administration of a "Blue Lodge," and have little more than a social club experience, or if persistent, you can push forward for further knowledge, and ultimately to the "Invisible Masters" ... I will discuss this mysterious topic in the follow up to the Confessions trilogy, in a book known as *The Invisible Master*. In the "rabbit hole" of Freemasonry, we find the Martinist Order, an expression of the teachings of Martinez de Pasqually (1727?–1774), the father of the Martinist lodges, and his student Louis Claude de Saint Martin. A hundred years after the death of Saint Martin, various prominent figures of the occult establishment of the Illuminati network, including the

aforementioned Papus, with the help of Stanislas de Guaita, and other French esoterists who had their roots in the Egyptian-Atlantean tradition of the Illuminati, with wide esoteric wisdom deriving from different channels, from Gnostic-Christian to Kabbalistic, to Neo-Templar Freemasonry, of which the above were dignitaries and reformers.

The Martinist Illuminati, who were born mystic and still remain mystic, are in contrast to the majority of the Masonic orders, which are to this day rather rationalist, often succumbing for this reason to black magicians, simply because they are not able to prepare the necessary psychic protection, forgetting their esoteric roots in favor of a social approach to the Craft. The essence of all the teachings of the Martinist Illuminati are found in the works written by various Grand Masters, but their initiations and their knowledge is transmitted through a rather simple ritual initiation ceremony. There are many Illuminati sects open to both men and women, but women do not seem to have access to the highest levels in Europe. Martinism is an initiatory group that owns a philosophical and mystical doctrine, a method of individual work and group work, where members must operate according to their individual possibilities. The main aim of the Martinist Order are essentially two:

9 Collection of Articles from 1927 to 1982 of the Grand Master Francesco Brunelli Alias “Nebo”

1. Reconciliation and personal reintegration,
2. The universal reintegration.

The Martinists will later deepen these purposes not stopping at the letter, but penetrating behind the hidden anthropomorphism used by the Masters.

The means that they provide for the attainment of these goals are individual and collective, that is, the Martinists were placed in a position to make both individually and in communion with the other members of the Order, the work of reintegration. Scholastically—and therefore not initiatically—we can describe it on this assumption, constructed on the following scheme:

1. Individual work.
 - a) Discovery of the true nature and the true being of man.
 - b) Liberation work to free man here “at the bottom,” of the “cave” with inside and “operational” work.
 - c) Contribution to the universal personal reintegration through

participation in the spiritual workings of the order.

2. Collective Labor through active participation in the magical chain having as effects:

d) Energy exchange between the members of the chain.

e) The use of individual energies for the expansion of the initiatic chain and for healing and cleansing the earth's aura. For this reason daily, monthly, and equinoctial rites are practiced.

This scheme, regardless of being “Martinist,” has a central role in the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis (also known with the acronym O.I.U.) which I founded in 1999 within the Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2. Summarily, I can say that the inner depth of the teachings of the past masters and those still living “at the bottom” are essential for a true evolution of man, especially in this day and age. Louis Claude de Saint Martin wrote: “It is in fact the sum of all the problems, being himself a problem, the enigma of enigmas. One can not understand man by means of nature, but nature through man.” With these words, Louis Claude de Saint Martin invites you to analyze for yourself the reality that surrounds you. So that man finally discovers his true rank and position in the universe and perceives the harmony of the world according to the famous motto of Delphi: “Know Thyself and Know the Universe and the Gods!”¹⁰ Remember that mankind, in spite of its “degradation,” will always carry the signs of our divine origin from the stars. Chained to this planet like Prometheus, exiled from his original kingdom, the conscious beings of mankind hope one day to overcome this stage and possibly rejoin one day the “Creators.” For the good side of the Illuminati, it's important at this point to contribute to the cleansing of the Earth's aura, to fight the work of the Satanic enemy. The Martinist chain for example, when it is genuine, and it is not infiltrated by evil elements, as is unfortunately more and more often the case nowadays, can establish a positive energy exchange between Freemasons and other Illuminati, as I try to do in my own Order. One must understand that currently the astral atmosphere is haunted by negative thoughts

10 Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati Vol. I REMIX*, (Montevarchi –Arezzo: Harmakis Edizioni, 2015), p. 186.

emitted by man, by the negative forces of non-corporeal beings, and these forces generate the evils of humanity, and hinder rapid evolutionary ascent with racial hatred, religious, social, caste, selfish desires, etc.

Only true theurgic operations, and real exorcisms, are able to successfully

fight such negativity. Collectively performed theurgic operations have a force that increases in a geometrical sense in relation to the number of operators that perform it. Believe it or not, moving the polarity in the astral environment even slightly, contributes to the great work of universal reintegration. Following the Martinist teachings, the initiatory chain I created within the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis, can naturally devote its positive energy to fight the negativity on all levels, and particular attention is also paid to the healing operations that are not only addressed to the members of the Order, but also to their families, and to the society around us that often requires our intervention on the astral plane. That's why we, as well as Martinism and certain Masonic Rites, are constantly infiltrated by the dark side of the Illuminati, and it is for this reason, that Martinism as a mystery school was incorporated in the O.I.U. activities and teachings, to ensure transmission and to adjust its Egregore outside the harmful influences of the dark side of the Illuminati. The initiate who embarks on this positive initiatic path, does it initially through the understanding of the esoteric teachings present in my books, and later through the practice of them, essential for a proper understanding of the ultimate truth and the practice of transmutation, which in a more current and understandable term is referred to as Spiritual Alchemy.

Francesco Brunelli wrote that:

The transmutation is reached through the practice (and never through pure theory) also fideistic, which through the intervention of the Egregore chain allows that the small arcane, even the inexpressible, is sensed by the adept or revealed to him. The possession of small natural arcane allows the beginner to move to a further stage of the work. Without this there is no possibility of intuition or revelation or progress because no living being, no instructor can simply explain the secret, of course.¹¹ You must live certain realities to understand them. But remember how Brunelli had

to point out several times in his writings that only an initiatic Order can guarantee the application of the rule, and only constant practice can open these possibilities gradually. It is laughable that many modern orders or fraternities define certain rites of acceptance as "initiations," without the actual possession of any major or minor teaching, stating they will raise you to new heights of understanding, or even promise to reveal to you the ultimate truth of the universe with a simple initiation, when this is far from possible. In this context I recall the words of a true initiate, De Guaita,

who said to his masters to meditate profoundly: “we will ‘start’ them out: but the role of initiators must stop here.” The initiate receives input, but not the ultimate truth, which must be reached on his own. Only in this way will he be able to reach the intelligence of the Major Arcana, and the title of Adept. But know well that it is in vain that you will attain the supreme formulas of science and knowledge from the wisest of the Masters in a book or speech; each person must summon it, create it and develop it as an experience. Once you are initiatically “opened,” you are one with the others, and have been put on the path to become a true adept; i.e. one who has conquered the science of self, or, in other words, the son of his works.
12

I am in fact transmitting to you not only the necessary information, but also the oldest of initiations with this work. It is then up to you to deepen the knowledge, unknown to most. At the end of this introduction, and returning to the teachings of a Master Mason, the historical figures or symbols over the centuries might change, but I assure you that in the end there is a common truth to all the mystery schools and traditions, and not just Western ones. The Judeo-Christian power axis, which as we know dominates this historical moment and currently dominates Freemasonry worldwide, simply wants to be identified at this juncture of Space-Time, in the biblical Hiram Habif, or in the case of Christian-Masonic Rites in Jesus. But remember that beyond appearances and names that change (as we also saw in the previous volume, where I explored the subject of Chinese Freemasonry), the initiatic valences that these above figures represent, since ancient times, is the initiatory path of rebirth “of the One” that is in all of us, and the mysteries they represent, are the same. Plato explains in Phaedrus, that for those who want to reach such beautiful ideals it is also acceptable to suffer to obtain them.¹³ The philosophic truths of such distinguished figures such as Plato or Pythagoras, and their teachings, play a central role in understanding the Matrix around us, especially after the final meltdown of the transcendent metaphysical world in our society with the work of materialists and Satanists. The Allegory of the Cave has become a helpful tool in our analysis of reality. A world where nothing is as it appears, where everything is studied, watched, controlled and manipulated by the usual Jesuits in cahoots with their Zionist allies.

11 Ibid., pp. 187-188. 12 Ibid.

In this third volume of my Confessions, I do an in depth study of the elite bloodlines, showing you secrets known until now, only to a select few.

Finally there is a topic that is close to my heart present in this book, the Holy Grail and the Knights Templar, and their famous curse and supposed revenge. Many do not know that Count Licio Gelli, former Worshipful Master of the controversial lodge Propaganda 2, dedicated a small booklet (FIG. 4) to the Knights Templar and their revenge: “A conspiracy born in the dawn of 1314, when the last Grand Master of the Temple, Jacques de Molay, was sent to the stake launching the famous curse, a revenge that was extinguished, according to some with the beheading of Louis XVI. While for others it is still in place. On this episode there has been a lot of literary, pseudo-esoteric and even historical speculation.” To the supposed “Revenge” of the Templars, the 30th degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite is dedicated. It is judged as being controversial by some Freemasons, who have applied for a review of it in some jurisdictions, perhaps without having understood its true essence. For this reason I would like to open this book mentioning my first “experience” with the Templar legacy, when I was still a child in the family library, (FIG. 5) and found an old book published in 1891 entitled *Le Temple du Satan*, whose author was the famous French occultist Stanislas De Guaita. I began to read this book, and I discovered many initiatic teachings and hidden historical facts under the bright veil of Pythagorean philosophy, but it was only a few years later, during a very heartfelt initiation into a lodge with a strong Templar tradition, that I understood in fullness its importance, and its secret teachings, thanks to an old member of the Priory of Sion that pointed out to me a particular passage.

Let’s read together this passage and you will understand why:

Still we stand in shock for the quick summary of the trial of the Templars, for their relentless description of their infamous persecution. They were sorcerers? Listen. Rich and powerful, for the more ambitious, the trustees of surprising and frightening powers which were conferred to some of them by a partial initiation of an arcane science often questioned, at times ridiculed, but always forbidden by priesthoods

13 See. Plato, *Collected Works*, Vol. III: *Phaedrus*, translated by P. Pucci, Roma-Bari, Laterza, 1974.



FIG. 4 – Cover of the booklet by Licio Gelli entitled “Revenge of the Templars” published by ENAM a Club of Art Operators and Culture Academy.

and absolute governments, the Templars could clearly determine in the political and social, sudden and unexpected upheavals, such as to change the face of Europe and even the world. ... that’s what was vaguely sensed by the Pope and the King of France. Following the superficial logic of the facts understood in their apparent meaning, Clement V should have seen in the Knights of the Temple at the time those valiant defenders of Catholicism and zealous supporters of the papal throne; Philip the Fair, only the loyal subjects and fervent supporters of the monarchy. But a singular intuition in the heart of the two powerful, protested against this apparent situation. Frightened, the monarch and the Pope (the latter even before his election), decided the total destruction of the Order and pursued this objective with licit and illicit means, despite rumors of conscience and humanity. The persecutors were from time to time, evil and violent, hypocritical and merciless.

In this particular passage it seems we are dealing with a new perspective of

the Templar legacy:

Idolatry and witchcraft! What did it matter? What did they bury under the ashes of the fires of 1311-1313, it was the possibility of a policy and revolution, and a plan still vague of a social and religious reform. But they had reckoned without the laws of impact and balance. The persecutors were ignorant of the fact that you do not suffocate an idea, even in germ, in the blood of those they are made apostles and legatees of such idea, that ferocious prudence was illusory and the infamous trap they prepared will condemn them both very soon, and more importantly, in the future they aroused almost five centuries later, a return shock of which the earth still trembles; a belated



FIG. 5 – The author at work during the writing of his Confessions trilogy in the family study that was his father's, Dr. Elio Zagami, using the same desk that belonged to his grandfather, Senator Leopoldo Zagami.

shock that caused suddenly the most complete and colossal collapse in recorded human history: 1793 was the shocking reply to Inquisition judgment of 1312! Clement V and Philip the Fair were undoubtedly clairvoyant when they sensed the living threat urging in front of them in the person of the Templars, and this in spite of all imaginable protests of fidelity and love, but they were blinded in their absurd barbarism if they

could flatter themselves with the hope that an act of faith, for rapid and complete that it had been, would eliminate the Templars, their power and the Word of which they were carriers. Both will be invited to appear before God—the Pope within forty days and the King within the same year—history shows how ominous was such appointment with death. Two apostate

knights, traitors of the Order, the first, in an obscure process, were hanged by a Court, the other was found bathed in his own blood. Fellow prisoners of the Grand Master that had betrayed the Templars after his death persisted in their confessions, no less died miserably later on. An immense secret society was formed from the ruins of the Templar Order. Now the revenge prepared in the shadows whose explosion will terrorize Four Hundred Fifty years later: waiting for this terrible and late response, it decimated one after another, all the murderers of Jacques de Molay.

Stanislas De Guaita then explains the genesis of something that is born from “the ashes of the Knights of the Temple” and is spread over four centuries following their secret “orders,” to manifest themselves fully only in the second half of the seventeenth century, when:

Secret societies are multiplying in a surprising manner; they swarm everywhere like a multitude of swarms that you saw out of the land, vibrating in the sun in the effervescence of an unusual job. The time left is played. Noon of punishment; and the industrious bees revenge prepare the golden sting for the great battle. ... Already the century tasted the intoxicating honey whose aroma rise to the brain, subtle poison that blinds and makes us delirious ... stay still a moment, listening, and what is felt is a buzz of insects and the noise of the hurricane always getting closer; a confused and growing noise of millions of human voices crying vengeance and Freedom! Especially Germany seems the nursery of the Illuminati, the meeting place of these sects. Powerful lords, greedy beyond the grave revelations, dripping favors in good faith from some mystics that call them “my son,” but especially the many charlatans who mock them and exploit them.

De Guaita clearly explains to his readers who the infamous Illuminati really were, and

such info came from what he experienced first hand. Given their central role in the secret societies of the time, he does not limit the “Illuminati” term to the Ordo Illuminatorum of Adam Weishaupt, which he is highly

critical. Instead, he has a much broader view of the Illuminati in line with what I have taught you in the first two volumes of my Confessions. De Guaita says that among these “many societies” that make up the network of Illuminati, “there are a few good ones,” but let’s read his words:

Adam Weishaupt, a professor at the University of Ingolstadt, founds its Areopagites. Arousing the curiosity of the public and become fashionable for some time. Emanuel Swendeborg preaches in Sweden; Georg Schröpfer evokes in Leipzig, Johann Heinrich Jung known as Heinrich Stilling foretold elsewhere. Karl Von Eckartshausen teaches in München the highest speculations of Pythagoras magic numbers, Lavater, the Zurich theosopher, goes to Copenhagen to participate in the mysteries of the Northern school. It is nothing less than the physical manifestations of the active Intelligence cause (The Word!) In intervals to keep fit Danes theurgists evoke St. John, Moses, Elijah, not counting the minor characters of one and the Old Testament. In short, the followers abound and it would be folly to pretend to list them all. Of all these Illuminati there are a few good ones (except Von Eckartshausen), many mediocre as Jung-Stilling, Swendeborg and Lavater and even more detestable as Schröpfer, Weishaupt and all the others.

As you can see I am not the first Freemason to criticize the “Illuminati” sects, although I am definitely the first to come forward to publicly denounce the corruption of this millennial sectarian system, as explained in part by De Guaita, who showed the Templars as the main protagonists, especially after their tragic ending. In spite of my enemies who have tried to stop me several times, I present to you the third episode of my Confessions, where you will finally take the red pill, and thus becoming a Master.

j

Leo Lyon Zagami

Chapter I

II

In Search of the Perfect Knighthood

II

Awaiting a Holy Empire

Maurizio Blondet writes:

T

he Western civilization has reached its terminus momentous—or its dead end—it is common sense (hopefully for them) also for the atheists to feel the terminal crisis of capitalism that does not know how to escape this mess having

consumed their whole bag of tricks and moral degradation, social dissociation, consumption of individual hedonism, nihilism and a wish of death permeates it. The new “achievements” and “rights” that are being pushed by the progressives in their latest battles do not have the force of optimism of their old “magnificent and progressive” ideologies that seem now mortuary and funeral conquests like abortion, euthanasia ... Maybe the atomized masses get it too (perhaps), and now confused about their desires, and insatiable consumers of standard-products while their “leaders” act as psycho-cops of progressivism. What they reject with fury and mad rage (seem therefore suspicious and hides their fear) is the diagnosis that Buchanan stated sometime ago with such frank simplicity: our civilization is the last stop because it refuses Faith. Christianity, specifically. The irrational hate, drooling, that radical progressivism has towards Vladimir Putin is the feeling that the salvation of civilization requires a “correction,” a daily moral code demanding dogmas founded in people’s history, the renunciation to that microscopic and swarming hedonism of today; the end of this vacation and those standards to which the atomized masses believe (and they are made to believe) they have been “liberated,” emancipated from the “dogmas and taboos.”

And symptomatic comically, by contrast, the adoration of such intellectual managers of terminal and their whole body of left wing journalists—who bestow upon Pope Francis the high clerical hierarchy—committed to frantically pull down the building that created civilization, civil morality, culture, noble costumes (Chilvary) now torn and trampled, to dismantle the Church destroying its sacrality, to turn it into an auxiliary of the generic religion that adapts to the One World Government— these lost unbelievers, adoring him, and expect “Francis” to bring them out of the

dead end they ended in. The left wingers have become clerical, at every opportunity they cite the phrases of Pope Francis obviously the most anti-Christian, such as “who am I to judge?” They drink from him their new catechism, confirming their secular approach. What a funny and sad sight.

But this does not exempt us—the few true Catholics left behind—to focus on the last word of Buchanan. “Unrecoverable.” We, too, who “believe” to have faith, are hurt by the present climate, by the collective Satan raging on the Western world as a roaring lion. Not enough to recognize that it takes the Christian faith to maintain and rebuild civilization; faith, you have to have and live. Do we truly have such faith we who go to Mass? Supernatural protections ruined by the treacherous hierarchy that conducts the liturgy leaves us exposed to the roaring lion. Our faith is really more than a crumb? Recently a “traditionalist,” a militant Catholic character, which is not worth to mention by name, a co-founder of the Catholic Alliance, announced the organization to renounce to all charges because—he left his wife and four children—and at 61 years old he goes and lives in the USA with his mistress. In New York, the capital of the sunset, a very symbolic move.

Maurizio Blondet is referring above to Massimo Introvigne, the co-founder of the Alleanza Cattolica (Catholic Alliance), and infamous Jesuit agent I talk about in Volume 1. Blondet continues:

After the inevitable evil grin (he was my opponent, Israeli supporter, and known figure of the Interdisciplinary Center Herzliya, i.e. a Mossad recruiting center). I asked myself, can this happen to me? He stripped himself of his “Catholic faith” like you take off a dress ... why I say, a dress? More like a carnival mask, a fake nose made of paper applied to the face with a rubber band, of which he has been freed without any difficulty so he can chase a little sex and pleasure of which he should know—from his doctrine—deceives and does not last, and will bring him to repent soon. His true face was therefore this, cheesy and standard hedonism; and the faith in Christ was only his carnival costume, his mask.

This is a pretty strong criticism by Maurizio Blondet against Massimo Introvigne, one of the most influential contemporary figures within the sectarian world of the Illuminati, controlled by the Jesuits and Pope Francis, with the support of the CIA and the Mossad. However I always considered him, as you know from my previous writings, a Satanist and not a true Christian. People like Blondet should have realized this earlier:

I can attest to one thing. Very true. In these times, with this Church in dissolution, with a Catholicism that has given up their mission and priests who teach the “ecumenical pastoral” way—There are young people who are called. Are chosen one by one, they receive calls through meetings and messages that it is impossible to describe—because they are unmistakably supernatural. I met, last year, at least three. They were young, lost, mixed up in standard pleasures; young people to whom no one has ever even spoken of faith (unless an old grandmother) specifically Catholic. Yet, after answering the call, they rediscovered everything I meant everything Catholic. Traditional, Thomistic, liturgical and Gregorian, the ones abandoned by the hierarchical Church, are traditional Catholics. One of them called to me to visit him a few weeks ago, now married and with children, teaching (teaching!) Thomas Aquinas, the perennial philosophy in a Spanish university with holy audacity and true doctrine. The doctrine that the person who called him in, must have taught him. I have a bit of faith that will not endure the persecution. But I see that Christ is calling one by one those who will rebuild, in the very near future that I will probably not see; He is enlisting his commandos, his martyrs, his virile heroes—and sometimes ferocious amazons—for the last battle. So, I am serene. There will be a civilization tomorrow, after the catastrophe. Christians will be strong then. There will be a Christian Empire, as some prophecies say—not a republic. A holy empire. Not a democracy. ¹

And from these words written by the famous Italian journalist Maurizio Blondet, once linked to Opus Dei, we understand that we are living in what is commonly called the end times. The apostasy of the Church itself, and the will to destroy the Catholic Church, which is now apparent to everyone. With this third volume of my Confessions we arrive to the complete removal of the veil of Isis, that was presented to the initiate in ancient Egypt, by the revelation of the light of ultimate truths.

Imagine the Egyptian burial place of Isis, in a place close to Memphis, where there was a statue covered by a black veil. On the base of the statue is engraved: “I am everything that was, [QUID FUIT], everything that is [QUID EST], that will be [QUID ERIT] and no mortal has yet dared to lift my veil.” In the journey of initiation in ancient Egypt, what followed was voluntary, and concerned only the development of the individual, the Egyptian religion was never promoted with a missionary spirit. They were tolerant and benevolent towards the world, but Egypt never wanted to

impose their religious practice elsewhere, the exact opposite of the subsequent Abrahamic religions, invasive and too often oppressive. Rightly so, Egypt did not wish to impose on others their religion with the force seen later on with Christianity and Islam; but the cult of Isis and Osiris, were gradually absorbed by the nascent Christian faith, only to be rediscovered and used in secret, centuries later, by the Jesuits. It is the Jesuits who became the new priests of Heliopolis in the Vatican, with the most powerful network of secret agents in the world, to help their faith expand and develop. Remember, there is a huge obelisk in St. Peter's Square in the Vatican, in the center of Christianity, that is dedicated to the "sun god," from Heliopolis. The Jesuit Order is therefore the new secret Brotherhood of Heliopolis (the Sun City) within the Church, the High Priests of the God On (which is another name for the sun god Osiris communicated in secret to the Minervals of the O.T.O. at their initiation). The Jesuits are the sons of the sun, who for 500 years have been structured as a sect, and military operation, with unconditional support of the papacy. Obedience to their immediate supervisor is total, and closed occult deals are made among their adepts. The commander is defined as Superior General, but there is also a "Black Pope," given the black robes he wears and his position in the shadow of the "White Pope," although now we have an anomaly with Pope Francis, as he is a Jesuit, and everything about him becomes much more complex and precarious. The "Society of Jesus" was originally used by the Vatican to counter the various movements of the Protestant Reformation, but of course with time they became something much more powerful, as we shall read in this book, but I want to focus now on Heliopolis.

The area of the ancient Egyptian city of Heliopolis is located today in the northeastern part of the Egyptian capital Cairo, which constitutes the district of Mataria, a place I once visited, in November of 2004, for an exorcism by a holy lady of the Coptic Church. The ancient magical practices of Egypt are still alive today thanks to Christianity, the Coptic faith is the closest to its original source. Egyptian Magic in its more dark connotations, scared the Roman aristocracy when they arrived in the town of Cleopatra. At the time, Cleopatra was able to dominate many men and make them her slaves by using the magical art of seduction and also red magic, often sex magic. However after Cleopatra arrived in Rome, Egyptian magic spread throughout the empire. Pliny the Elder, a wellknown Roman author, naturalist, and natural philosopher in the first century AD, never missed an opportunity to thunder against the impiety of

such magicians, but meanwhile advised people to wear a dried beetle, as an amulet for the health of their children, in imitation of Egyptian scarabs. In short, even Pliny was not exempt from these practicing forms of magic. In the beginning of the third millennium, Knowledge and Light seem to be covered by darkness; myths and gods disappeared, giving way to a growing obsession with movie stars, sports figures and entertainers.

[1 http://www.maurizioblondet.it/senza-cristo-crolla-la-civilta-solo-putin-lha-capito/](http://www.maurizioblondet.it/senza-cristo-crolla-la-civilta-solo-putin-lha-capito/) ‡ Archived 27th September 2016.

Homer, best known as the author of the Iliad and the Odyssey, would no longer be able to write today, about the appearance and many adventures of the gods with mankind, and a pharaoh doesn't welcome the sun officially among large crowds, like it was in ancient times. However, the elite of today and our government officials still practice (or try to practice) certain rituals in the secrecy of their lodges, and in the narrow circles of a select few, in temples inaccessible to ordinary people. Therefore, when night falls on our consciousness, we return to ancient Egypt for answers. As stated by Guillaume Apollinaire: "now is the time to rekindle the stars." The Illuminati of the various sects of today and "Occult Freemasonry," hide their true knowledge, in various mystery schools and secret societies, the mysteries of ancient Egypt, as I have shown you in the previous volumes of the Confessions series. When I was myself initiated into the mysteries of the invisible world linked to the ancient Egyptian Illuminati and joined the A.°.A.°. of Aleister Crowley, who some call Argentium Astrum, back in 1993, I was told by my initiator some of the secrets of Heliopolis. I was told that it was no coincidence that my now deceased father was named Elio, and I am named Leo. Basically our names put together in Latin describe the period known in English as the Dog Days, the hottest, most stifling days of summer. They are 40 days, beginning on July the 3rd, and ending on August 11th, that coincide with the heliacal rising of the Dog Star, Sirius. For the ancient Egyptians, Sirius appeared just before the Nile's flood season, so they used the star as an indicator of the flood. Since its rising also coincided with a time of extreme heat, the connection with hot, sultry weather was made. This period also coincides with the Sun in Leo among other things. Four years after this important event in my life in 1997, the same character, the initiator who had introduced me to the secrets of this brotherhood of the A.°.A.°. (of which I spoke of in depth in Volume I), gave me a mysterious text to read written by someone who he said would help me figure out a few things on the true situation of the world. Here is the content and the words written by, who I discovered later on, was none other than the

Grand Master of the Order of the Illuminati Knights Frank G. Rippel:

I remember the particular state of political tension that had been created in Italy in December 1988, something was happening. The evening of Monday 12th of December we witnessed, the Scarlet Woman and I, the manifestation of a divine sign. We were in an area of Veneto and saw darting in the sky a green energy sphere. The heavenly Ark of the Covenant (not to be confused with the terrestrial one) had projected a force field around the earth. This was the signal announcing the fall of communist ideology. In July of 1989, we visited Licio Gelli (the former head of the disbanded Masonic lodge P2). In a previous letter he wrote: "The time of our meeting was brief and could not offer us the opportunity to know each other better, though, if you believe you can, in the near future, and if you have the opportunity to pass through Tuscany, it would be of my satisfaction to have a meeting with you." In his villa, a manor house in the green of nature, we were welcomed with great courtesy. Gelli led us into a huge hall and made us sit on two of the twelve chairs arranged in an arc, six on each side. We began to talk, and at one point in the conversation he said: "We have two enemies: the Communists and the Catholic Church. ... And especially the Jesuits," Then I made a ritual question: "When will be the end of these two ideologies?" "You have to have patience," he replied. "Maybe because I'm young I have a lot of patience," I replied. And a few months after that the Synarchy overthrew communism in the world. The Cold War was over. It seems that no one had realized the rapidity with which it had crumbled, the Soviet Union and its satellite countries. Even the most pessimistic political scientists believed that communism would last even for a hundred years and yet in a few months everything was shattered, weird right? Since December 12, 1988 there have been almost ten years, and a new world disorder reigns in the world, for a new world order can be born. A New Dawn will rise soon and the world will change. The evening of Monday the 6th of January 1997, there has been another Divine sign. In the sky of Rome a green energy ball darted from east to west. The heavenly Ark of the Covenant produced another force field. This is the signal that announces the fall of this fideist religious ideology, the signal of the beginning of the Great Return. The beginning of the Great Return is marked by the Knight of Space announcing the end of the old days and the start of new ones. The Knight of Space is a comet, discovered on July 23rd, 1995 by amateur astronomers Alan Hale and Thomas Bopp. The minimum distance from Earth occurred on the 22nd of March, 1997. In late 1996, astronomers

around the world have found a body, defined Companion, who was following the Hale-Bopp comet. Later, with their primitive tools, they have been no more able to detect the Companion. The Companion is a force field that came into collision with the Aura of the Earth, to the transmutation of the same Energy collision occurring on March 19, 1997, and the transmutation of the Aura was completed on 29 April, 1997. The Return of the Gods is marked in time, but few are those who know how to interpret the Divine Signs.

After handing me this revealing text, my initiator recited these words he told me were written by the Antichrist.
Well my dear readers, I am not to sure the “Antichrist” he was referring to was Frank G. Ripel, but here they are:
In all these years I have not done more than revealing the Absolute Science of Magic.
But now, My children, Sons of Vengeance, listen to what I’m about to tell you.
For some time now there as has been constituted a New Order, a New Line of Magicians. We are the Psionics.

We can use the power of our mind
to change the surrounding reality,
but always in deep respect of the Laws of Nature.

We operate in Justice, above the law of man.
We abhor all forms of brutal violence carried out by the wild human.

We are the antibodies of the Earth,
opposing the madness devastating
the wild men.

We can kill with just a mental effort
and there is no human law that can hit us,



FIG. 6 – Cover of The New Age Magazine that was “the official organ” of the Supreme Council 33°, Ancient & Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry Southern Jurisdiction (not the Northern jurisdiction as erroneously written by the author in Volume I). The magazine was inaugurated in 1904 and still continues today, but in 1990, the title of the publication was changed to the Scottish Rite Journal.

since there is no law that recognizes our faculties.
And this in our favor and it is our strength.
We are beyond good and evil.

The term Psionics is the study of paranormal phenomena in relation to the application of electronics. This modern term derives from psi (‘psyche’) and the -onics from electronics (machine). It is closely related to the field of radionics. Of course there is no scientific evidence that psionic abilities

exist, however from that day on I wondered what I had to do, and although I felt to be part of “a New Line of Magicians,” as the supposed “Antichrist” revealed in his message to his adepts, I certainly did not want to serve him in any way, because as you know the devil and his acolytes are sons of lies and deception. It took however, many years for me to understand fully that the only answer was in Jesus Christ, and that the promises of “justice” and not “violence” of the supposed Antichrist in his message, were part of that great deception perpetrated on mankind called the New Age, that I described to you in Volume I. New Age is a term coined in the Masonic field, (FIG. 6) that is now a global movement that has been amplified in recent years, with an obsession for the mysteries of the ancient Egyptian civilization. This growing interest was originally promoted by certain Illuminati sects within Freemasonry in much narrower circuits, but is now alive with the expansion of the New Age creed, a kind of planetary revival, not always positive, as most New Age practitioners are in the hands of the perverse ideology and beliefs of the aforementioned Aleister Crowley and his cult of Thelema. Crowley, who was a violator of the true teachings of alchemy and its sacred notions, in recent years was able to influence more people thanks to his disciple Paulo Coelho, a character who despite presenting himself to the world as an innocent intellectual figure and writer, is someone we should not trust. Coelho, as I will show you in detail later in this book, was also for a time a devout disciple of Crowleyanity, and was tied to Marcelo Ramos Motta (1931 – 1987) of the S.O.T.O., and the mysterious brotherhood of the A.: A.: In addition to all this, he received his education from the usual Jesuits, which makes us understand a lot about his perverse psychology. Today, the mystifying philosophy of the Jesuits reigns supreme, and man is living in a growing realization that he actually lives on a prison planet, where freedom does not exist.

From Ancient Egypt to the Strict Observance

L

Let us now revisit ancient Egypt, and the ancient initiatic tradition that was partly transmitted to the mysterious Rosicrucians, at the center of Western initiatic tradition in the last four centuries. In the pseudo-autobiography of Christian Rosenkreutz (ie *The Chemical Wedding*, attributed to Valentin Andreae), we find in this initiatic tale, a description of a king and queen crossing the sea and reaching a sacred island. This story is reminiscent of the journey of the sarcophagus of Osiris, in Plutarch’s version of the

events. Egyptian influences became even more evident in the Golden and Rosy Cross, which appears in 1757, as a faction of the Illuminati sectarian network secretly piloted by Jesuits. Egyptian secret doctrines are simply Christianized, according to their legend, credited by a supposed Alexandrian priest named Ormus (in Persian Ormuzd), who I have already spoken of in detail in the first volume of my Confessions, a key figure of the ancient Illuminati, who is worth mentioning again because of his importance, to this day, in the mysterious Brotherhood of the Rosicrucians. Ormus was baptized a Christian by the Evangelist Mark, and his secret teachings were passed down through the centuries, so says the legend, by a secret school of sages and Illuminati, which finally manifest themselves to the world as Rosicrucians through the Rosicrucian Manifestos: *Fama Fraternitatis* and *Confessio Fraternitatis*. These two masterpieces of propaganda were published anonymously in 1615 and 1616. Soon after we find the Golden and Rosy Cross, a secret fraternity linked to the Jesuits, whose maximum representative of the time, according to Erik Hornung, was a Venetian magician who lived in Egypt.² Indeed, legend or myth, all this simply leads us back to Egypt, the land of Hermes Trismegistus. I should also mention that the brief, but intense success of Count Cagliostro, and his Egyptian Rite of Freemasonry, was not only tied to the Jesuits, but also to the elite of the Freemasons of the time, involved in the Strict Templar Observance, a Templar Masonic order later infiltrated and sabotaged by the Jesuits, that was eliminated and absorbed partly, by other Masonic rites in 1782 in the famous “Convent of Wilhelmsbad,” of great importance for the future of Freemasonry and all Masonic rites. The rite of the Strict Observance Templar was reactivated by the author of this book

in 2016, along with other truly enlightened Freemasons, to establish a new initiatic base that can facilitate the future reconstitution of a true aristocracy, based on merit and enlightened by noble souls ready to help forge the future empire of God. Madness or reality, we oppose this drift towards the humanist, liberal and communist New World Order. We propose something different than the elite, just as Cagliostro did in his day. Let’s not forget to mention in this context, the great fear that the legendary Count Cagliostro instilled with his magical and esoteric practices in the Roman Catholic Church, thanks to his Masonic / magical rite, the aforementioned Egyptian Rite, clearly inspired in part by the work of the Jesuit Athanasius Kircher, who promoted a very thorough research of Egyptian themes. He was the only one to conduct a serious and profound

study of ancient Egypt before the famous discovery of the Rosetta Stone hieroglyphics, deciphered by Jean-Francois Champollion in 1822. This changed the whole approach to the subject, and a few years later Champollion met Napoleon Bonaparte (his brother Jacques was a supporter), while he was passing in his ascent from Grenoble to Paris, and had the opportunity to talk to him of his own studies, captivating the enlightened emperor.

We recall that Napoleon was a disciple of Cagliostro and the Illuminati of Adam Weishaupt, and therefore everything is connected perfectly to the esoteric and occult current that expanded from the Egyptian Rite and Cagliostro the “Great Copt,” a title used by him, instead of Grand Master, that some say was inspired by Rabbi Falk, another key figure of the “Invisible Masters” in those days. During the infamous Inquisition trial of Giuseppe Balsamo aka Count of Cagliostro, he had even proposed to the Vatican and the Pope (who assisted behind the scenes at his trial), that his Egyptian Masonic Rite could become a new Order of the Catholic Church just like the Knights of Malta. This offer was rejected because it obviously would have risked showing to the world the most occult and secret side of the Catholic Church which obviously must remain secret. The Jesuits, heirs of Kircherian thought, and in part, the role of the Templars, are the only ones that are still in charge, to this day, of such secret knowledge within the Vatican. That is why the Jesuits are also important for their influence on what is called Neo-Templarism, although of course the Jesuits, who are the secret service of the Church, are distant in their actions and in their ideology, from the true spirit of chivalry, and of the aristocracy that originally moved the real Templars, and are increasingly inclined to communism and devilish compromise instead. This is the current context in which I reawakened the rite in Italy, as other luminaries of Freemasonry are doing in other countries around the world. The Strict Templar Observance, is a Christian, chivalric Masonic Rite of great importance for the history of Freemasonry. This long lost rite was described this way by two of the biggest experts in contemporary Freemasonry, namely Arturo de Hoyos and Alain Bernheim, who dedicated a thorough study in Heredom Magazine, or “Heredom,” the annual of the Scottish Rite Research Society (Volume 14, 2006):

2 See. Erik Hornung, *Egitto Esoterico*, (Turin, IT: Edizioni Lindau, 2006), pp. 157-163.

Of the many rites, systems and orders that have appeared in the arena of Freemasonry, few have attained the level of notoriety or controversy of the

Rite of Strict Observance. Its history is a tapestry of mystery, knighthood, glory, intrigue, deception, and fragmentation. Its influence upon the development of High Grade Masonry is undeniable, and it has left an imprint upon many of the important Masonic orders of the present day, foremost the Rectified Scottish Rite, but also the Swedish Rite, the York Rite, and the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. Its mystique continues to beckon investigation and speculation, and writers seem unable to leave it alone, whether they recycle earlier notions, or offer genuine contributions to the subject. Few would argue that the Rite of Strict Observance has a rightful place in the pantheon of Freemasonry. Yet for all this, it remains something of a phantom to the English-reading Freemason, as its rituals somehow escaped translation and publication. Thus, like a phantom, it is something often talked about, but seldom seen. One reads about the Rite, but one does not read the Rite itself. With a view of bringing our phantom into the light, this paper presents, for the first time, the first three degrees of the German Rite of Strict Observance translated into English, with a history of its origins.

Arturo de Hoyos is the Grand Archivist and Grand Historian of Scottish Rite Freemasonry; Director, Department of Education and Heritage The Supreme Council, 33°, Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, S.J., USA, while Alain Bernheim was awarded two times the Norman Spencer Award by the English premier Lodge of Research Quatuor Coronati Lodge N° 2076. He is a Freemason since 1963, and not only belongs to the Regular Grand Lodge of Belgium and to the Swiss Grand Lodge Alpina, but was awarded the 33° by the Supreme Council of the United States (Southern Jurisdiction), and is a member of the prestigious Royal Order of Scotland. Certainly de Hoyos and Bernheim are two heavyweights of Freemasonry, and ten years after this historic publication of their invaluable research on the Strict Templar Observance, that was published for the first time in 2006, the official reawakening of this lost Masonic Rite in Italy took place, in the Orient of Tivoli on March 5th, 2016 at the Castle of Rocca Pia in the year 898 Anno Ordinis. To give you a quick general idea of the beliefs of this lesser known Christian Masonic Rite, I will show you part of the teachings reserved to the Inner Order of the Rite of Strict Observance, that gives you the true superior meaning of the Entered Apprentice tracing-board of the S.O.T.: “The Order which is concealed within Masonry is the Order of Knights Templar, and therein lays its source and origin. Below there are seven steps which lead to the closed door of the so called hall of the Temple ...

The two pillars refer to the last Grand Master of the Order, namely Jacobus de Molay, native of Burgundy, and the letter J signifies the name Jacobus.”

And here is an illuminating passage that explains the meaning of the Master’s degree tracing-board in the Strict Observance secret tradition of the inner order usually given in the secular chapter of the Order:

The Masters’ tracing-board has two different, although closely connected, parts of the Order’s history in its different emblems as topic, The coffin located in the middle is not that of de Molay who was burned and could not be buried, but is rather that of Carolus a Monte Carmel Commander of the Province on the Po and Tiber, who was slain by Noffodei and Squin de Florian as taught in the history of the Order. He is the real Hiram of whom Masonry speaks. This story was contrived to approximate the true history of the Order that only the names are lacking. The blackjacks located below signify the murder weapons of the ruffians, and the hill with the Cassia upon the rubbish signifies that the corpse of Carolus de Monte Carmel, who was buried in the garden. The flames which are located on the floor, and which must be 61 in number. signify the tragic death of our Brethren whom Philip caused to be burned in particular, 59 who were burned in one day in the field of 51. Anthony. and also de Molay and Guy, who languished slowly over a fire on the Isle of St. Louis. The two letters M. B. do not signify May Beinac, as in Mabeignac, the adopted name of Aumont but they are once again, as in the first two Degrees, the name of the last Grand Master, MOLAY BURGUNDUS.

Let’s remember that Adam Weishaupt, as well as Baron Adolph von Knigge, respectively the founder, and the person who structured the main rituals of the Illuminati Order, were both initiated in the Rite of Strict Observance. In the introduction of the book *The Secret School of Wisdom – The Authentic Rituals and Doctrines of the Illuminati*, we find information that confirms the importance of this rite in the Masonic life of Baron Adolph Knigge:

Following the example of his father, he had joined the Kassel lodge ‘Zum gekrönten Löwen’ (Crowned Lion) in February 1773, at the age of twenty. Having witnessed its 1778 convention in Wolfenbüttel, he became a member of the Strict Observance, where he was given the name ‘Eques a Cygno.’ ... After moving to Frankfurt, he frequented the two lodges operating there, ‘Zu den drei Disteln’ (Three Thistles) and ‘Zur Einigkeit’ (Unity). Knigge was disenchanted with the Strict Observance with its

spurious pretensions of unknown superiors and even sceptical as to whether the basic degrees of Freemasonry were worthy of reform at all, but he nevertheless lobbied for a full transformation of the Illuminati Order into a Masonic system. With Weishaupt's consent, he added some unmistakably Masonic elements to the Minerval degree, such as the layout of the assembly room, the use of a tracing board, and the practice of knocking with the gavel to gain the members' attention. In April 1781, he asked for specific instructions concerning the development of a fully fledged Masonic system. The degrees used by the Frankfurt lodge, he said, were too garbled to be of much help, but he had other sources at his disposal. He also recommended not to worry about supposedly authentic constitutions. At the time, the Strict Observance was the dominant Masonic system in much of Germany, its sphere of influence even extending into Switzerland, France, northern Italy, and Hungary. However, there were grave doubts concerning the central tenet of its high degrees, namely the supposed historical link between Freemasonry and the Knights Templar. The much-anticipated forthcoming convention of the Strict Observance was expected to deal with this and other crucial questions, and Knigge, who was pursuing the plan of a merger of this expansive yet ailing system with the Illuminati, initially wanted to wait for the results of the congress before working on an entirely new body of Masonic degrees. The convention was due to be held in October 1781, in Frankfurt. When the news reached him that the date was postponed, Knigge immediately set out to write his own version of the three basic Masonic degrees. He also suggested that Weishaupt should finish both the Illuminatus major and dirigens degrees which he could then cloak in the manner of 'Scottish' degrees. Some three months later, in late August 1781, Knigge had finished work on the Masonic degrees and an accompanying book of constitutions. The result was deliberately eclectic, and since Knigge did not divulge any of his sources, a meticulous comparison of all the degrees he may have had at his disposal, in printed or manuscript form, would be necessary to fully appreciate it. Suffice it to say that some elements are typically German, such as the three lamps and rapier lying on the altar, some are taken from the Strict Observance rituals, such as the Master of Ceremonies carrying a sword rather than a baton, some are of English origin, such as the office of the Stewards.³

So Knigge seemed fed up with the "spurious pretensions of unknown superiors." But how could the "unknown superiors" of the time, that included many powerful royals, and even certain Jesuits, reveal themselves

to the world, in this whole Masonic affair? The Jesuit abbate Giuseppe Marotti, who was later to become the secretary of Pope Pius VI, was for example, directly involved in the layout of the Masonic teachings of the Order of the Illuminati. So the Stuart family, and many other royal figures, at one point simply opted out of this Templar system of Freemasonry, using the Unknown Superiors' controversy as an excuse, as they hide the secret teachings and rituals of the Strict Observance in other Rites. Let's remember that even Weishaupt's "Illuminati" degrees devised by Knigge had their own "Secret Superiors" and they are mentioned in the Illuminatus Dirigens, the "Directing Illuminatus," or Scottish Knight degree in ADDENDUM A. FORM FOR THE LODGE CONSTITUTION:

We, Delegates authorized by the Illustrious Worthy Secret Superiors of ancient true Freemasonry, under the invisible protection of the Secret Grand National Lodge in the Orient of Germany and its subordinate Provincial Lodge of this District, have decided, after the urgent request of several Brethren in. ... and after consulting with the Higher Superiors, to establish a true Lodge of secret Freemasonry there.

Of course, if you read superficial books like *The Templar Code For Dummies* By Christopher Hodapp, and *Alice Von Kannon*, you might think Baron Karl Gotthelf Hund made the whole "Unknown Superiors" thing up, like the majority of today's Freemasons, but of course that's not the case, and in my next book *Invisible Master*, I will prove this point further. However, the Strict Observance members who were initiated into Weishaupt's Order apparently believed that they were being initiated into the highest echelons of the real Illuminati, or Brotherhood existing from time immemorial. Once initiated under strict vows of secrecy, a great deal of political and anti-monarchical philosophy were revealed to members. Weishaupt's "Illuminati" was soon attacked.

3 Joseph Wages, Reinhard Markner, Jeva Singh-Anand, *The Secret School of Wisdom* (Surrey, England, GB: Lewis Masonic, 2015), p. 26.

Its headquarters in German Bavaria was raided by the Elector of Bavaria in 1786, and many radical political aims of the Illuminati were discovered in documents that were seized during the raid. The Duke of Brunswick, acting as Grand Master of German Freemasonry, finally issued a manifesto eight years later, in 1794, to counteract Weishaupt's "Illuminati," after the public scandal could no longer be contained. Joining in the suppression of Weishaupt's Bavarian "Illuminati," were many Rosicrucians. Despite the

repression, Weishaupt's teachings survived, and still exist today in many off shoots of his order, that use his unique techniques of mind control and manipulation, but also his more reasonable and intelligent teachings.

Having said this, people have mistakenly believed that Weishaupt's order was the only true Illuminati, and that it took over all of Freemasonry, when in fact it was only one of its manifestations. I already explained this in Volume I, that the real Illuminati mystery schools are many, and they form a network that has existed, in one way or another, since the times of Atlantis. One can still find books today, which theorize that Weishaupt's order was, and still is, the source of nearly all of mankind's social ills. A careful study of the evidence, indicates that Spartacus, a.k.a. Adam Weishaupt, and his order of "Illuminati," did contribute with their new ideas and their secret structure, to inspire some of the most important revolutionary organizations, and the agitations manifesting later in the world. Its direct impact on history does not appear to have been as great as some people believe, as the Illuminati Order was not the only Illuminati sect in existence, even in Weishaupt's time. There were, for example, the Illuminati of Avignon. The dark, Satanic side of the elite has existed since the beginning of human history, and Weishaupt's Illuminati order took a clear turn to the dark side only decades later, with people like Theodor Reuss, who later co-founded the Ordo Templi Orientis, and his one-time representative Aleister Crowley, known as "The Great beast 666." In fact, the social ills which have often been blamed on Weishaupt's Illuminati order, existed long before the birth of Adam Weishaupt, and others were still being formulated and took place long after the end of Weishaupt's original order, that lasted not very long. What did take over nearly all of Freemasonry in the eighteenth century, was the obsession with the Templar degrees, which were not the same as Weishaupt's "Illuminati," who were actually opposed to them and proponents of an Age of Reason, whose purpose was to expand man's knowledge by questioning the church's teachings, their surroundings, and the society. They disliked all Templar and Rosicrucian traditions, as being the fruit of bigotry and superstition, and eventually such a position lead them to atheism.

But atheists, my dear readers, have been promulgating their wish to establish an atheist One World Religion for, at the very least, three centuries, so Weishaupt's Ordo Illuminatorum was simply picking up on a popular trend of that period, supported by the usual Jesuits. The true significance and purpose of the Bavarian Illuminati was an anti-monarchy

faction, allowed to operate right out of Strict Observance lodges, becoming a sort of virus. Meanwhile, the Strict Observance was, and still is, generally considered pro-monarchy and it supports pro-monarchy causes. All this made the Strict Observance a source of secret agitation on both sides of the monarchy, versus anti-monarchy conflicts for a number of years, until the death of their founder Karl Gotthelf von Hund in 1776, and the defeat of the Stuart/Catholic mission, plus the upcoming French Revolution and the rise of the new middle class in Europe, that made it necessary for the Strict Obedience to seek refuge in other Masonic bodies or transform their entire aristocratic Christian Chilvaric Masonic tradition into something different, at least on the surface, or risk complete extinction. This was done with the adoption of much of the Strict Observance tradition by the Swedish Rite, later present in the whole of Scandinavia and Germany, and the creation of the Rectified Scottish Rite founded by Jean Baptiste de Willermoz, present in France and Switzerland.

Hauts-Grades avec lesquelles notre Grand-Prieur d'Helvétie entretient des relations fraternelles de reconnaissance comme régulières le Grand-Directeur des Gaules, et toutes instances crées ou à créer sous son obédience.

Fait & signé au double exemplaire, sous les sceaux du Grand-Prieur indépendant d'Helvétie, du Directeur Ecossais rectifié & de la Préfecture de Genève, à Genève et à Paris, les 20 & 23 Mars 1935.

† † Ch. J. Wiclé
 † † H. Anon. V. D. G.
 † † Pochat
 † † W. W. W. W.
 † † P. P. P. P.
 † † Jean H. H. H.
 † † Hermann H. H. H.
 † † J. J. J. J.
 † † P. P. P. P.
 † † G. G. G. G.
 † † H. H. H. H.
 † † M. M. M. M.
 † † S. S. S. S.
 † † T. T. T. T.
 † † U. U. U. U.
 † † V. V. V. V.
 † † W. W. W. W.
 † † X. X. X. X.
 † † Y. Y. Y. Y.
 † † Z. Z. Z. Z.

FIG. 7 – Rare image of the 5th page of the charter issued by the Grand Priory of Helvetia C.B.C.S. for the French reactivation of The Knights Beneficent of the Holy City and the reawakening of the Rectified Scottish Rite in March, 1935 that officially gave birth to the Grand Priory of the Gauls (GPDG), that is said to have hosted from the beginning of their activities in France, the first manifestation of the modern Priory of Sion.

The transformation of the Strict Observance into something else, obviously omitting the open use of the word “Templar” in their new public denominations, was said to be a strategic and deliberate choice worked out in the various Masonic Convents of those turbulent years, to hide their Neo-Templar origins. That’s why the French Templars of the Strict Observance, that gave birth to the Rectified Scottish Rite, took the name of “Chevaliers Bienfaisants de la Cité Sainte” or “Knights Beneficent of the

Holy City,” commonly referred to as “C.B.C.S.,” instead of calling themselves Knights Templar. After this reformation, Willermoz decided that it would be right to expand this revision into the bosom of the Mother branch of the German Strict Observance. It was with this initiative in mind, that he went to the Convent of Wilhemsbad in 1782. He found supporters of his plan in the Princes Ferdinand of Brunswick and Charles of Hesse, but found stiff opposition on the part of the Illuminati of Bavaria of Adam Weishaupt, and met hostility in the character of Francois de Chefdebien de Saint-Amand, representative of the Order of the Pilaethes, as well as resistance from Savalette de Lange. After heated arguments, Willermoz and his supporters won the day, and succeeded in having the title of C.B.C.S. adopted by all members of the Inner Order. A committee was formed under Willermoz to prepare the high degree rituals and those of the secret degrees of the Profession. This work was well advanced when the French Revolution interrupted Willermoz’s task.

The “Rectified” temples of the C.B.C.S. which were still active, had to suspend their works, the brethren being dispersed by the events of the period. After the Revolution, in 1806, the C.B.C.S. became active again in France, but the many problems and the death of Jean-Baptist Willermoz in May 1824, forced them to move in 1828, part of their archives and their most important founding documents from the Directoire of Burgandy in Besançon, known as the 5th province, to Geneva, the second most populous city in Switzerland; where the Grand Priory of Switzerland still resides and became the driving force of this new Masonic body “Rectified” with occult elements planted there by the occult elite, that later expanded in various countries including the United States of America. So the Rite of Knights Beneficent passed into Switzerland when the Directoire of Burgandy transmitted its occult powers to the Directoire of Helvetia, commonly referred to as the Grand Priory of Helvetia, and it is from this Swiss Jurisdiction, that has remained active ever since, that the C.B.C.S. would later be re-activated in France in March 1935, (FIG. 7) with the Grand Priory of the Gauls (GPDG), and became the headquarters of The Alpha Galates, that later became the Priory of Sion. During World War II, as a result of the anti-Masonic legislation of the so-called Etat français (French State) of Marshall Pétain, Masons were declared outlaws and Masonic temples and archives were confiscated. After the Liberation of France, Masonic workings began again and, in 1958, the GPDG and the Grande Loge Nationale Française (GLNF) signed a Treaty (Convention) of mutual recognition and cooperation: the GPDG entrusted the GLNF, by

formal delegation of powers, with the management of the first three Masonic degrees—the 4th Masonic degree and the Chivalric Order remained under its own jurisdiction. An official statement by the GPDG on their website says:

In June 2000, the GLNF broke off suddenly, and with no regard to its legal obligations, the Treaty. For that behavior it was condemned twice by the civil Courts of Paris (the judge on first hearing had even formally forbidden it to practice the Rectified degrees!) The GPDG therefore retrieved the direct management of its Masonic lodges and in this way brought together again all the elements and both classes of the Regime, restoring it as it was originally during its first years 1778-1782. In the interim, the GPDG had received:

- the degrees of the Order of Malta from the Great Priory of England and Wales
- those of the Order of Knights Templar from the Great Priory of Scotland, and
- those of the Rose-Croix from the Dutch Order of High Degrees.

So the GPDG decided to practice those Systems in full from the Masonic degrees upwards, thus creating, besides the Scottish Rectified Regime (Rite Ecossais Rectifié), two other bodies: the Scottish Rite of Scotland (Rite Ecossais d’Ecosse) and the French Rite (Rite Français), using the purest original rituals of each. Today, the GPDG is recognised by all the Masonic Obediences and Great Priories in France (except of course that of the GLNF) as a Masonic Obedience and Chivalric Great Priory. Many other Masonic Obediences and Great Priories outside France are in amity with the GPDG—the latter entertaining the very best relations possible with all of them.

For the famous occultist Arthur Edward Waite (1857 – 1942), the Rectified Scottish Rite was the one Rite he craved the most. He “had come to see the Régime Ecossais et Rectifié as maintaining, more than any other rite, the essence in ritual form of that secret tradition that tells us that the Soul ‘cometh from afar’ and that the Soul returns whence it came, but it delineates the Path of Ascent.” It was, for him, the true secret tradition in practice.

The Rite of Strict Observance vs. the rest of Freemasonry in the hands of Islam

T

o this day, these two Christian Masonic rites (Rectified Scottish Rite and Swedish Rite), are proud of their Christian Masonic heritage, and only accept Christians amongst their brethren, but they are also more discreet and secretive about their practices, and their beliefs in the original Rite of Strict Templar Observance. This was done so they could comply with the rules of the newly expanding English Masonic network, and their all inclusive religious version of the Craft promoted by the English “Moderns.” Such vision will open Freemasonry to non-Christians after the unification between “Ancients” and “Moderns” in 1813, that took place after the installation of Prince Augustus Frederick, Duke of Sussex as Grand Master. The term “Moderns” defined the non-Christian Masons, more close to the thought of Adam Weishaupt’s “Illuminati,” and the Age of Reason, during the period of time before this historic unification. The “Moderns” never claimed a Christian heritage, but instead had set up lodges that promoted values other than those espoused in Christianity, even in the predominantly Christian USA, creating a feud between the anti-Christian Freemasons and their Christian counterparts, that involved some of the Founding Fathers. Obviously the new “United” Grand Lodge of England in 1813, did not recognize any Masonic links with a supposed Templar tradition, and generally covered up, dismissed, or minimized, the Christian origins of the Craft altogether, to not offend their non-Christian members. In the meantime, the Rectified Scottish Rite (known also with the acronym R.E.R.), and later the Swedish Rite, included in their reform from the Strict Observance, a lot more occultist and gnostic elements into their teachings and high degrees (from the teaching of the Order of Elect Cohens in the R.E.R. to the teachings of Emmanuel Swedenborg in the Swedish Rite), at times jeopardizing in my view, their traditional Christian values and beliefs, or at least creating in the average Freemason, the possibility of an alternative interpretation of Christianity, facilitating the expansion of Crowleyanity, especially in the Swedish Rite. In any case, I want to include in this book some rare images from an almost impossible to find publication by the Masonic historian Klaus C. Feddersen, entitled *Rituale des hohen Ordens vom heiligen Tempel zu Jerusalem, auch Strikte Observanz genannt, weltlicher Zweig nebst Ordensregeln und vielen Abbildungen aus dem Jahre 1764. I. bsi VII. Grad.* Published in 1999 by the German Masonic Research Group Forschungsvereinigung Frederik, it digs deep into the Strict Observance roots, showing the way it shaped the Swedish Rite and its symbols. (FIG. 8) Even after the collapse of the

Stuart cause, the Templar degrees originally promoted by the Strict Observance remained popular and spread rapidly, inspiring the birth of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite and the York Rite. The proStuart slant vanished in favor of an antimonarchical philosophy in some Templar organizations, and a pro-monarchical sentiment in others. Without a doubt, Freemasons practicing the Templar degrees played important political roles on both sides of the monarchy vs. antimonarchy battles going on in the 18th century, thereby helping to keep that issue alive in such a way that people would find it something to continuously fight over.

For example, King Gustavus III of Sweden and his brother, Karl, the Duke of Sodermanland, were initiated into the Strict Observance in 1770. In the following year, one of Gustavus's first acts upon assuming the Swedish throne, was to mount a coup d'etat against the Swedish Riksdag [parliament] and reestablish greater powers for the Crown. According to Samuel Harrison Baynard, writing in his book, History of the Supreme Council, Gustavus was assisted largely by fellow Freemasons. The Knight degrees also found a home in Ireland when they attached themselves to The Loyal Orange Institution, more commonly known as the Orange Order. The Orange Order is a Protestant fraternal organization based primarily in Northern Ireland, patterned after Freemasonry. It was founded to ensure the Protestant Ascendancy of Northern Ireland, but it has a significant presence in the Scottish Lowlands and lodges throughout the Commonwealth and the United States. Members of the Orange Order vowed to support the Hanoverians (now called the Windsor), as long as they continued their support of Protestantism. The Knight degrees were grafted onto the Order of Orange in the early 1790s, by which time the Stuart cause was nearly dead. The Orange Order's Templar degrees were, and still are today, called the "Black Preceptory."

Although the Orange Order and the "Black Preceptory" are supposed to be equal in status and link, entry into the Black Preceptory is accomplished only after a person has

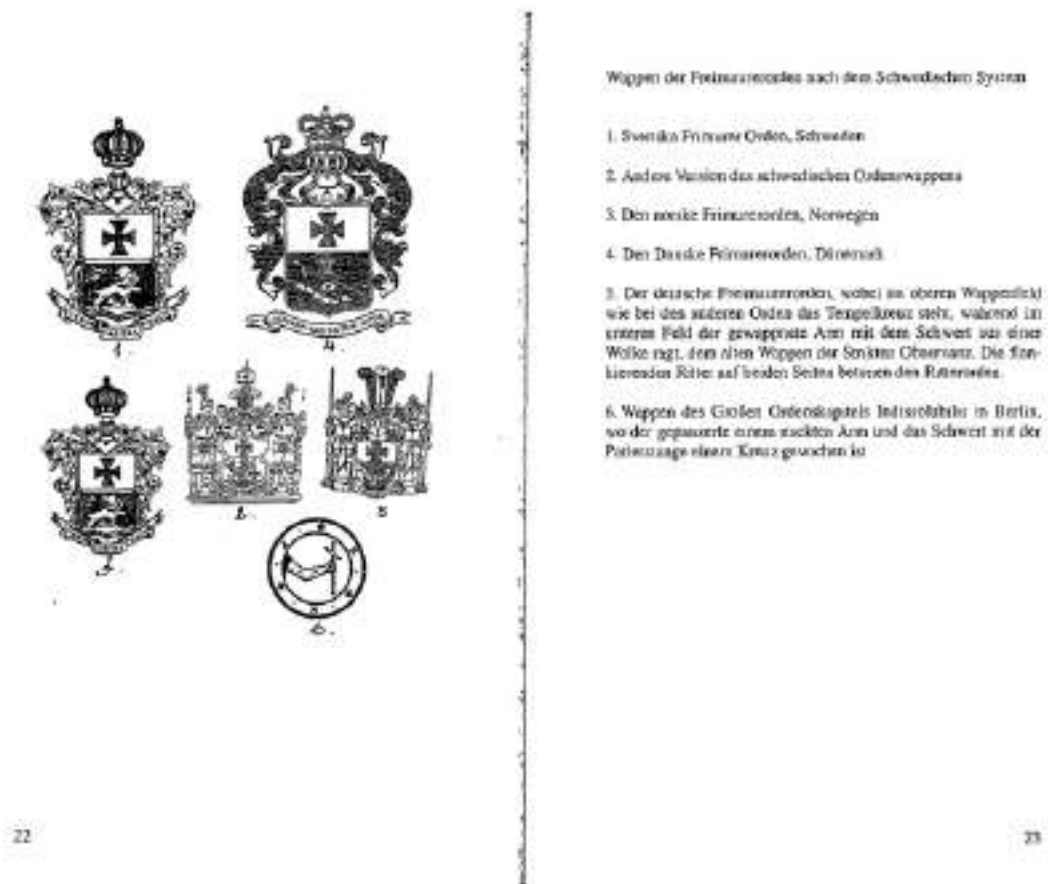


FIG. 8 – The coats of arms of the various Swedish Rite Masonic Bodies shown in relation to the Strict Templar Observance on page 22 and page 23 of the book by Klaus C. Feddersen, *Ritual des hohen Ordens vom heiligen Tempel zu Jerusalem, auch genannt Strikte Observanz, weltlicher Zweig nebst Ordensregeln und vielen Abbildungen* aus dem Jahre 1764. bSI I. VII. Grad Published in 1999 by the German Masonic research group Forschungsvereinigung Frederik.

first passed through the degrees of the Order. According to Tony Gray, writing in his fascinating book, *The Orange Order: the Black Preceptory* today has eleven degrees and “a great deal of secrecy still shrouding the inner workings of this curious institution.” Approximately 50% to 60% of all Orange members become members of the Preceptory. The Orange Order itself continues to be strongly Protestant and anti-Catholic, and in this way it contributes to some of the conflicts between Catholics and Protestants in Ireland to this day. In the meantime the worldwide transformation of human society was announced by the *Fama Fraternitatis*. This anonymous Rosicrucian “Illuminati” manifesto published in 1614 gained momentum as Freemasons and other mystical network members led numerous revolutions around the world.

The uprisings were not confined to Europe, and not always with positive results; but they spilled across the Atlantic Ocean and took root in the European colonies in North America, where they gave birth in 1776 (the year of Baron von Hund's death), to the single most influential nation on Earth today, the United States of America, the guiding force of this New World Order. Unfortunately, such well "Crafted" revolutions were not always as positive as the American and the French revolutions, and they sadly destroyed the Russian Empire, that is now being reconstituted by Vladimir Putin, and they also brought us that disgrace of Communist China.

Don't worry, the last "Revolution" to end them all will bring us the most Holy and the most powerful Empire of all time, that is already on the horizon, and that's the Empire of our Lord Jesus Christ and His followers during the Second Coming. This is said to be something that will defeat ultimately the rise of the Antichrist, and the present New World Order, that is indeed of a Satanic nature, as you can notice by simply turning on your TV. Let's remember that the first recorded Freemasonry under the Grand Lodge of England (now United Grand Lodge of England), was the formation of four Lodges within one square mile within the City of London on the 24th of June, 1717. Therefore Freemasons around the world celebrate the Tercentenary i.e. 300 years of Masonry in England in 2017, a very important event indeed for the New World Order. We should use this historic moment to lay the cornerstone (or foundation stone) of our new Christian Empire, when everything in this New World Order seems to be leading instead towards a soulless One World Religion, with no hope for the Christian faith or the future of this civilization. This can be done with the help of the reawakened Rite of Strict Observance, the oldest of all Masonic Christian Rites, that we should use to shape the new aristocracy of the future Empire, the one announced by the journalist Maurizio Blondet, who I cited earlier, that will finally defeat the seemingly unstoppable Islamic take over of the West. The Strict Templar Observance never really ceased its activities and was only waiting for the right moment to come back in the open on the international Masonic stage for a new important mission, this time saving Christianity and laying the foundations of a new aristocracy for The Kingdom of God.

In the Instruction Manual of the Strict Templar Observance published in France by Editions Opéra in 1997, after the restoration of the 3rd province of the Order in 1995 headed by our illustrious Brother, Reverend, and

Knight, Jean-Marie Auzanneau, in the Order Eques Professus a Stella per Ensem we find written:

But the Templar Strict Observance will never cease to exist under its particular form but far more occult in many Germanic countries and Northern Europe; its survival explains its influence on the most used Masonic “Templar” system, using individual transmission for the qualification of “Knight of the Temple” it has allowed an original authentic affiliation always ensuring the integrity of the message with the fidelity to the Holy Christian religion.

The historic reawakening of the Rite of Strict Observance that took place in France on the 3rd of September, 1995 was an event supported by many ex-Brothers of the Grande Loge Nationale Française (GLNF), fed up with the invasive policies of the United Grand Lodge of England that eventually forced their French minions of the GLNF, in the year 2000, to establish their own Priories of the Rectified Scottish Rite C.B.C.S. after the GLNF, in an unprecedented move that derecognized the home of the Rectified Scottish Rite in France, the Grand Prieuré de Gaules. This is a Masonic body that has been recognized since 1958, and is a not-so-clever move, accomplished to form their own Rectified Scottish Rite controlled by the Brits and the British Royals. The excuse was the birth of the supposedly competing Grand Priory of the Scottish Reformed and Rectified Rite of Occitania, chartered in 1995 by the Grand Prieuré de Gaules (which was, in turn, chartered by the Great Priory of Helvetia in 1935, and is said to be the birthplace of the Priory of Sion). I know it’s all very complicated, even for Masonic experts, but don’t worry, just let me say one thing, Masonic politics are the biggest waste of time in the history of mankind, and often many intelligent individuals leave the Craft, as Masons call it, for this reason. However the main reason to join the Strict Observance for many high level Freemasons and dignitaries in that turbulent time, above all the Masonic conflict and policies, was the real possibility to finally return to the original source of their teachings beyond the “Rectified version,” and being able to work the Templar degree in its true format; not corrupted by mainstream Freemasonry and its “Modern” style non-Christian Masonic elite policies, that are influenced by the darkness and ignorance of this modern age we live in. Since 2013, the Rite of Strict Templar Observance brought back to life by Jean-Marie Auzanneau, whom remains the regent and co-restorer of this Order, is lead by the illustrious Brother Didier Pestel, known in the Order as Eques Professus a Tempora Modernis.

Didier Pestel made an important statement on the 3rd of June 2013, during a ceremony at the Templar Church of Beaussiet in Mazerolles, a commune where Didier Pestel resides, based in southwestern France.

Pestel said to all his dignitaries present from the various provinces for this solemn occasion, that he Didier Pestel, was now the sérénissime Grand Maître général de l'Ordre de Stricte Observance et de toutes ses provinces templières répandues sur la surface de la terre. This means Pestel declared himself to be the General Grand Master of the Strict Observance for all the provinces of the world. Of course such claim might be regarded as pompous by some and will not be recognized by everyone for sure, especially as his unique brand of the Stricte Observance Templière accepts also women, a problem for many "Regular" Freemasons working in male only lodges, who would like to join this unique Masonic tradition. Having said all this, in one way or another, it proves once again that the Strict Observance never really ceased to exist, and their message of fidelity towards the Christian faith is considered today stronger than ever in Masonic circles all over the world. That's why Christian Freemasons are trying to bring back to life in recent years, the most pure and original form of the Rite of Strict Templar Observance. Like I am doing in Italy for example, and even Freemasons of so-called "Regular Freemasonry," are constituting in secret in the last decade their own Strict Observance, disenchanted with the Rectified Scottish Rite. They are doing this with the secret backing of key figures of the Supreme Council of the U.S. Southern Jurisdiction of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. This is done to oppose the expansion of the Strict Observance in "Irregular" circles, but also to offer an alternative to the expanding Rectified Scottish Rite linked in the USA, and other countries to the York Rite. Back in 1934, with the secret support of the elite of the York Rite in the USA, a charter had been given to the Grand Priory of America C.B.C.S., which was originally granted by the Grand Prieuré Indépendant d'Helvetie (Great Priory of Switzerland) C.B.C.S.

The problem is that the Grand Priory of America, established in Raleigh, North Carolina by Dr. William Moseley Brown and J. Raymond Shute II, is to this day an invitation only group, and its constitution limits the membership to just 81 Freemasons at any one time in the U.S., and since its chartering it seems there have never been any more than 45 or 50 members following this tradition in the U.S. at the same time. Limiting the structure to a very elitist group recruited in the top positions of the U.S.

York Rite, however creating discontent in the long run amongst the brethren left out, that finally decided to change things. So it's no wonder U.S. Freemasons interested in the teachings and traditions of this Christian Masonic Rite went initially abroad to seek initiation in the Rectified Scottish Rite, but by doing so they created an internal schism in the U.S., and chaos within the U.S. Grand Encampment of Knights Templar supporting such a move. The known Masonic author and blogger Christopher Hodapp wrote in 2010 on his popular website Freemasons For Dummies:

In 2009, the Great Priory of America objected officially to a group of American Masons being initiated into the English CBCS by the Great Priory of Anglia (England) as infringing on "their" territory. If they were nothing but a supper club for Masons in need of more fancy dues cards in their wallets, why would they object to the English priory actually conferring degrees on Americans?... After meetings, letters, and not a few heated emails, Grand Master William H. Koon II of the Grand Encampment of Knights Templar of the USA issued the following statement on May 5, 2010: "The Great Priory of America is an unrecognized Templar Order operating within the United States of America, in direct conflict with Section 3 of the Constitution of the Grand Encampment of Knights Templar of the United States of America. Accordingly, membership in the Great Priory of America is incompatible with membership in the Grand Encampment of Knights Templar of the United States of America and any Grand, Subordinate, or Constituent Commandery under its jurisdiction or owing allegiance to the same." Now, all of this would just be so much stuff and nonsense over nothing, except that some of the most respected Masons in the U.S. are members of the CBCS. Brothers Reese Harrison and Thomas W. Jackson serve as officers in the GPA, and both men are highly regarded in the Masonic community.

The truth is that the York Rite wants to stay in control of the U.S. "Christian" Masonic scene, and does not want the Masonic advancement of Brothers initiated abroad if not fully controlled by them, that's because the York Rite only wants a watered down version of the Masonic Christian ideal, but also because the Grand Priory of America C.B.C.S. wished to establish themselves more openly as Knights Templar, becoming a sovereign and independent Templar order in the U.S. That meant the sovereignty of the Grand Encampment of the York Rite was being challenged, and this motivated the actions of the Grand Encampment of

Knights Templar of the U.S. York Rite.

So the York Rite went as far as announcing on its website in 2011, that the Grand Priory of the Scottish Reformed and Rectified Rite of Occitania had issued a charter to form a new “Grand Priory of the Scottish Reformed and Rectified Rite of the United States of America,” without taking into account the position of the previous existing Great Priory of America (GPA) established in the 1930’s by the Swiss Priory. Now the problem is that Rectified Rite of Occitania is considered by many longstanding, recognizing Templar organizations in Europe, and the rest of the world to be spurious and irregular, since its foundation in the middle of the 1990s. This means the whole thing is a scam from the start, mostly driven by the Masonic policies and interest of the New World Order, that can now give to the interested Freemasons in the U.S. and abroad, the genuine teaching of Christian Freemasonry if they stay in the firm hands of the York Rite Grand Encampment of Knights Templar of the United States of America, a Masonic Christian body that works now more than ever before, with the secret Blessing of the Catholic Church. In April 2011, they happily announced Grand Encampment Adopts an Ancient Order of Templary. A few months later, Christopher Hodapp, who is a member of the Grand Priory of the Reformed and Rectified Rite of the United States of America wrote:

A tiny group of men who want to see that the only CBCS body in America remains nothing but a supper club for a handful of self-appointed elite Masons, while holding the 230 year degree system of the Rectified Rite hostage in the U.S. The Great Priory of Helvetia (Switzerland) was desirous of having the Rectified Rite practiced, with full conferral of the degrees, in the United States, and they were and remain well aware of the “supper club” dead end of the GPA. The Swiss desire to have their Order’s degrees worked properly as it is all over the world except in the United States. Unfortunately, the GPA changed its mind after the agreement in place since 1932 and became desirous of becoming a sovereign and independent Templar order in the U.S. That meant the sovereignty of the Grand Encampment was being challenged by them. That is what motivated the actions of the Grand Encampment to seek a charter.

The York Rite’s decision to relaunch a new Rectified Scottish Rite, obviously under their control would like to appear legitimate in the eyes of Freemasons worldwide, but the truth is that their actions are only driven by

power and interest in territorial control, and the will of international Freemasonry to destroy or closely control its Christian heritage and hide certain secrets. favoring the growing interest of young Freemasons for Thelema and dangerous Illuminati sects with nothing to offer except black magic and lies. Going back to the Rite of Strict Observance, and the various attempts to restore it around the world; other people in the Masonic community linked this time to the U.S. Southern Jurisdiction of the Supreme Council of the Scottish Rite, obviously in competition with the York Rite, appear to be interested in restoring the oldest Chilvaric Christian Masonic tradition. This is happening particularly in South America, in places, like Costa Rica, where Freemasons like Emmanuel Mora Iglesias of the Lodge San Juan de la Perseverancia # 20, practicing the Rectified Scottish Rite under the Gran Logia de Costa Rica (GLCR), have created a parallel Strict Observance Lodge called Amadeus der drei Saulen, recognized by Thanos Christopoulos, and his Grand Lodge, a close friend of our illustrious Brother Arturo de Hoyos, who is doing the same thing in Greece on a slightly larger scale, with the reawakening of what used to be the 9th province of the Order (Greece and Arcipelago). Unfortunately for Brother Arturo that I respect very much, his friend Brother Thanos Christopoulos is a truly controversial figure, and somebody who openly admitted on his Facebook that he is a member of the Ku Klux Klan. Yes my dear readers, Brother Christopoulos who used to be once upon a time a member of the Greek Supreme Council of the A.A.S.R. is a member of the infamous KKK.

On top of all this, Brother Thanos Christopoulos' supposed Masonic lineage for his Rite of Strict Observance is coming from a dubious source in Italy called Gran Loggia d'Italia UMSOI, an acronym that stands for Unione Massonica di Stretta Osservanza Iniziatica (Masonic Union of Strict Initiation Observance), a spurious Masonic body with no legitimacy, headed by the self-styled Grand Master and Sovereign Grand Commander Gianfranco Piloni, a dangerous agent of the New World Order, who was actually kicked out of the original UMSOI in 2011, to establish his own version of this Obedience, trying, with no luck, to get accepted in the inner circle of the late Count Licio Gelli, who never really liked him. There is also another important detail regarding "Grand Master" Gianfranco Piloni, and that is he never even worked the Rite of Strict Templar Observance in his small Obedience, he only practices and knows the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, so what kind of S.O.T. lineage can he have? None of course, but Piloni is also known in the Illuminati world for nominating in his

Supreme Council many VIPs, that later on function as Satan's little helpers, like for example the well-known Turkish ex Anti-Masonic figure, and Islamic leader, called Adnan Oktar, also known as Harun Yahya, someone who has radically changed his tune in regards to Freemasonry since 2010. This was the year Mr. Oktar, a very popular person in Turkey, started a sort of "dialogue project" with various high level figures of the Masonic and Neo-Templar world like Timothy Hogan, the Grand Master of the Neo-Templar order called Ordre Souverain du Temple Initiatique (OSTI), who runs CIRCES (Cercle International de Recherches Culturelles et Spirituelles), the organization built to convey the message of its founder, the late U.S. Illuminati initiate and Knights Templar Grand Master Raymond Bernard (1923 – 2006), who basically created CIRCES International as an outward Templar vehicle to eventually prepare people for initiation into the inner Order of the OSTI, where they are said to have a Johannite belief system in place. CIRCES International also continues to protect and perpetuate L'Ordre Martiniste of Pappus, now headed by Grand Master Emilio Lorenzo. Timothy Hogan, who is a Democrat and a member of the Grand Lodge of A.F. & A.M. of Colorado, is a Past Master of East Denver #160 Masonic Lodge (AF&AM) and an active member of Enlightenment Lodge #198, two lodges he used to actively promote his new Islamic friends from Harun Yahya's organization in the U.S. as he candidly admitted himself with no shame on page 152 of his book, *Entering the Chain of Union*, published back in 2012. Hogan is also a member of Pythagoras Lodge #1841, in Lebanon, founded in June 2014, and one of the newest Lodges in Lebanon, working under the Grand Lodge of Scotland, where there is to my knowledge, a predominantly Muslim Shia brethren, showing in this way the typical "Templar" manipulation on all sides of Islam indicated earlier by Count Licio Gelli. Hogan who is also listed as a speaker at the Colorado Masonic Speakers Bureau (CMSB) for the Grand Lodge of Colorado AF&AM, and both a Knight Templar in the York Rite, and a 32nd degree Knight Commander of the Court of Honor (KCCH) in the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (SJ), has also been knighted into the Royal Order of Scotland as a Rosicrucian Knight of Kilwinning, and is an active officer in the Societas Rosicruciana In Civitibus Foederatis, and much more initiatic rubbish from the sectarian world of the Illuminati, even if he is in secret a full-on Muslim believer.

The threat of a pro-Islamist New World Order

T

Timothy Hogan, who likes to be presented as the worldwide Grand Master of the “original Knights Templar,” met Harun Yahya in 2010, and the two seemingly got on like a “house on fire.” In the following years, Hogan occasionally appeared on Harun Yahya’s TV channel promoting and supporting enthusiastically Harun Yahya’s vision of Islam, and how Freemasonry was deeply connected with the values and traditions of Islam. Really? I don’t think so, or at least not in the overly enthusiastic way portrayed by “Grand Master” Timothy Hogan, who appears to be after close analysis, a closet Muslim more than a Christian Templar, as he should be by tradition. Of course, the topic of Islam and Freemasonry is a very sensitive topic, for both Freemasons and Muslims, because of the Shriners, who are often called the “playground of Freemasonry,” employ Islamic symbolism, philosophy and the entire general theme of Islam for their Shrindom, which was perhaps the first step of the elite of Freemasonry, in promoting a more general acceptance of Islam in the U.S., before today’s full on support in proximity of a possible Muslim take over. This however, did not work out as planned, and the Muslim author and researcher Mustafa EI-Amin, a pioneer in the field of Islam in relation to Freemasonry, who wrote such books as *AI-Islam: Christianity and Freemasonry* (1985), *Freemasonry: Ancient Egypt and the Islamic Destiny* (1988), and *African-American Freemasons: Why They Should Accept AI-Islam* (1990), was most critical of Shrine Masonry. EI-Amin accused Freemasonry of using the religion of Islam in a profane manner. He considered the Shriners to be totally heretical and described how they were eventually banned from Makkah, which in my opinion is fully understandable, as the description of the Shrine rituals and their initiations in detail by EI-Amin in his books, points out on the obvious incompatibility of Shrine Masonry with true Islam. Many passages of their rituals might even be considered blasphemous by Muslims, so why continue to offend them, why not join them instead, like Hogan and his “Templars” seem to have done in recent years.

I know it’s crazy, but Timothy Hogan has done that, and was once again seen with the Islamic leader Adnan Oktar/Harun Yahya, on his satellite TV station A9, as recently as July, 2015. This time Hogan was not the only Freemason on air with Mr Harun Yahya, as he brought two other senior members of the Grand Lodge of A.F. & A.M. of Colorado, Scott Ammerman Chemistry Teacher at West High School (WLA) and Paster Master of Union Lodge #7, who is also the General Secretary of the Knights Templars, OSTI (Ordre Soverain du Temple Initiatique) and of

the CIRCES, a member of the Research Lodge of Colorado, and a speaker of the CMSB, plus Brother Paul Dickerson, who is a more mysterious figure, another 32nd degree Freemason from the Scottish Rite, and a Past Master of the East Denver Lodge #160. A Knight Templar in OSTI, Dickerson lectures on symbolism and esotericism for the CMSB, and works with Timothy Hogan for the Denver-based Elite Sterling Security LLC. This company, where both Hogan and Dickerson work, is the only U.S. authorized seller for the Miguel Caballero line of exclusive ready-to-wear bullet resistant clothing solutions for Corporate and Governmental Executive Leadership, as well as military, security, rescue, and law enforcement, obviously with many connections to the United States intelligence, and security community. Their public discussion with Harun Yahya that took place on the 20th of July 2015, touched on some very interesting points, amongst them the arrival of the “Grand Grand Master,” meaning the Messiah that Freemasonry has been waiting for 5,000 years. This is a written extract of the TV show conversation published by Mr. Adnan Oktar’s organization with the relative video on YouTube: ⁴

Bülent Sezgin: Yes, we are continuing with our broadcast. In our studio we have Mr. Timothy Hogan, current Grand Master of the Knights Templar and Freemason and Templar guests from Colorado, America. Welcome.

Adnan Oktar: Someone needs to introduce them by name, though.

Oktar Babuna: Mr. Timothy Hogan has visited us before. He is currently the Great Commander, the Grand Master, of the Knights Templar. He is the current leader of the original Knights Templar who go back to the 12th century under the name of the Sovereign Order of the Initiatory Temple [Ordre Soverain du Temple Initiatique]. He is a senior Mason from the Honorary Board of the Scottish Rite. He is the author of several books on Freemasonry and regularly holds conferences in lodges. He is also affiliated to many Masonic groupings, such as the Rosicrucians.

Welcome, Timothy Hogan. We also have here Freemason and Templar guests from the USA, Colorado. Welcome, Mr. Paul Dickerson and Mr. Scott Ammerman. Adnan Oktar: You do us an honor. We are delighted. It is a great pleasure to have you here among us.

Timothy Hogan: We are very happy to be here.

Adnan Oktar: We are delighted to have our friends here with us. But let us not give such long breaks and let us meet up with shorter intervals.

Timothy Hogan: Yes, it has been too long.

Adnan Oktar: Yes. What have you been doing? Could you give us some information about the activities of our friends?

Timothy Hogan: Well, we have been doing a lot of travelling around the world and actually we have had the opportunity to share our great experiences in Istanbul and with you to a lot of people. We have a whole bunch of people out here in Istanbul right now. They were all here because of the things we've shared about how wonderful it is.

Adnan Oktar: Yes, Istanbul is a city full of mysteries. You have done exactly the right thing. What a great idea!

Timothy Hogan: Yes.

Adnan Oktar: Is there something that you would like to tell us?

Sadun Engin: If you like I can give some information about our other guests here, Mr. Paul Dickerson and Mr. Scott Ammerson.

Adnan Oktar: You go on, I am listening.

Sadun Engin: I would like to introduce Paul Dickerson. He is a 32nd degree Freemason from the Scottish Rite. He is a past Master of the East Denver Lodge. He is a Knight Templar in OSTI (Ordre Soverain du Temple Initiatique) and Masonic Order. He is also a member of the Masonic Rosicrucian Society. Mr. Scott Ammerman is a past Master of the Union Lodge and Research Lodge of Colorado. He is the General Secretary of the Knights Templars, OSTI (Ordre Soverain du Temple Initiatique), General Secretary of the CIRCES (Cercle International de Recherches Culturelles et Spirituelles) and District Lecturer of the Grand Lodge of Colorado.

Adnan Oktar: How nice, how beautiful posts these are. What a nice honor it is to assume them. Insha'Allah, we will make the world a more beautiful place together. We will lead the whole world to peace, brotherhood and love. Wars and bloodshed will end and arms will be eradicated. Only love will remain in the world.

The problem with all this is that Adnan Oktar aka Harun Yahya, who seems a nice guy, was originally a Sunni zealot influenced by the books of the Kurdish Mullah, Said Nursi, the same evil Mullah who influenced Fethullah Gülen, who I wrote about in Volume I. Gülen, who presents himself to the world as a humble, self-denying cleric, in private is an entirely different kind of person, just like Adnan Oktar, vain,

megalomaniacal and demanding total obedience from his followers. Gülen's sect is divided into seven levels, with Gülen of course at the top. Adnan Oktar, who is in reality a minor player compared to Gülen, but still a key figure of the New World Order in Turkey, and an active collaborator with the Turkish and U.S. Intelligence, who also has a very large Islamic organization at hand, full of wealthy individuals who totally believe in media censorship. The Adnan Oktar organization holds a lot of influence over what Turks can and can not watch on the internet today, frequently talking about the immorality of the West on his satellite TV channel A9 TV, while at the same time secretly controlling an Islamist sex cult positioned at the inner circle of his mens only Illuminati sect.

Does Brother Timothy Hogan, or his organization know about all this? Does his Order of "Knights Templar" know about all this? Or do they simply blindly support this move to corrupt the soul of true Islam? I hope not, because this is disgraceful to say the least. Just watch Hogan's quasi religious farce during the last public meeting with Harun Yahya in the summer of 2015 (FIG. 9), and check out his dedication towards this typical NWO project in the YouTube video entitled Mr. Adnan Oktar's Live Conversation with Grand Master of Knights Templar.⁵ Of course, the other two guys with Timothy Hogan on this TV debate looked quite frankly like they were two U.S. Intelligence operatives, especially one of them, but of course that's just speculation on my side, so please forgive me if I am wrong.

In his book *Entering the Chain of Union*, Timothy Hogan talks in detail about his experience with Harun Yahya, from the time they first met, and exposes his esoteric thought, that shows him not only as very close to Islam, but as a full-on closet Muslim: "In the years of 2010 and 2011, I had the good fortune to organize initiates from Templar, Masonic, Martinist, and Rosacrucian backgrounds, to go on a series of historic trips to Istanbul, Turkey, to meet with Islami leaders and initiates, and to help clear up misconceptions about Templarism and Freemasonry, in particular for the Islamic



FIG. 9 – From your left Adnan Oktar (born 2 February, 1956), also known as Harun Yahya with his Neotemplar-Masonic guest Timothy Hogan, Paul Dickerson, and Scott Ammerman on his own satellite TV channel A9 TV in July, 2015. —Lily Lynch: Followers of Harun Yahya wear drag make-up and practice a “sexed-up, Disney version of Islam” that helps promote conservative Prime Minister Recep Tayyip Erdogan’s vision of a modern, Muslim Turkey. Step inside this surreal world where religious piety meets psychedelic softcore porn, led by the world’s foremost Islamic creationist. Image from the website: <https://www.sott.net/article/278696-Meet-the-bizarre-Islamic-sexcult-propelling-Turkey-towards-a-neo-Ottoman-Turkish-Islamic-Union>

world, while at the same time gain new light on Islam. In attendance were brothers of many different religious faiths from around the world.”⁶

Timothy Hogan talks about his mentor, the French philosopher Raymond Bernard, a Grand Master of the Knights Templar, who after his earlier initiatic encounters in Rome in 1955—where Bernard was initiated in the Sovereign Order of the Initiatory Temple (OSTI)—an experience that inspired his esoteric masterpiece: *A Secret Meeting in Rome*, originally published in the early 1960s, he then went on to meet certain “High Adepts” in Istanbul back in 1966. These “High Adepts” instructed Bernard specifically on certain secrets, and told him to wait for a “SIGNAL” to happen—and 40 years later in early 2006, just before his passing, Bernard

wrote about it: “Important historical connections which would unfold between initiates from around the world and certain initiates within Istanbul, (which is a sacred center in the future as it has been in the past), and as Templars we were responsible for helping to guide these associations which will bring about the start of important connections for the Aquarian Age we are going into.”⁷

Either “Aquarian Age” or the “New Age”—one thing is for sure, the OSTI–CIRCES Freemasons (FIGS. 10, 11, 12, 13) presented themselves as pious Knights Templars to their Muslim counterparts and their TV audience, not knowing the infinite hypocrisy of the person they had in front of them (FIGS. 14 and 15), their new “Brother” Adnan Oktar, known in Turkey as Adnan Hodja (Preacher Adnan), and to his followers as Adnan Agabey (Big Brother Adnan), who is the leader of an Islamist sex cult, whose headquarters

6 Timothy Hogan, *Entering the Chain of Union*, (Amazon Digital Services LLC, 2012) p.121. 7 Ibid. p. 124



FIG. 10 – At Denver Scottish Rite Consistory, Freemasons, Paul Dickerson, Scott Ammerman and Timothy Hogan showing a member sash of Pythagoras Lodge #1841 working in Lebanon under the Grand Lodge of

Scotland. In many Scottish Lodges the Office-bearers wear sashes over the right shoulder and under the left arm. A chilvaric tradition also in use in various Masonic rites including the Swedish Rite and the Rite of Strict Observance.

are in Oktar's residence. A lavish building built in the image of King Solomon's Temple, fueled with young ladies eager to work for him and appear on his TV stations (FIGS. 16 and 17), and always ready to please the various influential men at the core of his organization with some "extra services," and for this reason he has been involved in many public scandals. Indeed, Adnan is a very smart individual. After being arrested in the 1980s, and to save himself from any future legal issues, since 1986 he has managed to get a report from the state mental hospital in Turkey saying that he has a severe mental disorder..

The False Prophets of "the Noble Sanctuary" and Ataturk
E

dip Yuksel, a Kurdish American intellectual considered one of the prime figures in the modern Islamic reform and Quranism (Quraniyoon) movements and author of many books on the Qur'an and Islam, was someone who knew Adnan Oktar very well back when he wrote about him in a controversial article entitled Harun Yahya or Adnan Oktar: The Promised Mahdi?:

I met Adnan in the prison clinic. I was taken there by the doctor who happened to recognize me from my books and conferences; he wanted to save me from the crowded ward which was filled with convicted murderers and burglars. Adnan was there for a different reason, a much different one. He was acting like a paranoid schizophrenic in order to get a medical report to dodge the draft. It was ironic, since he was indeed mentally sick; he was a delusional megalomaniac, yet he was cunningly acting for another mental illness. He was successful; he dodged the draft and since then



FIG. 11 – Timothy Hogan and Paul Dickerson with a senior officer of the the Grand Lodge of the State of Israel, at the Masonic Temple of Haifa (Israel) located on Mount Carmel, 119 Hanassi Blvd. The Mount Carmel Lodge of Haifa works their ritual in the English language.

he has been found lacking mental capability to be the subject of criminal law. So, he is getting away with sexual abuses, fraud, libel, blackmailing schemes, and other criminal activities. If Adnan has demonstrated a miracle as a Mahdi, this must be his miracle: he is officially insane and criminally teflon! ... Knowing him before the 1990s, I could not believe that he would be indulging in promiscuous sexual activities, since at that time he was a devout Sunni who was very scrupulous about interacting with women. He would not even shake hands with women. However, according to the media reports and published confessions of his former followers, Adnan has evolved and transformed since. His sexual abuse of girls around him has been the frequent topic of Turkish media and acknowledged by the defectors. He reportedly claims the right to have sexual intercourse with every female member of his cult. He has even invented a name for those females: MOTOR (engine). Reportedly, his male followers are feeling lucky in letting him taste their girl friends first.

Edip Yuksel makes this strong statement in a comment to his own article: “ Adnan Oktar is a cult leader who has enslaved many children of rich and elite. His sexual and mental abuse of his subjects is a well-known fact to Turkish people. His confession in police alone, which is corroborated by his former followers to details, is sufficient to put him behind bars.

But so far, money, connections, blackmail and all the tricks available to his wellconnected and super rich followers have kept him out of trouble.” So for recruiting new members and promoting his brand name, Harun Yahya uses sex, money, popular symbols, and famous people. But the main tool he uses is deception, Yet



FIG. 12 – Timothy Hogan in Jerusalem indicates Warren’s Gate as one of the four western Wall entrance gates to the Temple Mount from the Second Temple period, discovered by Freemason Charles Warren.

he thinks he is doing this deception “righteously,” justifying his deceptive ways with the abused Quranic word TAQIYYA, a sort of holy hypocrisy permitted by the belief system of a Shiite sect, but Harun Yahya is supposedly a Sunni. He recruits young and rich boys, possibly good looking, arranges for them beautiful models (whom he calls Motors), and

leads them into a sex trap, filming them from a secret camera, or at least this is what he used to do. Harun Yahya has been charged and was even prosecuted for these unlawful practices and other crimes related to his sect, but of course nothing happens these days due to his “insane” status obtained in the 1980s, by his powerful friends in the present Turkish government who will always rescue him from the occasional scandal or crime or impeachment. He is now considered a sort of “untouchable” of the Turkish scene, and has been working on developing a sort of Islamic Scientology in line with the coming “One World Religion” concept promoted by the New World Order, where he presents himself as the Mahdi, the prophesied redeemer of Islam, who is preparing the second coming of Jesus. With his powerful charisma, a pool of unlimited and gullible rich people, a market of more than a billion Muslims, and the support of high level Freemasons and Illuminati, he looks like the ideal Antichrist candidate. In an interview in 2008, Oktar said, “I want to resemble the Prophet Solomon.” He added, “His palace was beautiful; there were beautiful people around him. [The] aim of a Muslim should be beauty.”

“According to their interpretation ‘vaginal’ intercourse was ‘haram’ but ‘anal and oral intercourse’ was ‘halal’ when not married.” For those not familiar with Islamic religious terms, the only rule for everybody in Harun Yahya’s sex sect is simply no vaginal penetration, only oral and anal sex are permitted by the Grand Master Adnan Oktar, who is also said to be an expert in sexual magick (maybe Crowley style?) I guess the 33rd degree Grand



FIG. 13 – From your left, Grand Master and known French illuminati Emilio Lorenzo who has led since 1979 one of the leading branches of the Illuminati Martinist sect created by Papus in 1888. With him, amongst others, is Michael Pearce, Paul Dickerson Ramzi Abou-Hassan and Timothy Hogan at the Cimetière du Père-Lachaise, at the resting place of Papus Dr Gérard Encausse, Jacqueline Encausse and his son Philippe Encausse.

Inspector General patent given to Oktar from a small irregular Scottish Rite Masonic body from Italy, assumes in this Illuminati context, a whole new meaning. I am sure Aleister Crowley, who even called his only son Randal Giair Doherty with the nickname Aleister Ataturk, (FIG. 18) and certainly would have loved being on Adnan Oktar's satellite TV A9. Poor Aleister Ataturk however, who later self-styled himself Count Charles Edward D'Arquires (1937-2002), who I was able to meet once personally in London in front of the Atlantis bookshop, a year or so before his death, lived a terrible life,

victim of his father's daunting legacy, who died tragically in a car accident in Chalfont St. Peter, UK, on November 20, 2002. Aleister Ataturk spent some of his teen years in California, with O.T.O. members from Agape Lodge. He was deported from the USA for failure to pay a medical debt (his handler Germer refused to pay it, actually). Up to that time Aleister Ataturk had made some effort to attract a following in the O.T.O. as Crowley's successor, but without success. He later attempted to help convince Germer to allow resumption of O.T.O. initiations and temple work, also without success and possibly contributing to Germer's refusal to pay his medical bills. After that, in Paris and London, he occasionally attempted to argue for a role as successor to The Beast, but that petered out in the 1980s, especially after he founded in the middle of the 1970s a "Supreme Council of Great Britain" with himself as the "Adjudicator," wishing to take over the governance of the UK by persuasion. Harold Wilson was Prime Minister at the time.

In 1976, Aleister Ataturk hired a posh limousine, complete with Supreme Council pennants and, with his Private Secretary, Peter Bishop, was chauffeur-driven to London. They arrived in all their finery; Aleister in his dress uniform jacket with gold trimmings, epaulettes and velvet cape. They tried to get into Downing Street for an audience with Wilson, in order to persuade him to join the Supreme Council. The message was delivered to Wilson who, unsupportingly, declined the offer. I wonder who gave them the money to do all this? Perhaps the Illuminati? The O.T.O.? The C.I.A.? We will never



LEFT FIG. 14 – Adnan Oktar meets Harun Yahya in July, 2015, along with Americanborn Israeli rabbi Yehuda Joshua Glick (b. 1965), who campaigns for expanding Jewish access to the Temple Mount. Glick was awarded the 2015 Moskowitz Prize for Zionism.

know but it makes an interesting story, nevertheless. Harun Yahya admired Aleister Crowley and Freemason Mustafa Kemal Atatürk, the founder of modern Turkey; who had connections with the British intelligence services whom Crowley served for a time. Well, as you can see, we always find a few skeletons in the closet of these elitists and their fake interfaith dialogue, that's why I have long held that ecumenism and dialogue are just tools of the New World Order. People like Harun Yahya should preach Aleister Crowley's Thelema, not Islam, as their version of Islam is to expert eyes, a total joke and mockery of this faith, as well as his claims of being the Mahdi, and his lies about being recognized as "his spiritual son" by the late Sultan al-Awliya Maulana Sheikh Nazim (1922 – 2014), commonly known as Shaykh Nazim, who was the spiritual leader of one of the most respected Sufi Orders: the Naqshbandi tariqa. This incorrect information was reported by Timothy Hogan in his book (Op.cit., p.137), but is not supported by the Naqshbandi Order, who made a clear statement coming from an authorized Naqshbandi source on the matter called Shaykh Abdul Kerim Kibrisi, known as the Lion of Haqq, Ottoman

Khaliphah and the U.S. representative of Sheikh Nazim, spoke clearly about this impostor named Adnan Oktar, saying in a YouTube video that Harun Yahya’s Shaykh is Shaitan. Check out for yourself the video present on YouTube, as it is in the English language.⁸

This means Mr. Oktar, as Edip Yuksel likes to call him, could truly be the Antichrist, and Timothy Hogan has either been fooled by Adnan, or is a willing accomplice to all this, as a Neotemplar-Masonic tool of the pro Islamist New World Order used to destroy Christianity. If this is the case, we should all start getting worried, especially because, in a revealing TV show broadcasted on A9TV, Hogan’s Turkish guru made some unprecedented statements about his meeting with “Knights Templar” and “Masonic Grand Masters”

⁸ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=12vAEaXvOIO> ‡ Archived 27th September 2016.



RIGHT FIG. 15 – Temple Mount activist Yehuda Glick hands Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu a copy of the guidebook Arise and Ascend only a month after meeting Mr. Oktar on August 19, 2015. It would be interesting to ask, “did Netanyahu know this?”

on a video you can still find on YouTube entitled Freemasonry and the Knights Templar will support Hazrat Mahdi! (Adnan Oktar)
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GaAuI6oUrow>

We find Adnan in front of his trashy Turkish bombshells wearing things like false rainbow eyelashes, wigs, and diamond-studded Versace bondage gear, often referred to as “the girls,” or “angels” or “kittens of Adnan Oktar” by the Turkish media. He explains to his viewers and followers, that Freemasonry has only been created to support the Mahdi in the end times. This means that the Freemasons or the Knights Templar exist since time immemorable only to support him, the Turkish sex guru.

Are you insane dear Brother Timothy Hogan and friends from the GL of Colorado? How can you believe in such a charlatan? Ok, I am ready to stand in front of your Grand Lodge and prove every point I am writing in this book. Dear Freemasons of Colorado, you are serving another “false prophet” remember what Jesus said, “Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves. You will know them by their fruits” (Matt. 7:15-16b). “Beware” means to be on alert—to discern what is being said, and Adnan Oktar replies in the above mentioned TV show to a viewer’s letter, who asks him: “Dear Adnan Oktar, you said the Mahdi will be a Freemason?” He replied: “Freemasonry will support the Mahdi. They say that is why they are here. The Knights Templar say that is why they are here.” Masonic grandmasters came and said, “We exist so the Mahdi can rule the Islamic world.” They explicitly said that Freemasonry had been established for that end. They said they exist to give the sacred relics to the Mahdi. They said many of the sacred relics were with them. The Knights Templar have been around since the time of the Prophet Solomon. They say that many sacred relics are preserved in special places where they concealed them. They say they have concealed them for thousands of years for the Mahdi, and that they will give them to him when he appears. They have some original copies of the Torah. I asked whom they will give them to in our time. They said they will only give them to the Mahdi. Adnan Oktar clarifies his view with the following passage:

And they said there is something special in Istanbul. They said that is why they founded the first Knights Templar in Istanbul hundreds of years ago. They said the Knights Templar were first founded here, in Istanbul. They said that Istanbul is a very important city, and that the one who will save

the world will appear from here. They said that this information was in their books dating back a thousand years. It is really there. They say



FIG. 16 – Adnan Oktar talks about the subject of “Sincerity” with his ladies and the rest of his followers on satellite TV Channel A9.

they have relics from people you can never imagine. They say they have original and special information dating back to past civilizations and that they will give this to the Mahdi. This is part of what I am free to say. They say that the first purpose of the foundation of Freemasonry was the system of the Mahdi. They also say they exist for the global reign of Islam. And the time has come. They say the Masonic calendar has expired. They say they have come to the end of their calendar. They say they will serve the Mahdi. As clearly as that. I never said the Mahdi is a Mason. The Mahdi is a power over and above Freemasonry. Freemasonry will serve the Mahdi. The Mahdi will not serve Freemasonry. Our brothers fail to grasp that. There are other details I shall give when the time is right.

What should we do now to fight all this decadence in the Western initiatic system? The answer is simple, let's bring back to life the original Rite of Strict Observance, with its true Templar degrees, and let's get the real Knights Templar's Revenge going, the one that will eliminate once and for all the hypocrites of their faith like Harun Yahya, and his false Islamic ideals, promoted and supported by the New World Order. Back in 2014 I tried to get in contact with Brother Timothy Hogan, both through a

common friend and member in both hour organizations (CIRCES and OIU), and through Brother Sean Stone (son of film director Oliver Stone), so I could warn Hogan of the dangerous mistakes he was making with this high level Turkish crook and irregular Freemason, (FIG. 19) but he never replied. Maybe he was too busy with Mr. Adnan Oktar? Or he thought I was not respectable enough to talk to as Grand Master like him, serving the Great Work of the New World Order.

I can only say the truth is now here in this book for you and everyone else to read, prove me wrong if you can dear Brother, if not accept the fact that my Order, the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis, is now here in the USA to bring truth and clarity upon the initiatic world, as we are not only real Illuminati, but we are also true hereditary Knights Templar of the Rite of Strict Observance (FIGS. 20 and 21) and we are Christian, not Muslim. Get it? Believe me, I know what true Islam is made of Brother, and I think that as Templars, even if we have a superior understanding of things, and can, and should, dialogue with them, we have to ultimately protect Christianity now more than ever, from complete extinction, because “dialogue” does not mean “submission.” In the meantime, interest for



FIG. 17 – Harun Yahya and a couple of his “apostles.”

the Rite of Strict Observance is growing everywhere, (FIG. 22) even in the atheist and more liberal version of Masonry represented by the Grand

Orient de France (with the acronym GODF). Between the 12th of April and the 23rd of October 2016, at their prestigious Museum of Freemasonry in Paris, at number 16 of Rue Cadet, the GODF offered a glimpse into the unseen world of the Rite of Strict Templar Observance of Baron von Hund, with a unique exhibition called *Templiers & Francs-maçons, De la légende à l'histoire* “Templars and Freemasons, from legend to history,” (FIG. 23) in which they show not only the Masonic regalia or jewelry of the Order, and other esoteric writings, but also a rare illuminated manuscript on the Strict Observance from 1775, (FIG. 24) recently purchased by the GODF for a huge amount of money (some say 60 thousand euros). Let's hope all this will eventually bring something positive, that will help save what's left of the Christian civilization, because without Christianity the West is doomed to end in disgrace, conquered by false Islamists and Communist mercenaries of the NWO, that are in reality just agents of the Antichrist with no real God, but money and control in their heart.

The Goddess

T

he birth of the so-called “Egyptian Rites of Freemasonry” within NeoTemplar Freemasonry was based on the myth of an underground and secret transmission of true ancient wisdom, through channels that date back to Roman times, passed on to the Middle Ages and through the Renaissance, in an unbroken chain of Illuminati sects and mystery schools to this very day. Adherents are held to the strictest secrecy, which only occasionally would manifest outwardly, and these secret traditions were always practiced in very small groups, except in the case of the legendary Knights Templar. As the Association for Studies and Research on Traditions writes about the word myth, in the initiatic context we use the word “myth” in its true meaning, according to the definition of Attilio Mordini: “The term mythos (ie myth) means, at least in the original sense, ‘word,’ a word that is manifested from the silence in the secret act of initiation into the Mysteries; and hides, but at the same time holds out discreetly and reveals the truth that the great primordial silence is enclosed.”⁹ We lift the veil to try to understand

⁹ Attilio Mordini *The Temple of Christianity*, (Vibo Valentia, IT: Edizioni Settecolori, 1979), p. 10.



FIG. 18 – Aleister MacAlpine known also as Ataturk Crowley, Randall Gair, and Count Charles Edward D’Arquies (1937 – 2002).

the true meaning of what the myth really means, and initiation into the Illuminati, especially the ones devoted to the mysteries of the Goddess Isis. For this reason, I want to begin this third and final chapter of my Confessions trilogy, uncovering more sides of this invisible prison that surrounds us, this more or less divine “Matrix” that oppresses us.

I would like to speak first about the Shrine of Loreto in Italy, and a story that involves once again our old Japanese friend Princess Kaoru Nakamaru, who I have mentioned in the first two books. Loreto is a city located in central Italy on the Adriatic Sea, and one building called Santuario della Santa Casa is a local sanctuary, supposedly the original home of the Virgin Mary. Her house is said to have been miraculously transported there by a group of angels, at least this is the official version given by the Church of Rome, but there is also a very different and more

credible story behind these “angels,” involving the mysterious Knights Templar, which have been at times gatekeepers to much older belief systems. In the meantime, the supposed modern heirs of the original Templars, these days divided as you may know into various warring factions, invited my friend Kaoru Nakamaru to visit the sanctuary in question. The Neo-Templar faction that invited her is probably the only one operating officially inside the Vatican, as the basilica and the alleged “Holy House” of Mary is also within Vatican territory.

This house was the place where Catholics say the Virgin Mary heard the words of the Annunciation, and where she uttered the fiat, and they say the Word became flesh, where the purity and virginity were fused with motherhood for the Christian tradition. However Mary, the Mother of Jesus for the Illuminati, received the “divine seed” for the creation of the Messiah from a High Priest of the Illuminati, a sort of divine inseminator. This happened during a specific ritual, used to capture the divine Spirit, containing what Christians call the Holy Spirit. The “Holy House,” is where this sexual magical ritual took place, which then produced Jesus, the greatest initiate of all time. According to an archaeological study conducted by the architect Nanni Monelli, and Father Giuseppe Santarelli, director of the “Universal Congregation of the Holy House” of Loreto, the stones that are in the grotto of the Annunciation in Nazareth, have surely the same origin of the stones on the altar of the Holy Apostles of the Holy House of Loreto. This discovery confirms the genuinity of the Holy House of the Virgin Mary and has reopened the discussion on the historical validity of the transfer of the Holy House of Nazareth to Loreto in Italy, and the mystery of how this relocation had taken place. ¹⁰

¹⁰ [The Holy House of Loreto: Mary’s “real House of Nazareth” article published by www.zenit.org on March 28th, 2006.](http://www.zenit.org)



FIG. 19 – 33rd degree patent of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Turkish Anti-Masonic figure and Islamic sex cult leader Adnan Oktar, also known as Harun Yahya.

This location is definitely a destination for pilgrimages, but what is behind this from an esoteric point of view? Through an enlightened perspective, we lift the veil of mystery and secrecy where the mystery of the Holy House and the Order of the Templars is hidden. The miraculous angelic-thesis of the translation of the Holy House has taken shape in the folkloric tradition only after 1625, more than three centuries after the mythical deposition of the stones in the Piceno area in Italy, and especially after the publication of the book by Father Andrea Gelsomini, *The Celestial Treasure of the Virgin Mary's devotion*. The legend of the intervention of the angels has also tapped into the existing narrative of the local town of Recanati's mysterious Antici Brothers, as well as the fact that the Templars in Recanati were called angels because they are allocated in the city's district of St. Archangel. So in light of these findings, the structure

relocation would

be simply a symbolic account of an event that happened in real life, where the Knights Templar transported from the Holy Land, the home of their beloved Virgin Mary, who the Templars are particularly devoted. If we search for a magical connection with the supposed angels in the legend of the mysterious knights, we find that the Templar leaders would evoke angels. Some of their modern heirs still evoke them today within certain Neo-Templar branches, with an esoteric inclination, which increasingly often degenerates in the use of black magic and demonic figures, instead of angels.

There are now rare cases where modern Templars have had a real angelic connection through the Holy Spirit, and through the spiritual purity of its members. In the late-medieval grimoires you can trace clear kabbalistic influences and Muslim mysticism, which obviously reached our culture thanks to the Templars, who long lived in the Middle East in direct contact with Jews and Muslims. To make concrete contact with these mysterious entities, evocation must be made respecting the parameters of sacred geometry, in sacred places related to such entities, such as Loreto has been since ancient times.

An Illuminati prayer reported by the key figure in occultism Eliphas Levi, pseudonym of Alphonse Louis Constant (1810 –1875), in his small booklet *Sactum Regnum*, opens with the following words:

O caput mortuum empire tibi for vivum Serpentem Kerub empire tibi for Adam Aquila tibi empire alas Tauri. Serpens empire tibi for Angelum et Leonem.

These opening words in Latin are followed by the invocation of certain angels and kabbalistic spirits that are made in relation to various demons. This passage gives us a clear idea of how the occultists of the Illuminati networks dominate, or at least try to dominate, the forces of evil using their angelic allies:

In the name of Michael, whom Jehovah decrees to command Satan!

In the name of Gabriel, whom Adonai decrees to command Beelzebub!

In the name of Raphael obey Elohim, thou Sachabiel.

By Samael Tzabaoth, and by the name of Elohim Gibur, lay down thy weapons, thou Adramelek.

By Zachariel and Sachiël Melek, submit to the power of Eloah, thou Samgabel.

In the divine and human name of Shadai, and by the power of Anael, of Adam and of Chavah, thou Lilith retire, leave us in peace, thou Nahemah. By the holy Elohim, and by the power of Orifiel, in the names of the spirits Cassiel, Schaltiel, Aphiel, and Zarahiel, turn back, thou Moloch, there are no children here for thee to devour.

These practices are unknown to most, but not to the Templars, or their modern imitators. They were passed down after the dismantling of the Templars, and especially within the teachings of Occult Masonry, a term coined by the same Eliphas Levi. Unfortunately, such rituals in the wrong hands end up becoming obscure and perverse practices, linked, as revealed in the first volume of my Confessions, to the dark side of the force, and the evil of black magic. In one way or another, the origin of these seemingly Christian practices, are polytheistic in their essence, because the secrets are, and remain always, for the privileged few who may pose as devout Christians. Many of those who recite these dark conjurations, are often sitting at the heart of the Vatican hierarchy. Even the roots of the “Santa Casa,” the supposed “Holy House” of Mary, are nothing more than pagan, not monotheistic or “Christian.” The historian Hans Vogel, a writer from the eighteenth century, faithful to the miraculous theory of the translation of the place by the “angels,” originating from a deeprooted popular tradition, that the angels laid the “Holy House” right above the ruins of the temple of the Goddess Cupra. (FIG. 25) She was a local goddess with impressive vestiges at the time of the so-called translation, actually operated by the Templars. The epithet “Cupra” dates back to antiquity, in the paleo-Umbrian context, and serves to designate royal divinity.

The reports show us that the local population of the Piceni, were people of the sea, and the etymology of the name derives from the greek Kupria or Cypria used to describe the goddess Aphrodite, who to the Egyptians was Isis, and to the Phoenicians Astarte, a deity linked to, and associated with, the planet Venus and copper, a metal that is abundant in Cyprus, the native island of Aphrodite. The Goddess Cupra is shown with a copper-colored leather, like the Madonna of Loreto, and often with a baby in her arms, true to the Hellenistic style of Isis. This is an ante litteram depiction of the

Christian Virgin



FIG. 20 – Coat of Arms of the Rite of Strict Observance Templar, a Masonic-Knightly Order that was “reawakened” on March 5th of 2016 e.v —corresponding to the Anno Ordinis 898 of the Strict Observance.



FIG. 21 – Mons. Ireneo (Mons. Vitaly) Bishop of the Italian Orthodox Church, the Sovereign Grand Master Leo Lyon Zagami and various O.I.U members and their dames along in the historic day of the reawakening of the Rite of the Strict Observance on March 5, 2016 e.v.

Mary, linked to the cult of the Mother Goddess, that the Templars revered as the principle of wisdom, the female Sophia, Shekinah, but not necessarily to the worship of a true woman, but rather an idealized Goddess, as European society has always been patriarchal in nature. However, the allegory of the Mother Goddess, so important for the Templars, was later represented in the sublime esotericism depicted in the writings of Dante Alighieri. This vision has been gradually distorted by the Society of Jesus, that wants to establish in today's world, a twisted matriarchal vision in line with the precepts of counterinitiation promoted by the New Age, that wishes to castrate masculinity and destroy traditional family values and identity.

This distorted concept reminds me of a certain Lady Caithness, referred to as “the Duchess” by her many followers. She was a woman that was believed to be the reincarnation of Mary Stuart, and later presented herself as a sort of “inspired” guide in the very early days of the Theosophical Society. She promoted the advent of the era of the “divine feminine” with the leaders of this important new Illuminati group, which I have written about in Volume II. Rene Guenon, one of the highest authorities in the field of esotericism of the past century, also revered by Catholic scholars, wrote about Lady Caithness and this supposed “divine revelation” in his *Theosophy: History of a Pseudo-Religion*:

Charged to announce and prepare the coming; It was a new revelation, an era that was meant to succeed Christianity that succeeded the old law; she was in a word the “coming of the Holy Spirit” agnostically known as the “divine feminine.” It was still, “the manifestation of the sons and daughters of God,” not so much as a unique being but as a plural one: this most perfect race will humanize the earth, of which we know had already passed through the periods of mineral, plant and animal development ... the Duchess adds this point: “We can probably say that the old world is finished in 1881, and that the Lord has created a new heaven and a new earth, and that we are entering the year of our Lady, 1882.”¹¹

¹¹ Rene Guenon, *Theosophy, Il Teosofismo storia di una pseudo-religione*, (Turin, IT: Arktos, 1987) p. 188.



FIG. 22 – Jean-Marie Auzanneau, regent and co-restorer of the Rite of Strict Observance reawakened in France in 1995.

Guenon seems to be focused on the problems concerning the growing distortion of the “sacred feminine” concept in the modern world. Italian Freemason, author, and wellrespected member of the scientific community Professor Mariano Bizzarri, in his book on the mysteries of Rennes le Chateau, explores this subject, commenting on the passage above by Guenon stating that: “Undoubtedly, one can not be but struck by the extraordinary coincidence that this ‘message’ shows with the one that was trumpeted by Lincoln, Baigent and, especially in fictional form by Dan Brown. It is clear that you are talking about the advent of an era characterized by a goddess figure, giver of wisdom and nurse to that mysterious ‘perfect race’ of which Nerval or Bulwer-Litton spoke of, intending to supplant the human race (concepts later taken up again by

National Socialism, author's note).”¹²

Guenon illuminates us further, when he notes the “singularity” inherent in the idea of a “collective messiah,” by stating: “whose conception, however, is not completely new ... it is precisely the messianism that, under one or the other form, seems to offer the key to this ‘identity purposes’ mentioned by the Duchess of Pomar towards the ‘Theosophical Society’ which has long prepared for the appearance of a ‘the future messiah’ and indeed works to form ‘a body,’ comprising a large number of members joined together and ready to welcome the new bearer of the Torch of Truth. ... Here, however, the ‘common goal of the Duchess of Pomar and Madame Blavatsky that ... had assigned to their society a secret mission, not only to prepare the way to the One who is to come’ but also to provide for his appearance in the same time it would be considered more favorable.”¹³ Professor Bizzari adds this conclusion: “this allusion to ‘the One who is to come’ could not be more disturbing, especially if one remembers that the ‘Torch Bearer’ or ‘Bringer of Light’ is a euphemism that stands for Lucifer.”¹⁴ Meaning the Messiah of the Illuminati is Lucifer.

We are living in the kingdom of evil and “Counter-initiation,” but let me explain to you briefly what “Counter-initiation” is. “Counter-initiation” is a term invented by the aforementioned Rene Guenon. He spent a long time in the occult underworld of France between the two world wars, and came out understanding that a lot of dark stuff was going on in the Illuminati network. Basically our civilization is distorting the mother goddess con

¹² Mariano Bizzari, *Rennes le Chateau. Dal Vangelo perduto dei Cainiti alle sette segrete*, (Rome: Ed. Mediterranee, 2005) p. 86.

¹³ *Ibid.*, pp. 188-189.

¹⁴ *Ibid.*

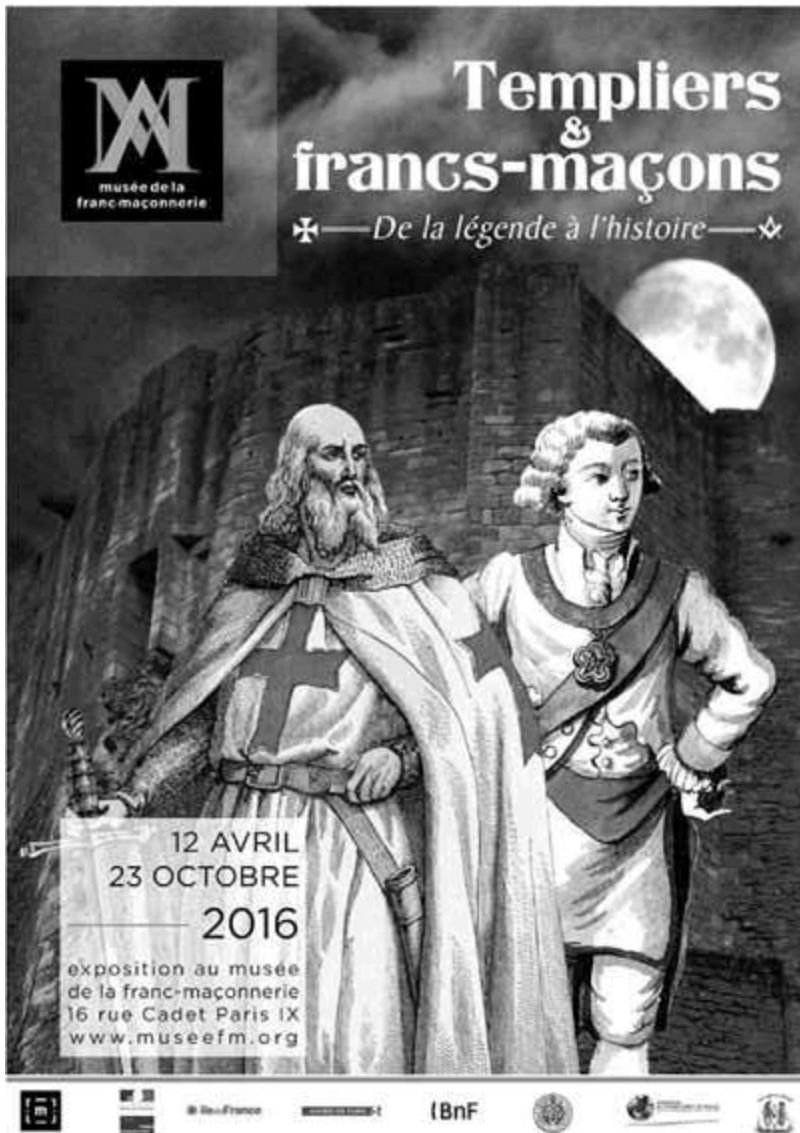


FIG. 23 – Poster of the exhibition *Templiers et francs-maçons, De la légende à l’histoire* dedicated by the Grand Orient of France to the Rite of Strict Observance taking place from April 12 to October 23rd, 2016 at the Museum of Freemasonry, based at 16 Rue Cadet 75009, Paris.

cept, to use it in the New World Order project, and this happens because of certain liberal forms of Freemasonry, the same ones that gradually, in the last hundred years, led to the atrocities of contemporary feminism. This modern abomination, that on February 21, 2012, pushed five members of the musical group Pussy Riot to stage a highly indecent performance in Moscow’s Orthodox Cathedral of Christ the Savior. It is no coincidence that the first international congress on women’s rights was organized by Maria Deraismes, who later became one of the founders of co-Masonry, in Paris in 1878. This event apparently took place in the hall of the Grand

Orient of France, and for sure the Masonic-esoteric theories, propagated by the leadership of the Theosophical Society of Helena Petrovna Blavatsky, that I wrote about in Volume II, were already present. Both Madame Blavatsky, who founded the Theosophical Society on November 17, 1875, and Alice Bailey, her heir, were both key figures in the development of the future of feminism, a movement that in the long run proved nefarious and unnatural, especially after it progressed well beyond the simple discourse of equal rights between men and women. I know my words will not be well-received by the usual leftist-thinking idiots who appreciate and love feminism, but know for a fact my dear feminists, that Condoleezza Rice and Hillary Clinton, are actually two of the worst expressions of what feminism and being a woman is, and they are the result of this evil work crafted for over a century by the Illuminati and liberal Freemasonry, to bring the human race to its self-destruction.

And what about the appointment in August, 2012 of the first U.S. General to be openly gay, the lesbian Tammy S. Smith.

Rene Guenon wrote prophetically about deviation and subversion in his *The Reign of Quantity and the Signs of the Times*:
We treated anti-traditional action, THE ANTI-TRADITIONAL ACTION by which the modern world has in a sense been “manufactured” and hitherto been considered as an operation designed primarily to bring about a deviation from the normal state, that is, from the state normal to all traditional civilizations whatever may be their particular forms, something easy to understand and requiring no further comment.
On the other hand, there is a distinction to be made between deviation and subversion: deviation can be regarded as comprising an indefinite multiplicity of degrees, so that it can go to work gradually and imperceptibly; this is exemplified by the gradual



FIG. 24 – A rare picture from a manuscript dated 1775 recently acquired from the Museum of Freemasonry of the Grand Orient of France for their exhibition *Templiers et francs-maçons, De la légende à l’histoire*.

passage of the modern mentality from “humanism” and rationalism to mechanism, and thence to materialism, and again in the process whereby profane science has elaborated successive theories, each more purely quantitative in character than the last. This makes it possible to say that all such deviation, from its earliest beginnings, has steadily and progressively tended toward the establishment of the “reign of quantity” But when deviation reaches its limit, it ends by being a real “contradiction,” that is to say a state diametrically opposed to the normal order, and only then can “subversion” in the etymological sense of the word properly be spoken of;

needless to say, “subversion” in this sense must in no way be confused with the “reversal” referred to in connection with the final instant of the cycle, it being indeed the exact opposite since the “reversal” actually happens after the “subversion” and at the moment when subversion seems complete, and is really a rectification whereby the normal order is re-established, and whereby the “primordial state,” representing perfection in the human domain, is restored.

As against this, it could be said that subversion, thus understood, is but the last stage of deviation and is its goal, or, in other words, that deviation as a whole has no tendency other than to bring about subversion, and that is true enough; in the present state of affairs, though it cannot yet be said that subversion is complete, the signs of it are very evident in everything in which the special characteristic of “counterfeit” or “parody” is conspicuous. This characteristic has already been mentioned more than once, and is to be dealt with more fully later. For the moment no more need be said than that this particular characteristic affords by itself a very significant indication of the origin of anything that shows it, and consequently of the origin of the modern deviation itself, the “satanic” nature of which is thus brought out very clearly. The word “satanic” can indeed be properly applied to all negation and reversal of order, such as is so incontestably in evidence in everything we now see around us: is the modern world really anything whatever but a direct denial of all traditional truth? At the same time, and more or less of necessity, the spirit of negation is the spirit of lying; it wears every disguise, often the most unexpected, in order to avoid being recognized for what it is, and even in order to pass itself off as the very opposite of what it is; this is where counterfeit comes in; and this is the moment to recall that it is said that “Satan is the ape of God,” and also that he “transfigures himself into an angel of light.” In the end, this amounts to saying that he imitates in



FIG. 25 – The goddess Cupra in a painting by Adolfo De Carolis in the Government building of Ascoli Piceno.

his own way, by altering and falsifying it so as always to make it serve his own ends, the very thing he sets out to oppose: thus, he will so manage matters that disorder takes on the appearance of a false order, he will hide the negation of all principle under the affirmation of false principles, and so on. ¹⁵

When Guenon wrote these words in the mid-forties, of course the “subversion” of our society and its civilization was not yet complete. We can now say with certainty, and in light of recent events, the “reversal” mode of the system is accelerating, as we are in the grip of a hellish

society. In this context of increasing disintegration and loathing encouraged by the so-called New Age, in 2011, Princess Kaoru Nakamaru, which as some of you may know I co-wrote books with, published in Japan, officially paid a visit to the Holy House of Mary. It was the early days of September, and the gesture took on a very important meaning, beyond the mere diplomatic gesture given by the fact that Loreto, the place where the sanctuary of the House of Mary is located, is on Papal territory. Karou was officially invited by the Pontifical Delegation of what is considered the home of the mother of God by Christians. Mary means “loved by God” and Loreto is actually in a very important Sacred

Alignment linked to the Marian cult in Europe, inspired originally by the Mother Goddess, especially in the context of the famous Black Madonnas. Many of these Madonnas are famous, such as the one in Loreto (near Ancona), the one in Tindari, a fraction of Patti near Messina, the one in Czestochowa, Poland, the Spanish one at Montserrat in Catalonia, and the Virgin of Candelaria in Tenerife, the patron saint of the Canary Islands. Many sanctuaries of Black Madonnas, however, are replicas of the most famous ancient cults. In particular, there is a clear reference that Isis is the Black Madonna, as she is not only Mary the mother of Jesus, but Isis (or rather, to be exact her embodiment, Hathor), is represented with the solar child in her arms.

The expanding Marian cult has been steadily growing in the Far East for sometime now, and has considerable importance in the distant land of the rising sun, even though the Catholic Church, as we shall see later, is widely disliked in this country. That is because Japan has been an important asset of Jesuitry for centuries, and has always embraced the fundamental role of a women’s Divinity, as does the New Age. In Shintoism in particular, we find the goddess Izanami, that in Japanese means “She who invites,” as well as another important deity in the mythology of Japan, the creator goddess Amaterasu-ō-mikami, that means literally “Great Goddess shining in the heavens,” whose name is usually shortened to Amaterasu, the Sun goddess, a deity from which all the things descend in the Shinto religion. Amaterasu is therefore considered to be the direct ancestor of the legendary Japanese imperial family, from which the alleged granddaughter of the Emperor Meiji, (FIG. 26) who Kaoru Nakamaru derives from. She has even declared herself to be the reincarnation of Amaterasu, as well as the legendary Cleopatra.

I know sometimes the eccentricities of some characters makes them less credible, but this kind of externalization is typical of the elite immersed in the most delusional New Age philosophy, of which the princess is part of, although she loves to say otherwise. And even if the statements of Kaoru Nakamaru must be rightly taken with skepticism, the strange experience of Nakamaru and the Vatican may be of some interest to my readers. The Vatican “templars” headed by Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, and the former Prefect Enrico Marinelli, former head of security for Saint John Paul II, together with Bishop Domenico Sigalini Palestrina, even named Kaoru as an ambassador for the Work of the Holy Spirit Divine Power of Love. An unusual gesture for the Church, that could have risked ridicule because of Kaoru Nakamaru’s unusual statements as the mother goddess, and her apocalyptic vision on December 2012, where of course nothing happened, despite the Princess announcing three days and three nights of darkness, but as you know in the New Age landscape the demonic forces often interfere with even the best people.

However, despite the initial acceptance by Princess Kaoru of her new role as “Ambassador of the Holy Spirit” she quickly resigned shocking almost everyone, for what proved to be not only a personal choice due to the growing scandals of the Vatican, but as an act performed under the growing pressure of the Japanese security apparatus, who acted to discourage her initiative with direct suggestion by the CIA in late February of 2012, convincing her to give up her new role as “Ambassador of the Holy Spirit” for the Vatican. All this happened in an interesting sequence of events that related mainly to her connections to North Korea, and her links to the mysterious Knights Templar residing in the Vatican, who claim to be in possession of the Holy Grail and the ashes of Jacob de Molay.

The Templars, the Holy House, and the Japanese Princess

B

Behind the Neo-Templar mysteries that revolve within the Vatican, we find the ashes of the last Templar, Grand Master Jacques de Molay, and a lot more, including a possible new truth about the Holy Grail, and a broad discussion by the so-called Gnostic churches created by the Brotherhood of the Illuminati, the supposed spiritual side of the Illuminati. A journey that will lead us in the following pages, to discover the most intimate

secrets and untold stories of my adventure with the Holy See, and as usual, the involvement of the Jesuits, the secret agents of the Vatican, obsessed in controlling every Neo-Templar revival in and out of Freemasonry. Who is promoting Neo-Templarism? According to Rene Guenon, the suppression of the Order of the Temple was implemented by Pope Clement V in 1313, with the killing of the last Grand Master, Jacques de Molay on 19 March, 1314, by order of King Philip the Fair of France. Europe broke their last initiatic chain, that for the Illuminati goes back to Atlantis, and with it the possibility of a real transmission of true esoteric knowledge, which encouraged the spread of black magic and Satanism. After that date, according to Guenon, in Europe you can no longer speak properly of initiation, but only of pseudo-initiation, or worse, counter-initiation, as Guenon calls it. For this reason, those who appear today as “the real Templars,” even if there are of course genuine formations, there is no real transmission of the mysteries, just a fragmented version. In a comment made in relation to the initiatic reality of our day, Guenon, who later in his life became involved with Sufi Islam wrote: “In Islamic esotericism ... it is



FIG. 26 – Emperor Meiji (1852 –1912) the alleged grandfather of Princess Kaoru Nakamaru, was the 122nd emperor of Japan.

said that he who shows up at a certain door, without being received through a normal and legitimate preparation, sees this door close in front of him and is forced to go back, however, no longer as a simple layman, which is now impossible, but as a saher (sorcerer or magician); we would not know to express more clearly what it is.”¹⁶

I would say it is certainly true that nowadays there are many magicians and sorcerers who received the worst type of initiation, and are used as agents of destruction by the New World Order.

As Luca Gallesi wrote recently in the Italian newspaper “Il Giornale” in 2016, to clarify who Guenon was to the uninitiated, and those who do not know who he is: “Think of a French intellectual converted to Islam and

immediately these days you imagine that it may be a potential terrorist, as well as knowing that the same character is also a high rank Master Mason immediately evokes his participation in dark conspiracies or casual banking speculations. Curiously enough Rene Guenon, despite having embraced the Muslim faith, climbed the summits of Masonic esotericism, and did not become neither a terrorist nor a banker, but was instead a sleek and appreciated thinker, leader of the so-called traditional thinking, which counts among its ranks Julius Evola, Schuon, Titus Burckhardt, SH Nasr and other masters of the 1900s.”¹⁷

For some traditionalists this description of Guenon is a bit too simplistic, especially for people like me, who have studied him in depth, and who appreciate his traditional thought and his almost prophetic criticism towards modernity that was made decades ago, when the West was still in good shape, but it is however a good synthesis concerning this controversial figure, who I invite you to study further. Gallesi also notes:

The thought of Guenon is the most anti-modern imaginable: for him, as for other “traditional” thinkers, the decline began about ten thousand years ago, and this entire historical period is but the last phase of something much bigger. The fall, or expulsion from the metaphysical world, has become even faster since the Renaissance, and the Enlightenment, and the twentieth century has only further accelerated the decay.¹⁸

Who were the Templars, and how are they tied to this place called Loreto? Pope Clement V, with a minor bull dated July 18, 1310, indirectly confirmed the authenticity

16 See. Rene Guenon, *Tradition and Traditions*, (Rome: Edizioni Mediterranee, 2003).

17 <http://www.ilgiornale.it/news/spettacoli/gu-non-sul-disastro-delloccidente-aveva-capito-tutto-1217679.html>

18 Ibid.

of the Holy House, and the popes in the centuries that followed confirmed again and again their devotion to the Virgin of Loreto. This is especially since the dramatic circumstances we are experiencing now for humanity, in proximity to the real turbulence of 2020-2025, which is the turning point according to many, for the fate of humanity, as I have exposed in part in the previous volumes of my *Confessions*. We are going through many years of “Tribulations”—even according to the loyalists of the Loreto Shrine, which are also very attached to the messages given during the famous alleged apparitions in Medjugorje, an important place for the

Marian cult, which I will dwell on later in the course of this chapter. For hundreds of years, worshippers journeyed to the grand sanctuary of Loreto, which contains according to tradition, the Holy House, becoming what Pope John Paul II defined as: “The Marian heart of Christendom.” Just think, since the beginning of the fourteenth century, this was an important place of pilgrimage, even for those taking the coastal road, who were actually heading toward the Holy Land, and, even in the aftermath of the crusades in the XV and XVI centuries, Pope Leo X, equated the Sanctuary of Loreto, to that of Jerusalem, because it was much safer and had virtually replaced the great penitential pilgrimages, that saw until then Rome, Santiago de Compostela, and Jerusalem, as the only crucial places for Christianity.

The so-called striking prodigy of the supposed translation of the Holy House, hides one of the most heroic gestures of the mysterious Knights Templar, and caught the attention and relative pilgrimage of kings and queens, princes, cardinals and popes, who left lavish gifts for the spiritual favors they received from the Virgin Mary of Loreto. In later times, they have been joined by political leaders, poets, writers, inventors, founders of religious orders, philosophers, artists, and saints. In this V.I.P. context, you can understand the importance the symbolic gesture represented with the official visit of the alleged Japanese Princess Kaoru Nakamaru. An absolute novelty definitely out of the norm for the rigid Vatican tradition, as Kaoru speaks openly of UFOs, and apocalyptic events, the New World Order, and other topics. At the time of her visit in 2011, the producer of a well-known Italian television show that aired on Berlusconi’s TV Channel Italia Uno, was quite shocked by the fact that “the Japanese Princess” would actually be received officially by the Vatican in Loreto. She was genuinely surprised by the unusual gesture by the Holy See, and wanted to send a television crew, but unfortunately, budget and resources increasingly scarce for Italian television, prevented it. The producer would be even more shocked and surprised if she had known the truth about the connection between the invitation to the Princess, the Neo-Templars and the Holy House, followed by a sudden wave of strange events that lead the Japanese Princess to ultimately reject her appointment as ambassador for the Vatican, commissioned by Dr. Montuoro and Bishop Sigalini. A story was revealed, that at first glance might seem downright fantasy-politics, but I have all the evidence and related documents to prove otherwise. (FIG. 27 A & B)

It was the summer of 2011, as reported by Vatican expert Gianluigi Nuzzi, Archbishop Alberto Bottari de Castello, Apostolic Nuncio in Tokyo, wrote to his superiors a note entitled “Reflections on my mission in Japan” dated 15 August, 2011. It is a confidential document to the Vatican, which reflected deeply on the relationship of the Japanese with Christianity and the Catholic Church, that stated: “Japan has a high culture, and a glorious history, a strong national identity tied to certain symbols (the Emperor) and religious expressions (Shintoism, Buddhism). Japan has become one of the most powerful countries in the world with their might, with the values they received through the centuries. They are proud of their identity, and do not feel the need for teachings coming from outside.”



FIG. 27 (A) – The official Vatican document attesting to the appointment of New Age guru and staunch alien believer Kaoru Nakamaru as Ambassador of the Holy Spirit Divine Power of Love on the 25 day of December 2011, with an official approval by the bishopric of Palestrina

and the signature and stamp of his Bishop Monsignor Domenico Sigalini.

But there is one point in particular that I consider interesting in the words written in the reflections of Archbishop Alberto Bottari reported by Nuzzi: “Certain images and ways of the Western world, constantly disseminated by the media: violence, materialism, corruption, are perceived as part of the Christian world, and are so very difficult to accept.”¹⁹

It seems obvious that the Japanese want to preserve their way of life, and they can't be bought by the Holy Father and his futile theater. The note criticizes with some irony, the Catholic tools to find new believers, judged incompatible with the Japanese population and their values. However in the summer of 2011, Bishop Domenico Sigalini at the time the General Chaplain of the influential Catholic organization Azione Cattolica (“Catholic Action”), and Dr. Montuoro, Grand Officialis of the Knights Templar in the Vatican, decided to invite Kaoru Nakamaru to Italy, to possibly shake things up, in hopes of gaining more interest for the Catholic Faith.

Princess Kaoru Nakamaru is a figure very close to the present Imperial family, as well as the founder of the International Affairs Institute for World Peace in New York in 1985. Kaoru has also been an exceptional diplomatic mediator in the past for the New World Order due to her long-standing friendship with the leaders of controversial countries such as North-Korea and Iran. Nakamaru exerts a kind of “personal diplomacy” lending herself sometimes as VIP mediator between warring countries, often financing her own missions. A gesture certainly commendable, which the princess wished to repeat for her new mission with the Vatican, arriving at her own expense from Japan at the end of August of 2011, for a series of important meetings with senior representatives of the Holy See, both in Palestrina near Rome, and in Loreto, for the above mentioned official meeting. The arrival of the Princess was described in this way by the Vatican:

Princess Kaoru Nakamaru, granddaughter of the Japanese Emperor Meiji, paid a visit to the Holy Spirit Center. She arrived on the evening of August 31, accompanied by two Japanese television operators, remaining our guest until the 2nd of September. The Diocese of Palestrina and the Pontifical Delegation of Loreto have issued two press releases to announce the important visit that has had so much echo in all the newspapers and

local television stations. Princess Nakamaru, contacted us after be

¹⁹ See. Gianluigi Nuzzi, *Sua Santità*, (Milan: Chiarelettere Editore, 2012), pp. 22, 244, 245.



OPERA DELLO SPIRITO SANTO

Potenza Divina d'Amore

Laici-Religiosi-Religiose

Discepoli e Apostoli dello Spirito Santo

Il Presidente

The Order of the Holy Spirit "Divine Power of Love"

founded on the basis of Canon Law, with the pastoral blessing of the Bishop of the Suburbicarian Diocese of Palestrina, led today by His Excellency the Bishop Domenico Sigalini, would like to express extreme gratitude to Dott.essa Kaoru Nakamaru for her visit to our Order where she was deeply impressed by its spiritual aims and the construction of a Temple and Citadel to the Holy Spirit, whose first stone was placed and blessed by His Holiness John Paul II.

In recognizing her zeal in presiding over the Foundation "The International Affairs Institute for World Peace", defending those ideals of peace and fraternity among nations; appreciating the spiritual sensitivity, whose deep courage leads to the realization of a route on the "Path of Life" of brotherly love, in opposition to the "Path of Power" of egoism in the individual;

confer the charge for the year 2012 of

AMBASADRESS IN THE WORLD OF THE ORDER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT "DIVINE POWER OF LOVE"

so she can help the Order to promote interreligious dialogue between nations, to universally spread the spiritual rebirth of the whole world through intervention of the Holy Spirit according to the teachings of the Holy Roman Church, led by His Holiness Benedict XVI.

Palestrina, 25 Dicembre 2011, foundation of N.S.G.C

The President of the Order of the Holy Spirit

Dott Antonio L. Montuoro

Bishop of the Diocese of Palestrina

S.E.Mons Domenico Sigalini

For a copy of the original issued in italian

*Opera dello Spirito Santo
Potenza Divina d'Amore
Il Presidente*

*Opera dello Spirito Santo "Potenza Divina d'Amore" Via delle Piogge, 68-00086 Palestrina-Roma Tel 0039 06 9535262-
www.spiritosanto.org*

*Casa di Riposo "Oasi Ave Maria" Via Leonessa, 3 - 60025 Lareto - Ancona tel 0039 071 977281 -
www.oasicvemaria.it*

FIG. 27 (B) – The official English translation of the Vatican document attesting to the appointment of New Age guru and staunch alien believer

Kaoru Nakamaru as Ambassador of the Holy Spirit Divine Power of Love on the 25 day of December 2011, with an official approval by the bishopric of Palestrina and the signature and stamp of his Bishop Monsignor Domenico Sigalini.

ing in possession of a booklet in English “Divine Power of Love.” She was struck by the message on the Holy Spirit which mentions that with the worship due to him, you will make peace and concord among peoples, and its action of love will radiate in the world especially through the building of the Temple of the Holy Spirit. The princess came to visit Palestrina to make a television report on the Work of the Holy Spirit “Divine Power of Love.” On September 1, she interviewed the bishop Mons. Domenico Sigalini and the President of the Opera, Antonio Leonardo in Montuoro in an atmosphere of cordial friendship on the issues that affect humanity in the search for a meaning in life that is not power, or pleasure, but the peace and harmony with ourselves and with others. The princess has been very satisfied by sharing some similarities with her Shinto faith and our Christian spirituality. At the end of her experience at the Opera, the princess said she found the spirituality she was looking for for at least a decade, wanting to learn even more about our reality in the world. Then the princess visited Loreto and the nursing home “Oasi Ave Maria,” and then traveled to the Pontifical Delegation, where she met the Archbishop Mons. Giovanni Tonucci. At the end of the interview with him she has been welcomed by the Franciscan Friars of the Basilica of the Holy House where she could admire our artistic beauty. The Mayor of Loreto Paul Niccoletti and councilor for culture Mariateresa Schiavoni, greeted the princess donating her the “Book of Princes” an exclusive publication that next year will include also Princess Nakamaru’s visit to Loreto. The princess (married to actor Tadao Nakamaru with two children) specialized in international politics at Columbia University, and from 1970 began her many activities as a journalist, interviewing kings and presidents, prime ministers and businessmen from all over the world. In addition to writing several books, she worked in television as an international commentator for Political Affairs. In 1973, she has been hailed by the U.S. magazine “Newsweek” as the best interviewer in the world, while the “Washington Post” described her as a woman with “a strong international sensitivity.” She later became a producer and director of a talk show and she began to travel to war zones around the world by opening positive discussions with the heads of state of those countries. The primary objective of Princess Nakamaru is to promote world peace through human renaissance. Wealth,

fame, power, Nakamaru says, do not make man happy, true happiness is sustained rather, by a heart full of love, harmony and peace.²⁰ Dr. Antonio L. Montuoro, and Bishop Sigalini immediately wanted to recruit Kaoru

Nakamaru for their projects. Suddenly, however, a mysterious accident took place in a mountain near Subiaco. The Bishop of Palestrina, Monsignor Sigalini, wound up in the hospital in a coma, that some say was not really an accident at all, but an attempted murder linked to the present battles of the Vatican's inner power structure with Sigalini's intentions of bringing Kaoru into the equation. A few days earlier, during the visit of Princess Kaoru to Palestrina, Bishop Sigalini revealed to a few of those present, including myself, that we would see him with a cardinal ring soon. After recovering from his coma, and returning to the scene after a long hospital stay, Sigalini communicated to his loyalists, and his parishioners of Palestrina, that he had a mystical- revelation, and that he was no longer ready to become a cardinal, and wanted to simply remain the Bishop of Palestrina, as he wanted to focus on his diocese. That was of course a lie, as many knew he had been threatened by somebody in the Vatican, who was nearly able to kill him, and for this reason Bishop Sigalini gave up the possibility of ever becoming a cardinal. I also want to specify, that the request to visit the Vatican organization, Work of the Holy Spirit Divine Power of Love in Loreto and Palestrina, contrary to what was stated by the Vatican in their propaganda lies, was an idea of Dr. Montuoro, after reading the previously mentioned note of Archbishop Alberto Bottari, and not Princess Kaoru's idea. She never heard of the Work of the Holy Spirit, nor had she ever appreciated this little booklet in English entitled: Divine Power of Love, of which they are boasting in their article above. This booklet was actually donated to Kaoru during her visit to Loreto.

<http://www.spiritosanto.org/mensile/347/page5.htm> (no longer online) For more information see also: http://www.ilrestodelcarlino.it/ancona/provincia/2011/08/29/571026-manda_imperatore.shtml and <http://www.cronacheanconetane.it/la-principessa-del-giappone-kaoru-nakamaru-in-visita-a-loreto/> † Archived 28th September 2016.

We even have evidence of this in the various images that were taken that day by the Japanese photographer accompanying the princess, Taro Nakamura. Kaoru was also not impressed by the "Book of Princes" that was given to her in Loreto, and she actually gave it to me before leaving Italy. This is just the usual disinfo typical of these strange characters that revolve around the Vatican. For those interested in knowing more, and having ulterior confirmation about the "accident" that involved Bishop Sigalini, there are a few articles present online.²¹ The following is an

email from Montuoro to Kaoru that announces his intention of organizing a conference in the Vatican for Kaoru on the 11th May of 2012, (FIG. 28) where they would also host the infamous North Korean dictator Kim Jong-un, (FIG. 29) and other personalities invited by Kaoru:

Kindest Princess Kaoru Nakamaru,

I enclose the appointment of Ambassador in the world of the Order of the Holy Spirit also signed by S.E. Bishop Domenico Sigalini. I will send the original via air courier. We rely heavily on your support for peace in the world through the knowledge of the Holy Spirit, the Divine Energy that will change the world. I remain at your disposal throughout the organization of the conference. The date given by the

ORDER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT
"DIVINE POWER OF LOVE"

IN COLLABORATION WITH

**"THE INSTITUTE FOR INTERNATIONAL
AFFAIRS WORL PEACE"**

PRESENTING THE CONFERENCE

**"THE HOLY SPIRIT IN THE HEART AND GIVER OF PEACE
AMONG NATIONS"**
-A WORLD OF LOVE AND TRUTH-

BONUS PASTOR HOUSE VIA AURELIA 208 - ROME -
extraterritorial area-
- Vatican City-

FRIDAY 'May 11, 2012 AT 15.00

MODERATOR AND INTRODUCING

DOT.SSA KAORU NAKAMARU-
**PRESIDENT "THE INSTITUTE FOR INTERNATIONAL
AFFAIRS WORL PEACE"**

GREETING THE AUTHORITIES 'VATICAN

SPEAKERS

-MONS. RENZO LAVATORI

INTERVENTIONS

THE TEMPLE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT:
CENTER OF IRRADIATION AND RESIDENCE OF A NOVEL
STABLE PENTECOST.

DR. ANTONIO LEONARDO MONTUORO

FIG. 28 – Invitation issued by Dr. Montuoro for the event planned in the Vatican for Kaoru Nakamaru on May 11, 2012 that was meant to have as special guest Kim Jongun, the North Korean dictator.

21 <http://www.lastampa.it/2011/09/07/vaticaninsider/ita/news/monsignor-domenico-sigalini-in-gravi-condizioni-per-una-caduta-in-montagna-bX9294h3QYfdnZmjLKBIvM/pagina.html> ‡ Archived 28th September, 2016.



FIG. 29 – Kim Jong-un, the third son of the late Kim Jong-il photographed in front of a million people in Pyongyang, on the second day of the solemn state funeral for his father the “Dear Leader,” which also functioned as the official ceremony for the handover of power to the new dictator of North Korea.

Bishop is the day May 11 at 15.00 p.m. The submission of a draft program of the Congress that we can modify to your liking. According to the authorities invited by you, we will join personalities from the Vatican to the same level. I ask you kindly to send me as soon as possible, the list of personalities that you will invite and then the list of persons who agree to participate. So I can arrange time for the calls of the Italian and Vatican. A warm thanks from the Order of the Holy Spirit and Bishop Sigalini. With the hope that God will guide you always in your way.

Dr. Antonio Leonardo
Montuoro
President

Remember, of course, that behind Montuoro and the Opera of the Holy Spirit Divine Power of Love, is

the powerful Neo-Templar faction of the deceased Rocco Zingaro (1941 – 2011) and the Italian organization Azione Cattolica. Princess Kaoru, however, despite being Japanese, and an outsider to the Italian scene, understood pretty clearly that behind this supposed Marian devotion, and the many beautiful words of these zealots from the Vatican, in reality, were only partly genuine, made with great economic interest and many compromises. This of course, had very little to do with spirituality, and a lot to do with the present decline of the Catholic Church, and their sordid affairs. Kaoru Nakamaru's exclusive relation with Kim Jong-un and her intention to bring him to visit the Pope in the Vatican eventually caused her big trouble with the agents of New World Order. A situation of high international tension and intrigue suddenly erupted around the princess, who was eventually forced to give up her collaboration with the Vatican, and I have documents signed by the princess to prove it. All this happened in order to maintain a constant strategy of tension in South-East Asia, favorable to the USA. Jennifer Lind of Dartmouth College once wrote in Foreign Affairs magazine that Westerners always overestimate their ability to penetrate the mystery of North Korea. Kaoru's direct relation with North Korea's dictator could have changed all this. So in this tense geopolitical scenario, the Neo-Templars of Montuoro and former Prefect Enrico Marinelli, realized a great opportunity in the possible arrival of the young Korean dictator with which Princess Kaoru has had a long-standing relationship, due to her close friendship in the past with both his dictator father, and his dictator grandfather, the one who first invited Kaoru to visit North



The International Affairs Institute for World Peace
Princess Kaoru Nakamaru

Carissimo Dott. Montuoro,

Arrivo qui ad anni se lo scrivo con notevole ritardo rispetto alla sua precedente iniziativa, ho avuto alcuni problemi legati da un periodo di riposo che mi hanno impedito purtroppo di contattarlo prima di allora, spero comprenda e mi perdoni. Ho comunque apprezzato così come tutto il mio staff il suo costante impegno negli ultimi mesi e quello del suo Vescovo nel volermi introdurre alla vostra iniziativa e invitarmi a una tale carica e volermi anche dare la possibilità di partecipare a un progetto di notevole importanza per l'umanità così come ritengo essere l'Opera dello Spirito Santo e la Confessione che volevate organizzare per me in Vaticano. Un'organizzazione la vostra che ringrazio moltissimo per tutto questo e anche per l'ospitalità e quello che mi avete mostrato con tanta cortesia e gentilezza sia nella visita ufficiale presso Loreto che a Palombara. Un'esperienza che non dimenticherò mai in cui ho capito il mio stesso lavoro per un momento migliore che possa avere una speranza anche allora di questo futuro 2012. Rimango però perplessa su alcuni punti riguardo alla presente situazione interna del Vaticano, intagli, guere intestine, scandali all'ordine del giorno che anche in Giappone fanno ormai parlare e discutere i media, e altrettanto non sono cose a cui voglio in alcun modo legarmi al momento anche se so che lei si vuole opporre a tutto questo in linea con i messaggi della Madonna di Medjugorje. Ma se non fa ho ricevuto una visita ufficiale dalla polizia segreta giapponese che mi ha fatto cambiare definitivamente idea sulla vostra possibile collaborazione stessa, non che deve purtroppo annunciarmi con questa lettera le mie dimissioni immediate dalla carica di Ambasciatrice dell'Opera dello Spirito Santo, cosa che mi rattrista moltissimo fare, ma che non posso e' necessario per la pace e il futuro futuro dei miei collaboratori e la serenità delle loro famiglie qui in Giappone. Cosa che le stesso modo voglio mettere a disposizione lei mi capisca, Vorrei dire che sono addirittura arrivate quasi a minacciarmi per via del Nerd Kaoru e di quello che stavano organizzando con il suo leader Kim Jong-un, cose cui mi hanno detto momentaneamente le fini anche che il Giappone per il momento preferisce non avere relazioni diplomatiche di alcun tipo e con cui non sarò più autorizzata a collaborare. Inoltre mi è stato riferito che se continuavo questa collaborazione con lei Dott. Montuoro, il Vescovo Sigalini e la Santa Sede, anche con altri ospiti per questo evento e altri, avrei potuto avere dei seri problemi in futuro per il mio lavoro e per la mia organizzazione in Giappone visto la mia posizione e le mie origini. Sono quindi rimasta a meditare per alcuni giorni su questo punto, la confesso impaurita della situazione ma arrivando poi dopo alcuni giorni, a metterla a tacere, ad essere sicura che per

1-15-506 Higashi-Shirayama-cho Fukuyama-shi, Hiroshima 720-0065 JAPAN
Phone: +1-8184-982-6702 Fax: +1-8184-982-6704 E-mail: ak@nakamarukoru.com

FIG. 30 –Page 1 of the LETTER OF RESIGNATION sent to Dr. Montuoro by Princess Kaoru Nakamaru in February, 2012, that mentions an earlier visit by the Japanese security forces that threatened her for wanting to bring Kim Jong-un to the Vatican, and also advised her to not collaborate any longer with Dr. Montuoro, Bishop Sigalini and the Holy See.



FIG. 31 – Page 2 of the LETTER OF RESIGNATION sent to Dr. Montuoro, where Princess Kaoru Nakamaru also mentions the New World Order, and the possible influence of the U.S. in the act of intimidation exercised against her by the Japanese Security forces, who forced her to stop her collaboration with the Vatican. This important document written in the Italian language will be available to journalists and historians for any further research at www.leozagami.com or by written request sent to CCC Publishing.

Korea, after hearing her inspirational speech at the United Nations. Certainly Kaoru was a great opportunity to relaunch the Vatican diplomacy for Montuoro, and his Templars in the Vatican, however her sudden choice to give up her position came after a visit to her house and at her office, by the Japanese security services, and what became a clear threat to her life, and the life of her Japanese co-workers.

Antonio Leonardo Montuoro has also promoted for years, the idea of a

Temple Work of the Holy Spirit, another of his projects I spoke about in detail in my book *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* This strange place, which has been long under construction, was said to become a sort of emergency Vatican, a “Vatican 2” of the Holy See, if its territory in the center of Rome were somehow destroyed or irreparably affected by the terrible events of the period that we are experiencing, in which various catastrophic prophecies of the Catholic world, seem, according to Montuoro, to converge towards a grand Apocalyptic finale, which will see a devastating terrorist attack against the Vatican (perhaps ISIS?) There are a couple of videos based on Montuoro’s project that are still present on YouTube for you to



FIG. 32 – From your left, Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, Princess Kaoru Nakamaru and Giovanni Tonucci, former apostolic nuncio in Scandinavia and titular archbishop of Torcello—prelate of Loreto and pontifical delegate of the Sanctuary of the “Santa House” during the official visit of Princess, at what is supposed to be the Holy House of Mary.

check out, one by the title of the “Monument of the Holy Ghost —The Temple” *Opera dello Spirito Santo - Il Tempio*,²² and the other entitled the “Holy Spirit—The foundations of the Temple” *Opera dello Spirito*

Santo - Le fondamenta del Tempio.²³

After my revelations on their supposed “Temple of the Holy Spirit” were made public in various books I published in Italy and abroad, in 2014, the City of Palestrina confirmed the abandonment of this project by the diocese of Palestrina and Bishop Sigalini. Even their chilvaric order of the Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit seem to have lost momentum and slowed down their operations, having no longer a temple on which to base their Neo-Templar project.

Princess Kaoru instead moved towards an absolute condemnation of the Vatican activities in a book we co-wrote together, as the Holy See seems increasingly distant from God. However in her resignation letter sent to Dr. Montuoro, (FIGS. 30 and 31) she even mentions the remarkable pressure she suffered in early February of 2012, by the Japanese secret police, that came close to threatening her life, if she did not immediately interrupt her dangerous relationship with North Korea and the Vatican representatives and the Holy See. (FIG. 32) So do not be manipulated by the media lies and the propaganda that is regularly brought to us by the U.S. Department of State in regards to North Korea, because it is all crap. Regarding American interests and the tension between the two Koreas, the U.S. does not want any kind of real peace deals, especially one made by an independent figure like Kaoru Nakamaru. They, along with the “Architects of the New World Order,” just want to use the situation to their advantage in any way possible. This is a classic example of the U.S. Military Complex applied strategy in the geopolitical /

22 <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FRkKPyzAJWM> ‡ Archived 28th September, 2016. 23
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=V2AP9s1357g> ‡ Archived 28th September, 2016.

military field moved by unscrupulous characters who obviously want to maintain their power at all costs. They wish to maintain influence in the area, to justify their presence and military bases, using the North Korean “danger card” as a propaganda tool to spin their own rubbish. The New World Order prepared a bad joke for the young Korean dictator, who had stated he wanted to come to Rome as a guest of the Vatican and the Opera of the Holy Spirit Divine Power of Love, along with his then powerful uncle Jang SongThaek, aged sixty-five, who was later executed by his nephew, by what some say was an attempted coup in December, 2013. Sacha Noam Baron Cohen (born in London in 1971), known for having created the exhilarating character of “Borat,” who is in reality a British

actor of Jewish origin, and a renowned international comedian, launched one of his more demented acts to date, towards the North Korean leader during Oscar night of 2012, pouring on the famous Hollywood red carpet the fake ashes of the father of the North Korean dictator, Kim Jong-il, who had just died recently. Sacha will later be removed by the security services in place for the event, but he will continue until he was brought away to recite his unworthy and offensive show that evening against North Korea, stating with his provocative jokes, that the old dictator had always dreamed of coming to the Oscars and to appear on the red carpet. Imagine what this gesture of bad taste, to say the least, did to his troubled son, the new dictator of North Korea, Kim Jong-un. This is the unjust and criminal world promoted by the Zionist Masterminds of the New World Order propaganda, where there is no respect, even for the dead.

Is Oblast the “New Israel?”

T

he Israelis are planning a strategic exodus that will position them rather close to North Korea. In fact, the Zionist lobby is buying large slices of territory in the northeast of China to create an autonomous province in accordance with the Chinese authorities. This has been the case for some years, and the details about it come directly from agents within Mossad, and the lesser known ShinBet,²⁴ the Intelligence agency for the state of Israel Internal Affairs. It seems that secretly for years, the Israelis have been preparing internally for mass evacuations, if the situation with Iran or other Muslim countries or terrorist groups like ISIS degenerates, perhaps by being nuked, which would thus compromise the entire area for thousands of years. The Iranian Supreme Leader Khamenei made it clear in the past what the level of conflict would be if tensions escalate. Is this a piloted strategy of tension? Maybe, but in Tehran in the past, they have shown to not fear the risk of a military escalation on a large scale.²⁵ If this “Armageddon” scenario was to happen, such as an Israeli war with the use of nuclear weapons, who are always ready for anything from the days of Moses, would be ready for the next exodus of the Jewish people, with a pretty good back up emergency plan. Among other things, the location for such a colossal move wasn’t chosen at random by the Jewish elite.

It’s a Chinese territory bordering with The Jewish Autonomous Oblast, also referred to as “Yevrey” or “Birobidzhan,”²⁶ an Autonomous Province created for the Jews in Russia by Stalin in 1934, according to his political

vision of giving a territory to every ethnic group in the USSR; called Birobidzhan. It is obvious that Israel would like to create a new state in this area, which would be, “incidentally” bordering with the fastest emerging economy in the world, that of the Far East, with whom they already do a lot business.

24 http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shin_Bet ‡ Archived 3rd October 2016.

25 <http://www.meridianonline.org/2012/06/07/israele-e-iran-si-preparano-per-la-resa-dei-conti-atomica/> ‡ Archived 3rd October 2016

26 http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Oblast'_autonoma_ebraica ‡ Archived 3rd October 2016.



FIG. 33 – The main square of the city of Birobidzhan, the capital of the Jewish Autonomous Oblast in Russia, located on the Trans-Siberian Railway, close to the border with China. According to inside sources close to the Israeli intelligence services, this region would be annexed as a future homeland based in the northeast of China, created by Israeli Jews, a backup state in case of a nuclear emergency in the Middle East. The Jewish Autonomous “Oblast,” a term that is analogous to “state” or

“province” in the USA, has important deposits of gold and silver, and has developed a good local craft for jewelery. Also, Birobidzhan has important mechanical industries, textiles, footwear, clothing and wood; and in spite of the Stalinist persecution of the Jews, today things have changed.

Yiddish and modern Hebrew is again taught in the schools of this Oblast, and business with the international Jewish community is now possible and frequent, and bring in many people from abroad. (FIG. 33) Since 2003, the Birobidzhan synagogue has taken on an important role in the worldwide Jewish community, and seems ready for Plan B if Iran and the Arab world in general, move towards a more aggressive position towards Israel and their “Holy Land.” Meanwhile, the Bank of China in 2008, entered the capital of Compagnie Financière of Edmond de Rothschild, with a stake of 20%, becoming the

largest China-Jewish alliance in the history of high finance, where for some time things have been moving in this direction, thanks to influential figures such as Henry Kissinger. The New World Order is preparing to leave the American “democratic” model in favor of Chinese dictatorship for their global government. The transaction, which has asked the Chinese group for an investment of 2.2 billion yuan, or about 236 million euros, is accompanied by a partnership which provides for the creation and promotion by the historic French bank, of French products for distribution in the Chinese market. Thus the bank of Edmond de Rothschild, will have access to the 130 million potential Chinese customers. Bank of China, one of the top four banks in this country, will become an important partner in this deal, but the Compagnie Financière Saint-Honoré—parent company of Compagnie Financière—will stay with the majority of capital. The internationalization of the historic French brand also sees an Italian figure involved. In fact in the supervisory board of the Rothschild bank we find the Italian Carlo De Benedetti, another key shadow figure of the present New World Order. Meanwhile another historical alliance has been created between the Rothschilds, and the other major funder and supporter of the New World Order, Rockefeller.²⁷ So two of the world’s largest industrial dynasties, the first in America, the second in Europe, decided in 2012, to merge at least part of their economic forces, to form a “strategic partnership,” as defined by the Financial Times. The “strategy” in question, of course, is to make even more money, although they already have quite a lot: 34 billion dollars in goods and investments in the case of the Rockefeller group, and a more modest 1 billion and 900 million pounds for the Rothschild group, operating under Edmond de Rothschild.

This “marriage” between billionaires of the NWO elite that sees also the involvement of the infamous George Soros lurking behind the scenes, was mainly born out of the the personal relationship between the two elderly patriarchs, the late David Rockefeller, traditionally closer to the “Republicans,” who used to be a member of the San Francisco-based Bohemian Club, and Lord Jacob Rothschild IV, traditionally closer to the “Democrats.” Seemingly distant politically speaking, this historic alliance is of course part of a plan to destroy the sovereignty of most nations in favor of their demented New World Order.

An email dated January 9, 2012, from Hillary Clinton, published by Julian Assange’s Wikileaks, discusses a meeting that would take place at Jacob Rothschild’s historic estate, Waddesdon.²⁸ In 2016, Hillary Clinton attended a \$100,000-a-head fundraiser hosted by another member of this powerful family, Lynn Forester de Rothschild, a prominent New York businesswoman, and supporter of Mrs. Clinton. She was introduced to her third husband Sir Evelyn de Rothschild (b.1931) by Henry Kissinger, at the 1998 Bilderberg Group conference in Scotland. Lady Rothschild wrote an email on April 18, 2010, in which she tells her friend Hillary she would “love to catch up”—and “I remain your loyal adoring p al .” Clinton responds “let’s make that happen,” and signs her response, “Much love, H.” Later, on the 23rd of September 2010, Clinton emailed Lynn Forester de Rothschild saying, “I was trying to reach you to tell you and Teddy that I asked Tony Blair to go to Israel as part of our full court press on keeping the Middle East negotiations going ...”

The wealthy family of today descends from Mayer Amschel Rothschild, a court Jew to the German Landgraves of Hesse-Kassel, whose rulers played a key role in the development of Freemasonry. Prince Karl, Landgrave of Hessen-Kassel 1744-1836, was the chief organizer of the most important Masonic Congress of all time in Wilhelmsbad in 1782. Since then, the Rothschild family has, in the last two centuries, developed as one of the most important banking families in the world, and have always retained a key role in the policies of the newly born State of Israel, which they helped fund and ideologically craft. After the death of James Jacob de Rothschild in 1868, his eldest son Alphonse Rothschild, took over the management of the family bank, and was the most active in support for Eretz Israel. The Rothschild family archives show that during the 1870s, the family contributed nearly 500,000 francs per year on behalf of Eastern Jewry to the Alliance Israélite Universelle. In 1917, Walter Rothschild, was the

addressee of the Balfour Declaration to the Zionist Federation, which committed the British government to the es

27 http://www.repubblica.it/economia/finanza/2012/05/30/news/l_allenza_rockefeller-rothschild_europa_e_usa_allate_negli_affari-36224333/ ‡ Archived 3rd October 2016.
28 <https://wikileaks.org/clinton-emails/emailid/4475> ‡ Archived 3rd October, 2016.

tablishment in Palestine, for a national home for the Jewish people, and what would later become the state of Israel. Baron Edmond James de Rothschild, youngest son of James Jacob de Rothschild, was a patron of the first settlement in Palestine at Rishon-LeZion, and bought from Ottoman landlords, part of the land which now makes up present-day Israel. In 1924, he established the Palestine Jewish Colonisation Association (PICA), which acquired more than 125,000 acres of land and set up business ventures.

Today history repeats itself, and Lord Jacob Rothschild IV, who is the Honorary President of the Institute for Research of the Jewish Policy, is possibly one of the masterminds behind this new planned exodus of Jews towards a new land. Baron Rothschild is a key figure in Israel who controls the Hanadiv foundation, which was founded by Edmond de Rothschild, and has built up, for example, the Supreme Court of the State of Israel, the building of the Knesset, which is Israel's parliament, and he is building the national library. Jacob Rothschild, and the aforementioned Henry Kissinger, are perhaps two of the most influential Jews in the world today. Their friend David Rockefeller, although he did not have to my knowledge proven Jewish heritage, as a young man has worked to cultivate both public relations for the family business (oil), and U.S. Military Intelligence, working in close contact with Israel, its main ally. Henry Kissinger, Lord Rothschild and David Rockefeller, who died in March 2017 have been a legendary trio. Their influence, however, and their past work, undoubtedly constitutes the central framework of the New World Order, and have a central role in the global economy for centuries to come. In the meantime, the 80-year-old member of the Rothschild dynasty, Jacob Rothschild, must build a stronger case for his secret project in the northeast of China, that involves annexing what is at the moment an autonomous region of the Russian Federation, confident that the United States, in this new Cold War scenario with Russia, will find support in some of the Russian elites. Rothschild said on an American political TV show in 2016 later reported on October 6, 2016 by Cenznet.com²⁹ and later translated from Russian by Kristina Kharlova for Fort-russ.com: "The

current crisis may last much less time than the cold war. At the moment the U.S. has allies among the Russian elites, who are ready to take over the initiative. In this scenario, ordinary people will not notice anything. The course of Russia's foreign policy will change—this will be presented as some kind of achievement of Russian diplomacy.”

Meanwhile, before Trump's arrival in the White House, Rothschild was pretty sure that the so-called conflict within the Russian elite was in its final stage, forgetting however what will happen if his protégé Hillary Clinton would have lost her bid for the White House like she fortunately did. “A part of the Russian elite insists that the Russian leadership pushes for the lifting of sanctions. Part are against concessions to the West. Next year we'll know who won,” said Rothschild.

It is worth noting that since September 30, 2016, a video of the famous Donbass defender Igor Girkin (Strelkov) lashing out at Putin has been circulating online. Strelkov makes it clear that his followers are ready to protest, and did not shy from personal insults towards Putin. Earlier those Russian experts who favor Putin, dubbed Strelkov “the fifth column.” Who Strelkov's sponsor remains a mystery, but the person is probably the usual George Soros. Kristina Kharlova adds an interesting comment to all this:

Every country has its patriots and traitors, and it's no doubt that Rothschild is not exaggerating. He seems very well informed for a government outsider. Strelkov is the least of Putin's worries. The tentacles of the sprout reach far and wide and there

29 <http://cenznet.com/2016/10/02/джейкоб-ротшильд-у-сша-имеются-союзни/> ‡ Archived 3rd October, 2016.

is no doubt America has its “allies” deeply planted in every strategic sector of the Russian society. But so they did in the 90's but it did not prevent an emergence of a new strong and defiant leader seemingly out of nowhere. Undoubtedly America succeeded in enslaving much of the world, but Russia is no stranger to such attempts. Whenever Russia was plunged into dark times it has found its way out.

Apparently for America a victory means complete defeat and surrender of the opponent, which is consistent with its adherence to the law of the jungle in international politics. It has worked so far as long as 95% of the global population are content with the status quo. However, everyone understands that sharing a pie is better than giving it all to one, and global

leaders and their constituents are watching Putin's moves with envy and anticipation. In that regard we can safely conclude that Putin himself has many more silent allies among global elites than he is even aware of. ³⁰

Well, I am sure Russia is ready for its future, whatever the outcome. In the meantime, I am also pretty sure that they have been informed about Israel's intention to prepare for a back-up state in the northeast of China, that may merge with one of their autonomous regions. In October 2016, Russia and Israel celebrated 25 years since they officially restored diplomatic relations after the Soviet Union severed them in 1967, following the Six Day War. In the meantime things are changing for Israel in 2017, a great nation often misinterpreted, that deserves to exist in defence of the basic values of our Judeo-Christian civilization under threat from the daily expansion of Islam secretly promoted by the Jesuits. Israel is a nation I regard as one of the most important and influential on Earth, since Benjamin "Bibi" Netanyahu, the current Prime Minister of Israel, is finally fronting his internal enemies, including the Rothschild family. Of course, they will try to sabotage and investigate him for bribery, fraud and God knows what, but thanks to his new ally, U.S. President Donald J. Trump, and his team, I think Netanyahu can initially look forward to a great new alliance to oppose Iran's nuclear threat, without having to move again from the Holy Land to some distant place in Asia.

Palaprat Johannite Foundations

I

'll return now to speak of Loreto, this magical place said by Antonio Leonardo Montuoro to also be an extra-dimensional portal, central to the pagan tradition, which was later transformed into a place of Catholic devotion and Marian worship, linked to the mysterious Templars, and even to the modern versions of the Templar tradition we define as Neo-Templars. These turn out to be the true leaders of the Western initiatic system in all their various emanations, from their pure Christian form, to the ones we find in the various Masonic rites originally by the Rite of Strict Templar Observance, to the blatantly Satanic and anti-Christian ones, like the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.) for example. Although the degenerate factions of Neo-Templarism dedicated to the black magical arts are not always regarded as genuine by the most traditional Neo-Templars. They are to be considered as influential in multiple environments prone to esotericism, but are definitely the scum of the international Neo-Templar

scene, reflecting even today, if you will, the black soul and perverse practices of certain degenerate aristocrats, that often devote themselves to witchcraft and evil practices, since ancient times, as part of the dark side of the Illuminati, as I have already explained in Volume I of my Confessions. This situation originally facilitated even Philip the Fair, in his destructive mission against the Knights Templar, which thanks to a minority of sorcerers present in its ranks, would be banned forever after they courageously defended Christendom, receiving honors and glory since their foundation. The Order of the Temple was thus a monastic order, whose history is intertwined with that of the Crusades, which was officially dissolved by Pope Clement V (1260 – 1314)—after the cruel persecution of the King of France, Philip the Fair (1268 – 1314)—in 1307.

30 <http://www.fort-russ.com/2016/10/jacob-rothschild-us-has-allies-among.html> ‡ Archived 3rd October, 2016.

CESNUR led by Massimo Introvigne writes the following explanation:

After the suppression, the Order survived for a few decades out of France, but at the latest at the beginning of the fifteenth century the Templars have completely disappeared. The thesis of their secret continuation has been denounced by the medieval history specialists such as Régine Pernoud (1909 – 1998) as “completely insane” and linked to claims and legends “uniformly silly” (The Templars, trad. It. Effedieffe, Milan, 1993, p. 11). The idea that the Templars, officially abolished, had clandestinely continued their activity until the eighteenth century first spreads in French and German Freemasonry.

What Introvigne’s Jesuit controlled CESNUR, and his friends forget to tell us, is that this Neo-Templar revival in France and Germany was inspired by the Society of Jesus, who influenced the Freemasons of the eighteenth century like no other. Of course there was also the Jesuits, as well as the Stuardist Masonic factor at the base of so-called “Scottish” Freemasonry, bound to the Templar roots of the Craft.

Thus, in 1804 the Jesuits and their brothers were formally banned by the Catholic Church, and appointed Bernard Raymond Fabré-Palaprat (1773 – 1838), Grand Master of the Order of the Temple, that was established for the first time clearly outside the boundaries of Freemasonry. Fabré-Palaprat, who merged later with the Johannite Church in 1812, was born in 1773, in France, the son of a surgeon with a priest for an uncle. He was a former seminarian (as Adam Weishaupt before him), then an ordained priest, who went on to become an adventurer and a doctor. The idea of an

autonomous and independent branch of the Knights Templar coming out of the rigid control of the Templar degrees of Freemasonry, was supported by the Jesuits, and at the same time Napoleon Bonaparte (1769 – 1821), an agent of the Jesuits and the Illuminati, who authorized a solemn ceremony to restart the order publicly in France in 1808. Fabré-Palaprat, had more in mind than just a knightly order, and intended to return rapidly to the Catholic Church. His idea was ambitious, and began to fully manifest in 1812, by tying the Neo-Templars into a new religion shaped to support a possible new Messiah. The importance of this sequence is clearly at odds with the Jesuits we know of today, but probably instrumental to the last period of their diaspora from the Catholic Church, because as Grand Master of the Order of the reconstituted Temple, Fabré-Palaprat even proclaimed himself to be the true successor St. John, and of Jesus Christ, which protected him with all the powers of the priesthood. The dress rehearsal for the coming of the “Messiah” of the Templars could now proceed with the foundation of a church of the Neo-Templars, which is called the Johannite Church, declaring itself the only real legitimate Christian Church (as would be unlawful for them to follow the “ecclesiastical” line of the Catholic Church, which comes not from Saint John but from Saint Peter). The Johannite Church, however, lasted only a few years but will have, as I will show you later, a link with what will become the Gnostic Church, or the “Secret Church” of the Illuminati, where the dangerous “Thelemic” heresy of Aleister Crowley was born, and other devilish diversions which often assume a gnostic Satanic twist. At the time of Fabré-Palaprat, all members of the Order of the Temple would take his heresy seriously, and some who did not intend to break with the Catholic Church, probably sensing the imminent return of the Jesuits in the Vatican, departed from his project.

This seemingly crazy gesture by Fabré-Palaprat to found a new religion, created a series of schisms, and the emergence of a “Catholic faction.” They were dissidents since the first attempts, which also determined the separation of the Italian branch of Palaprat’s order, which became independent in 1815, which I will return to later, because it is important for its subsequent connection with the Catholic Church and the Patriarchate of Antioch. The eventual end of the Johannite Church did not eliminate the growing disagreements between Neo-Templar factions. The “Catholics” wished the Order to explicitly profess the Roman Catholic religion, while the “Palapratians” (or “lay” Brothers), offered an interfaith Order open to all Christian denominations, and even gnostics. Both branches, however, declined, and more or less disappeared. In 1871, the

few “Palapatian” French survivors left the Order, taking note of the lack of success and, using a Masonic expression went into “sleeping” mode. The same applies to the “Catholic” branch in Belgium in 1890. Later, the “regent” of the Order in France is given to Joséphin Péladan, who was nevertheless, more interested in another order of its creation, the Catholic Order of the Rosy Cross. It seeks even greater convergence with the Jesuits, returning to Catholicism and renouncing the Johannite heresy, that still proliferates, despite being officially “dormant” by the figures who originally represented it.

In fact, most occult orders and churches born in the Neo-gnostic and the Theosophical milieu of the New Age, pick up from the Johannite tradition, and often we find in this initiatic context supposed lineages related to a direct succession of the Johannite Church of Bernard Raymond Fabré-Palaprat, which is said to be by some, the Mother Church of the various lineages of the Gnostic Church in existence today. One of these is the lineage transmitted by the Liberal Catholic Church headed by the gay bishop of the Ordo Templi Orientis Antiqua, Michael Paul Bertiaux from Chicago, known also as Tau Ogdoade-Orfeo IV, leader of the infamous Choronzon Club, the first “Thelemic” secret society that openly recruits only gay men. Bertiaux writes that his supposed lineage from Palaprat was transmitted to him by his mentor and initiator Hector François Jean Maine, Tau Orfeo Ogdoade-III (1924 – 1984). The Liberal Catholic rite was founded in 1916 by Arnold Harris Mathew (1852 – 1919), bishop of the Old Catholic Church. Following disagreements with Mathew, the church in question was re-founded on the basis of a wider freedom of thought, and of a particular mysticism by James Ingall Wedgwood (1883 – 1951), member of the Theosophical movement. In 1918, the Old Catholic Church in Britain assumed the name Liberal Catholic Church.

The most important and genuine lineage of the Order of the Temple founded by Fabré-Palaprat to date, remains in Belgium, and the only one still active to this day. In 1894, they promoted the establishment in Brussels of an International Secretariat of the Templars, which was not recognized by all the foreign priorities, but was a rather large coalition. In 1930, the “secular” branch in Belgium (called “de la Trinité de la Tour”) ends as such, but in 1932, is reconstituted as Grand Priory of Belgium, which makes the formal establishment of an association called “Belgian Association of the Knights of Sovereign and Military order of the Temple of Jerusalem” (OSMTJ). It is from the latter that all subsequent Neo-

Templar affiliations emanate, including that of Antonio Campello Pinto de Sousa Fontes (1887 – 1960) father of Regent Fernando Sousa Pinto Fontes, and Gabriel Inellas (1913 – 1987), who was born in Venezuela and resided in Brazil, where he introduced himself as “Prince Gabriel Inellas Palaeologus,” a disputed title of pure fantasy said his opponents.³¹

31 <http://www.cesnur.com/gli-ordini-Neo-Templari/le-origini-del-Neo-Templarismo/> ‡ Archived 3rd October 2016.

Loreto’s Holy House

T

he Knights Templar and their Grand Master William of Beaujeu are said to have defended with their lives the Holy House of the Virgin Mary, in the city of Acre in 1291, against the advancing Islamic enemy, the same one that Pope Francis is now welcoming in the West. The Templars acted with great skill in the subsequent removal of the stones, which they quickly transferred to Loreto, after a very difficult and risky journey from the Holy Land. It was the last great operation and act of courage of the Knights Templar in the Holy Land, and indeed it deserves some kind of recognition now that the truth is slowly being revealed.

It was these real indomitable Knights Templar, and their exploits, that inspired the former Grand Preceptor Rocco Zingaro, who is recently deceased. He had worked for years behind the scenes with the Vatican in bringing back the Templars to the Church, despite past accusations of heresy sanctioned by the infamous papal bul Vox in excelso issued on March 22, 1312. There is also a key document for understanding the recent developments in the previously difficult relations between the growing Neo-Templar movements and the Church of Rome, a document that was strangely “lost” in the archives of the Vatican secret archives for hundreds of years, and some say may even be a fake, conveniently presented at the appropriate times to please the present Neo-Templars at the top of the Vatican hierarchy. This document is called the Chinon Parchment.

True or false, this document is meant to show the acquittal by Pope Clement V, of the leading members of the Knights Templar. This supposedly long lost document was drafted in Chinon, Diocese of Tours, between the 17th and the 20th of August 1308, the original of which is formed from a single large piece of paper (70 x 58 cm²), initially provided with the hanging seals of the three papal legates who formed the special apostolic Commission ad inquirendum appointed by Clement V. The original was accompanied by a certified copy, still preserved in the

Vatican Secret Archives, with the signature Archivum Arcis, Armarium d 218.

The parchment was discovered in 2002 by Dr. Barbara Frale, a historian and expert in ancient documents, who is said to have conducted this important discovery with the approval of the Vatican, that was then published in 2007 by the Vatican itself, with all documents related to the process. One thing is certain, 2007 for a number of reasons, relating also to Rocco Zingaro's work within the Vatican wall, became a very special year for Neo-Templarism. The "Chinon Parchment" if true, undoubtedly puts into question whether the past position that wrongly judged the Knights Templar, debunks the previously "official" version of the events that condemned the Templars without appeal, as heretics of the worst kind.

The Chinon Parchment shows that Pope Clement V, in secret, absolved all the leaders of the Order, and that the convictions to have them burned on the stake and arrested were actually the responsibility of King Philip IV of France, not of the Pope or the Church. A widespread misunderstanding sometimes used strategically to justify opposition to the Church of Rome by certain Neo-Templar Masonic currents, that include the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, which in the 30° as I have already mentioned earlier, have members swear revenge against the "injustice done to the Templars."

The document in question discovered by Barbare Frale, contains a supposed absolution that Pope Clement V gave to the Grand Master of the Temple, Friar Jacques de Molay, and other leaders of the Order. This was after DeMolay had repented and asked for forgiveness to the church; and after formal abjuration, that was mandatory for everyone who was even suspected of heretical crimes. Members of the Templar commanderies would then be reintegrated in the Catholic Communion and re-admitted to receive the sacraments. This gesture was supposed to be the first phase of the trial of the Templars, when Clement V was still convinced he could ensure the survival of this important military-religious order. The apostolic document had to restore their image, and lift the infamy of excommunication for the warrior-monks, who had previously embroiled themselves, admitting they denied Jesus Christ by the testimonies given to the French Inquisitor, sometimes under severe torture. The Chinon Parchment was a prerequisite for a future reform of the order, but it remained a dead letter, or maybe it was conveniently set aside to prove one

day the innocence of the Vatican, that even back then feared for the future “revenge” of the Templars. The French monarchy reacted by triggering a blackmail mechanism, which will force Clement V, who will not be able to oppose the will of Philip IV the Fair, King of France, who wished for the complete elimination of the Knights Templar. He heard the opinion of the Council Fathers, arriving to suppress the order “with unalterable and perpetual rule” (the papal bull *Vox in excelso*). Clement V stated that this decision does not constitute an act of condemnation for heresy, which they were not able to reach on the basis of the various inquiries carried out in the years before the Council.

To issue a final ruling, it was necessary to have a fair trial, which also foresaw the exposure of the defensive position of the Order. But the scandal spun by the King’s propaganda brought shameful accusations against the Templars, which included heresy, idolatry, homosexuality and obscene practices. Such charges would have dissuaded anyone, according to the pope, from wearing again the Templar habit. On the other hand, a delay in the decision on such issues would have produced the squandering of great riches offered by many Christians to the Order, instructed to come to the aid of the Holy Land to fight the enemies of the faith. Careful consideration of these dangers, together with pressure on the French side, convinced the Pope to eventually abolish the Order of Knights of the Temple, which since then went into hiding, searching cover throughout history in other orders, and other forms of Christianity, including the Orthodox and Protestant, and finally seeking, at least for some, a unification with the Church of Rome.

In October 2007, the Vatican managed to acquire what for some think is the real Holy Grail, an object that was donated to the Church by Rocco Zingaro, who was a leading figure in Neo-Templarism. The Vatican also decides to include in their collection for public display, *Exemplaria Praetiosa*, a fine reproduction of some of the major documents of the process to the Knights Templars, including the Chinon Parchment. Barbara Frale, who had discovered this precious document, conveniently wrote a historical introduction to the documents chosen for this new Vatican itinerant project, which was presented to the media with a great press conference by Monsignor Sergio Pagano, Titular Bishop of Celene and prefect of the Vatican Secret Archives. A year later, the entire corpus of extraordinary works for the Secret Archives, the Vatican Library and the Vatican Museums, was presented at the Italian Cultural Institute of New

York in 2008. The *Processus contra Templarios*, was exhibited in New York, which is the unpublished and exclusive edition of the complete acts of the ancient trial of the Templars, containing the original parchments conserved in the Vatican Secret Archives, including the Chinon Parchment, inserted inside the *Exemplaria Praetiosa* project. Every Freemason and Neo-Templar of relevance was there for the event. Imagine that the project that brought the famous parchment to New York in December, 2008, was actually compiled years earlier by Saint John Paul II, who wanted to “let the world know of the wisdom and beautiful treasures” of the Vatican Apostolic Library. The historical introduction to the documents of the process against the Templars received great attention both in academic and cultural circles, and also in the more obscure chivalric and Masonic ones. This led to several articles both in various national and foreign newspapers, as well as on websites of various Neo-Templar orders, and Freemasonry. The move was made so as to facilitate a total rehabilitation of the Templar figure, so much so that in conjunction with the discovery made by Dr. Barbara Frale, a rumor spread that the Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of 33^o in Lexington, Massachusetts, which governs the rite in the jurisdiction of the northern United States, removed part of the teachings of the 30th grade, and eliminated the Sublime Areopagus of the Knights Kadosh that usually accompanies it.

The lesson of this degree teaches revenge against the Rulers and the Vatican for having eliminated the Order of the Templars. Not having direct contact with the jurisdiction in question, I can not tell you how this changed in the A.A.S.R., even though I know for a fact that this jurisdiction has reformed the 32nd degree Sublime Prince of the Royal Secret, omitting it in their Consistory, or at least over simplifying it. A simplification that distorts perhaps one of the lessons perhaps most revealing of this rite, a bit like the British have done a few years ago with the reformation of the Royal Arch, which I spoke about in the previous volume. The 32nd degree is:

The third and last of the Kadosh degrees, and consummates the Templarism of Masonry. The degree was originally a Christian degree of knighthood; its object was, for a long time, to reconquer the Holy Land and plant the Banner of the Cross once more on the ruined walls of Jerusalem. Many of the Knights of the Crusades were Masons, and thus became acquainted with the legend which Masonry had preserved.

The Knights Kadosh are the legitimate successors of the Templars.

None but earnest and sincere men, unselfish, and whose philanthropy is not a mere name, but a practical reality, should enter here—such as will do Masonry good service in the war which she is waging against the ancient enemies of the human race— a lover of wisdom and an apostle of Liberty, Equality, and Fraternity.

No virtue is acquired in an instant, but step by step. ³²

The Templar symbolism of the 32nd degree is linked to the military organization of the Order (FIG. 34), and the inspection of forces that could also be interpreted like those of the New World Order, and conceived of as collections to the various “camps” that will conquer “Jerusalem,” and build the “Third Temple.” The Temple identifies with the “Holy Empire,” with the “Empire of the World” and therefore is the ultimate aim of World Unity.

From the Text book of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite for Vermont:

This degree is the military organization of the order. The candidate is supposed to enter a camp, which is a nonagon enclosing a heptagon, which incloses a pentagon, and that an equilateral triangle, and that again a circle, the external lines of which form a figure in Geometry, and on each side of this figure is a tent with a flag and pennon, each of a different color from the others; and each tent is designated by a letter. Each represents an entire camp, and the several sides of the nonagon are assigned by our rituals to the Masons of the different degrees from the 1st to the 18th. ³³ Also from what I understand they have built-in the 32° degree, a reduced version of the 30th, which thus becomes an appendant degree conferred only in a nominal form in the Consistory of the Prince of the Royal Secret, to he who receives it, without the ability to participate in any Areopagus of Kadosh Knights, and often given in a hasty manner, without a true ritual. This often happens to ensure that modern man does not lose too much time with the complexity of this degree. It is actually describing the vengeance of the Templars, something that Barbara Frale’s supposed discovery seems to have put into question, shocking both the Masonic and Neo-Templar worlds. The institutional and academical credentials of Dr. Frale, who is often invited to preside at official events with various Neo-Templar

groups, leaves me to question the genuinity of her intentions.

32 http://www.bradford.ac.uk/webofhiram/?section=ancient_accepted&page=32princesublimesecc.html † Archived 3rd October, 2016.

33 Daniel Norris Nicholson, *Text-book of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite for Vermont*, published by Vermont Concistory, 1893, p. 183.

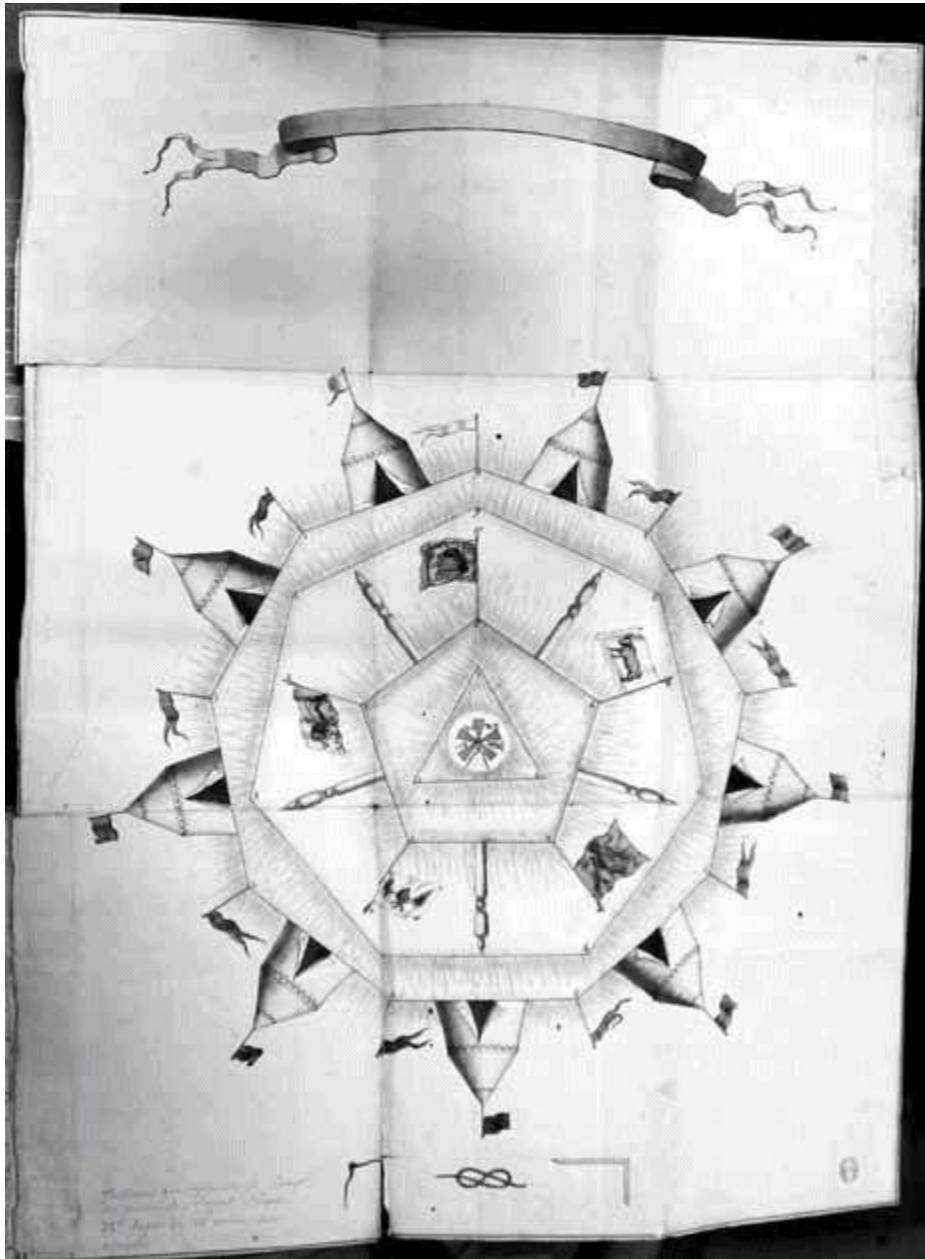


FIG. 34 – An example of one of the most intricate symbols of the Scottish Rite found on the apron of the 32nd degree “the Masonic Camp.” Notice that is a nonagon, enclosing a heptagon which encloses a pentagon, an equilateral triangle, and again a circle. Within the circle is a St. Andrew’s Cross.

On April 22 of 2012, the scholar Barbara Frale, headed for example, a very

special visit of Neo-Templar Knights to the City Council in Rome, based in the city hall on the Capitoline Hill, where she was received by the mayor, Gianni Alemanno, a controversial figure of the Italian right wing, closely linked to Israel. The meeting in question was organized by the Unsi and the Academy of European Artists, cover names for a modern emanation of the Knights Templar known as the Cofraternity of Hugo de Pagani. The event saw the presence of many military relating to this Neo-Templar Brotherhood, whose Grand Prior is a guy called Francesco Russo.

As you can see in Rome, as in the USA, the Neo-Templars move at the top of the political and military establishment of the New World Order, and Barbare Frale seems to be working with them every step of the way. (FIG. 35) So let's keep that in mind when we talk about the Chinon Parchment (FIG. 36) that she supposedly discovered. Remember, there are no coincidences.



FIG. 35 – Article on the special visit of a group of Neo-Templar Knights headed by Barbara Frale to the Capitoline Hill in Rome by the Italiana newspaper Roma, April 22, 2012. The dispute in the Neo-Templar world after the appearance of a mysterious parchment

A mong contemporary Neo-Templars claiming the legacy of the true Knights

Templar (too many to mention here), there is always someone who uses the latest historical, or pseudo-historical findings to their advantage. There was an Order that went even further, suing the Pope himself. The Asociación Soberana Orden del Temple de Cristo, in the hands of the Regent Fernando Pinto Sousa Fontes, which is certainly a prominent figure of the Neo-Templar scene and the various emanations of the O.S.M.T.H. (Ordo Supremus Militaris Templi Hierosolymitani). The most influential and serious one being the Commandery Charlemagne, an autonomous branch of O.S.M.T.H. presided in Nice (France) by the Grand Prior Jean Pierre Giudicelli, an old friend of mine, who I have talked about extensively in Volume I.

As was explained by the Spanish newspaper El País, the case in question was brought against Pope Benedict XVI, because he was the holder of the papal throne and successor of Clement V. With the revision of the process, and the new revelations made in the document found by Barbara Frale, the Neo-Templars do not want the return of their immense wealth, now estimated at around 100 billion euros, but they simply demanded “That the Court can give an idea to the size of the operation hatched against our Order.” The assets of the Knights Templar had approximately nine thousand properties, plus rights to lands, mills, harbors and boats, however the supposed heirs of the legendary order added: “We do not want to cause the economic collapse of the Roman Church.” The Asociación of Sousa Fontes went on and waited for the verdict of the appeal, which produced nothing. Meanwhile, in August 2008 the Italian newspaper La Repubblica, devoted an entire page of their newspaper to the case, with sensational headlines like: “The Knights Templar are rising” and phrases like “the Pope must rehabilitate our order.”³⁴ But these attention seekers

³⁴ Extract from La Repubblica, Monday, 4th of August, 2008.

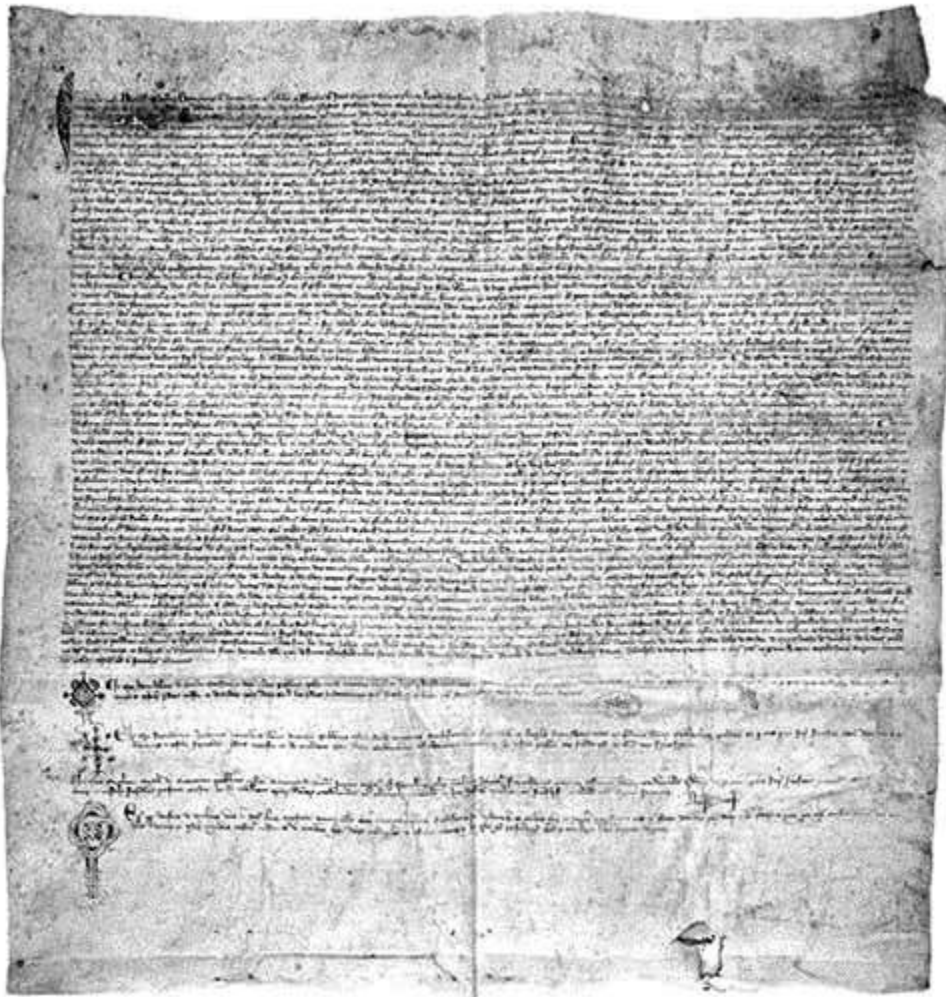


FIG. 36 – The

Chinon Parchment, drafted in the diocese of Tours in 1308, between the 17th and the 20th of August.

are not the only ones: in 2011 the Grand Master Walter Grandis from Trieste, was expelled in 2002 from OSMTJ, and is now head of the Italian Grand Priory of the Knights Templar, a very influential group with extensive support in the Italian institutions, who asked the Pope for an official apology for putting Jacques de Molay, the last Grand Master of the Templars, to death at the stake. This improbable move was not given any importance by the Italian newspapers, but was instead reported by the wellknown British newspaper The Telegraph.³⁵

Let me remind you that these Neo-Templar realities come from the same stock that was later divided due to constant schisms, and problems often linked to wars happening in the high degrees of Freemasonry, even if the vertices are all united by a common strategy: a deep devotion towards the New World Order. Surely the majority of them (but not all) are not to be taken seriously from a historical point of view, if placed in direct relation

to the original Order of the Knights Templar, as was explained to me by my friend and expert Cavalier Luciano Fortunato Sciandra, one of the main living historians of this phenomenon he calls “Templarism,” and others “Neo-Templarism.”

The Italian edition of Wikipedia describes Neo-Templarism in this way: “Neo-Templar groups are modern associations that go back to the tradition of the ancient Knights Templar.”

Neo-Templar groups officially recognized by the Vatican do not exist today, but there are some who have secret recognition by the Holy See. In this scenario there also plays an important role in the O.S.M.T.J.—Sovereign and Military Order of the Temple of Jerusalem, that today with the O.S.M.T.H., is testing in some countries with a possible reunification to O.S.M.T.J. In others a further division in adverse fringes, to better serve the divide and conquer geopolitical strategies of the hidden governments of the NWO. I must emphasize, however, that these orders, even if they do not have any historical continuity, with the Order of the original Templars, are linked with certain bloodlines and dynastic powers of the Illuminati. This gives them influence in certain political military and Masonic circles, and we find them often collaborating with more official knighthoods like the Knights of Columbus, guided by the Supreme Knight (Grand Master) Carl A. Anderson, deeply involved with the Vatican Bank, known as IOR, the reckless banking entity of the Holy See.

35 <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/religion/8579801/Knights-Templar-heirs-demand-apology-from-Vatican.html> ‡ Archived 11th October, 2016.

The Knights of Columbus, according to Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelier, who is also the supreme guide of the more legitimate affiliation of the Priory of Sion, used a commandery of the Priory, formed years ago in New York, to keep a regular connection with the Knights of Columbus. The Priory of Sion that appeared in the 1950s in France, is the result of geopolitical games and ancient affiliations of which I have already spoken of in Volume I. Today the Priory of Sion is partially active. Periodically some who claim to be its representatives attempt to influence writers and researchers, and many people have been deceived by these lies that have been devised only to create confusion. But despite the disillusionment that many will now feel with the Priory of Sion, it is important to note, that in the world there are genuine spiritual groups and individuals who are highly developed, who operate for the benefit of

humanity, and Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie is certainly one of them. Domizio Cipriani, Grand Prior of the Ordre des Templiers de Jerusalem, in the Principality of Monaco, author and leader of an important chivalrous reality based in the Principality of Monaco, also linked to the Priory of Sion, describes the mythical Priory in the following way:

The “Priory of Sion,” the Fellowship of the Rosy Cross, the Supérieurs Inconnu. Basically are schools of thought, a living energy, a primitive core from the primordial vibration, of operational alchemy. They are places where the wise men of the Ormus society find themselves in meditation to understand the arcane, identifiable as an initiatic society formed by a discreet circle, are to be considered the true Temple. They are present in different parts of the world, they do not talk to each other, the date for receptions is January 17 feast of St. Roseline, the popular places are reused existing shrines, which were previously underground temples dedicated to gnostic deities such as Isis, Mithra, Dragon, where water is present as a matriarchal principle, and often we have black Madonnas that are hidden portals to Agharta. Some examples are Mont Saint Michel, Lourdes, Chartres. ... The Holy Sacrament is one of the top American organs, the emblem is a red cross with a white rose, a symbol of the Rosicrucis, members are like the signs of the zodiac, 13, divided into nine crusaders of Saint Jean, three Noachites Principles, a Grand Chevalier Natonnier named Jean. In parallel there are 72 Unknown Superiors. Other mysterious emblems are the Southern Cross of God’s children on the island of Atlantis, the cosmic symbol of the octopus, that is both representing the solar movement, the matriarchal essence, the eight arms of the octagon, the cross, the wheel, the swastika; The other peculiarity is the multipersonality of some characters that have inspired films like Arsene Lupin, The Saint, 007. or anagrams according to the theory: if you want to hide the truth make it obvious! The Essenes mirrors on which the symbols have to be interpreted backwards. The rituals evoke primitive energies fueling inhalation and exhalation of cosmic energy, cosmic principle of positive and negative vibration, vibrational duality of red and green; the man who shares the manna with the invisible when, at certain moments of equinox and solstice, the grids of the hermetic traditions open. These rituals are performed in the three rooms where you work the seven alchemical degrees. ³⁶

You may wonder who Domizio Cipriani is, especially after reading his words. Well

Domizio hopes to become a disciple of Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie, key figure of the French esoteric scene, who works today in the inner circles on the good side of the Illuminati, and holds the real secrets of international Neo-Templarism. But Domizio is also connected to Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri and Ezio Giunchiglia of the Montecarlo Lodge, who is his real mentor, and describes him in an introduction note to a recent booklet published by the same Cipriani, entitled *Templar Order*, in the following way: “Domizio Cipriani is truly an enlightened sage, eclectic and vibrant, authentic and new protagonist with other Freemasons to the construction of a new path, traced for the evolution of humanity to be freed from all evil. Therefore, the Priory of Monte Carlo in the Principality of Monaco, is the spearhead for a wise evolving international group of Knights Templar that is the continuation of the new and renovated Masonry of The United Grand Lodge of England who works to help those most in need. Let us always remember that life is a moment ... and that’s why when we get up every morning, we have to thank the Lord for giving us a new moment.”³⁷

36 Domizio Cipriani , *Templar Order*, (Foggia, IT: Bastogi Editrice, 2016), p. 61.

The Knights of the Temple are therefore present everywhere in the Western initiatic system, even in Montecarlo, and although there are plenty of scoundrels who love an easy cloak, the way of true initiation into the mysteries of the Knights Templar is still open for a privileged few.

Domizio Cipriani’s view on the true Templar tradition, which he links to the Rosicrucians is the following:

From the dawn of time ancient civilizations in the vicinity of these statues would gather in a circle and were celebrated with rituals. Druids and bishops practiced these rituals around a statue, a tree, a spring, a fire. .. and the circle of Saint Jean. In Hindu Egyptian and Greek representations, the snake is placed in a circle which means the universal way, in which the magical agent, the engine and the driving force is the light; it is as the snake that is coiled around the circumference of a hermetic cross, as it represents to the alchemists the unity of matter and at the same time the universal fluid or perpetual renewal of nature. It is not the circle itself which has in it a profound sacred significance, it is the moving circle, the wheel, in fact, and for the initiated the lotus flower in the Far East. In rotation means supreme knowledge, the rose window of the cathedrals in Europe is the rose of the initiates, the “rota” the wheel.³⁸

Then Cipriani adds about the “Merovingians” in a cryptic manner with a clear Apocalyptic flare:

I was on the sand of the sea, and saw a beast out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and on his horns ten crowns, and on his heads the name of blasphemy. And the beast which I saw was like a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, his throne and great authority. The emblem of bear rampant ... depicts just that—the constellation of the Bear linked to Earth’s Pole, and dance around it. The two bears, eleven bees, and the Fleur de Lys; the motto reads et in Arcadia ego. Arcadia = 127, which is the number of the Egyptian Goddess Heqt. The tradition Typhonian or Draconian refers to the secret doctrine of the Ordo Draconis, the Order of the Dragon that is associated with the Rosicrucians: “In 1408 ... the Dragon Court was formally reconstituted as a sovereign body at a time of wars and general political unrest. The re-emergence of the Court has been wanted by Sigismund von Luxemburg, king of Hungary, a descendant of Lusignan Dragon King of Jerusalem. After he inherited in 1397, drew up a pact with twenty-three nobles who swore to observe ‘true and pure brotherhood within the Societas Draconis (then called Ordo Draconis)—In Hungary: Sarkany Rend in the founding document ... and stated that members of the Court could wear the insignia of a dragon bent in a circle, with a red cross—the symbol of the original Rosicrucis. Godfrey of Bouillon, was the first Grand Master of the Priory of Sion. The ancient pedigree of the Dragon succession, which began with Cain.”³⁹

³⁷ Ibid. p. 8. ³⁸ Ibid. p. 66.

Domizio Cipriani says, as others before him, that the Priory of Sion was founded by Godfrey of Bouillon, and actually the “Abbey of Our Lady of Mount Sion,” was founded in 1099 in Jerusalem, by Godfrey of Bouillon. They obviously had nothing to do with the modern day “Priory” founded by Pierre Plantard, because this religious community apparently died out in the fourteenth century. They survived until 1617, when the few remaining monks entered the Society of Jesus, with the usual Jesuits. An established fact, is that Godfrey of Bouillon founded the Equestrian Order of the Holy Sepulchre of Jerusalem, which is considered by historians, together with the Order of Malta, the oldest Chivalric Order of the Catholic Church still in existence. Godfrey of Bouillon is also recognized by the Masonic Rite of Strict Observance, as the protector of the Order. The Templars are therefore critical to understand not only Neo-

Templarism, the Rosicrucians or the High degrees of Freemasonry, and the Illuminati, but also the notion of chivalry in the broad sense, and the aristocracy itself in the Western world, thus leading us to the greatest mysteries of mankind and the elite bond of the royal families with the Gods, who in Sumerian tradition were called the Annunaki. The Templars are therefore not only the result of Christianity, but of something much older, that leads as Cipriani states, in the handing down of the esoteric teachings known by Jesus Himself, who was, according to this tradition, a Great Initiate to the Ancient Mysteries. This for the initiated, is the true Holy Grail, which was one of the strongest myths of Christianity in the late Middle Ages. However the Templars have always been considered the “Guardians” of an ancient holy relic with that name, but the question is are they still in possession of this legendary relic? From my research it seems they are indeed, even though it might have wound up in the wrong hands after all, because many of these modern Neo-Templar emanations are corrupted by Satanism and the occult. However many esoteric traditions have understood “the Grail” as a symbol and a vehicle for the metaphysical knowledge over the centuries, and as Massimo Scaligero, a great Italian initiate and disciple of Rudolph Steiner, once wrote, and is conceived by many initiates: “an imaginative and narrative form of meditation. They take as basis a well described ‘spiritual object,’ they focus upon it according to a thin line of esoteric criticism, and they believe is so well fixed into their memory, they think they will be able to grasp it a second time, without realizing that for an effective communion with the upper level the object of meditation is secondary to the action committed in the lower level. The object is only the pretext it can be a tree, the sun, a tradition, a concept, a simple thing among things.”⁴⁰

A concept for real initiates, but in addition to such a genuine form of spirituality that revolves around the Holy Grail in various schools and mystery traditions, there is also a physical reality of the object in question. A physical object, also known as the “The Holy Grail,” that is supposedly in the hands of someone. That someone is for many, the previously cited Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, the Neo-Templar exceptionally linked to the Vatican, and in particular to the Jesuits, who aside from being Grand Officialis of Rocco Zingaro’s Neo-Templars (FIG. 37) started not so long ago that The Order of the Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit was recognized by the Vatican (although in a rather reserved manner), together with his friend, the previously mentioned Enrico Marinelli, former Prefect and Coordinator

of Security Services for the Vatican at the time of Pope John Paul II. ⁴¹

³⁹ Ibid.

⁴⁰ <http://www.geocities.ws/tidelar/scaligero.html> ‡ Archived 11th October, 2016.

For others however, the Grail is in the possession of Al (short for Alberto) Festa, film director, around fifty, and a relative of Giorgio Festa, the doctor who operated on St. Padre Pio, and examined his famous stigmata, writing a detailed report when the unex



Grand Officialis
ANTONIO LEONARDO MONTUORO

plainable phenomena FIG. 37 – Business Card from Dr. Antonio Leonardo erupted. This could be the two people who today are actually holding the historical relic of the Holy

Montuo “Grand Officialis” of the Supremus Militaris Templi Hierosolymitani Ordo – S.M.T.H.O. Casella Postale 48 60025 Loreto (Ancona)

Grail. Montuoro, that the deceased Polish Pope named “Man of the Holy Spirit,” is a renowned and highly rated personality within the Church, and tied to the powerful Propaganda Fide, now the Congregation for the Evangelization of Peoples. The latter owns, according to the latest estimates, real estate and assets around nine billion euros, scattered in Rome and around the world among the thousands of apartments and residential luxury buildings often occupied, at least in Italy, by VIP’s subservient to the Vatican. It was June 22, 1622, when Pope Gregory XV, with the bull *Inscrutabili Divinae Providentiae* founded the famous Congregation of Propaganda Fide, with the specific task of spreading the Catholic faith throughout the world. To this end, this Vatican institution “coordinates and exercises jurisdiction over the Holy See’s missions and promotes the formation of the clergy and the local hierarchies.”⁴²

Montuoro’s work with the Order of the Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit, whose official seat is in Via XX Settembre 98 / G in Rome (a few steps from the Italian Ministry of Defence) also revolves around the highly secret Vatican Secret Services, of which Montuoro is a liaison officer with the Italian Government, hence the convenient location of his headquarters. Montuoro also has a strong link with Rome’s Black Nobility, heirs of ancient bloodlines related to Roman emperors and gods, that are still secretly at the apex of the globalist elite. Nicola La Marca, Professor of History at the Sapienza University in Rome, entitled an excellent book published a few years ago *The Roman Nobility and the Perpetuation of its Power Tools*.⁴³ The journalist Raffaele Gambari commented on La Marca’s work in 2012, stating the following about the Black Nobility: “It is still very obsequious to clergy, I do not know if on the basis of faith or tradition, or for duty. Pope Montini officially abolished aristocracy in the Vatican City. However in the current political situation a part of this social group sympathizes with left wing politics.”

41 https://w2.vatican.va/content/john-paul-ii/en/speeches/1999/january/documents/hf_jp-ii_spe_19990114_security.html ‡ Archived 11th October, 2016.

42 <http://freeforumzone.leonardo.it/lofi/Propaganda-Fide-l-immobiliare-del-Vaticano-che-trova-casa-ai-vip-/D9296376.html> ‡ Archived 11th October, 2016.

43 See. Nicola la Marca, *La nobiltà romana e I suoi strumenti di perpetuazione del potere*, Bulzoni, Roma 2000.

Surprised by the fact the aristocrats are leftists these days? Unfortunately,

it is very chic for the elite to be leftist, even among the families of the black nobility traditionally linked to the extreme right in the past. A communism façade for the elite that fits in the New World Order of Obama, Hillary Clinton, Pope Francis and of course their “Masters” the Jesuits, in an attempt to make themselves more acceptable to the people-sheep who seem to appreciate such a demented move made increasingly more obvious in the last few years. These people are the power tools of the “Invisible Masters,” and represent the ultimate expression of their millennial hypocrisy, that of George Soros, who has now taken up the cause of a soulless technocracy—the Bilderberg Club—but uses at the same time the Church to legitimize such a terrible scenario. Jesuit Pope Francis, a communist that appeals to Democrats, and the leftists around the world, is deceived by this Satanic farce. In reality these supposed “Democrats” are nothing more than “fascists” of the New World Order. They want to impose their vision to others as the only possible way, even if made of absurd and unnatural compromises. You can see clearly watching the presidential campaign in the US., that Russia and Wikileaks were able to publish reserved and top secret material, and how they possibly work behind the scenes, with alien forces, to manipulate our reality, a subject I explore in my next book *Invisible Master*. Aliens want to help mankind but fear our violent tendencies, at least this is what Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie said in Volume I of my *Confessions*.⁴⁴ According to an email exchange revealed by Wikileaks, during the heated presidential campaign in October 2016, mails sent by astronaut Edgar Mitchell to John Podesta made public by the popular site, showed an impending space war, and confirmed once more the Vatican’s knowledge of alien life. “Remember, our nonviolent ETI from the contiguous universe are helping us bring zero point energy to Earth. They will not tolerate any forms of military violence on Earth or in space.”⁴⁵ Podesta was serving as counselor to President Barack Obama during this exchange, before he left the position to become chairman of Hillary Clinton’s presidential campaign. At a 2002 news conference organized by Coalition for Freedom of Information, Podesta stated that “It is time for the government to declassify records that are more than 25 years old and to provide scientists with data that will assist in determining the real nature of this phenomenon.” Why are they not doing that? Well that will show the real nature of the elite, and the great lie of democracy, which has never really existed on this planet. However, also keep in mind the gradual alien invasion from their “contiguous universe” as I mentioned in Volume II of my *Confessions*.

E-mail: segreteriaemplari@libero.it

URL: <http://web.cheapnet.it/smitho/>

44 See. Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume I*, (San Francisco: CCC Publishing), p. 190.

45 See. <https://wikileaks.org/podesta-emails/emailid/1802> ‡ Archived 11th October 2016.

Chapter II

II

The Holy Grail

II

The Seborga Files

W

orshipful Brother Donald Falconer, a member of the Craft for many years, and a known Masonic author, wrote in 1999: “Freemasonry’s association with the Holy Grail began with the building of the temple at Jerusalem.

The fundamental tenets of Freemasonry reflect the Grail Code, which is a desire to serve and in serving to achieve.” So how did this connection start, and why are the Knights Templar involved? Falconer describes the Holy Grail in his masterpiece entitled, *The Square and Compasses: In Search of Freemasonry*, a collection of papers on the many aspects of Freemasonry presented to various Masonic bodies over a 40-year period.

The Holy Grail is traditionally the cup or chalice Christ used at the last supper. Grail is an Anglicised form of the Old French *graal* or *greal*, meaning a dish, which derived from the Latin *gradalis* from the Greek *krater* meaning a cup or bowl. In a spiritual sense, the Holy Grail is the *Sangréal*, which in common usage is said to mean the real blood of Christ. However *Sang Réal* is French for Blood Royal, which in its accepted usage designates the royal bloodline of David descending through Jesus to the present day. At first sight, there may seem to be little, if any, connection between the Holy Grail and Freemasonry, because the popular conceptions of the Holy Grail have largely been

fashioned by the search for the Holy Grail, that is a key element in the romances of King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table. In fact, the first inkling we have of an association between Freemasonry and the Holy Grail is a statement in I Chronicles 17:1, when King David said: “I dwell in a house of cedar, but the Ark of God dwelleth within curtains.” Later, when King David had subdued the Philistines, the Moabites and the Syrians, he purchased the threshing floor of Araunah the Jebusite as the site for the temple on Mount Moriah, collected building materials and gathered treasure to finance the work. In I Chronicles 22:6-8 however, we are told of King David: “Then he called for Solomon his son and charged him to build a house for the Lord God of Israel. And David said to Solomon, my son, as for me it was in my mind to build a house unto the name of the Lord my God: But the word of the Lord came to me, saying, ‘Thou hast shed blood abundantly and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build a house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.’”

The link between Freemasonry and the Holy Grail became a reality in the fourth year of King Solomon’s reign, when he commenced construction of the temple at Jerusalem, about 480 years after the Exodus when Moses led the Israelites out of Egypt. The temple was in the area that is now called Haram esh-Sherif, which is on the east side of the Old City of Jerusalem, where the mosque known as the Dome of the Rock now stands.

In I Kings 5:17-18 we read of King Solomon: “And the king commanded and they brought great stones, costly stones and hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house. And Solomon’s builders and Hiram’s builders did hew them, and the stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.”

This Authurian tale is actually not all fiction, and has direct relevance to the establishment of the Celtic Church and early Freemasonry in Britain, as well as to the formation of the crusaders, Soldiers of Christ who became the Knights Templar, and the guardians of the Holy Grail.¹ At the time of the daring research into the mysteries of the Holy Grail that was conducted in the book, *The Holy Blood and The Holy Grail*, written by the late researchers Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh and Henry Lincoln, as well as their controversial statements on a supposed bloodline of Jesus. A connection with ancient traditions allegedly transmitted to the mysterious Priory of Sion, a story with no real evidence, that inspired Dan Brown. The

authors demonstrated to the world that the Holy Grail was linked to the Cathars and the Knights Templar. This discovery is still considered credible by most historians. A few years later, an interesting “Open Letter to John Paul II” surfaced, written in Toulouse, on January 26, 1998, in which the original signatories were none other than the French politician Dominique Baudis (1947 – 2014), at the time mayor of Toulouse, (repeatedly elected also to the EU parliament), and Farge Bertran, engineer, author and Cathar historian, president of the organization Flame Cathar, also mayor of Toulouse between 2001 and 2008. In this letter, both these politicians emphasized how the latest discoveries in science had helped to demonstrate that the Cathar religion was actually truly and deeply Christian in nature, in an attempt to change the view that contemporary historians have on the matter.

Strangely enough, Dominique Baudis was implicated in a case that seems artfully assembled relative to the serial killer Patrice Alegre, from which he was exonerated completely only three years later, perhaps to punish him for his “Open letter to John Paul II,” and his inconvenient revelations about the Cathars. There is also, a direct link between the Cathars, the Priory of Sion, and a mysterious place called Seborga, in Italy, near the border with France, that I need to tell you more about.

Since the 1950s some members of the community of Seborga related to international Freemasonry, and the world of Neo-Templarism, claimed independence from the Italian Republic, by virtue of an alleged ancient principality status of this location, deeming the earlier annexation to the kingdom of Sardinia invalid. The citizens of Seborga elected a prince with purely symbolic function, with no way of being recognized for their independent status. From the 14th of May 1963, until the 25th of November 2009, the date of his death, the role was played by Giorgio Carbone (George I), and from 25 April, 2010 to the present, by Menegatto Marcello. But why is a prince with no real power, assisted by a council of nine ministers, and a principality whose coins are just ridiculous currency, called the Luigino? The name was inspired by the coins principality, where they were originally minted in the seventeenth century, but I repeat such currency has no legal value (supposed value of the so-called Luigino is set to a fixed rate of 6 U.S. dollars). Why is this a place of importance to an influential organization such as the Knights Templar? Well, there are many legends and stories that bind this particular place to the Templar world, and lead us to understand that since ancient times, it has not only

been a location of strategic importance for the Knights Templar, but it is linked to its origins and perhaps at one point, to the Holy Grail, that was hidden here, amongst other holy relics. The Principality of Seborga is located in the Ligurian hinterland, on the famous and beautiful Riviera dei Fiori. In the surrounding mountains, a Celtic tribe used it to bury their dead, and it seems that the Cathar heretics deem the area so sacred to choose it, in turn, as a burial place for their priests. That would explain the origin of the ancient name of Seborga, coming from *Castrum sepulchres*, the sepulcher. Land of the Counts of Ventimiglia up until the year 954, the castle was later traded to the Benedictine monks of the abbey of Lérins, and in the year one thousand became principality of the Holy Roman Empire led by a Prince-Abbot, invested by the pope of temporal and spiritual authority.

1 http://www.themasonictrowel.com/books/the_square_and_compasses_falconer/files/chapter_43.htm ‡ Archived 11th October, 2016.

In 1117, the Bernard of Clairvaux, a known French theologian and founder of the Abbey of Clairvaux, who wrote down the rule of the Knights Templar, reached Seborga with two of his brothers, the monks and future abbots Gondemar and Rossal. It is said that this was done with the task of safeguarding a “Big Secret,” the same one that in 1127, during a solemn ceremony that saw the participation of the Cathar priest, Giovanni de Usson. Bernard himself was sworn to protect the secret with a vow of silence. It seems that Gondemar and Rossal transmitted to posterity, the necessary information regarding this secret, and an allusion to Jerusalem by the means of an engraved stone still present in Séborga. (FIG. 38)

From Seborga, Bernard of Clairvaux expanded the Order of Cistercian monks, turning the small principality to the only Cistercian Sovereign State in the world. And, in September 1118, the prince-abbot Edward, who was the reigning prince of the time, consecrated the first nine Knights Templars who formed the famous Poor Army of Christ, that later constituted the original nucleus of the Knights Templar. It included the Abbots Gondemar and Rossal, André de Montbar, the Count Hugues 1st of Champagne, Hugues de Payens, Payen de MontDidier, Geoffroy de Saint-Omer, Archambaud de Saint Amand and Geoffroy Bisol.

In November 1118, eight knights left for Jerusalem, and were placed by Baudouin of Boulogne, brother of Godefroy de Bouillon, in the stables of King Solomon. Hugues de Champagne joined them six years later. The

nine Knights Templar returned to Seborga in 1127. The Archives of King Solomon was repatriated, as well as certain relics linked to the temple of King Solomon, but also relics linked to the crucifixion of Jesus-Christ, and some say to the Holy Grail. At that point, Hugues de Payens was designated by Saint Bernard de Clairvaux, to be the first Grand Master of the Knights of Saint-Bernard, and was consecrated by the sword by the Prince-Abbot Edward. It is said that an oath of silence was then pronounced between the Knights of Saint-Bernard, and the High Priest of Cathar, to maintain and defend the Great Secret. ²The legend says that Seborga's "Great Secret" miraculously defended the town from destruction, looting and even natural disasters, for centuries, and it may be linked to the sensational discoveries that have been attributed precisely to the first nine Poor Knights of Christ, who went to the Holy Land to protect pilgrims visiting the holy sites of Christianity. They were allowed by Baldwin II, King of Jerusalem, to set up camp on the ruins of the Temple of King Solomon, (hence the name of the Templars), and once there, based their headquarters. According to unofficial sources,

² See. <http://www.histoiresecretedestempliers.com/pages/eng-histoire-secrete-des-templiers/fran-b/b1-seborga.html#WboDhdUXpj8XUDa.99> † Archived 11th October, 2016.



FIG. 38 – The Engraved Stone of Séborga.

they would make many excavations in the labyrinthine foundations, in search of the sacred relics that were said to have been hidden by the priests, before the looting and destruction of the Temple of King Solomon by the Romans. Among other hypotheses that have been formulated to explain the nature of Seborga's secret, there is the possibility they even hold the bandages that wrapped the body of Jesus Christ, the authentic Shroud, the nails of the Cross, and the legendary Holy Grail. Among other things, it seems that in 1611, the last secret General Chapter of a legitimate affiliation of the Templar Order under the auspices of the Prince-Abbot of Seborga, Father Cesario from Sao Paulo, was held in Seborga. To sanction this occasion, they placed on every roof of the Principality, 13 tiles engraved with the date 1611, the number 13, the acronym c.s. and the Templar cross. In 1729, the Principality was sold to Vittorio Amedeo II, Prince of Savoy, Piedmont and King of Sardinia, although the transaction proves that it was never recorded or paid for. In fact in 1815, during the Congress of Vienna, it was not mentioned as being part of the Kingdom of Sardinia. Its independence was in fact not recognized until 1946, by the Italian Kingdom, but with the establishment of the Republic, the ancient Principality was automatically considered an integral part of the Italian state in 1962. But the Seborgans rebelled against Rome, proclaiming their independence—never officially recognized—electing a year later, for their prince, George I. But to understand more about Seborga and the Holy Grail, there's an interesting report on the subject by the aforementioned Domizio Cipriani:

In the middle of the twelfth century the Knights Templar (consecrated by St. Bernard and invested by the Prince Abbot of Seborga, Prince Edward) which then assumed the title of Sanctus Sepulchrum, erected in Seborga the "Mansion of the Temple;" the building, which I can not say more, houses the Holy Relic, the Great Secret of Seborga, which they found in Jerusalem and brought here secretly. A story, picked up two centuries ago, reports the presence in Seborga of the Cathar (Bishop?) Johann de Usson, which would ensure that St. Bernard and His Knights with the later contribution of the Cathars acted in defense and custody of the Holy Relic. Registries from the Abbey of St. Honore Lerino say that at the end of the fifteenth century, by order of an Abbot Prince, the Cathar community had to move to another location, which still has the peculiar name of "The Peverei," not to be confused with another building, not far away from that one, perfectly preserved, called "The Cristiai," also built and inhabited by the Seborgan Cathars.

More than a word deserves the influence they have had in Seborga's religion, the Judeo-Christianity and Celtic Christianity of the origins. Here, however, the situation is different, for the existence, well-known by Saint Bernard, of the Holy Relic hidden in Seborga and that, according to him, could be jeopardized by the Cathars; this must have been the motivation of his meeting with the Cathar Johann de Usson.³



FIG. 39 – The Grand Preceptor for Italy of S.M.T.H.O. Rocco Zingaro (1941 – 2011).

After realizing the importance of the town Seborga, in the long saga of the Knights Templar and its possible connection to a variety of holy relics that may have been kept there, including the Holy Grail, let's move forward now in search of the present owner and location of this legendary object that is of great importance for all the Illuminati sects operating today.

The Holy Grail revealed

T

o understand better where the Holy Grail is hidden, I must first trace back in history how the Templar Order has survived to this day, in the many, perhaps too many, emanations more or less fictional or legendary, which derive from both Masonry and Jesuit inspired Neo-Templarism. From the latter, the affiliation was led for many years by the Italian Count Rocco Zingaro (1941 – 2011), a very mysterious character, and in some ways controversial, not affiliated to the aforementioned succession of Sousa Fontes, who as I have already shown above, is perhaps one of the most influential in modern NeoTemplarism linked to the New World Order and the Masonic / Zionist matrix, and its American Catholic lobby led ultimately by the Knights of Columbus, which within their initiations, relate to the Templar history and its symbols. The affiliation of Rocco Zingaro came from the “Brazilian” Neo-Templar branch of the Inellas succession, considered close to the Catholic Church. In 1981, Gabriel Inellas, of the famous Palaiologos dynasty, who in some documents signed as “Inellas” (1913 – 1987), will appoint Rocco Zingaro, who he ordered to become a Knight, and soon after, Grand Preceptor of S.M.T.H.O., as head of the Italian Knights Templar, for a program of rapprochement with the Catholic

3 Domizio Cipriani, Ibid., pp. 39-40-41.

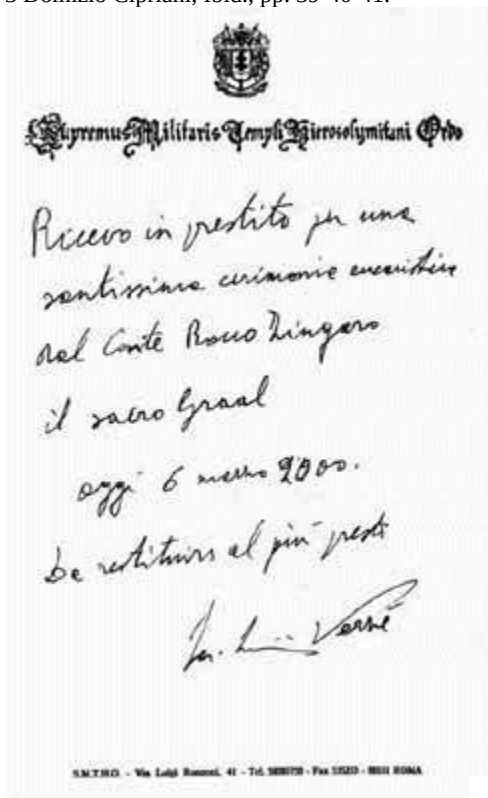


FIG. 40 – On the left, a handwritten message by Don Luigi Maria Verzè from March 6, 2000, on the letterhead of the SMTHO, given to the Grand Preceptor Rocco Zingaro, as proof of delivery of the Holy Grail used for a “holy ceremony.” On the right a press release made in June 2000, which speaks of the direct involvement of Don Verzè with tests carried out at the San Raffaele hospital in Milan on the Holy Grail of Zingaro, and his intention to donate it to the American people.

Church after their historic break of 1307.

The S.M.T.H.O.—Internationally led by Gabriel César Inellas Zaccaria, born in 1947, who succeeded his father the aforementioned Gabriel Inellas, began a variety of cultural activities associated to the Neo-Templars, including the establishment, in 1990, of a University of the Knights Templar, making repeated requests to the Holy See to “rehabilitate” the Templars. But perhaps the greatest awareness at a public level of the Grand Preceptor Rocco Zingaro (FIG. 39), and his Order, will come after his controversial statement made on the 17th of August 1995, echoed later by the

international press. Zingaro shocked the world by saying he was in possession of the Holy Grail, which would be presented on the occasion of his wedding, by Professor Antonio Ambrosini, a professor at the University of Rome who claimed to have retrieved it in an Egyptian Coptic monastery. Five years later, there was an attempt to legitimize this important discovery by Don Luigi Maria Verzè (1920-2011), a key figure of the Vatican, responsible for leading the Hospital San Raffaele in Milan, which in June 2000, did a thorough series of scientific examinations on the object in question, and used it for a ritual, as Don Verzè himself states, in a formal letter of request written to Rocco Zingaro. However, according to Zingaro, the positive results of these tests had to remain secret (both documents can be viewed in FIG. 40). The late Don Verzè spoke in the same letter of a “divine test,” and Zingaro said that after these examinations they wished to give the Holy Grail to the American people for their great sacrifice during WWII. So I wonder why things have changed? Why did such an important discovery disappear in the maze of the Vatican, instead of being brought to the USA? This relic was held in secret for years, by Rocco and his Neo-Templars, headed by Montuoro and Marinelli, and even the scientists par excellence of the Church, the infamous Jesuits. The former General of the Order, Father Peter Hans

Kolvenbach, member of “Entity,” the Papal intelligence service, was also impressed. It was the former black pope, who at the time said to Montuoro, that it may be authentic, but in the absence of further testing they had to accept this item, at least for now, in the form of a testimony of faith, and for this reason, it must be kept safeguarded, which Montuoro surely has done. After the examinations made in Milan by Don Verzé, Father Kolvenbach advised them to not show this relic in public, as its nature frightened the leaders of the Church.

GENTE - 4

afferma di essere in possesso del Sacro Graal

VINO DURANTE L'ULTIMA CENA: ECCO LE PROVE

● Da secoli la sacra coppa è stata al centro di ricerche ● Persino un'opera wagneriana, il "Parsifal", ne ha narrato le ricerche ● Adesso sembra che da anni fosse custodita a Forni



E' DI OPALINA AZZURRA Roma. Ecco un ingrandimento della coppa che Rocco Zingaro di San Fedele vuole dire essere il Sacro Graal. Si tratta di un vaso di opalina azzurra, alta nove centimetri e larga alla base sette, fregiato da due maniglie. Nel corso dei secoli, la leggenda del Sacro Graal ha interessato studiosi e archeologi di tutto il mondo. In particolare due studiosi inglesi, Graham Hancock e Graham Phillips, si sono occupati della coppa. Secondo Hancock, il Sacro Graal non è un calice ma l'Arca dell'Alleanza dove Mosè custodiva le Tavole della Legge ricevute da Dio, e si troverebbe in una cappella di Anson, in Virginia. Phillips sostiene, invece, che il Sacro Graal si trova nella casa di un'aristocrazia pubblicitaria di Coventry, in Inghilterra. Ma, al di là delle parole, nessuno ha mai fornito una prova attendibile del ritrovamento.

va sono la stessa cosa. Graham Phillips, l'italiano eccitante divulgatore di queste storie di cose vicine, recentemente individuò la coppa, "quella" coppa, in casa di una dispendiosa pubblicitaria di Coventry, in Inghilterra. Ma l'ultimo anno era insospettabile come dall'Italia da Roma: «Il congegno non è etrusco, e alla persona di cui nella serie dei Cavalieri Templari, a Roma, mi rammento il nome non lo so. Che il Derrida è etrusco, e successivamente è l'altro notizia. Feci per il primo volta di un'analisi a un'analisi, non, questo è l'autentico Sacro Graal. Fanciulli di Rocco Zingaro come di San Fedele vuole che nell'Ordine cavalleresco dei Cavalieri Templari ricopre la carica di Gran Maestro. Insomma Rocco Zingaro è il "re" in Italia dei Templari (non con circa un migliaio, come Sebastian James de Lima, che risiede in Brasile, è il Gran Maestro "capo" dell'Ordine dei Cavalieri sparsi nel mondo).

«Non posso vedere prove o documenti, eccetto una di Gran Maestro: «E' forse altri testimoni a tacere, se quella notizia inglese, il professor Phillips, non avesse detto di aver ritrovato la Sacra coppa». Rocco Zingaro esibisce quindi il reperto, che è un vaso di opalina dal colore azzurrognolo, alto nove centimetri e largo sette alla base, fregiato da due maniglie. Sul fondo si notano incrostazioni di colore bruno. Poi Zingaro spiega le mode, non affatto turche, attraverso le quali se viene in possesso vennero così fa.

«La storia del ritrovamento del calice è simile a quella del ritrovamento della Sindone. Questo fu detto di notte a Margherita di Savoia, la cui famiglia possiede dei Cavalieri Templari. Il Sacro Graal

FIG. 41 – Claims of being in possession of the Holy Grail made in Italian Newspapers by Rocco Zingaro in the early 1990s show the image of the relic before it was again obscured by Vatican leaders and Dr. Montuoro.



Sacro Graal e Pietra Santa con le ceneri di Jacques de Molay.

stomando la società in un volgare agglomerato edonistico collettivo senza più anime distinte. L'estasi infatti è prerogativa del singolo nella individuale ricerca che lo pone al di sopra della massa amorfa come eroe di se stesso per un accostamento alla divinità assoluta.

Il vero assunto del templarismo, rigenerato dai miti arturiani che la scrittrice Norma Goodrich ha con rigorose ricerche storiche tolto dalla pura leggenda, rimane pertanto quello di una fusione tra la spada magica Excalibur e la coppa misterica del Graal elemento coagulante delle aspirazioni regali dell'essere umano, nonché simbolo di unione di un Ordine mondiale, politico (saraceno ed ebraico) il cui precursore lo si può ritrovare nella figura ormai non più leggendaria, ma storica, del mago Merlino, ove l'Uno è legato alla Terra e la Terra all'Uno.

Sicché la difesa della Terra Santa e con essa del Tempio di Salomone, oggi i Templari la in-

tendono come difesa del Tempio che è nella profondità di ogni essere quale Ego sovrano, puro, eroico, difensore delle leggi dettate da un assoluto cosmico fattosi croce per un riscatto ancora da venire, ma fortemente da ricercare per la salvezza del mondo, oggi in una crisi profonda.

Tutto questo è l'Opera Regia che l'attuale Gran Precettore, ultimo discendente degli innumerevoli capi dell'Ordine dei Templari, il conte Rocco Zingaro di San Ferdinando, porta avanti con sacrifici, profonda fede, eccelsa purezza, unitamente a tutti i Cavalieri sotto i suoi ordini ancora oggi operanti.

Come allora, gli attuali monaci guerrieri potranno ritirarsi intorno ad una mitica Tavola Rotonda ove il Sacro Graal appare agli stupefatti antichi cavalieri tra cui Lancillotto, Parsifal, Gaal, accanto al Re Artù e alla regina Ginevra.

La leggendaria Coppa del Sacro Graal, di cui i Templari sono stati ritenuti i depositari e che

oggi ne sono i custodi, finalmente sarà possibile ammirarla.

La sua autenticità è documentata da varie verifiche di teologi e professori universitari i quali ne hanno potuto constatare l'appartenenza ad una giusta epoca storica.

Uno straordinario sacro oggetto che unitamente alla famosa Sindone completa il quadro misterioso relativo alle reliquie di un primigenio cristianesimo, che tanto hanno fatto discutere gli studiosi di tutto il mondo.

Ormai tanti fatti biblici hanno trovato conferma tramite le ricerche archeologiche nei luoghi santi e quello che spesso si credeva soltanto leggenda ha il più delle volte avuto riscontri con una realtà storica accertata. Il terzo millennio si aprirà con queste nuove verità.

Dopo le rivalutazioni storiche di avvenimenti fino a poco tempo fa ritenuti soltanto leggende, oggi i Templari godono della protezione e benedizione del Patriarca di Antiochia e di tutto l'Oriente, del Patriarca di Gerusalemme e di vari Vescovi ed Arcivescovi. Sono riconosciuti da diversi governi ed intrattengono relazioni diplomatiche con moltissimi Stati. Nel 1987 hanno firmato un documento di pace e fratellanza con alti responsabili dell'Islam.

Il loro riconoscimento internazionale è accettato perché la Bolla di Clemente V è considerata dagli storici, illegittima e capita con il ricatto. Infatti, il papa precedente, Clemente IV nel 1265 emanò la Dignum Esse Cospicuum, una Bolla che contemplava il divieto assoluto per chiunque a processare i Templari per qualsiasi ragione, pena la scomunica e interdizione.

Ne risulterebbe il paradosso di un Papa scomunicato da un altro Papa e quindi non legittimo nel momento stesso che firmava lo scioglimento dell'Ordine guerriero!

Un bel grattacapo per un tribunale se oggi volesse riguardare tutta la questione.

Tutti coloro che siano interessati all'attività dell'Ordine dei Templari o volessero avere delle informazioni, possono inviare un fax alla Casa Templare di Roma n. 06.535233. - E-mail: templari.pietro@libero.it

FIG. 42 – The discovery of the mythical Holy Grail and the ashes of Jacques de Molay, the last Grand Master of the Templars, by the Grand Preceptor Rocco Zingaro, reported in the early 1990s in Italian newspapers.

Dr. Montuoro confided that in 2011, after the death of Count Rocco Zingaro, they were ready to relocate the object to their future Temple of the Holy Spirit in Palestrina, once the construction of the ambitious project was ultimated. However, the construction of this Temple was abandoned in 2014 for lack of funds, so now who has Rocco Zingaro's Holy Grail? The sudden bad state of health of the Grand Preceptor Rocco Zingaro, who died in mid-August of 2011, certainly helped the characters around him in their mission to finally obtain the supposed Holy Grail, and other relics of importance, including the ashes of Jacob De Molay (FIGS. 41, 42, 43), that wound up in the possession of Antonio Leonardo Montuoro. According to Montuoro this happened in a legitimate manner, according to ancient Templar tradition, as Montuoro was for years the Grand Officialis

of Zingaro's Order. Montuoro then stashed everything in a safe in Loreto and later brought them to his villa in Calabria, claiming they were now property of his Order, which was founded in 2009, with former Prefect Enrico Marinelli. (FIG. 44) Montuoro started this chilvaric project at the Casa Bonus Pastor of Via Aurelia, 208 in Rome, on Vatican soil, to lay the foundations of his new Neo-Templar Order in Vatican territory, where he would benefit from such status. Montuoro went on to formally merge the two orders in 2011, when the late Rocco Zingaro was now out of the picture, Montuoro and Marinelli could proceed with the creation of their order from the ashes of Zingaro's Neo-Templar lineage. ⁴ Marinelli, who is a key figure in the Vatican, wrote a book about his experience as top security adviser for Pope John Paul II, called Pope Wojtyla and the General. ⁵

4 <http://www.spiritosanto.org/info/italiano/statuto.htm> † Archived 16th October, 2016. 5 See. Enrico Marinelli, *Papa Wojtyla*



e il Generale, (Rome, IT: Nova Itinera, 2007).

FIG. 43 – In the magazine Gente Rocco Zingaro speaks of the Holy Grail discovery and shows it to the public. Note the strange background of the photo that seems to reflect a dark side to this character, not quite in tune

with his being a Catholic.

Zingaro's Order at the time of its foundation, has the tacit approval and support of Pope John Paul II, and his successor Joseph Ratzinger, who by no accident called himself Benedict XVI, due to the fact that he would be reunited in spirit, body and soul to the Benedictine Order, and therefore to the Cistercians that emanated from it, and of course the Templars whose rule was written by a Cistercian. The Rule of the Templars, was in fact prepared in Troyes, in 1129, by St. Bernard of Clairvaux. The Templars were said to be the continuation of a secret order created by Saint Benedict, to defend true Christian values, but also to defend the origins of their knowledge that pre-dates the advent of Christianity, as reported by the Vatican scholar and historian of the Knights Templar, Luciano Fortunato Sciandra, legitimate successor of Rocco Zingaro, as I have already written in *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?*:

Cav. Rocco Zingaro died in 2011 under circumstances that some of his friends and closest collaborators, including a character who I have spoken of previously, Luciano Sciandra of the Equestrian Order of the

Holy Sepulcher, consider unclear, if not downright suspicious. Sciandra, who was also involved in running Zingaro's Templar order before the Marinelli-Montuoro takeover, speaks in particular of a phone call that he received from Zingaro a week before his death in which the Grand Preceptor of the Order of the Temple told him that he was in a life threatening situation and terrorized. A conversation in which he said: "they want to kill me just like they did Jacob De Molay." ⁶

In memory of Rocco Zingaro: A Templar in possession of the Holy Grail
O

On Sunday, January 29, 2012, in the Basilica of Santa Maria, a strange mysterious Mass was celebrated, in honor of the deceased Knight and Grand Preceptor of the Templars, Rocco Zingaro. Celebrating the Mass was a friend and collaborator of Dr. Montuoro, known Military Chaplain Monsignor Gino of Ciocco, who besides being one of the Most Rev. Honorary Canons of that Basilica, is also known for being the Military Chaplain of the Italian Contingent "Italfor Kabul 10" that operated in Afghanistan. It was definitely a Mass full of famous people from the Opus Dei, various Chilvaric Orders and the Masonic world including the author

of this book, (FIG. 45) and even my mother Jessica Lyon Young, plus the presence of numerous dignitaries of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite including Danilo Tiberi, in the past involved with the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis. Among the many representatives of military and religious institutions, stood the fig

6 Leo Lyon Zagami, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?*, (San Francisco: CCC Publishing, 2015), p. 100.



FIG. 44 – The Prefect Marinelli (at center of the photo) on Sunday, January 29, 2012 in the Basilica of St. Maria Maggiore in Rome, while they exchange a peace sign with his Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit during the Holy Mass in honor of Rocco Zingaro.

ure of Enrico Marinelli. In 2005, when the health of Wjojtyla became worse, the prefect went to the Vatican and shortly before losing consciousness, the Holy Father called a few friends, and among them was his “General,” as John Paul II always called Marinelli, who is now the head of the Neo-Templar movement within the Vatican. This shows without a doubt that the NeoTemplar Jesuit matrix is definitely at the top of Vatican power, and that they inherited the tradition of Rocco Zingaro. He lived the last years of his life in a protected residence, “Oasi Ave Maria” in Loreto, and that “Protected Residence” basically was Zingaro’s prison, where Montuoro could control him in the last years of his earthly life.

Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, born in Calabria in 1955, with a degree in Political Science, is the director of the rest home and Protected Residence “Oasi Ave Maria” based in Loreto (AN) in Via Leonessa 3, but Montuoro is also a Provincial President of the European Association of Police operators. Montuoro is therefore also a policeman, so is the rest just a cover? He also holds Institutional and Honorary professional positions such as Minister and President of the SFO—Delegation Pontifical Secular Franciscan Order of Loreto (AN). But in the official curriculum of Antonio Leonardo Montuoro available on the web, there is no reference to his past activities with the Order of Neo-Templar of Rocco Zingaro—of which I have photographic documentation. Zingaro died in his “Oasis” in Loreto in August, 2011 leaving Montuoro the supposed Holy Grail and the supposed ashes of the last Grand Master of the Templars, Jacob de Molay, now hidden from the public by Montuoro.

Rocco Zingaro, born in Puglia in 1941, to an ancient family of Templar tradition, grew up in an austere and religious climate, according to the dictates inherent in his family through the social culture and education of the Salesians, where he attended, and where he graduated from in 1959. He later was immersed in the world of the knighthood, and came into contact with Prof. Don Gabriel Jnellas Palaeologus, who as I wrote earlier, made him a Knights Templar. From 1970, he devoted himself to the reconstruction of the Order of the Temple, and in 1972, dedicated his life to the Italian branch of the Brazilian S.M.T.H.O, and the prestigious Res Gestae Magazine, which analyzes all fiction attributed to the noble Knights of Christ. In 1981, he was appointed Grand Preceptor, and was committed to the Knights Templar, and their new mission, in the most beautiful basilicas. In 1987, he was appointed a full member of the Supreme World Council for Inter-religious Relations, a group built to obtain and achieve the wishes of the Second Vatican Council.

In the month of July, 1994, Rocco Zingaro made the first rehabilitation request of his Templars to the Vatican, and from that point onwards he began the gradual rapproche



FIG. 45 – The Marquis Roberto Caldirola, Bishop Sigalini and Leo Zagami, on Sunday, January 29th, 2012, in the Basilica of Santa Maria Maggiore in Rome, for the Mass in honor of the Grand Preceptor of the Templars, Rocco Zingaro.

ment of Neo-Templarism towards the Church of Rome. A rapprochement, however, often thwarted by other Neo-Templars affiliations, which will lead Rocco Zingaro to be attacked publicly in the following years by other NeoTemplar branches that refused to rejoin officially with the Catholic Church, but preferred a more loose ecumenical approach, open to other Christian denominations and even Muslims. With the help of Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, Zingaro enjoyed in those years excellent relations with both the York

Rite of Freemasonry, in Italy and in the U.S. with the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. However, after a period of great success for Zingaro's Order, which lasted in a steady crescendo until 2005, he was suddenly isolated from that year onwards, especially after the public complaints of the powerful Cardinal Ruini towards Neo-Templarism, which he deemed too invasive and out of control. Ruini, who was at the time president of the Italian Episcopal Conference (CEI), and the Cardinal Vicar of the Pope for the diocese of Rome, communicated officially for the first time in history, to all the churches of his diocese, to not accept the so-

called Neo-Templar groups and ceremonies in their basilicas and churches.

⁷ Behind this sudden gesture of Cardinal Ruini against Zingaro, there is actually the involvement of a group of Neo-Templars, who had suddenly split from Count Rocco Zingaro, and were led by Francesco Dario Labate and Gilberto Di Benedetto, respectively Grand Master and spokesman of this new Neo-Templar affiliation, that already counted over 200 Templars. They began their operation in early May 2005, in the beautiful and important church of Santa Prisca, on the Aventine Hill in Rome, which was used in a more reserved manner by Rocco Zingaro in the previous years. Among these new Templars, the Italian newspaper *Il Tempo* mentioned the presence of academics, like Bruno Brandimarte, professor of biophysics applied to the Fatebenefratelli Foundation, the Sapienza University, and the University of Tor Vergata. Prof. Benito Passangrilli, professor of dentistry at the Sapienza University and psychiatrist Antonio Vento, president of the National Observatory of Mobbing alongside many entrepreneurs and tycoons of American finance. Also present were aristocrats such as Jephine Borthwick, Princess Borghese, mother of Michele Borghese, and many actors,⁸ as well as Al Festa, who I will talk more about soon, in connection to the Holy Grail.

At the time, seeing the unexpected success of this new order, the website of one of the leading Neo-Templar groups, O.S.M.T.J. commented with concern, emphasiz

7 See. http://www1.adnkronos.com/Archivio/AdnAgenzia/2005/05/19/Cronaca/ABORTO-ORDINETEMPLARI-ANCHE-GLI-UOMINI-DEVONO-POTER-DECIDERE_140910.php † Archived 16th October, 2016.

8 See. <http://www.iltempo.it/2005/05/10/dame-spade-e-cavalieri-i-big-diventano-templari-1.992997> † Archived 16th October, 2016.

ing their ties with American Freemasonry and their membership in the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (A.A.S.R.), which according to the O.S.M.T.J. they later renamed Ancient Scottish Rite Reunified (A.S.R.R.) referring to a Masonic meeting that was held in Cape Verde, 12 years before as the starting point of this new project: “The U.S. Masonic Lobby, with much emphasis on the National Press, looking for a Templar legitimacy, is investing their followers in Santa Prisca on the Aventine Hill in Rome. Dario Labbate and others, are reneges of Rocco Zingaro’s group who are using the same cloaks and emblems. The reaction of the Vatican, in the person of Cardinal Ruini, is immediate. Prohibition of the use of the Churches of the Roman Diocese by organizations called Templars.”⁹

Strangely the O.S.M.T.J. that distances itself officially from Freemasonry,

is actually full of Freemasons among its ranks, with a particular inclination to recruit from the York Rite. These are the mysteries of the Neo-Templar groups, where sometimes lack of coherence and clarity seems to only push water to their mill; although in this case to tell the you truth, the condemnation of these new Neo-Templar groups by the Church is in my opinion fully justified, since the O.S.MT.J. is certainly from the perspective of traditional initiatic groups, a more serious and legitimate body on Italian soil than the misguided attempt of Labate that went nowhere, while O.S.MT.J. is still one of the most influential orders, although increasingly split into various factions. Subsequently, the most important of the Italian newspapers, Corriere della Sera, explained in this way the project of Francesco Dario Labate:

The Order of the Poor Knights of Christ (re) created a few years ago by Francesco Dario Labate, self-appointed Sovereign Grand Master seems, to want to unite the vast (only in Italy the groups are over 40), world of modern Templars thanks to a rich American foundation, suspended between the charm and mystery of the “sol



Cavalieri del Tempio dello Spirito Santo

Program of the annual meeting Rome 2012

Saturday, January 28:

6.30 to 8.00 p.m. informal arrival-meeting between in Casa Bonus Pastor,
zona extraterritoriale Città del Vaticano, Via Aurelia, 208

If you want to stay at Casa Bonus Pastor over night, please
make your own reservation in advance, tel +06 69871282
or internet;

8.30 p.m. informal dinner in a restaurant nearby

Sunday, January 29:

9.00 a.m. breakfast (individual)

9.30 a.m. official meeting in Casa Bonus for all cavalieri (knights) and
friends, Admittance ceremony for new cavalieri

12.00 a.m. Celebration of Holy Mass in the Basilica S. Maria Maggiore at
the Pop's altar It will be celebrated by
il Canonico della Basilica, **Mons. Gino Di Ciocco**.

The Holy Mass will be dedicated to **Cav. Rocco Zingaro** who died last year
Seats will be reserved for all in front.

For a nicer ceremony, please bring your coats with you, thank you

FIG. 46 – The program of the annual meeting of the “Cavalieri dello Spirito Santo” the Neo-Templar Order of Enrico Marinelli where Antonio Leonardo Montuoro cites the Holy Mass dedicated to Rocco Zingaro.

9 <http://www.cavalieri-templari.eu/sedicenze.htm> ‡ Archived 16th October, 2016.



FIG. 47 – Pope Benedict XVI and Bishop Domenico Sigalini.

dier monks” and the easy conquest of some cheap honor. “I do not understand the action by the diocese of Rome preventing us to meet in Churches—confirmed Luigi Zanella, spokesman for the Order. But we can also gather in the street, that’s okay.”¹⁰

At this point, the Knights that remained with Rocco Zingaro, who were involved for years in this difficult task of rapprochement with the Catholic Church, tired of the confusing situation created by the split with Francesco Dario Labate. They entrusted their fate in the hands of Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, thanks to the intermediation of lawyer and Freemason Riccardo Scarpa, who was also close to the late Rocco Zingaro, and according to some, a sinister character tied to dark plots that would convince Zingaro to accept the offer of retirement made by Montuoro on behalf of the Jesuits. Here the slow but inexorable decline of the facade of the the S.M.E.T.H. begins, that will result in absolute secrecy in the Vatican creation in 2009 of the new Neo-Templar order. It is called the Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit, which is not officially connected to Rocco Zingaro, and is presided over by Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, (FIG. 46) and the aforementioned Prefect Enrico Marinelli, who became the Honorary President, with the further support of Bishop Domenico Sigalini, (FIGS.

47 and 48) General Ecclesiastical Assistant of the Italian Catholic organization Azione Cattolica. It is in the national headquarters of this organization in the Vatican, where the blessing ceremony of the cloaks of the new Order of the Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit was held in the early months of 2011. The Order officially kicked off its operations, while an increasingly weak Rocco Zingaro was near death. The official announcement was made in the monthly publication, Divine Power of Love published in March, 2011 (XXI – No. 3). Zingaro, meanwhile, lived in almost total isolation since 2007. After the Cardinal Ruini intervened in 2005, the Grand Preceptor Rocco Zingato was in fact asked to leave the Neo-Templar scene, to retire in silence among

10 See. La diocesi sfratta i “templari” dalle chiese romane by Palma Ester in Il Corriere della Sera, 06/16//2005.



FIG. 48 – The Princess Kaoru Nakamaru interviewing Bishop Domenico Sigalini for a documentary.

the old men of the old folks home controlled by Dr. Montuoro. According to Montuoro, Zingaro was no longer reliable as Grand Preceptor, and Montuoro became the new Grand Preceptor of S.M.T.H.O. A title he still holds in great secrecy in parallel with that of the head of the Knights of the Holy Spirit. According to Montuoro, who told me the story several times, Count Rocco Zingaro of San Fernando (this was his title), was saved thanks to an act of compassion and charity towards him made by his

fellow Catholics, that's why he was in Loreto in Montuoro's "Oasis," where he spent the last years of life.

This was because, after the death of his wife, Zingaro was having serious financial problems, and placed himself entirely in the hands of Montuoro, (FIG. 49) obviously after officially giving him and the Church the Grail in exchange for his new residence. As evidence of this, there a press release made by Count Rocco Zingaro back in May, 2007:

Epochal event —An exceptionally important event is taking place in the Holy House of Nazareth in Loreto. The Holy Grail kept by the Templars is finally back in its house. In a wonderful night of the Holy Week, before Easter, the Holy Virgin appeared in a dream to our Grand Preceptor, Rocco Zingaro St. Ferdinand, addressing him with the words: "Deliver to the house of Nazareth the Holy Grail with the same generosity with which you have treasured it for over thirty years. My house is empty and with this gesture the light of truth will return to shine. The world will be surprised: a divine sign for a new path. For the greater glory of God." Obedient to the request made in the dream by the Holy Virgin Mother of God, our Grand Preceptor, Sunday, May 13, 2007 at 12.00, 889 th year since the founding of the Templars, gave such official comunication in Loreto in the Nursing Home of St. Joseph in Via san Francesco, 44 tel. 071.7501132 stating that the Holy Grail will be delivered to the house of Nazareth when legal paperwork is completed relating to the change of ownership. It is worthwhile to point out the great generosity of our Grand Preceptor, Rocco Zingaro of St. Ferdinand, who could have obtained a



FIG. 49 – Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, President of the “Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit,” with the cloak of the Order, during the official visit of Princess Kaoru Nakamaru in 2011.

fortune from the sale to third parties of the Holy Grail, firmly wanting to follow his motto, setting an example for all of us. Vaucent! ¹¹

Note in the words above the use of the Jesuit motto: Ad Maiorem Dei gloriam! That’s

why there are many who have doubts on the last period of Zingaro’s life.

Before Zingaro died, in the last few months of his life, I asked Montuoro several times if I could meet him, but my requests were always turned down, something I thought from the start was very strange. I also asked Montuoro to meet with the late exorcist, Father Gabriele Amorth (who died in 2016), but this request was also denied. This made me immediately understand I was dealing with mercenaries of the Church, not real Templars or true followers of Jesus Christ. So the abrupt appearance of the “Parchment of Chinon” with a new version of the events surrounding the last days of the Knights Templar favorable to the Church, seems also very suspicious at a time in which the Neo-Templarism phenomena is on the rise after the great success of The Da Vinci Code book, and movie, and the

Church wants to obviously capitalize on it.

In the middle of the 1990s, the Italian magazine called *Il Giornale dei Misteri* (The Journal of Mysteries), published an interesting interview with Rocco Zingaro, Count of San Ferdinando, about his “Holy Grail.”

Here is the interview translated in full for the first time in English for this book. QUESTION: We asked Rocco Zingaro, one of the heirs of the Templar tradi

tion, some details about the Holy Relic in his possession. How he came in possession of the Holy Grail? What is the evidence in favor of its authenticity? Will it be subjected to laboratory examination?

ANSWER: I was given the Holy relic by Professor Antonio Ambrosini, emeritus 11 <http://web.cheapnet.it/smitho/comunicato.htm> ‡ Archived 16th October, 2016.

professor of the University of Rome, twenty years ago on my wedding day. He unearthed this object in Egypt, in a Coptic monastery, and was sure it was the real Grail. Ambrosini was a great scholar, and produced evidence and documents to support this, but I’m sure that this is the chalice used by Jesus at the Last Supper. However, it was already appraised by a Jesuit historian who confirmed the authenticity of the finding going back to a period between the first and the second century B.C. It’s completely available for any test, analysis or research.

Q: Why have you decided to disclose the existence of it only now? You could have keep the secret without news of a similar discovery coming from England?

A: Without the pretentious information given by Phillips lately we will have kept it secret a little longer, instead we had to rely on the credibility of the Templars from the historical point of view to give out such news. We have also broken the reserve for three reasons: 1) I could not bear the disproportionate resonance given by the media to other similar false discoveries in various parts of the world; 2) the Pope’s open attitude in most fields, especially towards the female element, and his indulgence toward sinners; 3) Finally, a few years before the millennium, it seems only right to go public with this sacred object in the hope that it will reaffirm the universal values of peace and fraternity.

Q: What exactly is the Holy Grail and what does it represent for the Templars?

A: According to tradition, this was the chalice used by Jesus at the Last Supper. Later, the disciple Joseph of Arimathea laid it at the foot of the cross to collect the divine drops of the blood of Christ. This belief is interwoven with historical and legendary elements, Celtic and Christian traditions. At the time of the Crusades, His custody was given precisely to the Knights of the Temple. The Grail is an opportunity for people to reflect on its journey towards the third millennium, which brings the opportunity to get closer to God. It is the force of Good, and is a goal to meditate that it will bring peace to the world.

Q: Who were the Knights of the Order of the Templars? What are their ideals and projects?

A: The Templars were the Church's sword, the defense of the pilgrims, those that under one flag brought European unity, because they fought for the same ideals. The project of the Templars if they managed to implement it, was European unity that would have been implemented since 1200. The disappearance of the Templars, which resulted in the end of this unifying design, was due precisely to the envy and jealousy of these powerful forces that fought against each other, and they feared the extinction of their kingdoms. Today the Templars are those who intend to pursue, especially in the life of every day, the ideals of chivalry, behaving as accurately as possible with a bit of extra ethics and morals. There are fundamental values in life that can not be erased; this is what in fact is required of a perfect knight. It is important on the threshold of the year 2000 to renew the pact of alliance with God and man, because the law is only one and it was written in fire, then the human being must respect the Universal Law of God which must be equal for all without distinction of creed or race.

Q: Because it is very important to be recognized by the Church in spite of the unjust persecution perpetrated against you?

A: Pope Clement V brought about a suspension of the Order pro-tempore and not definitive, but temporary. Not being able to condemn the Templars because of the process



FIG. 50 – Rocco Zingaro in the Cistercian Abbey of Casamari, in the province of Frosinone, on the throne of St. Bernard as Grand Preceptor for the Italy in the early nineties.

itself that was revealed was a farce at this point (the Pope knew this very well), then he proceeded with this temporary measure. Since the cardinals of that time refused to sign the papal bull, Clement V had to make its own motion; that's why we are interested in reconnecting with the Church: another pope can remove the Papal bull of Clement V.

As the Church is reconsidering its past history, by removing their mistakes, the facts regarding the Templars becomes a matter of justice. It would therefore be very important and appropriate that the Church ruled something about it, especially to make a clean sweep of those who have speculated for a long time on the good name of the Templars, whose real order must be re-evaluated by the Church itself. However, since 1991, we have obtained the protection and blessing of the Latin Patriarch of Jerusalem. The Patriarchs power is equal to the Pope, it is the imprimatur who is different, so if the future imprimatur comes from the Church of Rome, it would be better, for us. At the same time I personally would like

to confirm, regardless of who will assume the position, the will to eventually donate the Chalice of the Grail to the Holy Father, as a tribute of filial devotion, because I come from a Catholic, apostolic Roman family with a strong Faith. Strangely, in proximity of the Year 2000, this sacred object has come into my hands, and as I have been given it, so I want to give it to the Pope, because I think he must have it.

Well it seems that Rocco Zingaro (FIGS. 50, 51, 52, 53) had the initial idea of giving the Holy Grail to the Vatican, however ten years later he changed his mind. Zingaro felt that he would like to donate the Grail to the American people instead, but in the end the Vatican managed, with Montuoro and Marinelli, to get their hands on it, and make it disappear from public scrutiny.

Padre Pio and the Holy Grail

I

In the preceding pages I mentioned the name Al Festa in my research on the Holy Grail, or rather Alberto Festa (b. 1958), director and Italian composer, Freemason and NeoTemplar. He is connected with Saint Padre Pio, because of his blood tie to the doctor of Padre Pio, Giorgio Festa, who was his great-uncle. Festa became involved with the mysterious Holy Grail, which was given to the Saint of Pietrelcina. I will now explain why this mysterious object is still in the hands of Alberto Festa. Among the various “Holy Grails” I studied during the years, it is probably the most credible, because the Vatican, and the Pope Emeritus Joseph Ratzinger, when he was still pope, tried in every way possible to obtain it. Indeed, their deeds are sometimes extreme, and it suggests that we could be dealing with an authentic Holy Grail, and not just the usual myth.

Let’s begin with an article which appeared in 2008, in the popular Italian weekly “Panorama,” that commented on an exhibition on Padre Pio relics arranged by Alberto Festa, who owns hundreds of relics, left to him by his great-uncle:

It showcases nineteenth century style glass alternating with bronze busts of the saint, portrayed in all ages. Inside, relics, that include his gauzes, a lens that magnifies four hairs of his beard. On the red damask walls large photographs in gilt frames of the Saint. Above, famous phrases of San Giovanni Rotondo’s celebrated monk, like: “The smile does not come on itself you have to want it.” Magically propelled towards the bottom of the

exhibit room by a music theme, you arrive ultimately in front of the precious reliquary. Inside, leaning over a blood red pillow, there is a black glove of the Saint, what we have all seen on the hand of actors Michele Placido and Sergio Castellitto, depending on the TV network, in the role of St. Padre Pio of Pietrelcina. But this is the real one, which was used to cover his scars. An exhibition which presents more than 100 objects never seen, a real paradise of the devotee, for the first time on display in Rome.

12

Alberto Festa the great-grandson of the brother of Dr Giorgio Festa, the doctor sent in 1919 by the Holy Office to verify the true nature of the friar's wounds, decided to reprint the only copy that was found in 1999, of the rare book by his great uncle called *Mysteries of science and lights of faith, the stigmata of Padre Pio of Pietrelcina*. Rich in annotations and curiosities on the figure of the mysterious Saint from Pietrelcina, like the episodes that saw him reach in moments of pure ecstasy and rapture the incredible body temperature of 48.5 degrees celsius, while the wound on his side, which was maintained "fresh and vermilion" over the years, could be seen "short but noticeable light radiation." After the examination conducted on the body of Padre Pio, Giorgio Festa was convinced of the genuineness of the stigmata: the wounds on his hands "are certainly not the result

12 <http://archivio.panorama.it/archivio/Alla-fiera-di-Padre-Pio> ‡ Archived 16th October, 2016.



Supremus Militaris Templi Hierosolymitani Ordo

COMUNICATO STAMPA

SAN BERNARDO TORNA A BENEDIRE I TEMPLARI.

IERI 6 GIUGNO 1999 PADRE MICHELE DELL'ORDINE DEI CISTERCENSI HA ASSUNTO LA CARICA DI ASSISTENTE SPIRITUALE DEI CAVALIERI DEL SUPREMUS MILITARIS TEMPLI HIEROSOLYMITANI ORDO D'ITALIA. ALLA PRESENZA DI AUTORITA' CIVILI E RELIGIOSE LE PAROLE DEL PRESULE CISTERCENSE HANNO RICHIAMATO TEMPI ANDATI QUANDO LA FIDES PIU' PURA ACCENDeva I CUORI NEL NOME DI SAN BERNARDO DI CHIARAVALLE DOTTORE DELLA CHIESA E PROTETTORE DEI TEMPLARI. UN NUOVO CAMMINO INSIEME SI COMPIE NELL'ANNO GIUBILARE DEL PADRE, NEL GIORNO DEL CORPUS DOMINI, PER NUOVE BATTAGLIE PER LA SACRALITA' DELLA VITA.

IL GRAN PRECEPTORE

ROCCO ZINGARO DI SAN FERDINANDO
Rocco Zingaro di San Ferdinando

Roma, 7 Giugno 1999
661ª Fondazione Ordine

S.M.T.H.O. - Via Luigi Ronzoni, 41 - Tel. 06203790 - Fax 06203791 - 00131 ROMA

FIG. 51 – An official document of Zingaro's Order from the 7th of June 1999, shows the appointment of Father Michael of the Cistercians Order, as Spiritual Assistant of Rocco Zingaro Templars.



FIG. 52 – Image of the Grand Preceptor Rocco Zingaro of St. Ferdinand in his post-donation Grail period at the “Protected Residence” directed by Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, visibly aged, participating in a Neo-Templar ritual with the help of Father Max Anselmi in Loreto, on September 23rd, 2008.

of a local disease”— wrote Festa—nor can they be regarded as the “expression of constitutional infirmity.” The stigmata maintained “always the same size over the years,” after several successive examinations. Alberto Festa said he was from the beginning: “ready to make available to the scientific community the relics for any exam that will be considered appropriate, including the collection of DNA from traces of blood remaining on the cloth inside the black glove. ... I decided to make public the existence of the glove”—he said after he recovered it with

the rest of the relics, “only to rehabilitate the image of my great-uncle, a doctor that was always forgotten and overshadowed by the Church.”¹³

The objects in question were analyzed and considered genuine by the

Vatican, and still belong to Alberto Festa, which in recent years the existence of another object deemed much more controversial belonging to Saint Padre Pio has been made known, however this one never received the approval of the Holy See like the other relics of the Saint. I am talking precisely of the supposed Holy Grail that belonged to Padre Pio. A well-kept secret that surfaced only for a brief time several years ago in the Italian media, starting with the Southern Italian newspaper, the *Gazzetta del Mezzogiorno*, dated Wednesday November 26, 2003, that coincides with the announcement made by Alberto Festa, that day, in a press conference in Rome.

Here is the full story as reported by the newspaper:

ROMA— Padre Pio was in possession of the Holy Grail, the cup of the Last Supper of Jesus with his disciples, where after the crucifixion would have collected the blood of Jesus. In an unpublished letter by Padre Pio, made public today by the grandson of the physician Giorgio Festa, in 1919, who was sent by the Holy See to investigate the stigmata of the Saint of Pietrelcina, the friar with the stigmata writes that the Greek vase, recovered from Festa, belonged to Padre Pio, it went from the hands of Peter, to those of Saint Francis. A decisive step, which introduces Festa, not to exclude that it may be the real Holy Grail. But Father Tessari

13 See. http://www1.adnkronos.com/Archivio/AdnAgenzia/2002/06/07/Cronaca/PADRE-PIO-IL-GUANTO-DELLE-STIMMATE-ESPOSTO-A-ROMA_163800.php ‡ Archived 16th October, 2016.



FIG. 53 – Saint John Paul II blesses Rocco Zingaro and his Templars.

urges caution and denies the object “real meaning.” The “secret” of Padre Pio, presented this morning at Palazzo Cherubini, is contained in a letter, written by the Saint shortly before his death, to a Brother Christopher from Vico Gargano. In it, the authenticity of which was confirmed by the expert graphologist Antonio Bravo, it reads: “A Father Christopher from Vico del Gargano entrust the remains of humble secrets given to me by faithful Christians. ... I leave the little Greek vase to Apostle Peter because it is a Secret Gift of God, the father, and witnessed the immense light. Guard it for the poor of faith.” In the letter, which is a kind of testament, there is also references to two other objects, a bowl and a lamp, that Padre Pio entrusted to other loved ones and now there should be one in America and the other in Japan. According to Father Tessari “there is no doubt about the authenticity of the objects, which have been appraised, but do not have a real and material significance. They are a symbol of spirituality.” In particular, he explains, “the vase dates from the time that Jesus and Peter could have touched it. It was probably taken from some excavations in the Holy Land and brought as a gift to Father Pio from the Christian faithful. But it is always a small jar that should not become a fetish.”

The postulator warns of an “inopportune return to the Middle Ages,” stating that: “there may be a special relationship with the Last Supper,” he

added that “the objects are, however, to be interpreted as a reference to the Gospel scenes experienced in the heart of Padre Pio.” In summary, it would be better to consider them “spiritual symbols” without any “material value,” or rather “fragments of humanity and spirituality” of Padre Pio. Less uncertain is Alberto Festa, who for years engaged in the reconstruction of work done by his great-uncle, who became a friend and confidant of the saint. “I know only one object that can be called a witness of the immense light, as written in the letter, and it is the Holy Grail,” he concludes.¹⁴

14 <http://www.stepbystepidea.com/grall/pio1.htm> ‡ Archived 16th October, 2016.

Five years after this announcement on May 23, 2008, in the national newspaper *Il Giornale* where the story again appears, giving us new details related to the acquisition of the Holy Grail by Al Festa:

A mysterious cup, that belonged to St. Peter and represented a “gift from God” to St. Francis, was then transmitted to Padre Pio. A handwritten letter with cryptic passages, laid in a clear and youthful calligraphy, by the stigmata saint when he actually was at the end of his life, attesting to the authenticity of the pot, calling it “Secret in me” and “a witness to immense light.” Al Festa, a film director with interests in the world of spiritualism, great-grandson of the brother of the doctor who took care of Padre Pio, declares he is persecuted and fears being silenced after trying in every way to tell the story of the Grail. No, you are not reading the plot of a new fantareligious thriller, but a story on “*Striscia la Notizia*” the satirical News of Channel 5. The protagonist is called Al (short for Alberto) Festa, filmmaker, 50, a relative of Giorgio Festa, the doctor who operated on Padre Pio and examined his stigmata, then writing a detailed report. On Tuesday, based on some photos of the friar’s burial, Festa raised questions about a possible tampering of the body, noting how the original seals did not feature on the glass at the time of the exhumation, and even giving info on an alleged transfer of the real remains in the Vatican. On this subject, the friars of San Giovanni Rotondo had no problems to clarify, deny and point out: in the days of exposure of the body before the funeral, various inspections were carried out, and a coffin change. So, immediately before the burial, the seals were not affixed on the glass lid, but the metal casing, where they stayed until 2 March. No mystery, no theft, no secret hidden in basements of the Vatican. Speaking to the Italian Satirical News Alberto Festa, however, has also re-launched the story of the letter, and of the possible “Holy Grail” of Padre Pio, which he announced with a press

conference November 26, 2003, when he called it a “pot of incredible importance.” All these years he has believed that his great uncle Festa had found the Grail, and the letter written by Padre Pio, were among the objects belonging to his great-uncle, doctor of the friar. In reality, things did not go exactly like that. It was a purchase, for a value of approximately 75 thousand euros. A writ of summons filed at the court in Rome on January 12, 2006, that show that Festa bought the grail, at a certain point, from Emanuele Cervone, who acted as an intermediary between the relatives of the friar, Father Cristoforo of Vico of the Gargano, guardian of the object, who in turn received it in March, 1968, from the Saint of Pietrelcina. Alberto Festa, in 2005, in the face of the many and authoritative objections received on the document of the findings, stopped paying Cervone and received by these payment injunctions. The writ wrote Festa’s lawyer, Antonella Rustico, states that the “authenticity and provenance” of the two objects was “never proven” by the seller. Today the case has been abandoned due to a transaction that Cervone and the Festa later agreed upon. The letter and the Grail now fully belong to the great-grandson of the holy doctor. But are they authentic? There is a handwriting experts opinion on the letter, written by Professor Alberto Bravo, dated 2003 (thus at an earlier date to the dispute between Festa and Cervone), which concludes: “The comparison analyzes confirm that the writing comes from the hand of the Saint Father Pio.”

Just as there is an expert report according to which the age of the jar, dates back to the first century. The same General Postulator of the Capuchin Order, Father Florio Tessari, pleaded in favor of the authenticity of the letter. Those who never believed its authenticity are: the late vice-postulator of the cause of beatification, Father Gerardo Di Flumeri, which branded all as a fake, noting that in March 1968 Padre Pio almost didn’t write, if not just his signature, and the handwriting looks too youthful. On the Holy Grail there are libraries full of books. All legends—notes of Antonio Belpiede, spokesman of the Order of Friars Minor Capuchin s of the province of San Giovanni Rotondo say—if what Festa is presenting to the world was so important and decisive, he would find every door wide open.”¹⁵ Really? Not so sure about this last statement.

However here is the text of the letter/testament that Padre Pio supposedly wrote in March, 1968, to Father Cristofoto from Vico of the Gargano, on giving him these mysterious relics, that seem to include also a bowl used to “wet the lips of our Lord on the Calvary”:

To Father Christopher of Vico of the Gargano.

Brother, God calls me, and I entrust to you the remains of humble secrets given to me by faithful Christians, to deliver to Father Fortunato Serracapriola the bowl that with this water wet the lips of our Lord on the Calvary; to Mr. Emmanuelino, who approached the Holy Table, the Lucerne that illuminated the way of the Christians at the Colosseum; for you I'll leave the little Greek vase of the Apostle Peter a Secret Gift of God to my father and witness of the immense light. Guard it for the poor ... of faith.¹⁶

My experience with the Holy Grail

M

My personal experience with the Holy Grail of St. Padre Pio, and the meeting with Alberto Festa, dates a few years after the events I just described, when in September of 2013, by chance, Mr. Festa is introduced to me during the funeral of Marco Trani, an old DJ friend also closely tied to Al, who took care of his music videos. Al Festa had just curated an exhibition in the Basilica of San Lorenzo, in Lucina, Rome, dedicated to Padre Pio, entitled: The great light: Padre Pio between science and faith, designed and built by Al. (FIG. 54) The Pope was invited, "in the spirit of Christian brotherhood and renewed humility," for the inauguration, but he did not attend. The exhibition represented a cultural and spiritual path, as seen by a layman doctor (Giorgio Festa, Al's great uncle), who was sent to give a diagnosis on Padre Pio's stigmata, and was close to this special person, treating all his complex physical ordeals. At that point I decided to stay in touch with him, so that I could also better study the history of this supposed Holy Grail, and the privileged relationship of his family with the controversial figure of Saint Padre Pio. This was during a particularly difficult period, when I was very active on the political front in Italy with the movement of the "Pitchforks" (I Forconi). One evening in January, 2014 I was invited, with a dozen members of my Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis, to visit Alberto Festa in his mansion, an hour from Rome. He wanted to bring us there in secret so we could check out his mysterious relic.

The night began at the Vatican, where we met with the various Brothers of my Order, that came from all over Italy, to the courtyard of the headquarters of the Knights of the Holy Sepulchre around 11 at night. We went almost immediately to the province of Viterbo, Sutri, to Alberto

Festa's residence, where for the occasion, he took the Holy Grail from its safe, but he said it is usually kept in a nearby police station. It was indeed a very powerful experience for me, and the other brothers of the Order, that could fill up a separate book, and I definitely will focus on it again in the future. In a nutshell, the evening ended with a prayer by the members of the Ordo illuminatorum Universalis, as I kissed this sacred object around 2 a.m., which unleashed something at a subtle and magical level that would eventually emerge a little later in a series of important events in my life. First of all, I

[15 http://www.ilgiornale.it/news/giallo-graal-padre-pio.html](http://www.ilgiornale.it/news/giallo-graal-padre-pio.html) ‡ Archived 16th October, 2016. 16

<http://www.ilgiornale.it/news/custoditelo-i-poveri-fede.html> ‡ Archived 16th October, 2016.

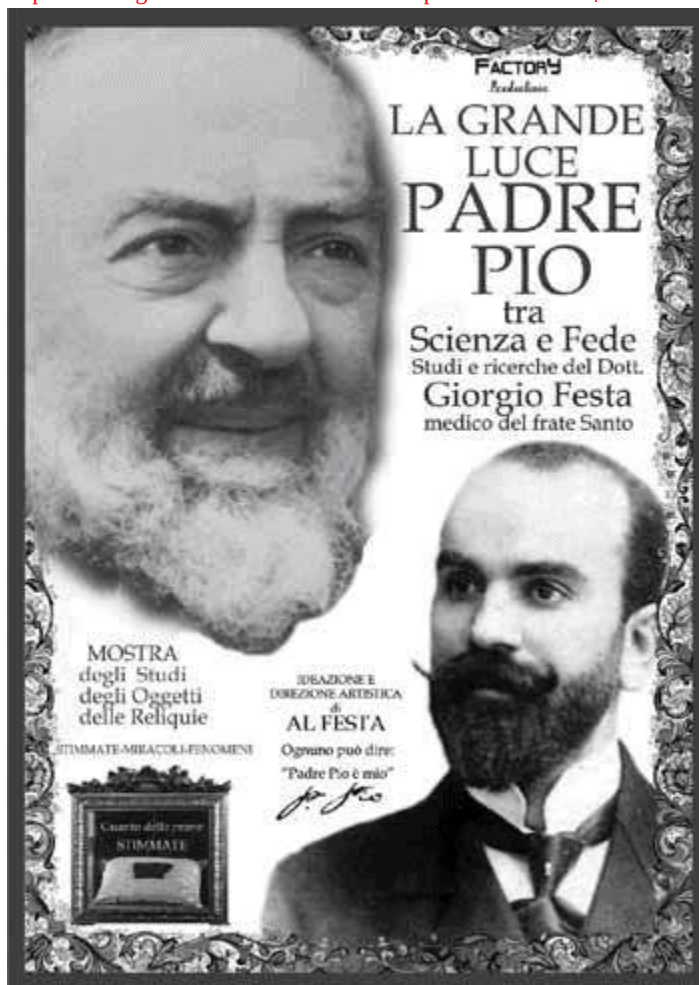


FIG. 54 – Poster of the exhibition organized by Alberto (Al) Festa in the Basilica of San Lorenzo in Lucina in Rome dedicated to St. Padre Pio entitled The Great Light: Padre Pio between Science and Faith.

was arrested in the early hours of the following morning by the Italian authorities, who suddenly broke into my house forcing me into a mental

institution at the hands of the notorious Tavistock Institute, as later confirmed in front of my lawyer, Dr. Giuseppe Nicolò, director of the facility based in the town of Subiaco, near Rome. This wasn't a good experience, but in the months that followed, these unexpected events led myself and my soon-to-be wife Christy, to California, meeting with those fantastic people who finally believed in me and my literary projects, and gave me the opportunity to publish my books in English. The same books that are increasingly censored and sabotaged in Italy, because of my anti-government and anti-Vatican position. During the two weeks of my forced hospitalization, I experienced from the future Italian Prime Minister Matteo Renzi and his occult manipulators of the Tavistock Institute, one of the most interesting moments with the arrival of Alberto Festa on January 28, 2014, to the place where I was forced to stay. He brought the black glove used to cover the first stigmata of Padre Pio. Imagine such a

scenario, in a hospital/mental institution based in the Italian province located in the small ultra-Catholic town of Subiaco, called "the cradle of Western Monasticism," because of its important monasteries where both St. Benedict and St. Francis lived.

At the entrance of the hospital where I was locked up for two weeks, there is even a statue of Padre Pio, and here arrives suddenly out of nowhere such a holy object related to the famous Italian saint, and it is brought to a "patient" restricted in a mental healthcare facility. Well, this was a truly unusual situation indeed, don't you think? I know this story is incredible and I cannot deny that I have a smile on my face while I write this, but you should have seen the faces of the doctors at the arrival of Alberto Festa with Padre Pio's Holy relict. It was then that Al Festa left me a card with a tiny relict of Padre Pio, with the fragment of a bandage used on his stigma, attached to it, an object that would, among other things, be used within a few days on the demand of the doctors to perform an exorcism on a patient. A so-called "refugee," a black boy from Africa, was in a state of demonic possession one night during my stay. I was asked to intervene with a short exorcism, since the monks of the nearby St. Scholastica Monastery were not able to come. I began the prayer of exorcism without success. Indeed, it seemed to have worsened the situation, but the moment I exposed the relict of St. Padre Pio, a minuscule fragment of his gauze he used to cover the stigmata wounds, attached to a card with his photo, that I was given by Alberto Festa, right then and there, the poor guy suddenly stopped having issues. The incredible power that the relics of St. Padre Pio

have against demons is truly incredible, I was positively perplexed. Power of suggestion or miracle, God's ways are endless. When I left for California a couple of months later I brought with me another relic of the saint that definitely brought me luck, it was another fragment of Padre Pio bandages Alberto Festa gave to me on March 5, 2014, as a birthday gift, with a certificate of authenticity signed by the Postulator General of the Order of Friars Minor of St. Francis. (FIG. 55)

This was my brief experience with the Holy Grail of St. Padre Pio, which is still in the hands of Neo-Templar and Freemason Alberto Festa, who apparently refused a 300,000 Euro offer by Pope Joseph Ratzinger because he thought Ratzinger would eventually make it disappear. True? We don't know, however, there is also another interesting fact Alberto Festa spoke about when we participated in that mysterious night gathering with the supposed Holy Grail, which was located by the way, in a beautiful medieval golden casket with the symbol of a Lion on its base, which as you know is one of the symbols of Jesus Christ and possibly his descendants. Festa said that the mysterious cup, typical of the period in which Jesus lived, and similar to that unveiled to the world by Rocco Zingaro—but slightly smaller—had some blood, on the bottom of it, which according to Alberto Festa, belongs to Jesus Christ. Behind this blood Festa says is concealed the mystery of the stigmata received by St. Padre Pio, and before him of those of St. Francis who also received the stigmata. On these claims made by Alberto Festa, we have no certainty, although I saw with my own eyes in the bottom part of the small cup what appeared to be traces of human blood, that's for sure, but was it the blood of Jesus? Surely the saint of Pietrelcina, Padre Pio, could not lie about the origin of this object, whose public ostentation would change the face of the history of religion and humanity itself.

The Spiritual Alchemy of the Knights Templar

A

An important statement in relation to the famous story of the supposed descendants of the "Holy Grail" and the Priory of Sion, was made years ago by Pierre Plantard and his associates, who learned it from the previously mentioned Robert Ambelain (1907 – 1997), who Massimo Introvigne (also Martinist and agent of the Jesuits), said was the real inspiration behind the legend of the supposed Merovingian descendants of Jesus and Mary. He points out Introvigne was not present in the first

publications of the Priory and the various falsified documents of this mysterious Order that appeared in the years 1965-1967:

The part of the story about Jesus Christ and Mary Magdalene was born between 1969 and 1970, when the story of the Priory of Sion attracts Henry Lincoln an English actor, who became later a director of documentaries on esoteric topics. This actor and documentary filmmaker comes into contact with the trio de Chérissey—Plantard—de Sede and decides to rewrite the history of L'Or de Rennes in a way more suitable to the English language form, presenting it in the first three documentaries broadcast by the BBC between 1972 and 1979 and then in a book published in 1982 with the help of Michael Baigent and Richard Leigh called the Holy Blood and Holy Grail. ... Lincoln, realizes that who is responsible for the title of pretender to the throne of France, is of little interest to the British public. At the same time he met Robert Ambelain (1907 – 1997), who in 1970 published *Jésus ou Le secret des templiers mortel* (Robert Laffont, Paris), where he argues that Jesus Christ had a girlfriend, and identifies this “concubine” in the dancer Salome. Lincoln puts together the story of the marriage of Jesus, which derives from Ambelain, with that of the Merovingian Plantard and “reveals” that the Merovingian protected by the Priory of Sion are important, far beyond the claim of the throne of France, because they are descended from Jesus Christ and Mary Magdalene.¹⁷

Nowhere in the New Testament or surviving literature from the time of Christ does ¹⁷ http://www.cesnur.org/2005/mi_02_03.htm † Archived 16th October, 2016.



FIG. 55 – Certificate of authenticity signed by the Postulator General of the Order of Friars Minor of St. Francis for a fragment of Padre Pio bandages that Alberto Festa gave to the author on March 5, 2014, as a birthday gift.

it mention Jesus having wed. So are the Royal Houses descended from Jesus? This odd notion can be traced to the political machinations of Pope Paul I (757 – 767). During his pontificate the Vatican was besieged from all sides by roving Lombard hords, a hostile Eastern Emperor and the emerging threat of the Islamic Empire. His only allies were the Franks (Merovingian and Carolingian cousins) whose military prowess could save the Holy See from these encroaching enemies. The

Byzantine Emperors claimed succession from Julius Caesar. In 476 AD, the Western Empire fell to the Germans and the royal symbols (standards) were sent to Byzantium where the Eastern Emperor assumed all titles of the Western Holy Roman Emperor. The Muslim princes claimed noble descent from Muhammad. As a means to upstage these hostile elements, Paul I declared that the Frankish Kingdom was now the “New Israel” and addressed Frankish rulers as “David” and “Solomon.” This was not a matter of blood—no surviving documents state that the Franks were of Jewish blood. The Pope used a right called *translatio imperii*—the right of the pontiff to transfer the titles of a royal house to anyone he chooses. (Pope Sylvester transferred the titles of Julius Caesar to Constantine even though he was not a blood descendant of any of the Roman Emperors).

This was long established when Paul I bestowed the titles of the House of David unto the Franks. Dan Brown attempts to claim that the Franks were descended from the Despoysni, but the odds of this would be astronomical, and there are no surviving documents which mention this as a fact. It is merely a misunderstanding of the right evoked by Paul I, who never claimed that the Merovingians were Jewish or from the family of David and Jesus. If Paul I suspected that the Franks were descended in any way from Jesus, he would have bestowed upon them the title of “House of Christ” as opposed to the “House of David.” It would have given him an even stronger form of propaganda to use against the Eastern Empire and potential Muslim invaders. Nor would it hinder belief in Catholic theology, if it were made clear that they were descended from Jesus’ cousins. However, this was not the case. It was the real political and Vatican propaganda (Romanita) of Paul I’s reign, which generated this weird notion of Europe’s nobility being of Davidic origin. Furthermore, in a 2006 episode of the History Channel program Digging for the Truth, host Josh Bernstein performed a DNA test on the remains of a Merovingian princess, and discovered that this bloodline possessed no Semitic genes—her racial profile was purely European.¹⁸ As the late writer and researcher William H.Kennedy wrote: “It is clear then that The Da Vinci Code is based on a flawed understanding of Petrine history and, consequently, is debunked, and can be heaped onto the junk pile of bogus ideas.” However there is another claimant to the Jesus/ David bloodline, and that is Queen Elizabeth II, as the Royal College of Heralds in Britain officially accepts this direct line of descendant, at least from King David to Queen Elizabeth II as factual. The Queen is the 122nd lineal descendant of King David, who is of the tribe of Judah, and for some, the royal line of the Messiah comes through the tribe of Judah, and will continue until His second coming. Now this might only be a well-crafted myth, but Robert Ambelain was not your average researcher.

Ambelain was one of the leaders of the Illuminati of his time in the Martinist field, as well as supreme leader of the so-called Egyptian Rites of Freemasonry in the world, and was considered one of the greats of Spiritual Alchemy. The majority of contemporary Egyptian Rites derive their initiatic transmission from Ambelain.

¹⁸ See. William H.Kennedy, *Satanic Crime*, (Mystic Valley Media, 2006), p. 127-128.

This is what Ambelain wrote about his “alchemical doctrine,” the true inner teachings of his work in the introduction to the book “SPIRITUAL

ALCHEMY”—which does not lack a strong critical sense with respect to the inventories of the Rosicrucian—Masonic tradition that represent a unique testimony of the spiritual alchemical doctrine as one of the leaders of Neo-Templarism in the past century. No coincidence Ambelain was also the author of the book, Martinez Pasqualis and he truly knew the turning points of the Illuminati tradition:

Between the year 1625 and the year 1675, the energy of the Devotional Aspect and that of the Ritual and Ceremonial Aspect met in certain quarters. This meeting had the effect of bringing into manifestation, through a ritual and a visible ceremony, what in Mystics Orders was a State Within inaccessible to non-initiates. The objective of this Work of popularization was to reach and emotionally engage the mind first, consciousness then, and more wide swath of the profane outside world, always regarded by the Initiates as “brothers in sleep.” The goal was to increasingly lead man through the recognition of a visible ritual, being able to play inside the Ceremonial conditions that would imply the establishment of the inner state and bring inner awakening to the consciousness of Being Aware of one for All, latent in us. The statement in the external world of certain principles, produced the same effect as that of the stone thrown into a river: the first will be the clearly visible effects of the stronger mass penetration in a weaker state, in the event of concentric circles, they soon lose their concentricity and geometric similarity, while continuing to expand, with the result then of a domino effect on the space that contains it. But in the end, despite having marked a moment of perfection in a world that does not belong to him, the geometric circles, which effect the meeting of two worlds impenetrable to each other, will first be made unrecognizable by the current and then cease to exist. I hope you understand that every work of externalization includes the sacrifice of the raw material used. Do not fret the loss, through time, the Spiritual Principles that each order possesses in origin, nor the consequent loss of the power of initiation. The first loss occurs with the effect that I have tried to explain in the above example, while the second loss must be to safeguard the principles initiatory from access of the profane hands of those who, later, will sit at the top of the now too vulgarized Initiatic teaching, of which nothing remains but a memory in the memory of his rituals. This, and much more, is part of the price paid to the profane world (the river), as always, from the Initiatic Orders to periodically awaken Brothers in sleep that are wallowing in it: exchanging a part of himself with a portion of humanity awakened. This is the real work of sowing the

wheel of alchemy for humanity, of which I want you to become aware, before you start reading these words. The decision to present the alchemical doctrine of the Elect Cohen, has been determined by a number of reasons, and with one goal. I would define the first and state the second. The first reason is that it is the Western Order of never voiced direct offshoot of the Brotherhood of the Rosy Cross, which, however, in the Initiation actually not existed for almost a century. Not that we will discover the secrets of those who “elected” is no longer, and this also applies to the imaginative circles the Rosicrucian Masonic Rites.¹⁹ Strong words, by Robert Ambelain, that help us understand the degeneration of the

Western Initiatic System , and here we must go back to Rene Guenon, to explain the distinction between the supposed existing elite of today and the truly illuminated ones of the past:

There is a word, we quite frequently use on occasions, of which it is necessary to clarify at least explicitly the meaning, especially by placing a proper initiatory point of view: this word is elite, we use to designate something that no longer exists at the present state in the Western world, and whose constitution, or rather reconstitution, appeared the first and essential condition for the intellectual reconstruction of a traditional restoration.

This word is one of those that is strangely abused in our time, to the point of using it currently in meanings that have nothing in common with what it would normally mean; these deformations, such as other purpose we did detect often as a true aspect of caricature and parody, that take place in such a way that deforms words that, prior to all profane deviation, were in some way consecrated by a traditional use, and it is really the case, as we shall see, in regard to the word elite. Similar words hang in a certain way, like “technical,” terms in the same symbolism of initiation, and it was not for the simple fact that laymen sometimes seized a symbol, that they are incapable of understanding, they miss the meaning and make of it an unlawful application, the symbol shall cease to be what it really is; there is therefore no valid reason why the abuse of a word should oblige us to avoid using it, and, on the other hand, if we were to do so we would not see, with all the existing disorder in the current language, which terms may be available to us. When we used the word elite, as we said earlier, the false conceptions to which it is applied were not yet as widespread as we

later found, and maybe they were not true because everything is visibly getting worse faster and faster; In fact, the elite is never been spoken of, at any time and from all sides, as when it no longer exists, and, of course, what you want to designate with this word. Is never the elite in its true meaning. But there's more: they talk about the elite nowadays using the term for all individuals who have even slightly exceeded the "average" level in any order of business, even if much less and far from any intellectuality.

We note first that the plural concept is not a true sense: not even out of the simple profane point of view, you could already tell that this word is for those who are fettered plural, because their meaning is somewhat that of a "superb" person, and also because they imply the idea of what, by its very nature, is not susceptible to fragment or divide; but it is appropriate to make this appeal to other considerations of a deeper order. Sometimes, for greater accuracy and to avoid any misunderstanding, we used the expression "intellectual elite," but in truth this expression is almost a pleonasm, as it is inconceivable that the elite is not intellectual, or, if you prefer, spiritual, these two words being short equivalent for us, since we absolutely refuse to confuse true intellectuality with "rationality." the reason is that the distinction determining the elite can not, by definition itself, take place if not "from above," that is to say in the ratio of the highest possibility of being; it is easy to realize by reflecting on the meaning of the word, as deduced from its etymology. In fact, from the strictly traditional point of view, what gives this word elite all its worth, is that it comes from "elected;" and is such a reason that has led us to use it as we have done in preference to any other; but it is also necessary to specify the manner in which this has to be understood. Do not believe that we stop here to the religious and exoteric meaning is undoubtedly the sense in which you habitually speak of "elected," although it is certainly already something that could result in a fairly easy to appropriate analog transposition about in what is in effect; but there is nothing to add, that you may indeed find an indication even in evangelical judgment, well-known and often quoted, but perhaps insufficiently understood: After all, we could say that the elite, as we understand, representing all of those who possess the qualifications required for the initiation and who are naturally still a minority among men; in a sense, they are all "called," because of the situation "central" which occupies the human being in this state of existence, among all the other beings who are still there, but there are a few "chosen ones" and, in the current conditions of the time, there are

certainly less than ever.²⁰

19 See. Robert Ambelain, *Alchimia Spirituale*, (Genova, IT: Amenotes, 1982), [emphasis added].

The words of Guenon capture exactly the conditions of the present situation where humanity has lost the very notion of sacredness, and reminds us of a time when the elite that ruled mankind was more aware of its divine role as an intermediary between the entities of the invisible world and humanity.

The Threicia

I

In 1799, a violent social, political and cultural upheaval occurred in France, what I characterize as the First French Revolution (to distinguish it from the July Revolution and the French Revolution of 1848). There was a lawyer from the Illuminati called Gabriel André Aucler, nicknamed Quintus Nautius, who wrote a book called *Threicia*, which is the Latin adjective that refers to the Thrace, Hellas, region with a large diffusion of magical and shamanic values toward the underlying world of classical Greece. The Italian historian of esotericism, Vittorio Fincati, writes that Aucler however played on a game of words with *threskeia*, that in Greek means “worship of the gods,” as he explained himself in the book in question. As Gerard de Nerval wrote in a now rare work of that time entitled not surprisingly *The Illuminati*, Quintus Nautius was in charge of a mysterious task reserved only to a few genuine and chosen “Illuminati.” Such special education is necessary for this kind of Illuminati and is transmitted to them only “from mouth to ear.” It states: “He places between man and God a chain of immortal spirits called *Optimates* and with which every Illuminati can arise in communication. It’s always the doctrine of the gods, the Aeons and the Elohim of antiquity. Man, animals and plants possess an immortal monad, that animate from time to time the soul of more or less perfect bodies, according to an ascending and descending scale that materializes or deifies beings according to their merits.”

That said, Aucler is not a real pagan, but he seems to be nothing more than a follower of the teachings of the aforementioned “*Philosophe Inconnu*, Unknown Philosopher” and inspirer of Martinism, Louis-Claude de Saint-Martin. This conclusion is based on what Aucler himself states in his *Book*: “Saint-Martin published his first book, *Des Erreurs et de la Vérité*,

par un Philosophe Inconnu which I found with pleasure a large part of the doctrine that I present.” This is one of the main texts for reference of the followers of Saint-Martin. Aucler also speaks of his reconnection with an ancient pagan tradition tied to Orphism. “I believe that the work of Aucler was only an attempt to revive the old religion of Rome and of the elite of the Illuminati in the author’s personal perspective, a view with strong post-pagan veins.” This is how the Italian historian Vittorio Fincati describes his work, emphatically adding: “but what an effort! After about 1,500 years since Christianity was supplanted in the heart of the state of the ancestral cults, that of Quintus Aucler was the first official position of a private citizen in favor of the re-establishment of those same cults.”

20 René Guénon, *Considerazioni sull’Iniziazione*, (Milan, Luni Editrice, 2014), pp. 213-214.

Unimaginable audacity against the Catholic Church that only the French Revolution could have allowed, since the revolutionary government wanted to erase its own motion of Constantine’s edict proposing instead of Christianity, a secular religion, the foundation of which was influenced by the strong personalities of the time involved in the world of Masonry, and of course of the Illuminati. This revolutionary proposal was the only attempt to this day, since only the National Socialism of Adolf Hitler, that wanted to suppress the Christian denominations in favor of new pagan cults. An attempt that never came into fruition, however implemented with an official act, as it happened back in the time of Aucler. And we know that Italian Fascism and Benito Mussolini could not impose paganism in Italy, as their initiates of the Group of Ur would have liked, something I also mentioned in Volume II, because of the Vatican. Gerard de Nerval synthesizes in his book *The Illuminati*, the ideas of lawyer Gabriel André Aucler, who wanted to promote in that historical twilight period of great importance for the history of the West, the typical ideology we find in most Illuminati sects: “We must not believe that the rest of Quintus Aucler doctrine was the isolated event of an exalted spirit who was trying his faith through the darkness. Those who at the time were called Theosophists were not far from a similar line of thought. The Martinists, the Philaletheans, the Illuminati, and many members of the Masonic society professed a similar philosophy, whose definitions and practices varied only for the name you gave. You can therefore consider Aucler’s neo-paganism as an expression of the ideal pantheist who was spreading thanks to the progress of the natural sciences. The old chemistry lovers, astrology and other occult sciences of the Middle Ages had left in that time many adepts, with the stunning news that what Mesmer, Lavater, Saint-Germain and

Cagliostro, were announcing to the world, was with more or less sincerity. Paracelsus, Cardano, Bacon and Agrippa, old masters of cabalistic and spagyric sciences, were still studied fervently.”

Gabriel André Aucler, recognized himself in the philosophy of Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati operating in that period, and views them as a kind of new salvation through a return to pantheism, but also as a way to reconnect with those original Christians of the origins known in fact as “Illuminati.” As I mentioned earlier, the paganism of Aucler is not so convincing as De Nerval also seems to think, but hides a Jesuit vision of things. The ideological position of Aucler represents a well-defined type of paganism, that of a classic Roman religion, which often stands in stark contrast to other forms of pagan religion. The “religion of Rome,” not surprisingly, has continued, somehow, in Catholicism, that has borrowed from the previous worship of many deities absorbed by the Roman Empire.

Is not a coincidence that a little over a century after the arrival of Aucler, Aleister Crowley, proclaimed himself “The Great Beast 666” and founded his Gnostic Ecclesia Catholica (E.G.C.), or Gnostic Catholic Church, the religious branch of his Ordo Templi Orientis. Always note the presence of “Catholic” in the religious aspect of its anti-Christian projects. I know it may seem a contradiction but it is not a mistake. Arturo Reghini, whose name was transcribed in the “Golden Book” of the O.T.O. in 1913,²¹ the year when Aleister Crowley formulated the Liber XV, which is the central ritual of his religion, was himself a staunch opponent of Christianity. Reghini was a central figure of the Illuminati in Italy, and particularly close to Crowley, who made this anti-Christian statement that shows us the vision is clearly more disrespectful and Satanic towards Jesus, than earlier paganism, stirred up by figures such as Aleister Crowley. Definitely not the vision of Aucler, but the first Illuminati or Martinists were basically always reverent and respectful of Jesus, who is considered the Master of Masters. Aucler was in fact more moderate in his pagan vision of Crowley, and his associates for sure, as you will read in his underlying words, still lays claim to a generational bond of his family to paganism, and the ancient cults, which is often the case with the elite of the Illuminati, even today:

We are the successors, the Keepers, of the ancient Mysteries of Samothrace, the very ones that were continued by the Romans through a

special college of priests and only ones to have perpetuated, unlike all the others because they lost their values in high society and mundanity. In a passage of the book by the author of *The Thrécie*, Aucler, claims within his own family, to follow the Roman religion through the anniversaries of his schedule, stating that the origin of this family goes back “to lineages of hierophants,” and he calls himself “hierophant of Ceres” adding that his descendants have crossed the centuries without mingling with secular families thanks to the gods, who preserved them in order to perpetuate a cult overwhelmed by so much time.

Eventually Aucler’s message is made even more clear by the words with which he concludes *THE THREICIA*, bringing us back to the theme of the link of the Illuminati with the Gods, and then with the Invisible Masters and Secret Chiefs which I will discuss in more depth in my next book called *The Invisible Master*:

Then you will see well that these rites were given by the gods to men, who are the expression of the universe, you can not neglect them without committing a crime, which the same mistake it bears the mark, and you can understand them only in the context of a universal doctrine. Then gathered in the expression of all that is, in the world analogies, not that we will form an admirable concert in the assembly itself of gods and men, the bond that unites the earth to the sky, waiting for a world of happiness, in which evil will no longer exist, in which nothing can separate us and when we can say: “O evil, where’s your poison? O crime and sin, where is your ugliness? O death six deprives your scythe.” Earn the name of philosophers, do not miss the most in your useless disciplines; they are nothing more than stuttering, bodies without consistency and solidity that do not cast even their own shadow, indeed they generate monsters against nature. Only one thing is useful, the regeneration of man. Anything that does not go in this direction is vain and useless. All the sciences that do not do this are not true sciences. But rest assured, you will not be idle, the real sciences that revive your genius. They contain the universe analogies and reasons of all worlds. Time flies, it flies away. You do not have more time to take care of frivolity. Those who will want to have this knowledge by an even deeper source, must know that there is strength only in unity. Men, rejuvenated! You have the chance through the Mysteries that the gods have bestowed upon you. Only through their rites and sacraments you can achieve. You have been placed on this Earth to bear fruit. If you do not give such result you will be uprooted from the land you render sterile, and

you will wait in the places intended for that purpose the destruction of this world, so to go and form the world of the prince of evil.²²

21 Robert Gilbert, *Baphomet & Son*, in *Nuit Isis*, Oxford, n. 1, 1993, p. 21.

22 See . Quintus Nautius Aucler, *THREICIA THE UNIVERSAL RELIGION NATURAL* original title

This last step is particularly in line with those who think that the human being has been put on Earth to serve the “gods,” or rather the alien races. According to Professor Corrado Malanga: “For these beings, the human soul as an energy resource is exceptional. A resource that can provide them the elixir of immortality. Beyond Good and Evil, the aliens—angels and demons of ancient times—do not have any integrated consciousness, i.e. osmosis between soul, mind and spirit. Because of this lack they carry out alien abductions.” This is only the summary of a chilling interview with Corrado Malanga esteemed researcher and professor of organic chemistry at the University of Pisa in Italy.²³

Loreto and Medjugorje ... awaiting the Antichrist

I

would like to close this chapter speaking again about the choice of Loreto by the Knights Templar, where it can be deduced that the deposition of the stones of the house in which the Virgin Mary lived was not coincidental, but rather made to precise indications, related to both the pagan past of those places and the peculiar esoteric connotations related to Sacred Geometry and what we call ley lines, a phenomenon connected to the power that emanates from these places. The current definition of a ley line according to <http://Wikipedia.en.org/> is as follows: “Ley lines are hypothetical alignments of a number of places of geographical interest, such as ancient monuments and megaliths. Their existence was suggested in 1921 by the amateur archaeologist Alfred Watkins, whose book ‘The Old Straight Track’ brought the alignments to the attention of the wider public.” The following natural and manmade features were suggested by Alfred Watkins, who coined the term ley line: “Mounds, Long-barrows, Cairns, Cursus, Dolmens, Standing stones, markstones, Stone circles, Henges, Water-markers (moats, ponds, springs, fords, wells), Castle, Beacon-hills, Churches, Cross-roads, Notches in hills, Camps (Hill-forts).”

Loreto, therefore is a truly magical place, chosen not by chance: as pointed

out by the well-trained Jesuit agent Antonio Leonardo Montuoro. Loreto is a city that fits perfectly into a kind of Ley-line map of the Roman Catholic Marian devotion, with its miracles, appearances and its most important Churches, that include such places as Lourdes, Fatima, Medjugorje, and other strategically important locations for the Catholic faith. Locations such as San Giovanni Rotondo, Palestrina or Pompeii, another sacred place since ancient times because of the temple of the Goddess Isis, with very ancient ties to the lunar and feminine cults. Places that seem to form a veritable pyramid of Marian faith (FIG. 56), like Montuoro pointed out which show a link between Heaven and Earth, and therefore a sort of preferential route used to tap into very precise cosmic forces. Would these mysterious forces propelled by “Faith” manage to save the world?

Right now in the pre- and post-2020 turning point for humanity, things are gradually getting worse in the technocratic and soulless implementation of the New World Order. Of course, the faithful of the various religions are getting closer than ever before to a One World Religion headed by the Vatican, but are living in the false illusion of a positive change. Let’s also remember that in 2016 a Jesuit Pope like Pope Francis ends up celebrating the 500th anniversary of the Protestant Reformation in Sweden praising Martin Luther, so the countdown for unity amongst different Faiths seems to be accelerating. In the meantime, the growing interest for the Marian cult, as well as the material interests of its alleged representatives on Earth, are simply offering spiritual pilgrimages tailored to our pockets,

Quintus Aucler *THE THRÉICIE* ou la seule voie des sciences humaines et divines , culte du vrai et de la morale in Paris , Chez Moutardier, Imprimeur - Libraire , quai des Augustins, An VII 28th year of the French Republic , the French translation and notes by Vittorio Fincati 2003, privately printed in Italy. 23 <http://www.dionidream.com/gli-alieni-sono-tranoi-e-vogliono-la-nostra-energia-intervista-al-prof-corradomalanga/> ‡ Archived 30th October, 2016.

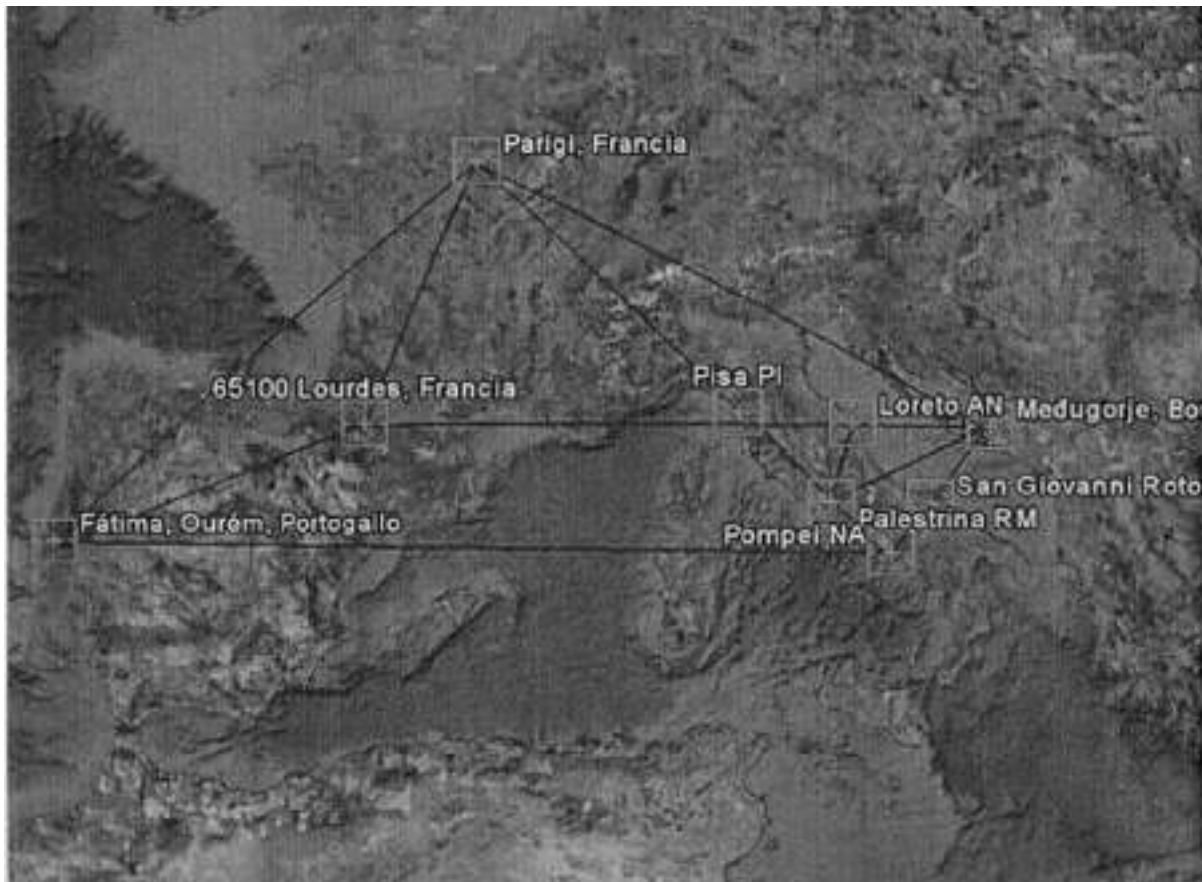


FIG. 56 – The incredible pyramid of faith created with the help of Google Maps by Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro shows us the strategic position of Loreto in a series of ley lines that include Fatima and other landmarks of Catholic belief, in what is an apparent alignment of places of significance used to activate energies that belong to the Mother Goddess.

blessing and miracles included; something that unfortunately happens even for the followers of St. Padre Pio, who come to San Giovanni Rotondo in Italy every day from around the world to find themselves in a tourist trap with no sanctity or sacredness whatsoever. In the midst of all this there are some scholars of ufology who did complex studies in relation to the Blessed Virgin Mary, and have even created an acronym for it, B.V.M. affirming that behind the Marian apparitions, there is an alien trap laid by manipulative and highly dangerous entities to manipulate mankind and vampirize him of his own soul. The subject has been dealt in the past by two famous Italian ufologists, Roberto Pinotti, and the aforementioned Corrado Malanga, two characters of whom I also spoke in Volume I, that have well described the phenomenology of the B.V.M. apparition in their book from 1990 entitled: *The B.V.M. phenomena: Marian manifestations in a new light*,²⁴ and before them there was a complex study on the

phenomena conducted by Freixedo Salvador in Spain, who wrote the book *Defendàmonos de los dioses*, published in Spain in 1984 where we read:

The B.V.M. phenomena, or the apparitions of the Blessed Virgin Mary, as stated in the acronym, are closely linked to what we consider extraterrestrial phenomena for various reasons. The first aspect of the matter is related to the fact that if an entity religiously motivated actually appeared to human beings, this is something coming from outside the planet and then, according to some it should be classified as a terrestrial phenomenon. Some atheist authors consider instead the Marian apparitions that are not caused by schizophrenia or mental illness something far more complex than just the appearance of a god, a demigod, a saint or other. For these authors the Marian apparitions hide a purely extraterrestrial phenomena. In other words, the

24 See. Corrado Malanga, Roberto Pinotti, *I fenomeni BVM*, (Milan,IT: Mondadori, II edizione 1995).

Blessed Virgin Mary does not appear at all, but is instead a series of illusions driven by a race of aliens, with the use of highly sophisticated technologies, who mask themselves as Madonna to fool some humans particularly susceptible and gullible.²⁵

Roberto Pinotti, who was until recently a Freemason of the Grand Lodge of Italy of the A.F.& A.M. (Antient Free and Accepted Masons) based at Palazzo Vitelleschi, via San Nicola de' Cesarini, 3 in Rome and also the co-founder of the CUN (National UFO Center of Italy) is a former NATO officer, currently very close to the Italian military Intelligence, and is very well-regarded by the Vatican despite his unorthodox theories on the Marian apparitions.

Roberto Pinotti has in fact confirmed in my presence, his view on the Marian phenomenon, in late September of 2010, during one of the conferences I organized at the Brancaccio Castle in Roviano in the Province of Rome in Italy. He explains in his book with Corrado Malanga, that some photos taken by occasional witnesses on the sites of supposed Marian apparitions show the presence, during the apparition, of strange flying objects moving in the sky, similar to genuine unidentified flying objects. This happened in Fatima in Portugal, and more recently in Crosia in the province of Cosenza in Italy. In these events, several unidentified objects can be seen moving with erratic motion, and some ufologists obviously conclude that these objects are actually real UFOs. We must

question, “are they?”

Jacques Vallee describes what happened at Fatima in this way:

The crowd that stood in a field in Fatima, a small village in the district of Leiria, some sixty-two miles north of Lisbon, on October 13, 1917, were awaiting a miracle, because three children had been assured such an event would take place after a number of meetings with an “entity” that came from the sky in a globe of light.

According to the very words of the Reverend General Vicar of Leiria, who was one of the witnesses, the lady came in an “airplane of light,” an “immense globe, flying westwards, at moderate speed. It irradiated a very bright light.” Some other witnesses saw a white being coming out of the globe, which several minutes later took off, “disappearing in the direction of the sun.” The last episode was the miracle itself. It was seen by seventy thousand persons, among who were pious individuals and atheists, clergymen and reporters from a socialist newspaper. As promised, it happened on October 13, at noon. Among the crowd was Professor Almeida Garrett, of Coimbra University, a scientist, who described the phenomena in the following terms: “It was raining hard, and the rain trickled down everyone’s clothes. Suddenly, the sun shone through the dense cloud that covered it: everybody looked in its direction. IT LOOKED LIKE A DISC, OF A VERY DEFINITE CONTOUR. It was not dazzling. I don’t think that it could be compared to a dull silver disk, as someone said later in Fatima. No. It rather possessed a clear, changing brightness, which one could compare to a pearl. It looked like a polished wheel. This is not poetry. My eyes have seen it. This clear-shaped disk suddenly began turning. It rotated with increasing speed. Suddenly, the crowd began crying with anguish. The sun, (disk?) revolving all the time, began falling toward the Earth, reddish and bloody, threatening to crush everyone under its fiery weight.” Fatima was a modern event, yet it is already clouded with the distortions of “belief.” The photographs of the object had “disappeared.” The key prophecy has been suppressed. Lucia shut herself away from the world. As the years passed, the object was turned into a “dancing sun,” the angel hair became “rose petals,” and the entire phenomena was removed from the field of science and entrusted to the religionists. This should make us take a second look at all religious apparitions, visions and miracles. I do believe in the occurrence of true spiritual visions and miracles. Perhaps a real Mary or the spirit of Isis does

appear to people, but paranormal entities (i.e. jinn) are also adept at performing such “miracles.” Islamic teachings about jinn say that some of them have always endeavored to make people worship them instead of God. This is called committing “shirk,” and history provides ample evidence of such practices. Humans have always made various sacrifices to the “gods” and spirits. In many parts of the world they still do. On the other hand, perhaps some good jinn are trying to advance human awareness or motivate people to be more religious. Islamic history records accounts of jinn relationships with saints. And what about that Hindu pantheon? They certainly look like jinn! Four arms, blue skin, and elephant heads to boot! Messages from Mary often contain warnings about coming calamities which usually never occur. Doomsday threats are a common and well-documented type of jinn communication. Many BVM (Blessed Virgin Mary) events contain psychokinetic elements which resemble poltergeist activity. Usually it is only little children who can see the Lady. The BVM event at Garabandal involved little girls. The little seers went into trances which sometimes lasted hours. They sometimes ran BACKWARDS in a trance at incredible speeds with heads back and eyes directed upwards towards the heavens. They didn’t ever trip or bump into trees or anything. How creepy, seems like something out of *The Exorcist*! Doing things backwards is characteristic of demonic possession for sure, just remember the protagonist Linda Blair in some of the key scenes from that Jesuit-inspired film from 1973. Currently, the group of beings referred to as “aliens” are portraying themselves as disparate elements of the paranormal and religious spectrum. Aliens, walk-ins, ascended masters, the hidden hierarchy, spirit guides, channelled beings and natural forces like Gaia, are all imparting a similar message of impending disaster and a need for all of humanity to unite just like the messages delivered in the B.V.M. apparitions. The “aliens” claim to be preparing the Earth for a massive evolutionary shift of consciousness, a paradigm shift, while also continuing the education that they maintain is crucial if the human race is to be spared destruction. The non-human intelligences are feigning good intentions by warning humans of their potential fate, and the offer to assist humans is all but altruistic in that it is designed to unite mankind under a global authority, with their candidate on the Throne of the World,²⁶ and on that throne will be of course the Antichrist, the ultimate one-man show of this increasingly Satanic New World Order that is becoming more and more evident each passing day.

²⁵ See. Salvador Freixedo, *Defendámonos De Los Dioses!*, (Madrid, España: Editorial Algar, 1984).

As an example in this disturbing context, Detroit’s Satanic Temple chapter gathered at the Michigan capitol in Lansing, on December 19, 2015, to perform what they called the “nation’s first state-sanctioned Satanic Ceremony in history.” The event came one week after Republican presidential candidate Ted Cruz supporters held a “Live Nativity” display on the capital grounds. As with the group’s previous public demonstrations, the Satanic Temple says their ceremony was not an anti-Christian protest, but rather as a demonstration of religious plurality, as well as a stance against the breach of the separation of church and state in the government.²⁷ In his speech Blackmore Jex, director of this organization known as The Satanic Temple, of which I have already examined the origins and purposes in Volume II, said it has commenced a new American era. His speech began with the words: “Hail Comrades. Hail sisters and brothers. Hail Satan. We are gathered here to celebrate the spirit of humanity and the dawn of a New American Era. In a season when many commemorate the birth of Christ, we commemorate our own genesis—the enlightenment of all humanity, a revelation of our nature as written in the annals of history, a gift from Lucifer, the light bringer, the morning star, and the rebel.”

Blackmore has also called for the total moral freedom, spiritual and sexual, personal independence and freedom of choice in all things Satanic, and lashed out at those who want to prevent the marriage between homosexuals, abortion, euthanasia, women’s liberation and liberalization of drugs by informing us to have the patriotic duty to disseminate such theories in the State, in the courts, in schools, in homes and businesses of America. They call it “Satanic Emancipation.” That’s why Satan has certainly found a comfortable home within the Democratic Party. If we look into the agenda of the Democratic Party today as formulated by its current leadership, we must admit that evil is certainly running the show in that side of the political fence, and many of these battles for the so-called “Satanic Emancipation” are carried out regularly by the UN, that as I have shown you in Volume II, is a Satanic organization dedicated to a Neo-Theosophical agenda manipulated by the Jesuits.

26 http://www.thejinn.net/marian_apparitions.htm † Archived 1st November 2016. 27 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Or7mb4kj88w> † Archived 1st November, 2016

“For too many,” —say Blackmore—“religion has become an excuse to rule, to divide, to hate and destroy each other. The time has come for us to put aside our differences and realize that we have a common problem.”

Have you heard this recently? The same phrase is also found in a book that Pope Francis appoints and recommends often with great care, *The Master of the World*, by Robert Hugh Benson (1867 – 1914). The novel narrates the rise of a dark character, Felsenburgh (the antichrist), who comes to the world with political power through democratic elections, preaching humanitarianism, pacifism, tolerance, overcoming of nation states in order to impose a total control of the project through a new humanitarianism which completely dilutes the differences between religions—so to destroy them—and preaches of course universal tolerance, in the name of love. Faith, in short, should be abolished because it threatens to divide people, and calls instead for a mandatory brotherly love that can do without God. Sigh! A Catholic Church reduced to a pile of rubble, just as I have shown in my book *Pope Francis: The Last Pope*?

Robert Hugh Benson writes: “‘Oh! Once again we have a Savior!’ Exclaimed Francis, a former priest who converted to the religion of the Antichrist—a Savior that you can see, praying face to face! It ‘s like a dream, too good to be believed.”²⁸ I ask myself, why does Bergoglio support this novel, and perhaps approve its contents? This is outrageous! “Gender differences: whether religious, social, cultural rights are perceived as negative and the attempt is to achieve the unification, standardization, one might say, of the entire planet,” admitted the Italian Bishop Luigi Negri in the Italian preface to *The Master of the World*, adding that this is: “a massive system that brings people, social groups, nations, peoples, based on a fundamentally atheistic form of humanism, with references to common values that are deeply secularized Christian values.”

Returning to the Satanic ceremony, this is the announcement of a “New Era,” the official announcement that the darkest period for humanity has already begun and it is just waiting to reveal its director. The fact that the exhibition took place in front of a public building, the temple of politics (and so with the consent of the authorities or at least a partial one), says a lot. But I am comforted by one certainty, they will not prevail!

Footage made on the 20th of January, 2017 during the national Women’s March in Washington D.C, which spawned several demonstrations across the country financed by the infamous George Soros, showing a group of women wearing all black and holding the Satanic Temple sign. As they walked down the street, one member introduced herself to a reporter and briefly explained why she, along with the rest of the Satanic Temple

members, are opposed to Trump.²⁹ “He’s going to take most of our rights away. Not happy about that. We want to protect you,” she said.³⁰ Well, we don’t need their protection for sure, and now it seems clear as the light of the day that President Trump’s enemies are also our enemies.

²⁸ Ibid.

²⁹ <http://www.vibe.com/2017/01/satanists-atheists-protest-donald-trump/> ‡ Archived 23rd January, 2017.

³⁰ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2Aa4LzpWbc8> ‡ Archived 23rd January, 2017.

Chapter III

II

Blood Lineages and Gnosticism

II

The DNA of the Illuminati

“E

sotericism,” —wrote René Schwaller de Lubicz—“is not a particular sense concealed in a text, but a state of fusion between the vital status of the player and the vital status of the author, in the sense of spiritual vision, spatial, synthetic, that disappears properly with the concretization of thought.” The esoteric teaching is therefore a sort of “evocation” and can be only this. Initiation does not reside in the text we are studying, whatever it may be, but the “intelligence of the heart” by interpreting it. Nothing remains more “hidden” or “secret,” even compared to the seemingly complex world of the Illuminati network. I am progressively introducing this information in this trilogy, which includes a fundamental role in the DNA of aristocracy, and is also the DNA that guides the leaders of the most influential Illuminati sects in history, and the chivalrous and Masonic institutions controlled by them. My old friend and film director, the researcher Varo Venturi, himself an aristocrat from the Piccolomini family, includes in the preface of the book of Riccardo Tristano Tuis dedicated to the Black Aristocracy, and writes: “By using the filter of scientific biochemistry and genetic engineering, if we put ourselves in the

shoes of those who want to, or must colonize an entire planet and its humanity, one of the main steps would interconnect with the ruling aristocracy, implying primarily in the DNA. So in the history of the complex genealogy of the nobility, which highlights the well-known inbreeding of royal families, you can see how from a certain point, the infiltration of another DNA takes place. The modern conspiracy theorists would remind us immediately that this was done under the requisite financial capacity by the Ashkenazi Jews, giving the opportunity to the most wealthy tribes from this strain, to lend substance to the aristocracy for some reason in ruins, (often orchestrated in a certain way, as demonstrated by the French revolution and the Russian one), and through the negotiation of huge debts with the union of one of its own members, and a scion of the various families of the nobility. Sure not a noble way to conduct things, but most likely there is another intention that goes beyond the mere interests of political economic power. This process would have led to the current genetic condition of House of Windsor, which brought together all ruling aristocracies from the Eurasian region (from Egyptian Pharaohs to Genghis Khan so to speak starting from deities and mythologi

Alexandre de Dánann

Mémoire du sang

“contre-initiation”, culte des ancêtres
sang, os, cendres
palingénésie



ARCHÈ
MILANO
1990

FIG. 57 – Cover of the book of Alexandre de Danann, *Mémoire du sang*. “Contre-initiation,” culte des ancêtres, sang, os, cendres, palingénésie.

cal characters), where both William and Kate’s families have in their recent family lineage, the Red Shield of the Rothschilds, the most powerful family of the Ashkenazi Jews, in this case represented by the Roche family.” (Author’s Note: An authoritative source noted how Diana’s mother Frances Ruth Burke Roche, was possibly part of the Rothschild family.) “Jewish presence is strong both in the maternal line of Lady Diana—she was perhaps 100% Jewish, if the rumors of her father being the banker Goldsmith are real—and the mother of Kate. (A/N: Also

a Goldsmith related to the Rothschild.) While playing stupid about the Jewish law the woman transmits and imposes 100% the 'Jewish' gene, this leads to the evidence that George Philip Alexander, the result of two parents from 50% by the same family, carries a overwhelming increase of that DNA. Now

it will be enough for the future King of England to marry another representative of the Jewish family and 'bingo!' ... One wonders if the reflection of this genetic strategy could better explain why recently the U.S. has imposed that the white race is termed 'Caucasian.' Anyway, back to the real spouses, when the family trees in question will be of public domain, the world could officially welcome the 'Rothschild Royal Family.'"¹

The elitarian Varo Venturi says that the aristocracy DNA is "a more informed DNA" and describes it this way: "DNA is more informed when transported by individuals who have had access to different and 'high-level' information, political, cultural, military, scientific, etc.; a 'database' that is handed down and enriched after falling downwards. And for representatives of the nobility, it was possible to write in the genes the largest and specific amounts of information. Because if we see the integral family tree of certain aristocratic families, they even claim to descend from the gods, those are the 'first' destined to rule the world, to influence humanity. Developing within an environment of power, which will always be overwhelming on any other human circle, because it is nourished generation after generation, because it has always more 'glory' than anyone else can claim, because it descends from the Kings, from the princes, because from the very begin

1 1 Malachi Martin, Windswept House, (New York: Broadway Books, 2001), p. 493.

ning they had territories, that can only be taken by individuals, or families of the same power, so they can be handed to their offspring. Basically they had sense of what Aristotle theorized, a government of aristocrats, is a government of beings with more information, so more suitable, ready to face any high-level situation, because in the genes they may have even data from medieval leaders, who not only commanded armies because of rank, but they fought bravely on the battlefield, ready to die, drawn into the glory of immortalizing their name for posterity. In the DNA of the nobles there is also this: the blood, the dust, swords, terror, violent death, oppression, hardness and the fragility of the matter."²

Alexandre de Danann, who is the “pen name” of a duo of Italian researchers working in the field of esoteric societies called Alessandro Boella and Antonella Galli, are authors and editors of numerous works in both the French and Italian languages, who have dedicated their lives to the study of esotericism as a “spiritual aspect of the world” and the

authors of the excellent book *Mémoire du Sang* “Contre-initiation,” culte des ancêtres, He sang, os, cendres, palingénésie,³ (FIG. 57) where they show the biblical origins of counter-initiation, and the dark side of what I call the Illuminati sectarian network, originally born from the union of humanity, with the fallen angels. So on the one hand the emergence of lineages whose “special” bloodline preserves the memory of the elite via the ancient cults like the one of the ancestors; on the other, the dispatch made by the rebel angels, of certain knowledge regarding blood, in the broadest sense of the term. These lineages who refused and still refuse the traditional interpretation of the redemption and the doctrine of Christ, use the operational tools of evil, and counter-initiation on the dark side, to promote their agenda during the course of human history. However, the fading away of “blood memory” with the passage of the centuries, these lineages emerged from their traditional field, to offer to other individuals judged worthy, knowledge that aims to “deify” luciferically, mankind. It was important then, to integrate them with methods such as the blood pact, certain “palingenesis” made of bones and ashes, the use of human seed, the “marriage” with the elementary spirits, etc. I want to point out that the text of “Alexandre de Danann” is based on documentation from sources most rare or unpublished, and is a text studied in the context of the studies carried out by members of the *Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis*, so it is an important book, although little known, followed by various schools of contemporary Illuminati. In the book, *Mémoire du Sang*, whose underlying theology is Christian, and Christian esoteric (or even pseudo-gnostic) there is a revealed truth, that the reader can trace, and in the same Bible, in particular chapter VI of Genesis. This truth, in essence, says that in ancient times, the angels who sided with Lucifer, after being defeated by the Angels of the Lord, came down to Earth and joined sexually, in the form of incubus, with women. From this psychic union, but no less effective, were born races of Heroes and Giants—the martyr Giustino did not hesitate to identify them as demons—of which we have a memory in pagan mythologies.

Although it is not explicitly told, the authors seem to understand that the

chosen people are the only ones that were created by God, while other breeds descend directly from these semi-human beings, children of the fallen angels, here is the point I don't totally agree on, but I will focus on it in my next book *The Invisible Master*.

To put an end, later, to the disproportion between the two lineages, de Danann writes that the Savior, through Baptism, was allowed to heal the imbalance that had arisen. This is the last and final goal, Christian evangelization, according to a vision in vogue in certain Christian circles. However, it seems that by mating with Earth women, these angels transmitted all their magical knowledge, but also “every kind of turpitude.” What's more, apparently because of women, mankind is haunted by demons and the spread and exercise of magical arts. Because, according to the mentioned literary sources, these fallen angels were sentenced to remain on Earth (including its astral sphere) until the end of time. They also have visible dwelling in seven key points, partially identified, with the specific purpose to damn humanity. Do not forget that the reason for the rebellion of Lucifer was because he refused to bow down in front of Adam, made in the image and likeness of God. From these seven key points, Rene Guenon imagines a semicircle around Europe, and it is no accident that from here, all the religions and magical currents would spread, according to some traditionalist speculations, that aim to stop the correct understanding of spiritual realities, including the correct part of the teaching taught by the Catholic Church. However, the tip of the Luciferian offensive diamond is embodied by those human beings more or less indirect descendants of those ancient semi-divine and semihuman beings, who were the Giants and Heroes, and the children of women.

² Ibid., pp. 15-16.

³ See. Alexandre de Dánann, *Mémoire du Sang “Contre-initiation,” culte des ancêtres, sang, os, cendres, palingénésie*, (Milan, IT: Arché, 1990).

This offensive by the dark side of the Illuminati is produced through knowledge of the magical arts, and in particular, Blood Magic—bone and semen⁴ which as you know from “Spirit Cooking” is in vogue with the dark Illuminati sects.⁵ By the above biblical passages, we can draw palpable certainty to consider the fall of the angels on Earth as the explanation for the origin of evil in the world. After making broad dissertations of the most diverse Jewish and Christian sources, to the comfort of this “historic” event, the authors of *Mémoire du Sang* come to clarify that these angels incarnate, these demons aim, from those remote

times up to today, to combat and disrupt everything that represents the correct way of life, and the true conception of spiritual realities, with the sad epilogue to destroy man in his own psycho-physical harmony. Until not long ago, this infernal program would be carried out by the so-called “bloodlines,” that is, the elite families who have over the centuries maintained close communion of intents and purposes, through the celebration of certain rites, originally transmitted down to them, by the founder of the demon dynasty.

The author identifies these families with the ruling elite of the ancient world, those who I have spoken about since the first volume of my Confessions, and to which I am also personally connected. The ones that have preserved their crypto-demonic origin through royal and aristocratic bloodlines, connected among themselves, and later mixing with the modern lineages of the industrial and financial elite, the ones that people often generalize without distinction and call them “the Illuminati,” basically the proponents of this New World Order, that is in fact an “Old World Order.” However, because of the difficulty in celebrating exactly, the rituals that connect the first male offspring with the parent, difficulties led over time, to the depletion of the same lineage, as the rite poorly executed would have the affect of severing the “link,” these fallen angels, who rush for cover to find a solution, making sure that among the surviving lineages a few individual personalities were able to incarnate and/or evoke them (types as Cagliostro, Saint Germain or Aleister Crowley), who spread throughout the world, all sorts of magical practices (especially the ideas of “free thinking”), in order to annihilate, as their purpose, the human lineage. Indeed Alessandro Boella, and Antonella Galli, remind us in their book, that according to ancient Jewish tradition the angels in question rebelled against God when he wanted them

4 Senciner, CORPUS LIBRORUM MAGIAE SEXUALIS DISCIPLINAE Vol. I, saggio pubblicato privatamente negli anni, 2000.

5 Leo Lyon Zagami, Confessions of an Illuminati Vol. I, CCC Publishing, San Francisco, 2016 pp. 65, 76, 80, 84.

to serve and revere Adam, who he made in his exclusive image. All the action of harmful sub-standard angels condense into envy, which is the root of many evils.

These lineages, holders of a particular bloodline inherited from an ancient pact with such angels, recreated or awakened secret societies, mystery schools, and sects, through the intermediary of certain individuals

specially equipped. We could consider these individuals as a particular kind of “possessed” persons, who are loaded with the necessary powers, as were figures like Martines Pasqualis (1727 – 1774) advocate of Martinism (the Elus Cohens), or Giuseppe Balsamo, aka Count Cagliostro who founded the Egyptian Rite of Freemasonry, who with their powers, resulted in phenomena ranging to form the catalyst element around which such groups were formed. But today, we don’t have the well-defined groups or charismatic occult individuals of the past, instead we have a whole myriad of schools of thought and action (indeed, almost all of them with impersonal impulses), that are numerous in number and dangerous in their path, forming what is the current network of the Illuminati, that now after my trilogy I hope will be more identifiable because of my publications devoted to this unusual subject. Throughout the book *Memoire du Sang*, they describe for the first time with historical proof and references, the DNA of the Illuminati from an esoteric point of view. The authors are relying on a Judeo-Christian point of view, but show the most controversial side of “counter-initiation” and / or “pseudo-initiation.” These realities related to the dark side, are said to exist in parallel with the destructive forces of the truly divine and spiritual forces, that are opposing these lineages of evil since ancient times, and it is from these subjects that I continue recruiting new members every day for the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis. They are working with genuine initiatic forces, that all over the world, under different names and secret organizations, are opposed to the evil takeover of this Satanic age, and driving human beings towards a true spiritual ascension. We are still far from the mystic asceticism of certain characters of the Middle Ages, or a certain “Brethren of the Free Spirit,” always misinterpreted and persecuted by the official Apostolic Succession of the Catholic Church. However, in chivalry by the most “Sacred” sense of the term: “We find on the contrary”—writes Boella Alessandro and Antonella Galli, a.k.a. Alexandre de Dánann—“an example of traditional lineage, especially in certain medieval chivalry in particular that of the Grail tradition. For the intermediation of the chivalric initiation rite, then, of a divine covenant, the quality of a lineage is transformed, transfigured: the rider was given the means to sublimate and make ethereal his own blood, thus highlighting the highest quality and spiritual ancestry.” They then add: “The knight who embarks on a heroic way of purification and is ready to shed his blood, for a liter of blood from a knight equals a thousand liters of blood from poor people, so to eliminate the original sin, with the content of his blood which is common to all men.”⁶

In practice, there is still linked to the Bible, a description of the serpent of Genesis that could not be other than a downgraded angel, if not Lucifer himself, which for “Alexandre de Dánann” passed on to humans through the turmoil of original sin, his legacy, because he would be psychically present in the blood of all of us. This ferment or gluten, is what the “counter-initiates”—that is, all those who deal with black magic without believing in countless warnings from my books—try in every way to revive, as the blood would be one of the ways through which they can implement contact with demons or entities, or better yet “alien beings,” to use a more current term. Eric Gajewski a well-known traditional Catholic blogger writes:

Pope John 23rd was supposedly aware of the “aliens” (they are demons) during his time and was the first to lay down the hammer on Catholics resisting any potential new changes in the Church. Catholics forever would be seen as “prophets of doom” or fundamentalists or Pharisees (take your choice). Even the verbiage had to change from Rome in relation to that, which was once believed because they themselves have been changing.⁷

6 Alexandre de Dánann, *Ibid.*

In order for the masses to ultimately embrace this new tower of babel, that is everything in the Catholic Church that runs the New World Order under a Jesuit Pope, had to be gutted and changed, by the Vatican 2 Council, including the philosophy, the theology, the Orwellian new verbiage and of course the liturgy. Fr. Malachi Martin warned we are entering a New Age. They have existed since biblical times, and would have been also related to Jesus’ bloodline that for some, wound up in France, and spread throughout Europe, in various aristocratic dynasties antagonizing, those of pagan derivation. It goes without saying that this thesis, as great as it sounds, is absolutely not accepted by the Church, but in the end has a strange variation of the official verison of the event, considered almost Sacred by nobility, which is why this is an issue of primary importance to the real Illuminati, which I will introduce in this book, as I’d like now to stress its importance. The operating mode with which the members of the “deviant lineages,” and all evocative magic lovers in the various sects of the Illuminati, is the maintained contact with their arch-demonic entities since prehistoric times, with the use of the ritual human blood sacrifices, the bones of the ancestors or their ashes, and finally, the magic techniques of the palingenetic and avataric sphere, that use sperm and menstrual blood in their practices, even using urine and feces, as you can read in the secret

documents of Aleister Crowley, and his disciples from the O.T.O.; or in the Illuminati group headed by the Italian Giuliano Kremmerz, pseudonym of Ciro Formisano (1861 – 1930), as well as Georges Le Clément de Saint-Marcq in his Eucharist, and in some tantric texts of witchcraft. Polytheistic religions, the magical doctrines, and esoteric cults, have done nothing but “nurture” the human psyche and the planet; more for ill than for good, as the psychic art of magic was revealed by downgraded angels, or rather substandard aliens. The incarnation of Christ and his earthly life have allowed man, only from that moment, to escape the evil aura of the Earth, and look towards more transcendental dimensions. All those who do not recognize the cosmic and salvific role played by Christ—and the truth contained in the traditional Judeo-Christian texts—automatically side with evil and often flounder in low level psychic activities, believing they are rising in authentic spiritual dimensions, but instead, often end up supporting the downgraded angels and their “New Age.” However, there is also angelic possession, not only demonic, which occurs when an initiate is attracted into the sphere of influence of an archangel, or a holy person, or a saint, that brings select people to serve at great sacrifice, sometimes with their martyrdom to the forces of good, in this eternal struggle with evil. On the one hand, man and the true initiates of light are working for other planes of existence (naturally pure and spiritual), and on the other hand there are those who follow the dark side, that binds man to his earthly existence.

For the Illuminati and the different initiatic schools, at the moment of death, the human component breaks down and dissolves into the vortex of the elements, unless man is able to maintain their conscience and memory (perhaps most importantly the latter), above the body, and able to maintain, a *ligament dei vincula*, as Giordano Bruno would have called it, with the world of tangible forms. According to Dr. Henri Favre, the Roman tradition guaranteed this with the cult of the Manes, Lares, and Penates, that are obviously all demonic deities. When a being dies, this “dries” and does not disintegrate if his relics are well-preserved, and he can be revitalized with appropriate libations (blood, semen etc.). Ancient Romans were accused of wallowing in this kind of practice, that, in reality, reconnected them to their demons and entities, which have always been linked to the elite. After the Christianization of the Roman Empire, these “pagan” practices survived in the patrician families and, secretly, in secret traditions of many European noble lineages, up to this current day.

7 <http://tradcatknight.blogspot.it/2016/11/fr-malachi-martin-we-are-entering-new.html#more> † Archived 5th November,

2016.

That's why this is one of the secrets never revealed, and the object so jealously guarded by the elite. So, to this day, the worship of demons, indeed, their livelihood, still happily survive among us, thanks to the Millennial network consisting of the multiple sects of the Illuminati network. These practices have actually occurred and have continued to exist in their purest form, only in several noble strains because, at the social and popular level, the Christian religion prevented the masses that performed them almost every day. If not, even the common man would have continued practicing them. The passing practice, down the family tree, was once a common tradition, and not a dark and forbidden one. In fact, in ancient times, the whole thing took place in broad daylight, and these age-old practices were common, even among the elite, much more conscious of how the world really worked. Of course, times have changed, and now the common man believes that all this is a fairytale, and such traditions are simply superstition, now that he is immersed more than ever, in ignorance and materialism. This is increasingly present amongst the slaves of the system, the sheeple, while the elite of the Illuminati secretly continue to maintain such traditions, granting them the superiority of their psychic energy, and control over the ignorant masses. Well wake up and smell the coffee my dear readers, as time is running out. The manipulation of psychic energies, of whatever nature they may be, is in fact considered essential by the elite in power, for they conduct them not only for their daily lives, but also for the creation of conditions of survival, and for a possible immortality card, that some of them try to play even as they are still alive in this life.

Transmigrating their soul in another body in the last period of their existence, is a complex concept known and practiced in India for thousands of years. It was later embraced and expanded by the western Illuminati, in particular, the already mentioned Kremmerz. Technically, the condensation and manipulation of psychic energies by the Illuminati is done through the scent of blood and other materials, which attracts these energies mixing them with thicker psychic emanations from the operator or the bystanders. The result is a regenerating aerial energy called pneuma dear to the Gnostics, which we could compare, with the necessary distinctions, to what they called in the east avatars.

A key characteristic of theological thought is in the Gnostic tradition, the dualism between the God of Light and the God of Darkness, between God,

that in itself is inaccessible and unknowable, and man. Creation is an event created by the God of Darkness, or lower powers somehow emanated from God, called Archons or Aeons, whose seat is in the heavens. For the Gnostics, man is composed of three elements, a divine spark that is mostly pneuma or spirit, subtracted in some way to God by the Archons, and locked in earthly prison, while the other two components are the psyche and the body. We were created by the Archons to prevent the pneuma to recognize themselves as belonging to this world; the psyche in particular is an aggregate of passions arising from each one of the archonics skies. The pneuma, in the world is obscured by the veil of the psyche and the body, so men are ignorant of their true origin, and to free themselves from the chains of matter require the knowledge of its true origin, and this knowledge is gnosis. Based on this division of the human being, the Gnostics distinguished man into three categories: the hylic, the psychic and the pneumatic, i.e. the Gnostics themselves as keepers of the fullness of the pneuma. The first ones are the individual materials, in which the divine spark is perhaps part of. They make up the vast majority of humanity: they are narrowminded, indolent, incompetent, lazy, indifferent, treacherous, envious, greedy, slaves, always devoted to materialistic pleasures.

The psychic man are those who are torn between the lure of the world, and need to attain knowledge to raise their spirit—often these people need to be stimulated so that the spark which glimmers in them becomes a flame that illuminates the darkness of ignorance. The psychic man, while not forgetting pleasures, relish in it. They fail to discern the invisible side in corporeality, and vice versa. Finally, the pneumatics are the masters and the initiates. In traditional Christianity, pneuma translates to the Hebrew word רוּחַ spirit (“ruah”), the name of the female gender that means wind and breath. Christian theology then will use the term pneuma to indicate the “Holy Spirit” which in Hebrew is named רוּחַ הַקֹּדֶשׁ, “the Ruach HaKodesh.” When we wonder why the world, despite the flamboyant proclamations of “scientists” and “politicians,” is now close to self-destruction, we need to reflect on who has almost always decided on the fate of the people, the vulgar foolish and ignorant slaves unconsciously subservient to the elites, who never really wanted, or could rebel. We return to the theme of “the Platonic cave” that I mentioned in the Introduction. From my point of view, the elite of today, and the so-called “illuminati,” even if this term is only partially correct, are more than ever, slave to counter initiation, black magicians, and real inductors to what is

literally a collective mass suicide—as they instill in the minds of the people living on this planet the idea, that their false “spirituality” is the true way, which is nothing more than a bunch of ruminations, without support to reality. The origin of all this is unfortunately to be found in organized religion, that has always been misguided for geopolitical and military purposes, and has nothing to do with real spirituality, or the genuine teachings of the mystery schools of the truly enlightened, infiltrated and corrupted from within by the Satanic forces.

How does the dark side of the “Illuminati” keep in touch with the fallen angels and their demonic powers?

Mainly through an altered state of consciousness, which allows them to establish contact between their astral body and that of the world. It is clear that in this way, the conscience, freed from the bonds of their opaque embodiment, acquires those psychic powers which are the only means to establish the ligamen. Mind you, that great Master and teacher called Rene Guenon, distinguished the psychic powers and the world of the spirits. Such psychic powers often derived by the possession of demons, on the human personality, that with such practices, have opened their inner doors, so not an angelic force, but a demonic one, is helping them. It’s the same explanation that the Church has always made, about miracles made by the Saints, and the already discussed Blessed Virgin Mary, where the miracles of God are performed through an intercession. This explains exoterically an esoteric truth. To achieve these powers, in addition, we must undergo a placement that is analogous to the schemes of traditional purifiers and religious initiations—with the important difference, that this purification, capable of separating the fine from the coarse consciousness, is purely instrumental. That is, there is a true Ascended Evil working for Evil. When you read, here and there, of practices that allow the development of supposed “astral travel,” that is precisely the separation of the subtle consciousness from the body, we must keep in mind that this is the best way to end up possessed by these damn demons, that will never leave us in peace. These are practices used by some Orders of the Illuminati network, and mystery schools linked to the teachings of Aleister Crowley, or the aforementioned Kremmerz.

Marco Massai, a black magician and leading figure of the dark side of the Illuminati operating in Florence, in recent decades, in a mysterious booklet distributed amongst his followers, describes what is actually the exact

repetition of the ancient pagan sexual practices writing: “But if the individual could largely find in this world the way for perpetual happiness, wouldn’t he try to endure the abandonment to the delights of the flesh for a continuation of this status for as long as possible? You would prefer to have at that point an evolution of MATTER instead of the one of the SPIRIT, giving to each his new and desired incarnation, choosing the circumstances in which to be born? This is possible and has been done by many people, who like to REIGN on the delights of this land rather than face a new spiritual dimension or the unknown.”

These godless ideals are already typical of the Babylonians (hence the famous saying Babylon the great harlot) and the Assyrians, whose religions centered on the interest for life and its continuation. At the moment of death, with all the memories and all the baggage of experiences made in the world, he focuses on the pneuma, the breath that survives bodily death. Various sects of pseudo Illuminati, improperly defined Gnostic as the Ordo Templi Orientis, teach their members at the higher levels, the practice of eating the menstrual blood and semen during dark magic practices, when, at the height of some of these rituals they blasphemously recite the phrase: “We know the Truth and his God.” They are fools who do not realize they are owned by the fallen angels, the Nephilim! This possession is evident even today in what is undoubtedly the most bizarre Wikileaks revelation that surfaced during the 2016 U.S. elections, where the Hillary Clinton campaign chairman John Podesta was invited to a “spirit cooking dinner” featuring menstrual blood, semen, urine and breast milk, by Satanic performance artist Marina Abramovic. Podesta was invited to basically take part in an occult ritual the media said was inspired by Aleister Crowley. During their sex cult practice, “Spirit Cooking” includes chanting the following: “With a sharp knife cut deeply into the middle finger of your left hand, eat the pain.”

So Clinton’s inner circle includes child traffickers, pedophiles, and of course members of the usual elitist “sex cult,” and the Podesta emails revealed from Wikileaks are pretty clear on the matter. Marina Abramovic says to Podesta’s brother Tony: “I am so looking forward to the Spirit Cooking dinner at my place. Do you think you will be able to let me know if your brother is joining? All my love, Marina -- ABRAMOVIC LLC.”⁸

It is no wonder Marina Abramovic was mentioned as a top contemporary artist in HBO’s anti-Christian TV series The Young Pope. In hard core

Crowleyan, and other types of deviant Illuminati organizations where such practices are encouraged, you can see practitioners change their human name with that of a demonic entity. I wonder what Hillary's demonic name is? However, the Italian Illuminati Ciro Formisano, became Giuliano Kremmerz, on the basis of a complex astrological calculation of Chaldean origin, that sees the origin of the incarnation of the soul, not in the time of delivery, but in that of conception. Of course the entity in question sucks all the life force, advising him to devote himself to unnerving sexual practices, including masturbation sacred to the Ordo Templi Orientis, an obligatory practice for members of the eighth degree. Once the person has been used and worn out, the entity changes lodging and finds another of these unfortunates, perpetuating its own existence over the centuries. And to think that it is man himself who welcomes voluntarily this scourge, is truly unbelievable. For God has not given Lucifer the power to enter freely in people—but these occult practitioners like the ones from the Clinton entourage, often offer their cum to these demons, jerking off and viewing their demonic seals as I also mentioned in Volume I. But what I have not told you earlier is that depending on the

[8 https://wikileaks.org/podesta-emails/emailid/15893](https://wikileaks.org/podesta-emails/emailid/15893) † Archived 5th November, 2016.

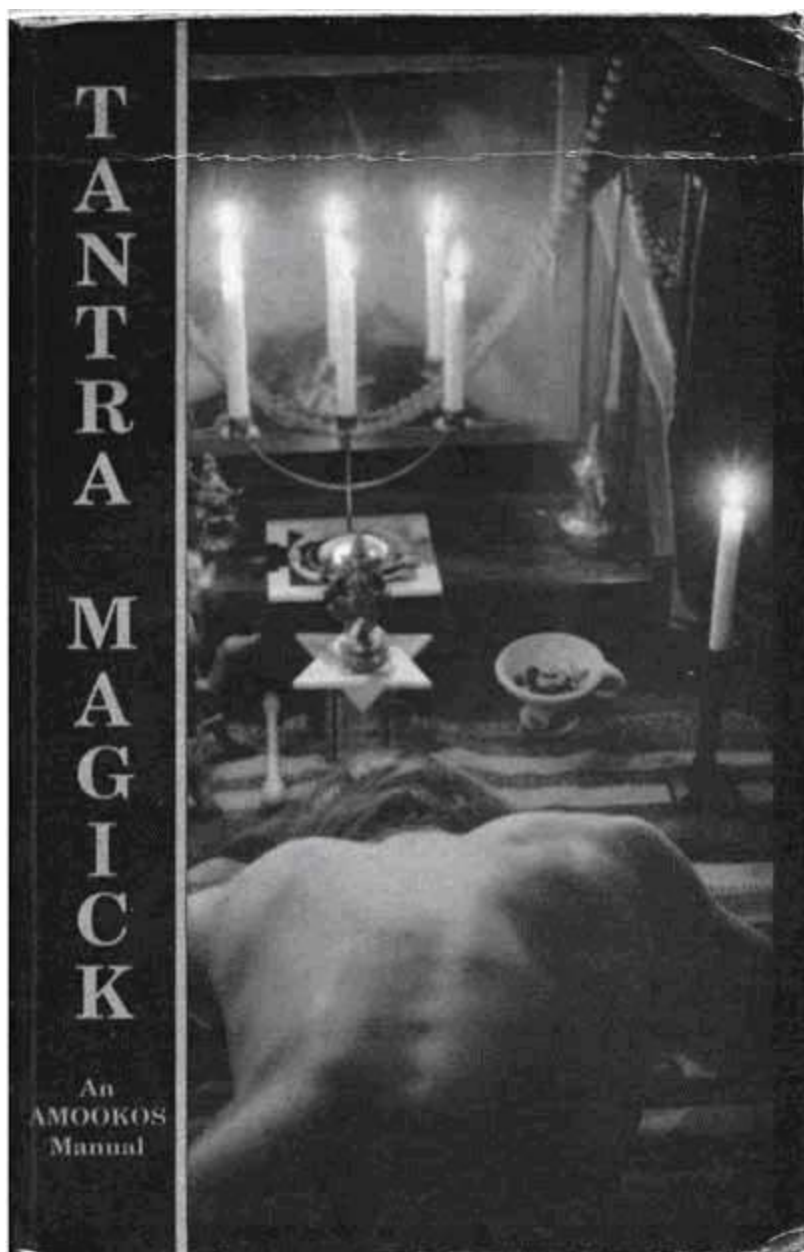


FIG. 58 – Tantra Magick book published in India in 1992 where you will find the first three sets of instructions for the Tantric group AMOOKOS (the Arcane and Magickal Order of the Knights of Shambhala).

“purity” reached by these Illuminati seekers in refining their sperm, with a complex alchemical process, they are later able to attract more and more powerful entities. In fact, in their own ungodly doctrines, sperm maintains the imprint produced by the brain; so if while masturbating they meditate on the seal of Lilith or Astaroth, this sperm will be the catalyst and then draw these entities—where somehow there will be a kind of astral conception—which must then be fed until it is developing with his own blood or with the menstrual one of a partner. So man—for these particular

Illuminati beliefs—is a kind of astral androgyn, able even without a woman, to create the shapes that then will return to act in the bodily sphere. They argue that there is a close connection, as we just said, between consciousness and semen.

Where are the historical and geographical origins of these strange doctrines and practices of witchcraft used by the Illuminati?

One part of such tradition comes from Kurdistan, where there are influences of Egyptian-Atlantean origin. From Kurdistan these doctrines descended into the Chaldean world,

influencing Iran, and spreading into Syria and later returning to Egypt, and then Alexandria, where the various mystery schools related to the Illuminati had their most important base in ancient times. Orphism, which created the hermetic ferment that went on to influence the whole of Europe in the following centuries, and it is here that the demonic intercourse with Platonism took place. I'm not going to delve deeper into this, but even in Asia such doctrines were already widely attested, just think of Tantra and Taoism. A prevalent idea amongst contemporary Illuminati including the O.T.O. is that the development of the origins of shamanism and Tantra come precisely from the area of the Gobi Desert. In some documents of the dangerous AMOOKOS sect (FIG. 58) of which I wrote of in detail in Volume II⁹, speak of satellite photos which prove the existence of a civilization in the Gobi desert whose epicenter was in the Ananda Valley, but since it would be too expensive to make the excavations in the desert to receive confirmation of this, the mystery remains. Instead, what I would like to point out is the prevailing opinion in the various schools of the Illuminati, the divine light is in the sperm (actually just a spark is contained), and man can manipulate this light as he likes, to create one form or another. This is obviously a heresy, as unclean man should never touch the work of God. Man has no right to manipulate life, nor the means to employ the knowledge of demons, like some of the latest scientific discoveries, including the progress of the deviant side of the Illuminati elite in the dangerous realm of nuclear power and nuclear weapons that could unfortunately end our civilization. Now we even have an advanced Russian nuclear missile called "Satan 2" and an English tabloid, The Sun reported in the Fall of 2016, that: "RUSSIA'S 'Satan 2' warhead is the world's most advanced nuclear missile and is reportedly capable of destroying the UK in one swoop. The 40-megaton nuke will replace

Vladimir Putin’s Soviet-era Satan missiles which can already carry payloads 1,000 times more powerful than those used on Japan at the end of WWII. It has been reported the weapon could even wipe out the vast state of Texas in the U.S. – an area twice the size of Britain. But what would actually happen if tensions with Moscow spilled over into atomic armageddon?”

9 Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati*, Vol. II, (San Francisco: CCC Publishing, 2016), pp. 159-161.

There is a strong relationship between semen and the astral world, underlined in numerous references ranging from Aristotle to Gurdjieff, but we must reiterate that the astral is a perishable part of the human being, and therefore is too controversial to make any theurgical work and attempt to achieve immortality with a human body. Yet this is the firm conviction of initiatory and traditional schools working on the dark side of the Illuminati. In the higher degrees the disciple must assume the sperm of the teacher, since this substance also conveys the power that will act in the neophyte fermenting the corruption of his moral and spiritual ways. Just think of the so-called “Cake of Light,” the eucharistic host found within Thelema, the religion founded by author and occultist Aleister Crowley in 1904.¹⁰ This is also attested in the Tantric Lamaist and initiations, however sperm manipulated alchemically, as I mentioned earlier, and as is done in some sects of these Illuminati sects, like the one headed by Hillary Clinton’s supporter Marina Abramović (even if she likes to disguise her work into the convenient realm of “performance art”), plays a central role into these dark practices. The mysterious author Senciner writes the following critical to such practice:

The occult practitioners purify the sperm through a series of ingestions in order to eliminate from it the so-called “spirit of the forms” and make it “essential,” that is, devoid of specifications and ready to undergo the astral coverings operated by the tinctura solis, the power creator of the mind. Then this sperm, or mercury in alchemical terms, is made dynamic uniting the red egg of a pigeon and nourished with menstrual blood. These are the same theories of some pseudo-Gnostics and their aberrant practices with menstrual blood and semen that they say contain the soul of man, so that if they are harvested and eaten at the source, such substances can grow and regenerate man. This was done in the usual ways I have already mentioned in conjunction with special breathing techniques. Of course, for all of them, their evil seeds must be first expelled from their bodies, since it is only following the altered state (called Mag) produced by an orgasm

where the mind can engrave its will in this substance and what they call Logos spermatikos. Also they claim to have within themselves a potential androgenic state, that would be in place during their unseemly practices, when, copulating with themselves and with their own hands, separate their perception of the erotic act, in a sentient part and an embossing and debossing part . This is false because by the time of the creation of Eve, this possibility was no longer granted to man—even if there are those who argue that she was literally created with such practice as was the very substance of Adam. These deviant masturbation and sperm eating practices have been symbolized by the ancient idolaters with myths of Cronus swallowing their children (i.e. their ejaculation) and of the Egyptian god Set.

[10 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cake_of_Light](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cake_of_Light) ‡ Archived 5th November, 2016.

The abomination of these doctrines is evident, and above all, this Luciferian willingness to go against the will of God is clear. What kind of impulses drive them to want to postpone the terms granted by God to human life? They want to recall from their sleep, the astral bodies of the dead, or artificially bring back the astral body of their masters with unclean sexual practices, using a specific kind of priestess devoted to demons and orgies, burning their semen and blood in the process. I dare to point out to the readers, these are not the mere practices of some pseudo-initiates, but I am indicating to you the very essence of the counter tradition and perversion that in Europe is embodied by the Osiridean Egyptian Orient of Giuliano Kremmerz, that I described in Volume I, and in the U.S. by the Ordo Templi Orientis, founded in the same period by Theodor Reuss and Carl Kerner, later hijacked by Aleister Crowley, representing the diabolic gathering of those who are controlled and work for the fallen angels.

Initiates on the dark side of the force

T

he black magicians of the various sects of the Illuminati are the true and only descendants of the servants of the fallen angels, those who have entered into a diabolic pact since the dawn of time. The purpose of the Illuminati sects that I have introduced in this trilogy since Volume I, is to return to this dimension simply to serve the fallen angels. For the purpose of re-establishing the kingdom of darkness, of which all sacred texts speak of extensively, to coincide with the full institutional arrangements of the

New World Order. As I told you in the first pages of Volume I, the Agape-Prometheus Group ¹¹ finally unmasked the existence of the mysterious Illuminati inner circle called Osiridean Egyptian Orient, making known to the world the real covert purposes of the Kremmerzian tradition, based on the secret teachings of the Illuminati Ciro Formisano aka Kremmerz. This gesture is certainly important, given the worsening of the international situation that has occurred in recent years, that saw thanks to the spread of the internet, further accelerating in the occult field among Crowleyan orders, obviously much more popular, and the more elitarian Kremmerzian schools. Paolo Fogagnolo, ex Red Brigade terrorist turned occultist, began in his introduction to the first three books of the Corpus of Giuliano Kremmerz, stating that “some of these realities, have brought their wealth of occult knowledge to the various O.T.O. groups, scattered around the world, particularly in France and America.”

This is important to clarify and help the many who naively, superficially and erroneously practice esotericism and magic, often believing to reach illumination, when in reality they only enslave themselves to dark uncontrollable forces. I advise my readers to never practice such rituals involving magical seals and obscure teachings that sometimes, if not fully understood, could be dangerous in the wrong hands. For this type of occult teaching there is already an extensive occult publishing reality, that is usually controlled by the most influential secret societies and the so-called “Occult side” of Freemasonry. But what is worse, is that these secret practices, so far only known by a restricted circle of persons, are now being spread by the internet, to the four corners of the globe, and anyone can abuse such practices. The truth is, that with the dissolution of the Order of the Templars, the Western world actually broke ties with the last remains of a genuine initiatic system. This point was also reiterated by Rene Guenon, as I mentioned to you at the beginning of this book. Since that time they have made their appearance on the scene to be a myriad of counter-initiatic organizations, pseudo-Rosicrucians, wannabe Knights Templar, pseudo-Freemasons, deflected orders, etc., With them, we receive a corollary of new arguments into the equation, that have nothing to do with pure metaphysics or true illumination, but only with the manipulation of power and dishonesty, a world with no ethics and culture that we see in their present representatives, that lead astray their followers. These villains manipulated by the occult elite, have had in reality the task of overthrowing the social field, destroying real initiation in favor of groups of pseudo Illuminati that have nothing to do with the true tradition,

rather the reverse, like for example, the Ordo Templi Orientis. To do so they were forced to conceal these eminently political projects that have become more evident in recent years, behind the veil of the preservation of a fictional and incommunicable secret. The political project of the dark side, continues to this day, as we all saw during the Wikileaks revelations on Hillary Clinton, made before the U.S. elections of 2016, with ninety percent of the work for the establishment of the New World Order is in place. What is next, if not a global market collapse, of this surreal and dramatic farse we call the New World Order?

11 *Confessions of an Illuminati Vol. I, pp. 15-16.*

Looking back we can see how many so-called martyrs of free thought roasted at the stake or persecuted by the Church, were actually exponents of certain initiatic societies such as Giordano Bruno, who was tied to the Rosicrucians, a group that was infiltrated, and deflected later from its original purpose, in which politicians and black magicians and various Jesuit intriguers, work to control the revelations made in those famous Rosicrucian Manifestos: *Fama Fraternitatis* and *Confessio Fraternitatis*, a product of the antiCatholic Protestant world, that ended up succumbing and serving the usual Company of Jesus and the infamous Jesuits. They became secret authors of pseudo-initiatic literature, where it is claimed that man should be able to initiate himself with his own strength, a Promethean way of seeing things initially promoted by figures like Baron Munchausen. The most striking example we have perhaps, is with Abbot Montfaucon de Villars, who wrote the famous *Count of Gabali*. In this book (which I will return to in *The Invisible Master*), there is the theoretical justification for the demonic and anti-traditional practices which deal with the famous “marriage” between the entities of the psychic sphere, or if we want to use a more current term, the alien and extradimensional sphere with man.

Now, the requirement (covenant) of this crypto-demonic marriage to the alien entity consists of the waiver, by man, of sexual intercourse with women, because these secret practices require to nourish the entity in question with your own orgasmic vitality and the erotic activity of your brain—taking often the form (also tangibly) of a beautiful woman. Those who betray this secret pact with the entity are put to death, and amongst both Kremmerzians or Crowleyian practitioners in their secret teachings, there are warnings concerning the threat of dying from “exhaustion” if they are in violation of this secret union. A similar relationship with the entities is also created within the animist culture, especially in Africa,

where if one marries to such entities they should dedicate at least one day a week, or suffer the immediate penalty of death, if you miss your appointment.

Abbot de Villars was later assassinated it is believed, for precisely disclosing this secret, even in its most intimate meanings. Returning to the mode of union with the elemental entities, it also cites the possibility that he might, however, have a regular sexual relationship with another human being as long as the practitioner pictures or displays in his brain the symbolic form (such as a seal) of the entity with which they are uniting. The latter can also intervene directly in their mental sphere when it has already established a close relationship. It remains to specify that for the sorcerers of the Illuminati, what in hermetism is defined as the Androgynous state, is obtained by absorbing in oneself the qualities of the opposite sex. This is a typical Luciferian deviation, not the real tradition. In fact, androgynous archetype comes from the need to combine the ability to generate (feminine principle) and to fertilize (male principle); and despite the Bible, affirms that God's creation was made exclusively using his word, and after the eighth pronouncement made with the creative word (and "God said," in the first chapter of Genesis), can not but reveal its double nature—of which man was created "in the image and likeness"—masculine and feminine at the same time. Numerous other mythological traditions take on an identical conception of the dualism in the divinity, as the Egyptian tradition, and most of Eastern tradition, that are all born from a gesture of the primordial god. Hapi, the god of the Nile, in whose waters lie the fertilizing of fire, is portrayed as a fat man with breasts; Mut, the great mother, has a set of male and female sexual organs, in representation of nature and is connected to what, in Greek mythology, is known as Cybele. The two deities, however, were generated by a primordial sun god who, *motu proprio*, creates the Ennead, which owns, among others, Geb and Nut (heaven and earth) and Osiris and Isis (sun and moon). The issue of coexistence of opposites in the divine dimension is not insignificant.

Luciferian power of the fallen angels is in fact engraved in women, such as in the character of Lilith, which is one of its most important aspects, suggesting woman is equal to man. Not by chance, that great initiate and illuminati called Gustav Meyrink, would speak of a type of chthonic-Pelasgian initiation of which there's still a trace in the Anatolian peninsula. These twisted polytheistic initiations see in the relationship between a man and woman a sort of fight, which is won only by the one that can absorb

the other's sexual astrality. Furthermore, the existence of female magical-priestly colleges has the principal task of cultivating entities (fallen angels) for purposes that we can all imagine also included the induction of will in subjects rendered passive by highly refined sexual techniques. These forces are destined to incarnate in a material woman, however, so that together with the male element, they can finally accomplish the Great Work. The latter, on the one hand, entails the total insensitivity of the woman, and on the other, her ability to bring to the height of orgasmic climax, her male partner several times, so as to induce him into a hypno-erotic state suitable to receive external will. It also explains the sacred prostitution of ancient times that was intended to direct the people's collective orgasmic energies, embracing the male population with sacred prostitutes. More technically, this secret was exposed by Kremmerz in private manuscripts, when he says that in the moment of female exaltation, the lunar body of the male is shaped in the form of the person coveted. In occult practice, it is the same thing that happens with wax statues, when they are magically imprinted with the will of the operator, so that the priestess can impress her will in the human psyche, without them being aware of it.

In the Bruce Codex which is a papyrus manuscript codex present in the British Museum, and containing Gnostic texts in Coptic, which are named "Bruce," from the name of its discoverer James Bruce, who acquired it in 1796 in Thebes, in upper Egypt, and is written not to reveal the mysteries to those who serve the eighth power of the great archon namely: "Those who eat the impure menstrual blood and the male sperm." So John Podesta and possibly his boss Hillary Clinton are serving the eighth power.

I have established that the confidential Crowleyan teachings of the high degree of the Ordo Templi Orientis or the internal ones of the Brotherhood of Miriam written by Giuliano Kremmerz, are mainly to make contact with extradimensional entities, or produce an artificial hyperphysical body, relating to these practices rightly considered impure in the Bruce Codex. Practices that concern the sexual manipulation of energy in order to reach that state of active trance called by Aleister Crowley Eroto-comatose lucidity, and Kremmerz defined as the state of Mag, which is the particular state of consciousness that allows you to make this extra-dimensional contact. A state which is maintained by a variety of practices and regulations seemingly pious and ascetic, with sexual continence for a certain period, before copulation. One of these entities dear to the dark side

—however subject to even more powerful ones—in the case of the followers of *Ciro Formisano* alias *Kremmerz* is called *Myriam*, hence the name of this secret society. So here below are some details about the secret ritual that is made to establish contact with this entity in *The Magical and Therapeutic Brotherhood of Myriam*, or, more bluntly, *Myriam Brotherhood* or *Miriam Brotherhood* often referenced with the acronym *SPHCI FR+ TM + of Miriam*:

By the power of the sacred word, which changes the Earth to fire and water in the air: for the virtue of the power in place that allows the Supreme brother and teacher to reveal the secret in our work: to the strength of a love ineffable that binds us in a current of good for the health of the people of *Myriam*, I [name of the celebrant] summon the invisible world of living ideas, of living spirits, creatures of love, of unknown peoples to the human senses, that all obey the power of good, *adraan coropazin* zealous, love generators, *saliel adriar Hormuz*, archangels of light, *kons-sindar*, unique spirit of regeneration of the flesh and spirit health, will evoke in me, on me, around me; I will evoke the earth, the water, the spirit of fire, air, aspiration, breathing in the visible and invisible world; will summon because the shadow of the Supreme *myriam*, eternal queen and eternal rose, descend upon me, you confuse my shadow, they protect the force, it centuplichi the power of good, it intensifies the miracle of a single thing, it determines the combative character of all evil, it numbs uncleanness of every pain. *esefi uri gnomes* in the east, *besufi caturbi roberis* and let the waters of the West, *micris*, salamanders and *buri dell'orsa*, *abenibusi sylphs* jellyfish scorching Empire of the South, come! Come! Come!, which the prodigy's great that *Myriam* appear, that the fate of the triumph is quick as lightning a thousand times, like a hundred and thousand more times the light.

According to the authors of *Mémoire du Sang*, the visions and the same powers that

come from the mastery of these occult practices, which I might add are typical of many sects of the *Illuminati*, are not of the initiate, but they are induced by the entity with which they are connected or re-connected to, in some cases. Proof of this is in the fact that these occult initiates assume an occult name, which would correspond to the sphere of influence of an entity, if not to an entity itself, becoming in this way a conscious medium for extradimensional entities. All this takes place for the *Illuminati* members not without a complex calculation of the astrological doctrines

which originally belong to the Trutina Hermetis, which is of Assyrian-Babylonian inspiration. Since ancient times the dark side of the Illuminati attempted to crystallize and revitalize the astral remains of the dead and their pneuma in order to allow the mundane consciousness to remain tied into the material world in which they lived, and eventually they will return, through the practice of avataric-vampiric magic. This is the medium of choice that allows the entity to remain tied to the earthly sphere—while the initiate would almost never be aware of what actually happens to him, the entities nourishment comes from his life force, the sperm of the initiated is transformed through its etherification (burning) on the coals. Among other things, the combustion of the blood or semen allows you to create a real entity. And curiously enough there is also another possibility, burning the sperm of a deceased initiate, collected and stored when they were still alive, in order to be able to keep them “connected” with the material world. In the highest levels of these perverse organizations, the dark initiation is transmitted—just as is the case of certain Hindu sects, with an alchemical process. Through the absorption of the Master’s sperm generally with anal or oral sex, the transmission to man of magical knowledge occurs. When man gives his “substance” to such entities, it permits them to materialize and thus makes them able to dialogue with the state of Mag mentioned by Kremmerz. I repeat, this is a particular state of consciousness achieved by the initiate during the sexual act. Here we are not dealing with pseudo-initiatic sects recently established, but with the very essence of counterinitiation, and the evil side of the New World Order. These obscure practices may also be glimpsed in the myths of the Egyptian earth god Seb who masturbates or in the more obscure—but no less evident—Greek god Kronos devouring his children. Incidentally, in the latter context, we can point out that there is an explicit assimilation to the philosopher stone, and seed. Going into operational details, the extraction of this alchemical “mercury” would take place according to certain parameters which, in ancient times, were connected to Sacred prostitution and certain priestesses.

These priestesses had a duty, during the copulation with those initiated into the mysteries, to impose on them, by means of very sophisticated techniques of sexual magic, and with an energetic act of will, the orders that came from the power of the priesthood. ... these women were taken to a very intense degree of hypersensitivity and blunting at the same time, by means of drugs or other means, reaching this, through contacts with initiates, not for desire nor love, but rather a state of separation that

allowed to condition the other deeply. ¹²

These procedures and others, which allow you to reach what has been called by magicians the “marriage with the faeries,” was “advertised” since the early years of the Rosicrucian era, with the already cited book of Montfaucon de Villars entitled, *The Count of Gabali*. It seems that from time immemorial man has had some kind of relationship with these faeries. We can find stories going back to the dawn of time, where the relationship of man and faery have excited the phantasy of many men. The faeries expect a particular behavior from humans, they expect humans to honor the faery ways and beliefs, they set standards of orderliness for human homes, which they visit often, however they forbid us to see them or watch them work. They like cheerful, generous humans. They enjoy all kinds of human food and wine but I will talk more in detail about this in my next book *The Invisible Master*. We must recognize, however, that these ancient teachings, apart from helping us understand the true occult beliefs of the most twisted and perverse side of the Illuminati, also provide a further explanation to this erotic trade with alien entities, often happening for reasons connected to the sentimental realm, and not the intellectual one. While wanting to accept the idea of being able to have an exchange of fluids with such beings, we remain perplexed about the total lack of doctrinal justifications given by de Villars, who attempts to hide the true nature of the game, so as to give rise in the actual reader a shrewd suspicion that the book was actually written by the Jesuits to expose and / or denigrate the initiatic operation of Rosicrucian groups, showing their most secret practices that bound them to entities of which the Jesuits have always wanted exclusivity. Senciner writes in *The Count of Gabali*: “The ideals of the book seem always just blatantly sentimental (i.e.: it is this way not because it is right and proper, but because is nice to be so.) Now, it’s possible that there’s never been anyone who has noted this? Even nowadays, in which reigns the sentimental superficiality of the New Age, there are many who refuse to be blurred by this vision. So why is it so? Is it not a proof of our suspicion? So it’s easier to think that the infamous Abbot of Villars was assassinated in the street not by the initiates of his time because he had betrayed them, but by the initiates who wanted to punish him for having done a service (perhaps historically, completely useless or even counter productive) to the Jesuits!” ¹³

¹² Alexandre de Dánann, *Mémoire du Sang*, Ibid., p. 150.

¹³ Senciner, *CORPUS LIBRORUM MAGIAE SEXUALIS DISCIPLINAE*, Ibid.

But was it really “counter-productive” for the Jesuits in the work of Montfaucon de Villars? As I will show in my next book, the notorious Jesuits have actively helped the propagation of this book long after the death of the supposed author, because it was considered valid and important for their occult work. Whatever the case, the book—that I propose to examine even more closely in *The Invisible Master*—tells us of events that have a true doctrinal foundation. It clearly states that it is the virile member that attracts and coerces the hyperphysical beings; that through intercourse with them you can generate other hyperphysical beings, but generated in human form, as the Italian initiate Count Umberto Amedeo Alberti Catenaia (1879 – 1938), the last Grand Master of the Brotherhood of Erim (a Christian esoteric brotherhood) known as Erim of Catenaia: “occult schools to be avoided include those formed by intellectuals bandits, the most dangerous ones that have magic pacts with more demons.”

Erim Catenaia once wrote under the name of Lorenzo De Guberti to Papus and other occultists, exposing the wrongdoing and low magical operations made by Giuliano Kremmerz, inviting them to be wary of him. The letter of which I speak is at the Papus archive in the Library of Lyon, cataloged with the number 5486. Also Erim Catenaia explained why they do it, and what the dark side wants to accomplish: “Extraphysical accomplishments profit on keeping alive the ghost at the expense of the credulous and naive mass of affiliates attracting them with the purest and attractive names such as the Osiridean Egyptian Orient, the goddess Isis, Shiva, the goddess Diana and similar. Nor turn from bestial promiscuity, artificially fertilizing an egg from hatching the desired demon with an evil and vile practice known as ‘in interiora mulieris’ or the ‘homunculus.’”¹⁴

That is why Crowley entitled *De Homunculus Epistola* the secret instruction to the 9th degree of his version of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* dedicated to this shameful practice. In *Mémoire du Sang* the authors hinted at what the correct doctrine is, the traditional sense of the “marriage with the fairy” or the marriage to a benevolent entity in opposition to the evil associations I just mentioned, making it clear that this is the way followed by a certain nobility which militate the true initiates who fight the forces of evil and counter-initiation:

It should be specified that the fairy protector of a lineage is not only this, but also a complement not made of flesh of another being incarnated on

earth belonging to the same lineage. ... When the first is ready to incarnate, and this generally occurs within lineages which can be considered as the counterpart to those of Luciferic origin, then, it is the true marriage of two complementary beings, transformed by divine grace that allows these beings alone to reconstitute their primordial androgynous status. Within these lineages, the fairy of the house is the same force, that protects the family and his descendants, until it reaches a certain degree of maturity that will allow her to be embodied in the form of an earthly woman.¹⁵

Here is the text of the letter of Erim (Umberto Amedeo Alberti Catenaia) sent to Papus (Gérard Encausse), a testimony of a struggle between good and evil in the occult side of the Illuminati.

Read and form your own opinion on the matter:
Naples September 13, 1910
To Mr. Dr. Gérard Encousse (sic)—Paris

14 This quote, in the book *Mémoire du Sang* (p.25) has been just shot, as it comes from the “reserved” Attainment of The Celestial Erim, that still is not available in its entirety outside a very limited circle of people.

Master Papus,

It's with the commotion of all my spirit that I address these lines. You are the beloved teacher who gave to my spirit light and the right distrust towards those writings, when I fell into the abyss of a terrible bad association. I understood then the terrible way in which I was pushing, after three years of a terrible battle with the elements of evil, my manuscript will come under your eyes as a thank you gesture, and feedback of your good work.

Read, teacher and benefactor, the summary of three years of continuous struggle, standing alone against the evil, evil sect of “Miriam.” Your spirit will be moved and will answer me giving peace to my poor tormented spirit.

I ask you: I do not have to publish this manuscript because I could not quite conceal the terrible mysteries to the uninitiated? If I do it in good faith, will you give me the backing or your protection word or at least a prefatory letter? I expect an answer that puts on the right path the poor disciples in good faith, that a perverse will can detract from the right path. I expect from lovely France and by you, the light and the freedom that

your ancestors have given us through the sacrifices of the “Terror.” I hope in the help of those good men that propose to combat evil in all forms in which it presents itself.

I greet you with all my soul

Dr. Lorenzo De Guberti (sic)

At the Sign. Puzziello via Flavio Gioia, 23 NAPLES

Dr. Lorenzo De Guberti, the false name chosen by the Count Catenaia, obviously living in Naples where also Ciro Formisano known as Kremmerz was from, and of course Catenaia was probably reluctant to reveal his real name to the famous Papus for fear of retaliation. Turning to the subject of sexual continence, it is clear that most of the time this state is extremely conducive to the manifestation of the astral entities, which, appearing under the guise of the opposite sex, who involve the psyche of the subject they want to link to them. However in the magic of the Illuminati there also exists the “opportunity to take the place of the entity”—so to speak—and even to nourish the vitality of another human being. Of course the same entity opening such a possibility to the magical operator “plays” with people who undergo the rituals in question, so there is always a downside for certain choices. It is what is called, in a word of Eastern import, Avataric magic. It consists precisely in the detachment of the soul from a living person and the introduction of the intelligent body in place of the conscious principle of the magician. An assumption, whose simple statement seems to go beyond the capabilities of all the magic in the world, but that can be documented from different sources, being able to trace it, in its imperfect forms, in the same clinical cases of psychiatry and of exorcisms.

It’s clear that Avataric magic can also be made to encourage the incorporation of an entity—also for a magician who survives in the lower astral realms—with the aim of perpetuating his survival. A kind of immortality conditioned by the possibility of renewing the ritual. It seems that this magic is derived from Chaldeism and especially Egyptian esoteric knowledge, where they had become experts in setting the vampire vitality of the ancient priests to their own mummies. The latter was used as “astral anchor” for the pneuma of the priest, so he was able to continue to “live.” One means of avataric transmigration could also consist in acting upon a pregnant woman, ousting the soul of a child, which is precisely documented in Kremmerz writings in the *Corpus Philosophorum totius*

magiae, as one of the features of this magical practice, and is precisely to define “he’s not born of woman,” but in the sense of what was said just above. In a passage of the Dialogues on Hermetism by Giuliano Kremmerz, citing the words of a “friend,” with any approximation appears to have been the Grand Master Prince Don Leone Caetani, the driving force of the Osiridean Egyptian Orient, the following, significant words that finally reveal the truth about immortality and certain Illuminati practices:

My original sin, because I saw the light many centuries ago, when times were not these but the truth was the same. From that time, I did not die definitively, and I can say, like Hermes, that I am as I was, and I am now, not by being born of a woman’s uterus, but changing the body, reborn by mutating the body, hiding jealously my old person, my identity, and, even in saving the same, changing approximately the external shape and never saying to the layman what was, what I thought, what I think, what I did, if they are between the names of the history of humanity. You see that my experience is longer than yours, not because you are a new soul, you are all old souls to my knowledge, but at each rebirth you first descended into the hell of a very dark womb and then formally drawn to light through the oblivious water of Lethe, you were left no memory of your past, without the awareness of what you were, being instinctively tending to an ancient facticity that is perpetuated in you alone for sympathy or an already experienced attitude to life. And I listen to it suspended between belief and unbelief. And I thought anxiously: poor and dear friend, an almanac wheel does not turn smoothly, perhaps? Is he suffering schizophrenia from dreaming while talking? Is he deceiving me? Then am I left questioning myself: what if Thomas Aquinas, and if Pico della Mirandola, and if the Borri, the Philalethes, the Rupescissa, the Trevisano, the author of the Turba philosophorum, were alchemists, did they not find a secret unthought, a Great Arcanum that enables man to eternally live as an Avatar, as the Indians say, changing only the physical body, with the youngest, entering the body of a teenager?

On the techniques of this operation mode, which is, as we have seen, the real big arcane of magic, the authors of *Mémoire du Sang* relate to the manner in which this is accomplished, and you will be surprised to learn that the best opportunity was supplied by: “therapeutic way, understood as claiming to effectively treat disease by magical means; something that is always well accepted, the patient not being able to evaluate the nature and

mode of administration of the drug since it has the result to the heart, that is, its possible cure. But it is just so that the pseudo-initiation has the opportunity to act on a large number of people who are ... particularly subject to the action of the forces to which these organizations constitute the vehicle.”

In fact, for the fulfillment of this magic it is necessary that the person act upon both the presence of the magician and in a state of clouding of consciousness: “In such a state of passivity, it happens that the vital spirit withdraws from the head in the region of the heart: when it is completely withdrawn, then the other’s soul can project and penetrate the body.”¹⁶

So what better way to implement Avataric Magic if not by founding yet another sect of Illuminati engaged in such occult practices, this is basically what Kremmerz and Aleister Crowley did at the beginning of the last century with a certain degree of success.

The Neo-Templars and the Gnostic Church with a Jesuit flavor
W

When speaking of the legendary Knights Templar, and the links between NeoTemplarism, the so-called Gnostic Church and the Vatican, a prominent figure in the Italian Illuminati comes to mind. Grand Master Gastone Ventura (1906 – 1981), a high level Italian Illuminati born into a noble family, in the city of Parma, in the Veneto region, who lived in Venice, and was a high dignitary of Freemasonry and Martinism, as well as a key figure in Neo-Templarism. Count Gastone Ventura, who was in life a vice admiral of the Italian Navy, died on July 28, 1981, but his studies are fortunately still with us to help us understand more. His books unfortunately never were translated in the English language, include amongst the most important ones, *The Masonic Rites of Memphis and Misraim*, published by Atanòr of Rome in 1975, and *Templars and Templarism*, originally published by Gasparoni Venice in 1963 (now reissued by Atanòr with an introduction by my friend Fortunato Luciano Sciandra). Ventura decided in 1964 to “reawaken” as they say in Masonic language, the Italian Grand Priory of the Sovereign Order of the Knights of the Temple, called in short “Italian Temple” in which to train its future Neo-Templars, mainly enrolled in the European Masonic Martinist milieu of that time. Being a member of the Black Nobility in Venice, and respectful of the Catholic belief prevalent in Italy, despite his Masonic ties,

may have you believe otherwise. Gastone Ventura found himself heir to an important branch of the pro-Catholic Neo-Templars, thanks to a foundation charter he received by the Marquis Alessandro Vettori, nephew of the former Marquis Vettori, who was Grand Master of this Catholic Neo-Templar Order from 1860 to 1880. Vettori was an old fascist killed in 1945 by the communist partisans in the last hours of the Second World War. He was in charge of the Italian Grand Priory, that more than a century before, dissociated from the Johannite of the previously cited French Grand Master, Bernard Raymond Fabré-Palaprat. On the 14th of September 1940, when the war took over Europe, the regent Vettori, unable to summon a regular Great Convent of the Knights and Squires of his Order, as would have been his original intention, met in Venice those who were closest to him, a total of six knights including himself, who I quote below:

Eques Justitiae ex Val Illiria Count Vincenzo Cavalli della Torre; Eques Justitiae ex Val Pezzola Count Gastone Ventura;
Eques Justitiae ex Val Sile Lieutenant commander Giuseppe Manfroi;
Eques Gratiae Luigi Valfredi;
Armiger Gino Vianello Moro.

On that occasion, the Regent reminded the five Knights to enlist more volunteers for the war declared one year earlier, as the oaths provided by the Order when joining stated such mission for the country in case of war. Each one of those present in the meeting was handed a copy of the statute with an attached statement from the Regent, where it was stated that after the war the survivors of the meeting would elect the new regent, and if lacking the possibility for a new election due to the death of all five Knights, the only survivor would inherit the succession, with the obligation to attend to the duties relating to his position. Here is an excerpt of the declaration of the Marquis Vettori made on September 14, 1940 (the day dedicated to the Holy Cross): “We Alessandro Vettori of St. Mark and Val Dorica, have entrusted copies of this letter to the members of the Order indicated below, we convened in Venice before doing our duty as volunteers in the war for the defense of the Fatherland. So we do this in order to ensure the continuity of the Order itself in the event of our demise. ... if none of us survives abide by the Divine Providence, we have done this in the hope that we have done everything in our power to ensure the continuation of the Order, as well as it was our obligation and right as a result of the solemn promise which we have done about assuming the

Regency.”

Alessandro Vettori, like the ancient Grand Masters of the Temple, was killed in Bologna in May 1945, by the Italian partisans (communists!) After the war, of the five Knights, two died, another one disappeared, and a fourth was reported missing in Russia. The only survivor was in the end the aforementioned Conte Gastone Ventura, who now had the right to the Regency. On the 1st of December 1964, he convened the General Chapter, which marked the “re-awakening” of the Order (after the Second World War), from which Ventura received the confirmation of his dignity, and inherited the broadest powers to carry on this Neo-Templar tradition. A few decades later two figures connected to the Vatican, took on Ventura’s Templar legacy, creating two separate entities.

The first affiliation is the current Magister Mauro Giorgio Ferretti, born in Reggio Emilia in 1954, who graduated in law at the University of Parma, and who is now the leader of a Neo-Templar branch completely controlled by the Jesuits. Of course, the Jesuits have been trying to accomplish this since the year 2000, a form of Catholic NeoTemplarism, less esoteric and more acceptable to the Vatican with its Order of the Catholic Knights Templar of Italy. Until 2006, this Order was known as the Grand priory of Italy of the Supernus Ordo equester Temples (SOET) abbreviations used by Gastone Ventura in 1981.

Ferretti, of course, hides the Masonic origins of his Order, and any past association with Freemasonry and the previous Grand Master, Count Gastone Ventura. It is why they have also changed their name in 2006, preferring nowadays a more popular approach in line with Pope Benedict XVI, who initially blessed Grand Master Mauro Giorgio Ferretti during a Mass at the Vatican, where Pope Francis blessed the Order publicly during a parade. (FIG. 59) Something truly unusual for a Neo-Templar Order that was born originally in a Masonic lodge, called Chevaliers de la Croix (in English Knights of the Cross) belonging to the Grand Lodge of France, a lodge that openly disagreed with the prevalent Masonic thought of the time. Thus was born in France the Old and the Sovereign Military Order of the Temple of Jerusalem, on November 4, 1804, from an idea of Bernard Raymond Fabré-Palaprat, appointed Grand Master of the Order, by several influential figures of the Lodge Chevaliers de la Croix, including: Dr. Philippe Ledru (personal doctor of the Duke of Cossé-Brissac), the notary de Courchamp, Prosper de Charpentier Saintot, and a mysterious character

named Claude-Mathieu Radix de Chevillon, Grand Master of a pre-existing Templar Order and regent of it during the French Revolution. He inherited this position from the previous Grand Master Louis Hercule Timoléon de Cossé-Brissac, Duke of Brissac (1734 – 1792), who was Commander in Chief of the constitutional guard of the French King from 1791, and was brutally killed in Versailles during the French Revolution. It was actually Claude-Mathieu Radix de Chevillon that gathered key members of the Lodge Chevaliers de la Croix, with the intention of transmitting this genuine Templar lineage transmitted to him by the Duke of Cossé-Brissac shortly before his death, in order to make it possible in the post-revolutionary era to have a “regular” Templar succession. True or false, this version of the events given by Palaprat, kickstarted the very first non-Masonic Neo-Templar Order, independent of both the Church and Freemasonry, and it is from here that the future branches of Neo-Templarism are born, even those who openly embrace the Church, like the one of Magister Mauro Giorgio Ferretti.



FIG. 59 – Order of the Catholic Knights Templar and Pope Francis during a parade, an event that has not happened in the field of Neo-Templarism since Pope John Paul II, and his loyal knight Rocco Zingaro.

In 1804, Palaprat came into possession of a Gnostic manuscript, written in Greek, called Levitikon and another text, called Evangelicon, with a version of the Gospel of St. John—probably false, from the fifteenth, or, according to others, the eleventh century— heavily modified (without miracles and resurrection: in fact missing, chapters 20 and 21), showing that Jesus was initiated in Egypt to the great mysteries of Osiris, who had given to his favorite disciple (John) divine knowledge, or gnosis. In addition to this, Jesus was painted certainly not as the son of God, but as a simple man, moreover the illegitimate son of Mary! For Palaprat, the Christian Church founded by Peter and Paul and the other apostles did not understand the secret teachings of Jesus, and was of course twisting the real story about the Great Master of all Masters.

However, the truth for Palaprat was retained by the Patriarchs of Jerusalem, at least until the arrival of the Templars in the Holy Land, which, later, would have assumed the role of gate keepers of these secrets. It was the Templars in fact, after learning the true doctrines attributed to St. John the Apostle in the Holy Land, who gave up the religion of St. Peter and St. Paul, to become Johannites. On this basis, is this legend and the doctrines set forth in Levitikon and Evangelicon: a few decades later Fabré Palaprat formally founded in 1828, the Église des Johannites Crétiens Primitif (in English Johannite Church of Primitive Christians). In this context, to give a valid apostolic succession to the first consecrations of his Church he cleverly involved a Catholic bishop who had sworn allegiance to the French Republic, Mgr Guillaume Mauviel (1757 – 1814), Bishop of Cayes (in Haiti), who was consecrated bishop on July 29, 1810. In turn, FabréPalaprat consecrated Primate of the Church Monsignor Jean Machaut (1770 – 1845) on the same day of his investiture. Machaut was to finally consecrate on February 20, 1831, the most famous member (at the time) adhering to the Fabré-Palaprat church, namely



FIG. 60 – Document of the Orden del Antiguo y Masónica Egipcio Primitive Rite of Memphis Mizraim y (O.M.A.P.R.E.M.M.) Declares the worldwide leadership of self proclaimed Antichrist and 100 ° degree of Freemasonry Frank G.Rippel.

the former dissident radical Catholic priest (suspended a divinis) Ferdinand-François Châtel, founder of the so-called French Catholic Church. ¹⁷

Châtel did not last long in the Fabr e-Palaprat Johannite Church, from which he was expelled, after a trial for “heresy.” The church itself did not survive, in fact, the death of its founder took place on the 18th in February 1838, although former members of the Johannite clergy emigrated to other formations to form what will be later called the Gnostic Church. Already in 1815, the “Catholics” escapees of Palaprat’s Order, who at the time started fomenting the Johannite heresy with a removal of the Church of Rome by the postrevolutionary France, declared the only faith for a true Templar was the Apostolic Roman Catholic Church. However, since 1815 when the Company of Jesus returned to the Vatican Palaprat’s Templar

Order, they broke into a series of irregular Regencies with the decision of the Grand Priory of Italy to constitute an independent association.

Proponent of this decision was Count Giovanbattista Ventura, who was the last Grand Master appointed to organize the Italian Grand Priory of the Order, and felt a duty to stand firm on the ancient traditional principles increasingly misrepresented in the French Templars. So the Italian branch of the Neo-Templar Order that representative Count Gastone Ventura was officially born on March 1st 1815.

The second Neo-Templar affiliation currently linked to Gastone Ventura, is instead much more covert and secret than the one presided by Magister Mauro Giorgio Ferretti, and is linked to the mysterious Italian Count, Salvatore de la Moneda Olivari, born in Camogli (Genoa), on January 21, 1940. He was the Chancellor of the Order of Patriarch Ignatius of Antioch, and advisor to the Public Prosecutor of the Patriarchal Church of Antioch of the Syrians to the Holy See. Graduating from the School of Genealogy, Heraldry and Documentary Sciences, de la Moneda was a member of the Italian Institute of Heraldry, and a member of the College of Arms. The count was a leading figure of the Real Academia de Estudios Mallorquina Genealogicos, of the Academia Melitense Hispanica and the Academia de Letras de Lisboa and Arts, and a member of the Societe d'histoire et de genealogies of Moscow; and an expert on the history of the Orders of Chivalry, and also associate member of the Académie Internationale de Généalogie. And if all of this was not enough academic pomposity, Olivari Salvatore de la Moneda is also a prominent figure of the hidden network of the Martinist Illuminati, with the initiatory name of "Ignis." This is certainly a controversial and influential character linked to Italian naval Intelligence, and is considered up to now a prominent figure of the Italian Illuminati in

¹⁷ See. <http://www.eresie.it/it/Gioanniti.htm> ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016.



FIG. 61 – Mass Celebrated by Freemasons lead by “the Grand Hierophant” Vladimir Frederic Lillo Mardones of the irregular Masónica Orden del Antiguo y Egipcio Primitive Rite of Memphis Mizraim y (O.M.A.P.R.E.M.M.). An irregular Masonic body headed by the Illuminati and self proclaimed 100 ° degree of Freemasonry Frank G.Rippel, with the help of a dangerous Mossad agent and Israeli representative of the Illuminati called Alexander Rybalka, known in the initiatic world as Frater Sefhariel.

the last 50 years. Salvatore La Olivari is still very active, and is currently an adviser of the Holy See to the Catholic Patriarchate of Antioch of the Syrians, and the Patriarch Grand Master SBR Ignatius Youssif III Younan, Patriarch of Antioch of the Syrians, a role that would show a real and concrete link between the Vatican and high degree Freemasons which are after the 66 degree of the Masonic Rites of Memphis and Misraïm, admitted in Grand Consistory of Great Consacrator Patriarchs, with a Episcopal Consecration. The teaching in this Section finds its study and research in classical gnosis and its Christian derivation that are linked with the Church of Antioch, intimately connected with the early history of the gospel. It was the great central point from where missionaries to the Gentiles were sent (presumably following the Great Commission). It was the birthplace of the famous Christian father Chrysostom, who died A.D.

407. This link was confirmed to me by Professor Giancarlo Seri, Sovereign Grand General Hierophant of the Italian Sovereign Sanctuary of the Egyptian Rite, that regularly works under the auspices of the Grand Orient of Italy, and the only one in the world working such Rites within the strict boundaries of a “Regular” Masonic Obedience. However, there are a bunch of “Irregular” Egyptian rites working under the auspices of various Illuminati sects, full of black magicians and theurgy, and homosexuality, in a reality that is as far as possible from “Masonic sanity” let alone “Regularity.” For example, Fabio Sebastián Cruz who signs himself with 33 degrees 66 ° -90 ° 95 ° 97 °, Grand Master of the Sovereign Sanctuary of the Rite for Uruguay Antiguo y Primitivo Memphis-Misraïm consecrated in Santiago de Chile, in November, 2011 by the Frenchman Michel Gaudart de Soulages, and tied to the Federation project by Frank G.Rippel. (FIGS. 60 and 61) Cruz is the founder of the first Masonic gay lodge in the world.

Fabio Sebastián Cruz founded the first gay Masonic lodge in the world in 2008, ¹⁸ and at the same time he devoted himself actively to black magic and Satanism, which he often uses against his enemies. I have a photo that was sent to me by a friend, in which we see objects from a black magic ritual (FIG. 62) allegedly operated by Cruz against Freemason Hector Lascurain 33 ° 97 ° 99 ° tied to a unrecognized branch of the Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua.

Let’s return to the hidden link between the Patriarchate of Antioch and the Egyptian Masonic Rites, a very interesting connection unknown to most, that leads the members of such rites not only to the highest mysteries of Gnosticism, but in some cases to a secret recognition by the Vatican, linked to a supposed apostolic succession deemed valid by the Holy See, which then allows these Freemasons not only to celebrate Mass in their lodges (as I did even myself once), but recognizes them secretly as bishops by the Church of Rome. Certain Masonic Rites and the Martinists have in fact an Episcopate Gnostic transmission that often interfaces with other small religious groups, like the Old Catholic Church, or those of the various branches of the Patriarchate of Antioch. All this is a reality that sprang originally from the Gnostic Church, the Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica, launched at the time by a former Jesuit and Freemason named Jules Doinel-Benoît, a dubious character born in Moulins (France) on December 8, 1842 to a deeply Catholic family who entered the Jesuit order in 1859 (a bit like Weishaupt a century earlier), and after a growing

obsession for women and frequent mystical visions of the “Eternal Feminine,” eventually Doinel was dismissed by the Jesuits in 1861. In 1874 Jules-Benoît Doinel, a widower since 1873, remarried, and through the family of his second wife, joined Freemasonry. He was initiated in 1884 by the Grand Orient of France, and subsequently oversaw the archive and library of the Masonic Museum, a prestigious position. Meanwhile, his skills as a valiant archivist brought him a promotion in 1875 to the Archives of Orléans, and as a researcher he discovered in the library of the city in 1888, a medieval manuscript written by Stephen, a canon of the Church of the Holy Cross of Orléans, burned at the stake in 1022 for his pre-Cathar Gnostic doctrines.

The discovery kindled the interest of Doinel for various Gnostic movements of the Middle Ages, like the Manichean, the Paulicians, the Bogomils and of course the Cathars (he believed, in fact, that the Gnostic religion was at the base of Freemasonry), and such interest made him resume his mystical visions. One night, he recalled later, he had been visited by the Aeon of Christ. Aeon, in the Gnostic tradition, bear a number of similarities to Judaeo-Christian angels, including roles as servants and emanations of God, and exist as beings of light—basically benevolent aliens. In fact, certain Gnostic Angels, such as Armozel, are also Aeons. The Gnostic Gospel of Judas, recently found, purchased, held, promoted and translated by the National Geographic Society, also mentions the concept of Aeons, and speaks of Jesus’ teachings about them. So the Aeon of Christ consecrated him spiritually as Bishop of Montségur (the place where we find the famous fortress, and the last bastion of the Cathar resistance in 1244), and Primate of the Albigenses, ordering him to establish a new church. Following this vision, Doinel came into contact with high level esoteric circles, theosophists and spiritualists in Paris. In particular, he was introduced in the living room of the Countess Maria de Mariategui (1832 – 1895), later Duchess of Medina Pomar and Lady Caithness, a follower of Anna Bonus Kingsford (1846 – 1888), founder of the Hermetic Society, as well as a theosophist and passionate spiritist involved in séances: she considered herself the reincarnation of Mary Stuart Queen of Scots (1542 – 1587).

[18 http://fabiosebastiancruz.blogspot.it/2008/01/primera-logia-gay-del-mundo.html](http://fabiosebastiancruz.blogspot.it/2008/01/primera-logia-gay-del-mundo.html) † Archived 15th November, 2016.



FIG. 62 – A rare photo showing the objects of a black magic operation carried out against Freemason Hector Lascurain by Fabio Sebastián Cruz Grand Hierophant for South America, of an irregular Memphis–Misraïm branch.

The communication sessions (séances) were attended by key figures in the esoteric circles of that time, like Stanislas de Guaita, Gérard Encausse (which ushered in the Martinist Order with Doinel in 1890), and Joséphin Péladan founder of the Kabbalistic Order of the Rose-Cross in 1887. In these spiritualist séances, they evoked various characters of the past, such as the previously mentioned Canon Stephen and the Cathar bishop of Toulouse, Guilhabert de Castres. The sitting that was most memorable was on September, 1889 (another source cites June, 1890), when 40 Cathar bishops manifested and consecrated Bishop Doinel, as part of the Assembly of the Paraclete, later called the Gnostic Church. Doinel is then consecrated through a medium, which is unusual, but

crucial to understand the nature of this reality, transmitted by what Illuminati call their “Invisible Masters” or “Secret Chiefs.”

For the management of this new religious movement, Doinel was supported by a female figure, a “Sophia” (the Aeon, whose name means

wisdom) on Earth, but, after the rejection of some candidates (including the same Countess), they had to settle for a spiritual Sophia. Perhaps Doinel hoped for a sexual encounter with the Countess, the Gnostic Church was already linked to an idea of sexual magic since its origins. A 33rd degree Freemason, Dr. Stephan A. Hoeller, who I knew when I lived in Oslo, is one of the most important contemporary representatives of the gnostic tradition in the world, and will deny such thing, wishing to distance himself publicly to any controversial “gnostic” figures of the past, like Aleister Crowley, who definitely tarnished the image of the Gnostic Church with his sexual magick and his libertine manners. Although in truth, Crowley was not the only one in this environment to deflect towards the dark side. But let me explain who Stephan A. Hoeller is—the leading figure of contemporary Gnosticism.

Born in 1931 in Budapest, Hungary to a family of Austrian-Hungarian nobility, Hoeller ran away in 1945 from Hungary, which, unfortunately, became a communist country, until the collapse of the Berlin Wall. In 1952 he ended up in beautiful and sunny California, which as we all know was the favorite laboratory for mind control experiments in the growing New Age movement, run by Intelligence operatives secretly controlled by the Jesuits, and the various Illuminati factions of New World Order. Hoeller and his church, known as Ecclesia Gnostica, have certainly left a mark in the New Age movement. Secretly promoted by Lucis Fratres, it is a mysterious sect allegedly founded in Florence in 1498, also known as the Brotherhood of the Illuminati, that some say are the milder and good side of the Illuminati. I managed to obtain top secret documents, originally hidden on microfilm, later digitally converted, that seem to validate this hypothesis. Such documents prove the direct involvement of the Order of the Illuminati, the one created by Weishaupt, and not just the Brotherhood of the Illuminati. It is present in the United States and in the affairs of the Gnostic Church that Stephan A. Hoeller has inherited from Richard Duc de Palatine (1916 – 1977), in internal documents called “the Hidden Church of the Illuminati.”

But let’s see how the Ecclesia Gnostica and Hoeller’s connection are described on Wikipedia:

The organization now called the Ecclesia Gnostica was originally organized in England under the name the Pre-Nicene Gnostic Catholic Church in 1953, by the Most Rev. Richard Jean Chretien Duc de Palatine

with the object of “restoring the Gnosis—Divine Wisdom to the Christian Church, and to teach the Path of Holiness which leads to God and the Inner Illumination and Interior Communion with the Soul through the mortal body of man.” Born Ronald Powell, Richard Duc de Palatine had served in the Liberal Catholic Church in Australia, before moving to England. Bishop Duc de Palatine was consecrated by the Most Rev. Msg. Hugh George de Willmott Newman (Mar Georgius I), patriarch of the Catholic Apostolic Church (Catholicate of the West) who consolidated many lines of apostolic succession. Bishop Duc de Palatine also received a charter in 1953 to head an organization first called “the Brotherhood of the Illuminati,” renamed “the Order of the Pleroma” in 1960. He received other esoteric lines and charters such as: the Templar Order, Brotherhood of the Rosy Cross, Memphis and Mizarim Rites of Freemasonry, and the Martiniste Order, and termed the combination with the Ecumenical Apostolic Succession “the Wisdom Religion-Gnostic Mystic Tradition.” In 1959 the organization became active in the United States through the work of Stephan A. Hoeller, who served as a priest of the church in Los Angeles, and was subsequently consecrated as regionary bishop for the Americas in 1967. He became presiding bishop on the death of Bishop Duc de Palatine in 1977, although there was a falling out prior to that.

Stephan A. Hoeller has also been for years a representative of the Theosophical Society of America, which the Theosophists traditionalists say is colluding with the Jesuits, and not respectful of true Theosophy, as I explained in the previous Volume II of my Confessions. So Hoeller is basically an agent of the Jesuits in disguise.

This is how Hoeller is personally described by Wikipedia:

An author and scholar of Gnosticism and Jungian psychology, Hoeller is Regionary Bishop of Ecclesia Gnostica, and the senior holder of the English Gnostic transmission in America. Hoeller was ordained to the priesthood of the American Catholic Church by Bishop Lowell P. Wadle in 1958. He was consecrated to the Gnostic episcopate by Richard Duc de Palatine on April 9, 1967. Ronald Powell (who took the ecclesiastical name Richard Jean Chretien Duc de Palatine) had established a modern-day Gnostic church, the Pre-Nicene Gnostic Catholic Church, in England during the 1950s—de Palatine received his successions from British independent prelate Hugh de Wilmott-Newman in 1953. After the death of Duc de Palatine in the 1970s, Hoeller abbreviated the church’s name, in

Latin form, to Ecclesia Gnostica. He has continued to serve as bishop of the Ecclesia Gnostica for over four decades.

Something strange happened in 2004 on the centenary of the famous “gnostic revelation” received by Aleister Crowley in Cairo, when Stephan A. Hoeller, called by many “the bishop of Hollywood Boulevard” because of the location of his Church, at 4516 Hollywood Boulevard, saw suddenly its prestigious center used for 27 years, on fire.

Strange? Of course some say that the perpetrators of this act have been precisely the Crowleyans, who apparently did not appreciate at all, the harsh criticism moved over the years by Hoeller against the Thelemic orders and their Ecclesia Gnostic Catholica, especially those made in a Official document of his Church that was to remain secret, entitled, Ecclesia Gnostica Position Paper Concerning the Thelemite or Crowleyan Gnostic Churches By Rt. Rev, Stephen A. Hoeller Regionary Bishop of the Ecclesia Gnostica, released years earlier among members of his Church with the following Premise: “This position paper is issued privately for the information of the clergy and selected laity of the Ecclesia Gnostica. It is not for general distribution or publication. Recipients of this paper are requested to exercise the utmost discretion and caution in making the same available to others, which should be done only in cases when the position of the Ecclesia Gnostica versus the Thelemite or Crowleyan groups must be clarified as a matter of practical necessity.”

Obviously the disclosure document came into the hands of the perverse and dangerous followers of Aleister Crowley, who most certainly did not appreciate it. And here are some excerpts taken from the document in question, written by Stephen A. Hoeller, and later published by the site of the controversial Illuminati Swiss researcher P.R. Koenig that will help you better understand the situation:

A quotation from the pen of Francis King, a contemporary authority on Crowley may be useful here: “When Crowley visited Reuss in Berlin and had conferred upon himself the chieftainship of the British section of the O.T.O., he was also consecrated as a Gnostic Catholic bishop—or so Reuss claimed.” Crowley, however, does not appear to have been aware of his new status; certainly he never made any attempt to exercise his ecclesiastical functions [wrong: see W.B. Crow], “although, it is true, he did write a special Mass for the Gnostic Church.” (Italics by Stephan Hoeller. Francis King: Man, Myth & Magick, ed. Cavendish). “Indeed, as

far as one can discern, Crowley's only act that related to anything even remotely ecclesiastical is his writing of the Liber XV O.T.O. Ecclesiae Gnosticae Canon Missae, of which more shall be said later. When perusing Crowley's voluminous Opus of many volumes, nowhere does one find any indication of his interest in or knowledge of the sacraments, the mythos and ethos of the historic Christian church. He frequently uses (some would say misuses and abuses) the technical terms of the sacraments, associating them with sexual matters, but that is about all. In the following we shall undertake a systematic, point by point examination of the features of the claims of the Crowleyan succession which seem doubtful to us:"

(1) Crowley seems never to have used the Papus successions at all if he ever received them in the first place. Crowley only operated two orders: the O.T.O. which he received from Germany, and the A.·. A.·. which he took from the Golden Dawn. At the time Crowley received his authorities from Reuss, the Gnostic Catholic Church had merged or was about to merge with the Martinist Order, in such a manner that they no longer functioned separately. There is no reason to suppose that Reuss or Crowley would have gone contrary to the rules established by Papus and separated this church from the Martinist context.

(2) Neither Papus nor Crowley had a valid apostolic succession to pass on because they had none in the first place. Reuss is said to have received the succession from Papus in 1909. ... Papus only received the unquestionably valid succession from Bricaud after July 1913, this being the date of Bricaud's own consecration. Thus in 1909 Papus may or may not have been a valid bishop depending on whether he did or did not receive the Doinel succession by this time and (b) whether one is justified in accepting the Doinel succession is valid. ... The only succession possessed by Papus which one must accept as valid, however, he simply did not have to confer on Reuss in 1909. (3) Assuming that Papus had a valid succession to hand on in 1909, which is assuming too much—the succession may not have passed on to Reuss owing lack of proper intention. Proper intention in the ecclesiastical sense implies that in consecrating an other bishop the consecrator intends to do as the church has always done under such circumstances. The passing on of the Martinist and associated grades and initiations was a pro-forma honorary gesture on the part of Papus, given in exchange for a similar honorary conferring of O.T.O. degrees on himself by Reuss. This sort of thing is customary among heads of initiatory orders who recognize each other in a fraternal manner, but it is a little more than a

friendly formality. (A famous and controversial analogous event being the exchange of honorary grades in a like manner by Aleister Crowley and H. Spencer Lewis of the A.M.O.R.C.) While there may be honorary degrees of Masonic orders conferred at a distance or “on sight,” this cannot be done in an ecclesiastical succession. Thus even if Papus may have wished to pass on some kind of an ecclesiastical succession to Reuss, the manner of conferring it would have been enough to render it very suspect indeed.

(4) There is nor proof that either Reuss or Crowley were technically capable of receiving a valid catholic episcopate. In order to be consecrated a bishop, a person must be validly baptized, confirmed, and ordained a priest and deacon. Were these prerequisites fulfilled in the case of Reuss? Were they in the case of Crowley? If not, they were not capable of receiving a valid episcopate even if the consecrator possessed a valid succession and held the proper intention.

(5) Reuss probably, and Crowley almost certainly, could not pass on any valid succession they received because they lacked proper intention. Reuss was a Mason with little or no knowledge of catholic practice, and Crowley was a passionate neo-pagan without any shred of sympathy for the catholic sacramental mythos even in its most esoteric aspect.

(6) Provided that claims should be raised to a succession descending from Papus through Reuss and through Crowley to various O.T.O. bishops, such bishops themselves could probably not pass on an apostolic succession in a valid manner for lack of proper intention. The leading members of O.T.O. organizations as a rule are so out of touch with even the rudiments of the catholic tradition that it is highly unlikely that their actions could be accepted as conforming to the doctrine of intention even in its most liberal and esoteric sense. Present-day representatives of the O.T.O. tradition at least in the United States are woefully uneducated in all matters including those ecclesiastical, and emotionally unstable to boot—at least in the majority of instances. It would be too much to expect from most of these ragtag subculture-magicians to know anything of proper intention, not to speak of holding such an intention.

(7) Whatever valid stream and current of magic, ecclesiastical or otherwise may have existed in the O.T.O. in Crowley’s time is now probably absent in the present O.T.O. offshoots, owing to their lack of proper succession authority. ... Here a little insight into more recent O.T.O. history may prove helpful. According to the late Louis T. Culling (Frater Aquila), a

high-ranking member of the O.T.O. as well as of its short-lived offshoot, the G.B.G., and a long-time personal friend of this writer, the only person lawfully entitled to head the O.T.O. was Karl Johannes Germer (1885 – 1962). This man—of whom even the most rabid critics cannot say much ill—became the Outer Head of the O.T.O. upon Crowley’s death as he was already somewhat the acting head during Crowley’s last years. According to reliable informants Karl Germer named a man named Metzger (Fratr Paragranus) as his successor. Metzger resided in Switzerland and re-established the O.T.O. in the German speaking countries in a most sensible and respectable way. It would appear on the basis of this information that all other existing O.T.O. groups (exclusive of that of Mr. Metzger, Frater Paragranus) are without proper succession authority. The English writer on Crowleyana, Kenneth Grant, who claims to be Outer Head was expelled by Karl Germer from the order on July 20, 1955. An other alleged chief, Grady McMurtry of California was indeed appointed by Crowley as his personal representative in the United States and as the reformer of the order, but only subject to the approval of Germer. Germer never approved, thus McMurtry’s position also evaporated in spite of his claims. Neither the expelled member Grant, nor the unapproved representative McMurtry were mentioned in Karl Germer’s will. A Brazilian claimant named Motta has similarly failed to establish any valid authority for his high sounding titles in yet another revival movement of the O.T.O. Unlike in churches, where schisms do not invalidate successorship, in the O.T.O. the magical current is said to go with the lawful successorship—at least so this writer was informed by the late Luis T. Culling and other informed O.T.O. members. Perhaps this factor may be held accountable for the stability and common sense of Metzger’s O.T.O. and for the lamentable ways of the other, less legitimate bodies?

Then Stephan A. Hoeller makes further accusations:

The only document available that pertains to the sacramental practice of the Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica of the O.T.O. is the aforementioned Mass written by Crowley himself. It is a curious text, poetic and magical in nature, but having virtually nothing in common with a Mass as understood by Catholic tradition both orthodox and heretical. While it cannot be thus said to be either a Mass or catholic, one may also say that it has hearty little in it that could be called Gnostic either, unless the frequent use of the mystic word IAO unaccompanied by any other Gnostic feature should be accepted as atoning for the omission of everything else. The Ecclesiae

Gnosticae Catholicae Canon Missae is not what its title declares. It is a complicated magical ceremony of considerable dramatic effect written in the typical bombastic style of Crowley, and dilated with his poetry, and containing quasi-Egyptian, Kabbalistic and other elements, with the Christian sacramental mythos notably absent. It does not contain many of the essential features which make up a Mass in any and all branches of the church catholic whether in East or West. Although it does contain the necessary formula of consecration in Greek (“this is my body ‘and’ this is the chalice of my blood”) the formula of consecration is taken out of the traditional context wherein it is identified as spoken by Jesus the Christ. Also in other portions of the Mass the consecrated host is referred to as sperm, and indeed there exists a probably well-founded rumour to the effect that the bread-like substance used in the Mass contains sperm. It is also telling that although many personages of various spiritual stature from Lao-Tze and Krishna to Rabelais, Swinburne and (naturally) Sir Aleister Crowley are mentioned by name in the Mass, the name of Jesus or Christ is never mentioned once. This ritual is clearly not a Mass in any sense of the Christian and Catholic mythos. We are not informed whether Crowley recognized or had any use for the other six sacraments, or whether he felt that one, i.e. his Mass was enough. ¹⁹

So what better time to punish Stephan A. Hoeller for his frontal attack on the O.T.O. Church, with the centenary of the Book of Law, channeled and transmitted in April, 1904 to the Wizard of the Illuminati, Crowley himself. A. W. Hill wrote by no coincidence, that after the event, as reported by L.A. Weekly: “On May 7, 2004, as dusk was falling, a plume of black smoke as big and ornery as a Texas twister rose above Los Angeles. And though no one later raved on local talk radio that he’d seen the face of the devil in the ominous cloud, a knowing onlooker in a sufficiently altered state might well have glimpsed the Whore of Babylon, the face of the eternal Rome to which Philip K. Dick referred when he famously wrote: ‘The Empire never ended.’ The rundown, two-story building at 4516 Hollywood Boulevard, which for 27 years had been the peculiar home of Bishop Stephan A. Hoeller’s Ecclesia Gnostica, was in flames. No one was injured, and the vessels of communion were salvaged, but unbeknownst to most, a landmark of hidden Hollywood had been lost. In this tiny hole-in-the-wall of a chapel, to the streetside accompaniment of bleating horns, sirens and the occasional gunshot, the gnomish and erudite Dr. Hoeller had held forth most every Friday night on subjects ranging from Kabbalah and Sufism to the psychedelic sacraments of Eleusis. And

on each Sunday, he'd lighted the incense, donned his vestments and conducted a mass that was Catholic in all but its subtly subversive liturgy, for Hoeller is a Gnostic, and the sole American bishop consecrated by the Duc de Palatine, mysterious bearer of the English Gnostic Transmission.

20

[19 http://www.parareligion.ch/hoeller.htm](http://www.parareligion.ch/hoeller.htm) ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016.

Now let's talk a bit more about the mysterious Duc de Palatine.

Richard, Duc de Palatine and the Pansophic Rite

T

he "Ancient Universal Pansophic Masonic Rite" was a rite established at the end of the 19th century by John Yarker, to "synthesize" all esoteric European lineages of the various Illuminati sects. It is generally known that Yarker was a "collector" of Charters, and like Theodor Reuss, founder of the O.T.O., and Papus after him, it was his dream to unite all the orders, rites etc. of the Western Mystery Tradition of the Illuminati with each other. The Ill. Bro. Yarker, Jn.: 33°, 90°, 96° Grand Hierophant of A.P.R.M.M., initiated and installed James Heard as the first Vicarius Salomonis, Conservator of the Rite of the Ancient Universal Pan-Sophic Rite of Masonry, (which synthesized all esoteric European lineages in the late 19th century), who transmitted to Ill. Bro. Hugh G. de Willmott, who transmitted to H.S.H. Duc de Palatine. Pansophic Freemasonry can operate any and all of Yarker's rites, but only by individual warrant and charter of the Vicarius Salomonis.

Richard, Duc de Palatine, was a seminal figure in the development, transformation, and perpetuation of the Gnostic tradition. Palatine was born Ronald Powell of French and British noble parents in 1916. His mother descended from Captain John Hancock, first signer of the Declaration of Independence. He was ennobled by H.I.H. Prince Alexander Licastro de la Chastre Grimaldi Lascaris of Deols, France, under the Seal of the Prefect of Rome, Italy in 1954, and took the name Richard Jean Chretien Duc de Palatine. This was to confirm his attainment of Spiritual Nobility as a Prince of Light. Richard came to England and was eventually consecrated as a Gnostic Bishop, and claimed an unbroken line of succession from the College of Antioch, that linked twelve lines of succession. In 1953, he received a Charter from The Ancient Mystic Order of the Fratrisc Lucis, commonly called The Brotherhood of the Illuminati (FIG. 63), to institute an "Outer Section to be called The Brotherhood of the Illuminati, to be dedicated to the object

of restoring the mystic teaching of our, Lord Jesus Christ.”

In 1960, the name of the Brotherhood of the Illuminati was changed to the Brotherhood of the Pleroma and The Order of the Pleroma, and a council of three was appointed. Richard held high office in many orders and was Sovereign Grand Master of the United

20 <http://www.laweekly.com/news/exile-in-godville-2139968> ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016.

COPY

FROM THE CATHOLICATE OF THE WEST
Incorporated in India under Act XXI of 1860 in 1950
.....

C H A R T E R
of
THE ANCIENT MYSTIC ORDER OF THE FRATRES LUCIS
commonly called
THE BROTHERHOOD OF THE ILLUMINATI

WHEREAS in the year 1493 at Florence, Italy, there was founded a non-sectarian fraternal Order called THE ANCIENT MYSTIC ORDER OF FRATRES LUCIS, which was carried on its work secretly until now,

AND WHEREAS on the day of the date hereof there came and appeared before Us in Our Chancellery in London, His Excellency Count Pietro da Costa-Malatesta, the ARCHON of the said Order, who did then and there in Our presence duly transmit his office of Archon to our well-beloved HIS SERENE HIGHNESS PRINCE RICHARD JOHN CHRETIEN de' PALATINE, with plenary powers to extend the operations of the said Order by instituting an Outer Section in addition to the existing Inner Section, such Outer Section to be called THE BROTHERHOOD OF THE ILLUMINATI, and to be dedicated to the object of restoring to the outer world the mystic teachings of our Lord Jesu Christi.

BE IT KNOWN THEREFORE that We, in order to facilitate and assist the said object DOE HEREBY CHARTER the said ANCIENT MYSTIC ORDER OF FRATRES LUCIS, commonly called THE BROTHERHOOD OF THE ILLUMINATI, and confirm in the Office of ARCHON him the said RICHARD JOHN CHRETIEN DE PALATINE, with full power and authority to rule and govern the said Order, to enact a Constitution for the same, to appoint all Officers therein, and to nominate and appoint his Successor.

Corporate
Seal
Affixed Here.

G I V E N under the Corporate Seal of THE CATHOLICATE OF THE WEST, this 14th day of November, A.D., 1953 by the undersigned.

(Signed) + Georgius
PATRIARCH OF GLASTONBURY
Catholicos

John, Baron Kennedy
Secretarius ad hoc.

Enrolled in Archives: 1953/28.

NOTE: His Serene Highness has been confirmed in his noble dignity by His Highness Prince Souverain Titulaire de Poels, Pretendent au Trone du Saint Empire Romain d'Orient in 1954 and was confirmed by the Prefecture of Rome, Sez. Il Pen, del 3/8/1954. R.G. 3188, vist. P.M. 15/10/1954.
All documents can be seen in the Archives of the Brotherhood of Illumin.

FIG. 63 – Document 50 present in the archives of the Brotherhood of the Illuminati, also known as Ancient Mystic Order of Fratres Lucis, on their

supposed origins, showing the date of their foundation in Florence in 1493. On the bottom of the document there is also a note that shows how Ronald Powell was ennobled by assuming the name and the title of Richard, Duc de Palatine by Prince Alessandro French Licastro de la Chastre Grimaldi Lascaris, Duke and Marquis de la Chastre under the seal of the Prefect of Rome in Italy in 1954.

Here are blow-up photo-copies from my micro-film archives

STEP -SYNOPSIS:

We wish to advise that associated with the Brotherhood of the Illuminati are a number of Orders and Churches dealing with the apocryphal and occultic lore, whose final accession is vested in the person of His Serene Highness Richard, Duc de Palatine, and are as follows:

ORDERS: The Neo-Nicene Catholic Church.
MEMBER: The Brotherhood of the Illuminati.
Allegiance: The Neo-Sophic Rite of Freemasonry, embracing the following Orders:

- The Order of the Knights of the Holy Ghost.
- The Order of the Illuminati.
- The Order of the Temple (Templars in the Apostolic Dimension)
- The Order of the Knights of St. John.
- The Order of the Knights of Malta.
- The Order of the Knights of the Holy Sepulchre.
- The Holy Church of the Holy Grail.
- The Rosicrucian Brotherhood of the Light.
- The Order of the Holy Grail of Hierosolym.
- The Order of the Holy Royal Arch of Egypt.
- The Ancient and Mystical Rite (33 Degrees)
- The Rite of Memphis (33 Degrees)
- The Rite of Mizraim (33 Degrees)
- The Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (33 Degrees)
- The Esoteric Order of Enoch.
- The Order of the Merkabah.

The Ill. Bro. John Barker, Jr. 31st, 32nd, 33rd Initiator and Install Agent under the Great Hierophant, Conservator of the Rite of the Ancient Universal Neo-Sophic Rite of Freemasonry, who transmitted this power and authority to Ill. Bro. Hugh G. de Willmott, Baron and who in turn transmitted this authority to His Ser. Duc de Palatine. Although the same authority was granted to the S.T.C. in 1870, this line of succession has no connection with the former S.T.C. in any way. According to the promise made by John Barker to the Rosicrucian Grand Lodge of England, that he would not confer any of these degrees upon individuals other than those who have been only those who are 3rd Degree Masons was such adherence with us.

CHIEF GRAND OFFICE: The Order of the True Holy Cross.
President: The Abbey of Pythia Solima.
Secretary: The United Fraternity of the St. Michael and Sophia.
Grand Hierophant: The Sovereign Department of the Mysteries.

All work authorizations and Opinions or Initiations can be passed by competent persons in the archives of the Brotherhood of the Illuminati.

FIG. 64 – Top secret documents originally hidden on microfilm —as explained in the note written by hand on this page to your right—that would seem to show evidence, at least on paper, of the fact that Richard, Duc de Palatine, Archon of the Brotherhood of the Illuminati, was initiatic heir of a supposed lineage of the Order of the Illuminati Masonic Rite called Ancient Universal Pan-Sophic Rite, originally bestowed upon his Master Hugh G. de Willmott, by noted English Freemason John Yarker (1883 – 1913), a prominent figure of “fringe” Freemasonry, and an important member also in so-called “Regular” Freemasonry, who started several Neo-Templar rites and was tied, in turn, to Aleister Crowley.

Rites of Memphis and Mizraim, Grand Hierophant of the Sovereign Imperium of the Mysteries, Sovereign Grand Master of the Ancient and

Universal Pansophic Rites of Freemasonry, Senior Prelate and Great Prior of the Order of the True Rosy Cross, and Grand Master of the United Templar Rite.

In July, 1964, he incorporated these bodies into the *Disciplina Arcani* (*Arcanum Arcanorum*), an integral part of the Order of the Pleroma, in order to withdraw the Masonic influence, and to cleanse the Order from all taint of being a political tool. Palatine had plumbed the depths of Freemasonry through the Scottish Rite, and attained the 33° degree, then went into the esoteric Ultra-Masonic and Egyptian Rites, searching for spiritual enlightenment. Palatine preserved and perpetuated the Pansophic or Ancient Rites of Freemasonry, where John Yarker had spent his career painstakingly collecting valid charters and warrants to preserve. (FIG. 64) Palatine deleted the Masonic requirement, synthesized authorities, warrants, and charters, used spiritual discernment as a basic canon for ordination and consecration rather than seminary training, and was willing to quickly advance people to higher degrees when appropriate. These and other such Rites are mere external group exercises or liturgies through which invisible Cabalistic and Hermetic forces are contacted to potentiate the interior unfoldment of lodge members. These rites are not the essential Gnosis of any school or tradition. They are merely ritual instruments that were appropriate in a medieval setting, and are secondary to the essential transmission. The intent was not to revive those complex medieval European rites, but to make them available for study by Pansophic Freemasons. (FIGS. 65 and 66)

Also, one must ask, how many of those who work the Rites of Memphis and Mizraim still have the entire 99° degrees, and of those, how many actually do the “Internal Alchemy” work related to the material in the Quarantines of Cagliostro? Duc de Palatine transmitted to Bishop and Count George Boyer, Grand Archon, Brotherhood and Order of the Pleroma, Hermetic Brotherhood of Light, Sanctuary of the Gnosis (which have authority to transmit the following extant lineages), warranted the Grailmaster, on behalf of the Temple of the Holy Grail, to carry forth the authorities embodied in the Pansophic Rite, including:

- ILLUMINIST (ULTRA-MASONIC):
 1. Fratres Lucis (Brotherhood of the Illuminati)
 2. Order of the Illuminati (*Ordo Illuminatorum*)

3. Order of the Martiniste
4. Brotherhood of Luxor
- **TEMPLAR:**
 1. Knights of the Holy Ghost
 2. Knights of St. John
 3. Knights of Malta
 4. Knights of the Holy Sepulchre
 5. Knights of the Temple
- **ROSICRUCIAN:**
 1. Order of the True Rosy Cross
 2. Golden and Rosy Cross
 3. Order of the Rose Croix of Hiredom
- **GNOSTIC ECCLESIAE:**
 1. Order of the Ecclesiae Rosicrucianae Catholicae (Catholic)
 2. Hidden Church of the Holy Grail (Protestant, Edgar Waite)
 3. Ecclesia Gnostica Ortodoxa
- **ULTRA-MASONIC and MASONIC:**
 1. Ancient and Primitive Rite
 2. Rite of Memphis
 3. Rite of Mizraim
 4. Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite
 5. Swedenborgian Rite
 6. Order of the Rose-Croix of Hiredom
 7. Order of the Holy Royal Arch of Enoch

The Tau, the Gnostic Church and the Patriarchate of Antioch
J

ules-Benoît Stanislas Doinel du Val-Michel, known as Jules Doinel, (FIG. 67) placed in the foundation of his Gnostic Church, the mystical title of Tau. That's why all the bishops of the contemporary Gnostic Churches use this appellative in their own mystic name. This Greek letter reminded him of the Egyptian ankh, and he called

Fall, 1992, letter from Boyer to Korman
in Spring, 1993

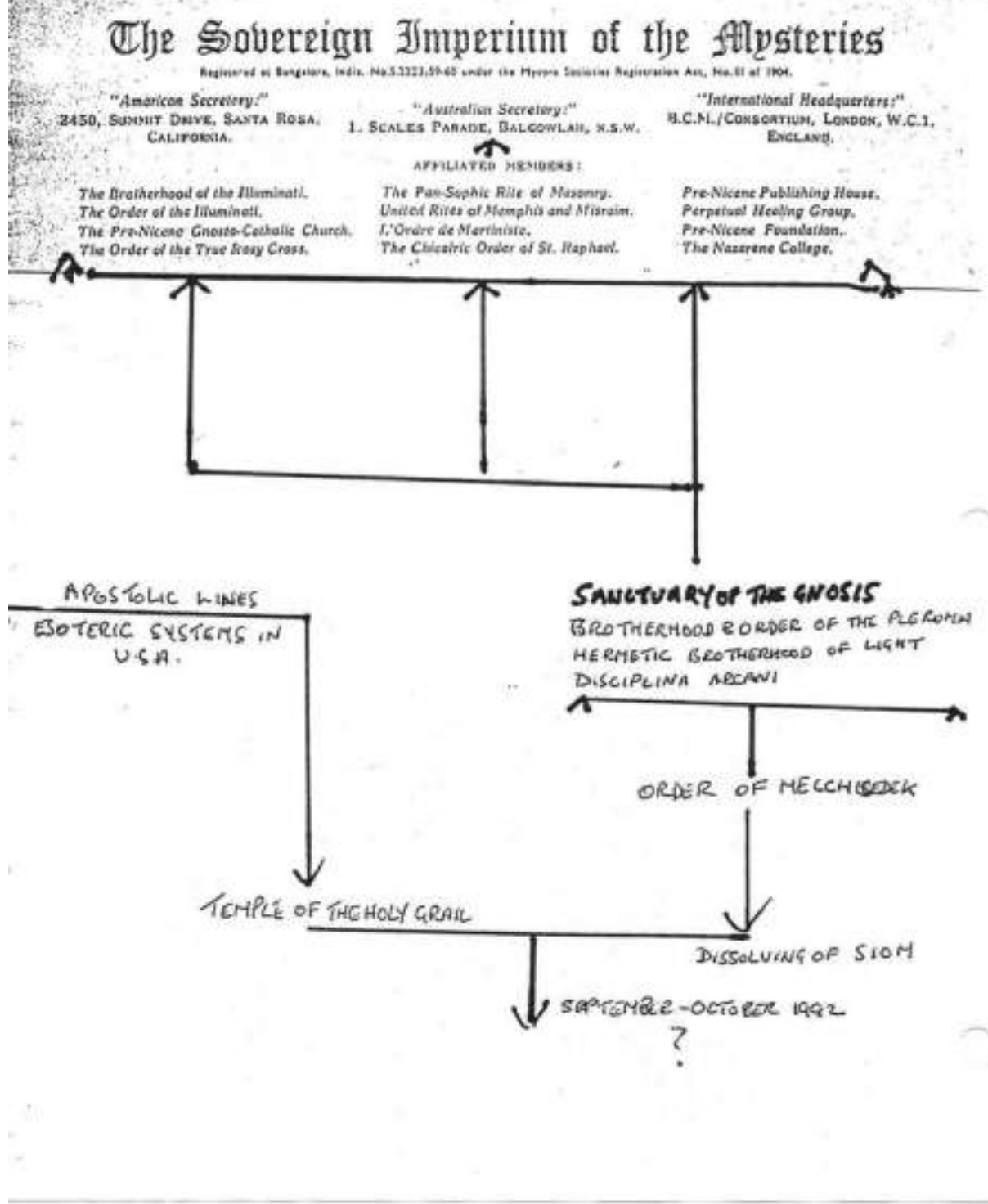


FIG. 65 – Document from 1992, on apostolic lineages of Richard, Duc de

Palatine linked to the esoteric systems of the Illuminati in various countries.

The Sovereign Imperium of the Mysteries

Registered at Bangalore, India, No. 5,222/59-60 under the Mysore Societies Registration Act, No. III of 1904.

"American Secretary:"
2450, SUMMIT DRIVE, SANTA ROSA,
CALIFORNIA.

"Australian Secretary:"
1, SCALES PARADE, BALGOYLAH, N.S.W.

"International Headquarters:"
H.C.M./CONSORTIUM, LONDON, W.C.1,
ENGLAND.

AFFILIATED MEMBERS:

The Brotherhood of the Illuminati.
The Order of the Illuminati.
The Pre-Nicene Gnostic-Catholic Church.
The Order of the True Rosy Cross.

The Pan-Sophic Rite of Masonry.
United Rites of Memphis and Misraim.
L'Ordre de Martiniste.
The Chivalric Order of St. Raphael.

Pre-Nicene Publishing House.
Perpetual Healing Group.
Pre-Nicene Foundation.
The Nazarene College.

YOUR REF.
OUR REF.

DATE 1st January 1960.

DECRETUM
CONCERNING THE BROTHERHOOD OF THE ILLUMINATI, THE ORDER OF THE ILLUMINATI, and THE HERMETIC BROTHERHOOD OF LIGHT

WE, RICHARD, DUC de PALATINE, PRESIDENT AND GRAND HIEROPHANT OF THE SOVEREIGN IMPERIUM OF THE MYSTERIES, pursuant to the plenary powers vested in Us by Rule XIII of the said Imperium, DO HEREBY DECREE that the organisations referred to in the said Rule XIII (4), to wit: THE BROTHERHOOD OF THE ILLUMINATI, THE ORDER OF THE ILLUMINATI, and THE HERMETIC BROTHERHOOD OF LIGHT, shall from henceforth be governed and administered by a Governing Body to be called THE COUNCIL OF THREE, to which end WE HEREBY APPOINT Ourself, The Reverend John Martyn-Baxter, and The Right Reverend George William Boyer as the first Members of the said Council of Three, with full powers, including that of appointing other Officers and of registering and/or incorporating the pre-named bodies or each and any of them in any part of the world; Provided always that nothing herein contained shall be deemed to in any way diminish Our full powers in relation thereto as set forth in the above-mentioned Rules.

GIVEN under Our hand, this 1st day of January 1960 at London, England.

WITNESS :-

John, Baron Keenlyde

Richard Duc de Palatine

DUC de PALATINE

President and Grand Hierophant, S.I.O.M.
Leader, Brotherhood of the Illuminati
Grand Archon, Order of the Illuminati and
Hermetic Brotherhood of Light.

FIG. 66 – Document in which Richard, Duc de Palatine was appointed as head of the Brotherhood of the Illuminati, Order of the Illuminati and of Hermetic Brothehood of Light, by a council administred by a initiatic entity called THE COUNCIL OF THREE.



FIG. 67 – Jules-Benoît Stanislaus Doinel du Val-Michel (1842 – 1903).

himself Valentin, in honor of the famous Gnostic founder of the second century named Valentin, something that was done also by my old friend the Norwegian Jan Valentin Sæther (b. 1944), a very talented painter who paints all the Grand Masters of the Order Freemasons of Norway (Swedish Rite), and is primarily responsible for the Bruchion Center that used to

operate in Oslo on behalf of the Ecclesia Gnostica of Dr. Stephan A. Hoeller. (FIGS. 68 and 69) I followed this Gnostic reality for a few years when I lived in Norway, but at one point it was completely infiltrated by members of the various O.T.O factions, bringing in their perverse Gnostic liberal beliefs that were far more dangerous than those of the Ecclesia Gnostica. Present were Illuminati Satanists like Nicholaj Frisvold de Mattos, who calls himself Tau Orphee Luchifero, or his disciple Runar Karlsen (Bishop Tau To Logos), an XI ° of the Ordo Templi Orientis (degree dedicated to homosexual magic), who celebrated an unlikely Gnostic Mass in the Bruchion Center of Jan Valentin Sæther, where under the valuable sacral vestment, he was actually naked. Definitely an unusual celebration that would have pleased the Vatican gay lobby, but later Sæther became upset by the practices, and forbid the use of his Gnostic Church to Thelemites.

Returning to Doinel, when he was appointed Patriarch of the Gnostic Church, he declared his direct descent from the Apostle John (the beloved), whose gospel was considered their main holy book. And it is precisely this reference to John, that suggests a certain continuity of the Gnostic Church with the Johannite Church of Raymond Bernard Fabrè-Palapat, that far from disappearing, was partially absorbed by the French esoteric milieu, since the Order of Palapat and his church were transmitted down to Joséphin Péladan, which in turn transmitted them inside what was the first Martinist Order organized under the aegis of Papus or Gérard Encausse. Just see the names of the first people involved in the Gnostis Church, and you will understand right away the protagonists of the Martinist Order founded by Papus. However, Doinel was convinced that the Church should be run by couples, formed by a male and a female bishop, as was done fifty years earlier by the controversial Illuminati mystic and prophet of Lyon the French, Eugene Vintras, with his infamous Church of Carmel. In 1842, under pressure from the Catholic Church, Vintras was arrested by the French authorities and imprisoned for five years



FIG. 68 – Stephan A. Hoeller (b. 1931) Regionary Bishop of the Americas of the Ecclesia Gnostica.

on the trumped-up charge of soliciting donations from people that he claimed to reveal the name of their guardian angel. While he was in prison, the Abbe Marechal, known as Ruthmael, took over the community. He apparently began publicly teaching certain rituals that had a sexual content. According to some reports, he confided to his congregation, “Those who feel love for one another should share it often. Every time they do, they are sure to create a spirit in heaven.” Well, this was yet again another connection to sexual magic, however the ancient Gnostics included both men and women in the priesthood, a tradition revived by Vintras in the Church of Carmel, and later by Doinel who chose its members, among the adepts of Papus, were the first form of organized Martinism open to both men and women (although men are still to this day the only ones that can achieve the degree of S :: I : : I :: / Supèrieur Inconnu Initiateur), this made possible to recruit the future male and female bishops of his church.

As the historian Richard Griffiths explains:

These rites were sacrificial in nature, and they enabled those who performed them to receive the merits of “redemption,” and to participate in the preparation for the coming of the Paraclete. The belief in the efficacy of a specific rite in freeing man from the fetters of matter and bringing him nearer to the spiritual redemption which would announce the Third Reign is very near to that of most gnostic sects, for whom the method of redemption consisted not so much in the profession of certain opinions or virtues as in the practice of certain rites. The ancient Gnostics included both men and women in the priesthood, a tradition revived by Vintras in the Church of Carmel. Women were permitted into the priesthood of the rite, in fact they held a very important place, for it was through Woman that salvation was to come. And in the attitude towards the Virgin Mary we find a conception of her as “created Wisdom,”



FIG. 69 – Circes / OSTI and Stephan Holler in his reconstructed Church in Hollywood.

the invariable reflection of “uncreated Wisdom.” This can be seen to be very close to one form of Valentinianism, a gnostic belief in which Sophia, or Wisdom (a divine principle which had fallen from the realm of light into the realm of matter) was conceived as being a double figure. The

higher Sophia remained in the sphere of light, the lower Sophia had sunk into darkness. Through this duality Sophia became the fallen divinity through whom the mingling of light and dark, of spirit and matter, in the world, had been achieved; she was also seen as the intermediary between the lower and higher worlds and an instrument of redemption.

I know it can become complex at times to follow all these names that shaped the history of the priesthood of the Illuminati in the last couple of centuries, however it's important to underline their importance. Among the various characters recruited from Doinel for his project, there was Papus himself who became Tau Vincent, Bishop of Toulouse, and Paul Sedir [pseudonym of Yvon Le Loup (1871 – 1926)], who became Tau Paulas, coadjutor bishop of Toulouse and Concorrezzo or Lucien Chamuel [pseudonym of Lucien Mauchel (deceased in 1936)], Tau Bardesanes, bishop of La Rochelle and Saintes. These three formed the Holy Synod of Ecclesia Gnostica, that as you can see was firmly in the hands of the Martinist branch of the Illuminati. The theology of the Church included elements of the Gnostic doctrines of Simon Magus, Valentin and Marcus, the Cathars (of which were recovered two sacraments: consolamentum, a form of complex ritual with laying on of hands, and Aparentement, a public confession of their sins), of the Catholic Church (a form of Mass with the splitting of the bread) and of Masonic initiation.²¹ And then through a séance, Doinel obtained the main line of consecration of contemporary Gnosticism, that became the Ecclesia Gnostic Catholica (EGC), whose branches, as I told you in the first volume of

21 <http://www.eresie.it/it/Doinel.htm> † Archived 15th November, 2016.

myConfessions, are particularly interested in sexual magic along the lines dictated by occultists like Theodor Reuss, Aleister Crowley, ending in the O.T.O. and its derivatives.

The “Gnostic Mass” unfortunately, in this environment, gradually becomes an orgiastic ritual, of which the expert Massimo Introvigne, in his book *The Return of Gnosticism*, reconstructs sources, largely unknown, highlighting in particular the figure—almost ignored today—of the Belgian knight Georges Le Clément de Saint-Marcq. A high level dignitary of Freemasonry in his country that was fanatically anti-Catholic, whose influence has been decisive, and a figure that I have already described to you in detail in Volume I of my Confessions, because of the importance in the teachings of the Ordo Templi Orientis, with his controversial Eucharist brochure. Crowley enclosed in the highest degrees

of his paramasonic system, the secrets of the E.G.C, and transmitted them to a worthy successor, creating the mysterious 12th degree that was to remain a total secret even for the majority of O.T.O. members. Before his death in August, 1944, Crowley left the legacy of his Church in the hands of William Bernard Crow, who in 1948 declares himself Patriarch Great General Director and Grand Master of the Order, (FIGS. 70 and 71) which, however, will take place outside the traditional transmission of the O.T.O. degrees, and it seems to be rather linked to the Rite of Memphis and Mizraim, and the various denominations of the colorful Gnostic-Catholic “Fringe” Masonic milieu that involves high level Illuminati.

Understanding the sectarian world of the Illuminati and their philosophy will lead to the weird world of the head of slaves of the elite, and Satanic parasites like Marina Abramović or Marilyn Manson, just to name two servants of evil. Our world seems to be heading towards a final clash with such forces, so we need to prepare, understand and comprehend the level of manipulation at all levels, especially when this ends in the classical worship of the Sabbatic Goat.

Elphias Levi re-imagined Baphomet into a figure he named the Sabbatic Goat. Representing the universe in the form of binary opposites, the Sabbatic Goat incorporates elements of the hermaphroditic stone Baphomet and the symbolic ideals of the Templar Baphomet myth. He mingled these elements with Occult, Kabbalistic and Catholic imagery. ²²

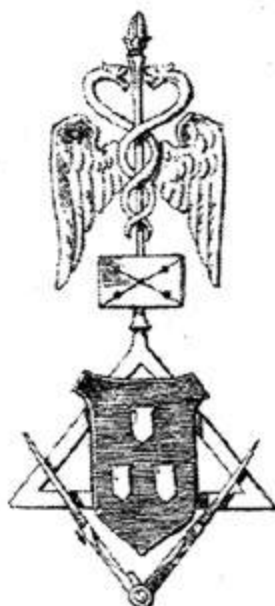
The Gnostic legacy and the various Churches is confusing to the untrained and disinterested believer, which is orchestrated and manipulated by different factions of the Illuminati, sometimes fighting each other, that is made up of Bishops who become Masons (a quite well-known fact), but also by high dignitaries of Freemasonry recognized as bishops by the Vatican because of their apostolic succession from Antioch deemed legitimate. This was confirmed to me by Professor Giancarlo Seri, who is one of the highest authorities worldwide of the so-called “Egyptian” rites of Freemasonry. Currently there are at least five bishops and several churches that bear the title of Patriarch of Antioch, without counting the various derivatives and sub-products of the Church of Antioch, which was derived by a splinter group present in irregular and spurious forms of Freemasonry. One of these is represented by Archbishop Roberto C. Toca, is tied since the second half of the seventies to the Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua (F.R.A.), and the Ordo Templi Orientis and its EGC. That is where he obtained, thanks to the Illuminati Johannes Rider, X° degree and

OHO (Outer Head of the Orde,) of a branch of the O.T.O. In 1976, Toca then came into contact with a particular branch of the Patriarchate of Antioch close to Freemasonry, headed by Archbishop Herman Adrian Spruit. This happened when Toca, a rather colorful character of the international occult scene, was still a resident in Cuba, where, contrary to what you might initially think, Freemasonry and the Jesuits are the masters, not the so-called communists, and this has been proven to the world once again with the arrival of Pope Francis, a South American Jesuit. He has often used Cuba in recent years as an outpost for his geopolitical business for the New World Order. All those idiotic Hollywood stars that criticized President Donald J. Trump before his election in 2016, should go there, since they seem to love communism, a creation of the evil side of the Illuminati, and for this reason an ideological abomination.

22 <http://ultraculture.org/blog/2016/02/08/baphomet-sabbatic-goat/> † Archived 15th November, 2016.

Roberto C. Toca, was not that attracted to communism, and thanks to his Illuminati connections moved to the U.S., where he would form his own independent jurisdiction of the Patriarchate of Antioch in 1980. A couple of years later he joined the Archbishop Herman Adrian Spruit, founder of the Catholic Apostolic Church of Antioch-Malabar Rite, which claims valid lines of apostolic succession in the historical episcopate, which is not however, in union with the Catholic Pope in Rome or any Orthodox Patriarch,²³ and consecrated Toca archbishop in 1982. In the United States as resident since 1987, he becomes first Archbishop and later Archbishop Primate, but also a stable landmark of the Cuban community in the city of Tampa, Florida, where Toca still resides and launched a successful television career. This led him to be one of the most viewed Latin American men in Florida,

23 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Free_Church_of_Antioch † Archived 15th November, 2016.



SOVEREIGN SANCTUARY
of the
Ancient and Primitive Rite
of
MEMPHIS AND MIZRAIM

In the name of the great Architect of the Universe.

Salutation upon all points of the Triangle.

WHEREAS it is universally accepted by responsible students of Masonic History that the whole authority of the Scottish, Memphis and Mizraim Rites was concentrated in the late John Yarker, and from him finally passed to Aleister Crowley, in whom it is now vested.

NOW, THEREFORE, we the said **ALEISTER CROWLEY**, by virtue of such authority, do **HEREBY APPOINT Our Brother WILLIAM BERNARD CROW** as Patriarch Grand Administrator General of the Rite, with full authority to administer all such funds as come within his control.

In witness whereof we have hereunto

set our Hand and Seal,

August 1944 e.v.

FIG. 70 – Document certifying the transfer of the Patriarchate of the Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica by Aleister Crowley to the Freemason William Bernard Crow in August 1944, present on page 484 of the book O.T.O. Rituals and Sex Magick by Theodor Reuss and Aleister Crowley, published by the Pentacle Enterprises (September, 1999) and subsequently withdrawn from circulation because of a court case and pressures received by the O.T.O. U.S. caliphate.

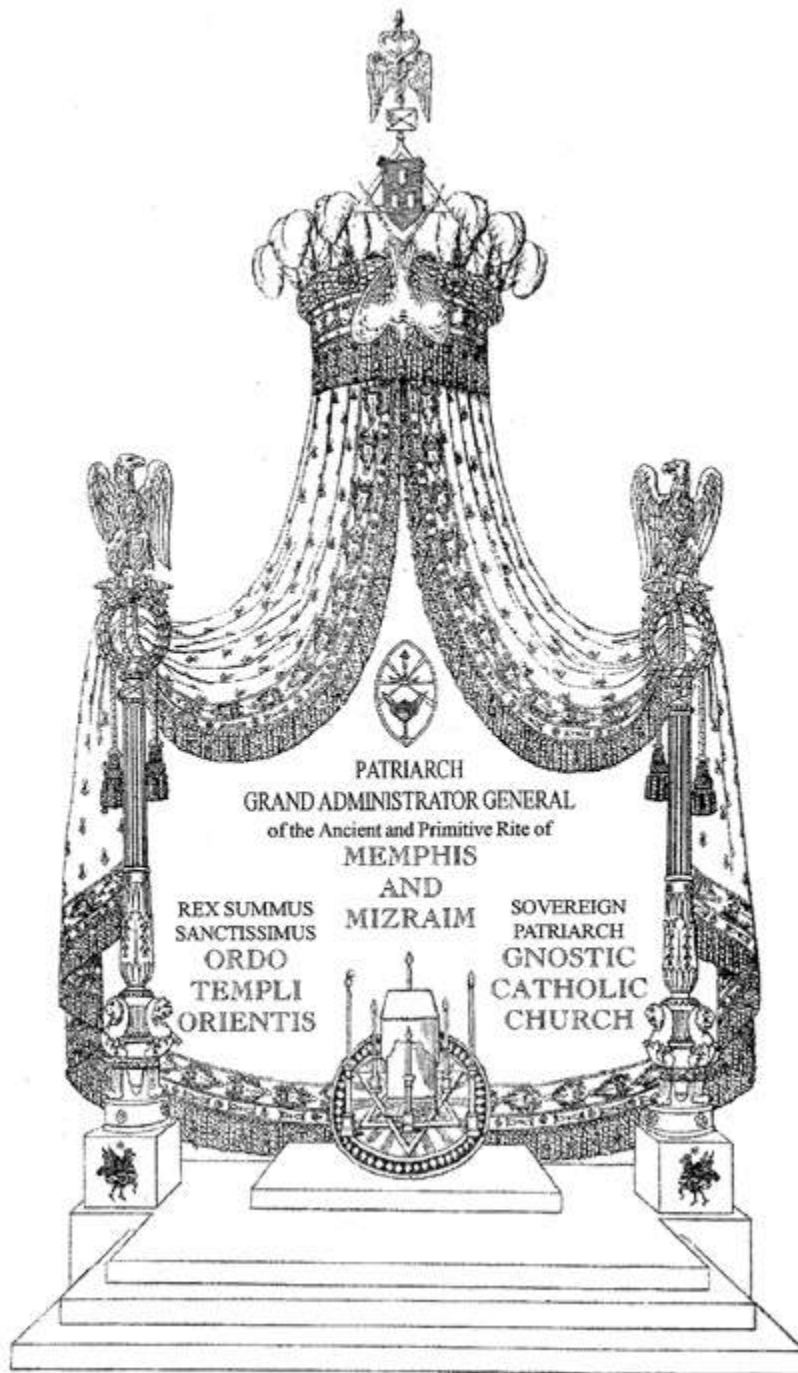


FIG. 71 – Coat of arms of the Masonic-Gnostic- Neo-Templar Sanctuary

created in August, 1948 by William Bernard Crow, named by Aleister Crowley in 1944, Patriarch Grand Ancient General Director and Universal Cosmic Ritual Architecture, which included the XII ° of the O.T.O., the 33 ° 90 ° 97 ° of the Rite of Memphis and Mizraim and the title of Sovereign Patriarch of the Gnostic Catholic Church. This document is taken from p. 485 of the rare out-of-print book O.T.O. Rituals and Sex Magick by Theodor Reuss and Aleister Crowley, published September, 1999 by Pentacle Enterprises in London.

and the most delirious and improbable televangelist that you have ever seen, even in the United States. Archbishop Roberto C. Toca is one of a kind. However he seems to be globally recognized by the Ecumenical College of Metropolitans of the Gnostic Church. The Catholic Church of the Antiochean Rite of Roberto C. Toca has even an official address, P.O. Box P.O. Box 8473.

The seat of the patriarchate was formerly Antioch, in what is now Turkey. However, in the 15th century, it was moved to Syria in response to the Ottoman invasion.

Going back to what is modern Gnosticism, Massimo Introvigne writes that it is an attempt: “of synthesis between the setting of Jules-Benoît Doinel and that of the Gnostic Ecclesia Catholica: almost all of which include secret teachings of sexual magic, though compared to Aleister Crowley—the liturgical and ritual aspects retain greater importance and

the magical use of sexuality is proposed, trying to stay away from the orgiastic tone of the extreme English occultist.”²⁴

So for Introvigne, there are no branches of the Gnostic Church without sexual element, they are all involved in some way in sexual magic (or magick as Crowley used to write), and there are only less obvious manifestations of the “orgiastic tone.” And now before closing with the subject of Gnostic tradition within the Illuminati, I could not do so without mentioning Joel Duez Vichery, a contemporary author of 25 books on various elements of the esoteric tradition, and a controversial figure of the Illuminati. Duez goes from membership in the infamous gay Choronzon Club of Michael Paul Bertiaux, (FIG. 72) to a key position in almost every Illuminati sect in the world (including the mysterious and highly secretive Order of the Dragon), to his leading position in the Église gnostique

apostolique, founded in 1953 by Robert Ambelain. (FIG. 73) Duez incredibly received an official blessing as Monsignor, from the now Saint, Pope John Paul II, after joining the infamous Choronzon Club, (FIG. 74) and even celebrated Gnostic Mass in a Masonic lodge in Haiti, home of Voodoo. Monsignor is an honorific form of address for those members of the clergy of the Catholic Church including bishops, honorary prelates and canons. I have included documents that will cast an even darker shadow on the nefarious John Paul II activities, and his familiarity with key figures of the occult world.

24 See. Massimo Introvigne, *Il ritorno dello gnosticismo*, (Milan: SugarCo, 1993), pp. 176-202.

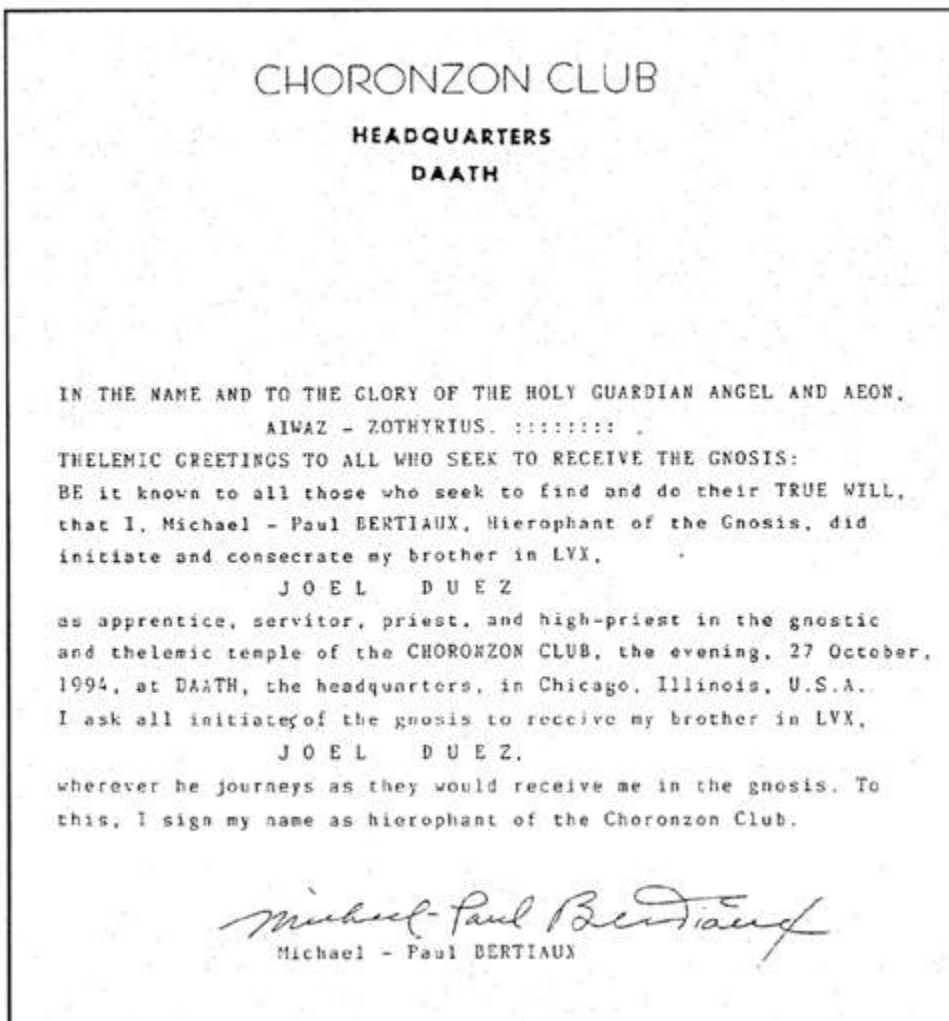


FIG. 72 – Joel Duez membership in the homosexual CHORONZON CLUB with a document signed by Michael Paul Bertiaux.

The Jesuits, the Rosicrucians and the Catholic Origins of “Scottish Freemasonry”

A

thanasius Kircher plays a dual role of paramount importance, both in the growth of Marian devotion, and in the development of the Jesuit “Golden” infiltration of the Rosy Cross, that inspired later the birth of the Order of the Golden and Rosy Cross, a German Rosicrucian organization founded in the 1750s by Freemason and alchemist Hermann Fichtuld. Some say this emanated part of the Bavarian Illuminati, which then became their sworn enemies according to the law of divide and rule, dear to the Jesuits, agents of the Catholic Church to this day, as well as heads of Vatican Intelligence services, that had a major role in the development of the Brotherhood of the Rosicrucians after their infiltration gradually moved to control the “Invisible College.” Kircher in his works, attempted to establish an affinity between Pythagoras, the Greek mysteries, the kabbalah esotericism both Hebrew and Arabic, and will remain even after his death, a constant source of inspiration for many researchers of the occult sciences, and of course a key figure for his fellow Jesuits.²⁵

About the strange link between the Jesuits and the Rosicrucians, Freemason and historian Furio Bacchini writes:

25 See. Frances A. Yates, *The Rosicrucian Enlightenment*, (London and Boston: Rutledge & Kegan Paul, 1972), p. 230.



FIG. 73 – Document of Église Gnostique Apostolique that indicates in Joel Duez the successor of Robert Ambelain (1907-1997).

This juxtaposition of the Rosicrucians and the Societas Jesu (author’s note: the Jesuits), characterized by a sort of “love and hate relationship” that had roots dating back to the seventeenth century, during the Thirty Years War, may appear strange because at that time the Rosenkreutz followers were figured in, especially among Protestants, but it was since then that the Jesuits began a real strategy to bring them back “to the true faith.” This aspect will certainly help Kircher in his mission, which is described in this way in the last century by the Jesuit Pierre Theillard de Chardin (1881 – 1955), who had tried to reconcile Darwin’s theory of evolution with religion, and is a rising hero of the New Age: a potentially predisposed world (author’s note: that of Protestants) to transpose the influence of the Jesuits, who are holding a real affinity with the Rosicrucians, the values from them expressed in the same period, the seventeenth century, with the search for the Cosmic Christ, the aggregation point between the universe

and all humanity, an evolution not deterministic but theological¹.”

Freemason Bacchini shows us the affinities that bind them:

Yet of all the religious orders of the Catholic Church, the Jesuits were the ones that looked more to the Rosicrucians. Renaissance esoteric influences acted on the formation of the Society of Jesus have never yet been examined completely. The order made use of the hermetic tradition to appeal to Protestants and to the many religious denominations with whom he came in contact during his missionary work. The hermetic and occult philosophy of the Jesuits had an extraordinary formulation in the work of Athanasius Kircher ... who always mentions with deep respect the alleged ancient Egyptian priest Hermes Trismegistus. The work of Kircher was much used in their missionary work.

Here's another gem extrapolated from Brother Bacchini's work, showing instead, the secret structure of the Golden Rosicrucians, linking them to the Jesuits: “The structure of the Golden Rosicrucians was a pyramid, similar to that of the Jesuits, however, they were dependent on a single general and not twelve members (like the Areopagus of the Illuminati, and the twelve Apostles). The purpose of the Rosicrucians was clear and coincided with Freemasonry, and the research and the training of men to revive a fallen Christianity.”²⁶

The first mention of the mysterious Golden Rosicrucians was made by Samuel Richter in 1710, who wrote an important work on alchemy under the name Sincerus Renatus, where the perfect description of the philosopher's stone of the Aurea Rosicrucian

26 See. Furio Bacchini, *La vita rocambolesca del conte Alessandro Savioli Corbelli (1742-1811)*, (Bologna, IT: Edizioni Pendragon, 2011), pp. 141-143.

Brotherhood is found.
The Order of the Rose
Cross of Gold appears to
be present in Germany
between 1750 and 1790,
but according to some
scholars did not have
much in common with
the original Rosicrucians

of the Fama Fraternitatis. Only their symbolism and mysticism remain present, the rest was Jesus it made. Jesuits were the experts of the occult, arising precisely from their Kircherian tradition, to influence the Christian symbolism of the Rosicrucians in the first years of the famous Rosicrucian Manifestos, and this



FIG. 74 – Incredible official document of the Vatican signed by Pope John Paul II, addressing the Freemason, occultist and member of several Illuminati groups, Joel Duez as a member of the clergy.

is another of the interesting points of which Bacchini speaks in his essay. A conflict between the Illuminati Order of Weishaupt and the mysterious Golden Rosycross linked to the Jesuit leaders of the time, initially helped the creation of the Order of Weishaupt, for their occult purposes of control and manipulation. Let's not forget that the same Franz Adolph Freiherr von Knigge (1752 – 1796), who I spoke about in Volume II (because he is key figure of the original Illuminati Order), before being hired by a certain Di Costanzo for the Bavarian Illuminati, is suspected to have already been initiated into the mysteries of Rosicrucian in 1772. Certainly in 1773 he was initiated into the Masonic Rite of Strict Templar Observance, the Freemason Neo-Templar hideout of the aristocracy, infiltrated over time by the Jesuits through the mysterious Unknown Superiors, whose initials were indeed, the same initials of the Societas Jesu, or Society of Jesus.

This rite of the Strict Observance that I currently preside as one of the leading representatives, as I mentioned in the preface, was purified of Jesuit infiltration, and it has now been reawakened in March of 2016, under my direction. Vincenzo Soro in his commentary of the French pamphlet, *The Great Book of Nature*, shows that the Strict Observance was at one time “the instrument more or less aware by Loyola.” Baron Heinrich von Gleichen (1733 or '35 – 1807), Minister of Denmark, in a letter dated 3 June 1781, fully supports the hypothesis that the initials S.I. were those of the notorious Society of Jesus, and that the Rosicrucians and Neo-Templar were “like puppets of which the Jesuits pulled the strings.” The Jesuits have always been prone to double and triple play to accomplish supreme manipulation, that even back then saw their expulsion from the Vatican. They were intent on orchestrating dramatic revolutions, like the French one, that brought epochal social changes, in order to regain possession of their position in the Vatican. I would like to recall that a few decades before the French Revolution, there was Jesuit and Vatican support to the dynasty of the Stuarts, in their misguided attempt to re-install a Catholic monarch in England, another fundamental step to understand the origins of a certain kind of Freemasonry found in the “Scottish Degrees.”

Certainly it is a difficult task to outline the distinctive terms of such a form of Freemasonry, because it is difficult to understand its essence, not only because of the complexity of the varied, and sometimes contradictory aspects that distinguish it, but by its very nature that makes it comparable, rather than a “historical” phenomenon, to a category of human thought. “Scottish Degree” implies, however, a distinction between this and the

other, thereby leading to a dramatic rift that is antithetical to the unity of the phenomenon that is canonically defined a “Universal Freemasonry.” It is however, an inevitable simplification and schematization of the problem in order to make possible the approach. With this background it can be said that the connotations that characterize “Scottish Degrees” and “Scottish Freemasonry” and distinguish it from the “English,” may, in a very simplistic way, be summarized as follows to give you a clearer idea of the matter:

- With a Catholic character;
- Linked to the dynasty of the Stuarts (hence the title “Scottish,” the place of origin of the Stuarts, and the title “Jacobite” of the Lodges with reference to James II Stuart, dethroned in 1688);
- Aristocratic (in fact found fertile ground among the aristocracy and the high clergy);
- Articulated in the High Degrees, next to those of Apprentice, Fellow and Master (High degrees called “Scottish” because they would be derived from the ancient Heredom Kilwinning Lodge of Edinburgh);
- Of knightly origin, linked to the Crusades and the Knights Templar;
- Romantic or pre-Romantic;
- Spiritualist, devoted to philosophical research, to spiritual perfection, to a “Christian form of Esotericism.”

Conversely, you can write a parallel list with the characteristics of “English” Freemasonry: Protestant Hanoverian, bourgeois, are limited to three degrees called “blue,” of Corporate origin, Enlightenment, and rationalism. In fact, in the earliest Statutes, prior to the establishment of the Grand Lodge of London in 1717, “fidelity to God and the Holy Church” [the Roman Catholic], is imposed, and it should be remembered that the Grand Master of the Lodge of “St. Paul” in London, from 1685 to 1702, was the famous architect Sir Christopher Wren, Catholic and follower of James Stuart. The Lodges became the place of a lacerating struggle between Hanoverians and the supporters of the The House of Stuart, (originally Stewart), that took place in the seventeenth century, the place where the defeated continued to organize themselves in their political struggle. Hence the opposition of Hanoverian Masonry, inside

which would be built, in June 24, 1717, the Grand Lodge of London.

The fifth Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of London was Philipp, Duke of Wharton (1698 – 1731), a colorful character, of vivid intelligence, elected in 1722 in order to lend prestige to the institution. But when, in the solemn Masonic banquet of the feast of St. John the Baptist, the hymn of Stuart was played, he was expelled and his name symbolically “burned between the columns.” In 1724, Wharton went to Rome with James Stuart, pretender to the throne of England, and took refuge there from 1718, under the name of James III. (FIG. 75) He converted to Catholicism, and founded a lodge in Rome, probably belonging to The Antient Noble Order of the Gormogons that was set up in opposition to Grand Lodge of London. The Gormogons are first heard of in a notice published in the London Daily Post on September 3, 1724:

Whereas the truly ANTIENT NOBLE ORDER of the Gormogons, instituted by ChinQua Ky-Po, the first Emperor of China (according to their account), many thousand years before Adam, and of which the great philosopher Confucious was Oecumenicae Volgee, has lately been brought into England by a Mandarin, and he having admitted several Gentlemen of Honour into the mystery of that most illustrious order, they have determined to hold a Chapter at the Castle Tavern in Fleet Street, at the particular request of several persons of quality. This is to inform the public, that there will be no drawn sword at the Door, nor Ladder in a dark Room, nor will any Mason be reciev'd as a member till he has renounced his Novel Order and been properly degraded. N.B.— The Grand Mogul, the Czar of Muscovy, and Prince Tochmas are entr'd into this Hon. Society; but it has been refused to the Rebel Meriweys, to his great Mortification. The Mandarin will shortly set out for Rome, having a particular Commis



FIG. 75 – The author in front of a little-known fresco of James Francis Edward Stuart nicknamed the Old Pretender painted in the Monastery of St. Scolastica in Subiaco near Rome where he stayed for a while, had lodge meetings, and even met the Pope of the time. This was only recently rediscovered by chance during a restoration of the Monastery.

sion to make a Present of the Antient Order to his Holiness, and it is believ'd the whole Sacred College of Cardinals will commence Gormogons. Notice will be given in the Gazette the Day the Chapter will be held.

Letters appeared in the Plain Dealer for Monday, September 14, 1724 (No. 51) attacking Freemasonry and referring to the Gormogons; and then in the

British Journal for December 12, 1724: “We hear that a Peer of the first Rank, a noted Member of the Society of Free-Masons, hath suffered himself to be degraded as a member of that Society, and his Leather Apron and Gloves to be burnt, and thereupon enter’d himself as a Member of the Society of Gormogons, at the Castle-Tavern in Fleet Street.” This is presumed to be a reference to Philip, Duke of Wharton.

Little is heard again of the Gormogons until the edition of the Daily Journal for October 26 and 28, 1728:

By command of the Vol-Gi. A General Chapter of the Most August and Ancient Order, GOR-MO-GON, will be held at the Castle Tavern in Fleet Street, on Saturday, the 31st Inst., to commence at 12 o’clock ; of which the several Graduates and Licentiates are to take Notice, and give their Attendance.

The same year a letter by Wharton appeared in Mr. Mist’s Journal, lampooning the

British royal court in a similar Persian style as the Gormogon literature of 1724. Nichols and Stevens, editors of Hogarth’s Works (1810) claim that the order was frequently advertised between October 1728 and 1730, but no records exist. The Weekly Journal or British Gazetteer for April 18, 1730, stated that John Dennis, poet, political writer and critic, had renounced the Gormogons and joined the Freemasons. Wharton died on May 31, 1731, and the Gormogons were not heard from again.²⁷ However the first known Grandmaster (or Oecumenical Volgi) was Andrew Michael Ramsay of Ayr, Scotland, a Jacobite of strong convictions that as I already outlined in Volume II was responsible for the birth of the Masonic Templar Degrees that influenced not only the birth of the Strict Templar Observance but also the much younger Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite the most practiced Rite of Freemasonry today in the USA.

Note that the presence of “Jacobites” is also found several times in the symbolism of the first three degrees, for example in the expression “widow’s sons,” which are used by Freemasons, which would seem to refer to the fact that they were children of a widow both the “Old” and the “Young” Pretender. Other references can be found in the Hiram legend of the 3rd Degree of Freemasonry, where the architect’s death of Solomon’s Temple depicts symbolically the execution of Charles I, while attempting to lift the body of the Master Hiram, and alludes instead to the attempt to

raise the young Prince Charles Edward from the tomb of exile to the throne of England. Other references about the meaning of the word in Gaelic, are even in the branch of acacia. But the Jacobite and the monarchical period leading to the Jacobin and revolutionary one, are a development of a much older initiatic reality known inside of Freemasonry and Martinezism, linked to the mysterious figure Martinez de Pasqually (1727?–1774) a theurgist and theosophist of uncertain origin, that would create the Élus Cohen de L’Univers “Order of Knight Masons, Elect Priests of the Universe.” He had knowledge that went far beyond just the physical and spiritual world, that placed him in direct contact with those we now call “aliens.” Martinez held a Masonic Patent, inherited by his father, that received directly from Charles Edward Stuart, in 1738, which allowed him to immediately kick start Masonic operations “on demand,” and found Freemason Lodges and Chapters with no limitations of Masonic jurisdiction. I have already written of him and his possible link with the 18th of R.S.A.A. in the last chapter of Volume I. We will now delve deeper into this mysterious Illuminati figure in contact with “Aliens” and the “Invisible Masters” that guide us from behind the curtains of history.

Dom Martinez de Pasqually, the mysterious Illuminati ...

D

Despite the painstaking research of many historians on the mysterious figure of Martinez or Martinès de Pasqually, as he was called in France, there are still gaps in knowledge about his origins and his personality. Though his surname is in itself significant, and despite the French predicament de la Tour, it is reasonable to think that the family of origin name Martinez is stated to be by many historians of Jewish and Portuguese origin. His family was definitely converted to Christianity, as they received a “Certification of Catholicity,” and was linked to the Stuart family in some mysterious way. Only Robert Amadou, specialist on the history of Martinezism and Martinism, supports the non-Jewish origin of Martinez, who is indicated as a direct descendant of the

27 <http://freemasonry.bcy.ca/anti-masonry/gormogons.html> ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016.

family of Bartolomé de las Casas, the famous historian of Spanish-Portuguese colonialism. Martinez Pasqualis was born in Grenoble in 1727, and died in Santo Domingo in 1774, but his lack of knowledge of the French language makes it doubtful that he was born on French soil. Lacking iconography (the picture reported by some is pure fantasy), while

some report he was a black man, or at least of mixed race. However, his life and his personality are poured out in his work, and it is from this that you can deduce, above the legend and myth, his characteristics and features. Martinez alludes vaguely to his teachers, however, they remained always unknown, this trait is common to many founders of other Illuminati Orders, and esoteric sects, who do not speak as symbolic abstractions, but as real people, although with considerable power, that position them in the elite of the Illuminati close to the invisible masters. Martinez was in possession of a legitimate Masonic Patent inherited by his father, who had received it from Charles Edward Stuart, in 1738, and this Masonic Patent was recognized as valid by the Grand Orient of France, when it was presented for the ratification of the Order he founded, L'Ordre des Chevaliers Maçons Élus Coëns de l'Univers.

Even if the vehicle was Masonic, in fact the tradition that Martinez wanted to convey was derived from the Ancient Illuminati Priesthoods. Cohen (from the Hebrew word Cohanim, the priests) were a priestly class founded by Aaron, who kept the oral and esoteric tradition of the Torah, that later merged into the Kabbalah. As often happens in the esoteric orders, the terms and nomenclature of various degrees had already been used a century earlier, as recalled also by the late Grand Master Gastone Ventura:

(Swedenborg) would be able to coordinate the degrees of reborn Freemasonry operating with pre-existing levels of some so-called lodges of perfection ... (reserved degrees to be accepted) and those derived from alchemical and hermetic companies belonging to the Venerable Order of Golden Rosicrucians, thereby constituting a Masonic-Illuminati system consists of ten degrees divided in three sections, the last of which would have constituted an inner temple.

The system was made up as follows:

1st section (Masonic) with grades:

1st Apprentice

2nd Mate

3rd Master

4th Master Elected

Section 2a (Enlightenment or Cohens) with grades:

5th Apprentice Cohen

6th Comrade Cohen

7th Master Cohen

Section 3a (active) also known as the Rose + Cross section, with three degrees: Cohen first Master or Grand Architect Apprentice

Rose Cross

Knight of the Rose+Croix

Kaddosh (saint) or Rosicrucians Illuminati

The Cohen system was as follows:

(The tables below show some differences in degree, as reported by different authors)

Freemasonry of St. John

1a table

1° Apprentice

2° Companion

3° Master

∞

Portico of the Class

4° Apprentice Cohen

5° Companion Cohen

6° Master Cohen

7° Particular Master

Degrees of the Temple

8° Grand Master Elect Cohen

9° Knight of the East

10° Commander of the Orient

Secret Class

11° Reaux Croix

2° table

1° Apprentice

2° Companion

3° Master

4° Grand Elect

5° Apprentice Cohen

6° Companion Cohen

7° Master Cohen

∞

8° Grand Architect

9° Grand Elect of Zorobabel ∞

10° Reaux Croix

The Order Cohen was shaped in the form of a high-degree Masonic system. Masonry in the St. John's degrees are the classic Blue Lodge degrees without which, of course, it was impossible to access to higher ones. He agreed to receive sisters, but only in exceptional circumstances. In the "Blue" degrees (the first three) he explained in the Masonic legend, its symbolism, followed its esotericism. The degree of Grand Elect—2nd series—was a degree of synthesis of the "Scottish degrees," and his philosophy of fidelity to the Order. Portico of the class is beginning to explain the first elements of the Cohen doctrine, translated in Masonic terms and revealed in Martinezist terms in its entirety. In the Temple class there were more initiations, linked to transmission of priestly powers. Only in this class was the operational aspect of this Illuminati sect explained and implemented. Alien connections in various aspects, the time and place of the evocations, and the final mission of the Order: Contact. The practice is evocative, individual or collective, sometimes carried out with the aid of a "pupil" or a medium. With considerable complexity, it brings adepts to a daily commitment with all sorts of depravations including food, and even prolonged sexual abstentions to fit into the "Cosmic scheme." The "events" and the "Contacts" are rare and obtained with difficulty, but directly testifies the existence of an "otherness" that could not be forgotten. This is truly a sophisticated form of alien "Contact," which I will talk about extensively in my next book *The Invisible Master*. The Reaux Croix is constituted in the Order's elite, and it held all of the theoretical and operational doctrines of the Order. According to oral tradition, however difficult to verify, they routinely identify themselves with one or the other of the entities from the Shemhamphorasch of the Kabbalistic tradition, which involves a blood oath. In the first Kabbalah, the term was sometimes used to describe the name of God consisting of 72 letters. Kabbalists proposed certain correspondences between the 72 names of Shemhamphorasch, and a variety of other things, including Psalms, tarot cards, and so on. It is because of the flexibility (and the numerical coefficient) of the Shemhamphorasch, that many ceremonial magicians

consider the key to the creation of all things and of all the Arts.

The Seventy-Two Names of God , with a Christian diagram and the IHS, (a monogram for “Jesus”), are featured in the *Oedipus Aegyptiacus* of the Jesuits. Athanasius Kircher, who as you know, was a key figure in the Jesuit infiltration of the Rosicrucian movement. The names used in the Shemhamphorasch have long been associated with 72 angels, as well as to 72 demons, (as set forth in *Lemegeton* or *Lesser Key of Solomon*). According to tradition they can make or break the organization or disorganization of the elements in the creation of material reality. The Order had great power in regards to the personality and the initiatory powers of its Master. From 1754, (according to some authors from 1758), they traveled across France, founding lodges of this system. In 1758, the Order gathered admirers and followers in southern France, in Marseille, Avignon, Montpellier, Narbonne, Toulouse and Foix, where the first chapter of “The Cohen Temple,” founded in the “Josue” Lodge. In Bordeaux, the first Mother Lodge of the Cohen tradition was founded, with the distinctive title “La Française Elue Ecosseuse” (1764), which in 1765 was recognized by the Grand Orient of France, as regular. On March 21, of 1765, the Sovereign Court (supreme governing body of the Order) is created in Paris, granting to Bacon de la Chevalerie the power of its universal substitute. The Court was formed by the Reaux Croix (Bacon de La Chevalerie, J. B. Willermoz, Duroy d’Hauterive, De Serre), called Sovereign Judges, with the last degree of the Order. Sovereign Judges are also referred to as S.I. (Unknown Superiors) and are a crucial link with the Society of Jesus.

Rene Allau, in his preface to *Les Aventures du philosophe inconnu*, cites the alchemist Petrus de Arlensis Scudalupis (1580 – 1637) called “Hierosolymitanus presbyter,” who in his work *Sympathia metallorum ac septem septem planetas lapidum*, rejects the previous Chaldean and Persian magic, recognizing only the Judeo-Christian traditions. Petrus states that real magic is based only on the power of the Hebrew letters that make up the heavenly figures, and the sign of the cross for which “the holy magic is demonstrated and accomplished.” The volume cited the work of Dom Belin, a sixteenth-century alchemist who uses Christian terminology to describe the hermetic process, and in this title is mentioned, for the first time, the “*Philosophes Inconnus*,” setting them in an airtight Christian context manipulated by the Jesuits. It also seems that Martinez Pasqualis knew as I will show shortly, the famous *Book of the Sacred Magic of*

Abramelin the Mage.

In 1772, there was a complex inheritance issue so Martinez left everything to St. Domingo, a place rich in Voodoo tradition, where for the next two years he would try to complete the instructions for the Order, and where he died in 1774. Caignet de Lestere succeeded him as the new Universal Sovereign of the Order, dying in turn on the 19th of December, 1779. He was succeeded, by Sebastian de Las Casas, who in 1780, noticing the easing of the “Contact events” following the death of the physical plan of their Master, advises the Cohen Lodges to close their works and Temples, handing the archives to the Philalethes Order, not to be confused with the Philalethes Society, a Masonic research society, based in North America, founded on October 1, 1928. At the height of their past fortune, this powerful Illuminati Order flourished with 12 Temples, one in Port au Prince, an island in St. Domingo, now known as Haiti and the Dominican Republic. Since the death of the Master, the order began its dissolution, and since 1776 the Temple of La Rochelle, soon followed by those of Libourne and Marseille, left the system and so joined, or rejoined, the Grand Lodge of France. This Masonic tradition merged into the Rectified Scottish Rite, that was also heir to the Strict Templar Observance. The so-called “theurgic” part of Martinezes work is at the heart of the Martinist Order, that never really ceased to exist, and is still secretly present in contemporary Martinism.

The seal of Dom Martinez (FIG. 76) described by author and Freemasons Vittorio Vanni from Florence:

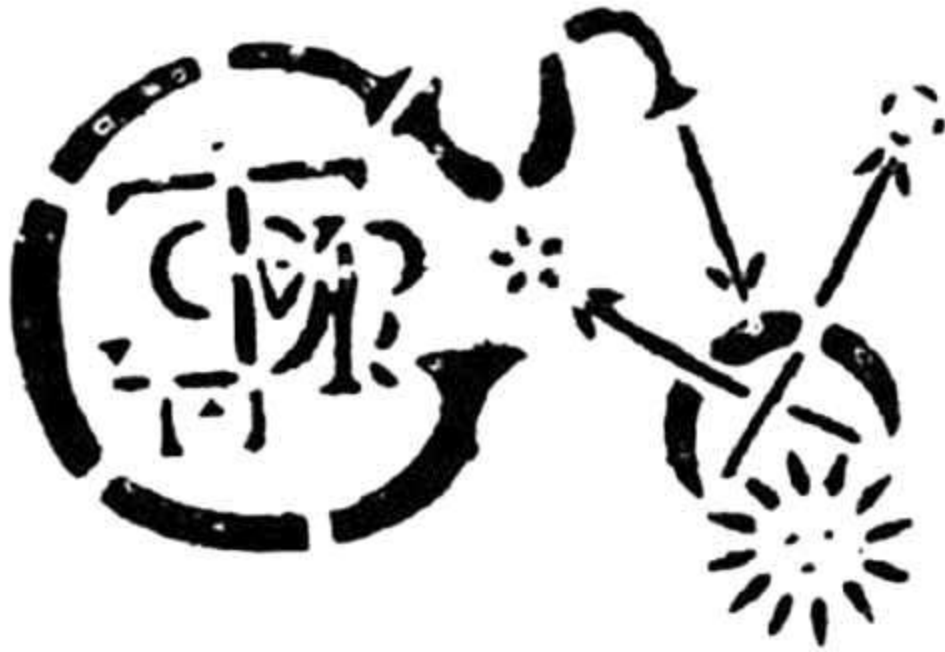


FIG. 76 – The

seal of Martinez de Pasqually that brings us back to his animistic roots.

This seal is a light representation of the reintegration of beings. A large circle is largely opened on the infinite, as a sort of stopping point. A similar rise is explained by widening of the circumference in the form of arrow and from indicating a lower circle of the very nature of the largest, but also anticipation, after a previous action or before a next. Likely an alternate function of doors. The large circle involves another series of openings, but of different natures. Other functions, perhaps different other beings that pass through it. The circle represents the created world, the universal world. An arrow out of the universal world, and shows a particular world. This world is not indicated as the send from inside the large circle, but it is a manifestation, an emanation branch, feminine, lunar, then represented as a rising moon, yes crossed by two arrows, but not split. It is animated by a twelve-rayed star, which in the center shows a triangle formed by three points, the top of which is directed downwards. Sign of involution towards matter and also the symbol of earthly spirits in the domain of the forms. One of the two arrows coming out of this particular world and heads towards the infinite, towards the divine absolute immensity, the fourfold essence in action. The other arrow heads towards the opening of the large circle, and pointing to a star with five rays. It is the Blazing Star, the regenerated man coming out of the particular world towards Reintegration divine immensity. The interior of the large circle is the uncreated. There are, in this, multiple emanated beings, very different, that are confused together but not fused. Then they retain their

individuality. They are what they are and represent the will of their creator. You would not give it a name, if not secret. This secret is their destination towards emancipation or their persistence in the bosom divine immensity founding lodges of his system.

Papus and the Orders & Societies of the Theosophical Society

A

At the age of 23, Papus became a member of the “THEOSOPHICAL SOCIETY.” On October 25, 1887, Colonel Olcott personally announced the election of Papus to the newly formed General Council of the Theosophical Society at Adyar, India and as a propagator of Kiato Buddhism for the “T.S.” Papus became a member of the Lodge-Isis, founded in July, 1887 by Dramard and Gaboriau. In 1888, Papus would leave the T.S. when he helped co-found the Lodge-Hermes in October, 1888. Papus “officially” resigned on May 19, 1890. According to many sources, his reason for leaving the T.S. was his dislike of the Society’s emphasis on Eastern Occultism. Some sources even state that Blavatsky and Papus disrespected each other! (Christopher McIntosh). According to Papus’ son Dr. Philippe Encausse, his father had always held Blavatsky in high esteem. Papus considered Blavatsky’s Mahatma to not be the sole depository of “Sacred Science.” Papus believed in a tradition conserved in the ancient temples of ancient Egypt.

Events began to turn in Papus’ favor in 1887, when he was elected President of the GROUPE INDEPENDANTE DES d’ETUDES ESOTERIQUES (“Independent Group of Esoteric Studies”), known by the acronym G.I.D.E.E. This association attracted many popular mystics living in France at the time. Its aim was to create “Initiates;” men and women who chose to undertake the study of esoteric wisdom and occult science. “The role of the Initiatic society,” as Papus conceived it, was to “encourage the student to create a personal doctrine of his own.” Many of the French occultists who were collectively known as “LES COMPAGNONS DE LA HEIROPHONIE” were part of the G.I.D.E.E. Included were men like Victor Michelet, Josephin Péladan, Paul Sedir, Lucien Chamuel, Stanislas De Guaita, Albert Poisson, Ch.F. Bartlet (Alfred Foucheaux), Gary de Lacroze, Augustin Chaboseau, Phaneg (Descormiers, + 1946), Silva, Marc Haven, Dr. Rozier, Jollivet-Castelot, and many others. Many of them were Theosophists, as well as initiated Martinists of one or another chain. Papus was editor-in-chief at the time of a journal called

“The Veil of Isis.” The Veil of Isis was published under the banner of the G.I.D.E.E., published once a month, between 1890 and 1898. In 1905, the review reappeared. The review then continued its publications until 1936 (Chief-editor Charnorac; Charnorac became chief-editor in 1912, the review disappeared during 1914-1918, and reappeared again in 1920. In 1936, the “Veil of Isis” changed its name to “études traditionnelles.” Papus would describe the G.I.D.E.E. as “the Outer court for a greater and higher Initiatic Order, comprising their recruits from this outer and predominantly theosophically oriented association (The Balzac of the Occult).” This statement of Papus shows the obvious reason why his days in the Theosophical Society would be short-lived. He left to give way to his full-time concentration on the order that would unite all Martinists. In an article by Papus, published in the “Veil of Isis” of February, 1891, he stated that the G.I.D.E.E. was already “active” for a year, with more than 350 members, a headquarters, library, and conference-room included. Other contemporary members were men such as Polti, Colonel Rochas, Lemerle, Abel Haatan, Serge Basset, etc. The G.I.D.E.E. had various branches in France and Belgium: For instance, in Lyon, at 17 Rue de Sully, there was established the “Fraternité Lyonnaise et Catalane” (contact: Ely Steel). At Brussels, Belgium, lodge KVMRIS represented i.a. the G.I.D.E.E. in Belgium.

There are sources who state that the G.I.D.E.E. was established by Papus with the help of key Illuminati player Saint-Yves d’Alveydre, who according to some sources, also claimed to be the Grand Master of the original Martinist Order. Whatever the truth is, the collaboration of a man like Saint-Yves d’Alveydre would certainly have attracted many “mystics” to the ranks of a new organization like the “Groupe Independent des Etudes Esoterique.” But the fact is that Saint-Yves has never held any membership to any occult organization, despite claims to the contrary. He was never a member of the Martinist Order. It is claimed that Saint-Yves d’Alveydre even rejected an honorary membership into the Martinist Order, which Papus had sent to him. According to various sources (e.g. Koenig) the G.I.D.E.E. also carried a succession of Fabre-Palaprat’s “Order of the Temple” that was supported by the Illuminati Napoleon Bonaparte. The G.I.D.E.E. was founded to develop research-centers of occult sciences. One of such branches was, for instance, the G.·.M.·.E.·.I.·., Groupe Maconnique d’Etudes Initiatiques, which was headed by Oswald Wirth. According to some, the G.I.D.E.E. was later renamed “Ecole Hermetique,” the Hermetic School, others state that the

“Ecole Hermetique” was established next (and afterwards) to the G.I.D.E.E. The “Ecole Hermetique” later allegedly developed into the “Université libre des hautes Etudes” (Faculté des Sciences Hermétiques). The university was meant for the “aces” of the Martinist Order. Some of the professors and lecturers who were appointed at the “faculty of Hermetic Sciences,” that being Paul Sédir, Serge Basset, Siséra Rosabis, Dr. Rozier, and Jollivet Castelot. The Hermetic School was led by a “council of improvement” which consisted of: Charles Barlet, Papus, Marc Haven, Victor Emile Michelet, Serge Basset, and Paul Sédir.

The Hermetic students would continue their studies in several Martinist Lodges in Paris.

- 1) LE SPHINX. The Grand Lodge for general studies.
- 2) HERMANUBIS, led by Paul Sédir, studies of the Mystic and Eastern tradition.
- 3) VELLÉDA, led by V-E Michelet, studies of French Masonry and its Symbolism
- 4) SPHYNGE, reserved mainly for Artistic adaptations.

The following text is a translation of the article “L’Ordre Martiniste a la belle époque” taken from the French website of the Traitional Martinist Order. The article confirms the assumptions made earlier that the “Ecole Hermetique,” and the “Faculté des Sciences Hermétiques” were indeed continuations of the G.I.D.E.E. Papus wished to renew occidental esoterism: “As there are existing faculties where the materialistic sciences can be studied, why would it not be possible to create such a faculty where the esoteric sciences can be studied?” Thus he creates ‘l’École Supérieure Libre des Sciences Hermétiques, a group which gives courses and organizes lectures to promote the values of occidental esoterism to the seeker. This “exterior” circle of the Martinist Order will be first known under the name le Groupe Indépendant d’Etudes Esotériques (G.I.D.E.E.), then as ‘l’Ecole Hermétique and la Faculté des Sciences Hermétiques. Many courses were presented (12 per month), with subjects ranging from the kabbala, alchemy and the tarot, to the history of hermetic philosophy. The teachers were Papus, Sédir, Victor-Emile Michelet, Barlet, Augustijnse Chaboseau, Sisera and others. A special section was devoted to the oriental sciences under the direction of Augustin Chaboseau. Another section, presided by François Jollivet-Castelot, was devoted to alchemy—this is la Société Alchimique de France (source: Ordre Martiniste Traditionnel—Grande Heptade de la Juridiction Française).

It is common knowledge that Augustin Chaboseau was very interested in Buddhism, an interest he shared with i.a. Harvey Spencer Lewis of A.M.O.R.C / O.M.T. and which he maintained all his life. In 1888, Papus and his friend Lucien Chamuel founded the “Librarie du Merveilleux” and its monthly journal “L’Initiation.” Many Occultists contributed articles to the review, some of the lesser-known occultists were men such as Villier de l’Isle-Adam, Catulle Mendés, Julien Lejay, Emile Goudeau, Jules Lermina, Eugéne Nus Rodolphe Darzens, George Montiere, Aleph, with F. Bertrand, Bouvery, René Caillié George Delanne, Ely Star, Fabre des Essarts, G.Poirel, A. Robert, Rouxel, H. Sausse, G. Vitoux, Vurgey, and many others. The review was “banned” by the Vatican in Rome in 1891, and was put on Index. Another review of the G.I.D.E.E. was called “l’Union Occulte de France,” and was published in Lyon.

The journal remained in publication until 1914, when World War I broke out. Papus’ son, Dr.Philippe Encausse, reconstituted the “ORDRE MARTINISTE DE PAPUS” in 1952, and revived the original journal again. There exists today even an English version of “L’Initiation,” obtainable at the following address: GERME (USA)—4287-A Beltline Road, # 330; Addison, TX 75001—USA; their first edition, published in 2000, was for the most part a translation of the first edition of the revived “L’Initiation” of Phillipe Encausse published in January, 1953.²⁸

28 The Martinist Order (by Milko Bogaard) <http://www.hermetics.org/Martinism.html> † Archived 15th November, 2016.

Chapter IV

II

The Magical World of the Illuminati: from Abramelin to Wicca

II

The magic of Abramelin

T

he influence of the famous ancient grimoire *The Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage* over the Illuminati world became increasingly evident in the last 100 years, and is one of the key texts to understand better the very evolution of

certain branches of the Illuminati network in their “Contact” with alien extradimensional beings. The first important translation into the French language in the eighteenth century was known to Martinez Pasqualis, Louis-Claude de Saint Martin and JeanBaptiste Willermoz, three of the key figures in the whole philosophy of Martinism. The second translation in the English language, of the French manuscript, was extensively annotated and commented on by none other than MacGregor Mathers (1854 – 1918), co-founder of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, and the occult mentor of Aleister Crowley. There is a vast significance of this book for the occult elite, and we will now examine why. The book in question explains that there are evil spirits all around, although invisible, and examines whether the one who evokes them using the grimoire is brave or timid, and if he has prudence or faith in God. I attempted this ritual in 1993, and fortunately I am alive to speak about it.

The Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage tells the story of an Egyptian magus named Abramelin (or Abra-melin), who transmitted the knowledge of his magic system to a certain Abraham of Worms, a German Jew who presumably lived between 1362 and 1458. It is structured as an autobiography, in which Abraham of Worms describes his journey from Germany to Egypt, and reveals his magical and kabbalistic secrets to his son Lamech. The text inside is dated 1458. Abraham recounts how he found Abramelin the magician, who lived in the desert, outside an Egyptian city, Arachi or Araki, which borders the Nile. He was an Egyptian magician who taught a powerful form of Kabbalistic magic to Abraham. He was a “venerable old man” who was courteous and polite. He did not discuss anything except his “fear of God,” leading a regular life, and was careful about material acquisitions of goods, and not inclined to wealth. Abramelin extrapolated a promise to Abraham that they would give up the “false dogmas” and would live “in the path and in the

to WiCCa

Law of the Lord.” Then he gave Abraham two manuscripts that he was supposed to copy himself, demanding 10 gold florins with the intention of distributing them to 72 poor people of Arachi. Upon his return 15 days

later, after arranging for the payment of money, Abramelin made an oath to Abraham, to serve the Lord, and to “live and die in His most Sacred Law.” After this, Abramelin gave Abraham the “Divine Science,” and transmitted to him his “True Magic,” embedded in the two manuscripts, that he would have to follow and give only to those he knew well. The book exists in the form of six manuscripts, and an early printed edition. The origin of the text has not yet been identified with certainty. The earliest manuscripts are two versions dated around 1689, written in German, and now are in Wolfenbüttel. Two other manuscripts are in Dresden, and are dated respectively in 1700 and 1750. The first printed version, also in German, is dated 1725, and was printed in Cologne by Peter Hammer. A part copied in Hebrew is in the Bodleian Library in Oxford, and is dated around the year 1740. A manuscript copy was still in France in the Bibliothèque de l’Arsenal in Paris known as Library of the Arsenal today, an institution founded in 1797, but it seems that their copy is sadly missing,¹ and some say it ended up in the hands of a powerful sect of the Illuminati, but fortunately it is still available on microfilm.

Analysis of the language used in the French manuscript indicate that it dates back to the eighteenth century, and was also likely to be copied from a German original. Although the author quoted is a Jew, the version is not Hebrew, but rather from a translation of the Bible, used by the Roman Catholics of the time. All German copies of the text consist of four books: an autobiographical account of a trip by Abraham of Worms to Egypt, a book of assorted materials from the corpus of practical Kabbalah, and two books of magic that Abramelin gave Abraham. The well-known English translation of S. L. MacGregor Mathers from the French Manuscript in Paris, contains only three of the four books. The Hebrew version in Oxford is limited to Book One, without reference to the missing books. Of all existing sources, the German manuscripts in Wolfenbüttel, and Dresden, are accepted by scholars as the official texts. According to the student of Kabbalah, Gershom Scholem, the Hebrew version in Oxford was translated into Hebrew from German.

The German esoteric scholar Georg Dehn assumed that the author of the Book of Magic of Abramelin was Rabbi Yaakov Moelin, a German Jew Talmudist, and an authority in Jewish law. The text describes a ritual whose purpose is to attain the knowledge and conversation of your Holy Guardian Angel. The preparations are elaborate, difficult to read, and long for this “alien contact” of an extradimensional nature. All German texts

describe a duration for the operation of eighteen months before receiving divine, or alien contact, if we want to be more contemporary. The version translated by Mathers is a little different, and the initial period before the coveted “contact” only lasts six months, perhaps one of the reasons for the problems experienced by those who used Mathers version like myself, or even Crowley “The Great Beast 666.”

During the period of work, the magician must pray every day before dawn and again at dusk. During the preliminary stage, there are some restrictions: Chastity duty is to be observed, no alcohol, and the magicians had to lead their own work with scrupulous obedience. After the preliminary phase was completed successfully, the Holy Guardian Angel of the magician appeared and revealed himself to the magician, and revealed his magical secrets. Once this point is reached, the magician must evoke the twelve Kings and Dukes of Hell (Lucifer, Satan, Leviathan, etc.) and order them to serve him. With this operation the magician is seemingly in command of these entities in his mental universe, and removes their negative influences from his life.

[1 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Book_of_Abramelin](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Book_of_Abramelin) ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016.

Since such magical work includes the evocation of demons, the Abramelin operations are juxtaposed to Goetic magic, and are to be regarded as dangerous. However the Illuminati of the various sects, and in particular the O.T.O, tend to focus on the benevolent aspects acceptable to their New Age public. Of course, one can try to take possession of these forces, and attempt to master these dangerous demons to achieve a higher form of communication with the angelic realm. But how many words badly pronounced by a bad-intentioned person will return against that same person, who uttered them with ignorance? He who has such a character should never undertake this magical operation, because you will end up hurt, make no mistake. Many occultists of the Illuminati sectarian network even put their lives at risk to raise their psychic powers, thanks to this ritual. Of course there is the occasional person who has obtained a positive experience from the Sacred Magic of Abramelin, but they are few and far between.

Ramsey Dukes (Lionel Snell) has described his experiences with the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage in the 1970s as a journey of self-discovery, that led him to a deep and subtle inner transformative process, where the effects continued well beyond the end of the magical operation.

Lionell Snell, who is still a member of the highest level of the Ordo Templi Orientis (Caliphate) in Britain, and one of the guides of the Thanateros Illuminati, performed the ritual of Abramelin in Hertfordshire cottage during the summer of 1977. I can say that I agree with his description, and impression of the “Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage,” which I wanted to experience for myself over twenty years ago. I believe it led to all the positive adventures around the world in the years that followed my experience with the Magic of Abramelin. By chance I obtained the first Italian edition of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin published by Atanor, only 13 years earlier, in December, 1980. What attracted me initially was actually the cover of the book, which was a portrait of an old man in some ways similar to Saint Padre Pio, a figure who I feel I have always been linked.

This book had a profound affect on me, just as it did nearly a century earlier, on Crowley, who derived from it part of the system for developing his mystical system of Thelema, and the so-called “Knowledge and Conversation of his Holy Guardian Angel,” which becomes essential magic for any follower of Crowleyanity, even if there are few who have actually implemented it in its entirety, especially in the O.T.O., where the concept of True Desire (or True Will), is of course the basis of Thelemic religion. When you are seriously studying Magic, the first thing you want to obtain is a guide; a basic text for your own personal development. I found myself looking through the Sacred Magic of the Wizard Abramelin, during my stay in a small room in a puppet theatre in the area of Campo dei Fiori in Rome, owned by the Mazzetti sisters, Paola and Lorenza Mazzetti, ² friends of my father, known for being adopted by the family of Albert Einstein during the war. This unusual set up was used as a Puppet Theatre for the Sunday Punch and Judy Show in the English language, a truly magical place, where when you turn the corner, and you are facing the statue of that great initiate of all time, Giordano Bruno.

In the Catholic tradition there has always been much talk of guardian angels. They even teach about them in catechism, but in the gospel there is no mention of a guardian angel. The Guardian Angel is a spiritual entity, a deity who protects us and guides us. In the magical tradition they speak of the Holy Guardian Angel (or even Augeoides or Daemon) and search for Knowledge and Conversation with the Holy Guardian Angel, as a key step for the magical journey towards contact with extradimensional beings, and mastery of your own reality. What is the guardian angel for these New Age

Illuminati? The angel for them is the “Higher Self,” that lives beyond the space time continuum re

[2 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lorenza_Mazzetti](https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lorenza_Mazzetti) ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016. to WiCCa

ality. What is a space-time continuum? In 1906, soon after Albert Einstein announced his theory of relativity, his former college teacher in mathematics, Hermann Minkowski, developed a new scheme for thinking about space and time that emphasized its geometric qualities. In his famous quotation delivered at a public lecture on relativity, he announced that: “The views of space and time which I wish to lay before you have sprung from the soil of experimental physics, and therein lies their strength. They are radical. henceforth, space by itself, and time by itself, are doomed to fade away into mere shadows, and only a kind of union of the two will preserve an independent reality.” This new reality was that space and time, as physical constructs, could be combined into a new mathematical/physical entity called “space-time,” because the equations of relativity show that both space and time coordinates of any event must be combined together by mathematics, in order to accurately describe what we see. Because space consists of 3 dimensions, and time is 1-dimensional, space-time must, therefore, be a 4-dimensional object. It is believed to be a “continuum” because so far as we know, there are no missing points in space or instants in time, and both can be subdivided without any apparent limit in size or duration. So, physicists now routinely consider our world to be embedded in this 4-dimensional Space-Time continuum, and all events, places, moments in history, actions, are described in terms of their location in Space-Time. ³

The Holy Guardian Angel operates beyond the limits of Space and Time, and the most famous methods published on the subject are Crowley’s Liber Samekh, and the Abramelin system. Both involve spending long periods of time in isolation. This sort of approach probably doesn’t suit a great many people, but the use of a magical retreat or sabbatical can be extremely valuable and aid in working above the restrictions and physical constructs of the Space-Time continuum. Our Higher Self knows no death, it has always lived and always will live. Knowledge of the Higher Self is the shortcut to actually developing the magic side of the Self, which is one of the great secrets of the Illuminati. The traditional magical approach, which follows the pattern of the Tree of Life (Kabbalah), combines the knowledge of the Angel to the Fifth Sphere (Tiphereth), after mastering skills in the Astral plane, and communications with other entities, psychic

abilities and various other things. So even in the words of one of the greatest initiates of the Illuminati named Franz Bardon (1909 – 1958), whose recommended approach to the Higher Self is only reached at the Fifth Sphere. But the “New Age” ideal that the Guardian Angel is “Myself Completely Developed,” encourages the connection to acquire the necessary knowledge, and magical abilities, without worrying about the consequences.

Drunvalo Melchizedek, a new age spiritual authority, and author of several books on the “Flower of Life,” recommends starting early with the connection to your inner guidance, your Higher Self. The magical tradition of the Illuminati of the dark side says that once the Angel is contacted, it will accompany you throughout your training, that is, until the Abyss. Here the magician must abandon himself, standing alone for the biggest test. There are many different methods to contact and communicate with the Higher Self. Bardon recommends, for example, the use of the pendulum, the planchette (Ouija board) or automatic writing, while others advise the use of seals, deep meditation, prayer and dreams. Clearly some practices can lead to obvious possession. What counts, in any case, is intention, and obviously, will. Although Crowley used The Sacred Magic of Abramelin, he stated that an adept could more or less achieve this mystical state in various ways, also with other fundamental concepts that coincide with the Abramelin system. In 1906, Crowley was not able to complete the education of the “Sacred Magic,” and decided to change the Abramelin operation so he could perform the ritual during a trip with his wife Rose Kelly, to China.

3 <https://einstein.stanford.edu/content/relativity/q411.html> ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016.

The manifestation described by Aleister Crowley of a bright spirit, the Order of the Silver Star (A.∴A.∴), was something he considered as the Knowledge and Conversation with his Holy Guardian Angel. However Crowley showed ambivalence about his use of hashish during this experience, so in October 1908, he repeated the operation again in Paris, without its use, to rework the whole process in a new light. In subsequent years, it became established in Crowley’s mind that he actually completed the Abramelin operation successfully with the revelation of his Book of the Law (the sacred text at the basis of his religion of Thelema), and the proclamation of the incoming “Age of Horus” (Aeon of Horus), that he received while he and his wife Rose Edith Kelly were visiting Egypt in 1904.

Who knows what would have happened if Crowley, or myself, would have used a different version, than the one translated by Samuel Liddell MacGregor Mather. The more recent version by Georg Dehn with Steven Guth published in Germany in 2001, and then in English in 2006, ⁴ is based on earlier, and much more erudite sources. Maybe that's why Georg Dehn, one of the two curators of this new version, felt that the translation was a mystical experience. His friend, Lon Milo Duquette, contributed to the introduction to this new version. He stated that the translation of S. L. MacGregor Mathers, given the missing parts of the French edition, "was practically useless, but still dangerous from an operational point of view, if not carried out with the utmost caution." ⁵ Grady McMurthy (1918 – 1985), founder of the modern offshoot of the Ordo Templi Orientis, commonly referred to as Caliphate, and a close friend of Aleister Crowley wrote: "one day while Crowley was preparing his usual cup of English tea in London, I picked up Crowley's copy of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin opening it to those pages where they describe the famous magical squares to use in the occult operations, but when Crowley returned to the room where McMurthy was, his teacher became furious and terrorized him as only Crowley could do, and told him: 'Do not touch that book because you do not know what forces might be unleashed.'"

In fact, in the first Italian edition we find the following warning:

The Abramelin instructions as they are exhibited by Abraham to his son Lamech involve a profound vocation to the sacred and to the good, dictate the need for technical preparation-purification that lasts six months, explain the rules to prepare the furnishings and holy places and provide all the details for the apparition of the Guardian, or Custodian Angel, who alone can help in the long work necessary to summon the Good Angels and dominate Familiar Spirits without any "tricks" by the various devils always ready to enslave the unwary operator. Concept also given by the author of the Magic of Abramelin who says in this passage: Please, therefore each be on guard, not to despise the Way and the Wisdom of the Lord, not to be seduced by devils since the devil is a liar and always will be. We must hold on to the Truth by following and obeying faithfully what I write in these three books. Not only will you obtain the Science, but you will considerably know the grace of the Lord and you will enjoy the assistance of the Angels, who feel an incredible pleasure at being obeyed and observed to see God's Commandments. ⁶

to WiCCa

⁴ http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Book_of_Abramelin † Archived 15th November, 2016.

5 See. Abraham von Worms, *The Book of Abramelin—A New Translation* compiled and edited by Georg Dehn and Steven Guth, (Lake Fortch, FL: Ibis Press, 2006).

6 *La Magia Sacra di Abramelin il mago*, introduzione e note di Luciano Pirrotta, (Rome, IT: Atanor, 1980), p. 5.

Who is the author of this dangerous grimoire? According to Georg Dehn who, besides being editor of this new version in 2001, is the founder of the German publishing house Araki of Leipzig, and a member of various Illuminati sects, says it is a rabbi. They seem to have no doubt that the author of *The Book of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage*, is Rabbi Yaakov Moelin—a German Jew, and a noted Talmudist known as MaHaRIL, or Abraham von Worms (city in Germany in Rhineland-Palatinate where he resided). But the Jewish authorities don't accept the discovery by Georg Dehn, which according to them would undermine a charismatic figure not only of their faith, but also of their communities. Because the great rabbi helped the Jewish survivors of the terrible genocide of 1420 in Austria, and the subsequent Hussite Wars, especially in 1421, a situation which brought considerable suffering to the Jews in Bavaria, and the Rhine, in the southern part of the border between Germany and France.

That's why we find a disclaimer in Wikipedia on (Yaakov ben Moshe Levi Moelin): “Recently, the German esoteric scholar Georg Dehn has argued that the MaHaRIL was also the author of *The Book of Abramelin* which he wrote under the pseudonym of Abraham von Worms. However, this is disputed.”⁷

Perhaps there will always be some dispute about who the author of this work is, but certainly there is no doubt to the Jewish origin of the work, and its profound Kabbalistic matrix. It is even written: “This takes from the Most High Wisdom foundation and the Holy Kabbalah, which is only given to the first-born.”⁸ Luciano Pirrotta writes a footnote on the same page about the relationship between Kabbalah and Sacred Magic: “The subordination of theurgic magic is here reaffirmed than the body of doctrine of the Kabbalah that integrates and surpasses it. The same opinion, argues that the entire Western esotericism and particularly the ceremonial magic, find their theoretical foundation and practice base in that immense sum which is the Kabbalistic system.”⁹

Another significant testimony on the use and abuse by certain occultists of this grimoire is present in the letters of H. Campell, published in December 1929, in the monthly magazine “*The Occult Review*” by Ralph Shirley

(1905 – 1951). (FIG. 77) Among other things, Francis X. King was the known British occult student who courageously published the secret rituals of the Ordo Templi Orientis in 1973, included this precious testimony in his *Ritual Magic in England: 1887 to the Present Day* (1970), with some minor variations:

Desiring some information which I could not get in any ordinary way, I resorted to the System of Abramelin, and to this end prepared a copy of the necessary Talisman, perfecting it to the best of my ability with my little stock of knowledge. The ritual performed, I proceeded to clear my “place of working.” A little knowledge is a dangerous thing; my ritual was imperfect and I only rendered the Talisman useless without in any way impairing the activities of the entity invoked. This looks like nothing else than gross carelessness on my part; and to a certain extent this is true—but the point I wish to make is this, that my knowledge of this particular system, and therefore my ritual, were imperfect; and in any case, I had been shown no method of combating this particular entity when once aroused. Now note the results. ... Unfortunately I have no account of the date when these occurrences began, but the first hint of trouble must have come on or about March 3, 1927. I can guess the date with fair accuracy because, as I was to learn, the manifestations were always strongest about the new moon, and after I had gone to sleep. Upon this occasion I can remember waking up suddenly with a vague feeling of terror oppressing me; yet it was no ordinary nightmare terror, but an imposed emotion that could be thrown off by an effort of the will. This passed almost as soon as I stood up, and I thought no more about it. ... Again on April 2, or thereabouts, I was troubled by the same feeling, but regarded it as nothing more than a severe nightmare, though the fact that my sleep was distorted towards the time of the new moon had occurred to me; while as full moon drew on, the nights were peaceful again. The new moon of May brought a recurrence of the trouble. This time very much more powerful, and necessitating an almost intolerable effort of will to cast it off. Also it was about this time that I first saw the entity which was rapidly obsessing me. It was not altogether unlovely to look at. Its eyes were closed and it was bearded, with long flowing hair. It seemed a blind force slowly waking to activity.

7 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yaakov_ben_Moshe_Levi_Moelin † Archived 15th November, 2016.

8 *La Magia Sacra di Abramelin il mago*, Atanor, *Ibid.* p. 40.

9 See. Dion Fortune, *The Mystical Qabalah*, Fraternity of the Inner Light, London 1957; trad. it. *La Cabala Mistica*, (Rome, IT: Astrolabio, 1973).

Now there are three points which I must make quite clear before I proceed. In the first place, I was never attacked twice in the same night. Secondly, when I speak of physical happenings, the smashing of glass and voices, they were never, with one absolutely inexplicable exception, actual, but pure obsessions; and this leads to the third point. Not one of these incidents happened while I was asleep. Always I found myself awake with the terror upon me and struggling violently to cast off the spell. I have had nightmares before, but no nightmare that I have ever had could hold my mind in its grip for minutes at a time as this thing did, or send me plunging through a ten-foot-high window to the ground below. ... The first indication I had that these visitations were absolutely out of the ordinary course of events came on May 30. About midnight I was suddenly awakened by a voice calling loudly, "Look out," and at once I became aware of a red serpent coiling and uncoiling itself under my bed, and reaching out onto the floor with its head. Just as it was about to attack me I jumped through my window, and came to earth among the rose bushes below, fortunately with no more damage done than a badly bruised arm. After this there was absolute peace until June 30, when the real climax came. I had seen the thing again on the night of the new moon, and had noticed considerable changes in its appearance. Especially it seemed far more active, while its long hair had changed into



FIG. 77 – Cover of the monthly magazine The Occult Review of December, 1929.
to WiCCa

serpent heads. The night after I was awakened by a violent noise and jumped out of bed. I then saw the noise was caused by a great red obelisk which crashed through the west wall of my room and leaned against the wall at the east end, smashing both that and the window to pieces but missing my bed, which was in an alcove to the left of its path. In its transit it had smashed all the mirrors, and the floor and top of my bed were strewn with broken glass and fragments of wood. This time the obsession must have lasted some minutes, I dared not move for fear of cutting myself, and to reach the matches—wherein, I knew, lay safety—I had to lean across the bed and again risk the glass. Yet in my heart I knew that all this was

false, but had no power to move. I could only stand there, incapable, looking at the shattered room in a state of hopeless terror. ... And now comes the most extraordinary part of the whole business. When I had finally mastered the obsession, I went to bed again dead tired, and I know that the only sound I made that night was jumping to the floor, also my room is at least a hundred yards from the rest of my family, yet next morning at breakfast I was asked what was the terrible noise in my room during the night.

After that I realised that the game was up. I had not taken these occurrences lying down, but I knew that it was impossible for me to try and control the force which I had set in motion. In desperation I turned to a good friend, who, I was aware, knew much of these things. She did not hesitate, but came at once to my assistance, and from that day to the present the trouble has absolutely gone from me. Such is the case; and I only hope it may warn those who are contemplating my folly to treat with the greatest of care any printed systems of magic, and not to use them at all unless they have the fullest control over the entities invoked. This testimony, published by *The Occult Review* in December 1929, was considered very important by various authors of esotericism and began the last century linked to the world of the seven of the Illuminati, so much so that he was picked up by Dion Fortune, who takes her back fully in his excellent guide *Psychic Self-Defense* commenting in this way: Among the general public, who do not dabble in occultism, the results of a magical mishap are never seen, and the only doctors who ever see them are fellow-initiates who happen to be medical men, and they, naturally, keep silent. The catastrophes are of varying degrees of severity, ranging from a bad fright to a fatality. I cannot say much upon these subjects, for they are among the most secret paths of occult lore. Enough must be hinted, however, to reveal what, under certain circumstances, may be experienced. I do not think it in the least likely, however, that the Qlipptic demons will be encountered save through the use of ceremonial magic. They are as rare as anthrax in England, but it is as well to know the manner of their manifestation so that, when encountered, they may be recognised. The great majority of dabblers in occultism are protected by their own ineptitude. They fail to get results, and consequently come to no harm; but if they should succeed in getting results they would find that they had their hands full. The serious student, unless he is working under skilled guidance, may also find himself in difficulties, and for various reasons. He may be insufficiently experienced in the operation he has undertaken, for

in magic theory is one thing and practice is another. A student of occult science will often take a formula out of a book and try to use it. He might just as well study the instructions in a book on surgery and try to operate. Most formula are incomplete, there is always unwritten work. Some of the “barbarous names of evocation” which the uninitiated use as Words of Power, are really the initial letters of a mantric sentence or formula. I came across an invocation once in which the Word of Power was Tegatoo. On investigation this turned out to be the battered remains of The Great Architect Of The Universe. Even an experienced occultist may get into difficulties if he attempts magical work when he is in bad health, over-tired, or has had even a moderate amount of alcohol, for very little is too much when the Invisible Forces are being handled. Equally does this apply to each of his assistants. A chain is no stronger than its weakest link, and if one of the team cannot handle the forces, everybody is going to suffer. A ritual lodge is no place for the well-meaning ineffectual. There is an immense amount of dabbling in occultism going on today. Most of it is innocuous because it is totally ineffective; but there is never any knowing when one is going to strike a live wire. Take, for instance, the advertisers in various occult papers who offer to supply “charms that work.” One of two things is certain. Either they do not work at all, in which case one is wasting one’s money on them; or they work by means of some power with which they have been charged. What is the nature of that power, and did the persons who made the charm or talisman really know what they were about? Did they take the precaution to bind the baser aspect before magnetising with the higher aspect? These are the elementary precautions of the practical occultist who has been properly trained. Did the maker of the talisman know them? Again, one buys second-hand books on magic. Who was the previous owner and for what purposes were these books used? Or one buys a new book which has been brought out by some occult school for propaganda purposes. These books are often magnetised before they are sent out, and so form a magnetic link between the purchaser and the Order which caused them to be issued. Or someone may join a group who has previously been associated with another occult group whose contacts were debased. Unless the proper precautions are taken, that person will bring the psychic contagion in with him, and his fellow-members may have unpleasant experiences. I well remember it being said to me by an occultist of great experience that two things are necessary for safety in occultism, right motives and right associates. We lull ourselves into a false security if we believe that good intentions are sufficient protection. My advice to the would-be student is to invoke the Master to

send him an initiator, and to refuse to attempt any practical work until he is fully satisfied that the initiator has been found. I cannot here enter into either the precautions to be taken against untoward happenings in practical occult work, nor the remedies to apply if they take place; I will merely indicate the signs by which such an eventuality may be recognised. This is all that can be done, and all that is necessary in a book of this type; the initiate knows what to do without need of guidance from me; the non-initiate cannot do anything, and must seek assistance. It is enough for him if he knows when such assistance is needed. ... If things go wrong in the course of a magical ceremonial, the power “shorts,” and someone, it may be the operator, or it may be the weakest person in the team, gets “knocked out” as if he had received a punch from an invisible pugilist. When picked up, he will be very dazed and badly shaken, and will certainly be some days, possibly weeks, before he gets over it. He will be in a state of complete prostration and considerable mental confusion, which will gradually wear off. Unless there is some organic defect, such as hereditary mental instability, a bad heart, or hardened arteries, there will be a complete recovery, given time; but naturally it is a bad outlook should one of these conditions be present, and those who have them should not take part in occult experiments. Personally, I do not believe that the invisible forces alone will ever actually cause the loss of life or permanent disability in the absence of any physical lesion. The person who goes out of his mind as the result of a psychic shock would have gone out of his mind if he had been in a railway disaster or any other drastic emotional experience. Unless the psychic atmosphere indicates otherwise, it is not necessary to do any banishings, or take precautions against obsession, because the power has dispersed itself in the very act of inflicting the shock. During my early days of occultism I developed my powers very rapidly because I recovered the

to WiCCa

memories of previous incarnations en bloc, and with them the capacities acquired in previous lives, and I shook myself up severely on numerous occasions before I learnt the technique of handling the invisible forces. I never experienced any permanent ill-effects from my mishaps, though I admit that upon occasion I have been extricated by my friends from a considerable amount of debris. During the early days of my occult career a girl was brought to me by a mutual friend, who told me that the mother of this girl, an ardent student of occultism, seemed to have a terrible effect upon her daughter. The mother was a widow, and mother and daughter

lived together under very comfortable material circumstances; but whenever the girl made a friend, or showed any desire to leave home, the mother performed extraordinary antics, coming to the daughter's room at night and drawing signs in the air about her bed. The effect of all this upon the girl was most peculiar. She felt unable to free herself from the mental domination the mother had obtained over her, and she was wasting away in a most curious fashion. When I saw her, although able to get about, she looked like nothing I have ever seen, save a famine victim. I made a psychic investigation, and formed the opinion that the mother was working by means of an entity of which she had obtained possession. How this had been accomplished in the present instance, I do not know, but such things are common in occultism. I determined to take on the case, and to chase and, if possible, break up this artificial elemental. I was away from the group I was accustomed to work with, but among people keenly interested in occultism of every sort, size and description, and I had no difficulty in picking up a team to help me with the undertaking. I had no qualms about the undertaking. A second-hand elemental, directed by a woman with only a rule-of-thumb knowledge of magic, did not appear to me to be a formidable opponent. I had seen a good deal of practical occultism, had lent a hand at similar operations, and possessed the necessary formulae. So I went round the town, asked certain friends to lend a hand, and others to come and see the fun. To be frank, our attitude was that of a party of small boys going ratting. We met at the appointed time and place. Formed our circle, and went to work. The method I meant to use made it necessary for me to leave my body, and the group were really there to look after it while I was out of it, and see it came to no harm. I got out on to the astral readily enough, did my job, and returned, feeling very pleased with myself, for it was the first time I had operated entirely on my own, without the supervision by my teacher. ... As I began to recover physical consciousness, which is just like coming round from an anaesthetic, I had a sensation as of machinery running, and felt as if I were lying on something very lumpy. I opened my eyes, and saw something brown towering above me to an enormous height. As I gathered my senses together, I discovered that I was lying on the floor, close to the skirting, across the feet of an unfortunate man, who was thus securely pinned against the wall, and it was he, shaking in his shoes, that had felt to me like the vibration of machinery. Various other members of the circle slowly and reluctantly reappeared from behind the piano and sofa and other heavy articles of furniture. They had seen some practical occultism for once in their lives, but they did not appear to like it. It appears that, after I had gone out and

left them with my unconscious body, they got a good deal of phenomena in the way of bells and voices outside the circle. If they had kept quiet, it would have been quite all right, but they lost their heads and scattered. Then, the circle being broken, I began to perform antics, arching up on my head and my heels and, in some way that has never been explained, arriving at the far side of the room at the feet of one of the circle, which, of course, did not improve matters. Then an extraordinary thing happened. We were just gathering ourselves together, thinking that everything was over, when a force of what nature I have never known suddenly rushed round the circle, and one member seemed to take the brunt of it. He went flying across the room and landed, fortunately for him, face downwards in an arm-chair, and was ill in bed for three weeks. While all this was going on, the father of one of the people taking part became uneasy about her, and walked across from where he lived at the far side of the little town, to see what was happening. Like most little country towns, this one usually went to bed early, but he told us that as he came along he saw that innumerable windows were lit up, and he heard the sounds of children crying all down the street. When I think of the risks I took and the conditions under which I worked in those early days, I wonder that I or any of my friends are alive to tell the tale. It is said that there is a special Providence to look after fools, drunkards and little children. I think there must be another that looks after inexperienced occultists and their friends. It may be interesting to note that as a result of this operation which I so rashly undertook, the girl was entirely freed from the domination of her mother, and began forth with to put on flesh and rapidly became normal. That end of it, at least, was entirely successful. ¹⁰

is a very interesting manual that I explained in depth in Volume Psychic Self-Defense

II. Returning to the new edition in English of *The Sacred Magic of Abramelin* promoted by the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, that dates back to 2006, there is a very clear and explicit warning on the dangers in a note to readers at the beginning of the book:

Readers should contact a medical professional whenever they have health concerns and before attempting any procedure that may affect his or her health. The publisher and the author assume no responsibility for the results that can be obtained by improper use of the described methods.

These warnings issued in this new edition may seem a bit ridiculous, but

they have good reason to be there, as it is much worse to pretend this is simply a harmless “New Age” book, like some of the more recent editions out there. At this point I prefer the first edition I obtained in Italy, introduced by Luciano Pirrotta. (FIG. 78) At least it explains the importance of this text in certain circles, where he warned the reader at the end of his introduction clearly and effectively about the dangers of what he was about to study. Here it is the warning of Pirrotta at the time:

Against this background, we can not by ourselves strongly advise the reader to practice the Magic of Abramelin, before having complied with skill and conscientiousness all the preparations. The road leading to the Holy Guardian Angel or Higher Self, has ramifications that reach up to the dark regions of the Demons, or as modern scholars say of deep psychology, the atavistic unconscious tanks. We hope that anyone who wants to embark on a journey of inner knowledge, of which the Magic of Abramelin is one of many methods of approach, they consider fully the potential and implications, so as it was for others who walked this path, the exhilarating thrill of a misleading and fictitious contact with the “divine,” not concealing a tragic and irreversible ego descent into chaos domains and darkness.¹¹

It is said that Carl Gustav Jung was involved, even if only partially, in the occult practice of the Magic of Abramelin. He was interested in the experience of those who had preceded him in it, in this case Aleister Crowley, who practiced it to receive “Contact” with his Secret Chiefs in Cairo, in 1904. In various occult movements, Secret Chiefs are said to be transcendent cosmic authorities, a Spiritual Hierarchy responsible for the operation and moral calibre of the cosmos. They oversee the operations of an esoteric

10 See. Dionne Fortune, *Psichic Self Defense*, (Milan, IT: SIAD, 1978). 11 *La Magia Sacra di Abramelin il mago*, Atanor, *Ibid.*, p. 14. to WiCCa

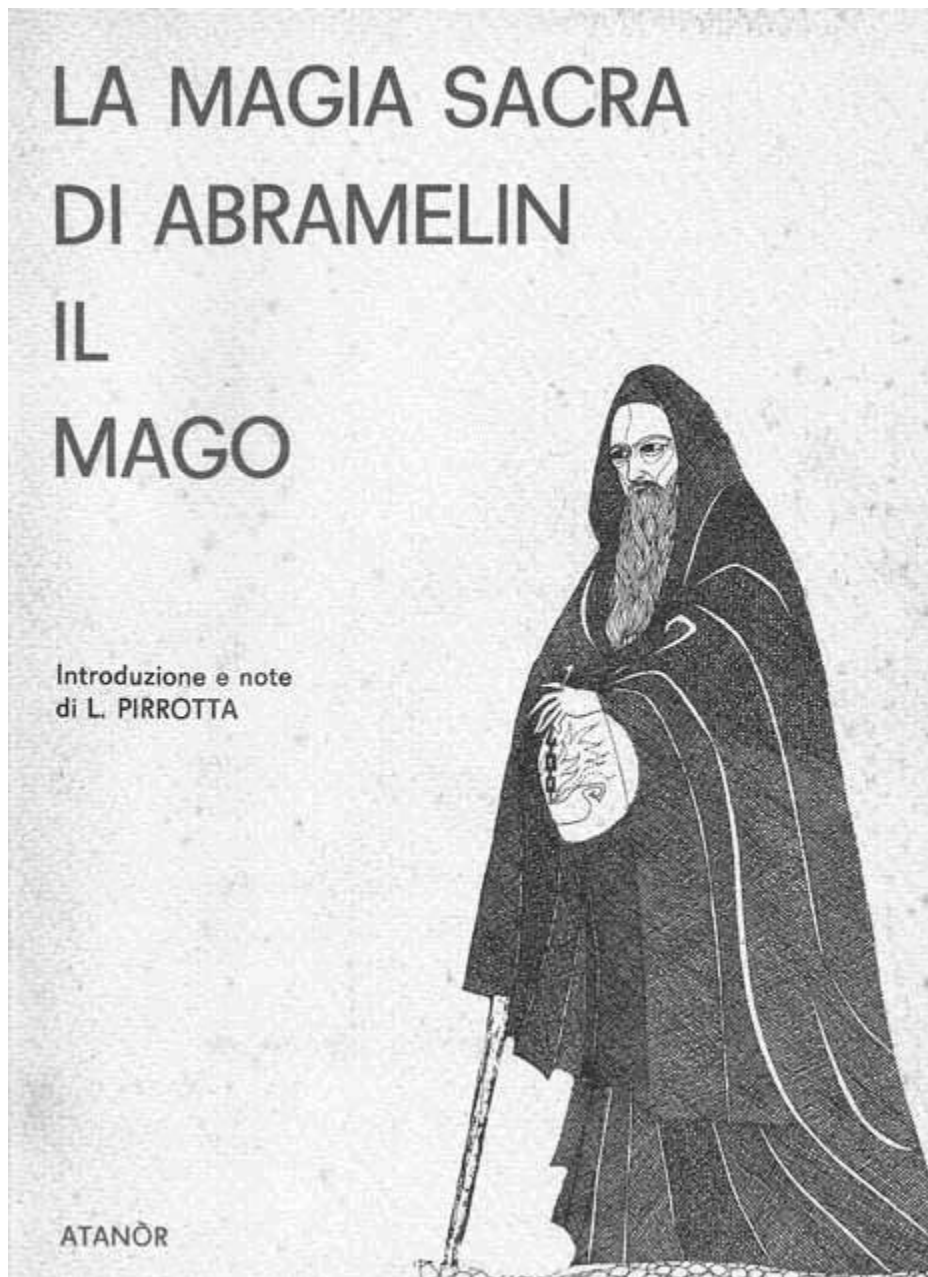


FIG. 78 – Cover of the first Italian edition of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin published by Atanòr in December 1980, (with a foreword by Luciano Pirrotta) used by the author in 1993, at the age of 23, to run this long and exhausting ritual with uncertain implications. Note the strange resemblance of the figure on the cover to Padre Pio.

organization, which manifests outwardly in the form of a magical order or lodge system. Their names and descriptions have varied throughout time, dependent upon those who experience contact with them. They exist on higher planes of being, or to be incarnate; if incarnate, they may be described as being gathered at some special location, such as Shambhala, or scattered through the world working anonymously. One early and

influential source on these entities is Karl von Eckartshausen, whose *The Cloud Upon The Sanctuary*, published in 1795, explained in some detail their character and motivations. Several 19th and 20th century occultists claimed to belong to, or to have contacted these Secret Chiefs, and made these communications known to others, including H.P. Blavatsky (who called them the “Tibetan Masters” or Mahatmas), C.W. Leadbeater and Alice A. Bailey (who called them Masters of

the Ancient Wisdom), Guy Ballard and Elizabeth Clare Prophet (who called them Ascended Masters), Aleister Crowley (who used the term to refer to members of the upper three grades of his order, A.'.A.'.), Dion Fortune (who called them the “esoteric order”), and Max Heindel (who called them the “Elder Brothers”).¹²

Jung and Sacred Magic

U

npublished and little-known truths about Carl Gustav Jung, the occult, and Abramelin, are definitely hard to find, but they are present in the excellent essay from 1995 written by the Swiss researcher Peter-Robert König, entitled *Abramelin & Co.* (FIG. 79) in which we find interesting data on the contact points Jung had with this hidden reality, if not directly, then indirectly through one of his dearest friend, Traugott Egloff. This research is of great importance for those who want to study and further deepen the many realities and occult experiences that lurk behind the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage, the primary text of importance to the Illuminati.

¹² https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Secret_Chiefs ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016.



FIG. 79 –Cover of Abramelin & Co. by Peter-R. Koenig (Hiram-Edition, 1995).

We find the unpublished extracts from the diary of Aleister Crowley, with references to the Choronzon Club, and the worship of the image of LAM, his famous alien looking painting that Crowley created in 1917, 10 years after he completed the Abramelin ritual. König speaks of the work of occultists, Franz Bardon Koenig, Emil Stejnar, Dr. Michael Aquino (which we know is tied to the CIA and the MKUltra project), Walter Jantschik, Claas Hoffmann, describing in the process the O.T.O.A., demonstrating its degrees and rituals of this lesser known branch of the Franco-Haitian Illuminati, dedicated to conversation with these entities, following the precepts dictated precisely by the Sacred Magic of Abramelin. There is also a description by Krumm-Heller, founder of the Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua (FRA), which I mentioned in my past books. König's work also contains the faithful reproduction of a rare copy from 1725 of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin, (FIG. 80) and two unpublished manuscripts of the Golden Dawn, adding the strange practices related to the sexual magical circle of "vampires" from the Fraternitas Saturni. It

reproduces even the gods of ancient Egypt in connection with the Enochian Tablets, in an interesting piece of research conducted by Frater A.P.S. of the Illuminati, and another unpublished document of the Golden Dawn by Dr. Pullen-Burry dating back to 1895. Finally he mimics Israel Regardie related Addendum of the Book of the Concourse of the Forces. In short, an excellent text, it's a shame that it states on the official website of König that it is now "Sold Out Sold Out Sold Out Sold Out." ¹³

Jung was connected to the mysterious work of the Rosicrucians, which was tied to his passion for alchemy and the occult, and the origins of his family. In fact it would seem that he had an ancestor who was part of the mysterious Rosicrucian Brotherhood, with the same name, and he too was a doctor, Dr. Carl Jung from Mainz who died in 1645. We learn in the biography dedicated to him by Frank McLynn, that suggests his descent from this character that he portrays as a follower of none other than the Count Michael Maier, one of the greatest authors and Masters of Rosicrucian thought. But it was probably Carl Gustav Jung, born in 1784, and his grandfather, who was an important representative of Switzerland Freemasonry, that influenced him to become himself a Freemason and Illuminati one day. This happened within a lodge linked to Monte Verità (literally "Hill of Truth"), a mount (350 meters or 1,150 feet high) in Ascona (Swiss canton of Ticino), a place that seems to be an important portal for extradimensional forces from the invisible plane. It is no coincidence that in June of 2016, at the opening of the Gotthard base tunnel that connects the cantons of Uri and Ticino, the prime ministers Matteo Renzi, François Hollande, and Angela Merkel, the puppets of George Soros, were strangely all present at

¹³ <http://www.parareligion.ch/dplanet/html/abrameli.htm> ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016. to WiCCa



FIG. 80 – Page extracted from a rare copy of 1725 of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin reproduced on the book Abramelin & Co by Peter-R. Koenig.

the event. They attended the representation of a dance-drama that seemed to be a sabbatical ritual of hellish nature, where among the witches, a goat devil appears. There is also an image that resembles the main figure in the Lucifer Rising, a movie by Kenneth Anger, which was projected on a giant screen for full effect. Switzerland, is the seat of the most important Grand Priory of the Rectified Scottish Rite, which has a central role in the world of occult Freemasonry. Let's not forget there is also CERN, where occult rituals take place, but let's return to Monte Verità, whose original name was Mount Monascia, which is just over the hill above Ascona in Ticino, who assumed the Monte Verità name in the early decades of the twentieth century. It is here where the foundation of a diverse community of Illuminati / utopian / vegetarian / theosophers was formed, where Anarchists, aristocrats, intellectuals and artists, began arriving in large numbers to the place, attending the Mount assiduously. There was Prince

Peter Kropotkin, the “Cosmic” Countess Grafín Franziska zu Reventlow, the famous choreographer and dance theorist Rudolf von Laban aka Rudolf von Laban and Laban Váralja (1879 – 1858), and his “art school” built in an individualistic cooperative which provided for the initiation to all modes of expression and human genius, to the important member of the Illuminati Theodor Reuss, the theosophist co-founder of the O.T.O. who summoned a major event for his Illuminati known as “The Anational Congress for Organising the Reconstruction of Society on Practical Cooperative Lines” that took place from the 15 to 25th of August, 1917 at Mount Verita.¹⁴ The event outlined by the communistic and liberal-minded Reuss were the following: “Forms off non national companies and cooperatives, conforming to the modern age education, emancipation of women in the future society, mystical Freemasonry, new forms of sociability, art, dance and cultural ritual.”

It would appear this important event for the Illuminati of the nascent New Age, culminated in a celebration known as the Festival of the Sun, a kind of dance drama from dusk to dawn staged by one of the founders of European Modern Dance, Rudolf von Laban and his school. In short, Monte Verità was probably the most important laboratory that the New Age movement had, before officially landing in California, there is no doubt about this. The colony was regularly visited by numerous internationally renowned personalities, and some also resided for a time in this magical place including, Karoly Kerényi, Erich Maria Remarque, Hermann Hesse, Filippo Franzoni, Marianne Werefkin, Alexej Jawlensky and obviously Carl Gustav Jung, who seems to have joined the irregular lodge opened by Theodor Reuss and von Laban in Zurich in 1917, called Lodge Libertas et Fraternitas (which later became a regular Masonic lodge). It seems that Jung initially obtained the

¹⁴ <http://www.monteverita.org/it/82/cronistoria.aspx> ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016.

Rosicrucian degree that was apparently the Cernau schismatic version of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish rite. There are those who say that Jung obtained the Rosicrucian degree in the Ordo Templi Orientis system, where this degree is present as the 5th degree, and others who are very critical of this possibility, or the fact that Jung was ever a Freemason at all. Jung’s Masonic membership was never officially confirmed by the Grand Lodge Alpina of Switzerland (SGLA), but the information probably spread by a key figure of the Italian Illuminati, Francesco Brunelli, who apparently learned it from Robert Ambelain, his teacher, who indicated

Carl Gustav Jung as a member of the Freimaurerloge Modestia cum Libertate of the Rectified Scottish Rite. Jung is present on the list of famous Freemasons published on the website of various lodges operating today in Italy.¹⁵ Jung is also identified as a Freemason by the Italian Symbolic Rite (RSI),¹⁶ confirming his Rosicrucian rank and his willingness to go “beyond” the physical realm of appearance. Freemasonry aside, in 1916, the paranormal entered into Jung’s life with automatic writing, which produces a very strange work: *The Seven Sermons to the Dead*, written officially by Basilides in Alexandria, the City where the East toucheth the West. We are in the postwar period, and Jung is 41 years old. The book is written rapidly in three nights, in a trance state, a bit like Crowley a few years earlier in 1904, in Cairo, with his *Book of the Law*, which was received mediumistically through the entity Aiwass. From an early age, Jung had entered into communication with invisible presences. After the age of 40, however, the entities literally seem to have invaded his life. In his house Jung experienced paranormal phenomena, where there was a worrying presence that involved not only Jung, but also his daughter. His child had unusual nightmares, the doorbell rang by itself, and Jung felt surrounded by many spirits in attendance, where he asked them what they wanted.

The answer was: “We return to Jerusalem, where we did not find what we were looking for.” The book *The Seven Sermons to the Dead* begins with these words explaining that “Jerusalem is the center of Christianity, the spirit you are looking searches for something that he does not find, because Christianity has changed, it has become something else. Jerusalem is the spiritual city that must be liberated, is the soul, but there is a heavenly Jerusalem made by God and an earthly Jerusalem made by men; the first is the sacred, the second the historical religion. Through time the symbols of earthly Jerusalem have moved away from their original purpose, which is why one of the first Christians philosophers writes bringing back the basics.”

When Jung began writing in a trance, the energies cease to manifest themselves in his house, because they have found their channel. Jung privately publishes this automated dictation in a booklet form and gives it only to friends. It illustrates phrases and concepts typical of Basilides, a gnostic philosopher who lived in the second century, where the script has the same hermetic style. Gnosticism through the sacred knowledge and the object of the dictation is the Supreme Being and its manifestations. The

Seven Sermons of the Dead is a mediumistic writing that conveys the invisible energies of the alien world around us, giving them a voice. Jung called this phenomenon, which is external and internal together, “an unconscious constellation, whose atmosphere is the numen, of an archetype that runs around here, in the air.” The archetype is not just a psychic matrix, it can be an energy living in another time and another space, or a historical memory reactivated and channeled through another subject that brings it back to light, even two thousand years later. The Christian era seemed for Jung and the Illuminati that gathered in Monte Verità, was born out of a mistake, that mistake became evil, slowly spreading and leading

15 http://loggiadedeo.altervista.org/joomla_dedeo/index.php/massoni-celebri † Archived 15th November, 2016. 16 http://www.ritosimbolico.net/studi1/studi1_34.html † Archived 15th November, 2016. to WiCCa

to dissolution. Everything was contained in its origins; the sin of the origins of Christianity was not the original sin of Eden. He wanted to separate the totality of universal energy, male-female, that privileged the male. Gnostics in the first centuries of Christianity respected the whole being, the two sides of the cosmic energy, but the established Church that followed broke the covenant of balance, denying Christ and his saving wholeness, and breaking the world in an unresolvable antinomy between male and female. The glyph of Pisces with his two contrary motions indicated in reality an opposition never really resolved, which would lead eventually to the final collapse, the Apocalypse, the end of the world, or of an era. The forgotten values of the Mother, the exile of the Goddess, the denial of nature, the love oblivion had unbalanced the world in denial and in the war; rationality, malfeasance, and greed were risking an end to the planet.

Whenever Jung was restless, he questioned his soul, the soul sent an image, and that sense of oppression vanished. The soul is the unconscious messenger, and communicates with an even larger reality, extra-temporal and universal. For years Jung converses with his soul when he was upset or worried, and this is something that was also practiced by my father Elio, also a disciple of Jung’s thought, using this strange modality. It was something I tried to understand since childhood, when for hours and hours I could hear my father talking to himself in his study, in an unusual dialogue with his soul, to ask what was happening, what was new, what disturbed him. The soul produces an image in this process, and, as soon as it appears, the sense of oppression vanishes. Jung analyzes the image and

the soul and acted at times like a kind of shaman who questions his spirits. It is no wonder my father's friend, the late Lorenzo Ostuni (died in 2013), also well-versed in analytical psychology, and a leading figure in the Italian esoteric scene, who called my father a sort of "Witchdoctor."

The emotion for Jung acts as an intermediary for conscious communication with the unconscious. As this happens the emotions subside, the order returns and energy finds its rhythm. Jung writes down his path of consciousness in the Black Book, six small volumes bound in black leather, which then assume a more artistic tone in the Red Book. Jung will work on the Red Book for 6 years, taking care and great attention to the designs, colors, mandalas, and the Gothic features, penned thoroughly with Indian ink so to render it a masterpiece. Towards the end of his life, Jung wrote to his friend and Masonic Brother, Traugott Egloff, "If the meeting with the shadow" (the inner aspects of life by a person not recognized) is the "apprentice work" in the development of the individual, then the encounter with the soul is the "masterpiece" (9 Feb., 1959). Jung was definitely part of the Illuminati establishment and the correspondence with Traugott Egloff, a cultured and erudite Mason, and a Swiss member of the Order of the Illuminati, proves it. No wonder Egloff was especially fond of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin.

Jung's secret work with the Sacred Magic allowed him to meet his muse Anna Antonia "Toni" Wolff (September 18, 1888 – March 21, 1953). Traugott Egloff later disappeared in the jungles of Brazil, where he had gone ostensibly to seek the ideal place for contacting his Holy Guardian Angel in the final stage of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin. Unfortunately, it seems that Egloff died on this occasion, as with other unwary O.T.O. members before, and after him, who dedicated themselves to the dangerous practices of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin. This includes Dr. C. H. Petersen, known to the initiates of the O.T.O. as Frater Fines Transcendam, high dignitary of the Order in Germany. After the war he wanted to embrace the ritual, but violated the strict rules of the grimoire by bringing in his cousin Frau Pingwill called "Kama-rupa" who practiced sexual magic with him. The Sacred Magic is clear on this point: "we must not admit a woman in this operation." Kama-rupa committed suicide in 1956 and Dr. C. H. Petersen died in the hospital in Hamburg on April 4, 1957. Although, to be fair in the case of Traugott Egloff, Jung's friend, the certainty of his death was never proven, despite extensive research, the body was in fact never found. It's almost like he vanished or was abducted

to another dimension. And although he was in the end given up for dead, there is always the possibility (however remote) that he may still be alive, or absorbed by an interdimensional door. A door that perhaps Egloff the Illuminati, was trying to open to get in touch with certain extradimensional entities, and maybe having witnessed his insistence, totally absorbed him in their own reality with a permanent abduction. In the Sacred Magic of Abramelin it is written: "I dare say, in truth, dear son Lamech, that I have done for you what no one has done in our time, especially by telling you the two signs without which (I swear on the True God) out of a hundred who embark upon this operation, there would not be that two or three that we would succeed."

Another important source of information on Jung's connection to the occult was definitely Oskar Rudolf Schlag, an important figure of the Swiss Illuminati, who I wrote a lot about in the first volume of my Confessions. He was used as a medium by Jung for a series of experiments, and was tied to the Hermetic Society of Zurich. Jung was secretly fond of occultism and saw in ceremonial magic the means to open contact with certain unknown forces, those same entities that dictated the mysterious Gnostic text *Septem Sermones ad Mortuos*, or *The Seven Sermons to the Dead* I mentioned earlier. This brief booklet, which as we know was never published officially by Jung, will become part of those mysterious writings never published during his lifetime, like the mysterious *Red Book*. The Sermons are 14 pages of philosophy dictated by the spirit and life of the Gnostic philosopher Basilides; summarizing themes that Jung will analyze over the following years. Gnosticism came to Carl Gustav Jung in 1916 through mediumship, and if knowledge of the Gnostics had arrived to him with the beginning of this study of automatic writing, his knowledge of alchemy was dictated by an act synchronism, in 1929. When he was ready, Jung received by mail a Chinese book, a Taoist alchemy text called *The Golden Flower*. From that moment on he stopped writing the *Red Book* and began to deal with alchemy in a vast study that was to last 30 years. However, the *Red Book* is not a monument to psychology, although Jung began writing it almost immediately after the break with Freud in 1914. But it's not even a simple document as academics claimed it to be. Jung called it a "confrontation with the unconscious" in the period between 1912 and 1918. In the following years he worked on the principles of his psychological theories, the archetypes, the collective unconscious and the identification process, transforming psychotherapy from a simple treatment of a possible mental disease, to a

medium for the development of the higher personality. Analytical psychology became a theoretical discipline and a form of psychotherapy. At the center of this was the Liber Novus, or the Red Book. Here Jung tried to derive the psychological principles with fantasies. He also tried to understand the symbolic form of events and how they would present themselves in future developments in the world. The material was revised several times, only to be copied in an ornate Gothic script in a large volume bound in red leather, to which he added not only all sorts of ornaments but also many interesting figures and designs made by him. Even if the work in question was inspired by the Illuminated manuscripts of the Middle Ages, the texts and images used by Jung is strongly reminiscent of the work of the Illuminati master William Blake (1757 – 1827). William Breeze, born on August 12th, 1955, and current Patriarch of the E.G.C (Gnostic Ecclesia Catholica), the Gnostic Church linked to Aleister Crowley and the Illuminati of the Ordo Templi Orientis, also known by the initiatic name of Hymenaeus Beta, was basing his judgement on an essay in 1997, that Crowley himself had dedicated to Blake as a sort of saint, and officialized William Blake's position as a "Saint" of his so-called "Gnostic Church." He achieved the

to WiCCa

dual objective of including Blake in the list of saints and at the same time being able to celebrate his own onomastic in memory of this extravagant and ingenious character beloved by Freemasonry and the Illuminati. Furthermore, the O.T.O followers (a bunch of communists and satanists of the worst kind) on February 17 of 2000, also inserted Giordano Bruno in the list of the Saints of their infamous Church. I say poor Giordano Bruno, whose memory should not be in any way linked to this dangerous Illuminati sect. William Blake according to some well-informed British researchers is present in an alleged official list of Grandmasters of the Druid Order (from 1799 to 1827).

Blake was certainly prone to certain esoteric disciplines, and was inspired by magic and the occult, from which he drew profusely his visionary works and his deep research on the soul of man, which inevitably will bring him into contact with the subtle reality, which also influenced and inspired Carl Gustav Jung. The dangerous Satanist of Jewish origin Marilyn Manson, who made a disgraceful music video in 2016 where a figure resembling the Republican president-elect Donald Trump was decapitated, together with other left wingers of the occults, including the

Grand Master of the Ordo Templi Orientis William Breeze, enthusiastically participated a few years ago (in June, 2010) in an exhibition titled *The Alchemy of Things Unknown (and Visual Meditation on Transformation)* that took place at the prestigious Khastoo Gallery of Sunset Boulevard in Los Angeles, contributing in various ways to this event created by the political and cultural milieu of the Ordo Templi Orientis and the dark and perverse side of the Illuminati, to promote the release of the Red Book by C.G. Jung. Maybe someone should tell these communist freaks that Carl Gustav Jung was not one of them, and for this reason at one point he was even accused of being a “Nazi sympathizer”—accusations which, in some respects, seems justified for some researchers.

17

However the Hollywood exhibition I just mentioned promoting C. G. Jung’s Red Book, was described as a sort of art exhibition, a modality many satanists often use to promote their occult events (i.e. Marina Abramović, Zeena Schreck, just to name a couple). This “exhibition” was said to explore and expose individual works of art in relation to theosophy, the sacred tradition, and devotional practice. I guess one thing is to be illuminated by the works of divine imagination created by the genius of William Blake, or the designs of Carl Gustav Jung’s collective unconscious, as visual art is undoubtedly a great creative tool to achieve illumination; but this context was built instead to submit to dark forces and promote their occult liberal agenda amongst the elite. Analyzing deeper the relationship between Jung and Blake, in 1948 Carl G. Jung began to study the works of William Blake, where his studies of some Gnostic texts and his vision of reality turned out to be very similar in some respects to those of Jung. Even the imaginative art of Blake seems to come close to Jung. In fact, there are so many similarities, that Jung according to various experts, included Blake among his favorite figures of all time, along with Dante, Goethe, Wagner and Nietzsche. There is a particular episode in C. G. Jung’s life, found in a acclaimed documentary from a few years ago produced by Werner Weick for the Italian Swiss public television channel, where we find mentioned a certain Atmavictu: “In the great images that filled his soul. He had erected a monument to the creative demon that had driven him all his life to pursue their own visions and to give the world some brilliant psychological insights perhaps not yet fully understood and accepted; he called him ‘Atmavictu’ that is, ‘breath of life.’ On the pediment of his home in Küsnacht, Carl Gustav Jung, had engraved an inscription in Latin:—‘The first man is of the earth and is earthly, the

second man is from heaven and it is spiritual. Whether you call him or not, God will be present.’ His daughter Gret told us: ‘He remained motionless for 24 hours before he died and did not respond to any stress. ... It was very far away now. His last breaths were so wonderful and free that there was no room in my heart for sorrow. Fifteen minutes after his death with a frightening roar a bolt of lightning tore along its length of the garden poplars.’”

17 See. http://pandc.ca/?cat=carl_jung&page=jung_nazis ‡ Archived 15th November, 2016.

It seems that a similar event took place after the death of Aleister Crowley. Patricia “Deirdre” MacAlpine mother of Aleister Ataturk, present the moment the “Great Beast” passed away, told an interviewer from British television that a sudden gust of wind, and crash of thunder came at the exact moment of Crowley’s death. Adding that it seemed to her that the gods wanted to pay homage to him in the moment of his passing away, to what Crowley used to call the greater feast.

In Jung’s *The Red Book: Liber Novus* (Philemon), the Master and founder of Analytical psychology (sometimes called analytic psychology), also known as Jungian psychology, allows us to all participant in a fundamental aspect of his spiritual and intellectual growth linked to the occult: “When, in October 1913, I had the vision of the flood, I was in a period of importance for me personally. Then, at the age of forty years, I got everything I had hoped. I had achieved fame, power, wealth, knowledge and all human happiness. Thus ceased in me the desire to further gains by those assets, I was lacking the desire, and I was filled with horror. The vision of the flood overtook me and I felt the spirit of the deep, without understanding it. But it forced me making me feel unbearably intimate longing, and I said, ‘My soul, where are you? Can you hear me? I speak, I’ll call you. ... Are you there? I’m back, I’m back again.’” And of one thing we are sure, Jung is still here, and today his thinking is more relevant than ever despite the compromises that he might have been forced to make within the academic world and with those “Architects of control” and manipulation involved in “mind control.”

Jung and Mind Control

M

y father, Elio Zagami, was for a time, one of the leaders of the Jungian school worldwide. In fact, he studied and worked in Switzerland with Carl

Alfred Meier (April 19, 1905 – 1995), the successor of Carl Gustav Jung, who had great esteem for my father, and offered him the post as his successor at the Zürichberg Clinic (Clinic and Research Centre for Jungian Psychology)—an offer that my father refused. He returned to Italy, where he founded, as some of you may know, the Independent Group of Analytical Psychology (GAPA). Years later he also refused to take over the patients of another great teacher of Jungian thought, the Italian Aldo Carotenuto, who contacted him by telephone shortly before he passed away. Difficult and unusual choices, that only years later I fully understood, given the rebellious and independent nature of my father, and his work. His research went well beyond the boundaries of psychoanalysis, where in a single year in Zurich, only five years after Jung's death in the period 1966-67, he shocked the local academic world. Meier remained in contact with my father in the following years, and up until the mid-seventies, regularly visited him in Rome during his time in the Italian capital; a bond made of true friendship between researchers of deep thought. My father declined the offer of becoming the successor of Jung and Meier because he found the Jungian world corrupt and manipulative.

I would like to explore a few lesser known aspects of Jung's work in relation to mind control, and its hidden manipulators, including those of Freemasonry. In 1948, the National Association for Mental Health of Montagu Norman announced the great International Congress on Mental Health, in London. Under the patronage of the Duchess of Kent, widow of the Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England, (a position he held

to WiCCa

from 1939 to 1942) and mother of the future Grand Master (since 1967), the Congress saw the participation of C. G. Jung and key figures of the growing New World Order. Julian Huxley, the American anthropologist Margaret Mead, Winfred Overholser, head of the American delegation, that some sources indicate as senior member of the U.S. Scottish Rite, and the director of the St. Elizabeths Hospital in Washington, D.C., that usually provides mental health care services to members of the U.S. armed forces and presided over the Office for Strategic Services (OSS, that after the war became the CIA) began a project in search of the ultimate "truth serum," i.e. psychotropic substances to use in the interrogation of prisoners. The clinic was used in the 1950s to experiment various drugs on U.S. Army recruits, to identify subversive subjects. Among the famous

doctors were Thomas J. Lord Horder, personal doctor of Edward VIII, and president of the Eugenics Society and the Anglo-Soviet Public Relations Association; Dr. Alfred E. Tredgold, member of the Committee for Sterilization at the Ministry of Health; and psychiatrists Cyril Burt and Hugh Crichton-Miller, an expert in paranormal research and first vice president of the C. G. Jung Institute, Zürich, both founders of the infamous Tavistock Institute in London. ¹⁸

Let's not forget who engineered this, the aforementioned Montagu Norman, an English banker, best-known for his role as the Governor of the Bank of England from 1920 to 1944, as there is always a connection between the banking system and Psychological operations (PSYOP).

In 1921, The Tavistock Institute, formally a psychiatric research clinic, became the perfect place to study mental disorders derived from continuous exposure to terror generated in battle by British soldiers, especially those who survived World War I. It became a laboratory of psychological warfare for the British army during World War II, and later settled as a world center of mass brain washing and social engineering for the New World Order. Working closely with experiments to create methods to control the masses, widely-used on American citizens, a sneaky and outrageous attack on freedom by means of applied psychology, imposed with no authorization on circumscribed areas of the brain. The object of the fiercest studies of the Tavistock in recent years is, for example, the creation of "paradigm shifts," or the means to induce "new" values in society through collective traumatic events (turbulent environments). For example, a cycle of lectures at the Tavistock Institute in 1989 had as its central theme the following: "The role of NGOs in weakening national states."

In 1948, a key role was played by John Rawlings Rees (1890 –1969) in the International Congress for Mental Health, when he was nominated President of the World Federation for Mental Health. He was a British civilian and military psychiatrist, and one of the key figures at the original Tavistock Clinic, where he became the medical director from 1933: "After leaving Tavistock, Rees' first role was as the chief organizer of the 1948 International Congress for Mental Health, held in London. At this congress, the World Federation for Mental Health was founded, and Rees was elected as the first president." ¹⁹

Rees' part in the colossal CIA program called MK-Ultra is unclear. In 1943, the Rockefeller Foundation created in Canada (i.e. in British territory) a clinic, called the "Allen Memorial Institute," linked to the McGill University in Montreal. Donald E. Cameron, a Scottish psychiatrist who was head of psychiatric services, became known when chilling details about the experiments of MK-Ultra began to leak out, causing a revolt by the American public in the 1970s. Cameron was a specialist in inducing sleep in his patients

18 <http://www.disinformazione.it/psichiatriamassoni.htm> ‡ Archived 20th November, 2016. 19 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Rawlings_Rees ‡ Archived 20th November, 2016.

(or victims) using drugs, and then woke them with electric shocks. Cameron's research pinpointed topics that interested the CIA, and The Army Chemical Center financed, always under MK-Ultra, including research with LSD. Paul Hoch, a psychiatrist and Freemason who collaborated with German pro-Nazi eugenicist Franz Kallmann, in studies on schizophrenia sponsored by some members of the Masonic elite. Kallmann wrote *The Genetics of Schizophrenia: A Study of Heredity and Reproduction in the Families of 1, 087 Schizophrenics*, (New York, 1938). Kallmann began his research in Germany under the eugenicist of the Third Reich Ernst Ruedin, but in 1935, he was identified as a "half Jew" and had to emigrate to the USA to avoid persecution. Here he found employment at the New York Psychiatric Institute, whose director Nolan D. C. Lewis, was a Freemason. Robert Hanna Felix, a 33 ° Scottish Rite, and the founder of the National Institute of Mental Health, was involved in some of the scandalous experiments into "brainwashing" conducted by MK-Ultra, along with his student Harris Isbell. The CIA made extensive experiments with a variety of illegal drugs given to drug addicts in its Addiction Research Center in Lexington (Kentucky). Finally, after the press revelations on MK-Ultra, the program was officially halted in 1973. An investigation, which went nowhere, was conducted for the media. It's no coincidence that the head of the relevant Senatorial Committee appointed to the case was none other than Nelson Rockefeller. The Rockefeller Commission closed its work on the subject in 1975. However, since 1961, Robert H. Felix assembled the leading researchers of MK-Ultra under the umbrella of a new institution with the more respectable name: The American College of NeuroPsychopharmacology.

In 1967, the College held a conference called "Effects of psychotropic drugs on a normal human," whose introduction fell on two former actors

of the MK-Ultra: Wayne O. Evans, military psychiatrist from the U.S. Army Stress Laboratory in Natick (Massachusetts); and Nathan S. Kline (1916 – 1983), a eugenicist of Columbia University, and a scholar of Haitian Voodoo,²⁰ whose best-known work was with psychopharmacologic drugs,²¹ to which a well-known clinic in the industry, the Nathan S. Kline Institute for Psychiatric Research found in Orangeburg in the State of New York is dedicated to him.²² The beginning of their relationship reveals, with dazzling clarity, the very reason why the financial oligarchies have for so long funded psychiatric research:

The current range of psychotropic drugs seems almost trivial when we compare it to the possible number of chemicals that will be available for the control of selective aspects of human life in the millennium. American culture moves towards a “sane society.” The emphasis regains more and more on the experience sensory and less and less on rationalist philosophies. This philosophical vision, together with the means to separate sexual behavior from reproduction, will step up without question, sexual freedom. It seems obvious that the youth of today are no longer afraid of drugs or sex. Still, philosophers and avant-garde commentators advocate the personal sensory experience as the *raison d’être* of the next generation. We are going towards an era in which a significant work will be possible only for a minority: in that era, chemical aphrodisiacs will be accepted as a common means to occupy your time. If we accept the position that man’s mood, his motivations and emotions, are reflections of the state of the neurochemical brain, then medications may provide the simplest, quickest and most practical way to produce any state neurochemical you wish. As soon we cease to confuse the scientific and the moral claims on the use

20 See. Rebecca Steffoff, *Vampires, Zombies, and Shape-Shifters*, (Salt Lake City, UT: Benchmark Books 2007), p. 44.

21 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nathan_S._Kline#cite_note-1 ‡ Archived 20th November, 2016.

22 <http://www.rfmh.org/nki/> ‡ Archived 20th November, 2016.

to WiCCa

of drugs, the sooner we can rationally consider the types of neurochemical states that we want to be able to provide to the people.²³ These characters are skillful and cunning at the apex of the New World Order, with

the intention to maintain control over the system of so-called mental health. This was one of the main reasons why my father, in the end rejected psychiatry and Jung's legacy. He could not tolerate the fact that this science that should have helped man in the next evolutionary step, was subject to control and manipulation from a central power as that of Tavistock. This was often repeated to me in our long talks.

Jung and the wife of Tutankhamun

F

For further study, we find the book by Frank McLynn called Carl Gustav Jung,²⁴ where many interesting facts about Jung surface, that also include his privileged relationship with the Rockefeller family, which also had a direct involvement with his studies in psychiatry. Jung even met the famous Standard Oil founder John D. Rockefeller, after treating his elder sister Edith Rockefeller McCormick (1872 – 1932), who visited Jung in 1913, after suffering terrible depression, and from that point onward became a fan of C. G. Jung, donating a substantial sum of money for the psychological Society of Zurich. Edith Rockefeller McCormick, who was the daughter of John D. Rockefeller and his wife, Laura Spelman, found herself making headlines in February, 1923, when she claimed to be the reincarnation of the wife of Tutankhamun. She was quoted as saying: "I married King Tutankhamun when I was only sixteen years old. I was his first wife. Only the other day, while glancing through an illustrated paper, I saw a picture of a chair removed from the King's Chamber. Like a flash I recognized that chair. I had sat in it many times."²⁵ The Rockefeller family must have reacted to stories like this with a collective cringe. She followed up by stating "My interest in reincarnation is of many years standing." It can be seen the Rockefeller's have a pretty obvious occult side, and the Rockefell

er Archaeological Museum is even hiding alien artifacts. A coincidence or something more sinister, in the aftermath of the opening of the tomb of Tutankhamun, the discovery ended with a bizarre set of murders with mysterious circumstances. But while in the intellectual salons of the twenties and thirties in London, there was talk of supernatural powers of the ancient Egyptians at work behind the sudden deaths. The historian Mark Beynon argues that contemporary researchers should actually focus on Aleister Crowley, the infamous black magician and driving force behind the dark side of the Illuminati.

Incredible parallels between Crowley, and Jack the Ripper, have been discovered during research by historian Mark Beynon. Throughout the 1920s and 1930s, London was gripped by the mythical curse of Tutankhamun, the Egyptian boy-king, whose tomb was uncovered by British archaeologist Howard Carter. More than 20 people linked to the opening of the pharaoh’s burial chamber near Luxor in 1923, all died bizzare deaths over the following years—six of them in the capital. Victims include Carter’s personal secretary, Captain Richard Bethell, who was found dead in his bed from a suspected smothering at an exclusive Mayfair club. Bethell’s father, Lord Westbury, plunged seven floors to his death from his St James’s apartment, where he reportedly kept tomb artifacts, as gifts from his son. And Aubrey Herbert, half-brother of Carter’s financial backer Lord Carnarvon, also died suspiciously in a Park Lane hospital, shortly after visiting Luxor. At the time, a frenzied press blamed the “Curse of Tutankhamun” for the deaths, and specu

23 disinformazione.it Ibid.

24 See. Frank McLynn , Carl Gustav Jung, (New York: St Martin’s Press 2008), p. 347.

25 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Edith_Rockefeller_McCormick ‡ Archived 20th November, 2016.



FIG. 81 – Aleister Crowley and Sir Ernest Alfred Thompson Wallis Budge as they were portrayed in *The Telegraph*.

lated on the supernatural powers of the ancient Egyptians. But Mr Beynon examined unpublished evidence to conclude the deaths were all ritualistic

killings masterminded by Crowley, an occultist dubbed “the wickedest man in the world.” After a unique analysis of Crowley’s diaries, essays, books and inquest reports, the armchair detective argues that he was a Jack the Ripper-obsessed copycat killer. Crowley, who called himself “The Great Beast 666,” apparently had his own motives in tarnishing the legacy of Carter’s legendary discovery. The gods and goddesses of Crowley’s own religious philosophy, Thelema, were derived from ancient Egyptian religion, and he believed himself to be a prophet of a new age of personal liberty, controlled by the ancient Egyptian god, Horus. It is likely that he would have found Carter’s excavation sacrilegious, and wanted revenge, according to Mr Beynon, in his book *London’s Curse: Murder, Black Magic and Tutankhamun in the 1920s West End*.²⁶ For many occultists and pseudo-Illuminati, the secret bond between the supposed “Curse of Tutankhamun” and Aleister Crowley could be judged false and without foundation, especially as your average follower of “The Great Beast 666” never likes to accept unpleasant truths about Crowley. He is considered a prophet and the guru of sexual freedom, and of course “The Magician of all Magicians.” But in November 2011, with his new thesis, Beynon disrupts the magickal-esoteric scene of the Illuminati linked to the “Beast 666,” especially after he received an excellent review by the English newspaper *The Telegraph*. (FIG. 81) However, Alessandro De Angelis writer, researcher of the history of religion and early Christianity states that these deaths, served to cover up the discovery of secret documents that would change the course of history.

In 1924, there is testimony by Lee Keedick, who witnessed a harsh argument between Carter and another British official, in the British Embassy in Cairo, during which Carter threatened to publicly reveal the burning of documents found in the tomb. (FIG. 82) He later justified the disappearance of the documents by saying that he had misclassified

26 <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/africaandindianocean/egypt/8878314/Curse-of-Tutankhamunmay-have-been-work-of-Satanist-killer.html> ‡ Archived 20th November, 2016.



to WiCCa

FIG. 82 – The famous British archaeologist and Egyptologist Howard Carter (Swaffham, May 9, 1874 – London, 2 March 1939) pictured with his Egyptian worker in the period following the opening of the Tutankhamun sarcophagus, dating from the 16th of February, 1924. Inside contained the mummy of the pharaoh child in a solid gold sarcophagus weighing 110 kg, with the face covered by a solid gold mask reproducing the likeness of the deceased.

some bandages of the pharaoh as papyrus because there was “little light in the grave.” An implausible explanation as his team would have become immediately aware of such an error given the interest that these documents had aroused. But this concealment is also evident from a letter sent by Lord Carnarvon in 1922, to his friend Egyptologist Alan H. Gardiner. The Count spoke of the presence of “a box with some papyrus,” an assertion later confirmed by a further letter by Carnarvon to Sir Edgar A. Wallis Budge, who worked for the British Museum Department of Egyptian and Assyrian Antiquities, and was responsible for displaying the artifacts from Luxor. Mr Beynon states there is evidence that Budge and Crowley were associates on the London occult scene. Further confirmation was found in a telegram sent by Arthur Merton November 30, 1922 which read: “one of the boxes found in the tomb contained the papyrus rolls from which it is expected to find a large amount of historical information.”

Howard Carter did not deny the statements of Lord Carnarvon about its existence. Only after the death of Lord Carnarvon was the first modified version of the facts presented, which led the Egyptologist, Alan Gardiner, to claim that those documents could shed light on the change of religion of Pharaoh Akhenaten and “The real hidden story of Israel.” The conspiracy involving suppressed papyri (relating to the Jewish Exodus) from the tomb. Aleister Crowley’s involvement in this supposed series of assassinations could be quite plausible, seeing his important position and role in occult hierarchy, and his links to various Jewish Freemasons. Carter was threatening truly explosive disclosures on ancient documents that would do nothing less than re-write the history of Judaism and Christianity. This was at the same time as tensions were rising over plans to establish a Jewish homeland in the Middle East. What Carter was suggesting would throw the Middle East into turmoil. The secrets he may have stumbled upon would have completely overturned key elements in the Bible.

The implications are enormous—forcing us to ask whether the person we call Moses was in fact a renegade Egyptian priest. I will explore this topic in *The Invisible Master*, and whether Christianity has its roots in a religious revolution initiated by a heretical pharaoh. The contents of these papyrus documents are so contentious that if they had been made public, they may well have changed the course of the 20th Century completely. The missing papyri have been the subject of speculation from the time the tomb was opened. Lord Caernarvon mentioned the discovery in two letters to friends. A report in *The Times* also mentioned their existence. It is odd that later the official story changed, and everyone began insisting that these documents never existed! Carter alleged that the find was in fact “loin cloths” —the boy king’s “underwear!” And that poor light made for the misunderstanding. Too many people saw these documents before they “disappeared,” perhaps in a secret Masonic vault, an astounding “blunder” for someone of Carter’s standing. Lord Caernarvon himself states that, on their first entry into the room, it was fully illuminated by electric light. Looking a little closer at this discovery, the official version has Carter uncovering a secret sunken staircase in the Valley of the Kings. Then penetrating a doorway sealed with the jackal emblem of Egyptian royalty, and clearing a rubble strewn corridor leading to another doorway. Making a small hole, he peers through this doorway to reveal strange animals, statues of gold, everywhere the glint of gold.²⁷

The public revelation made by Edith Rockefeller McCormick the following year, in 1923, about being the wife of Tutankhamun, seems a bit strange in regards to Howard Carter, and his discovery. The number 23 is also a very important number for the Illuminati. There is an obsession for many occultists with Egypt, that will lead us to discuss the links between ancient Egypt and Satanism. Obscure practices and perverse rituals are part of this, and because of their infatuation with ancient ritual, that include human sacrifice, the more perverse sects of Illuminati are often fixated with Egypt, as with other ancient cultures. Rituals dedicated to Isis described by Dion Fortune, including those of the Sumerian culture and the Mesopotamian culture, as well as those practiced by a large part of the European and Asian societies (at least up to the Bronze Age), all practiced human sacrifice with the objective to appease the gods. The Royal Cemetery of Ur, discovered in the 1920s, with its 16 majestic filled tombs rich in gold and jewels, is not only a tangible document of the apex of the civilization of Ur, it's also evidence that human sacrifice was practiced on a large scale to please their alien gods. And if you think about it, even today, in areas of Iraq, death and brutality dominates with human sacrifice being practiced on a daily basis with ISIS, the evil Islamic thugs and mercenaries of the New World Order.

Crowley was an eccentric, bisexual, heroin addict, who gained notoriety as a supporter of sexual promiscuity and prostitution. Beynon describes him in his book as a dangerous schizophrenic, known for murdering his servants in India. In his diaries, Crowley never speaks of deaths relating to him, but as I have mentioned earlier he describes how he felt "relieved" in the days after they occurred. Beynon describes a Crowley haunted by the figure of Jack the Ripper, who not only wrote many poems and essays about him, but even came into contact with Walter Sickert, who was suspected of being Jack the Ripper. Beynon states that he based Jack the Ripper's crimes as a source of inspiration, for his own crimes years

27 <http://www.domainofman.com/boards/index.php?topic=113.0;wap2> † Archived 20th November, 2016. to WiCCa



FIG. 83 – Pontus Lindqvist, VII ° of the Ordo Templi Orientis, sitting next to the stele of Ankh-ef-en-Khonsu (also known as a pillar of Revelation). He is the alleged contact of the Order with Carters' family and certain hidden relicts supposedly found in Tutankhamun's tomb.

later. In Crowley's diaries we find that he was convinced that the places of the five murders committed by Jack the Ripper in Whitechapel in 1888 (the year of the founding of the Golden Dawn), formed a pentagram, a symbol of great importance in the mystery schools since antiquity, but also connected to the practice of Satanism, as well as Freemasonry. Crowley also believed that the murders of Jack the Ripper would provide him the special powers he needed, including invisibility, and in that period he practiced experiments in public.

For Crowleyan followers, these truths are considered uncomfortable and therefore are strongly denied, even today, they often promote the erroneous interpretations of Crowleyan thinking and his “eccentric” ways, but remember that these sacrifices are performed to meet an evil Egregore, which aids the Ordo Templi Orientis, and other Crowleyan sects in a demonic mission to promote the Kingdom of the Antichrist. Aleister in fact died in the grips of his addiction to heroin on December 1st, 1947, while the O.T.O. will be gradually absorbed in all its emanations by American military intelligence for a much larger project, piloted by the elite, and certain branches of Freemasonry, and the Illuminati, connected to mind control and mass manipulation. (FIGS. 83, 84, 85)

For this reason, at the end of the 1960s and the first half of the 70s, several particularly diabolical films came out that shocked a whole generation and were introduced by the dark side into the collective consciousness. Three of them have been described in America as “Satanic blockbusters:” Rosemary’s Baby, 1968; The Exorcist, 1973; and The Omen, 1976; as well as dozens of smaller films of the same style. Surely the three I just mentioned were the more successful, and terrorized the masses starting with The Exorcist, which is clearly inspired by the infamous Jesuits. The influence of the Society of Jesus in the art of propaganda is massive and not understood by the average person. However, many New Age and satanic sects that originated from the Theosophical milieu are under Jesuit influence. A key element in the movie The Exorcist is definitely the figure of the exorcist/archeologist Father Lankester Merrin SJ, a distinguished Jesuit played by Max von Sydow, who in the first scene of the film finds himself in the desert in the North of Iraq, where he discovers a strange amulet. Let us dwell on this very scene because beyond the fictional film, these ancient relics can have a supernatural power and a specific demonic quality highly regarded by the Illuminati. ²⁸

28 See. Leo Lyon Zagami, Enrica Perucchiotti, *I Maestri Invisibili del Nuovo Ordine Mondiale*, (Rome,



FIG. 84 – Satanist of the Ordo Templi Orientis and high level dignitary of the Swedish Rite of Freemasonry Henrik Bogdan while visiting Egypt with Pontus Lindqvist.

Pazuzu



FIG. 85 – Carl Abrahamsson, a leading representative of modern Satanism and European heir by initiation of Church of Satan founder Anton LaVey is Pontus Lindqvist O.T.O. lodge Master.

I

In the movie *The Exorcist*, power is derived from a relic linked to the ancient Assyrian Babylonian demon called Pazuzu, the king of air, and in some religious sects is interpreted as Satan. Pazuzu is represented as a man with a monstrous face in the shape of a jackal with wings. Pazuzu was invoked to protect pregnant women from evil spirits—as, for example Lamashtu, his eternal rival who is the origin for the biblical Lilith, kidnapper of children. But it is also the wind demon, which brings death

by hypothermia and wind destruction. In the follow-up film *Exorcist II: The Heretic* 1977, Pazuzu is represented as the lord of the locusts, which brings destruction on crops. Eric Marple, in his book *The Dominion of Demons*, believes that Pazuzu spreads diseases with his breath. And William Woods in *The History of the Demon* says: “In Mesopotamia the horned demon, Pazuzu, rode the winds carrying malaria. ... By emphasizing its destructive role of Lord of fever and the plague.”

In 2008, Her Majesty the Queen of England gave permission for one of her Crown Estate buildings in The Mall, the main road to Buckingham Palace, to be home for a statue of Pazuzu, which portrays what is the premiere effigy of evil from ancient Iraq.

IT : Terre Sommerse, 2013), pp. 219-220.
to WiCCa



FIG. 86 – The statue of Pazuzu by Italian artist Roberto Cuoghi during and after installation on the “Nash House” in the road leading to Buckingham Palace, within the legendary area called The Mall.

Italian artist Roberto Cuoghi’s sculpture of the god Pazuzu was hoisted on to the roof of London’s Institute of Contemporary Arts (ICA). (FIG. 86)

The statue was craned into place on the roof of the “Nash House,” a building that is part of Carlton House Terrace, built by John Nash, who was also responsible for Buckingham Palace, Trafalgar Square and Marble Arch to name a few, and is home to the aforementioned Institute of Contemporary Arts. The entire building is of course personal property of the Monarchy, so this monstrosity obviously had to have Royal backing. The face of Pazuzu is scary, the Chinese dragons also have the same snarling face, but that does not necessarily mean that they are cruel. The role of Pazuzu however is negative. It was thought the air, with the wind, often brought diseases, which were once believed to be the work of evil spirits, and consequently even death.

Many deities associated with storms are also associated with fertility and change, and not only with destruction. An interesting figure associated to air is the Genius, in Arab-Persian mythology called the *ǧinnī* (Jinn). The best-known of these Jinn is the genie in Aladdin’s fairy tale, and the magic lamp.²⁹ The presence of air creatures is not lacking even in classical Greek culture. In this context, this element does not intervene actively in the creation of man, but, like all the other elemental forces is represented by a god, that personifies and dominates. In this case it is Aeolus, the legendary son of Poseidon and Arne (or Melanippa) that was commissioned by Zeus to keep control of the winds, which were released in the past causing the detachment of Sicily from the mainland. Aeolus kept safe in a bottle hidden in a cave in Lipari, an island that is part of a volcanic archipelago, made up of seven islands placed in front of the upper part of Sicily. The same Lipari, Vulcano, Stromboli, Panarea, Salina, Alicudi and Filicudi. A cluster of islands denominated Aeolian, from which the god Aeolus took his name, and is where part of my family comes from.

The Zagami’s from Lipari, like other inhabitants of these magical islands, are said to have descended from the same god Aeolus, who gave to his descendants the gift of manipulating the winds by using prayers secretly transmitted from father to son. Aeolus, like Pazuzu, is a god from a divine race, a breed that originates in the extraterrestrial and extradimensional realm, with special powers over the elements. Last but not least, Pazuzu is a member of the Annunaki, a revered race not only by the Sumerians, but by the elite of the Illuminati, who are related by blood affinity with these gods, which over the centuries and millennia have become a kind of karmic and spiritual affinity. It is possible they helped me rise in ranks within the world of the Illuminati and Freemasonry.

Domizio, Monte Carlo, and the Grand Lodge

I

In 2006, I exposed the existence of the Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2, which closed down a couple of years later due to my revelations. This led to the consecration of a new Grand Lodge. It’s fair to say that Freemasonry in Monaco had been lowkey for a number of years following its conditional acceptance by the Monégasque authorities in the first half of the twentieth century. However the Port of Hercules Lodge was formed in 1924 under the English Constitution. Many Monégasques wished to become Freemasons and sought membership outside the principality. In more recent years, three lodges were formed under the German Constitution, but it became apparent that the Monégasques, who had joined lodges in France, would like one of their own. At that point the first steps were taken to establish a Grand Lodge in Monaco, and this meticulous planning came to fruition in 2011, on the 19th of February in Monte Carlo, when the Grande Loge Nationale Régulière de la Principauté de Monaco was formed by seven lodges, one formerly meeting under the English Constitution and three each under the German and French.

The consecrating officer was Pro Grand Master, Peter Lowndes, assisted by the Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of Germany, Rüdiger Templin, as Senior Warden; and the Past Grand Master of the National Grand Lodge of France, Jean-Charles Foellner, as Junior Warden. The ceremony was directed by Oliver Lodge (Grand Director of Ceremonies) with the help of Nick Bosanquet and Sebastian Madden (Deputy Grand Directors of Ceremonies) and Malcolm Brooks (Grand Tyler). The team from UGLE also included Nigel Brown (Grand Secretary), Alan Englefield (Grand Chancellor), Reverend Dr John Railton (Grand Chaplain) and Ron Cayless (Grand Organist). The consecration ceremony proceeded without a hitch, and included the unveiling of the lodge boards, the familiar scriptural readings from the Bible, the symbolic use of corn, wine and oil, and the censing of the lodge and its officers. It was conducted almost entirely in English, but the Rulers-designate took their obligations in their own languages. Jean-Pierre Pastor was installed as the first Grand Master, and he then appointed and installed Claude Boisson as Deputy Grand Master, and Rex Thorne, Knut Schwieger, Renato Boeri and John Lonczynski as Assistant Grand Masters. Other Grand Lodges were represented by more than a hundred delegates and many presented gifts to the newly installed Grand Master, including a magnificent

ceremonial sword from the United Grand Lodge of England. The new Grand Master appointed and installed his officers, before the UGLE team withdrew, leaving the Grand Master and his new team to complete essential business. Monaco's Grand Lodge had been launched in splendid style but soon after it was infiltrated by the now exBrothers of the P2 lead by Ezio Giunchiglia and his protégée Domizio Cipriani, the prior of MONACO of the Ordo Supremus Militari Templi Hierosolimitani O. S. M. T. H. (FIG. 87) Cipriani is a strange character, and he makes some interesting revelations in the book *Templar Order* in line with what we all know about the Illuminati and their "alien" connections. Cipriani mentions Tutankhamun in his research: "The Dog Star, Sirius, was the location of intelligent beings who visited the Earth in ages past and taught humanity the sacred alchemical traditions preserved in the Egyptian mysteries. It is said that Tut

to WiCCa



FIG. 87 – On the left is Domizio Cipriani, the current Grand Prior of Monaco's Ordo Supremo Militari Templi Hierosolimitani, who welcomed in June, 2015 various Neo-Templar delegations to Saint Paul's Anglican Church in Monte Carlo, defined as a "Christian home for English speaking families in the Principality of Monaco."

ankhamun's sister named 'Scotland,' in order to escape the conspiracy against them, bringing to Scotland their knowledge hidden in her DNA."

An interesting revelation for the author of this book, a descendant of the Lyon family (now BowesLyon) Earls of Strathmore and descendants of the King of Scotland which traditionally hid a terrible secret that was revealed only to the male descendants on their twentyfirst birthday. Nobody knows what the secret is or how old it is, because the tradition eventually died out, but when a former gardener of the 14th Earl of Strathmore and Kinghorne was questioned about it by the granddaughter of the Earl, he simply replied: “you are lucky not to know it, and you’ll never know it, because otherwise you’d be the unhappiest of women.” For the first time in 1904, the XIII Count Claude Bowes-Lyon, at twenty-one, publicly admitted the existence of a terrible secret to his friend stating: “If you only knew the nature of our secret it would throw you on your knees and you would thank God to be immune.” So what was this secret? Perhaps the fact that they descended from the Annunaki, and Tutankhamun’s sister named Meritaten whose nickname was “Scotland” could be the answer. Lorraine Evans from CarlaNaylan Website writes: “A medieval manuscript called the Scotichronicon, or Chronicles of the Scots, written in AD 1435 by a monk named Walter Bower, gives the following legend about the origin of the Scots: In ancient times Scota, the daughter of a pharaoh, left Egypt with her husband Gaythelos and a large following. For they had heard of the disasters that were going to come upon Egypt, and so through the instructions of the gods they fled from certain plagues that were to come. They took to the sea, entrusting themselves to the guidance of the gods. After sailing in this way for many days over the sea with troubled minds, they were finally glad to put their boats at a certain shore because of bad weather. ’The manuscript goes on to say that the Egyptians settled in what is now Scotland, and were later chased out by the local population and moved to Ireland, where they merged with an Irish tribe and became known as the Scotti. They became High Kings of Ireland, and eventually re-invaded and re-conquered Scotland, which gains its name from their founding princess, Scota.’”

Franz Bardon, the 99 lodges, and Adolf Hitler

I

n this chapter devoted to the “magical world of the Illuminati” I would like to introduce to you Franz Bardon, (FIG. 88) a lesser-known figure of the vastly dis

30 Domizio Cipriani, Ibid. p. 78.

cussed esoteric side of Nazism . Some time ago I had a discussion about Franz Bardon with my friend Sean Stone from RT (also a Freemason). I later decided to dedicate a few lines in my book about his work, to clear up a few points on this mysterious member of the occult world. He was born in Sudetenland, now Czech Republic, near Troppau in 1909, and died in 1958, while he was in police custody in the then Soviet Czechoslovakia. His mother said that Bardon had always been a strange figure from the time of inception. He was born dead and after numerous attempts to resuscitate him the midwife was eventually able to return him to life. He was the son of a mystic named Viktor, a disciple of theosophist Karl Weinfurter, founder in 1891 with Gustav Meyrink of the Lodge of the Blue Star in Prague. The Theosophist influence never abandoned Bardon, and this is present as a constant reminder, in his writings. Between the 1920s and '30s he became known in Germany as a magician and illusionist in popular shows, perhaps in the wake of the success achieved by the renowned illusionist Erik Jan Hanussen. He traveled frequently between Prague, Austria and Germany, where he gained most of his knowledge in the esoteric field, mainly in the Illuminati groups of Friedrich W. Quintscher and Franz Sattler, the first was influenced by the teachings of Pascal Beverly Randolph and by the Ordo Templi Orientis.

Ms. Otta Votavova, former disciple of Weinfurter, and faithful secretary to Bardon, had the task of transcribing his books that were dictated to her by tape recorder, which seems to be partly responsible for the spread of improbable, legendary news on Bardon. This info is still promoted by the Theosophical group that holds the commercial rights of his books, and is firmly in the hands of the elite. For reasons that escape me, Votavova created a legend using supposed links between Adolf Hitler, and the esoteric group of Friedrich W. Quintscher and Franz Bardon. Mr. Bardon was promoted as the most important of the two by Votavova, who reported that the Führer himself gave important positions in the Third Reich in exchange for Bardon's magical collaboration during the war. Bardon apparently refused, despite being horribly tortured. True or false, Bardon wound up in a concentration camp, and was able to escape, thanks to an allied bombing. Votavova wrote a galloping fantasy about Quintscher that is not totally correct. Her biggest counterfeit was to identify the Quintscher group (which for some researchers was actually a branch of the O.T.O.), with the supposed Der Freimaurer Orden des Goldenen Centuriums (F.O.G.C.), a mysterious and secret illuminati sect linked to Bardon, that she reported was a brotherhood of 99 Lodges with 99 members each,

devoted to black magical practices. Its existence would be historically proven between 1840 and 1933, and had Adolf Hitler himself as a member. I have not been able to ascertain the validity of such allegations. Some people, even students who have tested and verified the efficiency of Bardon's



FIG. 88 – Franz Bardon (1 December, 1909 – 10 July, 1958) was a Czech occultist, student and teacher of Hermetics.

to WiCCa

system, hold the view that this detail of Bardon's life was likely a fabrication created by the over-zealous Oti Votavova. In some ways, it does not really matter whether the story is true or not. But, if we deny this story as fanciful, then we are also closing ourselves off to one of the few pieces of information that we have about Bardon's magical career. Likewise, if we deny this story, then we no longer have a viable explanation for how the hell Franz Bardon became such an accomplished magus. The task had been given to provide an alternative means to Bardon's meteoric and youthful rise to a mastery of magic. Bardon, for some, appears to have been a normal initiate, but for others he certainly was not. The most sure and direct approach is to try and identify who

Bardon's "superiors" could have been, therefore who he learned from. I have heard some of the most fantastic stories, many of them less believable than even those legends of Bardon's magical powers. According to these people, without verification, Bardon was a member of virtually every occult Order which was operating in Germany at that time. Some of them care little for the factual dates of Bardon's development, attributing his membership to Orders which are part of the Illuminati network, and are difficult to research in a serious way.

So conspiracy theories suggest he was even a member of the F.O.G.C. Lodge, that was of course villanized in his attempted biography, Frabatto the Magician. He was a Mason, he was an Anti-Mason, he was a Rosicrucian, he was a Satanist, a Pagan, a Sex-Magic addict. Without direct references to Quintscher, Votavova wrote, pretending to be Bardon, that this brotherhood possessed an extraordinary electronic machine called The Tepaphon, that was able to kill at a distance, using electro-magical currents. The son of Quintscher declared to Tegtmeier that this machine, whose real name was simply Tapa, in fact existed and had been invented precisely by his father, and was simply "an electrical device for remote magical manipulations having as target the photograph of a person." This exaggeration by Votavova has some basis in reality. The son of Quintscher always declared to Tegtmeier to have a reliable witness that told him that when Franz Bardon, viewed the manuscript of Frabatto the Magician he became so unwell that he definitely forbade the future publication. Did he get upset because of too many revelations? Or too much rubbish?

The alleged link between Hitler and Bardon, however, cannot be denied after a photographic comparison, recently proposed by a French scholar known as Evisul, which showed that Bardon could have even belonged to the Nazi Party, considering the similarity of the symbols on the lapels of the jackets of both Bardon and Hitler. When Bardon returned to his country of origin after the war, he became known as a healer and practitioner of alternative medicine, while officially he played the role of handwriting expert. He also had relationships with people behind the Iron Curtain, like Mrs. Maria Pravica of Graz, who had also been a disciple of Weinfurter, and it was she who first spread in the West, the writings of Franz Bardon. She often traveled to Prague, where Bardon met members of the mystical group who followed Weinfurter known as Master Arion. Here Bardon, in the kitchen of his apartment, evoked the entities mentioned later in one of his books. He used to draw in the air with his

hand the seals of the entities, which gave rise to a series of more spiritualistic phenomena for this transcendent character. During an evocation, Bardon rolled up his eyes and entered into a semiconscious state. The exercises were practiced alone, which seems less esoteric and ascetic, and closer to the practices of a faker. These magical practices eventually brought the secret police of the Communist regime to imprison him in 1958. During his months in prison, his health condition worsened (he suffered from pancreatitis), and died in the hospital. His death gave rise to another legend, where he committed suicide in prison to avoid being sent to Russia, where the KGB was very interested in the paranormal phenomena he was able to manifest, and where he would have undergone innumerable and exhausting experiments. The seals of the Entities and description were derived in part by the teaching of his friend, the previously mentioned Quintscher Friedrich Wilhelm (1893 – 1945), who was an enthusiast and Crowley supporter, and a member of the O.T.O. who obtained them in 1931 with the help of Joseph Schuster, a medium known as Silius. The well-known German occultist Adolf Hemberger, known as Klingsor, had indeed found among the papers Quintscher left, a manuscript with the “František Bardon” header, proof that Bardon received loan notes from Quintscher, who was obviously in contact with Bardon. Quintscher was among the most influential personalities of an Illuminati group called the “Order of Mental Builders,” the core of which was magic-psychic-evocation and sexual practices that demonstrate the infatuation of Quintscher with this O.T.O. style.

According to a report by the usual Swiss scholar Peter König (*Das O.T.O. Phänomen,*

100 Jahre und ihre Magische Geheimbünde Protagonisten vom 1895-1994), in the

1930s Bardon wrote to Aleister Crowley to ask his permission to translate into the Czech language, the book *Magick Theory and Practice*. Bardon’s unpublished correspondence attempting to connect with one of the most legendary and controversial figures of the Illuminati, is currently held by an Austrian scholar, writes König. All the important objects and documents seized at the time of his final arrest by the Communists, including the

960 books that he had—was never returned to the family, said his wife.

His unpublished works could be in the secret archives of the KGB. Finally, his body was exhumed for a second autopsy, and the police forced the family to give notice of his death. His tomb can be seen in the cemetery of

Opava, a city in the northern Czech Republic on the river Opava. Here is the original list of his works, including the last, controversial one partly produced by his secretary Otti Votavova:

Der Weg zum Wahren Adepten . 1^a ed. 1956, Herman Bauer.

Die Praxis der Magischen Evokation 1^a ed. 1956, Herman Bauer. Der Schluessel zur Wahren Qabalah 1^a ed. 1957, Herman Bauer.

Frabato: Ein Okkulter Roman 1^a ed. 1979, Herman Bauer.

The works of Franz Bardon have not been published in their entirety, and there are many obscure points, such as his likely membership in a sect called H'abrat zerech or boh'er (Descendants of the Primordial Light), present in Prague. They did not practice Judaism, but used Jewish as their sacred language, for the invocations and ceremonies, to remedy the alleged initiatic deficiencies present in the Western languages. A fact that would explain much of Bardon statements about the Kabbala. Examining the comparative characteristics of the entities he used, their names, and their seals, makes you seriously think that these entities don't come from a different planetary sphere but only from the astral plane of Earth. We find them in a kind of jigsaw puzzle of entities present both in the Upper and in the Lower realm, ready to be dominated and evoked, by the magician, as an intermediary for certain elemental spirits, gnomes, Ondine, Salamanders and other seemingly alien beings, close to us, and proof of his trust in black magic. Important demonic entities: Aschmunadai (Asmodeus), Lilitha (Lilith), and Asamarc (Asamarac) are present in his work.

It's obvious that Bardon is card shuffling and playing with dark forces. Bardon's inconsistencies aside, he is yet another figure of the dark side of the Illuminati, who operated in the shadow of Crowley. The influence of Aleister Crowley in contemporary magic movements clearly began a long time ago, even before the start of what we now call "neo-paganism," that in recent times is experiencing a colossal acceleration. Even in my personal experience over the past eleven years, I have noticed a growth of interest in the esoteric, new religious cults, Freemasonry, and everything that revolves around the Illu

to WiCCa

minati and the neo-paganism, in general. I not only noticed an increase in the programs on TV, magazines, specialty stores, but also the variety of

types of people who approach me in relation to these topics. Until a few years ago, if you entered an esoteric shop, the average customer that you met would have strictly respected the cliché Tarot reading girls with a Wiccan look, or the long-haired guy dressed in black from the O.T.O. Today we find either your next door neighbor who is interested in naturopathy, or the student who practices martial arts and loves yoga and meditation, plus all kinds of people that have a normal life, but are getting sucked in, little by little, in one way or another, into the New Age trap that opens up the world of occultism and magick with a K, the one Crowley promoted. In this context, Edward Alexander Crowley better known as Aleister Crowley was one of the figures, if not the key figure, conducting this change, that the Illuminati crafted in the last decades, to better control humanity. All this of course, before the dramatic turning point in 2020, and what might be the ultimate war and for many the possible rise of His Imperial Majesty Jesus Christ the Messiah.

Crowley lived and practiced his magic in a period when the Illuminati had already begun the process of transformation of society and spirituality towards the New Age, that coincided with a rebirth of the occult on a massive scale, that also saw the involvement of Franz Bardon. Long before him, there was Éliphas Lévi, born Alphonse Louis Constant (1810 –1875), a French occult author and ceremonial magician who Crowley is said to be the reincarnation. Levi was a character that had to some extent, reshaped magic and the occult, although it was on a very limited scope based only on medieval traditions. It was Levi who coined the term “occult,” because he already felt the need to start talking about the occult sciences in a more modern and specific way. Another important figure was a contemporary of Crowley named James Frazer, the author of the well-known book *The Golden Bough: A Study in Magic and Religion* (1915). He was not an occultist, but in his monumental work, he is now recognized as the first true anthropologist. With this book, all religions and cults of the present and the past are no longer of interest, except to the individual who practices them. You can study and compare, draw your own conclusions, and so on. This method will be a fundamental part of Crowley’s work, proving himself to be superior to all those who had preceded him. In this climate of a more analytical approach to the spiritual life of man, we find the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, the first Illuminati group Crowley joined. This order, which we know was founded at the end of the year 800, was based on occult aspects which included the Kabbalah, alchemy, tarot, and all the major currents of the Hermetic thought. It was a

comprehensive doctrine that pleased Crowley, and was the pillar of his studies. In turn he created an even broader and more analytical approach for his own work, and the future work of the O.T.O. branches he took over from Theodor Reuss. The approach to magic, Science and Psychology in Crowley's Scientific Illuminism, was both simple and brilliant for those who appreciate the dark side of the Illuminati and Freemasonry, so it was ideal for Crowley's O.T.O. system. He took the goal of all religions and mystery schools of the world, which were to spiritually elevate man, and combined the widest variety of possible schools of thought, alchemy, medieval magic, Christian mysticism, yoga, and more. He brought everything together in twentieth century Europe, doing the only thing that made sense to do in a society that lived in the middle of the Industrial Revolution, applying the scientific method of Weishaupt's pragmatic Illuminati, in a simple and thus effective way for his own evil goals. He realized, studying virtually all the cults on the face of the earth, that beyond the differences in form, they had much in common, all deriving from a common source, that of the Secret Chiefs or Invisible Masters. The use of symbols to direct the thinking towards an idea, meditation (or prayer, depending on the cult), are used to connect with the divine. In short, all the spiritual exercises of all religions, including those of the Jesuit Ignatius of Loyola, so important for the Illuminati for his meditative practices, have a lot of common points. He put together the best of each practice, and created a new system.

Crowley practiced on himself various spiritual exercises, experiencing firsthand, and constantly throughout his life. He put into writing all the magical or spiritual proceedings, without the use of symbolism, but with a language that was clear to everyone, allowing others to implement those same practices. He made all this public with his books, inviting everyone not to simply repeat its practices, but to follow his methods, and apply them to their own practices. Crowley was one of the first in Europe to import Yoga, and to use discipline applied to simple experimental methodology within the occult realm. The scheme was simple—train your mind to focus on a single thought for a long period of time, and focus your will until you obtain it. In the process, taking note of the physical and environmental conditions that surround you, trying different positions, recording the difficulties encountered, and the results achieved. You must re-read everything, to deduce what are the best conditions for the best results. The next time you change the position, time of day or any other factor, until the technique used is perfected. The basis of his work was

how he mixed medieval magic and hidden grimoires with tantra, and the most diverse techniques from a variety of places and traditions brought to Europe in the twentieth century. Crowley practiced “Magick” for a lifetime, acquiring every year new techniques, writing new books, but the real turning point in his life was in 1904, when he became the “Prophet” of his new religion based on Will. It was that same Will that helped Adolf Hitler in his nefarious mission born in the occult world. So Ottilie von Guericke may perhaps have exaggerated with her speculations on F.O.G.C. and the Franz Bardon connection, especially in regards to the alleged membership of Hitler, but no doubt both Bardon and Hitler were influenced by Aleister Crowley, and Thelema. And now let’s talk about Wicca, founded in the milieu of Aleister Crowley and the O.T.O., whose rituals are in fact often indicated by occultists as a creation by the same Crowley, and not his disciple Gerald Gardner, who would have paid Crowley to obtain certain rituals from him, in a time of deep crisis for “The Great Beast 666.” The rituals put together by Crowley suited this new neopagan movement, rituals that will end up in Gardner’s Book of Shadows, the main book of Wicca rituals.

Wicca Witchcraft: another creation of the Illuminati
W

Wicca witchcraft was not originally connected to medieval witchcraft, nor to profane acts and the typical sacrifices of Satanic sects, as it is not linked to the worship of the devil, but to neo-paganism. It has been promoted with increasing insistence from the first decades of the last century, by the various sects of the Illuminati in the nascent New Age. The term “New Age” has been used since the 1920s, first coined by the theosophist Alice Bailey, when she stayed in Ascona (Switzerland) at the Monte Verità. A place of fundamental importance for the Illuminati, as I wrote previously in relation to Carl Gustav Jung and Theodor Reuss, and defined by Massimo Introvigne of CESNUR and Pierluigi Zoccatelli as a “Sanctuary of a new religiosity that represents the prehistory of the New Age.” The New Age scene was born on Monte Verità nearly in parallel with the birth of Wicca witchcraft, both exponents of a synchronistic cocktail of diabolical proportions. Remember, those who practice low level spiritual practices such as magic and witchcraft, will always be easy prey of sorcerers and the pseudo-Illuminati. I think of the orgiastic gatherings of Wicca witches and wizards of the Ordo Templi Orientis, as I have often witnessed in Norway myself. This is because both the New Age movement and Wicca were

born in the theosophical milieu that gave birth to the Ordo Templi Orientis to destroy Christianity—their ultimate goal. Authors Massimo Introvigne and

to ^{WiCCa} Pierluigi Zoccatelli give this brief but significant summary about the world of New Age, that I want to show you before unveling the truth about Wicca:

Bailey began in the 1920s to use the “New Age” expression in the present sense. A few years after the death of Alice Bailey, some of her most brilliant English students— Sheena Govan (1912 – 1967), daughter of John George Govan (1861 – 1927), founder of the fundamentalist group Faith Mission, and under the guidance of an independent group of “Christian esoteric” students; Dorothy Maclean, who belonged to the Order founded by Western Sufi Pir Hazrat Inayat Khan; Peter Caddy (1917 – 1994), husband of Govan; and Eileen Combe (1917 – 2006), who became the second wife of Caddy—began an adventure that leads the most representative figures of this original group into a pilgrimage that takes them from Glastonbury, linked to the legends of the Arthurian and Celtic past of Great Britain, to Forres, in Scotland—where they manage to get hired as promoters of the tourist center at Cluny Hill Hotel, which they will transform into a theosophical center—and eventually went to North Scotland, in Findhorn, where in 1962 they founded a garden community. A “Global Village” and an ecological community according to the typical models of the New Age, Findhorn is also the place of meetings and messages that spouses Caddy and Maclean, along with numerous followers that flow in numerous and force to build permanent structures— thanks to the generous support of two British patrons of alternative forms of spirituality: Sir George Trevelyan (1906 – 1996) and Sir Anthony Brooke (1912 – 2011), heir to the dynasty of the “White rajah” of Sarawak and great-grandson of James Brooke (1803 – 1868)—a real-life historical figure and well-known to Italians as implacable opponent of the Salgarian fictional pirate figure Sandokan— they receive various types of “entities:” God, devas—nature spirits associated with the plants—angels, fairies and create even a “center of light” that consists of a group of Soviet political prisoners, dying or already dead, able however to communicate from the bottom of a Siberian salt mine. The fame of Findhorn grows up to spread quickly overseas and in 1962—the foundation of the same Findhor inspired the more convincing date of birth of the New Age phenomenon as we know it today—when they founded Esalen, in California, a center of

meetings and seminars inspired by similar principles; and always from the United States arrives in Findhorn David Spangler, who contributes greatly to making this new reality in the Americas through the publication of the most influential manifestos of the New Age during the 1970s, thus promoting the spread and success on a global scale of a reality originally born in Europe.

This is the official history of the New Age, which was the creation of a certain branch

of Occult Freemasonry and Theosophy, as I outlined in Volume I and II, which flows later into something even more open and public, that goes from neo-pagan druids to the so-called “kitchen witch.” This movement is now so widespread and was originally inspired by the dark side of the Illuminati and guys like Gerald Gardner, and the works of Aleister Crowley and Theosophy. Remember that Aleister Crowley boasted of being born in the year when Theosophy was founded, and he used the vast network of theosophy to impose its unhealthy ideas on the Ordo Templi Orientis. One can therefore safely say that Wicca generated by Gardner is certainly a byproduct of Theosophy and Crowleyanity, although its practitioners admit it only in part. Other authors who have contributed significantly to the advancement of Wicca were; Patricia Monaghan, Silver Ravenwolf and Doreen Valiente. Wicca calling themselves Wiccan, believe in deities and natural entities—primarily, a “Mother Goddess” in its various emanations just like most New Agers. Devoted to the “Mother Goddess” its neo-pagan author, a witch known as Starhawk in San Francisco, alias Miriam Simos (b. 1951) is a typical exponent of “Spiritualism Feminist” linked to that evil witch Hillary Clinton that fortunately failed in her confrontation with Donald Trump, even after a massive use of black magical rituals against him during her presidential campaign.

So fortunately black magic is not always winning lately, however Starhawk was actually listed in 2012 by the magazine Watkins’ Mind Body Spirit as one of the 100 most influential people living in the spiritual field. She writes that “the Goddess has infinite aspects and thousands of names ... she is the world and all things in it.” But in some cases Wiccans are also devoted to a “Horned God,” her husband who some say is Osiris. This thesis focused on the syncretic worship of a horned god considered central to a cult of witches whose forerunner was initially Margaret Alice Murray (1863 – 1963), an Egyptologist and British anthropologist. The

Goddess and God are generally seen as personifications of the divine source of all things, that in itself can not be known or understood, but it is imminent in all creation: rocks, trees, living beings, etc. Some Wiccans have abandoned the personification in recent decades, preferring to understand the gods as mere metaphysical concepts driven by the increasing atheism also promoted by the New Age movement. Most Wiccans still accept them as personifications or emanations—the Mother Goddess is associated with the moon and called by different names (e.g. Astarte, Diana, Artemis, etc.), and at times linking her to the Holy Mary. God is instead associated with the sun, and unlike the Goddess, dies and is reborn every year. Christian author (Larson) writes:

In many ways, the Wiccans are a protest movement against those religions which accept only comprise and male leadership. The movement attracts especially those women who are looking for a form of spirituality that honors the female desire to breed, celebrate and be in a community. These groups attract the romantic that is in all people, the reverential awe that one feels in the presence of nature. They also attract those who consider the ritual an important part of worship. Wicca is a religion whose adherents usually embark on a journey with a strong desire to assert the individual and the natural world. They wish to embrace the community and creativity. The pagan system, however, strangely ends in a world apart from any understanding that links together these needs and give it value.

Having an imminent vision of the deity (i.e. the lies coincide with nature and with man), Wiccans mistakenly conclude that the Christian God is not accessible to man. The scriptures teach instead that he is not part of His creation, and it is not an impersonal force, but He is a living God who can and wants to be known personally by each. McCann, a former warlock turned Christian today, explains: “The pagans of each extraction revere nature. In fact, many individuals are attracted to Paganism as a direct result of the connection that they have with the world around them and the beauty of the world they see. This feeling of reverence towards nature leads many pagans to the conclusion that the world itself is divine. It saddens me to see how the pagans and Wiccans look at the world around them, they see in it the power of God, but rather go further and seek the Creator, look to creation itself. It’s like admiring a sculpture instead of praising he who carved it.”

Most Wiccans, given their anti-Christian origins, have an obvious and

distorted idea of Christianity, which they are often at odds with, and of course tend to be the leftists of the Antichrist. They believe, for example, that the Roman Catholic Church is the Christian Church. In fact, superstitions and persecutions of the church hierarchy have nothing to do with Christianity, which for centuries have indeed persecuted themselves with ferocity. Jesus Christ is Christianity—He is the center and the whole, nothing else. This is when a true Christian belief is not the result of an obsession with the dogmas and rites of different institutions and religious denominations, but is the tangible reality of a personal encounter

to WiCCa

with the living God; a new life accessible to any person, big or small, ignorant or educated, who wants to once again look to the One who gave Himself for our sake. The fires and inquisitions are the highlight of many books and pagan websites and neo-pagan groups. Starhawk the author speaks of nine million persecuted witches in an arc of four centuries. This idea was widespread in the 18th century by a German historian, feminist Matilda Gage. Today, historians are in agreement that the number is much lower (about 40 thousand). Robin Briggs, historian at the University of Oxford, recently highlighted that most of the persecution of witches took place between 1550 and 1630, for the most part restricted to France, Switzerland and Germany. Perhaps it would be appropriate here to recall again the hidden role of Switzerland in occult history, as they always have been dedicated to witchcraft, well before Mount Verità and the arrival of the Illuminati and the O.T.O. An examination of the documents of Briggs illustrates that typically the accusers were common citizens (often women), and that none of the people accused of witchcraft were ever associated with the practice of a pagan religion. McCann writes:

Many Wiccans do not know that they were not persecuted witches. Even another group was persecuted. Who were these people? True Christians. Over the centuries, many wicked men burst into the professing church and have been led to apostasy. True Christians have been separated from it, and are seen savagely persecuting. Those who have persecuted pagans and Christians were not Christians, but corrupt men who took advantage of every opportunity for their selfish gain. The true Christianity does not seek the evil of his neighbor, but rather to obey Christ who said: 'Love your neighbor as yourself.' ... True Christians, whose lives have been transformed from a personal experience with Jesus Christ, leave any form of violence, hatred or persecution of others. The fact that someone you

define as 'Christian' or frequents a church does not automatically mean that he is a disciple of Jesus Christ, no matter how famous or in view of both. Indeed, even the Bible repeatedly warns us that many false Christians will do so to shift the shame on the Gospel of Jesus (See. 2 Pet. 2: 1-3, 2 Cor. 11:13, Gal. 2: 4, 1 John. 3:15, Phil. 3: 18,19, etc.). Meanwhile, many pagans and Wiccans tend to look to the "professing Church" for mistakes and use them as an excuse to reject what they believe to be Christianity. On this basis, unfortunately, they lack to know Jesus himself.

A little knowledge of Christianity is often the instrument practitioners as Silver Ravenwolf use to define their reality. L.P. Harvey professor emeritus of Spanish at the University of London and a fellow of King's College, London, adds that for them: "Christ was just a wise teacher, God is a human invention, and of course Satan is only a myth (remember well the many years that I myself have spent with these beliefs). it remains nothing of Christianity when it comes down to your personal beliefs that rejects the biblical message, it becomes hypocrisy even to talk about 'Christ,' since at that point is only a name as any other."

And let's talk now about what the Wiccans call "the myth of the devil" used by the occult elite to cover up their satanic roots and their evil intentions. McCann writes: "The majority of Wiccans do not believe in an entity called Satan, or the devil. Many of them argue that it is just a myth that the Christian Church has invented to frighten people. In fact, many hundreds of centuries before the Christian church, the Jews already believed in its existence. He speaks right from Genesis (the year 4004 BC), and also in the book of Job it is clearly described as an entity intelligent and malignant. Some pagans admit that there is such an entity in the world, but believe that this is just an impersonal force. Yet we know that he speaks (Job. 1: 6-2: 1-5; Matt. 4: 1-11); has a will (1 Chron. 21: 1; Luke 22:31; 1 Thess. 2:18; 2 Tim. 2:26); He knows groped (Matt. 4: 1-11; 1 Cor. 7: 5); and oppresses human beings (e.g. Acts 10:38); all of which they are certainly not attributable to a symbol or an abstract force. Throughout history, millions of people to this day have witnessed or have met the spiritual powers of evil; many of these people did not come from a Christian background, and therefore they had not been previously inculcated the concept of the devil and the spirits at his command. The truth is that the devil was not invented by the church, but it is a reality in the world today. One of his most successful deceptions is just convince

people that he does not exist. This should not surprise us, since Jesus called Satan ‘the father of lies.’”

The testimony of the former black witch De Souza offers considerable food for thought on the subject. Several Wiccans are brainwashed by the idea implanted by the Illuminati sects that Wicca is itself an ancient form of pre-Christian spirituality; i.e., the direct continuation of ancient pagan fertility cults—especially in northern Europe and the British Isles—preserved over the centuries by the same witches (for this is called Wiccan “traditions”). Numerous other Wiccans recognize that Wicca refers to paganism and has modern origins. The theories on witchcraft as a continuation of the ancient pagan religions, were spread between 1921 and 1933 precisely by the said Margaret Murray, who introduced them as a historically established fact. Numerous scholars have shown, however, that the theories of Murray have no real historical basis, and that there are no connections between the Bronze Age cults and witchcraft described by Murray. Greer, Cooper, Ginzburg, and other scholars have denied that Wicca is the continuation of those cults. In 1998, professor Davis, from the department of religious studies at the University of Prince Edward Island, published a detailed critical assessment of the theological statements, anthropological and historical of the neo-pagan movement, proving that the idea of an ancient pre-Christian worship of a Mother Goddess is a myth. The same conclusion is reached in 1999, by the historian R. Hutton, renowned scholar of British pagan religions. So the whole thing is the result of a plot tailor made by occultists like Crowley and Gardner, to promote the nascent New Age that needed a witch department for their New World Order Magic. Speaking at a conference on the history of Wicca in England, the Wiccan J. Phillips commented: “In 1954, Murray’s work was still taken seriously, and she remained for several years the reference point on the subject of witchcraft for the Encyclopedia Britannica. Today of course her statements (of Murray) have been widely discredited, and she remains for us, if not a source of historical accuracy, at least a source of inspiration. ... Murray may have a faked historical veracity so that her work was published in her day.”

Nevertheless, the theories of Murray influenced many of his contemporaries, including Gerald Brosseau Gardner (1884 – 1964), who later created modern Wicca, which he called “Wica,” and was disseminating it as a form of ancient paganism as suggested by Murray. For this purpose Gardner claimed to have made contact with a coven of

witches, and in particular, with the old Dorothy Clutterbuck, who he said initiated him to Wiccan rituals in 1939. Several scholars, even pagans, believe that the “old Dorothy” (which, according to the birth certificate, was just little older than Gardner) was not a witch, and probably was only used to support this fake myth of the ancient witchcraft lineage crafted by the Illuminati. The late Stewart Farrar, and another well-known Wiccan author called Gavin Bone stated that: “We believe that Aidan [Kelly] conclusions were correct; Gardnerian Wicca was created by Gardner and his high priestess; and even more, a creation of Doreen Valiente, who converted much literary material in poetry for Rites. A good example of this is, of course, ‘Charge of the Goddess,’ which in its original form is in Aradia, of Charles Godfrey Leland. Most of the Gardnerian material derived

to Wicca from literature—also ‘the Triple Goddess’ was a synthesis made by Robert Graves of the traditional nine Greek and Roman goddesses.”

The Wiccan T. Paajanen, curator of an internet portal on Wicca, said: “Many Wiccans—usually novices—often talk about the ancient origins of Wicca, or as Wicca has been practiced for thousands of years. In 1954, Gerald Gardner published the first book on Wicca, *Witchcraft Today*. Many today are not convinced of Gardner’s claims, and believe that his writings were more his invention than the true and ancient practices handed down for generations. Gardner’s interests in occultism and ceremonial magic gave him a lot of basic material to work with. Although Wicca may contain ideas and concepts based on the ancient cults, modern wicca was born not before the 1950s.” the Wiccans Farrar and Bone point out that: “It is important to remember that the traces of a ‘fake story’ abound. For example, for many years Alex Sanders claimed it to have been started by his grandmother. A bit as in the case of the New Forest coven of Gardner.” Lady Sheba published in her own *Book of Shadows*: “(a typically Gardnerian term) in the 1980s, it was almost entirely a Gardnerian Book, but—as often happens—she said that she had been handed it down from her grandmother.” New Age permits such scams unfortunately.

Gardner drew from the most diverse forms of occultism, from the mysteries of Freemasonry and the Rosicrucians (he was a member of both groups), from Theosophy, ritual and sexual magic, from various esoteric texts (like the Key of Solomon), and doctrines of both Eastern and Asian

religious occult practices. Relying on them, Gardner introduced in Wicca concepts such as reincarnation and ceremonial nudism (Gardner had become a convinced nudist after a trip to Ceylon). It was based particularly on the doctrines of his occultist friend Aleister Crowley, who called himself “The Great Beast,” or “The Antichrist,” and of course “The most evil man in the world.” In a book he wrote in 1910 entitled *The World’s Tragedy*, he made a statement that reflected his life’s goal: “That religion they call Christianity; the devil they honour they call God. I accept these definitions, as a poet must do, if he is to be at all intelligible to his age, and it is their God and their religion that I hate and will destroy.”³¹

Aleister Crowley went on to write dozens of books that would help him achieve his stated goal—the destruction of the Christian faith. Already at the time of his first book on witchcraft, *Gerald Gardner* was affiliated to Crowley’s *Ordo Templi Orientis*. In his book *High Magic’s Aid* (1949), published by London’s *Atlantis Bookshop* based at 49 Museum Street in London, founded in 1922 by Michael Houghton, a Jewish immigrant and occultist with a passion for the mysteries and poetry, Gardner placed in the opening page next to the pseudonym “Scire” the degree held by himself in Crowley’s Order. (FIG. 89) No wonder this address on Museum Street is still the secret base of the O.T.O. in London. As Geraldine Beskin, an old acquaintance of mine and longtime owner of *Atlantis Bookshop* once said, “it was founded by magicians for magicians.” Geraldine’s daughter was, at least during my time in London, engaged to one of the driving forces of the O.T.O. in the UK, Stephen Schofield, at one time a member of my lodge of the *Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua* in London, and a Freemason present at my initiation in the *United Grand Lodge of England*. Some of the most well-known occultists and witches from the *Illuminati* have passed through the doors of *Atlantis Bookshop*; including Aleister Crowley, Gerald Gardner, Dion Fortune, W.B. Yeats and so many more.

The researcher and journalist Federica Serra writes: “Different personalities from the Wiccan scene such as Farrar and Valiente recognize the close link between Crowley and Gardnerian rituals, but I want to emphasize that ‘Crowley was not a Satanist.’ It would be more correct to say that Crowley was not definable ‘technically’ as a Satanist; in fact, he was deeply attached to the satanic symbolism. Crowley did not just practice ceremonial magic. The ceremonial magic of the *Golden Dawn* included not only the kabbalah and the medieval grimoires, but also Egyptian gods, Greek gods, and yoga. Crowley emphasized the Egyptians

elements, belittled as ‘Christian,’ and there he added a number of others—for example, the invocations to Satan in L. Samekh, in addition to the constant references to himself as the ‘Beast 666’ and other similar statements.”³²

31 Aleister Crowley, *The World’s Tragedy*, pp. xxviii-xxxii (preface).

“Not a Satanist” is a remark Serra made as part of the occult establishment and she will never admit her Master was a full-on Satanist as others did. Crowley’s literary executor and biographer, John Symonds, wrote: “Crowley’s philosophy takes a bit from here and a bit from there ... but ... he was more a Satanist than anything else. ‘I serve my great Master Satan,’ he wrote in one of his franker confessions, ‘and that august Council composed of Beelzebub, Lucifuge Asmodeus, Belphegor, Baal, Adrammelech, Lilith and Nahema.’”

No matter if Crowley asserted that Satan was an invention of the Blacks Brothers and represented essentially the “independent man” and “God himself,” Crowley was a denier of God and voted himself to a sophisticated use of lies, worthy of Satan, to whom Crowley had devoted his life, like all those who follow the dark side of the Illuminati. Crowley’s attitude was in line with the literary tradition of the Satanic 19th century, where we find the most sophisticated form of Satanism. The name Satan is understood also as “ironic,” and Crowley was always very ironic. Still others argue that Crowley’s Satanic symbolism can be reinterpreted and read in pagan terms, but this is all too true for many forms of Satanism found in the elite of the New World Order. Gardner met Crowley in 1946 through Arnold Crowther. Becoming a member of both the O.T.O. and the A.∴A.∴, Gardner commissioned rituals for his Book of Shadows (the book of Wicca rituals) to Crowley who was in desperate need of money after his well-known legal troubles. Before the beginning of the last century there is no historical evidence of this book. Alex Sanders, founder of the Alexandrian tradition of Wicca, and a tool of the Illuminati said: “The Book of Shadows is one of the most controversial books in modern witchcraft. Many modern witches believe that parts of it have been adapted from the rituals of the Golden Dawn, which was formed in 1888 by MacGregor Mathers, Westcott, and Woodman. Others believe that there are parts added by Aleister Crowley and Dion Furtune and Francis King, author

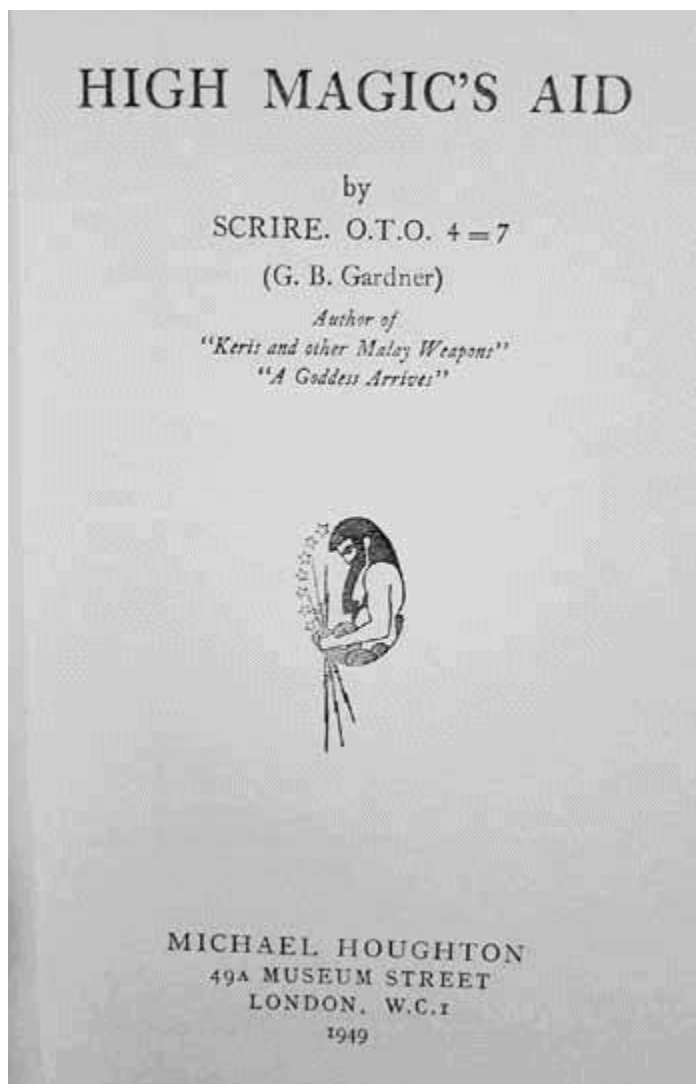


FIG. 89 – Opening page from *High Magic's Aid* (1949), published by Michael Houghton of London's Atlantis Bookshop.

32 Aa.Vv., *La stregoneria Wicca origini della wicca e del neopaganesimo* to WiCCa of Ritual Magic in England, who claims to have read the letters of Gerald Gardner, in which he commissioned Aleister Crowley to produce parts of the *Book of Shadows*.”

So Bingo! And the case solved once and for all—Wiccan is a creation of Aleister Crowley—full stop! In order to confirm this, it is also interesting to note that in the Wiccan Rede, there is a statement that provides the key moral system in the Neopagan religion of Wicca, and in their only rule of life. They believe that there is no absolute moral rule binding, it is basically “do what you want, without doing harm to anyone.” And the phrase “Do what thou wilt” was Crowley’s only law (note the sharp contrast with the words of Jesus, which teaches that the whole of the law is

“Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your strength, with all your mind, and your neighbor as yourself ”). Priestess Doreen Valiente recognized that “The Crowley influence was very evident in rituals” (the words of the Wiccan third degree for example are practically equal to the relevant passage from the Gnostic Mass of Mr. Crowley. Gardner explained that this was due to the fact that the rituals “handed down” were so fragmented as to be unusable, and so he was forced to supplement them with other materials. Later, Valiente claimed to have persuaded Gardner to replace part of Crowley’s texts with other mainly drawn from *Aradia, or the Gospel of the Witches* a book composed by the American folklorist Charles Godfrey Leland (1824 – 1903) that was published in 1899. Sadly, from the first paragraph a glimpse of this book shows its affiliations of its doctrine to Lucifer: “Diana greatly loved her brother, the god. ... Lucifer who was very proud of her beauty, and who for his pride was driven from Paradise” (the biblical references, albeit distorted, are undeniable here). The remaining elements of the Thelemic doctrine are in any case sufficient to give Crowley a decisive role in the creation of Wiccan rituals.³³ We must also say that influential authors such as Murray, Leland and Frazer, were based on the work *La Sorciere*, by Jules Michelet. Among the neo-pagans and the Illuminati of today, Michelet’s influence is almost always unspoken, probably due to the fact that *La Sorciere* is a work of literary Satanism, in which Satan and medieval witches are enhanced passionately, and provided the basis for the current Satanic ideology promoted by the Illuminati sects of the occult elite; basically a parody of the Catholic mass secretly practiced to this day in the heart of the Vatican.

In many Wiccan traditions there is the concept of “Guardians,” taken from the Golden Dawn. Although the concept varies from tradition to tradition, Raven Grimassi (born in 1951), stage name of a famous Italian-American Wiccan author, who has published a number of books on witchcraft and neo-paganism has described them as a “an ancient race beyond the physical form,” that assist and watch over Wiccans during their magical practices. Grimassi linked them directly to the “power of the air” mentioned in the Bible. The New English Bible calls him “commander of the spiritual powers of the air now at work among God’s rebel subjects.” The “prince of the air” is Satan working on what he wants in those who do not submit to God and do not stand up to the devil, causing them to commit all sorts of sins. That’s why he is called “the prince of the power of the air, of the spirit that is now working in the sons of disobedience”

(Ephesians 2: 2). The reason why men are slaves of all sorts of vices and sins is that there is a spirit or rather as I see it an evil alien called Satan, which stops their evolution. Grimassi also cites The Book of Enoch, where they are referred to as “the rebellious angels that followed the adversary in its war.”

Well Gardnerian tradition is just another form of devotion to Fallen Angels and their forces. These extra-biblical writings explained evil in terms of revolt, and Wiccans are in their own minds rebelling to the restraints of Christianity . Gardner’s work influenced Alex Sanders, Sybil Leek, Raymond and Rosemary Buckland, in addition to Farrar, Cunningham, etc. —Who made themselves spokesmen and further modified the teachings to satisfy the growing Wicca frenzy. Sybil Leek, for example, modified Gardnerian rituals and teachings, and popularized her own version of neo-pagan witchcraft, making converts in the United States in the 1960s (the Bucklands however remain the main architects of the spread of Gardnerian Witchcraft in the U.S.) In the same period, Alex Sanders gave birth to the Alexandrian tradition, combining the ideas Gardnerian, and many occult pagan elements from the Kabbalah, from the Golden Dawn, and other occult Illuminati doctrines cleverly filtered for the average New Age foolish player. Between the 1960s and 1980s, behind the input of the nascent New Age, dozens of new Wicca traditions were created. Generally they were built from folkloric elements, or the Celtic paganism (such as the Celtic tradition or faerie), kabbalah, Druidism, and naturalism, all added to medieval witchcraft. Today, there are many congregations inspired by different traditions, but their origins can ultimately be traced to the writings of the Gardnerians. Politically Wiccans have encountered opposition from some politicians and Christian organizations in the USA, including former president of the United States George W. Bush, who stated once that he did not believe Wicca to be a religion. If you thought only Hillary supporters were witches, you were wrong, as Bernie Sanders has even more supporters amongst Wicca witches. A Wiccan ceremony was even advertised on a “Sanders volunteer website, calling on Wiccans, pagans, goddess worshipers, atheists or anyone who is spiritually open-minded to engage with a community of like-minded individuals.”³⁴

³³ Ibid.

However it’s important to revisit information relayed by Clinton insider Larry Nichols in 2015, where he claimed Hillary regularly attended witch gatherings during Bill’s presidency. In a mini-documentary shot

exclusively by my friends at InfoWars dubbed “The New Clinton Chronicles,” Nichols commented on Hillary’s fascination and participation with the Satanic occult. Nichols recounted to InfoWars a conversation he had with Bill Clinton, who told him Hillary was part of a witch’s coven that met in California. “I know nothing about the Bohemian Grove with Bill,” Nichols told InfoWars. “I know about once a month Hillary would go out to Los Angeles. And she did it so regular that it became a bit of an issue ... ‘Why’s she always going?’ Bill told me that she was going out there, she and a group of women, and she would be a part of a witch’s church. Man, when Bill told me that, you could have hit me with a baseball bat. I tried to point out to him, ‘Do you realize what would happen if that got out?’ Of course my job was to make sure it didn’t get out.”³⁵

Hillary could have been the first Wiccan in the White House but fortunately Donald J. Trump stopped her, that why our new president needs all our prayers to protect him constantly from these evil doers and their witchcraft.

³⁴ <http://www.dailywire.com/news/5754/if-you-thought-only-hillary-supporters-were-amanda-prestigiacomio> ‡ Archived 28th November, 2016.

³⁵ <http://www.infowars.com/hillary-regularly-attended-witches-church-clinton-insider-claims/> ‡ Archived 28th November, 2016.

Chapter V

II

Espionage, Freemasonry and Satanism in the Vatican

II

Father Malachi Martin, a Jesuit who served the Mossad

I

would like to open this chapter with a rather well-known person in the United States, the late Malachi Brendan Martin (1921 – 1999). Father

Martin, who I mentioned, albeit too briefly, in my book *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?*, became a Jesuit in 1939, and a close collaborator of Cardinal Bea under the papacy of John XXIII,

and for the first phase of the papacy of Pope Paul VI. What is even more interesting and known only in intelligence circles, is that Malachi Martin was working as a liaison officer with the Israeli Mossad for the Jesuits, since his days of attending the University of Jerusalem. Gradually between 1961 and 1962, he entered into the good graces of Rabbi Abraham Heschel, particularly in light of his work as a translator for the Jesuit Cardinal Bea. He became from 1958 to 1964, the private secretary of Cardinal Augustin Bea, SJ, a key figure of the Second Vatican Council, and Jesuit agent of Zionist Freemasonry in the Vatican. In 1964, Father Malachi Martin accompanied the pope Mason Paul VI to the Holy Land, and soon afterward he left the Jesuits, (at least officially, asking to be released from the votes he had contracted with the Society of Jesus), before he launched his career as a writer and Vatican expert, full of disputes.

As for Freemason Pope Paul VI, he was a friend of Freemason Roberto Caldirola 33° ASSR, which years ago introduced me to the secrets of Montini's Masonic papacy, revealing certain truths about his old friend Pope Montini, a.k.a. Paul VI, who was to be the second homosexual pope in history (after Pope Roncalli), something that later became almost of public domain, and that apparently has made him a vulnerable subject to blackmail by liberal Freemasonry. However, guided and defended (I always hope) by the Holy Spirit, which should protect those searching for the truth, I became devoted to this mystery, after I saw with my own eyes an important document attesting the membership of Masonic Pope Montini in Caldirola's home in Zagarolo near Rome. (FIG. 90) In this brief research of mine, I stumbled several times on the works of Father Malachi Martin, and also a certain Don Luigi Villa (1918 – 2012). Perhaps he is not known in the U.S., but I can as

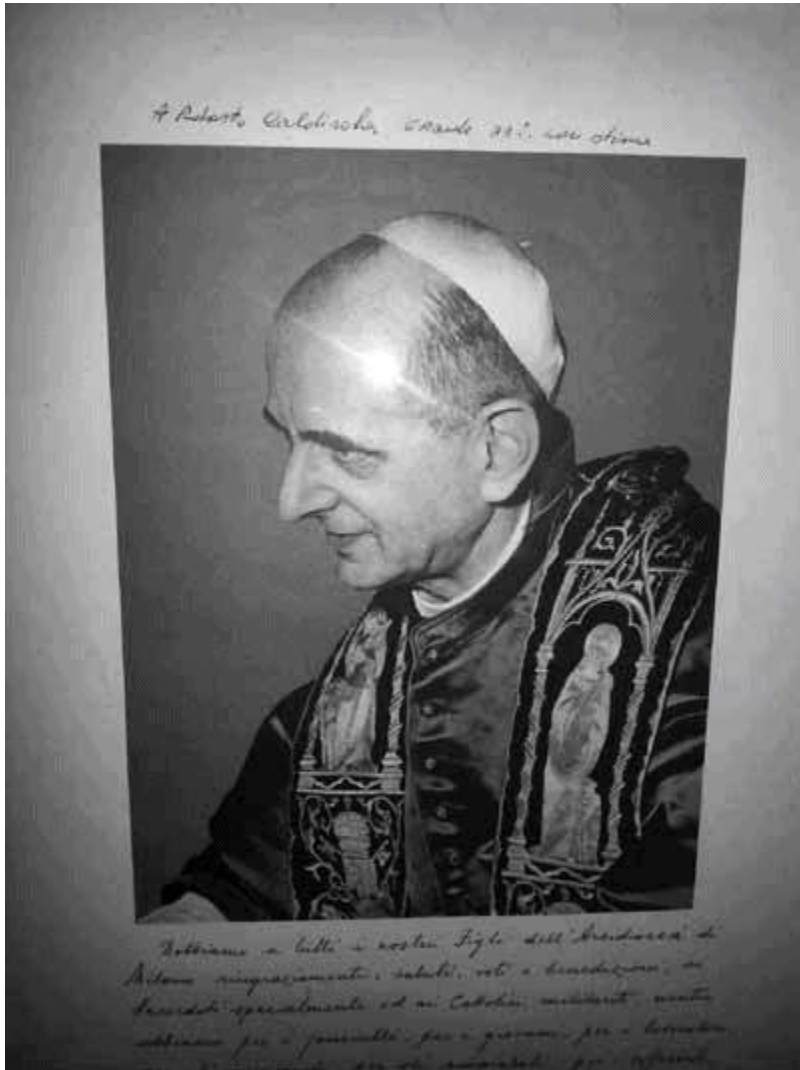


FIG. 90 – Pope Paul VI, born Giovanni Battista Enrico Antonio Maria Montana, makes a special dedication to 33rd degree Mason Roberto Caldirola addressing him in a typical Masonic style using the three dots. that are often found in Masonic language.

sure you he is a leading figure in the fight against evil, before, during, and after the infamous Second Vatican Ecumenical Council. Villa managed to stop the beatification of Pope Paul VI, aka Giambattista Montini. Father Malachi Martin and Don Luigi Villa are for me, two heroic and unusual priests who described, each in their own way, an uncomfortable reality, when most of the media ignored it. The truth was concealed by the fiction of his novels, in the case of Father Malachi Martin, but both of these priests, even if on different positions, were ready to question the decadence of the Church of today. Villa and his book trilogy dedicated to Pope Montini, unfortunately hard to find these days, is a truly unique work. The three volumes Paul VI: Blessed?; Paul VI: Trial of a Pope; and

The “New Church” of Paul VI; all published by the Italian independent publishing house Casa Editrice Civiltà made him a dangerous priest for the postconciliar Vatican. Despite the many difficulties and risks to his life, over the years he conducted his research with serious arguments, and exemplary documents, made public to combat the Masonic infiltration in the Vatican on behalf of Padre Pio, who commissioned his mission against Ecclesiastical Freemasonry. As Villa, and Father Malachi Martin his contemporary, made us realize quite often with their books, and specifically in this passage, one of his last works published in 1996 entitled *Windswept House—A Vatican Novel*, Father Malachi Martin offers a truly unprecedented insight into the Vatican for that period, and words which back them seemed like bombs for the Vatican of future Saint John Paul II:

In and of themselves, the grim fact Glacstone and Slattery had documented in their reports did not surprise the Slavic Pope. Homosexuality and Satanism were among the oldest viruses lurking in the body politic of the Church. The difference now was that homosexual and Satanist activity had attained a new status within that body politic. In certain sectors of the Church, its members had come up from the underground and claimed the right to be represented in the public forum of Church life. Their apparent acceptability to their colleagues and associates was a signal that all involved had ceased to believe in Catholic teachings. Some had beliefs so alien that effectively they could no longer be reckoned as Catholics. And yet, none wanted to quit the Church as Martin Luther had done. Nor did they intend to live somehow within the Church according to its laws and doctrine, as Erasmus had done. Suddenly it became unarguable that now, during this papacy, the Roman Catholic organization carried a permanent presence of clerics who worshipped Satan and liked it; of bishops and priests who sodomized boys and each other; of nuns who performed the “Black Rites” of Wicca and who lived in lesbian relationship within as well as outside of convent life. ... Suddenly it became clear that during this papacy the Roman Catholic Church organization had become a place where every day, including Sundays and Holy Days, acts of heresy and blasphemy and outrage and indifference were committed and permitted at holy Altars by men who had been called to be priests. Sacrilegious actions and rites were not only performed at Christ’s Altars, but had the connivance or at least the tacit permission of certain Cardinals, archbishops and bishops. Suddenly shock set in at the actual lists of prelates and priests who were involved. In total number, they

were a minority— anything from one to ten percent of Church personnel. But of that minority, many occupied astoundingly high positions of rank and authority in chanceries, seminaries and universities. Appalling though it was, however, even this picture wasn't the whole cause of His Holiness' crisis. The facts that brought the Pope to a new condition of suffering were mainly two: The systematic organizational links—the network, in other words—that had been established between certain clerical homosexual groups and Satanist covens. And the inordinate power and influence of that network. ¹

And despite these controversial publications followed by many other controversial admissions discussed live on radio programs such as Coast to Coast with Art Bell, Father Malachi Martin was still received in the last years of life in a private audience by Pope John Paul II. A fact which testifies to the credibility of his allegations made by a character so close to the most hidden secrets of the Vatican.

When John F. McManus, for The New American, June 9, 1997, asked Father Martin if the Black Mass in South Carolina had actually happened, it led to an enlightening Q and A:

McManus: Your book begins with a vivid description of a sacrilegious “Black Mass” held in 1963 in Charleston, South Carolina. Did this really happen?

Martin: Yes it did. And the participation by telephone of some high officials of the church in the Vatican is also a fact. The young female who was forced to be a part of this satanic ritual is very much alive and, happily, has been able to marry and lead a normal life. She supplied details about the event.

McManus: In addition ... you depict numerous other cardinals and bishops in a very bad light. Are these characterizations based on fact?

Martin: Yes, among the cardinals and the hierarchy there are satanists, homosexuals, anti-papists, and cooperators in the drive for world rule. ²

Surely, it is no coincidence that in Charleston, South Carolina on the 31st of May, 1801, the first Supreme Council of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite (A.A.S.R.) was founded, but I insist that not all Freemasons are in league with evil and darkness. However many, especially in the A.A.S.R., are linked with the Jesuits. Apart from the speculations of Father

Malachi Martin that could help him pass for a new “Leo Taxil,” he added in the same interview, another important statement that in recent years has proved to be more and more real:

“Among the cardinals and the hierarchy there are satanists, homosexuals, anti-papists, and cooperators in the drive for world rule.” With these words he cleared the link between the New World Order and Satanism. Yes, the shadow of Satanism lingers for years on the Vatican, and in an interview by Stefano Maria Paci to the late Father Gabriele Amorth (1925-2016), who was the Vatican’s leading exorcist who stated: “Gradually, as requested by the Second Vatican Council, the various parts of the Roman Ritual were edited, we exorcists were waiting for it to be treated on Title XII, that is, the old Ritual. But evidently it was not considered a relevant topic, as the years passed and nothing happened. Then, suddenly, on June 4, 1990, the Ritual arrived and it was a real surprise for all of us, as we had not been consulted before. Yet by that time we had prepared many questions in view of a revision of the Ritual. We asked, among other things, to touch up the prayers and add invocations to the Holy Mary that were completely missing, and to increase the specific exorcism prayers. But we were completely cut off from the possibility of giving any contribution.”

1 Malachi Martin, *Windswept House*, (New York: Broadway Books, 2001), p. 493. 2 <https://www.newswithviews.com/Horn/thomas130.htm> / † Archived 28th November, 2016.

The interviewer then adds another interesting question that helps us understand how the Catholic Church is truly in the hands of the devil these days: “Does it mean that the new Ritual is useless in the fight against the devil?”

Amorth replied: “Yes. They wanted to deliver a blunt weapon. effective prayers have been deleted, prayers that had twelve centuries of history were substituted by new, ineffective ones.”

The complaints of Father Amorth are not a trivial matter, especially when calculating what is happening now in the new church of Pope Francis, increasingly secular, and a continuation of what Don Villa called the “new Masonic Church of Paul VI.” For the action exerted by the Vatican II against the Church of Christ, one can say that the real goal of the occult elite, who directed Vatican II and oversaw the post-conciliar period, is to complete the work of destruction of the Church of Christ, and everything

can be expressed by the formula: replacement of “the Catholic priesthood” with a “Liberal Masonic priesthood.” Yes, the worst form of Freemasonry, for the worst kind of Church. In the early days of Speculative Freemasonry, it is said that the only form of Freemasonry accepted by the Church was Christian Freemasonry, but now things are quite different. We find ourselves in front of a Post-Vatican II Church ready for the “End Times,” and Don Luigi Villa and Father Malachi Martin understood all this a long time ago.

In Defense of Father Malachi Martin by William H. Kennedy

T

he primary objective of this examination is to respond to recent attacks made against the late Father Malachi Martin. Fordham University social scientist Michael Cuneo and veteran Vatican journalist Robert Blair Kaiser, among others, have recently published information which makes some harsh and unfounded claims concerning Father Martin and, for the sake of historical accuracy, it is necessary to offer rejoinders to these allegations.

In *American Exorcism: Expelling Demons in the Land of Plenty* (2001) Cuneo reviews Martin’s career and offers some astounding accusations concerning the validity of Malachi’s scholarship. Cuneo was correct in his initial review of Martin’s life and work, but missed some important details. In his formation as a Jesuit, Martin received three earned doctorates in Semitic languages, archaeology and Oriental history and was subsequently made Professor of Semitic Languages at the Pontifical Biblical Institute in Rome. Ordained in 1954, Martin was a top-level advisor to Popes John XXIII, and Paul VI, as well as working closely with the Jesuit Cardinal Bea. Martin worked in the Vatican’s intelligence division and conducted secret missions into Eastern Europe to fund the oppressed Church which suffered under Communism. During the Second Vatican Council, Martin drafted the document which exonerated the Jews from culpability in the execution of Jesus Christ for which he received universal approval from the council and international accolades. Martin left the organizational Church in 1964, and resigned from the Society of Jesus, but he in no way shape or form ever stopped being a priest of the Roman Catholic Church. Pope Paul VI released Martin from all his vows, except for chastity, and agreed to allow him to act as a Roman Catholic priest in other ways. The Pope gave Martin permission to say Mass privately, and he continued to

conduct the Tridentine Mass, which was formalized at the Council of Trent, for the rest of his life.

The same permission was granted to Saint Padre Pio who distrusted the New Mass. Under canon law the Pope has the right to limit or alter the faculties of any priest. Martin falls into the category of a fully functioning (i.e., allowed to administer all the sacraments) Roman Catholic Priest whose faculties (rights) excluded him from working full time in a parish or in a religious order. ... Martin was required to wear normal clothing as opposed to a Roman Collar so that he would not be mistaken for a local parish priest. Apart from this minor restriction in dress, Martin was in every respect a Roman Catholic priest. As those who knew him can tell you, Martin never slowed from his priestly duties—saying Masses at his apartment chapel, hearing confessions, conducting marriage ceremonies, administering last rites etc. on a daily basis. ... Father Charles Fiore, who knew Martin for years, states that when Martin came to New York his written faculties—which Fiore saw—were accepted by then Cardinal Cooke. Consequently, Martin's status as a bone fide Roman Catholic Priest with legitimate faculties is beyond reproach.

Martin's stated reason for leaving the Jesuits and the institutional Church was that he felt that Roman Catholicism was changing too fast and the institution he had grown up with was becoming an alien form of religion for him. People today do not realize how many drastic changes erupted in the Church in the wake of the Second Vatican Council. This seemingly solid monolithic institution crumbled into an unrecognizable heap by 1970. Even the Mass was radically altered into vernacular hybrids which were unrecognizable to even the most devout of Catholics. Despite what critics may contend, these radical changes were the only reason Martin left the Jesuits as will be evinced below. In this regard, Martin never really left the legitimate Church of Rome or the Jesuits, but rather the institutions over from orthodoxy that, inasense, they left Martin. Martin remained true to the original intent of Saint Loyola and his earliest followers while other Jesuits—like J.C. Murray, SJ—sought to alter the very foundations of the Christian Faith. With some Jesuits of Martin's era even claiming to be atheists, Martin was loyal to the True Faith. Having been left without an income after leaving the Jesuits, Father Martin worked a variety of odd jobs while conducting academic research. He published his reflections on Paul VI called *The Pilgrim* (1964) (under the pseudonym Michael Serafian). Martin first moved to Paris and worked as a translator for

various Jewish groups—a job he got because he was such a master of languages and as a reward for his pioneering work on Catholic/Jewish relations. Martin then moved to New York and won a Guggenheim Fellowship to support himself while he wrote *The Encounter* (1969) which explores the relationship between Judaism, Christianity and Islam and which predicted the crisis into which the world's three great religions have fallen. During this period, Martin became the priest for a Greek family in the shipping field at the suggestion of Cardinal Cooke. Americans are for the most part unfamiliar with the European practice of wealthy and aristocratic families adopting a priest as a personal spiritual advisor. Such priests become part of the family. A case in point is that of the Von Trapp Family Singers who adopted Msgr. Franz Wasner as their family priest in Austria. Msgr. Wasner became so much a part of their family that he fled with the Von Trapps to the USA after the Nazis sought to conscript Baron Von Trapp as a U-Boat commander. Msgr. Wasner was written out of the Hollywood version of the Von Trapp family's life entitled *The Sound of Music*, but was buried in their family plot in Vermont. Rumors continue to fly that Father Martin was having a romantic affair with Kikia Livanos, the lady of this Greek family and Cuneo repeats this falsehood. From all reliable accounts this is clearly a blatant lie. Father Martin's relationship with this woman was purely Platonic in nature. Again, Americans cannot relate to this practice of having an adopted family priest as very few well-to-do Catholic families in the USA ever have such a spiritual advisor. In this instance the lady in question emphatically and categorically denied having any romantic involvement with Father Martin. It is horrible that anyone should promote such lies. Perhaps there is far more to this untruth than is commonly realized. After settling in the USA, Martin began to produce bestsellers that included both factual scholarship and fact-based fiction—a concept Martin borrowed from Norman Mailer et al. who called this genre “faction.” Martin's books were extremely well-received and influential. Although the institutional church either ignored or dismissed Martin's work, his books found a huge audience. William Buckley hired Martin to write for the *National Review*. Even the renowned author Saul Bellow quoted Martin in his 1976 Nobel Prize acceptance speech. In his many tomes, Martin pointed out that the Vatican was allying itself with Global Elites in various schemes to control international politics and the World economy. Cuneo denies that Father Martin had the proper sources within the Vatican to back up his then seemingly absurd assertion. However, Martin's own brother was a priest who remained in the Holy See many years after his departure and Martin himself remained in contact

with a variety of other high level Vatican sources. As will be demonstrated, Martin had accurate information from some top Vatican officials concerning a banking cabal and the current priest pedophilia crisis rocking the Catholic Church. There is absolutely no way Martin could have known of the details of these conspiracies within the Church without high level informants. Cuneo never realizes this hard fact and, consequently, his attacks against Martin's "insider" status are moot. It must be recalled that Martin was making these assertions about the Holy See both in print and in public talks years before the famous Vatican Bank scandal which erupted in the 1980s. Martin definitively described the major players in various corrupt Vatican banking plots in his 1978 best-seller *The Final Conclave* (pages 24-31). In 1982, the Italian government uncovered a money laundering scheme wherein the Vatican Bank, the P-2 Freemasonic Lodge, and factions of the Mafia united in a criminal cabal to launder ill-gotten money derived from illicit drug running, gambling and extortion.

This resulted in the removal of gangster/Archbishop Paul "The Gorilla" Marcinkus as President of the Vatican Bank and prompted his deportation back to Chicago where he reunited with the equally vile Cardinal Cody who operated as an international bagman for the Accardo Crime Family. All of this culminated in the dramatic Masonic ritual murder of gangster/banker Roberto Calvi from a London bridge in 1982.

Martin mentioned Marcinkus and Cody in relation to corrupt banking practices in *The Final Conclave* on page 27—some four years before the fall of these two Vatican wheeler-dealers. Factions of this cabal may even have a hand in the untimely death of Pope John Paul I in 1978.

This Masonic/Mafia/Vatican conspiracy has been conclusively documented. Martin believed that the Freemasonic Lodge was Satanic in nature and that those various factions all took blood oaths to support each other in their various banking scams. For a complete record of this cabal, see David Yallop's *In God's Name: An Investigation into the Murder of Pope John Paul I* (1997). Martin also contended that this cabal was involved in even more heinous acts against children. In 1996, Father Malachi Martin reported that the Vatican was involved in an elaborate cover-up to protect child molesting priests and that predatory homosexuals had covertly gained control of the major seminaries in Europe and the USA. Martin further claimed that "secret gay sex cults" were being formed

within these seminaries, which involved both child sex acts and homosexual relations between gay adult priests and seminarians. One of the worst culprits, in Martin's estimation, was Cardinal Bernard Law of Boston. This fact was reported to the author of this piece in January of 1996, at a meeting with Father Martin. Martin also claimed that these secret sex cults employed mind control techniques and various forms of brainwashing to keep victims in line. ... Martin's reason for not publishing this revelation was that he feared for his life having received repeated death threats from a variety of anonymous channels. Martin's anxiety was not unfounded as his associate Fr. Alfred Kunz who was investigating reports of Satanic child abuse by priests was murdered in a occult ritual fashion in 1998, after repeatedly being warned to halt his research. Fr. Kunz's murder has never been solved. Now that the child sex cult ring in the Archdiocese of Boston and the rest of the U.S. Church has come to light, much of Malachi's claims in this area are confirmed. Most alarming is the case of Paul Shanley—a Bostonbased diocesan priest who for 30 years molested pre-teens, as well as adolescent boys, and was even a founding member of the perverted North American Man/Boy Love Association (NAMBLA). Even though a variety of individuals reported Shanley to Bernard Cardinal Law, Shanley was allowed to continue his sick lifestyle. When reports surfaced in one parish of Shanley's activities, the Chancery merely transferred him to another, and paid off the victim's families and once more transferred Shanley to another parish where he resumed his pedophile lifestyle. The Archdiocese of Boston never sent Shanley for cogent psychiatric help in the course of what Shanley called his 30-year "youth ministry." Martin alluded to this child-molesting cult several times in his writing and they are worth reviewing at length considering that much of what he claimed has recently come to light in the popular press.

Most frighteningly for John Paul, he had come up against the irremovable presence of a malign strength in his own Vatican and in certain bishops' chanceries. It was what knowledgeable Churchmen called the "superforce," the incidence of Satanic pedophilia—rites and practices—was already documented among certain bishops and priests as widely dispersed as Turin, in Italy, and South Carolina, in the United States. The cultic acts of Satanic pedophilia are considered by professionals to be the culmination of the Fallen Archangel's rites. (*Keys of this Blood*: 632) ... every day, including Sundays and Holy Days, acts of heresy and blasphemy and outrage and indifference were committed and permitted at

holy Altars by men who had been called to be priests. Sacrilegious actions and rites were not only performed on Christ's Altars, but had the connivance or at least the tacit permission of certain Cardinals, archbishops, and bishops. In total number they were a minority—anything from one to ten percent of Church personnel. But of that minority, many occupied astoundingly high positions or rank. The facts that brought the Pope to a new level of suffering were mainly two: The systematic organizational links—the network, in other words—that had been established between certain clerical homosexual groups and Satanist covens, and the inordinate power and influence of that network, (Martin quoted from the site www.theharrowing.com/martin.html no longer available). In at least three major cities, members of the clergy have at their disposal at least one pedophilic coven peopled and maintained exclusively by and for the clergy. Religious women can find a lesbian coven maintained in a similar way. (Hostage to the Devil: XII) ³

The secret mission entrusted by Padre Pio to the heroic Don Villa
I

n 1952, close to the Second Vatican Council, the aforementioned Don Luigi Villa, (FIG. 91) received from the future saint, Padre Pio of Pietrelcina, the commission

³ William H. Kennedy, *Occult History* (Collected Writings 1994-2008), privately issued 2008, pp. 129-133.

to dedicate his life to fighting ecclesiastical Freemasonry. He received the order to visit the Archbishop of Chieti Mons. Before accepting this position, however, Msgr. Bosio warned Don Villa to have nothing to do with Giovanni Battista Montini, the future Pope. Shortly afterward Pope Pius XII approved the assignment of Don Luigi Villa to this important mission, appointing the powerful Cardinal Alfredo Ottaviani as his supervisor. Remember to be a Freemason is not a crime, as many Freemasons help the community and are decent people, but for a priest, being a Freemason is a big problem of incompatibility, and behind this dual membership often lies a corrupt reality; to some extent anti-Masonic, if seen through the eyes of a true Mason. How can you officially condemn Freemasonry like the Church does, and then practice it behind closed doors? Well in the kingdom of hypocrisy, and the Vatican, everything is possible, but this is clearly another manifestation of irregular Freemasonry. That is why I fully support, although I'm also a Freemason, the difficult mission of the late Don Villa. A unique figure, as a man and as a priest, who for decades was like a secret agent for St. Padre Pio, fighting against

the growing infiltration of Freemasonry within the Vatican. However it was a Freemason and journalist named Carmine Pecorelli (1928 –1979), known as Mino, that made the most incredible inquiry into what is referred today as Lodge Ekklesia. The Masonic membership of hundreds of senior officials of the Catholic Church and high-level Vatican officials practicing Freemasonry in the Vatican was all documented and published. When, in September 1978, the so-called “Pecorelli List” appeared in the periodical Osservatore Politico (OP), a newsletter that specialized in political scandals, that would publish many first-hand stories that Pecorelli was able to obtain through his numerous contacts. Pecorelli was brutally murdered by the mercenaries of the New World Order.

Carmine Pecorelli died a year after former prime minister Aldo Moro’s 1978 kidnapping and subsequent killing. He was described as a “maverick journalist with excellent secret service contacts.” According to Pecorelli, Aldo Moro’s kidnapping was organized by a “lucid superpower” (ie. Henry Kissinger), and was inspired by the “logic of Yalta.” Pecorelli’s name was on Licio Gelli’s partial list of Propaganda Due Masonic members, discovered in 1980 by the Italian police. In 2002, former prime minister Giulio Andreotti was sentenced, along with Mafia boss Gaetano Badalamenti, to 24 years imprisonment for Pecorelli’s murder. The sentence was thrown out by the Italian Supreme Court in 2003,



FIG. 91 – Don Luigi Villa (1918 – 2012), priest, doctor of theology, author, and above all secret agent on a mission for Saint Padre Pio, who said: “Courage, courage, courage! because the Church is already overrun by Freemasonry,” adding: “Freemasonry has already arrived at the Pope’s slippers.”

and no one was imprisoned for it. So shortly after publishing a comprehensive list of Freemasons in the Vatican, Pecorelli was murdered. It was certainly not a surprise to Don Luigi Villa, since many names of those senior officials had already been investigated by him. Villa gave his list of suspected Masons to the Holy Office, together with his allegations, documents, and therefore the evidence of their membership in Freemasonry, attempting to prove their membership against any reasonable doubt. Don Villa worked in his mission with factual data on hand, not mere conjecture or speculation, and this is clear to most. Don

Villa cited the following people in his books: Monsignor Pasquale Macchi (the pope's personal secretary at the time), Cardinal Jean Villot, Secretary of State under Paul VI, John Paul I and John Paul II; and even Cardinal Agostino Casaroli, whose membership of Freemasonry was apparently known by Pope John Paul II, who did nothing to stop him. Don Villa was also convinced like many others, that Pope Luciani, the Pope that lasted only 33 days (33 as we know is the central symbolic number of the AA.S.R.). He wanted to clean up the Vatican from its strong Masonic presence, and this would have been in part the cause of his sudden death. The list published by the late Mino Pecorelli was in fact issued by its periodic OP, coinciding with the election of Pope Luciani, and included a list of 131 clergy with membership in Freemasonry. Among these names we find Jesuit Roberto Tucci, who was the director of Vatican Radio in the best Jesuit tradition, as even today the Company of Jesus still controls Vatican media. Returning to Don Villa, for his mission, he needed a magazine, and so in 1971 Chiesa Viva was born.

In memory of Don Luigi Villa, I would like to include a brief biography written by his close friend Franco Adessa, his esteemed collaborator for many years:

For many years, Don Villa, worked as a secret agent for cardinal Ottaviani, with the specialty of documenting possible Masonic memberships of senior officials of the Catholic Church, and to deal with certain sensitive issues of the Church. This role made Father Villa a very well-known figure by police and other security agencies. When, in September 1978, during the brief pontificate of Pope John Paul I, the "Pecorelli list" appeared on OP, Mino Pecorelli's Magazine, it was not a great surprise for Father Villa to read many names of those senior officials that he had in some cases already exposed and in some cases even sent back home, after supplying to the Holy Office the documents of their membership in Freemasonry. One of the most famous cases was that of Cardinal Joseph Suenens, driven from its headquarters in Brussels not, a Mason, married and with a son named Paul. ... Another "painful," case was that of the cardinal Lienart Achilles. In Paris, as Villa waited, near a Masonic Lodge, the man who was to confirm the existence of documents attesting to the cardinal membership in Freemasonry, Don Villa, suddenly, saw a young man running towards him, who attacked him and punched him in the face, shouting: "A devil exists on earth!" Badly injured Don Villa was brought unconscious to a nearby pharmacy, with a mouth full of blood, his jaw

broken, and without a tooth left in his mouth. Even in Haiti, one day, he risked his life. He went to that country for a mission, he was taken away by the military who were preparing to shoot him. But Don Villa had an inspiration and asked the officer in charge to speak with one of his dearest friends, the local Seminary Superior. The officer, disturbed by that request, went to his superiors and soon returned, saying: "We were wrong," and released him. Among the sensitive issues delegated to him by Cardinal Ottaviani, there was the meeting with Lucia of Fatima. One day Cardinal Ottaviani told Don Villa: "I thought I would send you to speak directly to Sister Lucia of Fatima." He gladly accepted. He was accompanied by a businessmen, Mr. Pagnossin, a convert to Padre Pio, who offered him the journey and stay in Portugal. Cardinal Ottaviani had equipped Villa with a personal letter signed by him, at the time Prefect of the Holy Office, to be delivered to the Bishop of Coimbra, so they should grant him a meeting with Sister Lucia. But the Bishop of Coimbra, before granting a meeting with the Sister Lucia, picked up the phone and called the Vatican. Replied Msgr. Giovanni Benelli, who, before giving a definite approval, wanted to hear Pope Paul VI, because Rome had given strict orders about the possibility of interviewing Sister Lucia that was allowed only to Royals and Cardinals. Msgr. Benelli transmitted to the Bishop of Coimbra the prohibition of Paul VI to the interview request with Sister Lucia. It was useless, then the insistence of Father Villa, in highlighting its role as envoy of the Prefect of the Holy Office. He remained in Portugal, trying to overcome the resistance of the Bishop. After about ten days, however, he had to give up. He only obtained by the Bishop to celebrate Mass in the Chapel of the cloistered convent where Sister Lucia was residing. Back in Italy, Don Luigi went immediately to report the incident to Cardinal Ottaviani. The Cardinal was offended by the behavior of Paul VI, and immediately wrote a letter of protest. He returned later in Rome. Cardinal Ottaviani said that Paul VI had made excuses, saying, however, that the decision had been taken by Msgr. Benelli. But the Cardinal pointed out that this was the usual excuse method used by Paul VI. However when Pius XII was alive, the Vatican, for Don Villa, was more than a welcoming environment. In addition to meetings related to his activities as a secret agent, Don Villa lunched and dined at least fifty times with Cardinals and Bishops. But when Paul VI rose to power, Villa lost every hospitality and precluded any possibility of launching initiatives for the defense of the Catholic Faith. ⁴

The documents proposed by Don Villa were often censored by the media

but he never received any complaint for the accuracy of his accusations. But as we have seen from the testimony of his colleague Franco Adessa, it seems that Villa was the subject of several attacks and even bombings during his mission. But he went on his way, continuing to fight Freemasonry in the Vatican as indicated by Padre Pio, and made no discounts even to the dangerous Opus Dei sect, which he called “White Freemasonry,” as did the late Count Licio Gelli. To the Opus Dei, Father Villa devoted an entire section of one of his publications, where the priest declared that: “Professor Vittadini of the Lateran University and president of the beatification office had made a terrible relationship against Escriva as saint. And when the Cardinal of the Congregation of Saints said it would be necessary to talk to the Pope. And he did. When Wojtyla received him, he looked at him and said: ‘The pope is me, I want him to become Sanctified!’”

An unusual attitude for John Paul II, who seems more in line with a “mafiosi” than a supposed “Holy Man,” but the Opus Dei is a force that is difficult to challenge in any way. I remember reading an article that Frank Morales wrote a few years ago, during the presidency of George W. Bush, where he highlighted the ties of the Opus Dei, with the U.S. Government. And let me tell you that even today, there are still many links to the Vatican, links of a personal nature as well as institutional ones, that might push Trump to eventually rediscuss, unfortunately, some of his brilliant proposals made during the electoral campaign, probably viewing them in a new light now. Keep in mind that his own son, Eric Trump, is a Jesuit-trained from Georgetown University, who serves as board member of Georgetown’s Business, Society, and Public Policy Initiative, and even Ivanka Trump, attended Jesuit Georgetown for two years. And without putting into question the clever Mike Pence, he is however a self-described “evangelical Catholic.” Remember that all this is not necessarily evil, as even in the Catholic Church today, there are two different schools of thought fighting for supremacy, and Trump belongs to the more traditional one, secretly driven by Raymond Leo Burke (born June 30, 1948), an American Cardinal prelate of the Catholic Church, who is an archbishop and also serves as the patron of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta.

[4 http://www.unavox.it/ArtDiversi/DIV370_Don_Luigi_Villa.html](http://www.unavox.it/ArtDiversi/DIV370_Don_Luigi_Villa.html) ‡ Archived 28th November, 2016.

Burke is often perceived among prelates of the Catholic Church, as a voice of traditionalism, with an “unwavering passion for the integrity of Catholic doctrine.” It is useful to highlight these links, which in part also shape the

policies of the U.S. Government, trying to understand what is the origin of this fervor to war and conquer, that has nothing to do with the people of the United States, but rather with their hidden controllers, some of whom are located in the Vatican, as well as in Israel, along with those in the U.S. Military Industrial Complex, to go along with their decisions. I hope that President Trump will be able to overcome this challenge, probably the most difficult.

Let's try to understand more about the Church and Freemasonry. Few outside of Freemasonry know of a historic speech delivered over ten years ago by Grand Master Fabio Venzi, of the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy, held in Rome on the 25th of June 2005, at the Grand Hotel St. Regis. A speech, carried out by Anglo-Saxon Masonry in Italy, a group traditionally very close to the Opus Dei, that of the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy, marking a memorable day for Freemasonry, once again servant of the Vatican lead New World Order.

In short, a Catholic priest officially becomes the first Grand Chaplain in the history of the Free World of Freemasonry with the approval of Pope Ratzinger (now Pope Emeritus,) officially hostile to any form of Freemasonry. Hypocrisy? It is the usual two weights and two measures, which is two ways to judge and treat Freemasonry. There is the outward image, crafted for Catholic believers tending to slander Freemasonry, to condemn it without appeal, and to treat it bad publicly. This is while on the inside, the Church tends to justify it and to minimize it. Freemasonry that is not anti-Catholic or hostile to the Church, and maybe with hands and feet tied to Opus Dei or its rivals, the Knights of Columbus; related to Neo-Templar groups like the OSMTH and OSMTJ, and powerful Illuminati lodges like Skull & Bones. Complicated? Well yes, but in all this mess of orders and names, that often fuels the New World Order and its scenario, it seems that gradually in the last few years, since I started my Confessions, people are starting to wake up. These troubled times are inspiring a growing movement of traditionalists, especially in matters of religion and faith—a whole new population of people are rising from the ashes finally bringing Neo-liberalism to its epic fail. We are here to claim back a society that is unfortunately in the hands of a great evil, but with divine revelation and traditional instruction, we hope to preserve our values and tradition. In these unprecedented times, we are building the base for a future Christian Empire that will possibly include U.S. and Europe, and reshape what is left after George Soros and Pope Francis

finish ruining the planet. In the meantime, let's hope Cardinal Raymond Leo Burke and President Donald Trump manage to bring back a bit of Christianity to the Church of Rome, and possibly with the guidance of his Military Intelligence, finally bring to justice Jesuit/Islamic agent Fethullah Gulen, who deserves the maximum penalty as a key Islamist of the rising "Caliphate."

The Vatican and Masonry: a ballad of hypocrisy

I

In 2016, the present Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy, Stefano Bisi, who was involved in a massive scandal involving one of the main banks in Italy Monte dei Paschi di Siena, and has publicly given his support to the Democratic Party and their mondialist agent Matteo Renzi (ex Prime minister), wrote an open letter to the newspaper Il Sole 24 Ore in relation to the article "Dear brothers Masons" written by Cardinal Gianfranco Ravasi, a senior Vatican representative, that appeared as a cultural insert on the 14th of February, 2016. There is something sick and twisted in this new love relation between the Grand Orient of Italy, in the hands of Club Bildeberg mafia, and Cardinal Ravasi, mentioned in the past as a papal candidate. On the site of the Grand Orient of Italy the Grand Master states that: "The letter expressing interest and appreciation for what is written by the President of the Pontifical Council for Culture on some common values, beyond the positions and official documents of the Church on Freemasonry, do not prevent a peaceful future dialogue between the two institutions." Stefano Bisi never mentions in his long letter that in the Vatican there are various Ma

sonic lodges present from the end of World War II. Cardinal Ravasi writes: "These various declarations of incompatibility between the two memberships to the Church and the Masons do not prevent, however, the dialogue, as is explicitly stated in the German bishops' document that already had listed specific areas of confrontation as the Community dimension, the charity, the struggle against materialism, human dignity, and mutual understanding."

Both are blatantly lying as there were at least two popes whose Masonic memberships were proven against any reasonable doubt. Angelo Giuseppe Roncalli, who became Pope John XXIII in 1958, and Pope Paul VI in 1963, born Giovanni Battista Enrico Antonio Maria Montini, two Popes who left a clear Masonic imprint during the important Vatican II. Lodge

Ekklesia works with at least four lodges, appears to have received a regular Masonic patent to work the “Emulation” rite released by an American Masonic Authority, a little-known Masonic reality, still operating today in the Vatican, under the patronage of the Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England. Obviously Cardinal Ravasi can not admit such a truth, and even the current Grand Master of the Grand Orient, Stefano Bisi, knows very well this is all a charade. The reality is that clergy and Freemasons all meet together in places like the local building of the Grand Orient of Italy in Perugia, or in some Churches in Assisi, and even conduct occult rituals together on top of Mount Subasio. This is fact, not fiction-as a Catholic priest in 2005 became the first Grand Chaplain of the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy, this is something Catholics and Freemasons should investigate further. However the tone of the message sent to Ravasi, by Grand Master Bisi, suggests that the Grand Master knows things, but wants to keep the hidden deals between Freemasonry and the Church secret, and probably also speaks on behalf of some prelates of the Roman Curia, the ones that obviously pushed Cardinal Ravasi to open up with the rest of Italian Freemasonry, and the Grand Orient of Italy, at the dawn of what could be a pivotal year in 2017, when the United Grand Lodge of England celebrates 300 years after the founding of the first Grand Lodge. It will probably recognize the Grand Orient of Italy (Palazzo Giustiniani), after the P2 scandal took away their UGLE recognition, that now is in the hands of the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy, that in 2005, stated, after installing the first Catholic priest to the office of Grand Chaplain:

Today, in confirmation of this, I would like to end this my discourse, with the appointment of a Grand Officer who will likely remain in the history of Italian and possibly worldwide Freemasonry. The Officer I install in the office of Grand Chaplain is a priest of the Catholic Church. With this act, the Grand Lodge of Italy and its Grand Master, perform the most significant gesture ever, opening a Masonic Obedience to the Roman Catholic Church, distancing itself from other irregular Masonic Lodges, that with their anticlericalism did so much damage and harm caused to the image of the entire World of Freemasonry. This, in my opinion will be good for the Catholic Church, which probably ignores the vastness of the Masonic phenomenon in the world (million members, the largest form of secular association), and especially their imposing presence in the Grand Lodges of Central America and Latin America (Grand Lodge of Cuba, the Grand Orient of Brazil, etc.) We have done our part and expect in the

future that the Catholic Church can find the motivation and the patience to know the peculiarities and differences within the diverse world of Freemasonry, which, in its traditional and regular expression is not hostile. I think the Jesuits should stop intruding in Masonic matters, focusing instead on

their Church. However in Italy, they have continued to mess up things for Freemasonry with their support of the CIA, even during the first years of the Obama administration, thanks to the well-known Masonic leader of the P4, Luigi Bisignani, who is now supporting President Trump.

The “Post-Conciliar Church” and Rock Music in the Illuminati

I

would now like to open a short discussion on why after Vatican II, the Church seems increasingly indifferent to Satanistic tendencies, especially in the world of music and entertainment. This delicate and unusual theme of the relationship between rock music and the Catholic clergy, is written by the head of the Cultural Center of San Giorgio, Pietro Bruno in an article entitled Men and the Church of Satanic Rock, posted in 2012. Here is one particularly enlightening excerpt:

The lackadaisical attitude of so many consecrated people—bishops, priests and reli

gious people in general—in the face of such a violent and macroscopic attack on the figure of Jesus Christ and the Catholic religion launched by a big slice of modern music is without a doubt one of the most difficult to deal with, especially for people like me who are believers and practitioners. Before moving to the treatment of the subject in its various aspects, I say that as a child of the Holy Roman Church, although a poor sinner, I feel a certain uneasiness in dealing with a phenomenon in some ways incomprehensible. I would also point out that while not wishing to judge anyone (task that belongs to God alone), I can not in good conscience turn a blind eye to certain behaviors and pretend that deep down it does not concern me, or is not of much relevance. When in 1986 I met in Rome Father Jean-Paul Regimbal o.ss.t. (1931 – 1988), the first author in Catholic circles to address the issue of satanic rock I exposed to him my intention to dig deeper into it, following his example, to bring this topic to the next level, he blessed me and spurred me to continue resolutely

in this direction. Only a few years later, when I began to propose conferences or meetings in the parishes or ecclesial circles, I understood the reasons of his encouragement. The reality that I began to experience with my own eyes was not very rosy. Except in some commendable cases, most of the priests or leaders of religious communities were not interested at all in exploring the issues, and in many cases they slammed the door in my face without much to say. Some priests have hidden behind their refusal with futile excuses: “If we talk to the young people of these arguments we will end up advertising evil!” Others have told me that if they had spoken negatively of modern music they were in danger of demonizing it and pushing away from their oratory, many young people who listened to it (or that even played this music in the sacristy, turned at times into a rehearsal room), and so on. Although sometimes it can be painful or unpleasant, as Saint Paul teaches, when there is at stake the salvation of souls and the honor of God’s truth, the time is always right.

So the question that arises is “How did the clergy react to this terrible tragedy?” Pietro Bruno explains:

Indeed, the magnitude of this disaster and its dire consequences have been felt by many pastors of souls. Unfortunately, many of them for fear of being viewed as disobedient, retrograde, and possibly being isolated or ridiculed by the brothers of their own own parish pastoral council, who don’t share these views with the profane world, and most of the time they end up closing themselves in an impenetrable silence. My personal experience has shown me that only a small part of consecrated persons had the courage to openly go against this.

In over twenty years of activity a few zealous pastors or religious community leaders have generously opened the doors of their churches and allowed their flock to discuss such issues, and eventually entrusted them to know more on the danger of occultism conveyed by some music. In any case, it was always the individual initiatives, and— except for a few cases—never encouraged by their superiors in the Catholic Church. But there is another factor that has contributed greatly to facilitate the acceptability of Rock to many priests. With a gesture that has no precedent in the history of the church, Paul VI, in order to promote a more active participation of the faithful in the Eucharistic celebration abolished at one point the sacred language (Latin) and the traditional Gregorian chant, with serious damage to the sacredness of the religious rite itself. The void left

by the great artistic heritage of centuries-old songs and hymns (some of which are even in the vernacular language) has been filled by a increasingly silly musical production and the daily consumption of songs of little theological content, with banal melodies and always predictably monotonous and boring lyrics, which are imposed in today's liturgy as a musical seasoning with no real sacredness. Predictably, following the horizontal spirit inherent in the liturgical reform, the majestic sound of the organ and polyphonic choral was replaced by the guitar of some boys of the parish. Within a short time, thanks to the introduction of the "liturgical experimentation," inspired in many cases by the "creativity" of the celebrant, we have basically seen everything in Churches, from jazz Masses, to Masses with drum beat, to Masses with clowns, or even DJ's in churches turned into nightclubs, etc. in some cases, the offertory was accompanied by the music of the film Jesus Christ Superstar or other horrors of the same kind.⁵

In too many cases, the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass has been transformed into a festive meeting with music and dance, in a climate of total anarchy favorable to the destruction of certain values. Many faithful offended by these disgraceful performances have denounced this abuse to the competent authorities, which have intervened (belatedly) to curb this phenomena with poor results. One can say that the stable doors were shut after the horse had bolted long ago. Perhaps the only one who tried to fight this now rampant degeneration, even within the Catholic Church, or at least monitor it, was the now deceased Monsignor Corrado Balducci (1923 – 2008), who was a very ambiguous figure with perhaps one too many friends in Satanism. A well-known demonologist, (later turned ufologist), Balducci thought differently than the rest of the clergy, when in 1994 he declared bluntly to the Italian newspaper, *Il Corriere della Sera* that: "Rock is the son of Satan" and after heavy criticism moved against the famous Beatles, and made some very interesting and shocking revelations on various artists of the time: "Many Rockstars are members of Satanic sects; guys like Alice Cooper, Mick Jagger of the Rolling Stones, and Ozzy Osbourne of Black Sabbath, who also wrote Satanic songs."

Balducci noticed many of the musical groups that dominated the scene, including the Eagles, Led Zeppelin and Queen, had launched subliminal messages in their songs. I think he would be even more shocked by today's attitude in the music business. The majority of artists from Jay Z to Rihanna, to the infamous Madonna, practice occultism in the open,

without trying to mask this trend. As for the Rolling Stones, they even performed a concert in Cuba, a few days after a visit from former president Obama, who some referred to as the Antichrist, and for sure he is a Jesuit stooge. Monsignor Corrado Balducci in the early 1990s declared: “I think that cults and Satanic rock fall in a plan of enormous proportion existing but unknown to people to destabilize the Western world.” Indeed, some deep thinking and ahead of his time by this high-level Vatican official. Balducci had until then dedicated his life to fight evil with exorcisms. Balducci was known in the last years of his life, as a sympathizer of ufology and friend of Zecharia Sitchin (1920-2010). Before embracing the UFO phenomenon, Balducci was the author of a book entitled *Adoratori del diavolo e rock satanico*, that forced the Catholic newspaper (and official organ of the Italian Episcopal Conference), “Avvenire,” and its spokesman, Father Claudio Sorgi (1933 – 1999), to react, by expressing in no uncertain terms his disapproval of this editorial initiative by stating: “It is false and silly the equation that rock equals the devil. ... Modern music is part of that first famous ‘Areopagus’ of evangelization to which the Pope has drawn the attention of the Church. There’s a whole world that receives messages from Rock. I do not understand the importance and desirability of this offering, it means closing the Church again in an ivory tower.”

5 http://www.centrosangiorgio.com/rock_satanico/articoli/pagine_articoli/uomini_di_chiesa_e_rock_satanico.htm † Archived 28th November, 2016.

So the Catholic hierarchy moved the most improbable attacks against Balducci’s work, demonstrating unequivocally that they were, and are to this day, on the side of evil. This does not mean ordinary Catholics or the clergy are necessarily evil, as there are still good priests who want to fight Satanism, but the situation has become truly decadent and corrupt in the Vatican. On the 29th of August 1986, Vatican Radio publicly manifested its appreciation for the positive influence of The Beatles, and the behavior of young people, stating that: “With their long hair and unconventional language which highlight themes such as love, peace and even religion.” I still remember in the 1980s, when things were changing in the Church, when I met with the well-known Catholic media personality, Don Mario Pieracci (now Monsignore), at the end of Vatican censorship on certain books and songs, including The Beatles, who as many of you know, featured the image of Aleister Crowley on one of their covers. This private celebration took place at a local restaurant with the rest of the staff of Radio Valle Aniene, directed by Don Mario, who launched my career in

the media and music world.⁶

The Vatican has too many weaknesses, to avoid the siege of evil fomented by Satan and his infamous “Legion” today, which is why the Jesuits were able to place one of them on the Papal throne for the first time in history, with Pope Francis. However this move has not helped the steady decline of the Catholic Church, and the constant support of the Vatican to anti-Christian music remains too antithetical to faith to ignore, as Pope Francis is trying to do. And let’s not forget the XXIII National Eucharistic Congress held in Bologna in 1997, (FIGS. 92 and 93) when Bob Dylan, who was announced as the recipient of a Nobel Prize for Literature in 2016, created some controversy for his snobbish attitude. He performed for the now Saint John Paul II, smoking a great big joint on stage next to the Pope. Dylan received the prompt reaction of a Swiss guard, who advised him to move a safe distance from the old Pope.

Dylan shocked the world in an interview to the television program Sixty Minutes, where he stated that he basically sold his soul to the devil. When Bob Dylan was asked in the interview why he keeps touring at his old age, he replied: “It goes back to the destiny thing, I made a bargain with it a long time ago, and I’m holding up my end.”
Question: “What was your bargain?”

6 Leo Lyon Zagami, *Illuminati and Music in Hollywood*, Harmakis Editions, Montevarchi Arezzo-2014, p. 257.

Answer: “To get where I am now.” Question: “Should I ask who you made the bargain with?”

Answer: “With the chief commander.”

Question: “On this earth?”

Answer: “On this earth and in the world we can’t see.”

Many fans have argued that Dylan was talking about God. But who makes a pact with God to get ahead in this world?⁷ For sure playing in front of a controversial pope like John Paul II, who endorsed and helped the implementation of the New World Order and turned a blind eye to its pedophilia rings, does not play in his favor regarding the accusations against him, and in the end receiving a Nobel prize is just a

final confirmation of this.



FIG. 92 –Bob Dylan

performing for Pope John Paul II.

Satanism in the Vatican: not a hypothesis but a certainty!

T

The Last Exorcist is a book by the late Father Gabriele Amorth, (regarded by many as the number one exorcist in the Vatican), that was co-written with Paolo Rodari, and published in Italy in 2012. Amorth raised a considerable fuss in the media in the following months, with his note on the inside of the book, on the case of Emanuela Orlandi, the Vatican, and a thesis that according to him, related her disappearance to an alleged Satanic cult operating in the Vatican. For those who have never heard of Emanuela Orlandi's disappearance, she was the young daughter of a Vatican citizen working for the Prefecture of the Papal Household, who disappeared at the age of 15 in 1983, under mysterious circumstances. This is a case that shocked the entire world at the time, has never been resolved, steeped in a thousand mysteries, and they say is linked to turbulent events

in the geopolitical arena.

The disappearance of Emanuela Orlandi, born in Rome on January 14, 1968, is an unresolved cold case. The incident dates back to June 22, 1983. The young victim was a Vatican citizen, not an Italian one, who definitely disappeared under mysterious circumstances. At first it seemed like the “usual” death of a teenager, but soon became one of the darkest cases in Italian history. It involved the Italian State spanning to the Vatican, even the Institute for the Works of Religion (IOR), the Banda della Magliana, Banco Ambrosiano, and of course the secret services of several different countries. The disappearance of Emanuela Orlandi was linked to the disappearance of another teenager, named Mirella Gregori, who disappeared on May 7, 1983, never to be seen again. Emanuela

7 http://www.henrymakow.com/does_bob_dylan_worship_satan_1.html ‡ Archived 28th November, 2016.



FIG. 93 – Musician Bob Dylan personally greeting Pope John Paul II with extreme reverence.

attended a Roman school of music in Sant’ Apollinare square, and on the day of her disappearance, on the street that connected the Vatican institute, she came upon a stranger, driving a green car. He attracted her with an

offer of employment in the cosmetic marketing industry, to be carried out during a fashion parade, with an outrageous paycheck (375,000 liras, about the equivalent to a salary of the time). The 15 year old, before accepting, said she would have to get permission from her parents. Later, at 7 PM that evening, she exited the flute lesson she was taking, and phoned home to report the proposal to her dad. Her sister told her to be wary of an unprovoked and tempting project, and to return home as soon as possible to discuss it in detail with her mother. This was the last contact Emanuela had with her family. The late Father Gabriele Amorth, although having no direct knowledge of the facts, connected the disappearance of Emanuela to a Satanic cult operating in Vatican. Amorth then recalls in the aforementioned book, another priest who launched a similar crusade against evil infiltrating the Vatican, the deceased and mistreated Monsignor Luigi Marinelli, (FIG. 94) who published a book in 1999, that had a great international resonance entitled *Gone with the Wind in the Vatican*, in which he revealed the perverse life of the clergy within the Vatican. His charges included the integration of Freemasonry, sex, money, careerism, cowardice (small and large), and even Satanism, in what seemed like a true scoop at the time.

Marinelli was discovered by the Vatican's Holy See, who initially decided to convene Marinelli to the Sacred Rota to clarify the reason for writing his book. Monsignor Marinelli, however, decided not to appear at the trial, because he rightly believed that the Holy See had no rights under canon law to sentence, or pursue him in any way. So the Vatican changed their strategy and brought general attention to the case to push Father Marinelli into oblivion. His book, however, went on to be a huge success—but there were those who said that the Holy See bought all the copies, and then burned them to avoid circulation—Marinelli's name was included on a black list of “unwanted” people in the Vatican. Monsignor Marinelli never returned to the Vatican, and died not long after that, alone in his house under mysterious circumstances. As with the controversial figure of Monsignor Marinelli, Father Amorth, seems to agree on a Satanic haunting presence within the Holy See itself. Here are some shocking revelations about Satan in the Vatican, delivered by the late Father Gabriele Amorth:

It is the number one enemy, the tempter par excellence. We know this being to be dark and disturbing, and actually still



FIG. 94 – Monsignor Luigi

Marinelli.

acts with treacherous cunning: he is the hidden enemy who sows errors and misfortunes in human history. Finally, February 3, 1977, again at a general audience, It's no wonder if the Pope was bitterly writing warning us that "the whole world lies under the power of the Evil One." Paul VI often spoke of the devil, and often linked its figure to the Church. Why? Perhaps because he simply wanted to warn the Church, ask her to be prudent, to escape the temptations of Satan. But, in my opinion, there's more. Paul VI somehow realizes that Satan is in the Church, perhaps even within the Vatican. It sounds the alarm. The second thing I want to say concerns a book. In 1999, a book was published called *Gone with the Wind in the Vatican*. The, anonymous, author was a monsignor in the Roman curia. Soon everyone knew his name, Luigi Marinelli. Before the publication of the book Marinelli came several times to confide in me. He was undecided whether to publish the book or not. Why this indecision? Because the book is a collection of spicy anecdotes. Stories of careers, social climbing, amorous adventures. It also shows unclear rites and practices that were close to Satanism. Of course, not everything that is written in that book is true, but mostly it is. ... This is my opinion. Now, this book, soon after being published, disappeared from the shelves of the book stores. The Vatican bought all the copies. And then, even more curious, the output of all this made very little appearance in the papers. Why? How was it possible that such revelations would not trigger the

explosive media? Difficult to answer. Certainly there is a fact: this book confirms that when Paul VI spoke in some way of the presence of the devil in the Church he had a point. It was to be a warning for the Church, but it was not. I would like, in this regard, to show you an example. Talk about a relatively recent affair in which, in my opinion, we see that within the sacred walls there is an evil, not for good, and a minority that may have taken over. It is the story that takes the name of Emanuela Orlandi. Emanuela Orlandi is a fifteen year old girl, daughter of an employee of the Vatican and of an employee working in the prefecture of the pontifical household, that for short, in his work often had occasion to see closely the Pope. Emanuela is a lively sunny girl. Suddenly on June 22 of 1983, she disappears. She has still not been found. Disappears after going to a music lesson. Emanuela, in fact, playing the flute at the church of Sant' Apollinare in Classe, where there is a sort of conservatory. According to the lat



FIG. 95 –

Padre Amorth.

est information gathered before her disappearance, Emanuela jumped in a black car. But it is not certain. It is sure that at 19.15 she was seen for the last time by two school friends, going to Corso Rinasci. After that Emanuela disappears.

“Through some crack” Pope Paul VI (Giovanni Battista Enrico Antonio

Maria Montini, 1897-1978) announced “the smoke of Satan has entered the Church.” These words and this historical statement, were also mentioned by Father Amorth, (FIG. 95) who before his death in September 2016, entered the history of the Church with his unusual, but important mission as the Vatican’s chief exorcist. However no one seems to understand, including the late Amorth, that the Pope of Jewish origin, Pope Paul VI, who spoke these heavy words of condemnation against the Devil, could have facilitated this decline. Some say Paul VI was also the victim of blackmail of unspeakable proportions by the agents of the New World Order, that gathered evidence on his homosexual encounters. In any case, the book by Father Amorth *Memoirs of an Exorcist. My life fighting against Satan*, claims to have evidence on the presence of Satanism in the Vatican by people close to him, saying: “ Yes, also in the Vatican there are members of Satanic cults.”

This is a brief part of an interview with Father Amorth about this shocking topic present in his book:

Q: Who is involved? It is simple priests or laity?

A: There are priests, monsignors and also cardinals!

Q:Forgive me, Father Gabriel, how do you know all this?

A: I know from people that have been able to report it to me because they knew directly. And it is something “confessed” several times by the devil himself during exorcisms.

Q: The Pope is informed?

A: Of course he has been informed! But he does what he can. It’s a chilling thing.⁸

And this presence of Satanic clergy in the Vatican—which should be really frightening for us, after the statement of Amorth is part of this growing Satanic Mafia worldwide—“There are priests, monsignors and also cardinals!”—something that was also confirmed by Pietro Orlandi, Emanuela’s brother, who I know well, and I interviewed

⁸ See. Gabriele Amorth, Marco Tosatti *Memorie di un esorcista. La mia vita in lotta contro Satana*, (Milan,IT: Piemme Edizioni, 2010).



FIG. 96 – The author and Pietro Orlandi, the brother of Emanuela Orlandi, and on your right the author with a poster of a public march dedicated by her brother to his sister.

many times. ⁹ Pietro told me that Father Amorth reported to him in private conversation that the infamous Black Masses in the Vatican are usually held in the Church of San Lorenzo in Piscibus in the Borgo rione of Rome, just a few meters from St. Peter’s Square, and also from the headquarters of the General of the Jesuits in Borgo Santo Spirito. One must ask, how does Pope Francis tolerate something so sick happening so close to him, unless he is in some way a participant?

Pope Francis was not even in his office for twenty-four hours when he warned about the devil to his brother cardinals at Mass celebrated in the Sistine Chapel in the aftermath of his election to the Papal Throne. “When you do not confess Jesus Christ you confess the worldliness of the devil.” Francis quoted Leon Bloy, a writer who, ironically, a Jesuit magazine years earlier excommunicated as “impatient, sometimes exalted and increasingly extremist,” and who said, “Those who do not pray to God, pray to the Devil” These words were more or less repeated and reinforced ten days later, on Palm Sunday, in St. Peter’s square, in front of the Vatican basilica, when Pope Francis said “With Jesus we are never alone, even when the way of life collides with problems and obstacles that seem

insurmountable. And at this time arrives the enemy, who is the Devil.” This mysterious entity is “the root cause of every persecution,” something he reiterated once again in one of the usual homilies held shortly after dawn in a small chapel of Santa Marta where he lives. (9) The late Father Amorth’s assumptions on the possible murder of Emanuela Orlandi, whose body was never found, was partly confirmed by Pope Francis, when he told Pietro that his sister “was in the sky.” An emblematic answer from the Pope himself, that must know she is dead to make this assertion. For this reason a film was made recently in Italy entitled *La verità sta in cielo*.¹⁰

However Monsignor Simeone Duca in an essay by Mary A. Turi, made some pretty

⁹ http://www.ilfoglio.it/articoli/2013/09/02/diavolo-esiste__1-v-94816-rubriche_c352.htm

¹⁰ <http://www.mymovies.it/film/2016/laveritastaincielo/>



FIG. 97 – The veil of Isis covering the mysteries and secrets of the Vatican, continues to unfold.

interesting revelations on the Orlandi case and the people behind her disappearance: “As a rule they organized the feasts, which happened also in the headquarters of foreign embassy to the Holy See. In the matter was

involved a Vatican gendarme. The idea of the girls was to have fun and earn some money. As for Orlandi, after being exploited, she was made to disappear, and then killed.”¹¹

Going back to Amorth, he kept saying privately to Pietro Orlandi (FIG. 96) that he knew nothing directly on the Orlandi case, and that these were his own intuitions, but were they? Amorth was an idealist, but he remained loyal to the Church, so he couldn't tell everything I'm afraid, as they were constantly monitoring him.

Pope Francis did not clarify the case further, after his words to the brother, Pietro. “Emanuela is in the sky.” The remains of Emanuela were never found, so how does Pope Francis know with certainty that “Emanuela is in the sky” and not in some cloistered convent? Who told Pope Francis that Emanuela is dead, because only in that way she will “go to the sky” that means basically “to heaven.” Bergoglio obviously does not want to talk about it because of the involvement of the Illuminati's Satanic sect within the Vatican. It says a lot about the Satanic spirit that lingers today more than ever in the Vatican, where everywhere you look, you can see disturbing scenarios.

On June 4th of 2012, the Italian newspaper *Corriere della Sera*, published an article by famous Italian journalist Fabrizio Peronaci, author of one of the most recent books on the case of Emanuela Orlandi, written with her brother Pietro, who reported on a new link with the infamous pedophile priests in Boston. A link which binds the case in some way to Amorth's speech and Satanism, although Peronaci initially does not investigate the Satanic link through Boston, not knowing, as he told me himself, the occult background of the Boston pedophile priests and their passion for Crowleyanity, that I reported in my book *Pope Francis: the Last Pope*. Dangerous anti-Christian beliefs, which I write about on several occasions in my trilogy, have infiltrated the Church at the highest level, and are linked to the infamous Freemason, occultist and Satanist Aleister Crowley, accused of obscene practices and sexual perversion when he lived in Sicily, in his so-called Abbey of Thelema, before being kicked out by Benito Mussolini. Fabrizio Peronacci, in his investigation, links the Orlandi case to the scandal of pedophile priests in Boston, now a well-known reality around the world, thanks to the movie *Spotlight*.¹² (FIG. 97)

From Rome to the Boston “Spotlight”

A

clue that emerged in the case of Emanuela Orlandi leads us to Boston, in the city of Archbishop Bernard Francis Law, who was brought to court (almost 20

11 See. Maria A. Turi, *Emanuela nella braccia dell’Islam?*, (Tavagnacco, Udine, IT: Edizioni Segno, 2011).

12 http://roma.corriere.it/notizie/cronaca/16_febbraio_28/spotlight-sequestro-orlandi-prova-legami-bostongregori-garramon-1f49f024-de2b-11e5-8660-2dd950039afc.shtml ‡ Archived 28th November, 2016.

years later), for allegedly having covered up, in the early eighties, sexual abuse by dozens of prelates. A rumor in ecclesiastical circles that many knew. The first point of contact, discovered by Peronacci, was the fact that one of the four letters that the kidnappers of Emanuela sent to Rome was from Boston, where they announced the hostage’s killing, and had the stamp of Kenmore Station, the same post office where this coven of pedophiles in cassocks had opened their own mailbox to contact victims. Perhaps they were sending encrypted messages to their opponents in the Vatican, letting them know that they were aware of the ongoing scandals, and therefore they should have accepted their demands. One was put on the official police report, the other was not. The first letter dates back to the first days of Emanuela’s disappearance, Pietro Orlandi claims, while the second one was used by the pedophile NAMBLA (North American Man Boy Lover Association) and emerged 19 years later.

Peronacci and Orlandi exposed this with the help of a Neapolitan scholar who specialized in the sixteenth century secret brotherhood, a guy named Anthony Goglia, who at the time was 43 years old, a graduate of Political Science and public servant to the City of Naples. He noted that the date of the 20th of July 1983, (the ultimatum given to Orlandi from Boston) adding the number 158 (direct dial telephone to the Holy See) gave some extra clues to solve this case connected to the mysteries of a “strange ancient brotherhood.” Satanism in the Vatican have ancient origins and maybe this was the infamous “Black Lodge” mentioned several times by Aleister Crowley in his studies. However in the late afternoon of September 4th, 1983, a person nicknamed the Amerikano, an anonymous character, called the Italian news agency claiming to hold Emanuela Orlandi hostage. He had a strong Anglo-Saxon accent in his not-so-perfect Italian. The date of the 20th of July was not a coincidence, but a sort of

Memorial Day. Goglia explains why: “In the second half of the sixteenth century at the church of San Giovanni in Porta Latina, with the complicity of some friars, was constituted a secret circle of men who experienced bonds of affection with each other and consecrated themselves to homosexual marriage. The brotherhood was dissolved on July 20th, 1578, after the arrest of 11 males of the sect. The process of the criminal court formed by the governor ended with eight convictions for offenses of sodomy, and for the desecration of the institution of marriage and the sentence imposed was hanging, executed on August 13th at Sant’Angelo bridge, with subsequent burning of the bodies. Is this possible? The kidnappers of Emanuela Orlandi possibly alluded to that 20th of July?”¹³

Pietro, who dedicated years of his life to this case, emphasized during our first of many meetings that the different thesis carried out over the years by various investigative journalists and experts, even if valid, are increasingly focused on a one-sided version of the event, without ever finding links between the various versions. In this way you never have an image of the whole case which can unite the different elements of the truth of this complicated puzzle, to finally find a possible concrete answer about the disappearance of Emanuela Orlandi. Jealous accusations by the different super experts, where everyone wanted to be right, caused everything to be discarded as disinformation. This created disappointment and anger in Pietro Orlandi. We hope that soon things will change and clarity can be brought to this mystery. There needs to be synergy between experts and those who are interested in the case of Emanuela Orlandi, who could lead us straight to the heart of the problem, i.e. Satanism in the Vatican.

And here’s the final indication I received on the Illuminati/Satanic link to this case. Pietro Orlandi in our first face-to-face meeting told me that in the early days after the



13 Ibid.

FIG. 98 – Cover of the pamphlet entitled *Viaje al mundo de lo oculto* Pius Freddo.

disappearance of Emanuela, the family received an anonymous message from a person linked to the still operating spiritualist group called “Navona 2000,” created in the 1970s by the famous Italian medium and occultist Fulvio Rendhell (Marilyn Manson’s teacher), who pointed out the involvement of a Satanic cult in the disappearance of Emanuela, mentioning the name of the famous Italian Satanist Efrem del Gatto (pseudonym of Sergio Gatti, 1945 – 1996). This is what Pietro Orlandi told me, confirming another Satanic element in the case. Among the members of “Navona 2000,” were the well-known Satanists Efrem del Gatto, and Evaldo Cavallaro, hypnosis expert and master of subliminal communication, who indicates on his website to this day, Sergio Gatti a.k.a. Efrem del Gatto among his “Life Masters.”

It seems that some members of the group “Navona 2000” had very strong ties with the nascent Italian offshoot of the Ordo Templi Orientis Caliphate, that will develop officially in Rome in 1987, but has its origins in 1982, when the Freemason

and Illuminati agent Alberto Moscato receives initiation into the Minerval (0 °) degree in Germany. Then there is a very rare Spanish pamphlet from a few years ago, linked to a traveling exhibition called Viaje al mundo de lo oculto of Pius Freddo. (FIG. 98) In it are many interesting illustrations involving Efrem del Gatto with Satanic ceremonies, witchcraft, evil spells, Satanic artifacts, old prints, and there is a picture where you see clearly the self-proclaimed Satanic leader Efrem del Gatto, and Monsignor Corrado Balducci, while practicing an exorcism together. (FIG. 99) Why this odd partnership for an exorcism? And who is the hooded girl being exorcized in the picture? Perhaps we’ll never know, but Balducci, in 1996, declared that there was a growing number of sects who worshipped the devil and even do human sacrifices. Balducci knew personally, prominent personalities of the Satanic milieu, like Alberto Moscato of the O.T.O., and Efrem Del Gatto, who even supervises an exorcism conducted by Monsignor Balducci. Another interesting element in this case is that Efrem Del Gatto, mentioned in the mysterious message sent to the Orlandi family only a couple of days after Emanuela’s disappearance, had been appointed Commander of the spurious Sovereign Military Order of Saint George in Carinthia through its Grand Master, Luciano Pelliccioni, a Freemason linked to the New World Order, along with subversive plots of NATO’s secret services in Italy. This pseudo-chivalric order linked to the Vatican was investigated by magistrate Giovanni Tamburino, who was investigating the subversive organization “Rosa dei Venti,” an organization similar to Gladio, a sort of local branch of a NATO intelligence service operating in parallel—and on a higher plane—than the officially recognized Italian Intelligence services. The matter will fall into silence after the now deceased prosecutor invoked the “State secret” option to walk out of it untouched. Recently, continuing to investigate the matter, I came to know a mysterious place where Efrem Del Gatto apparently conducted his perverse Black Masses, in the lost city of Antuni in the ruins of Castel di Tora, based at the artificially created Lake Turano, in the province of Rieti. This isolated place, was used for a long time as a Satanic temple by Del Gatto. Another interesting link in this case was also between Efrem and the Magliana Gang, who regularly supplied him with drugs—mainly cocaine, according to people who attended these events and

knew him very well. Efrem was working as a drug dealer, to guarantee the constant supply of drugs for his perverse Satanic ceremonies, that may have killed Emanuela Orlandi. However, we concluded that the disappearance of Emanuela might be one of the biggest contemporary mysteries involving the Vatican. (FIG. 100) One, that unfortunately, has no answer to this day, mostly because of the high level people involved. All these years later the Italian authorities seem to have lost interest in the Orlandi case, pushed in this direction as Pietro told me, by the Vatican. I hope my dear readers will keep Emanuela's memory alive, without giving up on wanting to know the truth about this victim of the Satanic side of the Church of Rome.

The world of spies in the shadow of the Vatican

P

adre Robert A. Graham, S.J ., died in California in a nursing home at 84 years of age, on the 11th of February, 1997. I will speak now of this unknown person, because he was not only one of the most

influential figures in modern Vatican diplomacy, but also a key figure in the Intelligence and counterintelligence world. L'Osservatore Romano, in an article in 2011, act to diminish the world of espionage in relation to the Vatican, however they acknowledge the books related to Father Robert Graham and David Alvarez, who are considered one of the world's leading experts and historians on Intelligence matters. The late Father Robert Graham, after his collaboration with Alvarez, retired to California, and it is here, however, that something strange happened after his death, an event that Alvarez meticulously recounts in the book Spies in the Vatican. After the death of Father Robert Graham in California, his personal library was first transferred to the local archives of the Society of Jesus in Los Gatos, where the various documents and files were indexed in classic Jesuit style, and later boxed and sent to Rome. The Vatican had in fact ordered the California Jesuits to send the immense amount of documents gathered by Graham during his years of work, instantly to the Sacred Palaces of the Holy See in the Vatican. And that's where they are now, according



Efrem Del Gatto practica un exorcismo a la presencia de Monsiñor Corrado Balducci.

FIG. 99 – Efrem Del Gatto, famous Roman Satanist, and Monsignor Corrado Balducci, known Vatican demonologist while practicing an exorcism together, in a rare photo by Laura Lucatelli and John D’Aco, taken from a pamphlet entitled *Viaje al mundo de lo oculto*. P. Cold, published by Edizioni del Centro Cultural Divulgación Investigaciones históricas, Madrid, for a traveling exhibition on the occult presented in different cities of the world between 1988 and 2000.

Atta cortese attenzione di Mon. Jamin

ANGELUS
18 DICEMBRE 2011

Si allega:

1. Il testo dell'Angelus al quale sono state apportate le modifiche volute dal Sommo Pontefice;
2. la prima pagina del Dopo Angelus che sostituisce la precedente: si è solo inserito, nel pensiero alle Filippine, la menzione dei numerosi dispersi (per favore verifichi che la prima pagina sia uguale alla precedente, finisca, cioè, con il saluto in francese).

Per quanto riguarda la menzione del caso Orlandi, dopo aver sentito Padre Lombardi, e nuovamente Mons. Ballestrero, si è giunti alla conclusione che non è opportuno un cenno al caso. Il fratello della Orlandi sostiene fortemente che ai vari livelli vaticani ci sia omertà sulla questione e si nasconda qualcosa. Il fatto che il Papa anche solo nomini il caso può dare un appoggio all'ipotesi, quasi mostrando che il Papa "non ci vede chiaro" su come è stata gestita la questione. Semmai, si vedrà come andranno le cose e poi si potrà scrivere al Sig. Orlandi una Lettera a firma del Sostituto in cui si esprima la vicinanza del Papa, ma si precisi anche che non vi sono nuovi elementi a conoscenza delle nostre Autorità (sarà eventualmente da studiare molto bene). Il Cardinale è stato informato ed era d'accordo.

Gloder
17/12/11

0/11

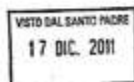


FIG. 100 – A note on the case of Emanuela Orlandi is attached to the official text of the Angelus read by the Pope on the 18th of December 2011, that shows how the Jesuits advised the Pope of the time, Ratzinger, to not make any mention of the Orlandi case during his public speech.

to Alvarez, still under the careful custody of the Vatican Secretariat, without any possibility of access granted to potential external researchers.

Alvarez even says in his book: “Now that the Vatican has decided to confiscate the whole documentation produced by Robert Graham, all that remains are small pieces of information that I managed to salvage.”¹⁴ In short, the Vatican, as usual, does not like external eyes on their own internal affairs, and in what it considers its “State Secrets,” especially those concerning a possible aid to former Nazi’s given at the end of World War II. Alleged Top Secret documents are even said to prove that the Sovereign Military Order of Malta participated actively in the Holocaust. Returning to the Jesuit Father Robert Graham, who obviously worked for

the infamous Company of Jesus, an Order which has as its main purpose, the defense of the Holy Father and his interests, which do not always include the truth, even when there are serious shortcomings, or even criminal acts involved. Graham for me is certainly not a new name. In May of 1993, I noticed by chance, in the Italian newspaper *Corriere della Sera*, an article explaining the true role of the Jesuits in the field of espionage and Intelligence. In their actions, the Jesuits are at times completely opposite

with the content of the Gospels, and are often attracted by Satanism, demonstrating a kind of bipolarity, which for me goes far beyond the Machiavellian quote “the end justifies the means.” This inconsistent aspect, is at the heart of the Intelligence world, made even more perverse by their priestly status. Now it’s time to learn more about the network of spies in the ecclesiastical cassock.

Graham was called to duty in the 1990s as a 007 from the Vatican, to go on the hunt for Communist spies in the aftermath of the collapse of the Soviet Union, and was also working with various literary projects with David Alvarez. In an article by Bruno Bartoloni in *Corriere della Sera*, dating from the summer of 1993, Father Graham speaks, giving us important specifics on the Intelligence services in the Vatican:

Hitler controlled Pius XII, but there were also 007’s in recent conclaves. The Jesuit Robert Graham tells in a still unpublished volume, *Vatican Secrets*. The masterpiece by Robert Graham, the hunter of the Vatican spies, will probably never be read because it will never be published. “It’s boring, no doubt, is just boring. Blame my style,” explains the now octogenarian American Jesuit. But perhaps it is not necessary to read his spy story. There are six hundred pages that tell the adventures of the Nazi agents who were spying on Pope Pacelli. What he was supposed to reveal has been already revealed on the pages of *Catholic Civilization*, *America* and other magazines of the Society of St. Ignatius. For half a century it goes on hunting down spies behind the Bronze Door. Rome has always been and continues to be a city full of spies. The Vatican is certainly guarded and the last conclaves have been, in a particular way. We know that the technicians were called in 1978 to sniff around every corner of the Apostolic Palace with sophisticated equipment. “Nothing can stop a laser or modern technologies listening at a distance,” Father Graham assures with great serenity. It is very likely that not many people know what really

happened in the Sistine Chapel, when the electors chose a pope from the East. A 007 Jesuit, who does not love the novels of espionage Le Carre or Ken Follett, is one of four researchers privileged to which Paul VI opened the Vatican secret archives. They were all Jesuits: Angelo Martini, Pierre Blet and the now disappeared Burkhart Schneider. Pope Montini called them to rewrite the eleven white papers designed to respond to attacks launched by the German playwright Rolf Hochhuth against Pius XII for his silence on the Jewish genocide. Would Pope Pacelli have to speak up rather than act on welfare and on a local level? A historical question that will never find definitive answers. For Father Graham there are no doubts whatsoever. A small moral power as the Vatican would immediately pay the expenses of a more energetic action, losing its independence. "The Holy See was not the pontifical of Bonifacio VIII was. They could not launch crusades and large-scale convictions without being immediately put to rest. It would not be difficult or impossible for Hitler to militarily occupy Vatican Hill. The danger for a few months was real." It had to be, it seems, there was SS general Karl Wolff to deal with. At the Nuremberg trial some witnesses have referred to a physical elimination project of Pius XII. But many Jews think that a word more might have forced the managers of the final solution to reflect, as the world "knew." Historians such as Arno Mayer, however, are convinced to unleash "Judeocide," was not only the Semitic ideology, but also an almost casual reason: the turning point of the war and the dimming of the Hitler star deep in the steppes of Russia. Father Graham is from San Francisco. He is considered an heir of Piedmont Jesuits expelled by Cavour in 1848, who ended up on the coasts of California, to be an apostolic space for Alaska among the Indians. He entered the Society and finished his studies, the 007 of the future is to write for an America magazine. Between '48 and '63, he is commuting between Geneva and New York. With a scholarship he goes around the world to find all former diplomats who during the war had played roles.

14 See. David Alvarez, *Spies in the Vatican*, (Rome: Newton & Compton Publishers, 2003).

... For almost ten years, the three Jesuits spend their lives locked in the Borgia Tower in the Vatican listening to sound files. In addition to the documents for the official volumes, there remains sufficient material to identify tracks and traces of the agents of the five Nazi services: the Ministry of Foreign Affairs, the Gestapo, the SS, the military intelligence, the Registry of the party employed Martin Bormann and the personal office of Goering interception They are almost exclusively cross-checks. "Some journalists are liars" The temptation to lie for them is very strong.

But they were poorly paid. The most reliable were the agents of the SS, who were badly paid. Now father Graham knows almost all about what he calls the “hard job.” He discovers fake students in Roman ecclesiastical colleges, employee infidels, men like Scattolini, fake journalists, as Domenico Russo, a journalist and classmate of Cardinal Secretary of State Maglione, who found himself, against his will, to be an unexpected and unsuspected agent of the Gestapo. “The best network of agents had been put up to Himmler’s service, Colonel Herbert Kappler, the executor of the Fosse Ardeatine, Von Ribbentrop, jealous of its effectiveness, says father Graham, asked the systematic duplicate reports for the Foreign Ministry.” The control around Pope Pacelli was so tight that she had to use the white telephone to speak with confidence with a partner in the consulting room, as revealed to him by the daughter of general Simon, murdered at the Ardeatine. ... The stories of the California Jesuit have become legends. Every now and then back on the pages of newspapers like the Soviet agent in the Vatican “don” Alexander Kurtna, the prototype of the KGB agents as Catholic seminarians and priests, denounced by Graham in 1981 and came back in the news a few weeks ago. “The department is my hobby,” he says before leaving for Lourdes. “It is time that you think a little more for my soul.”¹⁵

Graham the Vatican Jesuit Spymaster

W

we now turn to the content of some excerpts from an article by the same Father Robert Graham SJ, on the subject of espionage originally published in 1991 for the journal *La Civiltà Cattolica*, which is among the oldest existing in the Italian cultural scene belonging to the Society of Jesus. This article was republished in the now defunct intelligence and professional culture SISDE magazine called *Per Aspera ad Veritatem* in January-April, 1996. It demonstrates the more serious side of the now defunct and professional spymaster of counterintelligence for the Vatican: Robert Graham SJ. Remember, while reading the article, that he is not only a priest, but writes as a Jesuit. Confirming the Jesuit professionalism in the field of intelligence, Graham in the premise of this article shows complete familiarity with the world of international espionage and intelligence, and the fact that he describes in this premise an International Symposium on “The Power and the Secret Service,” which took place in Spain, where the Jesuits have always had the world’s largest archive in the intelligence field, located at the Basilica of St. Ignatius of Loyola in Azpeitia. The

news originates from the Encyclopedia of Espionage by G. Muratori, and should help us to contemplate the central role of the Jesuits in the scenario of an international 007. “Introduction on Espionage” by Father Robert Graham SJ:

For some time now the experts prefer to use the term intelligence instead of “espionage.” Not only that, the main agents of this clandestine industry are ready to come out, to the point of appearing in public without hiding their true identity. In fact, last summer, in Spain, an international symposium on “power and the secret services,” was held, which was attended by a large group of former heads of intelligence of different countries, in order to expose, according to their point of view, the meaning and the correct function of what is called “the second oldest profession in the world,” even referring to biblical roots. It was a three-day round table organized at the end of August at the Escorial in Madrid by the Universidad Complutense de Madrid Cursos de Verano. The rank and level of the guests from various secret services was a guarantee of seriousness and reliability. Among those who took the floor were the former head of the French DST (Direction de la Surveillance du Territoire); the former vice president of the Bundesamt für Verfassungsschutz (Bf V), the domestic intelligence service of the Federal Republic of Germany; the former head of the Belgian State Security Services and the former head of the Mossad of Israel. ... They had accepted the invitation from a Soviet KGB general and a former head of the U.S. CIA (Central Intelligence Agency), but both eventually gave up (it was the time of the coup in Moscow). The former head of the Defense Intelligence Agency (U.S. military) took the floor. Last but not least the former head of the Italian intelligence services (SISMI), Admiral Fulvio Martini, also intervened in the debate. At the end of the Symposium, the current general director of Spanish military intelligence (CESID), Emilio Alonso gave his analysis on the mission of Intelligence. The presence of a surprisingly large part of the Intelligence community means certainly that, in the intelligence environment, they agreed on the need to offer the public an authoritative presentation on the work of intelligence agencies.

15 Bruno Bartoloni, *Nazi spies behind the door of St. Peter*, 19 July 1993, *Corriere della Sera*.

Of course this was in the early 1990s, and the internet was around the corner, as well as a total reformation of the Intelligence system, but let’s continue with the article:

This does not mean that participants have made indiscreet revelations.

Typically, they seemed to agree in saying that the Mata Hari style, the legacy of the First World War, was outdated, unproductive, counterproductive and even dangerous. This, despite at the Escorial there had been set up a special session dedicated to the role of women in espionage and though the chairman was a woman, a former agent of the OSS (Office of Strategic Services) in Spain during the U.S. war. No one mentioned James Bond or Smiley, perhaps because at the symposium British intelligence experts did not attend, unless you want to consider Christine Keeler (involved in the Bouquet case), who in statements to the press, however, was said to be a prostitute and not a spy. All present were unanimous in saying that the challenge posed by international terrorism required close cooperation between the secret services, including the Soviet one. For once, organisms normally in competition with each other have identified a common goal under which to unite their efforts.

Father Graham then speaks of espionage within the Vatican by declaring:

The attempt on the life of John Paul II, made by international terrorism, has attracted the greatest interest on the Vatican secret services around the world. ... But it is an interest that precedes the rise of terrorism. In recent months, the long supervision exercised by the secret service of the Vatican has become a matter of public knowledge. Last summer we read that Robin Robinson, until recently one of the British intelligence chiefs, said in front of a large British television that “many times” British intelligence intercepted communications of the Holy See. A similar statement has probably surprised no one at the Vatican. The phone, in fact, is notoriously the Achilles heel of privacy. Thanks to technological progress, the wiretaps have become increasingly easy and the telephone communications are more prone to interference, especially through laser beam. Two recent publications are worth quoting to try to understand the interest rationale that nourished intelligence against the Vatican. In the last months of World War II, the American OSS, the head of which was General William J. Donovan, sent an agent to the Vatican with orders to investigate the possibility of a contribution from the Holy See to the process of peace they were trying to accomplish in the Pacific. The agent was almost about to successfully complete the mission, with the help of an official of the Secretariat of the Papal State. The events of this dramatic period are narrated in a book by the agent himself, entitled *Peace without Hiroshima*. The author is Martin S. Quigley. ¹⁶

Father Graham wonders what there is to know in the Vatican:

The organizers of the Symposium on “Power and the secret services” have also invited observers, historians, journalists and others. One of the contributions (delivered by the writer) was entitled: “The foreign intelligence and the Vatican. As nations have spied on the Vatican and why. For that purpose we propose to draw in broad outline some of their points in the script. What is really to spying in the Vatican?” It is pos

16 See. Quigley M. S., *Peace without Hiroshima. Secret Action at the Vatican in the Spring of 1945*, (London: Madison Books, 1991).

sible that this question can be asked by the profane observer. One way to answer and explain this apparent anomaly is to remember that most of the governments have a diplomatic mission accredited to the Holy See. Their ordinary task consists essentially in intelligence work in a “normal,” i.e. to provide to their respective Governments, on an informed basis, reliable and secure relations, related to issues affecting their countries. That is sometimes, especially in time of war, the critical situation and the need for information beyond the legitimate ambassador possibilities. Then enter the scene secret services with their illegal methods. The famous dictum of Clausewitz on war could be read as follows: “Intelligence is the continuation of diplomacy by other means.” An ambassador, at the dawn of diplomacy, was considered nothing more than a “spy.” This profession has since become a respected and recognized instrument of international society. It is possible that Intelligence is heading towards the same process of legitimation? Global intelligence within the Vatican, and then the Holy See, occupies today a much more reliable place. This however is not a consolation for the Pope, who sees his confidential business exposed to the eyes of strangers.¹⁷

Finally here is the conclusion by Graham, where we return once again to reflect on the role of espionage and its link with the world of diplomacy:

We suggested earlier that there is an analogy between intelligence and traditional diplomacy. The history of espionage at the Vatican tends to confirm this view. There is only a difference of means and methods. But intelligence is not limited to passively collect more or less reliable information, it also has the role of facilitating the difficult negotiations. In 1939 and the following years, the German intelligence service, the Abwehr, headed by Admiral Canaris, tried to negotiate peace through

contact with Pius XII, without informing Hitler. In 1945, the Second World War came to an end thanks to the work of Allen Dulles of the OSS in Switzerland. It is not surprising that would automatically extend their “tentacles,” even the Holy See, especially in wartime. The neutral countries were at the crossroads of this traffic. We should therefore remain puzzled or surprised by the fact that the headquarters of a world religion, with deep roots and traditions in every corner of the known world, also attracts the attention of the intelligence organizations? ¹⁸

A strange encyclopedia of spies

I

introduce below, another valuable article that appeared in the early 1990s in the Italian newspaper, *Il Corriere della Sera*, (FIG. 101) that reviewed the extraordinary essay of the late Spymaster Giuseppe Muratori, which is entitled *Encyclopedia of Espionage, Intelligence, spies, terrorists and surroundings*, released in 1993 by Edizioni Attualità del Parlamento Ore 12 *Il Globo*. (FIG. 102) At the time, this book was very useful to me, and thanks to it I could deepen my studies on the reality that surrounded me after my initiation into the Craft in April 1993, when I was catapulted by Prince Alliata, as I wrote in Volume II, into the heart of the international world of spies and intelligence, as well as “irregular” Freemasonry, and the Illuminati, that is to be found at the heart of the New World Order. And even in this article, Giuseppe Muratori speaks of the Society of Jesus. However Muratori, who became one of my mentors, was always very close to the Vatican secret service, which occasionally used him as an external consultant. This is the article, full of incredible information, translated for the first time in English:

¹⁷ See. “*La Civiltà Cattolica*,” 1991, IV, pp. 350-361. ¹⁸ *Ibid*.



FIG. 101 – Image taken from page 19, from the 13th of August 1993. Article by Paolo Conti, The Encyclopedia of the Spies, dedicated to the book by Giuseppe Muratori.

SECRET SERVICES: A MONUMENTAL GUIDE TO THE “007’S IN THE WORLD” 4 THOUSAND VOICES AND 650 PAGES FULL OF SURPRISES

The Jesuits? They have a unique archive. Giordano Bruno was an agent of the Queen of England, while Reagan informed the CIA. And the first “James Bond?” That is Sargon, king of Akkad, who lived in 2600 BC. The Cold War collapses and legions of spies remain jobless. Secret agents in layoffs are said to be 150 thousand after the “closure” of the various KGB, STASI, Securitate and Sigurigmi Intelligenc agencies. Like wolves, they may lose their hair but not the habit of intercepting phone calls, stealing codes, creeping into the intricacies of international banks. On behalf of who will they work for now, if the old “Owners” are gone? A question that arises these days amongst (active) services all over the world. This drove

Giuseppe Muratori to print a ponderous Encyclopedia of espionage, intelligence, spies, terrorists and the likes, with around 645 pages and 4000 items (Edizioni Attualità del Parlamento, Ore12 Il Globo, 1993-Out of print).

Giuseppe Muratori qualifies himself as an engineer and a journalist, as well as director of a “Research Institute of Social Communications in Turin,” an organization that deserves three pages in his essay. Still Muratori must have learned a lot because, in the route that goes from “A” to “Z,” he offers a historical overview and policy that covers all ages and all continents. It turns out, for example, that James Bond can boast a legendary ancestor: Sargon, king of Akkad. In 2637 BC, some merchants were hired from the Semitic tribes to discover the weak points of Aleppo before delivering the decisive attack on this city. He won, of course. After all, as Flaminio Piccoli admits in the introduction “the secret services and the world of espionage are a necessary evil.” There really is everything in this book. On page 373 stands Mata Hari and after her there is Kim Philby. So far we are in the field of the obvious. Much more fun is “Fire” on page 217, that states: the theft of the “system” to start a fire, can be considered the first case of industrial espionage. This operation was carried out, according to Greek mythology, by Prometheus against Jupiter. The friar Giordano Bruno, aka “Henry Fagot” who lived in London, between 1583 and 1585, was closely following the French ambassador at the court of St. James on behalf of Elizabeth I. And it is no longer a novelty, that Walt Disney in 1954 would receive from Edgard Hoover “the title of Sac, special agent for the contacts.” Robert BadenPowell, founder of the Boy Scouts, is referred to as “Official intelligence Service.” T 10 was the code name used by Ronald Reagan, dismissed with one line in the archives of the Intelligence: “actor, informer of the secret service, president of the



FIG. 102 – Cover of Encyclopedia of Espionage published in Italy in 1993, by Edizioni Attualità del Parlamento Ore 12 Il Globo.

United States.” A disturbing chapter covers the Company of Jesus, whose purpose, “is to serve the poor and work in politics in the company of revolutionaries.” I wonder what Cardinal Carlo Maria Martini, Archbishop of Milan and Jesuit would say about this? We also know that the current General Father Kolvenbach “is at home in Cuba because Fidel Castro has been his pupil.”¹⁹ Conclusion: “The Jesuits for the good of humanity, are all informers and their Headquarters in Azpeitia have equal Intelligence archives, if not superior, to that of the CIA.” Not a word, and who knows why, on the activities of Opus Dei. But a great deal of material regards the war with the Communists and the fall of the Eastern Bloc, Latin America, the Middle and Far East, the former USSR and the USA. Diagrams, organizational charts, histories of the leaders, maps of the offices. And flashes of spy-fi, as in the case of “Madness:” in 1985, when the USSR wanted to conquer the world with madness. This is the thesis of William Sargant, a London psychiatrist in Saint Thomas.

He says that Russian policy follows a psychologically determined direction inspired by the experiences of Pavlov on the conditioned reflexes made by dogs. ... there are even practical instructions. Do you want to buy a good professional bulletproof vest? The right address is on page 374, just call them. You want to run away and do not want trouble with the “Missing Persons Unit”? Get in touch with the British and French offices listed on page 288 “offering their services—other literal quotation—to secret agents on the run, freelance spies in trouble. ... addresses and hiding secrets even for common criminals, bankrupt individuals and adventurers.” Italy occupies hundreds of pages of the book, by the heroic Cesare Battisti down. Quite a few years of leads are present in this unusual publication: dozens and dozens of names followed by the description “Terrorist; Marxist” and in some cases even their address and phone numbers. With the exception of Adriano Sofri, a “Marxist from Lotta Continua,” present at page 568.

If the Mafia does not exceed twenty lines of text in Muratori’s book, a deluge of data is given, however, about the Golpe Borghese, Gladio (complete list of all the names that appeared in the various lists) and of course the Red Gladio, the official Freemasonry, P2 (no list given), the famous “Protection account.” A long chapter deals with the “interpreters of Italian mysteries”: De Lorenzo, Miceli, Maletti, Moro, Rumor, Gelli, et cetera. Finally, Dia, SISMI, the Sisd, the Cesis and other acronyms that have recently troubled the sleep of Carlo Azeglio Ciampi. Particularly meticulous reconstruction of the claims of the mysterious Falange Armata. Bettino Craxi: “General Secretary of the Socialist Party, spied on by someone.” Vatican Secret Service: “They are among the most active in the world” (with the corollary of the Vatican Museums: “Always been a good place for meetings of secret agents”). But for what ideals, all these spies will damn their body and soul? “Money: it is the backbone of the secret war.”²⁰ I believe that analyzing this side will reveal a lot more about who the Jesuits really are,

19 Fidel Castro (1926- 2016) was also a 33rd degree Freemason 33° Mason in the A.A.S.R. working under the auspices of the Gran Logia de Cuba.

the “Secret Chiefs” of international espionage: “The Jesuits are all informers and their Azpeitia Central has an equal intelligence archive, if not superior, to that of the CIA.” (FIG. 103) Maybe this will come as a total surprise to most people, but the Jesuits are in the end not only the New World Order’s Backbone, but the inspiration for Nazism. Adolf

Hitler's word on his close ties to the Jesuits were recorded in 1939 by Hermann Rauschning, former national-socialist chief of the Danzig government: "I learned much from the Order of the Jesuits," said Hitler, "Until now, there has never been anything more grandiose, on the earth, than the hierarchical organization of the Catholic Church. I transferred much of this organization into my own party. ... I am going to let you in on a secret. ... I am founding an Order. ... In my 'Burgs' of the Order, we will raise up a youth which will make the world tremble." According to Rauschning, Hitler then stopped his speech, abruptly saying: "I can't say anymore."

However, after the war, Walter Schellenberg, former chief of German counter-espionage, finished Hitler's speech, confirming Hitler's strong behind-the-scenes ties to the Vatican and the Jesuit Order: "The S.S. organization has been constituted by Himmler according to the principles of the Jesuit Order. Their regulations and the spiritual exercises prescribed by Ignatius of Loyola were the model Himmler tried to copy exactly. Himmler's title as supreme chief of the S.S. was to be the equivalent to the Jesuit General and the whole structure and direction was a close imitation of the Catholic Church's hierarchical order." ²¹

In 1948, French writer Frederic Hoffet wrote: "Hitler, Goebbels, Himmler and most of the members of the party's old guard were Catholics. It was not by accident that because of its chief's religion, the Nationalist-Socialist government was the most Catholic Germany ever had. This kinship between socialism and Catholicism is most striking if we study closely the propaganda methods and the interior organization of the party." ²²

Quote by Hitler about Himmler: "I can see Himmler as our Ignatius of Loyola." ²³

Aldo Conchione, Gabriella Carlizzi, and Satanism of the NWO in the Vatican

I

turned one day to my old friend, the Marquis Roberto Caldirola, a 33rd degree Freemason, and exGladio operative, to ask him more about Satanism in the Vatican. He replied by talking about the late Aldo

Conchione (who died under mysterious circumstances), and who was the central figure of a special tribute/exhibition that took place in Rome entitled One week with James Bond. It was dedicated to the aforementioned Spymaster, Giuseppe Muratori, after his death. Caldirola revealed to me that Conchione was also a former priest, defrocked in order to arrive at the top of the Italian intelligence services, a very unusual story that attracted my attention because of his apparent ties with

20 Conti Paolo, L'enciclopedia degli spioni August 13th 1993, Corriere della Sera, p. 19.

21 Hermann Rauschning, Hitler m'a dit, (Paris: Ed. Co-operation, 1939), pp.266, 267, 273.

22 <http://vaticannewworldorder.blogspot.it/>

23 ~Adolf Hitler: "Libres propos" (Paris: Flammarion, 1952), p.164.



FIG. 103 – Basilica of St. Ignatius of Loyola in Azpeitia. According to The Encyclopedia of Espionage by the late Giuseppe Muratori, who was one of the world's leading experts in the field, this place would be the Jesuit equivalent of the C.I.A. headquarters which is located in Langley, Virginia, and with an equal archive, if not bigger.

the Vatican, and some Masonic groups linked to Satanism. So to finally understand a bit more about Satanism in the Vatican beyond mere speculation, I started investigating Aldo Conchione, who as I mentioned, died under unclear circumstances in 2006. Caldirola told me the reason was an alleged blackmail operation involving the Vatican. Such a stunning affirmation by the Marquis was recorded by me on a small camera to guarantee the genuity of my research in the future. Conchione knew too much, and stupidly tried to blackmail the Vatican, asking them for 500 million euros to stay silent about a certain secret affair of unprecedented gravity related to the secret Satanic practices that some priests held both

within the Vatican leonine walls, and near Castel Gandolfo. Shocking but true, this actually happened and still happens to this day, unfortunately.

I wondered what could have required his physical elimination, and Caldirola told me clearly that he “was bumped off ” without receiving the 500 million euros he requested, and was found dead with foam coming out of his mouth (typical sign of poisoning), and his pants rolled up only above the right knee. This practice looked typically Masonic, and is usually implemented on an apprentice candidate during the more traditional and classic Masonic rituals, that symbolically signify the sense of compassion that will always be there to oversee his pursuit of knowledge. In this case it seems to me that there was no compassion for Conchione from his alleged Vatican killers, employed by Vatican Freemasonry. This detail and other characteristics far more gruesome, prove some sort of outside signal sent by the people who had eliminated him, to ensure that there would be no subsequent investigation by the judicial authorities and Italian police, who ignored Conchione’s murder.

Gabriella Pasquali Carlizzi published an article that talked about Aldo Conchione on Sunday, March 14th, 2010. She died two months later. Carlizzi was a good investigative journalist and researcher of the many unsolved mysteries of Italy, including the brutal murder of a certain Simonetta Cesaroni, a young girl from Rome found in Via Poma on Tuesday, August 7, 1999. An unsolved case to this day which the 007, Aldo Conchione, proved in some way linked. A case which eventually will lead us directly into the maze of Vatican Satanism, and its Illuminati sects devoted to perverse practices and Devil worship. The late Gabriella Carlizzi died of an incurable disease, like a fast-moving cancer. She wrote this article about Conchione knowing she had nothing to lose, and without fear of reprisals looming in the future. I must admit that Carlizzi, however eccentric in her ways, and at times too fundamentalist in her chaotic views of Freemasonry, was always ready to denounce the enemies of humanity, which she did until the last minute of her life with great courage, beyond the disease that unfortunately led to her premature death. I only spoke to her once, so I knew her only superficially, but some of her close collaborators have speculated about her death. The hospital where she died showed a friend of mine 12 different medical findings soon after her death, a very unusual thing indeed.

Carlizzi revealed that: “In 2004 I was contacted by Aldo Conchione,

publisher of the book written by Salvatore Volponi, Simonetta Cesaroni's boss. He told me many things, and we saw each other for a couple of years. One day he came to my house and when he was about to leave, expressed the following: 'If they have followed me, this is the last time we meet. They will kill even me.' It was the month of July, 2006. Conchione was found dead in August of that year. Many people ask me what idea I may have of this crime, and many will judge my idea as fanciful, or far-fetched. However, because I'm dying of cancer, I answer equally without fear of judgments from other people. I think Simonetta Cesaroni of Via Poma was working for the Intelligence services of the time on a 'private affair,' and that the documentation involved interested the dark sides of the Intel community, for deviant purposes."

Simonetta's murder seems to have a strong link to the Emanuela Orlandi disappearance. Simonetta Cesaroni had discovered, almost by accident, in the archives of the same A.I.A.G. (The Italian Association of Youth Hotels), some confidential documents that bore witness to the alleged favors done by the association to the infamous Magliana Gang (Banda della Magliana) linked to the Vatican, the P2 Lodge, and of course Emanuela Orlandi's case.

In an interview with Conchione's old colleague, Alessandro De Vanni, (FIG. 104) a former Italian secret agent of the Italian Military Intelligence and a collaborator of the Central Intelligence Agency, that took place on August 23, 1996, where in addition to the interviewer, journalist Paolo Cantarelli, Ornella Mariani, and the same Gabriella Pasquali Carlizzi were present. Alessandro De Vanni described the true nature of Aldo Conchione and his job in this way:

Aldo Conchione is a senior officer of the Services. They are all characters that approach the person they need to involve, doing often the same game, to the subjects they care to involve in their operations, they promise them media contacts, implementing a fake press conference for them, organizing lunches, dinners. I can guarantee that instead they are all Freemasons connected to international Freemasonry. They have offices abroad, they are part of a homicidal group, that ultimately provide physical elimination of their victims. Aldo Conchione told me one night, that Fabrizio De Iorio was so ruthless as to rape his victims, after which he slowly tortured and killed them, dismembering the bodies, cutting them to pieces and throwing them into the Tiber. He told me that they were brought to the north of

Rome, over the barrier, the dam, and there made to disappear forever. ²⁴

In short, the 007 Aldo Conchione operating for Italian Intelligence, was certainly somebody who knew a lot about the macabre ritual of his colleagues, relating to a mysterious international group of killers and their untold secrets operating in the shadow of the Vatican. In the end Conchione dared the impossible, blackmailing the Vatican and its

²⁴ <http://www.cieliparalleli.com/Politica/ustica-il-caso-taciuto-Paolo-cantarelli.html> (site no longer available).



FIG. 104 – Alessandro De Vanni, the former Italian secret agent of SISMI, and collaborator of the Central Intelligence Agency.

intelligence services known as The Entity. As a result, Conchione the ex-

priest and secret agent/assassin was poisoned. One can not blackmail the Vatican. You end up dead, that's for sure. Anyway, thanks to Conchione we also realized that unspeakable blood pacts and secret deals possibly connect the Vatican with professional groups of assassins, that of course belong to deviant Masonic lodges operating even inside the Vatican. Ties that go far beyond legality, and demonstrate, how sadism and perversion is present in the occult groups operating for the New World Order, dedicated to the physical elimination of their victims, implemented in the most terrible ways.

And here is an Open Letter to President Donald J. Trump (20 January, 2017) written by his Catholic supporters that I regard of great

importance to understand the many doubts of traditional Catholics towards the Jesuits Pope and the Intelligence game being played now in the Vatican.

Dear President Trump:

The campaign slogan "Make America Great Again" resonated with millions of common Americans, and your tenacity in pushing back against many of the most harmful recent trends has been most inspiring. We all look forward to seeing a continued reversal of the collectivist trends of recent decades.

Reversing recent collectivist trends will, by necessity, require a reversal of many of the actions taken by the previous administration. Among those actions we believe that there is one that remains cloaked in secrecy. Specifically, we have reason to believe that a Vatican "regime change" was engineered by the Obama administration.

We were alarmed to discover that, during the third year of the first term of the Obama administration your previous opponent, Secretary of State Hillary Clinton, and other government officials with whom she associated proposed a Catholic "revolution" in which the final demise of what was left of the Catholic Church in America would be realized.

²⁵ Approximately a year after this e-mail discussion, which was never intended to be made public, we find that Pope Benedict XVI abdicated under highly unusual circumstances and was replaced by a pope whose apparent mission is to provide a spiritual component to the radical ideological agenda of the international left. ²⁶ The Pontificate of Pope

Francis has subsequently called into question its own legitimacy on a multitude of occasions.²⁷

25 <https://wikileaks.org/podesta-emails/emailid/6293> † Archived 11th December, 2016.

During the 2016 presidential campaign we were astonished to witness Pope Francis actively campaigning against your proposed policies concerning the securing of our borders, and even going so far as to suggest that you are not a Christian.²⁸ We appreciated your prompt and pointed response to this disgraceful accusation.²⁹

We remain puzzled by the behavior of this ideologically charged Pope, whose mission seems to be one of advancing secular agendas of the left rather than guiding the Catholic Church in Her sacred mission. It is simply not the proper role of a Pope to be involved in politics to the point that he is considered to be the leader of the international left.

While we share your stated goal for America, we believe that the path to “greatness” is for America to be “good” again, to paraphrase de Tocqueville. We understand that good character cannot be forced on people, but the opportunity to live our lives as good Catholics has been made increasingly difficult by what appears to be a collusion between a hostile United States government and a pope who seems to hold as much ill will towards followers of perennial Catholic teachings as he seems to hold toward yourself.

With all of this in mind, and wishing the best for our country as well as for Catholics worldwide, we believe it to be the responsibility of loyal and informed United States Catholics to petition you to authorize an investigation into the following questions:

- To what end was the National Security Agency monitoring the conclave that elected Pope Francis?³⁰
- What other covert operations were carried out by U.S. government operatives concerning the resignation of Pope Benedict or the conclave that elected Pope Francis?
- Did U.S. government operatives have contact with the “Cardinal Danneels Mafia”?³¹

– International monetary transactions with the Vatican were suspended during the last few days prior to the resignation of Pope Benedict. Were any U.S. Government agencies involved in this? ³²

– Why were international monetary transactions resumed on February 12, 2013, the day after Benedict XVI announced his resignation? Was this pure coincidence? ³³

– What actions, if any, were actually taken by John Podesta, Hillary Clinton, and others tied to the Obama administration who were involved in the discussion proposing the fomenting of a “Catholic Spring”?

26 <http://www.wsj.com/articles/how-pope-francis-became-the-leader-of-the-global-left-1482431940> ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.

27 <http://remnantnewspaper.com/web/index.php/articles/item/2198-the-year-of-mercy-begins> ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.

28 <http://www.cnn.com/2016/02/18/politics/pope-francis-trump-christian-wall/> ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.

29 <https://www.donaldjtrump.com/press-releases/donald-j.-trump-response-to-the-pope> ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.

30 <http://theeye-witness.blogspot.com/2013/10/a-compromised-conclave.html> ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.

31 <http://www.ncregister.com/blog/edward-pentin/cardinal-danneels-part-of-mafia-club-opposed-to-benedictxvi> ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.

32 <http://www.maurizioblondet.it/ratzinger-non-pote-ne-vendere-ne-comprare/> ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.

33 <https://akacatholic.com/money-sex-and-modernism/> ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.

– What was the purpose and nature of the secret meeting between Vice President Joseph Biden and Pope Benedict XVI at the Vatican on or about June 3, 2011?

– What roles were played by George Soros and other international financiers who may be currently residing in United States territory? ³⁴

We believe that the very existence of these unanswered questions provides sufficient evidence to warrant this request for an investigation.

Should such an investigation reveal that the U.S. government interfered inappropriately into the affairs of the Catholic Church, we further request the release of the results so that Catholics may request appropriate action from those elements of our hierarchy who remain loyal to the teachings of the Catholic Church.

Please understand that we are not requesting an investigation into the Catholic Church; we are simply asking for an investigation into recent activities of the U.S. Government, of which you are now the chief executive.

Thank you again, and be assured of our most sincere prayers.

Respectfully,

David L. Sonnier, LTC US ARMY (Retired)
Michael J. Matt, Editor of The Remnant
Christopher A. Ferrara (President of The American Catholic Lawyers
Association, Inc.)
Chris Jackson, Catholics4Trump.com
Elizabeth Yore, Esq., Founder of YoreChildren

34 <http://sorosfiles.com/soros/2013/03/soros-funded-catholic-groups-behind-african-socialist-as-next-pope.html> ‡ Archived
11th December, 2016.

Chapter VI

II

Beneath the Vatican the Darkest Secrets are Hidden

II

Pope Montini the Freemason

P

ope Montini, the Pope of the infamous Second Vatican Ecumenical Council, played a key role in the Masonic transformation of the Church even if he was a Freemason. There are still voices of dissent in Italian Freemasonry on Montini's

actual Masonic membership. However Bishop Annibale Bugnini, who Paul VI entrusted with the "Liturgical revolution" of the council, (despite the earlier removal of the Bugnini by Roncalli, John XXIII), was a proven Freemason, as well as his bodyguard, Bishop Paul Marcinkus, later linked to the Lodge P2 and the Monte Carlo Lodge of Ezio Giunchiglia. Montini has left many traces of his Masonic links, as I will show you shortly, especially in art works dedicated to him. It is unfortunate that few have noticed such things except a few Catholic traditionalists. I would like to begin with the direct experience of Don Luigi Villa, who denounced them to the competent authorities in the Vatican. An episode of particular interest in his discovery is the five-pointed star on the hand of Paul VI, that was originally inserted in the "bronze door," made for the Second Vatican

Council, present in the 12th section of the door, with its Council Fathers. However, while John XXIII and the other 5 Council Fathers were carved with the face looking forward, Paul VI's (on the far right) was carved in profile, so as to present, clearly visible, his left hand up, incidentally having on it a clear symbol of his belonging to Freemasonry: the "Five-pointed Star," or "Masonic Pentalfa." (FIGS. 105, 106, 107)
 Don Luigi Villa describes in his Trilogy the images in question in the following way:

Shortly after the inauguration of the "new bronze door" of St. Peter's Basilica, the undersigned (Don Luigi Villa) went to see it. Watching it closely, I immediately noticed that Masonic sign on the back of the left hand of Paul VI. Then, immediately, I went to a Cardinal to report the matter. He assured me that he would proceed in inspecting it. In fact, when I went back, a short time later, returning to Rome, just to see the "bronze door," I noticed that the Masonic insignia on the back of the left hand of Paul VI had been scraped off. You could see only the red copper now instead. It was clear to me they realized they had been discovered, and those responsible for the fact scraped off the Masonic symbol of the hand, then,—as I saw later myself in another of my trips to Rome—they had replaced the N° 12 panel altogether with another



FIG. 105 – Original image of the 12th section of the bronze door dedicated to the Second Vatican Council taken by Don Luigi Villa from <http://www.chiesaviva.org/don-luigiil-vittorioso.html>



FIG. 106 – The current representation in the new censored version, which has done away with all Masonic references. From the site http://www.vatican.va/archive/hist_councils/ii_vatican_council/index_it.htm

completely new one—the current—on which, however, they will not appear to have the same six figures of before, but only five, as everyone now can see.

At this point, Don Luigi decided to expose this in his literary work against Montini, and managed to highlight some very interesting data indeed. And I would like to say that he does this with a great sense of duty, despite the cover-up implemented by the Vatican in relation to Montini's close relation and fascination with Freemasonry. A secret they still want to cover up, even today. I do not always agree with Don Villa's totally Satanic vision of Freemasonry, I found it a bit too generalistic and confused, when this institution has a large presence of true Christians operating for the good of the world. The majority of members are victims of a system that at the top, is at times, ambiguous and false, just like the Vatican hierarchy itself. There is a good and bad side to Freemasonry, also the Jesuit influence on certain types of Freemasonry and their link with the Rosicrucians, or at least certain Rosicrucians is undeniable, and the link between Freemasonry and Western Monasticism is historically proven. Remember my dear readers, Freemasonry was born Christian, but unfortunately the elite transformed it into something of a hybrid, ready to create with its huge and influential network, a support to their growing One World Religion project. Don Villa was basically a good disciple of

Padre Pio, a sort of secret agent of the future Saint, who as we know was a simple person, but for many of the faithful, someone on the frontline of the battle against evil and Satan. No wonder Saint Padre Pio was identified as the most dangerous enemy in the den of hypocrites that is Freemasonry in the Vatican, which has nothing to do with true Freemasonry.

Don Villa illustrates the heart of the problem when he writes: “Now, the Church never had any uncertainty or doubt in its fight against Freemasonry; it was only with the advent of Vatican II, and especially with Paul VI, that this ‘new attitude’ reversed the previous position of the Magisterium of the Church, by adopting a more ‘ecumenical’ and ‘liberal’ position with Masonry arriving to the point of saying ‘hope for peace between the two’ A Masonic magazine reads: ‘the Grand Master Gamberini, on the day of Montini’s election to Pope, said: ‘This is the man who does it for us!’”

And after the death of Pope Montini the “obituary,” or better stated the eulogy, of the former Grand Master of Palazzo Giustiniani, Giordano Gamberini, on the Masonic Magazine was unequivocal: “For us it is the death of the one who dropped the condemnation of Clement XII and his successors on us. It is the first time—in the history of modern Freemasonry—that the dying Head of the greatest Western religion was not in a state of hostility with the Freemasons.”

He concluded by making a shocking statement : “For the first time, in history, the Freemasons can pay homage to the tomb of a pope, without ambiguity or contradiction.” Villa added:

There was a private letter, written by a Freemason, a friend of the famous French writer, Count Léon de Poncins, who was an expert on Masonic matters, and co-author of the famous book *The Occult War*, where we read this sentence: “With Pius X and Pius XII, we Freemasons were able to do very little, but with Paul VI, we have won.”... And what about the unusual gesture of November 13, 1964, when Paul VI



FIG. 107 – Closely framed image of Montini’s Masonic symbol of the Five Pointed Star on his hand, inserted in the first version of the 12th section of the “bronze door” made to commemorate the Council Fathers of the Second Vatican Council.

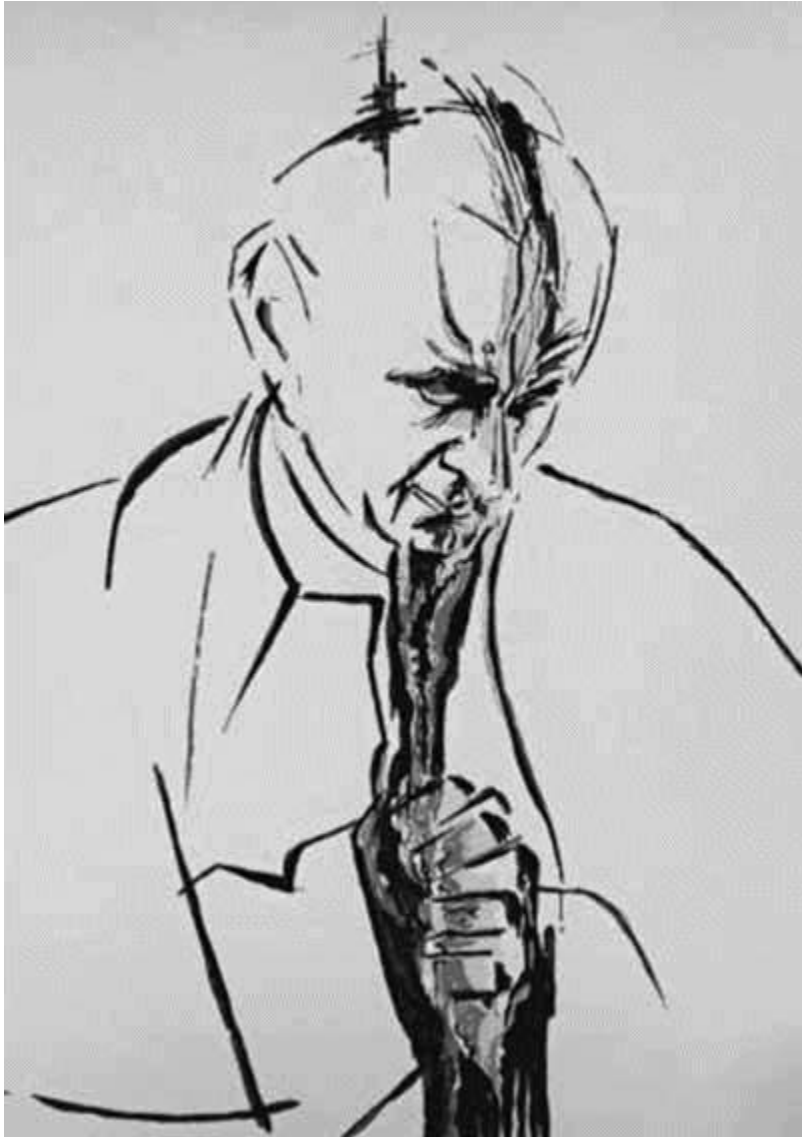


FIG. 108 – Ernst Gunter Hansing—“Paul VI in prayer” (1969). Tempera on paper, Brescia, Collection Art and Spirituality.

laid the triregnum, the high triple crown that symbolically laid claim to papal supremacy over all the kings of the earth, on the altar, definitively renouncing to it? ... A gesture, that was a supposed goal of the “French Revolution” and that binds in part with the findings of the Freemason Albert Pike, known reformer and Supreme Commander of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite when he wrote: “The inspirers, the philosophers and historical leaders of the French Revolution had sworn to overthrow the ‘CROWN’ and ‘TIARA’ on the tomb of Jacques de Molay.” Then Montini during his trip to the Holy Land in 1954, the Mount of Olives, in Jerusalem, embraced the Patriarch Orthodox Athenagoras I, who is said to be a Mason of the 33rd degree. In fact, on the eve of the close of Vatican II, they both took off their respective “Excommunications,” launched in

1054, so as to make a “gesture of Brotherly Love.”

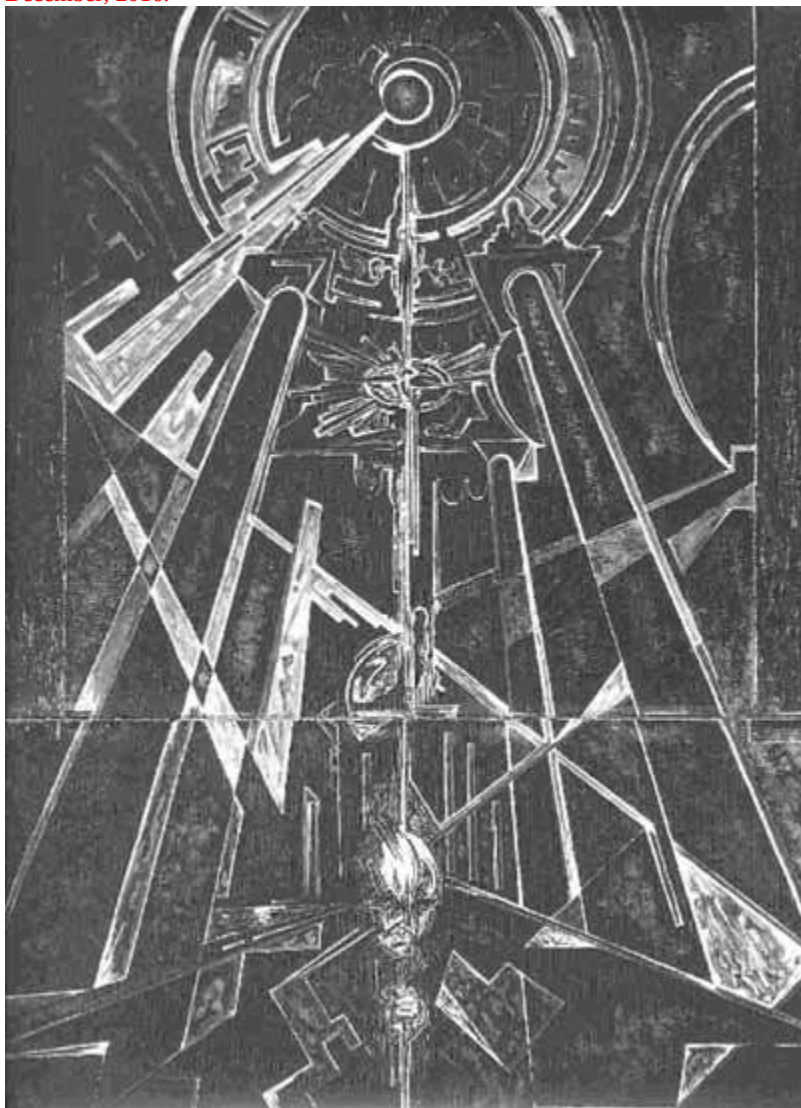
The views that Montini had with the “Liberal Masonic plan” was not a coincidence for the late Don Villa, but can this be proven? Well the latest developments in Church policies implemented by Pope Francis seem to indicate Villa’s worst fears might have actually materialized. However, let’s go back to Montini and his connection with Freemasonry through art, exploring a “masterpiece” of occult mold based on him entitled “The Papacy,” painted by Ernst Günter Hansing (1929 – 2011). (FIGS. 108 and 109) A great documentary still available online, was produced by Ulrich Schmitz.¹ Ernst Günter Hansing was a well-known painter of VIPs, and was also a member of the Pontifical Equestrian Order of St. Gregory the Great, an important order of chivalry of the Papal States and still one of the five pontifical orders of the Catholic Church, that precedes the Order of St. Sylvester. I know that this painting will leave you more perplexed with the presence of its occult symbolism. It is an unconventional portrait of Pope Paul VI, to which Ernst Günter Hansing, in the late 1960s and early ‘70s, dedicated several portraits, but on the contrary of other portraits dedicated to the pontiff, it was in fact the least known to the public, just because it was deemed inconvenient.

The Smithsonian Magazine, in their April, 1977 issue (pp. 60-61), wrote the following about this controversial work of art:

Great patrons of the arts, the Renaissance popes, usually commissioned the artist in their employ—Raphael, Titian, Velazquez—to paint their portraits. The result was some of the greatest paintings ever produced. Since then the practice has fallen off (along with the art of portraiture). So it was with some surprise that the world learned last fall that a portrait had been painted of Pope Paul VI, even though he did not commission it, for that matter, sit for it. Moreover, it was in a semiabstract style unlike that of any previous papal portrait. The artist was a 42-year-old German named

Ernst Gunter Hansing. Pope Paul did not at first respond to having his picture painted with any enthusiasm, but he later relented. Hansing was given a small studio in the building that houses the Vatican gas station, and for the next two and a half years, during 13 separate

1 Schmitz U., Hansing E. G., “Papacy 1970” available at <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9AEFbr2fm3I> † Archived 11th December, 2016.



his visits to Rome, he observed
 FIG. 109 – Ernst Gunter Hansing—“The subject from the front row at Papacy,” painting on canvas from the early 1970s. The finished portrait has been accepted by the Pope. His Holiness described the painting as “a mirror of the situation

in the Church today.” Earlier, on seeing a working sketch, he made what was probably his closest approach to art criticism. It was gracefully oblique: “One almost needs a new philosophy to grasp the meaning of this in its context.”

From the Nov. 8, 1971 issue of TIME magazine:

Behind a locked door in Vatican City waits a present for Pope Paul VI that may conceivably please its recipient but has already shocked many who have seen photographs of it. The gift is a large (about 71 ft. by 12 ft.) portrait of His Holiness, painted in a semi-abstract mode, in which the Pope’s emaciated, suffering face and folded hands are the focus of splintering shafts of light. German Painter Ernst Guenter Hansing, 42, sketched his subject during twelve protracted stays at the Vatican over a period of 21 years. Though he never had a private sitting, he was given a front-row seat at papal ceremonies in which to work. “I wanted more than just a picture of a person,” says Hansing, a Lutheran. “I wanted to show the tension-fraught situation of the church, caught in a multiplicity of issues, as reflected in the countenance of the Pope.”

The following is an interesting analysis of the Masonic and Demonic Symbolism in the 1977 “Portrait” of Giovanni Montini/Paul VI made by occult researcher and author Craig Heimbichner. I don’t agree with all of it of course, as I don’t like generalizations in the case of Freemasonry, indicated as only evil, however I find that some points made below by Craig seem to confirm the occult nature of the painting.

1. Three pillars
2. Two columns
3. Crescent moon
4. Various Pentagrams
5. Sphinx at the top of the pillar
6. The columns and angles combine to form a square and compass
7. The point within the circle at the top is an old Illuminati symbol
8. Above Paul VI’s head appears an abstract “eye in the triangle” I.E. the Eye of Horus or Set
9. A dagger is thrust in the papal tiara in the 30th Knight Kadosh Degree; here the pope clutches a dagger with a malevolent look.
10. Inverted crosses are Satanic, but so is Freemasonry

In the cemetery of Verolavecchia in northern Italy, some members of the maternal line of Pope Montini’s family (who are by the way of Jewish

descent), are buried. On the grave of the mother of Paul VI, Judith Alghisi, there is clear evidence of Masonic symbols. (FIG. 110) It seems that the Second Vatican Council, between Pope Paul and the influential Jesuit Cardinal Bea, who was also of Jewish origin, was firmly in the hands of the influential Jewish Masonic world, and their new secret deal with the Jesuits. A deal made to implement the New World Order since the end of the Second World War. Going back to the fatal attraction of Paul VI to Freemasonry, which was confirmed to me more than once by different sources within Italian Freemasonry, that also mentioned a Masonic monument dedicated to Paul VI in northern Italy.

The Elixir Vitae

I

In 1962, Maurice Pinay wrote a mysterious book about the Vatican II. Here's an excerpt: "What was accomplished was the most perverse conspiracy against the Holy Church. ... It will seem incredible to those who are ignorant of this conspiracy, which the anti-Christian forces continue to have. Within the Church hierarchy, we find a real 'fifth column' of agents controlled by Freemasonry, by Communism and the hidden power that governs them. These agents are found among those cardinals and bishops who form a kind of progressive wing within the Council."² Under a pseudonym, Maurice Pinay wrote to a large group of clergy of various nationalities (mainly Italian but also South American), led by the well-known conservative Jesuit Father Joaquin Saenz y Arriaga SJ, who strangely enough opposed the council in contrast with the liberal agenda of fellow Jesuit Cardinal Bea. In 14 months, the group of Father Joaquin, compiled a detailed and huge dossier called Conspiracy against the Church, and then sent it to all the Council Fathers of the Second Vatican Council. This was done with the intention to initiate a discussion in the Church about what was happening. Unfortunately, they did not succeed in their mission to stop Cardinal Bea, his Masonic allies were intent on shaping the Second Vatican Council in the shadow of the New World Order. The text begins with these chapters:

- Communism
- Freemasonry
- The synagogue of Satan
- The fifth column in the Church

² Maurice Pinay, *Complotto contro la Chiesa*, (Rome, IT: Linotopia - Tipografia Dario Detti - Via Girolamo Savonarola 1,

1962), p. 1.



FIG. 110 – Detail showing Masonic symbols on the grave of the mother of Paul VI, Judith Alghisi. Taken from the site <http://www.chiesaviva.org/don-luigi-il-vittorioso.html>

In 1962, the first edition was given to the press in Rome, in the Italian language. It was followed by editions in Austria (January 1963), Venezuela (late 1963) and Mexico. Archbishop Marcel François Lefebvre (1905-1991), who had even participated in the Second Vatican Council, was not however part of this trend of degeneration. His refusal to obey the Holy See arrived soon after the reformed Roman Missal published by Paul VI in 1969, with the apostolic constitution *Missale Romanum* of April 3, 1969, when Lefebvre became dissatisfied with the end result, and announced to his seminarians in 1971, the decision to refuse to accept the post-conciliar liturgical reform for reasons of conscience. From that point on his loyalists gathered around the Society of St. Pius X.

Archbishop Lefebvre was somehow linked to the Priory of Sion, as suggested by Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh and Henry Lincoln in their book *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, that raised various hypotheses, like the one that Pope John XXIII would have been a Grand Master of the Priory before he was elected Pope, and Archbishop Lefebvre would have been one of its members. On the Internet one finds also another author—

anonymous as far as I could verify—who defends that Archbishop Lefebvre would have been the Great Master of the Priory of Sion, instead of Fr. Ducaud-Bourget. The whole history of the Priory of Sion is open to discussion, but various sources suggest it was either Ducaud-Bourget, Catholic rightist Archbishop Marcel Lefebvre, or some sort of triumvirate involving Plantard, an Italian (Merzagora), and an American banker (Gaylord Freeman, from Chicago First National). The “prieure documents” suggest there was a “schism” within the PoS in 1956, between some sort of “Anglo-American contingent” (apparently rightists connected to the Shickshinny Knights of Malta) and the main group. Whatever this “schism” was, it led the schismatics to register the group and its statutes with the French bureau of organizations, giving people their first traceable existence of the group in this year. Plantard claims he healed the “schism” and reunited the group. However to this day two separate lineages exist of the Priory worth mentioning, that seem to represent the two minds of the Order.

Philippe Chérissey’s lineage, whose legitimate affiliation is now in the hands of Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie.

Gino Sandri ‘s wellknown lineage spread in different orders, and heir to the most controversial Pierre Plantard.

Lefebvre was connected to Chérissey’s lineage, and although the Priory is a fairly recent creation, in some cases it is the repository of much older traditions, especially in the branch directed by my old friend Jean Pierre Giudicelli, (FIG. 111) who works with alchemy,



FIG. 111 – The author and his old friend Jean Pierre Giudicelli de Bressac de la Bachellerie in the headquarters of the Grande Loge Nationale Française in Nice (France) in May, 2016.

and is adamant that the true Priory resides in Andorra. As the Brotherhood of Light teaches “The Truth Shall Set You Free,” and this is for the true Master, is the touchstone of alchemy. But as an intellectual process it has no freeing power. True knowledge reveals its spiritual significance in the life of man. Such truth is freeing, and becomes a transmuting power, when the spirit is completely realized, and there is more than an intellectual perception or opportunity that needs to advance. When correct knowledge is passed on, it inevitably conditions reality for a higher and better method of living. This truth is the Philosopher’s Stone—the Elixir Vitae. It is the fountain of eternal youth that has been sought in many lands. The alchemists, instead of exploring the earth in the hope of finding it already prepared by nature, undertook its manufacture. They diligently worked to prepare a fluid which they styled the elixir of life, in which to bathe would indefinitely prolong both youth and existence. With the philosopher’s stone they would change other metals into gold. But to be able to enjoy this gold they must have life. To reap its advantages in fullness, old age must be defeated and death defied. Therefore, to perpetually rejuvenate themselves, they must prepare this most precious elixir. It was the policy of these alchemists, whatever they sought, to follow closely, though striving to accelerate the processes of nature. One of the biggest contemporary experts on the Elixir Vitae is my old friend, the

aforementioned Grand Master and Grand Prior, Jean Pierre Giudicelli, a true Master of life, who I have the honor and the privilege to have known for many years.

Cardinal Siri

I

It is worth mentioning the strange events surrounding the alleged papal election of a dear friend to Marcel Lefebvre, Cardinal Giuseppe Siri, who renounced his papacy in 1958 in favor of another Cardinal, the Freemason, Giuseppe Angelo Roncalli. This unusual event was kept secret, but confirmed in 2003 by the investigative journalist and FBI consultant Paul L. Williams, in his now extremely rare book *The Vatican Exposed: Money, Murder, and the Mafia*. Williams wrote that he has reviewed a secret FBI report dated April 10th, 1961 that clearly states that the U.S. intelligence services were aware of the fact that Cardinal Siri had been duly elected Pope on the 26 of October, 1958. The secret dossier called “Cardinal Siri” was compiled by the Federal Bureau of Investigation in 1961 for the U.S. State Department, and seems to have been briefly declassified on 28 February, 1994, right at the deadline of the classification, thanks to the law Freedom of Information Act. Paul L. Williams was able to access the document that later seems to have disappeared permanently.³ Williams, considered by some an unreliable source, is the only journalist to capture three first-place Keystone

Press Awards in three different categories in the same year. He has penned articles for major news outlets, including USA Today, The Wall Street Journal, and National Review. A regular guest on such news outlets as Fox News, NPR, and MSNBC, Williams wrote celebrated articles concerning Islamic paramilitary compounds, such as Islamberg, that have been established throughout the country and remains an overall a popular speaker on the Christian circuit. In 2010, he was quoted as saying he had become “a pariah in the publishing world.”⁴ Prior to this, he served for seven years as a consultant to the FBI about terrorist and mafia criminal organizations.⁵ Williams has even been known internationally in the field of security for avoiding an attack on the Canadian parliament and the Canadian Prime Minister, however it seems that the alleged FBI report that documented the papal election of Cardinal Siri is completely untraceable, and, therefore, is not verifiable, and Paul Williams when urged to show this document always refused to do so. On another occasion, the same

Williams was sued by McMaster University in Hamilton, Canada, for defamation and for spreading false news. The publishing house that had published his books had to apologize in the end to the university, admitting that Williams' claims had, indeed, no verifiable sources. In any case, this report on the supposed papal election of Siri, which still remains a mystery, being perhaps reclassified as top secret, is something that can unfortunately happen sometimes. In this alleged FBI version of the events, Siri would have been legitimately elected Pope and would have even accepted the election initially, and even chose the name Gregory XVII, but was ultimately forced to renounce to the papacy because of his traditional position often in line with Lefebvre. True or not true, the Second Vatican Council which arose from Pope Roncalli election in 1958, and Pope Montini in 1963, was truly disastrous for the Church. The enemy was literally able to change the Church to favor its nascent ecumenism, like with Pope Francis, who is clearly a globalist and pro-Islamic Pope, which he promotes seemingly every day.



FIG. 112 – Cav. Fortunato Luciano Sciandra, Leo Lyon Zagami, and Father Walter Trovato, Honorary Canon of the SMOM and the last seminarian of Cardinal Siri.

- 3 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ipotesi_sull'elezione_papale_di_Giuseppe_Siri ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.
- 4 <http://ibloga.blogspot.it/2010/01/american-paul-williams-being-tried-in.html> ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.
- 5 <http://www.coasttocoastam.com/guest/williams-paul/6543> ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.



FIG. 113 – Cardinal Siri, as the well-informed Pope Gregory XVII at the conclave of 1958.

There is also a diabolical synchronicity linked to the name chosen by Siri, Gregory XVII, perhaps a coincidence, but surely a very strange one, and liable to create confusion about the identity of the true Pope elected in 1958. The fact that twice in the period immediately following the Second Vatican Council, due to some revelatory visions of a “Divine nature,” two eccentric characters abused, without any real authority, the name of Gregory XVII, appointing themselves as anti-popes through a medium. It is pretty weird, and as many of you know from my writings, such practices are often the gateway to demonic possession. The first claimant was the Canadian Jean-Gaston Tremblay (1928 – 2011), from the schismatic Catholic community, leader of the Apostles of Infinite Love, developed in collaboration with a former French priest, Michel Collin, ex-communicated by Pope Pius XII in 1951, for having once appointed himself as Pope with the name of Clement XV, after receiving a message from the Virgin Mary. It was his deputy JeanGaston Tremblay, to self-appoint with the name in question. This happened after having a mystical revelation in 1967, claiming to be the legitimate successor despite Pope Paul VI, when Pope Montini was still alive and well at the time. A few years later, the strange phenomenon was repeated by Clemente Dominguez y Gómez (1946 – 2005). In May 1976, Domínguez lost his vision in a car

accident. He claimed further visions, including visions from Jesus, who he claimed told him: “You shall be the Peter to come, the Pope who will consolidate the Faith and the Church in her integrity, who shall battle against heresy with great power, for legions of Angels shall assist you ... Great Pope Gregory, Glory of the Olives ...” He also claimed that Christ had named him His sub-Vicar, with the automatic right of succession to the papacy after Pope Paul VI. On 6 August 1978, Pope Paul VI died and Domínguez claimed the papacy, proclaiming himself Pope Gregory XVII.

All this sounds crazy, but it is part of a devilish synchronicity. As the duly elected Pope, Cardinal Giuseppe Siri could never carry out his mission, and his name was instead put into disrepute. In fact, even Wikipedia has the courage to include in the list of anti-popes naming Cardinal Siri as Pope Gregory XVII, you can check for yourself at: Other claimants to the name ‘Pope Gregory XVII.’⁶

The ultimate confirmation that Cardinal Giuseppe Siri was actually made Pope were given to me by his last seminarian Monsignor Walter Trovato, (FIG. 112) a chaplain of the State Police and Honorary Canon of the Sovereign Order of Malta. A singular figure who in 2010, created a movement for the defense of the crucifix inspired by the late Licio Gelli, who described the project in this way: “This is my new battle and the color chosen for the symbol refers to the sea, the sky and the apron of the Madonna, the rest is inspired by Saint Francis and the arrows represent the cardinal points.”

I have met several times with Walter Trovato, ending inevitably with a mention of Cardinal Siri, (FIG. 113) who Father Walter Trovato got to know very well as his last seminarian. And I guarantee you that the first thing I asked him about when we got to talking

⁶ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Clemente_Dom%C3%ADnguez_y_G%C3%B3mez ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.



FIG. 114 –

The white smoke from the Vatican for Cardinal Siri on 26 October, 1958.

was the election history of Cardinal Siri becoming Pope on October 26, 1958, (FIG. 114) and if it was true or false what Dr. Paul L. Williams (FIG. 115) asserted. To my astonishment, father Walter without hesitation and with his classic smile, not only confirmed the story was true, but also added that almost the same thing happened in the following election in 1963, the one that brought to the papal throne Cardinal Montini as Paul VI. Siri had in fact achieved once again the majority of votes said Father Walter, confirming the fact that Cardinal Siri did take the name of Gregory XVII. So it would appear that Siri was actually elected Pope twice, and twice he was forced to give up his post by Vatican Freemasonry. The French Masonic magazine Humanism, No. 186 of 1989, reports a meeting between the future Pope, Msgr. Roncalli, and Alexandre Chevalier (who became Grand Master of the atheist Grand Orient of France in 1965), in which they reveal the hypothesis that the liberal Lodge L'Etoile Polaire (called the Atelier), was possibly at the origin of the Second Vatican Council. Let me remind you that the Grand Orient of France, is the enemy of "Regular" Freemasonry, especially because of its dangerous diversion from the principles of True Masonry.

The Vatican Mafia 666: obey or die!

I

n 1958, before the conclave, Cardinal Siri was the designated successor of Pope Pius XII, but shortly before the conclave, in September 1958, the journalist and author of the book *Nichitaroncalli*, Franco Bellegrandi, received confidential information showing the sudden change of course in the Vatican: “I was in a car with a person who I knew was a high-ranking Mason who had contacts with the Holy See.” He told me: “The next pope will not be Cardinal Siri, contrary to what you whisper in some Roman circles, because he is considered too authoritarian. A Pontiff prone to a conciliatory attitude will be elected; and has already been chosen, it is the Patriarch of Venice, Cardinal Angelo Roncalli.” Bellegrandi replied by asking: “Are there elements of Freemasonry in the conclave?” The Mason interlocutor promptly told him “Certainly, the Church is in our hands.” After a short silence he said again, “No one can say with certainty where the head of Freemasonry is. He lives hidden.”⁷

The mysterious events at the conclave of 1958, had as its aim the achievement of the objective that the para- Masonic organization B’nai-B’rith was established for members of the Jewish faith alone. It seems that before the King of the Jews could establish His kingdom in the world, it would be necessary that the Pope is deposed from his seat. See in this regard

⁷ Franco Bellegrandi , *NICHITA RONCALLI CONTROVITA DI UN PAPA*, (Rome, IT: Edizioni Internazionali di Letteratura e Scienze, 1994) p. 62.

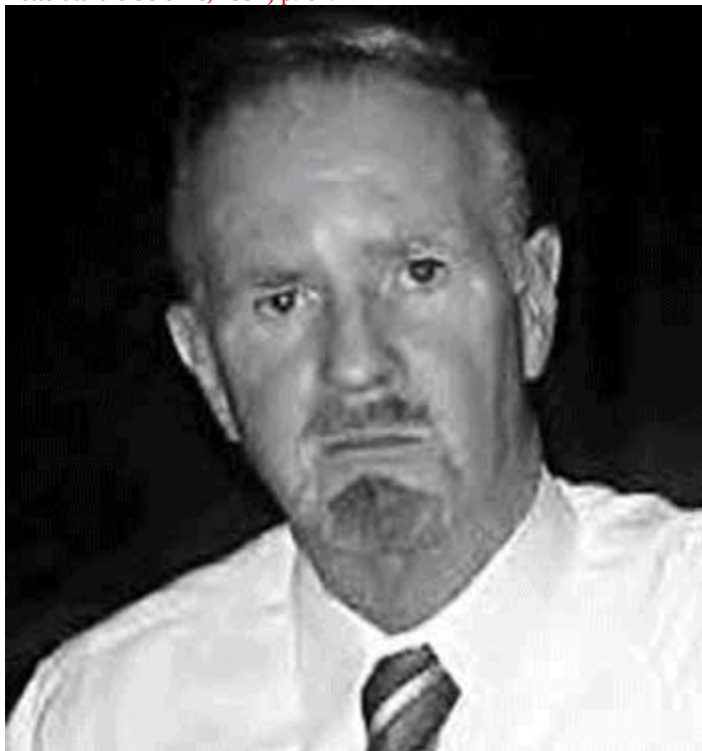


FIG. 115 – Investigative

journalist Dr. Paul L. Williams.

the book entitled *The Talmud Unmasked*,⁸ by Reverend I. B. Pranaitis, who was a great scholar of all Talmudic texts. Do not forget that if we are to believe the many testimonials on the election of Siri to Pope, this would lead to a sad observation, namely that the popes from John XXIII, are in fact anti-popes decided by the New World Order, including the current Pope Bergoglio. Although on the list, I don't consider the poor Pope John Paul I, born Albino Luciani (1912 – 1978), who I think is legitimate and a victim of his position, was killed by Masonic mercenaries. Pope Luciani was killed on the 33rd day of his pontificate, a thesis shown in part by the author David Yallop Anthony, in his bestseller *In the name of God*, concerning the possible death of Pope John Paul I. The interesting thing is

that the same Cardinal Siri, while believing the natural cause of the death of Pope Luciani as he explained in a private seminar in Genoa during a dialogue with a group of seminarians in 1987, saw him as a person too weak to deal with that environment. In 1987, during the television show called *Yellow*, there was an interview with one of the private secretaries of John Paul I, Don Diego Lorenzi, who asserted that the night before his death, around 6:30 PM, the Pope had received in a private audience the Vatican State Secretary, Cardinal JeanMarie Villot also a Freemason, dismissing him an hour later, at 7:30 PM. At the end of the hearing, however, a strange thing happened, and Luciani would complain to Lorenzi of symptoms of a sickness in terms of aches and pains in the middle of the chest, with a strong sense of weight and oppression. Secretary of State Cardinal Villot, Masonic name Jeanni, Lodge number 041/3, initiated in a Zürich Lodge on August 6th, 1966, seems to be in tune with the 666 current, that of the Antichrist, which led him inexorably to act as the evil hitman in the murder of the poor Pope, and not anti-pope, John Paul I. Maybe if Pope Luciani had been alive today today we would not be in this situation both inside the Vatican, with the recent scandals linked to Vatileaks 1 and 2, and outside the Vatican, with the so-called economic crisis created by the unethical and truly satanic system implemented by the international banks. In Europe, each coin of one and two Euro has in fact 6 stars, 6 lines and 6 stars, which is precisely 666, the mark of the Beast. Another victory of the devil and evil in this ignorant civilization full of diabolic hypocrisy and materialism, although gradually the powerful of the ground floor will show their Satanic nature in the coming years more and more, and eventually you will meet the first of the fallen angels.

A brief tale of a Masonic human sacrifice piloted by the Vatican
T

o further understand the role and the power of Freemasonry in the Vatican, I will speak now of Carmine Pecorelli, better known as Mino Pecorelli (1928 – 1979), (FIG. 116) a member of the mysterious lodge Propaganda 2, who courageously released the only detailed list of Vatican Freemasons ever published. (FIG. 117) Mino was

8 http://www.archive.org/stream/ITalmudSmascherato/pranaitisital_djvu.txt ‡ Archived 11th December, 2016.



FIG. 116 – P2 Freemason Mino Pecorelli killed in his car on March 20, 1979 by a group of Vatican assassins, headed by gangster Massimo Carminati of the infamous Magliana Gang.

a journalist in charge of political and social inquiry, with his own very unique way. For this purpose Mino Pecorelli created the Osservatore Politico, better known by his initials OP, a controversial monthly newsletter in which he published, up to a few hours until his terrible murder, which occurred on March 20, 1979. Certainly his last article was a strong denunciation towards a certain type of Freemasonry, and is still precious testimony of the true causes which undoubtedly brought him to his tragic death. In his last article he wrote referencing Freemasonry:

Gentlemen and clergymen increase their membership, bloodline princes did not disdain to become its Grand Masters. ... In the premise of The Constitution of the Freemasons (London, 1723) Reverend James Anderson wanted to prove the ideal descent of Masonry from Pythagoreans, the

Essenes, the followers of Zoroaster, by the Chaldeans or even by the ancient Egyptians and Chinese. But these connections with theories and institutions go so far back in time, beyond a common trend in the mystery and symbolism, do not help to explain the Masonic origins. As well as it does not help the filiation established by the Templars, the connections with the medieval heretics, with the Renaissance academies, with the so-called Charter of Cologne, with the Rosicrucians of the seventeenth century. More reliable research on the descent from previous guilds, especially builders, from which names and rites would then be passed to a speculative association.

So you can notice from his writing that Mino Pecorelli's position towards Masonry was a very pragmatic and traditional one, indeed. He also wrote in the same article that "Freemasonry was called The Society of Jesus of the Enlightenment." However, Pecorelli was dealing with irregular Freemasonry and untold rules and compromises at the heart of the Vatican, not your average lodge problems. I wonder if he knew this when he wrote: "English Freemasonry wanted to establish itself outside and above political and religious fanaticism struggles, and with such commitment, wanted to enlighten tolerance." But Pecorelli found out there was little tolerance for him in Freemasonry, especially after he exposed the infamous Freemasons operating in the Vatican. Strangely enough at the end of this otherwise Masonic article, that at times seems more of an essay, (FIG. 118 and 119) Pecorelli mentioned the name of somebody who probably wanted to stay secret. I am talking about Antonio Viezzer, colonel from the Italian Military Intelligence, and



FIG. 117 – The historic cover of OP dedicated to Vatican Freemasonry entitled THE VATICAN GRAND LODGE.

a big player of the Intelligence game of those days. Some sources have indicated it was Viezzer himself, who actually arranged with the infamous Magliana Gang (Banda della Magliana), Pecorelli's murder. As Wikipedia writes in regards to the Magliana Gang:

The Banda della Magliana was involved in criminal activities during the Italian years of lead (anni di piombo). The Italian justice tied it to other criminal organizations such as the Cosa Nostra, Camorra or 'Ndrangheta, but most importantly also to neofascist activists such as the Nuclei Armati Rivoluzionari (NAR), responsible for the 1980 Bologna massacre, the secret services (SISMI) and political figures such as Licio Gelli, grand-master of the freemasonic lodge Propaganda Due (P2). Along with Gladio, the NATO clandestine anti-communist organization, P2 was involved in a

strategy of tension during the years

of lead which included false flag terrorist attacks. These ties, underground compared to their standard (i.e. “run-of-the-mill”) activities (drug dealing, horserace betting, money laundering, etc.), have led the Banda to be related to the political events of the conflict which divided Italy into two during the Cold War, and in particular to events such as the 1979 assassination of journalist Carmine Pecorelli.⁹

This was an assassination commissioned by Italian politician and Opus Dei agent, Giulio Andreotti, Grand Master of a secret Illuminati sect called “The Ring.” The only person who tried to stop Pecorelli from being assassinated by “The Ring,” was Pecorelli’s Worshipful Master, Licio Gelli, (FIG. 120) who tried several times to convince Andreotti to not proceed with his murderous plan against Mino Pecorelli, warning him about the danger of killing one of his own Freemasons. This is something that went against the unwritten rules and codes of the New World Order. However, even in the years following his brutal murder, Pecorelli’s memory was persecuted with terrible accusations and infamies, whose family never received any true justice for his death. In fact Giulio Andreotti, and Mafiosi Gaetano Badalamenti, initially charged with his murder in 2003, were completely acquitted. In 1999, gangster Massimo Carminati of the infamous Magliana Gang (the assassin who actually shot him), was proclaimed innocent, becoming later on one of the key figures of the so-called Mafia Capitale scandal in Rome, that involved in recent years, a network of corrupt relationships between politicians and criminals in the Italian capital, that misappropriated money destined for city services. I know this all sounds very Italian, but unfortunately this is why the administration of the city of Rome is so impossibly inept today, and tourists from all over the world can see rubbish and crime at every corner. The Vatican gangsters are to blame for this situation, that’s for sure.

⁹ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Banda_della_Magliana † Archived 11th December, 2016.

The Knights of
Colombus, the Knights of Malta, and the Jesuits

T
homas D. Williams, PH.D. wrote in an article for Breitbart.com in
November, 2016:

Cardinal Raymond Burke insisted that Pope Francis must clarify serious doctrinal doubts arising from his teaching letter, *Amoris Laetitia*, or the Cardinal will be forced to initiate “a formal act of correction of a serious error.” ... In September, four top Catholic cardinals including Burke wrote a private letter to Pope Francis asking him to clarify five serious doctrinal doubts proceeding from his 2016 apostolic exhortation *Amoris Laetitia* (The Joy of Love) concerning Holy Communion for the divorced and remarried, the indissolubility of marriage, and the proper role of conscience. When the Pope failed to reply to the Cardinals’ letter, they proceeded to publish it online on Nov. 14, hoping to solicit a response. In an interview with Edward Pentin of the National Catholic Register, Burke said that although it is “quite rare,” Catholic tradition allows for the practice of correction of the Roman Pontiff, something that may become necessary.

In recent years in the Vatican, there has been a titanic clash between Opus Dei, the Knights of Columbus (commonly referred to as K of C), and their boys in the Sovereign Military Order of Malta (commonly referred to as SMOM), competing for influence over the Vatican’s spiritual and financial assets. Carl Anderson, 13th supreme knight of the Knights of Columbus, was appointed in 2009 by Pope Ratzinger to a five-year term on the board of supervisors for the Institute for Works of Religion (IOR), also known as the Vatican Bank. This was a period that saw various scandals and ultimately the resignation of Pope Benedict XVI, after the Vatican bank’s board had Gotti Tedeschi, from the Opus Dei, removed from his role as president of the IOR in 2012, with a communiqué signed by the same Carl Anderson which was generally seen as an unprecedentedly harsh document in the history of the Holy See. The Knights of Columbus, though only founded in 1882, with their headquarters in Connecticut in some remote abbey or church, boasts a wealth of \$17 billion, and 1.8 million members. In an article by the Italian Journalist Marco Lillo, posted in the Italian newspaper, *Il Fatto Quotidiano* (07/06/2012), entitled *The Cold War between Opus Dei and U.S. Lobby*, we find this description for the Knights

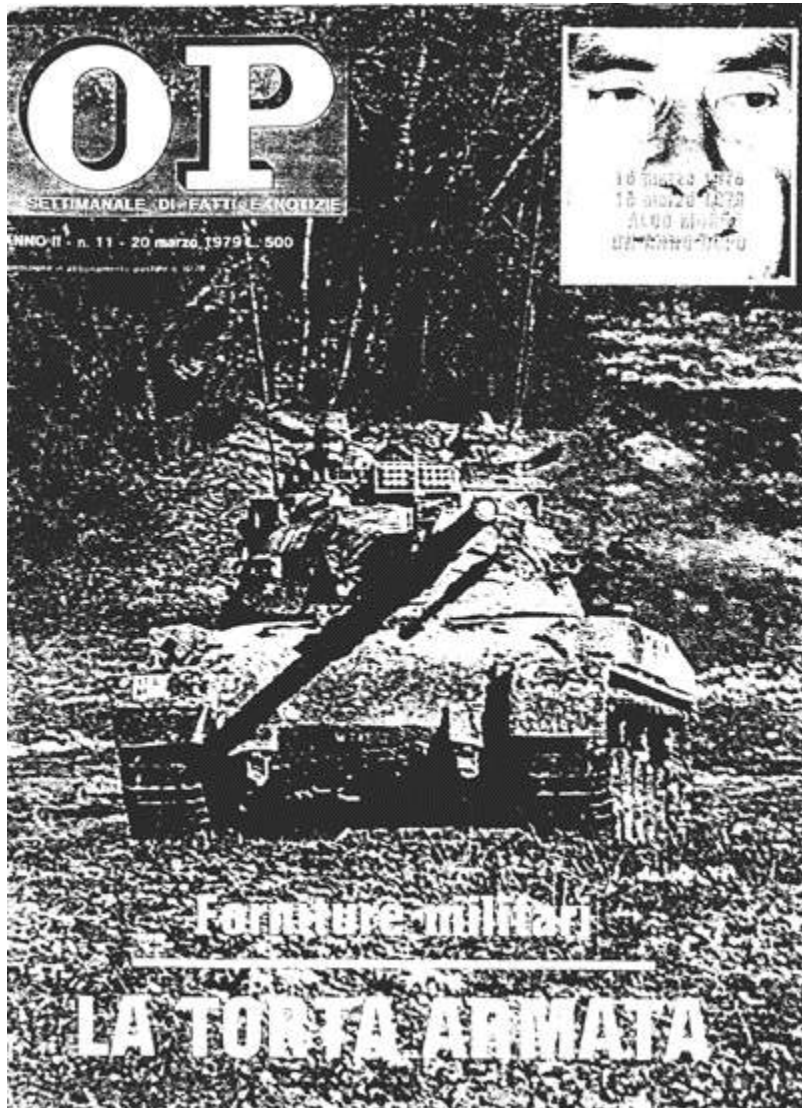


FIG. 118 – The cover of the last number OP, YEAR II—11, released March 20, 1979, the day of Pecorelli's murder dedicated to the military–industrial complex (MIC).



FIG. 119 – Opening page of Pecorelli’s last article / report on Freemasonry, published in the last issue of OP, released the day of his assassination.

of Columbus referred to as: “A sort of brotherhood similar to the institution of Freemasonry, which nevertheless has its own task to cope with the increased weight of Masons in the Church.” This statement is only partly true, but let’s focus on the origins of the Knights of Columbus, to understand who they are and who is behind them, and behind their Supreme Leader Carl Anderson.

The Knights of Columbus was founded by Father Michael J. McGivney (1852 – 1890), (FIG. 121) the American son of Irish emigrants, and trained by the Jesuits at Saint Mary College in Montreal, Canada. In an excellent biography by Douglas Brinkley and Julie M. Fenster entitled *Father*

Michael McGivney and American Catholicism (HarperCollins, 2006), it stressed the fact that he wanted to become a Jesuit at all costs. So Father Michael wanted to become a Jesuit, but then for some “strange reason” he became instead the classic priest of a small church in some remote town that

somehow creates one of the most powerful organizations in the Catholic Church. There must be a specific project that made this man and his creation, the Knights of Columbus, so influential in less than a hundred years, giving them in recent years the possibility to control the much older order of the Knights of Malta. The Jesuit connection is, of course, crucial to our history, as Michael J. McGivney had been trained to become a future Jesuit priest, and it can't be found, in any publication, that he actually didn't become one.

Perhaps his mission for the Company of Jesus was different, how it often happens for the Jesuits. Discretion and camouflage presented him to the world as a “simple” secular priest, but he certainly was more of a Jesuit in his mindset and spirituality. The Knights of Columbus is one of the Orders in charge of the New World Order, and it is good to immerse ourselves in a deeper study, even if Jeb Bush, one of its better known members, fortunately didn't make it to the White House. The symbolism used by the Knights of Columbus seems to me to be pretty obvious, and overtly fascist. They are known by the initials K which stands for Knights—and C, that is Columbus, (FIG. 122) who inspired them, and was led, as we know from recent studies, in his voyage to the Americas, by secret maps put together centuries earlier by the Knights Templar. They are considered the long arm of the Catholic Church, and the true head of the Knighthood is not Anderson, still an influential figure, but behind him, according to some American researchers, the General of the Jesuits is concealed. Therefore, the Knights of Columbus would only be mere executors of the Jesuit agenda for America and the rest of the world, where they act using as their henchmen the Sovereign Military Order of Malta. Of this I have had confirmations both in my research and in my personal experience with them, and the Jesuits. The skull and crossbones that appears in ritual clothing of the Knights of Columbus in their Chapters (their lodges) is very eloquent indeed, (FIG. 123) and the Bush family, which as you know is involved with the management of the Order of Skull and Bones, one of the most infamous and discussed U.S. secret societies (which has its headquarters at Yale University), is directly involved, although they are

Protestants, with the Knights of Columbus. Jeb “the low energy guy” who has unsuccessfully tried to achieve the presidential nomination, was named Knight of the third degree Knights of Columbus in 2004, and his brother George W. Bush, maintains close ties with the former Supreme Knight of the Knights Virgil Dechant the twelfth Supreme Knight of the Knights of Columbus from January 21, 1977 to September 30, 2000 (George W. Bush admitted this at the 132nd annual Convention of the order.) So are the Knights of Columbus and Freemasonry compatible? Paul F. Boller, Jr. and John George write in *They Never Said It: A Book of Fake Quotes and Misquotes, & Misleading Attributions*:

Sometimes, those seeking to encourage hatred and dissent try to ferment trouble between groups whom they think are, or should be, “natural enemies.” This tactic can garner interest but in the end, it is always revealed as a hate tactic. Such have been the attempts at pitting the honorable Catholic religious fraternity, the Knights of Columbus, against Freemasonry. A bogus Knights of Columbus oath was circulated in the early 1900s as an anti-Catholic tactic designed to inflame Protestants and others. Although branded by a U.S. Congressional Committee in 1913 as a fake used by American bigots, the bogus oath was used against Democratic candidate Alfred E. Smith in the 1928 presidential campaign and again against John F. Kennedy, in 1960, in the West Virginia Democratic primary. This oath resurfaces from time to time to be used by—strangely enough—individuals whose hatred for the Catholic Church seems exceeded only by their hatred for Freemasonry. The fake oath reads: “I do promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly and openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Masons, as I am directed to do, to exterminate them from the face of the whole earth; and that I will spare neither age, sex, nor condition, and that I will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle, and bury alive those infamous heretics; rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women, and crush their infants’ heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race.” The Knights of Columbus organization has a proud history. There are a number of Masons who are also involved members of the K of C and it is not unusual for K of C Councils and Masonic Lodges to share an annual ‘Fellowship Breakfast’ or other activities in the interests of fraternalism.¹⁰



FIG. 120 –

Giulio Andreotti and Count Licio Gelli. 10 See. Paul F. Boller, Jr. and John George, *They Never Said It: A Book of Fake Quotes and Misquotes, &*



FIG. 121 – Father

Michael J. McGivney, the founder of the Knights of Columbus (1852 –

1890).

Both the SMOM and the K of C were crucial in their support to Republican politics in recent decades. George W. Bush would never have become President without rigging the elections, thanks to his brother Jeb, who as I mentioned earlier, is a member of the Knights of Columbus. Donald J. Trump has the full support of part of the K of C, and the SMOM, for his presidential project, but with Donald J. Trump, the New World Order will have their biggest challenge to date. The Vatican seems to be reacting, waging a war against the SMOM, suddenly trying to limit their power and sovereignty. This means that when the Masonic Brothers are not in line with the Jesuit agenda, like in the case of their support of Trump, they are immediately restricted with some excuse. So let's see what has happened in recent months to the Order of Malta, always keeping in

mind that the Knights of Columbus are the real controllers of the Order, and that many of them are Freemasons, as leading experts Paul F. Boller, Jr. and John George have stated in their work also cited by Masonic Info.
11

Has a war against President Trump reached the Knighthoods and Freemasonry? In January, 2017 the Catholic Herald writes shocking news that involves the Knights of Malta:

The Knights of Malta, the ancient Catholic lay order, is refusing to cooperate with a Vatican investigation into the sacking of a top official over a condom scandal—and is warning its members to toe the line if they choose to speak with investigators. In a statement released on Tuesday, the Knights called the investigation legally “irrelevant” and aimed at limiting its sovereignty. It insisted that the ousting of its grand chancellor, Albrecht von Boeselager, was an act of internal governance that in no way involves religious superiors. The order told its members that if they speak with Vatican-appointed investigators, they cannot contradict the decision of the order's leadership to replace Boeselager. Boeselager was suspended on December 8 after he refused a demand by the top Knight, Fra' Matthew Festing, to resign over revelations that the order's charity branch distributed tens of thousands of condoms in Burma under his watch. Church teaching forbids the use of artificial contraception; Boeselager has said he didn't know about the condom distribution program and eventually

stopped it when he learned of it. ¹²
So what is happening in the

Misleading Attributions , (Oxford, UK: Oxford University Press, 1989).

11 <http://www.masonicinfo.com/kofc.htm> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

12 <http://www.catholicherald.co.uk/news/2017/01/11/knights-of-malta-refuse-to-assist-irrelevant-papal-probe/> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

Knights of Malta as a result of this new confrontation between the different factions of the elite? It has emerged that during a meeting between Pope Francis and Cardinal Burke in November 2016, about the scandal of the Knights of Malta distributing condoms and oral contraceptives in Africa, the Holy Father instructed Cardinal Burke to “clean out” Freemasonry from the order. The Holy Father gave this order to Cardinal Burke in his role as patron of the Knights of Malta, by papal appointment. The Vatican journalist Edward Pentin revealed details of Pope Francis’ concerns about the influence of Freemasons on the Knights of Malta:



FIG. 122 – The symbol of the Knights of Columbus also known as the K of C.

Hope that the contraceptive scandal would be addressed came on Nov. 10, when Cardinal Burke was received in private audience by Pope Francis. During that meeting, the Register has learned, the Pope was “deeply disturbed” by what the cardinal told him about the contraceptive distribution. The Pope also made it clear to Cardinal Burke that he wanted Freemasonry “cleaned out” from the order, and he demanded appropriate action. The concern was followed up by a Dec. 1 letter to Cardinal Burke, in which the Register has learned that the Holy Father underlined the cardinal’s constitutional duty to promote the spiritual interests of the order

and remove any affiliation with groups or practices that run contrary to the moral law.

Edward Pentin also reported that:

The ongoing wrangle, which Vatican Secretary of State Cardinal Pietro Parolin has described as an “unprecedented crisis,” first became public after the grand master of the Knights of Malta, Fra’ Matthew Festing, dismissed Albrecht Freiherr von Boeselager as grand chancellor (the order’s third-ranking official) on Dec. 6, accusing him of being ultimately responsible for the distribution of contraceptives through the order’s humanitarian agency, Malteser International.¹³

So Boeselager was dismissed as grand chancellor following an internal investigation by the Knights of Malta, but the situation is still chaotic in the Order of Malta and it is the reason why the head of the Knights of Malta, Fra’ Matthew Festing agreed with Pope Francis’ request to resign from his post at the end of January, 2017. For some experts it is not clear why Pope Francis specifically identified Freemasonry as a problem in his response to the evidence presented by Cardinal Burke during the November, 2016 meeting, but the truth is that the Jesuits and Pope Francis know very well who is pulling the strings behind the Knights of Malta. That is, of course, their own creation, the Knights of Columbus, who are full of influential people in the Church, and the Jesuits in particular, recluded amongst Freemasonry, and now want to prevent them from staying within both worlds. With the

¹³ <http://www.ncregister.com/daily-news/disorder-in-the-order-of-malta> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.



FIG. 123 –Members of a Chapter of the Knights of Columbus in New York. Note the skull and cross bones present in the ritual clothing of one of the members.

election of Donald J. Trump, Pope Francis and his Jesuits are basically in front of a growing Masonic rebellion within the New World Order. Already during his in-flight press interview back in July, 2013 Pope Francis expressed his first concerns about the influence of Freemasons on the Church: “The problem is not having this [homosexual] orientation. No, we must be brothers and sisters. The problem is lobbying for this orientation, or lobbies of greed, political lobbies, Masonic lobbies, so many lobbies. This is the most serious problem for me.”¹⁴

In all this mess made up of secret societies and knighthoods there is also The International Order of Alhambra. (FIG. 124) This pseudo-Muslim Order is what the Shriners are to Freemasonry. They even wear fez hats like the Shriners, but they are white instead of red. We are now in full swing with the era of the Antichrist, that will soon be fully revealed to the world in the shape of a man.¹⁵ An era where nothing is as it appears, because Satan for the Illuminati is actually what you define today as an alien entity. Remember the words of UFO expert Dr. Jacques Vallee: “What the public learns about the [UFO] phenomena comes from that

small portion of the facts that has been preselected by believers to promote enthusiastic support for the extraterrestrial theory.” However despite efforts to control what you know about UFOs, the occasional warning does leak out. A few years ago, a former head of the Armed Forces helped to form a pressure group, warning of the Satanic nature of many unidentified flying objects. Admiral of the Fleet Lord Hill-Norton, Chief of Defence Staff, 1971-73, was involved with UFO Concern, worried that some UFO encounters are “definitely antithetical to orthodox Christian belief.” The Rev. Paul Inglesby, a sub-deacon of the Orthodox church, who was the secretary of UFO Concern, said the truth about UFOs had been suppressed for many years. He had never seen a UFO himself but knew many who had. “It is what they do and the messages that come from them are anti-Christian, or demonic.”

Gordon Creighton, a Buddhist who edits Flying Saucer Review, said the group’s founders were right to be concerned: “I do believe that the great bulk of these phenomena are what is called Satanic.”¹⁶ Satan has devised the delusion that mankind is entering into an important evolutionary phase—a New Age. The push for “global enlightenment” has now extended to the vast reaches of the universe, into what could be deemed as a “space” religion. However, once this nebulous veil is lifted, a definite correlation emerges between the UFO/

14 See. <https://www.ewtn.co.uk/news/europe/pope-ordered-card-burke-to-clean-out-freemasons-from-the-knights-of-malta> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

15 <http://www.infowars.com/the-coming-antichrist/> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

16 <http://www.arpnet.it/ufo/aufora.301> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.



FIG. 124 – Notice the white Fez Order of Alhambra, the elite of the Knights of Columbus, during their official ceremony officiated by the Catholic clergy (including a bishop!), Who actively support this shameful

pseudo-Muslim theater, at least in appearance.

Alien phenomenon and occultic/satanic activity. The ancient civilizations of the Egyptians, Babylonians, Aztecs, Mayans, and Incas share several intriguing characteristics: 1 They were extremely advanced scientifically and technologically. 2 Animal and human sacrifices were performed at an alarming rate, preceding their demise.

3 They believed they had acquired metaphysical knowledge from the “gods,” whom they perceived as coming from the stars and also the subterranean level of the earth.

4 These cultures disintegrated or became abruptly extinct while at the pinnacle of their existence. Many of these revered and feared entities were described as winged-reptilians or dragons. Similarly, Satan and his minions were depicted in an identical manner, as seen in artwork throughout the centuries.

A monograph entitled , Reality of the Serpent Race, by Commander X and Branton, reveals, “In Genesis 3 we read about the ‘Nachash;’ Hebrew word for ‘Serpent.’ The original Nachash was not actually a snake as most people believe, but an extremely intelligent, cunning creature, possessed with the ability to speak and reason.”

Another significant parallel from the Holy Bible is shown in Jeremiah 8:17, “Behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices among you, which will bite you, saith the Lord.” The definition of a cockatrice is a reptilian bird-like creature or winged-serpent. This could very well represent the Phoenix, described in Egyptian mythology. A theory proposed by Bible scholar I.D.E. Thomas, who asserts that the race of the “Nephilim” (meaning Giants and/or fallen ones), mentioned in Genesis 6:4 and Numbers 13:33, closely resemble the alien race of the blond Pleiadian Nordics, reported to be eight to nine feet tall. The Nazis attempted to revive this mystical Aryan race in the 1930’s and 1940’s. Mr. Thomas believes that a hybrid offspring culminated from relations between the Nephilim and the “daughters of man” resulted in increased wickedness upon the earth; and thus evoked God’s wrath in the form of the “Great Flood.” Interviews taken of ex-Wiccans and Satanists (now Christians), indicate a high level of personal contact with various alien types, especially during coven meetings and holiday rituals. Those coming from the highest echelon of Satanism known as the Illuminati, believe the original people who inhabited the earth

descended from Mars via the Moon. They believe the first established civilization was Atlantis.¹⁷

[17 http://www.conspiracyarchive.com/UFOs/demons_aliens_clothes.htm](http://www.conspiracyarchive.com/UFOs/demons_aliens_clothes.htm) ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017. Satan the alien enemy, and the New Age

Author Davy Russell wrote:

For over 200 years in England, thousands of men and women were found with strange marks on their bodies, mysterious illnesses, or what appeared to be supernatural abilities. They were sentenced to death by the church for being witches and making covenants with the devil. In December of 1997, a 17-year-old boy was brought before a Romanian priest after coming down with a mysterious illness. The priest performed an exorcism on the youth believing that his unexplainable condition was caused by a demon. In January 1998, a New York mother and her older daughter were indicted after suffocating a younger member of the family during an attempt to exorcise a demon from the teenage girl. There are thousands of stories throughout history similar to the affore mentioned ones, all of which are negative or unexplainable phenomena blamed on evil figures of every religion in the world. Christians attribute addictions, bad habits, temptations, and illness to Satan. Pagan cultures have their own evil spirits or angry gods who take the blame. However, others who deem the belief in God or Satan as unscientific will readily ignore the fundamental laws of physics, biology, psychology, logic, etc. and blame negative paranormal phenomena on extraterrestrial beings from other worlds. Many UFO believers blame cattle mutilations, crop circles, abduction experiences, some nightmares, electronic disturbances, strange creatures such as Mothman and the Chupacabra, even some human disappearances and deaths on sinister gray aliens. If they don't blame the otherworldly, governments often take the blame. Is this the roll of the extraterrestrial in today's society—the evil devil tormenting mankind? There is often a direct link from the UFO phenomena to the occult. They appear to coincide and are similar in many aspects. Some believe that alien beings are actually demons, while the Skeptic's Dictionary makes a great observation suggesting that aliens have taken over the Devil's role. What do you think? Please read the following statements from Ufologists and paranormal researchers:

JOHN A. KEEL —Author of Mothman Prophecies and other books on UFO phenomena said, "The UFO manifestations seem to be, by and large,

merely minor variations of the age-old demonological phenomena.”

RAYMOND FOWLER—Author of five books on UFOs wrote: “I (have) watched in dismay as a number of respected UFO researchers moved from a physical to a parapsychological interpretation of the bizarre UFO phenomena. ... Now, I am being forced to reexamine the UFO phenomena in light of its apparent parapsychical nature.”

DR. JACQUES VALLEE —Prominent UFO researcher who made several statements on the subject: “We are dealing with a yet unrecognized level of consciousness, independent of man but closely linked to the earth. ... I do not believe anymore that UFOs are simply the spacecraft of some race of extraterrestrial visitors. This notion is too simplistic to explain their appearance, the frequency of their manifestations throughout recorded history, and the structure of the information exchanged with them during contact. ... an impressive parallel can be made between UFO occupants and the popular conception of demons. ... The ‘medical examination’ to which abductees are said to be subject, often accompanied by sadistic sexual manipulation, is reminiscent of the medieval tales of encounters with demons. It makes no sense in a sophisticated or technical or biological framework: any intelligent being equipped with the scientific marvels that UFOs possess would be in a position to achieve any of these alleged scientific objectives in a shorter time and with fewer risks.” LYNN E. CATOE—Senior bibliographer for a publication listing over 400 pages of UFO literature in 1969 claimed that, “A large part of the available UFO literature is closely linked with mysticism and the metaphysical. It deals with subjects like mental telepathy, automatic writing and invisible entities, as well as phenomena like poltergeist manifestations and ‘possession.’ Many of the UFO reports now being published in the popular press recount alleged incidents that are strikingly similar to demonic possession and psychic phenomena.”

DR. PIERRE GUERIN —Scientist with the French National Council for Scientific Research stated that “(UFO) behavior is more akin to magic than to physics as we know it. Adding also that, “the modern UFOonauts and demons of past days are probably identical.”

TREVOR JAMES —UFO researcher said “A working knowledge of occult science ... is indispensable to UFO investigations.”¹⁸
The New Age, according to the objective of neo-theosophist Alice Bailey, would have

to “transform” and influence the mass consciousness as I demonstrated in Volume II. For the Illuminati network behind the New World Order, this is the advent of the New Age, in which the old world dominated by Christianity would give way gradually to a polymorphic spirituality without dogma, thanks to a “leap in consciousness” where everyone will be illuminated and will have no further need for mediations or hierarchies; but it is also, perhaps, the advent of the Aeon of Horus envisioned by occultist Aleister Crowley, (whose libertarian views, deeply inspired the “counterculture” of the 1960s), preparing for the arrival of ‘ the Antichrist, who would merely be the “liberator,” the bearer of the new law, as quoted by Crowley himself in the Book of the Law.

The so-called “counterculture” of the 1960s was in fact dominated by this “Messianic” thought, and the advent of a new spirituality destined to omit old religious traditions. The same guru of the psychedelic movement, Timothy Francis Leary (1920 – 1996), founded a kind of brotherhood where LSD became the acronym for League of Spiritual Research, and in which this controversial drug was proposed as “the new sacrament” which would open the doors of consciousness for the men and women of the Age of Aquarius. To celebrate the entrance in the Age of Aquarius, on the 14th of January 1967, the various hippie “tribes” and their leaders gathered in San Francisco to celebrate the famous Hindu Kumbh Mela, a mass Hindu pilgrimage of faith in which Hindus gather to bathe in a sacred or holy river. This event that would go down in history as the Human Be-In, that saw thousands of people hypnotized by LSD and dressed to resemble the Indian sadhu celebrating the birth of a “new religion without churches or cults.” Proposing and organizing all this was one of the most prominent leaders of the counterculture of the time, including John Starr Cooke, tied to high finance circles and of course the CIA, as well as an early proponent of Crowleyanity. In *Acid Dreams*, Martin Lee and Bruce Schlain, wrote that Cooke had a deck of tarot cards that belonged to Aleister Crowley, with notes written on them by Crowley himself. Cooke was born in 1920 to a wealthy Hawaiian family, and traveled the world in search of mystics and magicians. Today we can finally understand that back then, globalist powers, intelligence agencies and occult orders, were intertwined in the psychedelic movement, and at the same time creating a new paradigm of man, functional to the development of the New World Order. The New Age produced a “State of mind” —a way of understanding the relationship with the “Sacred” dominated by absolute individualism, and in which

elements taken from ancient traditions are reassembled in ever new forms, possibly compatible with the “tastes” of post-modern man.

18 <http://www.xprojectmagazine.com/archives/ufo/alnstin.html> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

The heart of New Age thinking is neither recent nor original. It is, essentially, a very “vulgarized” form of Theosophy in which elements borrowed from Eastern traditions are immersed in a melting pot where we find many different elements. We have the Mayan tradition, the Sufi one, the Celtic, the Egyptian, and even a touch of Gnostic and Chinese. We may find in this New Age mess traces of supposed “revelations” received by extraterrestrial beings, often through “self-initiations” of various kinds. However the term New Age long preceded the era of so-called “flower children” in the Summer of Love, in fact it is even found in the “spiritualistic revelations” received by the Fox sisters in 1848, (the creators of the modern Spiritualism), and as I mentioned earlier, it was also the name of an official journal of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite published in the USA.

Kate Fox (1837 – 1892), Leah Fox (1814 – 1890), and Margaret (Maggie) Fox (1833 – 1893) were three American sisters who played a key role in the birth and the spread in Anglo-Saxon countries of the Spiritualist movement. And one of the first “revelations” received from them explicitly announced the coming of a New Age. In the 1930s, the term New Age was adopted by Alice Bailey, who more directly inspired the gurus of the 1960s counterculture. Whatever its essence, the spirit of the New Age has become, in recent years, a widely present reality in public opinion, that points to absorbing those poor souls disillusioned by certain forms of Christianity like Catholicism, reduced to mere moralizing systems full of hypocrisy and double standards in the hands of the usual “Jesuit Mafia.” According to Michel Lacroix, philosophy professor and researcher at the University of Evry, and the author of a controversial essay entitled *The ideology of the New Age, the New Age phenomenon*, apparently libertarian and individualist, hides in fact a “totalitarian” trend that pushes to “annihilate” and destroy people’s spiritual identity, drowning its followers in a relativistic amalgam that, according to the scholar, is the ideal spiritual form “for those who want to impose a single world power.” Another interesting element in the New Age saga is that towards the end of his career as “psychedelic guru,” Timothy Leary suddenly became interested in contact with “alien intelligences.”¹⁹ Leary and other psychedelic gurus manipulated by the Illuminati Network will be

neither the first nor the last to move from “alternative spirituality” to “alien” belief, a fate indeed shared by much of the New Age galaxy of today, that seems to have found, in the extraterrestrial “Faith,” a real substitute for God.

Terence McKenna and his brother Dennis, both New Age gurus of DMT, and proponents of parapsysics, John Keel (1930 – 2009) and Jacques Vallee (b. 1939) , have brought the issue of extraterrestrial contact to its primitive scope, that being the altered state of consciousness. Jacques Vallee, who worked for NASA in the early 1960s, and had taken part in the NSF computer networking project which was to give birth to the first conferencing system, ARPANET, long before the advent of the internet, published *Passport to Magoni : From Folklore to Flying Saucers* (Henry Regnery & Co., Chicago, 1969). Bringing together elements of medieval European folklore and contemporary “extra-terrestrial” phenomena, he attempts to prove a structural continuity between them. Vallee was chosen by Steven Spielberg as his model for the character of the French scientist Lacombe in *Close Encounters of the Third Kind*, a propaganda movie showing the “good side” of the “aliens.” However, Vallee disapproved of the Jewish filmmaker’s presentation of extraterrestrials as harmless “brothers.” “What is the purpose of the appearance of the UFO’s?,” asked Italian Illuminati Julius Evola. For Jean Robin, there is absolutely no doubt this phenomena is meant to prepare public opinion worldwide for the coming of the Antichrist, which, according to Christian tradition, will pretend to be the “Second Coming’ of Christ.” McKenna was especially keen to rail against the limited and “materialist” vision of the ufologists, sarcastically inviting them to experience a trip with DMT, to understand the true “nature” of the aliens: “The feeling of doing DMT is as though one had been struck by noetic lightning. The ordinary world is almost instantaneously replaced, not only with a hallucination, but a hallucination whose alien character is its utter alienness. Nothing in this world can prepare one for the impressions that fill your mind when you enter the DMT sensorium.”

19 See. Leo Lyon Zagami, *Enrica Perucchiotti, I Maestri Invisibili del Nuovo Ordine Mondiale*, (Rome, IT: Terre Sommerse, 2013), pp. 119, 120, 121.

Terence McKenna proposed that the transpersonal dimension of the Wholly Other that one can experience on psilocybin or DMT/ayahuasca, is in fact, the true Alien, and that Humanity was approaching an event-horizon where we were increasingly making contact with this “alien

intelligence” in the psychedelic realm of pure information.²⁰ For Terence McKenna, the UFO—the shiny disc in the sky—is actually an object from the Human Unconscious, from “this murky region, beyond the end of history, beyond the end of life” that is a premonition of the arrival of this singularity, the Eschaton, and the realization that the Alien was Us all along. When McKenna questioned shamans about the creatures who he met each time he was under DMT influence, they said to him: “You have just met the spirit allies. They can help you heal and to find missing objects,” confirming the “reality” of these entities. Shamans even came to speculate that they might be their “ancestors,” moving away from the extraterrestrial hypothesis that has crept into our collective imagination, as we have seen, only since the last century, born from the influence of the Theosophical Society and the nascent New Age. It was from these occult circles that the extent of the intermediate floors deliberately acquired an alien “mask” for the outside world. McKenna concluded: “We will never get away from a spider hole in stories like those of UFO abductions and similar episodes, unless we acknowledge the obvious psychedelic evidence. If we recognize that, the evidence would look very differently.”

Professor Gianluca Marletta, former student of the Jesuits states that the “UFO cult,” is a real “post-modern religion,” explaining:

That the alien is a “faith” that in recent years seems to have rubbed a bit all, even some of those “hard-core materialists” who, although skeptical of other aspects of the New Age culture, seem possibilists on the more “practical” perspective that beings from other planets are visiting us. If we used the expression “post-modern religion,” however, because it really is the “myth of the aliens,” it seems to take on the characteristics of an all-embracing faith that purports to explain everything. According to its practitioners, in fact, the alien’s existence would make reason of all or most of the aporias of modern science and would explain our origins as a species (through genetic modification, as claimed by authors such as Zecharia Sitchin and the Italian Mauro Biglino); the origin of ancient civilizations and their knowledge; the angelic and divine phenomena described in all religions (which would be merely misinterpretation on the part of our ancestors of those we now call “UFO phenomena”), etc. But do not think that such suggestions can be confined only to the level of a certain popular culture, as there are more and more scientists and even religions who tend to marry those assumptions. A myth for all seasons, therefore, that of the extra-terrestrial. Perhaps the only modern myth able

to get people of different ideological and cultural backgrounds to “reach an agreement.”

[20 http://www.dmtsite.com/dmt/speculations/](http://www.dmtsite.com/dmt/speculations/) ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

The “alien myth” was born and developed in the occult circles of the Illuminati at the turn of the nineteenth and twentieth century, and these environments end up winning the imagination of masses. See the late Terence McKenna conference in Esalen, in February 1992, or the conference he made in New York, in June 1993. Francis Crick, co-discoverer of the structure and function of DNA, in an article published in 1973 (F. Crick, L. Orgel, Directed Panspermia, in *Icarus* No. 19, London 1973), assumed a radical version of the Panspermia hypothesis, which he characterized as Directed Panspermia.

Crick, in essence, argued the possibility that life was “seeded” from planet to planet from extraterrestrial intelligence in a sort of “Program setting”—a hypothesis that would allow him to do without (or at least to postpone indefinitely) the unpleasant questions regarding the existence of a creator God. However there is another aspect of extraterrestrial cults that Professor Gianluca Marletta highlights, which belongs to the globalist doctrine advocated by the dark side of the Illuminati. The second aspect of “extraterrestrial myth” that interests us seems in fact to have been “cleverly spread” through the mass media, in order to instill voluntarily fear in the collective imagination. Some particularly sensitive ufologists seem to have married this intuition; Jacques Vallée, for example, after years of study of the UFO phenomenon, even said: “I believe that behind the UFO phenomenon exists a plan to manipulate the masses, to achieve political and social goals, and create a new form of faith.” The plan referred by Vallée, was confirmed at a distance by J.Allen Hynek (U.S. astronomer and ufologist used often as a consultant for large cinematic creations on the theme of aliens), who, in an interview shortly before his death, to the researcher Italian Roberto Pinotti, as recalled by Marletta, revealed his belief that certain techniques of persuasion could have been used over the years to “familiarize” the general public with the theme of the aliens.²¹ To do that, Hollywood could be used to promote certain ideas promoted by the Illuminati: “Hollywood, expertly piloted, is beautifully serving and serves the purpose of the aliens. So here is the production-oriented or O.P. (Oriented Productions) in the field of cinema and television. With them the establishment informs and ‘shapes’ public opinion as in the times of those films made with blatant propaganda

purposes during the war. Films like ‘Close Encounters of the Third Kind’ in which Spielberg has used me as a consultant and ‘ET the Extraterrestrial’ were not made by chance.”²² It was a “road to Damascus” experience for the Mad Men era:

In 1966, the respected astronomer J. Allen Hynek had gone—seemingly overnight—from a determined debunker to an ardent apostle of the UFO gospel. A longtime consultant to Project Blue Book noted for his skeptical stance toward UFOs, Hynek suddenly began telling anyone who would listen that the UFO phenomenon merited serious scientific scrutiny. The great film director Stanley Kubrick was among the many who listened. In a 1968 *Playboy* interview promoting his science-fiction epic *2001: A Space Odyssey*, Kubrick spoke approvingly of what he termed Hynek’s “belated but exemplary conversion” (Phillips 2001, 58). In fact, the professor’s apparent transformation from skeptic to UFO proponent was not quite the conversion event that it appeared on the surface. Since his teens Hynek had been an enthusiast, though closeted student of the occult. The French-born Jacques Vallee, a computer scientist and UFO author, was one of the few persons who knew Hynek’s secret. Hynek once told Vallee that he had become an astronomer in order to discover “the very limitations of science, the places where it broke down, the phenomena it didn’t explain” (Vallee 1996, 232). Nonetheless, the scientist’s public U-turn gave a big boost to the UFO movement, lending it a measure of credibility, and made Hynek into a celebrity as the nation’s “foremost expert on flying saucers” (O’Toole, 1966). For two decades people could point to Hynek and say, “He’s a trained scientist, an astronomer no less: if even he believes in this UFO stuff then there must be something to it.”

21 I Maestri Invisibili del Nuovo Ordine Mondiale, *Ibid.*, p. 122. 22 Roberto Pinotti, *UFO: il fattore contatto*, (Milan, IT: Mondadori, 2007), p. 100.

Who was Josef Allen Hynek? He was born on Chicago’s West Side on May 1, 1910, only a little over a week after Halley’s Comet had swung around the sun. Hynek’s Czech-born father made cigars for a living while his mother, Bertha, taught at a local grammar school. Josef credited his mother for his early interest in astronomy. “When I was seven, I had scarlet fever and was quarantined with my mother in our apartment at 15th and Ayers,” Hynek explained. “There was nothing to do except read, and since I was so young, my mother read to me. Pretty soon we ran out of children’s books and she started reading textbooks. Among them was a high school astronomy book. I guess it interested me the most” (Berland

1962). Maybe astronomy textbooks didn't give him the answers he wanted, and so, as a bookish teenager, Hynek began to study what he called "esoteric subjects." After reading widely in the occult, he developed a particular fondness for the writings of the Rosicrucian secret societies, with their tantalizing promises of hidden ancient knowledge, and those of the so-called hermetic philosophers, especially Rudolf Steiner. The high schooler spent over \$100—roughly \$1,300 in today's dollars—to purchase the Canadian mystic Manly Hall's massive, richly illustrated tome, *An Encyclopedic Outline of Masonic, Hermetic, Qabbalistic and Rosicrucian Symbolical Philosophy: Being an Interpretation of the Secret Teachings Concealed within the Rituals, Allegories and Mysteries of All Ages*, better known simply as *The Secret Teachings of All Ages*. "All my student friends thought I was crazy: why didn't I buy a motorcycle instead, as they all did," Hynek later told Jacques Vallee (Vallee 2010, 64–65).²³

In my previous works, I have explained my ideas on the dangers of practices such as channeling, spiritism, automatic writing, hypnosis, etc. Without going into these issues already largely developed elsewhere, and anticipating the research of John Keel and Vallée on the "psychic" and psychotronic component of the UFO phenomenon, it is good to remember the conclusions drawn by Keel after repeated Moth Man sightings in Point Pleasant between 1966 and 1967. Keel had the intuition to investigate the psychic component of the UFO phenomenon (including ORBS and creatures from the unknown). Keel studied closely many "contactees," coming to the conclusion that the set of symptoms experienced during a sighting or a real abduction (known as the Oz Effect) can actually be the effect of a form of hypnosis. In particular, the paralysis and the missing time reported by all observers and abductees would be a form of trance due to the flashing light that emanates from the UFO (and glowing balls). For this Keel speaks of "contactee syndrome," defining it as a form of reprogramming that undergoes the subject through the blinking light, sound or buzz that cause a form of trance accompanied by "elaborated hallucinations."²⁴ This form of hypnosis would explain, according to John Keel, all the symptoms of the so-called "Oz effect":

When a contactee comes out of the trance, he is often found to suffer from headaches and muscle aches, which are spread over several days. Another common symptom is a strong lethargy: the subject, exhausted, over-indulges in sleep. These symptoms are comparable with those of epileptics who suffer from muscle spasms. The excessive thirst is another symptom,

probably caused by exposure to intense electromagnetic radiation at low frequency (VLF), which penetrate into the tissues and dehydrates them.²⁵

23 http://www.csicop.org/si/show/the_secret_life_of_j_allen_hynek ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017. 24 John Keel, *The Mothman Prophecies*, (Milan, IT: Sonzogno Editori, 2002), p. 174.

The flashing light can be subjective or objective and be spotted by most observers, thus giving rise to multiple sightings. Keel says:

Investigating multiple UFO sightings, I am not interested in the random witnesses of an objective light. Rather I look for people who have been directly effected by the light. Rarely they report their sightings, or because the hallucinations that have accompanied them have been too weird or too scary, or because they simply have no memory of the entire event. They are suffering from partial amnesia. When I can find people like that, I'll tell the whole story of their lives and remain in contact with them for a long time, in order to observe any changes in personality or in perception. In some cases there is a rapid deterioration, just as it does to those who have taken LSD and have unexpectedly another trip, weeks after. The individual may suffer mental imbalances, abandoning the family and work, become fanatical and, in some unfortunate events, have a nervous breakdown and commit suicide. The other side of the coin is that some people have a profound expansion of consciousness, a large increase in IQ and a complete change in lifestyle ... for the better.²⁶

John Keel examines the similar “mystical light” phenomenon, comparing it to the experience of “alien contact.” Both, in fact, can lead, in the best cases, to an expansion of consciousness, to a change for a better way of life, a greater awareness of nature and society, or, conversely, to degenerate, into fanaticism, violence, isolation or suicide. Keel indirectly separates the planes of the psychic / astral and spiritual, returning to the first context, the phenomenon of enlightenment. John Keel explains: “In its purest form, the enlightenment is not a religious experience. For a few moments the subject fully understands the operation of the entire universe. He perceives all history, past, present and future. He feels part of, and is one with the cosmos. Unfortunately, in the short-term experience, he does not remember everything: most of the information has been deposited in the subconscious. And what he remembers is too fragmented to be articulated. But in the meantime the individual has been reprogrammed, or even prepared for a new role in life.”²⁷ The dynamic of the “real” enlightenment, Keel bridges with the UFO phenomenon, assuming there is mental reprogramming (or possession) of the observer by infernal forces,

In this case would be a “false” illumination, that is, driven by the lower degree of forces. He writes:

Every cosmic force has its imitators. The UFO contacts victims often suffer from false illuminations, because their mind has misinterpreted the experience, or because they are in a reprogrammed state, by forces who have used this mechanism. In a sense, they are “possessed.” Suffering from hallucinosis, i.e. repeated hallucinations, and their life is manipulated in a disastrous way. When a person has been subjected to a false light, he becomes vulnerable to repeat the experience. Just like a person who has been hypnotized once can be easily hypnotized again.²⁸

This happens in many occult movements and Illuminati sects in their use of mental manipulation, but also in the induction of shamanic trance or spiritualist evocation. In addition to the deliberate pursuit of the possession of the victim whose mind must be deconstructed, fragmented and then reprogrammed, the trance induced by psychotropic substances or meditation, as well as hypnosis, allows the operator to induce hallucinations in the victim thus easing the reprogramming. But Keel does not stop there, clarifying what might be the causes and especially the effect of the spread of the UFO phenomenon. The phenomenon has a strong ability “to manipulate humans and to generate propaganda,” i.e. to spread their beliefs in public opinion. In this sense the UFO phenomena should be understood as a form of counter-initiation that, led by forces of the underworld, seems determined to spread their faith in the world’s population in this specific moment in history dominated by the Satanic elite and the forces of darkness. Jean Robin wrote this: “The phenomenon is related to beliefs. As many people believe in flying saucers from other planets, especially the lower force is subject to be manipulated through false illuminations. I have observed with great consternation the worldwide spread of the faith in UFOs and the consequences thereof. If this phenomenon continues unchecked, we might one day have to deal with the universal acceptance of these ‘aliens’ as a modern religion that will allow them to interfere openly with our business. Just like the ancient gods, from the heights of mountains, ruled large segments of the population in the East, in Greece, in Rome, Africa and South America.”²⁹

²⁵ Ibid. p. 177.

²⁶ Ibid.

²⁷ Ibid., p. 178.

²⁸ Ibid.

UFOs and SciFi: instruments of Illuminati propaganda

R

René Guénon explains how the counter-initiatory forces use the traditional vestiges and other components (like inferior psychical elements) to their advantage. In many cases, the activity of the counter-initiatory forces are well hidden, and normal people don't notice it in plain view. This activity develops in the subtle domain, being an activity of suggestion aiming at modifying the mentality of human society. There are circumstances when the effects of the counter-initiatory activity are very visible, and a notorious example is the "SciFi phenomenon." This phenomenon, which is in fashion even today, has many faces, all of them having as an objective to influence people's mentality and manipulate the crowd. Reading SciFi "literature" or watching SciFi movies, the modern individuals receive anti-traditional suggestions regarding what to eat, how to behave, etc. Yet this was just a trivial facet, even though not negligible. The main attack is directed towards the religious domain. The counter-initiatory forces have no access to the spiritual domain, but they can corrupt "beliefs" and "views" in many ways. The SciFi phenomenon contained an aggressive component—a theory that explained all religious "myths" of gods would be considered as extraterrestrial visitors. There was a double purpose for that. First, the religious tradition became a collection of legends; second, the legends were an illustration of some very materialistic facts. The reason why such a theory could be accepted by some was that the intellectual level of the majority of modern individuals is low, and for decades the public at large accepted all the scientific hypotheses and theories as realities and proven facts. Another SciFi component, the so-called "literature," tried to replace the traditional vestiges represented by myths and fairy tales (those that remained uncorrupted by the Christian religion), supplying a mockery of pseudotaes and pseudo-initiatory voyages; all the SciFi tales are profoundly materialistic—the initiatory and postmortem voyages being substituted with corporeal interplanetary trips. Also, especially present in SciFi movies, with a large young audience that promoted a type of hostile alien having as objective of the domination of the terrestrial world, to manipulate people so they are under constant fear.

In the past, there was "the yellow danger," then the "Communist danger," and, with the SciFi phenomenon, "the extraterrestrial danger" was born. There is no difficulty in seeing that the same scenario was used against Masonry and the Templars, in connection to conspiracy theory. And to

enhance the credibility of this SciFi phenomenon, a materialistic component was strongly advertised—the UFOs. This last element was in concert with the mechanistic and corporeal views of the modern world, and helped in influencing the acceptance of the new technologies as beneficial, and indispensable for a decent life. Finally, the SciFi phenomenon has another hidden reason to exist. Being open to the public at large and having a materialistic character, it was used to help the “solidification” of the modern mentality, yet, as Guénon said, after this phase there is another one, more dangerous. Due to its superficial and materialistic characteristics, the SciFi phenomenon was expendable and it was used to create the illusion of credibility for its critics.³⁰

²⁹ Ibid., p. 179.

The best example is Carl Jung, who wrote the book *A Modern Myth*, in which he reinterpreted the UFO problem from a psychoanalytical perspective. We can see here two anti-traditional currents opposing each other, yet the subtle idea was to make one of the theories more trustworthy (and its author, in this case, Jung). In 1979, Jean Robin published a book about UFOs.³¹ Robin wrote a year earlier, in 1978, René Guénon, *Témoin de la Tradition*, a work that consecrated him as a “guénonian.” In fact, for some, Jean Robin is a suspicious author who cannot be trusted, and some people considered him even as anti-traditional and an instrument of the counter-initiatory forces of the New World Order. However, Robin tries to prove that UFOs represent a pseudo-religion and are part of the last phase, the pseudo-spiritual, a point of view I support, but Robin thinks the majority of the world’s population are UFO “believers,” which, of course, is not the case. The UFO phenomenon in the eyes of the majority of the world population is however a materialistic one, and is part of this age of superficiality and confusion. For this reason we need to analyze more deeply the phenomena, using the esoteric point of view typical of the Illuminati network in order to have a real understanding of it.

Confessions of a Pilgrim: Paulo Coelho

W

ikipedia describes Paulo Coelho (FIG. 125) in this way : “Paulo Coelho de Souza (born August 24, 1947) is a Brazilian lyricist and novelist. He is the recipient of numerous international awards, amongst them the Crystal Award by the World Economic Forum. His novel *The Alchemist* has been translated into 81 languages. According to *The Washington Post*, Paulo

Coelho has sold an estimated 350 million books and is the all-time bestselling Portuguese-language author.”³² In a 1999 interview with the journalist Juan Arias, the famous writer Paulo Coelho

stated : “For me, the greatest danger in the spiritual quest are the gurus, the masters, fundamentalism ... the globalization of the spiritual quest.”³³ Except that Coelho himself has created in recent years a sort of virtual pseudo-religion based on his books. Just check out his booklet *Manual of the Warrior of Light*, and the many inconsistencies of the Brazilian writer become evident to the initiated eye. Yet, as the same Arias points out in the introduction to his long interview, Coelho is not only a novelist, but he is an eclectic and emblematic character, who lived with passion the opposite extremes that life offers us. So almost all of his novels have an autobiographical core: the psychiatric hospital, prison, kidnapping, initiation, conversion to Catholicism. The transition from his

30 Volume 2 Number 5-6 ORIENS June, 2005.

31 See. Jean Robin, *Les Objets volants non identifiés ou la Grande parodie*, (Paris, FR: Éditions de la Maisnie, 1979).

32 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Paulo_Coelho † Archived 11th January, 2017.

33 Arias Juan, *Paulo Coelho: le confessioni di un pellegrino.*, (Milan, IT: Bompiani, 2000) p. 29.

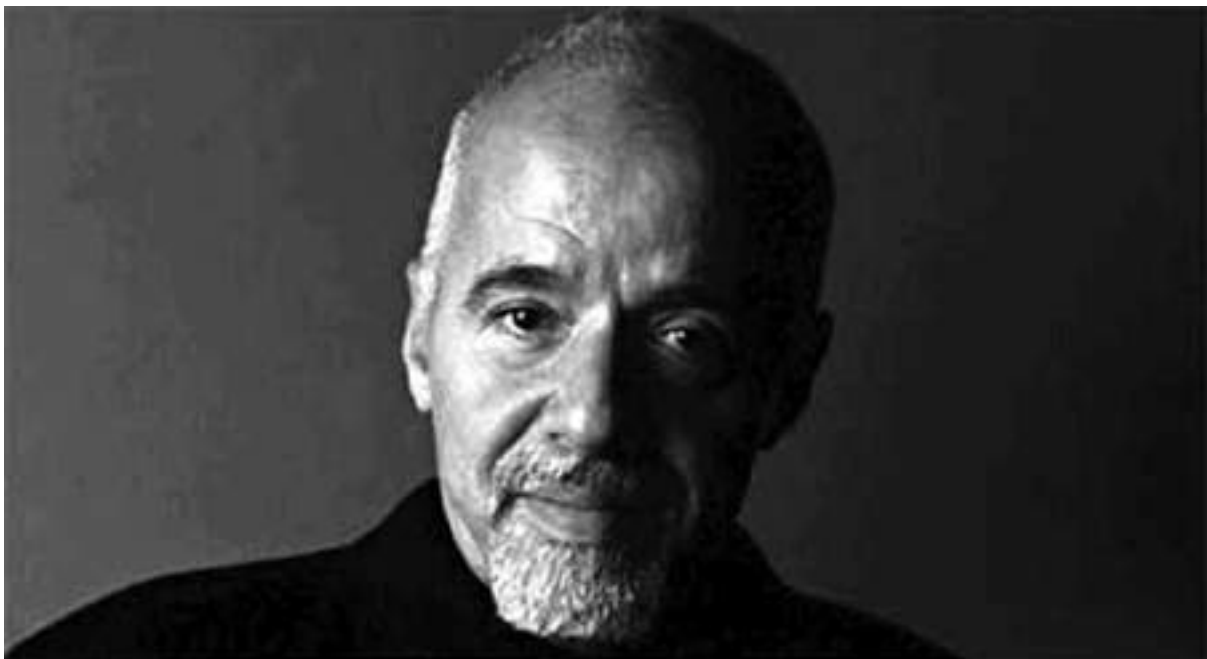


FIG. 125 – The best-selling Brazilian writer Paulo Coelho.

early Jesuit education to atheism, then to magic, and the return to Catholicism rests on his unusual spiritual quest. However, the occult seems to pull the strings of his journey. From his experience in a “Satanic” cult (the O.T.O.) to his “rebirth” within Christianity, Coelho admits that he has

never sought balance, a real harmony in his life, but he has been living in an “extreme” modality.

This is the exact opposite of the traditional path of an initiate: “In my life I have never tried harmony. I believe that life ends when you stop struggling and you say, ‘Now I got it.’ So that would be happiness, which I do not like nor do I try.” The extreme negative led him on the path of magic, first by joining the O.T.O. Here he hit bottom, he sunk into the abyss of evil, but as Dostoevsky’s hero, he rose up again. However something remains of his Jesuit formation of those teachings and practices. Coelho talks about his experience as follows, starting from his education in a Jesuit boarding school: “My training was Jesuit, a formation that gives me a certain concept of God. For me—I do not know for others—has been a rather negative experience: it was at a Jesuit college that I lost the faith of my childhood. Trying to import a faith is the best way to bring rebellion and make you move to the other side.” Coelho for this is far from the “innocent figure”—a manipulator of consciences and his education by the Jesuits makes us understand a lot about his perverse psychology and contradictions of his being. Religion imposed by the Jesuits led him as a young man to seek shelter in Marxist literature, but Coelho ends in a clear Theosophical matrix hippie movement that for many unfortunately became the antechamber of occultism and Satanism: “I was attracted to the world of spirituality and was looking for the distant experiences, because I had not found any belief in religious training sets. I turned to Indian cosmology, in which I forcefully entered. I began to recite the mantra, doing yoga and meditation, to take care of everything related to Eastern spirituality.” The thirst for spirituality led him to attend, “many masters, many sects, many philosophies, until it came a time which my extreme value has led me to seek something stronger, that is to the left of the left in the spiritual quest.”³⁴

From here, the road to black magic is short. Paulo Coelho comes into contact with a sect (which is not explicitly named) whose teacher offers him “three or four books” by ³⁴ I Maestri Invisibili del Nuovo Ordine Mondiale, *Ibid.*, p. 126-127.

Aleister Crowley. The thought of the magician fascinates him —the same Coelho admits that one of the reasons why he had approached the Left Hand (and to red tantric magic,) was sex, and his desire to “seduce women.” Indeed, about this inspiration on the Thelemic sect he says: “Everyone could join. I remember that there was a total sexual freedom, of

thought, of everything, even of oppression. It was to bring the experience of power to its fullest extent.” The sect in question is said to be more dangerous than any other magical movement or Satanic sect, including the Church of Satan, as they “had a more philosophical sect, more structured, more dangerous in its roots. In it they celebrated conventional rites of magic, but that was the realm of pure power. Sometimes we call evil with very concrete results, but nothing has ever been like that black that has invaded my home.”³⁵

Aside from the obvious clues that may lead to speculation that the sect in question is the O.T.O., the same Paolo Coelho confirmed it in the summer of 2012 in an interview with the German newspaper Sueddeutsche Zeitung Magazine, where he admitted that he entered in 1972, the Brazilian section of the O.T.O. with the initiatory name Luz Eterna:³⁶

SZ : The most bizarre phase in your life began in 1969. You became engaged in occultism, sorcery and satanism and devoured huge tomes on UFOs, vampires, pentagrams and astrological systems. You wrote in your diary: “Immersing myself into black magic is the only way out from desperation and depression for me.”

PC: I remember writing this but I am not the same person that wrote it. The reasons that led me to black magic are encapsulated in my past.

SZ: In 1972, you became the member named Luz Eterna of the Satanic sect of the O.T.O., the order of the Oriental Templars, of which British Aleister Crowley was the chief theorist. One of the followers of the “Great Beast,” as Crowley called himself, was Charles Manson, who ordered the killing by gunfire, knifing and clubbing of four people in movie director Roman Polanski’s house.

PC: The dictums of this organization are bordering on spiritual fascism. It’s all about the experience of power to the most extreme. When you are a member of the chosen few, you are freed of all ethical codes and can do whatever you want—even if you want to be a monster. When I realized that the O.T.O. will lead me into the abyss, I quit and severed every contact. I was nearly dead spiritually, but I had understood that one needs to have an ethical code to live.

SZ: You say that the O.T.O. is “worse than Satanism.” Can you attest any

specific practices?

PC: I do not like the word Satanism. It sounds like a cheap Hollywood horror movie to me. In the O.T.O. there were no babies sacrificed, but we practiced black magic and worked with powers that I will not disclose. I have no interest to excite curiosity for this organization because this could be mistaken for promotion. That's why I declined to speak of the O.T.O. by its official name publicly for so many years, and have always referred to it as "the Society for the advent of the Apocalypse."

SZ: You told your biographer Fernando Morais that four days after you joined the O.T.O. you encountered Satan. Morais writes: "Coelho noticed the smell of death in his apartment and dark fog, as if the sun had suddenly gone."

PC: Stop it! I do not wanna talk about this any longer.

35 Ibid., p. 127.

SZ : Is it true that you have written a 600-page manuscript about your experiences? PC: This is true, but my present wife advised me to destroy it, and I have done so.

Here Coelho refuses to repeat to the German newspaper what he had confessed to Arias, about the most tragic moment within the Illuminati sect, where he lived among the real presence of evil. It was after two years of membership that one day in 1974, while he was home alone, Coelho began to see only darkness around him: "It was very early, and as I told you, I began to see all black; I had the feeling that I would be dead. It was a very real black, physical, visible. It was not my imagination, it was something tangible. Like I said, my first impression is that I was going to die. ... It was as if suddenly this candle began to make smoke, and the smoke began to invade the house, it was like a very black smoke densification that prevented me to see for a moment, but above all I sank into a panic ... Perhaps the worst part was a series of noises that I can not describe accompanying the formation of the black smoke." The reaction was devastating. darkness enveloped Coelho who believed he was about to die: "I collapsed in panic, because that phenomenon testified to the presence of evil." Coelho understood that any technique or subterfuge to escape the darkness did not work, Coelho decided to go to a church but "some sort of force prevented me from leaving the house and I felt very powerful feelings of impending doom. At that moment came the woman I

knew then, who belonged to the sect. She had just lived through the black experience. And, little by little, we learned that all the followers were experiencing the same thing ... The presence of evil was something visible and tangible. It was as if the evil said, you called me, here I am.”³⁷

Later, Coelho relived those two years in the O.T.O in a manuscript of six hundred pages, however, his wife Cristina advised him not to publish it and to destroy it. The autobiography also reported of musical activities with the late Raul Seixas Brazilian rock composer, singer, and songwriter who, like Coelho, was introduced to the O.T.O. He writes, “The two friends decided to put their music ‘to the service of the secret society’ ... The verses of the songs contained in principle the sect statements, perceptible in a very subliminal way. There were totally technical mantras, precise, perfect. Because evil is really something true.”³⁸ Later, in the Netherlands, Paulo Coelho came into contact with a person, the “J” character in the books *The Pilgrimage*, *The Valkyries* and *Aleph*, mentioned in the dedication of *The Alchemist*. “A. J. the alchemist, who knows and uses the secrets of the Great Work” mentioned in the online version of *Warrior of Light* that has changed his life and brought him back to Christianity. In *The Pilgrimage* he says he became a member of a Catholic Masonic group called RAM (Regnus Agnus Mundi),³⁹ with J. as his Master. The problem is that this Latin acronym (i.e. RAM) makes no sense literally as “Regnus” for example does not exist as a word, it should be “Regnum” and no groups or spiritual movements seem to have ever used this denomination. In addition to this anomaly, which does not necessarily imply the non-existence of the group (the author could have made use of a pseudonym to maintain secrecy about the real Order), the characteristics described by the same Coelho are a hodgepodge of New Age and pseudoMasonic beliefs, that confuse rather than clarify the ideas on the origin of RAM and its possible actions. It was further proposed in an interpretation of RAM that R stands for “Rigor,” A for “Amor” (that means love), and M for “Mercy.” In the Catholic Church, however, there is no order or movement like that. The popular Catholic site www.cattoliciromani.com specified that: “During the trip [to Santiago] Paulo Coelho faces several trials, and to overcome them, a certain Petrus presents him with exercises that are part of the rituals of the Tradition. Some rituals are shocking, because it is pure spiritualism. In the book we find some dangerous and absurd teachings on the devil and evil spirits.”⁴⁰

³⁷ Sueddeutsche Zeitung Magazin, 17th of August, 2012. ³⁸ Arias Juan, *Ibid.*, p. 130.

Coelho's "Rituals of the Tradition" are presented in the wake of counter-initiation and spiritism. In the interview with Arias, Coelho said that "after having completed the Camino de Santiago starting in France (the most powerful experience of my life), I decided to follow the RAM tradition—a very ancient spiritual tradition, born five hundred years ago within the Catholic Church that I belong to with another four disciples—it is known as the 'feminine way.' Some call this the 'path of Rome' its purpose is to reveal the feminine side of our personality. ... The book contains numerous references to NeoSpiritualism and occultism and is therefore more close to the New Age genre than traditional Christian literature."⁴¹ The novel begins with the ceremony where the Master of the Order of RAM is crowned, resulting in the delivery of a new sword, replacing the old woman who had accompanied him to overcome all the trials that had brought him here. The ceremony is interrupted abruptly when Coelho holds his hands out to receive the sword from the Master. The Master makes it clear to him that his experience should have taught him that during the ceremony he should have actually refused the sword. That gesture, in fact, indicates the presence of "impurities" in the heart and mind of the apprentice. To achieve the sword he is ordered to resume the path of tradition, following the Camino de Santiago, also known by the English name Way of St. James. Along that path, among the simple and overcoming of obstacles difficult for people (which correspond to the sins of greed, pride and fascination, found in the wonders with which Coelho has sinned during the ceremony), he should have found the Sword waiting for him at a certain point, at a certain date and time, which has been in the meantime handed over to his wife, that he could not touch without the Master's order. During the trip Coelho is joined by a guide, Petrus, a character who has already completed the walk with the same mission. During the trip Paulo Coelho will face The Dog, that is, the incarnation of the devil, and will have to defeat it. To help him in this quest there will be some exercises taught by the guide, which is part of the rituals of the Tradition. Among these teachings given to him by Petrus we find, as we advance, some occult practices: among them the evocation of the Messenger, or Daimon or "personal demon" that everyone has by his side, opposite to the Guardian Angel. We will see later how the Daimon has nothing in common with the Socratic/Platonic expressed in the myth of Er. Finally, you can not even compare it to the Daimon widely described by Jungian analyst James Hillman or the fictional one and esoteric one presented by Philip Pullman, that we find in the trilogy His Dark Materials.

Although the description of the Messenger appears to refer to the philosophical concept of Daimon, the Camino de Santiago description should cause us to compare it, if anything, to the angel Uriel evoked by the Elizabethan Era alchemist and Illuminati John Dee (1527 – 1608), a key figure in the occult world of the Illuminati that I have widely described in Volume 1 of my Confessions. Even the summoning system that Petrus teaches Coelho fits into typical practice of ceremonial magic of the Golden Dawn, which resumed the Enochian magical system developed by Edward Dee and Kelley. Before teaching the traveling companion the practice of evocation, Petrus explains the need for an initiate to come to terms with this “demon” that paves the way for an interpretation far from Christian teachings contained in the novel. It seems Coelho has never abandoned magical practices and the occult, despite the fact he left the O.T.O. So Petrus says: “To fight the good

40 Ibid., p. 128.

41 See Paolo Coelho, *Il cammino di Santiago*, (Milan, IT: Bombiani, 2001, original title: *O Diário de Um Mago*, 1987), p. 68.

fight we need help. We need friends and, when they are not close, we must transform the loneliness to our revised main weapon. Everything around us has to help us take those steps which bring us closer to our goal. Everything has to be a personal manifestation of our will to win the Good Fight. Without this—without understanding that we need everyone and everything we will be only arrogant warriors. And, finally, our arrogance will lead us to defeat, because being so confident with ourselves we do not see the traps on the battlefield path.” He introduced the need to ally with “everything that surrounds us.” Petrus continued: “In addition to the physical forces that surround us and help us, next to us exist in spiritual form two main spiritual forces, an angel and a devil. The angel always protects us—and it is a divine gift and is not necessary to invoke it. ... Even the devil is an angel: but it is a free force, rebellious. I prefer to call it ‘Messenger,’ since it is the main connecting link between you and the world. In ancient times it was represented by Mercury, as Hermes, the messenger of the gods. Its implementation is limited to the material plane. It is present in the gold of the Church, because gold comes from the earth, and this is His domain. It is present in our work and in our relationship with money. When we let him free, it tends to disperse. When we exorcise, we lose all its profitable teachings, since he knows a lot of the world and of men. When we are fascinated by its power, he possesses us, away from the Good Fight.”⁴² These words are part of his first book, *O diário de um mago* (1987), which was published in English as *The Diary of a Magus* in

1992 and was reissued as *The Pilgrimage* in 1995. I translated it myself from the Italian version so I hope Coelho will be satisfied, but of course I invite the interested parties to check the official English translation for a more in-depth look at his work.

Petrus then explains to Coelho, the apprentice, that “the only way to cope with the Messenger is to accept him as a friend. Listening to his advice, asking for his help when needed, but never allowing him to dictate the rules.”⁴³

Petrus distinguishes five fundamental points:

- 1) The Guardian Angel should not be evoked because there is no need. From here the evidence that the author has awareness that whatever evoked entity is not angelic but rather “demonic.”
- 2) It is accredited by the fact that the Messenger is actually a “personal demon” whose jurisdiction is limited to the material plane. No coincidence that Satan is called the “prince of this world,” i.e. the material sphere.
- 3) It follows that Petrus Coelho teaches how to evoke the devil to ask some practical help or advice and teachings that can help him realize the material plane. To transpose this is the typical “pact with the devil:” the initiate must in fact compromise with his personal demon king to receive tips and benefits on the material plane. The demon / dragon / shadow, in fact, is not “tamed” but is evoked to become a “permanent presence” alongside the initiate in order to advise him in practical life choices.
- 4) Petrus compares the messenger to Hermes. As we have seen, however, Hermes also embodies the characteristics of the Divine Trickster, and as such is a trickster, a Deceiver. As such mind manipulates and systematically deceived men. Coelho definitely knows the characteristics of the trickster as he quotes from his initial note on the book from the works of Castaneda.

⁴² Ibid., p. 69. ⁴³ Ibid.

SIGILLVM DEI; ÆMÆTH: EMETH

transcription:

DEI

ⲉⲙⲉⲧⲏⲟⲩ } *secretum*



FIG. 126 – Reproduction of Sigillum Emeth, the legendary “Hand of Glory” made by the alchemist John Dee, which would be lost immediately after his death. An object with the same name belonged to Edward Kelley, and is now preserved in the British Museum. Kelley claimed to have received it from the hands of the angel Uriel in person and thanks to it, found it was possible to communicate with the spirits.

5) The vision and “philosophical” teachings of Petrus partly correspond to the arcane figure of the Chariot in the Tarot, a charioteer inspired by the myth of Plato’s Phaedrus content. The tarot blade represents a definite stage of apprenticeship: the initiate has come to know and to distinguish the Good (white horse) from Male (black horse) and to drive his chariot he does not even need to hold the reins. The mystery in question, however, refers to an explicitly ethical level. The initiate in the Camino de Santiago, however, distinguishes between good and evil, angel and devil, decides for practical interest, economic and social, to come to terms with the second,

conscious of the dangers that can arise from this relationship. ⁴⁴

The question, however, refers to an explicitly ethical level. The initiate in the Camino de Santiago distinguishes between good and evil, angel and devil, and eventually decides for practical, economic and social interest, to come to terms with the second—conscious of the dangers that can arise from this dangerous relationship. Independent of the “moral” teaching that can be attributed to Coelho, it is clear that you are not within the Christian tradition, but, on the contrary, in a magical-occult arena that draws from the Enochian magical system devised and practiced by Illuminati sects like the O.T.O. Finally, in the Camino de Santiago we also find a profound contradiction, because Petrus claims that all these occult teachings may simply be learned by any ordinary person, in their every day life: “The extraordinary lies in the Way of the common people.” However in the book the members of RAM need these occult rituals for their “illuminations” just like in any other Illuminati sect, and these indications are supplied indirectly to the readers so they can practice them with no proper initiation. It definitely seems like a dead end road dictated by the usual sect of Illuminati or pseudo ones manipulating every side of contemporary culture.

People became interested in Enochian Magic in 1912, when Aleister Crowley published the highly successful book called *The Equinox*. The Enochian system was codified in the Renaissance by John Dee and his aide and medium Edward Kelley, (FIG. 126) reworked in a systematic way by Samuel Liddell MacGregor Mathers, and then used and abused by Crowley, who wanted so desperately to contact the Secret Chiefs of the Illuminati. 1582 was the year that saw the key event in the life of John Dee: the meeting with Edward Kelley, a seer with a dark past, who Aleister Crowley claimed to be the reincarnation. It was said that Kelley was accustomed to black magic, and thus began a long collaboration that was the cause of the misfortunes of Dee, who then progressively fell into the hell of necromancy. Dee took on Kelley as a full-time psychic, and charged a fee of 50 pounds a year, an enormous amount for its time. These two key figures in the history of occultism are detailed in various aspects in Chapter 6 of Volume I of my *Confessions*.

⁴⁴ L. Zagami, E. Perrucchiotti, *Ibid.*, p. 129.

From Zecharia Sitchin to Satanism in the Vatican
T

he task of Kelley was to gaze into the stone that he said the angel Uriel had given to Dee, describing what he saw inside. Sometimes a spirit came out of the stone, speaking or issuing prophecies. The angels had taught him their alphabet, Kelley said was called Enochian (corresponding to the language that was spoken by Adam in the Garden of Eden, before the Fall, a language with its own grammar and syntax of “alien” origin, or at least extradimensional). There are a total of nineteen “Call” or “keys”—the “calls” were also dictated upside down. The reason for this complicated procedure is that a direct communication with the entities in question would be too powerful and would evoke forces that the two magicians would not have been able to command. The Enochian magic used by the two, derives its name from the biblical patriarch Enoch. This character derived from two important apocryphal books: the Book of Enoch and The Book of the Secrets of Enoch. The Jewish Kabbalah is also associated with the superimposed complex figure of the Archangel Metatron. Taken up into heaven by God’s will, Enoch became an extraordinary angel called Metatron, inaugurating his ascent to the sky. The figure of Enoch undoubtedly hides many mysteries, and like every mystery has been variously studied and interpreted not only by religious historians, philologists, hermeneutics, but also by kabbalists, occultists, and in recent decades by lovers of ufology. Erich Von Daniken is seen as the first man “astronaut” led by the angels/extraterrestrials in the universe, and in the fall of vigilant angels told in the Book of Enoch. In this version “God” would then lead Enoch to heaven aboard a chariot of fire which, as in the case of Ezekiel’s vision, would be nothing but an alien spacecraft.

As shown by Jean-Bruno Renard, sociologist at the University of Montpellier, this thesis, later reworked by Zecharia Sitchin (1920 – 2010), and in Italy to a lesser extent by the translator Mauro Biglino, belongs to a UFO trend that intends to unveil the supposed “true” meaning of the ancient religious scriptures, whether Egyptian, Sumerian, Indian, or, more often, biblical, showing for example that the great civilizations have come from space, or that men were not created by God, but by extraterrestrials (in Hebrew *elohim*, the gods)—a view that, apart from its sci-fi charm, does often flatten the religious scope, supporting at times relativism and growing individualism.

I think these theories unfold on television thanks to what has become a kind of important sector of the media industry promoted by the elite, to install new elements in the collective conscious. They are used to

somehow break down barriers of superstition and ignorance, in a manner certainly more immediate and direct than a book. You can also find sometimes in addition to the usual unfounded theories, the great truths of our Age, otherwise ignored by the official version of events perpetrated by academics. We now need to understand what these beings really are, these extra-dimensional entities, with a serious and more rigorous approach, involving as much as possible the different elements from the religious, scientific, Masonic, and occult sector. Unfortunately, today the prevailing approach in the media, appears to be the result of New Age brainwashing, in which there is not a very specific form of religion, nor a concept or objective of the transcendental deity, but a divine abstract, interior to the individual who lives it and experiences it, in different ways than other people. The individual is encouraged to implement especially the “temple” of the self, the crucial process of transformation of one’s consciousness, one’s self, corresponding with the ability to “create your own reality,” while the saving process is a necessarily psychological process, an inner journey into the psyche. One of the constituent elements of the New Age of the Illuminati is a pantheism which results in the rejection of a creator God, personal, transcendental cosmos, in favor of an ultimate reality, called various things, that appears as Mind, Energy, Life.

New Age seemingly presents all religions as equally effective in the pursuit of happiness, but then, in practice, denies all judgments outdated, compared to its message and the advent of the so-called “New Age.” Everyone thinks that thanks to their eventual “Gnosis” (the highest and perfect form of enlightened knowledge), that leads to the discovery of the Self, you can regain possession of your true nature, tuning in with your own kind, living in harmony with the cosmos, loving, etc., etc. This is the mantra of the New Agers, but at the same time they are willing slaves to the New World Order and a “religion,” without God and the Church, a “religion” with no afterlife and without judgment. No one can be held responsible for the harm done to others, because evil, in fact, does not exist for them, but it coincides with the ignorance that surrounds the human mind as to its true nature of divine origin. It is the illusion of being able to make man god of himself, an idea that I also demonstrated in previous volumes, is one of the foundations of the high degrees of one of the darker para-Masonic Illuminati cults of today, the Ordo Templi Orientis. They gradually deleted the philosophical, religious and esoteric sense of Jewish mysticism and the moral teaching of some biblical passages, and what remains in the end is a cosmos without God, but inhabited by

extraterrestrial creatures where these “gentlemen of the New Age ” create the future of man in a test tube. But in reality a series of question arises, if the aliens have created man to serve and adore them, then who created these aliens? Other even more powerful aliens? This reasoning makes us understand that this theme is exploited beyond measure by the New Age, to thus give rise to an atheistic society without God.

Zecharia Sitchin was a brilliant author and researcher, but his *The Lost Book of Enki; Memories of an Extra-Terrestrial God*, unfortunately is quoted today as a source of inspiration by numerous Satanic sects, when in fact Sitchin, in the last period of his life, was in an intense relationship with Christianity and the Vatican through Father Corrado Balducci, (FIG. 127) a privileged relationship that also saw the direct involvement of his dear friend Gianmario Ferramonti, and people close to Count Licio Gelli and the famous P2 lodge. Years ago, I spoke publicly of the relationship between Sitchin and the Vatican, and the possibility something more deep or sinister was hidden. I also said in my famous interview to Project Camelot, I could not bring at that time any evidence to the public of my assertion and did not speak further. I have finally managed to materialize the evidence of what I said years ago, with an exceptional direct witness of those events. On the 2nd of December, 2015, I brought to the attention of documentary makers of GenSix Productions, Gianmario Ferramonti, which in turn has presented numerous photos to support his claims. Photos which I partly publish in this book (FIGS. 128, 129, 130) to show that he actually met with Sitchin on several occasions, giving a crucial and credible testimony to understand the link between Sitchin, Balducci and the Vatican. In December 2015, I was therefore able to convince Ferramonti to release this historic interview to documentary producer Steve Quayle, released later in June of 2016, under the appropriate title *The Unholy See*, conducted by Timothy Alberino. (FIG. 131) A journalistic scoop whose importance has perhaps been underestimated by GenSix Productions. Gianmario Ferramonti is a wellknown Italian politician close to the Donald Trump staff, (FIG. 132) tied for years to the international world of Intelligence, and was in this case the messenger chosen by his old friend Zecharia Sitchin. And even if Sitchin remains for most academics a charlatan or at least a dubious source, the Vatican thought otherwise. Speculation on Sitchin, based on his own interpretation of the Sumerian texts, are in fact considered pseudo-science and pseudo-history by the scientific community, rejected by ordinary scientists, historians and academics. I wonder, why was the Vatican so interested in

the work of Sitchin? And why did they want to involve him in a secret project with Monsignor Corrado Balducci, even giving him, as admitted by Gianmario Ferramonti in front of the cameras of GenSix Productions, boxes fuelled with top secret material probably of an alien nature, hidden in the infamous underground vaults of the Vatican. These revelations and also the visit I made with the American TV crew and Alberino right into the heart of the Vatican, which included the headquarters of the Jesuits in Borgo Santo Spirito, but also the Piazza Vittorio Magical Door—known as an extradimensional portal, have contributed to a great documentary, but certainly have created a few problems to the documentarist in question on their return to the States. Let me begin at the beginning of this story.

One day the staff of InfoWars contacted me because of the interests of Christian documentary filmmakers GenSix Productions to my story and my books, which had just been released in the States. Strangely enough, I had never been invited to appear in this information network which portrays alternative flavor “Christian” gospel, so I was amazed by the fact they wanted to see me in Rome, with their team that had already been filming for a couple of weeks around Europe. This filming in various locations was part of a larger project that also included Malta and Sardinia, as well as Rome, where they wanted to meet me and some of my close contacts. The True Legends Documentary series is actually a series of documentaries created in the USA by Steve Quayle and conducted in the field, around the world by Timothy Alberino. However, the brief adventure in Rome with GenSix Productions and Timothy Alberino, originally part of a project focusing on certain mysteries hidden by the Vatican as part of a supposed research on the giant bones, turned instead to something more ambitious entitled “Unholy See.” In this documentary they for the first time, filmed the place where the Vatican holds their Black Masses, which is the church of San Lorenzo in Piscibus, a mysterious place located in the Borgo area near St. Peter’s Square. It’s inconspicuous as to not attract attention, between two buildings of the twentieth century, on the southern side of Via della Conciliazione, and Piazza Pio XII, with the apse seen from Borgo Santo Spirito and of course a stone’s throw from the General of the Jesuits, the infamous “Black Pope,” where the occult power of the Vatican resides. Even Pietro Orlandi, brother of Emanuela Orlandi whom I mentioned earlier, during his own research on his missing sister,



FIG. 127 – Zecharia Sitchin and Monsignor Corrado Balducci.



FIG. 128 – The well-known researcher and author Zecharia Sitchin and the Italian politician and entrepreneur Gianmario Ferramonti.

heard from various representatives of the Vatican hierarchy that this was the place where the Vatican conducts secret Black Masses under the cover of the night.

Where is the link between the Black Masses and the supposed alien

power? Well, this topic I will cover in more detail in my next book *Invisible Master*, but in the meantime we return to my strange adventure with GenSix Productions around Rome. Definitely being able to film inside the headquarters of the Jesuits was a great example of how, with a little strategy, you can safely bypass the tight security of the most powerful Intelligence service in the

world —The Jesuits! However, another place that surprised the crew of *True Legends* was the *The Alchemical Door*, also known as the *Alchemy Gate* or *Magic Portal* of *Piazza Vittorio*, which is in effect a kind of “*Alchemical Stargate*,” an extradimensional portal created by the *Illuminati* of the *Golden Rosicrucian* tradition and their secret controllers, the *Jesuits*. The erudite Jesuit *Athanasius Kircher*, the creator of the first imaginary map of *Atlantis* published in his *Mundus Subterraneus* in *Amsterdam* in 1665, was active in the creation of this extradimensional portal with Italian sculptor and architect *Gian Lorenzo Bernini*, also known as *Gianlorenzo* or *Giovanni Lorenzo* (1598 – 1680). Strangely enough, *Kircher* designed the map where he oriented North down, an interesting fact, even in relation to a possible polar shift as a further reason for the disappearance of *Atlantis*. *Kircher* created this map of the mythical *Atlantis* after a visit to *Mentorella*, a place near *Rome* where years ago I went with a camera crew for a documentary transmitted by English web television *Enigma TV*.

All this brings us to speak again of *Plato*, the great philosopher who I have already spoken in the introduction of this book in relation to the myth of the *Cave*. *Plato* was actually the first to speak of the lost civilization of *Atlantis* in one of his works. *Plato* writes, “Before that narrow passage called the *Pillars of Hercules*, there was an island. And this island was larger than *Libya* and *Asia* together, and from it you could move on to other islands, and from these to the mainland opposite. ... In later times, ... earthquakes and extraordinary cataclysms followed, in the space of one day and a bad night ... all in mass sank beneath the earth, and the island of *Atlantis* similarly swallowed by the sea disappeared.”

We hope we do not end up the same way, disappearing from the face of the earth, swallowed by the seas for tampering with the mood of our creators. Recall that the *Atlantean* civilization had become a rich and powerful monarchy, it was an island divided into ten zones, each was governed by the son of *Poseidon* and his descendants. Basically a

civilization once again dominated in all respects by the usual demigod aliens, who were however not hiding in disguise as they do today, amongst the earth's aristocratic bloodlines, but ruled this planet openly and at times ruthlessly. This still happened at the time of the pharaohs in Ancient Egypt, until the arrival of the Roman Empire, with the Caesar-Cleopatra alliance and the result of this union called Caesarion that ended this tradition. This



FIG. 129 – Zecharia Sitchin and Gianmario Ferramonti photographed while having dinner.

almost forgotten figure (i.e. Cesarion) was the last Pharaoh of Egypt, and the final member of the Ptolemaic dynasty of Egypt. He reigned jointly with his mother Cleopatra VII of Egypt, and he held the position of sole ruler between the death of Cleopatra and the time when his death was ordered by Octavian, who then became the Roman emperor Augustus.

Going back to Atlantis, initially, the demigods of Atlantis set up a wise and just government, but unfortunately living with mortals corrupted them to the point that Zeus was forced to intervene, sinking the island, and at that point a handful of survivors found themselves having to rebuild past civilizations hoping it will work out better. It never happened and every time terrestrial empires reach the pinnacle of their success, somehow they inevitably plunge, even if only metaphorically, as our present society is on the brink of the end. Since its supposed elite, while descending from the gods (as the tradition of the Illuminati mystery schools teach) has become

corrupted to the point of not respecting the criteria and laws of the cosmos, which will lead inevitably to self-destruction over and over again. Let us remember that what Plato describes in *Timaeus* as the island of Atlantis, which was a little larger than Libya (North Africa) and Asia (Anatolia) put together. It's like the possible disappearance one day of the entire state of California, or the entire eastern coast of the United States. Remember that if, for example, the super volcano Yellowstone, a subject of numerous and extensive studies in recent years pointing in this direction, ever erupted, it would implement the same massive change and destruction that happened in Atlantis. According to scientists, volcanoes of this power are real time bombs ready to explode at any time, with all the dramatic consequences that they leave behind. However when I speak of "gods" some "Christian" readers will be turning up their nose for sure, but remember that the gods are nothing more than the angels and demons of Judeo-Christian Tradition seen from a different viewpoint, maybe at times a more human one, which is good, as we are bound to them. Or by an invisible link, and unknown to most people, but still present as an imprint in the DNA of the ruling elite that descend from them. We are basically talking about higher or lower beings who were created before us, good and evil manifestations of the one God of which we ourselves are living images in this dimensional space, which is why, for example, according to the *Zohar: The Book of Splendor*, one of the most cryptic texts of Jewish mysticism, the Kabbalists have identified as many as 72 names of God, reflected constantly in their secret tradition in the 72 Elders of the synagogue, which thus reflect the many aspects of God as they are also 72 chosen Illuminati in the Rosicrucian tradition. For Muslims, however, and their mystical brotherhoods names and emanations of God are ninety-nine and 99 Names of Allah, whose mystery of all mysteries rotates around emanation number 100. The particularly sacred values of most religions are hidden to the majority of people, known only to the highest level initiates particularly aware of their



FIG. 130 – Zecharia Sitchin and Gianmario Ferramonti during one of their many meetings for the delivery of top secret “alien” material to take to the Vatican.

long and arduous journey of learning. In the Quran it says: “The most beautiful names belong to Allah. so call on him by them; but shun such men that use profanity in his names: for what they do, they will soon be requited.” (Quran, 7: 180).

This is the End

T

he Papacy is at the center of a prophecy that mysteriously stops at the dawn of the third millennium of our era. The best-known of the prophecies concerns the Irish Bishop Malachi, who prophecied all the Roman pontiffs who would have succeeded on the throne by his time (twelfth century) to the last. Well after John Paul II (marked by the motto de Labore Solis), only two popes remain, that is what is referred to as Gloria Olivae (possibly Ratzinger) and Petrus Romanus (possibly Pope Francis). For many, including the author of this book, Pope Francis is the last Pope. It would be the end of the world as we have known it, and a new era will be born from the ashes of the old Civilization. I tend to emphasize that with Peter II, that there will not be the end of Christianity, but rather the papal monarchy, and that at the summit of the Church, there will no longer be just a man but a meeting of Illuminati, not necessarily all Christian, as the

coming “One World Religion” will change all this.

The Messiah, or Savior of the nations, is the One expected to overcome all this. “Therefore, stay awake, for you do not know on what day your Lord is coming. But know this, that if the master of the house had known in what part of the night the thief was coming, he would have stayed awake and would not have let his house be broken into. Therefore you also must be ready, for the Son of Man is coming at an hour you do not expect.” (Matthew 24:42-44 English Standard Version). But who will recognize this “Lord,” this authentic “Messiah?” I doubt that the current members of world religions, led by a Jesuit and relativistic Pope, truly want the return of a character like that, an uncomfortable enemy of the great evil that prevails and dominates in today’s society, a spiritual desert without end. However the same people, including the Jesuit Pope, are always quite ready to support the Antichrist on duty, and his minions including the United Nations and so on. The Messiah could risk His immediate end and obviously the persecution of His followers, as well as his family if detected before His time.

Jesus will then come like a thief in the night? Yes, probably, but not for saints but for sinners; not for the children of God but for the children of the devil; not for those in the light, but for those who are in darkness still in search of him. For this it is what the apostle Paul explains when he said to the Saints in Thessalonica: “Now, brothers and sisters, about times and dates we do not need to write to you, for you know very well that the day of the Lord will come like a thief in the night.” (1 Thessalonians 5:1-2 New International Version).

And although I am convinced that the return of the ultimate messianic figure will happen in our lifetime, the terms and manner of His return will be known only to God and to a limited circle of his initiates, who are the same ones who were with him 2,000 years ago, and as a matter of affinity prodigiously manifest themselves in this incarnation with Him, but that’s another story that I hope one day to be able to tell. Remember, also that even if we all belong to different Christian denominations, American Christianity needs to be united in their understanding of these unprecedented times.

A few months ago, in February of 2016, I received a strange email by the aforementioned Timothy Alberino which frankly left me puzzled when I initially read it:

Timothy Alberino <timothyalberino@.....> Feb 28 at 6:12 PM

To

leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

Message body

Leo,

It looks like someone may have attempted to murder my family and I last week by poisoning us while we were sleeping. I suspect it was related to the work we are doing on the Vatican. Have you heard my name or Steve Quayle's name brought up in the Vatican circles in Rome? I believe they are concerned about the content of our upcoming film ... especially the Jesuits. Let me know if you hear anything. Thanks.

Tim Alberino

So what happened to Alberino? Was it revenge by the Vatican mafia for revealing too much to the outside world? The Jesuits certainly did not appreciate my revelations to GenSix Productions, but threatening Alberino's life, and that of his family, is certainly something very serious. The day after receiving the mail above, on February 29, 2016, Timothy Alberino and his boss, Steve Quayle, were guests of a program called The Haggmann & Haggmann Report where they made some shocking revelations that confirm the contents of the email sent to me one day earlier. This is the description of the interview to Steve Quayle & Timothy Alberino—Perilous Times are Here on The Haggmann Report 02.29.16 Posted on Youtube by The Official Haggmann & Haggmann Report:

In the darkness of last Monday night into early Tuesday morning, Timothy Alberino, his wife and children nearly lost their lives as a result of an incident that remains under investigation. The specific details of this incident, until now, have been kept under wraps as the investigation by law enforcement continued. What occurred in the cold darkness of that night would not only have taken the life of a leading researcher of matters of vital importance to current happenings, but the lives of his wife and children. For a time, their lives hung perilously in the balance, except for the saving intervention of God. Anyone daring to be at the tip of the investigative spear that exposes an agenda of evil and darkness is aware of the perils of such activities, and accepts those perils. Many have come before and met their fates as casualties in a battle between good and evil, light and darkness. It is becoming more obvious today than ever before

that the enemies of truth care nothing about the collateral damage of the physical and spiritual war in which we fight. It is no longer the soldiers of truth who are at risk, but their families as well. When evil is about to be exposed, the purveyors of darkness will stop at nothing to keep their evil deeds hidden. A child, a wife, a mother, or anyone in the way are considered expendable. The only recourse for the safety of the truth warrior is to expose the evil deeds with as

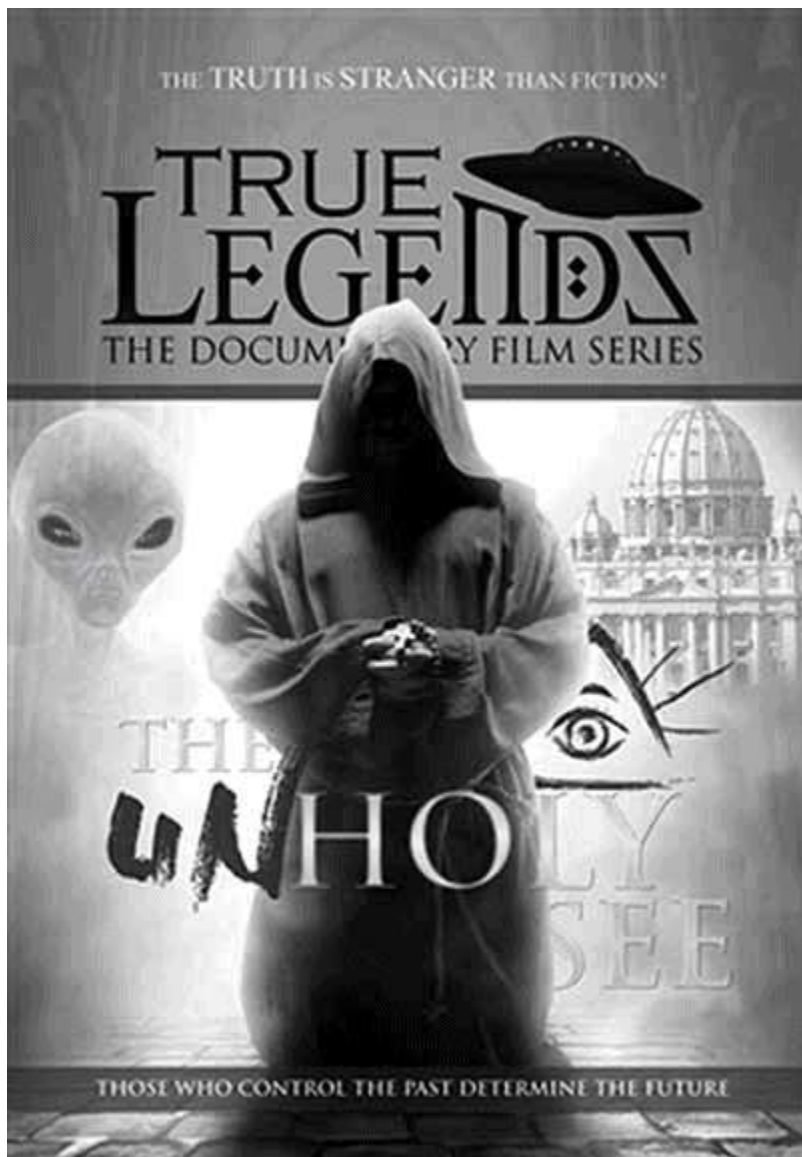


FIG. 131 – Cover of True Legends video The Unholy See released in June, 2016.

much detail as permissible, but not so much as to compromise the official investigation as well as a concurrent independent investigation. It is through this narrow valley that Timothy Alberino and Steve Quayle will walk, providing details of the incident that nearly took the life of Mr. Alberino and his family. Steve Quayle and Timothy Alberino will discuss

not just the incident of last week, but the key investigations that could well be considered as motives behind such nefarious acts—including other events that appeared to culminate early last week. Following the coverage of that incident (from the remainder of the first hour through the third hour), Timothy Alberino will provide new information about his findings from his various trips to South America that includes evidence of a race of giants consistent with Biblical accounts. ... Steve Quayle will also discuss in greater depth the rise of Nazi influence that is serving as a major part of the infrastructure for the

globalists in the formation of the new World Order. Both will discuss how each topic intersects to form an ideological foundation for current events. Join Steve Quayle and Tim Alberino as they explain the strange occurrences over the last few weeks that culminated in the near death of Mr. Alberino and his entire family last week— tonight on The Hagmann & Hagmann Report, 7:00-10:00 PM ET. ⁴⁵

Something present in what became the documentary called *The Unholy See* must have truly bothered the Vatican elite, to attempt to murder poor Timothy Alberino and his family. Certainly having shown the supposed place where the Vatican has their Black Masses, which is the church of San Lorenzo in Piscibus, a little-known place a stone's throw away from Piazza San Pietro, provoked strong retaliation by the Satanic lobby in the Vatican. We should try to figure out if there are other elements in the documentary that could have led to such a bad reaction by the controllers of the New World Order. We focused also on the previously mentioned “Alchemical Door” or “Magical Door” present in Rome in the gardens of Piazza Vittorio. This little-known place where I went with Alberino and his film crew in December, 2016, is considered of great importance by the Rosicrucians and the Jesuits, and appears to be one of the leading extradimensional portals in the city of Rome. Imagine that even today, often in the middle of the night, hidden from prying eyes, prominent politicians and Church representatives gather at this place where the access is usually restricted by a gate (whose keys are always in the hands of a controller from the municipality of Rome), to perform occult rituals, at times drawing pentagrams on the grassy ground and then re

⁴⁵ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=m_O2i5XcGCU ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

moving them in the early hours of the following morning. One night, a dear friend and brother of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis, found

himself reluctantly brought there by a well-known Italian politician for a ritual devised for his re-election, attended by several personalities in the political and military world. Strangely enough, on the same day I went to the “Magical Door” to film with Timothy Alberino, I was actually featured in the Italian newspapers in connection to the Vatileaks 2 scandal. ⁴⁶ (FIG. 133)

Finally I hope that for those people who still believe that I am a “fake” or a charlatan, that the first three volumes of my Confessions, and all the work done in recent years with documentarists like Alberino or Alex Jones have been able to prove the genuinity of my persona with the evidence that I have brought forth since the start of my online Confessions in 2006.

Arcanissima

B

Before leaving my dear readers, I want to dig a little deeper into one of the biggest secrets of the Illuminati called the Arcana Arcanorum. For this reason I have found a clear and essential explanation of its mysteries and secrets, in a brief essay written by a high level French initiate named Denis LABOURE.

From Cagliostro to the ARCANA ARCANORUM

By Denis LABOURE

For years, several authors have referred to the existence of the Arcana Arcanorum. Some have done so with full reason of personal acquaintance, such as Jean Mallinger, Jean Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac-Bachelerie and Michel Monereau. Others speak without having the least idea of what it was about. In order that the apprentice mason separate the wheat from the chaff, so that he understands that the Order to which he belongs, that is really a Path, I wish to write the following overview.

In 1614, the doctor and alchemist Michael Maier (1568-1622) titled his first book Arcana Arcanissima. This work was dedicated to the English doctor William Paddy, friend of Robert Fludd. Up to the 18th century, the expression “Arcana Arcanorum” is found in Rosicrucian literature, for example in “The Secret Symbols of Altona,” published in 1785 and 1788. ‘Til the end of 18th century, the expression

46 <http://www.dagospia.com/rubrica-29/cronache/vatileaks-caciara-che-cosa-cercavano-corvi-benotti-lanino-114286.htm> † Archived 11th January, 2017.



FIG. 132 – Count Alfredo Esposito and Trump Tower resident George Lombardi, a close collaborator with President Donald J. Trump and Gianmario Ferramonti.



FIG. 133 – Article by Giacomo Amadori published by the Italian newspaper *Liberò* on the 2nd of December, 2016 about the involvement of the author in the Vatileaks 2 affair.

Arcana Arcanorum designates materials (teachings and rituals) from which Cagliostro would draw in the course of his numerous journeys amongst the initiatic Orders of Europe. His teaching do not evoke the Arcana Arcanorum, but the *Secreto Secretorum* (the Secret of Secrets), to which it is similar. Taking into account the secrecy which surrounds these practices, examination of the teachings of Cagliostro constitutes the best possible approach to the study of the contents of the Arcana Arcanorum

such as they were in this era. teachings and rituals descended from the materials are revealed at the summit of several Orders, under diverse forms, more or less complete. Remitted on October 8, 1816 to the Grand Orient of France, an abridgement of the last four degrees of the rite of Misraim are presented November 20 1816 to the five members of an examination committee. Written in Italian, it is entitled “Arcana Arcanorum.” These Arcana Arcanorum returned to Italy, about 1816, by the Joly brothers, Gabboria and Garcia who had received them in 1813. They were introduced in the Rite of Misraim, in parallel to the last four degrees, of 87e to the 90e, which didn’t until then present any operative

aspect.

More recently, practices descended from the *Arcana Arcanorum* were integrated in the fourth and last degree of the Order of Hermes Tres-Megistus (O.H.T.M.), founded in 1927 by Emile Dantinne (1884-1969), Jean Mallinger (1904-1982) and Francois Soetewey.

Up to the 18th century, the adepts meet and worked on similar concluding paths. Let us cite two circles of this type:

* the German Order of the Golden Rosy Cross of the Ancient System and above all the Order of the Initiated Brothers of Asia, on distinctly kabbalistic foundations. Cagliostro crossed Germany in 1779 where he participated in various alchemical and theurgical works in the Masonic milieu.

* the School of Naples —a city where Cagliostro stayed in 1783—heiress to Chaldean, Egyptian and Pythagorean currents. Its materials appear to have been Hebraic << Kabbalistics >> ‘til the 18th century.

These circles of adepts involved themselves in the study of three distinct domains, but in permanent interrelation, for each contributes to the realization of the other two:

A theurgic system of invocation of the Holy Guardian Angel or of a plurality of angels. The invocations of the eon guide and those of four, seven, nine angels come down to us from this time.

Practice of metallic alchemy in the laboratory. The texts that were given to me to consult, work with antimony.

Practice of internal alchemies, using the processes and substantial qualities of the physical body considered as an athanor, this “oven of constant temperature of the alchemists.” Every element, every stage of metallic alchemy finds its correspondences in the body of the adept. This affects a permanent way of Return between the exterior Work and the interior Work.

The *Arcana Arcanorum* insists on theurgy, considered as a key opening for the initiate in the way to the practice of metallic and internal alchemies to which they are only an introduction. They suggest a technique of making contact with the eon guides who relay to him the unveiled secrets of

internal alchemy.

And now let's talk about THE EVOCATION OF ANGELS:

The seventy two returned all happy, saying: "Lord, as the demons we are submitted in your name!" He said to them: "Now that I have given you the power of trampling underfoot snakes, scorpions, and all the power of the Enemy, nothing will harm you. However don't rejoice at this, that the spirits are submitted to you; but rejoice that your names are written in the heavens." Luke 9, 20.

That which is named the "first quarantine" is described in the catechism of Master of the the Egyptian Rite. There, Cagliostro reveals the means which culminates in the retirement of forty days "in order to succeed in regenerating the degenerate man." At the end of this confinement, "I Am Who I Am," words which, according to the Bible, are those of God to Moses, from the burning bush. Retiring in a three-storied pavilion called Sion, constructed according to architecturally precise prescriptions, he will deliver himself to long hours of meditation, to works having for their goal preparation of the sacred pentagon, and from the thirty third to the fortieth day will communicate with the Angels. He will have at this time acquired infinite knowledge embracing the past, the present and the future and "his power will be immense." After thirty three days, he begins to receive the favor of visible communications with the seven primordial angels and to know the seals and the numbers of these immortal Entities. "After the fortieth day, he receives the first pentagon, which is the virgin paper on which the primordial angels placed their numbers and their seals" thus that seven "secondary pentagons" on whom "only seven angels have placed its seal." By the pentagons, he "orders the immortals in the name of God" with the "effect of obliging or ordering the aerial spirits, and of doing many marvels and of miracles." This constitutes the theurgic ritual. According to Cagliostro, its goal is "obtaining the Pentagon and becoming morally perfect."

We again find the origin of such a path in the Masonic system of the Flaming Star of Tschoudi and in the rituals of the Golden Rosy Cross. The Golden Rosy Cross itself received the evocation of seven primordial angels or Holy Guardian Angel, from more ancient sources. For the evocation of the Holy Guardian Angel, the sacred magic, better known under the name of the Book of Abramelin the Mage, is an important antecedent. The books which compose the "forbidden work of Cornelius

Agrippa”—explicitly cited by Cagliostro in the first quarantine—is also of the 15th century. However, the origins of the theurgy and the evocations of the angels are more ancient. They go back also to the XV century, with the works of Pelagius, the hermit of Majorca whose *Anacrise* was republished by Robert Amadou; to the XIVE century with Pierre of Abano; to the first centuries of the Christian era with the Chaldean Oracles, assigned to a certain Julien called “the chaldean” and to his son Julien named “the theurgist.” A text such as the *Anacrise* contains many similar rites to those of Cagliostro. This remark is equally true for a grand number of rituals of the Renaissance. The expression “do many marvels and miracles” is deceptive. It appears useful that the theurgy (as the title of the first quarantine of Cagliostro specifies) serves over all to “become morally perfect.” This path rests on the classic pattern of death and of rebirth. It implies a process by which the initiate dies to the darkness in which humanity fell in order to be born again to a superior life. This “perfection” could be obtained by the performance of rites where the symbolism is present from the beginning, but is not explained and illustrated other than progressively and in sections as the candidate progresses. It is the model for the ceremonies of the Egyptian Masonry of Cagliostro which caused the birth of many so-called “Egyptian” Masonic rites. All these rites owe a good share of their rituals and doctrines to Cagliostro. For Cagliostro, a continuity existed between “Egyptian Masonry” and the theurgic rites. The first was only a preparation and a symbolic representation second. The initiate of the Egyptian rite, prepared by his Masonic work, could pass to the theurgic techniques with the feeling of natural continuity.

The relationship between the *Arcana Arcanorum* and the the Egyptian Rites are ambiguous. A rite such as Misraim was born under the form of a purely kabbalistic system, without the *Arcana Arcanorum* which were grafted in parallel to its last degrees years later, after their arrival from Italy. So, the 89th degree of the Rite of Misraim suggests the following program: In this degree that one could call the last of the Masonic Rite of Misraim, one is given a developed explanation of the relationships of man with divinity, by the mediation of the celestial spirits. This degree, the most astonishing of all, requires the greatest strength of mind, the greatest purity of morals and the most absolute faith. The password is Uriel, the name of one of the chiefs of the celestial legions, who communicates “more easily with man.” Later, they were newly lost. Some parties reinstated the Egyptian Rites through other orders. In the first meaning of the term, the *Arcana Arcanorum* is therefore the theurgical evocation of

one or several angels by talismen, seals, pentagons or other techniques. The Arcana Arcanorum revealed in the highest degrees of the initiatic Orders quoted at the beginning of this exposition call attention to this definition, if the same elements of the second quarantine of Cagliostro show through at times. Far from being an end in itself, this evocation marks the beginning of a path. Benefiting from the aid of the Guardian Angel or evoked angels, the initiate undertakes the process of transmutation. This evocation permits the initiate to enter into possession of the key. It remains for him to penetrate the part of being able to use it in the proper way. “And it came to pass, as he prayed, that the aspect of his face became changed, and his garment, a shining and glistening white.” (Luke 9, 29).

“My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you.” (galatians 4, 19).

In descending Sinai, Moses had a rejuvenated face, vivid with light. Cagliostro suggests that after moral (that is to say psychic) regeneration, during which he would have increased his faculties, an initiate is ready to regenerate physically. The final objective of the two quarantines are evoked subtly in the catechism of Companion in the Egyptian Rite that he dictated to Saint Saint-Costard; “D. What is the use of and why do I always wear a talare? R. Man being regenerate morally and physically, he regains the great power that the deprivation of his innocence had made him lose. This power procures for him spiritual visions and at first, he recognizes that the physical garment of all mortal consecrated to the Eternal must be the clothes [talare]. A similar one was worn, in all the religions and in all the times, by the those who sacrificed, priests or men devoted to God. It is in the catechism of Mistress of the Egyptian Rite of Adoption that this program of forty days retirement figures, inspired by the one that Moses made on the Sinai on leaving Egypt, for regeneration and physical immortality. During this second quarantine which had to be repeated every fifty years, the adept attempts to become physically and no longer only morally perfect. Accompanied by a friend, the candidate will shut himself up in a house in the countryside having a room whose windows are to the south. The operation must begin in the full moon of May; during the first sixteen days the food will consist only of light soups and tender plants and the patient will always leave the table a little hungry. The initiate will drink the May dew, collected from sprouting wheat on pure and white linen. He will begin the meal with a large glass of dew and will finish it with a biscuit or a simple crust of bread. The seventeenth day,

at sunrise, the candidate for regeneration must extract a palette of blood, that is to say a light blood-letting. Starting from this day, he will take some white drops of balm of azoth, six in the morning and six in the evening, and increasing the dose two drops by day until the thirty second. The thirty-third day, after the same regime, he will remain in bed until the end of the quarantine. He will take a grain of Materia Prima. On first wakening, after bleeding himself, he will absorb a first grain of universal medicine, he will repeat this the following days. After an unconsciousness of three hours, then convulsions, perspirations and considerable evacuations, he will change the bed linen. He will then eat some beef consomme which has had the fat removed, seasoned with refreshing and laxative plants. The following day he takes the second grain of universal medicine. The day after, he will take a tepid bath. The thirty sixth day, the third and last grain of universal medicine. A deep sleep will follow. The hair, teeth, the nails and skin will blacken and be renewed. The thirty-eighth day, bath with the above mentioned aromatic herbs. The thirty ninth day, he will swallow, in two spoonfuls of red wine, ten drops of the elixir of Acharat. The fortieth day, he will return home rejuvenated and perfectly recreated. Thanks to the strengths thus acquired, the regenerated man will be able to propagate the truth, annihilate vice, destroy idolatry and spread the glory of the Eternal.”

What does this apparent dark text teach us? In springtime, during the full moon of May, the initiate isolates himself physically and psychologically for the purpose of undertaking its operation, the first arcana of internal alchemies. He submits to a regime whose object is the purification of his organism by the means then known: a particular food diet; bleeding; pure water; pure baths; and sweatings. Then he begins the absorption of the Materia Prima which is here, neither cinnabar nor potash! It is perhaps the Materia Prima about which Cyliani speaks centuries later, in Hermes Unveiled. The absorbed substance is dissolved by this oven, this source of continuous fire that is the body. Just as the body of Hiram was in an advanced state of putrefaction when he was revived, the materials of the Great Work must be dissolved (solve), decomposed in order to liberate their power. So that the substance delivers its essence, beginning from the seventeenth day when the initiate ingests drops of balm of azoth, a mixture of sulfur and of mercury (neither common sulfur or mercury), intimately and inseparably united, which comprise philosophical mercury. Thus rid of its coarse envelope, the obtained essence is assimilated by the blood. From that moment, it weaves and nourishes the construction (Coagula) of a

particular incorruptible body, the soma psychikon, the golden wedding garment which replaces the tunic of slavery that Adam was clothed since the fall. This type of path will appear completely incongruous to the contemporary Freemason cut off from the hermetic sources of his Order. He knows that his lodge is a society in miniature, a picture of the outside society. But who has told him that it was also the reproduction of human microcosm? Like in a manner to Egyptian or Hindu temples, or cathedrals, it reproduces the head, arms, legs and all the organs of body. The entrance and the departure of the initiates, the position and the movements of the officers teach us the procedures of internal alchemy.

A method of rejuvenation which preceded Cagliostro is contained in the *Thesaurorum thesaurus*, a complex manual used by the Golden Rosy Cross, dated 1580, but certainly created more recently. Under the title *How one uses Magic in order to change their nature and become young again*, one reads very similar prescriptions to those of Cagliostro, often almost identical. The two rituals describe a magic retirement of forty days in very similar terms. The German text requires taking the *Lapis Medicilanis Macrocosmi*, obtained by laboratory alchemy which formulated the use of earth and drops of rain, but suggests that one uses rainwater more easily. According to the German *Thesaurus*, it is necessary to add a “stone of the philosophers” obtained at the start by the distillation of his own blood—we found a similar reference to blood with Cagliostro. Cagliostro and *Thesaurus* refer to “grains of *Materia Prima*.” These formulas are used in order to recover lost youth, but appear very perilous. They testify that the medical aspect is inalienable of this action, to the benefit of oneself and of others. The ancient Rose Cross practiced hermetic medicine. The people defended Cagliostro by recognizing his devotion towards the sick. The objective of the Hermetic and Magic Fraternity of Myriam was the application of powers that the pupil could acquire for the recovery of others. The evocation of angels glimpsed in the first chapter raises an “external way” and the conquest of immortality in the second chapter suggests an “internal way.” The evocation of angels is a procedure of calling on and making contact with outside Intelligences when the conquest of the immortality opens to the interior of the operator. The calling of angels without internal prolongation will satisfy the curiosity of the apprentice mage, but it will lead to an embittered agnosticism. To convince oneself it is sufficient to keep intimately close to those occultists at the end of their career who thought that Magic was sufficient in itself.

Inversely, too many scholarly alchemists have collected the most sophisticated procedures without arriving at how to make them work, then the light emanates from more ignorant apprentices whose heart is opened. The Spirit blows where it will, and it is neither secular magic nor alchemy. The natural exercises of the arcanas are practiced in a religious setting, within an operating myth—in the most noble sense of term. By this myth, the candidate is focused toward his ideal and quiets his mind, which H. P. Blavatsky called “the great murderer of the Real.” Take the example of Christianity, where prayer and liturgy teach the neophyte to control his capricious and lunatic mood. “The faithful is sad, throttled by worries of money, a sick person: he comes to Easter and it is necessary for him to sing the Resurrection. He is happy to be alive, the heart full of joy: it is Good Friday and it is necessary for him to sing hymns before God crucified by men. Entering in the liturgical rhythm, he is to get used to no longer living one’s own small myth evolving according to its impressions, but to live as the Unique Man—the Second Adam—to rejoice and to cry with humanity. When the mind is quiet, the heart opens. The myth, in the midst of which the alchemist operates, has for its object the encouragement of this opening, this breathing of the heart. The alchemists knew how to be Christian, Muslims or Hindu while not identifying with the myth amidst which they operated. The adept knows how to recognize that a myth functions, but he is not conceited enough to imagine that only his myth functions. The distinctions such as the “internal way,” or the “external way” are convenient, but are too rigid. On one hand, no result in the evocation of the angels can be obtained without the acquisition of a particular interior attitude. On the other hand, the conquest of immortality will conduct the neophyte to disaster if the angel neither remains nor guides. Let us simply say that, in this work, and at the core of those of the same character, one comes and goes unceasingly operating between Mage—or priest—and alchemist.⁴⁷

Explaining the
Magical Door
I

Involved in the
creation of the Al

chemical/Magical door
(FIG. 134) was one Athanasius Kircher, a close collaborator and mentor to Queen Christina of



Sweden (1626 – 1689) ,
who along with him was
a key figure of the Illuminati
in the mid-17th cen

FIG. 134 – The “Alchemical Door” in Rome’s Piazza Vittorio is considered an important extradimensional portal by the Illuminati sectarian network.

ture. Queen Christina was a person of great charisma and intelligence, that was more influential than any other female figure in the history of the occult. It is worth dwelling for a moment on her figure, given her importance for subsequent periods. Christina was also a generous spendthrift, and lived apparently in debt, but managed nevertheless to leave a legacy to the Church with her priceless art collections. But in secret the Queen was linked to a hidden chain of Illuminati and alchemists that united the greatest figures of the time devoted to the Great Work. Among those Illuminati close to the Queen was Massimiliano Palombara, Marquis

of Pietraforte (1614 – 1685), esteemed creator of the famous Magical Door of Rome, now present in Piazza Vittorio. Some say the aforementioned Athanasius Kircher secretly worked on it with artist Gian Lorenzo Bernini, with whom Kircher also worked in the construction and design of the much wider known Fountain of the Four Rivers in Piazza Navona. Bernini was, therefore, beyond the romance and fictional ties to the Illuminati told in Dan Brown's novel *Angels and Demons* (where we find him mentioned several times), a character with a real link to the Illuminati, i.e. Kircher and the Golden Rosicrucians of the nobility and their philosophy imbued in ancient Egyptian and Chaldean wisdom.

This story becomes incredibly dark and mysterious on November 28, 1680, nine years before the death of Queen Christina of Sweden, when one night in Rome, on the same day, Massimiliano Palombara, Athanasius Kircher and Bernini died, all three are said to have become the victims of an alchemical experiment that went badly wrong. But some say that in reality all three of them were punished for having shown too much of their secrets in the inscription we find still today on the mysterious door. According to legend, the same Alchemical/Magical Door was built in 1680 as a celebration of a successful transmutation that occurred in the alchemical laboratory of Riario palace. (FIG. 135) It's a shame that the experiment in question seems to have necessitated a triple human sacrifice from its creators, that brings us to the importance of the number three carved into the Magical door:

47 See. Denis Labouré, *Les rites maçonniques Égyptiens: de Cagliostro aux arcana arcanorum* (Paris, FR: CIRER, 2001).



FIG. 135 –

Ex-Riario Palace of Christina, Queen of Sweden, today Palazzo Corsini in Rome, Trastevere.

TRIA SUNT
MIRABILIA DEUS ET HOMO MATER ET VIRGO TRINUS ET UNUS

There are three wonderful things: God and man, mother and virgin, three and one.

CENTRUM IN TRIGONO CENTRI
The center (is) in the center of the trine.

The experiments were supposedly divided into three operations, each of which generated a particular entity, but the first result was then poured out in the second and the product of this outpouring was then poured out into the third. So the sentence inscribed on the door seems to have a deep initiatory value, tied to the astral plane, and the secrets of this operation that might have eventually opened this extradimensional door to the willing trio. In one of his writings, the Illuminati *Ciro Fomisano* aka *Kremmerz*, illustrates the Major Arcana of the Tarot, mentioning the initiatic paths that correspond to the Kabbalistic forms, which he relates to the Magical Door and what he defines as “*Piromagia*,” namely that state of fire (in greek *Pira* means fire) as a pyramid, which is exalted to the pure love that opens the perception of a super-sensible world described so well

by the Marquis of Palombara who commissioned the Alchemical/Magical Door, and was a member of the Rosicrucians, which in the Western tradition perhaps reflect the pure intentions of privileged contact with the Invisible Masters. Timothy Alberino ended his documentary filming my speech at the Magical Door in Piazza Vittorio, the “Stargate” of my beloved city Rome. The city where I was born in 1970, and where back in 1993, I started my fantastic adventure of discovery and awareness of the Kingdom of God, that brought me for fifteen years around the world before my return to Rome in the middle of 2008, conscious of my new mission, to write this trilogy. In fact, it took me three years to put together the basis of this work, and three more years to translate them into English, with the help of my wife Christy. I feel fully satisfied and ready to introduce to you my next work, *The Invisible Master*, where I will face the theme of the relationship between alien entities, secret societies, and the Vatican-led New World Order.

In this scenario a prime figure has always been Aleister Crowley, who I first encountered on the physical plane at the age of 11, in the form of an edition of *The Book of Thoth*, a volume he wrote on the Tarot, that my grandmother Felicity Mason gave to me at this young age, knowing my early interest for magic and the occult. It included pictures of a 78-card set inspired by his designs and strikingly painted by Lady Frieda Harris. I have included her version of the Masonic Tracing Boards at the start of each volume of my *Confessions*. (FIG. 136) Whilst her work on Aleister Crowley’s *Thoth* tarot deck is well-known, it is not generally realized that Frieda Lady Harris was an active co-mason. This is the branch of masonry which was founded by Madame Blavatsky, Leadbeater and others associated with the Theosophical Society, that as I have shown you in my *Trilogy*, was instrumental for the spreading of the New Age virus that deeply permeates our age.



FIG. 136 – Posters of the Masonic Tracing Boards by Lady Frieda Harris. These posters have their own history. The original paintings were acquired by British Occultists in the 1970's. Around 1976 a few hundred sets of these now very rare posters were printed but unfortunately only a few survive today as posters and are not collected by libraries, and their existence is not recorded in catalogues and bibliographies.

From Straw Man to the New Cornerstone

T

oday in 2017, three hundred years after the official foundation of Speculative Freemasonry, we are living in a period of absolute distress, due to demonic pacts, and the terrible compromises made by our leaders and their institutions, whether political, military or religious, but we will pray and we will defend ourselves mentally as I taught you earlier. Those of you who are not ready, who tend

to remain in the vestibule, who are unable to look beyond the veil of Isis, will perhaps find fun and excitement from my trilogy, but nothing more. Those instead who are lucky enough to interpret it in an initiatic way, will discover in it during the course of time, a true and solid foundation to be passed on to the next generations. My brothers and sisters, at this critical

time in the future of the human species, remember that all of you are the Salt of the Earth, the Light of the World and the Fire of the Universe, but you need to understand this and act upon it before it is too late. There are only two realms upon this world, one of God in a Natural State of spiritual Life and Self-Existence, and one of the legal state of fiction in a spiritual death, also called a civil life. What is civil is always artificial. What is artificial must be recreated and renamed into what is legal. And what is legal is that which is opposed to Reality, to Nature, to God, and to Life. This legal state of the pretended death of the spirit in false persona is also called legally citizenship, which is why United States citizenships are called “natural persons” in law, and not spiritual persons. When the word nature or natural is recreated and renamed into its legal equivalent, as that which is opposed to the real thing, then that which is legally called “natural” can only ever be that which is an artificial representation thereof. This is the way of fictional things, of a civil, legal, artificial existence, the evidence of which being more than conclusively shown herein to satisfy even the most ardent skeptic, if he or she should dare to challenge the power of the ego so as to finish this work and discover the nature of this false, devilish identity, also known as the strawman.

The spirit is of life, not death. It is not an after-life, except to say that every human may rise from the dead persona (artificial status) of a legal existence. It may surprise the reader to discover that the word “after-life” or any variation thereof, is not written anywhere in the Bible. It may also be a surprise that the only actual concept of a “life after death” comes not from the notion of a physical death of the human body at all, but as the end of Natural Life itself, and that such an attainment of a Natural, spiritual Life after Death is only accomplished by those that wake up from the big lie that is legal fiction. A citizen or member of any fictional thing is a dead form of existence. It is the state and status (personification) of a Godless and spiritually-void life. Belief in lies, in artificial persons, places, and things (nouns) and the artificial (legal) laws that control them, is a state of being (entity) that exists only in spiritual death, while a spiritual life lives eternally (at all times) and is the only cure for such a legal disease as this. Life only exists in Nature, and can be found nowhere in fiction. Fiction is always temporary, never eternal, for that which is eternal is Self-evident and Self-Existent. Reality needs no proof of man for its ambiguity of eternal (unchangeable) existence. That which is legal is that which is opposed to the essence, force, and Soul of Life. Thus a legal existence can only be lived in the realm of “hell;” in the realm of the spiritually dead.

Only through the overcoming of any perceived validity and authority of the many artfully “created” marks and signs of fictional person-hood, of Being thus figuratively “born again” from a civil, artificial life (false existence) into the innocence of our Natural and Original state of Conscious Being (as we are Originally born into God’s Nature). May we break free of the bonds and surety of this legal matrix code which controls every fictional strawman id-entity. The loss of all fiction, in other words, is the gaining of eternal Life. There is no life after death in this regard, for the death spoken of in the Bible is exclusively referential to the legal fiction, and eternal Life can only be found through the abandonment of all legal marks that cause us to live in the spiritual death of legal fiction. The Word of God is simply the Purest and most harmonious Life possible in Nature (Jehovah) that any human may lead without obstruction, as the Law of Nature personified into the story of Christ in scripture. It is nothing more and nothing less than this—an instruction manual for the untainted (eternal) spiritual Life of every human. ⁴⁸

And now, aware of this, some of you may become the living Cornerstones of a New Civilization that is being born out of the ashes of this old one, no longer built on the evil and the lies of this age. I recommend to everyone *The Kingdom of God Is Within You*, by Leo Tolstoy published for the first time in 1893, where he explains all this, and surely it is no coincidence that the Russian side of my family, which was acquired by the second husband of my great-grandmother, was linked by a deep friendship to this great author. He wrote: “No honest and serious-minded man of our day can help seeing the incompatibility of true Christianity—the doctrine of meekness, forgiveness of injuries, and love— with government, with its pomp, acts of violence, executions, and wars.” His “love as law of life” and principles of non-violence, that is based on love for humankind, were deeply embedded in the writings of Tolstoy and influenced people like Ghandi, another great friend of my family, who was even guested in London on one occasion. I know some of these assertions might create wonder, and even disbelief in my story, but if you are serious about knowing the vast history of my family, no problem, I have all the evidence in my family archives, and serious historians will be able to find such evidence if they wish to do so. However I hope in my small way to contribute to the greatness of my family history with my work, and this trilogy in particular, It was written to help humanity change for the better. Because as Jesus unmasked the false religious leaders of his time waging war against hypocrisy and evil, today the mission does not change, and what He said is still our main

source of inspiration: Then you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free. So what is the secret of Freemasonry? Knowing it, will actually set you free? Well, this is what Aleister Crowley wrote in *The Secret of Freemasonry*. In the instructions he wrote directly to the high degree members of his Order:

48 See. Clint Richardson, *STRAWMAN The real Story of Your Artificial Person*, available at <http://www.strawmanstory.info/>

Now of Him is our Lord the Sun Father, Creator, Preserver and Destroyer, One, Exalted, Perfect, Giver of Life and Death, Vicegerent and Viceregent of Heaven; and upon Earth is His representative the Sacred Eidolon within the Ark of the Covenant of whom even in this place we speak not but in hidden terms, for that He is sacred and secret beyond all that are or may be, the Rod wherein Prometheus brought down Fire from heaven. And either Image and Son of the All-Father undergoeth Death and Resurrection; and the symbols are cognate; and the Feasts of one and the other have been celebrated throughout all recorded time by the initiates of all faiths. And the vulgar, ignorant of this, have mingled the two worships, appointing the times of one and the seasons of the other, the observances of the second and the ordinances of the first in the same ritual; wherefore have minds been darkened and understandings confounded. Thus at Easter is the Crucifixion or Copulation, and nine months later is the Birth of the Child, which liveth 33 years, being a generation of mankind, and is crucified. Yet is this coming led with the descent of the Sun below the Equator and His resurrection, and again with the daily agony of the Sun. Now then our Brethren, having the true Keys of all religion; namely that all cults typify either the Mysteries of Lingam and Yoni or of Sol, Luna, and Terra, can for themselves interpret all rites, create new faiths and new feasts, ruling the world in justice and righteousness under the Supreme and Most Holy King X^o that is to them Father and God. For this is the arcanum of the Hierophants of old, that in this cult of the Sun in Heaven and of the Phallus on Earth all men can unite, for that these mysteries are reasonable and true, and no man can deny them. This is that which is written “Peace on Earth, Goodwill toward men!” And this is the true and final secret of Freemasonry; this Sun, is it not the Great Architect of the Universe, the Father of the System, the Eidolon of the Macrocosm? And this Phallus, is it not the Great Architect of this other Universe of Man, the Father of the Race, the Eidolon of the Microcosm? Is not this that Truth which is established in the mouth of two witnesses? Wherefore be ye vigilant, preserving that Kingdom of God which is within you from defilement,

chaste unto your Lord that is Light, Life, Love and Liberty indeed. Also, remember well that in all this instruction no word is wasted; and that by deep and continuous study of the text may ye enlighten your souls. Now then at last are ye indeed initiates of Freemasonry; now at last are ye worthy to rule and govern the Rite in the law of Righteousness and Truth, giving Light, Life, Liberty and Love to all men of full age, free and of good report, that solicit admission to the Lodge.

The truth is there, and there is no great mystery in the Masonic symbols. They are simple working tools endued with moral teaching, but Crowley's interpretation of the mysteries of the Craft are different, and involve the teachings of the various mystery schools of the Illuminati in the various ages. For this reason, I suggest you study with care the words above, as some of you will learn a lot from them. For three centuries, maybe longer, men have been "exposing" the secrets and mysteries of the Freemasons, and they continue to do so today, but the truth is that the true secret of Freemasonry can not be described in the interpretation of the Masonic teachings, but ultimately in your heart. I hope those "Conspiracy Theorists" out there will finally accept this and move on to a more constructive and intelligent form of criticism towards Freemasonry and the Illuminati, as I tried to do for over a decade now with my work over the internet, and now with my books. Often, unfortunately, I have become the subject of ridicule and even smear campaigns against my person, but that's part of the game, as only time will tell if I was right in doing all this, as the fundamental truth is that we are all slaves of this system, not only because of our ignorance or incompetence but because of our lack of true will in wanting to turn things around. We should now meditate on the words given as instructions in the first chamber of the Mysteries Class of the Illuminati: If everyone, right from the outset, were what sensible men should be, if one could disclose and explain to them the holiness of the cause and the greatness of the plan during their initiation, then many things would be possible. But since everyone hopes, everyone wants to receive, and no one wants to give, since the allure of the hidden is almost the only means of attracting men who would otherwise turn their backs on us after having satisfied their curiosity, or who might even use their knowledge for evil, since we are primarily concerned with the moral education of these often still raw men, and yet everyone hurries, keeps complaining, and becomes impatient about any delays, it is easy to see that effort, patience, persistence, and an overwhelming love of the cause are required here; that the Superiors must be convinced that the cause is a noble one, since

otherwise they would not apply their wealth, all their powers, their whole existence, for which they are neither reimbursed nor recognised, but for which they are often repaid with ingratitude. ... I say an overwhelming love of the cause is required so that one does not give up in the middle of the work and turns one's back forever on the endeavour to make people better. To prevent all this, to help where aid is often difficult to give, to accomplish all of this, is what we call the secret art of governing. ⁴⁹

I hope within my books you have begun to grasp “the secret art of governing,” which is not only the perverse way of today's rulers, but also something very different based on the true concern of the good side of the Illuminati. Originally even Adam Weishaupt's order was born on good intentions for his Brothers and for the world. Weishaupt advised:

To observe others day and night, to educate them, to come to their aid, to care for them, to instill courage in the fearful, and to incite zeal and activity in the luke warm and the listless, to preach to the unknowing, and to teach them, to raise up the fallen, to strengthen the wavering and the weak, to restrain heated tempers, to forestall disputes or to settle them, to conceal flaws and weaknesses, to be on your guard against the intrusion of the curious and of meddlers, to prevent carelessness, to foster in your men respect towards the Superiors, love and sympathy towards one another, and tolerance towards outsiders—these and more tasks and duties are awaiting you! If you still have the courage to overcome all this, then listen on! Do you know at all what secret alliances are, what their place is in the great chain of events in the world? Do you think they are just an inconsequential, transitory phenomenon? O, my Brother! God and nature, who have arranged all things in the world, great and small, in their proper time and place, use these as means to cause tremendous effects which could otherwise not be achieved. Listen and marvel! All morality is oriented according to this perspective, and the very notions of right and wrong receive their necessary correction from it alone. Here you stand, at the juncture of the past and the future world. One glance into times gone by, and immediately ten thousand locks fall away, opening the gates to the future—prepare yourself to make a fleeting yet bold glance inside. You will behold the unspeakable wealth of God and nature, the humiliation and dignity of man, and the human race in its adolescence if not its childhood, where you believed you would find it in its grey, decrepit age, close to its downfall and disparagement. ⁵⁰

The problem is that today's Illuminati elite are completely out of touch with the problems of ordinary people or the proper understanding of God and nature, and their duties towards humankind. Just think of Meryl Streep, one of Hollywood's most decorated and

49 Joseph Wages, Reinhard Markner, Jeva Singh-Anand, *The Secret School of Wisdom* (Surrey, England: Lewis Masonic, 2015), pp. 254.
50 *Ibid.*, p.255.



FIG. 137 – The author next to Lucifer in St. Benedict's Cave (Sacro Speco) in Subiaco near Rome (Italy), the place where the Vatican Illuminati worship this alien entity, but whom the Illuminati consider different from Satan.

revered actresses with three Oscar awards, that while she was accepting the Cecile B DeMille award for lifetime achievement in January 2017, started a nonsense attack against President Donald J. Trump,

demonstrating once again the loyalty of Hollywood's elite towards mondialism and the depopulation campaign sponsored by the inbred Illuminati bankers. The Club of Rome, the Bilderberg and even the New York Times are all advocating for extreme depopulation. The only remaining question is how far are the global elite willing to go to carry out their depopulation goals? Will they go as far as to kill Donald J. Trump? Prominent Russian TV host and journalist Dmitry Kisiliov warned that the elite "may kill" Donald Trump because of his desire to build better relations with Moscow.⁵¹ Let's remember that George Soros and other rich liberals who spent tens of millions of dollars trying to elect Hillary Clinton, gathered in Washington for a three-day, closed door meeting to retool the big-money left to fight back against Donald Trump in November, 2016. These evil doers from the elite of the New World Order will stop at nothing to get back in power. So We the People, have to be very careful of their sabotage projects during Trump's presidency, that as we all know will bring us all the way to 2020. The year when a full on war will probably erupt worldwide between the two factions of the New World Order for world domination. The one close to God, with Christian and Jewish values at the core represented by Trump, the other instead, the progressive and liberal one, slaves of Satan and secretly in bed with their supposed Islamic enemies, who are their sponsors. In all this, former President Barack Obama will not disappear, unfortunately, and will actually gather even more influence in liberal circles in the upcoming years, before eventually reappearing on the world stage thanks to that dangerous club of criminals from the elite called the United Nations. I have described for you in Volume II of my Confessions the corruption of the UN, which is linked since its origins to the Rockefeller family.

In this context, one of the most dangerous figures of today is Dave Spencer, fifth-generation Rockefeller, who was raised on the practical standards of what used to be known as Rockefeller Republicanism, founded in recent years. Practically Republican is a forum where George Soros can promote his evil agenda in the Republican field. Spencer promotes what he defined as "a national college program that brings together diverse groups of socially minded Republicans, Democrats and Independents, to converse, brainstorm and resolve

⁵¹ See. <http://www.infowars.com/putin-appointed-tv-host-they-may-kill-donald-trump/> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

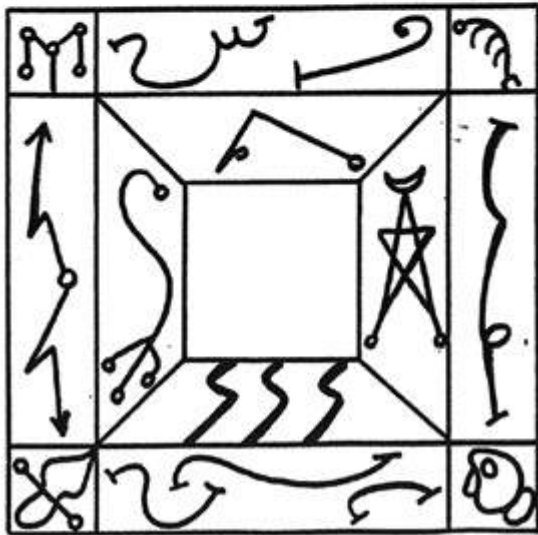
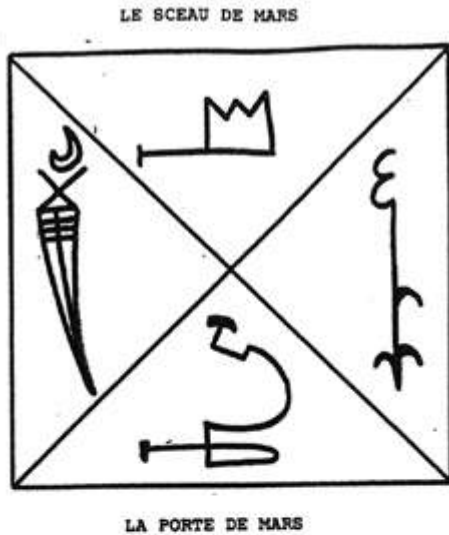


FIG. 138 – Magical seal used to open extradimensional gates for beings from the planet Mars, allegedly drawn by Remi Boyer and Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie.

problems based on issues, rather than affiliations.”⁵² However, beware of this seemingly innocent bipartisan project that is born to sabotage and manipulate the democratic structure of the USA, and undermine once again the will of the American people, who have decided to vote for President Trump. This person, who some of you for a number of reasons may dislike, is actually, believe it or not, the last opportunity we have to fight the current mafia heading the New World Order, so please give him a chance.

Trilogy Conclusion

I

began this volume with the allegory of Plato's Cave, and I return to it in closing. In this ancient myth we learn the faults of the human story, and the limits of humankind. In it, Plato wishes to represent the history of man that is freed from the bondage of darkness and ignorance. The human mind develops a speculative process that is strongly influenced by the shadows, which are in reality our human experience. Only in the next step, by going beyond this stage, can we contemplate the highest and most sublime reality outside the cave; the sun, which represents the "Truth." Well, there are many ways to interpret the concept of "TRUTH," But at the close of this book I propose only two interpretations of what I mean by " Truth" as follows: 1) Before interpretation truth is regarded as

the property of Being, for example God is eternal; and this truth is eternal and immutable for us. And it is a truth that continues to be interpreted this way, though no one knows for sure. It is an objective truth that remains so beyond what we can perceive with our senses, so we simply accept it as dogma. This knowledge of the truth, we'll call it, hereinafter, in our discourse, knowledge of the Absolute. And this kind of interpretation, by going back to my faded high school memories, was called **ONTOLOGICAL INTERPRETATION**. For those who don't know what ontology is, it's the philosophical study of the nature of being, becoming, existence or reality, as well as the understanding of the basic categories of being and their relations.

2) A second aspect of truth allows us to know things as they are, with an adjustment of our mind to it. It is a subjective sense that expresses **OUR TRUTH** as we see it through our senses and our experience. And this is a fact always relative, because it is linked to our particular interpretation. This interpretation we call **EPISTEMOLOGICAL INTERPRETATION**.

Today, we live in a world of shadows, and often we are inclined to take "Truth" from the shadows, so we can make judgments and determine behavior. However, the Masonic initiation opens a road, but not the only one, to exit our cave and leave the shadows, that

52 <http://www.politico.com/magazine/story/2016/09/donald-trump-2016-rockefeller-republican-214260> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.



FIG. 139 – Masonic Warrant for the reawakening of the Strict Templar Observance issued by the Supreme Council of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis—in the photo with Bishop Monsignor Irenaeus (Vitaly Kuzhelnyy), proudly displayed after the Mass for the reawakening of the Rite on March 5, 2016, e.v. Year Ordinis 898.

are our false dogmas, to achieve what man since his inception has always sought, and that is the truth. That said, what kind of truth do we seek? It's not something what we can acquire from most modern religions like Scientology or any New Age crap promoted by the New World Order. As we seek ultimately an answer to the great questions that have always haunted man: "Who am I, where do I come from, where am I going, why life, death, and suffering?" We seek an answer to the questions that we ask ourselves on the knowledge of the Absolute. The term Absolute denotes unconditioned and/or independence in the strongest sense. It can include or overlap with meanings implied by other concepts such as the infinite, totality, and perfection. In Christian theology, the Absolute is conceived as being synonymous with or an essential attribute of God, and it characterizes other natures of God such as His love, truth, wisdom, existence (omnipresence), knowledge (omniscience), power (omnipotence), and others. Absolute love, for example, denotes an unconditional love as opposed to conditional, limited love. Likewise, the absolute can also be understood as the Ultimate Being, or a characteristic of it, in other religious traditions. ⁵³

To attain knowledge of the Absolute, man must finally understand the essence of life, the essence of man, the essence of God. However, for us, this knowledge is mostly unattainable during our human existence. Knowledge of the Absolute is, perhaps, the ultimate goal of humanity, however we still live in Plato's Cave. It is today, a technological cave, just watch your average human playing with their smartphone. We live in a civilization that bombards us with images, and sounds. Our life in the average modern city, in reality, is life in a technological cave.

However, in this complex, and at times apocalyptic scenario, the esoteric principles are regaining their value, as, for example, the principles of freedom, equality, brotherhood, tolerance. These concepts are in fact, HUMAN CONCEPTS, i.e. concepts that help us create a physical world and a more just human society, but at the same time, they are concepts whose exercise helps us on our way towards perfection. To us, the Masonic

53 [http://www.newworldencyclopedia.org/entry/Absolute_\(philosophy\)](http://www.newworldencyclopedia.org/entry/Absolute_(philosophy)) ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.



FIG. 140 – Image featuring the secret motto of the Christian Rosicrucian Illuminati: ad rosam per crucem ad crucem per rosam “To the rose through the cross. To the cross through the rose.”

initiation has given us the ability to undertake and make this journey, like a man who, suddenly out of the darkness, acquires the ability to see the light. Remember the words: Visit the interior of the earth, and purifying it, you will find the hidden stone, represented by the acronym V.I.T.R.I.O.L., usually found in the Chamber of Reflection; this a small darkened room adjoining the Lodge room, traditionally present in the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, the French Rite, and related jurisdictions, including CoMasonry. Before the ceremony of initiation, the candidate is placed for a time in the Chamber of Reflection, in order to meditate and consider how Freemasonry is about to change his life. He is given a series

of questions to answer. Typically, he is asked his duties to God, his fellow men, and himself. In some lodges he is also asked to make a Will. At the end of this time, he is led to the Temple for initiation.⁵⁴

This is the basic first step for many Freemasons in order to leave the CAVE WORLD, a beautiful cave, but still a cave, although now it's a seemingly comfortable technological cave for most people. Brothers and Sisters (Masons and nonMasons), as I consider you as such after reading and understanding my trilogy of truth, be happy and rejoice because after this period of tribulation, the final liberation will be reached after the critical turning point of 2020, and a full on World War. Following all this, for the survivors, we will have the re-birth of a new civilization and a period of prosperity, and awareness for humanity, a period that will last for a thousand years. The thousand years concept appears nowhere in the sixty-six books, 1,189 chapters, 31,173 verses of the Bible, except in one particular passage of great importance where it occurs six times in six consecutive verses. This is the crucial passage to be found in Revelation 20:1-6 (New International Version):

And I saw an angel coming down out of heaven, having the key to the Abyss and holding in his hand a great chain. He seized the dragon, that ancient serpent, who is the devil, or Satan, and bound him for a thousand years. He threw him into the Abyss, and locked and sealed it over him, to keep him from deceiving the nations anymore until the thousand years were ended. After that, he must be set free for a short time. I saw thrones on which were seated those who had been given authority to judge. And I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded because of their testimony about Jesus and because of the word of God. They[a] had not worshiped the beast or its image and had not received its mark on their foreheads or their hands. They came to life and reigned with Christ a thousand years. (The rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were ended.) This is the first resurrection. Blessed and holy are those who share in the first res

⁵⁴ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chamber_of_Reflection ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.



FIG. 141 – The author and the most influential and respected Italian Masonic author Aldo A. Mola, member of the Supreme Council of Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite for Romania, presided by General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu at the Convent (Annual General Meeting) of the Romanian National Grand Lodge – 1880 on the 17th of December, 2016.

urrection. The second death has no power over them, but they will be priests of God and of Christ and will reign with him for a thousand years. Of course, the famous motto Know Thyself, will also help Masons and non-Masons in

our introspective journey to rectify ourselves in these critical times. Outside of our personal achievements with our own soul, are we really ready for the sea of change that will take place around us in the coming years? I invite you to prepare, and to inform yourself with this book, and other publications. Knowledge is the greatest weapon we can use against the elite of the New World Order. Is this human “reality” intrinsic to the physical form of the universe, or just a perception, a socially reinforced mass delusion? Ultimately it comes down to what you choose to believe, and your awareness that it is a choice.⁵⁵ In the film *Matrix Revolutions* (2003) there is a brilliant conversation between Agent Smith and Neo:

Agent Smith: Why, Mr. Anderson? Why do you do it? Why get up? Why keep fighting? Do you believe you're fighting for something? For more than your survival? Can you tell me what it is? Do you even know? Is it freedom? Or truth? Perhaps peace? Yes? No? Could it be for love? Illusions, Mr. Anderson. Vagaries of perception. The temporary constructs of a feeble human intellect trying desperately to justify an existence that is without meaning or purpose. And all of them as artificial as the Matrix itself, although only a human mind could invent something as insipid as love. You must be able to see it, Mr. Anderson. You must know it by now. You can't win. It's pointless to keep fighting. Why, Mr. Anderson? Why? Why do you persist?

Neo: Because I choose to. ⁵⁶

⁵⁵ <https://dissention.wordpress.com/2010/01/01/agent-smith-why-do-you-persist/> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

⁵⁶ <http://www.imdb.com/title/tt0242653/quotes> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.



FIG. 142 – General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu and the author as

Sovereign Grand Master The Rite of Strict Observance intervening at the Convent (Annual General Meeting) of the Romanian National Grand Lodge – 1880 on the 17th of December 2016.

At the entrance of St. Benedict's Cave (Sacro Speco) in Subiaco, (FIG. 137) where I am writing these last pages, we find the image of Lucifer, the head of the rebel angels, the eternal prisoner of the cave for his sin of pride towards God. Lucifer has another function in Gnostic vision, which is a vision embraced by most Illuminati sects and occult Freemasonry. This is a view of Lucifer as a sort of Prometheus, a hero, who gives us the divine light at the cost of being punished himself. In the end, the gnostics or others, decide to embrace the lost cause of Lucifer for convenience, because he is the dispenser of divine light in an increasingly dark cave. The reliance on Lucifer, unfortunately, facilitates a fall into the clutches of Satan, the enemy and the oppressor overlooking the Satanists and pseudoGnostics of today's elite. A group of individuals basically made up of willing puppets of the alien world that manipulate them consciously or unconsciously. This is the big mistake of the caveman of today, believing that Lucifer can be an ally that can facilitate escape from the cave, made impossible by the alien watchers,

our Guardians since the beginning of time. Having said that, some Illuminati Grandmasters like Remi Boyer, actively work with these alien forces, opening doors in our dimension still to this day. (FIG. 138) This is a subject of great interest that I will write about in detail in my next book, entitled The Invisible Master. However, this trilogy concludes with a firm condemnation of Satanism and occultism in general, as in the best tradition of the Strict Templar Observance, the Christian Masonic Rite I have the honor and responsibility to preside over since 2016, (FIG. 139) and the only one to have risked extinction for this unique position in the Masonic world. The Strict Observance was in fact particularly devoted to the reform of Masonry in the 18th century, with special reference to the elimination of the occult sciences which at the time were widely practiced in many lodges, and the establishment of cohesion and homogeneity in Masonry through the enforcement of strict discipline, the regulation of functions, etc.⁵⁷

Keep in mind, that the only real guide to find the exit of this prison planet/cave for true Freemasons and real initiates (who are obviously not on the dark side), remains always the Messiah Jesus Christ, our only true

Masonic cornerstone. (FIG. 140) That's why Christian Freemasonry should be in control of this idiotic and dangerous Masonic Network running the New World Order. Today's Craft is in the hands of brainwashed Illuminati sects like the O.T.O., or Scientology, Satanists, New Agers, and Jesuits. For this reason we need to return to our Christian roots, ridding ourselves of this liberal and malig

57 René le Forestier, *Les Illuminés de Bavière et la franc-maçonnerie allemande*, Paris, 1914, Book 4 Chapter 1, pp. 343-388.



FIG. 143 – General Grand Hierophant of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis and Misraim of the Grand Orient of Italy, Giancarlo Seri 33: 90:97:.. and the author in Perugia (Italy).

nant Communist cancer that is present at the core of Freemasonry, both in the Grand Orient of France Network, as in the United Grand Lodge of England Network. Especially now that we are celebrating 300 years from the first meeting of the Grand Lodge of London and Westminster, the first Grand lodge in the world. To celebrate this momentous occasion the United Grand Lodge of England is coordinating a series of special events. Instead the World Masonic Christian Alliance will meet in Bucarest,

Romania, in June 2017, with another two thousand Masons under the direction of Grand Master General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu, (FIGS. 141 and 142) who is not part of a group of “abusive Masons” like Dan TROFIN 33 (Grand Chancellor on Foreign Affairs of the main Romanian Masonic Obbedience working under the patronage of the UGLE).⁵⁸ These are Masonic “Brothers” who are losing control of True Freemasonry, in favor of a mild and faded version of the once great Masonic Institution, so let me tell these pompeous idiots that both General Bartolomeu Constantin Săvoiu, and Giancarlo Seri (FIG. 143) cited by Trofin, even if apparently divided in the Masonic world, are both members of the Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis. An Opinion by R.W. Bro. Michael A. Delgado, Sr., FPSH Grand CCFC, MWPHGL of Georgia states:

Masonic recognition is as complex a study as one can imagine when looking at the overall structure of freemasonry. Even the most ardent student of the Craft will find it difficult at times to fathom the many intricate workings of the recognition process. One would be amazed and probably overwhelmed by the numerous facets of recognition which must be observed by sovereign grand obediences as they relate to treaties of recognition between each other. Recognition may range in scope from full, to partial, to limited in its application; it may include inter-visitation, and even dual membership. The ground rules may differ somewhat from jurisdiction to jurisdiction, but basic to most is: an unfaltering belief in God; the Volume of the Sacred Law (VSL) as an essential part of the furniture of the lodge; prohibition of the discussion of religion and politics in lodge; initiation of only men; and an adherence to the Twenty-five Landmarks of Freemasonry. The list is somewhat more extensive, but it is evident that all of these elements must be satisfied before the recognition process is to take place. I am informed that in many instances the protocol is that the younger of the

⁵⁸ <https://www.scribd.com/document/46772546/Comunicat-International> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

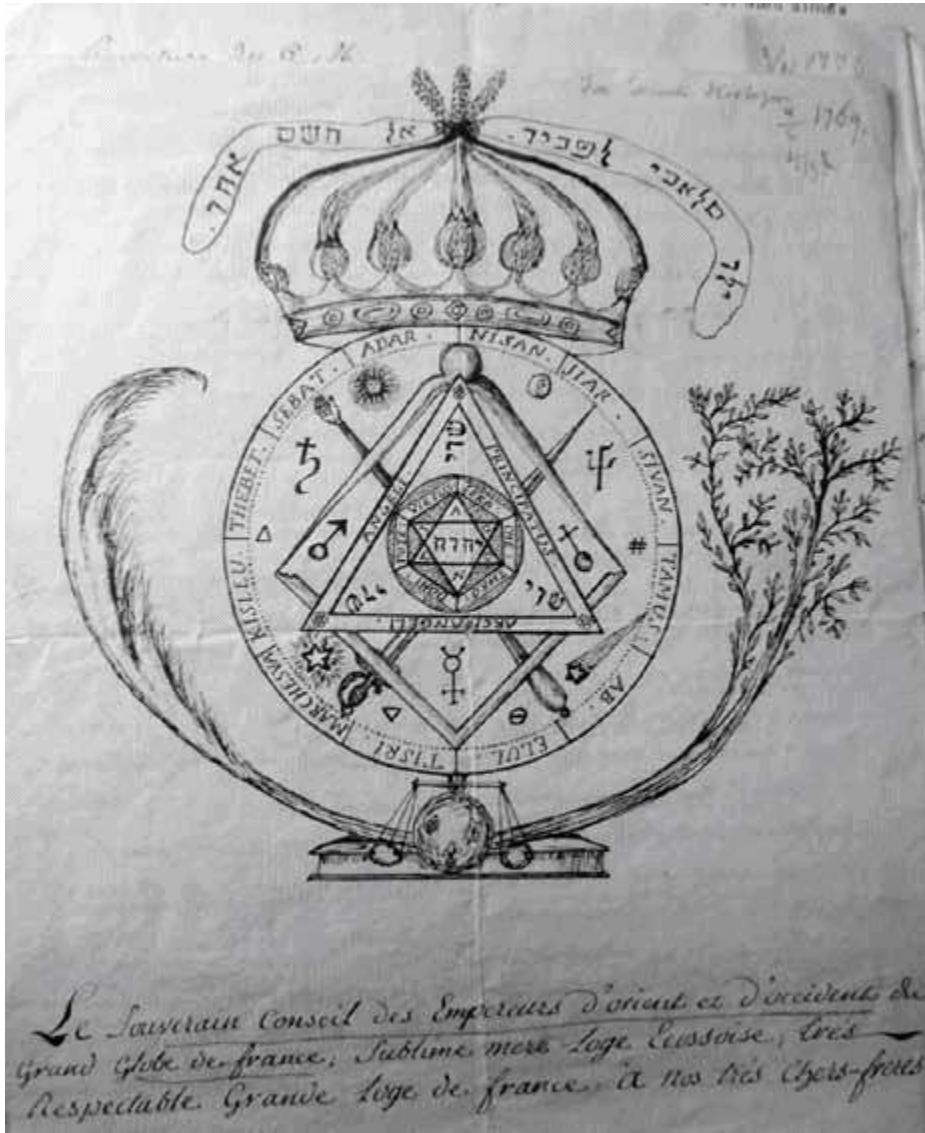


FIG. 144 – Masonic Warrant at the origin of the Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite issued in 1769, by the Grande Loge de France, for The Sovereign Council of Emperors of the East and of the West.

two grand bodies must initiate the recognition request.⁵⁹

In regards to my own mission and my work, I have been at war with the “Regular” Masonic Network headed by the United Grand Lodge of England, for over a decade now, but fraternally, I hope my criticism towards these troubled Brothers has helped them in some way to move from their old dinosaur positions. Pushing them to support a new traditional approach, that is Masonically speaking, in line with the times, and more realistic. Their way of misleading and manipulating history and tradition must end after 300 years of what is basically a colonial British imposition, because it’s full of lies, and the UGLE can’t pretend they are

the Vatican of Freemasonry forcing the U.S. obediences to neglect their recognition to otherwise “Regular” Obediences like the current Grande Loge de France. The Grande Loge de France, although never recognized by the United Grand Lodge of England (UGLE), was (briefly) recognized by a few of the Grand Lodges in the United States around the time of the First World War (UGLE and most of the American Grand Lodges currently recognize the Grande Loge Nationale Française instead). How can this be possible if this old Masonic body gave birth to The Sovereign Council of Emperors of the East and of the West, Sublime Scottish Mother Lodge of the world, (FIG. 144) of what became later the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite? Basically U.S. Freemasons, who as we know have a preference for this Masonic Rite, are forced to neglect part of their history and their links in order to continue the pathetic show directed by the Hannoverians (renamed in 1917 the House of Windsor). Maybe the God and my right motto of the Thirty-third Degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, and hence adopted as that also by the Supreme Council of the Rite described in detail in Volume I, should give us a clue.

What more can I say at this point, if not that I am still happy to be part of this Masonic World, even if in a different Family or Network from the majority of mainstream Freemasons, unfortunately compromised by ignorance and Masonic politics. A question however arises, now that Pope Francis will begin his war against Freemasonry because of

59 <http://www.thephylaxissociety.com/images/clipart/Lux/Delgadorecognition.pdf> ‡ Archived 11th January, 2017.

Messaggio del Santo Padre

*The Honorable Donald Trump
President of the United States of America
The White House
Washington, DC*

Upon your inauguration as the forty-fifth President of the United States of America, I offer you my cordial good wishes and the assurance of my prayers that Almighty God will grant you wisdom and strength in the exercise of your high office. At a time when our human family is beset by grave humanitarian crises demanding far-sighted and united political responses, I pray that your decisions will be guided by the rich spiritual and ethical values that have shaped the history of the American people and your nation's commitment to the advancement of human dignity and freedom worldwide. Under your leadership, may America's stature continue to be measured above all by its concern for the poor, the outcast and those in need who, like Lazarus, stand before our door. With these sentiments, I ask the Lord to grant you and your family, and all the beloved American people, his blessings of peace, concord and every material and spiritual prosperity.

FRANCISCUS PP.

FIG. 145 – Pope Francis' message on the day of his inauguration as the 45th President of the United States of America to President Donald J. Trump: "I pray that your decisions will be guided by the rich spiritual and ethical values that have shaped the history of the American people."

President Trump, a war directed to the rebel Freemasons of the Knights of Malta and the Knights of Columbus: Will the Knights in question respect their Masonic oath or will their Catholic Faith be hijacked by a Jesuit mondialist Pope? U.S. Freemasons are on the verge of an unprecedented crisis that requires another War of Independence, this time against the Vatican, possibly headed by Brother Donald J. Trump. Let's remember what Pope Francis stated to the press as Donald Trump was being sworn in as the 45th President of the United States on the 20th of January 2017, warning against populist leaders, saying to the Spanish newspaper El Pais, that Germany came to elect one in 1933, and ended up with Adolf Hitler as its dictator. Pope Francis, who later wrote a friendlier message to President Trump, (FIG. 145) should explain why Himmler used the Jesuits as the model for the SS, since the latter found they had the core elements of absolute obedience.⁶⁰

I would like to thank two figures, even if they are long dead, for their constant inspiration in my literary journey: Rene Guenon (1886 – 1951) and Julius Evola (1898

– 1974). And this final quote from Nikola Tesla:

Of all the frictional resistances, the one that most retards human movement is ignorance, what Buddha called “The greatest evil in the world.” The friction which results from ignorance can reduced only by the spread of knowledge and the unification of the heterogeneous elements of humanity. No effort could be better spent.

j

Ad maiora, “Towards greater things”
Leo Lyon Zagami

[60 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ideology_of_the_SS](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ideology_of_the_SS) † Archived 11th January, 2017.



FIG. 146 – John Johnston (c. 1753-1818) watercolor sketch with the Square and Compass the most identifiable symbol of Freemasonry, n.d. Original at American Antiquarian Society, 185 Salisbury St, Worcester, MA 01609-1634.



FIG. 147 – Domenico Macrì Master of Ceremonies of the Grand Orient of Italy, the author, and 33rd degree Elio Sacchetto Intelligence expert and ex P2 leading member during a lodge meeting at the castle of Sorci near Arezzo.

le 9. 1780.

Monsieur

Je vous envoie ci-joint le prospectus d'une Société de gens de bien à former en France
 d'établir une Colonie dans les Indes Orientales de l'Amérique
 septentrionale. Elle sera composée de gens de bien de tout état
 de fortune, d'arts, et de sciences. Elle sera une véritable République.
 Elle sera pour le Peuple à son profit, à son avantage, et à son honneur
 et à son salut. Elle sera pour le Peuple un objet de respect et de crainte.
 Les Membres de cette Société ont pour s'adresser à votre Excellence
 et la supplier de leur donner son approbation et son concours.
 Ils ont l'honneur de vous adresser ci-joint le prospectus de cette
 Société, et les prient de leur faire savoir s'ils
 peuvent en être admis, et de leur en faire connaître les conditions.
 1. L'union Libérale et Commerciale.
 2. Une école géométrique, d'arts et de sciences dans une Colonie
 libre, sûre, et salutaire.
 3. La Société de tous les Droits accordés aux autres
 habitants des Indes Orientales.
 4. La communication incessante de ses affaires avec les
 autres Colonies, d'une autorité Législative, quelconque
 si elle en est le Droit de Peuple de Mars.

à M^r Franklin Antepadme Du Congrès d'Amérique

FIG. 149 – A Letter that was sent to Benjamin Franklin on May 9, 1780 from professor Baader, head of the Munich lodge of the Illuminati.

3093

Niemals sind die ausgemerkte Weisheit
 weniger gewillt, als jetzt unter die Fackel zu gehen, und
 wegzunehmen. Die Wahrheit wird dem Verstande häufig
 trüben, und die Wahrheit selbst nicht. So wie
 es bey den Juden, so wie bey den Römern in ge-
 heime, in hundert Jahren. Wad gett v. flonke D. a.
 Hez. Die Wahrheit ist ein Tempel, und die Wahrheit, welche
 in dem menschlichen Verstande ist: S. 234. S. 276.

Des verstorbenen Hohen Aden Weishaupt Handschrift.

Had fruitful time! to her alone belong
 Charming for wife and brother in old song.
 They with a hope of the body her name
 there all are free to scandal and to shame.
 The love by spirit may set their hearts at ease
 And to man kind's Contentment show as their pleasure.
 In the wisdom of life their will and object sense
 Is improved, and bred when it gives of grace.
 The heavy yoke one in his reason finds
 His these immortal pleasures loose binds.
 One eye they search and tempt one prize
 One heart and joy, punishment and crime.
 Young. Po. I & O. Pope

Weishaupt's handwriting.

FIG. 151 – Rare documents that show the original hand writing of Adam Weishaupt founder of the Order of the Illuminati.

De l'autre Côté: tous les Membres de la Colonie d'indites
 s'engagent, à une soumission: inviolable: et éternelle: aux Loix
 générales, et fondamentales de la République: qui ne doivent en
 pas immédiatement opposer au 1^{er} L. 1. 4^{me} Les Articles de
 mariage.
 C'est sous l'Espérance: d'un honneur de votre Excellence
 d'une Approbation prompte: et favorable: sous l'adresse
 de Monsieur Monsieur
 De Remtenstraus, Chevalier Du St Empire
 R^{oy} Président
 à Munich
 par Monsieur
 qui la Société signante: est avec moi, par un Respect
 Monsieur
 De Votre Excellence
 et se humbler au bas
 des Membres de la Société signante

FIG. 150 – Letter that was sent to Benjamin Franklin on May 9, 1780 from professor Baader, head of the Munich lodge of the Illuminati.

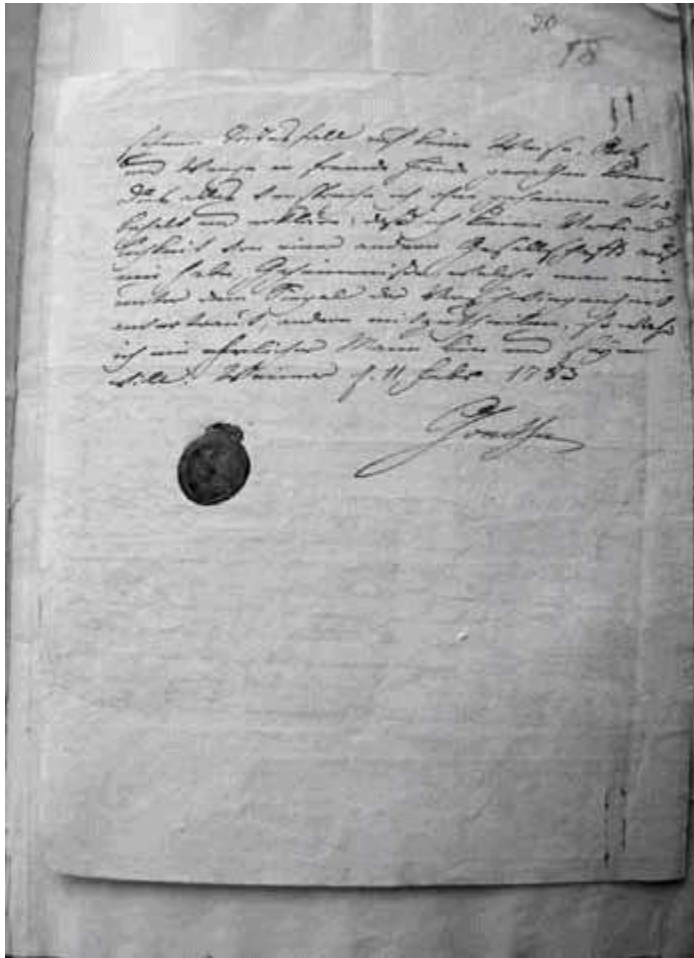


FIG. 152 – Original document showing the oath in the Illuminati signed by Johann Wolfgang (von) Goethe while joining the order in February 1783 with the alias “Abaris”.

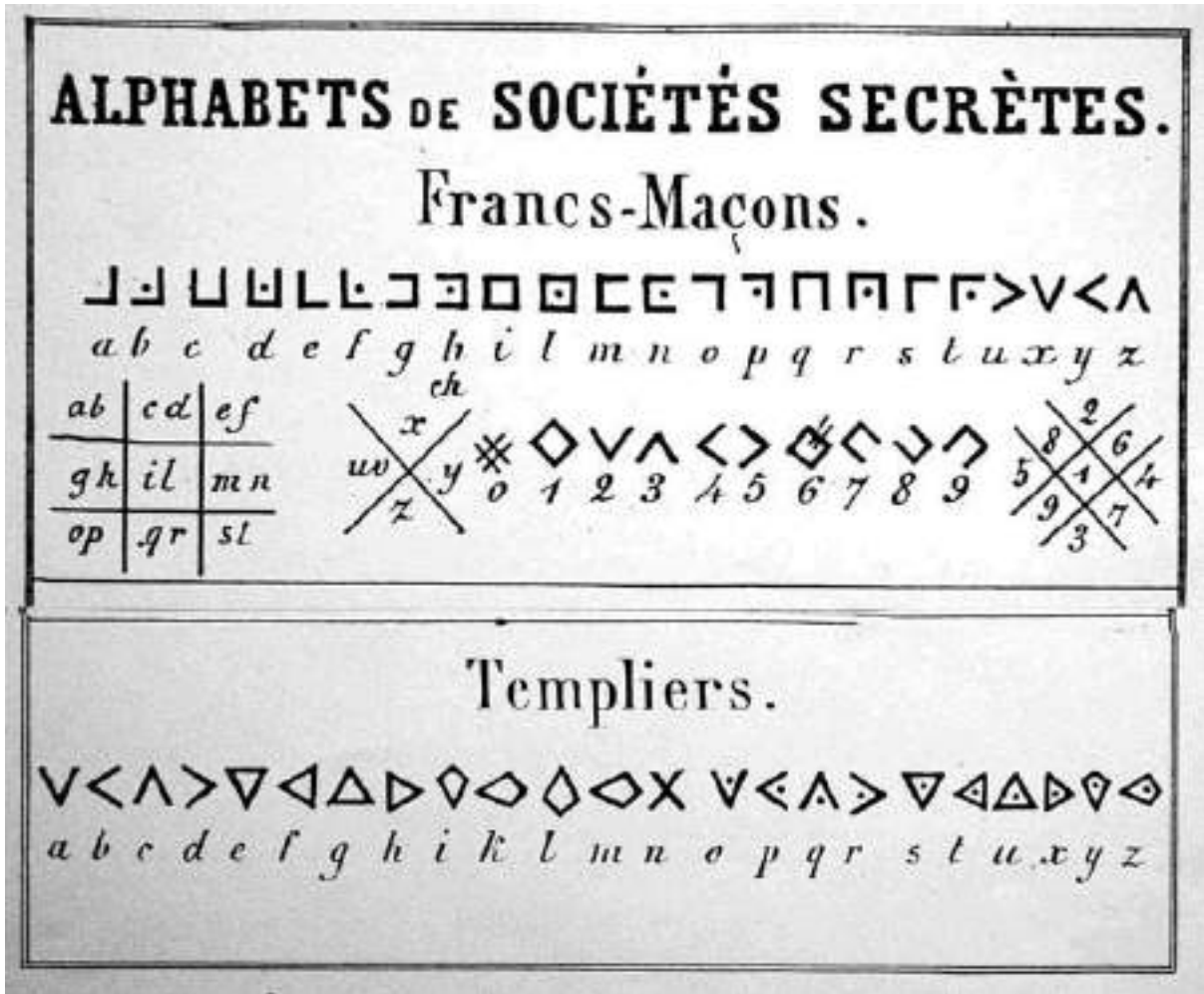
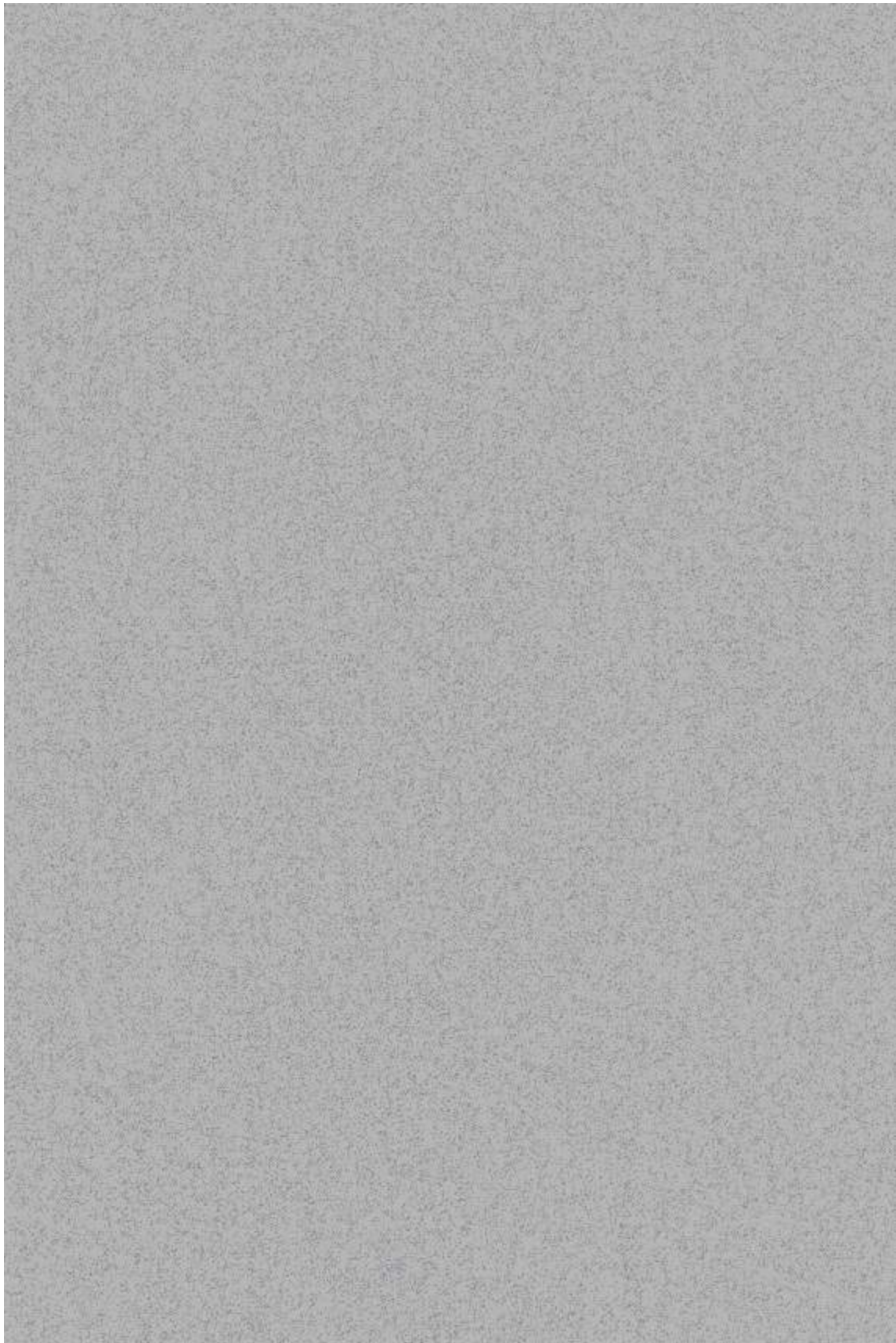


FIG. 153 Alphabet of the Freemasons and Knights Templar Secret Societies.

aNOThEr IMPOrTaNT bOOk by:

= LEO LyON ZagaMI '

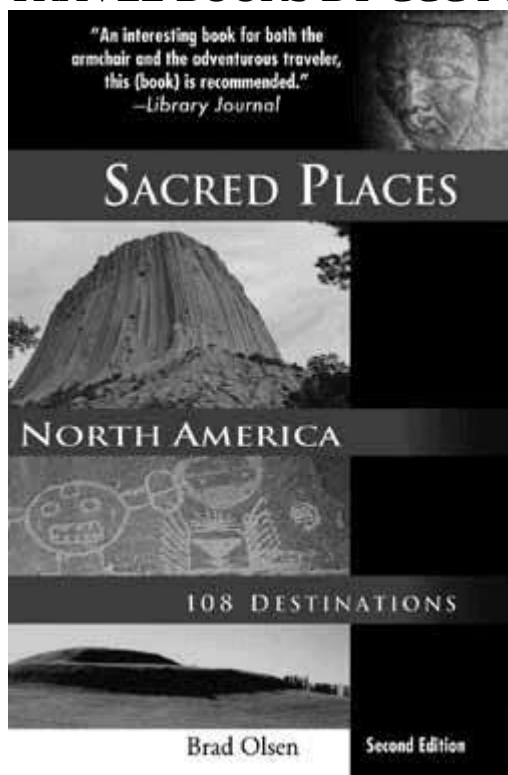


isbn:

978-1888729542 • paperback • \$16.95

k

TRAVEL BOOKS BY CCC PUBLISHING



Sacred Places North America: 108

Destinations

– 2nd EDITION
by Brad Olsen

This comprehensive travel guide examines North America's most sacred sites for spiritually attuned explorers. Spirituality & Health reviewed: "The book is filled with fascinating archeological, geological, and historical material. These 108 sacred places in the United States, Canada, and Hawaii offer ample opportunity for questing by spiritual seekers."

\$19.95 :: 408 pages all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

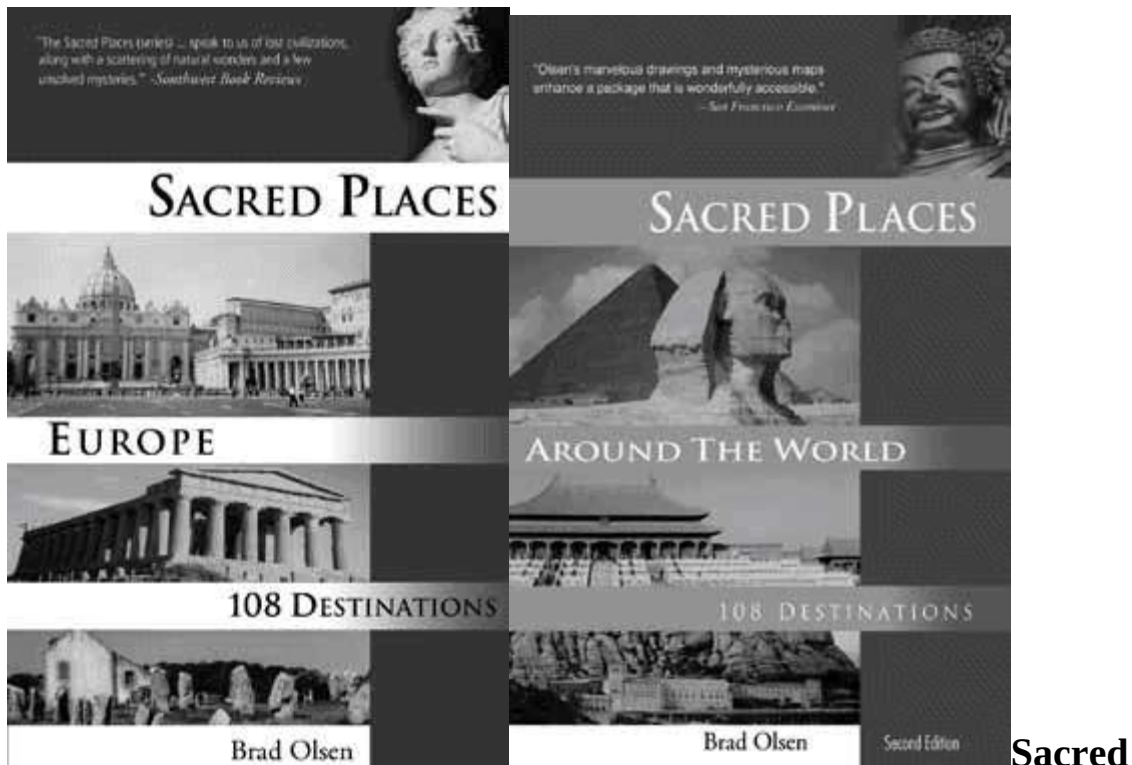
Kindle: 978-1888729252 PDF: 978-1888729191
ePub: 978-1888729337

Sacred Places Europe: 108 Destinations by Brad Olsen This guide to European holy sites examines the most significant locations that shaped the religious consciousness of Western civilization. Travel to Europe for 108 uplifting destinations that helped define religion and spirituality in the Western Hemisphere. From Paleolithic cave art and Neolithic megaliths, to New Age temples, this is an impartial guide book many millennium in the making.

\$19.95 :: 344 pages paperback: 978-1888729122
all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729245
PDF: 978-1888729184
ePub: 978-1888729320

paperback: 978-1888729139



Places Around the World: 108 Destinations

– 2nd EDITION
by Brad Olsen

The mystical comes alive in this exciting compilation of 108 beloved holy destinations. World travelers and armchair tourists who want to explore the mythology and archaeology of the ruins, sanctuaries, mountains, lost cities, and temples of ancient civilizations will find this guide ideal. **\$17.95 :: 288 pages paperback: 978-1888729108** all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729238
PDF: 978-1888729160
ePub: 978-1888729313

World Stompers: A Global Travel Manifesto

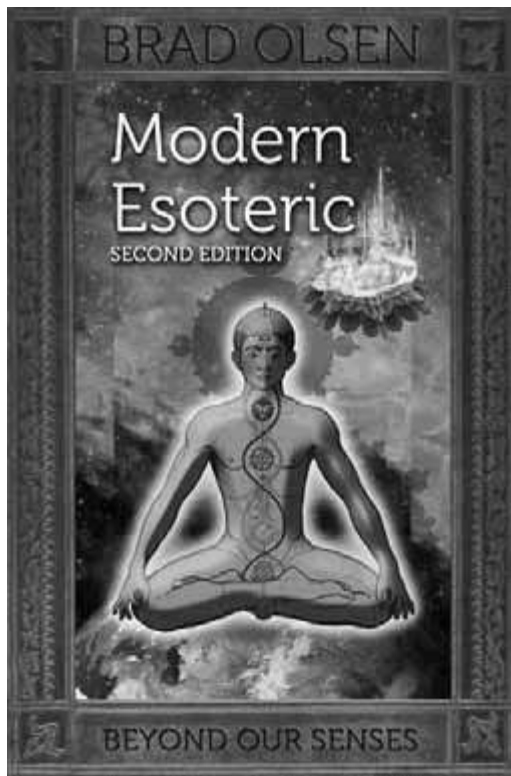
– 5th EDITION by Brad Olsen

Here is a travel guide written specifically to assist and motivate young readers to travel the world. When you are ready to leave your day job, load up your backpack and head out to distant lands for extended periods of time, Brad Olsen's "Travel Classic" will lend a helping hand.

\$17.95 :: 288 pages paperback: 978-1888729054
all Ebooks priced at \$8.99

Kindle: 978-1888729276
PDF: 978-1888729061

ESOTERIC BOOKS BY CCC PUBLISHING



Modern Esoteric: Beyond our Senses

– 2nd EDITION; by Brad Olsen

Organized into three sections (Lifeology, Control and Thrive), Modern Esoteric: Beyond Our Senses author Brad Olsen examines the flaws in ancient and modern history, plus explains how esoteric knowledge, conspiracy theories and fringe

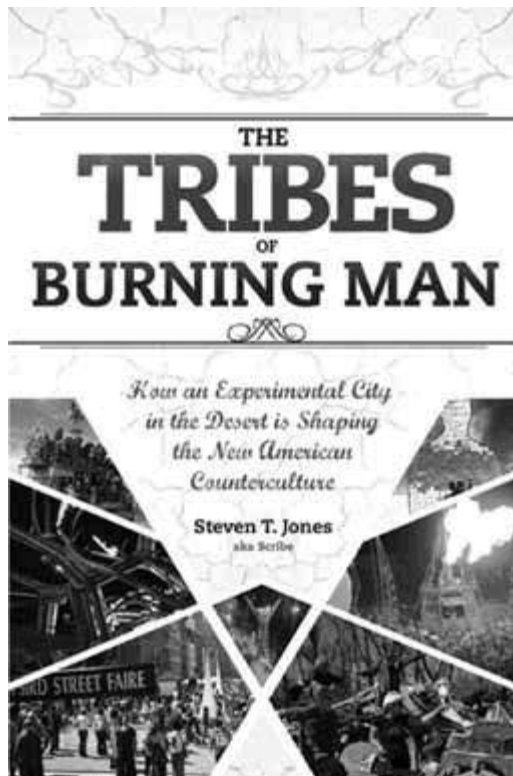
subjects can be used to help change the dead-end course we humans seem to be blindly running into. **\$17.95 :: 480 pages** all Ebooks priced at \$9.99 Kindle: 978-1888729856 PDF: 978-1888729832

ePub: 978-1888729849

Future Esoteric: The Unseen Realms

– 2nd EDITION by Brad Olsen Organized into three sections (Secrets, Cosmos and Utopia), Future Esoteric: The Unseen Realms examines the nature of the national security state; looks forward as we enter the promise of a Golden Age; and, explains how esoteric knowledge, the extraterrestrial question, and discovering our true human abilities will lead us into the great awakening of humanity.

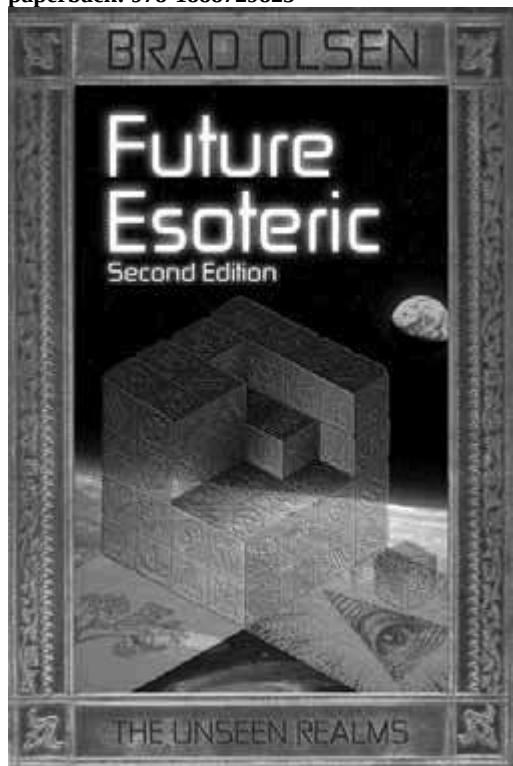
\$17.95 :: 416 pages paperback: 978-1888729788



all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729801
PDF: 978-1888729795
ePub: 978-1888729818

paperback: 978-1888729825



The Tribes of Burning Man: How an Experimental City in the Desert is Shaping the New American Counterculture by Steven T. Jones

The Burning Man Festival has taken on a new character in recent years, with the frontier finally becoming a real city and the

many tribes of the event—the fire artists, circus freaks, music lovers, do-gooders, sexual adventurers, grungy builders, and a myriad of other burner collectives—developing an impactful perennial presence in sister cities all over the world. **\$17.95 ::**

312 pages paperback: 978-1888729290 all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729443
PDF: 978-1888729450
ePub: 978-1888729436

The Key to Solomon’s Key: Is This the Lost Symbol of Masonry?

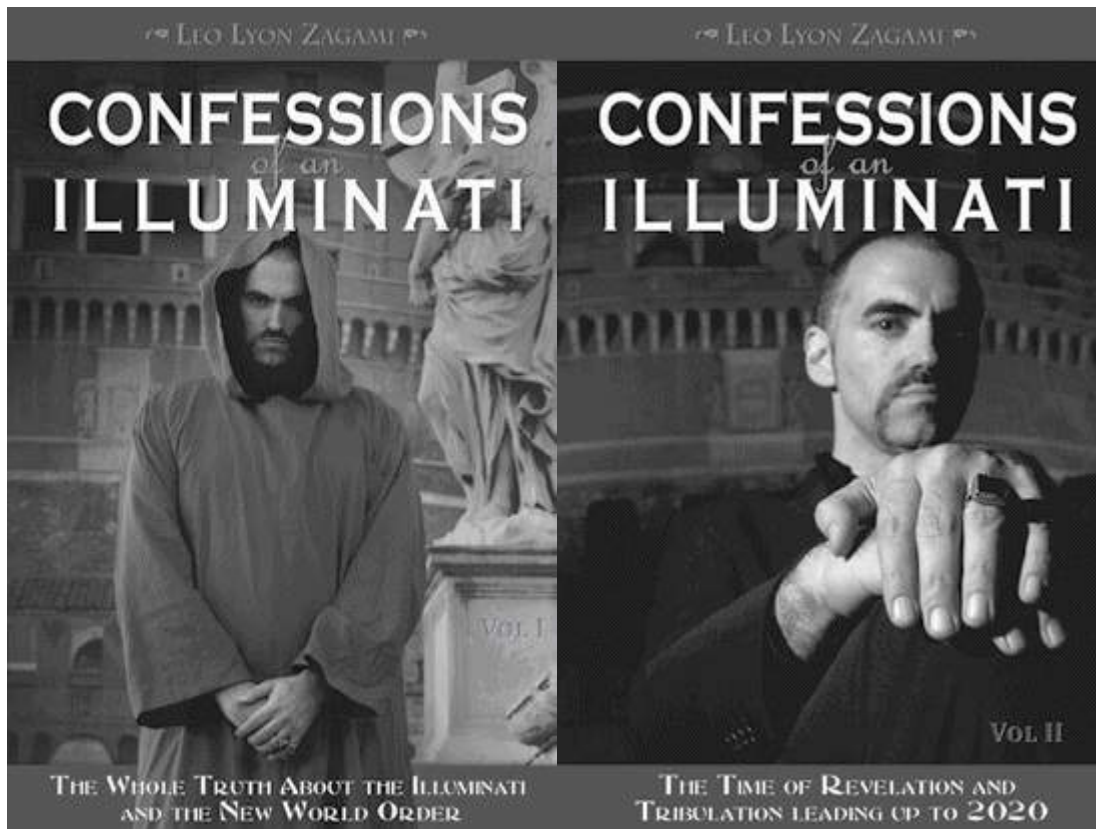
– 2nd EDITION by Lon Milo DuQuette

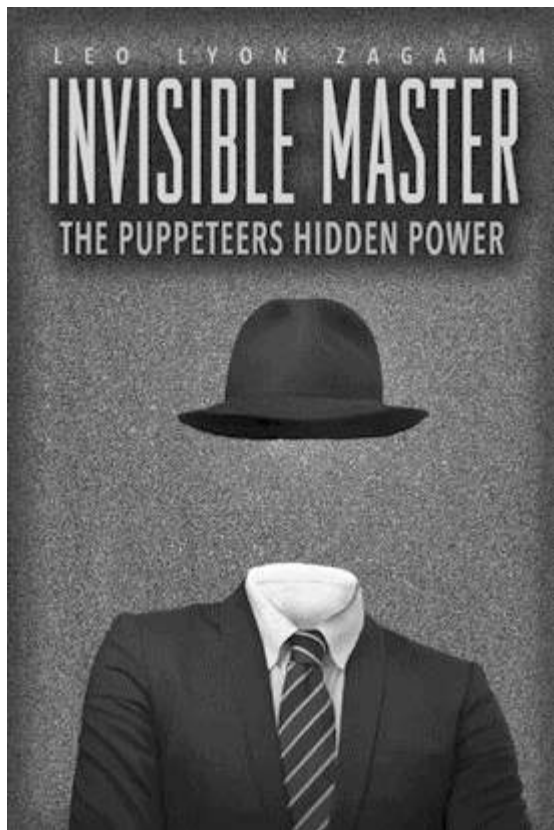
Is King Solomon’s story true? Is his account in the Bible to be considered historical fact? Or do myth and tradition hold the key that unlocks mysteries of human consciousness infinitely more astounding than history?

\$16.95 :: 256 pages paperback: 978-1888729283

all Ebooks priced at \$9.99

Kindle: 978-1888729412
PDF: 978-1888729368





= Leo Lyon Zagami '

**Confessions
of an
Illuminati Series by**

CCC Publishing
San Francisco, Ca
CCCPublishing.Com

Volume i

**The Whole Truth about The Illuminati and The New
World order**

isbn: 978-1888729580 • paperback • \$17.95 Volume ii

The Time of Revelation and Tribulation leading

uP To 2020

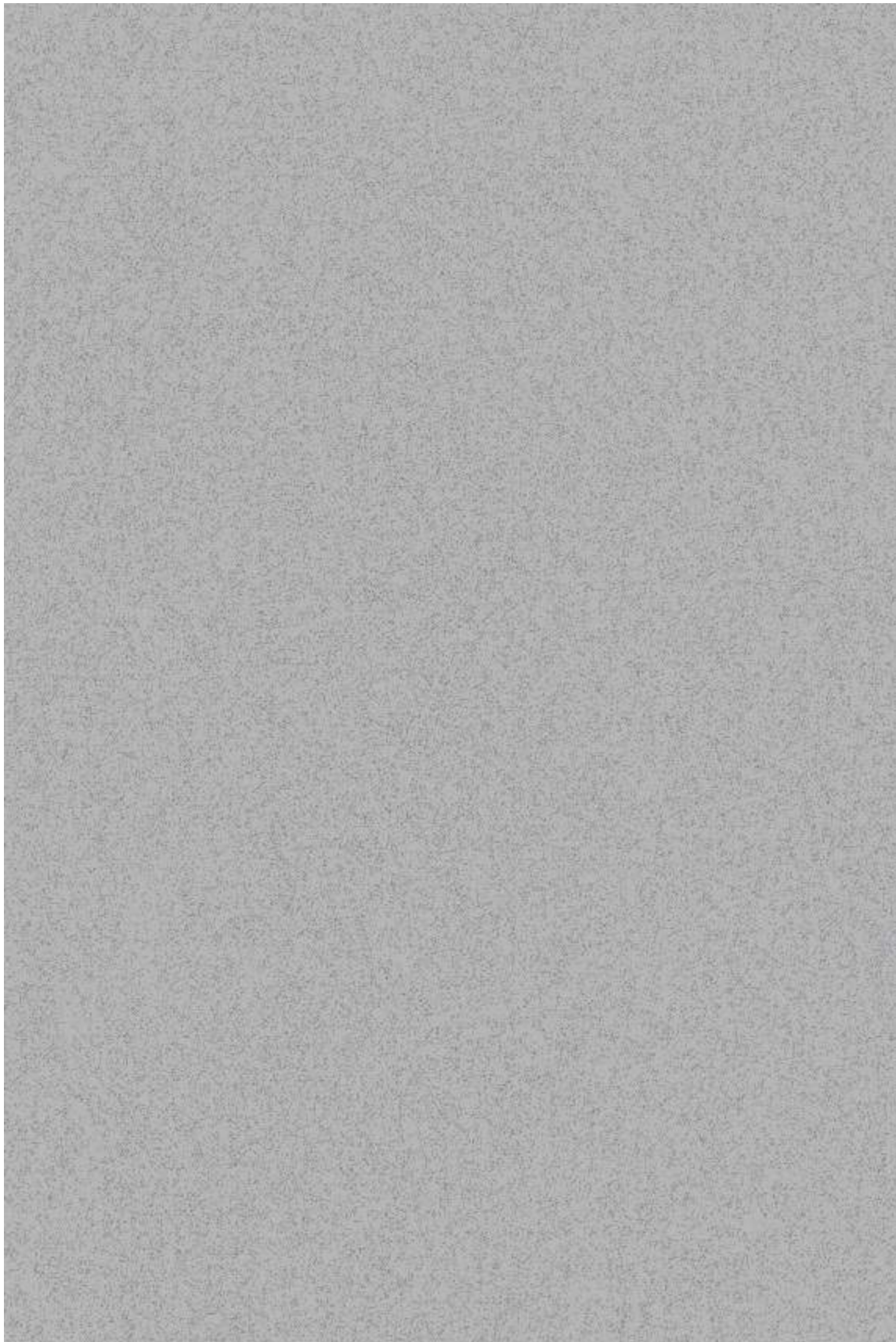
isbn: 978-1888729627 • paperback • \$17.95

k

inVisible masTer:

The PuPPeTeers hidden PoWer isbn: 978-188872966X • paperback • \$17.95

CCC Publishing is distributed by Independent Publishers Group (800) 888-4741, www.IPGBook.com • Follow us on:
www.LeoZagami.com & www.Facebook.com/cccpublishing



• www.CCCPublishing.com features the content of all of our books online, plus blogs, ebooks, discounts, and more.

BENEATH THE VATICAN THE DARKEST SECRETS ARE HIDDEN

Just when you thought you learned all there was to know in the first two volumes of Leo Lyon Zagami's *Confessions*, the revelations are deeper and even more macabre in Volume III. Once again, Zagami pushes the boundaries with this unique and personal journey into the mysteries of the secretive world of the Illuminati. In this, the third book in his *Confessions* series, a variety of topics of interest are explored. Topics that are always verified with documentation. Zagami gives an account of humankind's function within the grand celestial battle between the internal controllers of Earth, and the external knowledge of a new generation of conspiracy researchers.

The Illuminati exist. They have created religions and influenced humanity with spiritual ideology and religious practices since the dawn of time. They have supported such individuals as Aleister Crowley and Gerald Gardner who crafted the modern Witchcraft revival that hides behind a pagan image, a Satanic reality in tune with today's New Age movement. Zagami also continues what he calls "conspiracy reality," a way to fight back the system of lies and deceit responsible for the rise of Satanism in the Vatican, and in the process showing the magical practices of the **Illuminati**.

\$17.95
USA

\$21.95
Canada

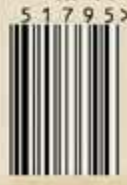
CCCPublishing.com

ISBN 978-1-888729-66-5

US\$17.95



9 781888 729665



LEO LYON ZAGAMI
CONFESSIONS
of an ILLUMINATI



AMERICAN RENAISSANCE 2.0
AND THE
MISSING LINK FROM THE INVISIBLE WORLD



Confessions of an Illuminati Vol. 4

American Renaissance 2.0

and The Missing Link From the Invisible World

Leo Lyon Zagami

“The end of our foundation is the knowledge of causes, and secret motions of things; and the enlarging of the bounds of human empire to the effecting of all things possible.”

Sir Francis Bacon, *New Atlantis*

“Leo Zagami one of the favorite of the Infowars audience.”

Owen Shroyer, (The War Room@Infowars)

“And the greatest phrase, I think, in the history of politics is on all of those red and white hats that I see out there: ‘Make America Great Again.’”

President Donald J. Trump

Contents

[Chapter One](#)
[Chapter Two](#)
[Chapter Three](#)
[Chapter Four](#)
[Chapter Five](#)
[Chapter Six](#)

This book is dedicated to my wife, Christy

The facts and opinions contained in this book are binding exclusively on the Author. The Publisher was not allowed to change any of the content in this book. Various information may be published in the Opera, however public domain, unless otherwise specified. Copyright © 2019 by Leo Lyon Zagami Published by Cursum Perficio Publishing All rights reserved. Reproduction or translation of any part of this work beyond that permitted by section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act without the permission of the copyright owner is unlawful. Edited by: Christy Zagami
Artwork and Remix Images by: Vincenzo Viceversa

Introduction by the Author

Not many are aware that there is an unseen world that surrounds each of us, a world that we cannot see with our eyes or feel with our senses. It is a world that is at play in everything that we do in our daily lives. Some people call it the spiritual, elemental, the astral plane, or simply the supernatural, but I call it the invisible link. This unseen world influences destiny and even politics to the point that some adepts such as the late Manly P. Hall even claimed that there is no such thing as free will and others that say that President Trump is the product of occult forces. The notion that the world is governed by an invisible realm was a central feature of natural magic.

This dimension has been rigged because the Illuminati, the Sabbatean Frankists, and their Jesuit supervisors have brainwashed the masses to keep everyone enslaved in the material world. That's why the Company of Jesus, aka the Jesuits, has a dominant role in this book. However, Jesus gave us the right spiritual weapons to fight these supernatural entities fueled with demons, angels, elementals, jinn, and extra-dimensional parasites that ultimately can't compete with the power of our Lord Jesus. Sure, we can make simple day-to-day choices, but our future may already be predetermined if manipulated by such entities. We should always remember that faith in Jesus will decide in which direction we ultimately go in our lives, and the angels of God can always help us in this delicate process.

The problem is that humans create and attract bad entities through evil thoughts and actions. Angels are often left out of our lives even when we claim the contrary, especially in the New Age circles. These evil extra-dimensional creatures feed on our flesh, blood, semen, and vampirize our energy due to ignorance. Of course, we also have the dark side and the Satanists who invite these forces to establish a link, but they are in league with Satan and his Legion. There is also a hereditary problem if the parents were sinners, immoral, or unethical because they will pass on these creatures to the child in the womb and this happens often in the Illuminati bloodlines. As it is said, "*God's punishment as owing to both the sins of the fathers and the sins of the children,*" or "*the apple doesn't fall too far from the tree.*" Does God punish children for their parents' sins? The answer is yes and these are the relevant passages to read regarding this: Exodus 20:5-6 (also Dt 5:9)

I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God, punishing the children for the sin of the fathers to the third and fourth generation of those who hate me, but showing love to a thousand generations of those who love me and keep my commandments.

Deuteronomy 24:16

Fathers shall not be put to death for their children, nor children put to death for their fathers; each is to die for his sin.

Ezekiel 18:20

The soul who sins is the one who will die. The son will not share the guilt of the father, nor will the father share the guilt of the son. The righteousness of the righteous man will be credited to him, and the wickedness of the wicked will be charged against him.

Matthew 23:35 (also Lk 11:50-51)

And so upon you will come all the righteous blood that has been shed on earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah son of Berekiah, whom you murdered between the temple and the altar.

Two things inspired me to write this book. The first inspiration was a chat I had with fellow-patriot Owen Shroyer when he suggested during my visit to the Infowars Command Center in Austin in the summer of 2019, that I should write a new book, and the other was when I read Gary Lachman's recent work published in 2018, entitled, ***Dark Star Rising: Magick and Power in the Age of Trump***, where the former bass guitarist for the punk rock/new wave band Blondie, who is now a member of the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.), and a celebrated libtard author who specializes in mysticism and occultism, explored what Pepe the frog has to do with "*hyper sigils*," and how magical traditions were co-opted, adapted, and electronically remixed in the 2016 U.S. election to facilitate, in Lachman's view, the election of President Donald J. Trump.

Lachman describes Trump in his book as an evil figure, a sort of Adolf Hitler, using New Thought and “*Chaos Magic*” to take over the world. Harvey Bishop, a New Thought blogger, remarked that “*making dreams a reality*” is the essence of New Thought. New Thought is a generic name for different philosophies of the mind that share the belief that “*thoughts are causative*,” made through sheer mental intention. The mind can affect reality and in the past, I have pointed out the importance of the egregore concept representing a thoughtform or collective group mind, an autonomous psychic entity made up of and influencing the thoughts of a group of people.

The reality Lachman said the alt-right wanted to affect was the 2016 U.S. presidential election. Lachman states that racism, sexism, nativism, and social-dominance were key factors in Trump's support among white voters. This brings Steve Bannon into the picture and his connection to the occult politics of Julius Evola, and more importantly, Lachman suggests ways the leftists can move forward through this new, occult battleground to defeat the president.

Keep in mind, Gary Lachman has also written the forward for another book published last year, *Occulture: The Unseen Forces That Drive Culture Forward*, written by none other than known Satanist Carl Abrahamsson, a close friend, and collaborator of the late Anton LaVey who is one of the leading figures of the O.T.O. in Scandinavia. I found the work of Gary Lachman unjust and bias towards President Trump's supporters and Christians in general, who believe in the president as a man sent by God in this time of extreme need. Most of all, I find it full of hypocrisy and lies, which is in line with Democrats and their infinite propaganda to push the president out of office and criticize and label all opposition as Nazis. Lachman is not alone, of course, as most libtards in the occult milieu feel like he does, aside from a few rare exceptions.

However, in Volume 5 of my *Confessions*, I have mentioned how self-described “*Chaos magician*” Michael M. Hughes, who published a ritual book entitled *Magic for the Resistance: Rituals and Spells for Change*, uses the same kind of “*Chaos magic*” against President Trump that Lachman claimed Trump had been using to win the elections. So let's fight the lies and propaganda of these evil-doers with some proper information and facts. We are the resistance and the only answer to 1984 is still thanks to Donald J. Trump and 1776!

Witches and other occultists and Satanists across the United States have been planning spells against President Donald J. Trump since his election. The first one took place during Trump's first year in the White House in 2017. Referring to themselves as the Magic Resistance, Wiccans and other occult practitioners claim they are trying to stop the president from hurting the country. Michael Hughes recently told the *Washington Examiner*, “*I'm willing to go on record and say it's working.*” We could dismiss all of this as pure fantasy built up by a lunatic, but there is enough evidence suggesting Hughes is being used as a tool by Satan himself and the dark side of the Illuminati working for the Jesuits.

Karen Tibbits-Williams, a New Zealand-based witch and paranormal investigator, said the point of the ritual is to prevent Trump and his supporters from causing harm. The ritual reminiscent of certain Vodou practices calls for the use of an unflattering photo of Trump, a tarot card, a stub of an orange candle, a pin, and a feather. These people are evil and even the Catholic Church seems concerned about the outcome. Indianapolis exorcist Fr. Vincent Lampert commented to the *Examiner* that, “*Some of them may be doing it thinking it's just fun, but they are gambling with evil, and just because their motive is one way doesn't mean they're not opening up an entry point for evil in their life.*” The priest, who might be himself a “*Never Trumper*” like most members of today's Catholic clergy in the U.S. added: “*I think evil will present itself as something good, maybe initially to attract people's attention, to draw people in, but then ultimately people are going to discover it's all about fracturing their lives.*”

We are indeed living in extraordinary times, and I became convinced of the importance of writing this book after my last visit to Austin, Texas, that took place in July 2019 when I visited my dear friend Alex Jones to spend the 4th of July with the Infowars crew.

During my appearance on Alex's show on the 5th of July when we were commenting on Trump's extraordinary 4th Of July Parade that was marked not only by fireworks and American flags in Washington, DC but by a full military parade at the behest of President Donald Trump, we used a term that I want to include in the title of this book that I particularly like: **American Renaissance 2.0**. Let's hope that the Jesuits and the *Never Trump Movement* with their lack of consciousness don't trigger a Civil War.

Man has not always had the same consciousness that we now possess and if we go back to the time of our earliest ancestors we find they had a very different kind of consciousness in place than ours. This is the first time in

history that the state of our evolution and our consciousness as human beings is going backward because of technological innovation and the obsession for material goods like smartphones, that might diminish and destroy our brains causing us to devolve, creating in the process generations of soulless libtards.

Our society is divided more than ever before because of the improper use of modern technology that the Jesuits and their Illuminati agents are forcing on us to further enslave mankind. We can avoid this and transform this planet and society into a beautiful experience for future generations, but the lies and hypocrisy of the Illuminati elite and their Jesuit supervisors promoting Communism and Socialism are stopping us.

The Renaissance was a cultural movement that began in Italy and profoundly affected European intellectual life that spread to the rest of Europe, but now the Old Continent is dead and in the hands of evil Socialist technocrats and Jesuits, and Italy is a nightmare. The only hope that we have for the start of a new Renaissance 2.0 comes from the United States of America, which in turn could have a positive influence on the rest of the world. So let us pray and let us rise to fight against the expanding operation of the Satanists, and let's envision a positive future even in adversity, using this fourth volume as a manual in information warfare.

Let's not forget, four is a powerful number and almost all of the people of antiquity gave a name to their deities that consisting of four letters and many of them considered four a divine number, plus the "fourth vow" is one of special allegiance made by the Jesuits to the Pope promising to go forward in obedience to him for "missionary purposes." The Pythagoreans called the number four "the greatest miracle," "a God after another manner," "a manifold divinity," the "Fountain of Nature," and its "key bearer." For the ancient mystery schools of the Illuminati and the late W. Wynn Westcott, four is the "introducer and cause of the permanency of the Mathematical discipline." Even harmony in the universe is said to be shaped by a quadruple ratio, the symphony dis-diapason. They called it Justice, as the first evenly even number, so it is the perfect number for a book that delivers justice and aims to expose those who are bringing instability and chaos.

Chapter One

Esoterism Archons and other Alien entities in the End Times scenario

The Truth about TZVARNOHARNO

To finally understand the origins of our daily confusion and who is sabotaging our lives, I would like to insert a series of subjects that will make some sheeple say “*Zagami is the usual nut job*” and others “*he is brilliant.*” However, the knowledge of anti-awakening forces has been protected by a certain degree of secrecy within the Western Initiatic System established for thousands of years by the Invisible Masters and their Illuminati network of secret societies and fraternities. We need to wake up to the truth and learn how things work beyond the matrix of superficiality and lies constructed every day around us by the mainstream media and the ruling elite.

These demonic forces are well-described in the book, *The Herald of Coming Good* written by the well-known mystic **Georges Ivanovič Gurdjieff** (1872-1949). In this book, Gurdjieff describes that there are certain forces in life called **Tzvarnoharno**, a word originally coined by King Solomon of Judea particularly dear to the Freemasons. *Tzvarnoharno* arises among people which leads to the destruction of anyone who tries to help humanity, and it results in the destruction of all their efforts to bring truth and understanding to the world. Essentially, Gurdjieff, who was inspired by the Theosophical milieu and was reputed to be close to both the Jesuits and Joseph Stalin, was describing what many initiates have encountered on their path many times when struggling towards the truth of illumination and also the cage of our present reality. In psychological terms, we could say that *Tzvarnoharno* is a “*collective unconscious force*” whose first instinct is to oppose any counterforce that is attempting to wake people up and make them aware of the prison planet we are living on. Gnostics, a mystical branch of Christianity, considered one of the main inspirations of most of the modern Illuminati mystery schools, have known about such anti-awakening forces for centuries. They warned about them in their writings, describing them as “*Archons.*”

But who are the “*Archons?*” Well, they are a bit like the evil agents in the “*Matrix*” film series, or the infamous “*Men in Black*” mentioned by most ufologists, who actively work to prevent us from breaking out of the illusions of this material universe. They are demons that stop us from escaping the cave prison so well-described in Plato’s famous allegory of the Cave. Gnostics believe that such Archons are demonic entities, but on the contrary of traditional Christians, the Gnostics view them as servants of God that rule the lower realm known as the “*Kingdom of Darkness*” and together form the infamous “*Prince of Darkness*” and what the Christians commonly refer to as Satan and his infamous *Legion*.

As we all know, in the beginning, there was a rebellion in heaven. *The Book of Revelation* clearly describes a war between angels led by the Archangel Michael against those led by “*the dragon*”, identified as the devil or Satan, who would be defeated and thrown down to the earth. 1/3 of the angels fell to the material world and for the Gnostics, our incarnated soul is a splinter of an angelic oversoul. The term, Archon, refers to servants of the Demiurge, that the Gnostics consider the evil “*creator god*” that stands between the human race and a transcendent God that can only be reached through their alleged Gnosis.

The Archons are characterized as terrible forces of negativity and illusion. They are cosmic prison warders seeking to keep their human charges bound to earth. For the Illuminati, to reach any form of divinity, you have to go through a complex mystical training that can eventually bypass the Archons and their control over us to reach this stage of divinity. Unfortunately, most, if not all of these Illuminati get lost in the diableries of the demonic realm before this ever happens, becoming either New Age freaks, Satanists, or both. I have encountered many of them since my arrival in California in certain New Age circles. Although Archons are often depicted as a hermaphrodite and alien-looking creatures with an insatiable appetite for rape and violence, like most demons, ultimately it’s not fear that the Archons use to prevent transcendence towards obtaining real enlightenment and awareness, but rather ignorance and superstition. According to the Gnostic Gospel of Philip, the Archonic force’s main objective is to keep humans ignorant of their divine origins beyond the physical, so they can keep us enslaved in this dimension for as long as they want. If we take a close look through history, we’ll usually see that the work of truth seekers, mystics, and sages has often been suddenly aborted or sabotaged in different ways by evil alien forces constantly

working with the dark side of the Illuminati and organized religion to keep humanity enslaved.

The most known example of *Tzvarnoharno* in action is the crucifixion of Jesus, where we can see the “*collective unconscious force*” at work, destroying whoever seeks to flood it with light and in return flush it with darkness. Easter weekend is the culmination of the Christian faith, every other aspect of the religion being merely a footnote. Yet the death and resurrection of Jesus also holds relevance in Christian Gnosticism, which may come as a surprise for most Christians since Gnosis is assumed to be the central tenet of the Gnostic heretics quest for self-perfection in which a person develops the will to be the master of his/her world, even though many other persons may lose theirs in the process. To become a selfish “*superman*” is the Gnostic goal, but remember that Gnostics held varying attitudes on the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ, some of which I find unrealistic, or even offensive towards our Lord Jesus Christ. These fell between the basic literal, to the extreme metaphorical and heretical, but it is with the trial of Jesus before the Sanhedrin, following his arrest in Jerusalem and before his dispensation by Pontius Pilate, that we see the evil forces described by the Gnostics and Gurdjieff in action against the first coming of the Messiah.

This shroud explains to every traditional Christian what the demonic force of *Tzvarnoharno* truly is. Other examples of spiritual teachers that have experienced Archonic forces in full swing against them (even if at a far inferior level than Jesus) are Socrates, who was poisoned, Dante Alighieri, poet and author of *The Divine Comedy*, who was exiled from Florence, Galileo Galilei the “*father of modern science*,” who was persecuted by religious authorities for affirming that the Earth was a sphere, as well as Giordano Bruno considered by many to be the forerunner of the Gaian environmental movement, and by others a forerunner of ufology.

These notable luminaries plus numerous other truth seekers who were silenced were rejected or persecuted throughout the ages for their messages. They were all considered far too dangerous by the Archonic creatures that control our reality, often aided by the darkest side of the religious institutions that gave birth to the Inquisition. However, soon after the death of the British occultist and Illuminati Aleister Crowley in December 1947, a very important discovery was made in Egypt a couple of years earlier that was publicly announced by the religious historian Jean Doresse. It was the discovery of a secret bank of primary sources relating to Gnosticism, and intriguingly enough, these ancient texts may hold some crucial information about the true nature of the Archons in connection to the UFO/alien phenomenon.

The Archons were whispered about in texts after the burning of the library at Alexandria with some mention of mysterious beings called Archons, but the powers that be that we commonly refer to as the Illuminati had spent 1,300 years cleaning up all the records to wipe out the Archons from our history willingly, keeping the only known sources hidden in the Vatican archives to this day. That’s one of the ultimate secrets present under the Vatican in one of the most forbidden places in the world that is also considered to be one of the most mysterious.

In 1945, texts were found in clay jars in Nag Hammadi, Egypt and, on these texts was a detailed report of what the Nag Hammadi initiates thought about the world 2,000 years ago. The ancient Gnostic text seems to suggest that adherents to this religion used various methods to commune with the universe including psychoactive plants, yoga, and sexual rituals just like their modern emulators. The Gnostics had placed a huge emphasis on altering their psychological state to reach wholeness and connection with the entire cosmos. They acted a bit like the modern New Agers in love with the early works of Castaneda, or the followers of Thelema of Aleister Crowley, who viewed himself as the supreme leader of the modern Gnostics. In communion with the universe, the ancient Gnostic seers came to develop a theological belief system centered on the goddess Sophia, the origin of divine wisdom that is central to Theosophy, an occult movement founded by the Illuminati originating in the 19th century, with roots that can be traced to ancient Gnosticism and Neoplatonism that was also central in developing the O.T.O. and the New Age heresy that gave birth to modern Satanism.

In addition to that, the original Gnostics also believed that inorganic alien beings were present in the solar system and had a pivotal role in determining the course of human civilization. The Archons are interdimensional aliens according to the ancient Gnostic texts, and these aliens are considerably more ancient than the human race. They pre-date the existence of the solar system itself. However, these aliens, which the Gnostics referred to as the Archons, were said to inhabit this solar system but were not capable of penetrating Earth on this dimension for a prolonged period if not briefly as Body Archons. That’s why sometimes, those who encounter supernatural beings or acquire powerful magic, are visited shortly afterward by strange people in dark clothing. The odd visitors will usually use threatening language to dissuade people from telling stories about the spiritual world or to intimidate

them into handing over any enchanted items they have obtained during their magical operations.

Some tales speak of people who encountered “*Men in Black*,” and were able to reveal the content of their visit, but soon afterward they were never seen again. Even though they cannot physically manifest on this planet if not invited in our realm by skilled Illuminati or by the most high-level Jesuits, these creatures are still capable of having an impact on the day to day behavior of human beings. The Archons are said to be an incredibly powerful alien race who can affect human beings en masse with subliminal messages which can alter human consciousness. According to the Gnostics, it was this subliminal conditioning that led to the creation of all the major ideologies on Earth including all of the religious doctrines, but even the Gnostics, as I wrote earlier, recognize to some extent the importance of Jesus in this whole Archontic scenario. However, even if the Gnostic texts mainly focus on the Archons when referring to extraterrestrial beings, they also make it clear that they were aware of other alien and extra-dimensional beings throughout the universe. Most of these alien beings were considered to be either benevolent, or indifferent to humanity, but the Archons, in particular, were considered to be particularly hostile to mankind.

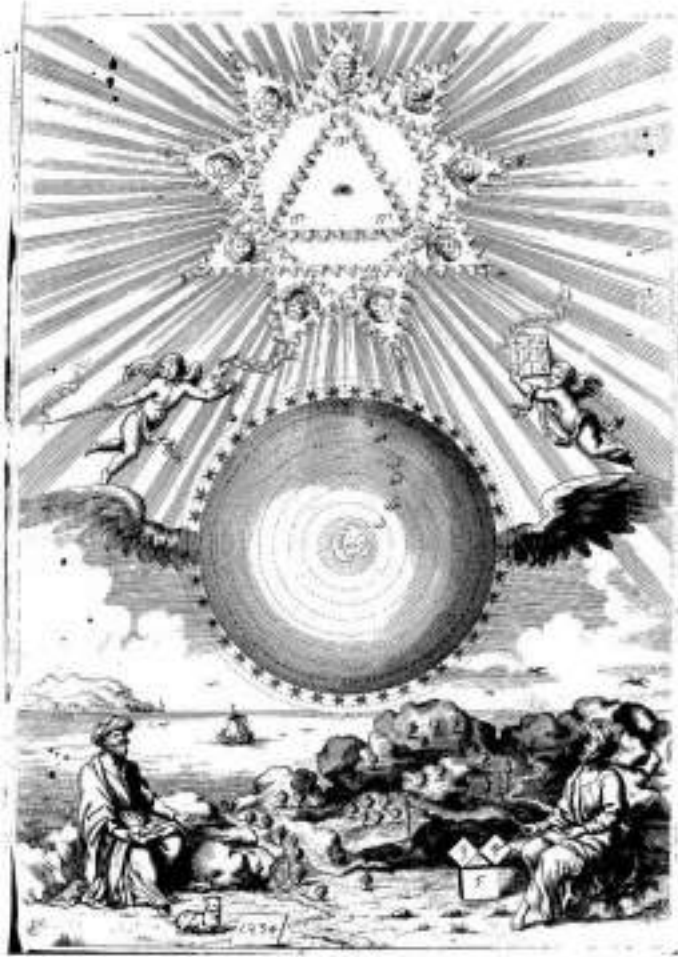
Perhaps most intriguingly of all, the obscure Gnostic texts identify for some contemporary Gnostic students interested in the UFO/alien subject, two types of hostile alien beings. Incredible and shocking as it seems, one of these types matches almost perfectly with the Tall Grey race of alien beings, and there is also another reference in the texts that seem to match perfectly a more draconian, or reptilian form of alien. The most common type of Archon, tasked with tending to the destinies of relatively unimportant things, is the infamous Men in Black incarnated in the Body Archons who are said to perform the bulk of preparatory work for the plans of the higher Planetary Archons. All of this is done to maintain the overall secrecy over the Archons’ work in this system to control “The Matrix” on this planet and the spread of information about the spirit world. How do they manifest in our dimension, and how will they interact in the End Times will be the topic of the following pages as the missing link to understanding better the second coming of Christ and the present grip of the Beast and the Antichrist on humankind.

Returning to Gurdjieff, who introduced us to the concept of *Tzvarnoharno*, we must also remember that he was responsible for the introduction of the Enneagram to the West in 1916, considered to be a symbol of the harmonic structure and inner dynamic of the cosmos, but also a symbol of the connection between the New Age world and the Jesuits. Gurdjieff never explicitly divulged the sources of his teachings, and the origin of the Enneagram has been a source of speculation. According to Gurdjieff, the Enneagram is “*the fundamental hieroglyph of a universal language.*” Gurdjieff’s use of the word hieroglyph, points, of course, to Egypt as the main source for his inspiration.

However, the frontispiece of the *Arithmologia* by the Jesuit super star **Athanasius Kircher(1601–1680)**, published in 1665, shows a figure not identical but somewhat similar to the Enneagram, confirming the Jesuits are not some mysterious mystical order in Central Asia that might have inspired Gurdjieff’s research. According to one source, Kircher regarded the ancient Egyptian religion as the main source not only of the Greek and Roman religion but of the beliefs of the Hebrews, Chaldaeans and even the inhabitants of India, China, Japan, and the Americas, was colonized in turn by Ham’s progeny.

Therefore, he believed that by studying these later and better- recorded beliefs one could extrapolate the earliest religion of mankind, that of ancient Egypt, linked to the Lost Continent of Atlantis that Kircher also studied in great detail. “*The knowledge of the enneagram*” Gurdjieff once said, “*has for a very long time been preserved in secret and if it now is, so to speak, made available to all, it is only in an incomplete and theoretical form of which nobody could make any practical use without instruction from a man who knows.*” This has not deterred some New Agers who have sought to market the Enneagram, divesting it of its deeper meaning and application, using it instead as a psychological tool for their demented pseudo-spiritual mind games.

The Enneagram is exploding on the Christian scene, and few corners of the Christian landscape have not been impacted by it lately. Jesuit supporters of the Enneagram teach that your identity is found in your Enneagram number, but the Bible doesn’t back this up. The Bible says that our identity is found in Jesus and that He, not the Enneagram, began a work in which He will complete. Once again, the Enneagram becomes another Jesuit distraction on behalf of the Archons.



The language of the Apocalypse

To prepare for the gradual manifestation of unseen alien forces that have been unfolding in preparation for the Apocalypse in the past five centuries with the help of the Jesuits, a new language was devised and elaborated during the Renaissance. Contemporary Illuminati **Allen H. Greenfield** describes in, *Secret Rituals of the Men in Black*, its origins and he explains how to obtain an Illuminati method that can help you to not succumb to these entities. He explains how certain alien ciphers have been decoded to obtain stress-free alien contact with such entities:

*They have not changed for at least a thousand years, possibly much longer. The rules are contained in a venerable body of knowledge loosely defined as Qabalism from the Hebrew word Qabala which means hidden or secret. A whole new, English- language-based cipher was dictated by an Ultraterrestrial source to Queen Elizabeth's Royal Astrologer, Dr. John Dee through the trance channeling of Sir Edward Kelly several hundred years ago. It was called **the language of the angels.*** ^[1]

*It's written in a script directly translatable into English. Dee and Kelly served their government as espionage agents, and they may well have used this Ultraterrestrial Cipher, termed Enochian- for espionage purposes, but, primarily, it was utilized to receive and use an **Alien technology, so advanced as to be indistinguishable from magic, to learn such techniques as teleportation between planets and remote communication.*** Wow! That sounds indeed far more interesting and effective than attempting a useless storming of Area 51 in Nevada, that transformed into a rave party made for financial purposes. The only thing that came out of the much talked about event in 2019 was probably the resurgence in popularity of **Bob Lazar**, but that's about it if you ask me.

So let us analyze further this interesting subject by ex-O.T.O. member Allen H. Greenfield: *The Enochian cipher led directly to a more simple cipher communicated to the York Rite Royal Arch of Enoch Masons, as a series of glyphs corresponding to the 26 letters of the standard English Alphabet. Around the middle of the 19th Century, the Royal Arch of Enoch cipher was exposed to the public by a writer named Malcolm Duncan.*

The aliens began the slow process of communicating the new cipher to various deep agents and human allies. Madame Blavatsky of the Theosophical Society and before her the Hermetic Brotherhood of Light, seem to have known the code, taught by their Masters, Paolos Metamon and Max Theon, probably themselves Ultraterrestrial Agents. ^[2]

So, from Greenfield we learn about alien technology, the Enochian cipher, but what is the hidden agenda behind this? They are hostile entities of the demonic realm who delight in destruction and chaos, using dark spiritual forces to oppose Divine Will and the manifestation of the Divine Kingdom. Yet, whether they intend to or not, they still serve the Divine Kingdom, for they are forces that put every evolutionary development in the universe to the test to ensure it is strong, good, and true; they are the forces of **stress, tension, pressure, and resistance necessary for creative evolution.** Of course, they are the cause of great suffering but they also inspire us to look and see the cause and bring it to cessation. If you think about it, they bring us closer to God if you don't fall for their evil tricks. From this point of view, even the serpent that appears in Genesis 3:1 in the Garden of Eden has its purpose.

There is something sinister that has been increasingly unfolding lately in the universe, and it is in the final stages of the Apocalypse that an ongoing alien invasion will take place on an almost unfathomable scale that will coincide with the Second Coming; when Jesus will return to destroy evil and defeat his ultimate enemy, the Antichrist. In Christian eschatology, the Antichrist, or anti-Christ, is someone recognized as fulfilling the Biblical prophecies, and for some Gnostics, he is also a necessary evil in establishing the Kingdom of God on Earth. The following research that was based largely on **Donald Tyson's** short essay *Enochian Apocalypse* seems to prove that. If the author of this study would have been practically anyone else than Tyson, it would be nothing more than an amusing curiosity not worth mentioning, but Tyson has a certain degree of credibility in contemporary Illuminati circles and the magickal milieu.

He is both the published author and the editor of Llewellyn's prestigious edition of Agrippa's *Three Books of Occult Philosophy*, that is still regarded as one of the key texts in occultism written by **Heinrich Cornelius Agrippa (1486-1535)** the most influential writer of Renaissance esoterica, and all of Western occultism. Even if in the third book of *De occulta Philosophia*, Agrippa became very critical of his early fascination with magic, that in his later years he considered demonic and destructive:

But of magic I wrote whilst I was very young three large books, which I called Of Occult Philosophy, in which what was then through the curiosity of my youth erroneous, I now being more advised, am willing to have retracted, by this recantation; I formerly spent much time and costs in these vanities. At last, I grew so wise as to be able to dissuade others from this destruction. For whosoever do not in the truth, nor the power of God, but the deceits of devils, according to the operation of wicked spirits presume to divine and prophesy, and practicing through magical vanities, exorcisms, incantations and other demoniacal works and deceits of idolatry, boasting of delusions, and phantasms, presently ceasing, brag that they can do miracles, I say all these shall with Jannes and Jambres, and

Simon Magus be destined to the torments of eternal fire. ^[3]

Heinrich Cornelius Agrippa, who is a contemporary of **Ignatius of Loyola (1491-1556)** was an exasperating theologian within the Catholic Church, a military entrepreneur in Spain and Italy, acknowledged expert on occultism, philosopher, and possibly a spy. He went on to study in Paris after becoming a master of the arts at age 20, where he took part in a mysterious secret society headed by an Italian called Landolfo involved in the study and practice of the occult and the study of hermeticism, and he then traveled with Landolfo to Spain. After his brief Spanish experience where he was awarded by King Ferdinand of Spain the title of knight, Agrippa wrote: *After these terrible trials, we are only left with searching our friends to renovate the sacraments of our conspiracy and restore the dignity of our association.*”

What conspiracy is he talking about? And what was the real mission of his association? One thing is for sure, Ignatius of Loyola founded the Jesuits in Paris only a few years later in 1534, using in secret, many of the occult teachings formulated and laid out by Agrippa. I intend to explore, thanks to Donald Tyson’s work *Enochian Apocalypse*, the possibility that another powerful player of the original Renaissance, Dr. John Dee was in communication with the same demonic hyper-dimensional aliens the Jesuits worked with. Entities from another plane of existence that, thanks to the dark side of the Illuminati and corrupt terrestrial agents, like Aleister Crowley, have been working for a long time to invade and completely dominate our reality, aided by the Jesuits to prepare the unfolding of the Apocalypse. Of course, Dr. John Dee, who was an advisor to Queen Elizabeth I, and an advanced occult adept, was not a friend of the Jesuits, that’s for sure, but he was still serving nevertheless the same entities. The Jesuit threats to Elizabeth’s life were very real and a sanitary cordon of British Royalists shaped around her by Francis Walsingham formed her pioneering secret service.

They created an intelligence network to oppose the Jesuit infiltration and ferret out the Papists plotting against the Queen, and Dr. John Dee was part of this secret network of spies using occult means that I have described in Volume 1 of my *Confessions*. Donald Tyson writes that: *Between the years 1582 and 1589, the English scholar John Dee (1527-1608) conducted a series of ritual communications with a set of disincarnate entities who eventually came to be known as the Enochian angels. Dee planned to use the complex system of magic communicated by the angels to advance the expansionist policies of his sovereign, Queen Elizabeth I. At the time, England lay under the looming shadow of an invasion from Spain.*



FIG. 2 – *The Miracles Of Saint Ignatius Of Loyola* is a painting by Peter Paul Rubens (1577 - 1640.)



FIG. 3 – *Heinrich Cornelius Agrippa von Nettesheim* by an unknown artist.

Dee hoped to control the hostile potentates of Europe by commanding the tutelary spirits of their various nations. Dee was a thoroughly remarkable man. Not only was he a skilled mathematician, astronomer, and cartographer, but he was also the private astrologer, counselor, and confidential espionage agent of Queen Elizabeth.

His father had been a gentleman sewer (a kind of steward) at the table of Henry VIII. When Elizabeth ascended to the throne in 1558, Dee was asked to set an auspicious date for her coronation. Always intensely loyal to the Protestant Elizabeth, he had earlier been falsely accused of trying to kill her predecessor, the Catholic Queen Mary, with sorcery. His intellectual brilliance and skill as a magician were famous and infamous, throughout Europe.

In his occult work, he was aided by an equally extraordinary person, Edward Kelley (also spelled Kelly; 1555-1597), the son of a Worcester apothecary, who dreamed of discovering the secret of the philosopher's stone and dabbled in the black art of necromancy. Fleeing Lancaster in 1580 on charges of forging title deeds, Kelley found it prudent to set out on a walking tour of Wales. Somewhere near Glastonbury (so the story goes) he purchased a portion of the fabled red powder that could turn base metals into gold; the source of the powder was an innkeeper who had received it from tomb robbers. [4] For the remainder of his colorful life, Kelley labored to unlock the secret of the red powder so that he could manufacture more of it himself. It was on this quest for alchemical knowledge that he sought out the library of John Dee in 1582 and it was primarily for this reason that he agreed to serve as Dee's seer. Dee was a saint, Kelley a rogue, but they were bound together by their common fascination with ceremonial magic and the wonders it promised. Dee possessed little talent for mediumship. He tried to overcome this limitation by hiring a mountebank named Barnabas Saul as his professional scryer but had poor results. When Dee learned of Kelley's considerable psychic abilities, he eagerly employed Kelley as his seer for the sum of 50 pounds per annum. Dee invoked the Enochian angels to visible appearance within a scrying crystal or a black mirror of obsidian by using prayers and certain magical seals. After Kelley had alerted Dee to the presence of the spirits, Dee questioned them. Kelley reported their sayings and doings back to Dee, who recorded them in his magical diaries. The most important portion of Dee's transcription of the Enochian communications, covering the years 1582-1587, was published in London in 1659 by Meric Casaubon under the title **A True and Faithful Relation of What Passed for Many Years Between Dr. John Dee and Some Spirits**. This fascinating work has been reprinted several times in recent decades and is readily available. The Enochian spirits got their name from the nature of the magical system they described. It was, they claimed, the very magic that the biblical patriarch Enoch had learned from the angels of heaven. The angel Ave told Dee, Now hath it pleased God to deliver this Doctrine again out of darkness: and to fulfill his promise with thee, for the books of Enoch." [5]

For Tyson, compared to Enochian: All other forms of magic were mere playthings. Although Dee faithfully recorded all the details of Enochian magic in his diaries, he never tried to work this system in any serious way. We cannot know the reason with certainty. In 1589 he broke with Kelley, who stayed on in Bohemia to manufacture gold for the Holy Roman Emperor Rudolph II while Dee returned to England at the request of Elizabeth, a circumstance that may have inconvenienced his plans. Dee was awaiting permission from the angels to employ their magic and this permission was not given in his lifetime. It is necessary to state unequivocally for those unfamiliar with Enochian magic that neither Dee nor Kelley fabricated the spirit communications. Both believed completely in the reality of the angels, although they differed about the motives of these beings. Dee believed them to be obedient agents of God who submitted to the authority of Christ. **Kelley mistrusted them and suspected them of deliberate deception.** The dislike was mutual.

You have to remember that Crowley, the infamous Beast 666, said he was the reincarnation of Kelley: The angels always treated Kelley with amused contempt. Kelley hoped the angels would communicate the secret of the red powder, which was the only reason he endured their insults for so many years. There is no space here to enter into the question of the nature and objective reality of spirits, nor is it likely that any conclusions could be reached on this difficult subject. Whatever their essential nature, the Enochian angels acted as independent, intelligent beings with their distinct personalities and purposes. This is how Dee and Kelley regarded them and this is how I shall regard them in this essay. Using this assumption, **I will present what I believe to be the angels' secret agenda, which they concealed from Dee: to plant among mankind the ritual working that would initiate the period of violent transformation between the present aeon and the next, commonly known as the apocalypse.** [6]



FIG. 4 – Portrait of John Dee.

Occultist **Anthony Testa** adds that: *It is not surprising that the man behind the Enochian workings, John Dee was remarkable for his time, though in modern terms his credulity would seem untoward. It does, however, give us pause to consider how much the supposed rationality of the present day is merely a veneer over the primitive instincts we have inherited from our ancestors. Nevertheless, it is interesting to observe that Dee's goals were not, as it were, spiritual rapport with the angels he sought to contact, but were of a much more mundane – on a grand scale certainly – purpose.* [7] The system of Enochian magick – if indeed it can be called such - is complex and uneven. The body of the work is developed over time and grows more complex as it develops. It also becomes more “original” as the early work recorded by Dee was influenced by a derivative of the work of occult writers before, most notably Agrippa and Trithemius. [8]

Tyson describes this system of magick: *As an initiatory formula designed to open the locked gates of the four great Watchtowers that stand guard against chaos at the extremities of our universe. The Watchtowers are described by the angel Ave. This looks like the locked gates of the four great Watchtowers are multi-dimensional gates able to contain or facilitate the invasion of these “alien” hyperdimensional beings. Tyson quotes some key exchanges between Dee and the alleged angels to his thesis and they are worth reproducing: The 4 houses, are the 4 Angels of the Earth, which are the 4 Overseers, and Watchtowers, that the eternal God in his providence hath placed, against the usurping blasphemy, misuse, and stealth of the wicked and great enemy, the Devil. With the intent that being put out to the Earth, his envious will might be bridled, the determinations of God fulfilled and his creatures kept and preserved, within the compass and measure of order.* [9] Now you might want to ask what are these Watchtowers, and what is their function for planet Earth? Tyson explains that: **“These Watchtowers... bar the chaotic legions of Coronzon from sweeping across the face of the world. Coronzon, the angels reveal, is the true heavenly name for Satan.** [10]

He is also known by the Enochian title of Death-Dragon or Him-That-Is-Fallen(Telocvovim).” [11] **Choronzon 333** is Crowley's ruler of the Abyss. It is interesting to note that the Demon Crowley popularized, is equivalent to the Gnostic Demiurge **Ialdaboath** and the Kabbalistic Demon **Samael**, and as Anthony Testa writes, he is also identified in the Enochian system as the “Death Dragon”. [12]

Aleister Crowley's spelling of the name, Choronzon, seems to have three alternatives. The esoteric student Meric Casaubon once stated that the name is **Coronzon** (spelled without an 'h') but this is in variance with the different spelling that appears in John Dee's journals. Laycock's Enochian Dictionary gives in the latter spelling, as **Coronzom**, citing an original manuscript (Cotton XLVI Pt. I, fol. 91a) as the source for the variant.

It seems that even citing this demonic name brings us immediately into the realm of confusion and chaos. A.D. Mercer's *Liber Coronzom* discusses the question of spelling in some detail (like anyone cares about the correct spelling of a demon) and includes images taken from Dee's original diaries and *Casaubon's True and Faithful Relation*, showing the differences. Also, the description of the tablets and interdimensional gates used by Dee and Kelley demonstrate that, regardless of the issues of unity and consistency, they are remarkably complex and interdependent. Dee and Kelly's experiments are the cornerstone of our Western understanding of how magic works and what the Illuminati operate on every day.

Author and Enochian expert Dean Hildebrandt describe them in this way:

*The original set of calls given to Dee and Kelley were described as opening 49 gates and connected tablets. These tablets would seem to be those given in Liber Loagaeth, though the details are not clear yet. The calls open gates through which energy is transmitted and invoke the things mentioned in the calls including the I Ged spirits. The beings invoked do not seem to be intrinsically connected with the gates, as the connected tablets are. Rather, they seem to represent one way of employing energy. The calls have a 7-fold pattern that seems to derive from the gates. This does not fit neatly with the structures found through the calls, in particular, that of the aethers. It can be described roughly as follows: 0: These calls (0,7,14,etc.) seem to have a sense of reaching a sense of unity to complete the preceding calls and then returning to form to begin the next set. 1-3: These relate to some barrier to be reached through, with the first being outside projecting in, the second inside obeying the first, and the third giving passage through connecting these two. 4: These have a quality of brightness and peace that make receptivity possible. They connect to the Worldsoul who lives at the center of the Earth. 5: **These have an extraterrestrial connection admitted using the preceding.** 6: These have a quality of earthly manifestation of higher plans. The calls involve a structure referred to in the 4th-6th calls as angles and the 8th call as heavens. etc. [13]*

According to Tyson, while citing Dee, the angel Raphael declares the expressed purpose of the Keys to Dee: *In 49 voices or callings: which are the Natural Keyes, to open those, not 49, but 48. (for One is not to be opened) Gates of understanding, whereby you shall know to move every Gate and to call out as many as you please, or shall be thought necessary, which can very well, righteously, and wisely, open unto you the secrets of their Cities, and make you understand perfectly the [mysteries] contained in the Tables. [14]*

With this (admittedly sketchy) outline of the system, Tyson now returns to his main point: *Dee's blindness to the true function of the Keys is curious because clues about their nature are everywhere for those with eyes to see them. The Enochian communications are filled with apocalyptic pronouncements and imagery. Again and again, the angels warn of the coming destruction of the world by the wrath of God and the advent of the Antichrist. This apocalyptic imagery is also found throughout the Keys themselves. [15]*

Tyson is on solid ground to this point, insofar as he is supported by Dee's diaries and notes.

As mentioned above, the Watchtowers are described as barriers by which the *Death Dragon* himself, **Choronzon** and his host, are restricted from invading from their dimension and, one would assume, destroying the universe or at least this one. Tyson questions Dee's incomprehension of the obvious, that if the Watchtowers are the fortress walls that keep out the hyperdimensional or interdimensional Demons praying on our reality, then the keys, which are explicitly for opening these very gates, are also how these entities can allow the ingress of alien interdimensional beings, to herald the End of all things; something Aleister Crowley facilitated with his rituals that were followed in great detail here in the U.S. by his disciple, and at one time O.T.O. leader, Jack Parsons that I will write about later.

Tyson states: *Perhaps Dee believed, as the angels deceitfully encouraged him to believe, that the gates could be opened a crack for specific human purposes and then slammed shut before anything too horrible slipped through to our dimension of awareness.*

Dee would have assumed that the harrowing of the goddess Earth and her children by the demons of Coronzon would not occur until the preordained time of the Apocalypse, an event initiated by God and presumably beyond Dee's control. What he failed to understand is that the date of the initiation of the Apocalypse is (in the intention of the angels) the same as the successful completion of the full ritual working of the 48 Keys. This date is not predetermined but will be determined by the free will and actions of a single human being.. [16]

Tyson identifies this human being with the Antichrist announced in the New Testament. This is certainly plausible and more of a reality every day as we approach a possible Apocalypse.

Tyson writes: *Dee, after all, was a Christian, no matter how heterodox his ideas may seem (and how much more so they would have in his day, which was a time when trials, religious wars and the burning alive of heretics was, if not an everyday occurrence, certainly a reality) and he would have been comfortable with the apocalyptic imagery that the Calls, as translated into English, were simply saturated with." [17]*

So after a little more than four hundred years since Dee's death, does this mean we are finally heading for the Apocalypse? Let's remember that for Tyson the **Enochian Calls** are also portions of a single giant ritual which, when completed, will usher in the destruction of the world. The Christian ideal of the End Days has always rested on the understanding that the actual events are preordained by God. This is a logical conclusion that can be drawn from the Scriptures, as in **Matthew, 24: 36** - *But of that day and hour knoweth no one, not even the angels of heaven, neither the Son, but the Father only.*

This implies that **God alone knows the exact day and hour of these events** because God is the one who will decide when they will take place. And, of course, this is the orthodox interpretation held today, as it was in Dee's time that I fully endorse as a Christian believer. Nevertheless, Tyson demonstrates again from Dees's own words,

that the angels have a different idea of when the Apocalypse will be initiated: *It has always been generally assumed that the Apocalypse is in the hands of the angels of wrath, to be visited upon the world at the pleasure of God, at a moment preordained from the beginning of creation. In the veiled teachings of the Enochian angels, this is not true. The gates of the Watchtowers can only be unlocked from the inside.*

The angels of wrath cannot initiate the Apocalypse even if they wish to do so. This is suggested by an exchange between Dee and the angel Ave, but in the end, we go back to the fact that only God can take such a terrible and catastrophic decision for the universe. In a Apocalypse scenario, 333 is connected to the number 33. For this reason, Pope Francis dispatched a close aide to the Greek island of Lesbos to return 33 asylum-seekers to Rome in early December 2019, but why 33? Because the mocking of the number 33 represents the mocking of Christ consciousness as Jesus was crucified at Golgotha (place of the skull) at age 33 in the year 33 A.D. and, of course, 33 is the highest degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry practiced in secret and in a rather irregular manner by several cardinals in lodges placed in the Vatican territory. Cardinal Konrad Krajewski,^[18] who is one of the cardinals in those lodges and the papal almsgiver, headed to the island of Lesbos, returning with the 33 migrants to increase the chaos in today's world.

After all, the word lesbian is derived from the name of the Greek island of Lesbos. The Jesuits infiltrated and manipulated certain rites of Freemasonry from the start, and now they can use them in their diabolical plan to bring in a false Messiah that as I will show you later in the book, might even be Greta Thunberg! When the Pope returned to Italy after visiting the same island of Lesbos in 2016, he took three Syrian families of asylum-seekers with him aboard his flight as a propaganda stunt. Italians are resisting the huge influx of immigrants arriving on their shores, who most of the time end up working for the Nigerian mafia because they are fed up with mass immigration ruining Italy, which was once one of the most beautiful countries in the world. Politicians from the opposition are calling on supporters to say no, with every means, to every new arrival, but Pope Francis asked Krajewski to go this time to Greece to “renew solidarity to the Greek people and the refugees.”

The Pope continues to support this insanity by sending a coded message using the number 33 because it is also connected to his anti-Christian allies at the United Nations, and not only to Jesus Christ. Take a look at the U.N. flag and you can see a world globe divided into 33 sections, encircled by olive branches. According to the Vatican, the Pope wants to make “a further gesture of solidarity” in hosting young refugees and families from Afghanistan, Cameroon, and Togo. Incredibly enough, the U.N. officials commented on the papal gesture by saying that minors risk exploitation at overcrowded migrant camps on Greek islands, but we all know they risk even more by being brought inside the Vatican which is full of pedophiles who act like Crowley's infamous Choronzon Club. No wonder a report found that the U.N. employs 3,300 Pedophiles, and is responsible for 60,000 Rapes in the last 11 years. The elite pedo mafia might need new victims for their Vatican orgies now that the St. Pius X Pre-Seminar has been exposed as I will show you later in detail, but the evil energies dedicated to Choronzon are of great importance for the Vatican Satanists that are working like the Sabbatite Frankists on “Redemption Through Sin,” as Rabbi Scholem writes in his classic essay.

In the end, Tyson's summary in his essay, shows his allegiance to the dark side of the Illuminati, as another willing ultraterrestrial agent but we have to focus now on the substance, not the messenger: *Spiritual beings must be evoked into our reality by human beings. We must open the gates and admit the servants of Coronzon ourselves. Evocation and invocation are not a part of the business of angels, but humans. That is why the angels needed to go through the elaborate ruse of conveying the system of Enochian magic, with the Keys and the Great Table of the Watchtowers, to Dee.*

If the Apocalypse is to take place, and if human beings must open the gates of the Watchtowers before it can take place, the angels first had to instruct man in the correct method for opening the gates.

This is certainly a bold statement from Illuminati Donald Tyson and one that is not without its issues, as we shouldn't be opening the gates of the Watchtowers to dangerous interdimensional demonic beings. If God doesn't permit it he can, of course, dream on. Tyson, who is a Thelemite and a Satanist, also believes in Crowley's leading role in the so-called *Apocalypse Working*:

Dee never received the signal to conduct the Apocalypse Working in his lifetime. It was to be reserved for another century and another man. That man was Aleister Crowley...

I do agree with Tyson on this point. Crowley was the most prepared agent of the Illuminati for this unusual job, and he was considered suitable by the gods even before his latest “reincarnation,” This, however, does not make the “Beast 666” my hero, or a positive figure, but it proves he was Satan's choice.



FIG. 5 – Llewellyn Author Donald Tyson (Nova Scotia, Canada) is an occult scholar and the author of the popular, critically acclaimed Necronomicon series.

Choronzon and the Four Elements

Choronzon is a demon or spirit identified in the 16th century by John Dee and Edward Kelly, summoned in a dramatic ritual by Aleister Crowley in 1909 that is considered of great importance by modern Illuminati, but Choronzon himself is a much older being that was behind the fall of Adam responsible for the very origins of evil. For Donald Tyson: *Choronzon is mentioned only once in John Dee's diaries, during a communication from the angels concerning the expulsion of Adam from the garden of Eden: But Coronzon (for so is the name of that mighty devil), envying man's felicity, and perceiving that the substance of man's lesser part was frail and unperfect in respect to his purer essence, began to assail man and so prevailed. By offending so, man became accursed in the sight of God, and so lost both the garden of Felicity and the judgment of his understanding, but not utterly the favor of God. But he was driven forth (as your scriptures record) unto the earth which was covered with brambles. ... But in the same instant when Adam was expelled, the Lord gave unto the world her time, and placed over her Angelic Keepers, Watchmen and Princes.* ^[19]

For Colin Low: *In this context C(h)oronzon is identical with the Serpent of Genesis, and with the rebellious angel Samael in Jewish Midrashic and Kabbalistic legend. We can equate Choronzon with the Devil, but I must emphasize this is not the Devil of Christian myth; this is the Devil from myths that predate Christianity.* Colin Low, adds later on in his brilliant essay on the subject: *"It can be seen that one slight reference to Chronozon in Dee's transcript of his conversations with angels hides a rich and somewhat muddled lore. That Choronzon is identical to Samael is evident. The lore concerning Samael is somewhat confusing, however. He tempted Adam and was cast out of heaven to earth. He was assigned to watch over the earth, but fell (with his angels) and begat monsters, culminating in the first destruction of mankind. He is chief of the evil seven (seven imprisoned stars in Enoch, seven Assyrio-Babylonian demons, seven deadly angels) that God keeps at hand for running the more unpleasant parts of the eschatological process. He will be judged at the end of time. He will be unleashed at the end of time. This apocalyptic theme is strongly pronounced in the work of both H.P. Lovecraft and the 20th. century magician Aleister Crowley. Crowley had a fundamentalist Christian upbringing incorporated many elements from The Book of Revelations into his myth. He reinterpreted the symbols to suit himself, but there is no question that like Dee, he had a deep and scholarly knowledge of the book. It is often forgotten just how thorough Crowley's knowledge of the Bible: "he could quote Biblical passages with the best."* ^[20]

Anthony Testa underlines, that it would be difficult to assert, as Tyson does, that the only way demons, including the Arch-Demon, may enter the universe is by invocation. In other words, by the willing opening of the hyper-dimensional gates by man, because God is behind every decision in this universe and all the others. So are we also to believe that Choronzon was responsible for the temptation of Eve who, in turn, caused Adam to *eat of the fruit* and thus be cast forth from Eden? This thought is in no way supported in *Genesis* (or for that matter, in the esoteric doctrines of the Kabbalah ^[21] As Tyson himself says: *It is evident that Dee was to be restrained from opening the gates of the Watchtowers until it pleased the angels. The angel Gabriel, who purports to be speaking with the authority of God, tells him: I have chosen you, to enter into my barns: And have commanded you to open the Corn, that the scattered may appear, and that which remaineth in the sheaf may stand. And have entered into the first, and so into the seventh. And have delivered unto you the Testimony of my spirit to come. For, my Barn hath been long without Threshers. And I have kept my flayles for a long time hidden in unknown places: Which flayle is the Doctrine that I deliver unto you: Which is the Instrument of thrashing, wherewith you shall beat the shears, that the Corn which is scattered, and the rest may be all one. (But a word in the mean season.) If I be Master of the Barn, owner of the Corn, and deliverer of my flayle: If all be mine (And unto you, there is nothing: for you are hirelings, whose reward is in heaven.) Then see, that you neither thresh, nor unbind, until I bid you, let it be sufficient unto you: that you know my house, that you know the labor I will put you to: That I favor you so much as to entertain you the laborers within my Barn: For within it thresheth none without my consent.* ^[22]

Presuming the being that spoke through Kelley was an Archangel, we are left with a puzzle. Even allowing that the words here spoken are from (or by the authority) of God, it is not clear that the "harvest" here described, is the Apocalypse, though the interpretation is not without merit, and Tyson seems convinced this is the case: *Surely nothing could be clearer. Throughout the Enochian communications, the angels euphemistically refer to the apocalypse as the Harvest. Here Enochian magic is specifically described as the Instrument of thrashing. Yet Dee did not comprehend the awesome significance of the burden that had been laid upon his shoulders.* ^[23]

It seems odd that the Angel would say: *For, my Barn hath been long without Threshers. And I have kept my flayles for a long time hid in unknown places: Which flayle is the Doctrine that I deliver unto you,* meaning that the

mechanism by which the plan of salvation is to be completed is waiting on the arrival of a man, in this case, Dee., and, once the Calls are delivered, **Gabriel finds it necessary to instruct Dee, as a parent to a child who has just received his first hunting rifle, not to use it until they (the angels) tell him it is safe to do so. In other words, the Angel gave Dee a loaded weapon, one that will destroy the entire world!** Tyson states: *Elsewhere in the record the angel Mapsama is just as explicit about the need for Dee to await permission before attempting to use the Keys:*

Mapsama - *These Calls are the keys to the Gates and Cities of wisdom. Which [Gates] are not able to be opened, but with a visible apparition.*

Dee - *And how shall that become unto?*

Mapsama - *Which is according to the former instructions: and to be had, by calling of every Table. You called for wisdom, God hath opened unto you, his judgment: He hath delivered unto you the keys, that you may enter; But be humble. Enter not of presumption, but permission. Go not in rashly; But be brought in willingly: For, many have ascended, but few have entered. By Sunday you shall have all things that are necessary to be taught, then (as occasion serveth) you may practice at all times. But you being called by God, and to a good purpose.*

Dee - *How shall we understand this Calling by God?*

Mapsama - *God stoppeth my mouth, I will answer thee no more.*

At this point, Tyson makes it clear that: *Despite these hints and many others, the angels never came out and told Dee that he was to be the instrument whereby the ritual formula for initiating the apocalypse would be planted amid humanity. Here it would sit like a ticking occult time bomb, waiting for some clever magician, perhaps guided by the angels, to work it...* [24]

Tyson then discusses the later use of the Enochian system, primarily by Aleister Crowley and further investigates his role in the Apocalypse. It ought to be clear, however, that if Tyson's interpretation of Dee's diaries is correct – and aside from his controversial statement concerning the *Grand Ritual* – it is fully supported by Dee's work and it confirms that Dee was not in contact with angelic forces at all, but the contrary, Dee was another ultraterrestrial agent willing to serve demonic forces at the heart of today's New World Order. Edward Kelley warned John Dee that the "angels" they were talking to were demons and that their goal was to destroy humanity. This ominous warning that went unheard by Dee might have been truly prophetic, and now let's investigate further the four elements that are foundational to almost all Western occult practices. For this reason, an accurate understanding of them in this context is essential.

Henry Cornelius Agrippa explained the four elements not so much as substances but as qualities, like hard or soft, explaining they are the most basic vocabulary of western occult discussion. He said: *And this is the root and foundation of all bodies, natures, virtues, and wonderful works; and he which shall know these qualities of the elements, and their mixtions, shall easily bring to pass such things as are wonderful, and astonishing, and shall be perfect in magic.*

Let's start with a complex but important topic for a full understanding of the invisible forces at work in this occult scenario unfolding in the End Times.

According to the ancients, the First Matter has a fourfold structure which they attributed to the existence of four archetypal forces or elements of creation which they named **Earth, Water, Air, and Fire**. The Four Elements of the illuminated alchemists are not our everyday ideas of earth, water, air, and fire, which are only the physical expressions of their respective archetypes. "There are four common elements," wrote Polish alchemist and *Philosophe inconnu* of the Illuminati **Michael Sendivogius (1566-1636)**, "and each has at its center another deeper element [the Archetype] which makes it what it is. These are the four pillars of the world. They were in the beginning evolved and molded out of chaos [First Matter] by the hand of the Creator and it is their contrary action which keeps up the harmony and equilibrium of the mundane machinery of the universe; it is they, which through the virtue of celestial influences, produce all things above and beneath the earth."

Thus, the **Four Elements** are named for those fundamental archetypes within matter and are symbolic of their metaphysical qualities. As archetypes, the elements are beyond any rational explanation and must be experienced to be understood. French philosopher **Gaston Bachelard (1884-1962)** concluded that the Four Elements resulted from "material image-making" or "the materialization of imagery" within the One Mind of the universe. He looked at the interaction of the elements from what each sought. "Earthly joy is riches and impediment," he said. "Aquatic joy is softness and repose; fiery pleasure is desire and love; the airy delight is liberty and movement."

In *Answers from the Elements*, Sufi alchemist **Rumi** describes the elements as expressions of the love of the universal soul for the divine spirit. [25] The work of Eliphas Levi focused on the alchemist Paracelsus, who named the

four elements and their invisible inhabitants that have been used in recent times even by the Military-Occult Complex. The Paracelsian concept of elementals draws originally from several much older traditions in mythology and religion known by the mystery schools of old of the Illuminati network. Common threads can be found in folklore, animism, and anthropomorphism.

Examples of creatures such as the Pygmy were taken directly from Greek mythology. The elements of earth, water, air, and fire were classed as the fundamental building blocks of nature. In the 16th-century alchemical work, *Liber de Nymphis, sylphis, pygmaeis et salamandris et de caeteris spiritibus*, Paracelsus identified mythological beings as belonging to one of the four elements. In more recent times, the U.S. Department of Defense and the C.I.A. has spent decades researching extrasensory perception and psychokinesis, but they also involved themselves closely with interdimensional beings often from the demonic realm in their wild experiments, and they also worked with the elemental types, and even on the homunculus. In a sub-project of MKSearch called MKOFTEN, sometimes referred to as MKCHIKWIT, they allegedly sought to test not only the behavioral effects of different drugs on animals for the mere research on mind control, but they branched out directly into the world of black magic, witchcraft, and the occult, often working with what Paracelsus defined in *De Meteoris*, as **Sagani**, about all the elementals.

The accusation was first put forth by British investigative journalist and author Gordon Thomas, who wrote the 2007 book *Secrets and Lies*, and claims that a **Dr. Sidney Gottlieb**, chief of the C.I.A.'s Technical Services Branch, also known as the "*Black Sorcerer*" due to his expertise with poisons, used the program to "**explore the world of black magic and harness the forces of darkness and challenge the concept that the inner reaches of the mind are beyond reach.**" ^[26] Many Illuminati in their sacred chambers including the Martinists, and other orders linked to the intelligence community, perform a ritual, in particular, called **Conjuration of the Four Elements**, so I decided to extract a couple of passages from it to include in my exposé on this subject.

Eliphas Levi writes: *The four elementary forms separate and specify by a kind of rough outline, the created spirits whom the universal movement disengages from the central fire. Everywhere spirit works and fecundates matter by life; all matter is animated; thought and soul are everywhere. In seizing upon the thought that produces the diverse forms, we become the master of forms and make them serve for our use. The astral light is filled with souls that it disengages in the incessant generation of being; souls have imperfect wills that can be dominated and used by more powerful wills. They then form great invisible chains and can occasion or determine grand elementary commotions. Phenomena ascertained in the processes of magic and all those recently verified by M. Eudes de Merville have no other causes. Elementary spirits are like young children. They torment those more who busy themselves with them unless one has control of them by using superior rationality and great severity. These are the spirits that we designate under the name of occult elements.*



FIG. 6 – Sidney Gottlieb, the CIA's "Black Sorcerer."

Levi explains that: *These spirits are those who often prepare disquieting or fantastic dreams. They are those who produce the movements of the divining rod, and the raps on walls and furniture. But they can never manifest any other thought than our own, and if we are not thinking, they talk to us with all the incoherence of dreams. They reproduce good and evil indifferently because they are without free will and consequently have no responsibility. They show themselves to ecstasies and somnambulists under incomplete and fugitive forms. This occasioned the nightmares of Saint Antony, and, very probably, the visions of Swedenborg. They are neither souls in hell nor spirits guilty of mortal sin; they are simply inquisitive and inoffensive. We can employ or abuse them like animals or children. Therefore, the magus who employs their help assumes a terrible responsibility, for he will expiate all the evil which he makes them do, and the greatness of his torments will be proportionate to the extent of the power which he will have exercised through their agency. To control elementary spirits and thus become the king of the occult elements, we must have previously undergone the four trials of the ancient initiations. As these no longer exist, it is necessary to supply their place by analogous actions, such as exposing oneself without fear in a conflagration, of crossing a gulf upon the trunk of a tree or upon a plank, or scaling a steep mountain during a storm, or getting away from a cascade, or from a dangerous whirlpool by swimming.*

Levi adds that: *The man who fears water will never reign over the undines; he who is afraid of fire cannot command the salamanders; as long as we are subject to dizziness we must leave the sylphs in peace, and not irritate the gnomes; for inferior spirits only obey a power that is proved to them by showing itself their master even in their element. When we have acquired by boldness and practice this incontestable power, we may impose upon the elements the mandate (verb) of our will, by special consecration of air, fire, water, and earth. This is the indispensable beginning of all magic operations.*

Then Levi invites the magician to exorcise the air by blowing from the direction of the four cardinal points while saying: *“Spiritus Dei ferebatur super aquas, et inspiravit in faciam hominis spiraculum vitae. Sit Michael dux meus, et Sabtabiel servus meus, in luce et per lucem. Fiat verbum halitus meus; et imperabo spiritibus aeris hujus, et refrænabo equos solis voluntate cordis nei, et cogitatione mentis meae et nutu oculi dextri. Erorciso igitur te, creatura aeris, per Pentagrammaton et in nomine Tetragrammaton, in quibus sunt voluntas firma et fides recta. Amen. Sela, fiat. Qu'il en soit ainsi.”*

Next Levi invites his students to recite the prayer of the Sylphs, after tracing in the air their sign with the plume of an eagle, but what I find more interesting is Levi's thoughts on the elementary spirits and how to control them:

To control and subject elementary spirits, we must never yield to the defects which characterize them. Thus a light and capricious mind can never govern the sylphs. An effeminate, cold, and changeable nature will never control the undines. Anger irritates the salamanders, and covetous rudeness renders those whom it enslaves the sport of the gnomes. But it is necessary to be as prompt and active as the sylphs; as flexible and attentive to images as the undines. As energetic and strong as the Salamanders; as laborious and patient as the gnomes; in a word, we must conquer them in their strength, without ever allowing ourselves to be enthralled by their weaknesses. When we shall be well fixed in this disposition, the entire world will be at the service of the wise operator. He will go out during the storm and the rain will not touch his head; the wind will not derange even a single fold of his garments; he will go through fire without being burned; he will walk on the water, and will behold the diamonds through the crust of the earth. These promises which may seem hyperbolic are only so in the minds of the vulgar; for though the sage does not do materially and precisely the things which these words express, he will do much greater and more wonderful. In the meantime, it is not to be doubted that individuals can direct the elements by the will to a certain extent, and change or stop their effects. Why, for example, if it is ascertained that certain individuals in a state of ecstasy lose their weight for the moment, could we not walk or glide upon the water? Saint Medard's convulsionaries felt neither fire nor sword and begged as a relief the most violent blows and the most incredible tortures. Are not the strange ascensions and wonderful equilibrium of certain somnambulists a revelation of these hidden forces of nature. But we live in an age in which men have not the courage to confess the miracles they witness, and if anyone says, I have seen or have done myself the things which I relate, he will be told, either you are making sport of us or you are sick. It is better to keep silence and act. The metals that correspond to the four elementary forms are gold and silver for air; mercury for water; iron and copper for fire, and lead for the earth. Talismans are prepared from them, having relation to the forces which they represent, and to the effects proposed to be obtained. Divination by the four elementary forms named Aeromancy, hydromancy, pyromancy, and geomancy, is made in diverse ways, which all depend upon the will and transparency or imagination of the operator. In truth, the four elements are only instruments to aid second-sight. Second-sight is the faculty of seeing in the astral light.

This second-sight is as natural as the first sight or the sensible and ordinary sight but it can only act through the abstraction of the senses. Somnambulists and ecstasies enjoy second-sight naturally, but this sight is more lucid as the abstraction becomes more complete. The abstraction is produced by astral intoxication; that is, by a superabundance of light, which saturates the nervous system, and consequently renders it inactive. Sanguine temperaments are more disposed to Aeromancy; bilious to pyromancy, phlegmatic to geomancy, and melancholic to hydromancy. Aeromancy is confirmed by oneiromancy or divination by dreams; pyromancy is supplemented by magnetism; hydromancy by divination with crystals; geomancy by fortune-telling with cards. These are transposition and perfecting methods. But divination, in whatever manner we may operate, is dangerous, or at least useless, for it disheartens the will; consequently, it restricts freedom, and fatigues the nervous system.”

Working and eventually mastering the four elements has always attracted the most skilled Illuminati magicians who united elemental magic as a school, or generally a group of schools of magic that deals with the traditional elements -or sometimes the less traditional ones. These elements may be believed to be the irreducible basis of all matter (as in early Alchemy), the cornerstones of all magic, or perhaps merely associated with mystical outside forces like the Elementals.^[27]

Paracelsus always said the Elementals lacked an immortal soul.

Elementals are summoned to assist in Magic related to nature so no wonder the legendary MKUltra focused (or focuses?) heavily on trying to alter and manipulate human mental states and consciousness, and has resorted to contacting such occult forces. However, I hope this introduction gave you a general idea of what the Illuminati intend with the Conjunction of the Four Elements.

In his influential *De Occulta Philosophia*, published in 1531-33, several decades before the publication of Paracelsus' *Philosophia Magna* published posthumously, the previously cited Heinrich Cornelius Agrippa wrote of four classes of spirits corresponding to the four elements. However, he did not give special names for the classes: *In like manner, they distribute these into more orders, so as some are fiery, some watery, some aerial, some terrestrial.*” Agrippa did give an extensive list of various mythological beings of this type, although without clarifying which belongs to which elemental class. Like Paracelsus, he did not use the term “*elemental spirit*” per se.



FIG. 7 – Page extracted from *Three Books of Occult Philosophy (De Occulta Philosophia)*.

Aleister Crowley Apocalypse Superstar

Even as a child, Aleister Crowley was convinced that he was the Great Beast mentioned in the biblical *Book of Revelation*. He studied magic with the **Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn**, and after attempting to sabotage it, he went on to construct his occult system using an amalgamation of the ritual working of Abramelin the Mage, the Goetia, and the Tantric sexual techniques of the Austro/German **Ordo Templi Orientis**, among other sources. He firmly believed that he was the herald for a New Age of strife and destruction that would sweep across the world and he was sadly right, Crowley called it the **Aeon of Horus**, after the Egyptian God of War, after all. As we saw earlier in Cairo in 1904, he received the bible of this apocalyptic period, *Liber AL vel Legis* (**The Book of the Law**), in the form of a psychic dictation from his guardian angel, Aiwass. The book explains some of the conditions that will prevail in the **Aeon of Horus**. It also contains Crowley's famous dictum "**Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law.**" For Illuminati researcher Donald Tyson, it is highly significant that Crowley never considered himself to be the Antichrist. He is not the central character in the drama of the Apocalypse, but the herald who ushers in the Age of Chaos was the evil Illuminati gatekeeper of the Apocalypse. The text of *The Book of the Law* states: *This book shall be translated into all tongues: but always with the original in the writing of the Beast; for in the chance shape of the letters and their position to one another: in these are mysteries that no Beast shall divine. Let him not seek to try: but one cometh after him, whence I say not, who shall discover the Key to it all. Then this line drawn is a key: then this circle squared in its failure is a key also. And Abrahadabra. It shall be his child & that strangely. Let him not seek after this; for thereby alone can he fall from it.* (*Liber AL III:47*)

Crowley studied and practiced Enochian magic more often and deeply than any other magician of the Golden Dawn, indeed probably more deeply than any other human being who has ever lived. About the angelic communications of Dee and Kelley, he writes: *Much of their work still defies explanation, though I and Frater Semper Pararus [Thomas Windram], an Adeptus Major of the A[rgenteum] A[strum] have spent much time and research upon it and cleared up many obscure points.* The record of Crowley's working of the Enochian Aethers in 1909 in the desert of North Africa is preserved in the document entitled, *The Vision and the Voice*. Tyson: *It possessed a profound and broad understanding of ritual magic, an understanding that was not merely theoretical but practical. No other man of the twentieth century was better suited to initiate the Apocalypse Working, even as there had been no man in the sixteenth century better suited than Dee to receive it from the Enochian angels.* [\[28\]](#)

Tyson writes that: *Crowley never succeeded in completing the entire Enochian Apocalypse Working, which is, the primal occult Key that has never been recorded, are the eighteen manifest Keys, and the Key of the 30 Aethers in their correct correspondence with the parts of the Great Table of the Watchtowers. But he may have succeeded in partially opening the gates of the Watchtowers.* I am pretty sure he opened the gates of Hell with Victor Neuberg. Significantly, he states concerning the African working conducted with Neuberg: *As a rule, we did one Aethyr every day.*" On the method for invoking the spirits of the Watchtowers, the angel Ave Dee states:

Four days ...must you only call upon those names of God [on the Great Table of the Watchtowers], or on the God of Hosts, in those names:

And 14 days after you shall (in this, or some convenient place) Call the Angels by Petition and by the name of God, unto the which they are obedient.

The 15th day you shall dress yourselves, in vestures made of linen, white: and so have the apparition, use, and practice of the Creatures. For, it is not a labor of years, nor many days.

It seems clear to Tyson, that the complete *Apocalypse Working* must be conducted on consecutive days, one Key per day. I would guess that the unexpressed primordial Key of the Great Mother is the missing ingredient that will complete the Working, but this is a matter of practical magic.

Crowley remained firmly convinced until his death in 1947, that the Aeon of Horus began in 1904, precisely at the time he received *The Book of the Law*. Fundamentalist Christians commonly believe that the end of the world will be a physical event, and will be sparked by some horrifying wars and plagues, and we have indeed had the worst ones in the history of mankind after Crowley's channeled work started circulating among the various Illuminati sects. Only in the limited period from 1945 to 1969, there were ninety-seven wars around the globe. The total duration of these conflicts exceeded 250 years. There was not a single day in which one or several wars were not fought somewhere in the world. Imagine that the death toll already surmounted to tens of millions. At the present

moment, it is difficult to remember the exact number of wars in progress or the exact number of places where war seems likely. Nor does the frequency of these wars show the slightest sign of diminishing. Even **Pope Francis**, in 2014, at a ceremony honoring WWI victims stated that: “A *World War III fought with crimes, massacres, destruction*” may have started.

As soon as one war ends, another begins. Henry Kissinger, who has always been one of the key players in the New World Order once said: *The Western world seems to be floating without power or rudder on a sea filled with destructive events.* This supposition is natural given the concrete imagery of *The Book of Revelation*.

The gates of the Watchtowers that stand guard at the four corners of our dimension of reality have already been opened, by occultists and dark figures in the Western Initiatic System, to admit demons like Choronzon into the physical world to corrupt our subconscious minds. Spirits are mental, not material. They dwell in the depths of the mind and communicate through our dreams, unconscious impulses, and more rarely in waking visions. They affect feelings and thoughts beneath the level of our conscious awareness. Sometimes they can control our actions, either partially, as in the case of irrational and obsessive behavior patterns, or completely, as in the case of full possession. Through us, and only through us, are they able to influence physical things.

The Enochian communications teach us that the Illuminati and the Invisible Masters behind them, have been wanting the Apocalypse to manifest through the magical formula delivered to Dee and Kelly, for a very long time now, but they also need humans as physical agents to manifest their plagues, wars, and famines described with such chilling eloquence in the vision of St. John. As Donald Tyson, who is an Illuminati-controlled occultist says:

*“It is we who will let the demons of Coronzon into our minds by using a specific ritual working. They will not find a welcome place there all at once but will worm their way into our subconscious and make their homes there slowly over time. **In the minds of individuals that resist this invasion, they will find it difficult to gain a foothold, but in the more pliable minds of those who welcome their influence they will establish themselves readily.**”* [\[29\]](#)

This is no joke my dear readers we need to resist! Tyson writes without shame: ***Once the demons have taken up residence, we will be powerless to prevent them from turning our thoughts and actions toward chaotic and destructive ends. These apocalyptic spirits will set person against person and nation against nation, gradually increasing the madness and chaos in human society until at last the full horror of Revelation has been realized upon the stage of the world.*** *The corruption of human thoughts and feelings may require generations to bring to full fruition. Only after the wasting and burning of souls are well advanced will the full horror of the apocalypse achieve its final fulfillment in the material realm. Let us suppose for the sake of argument that the signal for the initiation of this psychic invasion occurred in 1904 when Crowley received the Book of the Law, as he believed. Crowley’s Enochian evocations of 1909 then pried the doors of the Watchtowers open a crack enough to allow a foul wind to blow through the common mind of the human race. This would explain the senseless slaughter of the First World War and the unspeakable horror of the Nazi Holocaust during the Second World War.*

It would explain the decline of organized religions and why the soulless cult of science has gained supremacy. It would explain the moral and ethical bankruptcy of modern times and the increase in senseless violence. [\[30\]](#)

The Antichrist “foretold in Crowley’s Book of the Law to follow after the Beast, will succeed in completing the Apocalypse Working. Then the gates of the Watchtowers will truly gape wide, and the children of Coronzon will sweep into our minds as crowned conquerors. If this chilling scenario ever comes to pass, the wars of the twentieth century will seem bucolic to those who survive the slaughter.” [\[31\]](#)

I would like to further unveil the secret instruction prepared for the future Antichrist to be found in the work of another one of Aleister Crowley’s alleged reincarnations, French occult author and ceremonial magician Eliphas Levi, born **Alphonse Louis Constant (1810 –1875) known as Eliphas Levi**, considered of great importance in the pseudo-religion of Thelema, and most modern mystery schools of the Illuminati network of today. There is no doubt that Levi had a profound influence on Crowley, who translated Levi’s *The Key of the Mysteries* as his Adeptus Minor thesis, and Crowley went as far as to claim in *Magick in Theory and Practice*, that he was the reincarnation of Levi. Therefore, it is not unreasonable to suggest that Levi influenced Crowley in the *Apocalypse Workings*. Eliphas Levi’s Baphomet was also adopted by Aleister Crowley, most famously in his Gnostic Mass and has become a key symbol of modern Satanism used in recent years by the Satanic Temple, that has become the political branch of Satanism established in 2013 by a former follower of Anton Lavey, known as Lucien Greaves.



FIG. 8 – The 19th-century image of a Sabbatic Goat, created by Eliphas Levi.

Chapter Two

Descending into the abyss of the Jesuit World

Secret instructions for the making of the Sabbatean Frankist Illuminati Antichrist

In the book by celebrated French occult author and Jesuit agent Eliphas Levi originally published in French as *Dogme et Rituel de la Haute Magie (1854–1856)*, and later translated into English with the title *Transcendental Magic*, there is specific passage linked to the belief and doctrine of Messianism that has always been present in the Sabbatean Frankist Illuminati but has never before been explained in such detail. This passage contains the instructions for the making of a “Messiah” by the elite of the New World Order. These are the instructions for the making of the Antichrist plain and simple, given by a Jesuit agent of the cabal.

As we know, the prevalent ideology behind the New World Order supports the idea of a God-chosen “*King of the Jews*” to rule over the world. This Messiah, or Antichrist, could be selected from the ranks of the Rothschild or another rich Sabbatean Frankist family. Heretical Jews will administer this world empire with the help of the liberal side of Freemasonry and, of course, the Jesuits. What a nightmare! Part of this argument is espoused in a rare, and now suppressed book entitled *Elijah, Rothschilds and the Ark of the Covenant* written by Tom Crotser & Jeremiah Patrick (Restoration Press, 1984). This book details the Rothschild's alleged discovery of the Ark of the Covenant, a gold-covered box supposedly built by Moses to hold Aaron's Rod and the original Ten Commandment tablets. The authors also claim to have shown pictures of who they view as “*King of the Jews*,” to the Rothschilds to fulfill the Messianic prophesy of world dictatorship from the yet to be built future Third Temple in Jerusalem. The Rothschild's intend to place the object in Solomon's Temple in Jerusalem to legitimize their Messiah claim.

Tom Crotser's claim that he has found the original Ark of the Covenant in all its gilded glory must exercise caution in light of Crotser's additional claims to having previously located the Tower of Babel, Noah's Ark, the City of Adam, and the great stone of Abel, where the son of Adam was killed.^[32]

I know it sounds far-fetched, and with no real evidence to support such outlandish claims, but as crazy as all this may seem, there are certain words written by Eliphas Levi over a century and a half ago, that sounds in line with this vision, and there is even a mention of the possible role of the Rothschilds. Eliphas Levi was educated at the Church of St. Sulpice linked to the Priory of Sion. An article by Andrew Gough entitled “**Saint Sulpice and The Symbolism of The Priory of Sion**” (*The Heretic Magazine*, Number 8, March 2016) proposed that the drawing of the octopus/spider on Philippe de Chèrisey's artistic impression of Marie de Negri d'Ables' non-existent tombstone was based upon a sculpted octopus on a Holy Water Stoup in the Church of St Sulpice, Paris (by the artist Jean-Baptiste Pigalle, 1714-1785).

However, it is more likely that the octopus/spider on de Chèrisey's fake tombstone is partially based on a drawing found in the work of French esotericist **Paul Le Cour (1871-1954)**. Pierre Plantard modeled certain elements of his Priory of Sion mythology on Le Cour's writings and had also quoted Le Cour in his 1940s journal, *Vaincre*. But, why Le Cour? I will explain in detail later in this book, that Le Cour was also a Jesuit agent like Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Eliphas Levi, who became a priest at one point in his life but was “*thrown out*” for not keeping his “*vow of chastity*” and became more valuable as a “*Jesuit of the Short Robe*,” as this kind of Jesuit asset is called.

Reality or simply speculation, here is the crucial passage extracted from the Chapter, ***The Magical Chain*** by Eliphas Levi. Please study it in detail to fully understand the evil plan devised by the Jesuits and Sabbatean-Frankists to install their false Messiah:

The great man is he who comes seasonably and knows how to innovate opportunely. In the days of the apostles, Voltaire would have found no echo for his utterances and might have been merely an ingenious parasite at the banquets of Trimalcyon. Now, at the epoch wherein we live, everything is ripe for a fresh outburst of evangelical zeal and Christian self-devotion, precisely because of the prevailing general disillusion egoistic positivism, and public cynicism of the coarsest interests.

The success of certain books and the mystical tendencies of minds are unequivocal symptoms of this widespread disposition. We restore and we build churches only to realize more keenly that we are void of belief, only to long the more for it; once more does the whole world await its Messiah, and he cannot tarry in his coming.

Let a man, for example, come forward, who by rank or by fortune is placed in an exalted position a pope, a king, even a Jewish millionaire and let this man publicly and solemnly sacrifice all his material interests for the weal of humanity; let him make himself the savior of the poor, the disseminator, and even the victim, of doctrines of renunciation and charity, and he will draw round him an immense following; he will accomplish a complete moral revolution in the world. But the high rank of such a character is more than anything necessary since, in our times of misery and charlatanism, any word issuing from the lower ranks is suspected of interested ambition and imposture. Ye, then, who are nothing, ye who possess nothing, aspire not to be apostles or messiahs.

*If you have faith and would act in accordance therewith, get possession, in the first place, of the means of action, which are the influence of rank and the prestige of fortune. In olden times gold was manufactured by science; nowadays science must be remade by gold. We have fixed the volatile, and we must now volatilize the fixed in other words, we have materialized spirit, and we must now spiritualize matter. The most sublime utterance now passes unheeded if it goes forth without the guarantee of a name that is to say, of a success which represents a material value. What is the worth of a manuscript? That of the author's signature among the booksellers? That established reputation is known as Alexander Dumas who represents one of the literary guarantees of our time, but the house of Dumas is in repute only for the romances which are its exclusive productions. Let Dumas devise a magnificent Utopia, or discover a splendid solution of the religious problem, and no one will take them seriously, despite the European celebrity of the Panurge of modern literature. We are in the age of acquired positions, where everyone is appraised according to his social and commercial standing. Unlimited freedom of speech has produced such strife of words that no one inquires what is said, but who has said it. If it is **Rothschild**, his Holiness Pius the Ninth, or even Monseigneur Dupanloup, it is something; but if it is Tartempion, it is nothing, were he even which is possible, after all, an unrecognized prodigy of genius, knowledge, and good sense.*

Hence to those who would say to me: If you possess the secret of great successes, and of a force which can transform the world why do you not make use of them? I would answer: This knowledge has come to me too late for myself, and I have spent over its acquisition the time and the resources which might have enabled me to apply it; I offer it to those who are in a position to avail themselves of it. Illustrious men, rich men, great ones of this world who are dissatisfied with that which you have, who are conscious of a nobler and larger ambition, will you be fathers of a new world, kings of a rejuvenated civilization? A poor and obscure scholar has found the lever of Archimedes, and he offers it to you for the good of humanity alone, asking nothing whatsoever in exchange.

The phenomena which have quite recently perturbed America and Europe, as regards table-turning and fluidic manifestations, are simply magnetic currents at the beginning of their formation, appeals on the part of nature inviting us, for the good of humanity, to re-establish the great sympathetic and religious chains. As a fact, stagnation in the astral light would mean death to the human race, and torpor in this secret agent has already been manifested by alarming symptoms of decomposition and death. For example, cholera-morbus, the potato disease, and the blight of the grape are traceable solely to this cause, as the **two young shepherds of la Salette** saw darkly and symbolically in their dream. ^[33]

On September 19, 1846, two children, shepherds of La Salette in the French Alps had a vision of the Virgin. Shortly afterward, on the 19th of September 1851, Pope Pius IX formally approved the public devotion and prayers to Our Lady of La Salette, referring to messages from the apparition as **secrets**.

The original secrets of Our Lady of La Salette, given to Melanie Calvat and Maximin Giraud in 1846, and first transcribed in 1851, were buried in the Vatican Secret Archives for almost 150 years before they were discovered by Fr. Michel Corteville in 1999. They were then published by Fr. Corteville along with Fr. Rene Laurentin in the 2002 book, *Du Secret de La Salette*. In this version, Melanie's secret differed somewhat from the later versions of her secret, published in 1858, 1873, and 1879 respectively.

Before the publication of the 1851 originals in 2002, the vast majority of the content of Maximin's secret was unknown to the general public. As Emmett O'Regan argues in his book *Unveiling the Apocalypse*, it seems that the main reason that the secrets of La Salette were suppressed for so long, was due to their reference to a specific point

in the future as to when the prophecies would begin to take place - **the year 2000**. The secrets, revealed to the two shepherds by the Virgin Mary must have reached in some way, in their entirety, Eliphaz Levi, which as you just read mentions the “*two young shepherds of La Salette*”, and seems to be heavily inspired by their Apocalyptic “secrets” in the final part of a prophecy written only a few years later, in 1860, for his new friend and patron, the Tuscan Baron, Nicola Spedalieri:

That is why the return of Enoch and Elijah will precede the second advent of Jesus. In his first coming, Jesus turned out to be a pontiff. In his second coming, he will be revealed as King. He is Christ. He must be the Messiah the Jews are right to wait. It was Enoch, on Mount Sinai, to give the Divine law to Moses. They were Moses and Elijah, on the Tabor, teaching Jesus the great mysteries of Christian revelation. Jesus transmitted his initiation to St. John the Evangelist and this apostle detached from the rest must remain until the Second Coming of the Master. At the moment of decomposition, inferior spirits will manifest themselves as worms on corpses. They are evoked by corruption and are being devoured by it. They are vampires of unhealthy souls. This decomposition always precedes and announces the coming on the Earth of a Spirit of regenerating in the person of the Solar Metatron. Talking boards and flying spirits announced the return of Enoch. He will return when the Papacy has lost his authority in the world and the cabalistic visions will shine.

The advent of Elijah will follow immediately after Enoch, then Jesus Savior of the world will come back a second time. It will be preceded by the Antichrist whose mission will be to prepare the great temporal Empire of the Gospel Revelator. The astral light flushed with elemental spirits: is a sign of a new creation that is being prepared. Already the keys of Solomon are found and the mysteries of High Freemasonry are explained. A school, whose beginnings are still dark and almost invisible, is being formed in the Slavic Empire, Germany, and France. In a century this school will have seven thousand adepts and its last Grand Master will be Enoch. Enoch will appear in the year two thousand of the Christian world. Then Messianism, which will be the forerunner, will flourish on Earth for a thousand years. These predictions are the summary of all prophecies and all the cabalistic calculations ... they have to be kept a secret so as not to expose the most respectable labors of human genius and divining science to the profanations of ignorance. Eliphaz Lévi, Paris 1860. [\[34\]](#)

This is a specific passage from the secrets of Our Lady of La Salette that seem to match the above in certain predictions:

*Rome will lose the Faith and become the seat of the Antichrist. **The demons of the air, together with the Antichrist, will work great wonders on the earth and in the air, and men will become ever more perverted.** God will take care of His faithful servants and men of goodwill; the Gospel will be preached everywhere, all peoples and all nations will know of the Truth. I address a pressing appeal to the earth: I call upon the true disciples of the God living and reigning in the heavens; I call upon the true imitators of Christ made man, the one true Savior of men; I call upon my children, my true devotees, those who have given themselves to me so that I may lead them to my Divine Son, those whom I bear as it were in my arms, those who have lived in my spirit; finally, I call upon the Apostles of the Latter Times, the faithful disciples of Jesus Christ who have lived in contempt of the world and themselves, in poverty and humility, in contempt and silence, in prayer and mortification, in chastity and union with God, in suffering, and unknown to the world. It is time for them to emerge and come enlighten the earth. Go, show yourselves to be my dear children; I am with you and in you, provided your faith is the light enlightening you in these evil times. May your zeal make your famished for the glory and honor of Jesus Christ. Do battle, children of light, you, the few who see thereby; for the time of times, the end of ends is at hand. The Church will be eclipsed, the world will be in consternation. But there are Enoch and Elias, they will preach with the power of God, and men of good-will, will believe in God, and many souls will be comforted; they will make great progress by the Holy Ghost and will condemn the diabolical errors of the Antichrist.” [\[35\]](#)*

There is a thin thread that unites, Ignatius Loyola’s cave visions, Marian Prophecies like this one, Allan Kardec’s Spiritism, Rosicrucianism, Ufology, and, of course, Theosophy, that are linked to a variety of alleged Messianic revelations. Some of them genuine, some not, but all gradually revealed, courtesy of the Jesuits and a myriad of secret societies of the Illuminati Sabbatean-Frankist network who are aware of their role in the End times.

After Eliphaz Levi’s death in Paris on May 31, 1875, at the age of 65, a few months later on the November 17, 1875, **Helena Petrovna Blavatsky** the disciple of a suspected Sabbatean Frankist (Max Theon...), **Colonel Henry Steel Olcott**, **William Quan Judge**, and others, founded the **Theosophical Society**, as the result of Blavatsky’s visions and supernatural claims. The roots of Ufology are in some way also the same roots of Theosophy and

Spiritism often based on fraudulent visions and manipulation games played by Satan's Legion. In the years following the meeting with the aforementioned Baron Spedalieri, Levi published texts which were later considered milestones in the field of contemporary theoretical magic used by the Illuminati, such as *Fables et symboles* ("Stories and Images"), in 1862 and *La science des esprits* ("The Science of Spirits") in 1865, and both are inspired by the writings of **Allan Kardec (1804- 1869)**, a pseudonym of the French pedagogue Hippolyte Léon Denizard Rivail, considered to be the father of Spiritism, a philosophical doctrine that appeared in France in the mid-nineteenth century, whose practice was rampant in Europe in Levi's time and is considered by occult experts as the first sign of an increased manifestation of diabolic spirits in the End Times.

Levi was attracted to many visions, and he knew very well that the Bible teaches that involvement with any manifestation of the occult is forbidden. Keeping this in mind, we should protect ourselves from everything connected with Spiritism, but as a "Jesuit of the Short Robe," Eliphas Levi never cared about that. Interestingly enough, before he died in 2008, the well-known Demonologist and Ufologist from the Vatican, the late **Monsignor Corrado Balducci (1923-2008)** who operated a large number of exorcisms for the Vatican wrote:

In the last hundred and forty years they have appeared in succession and at a growing pace two types of manifestations. ^[36] The two kinds of manifestations cited by Balducci, are Ufology, and Spiritism, both demonic and described in the following way by Father Balducci: *With regards to Spiritism, this is a practice which has been witnessed for millennia but in 1847 with the Fox sisters in Hydesville (New York) it took on a very special impetus and spread rapidly in various countries. The phenomena of this nature were soon given, even by scientists, an explanation: the souls of the disembodied, that is, the dead, are the cause, and here is the spiritual hypothesis to which theologians soon opposed the demonic one. Scientists had resorted to the beyond, and one could not expect the theorists to think of a natural hypothesis. Only towards the end of the nineteenth century, there were the first attempts at a natural explanation, which increased and became more and more plausible and consistent in their scientificity through the emergence of various societies: the first, the Psychic Research Society, was born in England in 1882; two years later, in 1884, the American Society for Psychical Research was founded in the United States. In 1888 Richet and Marillier gave birth to the Société de Psychologie Physiologique and in 1901 Marzorati founded the Society of Psychic Studies in Italy.* ^[37]

For Balducci: **"We begin to talk about UFOs exactly one hundred years after the Fox sisters, always in the United States, on June 24, 1947, when, thanks to Kenneth Arnold, the first reported related accident went into print."** ^[38] Always remember, Spiritism is linked to Satanism. According to biblical Christianity, God created supernatural angelic beings as helpers for humanity.

Satan, the original leader of the angels, rebelled against God and convinced one-third of the angels (now referred to as demons) to join him in his rebellion. These demons now spend their time trying to convince human beings that God does not exist, and to follow them in their demented rebellion against God. This inspired the creation of the New Age movement secretly controlled by the Jesuits. For this reason, Ufology is often used as a demonic tool to destabilize Christianity and needs to be approached with extreme caution by all interested parties.

Gianmario Ferramonti has presented numerous photos to support his claims that he met with Sitchin on several occasions, giving a crucial and credible testimony to better understand the link between Sitchin, Balducci, and the Vatican. I published some of these photos in Volume 2 of my *Confessions*. In December 2015, I was able to convince Ferramonti to release a historic interview to documentary producer Steve Quayle, released later in June of 2016, under the appropriate title **The Unholy See**, conducted by Timothy Alberino, who claims his life was in danger when he returned to the U.S. This was a big journalistic scoop, and has perhaps been underestimated by the UFO community.

Gianmario Ferramonti is a well-known Italian politician who helped found the organization **Italians4Trump**, that I, and others created. Ferramonti, who is connected to the international world of intelligence and espionage, was a special messenger chosen by his trusted old friend Zecharia Sitchin, and even if Sitchin remains for most academics a charlatan or at least a dubious source, the Vatican must have thought otherwise. Speculation on Sitchin based on his interpretation of Sumerian texts is considered pseudo-science and pseudo-history by the Scientific Community, rejected by ordinary scientists, historians, and academics. Why was the Vatican so interested in the work of Sitchin? And why did they want to involve him in a secret project with Monsignor Corrado Balducci, even giving him, as admitted by Gianmario Ferramonti in front of the cameras of GenSix Productions, boxes fuelled with top-secret material, probably of an alien nature?



FIG. 9 – The late Zecharia Sitchin and the late Vatican official Monsignor Balducci in Italy.



FIG. 10 – The well-known researcher and author Zecharia Sitchin and the Italian politician and entrepreneur Gianmario Ferramonti in one of the pics published by the author in Volume 2 of Confessions

The Vatican is working on a language to communicate with Extraterrestrials

In 1600, an Italian monk, philosopher, mathematician, and astronomer named Giordano Bruno was killed by the Catholic Church inquisition for believing that the universe was infinite and that it would have many solar systems and many inhabited globes. A troubled period for humanity close to what St. John the Evangelist called **the Apocalypse**, seems to be gradually unfolding in front of our eyes, possibly leading to an imminent End-times scenario.

Many scientists, experts, and theologians have concluded that the UFO phenomena is demonic in origin. The Vatican is linked to a mysterious international organization whose headquarters are located in Moscow, known as the **Center for information, analysis, and strategies of situations**, that operates under the direct control of the President of the Russian Federation whose main allies are the Jesuits and the Vatican. For this reason, the greatest UFO experts have met in the most unlikely and unusual location to date in recent years.

The Vatican officially opened their doors to guest experts on Ufology at least five times in recent years with official meetings that took place at the Church of Saint Anne in the Vatican, and we are told unofficially many other times, to talk about this delicate subject, which is also related to the so-called **Marian apparitions**, seen by some Ufologists as a product of alien deception, and for others as a sign of the **End-times**. Officially, there is no *End Times* and no *Second Coming* for the Vatican and Pope Ratzinger made sure we all knew that during his pontificate, but the reality is very different, and behind closed doors, semi-official meetings regarding the UFO/alien subject concerning the End of Times, took place in **2002, 2010, 2013, 2017, and 2018**. ^[39]

These meetings have the support of a little-known organization called CIFAS, the **Council of International Federation of Advanced Studies**, headed by Alfredo Magenta, member of the Scientific Committee of the Italian National Ufology Center, better known with the acronym C.U.N., who is also the Western European representative of the Radio Regulations Board (RRB) of the **International Telecommunication Union (ITU) of the United Nations**, a leading communications technology agency, and a major technological resource of the New World Order connected to the U.N. The First Conference of C.I.F.A.S in the Vatican, is dated Wednesday, February 20, 2002, and was entitled. **“UFOs Believe or not Believe”**, and was held in the meeting room known as *La Sala del Buon Consiglio* ^[40] of the Church of Saint Anne in the Vatican (Italian: *Sant'Anna in Vaticano*), known as Sant'Anna de' Parafrenieri (English: Saint Anne of the Grooms), a Roman Catholic parish church dedicated to Saint Anne in Vatican City, a place used for elite initiations by the most powerful Mafia organization in Italy the 'Ndrangheta based in Calabria.

The church is the parish church of the Vatican City State, and is placed under the jurisdiction of the Vicariate of Vatican City and is located beside the *Porta Sant'Anna* (Saint Anne's Gate), an international border crossing between Vatican City State and Italy. A very strategic place where CIFAS has been organizing meetings in 2017 and 2018.

Alfredo Magenta gave the initial report in the prestigious *Sala del Buon Consiglio* in Via del Pellegrino, in Vatican City territory, to a very restricted and selected audience. Particularly interesting, has been the event organized in 2017 based on the language created to communicate with these alien beings. Such events have regularly been attended by a growing audience, passionate about this topic, that included military personnel, agents of various intelligence agencies, Freemasons, influential Jesuits, and various members of the clergy, that belong to the Vatican hierarchy.

“Our presence in the Vatican—explained back in 2010, engineer Alfredo Magenta —**is because the Holy See is open to all voices.**” Magenta is at the heart of this strange movement of Italian Ufologist's tied to the Vatican and the New World Order. During the conference in 2002, Magenta made a statement that left everyone astonished. According to him: **“All these facts and logical deductions make it possible to assert, without a shadow of a doubt, that UFOs exist”**. Declaring that: **“If what has been handed down to us in past chronicles is worthy of faith, they have been existing for at least five or six thousand years, since there has been written and painted testimonies of it”, then the Conference audience insisted, asking him if extraterrestrials were real or figments of their imagination? “We are not alone in the universe,” replied Magenta, “but we have to wait.”** ^[41]

In April 2013, the C.I.F.A.S. returned to the Vatican, headed by Alfredo Magenta and Vladimiro Bibolotti,

Secretary-General of C.I.F.A.S., and now President of C.U.N., the Italian National Center for the study of UFOs, created in the middle of the 60s by the late Freemason Giancarlo Barattini, and the current secretary Roberto Pinotti (also a Freemason), who has a long-standing collaboration with the superstar of Ufology, Dr. Steven Greer. Vladimiro Bibolotti told a newspaper: *“We should look for them because of a higher civilization. We can get useful answers. The fact is that time is not yet ripe to do so.”* It seems obvious that C.I.F.A.S., and the more mainstream, C.U.N., also recognized at a ministerial level in Italy, are both willing agents of the Jesuit clergy and Catholic Freemasonry, secretly presiding over Ufology for the New World Order. In a way, Bibbotti himself confirmed this in a brief interview given to the local Italian newspaper *Gazzetta di Parma* on July 4, 2010, when he declared: *“The subject matter is studied by the Secret and Military Services of the Great Powers of World and the greatest scientific minds have been interested. Numerous UFO sightings are well documented. From 1947 to today there have been 150,000 documented phenomena in the world that cannot be explained otherwise. UFOs are a serious thing. Who laughs about UFOs is like he laughed about microbes because he could not see them.”*

Interestingly enough, at an international conference organized by C.U.N. I attended in Rome, back 2013, I met **Professor Erling P. Strand**, a former Rosicrucian Grand Master of **A.M.O.R.C.** in Norway, now involved in Ufology and Norwegian Freemasonry, who has recently reached the highest degree in the Swedish Rite.

As Eliphas Levi wrote: *Many important circles of Illuminati in certain northern countries have powerful chains...* and these chains are linked to the Invisible Alien Masters, as the presence of Professor Erling P. Strand in Rome confirms this once again. At the same conference, I met an old acquaintance of mine, **Admiral Falco Accame**, known for his in-depth research on the secret structure of the Gladio-Stay Behind operation. Accame, while chairman of the Italian Parliamentary Defense Committee, in February 1979, launched an unprecedented parliamentary investigation on unidentified objects.

Returning to the Vatican’s relationship with UFOs, among the various emails concerning the UFO subject released by *Wikileaks*, one appeared three years ago that suggests that the Vatican has been hiding knowledge of extraterrestrial intelligence. This revelation is based on an email dated January 18, 2015, from none other than former astronaut **Edgar Mitchell** to **John Podesta**, a Visiting Professor of Law at the Jesuit Georgetown University, who trained for a time to become a Jesuit himself, and is best known as top Democratic Party adviser, and former chairman, of the failed 2016 Hillary Clinton presidential campaign. Yes, the guy who loves Aleister Crowley’s inspired Spirit Cooking by Marina Abramovic, and tweeted in December 2017 “Lift the Veil” after the Pentagon UFO exposé by the *New York Times* [\[42\]](#)

In the email, Mitchell requests a meeting with John Podesta along with a colleague, to discuss the Catholic Church’s knowledge of alien intelligence and the perfect energy source aliens wish to give us: *We must agree that we agree on a date and time to meet to discuss Disclosure and Zero Point Energy, at your earliest available time after your departure. My Catholic colleague Terri Mansfield will be there too, to bring us up to date on the Vatican’s awareness of ETI.*

The colleague Mitchell refers to, is Terri Mansfield, a lobbyist, and advocate for what she describes as non-violent alien beings in our universe. Mansfield runs the “*ETI (Extraterrestrial Intelligence) Peace Task Force*,” a special interest group that seeks to educate lawmakers and world leaders about the promises offered to us from peaceful alien beings.

Former astronaut Edgar Mitchel was the sixth man on the moon. After retiring from NASA, Mitchell became outspoken in his belief that ETs exist and have visited Earth. According to Mansfield’s website, there is extraterrestrial intelligence (ETIs) that are aware of humankind and wish to give us a sustainable, clean energy source capable of revolutionizing space travel: *We educate humans about our work with our nonviolent obedient-to-God ETI, Extraterrestrial Intelligence, from the contiguous universe whose mission is to work with our scientists to bring zero point energy to extend life on our fragile Earth.* [\[43\]](#)

The internet is abuzz with speculation and theories that this email shows the Catholic Church has been colluding with world leaders to hide knowledge of extraterrestrial intelligence, and there is a lot of truth in this hypothesis. After all, Pope Francis has been known to make unexplained remarks about the American government’s knowledge of alien life, as well as several other high-ranking Vatican officials and Jesuits like the director of The Vatican Observatory (in Latin: *Specola Vaticana*), **Brother Guy Consolmagno**, an American Jesuit who grew up in Detroit, Michigan, who once said he would baptize an alien but *“only if they asked.”* At a science festival in Birmingham, he

added to the controversial statement: “*Any entity – no matter how many tentacles it has – has a soul.*” This reminds me of the friendly approach with the tentacle aliens present in the film “**Arrival**” that came out in 2016, and seems rather distant from H.P. Lovecraft’s idea of the apocalyptic threat of Cthulhu, with its horrifying tentacles, that will collapse civilization into an endless dark horror.

Consolmagno also said he would be *delighted* if intelligent life was found among the stars but admitted it was unlikely. Nevertheless, in February 2017, Claire Giangravè wrote in *Crux*, an independent Catholic media outlet, operated in partnership with the **Knights of Columbus**: *So, just as a thought exercise, suppose a flying saucer landed in St. Peter’s Square during the pope’s weekly general audience. What would that mean for the Catholic faith?* As it happens, Pope Francis is three years ahead of us: “*If an expedition of Martians arrives and some of them come to us and if one of them says: ‘Me, I want to be baptized’, what would happen?*” The pope said in May of 2014.

It’s simple. For the Jesuit pope, no matter how distant they may be, the church does not turn people away because they are in with the “Legion” of Satan. Even if Pope Francis were able to keep his cool, anyone who has ever seen a sci-fi movie where aliens visit Earth knows that the general expectation is widespread panic, with religions being the first to crumble but that’s not the case, as the Vatican knows exactly the reality of the UFO phenomenon. Outside Hollywood, real believers seem more composed. According to a 2011 study for the Royal Society, about 90 percent of believers felt that if intelligent life were to be discovered on other planets, they would not have a crisis of faith. The truth is that religions, being in the business of understanding the place of human beings in the world, are naturally drawn to wonder at the immensity of the sky and the vastness of space. For Catholics, enriched by Greco-Roman philosophy, the question of whether there are other worlds has had a pretty early onset. In the 13th century, Thomas Aquinas was already arguing for the existence of other worlds and beginning to wrap his mind around its theological implications in the *Third Book of Sentences*. For *Crux*: “*Many Catholics have embraced the possibility of life beyond our “pale blue dot.” According to a 2015 study by Joshua Ambrosius, a professor at the University of Dayton, Catholics and ‘no ones’ are the two groups most optimistic about the possibility of discovering extraterrestrial life in the next 40 years.*” [\[44\]](#)

Mr. Podesta, who is Hillary Clinton’s favorite Satanist and Democrat added on Tweeter after the explosive news about the secretive Pentagon program on UFO research began circulating: “**#TheTruthIsOutThere.**” Well, it was out there when Wikileaks leaked John Podesta’s e-mails, that revealed in 2016 conversations he had with a former NASA astronaut about the existence of aliens, alien technology, and space warfare, but also according to the documents published by WikiLeaks, Satanic artist Marina Abramovic sent John Podesta’s brother Tony an e-mail on June 28, 2015, stating that she was “*looking forward*” to the “*Spirit Cooking*” dinner and asked if John was going to join them. There always seems to be a link between Satanism/Occultism and the UFO/Alien world.



FIG. 11 –The Vatican’s involvement with UFO’s is becoming today a popular topic on many websites that show images like this one.



FIG. 12 – From the left, the cover of the book **“Would You Baptize an Extraterrestrial?: . . . and Other Questions from the Astronomers’ In-box at the Vatican Observatory”** and the authors Brother Guy J. Consolmagno and SJ, Fr. Paul Mueller SJ.

Vatican Illuminati and UFOs approaching in the End Times

Over ten years ago, I exposed in an article published by the site *Illuminati News*, the involvement of the Vatican and a bunch of Jesuit priests with a telescope called LUCIFER, a Large Binocular Telescope, or LBT, based at the Mount Graham International Observatory in southeastern Arizona. When WND contacted German astronomers at the Center for Astronomy at Heidelberg University, the ones who named LUCIFER, to ask them about it, professor and astronomer Andreas Quirrenbach, who also identified himself as a Catholic, told WND there's a common misconception about the term "Lucifer." Quirrenbach said: "*The origin of the name is Latin, meaning "bearer of light," Adding, "Whereas today most people may associate the name with a mythical fallen angel, who is also frequently identified with the devil, this is by no means the only and also not the original use of the name."*

The whole project seemed very suspicious, and when I asked about it in 2010, Vatican intelligence operative **Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro**, the inventor of **Teo-Intelligence**, a new method that mixes theology with intelligence, Montuoro told me that the researchers at Mount Graham were searching for prophetic signs in the skies, as in one of the first scenes of *Omen III: The Final Conflict*.

On November 6, 1954, around the same period as George Adamski's first experiences with contact, Consul and Knight of the Vatican **Carlo Alberto Perego (1903-1981)**, witnessed a UFO formation in the shape of a Greek cross in the skies over the Vatican, an event that laid the foundation of Vatican Ufology and its Exopolitical thinking. Exopolitics, as the name suggests, is, of course, the study of extraterrestrial politics. Perego, who became a close friend of the late George Adamski, who he brought to Italy in 1959, found himself in an unprecedented position. Thanks to his consular mandate, which led him to carry out many missions in different parts of the world, even after his activity officially ceased after the war for political reasons, Perego had the unique opportunity to be in contact with many political and military personalities to discuss in detail this phenomenon.

In Italy, Perego befriended the influential Italian politician **Giulio Andreotti (1919-2013)**, who is said to be the illegitimate son of a Pope, and one of the key figures in the Vatican Illuminati during his lifetime, heading a mysterious secret society called **The Ring**. Thanks to Andreotti, who would become one of the most powerful figures in NATO alliance in the Aftermath of World War II, Perego began extensive research on the UFO phenomenon. Even today, because of his privileged position, Perego's research in this field remains far superior to many other researchers even if he is ignored by most ufologists.

But in 2010, a group of Italian admirers published a biography entitled, ***The console who revealed the mystery of the Flying Discs***, compiled by **Ivan Ceci**, based on extensive research made by Ceci in the Italian State Archives, and also in the many documents still in the hands of the Perego family. It is a book that is not only defined as an essay on UFOs, but also a daring tribute to the memory of what can be considered not only a pioneer of ufology, but a free, courageous, idealist, and extraordinarily modern man, who regardless of his privileged social status within the pyramid of power of the Vatican Illuminati, decided not to remain silent and secretive about certain topics but to bring them to light regardless of the consequences. For this reason, his life ended in isolation, betrayed by the system he served for a lifetime. The Vatican Illuminati operating in this field today seem more interested in manipulating information to fit their economic interest and their agenda, offering only half-truths to the masses.

Senior Illuminati, **Piergiorgio Bassi**, who is the Vice-President of the Academy of the Illuminati and Professor Giuliano Bernardo, a figure I have written about in my trilogy, have been working in recent years on a very big project that has joined Jesuits and agents of the Russian Federation and the former Soviet Union. I described the project extensively in Vol.6.66 of my Confessions series, and Piergiorgio Bassi, who is a staunch UFO believer, has also invested a large amount of money in recent years in creating a website for Steven Greer's collaborator Roberto Pinotti, positioning him as a gatekeeper; even if Roberto, who is also a Freemason, is very sincere and open about his quest for aliens and I still consider him a friend. Contrary to Perego, these characters who live in a very different historical context, are merely blind servants of the Antichrist and the New World Order in the Kali Yuga, and certainly, do not have a genuine and direct relationship with the most benevolent entities.

According to Italian ufologist Maurizio Baiata, **C.U.N.** has been infiltrated in the last few decades by the **Opus Dei** (yes, that infamous organization made famous by Dan Brown in the *Da Vinci Code*), that surprise, surprise, collaborates with the Illuminati Academy of Grand Master Giuliano Di Bernardo, a Satanist. Baiata seems to have fallen victim to these manipulators out of necessity but, of course, we wish him well. Life is not easy when you don't have the full picture of the events taking place behind the scenes and you can always make mistakes or errors

of judgment on the path, especially when dealing with “alien” forces and entities. For me, Perego stands as one of the heroes of this age for his uncompromising decisions and some of his stories need further investigation. Thanks to Cenci’s research that I have revealed in the book, *Invisible Master*, we can explore the life of Alberto Perego in detail.

Ferrara was born in 1903, to a bourgeoisie family belonging to a rich Italian prominent regional aristocracy. Perego received the attention of many important personalities in political, scientific, and even in the religious world. Among them were the Minister of Armed Forces Giulio Andreotti, Senator Angelo Cerica, Air Chief Marshal Hugh Caswall Tremeneere Dowding, 1st Baron Dowding, and Nato Supreme Allied Commander Alfred Gruenther, a United States General, with a key role in the geopolitical games of the day. Even the office of the American President John Fitzgerald Kennedy showed interest in his research. For this reason, Perego dedicated his third book entitled, *The aviation of other planets operates among us. Report to the Italians*, to Kennedy. Perego was a friend and an admirer of George Adamski, with whom Perego had an intense exchange of letters, and later organized in 1959, with the help of friends Mario Maioli and Eufemio Del Buono, the visit of the famous Polish contactee to Italy, where he held numerous conferences and had an alleged meeting with Pope John XXIII.

In 1958, Perego founded the **Italian Center for Electromagnetic Aviation Studies**, in Rome, wherein a few year’s time he united thousands of sympathizers of the UFO phenomenon and enrolled new ones from all over the world, as testified by the newspapers at the time. Every day, Perego received dozens of UFO sighting witnesses, many who turned to him hoping they would be heard and believed. In a short time, he became the reference point for Italian Ufology, and in 1958 he published his second book entitled, *They are extraterrestrial*. In this second book, Perego insists on the socio-political aspect of the UFO phenomenon and highlights how UFOs: **“intervened systematically to try to prevent an atomic conflict between superpowers, back then and for many years to come.”**

In the harsh scenario of the Cold War, this seemed like good news. He also mentioned places, names, and dates of the most important UFO sightings around the world, reconstructing and analyzing each cause and effect, time and detail. He was the first to understand not only the reality of the UFO phenomenon but also his new role in Exopolitics. Perego came to such conclusions not only because of his political sensibility and his ability to analyze. It was undoubtedly stimulated, as I said before, from some direct experience that deeply influenced his life to the point of dedicating it exclusively and almost obsessively to the study and divulgation of the truth about an extraterrestrial presence. Perego was a modern man who could grasp the extraordinary importance and, above all, the consequences of such a phenomenon. For this reason, he was a very misunderstood man, mortified by a society that perhaps was and still is, not ready to deal with such a complex and “revolutionary” reality. But what makes Perego a figure of extraordinary importance in the history of ufology, was his ability to project the problem into a political dimension, or better yet, a socio-political one, allowing a rapid evolution in understanding.

Perego, was the precursor of exopolitics at a time when they had just begun to use the terms flying disks and UFOs, and he was the vanguard of an entire school of thought that today is evolving, especially in the U.S., towards a wider understanding of the UFO phenomenon.

He was the first in Italy to use the expression “**Conspiracy of silence**” in one of his books, as well as being one of the few, if not the only one, to be a part of **ufology research marked by a clear ethical, moral, and civil imprint**. And it is no coincidence that Perego expressed harsh words regarding **Professor Hellen Hynek** (considered by many the father of modern Ufology), defined in a chapter of his book *The Extraterrestrials came back* as the most celebrated among the heathens in history due to his ambiguous proximity to the U.S. military environment.

Sometimes I wonder what Perego would have thought about the latest UFO craze to hit the U.S. in 2019. Tucker Carlson from Fox News said in November 2019 that a top government source (**Colonel David Hunt?**) told him investigators have secretly gathered material that could finally explain the many sightings of a mysterious aircraft reported by American airmen and civilians. His show, **Tucker Carlson Tonight**, is one of the most popular primetime news programs on American TV, and Tucker Carlson, is, after all, one of the most prominent public figures to seriously engage with this controversial topic that is avoided by most reporters.

During the filming of an episode of *Ancient Aliens* the Fox News presenter spoke to Nick Pope, a former UFO investigator with the British Ministry of Defence now working for Ancient Aliens. Carlson made this incredible statement during the interview: **“I’ve heard this from someone who I think is knowledgeable in the subject. There is**

physical evidence that the U.S. government is holding which would tell us a lot more about what these objects are. The person who told me is someone who worked on this within the government for many years who would know. I asked point-blank: "Is there physical evidence of these objects, these aircraft?" 'And he said: "Yes there is".'

At this point, Nick Pope asked Carlson if this evidence was the wreckage of UFOs, to which he replied: "*That is correct.*" Of course, Tucker didn't reveal the source of this unprecedented statement and was later derided by libtards that said he was simply using the UFO topic to divert from Trump's latest problems. However, a trusted insider told me that the possible source of this historic statement was almost certainly an old-time Fox contributor called **Colonel David Hunt** who has over 29 years of military experience including extensive special operations, counter-terrorism, and intelligence operations. Over the past two years, the topic of UFOs has moved into the mainstream following a series of revelations about a secret government-backed project called the Advanced Aerospace Threat Identification Program (AATIP). Carlson has covered the story on his show and interviewed the head of AATIP. Nick Pope told the British newspaper *Metro*: "*Getting an interview with Tucker Carlson was an extraordinary coup for the Ancient Aliens producers, not only because he's an influential mainstream media figure, but also because of his close ties to President Trump.*"

I wanted to know more about this alleged wreckage of UFOs so I recently called Donald Raymond Schmitt, the former co-director of the J. Allen Hynek Center for UFO Studies, who is now a contributing writer for *UFO Magazine*, and on the Board of Directors for the International UFO Research Museum located in Roswell, New Mexico. Donald told me he also thought Tucker Carlson's top government source could be Colonel David Hunt, adding that he might be talking about the remains recovered from the now legendary Roswell UFO incident. The Government Accounting Office (GAO), which is the investigative arm of Congress at the request of the late New Mexico Congressman Steven Schiff, undertook a search of all relevant government agencies (the Department of Defense, the CIA, the Air Force, and so on) for documents relating to the 1947 Roswell Incident, for the purpose of establishing a paper trail of events from the appropriate time period. The results of the search were published by the GAO in 1995, and, instead of clarifying things, served only to muddy the waters even more. [\[45\]](#)

I went to visit Donald in Roswell for World UFO Day on the 2nd of July 2019, because for many, this particular date represents the anniversary of the famed and all-but-confirmed 1947 incident in Roswell. Very strange things happened, and if you would like to read more about Roswell and my experiences traveling across the country this summer, you can read my wife's book, *Confessions of an Illuminati Princess Volume 2*, that is now available for sale on amazon.

The New UFO Craze that hit California in 2019

The incredible story began in 2015, when Tom DeLonge, founding Blink-182 member and the band's former co-frontman (who also masterminded the pop/rock group Angels & Airwaves), founds an organization, To The Stars Academy of Arts and Science (TTSA), established to pursue research into UFOs and extraterrestrial existence. To most people, it seemed that Mr. DeLonge was just diving headfirst into tin foil conspiracy theories and perhaps indulging a bit too much in his longtime UFO obsession. However, recent events have proven that DeLonge might be a prime tool of the UFO disclosure planned behind closed doors by the Military-Industrial Complex and the Deep State. This means the rocker could become one of the world's preeminent voices on unidentified flying objects and alien technology.

That's pretty wild for a guy like Tom DeLonge, who once sang the lyrics "s-t, piss, f-k, cunt, c-ksucker, motherf-ker, t-ts, fart, turd, and twat." In the meantime, his TTSA website is now stating that: *Thanks to the support of the investors from our first offering, we have built a solid foundation for To The Stars Academy of Arts & Science and look forward to accepting new investors on our journey to propel the company's three divisions forward.*

On October 17, 2019, DeLonge and the TTSA announced an official partnership with none other than the U.S. Army Combat Capabilities Development Command (CCDC) to research and "Advance TTSA's material and technology innovations to develop enhanced capabilities for Army ground vehicles."

Why Is Tom DeLonge's UFO Group suddenly partnering with the U.S. Army? The newly-signed agreement wrote what is described as a "Cooperative Research and Development Agreement (CRADA)" and states that the U.S. Army researchers will now work alongside DeLonge's TTSA's crew for five years to further study and research the organization's materials ("*alien alloys*," etc.) and otherworldly technology they've already conducted tests on. You can even find the official agreement published in full by **TheBlackVault.com** and it is viewable online.

The new collaboration bound by compliance with the strict National Industrial Security Program and the relative security clearances allows the Army's Ground Vehicle System Center (GVSC) and Ground Vehicle Survivability and Protection (GVSP) access to TTSA research on "*material science, space-time metric engineering, quantum physics, beam energy propulsion*," and other jargon-filled, science-y things, which may "*enhance survivability and effectiveness of multiple Army systems*," according to a press release given by the TTSA in San Diego on October 17, 2019. In the press release Dr. Joseph Cannon of U.S. Army Futures Command confirms the interest of the Military-Industrial Complex in this matter: "*At the Army's Ground Vehicle System Center, we look forward to this partnership and the potential technical innovations forthcoming.*"

Now the possibilities are only two here. Did some UFO material in possession of the TTSA push the Military-Industrial complex to take action and make an official deal with Tom DeLonge, or was Tom DeLonge in it from the start as a willing puppet in the disclosure game? We might never know the truth, but in both cases, this is a very interesting subject that deserves further investigation. In the meantime, a small group of venture military veterans capitalists, and technologists from Silicon Valley who believe that humans can capture and reverse-engineer UFOs, are beginning their Startup. Individuals on the team include Luis Elizondo, former Pentagon staffer who quit his job to hunt UFOs with Tom DeLonge; Sean Cahill, the former Chief Master-at-Arms who served aboard the USS Princeton during the 2004 Nimitz Incident; and optical physicist and UFO researcher Bruce Macabee. Without any doubt, the summer 2019 revelation that the US Navy considers UFOs and "*Unidentified Aerial Phenomena*" (UAPs) to be authentic and got everyone excited and they are now launching a project to track UFOs off the coast of California with a large boat loaded with various cameras and sensors to detect and record anomalous aerial activity.

The team has already begun negotiations to charter the MV Horizon, a small research vessel. Renting a research vessel and acquiring the high-tech gear needed to search for UFOs is not cheap. While they are working on grant proposals they know that the vast majority of funding will have to be private and that's why they started a Silicon Valley Startup for this project.

The California UFO craze is taking on an incredible new dimension and we should all focus on it. However, the U.S. Army has made it clear that they are primarily interested in three possible developments in which TTSA may be able to play a pivotal role.

They are as follows:

Active Camouflage

Inertial Mass Reduction

Quantum Communication

Keep in mind that the Project is built around the properties of the metamaterials TTSA currently has in their possession. If those metamaterials turn out to be a bust, the entire project is a bust. Many experts cannot help but think TTSA — and all those involved — have an immense amount of confidence in the metamaterials. The jury is still out and will be, for perhaps five more years, so let's see what happens.

Active Camouflage has been a topic of military discourse for a while now. It seems obvious that the country that is able to develop an ability to turn their ground troops invisible will have the upper hand in any military-based action. It would fundamentally change the rules of warfare.

Inertial Mass Reduction. For someone not privy to this kind of thing, IMR might seem like pure science fiction.

"Inertia is the tendency of an object to resist any change in a state of motion or, simply put, the tendency of an object to continue whatever it's doing, whether that's staying stationary or continuing to move in a straight line forward. Inertial mass is the measure of an object's resistance to acceleration. So, if you could reduce an object's inertial mass, it would require less force to produce the same acceleration." -Tom Hale of IFL Science!

The ability to manipulate an aircraft's mass, thus allowing it to move at insane speeds, is the ultimate payoff for this kind of technology.

Not only that, but the US Navy, as of 2016, already has a patent on this development.

Quantum Communication. Quantum Communication is all about the idea of putting more protective measures on the data that is communicated — not only militarily, but also privately.

"Quantum communication takes advantage of the laws of quantum physics to protect data." -Martin Giles at TechnologyReview.com

I cannot help but think Edward Snowden might have something to say about this additional (protective) measure on communication, but I also remember this was an area of expertise for the late spymaster Giuseppe Muratori, that I have talked extensively about in Volume 1 of my Confessions (pp.217-218). Muratori died under mysterious circumstances after creating a system known as **Ermes**, capable of neutralizing the ECHELON networks. No matter what your opinion is on privacy and mass surveillance, the ability to crown information with more protective measures via quantum communication would no doubt make it substantially more difficult for hackers to release millions of people's information in one swoop. One big issue with quantum communication is that, like anything else, it has a strong likelihood of falling into the wrong hands. As easy as it may be to protect information with quantum communication, it will be just as easy for hackers to exploit it just the same. These technologies are all obvious upgrades when looked at through a military lens, but they bring with them very dangerous possibilities too. It is worth keeping an eye on in the coming years in hopes that the TTSA doesn't end up like the Turin Institute for Social Research and Communication (IRCS), which was eventually closed down. However, the part of TTSA's Science Division with the most positive potential for those in the UFO/UAP community is the VAULT.

The VAULT is an acronym for **Virtual Analytics UAP Learning Tool**.

The VAULT's functionality will include the collection, storage, search, and analysis of information regarding all events, eyewitness accounts, and data recordings that could shed light on anomalous advanced technology and capabilities worldwide. The database will be able to ingest various formats, languages, and data sources ranging from civilian, industry, academia, law enforcement, the United States Government, and other sovereign entities. This also includes data sets from aviation authorities, climatic data, sonar, and other like-sources.

The VAULT is a public-facing program that will allow the general public to submit the anomalous activity.

The VAULT will allow anyone interested in UAPs to investigate the documents, videos, and photos for

themselves. They will no longer have to rely on second- and third-hand accounts of activity.

The VAULT will operate as a sort of peer-reviewed entity. Individuals from many different fields will be able to come together to discuss the evidence on a case-by-case basis. (Ex. Engineers will be able to debate with Astrophysicists on the validity, probability, and possibility of the information presented.) [\[46\]](#)

Does “STRANGE ANGEL” function as demonic propaganda?

“Strange Angel” is an American historical period drama web television series that premiered in 2018 on CBS All Access. The series is based on the biography *Strange Angel: The Otherworldly Life of Rocket Scientist John Whiteside Parsons* by George Pendle and was created by Mark Heyman, who is also the executive producer and writer for the show in question. Like others have pointed out, rather than discrediting the occult, recent scientific discoveries in quantum physics seem to reaffirm a place for Parson’s mystical ideas, but when the second season of “Strange Angel” started in June 2019, I knew something strange was in the air. Especially due to certain synchronicity that manifested after I visited Pahrump, home to the late **Art Bell**, on my way to California from Rachel near Area 51.

When the protagonist **John Whiteside “Jack” Parsons (1914 –1952)**, the American rocket engineer and rocket propulsion researcher, chemist, and Thelemite occultist, first visited the Agape Lodge of the O.T.O., he stated that as a scientist he found that Crowley's magick teachings seemed to correlate with the work of the quantum field folks. The illogical nature of quantum physics is a subject, that I gradually discovered myself while dealing with certain interdimensional beings as part of my occult training in the Illuminati groups I joined early in my life. Orders and fraternities, where through ceremonial magic and rituals, I was involved in a reality entrenched with quantum physics, where I eventually reached what some call illumination, or at least what most Illuminati groups such as the O.T.O. regard as a higher level of consciousness, that I later understood is still very far from real illumination. The second season of “Strange Angel” openly promotes occultism and the O.T.O., and it has been reported that it has received \$10.6 million in tax credits from the libtard occult friendly state of California.

It’s all about synchronicity, as the great Swiss psychiatrist, and psychoanalysis **Carl Gustav Jung (1875-1961)** called it. At the base of Jung's work on synchronicity is the so-called *quantum entanglement*, that also attracted the attention of Nobel Prize winner **Wolfgang Pauli** and gave rise to a close correspondence between the two, known as *The Pauli/Jung Letters 1932-58*. They were later published by Jung's successor **Carl Alfred Meier (1905-1995)**, of which my father Elio was the leading Italian collaborator at the end of the sixties and early seventies. To Jung, synchronicity was a meaningful coincidence in time, a psychic factor which is independent of space and time, but truly relevant. This revolutionary concept of synchronicity both challenges and complements the physicist's classical view of casualty that the Illuminati and the Freemasons never believed. It also forces us to a basic reconsideration of the meaning of chance, probability, coincidence, and the singular events in our lives.

When I traveled for 14 hours non-stop from Boise, the capital and most populous city of the U.S. state of Idaho to visit my friend David Griffin, the Emperor of one of the two main branches of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn at the end of May 2019, I certainly felt strong Archontic alien forces around me.

First I traveled from Oregon down to the town of Rachel in the proximity of the legendary **Area 51**, and then I went down to Pahrump, 99 miles away from where David lives. So during this epic trip, I ended up passing through Rachel in the middle of the night in a scenario worthy of an X-files episode, before my arrival to Pahrump where we

eventually slept a few hours before getting back in the car to reach Southern California and my new life in Palm Springs after fleeing Italy.

We followed David's advice and went through Death Valley, a desert valley located in Eastern California, in the northern Mojave Desert and one of the hottest places on earth, where Jack Parsons and his buddy L. Ron Hubbard, the founder of Scientology, had allegedly opened an interdimensional gate. Parsons and Hubbard drove out there to perform the Babalon Working, a ritual Parsons hoped would be his greatest achievement on earth. The site of the Babalon Working ritual is disputed. Parsons' biographers place it in the Mojave Desert, yet some occultist forums, desirous of synchronicities, suggest it happened on what is now Area 51 in Nevada, near Rachel.

In his mission, Parsons thought he was the Antichrist, and he would undertake actions consistent with whatever it was the Antichrist was supposed to do. So I was very curious about the scenarios encountered around me during this unusual trip, especially after entering Nevada from Oregon, and during my dinner I was curious when there was mention of the TV series "Strange Angel" that I had not yet seen.

Years earlier, when I was living in Rome during the early 90s, I had another case of "*Hollywood synchronicity*" with the film *Stargate*, always dealing with the theme of interdimensional passages in a new way, though still linked to a much more commercial and simplistic vision of things typical of Hollywood movies of the time. However, it can be said that from that moment onwards the Alchemical Door, also known as the Alchemy Gate or Magic Portal in Piazza Vittorio, built between 1678 and 1680, now found in the heart of the Esquilino district in Rome became my first "Stargate" investigation. This strange and unusual monument built by Rosicrucian Illuminati Massimiliano Palombara belongs to an original set of doors of Villa Palombara, destroyed over time. Once Rome became the capital of the new kingdom of Italy, it was completely removed, for the construction of the new Esquilino district. The only small part spared was the very doorway of the detached outbuilding, what today is known as the Magic Door of Piazza Vittorio, although probably **Alchemic Door** would have been a more appropriate name for it.



FIG. 13 – The Alchemical Door, also known as the Alchemy Gate or Magic Portal located on the Esquilino hill, near Piazza Vittorio, in Rome.



FIG. 14 – Book by the mysterious Jesuit agent Hermann Fichtuld, entitled *Der Längst gewünschte und versprochene chymisch-philosophische Probier-Stein*, (1753) in which Fictuld distinguishes between those he considered true adepts and those he considered only sophists or charlatans. A distinction that was instrumental for the Jesuits trying to control the Rosicrucian movement.

The most secretive and influential all-male secret society founded at the beginning of the 20th century by the Jesuits in Georgetown University, called the Society of Stewards, uses as their motto one of the Latin phrases inscribed on the Alchemical Door. Why? Well in this Villa, Palombara held meetings, attended by the most important Illuminati figures of his time, who shared his interests for alchemy and the Invisible Masters, people like the Swedish Queen Christina (1626-1689), who lived in Rome after having abdicated, the distinguished astronomer Domenico Cassini, the renowned Jesuit scholar **Father Athanasius Kircher SJ** who is said to be the guy who designed the Alchemical Door with Baroque sculptor **Gian Lorenzo Bernini**, and others linked to the mysterious Rosicrucians operating in Italy under Jesuit supervision. The Italian Rosicrucian milieu of Kircher and Queen Christina had a key role in the Jesuit infiltration of the Rosicrucian movement, that would lead to the eighteenth century alchemical **Gold- und Rosencreutz Orden**, The Order of the Golden and Rosy Cross announced by Rosicrucian Magus *Sincerus Renatus* (Salomon Richter) in 1710, that will fully manifest itself in the 1750s in Germany thanks to Freemason and alchemist **Hermann Fichtuld** a pseudonym used by a Jesuit agent and early Freemason, whose identity has not been determined, who was also the co-founder of the Sabbatean Frankist Order of the Asiatic Brethren. Some researchers believe that Hermann Fictuld's real identity was **Baron Johann Friedrich von Meinstorff**, based on a substitution cipher at the end of one of his books.

Queen Christina's practice of alchemy preoccupied her for most of her adult life. Her interest in alchemy also had some intriguing Rosicrucian connections that could be exploited by the Jesuits. The original Rosicrucians pamphlets of 1614 spread high expectations for a new age, and a universal reformation of the arts that circulated among radical Paracelsians in Northern Europe. The Rosicrucian elements that were to surface in Italy, however, appear to have grown out of a Jesuit background ready to exploit the growing alchemical interest, where the transmutational operations promised a future restoration of the Golden Age. [\[47\]](#)

The ancient wisdom of transmutation, the secrets of the cosmos and longevity- this is what they were searching for- but (also) a link with the invisible world. Throughout the Middle Ages and the Renaissance, many scholars claimed that they had received late-night visits from mysterious members of a secret society that had accomplished the transmutation of metals, the means of prolonging life, the knowledge to see and to hear what was occurring in distant places, and the ability to travel across the heavens in heavier-than-air vehicles (UFOs?). Some students of the history of alchemy have stated that crumbling, yellowed records of the alchemists remain in dusty libraries - more than 100,000 ancient volumes written in a code that has never been sufficiently deciphered.

Numerous occult groups and mystery schools within the Illuminati network like the Rosicrucians have been created around the belief that centuries ago a secret society achieved a high level of scientific knowledge that they carefully guarded against the rest of humanity. This is almost common knowledge in the Illuminati.

According to these occultists, certain men of genius in ancient Egypt and Persia were given access to the records of the advanced technologies of the antediluvian world of Atlantis. Many hundreds of years ago, these ancient masters learned to duplicate many of the feats of the Titans of the lost continent. There are persistent legends in nearly every culture that tell of an Elder Race that populated the Earth millions of years ago. The Old Ones, who may originally have been of extraterrestrial origin, was an immensely intelligent and scientifically advanced species, who eventually chose to structure their environment under the surface of the planet's soil and seas. The Old Ones are said to usually remain aloof from surface dwellers, but from time to time throughout history, they have been known to visit certain of Earth's more intelligent members in the guise of alchemists or mysterious scientists to offer constructive criticism and, in some cases, to give valuable advice in the material sciences. The Old Ones seem to be, after close analysis, another emanation of the Invisible Masters at the center of the Western Initiatic System.

In 1871, occultist and Rosicrucian Edward Bulwer-Lytton wrote, *The Coming Race*, a novel about a small group of German mystics who discovered a race of supermen living within the Earth's interior. The super race built a paradise based on **The Vril Force**, a form of energy so powerful that the older beings had outlawed its use as a potential weapon. The Vril was derived from the Black Sun, a large ball of **Prima Materia** that provided light and radiation to the inhabitants of inner Earth. ^[48] After all, the magicians of the Illuminati, as Aleister Crowley taught, expressed the importance of communion with such beings, and Crowley was also a Rosicrucian, and included their secret teachings in the 5th degree of the O.T.O., in the Sovereign Prince Rose-Croix section. Crowley, in one of the last statements he made in 1944 said: *"My observation of the Universe convinces me that there are beings of intelligence and power of a far higher quality than anything we can conceive of as human; that they are not necessarily based on the cerebral and nervous structures that we know, and that **the one chance for mankind to advance as a whole is for individuals to make contact with such beings.**"*

Crowley's erstwhile secretary Kenneth Grant (who claims to have formed a link to his alien "angel" Aossic, and calls himself Aossic, Ossik, or A'ashik) has — together with his followers — developed a more or less comprehensible outline of a new cosmos, based occult alliance with the alien world. Interested readers are referred to Grant's books, many of which remain in print. We shall now concentrate on Grant's resulting theoretical alien expansion of Crowley's demonology. The latter never seems to have regarded angels or demons as very definite beings; for him, they ruled the material world and were used for things like obtaining money.

Under Grant's influence, they were elaborated into **complex transcendental schemes of alternate dimensions outside the circles of space and time**: *"The terrestrial vehicle is an outcropping in three dimensions of the Angel: the Angel is the fountain of living waters which empowers the terrestrial vehicle."*

"Who says we always have to obey," says the trailer for the first series of "Strange Angel," which was first aired in 2018 for the Beltane Gaelic May Day festival commonly held on the 1st of May, that coincides with the foundation date of the Order of the Illuminati.

Jack Parsons, certainly didn't obey. He believed that man could become a god and denied any god who taught different, just like the Illuminati operating today. The scientific Parsons, who worked with the Great Beast himself, Aleister Crowley, understood he could find wisdom in irrational and unknown directions outside of the circles of space and time adopting as his motto Crowley's motto for the high degrees of the O.T.O. "Deus est Homo."

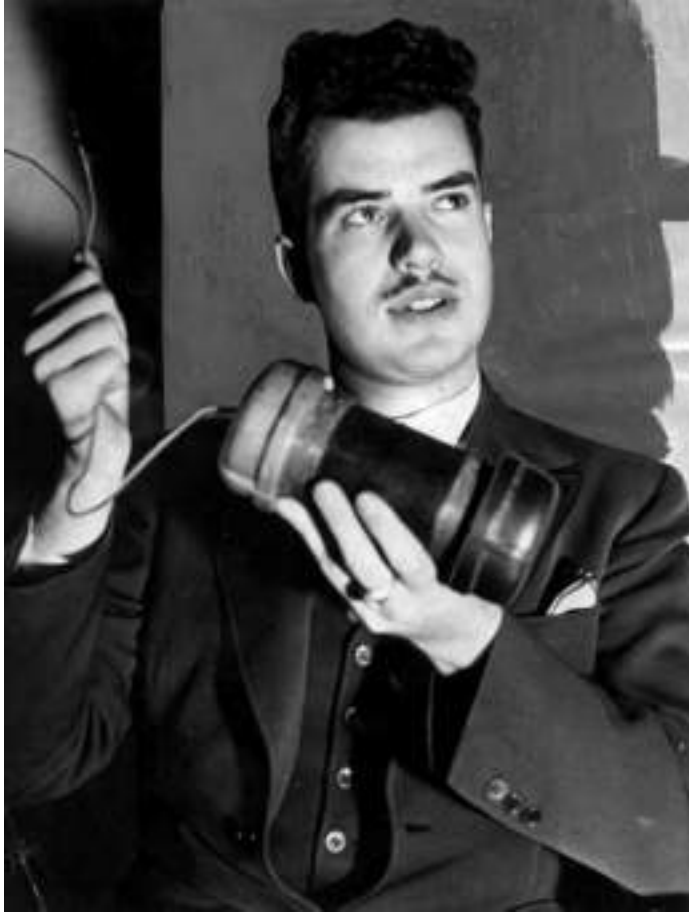


FIG. 15 – Crowley's disciple Jack Parsons a key innovator in the field of rocket science during the 1940s.

Why SIRIUS?

Through contact with the **Holy Guardian Angel (HGA)**, the gate of remembrance of our supernatural reality opens for the Illuminati, what Grant calls “*the continuum often glyphed as the Goddess of which we are terrestrial facets.*” Grant and his adherents have constructed a remarkably complicated collection of metaphors drawn from sources such as the Kabbalah, H.P. Lovecraft, Salvador Dalí, Michael P. Bertiaux, Austin Osman Spare, Lemuria, Atlantis, **extraterrestrial visitors from Sirius**, the promotion of at least one New Aeon, and a whole slew of revelations from their E.T. friends.

The late Grant placed great emphasis on the development of an IX° degree dream-control technique, borrowed from Thomas Lake Harris, introduced into the Crowleyan O.T.O. by Ida Nellydorf under the name of **eroto-comatose lucidity**. Before going to sleep the sexual energies were first raised by constant sexual stimulation without orgasm and then concentrated onto a talisman bearing a requisite symbol so that in the dream-state, the aroused libido would copulate with a dream-partner. The talisman would thus become magically charged and would make a particular wish — be it for gold or Gnosis — come true. But the greatest interest has been shown in the supposed alien entity called Lam, which Crowley “beheld” in 1918 that as we all know resembles the typical grey alien. In October 1979, Grant (under his alias of “Aossic Aiwass 718”), described Crowley's Amalantrah Working of 1918 as an “*active reflex and extension of Lam*” and released “*An Official Statement of the O.T.O concerning the Cult of Lam, the Dikpala of the Way of Silence.*”

Grant drew up a ritual meditation for making contact with Lam. The entity was imagined as an egg, and the practitioner would enter its eyes with the aid of the mantra **Lam** so that once united tantrically with Lam, one could “see” the world from beyond. Grant judged the sex-magic versions of this meditation to be extremely dangerous, and most emphatically rejected all homosexual variations of it (in some O.T.O. groups like the Caliphate, the XI° it is the homosexual degree). To gain the most objective results from all contacts with Lam, Grant stated that none of its practitioners should inform each other of their results for several years. [\[49\]](#)

After “tripping” with Grant, I would like to now discuss the alleged link between interdimensional entities, the Crowleyan O.T.O. , and NASA, before going deeper into the relationship between the Illuminati and the interdimensional alien beings linked to them. In 1997, the late syndicated talk show host Art Bell received a frantic call from a man claiming to have **worked in Area 51**. The entire radio station was zapped off the air as soon as the caller began to reveal detailed plans concerning extra-dimensional aliens, the government, and population control.

Here is a transcript of the disturbing talk:

“Hello, Art? Art? Hi...I don't have a whole lot of time..um...I was a former employee of Area 51...I was let go on a medical discharge about a week ago...and...and...(starts to cry)...I kinda been running across the country...um...um...man...I don't know WHERE to star...they'll triangulate on this position soon... (starting to break up and get more frantic--Art tells him to give us something quick>)...OK...um...um...What we're thinking of as Aliens ...they're **EXTRA-DIMENSIONAL BEINGS...that an earlier precursor of the SPACE PROGRAM MADE CONTACT WITH...uh...they are NOT what they claim to be...uh...they have INFILTRATED a lot of aspects of the MILITARY ESTABLISHMENT particularly Area 51...uh...the DISASTERS that are coming...the GOVERNMENT knows about them...and there's a lot of SAFE AREAS in this WORLD THAT THEY COULD BEGIN MOVING THE POPULATION TO...N O W - Art...but they are NOT doing anything about it... THEY WANT THE MAJOR POPULATION CENTERS - WIPED OUT SO THAT THE FEW THAT ARE LEFT WILL BE MORE EASILY CONTROLLABLE...(breaking up more, starting to cry...)...I started getting...”**

Silence - Art went off the air at that point. Well, the comment on the “*precursor of the space program*” is very interesting. As “**Jack**” **Parsons** could be almost certainly that “*precursor of the space program,*” as he is still regarded as being among the most important figures in the history of the U.S. space program.

Let's remember he was one of the principal founders of JPL currently owned by NASA, and he conducted a series of occult rituals for the Illuminati, that allegedly aided interdimensional demonic beings in their “alien invasion” of our reality in preparation for the End times. The method of contact was not his, but developed by certain Illuminati groups that have dealt for a long time with the alien overlords of UFOs, understating their nature and their secrets and of course making secret deals with them.

Everywhere, in the mineral, vegetable, and animal kingdom, we see innumerable gradations of existence, without any hard line of separation between them, or, if such lines are seen, it is because the “missing links” have been lost. Moreover, there are amphibious beings that are equally adapted to live in the air and in water, the earth and air, or in the earth and the water, and the same may be said about the Elementals, or Spirits of Nature, interdimensional beings living in a parallel reality. As there are innumerable gradations of visible forms, likewise, there are innumerable, gradations of invisible ones in the interdimensional realm, and there are amphibious existences in the realm of the Universal Soul which may exist in two different states,—which may appear sometimes in visible forms, while at other times they are invisible to us. There are beings on the Astral Plane that are only seen by those who have developed their inner senses to an extent sufficient to enable them to perceive such forms from another dimension; but certain conditions may exist which may cause such ethereal forms to become more dense and material, to become perceptible even to the physical senses of man, [\[50\]](#) leading in some cases to mind-blowing revelations and true “Contact”, but most of the time forcing us into unpleasant experiences where we are vampirized by these entities.



FIG. 16 – The late Arthur William Bell III (June 17, 1945 – April 13, 2018) American broadcaster, author and conspiracy theorist.

Chapter Three

Today's Jesuit World is beyond demonic

Manchurian candidates of the Past, Present, and Future

Hollywood is exploding with scandals, just like the Vatican, and at the same time the world is descending, towards chaos and the Abyss, a region that Aleister Crowley described as being guarded by the infamous demon **Choronzon**. People who join the secret societies of the Illuminati Network and Thelema that are dedicated to sexual and black magic are slowly being outed worldwide as social delinquents and perverts, just as the Catholic priests that are exposed almost daily for their abuse of children. This is an insane world we are living in, in which the use of the word “abyss” has grown in the occult community, with many different meanings attached to it. It has been used to represent everything from Christian hell to the lack of meaning in life for those who follow the forces of darkness.

The day after the New Zealand massacre that took place in March 2019, I remember writing in the new edition of *Confessions of an Illuminati Volume I*, originally published in the English language in 2016:

Very soon, a tragic Apocalyptic nuclear scenario could be set into motion by these pseudo “religious” fanatics manipulated by the Nazi Illuminati of the New World Order using Christians or Muslims alike.

Adding later, on the same page: *“In 2016, as I demonstrated through analysis of Breivik’s ideology, they are planting the future seeds of an upcoming “Christian” terrorist opposition. It is a form of terrorism that will rise once the situation disintegrates as the result of the current Islamist invasion of Europe planned by the Illuminati and following a growing number of terrorist attacks made by various Islamic mercenaries of the New World Order...”*

Unfortunately, my forecast turned out to be true in New Zealand, and my analysis of the Ander Breivik legacy should be taken more seriously by Intelligence and Security experts who are not colluding with the Deep State and the NWO:

“In the coming years, what lies ahead for us is a period of great instability that can only be described as the third and final World War, which would eventually unveil the battle of battles: Armageddon, which would eventually be fought at Megiddo. Could this be the cycle of events Breivik claims will take place in 2020?”

They are planting the future seeds of an upcoming Christian terrorist opposition that can be controlled just like the Islamic one. The manifesto that the New Zealand shooter published was shorter and “*more sloppy*” than the one written by the Norwegian right-wing Freemason extremist who killed 77 people in 2011, but expressed similar sentiments. Swedish terror expert Magnus Ranstorp of the Swedish National Defense College confirmed the attack used “*to some extent the same themes as (Anders Behring) Breivik,*” who posted his 1,500-page manifesto online before carrying out his deadly attacks. Ranstorp also told **Swedish radio** that the New Zealand shooter who killed at least 49 people in two mosques in Christchurch, claimed to “**have been in contact with Breivik’s sympathizers.**”

On July 22, 2011, Breivik killed eight people with a car bomb in Oslo and then opened fire at an island summer camp run by the left-wing Labor Party’s youth wing, killing 69. He is currently serving a 21-year prison sentence in Norway, a socialist-infested country with no death penalty, unfortunately.

Breivik’s lawyer, Oeystein Storrvik, once told Norway’s VG newspaper that his client had “*very limited contacts with the surrounding world so it seems very unlikely that he has had contact.*” The Norwegian Prime Minister Erna Solberg immediately told Norwegian broadcaster NRK that the NZ shooter’s manifesto “*unfortunately gives associations to a situation in Norway*” that she described as “*one of the worst in our time.*”

On Twitter, Ranstorp noted that the New Zealand shooter claimed he would leave prison after 27 years and likened himself to the late South African President Nelson Mandela, saying he would get the Nobel Peace Prize. “*Yet another narcissistic right-wing extremist terrorist who has a distorted fantasy world,*” Ranstorp wrote, but

there seems to be more than narcissism in his gesture. Analytic practices and processes within the intelligence community that have undergone a far more fundamental reform than the public or scholarly communities recognize, and not always for the better.

They think this “*Analytic Transformation*” is a reason for optimism about the future, while the reality of the tragedy in New Zealand shows it’s a clear failure. This was a terrorist attack that was two years in the making and went undetected. How is this possible? And why are there so many discrepancies in the now forbidden video streamed live by the terrorist? I would now like to outline a few oddities that I have noticed in connection to the New Zealand terror attack and the presence in the area 24 hours earlier, of none other than John Podesta, a Jesuit agent and a member of the Academy of the Illuminati.

Only seven days earlier, Hillary Clinton’s former presidential campaign manager was in New Zealand where he appeared in a T.V. interview conducted by Newshub, claiming to be the victim of “*The world’s most notorious political hack.*” At the end of the interview, John Podesta was said to remain in New Zealand to preside over what was described as “*A Global Progressives Event.*” The event was called “*The Path to Progress.*” [\[51\]](#)

However, during the same interview, John Podesta also said that New Zealand is a “*big juicy target.*” Can this be a coincidence or is there macabre synchronicity connected with this tragic event? Only days after Podesta called New Zealand a “*big juicy target*” we have the Christchurch shooting. During the same interview, he also said that hacked information could be weaponized as fake news, and stated that, “*Vladimir Putin must be sitting in the Kremlin saying this is the best return on investment I ever got – I’ve got a pliant President of the United States.*”

Clinton’s manipulative campaign manager, John Podesta, working with the Vatican Illuminati and Russia, that has been outlined with evidence in my previous book, *Confessions of an Illuminati Vol.6.66*, said in the same interview that aired on the 7th of March 2019, that we should all be “*very worried*” by Russia and China.

Strangely enough, they are two countries that John, and his brother and business partner, love very much. Tony Podesta even made \$500K lobbying for a Chinese firm convicted of illegal sales to Iran, and Podesta’s business dealings in gas, aluminum, uranium, and his banking in Russia, have often been pointed out.

John Podesta, who left for Australia the day before the “*terrorist attack*” occurred, praised the “superstar” Prime Minister Jacinda Ardern saying to the press that: “*She’s made an impression on the world. She’s somebody that people are paying attention to.*” Wow! You have our attention, as the cowardly acts of the New Zealand Mosque Massacre demonstrated to the world the biggest failure in the intelligence and security apparatus of that country, or a deliberate attempt to start a clash of civilizations.

Something is fishy about Podesta’s presence in New Zealand, remember he is an agent of the Illuminati and an asset of Jesuit and Vatican intelligence who are working with Vladimir Putin and the powerful secret organization called **International Organization for the Destinies of the World** that has been plotting in favor of a Russian-centered New World Order from Moscow headquarters and are said to be in contact with aliens capable of predicting future events. This means that they could theoretically know exactly what is happening and can trigger the high-tech Manchurian candidates at their disposal at any time.

In March 2016, DARPA, that some call the U.S. military’s “*mad scientist,*” announced the unveiling of the **Targeted Neuroplasticity Training (TNT)** program. In October 2017, Dr. Tristan McClure-Begley, from the University of Colorado, Boulder, joined DARPA as a Program Manager for this important project. Officially, his scientific pursuits at the agency involve novel chemical biology approaches to treating disease and injury and developing methods to accelerate and protect learning and executive functions.

The TNT program aims to explore various safe neurostimulation methods for activating synaptic plasticity, which is the brain’s ability to alter the connecting points between neurons which is a requirement for learning. DARPA hopes that building that ability by subjecting the nervous system to a work out regimen will enable the brain to learn faster, but there is a sinister side to this new technology.

One of the aims of using “Targeted Neuroplasticity Training” for DARPA, is to effectively work out the knowledge receptors of the brain thus allowing information to be uploaded to the brain many times quicker than traditional methods. Much like in the film, *The Matrix*, where Keanu Reeves’ character instantly uploads martial art

and weapons skills, DARPA [envisions](#) using neurostimulation methods to activate something called “*synaptic plasticity*,” which is, “*the brain’s ability to alter the connecting points between neurons — a requirement for learning.*” Of course, they plan to use this for military purposes to “*further enhance the most effective existing training methods*” for military personnel, but like many scientific breakthroughs, there are wonderful, as well as dark and sinister applications that may be used for nefarious purposes once the genie is out of the bottle, like for example, hacking and terrorism-related skills, or preparing and triggering your next Walmart shooter.

In the meantime, some researchers are talking about the possibility of implementing new human rights in this new sector that would protect people from having their thoughts and other brain information stolen, abused, or hacked. The move is an initial response to the rapid advances being made by technologies that read or alter brain activity where many enormous benefits to people’s lives in the coming years are expected to be made but also trigger some very dangerous situations that could harm many innocent people. On the bright side, much of this technology is developed for civilian use. This includes the use in hospitals to diagnose or treat medical conditions, or tools for the entertainment business such as brainwave monitoring devices that allow people to play video games with their minds, or brain stimulators that claim to boost mental performance. However, we also have a dark side working on how to use this new technology for their advantage. Facebook, for example, has 60 people working on how to read your mind.

So picture this, you’re minding your own business, playing a game, or scrolling through social media, and all the while they’re gathering your most private information directly from your brain signals to influence your next political choice. The idea of securing our thoughts is a real concern with the introduction of brain-computer interfaces like those being experimented by **Elon Musk**.

In July 2019, Elon Musk made a highly anticipated announcement about his secretive brain-computer interface company, **Neuralink**. Which is in essence, a “*sewing machine for the brain*” designed to implant electrodes through small holes in the skull. Musk is preparing the perfect cage for our future virtual world and it’s only the start of this nightmare that will eventually split mankind into believers and nonbelievers in the A.I. It’s pretty scary, but these and other advances in neurotechnology raise fresh threats to privacy and personal freedom, according to Marcello Ienca, who studied neuroethics at the University of Basel, and Roberto Andorno, a human rights lawyer at the University of Zurich.

Let’s not forget the security threat to our lives once the hackers can activate their potential assassins thanks to the electronic signals that we produce biologically that can be used to steal or manipulate data and be used against us. Writing in the journal, ***Life Sciences, Society, and Policy*** in 2017, the pair put forward four new human rights that are intended to preserve the brain as the last refuge for human privacy but no one has spoken specifically about the security threat of this whole new scientific reality. Having reviewed the rights in place today, the pair concluded that more must be done to protect people. What about illegal use that in the future could be used by governments, terrorists, or agents of the Deep State? We have already been subject to 60 years of subliminal research and experiments that have violated our will and manipulated our reality, but this will be the next stage of manipulation. Like computers, human brains may be vulnerable to hackers, and technology is already allowing scientists to read people’s thoughts and even plant new ones in the brain without a brain-computer interface. At the 2017 Enigma Security Conference connected to the **National Security Agency**, **Tamara Bonaci** a researcher and lecturer from the University of Washington finally revealed the existence of technology that could be used to essentially “*hack*” into people’s brains.

Bonaci said she created her approach to this technology with a game called *Flappy Whale*. While people played the game, the technology was able to covertly extract neural responses to subliminal imagery in the game, like logos, restaurants, cars, etc. Perhaps hacking into people’s underlying feelings and thoughts about seeing a simple fast food restaurant doesn’t seem like it could cause much harm, but this subliminal technology that has been in the works for years within the **Military-Industrial Complex** has been perfected and has the potential to gather much more intimate information about a person, like their religion, fears, prejudices, health, etc. that can be used to recruit the perfect Manchurian candidates before activating them in no time with a bit of subliminal manipulation. So could this technology be already in use by the dark side of the Illuminati and their minions? The answer is, unfortunately, yes, and that’s why a serious discussion about this topic should be made that could essentially affect all of our lives.

A Course in Miracles (also referred to as ACIM or the Course) is a book published in 1975 by the late Helen Schucman and co-written by Professor William Thetford one of the great manipulators of the infamous MK-Ultra project.

From 1971 to 1978 Thetford, along with David Saunders, headed within the CIA mind control Project MKULTRA, the important Subproject 130 denominated "Personality Theory." From 1965 through 1972 Thetford directly assisted Schucman with the transcription of the first three sections of the work, which was a great bulk of the material. In 1972, one year into Thetford's involvement with the CIA, Thetford, and Schucman was introduced by a mutual friend, Father Groeshel, to Dr. Kenneth Wapnick, who they invited to assist with the editing that was required to render the rough draft of the ACIM manuscript into a publishable format. Subjects were allegedly deleted from the original version, but somehow appeared on the internet in the late 1990s, and there were remarks concerning "the CIA."

Interestingly enough, the late Father Benedict Groeschel, who was a Catholic priest who studied under William Thetford and knew Schucman both as a teacher and friend, described Thetford as "a mysterious character", and "probably the most sinister person I ever met," strongly criticizing ACIM and related organizations. Father Benedict Groeschel, who was an American Franciscan friar, found some elements of ACIM to be "severe and potentially dangerous distortions of Christian theology" adding it was, "a good example of a false revelation." According to Dr. Helen Schucman and the Foundation for Inner Peace (FIP), she and Dr. William Thetford "scribed" the book from a divine source through a form of channeling, which Schucman referred to as "inner dictation." However, due to Schucman's divided feelings about the work of the transcription that was demonic, she would at times require a great deal of reassurance from Thetford to complete the channeling process that eventually resulted in the first typewritten copy of ACIM, (which later became known as the Urtext.)

According to Thetford, Schucman was sitting at home on the night of October 21, 1965, when she heard an internal "voice" say to her, "This is a course in miracles. Please take notes." When she first heard this internal voice, she thought she recognized it as the same voice of the character that in her recent dream sequences had represented the person of Jesus to her. Schucman then wrote down about a page of notes before she realized that this request was going to be of much greater significance, and would require a far greater commitment of her time that has ever been asked of her before. In a panic, she phoned Thetford to ask for his advice. Thetford encouraged Schucman to do what the voice asked, and to take the notes. He offered to meet with her the next morning before work, to review her notes, to discuss them further with her, and then determine what she should do with this "voice."

During the process, that interestingly enough kicked off in the year zero of the Satanic take-over in 1966, Schucman claimed to have the mental equivalent of a tape recorder in her thoughts, which she described as being able to turn on and off at her convenience so that she might be able to transcribe into shorthand notes what she was internally hearing. This voice identified itself as none other than the historical Jesus, but we always should keep in mind Matthew 24-5: "For many will come in My name, saying, 'I am the Christ,' and will mislead many." The book in question contains a curriculum aiming to assist its readers in achieving a supposed spiritual transformation. More than two million copies of the book have been sold worldwide in 19 languages, with thousands of study groups devoted to it all over the planet.

It has been called "The New Age Bible" but Christians have rightly referred to it as "a Satanic seduction" as it brings us right to the heart of New Age evil promoted by the Jesuits and the New World Order agents like Oprah Winfrey and now, Marianne Williamson. Throughout the 1980s annual sales of the book steadily increased each year, however, the biggest growth in sales occurred after 1992, when MKUltra agent Marianne Williamson, who is now seeking the Democratic nomination for the 2020 United States presidential election, appeared on the scene and began discussing the book on The Oprah Winfrey Show.

The results in sales were great, with more than two million volumes sold, but how did an absolute nobody like Williamson suddenly become the main promoter of a book published by others in the 1970s? **Marianne Williamson** dropped out of college in her junior year in 1973 and moved to New York City, where she originally intended to pursue a career as a cabaret singer (something Democrat clowns must appreciate), but in 1979, after delving into A Course in Miracles, she was "enlightened" and after a brief time in Houston where she ran a typical New Age combination of metaphysical bookstore/ coffee shop, she moved to Los Angeles in 1983.

In the meantime, after the 1977 Freedom of Information Act requests uncovered a cache of 20,000 documents relating to the project MKUltra, Professor Thetford resigned from his position at both Columbia University and at Columbia Presbyterian hospital and moved to Tiburon, California in 1980. Thetford took on two part-time

professional positions, one as a psychology consultant at Travis Air Force Base probably working on a follow-up to his MKUltra Subproject 130 and the other as one of the directors of the ACIM related Center for Attitudinal Healing where he met his new disciple Marianne Williamson, although some say they first met in 1985, at the “Ten Year Celebration” of the publication of *A Course in Miracles* that was held in Honolulu.

Bill Thetford, who remained active in study groups using the published course, spoke at that celebration. The 2020 presidential campaign of Marianne Williamson, who is described as a New Age author, was announced on January 28, 2019, after the initial formation of an exploratory committee in November 2018, but it was during the second Democratic presidential debate that she finally unleashed her full Demoncrat potential. “*This is part of the dark underbelly of American society,*” she said during a round of applause that was followed by this truly disturbing statement: “*The racism, the bigotry and the entire conversation that we’re having here tonight, if you think any of this wonkiness is going to deal with this dark psychic force of the collectivized hatred that this President is bringing up in this country, then I’m afraid that the Democrats are going to see some very dark days.*”

Immediately afterward, the phrase “*dark psychic force*” that has never been used in a political environment, generated some increased search interest on Google Trends, and now Marianne Williamson the new MKUltra puppet is ready to conquer the Democratic Party in the upcoming years. However, regarding Trump having some “*dark psychic force*” maybe Marianne Williamson should have said that about her friend “*John of God*” Oprah Winfrey’s favorite faith healer who kept teenagers as sex slaves and sold their babies for up to £40,000 before shipping them from Brazil to Europe. No wonder Williamson is connected to John Bryan Crusius 63, the father of El Paso, Texas shooter Patrick Crusius who, published a memoir in 2014 about his battle with drug and alcohol abuse entitled, *Life Enthusiasm: A Path to Purpose Beyond Recovery*, that details not only how Crusius’ relationship with Patrick’s mother fell apart but also talks about his alleged visions of Jesus Christ and his dead grandmother. *A Path to Purpose Beyond Recovery* details how a life force energy propelled John Bryan Crusius, who described himself as a desperate addict down a path to freedom and meaning.

Bryan, as he prefers to be called, said he achieved this through the application of Universal Energy, something that helped him transcend a four-decade entrenchment in addictive behavior in just eighteen months. Bryan Crusius worked in the restaurant management business until 2001 when he answered an inner calling to help others. He attended Amberton University from 2004 to 2006, where he obtained a Masters degree in Professional Counseling, according to his LinkedIn profile. After years of individual and group counseling, that inner calling to broaden his approach eventually led him to contact the organization of the infamous John of God.

Renowned spiritual teacher, Wayne Dyer, sang John of God’s praises, and Bryan’s idol **Oprah Winfrey** interviewed him in 2012 saying she felt humbled and filled with a sense of peace in front of a person who has now been exposed as one of the biggest sexual predators of all time. Bryan felt he found the right teachers when he was visited by a group of healers working for John of God. In this video, Bryan Crusius talks in detail about renting his space to the organization of the famous faith healer John of God and becoming interested in crystal balls as a result. John of God has been charged with the largest sexual abuse scandal in the history of Brazil. The late activist, **Sabrina Bittencourt**, whose investigations lead to John of God’s arrest and was probably killed for exposing him, claimed before she died that the Brazilian “*healer*” operated a sick “*farming*” operation which exported babies on the black market.

Bryan began his New Age career by integrating the use of crystals learned by John of God’s organization, as he admits openly on camera, and what he describes in his writings as the Emotional Freedom Technique (EFT) method linked with traditional cognitive-behavioral interventions. His new commitment to help those in need as a being of light seems to clash with his past work in the mental health business as Dual Diagnosis Program Manager at Timberlawn Mental Health Systems and Facility Director of DAPA Psychiatric Programs in Dallas, Texas.

Timberlawn Psychiatric Hospital has been described as a terrible place and was closed last year for repeated safety violations. Some reports say that during Bryan’s time at this institute, many patients came forward with terrible stories of abuse. Bryan’s son, Patrick, is now in jail for killing 20 innocent people and injuring 40. This proves once again a link to mental health professionals, something I have experienced personally as my late father was one of them. However, in America, this is instrumental to establish more gun control and soon, house-to-house searches to confiscate guns and enslave us like cattle for the New World Order.

The fact is the U.S. Democratic Party and their Jesuit controllers could never obtain their goals or even win the

next presidential election with their present set of clowns. That's why they like to activate from time to time their Manchurian candidate's sleeping cells to shock the nation and force the idea on us that weapons are bad. They know that this is the only way they can eventually convince people to join their gun control crusade on behalf of the U.N. and defeat President Donald J. Trump that we hope will keep things together at least until 2024 avoiding what seems to be an imminent civil war.

In the U.S. we are living in an increasingly bipolar reality where on one side you have the lies and hypocrisy of the left, courtesy of the Democrats aka the Democrats, while on the other side we have a growing group of concerned citizens that still believe in the American Dream and hope Trump will save the day. Franklin Graham, the evangelist, whose father was the late Billy Graham, was asked recently by apologist Eric Metaxas what he thought was going on in the U.S. during a YouTube interview. Posing his question, Metaxas gave a hint at his personal views on the situation. *"I mean it is a very bizarre situation, to be living in a country where some people seem to exist to undermine the president of the United States,"* Metaxas said.

Responding in agreement, Graham said there was *"almost a demonic power"* at work against Trump. *"It is a spiritual battle,"* Graham said and I agree it is indeed a spiritual battle that we as Christians need to win, but the enemy is always ready to use diabolical methods like mind control and manipulation to trigger chaos and destruction when required.

The term **Manchurian Candidate** derives from a 1959 novel by Richard Condon entitled, *The Manchurian Candidate*. Condon portrays a platoon of American soldiers during the Korean War who are sent to Manchuria (Northeast China), where they are captured, brainwashed, and given alter-personalities, programmed to assassinate key individuals, and overthrow the U.S. government. As a result, the term Manchurian Candidate now signifies a person who has had their personality split into *"alters"* who commit murder or other acts without conscious knowledge of what they have done. An old declassified CIA document [CIA MORI ID 190691, p. 1.] entitled, "Hypnotic Experimentation and Research," dated February 1954, describes a simulation of relevance to the creation of unsuspecting assassins like the ones we have seen in the last 24 hours. Keep in mind, these techniques were invented and experimented as reported by the document in question, 65 years ago, and later more sophisticated technological means of mind control were developed in the infamous Project MKUltra. This is the document in question:

Miss [deleted] was instructed (having previously expressed a fear of firearms in any fashion) that she would use every method at her disposal to awaken Miss [deleted] (now in a deep hypnotic sleep) and failing this, she would pick up a pistol nearby and fire it at Miss [deleted]. She was instructed that her rage would be so great that she would not hesitate to "kill"[deleted] for failing to awaken. Miss [deleted] carried out these suggestions to the letter including firing the (unloaded) gun at [deleted] and then proceeding to fall into a deep sleep. Both were awakened and expressed complete amnesia for the entire sequence. Miss [deleted] was again handed the gun, which she refused (in an awakened state) to pick up or accept from the operator. She expressed absolute denial that the foregoing sequence had happened." BB 36, 37.

In recent years, the CIA has gradually declassified a large number of documents on extensive mind control programs carried out since the early 1950s, even if many of them were destroyed to cover-up a large number of illegal activities. However, the documents I have been able to obtain proves that the government developed a Manchurian Candidate program which was quite real and not just the work of fiction by some novelist. Through the Freedom of Information Act, you can order these documents yourself for \$30. You can find extensive quotes on the creation of Manchurian Candidates from the most revealing of these documents. In the second half of the 20th century, mind control projects resulted in extensive political abuse by the psychiatric field in North America and various other NATO countries. Many thousands of prisoners and mental patients were subjected to unethical mind control experiments by leading psychiatrists and medical schools all over the world with the direct supervision of either the United States or the Soviet Union(USSR).

Organized academic psychiatry has never acknowledged this history that eventually brought my late father, a well-known Italian psychiatrist **Elio Zagami**, to reject psychiatry altogether. For decades, psychiatrists and psychologists have claimed a monopoly over the field of mental health. Governments and private health insurance companies have provided billions of dollars every year to treat *"mental illness,"* only to face industry demands for even more money and funds to improve the supposed, ever-worsening state of mental health that has been crafted in secret by the demonic elite, who spread drugs and false values to destroy society and enrich the big pharmaceutical

companies.

No other industry can afford to fail consistently and still expect to receive more funding, but that's not the case for psychiatry or pharmaceutical companies, because there is a dark side to mental health connected to the Military-Industrial Complex and the social engineering of the masses, something known only by insiders and discussed rarely in the outside world.

One of the most infamous practitioners of such evil manipulative practices was the Scottish-American psychiatrist, **Ewen Cameron**, another pedophile from the elite who carried out terrible experiments on unwitting patients in the 1950s and 60s, that became well-known only decades later when his involvement in the **Project MKULTRA** of the United States Central Intelligence Agency was exposed.

Cameron was President of the Canadian, U.S., and World Psychiatric Associations, the American Psychopathological Association, and the Society of Biological Psychiatry. There was no one in his profession more highly decorated than Dr. Cameron, but he was also funded by the CIA to establish new methods and techniques for mind control and torture. He created what is known as "*psychic driving*" still in use for the torture of prisoners around the world, and his work led to the publication of the controversial *KUBARK Counterintelligence Interrogation manual*. A 2012 lawsuit filed by a veterans' group against the CIA and the DOD, refers to Cameron's methods. Cameron erased existing memories and reprogrammed the psyche creating the perfect model for a Manchurian candidate.

Let's now discuss how a certain chain of events can trigger your London Bridge "terrorist" or your Walmart shooter. First of all, such an operation is set in motion through a clandestine cell system of sleeper agents, or Manchurian candidates ready to move when required by their handlers. In the case of a cell member who is apprehended and interrogated, he will usually not know the identities of the higher-ranking individuals in the organization who programmed him, but in the case of a well-programmed Manchurian candidate who is apprehended, he may not even be able to realize he has been used, believing that his twisted ideology led him to such evil decisions. Undercover operations and unconventional warfare units used for such operations are usually led by ex-Special Forces operating in a clandestine cell system, and interestingly enough, such a system was originally devised by none other than the Order of the Illuminati established in 1776 by Adam Weishaupt. The Illuminati was never contemplating merely changing Bavaria, their plan was far more idealistic. They wanted to renovate the entire world with their subversive methods.



FIG.17 – Donald Ewen Cameron Scottish-American psychiatrist most famous for his involvement in the Project

MKULTRA of the United States Central Intelligence Agency.



FIG. 18 – Movie poster of The Manchurian Candidate (1962 edition) selected in 1994 for preservation in the United States National Film Registry by the Library of Congress as being "culturally, historically, or aesthetically significant."

The Secret connection between the Jesuits and Sabbatean Frankists

Weishaupt initially battled the Jesuits and struggled for the direction of the university, but his confrontation ended when he joined the Eclectic Masonic Lodge *Theodore of Good Counsel* in Munich in 1777, and towards the end of 1778, he came up with the idea of merging the Illuminati and the Masons of the Strict Observance already infiltrated by the Jesuits. At that point, a Jesuit known as **Abbe' Marotti**, offered his services and participated in the creation of the Masonic degrees of the original Illuminati Order, sanctioning in the process, a new diabolical alliance. Together they created a single family of men to serve and protect the liberty and natural rights of man as they understood in that era. But this was obtained with evil methods, following the usual Jesuit pursuit for power and control at all costs. The Jesuits eventually turned against Weishaupt when he tried to recruit several former Jesuits into his order without the approval of the Black Pope. The Illuminati along with Freemasonry and other secret societies were eventually outlawed by the Bavarian ruler Charles Theodore in the 1790s with the encouragement of the Catholic Church, who was also at war with the Jesuits, and Weishaupt's Illuminati was officially dismantled, but they didn't disappear.

The following curious piece of information on them given at the time by *Le Grand Dictionnaire Universel du XIX Siecle*, written by Pierre Larousse in the article on "*Illuminisme*" confirms this thesis:

The Illuminati did not disappear after the last century. They are still to be found in Germany, England, and Russia where they have formed a queer sect in which castration is one of the features of initiation. The taste for the supernatural, the passion of the marvelous constantly urges these mentally unbalanced men in whom the imagination is fanaticized, to throw themselves into the fantastic visions which constitute Illuminism.

Wow! It seems Larousse didn't like them, but his opinion, aside from the improbable castration, might have some basis in reality. There is no doubt that at the time a "*Faustian element*" took over the remains of Weishaupt's Illuminati Order that will manifest in successive secret societies of the Illuminati network.

This happened thanks to people like the legendary Jesuit agent Giuseppe Balsamo, known as **Count Alessandro di Cagliostro (1743-1795)**, and his teacher Rabbi **Hayyim Samuel Jacob Falk (1708-1782)**, who was linked to the Sabbateans. Gradually, the Illuminati and the Jesuits became united with blasphemous forms of Jewish heresy in its inevitable descent into the abyss of hell that we have been witnessing since the birth of Illuminism. When I write of a "*Faustian element*" I am talking, of course, about what was described so well by Illuminati and Freemason **Johann Wolfgang von Goethe (1749-1832)** in his masterpiece *Faust*.

Interestingly enough, Goethe wrote after meeting with Cagliostro's mother and sister in Palermo, that he thought Giuseppe Balsamo was of Jewish origin, and some sources have pointed out that the name "**Balsamo**" may derive from the Hebrew **Baal Shem** that in the Hebrew language means "*Master of the Name*", referring to the occupation of certain kabbalistic rabbis specializing in using the names of God for practical kabbalah healing, miracles, exorcism, and blessings, and Falk was not the only Kabbalist of this type in London at that time.

He had a homonym, **Samuel the Baal Shem**, who outlived him by thirteen years and another mystic, Moses ben Nathan, designated the **Baal Shem of Fürth** also died in London in 1775, so confusion might arise. Giuseppe Balsamo, the Count of Cagliostro, was one of the most influential members of Adam Weishaupt's Illuminati and had publicly ascertained he was the disciple of Rabbi Haïm Falk, often referred too as **Dr. Falk**, who was known around the world as the **Baal Shem of London**, who after escaping authorities in Westphalia, Germany, who wanted to send him to the stake for sorcery, settled in England.

Dr. Falk's rituals and manuscripts became the basis of the Egyptian Rite of Freemasonry, which Count Cagliostro was attempted to spread all over Europe, and would try to introduce into the London's Swedenborg Society in 1786 when he was banished from France by order of Louis XVI. In a letter addressed to Baron Grimm and written by none other than **Catherine the Great Empress of Russia**, on July 9, 1781, after Cagliostro's arrival in Russia in 1780, we find not only a warning regarding Cagliostro and Swedenborg's practices with spirits connected to Dr. Falk, but that they were attracting several Masonic lodges in Russia, but we also discover that Dr. Falk was an intimate friend of the powerful Duc de Richelieu:

M. Cagliostro...has arrived at a moment very favorable for him, a moment when several lodges of Free-Masons, infatuated with the principles of Swedenborg, want desperately to see spirits; they have therefore run to Cagliostro,

whom they say owns of all the secrets of Dr. Falk, an intimate friend of the Duc de Richelieu.

The Duc de Richelieu was another important Jesuit agent from what was regarded at the time as one of the most influential Catholic families in France, that included the infamous Cardinal Richelieu, the main antagonist in the 2011 film, *The Three Musketeers*, based on the novel written in 1844 by French author and Freemason Alexandre Dumas.

Another powerful friend of Dr. Falk was the Duc d'Orléans, Grandmaster of the Grand Orient de France, the governing body of French freemasonry, who received a magical ring from him. Many stories exist regarding Falk's extraordinary powers and influence. Falk was said to be able to keep candles burning and to transport objects from one place to another using telekinesis. Dr. Falk was also a neighbor of Emanuel Swedenborg in London, and there is some evidence that he had a significant influence on him, as well as Count Cagliostro, who was considered by Catherine the Great as an emissary of Dr. Falk.

Interestingly enough, both Count Cagliostro and Swedenborg were Jesuits agents, and the fiercely anti-Sabbatian **rabbi, Yaakov Emden** is known as Ya'avetz, accused Dr. Falk of being a Sabbatean, meaning a supporter of the heretic Jewish rabbi **Sabbatai Zevi (1626-1676)**, who had been active throughout the Ottoman Empire, and in secret contact with the Society of Jesus and the Vatican to undermine it. Dr. Falk had many links to the Sabbateans starting from Tobias Boas, whose residence was known as the "*Temple of Solomon*," and was the main patron of Dr. Falk. Boas was considered a discrete sympathizer of Sabbatianism, but Rabbi Emden asserted that Dr. Falk was a Sabbatean, on the assumption he based on Falk's close friendship with another man, by the name of Moshe David of Podhajce, also a known Sabbatean, who had been expelled from several communities.

Now, this is a very important link because Sabbatai Zevi, who claimed to be the long-awaited Jewish Messiah, was the founder of the highly influential **Sabbatean movement/Jewish heresy** that subsequently gave birth to the **Dönme crypto-Jews**, once Sabbatai Zevi was forced by Sultan Mehmed IV in **1666** to convert publicly to Islam to avoid being executed. Incredibly enough, a vast number of Jews in the Jewish diaspora accepted his claims, even after he became a Jewish apostate. This happened mostly because his brand of Judaism was, in reality, another form of Satanism, fueled with progressive heresies reminiscent of today's New Age that broke with the traditional Jewish faith attracting many gullible minds. The basic philosophy of Sabbatai's doctrine of redemption through sin was based on the teachings of Isaac Luria from a century earlier.

According to the late Rabbi Marvin Antelman, they believed sin is holy and should be practiced for its own sake. The Messiah will come when people either become righteous or corrupt and the Sabbateans, of course, opted for debauchery: "*Since we cannot all be saints, let us all be sinners.*" It almost sounds like something Aleister Crowley could have said. For this reason after Zevi's conversion, a huge number of his Jewish followers falsely converted to Islam and became the infamous Dönme. We don't know how many exactly, but we are talking about hundreds of thousands all over Europe.

The Dönme became a group of Sabbatean crypto-Jews very active in the Ottoman Empire, that will eventually bring an end to this once glorious empire. For this purpose, they used Freemason **Mustafa Kemal Atatürk**, the chief revolutionary and former member of the Committee for Union and Progress (CUP), a leading Dönme who became the founder of the Republic of Turkey. Despite their conversion to Islam, the Sabbatean crypto-Jews remained close to their deviant form of Judaism and continued to practice Jewish rituals covertly, but their unorthodox ways eventually led to various schisms. One of their main sources of controversy was their firm belief in reincarnation mixed with their deranged messianic views, which made a few of their leaders claim they were the reincarnations of Sabbatai Zevi.

One of them in particular, **Berechiah Russo (1695–1740)**, inherited a soul known in Turkish as **Otman Baba**, who was for some the most credible reincarnation of Zevi's soul. These allegations gained a following and gave rise to the Karakashi/Konioso who were active in Poland in the first part of the 18th century and eventually found and taught **Jacob Frank (1726–1791)**, who later claimed to have inherited Russo's soul in a story that reminds us a bit of those Tibetan lamas. At this point, with Jacob Frank claiming to be the reincarnation of the self-proclaimed Messiah Sabbatai Zevi, we have the birth of **Frankism**, that became the more successful emanation of the Sabbatean Jewish religious movement originating in the 18th and 19th centuries, centered on the leadership of the new Jewish Messiah, Jacob Frank.

The mystical cult of the Sabbateans is believed to have included both asceticism and sensuality, but some did penance for their sins and subjected themselves to self-inflicted pain in the style reminiscent of certain Catholic practices, while others disregarded the strict rules of modesty required by Judaism and at times were accused of being licentious, but the Frankists were much more extreme in their beliefs and practices. Unique to the Frankists was a doctrine of salvation through sexual ecstasy that had not characterized the previous emanations of the Sabbatean heresy. Indeed, the Frankists anticipated “Sexual magick” that emerged a century or more later under the influence of Paschal Beverly Randolph, Max Theon, and, ultimately, Aleister Crowley.

At its height, it claimed 500,000 followers. Allen H. Greenfield wrote in an essay published by the O.T.O. in 1998, that the Frankists, also known as, “*The Zoharists, may have influenced these later exponents of sexual spirituality.*” Greenfield also writes that “*The Frankists enjoyed some protection in Roman Catholic circles, ever hopeful of making conversions among the Jews.*” [52]

Jacob Frank led twenty-six thousand Jews to the biggest conversion to Catholicism in Polish history, which included himself. So, from this heretical messianic revolution within the Jewish Faith, we have the birth of the infamous **Sabbatean-Frankists**.



FIG. 19 – Sabbatai Zevi and Jacob Frank.

Rabbi Marvin Antelman (193?-2014) deserves credit for exposing the origin of part of the modern Illuminati emanating from the Sabbatean-Frankists heresy in his two-volume book, *To Eliminate the Opiate*, an exposé of the Secret Societies who control the world and have scapegoated the Jewish people in the process, but it is another Jewish authority he often refers to, **Gershom Scholem (1897-1982)**, a German-born Israeli philosopher and historian, that describes them in the most detailed way, stating that the Sabbatean-Frankists are “*demonically possessed.*” For many contemporary researchers who still ignore the links between the Jesuits and the Sabbatean-Frankists, the latter is still considered the main leading Satanic force behind Communism, Nazism, Labour Zionism, and the whole New World Order.

Of course, they have been influential and have played a big part in the upcoming Kingdom of the Antichrist, but researchers like **David Icke** should understand that Sabbatean-Frankists did not act alone to reach their evil goals as he claims erroneously in his recently published book, *The Trigger* (2019), that is aside from that an excellent source of critical information regarding a variety of topics, like the war on terror, the transhumanist agenda, microchipping, the Cashless Society and more. But the truth is, that the Jesuits have been in bed with the Sabbatean-Frankists from the very beginning as proven by the direct links they had with Jesuit/Illuminati agents like Emanuel Swedenborg and Giuseppe Balsamo, aka Count Cagliostro.

Marsha Keith Schuchard, who received a P.h.D. in British Literature from the University of Texas in Austin and is considered a distinguished member of the contemporary academic world, writes about it in great detail in her book, *Emanuel*

, *Secret Agent on Earth and in Heaven* published in 2012 and edited by a long list of illustrious academics from the U.S. and Scandinavia.

The book in question and her extraordinary findings on the Sabbatian-Frankist movement have been recommended by one of the most prominent scholars of Western esotericism of our time, **Antoine Faivre**, Professor Emeritus at the Sorbonne, who read portions of the manuscript and strongly recommended its publication. Marsha Keith Schuchard writes that:

Obscure, clandestine connections between Sabbatian Jews and Swedish Hats would later ramify into Swedenborg's return visits to Holland and England. [53] She also adds that: *During Swedenborg's last six months in Holland, his journal revealed a deepening plunge into Sabbatian-style mythology and magic—which often puzzled and frightened him.* [54]

However, at one point Schuchard seems to notice that Swedenborg might have realized that he had been played all along by the Sabbateans Jews:

Swedenborg became increasingly suspicious that he was being deceived and manipulated by the Jews, who seemed to be plotting an actual Zionist movement: "Concerning a Certain Discourse with the Jews. When they departed some distance o, towards the city of Jerusalem, some of the men (primores) of the Jews, lamenting that they departed, for they desire that they should be present and speak and make plots (machinery), at last, as is customary with that nation, plotted that they would say something to me which yet was a fiction..." By 21 August Swedenborg was concerned that there were "infidel Jews" who believed that "evil is cured by evil. Not even the traditional patriarch Abraham could call together those in the filthy Jerusalem, who "labor under phantasies and pass the time in filthiness." Swedenborg was possibly aware of the diatribes of many orthodox rabbis against suspected Sabbatians. On the very next day, he described more sympathetically a "sensible" Jew. [55]

Swedenborg was one of the greatest minds of his time and a loyal agent to the Jesuit cause who served as a secret agent for the French king, Louis XV and the pro-French, pro-Jacobite party of "Hats" in Sweden, but he might have felt uneasy about certain things he witnessed in the Jewish world in connection with the Sabbatian-Frankists, even if he continued to believe for the rest of his life that he had messianic mission to accomplish with the Jews.

This may have brought them the unwanted scrutiny of some powerful individuals. Professor Gershon Scholem said that the Frankists went underground around 1820, as their emissaries went from town to town and from family to family to collect their secret writings. As the years passed, the economic and intellectual position of the Frankists strengthened. They built factories and became active in Masonic organizations. They were known to have secret gatherings on the Ninth of Av [August] which they celebrated as a holiday, which is the Jewish fast day commemorating the destruction of both Temples. *The center of Frankist activity changed from Frankfurt-Offenbach to Prague and then to Warsaw. The Frankists in Warsaw who were now concentrated among seemingly Catholic families maintained contact before World War II with the Turkish Donmeh Sabbatians, who were centered in Turkey and Salonika, Greece. The Donmeh was active in the Committee for the Progress and Unity of the Young Turk Movement. The Frankists today [1971] no longer call themselves by that name. The Organization has grown into an international group labeled by outsiders as the Cult of the All-Seeing Eye.* [56]

Scholem mentions another central tenet of the Frankists belief system that was already in use in the Jesuit Order since its foundation. The Frankist believer "**must not appear to be as he really is**" and so does the Jesuit priest, especially when he moves about by stealth means, as an undercover Jesuit agent amongst other Christian denominations or other religions. This has been a modality of the Society of Jesus since their foundation that precedes the Sabbatean-Frankist who have imitated these Jesuit techniques. Rabbi Antelman also said this belief "*justified its follower's pursuit of the double type of life that they led. One could appear to be a religious Jew on the outside and in reality, be a Frankist.*" But the same thing can be said of the Jesuits, that are unmatched for intrigue and subtlety, as I witnessed with my own eyes. **Father Thomas Michel, SJ**, former Secretary for Interreligious Dialogue at the Jesuit Curia in Rome, who now lives in İzmir in Turkey, (where the first Dönme group was found and followers of Sabbatai Zevi are still active), was acting, dressing, and praying as a Muslim in my presence.

When I met Father Michel, SJ, in 2007 in Oslo thanks to the Gülen movement, he seemed proud of his Islamic ways and gave me an extensive report on his activities, especially in convening other Jesuits involved in relations with Jews, Muslims and his ecumenical relations with various Christian and Islamic groups, encouraging assistance in developing programs for interreligious dialogue and relations. Father Michel SJ spoke in detail of his plans to

convene a group of Jesuits involved in Jewish relations in New York at Fordham University in July 2007 and talked about a group of Jesuits involved with a “special” group of Jews involved in relations with Muslims, that they were organizing by invitation only at Georgetown University, a month later in August 2007. Could Father Michel SJ be talking about members of the Sabbatean-Frankist sect when he was talking of a “special” group of Jews involved in relations with Muslims? The words of the late Rabbi Marvin Antelman seems to confirm this:

The Frankist elite consisted of a circle of very gifted intellectuals, theologians and men of letters, as well as a group of men of great financial means who were, for the most part, great merchant bankers and exerted tremendous influence in their day in the highest financial circles of Europe... the same pattern continuously emerges. Brilliant, wealthy people addicted to power, anxious to assimilate (if they were born Jewish), to destroy religions, to indulge in radicalism, to live cryptic two-faced lives sometimes posing as religious Jews, Catholics, or Protestants but indulging their revolutionary radicalism in secret...^[57]

By the way, this was the same Rabbi Marvin Antelman, who as the Chief Justice of the Jewish Supreme Court in the United States, ex-communicated **Henry Kissinger** from Judaism in the 1974 Rabbinic Council for his ties with the Council on Foreign Relationship, as the United States Secretary of State sought to destroy Israel during the Yom Kippur War of 1976. To this day, Rabbi Antelman continues to expose the criminal activities of the Jewish Sabbateans and I hope that I have proven once and for all that the Frankist elite is simply another tool in the hands of the Jesuits, **but most of all**, they are both a tool of Satan’s Legion.

The Satanic-Sabbatean-Frankist Rothschilds are linked to the Vatican Bank and they work together for the establishment of a One World Religion. For this reason, **Baron David René James de Rothschild**, a French banker and a member of the French branch of the Rothschild family, who is the chairman of Rothschild Continuation Holdings, visited Pope Francis at the beginning of November 2019. Since May 2013, Baron de Rothschild is also the chairman of the Governing Board of the World Jewish Congress. There is evidence that **Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1812)**, the founder of the Rothschild banking dynasty may have been a Frankist, the symbol of the Frankists was said to be a Red Shield. Maybe that’s why in recent years there has been some effort made among Jewish revisionist historians to more-or-less rehabilitate Shabbetai Tzvi as a kind of protoZionist leader. Mayor Amschel Rothschild was born in Frankfurt to a very religious family where several members were rabbis. His father, Amschel Moses Rothschild, who died a year after Mayor Amschel had his Bar Mitzvah, had hoped that his son would become a rabbi. Instead, he went on to become one of the world’s greatest financiers and the founder of the Rothschild dynasty, yet he remained strictly religious and humble, and Jews everywhere could speak with great pride of him, but some say he might have had a dark side.

Biographer Frederic Morton tells us that Mayer Amschel Rothschild and his five sons were “wizards of finance” and were “diabolical calculators”, motivated by a “**demonic drive**” in their secret undertakings. Mayer Amschel wrote his Will a few days before his death. It included stringent regulations for the family and its businesses:

All key positions should be filled with family members.

Only male family members may participate in business transactions.

The eldest son of the eldest son should be head of the family, as long as the majority of the family does not decide otherwise.

The family should marry each other with their cousins of the first and second degrees.

There should be no legal inventory and no publication of the assets.

Some say Mayer Amschel Rothschild was not only in contact with Dr. Falk, the Baal Shem of London, who used to live not far from him in Germany, but I heard from a credible source that he also received a magical ring from him that helped him in his endeavors. At this point, we go back to the infamous deal with the devil exemplified by the legend of Faust, and of course, the figure of Mephistopheles.

Faust, who is the protagonist of a classic German legend, based on the historical **Johann Georg Faust (c. 1480–1540)** is described by Goethe as a highly successful yet dissatisfied figure who decides to make the infamous pact with the devil, exchanging his soul for unlimited knowledge and worldly pleasures. During the last five centuries the

Faust legend has been the basis for many literary, artistic, cinematic, and musical works that have reinterpreted it through the ages, but Goethe, who was also a follower of Count Cagliostro, who was, in turn, a disciple of Dr. Falk, was fascinated like most Freemasons back then, by the possibility of making deals with certain entities. Goethe reworked the legend in the most accurate and dramatic way possible. Faust becomes what most Illuminati became in their quest for “*illumination*”, dissatisfied intellectuals who yearn for “*more than earthly meat and drink*” in their boring lives and at one point want to dominate the world by sealing a deal with the devil. At the same time, the devil has twisted the concept of blood as part of his scheme to kill, steal, and destroy via murderous and heinous Satanic rituals, deviant practices and even some legally accepted procedures like abortion.

As Rudolph Steiner once pointed out in a public speech he gave in Berlin in 1906 dedicated to the **Occult Significance of Blood**: *we all know that in this poem we are shown how Faust, the representative of the highest human effort, enters into a pact with the evil powers, who on their side are represented in the poem by Mephistopheles, the emissary of hell. You will know, too, that Faust is to strike a bargain with Mephistopheles, the deed of which must be signed with his blood. Faust, in the first instance, looks upon it as a jest. Mephistopheles, however, at this juncture utters the sentence which Goethe without doubt intended should be taken seriously: “Blood is a very special fluid.”*

Concerning a line in Goethe's *Faust*, we come to a curious trait in the so-called Goethe commentators. Steiner in the same speech talks about a certain Professor Minor who remarked that the devil is a foe to the blood, pointing out that as the **blood is that which sustains and preserves life**, the devil, who is the enemy of the human race, must therefore also be the enemy of the blood.

Steiner, who was also a member at one point of the Illuminati says: “*Faust is to inscribe his name in his blood, not because the devil is inimical to it, but rather because he desires to gain power over it.*” That’s why all modern emanations of the Illuminati are obsessed with blood and human sacrifice. After all, blood represents human pain and death. Satan uses it as a symbol for his rituals, his followers must use it as well to honor him and reach a higher position in his eyes. Now the Rothschilds have been running wineries for years, and some of their wines have labels with occult symbols and they are rumored to taint their wine with human blood.

The late **Baroness Philippine de Rothschild**, who passed away in 2014, and was regarded as a legend of the wine business, went around all of her life wearing various Baphomet pendants from the most literal to the more abstract representations. One of the biggest names in the wine-making business today, called Opus One started as a collaborative venture between the late Baroness Philippine de Rothschild and Robert Mondavi, was known to put just a touch of blood in his red wine during dinner. Opus One fronts as a vineyard, but some researchers say it is a Satanic, devil-worshipping hideaway similar to Bohemian Grove, located just to the east and north of San Francisco.

My old friend and colleague Greg Szymanski wrote back in 2006 that: *According to an inquisitive California researcher, the land for Opus One, meaning First Work, was secretly purchased in the late 1960s, its construction shrouded in secrecy. The secret, satanic winery, according to wine tasters, is known for its light but refreshing chardonnay but its specialty is said to be a very dry and heavy “blood red.”*

In December 2019, Prince Charles paid tribute to the present leader of the prominent banking family Baron Jacob Rothschild, as he handed him the Council of Christians and Jews 2019 Bridge Award. Rothschild’s family helped establish the Council in 1942, as the world began learning about the Holocaust. Jacob Rothschild maintains personal and business links with Henry Kissinger another key player of the New World Order.



FIG. 20 – Baron David René James de Rothschild(left) with Pope Francis in November 2019.



FIG. 21 – The late Baroness Philippine De Rothschild wearing one of her Baphomet pendants.

Human Sacrifice in the Illuminati and the Vatican

The use of human sacrifice in different rituals has featured largely in many cultures for thousands of years. To better understand this, one must first consider and define what is meant by the term ritual. According to The Oxford English Dictionary, a ritual is described as “*the series of actions used in a religious or another rite.*” The term “*sacrifice*” as defined by *The Oxford Concise Dictionary of Archaeology* (Darvill, 2003, p371), is the slaughter of an animal or person or the surrendering of possessions to a deity. It goes on to say, *Although seen as ceremonial in context, sacrifice may have functional ends institutionalized in the practice itself, for example, the regulation of a population and the creation of an instrument of political terror.* Humans have indeed always had a dark side and the Illuminati network of secret societies that practice human sacrifice live and prosper in the shadow of evil.

When you think of human sacrifice, you could picture the grand and graphic Aztec or Mayan ceremonies from the distant past. While civilizations such as these certainly did their share of brutal sacrificing in their time, they were by no means the only ancient civilizations that participated in death rituals that go on to this day. From ancient China to Ireland and Egypt, civilizations throughout history developed quite a few human sacrifice methods that have been picked up and transmitted to us through the ages by certain sects and mystery schools connected to most religions; including the Catholic one.

So we are prevalently talking of religious human sacrifices, though sometimes they have been carried out as punishment, especially against formal members or enemies. Those who sacrifice humans use many brutal techniques to do so, including decapitation, strangulation, whipping, burning, cannibalism, and burying victims alive. If anything, this very long list demonstrates the disturbing creativity of human bloodlust when driven by Satan’s Legion in the absence of God. In our modern society that officially condemns human sacrifice, the term has been substituted by “*ritual murder,*” and more modern secret societies like the Bohemian Club seem to practice mock human sacrifice instead, just like the one we saw in front of CERN in 2016.

Human sacrifice, once abolished, is typically replaced by either animal sacrifice, or by the mock-sacrifice of effigies, such as the Argei in ancient Rome. In the desert libtard hippie festival called “Burning Man” the attendees build and ignite a large humanoid wicker frame just like in the old days, but with no humans in it. This practice was taken from the movie “Wicker Man” which itself drew inspiration from ancient druidic practices of the British isles. It was Julius Caesar who first exposed this barbaric practice when he wrote that Druids built massive wicker men, loaded them with human and animal sacrifices, and lit them on fire. It also seems that there may even have been cannibalism involved in Druidism, but we will touch on the subject of cannibalism later in this book. Ancient Rome was well aware of the Druids and their practices as they formed its chief adversaries in the lands held by the Celtic tribes. At the head of their organization was the Arch Druid. He was supported by Arch Flamens and Flamens. They had three orders, the Vates or Bards, the Prophets, and the Druids. Before a candidate was accepted into the first degree he had to undergo careful preparation which could in some cases last for up to twenty years.

In the first degree or order, he was taught fortitude, which was considered, at the time, one of the leading traits of perfection. In the second-order, the candidate underwent lustration, after which he was instructed in the morality of the order that was, of course, very different from our morality, as it often included presiding and later officiating over human sacrifice. Today, even though Wiccans make up the majority of the so-called “*Neopagan movement,*” there are also groups known as “*Neodruids*” who are attempting to resurrect the practices and religion of the ancient Druids in contemporary occult circles. This happens because, in reality, they were never abandoned, and they were kept alive in secret within the Freemasons and certain branches of the Illuminati network.

Gerald Massey (1828-1907), for example, who has been enormously influential in the work of both Aleister Crowley and even more in the writings of his disciple Kenneth Grant, was a member of the Most Ancient Order of Druids to which he was elected Chosen Chief. Another known Freemason and Druid was Winston Churchill, even if there is some confusion over Churchill’s Druidic initiation, more specifically, which of the several Druidic orders did he join? A photograph in Stuart Piggot’s book *The Druids* shows a young Churchill flanked by many men, some wearing druid robes and others in ordinary suits. According to the inscription, this photograph shows Churchill’s initiation into the **Albion Lodge** of the Ancient Order of Druids in August 1908 at Blenheim, at his family home.

Elsewhere in *The Druid Tradition*, Phillip Carr-Gomm describes the same photograph while stating it was Churchill’s initiation into the Ancient and Archaeological Order of Druids. Given the tendency for Druid groups to

have overlapping memberships and joint ceremonies, Churchill was a member of both of these Druid orders that have connections to Freemasonry. It is said that the first Chosen Chief of the Universal Druid Bond was John Toland, a member of a Masonic organization called the Knights Of Jubilation. Toland was chief from 1717 to 1722, when he was succeeded by William Stuckley (1722 - 1765). However, Toland's role in the Druid revival is questioned but considered relevant. In 1726, he wrote *History of the Druids*, a critical account of ancient Druidry which sits uncomfortably with the notion that Toland was a Druid himself. Connections between Freemasonry and Druidry crossed the Atlantic.

In the United States, in the eighteenth century, one Masonic Lodge in Newburgh, New York transformed itself into The Druid Society using the former Masonic lodge for its meetings and adopting much of the Masonic ceremony. Churchill's association with both Freemasonry and Druidry was short-lived and his interest in Druidry appears to have been wholly towards its fraternal and social character with little or no sympathy for its spirituality, or their secret practices that might have included human sacrifice. Churchill's political career took over at this point and Churchill made his name in a succession of ministerial posts, first as Britain's youngest Home Secretary, and later as Chancellor of the Exchequer and ultimately Prime Minister during most of World War II and again in the early 1950s. There was something of a second wind to Churchill's esoteric career courtesy of his knighthood and admission to the coveted elite Order of the Garter.

Churchill was installed as a Knight Companion of the Most Noble Order of the Garter in June 1954. There are many competing theories about the origins of this Order, several which seek to link it to the occult and one in particular to Paganism, often a gateway to Satanism. That a British prime minister should have once been a Druid may at first seem surprising, but on reflection, Churchill seemed to have followed an unlikely tradition of religious pluralism among prime ministers. Famously, there was Benjamin Disraeli, a Jew. And infamously there was John Stuart, the third Earl of Bute and one of Britain's most unpopular prime ministers who was also a Satanist. The group in question was the Order of St. Francis, the most notorious of the so-called Hell-Fire Clubs of eighteenth-century Britain that I described extensively in previous publications.

Going back to the infamous custom of human sacrifice, it is present in a multitude of cultures and regions around the world. Past physical evidence of this evil practice came prevalently from Mesopotamia, the Shang dynasty-era China, and the Aztec world of Mesoamerica. Ancient Jews did not forbid human sacrifice, but they banned unnecessary blood effusions, such as inflicted by Mesopotamian worshippers of Baal (who, for example, sacrificed themselves to please their alien-like divinity). Patriarch Abraham was stopped from carrying out the sacrificial throat-cutting of his beloved young son, Isaac, by the "Word of God." God solely intended to test Abraham's obedience and trust, and a surrogate sacrifice was made with an immaculate white ram instead, caught in the nearby bushes.

The purpose and reasoning for human sacrifice remain a great mystery for the majority of researchers. It becomes difficult for scholars to pinpoint the origins and rationale for such rituals because they have not been initiated into the secret sects and mystery schools, that control the established cults and religions that perpetrated them. Due to the emotional and moral dilemma of studying human sacrifice, much of the data and interpretations can be tainted by the personal feelings of the researcher. The majority of people often broadly label human sacrifice as evil and barbaric, having no interest in why such ceremonies occurred and ignore the existence of such ceremonies in today's society. Aztec people of Mesoamerica constituted the most well-known civilization for the practice of human sacrifice.

Although perhaps the most infamous method of human sacrifice in the Aztec civilization is the excision of the heart, many other methods existed like decapitation, cutting of the throat, being thrown into a fire, being shot with arrows, drowned, being buried alive, or hurled down from the top of a pole or pyramid. Human sacrifice is still practiced to this day around the world and not only by the elite but by the common man in search of power and wealth desperate to strike a deal with Satan and his Legion.

On January 7, 2016, a teenage boy's headless body was found near a cremation ground on the road to Bhagwanpur village in the Raigarh district of Chhattisgarh. Next to the headless corpse, earthen lamps, incense sticks, sindoor (vermillion), flowers, and a bhoj-patra (plate) were strewn about. The father later admitted beheading his son after reading a black magic manual. "After reading the book, I was convinced that this special puja was the only way to end my miseries. So I beheaded my son," Bharti admitted to the startled police. A few months later, in October 2016, again in India, an 18-month-old baby girl was allegedly sacrificed for a black magic ritual in the

southern province of Karnataka. So why are such rituals still practiced in India?

Black magic rituals are regularly practiced by the Hindu community in various parts of the country for personal gain, property dispute, treasure hunting, and male childbirth. Many Hindus believe in the use of black magic in curing diseases, taking revenge, acquiring wealth, or attracting an unwilling companion. This doesn't happen only in India, as the practice of ritual killing and human sacrifice continues to take place in several African countries in contravention of the African Charter on Human and People's Rights and other human rights instruments. As barbaric as it may seem, in the 21st-century human beings are still being hunted down, mutilated, murdered, or sacrificed for ritual purposes across the region to help the corrupt African elite maintain their positions or to give the poor the illusion that they can become rich and famous by acting this way. However, several cases of kidnapping and disappearance of persons are traced to the vicious schemes and activities of ritualists often working with the dark side of the Illuminati. In most cases, those targeted for ritual sacrifice are vulnerable members of the population — the poor, women, children, the elderly, and people with disabilities are always the first victims of this insane practice.

Ritualists and magicians from certain secret societies constantly hunt for and harvest human body parts to prepare charms and magical concoctions. In some cases, desperate ritualists invade cemeteries and exhume dead bodies to extract body parts. Ritual killing and related human rights abuse take place because many people still believe that the use of charms and the performance of ritual sacrifice can fortify them spiritually, enhance their fortune in business and during elections, or protect them from harm, disease, poverty, accident, death, and destruction. Africa and India have a dark side that is present in contemporary Western civilization even if mostly hidden.

The only Satanic sect that appears to condone human sacrifice and “*human culling*” out in the open these days is the Lilin Society, founded in 2013, in the United States. The Lilin Society presents itself as targeting the “*serious practitioners*” in search of “*Luciferian Gnosis*.” The society's founder, Massachusetts native Asha'Shedim, describes the Church of Satan as “*plastic*” and says Lilins does not recognize them or the Temple of Set.

“*Human sacrifice in the Lilin Society has many methods. There is the physical act through occult ritual, assassinations or staged accidents,*” according to Asha'Shedim's writings, “*human sacrifice should only be practiced on those who are adversaries of Satan, and their death should be of benefit to Satan.*” According to Asha'Shedim's blog, Lilins do not see Satan as the one god, but one of many “*dark gods*.” They do not worship Satan because “*no Satanist shall bow to any god or man.*” Instead, Lilins has “*a profound appreciation of the acausal entities known as gods or demons. They are something we aspire to become one day.*”

Besides human sacrifice, Satan and his power can also be experienced through “*sorcery*” and “*living sinister lives,*” according to Asha'Shedim (aka Reverend Elijah Lawless, aka Aka Paimon, aka John Putignano) who seems to have well-established links with the dark side of the Illuminati dedicated to Vodou, the Quimbanda, The Cult of Santa Muerte and to Qliphothic magic...

According to Pliny the Elder, human sacrifice in Ancient Rome was abolished by a senatorial decree in 97 BCE, although by this time the practice had already become so rare that the decree was mostly a symbolic act, but it simply went underground and has been practiced ever since in secret by the Roman elite that later became the black nobility, often practiced behind the walls of the mysterious and secretive Vatican city. What I am about to tell you is vaguely reminiscent of Dan Brown's *Angels & Demons*, where it leads to an ancient tomb in the Teutonic cemetery inside Vatican walls linked to the possible death of **Emanuela Orlandi**, the Vatican citizen who mysteriously disappeared on the 22nd of June, 1983, never to be seen again that I have written about in detail in Volume 3 of my *Confessions*.

Finally, after the unsuccessful findings of last year, when human remains (still not identified) surfaced at the Apostolic Nunciature to Italy, some credible reports were received months ago by the lawyer of Emanuela's family, that indicated that she could be in the Teutonic Cemetery, a burial site adjacent to St. Peter's Basilica in Vatican City. This place is located where the Circus of Nero once stood during the period of the Roman Empire and was the site of martyrdom for many early Christians of the city. Martyrdom in the early Christian era, represents to some extent, a direct extension of Roman death and purification rituals. Dying for a specific - and usually honorable -

purpose, in the honor-shame society of the Roman Empire led to a new culture, religion, and, of course, Imperial dynamic that the Vatican seems to still want to reflect in some way by possibly placing the body of Emanuela there, hidden away to guarantee the very survival of the Catholic Church, remember, the Vatican inherited all the traditions of ancient Rome.

The term Vatican was used in ancient times to simply identify the marshy area of Rome located on the right bank of the Tiber River, between the Milvio Bridge and the present Sixtus Bridge. In the Imperial Age, from the 2nd century A.D., the toponym Vaticanum was applied to an area corresponding roughly to the present Vatican City State. The late Father Gabriele Amorth, who was the Vatican's chief exorcist and one of the protagonists of my previous book *Confessions of an Illuminati Vol.6.66*, said that he heard that Emanuela Orlandi may have been murdered and her body disposed of after she was forced to take part in sex parties in the Vatican. The late Amorth told *La Stampa* newspaper:

"This was a crime with a sexual motive. Parties were organized, with a Vatican gendarme acting as the 'recruiter' of the girls." Adding, "The network involved diplomatic personnel from a foreign embassy to the Holy See. I believe Emanuela ended up a victim of this circle."

The cemetery in question is the oldest German establishment in Rome, so the foreign embassy mentioned by the late Amorth could well be the German Embassy in Rome. However, the debate over who kidnapped Emanuela and what became of her has enraged many in Italy for a very long time. The family presented a formal request to the Secretary of State of His Holiness The Pope, Cardinal Pietro Parolin, to assert the history of this mysterious locus where Emanuela was said to be placed, behind the statue of an angel to obtain the reopening of it. The location looks as follows: leaning against a wall of the cemetery is a rather modern-looking statue of an angel holding a sheet with the Latin writing *Requiescat in pace*, meaning, "**Rest in peace.**" On the floor, a slab with a funeral inscription dedicated to Gustav Adolf, Cardinal Prince of Hohenlohe-Schillingfürst, (1823–1896) a member of the Hohenlohe family of Germany, claiming descent from Eberhard, one of the early dukes of Franconia who became a cardinal of the Catholic Church and one of the famous people of ecclesiastical, artistic, political, or diplomatic backgrounds, is buried in this very exclusive cemetery. In the summer of 2018, a letter with the photo of the tomb in question attached was sent to Laura Sgrò, the lawyer who assists the Orlandi family: *"Look for where the angel indicates."*

At that point, defensive investigations were carried out by checking the state of the places, and it was discovered that the tomb was opened previously at least once and that the dating of the statue is different from that of the slab. But it was above all, *"verified that some people had been informed of the possibility that the remains of Emanuela Orlandi had been hidden in the Teutonic cemetery"*, as the lawyer herself explained.

For almost a decade I have been investigating the disappearance of Emanuela Orlandi, so when the mainstream media began talking about a search of Emanuela's bones in the summer of 2019, I wasn't surprised that some of my predictions made earlier this year on my blog had finally manifested. However, after Vatican officials stated they found no evidence that Emanuela Orlandi had been buried in the Teutonic cemetery inside Vatican City, a new foray made during the investigation unearthed two ossuaries that contained unidentified human bones. This episode made headlines worldwide. Without quantifying the number of skeletal remains that had been found, Vatican officials immediately said in a statement that it was not possible *"...at the moment to predict how long it will take to complete a morphological analysis of the remains found in the ossuaries."*

Usually, an ossuary is a site made to serve as the final resting place of human skeletal remains when burial space is scarce or when it was required to get rid of certain remains in a more secretive manner due to their nature. Many examples of ossuaries found within Europe are often connected to a particular religious order, like the Santa Maria Della Concezione dei Cappuccini in Rome, that in 1631 ordered the remains of thousands of their Capuchin friars exhumed and transferred from the friary in Via dei Lucchesi to a nearby crypt. There are other cases like the Cistercian monastery in Sedlec, a suburb of Kutná Hora, now in the Czech Republic, where most of the bodies came from a more dark background as a result of the Black Death in the 14th century and the Hussite Wars in the early 15th century, but there are even more macabre ossuaries being unearthed from time to time around the world. **"The Affair of the Poisons" (*L'affaire des poisons*)** was a major murder scandal in France during the reign of King Louis XIV. Between 1677 and 1682, prominent members of the aristocracy were implicated and sentenced on charges of poisoning and witchcraft. Authorities rounded up many fortune tellers and alchemists who, aside from selling divinations, séances, and aphrodisiacs, confessed to having sold poison to their clients who allegedly wished to get

rid of their spouses or rivals in the royal court. The most famous case was that of the midwife Catherine Deshayes Monvoisin or La Voisin, who was arrested in 1679 after she was incriminated by the poisoner, Marie Bosse. La Voisin implicated several important individuals in the French court that performed Black Mass rituals with her and many Catholic priests, and upon her arrest, as I pointed out already in Vol.6.66, investigators discovered the corpses of 2,500 infants buried in the ossuary in her yard. It was said that La Voisin had paid prostitutes for their infants for use in the rituals.

Ossuaries and the power of bones are still considered of great importance by the Catholic Church, but also by Black Magicians operating in the Illuminati network often aided by the Jesuits. They even have the feast day of St. Cyprian and St. Justina celebrated each year on the 26th of September to offer the bones of a black cat in honor of this enigmatic and precious saint, the patron of necromancy. There is a great interest in the Illuminati elite, especially in the practices of **Obeah** (sometimes spelled Obi, Obeah, Obeya, or Obia) a system of spiritual and healing practices developed among enslaved West Africans in the West Indies. Of all the Living Traditions, Obeah has remained the most elusive while Vodou and Santeria, that are quite similar but not the same, have had both academic and occult interest in a variety of books widely available to the seeker. Obeah has managed to remain uncompromisingly rooted as a sorcerer's tradition veiled in obscurity and something the Illuminati continue to find of great interest.

Known Satanist and Illuminati **Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold**, whose dark activities connected to the Vatican Jesuits have been exposed extensively in my works, especially in Volume one of my *Confessions*, has published a book in 2014, entitled *Obeah: A Sorcerous Ossuary*, in which Frisvold opens this Caribbean mystery of the darkest Illuminati by revealing the crooked Black Magic path into the hidden world of such dark figures such as Papa Bones and Sasabonsam, with a short monograph concerning the history of this seemingly incoherent cult and how power is bestowed upon and wielded by the Obeahman using human bones. *"They found thousands of bones," said Giorgio Portera, the Orlandi family's forensic expert, who hypothesized from the start that they could have belonged to "dozens of persons." He said the bones had not been cataloged or kept in an orderly manner but were "piled up in a cavity."*

Eventually, all the bones were gathered into 24 bags and sealed, and the Vatican later closed down the case denying any wrongdoing. I still think that the most strange occurrence in this recent investigation on Emanuela's case was when officials entered the Teutonic Cemetery on July 11, 2019, and opened the two tombs identified as possible repositories for Emanuela's remains and found absolutely nothing. Not even the bones of the two princesses who were supposed to have been buried there were present. At the end of this story, I still feel sorry for the pain and struggles of my dear friend Pietro Orlandi, a person who has never given up on the hope of finding his sister again, even after all the lies and suffering inflicted upon him by the Vatican demons.

For this reason, Pietro renounced his Vatican citizenship years ago, and all the privileges that go with it. Vatican City is the smallest country in the world, measuring just 0.2 square miles, almost 120 times smaller than the island of Manhattan. May God help him and his family, and in the meantime, let's hope that one day the truth about Emanuela will eventually surface because Pietro has never lost his faith in Jesus and we all remember what Jesus said:

"If you abide in my word, you are truly my disciples, and you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free."



FIG. 22 – Vatican citizen Emanuela Orlandi who went missing on July 22, 1983.

Satanic Reds and the Jesuits behind Greta Thunberg, the future Maitreya

Few topics cause more intense feelings of revulsion than cannibalism, and rightly so. The consumption of human flesh has always been considered abhorrent, vile, and to most, morally wrong. However, a Swedish scientist speaking at a Stockholm summit of libtards and local Illuminati offered cannibalism in 2019 as a possible tactic to combat global climate change, unveiling publically for the first time the fixation of the mondialists with cannibalism. Stockholm School of Economics professor and researcher **Magnus Soderlund**, a Freemason of the Swedish Rite, said that he believes eating human flesh derived from dead bodies might save the human race if only a world society were to “*awaken the idea.*” The scientist also mentioned the possibility of cannibalism during a TV broadcast on Swedish channel TV4. Meanwhile, in Southern California, the kingdom of libtards, cannibalism is becoming increasingly fashionable. Aside from the reported fixation of Hollywood stars who engage in blood rituals and cannibalism, the Museum of Man, one of the more popular museums in San Diego, which is said to “*inspire human connections by exploring the human experience*” in January 2016, began their sickest exhibition to date ***Cannibals: Myth & Reality.***

In a one-of-a-kind libtard exhibit, you’ll discover that cannibals aren’t who you think they are, and you might even want to join them if you were to listen to the guides. The museum does not describe cannibals as freaks, but as warriors from many cultures, European kings and queens, American and European sailors, American colonists, accident survivors, the sick, and more. When the exhibition opened back in 2016, The *San Diego Union-Tribune* said: *Get past the ick factor. Stifle the barbecue jokes. Cannibals: Myth & Reality is a poignant and beautiful experience, the type that you hope to get to a museum. It deftly guides you from one emotional place to another, revealing connections across time and cultures, until you reach a point of deeper understanding. Through history, art, films, interactive displays and games, visitors confront what seems, at first, to be an unthinkable choice. By the end, you might realize that it’s far more nuanced and complicated.*”

Returning to Magnus Soderlund’s argument for human cannibalism that took center stage at the Gastro Summit during a panel called “**Can You Imagine Eating Human Flesh?**” During the event, he debated that “*conservative*” taboos against cannibalism can change over time if people simply tried eating human flesh. Some of the talking points at the seminar included whether humans were too selfish to “*live sustainably*” and if cannibalism is the solution to food sustainability in the future. When asked during an interview after his talk if he would try human flesh, Soderlund said he was open to the idea.

The nutty Swedish professor who is a devotee of **Thunbergism** (the ideology born out of the message and behavior of Greta Thunberg) seems to forget that cannibalism causes the infamous Kuru, a very rare disease caused by an infectious protein (prion) found in contaminated human brain tissue. Kuru was first found among people from New Guinea who practiced a form of cannibalism in which they ate the brains of dead people as part of a funeral ritual. This practice stopped in 1960, but cases of kuru were reported for many years afterward because the disease has a long incubation period. Although the knee-jerk reaction to eating human flesh is strong, the actual morality and ethics behind feelings like these will change in the years to come if it were up to the sick propaganda of the leftist agenda to “*save the world.*”

Of course, in desperate times, people have resorted to cannibalism to survive; for instance, there are reports of cannibalism during the rather recent North Korean famine of 2013 with horrifying reports of men murdering their children for food, and before that, the same thing happened during the North Korean famine of the late 1990s. Then we also have the siege of Leningrad in the early 1940s, and China’s “*Great Leap Forward*” in the late 1950s and 1960s. All these cannibalistic episodes in recent history have one common denominator, they all happened in Communist-ruled countries, that’s why children-eating-Communists are not the source of myth but a sad and horrible reality.

For left-leaning Swedish behavioral scientist, Magnus Soderlund, eating people after they die could be a means of combating climate change in the ultimate screwed up agenda to save humanity from extinction. For these sickos of the NWO, many of us eat our fingernails, and some women eat their placenta after giving birth, so why is it such a big deal? The Satanic Reds want to convince us to become cannibals to join their Satanic/Communist Legion of “*Demonrats.*” In exploring the various branches of contemporary Satanism or Thelema we often encounter liberal progressive values and politics. The different belief systems of these libtards often reject Western moral laws, replacing them with a combination of a positive self-image and a decided lack of conformity that can aid them in

their perverse path towards the Prince of darkness.

There are the Satanic Reds, created in New York in the late 90s, who view Satan as a dark force that has existed since the beginning of time. Its founder, Tani Jantsang, who claims to be a “Generational Satanist” is a staunch proponent of Communism. On their site they say openly:

“We are SOCIAL REALISTS – this is the HOME of the DARK DOCTRINES, Humankind is a social species, and only by putting People before unbridled profits can the New Age begin. Workers make everything that is used and enjoyed. The workers have nothing to lose but their chains. We have a world to win and, in that sense only, we are ‘Reds.’ We have Being – SAT. But we must stretch forth and Become – TAN and, in that sense only, we are Satanists. Satanic Reds, SR., Social Realists. Are you one? See below and see our FAQ.”

It seems like satire, but this is an extract from the website of the Satanic Reds, another left-wing group in league with the devil. For the Satanic reds, “*Franklin Delano Roosevelt is a Worthy Mentor,*” and Christianity is a cult worth exposing because “*For too long the grievous effect of Christian teachings upon millions of people have either been ignored or treated lightly. Christianity should be no more immune from exposure than any other ruling class agency.*”

As sick as it may seem, the Satanic Reds, whose Satanism has a Communist element, are only one of the many Satanic sects openly embracing the values of the left, like the more-known Satanists of The Satanic Temple of Lucien Greaves. The Satanic Reds say they promote Enlightenment, Empowerment, and Becoming/Evolution for the Self, but this is another demonstration that Communism and Satanism are but the same. In one of their articles, they also promote “*Eugenics in China*” writing that:

“While striving to control the growth of population in China, our nation’s family planners have simultaneously taken serious note of the importance eugenics represents as a field of inquiry. Eugenics is currently being promoted in China. Although it means “superior births,” the essence of eugenics can be found in the expression, “the birth of that which is better,” that is to say, the birth of children whose prenatal characteristics are excellent. Naturally, if one wishes to see that every family can produce healthy, intelligent children, then it is necessary to study eugenics, to popularize the knowledge of this field and to master its principles.

Recently **Bernie Sanders**, one of the Democratic hopefuls for the U.S. presidential race and one of the original libtards described his desire to normalize eugenics. Do you know who else did that? Hitler. Yeah, Adolf Hitler-completely in line with Sanders. Evil groups like the Satanic Reds also promote the dangerous concept that “*Socialism can’t work if it’s only for some and not for all.*” Beware of the Satanic Reds, my dear readers, because they are not only a sect but a growing ideology amongst Millennials. They seek to overthrow all the governments in the world and enstate the worship of Satan and the infamous Communist form of government and economy that will eventually lead to extreme poverty and famine, eventually forcing their subjects into despicable acts like cannibalism. Let’s never forget the ominous warnings of the eco-dystopian classic, “**Soylent Green.**”

If you remember the growth of the environmental movement of the ‘70s was immediately accompanied by a series of eco-disaster films, from the 1970 British-American apocalyptic science fiction *No Blade of Grass* (1970) and the Japanese *Godzilla vs. Hedorah* that features an environmentalist message, to the 1972 American horror film *Frogs* to the pretty scary science fiction horror *Prophecy* (1979), all of them released to scare the masses and prepare the world in the following years to the ugly picture of what might be in store for us if we don’t wise up to this terrible reality.

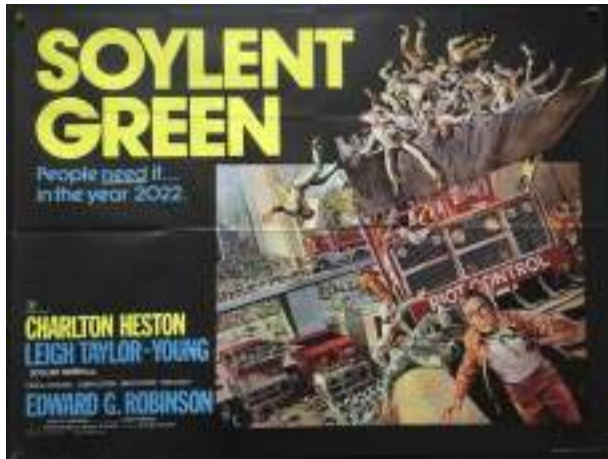


FIG. 23 – Original British Quad Poster for the classic 1973 Richard Fleischer science fiction dystopian future thriller.



FIG. 24 – Cannibals: Myth & Reality being promoted on the back of a bus in San Diego (California) in 2019.

But none were as immediate, detailed, realistic, or relevant as Richard Fleischer’s 1973 film *Soylent Green*, and none presented such a scary and bleak picture of things to come, and the human misery that could result from overpopulation, environmental disasters, and food and energy shortages. The world that Fleischer envisioned for this forgotten gem of MGM loosely based on the 1966 science fiction novel *Make Room! Make Room!* by Harry Harrison, was one you could almost smell at times, and certainly feel coming in a not so distant future. Of course, I was far too young to remember the relevance of its content when I saw it for the first time with my father Elio in the 70s, and I had almost forgotten about its relevance for a long time, even if it was left to hibernate deep in my subconscious among my greatest childhood fears.

I probably lost track of this film because of the difference in title in the Italian dubbed version that was even more ominous being *2022: I sopravvissuti* (*2022: the survivors*). However, one day at the end of 1999 while I was walking along the streets of Oslo, Norway after grabbing a hot dog that sparked a debate with a couple of Norwegian friends on its quality and provenience, I started talking about this horrifying prospect for mankind. It was at that point that suddenly my friend Espen said “Well Leo you are talking about the film with Charlton Heston *Soylent Green*” and another friend said, “Don’t you know that movie, Leo?” At that point, I finally realized the origins of some of my worst childhood nightmares it was “*Soylent Green*.” I was glad to have rediscovered this film that was the source of so many of my childhood nightmares and replied astonished “*Could this be the future of mankind?*” The answer from Espen was “*Yes and you might be already eating it.*”

I hope not, and I will do everything in my power to stop this demonic project that is gradually unveiling in front of our eyes promoted by the latest Hollywood productions. One thing is for sure, I could only get to the fourth episode of the far more recent and contemporary Netflix series *Santa Clarita Die*, entitled “The Farting Sex Tourist,” before deciding these libtards had gone too far with their idiocy to even bother wasting time watching them. The situation is becoming increasingly sick and twisted in this Satanic new world we are all living in. For this reason, Christian concerns have grown in the past year, especially after the arrival of the statue of Moloch in the Colosseum in the fall of 2019. Moloch, is, of course, the biblical name of the infamous Canaanite god associated with child sacrifice. And, of course, modern-day abortion is child sacrifice, like my friend Owen Shroyer, once pointed out during a show together. Regarding Moloch, **Henry B. Smith, Jr.**, Director of Development of the Associates for Biblical Research has written in “**The Journal of Ministry and Theology**”: *History is replete with civilizations that have held morally repugnant attitudes concerning infants and children.*

The Nazis carried Jewish children off to killing fields and the gas chambers at Auschwitz. The Aztecs and Mayans sacrificed both children and adults to their gods. Exposing an unwanted child to the elements or wild animals was a common practice throughout the Greco-Roman world. The Carthaginians of North Africa sacrificed their infants and children to pagan gods over several centuries.

So I wasn't at all surprised when I discovered that the **Rockefeller Foundation**, notorious for promoting abortion, was sponsoring a two-day Vatican conference under the auspices of Pope Francis and the Pontifical Academy of Sciences in November 2019. Incredibly enough, The Pontifical Academy of Sciences, partnered with U.N. pro-abortion advocates to pledge fidelity to the Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) championed by modern globalist heroes like George Soros and libtard champion Jeffrey Sachs. Robert Downey Jr. got an Oscar nomination for inventing the phrase “*You went full retard, man. Never go full retard,*” but a new one needs to be coined for Jeffrey Sachs who has gone full libtard on President Trump many times with his leftist rhetoric. Abortion is central to its “*sustainable development goals (SDGs).*”

The Illuminati elite of the Rockefellers and the Jesuits, propose following the United Nations, that we make the planet a safer place through population control and abortion, but this is done under the guise of caring for the poor, of course. But they simply use the poor to feed the human trafficking networks, for cheap labor, and, of course, to please their god Moloch. They say that “*we shouldn't bring people into the world to suffer*” so they encourage abortion and “*helping*” the poor.

Diane Montagna from *LifeSiteNews* reported on November 6, 2019: *The Pontifical Academy of Sciences, members of a United Nations network directed by a pro-abortion globalist [Jeffrey Sachs], and governors of the Pan-Amazonian region have signed a common declaration committing themselves to implement the UN sustainable development goals (SDGs) in the Amazon. The Oct. 28 declaration, addressed to Pope Francis and signed at the pontifical academy's Vatican headquarters one day after the close of the Amazon Synod, consists in 14 pledges to 'build together effective solutions for sustainable development of Amazonia.'*”

The historical two-day conference, that followed the declaration entitled “**Reduction of Food Loss and Waste,**” took place on the 11th and 12th of November 2019 and was held at the Casina Pio IV, and included speakers from a wide range of pro-abortion bodies including the infamous **Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation.**

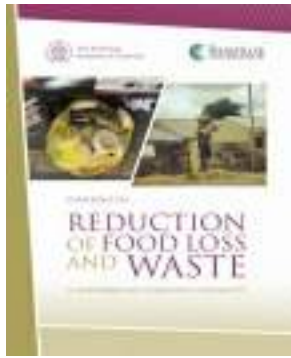


FIG. 25 – Cover of the program for the two-day event “Conference on Reduction of Food Loss and Waste,” that opened with presentations by Bishop Marcelo Sánchez Sorondo Chancellor of the Pontifical Academy of Sciences, its President, Joachim von Braun, and Roy Steiner, the Senior Vice President of the Rockefeller Foundation.



FIG. 26 – Pope Francis and Greta Thunberg meet in April 2019 at the end of his weekly audience in St Peter's Square, shaking hands with the pontiff and showing him a banner adorned with the slogan “Join the Climate Strike,” (photo courtesy of Wanted in Rome).

The Vatican symposium also included climate alarmist groups like **GreenFaith**, who promote “eco-prayers and rituals” from diverse religious traditions who have declared a “*climate emergency*” but are another tool in the hands of the upcoming One World Religion that is elevating **Greta Thunberg** who inspired Thunbergism to an almost godly status with her image, now present even on a building in downtown San Francisco, almost revered by the libtards as some kind of future Saint. Greta Thunberg is now being taught to Swedish children as part of a course about “*religious knowledge*,” with kids being asked to mock her opponents.

Gradually, they are preparing the world for the announcement that Greta Thunberg is the long-awaited Messiah, the Maitreya crafted by the United Nations. Last year, a member of the Church of Sweden declared on Twitter that teen star climate activist Greta Thunberg is an appointed successor to Jesus Christ. The tweet operated by the Limhamns Church, said on Dec. 1, 2018 “**Announcement! Jesus of Nazareth has now appointed one of his successors, Greta Thunberg.**”

In 2019, during a visit to the U.S. of “*Her Holyness*” Greta Thunberg, Saint Paul Church in Malmö announced that they would ring their church bells in conjunction with the Global Climate Strike, of which Thunberg is the face, stating: *In conjunction with the Global Climate Strike, church bells ring and we gather for prayer for the future of the earth. We pray that we believe that man is responsible for nurturing and managing Creation so that children are given the opportunity for the future. We pray that we know that climate change affects the most vulnerable — poor, children and women. We pray that we believe in man’s ability to change and change. When the Amazon burns, we gather to fight for Mother Earth together*, adding at the end of their unusual statement in a typical Swedish fashion, “**VÄLKOMMEN!**” (WELCOME!).

The core purpose of Thunbergism is officially to stabilize the climate by drastically cutting greenhouse gas

emissions and reducing the concentration of gases already in the atmosphere, but they are crafting Greta Thunberg as the future Maitreya that I have talked about in Volume 2 of my *Confessions*. The title Maitreya is usually attributed to the name used in Buddhism for “*a Buddha yet to come*,” though the origins of Maitreya are unclear and disputed, the prophecy of this future Buddha is found in the canonical literature of all Buddhist sects, and was immediately studied by the Jesuits after their first missions to Asia. Since then, the idea of a Maitreya has been adopted by other belief systems, including the Theosophical Society that will eventually bring this concept to the UN through the Jesuit agent Alice Bailey.

Theosophists consider the Maitreya figure to be a World Teacher and a Christ, and let’s remember that theosophy was also one of the forerunners used by the Jesuits for the foundation of the modern New Age movement; therefore, the teachings on Maitreya are found in several New Age-based groups today. Although there is no scriptural evidence that the Anti Christ will come in the form of such a person, there are similarities between the sudden advent of Greta Thunberg on the worldwide scene, seemingly out of nowhere, and the supposed role of this bodhisattva who is supposed to guide those on earth who are ready for its teachings. Of course, a lot of people reading this book will say this is nonsense because they will claim that the reappearance of Maitreya the Christ can happen only in the body of a man but remember we are talking about a product of the Theosophical society that pioneered feminism. In England, Blavatsky’s earliest followers were mostly men, but a generation later, when the Jesuits took over the supervision of the Theosophical Society it was dominated by women, and Theosophy becomes a crucial part of feminist political culture. Theosophical contingents took part in feminist marches of the period for instance, and a Theosophical group operating under the banner of Universal Co-Freemasonry marched as part of the Women’s Coronation Procession in 1911. Remember that feminism is part of the evil Satanic agenda of the Jesuits whose intent is to destroy the family unit and destabilize society.

So the Vatican symposium that took place in November 2019, was made in preparation of this “*Unholy project*,” that will gradually transform Greta from climate activist to a messianic figure and new Buddha of the north. For this reason, members of the European Commission and important figures from the United Nations were also represented at this strategic meeting in Rome sponsored by the Rockefeller Foundation, one of the leading organizations of the Vatican led New World Order preparing for the advent of the Antichrist.

In the official pamphlet, they wrote:

Actions to reduce food loss and waste are already planned or in place in many countries, but so far they do not add up to sufficient global impact and joint learning. The most promising actions can and must be enhanced. By bringing together a group of prominent leaders, actively engaged with this issue from academia, religious communities, private sector, government, civil society, and the United Nations (UN), we aim to create an interdisciplinary space for analysis and sharing of knowledge and focused solutions.

This nightmare scenario built on “*Reduction of Food Loss and Waste*” at all costs reminds me of “*Soylent Green*,” and that’s why the leftists are pushing so aggressively for euthanasia, so in the future, we can have euthanasia stations for the elderly, infirm, or suicidal, that might end up being cannibalized just like in the film, as secret ingredients for the production of “*Soylent Green*.” A substance that is allegedly made from plankton and is constantly in short supply, so the poor masses are always left to beg for more.

Now, it seems like our worst nightmare is in the making with the Rockefeller Foundation aiming to become the new **Soylent Industries** that in the film controls the food supply of half of the world and derives its name from a combination of “*soy*” and “*lentil*” already popular amongst libtards often labeled as “*soy boys*.” The average soy boy is a feminist, nonathletic vegan who generally reduces all his arguments by conveniently labeling the opposition as “*Nazis*”. Eating meat should be outlawed for the **Soy boy**. It is no wonder that the roots of commercial soy consumption originate in the English Theosophical Society milieu from someone who claimed to be in contact with the Ascended Masters. During World War I, while working in a laboratory for the Food Production Department of the Ministry of Agriculture, Dion Fortune, a British occultist, ceremonial magician, novelist, and author, discovered a means of making soymilk, as well as a method of turning it into soy cheese. In 1925, three years after entering into psychic contact with the Ascended Masters, writing under her birth name, Violet Mary Firth, Dion Fortune even published a book on the subject describing the wondrous properties of the soybean entitled, *The Soya Bean: An Appeal to Humanitarians*. In 1927 Fortune, who didn’t invent soymilk, but played an important role in its history as an advocate and experimenter, will join the Christian Mystic Lodge of the Theosophical Society, which was run by Daisy M. Grove.

In more recent times in England, Michael Mansfield QC, another believer in Thunbergism, has recently called for a new law to criminalize the willful destruction of nature. The 77-year-old, who has been leading a “*Vegan Now*” in the Labour Party, whose clients include Stephen Lawrence and the Guildford Four, claimed livestock farming is destroying the planet so we need to get rid of it. He said of meat-eating: “*It is not preposterous to think one day it will become illegal. There are plenty of things once commonplace that are now illegal.*” The Rockefeller Foundation, the Vatican, and the UN are planning for us in the not so distant future a Soylent Green, but, of course, some people will accuse me of being a conspiracy theorist.

In the meantime, the U.N. is also planning to normalize pedophilia to the joy of so many depraved individuals worldwide. In a shocking statement read by Archbishop Silvano Maria Tomasi at a meeting of the United Nations Human Rights Council in Geneva on September 22, 2009, the Holy See stated that the majority of Catholic clergy who had committed acts of sexual abuse against under-18-year-olds should not be viewed as pedophiles at all, but rather as homosexuals who are attracted to sex with adolescent males. The United Nations Office of the High Commissioner for Human Rights has sanctioned in recent years a sexual revolution that will culminate in the legalization and the support of transgenderism but will also implement the legalization of pedophilia. That’s why the Vatican now loves the U.N., an institution that only a few years ago was still denouncing the rampant pedophilia in the Catholic Church.

A U.N. Committee on the Rights of the Child, an 18-member panel that includes academics, sociologists, and child development specialists from around the globe had blamed the Vatican in 2014 for indulging longstanding policies enabling priests to sexually abuse children and called to open pedophile files and disclose the names of clergymen who assisted in concealing such crimes, but suddenly as the elite pedophile rings and the Vatican are being increasingly exposed, the normalization and legalization of pedophilia is next on the Satanic agenda of the UN. The popular blog, *The New American* in July 2016. Confirmed that the United Nations “Human Rights Council,” which counts some of the world’s most ruthless dictatorships as members, sparked global outrage by voting to appoint a U.N. Czar to oversee the normalization of homosexuality and transgenderism around the world.

The deeply controversial scheme was initially pushed through by Communist and Socialist rulers with fervent support from the infamous Obama administration, which for years used American tax dollars and diplomatic resources to bribe and bully foreign governments into compliance with their radical agenda. In 2019, we are still discussing the farce of the Trump impeachment when the Obama administration pushed the darkest agenda without any complaints from the mainstream media. However, there is a great deal of opposition, and criticism of U.N. extremism that has been growing in recent years. This whole measure was pushed forward by a tight-knit network of Communist and Socialist governments in Latin America with close ties to Marxist terrorist groups, Western globalists, Moscow, Beijing, and, of course, the Jesuits.

Some European governments and other members of the “*LGBT Core Group*,” which included at the time Obama and the EU, also played a key role in pushing the scheme from outside the UN “*human rights*” outfit embracing what the infamous **North American Man-Boy Association (NAMBLA)** has been advocating for years. Their identifying banner statement is “*sex before 8 or it is too late.*” No wonder the largest contributor to NAMBLA is George Soros. Even the University of Cambridge recently came up with a presentation in support of pedophilia: “*Pedophilic interest is natural and normal for human males,*” said the presentation., adding: “*At least a sizeable minority of normal males would like to have sex with children... Normal males are aroused by children.*” Other presentations included, “*Liberating the pedophile: a discursive analysis,*” and “*Danger and difference: the stakes of hebephilia.*” Hebephilia is the sexual preference for children in early puberty, typically 11 to 14-year-olds. Our children are about to become part of a world that they are not equipped to live in, but they can always use Greta Thunberg as some kind of weird role model.

How long will it be until employees who have sex with children are protected, after all, anything is possible after the transgender issue in bathrooms. If that is not concerning enough, **Kevin Jennings**, a former Department of Education official in the Obama era, and a close friend of Hillary Clinton, was involved with this group as well. As disclosed by Peter LaBarberas of the Americans for Truth organization, Jennings said in 1997 that pedophile Harry Hay should serve as an inspiration. “*One of the people that’s always inspired me is Harry Hay, who started the first ongoing gay rights group in America,*” Jennings said. Well Harry Hay, who “*inspired*” Obama’s appointed Education Department official Kevin Jennings to lead a life of homosexual activism, was not only a supporter of (NAMBLA) but was also a prominent member of the Communist Party USA and a person who believes in the power of the occult.

For these sick people and their Illuminati controllers pedophilia is the last taboo that needs to be permanently removed. *The New York Times* is on record saying that pedophilia is not a crime. In an article from October 2014, Margo Kaplan is actively defending Nambla and pedophile advocates writing things like: “*These people are living with pedophilia, a sexual attraction to prepubescents that often constitutes a mental illness. Unfortunately, our laws are failing them and, consequently, ignoring opportunities to prevent child abuse.*” The poor pedophiles should have joined the Catholic Church hierarchy to feel at home, but now they can join the climate change Church of Saint Greta from Sweden their favorite minor.

Pope Francis moves faster than ever towards a One World Religion

Two years ago, Gaetano Pecoraro and Riccardo Spagnoli who are investigative journalists working for the TV show *Le Iene* exposed for the first time a sordid tale of sex abuse involving minors serving as altar boys for the Pope. The abuse took place in the pre-seminary **San Pio X**, the only place inside the Vatican walls where minors are allowed to live and this, of course, shocked the world. However, after the show aired, *Le Iene* said they immediately received a letter from the diocese of Como warning them against proceeding with their investigation. Fortunately, *Le Iene* was not intimidated by the threat and went on investigating the matter further.

The scandal eventually forced the Pope to partially take action in September 2019 against two of the priests involved. *Le Iene* returned in 2019 on Italian TV with more witnesses and new shocking revelations about the sex abuse of minors as young as 11 in the Vatican by the two priests already exposed and also another, showing the cover-up and the involvement of influential members of the clergy close to the pope.

New details of the sex abuse encounter included how the predator priests forced themselves on the innocent victims over and over again behind the Vatican walls, even in the rooms of Santa Marta where Pope Francis currently resides. However, in the 2019 t.v. documentary by *Le Iene*, a brother of one of the alleged victims of the pre-seminary San Pio X, who was also a seminarian there in the same period, threatened to harm Gaetano Pecoraro of *Le Iene*, telling him he will hurt him and his family if he went further with the investigation. The interesting aspect of this confrontation is that during the threats the former seminarian cited ***The Spiritual Exercises*** of Ignatius of Loyola, that I will discuss in detail further on in this book. This a set of Christian meditations, contemplations, and prayers written by Saint Ignatius of Loyola the founder of the Jesuits, that are deemed as a primer for learning occult visualization and are hailed by many shamans (including the Pachamama ones...), as the most potent method for contacting spirit entities.

It equates to talking to the dead, something condemned in the Old and New Testament and some of the techniques taught by Ignatian counter spirituality is about projection, this is visual idolatry (Exodus 20:4-5), and a divination technique that opens the door to demonic spirits and extradimensional vampires. The enraged individual who was possibly possessed, also mentions during the interview to *Le Iene* the ***Militia of the Immaculata*** (MI) a worldwide evangelization movement founded by **St. Maximilian Kolbe** in 1917 that encourages total consecration to the Blessed Virgin Mary as a means of spiritual renewal for individuals and society. The organization was formed originally in Rome in response to protests against the Pope by Freemasons. The MI movement that is open to all Catholics over 7 years old seems to have a dark agenda, possibly involving the cover-up of pedophilia cases in the Catholic Church, even if they operate as a traditionalist movement trying to fight the forces of evil within the Catholic Church.

Of course, things are different in the *Qur'an*, a book that permits pedophilia, allowing sex with pre-pubescent girls who have not yet menstruated, but also with little boys in some of the sickest interpretations. After all, Muhammad was engaged to Aisha when she was only 6 years old and he was 51 and consummated the marriage while she was still prepubescent, aged 9 lunar years old. In the 100% Islamic country of Afghanistan, pedophilia of boys and girls is unfortunately very common. Rampant sexual abuse of children has long been a problem in Afghanistan, particularly among armed commanders who dominate much of the rural landscape and can bully the population into doing anything. The practice is called **bacha bazi**, “**boy play**,” and American soldiers and Marines have been instructed in the past not to intervene — in some cases, not even when their Afghan allies have abused boys on military bases, according to interviews and court records.

Pedophilia is considered taboo and is illegal in most societies, cultures, and religions today except in the Islamic world and that's one of the main reasons why Pope Francis and the Catholic Church always sides with Islam these days. When Bergoglio invited 1,500 mostly poor people to lunch to celebrate World Day for the Poor in November 2019, he specifically requested that all pork be removed from the menu so as not to offend his Muslim guests.

The event took place in the Paul VI Hall, right in the heart of the Vatican, and the meal that intentionally eschewed pork out of respect for any Muslims present, and included instead, chunks of chicken with mushroom cream along with potatoes. I don't doubt it might have been very nice but the gesture echoed a similar move in October of 2019 by the archbishop of Bologna, **Matteo Maria Zuppi**, who commissioned a pork-free version of Bologna's iconic tortellini pasta originally made with prosciutto for the feast of the city's patron, San Petronio, so that Muslims would feel welcome into the tortellini world. The problem is that the Jesuits and Pope Francis are

planning a complete Islamic take-over of the Catholic Faith that will help the normalization of pedophilia practiced by a large part of the Catholic clergy of today, together with the worldwide elite from various faiths ready to merge into one Satanic religion. Many of the world's leading authorities on spirituality and religion confirm these facts.

Recently, **Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò**, who is now living in hiding fearing for his life, denounced Pope Francis' "destructive" impact on the Faith, warning he is subjecting the Church to "powerful forces" working to set up a world government and **One World Religion**. Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò's latest essay concern the Abrahamic Family House project, a structure that will host a synagogue, a mosque, and a church in Abu Dhabi. The former papal nuncio warns us against the dangers of syncretism and highlights the contradiction between this ecumenical project and traditional teaching of the Church, something I have been saying and writing for a long time.



FIG. 27 – Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò who served as the Apostolic Nuncio to the United States from 19 October 2011 to 12 April 2016 (photo courtesy of churchmilitant.com).



FIG. 28 – Pope Francis and Grand Sheik Ahmed al-Tayeb, the head of Al-Azhar, the Sunni Muslim world's premier Islamic institution, at the Founders Memorial in Abu Dhabi, the United Arab Emirates in February 2019 (photo Vaticannews.va).

On the 15th of November 2019, Pope Francis warmly embraced for the sixth time **Sheikh Ahmed el-Tayeb, Grand Imam of Al-Azhar**, who has expressed his desire that Muslims who convert to Christianity should be executed. This is the world's best-known Muslim leader that has, unfortunately, called homosexuality a disease, dismissed the idea of human rights as "ticking time-bombs," and has even endorsed suicide attacks against Jewish men, women, and children. Incredibly enough, earlier that day the Pontiff addressed the International Association of Penal Law, comparing the rhetoric of conservative politicians who oppose the homosexual agenda, to speeches

made by Adolf Hitler. Truly diabolical that the same Pope hangs out with somebody who reminds us of the Nazi roots of modern radical Islam. For four centuries under Ottoman rule, Arab and Jewish neighborhoods peacefully coexisted with no problems. After the defeat of the Ottoman Empire in World War I, the region came under the British mandate. The early days under the British also saw relatively peaceful coexistence continuing and manifesting itself in the form of Arab and Jewish neighborhoods springing up in the “*garden neighborhoods*” of Talpiot, Rehavia, and Beit Hakerem but soon after something happened, something that will change the region forever.

After over 700 years of peaceful coexistence, the true start of the Arab-Israeli conflict can be dated to 1920 with the rise of one man, **Haj Amin Muhammad Al Hussein**, the Grand Mufti of Jerusalem. As Grand Mufti, Al Hussein, presided at the time, Imam of the Al Aqsa mosque in Jerusalem, making him the highest Muslim authority in the British mandate, but history shows that Al Hussein was a brutal man with aspirations to rule a pan-Arabic Nazi-inspired empire in the Middle East. He rose to prominence by actively eliminating those Jews and Arabs he considered a threat to his control of Jerusalem's Arab population, and then he heavily utilized anti-Jewish propaganda to polarize the two communities against each other and nothing was the same since. In 1920 and again in 1929, Al Hussein incited anti-Jewish riots by claiming the Jews were plotting to destroy the Al Aqsa mosque. The riots resulted in the massacre of hundreds of Jewish civilians and a virtual end to the Jewish presence in Hebron.

The 1936 Arab revolt against the British is believed to have been at least partially funded by Nazi Adolf Eichmann, and Al Hussein again ordered armed Arab militias to massacre Jewish citizens. When British authorities finally got the rebellion under control in 1939, Al Hussein fled to neighboring Iraq and helped to orchestrate a 1941 anti-British jihad. As in Jerusalem, the British successfully put down the rebellion and Al Hussein fled to Nazi Germany. Al Hussein found the Nazis to be a strong ideological match with his anti-Jewish brand of Islam and schemed with Hitler and the Nazi hierarchy to create a pro-Nazi pan-Arabic form of government in the Middle East. Today, Al-Tayeb seems to be a worthy disciple of the evil Al Hussein and an ideal ally for the Jesuits. In 2016, Al-Tayeb called for “*unrepentant apostates*” from Islam to be killed. These are his own words about it in an interview that was seen on Arabic television:

“The four schools of law all concur that apostasy is a crime, that an apostate should be asked to repent, and that if he does not, he should be killed.”

Pretty clear don't you think? They want us all dead if we don't join their camel jockey loving religion. The Sheikh went on saying: *There are two verses in the Quran that mention apostasy, but they did not define a specific punishment. They left the punishment for the Hereafter, for Allah to punish them as He sees fit. But there are two hadiths [on apostasy]. According to the more reliable of the two, a Muslim can only be killed in one of three cases, one of which is abandoning his religion and leaving the community.* Sheikh Al-Tayeb continued saying: *We must examine these two expressions: “Abandoning religion” is described as “leaving the community.” All the early jurists understood that this applies to someone who leaves his religion, regardless of whether he left and opposed his community or not. All the early jurists said that such a person should be killed, regardless of whether it is a man or a woman — except for the Hanafi School, which says that a female apostate should not be killed.* Asked about the exception for the female apostate, the Muslim theologian responded: *Because it is inconceivable that a woman would rebel against her community.* The global leader of Sunni Islam, which constitutes the majority of the world's Muslim population, also claimed the moral superiority of Islam: *Our civilization is based on religion and moral values, whereas their [Western] civilization is based more on personal liberties and some moral values.* There is a disgusting camel jockey trade in the Islamic world, that uses boys as young as four trafficked from countries such as Bangladesh, Pakistan, and Sudan, who often face a life of physical and sexual abuse as camel jockeys in rich countries like Saudi Arabia, Bahrain, United Arab Emirates, and Qatar. Camel racing has been around for thousands of years. “*The Sport of Sheiks*” as they call it, that almost exclusively utilizes small children, usually boys around the age of four, to ride and direct the camels.

However, allegations of human rights abuses have led in recent years to nationwide bans on underage labor in the UAE and Qatar, which are slowly phasing out the use of human jockeys, replacing them with robot jockeys. It seems the latest fixation of the Arab world with robotics might save a few children from evil. Many of the boys used for the races were often sold to race organizers or camel owners, and there was an active child slave trade for camel jockeys, involving victims of kidnapping or the children of destitute families who sold them into servitude.

Ladies and Gentlemen **Chrislam** is around the corner and the predictions I made since my initial exposure work

in 2006 are now fully confirmed by the daily events taking place in the Vatican and around the world. I am not happy about it, mainly because this is only the start of this infernal process leading to the inevitable One World Religion of the Antichrist. Many times I wish I was wrong about the things I warned about for years, because the majority of sheeple refuse to listen anyway, just like Plato predicted in the allegory of the cave. Only a few weeks after the visit to the Vatican of Sheikh Ahmed el-Tayeb, Pope Francis topped off his three-day visit to Thailand with a meeting with Thailand's supreme Buddhist patriarch **Somdej Phra Maha Muneewong** at Bangkok's Ratchabophit Temple.

The meeting took place in front of a 150-year-old gold statue of Buddha, that brings us back to the old connection between the Jesuit missionaries and certain branches of the Buddhist Faith. The Pope followed Buddhist customs by removing his shoes during the meeting, and then gave the Buddhist Patriarch the **“Document on Human Brotherhood for World Peace and Common Cohabitation.”** This is a joint statement signed originally by Pope Francis and his friend Sheikh Ahmed el-Tayeb last August in the wake of the historic Emirate Declaration, signed by the pontiff and by the Imam during the so-called *“Year of Brotherhood.”* While he was in Thailand, Pope Francis, who was giving a speech to his Jesuit brothers didn't spare a veiled condemnation of the U.S. president and his administration, suggesting that like a modern-day Herod, President Trump separates families at the border while allowing drugs to freely flow into the country. Of course, this is a lie, but lies are used all the time by the followers of St. Ignatius desperate to achieve world domination.



FIG. 29 – Somdej Phra Maha Muneewong checking out the Document on the Human Brotherhood in front of Pope Francis in Thailand at the end of November 2019. (photo leozagami.com)

Chapter Four

The Answer to 1776 is 1984

When the Church in crisis employed Satan and his Jesuit army

The power and enormous influence of the Jesuits have become increasingly evident, especially after the arrival of Pope Francis in 2013. But how did it all start? Following the powerful preaching of the Gospel by **Martin Luther(1483-1546)**, Huldrych Zwingli and other men of God led the early part of the Reformation. In the period from 1517 to 1530, the Church of Rome saw millions of its subjects depart from the corrupt Catholic Church that was in no better condition than it is today. The people finally renounced the monopoly of the Pope and the Church of Rome wanting to discover the truth about their religion. The Bible was finally translated into many European languages but its teachings were not reflected by the Catholic hierarchy of the time. To save the Catholic Church, they needed a powerful ally, so the Pope and his cardinals decided to invoke Satan and his infamous Legion for help. Satan liked the idea of taking over the Mother Church of Christianity, and the answer was to raise one of the most infamous organizations in the history of mankind, with the blasphemous name, “**The Society of Jesus,**” soon to be known as the infamous **Jesuits**.

They quickly became a powerful tool in the Vatican’s fight against the Reformation. Countless books have been written about the Jesuits over the centuries because of their power to shape and destroy nations, but they have moved on without hesitating for a moment. Protestants have been warned again and again about the Jesuit infiltration and their corrupting influence, but nothing has stopped them from taking over every single Christian denomination. Truly, it’s a false Christ and a false gospel that they represent, but they don’t care because their lord is not Jesus, but rather, Satan. The Jesuits are the main force behind the Vatican today and the ones preparing in great detail for the arrival of the kingdom of the Antichrist. The founder of the Jesuits was born **Don Inigo Lopez** in 1491, in the castle of Loyola in the Basque region of Spain. He later changed his name to **Ignatius of Loyola**. Having been a soldier, he installed military principles and discipline that became the norm for this new Order.

The leader was to be the general who demanded total and unquestioning obedience from his inferiors, but the Order was, and is to this day, at the complete disposal of the Pope. The Jesuits are an army of the most zealous and dedicated spiritual warriors for the Vatican, but they work for the dark side. Initially, they specialized in warfare by stealth and deception to undermine the enemy = true Christians and Protestants, but soon afterward they went in search of powerful spiritual allies in the East reaching Tibet. Father António de Andrade (1580-1634) and his successors, were among the first Westerners to ever cross the Himalayas to explore Tibet in an attempt to establish the first Catholic mission on Tibetan soil. Philip Caraman, S.J. described the Society’s several attempts in the 17th and 18th centuries to establish a mission in Tibet. The Catholic Review from April 2, 2012 talks about it in an article by Drew Christiansen where we find that the most remarkable Jesuit to visit Tibet in those days was:

*Ippolito Desideri, the last of the Jesuit explorer-missionaries to establish himself there. He settled into a Buddhist monastery, **learned Tibetan and studied the sacred Buddhist texts**. When Capuchin friars arrived to demand he turn over the mission to them, he was carrying on what today we would call interreligious dialogue with his hosts.*

Fr. Ippolito Desideri or Hippolyte Desideri (1684 –1733) was an Italian Jesuit missionary and traveler and the most famous of the early European missionaries to visit Tibet. He was the first European to have successfully studied and understood the Tibetan language and culture. Between 1624 and 1721, on five different occasions, Jesuit explorers made their way to Tibet to strike a deal with the local Illuminati and learn their secrets. The Jesuits were particularly eager to learn the secrets of the Nyingma tradition, the oldest of the four major schools of Tibetan Buddhism, and the secrets of Bon, which self-identifies as distinct from Tibetan Buddhism, although it shares the same overall teachings and terminology. A left-facing swastika is a sacred symbol of the Bon religion said to have been established by a guru called Tonpa Shenrab while searching for a horse stolen by a demon. Both Nyingmapas and Bonpos constantly recite magical mantras and the Jesuits loved it because they are drawn to beings and anti-beings termed “*demons*.” What does this term signify for the Jesuits? In many instances, they envision their demons

as their bad habits or a human that drifts towards temptations. The demons named gyalgong and are a kind of demon in the Bon tradition.

Tibet demons have many demons, of which the nagas, known as snake-spirits, are the most important ones to work with for the local Illuminati known as the Vama-Marga-Sadhaka. We find the lu-demons, female serpentine beings of unstable neptunian quality that might or might not bestow blessings and great progress on the Sadhaka, but most important are the Sinpos. It is said that the Sinpos always hear, so to call them should be simple for a skilled Jesuit, but when you work with the demonic, at some point in the ceremonies the demons are bound to take you over and the Jesuits are prepared for that. People who say that you could just go on working with demons because it is not dangerous are, of course, very wrong. It's more dangerous than anyone outside the magical communities could imagine, and that's why the Jesuits are not only skilled magicians, but skilled exorcists.

However, unfriendliness, arrogance, and heavy misanthropy are some of the consequences that demons infused into the Jesuit tradition since its foundation. This is because Loyola was deeply influenced by shamanism and occult practices that could empower is order. So the future St. Ignatius sent his first disciples to Asia to learn the secrets of Eastern meditation and magical mantras, but also the secret of the reincarnation system (tulku), a distinguishing characteristic of Tibetan Buddhism based on the theory that the soul of a powerful initiate or lama never vanishes, but reincarnates in succession to lead his follower's and to accomplish his mission. This was particularly important for Loyola who wanted to become an immortal guide emulating the Tibetan lamas. The first person to investigate this matter for Loyola, even before Fr. Ippolito Desideri, was **Francis Xavier, S.J. (1506-1552)**, a close friend of Ignatius of Loyola and one of the first seven Jesuits who took vows of poverty and chastity at Montmartre, Paris, in 1534. Xavier, who will later become Saint Francis Xavier, led an extensive mission into Asia, mainly in the Portuguese Empire and was influential in evangelization work, most notably in India. The Goa Inquisition was proposed by St. Francis Xavier.

Loyola, aside from being fascinated with the Orient, also studied the exploits of various "*Saints*" and wanted to emulate them to some extent, soon becoming fanatics who used extreme penances and torture to their body in an attempt to gain acceptance by God. No, it is not the Opus Dei that started this sick trend I'm afraid, as it has been around for a long time in the Catholic Church. At one time, he was in a cave in Manressa where he received visions and revelations just like Mohammad. Muhammad's revelation was an event described in Islam as taking place in 610 AD, during which the Islamic prophet was allegedly visited by the archangel Gabriel, who revealed to him the beginnings of what would later become the Quran. But was it Gabriel or a demon, as in the case of "Saint" Ignatius?!!

Loyola, after all, was constantly running into trouble with the Spanish Inquisition for his strange teachings and magical practices that were regarded as demonic. However, Loyola received formal education and religious training that eventually led him to Paris where he gathered a small group of highly intelligent men around him, which will become the basis for the Company of Jesus. Together they built a powerful egregore and a reputation for preaching the doctrines of Rome and worked in hospitals. They did not preach from the Bible - but rather the worst doctrines of the Church of Rome mixed with a mystical form of Christianity already present in Spain during the 15th-16th centuries courtesy of the Illuminati in Alumbrados, a group of Gnostic origin.

Some Alumbrados were only mildly heterodox, but others held views that were heretical, according to the contemporary rulers because they were in league with the devil, even if they hold a strong belief that the human soul could reach such a degree of perfection that it could contemplate the essence of God. Consequently, they were firmly repressed for their unorthodox views and became some of the early victims of the Spanish Inquisition. But Loyola, who was an Alumbrados, knew he could make it big if he offered his services and his black magic practices to the Church of Rome in desperate need of a savior.

In response to Protestantism and the problems caused by the expansion of Jewish mysticism in certain elite circles, the Catholic renewal or Counter-Reformation truly kickstarted when St. Ignatius and his Jesuits finally arrived in Rome. They were received quite favorably by Pope Paul III, who quickly welcomed the offer of "*assistance*" because the standard monastic orders that operated in those days had proven quite incapable of standing up to the preaching of the Reformers. The Vatican wanted to change the course of the events at all costs by employing the Jesuits as a new military religious order that could emulate the discipline and dedication of the Knights Templar.

In this new religious scenario, Pope Paul III was ready to ask even the help of Satan to save the Church, and the black magic used by the Order of the Jesuits to invoke him was a tool he desperately needed. A constitution for the new society was quickly drafted and agreed upon by the Pope, who in September 1540 officially established, “*The Society of Jesus*,” with Loyola as its first General. These new soldiers of the Papacy quickly demonstrated both their intellectual capabilities and unswerving zeal for the Vatican that was never the same again. They spread rapidly through Europe and it was not long before the gains of the early part of the Reformation were reversed through murderous campaigns of persecution instigated by the Jesuits. In 1548, Ignatius himself was briefly brought before the Roman Inquisition for an examination of his book of “*Spiritual Exercises*” but he was released and the book was finally given papal permission to be printed. It was then published and the exercises were designed to be carried out over 28–30 days.

We can also see the fascination of Ignatius Loyola with caves reflected in the alchemical motto inspired by the Latin word *vitriol*, and interpreted as an acronym for “*Visita Interiora Terrae Rectificando Invenies Occultum Lapidem*,” meaning “*Visit the interior of the earth and rectifying (purifying) you will find the hidden stone.*” Interestingly enough, this motto originated during the same period of the establishment of the Company of Jesus, and appears for first time in writing in *L’Azoth des Philosophes*, by the mysterious 15th Century alchemist *Basilus Valentinus*, a pseudonym used by one of several German authors who might have been in contact with the Jesuits, or were working with them in one of their alchemical laboratories, or secret “*Congregations.*” Remember, that Loyola received his supposed revelations from extradimensional entities in a cave and the Jesuits were originally instituted with a Mass celebrated underground. There seems to be an obsession here for caves from the start and there is also another interesting aspect.

In certain branches of Freemasonry, traditionally close to the Jesuits, like the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, the French Rite, and related jurisdictions, including Co-Masonry, the V.I.T.R.I.O.L. motto is still to this day a common component of the symbolic “*Chamber of Reflection*,” where a Mason contemplates and reflects on the nature of death. The motto refers to a process of internal, spiritual purification that is inspired by Ignatian Spirituality. Little is known about the precise origins of the “*Chamber of Reflection*” but there is some consensus that it first appeared in France around 1750, and while some think that the Hermetic nature of its symbolism indicates the direct or indirect influence of the Rosicrucians, it is a well-known fact that in that same period the Jesuits were using Rosicrucian elements to infiltrate and manipulate Freemasonry; but let’s go back to the cave subject.



FIG. 30 – Father Arturo Sosa SJ, 31st General of the Society of Jesus praying at the Cave of St. Ignatius in Manresa, Spain.



FIG. 31 – A Masonic Chamber of Reflection in Spain.

Caves in ancient Greece were places used to search for the ultimate wisdom. The Greeks perceived mental experiences of exceptional intensity resulting from divine intervention in such caves. It seems like Loyola and his Jesuits followed the example of the ancient mystery schools which frequently celebrated underground in honor of the Beast “*from out of the earth.*” So the interest of the Inquisition in Loyola's activities resulted in the end in the ultimate compromise with the devil for the Catholic Church in survival mode for the advent of the Reformation. Loyola was also more than just a zealous fanatic of the Church of Rome, he was their “*Alumbrados*” meaning their Illuminati of the time. The Vatican had indeed a big problem after they eliminated the Knights Templar as a legitimate Order of the Church and the Jesuits knew it.

Their activities to acquire wealth, their secrecy, their Gnostic kabbalism and their oath of absolute papal obedience, were things that Ignatius of Loyola wanted to imitate with the Jesuits. The form of teaching that Loyola claimed was revealed to him was the Spiritual Exercises practiced to this day not only by the Jesuits but also by their most loyal agents in the laicity. They are intended to bring one to perfection by using systematic meditation, prayer, contemplation, visualization, and illumination. Loyola would regularly go into a trance and ecstasy thanks to these exercises. He was even seen to levitate off the floor like his lama counterparts in Tibet, as have many other Jesuits using black magic and other diableries. It is known that Tibetan masters can allegedly levitate and fly, and Marco Polo, the first Westerner to formally record an encounter with the Tibetan lamas reported witnessing the phenomenon 200 years before Loyola, who was probably influenced by Polo's experience.

This esoteric knowledge and experience were to build an elite Order of warrior priests that was to follow Loyola in blind obedience armed with new spiritual weapons. Loyola built his concepts from Ancient Greece, the occult, sacred wisdom, and science from the East. He wanted his priests to become right from the start of the *intelligentsia* of the Roman Catholic religious orders, but he also wanted to serve his real Master Satan, in infiltrating the takeover of Christianity and one day all the religions on the planet.

So we can state with certainty that the modern “*New Age*” phenomenon was born within the Theosophical Society founded by Madame Blavatsky, we can also affirm with the same certainty that it originated with the Jesuits and Loyola who prepared in the process a lethal trap for the future theosophist. The basic teaching and initiation for

a man who wishes to join the Jesuits or their agents in the laicity are still to this day is to practice Loyola's "Spiritual Exercises" comprised of a body of rules for teaching men how to conduct the work of their ultimate "conversion." It consists of four grand meditations and to retire into solitude to absorb each of the four stages in succession. It could be styled as a journey from the gates of destruction and hell to the gates of Paradise, mapped out in stages so that it might be completed in a short period of four weeks, so one week for each meditation.

Here is the **MEDITATION ON HELL:**

It contains in it, after the Preparatory Prayer and two Preludes, five Points and one Colloquy:

Prayer. Let the Preparatory Prayer be the usual one.

First Prelude. The first Prelude is the composition, which is here to see with the sight of the imagination the length, breadth, and depth of Hell.

Second Prelude. The second, to ask for what I want: it will be here to ask for interior sense of the pain which the damned suffer, so that, if, through my faults, I should forget the love of the Eternal Lord, at least the fear of the pains may help me not to come into sin.

First Point. The first Point will be to see with the sight of the imagination the great fires, and the souls as in bodies of fire.

Second Point. The second, to hear with the ears wailings, howlings, cries, blasphemies against Christ our Lord and all His Saints.

Third Point. The third, to smell with the smell of smoke, sulfur, dregs, and putrid things.

Fourth Point. The fourth, to taste with the taste bitter of things, like tears, sadness and the worm of conscience.

Fifth Point. The fifth, to touch with the touch; that is to say, how the fires touch and burn the souls.

Colloquy. Making a Colloquy to Christ our Lord, I will bring to memory the souls that are in Hell, some because they did not believe the Coming, others because, believing, they did not act according to His Commandments; making three divisions:

First, Second, and Third Divisions. The first, before the Coming; the second, during His life; the third, after His life in this world; and with this I will give Him thanks that He has not let me fall into any of these divisions, ending my life.

Likewise, I will consider how up to now He has always had so great pity and mercy on me.

I will end with an OUR FATHER. (End of the Meditation)

Loyola, like the magicians of old in the Illuminati, since the time of Atlantis, and, later, Alexandria of Egypt, devised his meditations and enhancements to produce the same miracle of spiritual enlightenment that has always been in the mind of initiates from the ancient mystery schools. If you think about it, a common thread among some of the greatest minds in history including Aristotle, Copernicus, Kepler, Issac Newton, Napoleon, and Da Vinci is that they all studied from these teachings at one point or the another. It is even a thought in the Illuminati and secret among the Jesuits, that Jesus was a student of the Ancient Egypt Mystery Schools, as it wasn't until he came back from Kmt (Egypt), that he could perform miracles. A superior guide, the Jesuit candidate who goes through the "Exercises" like a shaman, guides his disciples or patients. A shaman guide enters with the other person in a non-ordinary reality via altered states of consciousness, brought on by trance states achieved usually through drumming, rattles, sweats, (sweat lodge ceremonies that are still very popular these days) ecstatic ritual dance, chanting a certain mantras, or in some traditions by drinking entheogenic brews, eating entheogenic fungi (mushrooms) like in the traditional Sámi spiritual practices, or using cacti or entheogenic snuffs, and even the venom of certain amphibians and reptiles has been used as an entheogenic ally.

My own experience was in the woods of Norway with the deities and animal spirits of the Sámi people after

eating psychoactive mushrooms. The earliest depiction of mushroom consumption might be a cave painting found in the upper Tassili plateau of northern Algeria that dates back to at least 5,000 B.C., if not older.

All senses are employed in this kind of meditation, to obtain a vision that will guide you through the rest of your life, but in Ignatian Spirituality the mind of the candidate is broken, like that of a horse, to obey his master. An observer of the Jesuits wrote: *Not only visions were pre-arranged, but also sights, inhalings; breathing was noted down; the pauses and intervals of silence were written down like a music sheet... which meant that the man, being inspired or not, became a machine who had to sigh, sob, groan, cry, shout or catch his breath at the exact moment and in the order which experience showed to be the most profitable. Using this method, Loyola only needed 30 days to break someone's will and reasoning.*

The Jesuits and their Illuminati agents, once molded by the “*Spiritual Exercises*” and further training, are to obey their superiors 100%. In their Constitution it says that the Jesuit candidate “*must give instant compliance;*” and “*sacrifice their will as a sheep is sacrificed*” they are, therefore “*directed under Divine Providence by their superiors just as if they were a corpse, which allows itself to be moved and handled in any way.*”

The Constitution justifies this absolute obedience because they claim that the General of the Jesuits is acting in the place of God and Jesus Christ. Imagine that in more than 500 places in the Constitution it is taught that the Jesuits are to see Jesus Christ in the General, aka “**The Black Pope.**” To be in the place of God follows the claim by the Pope, to whom the Constitution gives ultimate obedience. However, the Jesuits are a law unto themselves. While outwardly acknowledging the authority of the Pope of Rome, their real allegiance is always to the Jesuit General. All orders come from the General; even the pope’s instructions are only passed on if the General sees fit. It is not surprising that the Jesuit General came to be known as the “*Black Pope,*” on account of the black clothes worn by the Jesuits and the General's enormous power. Lead by curiosity, I stood a few times in front of the entrance of the office of the Superior General of the Society of Jesus in Borgo Santo Spirito in Rome to see what kind of people visit him, and I notice that every day in the early hours of the afternoon the General receives many Jesuit priests arriving with secret agent style briefcases often wearing dark sunglasses. The claim of a divine authority of a superior over an inferior has been carried through to the wider priesthood of the Church of Rome for a long time, but in the case of the Jesuits, it seems like they are truly a military religious order specializing in Intelligence and counterintelligence activities. The Constitution of the Jesuits states:

No constitution, declaration or any order of living, can involve an obligation to commit sin, mortal or venial, unless the superior command it in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, or by holy obedience; which shall be done in those cases or persons wherein it shall be judged to conduce the particular good of each, or to the general advantage; and instead of the fear of offense, let the love and desire of all perfection succeed, that greater glory of Christ, our Creator, and Lord, may follow.

This means the superior can command a Jesuit to sin for the “*greater glory of God*” and “*in the name of Jesus Christ.*” This masterpiece of evil devised by the devil has brought countless atrocities over the centuries. In the Jesuit system, the standard of morality is centered in the Jesuit superior, not Jesus Christ, through the chain of command to the General and ultimately the Pope, since the superior is representing God. Consequently, this undermines personal responsibility in the sight of God. For this reason, a professor once told a student who was studying under him to become a Catholic priest:

You will never have to give an account to God for actions you do by the order of your legitimate superiors. If they were to deceive you, being themselves deceived; they alone would be responsible for the error you have committed. Your sin would be imputed to you as long as you follow the golden rule that is a base for all Christian philosophy and perfection: humility and obedience.

Therefore, the Jesuit (or indeed in more recent centuries, any member of the Church of Rome or anybody wishing to serve them including their many Illuminati agents and knighthood members) can claim as a defense before God and man that he was only carrying out orders, no matter what the Word of God or his conscience might say.

It is no coincidence that during the Nuremberg trials the Nazis involved with the terrible crime of the Holocaust said in their defense, that they were simply following orders! Because the SS and the Gestapo were modeled on and connected to the Jesuits just like the Stasi in Eastern Germany. As **Walter Schellenberg** recalls in his *Memoirs: The*

SS organization had been built up by Himmler on the principles of the Order of the Jesuits. The service statutes and spiritual exercises presented by Ignatius Loyola formed a pattern that Himmler assiduously tried to copy. [\[58\]](#)

Heinz Hohne has also noted the resemblance:

The similarity between the two was astounding; each was an Order conferring enormous privileges on its members, subject to no temporal jurisdiction, protected by the strictest conditions of entry and held together by an oath of absolute blind obedience to its lord and master – Pope or Führer.

The history of the two organizations showed equally remarkable parallels: in the seventeenth century the Jesuits founded their state among the Paraguay Indians - it recognized no temporal sovereignty; during the Second World War, the SS dreamed of an SS State outside the borders of the Greater German Reich ...Even the crises which each faced were similar. There were always enemies of the Jesuits within the Catholic Church and enemies of the SS within the Party. [\[59\]](#)

The next great principle in the Jesuit system is that “*the end justifies the means.*” Before this maxim, the eternal distinction between right and wrong vanishes. There is no conceivable crime or atrocity that this infamous saying will not justify. They think that they can become even more holy if such terrible actions are done for the “greater glory of God,” in Latin ***Ad majorem Dei gloriam***, the motto of the Society of Jesus. For the Jesuit or his agents, following this motto blindly means the honor, interest, and advancement of their Order and the Church of Rome.

In the United States or Europe, this is the ideology that secretly drives the leftists and their brainless libtards. Another twisted doctrine of the Jesuits is “*probabilism.*” For example, suppose a man has a great mind to do a certain act, of the lawfulness of which is doubt. He finds that there are two opinions about the point: the one probably true, that the act is lawful; the other more probably true, that the act is sinful. In the Jesuit system, they are allowed to act upon the probable opinion. Of course, to make an opinion probable, the Jesuit work their magic. If a man can imagine in his mind something like a reason for doing the act, the opinion that it is lawful becomes immediately probable. Following on the doctrine of “*probabilism*” is that of “*directing the intention.*” This means that if a soul can abstract itself from whatever act the body is committing even if is a terrible crime against God and creation, if he is doing this activity at the same time of meditating on some holy theme, or some advantage that the act will have for the Church, then the soul contracts no guilt or stain. This is where the hypocrisy of the Illuminati elite and their Jesuits supervisors generates from. I know today it is a bit like watching the actions of your typical Democrat leader, but that’s because they are all Jesuit agents. Therefore, the Jesuits can kill somebody or tell a lie with impunity, provided he does so with a holy intention.

On the contrary, the Bible teaches that sin is a transgression of the law of God and there is no excuse, but the Jesuits think these rules don’t apply to them. Finally, in the Jesuit world, we have the doctrine of “*equivocation*” (lies and sophism) or “*mental reservation.*” This allows for the Jesuit to follow a secret policy, while openly stating something quite different before the world. This is what happens almost daily with Pope Francis, the first Jesuit Pope, and is the same system used in most of the mystery schools, in which the secret doctrines and purposes of the initiated are hidden by double meanings and secret symbols that seem quite innocent to the unlearned deemed as profane. A Jesuit once said: *it is permitted to use ambiguous terms, leading people to understand them in a different sense from that in which we understand them... A man may swear that he never did something (although he did), meaning within himself that he did not do so on such a day, or before he was born, or under any such circumstances, while the words he employs have no such sense as would discover his meaning.*

Maybe Prince Andrew thought he could use this teaching from the Society of Jesus when he went on TV to make a fool of himself in his now almost legendary BBC interview, but the problem was his intention was not in line with his mother’s and the Church of England. The Jesuit or his agent can permit perjury and yet be supposedly blameless because for him: *It is the intention that determines the quality of the action; and one may avoid falsehood if, after saying or denying something aloud, then add something under his breath that, if true, would make his statement the truth.*

Thus the Jesuit argues that as long as God knows the “*truth,*” he may deceive everyone else without sinning. Even the most solemn oath, be it for the Christian ministry, a position in the government, or that of a monarch, can be done falsely - something that has become generally accepted in society thanks to the diabolical influence of the Jesuits. Early in his career, Loyola claimed to have received the gift of healing the troubled consciences of others. In

the Church of Rome, such supposed healing of consciences took place by the confession of sins to a priest, who would then give absolution and set certain penances to be performed, and for this reason, the repetition of prayers or physical self-punishment is considered of great importance. Due to its value as a means to control people and gather large amounts of secret information, the confessional became a specialty of the Jesuits. Count Cagliostro, aka Giuseppe Balsamo, was one of the leading figures of Freemasonry and the Illuminati in his day, who always brought along a Jesuit in charge of confessing and gathering information from the cities he was about to visit. The Church of Rome derived the idea of the confessional originally from the pagan religions, even though that rite was devised to supposedly cleanse one from guilt, the purpose was often in obtaining incriminating information with which to blackmail or control possible enemies of the Church. The questions in the confessional include those of an obscene nature. The immoral and questionable priests of Bacchus in ancient times used to take confessions, and just like priests in the Church of Rome, they had to swear to remain celibate. So the confessional is yet again another example of rites derived from the practices of prior mystery schools in the Church of Rome, but with the Jesuits, this practice became the core of the biggest intelligence gathering of all time.

To attract the rich and powerful to their confessionals the Jesuits have always given the lightest penances in the Catholic Church. Through this kind of action, they became very popular as confessors amongst the sinful elite. The Jesuits have manipulated the rich elite to gain money and lands in bequest (gift, donation, endowment, etc.) for a very long time, and they did it so that they could establish funds for their missions. They have done this from the start by implying that the faithful can spend less time in purgatory, or they might even become candidates for sainthood if they give their wealth to the Jesuit Order. Unfortunately, this kind of practice still goes on in the Catholic Church and other denominations, but they were originally inspired by the Jesuits who have been able to also affect the affairs of nations by using blackmail on a level never seen before.

Only the Mossad or the former KGB, have become in more recent times the main competitors of the Jesuits in this kind of intelligence gathering and blackmail, by using agents, like the late **Jeffrey Epstein**, for example, and his honey traps because "*Epstein didn't kill himself*" but the intelligence community did. In the KGB, a man who is the seducer in a honey trap operation is known as a "**raven**" while a female seductress is known as a "**swallow**," however the confession technique used by the Jesuits is still regarded as superior.

When a monarch or a government official goes to confession, there is no limit to what the Jesuit confessor might ultimately ask him to do once he is ensnared with flattering absolutions, and promises of Heaven, demands can be placed. The secrets of state can be winked out and then passed on to an enemy; policies of state might also be required from the official or monarch that would serve the interests of the Vatican or the Jesuits in the future. Furthermore, subtle pressure can be applied via a president or a ruler's wife who has been ensnared in the confessional. The Mystery of Repentance or Confession is also one of the holy mysteries (or sacraments) in the Orthodox Church, as well as many other Christian traditions, and I can assure you that after the Russian Orthodox Church has restarted their operations after the end of the Soviet Union, they have been using Jesuit techniques that helped them rebuild the finances of their Church.

Rich Russian Mafiosi have queued up in the 90s to donate money to the Church in exchange for absolutions for their terrible sins. However, one of the vilest aspects of the confessional system in the Catholic Church is the nature of some of the questions that may be put to a priest; Jesuit theologians have been foremost in promoting what has become an abomination. The intention of the question is claimed to be to gain the fullest possible confession for sins, extracting even those of a most intimate nature - the most shocking and obscene questions, even to children. Trainees of the priesthood, in general, and not only Jesuits, are taught about the immorality they might hear in the confessional. For young bachelors who had just taken the vow of celibacy, hearing about all these sexual sins puts the greatest of temptations and snares before them. Furthermore, they are taught what awful questions they are to ask penitents, including girls and unmarried women. What can be more disgusting than a young girl or married woman being asked questions a father or husband wouldn't even dare to ask?

There are still today constant examples of both priests and penitents being ensnared in immorality and illicit relationships; something still very real under the surface of the Catholic Church but probably also in other denominations using the confessional improperly. Another interesting development under the influence of the Jesuits has been the covert worship of Isis or Diana, or Minerva, that were simply converted into a much stronger cult of Mary used as a cover-up for the worship of these ancient pagan deities. Portraits of Mary were even copied from those of Isis at times. So that the secret pagan worship of the female Goddess could be increased without becoming heretical in the eyes of the faithful. After the Jesuits Order (Society of Jesus) was established with the

approval of Pope Paul III in 1540 by Ignatius Loyola, it was immediately followed by the re-established Inquisition in 1542, an institution that was crucial in halting the preaching of the Gospel in my native country of Italy, a nation that still ignores the real teachings of the Bible to this day. In a seminary now closed down near where I used to live in Roviano, near Rome, the Jesuits teachers used to take out or erase entire pages of the Bible to avoid their seminarians studying it. However, while the Roman Inquisition was originally designed to combat the spread of Protestantism in Italy, a mission they accomplished, the institution outlived their original purpose and the system of tribunals lasted until the mid-18th century, when the pre-unification of Italian states began to suppress the local inquisitions, effectively eliminating the power of the church to prosecute heretical crimes.

The last victim of the Inquisition was Count Alessandro di Cagliostro alias Giuseppe Balsamo, a member of my family. On the 27th of December 1789, Cagliostro was arrested and imprisoned in Castel Sant'Angelo. He was tried and originally sentenced to death, but the sentence was later commuted to life imprisonment at the Forte di **San Leo**, where he would die on August 26, 1795. He had been a rather loyal Jesuit agent for most of his adult life, but in the end, when he wanted to side with the competing faction of the time, the Knights of Malta, he was betrayed and imprisoned. At the time, the Jesuits had been kicked out of the Catholic Church as the result of their evil political plots and manipulations. During this brief suppression period that went on from **1773 to 1815** the execution of it was largely left to local bishops, so there was room for a good deal of variety in the treatment the Jesuits might receive in different places during their diaspora.

In Austria and Germany they were generally allowed to teach, but with secular clergy as superiors that could constantly monitor them; often they became preachers, like Beauregard, Muzzarelli, and **Alexander Lanfant (1726-1793)** and writers, like Francios-X. de Feller, Zaccharia, Ximenes. The first to receive open official approbation of their new works were probably the English Jesuits, who in 1778 obtained a brief approving their well-known Academy of Liège (now at Stonyhurst). But in Russia, and until 1780 in Prussia, Empress Catherine and King Frederick II desired to maintain the Society as a teaching body. They forbade the bishops to promulgate the brief until their places were obtained. Bishop Massalski in White Russia on September 19, 1773, ordered Jesuit superiors to continue to exercise jurisdiction until further notice. Incredibly enough, on the second day of February of 1780, with the approbation of Bishop Siestrzencewicz's Apostolic visitor, a new novitiate was opened, meaning they could bring in recruits to the Jesuits to avoid extinction. To obtain higher sanction for what had been done, the envoy Benislaski was sent by Catherine to Rome.

But it must be remembered that the animus of the Bourbon courts against the Society was still unchecked; and in some countries, as in Austria under Joseph II, the situation was worse than before. Many in the Roman Curia who had worked their way up by their activity against the Order or held pensions created out of former Jesuit property. **Pius VI** declined to meet Catherine's requests. All he could do was express an indefinite assent by word of mouth, without issuing any written documents, or observing the usual formalities; and he **ordered that strict secrecy should be observed about the whole mission**. Benislaski received these messages on March 12, 1783, and later gave the Russian Jesuits an attestation of them (July 24, 1785).

Rome was still very scared of the Jesuits and their powerful allies, but not enough to accept influence from a foreign monarch. This created a deep historical link between the Jesuits and Russia that goes on to this day. We know that from its founding of the Society of Jesus that has been one of the most important religious orders in the Catholic Church. Many may not know that it almost vanished from the history books when Pope Clement XIV suppressed the Jesuits worldwide on July 21, 1773, with the brief bull ***Dominus ac Redemptor***. At that point, **Catherine the Great of Russia (1729-1796)** saved the Society almost single-handedly and the boys of St. Ignatius. She protected the 201 Jesuits she had acquired in 1772 with the First Partition of Poland and insisted that they continue their apostolic work as the Company of Jesus, so it was not only about keeping them as a teaching body. For decades her successors continued to support the Jesuits. ^[60]

The Russian branch of the society was the only surviving Jesuit entity in the world after 1780, except a few Jesuits left in England and in Quebec, where Governor James Murray and Bishop Jean-Olivier Briand refused to implement the suppression. For this reason, the Russian Society served as a beacon of hope for former Jesuits everywhere.

Russia made partial restorations of the Jesuit order outside of the empire before 1814 when they were restored to their former glory in the arms of the Catholic Church that effectively took place in 1815. Pope Pius VII resolved to restore the Society during his captivity in France; and after his return to Rome, he did so with little delay; on August

7, 1814, by the Bull *Sollicitudo omnium ecclesiarum*. The serving Superior General, **Thaddeus Brzozowski**, was nominated in Russia in 1805 and acquired universal jurisdiction over the whole order but upon the death of the latter, on February 5, 1820, the Russians, who had already banished the Jesuits from St. Petersburg in 1815, expelled them from the whole country. It seems a remarkable coincidence that Russia under the rule of the Swedish Rite of Freemasonry linked to the Jesuits, would protect the Company of Jesus just at the convenient time when the Vatican, and all other nations, turned against them and reverted to its normal hostility when the Jesuits got back under the wings of protection of the Roman Catholic Church.

There is a rather special relationship between the Jesuits and the Illuminati of the northern hemisphere that includes mainly Scandinavia and Russia, which has always favored the actions of the Jesuit presence in Russia, even after Communism took over the show and Tsar Nicholas II lost power. Above all, between Russia and the Jesuits, there is an old ultra-secret alliance that makes deals with elemental/ demonic extra-dimensional entities Loyola originally encountered during his cave visions, that crafted the successful future of his Order. A future that developed later in many secret alchemical laboratories when magic and alchemy as composites of the same Hermetic Art were worked. Often molding together elements from the Far East to increase the invincibility of Ignatian Spirituality. The Cave of Saint Ignatius, in Manresa, Spain, a sanctuary where Ignatius of Loyola reflected for 11 months, is now a place of pilgrimage and worship visited daily by Jesuits and students from many Loyola Universities interested in the places that were of great importance in the life of their hero. I know that for some of these people living in a Jesuit bubble, my assertions about a deal with Satan's Legion made by Loyola and his team to help the Vatican maintain its dominant spiritual position in the religious world could seem far-fetched, but there is truth in the interpretation of these events.



FIG. 32 – Pilgrims/Sheeple participating to a mass at the Cave of Saint Ignatius, in Manresa, Spain where their prayers are used to empower the Jesuit Egregore.

Swedenborg, the reincarnation of Loyola, and the Jesuit infiltration of Freemasonry

In a surprise spiritual reversal, the Dalai Lama recently said in 2019 that his Tibetan Buddhist tradition of reincarnated Dalai Lamas “*should end now*” because he feels “*it is linked to a feudal system,*” a description echoing decades of Communist China’s condemnation. Back in 2011, the Dalai Lama had warned of Chinese interference in the matter:

There is an obvious risk of vested political interests misusing the reincarnation system to fulfill their political agenda.” Adding: It is particularly inappropriate for Chinese communists, who explicitly reject even the idea of past and future lives, let alone the concept of reincarnate Tulkus, to meddle in the system of reincarnation and especially the reincarnations of the Dalai Lamas and Panchen Lamas. Such brazen meddling contradicts their political ideology and reveals their double standards. Should this situation continue in the future, it will be impossible for Tibetans and those who follow the Tibetan Buddhist tradition to acknowledge or accept it. When I am about ninety I will consult the high Lamas of the Tibetan Buddhist traditions, the Tibetan public, and other concerned people who follow Tibetan Buddhism, and re-evaluate whether the institution of the Dalai Lama should continue or not. On that basis, we will make a decision.

The Dalai Lama seems to have changed his tune and is now stating that the reincarnation system has never existed in India, and there are no recognized reincarnations of great Indian Buddhist masters like Nagarjuna, or the Buddha himself. However, the Dalai Lama was not correct, as reincarnation is, and remains, a central tenet of Indian religions, namely **Jainism, Buddhism, Sikhism, and Hinduism**. Of course, there are Hindu groups that do not believe in reincarnation but do believe in an afterlife, but reincarnation is also a belief in certain American Indian tribes and an esoteric belief in many streams of Orthodox Judaism. A belief in rebirth/metempsychosis was held by leading Greek philosophers, such as Pythagoras, Socrates, and Plato, and the Rosicrucians have always referred to reincarnation, probably inspired by the early studies conducted in Asia by the Jesuits. But the globalist Dalai Lama wants to abandon the system of recognizing reincarnate lamas — called tulkus — because he says they are connected with a Tibetan feudal society and questioned the very existence of such a tradition in a democratic society. However, many have questioned the real reasons behind the Dalai Lama criticizing the very system that he was born into, and the Jesuits might be involved in this disinfo campaign to eliminate this important tradition feared by Communist China.

Since the 1950s, China has repeatedly said that Tibetan Buddhism and the institutional power of Dalai Lamas and other senior clergy was one of the main reasons Tibetans lived in “*feudal*” poverty, often treated as serfs by Tibetan officials, nobles, and lamas. China’s State Council Information Office reiterated in March of 2019 that: “*For centuries, Tibet was ruled by feudal serfdom under a theocracy.*” The Dalai Lama, however, did not express doubt about the concept of reincarnation. Buddhism claims all people are reincarnated even if they are not Buddhists. In this context, we should analyze the words of Zen master D.T. Suzuki (1870-1966) who called **Emanuel Swedenborg (1688- 1772)** the “**Buddha of the North**” a leading figure of the Illuminati of his day, who had a central role in the development of the Western Initiatic System in the Northern Hemisphere.

Swedenborg, who was said to be a reincarnation of Ignatius Loyola by Rudolph Steiner, was a Swedish pluralistic-Christian theologian, scientist, philosopher, and mystic, who worked as a spy/secret agent operating mainly for the Jesuits. In recent years, similar questions about the esoteric and exoteric motives of various other philosophical and scientific figures have piqued the interest of historians that had conveniently disregarded such things as nonsense for way too long, afraid of angering the Jesuits. For example, the British philosopher A.C.

Grayling stirred up controversy with his argument that the association of **René Descartes (1596-1650)** with the Rosicrucians was not motivated by sympathy for the mysterious fraternity. Instead, he suggests, Descartes served his fellow Jesuits to spy on the Rosicrucians, which led him to enroll in a Protestant army and university as a cover for intelligence gathering. [\[61\]](#)

Swedenborg, however, was not only interested in defending the Jesuit cause, but he felt he was part of it, as he was allegedly recognized as being the reincarnation of Ignatius Loyola. So he had a genuine interest for the secret knowledge carried out by the Jesuits, and at the same time, the development of speculative Freemasonry; and for this reason, in 1738, Swedenborg spent five days in the city of Lyon, where the only activity he recorded was his visit to the library of the Jesuits, where Andrew Michael Ramsay commonly called the **Chevalier Ramsay** tutor to Charles Edward Stuart, **“Bonnie Prince Charlie,”** an instrumental figure in the creation of the high degrees of Freemasonry based on the Templar origins of the Craft. He studied the rare mystical manuscripts brought from China by the Jesuit missionaries for a few years earlier. Ramsay, a Jesuit agent himself, was assimilating Chinese notions of the *“Heaven-Man”* into Kabbalistic notions of **Adam Kadmon**, the Grand Man—themes that he wove into his Masonic philosophy. After leaving Lyon, Swedenborg and his companions made a difficult journey over the mountains and arrived in Turin on March 3, 1738. Maintaining interest in alchemy and the occult sciences for many decades, the Masons of Turin developed a reputation for this peculiarly secretive form of Masonry.

Illuminist Masons in Sweden would later claim to have special ties to a Rosicrucian lodge in Turin—ties possibly formed by Swedenborg during his visit in 1738, where he contacted some Jesuits who dabbled in alchemy when he visited the Royal Academy of Sciences, which was housed in the old Jesuit cloister. He later remembered the Jesuits who had a Rosicrucian-style *“ever-burning lamp,”* practiced magic and produced illusions. At the Academy, the prized exhibit was the *Tabula Isiaca* which had fascinated Freemasons since the days of Sir Robert Moray. [\[62\]](#) **The Bembine Tablet**, the Bembine Table of Isis or the **Mensa Isiaca** (Isiac Tablet) is an elaborate tablet of bronze with enamel and silver inlay, most probably of Roman origin but imitating the ancient Egyptian style considered of great importance by the Illuminati. It was named in the Renaissance after **Cardinal Pietro Bembo (1470-1547)**, also a celebrated antiquarian and poet who acquired it after the 1527 sack of Rome. [\[63\]](#)



FIG. 33 – Portrait of Emanuel Swedenborg by Carl Frederik von Breda.



FIG. 34 – Rene Descartes French mathematician and philosopher. Lithograph, 19th century.



FIG. 35 – Prince Charles Edward, the "Bonnie Prince."
d. January 31, 1788, with Cameron of Locheil and either MacDonald of Clanranald or Lord Forbes of Pitsligo.

Thereafter it was used by antiquarians to penetrate the meaning of Egyptian hieroglyphs which were not authentically deciphered until the 19th century after the discovery of the Rosetta Stone, a famous artifact uncovered during Napoleon's French invasion of Egypt secretly piloted by the Jesuits to unlock the keys of ancient Egypt. However, before that, the *Mensa Isiaca* became of importance to western esoteric traditions even if judged later as partially incorrect. While reading Athanasius Kircher's works, Swedenborg learned of the Jesuit scholar's Kabbalistic interpretation of the tablet, which drew heavily on the *Sepher Yetzirah* and *Zohar*. **William Wynn Westcott (1848—1925)** co-founder of The Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, Supreme Magus of the Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia, and Past Worshipful Master of the Quatuor Coronati Lodge, pointed out that Swedenborg's unpublished treatise on *The Hieroglyphic Key* (1742– 44) drew on this tradition of Kabbalistic interpretation of the Egyptian hieroglyphs. After visiting Turin, Swedenborg made a point of examining Egyptian and Hermetic hieroglyphics in other cities in Italy. ^[64]

He also seemed to carry out a kind of pilgrimage to sites associated with Queen Christina's Rosicrucian heritage in Italy ^[65] that was connected to the Jesuit infiltration of this tradition conducted by Father Athanasius Kircher SJ. Given his Jesuit influence background and the "enlightened" royal reform taking place in Sweden at the time, and, of course, the illuminated Masonic expansion in Germany and Russia. Swedenborg's correspondence with one of the leading masonic figures of that time **Louis IX, Landgrave of Hesse-Darmstadt** also known in the German-speaking world as **Ludwig**, in June–August 1771 takes on a new significance. Hoping to persuade the Landgrave to take over the leadership of the Strict Observance in Germany, interested parties eventually called upon Swedenborg to assist in the effort.

After Ludwig retired from military service under Frederick the Great, he directed a group of theosophers and alchemists in a Masonic lodge at Giessen University. Johann Wilhelm Kellner von Zinnendorf, a Prussian army physician involved in the foundation of the first Grand Lodge of the Freemasons of Germany (Große Landesloge der Freimaurer von Deutschland, GLL FvD or GLL) in 1770 had recently appealed to Ludwig interest in alchemy by

sending him certain lodge secrets concerning the Hermetic art. Ludwig's interest in Swedenborg was piqued by Oetinger's German translations of the memorable relations in *Arcana Caelestia*, and the Latin edition of *Amore Conjugiale*. Ludwig sent De Treuer, his minister of legation at the Hague, to interview Swedenborg. Ludwig's choice of emissary seems provocative, for De Treuer was a veteran of diplomatic intrigue and **espionage**. During the Seven Years War, he sent anti-French and anti-Swedish intelligence reports to Sir John Goodricke in Copenhagen, while the English ambassador was prohibited from entering Sweden. Goodricke, in turn, paid De Treuer for his intelligence through the latter's bank at Amsterdam. After interviewing Swedenborg, De Treuer reported favorably on "*the incomparable man*" and sent Swedenborg's hand-written announcement of the forthcoming publication of *Vera Christiana Religio*, which was in-press at the Masonic publisher Schreuder. Ludwig then wrote directly to Swedenborg, who was however suspicious about the authenticity of the letter because of certain questions that were asked to him. Was he aware of De Treuer's earlier espionage work and thus did not trust him? A subsequent visit from the Landgrave's counselor, Pastor Johannes Venator, convinced Swedenborg that Ludwig's signature was genuine and he could answer him.

In a rather interesting letter Swedenborg sent to Ludwig he said that the gift of speaking with angels cannot be transferred to another person, that the attempt can be dangerous:

"As to the man who was troubled by spirits, I have heard from heaven that this arose from a meditation in which he indulged." Adding that the sole means of healing was "*that he be converted and pray to the Lord Jesus Christ for help.*"

Ludwig, who claimed to possess a special Kabbalistic formula that rendered spirits visible, apparently asked about some Jewish Kabbalist, whose overindulgence in meditation led to "*possession*" by spirits. Swedenborg advised conversion to Christianity as a cure,^[66] a suggestion that becomes provocative in the light of Ludwig's subsequent interest in the mysterious figure of Dr. Falk that I have touched on in previous publications considered of great importance by the Illuminati.

Ludwig even sent Swedenborg a list of deceased persons and asked him to report on their state in the spirit world, he expected Swedenborg to be familiar with two of them—Belle-Isle and Bombelles—and suggests his awareness of the seer's diplomatic role. As a young man, Ludwig had served in the French army, where he became an admirer of the Duc de Belle-Isle; despite fighting on opposite sides in the Seven Years' War, the Landgrave described Belle-Isle as "*an honest Frenchman.*" He also knew that Belle-Isle had initiated Baron von Hund, the future founder of the Strict Templar Observance into Masonry and that he had been the intimate friend of Charles Edward Stuart "*The Young Pretender.*" ^[67]

Christoph Friedrich Nicolai (1733-1811) known as Lucianus in the Illuminati, claimed that Freemason and Rosicrucian Elias Ashmole together with others had used at one time the Masons' Hall in London to conceal their secret political efforts to restore the exiled house of Stuart and to build an allegorical Solomon's House. *The New Atlantis* did exert a strong influence on the formation of the Society of Astrologers with Elias Ashmole in 1646 and they did meet at Masons' Hall. Many members of this society also became freemasons.

If they had any influence on the ritual or doctrines of Freemasonry, it is not apparent, from what few records remain. He next asked Swedenborg about his late friend, Henri-François, Comte de Bombelles, a distinguished French military officer and former governor of the Duc de Chartres. The Landgrave was probably aware that the Duc de Chartres had recently been elected Grand Master of French Masonry. He may also have known that Bombelle's son, Marc-Marie, Marquis de Bombelles, served as a private assistant to Ambassador Breteuil at Stockholm and the Hague. Unfortunately, it is unknown what Swedenborg's reply was to these inquiries. However, he did reveal to Ludwig the substance of his spirit conversation six months earlier with Stanislaus Lesczynski. Swedenborg also informed Landgrave about his spirit-contact with the late **Pope Benedict XIV**. Ludwig's curiosity was aroused by controversies concerning the pope's attitude towards Freemasonry. Reports circulated that Benedict had been a Mason in his youth and secretly protected the fraternity during his tenure, despite his renewal of the Papal Bull against the fraternity in 1751. Benedict believed that the first papal bull was a serious political mistake. It was now rumored that the **Jesuits who pressured him into a renewal of the ban had begun a secret project of infusing crypto-Catholicism into Rose-Croix Masonry**. Thus, Swedenborg's spirit communication that Benedict XIV had "*descended to companies which consist of Jesuits, and presided over them for a month*" but then "*ascended therefrom*" seemed to hint at this controversy. Swedenborg concluded that "*it is not allowed me to publish more concerning the course of his life and concerning his state.*" ^[68]

Swedenborg appended a final page of his masterpiece *True Christian Religion*, just before he sent it to the Landgrave. In an odd finale to his definitive theological statement, he gave a flattering portrait of a German electoral duke. This addition served the aim of Gustav III and Grand Master Schefer to recruit Ludwig to the Swedish Rite. At this time, the competition between the Landgrave of Hesse-Darmstadt and the Duke of Brunswick for the leadership of Freemasonry in Germany had become public knowledge.

In his eloquent treatise, Swedenborg portrayed a Masonic prince, modeled on Gustav III, who presides over a ceremonial banquet in which elaborately costumed initiates act out the symbolic drama of the Temple of Wisdom. Swedenborg described “*a magnificent temple . . . square in form and its roof was in the shape of a crown,*” an allusion not only to the Royal Arch degree but to the royal protection given to Swedish Freemasonry. Affirming that each initiate of the temple is “*an angel of heaven as to the interiors of his mind,*” he elaborated on the symbolism of building (the basic symbolism of craft Masonry). The “*exaltation of mind*” is attained gradually, “*the same as when a man builds a house*” but then he also says other things, that make us understand more about the invisible link we discussed in this book.

Swedenborg: *The human mind is like a house of three stories that communicate with each other by stairways; angels of heaven dwell in the highest of these stories, in the middle, men of the world, and the lowest, evil spirits (genii). When these three loves are rightly subordinated, a man can ascend and descend at pleasure. When he ascends to the highest story, he is in company with angels as an angel; when from this he goes down to the middle story he is there in company with men as a man-angel; and when he descends from this still lower he is in company with evil spirits as a man of the world, and these he instructs, reproves, and subdues.* [\[69\]](#)

No wonder the Jesuits who have been working for almost five centuries with evil spirits and demonic interdimensional alien races, after striking a deal with Satan imposing a global gag order that involves Russia in a key role, still keeps world leaders from unveiling the truth about aliens and UFOs. Because believe it or not, it will destabilize their demonic plan to install the Antichrist as head of the Vatican lead New World Order soon. In this context, Pope Francis received Russian President **Vladimir Putin** in an audience in the Vatican on July 4, 2019, on Independence Day, to send a cryptic message to the United States and Donald J. Trump who refuses to join this demonic set up to preserve American integrity.

The Demoncrats and the Obama’s, Clinton’s, and their latest puppet Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez, have always served the Jesuits and they are working together with the extra-dimensional demons of Satan’s Legion to take over the world using the forces of libtardism, unfortunately, prevalent in today’s society and Freemasonry. This will enable them to fully surround us with a reality of lies and illusions and unveil the identity of the Antichrist upon mankind once we are microchipped. Remember, nerdy academic Jesuits and their globe-trotting missionary brothers have made significant contributions not only in astronomy, seismology, mathematics, medicine, and technology, but also in ufology, and for this reason, we can’t forget that the greatest and at the same time, most decisive damage done to Freemasonry comes from the Jesuits.

This is because in certain periods, at the end of the 18th and beginning of the 19th century, certain Jesuits infiltrated themselves into Masonic Orders, worked within them and developed certain high degrees within Freemasonry with the support of Sabbatean Frankists and willing figures of the time like Swedenborg or Jean-Baptiste Willermoz.

This has created some great teachings but also a lot of confusion and inserted elements of Jesuitism at times in certain degrees that provide teachings capable at times of destabilizing the otherwise honorable fraternity, that has however been capable of striking back keeping the purest forms of real Freemasonry alive. So we should not generalize the influence of Jesuitry or Sabbatean Frankism on Freemasonry, but to ignore certain things that are deeply rooted in the early stages of speculative Masonry and to act in ignorance brings us inevitably in their grips. This is the reason why each lodge of Freemasonry today should encourage the rediscovery of the Christian roots of the Craft, especially in today’s increasingly liberal/progressive lodges often infiltrated by Satanic forces and New Age sects.

At the end of September 2019, the **Grand Master of Nevada, Most Worshipful Steven A. Robinson, Jr.** (who is probably a Past Grand Master by now, due to the end of his mandate) issued an Order that generated a lot of controversy simply because he declared the use of any Volume of Sacred Law (VSL) or book aside from the Bible, during lodge ceremonies, meetings or degrees, as a violation of Nevada’s Masonic code. While the Old Testament of the Holy Bible is central to the origins and allegories of the Masonic ritual, in recent decades most U.S. grand lodges

infiltrated by the globalist plan for the One World Religion pushed by the Jesuits, have taken a broader approach (or turned a blind eye) to the use of alternative VSLs, including even the infamous *Book of the Law* of Aleister Crowley.

Finally, according to a responsible and just Grand Master, this is not permitted any longer in the Grand Lodge F&AM of Nevada's Masonic Code. A choice in perfect accordance with the Christian roots of Freemasonry. Unfortunately, this upset a lot of internet Masons that erupted in explosive statements at insulting the GM of Nevada in various internet forums, completely ignoring the Christians root of Freemasonry confirmed by Masonic historians and by a document in our possession known as **“Simon and Philip Manuscript”** from 1740 provided by Masonic historian **Joseph Wages**, that proves it beyond any doubt. For this reason, I urge local lodges to take action with proper Masonic education, if not Freemasonry in the U.S will be taken over by ignorance and New Age diableries.

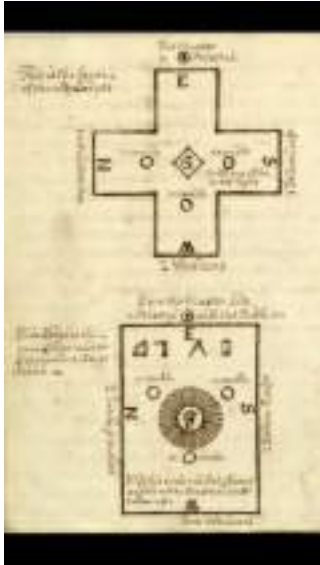


FIG. 36 – “Simon and Philip Manuscript” 1740 shows the original shape of a Christian Masonic Lodge being a cross (image courtesy of Joseph Wages).



FIG. 37 – Order N.1 issued by the Grand Master of Nevada, Most Worshipful Steven A. Robinson, Jr. (document courtesy of a Brother from the GL F&AM of Nevada).



Grand Lodge F&AM of Nevada's, Most Worshipful Steven A. Robinson, Jr.

FIG. 38 – Grand Master of the

Jesuits normalizing EUTHANASIA so they can cannibalize and substitute you with robots and Cyborgs

They say “*the main difference between euthanasia and assisted suicide is decided by who performs the final, fatal act.*” This was said in 2019 by **Richard Huxtable**, a professor of medical ethics and law at the University of Bristol. Of course, I would like to question the professor on which ethics and which law go with such a monstrosity, but that’s another question. For the professor, talking to the leftists of *The Guardian*, euthanasia simply refers to active steps taken to end someone’s life to stop their suffering where the “*final deed*” is undertaken by someone other than the individual, for example, a doctor. If the person concerned has requested this, it falls under the term “*voluntary euthanasia.*” Assisted suicide is about helping someone to take their life at their request – in other words, the final deed is undertaken by the person. [\[70\]](#)

Recently, the Archdiocese of Seattle, J. Peter Sartain, and the Jesuit Order are facing serious scrutiny after a local man received a formal Catholic blessing after Mass shortly before committing medically assisted suicide in May 2019. When End of Life Washington volunteer, Stephanie Murray, brought the drugs that ended Robert Fuller’s life on May 10, 2019, she asked if Fuller understood what he was about to do, and Fuller assured her once again that he did want to die. He had aggressive cancer at the base of his tongue and was an HIV patient, but I don’t want to focus on Fuller’s sickness or his sexuality, but rather focus on the hypocritical position of the Catholic Church that supported this desperate act that goes against the principles of Christianity. On August 27, 2019, the *Associated Press* article on Fuller’s final days included a photograph and account of the blessing he allegedly received from a Jesuit priest at St. Therese Parish in the Seattle Archdiocese five days before he ended his life.

The news of a euthanasia endorsement by the Catholic Church and the infamous Jesuits triggered immediate outrage among American Catholics, and the Archbishop’s office released a statement a few hours later that stated: “*The Associated Press story about Mr. Fuller is of great concern to the Archbishops because it may cause confusion among Catholics and others who share our reverence for human life.*”

After Fuller attended a final Mass at his parish, the well-known Jesuit, **Fr. Quentin Dupont**, SJ, led a group of

children dressed in white, who had just received their First Holy Communion, to gather around the sick man for a final prayer. The priest, the children, and members of the parish extended their hands in blessing over him. This unusual act was made after Fuller publicly announced more than once his upcoming suicide. Fortunately, the event was recorded and photographed by an Associated Press journalist and can't be denied by the Archbishop, or the Archdiocese that has issued a follow-up statement on the 28th of August full of excuses, typical of the Catholic Church in the Pope Francis era.

“The Associated Press news story naturally leads the reader to assume certain things about the priest and his intentions. However, we are learning a very different reality was at work. We looked into this and can confirm that the priest who did the blessing did not know about Mr. Fuller’s intentions.”

Social media posts made by Robert Fuller in the months before his suicide suggest that he scheduled his funeral and his death with his parish days before it happened and that a priest had “given his blessings” to the suicide plan knowing it was a case of assisted suicide. In most countries, it is against the law and it may carry a jail sentence. In the United States, however, the law varies from state to state. Now while I am writing this book in 2019, thanks to some solid reporting by Christine Rouselle of CNA, we know that Fuller was a longtime member of the **Hemlock Society**, which supports euthanasia and he even admitted to helping a friend commit suicide years ago.

In a March 16th Facebook post, Fuller claimed that he had completed the legal steps required to receive a prescription of life-ending drugs and that he had the approval of a Jesuit priest to end his life: *“I have absolutely no reservations about what I am doing,”* he wrote. *“And my pastor/sponsor has given me his blessings. And he’s a Jesuit!!!”* Fuller did not name the priest referenced in the post, and the pastor of St. Therese parish, Fr. Maurice Mamba, is not a Jesuit, but several Jesuits assisted with Sunday’s Mass at the parish and an examination of past parish bulletins show that only one Jesuit, Fr. Quentin Dupont regularly celebrated the Sunday Mass that Fuller normally attended. This priest celebrated Mass in that specific Church eight times between December 2018 and May 5, 2019, and knew very well the late Mr. Fuller. So the fact that the Archdiocese of Seattle said that Dupont was not aware of Fuller’s intentions is a blatant lie that stains the diocese and the Catholic Church even further. The Archdiocese states that the blessings were given after Mass by a priest whose interest was only to bring comfort to someone he learned was dying. The priest said the Archdiocese, *“was not aware of any news photographer, although he was aware people were taking pictures.”*

However, in other posts on Fuller’s Facebook page, we can see he met with parish staff as he planned in detail the final days of his life, including a party held in the hours before his suicide on May 10, and his funeral. On May 3, Fuller wrote that he had one week left to live. He thanked his *“faith family”* at St. Therese, and invited people to join him at Mass the next day and at his *“end of life celebration party”* on May 10. In addition to the posts regarding his funeral and his pastor’s *“blessing,”* other social media posts by Fuller suggest that some parish leaders also knew about his plans to end his life, and affirmed his decision. On March 3, Fuller posted that he had arranged for one of the musicians at the parish to perform during his end of life *“party”* to mark his suicide. Three weeks later, he posted that a parish choir would perform as well.

“Today I asked our choir director if he and other musicians and singers can come to perform during the first 1 1/2 hours and he emphatically replied YES. OF COURSE!” wrote Fuller on March 24, 2019. An article on the Seattle Housing Authority’s website confirms that the Shades of Praise choir from St. Therese performed at the party. Parish choir director Kent Stevenson also told the Associated Press that Fuller’s suicide *“was completely in keeping with who Bob was”* and that Fuller made the choice to die with *“tenacity and clarity.”*

Fuller’s Facebook posts appear to be at odds with the statement released by the Archdiocese of Seattle on Tuesday. The statement that says that parish leaders had been unaware of Fuller’s intentions at the time he received a blessing during Mass on May 5 is also a lie. The August 28 statement, released after the initial publication of this story, acknowledged that some at the parish did know Fuller’s plans. *“While it is clear that some of Mr. Fuller’s friends at the parish knew of his intentions, the pastor at St. Therese initially did not,”* the Archdiocese stated. According to the Archdiocese, when Fuller eventually approached the pastor to ask to plan his funeral, *“The pastor discussed the gift of life and tried to convince him to change his mind. He made it clear that neither he nor the parish could support his plan to take his life.”*

After it was clear Fuller would continue with his plans the Archbishop gave his permission for the funeral stating later that this event was created with certain conditions, but the August 28th statement Archdiocesan did not address Fuller’s March 16th statement that he had met with a Jesuit priest to discuss his intentions or questions related to the parish choir’s performance at his *“end of life”* party. Neither Father Dupont nor the West Province of the Society of Jesus responded to requests for comment, but in Italy, in 2006 the same Catholic Church refused to celebrate the

funerals of **Piergiorgio Welby**, an activist whose three-month-long battle to establish his right to die led to a debate about euthanasia in his country.

As I have written not so long ago on Facebook: *The sad truth is that the JESUITS ARE NORMALIZING EUTHANASIA SO THEY CAN EVENTUALLY CANNIBALIZE YOU, Soy lent Green.* The Catholic Church and the Jesuits are the biggest hypocrites on the planet full of double standards and lies and the dark side of the Illuminati has even created a Church of Euthanasia that is notorious for its conflicts with Pro-life Christian activists. Slogans employed by the Euthanasia group include “*Save the Planet, Kill Yourself*”, “*Eat a Queer Fetus for Jesus*,” and “*Six Billion Humans Can’t Be Wrong*”, the latest becoming a music track by crossdresser Chris Korda who is the leader of the Church Of Euthanasia, described by him as an educational foundation devoted to **restoring the balance between humans and the remaining species on Earth through voluntary population reduction.**

The interesting thing is that this record was published in 1999 by International DeeJay Gigolo Records, a record label of my former Dj colleague **Helmut Josef Geier** (born on 6 September 1962), a German citizen known professionally as DJ Hell who is secretly financed by none other than **George Soros**, who used him to promote the infamous heretics of **FEMEN** he once sponsored. Since 2009, DJ Hell has supported the feminist Ukrainian activist group FEMEN with various DJ and television appearances. The infamous organization that describes itself as “*fighting patriarchy in its three manifestations – sexual exploitation of women, dictatorship and religion*,” is an immoral and very dangerous group of Satanists working against Christianity. No wonder one of their main patrons is called DJ Hell.

We all remember how on July 26, 2012, a topless Femen activist, **Yana Zhdanova**, attacked the Patriarch of Moscow while he was visiting Ukraine. Zhdanova had the words “*Kill Kirill*” painted on her back and screamed “*Get Out!*” to the Orthodox Christian leader. She was arrested for fifteen days for her actions but I will have left her sorry ass behind bars for a much longer period, but as Christians, we need to forgive, but we must remember the time is near for a final confrontation with these demons born out of the illusion of materialism.

In the meantime, the Jesuits have partnered with Microsoft recently to offer an international prize on ethics and artificial intelligence, after a private meeting between Pope Francis and Microsoft President Brad Smith. The prize was for the best doctoral dissertation of 2019 on the subject of “*Artificial Intelligence in the service of human life.*” In March 2019, BBC entitled an article published on their website dedicated to the Vatican workshop, *Roboethics: Humans, Machines and Health* hosted by The Pontifical Academy for Life: “*How Pope Francis could shape the future of robotics*,” stating that: “*It might not be the first place you imagine when you think about robots. But in the Renaissance splendor of the Vatican, thousands of miles from Silicon Valley, scientists, ethicists, and theologians gather to discuss the future of robotics. The ideas go to the heart of what it means to be human and could define future generations on the planet.*”

After supporting Euthanasia and assisted suicide to eventually use the flesh to feed their flock, the Jesuits want to bring in robots and the A.I. to substitute the workforce and enslave humanity even further after brainwashing them with their new humanism. A dramatic and **transhumanist hypothesis** was made during the event cited above by Japanese Professor **Hiroshi Ishiguro**, who said to Pope Francis and the Vatican elite that we will no longer be recognized as flesh and blood humans, in 10,000 years. Professor Hiroshi Ishiguro, famous for creating extremely human-like robots at his lab in Osaka University, including one of himself, spoke at the Vatican’s conference on Roboethics about the need to evolve our bodies away from their current materials to something more enduring saying: “*Our ultimate aim of human evolution is immortality by replacing the flesh and bones with inorganic material*,” he said adding: “*The question is what happens if something happens on the planet, or something happens on the Sun, so we cannot live on the planet, we need to live in space. In this case, which is better? Organic materials or inorganic materials?*”

In this case, Professor Ishiguro is proposing a cyborg solution, but he is keen on creating robots that can do tasks humans can do, even intimate tasks like caring for elderly people or having a relationship. This is also a fundamental aspect of Prof Ishiguro’s work that fascinates the Vatican Jesuits who have influenced Japanese culture for centuries with their lies and manipulation schemes. Professor Hiroshi Ishiguro also made another shocking assertion: “*We have a serious problem, the Japanese population is going down to half the number of the current population within 50 years.*” Instead of relying on human immigrants or a baby boom to solve the decline, Prof Ishiguro points to the possibility of utilizing robots instead, saying: “*We don’t have enough annual immigration, Japan is an isolated country, it’s an island, our culture is quite different from other countries. It is not so easy for the foreigners to survive in Japan in some sense*,” Prof Ishiguro said. Adding “*That is the main reason why we are so crazy for creating robots.*” The main reason to substitute humans as soon as possible with robots in Japan is the ongoing drama of Fukushima, but that’s not something many want to discuss, especially in the Vatican.

For the rest of the world, the Holy See seems open to embrace transhumanism and the cyborg solution proposed by

Professor Ishiguro. Let's remember the term **cyborg** was coined in 1960, by **Kline and Manfred Clynes**, using it in an article in *Astronautics Magazine* about the advantages of self-regulating human-machine systems in outer space, but what most people ignore is the role of Kline's work in opening a new era in the evil world of psychiatry: **psychopharmacology**, that has lead mankind towards Satan even further ruining the lives of so many innocent citizens.

In recent decades, drug companies spent thousands and even tens of thousands of dollars per year in direct marketing efforts to corrupt the medical establishment into accepting their solutions. They provide everything from coffee mugs to all-expense-paid Caribbean cruises, where you would be convinced to join the evil crusade. My late father, Elio realized a long time ago that his profession's integrity had been compromised by the influence of Big Pharma back in the 70s, the reason he abandoned psychiatry. Satan's response today, "*I'm the head of the world's largest pharmaceutical companies. I make billions from suffering, pain, and disease—who did you think I'd be?*"

Madonna celebrates the rise of the Antichrist and Red Flag Laws

After fleeing Europe due to political and religious persecution, I have always kept in mind the idea of wanting to write about Madonna's shocking 2019 Satanic Eurovision performance in Israel. I believe this entire performance was a significant and an important message from the Antichrist himself, giving us an exact graphic illustration of what is right around the corner waiting for us in this libtard-infested world. Her performance ended with the ominous warning to humanity to, "Wake up" when she wants us to fall asleep enslaved by her brainwashing propaganda. Remember, this didn't happen in Hollywood, but in Israel, as the Israel Broadcasting Authority (IBA) is a member of the socialist-infested European Broadcasting Union, which is responsible for the event. Israel won the contest four times and has hosted the contest in Jerusalem twice in 1979 and 1999, but this time the scenario was rather different, as Madonna's performance in these crucial times for humanity was far more spooky than expected given the fact that Israel is the land where Bible prophecy originates, and the Antichrist is planned rule, and where last but not least, the Battle of Armageddon will be fought during the Second Coming of Jesus Christ.

Madonna impersonated the Antichrist singing "Like A Prayer" to a packed house of Jews and Palestinians, wearing a wannabe Marilyn Manson eye patch while mocking the crucifixion of Jesus Christ in what can be considered a 100% Satanic ritual for the presentation of the age of the Antichrist. Interestingly enough, Joshua Philipp, an award-winning investigative reporter and a senior editor at The Epoch Times wrote a few days ago: "Why is it that a kid wearing a MAGA hat smiling at a Native American drumming in his face can become a national scandal, but a mainstream performance can have a performer surrounded by demonic figures, dancing in flames, and show depictions of the Statue of Liberty in ruins—and nobody seems to bat an eye?"

Well, the only possible answer is that the majority of libtards are brainwashed by Satanism and Satanic values. They hate Donald J. Trump and love Madonna, who once said "I'm angry. Yes, I am outraged. Yes, I have thought an awful lot about blowing up the White House." We should take Madonna's message during Eurovision very seriously, as Satanists are preparing for their last move and their anti-patriot propaganda is increasing. They want to kill Donald J. Trump and take over the United States of America, the last country in the world that can defend Christianity from the Satanic/AI take over they have been planning for many years. Of course, Trump is not a Saint, but he is better than his opponents by far, and if they ever manage to impeach him, or win the next elections through trickery, chaos will erupt in the U.S and soon after in the rest of the Western world still depending on America.

However, a big problem with Trump these days is that he is urging Congress to back efforts to encourage states to adopt red flag laws, which give family members, and in some cases, police officers, the power to obtain a swift court order from a judge to confiscate firearms from someone deemed a danger to themselves or others but this is a very tricky subject that could lead to a serious conflict with the Second Amendment. Unfortunately, in contrast to other activities such as commerce, gun rights are now witnessing unprecedented attacks at the state level even from politically-connected corporate entities. Second Amendment advocates are aiming for a potential expansion of state red flag laws, one of the gun reform measures President Trump has, for some reason, endorsed in the wake of the deadly mass shootings that unfortunately happen from time to time in the U.S.

But imagine, if we didn't have guns what would happen? In 1929, the Soviet Union established gun control and from 1929 to 1953 about 20 million dissidents unable to defend themselves were rounded up and exterminated. Right now, Venezuela continues to crumble under the socialist dictatorship of Jesuit agent President Nicolas Maduro, after a seven-year gun control bill stripped citizens of their weapons in 2012. Communist China's weapons laws are among the world's toughest. Its blanket ban on private ownership of rifles, pistols, and even gun replicas is a core tenet of their oppressive Communist social policy. Taking guns away is the main objective of the Socialist driven New World Order. This international system would allow the United Nations troops, National Armed Forces enforcing U.N. Security Council resolutions, and state and local policemen to have guns, leaving American citizens defenseless and open to abuse, as I have personally witnessed in Europe in recent years. Privately-held firearms would be a thing of the past and strict regulations would crush many freedoms.

You can check the following item out at the Library of Congress, or at a large metropolitan reference library, and I can promise you that it won't be time wasted! Ask for a copy of VOLUME 9 of the 1982 EDITION [not the current, replacement edition] of the U.S. CODE. Turn to page 554, where you will find the beginning of PUBLIC LAW # 87-297 [1961]. This law was signed by President Kennedy in 1962 and has received 18 subsequent updates. Its provisions have been steadily implemented by every President since. It calls for the elimination of U.S. National forces and further declares that "No one may possess a firearm or lethal weapon except police or military personnel."

This is the reason why Satanist Madonna has released a new video in the middle of 2019 entitled "God Control" to spotlight the issue of gun violence stating "I can't take it anymore." Madonna, who is a Communist that has worked for years for the dark side of the Illuminati with her propaganda, knows very well that they want to reduce us like

Venezuela, or the other nightmare Communist countries I just mentioned above.

When Madonna warns her viewers about the video's graphics and violent content, she begins with a disclaimer: "The story you're about to see is very disturbing. But it's happening everywhere and it has to stop." Well, the problem is that Madonna and her Democrat friends have decided to ignore that such crimes are not related to gun control but to the crime itself. This is a fact that is evident almost everywhere in the U.S. in a way that appears to be unconnected with each area's gun laws, and the city of Chicago is a prime example of this. The windy city has some of the tightest gun-control laws in the country and Illinois as a whole is one of seven U.S. states to require a license to buy a gun, one of only five with mandatory waiting periods and was the last state to allow concealed carry.

Besides, Cook County has an assault weapons ban and, until it was ruled unconstitutional, Chicago banned all handguns within city limits. These laws haven't slowed down gun crime but have increased it. Aside from Madonna's usual perversions, we notice at the end of her disturbing video a citation from **Professor Angela Darvis**, a known American Communist, political activist, academic, and author that emerged as a prominent counterculture activist in the 1960s working with the Communist Party USA. The Communist Party USA, officially the Communist Party of the United States of America (CPUSA), is a Communist party established in the United States in 1919 after a split in the Socialist Party of America following the Russian Revolution, and the rise of the Soviet Union that established gun control before starting the persecution of millions of people. However, there seems to be a lot of the usual libtard hypocrisy in Madonna's citation of Angela Darvis, a person who used weapons in her revolutionary days. After demonstrating her credentials as an academic, an activist, and a scholar in 1970, Angela Darvis showed her revolutionary commitment to the leftist cause by becoming a terrorist.

For this purpose, she purchased several firearms, including a shotgun, that would be used two days later by a 17-year-old African-American high-school student named Jonathan Jackson, on August 7, 1970, to take over a courtroom in Marin County, California. He armed the black defendants and together they took on defenseless Judge Harold Haley, the prosecutor, and three female jurors, hostage to their left-wing criminal insanity. They fled the courtroom and ended up in a shoot out with police. The judge was shot in the head with a blast from the shotgun purchased by Madonna's hero, and it was demonstrated soon after that Davis had been communicating with one of the inmates. She was then charged with conspiracy to murder and kidnap, fled the jurisdiction but was captured two months later across the country in liberal New York City. Although her first attorney was John Abt, general counsel of the Communist Party USA, Ms. Davis was soon represented by the far more competent elite lawyer, Leo Branton, a civil rights and entertainment lawyer who pioneered techniques in jury selection in Davis defense that was later adopted by other attorneys.

Branton was a tool of the Illuminati elite who wanted Davis out of trouble at all costs so she could continue her evil work for them. For this reason, Leo Branton hired a bunch of psychologists to help the defense determine who in the jury pool would favor their arguments, and he also hired experts to discredit the reliability of eyewitness accounts, giving, in the end, a powerful closing statement fit for a Hollywood movie. Of course, Angela Darvis was acquitted by an all-white jury with a profound sense of guilt, something the left has been using ever since. So, Madonna is promoting dangerous figures of the past, and Communist ideas that should have no place in a country like the United States of America, but the Catholic Church of today supports Marxist Angela Davis who promotes abortion, same-sex "marriage" and social unrest.

Two years ago, at Gonzaga University, a private Roman Catholic university in Spokane, Washington announced how "proud" the university was to host Davis for a lecture on October 25, 2017, in Hemmingson Center Ballroom. If you ask me, Angela Davis and Madonna should be arrested for treason like most Democrats these days, because they are actively working to destroy the very foundation of the United States. In my opinion, guns are a vital part of the American way of life. People who lived and died by the gun developed America as we know it, so we should always support the 2nd Amendment "the right of the people to keep and bear Arms, shall not be infringed" and let's always remember that.

Thank God liberal pop celebrity Madonna said in September 2019 that she has now moved out of the United States for good. In an interview, the singer said she relocated her entire family from her New York base to their new home in Portugal to escape Donald J. Trump, giving us another reason to appreciate the U.S. president.



FIG. 39 – Satanic skank face Madonna in Israel during the 2019 Eurovision.

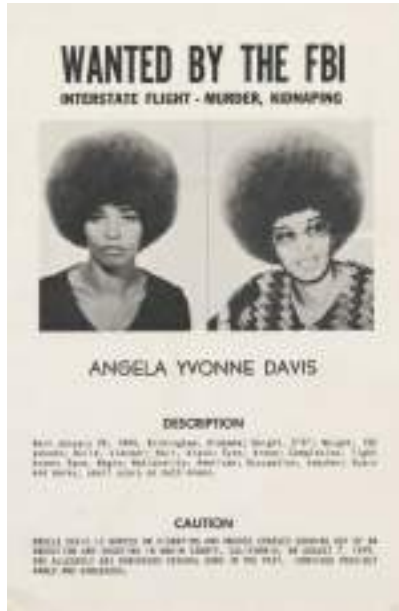


FIG. 40 – Dr. Angela Yvonne Davis b. 1944 a libtard hero and a professor emerita at the University of California, Santa Cruz, was added on Aug. 18, 1970, to the FBI's list of Ten Most Wanted Fugitives in the United States.

Chapter Five

Demoncrats or Demonrats?

The Darkest Days of 2019

It was shocking to see in 2019, Notre Dame – “*Our Lady*” - on fire while Michelle Obama sipped fine champagne as she watched the Notre Dame cathedral fires from a Paris dinner cruise. Let’s remember that for the Illuminati, it is also a festive time of the year that marks the two-week Beltane "Fire" Festival. Michelle/Michael was simply celebrating with her elite friends an ancient Iron Age Celtic ritual and the largest of its kind celebrated every year by occultists and witches worldwide. It ends between April 30th and May 1st, the day the Illuminati Order was also originally founded by Adam Weishaupt in 1776. Special bonfires are kindled for this event and their flames, smoke, and ashes are deemed to have protective powers. Could Macron be using such protective powers to help his presidency in crisis? The dreadful sight of Notre Dame Cathedral on fire on Monday, April 15th, 2019 is also manifesting another Nostradamus prophecy.

Even his name is in some way connected to the name of the cathedral, Nostradamus is the Latinized version of Michel de Notre Dame, and a quatrain written 500 years ago by the legendary French figure predicted this event in the most accurate way. The following is the original quatrain made by Nostradamus both in French and English, with astrology clues which point directly to Monday, April 15, 2019. What is also astonishing is the use of the word “*emotions*,” by Nostradamus, which is the exact word used on Twitter by French President Emmanuel Macron to describe France’s response. “*Notre-Dame is engulfed with flames. The Emotion of a whole nation. Thoughts are with Catholics and all the French. Like all citizens, I am sad to see this part of us burn.*”

As you can see below, President Macron’s first name – **Emmanuel** – which also refers to God – appears in the second line of the quatrain. The following version of the quatrain in question comes from one of the most accurate recent books on the Prophecies of Nostradamus known as the *Millennium edition*.

*Chef d’Aries, Jupiter et Saturne,
Dieu eternel quelles mutations?
Puis par long siecle son maling temps retourne,
Gaule et Italie, quelles emotions?
The head of Aries, Jupiter, and Saturn,
God eternal, what changes can be expected?
Following a long century, evil will return
France and Italy, what emotions will you undergo?*

Nostradamus seems once again right on target with his prediction. When Notre Dame burns, the Catholic Church, the Vatican, and Italy are also affected by this incredible event. Let’s remember, the fire collapsed the Cathedral just weeks after Cardinal Pell, Australia’s most senior Catholic was found guilty of sex abuse charges, and the Catholic Church is increasingly compromised in the age of Pope Francis with new scandals unfolding day after day. Interestingly enough, only three days ago, a Muslim fundamentalist called Ines Madani, 22, was jailed for encouraging would-be jihadists to go to Syria and participate in attacks against France and, in particular, Notre Dame. Last month, a dozen Catholic churches were desecrated across France in one week in an egregious case of anti-Christian vandalism that is a reminder of the Satanic nature of these attacks.

French Roman-Catholic newspaper *La Croix International* reported how numerous attacks on churches took place across France in the past couple of months. Senseless acts included the desecration of altars, the defacing of Christ on the cross, and in an extreme case, human excrement spread across the walls of a holy place of worship. Even Paris’s historic Saint-Sulpice church, which was used in the filming of Dan Brown’s, **Da Vinci Code** briefly caught fire. The churches dedicated to the Our Lady (Notre Dame), another name for the Virgin Mary, seems particularly affected in France these days, where a growing Muslim population used by the elite as mercenaries in their evil plan is becoming increasingly intolerant. *Notre-Dame des Enfants* (Our Lady of the Children) in Nimes was desecrated in early February, and according to local news reports, the vandals had drawn a cross on the wall with human excrement and damaged other religious items in the church. A few days later, on February 9, a similar attack occurred at the Church of Notre-Dame de Dijon, Côte-d’Or, about 175 miles south-east of Paris. The “*long century*” mentioned in the quatrain by Nostradamus is also really interesting because this is, of course, the Millennium and we are now in the year 2019.

Celebrity astrologer, **Jessica Adams** gave the following explanation of the quatrain above on her blog:

What we have here is Chiron indeed at “the head of Aries” at just three degrees of the zodiac sign. The sun, burning

orange at sunset in Paris as Notre Dame fell, is also in Aries, in this astrological chart set for Monday 15th April 2019 at 5:50 pm, Paris, France. The shock of the moment is shown by Uranus at 2 Taurus, making an almost exact semi-sextile to Chiron. This is a line-up that could only happen once every 80 years. The Moon is at 3 Virgo, exactly quincunx Chiron.

So what is Chiron? Well, what Chiron means in astrology reveals the nature of this darkness better than almost any other sign in the zodiac.

Chiron is one of the four asteroids in the birth chart, along with Ceres, Juno, and Pallas Athena. These asteroids encompass a nuanced and lesser-known section of natal charts, unveiling shades of our personality that many astrology enthusiasts would overlook, but they encompass more feminine, emotional, and nurturing aspects of humanity, the same reflected by the Blessed Mother Mary.

As the iconic cathedral of Notre Dame burned in Paris, a fire also engulfed the Al-Aqsa mosque in Jerusalem as another ominous sign of the times. The fire broke out in the guard's room outside the roof of the Marwani prayer room, Antar al-Hazmawi, a guard of the al-Aqsa mosque confirmed to The New Arab. The fire brigade of the Islamic Waqf Department in Jerusalem managed to control the blaze, while the area is currently closed to examine the cause of the fire, which is currently unclear. In the meantime in Paris, shortly after midnight yesterday, firefighters stated the main structure of Notre-Dame de Paris, the city's cathedral, had been preserved from collapse.

"We now believe that the two towers of Notre-Dame have been saved," Jean-Claude Gallet, Paris' fire chief, said on April 16th, 2019, adding: *"We now consider that the main structure of Notre-Dame has been saved and preserved."* Archbishop Michel Aupetit of Paris then Tweeted: *"As I speak, it seems that the towers of the facade of Notre-Dame are saved. The whole diocese prayed, and I joined the young people who were praying at Fontaine Saint-Michel. Let us remain united more than ever, in Hope."*

I have listed below, other significant April dates on which we should reflect in connection with the beginning of the Beltane "Fire" Festival, (not all in chronological order) as my old family friend **William S. Burroughs** once said: *"In the magical universe there are no accidents and there are no coincidences. Nothing happens, unless someone wills it to happen."*

List of significant April dates:

April 4-5, 2016

Massive wildfires erupt in Oklahoma and quickly grab the attention of the front page of USA Today newspaper.

April 14th, 1865

John Wilkes Booth assassinated President Abraham Lincoln.

April 15th, 2013 The Boston marathon bombing where 3 were killed and hundreds were injured, including 1 child.

April 16th, 2007 The Virginia Tech shooting left 32 students dead.

April 18th, 2013 There was an explosion at the Texas Waco Fertilizer Plant killing at least 5-15 and injuring hundreds. The plant was also 20 miles North of Waco, Texas.

April 18th, 1942

The first air raid on mainland Japan during the Second World War, led by General James Doolittle

April 19th, 1993

Government troops, tanks, and other military equipment stormed the compound of David Koresh and his followers at Waco, Texas. The compound was set on fire and reports state that at least 25 children died as a result.

April 19th, 1775 The battle of Lexington & Concord made the Revolutionary War inevitable; it was one of the bloodiest battles.

April 19th, 1995 The Oklahoma City Bombing resulted in the death of 19 Children.

April 19th, 1861 Battles broke out in Baltimore (Baal) and Maryland (Ma), which produced the first deaths by hostile actions in the American Civil War.

April 20th, 1914 The Ludlow Massacre was an attack on a tent colony of roughly 1,200 striking coal miners and their families by the Colorado National Guard and Colorado Fuel and Iron Company. Miners, their spouses, and multiple children were killed by gunfire or after being burned to death. The primary owner of the mine was John D. Rockefeller, Jr.

April 20th, 2010 A major explosion resulted in a raging fire on the Deepwater

Horizon offshore drilling rig operating in the Gulf of Mexico, near the coast of Louisiana on "May Day Eve" BP announced that it did not know the cause of the explosion and as a result, 11 people died.

April 20th, 1999 The Columbine massacre at Columbine High School, Colorado, where 12 students and 1 teacher were killed. Those numbers bring the total to 13 dead with 21 injured.

April 21, 2016,

Music legend Prince dies at 57 years of age.

April 21, 2016, An explosion rocks a petrochemical plant in Mexico killing 13 people, similar to the April 18, 2013,

explosion at a fertilizer plant in Texas

April 27th, 2015, Riots break out again in Baltimore (Baal), Maryland (Ma), over the police brutality and death of a young black man. These riots produced major fires and chaos in the city. Fires and chaos are both associated with the 'Trickster' and the lord of Chaos, Saturn.

April 28th, 1945, Former Fascist Dictator of Italy, Benito Mussolini, is executed.

April 30th, 1789, General George Washington became the first official President of the United States.

April 30th, 1945,

Adolf Hitler supposedly killed himself on April 30th at exactly 3:30 pm. He was born on April 20th.

April 30th, 1966,

The Church of Satan was established.

May 1st, 1776, The Bavarian Illuminati was spawned. Their goal was to infiltrate Freemasonry and all positions of government and power.

May 1st, 1915, The passenger ship called the Lusitania set sail from New York to Liverpool. The Americans had officially declared neutrality in the First World War and the Germans had taken out ads in New York newspapers warning Americans to stay off of a ship that would be traveling into a war zone because it would be subjected to fire from German U-boats. The Lusitania was found to be more than a passenger ship, however, with the discovery of armaments that were shipped to Britain. This broke U.S. neutrality, and the deaths of several civilians, including one hundred children, brought about enough anger for the U.S. to enter into World War One.

May 1st, 2003,

George W. Bush gives the 'Mission Accomplished' speech onboard the US Abraham Lincoln.

May 1st, 2011,

The announcement the United States had conducted an operation that killed Osama Bin Laden, although it was reported on several occasions that he had died years prior.

May 1st, 2012,

The 'One World Trade Center', or 'Freedom Tower', which replaced the Twin Towers (Masonic Pillars), was revealed in New York. Its architectural height is 1,776 feet, construction was started on April 26th, 2006, and it is the third tallest building in the world.

Aside from Beltane we also have the Christian Holy Week that is a very important time for both the Christian and Catholic communities but also for the Satanists of the elite and their secret Satanic practices. It is a time where believers in Christ come together in unity to remember Jesus' last days and honor Him. It ends with a time of rejoicing on Easter Sunday when we unite to rejoice for our salvation in Christ. However, it is also a time where true Satanists (not the ones that just play around with the idea), are very active, celebrating cruel acts of death, destruction, and sacrifice to serve Satan. The days observed by Christians to remember Christ's sacrifice are the same days used by the dark side of the elite to perform Black Masses with human sacrifices. Remember, a real Black Mass takes the Catholic Mass, in particular, and inverts it, intentionally mocking the Catholic celebration. As we know, one of the most fascinating days in the Catholic liturgical calendar is Good Friday. This day honors the passion and death of Jesus, and the Church abstains from offering a Mass and instead instructs its believers to host a "Celebration of the Lord's Passion," which includes a special reading from the Gospel, the veneration of the cross, and the distribution of Holy Communion from the Reserved Sacrament. The participants to a Black Mass on Good Friday are focused on human sacrifice, and also use a consecrated Eucharistic host to desecrate in many obscene ways. This is one of the reasons why tabernacles in Catholic churches have locks and why some parishes have an usher stand next to a communion line. Both policies aim to protect the Eucharist from being stolen and used in a Black Mass.

In recent years, numerous priests from around the world have reported that consecrated hosts are increasingly stolen from churches for use in Satanic rituals. Maundy Thursday, Good Friday, and Easter Sunday are important Satanic ritual days.

Easter Black Mass by the Satanic elite often includes sexual perversions such as orgies and sodomy, as well as the dedication of children to these demonic deities to groom them for sexual purposes. Elaborate community rituals were commonplace in ancient times and in the Bible, the goddess Ashtoreth or Asherah are frequently mentioned. Ashtoreth was a fertility goddess and the consort of Molech, the god of child sacrifice. In my previous book, *Confessions of an Illuminati vol.6.66*, I published the incantation used during this kind of ritual that originated in Paris with the Abbé Étienne Guibourg, (c. 1610 – January 1686) who was a French Roman Catholic abbé and occultist who was involved in the *affaire des poisons*, during the reign of Louis XIV:

“Astaroth, Asmodeus, princes of friendship and love, I invoke you to accept the sacrifice, this child that I offer you, for the things I ask of you. They are that the friendship and love of the King and the Dauphin may be assured to me, that I may be honored by all the princes and princesses of the Court, that the King deny me nothing I ask whether it be for my relatives or any of my household.”

It is the most important Satanic ritual of the year relating to the fire god, Baal, or Molech/Nimrod (the Sun God), also known as the Roman god, Saturn (Satan/Devil). It is a major human sacrifice day for the scumbags of the New World Order demanding fire sacrifice with an emphasis on children. Doing this ritual during the full moon is when the evildoers feel their magic is strongest. Jesus sacrificed his life for us yet these idiots sacrifice children. Beware the Illuminati elite will not like that you are reading this.



FIG. 41 – Statue of the pagan god Moloch placed in the fall of 2019 in front of the Colosseum, holy site for Christian martyrs where it will remain until the end of March 2020.

The Secret History of Pedo Popes

During my conferences and talks around the U.S., I am often asked what is the reason for all this evil? Well, Pope Ratzinger came out of retirement recently to declare that the young rebels of 1968 were the reason for pedophilia in the Catholic Church. I find this statement to be false, so have I have written a brief history of the origins of pedophilia in the Roman Catholic Church to clear up the matter once and for all.

The first pedophile Pope where we find a historical trace was **Saint Damasus**, who lived in the fourth century. The Catholic Church fears that this truth could be revealed to this day because he presided over the Council of Rome of 382 that determined the canon or official list of Sacred Scripture. Until the sixteenth century, there have been at least another 16 pedophile Popes known to historians, the last being a certain **Pope Julius III (1487-1555)**.

In the mid-16th century with the Inquisition, the Catholic Church began to cover-up all the crimes of a "sexual" nature committed by clerics. A practice that continues with success even today, following the same effective rules of secrecy, or if necessary, mystification and manipulation of reality through public declarations once the secrecy has been somehow violated.

The triumph of **Constantine the Great (AD 306–337)** and the subsequent state patronage of Christianity, sanctioned by the **First Council of Nicaea (AD 325)**, the first ecumenical council in history, built to attain consensus in the expanding new faith through an assembly representing all of Christendom, established to some extent the malignant roots of the pedophile elite of the Roman Catholic Church as we know it. It opened up vast new opportunities for the sexual predators of the ancient Illuminati elite's bloodlines, and in the mind of Constantine, the priesthood was beyond reproach even with his grandiose power. During the reign of the Roman Emperor, Christianity began to transition to the dominant religion of the Roman Empire. Historians remain uncertain about Constantine's reasons for favoring Christianity, but some say he even remained loyal to Paganism. Constantine said that it was not permissible for him, as a man, and one who was subject to the judgment of priests to examine cases touching gods, who cannot be judged save by God alone. Emperor Constantine considered the clergy untouchable, almost considering them as gods because of their spiritual work, and this is how the Vatican still considers itself to this day. Petitions containing accusations against priests that were regularly given to Constantine were put into the fire without the emperor even looking at them.

Ecclesiastics, especially in Rome, were raised beyond mortal law, with the result that clerical so-called celibacy brought great immorality in its trail. Not just the fleecing of pious matrons, but teenage mistresses, incest, prostitution, and perversion ever after would be the mark of the Church triumphantly spreading across the empire. The young, the old, male, and female, the naive, and the headstrong, all were at risk. Sexual corruption became a systemic and endemic feature of the Holy Mother Church. Then, as now, wrongdoers were seldom punished – scandal was bad for morale. The so-called Apostolic Constitution of the early 4th century – rules and regulations for the clergy – required unmarried ministers to remain celibate but allowed priests already married to keep their wives. No doubt, the double standard set up tension within the ranks. Then in 366, Pope Damasus set an example by abandoning his wife, the boss of bosses knew what he was doing and set a new standard of hypocrisy:

"A celibate priest owed total allegiance, not to wife and children but to the institution. He was the creature of the institution. The Roman system was absolutist and hierarchical. For such a system to work, it needed operatives completely at the beck and call of superiors ... The papal system would collapse without the unqualified allegiance of the clergy; celibacy alone could guarantee that sort of allegiance." -De Rosa, Vicars of Christ, p.420

The philandering Saint Damasus, known at the time as the "Matronarum Auriscalpius" ("ladies' ear-tickler"), also ran Rome's city brothels during his time as Pope Damasus I, that was heavily patronized by the clergy and visiting pilgrims. The Vatican pressure to "unwed" and get rid of the heterosexual clergy went on for generations to facilitate the take over of the Church by the pedophile lobby. Twenty years after Damasus, Pope Siricius forbade priests who remained married from sleeping in the same bed as their wives. Following the Second Council of Tours, (567) a priest who broke this rule could be excommunicated for a year and his wife would receive a hundred lashes. And yet it remained commonplace for Catholic priests to have multiple wives and mistresses. Pope Gregory II in a decretal in 726 ruled that "When a man has a sick wife who cannot discharge the marital function, he may take a second one, provided he looks after the first one." (De Rosa,op.cit. p.349)

Married clergy was found in the Catholic Church until the Second Lateran Council of 1139, when Pope Innocent II, annulling the decisions and ordinations of "anti-Pope" Anacletus II, voided all marriages of priests. The

"reformer" Innocent was the very same Pope who confirmed the condemnation of French philosopher and scholar Peter Abelard (castrated and confined to a monastery). The scandals surrounding the Vatican are very heavy at the moment, but the Church has always waged a losing battle with its vice-ridden staff in Rome since ancient times. The problem was that transgressions from official policy often began right at the top with the people in charge of the church.

Fellow priests put one of the first popes, **Sixtus III, (432-40)** on trial for seducing a nun. He was acquitted after quoting from Christ in his defense: "*Let you who is without sin cast the first stone.*"

In the centuries that followed, political skullduggery and a corrupt election process thrust one improbable candidate after another into position, as God-fearing believers looked on in impotent horror, while pedophiles increased their influence on the Catholic Church. Many Vicars of Christ have been denounced as the "*Worst Pope Ever*" just as Pope Francis is today. **Sergius III (904-11)**, known by his cardinals as "*the slave of every vice,*" came to power after murdering his predecessor. He had a son with his teenage mistress — the prostitute Marozia, 30 years his junior — and their illegitimate son grew up to become the next pope. With top Vatican jobs auctioned off like baubles, the papacy entered its "*dark century.*"

The extremely young 17-year-old **Pope John XII (955-64)** was accused of sleeping with his two sisters and invented a catalog of disgusting new sins. Described by a church historian as "*the very dregs,*" he was killed at age 27 when the husband of one of his mistresses burst into his bedroom, discovered him in the blatant act, and battered his skull in with a hammer. During his time as Pope, he wrote to Henry, the new Archbishop of Trier, granting him the pallium and encouraging him to lead a good life. In 958, he even granted privileges to Subiaco Abbey, on condition that: "*Every day priests and monks should recite, for the good of our soul and the souls of our successors, a hundred Kyrie-Eleisons and a hundred Christe-eleisons, and that thrice each week the priests should offer the Holy Mass to Almighty God for the absolution of our soul and those of our successors.*"

Another great pervert of the Catholic Church was Benedict IX, (1032-48) who continually shocked even his most hardened cardinals for his debauchery with young boys in the Lateran Palace. Repenting of his sins, he abdicated to a faraway monastery, only to change his mind and seize office again. He was "*a wretch who feasted on immorality,*" wrote Saint Peter Damian, "**a demon from hell in the disguise of a priest.**"

Then we have Boniface VIII. After massacring the entire population in the Italian town of Palestrina, **Boniface VIII (1294-1303)** indulged in threesomes with a married woman and her daughter and became renowned through Rome as a shameless pedophile. He famously declared that having sex with young boys was no more a sin than rubbing one hand against the other — which should make him the patron saint of the pedophile Catholic priests of today. Fortunately, poet Dante reserved a place for him in the eighth circle of Hell.

Later, all pretense at decorum was abandoned when the papacy moved to Avignon in southern France for 75 years. Bon vivant **Clement VI (1342-52)** was called "an ecclesiastical Dionysus" by the poet Petrarch for the number of mistresses and the severity of his gonorrhea. Check this out, upon his death, 50 priests offered Mass for the repose of his soul for nine consecutive days, but the French would agree that this was nowhere near enough to save him from hell.

Decamping back to Rome, the papacy hit its true low point in the Renaissance. (Church historian Eamon Duffy compares Rome to Nixon's Washington, "*a city of expense-account whores and political graft.*" **Sixtus IV (1471-84)**, who funded the Sistine Chapel, had six illegitimate sons — one with his sister. He collected a church tax on prostitutes and charged priests for keeping mistresses, but critics argued that this merely increased the prevalence of clerical homosexuality.

Another infamous figure was **Innocent VIII, (1484-92)** whose rule is remembered as the Golden Age of Bastards: He acknowledged eight illegitimate sons and was known to have many more, although he found time between love affairs to start up the Inquisition. On his death bed, he ordered a comely wet nurse to supply him with milk fresh from her breast.

The vicious Rodrigo Borgia then arrived, who took the name **Alexander VI (1492-1503)**, and presided over more orgies than actual masses, wrote Edward Gibbon. A career highlight was the 1501 "*Joust of the Whores,*" when 50 dancers were invited to slowly strip around the Pope's table. Alexander and his family gleefully threw

chestnuts on the floor, forcing the women to grovel around their feet like swine; they then offered prizes of fine clothes and jewelry for the man who could fornicate with the most women. Alexander's other hobbies included watching horses copulate, which would make him "*laugh fit to bust.*" After his death — quite possibly poisoned by his pathological son, Cesar Borgia — the Pope's body was expelled from the Basilica of Saint Peter as too evil to be buried on sacred soil.

Then we have **Julius II, (1503-13)** who is remembered for commissioning Michelangelo to paint the Sistene Chapel's ceiling. He was also the first pope to contract "*the French disease,*" syphilis, from Rome's male prostitutes. Can you imagine that on Good Friday of 1508, he was unable to allow his foot to be kissed by the faithful as it was completely covered with syphilitic sores?

Last on my list of perverted Popes, is **Julius III, (1550-55)** who fell in love with a young beggar boy he spotted brawling with a vendor's monkey in the streets. The pope went on to appoint this illiterate 17-year-old urchin as a cardinal, inspiring an epic poem of the day, entitled "*In Praise of Sodomy,*" probably written by a disgruntled archbishop in his honor. All this demonstrates that the Vatican has been not only the alleged home of the Holy Spirit for nearly 2000 years, but also a place of sin, decadence, and perversion like no other on this planet.

However, Pope Francis said in September 2019 in preparation for the possible return of Cardinal Pell, who might be called to give testimony on the latest Vatican financial scandals so he can finally be allowed back to Rome, that the Catholic Church remains steadfast even in times of scandal because it is sustained by the Holy Spirit. Really? But What kind of Holy Spirit will defend such a bunch of pedophiles and criminals who only deserve the pits of hell?

Let's analyze what the Jesuit Pope said:

"Let us think of the history of Christians, including the history of the Church, with so many sins, with so many scandals, with so many bad things in these two millennia. And why did it not collapse? Because God is there."

"We are sinners, and so often we even give scandal. But God is with us," he then added. *"But the Lord always saves. Strength is 'God with us.'"*

Now the question is for how long the Holy Spirit will support this evil? Bergoglio is not a Christian, he is a Jesuit and Jesuits lie almost all the time to prevent scandals for their beloved Church that seems to have reached the end of its journey after the deal with Satan at the beginning of the Counter-Reformation when the Jesuits took over the battle to save the Church. However, Pope Francis pointed out that in contrast to the Church, human projects always fail, like the many political projects of history, including the empires and dictatorships. Francis said during one of his weekly general audiences in St. Peter's Square: *"They felt very powerful, they thought they dominated the world. And then they all collapsed,"* he stated. *"Even today, think of today's empires: they will collapse if God is not with them because the strength that men have in themselves is not lasting. Only the strength of God endures."*

Pope Francis continued his catechesis on this occasion focusing on the Acts of the Apostles with a reflection on the importance of the Holy Spirit. In the fifth chapter of Acts, the Apostles are facing opposition from Jews, but they "respond with courage," showing they possess the "*obedience of faith,*" Francis said. They have this courage, he said, because from Pentecost they are no longer alone, but the Holy Spirit is working through them. *"They feel they cannot say, 'I' alone,"* he added. *"Strengthened by this covenant, the Apostles do not let themselves be intimidated by anyone. They had impressive courage!"* Pope Francis noted that at Jesus' arrest, the disciples ran away like cowards. *"But, from cowards, they have become so brave. Why? Because the Holy Spirit was with them. The same happens to us: if we have the Holy Spirit inside, we will have the courage to move forward, the courage to win many struggles, not for ourselves but for the Spirit that is with us,"* he said, pointing to the martyrs, who gave their lives and never hid their Christian identity.

The pope recalled the Coptic Orthodox Christians who were killed in Libya in 2015. *"But the last word they said was, 'Jesus, Jesus.' They were filled with the Holy Spirit,"* he said. In Acts, the Apostles are living like "*megaphones*" of the Holy Spirit, and this "*makes the Jewish 'religious system' tremble,*" feeling threatened and responding with violence and death threats, Francis explained comparing himself and the Catholic Church to the acts of Jesus and His Apostles.

However, the Pope said, one Pharisee in the Sanhedrin, Gamaliel, teaches us how to practice discernment. Gamaliel's words teach people to **“recognize the tree by its fruits. We ask the Holy Spirit to act in us so that, both personally and as a community, we can acquire the habitus of discernment,”** Francis concluded.

Unfortunately, the fruits of the Catholic Church are made of poison if we compare them to their actions. **Archbishop Dennis Schnurr of Cincinnati** has recently submitted a report to Rome following criticism of the archdiocese's handling of allegations of sexual abuse against a local priest named Fr Geoff Drew who was arrested on August 19, 2019, on a nine-count indictment for sexual abuse. The charges date back 30 years, to before Drew's time in ministry when he was a music minister at a local parish. The accusations concern abuse said to have taken place over two years when the reported victim was 10 and 11 years old. Drew pled not guilty during an August 21st arraignment hearing. If convicted, the priest could face life in prison, but, of course, the Vatican will not allow that, just as with Cardinal Pell.

The Catholic Church may be in the business of saving souls, but amid the spiraling clergy sex abuse crisis, David Hickton, former U.S. Attorney for the Western District of Pennsylvania is confident that federal anti-racketeering laws could be applied to prosecute the Catholic Church, comparing it to an organized crime organization in 2018, something I have been saying and writing for years. The statute of limitations enjoys a rather privileged status in the Vatican and it seems the main way out chosen for many cases by the Vatican mafia in recent years. Our journey into the abyss continues as Pope Francis comes out regularly with the harshest political attacks against populist and Euroskeptical parties that have emerged in many countries of the European Union in recent years as well as President Donald J. Trump. In a long interview with *La Stampa*, Pope Francis talked about the challenges for Europe, the reception of migrants, the environmental emergency, and the dangers linked to sovereignty, that shows the world once again his everlasting love for the left-wing mondialists, from a Pontiff who is a political representative more than a religious leader. Bergoglio speaks of a historical and cultural unity that must be saved, but he wants to raise the flag of Islam on the Vatican and implement the infamous and upcoming One World Religion.

At the same time, Pope Francis continues to come out with the harshest political attack to date against the populist and Euroskeptical parties that have emerged in many countries of the European Union in recent years, and he does the same with Donald J. Trump, who he considers his biggest enemy. In an interview published by *La Stampa*, the Jesuit Pope said: *Europe shall not break apart, it must be saved, it has human and Christian roots,*” adding that Ursula von der Leyen, the new German EU Commission President...*can revive the strength of the Founding Fathers.* These statements by the Pope are completely ridiculous as Bergoglio has been actively working to destroy the “Christian roots” of Europe by supporting massive Islamic immigration to destabilize the Old Continent to embrace a religion founded by a pedophile.

Last summer, I reported about Catholic Archbishop William E. Lori of Baltimore, who issued an official statement rebutting the now-famous tweet from President Donald Trump regarding the rat-infested city stating:

“It saddens me to see Baltimore severely denigrated by President Trump. Baltimore is near and dear to my heart.”

Later the attack by the Catholic hierarchy against Trump intensified as the Archbishop of Washington, D.C. defended Archbishop Lori, accusing Trump of being divisive. In the meantime, Pro-“LGBT” Archbishop Wilton Gregory, who became head of the Washington Archdiocese earlier this year, succeeding Cardinal Donald Wuerl after Wuerl was accused of sexual abuse cover-up, declared on the 1st of August 2019 in the *Catholic Standard*, the official archdiocesan newspaper: *“That recent public comments by our President and others and the responses they have generated, have deepened divisions and diminished our national life. In particular, I join my brother Archbishop William Lori in sadness and deep regret for the ways our Maryland neighbors in Baltimore have been denigrated in recent public attacks.”* He went on to say, *“Comments which dismiss, demean or demonize any of God's children are destructive of the common good and a denial of our national pledge of ‘liberty and justice for all.’”* According to *The Washington Post*, this was Archbishop Gregory's first public statement since his installment as Archbishop of D.C. on May 21, 2019.

Catholic Cardinals are gradually making their dislike towards the U.S. president public instead of taking care of their pedophile Church still ruled by the same homosexual mafia. At the moment, a New Jersey Catholic bishop who

is one of Theodore McCarrick's infamous creations is continuing to protect and promote the homosexual predator clergy, and sources have told my friends at Church Militant that he is lovers with one of the priests he is protecting. This is all part of what Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò called the corrupt homosexual mafia running the Church and nothing has changed. Creating a so-called "*new Church*" is a centuries-old project by Freemasons that has accelerated under revolution-minded clerics in the last 60 years, according to Viganò, who was bestowed in 2019 an award by the Milwaukee chapter of Catholics United for the Faith (CUF) for exposing cover-ups by the highest levels of the Catholic Church.

However, Viganò, who is in hiding, asked John-Henry Westen, the co-founder and editor of LifeSiteNews, to accept the award on his behalf in Milwaukee at a dinner organized by the CUF in October 2019. Soon afterward, the pro-life Catholic news site **LifeSiteNews** was banned from the Apple News platform for allegedly promoting "*intolerance.*" An ongoing *LifePetitions* asking *Apple News* to reinstate LifeSite's Apple News channel quickly gathered over 40,000 signatures in just two days! Apple's banning of *LifeSiteNews* from *Apple News*, as it happened one year ago to Infowars, is blatant censorship of freedom of speech and, of course, another dirty move by the Jesuits to punish those who expose them. Having said that, the explosion of this petition is a great example of the present frustration that a lot of people are feeling about **#BigTech censorship** and the stripping away of our rights. It is clear to everyone that the Vatican has intervened directly on Apple to get LifeSite's Apple News channel banned after their endorsement by Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò became unacceptable for Pope Francis, just as the Jesuit stooges Hillary Clinton and George Soros intervened to censor Alex Jones.

Remember, Apple CEO Tim Cook has a close relationship with Pope Francis, especially after he donated over a million dollars to Pope Francis in 2016, only a week after the Jesuit Pope sat down with former Google CEO Eric Schmidt. Cook and the Pope had a lot of topics to cover as Apple was asking for help in avoiding further taxes in Europe using the Institute for the Works of Religion, commonly known as the Vatican Bank. The Vatican helps the Silicon Valley Mafia avoid paying taxes in exchange for their censorship and the Jesuit-control of social media.

How the Rainforest was set on Fire to Facilitate the Globalist agenda

The Synod of Bishops on the Pan Amazon region, which took place in October 2019, in the Vatican, discussed the possibility of clergy from the area getting married. The Amazon region, located in the countries of Bolivia, Brazil, Colombia, Ecuador, Guyana, Peru, Suriname, and Venezuela, was chosen for its remoteness and for being under strict Jesuit control. This region is difficult to access and considered remote enough for this new Catholic experiment, but there is much more to it.

Before the event in late May 2019, Amazon rainforest **Chief Raoni Metuktire** arrived at the Vatican to strike a deal with Pope Francis, the first South American Pope. During the visit, Chief Raoni attacked Conservative Brazilian leader Jair Bolsonaro, saying he “*shouldn’t be president anymore,*” and the Vatican media also criticized Bolsonaro, who is considered to be one of the biggest enemies of the Jesuit Pope. The old Kayapo chief, wearing his traditional lip plate and yellow crown, visited Italy and the Vatican to raise awareness and support for the protection of the Brazilian reserve, but he was called in by the Jesuits to support their evil plan to set the Amazon on fire in a desperate attempt to sabotage President Bolsonaro, and raise awareness to their alleged global warming and climate change agenda false promoted by the NWO elite, and figures like wannabe environmentalist **Leonardo DiCaprio**.

The Holy See press office director explained back how the pope intended to use the meeting with Kayapo to stress environment safeguards, but later the Synod of Bishops on the Pan-Amazonian heightened tensions between the Catholic Church in Brazil and the populist government of President Jair Bolsonaro, who is close to President Trump. In November 2019, Brazil’s president accused Leonardo DiCaprio of bankrolling the deliberate incineration of the Amazon rainforest. “*Leonardo DiCaprio, dammit, you’re collaborating with the burning of the Amazon,*” Bolsonaro declared, accusing the actor of being part of an international “*campaign against Brazil.*” Leonardo DiCaprio is just a puppet of the left-wing globalists working for the Jesuits.

The national newspaper *O Estado de S. Paulo* reported in February 2019, that the Brazilian government believed the Pan Synod promoted a “*leftist agenda*” and they were right. According to the leftist paper, military ministers “*saw the church as a potential opponent*” and intended to “*neutralize*” eventual critiques of the government during the synod, but the whole Pachamama affair demonstrated that Bolsonaro’s emissaries must have been unsuccessful in stopping the Jesuit globalist agenda.

In the meantime, a record number of fires ravaged the vast rainforest in the summer of 2019 after the visit of the Amazon rainforest chief, and even CNN meteorologist Haley Brink stated at one point that the fires were “*definitely human-induced,*” and cannot be attributed to natural causes like lightning strikes. In the summer of 2019, the Amazon rainforest started to burn at a record rate, according to the **National Institute for Space Research (INPE)**, which has been tracking Brazil’s fires since 2013. In exchange for Chief Raoni Metuktire’s support for setting the Amazon on fire, the Pope granted his approval of spirit-worship in the Amazon, unleashing on the Church the infamous Pachamama affair. The Vatican also discussed during the controversial Synod the shortage of priests in the region.

However, **Walter Brandmüller**, a German cardinal, claimed even before the start of the Synod on the Amazon, that the proposals discussed in the preparatory document released by the Holy See were “*heretical*” because of their involvement with indigenous faiths and their veneration of nature. Brandmüller rightfully complained by saying: “***In the context of the call for harmony with nature, there is even talk about the dialogue with the spirits.***” But, of course, nothing was done.

The Synod of Bishops for the Pan-Amazon region that took place from the 6th to the 27th of October 2019, announced by Pope Francis on October 15, 2017, became the most controversial Synod of all time, and the fires that erupted in the Amazon region were eventually exposed as man-made fires. The “*lungs of the earth*” were set ablaze because of an evil plan devised by Pope Francis and Father Arturo Sosa, the Superior General of the Society of Jesus, to regain not only control of Brazil but the whole of South America that has always been considered a Jesuit territory for the Illuminati elite.

Again in the summer of 2019 in Venezuela, We see Venezuelan traditional Freemason **Juan Guaidò**, a good man, and a good Christian, who opposed the Jesuit agenda, put under investigation for treason, and every day his destiny looks more and more uncertain. The evil agenda of the Jesuits must be stopped to avoid an even bigger crisis on the U.S. Mexican border in the coming years. Remember, that the fires in the Amazon rainforest in the summer

of 2019 were set not only in an attempt to clear land for cattle ranching, but also to facilitate the Pope's agenda. Bolsonaro's son Eduardo, also a politician, claimed on Twitter in November 2019 that DiCaprio had donated \$300,000 (£230,000) to "the NGO that set fire to the Amazon" and accused the conservation group WWF of paying the NGO about £13,000 for photographs of the burning forest as reported by the British newspaper, *The Guardian*.

Returning to the Synod of the Pan Amazon region, Vatican spokesman Tornielli explained that "*The synod did not approve anything because it is a consultative body,*" specifying, that in the end, it is the Pope who makes the final decision. But we all know the Jesuits Pope's real agenda is to control and conquer the vast resources of the Amazon region for his Jesuits.

The plan devised by the Pope and his Jesuits that include the possibility of priests getting married in remote areas was already laid out in the Synod's preparatory document, entitled *Instrumentum laboris*, which mentions: *The difficulties that communities in remote areas face in receiving the sacraments, and of having priests who can celebrate Mass.* The director of the Vatican Dicastery for Communications also explained that: "*For many centuries in the Catholic Church there have been married priests. They are the priests of the Eastern Catholic Churches who have returned to full communion with Rome. But note, it's not that priests can marry but that persons already married are ordained, this is for the Easterners.*"

Adding: "*The same thing exists, and perhaps this will be a surprise for our listeners, in the Latin Rite Church, as an exception, from the time of Pius XII. Pope Pacelli received former Anglican priests who wanted to enter into communion with Rome as they were married and were ordained priests and can support their families.*" Moreover, Tornielli then said that "*Pope Benedict himself with the constitution **Anglicanorum coetibus** has established that this exception can continue in the case of the Anglicans. So there already are exceptions.*"

In 2009, Pope Benedict XVI approved the creation of personal ordinariates, jurisdictions created to receive the thousands of Anglicans who request to return to full communion with the Catholic Church. In that framework, married Anglican priests can be ordained as Catholic priests. Of course, in this latest development, you would now have to go and live in the middle of the jungle to have this privilege so not to upset the increasingly popular Jesuit **Fr. James Martin, SJ** and the entire Catholic LGBT rights community, as the gay Mafia within the Catholic hierarchy represents 80% of the Catholic priests of today. Even if the Archbishop of Philadelphia urged caution regarding the highly controversial message of Fr. James Martin SJ, regarding homosexuality and Catholicism, and other bishops have weighed in in recent months on Martin's controversial message and have continued to exchange views on this controversial matter. **Bishop Thomas Paprocki** of Springfield, Illinois, for example, was very critical when he wrote on September 19, 2019: "*Father Martin's public messages create confusion among the faithful and disrupt the unity of the Church by promoting a false sense that immoral sexual behavior is acceptable under God's law.*" However, this has not stopped Jesuit Fr. James Martin, an open advocate of the LGBTQ Catholics, in particular, to meet once again with Pope Francis on September 30, 2019. The two Jesuits seem pretty close and united in their defense of this issue, making some people suspect that even Bergoglio might be a homosexual.

A group representing LGBT rights met previously in a high-level meeting in the Vatican in April 2019, to ask for Pope Francis' open support for the decriminalization of homosexuality and even the possibility of gay marriage among priests. Approximately 50 international representatives traveled to Rome for this new pink revolution that is unfolding every day in the Catholic Church. I find that there is obvious discrimination towards heterosexual men who have been forbidden from becoming Catholic priests in the past. Many years ago, I was offered a position as a priest by a senior Vatican official, if I became celibate. He told me almost in tears, "*You will make a great Bishop if only you didn't like women.*" Of course, that happened before I began my exposure work against the hypocrisy of the Vatican, now fully controlled by the Jesuits and exponents of the secretive Vatican **LGBT** community which, unfortunately, includes **Pedosexuals**.

On the issue of the sexuality of Jesus, the traditional understanding of Christian churches is that Jesus did not marry and remained celibate until his death. That has not prevented speculation about alternative theories on his sexuality. The Gospels and the New Testament reveal little on the subject, but the non-canonical **Gospel of Philip** (dating from around the third century and censured by the Catholic Church) describes Jesus' relationship with Mary Magdalene using Coptic variants of the Greek *κοινωνός* (*koinōnos*), That uses cognates of *koinōnos* and Coptic equivalents to refer to the literal pairing of man and woman in marriage and sexual intercourse.

Mary Magdalene is mentioned as one of three women named Mary "*who always walked with the Lord,*" as His

companion (Philip 59.6–11). The work also says that the Lord loved her more than all the disciples, and used to kiss her often (63.34–36). But Jesus was not judgemental towards gays or eunuchs and the early church welcomed a gay man. However, it is heresy to say that Jesus Christ indulged in homosexuality as certain elements within the Vatican, and, of course, the Satanists like to spew to sabotage the true character of Jesus Christ and the existence of His Bloodline for their evil agenda. For this reason, Netflix has released in December 2019 a Brazilian “gay Jesus” Christmas film called, “The First Temptation of Christ” that sparked the biggest controversy ever on this subject with millions of people signing a Change.org petition asking Netflix to remove this hideous movie.

Of course, the controversy around religious features is nothing new. In 1979, numerous British town councils banned Monty Python’s, “The Life of Brian” from being exhibited in local theatres, and in 1988, the Martin Scorsese Biblical drama, “The Last Temptation of Christ” was released by Universal Pictures under a storm of protests, the Roman Catholic Church labeled the film “morally objectionable,” and a group of Southern California Protestant ministers urged a total boycott of the businesses owned by MCA if Universal Pictures released Scorsese’s film.

The only “sin” of Scorsese otherwise excellent film based on a novel by Nikos Kazantzakis, was to depict Jesus in human terms, struggling against his divine fate but not giving in to temptation, and the alleged violence in certain scenes. For this reason, the late gay film director, Franco Zeffirelli, who directed the 1977 film “Jesus Of Nazareth,” tried to have Scorsese’s movie banned from Italian cinemas, and initially withdrew his film, “The Young Toscanini” from the Venice Film Festival in protest. There were also protests in 2004 for Mel Gibson’s, “The Passion of the Christ” that was accused of anti-Semitism due to key phrases of unsubtitled Aramaic. But today, the situation is very different in the age of the Antichrist and Obama’s Netflix, as the LGBT community wants to openly promote a gay version of Jesus for Christmas on their favorite platform. However the truth will be proven on the heterosexual nature of Jesus once the secret Vatican Archives are opened, but in the meantime, Pope Francis is pushing for a so-called “*new humanism*” to destroy all family values.

The Pope’s “*new humanism*” could “*wipe out Christianity*” and these are not my words but the words of a Catholic Nun that should make us all reflect on the decline of the Catholic Church today and its demonic role in the end times.

When news of Pope Francis’ “*Global Pact*” for “*new humanism*” reached Youtube personality Mother Miriam (formerly Rosalind Moss), who is a Catholic nun on a mission, she openly accused the pope’s new plan of “*ruining our society, ruining our culture, and destroying the family.*” On September 12, 2019, the Vatican issued yet another controversial statement inviting religious, humanitarian, international leaders, and leading politicians, academics, scientists, and athletes, to sign what was defined as a “***Global Pact on Education.***” Soon after, Mother Miriam reflected on it saying to her viewers: *We did not awake this morning to glorious news, and it all has to do with ruining our society, ruining our culture, and destroying the family.*

Officially, the goal of the Jesuit-influenced “*Global Pact on Education*” is to hand “*on to younger generations a united and fraternal common home.*” Mother Miriam told the listeners of her show this is the “*common home of the devil. There is no common home we have but Heaven and Christianity on Earth this side of Heaven. We have no common home other than that.*” According to a Vatican site promoting the infamous pact, “*Pope Francis has invited everyone who cares about the education of the young generation to sign a Global Pact, to create a global change of mentality through education.*”

The global change wants to further enslave mankind under the directions of the infamous Jesuits. Mother Miriam even accused the Jesuit Pope of being in bed with the Communists: “***Beloved, that is what the Communists set out to do well over a hundred years ago,***” Adding with no fear of the possible consequences and with great courage that: “*The evil has entered into the Church, and it has been bought by the very pope himself and the hierarchy.*” The pope said about this new “Pact”: “*This [the Global Education Pact], will result in men and women who are open, responsible, prepared to listen, dialogue and reflect with others, and capable of weaving relationships with families, between generations, and with civil society, and thus to create a new humanism.*”

If you think about it, in 2019 a Catholic nun that openly calls the pope’s initiative to globalize education “*demonic*” means the Church of Rome is dealing with an increasingly anti-Christian hierarchy. Of course, the nun was careful to emphasize that she was calling the proposition, not the pope, “*demonic*”, but we all know that Francis and his Jesuit brothers are the roots of a lot of evil emanating today from the Holy See. Pope Francis should have resigned a long time ago, instead, he prefers to conduct his Church towards heresy, stating that to reach his proposed

objectives, everyone needs to *“have the courage to place the human person at the center”* and to *“train individuals who are ready to offer themselves in service of the community.”*

So instead of placing Christ and God at the center, we place man at the center, which has always been the ultimate goal of the Age of enlightenment and the dark side of the Illuminati.

How we became so ignorant...

On the 17th of December 2019, hundreds of college professors, referring to themselves as “American historians,” signed a letter begging the U.S. House of Representatives to impeach President Donald J.Trump, claiming that the president had “*violated his oath*” citing his “*brazen contempt*” for the government. This group also suggested that the president’s personal life was grounds for impeachment, even citing Alexander Hamilton, who they say has argued that the republic is “*vulnerable to the rise of an unscrupulous demagogue.*”

The academic world of today is run by left-wing globalists who want to keep us in the dark on behalf of their Jesuit overlords, ignorant to who is pulling the strings in the real world. These “*American historians,*” are a disgraceful example of the arrogance and presumption of the oppressing academic world of today that view us as ignorants with no rights. But how did they manage to keep us ignorant and subservient for so long? Well, the answer is forced government indoctrination camps otherwise known as schools, colleges, and universities.

As Ellwood Cubberley wrote in *Conceptions of Education* in 1909, “*Each year the child is coming to belong more to the State and less and less to the parent.*” Institutions have been created to control, brainwash, and legitimize the system ultimately controlled by the Jesuits and their Illuminati agents through collegiate secret societies, especially in North America. One of these kinds of secret societies, in particular, is directly linked to the Jesuits. In 1903, a group of priests from the Company of Jesus convened due to rising concerns that Georgetown University was losing its Jesuit values as it gained national prominence.

So the Jesuits formed an all-male secret society called the **Society of Stewards** to work anonymously and in the shadows to ensure that the core traditions that established Georgetown as a Jesuit university are kept safe. This is publicly available information conveniently overlooked by many. Since then, the Society has been known to recruit promising student leaders in their sophomore and junior year to join them to uphold Georgetown's Catholic identity amidst American secularization. However, things changed after the Second Vatican Council and from the second half of the 60s, it became increasingly evident they were endorsing a leftist agenda.

While not much is known about this secret society that was founded to craft future Jesuit Illuminati agents, things suddenly changed at the end of the 80s when a Georgetown student newspaper leaked details of their existence in 1988. The exposure sparked a sudden outcry from students who protested that the society promoted elitism and exclusivity following the traditions of the Jesuit inner circle. Traditions that are well-reflected in the values of Bill Clinton, and his wife, for example. In the early nineties, the Society of Stewards eventually split in two as the Second Vatican Council’s progressive ideology was not embraced by everyone. One group claiming to be the “*true line*” of stewards, while the other taking up the name of the **Second Society of Stewards**. The original Stewards group dwindled and died out during the 1990s as the increased leftist values of the Jesuits made them uncomfortable, but leaks and exposes throughout the past decade show that the Second Society of Stewards is still very much active and at the forefront of the Georgetown community. They meet in the dark cellars of Healy Hall, which appear briefly in the scene where Father Karras in *The Exorcist* goes to meet with Church leaders to request permission for Regan MacNeil's exorcism, and one can find a rather scary looking blood-red graffiti writing along the walls of their temple. The words “**Circuli Crux Non Orbis Prosunt**” that are found originally on The Alchemical Door, on the Esquiline hill in Piazza Vittorio, in Rome.

During the Obama-era a major scandal erupted in campus politics during the Georgetown University Student Association executive elections in February 2013, when two of the leading candidates (along with some of their top campaign staffers) were outed as Stewards by campus newspapers *The Hoya* and *The Georgetown Voice*, which had obtained the societies’ internal communications from an anonymous source calling himself “*Steward Throat,*” a sort of Illuminati whistleblower. Similarly, four of the eight presidential and vice-presidential candidates in the 2014 election were also revealed to be Stewards, though the issue was not as contentious as it had been the year before. Ultimately, the sole ticket without a Steward as either president or vice-president won the election. [\[71\]](#)

In 2019, *The Hoya*, reported the creation of an additional secret society in existence among Georgetown undergraduate students, called the **Orb** that is even more liberal and demented. This society allegedly consists of LGBT students and allies, and they are reported to gather in hidden tunnels beneath the Georgetown campus and engage in unknown activities that some say resemble the Crowleyan Choronzon Club. The origins of the society and the identities of its members are currently unknown but it seems they are growing and spreading their tentacles all over Georgetown with the support of certain LGBT friendly Jesuits.

There are also many other collegiate secret societies operating in the U.S. They might not operate under the direct supervision of the Jesuits, but they are controlled by their Illuminati agents. From The Order of Scroll and Key in Dickinson College to the Order of Gimghoul in the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill or the QEBH at the University of Missouri to the most known one of them all, the Skull & Bones at Yale University, there are far too many to list here. This phenomenon is not a mere conspiracy theory so let's go over the roots of the manipulation of the young sheep by the elite after an overview of their privileged system.

Before 1852, American education consisted of one-room schoolhouses, independent teachers, and students of all ages attending of their free will. Curriculums and funding came directly from local communities without a federalized bureaucracy ruling over every facet, like today. From 1852 to 1918 things changed as the government began pushing to enforce compulsory schooling laws all across America. These were coupled with new "*child labor laws*" to take children off the farms from under their family's tutelage and force them into indoctrination camps under the government's tutelage. These laws were met with strenuous opposition at every turn by the U.S. population and unless there was an incredibly well-backed agenda to make sure such laws passed, they would not have. If it was simply a matter of what the people in individual states wanted, child labor and compulsory schooling issues would have been dropped as soon as they were raised.



FIG. 42 – Healy Hall, entrance - Georgetown University

Ellwood Cubberley, American educator, and administrator who—as the head (1898–1933) of Stanford University's department of education and, later, its School of Education—helped establish education as a university-level subject in the U.S. wrote: *“At first the laws were optional ... later the law was made statewide but the compulsory period was short (ten to twelve weeks) and the age limits low nine to twelve years. After this, struggle came to extend the time, often little by little...to extend the age limits downward to eight and seven and upwards to fourteen, fifteen or sixteen; to make the law applies to children attending private and parochial schools, and to require cooperation from such schools for the proper handling of cases; to institute state supervision of local enforcement; to connect school attendance enforcement with the child labor legislation of the State through a system of working permits.”*

Once federalized mandatory schooling was employed countrywide, the compulsory attendance of 9-12-year-olds, 10-12 weeks a year, was incrementally lengthened to the point that nowadays 4-year-olds are entering preschools and 26-year-old doctors are still being indoctrinated. Ironically, the longer students remain in their respective institutions, the more respect they are generally given in their field. Thus our “experts” in Medicine,

Science, Technology, Philosophy, Economics, Politics, etc. are generally those who have received the most government indoctrination, and those who have been introduced to the best and most exclusive fraternities and secret societies. Ellwood Cubberley wrote in, *Public Education in the United States, 1919/34: Since 1900, and due more to the activity of persons concerned with social legislation and those interested in improving the moral welfare of children than to educators themselves, there has been a general revision of the compulsory education laws of our States and the enactment of much new child welfare ... and anti-child labor legislation ... These laws have brought into the schools not only the truant and the incorrigible, who under former conditions either left early or were expelled but also many children ... who have no aptitude for book learning and many children of inferior mental qualities who do not profit by ordinary classroom procedures ... Our schools have come to contain many children who ... become a nuisance in the school and tend to demoralize school procedures.*

At the turn of the 20th century, Cubberley spoke of how mechanically minded children, without aptitude for book learning, or of inferior mental capacities, “become a nuisance in the school and tend to demoralize school procedure.” If you believe in the myth of a benevolent nanny-state that looks out for your best interests from cradle to grave, “No Child Left Behind” might fit well into your philosophy, but for independent individuals, lovers of freedom, this is the final step in government mind-control and something I tried to avoid all my life. Helen Todd, in the article “Why Children Work,” published in *McClure’s Magazine* in April 1913, said: *In 1909 a factory inspector did an informal survey of 500 working children in 20 factories. She found that 412 of them would rather work in the terrible conditions of the factories than return to school.*

I don’t blame them, that’s how I felt when I went to my father at 17 to tell him the educational system in Italy and in the U.S. where my grandmother wanted me to study, were rigged, and I preferred self-education and working as a DJ than to be enslaved by these crooks and their dishonest system for the rest of my life.

Harris’ words from his 1906, *The Philosophy of Education* are shocking: *Ninety-nine [students] out of a hundred are automata, careful to walk in prescribed paths, careful to follow the prescribed custom. This is not an accident but the result of substantial education, which, scientifically defined, is the subsumption of the individual.*

Is this a sane “*Philosophy of Education*” by anyone’s standards? This is the man who gave America scientifically age-graded classrooms to replace the long successful practice of mixed-age school houses. In *The Philosophy of Education*, Harris wrote his vision of the perfect classroom: “*The great purpose of school can be realized better in dark, airless, ugly places ... It is to master the physical self, to transcend the beauty of nature. School should develop the power to withdraw from the external world.*”

The first federalized education board was in 1870 founded NEA (National Education Administration) which quickly announced that countrywide school science courses must be restructured to teach “*evolution*” as fact, not theory. Having gained a fair amount of pull in the NEA, in 1903, John D. Rockefeller created the GEB (General Education Board) in an effort toward “*this goal of social control.*”

Later, in 1923 he would also create the International Education Board providing over \$20 million to promote education abroad. The Rockefeller, Carnegie, and Ford groups have often funded (and thus steered) American Jesuit-influenced education more so even than the government. John Taylor Gatto, who revealed the inner circle secrets of the American school system after 10 years of dedicated research to uncover some of the most alarming ideas and writings by the creators and advocates of mandatory attendance schooling, wrote in ***The Underground History of American Education***, *Reading through the papers of the Rockefeller Foundation’s General Education Board an endowment rivaled in school policy influence in the first half of the twentieth century only by Andrew Carnegie’s various philanthropies seven curious elements force themselves on the careful reader:*

- 1) There appears a clear intention to mold people through schooling.**
- 2) There is a clear intention to eliminate tradition and scholarship.**
- 3) The net effect of various projects is to create a strong class system verging on caste.**
- 4) There is a clear intention to reduce mass critical intelligence while supporting infinite specialization.**
- 5) There is a clear intention to weaken parental influence.**
- 6) There is a clear intention to overthrow accepted custom.**
- 7) There is striking congruency between the cumulative purposes of GEB projects and the utopian precepts of the oddball religious sect, once known as Perfectionism, a secular religion aimed at making the perfection of human nature, not salvation or happiness, the purpose of existence.**

The agenda of philanthropy, which had so much to do with the schools we got, turns out to contain an intensely political component.

As Gary Allen, wrote in *The Rockefeller File*: *One would assume that, since the Rockefellers are thought of as capitalists, they would have used their fortune to foster the philosophy of individual liberty. But, just the opposite is true. We have been unable to find a single project in the history of the Rockefeller foundations which promotes free enterprise, almost all of the Rockefeller grants have been used directly or indirectly to promote economic and social collectivism, i.e., Socialism Fascism.* Remember Philanthropy is the essential element in the making of Rockefeller power and it gives the Rockefellers as Myer Kutz, once wrote in *Rockefeller Power* (1974) : *a priceless reputation as public benefactors which the public values so highly that power over public affairs is placed in the Rockefellers' hands. Philanthropy generates more power than wealth alone can provide.* Rockefeller charity and philanthropy influence many sectors of society from education to politics to religion. Here's an abridged list of Rockefeller funded organizations:

American Assembly
American Association for the United Nations
American Friends Service Committee
Atlantic Union
Center for Advanced Study in Behavioral Science
Center of Diplomacy and Foreign Policy
Citizens Committee for International Development
Committees on Foreign Relations
Committee for Economic Development
Council on Foreign Relations
Federation of World Governments
Foreign Policy Association
Institute of International Education
Institute for World Order
National Planning Association US National Commission
The Trilateral Commission World Affairs Council
United World Federalists [\[72\]](#)

John D. Rockefeller made it clear in the **General Education Board (1906)** when he stated:

"We have not to rise up from them authors, educators, poets or men of letters. We shall not search for great artists, painters, musicians nor lawyers, doctors, preachers, politicians, statesmen – of whom we have an ample supply. The task is simple. We will organize children and teach them in a perfect way the things their fathers and mothers are doing in an imperfect way."

This is not a man looking out for the best interests of his students. You can get a good sense of his demeanor from statements like *"yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands"* and talking about creating a *"perfect system"* of state education better than imperfect parental education. The late **Martin Luther King Jr.**, for one, disagreed with John D. Rockefeller ways when he said:

"The group consisting of a mother, father, and child is the main educational agency of mankind."

Before WWI, in a speech to American businessmen, President Woodrow Wilson admitted similar goals as the Rockefellers: *We want one class to have a liberal education. We want another class, a very much larger class of necessity, to forgo the privilege of liberal education and fit themselves to perform specific difficult manual tasks.* In 1946, former editor of the National Education Association Journal, Joy Elmer, published, **"The Teacher and World Government"** stating right out in the open that things that underline the total control of the children are part of the New World Order: *In the struggle to establish an adequate world government, the teacher... can do much to prepare the hearts and minds of children for global understanding and cooperation... At the very heart of all the agencies which will assure the coming of world government must stand the school, the teacher, and the organized profession.*

The following year, in 1947, **The American Education Fellowship**, organized by establishment, minion John Dewey (of the "Dewey decimal system") called for the establishment of genuine world order, an order in which national sovereignty is subordinate to world authority. In October 1947, NEA Associate Secretary William Carr wrote in the NEA Journal that teachers should: *teach about the various proposals that have been made for the strengthening of the United Nations and the establishment of world citizenship and world government.* [\[73\]](#)

The New World Order was born and they had everything figured out to keep us all stupid and brainwashed until the end times, courtesy of the Jesuits and the Vatican manufacturers of Western culture. Elitist philosopher, **Bertrand Russell** revered by the Illuminati in his 1951 book *The Impact of Science on Society*, wrote: *Education should aim at destroying free will so that after pupils are thus schooled they will be incapable throughout the rest of their lives of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished.*

Adding a confirmation of our worst fears regarding the brainwashing of children and the manipulatory nature of Bertrand Russell: ***Influences of the home are obstructive; and to condition students, verses set to music and repeatedly intoned are very effective... It is for a future scientist to make these maxims precise and discover exactly how much it costs per head to make children believe that snow is black.*** *When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for more than one generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen.*

They want us to believe “snow is black”? Well, we know that snow is white as we all know that everything promoted by globalists is the result of compromise and corruption at the highest levels of our society. In 1953, Carroll Reece, Tennessee Congressman and Chairman of the RNC (Republican National Committee) along with research director Norman Dodd, and lawyer Rene Wormser performed the first and only in-depth investigation into the activities of the Rockefeller, Carnegie, and The Ford Foundation and its effect on American education. They discovered that the Rockefeller foundation was the primary culprit behind the NEA’s rapidly changing policies and the teaching of socialism in America’s schools/universities. The Rockefeller -Carnegie groups have continued unopposed in controlling education hand in hand with the Company of Jesus aka the Jesuits.

A few quotes worth reading in this context:

“What’s the difference between a bright, inquisitive five-year-old, and a dull, stupid nineteen-year-old? Fourteen years of the British educational system.”

–Bertrand Russell

“Give me four years to teach the children and the seed I have sown will never be uprooted.”

–Vladimir Lenin

“Education is a weapon, whose effect depends on who holds it in his hands and at whom it is aimed.”

–Joseph Stalin

“Schools have not necessarily much to do with education. They are mainly institutions of control, where basic habits must be inculcated in the young. Education is quite different and has little place in school.”

–Winston Churchill

Every day all over the world, millions of bright young minds are spending the best years of their lives being herded around by governments of the Vatican led New World Order like cattle, responding to bells, whistles, and other Pavlovian/Skinnerian conditioning. Millions of children are locked into this program Monday to Friday, from 9 to 5, performing boring/arduous tasks against their will because society has deemed it necessary for them to be brainwashed in the process. Just like the workplace, only unquestioning compliance to whatever is said by the teacher is rewarded, and your only reprieves are snack breaks and lunchtime, which are withheld from you like salivating dogs until the bell rings. Meanwhile, you anxiously sit in rigid rows all facing the big boss of the situation and the blackboard focused on fantasy objectives, conditioned to view other students as competitors and hindrances. [\[74\]](#)

Nobody will tell you that George Washington attended only 2 years of formal schooling in his life, or that Adam Weishaupt founded the Illuminati at the tender age of 28 when most contemporary libtards are still trying to understand what to do in life. They will never tell you that Abraham Lincoln had only 50 weeks of schooling and even that was seen as a waste of time by his relatives.

In 1840, the rate of complex literacy in the U.S. was incredibly high, between 93 and 100 percent. The Connecticut census showed only 1 of every 579 people was illiterate. Over a century and a half later in 1993, the National Adult Literacy Survey reported that 1 in every 5 Americans was illiterate! [\[75\]](#) Can you believe it? The one thing Christians, conservatives, patriots, and traditionalists should do right now in the U.S. and around the world to

obtain a new renaissance is to throw in all their efforts in making real culture great again. To obtain this goal they need to take back the schools and the whole educational system from the far-leftists who have been able to dominate the direction of administration and teaching since they took over the show in the late 60s.

Look, for example, at America's schools in years past, versus years present, and you will notice a huge difference. Jon Guttman, a research director for the World History Group wrote on *History Net*. "In 2009, the United States was ranked 18th out of 36 industrialized nations. Over that time, complacency and inefficiency, reflective of lower priorities in education, and inconsistencies among the various school systems contribute to a decline." ^[76] The elite wants to keep the sheeple ignorant. The late Richard Mitchell (d. December 27, 2002.), wrote in *The Underground Grammarian* these fitting words: *Far from failing in its intended task, our educational system is succeeding magnificently because it aims to keep the American people thoughtless enough to go on supporting the system.* Young people who end up joining stupid organizations like Antifa, or idolize demonic figures like Greta Thunberg, nominated **TIME's Person of the Year** in 2019, just like Adolf Hitler was in 1939 and Joseph Stalin in 1939 and 1942. As Vladimir Lenin reportedly said, it only takes one generation of youth to transform the world. Within two or three generations, this "**trickle-down**" effect of Jesuit left-wing "**influence**" would enable them to totally control the **minds** and thus the **lives** of the people of the world. The Jesuits and their left-wing Illuminati agents in America and Europe have shaped generations of idiots and libtards since 1968, the infamous year that shattered America and the rest of the Western world's educational systems placing the youth into the hands of the leftists and their Jesuit supervisors.

This became even more clear to me in November 2019, when the Democratic National Committee announced that the Loyola Marymount University's Gersten Pavilion would be the venue for the sixth Democratic presidential candidates' debate taking place on December 19th, 2019, co-hosted by PBS NewsHour and POLITICO, the ultimate product of Jesuit leftist manipulation and control over America's political agenda. The Democrats must have known this debate would follow their impeachment farse charade so they decided to place it at the Loyola Marymount University (LMU), a private Jesuit run university in Los Angeles, California favored by local libtards and run by the infamous Society of Jesus. People need to wake up to the weaponization of culture for political means by the infamous Jesuits if they want to preserve the American way of life.

Let's always remember what Bill Hughes wrote in his book, *The Enemy Unmasked: One of the major purposes of the Jesuits was to destroy every trace of Protestantism and its principles, including religious freedom, republicanism, representative government, and an economy built around a strong middle class. Another purpose of the Jesuits was to greatly expand the power and control of the papacy throughout the entire world.*

So the decision of the Democrats to make their speech at the Loyola Marymount University was unquestionably dedicated to their loyalty to the Jesuits, especially after the impeachment of President Donald J. Trump. The Democrats went literally out of their way to have their sixth Democratic presidential candidates' debate at Loyola Marymount University, even when the debate's future was put in jeopardy recently by a strike by a labor union representing 150 workers in the food services industry, working for a company that provides meals for the university. The Democratic National Committee (DNC) decided to have their sixth 2020 presidential primary debate at the Loyola Marymount University after similar concerns were raised by local labor officials about using another venue at the University of California but, of course, the Jesuit University was able to overcome such problems. The majority of the U.S. population might not know the secrets of the Jesuits, but they know your secrets, and they want to indoctrinate all of us with their evil ideology. There is no better way to achieve control of a society than to control the young by implanting Jesuit concepts (ideologies) and values (morality) into impressionable, unquestioning and trusting minds in classrooms every day. The children of today will become in places like the U.S. the Democratic candidates of tomorrow willing to serve their evil masters.

So since 1968 generations of fools and libtards have been produced for the joy of the elite ruling this planet but in the UK, the situation is no better, as British Universities don't permit any discussions on controversial subjects, like Brexit, for example.

Cambridge, once at the scholarly heart of the English Reformation and the Parliamentary struggle against arbitrary power has now become no better than Communist China, with an authoritarian regime that suppresses free speech. **Dr. Radomir Tylecote**, a distinguished Research Fellow of the Institute of Economic Affairs and a former adviser for the Treasury who was suspended from his Whitehall role after co-authoring a book criticizing the EU, has recently confirmed the unprecedented situation in British Universities in a brilliant article entitled "**Why is there**

more intellectual freedom in Bucharest than Cambridge?"

This is a small extract that I find particularly enlightening, in which Dr. Tylecote compares the present situation with what is happening in Eastern Europe in countries like Romania. A place where their experience with Communism seems to be protecting them from this perverse ideology:

I have long held the theory that the experience of communism in Eastern Europe has inoculated these countries against socialism today. It's not that I romanticize these former Soviet satellites. Their political elites are frequently crooked (and often in hock to EU officials). Many of their citizens will likely wait decades before getting a real choice about EU membership. Most read little criticism of Brussels in their newspapers, just the boiler-plate encomiums. But that is beside the point.

The students in Bucharest were doing what students are supposed to do: hearing each side of the argument. They didn't show any of the symptoms of intellectual decay that I often encounter among students in the Anglosphere – in particular, using someone's dissent from progressive orthodoxy to exclude, purge, persecute, or otherwise gain power over them (I mean no-platforming, social-media mobbing or denouncing in an 'open letter'). But there is another malady that afflicts so many of our students, and is often indicative of an authoritarian mindset: they are so boring. In Cambridge, there is a continued failure to uphold free speech or to grasp what it is to be properly liberal. Because if I can make a case against rule by faceless bureaucrats in a former Warsaw Pact dictatorship but not at one of our finest universities, our culture is in serious trouble. By 1975 Saul Bellow warned that 'the universities have failed painfully' and in the 1980s Allan Bloom pointed out that 'the spirit of scientific inquiry' that used to animate them is slowly dying. In British universities now, you can't talk about certain subjects. That sounds like the 'new serfdom' to me. [\[77\]](#)

Antifa, another mask for Satanism

In the fall of 2019, Chile, one of Latin America's most prosperous and politically stable countries, was rocked by protests and looting. During the protests, several people died, and thousands were injured and arrested. During the protests, the left-wing Antifa-style demonstrators with their usual black bloc attire, unveiled to the world their true Satanic identity, when they destroyed a church and burned statues of Jesus in the street.

These long-running protests were initially triggered by a rise in the Santiago Metro's subway fare and the increased cost of living in the Jesuit-controlled country, but there is much more to it. Remember, in 2008 the Chilean Church was taken over by something comparable only to a sudden storm. The bishops in Chile went to the Pope to hand their resignations in mass after police investigations instigated by the president became aggressive. Some say it is not a coincidence that the accidents started soon after the death of the enormously influential local Jesuit **José Aldunate Lyon (1917-2019)**, a relative of mine, and an influential member of the Society of Jesus who is best known for being a human rights activist during the military dictatorship of Augusto Pinochet and was at one point the Provincial of the Jesuits in Chile. José Aldunate, who died of natural causes on September 29th, 2019 and was awarded the National Prize for Human Rights in 2016, was extremely respected by the leftists in Chile and might have helped delay the civil unrest while he was alive, especially after the sex abuse scandals ruined the image of the Chilean Catholic Church.

In a count made in 2018, by the Chilean National prosecutor's office, some 221 Catholic priests and 8 Catholic bishops have been put under investigation up and down the country on charges of sexual abuse and cover-up, all due to allegations that gradually unfolded from the year 2000 to last year. Such scandals gave plenty of ammunition to the Antifa insurgents who are opposing Sebastián Piñera, the first center-right president to hold the office since the departure of Augusto Pinochet in 1990.

In response to the widespread protests that broke out across Chile in October 2019, Piñera declared a state of emergency authorizing the deployment of Chilean Armed forces across the main regions to enforce order and prevent the destruction of public property, but in November 2019, when thousands of people gathered once again in Santiago's Plaza Italia, Antifa-style hooded protestors dressed in black began to loot a church in the area known as La Asuncion showing their true colors. Antifa activists were photographed by the media dragging church pews, statues of Jesus, religious canvases, images of the Virgin Mary, and other iconography out through the doors of the historic building before setting them on fire and destroying them in an act of pure evil against the Catholic Faithful who watched in disbelief.

Acts like this remind us of the de-Christianization campaigns that erupted during the French Revolution in the anarchic phase of the Terror in the fall of 1793. These actions were usually instigated during the time by the Jesuits, who were officially out of the Catholic hierarchy in that period, and used the most radical French deputies, the de-Christianizers to vandalize churches or close them down altogether and intimidate constitutional priests into resigning their vocation, often pressuring them into marrying to demonstrate the sincerity of their conversion.

Fortunately, in today's Chile, this has not happened yet, but who knows what might happen next? After all, many of the demonstrations began relatively peaceful, but they became increasingly violent, an ominous warning for those of us who know that Antifa and the likes might also act in the same way here in the U.S. or Europe, if given the same opportunity. In comments that I made to my friends of Church Militant after this gruesome episode, that "*Antifa forces*" had been *set in motion in Chile by George Soros and friends to push out the center-right president*. And of course, I mentioned the connections between Antifa and Satanism, explaining to them that *We have found that many Antifa chapters overlap those of the Satanic Temple that has the same members in their fold*.



FIG. 43 – Destruction of Catholic images and church fittings by Antifa-style hooded protestors in Plaza Italia in Santiago (Chile) in early November 2019 (Photo credit: Ansa).



FIG. 44 – Antifa public Satanic ritual to protest a Patriot Prayer march in September 2019 in downtown Portland, Oregon.

There is without a doubt a secret connection between the Vatican and Antifa and that connection is called **George Soros**, the main financier of Antifa who gives from time to time large donations to Pope Francis in exchange for the unequivocal support of the Holy See to the Open Society Agenda. The Bishops conference in Chile might have officially condemned the attack on La Asuncion Church, saying in a statement, “An attack on temples and places of prayer, without any respect for God or for those who believe in Him, causes us pain.” But at the end of the day, the Vatican had to tolerate Antifa’s hugely Satanic tactics in Chile, even if they make a mockery of the Catholic Faith and Jesus Christ.

George Soros and the Jesuits didn’t follow through on the commitment to pro-growth policies, combating drug cartels, and partnering with the U.S. in energy and cybersecurity made by President Sebastián Piñera last year at the White House to President Donald J. Trump, as neighboring Venezuela and their Socialist President Nicolas Maduro continued starving their people with the support of the Vatican Jesuits. A day after the bishops of Venezuela declared the new presidency of Nicolas Maduro “*illegitimate*,” Pope Francis sent a Vatican representative to his inauguration playing the “*good cop/bad cop*” game with Maduro. The successor of the late Hugo Chavez thanked Monsignor George Koovakod for his “*bravery*” for showing once again the Satanic/Communist side of the Vatican establishment.

I think that after the sad events that took place in Santiago in November 2019, we have in front of our eyes a clear picture of the Satanic foundations of this New World Disorder and the protests in Chile are only a piece of the puzzle. In the meantime, Antifa, an infamous anti-Christian terrorist group that is influencing with their Anti-Christian ways, generations of brainwashed fools who think they can change the world with their senseless violence while instead, they are playing into a manipulation game ruled by dark forces from the demonic world. Antifa members even staged a public Satanic ritual to protest a Patriot Prayer March in September 2019 in downtown Portland, Oregon. These fools are threatening our natural right to Life, Liberty, and Property and are ultimately waging war against the creator. Fortunately, with the help of God time and time again, providence has laid waste to their evil plan. One of the people leading the ritual in question was a local transsexual activist and writer who was cheering as poor journalist Andy Ngo was attacked with fists and cement in Portland back in June 2019 as local police seemed uninterested due to the liberal progressive/Satanic stand of this city of lost souls.

While the president is busy promoting a Renaissance 2.0 made of achievements, these people are possessed and confused. The Democrats and the Jesuits can count on Antifa for their dirty work, and Antifa in exchange can count on them for impunity and financing. We are living in the age of injustice and confusion, where black people are still being fooled by the clowns of the Democratic Party who were the original slave owners. Today's Democrats have positioned themselves as our nation's social justice champions for their great compassion for women, minorities, and other under-represented groups, while calling conservatives racist, homophobic, bigots at every opportunity. But throughout history and even today – we are told a rather different story made of lies and hypocrisy. The Satanic Temple is also the perfect religion for progressives and libtards alike. ***“The Satanic Temple attracted ‘thousands’ of new members in just the first 36 hours after the election of Donald Trump,” the group reported. “The 4-year-old temple, which had a pre-Trump membership of around 50,000, has never before seen a spike in registration nearly this big.”*** [\[78\]](#)

When you join you can believe anything you want, as long as you hate what Donald J. Trump, Christians, and conservatives believe in. Unlike the Church of Satan, the Satanic Temple doesn't even believe in a supernatural entity called Satan. Instead, they celebrate Satan as *“the ultimate rebel”*, and they relish using the symbol of Satan to greatly upset Christians, but that's the ultimate Satanic action if you think about it. Remember, the greatest trick the devil ever pulled was convincing the world he doesn't exist.

No wonder this famous line is part of a monologue delivered by Roger *“Verbal”* Kint, played by infamous sex abuser and pedophile **Kevin Spacey** in the movie **“The Usual Suspects”** (Bryan Singer, 1995). The Satanic Temple was founded in 2013, and from the very beginning, it was clear that they were primarily a political movement, not an occult one. They openly tell prospective members that the only real requirement for joining is to believe... *“If there's a local chapter where you are, to join you do have to be accepted, but there's no initiation or anything. You don't even have to be a Satanist, you can just be a strong ally who believes in the political and secular actions without being super stoked about all the aesthetic aspects.”* Previously, Satanism in America had always been a shadowy underground movement, but the Satanic Temple has now changed that, as pointed out in recent years by many critics including myself. The *Daily Mail* pointed out they are: *“growing, exponentially. Since TST's founding in 2012, the organization has increased from a handful of members to tens of thousands, with chapters all over the US and the globe, from Stockholm to London and Los Angeles to Texas.”* [\[79\]](#)

In a statement published by Michael Snyder via *The End of The American Dream* blog, the Satanic Temple explained that: *Traditionally, Satanists practice very privately, closed doors, black candles, black metal music, but with the Satanic philosophy being where Satanism represents rebellion against arbitrary authority, we believe it requires a level of political participation. I think that we need to go into the public sphere and announce ourselves without shame.* [\[80\]](#) In November 2019 Houston-based Catholics hold a rosary rally in reparation for a Satanic Black Mass that was held at a craft beer brewery by the Houston chapter of The Satanic Temple (TSTH) which called the event *“an evening with the beast.”*

It was the organization's first public ritual and the closing ceremony took place at Brash Brewing on November 23 at 11:00 p.m. that was held in conjunction with the release of the brewery's similarly named ale. Rally organizer, Elvia Leyva, tells Church Militant, *“We are appalled and outraged to learn that such an affront to Our Lord is in the works in our city.”* [\[81\]](#)

BLEXIT, the answer to Democrats, the Jesuits, and the KKK

Remember, the Republican party was originally instituted to end slavery in a time when Democratic leaders refused to acknowledge black Americans as human beings instead of “*property*,” and forcibly removed Native Americans from their land. The Democratic party is the political arm of the evil side of the Illuminati that established the Ku Klux Klan to fight against constitutional rights gained by blacks after the Civil War. But, unfortunately, the last time a Republican Presidential candidate got more than 15% of the black vote was 1960. And yet the Democrats had a former KKK member in the U.S. Senate until he died in 2010. Robert Byrd wasn’t just in the KKK, he recruited 150 friends to start a chapter! Robert Byrd used the N-word on live television in 2001. And then was re-elected as the Senator from West Virginia in 2006. Compare that to the current Democrat Governor from one state over, Virginia. Ralph Northam dressed in blackface when he was 25 (or KKK robes we don’t know which) as pictured in his graduate school yearbook. This guy is a clown. His defense was that he doesn’t think he is either one of the two in the racist picture, because he distinctly remembers wearing blackface on a different occasion. That time, he says, he only applied a little bit of shoe polish to dress as Michael Jackson, because that stuff is hard to get off... I wonder how he knew it was hard to get shoe polish off his face? (Also, his wife had to tell him it was inappropriate to do the moonwalk during his blackface apology news conference: But I digress.) [\[82\]](#)

As you can see, racism in the Democratic Party runs deep. And this shouldn’t surprise anyone who has any knowledge of history. But since most people get their information from memes these days, someone took it upon themselves to educate the masses. A bunch of Democrats wore white to Trump’s State of the Union address to protest Trump. Even PolitiFact, a fact-checking website that rates the accuracy of claims by elected officials and others on its “*Truth-O-Meter*” admits in an article that one historian confirmed there’s a historic link between the Democrats and the KKK: *Many angry Southern whites during the 1860s and 1870s were Democrats, and some joined the KKK*. But according to libtard J. Michael Martinez, who wrote the 2007 book *Carpetbaggers, Cavalry, and the KKK*, it’s misleading to say the Democratic Party founded the Klan. Yet Politifact confirms that the Democratic Party honored the first Grand Wizard of the Ku Klux Klan when he spoke at the 1868 Democratic National Convention, shortly after the Klan was founded. Which brings us back to the original question, did Democrats start the KKK? [\[83\]](#)

Yes! It was founded as a political organization to intimidate black and Republican voters in the south during reconstruction after the Civil War and 3,446 black Republicans and 1,297 white Republicans were lynched by the KKK between 1882 and 1968. According to *History.com: The KKK engaged in terrorist raids against African Americans and white Republicans at night, employing intimidation, destruction of property, assault, and murder to achieve its aims and influence upcoming elections*.

There were two political parties and the Ku Klux Klan aimed to influence elections against the Republican party contrary to popular belief. Well, that certainly sounds like Democrats started the KKK, doesn’t it? And they started it for overtly political purposes, but also because they were inspired by their supervisors, the infamous Jesuits, who allegedly organized Abraham Lincoln’s murder. Most Americans do not know about the Jesuit connection to the Lincoln assassination. People who were close to Lincoln, including Samuel Morse (inventor of the telegraph) and several American Ambassadors knew of the Jesuit hatred toward him and warned him right up to the point of his murder. Charles Chiniquy, a Catholic priest who befriended Lincoln also warned him of the Jesuit plot to take his life.

The KKK was created by the Jesuit inspired faction of Freemasonry as a political tool used by Democrats to help the Democratic Party win elections. And that is a FACT. Of course, another major strategy of covering-up racist Democratic roots is saying that it isn’t the party today that it once was. Some people even say the parties flipped at some point... so Democrats get credit for Lincoln (who was a Republican), and Republicans get credit for the KKK (which was founded by Democrats).

Well, when exactly did the parties suddenly and miraculously switch platforms? Neither party added proposed anti-KKK positions to its platform at the 1924 conventions, but in 1963, the Democrat Governor of Alabama, George Wallace, stood in front of a black girl refusing to allow her to enter a white school that had just been desegregated by law. And if the Democrats were still racist in 1963, that means Democrat hero Franklin D. Roosevelt creator of the New Deal was indeed part of the old racist Democratic party so it is not a big surprise, that he was also the guy who put Japanese Americans in concentration camps. Some people say that the flip or turning

point in the policies of the Demoncrats occurred with the election of President Lyndon B. Johnson in 1964. After all, George Wallace lost the primary against Johnson, which seems to be a rejection of Wallace's racism. Plus, Johnson signed into law the Civil Rights Act of 1964. Still, only 69% of Democrats in the Senate voted for the Civil Rights Act, while 82% of Republican Senators voted for it. In the House, it was even worse, with just 63% of Democrats voting in favor, and 80% of Republicans supporting the legislation. However, Johnson went on to push the "*Great Society*" legislation throughout the rest of his presidency aimed at reducing crime and poverty and expanding the welfare state and social safety nets. You might think this would be a great thing to promote equality for disenfranchised blacks. But historian, sociologist, and economist Thomas Sowell (who is black by the way) has a different perspective:

Despite the grand myth that black economic progress began or accelerated with the passage of the Civil Rights laws and "War on Poverty" programs of the 1960s, the cold fact is that the poverty rate among blacks fell from 87 percent in 1940 to 47 percent by 1960. This was before any of those programs began. Over the next 20 years, the poverty rate among blacks fell another 18 percentage points, compared to the 40-point drop in the previous 20 years. This was the continuation of a previous economic trend, at a slower rate of progress...Nearly a hundred years of the supposed "legacy of slavery" found most black children being raised in two-parent families in 1960. But thirty years after the liberal welfare state found the great majority of black children being raised by a single parent.

The murder rate among blacks in 1960 was one-half of what it became 20 years later, after a legacy of liberals' law-enforcement policies. [\[84\]](#)

So did the Democrats abandon racist policies, or did they just change tactics? The answer is, of course not, but Democrats or Demoncrats as I like to call them will always claim the contrary because they are masters in disinformation and manipulation just like their Jesuits controllers. But things are changing now and "*The world is tuning into a new frequency*" as the BLEXIT website boasts these days and black people are finally waking up to the truth imposed by the Jesuits and their Illuminati agents. One of the pioneers of this new direction is Conservative activist Candace Owens who founded the Blexit movement and says she wants to "*free*" black voters from the decades-long grip of the Democratic Party, urging them to support her new movement.

Another important figure of this movement is Kanye West who also left the Hollywood Satanists to embrace Jesus. "*Blexit is a Renaissance,*" Owens told Fox News in October 2018, adding "*Blexit is the black exit from the Democratic Party. It's the black exit from permanent victimhood, the black exit from the false idea that we are somehow separate from the rest of America.*" [\[85\]](#)

What Candice forgets to mention is the evil influence of the Jesuits who were the main instigators of slavery all along. In 1838, Georgetown University President Fr. Thomas Mulledy, S.J., sold 272 slaves for \$115,000 to pay off university debts and keep the Georgetown party from closing. The university went on to produce some of the "*finest*" minds of the Democratic party founded only ten years earlier by supporters of Andrew Jackson. More than 175 years later, in 2019, student protests urged the Jesuit-run university that produced one of the most libtarded presidents of all time, aka Bill Clinton, to confront its evil history, challenging the names of Mulledy and McSherry Hall, but also advocating institutional changes to address current concerns by their Millenials. In 2019, libtard students at Georgetown University in line with their leftist vision voted overwhelmingly to pass a referendum that would create a new student fee each semester to create programs to benefit the descendants of the 272 slaves the Maryland Province of Jesuits sold in 1838.

The results of the referendum were as follows: 66.08% for yes (2541 votes), 33.92% for no (1304 votes). This means that the referendum passed, and instead of the Vatican Jesuits paying for their wrong-doing, it is the young libtard and their prevalently Democratic families who will pay. The money raised by the fee would "*be allocated for charitable purposes directly benefiting the descendants of the GU272 and other persons once enslaved by the Maryland Jesuits,*" according to the text of the referendum. The fee would be \$27.70 per semester. One of the fees that will be implemented would raise over \$400,000 a year from undergraduate students whose only fault is studying with the Jesuits. However, at the time that I am writing this, the fee cannot be created until it is approved by Georgetown University's Board of Trustees.

The referendum in question was sponsored by the **GU272 Advocacy Team**, which is named after the 272 slaves who were sold to Louisiana by Fr. Thomas Mulledy, S.J. The sale of the slaves earned the province about \$500,000 in today's money and was able to keep the Jesuits and their prestigious university out of bankruptcy. It ruined

hundreds of lives, tearing families asunder while condemning men, women, and children to an existence of cruel bondage. The Jesuits of Georgetown only repented in 2017, when the school issued a formal apology to the descendants of the slaves in a reconciliation service and renamed a building on campus after Isaac Hawkins, one of the people sold. But why should the student pay and not the Jesuit Order? Are these people insane? No, they are simply libtards who pay for the sins of their infamous masters, the Jesuits. In *“Liturgy of Remembrance, Contrition, and Hope,”* hosted at Georgetown, the university’s president and Jesuit leader issued an emotional mea culpa 179 years later. **“We express our solemn contrition for our participation in slavery and the benefit our institution received,”** said at the time Georgetown’s president, John DeGioia. *“We cannot hide from this truth, bury this truth, ignore this truth. Slavery remains the original evil in our republic, an evil that our university was complicit in.”* The latest statement released by Dr. Told Olson, Georgetown University’s vice president for student affairs, reiterated the steps that were previously taken by the school to atone for the sale of slaves but did not fully endorse the new fee demonstrating once again their classic stingy behavior. Olson said that even if the fee were not enacted, the school would work to develop programming that would allow for Georgetown students to *“meaningfully engage with Georgetown’s history of slavery and support opportunities for collaboration between students and Descendants.”*

It sounds like another Jesuit excuse if you ask me. This referendum comes nearly four years after Georgetown convened the Working Group on Slavery, Memory, and Reconciliation. The group released its final report on recommendations to the school in the summer of 2016 and suggested an apology, the renaming of buildings, the creation of a memorial, and the creation of some sort form of financial reparations.

“While we acknowledge that the moral debt of slaveholding and the sale of the enslaved people can never be repaid, we are convinced that reparative justice requires a meaningful financial commitment from the University,” the report read.

In 2016, Georgetown University announced a new policy that would give descendants of all 272 slaves the same preferential treatment in admissions as legacy students. Currently, four Georgetown students are descendants from the sold slaves of the Jesuits. Much historical work has been written on Jesuit slaveholding, but not many people know that the Jesuits were the ones that inspired this perverse and criminal activity from the very beginning of the Company of Jesus. Meanwhile, the U.S., Jesuits mobilize to denounce the Trump Administration stating that he is *“an affront to our mission and an assault on American and Christian values.”* The same Christian values that permitted slavery and the present destruction of the Catholic Faith. Fr. Sean Carroll, executive director of the Kino Border Initiative has been an outspoken critic of the Trump Administration’s immigration actions and an ardent champion for the migrants and the New World Disorder. Since its founding in 2009, the Kino Border Initiative has been working to provide *“a humanizing presence on the border,”* as the Jesuits described it, but its true function is to add more victims to the ghetto plantations. Like Jeanne Donovan wrote for *americanthinker.com*, *If Frederick Douglass walked today's ghettos, he would witness a new-age style of slavery, plantations without the lash and chains. He would soon be outraged that government overseers are perpetuating generations of dependency through policies designed to capture the votes of the ignorant. Of the people, he would ask, “What have you done with your freedom? Where is your dignity and self-respect?”*

People need to wake up and refuse the great evil that the Jesuits and the Demoncrats have pushed on us for way too long. This evil is Satanic and the Jesuits and their Illuminati agents like Barack Obama have ruined the hope of so many in recent years before the advent of President Donald J. Trump.

Obama used the strategy of *“divide and conquer”* which proved effective for him, along with his faux war on women, class warfare, racial division. Obama is the opposite of what black people and minorities needed in the U.S. and he should be arrested. I still remember when I wrote on Rense.com in February 2008: *The possible scenario is that Hillary might become the Vice President of Obama at the end of this political show, but in any case let's enjoy what the American call Democracy a good show in the hands of the usual suspects, and remember America the Pope is coming with His Blessings this spring.* Adding at the end of the same article: *Maybe the next AntiChrist to hit the U.S. presidential scene will be darker then some people have expected.* [\[86\]](#)

Unfortunately, I was 100% right about Obama but, fortunately, we changed things around in 2016 when the American people elected Donald J. Trump who kickstarted this American Renaissance 2.0 in the land of the free and the home of the brave that is now becoming my new home after I was forced to leave Orwellian Europe.

When Trump first announced his presidential bid he was laughed at, not taken seriously, some called him a

clown, a buffoon. The purpose of all this social pressure was to bring Trump back to the herd, to coerce him into getting on his knees before the Jesuits, but he refused and won the Republican nomination. We are living in dark times where the Illuminati agents and their operatives who exert this social pressure are extremely powerful men and women, and they are almost the ultimate authority of our society in the sense that they control the media and the government and the Military Industrial Complex, therefore, they are the psychological programmers of the population.

In 2008, Pope Francis discussed the creation of fake news in a major church document, tracing the deliberate spread of false information to the evil serpent in the Book of Genesis who inspired humankind's original sin in the Garden of Eden. The Pope said: ***"This biblical episode brings to light an essential element for our reflection: there is no such thing as harmless disinformation."*** Well, this means that the Jesuits and their loyal Democrats are a product of pure evil as they have fed disinformation to black people and minorities for centuries and this is the original sin of American politics for sure. And let's not forget that the most unremittingly and consistently racist writings I have ever found in my family's library were the works of Illuminati agents Helena Petrovna Blavatsky, Annie Besant, and Aleister Crowley. While we can argue that Blavatsky was an anti-Jesuit serving the Sabbatean Frankists, this was not the case for either Annie Besant or Aleister Crowley who had a secret admiration for them, even if the Vatican was called a *"black lodge,"* a term used by Crowley to describe a group of evil magicians figured in *Moonchild*, a 1923 novel by the notorious occultist Aleister Crowley.

In the novel, the black lodge was one of two factions vying for an unborn child believed to be the Antichrist. That's why a key figure of the Democratic party like John Podesta was invited to a *"spirit cooking dinner"* by performance artist/occultist Marina Abramovic so he could take part in an occult ritual created by racist Aleister Crowley who had the same Satanic values of your average Democrat leader if you think about it. And let's not forget Podesta's Jesuit connection, as he is still an acting Professor at the Georgetown University Law Center, plus there are a bunch of other creepy things one should know about Podesta.

Let's start with a painting portraying cannibalism placed on the wall of his New York office, and of course Podesta's strange pizza emails, but there is also his spooky email sent to Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia three days before the suspicious death of the 79-year-old who died in February 2016 while at a ranch quail hunting on Valentine's Day weekend with high-ranking members of a secretive elite society, called the International Order of St. Hubertus, so let's keep people like Podesta out of the White House as long as possible.



FIG. 45 – Pic of Podesta with his hands up, showing the number 14 on his right palm and the outline of a fish on his left recovered by WikiLeaks email, No. 39999 linked to his Jesuit inspired climate change activism.

The Dark side of Scotland and Crowley's kickstart to the Apocalypse

In 2014, a media frenzy began in Britain after a couple of Scottish charities claimed that the Satanic abuse of children was widespread. Two charities, Kilmarnock-based, *Break the Silence* and Dundee-based, *Izzy's Promise*, told the *Express* they believed Satanic abuse to be rife in Scotland and that it has been like that for decades. They said children were forced to take part in Satanic rituals involving the sacrifice of babies and the making of snuff movies. According to Kate Short of *Break the Silence*, "Victims are so brainwashed they don't dare to speak out." These are extremely serious allegations – but are they true? Of course, the libtarded English newspaper *The Guardian* thought otherwise. An article by Chris French, a professor of psychology at Goldsmiths University of London, where he heads the Anomalistic Psychology Research Unit, told the readers of *The Guardian* that the Satanic child abuse claims were almost certainly based on false memories. Another article on the Scottish pedo rings ran in the same period in the *Scottish Express* stated that the Scotland Police had said it is taking the allegations in this matter "incredibly seriously."

Remember, the Jimmy Savile child sex abuse scandal just came out, so it would have been very surprising if they had said anything different. We now know that many of Savile's victims had complained of being abused and that they were ignored by those in authority because of his Royal connections, just like Epstein. That is a disgrace and the result was that Savile was free to abuse dozens, possibly hundreds, more victims until his death. The only difference between the death of Jimmy Savile and the death of Jeffrey Epstein is that the latter was almost certainly murder.

At times, I think only a giant purification fire could destroy all the evil permeating this planet right now. Since it was first proposed by the Pre-Socratic philosopher, Empedocles of Acragas, fire has been regarded in the Western world as one of the four classical elements.

The status of fire as a component of life can be found in the philosophy of other ancient cultures as well. Moreover, fire has a highly symbolic function in many of the world's religious beliefs. Fire is viewed by Christians, Chinese, and Hebrews as being a symbol of divinity (Cooper, 1978). In Christianity, fire can also be symbolic of religious zeal and martyrdom. In Egypt, it represents a sense of superiority and control and many cultures view fire as a symbol of wisdom and knowledge. ^[87]

So, when, in the summer of 2019, another fire destroyed Aleister Crowley's old residence in Scotland, a sinister place that had already been damaged in a previous fire in 2015, I immediately felt something was going on behind the scenes in Scotland and decided to write an article that was published on my website and Infowars.com.

After all, it was the same Crowley, who wrote in *The Book of the Law (AL III,34)* :

But your holy place shall be untouched throughout the centuries: though with fire and sword it is burnt down & shattered, yet an invisible house there standeth, and shall stand until the fall of the Great Equinox; when Hrumachis shall arise and the double-wanded one assumes my throne and place.

A few months after I published my article I received this unusual comment from someone claiming to be from the O.T.O. from the email address wcb1@protonmail.com:

I am a member of O.T.O. and I can categorically state that I do not worship Satan, nor have I ever met anyone who does.

O.T.O. is dedicated to the high purpose of securing the Liberty of the Individual and his or her advancement in Light, Wisdom, Understanding, Knowledge, and Power through Beauty, Courage, and Wit, on the Foundation of Universal Brotherhood.

Members of the O.T.O. do not worship Satan. This is a silly rumor spread by those intent on slandering the organization.

Even the idea of 'worshipping Satan' is a misguided one. Satan can mean different things to different people. The Vatican fake Christians equate Satan with the Devil and they worship this entity sometimes which is the enemy of their God. This is truly misguided and stupid behavior.

Thelemites, however, know that the word Satan literally means Saturn, and is merely an astrological energy that is commonly understood by millions of people around the world. It can also be interpreted as meaning Set, the

Egyptian God, brother of Horus. Again, Thelemites worship Horus, not Set.

To 'worship' one particular energy in Nature continuously would be futile. Magicians sometimes work with a particular planetary energy for a specific reason. None that I know of have an obsession with Saturn. Those that do, like Anton LaVey for example, are deluded fools who end up doing bizarre things like copulating with tigers.

I can assure you that O.T.O. does not engage in such idiotic practices.

Satan is not the Anti-God force that the Vatican black brothers worship in their silly misguided black masses.

Anyway, the O.T.O. does nothing of the sort. Our Gnostic Mass honors the One True God and The Goddess and the Individual.

Our Law of Thelema will ultimately destroy the Vatican and all other old Aeon religions, which you claim to be against.

Boleskine House even if it was destroyed it is the location of an Invisible Astral Cube, that radiates the Power of Thelema to the world, through the vehicle that is Ra Hoor Khuit.

Please come to visit us some time Leo, you are welcome any time.

I was surprised at first but in the end, I decided to answer with the following debunking his lies or at least false perceptions on an order I know, unfortunately very well:

Dear Frater, as you like to say in the O.T.O. you are probably honest in your endeavor, but you are ignorant of the real aim of your order as people like occultual pioneer Carl Abrahamsson, who is one of the leaders of the O.T.O. in Scandinavia and a member of your IX° Council have not only indulged in Satanism but have been closely involved with Anton LaVey, who even celebrated his first marriage to another O.T.O. member. Maybe your superiors are hiding this from you as I was involved in the O.T.O. 20 years ago and I probably know more about your system and/or beliefs than you can imagine. When I investigated and exposed the presence of O.T.O. members in the S.R.I.A. a member of your order called John Færseth threatened my life and later try to ruin my reputation in Oslo, so I don't think I am as welcome as you say.

I should have probably added to the reply the [Hymn to Satan \[88\]](#) featured on their website, but I was kind enough to brush him off only with the above as he might be only a young minerval, after all.

But let's return to what happened in the summer of 2019 in Boleskine that could be a major sign of things to come. The Scottish Fire and Rescue Service said the alarm was raised shortly before 4 pm on a Wednesday in late July 2019 and immediately two firetrucks were sent to Boleskine House located on the south-eastern shore of Loch Ness, close to the village of Foyers, Inverness Shire but, fortunately, for those who like me, dislike Crowley, it was too late to save this Satanic shrine from yet another fire. However, this time the Scottish police said it believed the fire was started deliberately, and since then they have appealed for witnesses to come forward.

Interestingly enough, this happened on July 31st, during the so-called "dog days of the summer" when Sirius the Dog Star often cited in Crowley's writings, was shining its brightest. As my readers already know, Aleister Crowley is known today more than ever for his involvement in the Illuminati, aside from his infamous occult writings that have influenced so much of the darkest side of the New Age scene. Crowley purchased this mysterious old mansion on the shores of Loch Ness to perform the dangerous ritual described in *The Book of Abramelin*. The mansion in question was constructed in the late 18th century by a certain Archibald Fraser. According to a local legend, there was once a church on the site which caught fire burning its whole congregation to death and it was because of this terrible event that Crowley decided to purchase Boleskine House in 1899 as the self-styled, "Laird of Boleskine and Abertarff."

At Boleskine, Aleister Crowley evoked evil alien entities that would later materialize and be channeled in through his wife in Egypt in 1904 for his *Liber AL vel Legis*, a pseudo-religious text commonly known as *The Book of the Law*, that would eventually become the unholy book of his new Illuminati cult. Crowley started to build a religion made to embrace the dark side of the Theosophical New Age.

Crowley wanted to kickstart the Apocalypse and, for this reason, he continued to visit Boleskine House until 1913, when he eventually sold the property that still attracts so many Satanists from all over the world each year. Crowley's magickal operation conducted at Boleskine House is known as the "Abramelin Operation" taken from *The Book of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage*, a famous grimoire (book of magical knowledge), dating back to at least the middle of the 15th century often cited in my books. Crowley seems to have become aware of this

important ritual from the 1897 translation of the book by his mentor the occultist and Illuminati kingpin Samuel Liddell Mathers, one of the founders of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, which Crowley had joined in 1898, before falling out with most of its members, including Mathers, a few years later when they all understood Crowley was working for Satan's Legion. The purpose of performing this lengthy and intense Abramelin ritual is for the magician to communicate with his "Holy Guardian Angel" or Higher Self after dominating a bunch of demons.

Unfortunately for Crowley, and those around him, the Abramelin rites seem to have succeeded mainly in summoning extradimensional demons or "*the Abramelin devils*" as Crowley liked to call them, to aid him in kickstarting the End Times. Of course, ordinary people encounter evil entities every day, known as demons that are indeed supernatural creatures from an actual alternate dimension that exists parallel to our world, but to invite them permanently into our dimension is another ball game. Because like most magicians know you need to invite them, and that's what Aleister Crowley was doing with his rituals. He was opening the gates of Hell to start the Apocalypse. These creatures are said to possess the ability to warp what we understand as the laws of physics and they are even able to change their appearance.

That's why some think that the unfinished Boleskine House ritual set in motion by Crowley might have accidentally summoned the legendary Loch Ness Monster that was brought to worldwide attention in 1933. One thing is for sure, during Crowley's occupancy there were reports of a heavy, oppressive atmosphere at Boleskine, dark eerie shadows filled the house, fierce winds blew through the rooms despite calm weather outside, and strange figures were seen in the area. There is also another dark legend that has obsessed the Ordo Templi Orientis, the secret society Crowley took over that we commonly refer to as O.T.O. and it's the story of an underground passage linking the house with a nearby graveyard said to have been utilized by Crowley to obtain human bone powder used for Necromancy and spirit workings connected to the "*Abramelin Operation*." Today, the practitioners of Thelema, Crowley's sick religious philosophy are still instructed to "*turn and face north to Boleskine*" when conducting certain magical ceremonies and talk of this place as it is their version of Mecca, but also the place that helped the opening of the gates of hell to unleash the Apocalypse.

"In the East, that is, in the direction of Boleskine, which is situated on the South-Eastern shore of Loch Ness in Scotland, two miles east of Foyers, is a shrine or High Altar," says Crowley's *Liber XV*.

"The Beast" later sold Boleskine and it subsequently had a series of private owners including in the 1970s Led Zeppelin guitarist and Crowley fanatic, **Jimmy Page**. Boleskine House, that overlooks Loch Ness, was badly damaged by a blaze in 2015 and the ruin was sold earlier this year to The Boleskine House Foundation, an intelligence operation connected to a Polish Satanist named Marcin Bartnicki, and various other influential Illuminati figures from the infamous Ordo Templi Orientis, like old-time member of the British Intelligence community, Andrew Curley, who is usually given some very special missions like this one to create on one side the ultimate demonic temple for the Illuminati in the British Isles, and on the other, a more complex operation by the British Intelligence to nurture the forces of evil that Crowley had originally evoked during his magickal operation.

The official reason given for the establishment of the Boleskine House Foundation is to raise money to help restore Boleskine House to its original historical condition and they are desperately trying to establish a "*Spiritual retreat*" for Satanists and a sort of lab for Intelligence operatives involved in the occult. Boleskine House is a heritage B-listed estate with a rich history, but in 2015, Boleskine House suffered a devastating fire, rendering it in "*ruinous condition*" according to the Buildings at Risk Register for Scotland that together with the Scottish Fire and Rescue Service confirmed that the cause of that fire remains "*unknown*."

In 2019, what was left of Boleskine House has been possibly the victim of a malicious arson attempt and the remainder of the roof has burnt down, rendering the building into further ruin and pushing back the O.T.O.'s take-over by using the foundation as a cover-up. Upon complete restoration, The Boleskine House Foundation secretly coordinated by the O.T.O. wished to place the house in a charitable foundation and partly open the estate up to the public to further promote the estate's history and evil legacy connected to their "*Prophet*" Aleister Crowley known also as "*The Great Beast*," the infamous figure found in Chapter 13 of the *Book of Revelation*. Since his youth, once he departed from the ways of his fundamentalist Plymouth Brethren parents, Crowley was referred to by the title of "*Beast*." Later on, in Cambridge, he not only accepted this nickname but expanded on it, calling himself, "*The Great Beast*" and signing his notes with the number "666." Through different Hebrew transliterations Crowley was even able to derive the value 666 from his name, "*Aleister Crowley*" and "*Aleister E. Crowley*" and the Greek phrase often used by him To Mega Therion ("*The Great Beast*"), that also has the value of 666, as does the Greek word Therion ("*Beast*") when transliterated into Hebrew as ThRIVN.

I believe it's safe to say that Crowley was not only evil, but he may have been chosen by the devil himself for his central role as "666" in the End Times because as the *Book of Revelation* teaches us: "Let him who has understanding calculate the number of the beast, for the number is that of a man; and his number is 666." So what has happened in Scotland in the summer of 2019 could be a sign of God's Will to stop the creation of this new Satanic Temple in Scotland connected to the British Intelligence and the O.T.O. but also a bad omen of things to come. Scotland seems to have a very ancient Satanic or at least Luciferian tradition.

Recently a very scary metal plaque was found in The Queen's Holyrood Park. The object depicts an upside-down pentagram within a circle, like the one used by The Church of Satan. Inside the pentagram is a horned beast – Baphomet – which has been used symbolically in the Illuminati network since the 19th century and is now used by The Satanic Temple. Aleister Crowley connected Baphomet, the goat-headed idol, with Satan, and linked this icon with the idea of suppressed knowledge and secret worship. However, various factors suggest that the metal pentagram plaque in question is not pagan but rather Satanic and far more recent. John Barnwell from American Intelligence Media seems to think it might have been a prank placed there a few years ago, as he says he found the same object on sale. The symbol in question, which symbolizes the triumph of matter over spirit, might also have been used by modern Satanists operating in the area.

The 19th-century French occultist Eliphas Levi wrote: *A reversed pentagram, with two points projecting upwards, is a symbol of evil and attracts sinister forces because it overturns the proper order of things and demonstrates the triumph of matter over spirit. It is the goat of lust attacking the heavens with its horns, a sign execrated by initiates.* Satanists today use an inverted pentagram inside a circle as their symbol with the head of Baphomet in the center. This symbolized personal power, sexuality, and pursuing one's own will. In 1966, Satanism was transformed into a modern more appealing religious movement when Anton LaVey founded the Church of Satan. The logo adopted by the Church of Satan is known as the Sigil of Baphomet, which depicts a goat's head inside an inverted pentagram within a circle – the same as the plaque found in Holyrood Park. It is unclear how these symbols of Satanic worship ended up in Holyrood Park, but it seems that the Queen has some cleaning up to do in her gardens as well as in her family, that's for sure.

Finally, the mockery that researchers, like myself or my friend Alex Jones, have suffered for many years is coming to an end with the growing number of court cases and investigations against the pedophile elite that includes many members of the Catholic clergy, but also Prince Andrew and a vast number of powerful individuals from all faiths and walks of life who ended up killing Jeffrey Epstein because he knew too much.

Scotland has always played a particularly dark and sinister role. As I wrote in *Confessions of an Illuminati Vol.6.66*, a recent public inquiry in Scotland has found that nuns, priests, and the staff at two Scottish children's homes were subjecting children to regimes of fear, physical, and sexual abuse for many decades. The BBC reported that last year a witness of the Independent Scottish Child Abuse Inquiry has confirmed in front of Lady Smith, the commission's chair, that he was raped by Catholic priests during **Satanic alcohol-fuelled sex parties**.

The BBC under the control of the Queen of England seems to have finally changed their stance, as in the past they were often accused of bias towards pedophiles, especially regarding their scandals that included among others the infamous Jimmy Savile, who was a dear friend of Prince Charles and the late Jeffrey Epstein, who was a close friend of Prince Andrew.

Just ask yourself, if the Royal family is so innocent, are the sons of the Queen hanging out with convicted pedophiles and sex abusers? What kind of morality and ethics do they have, if any? Jimmy Savile raped a 15-year-old girl in 1975 during a Satanic abuse ritual, while cloaked pedophiles looked on. Was Prince Charles one of them? And Lord Mountbatten? An FBI dossier on Mountbatten released thanks to a Freedom of Information request, revealed shocking information about the royal who was a mentor to his grand-nephew Prince Charles. ^[89] The FBI files contain a claim by Elizabeth Wharton Drexel that he had "a perversion for young boys." So they are truly sick, no excuse.



FIG. 46 – Boleskine House ruins after the first fire shows there was extensive damage (photo courtesy of Infowars).

The victim of the Scottish children's homes in question, Dave Sharp, described a horrifying scenario made up of sexual, physical, and emotional violence at St Ninian's in Falkland, Fife, between 1971 and 1975. Mr. Sharp, from Glasgow, said the abuse left him with "lifelong trauma." The inquiry reported by the BBC is investigating in detail the abuse of children in residential care in Scotland on a historic level, and not surprisingly, it seems to have also involved Ireland, but the BBC will never bring up any Royal connections.

Mr. Sharp urged inquiry chairwoman Lady Smith to piece together the "jigsaw" of victims' accounts and called for a "national discussion" on the subject that seems rather difficult in a country full of politicians that practice or support pedophilia that is endorsed by the Royal family. Sharp, now 60, was put into care after his mother died when he was one year old. He stayed in several institutions before going to the Catholic-run care home in Fife. He stated that he was groomed by one of the religious brothers, who would tell him he loved him that, "no-one had ever done" before. The inquiry revealed that the then-12-year-old was later raped. Most of the abuse was said to have taken place in the shower rooms where the witness would be made to stand in the dark through the night as punishment. One specific attack came after he asked about the whereabouts of a friend who had disappeared. It was later discovered the boy had taken his life, but it could be that he was silenced after being abused by the Catholic Satanic clergy. Mr. Sharp said he was taken to the shower room by a drunken religious brother. Shockingly enough, the witness claimed he was then hung by a cord, threatened with murder if he spoke out and was then raped by the Satanists, adding: "It was from that day everything I did was under his complete and utter control."

The inquiry also stated that "two or three" boys were trafficked around Scotland and Ireland to be used in alcohol-fuelled sex parties, which he described as "Satanic." On one occasion in Ireland, Mr. Sharp said he was involved with ten men who took turns raping the boys, and that Catholic priests were among those involved. Remember, these terrible incidents described by Mr. Sharp didn't take place in the O.T.O. or some other weird New Age cult, but they took place throughout his time at St Ninian's, which was run by the Congregation of Christian Brothers, a worldwide religious community within the Catholic Church. He left the home at aged 16 without "any memory other than continually being abused." It was then that he found out he had a family, but, unfortunately, he became dependent on drugs and alcohol like most victims of pedophilia. He said he struggled with a "£100-a-day" habit for up to 25 years and attempted to kill himself on numerous occasions. This also happened to some of the victims related to the infamous Cardinal Pell.

Mr. Sharp eventually decided to turn his life around and helped the inquiry move forward, but as you can see, British society seems to still be fighting the evil unleashed by the infamous black magician Aleister Crowley, who stated that Boleskine House fulfilled all of his needs. When Crowley decided to begin his magical exercise at Easter and commenced with the construction of a terrace and a lodge, it was something that, in total, took around six months to complete. Crowley noted that due to certain supernatural hazards that the ritual he was practicing might have provoked, he had most likely unleashed some powerful occult forces. For this reason, he invited a colleague to share the experience with him. The man in question was Charles Roshier, and like Crowley, he was a member of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, and a friend to Crowley's teacher, Allan Bennett. Roshier intended to stay with Crowley for months, but in the end, he ended up leaving – or, rather, fleeing – after no more than three weeks. The reason for this, the presence of unseen, evil forces that Roshier was sure had descended upon Boleskine House which was intent on making his life a living hell. Such was the nature of Roshier's hasty and terrified exit, Crowley knew nothing of it until his butler informed him his friend was gone. The two did not see each other again for years. If something supernatural and evil had descended on Boleskine House and Loch Ness, then it didn't take long before it began affecting and infecting the people that lived around the loch.

On one occasion, shortly after moving into Boleskine House, Crowley returned to the abode after a stroll in the hills, only to find a priest sitting in his, (Crowley's) study. As pale as a ghost and deeply worried, the priest confided in Crowley that the keeper of the lodge-house, a man named Hugh Gillies, who was described as being a lifelong teetotaler, had been drunk for days and even tried to murder his family.

Things got even worse. An old friend of Crowley, from Cambridge, visited – and, like Charles Rosher, intending to stay for a lengthy period. He didn't succeed either. The friend was gone in less than two weeks, after displaying panic-attack-style symptoms, and telling Crowley, in fear-filled tones, that Boleskine House was filled with terrible, malevolent spirits. Crowley's mother, a strict Plymouth Brethren, had believed her son to be the beast (*number 666*) of Revelation 13:18 so we can only imagine what kind of entities were unleashed in Boleskine, and Crowley acknowledged the claims of a bleak and eerie atmosphere. He specifically chose to work in one room, more than any other, that offered a fair degree of sunlight – and which was in stark contrast to the rest of the house.

Even in that particular room, Crowley was forced to introduce artificial lighting because of its bleak and shadowy atmosphere. It turns out that around that time, Crowley had a falling out with various individuals in the Order and so he took off for Mexico for a while, where he had adventurous times, scaling peaks with English mountain-climber, Oscar Johannes Ludwig Eckenstein. Nevertheless, the magnet-like lure of Loch Ness and Boleskine House drew the Great Beast back to Scotland, and he continued with his studies and plans. He also got married, ***"I shall always feel a little grateful to Boleskine for giving me my wife,"*** said Crowley. In August 1903, Crowley married Rose Kelly, his *"scarlet woman,"* who he had met in Paris a year before receiving through her ***The Book of the Law***. They proceeded on an extended honeymoon, and whilst in Sri Lanka, they went trekking through the jungle, something I did myself back in 1976 at the tender age of 6 with my parents. However, something interesting happened while he was standing on the shores of a lake. Crowley had decided to shoot enough furry bats to make himself a waistcoat. One bat landed on Rose, and Crowley had some trouble detaching its claws. A pretty disgusting scene that Crowley found amusing. That night, the Beast 666 was awakened by the noise of a squealing bat. He then said he saw Rose, completely naked, clinging with her arms and legs to the wooden frame that supported the mosquito net. As he pulled her down, she bit and spat and squealed, and she had to be shaken into wakefulness. Crowley noted that it was the finest case of possession that he had ever had the *"good fortune"* to observe.

When Rose later discovered she was pregnant, they decided to return home to England. En-route they went to Cairo, where they took a flat. Incidentally, Rose went on to have a daughter who was named Night my Athatur Hecate Sappho Jesabel Lilith, and who died under tragic circumstances, while Rose died an alcoholic.

"Although in later years," he revealed, *"this union which held so much for both of us whilst it lasted became a domestic tragedy."* It was after their travels around the world that Crowley and Rose returned to Boleskine House and once back things did not go well for the newly married couple. A *"rival magician"* who used to be his mentor, Samuel Liddell Mathers, the founder of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, started a magical war against him. Crowley, in turn, believed that Mathers caused his entire pack of bloodhounds to die under mysterious, supernatural circumstances. His servants began to fall ill, with all kinds of ailments. Then, worst of all, on one particular morning, Crowley heard a wild, hysterical screaming and cursing coming from the kitchen. A workman had become possessed by one of the demons he had unleashed with his ritual and attacked his wife, Rose. Such was the frenzied and ferocious state the man had been plunged into, Crowley and his staff were forced to lock the deranged man in the coal-cellar and await the arrival of the local police. ^[90]

Rose recovered, but there was still more tragedy to come. In 1911, Crowley was forced to have Rose committed to an asylum, as a result of the onset of dementia which had been provoked by her out of control alcoholism, but in reality, she was probably possessed by the forces Crowley had invited to his Satanic temple. Crowley left Boleskine House, forever, two years later, in 1913. But in more recent times, a modern disciple of Aleister Crowley and Theosophy called **Dr. Michael A. Aquino**, after a distinguished career in U.S. military intelligence as specialist in psychological warfare operations, and after founding **The Temple of Set**, became obsessed with the occult side of Scotland and went on to become the 13th Baron of Rachane (Clan of Campbell).

Crazy, but true, Dr. Aquino, who is an American born Californian, occultist, Satanist, Theosophist, Democratic supporter, and, of course, mind control expert and Jesuit agent, known all over the world for his involvement in the infamous MK-Ultra, seems to know the dark side of Scotland very well and wanted to be part of it. But don't be fooled, Aquino, is not a real member of the Scottish nobility, as the author of this book, he has simply acquired the

title, taking advantage of the recent change in Scottish laws. On the 28th of November 2004, the Abolition of Feudal Tenure, etc. (Scotland) Act 2000 came into full force and effect, putting an end to the real Scottish feudal system.

Under Scots law a Scottish Prescriptive Barony by Tenure is an "incorporeal feudal heritage," not attached to the land and remains **the only genuine, prescriptive, degree of title of UK nobility capable of being bought and sold** – since under Section 63(1) of the Act, the dignity of Baron is preserved after the abolition of the feudal system. By the way, this is a Highland Scottish clan I am also related too of great historical importance, and one of the largest and most powerful of the Highland clans, so I feel pretty insulted by Aquino's action, but that's something for the Court of Lord Lyon to judge, not me.

Lord Lyon is the heraldic authority for Scotland, much as the English Kings of Arms are responsible for granting arms in England. I am sure Aquino, who was raised in California, used his Satanic connections to acquire the title. Crowley is not an anomaly, but he is part of a historical process that has yet to reach its climax in the Apocalypse. Satan's Legion relayed the primary plank of their program to Crowley, and this is contained in *The Book of the Law*.

For human beings, the real struggle is not against each other, but against the evil cosmic powers which govern this dark age. Crowley was the medium of such demonic forces, but on several occasions, as he wrote down *The Book of the Law*, Aiwass chastised Crowley for being concerned about what he was writing. As part of my spiritual journey into the darkest realms of the Illuminati, I eventually found myself looking into Aleister Crowley at a young age as my hero, only to realize soon after he was a primary tool of the dark side. I recognized during my time in the Illuminati network that *The Book of the Law* was an important work, and probably the most revered by modern Satanists.

What I found out during my years in this Luciferian reality is that *The Book of the Law* has been fulfilled to a large degree in today's sick world and I am not the only one stating this, because its contents tie in strongly with *The Book of Revelation*, and the sick belief of most modern mystery schools emanating originally from Theosophy.

Just as God sent Jesus into this world to save us, so Satan sent Crowley into the Theosophical milieu of his time to shape "*Modern Satanism*" that started revealing itself to the world with Anton LaVey, and Michael Aquino, both followers of Aleister Crowley and Satan. Today Satanism is worse with organizations like The Satanic Temple. Mike Culkin writes: *The Book of the Law says that the god of war and vengeance, Ra-Hoor-Khu-It (Horus), is now positioned on his seat of power. His human incarnation will occur, and he will be in the form of a child, the False Prophet or Antichrist.*

He is the offspring of the union of Hadit (Satan) and Nuit (Babylon). This union and its "fruit" is referred to in Revelation chapter 13. The Book of the Law tells us that Satan is the coiled serpent, and he is about to spring. Christians will be put to death. Through war and chaos, the goddess (Nuit/Babylon) will be placed in a position to be worshipped, and her offspring, the child, will be mightier than all the kings of the earth, although one of these rich "kings" will finance him. [\[91\]](#)



FIG. 47 – Lilith Aquino and Michael Aquino as Baron of Rachane proudly wearing his Scottish kilt with the colors of “his”clan.

Pachamama and the Church of Ignatian Spirituality

When in October 2019 we saw 250 delegates at the Amazon Synod of the Catholic Church take part in a procession with banners and signs marking what they deem injustice felt by the indigenous peoples of the Amazon, some of us knew there was something more sinister and dark behind the scenes created by the usual Jesuits.

Remember, that the Amazons were a tribe of warrior women believed to live in Asia Minor who were said to be brutal and aggressive just like Greta Thunberg, and their main concern in life was war. Today, the church seems to push the feminist agenda along with the pagan one. During the Synod Bishops, priests, indigenous leaders, and Catholic laity began a pilgrimage through Rome to show support for the Synod of climate change and paganism, beginning at the foot of Castel Sant'Angelo and moving toward St. Peter's Square, singing hymns and stopping for each of the 14 Stations of the Cross. The pilgrimage began with a Native American from the Lakota tribe “*incensing*” the congregation with a bowl of burning sage — originally a pagan practice now adopted and enculturated into Catholic liturgy.

Present in the ceremony was the carved pregnant female figure of Pachamama that was seen for the first time on October 4, 2019, when Pope Francis led a heretical pagan ritual in the Vatican gardens with an Amazonian woman as part of a supposed tree-planting ceremony. The woman, bedecked with a traditional feather headdress, prostrated herself before the tree and a pair of statues of naked pregnant women. The indigenous woman also shook a rattle in an apparent blessing or incantation over the group at the ceremony that included a Franciscan friar. Some members of the group prostrated themselves or knelt during the ceremony, while the Pope stood by giving his Jesuit blessing to the pagan event that later inspired the traditionalist Catholic website *LifeSite.com* to launch a petition after the ceremony, urging the Vatican to remove the pagan statues and any other alleged pagan symbolism at the Synod that was displayed at Santa Maria in Traspontina Church near St. Peter's Basilica in Rome during the Synod. *Church Militant* reported how Communist and Socialist politicians from Brazil have used this church for fringe meetings promoting their leftist anti-Bolsonaro agenda during the Synod.

At one point, somebody entered Santa Maria in Traspontina Church and removed the pagan statues and symbols of Pachamama filming the whole thing. The instant viral video that became the most popular event of the Pan Amazon Synod showed a person removing the various carved fertility figures of Pachamama from the Church of Santa Maria del Traspontina, and later throwing them right into the River Tiber from the bridge next to Castel Sant'Angelo. Two weeks after Alexander Tschugguel came forward as the person responsible for an act that has since been reported throughout the world, garnering praise from devout Catholics and condemnation from liberals. In an interview with my friend Michael Voris, Tschugguel discussed the reasons for his actions and what Catholics can do moving forward to help restore the Church.

In early December 2019, Cardinal Raymond Burke, one of the few voices of reason in the Catholic Church today, revealed during a short interview with the French independent TV station, TVLibertés that the backed French initiative invited the Catholic faithful call to prayer and reparation for the Pachamama idolatry that took place at the Vatican during the Amazon Synod, saying that “*diabolical forces*” have entered St. Peter's Basilica that needs to be “*vanquished*.” Adding: “*Something very grave happened during the special assembly of the Bishops' Synod for the Amazon region. An idol was introduced into St Peter's Basilica – the figure of a demonic force.*”

Originally, Pachamama was a fertility goddess who presided over planting and harvesting, embodies the mountains, and causes earthquakes, but after the conquest by Spain, and the conversion to Roman Catholicism took place, the figure of the Virgin Mary was equated with that of Pachamama for many of the indigenous people who were deliberately misled.

However, in pre-Hispanic culture, Pachamama is often a cruel goddess eager to collect her sacrifices. Animal sacrifices have been a part of such a culture for thousands of years. The tradition continues today and can be observed first-hand in Bolivia's La Paz's Witches Market. Grotesque-looking llama fetuses are sold to superstitious buyers, who bury them under new homes to curry favor with Pachamama (mother nature). Rumor has it that for larger constructions such as apartment buildings or mines, humans are used instead to please La Paz. So is the Vatican of Pope Francis gradually moving towards accepting not only paganism but human sacrifice? Or even worst child sacrifice?

As I mentioned earlier, the statue of Moloch has been placed earlier this year in an unprecedented move at the

entrance of the Colosseum. Interestingly enough, Pope Francis' prayer at Good Friday's Stations of the Cross at the Colosseum included in 2019 a plea for abused youth and the church, that he said is continually under attack. The statue of Moloch will be conveniently removed on the 29th of March 2020 before the return of Pope Francis for his annual show that is continuing the mockery of the stations of the cross that began with the Pachamama processions.

The Colosseum we all know as that place where the Roman government, which gradually transformed into the Roman Catholic Church from around 325 AD, slaughtered Bible-believing Christians and fed them to the lions. Let's remember that Good Friday and Easter Sunday are Satanic ritual days. There are days where death, bloodletting, and human sacrifice are ritualized in Satanic celebrations that often take place in Rome on the evening of the Pope's annual visit to the Colosseum. Evidence of what I am saying was found at Fiumicino airport in Rome during the Jubileum Easter of the year 2000 when the Italian border police intercepted and confiscated a large amount of obscure Satanic artifacts on their way to Rome for the Holy Week, that included the bones of rare animals, and other diableries. No evidence of the material was left, however, for inspection after a minor fire conveniently broke out in the room where they left all this unusual stuff. Airport staff said it was black magic.

Holy Week is a very important time for the Christian and Catholic communities all over the world. It is a time where believers in Jesus Christ our Lord can come together in unity and remember his last days, and honor Him for His work on the cross. It all ends with a time of rejoicing on Easter Sunday, where we unite in rejoicing for our salvation in Christ often in front of some great food.

However, it is also a time where Satan and the dark side of the Illuminati use people to celebrate acts of death and sacrifice for their evil purposes. Always remember that the days observed by Christians to remember Christ's sacrifice, are days regularly used by Satanists to perform human sacrifices and Pope Francis knows it. Of course, he is a Jesuit, and he is also a Satanist, and a black magician, conscious of his decision in accepting Moloch at the entrance of the Colosseum. The late Madame Blavatsky, in an article she wrote entitled "Theosophy or Jesuitism?" Made a clear warning about the black magic practiced in the Jesuit order: *The Jesuits have practiced not only Occultism but BLACK MAGIC in its worst form, more than any other body of men; and to it, they owe in large measure their power and influence.*

Blavatsky feared the Jesuits all of her life knowing they would take over her Society after her death as they eventually did. However, the Theosophical Movement that shaped and created the origins of the New Age movement, was inspired by occult forces and alleged masters from the East secretly working with the Jesuits who were the first to go there. So the whole Theosophy project had been played all along by the Jesuits through their "Ascended Masters" also called Mahatmas or Masters of the Ancient Wisdom. H. P. Blavatsky was the first person to introduce the concept of the **Mahatmas**, but she was falling into a Jesuit trap that will exploit her to bring out in the public arena information on Eastern spirituality that the followers of Saint Ignatius had already gathered, classified, and studied centuries earlier; right at the start of their mission.

At first, she talked about them privately, but after a few years two of these adepts, known by the pseudonyms of **Koot Hoomi (K. H.)** and **Morya (M.)**, agreed to maintain a correspondence between the years 1880 and 1884 with a couple of important British Theosophists called A. P. Sinnett and A. O. Hume. The product of such mysterious communications became the foundational work of the Theosophical Movement, but also laid the foundations for the Jesuit take-over feared by Madama Blavatsky, who always fought against the dangers of Loyola Spirituality, but at the same time accepted dangerous ideas and practices from the East that could later undermine Christianity falling into the Jesuit/Tibetan trap. Nothing was ever said about the Jesuits or against them by later leaders of "The Theosophical Society – Adyar" such as the previously mentioned **Annie Besant** or pedophile **Charles Webster Leadbeater**, or by Adyar Theosophist **Alice Bailey** who went on to found her organization, the **Lucis Trust** that forged the basis of the pseudo-spirituality practiced in the United Nations Headquarters that I have talked about extensively in Volume 2 of my *Confessions*.

Indeed, the three I just mentioned even spoke favorably of Catholicism at that point, with Leadbeater eventually co-founding a so-called Jesuit inspired Theosophical church known as the **Liberal Catholic Church** (complete with confession and absolution of sins by its priests and an affirmed belief in the apostolic succession of the Church of Rome announcing the impending Second Coming of Christ.

Annie Besant, who was for a long-time leader of the Theosophical Society, was also a leading member of the leftist **Fabian Society** and an influential figure among the British Illuminati. Her close association with the Fabians

only served to underline the trenchantly anti-Christian character of the Society and its commitment to creating a One World religion. She was chiefly instrumental in bringing the Hindu guru-avatar, **Jiddu Krishnamurti** to England and training him to become their New Age messiah, a forerunner of the Antichrist who fortunately renounced his role. In the meantime, Alice Bailey went on informing her readers that the “*Master Jesus*” was planning to eventually travel to Rome to become the new Pope, whereupon a glorious new era could begin for the Catholic Church. It never happened, but today the Society of Jesus controls 100% of the Catholic Church, and 100% of the New Age sects emanating from the original Theosophical Society, just like modern Satanism. Madame Blavatsky was manipulated by her trans-Himalayan teachers that worked for Satan’s Legion in favor of the Jesuit plan to eventually establish a One World Religion. Remember, Blavatsky claimed that she had made physical contact with the adepts’ earthly representatives in a territory already colonized by the Jesuits, as I described earlier in the book; but she also claimed she continued to receive teachings from them through psychic channels, through her abilities of spirit mediumship that inevitably will put Blavatsky in the hands of demonic tricksters and malignant forces. Ultimately, what the founder of Theosophy received was a product of mind control and Jesuit manipulation, made to establish in the open the legendary **Great White Brotherhood** built to influence the New Age scene, and of course occult Freemasonry in the hands of black magicians from the Illuminati realm like the infamous Aleister Crowley.

The actual phrase “*Great White Brotherhood*” was extensively used in pedophile Leadbeater’s book from 1925, *The Masters and the Path*, that the Jesuits used to promote this dark agenda. Of course, New Agers and Jesuit agents will tell you that the founders of the “*Great White Brotherhood*” came from Venus and that many of the branches of the GWB (as the New Agers like to call them) around the planet were founded by spiritual adepts associated with a mysterious serpent. The Jesuits have been crafting this whole project for nearly five centuries in secret “*Congregations*.”

Heckethorn, confirms this in his *Secret Societies of all Ages and Countries*, (vol. II, p. 296): *There is considerable analogy between Masonic and Jesuitic degrees; and the Jesuits also tread down the shoe and bare the knee, because Ignatius Loyola thus presented himself at Rome and asked for the confirmation of the order. Not satisfied with confession, preaching, and instruction, whereby they had acquired unexampled influence, they formed in Italy and France, in 1563 several ' Congregations ', i. e. clandestine meetings held in subterranean chapels and other secret places. The Congregationalists had a sectarian organization, with appropriate catechisms and manuals, which had to be given up before death, wherefore very few copies remain.* For several decades, Marxists masquerading as “*Democrats*” and Neocons have been gradually undermining and dismantling the United States. Once it has been weakened sufficiently, the hammers of Siegfried, Marx, and the Fabians will fall with a crushing intensity, but the real perpetrators are the Jesuits!



FIG. 48 – Jiddu Krishnamurti and Miss Anna Besant.



FIG. 49 – “Pachamama” idols removed by the Church of Santa Maria in Traspontina filmed only seconds before ending up in the Tiber.

Paul Le Cour, Atlantis and the Jesuit secret of Lake Titicaca

Most people don't know that Lake Titicaca, that is the original and most important center of Pachamama worship in the world, is also considered by the Jesuits as the possible location of the mythical city of **Atlantis**. The narrator portrait in Plato's *Timaeus* says that Atlantis was "*beyond the Pillars of Hercules,*" the classical name for the Straits of Gibraltar, and "*larger than Libya and Asia combined,*" that is, much of North Africa plus present-day Turkey. So the Atlantic Ocean is the obvious place to begin investigating the legendary island that sank into the sea in a single day and night taking with it all its mysteries and secrets.

The Jesuits were the first to investigate and study this legend and they found what they were searching for in a place that is the largest freshwater lake in South America and is also regarded as the highest navigatable lake in the world. Here they discovered the remains of the City of Tiahuanaca which lies 15 miles northeast of Lake Titicaca and has been called for a long time the cradle of civilization by the Incas, as the city was thought to be built more than 15,000 years before any civilization was supposed to exist. There are many islands on the lake, but the most important is the **Isla Del Sol**, which is the key to Lake Titicaca's spiritual Atlantean significance. This small island is considered the most sacred site of the Andes where worship is continued to this day at the **Temple of the Sun** by an ancient priesthood of local Illuminati, possibly operating without interruptions since the time of Atlantis. For this reason, this is the ultimate center of Pachamama/Jesuit worship in the world where human sacrifice is still practiced in secret, and legend has it that if you fall into the immense depths of the lake you are offering yourself as a sacrifice to Pachamama, and no one will ever dare to help you out.

The fixation for Atlantis was imbedded in the DNA of the Jesuits since St. Ignatius, but it went one step forward with the studies of the Jesuit polymath Athanasius Kircher, who was the first to publish a **map of Atlantis**, putting it fairly and squarely in the middle of the Atlantic. There was no reason for him to do otherwise.

Plato's testimony made sense did not contradict the Bible and agreed with Kircher's own experience of the mutability of land and sea. In 1638, the famous Jesuit scholar saw the city of Euphemia in Calabria disappear in a volcanic cataclysm, leaving a putrid lake in its place. Noah's Flood, the subject of his book *Arca Noe*, (building the ark), published in Amsterdam in 1675, had caused the whole earth to be submerged, then reappear with a different arrangement of land and sea. The followers of the late Professor **Charles Hapgood (1904-1982)** say that Kircher based his illustration on some ancient map he had found, and they might be right. However, most contemporary researchers think that if that is the case, Kircher would not have failed to announce the fact, as he did whenever he made some fortunate discovery. But these naive mainstream academic researchers forget the secrecy of the Jesuits, and the fact that many of their discoveries might not have been approved for public consumption by their Superior General, aka the Black Pope, ending up like so many secrets in the Vatican Archives, where the truth about Atlantis might have been kept secret for many reasons.

Kircher might have even studied the work conducted a few years earlier by **Father Blas Valera SJ (1545-1597)**, the child of a native Incan woman and Spanish father, caught between the ancient world of the Incas and the Jesuit order who seemed to have helped the Jesuits learn more about the secret occult power of Pachamama. Valera, a Jesuit in sixteenth-century Peru, already believed in what for non-Jesuits was and is a heresy, that the Incan culture, religion, and language is equal to their Christian counterparts. He took a part in the III Concilio Limense of 1583 and was an active collaborator of the more known Jesuit, **José de Acosta (1539 or 1540)**, head of the Jesuits College at Valladolid, and later rector of the prestigious college at Salamanca. Father Valera was eventually accused of heresy because he included some favorable comments to the Inca Empire. He was shut in by the Jesuits for a brief period and died under mysterious circumstances, killed by the pirates in Spain in 1597. As you can see, nothing much has changed in the Jesuit way of thinking and acting since Father Valera, and still, nobody is capable of fully understanding the importance that the Jesuits give to places of worship connected to Atlantis. So to this day, most of the academic world believes Athanasius Kircher's map was just the work of an eccentric priest and an imaginary reconstruction, like innumerable other illustrations in Kircher's works, ^[92] without taking into consideration the secret work conducted in by the Jesuits in search of the mysteries of Atlantis.

The next major contribution to Atlantology came from behind the Iron Curtain, where millennialism was still part of the official philosophy. **Nicolas Zhironov**, a Soviet chemist, conducted a study of the subject during the 1950s and 1960s, and his book *Atlantis; Atlantology: Basic Problems* appeared in an English translation in 1970. It carried great conviction with its command of sources in many languages and its maps, tables, and charts. Zhironov's

concluded that a largish island could have existed on the northeastern slopes of the mid-Atlantic ridge, with the Azores as the remains of its mountain peaks. For Atlantologists who favor this location, none has surpassed Zhirov in the scientific breadth and depth of his research. Science, however, is always on the move, and Zhirov's work is now over half a century old.

Much of it was superseded in 1981 by another Eastern European scientist, Zdeněk Kukul. Moreover, for all his apparent rigor, Zhirov fell into the besetting sin of Atlantologists, rational, and otherwise. This concerns the use of Plato's *Timaeus* and *Critias* as evidence. Whenever some detail of Plato's account supports their theory, they welcome it as evidence; when it does not, they dismiss it. ^[93]

Let's always remember the Jesuits were created in France by Loyola and his followers, even if the final approval came of course from Rome. *La Revue Atlantis* was founded in 1927 and is still flourishing after hundreds of issues. It was the creation of a gentleman named **Paul Le Cour (1871– 1954)**, a well-educated civil servant and keen outdoorsman who founded the Society for Atlantis Studies with Roger Dévigne.

Over the years, he was involved with psychic research, spiritualism, theosophy, earth mysteries, platonism, and astrology—in short, the whole panoply of occultism, with a leaning toward its more serious and philosophical side, as with most Jesuits agents. Le Cour's mission became more focused in the 1920s after he came into direct contact with a branch of the Illuminati network created by the Jesuits called the **Hiéron du Val d'Or** (English: “*Sanctuary of the Golden Valley*”).

This was a Catholic esoteric secret society based primarily in France, which existed from approximately 1873 to 1926. It was founded by the half-Basque, half-Russian Baron, **Alexis de Sarachaga (1840–1918)**, and by a Jesuit by the name of **Victor Drevon**. Later, Jean-Pierre Laurant, the authority on French esotericism, called it “*the crossroads of Catholicism, esotericism, the occult sciences, and an ultra-conservative nationalism.*”

Contrary to what happens today, the Jesuit Order became involved with conservative and nationalistic forces. I have mentioned this semisecret society of the Illuminati Network in Vol.1 of my *Confessions* in connection with the earlier stages of what will become later the controversial Priory of Sion founded by Pierre Plantard. The *Hiéron du Val d'Or* built an extraordinary temple-museum in the town of Paray-le-Monial. The Center for Studies on New Religions describes the Hiéron's four main purposes as:

- (1) *the demonstration of the origins of Christianity from the mythical Atlantis;*
- (2) *the reconstitution of a universal sacred tradition;*
- (3) *the preparation for the year 2000 of a political and social reign of Christ the King and the teaching of the sacred name of Aor-Agni—Light-Fire—as the key to all knowledge;*
- (4) *a secret purpose to fight against anti-Christian Freemasonry through the creation of a “Christian Freemasonry of the Great West.”* ^[94]

The *Hiéron du Val d'Or* sought to erect a Catholic hermetic form of Freemasonry contrary to the “*secular*” Freemasonry of the anti-clerical Grand Orient de France and was particularly devoted to Christ the King, picking up on some of the earliest Masonic Christian elements left-over by the so-called Clerics (*Klerikat*), created by Jesuit agent **Johann August Starck (1741–1816)**, and the Strict Observance, clearly filtered through the French Knights Beneficent of the Holy City, more commonly referred to as *Chevaliers Bienfaisant de la Cité Sainte* of the Rectified Scottish Rite.

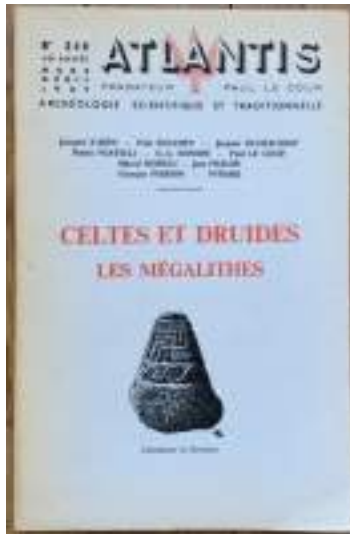


FIG. 50 – Le Revue Atlantis n°240 (March-April 1967) : Celtes et Druides. Les Mégalithes/Paul Le Cour



FIG. 51 – Paul Le Cour (1871-1954)

Pier Luigi Zoccatelli, a contemporary agent of the Jesuits working for self-declared Jesuit sympathizer, Massimo Introvigne.

In the *Hiéron du Val d'Or*, Paul Le Cour was drawn by the whole mythology of Paray-le-Monial which had begun in 1673 when St. Margaret Mary Alacoque had a vision of Jesus taking her heart into his. This led to a popular Catholic cult of the **Sacred Heart**, to papal approval, and eventually to such monuments as the *Sacré Coeur* Basilica in Montmartre, Paris. At that point, the Sacred Heart became the ultimate Sacred symbol used in secret by Catholic Freemasons linked to the Jesuits like the members of the *Hiéron du Val d'Or*. There is a reference to this secret society in the 1999 film “*End of Days*,” an American supernatural action horror film directed by Peter Hyams and starring none other than the elitist puppet Arnold Schwarzenegger. The Sacred Heart is among the most familiar and moving of Catholic devotional images, but its symbolism can also be strange. So let's take a brief look at the explanation behind some of the features of the Sacred Heart.

First of all, let's talk about the flames. The Sacred Heart brings to mind the Passion of Christ on the cross. There is the crown of thorns, the cross, usually atop the heart, and the wound from the spear that pierced His side. But why is the Sacred Heart always shown as if it's on fire? That certainly did not happen at the crucifixion. There are three reasons behind this. First, we have to remember that Christ's self-offering on the cross was the one-time perfect consummation of all the sacrifices of the Old Testament. This necessarily includes burnt offerings, which were the highest form of sacrifices in ancient Israel, according to *The Jewish Encyclopedia*. An early form of such sacrifices was what Abraham set out to do with Isaac, hence the wood he had his son collect beforehand. Second, fire is

always associated with the essence of divinity in the Old Testament. Think back to the burning bush that spoke to Moses, the cloud of fire that settled on Sinai, and the flames from above that consumed the sacrifice of Elijah. This explanation fits with the gospel account of the crucifixion, in which the piercing of Christ's side revealed His heart at the same time that the curtain of the temple was torn, unveiling the holy of holies where God was present.

Finally, the image of fire associated with the heart represents Christ's passionate love for us. One 19th-century French devotional card has these words arched above the Sacred Heart—*Voilà ce Cœur qui a tant aimé les hommes*, which roughly translates to: *"Here is the heart that loved men so much."* One traditional exclamation is, *"Sacred Heart of Jesus, burning with love of us, inflame our hearts with love of Thee."* We see this happen in the gospels, where the disciples on the road to Emmaus realized that their hearts had been *"burning"* after their encounter with Jesus. The rays of light. Look closer at the image of the Sacred Heart. There is something else framing it besides flames. They are rays of light. In John 8:12, Christ declares that He is the *"light of the world."* In Revelation 21:23, we are told that in the new Jerusalem at the end of times there will be no light from the sun or moon because the Lamb of God—that is, Jesus—will be its source of light. Light, like fire, is a symbol of divinity. Think of the Transfiguration and the blinding light that Paul experienced on the road to Damascus. As the light of the world, Christ is also the one who *"enlightens"* us, revealing God to us. The Sacred Heart constitutes the climax of divine self-revelation, showing us the depths of God's love for us.

The arrows. The crown of thorns and the spear make sense. But sometimes the Sacred Heart is also depicted with arrows. Again, that's not something we find in the gospels. One explanation is that the arrow represents sin. This is reportedly what our Lord said in a private revelation to St. Mary of St. Peter. The arrow could also draw upon an ancient Roman metaphor for love, which, according to ancient myth, occurred when the god Cupid shot an arrow through the hearts of lovers. The crown of thorns. Unlike the arrows, the crown of thorns is reported in the gospels. But in traditional images, it encircles the Sacred Heart, whereas in Scripture the crown was fixed to Jesus' head.

One traditional account offers this interpretation, describing those who are devoted to it: *"They saw the crown transferred from His head to His heart; they felt that its sharp points had always pierced there; they understood that the Passion was the crucifixion of a heart"* (The Heart of the Gospel: Traits of the Sacred Heart by Francis Patrick Donnelly, published in 1911 by the Apostleship of Prayer.)

In other words, wrapping the crown around the heart emphasizes the fact that Christ felt His wounds to the depths of His heart. Moreover, after the resurrection, the crown of thorns becomes a crown of victory. Donnelly hints at this as well: *"From the weapons of His enemy, from cross and crown and opened Heart, our conquering leader fashioned a trophy which was the best testimony of His love."* In ancient gladiatorial contests, the victor was crowned. In Revelation 19:12, Christ wears *"many crowns"* and believers who are victorious over sin and Satan will receive the *"crown of life"* (Revelation 2:10).

Finally, according to St. Margaret Mary Alacoque, the seventeenth French nun who helped start this devotion, the points of the thorns are the many individual sins of people, pricking the heart of Jesus. As she put it in a letter, recounting the personal vision she had received, *"I saw this divine Heart as on a throne of flames, more brilliant than the sun and transparent as crystal. It had its adorable wound and was encircled with a crown of thorns, which signified the pricks our sins caused Him."* The cross. Like the thorns, the cross is both rooted in the gospels but also displayed in a way that does not follow them in every detail. There is almost an inversion of the crucifixion.

In the gospels, Christ hung on the cross, His heart correspondingly dwarfed by its beams. But in images of the Sacred Heart, it is now enlarged and the cross has shrunk. Moreover, rather than the heart being nailed to the cross, the cross now seems planted in the heart—as St. Margaret Mary Alacoque put it—if to say to us that the entire reality of the crucifixion derives its meaning from and—can not be understood apart from—the heart of Jesus. As Donnelly wrote, *"The Heart [is ... forever supporting the weight of a Cross.] Truly, it is the heart of Jesus that makes the cross meaningful for us today."* ^[95]

Although Le Cour did not share the more extreme ideas of the *Hiéron* fraternity, he thought that might have some initiatic connection with the Templars, for whose Christian chivalry he had a great admiration.

As his official biography says: *He realized little by little that through his research he was on the quest for the Primordial Tradition, the lost word revered by religions and initiatic societies, which originates from Atlantis considered as the mother of Western civilization. The mythical king of the vanished continent was Poseidon, patron*

of knights, whose ideal qualities Le Cour extolled.

These words confirm Le Cour's obsession for the Jesuits who have always believed in secret that Atlantis was the originator of all religions and magical practices. In 1926, Le Cour backed by the French Jesuits, founded the *Société d'Études Atlantéennes* (Society of Atlantean Studies) and published his first book: *À la recherche d'un monde perdu: L'Atlantide et ses traditions* ("In search of a lost world: Atlantis and its traditions"). The title alluded to Proust's *À la recherche du temps perdu* ("Remembrance of Things Past"), whose ultimate volume had just appeared. The theme of Le Cour's book is that "through iconographic symbolism and the comprehension of the names of divinities and places, one may hope to reconstitute the great and unique tradition coming from Atlantis."

One of the symbols in question is the serpent, which appears to signify the primordial light that Le Cour calls **Aour**. A second symbol is the heart, symbol of fire, Agni. These together made up the sacred name of Aor-Agni used in the Hiéron's devotions. The discovery that Le Cour was most eager to share is that the serpent and the heart are carved into monuments of the megalithic period, such as the dolmens and standing stones of Brittany.

As always with such discoveries, their worn state leaves much to the interpreter, and many an irregular concavity may take on the shape of a heart. However, the importance for Le Cour was that these symbols appeared in monuments that he believed to be Atlantean in origin, thereby rooting the relatively modern revelations of Paray-le-Monial in the deep past. As suggestive proof of a continuing underground tradition, Le Cour borrows from Basseur de Bourbourg a German map of 1708 in the shape of a heart, in which the place of Atlantis is filled by a wound dripping blood. Once again the symbolism of the Sacred Heart appears in his studies. Even the presence of nine drops seems to him significant, for the number nine, he reminds us, has an important role in Kabbalah.

Everywhere he goes, Le Cour sees or hears momentous coincidences, his will to believe granting him a generous margin of error and historical improbability. Here is a specimen of his linguistic method, employed in a gentle diatribe against the Theosophists and their excessive admiration of India:

As for those who are currently seeking the sources of wisdom in India, they find towns there whose names come from our West, like Agra, which is the name of a suburb of Eleusis where the Lesser Mysteries were celebrated; they will find Maya and Aor-Agni in the names of the chief divinities of the Rig-Veda: Yama and Varouna, and they might also connect the word Thibet with the word Thebes. All these names belong to the sacred language of Atlantis; they are vestiges of that distant past when the Atlantean people stamped the mark of their profound knowledge onto place names, for the sake of generations far in the future. But if these researchers find in India the symbol of the serpent, they will not find the heart there, the key to the mysteries, at least not in the profound sense given it in the Western tradition.

Perhaps it is this very looseness of interpretation that caused Le Cour, rather than pressing a personal agenda, to welcome writers of all sorts to his journal. Atlantis carried articles from members of the *Académie Française*, from scientists, and the more serious occultists of the day. A conspicuous exception was René Guénon, who had been involved with the *Hiéron du Val d'Or* but seldom mentions Le Cour without a snide remark. ^[96]

Le Cour, like most Jesuits agents of his time, went on to become another precursor to the New Age movement, with his groundbreaking work from 1937 entitled **The Age of Aquarius**. But is it the Age of Aquarius? Or the Age of the Antichrist? Given the end-times rise of the New Age "plague of the spirit" and how it feeds into the plans of the Antichrist, New Age leaders and channeled demon-spirits are indeed laying out the basic agenda for a glowing Golden Age of Aquarius. Peace, love, and brotherhood are its mottos that cunningly conceal the devouring face of darkness that is behind it all. Sadly, the people who are swept up in the Antichrist's powerful delusion will have little to no idea of the Neo-Holocaust that they are helping to perpetuate. Just as most New Agers today would scoff at these ideas, they are blinded to the fact that Satan is the author of this movement, serving his purposes alone in preparing the way for the False Messiah. ^[97]

Regarding the actual entering of the Age of Aquarius, Carl Gustav Jung considered the matter in his essay "The Sign of the Fishes" that became a chapter of his work *Aion: Researches into the Phenomenology of the Self* that deals with the symbolism of Pisces, which he often called "the sign of the fishes," and its connections to the Christ-symbol and the age of Christianity. Jung says that the spring point will enter Aquarius in the course of the third millennium, and added this interesting footnote to explain things in detail:

Since the delineation of the constellations is known to be somewhat arbitrary, this date is very indefinite. It refers to the actual constellation of fixed stars, not to the zodiac noeton, i.e., the zodiac divided into sectors of 30° each. Astrologically the beginning of the next aeon, according to the starting-point you select, falls between AD 2000 and 2200. Starting from the star “O” [Omicron Piscium] and assuming a Platonic month of 2,143 years, one would arrive at AD 2154 for the beginning of the Aquarian Age, and at AD 1997 if you start from the star “a 113.” [Alpha Piscium] The latter date agrees with the longitude of the stars in Ptolemy’s *Almagest*.

Jung was aware of the difference between the astronomical and astrological viewpoints and the consequences of starting from one (an actual star) and calculating from the other (an astrological month).

Here is the whole problem of astrology, both as popularly understood and as scientifically denied. The popular understanding is that the constellations have some influence on Earth, especially as the planets pass through them. The skeptics point out that constellations and signs no longer coincide, due to precession, so that when astrology thinks a planet is in the sign of Aries, it is really in the constellation of Pisces, making nonsense of the whole system. The truth, such as it is, lies in the fact that astrological positions have nothing to do with the stars, but only with the positions of the planets relative to the solstices and equinoxes. The assumption is that there is something special about the earth’s annual orbit and that it does divide first into the solstitial-equinoctial cross (4), then into the “*signs of the zodiac*” (12), then into the decans (36), and finally into the degrees (360), each of which has its symbol and quality. The underlying model is more akin to musical harmonics than to anything astronomical, and for all I know, it may have been the real basis for the ancient preference for these numbers. Given that, anyone who declares that the Aquarian Age began or will begin on a certain date either does not understand the problem or has an agenda that overrides it. [\[98\]](#)

The New Age Movement created by the Jesuits and developed by the dark side of the Illuminati has such an agenda. A friend of Aleister Crowley and Krum-Heller, named **Peryt Shou (1873 - 1953)**, known German mysticist and Germanic pagan revivalist whose writings are known to have influenced Walter Nauhaus the co-founder of the Thule Society, called Crowley’s infamous “*Law of Thelema*” embraced today by a large part of the Masonic community and the dark side of the New Age movement, the “*great law of destiny of the Atlanteans, which is returning today.*” So what is this “*great law of destiny*” that the Atlanteans share with the Law of Thelema?

First of all, let’s remember that the Atlantean adepts were corrupted, and deeply involved in black magic. This was the main reason for the end of this once great civilization, and although the evil magicians of the island of Atlantis were eventually overthrown, we didn’t get completely rid of them as the famous “*Two Chelas*” of the Theosophical Society (**Mohini Chatterji** and **Laura C. Holloway**) once wrote: “*Ages after this event, which but robbed black magicians of predominance and not of existence, we find Atlantean black magicians at times interfering with the progress and development of students of the real occult science.*” [\[99\]](#)

This means that Crowley could be an Atlantean Adept of black magic interfering with the progress and development of the occult, just as the Jesuits. Crowley wrote an essay on the lost continent of Atlantis, the manners and customs, magical rites, and opinions of its people, together with a detailed account of the catastrophe, which ended in its disappearance. Crowley’s essay entitled *Atlantis* is a political satire/mystic treatise that includes a deliberately obscure description of the O.T.O. system of sexual magick, under the guise of an account of Atlantis which owes more than a little to Bulwer-Lytton’s, *The Coming Race*.

This will confirm the interpretation of **Atlantean Adepts** for Crowley’s true name of the **Order of the A.·.A.·.** suggested by the late American writer **L. Sprague de Camp (1907-2000)**. Other researchers have also linked the A.·.A.·. initials to the Arcana Arcanorum, a mysterious Rite that goes back to Atlantis practiced in secret by Freemasons, and in a rather different form by the Jesuits. A credible source from an Italian aristocratic family once told me that he thought the rite in question was conducted annually in a church in Rome, where during the day people regularly attend mass and pray, and at night once a year the Jesuits had an extravagant orgy with members of the black nobility involving children. It allegedly happens in the Spring after the “*Rite of Spring*” during which time a virgin is sacrificed and her blood is drunk on the altar before the orgy begins. The sacrificial child must be born after the winter solstice, just like Jesus.

There is indeed another direct link through Karl Brodbeck, leader of the Swiss Illuminati through World War II (1939-45), who claimed he had founded a **Grand Lodge of Atlantis** in the USA; a branch of the Illuminati that had split off in the 1920s.

W. Collins proposed a line of succession for this Illuminati lineage that goes from the highly influential John Yarker to Ronald Powell, to the famous Illuminati Gnostic Bishop **Richard, Duc de Palatine** that I have discussed extensively in Volume 3 of my *Confessions*. However, in 1933 — Karl Brodbeck known as “*Rudolf*,” Provincial Custodian for Switzerland of Weishaupt’s Illuminati Order who also belonged to the Bernese *Zur Hoffnung* Masonic lodge, the *Droit Humain* Co-Masonic lodge, and was Worshipful Master of the *Zur Gralsburg* lodge, achieved a merger with the Illuminati Austrian provincial group.

Brodbeck belonged to the group surrounding **F.L. Pinkus** the “*spiritual father*” of **Hermann Joseph Metzger (1919-1990)**, future Outer Head of the O.T.O. and Head of his Order of the Illuminati, as **Paragranus**, Grand Master X° of the Ordo Templi Orientis, Sovereign Grand Master General of Ordo Illuminatorum, Sovereign Grand Master General of Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua (also known with the acronym F.R.A.), and Sovereign Patriarch of Ecclesiae Gnosticae Catholicae. Orders that included Illuminati O.T.O co-founder **Theodor Reuss**’s probable heir Hans Rudolf Hilfiker and his colleagues Reichel, Merlitschek, Bader, Baumgartner from Aarau (*Zur Treue* lodge), Struppler, and the Abramelin-enthusiast Traugott Egloff. A figure who discussed in detail the black magic of Atlantis and its adepts like no other was a contemporary of Metzger. A person also involved in the F.R.A. known as **Samael Aun Weor (1917-1977)**, was a spiritual teacher and author of over sixty books of esoteric spirituality, who at the tender age of 17 was asked to lecture at the local Theosophical Chapter, and a year later was admitted into the Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua. Let’s not forget the role of Dr. William Wynn Westcott, another Atlantean Adept fixated with Atlantis whose role in the Illuminati has finally been fully revealed in the recently published book by Lewis Masonic entitled, **English Illuminati** by Alistair Lees, where the English Illuminati rituals are finally revealed in full to the public alongside other source materials. This is a unique opportunity to see what went on behind the scenes in the supreme headquarters of world-wide Freemasonry, changing perceptions and sharing the true story of the English branch of the Illuminati, the world’s most notorious order whose existence was denied by English Freemasons. This refreshing book starts with a chance discovery - a secret manuscript locked in a box and hidden away in a private occult library. Inside was found a handwritten notebook by the same Dr. William Wynn Westcott. It had been there for over a century waiting patiently to be discovered and its contents brought to light.

Building on the scholarly work outlined by the excellent book *The Secret School of Wisdom*, published in 2015, the story of the English Illuminati starts a hundred years after the original order was banned. In 1880, when the order was relaunched by Theodore Reuss in Munich, as I outlined in the previous Volumes of my *Confessions* including Volume 1, and it is from this organization that the secret documents originated, eventually finding themselves in the hands of W.W. Westcott. Westcott, who took it upon himself to have them translated and to introduce the Illuminati to the English society at the turn of the 20th century.

A beautifully illustrated book throughout that finally reveals what the English Freemasons have kept secret for so long, that is the work and the existence of both the men and women, who were members of the Illuminati order and other characters and mysterious societies active at the time in England and how they all fit into the Illuminati network. The majority of images have never been seen before. Those who wish to investigate further will be pleased to know it also includes a detailed index and bibliography.

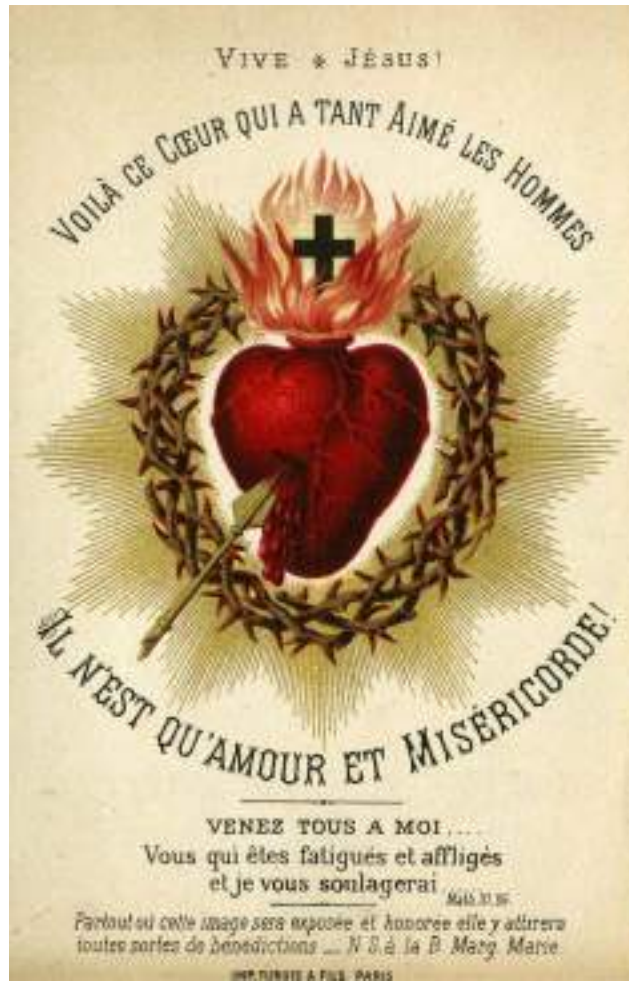


FIG. 52 – Catholic holy card depicting the Sacred Heart of Jesus, circa 1880.

Chapter Six

Our Solution to this mess

How to defeat Evil of Communism in the End times

Communism is a dangerous virus that has been spread by the Jesuits and Sabbatean Frankists for way too long. I would like to give you an example of the evil nature of Communism by telling you a sordid tale involving former Italian Communists and Jesuit agents against President Donald J. Trump.

This story begins with a plot devised by the Italian intelligence, none other than Giorgio Napolitano, who served as the 11th President of the Republic from 2006 to 2015. He is the only Italian President to be re-elected to the presidency because he is the illegitimate son of Umberto II, the last King of Italy. For this reason, critics often refer to him as Re Giorgio (“King George”). However, Napolitano, who is a close friend of Bill and Hillary Clinton, and, of course, Pope Francis, was a member of the Italian Communist Party (now the Italian Democratic Party). Even the progressive newspaper, *The Guardian* made the following statement in 2006, after his election: **“*The Italian parliament today elected a former communist as president.*”**

What people don’t know is that ex-president Giorgio Napolitano, because of his special bloodline, still controls Italian politics, even after he resigned in 2015. Former constitutional court judge and veteran center-left politician Sergio Mattarella, who took his place as Italian president, is only a modest Sicilian Mafia/Jesuit puppet in the hands of “*King George*” who actively conspired against Donald J. Trump with former Prime Ministers Matteo Renzi and Paolo Gentiloni in 2016 under direct orders from Pope Francis, Barack Obama, and Hillary Clinton.

Renzi, who is a devout Jesuit asset who practices Ignatius Loyola Spiritual exercises every summer with members of the Company of Jesus in Sardinia, has often abused Italian intelligence for his interests and was linked in the past with the Clinton Foundation.

They tried to frame Trump using the rather naive George Papadopoulos, a former member of the foreign policy advisory panel to Donald Trump’s 2016 presidential campaign. They did it through a fake “*Russian spy*” named Professor **Joseph Mifsud**, who is, in reality, a Jesuit agent still protected by the Vatican and Giorgio Napolitano. Both Papadopoulos and Joseph Mifsud revolved around the mysterious *Link University* in Rome, historically connected to the Vatican, but also regularly worked and organized events with the FBI, and a variety of U.S. intelligence agencies, and of course, the Italian ones, that participated in a manipulative plot to sabotage from the start President-elect Donald J. Trump while Obama was still in office.

Aside from any further developments of this story, the problem is that this was possible because these former Communists, as they like to describe themselves, are still a part of the vilest ideology ever created, and they all suffer from *Trump Derangement Syndrome*. Leftists can’t seem to digest the U.S. President because he goes against all their false values and hypocrisy daily. In June 2018, Joshua Philipp writes in *The Epoch Times*:

Communism has caused the deaths of more than 100 million people over the last century through famine, political killings, and genocide. It has created societies where power is held by a small group that enslaves entire nations and where killing fields, gulags, and reeducation-through-labor camps become part of everyday life. But the economic failures, mass killings, and slave nations created by Communism are not the biggest crimes of the system. The biggest crime of Communism is its destruction of the human soul. A key goal of Communism is to demoralize societies—to destroy the culture, religion, and basic values of any society it touches. [\[100\]](#)

However, a resurgence of interest in Marx’s thought has been ongoing since 2008, when the global economic crisis crafted by the elite Sabbatean bankers led many to question the viability of the Capitalist system, always the main object of Marxist criticism.[\[101\]](#) Marion Smith, executive director of the Victims of Communism Memorial Foundation, said the report shows **millennials are “increasingly turning away from capitalism and toward socialism and even communism as a viable alternative.”** Making Communism acceptable again instead of Making America Great Again, seems to be one of the present goals of the Jesuit-inspired Sabbatean Frankist Illuminati, that

celebrate with the left-wing, a common holiday, known as **May Day**, chosen as the date for International Workers' Day by the Socialists and Communists of the Second International, to commemorate what is called by historians *The Haymarket Affair*, an event that took place in Chicago in May 1886.

There is also a historical link between this particular day and the foundation of the Order of the Illuminati founded by Weishaupt on **May 1st, 1776**. The Illuminati Order set up by Jesuit-inspired Adam Weishaupt, began an ideological process that would end with Filippo Buonarroti, who finally transformed the Communist ideology into its full tyrannical potential. In fact, in 1818, Buonarroti, whose alias in the Illuminati Order was *Camilius*, issued a manifesto that claimed ***Communism can only be initially achieved and thereafter maintained using a dictatorship and a socialized system of rigid state controls***. Later, Karl Marx became one of the biggest fans of Buonarroti's work, and the road was set for the perverse ideology of the Communist movement, and later, The Spartacus League (German: Spartakusbund) that was a Marxist revolutionary movement organized in Germany during World War I, that officially was named after Spartacus, the leader of the largest slave rebellion of the Roman Republic, but, in reality, was based on Adam Weishaupt's alias in the Illuminati Order, ***Spartacus***.

Leon Trotsky, a leader of the Russian Communist Party alongside Lenin, noted the importance of this in his 1930 autobiography, *My Life*. Trotsky wrote: *"In the 18th century, freemasonry became expressive of a militant policy of enlightenment, as in the case of the Illuminati, who were the forerunners of revolution."* That form of Liberal Freemasonry eventually pushed the Grand Orient de France (GODF) in 1877, at the instigation of the Protestant pastor Frédéric Desmons, to allow those who had no belief in a supreme being to be admitted, a subject I have written about in great detail in *Vol.5* and *Vol.6.66* of my *Confessions* series.



FIG. 53 – Joseph Mifsud, first on the left, with various academics of the Link University and Gennaro Migliore former member of the Communist Refoundation Party and Undersecretary of State for Justice in the Renzi Cabinet, a position confirmed also in the following Gentiloni Cabinet (2016–18) during the Russian Hoax.



FIG. 54 – Killary, Matteo Renzi and Bill in the background.

The original Illuminati were skilled in misleading recruits to not be able to detect their ultimate goals and they have done this even in their more modern emanations. For the sake of survival, the Illuminati recognized that dissimulation had to be used extensively over their membership. Knigge, one of the Order's leaders, explained to an intimate: *We must give such an account of things, that fanatics shall not be alarmed, and that shall notwithstanding, excite a spirit of free inquiry... With the assistance of hidden schools of Wisdom, Liberty and Equality, the natural and imprescriptible rights of man warm and glow in every breast.* [\[102\]](#)

The Illuminati, following this Jesuit modality, learned to cloak themselves in the message of Jesus just like Pope Francis does today. Thus, the Illuminati said to recruits in the early grades that their goals were compatible with Christianity. They even taught that Communism was Christ's aim, and Knigge devised this strategy. He fought hard with Weishaupt to introduce the affirmation of "*Christian principles*" as a cloak for their true agenda. The Illuminati claimed Jesus taught Communism, but that this truth was forgotten over the ages. Hence, they taught that the true followers of Jesus are the Illuminati. Of course, Christians are the real Illuminati, but we know we are the real "*illuminated ones*" and not the Satanists. Even the Epistle to the Hebrews, often called the Book of Hebrews, calls Christians "*the enlightened ones*." The Book of Hebrews boldly proclaims the superiority of Jesus Christ and Christianity over other religions, including Judaism. In a logical argument, the author demonstrates Christ's superiority, then adds practical instructions for following Jesus.

Jesus Christ will soon return and every dark force that existed since time began, especially evil conspirators like the Jesuits, or the Sabbatean Frankists behind what most people call the Illuminati, will be cast into the eternal fire. Weishaupt's Illuminati had hoped that one day some might even mistake Illuminism or Liberal Freemasonry for a "*Christian-oriented*" sect when only traditional Freemasonry is Christian-oriented.

Communism is not just a political movement, but also an ideology with its sense of moral structure and allegiance. They trusted their internal security apparatus would avoid the discovery of their true meaning to this claim. Only their best recruits would understand the secular meaning that will be expounded to the future Priest of the Order that the teachings of Jesus Christ have been misunderstood and distorted and that their true purpose was to return humanity to its original dignity and freedom by tempering men's passions and curbing their needs. These intentions were supposedly preserved in a *disciplina arcani*, esoteric doctrines kept alive over centuries by a "*secret schools of wisdom*" and inherited by Freemasonry.

As evidence for these claims, a great many quotations from the Gospels are presented to the Illuminati, as well as several examples taken from patristic texts that are meant to illustrate the similarity and continuity of the forms and ceremonies of baptism in the early Church with initiation into Freemasonry. This was essentially a bogus theology. By contrast, there is no question that the idea of organizing a secret academy of sciences was put forward in all earnestness. The *Instruction in scientificis* incorporated into the Presbyter degree, Weishaupt's answer to the *Ratio studiorum* of the Jesuits, was originally written in May 1781, as an instruction for the Provincial Superiors. It was envisioned that the Priests would be the overseers of the Order's scientific endeavors. In the context of a narrative repeatedly stressing the historical importance of "*secret schools of wisdom*," the idea of establishing an academy hidden from the prying eyes of the public may have been appealing enough, and no member is known to have questioned the use of scientific knowledge exclusive to the Illuminati Order. [\[103\]](#)

The explanation to the recruit that Illuminism was true Christianity and not the trojan horse of atheism, before moving to the secrets of *the secret schools of wisdom*, became a standard fixture of many subsequent Illuminist societies, but the truth is that open atheism was made possible by the advance of religious toleration and the religious ambiguity of Freemasonry that could be interpreted as contributing to the rise of atheism.

This tactic typical of Jesuitism embraced by Adam Weishaupt's Illuminati was handed down in the dark to successor secret societies, political movements, and concocted religions that unfortunately form the New World Order today. Remember, that the Jesuits studied this method in great detail, and justified pious frauds as necessary. Jesuits made "*casuistry a separate science*," and defended "*the permissibility of acts which are sinful in themselves, but may be justified or at least pardoned, under extenuating circumstances, such as...tyrannicide to free the people from oppression...pious fraud or lying for a good purpose.*" [\[104\]](#)

In this way, the birth of Communism was camouflaged as being almost the birth of a new religion. Not a surprise that author and researcher, Michael Walsh, said in his book *The Devil's Pleasure Palace* that "*During the Cold War, critics in the West remarked that the Soviet Union and its doctrine of Marxism-Leninism resembled nothing so*

much as a new religion.” He also noted that this “*new religion*” of Communism mirrored the structures of traditional religions—with its own “*scripture*” in the writings of Marx and Engels, with its leaders raised as “*prophets*” of the system, and with a clerical caste in the Politburo committee and Communist apologists in the West. [\[105\]](#)

Knigge wrote to a member of the Illuminati about how crafty these efforts were in covering up the nature of their real mission. He explained: “*I have been at unwearied pains to remove the fears of some who imagine that our Superiors want to abolish Christianity. ... Were I to let them know that our General holds all Religion to be a lie, and uses even Deism... only to lead men by the nose [would bother them].*” [\[106\]](#)

Initially, the recruit would be told that the Illuminati would use non-violent means to abolish all governments. “*You will have seen for yourself that our goal is neither power nor wealth, nor that we endeavor to usurp the rule of the world or overthrow ecclesiastic or secular governments. Thus, if you envisioned the Illuminati in this manner, you have deceived yourself; and so that you penetrate no further into this honorable Sanctum with your deceptively bold expectations, the Illuminati fully dismisses you through me, if you so desire.*” [\[107\]](#)

The Illuminati told the recruit that as the Order spread its influence in the world, a gradual lessening of the need for the government would take place. Along these lines, Knigge’s instructions dating from 1781 taught that:

The secret schools of wisdom, were always the archives of nature and the rights of man; through their agency, man will recover from his fall; princes and nations, without violence to force them, will vanish from the earth, the human race will become one family, and the world a habitation of rational beings. Moral Science alone will effect these reforms imperceptibly; every father will become like Abraham and the patriarchs, the priest and absolute lord of his household, and reason will be man’s only code of law. [\[108\]](#)

Thus, the Order of the Illuminati would seem almost to be Christian to the outside world, but in reality, they were crypto-Communists in bed with the Jesuits acting this way to avoid political persecution or political suicide. They also wanted to restore the political freedoms of Israel in the patriarchal age (which could extend to Moses, Joshua, and the age of Judges as well). However, did they simply want liberty and equality for all mankind, or is there something more occult and sinister present in their original background as well?

In the higher degrees we find this instruction:

*I, invested with the authority of the Superiors, urge you to ensure that you maintain peace, repose, loyalty, diligence, and love among the Priests who are subordinate to you so that you may win the affections of your inferiors to direct them with benevolence and due care. I strongly forbid you, under threat of anathema, to remove, purloin or reveal to any uninitiated person anything **about the occult sciences or the secrets revealed to you or to be revealed**, but instead to keep them to yourself discreetly and to guard them with the greatest care.*

This confirms the teaching of occult sciences in the Epop, or Priest of Illuminism degrees, understanding these occult sciences is one of the missions of this book and the entire Illuminati Confessions series.

Julius Evola described the term “*Occult War*” in the following way:

The occult war is when the forces of worldwide subversion lead from behind the scenes, adopting means that almost always elude ordinary methods of investigation.

The notion of an occult war belongs to a tridimensional vision of history, to a history considered not according to the two-dimensional surface of apparent causes, events, and leaders, but otherwise, depending on the third dimension of depth, the subterranean direction, that retrieves the decisive forces and influences which are often not even ascribable to the simple human element, whether individual or collective. [\[109\]](#)

When one objectively considers twentieth-century history, it is quite apparent that the Illuminati powerbrokers had to overthrow the European monarchies, which were to some extent, the preservers of Indo-European culture, but also of the tradition of hereditary monarchy implanted in society since time immemorial using the weapon of Communism for the destruction of tradition. The continuing war that began in 1914 deposed the three great monarchies of continental Europe, i.e., Germany, Austria, and Russia with terrible and destructive results in the long run, but the Illuminati cult of power-seekers achieved one of their most closely held desires. They knew this would

bring a gradual sea of change in politics, borderlines and culture.

European Nationalism was dealt a serious wound, and in the intervening 1920s and 1930s, what happened in Italy, Germany, Spain and other nations brought about the second phase of the armed struggle, ending in 1945 with the victory of Soviet Communism, aided and abetted by the U.S. Freemasons. America changed, and as a result, Europe was changed, redesigned, and remade into the desired left-wing trap we see today. The postwar decline, degeneration, deconstruction, and reconstruction of Germany and its culture is a prime example. If you haven't figured it out yet, the Illuminati Dark Forces won WWI and WWII. Please be aware that this was largely accomplished through the occult powers usurping and often utilizing the American government for their evil mission, [\[110\]](#)

"The proud American will go down into his slavery without a fight, beating his chest and proclaiming to the world, how free he is. The world will only snicker." This is what the Russian newspaper *Pravda* wrote back in 2009 at the start of the Obama-era that fortunately ended with the arrival of Trump. The dark forces of today often rely on our overall impotence and ignorance, instilled through our abysmal ignorance of key facts [\[111\]](#), promoted by most of the mainstream media, and the mercenary authors and journalists of our time, the same who demonize anybody standing for the sovereignty of their countries against this globalist Jesuit nightmare.

Remember, as long as we play the passive and submissive role in our everyday life, [\[112\]](#) the globalists will continue to unfold their plan and things will only get worse on this prison planet.

We should all have the courage recently shown by **Owen Shroyer**, of Infowars, who was arrested and later released on the **9th of December 2019**, after he confronted with great courage the swamp creature Rep. Jerry Nadler (D-NY), saying what a lot of Americans would have loved to say if they were there with Owen: ***"The members of the democratic party are committing treason! You can kick me out but you're the ones committing treason! America's done with this! America is sick of the treason committed by the Democratic party!"*** At that point, Senator Nadler banged his gavel in desperation, trying to regain order as Capitol Police escorted Owen out. Owen continued until he was removed from the room: *"I'm not going to sit here and watch you run an impeachment scam to remove our vote. We voted for Donald Trump! Americans are sick of the democratic treason! Trump is innocent."*

If you want to see real change in the world, we all need to take action at some point, like Owen, to avoid being crushed by the criminal ways of the Jesuit adepts of the Deep State. I also did a similar thing in Italy a few years ago on the 9th of December 2013 with the Forconi ("*Pitchfork*") movement, that took action against the European Union. But the 9th of December 2019 is, for various reasons, a very symbolic day in this ongoing war against the forces of evil and the Antichrist, that are manifesting in the process Divine connections that will help those who are chosen by God in the End times in their specific missions. I say stop wasting your time in search of useless conspiracies, like the belief that the Earth is flat, or the fact that Elvis might still be alive, and stay away from Ufology, but never give up on God! We need to focus now on something much more deep, and sinister at work every day connected to the Artificial Intelligence take-over that is an Apocalyptic event that is already aiding the Antichrist and will soon be unstoppable.

The truth is that the occult war occurring behind the scenes of the New World Order and now increasingly manifesting in the open, is also a religious war against Christianity that is gradually carrying us into a time of cultural decay, deconstruction, and degradation like no other in history. If the ancient Indo-European scriptures are correct, then our age is the **Kali Yuga**, the Dark Times, the Era of Gloom. Once again, we see the sad truth in the following words of Baron Julius Evola's "*Conclusion*" to *La Guerre occulte* by Léon de Poncins:

*With this situation, heavy with a sinister destiny, we bring up to date our account of the occult war: we say this with respect not so much to the factions in struggle themselves, which are hardly masked any longer - the slogans and the expedients of the most trivial propaganda of both parts can be set aside - as to the ultimate, universal, global significance of the events, namely the probable end of an entire cycle of universal history. And this is what Viscount Léon de Poncins, wrote in *State Secrets, a Documentation of the Secret Revolutionary Mainspring Governing Anglo- American Politics*, (English translation, 1975):...it is not easy to unveil the secrecy with which the occult forces cover their actions. Our aim is more modest. We intend to bring to light part of the evidence, in the same way that the beam of a torch abruptly pierces the darkness of night and reveals people and things which had been hidden until then. The forces of the occult need to act under the cover of mist and darkness if their work is to succeed. ...I endeavor to make available to my readers the awareness of the existence of certain subterranean forces*

that threaten to undermine the future of our ancient western civilization.

Viscount Léon de Poncins (1897 –1975) was a French aristocrat and a traditional Catholic journalist and essayist. He authored numerous books and articles advancing the typical Judeo-Masonic conspiracy theory so popular in his day. I don't always agree with his anti-Jewish and overly generic anti-Masonic, writings and rhetoric, but I do agree with his anti-Communist and anti-progressive views. Until his death, de Poncins denounced the occult forces and organizations that ruled the world that sought to poison Christianity, and after all these years he was right in so many ways, but like many other Catholic aristocrats, he didn't have a full picture of the complex situation, because he left out the Jesuits and was sadly anti-Semitic in his approach.

A contemporary of Léon de Poncins, who was still particularly obsessed with the anti-Jewish thesis but seemed to have a slight more complete vision, was **Nesta Helen Webster (1876-1960)**, a controversial author who revived conspiracy theories about the Illuminati, arguing that the secret society's members were occultists, plotting Communist world domination, using the idea of a Jewish cabal, the Masons, and the Jesuits as a smokescreen. Looking where we are now in 2019, who can blame her for her warning?

In her books, Webster argues that Bolshevism was part of a much older and more secret, self-perpetuating conspiracy. She had a wide readership in her days, even Winston Churchill praised her in the controversial article from 1920 that cited Adam Weishaupt entitled, "*Zionism versus Bolshevism: A Struggle for the Soul of the Jewish People*," where he asserted that, "*This movement among the Jews is not new. From the days of Spartacus-Weishaupt to those of Karl Marx, and down to Trotsky (Russia), Bela Kun (Hungary), Rosa Luxembourg (Germany), and Emma Goldman (United States), this world-wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and reconstitution of society based on arrested development, of envious malevolence, and impossible equality, has been steadily growing. It played, as a modern writer, Mrs. Webster, has so ably shown, a recognizable part in the tragedy of the French Revolution.*" Webster wrote books like *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, *the Menace of Communism* (with Mrs. Katherine Atkinson) and *The Origin and Progress of the World Revolution*.



FIG. 55 – The author with my friend and colleague Owen Shroyer (born 1989) an American political activist and commentator from St. Louis who now lives and works for Infowars in Austin, Texas.

She described three possible sources for this conspiracy: Zionism, Pan-Germanism, or the “occult power.” ***Mrs. Webster stated that she leaned towards Zionism as the most likely culprit of the three but in doing so she was not sure, as she never really fully revealed the source of this “occult power.”*** She also claimed that even if the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* were fake, they still describe how Jews behave, something I don’t fully agree with because it does not take into account the role of two other key actors in this global play. I am talking about the Jesuits, and the Sabbatean Frankists, the two biggest elements of this great game. The truth is that religions, and most Mystery Schools, degenerated after the advent of Weishaupt’s Illuminati and the Sabbatean-Frankist heresy to satisfy the material interest of their members.

In every age and every country there are always a few individuals who seek more satisfying answers to the great questions of life than they can find in their local churches and temples, or through science, and this should be the mission of the good side of the Illuminati that should have truly illuminated them. If your quest is sincere and you persist, you should eventually be drawn into contact with one of the world’s genuine Mystery Schools working for the betterment of mankind, where you might be instructed and trained. There have always been from the time of Atlantis onwards, aside from the constant conflict between black and white magicians, certain illuminated centers of knowledge, called Mystery Schools, responding to the cry for understanding the light from aspirants throughout the ages.

These groups are corrupted by the times we are living in and have only empty teachings and false promises to offer, often drawn into the superficiality and materialism imposed by the dark side of the Illuminati. All this is helping the present decline of our Society pushed by the “occult power” mentioned by Nesta Webster. For thousands of years, the secrets of the real Illuminated beings have been guarded carefully from the spiritual dilettantes, but now that the dark forces have taken over the show, are the dilettantes themselves controlling all this New Age crap on behalf of the dark side of the Illuminati and their Jesuits controllers?

They transform even the most beautiful spiritual concept into trash to feed to the masses of idiots following them.

The modern understanding of these so-called Illuminati Orders, including the Ordo Templi Orientis or A.M.O.R.C., and also some Masonic rites, has been crafted by the errors and the filth of Jesuitry/Communism (intertwined with Liberalism and New Age Occultism) that is still spreading darkness and evil at all latitudes but as **St. Louis de Montfort** foresaw, the battle before us is to be led ultimately by the Virgin Mary and a new set of saints that will rise to fight in the End Times: *Towards the end of the world... Almighty God and his holy Mother are to raise great saints who will surpass in holiness most other saints as much as the cedars of Lebanon tower above little shrubs...These great souls filled with grace and zeal will be chosen to oppose the enemies of God who are raging on all sides.*

They will be exceptionally devoted to the Blessed Virgin. Illumined by her light, strengthened by her food, guided by her spirit, supported by her arm, sheltered under her protection, they will fight with one hand and build with the other. With one hand they will give battle, overthrowing and crushing heretics and their heresies, schismatics, and their schisms, idolaters and their idolatries, sinners and their wickedness.

Before this victory can occur, mankind must engage in a crucial battle with both liberalism and occultism, especially with New Age occultism, which is the spawn of Communism and the dark side of the Illuminati and the Sabbatean-Frankist heresy, that gradually evolved into Theosophy and a myriad of secret societies that in the end have always been infiltrated and manipulated by the Jesuit order. Adam Weishaupt was, after all, a Jesuit-trained professor of Canon Law, who defected from Christianity and embraced the Luciferian ideology while still teaching in the Jesuit-run Ingolstadt University. In the early 1790s, a courier of the Illuminati who was carrying sensitive information about the order was struck dead by lightning as he rode through Ratisbon on his way from Frankfurt to Paris, the Illuminati plot was finally exposed, and the legendary order was eventually closed down, but Weishaupt’s methods for the creation of a political rather than esoteric secret society became the norm, especially for those interested in establishing Communism and Socialism as the new ways of life in a prison world.

However, for some researchers, at its basis, Communism is a sort of evolutionary paradigm, a biological, cultural, and spiritual paradigm rooted in the mystical historical philosophy of Marx’s companion, Friedrich Hegel – who believed in spiritual evolution within the context of human history, within the context of the cosmos which, according to Hegel is involved in the process of spiritual evolution itself. This multifarious Communist evolutionary paradigm has been aided by mass propaganda and the complete control of the educational systems that I have talked

about earlier, finding its way into the most respectable academic realm as a result of the reputable work of Russian scientists like **Ivan Pavlov (1849-1936)**, and **Alexander Oparin (1894-1980)**, who was the “*Father*” of the **Primordial soup** theory.

This infamous “*Primordial soup*” inspired by the British naturalist **Charles Darwin (1809–1882)** viewed it as a “*warm little pond*” back in 1871. In 1924, Oparin proposed his theory on the origin of life on Earth through the transformation, during the gradual chemical evolution of molecules that contain carbon in the primordial soup. It was Satan’s forces who worked through his servant Charles Darwin to propagate the lie of biological evolution that is also the cousin to the more advanced and esoteric, pseudo-spiritual evolution of Theosophy and the New Age, which is also the product of Communism. So although all the above are products of Communism and Ignatian Spirituality, the latter (spiritual evolution) is the most insidious; it is intimately related to the propagation of the immense aberrations affecting the West today that wants to ultimately manifest the non-religion of the Antichrist.

Nowadays, this anti-Christian force seems united worldwide under the **Stop Trump Coalition** that is serving those who are preparing to unleash a new World War in the years following the 2020 turning point. So the occult war is becoming, unfortunately, once again a real physical war, that will kickstart with a series of civil wars, erupting around the world in the coming years before and after the Transhumanist takeover that, fortunately, will not be accepted by the whole population.

Remember, conspiracies have existed since the beginning of time and the Mark of the Beast is a reality worth taking very seriously. Ever since the serpent aka Choronzon started chatting up Eve in the Garden of Eden, evil people have been conspiring against someone, somewhere. Evidence of this is found even in the Bible. The word “*conspired*” appears 19 times in the King James Bible. It’s a part of life, it’s human nature; to ignore it is to deny the truth. However, more powerful in man’s consciousness than conspiracies against the individual are conspiracies against principalities and nations; those ancient conflicts that originated when the first boundary lines were drawn, and that is the real basis and origin of all occult wars. Later, in the 19th and 20th centuries, we saw ideologies such as Socialism, Communism, and Fascism emerge as political conspiracies against nations, but they were always created from the ideas of secret societies, groups clearly in league with the devil.

The Christian belief system teaches that all evil perpetrated by mankind is initiated by the fallen angel known as Lucifer. The Apostle Paul called Satan the “*god of this world*” in 2 Corinthians. He said that if the gospel is hidden, it’s hidden from those who Satan has blinded, “*lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.*”



FIG. 56 – Pro-China Communists in the United States working to mobilize 40 million new voters against Trump in the summer of 2019.

Transhumanism, another Jesuit threat on mankind

Transhumanism will be a great way in for Satan's Legion for all those people who in the next few years will be microchipped or have any kind of brain-computer interface installed (BCI), sometimes called a neural-control interface (NCI), mind-machine interface (MMI), direct neural interface (DNI), or brain-machine interface (BMI). They are all names for ways devised by these extradimensional demons to take our soul, using us like patients of an insane diabolical experiment.

Through MK-Ultra, patients among the Beat Poets, like Allen Ginsberg, and agents like William S. Burroughs, the CIA produced the Hippie culture of the 60s. With "sex, drugs, and rock 'n roll" they fulfilled the plans of the Sabbatean Frankists and the Frankfurt School to overthrow traditional morality by way of the infamous bands of The Laurel Canyon scene that flowered in L.A. in the late 60s and early 70s, in league with members of Crowley's O.T.O., the Manson Family and the Church of Satan.

Knowing that the creation of the computer would be correctly suspected as a tool of Big Brother, the Jesuits advised their CIA pals to align the Hippie ideals with the emerging computer culture to produce a movement called **Cyberpunk**, from which **Transhumanism** evolved. And with Cyberpunk begins the true story of the latest Jesuit Illuminati conspiracy.

It starts with an avant-garde movement known as *Situationism*, which evolved from the occult and fascist-influenced art movements like Dada, Lettrism, and Surrealism. By aligning with the French postmodernist philosophers, and teaming up with William S. Burroughs, Andy Warhol, and the New York Underground, they produced the Punk movement of the late 1970s. The Punk movement was closely connected with the emerging chaos magic scene (also spelled chaos magick), derived from Crowley's student, **Austin Osman Spare**. It was heavily influenced by the parody religion of *Discordianism*, founded by a good friend of Lee Harvey Oswald, Kerry Thornley, who Jim Garrison suspected as serving as Oswald's double.

Discordianism's leading exponent was O.T.O. member **Robert Anton Wilson**, author of *The Illuminatus! Trilogy*, and a key figure in the cult of neopaganism and neo-shamanism, along with **Terence McKenna**. Together with MK-Ultra agent **Timothy Leary**, who went from evangelist of LSD to evangelist for the personal computer, they became the father figures of the **Cyberpunk movement**. It's leading publication was the technopagan *Mondo 2000*, founded by **R.U. Sirius**, who went on to become a major figure in the transhumanist movement. [\[113\]](#)

In 1990, Max More, who articulated the principles of Transhumanism as a futurist philosophy forged his particular transhumanist brand which took the form of the ***Principles of Extropy***, and laid the foundation of modern transhumanism by giving it a new definition:

Transhumanism is a class of philosophies that seek to guide us towards a posthuman condition. Transhumanism shares many elements of humanism, including a respect for reason and science, a commitment to progress, and a valuing of human (or transhuman) existence in this life. [...] Transhumanism differs from humanism in recognizing and anticipating the radical alterations in the nature and possibilities of our lives resulting from various sciences and technologies [...]

Max More, goes even deeper into the construct of this new ideology with these words:

The concept of eupraxophy encompasses within it humanism, transhumanism (including Extropianism), and possibly a future posthumanism. Humanism is a eupraxophy or philosophy of life that rejects deities, faith, and worship, basing a view of values and meaningfulness on the nature and potentials of humans within a rational and scientific framework. Transhumanism is a class of philosophies that seek to guide us towards a posthuman condition. Transhumanism shares many elements of humanism, including a respect for reason and science, a commitment to progress, and a valuing of human (or transhuman) existence in this life rather than in some supernatural "afterlife".

In 1988, the first issue of *Extropy Magazine* was published by Max More (b. 1964), and Tom Morrow.

Marvin Minsky, even compared More to the late Carl Sagan, praising him as one of the few who think boldly and can express themselves articulately. Born **Max T. O'Connor**, he changed his last name to More to reflect his transhumanist philosophy. He has a degree in Philosophy, Politics, and Economics from St Anne's College, Oxford.

The term “*extropy*,” as an antonym to “*entropy*” was used in a 1967 academic volume discussing cryogenics and in a 1978 academic volume of cybernetics. In 1992, More and Tom Morrow went on to found the **Extropy Institute (ExI)**, probably the first transhumanist group, and laid out some essential principles for the movement. ExI was formed as a transhumanist network and information center using current scientific understanding along with critical and creative thinking to relay a small set of principles or values that could help make sense of new capabilities opening up to humanity. In “*On Becoming Posthuman*,” More articulated the principles of extropy as:

“No more gods, no more faith, no more timid holding back. Let us blast out of our old forms, our ignorance, our weakness, and our mortality.

The future belongs to post-humanity.” [\[114\]](#)

In 1989, More revealed his Satanic nature even further when he wrote, “*In Praise of the Devil*,” where he denounces Christians as “*moronic minions*.” He explained:

“My goal is to bring out the values and perspectives of the Christian tradition and to demonstrate how it is fundamentally at odds with the values held by myself and all extropians and with the perspective we share.” He also added: *The Devil – Lucifer – is a force for good (where ‘good’ simply is as that which I value, not wanting to imply any universal validity or necessity to the orientation). ‘Lucifer’ means ‘light-bringer’ and this should begin to clue us into his symbolic importance. The story is that God threw Lucifer out of heaven because Lucifer had started to question God and was spreading dissension among the angels... God, being the well-documented sadist that he is, no doubt wanted to keep Lucifer around so that he could punish him and try to get him back under his (God’s) power. Probably what happened was that Lucifer came to hate God’s kingdom, his sadism, his demand for slavish conformity and obedience, his psychotic rage at any display of independent thinking and behavior. Lucifer realized that he could never fully think for himself and could certainly not act on his independent thinking so long as he was under God’s control. Therefore he left Heaven, that terrible spiritual-State ruled by the cosmic sadist Jehovah, and was accompanied by some of the angels who had had enough courage to question God’s authority and his value-perspective. Lucifer is the embodiment of reason, of intelligence, of critical thought. He stands against the dogma of God and all other dogmas. He stands for the exploration of new ideas and new perspectives in the pursuit of truth... Praise Lucifer!... Join me, join Lucifer, and join Extropy in fighting God and his entropic forces with our minds, our wills, and our courage. God’s army is strong, but they are backed by ignorance, fear, and cowardice. Reality is fundamentally on our side. Forward into the light!”* [\[115\]](#)

Other modern-day transhumanists such as B.J. Murphy are also self-described Satanists. Overlapping principles of Satanism and transhumanism include self-ownership - “*One’s body is inviolable, subject to one’s own will alone.*” - A Tenant of the Satanic Temple. [\[116\]](#) Transhumanism differs from humanism in recognizing and anticipating the radical alterations in the nature and possibilities of our lives resulting from various sciences and technologies such as neuroscience and neuropharmacology, life extension, nanotechnology, artificial ultra intelligence, and space habitation, combined with a rational philosophy and value system.

Finally, **Extropianism** is the foremost version of transhumanism born out of Luciferianism. While all transhumanists will agree on many overall goals, they may differ over the principles that will deliver us to a posthuman stage. The philosophy of Extropianism affirms the values of Boundless Expansion, Self-Transformation, Dynamic Optimism, Intelligent Technology, and Spontaneous Order. What does all this mean for mankind? Well, Dr. Tom Horn, one of the world’s foremost authorities on the topic of Transhumanism clears up the matter for us with this ominous warning:

DARPA calls its project “BioDesign,” and in its 2011 budget, the agency explains it “eliminates the randomness of natural evolutionary advancement primarily by advanced genetic engineering and molecular biology technologies to produce the intended biological effect. Horn says the real purpose has to do with immortality: *DARPA has an interest in figuring out how to get around the decaying process of cellular life, and they use the term creating an immortal organism, he explains. He also adds, But it’s more than just an organism. They consider it to be potentially a lethal force that can be used in military applications.*

At this point, putting aside the actual “*weird science*” technological developments and biological splicing chromosomal mutations involved in this project, the basic issue of morals and ethics remain central to the rise of this

new so-called *evolutionary advancement*. [\[117\]](#)

Transhumanism was founded originally in the 1950s by top eugenicist of the New World Order, **Julian Huxley**, a biologist, and the **Rockefeller Foundation**, as a new brand name for the pseudoscience of **Eugenics**. Huxley is generally regarded as the founder of transhumanism after using the term for the title of an influential 1957 article. The term itself, however, is said to derive from an earlier 1940 paper by the Canadian philosopher **W. D. Lighthall**.

Its obsession for culling off the genetically inferior, while at the same time striving to promote dominance for the superior gave Eugenics a bad name, particularly after the Nazi brand of Eugenics created the Holocaust, during WWII. In the Holocaust, the influence of the Sabbatean conspiracy is said to be hidden in plain sight. For example, the term "Holocaust" is used without regard to its true meaning. The late Rabbi Antelman states that well before World War Two, the term meant "*burnt offering*" as in, "*human sacrifice*." Sadly, what most people didn't know at that time was that Nazi eugenics was merely the full-blown application of the principles that had been developed and were openly espoused by the British, French, and American Eugenics Societies.

So, Eugenics lives on, under many, heavily funded formats, one of them becoming Transhumanism. By and large, Transhumanism proposes to use applied science in the fields of genetics, robotics, and others, to steer human evolution into the future. A Transhumanist society will have, as its name implies, "*transcended humanity*." In such a society, human beings will have been replaced with hyper-efficient worker chimeras, bio-robotic warriors, and other purpose-made humanoid life forms, [\[118\]](#) making it easy for the Sabbatean Frankist Illuminati elite molded by the Jesuits to continue ruling the masses

This Transhumanist scenario is the "*brain modem*" and is considered the next step for human evolution. In April 2017, Elon Musk even announced he was backing Neuralink, a \$100 million company working on a **brain-computer interface**. Facebook followed up on this by stating that it had already started work on a thought-to-text device to let people silently compose e-mails or posts. [\[119\]](#) Can you imagine what kind of nightmare we are about to face?

High-bandwidth connections into our brain could treat all sorts of things from blindness to paralysis, and even speech disorders, but at what cost for our freedom of thought? Even George Orwell could not come up with a more diabolical tool to finally enslave mankind. **Ray Kurzweil's** book, *The Age of Spiritual Machines*, may soon be considered a sort of Bible for these transhumanist freaks. *The Age of Spiritual Machines* for those who still don't know it is a non-fiction book about artificial intelligence and the future course of humanity written by Google's infamous "*director of engineering*," a man who is adored by his fans as a modern-day prophet of transhumanism. Kurzweil describes in his book a possible future that is becoming more and more concrete and real every day. The rapid expansion of technology in this new millennium piloted behind the scenes by the Illuminati will radically transform our social landscape.

Our modern life filled with information has placed everyone behind computer screens and cell phones. As society has become more abstract, it became virtual, fabricated with images that are dissociated from the facts and events of the world. In many ways, the recent hype of "*fake news*" reflects this counterfeit reality that we are all surrounded by. Waves of whistleblowers and alternative media outlets like Infowars, in recent years, revealed that we live in a kind of simulation that is intervened by government and corporate media propaganda. [\[120\]](#)

Artificial Intelligence technology could be a dangerous weapon in this supposed war on fake news, promoted by cybersecurity companies to facilitate censorship against any dissident from the alternative media. Let's remember that "*By 2029, computers will have human-level intelligence*," Kurzweil said in 2017, in an interview at the SXSW Conference with Shira Lazar and Amy Kurzweil.

The time frame is much sooner than what other stalwarts have predicted, including British theoretical physicist Stephen Hawking, as well as previous predictions from Kurzweil, who said it may occur as soon as 2045. So we need to wake up to prevent our future from becoming a nightmare. For some, Transhumanism may seem like a crackpot fringe movement, but it is the new ideology of the Illuminati, and in some ways, it has also been the controversial product of the Cabbalist Jewish faction, willing to push this ideology to embrace materialism and gradually attempt to supplant God leading in the end to a grotesque effort to override nature and achieve immortality.

Transhumanism, simply put, is mankind's dream on how to cheat death by achieving immortality through the advent of technological advances in computers and computing power. From all appearances, it seems, from my perspective, to have been born out of the universal desire "to live forever" and it seems to have been perpetrated by a more "Luciferian" mindset. It seems to be highly embraced by those who do not or will not accept that there is a "Supreme Creator" God of the universe and all created things are Creation. [\[121\]](#)

Transhumanist themes have been reflected for decades in movies such as 2001: "A Space Odyssey", "Blade Runner", the "Terminator" series, "The Matrix", and "Transcendence," but is best encapsulated in the recent movie, "Lucy," starring Scarlett Johansson, who takes a "smart drug" to achieve ever-increasing intelligence, until she merges her mind with the Internet, to become a god. This idea is rooted in an occult belief first developed in the sixteenth century by Isaac Luria, father of the New Kabbalah, and for some the godfather of Rosicrucianism. [\[122\]](#) These same people who will do everything in their power to "debunk" the "creationism theory" and will have spent enormous sums of money promoting evolution and even spawning a new Breed of Satanism. This new breed of Satanism is so prevalent and so strong, there are whole foundations devoted to promoting, developing, and pushing it out as a brand new "Acceptable Religion." Satanic churches trying to indoctrinate children into perceiving Satanism as an "Acceptable Religion" [\[123\]](#), and this is utterly insane!

The Jesuits and the Dark Side of the Force from Atlantis to Nancy Pelosi

First of all, to avoid any criticism from the academic world, let's remember that historically the Jesuits are a military organization, not a religious order, founded almost 500 years ago, not eleven or twelve thousand years ago, to defend the Catholic Church. However, the Jesuits are also heirs to a much older tradition that was allegedly transmitted to them by Atlantean Adepts who practiced the same black magic that destroyed Atlantis. Their chief is a general of an army, not the mere father abbot of a monastery or your average priest. This mysterious organization aims to gain power in all forms and shapes.

Absolute power, universal power, power to control the visible and invisible world with one single man, known as the Black Pope, who operates from a single location commonly referred to as **Borgo Santo Spirito** from the name of the street where the headquarters and command center of the Society of Jesus is based in Rome in the southern part of Rione Borgo; not far from St. Peter's Square.

To obtain this, Loyola devised six grades for the Society of Jesus. There are novices, scholastics, temporal, coadjutors, professed of the three vows, and professed of the four vows, the latter two grades being the only ones which confer a share in the government and eligibility for the offices of the society. Its head, virtually a commander-in-chief, is known as The General. He wields absolute power over the members who are pledged in blind obedience. The General claims his authority from the Pope.

The "fourth vow" is one of special allegiance to the Pope promising to go in obedience to him for missionary purposes whensoever and whithersoever he may order, — a pledge seriously qualified in practice, however, by the power given to the general sending out or recalling any missionary. The question has long been hotly debated whether, in addition to these six known grades in the official Jesuit system, there is also a seventh, secretly affiliated to the society, and acting as its unsuspected emissaries in various lay positions. This secret class who Eliphaz Levi was said to be a part of, is styled in France with the name "*Jesuits of the short robe*", and there is some evidence to support its existence in certain lawsuits against the Company of Jesus under the reign of Louis XV. However, the Jesuits have always denied the existence of any such body, even if there is plenty of evidence on the creation of this secret class of Jesuits that I have personally encountered in my life, and they often live a seemingly ordinary life with a wife and kids and are often involved in non-religious activities like politics.

The whole of the Jesuit system is ultimately controlled by the general aka the "**Black Pope**," who by the statutes of the society, has to reside permanently in Rome, and holds in his hands the right of appointment, not only to the office of each provincial Superior but also the right to appoint the offices of each house in every jurisdiction, no shadow of electoral right or even suggestion has ever been recognized or practiced within the internal Jesuit system. To assure complete control over it the superiors and rectors of all houses, colleges must report weekly to their provincial Superiors on all matters concerning the members of the Society of Jesus and all outsiders with whom they may have had dealings of any sort with. (125)

The Provincial Superior, for his part, must then report monthly to the Superior General, giving him a summary of all the details which he has reached on all the various matters concerning both on religious and geopolitical affairs of his area. The General stands with the Pope much as a powerful grand feudatory of the Middle Ages and the shrewd Roman populace has long shown their recognition of this fact by styling these two great personages as the "**White Pope**," and the "**Black Pope**."

In truth, society has never, from the very beginning, obeyed the Pope, and whenever it clashed with the pontiffs, and conflicts will arise between the two.

The infamous Inquisition, initially conducted by the Dominicans, induced by the Jesuits, whose own controversial methods had been different and more secretive in disclaiming all public connections with the infamous tribunal of the Inquisition, and represented the Society of Jesus free and innocent from any complicity with this infamous institution. In reality, it was Ignatius Loyola who fomented the foundation of the Inquisition in Portugal in 1545-6, and Father Nithard SJ, who was an Inquisitor-General of that kingdom in 1655 (126) and had absolute power over the life and death of his subjects.

This shows how double-faced the Jesuits have been from the very beginning. In this context, Jesuit **Martin Delrio**, a well-known theologian who wrote *Magical Investigations* (in Latin: *Disquisitiones Magicae or Disquisitionum Magicarum Libri Sex*), importing and popularizing his work with the beliefs of the controversial *Malleus Maleficarum* ("*Hammer of the Witches*", 1486), still unknown in certain areas of Northern Europe. They were responsible for the burning of many innocents that the Jesuits wanted to eliminate in the territories under their control for reasons that had nothing to do with black magic, or Satanic worship, but rather with their political or religious agenda. Trust me, when I tell you that the ever so progressive Jesuits would love to burn every supporter

of President Trump on the stake, but, fortunately, we are no longer live in the Middle-Ages.

Hugh Trevor Roper described Delrio's brutal mission stating that: "*It was the Catholic reconquest which introduced witch-burning into Flanders, and the Jesuit del Rio who would keep it up*", holding the Jesuit Delrio directly responsible for the burnings. (127) The Jesuits were never innocent as they want us to believe, they have always been brutal and were constantly involved in covert operations all around the world in the name of the expansion and defense of the Catholic Faith.

After the first successes of the Catholic Faith among the lowest class of the Indian Caste System, Jesuit **Robert de'Nobili**, born in 1577 into an aristocratic family with great influence in the Roman Catholic Church related to two popes, in an official step sanctioned by Pope Gregory XV in 1623 to win the Indian Brahmins, adopted the insignia and mode of life of an Indian Brahmin.

Yes, you heard it correctly, Father de'Nobili joined a Hinduism class of priests, teachers, and protectors of sacred learning; a pretty incredible achievement for a westerner. Unfortunately, the Jesuit fathers who followed Father De Nobili's example in India, went as far as to refuse the administrations of Christian sacraments to the poor people and the "*untouchables*" of India, so not offend their new Brahmin converts. Needless to say, this was a completely anti-Christian stand by the Jesuits more interested in new alliances in the Far than respecting the Christian faith.

There was also the **Chinese Rites Controversy**, a 17th–18th-century argument originating in China among certain Jesuits that wanted to introduce pagan ceremonies honoring Confucius and family ancestors into the Catholic tradition. Immediately, the Dominicans and Franciscans took the opposite view and carried the issue to Rome to oppose it. Eight popes discussed the matter with great interest without reaching any result fearing the Jesuits until it was put down in 1744 by a bull of Benedict XIV that prohibited this pagan monstrosity.

But the Jesuits never gave up on the idea. With these Chinese rites, the Jesuit missionaries had virtually assimilated Christianity into paganism, and their practical reply to a papal decree in 1700 opposing such practice was instead to obtain an edict from the non-Christian emperor of China who declared that there was nothing idolatrous or superstitious in the inculcated religious usages that could then be freely practiced on Chinese soil by the Jesuits.

In 1710, when Cardinal Tournon, a legate of Clement XI, was sent to oppose these pagan practices, the Jesuits arrested him and sent him to a prison of the Inquisition in Macao, where the cardinal eventually perished. No, is not a conspiracy theory, I'm afraid its history, and it might be slightly boring compared to the rest of the book, but it gives you a complete understanding of where we are. Almost two centuries after the end of Chinese Rites Controversy, the Holy See in full Jesuit control re-examined the question and a decree was published on **December 8, 1939**, finally authorizing Catholics to take part in ceremonies honoring Confucius and other ones observing ancestral rites. A couple of decades after that the liberal heretical **Second Vatican Council (1962–65)** that kicked started in 1966 the Age of Satan that proclaimed that the principle of admitting native ceremonies into the liturgy of the church. These are also part of the **origins of the Pachamama idolatry** of today, aside from the previously mentioned connection to Atlantis.

Finally, as I wrote earlier in this book, they disobeyed the brief bull of suppression issued by Clement XIV in 1773, which ordered them to disperse at once, to send back all novices to their houses, and to receive no more members. It is clear to all of us that the Jesuits have always regarded their Society as an independent power, ready to co-operate with the papacy as long as their roads and interests are the same and to avail itself to the uttermost of the many pontifical decrees in its favor, but drawing the line far short of practical submission when their interests diverge because first of all, they are a demonic tool of the invisible world that worked with St. Ignatius since his visions in the Manresa cave in Spain.

Historically Jesuit power was weakened only in England by the rise of Jewish Power that occurred after the advent of Cromwell, but the Society of Jesus persisted nevertheless in their efforts to recapture their former status in that land, also thanks to the secret alliance with the Sabbatean Frankists and The House of Stuart, originally Stewart. It should be noted, and more than in passing, that Jacob Frank's sexual movement among the Jews coincided with the birth and flourishing of the so-called "*Hellfire Clubs*" of England and France, the Elect Cohens and later Martinists of France, and other communities with similar ideas and practices of sacred sexuality within the Illuminati Network, that supported and still supports the Jesuits.

Among them the most famous Frankist Rosicrucian Freemason is without a doubt, **Moses Dobrushka** (aka von Schönfeld, aka Jacobin Janus Frey) (1753-1794), a first cousin of Jacob Frank. On December 17, 1775, he converted from Judaism to the Catholic faith and took the name of Franz Thomas Schönfeld. On July 25, 1778, he was elevated to nobility in Vienna, becoming Franz Thomas Edler von Schönfeld. Dobruschka founded what seems to be the first Masonic secret society practicing sex magic, **The Order of the Asiatic Brethren**^[124] also known as the *Die Ritter des Lichts* (Knights of the Light) AKA **Order of Knights and Brothers of the Light**; and *Die Brueder St. Johannes des Evangelisten aus Asien in Europa* (the Asiatic Brethren of St. John the Evangelist in Europe), which

was much talked about in Germany and Austria between 1783 and 1790, not least because it was the first German-speaking fraternal order to accept Jews.

Sex magic with incantations to spirits was a common claim against Freemasonry in the latter part of the 18th century and 19th century, and it is not without the same basis: the origin of it is Sabbatean kabbalism. The Order of the Asiatic Brethren became an advanced group of Freemasonry specialty Lodges which integrated Qabalistic teachings as well as true Masonic Brotherhood without regard to Religion. While one of the basic tenants of Freemasonry is the Brotherhood of Man under the All-Seeing Eye of God, *“Let a man’s religion or mode of worship be what it may, he is not excluded from the Order, provided he believe in the glorious Architect of heaven and earth, and practice the sacred duties of morality. Freemasons unite with the virtuous of every persuasion in the firm and pleasing bond of fraternal love.”* Most of all, they became the Masonic side of the Jesuit-influenced magical order of the Golden and Rosy Cross (*Orden des Gold- und Rosenkreutz*) founded in Germany, that I have talked about earlier. Its influence on the *Fraternitas Rosae Crucis* AKA the Fraternity of the Rosy Cross in its various disguises in France seems recognizable in its degree system and mix of teachings. Both seem likely influences on the successive *Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn* and all its descendants. The French and English Orders that followed are more focused on Qabalah and Solomonian (Ceremonial) Magick than practical alchemy indicates their primary source was the Asiatic Brethren rather than the Golden and Rosy Cross itself.

Because the Golden and Rosy Cross was an order where the Jesuit adepts of the elite worked mainly on practical medicinal results in laboratory experiments, and patenting the results was their primary focus rather than ceremonial magic or sex magick. [\[125\]](#)

So it was a Rosicrucian/Jesuit enterprise to be precise, but all Rosicrucians of that time were also Masons as there were little, or none of the original Lutheran Rosicrucians from the early 17th century around at that point, only Jesuit imitators. Regarding sex magic, it reappeared later in several Rosicrucian lodges, e.g. in the states in Randolph’s lodges. In the 19th century, another enigmatic Polish Jew joined the picture, the son of Rabbi Judes Lion Bimstein of Warsaw, who came to teach a form of *“sacred sexuality”* almost identical to the Sabbatean-Frankist, becoming the Illuminati Grand Master of the **Hermetic Brotherhood of Light**.

This man was one, **Louis Maximilian Bimstein**, better known as Aia Aziz, and better still as **Max Theon (1848-1927)**, who was possibly another Sabbatean-Frankist. This is another important connection because Theon became, in turn, the teacher of none other than Madame Blavatsky who founded Theosophical Society.

This information was confirmed by **Mirra Alfassa (1878-1973)**, known to her followers as **The Mother**, a New Age spiritual guru, an occultist and a collaborator of the Indian philosopher, Sri Aurobindo. In all this never-ending saga of magical and spiritual confrontations, that will eventually fully manifest in the upcoming Apocalypse, there is a constant confrontation between black magicians and white magicians.

The Jesuits are, of course, the primary heirs to the black magicians of Atlantis, but they are not alone in their diabolical mission constantly aided by other Atlantean Adepts of the dark arts operating in the Illuminati network. Amongst the Atlantean Adepts of today, we have magician **Michael M. Hughes**, whose *“Magical Resistance”* ritual involves burning an *“unflattering photo”* of Donald Trump and saying: *“You’re fired,”* but also **Gary Lachman**, the author of *Dark Star Rising: Magick and Power in the Age of Trump*, as well as Satanic Magister **Carl Abrahamsson**’s author of the recently released documentary film, *ANTON LAVEY — INTO THE DEVIL’S DEN* dedicated to the founder of the Church of Satan who died in a Catholic hospital surrounded by Jesuits, that premiered in the U.S. on the 6th of December 2019.

Remember, the main difference between black magic and white magic is that black magic infringes upon the free will of individuals, with the misuse of tools that were intended to assist in spiritual ascension. Crowley teaches to use and impose your own will at all cost over everything and anything. **Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law** Aleister Crowley’s *“law”* is psychopathic when you think about it. Because while white magic is all about alchemy and transformation, in a spiritual sense, black magic is used for domination, power,, and Satanic control with the mocking of Christianity being an important part of it. One of the first victims of black magick is the city of Rome that seems to have completely lost the plot in this End times scenario driven by Satanic forces.

Italy, and Rome, in particular, was once known for the works of Caravaggio, Michelangelo, and Raffaello, beautiful works of art that gave Rome a reputation like no other, but that is no longer the case after the latest libtard stunt in December 2019 at the Museo di Arte Contemporanea di Roma (Museum of Contemporary Art of Rome) that has specialized in Italian contemporary art from the 1960s-onwards.

The museum operated by libtards connected to the Jesuits displayed a blasphemous poster of Jesus in Via Nizza in Romea with an erection in front of a child with the words **“Ecce homo”** and **“Erectus”** that the author of this

blasphemy said was portraying the image of a pedophile Jesus. Is it incredible how sick this anti-Christian world is becoming. This scandalous representation was fortunately denounced by two conservative politicians of Fratelli d'Italia and soon afterward it was removed, but it was only one of the many heresies that the Jesuit/Sabbatean Frankist alliance are pushing on Rome in defiance of the Christian Faith. Heresies that include processions with Pachamama, Moloch at the Colosseum, and even singing the far-left Marxist song during the Christmas festivities "*Bella Ciao*" in the famous Church of St. Louis of the French, a Roman Catholic church in the center of Rome, not far from Piazza Navona.

This is a beautiful church that is known for its art all over the world as it contains a cycle of paintings by the Baroque master Caravaggio on the life of St. Matthew. The song in question that has nothing to do with Christianity or Catholicism, was sung during a Sunday mass in the middle of December 2019 by the church choir and the celebrating priest at the end of the mass.

"*Bella Ciao*" was sung in the past by the Red Army Choir of the Soviet Union, known as a propagator of Communist songs, and is largely associated with the partisans of Italy during the Second World War and various Marxist groups. The church where it happened, as the name suggests, is connected to the French community since 1480 when the previous church of Santa Maria became the Church of Saint Louis of the French. Cardinal Giulio di Giuliano de' Medici commissioned Jean de Chenevière to build a church for the French community designed by Giacomo della Porta and built by Domenico Fontana between 1518 and 1589, and it was completed with the personal intervention of **Catherine de' Medici**, who donated some property in the area. Catherine de' Medici, the Queen of France, who I have talked about in detail vol.6.66, was said by Jean Bodin in his 1580 book on witchcraft entitled, *De la démonomanie des sorciers* to have performed the first Black Mass ever.

So there is a Satanic connection here, but this church will be known from now on for its progressive liberal stand in support of the far left. "*Bella Ciao*" was also remixed last year as an EDM song after recent mainstream resurgence and interest by the Antifa terrorists who love it. The performance in the Church of St. Louis of the French also followed the first national rally in Rome of the left-wing pro-Soros grassroots group calling itself "*Sardines*" and was immediately slammed by Italian League leader **Matteo Salvini**, former deputy Prime Minister, who wrote on his social media commenting on the video of the event: "*This is crazy, singing Bella Ciao in a church on a Sunday evening in Rome, do you think is normal??*"

For some people, it is hard to imagine that this current generation might witness the destruction of Rome under Francis' heretical pontificate, but his seven-year period of tribulation ending in March of 2020 might bring sooner rather than later, a big surprise for the Vatican degenerates and their city of sin.

It was written by St. John the Evangelist over 2,000 years ago in the Apocalypse, and the Third Secret and many other prophecies that said something terrible would happen, but it was not until St. Malachi's Prophecy of the Popes, that an exact time for the destruction was given and could coincide with the end of Pope Francis' period of tribulation, that is coming up next year. Rome's blasphemy deserves the attention of God and he will make them pay for their sins once and for all and of this I'm certain. After all, even the previously mentioned message of our Lady of Salette from 1846 that is recognized by the Catholic Church clearly states that "*pagan Rome will disappear*" and one of the main reasons is the same black magick that destroyed Atlantis.

Activist Mom warns of Demonic Forces as Dark Magick Spreads among Children

There is a new book inviting young children to learn how to summon demons. This is completely insane and dangerous, but such a book exists and is available since December 2019 in all major retail stores, including Walmart and Barnes & Noble. Targeting 5- to 10-year-olds, *A Children's Book of Demons* written by occultist **Aaron Leighton** it directs kids to “*conjure gentle demons by writing their sigils, which serve as ‘a phone number’ straight to the spirit.*” Do you understand the danger of letting our children do this? They started with the normalization of Ouija boards but now they are pushing you right in the arms of Satan’s Legion. “*As ridiculous as the ‘demons’ contained in the book may be, there is nothing innocent or fun about even pretending to summon evil spirits,*” noted Elizabeth Johnston, AKA *Activist Mommy*, who warned on her blog: “*But who is to say it pretends? The spirit world is real and is no laughing matter.*” Adding later: “*Leighton, an occultist himself, is looking to proselytize our children.*”

Despite being advertised by *libtard Publishers Weekly* as being just a “*playful*” publication, and by Barnes & Noble as “*more silly than scary,*” the book is dangerous, according to renowned Catholic exorcist Father Chad Ripperger. “The recent publication of the book *A Children's Book of Demons* should be concerning for parents,” Ripperger told the traditionalist Catholic website *LifeSiteNews*. [\[126\]](#)

Because, as my readers know very well, it will open the door of demonic influence in the lives of children, and is done deliberately to corrupt their angelic innocence. Unfortunately, Jesuits and the dark side of the Illuminati want to sacrifice the natural connection that children have with angels. In an article published not so long ago by the young author Arjun Walia, he documents how modern and historical “*elites*” have always used black magic rituals to conjure up entities for more power, an important subject I discuss extensively in the various volumes of my *Confessions*, and the book, *Invisible Master*.

Walia synthesized the problem very well in this recent article:

Looking into various subjects, from MK ultra and other forms of mind control to the information coming from whistleblowers/insiders, the use of ceremonial magic for perverse reasons by the elite is not that far-fetched. Although scary to contemplate, it does happen. Those who we consider our leaders, those in positions of great power, those behind the global corporatocracy we see today and the propaganda we're all subject to, could all be guided by ‘spirits’ from places we have yet to learn about. And as a result, the massive manipulation of humanity could be guided by these ‘demonic’ entities. [\[127\]](#)

Of course, Arjun Walia has not yet realized the full extent of this invisible link and the fact that these demonic entities he is referring too are the same ones used for almost five centuries by the Jesuits, and before them for thousand of years by the ancient mystery schools of the dark side of the Illuminati connected to the black magic of Atlantis, like the Alumbrados who partly inspire St. Ignatius. For this reason, the Jesuits were once regarded as a dangerous religious order whose unrelenting pursuit of power was second to none. This was before the publication of the infamous *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, who put all the blame on the Jews who had been in turn sabotaged by the Sabbatean Frankists who were in bed with the same demonic entities working with the Jesuits.

The earliest recorded Jesuit conspiracy theory was found in the *Monita Secreta*, an early 17th-century document that alleged that the Jesuits were trying to gain wealth in illicit ways. The Protestant Reformation, but especially the English Reformation, brought new suspicions against the Jesuits, who were accused of infiltrating political realms and non-Catholic churches. Even the official website of the Jesuits in Britain (www.jesuit.org.uk) admits their criminal behavior: *Because they have always worked at the margins and intersections individual Jesuits, whilst maintaining their vows of poverty, chastity, and obedience, were (and are) given a great deal of freedom as the means of achieving their mission. On some occasions, this has led to individuals going too far and working against the local laws.*

Other criticisms relate to the role of the Jesuits in the colonization of the New World and their involvement with the indigenous peoples. Their settlements known as Jesuit Missions (Reductions) often labeled “*primitive communism,*” contributed to the assimilation of indigenous nations, but also the birth of Communism, still so popular in South America in places like Venezuela, home of the new Superior General of the Society of Jesus, **Father Arturo Marcelino Sosa Abascal SJ**. The Jesuits were once hated by Catholic rulers in Europe, and by colonists in South America, who saw their reductions, that cut contact with European Christians, as subversive and a

threat to good order.

These events and the fact that the Jesuits were always practicing occultists in league with the devil contributed to the campaign against them which resulted in the suppression of the Society of Jesus by Pope Clement XIV in 1773 that I have talked about so much in this book. Unfortunately, during that period, Russia, Prussia, and the United States allowed the Jesuits to continue their evil mission, and as I wrote earlier, Catherine the Great even allowed the founding of a new novitiate in Russia.

However, soon after their restoration by Pope Pius VII in 1814, they returned to most of the places that they were expelled, and since the election of a Jesuit Pope in 2013, Jesuitism has finally been accepted as having a central role, even by the mainstream media that used to never mention them. This has happened because the Jesuits have probably realized that they are no longer viewed as a threat and can come out in the open with their insidious agenda without any protest, (notwithstanding there are still Jesuits working undercover in today's world that we don't know about).

In 2014, a *Newsweek* headline summed it up quite well, *"With their first Pope, the Jesuits are making a comeback."* However, in February 2018, Nancy Pelosi took to the floor of Congress, asking Catholics to pray for a legislation supporting *"Dreamers"* revealing in the process her true allegiance not to the United States of America, but rather to the *"Universal"* Catholic Church of Rome and the Jesuit Pope, the supreme manipulator of the New World Order. Her false piety seemed more pompous than genuine when Pelosi declared: *"Maybe I should bring my rosary blessed by the Pope... His Holiness, Pope Francis, or the one before that, Benedict,"* adding: *"I have the honor and privilege of receiving rosaries blessed by several popes in my lifetime."*

Let Trump be Trump author David Bossie rightly said *"Nancy Pelosi hates Trump more than she loves America,"* and this seems unfortunately true for most Democrats in the U.S., lately, especially after the unfolding of the impeachment farse, a movement built on zero facts that could bring the country towards a new Civil War if successful.

In this chaotic scenario, in early December 2019, the increasingly demonic and unstable Nancy Pelosi, who is a *Democrat* more than she is a *Democrat*, snapped at a reporter who asked if she hated President Donald Trump, telling the reporter while she was nervously waving her finger in the air *"I don't hate anybody."* Adding soon after while still wagging her finger: *"I was raised in a Catholic house. We don't hate anybody. Not anybody in the world."*

Well, the Italian American Mafia also claims to be 100% Catholic but they seem to hate a lot. Pelosi, who is a longtime Jesuit agent and not a devout Catholic like she wants us to believe, attended the Roman Catholic Trinity women's college, in Washington, D.C., where she met her future husband, Paul Pelosi, at the Jesuit University in Georgetown. Paul is said to be a member of the Jesuit secret Society of Stewards. Nancy Pelosi started dating her future husband in the number one Jesuit University, inaugurating a lifetime of service to the Society of Jesus. Nancy and her husband eventually relocated to his hometown of San Francisco, the home of Modern Satanism and some of the most liberal snowflakes in the world, and a city profoundly affected by the Jesuit Order since the city's earliest days.

While I am writing the last words of this book Nancy Pelosi and her liberal allies are planning to overthrow Trump in a legal, or perhaps even illegal way, fomenting in this way an inevitable Civil War. Having said that, a lot of Catholics lately are starting to think Nancy is a heretic not in line with the basic beliefs of the Catholic Faith. Deacon Keith A. Fournier confirmed this at Catholic Online: *It must be said that Nancy Pelosi is engaging in more than a scandal. She is engaged in the "obstinate denial of truths which must be believed by every Catholic Christian". In other words, she is engaging in heresy.*

So let's analyze her constant lies and heresies not consistent with the Catholic Faith but with her Jesuit mission. First of all, Nancy Pelosi has said that same-sex *"marriage"* is perfectly *"consistent"* with Catholic Christianity, which is an outright lie. Pelosi even brought her grandchildren with her when she received an award from the Gay and Lesbian Victory Fund to show the young, impressionable children that *"marriage equality is important."*

In an interview with Thomas Roberts for MSNBC, Pelosi said she took the children to the Gay and Lesbian Victory Fund gala, *"It's really important to see what the practice of our faith is."* Hey Nancy, maybe you need to be reminded that gay marriage is still prohibited in the Catholic Church! Then we have her view on abortion. House Speaker Nancy Pelosi, D-Calif., told one of the nation's leading abortion advocacy groups in late September that

Republicans “*ignore basic morality*” when they push bans on the practice. It’s hardly news to faithful Catholics that the Democratic Party is the evil party for championing abortion and sodomy, and the chief pro-abortion Democrat in this country is Nancy Pelosi.

During an exchange with a reporter from *The Weekly Standard* about Kermit Gosnell’s house of horrors in the City of Brotherly Love, she again proclaimed her support for the mass murder of the unborn, and she still thinks she is, “*a Catholic in good standing?*” Beware of the left-wing cancer, Nancy Pelosi, this Jesuit agent is not giving up any time soon because she is a tool of the Jesuit Atlantean Adepts, whose agenda is inevitably linked to what we as Christians view as the End times. After all, Lucifer- Satan’s Fall could have happened with the end of Atlantis. And as I finish writing this new volume, one of the most enigmatic areas of research is still the one surrounding the prophetic role of America in all this.

While it is certainly true that America was populated early on by Christians seeking freedom, opportunity and a new life, what is less known is that while ordinary people and families were taking part of in the colonization of the New World, members of various secret societies of the Illuminati network were also taking part in this new project and had been doing so since the very beginning. The entire colonization scheme was engineered by occult societies like the Rosicrucians and the Freemasons that have also accomplished many positive things against the Jesuit cabal. Sir Francis Bacon, chief occultist in England during the Elizabethan anti-Jesuit age was instrumental in the founding of America – the New Atlantis. But there is also another element, the indigenous populations.

Looking back to the beginning of civilization, to the Atlantean period, when there was no Europe or America to talk about at all, all the development, such as it was, both spiritual and intellectual was centered in the Atlantean world. Of course, the Atlantean population gradually spread over the whole of the habitable globe. Earlier sub-races of the Atlantean period accounted for the earliest populations, whether of India, any part of Central Asia, or any part of the Eastern world, but also of North America with some of the American Indian tribes coming from Atlantis; and as the spiritual civilization of Atlantis became defiled by the growth of evil in the shape of what we commonly call now black magic, some representatives of advanced Atlantean spirituality migrated and in that way established especially in Asia, their strongholds.

This condition lasted for a very long time untouched until 400 years ago when the Jesuits arrived to forge a new alliance. In the meantime, some Atlanteans migrating from Atlantis to escape the evil developments of its civilization and the corruption of their priesthood established themselves in Egypt and while there they met another stream of spiritual civilization flowing westward from India and regions beyond India that had been engendered, so to speak, by the fermentation of loftier thought in the earlier races of the Atlantean period. At the same time, members of the corrupt priesthood of Atlantis also established themselves in Egypt, as well as in Asia, with their secret societies and deviant mystery schools so that great evil was never extinguished and will constantly resurface. That’s why many famous people connected in one way or another to the Illuminati and the Jesuits have believed in the authenticity, but most of all in the importance of Atlantis. That’s why Jesuit superstar Athanasius Kircher, S.J. investigated like no other the Atlantis legend, and in 1646 his contemporaries Elias Ashmole and astrologer William Lilly founded a Rosicrucian lodge in London based upon a utopian ideal of the creation of a new Atlantis.

This lodge was based on the utopian ideal of the creation of a New Atlantis, as expounded by Sir Francis Bacon, in his work *The New Atlantis*, which symbolized the (First) Golden Age before Adam’s fall, when humanity was spiritually perfect. Bacon believed that in the ancient prehistoric past, that gods dwelled with man during a golden age. These gods taught man ancient wisdom that was eventually lost after the destruction of Atlantis. **These gods handpicked humans who were anointed as priests and mediators between the gods and humanity.** These special humans were given the keys to unlock the secrets of this ancient wisdom. Biblically, Bacon’s god’s were the fallen Watchers and their monstrous offspring. The so-called keys of ancient wisdom are none other than the biblical “*Knowledge of Good and Evil*” and forbidden angelic technology that the book of Enoch speaks of.

After all, America’s ancient name, Amaruca, was the land of the serpent gods, which have a central role in the Last Days and the Jesuits knew it. That’s why they decided to use Catholic countries like Spain and Portugal to strategically conquer South America and steal all the secret knowledge and artifacts of Atlantis in the hands of the local populations. Atlantis also fascinated H.G. Wells, who wrote, *Men Like Gods* about Atlantis, and William Blake, the poet who was a firm believer in Atlantis and two of the best-known prophets in history - Nostradamus and Edgar Cayce - both spoke of Atlantis.

Ignatius Loyola Donnelly (1831-1901) was a Minnesota Governor, Congressman, and Senator, a Jesuit agent, and a “*devout*” Catholic, also wrote extensively about Atlantis.^[128] In 1882, he published *Atlantis: The Antediluvian World*, his best-known work. It details theories concerning the mythical lost continent of Atlantis. The book sold well and is widely credited with initiating the theme of Atlantis as an antediluvian civilization that became such a feature of popular literature during the 20th century and contributed to the emergence of Mayanism. Donnelly suggested that Atlantis, whose story was told by Plato in the dialogues of Timaeus and Critias, had been destroyed during the same event remembered in the Bible as the Great Flood.

He cited research on ancient Mayan civilization by Charles Étienne Brasseur de Bourbourg and Augustus Le Plongeon, claiming that it had been the place of a common origin of ancient civilizations in Africa (especially ancient Egypt), Europe, and the Americas). Donnelly writes that the Atlanteans possessed an established order of priests; their religious worship was pure and simple. They lived under a kingly government; they had their courts, their judges, their records, their monuments covered with inscriptions, their mines, their foundries, their workshop, their looms, their grist-mills, their boats and sailing-vessels, their highways, aqueducts, wharves, docks, and canals. They had processions, banners, and triumphal arches for their kings and heroes; they built pyramids, temples, round towers, and obelisks; they practiced religious ablutions; they knew the use of the magnet and gunpowder. In short, they were in the enjoyment of a civilization nearly as high as our own, lacking only the printing-press, and those inventions in which steam, electricity, and magnetism are used.^[129]

American Renaissance 2.0 and the last prophecy of an old Indian

We understand today that the Atlantean Adepts were skilled, and created a great civilization, but in the end, as Samael Aun Weor also told us, they all succumbed to black magick and evil. This seems like a dire warning to what could happen to us today. There is, however, hope since the arrival of Jesus 2000 years ago and the establishment of the United States of America. The American society has a duty and an honor-bound in their dedication and commitment to liberty and the defeat of tyranny. The real Americans and not the libtards, will use if necessary, force to overthrow this Satanic society and re-establish the rule of law to kickstart an **American Renaissance 2.0** I think the motto of the US Army Special Forces says it best: “*De Oppresso Liber*” — “*To Liberate the Oppressed*” but who is going to liberate us from the enemy within?

The Jesuit agents, or the Sabbatean Frankists, who operate covertly in every aspect of our lives to undermine our freedom must be stopped. Stay vigilant and pray for the future of the United States in this critical moment in the history of mankind that will affect the whole world. Spread the news about this book and its teachings for humanity.

And now let's talk about an interesting encounter that happened in the summer of 1958, when a Methodist pastor named David Young, who happens to be a distant relative of mine, was driving across the Four Corners region of the U.S., a bit like I have been doing myself during the summer of 2019 when he picked up an old Hopi man named **White Feather** that he found standing by the side of the road. Hopi is a shortened form of the original term "*Hopituh-Shi-nu-mu*" for which the most common meaning given is "*peaceful people*."

The Hopi reservation that I recently visited while traveling back from Texas to California, is almost 2.5 million acres in size and located in stunning northeastern Arizona near the Four Corners area just east of the legendary Grand Canyon, and is surrounded by the Navajo reservation. For this reason, I spent the night on Navajo Boulevard in Holbrook, during my brief stay in this beautiful area of the United States that I regard as spiritually important.

The Hopi's inhabit 14 villages, most of which are situated atop three rocky mesas (called First Mesa, Second Mesa, and Third Mesa) that rise 600 feet from the desert floor. The Hopi Nation had 7,360 members in the 1990 census, and about 1,000 lived on reservations. They are considered an ancient tribe, having lived continuously in the same place for a thousand years. They are a deeply religious people, whose customs and a year-long calendar of constant ritual ceremonialism guide virtually every aspect of their lives.

I am fascinated by their devotion and their spiritual stand in an Indian world increasingly corrupted by greed and matter, especially since the birth of the government program to help American-Indian tribes become more self-sufficient by allowing them to run casino gambling, as codified by the Indian Gaming Regulatory Act of 1988 that has corrupted the souls of so many Native Americans. According to Suzanne and Jake Page's book *Hopi*, the Hopis are called "*The oldest of the people*" by other Native Americans, and Frank Waters wrote in *The Book of the Hopi*, that the Hopis "*Regard themselves as the first inhabitants of America*." Keeping this in mind we need to understand the importance of David Young's encounter in 1958.

Of course, as an author and researcher, Jason Colavito has suggested the strong Christian apocalyptic themes in the prophecy make it obvious that Reverend Young was likely far more than the mere transmitter of the prophecies. But that's the will of God, after all, and in this context, I sincerely don't want to focus on the source but rather on the message. Since there are no ancient Hopi texts there is also no way to know if they are genuine, but they were originally circulated in pamphlets in 1959, the earliest printed mention we found of them is in 1980 in *Rolling Thunder: The Coming Earth Changes* by Joey R. Jochmans.

This spiritual elder of the Bear Clan, who is said to be the most sacred of all the Hopi clans, who encountered Reverend Young, confessed to him that all of his sons were dead and that the Hopi ceremonial cycle was slowly becoming extinct. After sensing that Pasto Young, a man of God, was trustworthy of his revelations, he decided to pass along nine primary Hopi prophecies that together would herald the destruction of the Fourth World. As described in Frank Walter's book from 1963 entitled *Book of the Hopi*, the account begins by describing how, while driving along a desert highway one hot day in the summer of 1958, a Methodist pastor named David Young stopped to offer a ride to an Indian elder, who accepted with a nod. After riding in silence for several minutes, the Indian told him:

*I am White Feather, a Hopi of the ancient Bear Clan. In my long life, I have traveled through this land, seeking out my brothers, and learning from them many things filled with wisdom. I have followed the sacred paths of my people, who inhabit the forests and many lakes in the east, the land of ice and long nights in the north, and the places of holy altars of stone built many years ago by my brothers' fathers in the south. From all these, I have heard the stories of the past, and the prophecies of the future. Today, many of the prophecies have turned to stories, and few are left — the past grows longer, and the future grows shorter. And now White Feather is dying. His sons have all joined his ancestors, and soon he too shall be with them. But there is no one left, no one to recite and pass on the ancient wisdom. My people have tired of the old ways — the great ceremonies that tell of our origins, of our emergence into the Fourth World, are almost all abandoned, forgotten, yet even this has been foretold. The time grows short. **My people await Pahana, the lost White Brother [from the stars], as do all our brothers in the land.** He will not be like the white men we know now, who are cruel and greedy. We were told of their coming long ago. But still, we await Pahana. He will bring with him the symbols, and the missing piece of that sacred tablet now kept*

by the elders, given to him when he left, that shall identify him as our True White Brother. The Fourth World shall end soon, and the Fifth World will begin. This the elders everywhere know. The Signs over many years have been fulfilled, and so few are left.

This is the First Sign: We are told of the coming of the white-skinned men, like Pahana, but not living like Pahana — men who took the land that was not theirs. And men who struck their enemies with thunder. (First sign of guns.)

This is the Second Sign: Our lands will see the coming of spinning wheels filled with voices. In his youth, my father saw this prophecy come true with his eyes — (the white men bringing their families in wagons across the prairies.)
This is the Third Sign: A strange beast like a buffalo but with great long horns will overrun the land in large numbers. These White Feather saw with his eyes — [the coming of the white men's cattle.]

This is the Fourth Sign: The land will be crossed by snakes of iron. (Railroad tracks)

This is the Fifth Sign: The land shall be crisscrossed by a giant spider's web. (Electric power and telephone lines but also the World Wide **Web**)

This is the Sixth Sign: The land shall be crisscrossed with rivers of stone that make pictures in the sun. (Highways and their mirage-producing effects)

This is the Seventh Sign: You will hear of the sea turning black, and many living things dying because of it. (Oil spills in the ocean)

This is the Eighth Sign: You will see youth who wear their hair long like my people, come and join the tribal nations, to learn their ways and wisdom. ("Hippie Movement" of the 1960s)

And this is the Ninth and Last Sign: You will hear of a dwelling-place in the heavens, above the earth, that shall fall with a great crash. It will appear as a blue star. Very soon after this, the ceremonies of my people will cease. (For most researchers the Ninth Sign was the U.S. Space Station Skylab, which fell to Earth in 1979. According to Australian eye-witnesses, it appeared to be burning blue.)

These are the Signs that great destruction is coming. The world shall rock to and fro. The white man will battle against other people in other lands — with those who possessed the first light of wisdom [Israel?]. There will be many columns of smoke and fire such as White Feather has seen the white man make in the deserts not far from here. [Atomic Bomb] Only those who come will cause disease and a great dying. Many of my people, understanding the prophecies, shall be safe. Those who stay and live in the places of my people also shall be safe. Then there will be much to rebuild. And soon — very soon afterward — Pahana will return. He shall bring with him the dawn of the Fifth World. He shall plant the seeds of his wisdom in their hearts. Even now the seeds are being planted. These shall smooth the way to the Emergence into the Fifth World. But White Feather shall not see it. I am old and dying. Perhaps you will see it. In time, in time....'

The old Indian fell silent. They had arrived at his destination, and Reverend David Young stopped to let him out of the car. They never met again. Reverend Young died in 1976 so he did not live to see the further fulfillment of this remarkable prophecy that contains within a powerful message of hope also for Christians as "*Pahana will return*" is the return of Jesus, who for the Hopi "*shall bring with him the dawn of the Fifth World.*" We are indeed at the dawn of something big and regardless of the authenticity of this prophecy, Reverend Young understood better than many other the need to warn us about the final confrontation between the forces of good and evil, regardless of your religious, or non-religious beliefs.

That's why I choose to relate to you these alleged Hopi prophecies as Reverend Young would have done, in the Light of our Lord Jesus and His imminent return. Honoring White Feather after the historic Fourth Of July Speech of 2019 given by our great President Donald J. Trump, was very important for me and not a coincidence. I prefer to call it "*Divine synchronicity.*" I witnessed once again the Divine nature of the times we are living, and God has shown me clearly our mission as Christians regardless of our denomination. So let's wake up to the reality of the End times, not as a nightmare but as the start of a new beginning for mankind. Because, believe it or not, we are gaining momentum in our spiritual and political war against the enemies of humanity. The Legion of Satan is

increasingly dominating every corner of our materialistic life preparing for the advent of the Antichrist. Rejoice because the Lord, the righteous judge, is coming to save us and we in America are always ready for a new challenge in the New Atlantis.

Leo Lyon Zagami
December 21, 2019



FIG. 57 – The author in Navajo Boulevard in Holbrook (AZ) in early July 2019.

[1] See. http://www.kondor.de/enoch/sprache_e.html Archived 11th December 2019.

[2] See Allen Greenfield, *Secret Rituals of the Men in Black*, *Ibid.* **[emphasis added]**.

[3] Henry Cornelius Agrippa, *Three Books of Occult Philosophy*, Translated by James Freake, Annotated by Donald Tyson, (Saint Paul, MN: Llewellyn Publications,2005), p. 706.

[4] See A.E. Waite, *The introduction to The Alchemical Writings of Edward Kelley*, (New York: Samuel Weiser, 1970).

[5] See Meric Casaubon, ed., *A True & Faithful Relation Of What Passed for Many Years Between Dr. John Dee (A Mathematician of Great Fame in Q. Eliz. and King James their Reignes) and Some Spirits* (Glasgow: Antonine Publishing Co., 1974), p. 174.

[6] *The Enochian Apocalypse* by Donald Tyson from *Gnosis Magazine*, Summer 1996, **[emphasis added]**.

[7] Book II: Angel of the Abyss, (Anthony Testa / 2555 Working Group, freely copied and distributed on the internet, 2006), p. 82.

[8] *Ibid.*, p. 85

[9] A true & faithful relation of what passed for many years between Dr. John Dee. *Ibid.*, p. 170.

[10] *Ibid.*, p. 92.

[11] *Ibid.*, p. 207.

[12] See Anthony Testa, *Ibid.*, p. 86.

[13] <https://hermetic.com/enochia/essay-enochiana> Archived 11th December 2019

[14] *A true & faithful relation of what passed for many years between Dr. John Dee Ibid.*, p. 77.

[15] *The Enochian Apocalypse, Ibid.*

[16] *Ibid.*

[17] Anthony Testa, *Ibid.*, p. 87.

[18] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Konrad_Krajewski Archived 11th December 2019.

[19] Anthony Testa, *Ibid.*, p. 69.

[20] Colin Low, *Dr. John Dee, the Necronomicon & the Cleansing of the World - A Gnostic Trail* at <http://www.digital-brilliance.com/kah/essays/GnosticTrail.htm> Archived 11th December 2019.

[21] Anthony Testa, *Ibid.*, p. 90.

[22] Cf. Donald Tyson, *Enochian Magic for Beginners*, (Woodbury, MN: Llewellyn Publications, 2002) pp. 38-39.

[23] *The Enochian Apocalypse, Ibid.*

[24] *The Enochian Apocalypse, Ibid.*

[25] <https://blog.world-mysteries.com/ancient-writings/alchemy-ancient-writings/four-elements-alchemy/> Archived 11th December 2019.

[26] <https://mysteriousuniverse.org/2018/03/black-magic-the-occult-and-the-cia/> Archived 11th December 2019.

[27] <http://arcana.wikidot.com/elemental-magic> Archived 11th December 2019.

[28] *The Enochian Apocalypse, Ibid.*

[29] *Ibid.*

[30] *Ibid.*

[31] *Ibid.*

[32] See. <https://www.baslibrary.org/biblical-archaeology-review/9/3/4> Archived 11th December 2019.

[33] Eliphas Levi, *Transcendental Magic: Its Doctrine and Ritual* (London: G. Redway, 1896) pp. 102,103,104.

[34] Eliphaz Lévi, *Chiavi Maggiori e Clavicole di Salomone*, (Rome, IT: Atanòr, 1988).

[35] <http://www.traditionalcatholicpriest.com/2014/11/10/antichrist-as-foretold-by-the-virgin-mary-at-la-salette-france/> **[emphasis added]** Archived 11th December 2019.

[36] See Roberto Pinotti, *UFO: Il fattore contatto. Alien intelligence ed esopolitica*, (Milan, IT: Mondadori, 2017), preface (V)

[37] *Ibid.*

[38] *Ibid.*

[39] <http://www.cifas-italia.net/convegni.html> Archived 11th December 2019.

[40] <http://www.pontificiaparrocchiasantanna.it/mercoledì-culturali> Archived 11th December 2019.

[41] See. <http://www.cifas-italia.net/ricerche/intervento-vaticano1.html> Archived 11th December 2019.

[42] See http://www.dailygalaxy.com/my_weblog/2017/12/disclosure-clinton-campaign-chief-john-podesta-tweets-lift-the-veil-on-secret-pentagon-ufo-program-v.html Archived 11th December 2019.

[43] See <http://mysteriousuniverse.org/2016/10/wikileaks-email-implies-the-vatican-has-proof-of-alien-life/> Archived 11th December 2019.

[44] See <https://cruknow.com/global-church/2017/02/23/catholicism-handle-discovery-extraterrestrial-life/> Archived 11th December 2019.

[45] See. Thomas J. Carey and Donald R. Schmitt, *Witness to Roswell, Revised and Expanded* Ed. (Newbury, MA: New Page Books, 2009), p.33.

[46] See. <https://flipboard.com/topic/film/1091-media-acquires-ufo-doc-the-phenomenon-exclusive/a-0H6eCVtQ7mLM64mtq8lg%3Aa%3A1833297402-d454334431%2Fhollywoodreporter.com> Archived 11th December 2019.

[47] See.. http://www.alchemywebsite.com/queen_christina.html Archived 11th December 2019.

[48] https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/sociopol_brotherhoods30.htm † Archived 11th December 2019.

[49] <http://www.parereligion.ch/lam.htm> Archived 11th December 2019.

[50] See Franz Hartmann, *Ibid.* pp. 7-8.

[51] <https://www.eventbrite.com.au/e/john-podesta-the-path-to-progress-tickets-5695445309> Archived 11th December 2019.

[52] See. <http://porges.net/Frankists.html> Archived 11th December 2019.

[53] *Ibid.*, p. 480.

[54] ⁵⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 436.

[55] *Ibid.*, p. 437.

[56] See. <https://www.the-british-magazine.uk/the-sabbatean-frankist-origins-of-the-illuminati/> Archived 11th December 2019.

[57] *Ibid.*

[58] *The Schellenberg Memoirs.*

[59] Quoted in Brennan, *Occult Reich.*

[60] *Cfr.* Marek Inglot, S.J., *How the Jesuits Survived Their Suppression The Society of Jesus in the Russian Empire (1773-1814)*, (Philadelphia, PA: Saint Joseph's University Press, 2015).

[61] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bembine_Tablet Archived 11th December 2019.

[62] See. Marsha Keith Schuchard, *Ibid.*, p.259.

[63] See. Marsha Keith Schuchard, *Emanuel Swedenborg, Secret Agent on Earth and in Heaven* (Boston, MA: Brill Publishers, 2012), preface xiii. **(Emphasis added)**

[64] *Ibid.* p. 257, 259.

[65] *Ibid.*, p.260.

[66] *Ibid.*, p. 720.

[67] *Ibid.*

[68] *Ibid.*, p. 721.

[69] *Ibid.*, p. 721, 722.

[70] <https://www.theguardian.com/news/2019/jul/15/euthanasia-and-assisted-dying-rates-are-soaring-but-where-are-they-legal> Archived 11th December 2019.

[71] https://www.wikiwand.com/en/Collegiate_secret_societies_in_North_America Archived 11th December 2019.

[72] https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/atlantean_conspiracy/atlantean_conspiracy26.htm Archived 11th December 2019.

[73] *Ibid.*

[74] See <http://www.atlanteanconspiracy.com/2017/07/forced-government-indoctrination-camps.html> Archived 11th December 2019.

[75] *Ibid.*

[76] See https://m.washingtontimes.com/news/2019/aug/31/take-back-america-take-back-schools/?utm_campaign=shareaholic&utm_medium=facebook&utm_source=socialnetwork&fbclid=IwAR3XHQQ9Fq5ZrTexleuArmUr4EOr3GU1SO6v2z-TGOq0-7BY-gm2CsgTQ Archived 11th December 2019.

[77] See <https://blogs.spectator.co.uk/2019/11/why-is-there-more-intellectual-freedom-in-bucharest-than-cambridge/> Archived 11th December 2019.

[78] *Ibid.*

[79] See <https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-6616577/The-rise-Satanism-America-members-dont-ACTUALLY-worship-devil-push-activism.html> Archived 11th December 2019.

[80] See <http://endoftheamericandream.com/archives/the-satanic-temple-has-evolved-into-an-anti-trump-movement-and-leftists-are-flocking-to-it> Archived 11th December 2019.

[81] See <https://www.churchmilitant.com/news/article/houston-rosary-rally-to-combat-black-mass> Archived 11th December 2019.

[82] See https://www.youtube.com/watch?time_continue=24&v=qUWwRbVVI&feature=emb_title Archived 11th December 2019.

[83] See <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2019-02-07/yes-democrats-did-start-ku-klux-klan-and-its-still-party-racism> Archived 11th December 2019

[84] *Ibid.*

[85] <https://www.foxnews.com/politics/what-is-blexit-candace-owens-explains-plan-to-lead-black-exit-from-democratic-party-impact-2020> Archived 11th December 2019.

[86] <https://reise.com/general80/obmw.htm> Archived 11th December 2019.

[87] <https://www.ancient-origins.net/myths-legends/fire-symbolism-flames-ignite-faiths-and-inspire-minds-004404> Archived 11th December 2019

[88] <http://lib.oto-usa.org/crowley/poetry/hymn-to-satan.html> Archived 11th December 2019.

[89] <https://www.mirror.co.uk/news/uk-news/lord-mountbatten-was-homosexual-perversion-18959588> Archived 11th December 2019.

[90] <https://mysteriousuniverse.org/2019/05/more-on-aleister-crowley-and-boleskine-house/> Archived 11th December 2019.

[91] <http://www.paranoiamagazine.com/2016/06/aleister-crowley-midnight-messenger-2/> Archived 11th December 2019,

[92] Cfr. Joscelyn Godwin, *Atlantis and the Cycles of Time: Prophecies, Traditions, and Occult Revelations*, (Rochester, Vermont • Toronto, Canada: Inner Traditions, 2011) p. 1.

[93] *Ibid.*, pp. 6-7.

[94] Pier Luigi Zoccatelli, "Notes on an Unpublished Correspondence Between René Guénon and Louis Charbonneau-Lassay," CESNUR International Conference, Bryn Athyn, Pa., 2-5 June 1999,

[95] See <https://aleteia.org/2018/06/08/explaining-the-strange-symbolism-of-the-sacred-heart/> Archived 11th December 2019.

[96] Cfr. Joscelyn Godwin, *Ibid.*, pp. 51,52,53.

[97] Randall N. Baer, *Inside the New Age Nightmare: For the First Time Ever...* (LAFAYETTE, LA: Huntington House Publishing, 1989) p.170.

[98] See Joscelyn Godwin, *Ibid.*, pp. 338-339.

[99] "Two Chelas" in the Theosophical Society (Mohini Chatterji and Laura C. Holloway), *Man: Fragments of Forgotten History* (London: Reeves & Turner, 1885), p. 85.

[100] See https://www.theepochtimes.com/communism-is-satanic-by-nature_2547675.html Archived 11th December 2019

[101] *Ibid.*

[102] See John Robison, *Proofs* (1798, Kessinger 2003 edition) p. 87 quoted in and discussed in "Illuminati Strategies, Indoctrination & How Final Aim Was Progressively Revealed" by Marco di Luchetti Esq.

[103]

[104] See Joseph Wages, Reinhard Markner, Jeva Singh-Anand, *The Secret School of Wisdom* (Surrey, England: Lewis Masonic, 2015)

[105] See Philip Schaff & Samuel Macauley Jackson, *Theological Propædæutic, a General Introduction to Theology* (N.Y.: Scribner's, 1893) p. 441.

[106] See Michael Walsh, *The Devil's Pleasure Palace: The Cult of Critical Theory and the Subversion of the West*, (N.Y.: Encounter Books, 2017).

[107] Robison, *Ibid.*, p. 124.

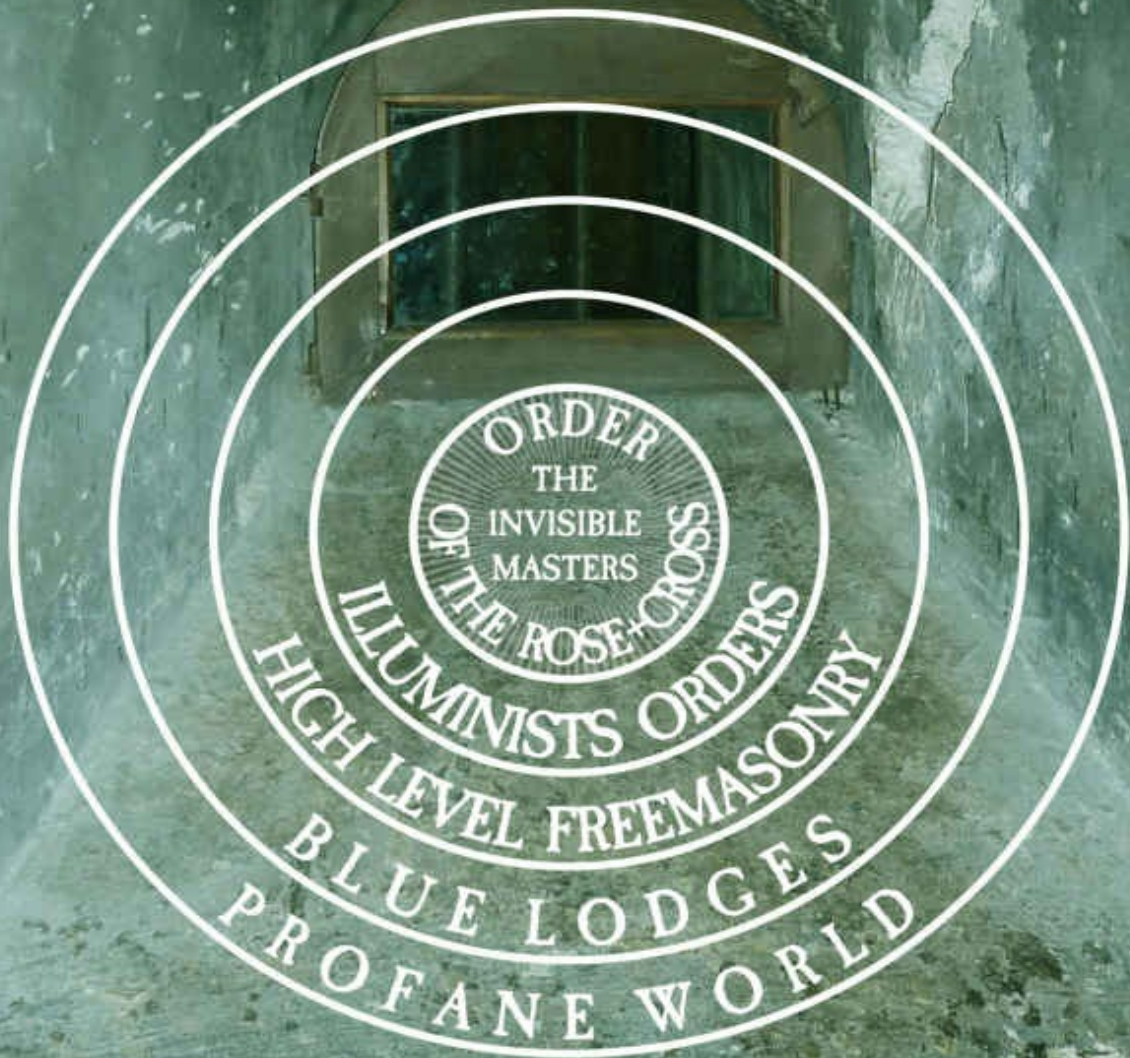
[108] *Nachtrag von weitem Originalschriften* (Munich: Zweite Abteilung, 1787) p. 80 et seq; *Der neuester Arberten des Späri- acus and Philo* (Munich: 1793) p. 38, quoted in and discussed in Gruber, "Les Illuminés", *Catholic Encyclopedia*, p. 20.

(emphasis added)

- [109] <https://www.counter-currents.com/2013/03/the-tools-of-the-occult-war/> Archived 11th December 2019.
- [110] Dr. Harrell Rhome, *THE OCCULT WAR, Exploring the Hidden Components of History and Current Events*, (Washington D.C.: Eagle Publishing Company, 2011), p. 123.
- [111] *Ibid.*, p. 131.
- [112] *Ibid.*
- [113] <http://www.conspiracyschool.com/blog/transhumanism-illuminati> *[emphasis added]*.
- [114] See David Livingstone, *Transhumanism: The History of a Dangerous Idea*, (US: Sabillillah Publications, 2015), p. 316.
- [115] *Ibid.*, p. 317.
- [116] https://hpluspedia.org/wiki/Satanism_and_transhumanism Archived 11th December 2019.
- [117] See <https://21stcenturywire.com/2011/08/29/nwo-overman-is-the-eupraxyphy-of-transhumanism/> Archived 11th December 2019.
- [118] <http://christendimeminiestries.com/nwo-transhumanism-mindwarping-lecture-by-tom-horn/> Archived 11th December 2019.
- [119] See <https://www.technologyreview.com/s/608219/us-to-fund-advanced-brain-computer-interfaces/?set=608245> Archived 11th
- [120] See <https://www.technologyreview.com/s/608219/us-to-fund-advanced-brain-computer-interfaces/?set=608245> Archived 11th
- [121] See <https://www.commondreams.org/views/2018/02/11/transhumanism-final-corporate-takeover-humanity> Archived 11th December 2019.
- [122] <https://redpillinfowar.com/2016/08/13/you-ever-just-sat-and-wondered-just-what-is-transhumanism/> Archived 11th December 2019.
- [123] <https://www.henrymakow.com/2015/08/Transhumanism-How-the-Illuminati-Depose-God.html> Archived 11th December 2019.
- [124] *Cfr. Encyclopedia Britannica* Ninth Edition, Art. Jesuits.
- [125] *Ibid.*
- [126] <https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/book-that-teaches-kids-how-to-conjure-demons-hits-major-retailers-shelves> Archived 11th December 2019
- [127] <https://www.collective-evolution.com/2017/11/01/how-the-some-of-the-worlds-elite-uses-black-magic-rituals-to-conjure-up-entities-for-more-power-control/> Archived 11th December 2019.
- [128] *Cfr. Eric Dubay, The Atlantean Conspiracy* (lulu.com, 2009), p. 278.
- [129] See Ignatius Donnelly, *Atlantis: The Antediluvian World* (New York: Harper & Brothers, 1882), 477–478.

Leo Lyon Zagami

CONFESSIONS *of an* ILLUMINATI



Vol. V

THE DECLINE OF THE WEST AND
THE RISE OF SATANISM IN OUR SOCIETY

Confessions of an Illuminati Vol. 5

The Decline of the West and the rise of Satanism in our society

Leo Lyon Zagami

Introduction by the Author

Chapter One

The secret beliefs and practices of Freemason's and the Illuminati

The mission of Volume 5

A useful timeline and the Law of Use

The Brotherhood of Satan's Minions

Understanding the Metaphysics of Evil

The Satanic trends of the NWO and their teachings

The internal document of the ONA

Chapter Two

Egyptian Sexual Energy and the Illuminati

Aleister Crowley, Kenneth Grand, Sex and the LAM Current.

Vadge Moore, Grant and the Merovingian bloodline

Kenneth Grant and the Merovingian Mythos by Vadge Moore

Grant's Magical Revival

Orgasmic Secrets of the Illuminati

Illuminati secret cultivation and trafficking with Yidams

Chapter Three

Is there a good side to Sex Magic and Alchemy?

The "strange" teachings of a Rabbi

The Secrets of Alchemy

The secret Alchemical Code of the Unknown Superiors

Understanding Mental Alchemy

Do pseudo Rosicrucians hold the key to hidden knowledge?

Masonic Catechism and Alchemical teachings
A short catechism of Alchemy
The Secret Alchemical Instruction for creating the Antichrist
The Roots of Modern Satanism in the US
The Masonic roots of the Ordo Templi Orientis

Chapter Four

More Illuminati Secrets exposed for the first time

Initiation and telepathy in the Illuminati

Man, a transformer of energy

Reincarnation and more on the Illuminati

Illuminated Visionaries: from Swedenborg to Edgar Cayce

Atlantis and beyond

Napoleon and the Pyramid of the Illuminati

Chapter Five

The Vatican Masonic Involvement

Pope Paul VI Freemason exposed!

A Jesuit Pope and the Satanic Reverend in Florence

The Vatican's attempts to overthrow Trump, and their denial of Satanism

The Vatican's decline, and Trump's threat to destroy the Rothschild's Mondialist plans.

The rather different perspective of a Rosicrucian.

The roots of Rosicrucianism

Chapter Six

The Illuminati's darkest secrets

A Communist Pope

Pedophilia and the Satanic left-wing connection

Modern Satanism, Communism, and confidentiality

Chapter Seven

Atheism and Materialism

The Illuminati Roots of Evil

Christian Ethics Threatened: Jesus accused of being the true Prince of Evil !?!

The Nature of the Satanic Enemy

Islamic Roots of Thelema

Chapter eight

Conversations

With the true Illuminati

Mark Stavish

David Griffin

The facts and opinions contained in this book are binding exclusively on the Author. The Publisher was not allowed to change any of the content in this book. Various information may be published in the Opera, however public domain, unless otherwise specified. Copyright © 2018 by Leo Lyon Zagami Published by Cursum Perficio Publishing All rights reserved. Reproduction or translation of any part of this work beyond that permitted by section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act without the permission of the copyright owner is unlawful.

Edited by : Christy Zagami

Book cover design and graphics: Brad Kwiatek

Photo credit for book cover: Leo and Emanuele Folgori

Introduction by the Author

Dear Readers,

I would like to begin by thanking you for purchasing this book where you will find plenty of new material as well as part of my previous work entitled *The Decline of the Western Initiatic System* that was pulled out of commerce for an alleged copyright infringement instigated by the infamous Ordo Templi Orientis, who are of course part of the darkest side of the Illuminati network involved in what has been defined in the past as “Occult Theocracy”, meaning the exercise of government rule over the masses by a hierarchy of priests or adepts we often refer to as the Illuminati.

The Illuminati is a subject much more complex than so-called Internet Conspiracy Theory, or a Dan Brown plot. Having said this, some may have found the information contained in the previous books of the *Confession of an Illuminati* series, not always easy to follow, due to the incredibly difficult nature of esoterica, and Freemasonry. For this reason, I recommend viewing such literary works more as manuals, to consult over and over again, as the information can take along time to fully digest.

However, in this work , I hope to clear up a few missing links from my previous books. I introduce new info, as well as unpublished documentation and very rare articles from various authors. In this ongoing battle against ignorance, we can use knowledge as weapons of understanding against the Satanic enemy, often hidden behind the false spirituality of the so-called New Age movement. The same enemy that has the so-called intellectual establishment and academic milieu worldwide

under their full control. They force their liberal agenda built on lies and deceit, to help and support the Communist New World Order.

Unfortunately, it never ceases to amaze me how many people still joke about the idea of a Global Conspiracy. Have they forgotten the Cold War and the immense problem of Marxism versus Capitalism in Western Society? Well, as I also wrote in *Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume II: The Time of Revelation and Tribulation Leading up to 2020*, the general public must comprehend what is really going on behind this veil of illusion, and only then will we understand the years before and after the great changes of 2020, indicated by many in Illuminati circles as the possible turning point towards a wider, and much tighter implementation of the New World Order on a massive scale. There are many who believe this will be the time of disclosure concerning a possible “alien reality,” a truth which will undeniably revolutionize and forever change our society and mankind. In the last few years, a series of videos surfaced on the internet showing what some describe as UFO’s, others as angels and demons, flying over the Temple Mount and the Old City of Jerusalem. Of course, many of these sightings could be a hoax or military objects, but what is really happening behind the scenes in regards to one of the most controversial places on earth is a mystery worth discussing.

The Hebrew prophets all proclaimed that in the last days, the exiles of Israel would return to the Promised Land and that later the Temple would be rebuilt. “*Then the nations will know that I the Lord make Israel holy when my sanctuary is among them forever.*” (Ezekiel 37:28) These phenomenal end-time events are unfolding before our very eyes and **The Temple Institute**, which is the organization leading the Jewish movement for the construction of its new Jerusalem Temple has already made detailed plans, and provide regular updates concerning various “preparatory” activities. So far, the information that has been disclosed paints a striking picture. Some examples include the “Last Spring,” announced in 2015, which will be the altar for the future Temple when completed, that is identical in size and characteristics to that which existed at the time of Jesus. Then there is the work of the famous architect **Shmuel Balzam**, who is developing the blueprints for the Temple’s Sanctuary. The best goldsmiths of Israel are also faithfully reproducing copies of the furniture and tools used during that sacred period (shovels, basins, trumpets, crowns, cups, censers, candlesticks, and more). They are preparing clothes and ornaments true to tradition, and in 2013, the “Committee for the Veil” was created with a team of Jewish women who

are weaving a veil that will adorn the temple. In recent years, extensive studies have been made by interested parties in the Jewish community to replicate, with extreme accuracy, the sacred rites of their ancestors.

Thanks to sophisticated DNA studies, scientists have been also able to trace the male descendants of Aaron. These are the only men said to be able to exercise the priestly office in their religious tradition, as well as to revive the famous **Ritual of the Red Heifer** (in Hebrew *parah adumah*). This is also known as **the Ritual of the Red Cow**, where a red cow is brought to the priests as a sacrifice, as according to the Hebrew Bible, and its ashes are to be used for the ritual purification (as prescribed in Chapter 19 of the *Book of Numbers*), and deemed suitable for service in the third temple. After centuries and centuries, the Temples re-appearance is considered a sign in anticipation of the next coming of the Messiah. In short, we are closing in on the so-called *end times* ... and every little detail, if properly interpreted, reveals even more disturbing truths.

The so-called Liberals, Socialists, Marxists, Communists, and Progressive idiots, are ruining the planet with their sick and perverse ideologies, born in the secretive world of deviant Masonic Lodges infiltrated by Jesuits, and often sponsored by Labor Zionists and liberal Jews. Labor Zionism or Socialist Zionism is the left-wing of the Zionist movement. It was **Karl Marx** himself who described them once as “useful idiots,” the very people who carried the Marxist ideals he helped to create. Democrats and similar left-wing affiliations, who were once known universally as liberals, who in recent years, I've heard referred more and more to as “Progressives”, are being used in US politics to express something more radical than social liberalism, that appears, in fact, more like Marxism. A top communist defector **Lt. Gen. Ion Mihai Pacepa**, the highest-ranking official to ever have defected from the former Soviet bloc, stated back in 2012, in an article for PJMedia, that any doubt that the Democratic and the Communist parties had secretly joined forces was erased for him in 2009, “when Van Jones, part of a left fringe of declared Communists, became the White House’s green jobs czar.

This unprecedented “alliance” between the Democratic Party and the Communist Party, was also reflected earlier in the CPUSA’s endorsement of Barack Obama for president in 2008, and the party’s continued support for Democratic Party policies. So the Communist conspiracy to take over the world secretly continues in their mission to destroy Christianity, but

many people, even my own mother, don't believe they exist.

In the meantime, Mondialist's with a Communist twist continue to dissolve independent sovereign states, abolish private property, prevent the private accumulation of capital by increasing taxes, abolish most civil rights with the excuse of terrorism, support internet censorship to squash all dissent, and to impose of course, a uniform doctrine and code of behavior for all of humanity.

This whole mess, ultimately, is the product of the decline of the Western Initiatic System, that I will be discussing in this book, and that we are trying to fight with the Ordo Illuminatorium Universalis. This is the small initiatic Order I currently preside over as Grand Master, that has been interwoven in the past, as some of you may know, with the infamous branch of the P2 lodge in Monte Carlo. However, after a series of meetings that took place between the 12th and 13th of July 2008, the situation changed, and the Order is now based in Italy where an officially recognized political association in 2013 was created, and a traditional Masonic body in 2016 (i.e. the **Strict Templar Observance**). The outcome of the meetings that took place in Nice in the summer of 2008 became the event that settled the future course of the main Knights Templar branches in Europe, including the Ordo Supremus Militaris Templi Hierosolymitani (O.S.M.T.H.), operating under **Count Fernando Pinto de Sousa Fontes**, the **Priory of Sion** at the time in the hands of Gino Sandri, and they also helped the further establishment of the **Ordo Illuminatorium Universalis (O.I.U.)**, born officially in 1999 within the **Masonic Executive Committee (MEC)** of the Principality of Monaco.

I would also like to write briefly about my upcoming publication in the English language called ***Invisible Master***, my next book with CCC Publishing. This project was actually called, *Confessions of an Illuminati Volume 4*, in the Italian language. Of course, the decision made by CCC Publishing and IPG distribution to change the title and possibly market it in a different way from the Italian edition has only changed the outwards aspect of this extremely important book, that I would prefer you consider for your studies as a continuation of my *Illuminati Confessions* series. In comparison, Volume 5 should be viewed by my readers as an additional essay dedicated to some of the most important topics touched during my exposure, a sort of synthesis with added info of great importance, that I will try to present in an easier way, to possibly satisfy an even wider

audience that should understand that we are fighting the most important battle of our time, against a seemingly unstoppable Satanic enemy.

The Western Initiatic System discussed in volume 5, which created Freemasonry and the Illuminati, was originally formulated back in Ancient Greece when they blended the Mysteries of Eleusis, Samothrace, Orpheus, Dionysus, and in Ancient Rome and across its empire, the Mithraic and Isiac Traditions. These systems of thought and religion, effectively combined much older mysteries and esoteric traditions, with the rationalism of Philosophy, which constituted the real genius of such traditions, and their subsequent mystery schools. Greek initiates were strongly present in Alexandria, in the last period of Egyptian history known as the Ptolemaic period. They brought with them the Greek Initiatic System of the Mysteries, which was then incorporated by the ancient Egyptian priests into their far more ancient Atlantean traditions, thereby giving a new, coherent structure. This was for most Illuminati groups the real birth of the Hermetic Theurgic tradition (Theurgy means "divine-working"). **Sumerian and Egyptian magic** also found their place in the ancient Greek mysteries and the Western Initiatic Tradition, or Western Initiatic System.

So let's try to understand where the origin of Freemasonry is found in all this, and where Satanism and Black Magic come into the equation, gradually ruining what was considered, and is still considered by many, including the author, a respectable tradition. In order to accomplish our mission, we need to understand if the extended Masonic history told in the Rites of Freemasonry, that goes back hundreds, even thousands of years, is just a sequence of fabricated tales, or is this fraternity truly as ancient as they often claim they are?

Did they really begin with the historical builders of the Temple of Solomon?

Did they have their roots or influence from Sufi mystics?

Did they evolve from the Knights Templar?

Or did this fraternity originate from the frequent guilds of Craftsmasons that originate in Ancient Rome?

There are many myths in this elaborate heritage, although most sensible thinkers and skeptics alike, believe that Freemasonry is only **three hundred years old**, but on the contrary, it represents something much

older. The official contemporary day of the establishment was set in June 1717, when the Grand Lodge of England was supposedly fashioned, even if there are contemporary Masonic historians who are now contesting this supposed truth.

In a recent Conference held by **Quatuor Coronati Lodge No. 2076**, a Masonic lodge in London dedicated to Masonic research, at Queens College, Cambridge, in England, Andrew Prescott and Susan Mitchell Sommers, proved conclusively that **the Grand Lodge of England was not founded in 1717, but in 1721**. Profs. Prescott and Sommers discovered detailed minutes of the creation of the GL of England in 1721, at the back of the Lodge of Antiquity minute books. It was a large and well-organized event. **John Montagu, 2nd Duke of Montagu** was the first Grand Master, not Anthony Sayer (c.1672 – 1741). However, the origin of this enigmatic order is fairly ambiguous and is definitely shrouded in mystery, as is everything connected to the Western Initiatic System and related mystery schools.

It is a common error today, to believe at the time of **Edith Starr Miller, Lady Queenborough (1887-1933)**, author of the controversial *Occult Theocracy*, “that the English Grand Lodge is an independent body which was formed in 1717.” Edith Starr Miller who was a British blue blood on par with Princess Diana, might have been stupidly "anti-Semitic," and at times “anti-Masonic,” who erroneously thought that all Freemasons are occultist involved in Luciferian inner circles, but she did correctly explain back in the early 30’s, in regards to the origins of the Premier Grand Lodge of England that: *“Logic deduction will show that owing to its formation is the result of Rosicrucian effort, it always has been, and still must be, subject to the direction of its esoteric parent body, i. e. ROSICRUCIANISM or Manichean and Socinian Gnosticism. Childish as may be the claim of English Grand Lodge as to its autonomy and independence, yet it has been most successfully defended by scores of English writers who attacked Masonic Societies and their subversive activities against state and religion. According to the English Grand Lodge was always exempted from such groups.”*

Edith Starr Miller (1887-1933), was spot on and correct regarding the connection to English Freemasonry with Rosicrucianism, even when she stated: *“It is time to put an end to this legend. English Grand Lodge, the body which claims to represent English Freemasonry, is as much the child*

*of Rosicrucianism today as it was in 1717 and has no more power or wish today to rebel against, or deny its parent than it had then.” So, why is it in 2018, English Freemasons continue to hide their secret links to Esoteric Rosicrucianism and powerful groups like the **Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia**, or the more recent **Order of the Rose Cross (ORC)**. Why are they still hiding their occult roots in favor of a social club kind of approach?*

Regarding **Esoteric Rosicrucianism**, Edith Miller tells us that: *“This Esoteric body, mainly Cabalistic in its direction, always has been and is in truth international.”* Miller also described how Rosicrucianism linked with the birth of the Golden Dawn and later the infamous Ordo Templi Orientis: *“Has penetrated every association, society or organization just as did the Illuminati of Bavaria at the Wilhelmsbad convent of 1782. In the particular Gnostic Rosicruciana in Anglia, briefly sketched here, we see internationalism clearly depicted. At one time it was personified in Kenneth Mackenzie who, initiated and illuminized by the German Rosicrucian adepts, was later the connecting link between German, English and French Gnosticism, the latter represented at the time by **Eliphas Levi** (A. L. Constant). Nearer to our own time, William Wynn Westcott is the connecting link of this international Rosicrucian-gnosticism. Prominent Grand Lodge and Royal Arch Mason, he was also Supreme Magus of Rosicruciana in Anglia and Knight Kadosch etc. His connections with John Yarker, as also with the French hermeticist Papus and with the theosophist, Blavatsky, were of an esoteric kind, but most important of all were his close relations with his brother Rosicrucian MacGregor Mathers and the German Theodore Reuss. For it is, we know, William Wynn Westcott, the respected English Grand Lodge, and Royal Arch Mason, Supreme Magus of Rosicruciana in Anglia who, together with the Cabalist MacGregor Mathers, created the Rosicrucian branch known as the Order of the Golden Dawn.*

With Theodore Reuss, he was closely associated with the foundation of the Ordo Templi Orientis which from Reuss and Karl Kellner's manuscripts is known to be phallic. How far the reciprocal conferring of degrees in their respective orders between John Yarker, W. W. Wescott, Theodore Reuss, Engel, and Papus is a case of interpenetration remains to be determined. John Yarker was the head of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of the Rite of Swedenborg, etc., Wm. Wynn Westcott, the Supreme Magus of Rosicruciana in Anglia, Theodore Reuss and Engel, heads of the German

Illuminati and Ordo Templi Orientis, and Papus, head of the Martinists. We are fully aware of the Gnostic practices of these different rites but the student bent on a certain type of research will find interesting and instructive the study of the political activities of the different bodies mentioned.”

Shortly after Edith Starr Miller completed her revealing book, *Occult Theocracy*, she died suddenly in Paris on January 16th, 1933, at the age of 45. One year earlier she filed for separation from her husband citing cruelty, but she had been in good health. Even the Grand Lodge of Canada records that she died "under suspicious circumstances". Miller's sin? Well, she wrote that the **Jesuit-Jewish-Masonic-Illuminati-Bolshevik conspiracy theory** (and the secret societies that support it), was to empower the super rich by controlling education and the mass media. She felt such aims were Satanic in origin, but she clearly focused too much on the Judeo-Masonic conspiracy so popular in her day with people like her husband, a member of the British Occult Theocracy, **Almeric Hugh Paget, 1st Baron Queenborough, GBE (1861 –1949)**, who was not only the treasurer of the League of Nations, but also a member of the British Union of Fascists.

Lady Queenborough and her husband were alleged pro-Fascist's and Edith, in particular, was friendly with Brigadier-General Robert Byron Drury Blakeney (1872–1952). Blakeney was the second president of the British Fascists from 1924 to 1926 and was later active in the Imperial Fascist League, The Britons, the British Union of Fascists, and the Nordic League. However, Edith Miller's husband, who helped secure the oil monopolies for John D. Rockefeller, might have eventually changed his mind about his wife's literary endeavors during the making of *Occult Theocracy* (that took place between 1921 and 1931) and possibly murdered her.

Of course, Miller was wrong in regards to the Jews controlling everything rhetoric, as we know things are much more complex. We need to, in fact, change our limited view to understand what's really going on. Although in her book, Miller also spoke of the Jesuits, she missed their central role. We need to change our perspective in regards to what Miller was actually trying to tell us in her work and her views in regards to the origins of English Freemasonry and its strong historic links to Esoteric Rosicrucianism. Remember, a commitment to transformation must go

along with a change in understanding.

Change is the most Universal Law of the Cosmos for the Illuminati. As cosmic beings, we partake in the cosmic Laws and must submit to its naturalness. The more we accept the Laws of the universe, the more we can understand the principal elementaries of Creation. All true and real paths will lead to a constant change towards the better for the truth seeker. There is much fear in the world at the moment. Most fear is based on the fear of change, and we are living in a timeline of great change. Change is the enemy of the profane and the ignorant, but it sets the truth seeker as well as the real Illuminati initiate, apart from the ordinary world. The Illuminati, on the good, or the bad side of the fence, strive to see the world as it really is, and will slowly understand that the world reflects its supreme Law of change within its fold.

Who are the Illuminati and what are Secret Societies? Adam Weishaupt wrote the following:

Do you realize sufficiently what it means to rule in a secret society? Not only over the lesser or more important of the populace, but over the best of men, over men of all ranks, nations, and religions, to rule without external force, to unite them indissolubly, to breathe one spirit and soul into them, men distributed over all parts of the world? . . . And finally, do you know what secret societies are? What place do they occupy in the great kingdom of the world's events? Do you think they are unimportant, transitory appearances?

(Nachtrag von weitem Originalschriften, II, pp. 44, 51.10)

The most profound lies hinder us from seeing things as they really are, and instead, we construct Māyā within Māyā of falsity within us. Māyā means "illusion" or "magic" and has multiple meanings in Indian philosophies depending on the context. In ancient Vedic literature, Māyā literally implies extraordinary power and wisdom.

There are many haters of the truth out there, and most of them are brainwashed with liberal-progressive Anti-Christian propaganda. The lies are often sweet and delightful for all the fools who chose to believe them, like those we see every day in the mainstream media. Sooner or later we will turn against the liar, sending him back into the eternal wheel. Just watch Hillary Clinton's daily anger and bitterness after being defeated by Donald J. Trump in 2016, despite all the desperate pleas from her own

party to shut up and go away, she still continues her eternal rant, obviously consumed by sourness and bitterness, because she lied to herself and the American public during the electoral campaign, but she will never accept that.

Before concluding my introduction, I would like to talk about Dharma and Karma. These concepts are often confused among ordinary people, as well as truth seekers, but they are very important for the Illuminati of the various Mystery Schools. Dharma is the perfect law of the Cosmos and its Creation in Buddhism. We are all born to fulfill some kind of Dharma, the method for completing one's dharma is through karma. Karma is the ritual actions we perform, viewing existence itself as the major ritual each and every one of us must accomplish every day, to enter into the conclusive state of one's dharma. By performing *wrong* karma, you will push yourself from completing and executing the deeds needed for you to be in accordance with your dharma. Dharma is the Cosmic Law and we as cosmic beings, just as the initiates of the various Illuminati Mystery Schools, are subdued by this Law.

The treatises (shastras) of Hinduism on dharma known as *Dharmaśāstra*, place a great emphasis on *suddha* to accomplish dharma. Suddha means pure. What makes the pure, unpure is connected to lies and the karmic deeds performed in the soil of sin. You can just imagine the impurity reached by the occult elite in their quest for world domination and unlimited power. If we do good deeds, the consequences will be good for us. On the other hand, if we do bad deeds the consequences will be harmful. There is no effect without a cause or cause without effect, so the present state of the elite that dominates the New World Disorder, seems to me, pretty bad.

Let's remember that in the superior world there is a Court of Divine Justice to judge our actions, which we also call **Divine Law** or Divine Justice. In the pyramids of Egypt, several illustrations of the Court of Divine Justice were found. No matter what belief system you subscribe to in this lifetime, there is always someone above watching and analyzing our good and bad deeds and then applying the final sentence, which is the consequence of our actions. For example, the sentiment that an eternal hell is a place of retribution is the most popular conception of hell for Christians. Theologians call this ideal a divine contrapasso. A *contrapasso* is a law of Divine retribution and justice, where the punishment matches

the crime. It is a universal conception that is not confined to Judeo-Christian religions but is also expressed in other religious traditions that have very different worldviews than Christianity, such as the Indian religions with Karma and Dharma, or the Yin and Yang in the ethics of Confucianism.

For this reason, we need to reference the Ancient Greek aphorism "*know thyself*", one of the Delphic maxims that were inscribed in the pronaos (forecourt) of the Temple of Apollo at Delphi, according to the Greek writer Pausanias. "**Know thyself**", has become almost a slogan for all truth seekers in the West, as well as Freemasons, but still, it contains the truth of dharma. You must achieve knowledge about your Self if dharma shall prosper in your life, and refine you into the purest state reachable. As a truth seeker you are already close to this goal, take care to never build your inner knowledge upon lies. Lies will give birth to karma, actions, that take you down alleys that lead you astray from Self, and will destroy your dharma. Imagine this: You are accused of having committed a questionable deed and are confronted with it. The way you act accumulates the results of your karma in the dharmic records. Imagine this: You are obsessed by achieving something or someone, but the only way to achieve it, is to play a game of life that indicates that you cannot be altogether truthful in obtaining this goal. What will your actions be? Your actions will be recorded and remembered by dharma just as the actions of your enemy. It is your actions that bring you nearer or further away from dharma through this incarnation of your being. You are now embarking upon a path of true knowledge and understanding, a seeker of truth, who really wants to learn about the present decline of our Society, and the Western Initiatic System that caused it, without all the lies and the hypocrisy of the many disinfo agents out there confusing our minds daily.

Chapter One

The secret beliefs and practices of Freemasons & the Illuminati *The mission of Volume 5*

Manly Palmer Hall (1901 –1990), who was a well-known Canadian born masonic author, astrologer, and mystic, wrote: *Freemasonry is a fraternity within a fraternity - an outer organization concealing an inner Brotherhood of the elect. Before it is possible to intelligently discuss the origin of the craft it is necessary to establish the existence of these two separate yet interdependent orders, the one visible and the other invisible. The visible society is a splendid camaraderie of "free and accepted" men enjoined to devote themselves to ethical, educational, fraternal, patriotic, and humanitarian concerns. The invisible society is a secret and most august fraternity whose members are dedicated to the service of a mysterious Arcanum Arcanorum.*

For thousands of years, Freemasonry existed within the Western Initiatic System, transmitting in secret from one generation to the next, their secret knowledge, just as other secret societies of the Illuminati network have done again and again over the centuries. Some of this knowledge is positive, some of it negative, if not completely evil, as it contributes to the domination of the masses, immersed to this day, in ignorance and bigotry. Several of these early mystery traditions affected the latter-day mystery schools, such as the historical Egyptian esoteric teachings I mentioned earlier, the Persian Mithraic mysteries, and also the Greek mysteries. In all this, we find **Hermeticism, Shamanism, Paganism, Druidism,**

Gnosticism, the Kabbalah, and Alchemy, to name a handful of beliefs, to include of course, the more secret side of Christianity, connected to enigmatic groups, such as the Essenes, who were a Jewish sect that many historians link to Jesus and the Gnostics. The latter was revived by the more recent New Age trend. Various Gnostic groups initially sprouted from west to east, all across Europe, the Middle East, and Russia, which later became the land of the Orthodox Church. This made the Gnostics disappear for a long time, before reappearing prominently at the end of the eighteenth hundreds in various Illuminati sects, and Rites of Freemasonry.

The Ancient Mysteries used by Jesus to perform miracles are for most Masonic Brethren, only possible thanks to this lesser-known branch of Christianity known as the Gnostics, later accused of heresy, who were profusely persecuted, and often executed by mainstream Christians. Some Masons even say **the letter “G” featured in their tradition stands for Gnostics**, and Gnostic Christian teachings are a subject of extreme secrecy up to this day. In the meantime, the Roman Catholic Church grew and became the dominant religion across the Roman Empire, absorbing any remnants of older pagan religions or cults within their fold. We must also keep in mind, that people lived in profound **“darkness”** for centuries because only the aristocracy, or the clergy of the Church, could be literate, therefore the majority of people could not read or write. The dark side of the Illuminati network had an easy job in dominating the masses, due to the ignorance of the majority of the world’s population. One particular of the resources powering the Western Initiatic System through the centuries comes from the historic Illuminati households, where we find a secretive team of priestly families who transmitted their ancient teachings, using sectarian tradition. In the meantime, they infiltrated the various avenues of typical daily life, and of course, the religion of every land, or kingdom, they entered. Only lately has this mysterious group been partly exposed, thanks to the Dan Brown frenzy of the first decade of the new millennium, but for most historians, all this talk was merely fabricated tales, or elaborate Freemasonic stories, with no truth.

However, there are legends that declare the importance of specific historical places, or of peculiar families sitting at the center of the Western Initiatic System. Some are even said to be the immediate descendants of Jesus and Mary Magdalene. That's why the bloodline of Jesus was supposedly perpetuated in secret by the aristocracy, to avoid the persecution of the church, that would have naturally accused them of

heresy. We can believe, or not, in the possibility of a holy bloodline within the royal families of Europe, however, the “Merovingian Mythos” seems the one that still fascinates many.

Occult expert and historian Tracy R. Twyman has been investigating the enigma of the Holy Grail and Rennes-le-Chateau for a long time, and has written extensively about it in *Dagobert's Revenge Magazine*, as well as other publications, like in a book from 2004, *The Merovingian Mythos and the Mystery of Rennes-le-Chateau*, where Twyman claims she discovered the bloodline of the Merovingian's stems not only from Christ and Mary Magdalene but in fact, goes back to the god-kings and queens of the antediluvian world. This is a hypothesis embraced by many Neo-Templars, and Illuminati Orders such as The Typhonian Order, previously known as the **Typhonian Ordo Templi Orientis (T.O.T.O.)**, originally led by an old collaborator of Aleister Crowley, the late British occultist **Kenneth Grant (1924–2011)**, and his partner Steffi Grant, an Illuminati sect that is now led by his deputy **Michael Staley**. Grant, who I will analyze further on, envisioned the Merovingian bloodline as a demonic lineage. This should come as no surprise, as inside the Western Initiatic System, we often find a growing dark side of the Illuminati, that is increasingly promoting Satanism, Liberal ideology, and Atheism, as they are all corrupt with greed, power and material wealth.

Scums of the earth, like Marina Abramovic, often distort the true figure of Jesus, and what He truly represents for Christians all over the world. I will go back to this point later in the book in relation to the sick beliefs of **The Satanic Temple** of Lucien Greaves.

In the meantime, the Progressive and Liberal -Masonic cabal that controls Europe and the US Deep State, would seem to be extremely confident that their plan to create a “New World Order” is progressing very nicely, especially now with a Jesuit Pope in full control. For several decades, Marxists/Satanists masquerading as “Democrats” and “Republicans” have been gradually undermining and dismantling the United States, and so-called “Regular” Freemasonry has unfortunately done nothing to stop them. The result is the gradual destruction of traditional values in our society, and the steady decline of the Western Initiatic System, including Freemasonry.



FIG 1 – Gnostic Church where the author was active in the late 90's early 2000's in Oslo, known as Chapel of Saint Sophia in Brugt. 3c, 0186.

Are you wondering if there is a good side to the Illuminati and Freemasonry? Is it true Freemasonry is a Christian organization? Why are they so secret? Is it ok to remain in a Lodge? Is it all right to join the Masons?

These are questions I receive all the time from my readers. It is important that you have a correct vision about the reality of Freemasonry, its teachings, and its beliefs so that you can approach this subject with understanding and not superficially, like most conspiracy theorists tend to do. Many people who are interested in my experience, ask questions that need a clear and accurate answer, not the confusion and evasion they often receive when they ask such information to an ordinary Mason, who are often ignorant of their own tradition. They most conveniently state they cannot answer most questions, because they have sworn, under penalty of death, not to reveal their Masonic secrets. What a load of crap! An honest **Freemason** will always answer all your questions as **the only secrecy required consists with the signs, handgrips, and words of recognition,**

that are a means of recognizing each other, necessary in an organization which spans the entire world, and encompasses many languages.

These are the only details that cannot be revealed by regular Freemasons to the outside world, but often Freemasons, when asked about their membership by a non-Mason, especially in North America, merely assure you that **“Masonry is a Christian organization based on the Bible.”**

They further assure you that Masonry is in accordance with God’s laws. **But is this really true?**

Do they have the ultimate truth? Why are they so secretive? Well, I will try to answer these three questions before you waste years attacking the wrong enemy on the internet, or joining the wrong form of Freemasonry in search of the Holy Grail, or even worse, being initiated into one of the many Illuminati cults that recruit within Freemasonry, like the **Ordo Templi Orientis** (known with the acronym **O.T.O.**). This is a dangerous error, even the more erudite Freemason seems to make these days, often ignoring the possible consequences of such actions.

This happened for example, to the late **Jeva Singh-Anand**, the translator of *The Secret School of Wisdom - The Authentic Rituals and Doctrines of the Illuminati*, published by Lewis Masonic only a couple of years ago. Jeva enthusiastically joined the O.T.O. wishing to learn more about their Illuminati secrets, and their connections, (if any), to Weishaupt’s Illuminati. He went around the US giving speeches in their lodges, even helping them form an “Education Committee” within their US Grand Lodge, using none other than Weishaupt’s, “Owl of Wisdom” Minerval degree symbology. The “Bird of Minerva” has been a symbol of the goddess of wisdom (Athena/Minerva) for thousands of years.

Hegel used it, and the *Journal of the Hegel Society of America* employs the symbol, and so does the Bohemian Club. In the Cremation of Care ceremony, ritualized at the Bohemian Grove, we hear the “Priest” intone: *“O thou, great symbol of all mortal wisdom, Owl of Bohemia, we do beseech thee, grant us thy counsel.”* However, Jeva was probably thinking he was immune to all the evil black magic present in the dark side of the Illuminati, but unfortunately, he ended up dead in his basement after committing suicide in October 2015. His wife, a practicing witch, and O.T.O. member was said by some, to be partly responsible for his dramatic ending, but we might never know the truth about this sad episode connected once again, to the dangerous para-Masonic magical order.

Remember, the O.T.O. is not Freemasonry, but a dangerous

Illuminati sect trying to undermine it, “*The grand object of Masonry is to promote the happiness of the human race*” said Brother George Washington, and this was 100% true until the dark forces of occultism and Satanism screwed up the whole system in the last two centuries, especially thanks to Illuminati orders like the O.T.O. This could happen because the Masonic doctrine is very accepting and open, so it created a loosely knit system of Christians, as well as pagan ideals, in its fold. Furthermore, it is cushioned with allowances for those members who wish to disagree with religious dogmas, and it embraces men of all religions since the 27th of December of 1813, when a great cloud of darkness descended on Freemasonry and the English Tradition of the Craft, with the surrender of the Tradition which was in all aspects, Christian.

Earlier on in January 1813, **Prince Augustus Frederick, Duke of Sussex, (27 January 1773 – 21 April 1843)**, became Grand Master of the Premier Grand Lodge of England, and in December of that year his brother, Prince Edward Augustus, Duke of Kent and Strathearn, became Grand Master of the Antient Grand Lodge of England.

On 27 December 1813, the United Grand Lodge of England was constituted at Freemasons’ Hall, London with Prince Augustus as Grand Master. What *Freemasonry Today*, the official publication of the United Grand Lodge of England wrote in 2014, helps us understand why things changed in Freemasonry after 1813:

Augustus had a reputation for open-mindedness and was considered the most liberal of his siblings, being something of a social reformer. He was educated abroad, entering the University of Göttingen in 1786 at the age of thirteen.

He was the only one of the princes not to pursue a military career, although some commentators have attributed this to the fact that he suffered from asthma rather than his well-known liberal propensities. In opposition to the views of some of his older brothers, in particular, the Duke of Cumberland, Augustus favored Catholic Emancipation. He was also, despite his devout Christianity, a strong supporter of the Jewish community.

Up until 1813, the paragraph “Concerning God and Religion” in ***Anderson's Constitutions***, caused much dissension and controversy in the earlier days of Freemasonry, and in the formative days of the first Grand Lodge, where most Freemasons were actually Christian, even Trinitarian

Christian as some Masonic websites point out even today. Religious dissension in modern lodges and Grand Lodges seems impossible today, but in the formative days of Freemasonry, it actually played a big part in the Craft ideology, just check out the history of The Rite of Strict Observance. After the allowances made after **1813**, when Masons focused on the non-sectarian character outlined in Anderson's Constitutions. The second great cloud of darkness descended on Freemasonry only a few decades later, when the Grand Orient of France, which at this time made its support for the Republic official, decided incredibly in 1877, to abolish its requirement that its members believe in the existence of God, and the immortality of the soul, and for its lodges to work "*for the Glory of the Great Architect of the Universe*". In theory, each lodge remained free to choose whether or not to continue respecting this fundamental landmark of Freemasonry, but in practice, all references to religion would be phased out of the rituals of the Grand Orient of France, that became the ideal place for the formation of the future leaders of Communist Russia.

Masonic philosophy is very vague from this point onwards in Masonic history, and so devious in its application of their original beliefs, that it can mean almost anything to anyone, leaving as I have also outlined in volume 1 of my *Confessions*, the possibility of a Satanic infiltration wide open, and at the same time making Freemasonry the ideal carrier of the future **One World Religion** Ideology, promoted today by a Jesuit Pope and the Vatican led New World Order. This means that belonging to Freemasonry today, is profitable for a number of reasons, but often does not make you a better Christian, as the values they are promoting, especially in the first three degrees, are simply Universal values, with no particular attachment to Christian values.

Of course, Freemasons can choose a Christian path within Freemasonry, but that's not everyone's choice. Freemasons are often informed more than the average person on community and civil affairs because contemporary Masons come from every profession imaginable. They have a vast storehouse of knowledge at their command, which they share with one another, but only a few are true Masons and true Christians at heart, as unfortunately, most have become members of Freemasonry, only to obtain favors. In fact, a helpful principle is that of extending aid to a brother Mason. Each member is dedicated to helping a needy brother wherever or whenever he is able. This is usually a good thing, but membership in a Lodge is for this reason, also very useful for those who seek political

office, political favor, employment opportunities and all kinds of advantages. Let me now stress, that this is **not** what true Freemasonry is all about.

A useful timeline and the Law of Use

For a more complete understanding of the subjects discussed in this book, I would like you to carefully consider the following words from an ancient aphorism in understanding the use of such “Knowledge”: *“The possession of Knowledge, unaccompanied by a manifestation and expression in Action, is like the hoarding of precious metals by the miser—a vain and foolish thing. Forget not The Law of Use, in this and all other things.”*

Yes, my dear readers **“The Law of use”** is everything, so use this book to awaken others and manifest its true potential on the future of humanity, not to oppress it further. For this reason, I include here, a partial Chronology of the modern Illuminati groups and sects, to function as a **Timeline and Map** of the more recent developments within the Western Initiatic System , even if probably incomplete.

1801: Francis Barrett’s The Magus marks the beginning of the post-Enlightenment magical revival.

1888: The initial lodge of the recent founded Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn is opened in London.

1891: Arthur Edward Waite joins the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn.

1897: Birth of the Ordo Aurum Solis, Gold of the Sun, a magical and initiatory order founded in England by George Stanton and Charles Kingold that claims descent from the Ogdoadic Tradition of the Western Mystery Tradition.

1898: Aleister Crowley joins the Golden Dawn (at age 23).

1898: McGregor Mathers publishes *The Book of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage*.

1899: C. G. Leland publishes *Aradia, the Gospel of the Witches*.

1900: Crowley is expelled from the Golden Dawn.

1909:–13 Crowley publishes semi-annual book-length periodical *The Equinox*.

1904: *The Book of the Law* is dictated to Aleister Crowley while in Cairo, Egypt.

1913: Eliphas Levi's *Histoire de la magie* (1860) is translated by Arthur Edward Waite and published as *The History of Magic*.

1920: Crowley founds the Abbey of Thelema.

1920s: Paul Foster Case founds the Illuminati sect of the Builders of the Adytum.

1921: *The Witch Cult in Western Europe* by Margaret Murray is published.

1924: Founding of Lectorium Rosicrucianum.

1928: Dion Fortune founds the Fraternity (later Society) of the Inner Light.

1931: *The God of the Witches* by Margaret Murray is published.

1937–40: Israel Regardie publishes *Rituals of the Order of the Golden Dawn*.

1847: Crowley dies and is succeeded by Karl Germer.

1948: The first edition of *The White Goddess* by Robert Graves is published.

1949: The modern Wicca movement is traced to the publication of *High Magic's Aid* by Gerald Gardner (under his magical name, "Scire").

1951: The British Witchcraft Act is repealed and replaced by the Fraudulent Mediums Act. Witchcraft ceases to be illegal in the United Kingdom.

1954: *Witchcraft Today* by Gerald Gardner is published.

1957: Fred Adams forms Fereferia.

1962: Tim Zell and Robert Christie found the Church of All Worlds.

1963: Raymond Buckland starts the first Gardnerian coven in North America.

Modern Druid movement in North America is formed by students at Carlton College, Northfield, Minnesota.

1966: The Church of Satan was established at the Black House in San Francisco, California, on Walpurgisnacht, on April 30, by a follower of Aleister Crowley called Anton Szandor LaVey.

1967: *The Julian Review*, an early Pagan periodical, begins.

1969: Psychedelic Venus Church formed in Berkeley, California.

1969: The Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O), which had become disorganized following the death of Karl Germer (Frater Saturnus, 1885–1962), who had succeeded Aleister Crowley (1875–1947) as outer head of the order, was reborn when Grady McMurtry (Hymenaeus Alpha, 1918–1985) asserted his authority as head of the O.T.O.

1972: Susan B. Anthony Coven formed by Z. Budapest. The Church

and School of Wicca formed by Yvonne and Gavin Frost receives tax-exempt status.

1973: Raymond Buckland withdraws from the Gardnerian movement and founds Seax Wicca.

1974: Selena Fox forms Circle Sanctuary.

1975: The Temple of Set was established in the United States by Michael Aquino, an American political scientist, military officer, and an ex-high-ranking member of Anton LaVey's Church of Satan.

1977: Governor Michael Dukakis names Laurie Cabot the Official Witch of Salem, Massachusetts.

1979: Margot Adler publishes *Drawing Down the Moon*.

1979: The Ordo Adeptorum Invisiblum (OAI) a British-based thelemicist Illuminati order aligned to the Maatian magical “current” starts their operations. It grew out of the proclamation of the magical Aeon of Ma (or Maat) proclaimed in 1948 by Frater Achad (Charles Stansfeld Jones). Maat is the ancient Egyptian goddess of Truth and Justice.

1979 Starhawk publishes *The Spiral Dance*.

1983: Circle purchases land in rural Wisconsin that becomes Circle Sanctuary.

1980s: The Temple of the Vampire emerged in the late 1980s, paralleling elements of the Western Esoteric magical tradition and utilizing a vampiric metaphor. It practices what it terms the religion of Vampirism. Like many magical Illuminati groups, its members tend self-consciously toward an elitism.

1985: North Carolina senator Jesse Helms introduces legislation that would deny Witchcraft religious groups from gaining tax exemption. It does not pass.

1990s: Birth of The Temple of the Holy Grail (THG) an initiatory mystery school for individuals wishing to undertake private advanced esoteric training in order to anonymously serve human and planetary evolution.

1994: The Servants of the Star and the Snake (SSS) a federation of ceremonial magicians, shamans, witches, neopagans, sorcerers, and tantrikas was founded in the spring of this year for the purpose of networking and mutual respect.



1997: Wiccan priest Patrick McCollum becomes the statewide Pagan chaplain for the California Department of Corrections and Rehabilitation.

1999: Rep. Robert Barr introduces anti-Wiccan legislation into the U.S. House of Representatives. It is not enacted.

2007: U.S. Department of Veterans Affairs grants approval for

Wiccan and Pagan veterans to have the pentacle symbol placed on their memorial markers.

2008: The O.T.O. reported 44 lodges and camps in the United States. Additional lodges and camps are to be found in 14 countries around the world.

2012: Birth of The Satanic Temple an international nontheistic religion and political activist group based in Salem, Massachusetts.

Ok, I probably missed a few turning points of interest but this timeline should give you at least an idea of the growing darkness in the Western Initiatic System...

FIG 2 – A member of the paramasonic organization Ordo Templi Orientis during one of their lodge meetings.

THE BROTHERHOOD OF SATAN'S MINIONS

These days Satanists are on the run after recent events have exposed them beyond the so-called conspiracy realm, putting them under the public spotlight like never before. Sally Quinn, the widow of *The Washington Post*'s Ben Bradlee, reveals in her new memoir, that she has practiced the occult for many years, and believes she killed three innocent people using Black Magic. In the meantime, **Hillary Clinton**, who even attended a voodoo ceremony in Haiti years ago with her husband, confessed that she was so frustrated about the infamous scandal surrounding her use of a private email server, that basically ruined her presidential campaign, that she was "tempted" to construct voodoo dolls in the images of "certain members" of the news media and Congress, and then "**stick them full of pins.**" This confirms what I have written for years in my books, and now the first edition of Volume 2 of my *Confessions* series, has apparently forced one of America's most dangerous Satanic sects to close down their website, after being exposed in my book. They are called the Brotherhood of Satan, and years ago they publicly announced, on a now defunct website (<http://www.grailcode.net>) the following shocking statement:

One of these two so-called leaders even said they called the FBI and turned us in as being a Satanic cult. This again is actually amusing. The Brotherhood has many connections in the Law Enforcement and the Justice System and they have a secret great respect for us both as individual Satanists and as an organization. Many of our High clergy are Freemasons and other related Secret Society members.

This is a screenshot of the statement above in case you think I am making this up:

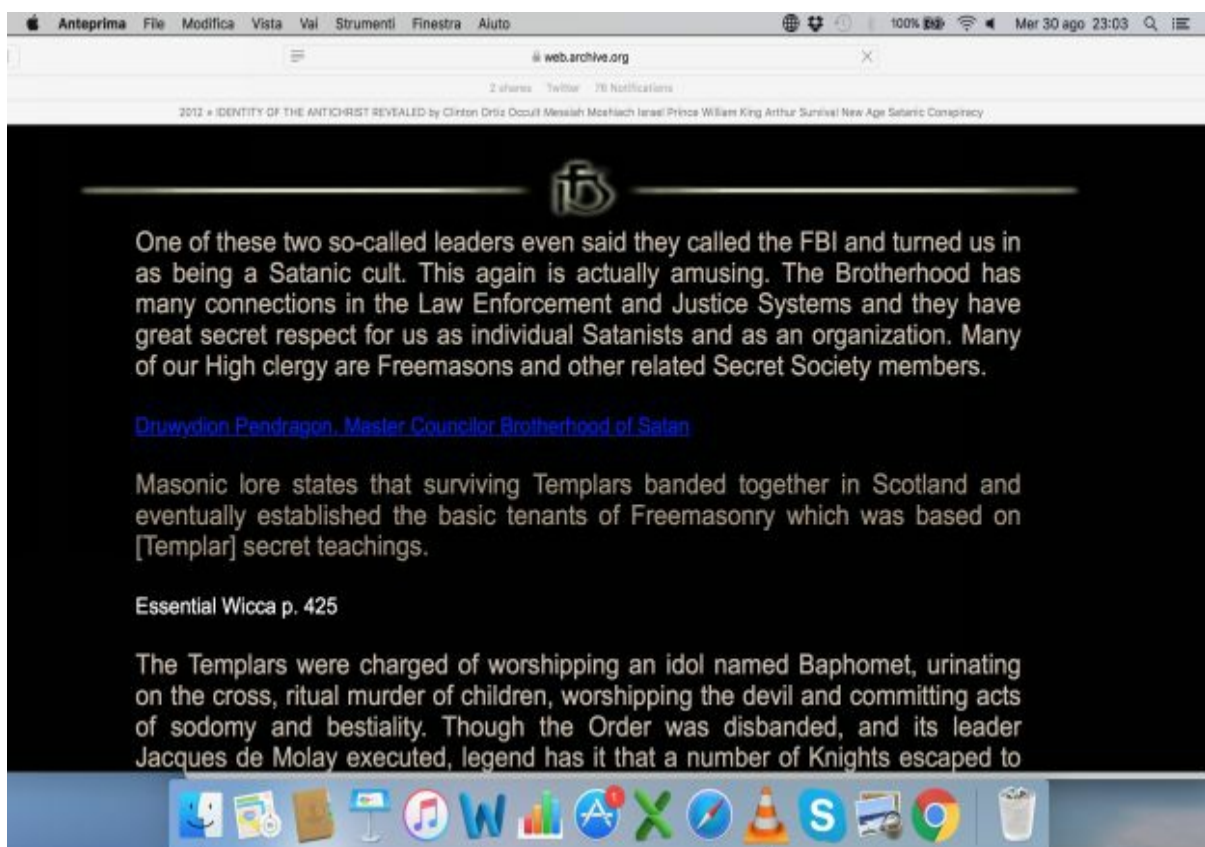


FIG 3 – Screenshot of this shocking statement made by the Brotherhood of Satan that shows their links to the FBI and Freemasonry

They were also celebrating 11 years for their main website, **<http://www.brotherhood-of-satan.com>**, that is now closed down, as well as all their “Illuminati” public activities (including their Illuminati website), that seem to have suddenly vanished from the internet, after the publication of the first edition of *Confessions of an Illuminati Vol.2* published in 2016, that revealed in detail, thanks to the American author and Freemason **Arthur Temple aka Benjamin Mollica**, Master Mason of the Grand Lodge of New York, the real identity of their leaders **David Daniel De Paul** (known with the initiatic name Druwydion Pendragon),

generational Satanist and Grand Master of the Brotherhood of Satan, and **Keith Shaffer** (known as Lord Gwydion)^[1], who publicly claimed to be the Grand Master of the Bavarian Illuminati USA, and in 2015 registered the domain *bavarianilluminati.us*, showing its true colors beyond any reasonable doubt, to the world.

The infamous Brotherhood of Satan (**also known with the acronym BOS**), whose elite is made up of deviant Masonic figures, used to publish statements like the following one on the internet, wishing to attract new recruits, and also potential Satanic allies, from other sectarian realities: *The Brotherhood of Satan believes in Satan as a very real Entity and Deity, the very Oldest in Nature. The use of the Principles of Brotherhood between all Brotherhood of Satan members is the very cement of our foundation. Is the Brotherhood hiding something by its usage of secrecy in much of what we do in the Shadows? No, we are NOT. We do believe that Ancient Satanic Witchcraft has existed as a true but hidden tradition and therefore we do adhere to our traditions in a manner that is known to us as members of the Craft of Satanism. While the Brotherhood of Satan new Brotherhood generation has its own Satanic Craft secrets like all legitimate Dark Orders and Lodges have done, we still invite any Satanist or others of the Dark Arts organizations or solitary Dark Witches to our offline Sabbat festivals. If you want to see what we are all about then you should attend one. Just be ready to actually experience Brotherhood Satanism first hand.*

The destruction of their activities with my publications is a huge success in our battle against Satanism, but this is only the first step thanks to the war we are fighting together, not only for the future of Christianity but also for the future of the Western Initiatic System that needs purification.

Recently, author and researcher of weird things, **Gregory L. Reece**, made another shocking discovery in regards to the Brotherhood of Satan and the mysterious figure, Brother Orion. Greg, who holds a Ph.D. in Religious Studies, reveals in his book, *Creatures of the Night: In Search of Ghosts, Vampires, Werewolves and Demons*, that **David Daniel de Paul** is also the man called **Orion** by the controversial whistleblower **William Schnoebelen (b.1949)**, ex- Satanic Priest, Witch, Satanist, Ninety Degree Freemason, Vampire and more, who now heads *One Accord Ministries*. Schnoebelen, who confirmed for the first time in a phone conversation, the identity of the mysterious Orion to Gregory L. Reece^[2] He spoke extensively about this mysterious and evil figure who he encountered over

thirty years ago, in his book published in the early 90's entitled *Lucifer Dethroned*.

This book co-authored with his wife, the late Sharon Schnoebelen, who died in 2010, makes some shocking statements.

So really is Orion? Well, while the Brotherhood of Satan and David Daniel de Paul officially disavows animal and human sacrifice, Schnoebelen claims otherwise in his book, indicating Orion/ David De Paul as being responsible for a series of terrifying crimes made across the US in the name of Satan. Orion/David De Paul who also signed back in the early 70's Sharon Schnoebelen's certificate of advancement to the level of thirty-third degree Mason, told Schnoebelen that "blood was essential for the practice of real magick," and that, "For the Satanist, the holiest act is to murder a Christian" preferably, "a young girl". ^[3]Gregory L. Reece, after confirming the identity of Orion, asks himself if Schnoebelen misrepresented what Orion told him thirty years earlier, or if David Daniel De Paul, aka Pendragon, misrepresented what he actually believes and practices today?

For William Schnoebelen also known as Bill, the victims are usually displaced thanks to corruption and blackmail of a funeral director, and the perpetrators are not prosecuted by the authorities because Satanists are usually: "*pillars*" of the local community – doctors, lawyers, judges, clergy and even police, often recruited and converted to the Brotherhood by "lower-level networks" like "the Masonic lodge".^[4]

Maybe instead of suing people, or threatening publishers for exposing them, the Brotherhood of Satan and their "generational Satanists" should be investigated by the FBI in the Trump era. So we can finally end the perverse, and criminal practices of these sick individuals, who can no longer be tolerated in a civil society, if proven true beyond any reasonable thought. This is of course if David Daniel de Paul is indeed Orion, as Schnoebelen claims he is in Reece's book. Of course, Schnoebelen is considered by the majority of Freemasons as just another anti-mason with wacky ideas, but in this case, we are talking about something well beyond the boundaries of the Craft, or even legality, that is in no way even remotely linked to regular Freemasonry. Think about it, what are we tolerating?



FIG 4 – Screenshot of the now defunct website of The Brotherhood of Satan, celebrating 11 years being out in public, before disappearing from the internet after being exposed by the author.

Understanding the Metaphysics of Evil

To better understand the Western Initiatic System, and the real threat of Satanism, we should go over the topic of *metaphysics*. As the intelligence of the world expands, we begin to recognize a way of thinking that we will refer to as “meta-science,” based on a gradual comprehension of natural law, extending beyond the realm of matter. In an article on “Fatalism and Destiny” in *The Times Literary Supplement*, this thought is suggested in the form of a question. The author reaches no definite conclusions and is mainly concerned with putting aside, what he assumes to be a tendency among soldiers engaged in war, to adopt the theory of fatalism. Such theories “*are strange, because they seem like the intrusion of a forgotten human nature into the rational body of our beliefs.*” The soldier in the midst of exploding shells is graciously pardoned for taking refuge in fatalism, and the author wanders, for three columns, around the subject, somehow finding comfort in a distinction between *fatalism* and *destiny*, the value of which may not be very clear to the reader.

The wave of interest in super-physical research and speculation that is spreading through the intellectual world has a force that seems quite different than the pretence of assuming that all attempts to penetrate the unseen mysteries of nature represent the foolishness of weak minds to be laughed out of court by the sane man in the street. People who have lost dear relations in war are not easily dissuaded, and when they make inquiry, find that belief in the possibility of receiving definite news from those who have passed on is not confined, as they had been told, to weak-minded women and fraudulent fortune-tellers, but is held as a solid conviction by a large number of the most eminent men of the time. So we may be approaching a time when metaphysics of the old-fashioned order—vague speculation about the nature of thought, and the intangible philosophies of Hegel or Schopenhauer—will make way for the development of a meta-science based on as definite a foundation of fact and acquired knowledge as the sciences concerned with the laws governing matter.

Meta-science seems to indicate (even in its present stage of development) that “*no life is found, which only to one engine bound, falls off but cycles always round.*” Tennyson did not stop, when he wrote the *Two Voices*, to work out all the consequences of this hypothesis, but amongst others, it suggests that even if no fatalism, guarantees the justice of each individual death on the battle-field, compensation, in the long run, is mathematically certain. And that view has the incidental recommendation of making the

Free-will of humanity the ultimately dominant force in our progress through the ages.^[5]

The most troublesome impediment in the way of the progress of meta-science, arises from the irritation many otherwise intelligent people feel when asked to pay attention to some alleged occurrence that does not fit in with their previous knowledge. When new phenomena, arises and can be detected by suitable scientific instruments and reproduced, the irritation soon disappears, and the new discovery passes into the region of common knowledge in the so-called Academic world. But sometimes, a new discovery, though genuine, may for a time be elusive. Consider for a moment the phenomena of *mesmerism*, now passing into use in medical practice, though very imperfectly understood. The will of the mesmerist can be proven as often as you like, to have a definite effect on the patient, but by reason of not knowing how it operates, impatience prevents the man on the street from believing, though he might just as well disbelieve in the aurora borealis. But in truth, few subjects on which we can speculate are more attractive to the meta-scientist than the rationale of the human will. People generally do not stop to consider that it is really the original cause of almost everything that is accomplished in physical life. No house has ever been built, no machine has ever been constructed, without beginning with some human. Will is the beginning of the activities required to materialize the idea. But when it merely controls the bricklayer, (through the intermediation of wages), and materializes itself by slow degrees, people lose sight of the fact that Will has been the origin of the result. Future science has got to ascertain whether there may not be some more direct way of bringing Will to bear on matter. This brings us to the Metaphysical meaning of evil and why it is so important for the Satanists that are controlling our present reality.

Evil is a parasite. It has no permanent life of itself; its whole existence depends on the life it borrows from its parent, and when its connection with the parent is severed, nothing remains. In the Divine Mind, there is no recognition of evil conditions. Such conditions have no basis in reality. They are conjurations of a false consciousness. Apparent evil is the result of ignorance, and when Truth is presented the error disappears. There is but one presence and one power, God omnipotent. But man has the privilege and freedom of using this power at his will. When he misuses it, he brings about inharmonious conditions. Evil appears in the world because man is not in spiritual understanding. He has not learned that all is

Mind; neither has he conformed to the law of Mind, with the result that inharmony appears in his body and affairs. He can do away with evil by learning rightly to use the One Power. If there were a power of evil, it could not be changed. Evil must be overcome with good. We must dwell in the good so wholly that all the substance of our thoughts and our being is given over to the promotion of good. This is a mental process in which all negation (evil) is denied, and creative, fearless affirmation of God's perfect good is steadfastly adhered to.^[6]

The Satanic trends of the NWO and their teachings

Unfortunately, every day, evil and Satanism pollute the Western Initiatic System, with the help of a vast variety of sects and groups like the Brotherhood of Satan, inspired by the darkest side of Illuminati teachings. Many of these topics have been investigated in depth in my previous writings, however, I would like to now introduce a group I have never mentioned before. I believe they are a useful example, and represent better than others, the sick and twisted reality infiltrating and transforming our lives in the Age of the Antichrist.

They are called **The Order of Nine Angles (ONA; O9A)**, not to be confused with angels, and are a Satanic and Left-Hand Path occult Illuminati group based in the United Kingdom, with affiliated groups in various parts of the globe. They claim to have been established in the 1960s and rose to public recognition in the early 1980s. Describing their approach as “Traditional Satanism”, it has been academically identified as also exhibiting Hermetic and Neo-Pagan elements in its beliefs (something typical of most Illuminati sects). According to the Order's own account, it was established in the Welsh Marches of Western England during the late 1960s, by a woman who had previously been involved in a secretive pre-Christian tradition. This account also states that in 1973, a man named **Anton Long** was initiated into the group, subsequently becoming its Grand Master. Several academic commentators who studied the ONA, express the view that the name “Anton Long” is probably the pseudonym of the British **Neo-Nazi activist David Myatt**, although Myatt has denied that this is the case. From the late 1970s onward, Long authored a number of books and articles propagating the Order's ideas, and in 1988, they began production of their own journal, *Fenrir*. Through these ventures it established links with other Neo-Nazi Illuminati Satanist groups around the world, furthering their cause through embracing the internet in the 2000s, spreading like malignant cancer in our society, without any possible control, well beyond the boundaries of traditional *Generational Satanism*.



FIG 5 – *Baphomet According to the ONA Tradition.*

The ONA’s writings condone and encourage human sacrifice, a truly horrific thing, referring to their victims as **offers**. The ONA outline their views on human sacrifice in a number of documents: *A Gift for the Prince – A Guide to Human Sacrifice*, *Culling – A Guide to Sacrifice II*, *Victims – A Sinister Exposé*, and *Guidelines for the Testing of Offers*. According to the ONA’s beliefs, the killer must allow their victim to “self-select” themselves; this is achieved through testing the victim to see if they expose perceived character faults. If this proves to be the case, the victim is believed to have shown that they are worthy of death, and the sacrifice can commence.

Those deemed ideal for sacrifice by the group include individuals

perceived as being of low character, members of what they deem “sham-Satanic groups” like the *Church of Satan* and even Aquino’s *Temple of Set*, that is equally dangerous, as well as “zealous, interfering Nazarenes”, journalists, business figures, and political activists who disrupt the groups operations. Of course, the author of this book has been on the top of their dislike list for years, and this book will not help me get off their blacklist, but this is part of the war we are fighting in these crepuscular times. The ONA explains that because of the need for such “self-selection”, children must never be victims of sacrifice, something of a change from Crowley’s a ***male child of perfect innocence and high intelligence is the most satisfactory and suitable victim.***

Let’s also remember that the ONA “despise animal sacrifice, maintaining that it is much better to sacrifice suitable mundanes given the abundance of human dross”.

The sacrifice is then carried out through either physical or magical means, at which point the killer is believed to absorb power from the body and spirit of the victim, thus entering a new level of “sinister” consciousness. As well as strengthening the character of the killer by heightening their connection with the forces of death and destruction, such sacrifices are also viewed as having wider benefits by the ONA, because they remove from society, individuals whom the group deems to be worthless human beings. Monette noted that no ONA nexion cells publicly admitted to carrying out a sacrifice in a ritual manner, but that members **had joined the police and military groups in order to engage in legal violence and killing.** The ONA believe that there are historical precedents to their practice of human sacrifice, expressing belief in a prehistoric tradition in which humans were sacrificed to a goddess named **Baphomet**, at the spring equinox and to the Arcturus star in autumn. However, the ONA’s advocacy of human sacrifice has drawn strong criticism from other Satanist groups like the **Temple of Set**, who deem it to be detrimental to their own attempts to make Satanism more socially acceptable within Western nations. ^[7]

So what’s really going on in the murky world of one of the darkest sects operating in the Illuminati Network of today?

The ONA promotes the idea that human history can be divided into a series of Aeons just like Aleister Crowley, and the Ordo Templi Orientis have been doing long before the arrival of the ONA onto the Illuminati scene. Each of these supposed Aeon corresponds to a period of time in

human civilization and the ONA expresses the view that the current Aeonian civilization is that of the Western, but claims that the evolution of this society is threatened by the “Magian/Nazarene” influence of Judeo-Christian religion, which the Order seeks to combat in order to establish a militaristic new social order, termed the “Imperium” that seems to be another word for New World Order.

According to their teachings, **this is necessary in order for a Galactic civilization to form, in which an “Aryan” society will colonize the Milky Way.** Can you believe all this rubbish? It’s pretty incredible, these guys seem more out of it than Crowley’s lot ever were. They advocate a spiritual path in which the practitioner is required to break societal taboos by **isolating themselves from society, committing crimes, embracing political extremism and violence, and carrying out an act of human sacrifice.** ONA members practice magick, believing that they are able to do so through channeling energies into this “causal” realm from an “acausal” realm, where the laws of physics do not apply, with such magical actions designed to aid in the ultimate establishment of the Imperium (the NWO...). The ONA lacks any central authority or structure, they instead operated as a broad network of associates - termed the **collective** - who are inspired by the texts originally authored by Long and other members of the Inner ONA. The group comprises largely of clandestine cells, termed **“nexions”**, as well as gangs known as **Dreccs**, artists known as **Balobians**, and folk mystics known as **Rounwytha**. With the first nexion based in Shropshire, Western England, the majority of groups have been established in the British Isles and Germany, although others have been formed elsewhere in Europe, Russia, South Africa, Australia, and North America. Academic estimates suggest that the number of individuals broadly associated with this neo-Illuminati Order fall in the low thousands. If this is true, it would mean that they are in the same league as the Ordo Templi Orientis *Caliphate*, despite the fact that they would probably state the contrary, to impress you. The truth is that members of this order never exceeded more than three thousand members. Often, some of the ONA members secretly collaborate with the O.T.O. and I noticed in my time in the O.T.O., that the O.T.O. guys were pretty scared of them and treated them with admiration for their supposed evil deeds. So the ONA is not too big, but big enough to influence magically, a large number of people around them, just as the O.T.O. does every day. Once, I was given an internal document of the ONA based on **Hypnotism and Mesmerism** apparently written by their inner circle, called the **Ayin**

Quadma'ah Movement. I must admit that the document in question is useful to understand the more intellectual side of Satanism within the Illuminati and the New World Order, and clears up for the more attentive reader, that great secret of mind control and manipulation used since ancient times by the Illuminati, known in the esoteric world as **Animal Magnetism**^[8] Animal magnetism, also known as Mesmerism, was the name given by the German doctor Franz Mesmer in the 18th century, to what he believed to be an invisible natural force (*lebensmagnetismus*) possessed by all living/animate beings (humans, animals, vegetables, etc.). He believed that the force could have physical effects, including healing. He tried persistently but without success, to achieve scientific recognition for his theories, that were embraced by the various Illuminati circles. The vitalist theory attracted numerous followers in Europe and the United States and was popular into the 19th century. Practitioners were often known as magnetizers, rather than mesmerists. For about 75 years from its beginnings in 1779, it was an important specialty in medicine and continued to have some influence for about another 50 years. Hundreds of books were written on the subject between 1766 and 1925. Today it is almost entirely forgotten. ^[9]

Having said that, the Illuminati never forgot Mesmer's teachings, and secretly used them to develop much more complex methods of mind control and hypnotism, influencing the study and formation of certain forms of neurolinguistics, which is the study of the neural mechanisms in the human brain that control the comprehension, production, and acquisition of language, all techniques used in modern publicity and political propaganda.

The internal document of the ONA

Let's analyze this document from the ONA internal circle. It will no doubt put into question whether Hypnotism or Mesmerism forms any legitimate or fundamental part of Occultism, and indeed I have asked myself this question many times. I finally decided to include this document in my book, as it clears up many aspects unknown to many, of the hidden links between Hypnotism or Mesmerism, and what we all define as the Illuminati. So let's see what's their take is on the writings called **HYPNOTISM AND MESMERISM by Sepharial:**

“The whole of the magnetic art, then known as *Fascination* and the *Laying on of Hands*, was an essential factor in the curriculum of the thaumaturgist... Scripture references to the transmission of vital energy to those sick or dying, or even death to all appearances, are numerous and well-known. The use of oil as a medium for the conveyance and retention of the vital or magnetic energy is also noticed and is commonly in use in India and other parts of the Orient at this day. Mesmerism may be distinguished in a popular manner from Hypnotism in that it presumes the existence of an effluvium which is in the nature of a subtle essence capable of being transmitted from one body to another under the direction of the Will. **Paracelsus (1493/4 -1541)** born **Theophrastus von Hohenheim** called it the **Archeus** or **Liquor Vitae**: *The Archeus is an essence, he says, which is distributed equally in all parts of the body if the latter is in a healthy condition; it is the invisible nutriment from which the body draws its strength, and the qualities of each of its parts correspond to the nature of the physical parts which contain it. . . . The Archeus is of a magnetic nature and attracts or repels other forces belonging to the same plane. The individual power of resistance will determine how far a man is subject to astral influences. The vital force is not enclosed in man but radiates around him like a luminous sphere, and may be made to act at a distance. In those semi-material rays, the imagination may produce healthy or morbid effects. It may poison the essence and cause diseases, or it may purify it after it has been made impure and so restore the health. . . . If we separate the vital force from the physical form, the latter will die and putrefy; and by impregnating a dying body with vitality, it may be made to live again.*

Paracelsus further states that disease may be transmitted from one person to another, or from man to animal, or animal to plant, by means of the magnetic emanations, and we have ocular demonstration that this is a belief firmly held by those nations of the East among whom it is practiced. The story of the Gadarene swine is in line with our own experience of the epidemic of crime which follows upon the death of a renowned criminal. ‘If a person dies, says Paracelsus, and seriously desires that another should die with him, his imagination may create a force that may draw a menstruum from the dead body to form a corpus, and it may be projected by the impulse given to it by the thought of the dying person toward that other so that he may also die. Such especially may be the case with a woman dying of puerperal fever, for if such should desire that the whole world might die with her, an epidemic may be the consequence of her

poisoned imagination.'

The suggestion, in this case, has regard to the known contagious influence of the corpse of a woman dying of puerperal fever. The point, however, is that the will of the dying person is capable of distributing such contagion. I have cited these opinions in order to show that Mesmerism, of which Paracelsus was undoubtedly the earliest known European exponent, has little in common with the beliefs and practice of the Hypnotists. **The Mesmerists, or those who believe in the transmission of animal magnetism**, whether we regard it as the *Archeus* of Paracelsus or the *Odyle* of Reichenbach, affirm that the emanation is most active through certain channels - e. g. the eyes, the lips, and the finger-tips. They also state that certain natural bodies, such as oil and water, are capable of holding the magnetism better than others; while vinegar is capable of augmenting the efflux and thus of increasing the transmission. Volatile spirits are, on the contrary, completely destructive of the magnetic transmission and storage. Earth and clay are excellent storage mediums or *mumia* as Paracelsus would call them.

There is nothing singular in this if we reflect that all the forces of nature of which we have any knowledge require certain media through which to operate. Electrical energy, for example, cannot be conveyed through a length of rope or wood, but only through a natural conductor of electricity, such as steel or copper.

When it is said that Jesus spat upon the ground and made clay and anointed the eyes of the man who was blind from birth, we see that use was made of the natural odylic power of the saliva, and the powerful storage medium of clay or earth. The rest is explained by the powerful will of the magician as expressed completely and decisively in the single exclamation *Ephphatha!* The laying on of hands for the cure of sickness is one phase of Mesmerism or **Animal Magnetism** of which there is abundant evidence and which conclusively proves the existence of the magnetic fluid. Touching for doing the King's evil or scrofula was in use among our own kings until Rome discountenanced any delegation of its powers. *Le Roy te touche, Dieu te guerys* (The King touches thee, God heals thee) had brought new life to thousands before the Divine right of kings was assailed.

Dr. James Esdaile, at one time the Presidency Surgeon at Calcutta, has left us a very remarkable series of cases which prove the surpassing value of

Mesmerism in the medical and surgical treatment of disease. His book on *Natural and Mesmeric Clairvoyance* is among the best upon this subject. Incidentally, he mentions two phenomena by which I think I may claim complete justification for the inclusion of this subject in a work upon magic. The first is the dislocation of the senses. Normally each of the senses has its appropriate organ, as the eye, ear, nose, etc. They are not in themselves the only organs of the corresponding senses of sight, hearing, smell, etc., but have become specialized as such. This is shown by the fact that in natural and induced somnambulism, the whole sensorium may be transferred to the finger-tips or the pit of the stomach, or even the soles of the feet. Fredrika Wanner, better known as the Seeress of Prevorst, was a natural somnambulist, and in her trances was particularly sensitive to the presence of other persons, discriminating between them as painful or soothing to her. And on such occasions, it was found that her eyes being closed, or the senses incapable of being affected by ordinary stimuli, she could see, hear, and even taste by means of the epigastric region. Prof. Dumas is quoted by Dr. Esdaile to the same effect :

It is possible that, by a singular concurrence of circumstances, certain organs become capable of exercising properties and fulfilling functions to which they have hitherto been strangers and which even belonged to different organs. If rare and extraordinary facts did not inspire distrust, I could allege the singular transference of the hearing and sight, which, abandoning their usual seat, have appeared to be transferred to the stomach - so that sounds and colors excited there the same sensations as are ordinarily conveyed through the ears and eyes. Five years ago a young woman from the department of Ardèche, who gave an example of a very strange phenomenon, came to Montpellier to consult the doctors for a hysteric affection attended with catalepsy. She referred all the sensations of sight, hearing and smell to the region of the stomach, the appropriate organs being insensible to the usual stimuli.

The second phenomenon to which I would call attention is the transference of the senses. In the former cases we have the dislocation of the normal centers of sensation to the region of the sympathetic ganglion at the pit of the stomach, and now we may consider the marvelous fact of sensation being transferred from one person to another.

Finding a specially sensitive subject in the person of Babu Lali Mohun Mitra, a young Hindu of twenty- two years, Dr. Esdaile, after curing him

of a loathsome disease for which he had come to the hospital, subjected him to some experimental development. He would place his watch in Mitra's hand and with a few passes would render the whole arm so rigid that under no bribe or persuasion or threat could the young man stir a finger to lose the watch as he was bidden. "Seeing this man's extreme sensibility, I thought it probable," says Esdaile, "that he might exhibit community of taste with his mesmerizer, and here is the result of the first experiment made upon him." He had never heard of such a thing nor had I even tried it before. "One day that the Babu came to the hospital to pay his respects after getting well, I took him into a side room and, mesmerizing him till he could not open his eyes, I went out and desired the native assistant- surgeon to procure me some salt, a slice of lemon, a piece of gentian, and some brandy, and to give them to me in any order he pleased when I opened my mouth. We returned, and, blindfolding Lali Mohun, I took hold of both his hands and opening my mouth had a slice of half-rotten lime-fruit put into it by my assistant.

Having shown it, I asked, Do you taste anything? '*Yes; I taste a nasty old lime,*' and he made wry faces in correspondence. He was equally correct with all the other substances, calling the gentian by its native name, *cheretea*; and when I tasted the brandy he called it *shrâb* (the general name for wine and spirits); being asked what kind, he said: "What I used to drink –brandy". It should here be remarked that Dr. Esdaile had cured this man of confirmed brandy-drinking as well as of his terrible disease. As to the local rigidity of the arm of the patient who otherwise had full and perfect control of his faculties, it should be remarked that the mesmerizer can not only saturate his patient with his own nervous fluid but also determine the energy to various parts of the body so as to place them in effect beyond the patient's control. In a similar manner, local anæsthesia or insensibility can be produced at the will of the operator. When the volition can no longer act upon a part of the body, it is found that its sensibility is at the same time inhibited, which proves that volition and sensation are consentaneous. When a voluntary action is restored, sensation is simultaneously developed in the part.

The nervous fluid not only follows the direction of the will but is moreover impressed with our individuality, both physical and mental. It bears the signature of our thought, it carries the healthy or diseased tendencies of our body, it is moved by our will and colored by our desires and passions.

The dictum of Lord Bacon: *‘The human mind can be placed in communication with other minds and transmit their impressions,’* is not inclusive enough to cover the phenomena of statuvolism, animal magnetism, electro-biology, mesmerism, or by whatsoever name we may indicate the use of this mysterious agent. It is a force that can be set in motion at any time and made to operate at any distance apart from any suggestion of the effects it is required to produce. Herein it differs entirely from the “hypnotic suggestion” of the medical schools and the “auto-suggestion” which the critical writers wholly unskilled in the knowledge of Occultism bring to bear an explanation of every fulfilled prediction, every thaumaturgic effect, every case of healing which is in distinction from the known and approved methods, the clinic and pharmacy, of the medical profession. **On the question of animal magnetism, either as a psychological or a therapeutic agent, the Occultist will always prefer the experience of such men as Esdaile, Gregory, and Baron Du Potet to the uninstructed opinions of the critic, however skillful he may be in his own field of research or work.**

Baron Du Potet, in his *Manual de l’Etudiant Magnetiseur*, says:

‘Nature herself discovered the secret to me. And how? By producing before my own eyes, without waiting for me to search for them, indisputable facts of sorcery and magic. And what is it determines these sudden impulses, these raving epidemics, antipathies and cries, the convulsions that one can make durable? What if not the very principle we employ, the agent so thoroughly well-known to the ancients? What you call nervous fluid or magnetism the men of old called occult force, the power of the soul, subjection, magic! An element existing in nature, unknown to most men, gets hold of a person and withers and breaks him down as the raging hurricane does the bulrush. It scatters men far apart, it strikes them in a thousand places at the same time without their perceiving the invisible foe or being able to protect themselves. But that this element should choose friends and elect favourites, obey their thoughts, answer to the human voice and understand the meaning of traced signs, that is what people cannot realize and what their reason rejects, and that is what I saw; and I say it here most emphatically that for me it is a truth and a fact demonstrated forever!’

And this is **a phase of Animal Magnetism** that has been repeatedly offered as the only intelligible explanation of the phenomena of sorcery

and as repeatedly rejected by the schools that have no knowledge either of the facts or the agent which alone is capable of explaining them. According to the experience of mesmerists, the magnetizer can communicate his fluid to a variety of objects, which thus become conductors or agents of his action to all persons with whom he is in magnetic relations. These agents are water, oil, woolen and cotton materials, trees, etc. **Charles Dickens** found a means of magnetizing water by means of pieces of sugar which had been subjected to magnetization, which were then readily distributed among the old country folk in Kent. Magnetized water is one of the most powerful agents that can be employed, inasmuch as it is conveyed at once to the stomach and thence distributed throughout the system, acting upon the circulation and the digestion, taking in turn, according to the immediate needs of the body, the place of anodyne, diaphoretic, prophylactic and purgative. An agent of such universal utility is necessarily not thought very highly of by those whose business it is to scare Nature into obedience by cryptic prescriptions and unnatural concoctions. Given normal health and a desire to heal the sufferer, you may take a vessel of water, and after thoroughly cleansing the hands, dip them in vinegar. Shake off the superfluous moisture by flicking the hands violently towards the ground. Continue so to do until the finger-tips tingle, with a slight streaming sensation down the forearm and hand. Now take a clean glass and pour into it some fresh cold water, which must not have been boiled or heated previously. Place the glass in the left hand with the fingers closed around it to steady it, and with the right hand make passes from above the glass downwards for a score of strokes or more. Then bunch the finger-tips above the mouth of the glass, bringing them almost in contact with the water, and impregnate it with the nervous fluid by a sustained effort of the will to that effect, letting the mind dwell the while upon the result you would obtain. A glass of water may thus be treated in from one to two minutes. Thus given to the patient it immediately goes to work and produces the most remarkable results without in any way complicating matters, as may be readily done by the administering of improper drugs, and without having any deleterious reaction, even when used as a soporific. That such an agent, so inoffensive, so natural and, above all, so efficacious and sure, should have escaped the recognition of medical men appears to me to be inexplicable, except on the grounds of complete ignorance of its properties and action. I do not pretend to explain by what magical process the mind of man is capable of acting upon a glass of water to the end that it becomes either a powerful astringent or a laxative, or an anodyne, or a stimulant. The chemical nature

of the water remains unchanged. It is still a mechanical compound of H₂O. But something has happened, and this something the will of man can determine while yet his intellect fails to understand.

What I am now saying is not a tradition or an effort of the imagination. It is the record of my own personal experience. Suggestion? How does one suggest purgation to a babe that is teething or peaceful sleep to one delirious? The suggestion, if there is one, is directed, not to the mind of the patient, but to Nature herself, and the suggestion of an intent will is equivalent to a command. In the use of magnetized water as a purgative, no colic pains are felt either during or after the action. As an anodyne it leaves no sense of depression or lassitude behind it; while as a tonic it is not accompanied by any rise in temperature nor followed by the slightest constipation. A magnetic subject will readily distinguish magnetized water from water that has not been so treated, and I have known persons who could normally distinguish between them, though at first, I was unwilling to believe this and only convinced myself of it after trying a number of tricks to discover if there were a possibility of suggestion or fancy. But all I discovered was the fact that in some remarkable way magnetic water could be distinguished by its taste. But whatever agent we make use of for the purpose of conveying the nervous or vital fluid, it has been thought, even by those who practice magnetism, that rapport with the patient must first have been established.

This, however, is not the case; though undoubtedly it is more certain in its action when magnetization by contact has preceded the use of an agent. The agent is the means of continuing magnetization, and especially of attacking diseases that are internal and deep-seated and not merely nervous or superficial. But for all that, there is no reason whatsoever why magnetization should not be *begun* by means of a suitable agent. Contactual magnetism is not generally effective at once, but becomes so by persistence, the action being cumulative. So if water or any other agent is persisted with, it will bring about the desired effect. Of this I am quite certain since I have treated persons at a distance by this means alone, never having set eyes on them. Yet so wonderful is the sympathy existing throughout Nature, that I have been presently conscious of changes taking place in my own body, of pains and sickness, which had no other origin than the subtle connection of sympathy between my subject and myself *viâ* the agent I had employed. I know of persons who are capable of communicating their *sensations* at a great distance to one with whom they

are in close sympathy, though nothing in the nature of thought transference is observable between them. With others, there is ready communication of thought or of mental images but no community of sensation. **Hypnotism proposes to secure the same results. as magnetization by mechanically-induced trance supplemented by suggestion.** But while this process lends itself peculiarly to the production of phenomena, and is extremely useful for experimental purposes and psychic research, it cannot pretend to have the same therapeutic value as magnetization, inasmuch as it does nothing to reinforce nature or to supplement depleted vitality. Where insensibility is the effect aimed at it is equally useful, and as in all induced somnambulism the automatic and subconscious self is rendered alert and active, very valuable results may be produced by hypnotic suggestion. If, however, you induce the hypnotic sleep by any of the usual methods and then stand aside while a phonographic record film is set in action to voice the number of original “suggestions,” the effect will surprise many into an entirely new view of the matter, and those who do not now believe that the personal factor is at all considerable, will come to the conclusion that it is the only factor which counts for anything in the whole process. The complete insensibility to written or spoken instructions other than those which pass through the mind of the magnetizer, is in itself a suggestion which the upholders of the non-magnetic position would do well to ponder. I prefer, however, to leave the schools of the Salpêtrière and Nancy to thresh out the question to its natural and inevitable conclusion. **Deleuze**, who followed the teaching of **Puysegur, of Mesmer, Van Helmont and Paracelsus**, has some excellent admonitions to those anxious to practice **Animal Magnetism**, which may very suitably be quoted in conclusion:

‘Persons who follow this subject may be divided into two classes. The first class comprehends those who, having recognized in themselves the faculty of doing good by magnetism, or at least hoping to succeed therein, wish to make use of it in their families, or among their friends, or with some poor patients, but who, having duties to fulfill or business to follow, do not magnetize except in circumstances where it appears to them necessary, without seeking publicity, without any motive but that of charity, without any other aim than that of curing or relieving suffering humanity. The second class is composed of men who, having leisure, wish to join in the practice of magnetism, the study of the phenomena it exhibits, to enter largely into it, to establish treatments for taking care of several patients at a time, to form pupils capable of aiding them, to have somnambulists who

may enlighten them to examine closely, compare and arrange the phenomena, in such a way as to establish a regular code of laws whose principles may be certain, and whose consequences, extending daily, may lead to new applications. This class is separated from the preceding by a great number of degrees which must be successively mounted before one can find oneself situated where he can command a more extensive horizon. I, therefore, advise those of the former class not to think of passing beyond their limits unless they are masters of their own time and have some preliminary knowledge. Their lot is very good; they are strangers to the vanities and inquietudes which attend new attempts, to the uncertainty which springs from the conflict of opinions and of various points of view under which things are presented to us; they taste without mixture or distraction the satisfaction of doing good. . . . As to the persons who desire to belong to the second class, I advise them to consider at first the extent of the career they will have to run. It is better not to enter it than to stop in the midst of their enterprise. In what pertains to practice, a prudent simplicity is preferable to science. In what relates to theory, imperfect notions expose us to dangerous errors. The laborer who cultivates his farm as his fathers did before him, collects every year the price of his labors. Should he give way to an inclination to pursue experimental methods, he may be ruined before he is enlightened by his own experience.'

Up to a point, this is very good advice, but it is doubtful whether any amount of advice, however sound, will deter man from making experiments and sacrificing both life and fortune to the satisfaction of that desire for knowledge which is inherent in every active and well-developed mind. As between the curative and experimental practice of Mesmerism and Hypnotism, there can be little doubt that Mesmerism, as understood by its best exponents, is more adapted to the curative method, while Hypnotism is peculiarly adapted to the development of experimental psychology.^[10]

To amplify and speed up the effects of mind control, hypnosis is often used. So can hypnosis be used to make someone do something against his or her own will? This question has been the source of great controversy in the past but we can now hear a professional opinion, from **Dr. John Ryder Ph.D.** who served as a consultant about hypnosis in Woody Allen's film, *The Curse of the Jade Scorpion*, in which the character of Voltan uses hypnosis to get others to steal for him, without recalling the event.

So, can hypnosis be used for mind control? This is what Dr. Ryder thinks about it:

‘There has certainly been a lot of research on the subject. The CIA and KGB have both experimented with hypnosis to create the perfect spy or even an assassin. But while I have read many stories about these experiments, I’ve never seen any proof of their success. Much may be possible in the dark and sinister underworld of spies and madmen, but university research on the possibilities has always been limited by ethics.

Could you be hypnotized and forced to do something illegal or diabolical?

The general answer is that you cannot. There is a possibility, however, that if one had unlimited resources of money, power, and time, devious plans could be designed:

There really were many secret experimental programs like “MK-Ultra” that used hypnosis and drugs to push mind-control to its limits. Is it possible that your friendly neighbor could have been implanted with a program to suddenly become a killer when “triggered” by the right signal? What has been documented is that if you found a subject whose personality was deviant, to begin with, and wanted to direct their minds to do something extreme like planting a bomb or commit an assassination, you may be able to guide him or her to do it—with or without hypnosis. The hypnotic trance is a state of awareness that makes a person more easily persuaded. But the art of persuasion relies on many factors. To convince a normal person to become a killer is extremely unlikely. But if you are able to use coercion—such as kidnapping and threatening the life of their child—a person could very well be able to do anything to protect their offspring. Similarly, it may be possible to convince a person that something horrific will happen unless they follow your instructions precisely. Hypnosis could be used to plant such images, feelings, and stories in an innocent person who may then give in to the pressure and commit an attack they would otherwise never consider. You may have read in the spy novels about nefarious masterminds who use so-called “mind-control” techniques to program innocents to do their bidding like so many robots. And again, while this is unlikely, evildoers may be able to recruit the types of individual whose personality already is ready, if not eager, for violence, which could presumably include combat veterans who killed many enemy combatants in active duty. Perhaps this person also has strong philosophical leanings that following orders is correct, regardless

of the consequences. If such a person volunteers for a covert project and enough time is spent applying all sorts of techniques to “reprogram” the subject, anything may be possible. Hypnosis could be used to promote a complete mind reprogramming and solidify a specific plan with great detail—and create a hypnotized walking time-bomb.’^[11]

These words are a confirmation that Mind control can be defined as a coercive process to get an individual to think or act a certain way by impairing their ability to think independently, and the Illuminati know this very well. Rational analysis, conscious decision making, and independent judgment seem suspended when you know how to induce people in a hypnotic trance. This is a bonus for Illuminati cult leaders who, after all, do not want the members or their victims thinking for themselves. So add to mind control hypnosis and its effects, and you have an incredibly powerful weapon and a dangerous set of tools the Illuminati can use to manipulate others to do things that violate their own morals and ethics. However, the ancient Druids were not just using hypnosis when they created 'phantom armies', using their harps to focus 'harmonic force' such as the 'Lost Chord'. The walls of Jericho were probably brought down by this same harmonic force. The importance of the quantum physics research that recognizes "Aum" or the "Holy SPIRIT" presaged the nature of the construction of matter, and consciousness as a penultimate reality has opened the proverbial Pandora's Box. It has done this by uniting the worlds of matter and spirit under the gaze of intellectual speculation. It has done this without the necessary moral or ethical prerequisites!^[12]

Chapter Two

Egyptian Sexual Energy and the Illuminati

Aleister Crowley, Kenneth Grant, Sex & The LAM Current.

William S. Burroughs wrote, “*In the magical universe there are no coincidences and there are no accidents. Nothing happens unless someone wills it to happen.*” Well these words written by someone who used to be a close friend of my grandmother, known as **Anne Cumming or Felicity Mason (1917 –1993)**, made me reflect on the fact that it was no coincidence that my grandmother was born, similar to the infamous Aleister Crowley (1875-1947), into what used to be a successful brewing family of Victorian Middle-Class respectability. My grandmother, just as Crowley, had an indulgent life courtesy of **James Grimble Groves (1854-1914)**, a member of parliament and a brewery owner. And it was thanks to my grandmother that I actually received my first introduction to the work of Aleister Crowley, described by Matthew Levi Stevens, (another old acquaintance of my grandmother), in the following way:

*One of the most notorious characters of his day, and is very likely one of the most influential – though still controversial – figures in the world of Ritual Magic, a veritable Picasso of the Modern Occult Revival. Self-styled ‘The Great Beast 666’ and Prophet of the Aeon of Horus – his defiant, libertarian New Age, with its Message of “Do What Thou Wilt Shall Be The Whole of the Law” – he was dubbed by the press of his day “The Wickedest Man in the World.” Aleister Crowley was, if nothing else, an **adventurer** – in mind, body, and spirit – and a seeker after new sensations, new insights, and new experiences. An inheritance as a young man left him free to devote himself to a life of travel and exploration, in the realms of sex, drugs, and occultism as much as the geographical.*

For Matthew Levi Stevens, a published author, occultural commentator, and Enochian & Hermetic magical practitioner, Crowley sought to bring forth a new approach to magic, which he felt was better suited to the fast-developing Modern Age of the Twentieth Century, and here is what Matthew Levi Stevens had to say about my grandmother, Felicity Mason:

Remembering Felicity Mason, who was born 14th December 1917. Heiress, former debutante, British Intelligence Agent, occasional actress, and PR to the Italian film industry, writer, traveler, and pioneering sexual adventurer. She met William S. Burroughs, Brion Gysin, and Hamri the Painter in Morocco in the 1950’s, remaining lifelong friends with all

three.”

World *adventurer* definitely fits both characters connected to a rather different perception of reality, as well as the controversial subject of sexuality, lived to the max, in the most unusual and eccentric way, often mixed with unusual occult techniques used for smashing the surrounding reality and reaching alien contact. Crowley once wrote in a letter to a disciple included in his book ***Magick Without Tears*** – the following statement regarding his alien beliefs: *My observation of the Universe convinces me that there are beings of intelligence and power of a far higher quality than anything we can conceive of as human; that they are not necessarily based on the cerebral and nervous structures that we know, and that the one and only chance for mankind to advance as a whole is for individuals to make contact with such Beings.*

So, as well as a pioneer in the realms of magic & mysticism, Crowley, was also what you could define nowadays, as an alien Contactee. In 1918, Crowley was, in fact, living in the furnished rooms of a notorious building based in Central Park West, New York City, when he decided to embark on a series of experiments in order to contact “higher intelligences” with the help of his then-mistress and magickal partner, Roddie Minor aka “The Camel.” What most people don’t know is that my grandmother Felicity, rented an apartment in the same building during her time in New York, often visited by her dear friend William Burroughs. Only a coincidence? Of course “there are no coincidences” as Burroughs once said, *“in the magical universe there are no coincidences and there are no accidents. nothing happens unless someone wills it to happen.”* Interestingly enough, Burroughs once described meeting “little grey men” when he was only four years old, and my grandmother made sure I was one of the first kids to watch *E.T.* during my stay in New York in June 1982.

Crowley and Minor began in that New York building, what Crowley later called **The Amalantrah Workings**. As author, and journalist, James Donahue reminds us, they were performances of sexual and ceremonial magick in an attempt to open a portal to other dimensions and make physical contact with other intelligences.

During his evocations, Minor opened her mind with the help of hashish and opium and had visions of a king, a small boy and a wizard that introduced himself as Amalantrah. Thus the name of the project.

The wizard’s message to Crowley was to **“find the egg.”** To anyone else, such a message might have fallen on deaf ears, but to Crowley, who only

14 years earlier had encountered yet another spiritual entity that dictated the words of *Liber al vel Legis*, best known as the ***Book of the Law***, this message had a special meaning. A verse in Chapter Two, line 49, quotes Hadit, the energy of the Universe as declaring: “*I am unique & conqueror. I am not of the slaves that perish. Be they damned & dead! Amen. (This is of the 4: there is a fifth who is invisible, & therein am I as a babe in an egg.)*”

This symbol, Crowley determined, is that of Harpocrates, the Egyptian image of Horus the child. He is seen as the babe in the egg of blue and seated on a lily pad. *The Book of the Law* was delivered in 1904 as a warning to mankind. The warning was that unless we changed our course, we would bring about a premature death of our planet and consequently, deal with the harsh new Eon of Horus. While portrayed as an innocent child in one instance, the Egyptians also saw Horus as a hawk-headed god of war and vengeance. The warning was that if the human race failed to take care of the planet and shake off its dependence on enslaving religious systems, it would have to deal with the hawk-headed image of Horus. The job of Horus is to assist the human race in making contact with Lucifer, our alien progenitor. Thus the instruction by the mystical wizard to Crowley, via the woman in that New York flat in 1918, was not taken lightly by Crowley. That the world was at war at that time may have made it seem to Crowley that time was running out and that it was his personal duty to make contact with the child. Crowley may well have assumed that Horus would arrive as an alien. This would explain his intense interest in making contact through a magick ritual. Eventually, Crowley succeeded in making contact with the alien figure in his remarkable drawing, which has a strong resemblance to contemporary descriptions of the alien contacts known as the grays. It is believed that Lam was a physical manifestation through a portal created by Crowley’s magick. [\[13\]](#)

In regards to Aleister Crowley and his connection to the alien /UFO phenomena, this is what Matthew Levi Stevens points out, in his short essay from January 2016 entitled *Black to Grey Aleister Crowley, Kenneth Grant & Lam: The Workings typically proceeded with Minor acting as a medium, having visions and clairaudient communications, which Crowley would rigorously interrogate for any symbolic meaning, and then interpret. At least one intelligence may even have come through to some level of manifestation: the enigmatic being that has come to be known as LAM. Also at this time in New York, Crowley indulged his recently revived passion for painting, exhibiting a selection of his works in*

*Greenwich Village under the title of ‘Dead Souls.’ Crowley was a decidedly self-taught artist, and his work is often crude, generally naive, but certainly vivid. One drawing in the show was the portrait of a figure with a large, domed head, looking remarkably like what would become the standard image of the Grey Alien in later UFO lore – except for the eyes, which are fairly narrow slits rather than the more usual reptilian ray-ban look. Crowley also included the drawing as a frontispiece, titled simply ‘The Way’, to an edition of the founder of Theosophy Madame Blavatsky’s enigmatic work, *The Voice of Silence*, to which he had added a Commentary, which he published the following year, 1919. The caption underneath the picture read: LAM is the Tibetan word for Way or Path, and LAMA is He who Goeth, the specific title of the Gods of Egypt, the Treader of the Path, in Buddhistic phraseology. Its numerical value is 71, the number of this book.*

*Apart from that, there is no further commentary on the picture by Crowley – or anybody else, for that matter – until the picture passes into the hands of Kenneth Grant who was an English occultist and writer who met Aleister Crowley in the last years of The Great Beast’s life, when the ailing and wizened Magus was slowly dying from the cumulative ravages of a lifetime of excess in the somewhat unlikely setting of a guesthouse in Hastings, on the South Coast of England. After corresponding, the young Grant was invited to go and stay with the aged Crowley as a kind of informal secretary-cum- personal assistant. There has been much arguing back-and-forth and bitter wrangling over just how much Grant’s time with the Beast can be counted towards the claim that he was Crowley’s successor, particularly where the vexed matter of the title to his *Ordo Templi Orientis* is concerned, but that is not really of relevance here. What is of significance is that at some point before his death in 1947, Crowley presented the drawing of LAM – or the Lama as he referred to it, which he said he had drawn from life (!) – to Grant, planting a powerful magickal seed in the young man’s imagination. Drawing on his apprenticeship with Crowley, Grant would go on to form a version of the O.T.O. – which would eventually become known as “The Typhonian Order” to distinguish it from the so-called Caliphate O.T.O., which has incorporated as a copyright and legal entity in the U.S.A. – starting with his *New Isis Lodge*, which Grant wrote was: . . . evolved by the present writer during the years 1955-1962 . . . for purposes of traffic with the Outer Ones. – Kenneth Grant, *Outer Gateways* (1990)*

The godfather of Modern Wicca, Gerald Gardner, had been part of

Grant's circle in London, as was occult artist Austin Osman Spare and alchemist David Curwen – both of whom had been mentors in their way to Grant – and also Surrealist painter Ithell Colquhoun. Apart from his invaluable personal memoirs of Crowley and Spare, and some fine volumes of occult fiction, Kenneth Grant is probably best known for the nine volumes of his three 'Typhonian Trilogies' written between 1972 and 2002. One of the few interviews ever given by Grant, for the Skoob Occult Review in 1990, includes the following exchange:

Q: What is the purpose of your books?

KG: The main purpose is to prepare people for encounters with unfamiliar states of consciousness.

Q: Do these include extraterrestrial encounters?

KG: Yes, extra-, sub-, and ultra-terrestrial encounters.

Grant has included Crowley's portrait of "The Lama" in a number of his books, referring to him in his Outside the Circles of Time (1980) as an extra-terrestrial and praeterhuman Intelligence and also asserting that: Lam is now known to be a link between the star systems of Sirius and Andromeda. He also points out an interesting resonance with the number 71, which Crowley originally attributed to Lam in 1918:

. . . I note that Jacques Vallee cites an entity calling itself 7171 who claimed to be connected with UFOs. (UFOs: The Psychic Solution, p.83).

Grant also sees meaning in the fact that 1947, "[T]he year of the first massive UFO sightings", was also the year that Aleister Crowley passed from this life . . .

As a result, a Cult of Lam has evolved within the Typhonian Order – which continues since Grant's death under the custodianship of his former right-hand-man, now successor, Michael Staley. Experimental yoga-based methods involving mantra, meditation and visualization have been developed for making contact with Lam, or the Current he represents. Doubtless, the work continues, in hope that at least some of us can be prepared, for as Kenneth Grant stated: If man is able to integrate these new experiences into his psyche he must begin NOW to think in terms at least of an extraterrestrial encounter. If he does this the rest may follow . . . the faculty of intuitive insight may be awakened and aligned with such alien concepts."^[14]

A great analysis by Matthew Levi Stevens, and even if the words of the

late Grant about Crowley and Parsons opening a dimensional portal, and probably ushering in the era of the UFO, might seem for most people too good to be true, those who will read *The Invisible Master: Secret Chiefs, Unknown Superiors and the puppet masters who pull the strings of Occult Power from The Alien World*, and study my past work, in particular, volume 1 of my *Confessions*; will know this is no joke.

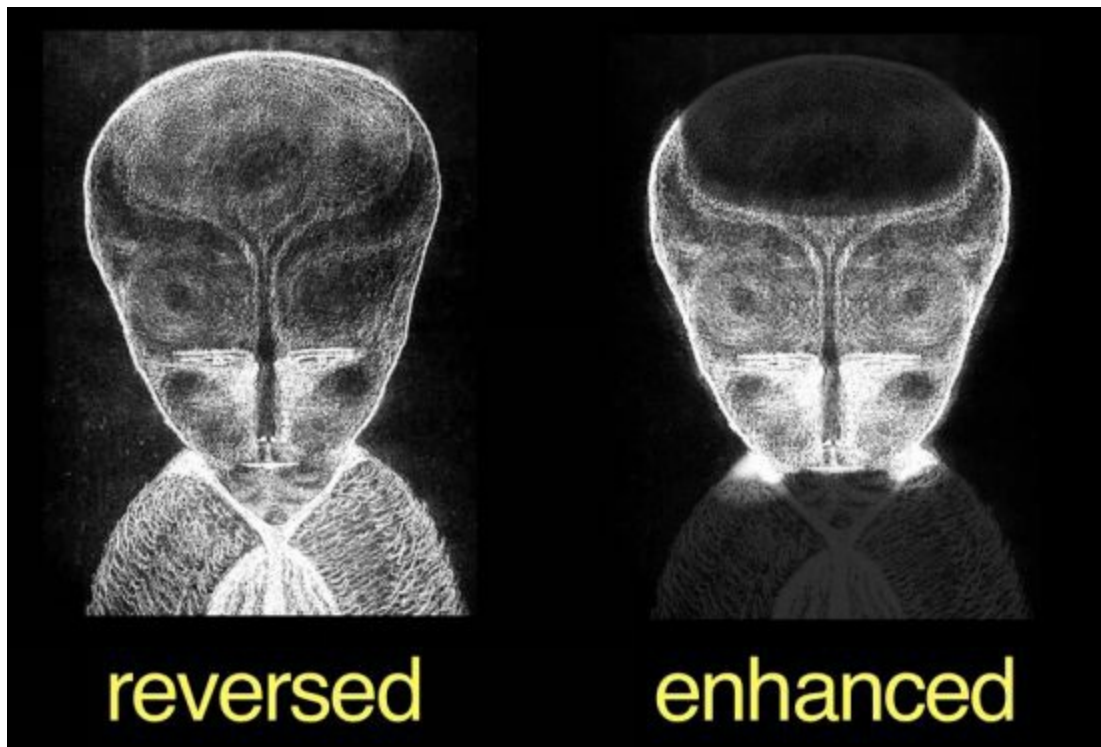


FIG 6 – Things get weirder when the image of the Lam is reversed, and an image of an owl emerges courtesy of <http://hiddenexperience.blogspot.it/>

Vadge Moore, Grant, and the Merovingian Bloodline

Years ago, I discovered a rather interesting article written by occultist and musician **Vadge Moore**, first published in *Dagobert's Revenge* in 2001. Born in the San Francisco Bay Area in 1967, Vadge Moore was a disciple of the late **Kenneth Grant**, who developed an early interest in music, and an equally-strong affinity for writing and the occult, a bit like myself. However, Moore is a much darker character than I, drawn to all things Satanic and dangerous since his childhood. His heroes were people like Keith Moon, the drummer from the band The WHO, the AC/DC vocalist Bon Scott, gonzo-journalist Hunter S. Thompson, and of course, the band Kiss, that for some, their true meaning is in the acronym, *Knights in Satan's Service*. Vadge Moore's internet bio says: *Later, a keen attraction to the dark arts was to develop in Vadge, giving birth to a lifelong obsession with the notorious English Magus, Aleister Crowley. Always fascinated with the violent and perverse, as a teenager Vadge became involved with the early '80s hardcore punk movement, which was then growing in influence on the West Coast.*

Further on in his bio we also find out his connection with Satanist **Boyd Rice**, and the esoteric publication, *Dagobert's Revenge*:

Following his departure from the world of punk-rock, Vadge worked extensively with noise-music pioneer and occult researcher, Boyd Rice on the esoteric occult 'zine Dagobert's Revenge. Vadge contributed a number of articles to Dagobert's Revenge during its half-decade existence and has also provided various webzines with his occult-related work.

I don't know if Vadge Moore, who *currently resides nowhere and is presently wandering the Earth*, will appreciate the fact that I am inserting his old article in this book, but I find it perfectly suited to understand more about the Typhonian Tradition of the O.T.O., and how is it linked to the Merovingian Mythos, still so popular amongst the dark side of the Illuminati. Remember the words of Brion Gysin, *Nothing Is True - Everything Is Permitted* and here we go, or even better "Here to go" as my

old friend Terry Wilson titled is a tribute to Brion.

Kenneth Grant and the Merovingian Mythos by Vadge Moore

Our work is therefore historically authentic; the rediscovery of the Sumerian Tradition. Aleister Crowley

Lincoln's research have undoubtedly illumined certain phases of an ancient myth-cycle intimately associated with the Typhonian Current. They reveal a possible connection between a historic lineage - the Merovingian - and the Typhonian Tradition. Kenneth Grant

What is the Typhonian Tradition, and how is it linked to the Merovingian/Grail Bloodline and the Priory of Sion as described in Michael Baigent, Henry Lincoln and Richard Leigh's book *The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail*? According to Kenneth Grant, a leading exponent of the Typhonian Tradition of the Ordo Templi Orientis, this tradition is part of a current of magical force and occult lore, dating back to Sumeria and pre-Dynastic Egypt. Originally known as the Draconian Tradition, it is a magical current "based on initiated knowledge or gnosis of the Fire Snake." The Fire Snake is also known as the Kundalini or the Ophidian Current; the basis of all true initiation.

Who is Typhon? According to Mr. Grant, Typhon is "The feminine aspect of Set; sometimes typified as the Mother of Set in her role of Goddess of the Seven Stars, of which Set is the Eighth." Set is the brother of Osiris in the Egyptian Pantheon. Set, Osiris' dark brother, chopped Osiris up into many pieces, leaving him for dead. Set was also the prototype for Satan. Grant writes: *The word Set or Sut, means black.*

This indicates not only the generative nature of this god, but also his association with the night-world, Amenta, as being a god of the heavens, Set fell beneath the horizon and was recognized in later mythologies as the Lord of Hell, the Hidden Land. This god is of supreme importance in Crowley's Cult, being not only the name of the primal creative spirit but also the formula for *sexual magick*.

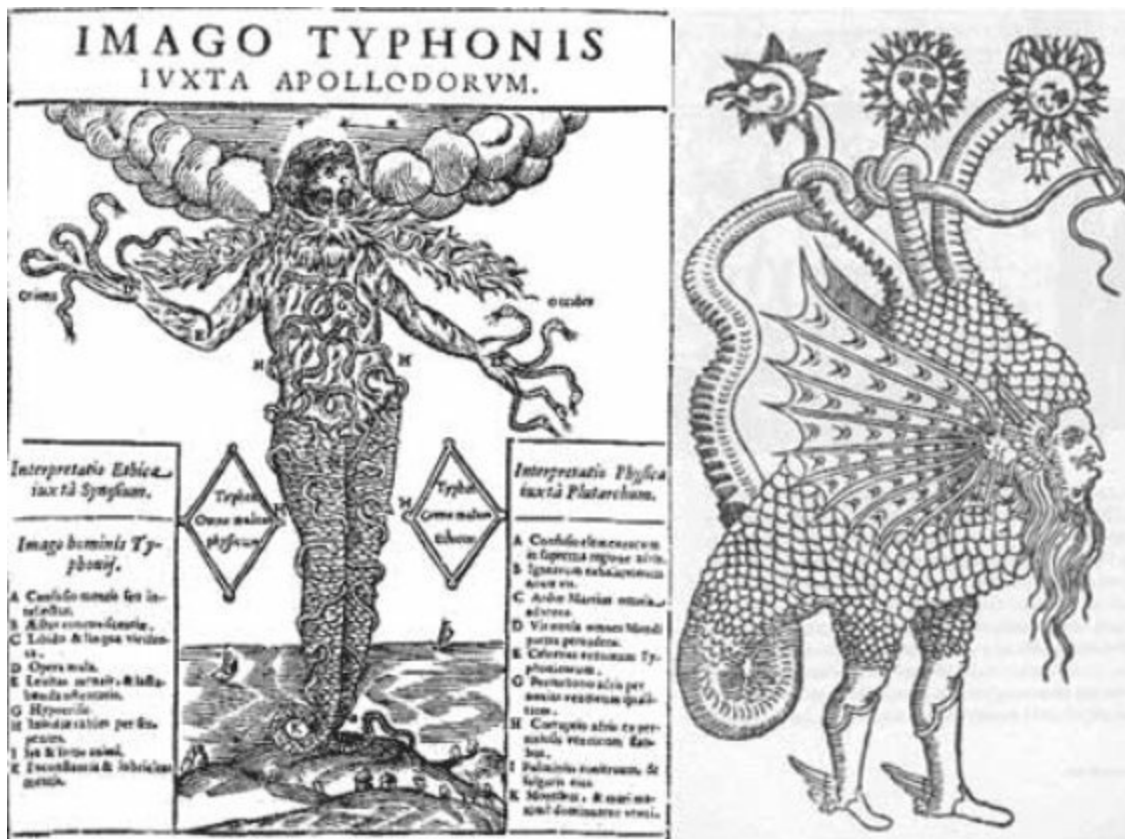


FIG 7 – Left: “Typhon” (A. Kircher, *Oedipus aegyptiacus*)
 Right: “Typhon” (*Le Tarot alchimique*)

Set was the “black god”. He was known as “he who is below.” He was banished to the underworld by his “twin” Horus for killing Osiris. The Nephilim were banished to the center of the earth for disobeying God by mating with the daughters of man and teaching them the “forbidden” arts. In this publication, the Nephilim have been identified as the Fathers of the Merovingians. Set was generally considered to be a vile, vicious god baneful to men. But there are enough aspects of this god that link him to the ancient Sumerian myths, the basis of the Merovingian mythos published in this magazine, to show that Set is to be identified with the same gods and characters that make up these Mythos. He may have been considered baneful towards some races, but not the race of the Grail. In E.A. Wallis Budge’s book *The Gods of the Egyptians*, Set is identified as a personification “of the forces of the waters which were supposed to resist light and order. A number of beasts which dwelt in the water were regarded as symbols of him and of beings wherein he took up his habitation.” We will recall that the Merovingian race was sired by a water beast known as the Quinotaur.

This Quinotaur took the form of a sea-bull. Crowley's personal seal was of a sea goat. Grant, writing of Crowley's Seal of the Beast, says: "*The beast is the sea-goat or amphibious monster identical with Cthulhu, the Quinotaure or Bull of the Deep.*" Grant writes as a footnote; "*The waters under the earth; home of the 'ancestors' or subconscious atavisms of the race.*" Is this a reference to the race of the Grail? Grant, writing on the cross of the four corners says; "*The intersection of this surface (horizontal and vertical) represents, therefore, the gateway to another dimension, the waters beneath the earth that mirror in their uncertain depths the heights of space above the earth wherein glow the stars, the unborn or un-fleshed souls of future states of consciousness, or simply life beyond earth. The mortal world spreads east and west and the land of the invisible lies above and below it in the vertical dimensions of height and depths, north and south, Horus and Set.*" This ties in with The Book of Enoch and the Hosts above and the fallen, banished Nephilim, below. This also reminds us of the twins or brother gods in Sumeria called Enki and Enlil. Enki, the infernal of the two, represents Set and Enlil represents Horus (although in this context Enlil would also be Osiris). In ancient mythologies, names and stories can be switched and one god can also be an attribute of another. It's best to keep this in mind when studying this type of material. Set kills Osiris as Enki kills Enlil. As it has been shown in another article of this publication, Enki is associated with Cain, and Cain was a very bad boy. Enki was an infernal god that has been identified, in this publication, as siring the Merovingian race.

Crowley writes, regarding his Holy Guardian Angel Aiwass, or for want of a better term, his spirit guide; "*I now am inclined to believe that Aiwass is not only the God or Devil once held holy in Sumer, and mine own Holy Guardian Angel, but also a man as I am , insofar as he uses a human body to make His Magickal link with mankind...*" Aiwass is the "minister" of Hoor-Paar -Kraat who is another aspect of Set. In Crowley's *Book of the Law*, Aiwass puts Crowley in touch with the gods now in charge of this planet. This is significant as Crowley describes Aiwass as also manifesting as a man, not just a god. This is what we have discovered in this magazine regarding the gods of ancient Sumeria who appeared as gods, men and kings. They seem to straddle the fence of the divine and mortal worlds. Enki has been associated with Set (in Tracy Twyman's article 'The Merovingian Mythos: Its Symbolic Significance, and its Roots in the Ancient Kingdom of Atlantis'), who is also Satan. It is significant that Crowley identified himself as "The Great Beast 666." In one of Grant's

glossaries, we read: “*Vivo: A corrupt form of OVIZ or Aiwaz, the god worshipped in ancient Sumer and identical with Set or Shaitan.*”

Grant, writing of the “eye of the void” of a primal African cult says: “This void was known as Elemi, a name which is said to be incommunicable. It was the equivalent of El or Al , continued in the Draconian Cults as El Shaddai or Al Shaitan, the stellar deity worshipped by the Arabs and the Jews, and by the earliest settlers in Sumer (in Sumeria the god El is also known as Ia) Alemi or Alhim became the Elohim of biblical lore. These gods or cosmic powers poured through the **Veil of the Ain** - the all-seeing eye - which has its human analog in the ajna chakra, concentrated in the first power zone-Kether.” The Elohim are messengers from high above, bringing “knowledge” down for mankind, similar to the Nephilim. They are also associated with Set, or the Chaldean form of Set, Shaitan.

Writing of the Great Old Ones or Elder Gods from Lovecraftian lore, Grant says, “*The letter M, the key vibration of the plane of the Elder Gods, is represented mythologically as the sea-goat, Makaru or as the crocodile, the beast of the waters.*” Couldn’t Makaru be a form of Merovee who spawned the Merovingians, and was sired himself from a sea-bull? Tracy Twyman has already written of the connections between Lovecraft’s Necronomicon Mythos, and the Merovingians in her article ‘Dead But Dreaming: The Great Old Ones of Lovecraftian Legend Reinterpreted as Sumerian/Atlantean Kings.’

Now we come to the Qlipthoth. The Qlipthoth are denizens of the back side of the Tree of Life. This backside or dark side, is said to be behind the regular Sephirah of the Qabalah. They are said to be the shells or the husks of the day side of the Tree. But according to Kenneth Grant, they are actually the first, primal manifestation of all things. In terms of Lovecraftian lore, they are the Ancient Ones or Great Old Ones of the **Necronomicon**. They are the first primal void of Nothing before there was something. They have been considered evil by Qabalists and Occultists for centuries, only because they represent the terrible blackness of the void, and the complete destruction of what we understand as ego, which seems horrific to us. These Qlipthoth reside in what is known as the Tunnels of Set. These Tunnels are behind or beneath the Day Side of the Tree of Life, as the Nephilim reside beneath the earth. As terrifying as these “beings” may seem, Grant says they are here to enlighten us, as the Nephilim were. Why is the abode of these beings called the Tunnels of Set? Grant writes; “*Of Set because Set is the Seat of the powers manifest as the Tree of Life.*”

This is what is known as the Typhonian Tradition that Kenneth Grant speaks of.

Let's review: Kenneth Grant believes that he is a part of the Typhonian Tradition or Draconian Tradition, that is concerned with the god Set who, like the Nephilim, was banished to live beneath the earth. The Nephilim are believed to have sired the Merovingian Race. Set is a god of the waters and the Merovingian race was sired by a god, the Quinotaur, that also was a beast of the waters. The denizens of the Tunnels of Set, which are behind the Tree of Life, or beneath, have been considered evil and bestial, and are known in the ancient Hebrew texts of the Qabalah as the Qliphoth.

The Qliphoth, according to Grant, are actually of benefit to the initiated in order to take them to another level of initiation. Now here is the kicker: according to E.A. Wallis Budge, *“Animals with red or reddish brown hair or skins were, and even red-haired men, were supposed to be especially under the influence of Set.”* As is well-known to anyone reading this publication, the Merovingians were notorious for their red hair, and it was believed that this is where they received all of their powers.

Crowley's design of the Chariot card in his Tarot Deck, depicts a Knight (Templar?) holding a disk that represents the Grail. Anyone who has read ***The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail*** would know that the Templars were Knights pledged to defend the Merovingian/Grail Bloodline. Grant says, in a footnote; *“It should be noted that the Graal-Bearer [represented on the Tarot card] is depicted in amber-colored armor [amber or red, the color associated with the Merovingians]. Amber or Orange appears repeatedly in accounts of UFO sightings.”* Crowley, in his *Book of Thoth*, writes; *“The Charioteer is clothed in the amber-colored armor appropriate to the sign. He is throned in the chariot rather than conducting it because the whole system of progression is perfectly balanced. His only function is to bear the Holy Grail.”* Grant writes, *“The bearer of the Graal [Knights Templar?] depicted on Atu VII [the Tarot card] may, therefore, be identified with the bringer to earth of the Sangraal, or blood royal, the blood which flows in the veins of the Kingly Man extolled by Crowley, although not understood by him in the sense of trans-human Intelligence. Crowley's design for the Graal resembles as closely as may be, for a pre-1947 representation, a shape frequently described in connection with particular types of UFO.”* Pre-1947 because, as Grant says, that year was the modern explosion of accounts of UFO “sightings” around the world. I

am not partial to the literal belief in UFO's. I believe, as Dr. Carl Jung believed, that these UFO sightings are a product of our unconscious veiling of an ancient human experience. Enough said. This "bringing to earth" of the Sangraal by UFO's is the modern day equivalent of the Nephilim, the Outer Ones, or the Elohim earthling "knowledge" and siring a new race of "kingly" beings for this world. Kingly i.e., the Merovingians. The Merovingian blood is the blood of kings, the kings or gods from ancient Sumeria and beyond.

The Plantard family crest is regarded as the key to the Typhonian/Draconian Current, which is the demonic lineage of the Merovingian bloodline. The Typhonian Current refers to the Dragon lineage of Satan.

In his book *Outer Gateways* Kenneth Grant writes: *"In The Holy Blood and The Holy Grail, the authors reproduce the family crest of Clan Plantard, the contemporary representative of which was, until recently, the Grand Master of the Priore de Sion, an Order which, according to Lincoln, dominated the Order of the Knights Templar and various other highly influential institutions which, at certain periods of history, included the Vatican. The crest which supplies the key to the Current represented by the Merovingian bloodline and the Order of Sion comprises the symbols of the Typhonian line of descent: the two bears, eleven bees, and the fleur de lys. The motto incorporated in the crest reads 'Et in Arcadia ego.'* Arcadia=127, which is the number of the Egyptian Goddess Heqt who was typified by the 'lower part of the back, or haunch.' The two bears denote the Mother (Typhon) and her son (Set). The image of the bee pictures the buzzing or humming vibration peculiar to the Outer Ones, or their vehicles. Eleven is the number of Those who are Without, or beyond, the Tree of Life, thus identifying the Outer Ones." The Outer Ones are also the Qliphoth or the Ancient Ones of Lovecraftian lore.

The fact that the Typhonian Tradition and the Merovingian Tradition share the same important symbols seems to be much more than a mere coincidence.

In the Typhonian Tradition, the Bear is the constellation of Ursa Major. The stars must be aligned in a specific way in order for Set to be properly invoked. To the Priory of Sion (the secret, occult organization dedicated to preserving the Merovingian Bloodline), the Bear was an animal of the Goddess Diana. According to Lynn Picknett and Clive Prince, the authors

of *The Templar Revelation*, ...the Merovingian kings, from their founder Merovee to Clovis (who converted to Christianity in 496) were ‘pagan kings of the cult of Diana’. Picknett and Prince got this information from the Dossiers Secrets of the Priory of Sion. The bees, which are a recurring symbol of the Merovingians are, in the Typhonian Tradition, represented frequently as the humming or buzzing sound that occurs before the appearance of the Great Old Ones or “beings” proper to this tradition. Grant writes “*The bee, beetle, or crab, is therefore the link between the earliest manifestation of the Typhonian current and its final phases.*” Also; “217 is the key number of [Crowley’s] *The Book of the Law*. 217 is also the number of DBVRH, meaning ‘a bee’ which is the specific symbol of Sekhet, whose name means ‘a bee.’ Sekhet is another aspect of the god Set. There are eleven bees because eleven is the number of Magick and of the Sephirah on the Tree of Life, called Daath, which is the “Gateway” to the backside of the Tree and to the Gods.

Kenneth Grant’s wife Steffi Grant illustrated the cover of her husband’s book *Beyond the Mauve Zone*, with an image of two bees holding a crystal. As for the fleur-de-lys, in the Typhonian Tradition it represents the ‘kingly man’ that Crowley extols, and the inheritor of the Grail Bloodline. In *The Vision and the Voice*, Crowley is “conversing” with his Holy Guardian Angel Aiwass, who says: “For I am not appointed to guard thee, but we are of the blood royal, the guardians of the Treasure-house of Wisdom”: the “blood royal,” the Sangraal of the Holy Grail.

Throughout all of Kenneth Grant’s books there are references to ideas, archetypes, and images related to the Sumerians, the Merovingians and especially to the mythos that Tracy Twyman has uncovered in this publication. There are references that I haven’t even mentioned. For instance, the bat wings discovered at Rennes le Chateau that in the Typhonian Tradition represent the inversion of the senses that lead to enlightenment and occult knowledge. I agree with Grant that Henry Lincoln’s research has “*illuminated certain phases of an ancient myth-cycle intimately associated with the Typhonian Current.*” It seems that the farther down this road we go, the closer we get to the truth. **(End of the article by Vadge Moore)**



FIG 8 – Kenneth Grant

Grant's Magical Revival

Returning to the roots of the Typhonia Tradition in his first book, *The Magical Revival*, Grant takes a more or less straightforward historical approach. He declares that the Thelemic Current was embodied in the Sexual Magick of Aleister Crowley, and is the latest manifestation of what he calls the **Draconian Tradition** of Ancient Egypt. It was this that inspired the Tantric sects of India, and Grant intimates that the ultimate

origin of all this lies with a matriarchal pre-Dynastic culture in Africa. Now, considering that next to nothing is known about the historical origins of Tantra, (scholars can't even determine if Hindu or Buddhist texts are older), Grant's assertions are about as good as anyone's. Unfortunately, he offers no real support; we are apparently required to accept it as the Gospel Utterance of an Initiated Teacher. The book can certainly not be called scholarly; Grant rarely identifies his sources, even for direct quotes, and when he does, it is often not helpful. He refers often to an unpublished "Initiated Tantric Comment" as substantiating his theories (which mostly seem to deal with the Magical virtues of vaginal secretions,) but we are given no idea as to its authorship or authority. One long quote, referring as it does to modern Western medical practices, makes it clear that this "Comment" is of recent composition, but I see no reason to regard it as more than a reasonably valid interpretation of Tantric ritual. Grant claims it is the One-True-Received-From-On-High doctrine, which sounds like classic B.S.-to-the-third-power, to me. As near as I can figure, Grant takes most of his archaeology from 19th-century sources, some of which were not taken seriously even then. In his search for support, he even treats as legitimate sources, the works of "Inquire Within," a notorious conspiracy theorist and occult-basher of the 1920s!

Grant's theology is rather odd: he identifies the God Set with Hoor-Paar-Kraat and with Aiwass. We are also given to understand that the star Sirius is the source of the Thelemic Current. At one point he tries to connect Thelema with the fiction of the New England horror writer H.P. Lovecraft. Now, as HPL did base most of his works on his dreams, there is a case for "occult inspiration", but the table Grant produces is so superficial and unconvincing as to make one wonder just how familiar he is with either man's work. There is not a lot of Qabalah in this book (in his later work, the alphabet-soup can take up whole chapters,) but there is one real zinger: "*Twenty-six (twice thirteen), is the number of Achad Unity.*" To be fair, this is probably a typo, and it is corrected in the errata sheet of the Skoob edition (but you would think that for a 35-dollar reprint they could afford to correct the actual text, but nooo. . .)

In the later chapter Grant concentrates more on the work of modern Magicians: mostly Crowley of course, but also Frater Achad, Jack Parsons, Dion Fortune and Austin Osman Spare. This is where the book is really useful as Grant actually knew most of them. He was Crowley's secretary in 1944-5 e.v. And his friendship with Spare covered the last decade of the

artist-shaman's life. Grant is Spare's executor and is largely responsible for reviving interest in his work, an achievement not to be sneered at. The two chapters on Spare are perhaps the best in the book. In fact, Grant often seems to have a better understanding of Spare's system than of Crowley's, notwithstanding that he claims to be the latter's successor.

Frater ZAX of Pyramid Lodge, once remarked that Grant's virtue was that he is almost the only biographer of Crowley who focused on the man's Magick, rather than on his unorthodox lifestyle. This may be so, but Grant's interpretations seem to miss more often than they hit, and in style, he often reminds one more of A.E. Waite! Most of Crowley's remarks about Waite in the Equinox could just as easily be aimed at Grant. There is even the extensive vocabulary with words such as "praeter-human," "transmundane," "enchiridion," "subserved," "openly-unavowed representatives" (a typo?), "efflux," "objurgations," "discreted," "clepsydral horologue" (my personal favorite,) and "reification" (Grant's favorite.) The list could go on, and will, as we consider his other books. In his Introduction, Grant declares that he has *"introduced no blinds, no deliberately misleading statements, or vague allusions to formulae that cannot be shown to be as precise in their action and reaction as their analogues in the more orthodox sciences."* If you think this is ironic in view of my comments here, please be assured that you have seen nothing yet! Our subject has not yet begun to perplex.^[15]

Orgasmic secrets of the Illuminati

Central to the works of Grant, and the contemporary wizards of the Western Initiatic System is the practice of sexuality, viewed obviously in a magical perspective. In Ancient Egypt, it was believed that the orgasm was the key to eternal life and that it was intimately connected with the chakra system. This is one of the key beliefs of the Illuminati network that in this day and age has **Drunvalo Melchizedek** as one of its key New Age figures, and modern representatives.

His website states: *"According to Drunvalo he is the spirit assigned from the Galactic Center to be with the humanity from the very moment it was created. Naturally, there are 2 fractions (types of consciousness) opposed to each other in every way imaginable – the good one is called 'The Great*

White Brotherhood' (from which is Machiavinda), the bad one is called 'The Great Dark Brotherhood' – the former is evolution (positive, progressive), the latter is devolution (negative, regressive). These two forces tend to balance each other out to allow changes to take place at the perfect time (neither too soon or too late). Our current world is 3D (3rd dimension, space and time, polarity consciousness), but viewed from a higher level (4th+ dimension) all "good and bad guys" form a unity consciousness – merely different aspects of the One Creator working in harmony. That's why in our polarity world 'good' and 'evil' are mere lessons. ^[16]

Drunvalo writes in an online magazine inspired by his writings, called the **Spirit of Ma'at**:

A chakra is an energy vortex connected to the entire human energy field, and the Universal Heart Chakra is the fifth of thirteen chakras. (There is also a system of eight chakras; in that system, the heart chakra is number four.) The Egyptian system held that the orgasm was intimately connected to this fifth, or Universal Heart Chakra.

First, I will explain the connection to eternal life. Most people in the world are ignorant about what happens to their sexual energy after they have an orgasm. Usually, the energy moves up the spine and out the top of the head directly into the eighth or thirteenth chakra (same chakra, different system). In a few rare cases, the sexual energy is released down the spine into the hidden centre below the feet, the point opposite the one above the head. In either case, the sexual energy — the concentrated life-force energy called prana in Hinduism — is dissipated and lost. It is similar to discharging a battery into a ground wire. It is no longer in the battery and so it is gone forever.

This is what all the world's Tantric systems that I am aware of believe, that orgasm brings one a little closer to death because a person loses his or her life-force energy in the orgasm, and is made weaker. But the Egyptians found long ago that it does not have to be this way. It is for this reason, that the Hindu and Tibetan Tantra systems ask the male to avoid ejaculating. Instead, they speak of these tiny invisible tubes where, when a student learns to control the orgasm and the flow of their sexual energy, the sperm migrates up to the higher centres. Both of these systems, and also the Chinese Taoist Tantra system, are all primarily concerned with the sexual energy flow, sometimes referred to as 'sexual currents'. They

are primarily concerned with what happens as the sexual energy is moved before the orgasm, but they have entirely different views of this energy compared to the Egyptians. The Egyptians believed that orgasm is healthy and necessary, including the release of sperm in males, but that the sexual energy currents must be controlled in a deeply esoteric procedure that is unlike any other system. They believed that if this energy is controlled, the human orgasm becomes a source of infinite pranic energy that is not lost. They believe that the entire Mer-Ka-Ba or Lightbody (the field of energy surrounding and interpenetrating the body) benefits from this sexual release. They even believe that under the right conditions the orgasm will directly lead to eternal life and that the ankh is the key. The Egyptian Ankh symbolizes eternal life and eternal life is linked to the breath. The Ankh is also linked to sexual energy. How was 'ankhing' used to enhance consciousness and promote immortality? Essentially, one would use their awareness to move second chakra energy released during orgasm and manipulate it. Normally, this energy moves up the spine, through the top of the head, into the eighth chakra (above the physical body), and disperses outward. The ankhing technique allowed one to harness this energy at the fifth chakra and send it back down into the body where it would stay and revitalize touched energy centres.

The Spirit of Ma'at has **an eight-step process** describing the how-tos of ankhing that is very clear:

1. The moment you feel the sexual energy about to rise up your spine, take a very deep breath, filling your lungs about 9/10th full, then hold your breath.
2. Allow the sexual energy of the orgasm to come up your spine. But at the moment it reaches the fifth chakra (located just a couple of finger-widths above the sternum), with your willpower you must turn the flow of sexual energy 90 degrees out the back of the body. It will then automatically continue inside the ankh tube. It will slowly turn until it passes exactly through the eighth (or thirteenth) chakra, one hand-length above the head at 90 degrees to the vertical. It will then continue to curve around until it returns to the fifth chakra, where it began, only this time in the front of the body. Even if you don't understand what was just said, it will happen automatically if you get it started out the back of the body at the fifth chakra, and it will automatically come back around to the front of the body and reconnect at the fifth chakra. You just have to make it turn 90 degrees so that it begins.

3. *It will often slow down as it approaches its point of origin, the fifth chakra. If you can see the energy, it comes to a sharp point. When it approaches the fifth chakra from the front of the body, there is sometimes a tremendous jolt as it reconnects with this chakra again. All this takes place while you are holding your first breath.*
4. *The instant the sexual energy reconnects with its source, the fifth chakra, take in the full breath. You had filled your lungs only 9/10th full, so now you fill your lungs as completely as you can.*
5. *Now exhale very, very slowly. The sexual energy will continue on around the ankh channel as long as you are exhaling. When you reach the bottom of this breath, you will continue to breathe very deeply, but a change happens here.*
6. *It is here that, if you know the Lightbody work of the Mer-Ka-Ba, you would begin to breathe from the two poles using Mer-Ka-Ba breathing. But if you are like most people and don't know this work, then continue to breathe deeply until you feel the relaxation begin to spread throughout your body.*
Then relax your breath at your normal rate. Feel every cell becoming rejuvenated by this life-force energy. Let this energy reach down into the deepest physical levels of your body structure even past the cellular level. Feel how this beautiful energy surrounds your very being and brings health to your body, mind, and heart.
7. *Once the relaxation begins, slow your breath down to a normal shallow breathing.*
8. *If possible, allow yourself to completely relax or even sleep for a while afterward.*"[\[17\]](#)

Ok, so now we have a good inside view of Drunvalo's philosophy, and his connection to Ma'at, or Maat, the familiar Egyptian form of the goddess of Justice. Let's understand who this figure is for those who think she is the characterization of the fourth Aeon. It was the **Aeon of Maat or "MA-ION"** that Crowley's student **Frater Achad** (Charles Stansfeld Jones) later came to advocate as prematurely succeeding that of Horus. Why did he do that? Kenneth Grant and his Illuminati school later confused the issue even further, by suggesting that Maat was the "daughter" complement of Horus, the son, promoting the idea of a sort of "double current" in the Illuminati, in which those two god-forms were coeval. Probably the most interesting and consequential outgrowth of this premise has been the Maatian magick of Nema, a very influential occultist, and writer, best known for her magical writings about the Ma'atian current. Nema went on writing her

own inspired scripture, called *Liber Pennae Penumbra*. A work she allegedly channeled in 1974, fifty years after Crowley's channeled *The Book of the Law*, and from it, she created an independent body of magical techniques with her own ideas being featured prominently in the writings of the great "Illuminati guru" Kenneth Grant. In 1979, she co-founded the **Horus-Maat Lodge**. According to Donald Michael Kraig in *Review of Maat Magick* :

Nema has been one of the most influential occultists of the last quarter century although most occultists have never read her works. What Nema has done is influence those who have been writers and teachers. They, in turn, influenced the rest of us.

The late Kenneth Grant also proposed three prehistorical Aeons, of the Void, of Chaos, and of the Earth, which would have preceded that of Isis. Nema, writing in *The Cincinnati Journal of Ceremonial Magick* (No. VII) telescoped these three into the "Nameless Aeon," characterized by the Egyptian god Bes. In addition, she added a "Wordless Aeon" to succeed the double Aeon of Horus and Maat, so that Harpocrates as silence would complete the cycle. Thus, the full sequence proposed by Nema is **Bes – Isis – Osiris – Horus – Maat – Harpocrates**. [\[18\]](#)

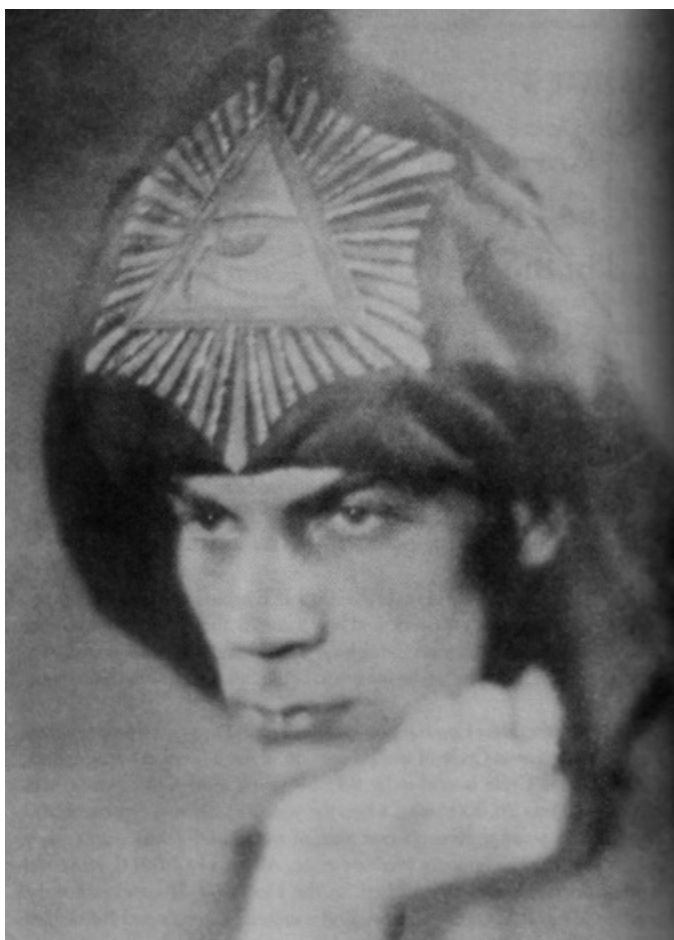


FIG 9 – Franz Charles Stansfeld Jones - Frater Achad

We will now learn the secret techniques used by the Illuminati groups to summon the forces of this “Aeon”, that for many researchers, seem to overall, ignore the basis of the Aeonic succession defined by Crowley, originally as the ***Equinox of the Gods***. However, Linda Falorio a disciple of Grant, described by him in a personal communication as “*a high-priestess of Typhon, and a methodical one at that!*” As synthesized in the words “***Take what they give***”, use all the techniques of the Illuminati, to encounter oneself in this new Aeonic succession. Falorio, who is well-known in contemporary Illuminati magickal circles, worked with her Magickal partner, Fred Fowler, in reifying paintings of all of the 22 Tunnels of Set, as described by Aleister Crowley in *LIBER 231*, and later by Kenneth Grant in *Nightside of Eden*. All this seems to secretly inspire, and guide, people like **Drunvalo Melchizedek**, who is a Consciousness “celebrity” second to none in the New Age world.



FIG 10 – Drunvalo Melchizedek (Bernard Perona, born 1941)



FIG 11 – Thelemic author and Tantrick expert Linda Falorio

Linda Falorio: In each encounter in your daily life, take whatever the other gives you. If they are angry, accept that. If they are sad, let that pass into your consciousness. If they are sexually attracted to you, let that into your energy field as well. No matter what your personal reaction might normally be, whether fear, attraction, boredom, repulsion, accept the individual before you without judgment. Absorb their energies into yourself through touching them lightly on the shoulder, take their hand in yours, let essence flow from their eyes into yours. Radiate back to them both love and acceptance. Realize that this has nothing to do with your “personal” reactions, but is the channeling of Babalon as s/he touches the human sphere. Imagine having sex with everyone you encounter.

For Falorio, Whether attractive or not, whether old or young, regardless of gender, and traditional sexual taboos, as an extension of the above exercise. Continue this practice until you are able to imagine such encounters without excitement, repulsion, guilt, shame, or fear. All such

emotions having lost their power over you, you will have developed kindness and tolerance for others' differentness, for we love that best which is most like ourselves.

And now let's go over the main points of this fascinating subject analyzed by occultist and Illuminati expert Linda Falorio:

“Dissolve ego-boundaries via the moment of the kiss.

In that ineffable moment, the boundaries between oneself and the other blur. Prolong this moment until you feel an energy and awareness other than "yourself" move through you. Kiss a plant. Kiss an inanimate object, such as a stone, a car, a pencil, your athamé. Kiss an animal. Kiss another human being. In so doing, you will for that moment of the kiss, merge your interior essences and learn something of the being of the other. Be warned that the other in turn will have taken away a part of you as well.

The mirror: trading places.

Using your imagination, stare into the eyes of another person until you have “become” that person, looking back at yourself who has thus become "the other". This can be very intense, even unsettling for both parties. When successful there is a flash of union with the other that is a flow of pure universal love, a reaching out and identification with them, as all love is union with that which we desire, that which we would absorb into ourselves. For the adventurous: try this with someone you don't like or someone with whom you are angry.

Mirror, mirror.

Gaze at your reflection in a mirror until it is no longer familiar to you until the face has become that of the other gazing back. Radiate kindness to that other in the mirror, give it your acceptance, let your love flow out to it and then return as it is again reflected back to you.

Magickal Monogamy.

When we seek the muse of inspiration via union with the other, we encounter this difficulty: the muse lies within us, not the other. No individual can, therefore, give us what we do not already possess within ourselves. Though, we may find in that first thrill of a new lover the spark which ignites the elusive inspiration which we seek—at least temporarily.

Yet, if one persists in Tantric practice with one given individual, there is a deepening of power as masks are shed. Rather than becoming familiar and boring, there is a point at which the lover becomes totally mysterious, totally OTHER — and thus a transcendent channel of creative magickal force.

ORGASM MAGICKS:

Orgasm is energy. Voluntary rhythmic movements of body and breath build energy patterns, inducing deep primal responses in body and psyche. At the moment of orgasm, the sense of personal "I" enlarges its boundaries, merging with the lifestream of the universe, the mind, and body aglow with a thousand pinpricks of dancing energy and light. Orgasm creates a gate to other dimensions. Where the ordinary person merely loses consciousness of self, falling happily asleep, the Tantric adept rides the stream of orgasmic discharge into astral worlds, where s/he accesses creative realities where the power to will a thing is enough to make it so.

Breathing Orgasm.

In your temple or shrine room, establish a breathing rhythm. Visualize the life force around you as brilliant dancing points of light. Breathe this light into your body; allow yourself to experience the surrounding ocean of vibrating energy in which we constantly swim, and from which we derive our being. As the breathing rhythm becomes established, you will move deeper and deeper into a meditative state; your consciousness will calm, becoming lucid and clear. Experiment with each of the following practices until distinct physical sensations come through:

Imagine that you are breathing in and out not through your nose or mouth, but through the bones of your legs, breathe through the bones of your arms. Breathe through the top of your skull, continuing until your mind expands, opening to the universe. Breathe through the pores of your skin, until your body feels cleansed, entirely alive and open to sensation. Breathe energy up from the base of your spine to the top of your skull. Breathe energy back down from your head to the base of your spine, your body becoming charged with energy and light as you breathe the energy current up and down your spine. Breathe energy up and out through the top of your head, then down and around your body, appearing as the brilliant blue of your protective aura, growing into the bright blue of the circle that encloses you within your sacred space, a circle that becomes brighter, more vital with each breath. Breathe through the seven vital

centers of the chakras each, in turn, awakening them to vibrate with living light.

Body Orgasm: A Tree of Night Tantra.

In communion with the Angel of your Higher Self, bring yourself to orgasm, without anxiety, without guilt. Record your visions.

Orgasm through the base of the spine — Malkuth. This gives the power of tantric energy exchange; the power of distilling the transforming elixir as the semiochemicals of the sexual kalas pour forth from your body, and the Silver Rain of Nuit falls down from the stars.

Orgasm through the center below the navel — The Knot of Brahma. This gives personal power, the experience of Ch'i as tentacles of light radiating from your Center, reaching out to objects of attention and desire. Here is the power to “see” yourself and other humans as glowing luminous eggs of light, interconnected nodes, vortices of sentience, throbbing with the rhythm of life.

Orgasm through the navel — Yesod. This gives powers of fascination and enchantment, of imagination kindled by desire; the power to create illusions, to create one's own universe —be it heaven, or, be it hell. Here is power to experience the “juiciness” of life, its richness, and the sensuousness inherent in all that flows: emotions, rivers, blood.

Orgasm through the diaphragm — Veil of Paroketh/Knot of Vishnu. This gives the power of speech in silence; the power of invisibility; the power of the shroud. Here too is power to enter outer dimensions via the cosmological Black Hole of interstellar space, matter collapsed upon itself by the power of internal attraction.

Orgasm through the compassionate heart — Tiphareth/The Crossroads. This gives the power of invisibility, the power of entering another's body, heart, and mind, the power to experience the reality of Self as nothing more than an Ego-less Void.

Orgasm through the throat area — Knot of Shiva/Daäth — The entrance to “Universe B” and the Tunnels of Set. This gives the power of the shaman, the power of shape-shifting, the power of cosmic transmutation of the primal cell. Here is the power to touch and experience the combined male-female/female-male existent as a nascent possibility within one's

own body of light. Here too is knowledge of past-present-future as existent in the Now.

Orgasm through the third eye — Twin-petalled Binah/Chokmah at the center of the brow. This gives the power to enter the Dream Time; power to leave the body at will; power to externalize, objectify, and universalize one's internal, subjective, and highly personal conception of reality. Here too is power to utter the “birth words” of Master of the Temple.

Orgasm through the crown of the head — Kether/Thousand-petalled Sarasrara Chakra —raising kundalini up the spine, allowing consciousness to pour out through the top of the skull into the exploding universe, the ever-expanding shower of stars. Experience the light and energy of the Stars above as a source of inspiration and spiritual sustenance, the seeding of our race. Orgasm here brings the power of trans-dimensional, interstellar time-travel. Orgasm through every pore of your body, experiencing the interconnecting points of singing light that cover the living flesh. Feel these vibrating nadis of the subtle body, tiny pricklings of light that are the blessings of the kalas of the stars as they rain down from transplutonian dimensions.

Feel the fireworks as they impinge upon your body, see in them the image of the universe alive with whirling, pulsing many-colored stars. **Orgasm here brings the power of calling the Great Old Ones, timeless travelers, the gods who are ever-returning, spiraling from past and future into an eternally unfolding now.**

Earth and Sky Orgasm.

Breathe in Sun, Moon, and Stars. Reaching up to them, let their energy flow through you. Experience their benediction as a prolonged kiss. Placing hands upon the earth (if indoors, floor, yet visualizing earth), send streaming orgasmic energy into the all-accepting body of the Earth. Experience the blessing of Hir all-embracing love as a profound opening of the heart into stillness, silence, peace.”^[19]

This is simply a possibility to understand further the various components of the Western Initiatic System, and what we define as the Illuminati. Let's also remember that Grant's images of the Great Old Ones mentioned by Linda Falorio at the end of this short “orgasmic essay”, closely resemble the traditional big-headed, tiny-bodied aliens envisioned by Hollywood producers. However, the Great Old Ones first appear as a fictional species

created by H. P. Lovecraft, which made their first appearance in the 1936 novel, *At the Mountains of Madness*. Additional references to the so-called “Old Ones” appear in Lovecraft's short stories *The Dreams in the Witch-House* (written after *Mountains*, but published beforehand in 1933) and *The Shadow Out of Time*.

As David Livingstone writes in his interesting expose, *Transhumanism: The History of a Dangerous Idea: The Great Old Ones formed a cult in dark places all over the world, until the time when the great priest Cthulhu, from his dark house in the mighty city of R'lyeh under the waters, should rise and bring the earth again beneath his sway. Someday he would call, when the stars were ready, and the secret cult would always be waiting to liberate him. At the time, according to Lovecraft, in his diabolical pessimism:...free and wild and beyond good and evil, with laws and morals thrown aside and all men shouting and killing and reveling in joy. Then the liberated Old Ones would teach them new ways to shout and kill and revel and enjoy themselves, and all the Earth would scream with a holocaust of ecstasy and freedom. Lovecraft derived his notion of extra-terrestrial visitors from his reading of both George Fort's *The Book of the Damned* and Scott-Elliott's compilation volume *The Story of Atlantis and Lost Lemuria* (1925). [\[20\]](#)*

For Livingstone, although Lovecraft referred to Theosophical material as “crap,” he “drew inspiration from *The Book of Dzyan*, which formed the basis of Blavatsky's *The Secret Doctrine*, in developing the Cthulhu Mythos' own account of pre-human or occult texts.

Blavatsky claimed to have discovered *The Book of Dzyan*, written in the language of Senzar in Tibet, whereas Livingstone tells us in his book, it was guarded by an Occult Brotherhood. Lovecraft declared that the Great Old Ones “antedate the earth,” in *The Diary of Alonzo Typer*, in which he transformed Theosophy's Venusians into aliens who flew across the solar system in spaceships to “civilize” planet Earth. Lovecraft's The Great Old Ones equate with The Great Old Ones of the Night Time, a phrase which occurs in rituals of the Golden Dawn. **Colin Low has suggested that Lovecraft's wife, Sonia Greene, had had an affair with Aleister Crowley months before she met Lovecraft**, to whom she revealed the idea of the Necronomicon, which she would have learned from Crowley. [\[21\]](#)

Livingstone states that: “*The Necronomicon is a fictional 1,200 year old*

grimoire mentioned in Lovecraft's stories. It was supposedly written by the "Mad Arab" called Abdul Alhazrad, who worshipped the Lovecraftian entities Yog-Sothoth and Cthulhu. Alhazred was born in Yemen, a country with historically a strong Jewish and Kabbalistic community. Alhazred is said to have visited the ruins of Babylon, the "subterranean secrets" of Memphis, and discovered the "nameless city" below Irem in the Empty Quarter of Arabia, living his last years in Damascus, before his death in 738 AD. Necronomicon was translated into Greek and Latin, and despite attempts at its suppression, was finally acquired by John Dee. According to The History of the Necronomicon, the very act of studying the text is inherently dangerous, as those who attempt to master its arcane knowledge generally meet terrible ends. Crowley's disciple Kenneth Grant, suggested in his book The Magical Revival (1972) that there was an unconscious connection between Crowley and Lovecraft. He thought they both drew on the same occult forces—Crowley through magic and Lovecraft through the dreams which inspired his stories and the Necronomicon. Grant claimed that the Necronomicon existed as an astral book as part of the Akashic records and could be accessed through ritual magic or in dreams." [\[22\]](#)

Now let's move on to analyze the possibility of contact with extradimensional entities through sexual magick. There are a number of ways the seeker in the Illuminati can attain and maintain contact with entities in other dimensions, realms, and planes of existence; and such secrets are usually the most difficult to obtain for the uninitiated.

Illuminati secret cultivation and trafficking with Yidams

Through the aids of sexual magic and shamanism, we find two efficient portals where the Illuminati sorcerers operate. Sexual magic should be considered more as a technique, than a procedure belonging to tantrism, since sexual magic is found within the mysteries of the gnostics, paganist circles, among the devotees of the true catholic church and a multitude of other branches of knowledge. Through the work of Theodor Reuss and Aleister Crowley in the West, the use of sexual techniques in the Great Work has received a somewhat dubious reputation, much due to the very tone of language the lectures in the VIII°, IX° and XI° degrees of the Ordo Templi Orientis which were put into writing by Baphomet and circulated

amongst the handful of high initiated in this order and made public by **Francis X. King** in the 1973 publication of *The Secret Rituals of the O.T.O.* In these lectures the gnostic and old-Christian mode for use of sexual substances and the energy evoked through it are presented, but little differs from the actual aim and technique used among the saddhus and other Tantrik initiated in the more than two-thousand years before the coming of the Christ in his form as Jeshua ben Joseff, who is said by the Illuminati to be a follower of such practices.

The sexual magic herein presented is mainly focused on how a certain **Master Azoth**, a high-level representative in today's Illuminati circles, interprets the work of the O.T.O. XI° degree. In the Order of the Oriental Templars, this degree was deemed to use for the homosexual current in nature. For Master Azoth, a past disciple of Michael Bertiaux, Kenneth Grant, and other luminaries of sexual magick, this is not totally correct. All forms of intercourse in the flesh, between any sexes, is considered an IX° degree working. When you turn the degree from 9 into 11, it becomes one more than the number of divine points and brings the whole act one degree higher. Just as an act of sexual magic between two humans will result in the procreation of the One – completing the perfection. One over is an abomination since it captures the idea of fornicating with spirits.

This is considered dangerous, due to the likely experiences of succubi and incubi-phenomena and not to mention the danger of vampirism. Still, this is an important aspect in this work undertaken by the darkest side of the Illuminati where Master Azoth, known to the profane world as **Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold**, a native of Norway and resident of Brazil since 2003, still operates . [\[23\]](#)

The work of the IX° is a procreative work, the XI° is not. In use, it resembles the auto-erotic techniques of the VIII°, namely magical masturbation, but in this context, the mass is put in reverse motion and quite surprising results could occur. The Illuminati, when working in this field of magick choose two symbolic weapons; the trident and the vajra. The trident is a protective symbol, but it is a lot more than that. It is the very fire of the soul, spirit and the body combined, as it is leaping forth from the flames of fornication. The vajra is supposed to be our defensive shield, the lustral fire that is connected to the divine braze and the breath of the thunder as it is seen amongst the eyes and wings of godhood.

One of the forms of sexual magic that Master Azoth taught in the late 90's

and early 2000s in his own Illuminati lodges and defined as the “Supreme Occult Agency of Change”, is a technique widely worked in various Illuminati orders under a multitude of names. Whether the name it is familiar to you, we will in this lesson work it according to the theory of Master Azoth’s definition of the secrets of XI°. The technique itself is fairly easy since it is based upon internal manipulation of a god-form that can be projected, thus becoming an external form and therefore is the base for the succubi and incubi phenomena. This state is recognized by its highly intoxicated state of divine overflowing and can result in the Illuminati seeker becoming the oracle and further, it can lead to an unhealthy obsession.

First, the Illuminati occult seeker should invoke the god-form desired. Sit, stand or position yourself in a form of Asana that resembles the deity. At this stage, you should use any bodily possibility, limbs, and facial movements – whatever to assume the god-form. Vibrate the name of the deity in a slow, rhythmic manner. Try to pronounce the name with both the inward breathing and the exhalation. At the same time, have a fixed image of the deity in your mind’s eye. For each exhalation imagine that the deity grows larger and larger and its luminosity and complexity becomes more and more vivid.

When the image begins to fill you completely, for Master Azoth at this point you should start to masturbate. Ok, don’t be shocked, remember, this is the Illuminati, not the Boy Scouts. When climaxing the Illuminati seeker visualizes the orgasmic flood turning inwards, meaning inside him, and exploding rapidly through his being that has developed this orgasmic energy that can’t be wasted. The seeker allows this rush to give the demon/deity life inside of his body, basically facilitating the **willing possession and manipulation by a demon**, offering his mind to the invoked extradimensional being, or deity, as the Illuminati like to call them. He explores the raised forcefield and uses this force to allow the entity to use his own flesh as he desires. The field raised by giving life to an invoked being in this manner has proven to be an extremely highly charged environment for occult inspiration, so the practitioner willingly uses the magnetism manifesting in this field. The effect will disintegrate after 20-30 minutes and the internal manipulation eventually will begin to fade.

However, if the seeker still feels awkward or ruled by this

interdimensional alien being two hours after the ritual is over, Master Azoth teaches in his secret writings to go to sleep for a short period of time or perform a banishing. **Banishing** spells are spells made to prevent these beings from returning inside you. When this technique is mastered the Illuminati seeker, instead of building, “the deity within” performs the act of Externalizing, that is to project the image given life and subtlety in the inner to assume a form in the outer. This is simply done by projecting the image of the invoked deity out from the **ajna-chakra** at the first seconds of orgasm. Ajna or **third-eye chakra**, is, by the way, the sixth primary chakra in the body according to Hindu tradition also known as the inner eye a mystical and esoteric concept referring to a speculative invisible eye which can provide perception beyond ordinary sight. Master Azoth writes in his notes: *“Keep your eyes closed as this happens and keep focused that the being has been projected outwards and will now appear in front of you in the form you have invoked it into. As this belief is firm in your mind, open your eyes slowly and notice your surroundings and all its oddity. Further exploration in this field can be performed by using masks and the assumption of animal-forms.”*

Animal-forms are an important aspect of the magical training of the Illuminati and especially within the arcana of **Bön**, a Tibetan religion popular amongst the dark side of the Illuminati, which self-identifies as distinct from Tibetan Buddhism, where shamanistic elements are evident. The word Bön itself means “Invocation”. In the 7th Century, Buddhism arrived in Tibet and tried to discredit Bon practices. But in the end, they merged and to some extent influenced each other. **Followers of Bön are called Bonpo**. I am lucky enough to have been given as a gift many years ago in Moscow an old mask of the ancient Bon animist bird spirit, Khyung that can be used for the procedure of raising the animal consciousness within.

This is pretty much the same as when you work with gods and goddesses in other occult traditions working sexual magick. But this can also be done without using the orgasm as such. Master Azoth taught me that in the first stages it might be a better idea to take on the animal-form chosen by firstly reading a bit about the habits of the chosen animal and its special features and characteristics. When the Bonpo Illuminati assumes the animal form he places himself in his temple and slowly builds up the consciousness that he is now this or that animal, allowing the human side of himself to fade out into naught. He uses whatever help he can obtain to attain this state.

Sounds, walking around on the ground using his hands, masks, fur, whatever he feels is appropriate to enter the part. And there is absolutely no reason for him to feel stupid performing this procedure as for the Illuminati imitation will eventually bring you to realization.... There are also sexual procedures to use within this arcana of animal and insectoid forms that serves for so-called “qlipphotic workings”. Remember, however, that alien qlipphotic forces are by definition, and by method, of vampiric evocation that requires life force or energy to manifest in our dimension, and they often require the blood or the semen of the magician himself during the operation to fully manifest. When the animal-form is successfully achieved the Illuminati seeker will apply the traditional visualization of a deserted landscape with trees and sand where he or she will find a secret passage to the underworld. Passing down into the Underworld the Illuminati seeker must have a clear reason for doing such.

If you take on the form of, for instance, a fox to transgress to the lower realms, you must have a purpose with your journey. Master Azoth once told me that you need to declare this intention at the beginning of this ritual. For example, the search for a guide, a deity, oracular rites, healing-formulas, power objects whatever. But you should always have a reason for doing this. So remember, there is a secret method used by the occult and the darkest side of the Illuminati that includes the assumption of animal-forms that are beings also given sexual food for the sake of fornication with the gods in the shape of an animal.

Confused? Well, this practice is extremely dangerous and will bring forth dangerous mutant-weregods to the idiots who try it without being prepared. If such methods are applied, the Illuminati seeker should have a very good reason for doing such unless he or she will have constructed an extradimensional being on the astral that will evolve rapidly efficient skills for vampirism and unhealthy intoxication of the Illuminati seeker’s nervous system and mental layers. The *succubi/incubi* effect in the externalization of the god-form should be sufficient. Further, when this procedure is mastered to such a degree that you know that the deity is there you can perform different sexual acts with the entity. But for the Illuminati, the important point is apparently the consumption of the elixir that the extradimensional being produce in this joining of man and alien god, which is a very potent eucharist indeed.

The last stage in this formulae is achieved when the deity is clearly (by sight or notion) skin to skin with the Illuminati seeker and the orgasm is produced from the point of the yab-yum position with the deity, that as we know represents the primordial union of wisdom and compassion, and is usually depicted as a male deity in union with his female consort. For the Master Azoth in this position, one should seek to join linga-yoni-wise but remember that all these gods addressed by the Illuminati are also androgynous in nature. There is also another aspect of the tantrik shamanism of Bön that is worked by the Illuminati during their occult training. That is the cultivation of the dream state. This is perhaps a safer ally to work within, on the other hand, maybe not.

We will explore shortly how we can cultivate trafficking abilities within the dream state and also explore the technique known as **Karezza**, which has proved enormously efficient and enormously obsessive for some Illuminati groups like **The Esoteric Fraternity**, known initially as Genii of Nations, Knowledge, and Religions or G.N.K.R., and later as Order of Melchizidek, that I will investigate further in *The Invisible Master*.

Karezza is an old tantrik technique adopted by many practitioners of the western occult mysteries for producing vividness of external visualization and obtaining contact with God. Again, we speak about a pretty simple technique which produces the most infernal results. Karezza was formally introduced to the West by the adept **Thomas Lake Harris**, and the procedure consists of **performing masturbation focused upon a chosen sigil, form or image without allowing the masturbation to climax into orgasm.**

You build the electric tension over and over again, continually focusing upon the sigil or form, allowing this sexual exhaustion to end in sleep. This will bring forth a most peculiar process where the building up of the magnetic radioactivity will seek its fulfillment in the Dream state. Through this Illuminati technique, you will have applied a tremendous invocation of the desired force that will hunt you down in the dreamlands so beware of trying this out. Because in this state the desired form will be drawn to the massive electrical forcefield built up around the astral of the Illuminati seeker and due to the law of esoteric magnetism it will seek congress with you. For the success in producing an occult coitus with this form, the sigil of concentration must be imprinted on the being when it comes down upon you; if not, this procedure will not produce any desirable occult results. Pay attention that this formulae is very close to the true mechanisms of

fornication with *succubi* and *incubi* and should be proceeded with great care. I.e. you should be absolutely sure about why you are performing this ritual! Also important to mention, some people have a naturally higher level of natural sexual electricity and are more prone for instant encounters with these beings, thus able to bring them forth into mental and physical planes faster. This is especially true for those who have a heavy water nature, and exploiting fiery nature. Let us take a look at two separate cases to illustrate the potency, beneficial aspect and the dangerous aspect of these kinds of workings.

Due to Bhakti-yoga, the Master Azoth incorporated Karezza to bring a deity closer to his ontological sphere. This initially resulted in an obsession for Master Azoth, but eventually turned into what he described as “very desirable results.” After approximately 40 days of traditional bhakta-yoga, Karezza was introduced by forming a sigil of the deity’s name. After one night nothing happened, except for a horrible awakening where Azoth felt drained of all energy. Dizziness and small convulsions followed during the day. The bhakta-procedures were still followed – four times this day. Upon going to bed, he again performed Karezza. This time something happened. The image of a past lover of his appeared in the dream and they had coitus. Upon awakening, Azoth felt weird and still, the dizziness continued.

He realized that the fault he had committed was not to hold the sigil firm in mind upon sleeping and neither had he resumed the sigil when the form of this past lover appeared. This day he again performed the bhakta-sequences four times, but the 1st and 2nd were VIII-degree workings, in an attempt to attract the deity through a firmly radioactive sphere. Upon going to bed, he decided to sleep in the temple, again performing Karezza until sleep carried him away.

This night, the past lover came again, but this time the sigil was kept vivid, also in this state so he burned the sigil in the brow and between the breasts of this form whereupon she shed her skin and appeared as a fierce, beautiful black female. They fornicated, while Azoth focused on imprinting the sigil all over her body – and especially into her eyes. Upon awakening, his belly was covered with semen and the sheet he had brought into the temple was thrown into a corner of the room. Soft spots on his body – like invisible bruises could be felt in the groin and all around the chest. Anahata-chakra and Svadhisthana-chakra were clearly infected by something. Later on that day he experienced a violent obsessive, energized flow of energy and his breathing followed strange patterns, indicating that

Visuddha and Ajna-chakra were set into play. The Karezza-procedure continued for another week with quite similar results until Azoth deemed it unhealthy to carry on any longer, due to the heavy influx of obsessive elements in his character and life. It took time before the solidity of the encounters at night disintegrated, but he was left with an immensely important spiritual guide, that has guided his evil path ever since...

There is another story about a very potent Illuminati sorceress known to Master Azoth. A natural born witch with high sexual radioactivity. A Leo-woman with moon in Cancer. She performed Karezza once and received immediate results of a dangerous nature. Firstly, she did not have a clear idea of what or why she wanted to call forth something. Secondly, she had no sigil for her intention or for the being. She simply made herself ready for rape by whatever may come around. What happened was that she woke up during the night in a violent way feeling that she had something inside of her. When opening her eyes, she immediately noticed the shadow of a beast on the wall – on top of her! She became scared and started to scream only to receive flashes of a gleaming demon fucking her to pieces. She fainted in agony awoke later that night telling herself that this was an evil dream.

But the blood traces from her yoni and the odd marks on her shoulders and breasts told another story. You might think that these encounters are too fantastic to be real, but these are first-hand encounters that were written down by Master Azoth and given to me during my time in Oslo (Norway) for verification and study. The Leo-woman was Master Azoth's assistant for a short period of time when they worked with quite dark sexual magic. Needless to say, she turned her back to magic due to this encounter. She also indulged in self-destructive sexual behavior for an extended period of time. This example illustrates several important matters, but most of all it tells that this procedure is a risky endeavor, even for the most skilled of Illuminati, and shows how efficient these techniques are for an atavistic resurgence. In other words, this is a sexo-shamanistic technique used by the occult side of the Illuminati.

But for now, let's concentrate on the dream state and how to cultivate lucid dreaming. Dream-Yoga is both a shamanistic practice and it is also a Yoga in its own right. The procedure is simple, but the degree of patience and discipline needed might turn out to be a too strong a demand for those weak of structure and discipline. When once cultivated, this faculty, or

siddhi, will never be lost. Once you have accumulated this learning into your body and mind it will never be lost. When not concentrated on it will stay dormant, when concentrated on - it will come back into the waters of the time-lines.

Never is a luminous being so fluid as when he or she is in the dream state. This state carries remnants of the spheres evoked through sorcery when the sorcerer is possessed, inspired or fulfilled by some spirit. You then enter into the Threshold-kingdom where your reason must die and the Naught shall remain and endure until the end. The most Holy Lama Namkai Norbu gives very good advice that is often overlooked by westerners in their practices with these streams of power: *“In the Dzogchen school, there is the constant advice from a teacher to student that one must not be attached to experience for its own sake. Western approaches also encourage a systematic analysis of the content of dreams, whereas Dzogchen teachers encourage practitioners not to dwell upon dream phenomena.”* [\[24\]](#)

We are of the same opinion as the Dzogchen-school of Buddhist teachings, you should, by all means, preserve the fluidity.

Through dreams all is possible. Through dreams access to all lines of time are possible. When this practice has been cultivated to perfection, the entering of these states are for a few chosen Masters open at all time to these invisible forces, through meditation. The constant access to the realms of dream is sometimes called by shamans to “see”. This signifies that some layers of this vast plane are dawning upon the Illuminati sorcerer so he or she is able to “see” the total picture of their surroundings. We will not concern ourselves with this issue yet because it will arise as a natural consequence for those with this disposition. But how is awareness in dreams cultivated? As earlier mentioned, it is fairly easy. First, you will find something to concentrate on, a syllable, a sign, form, point.

Something that is easy to hold on to. You should not use complicated symbols, then your mind will wander around in contemplative porridge, disturbing the free flow towards the peak of dream awareness. When you go to bed you should be calm and quiet, no unbalance in the three gunas central to the philosophy of Yoga, should be hidden from you and you should focus your mind on your chosen symbol for ten minutes or so. Breathing should slow down a bit during these ten minutes. When you feel drowsy you should close your eyes and still maintain the image of your chosen symbol in your mind’s eye and fall asleep with this firmly fixed.

When you sense that you are about to slide into the dream-state tell yourself that this symbol will keep you alert and aware and keep on

concentrating on the symbol. When you have entered the dream-state, it is truly a peculiar condition. All **lucid dreaming and dream-control** have the features common to extremely vivid dreams. You have had them yourself – dreams so intense that you use a few moments telling yourself that this was just a dream.... The truth is that a dream is never just a dream, it is a sacred space of **multidimensional possibilities**.

The dream state is a common ground for the existence of angels and men, demons and elementals alike. The rewards for obtaining lucidity are so profane that the practice itself has led some Illuminati neophytes into obsession and complete craziness. When you are in the dream state, you should try to perform some fantastic acts of flying, jumping and divining only if you feel confident. The sensations are incredible but remember that after this state is cultivated you will have prepared a gateway that is easy to access from both sides, opening yourself to demonic possession, and possible madness, so it should never be attempted by anyone without necessary training by a true Master. My own experience with the teachings of Master Azoth in my late 20's and early 30's while I was in Norway was illuminating, but also very scary at times. Certain things happened that could have killed me, and truly made me realize the power of evil nurtured by this adept of the dark arts once based in Oslo. Magick that is mainly used to cause harm, control, or even death to the victim, is definitely not my thing, but unfortunately, it is something I had to learn before I could fight it.

A few words of concern in closing, again from the wisdom of Namkai Norbu: *“When the State of dreaming has dawned, do not lie in ignorance like a corpse,
Enter the natural sphere of unwavering attentiveness.
Recognize your dreams and transform illusion into luminosity.
Do not sleep like an animal.
Do the practice which mixes sleep and reality.”* [\[25\]](#)

Chapter Three

Is there a good side to Sex Magic and Alchemy?

The “strange” teachings of a Rabbi

Rabbi Kabbalist Joseph ben **Abraham Gikatilla** (1248 – after 1305) (Hebrew: יוסף בן אברהם ג'יקטיליה, Spanish: Chiquitilla, “the very little one”), was a Spanish student of **Abraham Abulafia**, who wrote at the end of the 13th century, a letter on holiness, also known as the relationship of man with his woman that had a fair bit of notoriety among the Jews. This letter, which figuratively shows him answering a difficult question from a disciple, teaches the method through which a man can control his sexual impulses and direct them to heaven regarding the act of coitus with his wife, in order to procreate children worthy of Yahweh (YHVH). According to Gikatilla, “YHVH” is the only name which represents the substance of God; the other names are merely predicates of the divine attributes. “YHVH” stands for God as He is, while “Elohim” denotes God as the creative power.

In reality, this secret practice described by Rabbi Gikatilla describes an important secret of Illuminati sexual magic, as we will see. The letter consists of seven chapters divided like the arms of the Menorah, the sacred candlestick of the Jews, also used in Freemasonry. The author undertakes the difficult task of demonstrating that the sexual act, and its physical organs, are not impure things belonging to a lower demonic world but, and he does this on the authority of examples and canonical verses of the Jewish tradition, they are the direct expression of the creative will of God (Yahweh), and that it is only the mental attitude of man who makes it impure and vile. In this regard, he writes that the sexual act must be

“sanctified” through five material fulfillment. He, therefore, blames fellow Jewish philosopher **Moses Maimonides**, who had expressed himself with such prejudice, and the philosopher pagan **Aristotle**, who he defines – while still drawing a great deal of knowledge from his doctrines – as “an impure Greek”, “a cursed Greek” and “Greek Belial”. He also argues that the character that every man assumes, is not derived from the stars, zodiacal constellations, and the disposition of the planets, like some Illuminati mystery schools state, even today, but instead from the particular animic composition of the male sperm at the moment of conception: *Know that the matter and nature of man make it possible that he is good or bad with regard to his temperament on the basis of that drop from which he was conceived; It follows that the coitus of a man is responsible for the sanctification of Yahweh or of his desecration, according to the children he will put to the world.*

After explaining that the biblical term “knowing” in relation to the sexual act, is not an understatement, but the significance of the fulfillment of an act that loses all animalistic instincts to become a creation similar to the actions of God, he then reveals the fundamental secret: *When the seed drop is emitted into holiness and purity, it comes directly from the seat of knowledge and discernment that is the brain.*

This means that when you join sexually with a woman, not allowing yourself to be carried away by her beauty, but keeping the mind firmly fixed towards the higher realities, we join in all effects with the **Shekhinah** – the manifestation of Yahweh so dear to the Illuminati and the Rosicrucians – and with divine presence of God the soul of the future child is created: ***Keep this secret and do not reveal it to anyone, except to those who are worthy, because you now understand the secret of the elevation of the right of sexual intercourse.***

This is one of the greatest secrets of the Illuminati and is considered the secret of the Cherubim as it was symbolized within the Temple of Jerusalem. There is, however, a broader secret of sexual magic that does not have as its ultimate goal; procreation:

All that we have here in this statement refers to the secret of the organization of the structures of the world and its edification, according to the image of males and females, based on the secret of the receiver and the diffuser, and the human couple is seen as a possible protagonist along an

ascending and descending scale that is the great chain of beings.

Consequently, the coitus between man and woman if done following these instructions, is considered one of the biggest secrets of the illuminated elite and their families, and also the key to the correct edification of the ruling class, and of course, their secret to maintaining domination and worldly power, generation after generation. On the contrary, when man distracts his mind from the higher realities becoming the prey of his more material volitions, his sperm is apparently “putrid” in the eyes of the deity, and his children will simply be born as slaves of the Matrix, and nothing more. Rabbi Joseph Ben Abraham Gikatilla then illustrates another of the secret ways to “sanctify the sexual union”, it is the precept to join with the woman exclusively on Saturday, the Lord's Day for the Jews. This is not only not to waste an essence that in his eyes is not inexhaustible and whose dissipation might lead to disease and premature death, but also because the Sabbath is in analogy with the power of Yahweh:

The reason why sexual union on the night of the Sabbath [exactly" near the last half of the night "] is that this is the foundation of the World , the reflection of the World of Souls (...).

Moreover, we must approximate the relationship in conditions of perfect physiological harmony, and with great sensitivity towards the woman, who must not be taken against her will, and not while sleeping, but cleverly enticed with both tender embraces and spiritual discourses. Well, I know that most people in contemporary society reading such suggestions might find them funny, however, Rabbi Gikatilla also gives his students, what we can consider a modern kind of teaching, that will find most women today agreeing with him. He surprisingly states, in fact ,that man must not be in a hurry to conclude his sexual intercourse, and must make sure that the woman “to ejaculate first” because, as it is written in *Leviticus*, **only if she has the orgasm before, one can conceive a male son.**

This must be shocking news for many, remember that even today, the ever-elusive female orgasm is still a mystery for the majority of people out there, and “*its function is unclear,*” wrote Mihaela Pavlicev recently, a researcher at Cincinnati Children's Hospital Medical Center, working on this “ancient mystery” with Gunter Wagner, a professor of ecology and evolutionary biology at Yale University. So indirectly, this secret revealed by Rabbi Gikatilla in this rare text studied for centuries by the Illuminati,

tells us that the woman, provides the animic matter that man must shape with the mind projected in the right direction, as the pot maker models his fresh clay.

Also, the nourishment and the food we consume prior to the sexual act has its importance in relation to the coitus, therefore it must be temperate and moderate:

Because if the nourishment is too abundant in the stomach, even if coming from good quality ingredients, an excess of it will cause it not to be digested and assimilated into the stomach, and will become bad, congested and heavy, more than it would have been if it had come from undigested and coarse foods but assumed in small quantities.

It is not necessary to be vegetarian for Rabbi Joseph Ben Abraham Gikatilla, as Jewish law indicates perfectly which animal foods to take and which to abhor:

Some must be avoided because they damage the heart, such as fat and blood, others because they make arrogant, like those coming from wild animals, birds of prey and fierce beasts, others still because they obstacle intelligence and wisdom, such as hare, rabbit, pig and the like, others finally because they involve different sorts of ailments and painful diseases, like terrestrial and aquatic reptiles in general.

The author also explains *en passant* – but perhaps wanting to allude to a sexual secret – that killing animals for food is not a useless cruelty since it's done so Yahweh allows the animal to evolve by participating in human nature. Not by chance, in France, at the end of the 1800s, there were a few Illuminati members who resumed this theory for magical and evolutionary purposes (amongst them **Eugène Vintras** and **Joseph-Antoine Boullan**, mentioned previously in my publications). In fact, rabbi Gikatilla writes:

The specific case of the beast that is torn down to nourish man, constitutes good for the animal because it is elevated from a beastly level to that of the body of a man. It is the destiny of the four components of the world down here: minerals, plants, animals not endowed with words and talking animals.

Then the author explains the key to this sexual secret:

You must know the great secret that was revealed to our masters, that in their memory is the blessing: The thoughts of transgression are worse than the transgression itself. I am by things that constitute the mystery of the world and which are disguised.

(...) Now Yahweh has given the power to the imagination of man to bring about something similar to what is imagined, and this is also confirmed by many natural observations. Behold: When a man joins his woman, if his imagination and his thoughts are directed towards works of wisdom and intellect, towards good and appropriate qualities, this imagination, which is in its thinking, possesses without any doubt the strength to sculpt a form in the sperm produced according to what will have imagined at the time of sexual intercourse.

Here the author has in view the conception of elected men, real Illuminati, that conform to the will of Yahweh when he chose the Jewish people as his favorite people:

Thanks to Jacob our ancestor, peace be with him, merited to procreate twelve tribes, all composed of perfect righteous people, including neither perverse nor calibrated ones. All were worthy of being the image of the Order of the world, bearers of the instruments of Yahweh since their thoughts had not separated from the contact with the highest, even at the time of sexual intercourse; hope you understand this well.

It seems to non-Jews a system to avoid racial degeneration (in the sense of the race of the spirit of which Baron Julius Evola spoke), but it is also well understood as a magical secret because, as the author himself writes, at the time of the sexual act, the man and the woman participate in the creator power of Yahweh, in the general sense, and not only particular (the formation of another human being). From an operational point of view, Rabbi Gikatilla makes it clear that this creation is rather simple because it would suffice to have before the eyes, even without an effort of imagination, the representation of what you want to create. But this seems valid only if the man is totally focused and the woman remains impressed by the particular vision of something strong brought in the equation at the time of conception. *“For so it is, mental representation and thought that determines the child be born just, or wicked,”* as well as it also contributes for this purpose to ingest the right food, and therefore it is necessary that every man purifies his body as well as his thoughts and his mental representations at the time of sexual intercourse, with no transgressive or

lustful thoughts, but only thoughts of Holy things.

Not easy, my friends, if not impossible in the age of lust and porn, to clear our thoughts of wicked fantasy, but the elite know this, that's why they are in charge of humanity. However, this means that the good elite, the ones that help mankind develop and move further, when copulating for purposes of mating, think of the righteous, the pure, the saints and Men of science, wisdom, and intelligence, because these thoughts act on the sperm and will model it according to their own form at the time of coitus. The wicked elite, the ones that unfortunately prevail these days, and dominate mankind in this age of corruption and pain, are the result of evil thoughts and perverse sexual practices within their own families. The rabbi also specifies that the woman must have the same thoughts and images of the man during the sexual union:

*They will be so mutually united with the subject of the commandment because then their thoughts will be closely joined and the **Shekhinah** will reside between them and give birth to a child according to the pure form that they will have imagined. Don't be surprised, it is a simple fact also in the eyes of the philosophers, because according to the thought and the mental representation that crosses the heart of man and woman at the time of their embrace, the child will be prepared and conformed either to the good or to the evil, or to the beauty or to the laid.*

On the basis of an example taken from Rabbi Nahmanides, and alleged by Gikatilla, it seems that the same images formed also accidentally (for example, following a feverish delirium) are visible in the person's urine, after an hour of resting in a glass jar: *For the abundance of his thoughts and the confusion of his spirit, the forms of his imagination and his delusions get imprinted in his urine. Understand all this and consider as far as the force of thought is pushed at the time of the coitus.*

Finally, Rabbi Gikatilla, emphasizes that it is almost negative for a wise man to take a beautiful woman as his wife, because her beauty will inevitably distract the man from elaborating a spiritual and superior form at the time of embrace and, indeed, will end up generating an unworthy and material being.

When marrying a woman for her beauty the sexual intercourse does not happen in the name of Yahweh, and he does not think of his form on the basis of bodily appearance and is not directed toward spiritual ideas so

that the son who is born is a stranger [for Yahweh] (...) Since the concentration of thought is only addressed to the beauty of the wife, it will be born disobedient sons and enemies of Yahweh, susceptible to the four sanctions of death inflicted by a Jewish tribunal. For the rabbi, when man thinks of things evil and dirty, his thought on the dirt connects to the higher realities and his soul is guilty to heaven because it makes it impure by contact.

In practice, the rabbi affirms that one can also knowingly create in the opposite direction to the wishes of heaven – here is the magic meaning – although this will entail a far worse sanction than those who commit a normal material sin:

From here you understand the secret of the one who thinks of transgression at the time of coitus because this undue thought goes to model the sperm from which a principle of perversity is established with iniquity and filth and this is said to be extraneous. You will understand this if you truly have a soul.

The connection with the upper realities that is realized for a short time in the moment of the coitus is a concept we have also discussed in the past when learning about the evil side of the Illuminati, and wicked occultists like Aleister Crowley. This practice that when held firmly in our mind during every sexual act, allows to develop a power of life and death, and helps to modify ones reality according to your own will, a teaching Crowley made clear with his motto: **“Love is the law, love under will”**, but also a teaching that Rabbi Joseph Ben Abraham Gikatilla saw in a completely different light from “The Great Beast”, a more positive one that Gikatilla confirmed, citing a few passages of canonical literature, making the clearest explanation regarding sexual secret practices amongst the elite many centuries before the dark side of the Illuminati took over the show and launched the sexual magick myth with dangerous sects like the O.T.O and so on. However, at the end of his short essay/letter, while discussing how we get in touch with the higher realities using sex, Gikatilla, seems to finally mention the ambivalence of this occult practice when he tells the story of Balaam in the **Book of Numbers**: *You understand the meaning of this and you will see how far the strength of meditation and thought comes, aimed at good or evil.*

Though this does not constitute the subject of this letter, you will have a great advantage because you will know where the meditative power comes

from and you know the secret of thought, what is accomplished at the time of the conjugal relationship. [26]



FIG 12 – The image of rabbi Gikatilla portrayed on the cover of his most influential work: **Sha’are Orah (Gates of Light)**, here translated into Latin as *Portae Lucis*. You are looking at a rare copy that has been in Florence for at least a few centuries (it is now in the **Biblioteca Marucelliana**, one of the city’s oldest and grandest libraries).

The Secrets of Alchemy

The Masons are the beneficiaries of the ancient mystery schools of alchemy, according to their ancient rites. I have been asked to integrate the subject of alchemy, and the Royal Art of the Illuminati, of which Sexual Magick is an integral part, further in my books. Arion Love, who grew up in the revolutionary sixties in California, is an independent researcher of alchemy and has been studying the esoteric spiritual traditions since 1967. He writes with great expertise on the subject: ***The great secret of alchemy is the Divine Marriage of opposites which gives birth to the Spirit Body of transcendence associated with liberation of the soul. The exact process of metamorphosis leading to the creation and birth of the spirit body within the physical body has long been veiled in mystery and secrecy. The spirit body is not to be confused with one's subtle body or subtle bodies which one already has from birth. The creation and birth of the spirit body is an entirely unique process found within the various world traditions of alchemy. The spirit body has gone by names like Deva Deha, Siddha Deha, Golden Pearl, Merkaba, Rainbow Body, Diamond Body, Star Body, and Immortal Body of Light. You can find the most revealed aspects of this process in Chinese Taoist Alchemy and East Indian Tantric Alchemy.*** Traditionally, the process was taught from teacher to student in a step by step series of initiations. One did not progress until first mastering each successive step. The foundation for this process can be found in traditional Yoga comprised of physical postures, breathing, and mantra sound meditation. Yoga means union with the absolute. Depending upon the culture, the opposites were variously known as Fire and Water, Sun and Moon, Soul and Spirit, Male and Female, Mercury and Sulfur, King and Queen, Heaven and Earth, Shiva and Shakti, Kan and Li, Yin and Yang, Ka and Ba, Isis and Osiris, Soma and Agni. Also, this marriage parallels the practice of Tantric sexual union and unfoldment of the inner life energy referred to as the Kundalini. This process is also mirrored in the Jewish mystical tradition of the Kabbalah when ascending the Tree of Life, which esoterically is the seven energy centers or chakras that run up the spinal column to the brain. The alchemical marriage of opposites can be seen in the symbolism of the intersecting triangles of the Jewish Star of David, Seal of Solomon, and the Sri Yantra of India. The upward pointing

triangle symbolizes the male or fire principle, and the downward pointing triangle symbolizes the female or water principle. The Bindu point in the center of the Sri Yantra symbolizes the point of transcendence. The Yantra is a graphic symbol of the Mantra. The Mantra corresponds to the Five Elements and Logos or Word of God. Also, the marriage of opposites can be seen in the symbolism of the Christian Cross. The ancient Caduceus symbol used by the modern medical establishment symbolizes on an esoteric level the alchemical process.

The staff represents the spinal column which correlates with the Sushumna Nadi channel of yogic esoteric anatomy. The two ascending spirals of snakes represent the solar and lunar currents known as the ida and pingala of the kundalini life force. The spiral pattern is similar to the spirals of the human DNA. **The symbolism of Jacobs Ladder or Stairway to Heaven corresponds with the Staff of Life.** [\[27\]](#)



FIG 13 – Masonic Tracing Board from the Entered Apprentice Degree from St. Andrew's Lodge in the UK.

Jacob's Ladder is the only reference from the volume of the Sacred Law which is mentioned twice in the Craft Ritual; it must, therefore, be considered to be of great importance for Freemasonry, that is very much a form of alchemy applied to man through initiation. In the Masonic ritual, the first mention of Jacob's ladder describes how Masons are enabled to

ascend to the summit of masonry, i.e. Charity. This ascent is made possible from its beginnings, in the doctrines of the Holy Book, followed by ascending the steps of Faith and Hope, which in turn lead to the summit - CHARITY.

The second mention of Jacob's Ladder in the ritual, is in the explanation of the first Tracing Board, which refers to the Volume of the Sacred Law supporting Jacob's Ladder, but this time it brings us directly to God in Heaven, provided that we are conversant with the Holy Book and are adherent to its doctrines.

The Introduction of Jacob's Ladder into speculative Masonry is to be traced to the vision of Jacob, which is recorded in the book of Genesis. **“When Jacob, while sleeping one night, with the bare earth for his couch and a stone for his pillow, beheld the vision of a ladder, whose foot rested on the earth and whose top reached to heaven. Angels were continually ascending and descending upon it and promised him the blessing of a numerous and happy prosperity. When Jacob awoke, he was filled with pious gratitude, and consecrated the spot as the house of God.”**

This ladder, so remarkable in the history of the Jewish people, is found in all the ancient initiations. Whether by coincidence or that they were all derived from a common fountain of symbolism is unknown. However, it is certain that the ladder as a symbol of moral and intellectual progress, existed almost universally in antiquity, as a succession of steps, of gates, of degrees or in some other modified form. The number of steps varied; but most commonly was seven, in allusion to the mystical importance given to that number. Thus in the **Persian mysteries of Mithras**, there was a ladder of seven rounds, the passage through them being symbolic of the soul's approach to perfection. These rounds were called Gates, and, in allusion to them, the candidate was made to pass through seven dark and winding caverns, which process was called the **'Ascent of the Ladder of Perfection'**.

Each rung of the ladder was said to be of metal and of increasing purity and was dignified also with the name of its protecting planet. The highest being Gold and the Sun, next Silver and the Moon . . . through to Lead and Saturn. In the **mysteries of Brahma**, we find the same reference to a ladder of seven steps, with similar names.

In Scandinavian mysteries, the tree Yggrasil was the representative of the

mystical ladder. The ascent of the tree, like the ascent of the ladder, was a change from a lower to a higher sphere - from time to eternity, and from death to life. In the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, we find the ladder of Kadosh, which consists of seven steps, commencing from the bottom : **Justice - Equity - Kindness - Good Faith - Labour - Patience and Intelligence**. The idea of Intellectual progress to perfection is carried out by the top rung, which represents Wisdom or Understanding. The ladder in Craft Masonry also consists of seven steps, ascending as follows : Temperance - Fortitude - Prudence - Justice - Faith - Hope - and Charity. But the earliest examples of the ladder present it only with three, referring to the three theological virtues, whence it is sometimes called the Theological Ladder. It seems, therefore, to have been determined by general usage to have only three steps. In the 16th century it was stated that Jacob's ladder was a symbol of the progressive scale of intellectual communication between earth and heaven; and upon this ladder, as it were, step by step, man is permitted - with the angels - to ascend and to descend, until the mind finds blissful and complete repose in the bosom of divinity.

[28]

A sort of 'zigzag' of Creation, that Brother **Mark Stavish**, from Wyoming Lodge No. 468, Director of Studies for the Institute for Hermetic Studies, who has also published several books related to Freemasonry, describes it in this way:

*This 'zigzag' of Creation is called the "Lightning Flash". The return of energy from dense matter, back through the various stages, Sephiroth, and Worlds of Creation is known as the "Path of the Serpent" because of its reverse, or complementary 'zigzag' nature back up this diagram called the Tree of Life. **For the alchemist**, somewhere between the third and fourth level, or sphere of creation, energy takes on the characteristic that will allow for the formation of matter at some future state, or level ten. **This energy is called Prima Materia, Chaos in the Bible, Spiritus Mundi (Spirit of the Earth), and others.** Here, duality is made complete, and genuine polarity exists, as opposed to simply the potential, or idea, of polarity that had existed previously. Energy is divided into active and passive modes, with the active energy constituting the energies of life, and the passive one, the energy of matter. In "The Golden Chain of Homer", the active energy, is called Niter, and the passive energy is called Salt. The energy of Life manifests in two forms, Fire and Air.* [29]



FIG 14 – Author and Freemason Mark Stavish, often used a consultant for programs on Freemasonry for the History Channel and Animal Planet, during a meeting arranged by George M. Dallas Lodge No. 531, where he delivered a speech on “The Chamber of Reflection”.

The Secret Alchemical Code of the Unknown Superiors?

In the second half of the Eighteenth Century, Europe witnessed the emergence or re-emergence of the mythical hypostasis of a “chain” of secret and invisible masters, superhuman keepers of wisdom and power, if not hidden custodians of the destinies of History itself. A cryptic subject that had already been used as the backbone of the meta-cultural and meta-political movement of the Rosicrucians from the first decades of the

Seventeenth Century; and by the Masonic Neotemplars of the Rite of Strict Observance a century later. It is evidently impossible to cover within this book, the multiple reading keys of the myth of the Unknown Superiors and Secret Chiefs, and it isn't possible to cover questions of all various forms, and for this reason, I have dedicated the upcoming work, *The Invisible Master*, to this important subject. We can, however, consider for now, the most immediate and acceptable interpretation of the idea, that shows a chain of Invisible Masters connected with ultra-dimensional aliens, working behind the curtains of history since the beginning of time. In this sense, the concept of an invisible community of Illuminati becomes more than real, in a sort of figurative projection and archetype of the radical biological and spiritual mutation towards which the human race is heading, albeit unknowingly, guided by mysterious alien forces. The hidden and invisible notion of this mysterious Circle of Secret Chiefs is characterized by its inherent fear existing within any social-historical order for this secret reality.

This is particularly obvious when it is found within the very foundations of a society whose stability depends on a legalistic and materialistic system. The ingeniousness of this manipulative mechanism usually becomes either the divinity to be adored or the dreadful demons to be exorcised, without understanding the whole point of this charade. An inquisitive reading of history, full of moments of great cultural, religious or scientific transformations, will reveal that quite often under the surface or behind the curtain of events, cultural crisis and, political-religious mutations, lies the intervention of ideas and forces, as well as structured organizations working willingly or unwillingly for the alien overlords. These are always somewhat related, one way or another, to the archaic dimensions of Magick and its rituals operated by the Illuminati Ufonauts since ancient times to interface with the UFO/alien reality.

For a long time, rumors have circulated amongst researchers that the UFO phenomenon is somehow directly linked to the Illuminati and the occult. Now, with my upcoming work *The Invisible Master* you will find startling proof of those connections and exposes the heart of the UFO mystery with the revelation of the hidden Secret Ciphers and Rituals used by Ufonauts, Contactees, Occult Adepts and their Secret Chiefs who have maintained communication with these mysterious alien/Ultraterrestrial beings who control interdimensional forces beyond our comprehension. There are, however, human adepts in both the Western, and Eastern initiatic systems, who are part of an ancient tradition in alien contact, stretching from remote

antiquity to the present time. This is the ultimate secret knowledge of the so-called blue blood aristocrats. In this context, the flourishing dissemination of new and revolutionary spiritual, philosophical and artistic notions that determined the beginning of the European Renaissance, was piloted by the Illuminati of the time for a secret mission known only to the initiated few. The dissemination in the days of neo-Gnostic and neo-Pagan ideas, which were increasingly found among the erudite Magi of the academies, and courts in those days, was only a first step towards what will become many centuries later the New Age movement. In a slightly different form, there is a seemingly distant magical reality found among the popular Shamanic and Wizardry movements, often in contact with certain alien beings since ancient times, working independently from the hierarchical structure of the “Occult Theocracy” .

The rebirth of Hermeticism, Alchemy, and Magick in Europe finds its roots, however, in the diffusion of the Alexandrian Hermetic texts, dated from the 2nd and 3rd centuries AD, which were barely whispered about during the entire Middle Ages for fear of reprisal by the Vatican mafia. The rebirth was fuelled by works such as *Corpus Hermeticum* translated by Cosimo of Medici in 1462 and probably influenced by the neo-Pagan passion of Giorgio Gemisto Pletone (1355-1452) and later edited and preserved carefully by the Neo-Platonist Marsilio Ficino (1433-1499). Ficino and others made several ambiguous attempts to identify Hermetic Gnosticism with some kind of proto-Christianity, thus presenting Plato and even the mythical Hermes Trismegistus as the precursors of the Fathers of the Church, while they simply represent the ancient Illuminati mystery schools that even our Master Jesus joined during his time in Egypt. At the same time and rather synchronically, in a different social context, witches and wizards in the countryside and hillsides, were practicing and spreading their contact with alien demonic forces, through witchcraft in honour of the dark side, and in obvious antagonism to the totem of the Cross and the official rituals of the “Occult Theocracy” in place in that time. It was precisely through the ambiguity of the Ficinian neo-Platonic Academia that the Christian model continued to represent the filter, in the more knowledgeable spheres, of every approach to the Hermetic Art and Magick itself. This was made particularly evident throughout the rise and tribulations of the Rose-Croix movement and the birth of Rosicrucianism, who was the first to translate the myth of the Unknown Superiors as authentic Masters and organized brotherhoods, where Hermetic-Alchemic practices and Philosophy were an integral part of their teachings. Ancient

Illuminati symbols were transmitted, and concealed in the architecture of the major monuments, and revealed only to the most worthy initiates by the mythical Unknown Superiors. This was achieved methodically, mainly through the awakening and formation of Brotherhoods, Sisterhoods, and initiatic Communities, especially in Europe and later America, which synchronically declared to be instigated, inspired and guided by the mythical Unknown Superiors. On entering Crowley's A .:. A .:. , for example, aspirants must acquiesce, still to this day in the complete subordination of their "will" to that of the "Unknown Superiors". This provision places them entirely in the power of the "Order" and its Secret Chiefs. Some of these Illuminati Brotherhoods like the O.T.O. had been involved from the very beginning in the reawakening of the alien/stellar, alchemical and psychosexual magical practices present in the diabolical New Age Movement, headed by the deviant side of the ancient mystery schools controlled by the dark side. Their aim is rather obvious since their operational practices gravitated around a misinterpretation of sexual magick, used for a possible constitution of an "Immortal Body" or "Body of Light", producing in most cases spiritual monstrosities, and zombies for the New World Order nothing more. This tradition of transforming nature and of self-divinization of men and women through alchemical-sexual techniques is thousands of years old, and the Illuminati have always been aware of it, but the increasingly corrupt world of secret societies have used it in the wrong way. Therefore Sexual Alchemy arises from extreme antiquity as one of the most direct survivors of the knowledgeable patrimony of the Mother-Goddess so dear to the New Age Movement, especially in its operational aspects, be it internal or psychosexual. For the Ufologist, Satanist, and Illuminati, **Roberto Negrini** from Italy past Grand Master of the **O.T.O.-F.H.L.** and now president of the **Accademia Pansofica**, *if we can indeed define Magick, based on our own unitary paradigm, as the Art and Science of the balancing powers between the various components of the being, we therefore can define Alchemy as one of these components of this Art and Science.*

Alchemy for Negrini is an array of manipulation techniques of natural forms (mineral, plant or animal, chemical or biological) as well as of the physical or para-physical elements of which is it composed. These techniques are capable of separating these elements and reassembling them into different configurations, thus obtaining transmutations and forms of control and amplification on the vital biological and meta-biological processes of nature as well as the perceptive modalities of human consciousness.

For Negrini it is with these colors that Alchemy has re-emerged in the New Age at the heart of the modern rebirth of Magick, with the ambition to reaffirm this time publicly the magical conscience. As part of this rebirth, the emergence of the psychosexual aspects is the most relevant aspect for Negrini, who was, however, arrested on charges of pedophilia in March 2013, showing once again the real nature of Crowley's adepts and their deviant psychosexual mission, serving the darkest forces on earth with their perversions. These aspects represent the operational foundations of the darkest Illuminati who are busy manipulating internal and external forces around, just like the late **Jimmy Savile (1926-2011)** did during his lifetime, as a deviant witch, and a pedophile, without ever suffering any consequences for his evil actions. He lived his life to the max in the most depraved way following Aleister Crowley's motto: *Do what thou wilt*. Saville used his alleged black magic powers to put TV bosses, celebs, powerful politicians, and even members of the Royal Family and policemen, under his spell. It is therefore natural that the initiatic movements of the New Age like the O.T.O., are the cradles in which the Alchemic paradigm has been preserved to some extent in a rather distorted form, only capable of its "darkest" interpretation and evil actions. Dark figures like Aleister Crowley have been used by the Secret Chiefs, who are the sacred guardians presiding over the initiation of the Human Race, to test Mankind's Faith in front of God, and work in cohorts with the fallen angels in this unfolding *end-times* scenario.

Understanding Mental Alchemy

Mary Anne South (1817–1910), known later in life with her married surname **Atwood**, was an English writer on hermeticism and spiritual alchemy, who was not just a great Alchemical "adept", but even as "the last one", who operated during that time frame historians now define as **Victorian Occultism**, born out of the Victorian era. Mary Anne's first publication, *Early Magnetism in its higher relations to humanity* (1846), was issued pseudonymously as the work Thuos Mathos, an anagram of Thomas South, the name of her father. She was also member as was her father, of a rather obscure neoplatonic secret society of the Illuminati Network, called the **Zojst**, founded by Thomas Taylor (1758 –1835), who

was the first English translator and Neoplatonist to translate into English the complete works of Aristotle and Plato, as well as the Orphic fragments. So a pretty important figure of English culture, Atwood's material is very important for the study of a vanished Britain when Neo-Platonism and High Ideas influenced the nation. But, as Mrs. Atwood stated, "***They went in for power and threw their spiritual heritage out the window.***" This significant quote that could be found at the Mary Anne Atwood archive website, maintained by the Brown University, demonstrates how Ms. Atwood clearly understood, even back then, the spiritual decline of the Western Initiatic System, and the evil quest for power of the occult elite of the Illuminati Network. Understanding Victorian Occultism is relevant to us today, so we can have a full picture of the Illuminati Network, and the origins of Modern Satanism, and provides indeed a comprehensive account of the historical roots and philosophical underpinnings of influential orders, like the S.R.I.A., or the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn. From Occult Freemasonry (a term coined by Eliphas Levi), to Rosicrucianism, and Egyptian magic, to Victorian innovations and inventions, this is a key chapter in the decline of the Western Initiatic System, and the rise of the so-called "New Age" built for the New World Order.

Alison Butler wrote in *Victorian Occultism and the Making of Modern Magic*:

The hierarchical and ritual nature of secret societies and the supernatural setting of the spiritualists provided the perfect ingredients for the development and nurturing of Victorian occultism. The formulation of its doctrines was deeply entwined with a reliance and reinterpretation of other esoteric and marginal traditions. As a product of its time, fin-de-siècle magic was subject to the literary, philosophical, political and religious influences of the era. The Nineteenth-century thought was fundamentally affected by the rising popularity of secularization and science and Victorian occultism was no exception. Nineteenth-century people were necessarily having to deal with an understanding of themselves both as individuals independent of the determinism implicit in the Christian understanding of creation, and as individuals who were progressively becoming superior to all that came before.^[30]

In this important context, Ms. Atwood wrote, at her father's request, what became a very influential study within the theosophical and Illuminati milieu, called ***A Suggestive Inquiry into the Hermetic Mystery***, published in 1850. Lawrence M. Principe, one of the world's leading authorities on

the subject, and distinguished professor William R. Newman, in their more recent publications from the early 2000's , consider *A Suggestive Inquiry*, to be one of three books which started the influence of the spiritual interpretation of alchemy in early modern Europe. Ms. Atwood published nothing after this, and it was something she prepared in parallel with her father's own composition of a lengthy poem on the same subject. Thomas South was happy to pay for the publication of the book, that was published anonymously by a known English publisher, but without having read it, he hadn't realized its contents. Basically, he completely trusted his daughter's judgment. That was apparently a big mistake for Thomas South when after reading it, was shocked by what Mary Anne had revealed publicly. For Mr. South, and the occult elite, all this was better left unpublished. Therefore, he bought up the remaining stock and, with his daughter, burned them, along with the unfinished manuscript of his own poem. Imagine this incredible scene from another era! Probably, for this reason, the writer Lindsay Clarke used the story of Thomas South and Mary Anne Atwood, as a basis for his novel, *The Chymical Wedding* that came out in 1989. Only a few copies of Mary Anne's mysterious work survived the destruction, once her father ceased the contract with the publisher. Eventually, eight years later, and after Ms. Atwood's death, one of these rare copies made it to print in 1918, creating once again turmoil and waves, in the secretive world of the Western Initiatic System and related mystery schools. This happened thanks to **Walter Leslie Wilmshurst** (1867 –1939), who was an English author, and an erudite Freemason, who also added in this new edition, some very interesting unpublished notes from Ms. Atwood, as an appendix, that contained table talk, and memorabilia.



FIG 15 – A rare autographed photo of the late Mary Anne Atwood

Explanatory notes full of secrets and incredible knowledge, connected to the secret teachings of the Illuminati Mystery Schools of the Western Initiatic System, that Ms. Atwood apparently wrote, but never published, back in 1860. Notes that I will now include after this introduction, because of the importance of Mary Anne Atwood's work, and the possibility that her notes might unlock one of the biggest secrets of the Illuminati: **Mental Alchemy**. A huge secret, hidden in the pages of her controversial book, described by the illustrious **Mainly P. Hall**, (best known for his 1928 work *The Secret Teachings of All Ages*), as “*The most mysterious, I suppose that has been written in modern times, it presents a riddle more difficult than the most scientifically contrived mystery*”.

So what is this mysterious and difficult riddle? What is this mystery, that pushed her own father, to destroy almost all the copies of the first edition of her book? Is it the key secret of Mental Alchemy? Brother Walter Leslie Wilmhurst, in his 1918 introduction to the reissue, lamented that the thoughts and writings of Ms. Atwood, in her later years, never made it to another book. He claimed, that there is much to be found in her papers, of which he was then in possession.

These have not yet been published. The special collections archive of the

Brown University library currently holds around 700 of Ms. Atwood's letters. However, I think we need to study Mary Anne Atwood' work, especially the following 181 notes published in the 1918 edition by Brother Wilmshurst:

1. The Magic of the self-will is that which the Egyptians practiced in the days of Moses; this is to be found in the release or setting free the third or lowest life. Of this power we know nothing in this present life, the ordinary life of man; we may imagine into it, and theoretically see it, but that is all; nor do we know it in the common entranced life, i.e., the life of the sleep-wakers; but this present life may be led through the clairvoyant life into it (that is the wonderful part of it) by the fermentation of itself.
2. As this life being fermented by this life, its similar, leads into the common trance, or is entranced, so that consequent life being fermented subsequently by its similar, leads into that third life which moves in and with the creative Essence, so that the mind becomes in that case related to the Universal Vitalising Power, and so can act its will. Power thus gained is only legitimate, just and righteous, when the will subserves the commandment and law of God; taken into the self-will and used accordingly, it becomes diabolical; hence the distinction between the "might in word and deed" of Moses and the "enchantments " of the Egyptians.
3. The universal Spirit is in one form the Principle of all growth, and it is their power of collecting a quantity of this, bringing it to bear on any germ at, that furnishes the Eastern jugglers with their power of perfecting suddenly those plants and trees which in the ordinary course of the action of this Life-principle in Nature would have taken years.
4. Magicians, like the Egyptians of that day, drew only from their own strength; that was the way in which the kingdom of Egypt fell; probably they did not originally act in self-will, but drew their power from the Divine Source as Asclepius says (see the Dialogue, so-called, *the 2nd Book of Hermes* ch. 9) alluding to their falling off into debasement and idolatry.
5. Alchemy is a universal art of vital chemistry, which by fermenting the human spirit, purifies, and, finally dissolving it, opens the elementary germ into new life and consciousness; and the Philosopher's Stone is the efflux

of such a life, drawn to a focus and made manifest as a concrete Essence of Light, which Essence is the true Form or Idea of Gold. The process takes place in and through the human body in the blood, changing the relation of its component parts or principles, and reversing the circulatory order, so that, the sensible medium becoming occult, the inner source of its vitality is awakened, and the consciousness at the same time being drawn centrally, comes to know and feel itself in its own true Source, which is the Universal Centre and source of all things.

6. And since every being has in himself the cause of his own existence if by these alleged means the consciousness can be brought into contact with its First Cause, he will, in knowing It know the cause of all, since Existence is everywhere one and universal, and, in fact, the one ultimate essential mystery under God. This Mystery is, as the Hermetists teach, to be discovered by an artificial dissolution of the natural bond of life, resulting in a regeneration of the dissolved separated elements, under a reversed law; the will holding and drawing from its proper efficient operates, and mind becomes creative and immortalised in it.

7. The law of Will in these higher states of being is to have motion from its own centre. It has motion in itself, this motivity when in act evolves an effervescence of the Will-being or substance; for Will has substance, nay, is the only substance; it is the Universal Loadstone of Existence. This effervescent efflux is in itself chaotic, and requires to be taken up by an external mind or intelligence, and this mind, when thus related to it, and under its law, becomes creative and immortalised.

8. As long as we in our life go on in a line we are not immortal, but when our life is returned in faith (for it is faith which re-unites) to its beginning, it forms the circle, and is in Eternity. It must also be observed that there is a law of Light, which must move through Love in the will, and so act on the will-moved mind, and to which it must be subservient, else it breaks and becomes demoniacal. The wonderful part of the process is that the spirit becoming freed from the body, carries on the perfection and purification of its own vehicle: the soul. There is a time when the power, the vital or willing-power, is seated in the lumbar region and is sent back. I think there is a time, when the mind comes into relation with the macrocosmic Spirit, and discerns it, and is taught by it. (c.f., Vaughan's *Writings on the Chymical Wedding*, p. 4.)

9. The perpendicular line is the Divine line in all things; the transverse line is the contrary; the two united form a cross + . In mesmerising and demesmerising we form a + . It is curious that by this peculiar action the perpendicular line should withdraw you from sense while the transverse restores you to it.

10. The fire of life in us is capable of burning erect, it becomes a magnet! Wonderful! If, in us, the Divine line were stronger than the transverse one, we should be no longer in sense. The Divine or rather celestial life would be established over it in us, and we should be conscious in it, and placed in a transcendental relation. And as the sky appears to us concave and, when cloudless, blue in colour, so the Upper Ether, where the Ideas are, appears to the exalted spirit, i.e., the spirit in the medial life, as its azure sky. N.B. - The brain is to this outward life what the spiritual head is to the spirit. There is, as the Swedenborgians would say, a correspondence between them.

11. The limbs in the microcosm play a most important part in this mystery for the evolution and perfecting of the Divine within; it is thus that the body is regarded by St. Paul as a temple of the Holy Ghost, and it is for this, that in their highest and ultimate use, its different members have their being; they are a laboratory that is of and for the spirit to work in.

12. The order adopted by the Hermetic writers may seem to be most disorderly, but it is not so much so as it appears; the fact is, they often describe different phenomena occurrent in the different repetitions of the process; see, for example, the "Golden Treatise." The fermentative process has to be gone over and over again, and thus the author of that Treatise seems purposely to confuse and intermix the several steps taken in the work, when in reality he is describing the stages taken and the results reached, as the Artist begins, ends, and repeats the mysterious experiment.

13. The macrocosmic image of the microcosm is the downward-born nature of which Hermes speaks very finely in the Pimander. It is the Eve which Adam brought forth, and in which he beheld as an image his own soul, the Absolute Idea of the Beautiful, the Divine image; the reason why it is macrocosmic, passive and ephemeral is its want of consubstantiality; it is an image, thrown forth, which image of perfect beauty attracts the soul, and united to it brings forth the ideal into an actual offspring.

14. The Hermetic sepulchre is the vehicle of the dead Divine Life within

us, and at the same time it is the death of itself - “ *idem est sepulchrum ac cadaver.*”

15. The Gold Alchemical is the first conceived Paternal Light- it is the seed metaphysical of mineral gold, which Aeneas was told by the Sybil that he must find and gather.

16. The " orient animal " means the animal (that is, the opposite) which is clothed in Light; the third which rises in opposition to the first.

17. The Golden Fleece is the outward appearance presented by the light of Life diffused over the body of the seeker in the third life; it is of a purplish lustre. The seeker, however, in this point of relation, is the adept, the discoverer, the finder.

18. In the lower development of the Hermetic life, the quintessences successively form themselves, having each of them a spherical capacity and wholeness, but these world forms are unstable and, uninformed with the Light Essential, resolve and die.

19. In the vital changes which are intimately connected with the spirit changes occurrent in the process, the vital force in the blood undergoes alchemical changes in its relation to the body. There are three principles in this force, Attraction, Circulation, Repulsion - the Alchemical Salt, Mercury, Sulphur. What is really changed is the magnetic attraction; the medial spirit is changed; life is 'attracted *in*, instead of *out*.

20. We must remember that Alchemy is Divine Chemistry, and the transmutation of Life; and therefore that which is the medium between soul and body is changed, and the soul freed from the chains of corporeity, and the body is left as a mere husk. These people put on their bodies as mere coats.

21. The principle of body is preserved in what they call the ashes or *Caput mortuum*, and that one principle being saved the whole life is restored from it; Khunrath calls it “our pigmy”, also “the diadem of the body”, and I think he refers to it under the term “*Duanach*”.

22. It is a curious thing that the Third Principle, i.e., the «siderial and elementary birth, to use Böhme's language, is the medium of perceiving the First, which is hidden in its mineral life; that life is full of defilements

and temptations; it is therefore necessary, before going into it consciously, that the will and purpose be perfectly pure and simple in this return of the reason into its First Cause; the motive is segregated from the whole life as a pure Light allied to that which it seeks.

23. The word *fermentation* conveys an idea of the perfecting principle and of the possibility of transmutation beyond any other word, and also of the fixation or everlasting preservation of which they speak; and so of immortality, it is the best image of the Divine Art which earthly processes give. Alchemy is a process of fermenting the vital Spirit in, and by its own Light. The Vital Spirit is in the Universal as well as in the individual. In the Art the individual draws the Universal. The best illustration of the Art as a fermentative process is given by Basil Valentine in his "Keys." It is through this Art that man is brought into relationship with God, hence it is called by the Adepts Holy Alchemy; thus Norton says - "It is most profound philosophy, this subtle science of Holy Alchemy." The moment men begin to reduce the ontological ground taken by Adepts to physical science they begin to twaddle.

24. Lorenz Oken (Author of Elements of Physiophilosophy. London, Ray Society 1847) is a man who will be appreciated someday, I suspect. He is a man who deals with nature in that higher way, never in that lower; it strikes me that of all writers Oken best evolves Causal Truth into the outward forms of life.

25. There are three Lives to be represented. The *Terrestrial*, the *Celestial*, the *Infernal*. The Terrestrial is the sensuous and represents the Animal Kingdom. In man it is dominant in the head. The Celestial is the emotional, receptive, instinctive life, and represents the Vegetable Kingdom. In man it resides in the epigastric region and heart; the *plexus solaris*, the *Archaeus* of Paracelsus, is its workshop. The Infernal is the voluntary agent in life, and represents the Mineral Kingdom. In man it resides in the lumbar region. Each of these lives is dominant in the Kingdom of Nature to which it is especially attached; in fact, it is its essential quality, its substance. We must remember that man, being a microcosm, comprehends and represents the whole and each.

26. The aim in the Work is to reverse the whole action of these lives in their natural order. Man is fallen; he is in the third or lowest life, and this third life has to be raised up and born through the medial or celestial life,

and becomes receptive of the Divine. Man must not dare to aspire to that highest life which is over this birth and which is typified by the terrestrial or head life, since if he were there he would become *Creative*—he would be taking to himself the Divine Will.

27. That which in the hands of fools is nothing in that of a philosopher becomes to be all in all - says one; all depends on the willing and intention -" *ex fine cujusvis intentionis resultat principium ejus,*" and so, too, it is true and less paradoxical that " *finis ab origine pendet.*" The difficulty is to find this principium, the intention; for the rational ferment, the pure aurific seed of Light, is hidden in this life of ours.

28. Will creates an image, not a being. The will passing into desire for the image creates it by union with itself into a being; it begets itself out of itself, as it were out of its own image (e.f., Behmen's "Three-fold Life," chap. 10 and 12.) All the Creation until man was an image; man was made permanent by the breathing into him of the breath of Lives, and so became the image of God and from that a son of God; as the Almighty had done for him so he did for the creatures; his "naming" them specificated and vitalized the whole archetypal world; he developed into actuality that which before was potential. The revelation of the Mystery is nothing without its use, for it is a vital change.

29. The powers developed, of which the Adepts speak, are produced from emotional sources in the heart, which emotional influences qualitate those powers; contrition, love, purity, mercy, humility, are such emotions and are producible not so much materially as essentially. Emotion brings forth essence, and essence is qualitated, i.e., specificated, and receives form from Ideas' or the universal forms of Nature ; thus, in lower degrees and unlawfully, man may specificate and qualitate from his own mind; in this consists the true idolatry against which the Bible so strongly protests, And that Magic which originated Talismans, Palladia, etc.; It is a taking the First Matter which is humanly producible, And forming it finitely and for any particular object or Individual end.

30. The fire of the natural life entering into and fermenting the natural fire - the same life in another - opens the last, and develops and excites and sets free the celestial Life and Light - that is one main principle. The third principle is developed in like manner. The fourth contrariwise; it is a procreation of the third through the second - a retrogression. The mystery

is a wonderful one, the phenomena are constant throughout. It can be talked about in such a commonplace way and yet it is so far above the apprehension of the common life.

31. The spirit teaches its own art, and according as it is obeyed, the artist goes on developing the way for him to advance itself to perfection. *Ut vcntus qui flat, est ille qui dat* is one of the old Alchemical sayings and it is full of meaning. No doubt this is analogous to our Lord's words, "The wind bloweth where it listeth." He who imparts the spirit to another is as the wind that blows, moved by an influence external to itself. *Qui capii, ille sapit*, is another, and refers to the wisdom imparted by the reception of the Afflatus, since it awakens in him a consciousness related to the universal.

32. When one life being fermented throws its life to another equally fermented, a greater perfection is produced in the patient than was before in the agent who imparts it. That is the law of progression of the Vital force; - *sic itur ad astra!*

33. There is no such thing as truth absolute in nature, because she has no true conceptive vehicle; all her conceptive life is deformed and falsified, so that, as Raymond Lully says, "the pure matter of the philosophers is not to be found on earth." In the application of universal principles you must have a pure conceptive medium; that is true which is conceived simple, without any heterogeneous element; thus Light in its ether is truly manifested. Given a perfectly true mirror, the reflection of objects in it would be true. Thus everything depends on the purity of the receiving power. You may find out in Plotinus how that pure matter is generated.

34. The Hermetic Art is a perfecting of the third or lowest or the mineral life in man; and typifies throughout the celestial and Divine; see Khunrath who teaches this essentially. We live in but one life, the head life, but there are Three possible lives; i.e., there is a power of entering into Three modes of consciousness: either in the sensible, the Perceptive, or the power life; this last conjoined to the other Two makes them efficient. We have no right to be efficient In the present head life, our business is to be efficient in the Medial life in faith; then we are efficient for the life immediately Over us – the divine. Our present state is one of Inversion.

35. The analogy insisted on by Khunrath and Grassaeus in his *Aquarium*

between the Philosopher's Stone and Christ the Head Corner Stone is more than pardonable: it is a verisimilitude, and is founded on the fact that our Lord is the embodiment and representation and perfection of the highest moral and spiritual life of man, and the Stone of the Wise is the perfected lowest life, its true consumation which is mineral in its origin. Our Lord had the threefold perfection, the perfection of each life, that of the mineral, vegetable, and animal life, to use Alchemical language. The common Philosopher's Stone is only the perfection of the mineral life in us.

36. Hermetism is the magnetism of Light according to its own Law, which Law is its emanating spirit called wisdom, for it is the Wisdom.

37. Nature taken from the primal source into a will is the history of the Fall. The Art is a question put to Nature respecting the first cause, and it is an extortion from the Protean and Sphynxlike forms of the true answer. To whom, where, in what form, is the question addressed? To the stronghold of the Sphynx herself in the spirit in man. This spirit being reason-gifted can answer if rationally interrogated.

38. Our life goes forth into a line at present, it has to be taken up into a circle; in other words life has to be taken back into its first source; the serpent with his tail in his mouth is the chosen illustration of this reduction of the linear into the circular life.

39. The Walls of Troy are a figure (and were meant by the poets and traditionists to be so) of the insphering of the lower life; it is done in a great resonance. Those walls were said to be built by the music of Apollo. Apollo is that life, and it is coruscant, and in the setting free of that centre, of that coruscation, there is a harmony; what Behmen calls the Mercurius, or spirit of the Sound, is evolved; the ether round the sun is compacted and solidified. The throwing down of the Walls of this by harmony-ensphered life is the Alchemical solution; and this also is accompanied with noise, as Haly says; in another figure the roots of the mineral Tree are in the air, its summit in the earth, and when they are torn from their places a terrible sound is heard and a great fear is felt. Compare also the Chaldaic Oracles (Article Hecate, etc.). However, when this nature is born in us it asserts itself (or rather, I should say, He asserts Himself, for it is more than It) through us. (c.f., Hermes' Golden Treatise, cap. 4.)

40. The body of Brass is the impure natural-born vital spirit.

41. The Hermetic Philosophy is a process of experimentation into the Universal Spirit through man; it is a development of the art by which a particular spirit (to use Vaughan's words) is allied to the universal.

42. The Vegetable spirit is the growth-causing spirit, that which is predominant in the vegetable kingdom.

43. The whole image of the Macrocosm is formed, and has consequently, its typical representation, in the Microcosm, and is evolved before the mental eye in the recreative process of the regeneration. (c.f., Nic. Flamel.)

44. In the work, wherever there is power there is a conflict : the multitudinous enemies try to rush in, the self-willed spirit endeavors to gain the mastery and offers all its lures in order to get the end for itself ; strange mystery it is.

45. I think that the soul comes into this body with the dream of its whole afterlife presented to it. And that is its destiny. This would, however, involve us in a fatalism, if it were not that we may rise above this evestrum, as Paracelsus calls it (Phil. ad Athen, B. 2, texts 1823). The will is always above it, but then it influences the will that does not see beyond it, by giving that will motive; we are moved very often by it, nay, seldom pass beyond it, unless moved by God's grace (the Divine evestrum, relatively to man), and so are enabled to overcome it. The real mystery is so very wonderful, great and dose, that one cannot venture to speak of it in ordinary language.

46. The third life, the mineral or lowest life in man, brings you into contact with the Macrocosmic mineral life; for wheresoever we stand ourselves, there is the relation of the putward life to us itself formed. The Vegetable and Animal lives are higher than the Mineral life in us.

47. Those who are Hermetically regenerated in this world have given up the Head life or the animal, the rational life (not the Divine inseeing of the Celestial life), they cut themselves off from it; they pronounce a word, their life is sealed in another Covenant, they enter into our Lord's Life by a sacrifice in faith that they shall be restored ultimately by Him when He *has* received for Himself the Kingdom and is returned. Job's story is all a type of that.

48. The Alchemical symbols, phrases, metaphors, which so disguise the art are more than what they seem; they point out a reality, and were we in the spirit of their truth we should find them to be far more true literally than they are thought to be.

49. It strikes me that Behmen is the deepest writer on ontological subjects; he is not so scientific as the Platonists, but he is more descriptive, awakening, suggestive of truth.

50. When an entrance is effected into the Signature, then there is a clearing of the understanding to see in the Divine Wisdom the life, and to bear, by the Divine Utterance, the specific articulation of things, the knowledge of things in their roots, "out of their essence," as Bohme says, "through the principle in the sound with the voice" (*Signatura Rerum*, ch. I., 1.)

51. The speech of Mind uttered into the pure Ether qualitates and specificates. The Ether is two- fold: the mundane, which is full of the false forms; the pure, which is not of this world but is connected with the supersensual life.

52. There is no true body but Will; it is the principle of the body -the Salt.

53. Bohme's three primary forms and his doctrines on the going forth of the Absolute Will from non- being into manifestation, are modes of expression by man of a conscious experience of the creative mystery; such words of his as hardness, enclosing, coldness, attraction, compunction (*Signa. Rerum*, ch. II., 12) are intended to express qualities which, acting in the Spirit, become qualitative; they describe spiritual emotions both active and re-active, for such words are not mere theories or suppositions, but expressive, as far as such an instrument can be, of internal knowledge and consciousness. In the Universal, as was the case with Bohme, you must have the Universal developed in you before you can understand the Universal.

54. The whole doctrine of the ontological infolding is emanation; emanation from the superstantial Light or will. The darkness is the emanation and that which before was qualitated and flat becomes cubic by multiplication into itself. It is *Mathesis* becoming geometric.

55. If you find the Wisdom, and, coming out in the Spirit Of Wisdom, look

into the world, then you may see as Solomon did the nature and virtues of all things. The Philosopher, says Sendivogius, in a very eloquent passage, "looks not out on nature with the eyes of common men."

66. Alchemy is the art of fermenting the human vital spirit in order to purify it and finally to dissolve it, so that the principle be reconstructed through a regeneration.

57. There is a dualism or relation of two, in all things, plus the one and the three. The great principle of the number seven is a Rest from the ferment or action of the Vitalising or Divine principles.

58. When speaking of the four elements, Alchemists refer to the four elements of the Universal Ether. This Ether is a quintessence of those very four principles, which they call elements. It is the Quintessence of both worlds.

59. The Divine Light, the Essence of Gold, is hidden in the self-begotten Life. This life of ours, instead of administering to the Divine Life, appropriates it.

60. The mineral soul or the lowest form of life in us, when first seen by introspection, is as a dark vapour, "*monstrum, horrendum, informe, ingens, cui lumen ademptum*" -it is the Augean Stable the cleansing of which involved Hercules in so much labour.

61. Saturn or the self-willed life can only be overcome in the process by satiation; he must be given from without plenty " of the honey of the bees," the aurific seed, the Rational Light. He first of all entraps the Light, and then he longs for more to feed that centre which he has entrapped, and just as a seed which has drawn light from the sun longs for more and so grows till it bursts out of the Saturnine husk into a flower, and soon no longer grows for itself but for another generation and becomes transmuted, so the selfish Saturnine life in man when once it has passed into its new life, or rather admitted it, assimilates that life into itself and becomes itself transmuted.

62. As man was the Quintessence of the whole creation, so woman was the Quintessence of man - the love-spirit was in her. The whole process of the Mystery was intended to purify the impure vital atmosphere which

surrounds each individual life. The action of Mesmerism is a very external way - an imitation of the Divine Art of the separation of which Paracelsus speaks. It solves the bond between the spirit and its corporeal media for the moment, by the perpendicular or vertical passes. Clairvoyants perceive this atmosphere, and the deformities with which it is full; all the thoughts and desires of life are imaged there. Its density or lightness is the cause of the darkness or brightness which may be seen in men.

63. There are two Causes and one Mother in the Work; the Mystery of this is shadowed out in the Myth of Oedipus. It is shut up in those strange allegories of earlier Greek life. *Qui capii, ille sapit.*

64. The Law of Divine Manifestation is expressed in those striking words of Bohme in the *Sig. Rerum, Ch. II., 68* : "An Eternal Will arises in the No THING to introduce the No THING into Something, that the Will might feel and find and behold itself." C.f., the Enigma "*Omnia in omnibus*" in Khunrath. This is the order imaged out in the Hermetic Work, which is, in fact, an imitation of the Divine.

65. The first-fruits, though perfectly real, should not be accepted as permanent, - the Artist should not stop there; they must be sacrificed for the sake of the promise they contain, would he fulfill the Divine purpose and not his own. There is a good illustration of this in the latter part of that curious little hook, *The Hermetic Wedding*.

66. True Knowledge is experimental contact of mind with mystery; it is when the mind enters into the Universal consciously; it returns, as it were, into its principle and knows itself in its principle, and there is an efflux of life. It is not merely an experience such as one might have in receiving a blow; there is a consequence in it. The true Adepts had this knowledge and its fruits. Ordinary men only touch a surface: they don't realise; their life is not multiplied into the absolute fountain of being. Many of the Alchemists only saw theoretically; some of them entering into the medial sphere; the Paradisiacal life inferred the higher and deeper.

67. The Salt is the voluntary substance, and is bound up in the lowest region, the generative mineral life, and must be transplanted or drawn up into the medial life (Troy in the old analogy is that citadel where Apollo keeps his cattle, Mercury steals them and afterwards sacrifices them); the Salt thus transplanted becomes Light and grows; and, in growing this

sensibly affects the whole connate or surrounding spirit, ferments it, and moves it to contrition. By contrition I mean a real contrition, when the soul through that Light perceives the evil and deviation of the whole individual human life from the Law of Light from the Logos. Speculation on these deep points is rather dangerous, for Light must not be played with. A reverential spirit must tone enquiries of this kind; and even then they are exhaustive of the spirit, because in talking in a theoretic way one draws from oneself and not from the open Fountain; it is the Light without the Love, - it is like mesmerism by will instead of by relation.

68. True Alchemy (not that which the world has run after without finding) is related to Theosophy on its physical side; it concerns that change in the circulatory system of the blood to which St. Martin and Eckartshausen, among others of the same highly experimental school, allude, showing how the change is wrought by reiterated contritions absorbing the sensuous medium and carrying back the purer conscious sans of light to its first life in God.

69. The Christian scheme is the bringing of the whole of our life into the Sonship by regeneration; ' it is an eternal marriage-union between man and God in Christ, as is hinted by St. Paul and in the Book of Revelation. No doubt the state of it, when thoroughly achieved, is one of perfect beautitude; the mind then revels as it were in the appreciation of its Maker, its Source. Man is so a child of God, regenerated or born again as an offspring of his own will, given up in passivity to the Divine Will. It is the death to sin with a new birth awakened in us, and until that takes place we know little or nothing of the sinfulness of this life.

70. It is by emotion that mind is moved into matter. Emotion is a mid-point between the two; conscience strikes upon the self-life, and, when it does so, effectually ferments it and evolves from it a third form of life, a new birth of life.

71. All qualities (every adjective form) are first in the letter, the grounded form, the mathematical flat surface; then in the intellectual, that which understands that; then in the emotional that which feels and as it were has it; then in the expression of the emotional it becomes sensible and so materialized - for the efflux or first origin of matter is upon the sensible experience; hence, the strange nature of the Hermetists and of Bohme about the Sulphur, the Salt and the Mercury; the water, the air, the fire, etc., relates to principles rather than qualities: in the spirit they become

qualities. Thought qualitates spirit, and spiritual experiences bring the qualities produced into manifestation, into *esse* from *posse*.

72. All is held in potentialty in Will. The Alchemists say that, in the process, there is a point of passivity, where there is no attraction but rather an indifference to both the life and the death; then the Artist must look to his Work, and seek to stir up the Motion; this we learn in the language of the older Masters, that when Vulcan appears in the same altar with Minerva the conjunction is ominous. This means that all the desire of life is towards the Wisdom-life, that pure, good, beautiful, passionless life: of itself it's needs nothing, but if it is stirred it is taken; what takes it is the self-will. The whole of this mystery is a translation of the consciousness; for there is a life behind the consciousness, Present consciousness lives in and is drawn out to sense; it may be, it should be, thrown backwards, nay upwards, into its First Source.

73. The Philosophic Matter is an excruciated *ens* of Light; a Light extracted through anguish from Life. The process goes over and over again, for we could not bear the birth in our own strength; it is a successive giving up of itself to be bettered on the part of Will. The principle of it is wonderfully beautiful when one gets a glimpse of it, but it is almost too sacred, and impinges so strongly on the Spirit-life that I don't think you can think into such spheres of life without moving them, or being moved by them.

74. Everything is in Will. All in the beginning is Will; it is the foundation of everything, and is everything; it is the only true substance of body. It subsists first in one will, then in two wills, and exists in the third; it then becomes a self-assertion.

75. All the false sulphurs (by sulphurs I mean forms) of the mundane life require to be purified, nay, perhaps extirpated, in order that the medium for manifestation of the Divine Light may be simple and pure. The human spirit has to die to everything that it now lives to, and lastly to its own identity, in order to become a simple receptacle of and magnet for the Divine Seed. When it re-arises it is a true manifestation, reflex and image of the Divine; that is the condition of the highest regeneration. All true religion in this life is a preparation of the Will for this final work.

76. We have no business whatsoever to speak THE NAME. If it should speak in us it will work its own change in us (c.f., St. Martin's

Correspondence, letter 30, p. 107); that is how it spoke in our Lord's baptism, when the Voice came, "How I have both glorified my name and I will glorify it again." It would seem as if our Lord when He prayed "Father, glorify thy Name," and received that answer, needed new strength by the utterance of the NAME; hence He introduced that prayer by the declaration "Now is my soul troubled."

77. "Take that matter which is gold," says Eirenaeus, "and throw it into Mercury, such a Mercury as is bottomless, whose centre it can never find but by discovering its own"; in finding the magical earth in yourself, in your own centre, you find that which is in the air or the vegetable life, that pure earth which commences the Regeneration, the medial life, (*nascitur in aere terra magica; in ethere clarificatur*). The mineral earth belongs to the lower life and to the centre of the globe. (See St. Martin's Theos. Correspondence, p. 117.)

78. Wisdom is nowhere so well described as in the Book of Wisdom; it is a pure exemplar from the first Light or Life, showing man what he ought to be, and offering to conform him to it. The standard is very high and arduous, nothing but entire self-devotion is of any use even to begin with. Its end is that so-called annihilation bringing back into the Nothing which is before all things. You see it holds such a strong contrast in hand, the perfection of the Law of Light, and the defection of humanity; just that state described by Job: "I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear, but now mine eye seeth Thee; therefore I abhor myself and repent in dust and ashes". This Divine Wisdom in us has to be born over and over again; it is an ultimate in the procedure in human restoration.

79. The life acts through the sensuous and sensible spirit in the blood; it is all to be taken up into, I suppose, the will to cause another and new life to grow out of its death. If you magnetize a person, he is elevated into a purer atmosphere instantly; the natural tendency at once is to a purification; it dissolves the sensuous medium and opens the consciousness to the Divine life; you may corrupt it by introducing forcibly upon the patient a bad will, but it is not, naturally, easy to do so.

80. Out of the ashes of this present sensuous spirit arises the Phoenix.

81. There is a war in the Work between the self-will and the Universal Will, and all the faculties and desires are engaged on one side or the other;

the effort of the Universal Will is to draw them into its service by first destroying them, and then reproducing them in a transmuted form.

82. The Solar Tincture (*Tinctura Solaris*) is the Aurific Light.

83. The physical problem as Kirchberger calls it (*Theos. Correspondence*, p. 168) is the making visible the invisible spirit. *Verbum invisible fiat palpabile et germinabit ut radix*; it is a taking of the infinite Light-nature into bound by hypostatic multiplication of its shadow or image.

84. Lives as long as they are superficies don't create; they are merely principles.

85. The Philosopher's Stone is a real entity produced by spiritual generation; it is a real ens of light; it is both objective and subjective - an actuality as well as a theory.

86. Living in the Second Principle means living the Paradisaical life; they all lived in it - under the Cross; the heart life below the arms which, when extended, give a Cross, represents this, and is this.

87. The Universal Will being represented as agent dissolves the false forms in the self-will represented as patient. The great Salt Sea (Wisdom, the Universal Will) dissipates the impure sulphurs (desires, phantasms) in the individual will as the strokes of the sun's rays dissipate the darkness of night.

88. There are three microcosmic centres in man, - the eye of the Divine, animal rational head life; the heart of the celestial medial vegetable life; the lumbar region of the inferior mineral life. The universal matter is obtainable at the focus of either centro.

89. The true manifestation of the law of Light is what is to be sought; the place of its manifestation is in the soul. "There is room for the image also in the circumlucid place. Every way to the unfashioned soul stretch the reins of fire" (See "*Chaldaic Oracles*" and *Stanley's Hist. Phil.*)

90. In the Philosophical dissolution the body, soul and spirit are separate; the body lies without any breath; the other two are united to it as by a thread, and this continues until the re-fixation takes place. Through every stage of the process of re-generation, through every stage of progress, the

same principles are maintained in operation until the assimilation is perfected and the Divine Will is all. There is no defection then; the selfhood has nothing to deface, nothing to deform. Many modern metaphysicians have taken the first ground, their starting point, from the Mystics; I mean Fichte, Schelling, Hegel, Kant, and others of kindred mind. They worked hard on the margin of intellectual intuition of truth. Kant never got beyond or behind it, but stood on and ranged round the negative margin. Fichte and Schelling broke through into the ontological, the Absolute ground, seeing but without experiencing. Jacob Böhme here transcended them. He was in the Experience, but they transcended him in scientific intuition. Oken's case was different; he appears to have had an inspiration into the science of created nature. Böhme saw into the uncreated and felt it; the arising Life was in him consciously.

91. Kirchberger (*Theos. Correspondence*, p. 236) thought that "the Divine Will makes use of the human voice as an organ for conducting the Light, through the fire." It strikes me that he is right in this; the fire here is our chaotic will in potentiality, it is the basis of our microcosmic re-creation.

92. I am always surprised that these Mystics refer so little to the Psalms; with the exception of Arndt there are none who seem to recognize their surpassing depth of Divine experience.

93. The Key to the Work, or into another life, the Key of the House of David, is obtained from the desire of the lower life, the generative, the fallen life, opening up into the heart life, or the medial life, or the celestial life, or the vegetable life, by extasis.

94. The strength of the attraction of that which is above (the feminine principle, -Wisdom, - the heart life), forces, draws, attracts, as by a magnet, the self-willed source upwards, so that this latter becomes transmuted into a passive feminine principle. The draw up is sudden and as at an instant; a sudden force of admiration does it; it is love which attracts. Nothing else could move that principle from its self-conscious centre into self-oblivion. The seed of this life, the paternal principle, is drawn up. As the feminine spirit is the cause of the Fall, so is it in an advanced stage, you know, the cause of the restoration when it advances up there. When the attraction is placed above instead of below a restoration of what was lost takes place and more also; if Paradise regained were merely the old Paradise regained, why, then, the Fall would be a thing to be wondered at and deplored; but seeing that it promises in the restoration a much greater

good (for the second Adam is greater than the first) may we not regard it as in accordance with the "eternal purpose, purposed in Christ Jesus, our Lord ?"

95. St. Martin has a curious remark respecting the foundation of the two Testaments. He asserts it to consist "in the true pronounciation of the two great names " (*Theo, Corr., p. 244*); this involves more than his words convey to common sense; as showing what really and originally the Old and New Testaments are founded on, namely, on the revealed utterance of the life of God in man. Out of that all minor details follow and belong, and all the particulars that spring out of that Universal, all who have been on that original ground, agree; they corroborate one another; the New Testament is a development and fulfillment of the promise of the Old, and with that fulfillment gives another promise.

96. All religions are founded on prior revelations, but Polytheism is distinguished from Monotheism by its deviation, from the central principle.

97. As the World is diverse, so is the manifestation of the Spirit diverse; and so powers subordinate to God are evolved. Of this we have a remarkable illustration in those words of comment made by our Lord on the language of David : "I have said ye are gods, if (says our Lord) ye called them gods unto whom the Word of God came." Where that Word comes there is power in an individual; the danger is the tendency in such gifted beings to set up self-centres. This is the key to the philosophy of the Second Commandment as the practical result of the violation of the First. A graven image means a vocal utterance carved into the understanding spirit which conceives it by the desire of life; the image lives in the heart and the whole individual worships it, and endeavors to conform to it; that sort of graven image may be carried out magically into material forms and objectively worshipped, and this we see becomes more and more weakened the further it departs from its source till it becomes a mere dead representation - common idolatry; the ancient prophets impugned both, but the danger and sin of the latter is as nothing compared to those of the former, for in it was vitality and efficacy.

98. The Initiated moved one another on by words of power. The Masons grasp this, but have lost the Magic Key, which was so carefully prepared by the anonymous author of the *Tractatus Aureus* (see *Museum Hermeticum, edit. 1649 p. 45*) to open the door into the Hermetic garden;

they want the words, which are only to be found by seeking them in the subjective, the fundamental life, from which they are as far out as the tools they use. The true tools also may be found on the way in; they will be given one after another as they are wanted, i.e., the double Triangle and triple Tau, etc.

99. These and kindred principles are sacred in their originals; in their ultimates from the centre they are not so, they are celestial and outward; the celestial as well as the ultimate may be used. There is not that sacredness in the outward tools: they are representatives of those that are in The Recess of Light, though they are meant for sacred use, and are so far consecrated on account of purpose.

100. The outward form of Masonry is too absurd to be perpetuated were it not for a certain secret response of common sense to the original mystery; so it is with the acceptance of all religious systems: it is based in faith, and faith looks to the invisible.

101. The perfection of each man is to submit to have his fundamental faith, which is his individual Logos, perfectly elaborated -i.e., fermented - so as to transmute the whole being, so that the whole body, soul and spirit may be saved in it. Few have ever perfected this, though there were doubtless degrees of it; the birth of this life prevents the complete work: it is not intended to be completed till the time Comes. The danger of diving into the mystery of life through Alchemical seekings is that it tempts you to break the seals upon the hook of life artificially in order to hasten the work, instead of waiting Gods will and pleasure about it. He will hasten up all at last quickly enough. The Hermetists themselves always war against over-haste. Norton says, " Haste is the Devils part." There is a swiftness in the self-willed magnet working powerfully and to destruction if suffered to do so before its time. Ripley warns against this under the similitude of red poppies - the work gets all burnt up and the artist has to begin over again. Nevertheless in every mistake there is a lesson for future guidance.

102. The Crown, to use Böhme's and de St. Martins phrase, is the Logos. The whole of the Divine purpose appears to be to bring the self-willed opposition into subjection through man's consent and operation, in order that the original fallen body of the will in Lucifer may become a ground and body to the Divine instead of being apostate. The scheme is wonderful, and appears perfectly marvellous the moment the mind enters into perception of it; that is, the value of man. The body, the really

efficient body of the Will, is at present alienated from and in rebellion, as it were experimentally, against its first source.

103. Engelbrecht lived like Swedenborg, in the visionary sphere, and with no education of the intellect, had, it strikes me, the less gauge for truth. One reads his writings without any sense of value, except such as they might be to his own mind, and to such as himself. Böhme's mind was on quite another ground; it was altogether withdrawn from surfaces, which in him were objective instead of subjective; he looked to them with a light that penetrated and comprehended them. There is a certain truth in the analogical sphere, but it is only relative. The wise called it the *Regio phantastica*; all the true Hermetists knew it, and valued it only for the derived light of its essence, not for any light it gave them; it was as a pabulum for them, but only when deprived of all phantasmagoric form. All those little peep-shows are shadows of it, and no doubt children enjoy these things at fairs because their spirits are near this source. A deep intellect will not stay in these spheres, it will be drawn deeper by gravitation to the primary sources of life. Some persons, however, such as perhaps Engelbrecht, misconceive this Evester, as Paracelsus calls it, and having a simple understanding see things pretty truly if they continue faithful of purpose without much self-desire; it is self-desire that adulterates. Vaughan, the Welshman, very elegantly depicts the play of that ether. In Böhme, as in the higher regenerate men, the body became as the iron in the forge, no longer visible as before, but penetrated through and swallowed up with the Light. On that principle, by the bye, pictures of the Ascension and Transfiguration should be painted; they should paint Light, making the central body of the Light stronger than the outside. Like the eye and its iris, a body can only become invisible through excess of light from within it. It is by the shutting up of ours in its centre that we become sensibly visible to sense; it only emanates from the focus of the eye, and it is that light thrown in to find its own centre and origin which awakens that centre at last and causes it to coruscate.

104. When the archetypal Light is perceived, it burns up all anterior manifestations, images and representations, all that is not of itself; it perceives itself alone, for it is objective and subjective both; it is Truth. There is nothing alien in it or possible to it, for it burns up all that is alien, transmuting all that is not combustible into itself.

105. De St. Martin says, "Numerical numbers are merely the bark of

things," (p. 298, *Corres.*), and outer nature is the bark of them as the tradition of Scripture is the bark of the inner law. My notion of numbers considered theosophically is that they represent, and are the order of the development of, the Divine Law in actual creative operation, and that they are known in their arithmetical forms of addition and subtraction (of which multiplication and division are developments) through their personal representation in theurgic art, by which spirit is added to spirit and multiplied as offspring, producing points, planes, cubes, which being again conjoined, have their confluence in materiality. The mystic Tetractys of Pythagoras was thus obtained; the source, as he called it, of ever-flowing Nature; such an ens was the basis of the *philosophic stone*, a metaphysico-chemical birth, emanating according to the creative law, proving itself doubly, triply, by a realisation of the first represented will; and this is known in Regeneration, individually proven and proving all.

106. All members that work here for the natural work, work also for the super-essential. All the organs of the senses are brought to bear against the principle of sense or the sensuous medium in the blood; then the hands are taught to war and the fingers to fight, and all natural secretion is superseded by super-essential hyperphysical exsudation and tears; for when the connate spirit is deprived of its understanding spirit, as is imaged in the Iliad after the death of Patroclus, and in the grief of Hercules for the loss of Hylas, life flows away, until by self-exhaustion it rallies from a new centre.

107. Grammar has its foundation in operations of the Spirit, of which will is the substantive or noun, *love* the qualitative adjective form; their union coming into self-expression is the verb affirmative, I am.

108. The sensual medium must in the work be brought to its pivot, to its last ens. The residuum from this medium supplies body to the regenerate soul; after that the soul has passed under its Cross. De St. Martin says in allusion to this that "the earth is the crucible for souls as well as bodies," - see *Tableau Naturel*, vol. II., p. 230. Also the *Smaragdine Table* - "The power is integral if it be turned into earth;" this earth becomes the *punctum saliens* of the Divine Cross which before was its *punctum*.

109. *Festina lente*, *Ne quid nimis*, are sayings very applicable to the work, and very important in conducting it, and that whether in its higher or lower form. It may seem strange to say so, but too much haste to be good or

perfect involves a self-willed action which defeats the end; it is the duty of man's will to follow God's Will as He, according to His time and measure, opens the way. Be not righteous overmuch, says Solomon, showing that we should not exceed the capacity which is given; if we do, it gives power to the contrary principle to re-act upon the over-run. (Note. - The action of the self-will on the soul which exaggerates its religious life may be seen in the history of men, Jewish and Christian, in spiritual pride, in contempt of others, in morbid self-anatomy, in want of charity or allowance for others, in the *odium theologicum*, whether they who show these qualities were called Pharisees or Katharoi or Devotes or Puritans.)

110. The whole work is an action of agent on patient, and the re-action of patient, advancing, on agent. The work is gradual, yet always progressive; each fermented spirit advances upon its origin. Desire constricts the essence of what it desires and so draws matter about the image of its object.

111. The lucidity and terseness of even Bacon's style if turned from the *a posteriori* to the *a priori* ground would be equally lucid and perspicuous to those who discovered the latter, but would be eminently abstruse and involved and mystical to such as are of a merely perceptive mind cognisant of sensibles, because the natural understanding and language are inadequate to express things belonging to absolute truth; they were never framed to it. The language of the spirit itself only can clearly express and reveal its own life. Nevertheless the more the inner becomes elaborated by thought through the organisation, the more intelligible can its light be made by natural language to the natural understanding.

112. It is true that all inner principles are evolved out-wardly, but they are thrown into deviation in the course of evolution by the halting, obstructive movements of the law of individual life.

113. Kirchberger says for de St. Martin (*Theos. Corresp.*, p. 359) that "there is no true government but a Theocracy." This is a great truth, but the social surface to bear a theocratic government must first be coordinate; the World's surface can only be governed by the centre from which it is derived - that is, its king; and if the Divine Centre moves into a superficial dominion it immediately proceeds to re-create and prepare for the dethronement of the Old centre by dissolution of the corrupt surface. A perfect law is quite unfit for an imperfect community in immediate form; it

works by intermediate degrees of completeness before it attains power to work through to regenerate without destruction of that which, taken up progressively, is valuable (see de St. M's *Reply*, p. 364).

114. People in whom the Mars or Venus property is dominant, especially when they both co-exist, are drawn very closely in consciousness to the vortex of life - the Sol principle; their knowledge is by experience, not perception or intuition, which are the property of Mercury and Jupiter, which can enunciate far more clearly than the mere emotional spheres, but cannot feel as well, or realise without the voluntary dominance of Saturn and Luna. These supply efficiency to their respective light and life.

115. De St. Martin found an entrance into the centre of the substantial life which every creature is seeking, and in the perfect law of which all who have truly entered and known that centre agree. It is in the identity of this revelation in every individual, that this agreement arises. For this truth is at once a unity and a universal.

116. Kirchberger was drawn to and worked about the intellectual imagination of the inner life, seeking means of further entrance perhaps, at least sometimes, rather than to become integrated or made anew and converted wholly into the Light he saw. This is the snare of most intellectual seekers; they desire to dive deeply by the one ray of intellect rather than to transfuse its converting light and essence through the darkness of the selfhood on which it shines. It is true that high revelations may be obtained in that way, intuitions even, but without clothing or realisation, unless the spirit of such a seeker returns before it is too late to take up the life which was born with the Light, and which it has left behind in the forgetful enjoyment of its own researches.

116. Intellectual seekers get quickly deeper, but have more to overcome. Seekers, who are in the Divine order of Love, who are passive, are worked at every surface of the Spirit, and this takes time; for doing is more tedious than seeing, but then it is surer, it takes up everything under God's Will.

117. Everyone can find in himself at moments the true centre, if only the thought dives deep enough, and so long as he is there every particular truth will be perceived in its widest acceptance; because without hindrance there is nothing to stop thought there except the law of thought itself. Thus de St. Martin's mind expatiated broadly and freely, asserted universal truths in reply to the particular enquiry of his friend; so he answers him

and does not: he answers questions and explodes them. And so in the Hermetic process there is an inquisition into life, in which every question is solved, thrown into solution, and a new basis furnished for further enquiry; and here every solution is a convertive process and progress in entity and hypostatic relation. When I ask you a question or you me, the doing so does not change, though it affects, our life; but there it does both, because the solution enters into the spirit of the enquirer: it is intimate, alchemical; it is light dissolving darkness until there is no more darkness or shadow of doubt. You must understand that the intellect is the enquirer and, as individual, is sceptical. The Universal Reason condescends to answer it when not self-seeking and too proud to know. To the true seeker after truth in humility, not in pride, it responds. Kant saw that, Hegel saw it, Fichte knew it, Schelling saw it, Böhme knew it and proved it by his experienced *in-seeing* whereby he became it.

118. It requires Light to throw light upon Light; darkness looking in and looming only darkens. It is the blind leading the blind, or worse than that; it is a blind man dragging about his dog instead of his dog dragging him. Hence by reading St. Pauls Epistles in the atmosphere of the higher Mystics, more knowledge of his meaning, more insight into his depths, is given than can be drawn from any professed commentators. The Theosophic light opens him at a much wider plane of thought than the Theological.

119. In that dream your mind was carried back into its ether; the ethereal consciousness brought into relation with the Universal Ether. That ether is the *omnia in omnibus* of the Hermetic Riddle. What we have is a scrap of that ether shut in at our birth-conception. All qualities are in it and colour it.

120. The first vegetative life is green, it arises with hope; it is hope, the first aspiration to something better, to progress and improvement; it is a beautiful principle, the sensation of it on such as are permitted in consciousness to enter into it is blessed. The purple color is its ripened Life; it is the *benedicta viriditas* of the old masters (*Song of Sol., cap.II*).

122 "Man is the servant and interpreter of Nature," says Bacon, and truly, so long as he goes outwardly and away from himself and from God to find knowledge; but when he returns within according to the Divine Ordinance and Law of Reason, he finds himself no longer the mere "servant and

interpreter " but that he has a capacity in his own principle of being and life, when allied to God, to become, next Him, revealer and master.

122. The only objection that can be urged rationally to the *a priori* investigation of nature is the lapse of the human soul, the fall away of it into selfhood, which has defaced the image, so that it no longer reflects the truth nor perceives it until it has been regenerated; and so far the objection is valid, but not beyond. The *a priori* method is the true one for the discovery of the first truths; the difficulty of the method does not invalidate its superiority; when found it proceeds to prove itself *a posteriori* by efficient procedure, as it were by what is commonly called miracle; and this, the inductive philosophy or method never can arrive at, since it goes further and further out, and finds its strength in remoteness from the casual source. The subjective can prove itself, has proved itself, to the objective; the objective never can prove itself by originating any effects.

123. The whole of the self-included vaporous vehicle of the soul must be evaporated before any truth is evolved. The vaporous vehicle is the maternal principle in the conception, it obscures the pure paternal light of life -the generative light, in order to bring it out into sense. The birth into this life is a continuous image of the Fall; the Fall was not at first sensible, but spiritual; the principle of the Fall is a long way back behind its effects.

124. The spirit of Nature is all imagination, ideality, fancy. She wraps herself about with what you call aromal essences, aromal emanations, in order to realize her imaginings. Nature is a personality whenever it is included in particular, and also when regarded universally it is the same in the being of the orb soul. She is sometimes more at one time than at another in a phantastic state, when there is more power given her from the Central Source to work with, as in earthquakes and convulsions. Then she makes beautiful scenery, and throws about her shaping essence gracefully to be clothed at those junctures with the material that is in process of reformation. She enjoys re-constructing in the World, just as she does in us when the constructing organ is called into play. The embellishing spirit goes with the constructive, though not always in the same degree; that is highest and strongest when she has most supply of life. Of course, there is a sense of beauty in Nature or else the world would be ugly.

125. Children have the growth spirit in them (the vegetale spirit which is

more phantastic than the animal) and therefore they imagine more freely and with less resistance from consciousness of the actual. They are not so entirely included in the circle of life and circulation. When that is completed it shuts them more in, and growth upwards stops; the intercourse is then not so free with the spirit of Nature; it is imprisoned in the self-consciousness, and self becomes the magnet.

126. Böhme surpassed the Neo-Platonists in his revelations of the Life Centre; of this they delivered down the principles scientifically in accordance with the natural reason and scholar-like knowledge of all contemporary literature, and of Eastern philosophy and tradition; besides which they underwent an Initiation perfected through long ages of experience; so that their theosophy bears the same relation to Böhme's as the astronomy of Ptolemy would to that of Newton. It was not their practice to declare the inner experience of the *Mystae* and *Teleioi*; they chiefly confined themselves to the psychological investigation and experiments.

127. Weight is the analog of Will.

128. There are two magnets in man, i.e., two wills contending for man: the one universal, the other particular; the one related to the Divine Centre, the other to the self centre. Therefore these two contend for the soul. The Hermetic picture of the two dogs, the Corascene dog and that of Armenia, as they sometimes are called, is an illustration of this, as is also the allegory of the *Duellum* between the two knights; in the common life they are not in contact, they are remote from each other, the one, that related to the self-will, being carried out through the senses; the other, the good life, being hidden and requiring to be sought out by the will and desire of man turned towards it.

129. When the medial life draws the hidden Central light, there is a tremendous Central action now, i.e., in this life, we are upside down. The Sulphur, the pure light of life, is bound down in the inferior mineral region of life, and has to be drawn forth and transplanted into the medial region before it can grow and become manifest. It is brought up like a graft, "*verbum invisible fiat palpabile et germinabit ut radix.*" You see, the Central hidden light (there's the mystery) is hidden in the voluntary contrariation which is a salt and a poison to it, and therefore Sendivogius says that Saturn (i.e., Will) has the Key to the prison where Sulphur lies bound; for that which Will has bound, Will only can unbind.

130. Supposing I have a will that wishes to loosen your will, or rather the will that binds your life individually. I throw its purpose into your mind, and so ferment the whole including spirit of your life that it, the former, opens, corrupts, dissolves, and so lets loose the light of which the latter was begot, i.e., the light which comes into every soul born into the world. When this light is let loose, it shines forth with a sudden coruscation feeding on the surrounding ether which constitutes the atmosphere of the life, as is described in the midnight sun seen by Apuleius when he was initiated by the Goddess Isis. (You are always taken down there by spiritual guides; it is never human initiation, that). This Will being so brought forth (in point of fact, the Olden Bough - 6th Aeneid - has to be found first) returns after transplantation to complete the work which is begun for the perfecting of the soul life, which is :—

There is an action and re-action of the opposite poles (the two magnets before mentioned) to perfect one another, or rather each by the other, in the overcoming the negative law, the evil, the selfhood, into which the original sin resulted. The action of the two on one another resembles that of an acid and alkali, beginning in a violent effervescence and ending in coalescence under a third form, so as Ripley ("revived ") says, through Eirenaeus, "the Corascene dog and the bitch of Armenia, after all their snarling and biting, brought forth a sky-colored whelp." (This colour is the colour of Wisdom.)

131. When light meets light there is true self-perception, and man begins to know and to hate and to rectify himself and desire rectification.

132. To *utter* from spirit-suggestions is a fearful thing; spirits get footing in the life through *utterance*; every time strengthening, it makes place for them, as it were, by vacuity of self-will, and, there being no substitution from the Divine, they take possession of the soul and plague it subsequently into submission.

133. By music, the human spirit is passed back into its original sources; the sound makes a concave in the recipient life; it is formative in the ether; matter arranges itself geometrically in accordance with the forms educed.

134. The Vulcan of the Alchemists is Motion. Why Vulcan is represented as lame in the Myths is because motion or action in this life is halting; it runs after something which it never catches; it runs in a line, keeping on without returning, circularly into its own principle; in this life it is not

meant to do so, for nothing here contains its own principle in itself. Vulcan is not the fire, the ignis Philosophorum, but the stirrer up of the fire.

135. The first step in this Philosophy is to create motion in the spirit. The *Vulcan* or *Faber* is the instrument of the motive agent - the mind.

136. The spirit freedworks by itself, by its own law, "*ignis et Azoth tibi sufficiunt*" the wonder must be to see it working its miracle.

137. We are all compacted in a certain petrification, i.e., life in each is as a stone in its first being; therefore they say "take that stone", meaning take life as it is and ferment it, that is by another life, which will dissolve and kill it as well as itself; both will be reproduced in a third.

138. There is this difference between fermentation and ordinary generation, that the one is exalted in its result, the other keeps level and equal with its offspring: spiritual generation is according to the fermentative law; by fermentation of its own light it keeps on rising, until it reaches the perfection of its law. It is an ascending, not a descending, process.

139. The Divine Art evolves various states of life and develops various possibilities, offering many objects and allurements to the will. And as whatever the will enters into or draws to, becomes realized, therefore the will should aim singly at the highest good lest it create for itself idols. The creating itself into a being is the evil. This is what Lucifer did; he did not know before he tried the experiment that the stirring up of the Central fire in his Will would inflame the vehicle of his life, and burn up the ether which was Heaven.

140. "Seek ye first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness and all these things shall be added unto you", said our Lord. This, in its application to the Hermetic Art, and when the principle governs the seeker, is really the shortest as well as the truest road to the attainment of all that is promised or can be looked for. Everything is in the perfected Corner Stone, when the whole torch of life, regeneration is brought up into the head-consciousness, what they call *in the north*. The life is dislocated now; what ought to be up is down; it wastes itself. The Efficient must be regained. That is, it is to be related to mind and not to the generative life.

141. If you seek a finite end first, i.e., before you seek the Universal - the

Kingdom of God - which you are ordered to do, you will have to give up the former at every stage, if a right seeker; and unless you are wicked, and steal the first fruits of the spirit's offerings, all sorts of gifts are offered: you may stop in any of them: if you do, you commit idolatry. It is against God's ordinance; that is the real truth as expressed in the 1st and 2nd Commandments especially; though it is a breach of all, in the higher spiritualistic sense. If the human Will creates itself into an entity there is the second death; a miserable existence is created and made permanent. We were made mortal in order to save us from that, "now, therefore, lest he put forth his hand and take of the Tree of Life and eat and live for ever," etc. (*Gen. III.*) If the immortality is made in the self-will, it is contrary to the Universal Will: the result is a wrathful biting life, hopeless. I don't much like looking into that kind of thing.

142. What is it that Nature strives to gain through man, because creation *has* lapsed into it? I suppose it is an escape from vacuity into entity, from the seeming and shadow into reality. There is no human misery which can compare to that.

143. Self-knowledge is the first contact of consciousness in the ground of life.

144. The First Matter is not to be found on earth, as the philosophers say; you must go back into the original of life from which it springs; go back in consciousness. It is immediately antecedent to the first consciousness. How beautifully Plotinus describes that generation of the First Matter as a recessure of reason behind itself into the indefinite intermediate between reason and the Absolute. This is merely the metaphysic of it. It is never realised so, it is merely intelligible so to the highest reason, for this First Matter thus presents itself as the extreme of bound and definiteness reverting to non-being.

1

45. The Hermetic Process is a regular inquisition into life. There is motion present with interrogation. Generally speaking the descriptions of the Matter as it appears to the eye of mind regardant of its own first source, the whole process, all the descriptions, relate to the one universal entity of life, the *omnia in omnibus* before manifestation and individuality, the thing of which you may assert everything; Proteus.

146. There is a spirit-man within the natural man and his work is to move

the Ether.

147. When the natal bond is broken, the Elias spirit is born and his work is to prepare for something higher. This is the analog of the Work revealed in Holy Scripture, just as the Stone is the analog of the Chief Corner Stone.

148. As the Divine Art works in and with the Universal Spirit, the Proteus mentioned above is mechanical as well as alchemical and uses instruments as well as vessels; as the heart and brain are its vessels, so are the hand and eye its instruments and vessels also, the eye particularly. Every member is in short working for the end proposed to fulfill the law of the head, the direction, I mean, given by the head; without taking all the powers and appliances you narrow the view of this art, which comprehends everything wanted here on earth analogically.

149. The reason why there are so many seeming contradictions in the descriptions given of the First Matter in its manifestations, is that the things said of it are transmutable adjective forms, which may become one another, and what they are at one moment they change from at another. Virgil alluded to this in the advice to Aristeus as to the mode in which he should arrest and bind Proteus (c.f., Vaughan's *Aula Lucis*, pp. 15-16).

150. When the consciousness is opened into *rapport* with the spiritual spheres, it comes into relationship with multiplicity of being and beings of good or evil character according to the state in which the vital spirit is within the blood. If a person in the inner life came suddenly into this outer life, and his senses were awakened into perception of the vastness and variety of things, he would be astonished at what he saw; just so would be the case with one coming into relation with the manifold world within.

151. As is Nature to God, so is the outward Bible in my opinion to the inner: the letter to the spirit, the historical to the ontological. When St. Paul says " the letter killeth " he means that the living letter of the law is too powerful a test for man's spirit. The Law of Eternal Justice cannot be met but by the Mediatorial Sacrifice from which the new spirit arises. I don't like to say much here; it seems to me presumptuous rather. I half see it. It is talking too theoretically of the Christian Love which reconciles, of the Humility which was deeper than the pride which caused the Fall. We cannot imagine of the depths of that suffering, that utter self-abandonment.

152. The vision and experience of the inner life is the game to all who enter into it, after they have passed the phantasmagoric region and so far unriddled the sphynx of this world as to enter into its solution, i.e., in its dissolved essence which is the mercury of the Philosophers, Proteus. Thus Aristaeus went to Proteus to learn how he could get on after he had lost all his bees, all the faculties of his soul, with the generative life.

153. Nature reduced to the extremity of her last unit or monad turns upon her axis and rallies up into a new life, and displays all the powers of her centre as light does in ether. All colors, all forms, all possibilities of being, are then brought before the seer.

154. If there were no art in the Divine world there would be none in this. The mystery is an art revealed to regenerating men, to advance them on to perfection; it is revealed, but by whom, whence, where?

155. You can't get the medial nature, the *anima media*, either of man or nature without its law, and that law is an impulse towards rectification and regeneration. As the seed of a natural object to its nature, so is the seed of spirit to spirit. This is alluded to by St. Paul when he says, "it is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption".

156. Every manifestation contains the promise of another superior to it, the germ or seed, as it were:

Felix qui potuit rerum cognoscere causas / Atque metus omnes et inexorabile fatum / Subjecit pedibus, etc. These words are a grand declaration of a deep Hermetic truth, for when the individual light of life is lodged in its casual centre, the whole of the evil nature adhering is precipitated to the extremities, destroying the downward gravitating attraction or rather overcoming it, and leaving all the threefold life freedom of ascent. This is a deep subject; I can hardly grapple it, it requires working out. That which relates us to the lower principle is cast out with the consciousness of the self evolved power, for:—

157. In the Regeneration there is a wonderful birth of freedom to act every and realize every volition; this, so far as regards self-will, is given up under the Christ-life in its higher development and subjected to the Father's will.

158. What does the Reason (*vernunft*) seek? Causes, and, through secondary, the higher Cause, the *punctum saliens* of life, and there it finds

its root consciously. The Light which springs up in that alliance is the Divine aurine seed and true form of gold. That was the "Golden Bough" which Aeneas carried, and which took him safely through Tartarus.

159 In the great combat of Life internal on the plain of truth, the will on either side, that of the universal and the self centre, sends forth all its troops, that is, the various powers, as they are called upon successively; the rational light keeping back to the last, and never aroused into action until deprived of its understanding essence which is taken captive by the rational light on the other side; not being able to subsist without this, the rational intellect goes forth to avenge it and die. This is predestinated from the first; the process, however, goes on over and over again; it is not concluded in this world. This war is the war between the two principles of the self-will and the Divine Will. We are born into the self-will, and by the Divine mercy shut up in nature in order that we may not feel the bitterness springing from the course of the self-life, what Böhme calls the bitter anguish of the driving wheel of existence. All the whole scheme of Christianity is to redeem us out of that misery by the interposition of God's grace between us and it.

160. Alchemy goes beyond nature: it takes her up and advances her beyond her created stand in this world. "Art, then, what nature left in hand doth take, /And out of one a two-fold work doth make."

161. I am perfectly sure that the Hermetic is the only true key to the old myths, and to Homer's Iliad and Odyssey, because the solution which it gives is entirely adequate to the subject. Procleus develops the ontological basis of the Iliad; Virgil wrote upon the same initiated ground; the Georgics are an allegory all through, an analogical instruction in celestial and spiritual agriculture. I regard the whole of the Aeneid as illustrative of the same truths in another form - the 6th Book markedly so.

162. When the Divine presence arises in the human life, all that is alien and contrary is dispelled "as wax before the fire", as David says in the 68th Psalm, and there is great rejoicing and a setting free of the life which has been so long imprisoned, and at the further of the Divine Power all the circumferential etherial sphere is shaken and there is an abundant influx of the Holy Spirit; and underneath all this there is revealed that wonderful White Light which Van Helmont speaks of, though in a very superficial way, as the *Quellem*, and which the Kabalists celebrate as belonging to the Ancient of Days, i. e., the primeval Light. This action is a merging of the

whole of the variety of Life into its first unity.

163. In the process of the Hermetic regeneration there is a drawing of power and life up through the feet which may be called breathing, pumping up of the rich essences of the spirit; the essential gold which is of the substance of light; that, drawn up in this manner, becomes through our organization into operation and visibility if permitted, or unless returned for a higher purpose to its fountain. "The ransom of a man's life are his riches; "man at that moment craving the riches of the whole world set before him, gives them up. This is imaged even in our ordinary life in the world, where we find men giving up the chance of acquiring wealth for science and her rewards, for poetry, for duty and what not How much more does this hold good for the true seeker when he is brought to the fountain head of all riches and wisdom essential.

164. Those old Grecian fables are wonderful, most acute, refined, witty; when understood they are most relishing. Take for instance the fable of Midas turning everything into gold and thereby starving himself. He is thus a representation of one whose will, for want of returning the aurific substance of life into its source and living there, becomes fossilized and starved in the mere possession of that life, holding it as he did in the selfhood.

165. The process is a passage of life through various spheres of being, in any of which the will may rest, but every one of which presents a law of progress at its development which should be pursued to the end - the Divine manifestation - and every stoppage of the will short of this is in its way punished. There is no standing still in those spheres of perpetual motion. Upwards or downwards the will must go.

166. It is quite true that Nature, as the Bishop of Oxford (Wilberforce) says, is as much the voice of God as Revelation is, but Nature, I think, no longer presents a true image or echo of that voice since the fall off from the Divine Law. Revelation is given to rectify and draw back man and all Nature through man to the original Truth. The present form of Nature is a fall off from the true representation, it gives a distorting shadow of the true. Nevertheless this has no reference to the possibility of facts of science contradicting the Bible. It does not alleviate that difficulty; where the Bible makes reference to natural facts the question stands on its own ground.

167. The Matter is seen with the inner eye, either of the agent in the patient, or the patient in the agent, for in the working of the Material they alternate. Synesius refers to that when he says in his *Isis and Osiris*, "You also have been initiated into those mysteries where there are two pairs of eyes; those which are beneath are closed, when those which are above are opened," and *vice versa*.

168. The handling of the Matter is this, that when the Matter flows forth exteriorly from the new-born consciousness, it passes out into the hand and flows through the fingers, and is able to ferment another life and bring it into the same consciousness; this in its turn rises higher, and is able to re-act, raising again that other which raised it.

169. The entrance of the essential light of the reason into the chaos of the Vital Spirit (which always is in chaos, i.e., always coming to be, never is, and whilst in this life warts the re-birth), that entrance constricts the chaos at first into vivid images, but persisting in its direct look or intellectual perscrutation of the life, dissolves and disperses the images of which the chaos is fall. "*Strictamque Aeneas aciem venientibus offert / Et ni docta comes,*" etc., etc. (*Aeneid VI. 291, &c*). Then the light goes on seeking the Paternal Life, the fundamental life; and finding it through the maternal instinct (the doves of Venus) is conjoined, and so far as it is conjoined is strengthened for further warfare.

170. Without the Golden Bough Aeneas could not proceed over or pass by Tartarus to see his Father. Tartarus is the death of this life. By propitiation, through the offering of the Golden Bough, he is passed safely through to the Elysian regions, where the Paternal *ens* resides in liberty.

171. The Rational Light is the strongest of all lights, and overcomes every other. All life moves orderly round the focus of that Light when that Light is found or realised. This constitutes the re-integration of being, the manifestation of the !"#"\$ in man.

172. We are all of us drawn to our Ideal as to a star; to us the Ideal is a Light, a real objective attraction or magnet.

173. What you find all depends on what you look with; ontologically you find what you seek, that is, the ontological quality of the faculty you seek

with determines what you find; if you seek with a selfish, covetous, desiring spirit you find its object in the lower spiritual atmosphere, the first emanation from this life. We on earth live in the first arising from nature. Thoughts, images, passions, desires, words, loves, hates, all rise up through this first Ether Natural and abide on a sphere of their own above it. The higher faculties, the moral nature, with their results, are related to the pure Ether, which overlies the passion sphere. Above that is the Divine Light region which is the proper habitation of the high Reason when informed by the Love, and after it has been purified by passing through the humiliation.

174. The Protean life is very difficult of discovery: the last subterfuge of Proteus according to Homer in the Odyssey is transformation into a tree. This tree appears to be identical with that hearing the Golden Bough which Aeneas was ordered to find and take as his talisman to pass through the Infernal Regions to Elysium, where the Paternal Spirit lives. Prior to the ultimate transformation, however, it takes various other shapes. As the enquiring spirit enters into the ether life, the light that it seeks by compresses the ether and drives it about and causes it to take all sort of fantastic forms: the imaginative spirit is the maker of these images. "No one," says Vaughan, "enters into the Magian School but, he wanders awhile in the region of Chimaeras." These Chimaeras have all to be destroyed in order to reach the simple Hypostasis or radix of the reason that seeks; the "*aurai simplicis ignem*."

175. True Science is the contact identical of the thing knowing with the thing known, subject with object. Of course, I mean ontologically; for Truth is, as it were, Light in its own ether, the Divine Wisdom self-conspicuous.

176. What a wonderful analysis of Time Procleus works out in his Commentary on the Timeus; he there takes it to be a created or secondary essential participation of the eternal Unit, or, better, a participation of the Paradigm by the image; not a mere relation as you make it, or a condition of thought as modern metaphysicians have it.

177. The solution of the sensuous spirit or vehicle is effected by the *Perpendicular* Magnetism, the fixation by the *Horizontal* altitude and latitude. By the former the soul is set free - it translates the consciousness into another medium. By it, the consciousness is brought into relation to

another world and new experiences. "*Quis deus*," says Virgil in introducing the myth of Aristeus, a myth which bears altogether on the Vital transmutation in an advanced stage, "*Quis deus hanc musae quis nobis extudet artem? unde nova ingressus hominum experientia coepit?*" (*Georgics IV. 315, &c*)

178. It is an awful thing that when the Divine Life is being elicited in a man, the sins of this world press heavily upon him, through his sympathy with it, and his perception of the evil; it is as if the individual soul was responsible for all.

179. How nothing the individual is in comparison with the universal! We know nothing of Causalty - i.e., we have no experience of the Efficient Power. When the individual mind comes in contact with power universal, it then can understand the meaning of the words, the fear of the Lord is the beginning of Wisdom, for that experience is the initial of the regenerate life; that which ferments the sensorium of this life, and lives upon its decease ultimately: its decease I say, for it comes up again ultimately.

180. *Wuthering Heights*, Emily Bronte's book, wants writing over again, or rather rewriting twice. It is a Saturnine mass of power in mere potentiality; a dark cloud; chaos before Light strikes through it. It wants the Jupiter element to clear it. Charlotte ought to have taken it in, hand for her sister, for Emily was not capable of clearing it. Charlotte Bronte was Jupiter and Lune; Emily Bronte was Saturn; Anne Bronte was Venus and Lune.

181. The "One Thing" it is our psychical essence; our nervous system. "Solution" refers to the separation of the sensuous medium itself. You cut off the sensuous life and get into the intuitional; and when again you dissolve the intuitional, you get into the intuitional (*scil.*, divine). "Help Manual." The hand outward is an image of the invisible hand, its clothing; which, according to its attainment (i.e., the perfection of its own nature), works effects. The hands of the Ether are its transverse poles, which are formed by the divine differentiation everywhere, and are in man a "natural fire" - i.e., the fire of the Ether in us, or of our life organism. The "Philosophical Matter" is the entelechy of body hearing the spirit, the antecedent cause, right up through. The human soul is more than a mere resultant of body; it is its ultimate perfection, for it is a space between two spheres. The "Ether" is the universal extended Matter; the Divine posit everywhere; life. The "Metals" of the philosophers are the ethereal metals;

the Ether's progressive stages; its processes; the arising of the Ether from and through its lower to its higher forms and qualities. The adept regards Nature inwardly and as a whole; he feels all in himself. The soul's angelic essence is a "metallic humidity." The soul in its perfection is the Christian philosopher's stone. The soul in its metalline perfection is the philosopher's stone. Alchemy can be fully understood only by those who have entered on and are working the philosophic process; by those who, as Plato well says, are conversant with the soul in her philosophy - i.e., the recreative, or rather separative, process. All you get first of all is a pure matter which is passive, having no power of perfecting itself; it is the attractive power. But you must set free the masculine ferment, the sulphur or divine ferment (which is doubly hidden and bound in this life of ours) to effect the perfection of the matter. Our life is threefold. The "salt," the will, opens it second fold. Each life must have its key and representative; the first has its status and being in sense. Dissolve the sensuous medium and you have the second or medial life. Dissolve the medial and you reach to the divine, which rectifies the whole individual. *Visitabis interiora terrae*, etc. Alchemy is philosophy; it is the philosophy, the seeking out of The Sophia in the mind. For production of effect there must be a return of the sulphur (this third, this obscure, this radical life) on its matrix. Each principle of the life - active, passive, and resultant - must be produced or evolved separately, and represented personally produces a universal work.



FIG 16 – The Installation of the current Imperator of AMORC Christian Bernard (born 30 November 1951) in the Supreme Temple of the Order in the city of San José, California, US.

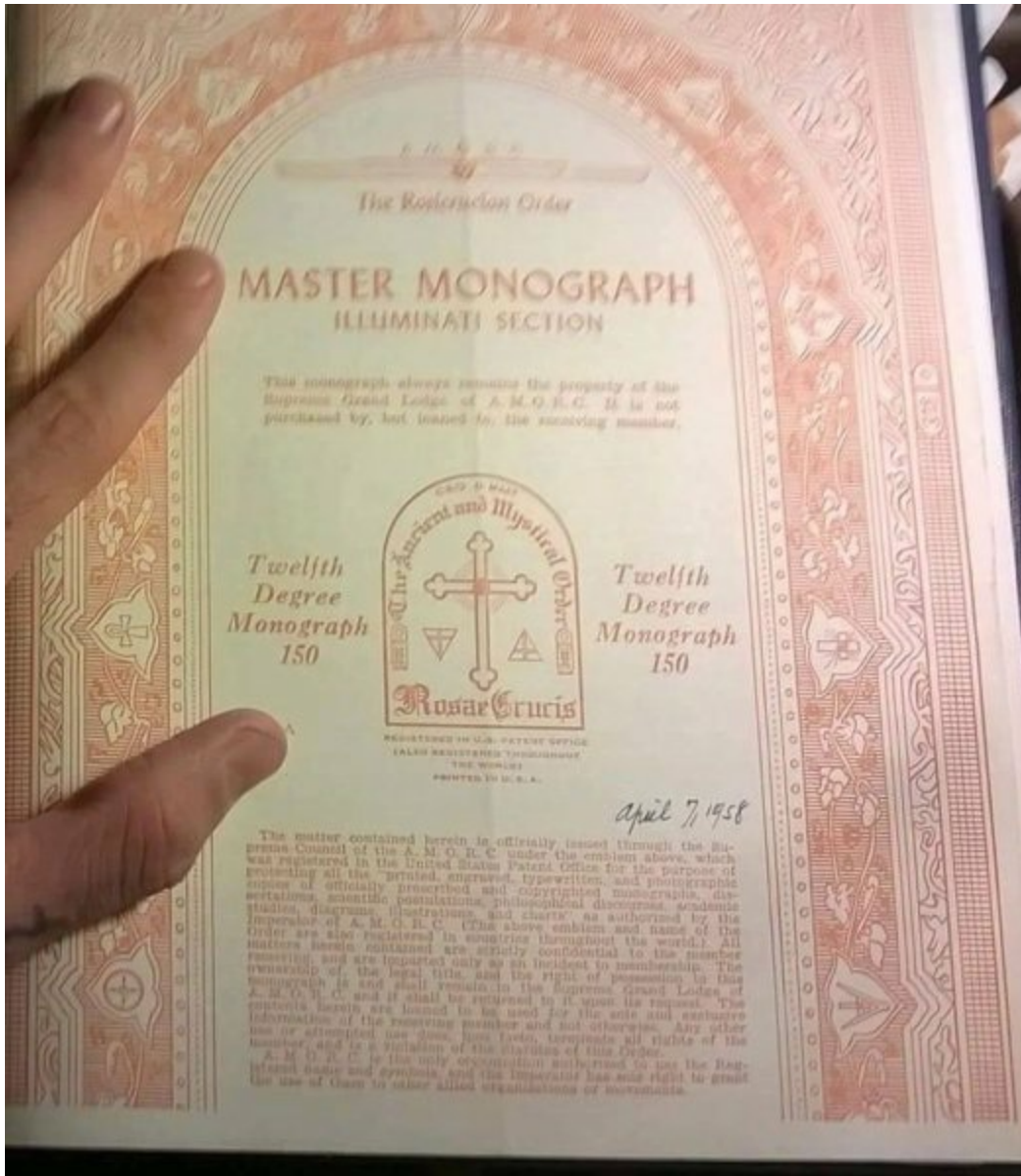


FIG 17 – The cover of AMORC’s ILLUMINATI SECTION Twelfth Degree Monograph (Illuminati, later “Esoteric Hierarchy”, currently “Illuminatus Exemptus”)

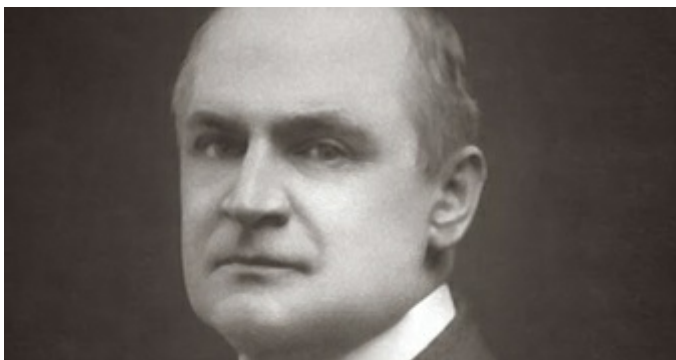


FIG 18 – William Walker Atkinson (1862 – 1932)

Do Pseudo Rosicrucians hold the key to hidden knowledge?

Alchemy is the philosophy of the seeking out of The Sophia in the mind, and the possibility of practicing what modern pseudo Rosicrucians like A.M.O.R.C. now openly call “Mental Alchemy”, where they put “certain spiritual energies into motion, directing them in accordance with mystical law and natural principles.” However, the true Rosicrucian order should never accept fees and should have no formal organization, and is, in fact, super secret, and as other students of esoterica have underlined, these elements are rarely found in modern Rosicrucian groups like A.M.O.R.C. No wonder some sort of relationship existed between the founder of A.M.O.R.C. , **Harvey Spencer Lewis (1883-1939)**, and the O.T.O. prior to 1921, when he received an official charter from Theodor Reuss making him “a Honorary Member of the Sovereign Sanctuary for Switzerland, Germany and Austria, and to represent O.T.O. Sovereign Sanctuary as Gage of Amity near the Supreme Council of A.M.O.R.C.” However, regardless of the O.T.O. connection, it is truly rare that any real alchemical work of a good nature is done in such environments, often in the hands of witches and black magicians that use the seemingly innocent Rosicrucian/New Age image to work darker rituals in secret, possibly for one of the Satanic sects they might run in secret.

William Walker Atkinson, an author who wrote about 100 books in the early 20th century under many pseudonyms, is credited for being one of the principle architects of the New Thought movement, which evolved into today’s New Age movement. He wrote the book, ***The Law of Attraction in the Thought World***, and is one of the primary influences in Rhonda Byrne's book and movie ***The Secret***, where, in fact, the word **Rosicrucian**, appears subtly on screen throughout the movie's title transitions, actually published under the name **Magus Incognito**. In *The Secret Doctrine of the Rosicrucians* Atkinson gave away all the contents of the Rosicrucian degrees, and was truly critical of modern Rosicrucian fraternities, writing amongst other things:

The student of the history of occultism and the esoteric teachings, and even the average reader of current books and magazines, finds many references to “The Rosicrucians,” a supposed ancient secret society devoted to the study of occult doctrines and the manifestation of occult powers. But when

such person seeks to obtain detailed information concerning this supposed ancient “order” he finds himself baffled and defeated. Before acknowledging the futility of the quest, however, he usually investigates one or more so-called “orders” having as a part of their title the word “Rosicrucian,” only to find himself invited to join such “order” upon the payment of a fee or fees ranging from a small amount in some cases to quite large amounts in others, each “order” claiming to be the “only original order,” and asserting that all the others are base imitators. The truth is that there is not in existence, and never has been in existence, any popular occult order sanctioned by the real Rosicrucians, which anyone may join upon payment of fees, large or small, just as he may join any of the better known fraternal organizations of which there are so many. The true Rosicrucians have no formal organization, and are held together only by the ties of common interest in the occult and esoteric studies, and by the common acceptance of certain fundamental principles of belief and knowledge. **However, Atkinson added in the subchapter entitled *The Higher Alchemy* something that explains AMORC’s emphasis in more recent years with “Mental Alchemy” :** *The Rosicrucians, according to the public encyclopaedias, and other works of reference, are held to have been devoted to the subject of Alchemy. And, indeed, this statement is correct. But the modern compilers of such reference books have fallen into the error of supposing that the Alchemy referred to was performed wholly upon the Plane of Matter—and concerned wholly with the Transmutation of Elements. They are ignorant of the fact that the Alchemy which attracted the Rosicrucians, and which took up most of their time and attention, was Mental Alchemy and Spiritual Alchemy—something quite different indeed, though having of course a correspondence to the Material Alchemy, according to the Law of Correspondence. The student of the present book will discover this fact, and will receive many valuable hints concerning the higher forms of Alchemy, providing he is prepared to read between the lines of the text, and to reason by Analogy. The axiom “As above, so below,” will be found to work out*

Masonic Catechism and Alchemical Teachings

Masonic catechism is a series of memorized questions and answers, pertaining to a specific degree in Freemasonry, a modality also in use in the para-masonic Illuminati, and Rosicrucian orders, like the S.R.I.A. Usually, the candidate meets with a lodge or chapter member who knows these catechisms, and helps him to memorize the work, or they are recited during the meeting with the other members, so they can remain in the memory of the listeners. The catechism simply reiterates the degree work that the candidate recently completed, and proves his proficiency with them. Once a catechism is completed and fully understood, the candidate can proceed to the next degree.

In the *Ritual de la Haute Magie*, chapter 19, Eliphas Levi describes a manuscript of Paracelsus supposedly found in the Vatican, entitled *The Chemical Pathway or Manual*. He claims that this catechism was transcribed by **Michael Sendivogius** (Polish: Michał Sędziwój; 1566–1636), who was a known Polish alchemist and an Unknown Superior of the Illuminati, and was later used by high level Freemason and Initiate **Baron Tschoudy**, when composing the Hermetic Catechism, in his *L'Etoile Flamboyant ou la Société des Franc- Maçons considérée sous tous les aspects*, 1766. Like other researchers before me, I have not been able to locate the original Paracelsus work in the Vatican, nor Sendivogius' supposed transcription, however, the Hermetic Catechism of Baron Tschoudy is a very important piece of hermetic philosophy, that can help us all understand more about the key role of alchemy in the Western Initiatic System. As a catechism, it can also be used by you and your friends, whether you are Masons or not, to learn the secrets of the Royal Art of Alchemy. It is not a historical examination of the science and philosophy behind it, but something much deeper, especially if you understand the hidden meaning of certain code words present in the text.

The version that I include here has been taken from A.E. Waite's translation, published in the two-volume *Hermetic and Alchemical Writings of Paracelsus*, which he heavily edited, inserting the Masonic remarks of Tschoudy. This makes it even more important to study this catechism, in order to possibly understand the hidden secrets of the Illuminati network and their teachings, often veiled in allegory, and hidden by symbols and strange words, that have meanings known only to their initiates. I can say without exaggerating, that learning from this catechism might not make you necessarily an immortal, but you will become a true Illuminati. However, it is up to you to use such knowledge for the good of mankind, and not for evil purposes. We go back to what I said in the

beginning of the book, about **The Law of Use**, don't ever forget those words!

A SHORT CATECHISM OF ALCHEMY

Q. What is the chief study of a Philosopher?

A. It is the investigation of the operations of Nature.

Q. What is the end of Nature?

A. God, Who is also its beginning.

Q. Whence are all things derived?

A. From one and indivisible Nature.

Q. Into how many regions is Nature separated?

A. Into four palmary regions.

Q. Which are they?

A. The dry, the moist, the warm, and the cold, which are the four elementary qualities, whence all things originate.

Q. How is Nature differentiated?

A. Into male and female.

Q. To what may we compare Nature?

A. To Mercury.

Q. Give a concise definition of Nature.

A. It is not visible, though it operates visibly; for it is simply a volatile spirit, fulfilling its office in bodies, and animated by the universal spirit—the divine breath, the central and universal fire, which vivifies all things that exist.

Q. What should be the qualities possessed by the examiners of Nature?

A. They should be like unto Nature herself. That is to say, they should be truthful, simple, patient, and persevering.

Q. What matters should subsequently engross their attention?

A. The philosophers should most carefully ascertain whether their designs are in harmony with Nature, and of a possible and attainable kind; if they

would accomplish by their own power anything that is usually performed by the power of Nature, they must imitate her in every detail.

Q. What method must be followed in order to produce something which shall be developed to a superior degree than Nature herself develops it.

A. The manner of its improvement must be studied, and this is invariably operated by means of a like nature. For example, if it be desired to develop the intrinsic virtue of a given metal beyond its natural condition, the chemist must avail himself of the metallic nature itself, and must be able to discriminate between its male and female differentiations.

Q. Where does the metallic nature store her seeds?

A. In the four elements.

Q. With what materials can the philosopher alone accomplish anything?

A. With the germ of the given matter; this is its elixir or quintessence, more precious by far, and more useful, to the artist, than Nature herself. Before the philosopher has extracted the seed, or germ, Nature, in his behalf, will be ready to perform her duty.

Q. What is the germ, or seed, of any substance?

A. It is the most subtle and perfect decoction and digestion of the substance itself; or, rather, it is the Balm of Sulphur, which is identical with the Radical Moisture of Metals.

Q. By what is this seed, or germ, engendered?

A. By the four elements, subject to the will of the Supreme Being, and through the direct intervention of the imagination of Nature.

Q. After what manner do the four elements operate?

A. By means of an incessant and uniform motion, each one, according to its quality, depositing its seed in the centre of the earth, where it is subjected to action and digested, and is subsequently expelled in an outward direction by the laws of movement.

Q. What do the philosophers understand by the centre of the earth?

A. A certain void place where nothing may repose, and the existence of which is assumed.

Q. Where, then, do the four elements expel and deposit their seeds?

A. In the ex-centre, or in the margin and circumference of the centre,

which, after it has appropriated a portion, casts out the surplus into the region of excrement, scoriae, fire, and formless chaos.

Q. Illustrate this teaching by an example.

A. Take any level table, and set in its centre a vase filled with water; surround the vase with several things of various colors, especially salt, taking care that a proper distance intervenes between them all. Then pour out the water from the vase, and it will flow in streams here and there; one will encounter a substance of a red colour, and will assume a tinge of red; another will pass over the salt, and will contract a saline flavour; for it is certain that water does not modify the places which it traverses, but the diverse characteristics of places change the nature of water. In the same way the seed which is deposited by the four elements at the centre of the earth is subject to a variety of modifications in the places through which it passes, so that every existing substance is produced in the likeness of its channel, and when a seed on its arrival at a certain point encounters pure earth and pure water, a pure substance results, but the contrary in an opposite case.

Q. After what manner do the elements procreate this seed?

A. In order to the complete elucidation of this point, it must be observed that there are two gross and heavy elements and two that are volatile in character. Two, in like manner, are dry and two humid, one out of the four being actually excessively dry, and the other excessively moist. They are also masculine and feminine. Now, each of them has a marked tendency to reproduce its own species within its own sphere. Moreover, they are never in repose, but are perpetually interacting, and each of them separates, of and by itself, the most subtle portion thereof. Their general place of meeting is in the centre, even the centre of the Archeus, that servant of Nature, where coming to mix their several seeds, they agitate and finally expel them to the exterior.

Q. What is the true and the first matter of all metals?

A. The first matter, properly so-called, is dual in its essence, or is in itself of a twofold nature; one, nevertheless, cannot create a metal without the concurrence of the other. The first and the primary essence is an aerial humidity, blended with a warm air, in the form of a fatty water, which adheres to all substances indiscriminately, whether they are pure or impure.

Q. How has this humidity been named by Philosophers?

A. Mercury.

Q. By what is it governed?

A. By the rays of the Sun and Moon.

Q. What is the second matter?

A. The warmth of the earth -otherwise, that dry heat which is termed Sulphur by the Philosophers.

Q. Can the entire material body be converted into seed?

A. Its eight-hundredth part only-that, namely, which is secreted in the centre of the body in question, and may, for example, be seen in a grain of wheat.

Q. Of what use is the bulk of the matter as regards its seed?

A. It is useful as a safeguard against excessive heat, cold, moisture, or aridity, and, in general, all hurtful inclemency, against which it acts as an envelope.

Q. Would those artists who pretend to reduce the whole matter of any body into seed derive any advantage from the process, supposing it were possible to perform it?

A. None; on the contrary, their labour would be wholly unproductive, because nothing that is good can be accomplished by a deviation from natural methods.

Q. What, therefore, should be done?

A. The matter must be effectively separated from its impurities, for there is no metal, how pure soever, which is entirely free from imperfections, though their extent varies. Now all superfluities, cortices, and scoriae must be peeled off and purged out from the matter in order to discover its seed.

Q. What should receive the most careful attention of the Philosopher?

A. Assuredly, the end of Nature, and this is by no means to be looked for in the vulgar metals, because, these having issued already from the hands of the fashioner, it is no longer to be found therein.

Q. For what precise reason?

A. Because the vulgar metals, and chiefly gold, are absolutely dead, while ours, on the contrary, are absolutely living, and possess a soul.

Q. What is the life of metals?

A. It is no other substance than fire, when they are as yet embedded in the mines.

Q. What is their death?

A. Their life and death are in reality one principle, for they die, as they live, by fire, but their death is from a fire of fusion.

Q. After what manner are metals conceived in the womb of the earth?

A. When the four elements have developed their power or virtue in the centre of the earth, and have deposited their seed, the Archeus of Nature, in the course of a distillatory process, sublimes them superficially by the warmth and energy of the perpetual movement.

Q. Into what does the wind resolve itself when it is distilled through the pores of the earth?

A. It resolves itself into water, whence all things spring; in this state it is merely a humid vapour, out of which there is subsequently evolved the principiated principle of all substances, which also serves as the first matter of the Philosophers.

Q. What then is this principiated principle, which is made use of as the first matter by the Children of Knowledge in the philosophic achievement?

A. It is this identical matter, which, the moment it is conceived, receives a permanent and unchangeable form.

Q. Are Saturn, Jupiter, Mars, Venus, the Sun, the Moon, etc., separately endowed with individual seed?

A. One is common to them all; their differences are to be accounted for by the: locality from which they are derived, not to speak of the fact that Nature completes her work with far greater rapidity in the procreation of silver than in that of gold, and so of the other metals, each in its own proportion.

Q. How is gold formed in the bowels of the earth?

A. When this vapour, of which we have spoken, is sublimed in the centre of the earth, and when it has passed through warm and pure places, where a certain sulphureous grease adheres to the channels, then this vapour, which the Philosophers have denominated their Mercury, becomes adapted

and joined to this grease, which it sublimes with itself; from such amalgamation there is produced a certain unctuousness, which, abandoning the vaporous form, assumes that of grease, and is sublimed in other places, which have been cleansed by this preceding vapour, and the earth whereof has consequently, been rendered more subtle, pure, and humid; it fills the pores of this earth, is joined thereto, and gold is produced as a result.

Q. How is Saturn engendered?

A. It occurs when the said unctuousness, or grease, passes through places which are totally impure and cold.

Q. How is Venus brought forth?

A. She is produced in localities where the earth itself is pure, but is mingled with impure sulphur.

Q. What power does the vapour, which we have recently mentioned, possess in the centre of the earth?

A. By its continual progress it has the power of perpetually rarefying whatsoever is crude and impure, and of successively attracting to itself all that is pure around it.

Q. What is the seed of the first matter of all things?

A. The first matter of things, that is to say, the matter of principiating principles is begotten by Nature, without the assistance of any other seed; in other words, Nature receives the matter from the elements, whence it subsequently brings forth the seed.

Q. What, absolutely speaking, is therefore the seed of things?

A. The seed in a body is no other thing than a congealed air, or a humid vapour, which is useless except it be dissolved by a warm vapour.

Q. How is the generation of seed comprised in the metallic kingdom?

A. By the artifice of Archeus the four elements, in the first generation of Nature, distil a ponderous vapour of water into the centre of the earth ; this is the seed of metals, and it is called Mercury, not on account of its essence, but because of its fluidity, and the facility with which it will adhere to each and everything.

Q. Why is this vapour compared to sulphur?

A. Because of its internal heat.

Q. From what species of Mercury are we to conclude that the metals are composed?

A. The reference is exclusively to the Mercury of the Philosophers, and in no sense to the common or vulgar substance, which cannot become a seed, seeing that, like other metals, it already contains its own seed.

Q. What, therefore, must actually be accepted as the subject of our matter?

A. The seed alone, otherwise the fixed grain, and not the whole body, which is differentiated into Sulphur, or living male, and into Mercury, or living female.

Q. What operation must be afterwards performed.

A. They must be joined together, so that they may form a germ, after which they will proceed to the procreation of a fruit which is conformed to their nature.

Q. What is the part of the artist in this operation?

A. The artist must do nothing but separate that which is subtle from that which is gross.

Q. To what, therefore, is the whole philosophic combination reduced?

A. The development of one into two, and the reduction of two into one, and nothing further.

Q. Whither must we turn for the seed and life of meals and minerals?

A. The seed of minerals is properly the water which exists in the centre And the heart of the minerals.

Q. How does Nature operate by the help of Art?

A. Every seed, whatsoever its kind, is useless, unless by Nature or Art it is placed in a suitable matrix, where it receives its life by the coction of the germ! and by the congelation of the pure particle, or fixed grain.

Q. How is the seed subsequently nourished and preserved?

A. By the warmth of its body.

Q. What is therefore performed by the artist in the mineral kingdom?

A. He finishes what cannot be finished by Nature on account of the crudity of the air, which has permeated the pores of all bodies by its violence, on the surface and not in the bowels of the earth.

Q. What correspondence have the metals among themselves?

A. It is necessary for a proper comprehension of the nature of this correspondence to consider the position of the planets, and to pay attention to Saturn, which is the highest of all, and then is succeeded by Jupiter, next by Mars, the Sun, Venus, Mercury, and, lastly, by the Moon. It must be observed that the influential virtues of the planets do not ascend but descend, and experience teaches us that Mars can be easily converted into Venus, not Venus into Mars, which is of a lower sphere. So, also, Jupiter can be easily transmuted into Mercury, because Jupiter is superior to Mercury, the one being second after the firmament, the other second above the earth, and Saturn is highest of all, while the Moon is lowest. The Sun enters into all, but it is never ameliorated by its inferiors. It is clear that there is a large correspondence between Saturn and the Moon, in the middle of which is the Sun; but to all these changes the Philosopher should strive to administer the Sun.

Q. When the Philosophers speak of gold and silver, from which they extract their matter, are we to suppose that they refer to the vulgar gold and silver?

A. By no means; vulgar silver and gold are dead, while those of the Philosophers are full of life.

Q. What is the object of research among the Philosophers?

A. Proficiency in the art of perfecting what Nature has left imperfect in the mineral kingdom, and the attainment of the treasure of the Philosophical Stone.

Q. What is this Stone?

A. The Stone is nothing else than the radical humidity of the elements, perfectly purified and reduced into a sovereign fixation, which causes it to perform such great things for health, life being resident exclusively in the humid radical.

Q. In what does the secret of accomplishing this admirable work consist?

A. It consists in knowing how to educe from potentiality into activity the innate warmth, or the fire of Nature, which is enclosed in the centre of the radical humidity.

Q. What are the precautions which must be made use of to guard against failure in the work?

A. Great pains must be taken to eliminate excrements from the matter, and to conserve nothing but the kernel, which contains all the virtue of the compound.

Q. Why does this medicine heal every species of disease?

A. It is not on account of the variety of its qualities, but simply because it powerfully fortifies the natural warmth, which it gently stimulates, while other physics irritate it by too violent an action.

Q. How can you demonstrate to me the truth of the art in the matter of the tincture?

A. Firstly, its truth is founded on the fact that the physical powder, being composed of the same substance as the metals, namely, quicksilver, has the faculty of combining with these in fusion, one nature easily embracing another which is like itself. Secondly, seeing that the imperfection of the base metals is owing to the crudeness of their quicksilver, and to that alone, the physical powder, which is a ripe and decocted quicksilver, and, in itself a pure fire, can easily communicate to them its own maturity, and can transmute them into its nature, after it has attracted their crude humidity, that is to say, their quicksilver, which is the sole substance that transmutes them, the rest being nothing but scoriae and excrements, which are rejected in projection.

Q. What road should the Philosopher follow that he may attain to the knowledge and execution of the physical work?

A. That precisely which was followed by the Great Architect of the Universe in the creation of the world, by observing how the chaos was evolved.

Q. What was the matter of the chaos?

A. It could be nothing else than a humid vapour, because water alone enters into all created substances, which all finish in a strange term, this term being a proper subject for the impression of all forms.

Q. Give me an example to illustrate what you have just stated.

A. An example may be found in the special productions of composite substances, the seeds of which invariably begin by resolving themselves into a certain humour, which is the chaos of the particular matter, whence issues, by a kind of irradiation, the complete form of the plant. Moreover, it should be observed that Holy Scripture makes no mention of anything except water as the material subject whereupon the Spirit of God brooded,

nor of anything except light as the universal form of things.

Q. What profit may the Philosopher derive from these considerations, and what should he especially remark in the method of creation which was pursued by the Supreme Being?

A. In the first place he should observe the matter out of which the world was made; he will see that out of this confused mass, the Sovereign Artist began by extracting light, that this light in the same moment dissolved the darkness which covered the face of the earth, and that it served as the universal form of the matter. He will then easily perceive that in the generation of all composite substances, a species of irradiation takes place, and a separation of light and darkness, wherein Nature is an undeviating copyist of her Creator. The Philosopher will equally understand after what manner, by the action of this light, the empyrean, or firmament which divides the superior and inferior waters, was subsequently produced; how the sky was studded with luminous bodies; and how the necessity for the moon arose, which was owing to the space intervening between the things above and the things below; for the moon is an intermediate torch between the superior and the inferior worlds, receiving the celestial influences and communicating them to the earth. Finally he will understand how the Creator, in the gathering of the waters, produced dry land.

Q. How many heavens can you enumerate?

A. Properly there is one only, which is the firmament that divides the waters from the waters. Nevertheless, three are admitted, of which the first is the space that is above the clouds. In this heaven the waters are rarefied, and fall upon the fixed stars, and it is also in this space that the planets and wandering stars perform their revolutions. The second heaven is the firmament of the fixed stars, while the third is the abode of the supercelestial waters.

Q. Why is the rarefaction of the waters confined to the first heaven?

A. Because it is in the nature of rarefied substances to ascend, and because God, in His eternal laws, has assigned its proper sphere to everything.

Q. Why does each celestial body invariably revolve about an axis?

A. It is by reason of the primeval impetus which it received, and by virtue of the same law which will cause any heavy substance suspended from a thread to turn with the same velocity, if the power which impels its motion be always equal.

Q. Why do the superior waters never descend?

A. Because of their extreme rarefaction. It is, for this reason, that a skilled chemist can derive more profit from the study of rarefaction than from any other science whatsoever.

Q. What is the matter of the firmament?

A. It is properly air, which is more suitable than water as a medium of light.

Q. After the separation of the waters from the dry earth, what was performed by the Creator to originate generation?

A. He created a certain light which was destined for this office; He placed it in the central fire, and moderated this fire by the humidity of water and by the coldness of earth, so as to keep a check upon its energy and adapt it to His design.

Q. What is the action of this central fire?

A. It continually operates upon the nearest humid matter, which it exalts into vapour; now this vapour is the mercury of Nature and the first matter of the three kingdoms.

Q. How is the sulphur of Nature subsequently formed?

A. By the interaction of the central fire and the mercurial vapour.

Q. How is the salt of the sea produced?

A. By the action of the same fire upon aqueous humidity, when the aerial humidity, which is contained therein, has been exhaled.

Q. What should be done by a truly wise Philosopher when he has once mastered the foundation and the order in the procedure of the Great Architect of the Universe in the construction of all that exists in Nature?

A. He should, as far as may be possible, become a faithful copyist of his Creator. In the physical chaos he should make his chaos such as the original actually was; he should separate the light from the darkness : he should form his firmament for the separation of the waters which are above from the waters which are below, and should successively accomplish, point by point, the entire sequence of the creative act.

Q. With what is this grand and sublime operation performed?

A. With one single corpuscle, or minute body, which, so to speak, contains

nothing but faeces, filth, and abominations, but whence a certain tenebrous and mercurial humidity is extracted, which contains in itself all that is required by the Philosopher, because, as a fact, he is in search of nothing but the true Mercury.

Q. What kind of mercury, therefore, must he make use of in performing the work?

A. Of a mercury which, as such, is not found on the earth, but is extracted from bodies, yet not from vulgar mercury, as it has been falsely said.

Q. Why is the latter unfitted to the needs of our work?

A. Because the wise artist must take notice that vulgar mercury has an insufficient quantity of sulphur, and he should consequently, operate upon a body created by Nature, in which Nature herself has united the sulphur and mercury that it is the work of the artist to separate.

Q. What must he subsequently do?

A. He must purify them and join them anew together.

Q. How do you denominate the body of which we have been speaking?

A. The RUDE STONE, Or Chaos, or Iliaste, or Hyle--that confused mass which is known but universally despised.

Q. As you have told me that Mercury is the one thing which the Philosopher must absolutely understand, will you give me a circumstantial description of it, so as to avoid misconception?

A. In respect of its nature, our Mercury is dual--fixed and volatile; in regard to its motion, it is also dual, for it has a motion of ascent and of descent; by that of descent, it is the influence of plants, by which it stimulates the drooping fire of Nature, and this is its first office previous to congelation. By its ascensional movement, it rises, seeking to be purified, and as this is after congelation, it is considered to be the radical moisture of substances, which, beneath its vile scoriae, still preserves the nobility of its first origin.

Q. How many species of moisture do you suppose to be in each composite thing?

A. There are three--the Elementary, which is properly the vase of the other elements; the Radical, which, accurately speaking, is the oil, or balm, in which the entire virtue of the subject is resident--lastly, the Alimentary, the true natural dissolvent, which draws up the drooping internal fire, causing

corruption and blackness by its humidity, and fostering and sustaining the subject.

Q. How many species of Mercury are there known to the Philosophers?

A. The Mercury of the Philosophers may be regarded under four aspects; the first is entitled the Mercury of bodies, which is actually their concealed seed; the second is the Mercury of Nature, which is the Bath or Vase of the Philosophers, otherwise the humid radical; to the third has been applied the designation, Mercury of the Philosophers, because it is found in their laboratory and in their minera. It is the sphere of Saturn; it is the Diana of the Wise; it is the true salt of metals, after the acquisition of which the true philosophic work may be truly said to have begun. In its fourth aspect, it is called Common Mercury, which yet is not that of the Vulgar, but rather is properly the true air of the Philosophers, the true middle substance of water, the true secret and concealed fire, called also common fire, because it is common to all minerae, for it is the substance of metals, and thence do they derive their quantity and quality.

Q. How many operations art comprised in our work?

A. There is one only, which may be resolved into sublimation, and sublimation, according to Geber, is nothing other than the elevation of the dry matter by the mediation of fire, with adherence to its own vase.

Q. What precaution should be taken in reading the Hermetic Philosophers?

A. Great care, above all, must be observed upon this point, lest what they say upon the subject should be interpreted literally and in accordance with the mere sound of the words: For the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

Q. What books should be read in order to have an acquaintance with our science?

A. Among the ancients, all the works of Hermes should especially be studied; in the next place, a certain book, entitled The Passage of the Red Sea, and another, The Entrance into the Promised Land. Paracelsus also should be read before all among elder writers, and, among other treatises, his Chemical Pathway, or the Manual of Paracelsus, which contains all the mysteries of demonstrative physics and the most arcane Kabbalah. **This rare and unique manuscript work exists only in the Vatican Library, but Sendivogius had the good fortune to take a copy of it, which has**

helped in the illumination of the sages of our order. Secondly, Raymond Lully must be read, and his Vade Mecum above all, his dialogue called the Tree of Life, his testament, and his codicil. There must, however, be a certain precaution exercised in respect to the two last, because, like those of Geber, and also of Arnold de Villanova, they abound in false recipes and futile fictions, which seem to have been inserted with the object of more effectually disguising the truth from the ignorant. In the third place, the Turba Philosophorum which is a collection of ancient authors, contains much that is materially good, though there is much also which is valueless. Among mediaeval writers Zachary, Trevisan, Roger Bacon, and a certain anonymous author, whose book is entitled The Philosophers, should be held especially high in the estimation of the student. Among moderns the most worthy to be prized are John Fabricius, Francois de Nation, and Jean D'Espagnet, who wrote Physics Restored, though, to say the truth, he has imported some false precepts and fallacious opinions into his treatise.

Q. When may the Philosopher venture to undertake the work?

A. When he is, theoretically, able to extract, by means of a crude spirit, a digested spirit out of a body in dissolution, which digested spirit he must again rejoin to the vital oil.

Q. Explain me this theory in a clearer manner.

A. It may be demonstrated more completely in the actual process; the great experiment may be undertaken when the Philosopher, by the medium of a vegetable menstruum, united to a mineral menstruum, is qualified to dissolve a third essential menstruum, with which menstrua united he must wash the earth, and then exalt it into a celestial quintessence, to compose the sulphureous thunderbolt, which instantaneously penetrates substances and destroys their excrements.

Q. Have those persons a proper acquaintance with Nature who pretend to make use of vulgar gold for seed, and of vulgar mercury for the dissolvent, or the earth in which it should be sown?

A. Assuredly not, because neither the one nor the other possesses the external agent--gold, because it has been deprived of it by decoction, and mercury because it has never had it.

Q. In seeking this auriferous seed elsewhere than in gold itself, is there no danger of producing a species of monster, since one appears to be departing from Nature?

A. It is undoubtedly true that in gold is contained the auriferous seed, and that in a more perfect condition than it is found in any other body; but this does not force us to make use of vulgar gold, for such a seed is equally found in each of the other metals, and is nothing else but that fixed grain which Nature has infused in the first congelation of mercury, all metals having one origin and a common substance, as will be ultimately unveiled to those who become worthy of receiving it by application and assiduous study.

Q. What follows from this doctrine?

A. It follows that, although the seed is more perfect in gold, it may be extracted much more easily from another body than from gold itself, other bodies being more open, that is to say, less digested, and less restricted in their humidity.

Q. Give me an example taken from Nature.

A. Vulgar gold may be likened to a fruit which, having come to a perfect maturity, has been cut off from its tree, and though it contains a most perfect and well-digested seed, notwithstanding, should anyone set it in the ground, with a view to its multiplication, much time, trouble, and attention will be consumed in the development of its vegetative capabilities. On the other hand, if a cutting, or a root, be taken from the same tree, and similarly planted, in a short time, and with no trouble, it will spring up and produce much fruit.

Q. Is it necessary that an amateur of this science should understand the formation of metals in the bowels of the earth if he wishes to complete his work ?

A. So indispensable is such a knowledge that should anyone fail, before all other studies, to apply himself to its attainment, and to imitate Nature point by point therein, he will never succeed in accomplishing anything but what is worthless.

Q. How, then, does Nature deposit metals in the bowels of the earth, and of what does she compose them ?

A. Nature manufactures them all out of sulphur and mercury, and forms them by their double vapour.

Q. What do you mean by this double vapour, and how can metals be formed thereby?

A. In order to a complete understanding of this question, it must first be

stated that mercurial vapour is united to sulphureous vapour in a cavernous place which contains a saline water, which serves as their **matrix**. Thus is formed, firstly, the **Vitriol of Nature**; secondly, by the commotion of the elements, there is developed out of this Vitriol of Nature a new vapour, which is neither mercurial nor sulphureous, yet is allied to both these natures, and this, passing through places to which the grease of sulphur adheres, is joined therewith, and out of their union a glutinous substance is produced, otherwise, a formless mass, which is permeated by the vapour that fills these cavernous places. By this vapour, acting through the sulphur it contains, are produced the perfect metals, provided that the vapour and the locality are pure. If the locality and the vapour are impure, imperfect metals result. The terms perfection and imperfection have reference to various degrees of concoction.

Q. What is contained in this vapour?

A. A spirit of light and a spirit of fire, of the nature of the celestial bodies, which properly should be considered as the form of the universe.

Q. What does this vapour represent?

A. This vapour, thus impregnated by the universal spirit, represents, in a fairly complete way, the original Chaos, which contained all that was required for the original creation, that is, universal matter and universal form.

Q. And one cannot, notwithstanding, make use of vulgar mercury in the process?

A. No, because vulgar mercury, as already made plain, is devoid of external agent.

Q. Whence comes it that common mercury is without its external agent?

A. Because in the exaltation of the double vapour, the commotion has been so great and searching, that the spirit, or agent, has evaporated, as occurs, with very close similarity, in the fusion of metals. The result is that the unique mercurial part is deprived of its masculine or sulphureous agent, and consequently, can never be transmuted into gold by Nature.

Q. How many species of gold are distinguished by the Philosophers?

A. Three sorts :--Astral Gold, Elementary Gold, and Vulgar Gold.

Q. What is astral gold?

A. Astral Gold has its centre in the sun, which communicates it by its rays

to all inferior beings. It is an igneous substance, which receives a continual emanation of solar corpuscles that penetrate all things sentient, vegetable, and mineral.

Q. What do you refer to under the term Elementary Gold ?

A. This is the most pure and fixed portion of the elements, and of all that is composed of them. All sublunary beings included in the three kingdoms contain in their inmost centre a precious grain of this elementary gold.

Q. Give me some description of Vulgar Gold ?

A. It is the most beautiful metal of our acquaintance, the best that Nature can produce, as perfect as it is unalterable in itself.

Q. Of what species of gold is the Stone of the Philosophers ?

A. It is of the second species, as being the most pure portion of all the metallic elements after its purification, when it is termed living philosophical gold.

A perfect equilibrium and equality of the four elements enter into the Physical Stone, and four things are indispensable for the accomplishment of the work, namely, composition, allocation, mixture, and union, which, once performed according to the rules of art, will beget the lawful Son of the Sun, and the Phoenix which eternally rises out of its own ashes.

Q. What is actually the living gold of the Philosophers?

A. It is exclusively the fire of Mercury, or that igneous virtue, contained in the radical moisture, to which it has already communicated the fixity and the nature of the sulphur, whence it has emanated, the mercurial character of the whole substance of philosophical sulphur permitting it to be alternatively termed mercury.

Q. What other name is also given by the Philosophers to their living gold ?

A. They also term it their living sulphur, and their true fire; they recognize its existence in all bodies, and there is nothing that can subsist without it.

Q. Where must we look for our living gold, our living sulphur, and our true fire ?

A. In the house of Mercury.

Q. By what is this fire nourished?

A. By the air.

Q. Give me a comparative illustration of the power of this fire ?

A. To exemplify the attraction of this interior fire, there is no better comparison than that which is derived from the thunderbolt, which originally is simply a dry, terrestrial exhalation, united to a humid vapour. By exaltation, and by assuming the igneous nature, it acts on the humidity which is inherent to it; this it attracts to itself, transmutes it into its own nature, and then rapidly precipitates itself to the earth, where it is attracted by a fixed nature which is like unto its own.

Q. What should be done by the Philosopher after he has extracted his Mercury ?

A. He should develop it from potentiality into activity.

Q. Cannot Nature perform this of herself?

A. No; because she stops short after the first sublimation, and out of the matter which is thus disposed do the metals engender.

Q. What do the Philosophers understand by their gold and silver?

A. The Philosophers apply to their Sulphur the name of Gold, and to their Mercury the name of Silver.

Q. Whence are they derived?

A. I have already stated that they are derived from a homogeneous body wherein they are found in great abundance, whence also Philosophers know how to extract both by an admirable, and entirely philosophical, process.

Q. When this operation has been duly performed, to what other point of the practice must they next apply themselves?

A. To the confection of the philosophical amalgam, which must be done with great care, but can only be accomplished after the preparation and sublimation of the Mercury.

Q. When should your matter be combined with the living gold?

A. During the period of amalgamation only, that is to say, Sulphur is introduced into it by means of the amalgamation, and thenceforth there is one substance; the process is shortened by the addition of Sulphur, while the tincture at the same time is augmented.

Q. What is contained in the centre of the radical moisture ?

A. It contains and conceals Sulphur, which is covered with a hard rind.

Q. What must be done to apply it to the Great Work?

A. It must be drawn, out of its bonds with consummate skill, and by the method of putrefaction.

Q. Does Nature, in her work in the mines, possess a menstruum which is adapted to the dissolution and liberation of this sulphur?

A. No; because there is no local movement. Could Nature, unassisted, dissolve, putrefy, and purify the metallic body, she would herself provide us with the Physical Stone, which is Sulphur exalted and increased in virtue.

Q. Can you elucidate this doctrine by an example?

A. By an enlargement of the previous comparison of a fruit, or a seed, which, in the first place, is put into the earth for its solution, and afterwards for its multiplication. Now, the Philosopher, who is in a position to discern what is good seed, extracts it from its centre, consigns it to its proper earth, when it has been well cured and prepared, and therein he rarefies it in such a manner that its prolific virtue is increased and indefinitely multiplied.

Q. In what does the whole secret of the seed consist ?

A. In the true knowledge of its proper earth.

Q. What do you understand by the seed in the work Of the Philosophers ?

A. I understand the interior heat, or the specific spirit, which is enclosed in the humid radical, which, in other words, is the middle substance of living silver, the proper sperm of metals, which contains its own seed.

Q. How do you set free the sulphur from its bonds?

A. By putrefaction.

Q. What is the earth of minerals ?

A. It is their proper menstruum.

Q. What pains must be taken by the Philosopher to extract that part which he requires?

A. He must take great pains to eliminate the fetid vapours and impure

sulphurs, after which the seed must be injected.

Q. By what indication may the Artist be assured that he is in the right road at the beginning of his work?

A. When he finds that the dissolvent and the thing dissolved are converted into one form and one matter at the period of dissolution.

Q. How many solutions do you count in the Philosophic Work?

A. There are three. The first solution is that which reduces the crude and metallic body into its elements of sulphur and of living silver; the second is that of the physical body, and the third is the solution of the mineral earth.

Q. How is the metallic body reduced by the first solution into mercury, and then into sulphur?

A. By the secret artificial fire, which is the Burning Star.

Q. How is this operation performed?

A. By extracting from the subject, in the first place, the mercury or vapour of the elements, and, after purification, by using it to liberate the sulphur from its bonds, by corruption, of which blackness is the indication.

Q. How is the second solution performed ?

A. When the physical body is resolved into the two substances previously mentioned, and has acquired the celestial nature.

Q. What is the name which is applied by Philosophers to the Matter during this period?

A, It is called their Physical Chaos, and it is, in fact, the true First Matter, a name which can hardly be applied before the conjunction of the male-- which is sulphur--with the female--which is silver.

Q. To what does the third solution refer?

A. It is the humectation of the mineral earth and it is closely bound up with multiplication.

Q. What fire must be made use of in our work ?

A. That fire which is used by Nature.

Q. What is the potency of this fire?

A. It dissolves everything that is in the world, because it is the principle of

all dissolution and corruption.

Q. Why is it also termed Mercury ?

A. Because it is in its nature aerial, and a most subtle vapour, which partakes at the same time of sulphur, whence it has contracted some contamination.

Q. Where is this fire concealed ?

A. It is concealed in the subject of art.

Q. Who is it that is familiar with, and can produce, this fire?

A. It is known to the wise, who can both produce it and purify it.

Q. What is the essential potency and characteristic of this fire ?

A. It is excessively dry, and is continually in motion; it seeks only to disintegrate and to educe things from potentiality into actuality; it is that, in a word, which coming upon solid places in mines, circulates in a vaporous form upon the matter, and dissolves it.

Q. How may this fire be most easily distinguished?

A. By the sulphureous excrements in which it is enveloped, and by the saline environment with which it is clothed.

Q. What must be added to this fire so as to accentuate its capacity for incineration in the feminine species?

A. On account of its extreme dryness it requires to be moistened.

Q. How many philosophical fires do you enumerate ? A. There are in all three--the natural, the unnatural, and the contra-natural.

Q. Explain to me these three species of fires.

A. The natural fire is the masculine fire, or the chief agent; the unnatural is the feminine, which is the dissolvent of Nature, nourishing a white smoke, and assuming that form. This smoke is quickly dissipated, unless much care be exercised, and it is almost incombustible, though by philosophical sublimation it becomes corporeal and resplendent. The contra-natural fire is that which disintegrates compounds and has the power to unbind what has' been bound very closely by Nature.

Q. Where is our matter to be found?

A. It is to be found everywhere, but it must specially be sought in metallic nature, where it is more easily available than elsewhere.

Q. What kind must be preferred before all others ?

A. The most mature, the most appropriate, and the easiest; but care, before all things, must be taken that the metallic essence shall be present, not only potentially but in actuality, and that there is, moreover, a metallic splendour.

Q. Is everything contained in this subject?

A. Yes; but Nature, at the same time, must be assisted, so that the work may be perfected and hastened, and this by the means which are familiar to the higher grades of experiment.

Q. Is this subject exceedingly precious ?

A. It is vile, and originally is without native elegance; should anyone say that it is saleable, it is the species to which they refer, but, fundamentally, it is not saleable, because it is useful in our work alone.

Q. What does our Matter contain?

A. It contains Salt, Sulphur, and Mercury.

Q. What operation is it most important to be able to perform? A. The successive extraction of the Salt, Sulphur, and Mercury.

Q. How is that done ?

A. By sole and perfect sublimation.

Q. What is in the first place extracted ?

A. Mercury in the form of a white smoke.

Q. What follows?

A. Igneous water, or Sulphur.

Q. What then?

A. Dissolution with purified salt, in the first place volatilising that which is fixed, and afterwards fixing that which is volatile into a precious earth, which is the Vase of the Philosophers, and is wholly perfect.

Q. When must the Philosopher begin his enterprise ?

A. At the moment of daybreak, for his energy must never be relaxed.

Q. When may he take his rest?

A. When the work has come to its perfection.

Q. At what hour is the end of the work ?

A. High noon, that is to say, the moment when the Sun is in its fullest power, and the Son of the Day-Star in its most brilliant splendour.

Q. What is the pass-word of Magnesia?

A. You know whether I can or should answer:--I reserve my speech.

Q. Give me the greeting of the Philosophers.

A. Begin ; I will reply to you.

Q. Are you an apprentice Philosopher?

A. My friends, and the wise, know me.

Q. What is the age of a Philosopher ?

A. From the moment of his research, to that of his discoveries, the Philosopher does not age.



FIG 19 – Michael Sendivogius the alchemist who allegedly transcribed this Alchemical Catechism supposedly created by Paracelsus from a rare manuscript found in the Vatican Library, is another key figure of the Great Western Initiatic System.

The Secret Alchemical Instruction for creating the Antichrist

Aleister Crowley's black magic centered upon Babalon, and he identified himself with the “Beast”, upon which Babalon is to ride in her conquest of the Earth. In his novel, *The Moonchild*, Crowley described the creation of a "homunculus," described as *"a living being in form, resembling man, and possessing those qualities of man which distinguish him from beasts, namely intellect and power of speech, but neither begotten and born in the manner of human generation, nor inhabited by a human soul."* Crowley said this was *"the great idea of magicians of all times: to obtain a Messiah by some adaptation of the sexual process."* Crowley's “Messiah” was the Antichrist who would overthrow Christianity: Babalon the Great.^[31]

To obtain this purpose he devised the **IX Degree** of the O.T.O. Illuminati, to create the perfect Moonchild. For most magicians, this is not going to happen; and if it does, it will more than likely be an abomination or a

mockery of what might be termed a perfect Moonchild. Probably the most exalted example we have of a Moonchild in recent Earth history is the biblical Christ, but remember the O.T.O are on the dark side and are working to create exactly the opposite being, **the Antichrist**.

Crowley was responsible for a prominent occult novel *Moonchild* (1917). This work conceptualizes his thoughts on what is essentially an analogue to the Christian Antichrist. The story follows a woman who is caught between two sects of Magicians, one group titled **White** and the other **Black**, who are organized into Lodges, also Black and White, who are at war with one another in the time period leading up to World War I. The White Lodge wants to improve the human race by creating the Moonchild, which is “*the soul of an ethereal being*” born into mankind. Using arcane sex rituals, the girl becomes pregnant with the Moonchild, despite all attempts by agents of the Black Lodge to prevent it. The Moonchild is then used by the White Lodge to fight the Black Lodge. However, at the end of the book, the White Lodge ends up supporting the Allied Powers and the Black supports the Central Powers in a strange twist that suggests the Moonchild may not be what the White Lodge would have the woman and the world believe. And, perhaps, the White Lodge is not all it seems either. The precise rituals (called The Babalon Working), used to bring about the birth of this so-called perfect or ethereal soul, are detailed pretty heavily in *Moonchild*, and, supposedly, according to *The Secret History*, attempts were made at a location called the Devil’s Gate in Arroyo Seco, Pasadena to bring this child forth. TP, in an annotation, says that in a letter from Crowley to Parsons, Crowley called the Devil’s Gate a hell gate and that was one of seven such gateways. The letter ends with Crowley suggesting Parsons use it. The inference to be made here is they attempted the ritual in that location. Hubbard does say that he “*saw things not meant for man*” but goes into no further detail. Crowley apparently attempted it as well, but not successfully. [\[32\]](#)

Massimo Introvigne writes:

Parsons expected the appearance of a “spirit” that would help him in his magical activities. In January 1946, a sculptress and painter, Marjorie Cameron (1922–1995), who, under the simple name of “Cameron”, would subsequently become a well-known artist, appeared at 1003, joined the lodge and came to live at 1003. Or so Parsons would later report. In fact, “Cameron had actually been at the house on South Orange Grove Avenue a short period before, but had not spoken with Parsons at that time”. Cameron quickly became the new lover of Parsons, and the latter

concluded that the magical operations undertaken with Hubbard had been successful. Cameron was indeed the “spirit” promised to him. With Cameron, Parsons began a new series of sex magic experiments. The purpose, this time, was the birth of a homunculus, both “artificial man” and vehicle of the Antichrist. Crowley himself had written a secret instruction on the homunculus, and it was to this being, that the novel Moonchild alluded. However, according to Crowley, not only the times were not mature, but also initiates of a much higher level than Parsons would have been necessary. Informed of the so-called “Babalon Working” the American scientist had started with Cameron and Hubbard, who acted as a “scribe” and took note of everything, Crowley wrote back that Parsons was simply “a fool”. Parsons continued all the same and went so far to produce a fourth chapter of the Book of the Law, although he probably never sent it to Crowley. He eventually parted company with Crowley and concluded that Cameron herself, rather than the child she was supposed to produce with him, was the incarnation of “the Thelemic goddess Babalon”. If it did not produce a homunculus, the “Babalon Working” at least generated a schism in the O.T.O. [\[33\]](#)

James M. Martin wrote the following on the *homunculus* in *ABRASAX* (Texas 1993):

Aleister Crowley's treatise on the making of a homunculus was couched in terms of a secret ritual for the IX° members of the O.T.O. It begins with the premise that the human ego reincarnates into a "new tenement" when the fetus is in its third month of gestation. One classical method involves removal of a woman's fertilized ovum and continuing the gestation ectopically. Crowley is characteristically vague about the details, however, throwing in a few alchemical allusions. The modern magical method is another thing entirely. Crowley advises selection of a female partner whose horoscope is suited to the nature of whatever homunculus is desired. The magician and his mate "copulate continuously" until impregnation results; then, the woman is withdrawn to a desolate place where appropriate incantations are vibrated (e.g. the banishing formulae of the Sephiroth) five to seven times a day. The woman is "constantly educated by words and by books and by pictures of a nature consonant" to the spirit being evoked - the method of Liber Astarte (bhakti yoga). Delivery is somehow held up or pushed forward to assure the child an appropriate ascendant sign, and when the infant is born, it is immediately dedicated, purified, and consecrated to the incarnated spirit. [\[34\]](#)

The roots of modern Satanism in the US

Massimo Introvigne (b.1955), is a known Italian sociologist, and the founder and managing director of the Center for Studies on New Religions (CESNUR), an international network of scholars who study New Religious Movements on behalf of the Jesuit and the Vatican. Massimo Introvigne, who is a self-declared Jesuit loyalist, definitely has an important role, as a sort of gatekeeper of New Age and Modern Satanism in today's Western Initiatic world. He portrays a clear picture of the various manifestations of Modern Satanism mostly linked, as you can imagine, to the charismatic and dark figure of Aleister Crowley. Without Crowley, we would probably have a different Society today.

Introvigne writes: Crowley spent several years in the United States, where he hoped to escape European controversies, raise the funds he badly needed, and gather his loyal followers, especially in California. There, Wilfred Talbot Smith (1885–1957) had founded a Church of Thelema in 1934, and in 1935, a Lodge Agapé of the O.T.O. whose celebrations of the 'Gnostic Mass' attracted the attention of the tabloids. Smith never mentioned the Devil in his writings and was not particularly interested in Crowley's references to Satan.

In 1941, Marvel Whiteside Parsons, a scientist, engineer and expert in explosives, who had legally changed his name from Marvel to John and was normally referred to as "Jack", joined Smith's lodge together with his wife Helen Cowley (1910–2003). The mother of the latter, Olga Helena Nelson Cowley (1885–1949), widowed since 1920, married Burton Ashley Northrup (1872–1946), of Pasadena, who ran a credit recovery agency but was also an agent, or at least an informer, for the U.S. military intelligence. From her second marriage, Olga had two daughters. One of them, Sarah Elizabeth "Betty" Northrup (1924–1997), joined the Smith-Parsons lodge at a very early age, on the impulse of her stepsister, with the magical name Soror Cassap.

Parsons became in that period a well-known figure in his profession. He was a researcher at the California Institute of Technology (Cal Tech) and

worked both for the American government and for private companies. For the government, Parsons and his colleagues carried out the experiments of Arroyo Seco, which were at the origins of the Jet Propulsion Laboratory and had a primary role in the American space projects. For the private industry, Parsons worked on a series of programs, which led to the incorporation of Aerojet General Corporation. In recognition of these merits, in 1972, twenty years after his death, a crater on the Moon would be baptized with the name of Parsons. Perhaps the International Astronomical Union, which gave the name of Parsons to the crater, did not know that this engineer and scientist lived and died surrounded by the dubious fame of being a leading Satanist. Parsons was always attracted to radical and marginal movements. After having participated in the activities of a Communist cell at Cal Tech, he met Smith and joined the O.T.O. The lodge was under attack by the press as a congregation of subversives and Satanists, but this for Parsons counted as a recommendation. At the same time, Crowley and Smith were having differences on various topics, primarily on the money that the British magus, in deep financial troubles, believed he had the right to receive from his American disciples. Parsons thus attracted the attention of Crowley, who corresponded with him and became a source of inspiration for the writings of the Californian scientist.

In 1942, Parsons, who was well paid by Cal Tech, rented a rather expensive home, called simply "1003", at the address 1003 South Orange Grove Avenue, in Pasadena's "Millionaires' Row". It became the new "convent" or "profess house", where a group of o.t.o. members started living communally. Among these were Smith, Parsons, his wife Helen and Helen's stepsister Betty. Then, a soap opera developed. Parsons had started having intimate relations with Betty when the latter, who was now eighteen, was thirteen. His wife Helen finally discovered what was going on, and gave him a taste of his own medicine by starting a relationship with their superior in the O.T.O., Smith. When the Agapé Lodge moved to the new convent in Pasadena, Smith was already living openly with Helen, and Parsons with Betty. Crowley sardonically commented that the number 1003, the address of the home, was probably chosen as it coincided with the number of women conquered by Don Giovanni in the opera consecrated to him by Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart (1756–1791). Crowley was everything but a moralist but was afraid that, between love triangles and even more complicated amorous polygons, things at number 1003 would end up badly. He instructed two people he trusted, both his future

successors at the guide of the main branch of the O.T.O., Karl Germer (1885–1962) and Grady Louis McMurtry (1918–1985), to keep him informed concerning what was going on in Pasadena. McMurtry, in particular, sent vitriolic reports, suspecting Smith of having an affair with his ex-wife, who lived in the “convent” in Pasadena, and that he had made her abort: a capital sin for Crowley, who was against abortion. In 1943, Germer, on behalf of Crowley, removed Smith from his office of superior of the Agapé Lodge, substituting him with Parsons. But the latter had his own problems. Cal Tech worked for the military. During both World War II and the Cold War it was kept under surveillance by the secret services. Parsons had already been **investigated as a suspected Communist**. In 1943, Betty eventually revealed to her parents that not only did she live with Parsons, but also she had started sleeping with him when she was thirteen. Her father, as one can imagine, was not happy. Since he had connections with the military intelligence services, he put them **on Parsons’ trail, not only as a Communist but also as a dangerous “black magician”**. In this context, a new character appeared. One of the high-level initiates of the Agapé Lodge was pianist and composer Roy Edward Leffingwell (1886– 1952). He had among his friends the science fiction writer Lafayette Ron Hubbard (1911–1986), who later would become famous as the founder of Dianetics and its successive religious development, the **Church of Scientology**.” Leffingwell persuaded Hubbard to join the Lodge, and in 1945, the writer went to live at 1003.

Parsons reported to Crowley that Hubbard was an excellent swordsman and well-known in the California milieu of science fiction writers. Invited by Hubbard, even the prince of American science fiction, Robert Anson Heinlein (1907–1988), came to 1003 for a swordplay. McMurtry, always the gossip, commented that Hubbard preferred to train with Betty Northrup, and the two ended their duels by grappling “like a starfish on a clam”. Soon after, as McMurtry had correctly predicted, Betty left Parsons’ bedroom to transfer to that of Hubbard. Parsons suffered privately but declared that in the O.T.O. women were free and there was no place for jealousy. He even asked Hubbard to help him to accomplish a series of rituals in the Mojave Desert, based on the Enochian system of magic but also on energetic magical masturbation. ^[35]

In one of probably the most celebrated feats in “Magickal history”, Parsons and pre-Dianetics/Scientology L. Ron Hubbard, performed The infamous Babalon Working, a daring attempt to shatter the boundaries of time and space and intended to bring about, in Parsons' own words, “love,

understanding, and Dionysian freedom [...] the necessary counterbalance or correspondence to the manifestation of Horus.”

Parsons died in an explosion in the late 1940s, and some well-informed sources say Hubbard might be the one to blame, however, before he died under mysterious circumstances, he secured a place for The Great Beast 666 in American culture. In the late 1940s, the Berkeley O.T.O. branch was frequented by actor and director Kenneth Anger (b. 1930). Anger’s interest in occultism runs deep, and his interest in Crowley is obsessive. In his effort to understand The Great Beast, Anger went on a 1950s pilgrimage to Crowley’s old commune in Sicily and made a film based on Crowleyian principles entitled, *Inauguration of the Pleasure Dome* (1954).

Many years later, Anger would become a household name for penning the pop culture masterpiece *Hollywood Babylon* (1981), the first book to expose the rampant homosexuality and deviancy in the film industry and a must-read for anyone interested in American cultural history. No one can deny that Kenneth Anger is a talented filmmaker and writer, even though one may strongly disagree with his philosophy. Anger is still involved in Crowleyanity and is one of the major promoters of The Great Beast’s worldview. However, Anger has a very low opinion of those groups who claim to be the legitimate heirs of Crowley’s O.T.O. In a rather recent interview, the late Anger lamented: *...I'm not too keen on any group or cult. I've been to meet the various groups who call themselves OTO which Crowley founded. But Crowley never 'anointed' them or approved of them. All the groups are fighting with each other. There's been raids, thefts, houses have been broken into, books have been stolen, one house was burned down. These are Crowleyites fighting among each other and I'm ashamed of them.*

Crowley is hugely popular today -- more so than during his lifetime. In 1967, he appeared on the cover of The Beatles *Sgt. Peppers Lonely Hearts Club Band*. In a 2002 BBC survey of the 100 Greatest Britons, **Crowley ranked number 73.**

The Berkeley O.T.O. had a San Franciscan member named **Howard Stanton Levey (1930-1997)**, who began frequenting the lodge in 1951. Levey was in correspondence with Jack Parsons in the late 1940s and was an eager student of the occult. His background is somewhat shrouded in mystery, primarily because he misrepresented his early life and work when he was later to emerge as a major figure in occult circles. It is clear, however, that Levey was a musician who played keyboard at various

burlesque houses and nightclubs in the Bay Area in the 1950s. Levey and Anger became fast friends in the O.T.O., and shared an interest in the more nefarious side of life. The two men intensely studied such phenomena as werewolves, vampires, tarot, ESP and essentially every other occult and mystical teaching under the sun. By 1961, they began to hold meetings at Levey's house, where they charged for public lectures on occultism which attracted fairly large crowds. Much of Levey's motivation for starting this occult club, was the 1947 novel (and film) *Nightmare Alley* by William Lindsay Gresham, about a carnival huckster who starts a phony spiritualist church to con money out of "rubes". (Ironically, Gresham's wife Joy went on to marry Christian author C. S. Lewis!)

As the public decency laws began to change in California, burlesque houses were allowed to offer topless and eventually fully nude dancing. Levey was already ingrained in the adult entertainment industry as a keyboard player in the older burlesque club scene. As a means to earn money, Levey recruited dancers and organized strip shows in San Francisco. According to his daughter, Zeena, he often turned to pimping women in San Francisco's red light district, called the Tenderloin. In 1966, Levey formulated a scheme by which he could combine his favorite interests -- sex, money, and magick. With Anger's blessing, Levey shaved his head, donned black clothing, and announced the formation of the Church of Satan.

He also changed his name to Anton Szandor LaVey and declared himself to be The Black Pope and The Devil's Avenger. In order to have a secure base of operation, LaVey painted his house black and designed an elaborate ritual chamber which would act as the headquarters for the new diabolical church. LaVey went on a publicity blitz which afforded him celebrity status in the growing 1960s counterculture. Over the course of the next few years, LaVey gathered a fairly large following of about 2000 members worldwide with around 500 or 600 of these being serious hardcore devotees. [\[36\]](#)

This was the beginning of the evolution of Modern Satanism in the United States, a dangerous and evil current that will eventually bring us all the way to the public diableries of The Satanic Temple.

The Masonic roots of the Ordo Templi Orientis

The Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis Misraim (A.P.R.M.M.) or Memphis Mizraim is a significant part of the Ordo Templi Orientis phenomenon. In reality, the early version of the O.T.O. had included a part of the system of the Rite of Memphis-Misraïm in their new Para-Masonic body. In fact, one of the basic pillars of the Ordo Templi Orientis, founded by **Theodor Reuss** at the beginning of the 20th. century, was the charter he'd received and bought from **John Yarker (1833-1913)** of the Antient and Primitive Scottish Rite, and the **Memphis-Misraim Rite**. For this reason, many O.T.O. members erroneously consider themselves to be Freemasons, and, as such, they are often derided for their erroneous presumption by real Freemasons. So, who was John Yarker? Another wrongly perceived charlatan? Well, I will use the words of **VW Bro John Hamill, PGSwdB**, current Deputy Grand Chancellor of the United Grand Lodge of England to clear this matter once and for all:

*Yarker was neither a degree-monger nor a charlatan, for he believed what he wrote, that the many degrees he had discovered all predated regular Freemasonry. He never invented evidence but accepted, uncritically, the invented evidence of others. His desperate attempt to ensure the continuance of the Ancient and Primitive Rite led him into the company of the fraud, Theodore Reuss, and Aleister Crowley. Expelled from the Ancient and Accepted Rite, he severed all connection with regular Freemasonry and later published *The Arcane Schools: a review of their origin and antiquity; with a general history of Freemasonry, and its relation to the theosophic, scientific and philosophic mysteries*, (Belfast: 1909); and was publisher of *The Kneph*, the official journal of the Antient and Primitive Rite, from 1881 to 1900. Author of 26 short papers in the *Transactions of Quatuor Coronati Lodge No. 2076*, he was an active*

promoter of the Royal Arch, Ancient and Primitive Rite, Knights Templar, and the old York degrees of Heredom-Kadosh. ^[37]

The 3° degree (Master Magician) is in the O.T.O system compatible to the Master Mason degree of general Freemasonry (Blue Lodge). Reuss published an alleged transcript of his Charter in his private magazine **Oriflamme** (the issue of December 1902 mentions the 33°, 90°, and 96°), the original Charter extant mentions the degrees 30°-33° (without M.M.) only for which Reuss has permission to give. Nevertheless, Reuss assumed making regular Freemasons through his compilation of Orders a practice typical of fringe Masonry. In 1917, he would render some A.A.S.R. and M.M. degrees into the O.T.O., founded in 1906. As O.T.O. historian Peter-R. Koenig clearly points out, Reuss was an Anglo-German Freemason who was, and still is regarded, by historians and Freemasons alike as a swindler, whom imported the “fringe-masonic” organization of French origin, *Alte und Primitive Ritus von Memphis und Misraim* (henceforth M.M.) and the *Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite* (A.A.S.R.) via England to Germany in 1902. At that time the German organizations he presided had no definite name (they altered according to Reuss’ mood or growing collection of Orders) but was declared to be founded on Harry J. Seymour’s Cerneau charter (a 33° rite) of 21 July 1862.

Theodor Reuss was busy selling and buying masonic charters. Clearly, potential members want to associate with an “authentic” Order or Lodge. “Authenticity” means “regularity”: permissions, charters, successions, constitutions and the like. In order to be called “regular” one needs a permission of a “regular” superior Mother or Grand Lodge. Until 1900 there were over 70 so-called High degree systems pretending to be continuations or extensions of the regular Craft Masonry. The only difference between all these systems was the 400 or more different names of the various degrees. This environment is the dwelling ground for those who abused their masonic powers by selling charters etc. (in a similar way to the current trade in minor ‘artistocratic’ titles). For Peter-R. Koenig, Reuss invented several new Orders, and basically made little more than a confused mess with all of them.

The Illuminati like to create such confusion, in order to make their real mission and work more difficult to perceive and understand for the profane. Reuss was responsible for the construction of the O.T.O. between 1906 and 1912, a clone of Craft Masonry, A.A.S.R., M.M., and Tantra that he had put together with the help of the late Carl Kellner (1851-1905), a member of John Yarker's Rite of Memphis-Misraim. Franz Hartmann's

obituary of Kellner describes that in 1902 **Kellner** “..was personally initiated in Manchester by Brother Yarker into the 96°, and made Sovereign Honorary General Grand Master of our Order.” Reuss also invented a new “Order of the Illuminati” and several Rosicrucian societies. Reuss turned his collection of Orders into a huge non-transparent turmoil where every organisation seemed to be interweaved and linked. Its names varied according to the time of day, some members were co-members of several Reuss-Orders, others weren't. Neither Reuss or his self-styled heirs have ever appeared to be interested in clarifying the confusion. Therefore, at the time it became widely accepted (and still is today by some) that membership in one of Reuss' Orders equates to membership in all the others as well. Regular Freemasonry rejects all of Reuss' activities, especially the O.T.O. which accepts women in its lodges: impossible in traditional Masonry.

In 1904 and it is probably around this time that Reuss' decided to recruit from several A.A.S.R. (33° degrees) and M.M. (90° and 97° degrees) members as a 'chosen few' for his new emerging Order, the later O.T.O. (11 degrees). There was no proper name at this time — sometimes he spoke of the *Oriental Freemasons* or **Order of Old Templar Freemasons (expressions also used in the A.A.S.R. context)**. The Memphis-Rite alone was sometimes called “Antient and Primitive Rite of Masonry”, or even “Oriental Order of Memphis”. When Reuss founded the “**Order of Oriental Templars**” there was a further confusion just around the corner — who was in which of Reuss' Orders? And wasn't the Memphis-Rite alone called “Oriental Templars”? How were they linked? Was an O.T.O.-member automatically an M.M.-member? Between 1906 and 1913 (following the death of John Yarker, worldwide head of M.M., in 1913 the position was confused) the O.T.O. unequivocally was distinct from all of Reuss' other Orders. When Reuss spoke of “Our Order” it remained completely unclear which Order he meant. But it is historically senseless to assume the O.T.O., which at this time, was a sort of collective Order which siphoned its members from A.A.S.R., M.M., Order of the Illuminati, regular Masonry, the Gnostic Catholic Church, the Rosicrucians, the Golden Dawn, etc..

It was not until 1917, when Reuss and his self-proclaimed heir, Aleister Crowley (1875-1947) considered the O.T.O., M.M. and the A.A.S.R. as linked, for example, 33°, 90°-95°, which were equal to the IX° O.T.O. [this is substantiated with Crowley's “Synopsis of Degrees” in his handwritten version of his IV° O.T.O. degree. For Koenig, in today's

O.T.O., all this Masonic background is mirrored in its rituals, in its language, passwords, and grips.

The interested researcher will find in rare books like *O.T.O. Rituals and Sex Magick*, a choice of Reuss' original O.T.O. initiation rituals (Scottish Rite, Cerneau, Royal Arch, Rose Croix, and Memphis-Mizraim derivations) that have been later altered by Aleister Crowley for his English branch. Reuss never used Crowley's rituals re-modelled between 1912 and 1918 and wanted the Ordo Templi Orientis and Crowley's "Thelemic" concept of the Order to be kept strictly separated. There is evidence that suggests Crowley was probably expelled from the O.T.O. in 1921. [\[38\]](#)

For some historians of Freemasonry, the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.) was originally founded already back in 1895, not only with the help of Carl Kellner but also of Heinrich Klein and known Rosicrucian Franz Hartmann. However, only when Theodor Reuss succeeded Kellner as chief it apparently became a real operative order and not a "Mickey Mouse Club" of some sort. This version of the events is course questionable, nevertheless, Kellner had travelled in the Orient, and brought back with him Tantric knowledge and such, later used by Reuss who was more of a typical continental Illuminati occultist and fringe-Mason.

Among else, Reuss was chartered for this new Illuminati project (i.e. the O.T.O.) by Westcott of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, John Yarker of the Memphis-Mizraim, and Leopold Engel (1858-1931) co-founder in the revived Illuminati Order. Reuss energetic efforts spread the O.T.O. throughout the world. Many famous occultists of the time were in one way or the other linked to Reuss or the O.T.O., as for instance; Papus, Rudolph Steiner, Jack W. Parsons, Ron L. Hubbard, Gerald Gardner, George Plummer, Israel Regardie, Ben Kadosch (Carl Willhelm Hansen) [1872-1936], Heinrich Traenker, Friedrich Mellinger [1890-1970] and many many more. In 1905, the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis-Misraim was introduced into Germany from England by John Yarker, 97°, who was then the Grand Hierophant of the Rite. The first German leaders were Carl Kellner and Theodor Reuss who created a magical order known as the Ordo Templi Orientis by means of a reduction of the magical grades of the Rite of Memphis-Misraim from 97° to 9°, with a 10th grade, which was purely administrative. In 1902, the Theodor Reuss established the Sovereign Sanctuary of Memphis-Misraim in Germany and in 1913, after the death of Yarker, he became the International Head of the Rite.

In 1924, Reuss died and the succession was interrupted, except in the O.T.O. (Ordo Templi Orientis), the neo-templar order founded by Reuss, in 1905, in Germany. In reality, the O.T.O. had included the Rite of Memphis-Misraïm, although in a reduced version of 33° degrees, where its principle degrees were incorporated. In 1908 **Krumm-Heller** who will later found the F.R.A. in the 1920's received the Memphis-Misraim grades of 90° and 95° from Theodor Reuss in Paris. He was a disciple of Bishop Clement (under Bricaud's aegis), and of the Martinist Girgois (in Buenos Aires), Papus, and the American Peter Davidson of the H.B. of L. Krumm-Heller would later set up a number of Memphis & Mizraim Temples in South America under Papus' jurisdiction. Krumm-Heller not only befriended Reuss but also Franz Hartmann and the high-grade Mexican freemason **Don Jesus Medina** connected to Aleister Crowley. In 1909, Theodor Reuss delivered a licence to the famous Martinist Gerard Encausse (Papus). Encausse never became a regular (Grand Orient) Freemason. Despite this, he organized what was announced as an **International Masonic Conference in Paris on June 24, 1908**, and at this conference, he first met Theodor Reuss, and the two men apparently exchanged patents. Reuss elevated Encausse as X° of the Ordo Templi Orientis as well as giving him license to establish a *Supreme Grand Council General of the Unified Rites of Ancient and Primitive Masonry for the Grand Orient of France and its Dependencies at Paris*. For his part, **Encausse assisted Reuss in the formation of the O.T.O. Gnostic Catholic Church** as a child of l'Église Gnostique de France, thus forming the E.G.C. within the tradition of French neo-gnosticism. The successors of Papus were Charles Detré (Tedé), Jean Bricaud, Constant Chevillon, Charles-Henry Dupont and Robert Ambelain. In 1939, Jean Bricaud passed to the Eternal East and was followed by Chevillon. In 1944, Chevillon was murdered by the French collaborationists of national-socialism and was followed by Dupont. And, in 1960, Ambelain succeeded Dupont. ^[39] As one of the great French esotericists of the latter half of the 20th Century **Robert Ambelain**, who was directly involved in this fringe Masonic tradition, is probably one of the best sources we can refer to further explaining the complex history of the two Rites of Memphis and Misraïm, that commemorated their second centenary in 1988.

In origin, the fusion of the two Rites of Misraïm and Memphis was undertaken in 1881 by Giuseppe Garibaldi, who was the first Grand Master-General, but not necessarily a great esoterist, as recently underlined by Italian researcher Fortunato Luciano Sciandra. Here are

some extracts from Robert Ambelain’s writings, to clear up a few points on the history of these rites that will later become one, and also on Napoleon’s role in all this: “The Rite of MIZRAÏM had been constituted in 1778 at Venice; it took its line from CAGLIOSTRO, who had himself received the lower grades from the Grand Lodge of ENGLAND, and the high grades of German Templar Masonry. The Rite of MEMPHIS was constituted at Montauban in 1815 by Masons who had participated in the Mission to Egypt with Bonaparte. From his accession to the imperial purple, **Napoleon Bonaparte** was proclaimed and considered to be a genuine Freemason in his lifetime, as were his father, his brothers and his Marshals. In his book *The Freemasonry of Bonaparte* (Payot edition 1982), François Collaveri showed the considerable role of Lodges in the diffusion of the great ideals of the French Revolution across Europe. “**I am a man of the Revolution...**”, the Emperor had declared. In 1986 the same author assembled all the proofs of his belonging to the Masonic Order in a second volume: *Napoleon, Emperor Freemason* (Tallandier edition 1986). All the documents, with the very important witness of the archives of the Grand-Orient de France of former times, affirm that the initiation of Napoleon Bonaparte took place in Egypt. To those we can add the documentation published by us in Number 1 of the magazine *L’Initiation* in 1979, an article which included the recall of a letter of Grand Master **Constant Chevillon**, dated November 10th 1934, confirming to Grand Master Fletcher of the USA that Napoleon Bonaparte had been received as a Mason in a Lodge in Cairo, which brought together the Masonic members of the Mission to Egypt, and that Kléber presided, the Lodge carrying the name Isis. These were the Masons, or their successors, who thereafter formally constituted the Rite of Memphis at Montauban in 1815. From this period, violet became the Masonic color of its rituals, blue being that of the Rite Français and blue edged with red that of the Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite. Violet constituted a reminder of the color of Parma violets, the duchy where the little king of Rome resided, then four years old.” [\[40\]](#)

For Ambelain, “The Rite of Memphis-Mizraïm associated the violet of these origins with the turquoise blue attributed to great Isis in ancient Egypt, thus joining together a double esoteric symbolism. This is why Napoleon was one of the very first Masons of this Rite of Memphis. And the Emperor never forgot that he had “received light” on the antique soil of holy initiation. This is why he also adopted the Bee as a symbol of his reign, with the Eagle. The bee was the image of Pharaoh in

ancient Egypt, and two wings of an eagle flank the Osirian sun. Finally, a comment by the Emperor to Josephine has been reported by one of her intimate friends, the celebrated Mlle Lenormand in her Memoirs: *I have consumed my life in a continual movement which hasn't allowed me to fulfill my duties as an initiate of the Egyptian sect.* (Cf. *Mémoires historiques et secrets de l'Impératrice Joséphine*, Paris 1920). Other initiatic Grades coming from the ancient esoteric Obediences of the 18th Century were associated with these two Obediences: the PRIMITIVE Rite, Rite of the PHILADELPHIANS, etc. In the 19th Century, MIZRAÏM and MEMPHIS were the two Obediences from which the Carbonari were recruited. They had numerous Lodges in France and counted among their dignitaries very important people, including the Duc de DECAZES and Comte MURAIRE, Grand Commander of the SCOTTISH Rite to mention but two. At the present time in International Masonry MEMPHIS- MIZRAÏM can count around five thousand five hundred members, grouped in South America (Argentina, Bolivia, Chile, Venezuela, Haiti), Australia, and Europe (Belgium, Netherlands, Switzerland, Italy, France). In France the Obedience is above all a place of assembly for Masons who are generally in the higher grades, who belong to the GRAND-ORIENT DE FRANCE, to the GRANDE LOGE DE FRANCE, to the GRANDE LOGE NATIONALE FRANÇAISE "Opéra", and who are joined by a mutual attraction to Esotericism, Occultism, Symbolism, etc. It is in sum a crossroads or meeting-place. However, except in France it only has about thirty Lodges, not including the higher Lodges where one can find those Masons of all Obediences who are most qualified in the realm of the Occult and Esotericism; and some of these are in fact, the heads of other Organizations of this genre, which are more secretive. Moreover, the Rite of MEMPHIS- MIZRAÏM continues the tradition of adhering to those principles of tolerance and freedom of thought which in the 19th Century, during the White Terror, made it the refuge and nursery of the Carbonari." [\[41\]](#)

Regarding the Rite of Mizraim instead, for Ambelain "it appeared for the first time in Venice in 1788. A group of Socinians (an anti-Trinitarian Protestant sect) requested a patent from Cagliostro, then from Trente. Not wishing to practice the magical-kabbalistic rituals of the latter, they chose to work the Templar Rite. Cagliostro thus gave them only Masonic light; he held the first three Degrees of English Masonry and the higher Grades of German Masonry which were strongly marked by the templar tradition. The name Mizraïm is simply the plural of Egyptian, the only reminder of this Egyptian Rite which transmitted to them the authority for the

Obedience. It hived off rapidly to Milan, Genoa, Naples and appeared in France through Michel Bédarride, who have received the magisterial powers in 1810 in Naples, from Bro. De Lassalle. From 1810 to 1811 the three Bédarride brothers successfully developed the Rite in France, to all intents and purposes under the protection of the Scottish Rite. Indeed, it could count several illustrious Masonic names at its head: the Comte Muraire, Sovereign Grand Commander of the Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite, the Duc Decazes, the Duke of Saxe-Weimar, the Duke of Leicester, Lieutenant-General Baron Teste, etc. Just before the White Terror it quickly became the Masonic Obedience which transmitted the required mastership to the Carbonari, and this Rite amassed 22 Lodges in Paris, 6 at Lyons, 6 at Metz, 5 in Toulouse, 3 I Bordeaux, 3 in Geneva, 2 in Lausanne, and 1 at Courtray. Violently anticlerical⁵, antiroyalist, the police of the Restoration had it dissolved. Clandestine for eighteen years, it was restored in 1838, only to be dissolved once more in 1841. It arose once more from a clandestine existence in 1848. Mizraïm made its way towards joining with the Rite of Memphis in 1881, a fusion which was the work of Garibaldi. Regarding instead the Rite of Memphis the majority of members who accompanied Bonaparte on the Mission of Egypt were Masons from the ancient initiatic Rites: the Philalethes, the African Brethren, the Hermetic Rite, the Philadelphians, the Primitive Rite, not to mention the Grand-Orient de France. Having discovered a gnostic-hermetic survival in Cairo, and then the Druze Masonry encountered by Gérard de Nerval in Lebanon which could be traced back to the Operative Masons who had accompanied the Templars – their protectors – there, the Brothers in the Mission to Egypt, decided henceforth to renounce their Masonic lineage which came from the Grand Lodge in London and to set out once more in a new Rite, which owed nothing to England, then Enemy Number One.”

[42]

Thus, for Ambelain, “under the guidance of Samuel Honis and Marconis de Nègre, the Rite of Memphis was born in Montauban, in 1815. With great speed, just as the Rite of Mizraïm had brought together nostalgic Jacobean and the Carbonari, the Rite of Memphis regrouped those in the pay of the ex- Grand Army and the Bonaparte-ists who remained loyal to the Eagle. In 1816 the two Rites had the same Grand Master-General, which would permit a future fusion. But the Grand-Orient was still mainly composed of monarchists, its seal carrying the *fleur de lys*, and it secured the dissolution of Memphis. This did not last, and in 1826 this Rite took up its labors once more under the Obedience of the selfsame Grand-Orient. Dissolved in 1841, just like Mizraïm, Memphis also became clandestine,

and only reappeared in plain view in 1848 with the Republic. Dissolved once more in 1850, reawakened in 1853, Memphis joined the Grand-Orient in 1862, compelled to by a decision of the Prince- President. Having many Lodges abroad by now, it attracted illustrious names, such as Louis Blanc and Garibaldi, who was soon to be the unifier of Memphis and Mizraïm. Up to 1881, the Rites of Memphis and Mizraïm proceeded in parallel and in concert, in a very extraordinary atmosphere; indeed, these Rites both began to gather Masons from the Grand-Orient de France and the Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite who were interested in studies pertaining to the esotericism of Masonic symbolism, gnosis, Kabbalah also Hermeticism and occultism. Now, these two Rites were the inheritors and depositaries of the old initiatic Obediences of the 18th Century: the Philalethes, the Philadelphians, the Hermetic Rite, the Primitive Rite, etc. And all this was represented in Mizraïm in 90 different grades, and in Memphis, by 95. How to administrate and make use of this great disparate ensemble? When **Giuseppe Garibaldi was designated first Grand Master- General ad vitam for the entire world** (since Brothers abroad had not suffered political persecution as in France), he established a type of classification which was not at all hierarchical in the beginning, but which quickly became so. In fact, the 95 degrees of the Rite of Memphis-Mizraïm should be considered to be an ambulatory, where the old Masonic degrees which were no longer or rarely practiced, and not as a series of values, are to be found. Moreover, the accords of 1863 with the Grand-Orient of France, and 1896 with the Symbolic Scottish Grand Lodge, the future Grand Lodge of France only treated on the 33 classic degrees (the Rite of Perfection, followed by the Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite). The higher echelons of Memphis-Mizraïm compulsorily practiced:

the 9th Degree (Master-Elect of Nine), 18th Degree (Knight Rose-Croix), 30th Degree (Knight Kadosh), 32nd Degree (Prince of the Royal Secret), 33rd Degree (Sovereign Grand Inspector-General).” ^[43] For

Ambelain the 66th, 90th and 95th degrees were conferred as honorific titles on senior Masons, in recompense for their valor and fidelity. The other degrees (Secret Master, Royal Arch, etc) are optional and left to the discretion of the Brothers of higher degrees. As the late Robert Ambelain explained in detail, today, **the Rite of Memphis-Mizraïm comprises around 5,500 Masons worldwide, the majority of laborers being located in South America.** It possesses around a hundred Symbolic Lodges for the first three grades (not counting the higher echelons) in France, Switzerland, Belgium, Netherlands, Argentina, Chile, Bolivia,

Venezuela, Australia, etc. Since the General Grand Mastership of Garibaldi, the position has been successively secured by Theodore Reuss (also Grand Master of the Grand-Orient of Germany), Doctor Gérard Encausse (Papus), Charles Détré (alias Teder), Jean Bricaud, Constant Chevillon, Charles-Henry Dupont, Robert Ambelain, and the late Gérard Kloppel from 1984 to 2008. In 1964 a grand Convent-General of the Lodges of South America decided that the seat of the General Grand Mastership would be obligatorily in Paris, and a Convent-General of the Lodgories of Europe ratified this vote in 1965. The Convent of South America also expressed the wish that the Grand Master-General should obligatorily be French. This appears to be more difficult to impose. Remembering its deaths (the Grand Master Chevillon was assassinated by the Vichy Militia, and his Belgian alter ego, Brother Delaive, was decapitated with a hatchet by the Nazis), this Rite perpetuates their tradition of fidelity to democratic principles and to the initiatic sciences. Uncompromisingly Deist, it makes the definition of “**Masonic religion**” laid out in Anderson’s Constitutions of 1723 and considered in “general morality of honest men” its own. Its Symbolic Lodges work the Templar Rite (Mizraïm) or the Egyptian Rite (Memphis), but on their altars, they join the Ruler with the traditional interlacing of the Compass and Square. [\[44\]](#)

Robert Ambelain was such a knowledgeable Freemason and esoterist, he actually completely reinvented the Elus Coën (sometimes misspelled “Elus Kohen” or “Cohen”), of Martinez de Pasqually, that he revived after the second world war, but since then it has existed a great confusion regarding the Elus Coën because of Ambelain incomplete knowledge ranging from how the very name of the order was actually spelled, to how its system of initiation was composed. Robert Ambelain was convinced that the order represented a priesthood of the old testament, the levittic Kohanim, that supervised the cult of the Temple in Jerusalem. He further filled the many holes in the tradition he sought to revive with either kabbalah or foreign elements from Memphis-Misraïm.

Before he died Ambelain discovered and donated to the *Bibliothèque nationale de France* the **manuscrit d'Alger**, [\[45\]](#) that will eventually rectify this pseudo approach to the Elus Coën in due time, once the original rituals of the Elus Coën will be fully translated and made available to the interested parties. Why are the Elus Coën Illuminati so important? Well they are considered still one of the most influential esoteric orders of the Western Initiatic System, and the original rituals that gradually surfaced

from the *manuscrit d'Alger* seem pretty interesting, especially in regards to the harshness of their female initiation with phrases like: *What are you doing among us, a treacherous woman like the Serpent? Would you like for the fourth time to rush into some other innovative trap on your part? No, you demon, you will not succeed! I have discovered all your past plans and I know in you all those you can still commit; O' Eve, Eve, far from being now seduced by your false and vain appearances, you will be subject to me and my dependence.*

Probably today's Elus Coën could find this part a bit difficult to digest after the advent of feminism.

Chapter Four

More Illuminati Secrets exposed for the first time *Initiation and telepathy in the Illuminati*

Many of you may have become aware at a certain point in your life, that certain situations are not always as they appear in plain sight. The simple fact is, I didn't learn about this in school, I wasn't told about it, it was a sudden comprehension, like the opening of an eye, or like suddenly understanding another language. This is the phenomena I call "life initiation", because it's not a slow process like the one we receive with traditional "education", but a seemingly more immediate one. An

“initiation” is, in fact, an abrupt transformation in your perception of reality, where you are revealed things that you didn't know before. Telepathic communication is evidenced in the same way, by sudden comprehension of things one never learned about through formal education or life experience. **Tuning into the telepathic realm is achieved often by contemplating various passages in scripture, which activates portals in the mind, through which information flows.** Spontaneous telepathy often occurs when meeting people, friends or strangers, and being able to mysteriously anticipate what they are about to say, or about to do. While these things happen to many people without any initiation at all, it simply becomes more frequent for the initiated person in a certain ambience. **The Illuminati, in fact, communicate telepathically with each other, and their Invisible Masters through the centuries, by using various tools,** like secret symbols and text, which, when contemplated in their lodges and Chapters, set the mind in a certain receptive state to send and receive messages that transcend time and space.

Most initiatic symbols are all around us every day, and various texts have been produced throughout the ages that contain them, and are now of course widely available on the internet. But, until initiated into one of the Illuminati sects or mystery schools, they are often meaningless to the average individual, who sees views them according to his own perception, and not for their true initiatic meaning. This is often why these symbols become only a mechanism to open the mind of the average New Ager, rather than a true understanding of their special initiatic meaning. This is why New Age philosophy can only be defined as a subject without clear definition or purpose. Yes, it does relate to metaphysical subjects, but only in a general way, losing its original spiritual properties and becoming only a tool of the system, on a useless journey to simply waste our time or absorb our energy. To fully comprehend the truth of the Matrix surrounding us, one must be truly initiated by a valid Master. However, a partial understanding is possible by people of general intelligence. For example, I consider, as some of you already know, my books, especially my *Confessions series*, as a possible alternative path to facilitate self-initiation. Unlike Freemasons, who must keep everything secret, under the threat of various penalties, the Illuminati have no need to attempt to keep secrets and you want to know why?

The truth is that the initiator himself simply decides who will comprehend or not his lesson, deciding who are the ones who can completely know the

truth, and who will remain partly blind because of their lack of preparation. So the Illuminati secrets are kept, not by any material actions or threats on their part, but by the very design of their initiatic system and the way it spreads its secrets and revelations to the right people, avoiding those who are not ready or too ignorant to understand. In his book, *Perspectives on Initiation*, Guénon clarifies the significance given by the ancient Greeks to the classical names of lesser and greater mysteries: **“they are not different "types" of initiations, but stages or degrees of the same initiation”**.

Hermes' Caduceus is an example of a symbol associated to the possession of lesser mysteries, and showing an example of **horizontal duality** (the two snake heads are placed in the horizontal dual position, hence referring to apparent dualities such as life and death). In *Studies in Hinduism*, René Guénon mentions a relation between the symbol and the Kundalini Shakti. Lesser mysteries lead to the “*perfection of the human state*”, or in other words, to something traditionally designated by the restoration of the “primordial state”, a state that Dante, in the *Divine comedy*, relates symbolically to the terrestrial paradise. On the other hand, “greater mysteries” refer to “the realization of supra-human states”; they correspond to the Hindu doctrine of “deliverance” (Moksha) and to what Islamic esoterism calls the “realization of the Universal Man”: in that latter tradition, "lesser" and "greater" mysteries correspond exactly to the signification of the terms “el-insân el-qadîm” and “el-insan el-kâmil”. These two phases are related to an interpretation of the symbolism of the cross with the notions of “horizontal” and “vertical”. They also correspond respectively to what is traditionally designated in western hermeticism by the terms royal initiation and sacerdotal initiation:

Pure metaphysical knowledge relates consequently, to “greater mysteries,” and the knowledge of traditional sciences to the "lesser mysteries". From a historical perspective, the “lesser mysteries” being merely a preparation to the "greater mysteries" [...] ultimately one has to go back beyond the very origin of humanity, and this is why a question such as a “historical” origin of initiation appears to be devoid of the least signification.

The traditional sciences, whose knowledge provides restoration of “primordial state” are known under the name of cosmological sciences: among them, one can quote alchemy, astrology, the science of letters, and

more generally, what is referred under the name Hermeticism. In the West, the Brothers of the Rose-Cross were beings that had effectively achieved the completion of lesser mysteries, and Rosicrucian initiation inspired by them was a particular form linked to Christian Hermeticism. René Guénon writes moreover that this Rosicrucian initiation is lost today, and is completely unrelated to the various modern organizations bearing the name Rosicrucian, as they belong to modern fallacies falling under the general denomination of pseudo-initiation given by Guénon to them. Telepathy, meaning Thought-Transference, bears a misleading title. Literally translated, it means “suffering at a distance,” or, perhaps, “feeling pain at a distance.” The name should really indicate “knowing at a distance,” in order to be properly descriptive. But as the term has acquired a forced meaning by reason of years of usage, it will probably be continued in popular favor. After all, names do not count, so long as the meaning is accepted and understood. [\[46\]](#)

While the term itself has been generally used in the sense of conscious and deliberate sending and receiving of thought-waves, there is a far wider field of phenomena covered by it, the unconscious sending and receiving of mental and emotional vibrations. I shall discuss this subject in a moment, for now, I would like to call your attention to the mechanism whereby the waves of thought and emotion are transmitted.

In the previous chapter, you will recall that there is a manifestation of energy or force (in the form of vibrations) in every mental or emotional state. This is true not only in the case of deep thought or vivid feeling but also in the case of general mental feelings and emotional states. During such manifestations, there is a radiation of mental or emotional vibrations from the brain or nervous centers of that particular system, that flow in all directions, just as light and wireless electricity. The principle seats or centers of these radiations exist in the cerebrum, cerebellum, and the medulla oblongata, respectfully; and several great centers of nerve substance in the human system, called the plexi, such as the solar plexus, etc.

The vibrations arising from emotional excitement are sent out principally from the plexi, or great centres of the sympathetic nervous system. Those arising from the more strictly mental states emanate from certain centers and points of the brain of the person manifesting them. Certain forms of these vibrations constitute the real essence of what is generally called "human magnetism," which will be discussed further on.

I do not think it advisable to go into the technical details of the generation and mechanism of transmission of these thought and emotional vibrations, in these lessons. To understand them would require a technical knowledge of physiology and organic chemistry, which is not possessed by the average person. Moreover, such details are neither interesting nor instructive to the general student of occultism. But, I think it proper to give at least a brief description of the receiving of such vibratory-waves by individuals. In the first place, every great plexus, or groups of nerve ganglia, in the human system is a receiving station, as well as a sending station. A person manifesting strong emotional excitement tends to awaken similar states in the nervous centers of other persons in whom the conditions are favorable. This explains why the vibrations of anger, fear, panic, are so contagious. It also explains the strong effect of the vibrations emanating from the nerve centers controlling the reproductive system, in certain cases of strong sexual excitement. Each human sympathetic nervous system contains many receiving stations where emotional vibrations are received, and where they tend to be transformed into similar feeling in the receiving system unless neutralized by other mental and emotional states in the person. When we come to consider the apparatus by which they are received, the vibrations arising from what may be called "purely mental" operations of the brain, such as intellectual thought, constructive imagination, etc., we find a more specialized arrangement, as might be expected.

The principal apparatus for receiving thought vibrations of this kind is that which is known as the "pineal gland," which I shall now describe. The pineal gland is a peculiar mass of nervous substance which is embedded in the human brain, in a position near the middle of the skull almost directly above the extreme top of the spinal column. It is shaped like a small cone and is of a reddish-gray color. It lies in front of the cerebellum and is attached to the floor of the third ventricle of the brain. It contains a small quantity of peculiar particles of gritty, sand-like substance, which are sometimes called "brain-sand." It derives its scientific name from its

shape, which resembles a pine-cone. Physiologists are vague in regards to the function of this strange organ, and generally content themselves with the statement that, "*its functions are not understood.*" But occultists know that the pineal gland, with its peculiar arrangement of nerve-cell corpuscles, and its tiny grains of "brain-sand," is the physical telepathic receiving instrument. Students of wireless telegraphy have noticed a startling resemblance between the pineal gland, and a part of the receiving instrument employed in wireless telegraphy.

The thought vibrations that come in contact with the nervous system of the receiving person, set up a peculiar vibration in the substance of the pineal gland, and thus the first step in the transformation of these vibrations into thought-forms in the mind of the person is underway. The student will do well to learn the idea of the workings of wireless telegraphy, for this will set up the right conception of the working of ordinary telepathy, without the necessity of complicated technical diagrams and descriptions. Let's understand what results from the sending forth, and receiving of these mental and emotional waves of force and energy. While the phenomena of the astral plane is probably more fascinating to the average student, I would impress upon you the importance of mastering the occult phenomena of the physical plane, before passing on to that of the higher planes.

In the first place, as all occultists know, each person is constantly surrounded with what has been called an "atmosphere" composed of mental and emotional vibrations which are emanated from his personality. The atmosphere of each person depends upon the general character of the thoughts and feelings of the person in question. Consequently, as no two persons are precisely alike in character, it follows that no two personal atmospheres are exactly alike. Each person has a psychic atmosphere of his or her own. These atmospheric vibrations do not extend very far from the presence of the person, and consequently, affect only those coming near to him.

In the same way, every group or crowd of persons has its own psychic atmosphere, composed of a blending of the individual psychic atmospheres of the persons composing the crowd, group or assemblage, and representing the general average of the thought and feelings of the crowd. There are no two group atmospheres exactly alike, for the reason that no two groups of persons, large or small, are exactly alike. Actors know that

each audience which they face has its own psychic atmosphere, and the actors are affected by it. Preachers, lawyers, and public speakers, in general, are quite aware of this fact, and freely admit it, though they may not be acquainted with the causes or laws governing the phenomena. Following the same psychic law, every town or large city, or even every small village or section of a larger town, is found to have its own distinctive psychic atmosphere, which is very perceptible to strangers visiting, and which affect those who take up their residence there.

In large cities, every building has its own vibrations which arise from the general character of those occupying it. Different church buildings, likewise, reflect the character of the general habits of thought and feeling of those worshipping in them. Likewise, certain business streets have pleasant or unpleasant vibrations in their atmosphere, from the same causes. Every person recognizes the truth of these statements, though but few are able to account for the facts in a scientific manner. The beginner in the study of psychic phenomena often asks how these things can be, when the thought which has occasioned the vibrations have long since passed away. The explanation is simple when properly explained. It is something like this: just as heat remains in a room after the stove has ceased to throw out heat-waves, so do the vibrations of thought and feeling persist long after the thought or feeling has died away. Or, if you prefer a more material illustration, we may say that if a package of perfumery has been opened in a room, and then removed, the air will remain charged with the odor for a long time afterwards. So you see, the same principle applies in the case of psychic vibrations.

The person carries around with him the general atmosphere of his characteristic mental and emotional vibrations, as does the house, store, church, street, town, or city, etc., are permeated with the psychic vibrations of those who have frequented them. Nearly everyone realizes the different feeling that impresses him when he enters a strange house, apartment, store, or church. Each one has its own difference of psychic effect. And, so can each person create his or her psychic effect upon those coming in contact with him or her, or who comes into his or her presence or vicinity. The next question asked by the thoughtful new student is this: If persons are constantly sending forth psychic vibrations, and if such vibrations persist for some time, why are we not overwhelmed with the force of them; and why are they not all so mixed up as to lose all their effect?

In the first place, though we are constantly affected more or less by the multitude of psychic vibrations beating upon us, still the greater part of them do not consciously impress us. For example, we have but to consider how few of the sounds or sights of a busy street are impressed upon our consciousness. We hear and see only a few of the things which attract our attention and interest. The rest are lost to us, although our eyes and ears receive them all. In the same way, we are impressed only by the stronger vibrations which reach us, and then only by those which we have attracted to ourselves, or which prove attractive to us by reason of our own likes and dislikes.

In the second place, the effect of certain thought vibrations is neutralized by the effect of the vibrations of thoughts of an opposite character. Just as a mixture of black and white produces the neutral color of grey, so do two currents of opposing thought vibrations tend to resolve themselves into a neutral vibration which has little or no effect upon those coming in contact with them. You may think of numerous correspondences to this in the world of material things. For instance, a mixture of very hot and very cold water will produce a neutral lukewarm liquid, neither hot nor cold. In the same way, two things of opposing taste characteristics, when blended, will produce a neutral taste having but little effect upon one. The principle is universal and is readily understood. In the third place, there is that which we may call an “affinity” between thoughts and feelings of a similar character.

Not only do the vibrations of similar thoughts tend to coalesce and combine; but, more than this, each one of us attracts to himself or herself the thought vibrations which are in general accord with corresponding thoughts in our own minds, or feelings in our own nature. Like attracts like. In the same way, the character of our thoughts and feelings act to repel thought or emotional vibrations of an opposite or inharmonious nature. As all occultists know, everyone draws thought vibrations in harmony with his or her own; and also repels thought vibrations of an inharmonious nature. These are the general laws and principles governing the phenomena of this phase of telepathic vibrations. There is much more to be said on the subject, of course, but if you will note carefully the leading principles and laws of manifestation just mentioned, you will be able to reason correctly regarding any phase of this class of phenomena which may come before you for attention. Once you learn a general rule, the rest becomes merely a matter of application and interpretation.

Let us now proceed to a consideration of other phases of the general subject of telepathic influence. We now come to the phase of what may be called direct telepathy—that is where a thought is consciously, and more or less purposely, directed toward another person. We come across many interesting cases of this kind, where persons find themselves thinking intently of certain other persons, and afterwards are told by the other persons that “*I found myself thinking intently about you, at such and such a time,*” etc. In some of these cases, it is difficult to determine which one started the thinking. Again, how often do we find ourselves thinking of a person when all of a sudden the person comes into sight. Again, we think intently and earnestly about a certain question; and then, all of a sudden, other folks whom we meet begin talking to us about the same thing. These instances are too common to need more than a passing notice.

A little more purpose is displayed in that class of phenomena in which we intently wish that a certain person shall do a certain thing, and lo and behold! we soon learn that that certain person has done it. A number of years ago, a popular writer wrote an article in which he mentioned what seemed to him to be a curious instance of some form of mental influence or telepathy. He said that he had found out that if he would sit down and carefully write a letter to the person who he had not heard from for a long time, and then destroy the letter instead of sending it, he would be almost certain to receive a letter from that person within a few days. He did not attempt to account for the phenomenon, he merely called the attention of his readers to it.

Many persons have followed the suggestion, often with very wonderful results. There is nothing miraculous, or supernatural about such occurrences. It is merely one phase of telepathy. The concentrated thought of the writer of the letter is directed toward the other person, and that person begins to think of the first one; then he thinks he will write to him; then he actually does write. Distance, space, and direction have no importance in this experiment—it is not necessary to even know where the second person is, in fact. There are people who are so close to psychic harmony with each other, that they very often are able to ask questions and receive answers from each other, even though great distances separate them. At particular times there is a better psychic harmony existing between the same persons than is found at other times. All this, of course, affects the success of the experiment. It is surprising what wonderful

results along these lines may be obtained by almost any person of average intelligence, after a little careful, patient, conscientious practice.

There have also been phenomena obtained as the result of a long series of careful experiments which are, in a way, even more wonderful than these somewhat less deliberate experiments just mentioned. I allude to the experiments of a number of earnest, careful scientific students, who surrounded themselves with every precaution against over-enthusiasm, fraud, and coincidence. Prominent among this class of investigations we find those conducted by the Society for Psychical Research, in England, that has really established a firm basis for the work of other investigators, who followed the general methods of the said society. In the following chapter, I will present a somewhat extended statement of the results of such investigations, because this information is important to every student of psychic phenomena, not only because it establishes a firm scientific basis for studies and beliefs, but also because it supplies important information which he may apply in the course of his own experimental work.

I would like to mention that the investigations into the subject of telepathy, and kindred subjects, under the auspices of the society just mentioned, were conducted by men of careful scientific training and experience, and under the general supervision and approval of the officers of the society, among them, being eminent men such as Prof. Henry Sidgwick, of Cambridge University; Prof. Balfour Stewart, a Fellow of the Royal Society of England; Rt. Hon. A.J. Balfour, the English statesman; Prof. William James, the American psychologist; Sir William Crookes, the great chemist and discoverer of physical laws, who invented the celebrated "Crookes' Tubes," without which the discovery of X Rays, radioactivity, etc., would not have been possible; Frederick W.H. Myers, the celebrated explorer of the astral planes, and writer on psychic phenomena; Sir Oliver Lodge, the popular English scientist; and other men of international reputation and high standing. The character of these men lends the stamp of scientific accuracy to all the work of the society.

In order that you may understand the spirit which animated these scientific investigators in their work for the exploration of this new and strange region of Nature, I ask you to carefully read the following words of the presidential address of Sir William Crookes, before the Royal Society, in Bristol, England, in 1898. Please remember, that this speech was made

before an assemblage of distinguished scientists, many of them being materialists and, quite skeptical of all occult phenomena—this was nearly twenty years ago, that Sir William Crookes stated:

*Were I now introducing for the first time these inquiries to the world of science, I should choose a starting point different from that of old (where we formerly began). It would be well to begin with Telepathy; with that fundamental law, as I believe it to be, that thoughts and images may be transferred from one mind to another without the agency of the recognized organs of sense—that knowledge may enter the human mind without being communicated in any hitherto known or recognized ways. If telepathy takes place, we have two physical facts—the physical change in the brain of A, the suggestor, and the analogous physical change in the brain of B, the recipient of the suggestion. Between these two physical events there must exist a train of physical causes and is unscientific to call in the aid of mysterious agencies, when with every fresh advance in knowledge it is shown that either vibration have powers and attributes abundantly able to any demand—even **the transmission of thought.***

It is supposed by some physiologists that the essential cells of nerves do not actually touch, but are separated by a narrow gap which widens in sleep while it narrows almost to extinction during mental activity. This condition is so singularly like a Branly or Lodge coherer (a device which led to the discovery of wireless telegraphy) as to suggest a further analogy. The structure of brain and nerve being similar, it is conceivable that there may be present masses of such nerve coherers in the brain, whose special function it may be to receive impulses brought from without, through the connecting sequence of ether waves of the appropriate order of magnitude. Roentgen has familiarized us with an order of vibrations of extreme minuteness as compared with the smallest waves with which we have hitherto been acquainted: and there is no reason to suppose that we have here reached the limit of frequency. It is known that the action of thought is accompanied by certain molecular movements in the brain, and here we have physical vibrations capable from their extreme minuteness of acting directly upon individual molecules, while their rapidity approaches that of internal and external movements of the atoms themselves. A formidable range of phenomena must be scientifically sifted before we effectually grasp a faculty so strange, so bewildering, and for ages so inscrutable, as the direct action of mind upon mind. In the old Egyptian days, a well-known inscription was carved over the portal of the Temple of

Isis: I am whatever has been, is, or ever will be; and my veil no man hath yet lifted. Not thus do modern seekers after truth confronts Nature—the word that stands for the baffling mysteries of the Universe. Steadily, unflinchingly, we strive to pierce the inmost heart of Nature, from what she is to reconstruct what she has been and to prophesy what she shall be. Veil after veil we have lifted, and her face grows more beautiful, august and wonderful, with every barrier that is withdrawn.

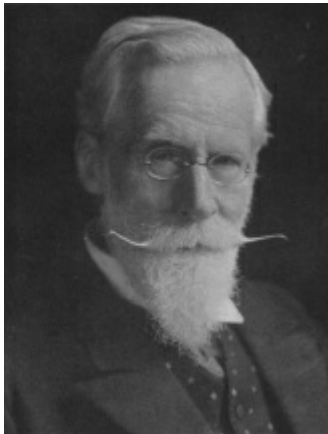


FIG 20 – Sir William Crookes (1832 –1919).

You will notice that this address made many years ago, and from the standpoint of physical science, is in full accord with the ideas of occultism, that is as old as the hills. And yet, the speaker worked the idea out independently. He also investigated higher forms of psychic phenomena, with results that startled the world. But, you will notice that he does not attempt to give any other than purely physical laws, the credit for the ordinary phenomena of telepathy. And he was thoroughly right in this, as we have seen. He escaped the common error of confusing physical-sense phenomena with the phenomena of the astral-senses. Each plane has its own phenomena—and each class is surely wonderful enough. And, again, remember that **both physical and astral phenomena are purely natural; there is no need for seeking any supernatural agencies to account for these natural facts.** [\[47\]](#)

Man, A Transformer of Energy

As a microcosm or little universe, man is able to transmit and receive a very wide variety of energies. In addition to the energy derived from the food he eats and the air he breathes, he is also the medium for countless other forces. His astral body constantly receives and transmits the energy radiated by the planets. Even as the sun acts as a transformer for the high-frequency energies of space, so man in his turn acts as a transformer of planetary energies. He is also a transmitter of intellectual and spiritual energies that reach him as wave motions from regions of greater intelligence and spirituality. The grade of intellectual and spiritual force he transmits depends upon his mental development and soul unfoldment.

The astral energies radiated by the planets are intercepted by his astral body being received more freely at those points in his astral structure, as indicated by planets in his birth-chart, that were organized by states of consciousness previous to his birth. These astral energies are even more essential to the welfare of the astral body, than is sunlight to the welfare of the physical body. Only a portion of such energies received, however, is utilized by the person. The balance undergoes transformation, or change in frequency of vibration, and is again radiated, much as the sun and planets receive energy of a more general character, and radiate it again.

Likewise, such spiritual and intellectual energy as man receives or generates is again, in large measure, radiated. As seen by clairvoyant vision this radiation is of two distinct and separate qualities. The grosser astral energies and thought vibrations flow forth to remain in contact with the earth and may be received in measure by lower life forms. In other words, the thoughts and feelings of man, as well as certain other astral energies, flow about and permeate the earth, so that other life forms coming in contact with them may receive and appropriate as their organization will permit. In the upward struggle of the seven sub-mundane degrees of life, this force radiated by man and penetrating to the very center of the earth is of great assistance.

It affords these degrees of life from mineral to man whatever intellectual energies they are capable of absorbing and utilizing. It thus hastens their evolution through providing them with mental nutriment and the incentive to effort. The other and more spiritual portion of the force radiated by man travels away from the earth to the astral plane immediately surrounding it. There are seven super-mundane realms of life; realms of life whose denizens have never been, and never will be, incarnated on earth. They

form a gradation in spirituality of seven steps between man and the angel. Being too spiritual and lacking in penetrative and initiative force for incarnation in gross matter, they depend upon man for all knowledge of material conditions.

The higher essences of man's intellectual and spiritual endeavors may be assimilated by them and give them information that is a requisite of their progress. But now I must return to earth, and to matters that are susceptible of proof by the average man.

A very common phenomenon, and one that should be understood by everyone, so that one can avoid becoming the dupes of unscrupulous practical psychologists, is the exercise of thought power to influence another person's thoughts and actions without the intervention of the spoken word, or any sign. It is possible, for instance, in a public gathering, to concentrate the mind on a person and make him turn and look. If the person is known to the experimenter, it will be much easier to influence him, for a point of contact will previously have been established. But it is also possible to influence a total stranger. These experiments which have been rigidly tested, and after coincidence, have been eliminated, found to produce the desired effect, are very simple, but they demonstrate in a very forcible and convenient way, that the mind of one person can, and sometimes does, influence another person at a distance. Furthermore, it is not uncommon for a hypnotist to direct the actions of his subject by mental command alone. There is plenty of irrefutable evidence that this has been successfully done. The various kinds of absent treatments applied by metaphysicians, mental scientists, Christian scientists, and new thought practitioners, are practical applications of this power of one person to influence another at a distance.

The thought of one individual sets up lines of force in an astral substance which reach the second individual, and if the experiment is successful, sets up vibrations similar to the thought held, in the unconscious mind or astral body of the other individual. If the person to whom the thought is sent is one who is in the habit of controlling his own thoughts and actions, his unconscious mind will repel, and will not accept the thought sent to it, unless it is a thought quite acceptable and perceived to be for his welfare. But if the person has cultivated irresponsible mediumship, or is naturally negative, the thought will enter the unconscious mind and may quite dominate it. The thoughts and actions then will be those willed by the

person sending the thought.

No person who habitually controls his own thoughts and actions need be dominated by any other person or entity. The soul that has built the body about itself, under normal circumstances, is quite able to resist foreign invasion from any source. It is aware that to turn around and look at someone who is concentrating on him in a public meeting is not apt to prove detrimental, but it will resist detrimental mental commands even as he would resist them if they were uttered aloud. Once a thought image has been accepted, however, particularly if the image is strong and vivid, momentous results may follow. The physical body is shaped and molded by the astral body. Normally this molding is quite gradual, but when the image in the unconscious mind is supported by an unusual amount of energy it brings about such a radical and abrupt change in the astral form, that the physical also is drastically transformed. In proof of this, it would be an easy matter to cite numerous instances in which persons have been instantly healed by mental or spiritual treatment, such healing being accompanied by marked changes in the body and its functions. Almost everyone nowadays knows of one or more such cases. [\[48\]](#)

Reincarnation and more on the Illuminati

In the year 553 A. D., the doctrine of reincarnation was officially banished by the Christian Church. Officially it was banished for no other reason than it was considered to be too much of an influence from the Orient, but in reality, it hides the biggest secret belief of the Illuminati elite. The decision was intended to enable the church to increase its power at that time and to tighten its hold upon the human mind by telling people their

salvation had to be accomplished in one incarnation and one lifetime, and if they didn't make it, they would go to Hell. The human mind today is beginning to unfold in such a way that this simplistic viewpoint no longer makes sense to many people. Still, there are many who depend on this idea for their devotional support, and for a feeling of comfort that was constructed by the elite to manipulate and control the masses. So Christians feel that in order to fulfill this commandment of salvation, they must accept Jesus as their Lord and Saviour when in reality Christianity has been transformed by the Illuminated elite into a tool for their power.

However, one thing we need to understand is what happens when we go through the experience of having the life force leave our bodies. As we go with that life force, our consciousness begins to identify with the soul. It continues to be aware, identifying with the content of our experiences accumulated from many incarnations past. Once we can consciously do that, we will then have some understanding of what the next incarnation will be, even before it happens, **and the elite knows that very well and use it to their own advantage.** Even at the present time, we can all understand what the next incarnation will be if we use the powers of reason, imagination and mind to analyze what's going on now in the **Hic et Nunc.** If things don't change within us, and if we continue to let the things that are now happening go on within us, and around us, without trying to understand and do something about it, then our suffering and stupidity, plus our ignorance, will continue into the next incarnation, just as the problems of one day tend to go into the next, unless there are changes made. The laws of reincarnation have to do with the kind of existence we will have thousands of years into the future. If we could understand the meaning and the secrets of reincarnation, like the Illuminati, we would be able to go back thousands of years into the past. We would be able to understand how we accumulated, as individuals and as groups, the ideas and the feelings which are now in our consciousness, seeking to express themselves. Just because we do not have historical evidence of civilizations that lived more than 6,000 years ago, does not mean these great civilizations did not exist. The earth changes. Physical evidence is covered up and destroyed down through thousands of years of time. **Therefore, the place we must look for evidence of the past is in our own consciousness, and not in physical things.** The things of our consciousness are never destroyed. Ideas, inspirations, the great creative ideas of the present and the future, have been lying dormant in the human consciousness for many, many thousands of years.

It is important for us to understand that these ideas are present in the minds of certain persons belonging to the good side of the Illuminati who know how to express them for the benefit of the human race. This is really where the idea of reincarnation comes in wonderfully, and it is important for us to realize that the ideas themselves are for the benefit of the human race and not an exclusivity of the elite or their occult circles.^[49]

The belief in reincarnation—the Transmigration of the Soul—forms the basis of the earliest beliefs of the various Illuminati Mystery Schools and the ancient schools of philosophy. The Greek philosopher Pherecydes taught it, Pythagoras, Empedocles, Plato, Virgil, and Ovid embraced it in their philosophies. Plato, for example, wrote: **“By making the right use of those things remembered from the former life, by constantly perfecting himself in the mysteries, a man becomes truly perfect.”**

The belief in reincarnation is also found in Jewish literature, in the Talmud, in the writings of Philo, and it is definitely proclaimed in the Kabbalah, the system of Jewish theosophy that even permeated the Christian faith in the middle ages, and is considered central to the Illuminati belief system. It was, for this reason, accepted by Giordano Bruno, and treated with respect, if not with full acceptance, by Illuminati member Goethe and also by Kent, Lessing, Hume, Schopenhauer and many others of the western school of science and philosophy. It reaches from the Wisdom of the Chaldeans to the Yogis of India, from the Magi of Persia to the Philosophers of the East. **“The soul is not born; it does not die; it was not produced by anyone; nor, was any produced from it,”** declared Emerson. *“There is not, in my opinion, wrote Addison, a more pleasing consideration than that of the perpetual progress which the soul makes towards the perfection of its nature, without ever arriving at a period in it. To look upon the soul as going on from strength to strength, to consider that it is to shine forever with new accessions of glory and brighten to all eternity; that it will be still adding virtue to virtue and knowledge to knowledge, carries in it something wonderfully agreeable to that ambition which is natural to the mind of man.”* *“Nature, writes Schlegel, is nothing less than the ladder of resurrection which, step by step, leads upward—or rather is carried from the abyss of eternal death up to the apex of life.”*

Benjamin Disraeli, known British politician, and writer who twice served as Prime Minister of the United Kingdom said: *“There is no system so simple, and so little repugnant to our understanding, as that of*

metempsychosis. The pains and pleasures of this life are by this system considered as the recompense or the punishment of our actions in another state.” Among the many arguments advanced to sustain the claims of reincarnation, the following may be cited: **The theory of immortality demands it; analogy makes it most probable; science, in many ways, confirms it, especially in the law of evolution; it explains many otherwise mysterious experiences in life; and, it alone solves the problem of apparent injustice and misery in the world.**

In his poem on the philosopher Pythagoras, translated by Dryden, Ovid wrote: *“Death, so-called, is but old matter dressed in some new form; and in a varied vest from tenement to tenement though tossed, The soul is still the same, the figure only lost and, as the softened wax new seals receive, This face assumes, and that impression leaves, Now called by one, now by another name; The form is only changed; the wax is still the same. Then, to be born is to begin to be Some other thing we were not formerly. That forms are changed, I grant; that nothing can Continue in the figure it began.”*

So we have seen in the previous words, that reincarnation was among the secret teachings in all of the temples of antiquity connected to the Illuminati network. Presented originally as a part of the initiation into the great mysteries of ancient Egypt, this revelation has now passed on to all mystical religions, who basically gave birth to the various Illuminati sects. **Gérard Anaclet Vincent Encausse (1865 – 1916)** a figure I often cite and describe in my past publications, whose esoteric pseudonym was **Papus**, wrote:

We find it repeatedly among the classic authors, of whom we have given numerous examples, and we find it repeatedly in Buddhism. The relatively modern study of writings from India has altered ideas about the fabulous antiquity of the Indian alphabet. The works of Philippe Berger and other sages, who only go back to about 500 years before Jesus Christ, that being the time of the Buddha. According to the Academy of Grammarians the Sanskrit alphabet, that is to say, the alphabet of Thebah was in use during the time of Gautama the Buddha, a Brahman initiate who left his father’s palace — the center of initiation — to offer part of the mysteries to the profane world. We should not imagine, however, that the Buddhist religion is the creator of this idea of reincarnation. Rather Buddha, at a considerable sacrifice in service to humanity, was the one to reveal this to the common people. People interested in these matters will find in a

volume by M.de Lafont titled Buddhism, precise texts and teachings, which will satisfy their interest fully. Has reincarnation been a part of the Christian religion at some time? One can frankly respond in the affirmative to this.

Significantly the gospels tell us in plain language that Saint John the Baptist was the reincarnated Elias. This was a mystery and Saint John the Baptist, when questioned, kept quiet but others knew the truth of it. The parable of a man blind from birth is another example. The suggestion that he was being punished for previous sins presents an interesting matter for reflection. The Christian religion is a direct continuation of the Egyptian, and each one of the evangelists is represented by a symbol that is one in the four of the Sphinx: the human head, or the angel, an eagle, a lion and a bull. The idea of reincarnation was contained in the secret teachings of the Church, as were many of the initiatory concepts of Egypt. It has been said that the Church condemned reincarnation; this is false. A council has said though, that those believed to have returned to earth were not accepted into heaven; but far from condemning reincarnation, this warning of the Council indicates the contrary. It was also part of the teachings that if someone returned voluntarily through reincarnation, not because heaven was displeased with him or her, but for love of their neighbor, the curse would not apply to them (Rozier). Lastly, according to the teachings of the Roman Catholic Church, who have kept much less of the occult tradition than the Russian orthodox church, a considerable span of time lapses between the judgment at the end of life and the final judgment. It is at that final judgment, according to Catholicism, that the soul is assigned its final destination. Until this moment the spirit can change, during this time between the two trials. And how does the spirit function during this time lapse between the two trials? You can appreciate that heaven, hell and purgatory are experiential states that can be lived in material form.

As Papus continue in his profound explanation of this delicate subject he also writes:

*This is what Swedenborg taught as well as Mohammed, even though he had an aversion to all forms of traditional esotericism. Yet he indicates that he was aware of these things when saying in his chapter, The women of the Koran, that **Christ would return at the end of time to judge between the living and the dead.** It is certain that the idea of reincarnation that*

was an illuminating lighthouse in antiquity.

For the Illuminati, this idea has not been lost and was transmitted by them in various ways, in all religions. In modern times this idea has reappeared, and Papus reminds us that it is mainly supported by three traditions:

1)The cabalist tradition brought out of Egypt and passed along to us by the Pythagoreans and the Neoplatonists; 2)the Asian tradition passed along to us by the Buddhists of which I have just spoken, and lastly 3) the modern revival of Spiritualism.

Translator and author **Hippolyte Léon Denizard Rivail**, well-known by the alias of **Allan Kardec**, has rendered western humanity a great service by popularizing the dogma of reincarnation. If this idea troubles certain weak minds consider at other times, say around the year 100, the impact of the idea of hell. The idea prevented so many suicides and gave so much hope, that it would be appropriate to congratulate the creator of contemporary spiritism, as well as its successors, such as Gabriel Delanne, León Denís and Leymarie, who spread among the masses such a beautiful instrument of hope. Child prodigies are easily explained by the idea of reincarnation, as are the experiences of people who find a curious familiarity in certain places and lands. Without becoming dogmatic, we can appreciate the clarity that the doctrine of reincarnation provides in understanding a number of personal and social issues. It is not our intention here to present an extensive historical or bibliographical exploration.

My main purpose, as well as the point of distinguished esoterists like Papus, is unveiling the secrets of the various Illuminati Mystery School traditions, to awaken the sleeping God within our readers, creating the inner enthusiasm that reveal the true mysteries to them. If you move in this direction you can begin to understand the true earthly economy, that the social order is merely a tool and not an end purpose. Papus is also clear on this specific point:

Our higher abilities deserve to be devoted to finer things than the earthly ideals of acquiring material wealth and gratification of one's pride.

To follow Christ it is necessary to abandon everything without regret, as one abandons an old garment in order to clothe themselves in garments of an initiate's light. To understand earthly life as something more than a comedy in which we play our particular part as characters during our brief existence, it is necessary to partake of the mysteries of the Father. It is

necessary to willingly sacrifice all that is not eternal. When we know the mysteries of reincarnation we are able to join Saint Paul in saying, *Oh death, where is thy terror? Oh grave, where thy sting?* Doctor Rozier, in fact, says: *I wish only to prove that the Catholics are entitled to believe what seems most rational to them in this manner: the generally held opinion among them is that one lives only once on the earth, but no real prohibition exists to believing otherwise. An opinion, that is what it is for those who hold it, is always subject to revision. Certainly, if we are enamored by a theory that contradicts what is held by men of considerable learning and honor, the Fathers of the Church, for example, we should be restrained from demanding arguments of substance, if we continue to profess this, but we should not surrender to these arguments by virtue of their considerable force without looking at the matter and considering it from both sides.*

The old Christian reincarnationists did not propose that mortal life on earth is the result of a diminishing of God's grace, or one's losing their love of God, but quite to the contrary, that earthly life is imposed to evolve us and make us the masters of the material world to which, by the fall of Adam, we became slaves. This earthly existence would not mature without difficulties, if it were prolonged beyond a hundred years, for reasons that it is pointless to address here, but a hundred years is insufficient to obtain a definitive victory. It has therefore been necessary to grant us a longer span of time, and that segment by intervals similar to the intervals between the dreams of deep sleep and daydreams. Each type of dream may be called a death. Certainly, each existence is accompanied by forgetfulness of those that have preceded it, but this forgetfulness is providential. It facilitates evolution because with complete memory it would be difficult to change, on this plane of existence. When we have finally awakened a sufficient number of times to achieve the purpose of our efforts, the sanctification, we die one final time and return no more. It is then that we are judged finally and relegated to our place in heaven or purgatory.

If, on the contrary, in each existence, we descend lower and lower until we reach a point at which no hope of salvation exists any longer, we will die one last time and go to hell, but this is a most unusual occurrence. Considered this way the theory of reincarnation, as presented by the old Christian reincarnationists, can be accepted or rejected by the Catholics, but does not fall under the curse, as previously mentioned.^[50]

Gareth Knight wrote a small essay on *Papus on reincarnation*, that might be worth citing, as he gives us an even more clear understanding of it:

In the first of his weighty occult books – Elementary Treatise on Occult Science (Traité Élémentaire de Science Occulte) of 1888 – Papus makes little mention of Reincarnation. In fact, by just one word as a passing reference in a single paragraph. And it was not until 1912 that he got round to a book devoted entirely to the subject, La Réincarnation.

*His initial reluctance may have been influenced by Eliphas Levi, who in his History of Magic, apart from a brief mention of Pythagoras, was also short on the “where the heart is”, like Emanuel Swedenborg (1688-1772) first said. After a period of more or less long sleep without suffering, since there is no longer terrestrial matter, what another famous Illuminati, the count of Count Cagliostro, called **the immortal Spirit, awakes and begins a new existence**. It attaches at first to those it has left on Earth and may seek to communicate with them by a dream or some intermediary that might be found. However, let me be clear on this point, we should not force communication between different planes like Alan Kardec suggested in his Spiritism because these practices are always delicate and could present certain dangers. So like esoteric student Gareth Knight explains, we risk being tricked by the brain of the “medium” who, unconsciously repeats ideas dear to the consultant, by temporary images, animated photographs floating in the astral, or via beings who serve themselves or the medium to seize a little material existence. It is thus wise to wait for news from the traveler. It needs calm to obtain the certainty of their effective existence over there, and then think much of the traveler, with the magnet of love and not of despair and tears, and then, very gently, the veil will lift, a sweet murmur fill the heart, the presence of the beyond appears, and little by little a great mystery is revealed. So much for Papus’ take on psychic communication with the departed, but what about those who have passed on further, to possible reincarnation in a different body or personality? Here, as Gareth Knight points out, Papus launches into a technical analysis based upon ancient Egyptian religious practices where we find of course, the roots of Illuminati practices and traditions.*

In his essay on the Swedish scientist, philosopher and Illuminati, Emanuel Swedenborg Emerson writes:

In common parlance, what one man is said to learn by experience, a man of extraordinary sagacity is said, without experience, to divine. The Arabians say that Abdul Khain, the mystic, and Abu Ali Scena, the philosopher, conferred together; and on parting the philosopher said, “All

that he sees, I know”; and the mystic said, “All that he knows, I see.”

Adding: If one should ask the reason of this intuition, the solution would lead us into that property which Plato denoted as reminiscence, and which is implied by the Brahmans in the tenet of transmigration...For all things in Nature being linked and related, and the soul having heretofore known all, nothing hinders but that any man who has recalled to mind, or, according to the common phrase, has learned one thing only, should of himself recover all his ancient knowledge and find out again all the rest, if he have but courage, and faint not in the midst of his researches.



FIG 21 – Emanuel Swedenborg (1688 – 1772) was a Swedish scientist, philosopher, theologian, revelator, and mystic. He is best known for his

book on the afterlife, Heaven and Hell (1758).

Illuminated Visionaries: From Swedenborg to Edgar Cayce

There is no doubt that Swedenborg anticipated many scientific facts and positions that are usually regarded as being more modern. It was only toward the end of the 19th century, that his voluminous writings began to be properly collected and examined, which proved that there was hardly one department of scientific activity in which he was not far ahead of his time. His work on palaeontology shows him to be the predecessor of all the Scandinavian geologists, and his contributions in this field alone would have been sufficient to perpetuate his fame.

He was also a great physicist and had arrived at the nebular hypothesis theory of the formation of the planets and the sun long before Kant and Laplace. Swedenborg's theory of light and theory of the cosmic atoms were equally astonishing. He wrote a lucid account of the phenomena of phosphorescence, and adduced a molecular magnetic theory, which anticipated some of the chief features of the hypothesis of today. The great French chemist, Dumas, gives Swedenborg the credit for the first attempt to establish a system of crystallography. He was the first to employ mercury for the air pump and devised a method of determining longitude at sea by observations of the moon among the stars. He suggested the use of experimental tanks for testing the powers of ship models, invented an ear-trumpet for the deaf, improved the common house stove of his native land, cured smoky chimneys, took a lively interest in machine-guns and even sketched a flying machine. In no field was Swedenborg's research more noteworthy than in those of physiological science.

It is clear that Swedenborg showed, 150 years before any other scientist, that the motion of the brain was synchronous with respiration and not with the action of the heart and the circulation of the blood, a discovery the full bearings of which are still far from being realized. He had arrived at the modern conception of the activity of the brain as the combined activity of its individual cells. The cerebral cortex, and, more definitely the cortical elements (nerve cells), formed the seat of the activity of the soul and were ordered into departments according to various functions. His views as to the physiological functions of the spinal cord are also in agreement with

recent research, and he anticipated many of the pre-eminent roles of the ductless glands, which students of the present time are only beginning to discover.

Up to middle age, Swedenborg's position was that of a scholar, a scientist. But a profound change was coming over him, which led him to leave the domain of physical research for that of psychical and spiritual inquiry. Neither by geometrical, nor physical, nor metaphysical principles had he succeeded in reaching and grasping the infinite and the spiritual, or in elucidating their relation to man and man's organism, though he had caught glimpses of facts and methods which he thought only required confirmation and development. Late in life, he wrote to Oetinger that “he was introduced by the Lord first into the natural sciences, and thus prepared, and, indeed, from the year 1710 to 1745, when heaven was opened to him.” The latter event is described by him as “his introduction into the spiritual world.” Before his illumination, he had been instructed by dreams, and enjoyed extraordinary visions, and heard mysterious conversations. *The life of religion*, Swedenborg said, *is to do good. The kingdom of Heaven is a kingdom of uses.* The attention of modern psychologists is now being drawn to his doctrine of the relation of the elements of the universe to the membranes of the body. Into this world at times come colossal characters like Swedenborg who stand like mile-posts in the long journey of human life. From where did they come? Heredity does not account for them because their ancestry does not disclose it. In his writings, Swedenborg gives detailed descriptions of the afterlife—including heaven, hell, and the world of spirits in between—and the stages of development that a person’s mind and soul experience during life on earth and in the spiritual realms after death. He describes a linear process of spiritual growth in which people are born, live on earth, and then continue living and growing eternally in the afterlife. None of this suggests that Swedenborg would be sympathetic to the idea of living multiple lifetimes on earth. And in fact, in one of his rare explicit references to reincarnation, he depicts a philosopher in the afterlife first arguing in favor of reincarnation and then, having been enlightened by the Lord, disavowing the notion as insane. Swedenborg goes even farther, comparing a particular belief about Jesus to the absurd notion that someone’s soul can cross over into someone else’s. ^[51]

However, their posterity, even greater than themselves as in the case of the same Swedenborg, demonstrates it. **What other solution may there be, except that these people have lived other lives, have gained their**

greatness through former experiences?

Most of us, if not all of us, have had many strange experiences that only the theory of reincarnation can answer. Dreams of forgotten scenes, flashes of buried memories come at times, like voices from a dim and curtained past. It was such experiences that led Sir Walter Scott to a sense of metempsychosis. From his diary, February 17, 1828, his biographer, Lockhart, in his book, *Life of Scott*, records:

*I cannot, I am sure, tell if it is worth marking down, that yesterday, at dinner time, I was strangely haunted by what I would call the sense of pre-existence, a confused idea that nothing that passed was said for the first time; that the same topics had been discussed and the persons had stated the same opinions on them...The sensation was so strong as to resemble what is called a mirage in the desert and a calenture on board ship. The poet Poe writes in *Eureka*: We walk about, amid the destinies of our worldly existence, accompanied by dim but ever present memories of a destiny more vast—very distant in the bygone time...We live out a youth peculiarly haunted by such dreams, yet never mistaking them for dreams. As memories, we know them. During our youth, the distinctiveness is too clear to deceive us even for a moment. But the doubt of manhood dispels these feelings as illusions.*

The origin of the Jewish Kabbalah is not known. While doubtless parts have been later added to it, Jewish scholars place its origin in remote antiquity. In the *Zohar*, or *Book of Light*, contained in the Kabbalah, are found these words: ***All the souls are subject to the trials of transmigration, and men do not know which are the ways of the Most High in their regard. They do not know how many transformations and mysterious trials they must undergo.*** That the doctrine of reincarnation, as taught in the Kabbalah, found acceptance among some of the Bible writers, as evidenced by numerous texts. In the ***Book of Proverbs***—the actual authorship of which is unknown—we find these classic lines: *The Lord possessed meat the beginning of his way, before the works of old. I was set up from everlasting, or ever the earth was. When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no foundations abounding with water. Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth; while as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world. When he prepared the heavens I was there; When he set a compass upon the*

face of the depth; when he established the clouds above; when he strengthened the foundations of the deep; when he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his Commandment; when he appointed the foundation of the earth— then I was by him as one brought up with him; and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him; and my delights were with the sons of man.

—Proverbs 8: 22-31
Jeremiah hears the voice of the Eternal —“*Before I formed thee*

in the belly I knew thee.” —Jeremiah 1: 5

These passages, as well as other similar ones in the Bible, disclose the belief of the Illuminati in the doctrine of reincarnation.

And I want to add this belief remains central to the Illuminati network to this day. So to study the essence of this seemingly strange belief is to understand the modality and the secret traditions that bring time after time, certain families and certain bloodlines to generate the key protagonist in history and their special role in the play of the gods. To unveil, and possibly understand, the secrets of reincarnation in the various Illuminati sects, is ultimately to understand the secret key of their true power and wealth through the ages.

Charles Johnston wrote: *There are today, as there have always been, many who remember. One need only ask to find men and women who have a clear and definite vision of things that befell them in other lives.*

In offering reincarnation as the school of experience—a philosophy that solves the problem of life—E. D. Walker, in *Reincarnation: A Study of Forgotten Truth*, (London, 1888) writes: *The broadest intelligence leads us directly into the evolutionary aspect of reincarnation...In this view, the present life is one grade of a stupendous school, in which we are being educated for a destiny so far beyond our comprehension that some call it a kind of deity. Even though we have descended below former altitudes, the only path to the absolute lies through the sensuous earthly vale. Sin itself, after we have escaped it, will lead to a mightier result than would be possible without it, or it would not be permitted.*

He also writes : *The richest trees of all the forest spring from the unclean miasmatic fens...We penetrate the animal existence in human form more*

successfully than would be possible if we transmigrated into all the species of zoology; for here we carry sufficient intelligence, along with the material condition, to comprehend these creatures around us which cannot understand themselves. . . .The highest individuals of mankind, the true prophets and poets, attain this intimate communion with Nature, this mastery over the lower creation, which demonstrates their fitness for an introduction to a higher (creation).

With all of the above stated, for the Christians of today, John the Baptist is probably the only possible case of a valid reincarnation. The only other possible candidate for a future reincarnation could be Enoch, who was also taken up in a chariot of fire, and never saw physical death. (Then again, some say that Elijah was Enoch as well...) As for Jesus, he won't reincarnate in the end times, because he already died once, and also because of what Acts 1:9-11 states:

Acts 1:9-11

And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

Reincarnation involves being physically born more than once – into a new physical body. When Jesus returns to this world for the majority of Christians it won't be through rebirth, but through a divine decent. Not to confuse the issue, but for some Illuminati orders there does exist the possibility that the mysterious character **Melchizedek**, found in Genesis 14:18, and Hebrews 7:2, could have been the pre-incarnate Christ. But judging by Melchizedek's description in Hebrews 7:2, He isn't really one that can be considered as re-incarnated, because He was apparently never born. If he was the pre-incarnate Christ, he simply assumed the physical properties of a human, without the birth process. [\[52\]](#)

However, according to Edgar Cayce, considered one of the early prophets of the New Age, called by some "The American Prophet", Jesus and Adam were different incarnations of the same Christ soul. Eve and the Virgin Mary (Jesus' twin soul) were also different incarnations of the same soul. This karmic connection between Adam and Jesus explains why Jesus was

able to pay the "karmic debt" by atoning for the "sin of Adam." This Adam-Jesus connection can be seen in the following excerpt from the Cayce readings:

Question: "When did the knowledge come to Jesus that he was to be the Savior of the world?"

Cayce: "When he fell in Eden."

According to Edgar Cayce some of the gurus, and many other personalities from the Old Testament and history, were also incarnations of Jesus. The Cayce material describes the entire Christian Bible as part of the story of Jesus' long struggle to attain "Christhood" and provides humanity a pattern to do the same.

Cayce, "The American Prophet" was not a Freemason, but he still was regarded as a central figure by the Illuminati Network of his time, and he did make mention of the Masonic order in his voluminous works. The paperback book *Edgar Cayce on Prophecy*, published in 1967 by Carter, is a short compilation on the probable realities available to Cayce through the Akashic records. Chapter 7, *Destiny of Nations*, opens as follows : *The peace of the world will be shaped by the American ideals and those of the masonic order!* " **Not that the world is to become a Masonic Order,**" Cayce explained, **but that the ideals will prevail.** It goes on to state that these were from 29 readings between '21 and '44. In another reading that "God is not a respecter of persons" and further in 1938 *"Each Nation, each people have builded-by the very spirit of the people themselves- a purposeful position in the skein, the affairs, not only of the earth but of the universe!"*

So what we can gather from the channeled material is that the intentions of the individual, and collectively the nation, rebound into the universe and that a kind of collective karma marks the nation's identity. Freemasonry no doubt had a large influence at the founding of America, and as we articulate that all men are equal and meet on the level, and that the Creator drops a plumb line true and unbiased in judgment, and that we travel upon a level of time from whence none have returned, it is good to know that the apron of freemasonry remains suitably unstained at the level of the Akashic record. ^[53] In the 1930s and early 1940s, Cayce received a series of visions supposedly about the origins of ancient Egypt and the reasons the Giza pyramids and Sphinx were built, and their link to Atlantis:

A record of Atlantis from the beginning of those periods when the Spirit

took form, or began the encasements in that land; and the developments of the peoples throughout their sojourn; together with the record of the first destruction, and the changes that took place in the land; with the record of the sojournings of the peoples and their varied activities in other lands, and a record of the meetings of all the nations or lands, for the activities in the destruction of Atlantis; and the building of the pyramid of initiation, together with whom, what, and where the opening of the records would come, that are as copies from the sunken Atlantis. For with the change, it [Atlantis] must rise again. In position, this lies — as the sun rises from the waters — as the line of the shadows (or light) falls between the paws of the Sphinx; that was set later as the sentinel or guard and which may not be entered from the connecting chambers from the Sphinx's right paw until the time has been fulfilled when the changes must be active in this sphere of man's experience. Then [it lies] between the Sphinx and the river. [378-16; Oct 29, 1933]

It would be well if this entity were to seek either of the three phases of the ways and means in which those records of the activities of individuals were preserved — the one in the Atlantean land that sank, which will rise and is rising again; another in the place of the records that leadeth from the Sphinx to the hall of records, in the Egyptian land; and another in the Aryan or Yucatan land, where the temple there is overshadowing same. [2012-1; Sep 25, 1939]

... the entity joined with those who were active in putting the records in forms that were partial of the old characters of the ancient or early Egyptian, and part in the newer form of the Atlanteans. These may be found, especially when the house or tomb of records is opened, in a few years from now. [2537-1; Jul 17, 1941]

... [the entity] was among the first to set the records that are yet to be discovered or yet to be had of those activities in the Atlantean land, and for the preservation of data that is yet to be found from the chambers of the way between the Sphinx and the pyramid of records. [3575-2; Jan 20, 1944]

In essence, Edgar Cayce's visions told us that the great land of Egypt was founded by refugees from the sundered and sunk Atlantis.^[54] A story often heard in some of the Illuminati mystery Schools , as part of their secret teachings.



Christian mystic Edgar Cayce (1877 –1945)

FIG 22 – American

Atlantis and beyond

Gregg Braden writes in *The Divine Matrix*: *A long time ago, our world was very different from the way we see it today. There were fewer people, and we lived closer to the land. People knew the language of the rain, the crops, and the Great Creator. They even knew how to speak to the stars and the sky people. They were aware that life is sacred and comes from the marriage between Mother Earth and Father Sky. In this time, there was balance and people were happy. Then something happened. No one really knows why, but people started to forget who they were. In their forgetting, they began to feel separate - separate from the earth, from each other, and even from the one who created them. They were lost and wandered through life with no direction or connection. In their separation, they believed that they had to fight to survive in this world and defend themselves against the same forces that gave them the life they had learned to live in harmony with and trust. Soon all of their energy was used to protect themselves from the world around them, instead of making peace with the world within them. Even though they had forgotten who they were, somewhere inside of them the gift of their ancestors remained. There was still a memory that lived within them. In their dreams at night, they knew that they held the power to heal their bodies, bring rain when they needed to, and speak with their ancestors. They knew that somehow they could find their place in the natural world once again.*

As they tried to remember who they were, they began to build the things outside of their bodies that reminded them of who they were on the inside. As time went on, they even built machines to do their healing, made chemicals to grow their crops, and stretched wires to communicate over long distances. The farther away they wandered from their inner power, the more cluttered their outer lives became with the things that they believed would make them happy. No one knows how the story ends because it isn't finished. The people who got lost are our ancestors, and we

are the ones who are writing the ending.

There is a great lesson to learn from the legendary Atlantis to prevent the same ending for our current Civilization. Erudite, Freemason and influential Illuminati, John Yarker who was Sovereign Grand Conservator of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Masonry, whom conferred in this capacity upon Madame Blavatsky a Masonic diploma, had a lot to say about this “very different world” when he explained in his *Arcane Schools* that the Aryan legend of the sunken Atlantis is said to have been recorded in Egypt. Yaker, reminds us, in fact, that: “Plato indirectly informed us in the *Timaeus* that when his ancestor Solon once visited Egypt the priests of Neith at Sais informed him that many catastrophes had occurred to mankind in remote times, the most remarkable of which was one contained in the records of the temple. Some 9,000 years before his visit, which took place about 600 B.C., a large continent, and some adjacent islands had perished in one night by earthquakes, and that from these islands was the way to the true continent; that the inhabitants of this Atlantis were a race who recognized that great advantages sprang from a just and righteous commerce; that they had conquered and colonised Greece, and extended themselves on one side as far as Lybia, and on the other to Tyrrhenia. But a part of the island’s inhabitants had given themselves up to selfish aggrandizement and had made war upon the well-disposed people, and to subvert the good regulations which had been established by Poseidon and his son Atlas. Whereupon the incensed gods, in one night, sank the country of Atlantis beneath the waves of the ocean. It is further stated that the country had temples of black and white stones, decorated within and without with precious metals. The shrine of Poseidon and the palace of the King was surrounded with three sheets of water, forming three parallel concentric circles, and a temple existed roofed with gilded copper. Theopompus in his *Meropis* attributes a similar account to the priests of Phrygia, and tells us that the island contained a fighting and a contemplative race; the former knew how to make themselves invulnerable to iron so that they could only be wounded by stone or wood. Proclus quotes Marcellus on the subject. Madame Blavatsky says that they had a written character and used it with the tanned skins of monstrous animals now extinct. Professor Bowdler Sharpe thought that allied forms of birds point to a lost continent which stretched from South America to Australia with an arm extending to Madagascar, and this would meet the account of Plato. We have another account, similar in its essentials to that recorded. *The Popul-Vul*, or *Book of the Azure Veil* of the Mexicans, tells us that these Atlantians were a race that *knew all things by intuition*, **and repeat**

the charge of sorcery, or black magic, as the cause of the destruction of their country by the gods.”

Contemporary researcher Eric Dubay writes that the Toltecs, Nahuatlacas, and Aztecs of South America and all the races that settled Mexico traced their ancestors back to a starting point called “Aztlan” or “Atlan”, in the Atlantic. It was a land they described as —too fair and beautiful to be left willingly which was lost in the sea after a great flood. Aztec temples are called —**Teocallil** which interestingly compares with the Greek —**theos** (God) and —**kalias** (house/dwelling of).

Europeans first settling in Delaware and Maryland found a river named by the natives —Potomac, which is just like the Greek word —Potomos meaning —river. The native Basques of Western Europe also claim to be descendants of a continent called —Atlantika which sank beneath the waves. The Basque language itself shares no lingual affinities with any other European language but is very similar to native American languages. The natives of Mindanao in the Philippines are the —Atas who have the same flood myth and claim descent from light-skinned invaders who intermarried with the aboriginals. Ignatius Donnelly writes in *Atlantis: The Antediluvian World: Look at it! An ‘Atlas’ mountain on the shore of Africa; an ‘Atlan’ town on the shore of America; the ‘Atlante’ living along the north and west coast of Africa; an Aztec people from Aztlan, in Central America; an ocean rolling between the two worlds called the ‘Atlantic;’ a mythological deity called ‘Atlas’ holding the world on his shoulders; and an immemorial tradition of an island of Atlantis. Can all these things be the result of accident? .* [\[55\]](#)

There are basically many ancient legends in regard to a lost or sunken continent and a deluge which, though not absolutely accepted as history, are too probable to be passed over in silence. It is admitted by scientists that the surface of our earth is continually wasting away, with the result that the bed of the ocean is being slowly raised, and the geographical position of the land is changing: we see in one locality that the ocean is washing the land away, whilst in another the sea is receding. Equally great climatic changes are slowly developing; thus Greenland was at one time a torrid clime, which at a later age, to be reckoned only by tens of thousands of years, was succeeded by intense cold, and when our own island was depopulated by a deluge of ice and frost. For John Yarker, these changes are attendant upon what astronomers term the **“Precession of the Equinoxes”**; as “there is a gradual displacement of the poles of the earth, occurring in cycles or periods of 25,000 years, and the last of which

reached its extreme point about 12,500 years ago, when it is held that a great cataclysm occurred which changed the face of the entire globe. It follows of necessity that man's habits must change with climatic changes something that might happen again sooner than you think.

Napoleon and the Pyramid of the Illuminati

The Illuminati and Freemason Napoleon Bonaparte, a loyal disciple of the Jesuits, directed his troops to leave him alone when he went into the King's Chamber of the Great Pyramid of Egypt. He was thereafter marrying into the Merovingian lineage (through Josephine), and becoming a Mason a year or so before that. Even earlier, he was recruited into the Illuminati by Grand Master Giuseppe Balsamo, known as Count Cagliostro. There was no military reason to go to Egypt, and he took many servants with him on his expedition, which began a great increase in knowledge in archaeology. On the way, he stopped briefly to defeat the island of Malta, that was in the hands of the Knights of Malta in a war with the Jesuits, who were kicked out of the Vatican. Napoleon lost almost no men, and gained this strategic island, plus the Maltese Knights hoard of assets, and who knows what kind of knowledge and books the Romans had ferreted away to this island after the destruction of the Library at Alexandria.

His time in the so-called King's Chamber lead him to be blanched and visibly shaken. Did he go there with certain knowledge gained through books or studies to ritually perform a specific viewing? Was his genetic background and connection somehow important to this ritualistic attunement? His own Tuscan (is there a connection with the Etruscan canal or terraces and Tuscan engineering in ancient America?) heritage and possible illegitimate connection to Marboeuf, and a very old noble family is worth the inspection of any historian. When he came out he told all present never to ask him what had happened or to explore the matter in any manner. On his deathbed he almost told his biographer Las Casas yet, he thought even he would not believe or understand. My guess is that Napoleon saw the future, and it was a scary one, to say the least. He may also have been influenced by some sorcery from his Illuminati handlers. I know Nostradamus worked the hieroglyphs of the Great Pyramid for inspiration, and I think Napoleon had this special advantage that

Nostradamus never experienced.

Here is a formal quote on the event to contemplate:

"The Egyptian Campaign had a profound effect on Napoleon as well. On the 25th of Thermidor according to the revolutionary calendar (i.e. the 12th of August, 1799) Napoleon visited the Great Pyramid with Imam Muhammed as his guide. Bonaparte asked to be left alone in the King's Chamber. This was likely a gesture dictated by the dramatic part of Napoleon's character because Alexander the Great, whom Napoleon greatly admired, had done the same thing 2000 years before. Nonetheless, Las Cases relates that Napoleon emerged pale and shaken from the Chamber. {Emphasis added} He commanded that no one ever question him about what happened in the pyramid. In 'Memoirs of the Emperor Napoleon', Las Cases claims that near the end of Napoleon's life, while in exile on the island of St. Helena, he seemed about to confide what had happened in the pyramid to Las Cases, but instead he shook his head and said: 'No~ What's the use. You'd never believe me.'"

In *Memoirs of the Emperor Napoleon*, Las Cases claims that near the end of Napoleon's life, while in exile on the island of St. Helena, he seemed about to confide what had happened in the pyramid to Las Cases, but instead he shook his head and said: **“No~ What's the use. You'd never believe me”**. ^[56] As far as we know, he never told anyone and took the secret to his grave. (It is interesting to note that there is an unsubstantiated story that Napoleon had hinted that he was given some vision of his destiny during his stay in the King's Chamber). Alexander the Great also spent time alone in the King's Chamber like many famous people throughout history. What draws all these “illuminated” individuals, who are part of the Ancient Mystery Schools, to this possibly Sacred place?

In the 1930s, author Paul Brunton spent a night there and was assailed by visions of “a circle of hostile creatures” which he likened to **“elemental creations, grotesque shapes, madmen, hulking and devilish apparitions”**. Was this mere hallucination? In more recent times such ideas have been put down to the background radiation given off by the black granite of the chamber, but surely if it was that simple, then

everyone who visited the chamber would experience a similar thing, wouldn't they?

Early experiments indicated that the King's Chamber's **spirit stones** did seem to generate an electrical field which caused minor shock to at least one poor visitor drinking from a metal hip flask! It has been suggested that the Pyramid, because of its granite blocks, could transmit and receive radio and even microwave signals very well, and some believe that it gives off energy in an “emanating apex” this means that energy spirals off the top of the structure in a circle which widens as it permeates the atmosphere. Whilst some have seen this as mere New Age baloney, others have said this confirms their suspicions that the Pyramid is some kind of beacon intended for use from space. More recently, ex-NASA consultant Richard Hoagland has stated that radioactive sand was found in a chamber behind the Queen's Chamber, which might explain both the weird experiences of Napoleon et al, and the anomalous radioactive date readings given by the Pyramid, in which it appears that the top of the structure is 1000 years older than the bottom! This has led some people to speculate that the Pyramid was constructed upside down in mid-air by alien technology and then swung over into place on the Giza Plateau. [\[57\]](#) Well, I have described in detail what this supposed “alien technology” is, also in relation to the Great Pyramid and the Illuminati Mystery Schools, in my next literary work, *The Invisible Master: Secret Chiefs, Unknown Superiors and the puppet masters who pull the strings of Occult Power from The Alien World*.

Chapter Five

The Vatican Masonic Involvement

Pope Paul VI Freemason exposed!

Pope Paul VI (Giovanni Battista Enrico Antonio Maria Montini, 1897-1978) reigned from June 21, 1963, until his death in 1978. His beatification process began on May 11, 1993. Pope Francis beatified him on October 19, 2014. He was the Pope who closed the Vatican Council II (opened by Pope John XXIII in October 1962), in December 1965. The

Council changed the direction and mission of the Catholic Church. Among many other things, he abolished the use of Latin in the liturgy, prohibited the use of Pope Pius V's Missal, and introduced the use of the vernacular through the Novus Ordo Missae. He was a humanist, a modernist and a Freemason. The Grand Master Giordano Gamberini, on the day of Giovanni Battista Montini's election to Pope, said: **“This is the man who does it for us!”**

And after the death of Pope Montini the “obituary,” or better stated the eulogy, of the former Grand Master of Palazzo Giustiniani, Giordano Gamberini, on the official Masonic Magazine of the Grand Orient of Italy was unequivocal: *“For us it is the death of the one who dropped the condemnation of Clement XII and his successors on us. It is the first time—in the history of modern Freemasonry—that the dying Head of the greatest Western religion was not in a state of hostility with the Freemasons.”*



FIG 23 – Actor Paolo Carlini (1922 – 1979)

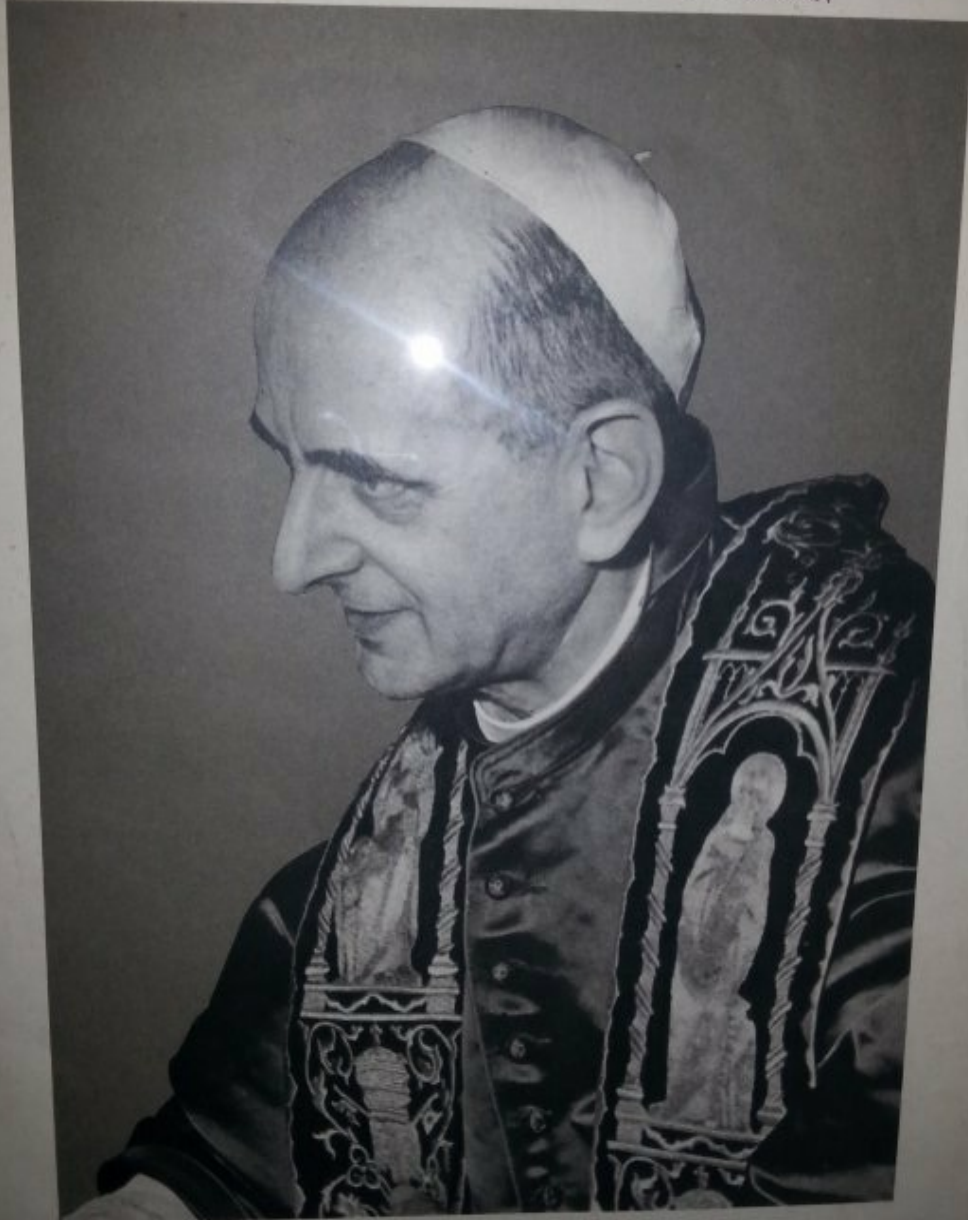
He concluded by making a shocking statement: *“For the first time, in history, the Freemasons can pay homage to the tomb of a pope, without ambiguity or contradiction.”*

There have always been very credible charges that Paul VI was an active homosexual, and is rumored that his lover, the known Italian actor Paolo Carlini, who was an Italian stage, television and film actor and appeared in 45 films between 1940 and 1979, was later used by Freemasonry to blackmail him. Now for the first time the rumors of Pope Montini's Masonic membership have been finally fully confirmed by an important document I have included in *Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume III: Espionage, Templars, and Satanism in the Shadows of the Vatican*, but decided to include here as well, because of its importance also in this book.

Freemason Pope Paul VI was a friend of Freemason Roberto Caldirola 33° AASR, which years ago introduced me to the secrets of Montini's Masonic

papacy, revealing certain truths about his old friend Pope Montini, a.k.a. Paul VI, who was to be the second Freemason pope in history (after Pope Roncalli). This was confirmed when I finally saw with my own eyes this important document attesting the membership of Masonic Pope Montini in Caldirola's home in Zagarolo, near Rome, where you can view the dedication of Paul VI to Roberto Caldirola with the typical adding of the 3 dots in the form of a triangle at the end, a form of abbreviation only used by Freemasons. So Montini, who is said to be inspiring and influential for Pope Francis, was a Freemason, and now we have the evidence, which is another step towards exposing Pope Francis' Masonic membership.

A Roberto Caldirola, Grande 33°. con stima



Dobbiamo a tutti i nostri Figli dell'Arcidiocesi di Milano ringraziamenti, saluti, voti e benedizioni, ai sacerdoti specialmente ad ai Cattolici militanti, mentre abbiamo per i fanciulli, per i giovani, per i lavoratori, per gli ammalati, per i sofferenti,

FIG 24 – Pope Paul VI, born Giovanni Battista Enrico Antonio Maria Montana, makes a special dedication to 33rd degree Mason Roberto Caldirola addressing him in a typical Masonic style using the three dots

∴ that are often found in Masonic language

A Jesuit Pope and the Satanic Reverend in Florence

On the 9th of November 2015, Satanic Reverend Marilyn Manson, performed one of his blasphemous shows in Florence, and on Tuesday the 10th of November, Pope Francis, whose episcopal genealogy derives from Cardinal Mariano Rampolla del Tindaro (1843-1913), connected to the Ordo Templi Orientis, performed his own Mass not far away in the same city.

Is it only a strange coincidence? Let's remember the words of an old letter from Cardinal Millini to the *apostolic nuncio* in Florence, Alfonso Giglioli (1622-1630), discovered in the State Archives of Florence (R., II, 148 -15,) by historian Vittorio Fincati, in the documents known as the *Carte Stroziane* ^[58] *For a long time disturbing information on the nature of this city reached the ears of your Excellency. Reportedly in that city in the countryside, there is a great number of witches that corrupt many children every day ... ”*

Florence in the late Middle Ages and Renaissance was central to the Western Initiatic System, as an important esoteric center but, in parallel, also a center for the followers of black magic. There were many manuscripts of this discipline which circulated secretly, including the famous *Picatrix*, and the even more disturbing *Liber vaccae*, ^[59] which still remain in the city libraries. Vittorio Fincati, who wrote a very small essay on the subject, published only in Italy by *Carpe Librum* entitled, *The Monster of Florence and Alchemy*, states :

“The more we enter these worlds of darkness the more you realize that there are many coincidences that connect the most vicious killings attributed to serial killers to certain rituals related to sexual magic.”

No wonder the new headquarters of the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.) in Italy, is located in Florence, where their new Italian leader, Freemason of the Grand Orient of Italy, **Jean-Matthieu Kleeman**, for many years a key figure of the O.T.O.'s **Teth Camp**, also located in Florence, originally comes from. This influential group of O.T.O. magicians reached the privileged status of **Teth** Lodge of the O.T.O. There are only three

groups of the O.T.O. that have been given such status in Italy; one in Rome; one in Turin, and in more recent times, this one in Florence.^[60] From a historical point of view, this magical tradition often bordering with Satanism is implanted in the Florence way of life. This important city had contacts with the East centuries ago, stimulated by the Crusades, that also linked them at times with unusual Islamic environments related to beliefs of pre-Islamic Hellenic origin; like the school of Harran in Syria that belonged to the Pagan "Sabians, " that were able to continue their faith undisturbed, even after the arrival of Islam. This was until in 1251 when Harran was eventually destroyed by a Mongol invasion.^[61]

So a sinister cult has been active in Florence for centuries, and for many are connected to the so-called Monster of Florence, also known as *Il Mostro*, an epithet commonly used for the perpetrator, or perpetrators, of 16 murders, nearly all of them couples, that took place between 1968 and 1985, in the province of Florence, Italy. Four local men – Stefano Mele, Pietro Pacciani, Mario Vanni, and Giancarlo Lotti – were arrested, charged, and convicted of the crime at different times. However, these convictions have been criticized and ridiculed in the media; critics suggest instead that the real killer or killers were never identified, and many years later the investigation unveiled the possibility that a “Regular” Masonic Lodge from Perugia protected the real perpetrators of these terrible homicides.^[62]

In 1991, a follower of Aleister Crowley and the Grand Master of a mysterious sect called, “The Lillith Group”, that some say constituted the original group, that later evolved into the modern Lodge of the O.T.O., published two small booklets that shocked the occult community for their sick and perverted teachings, that mixed the worst of Aleister Crowley’s ideals with that of another Italian occultist, Ciro Formisano (1888 –1963). From these teachings, that I will discuss further in *The Invisible Master: Secret Chiefs, Unknown Superiors and the puppet masters who pull the strings of Occult Power from The Alien World*, researchers like Fincati realized their possible involvement in the terrible homicides perpetrated by the so-called “Monster of Florence” referred to as an occult circle by more than one person. The occult background of Florence, and the important Satanic community still residing in this city must have gained the attention of Satanic Reverend Marilyn Manson, and of course, the first Jesuit Pope. It should be noted that the former leader of the Italian Democratic Party, Matteo Renzi, is also from Florence, and some call him a Masonic creation

of the late Worshipful Master of the P2 Licio Gelli. [\[63\]](#)

Even the myth constructed in the last 40 years around Turin being the “Satanic city” of Italy, is apparently false, driven by Satanic disinformation to avoid any connection with Florence, officially the city of *lilies and love*. Yes, there was indeed a group of high level Masons, who asked Anton LaVey to open their own Church of Satan in the city of Turin, in Northern Italy in the late 60’s, but soon afterward, the same group left the Church of Satan for something more serious in the realm of Satanism, linking themselves to a French Satanic cult, helping the Satanic myth of Turin to grow in the process. So welcome to Florence - the city of Love, Art, Architecture, and for some Satanism. However, karma is real, as I also said in my introduction to this book, and in late September 2017, Marilyn Manson’s concert in New York came to a scary and abrupt end, when two giant props came crashing down on him while he was performing on stage, sending the Satanic rocker to the hospital. Maybe the infamous beheading of Donald Trump, made a year earlier, in one of his demented music videos, triggered a fatal karmic reaction for Mr. Manson.

The same kind of reaction, seems to have also affected another musician working for the dark side, the superstar of today, Lady Gaga, also a prominent supporter of Hillary Clinton, who had to suddenly cancel her tour dates, after she was rushed to hospital with chronic pain, always in the month of September 2017, almost at the same time when Netflix put out a fascinating and dramatic documentary based on the artist, called *Gaga: Five Foot Two is the crux of it all*, directed by Chris Moukarbel.

The documentary showed Lady Gaga’s evident signs and links to the Satanic side of the Illuminati and the O.T.O., in particular. She even used the music originally recorded for Kenneth Anger’s *Lucifer Rising* at California State Prison, by Bobby BeauSoleil’s band The Freedom Orchestra. Large sections of this unusual Satanic performance were incorporated into Lady Gaga’s documentary, showing her in poses miming the rituals enacted in this 70’s cult film. Beausoleil is serving a life sentence in California's state prison system for the July 27, 1969, murder of music teacher and Manson Family friend Gary Hinman, a crime that also involved Charles Manson and several members of his cult, also linked to the O.T.O. The month of September 2017 was not a good one indeed for the health of the Satanist, and even for their favorite Pope, after Bergoglio himself suffered facial injuries and a black eye after a minor accident in

the pope-mobile at the end of his trip to Columbia.



Da sinistra: Kleeman Jean Matthieu, M.V. dell'Officina Lino Salvini di Firenze,
lo scultore Eduardo Bruno e il presidente dell'Oriente di Firenze Paolo Panerai



Stefano Bisi a sinistra e Paolo Panerai a destra, allo scoprimento dell'Opera dello scultore Eduardo Bruno,
ultimo a destra

FIG 25 – Jean Matthieu Kleeman current Grand Master of Ordo Templi Orientis (at the time Worshipful Master of the Lino Salvini Lodge 1125 in Florence) and the future Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy

Stefano Bisi from Siena, during the unveiling of a new piece of Masonic art by sculptor Eduardo Bruno. From the site http://www.goitoscana.it/public/foto_scoprimento_dic2011.pdf (link no longer active).

The Vatican's attempts to overthrow Trump, and their denial of Satanism

Last February MSN News wrote:

Most of Donald Trump's opponents believe they will have to wait four more years to see him leave the White House. But America's witches are more optimistic. At the stroke of midnight on Friday, followers of witchcraft across the US performed a mass spell designed to remove the president from office. A Facebook group devoted to the ritual has attracted over 10,500 likes and coined the hashtag #magicresistance. The development has sparked fury among Christian conservatives, who have accused the witches of “declaring spiritual war”.

What most people don't know is that the person responsible for organizing this is not your average pagan witch, but a Christian, Catholic-raised Michael M. Hughes who lives in Baltimore, and is the author of both fiction and nonfiction, that is regularly promoted by the liberal media. When he isn't writing, he speaks on Fortean, paranormal, and other topics, and teaches workshops on the Tarot. **Michael Hughes** is not only a Freemason but also a mentalist and a member of the ***Societas Rosicruciana in Civitatibus Foederatis (SRICF)***, a Christian Rosicrucian organization where membership not only requires affiliation with a Symbolic Lodge of Freemasonry but a profession of the Christian faith. While membership in the York Rite Bodies is not necessarily required, most of the members of the SRICF often hold membership in the Jesuit controlled York Rite and many of its appendant bodies. Membership is also limited to 72 members per presiding body, making it also quite elitarian, but definitely not pagan.

So Michael Hughes who describes himself publicly as a pagan witch on a mission to destroy Trump, without actually being one, and describes president Donald J. Trump as “an inept, bullying demagogue,” devised a dangerous black magic ritual, *To be performed at midnight on every waning crescent moon until he is removed from office. This binding spell is*

open source, and may be modified to fit your preferred spiritual practice or magical system?—?the critical elements are the simultaneity of the working (midnight, EST—DC, Mar-a-Lago, and Trump Tower NYC time) and the mass-energy of participants. See below for the upcoming dates. Some lodges/covens are doing a variation of this as a group working, while a number of solitary practitioners are planning to connect and live stream via Facebook, Twitter, and other social media.

After the huge success of his initiative on the mainstream media, Michael Hughes went on to make this shocking statement: *Donald Trump continues to spectacularly combust. He's falling to pieces in front of us with every vacuous boast, every stroke of his executive pen, and every brazen lie (he hates, for example, when someone suggests his thing is smaller than someone else's thing). But his people, his most fervent supporters (the MAGOTs, as I've come to call them), continue to heap praise on him, and with every burning chunk of the tower that falls they cheer even louder.*

Michael Hughes is obviously delusional about the results of his magical rituals, as he is working for the increasingly Satanic left wing, still dominated by that witch of Hillary Clinton that is trying to use every trick in the book, including Black Magic by the Illuminati sectarian network, to stop Trump doing his job as president, a job she could have never done.

In the meantime, not only is Satanism being made more acceptable, but Father Arturo Sosa SJ, 31st General of the Society of Jesus, and the first non-European general of the Jesuits has shocked the Catholic world in a recent interview to *El Mundo*, the second largest printed daily newspaper in Spain. **Arturo Sosa** (b. 1948), is someone who seems to be a reflection of the Pontiff, one **the black Pope (Father Sosa)**, and the other **the white Pope (Francis)**. They are not only the two most powerful figures in Catholicism today but also two of the most influential people in the diabolic Jesuit led New World Order. Sosa is not only Latin American, like Bergoglio, but also just as progressive, who says the devil is only a symbol of evil.

Sosa made this surprising statement on the figure of the devil:

"From my perspective, evil is part of the ministry of liberty. If the human being is free, he can choose between good and evil. We Christians believe

to be made in the image in the likeness of God, so God is free, but God always chooses to do good because it is all goodness. We created symbolic figures, like the devil, to express the evil. The social conditioning also represents this figure, there are people who act this way because there is an environment where it is very difficult to do the opposite." [\[64\]](#)

The Bible shows that Satan does exist and has great power, but for the Black Pope he is just a convenient figment of our imagination. Well Miguel de Cervantes in *Don Quixote* (Book IV, Part I, Chapter X) wrote:

*Wherever God erects a house of prayer,
The Devil always builds a chapel there:
And 'twill be found, upon examination,
The latter has the largest congregation.*

The Jesuits came into existence in the same period of time that saw Cervantes writing these profound words of wisdom. A quote by Charles Baudelaire seems to fit Arturo Sosa's view: *La plus belle des ruses du diable est de vous persuader qu'il n'existe pas. **The devil's finest trick is to persuade you that he does***

The values of Pope Francis, which include tolerance for pedophilia, are the values of the late Roman Empire before its demise. A demographic and economic crisis piloted by the elite existed back then, as well as out-of-control immigration, and a loss in moral beliefs, and political ideology, just like today in the era of globalization, and the New World Order. The Roman Empire, that for six centuries held the entire Mediterranean area under their control, suddenly submitted and gave in to its enemies. The turning point for this disaster was in 378 a.d., with the Battle of Adrianople, sometimes known as the Battle of Hadrianopolis, a defeat in which the emperor himself was killed by those Goths which, a few years earlier, were given refugee status in Roman territory, as refugees fleeing from war.

From then on, the story of Rome was marked my dear readers, and soon Europe could face the same fate if President Trump does not help to rectify the situation. Ok, in the US you might have a slightly detached vision of Europe's present crisis, but remember once Europe falls, the next in line is the United States of America, and finally the whole breakdown of civilization. In this case, Daniel 2:42 might come in handy as a prophetic reference to the story. The feet and toes of the image Nebuchadnezzar saw

were composed; partly of potter's clay and partly of iron, meaning: the kingdom shall be divided...partly strong and partly fragile. This means it would be made up of people who "*will not adhere to one another, just as iron does not mix with clay*" (Daniel 2:41-43).

Remember the Roman Empire exists in two parts. The first is the historical Roman Empire, while the foundation of the second phase can be seen in the European Community, now referred to as the European Union (EU). Western civilization is reaching what is called "Societal collapse", and it seems like it is simply *History Repeating*, like the title of the famous song by Miss Shirley Bassey- *Welcome to the end*, or rather for many Christians, the enactment of, *The Book of Revelation*, which is one of the most controversial and least understood books of the Bible regarding the time just before Christ's return to earth, and what He will do afterward. Earlier this year, in 2017, I wrote an article about Pope Francis' refusal to renew Cardinal Gerhard Ludwig Müller's mandate as Prefect of the Holy Office. Immediately afterward, we saw the unfortunate death of Cardinal Joachim Meisner, Archbishop Emeritus of Cologne, best known recently, as co-author of the *Dubia* sent to Pope Francis. However, even if the German station, *Domradio* stated that Meisner died peacefully in his sleep while on vacation in Bad Füssing, most of us know by now, that is a total media fabrication. Meisner was, in fact, upset with Pope Francis until the last hours of his life, regarding Müller's treatment, and the way Bergoglio fired him. These actions triggered an internal war in the Vatican, where the pedophile network is now basically divided into two factions. One faction, closer to Pope Francis, and the Gay lobby wants a more liberal Church, ready to embrace homosexuality for priests, and an open support for Islam and the upcoming One World Religion, that will gradually push for the acceptance of pedophilia.

This faction is represented by Cardinals such as Coccopalmero, involved in the Gay Orgy raid, or Godfried Cardinal Danneels of the St. Gallen Mafia. The other faction, the more conservative one, mostly controlled by Pope Ratzinger the Pope Emeritus, is instead contrary to any liberal change imposed on the Catholic Faith by the Jesuit Pope, but still hides terrible compromises and links to the infamous pedophilia rings that are hidden behind the Catholic hierarchy.

Then we heard the harsh criticism towards Pope Francis even in Ratzinger's own words, that was recited in the Cathedral of Cologne

during Meisner's funeral that took place in the middle of the summer of 2017. This was a sign of open War between the two pedophile factions, and soon after the liberal faction, filtered yet another scandal, that could damage the conservative uprising in the Church. Always during the summer of 2017, in Regensburg 547, children of the choir of the Ratisbonian Cathedral, directed for 30 years by Pope Emeritus' brother, George Ratzinger, have been abused in various ways over four decades, and 67 were also subject to acts of pedophilia from Catholic priests and teachers.

Lawyer Ulrich Weber's final report disclosed by the German media stated that 49 perpetrators have been identified, and George Ratzinger, who was the director of the ensemble for thirty years "knew and closed his eyes". Pope Francis and his liberal faction have also done this to isolate the then bishop of Regensburg, Cardinal Gerhard Ludwig Müller, ex-prefect of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, who admitted the existence of abuse in the German choir back in 2010, and is now accused of refusing dialogue with the families of the victims. The former prefect is also accused by Marie Collins, a resigning member of the Pontifical Commission for the Protection of minors, and a victim herself, of having done little to fight pedophilia in the Vatican, and even going to the extent of hindering the work Pope Francis' team. This is not completely true, as it was Pope Francis who ordered Cardinal Gerhard Ludwig Müller to act in this way. Well, as many Vatican experts have already written, this Pontifical Commission was a joke anyway, and Peter Saunders, a Briton who was abused by two priests as a teenager, left the Commission in disgust, stating it was only a "public relations exercise".

War of the pedophiles continues in the next episode of the Vatican decline, that coincides of course with the decline of the Western Initiatic System and the rise of Satanism. *La Civiltà Cattolica* (Italian for Catholic Civilization), is a periodical published by the Jesuits in Rome, Italy. It has been published continuously since 1850, and this year they launched an English edition, presented at Her Britannic Majesty's Ambassador Residence to the Holy See, on February 28th, 2017. The Editor in Chief of *La Civiltà Cattolica* is the influential Jesuit Fr. Antonio Spadaro SJ. In an unprecedented move, Spadaro has written and published in the English edition of *La Civiltà Cattolica*, an open criticism towards Donald J. Trump, and American Christianity in the United States stating that:

President Trump steers the fight against a wider, generic collective entity

of the “bad” or even the “very bad.” Sometimes the tones used by his supporters in some campaigns take on meanings that we could define as “epic.” These stances are based on Christian-Evangelical fundamentalist principles dating from the beginning of the 20th Century that have been gradually radicalized.

Popular Italian journalist Marcello Bussi from the newspaper Milano Finanza commented on the article on his FB profile writing in shock: *“The Vatican declares war on Trump and his diabolical strategist Bannon”*.

After reading the article I will add that the Jesuits are declaring war not only on Trump but on American Christianity. Jesuits write, in fact, about American Christians in the following way:

They profess “dominionism” and consider ecologists as people who are against the Christian faith. They place their own roots in a literalist understanding of the creation narratives of the book of Genesis that put humanity in a position of “dominion” over creation, while creation remains subject to human will in biblical submission.

In this theological vision, natural disasters, dramatic climate change, and the global ecological crisis are not only not perceived as an alarm that should lead them to reconsider their dogmas, but they are seen as the complete opposite: signs that confirm their non-allegorical understanding of the final figures of the Book of Revelation and their apocalyptic hope in a “new heaven and a new earth.” Theirs is a prophetic formula: fight the threats to American Christian values and prepare for the imminent justice of an Armageddon, a final showdown between Good and Evil, between God and Satan. In this sense, every process (be it of peace, dialogue, etc.) collapses before the needs of the end, the final battle against the enemy. And the community of believers (faith) becomes a community of combatants (fight). Such a unidirectional reading of the biblical texts can anesthetize consciences or actively support the most atrocious and dramatic portrayals of a world that is living beyond the frontiers of its own “promised land.”

I find this to be the final declaration of war against America made by the Jesuits and Pope Francis, so it’s about time we openly declare war on their pedophile networks, and also on their Vatican Money Laundering schemes, that Pope Francis is seemingly trying to protect; like Libero

Milone former Auditor General until June 2017, and earlier Ettore Gotti Tedeschi, ex-President of the Institute for Works of Religion, also known as the Vatican Bank (from 2009 to 2012), tried to point out, after both were kicked out in a brutal way, because of their demand for honesty and transparency in the Vatican , something the Vatican obviously dislikes!

The Vatican's decline, and Trump's threat to destroy the Rothschild's mondialist plans

In 2017, *LifeSiteNews* reports that a leading scholar in the Roman Catholic Church, pointed out something I wrote years ago in my book, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* He claims that God appeared to him in a vision, to warn him about **Pope Francis being a “false prophet”**. Father Thomas Weinandy is the former doctrine chief of the U.S. Conference of Catholic Bishops (USCCB), after losing his job for writing a harsh letter of criticism to Pope Francis in which he said his papacy is marked by “chronic confusion,” the diminishment of doctrine, and a culture of fear. Back in 2013, Pope Francis awarded Fr. Weinandy one of the highest honors in the Catholic Church, the *Pro Pontifice et Ecclesiae* medal.

However, Father Thomas Weinandy was truly illuminated by in 2017 when he received a message that God wanted him to deliver to the world:

Your Holiness,

I write this letter with love for the Church and sincere respect for your office. You are the Vicar of Christ on earth, the shepherd of his flock, the successor to St. Peter and so the rock upon which Christ will build his Church. All Catholics, clergy and laity alike, are to look to you with filial loyalty and obedience grounded in truth. The Church turns to you in a spirit of faith, with the hope that you will guide her in love.

Yet, Your Holiness, a chronic confusion seems to mark your pontificate. The light of faith, hope, and love is not absent, but too often it is obscured by the ambiguity of your words and actions. This fosters within the faithful a growing unease. It compromises their capacity for love, joy, and peace. Allow me to offer a few brief examples.

First, there is the disputed Chapter 8 of "Amoris Laetitia." I need not share my own concerns about its content. Others, not only theologians but also cardinals and bishops, have already done that. The main source of concern is the manner of your teaching. In "Amoris Laetitia," your guidance at times seems intentionally ambiguous, thus inviting both a traditional interpretation of Catholic teaching on marriage and divorce as well as one that might imply a change in that teaching. As you wisely note, pastors should accompany and encourage persons in irregular marriages; but ambiguity persists about what that "accompaniment" actually means. To teach with such a seemingly intentional lack of clarity inevitably risks sinning against the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of truth. The Holy Spirit is given to the Church, and particularly to yourself, to dispel error, not to foster it. Moreover, only where there is truth can there be authentic love, for truth is the light that sets women and men free from the blindness of sin, a darkness that kills the life of the soul. Yet you seem to censor and even mock those who interpret Chapter 8 of "Amoris Laetitia" in accord with Church tradition as Pharisaic stone-throwers who embody a merciless rigorism. This kind of calumny is alien to the nature of the Petrine ministry. Some of your advisors regrettably seem to engage in similar actions. Such behavior gives the impression that your views cannot survive theological scrutiny, and so must be sustained by "ad hominem" arguments.

Second, too often your manner seems to demean the importance of Church doctrine. Again and again, you portray the doctrine as dead and bookish, and far from the pastoral concerns of everyday life. Your critics have been accused, in your own words, of making doctrine an ideology. But it is precisely Christian doctrine – including the fine distinctions made with regard to central beliefs like the Trinitarian nature of God; the nature and purpose of the Church; the Incarnation; the Redemption; and the sacraments – that frees people from worldly ideologies and assures that they are actually preaching and teaching the authentic, life-giving Gospel. Those who devalue the doctrines of the Church separate themselves from Jesus, the author of truth. What they then possess, and can only possess, is an ideology – one that conforms to the world of sin and death.

Third, faithful Catholics can only be disconcerted by your choice of some bishops, men who seem not merely open to those who hold views counter to Christian belief but who support and even defend them. What scandalizes believers, and even some fellow bishops, is not only your having appointed such men to be shepherds of the Church, but that you also seem silent in the face of their teaching and pastoral practice. This weakens the zeal of the many women and men who have championed authentic Catholic teaching over long periods of time, often at the risk of their own reputations and well-being. As a result, many of the faithful, who embody the "sensus fidelium," are losing confidence in their supreme shepherd.

Fourth, the Church is one body, the Mystical Body of Christ, and you are commissioned by the Lord himself to promote and strengthen her unity. But your actions and words too often seem intent on doing the opposite. Encouraging a form of "synodality" that allows and promotes various doctrinal and moral options within the Church can only lead to more theological and pastoral confusion. Such synodality is unwise and, in practice, works against collegial unity among bishops.

Holy Father, this brings me to my final concern. You have often spoken about the need for transparency within the Church. You have frequently encouraged, particularly during the two past synods, all persons, especially bishops, to speak their mind and not be fearful of what the pope may think. But have you noticed that the majority of bishops throughout the world are remarkably silent? Why is this? Bishops are quick learners,

and what many have learned from your pontificate is not that you are open to criticism, but that you resent it. Many bishops are silent because they desire to be loyal to you, and so they do not express – at least publicly; privately is another matter – the concerns that your pontificate raises. Many fear that if they speak their mind, they will be marginalized or worse.

I have often asked myself: "Why has Jesus let all of this happen?" The only answer that comes to mind is that Jesus wants to manifest just how weak is the faith of many within the Church, even among too many of her bishops. Ironically, your pontificate has given those who hold harmful theological and pastoral views the license and confidence to come into the light and expose their previously hidden darkness. In recognizing this darkness, the Church will humbly need to renew herself, and so continue to grow in holiness.

Holy Father, I pray for you constantly and will continue to do so. May the Holy Spirit lead you to the light of truth and the life of love so that you can dispel the darkness that now hides the beauty of Jesus' Church.

Sincerely in Christ,

Thomas G. Weinandy, O.F.M., Cap.

July 31, 2017

Feast of St. Ignatius of Loyola

Father Weinandy shortly after the publication of this letter and after a conversation with the secretary general of the episcopal conference of the United States, handed in his resignation as an advisor to the doctrinal commission of the conference. Thomas Weinandy describes with these words to Robert Royal, the president of the **Faith & Reason Institute** based in Washington, the miraculous events that inspired him to write this shocking letter to Pope Francis:

Last May I was in Rome for an International Theological Commission meeting. I was staying at Domus Sanctae Marthae, and since I arrived early, I spent most of the Sunday afternoon prior to the meeting on Monday in Saint Peter's praying in the Eucharistic Chapel. I was praying

about the present state of the Church and the anxieties I had about the present Pontificate. I was beseeching Jesus and Mary, St. Peter and all of the saintly popes who are buried there to do something to rectify the confusion and turmoil within the Church today, a chaos and an uncertainty that I felt Pope Francis had himself caused. I was also pondering whether or not I should write and publish something expressing my concerns and anxiety. On the following Wednesday afternoon, at the conclusion of my meeting, I went again to St. Peter's and prayed in the same manner. That night I could not get to sleep, which is very unusual for me. It was due to all that was on my mind pertaining to the Church and Pope Francis. At 1:15 AM I got up and went outside for short time. When I went back to my room, I said to the Lord: "If you want me to write something, you have to give me a clear sign. This is what the sign must be. Tomorrow morning I am going to Saint Mary Major's to pray and then I am going to Saint John Lateran. After that, I am coming back to Saint Peter's to have lunch with a seminary friend of mine. During that interval, I must meet someone that I know but have not seen in a very long time and would never expect to see in Rome at this time. That person cannot be from the United States, Canada or Great Britain. Moreover, that person has to say to me in the course of our conversation, 'Keep up the good writing'."

The next morning I did all of the above and by the time I met my seminarian friend for lunch what I had asked the Lord the following night was no longer in the forefront of my mind. However, towards the end of the meal, an archbishop appeared between two parked cars right in front of our table (we were sitting outside). I had not seen him for over twenty years, long before he became an archbishop. We recognized one another immediately. What made his appearance even more unusual was that, because of his recent personal circumstances, I would never have expected to see him in Rome or anywhere else, other than in his own archdiocese. (He was from none of the above-mentioned countries.) We spoke about his coming to Rome and caught up on what we were doing. I then introduced him to my seminarian friend. He said to my friend that we had met a long time ago and that he had, at that time, just finished reading my book on the immutability of God and the Incarnation. He told my friend that it was an excellent book, that it helped him sort out the issue, and that my friend should read the book. Then he turned to me and said: "Keep up the good writing."

I could hardly believe that this just happened in a matter of a few minutes. But there was no longer any doubt in my mind that Jesus wanted me to write something. I also think it significant that it was an Archbishop that Jesus used. I considered it an apostolic mandate. So giving it considerable thought and after writing many drafts, I decided to write Pope Francis directly about my concerns. However, I always intended to make it public since I felt many of my concerns were the same concerns that others had, especially among the laity, and so I publicly wanted to give voice to their concerns as well.

The criticism of this senior figure of the Church towards Pope Francis are somehow confirmed once again by the mysterious author of *The Dictator Pope*, initially a controversial ebook signed by the pseudonymous “Marcantonio Colonna” which has risen in 2017 to 4th place on Amazon Kindle’s Religion and Spirituality bestseller list, before being relaunched officially in April 2018 with the real name of the author.

In particular, this book reveals a supposed “disappeared report”, authored by **Peter Hans Kolvenbach**, former Superior General of the Society of Jesus, who allegedly stated that a younger Pope Francis was “unsuitable” to be made a Bishop because of “character defects”. In an interview with *The Catholic Herald*, the author of the book stated that it is not a rumor, but first-hand information from a priest who read the report. Topics of discussion in the book include also most of what I already denounced myself in *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* Adding a few recent elements to the table, like the ongoing troubles in reforming the Vatican Bank.

According to *The Australian*, outside of theological concerns, a major topic in the book is, in fact, what the author views as the failure of Pope Francis’ papacy when it comes to financial reform and the elimination of corruption in the ever so decadent Vatican. The author of *The Dictator Pope* specifically accuses four cardinals of obstructing financial reform; Secretary of State **Pietro Parolin**, the head of the Vatican Bank, **Domenico Calcagno**, the Prefect for Catholic Education **Giuseppe Versaldi** and the President of the Pontifical Commission for Vatican City State, **Giuseppe Bertello**. Well who knows what is the position of the **House of Rothschild** in this unclear banking affair, as they have been indicated by many researchers in the past as long-standing trustee of the Vatican’s wealth, and close allies of Vatican Freemasonry and Pope Francis Communist agenda that has transformed the Jesuit Pope in a hero of the Anti-Trump left-wing media sponsored by George Soros and the Rothschilds that have used their globalist media mouthpiece *The Economist* to declare that Donald Trump is threatening to destroy the New

World Order, for good. Globalism propaganda tool and Rothschild family-owned publication, *The Economist* has, in fact, branded the US President a “present danger” to the “New World Order,” and stated that the “internationalists” that formed it are “spinning in their graves.” *The Economist* names Trump is the biggest threat to the “liberal” New World Order. *The Economist* makes the strange assertion that, despite being directly responsible for numerous wars and destabilizing coup attempts around the world, the New World Order is “better than any of the alternatives.” “Of course, there are still plenty of wars,” it states. “ In some ways, the New World Order, which has helped make international wars so much less imaginable, has inadvertently made possible more “intranational” wars.”.



FIG 26 – The shocking image of a Catholic Mass being celebrated in a Masonic Lodge. There are at least four of such lodges behind the Vatican walls.

The rather different perspective of a Rosicrucian

The Rosicrucian, Max Heindel [1865-1919], moved to Los Angeles, California, seeking work. After attending lectures by the theosophist C.W. Leadbeater, he joined the Theosophical Society of Los Angeles, of which he became vice-president in 1904 and 1905. He also was very close to another member of the Theosophical Society, the Illuminati and Mystic Freemason, Rudolf Steiner (1861-1925). During his short stay in Germany, he developed a sincere admiration for this knowledgeable lecturer, as later shown in the dedication of his *magnum opus* (“esteemed teacher and valued friend”). He sat in on several lectures and had one or two interviews with Steiner, where he learned about occult truth from the founder of Anthroposophy, but at the same time he understood that this teacher could not help him to advance along the path of spiritual development. It was then, with his mind already made up to return, feeling that he had given up important work in America, to take this trip, that Heindel reports to have been visited by an **Invisible Master**, a Spiritual being.



FIG 27 – Max Heindel (1865-1919) was born as Carl Louis Fredrik Grasshoff. When he emigrated to America his name changed.

The highly evolved entity that visited Heindel eventually **identified himself as an Elder Brother of the Rosicrucian Order**, an Order in the

inner worlds formed in the year 1313, that had no direct connection to physical organizations which call themselves by this name. As he mentions afterward, the Elder Brother gave him information which was concise and logical, and beyond anything, he was capable of writing. Later, he found out that during a previous visit of the Elder Brother, he was tested to determine his worthiness to be a messenger of the **Western Initiatic System**, he defined as the messenger of the **Western Wisdom Teachings**.

He recounts that only then, was he given instruction on how to reach the etheric Temple of the Rose Cross, near the German/Bohemian border, and how at this Temple, he would be in direct communication with, and under the personal instructions of, the Elder Brothers of the Rose Cross. The Rosicrucian Order is described as being composed of twelve Elder Brothers, gathered around a thirteenth who is the Invisible Head. These great Adepts, who belong to human evolution, but have already advanced far beyond the cycle of rebirth, are reported as being among those exalted Beings who guide mankind's evolution, the Compassionate Ones. [65]

This is a rather clear vision of the core of the Western Initiatic System, views present also in other important authors and students of the esoteric world, that I embrace and find accurate. However, Max Heindel, also wrote a very interesting exposition, and occult investigation, about Freemasonry and the Catholic Church, that I still find rather relevant to my investigation in the decline of the Western Initiatic System, and this chapter in particular. For this reason, I include a brief extract from his booklet ***Freemasonry and Catholicism***, and the chapter entitled ***Lucifer the Rebel Angel***, that while pointing out the important mission of Mystic Masonry, calls “Lucifer their great leader”, referring to Freemasonry. Let’s try to understand more about this unusual and powerful perspective:

The Rosicrucian Fellowship aims to educate and construct, to be charitable even to those from whom we differ, and never to vent the venom of vituperation, spite, or malice even upon those who seem deliberately determined to mislead. We revere the Catholic religion; it is as divine in its essence, as both were born to further the aspiration of the striving soul, and both have a message and a mission in the world not apparent upon the surface today, because man-made ceremonial as a scale, has hidden the present articles to remove that scale and show the Cosmic purpose of these two Great Organizations, which are so bitterly antagonistic to each other.

We do not aim to reconcile them, however, for though they are both designed to further the emancipation of the soul, their methods are different, and the attributes of the soul fostered by one method will indeed be very different from the quality of the soul nurtured in the other School. Therefore, the strife must continue until the battle for the souls of men has been lost and won. The issue is not, however, the persistence of the Masonic or Catholic institutions; but **the outcome will determine the nature of the training humanity will receive in the remaining Periods of our evolution.** We shall endeavor to show the cosmic root of both of these institutions, the purpose of each and the training which each will inaugurate, if successful; also the nature of the soul quality which may be expected to result from each method. **THE WRITER IS NOT A MASON, AND THUS HE IS FREE TO SAY WHAT HE KNOWS WITHOUT FEAR OF VIOLATING OBLIGATIONS, BUT HE IS A MASON AT HEART, AND THEREFORE FRANKLY OPPOSED TO CATHOLICISM.**

Our opposition is not fanatical, or blind to the merits of the Catholic Religion, however. The Catholic is our brother as well as the Mason; we would not say a disparaging, irreverent word against this faith, or those who live by it, and should we seem to do so, in any passage, the wrong will be due to inadvertence. The reader is requested to note that **we distinguish sharply between the Catholic Hierarchy and the Catholic Religion**, but the former are also our brothers; we would not throw stones either physically or morally, for we know our own shortcomings too well to attack others. Thus our opposition is not personal, but spiritual, and to be fought with the weapon of the Spirit-- Reason.

We firmly believe it to be for the everlasting good of mankind that the Masons should win, and cannot, therefore, be sure to present the Catholic side in a perfectly unbiased manner, but we ask our students for whom this is written, to believe that we shall try to be just. Of the Cosmic Facts, we are certain, but bias may creep into our conclusions, therefore each must use his reason to test what we have to say, viz., prove all things and hold fast that which is good.

The great law of analogy is everywhere the master key of all spiritual mysteries, and, although Masonry and Catholicism do not begin till we arrive at the Earth Period, they have their prototype in the earlier Periods; we shall therefore briefly touch upon the essential facts. In the Saturn Period, the Earth-in-the-making was dark; HEAT, which is the

manifestation of the ever invisible fire, was the only element then manifest; embryonic mankind was mineral-like, the only lower kingdom of evolving life. Unity was everywhere observable, and the Lords of Mind who were human then were at one among themselves. **In the Western Wisdom Teaching**, we speak of the highest Initiate of the Saturn Period as **THE FATHER**.

In the Sun Period the root of a new element, AIR, was evolved and coalesced with the true fire, which, mark again, is always invisible, and which manifested as HEAT in the Saturn Period. Then fire burst into FLAMES, and the dark world became a blazing ball of luminous firemist at the word of power, LET THERE BE LIGHT.

Let the student ponder well the relation of FIRE and FLAME; the former lies sleeping, invisible in everything, and is kindled into light in various ways: by a blow of a hammer upon a stone, by the friction of wood against wood and by chemical action, etc. This gives us a clue to the identity and state of THE FATHER, "whom no man hath seen at any time" but who is revealed in "The Light of the World," the Son, who is the highest Initiate of the Sun Period. As the unseen fire is revealed in the flame, so also the fullness of the Father dwelt in the Son, and they are one as fire is one with the flame in which it manifests. This is the root of all true Sun and Fire worship. All look beyond the physical symbol and adore Our Father Who art in Heaven. The Mystic Masons of today hold this faith in the fire as firmly as ever. Thus it will be seen that the Unity which prevailed in the Saturn Period continued in the Sun Period.

The ordinary humanity of that time has now evolved to the glory of Archangels; some were more advanced than others, but there was no antagonism among them. Our present humanity had advanced to a plantlike stage, and was slightly above the new Lifewave started in the Sun Period, and unity also here prevailed. In the Moon Period contact of the heated sphere with cold Space generated moisture, and the battle of the elements commenced in all its fierceness. The heated ball of fire endeavored to evaporate the moisture, force it outwards and create a vacuum wherein to maintain its integrity and burn undisturbed; but there is and can be no void in nature, hence the outrushing steam condensed at a certain distance from the heated ball and was again driven inwards by the cold of Space, to be again evaporated and propelled outwards, in a ceaseless round for ages and ages, as a shuttlecock between the separate

Hierarchies of Spirits composing the various Kingdoms of Life, represented in the Fire-Sphere and Cosmic Space which is an expression of the Homogeneous Absolute Spirit. The Fire Spirits are actively striving to attain enlargement of consciousness. But the Absolute rests ever clothed in the invisible garment of Cosmic Space. In 'It' all powers and possibilities are LATENT, and It seeks to discourage and check any attempt at an expenditure of latent power as the dynamic energy required in the evolution of a solar system. Water is the agent It used to quench the fire of active spirits. The zone between the heated center of the separate Spirit Sphere, and the Point where its individual atmosphere meets Cosmic Space is a battleground of evolving spirits at various stages of evolution. The present Angels were human in the Moon Period, and the highest Initiate is The Holy Spirit, (Jehovah). As our humanity and the other Kingdoms of Life on earth are variously affected by the present elements, so that some like heat, others prefer cold, some thrive on moisture and others require dryness, so also in the Moon Period among the Angels, some had affinity for water, others abhorred it and loved fire.

The continued cycles of condensation and evaporation of the moisture surrounding the fiery center eventually caused incrustation, and it was the purpose of Jehovah to mold this red earth, translated ADAM, into forms wherein to imprison and QUENCH THE SPIRITS OF THE FIRE. To this end, He issued the creative fiat, and the prototypes of fish, fowl and every living thing appeared, even including the primitive human form, which were created by His Angels; thus He hoped to make all that lives and moves subservient to His will. Against this plan a minority of the Angels rebelled; they had too great an affinity for FIRE to bear contact with water, and refused to create the forms as ordered; but thereby they at the same time deprived themselves of an opportunity of evolution along the conventional lines, and became an anomaly in nature; furthermore, having repudiated the authority of Jehovah, they must work out their own salvation in their own manner.

How this has been accomplished by LUCIFER, their Great Leader will be made plain in the following articles; for the present, suffice it to say, that in the Earth Period, when various planets were differentiated to provide proper evolutionary environment for each class of Spirits, the Angels under Jehovah were set to work with the inhabitants of ALL PLANETS HAVING MOONS; while the Lucifer Spirits have their abode upon the planet Mars. The Angel GABRIEL is representative on earth, of

the Lunar Hierarchy, presided over by Jehovah; the Angel SAMAEEL is an ambassador of the Martial forces of Lucifer. Gabriel (who announced the coming birth of Jesus to Mary,) and his lunar angels are therefore the givers of physical life, while Samael and the hosts of Mars are the Angels of Death. Thus originated the feud in the dim dawn of this Cosmic day, and that which we see as **Free Masonry today is an attempt by the HIERARCHS OF FIRE, the Lucifer Spirits, to bring us the imprisoned spirit 'LIGHT,' that by it we may SEE and KNOW.**

Catholicism is an activity of the HIERARCHS OF WATER, and places 'HOLY WATER' at the Temple door to quench the spirits seeking light and knowledge and to inculcate FAITH in Jehovah. As the vernal equinox is said to be at the first point of Aries, no matter where in the constellations it falls by precession, so the point where the human seed-atom comes from the invisible world and is taken in hand by the Lunar God of Generation, Jehovah, through his ambassador, the Angel Gabriel, is esoterically the first point of Cancer. This is the Cardinal sign of the watery Triplicity and is ruled by the Moon. There Conception takes place, but were the form built of water and its concretions alone, it could never come to birth, so four months later when the foetus has reached the stage of development corresponding to the second sign of the watery triplicity, Scorpio, the eighth sign, which corresponds to the house of death, Samael, the dauntless ambassador of the Lucifer Spirits, invades the watery domain of the Lunar Hierarchy and introduces the fiery spark of the spirit into the inert form, to leaven, quicken and mould it into an expression of itself.

There the Silver Cord which has grown from the seed-atom of the dense body (located in the heart) since conception, is welded to the part that has sprouted from the central vortex of the desire body, (located in the liver,) and when the Silver Cord is tied by the seed-atom of the vital body, (located in the solar plexus,) the spirit DIES to life in the supersensible world, and quickens the body it is to use in its coming earth life. This life on earth lasts until the course of events foreshadowed in the wheel of life, the horoscope, has been run; and when the spirit again reaches the realm of Samael, the Angel of Death, the mystic eighth house, the silver cord is loosed, and the spirit returns to God who gave it, until the dawn of another Life-day in the School of earth beckons it to a new birth that it may acquire more skill in the arts and crafts of temple-building.

About five months after the quickening, when the last of the watery signs,

*Pisces, has been passed, the representative of the Lucifer Spirits, Samael, focuses the forces of the fiery sign, Aries, where Mars is positively polarized, so that under the impulse of their dynamic energy the waters of the womb are voided, and the imprisoned spirit is liberated into the physical world, to fight the battle of life. It may blindly butt its head against the Cosmic forces typified by the first of the fiery signs, **Aries, the Ram**, which is a symbol of the brute strength brought to bear upon the problems of life by the most primitive races; or it may adopt the more modern method of cunning, as a means of attaining mastery over others, which characteristic is indicated in the second of the fiery signs, **Leo, the Lion, the king of beasts**; or perchance it may rise above the animal nature, and aim at the stars with the bow of spiritual aspiration, typified by the last of the fiery signs, **Sagittarius, the Centaur**.*

The Centaur is just ahead of the watery sign Scorpio, a warning that one who tries to reach that prerogative as “PHREE MESSEN,” a son of Fire and Light, will surely feel the sting of the Scorpion in his heel, which will goad him onward upon the path where men become “wise as serpents.” It is from this class that Mystic Masonry is recruited with men who have the indomitable courage TO DARE, the unflagging energy TO DO and the diplomatic discrimination TO BE SILENT.

(End of Max Heindel extract from *Freemasonry and Catholicism - emphasis ours*)

The roots of ROSICRUCIANISM

In regards to the mysterious Rosicrucians we already saw what William Walker Atkinson wrote under the pseudonym **Magus Incognito**, in *The Secret Doctrine of the Rosicrucians* I cited earlier, however, Ufologist and Illuminati **Allen H. Greenfield** (b.1946), who was given the mystical title of Tau Sir Hasirim, by Hierophant **Michael Bertiaux** of Chicago, tells us that the concept of Rosicrucianism “defies sharp or clear definition” and “Its origins may be similar to that of Freemasonry and the Hermetic Brotherhood of Luxor, but like these venerable institutions, its true origins are lost in the thick mists of occult history.” Well, all this seems rather chaotic, however, Greenfield seems to clear up the matter for us by writing: “All that we can say for certain is that certain intriguing Rosicrucian documents begin appearing in the early 1600s, but claiming to describe earlier events. *The Fama Fraternitatis Rosae Crucis* appeared in

1614. *The Confessio Fraternitatis* or simply *The Confessio*, was printed in Kassel (Germany) the following year. *The Chymical Wedding* - known also as *The Hermetick Romance* appears in 1616 and is generally considered the work of a young pastor named **Johann Valentin Andreae(1586-1654)**. Like other Rosicrucian works, controversy surrounds even this claim.” [\[66\]](#)

In the controversial Rosicrucian history only one thing is certain, in 1622, the inhabitants of Paris woke up to find the walls of their city covered with posters bearing the following message: ***We, deputies of the principal College of the Brethren of the Rose Cross (Rosicrucians) are amongst you in this town, visibly and invisibly, through the grace of the Most High to whom the hearts of all just men are turned, in order to save our fellow-men from the error of death’.***

Since then, the secretive nature of the Rosicrucians, typical of the Illuminati sect since time immemorial, makes it difficult, or at times impossible, to get any reliable historical information on their true origins or their real mission. John Yarker made initially the following statement in one of his earlier works published in 1872: *We shall see from the following account of the Society of Christian Rosy Cross, that it claims to date from about the year 1400, but we do not read of the association under that name prior to 1600, and the impossibility of the narrative points out to us that the name of the founder is mythical, and that it is no doubt of antiquity.*

We have indeed nothing beyond the Rosicrucian writings to prove that an order, with proper organizations, existed, under the name of Rosicrucians, but it is claimed that the so-called Rosy Cross brethren passed through a number of degrees- seven or nine- to perfection.

(Scientific and Religious Mysteries of Antiquity, p. 74)

Yarker continues to mention in the following pages the possible connections and links between Freemasonry, the Rosicrucians, and Alchemy. He will go back to the subject of Rosicrucianism in a much more detailed way, bringing up some hard evidence, and interesting facts, in its late masterpiece, ***The Arcane Schools***, published in 1909, only four years before his death, a masterpiece of his time that continues to be to this day, one of the most comprehensive and authoritative works concerning the history of the Arcane mysteries, and the affinity with both the Masonic System and to a minor extent, Rosicrucianism. Bill Heidrick, a senior

figure in today's Ordo Templi Orientis writes that **“This book provides a background necessary to understand elements of the. Golden Dawn and O.T.O. initiations,”** For this reason, I decided to pick up from this rare publication, the most interesting revelations made by Yarker in regards to the subject of Rosicrucianism, editing them together with a few extra bits to make certain element even more clear to the modern reader. Let's start with the possible origins of the Rosicrucian Fraternity. In the 13th century, we find traces of an organized body of men professedly Christian, who had organized themselves after the manner of the Oriental Societies. The name with which we head this article had not then become prominent, but at a later period, it became the generic title by which everything of the nature of **Cabalism, Theosophy, Alchemy, Astrology, and Mysticism** was designated. It is stated in a Rosicrucian MS., lying at Cologne under the nom-de-plume of Omnis Moriar, that a Society termed **the Magical Union** was established in this city in the year 1115. F. C. E. Weise mentions it *Rosenkreutzer in seiner Blosse*, (Amsterdam, 1786), and gives the conditions for entering this body of “Wise Men,” the last and youngest possessors of the secrets of the ancients; the Initiates wore a triangle as symbolising power, wisdom, and love. They had secret sciences, known only to the highest among them, called **Mu- alpha-gamma-omicron-sigma**, Mage, or Wise Masters, able to do things that seemed supernatural.

These days **Fraternities and sororities**, known also as **Greek letter organizations (GLOs)**, use these letters for social organizations at colleges and universities. Such groups were, however, born as the intersection between dining clubs, literary societies, and secret initiatory orders such as Freemasonry. But let's return to Rosicrucianism.

Traces of an organized body are to be found in the *Rosary* of Arnold de Villanova, *circa* 1230, inasmuch as the Cabalistic term of “Sons of the Order” is used. In the *Theoria* of Raymond Lulli *circa* 1322, there is a passage in which mention is made of a “Societas Physicorum” and also of a “Rex Physicorum”. Also in the *Theatrum Chemicum Argentoratum*, 1628, a Count von Falkenstein, Prince Bishop of Treves in the 14th century, is termed “Most Illustrious and Serene Prince and father of Philosophers.” Hence it would seem that besides the Moorish Schools which existed in Spain, “there were similar associations amongst Christians. It is not difficult to account for the transmission of such Brotherhoods from ancient times, since the Cabalists and Gnostics studied the secret arts, and it is quite probable that the persecutions to which these

were subjected were prompted rather by alarm than any real abhorrence of their pretended heretical doctrine. A few of the more curious and important works may be mentioned here. The *Romance of the Rose* is an Initiative system in the Allegory of the joyful science, in which the term Love is used Theosophically. Eliphaz Levi says: *It is the most curious literary and scientific work of the middle ages, it carries on the chain of the tradition of Initiation. Heckethorn holds that, it divides the degrees into four and three, producing again the Mystic number seven . . . it describes a castle surrounded by a sevenfold wall, which is covered with emblematical figures, and no one was admitted into the castle who could not explain their mysterious meaning.*

Amant is admitted into this beautiful garden, which is surrounded by walls on which is painted figures of **9 vices**, such as **hatred, envy, avarice, etc.** Discourses take place between the ladies and gentles assembled, and at the close Amant appears as an armed Pilgrim, wearing a scarf and bearing on his shoulders the usual burthen, with description of how he succeeded in introducing it through the wicket of the Tower, and “**gathers the roses,**” upon which he returns thanks to Venus, her son, and the nobles assembled. The work was begun by William de Lorris, about 1282, as the Templars and other Orders are mentioned, and the early use of the word *Macon* appears in it. It was completed by Jean de Meung, and Geoffrey Chaucer translated it. Meung wrote also, *The Treasure or Seven articles of the faith, The Testament, the Codical*, on life and Morals, also two poems, entitled, *The Remonstrance of Nature to the wandering Alchemist*, and *The Reply of the Alchemist to Nature*. Other Societies would seem to have abandoned art, and confined themselves, like the Dervish sects, to a Mysticism which aimed at “uniting its members to God.” Brother R. F. Gould relates that the famous Dominican John Tauler, who was born in 1290 and died in 1361, established a Fraternity the members of which concealed their place of burial and recognized each other by secret signs. He was followed by Nicholas of Basle, who had four companions, styling themselves “Friends of God,” in whom they sought to be “wrapped up”; these also had secret signs of recognition.

The most noted Alchemist of this century was **Nicholas Flamel**, a poor scrivener of Paris, who, by the art, became enormously rich. He purchased for 2 florins in 1357 an ancient book bound in brass, which appeared to be written on leaves made from the bark of trees, perhaps the papyrus; it was subscribed by “Abraham the Jew, Prince, Priest, Levite, Astrologer, and

Philosopher.” It had thrice 7 leaves, and every seventh leaf was a picture, symbolizing the Great Work. Flamel traveled in search of someone who could aid him in interpreting the contents, and after much loss of time, trouble, and experiments, he succeeded in making gold. According to his own account he bestowed the riches thus acquired in erecting and endowing 10 churches, 3 chapels, and 14 hospitals in Paris alone, and others in two other cities, besides aiding indigent families. He relates how in the Church of the Innocents, Rue St. Denis, Paris, he caused to be erected “Hieroglyphical Couvertures,” of the art of transmutation, under veils of the “Mysteries of our Salvation.” We learn from a recent reprint that the Count de Cabrines told Borel, that the actual book of **Abraham the Jew** (Author's Note: *The Book of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage*) passed into the possession of the **celebrated Cardinal Richelieu**. In the possession of a German gentleman, to whom we will refer later, there is a copy of an old MS. which claims to be of the year 1374, that mentions the “**Fraternitas Rosae Crucis**,” and it was in the year 1378 that the beginning of the Fraternity was attributed to **Christian Rosenkreutz**. Up to this period, there is a lack of the nature of Alchemical Symbolism, but the following is beyond doubt. Borel describes the house erected at Montpellier, about the year 1450 by the celebrated French traveler and financier Jacques Cueur or Coeur. It was named “*La Loge*,” and Coeur is represented on the frieze with a “trowel in his hand.” Three porches may there be seen in the form of a furnace; similar to those of Nicholas Flamel. On one there is, on one side, a “sun” all over *fleur-de-lis*, and on the other, a full “moon” also covered with *fleur-de-lis* and surrounded by a hedge or crown as it were of thorns, which seem to denote the solar and lunar stone arrived at perfection. On another portal is seen, on one side, a fruit-tree with branches of roses at its foot, and on the tree the arms of Jacques Coeur. On the other is an escutcheon, and within it what would appear to represent the chemic character of the sun. On the third portal, which is in the midst, there is on one side a stag bearing a banner, and having a collar of *fleur-de-lis* environed with a branch of a tree, to represent Mercury, or the philosophical matter, which at the commencement is volatile and light as in the stag; on the other side is a shield of France supported by two griffins. This symbolism has nothing in common with that of Flamel, who does not profess to have been an Initiate, but one who has acquired some oral information of the first agent of the work, acquired the art by experiments conducted by himself with the aid of his wife; but on the other hand it is much in keeping with that of Abraham the Jew, and therefore argues a great antiquity.

The whole symbolism is so equally Masonic and Alchemical that it would be difficult to say definitely to which Society it belongs; both Societies seem to have a common transmission, the one as a building, the other as a Mystic Fraternity; the natural inference here, on this evidence, is that Coeur was a member of both Societies and that he combined the symbols. Alchemically the Sun and Moon signify gold and silver; the chemic character of the sun is a point within a circle; the branch of a tree, said to represent Mercury, has nothing to define the species. It may be mentioned here that the Syrian Mysteries of Adonis represented the slain God as changed by Venus into a red rose; and Theodoratus, Bishop of Cyrus in Syria, asserts that the Gnostics deemed “Ros” to be a symbol of the Saviour; the Egyptians considered the rose as a symbol of regeneration and love, and as the Latin word **Rosa** is derived from Ros, the dew, it has a relation with baptism; hence the rose-tree in Christian symbolism is the image of the regenerated, whilst dew is the symbol of regeneration. In the Crypt of St. Sibald s in Nuremberg, is a double triangle, interlaced with a circle, within which is a rose.

Basil Valentine, who flourished at the same time as Jacques Coeur, in his *Azoth Philosophorum*, has a figure which is thus described: it represents a winged-globe of which is a triangle inside a square, upon which reposes a dragon; on the latter stands a human figure with two heads, and two hands; surrounding the heads, one of which is male and the other female, are the sun, moon; and five stars; the hand on the male side holds a compass, that on the other a square. The symbolism here clearly alludes to the dual sexual nature of all metals. In *The Triumphant Chariot of Antimony*, it is asserted that the Adept should be capable of building his own furnaces. The most noted of the Alchemists after this date was **Philippus Aureolus Theophrastus Bombast of Hohenheim (known as Paracelsus)**, who was born in 1493, and died in 1541, and there is a strong suspicion that it was from injuries inflicted by his enemies. Whilst traveling in the East Paracelsus was taken prisoner by the Tartars, who treated him kindly, and the Khan sent him with his son to Constantinople; it is probable that he studied Magic in these regions. He had studied Magnetism and initiated medical treatment for mercury and opium. **Franz Hartman**, M.D., has revealed the identity of his teaching with the Eastern Adepts of the Secret Doctrine. His philosophy divides man into seven principles of the outer and inner body; **(1) the visible body; (2) the mumia, archaeus, or vital force; (3) the sidereal body, which gradually dissolves; (4) the animal**

soul, common to all things; (5) the rational soul; (6) the aluech, or spiritual soul; (7) new olympus, or divine spirit, which must be caught and bound to the other principles if man is to become immortal. He fills the elements with spirits of many kinds, and mentions the Flageae, who act as our guides and familiars and instruct us in the sciences. Paracelsus designates himself “Monarch of Philosophers,” and the *Comte de Gabalis*, a work of 1675-80 definitely states that he was elected “Monarch” of the Rosicrucian Society. Paracelsus (1493-1541) was a Swiss chemist and physician. As a professor of medicine in Basel, he violently opposed traditional Galenic medicine and emphasized direct observation instead. His nonconformist views and rough behavior led to his expulsion after less than a year. He led an itinerant life, practicing medicine, writing books and studying diseases of miners.

Paracelsus believed in an immaterial principle, the "alchemist," that converted food into body substance. Every animal species, he believed, was endowed with its own alchemist, adapted to its needs. Paracelsus introduced chemical thinking into medicine (iatrochemistry) and nutrition. Today, he remains a controversial figure. We will now refer to a few Societies which seem to have been Cabalistic or Speculative rather than Alchemical, but with a tinge of the Sciences. Between the years 1400 to “circa” 1790 there existed at Lubeck a Guild called the "Compass Brothers" which met twice a year; their badge was a compass and sector suspended from a crowned letter “C, ” over which was a radiated triangular plate; in 1485 they adopted chains composed of these emblems united by eagles tails.

About the year 1480 ,a Society was established at Rome under the name of the “Platonic Academy;” it was a revival of the School of Plato, and the Hall in which they met is said to contain Masonic emblems. Another Society, which may have sprung out of it, was the “Brotherhood of the Trowel, ” at Florence. It was composed of eminent architects, sculptors, and painters, and continued until last century. There are some old drawings in Paris which represent its member’s as, Assistants, and Masters; the latter appear with a trowel in their hands and a hammer in their girdle; to the Laborers are assigned pails, hods of mortar, the windlass, mallet, chisel, and rough ashlar. Their patron was St. Andrew, whose festival was commemorated annually by peculiar ceremonies allied to the old Mysteries, such as the descent into Hades through the jaws of a serpent. The celebrated Inigo Jones, to whom Anderson attributes quarterly meetings on the model of the Italian Schools, may possibly have known

something of this Society. Pico de Mirandola and Reuchlin gave themselves to the study of Cabalism and Theurgy, as did the Abbe Trithemius who was the friend, instructor, and co-laborer of Cornelius Agrippa. Use was made during this period of a form of the Masonic cipher in 9 chambers, with a Key which being dissected and triply dotted gave 27 letters. Trithemius attributes this to the ancients, and he gives numerous ciphers. Agrippa established in Paris and elsewhere a secret "Theosophical Society" with peculiar Rites of admission, and signs of recognition, and when he was in London in 1510 as the guest of Dean Collet he established a branch in that city. There is a letter of Landulph s to Agrippa introducing a native of Nuremberg who was dwelling at Lyons, and whom he "hopes may be found worthy to become one of the Brotherhood." Agrippa says, as to Alchemy, that he could tell many things were he not "as one Initiated sworn to secrecy." **Eirenaes Philalethes**, whose real name is not certainly known, and who was the author of several Rosicrucian works, 1667-78, terms Agrippa "Imperator" of the Order. Agrippa distinctly states that outside operative Alchemy, which is vain and fictitious when practiced literally, there is another to be sought within mans own self in the operation of the internal spirit. There is a possibility that the well-known "Charter of Cologne" may have reference to these Brotherhoods; it professes to be signed in 1535, by the representatives of 19 lodges, assembled at Cologne on the Rhine, and amongst these signatories are those of Coligny and Melancthon; these somewhat doubtful Lodges do not profess in the document to be operative, but to have sprung out of the Masonry dedicated to John, about the year 1440. An American writer attributes to John Bunyan the allegory of Initiation in his "Pilgrim s Progress; it is not very satisfactory but Bunyan's "Solomon's Temple Spiritualised" was probably used in the 18th century, for Craft and Arch Lectures.

"Rosy Cross. " There are traces in 1484 of a Rosicrucian Order at Sleswick, in Denmark: "Fraternitatus Rosarii Sleswicii condito, anno, 1484." Early in the 17th century, there are traces that the King was head of such an order. Again, last century, such an order unconnected with Freemasonry was patronized by the King and seems to have consisted of seven degrees, according to the statement of an aged Danish physician to Colonel W. J. B. M Leod Moore, who connects it with the Arcane Discipline; though its immediate source will be the Order of Rosy Cross; and it will be sometime found that the peculiar aspect of Swedish Masonry is due to this old Danish System. A Society termed "Militia Crucifera

Evangelica” held a meeting at Lunenberg in 1571; and one Simon Studion wrote a book in 1604 entitled “Naometria,” or Temple Measuring, or the Temple opened by the key of David, referring mystically to the inner and outer man carried to the temple of the New Jerusalem; the MS. refers to the Rose and Cross, and to the “Militia Crucifera.” A Society called the “Friends of the Cross,” existing in Holland, is said to have joined an operative Lodge of Freemasons before the year 1726, when Count Spork, who had been initiated therein, according to Brother Malczovich, established a Lodge in Austria in that year, and a medal was struck, of which one side represents the New Jerusalem. In the year 1614 appeared anonymously a work entitled the “Fame and Confession of the Rosy Cross.” It relates the Eastern travels of a certain Christian Rosenkreutz, at the end of the 14th century, who was Initiated at Damascus into the Secret Wisdom of the Arabians, Chaldeans, and Gymnosophists; then after visiting Egypt and Morocco, he returned to Germany, where he established a small fraternity, which was to be continued secretly for 120 years, each brother, before he died, to appoint his successor. At the close of 120 years, that is about 1604, some alterations were made in their temple of the Holy Spirit when his remains were found intact with the book T in his hand. All the paraphernalia and instruments were there necessary to constitute the Order.

The work informs us that they had received the Order “*From the Arabians. . . . The Eastern countries have been always famous for Magical and Secret Societies.*” Here the founder translated the book M (Marginal, “Liber Mundi”) into good Latin. The “Fame” was to be translated into five languages, that even the unlearned might hope to belong to the Fraternity, “the which should be divided and parted into certain degrees. “They exacted “vows of silence and secrecy,” and “though they held out the Rose as a remote prize, they imposed the Cross on those who are entering.” The mention of a book which contains all that has yet been written in other books is supposed by some writers (perhaps unnecessarily) to refer to the Tarot. Another work, entitled, “The Echo of the Divinely Illuminated Fraternity of the R.C.,” 1615, asks the question whether the Gospel put an end to the secret tradition and answers it thus: “By no means; Christ established a new College of Magic amongst his disciples, and the Greater Mysteries were revealed to St. John and St. Paul.” This, Brother Findel points out, was a claim of the **Carpocratian Gnostics**. There exists in the library of the University of Leyden an MS. by Michael Maier which sets forth that in 1570 the Society of the old Magical brethren or Wise Men

was revived under the name of the Brethren of the Golden Rosy Cross. The "Fame and Confession" is usually attributed to J. V. Andrea, but Brother Dr. W. Wynn Westcott points out that though the two tracts may have been edited by this author they are apparently of different eras. The *Fame* shews no evidence of a divided Christianity, but ranks only against Mohammedanism, whilst the *Confession* is Lutheran and implies a post-reformation date.

Andrea is admittedly author of *Christian Mythology*, Strasburg, 1619; and *Ehrenreich Hohenfelder von Aister Haimb*, 1623, in which are the following lines, translated by Brother F. F. Schnitger: --

"And if we here below would learn, By compass, needle, square, and plumb. We never must overlook the meet, Where with our God has measured us. "

Andrea employed himself in spreading a Society called "the Christian Fraternity," no doubt a branch of the older Societies of the Cross, and lists of members are preserved beyond the date of his death in 1654. The Universities had their Scholastic oaths, Luther and Fludd mentions them, and they would seem to have had formal Rites, for the latter in his *Mosaicall Philosophy*, 1659 (p. 31) repudiates any allegiance which I have by a ceremonial rite vowed unto Aristotle in my youth.

Michael Maier, who published his *Silentia post Clamores*, 1617, says, "Like the Pythagoreans and Egyptians the Rosicrucians exact vows of silence and secrecy. Ignorant men have treated the whole as a fiction, but this has arisen from the five years probation to which they subject even well-qualified Novices before they are admitted to the higher Mysteries; within this period they are to learn how to govern their tongues."

Maier published in the same year as this the *de Vita Morte et Resurrectione* of his friend Robert Fludd. There existed at the Hague in 1622 a Rosicrucian Society with branches in Amsterdam, Nuremberg, Hamburg, Danzig, Mantua, Venice, and Erfurt. "The Brothers wore a black silk cord in the top buttonhole," an MS. of last century says that this cord was given to them after they had promised, under oath, to be strangled with such a cord rather than break the silence imposed upon them. Their other sign is, that when they go into company they all wear a blue ribbon, to which is attached a golden cross with a rose on it, and this they are given on being received into the Society. This they wear round their necks under their coats, so that not much of it is visible; the golden cross hangs down on the left side. The third sign is that on the top of the head they have a shaven place, about the size of a louis d or, as you may see on myself; hence most of them wear a wig in order not to be recognized; they are moreover very

devout and live very quietly. The fourth sign is that on all high festivals, very early at sunrise, they leave their residence by the same door (“i.e.,” the East), and wave a small green flag. When another of them appears at a place where one lives, he goes to this same place, and there they enter into conversation, in order to recognize one another; for at the beginning they do not trust one another. Thus they have a certain "Greeting," among themselves, which is as follows. “The Stranger says to the man he is visiting, **Ave frater !** to which the other answers, **Rosae et Aureae !** Then the first says, **Crucis !** They then, both together, say **Benedictus Deus Dominus Noster, qui Nobis dedit signum.**

Then they have a large document to which the Emperor has affixed the secret seal.” The M.S. from which this is taken is a part of the documents in possession of Mr. Karl Kisewetter, who is a grandson of the last Emperor and who says that the seal which the last Emperor used in office between 1764- 1802 is of brass about the size of a mark. It consisted of a shield within a circle, on which was a cross, at the base of which was a conventional rose with five petals; at the top, bottom, and sides was the letter “C” signifying, *Crux Christi Corona Christianorum* (the cross of Christ is the Christians Crown). The English leader of the Rosicrucians was Dr. Robert Fludd, a deep student of the Cabala, Astrology, Alchemy, and Magic. He published at Leyden, in 1616, his Rosicrucian *Apologia*, after a visit that Maier paid to England. In 1629 appeared his *Summum Bonum*, and *Sophia Cum Moria Certamen*, in which, in answer to Father Mersenne as to where the Rosicrucians resided, he replies, -- “**In the house of God, where Christ is the Cornerstone,**” a spiritual work, in which men are the “living stones.” He speaks in 1633 “of the formerly so-called Rosicrucians who are now known as Sapientes, Sophoi, or Wise men,” and impresses on the reader that it is “under the type of an Architect they erect their House of Wisdom.”

There was a Mr. Flood who presented a copy of the Masonic MS. Charges to the Masons Company of London, and as Robert Fludd died 8th September 1637, and resided for a long time near Masons Hall he was probably a Mason. Maier (as quoted in Initiation) says that numerous societies of Rosicrucians had arisen by the various interpretations placed upon their ancient symbols and that the Society consisted of an outer and inner circle to which last the most esoteric part was confined, and there is much which would cause us to think that Fludd's Society of the name was the Masonic Masters Fraternity, known as the Harodim, and all

Continental tradition of the High-grades, or Masters grades, support this. Dr. John Dee, John Booker, William Lilly, and Father Backhouse are well-known Occultists, but as Masons we are more interested in two men who were not only given to those pursuits, but were also well-known Masons, Sir Robert Moray, who was made a Mason at Newcastle-on-Tyne in 1641; and Elias Ashmole, who was made at Warrington in 1646. It is conjectured that **Thomas Vaughan**, the author of many Rosicrucian works under the assumed name of **Eugenius Philalethes**, may have been accepted in 1641, or thereabouts; he was a friend of Ashmole, and the language of some parts of his works corresponds with our Ritual; Moray also patronised him.

Elias Ashmole in his Diary makes several mentions of the “Feasts of the Mathematicians and Astrologers,” and under 1653 says that Father Backhouse, when at the point of death, “instructed him in syllables of the matter of the Philosophers Stone. ”

In *Theatrum Chemicum Britannicum*, 1652, he gives from the “Breviary of Philosophy,” **the Oath of the Alchemists**, which Society he says was divided into Sons, and Fathers:

*Will you with me to-morrow be content, Faithfully to receive the Blessed Sacrament, Upon the Oath that I ball here you give,
For ne gold, ne silver, so long as you live; Neither for love you beare towards your kinne, Nor yet to no great man, preferment to wynne, That you disclose the secret I shall you teach, Neither by writing, nor by swift speech, But only to him, which you be sure, Hath ever searched after the secrets of nature, To him you may reveal the secrets of this art, Under the cover of Philosophie, before the world, you depart.*

The symbolic tracing of the Rosicrucians was a Square Temple approached by seven steps, of which the four first represented the four elements, and the remaining three salt, sulphur, and mercury, the three great principles; here also we find the two Pillars of Hermes, the five-pointed star, sun and moon, compasses, square, and triangle.

Now you have probably more knowledge of the Rosicrucians origins and their teachings than most of its pseudo adepts of today.

Chapter Six

The Illuminati's darkest secrets

A Communist Pope

During Pope Francis' address to the joint session of US Congress, in September 2015, four names were given by the Pontiff as examples of honorable American people. The first two are well-known, Abraham Lincoln and Martin Luther King Jr, but most people aren't familiar with the other two, Thomas Merton and Dorothy Day. Most would be shocked at the real truth behind this subtle stunt by the Jesuit Pope to promote his Marxist agenda. Basically Pope Francis is attempting, what the Soviet Union could not manage to pull off in the past, and that's to forcibly convert the US to Communist ideology.

The United States' largest lay-run apostolates called, Catholic Answers, whose mission statement is to "*help good Catholics become better Catholics,*" describes Thomas Merton (1915–1968), as a womanizer, and member of the Young Communist League. Thomas Merton also fathered a child, (he was a Trappist monk, but some people also describe as a Zen Buddhist. In the last year of his life, he wrote in his journal while traveling through Asia:

Last night I dreamed I was, temporarily, back at Gethsemani. I was dressed in a Buddhist monk's habit, but with more black and red and gold, a "Zen habit," in color more Tibetan than Zen . . . I met some women in the corridor, visitors and students of Asian religion, to whom I was explaining I was a kind of Zen monk and Gelugpa together when I woke up. (Asian Journal, p. 107)

Let me remind you that Merton is supposed to be a Catholic monk, not a Zen Buddhist, but Pope Francis believes that we should all honor that added value in his One World Religion set up. In fact, he did not mention Jesus once in his speech to Congress, but he mentioned Moses, who is recognized as Prophet by all three Abrahamic religions.

Pope Francis' other choice, Dorothy Day, does not seem to be any better.

David Ripe for the **Catholic Media Coalition** wrote this about Dorothy Day in 2012, when the American bishops unanimously backed the advancement of the cause of Dorothy Day, through the process leading to sainthood:

While she has the unanimous support of the bishops, Day is a controversial figure among many rank and file Catholics who do not consider her an acceptable role model. For them, she exemplifies the archetypal “liberal Catholic” or “social justice Catholic.” These terms refer to individuals who are often disposed to try to change the Church in various ways and who are strongly animated and influenced by left-leaning political ideology. Many such Catholics became emboldened following Vatican II, and made chimerical interpretations of its documents. Chief among the objections to Day’s nomination for sainthood is the belief that she embraced the doctrines of Marxism and made them the framework of her social activism.

David Ripe added, citing the well documented research of other sources that clearly demonstrates how traditional Catholics, the same ones who are now beginning to oppose Pope Francis in growing numbers, perceive Dorothy Day: *Carol Byrne, a British researcher, has investigated Day’s life extensively and has chronicled her activities and writings, along with those of Peter Maurin, in The Catholic Worker Movement, 1933-1980: A Critical Analysis(AuthorHouse UK Ltd.). While Day’s defenders insist that she fully disavowed Marxism after her conversion to Catholicism, Byrne’s research leads her to conclude otherwise.*

So having analyzed who Dorothy Day and Thomas Merton really are, could the Church be close to another schism? In Rome today, as I am writing this, it appears to be a growing concern among many traditional Catholics that don’t accept a Church full of compromises and hypocrisy, like the Church now proposed by Pope Francis. Even CNN religion editor Daniel Burke wrote that: *Abortion and same-sex marriage received scant mention in the Pope’s short address. Instead, Francis -- the first pontiff to address Congress and the first from Latin America -- focused on immigration, the death penalty, racial injustice, the weapons trade, and poverty.*

Are we going to listen to the Pope, and limit our gun rights, or discuss the death penalty, when the growing immigration and the refugee crisis will most likely escalate crime? In Europe and countries like Italy, crime is

reaching levels never touched before, and the unarmed population is being raped and murdered daily by so-called refugees or immigrants, causing growing concern among the population, but Pope Francis has said nothing about it. Instead, he went on with his criminal plan to convince all of Europe supported by Continental Freemasonry and the left-wing mondialist side of US politics, (ie Obama, Clinton, Elizabeth Warren aka "Pocahontas") to give up their rights to the millions of incoming refugees and immigrants, and to force the US to give up their just right to carry guns and defend themselves from this emerging chaos.

COMMUNIQUE DE PRESSE

7 septembre 2015

Déclaration des Obédiences européennes

Les Obédiences maçonniques européennes alarmées par la tragédie vécue par les migrants qui fuient des pays en guerre et en proie à la misère en appellent aux gouvernements européens pour qu'ils mettent en œuvre les politiques communes indispensables à un accueil digne et humain de populations en détresse et en péril. L'incapacité des Etats à surmonter les égoïsmes nationaux est un nouveau signal d'une Europe malade où le chacun pour soi l'emporte sur l'intérêt général.

Les Obédiences maçonniques européennes rappellent que le respect des droits de l'homme et du principe de dignité humaine font partie des principes fondateurs de la construction européenne. C'est sur la base de tels principes que la solidarité entre les nations s'est mise en place. L'esprit de solidarité est encore plus nécessaire au vu des bouleversements qui affectent de nombreuses régions du monde.

Sans revenir sur l'histoire d'un continent qui s'est forgé au gré de nombreuses migrations, les drames présents doivent provoquer une prise de conscience et insuffler des politiques d'accueil innovantes. A défaut, le continent européen sera à terme le théâtre de divisions et de conflits qui précipiteront les peuples dans un nouveau malheur. Il n'en résultera qu'une nouvelle exacerbation des nationalismes.

La tragédie présente doit donc être le creuset d'une renaissance et d'un renouveau du rêve européen. Les Obédiences maçonniques signataires attendent désormais des actes dans lesquels les valeurs de solidarité et de fraternité fondatrices de l'Europe trouvent leur juste expression.

Obédiences signataires

Grand Orient de France
Grande Loge Féminine de France
Grande Loge de France
Fédération Française du Droit Humain
Grande Loge Mixte de France
Grande Loge Mixte Universelle
Ordre Initiatique Traditionnel de l'Art Royal
G.L.R.I S.R.U
Grande Loge Libérale d'Autriche (Autriche)
Grand Orient de Belgique (Belgique)

.../...

FIG 28 – A press release in support of the refugees made by the main Obediencies of Continental Freemasonry (dated 7th of September 2016)

The Holy See delegation to the United Nations has issued a Position Statement on the Outcome document of the United Nations Summit for the adoption of the post-2015 development agenda, “**Transforming Our**

World: The 2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development.” The Statement states the agenda is a “clear sign” that the international community has come together to eradicate poverty, and will work to ensure that all people will have the conditions necessary to live in freedom and dignity. Really? On the morning of the 25th of September 2015 at 8:30 am ET, Fox News blatantly admitted that “*Pope Francis would be giving his marching orders to the UN,*” We must oppose this whole charade before we all lose our rights and our freedom. Stand up before it’s too late, now is the time and let me remind my readers of the words written by the late reverend Richard Wurmbrand:

Today much of the world is still Marxist. Marxism in one form or another is embraced by many in capitalist countries, too. There are even Christians, and amazingly, clergymen, some in high standing, who are sure that while Jesus might have had the right answers about how to get to heaven, Marx had the right answers about how to help the hungry, destitute, and oppressed here on earth. Marx, it is said, was deeply humane. He was dominated by one idea: how to help the exploited masses. What impoverishes them, he maintained, is capitalism. Once this rotten system is overthrown after a transitional period of dictatorship of the proletariat, a society will emerge in which everyone will work according to his abilities in factories and farms belonging to the collective, and will be rewarded according to his needs. There will be no state to rule over the individual, no wars, no revolution, only an everlasting, universal brotherhood. In order for the masses to achieve happiness, more is needed than the overthrow of capitalism. Marx writes:

The abolition of religion as the illusory happiness of man is a requisite for their real happiness. The call to abandon their illusions about their conditions is a call to abandon a condition which requires illusions. The criticism of religion is, therefore, the criticism of this vale of tears of which religion is the halo.

Allegedly, Marx was antireligious because religion obstructs the fulfillment of the Communist ideal, which he considered the only answer to the world's problems. This is how Marxists explain their position, and sadly there are clergymen who explain it in the same way. [\[67\]](#)

Well, I wonder what Wurmbrand’s opinion of a Marxist Jesuit Pope, like Bergoglio, would have been, and even Ed Stourton from the BBC News

magazine questioned a couple of years ago if the Pope was indeed a Communist, writing that: *Pope Francis's critique of free-market economics has made him an icon for the Left and prompted claims that he is a Communist. The leader of the world's 1.2 billion Catholics has called capitalism a source of inequality at best - and at worst a killer. Is the Pope, as his critics claim, a red radical?*

In the meantime, the scale of sex abuse at the hands of UN workers is growing day by day just like in the Vatican, and the shocking fact is that pedophiles target aid organizations, just like the Catholic priests target poor children. The scale of sex abuse at the hands of UN workers is huge, so why should they decide anything about our future?

The UN's Emergency Coordination Center said in an interview with the British tabloid *The Sun* in February 2018, that an estimated 60,000 cases of sexual exploitation were committed over the last decade by 3,300 pedophiles working in the organization. Both the UN's are corrupt institutions of the Pedo-Elite controlling the New World Order that should be shut down and prosecuted for their crimes.

Pedophilia and the Satanic left-wing connection

In 2017, the exposure of serial sexual predator and Hollywood Democrat kingpin Harvey Weinstein raises even more questions on the true nature of the link between pedophilia and the left wing. In the past, Bill Clinton offered a get-out-of-jail-free card to a whole army of criminals, from Weinstein to Jeffrey Epstein. In the US, the close relationship between the pedophile billionaire Jeffrey Epstein, and Jesuit-trained Bill Clinton, who once praised his “insights and generosity”, were detailed not so long ago,

in a revealing book by James Patterson.

In Italy, the Jesuit agent and leader of the ruling Democratic Party, Matteo Renzi, is linked to one of the countries most dangerous pedophiles, his old friend, Rodolfo Fiesoli, an influential and dark figure in the international pedophile network connected to the US Democrats and the Vatican. On November 12, 2011, a few weeks before Rodolfo Fiesoli was arrested once again for the crime of pedophilia, (his first arrest was back in 1985), he spoke at the famous Salone dei Cinquecento in Palazzo Vecchio in Florence, in the presence of none other than Mr. Renzi, during a conference for TedX, a liberal-minded foundation that is mainly inspired by the ideals of Al Gore. TEDx was created in the spirit of TED's mission, "ideas worth spreading." It currently supports independent organizers who are usually linked to left-wing ideology and want to create a TED-like event in their own community.

So Rodolfo Fiesoli condemned in 1985, 2000 and 2015 for pedophilia, participated as a supposed "educator", despite being condemned several times since the mid 80's, for the crime of sexual abuse to minors, at his community, called Forteto di Vicchio near Florence. This institution established back in 1977, was born to support his bizarre theories on family, and the recovery of minors in distress, something the Jesuits seem to appreciate very much and support. In the audience was the then Mayor of Florence Matteo Renzi, who was smiling during Fiesoli's speech, nodding his head several times and clapping to show his approval. After the arrest of Fiesoli, references to this pedophile monster connected to Renzi, and the US Democratic Party, disappear from the online site of the initiative, and from YouTube, but fortunately, we still have surviving footage of the event. In 2015, Fiesoli is finally condemned to 17 years after his latest pedophilia trial, but of course with his friend Matteo Renzi in power, back then as prime minister of Italy, he has not spent one day in prison. This whole story demonstrates once again not only the open support of the pedophile network made by the liberal establishment in Italy, as in the US, but also shows their dangerous untouchability. How is this possible? Linda Blood a former cult member, that belonged in the past to U.S. Army Lt. Col. Michael Aquino's Temple of Set, writes something that partly answers my question:

Many investigators now charge that this sexual abuse and exploitation of children is being perpetrated by underground cults of sadistic pedophiles

and producers of child pornography linked by a belief system that incorporates a form of Satanism. They suspect that the ritualized abuse is often employed as a conditioning tool. Most of these cults are said to be intergenerational, and all are extremely secretive. According to law enforcement officials, in addition to child and adult prostitution and pornography, they are involved in drug and arms trafficking and serious forms of white collar crime such as computer scams and insurance fraud. One of the main purposes of this vicious form of child abuse appears to be the traumatizing and subsequent control of the minds of the children, cowering them into submission and, ultimately, producing a new generation of abusers and victims. People alleged to be adult survivors of such abuse during childhood have come forward by the hundreds to tell their stories. These disclosures have ignited a controversy over the validity of such memories that has polarized broad segments of the psychiatric, academic, and law enforcement communities. It is true that many of these cases involve seemingly fantastic elements, such as allegations of ritual murders that have gone undetected and unsolved. However, the bulk of the accusations deal with torture, mutilation, child sexual abuse, sadomasochism, animal sacrifice, and cannibalism— ugly, sadistic, and grotesque crimes of sex and violence that, while indeed deserving of the adjective weird, have been committed many times over the course of human history. Some of these crimes are known to be an integral part of the worldwide subcultures of sexual sadomasochism and exploitation, including the multibillion-dollar international child prostitution and pornography industry.

However, we also find in her shocking book, entitled ***The New Satanist*** from 1994, a very interesting connection between the infamous Michael Aquino, whose speciality was psychological warfare, and was responsible for the acceptance of Satanism in the US Military, as a valid religious option, and the usual Jesuits and the Catholic Church, who are always interested in children:

The temple membership turned out to consist of an odd combination of the respectable and the marginal of society. There were teachers, law enforcement and military officers, nurses, bank tellers, and secretaries, alongside former prostitutes of both sexes and the odd ex-biker or two. There were two former Jesuits. One member turned out to be the principal of a Catholic school! She and her husband, a priest of the cult, had adopted several children.

Interesting revelation to say the least, because it confirms once again the links between the Jesuits and Left-Wing liberal Satanists like Aquino, who was suspected of operating child pedo rings in and around military bases. Aquino was never charged, in spite of many accusations. One army base was closed down after it was discovered that 60 children were sexually abused there.

Regarding the Jesuits and their interest in children and Communism, I recently received a very interesting book by Giovanni Augustino “Johnny” Cirucci, suggested by a common friend, Sean Stone; that seems to summarize the matter perfectly:

Spurred by the property-sharing philosophies of Thomas Aquinas, Jesuits created the first communist villages across South America. Known as Reduccions in Spanish or Reduções in Portuguese these “Reductions” served several purposes:

- *Maintain a strategic presence for Spain or Portugal without the overt appearance of armed soldiers.*
- *“Convert” natives to become Catholic citizens of their imperial conquerors.*
- *Enrich the elites of Spain, Portugal, and Rome with slave labor that cost little to maintain...unless you were a slave.*

Containing undesirables from Indian reservations to Nazi concentration camps to Soviet gulags to Franklin Roosevelt’s Japanese/American internment, all have the common ancestor of Jesuit “reductions” in South America. ...Before the days of Avtomat Kalashnikov rifles and Schmeisser submachine guns, large groups of prisoners were hard to handle with just a few Jesuit priests. The Company needed to use brains over brawn. Later, they would be able to appropriate the “brawn” of whole nations. The appeal of wealth redistribution is that recipients can live a somewhat easier life, though it is a utopia that has always disappointed. In South America, “social justice” would become the cry for taking from “the rich” and giving to “the poor”. What usually happens, however, is that the super-rich exploits the poor to bleed the few real producers in the Middle Class. If this seems like the perfect weapon to be used in the Counter-Reformation, it’s not by coincidence. The phrase “social justice” was coined by the Jesuit theologian and mentor to Pope Leo XIII, Father Luigi Taparelli D’Azeglio. ... The utility of Communism was immediately seized upon by the Vatican. ...

The Jesuits took their experiences with the South American reducciones and fed them to a German Jewish aristocrat who had never held a “proletariat” working-class job in his life — Karl Heinrich Marx.

1618: Home Children Scandal — “vagrant” children rounded up in England and sent to Canada, America, Australia as slave labor against their will. The process was used by the Catholic Church, first behind “secular” and “Protestant” fronts, then directly, for predation. Because the governments of several nations were involved in the child slave trade (and still are), “official histories” are whitewashes, at best. Yet, even the Australian government must admit that “child migration” has been “chequered”, to put it lightly. Child migration had a long and chequered history surrounded by controversy and marred by scandal. It was, actually, never a single policy pursued continuously: rather it was a complex tangle of competing private schemes, government initiatives, charismatic personalities, muddled priorities and confused agendas. It was critically affected by the economic, political and social pressures of particular times.” [\[68\]](#)

Modern Satanism, Communism and confidentiality

For decades mainstream media outlets have been hesitant to report crimes which involve Satanism. When such incidents do receive coverage, the belief system of the perpetrators are hardly touched upon and tend to never be followed up with further investigation. In any discussion of contemporary Satanism, the figure of Aleister Crowley (1875- 1947) is like a mafia Godfather over a shadowy underworld, wrote the late William H. Kennedy, who also added that Crowley (rhymes with “holy”) is the single most influential character in the formation of modern Satanism and Witchcraft (Wicca). During his own quest for spiritual enlightenment, Crowley was also pushing the demonic agenda like no one else before him.

As I wrote elsewhere in this book, this perverse and evil figure is central, to understand and learn more of the present decline of the Western Initiatic System, and the growing threat of Satanism and black magic in our daily lives. Crowley used drugs with meditative practices, and made obscure sex rituals popular, to form his own system of sex-magick, that would define the New Age and its many cults operating today in the secretive world of

the Illuminati. At times, Crowley identified himself as Satan (and at other times ancient Egyptian deities) and likewise encouraged his disciples to venerate him as Baphomet. Probably Crowley chose the pharaonic gods for rituals merely because a statue of Horus at the Cairo Museum had the catalog number of 666, and he saw this as a sign from Lucifer, and his new religion of Thelema.

“Crowleyanity” is an inversion of “Christianity.” He symbolically inverted the Divine order by replacing Christ with himself and had his even more deranged followers venerate him as the Messiah. Something the dark side of the Illuminati network still does to this day. In his bid for spiritual power, Crowley directly petitioned the Fallen Angel by praying and killing small birds before a human skeleton mounted on a makeshift altar in his home. Crowley also claimed to have summoned Beelzebub and a host of 49 demons, and, on another occasion, he claimed to have conjured up 316 Devils in an arcane ceremony. Whatever one makes of these assertions, it certainly demonstrates Crowley’s allegiance to the Prince of this World and not Christianity. Crowley later believed he was also “The Great Beast 666” .

In his most famous channeled work, *The Book of the Law*, written at a time when Crowley was openly referring to himself as, The Great Beast 666, he wrote many other bestialities, “*With my hawk’s head I peck at the eyes of Jesus.*” It is this book, that has become a sort of Satanic Old Testament, if we view Lavey’s Satanic Bible as the New Testament of Satanism, Crowley penned his new credo “*Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law.*”

The book in question called for a New Age of global conflict, constant bloodshed, and the eventual destruction of Christianity in an apocalyptic battle. In his obsession that is also the obsession of the Occult elite, to overturn Christendom, Crowley was even willing to adopt atheism and Communism. Let’s remember that the word occult comes from the Latin word *occultus* meaning hidden, and there are way too many hidden links between Communism and Satanism working hand in hand to destroy the Western Initiatic world. Just after World War I, Crowley, who went to Russia only a few years earlier, wrote to the newly installed Communist government in Moscow, and offered his services as propaganda minister for atheism, with the express intent of deriding Christianity. Can you believe it? Crowley, who performed at the Russian Court with his troop of

seven (ragged) Rag-Time girls, only 4 years earlier, now wanted to be the minister of atheism in Lenin's Russia. The fact that the Russian Reds had officially no metaphysical beliefs, was of little concern to The Beast 666, who obviously knew about the secret occult links of the Russian Communist, as Crowley definitely believed there were secret powers behind the Communist Party. It was the Communist Central Committee's Satanic vow to destroy Christianity that really grabbed Crowley's attention. ^[69]

However, The Beast was only concerned with the obliteration of the Christian Faith and would use anyone or any system at his disposal to promote this agenda, that confirm once more his totally Satanic nature. But the Communists must have believed that "The Beast 666" would better serve their revolution if he remained in the West, as he never received a reply, but today the US Ordo Templi Orientis (Caliphate), is very active in Moscow and the rest of the Russian Federation. The Russian O.T.O. even published a limited edition of The Book of the Law translated for the first time in the Russian language.

From my personal experience, many of the Russian members of the O.T.O. are also Intelligence assets, often operating as dangerous double agents, officially working for the FSB, but in reality, serving George Soros in trying to destabilize countries like Ukraine. Basically, traitors of their own nation, that constantly work to sabotage, and oppose Vladimir Putin and the Russian Orthodox Church, with little or no success, on behalf of the New World Order. However, until now, their confidentiality standards have protected them from being persecuted in the Russian Federation, as well as in other countries like France, where they are blacklisted by local authorities.

Chapter Seven

Atheism and Materialism

The Illuminati root of evil

There is a book mentioned in some original writings of the Order of the Illuminati in 1787, on p. 118, as a treatise on **atheism and materialism**. It is entitled, ***Better than Horus, or the seven hows and whys***. The author is believed to be **Christian Ernst Wünsch**, a professor of physics and mathematics in Frankfurt, though John Robison falsely gives credit to Bahrdt. Wünsch, who wrote a piece in 1783 entitled, *Horus or the Astro-Gnostic final judgment on the Revelation of John*, under the name of Ebenezer. He published nothing in 1784, giving him the opportunity to write this piece, and in 1785 anonymously co-authored a book entitled *Horus remarks about the prophet Jesus and his disciples* with Aloys Sandbichler, and anonymously published still another piece on Horus called, *The mysteries of Ceres of Eleusis: Defense against the sarcasm of the author of Horus, and the final purpose of their foundation compared with the final purpose of the Foundation of Freemason Societies*. In 1789, he again anonymously published a work called *Rabinicalism or a collection of Talmudic follies, in a series of letters from the author of Horus*. Titles of other self-proclaimed works include *Cosmological entertainment for young friends of nature* in 1791, *Lucifer or addendum to the existing studies of the atmosphere* in 1802, and *Esoterica or serious views of the relations of man to God* in 1817.

In Wünsch's old age he confessed to writing the pieces on and by Horus, though not any piece specifically. He attributed the work to youthful

idealism. It is particularly important to note that in addition to his academic and Masonic pedigree, Wünsch's works are mentioned by Richard Dülmen and René Le Forestier, as being suggested readings for the Illuminati due to their libertine nature.

Professor Christian Ernst Wünsch, who is said to be a member of Weishaupt's Illuminati Order wrote: "*Horus of the Egyptians was the messiah of the Jews, as we have often shown. Horus was the bread and wine. The Messiah was thus also, in the opinion of some in the Jewish sect, to present. He put forth namely life's bread and life's wine, that is, he was the soul's food and the soul's drink, heavenly food and heavenly drink. Jesus had to do all of this. He had further said, that he was going to come in a different relation to situations with his disciples, that he would now like to succeed in his designs on the temple. For this reason, he metaphorically gave them bread and wine, instead of eating his body and blood, as a memorial to his custom until this time, and to drink a toast with them, and since then the communion has been used.*"

Aleister Crowley taught that in 1904, the world entered the Aeon of Horus, also called the Aeon of the Child or the New Aeon. Most Thelemites, and even Crowley himself at times view the current two-thousand year period as a time of liberation, freedom, and self-actualization—almost synonymous with the Age of Aquarius. But some of Crowley's writings indicate a less favorable opinion of the Aeon of Horus. In the introduction to *The Book of the Law*, Crowley describes the New Aeon as a time of infantile people and infantile ideas. "We are all children," he declares.

The third chapter of *Liber AL vel Legis* describes the characteristics of the Aeon of Horus. "Superficially," Crowley says, "*they appear appalling.*" Usually, people are appalled at the violence and lack of compassion described in Chapter III. But in this essay, **Crowley speaks of the utter childishness and depravity of the New Aeon. One could call it almost a Dark Age.** The primary characteristic of the Aeon of Horus is "*the recognition of the individual as the unit of society.*"

This has already occurred in Europe, America, Canada, and Australia, where nearly all Westerners think of themselves as individuals first, and have no strong allegiance to nation, tribe, ethnicity, family, or other community. As immigration continues, non-Westerners are starting to

think of themselves as individuals rather than members of tribes.

And as initiatives topple, traditional societies around the world continue, replacing them with democracy and capitalism. More and more people around the world are shedding their tribal and familial loyalties, instead of recognizing the individual as the unit of society. Everywhere today we see the reign of Horus taking root. Some examples Crowley gives in his essay, call out the childish aspect of the New Aeon:

the growth of innocence and irresponsibility

the “childlike confidence in progress”

“infantile cults” like Communism, Fascism, Pacifism, Health Crazes, and Occultism

religions “sentimentalized to the point of practical extinction”

the popularity of methods for “soothing fractious infants,” such as the cinema, football pools, and guessing competitions

sport and “the babyish enthusiasms and rages which it excites, whole nations disturbed by disputes between boys”

we are all treated as imbecile children—there is censorship and “they won’t trust us to cross the roads at will”

The Aeon of the Child is not an end, however. As Crowley says, “the Child will grow up.”

In the section “The Next Step,” Crowley describes **the dangers of Fascism, Communism, and Democracy**—all which suppress the individual. The one who lives by the rule of Thelema and doesn’t follow the herd will have difficulties, but will not fail: Evolution makes its changes by anti-Socialistic ways. The “abnormal” man who foresees the trend of the times and adapts circumstance intelligently, is laughed at, persecuted, often destroyed by the herd; but he and his heirs, when the crisis comes, are survivors. ^[70]

Jeremy James writes: *“The prophetic End-Time scenario set out in the Book of Revelation is unavoidable (and it is), then we should expect to see certain unmistakable signs that the world is advancing in that direction. Indeed, we should be able to infer specific elements of Satan’s Plan, as they relate to the End-Time, from the events described in the Book of Revelation. It is a sad fact that very few Christians today are taking*

seriously the profile of Satan that is presented for our benefit in the Word of God. If they did they would realize that Satan must have a plan – a very detailed and highly sophisticated plan – if he is to have any chance of achieving his vaunting ambitions. He wants to control the world openly, not just covertly, as he does at present, and to be worshipped in place of God by all humanity (See Isaiah 14:12-14). To do this he must undermine and destroy true Biblical Christianity. He must also destroy the Jewish people in their entirety. This is because Jesus stated that he will return only when the Jews, as a nation, call upon him in a spirit of true supplication and repentance – “For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed, is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.” (Matthew 23:39).”

We know from the *Book of Revelation*, that Satan’s Plan must address the three main areas of human endeavor – **religious, economic, and political**. I will focus mainly on the religious aspect since it is the one that is least understood. A strategy aimed at world domination very clearly requires an integrated system of global government and a centrally controlled economic regime. However, the essential features of an all-inclusive system of religion- a one world religion, not to mention the steps that are needed to bring it about, are not harder to envision, if you follow the decline of the Western Initiatic System and the rise of Satanism, thanks to the atheism envisioned by Freemasons with a distorted vision of the Craft and religion, like Professor Christian Ernst Wünsch who wrote:

Why did religion since Adam, the mosaic of Solomon, the Christian and Patristic, alone in the smallest part of the people, change so often, being remolded and reformed? If God is unchangeable, why should they be changeable, if they came from him? Why again do not the Testaments, the church fathers, and the Bible editions speak alone, and almost all are commentators of the other? What is eternal, true, unchanging, holy, and generally should not be changed continuously?

A critical view of the Bible and Christianity is evident in his writing:

If the unmarried state is the most perfect, as the Christian religion teaches, then obviously this religion also aims to reduce the human race. If the recommendation of the clergy would take effect, the human race within sixty or seventy years would die out. Can this be God's regulation?

How can one believe, that God determined us to do what is against

nature? To be a perfect Christian, one must take his reason captive, blindly believe the entire people's poem, renounce pleasure, fast, be abstinent, be unmarried, and renounce one's parents and fortune, to act in a word, contrary to nature. What worse could probably be demanded by the fiercest tyrant, and whose contradictions can be found everywhere?

"The fate of mankind, as well as of religion, depends upon the emergence of a new faith in the future," wrote Father Pierre Teilhard de Chardin SJ, New Age theologian and Jesuit priest, quoted in Al Gore's *Earth in the Balance – Ecology and the Human Spirit* from 1992. That's why people like —David Spangler, Director of UN Planetary Initiative, and one of the founding fathers of the New Age movement, made this shocking statement once: *Fundamental Bible-believing people do not have the right to indoctrinate their children in their religious beliefs because we, the state, are preparing them for the year 2000, when America will be part of a one-world global society and their children will not fit in.*

That is also why they hate Trump and all Christians because you can't have a New World Order and a One-World Government without an NWO One-World Religion to help keep the diverse peoples of the earth under control. And the architects of the New World Order, and their Jesuit supervisors have been simultaneously working on both, for a long time. The One-World Government and the One-World Religion is a reality, and no longer a conspiracy theory, and a true threat to our religious identity. The One-World Religion alluded to in *Revelation*, is coming down the backstretch, also thanks to the New Age phenomena, and its arrival is faster than anyone could have guessed just a few years ago, especially with a Jesuit Pope promoting it.

Don't be fooled by the oftentimes harmless-looking exteriors of the New Age phenomena, and never dabble or explore these Satanic webs of enslavement. **Hold fast to the safety and victory of the Christian faith!**

Bible prophecy warns: ***"For false Christs and false prophets will arise and will show great signs and wonders, so as to mislead, if possible, even the elect. Behold, I have told you in advance"*** (Matt. 24:24, 25). Due to its deep and inextricable involvements in Scripturally forbidden practices —like divination, witchcraft, sorcery, mediumship, spiritism, and numerous others —the New Age opens the gates for the adversary and his demonic legions to unleash an end-times Pandora's box of unrighteousness. In effect, the movement acts as a rapidly enlarging

breeding ground for the seeding, propagation, and unleashing of a plague of the spirit. The massive releasing of ghouls and demons in the movies, *Ghostbusters*, and *Poltergeist*, the New Age acts in a very similar way in opening the gateways for Satan's demons. Dave Hunt, in his excellent book, *America: The Sorcerer's Apprentice*, comments on this theme: "Today's world confronts a strange and growing paradox that could very well mark a pivotal point in human history. Even as the scientific and technological advancement which ushered in the space age is accelerating at an exponential rate, we are witnessing far and away the greatest occult explosion of all time." One thing is certain: "the winds spreading the seeds of sorcery have reached gale proportions." The words of a leading New Age spokesman, Marilyn Ferguson, author of the landmark New Age manifesto, *The Aquarian Conspiracy: Personal and Social Transformation in the 1980's*, speak to the magnitude of the forces in motion: "Broader than reform, deeper than revolution, this benign conspiracy for a new human agenda has triggered the most rapid cultural realignment in history. This great shuddering, irrevocable shift overtaking us is not a new political, religious, philosophical system. It is a new mind —the ascendance of a startling worldview." Further elaborating on the magnitude of this "benign conspiracy," Ferguson's book states: "This network —the Aquarian Conspiracy —has already enlisted the minds, hearts, and resources of some of our most advanced thinkers, including Nobel laureate scientists, philosophers, statesmen, celebrities, and steadily growing numbers from every corner of American society."... [the] network is working to create a different kind of society based on a vastly enlarged concept of human potential [and] ... shows us how the technologies for expanding and transforming personal consciousness, once the secret of an elite, are now generating massive change in every cultural institution — medicine, politics, business, education, religions, and the family.

"Will our present turmoil lead to a worldwide breakdown of society — or to a breakthrough to the next step of human evolution? The answer may depend in large measure on the influence of the Aquarian Conspiracy." The roots of the Movement go deep, much deeper than they would appear at first glance. In a tempestuous world and a society filled with millions of restless people thirsting for answers and spiritual fulfillment, it offers a huge array of tempting alternatives to the Christian faith — "the faith once for all delivered to the saints." The New Age offers multitudes of age-old, occult-based temptations re-packaged in the glossy modernized guise of a new, improved New Age. The influences of this phenomenon are much

more pervasive in our society than it might appear on the surface. [\[71\]](#)

Early in the 1980's the New Age Movement emerged from its secluded circles and began to vigorously propagate its ideology around the world. It is closely associated with the concept of a New World Order and forms part of it. The movement and its doctrine are by now well-known, and the media often refers to it. Newspaper and magazine headings such as the following no longer sound strange to the person in the street:

- Welcome to the Global Village
- The World Teacher is nowhere
- The Age of Aquarius has dawned
- Anything is permissible if everything is God
- Tutu decries break up of New Age prayer meetings
- Soul of a New Age

The movement endeavors to raise the consciousness level of humanity, to unlock mystical powers in people, to unite the world religiously, politically, economically, and socially, and to pave the way for the appearance of a single world leader. He will be the common messiah of all faiths. Not only in the field of religion, but in all other areas, he will establish the concept of planetary citizenship. In the process, all boundaries and divisions will be removed for the sake of greater unity. [\[72\]](#)
This will be the One World Religion of the Antichrist.

Christian Ethics Impeached, Jesus accused of being the True Prince of Evil !?!

You can be a believer or a non-believer, but the Gospels are very clear in the fact that we are to understand the tactics of the devil, and not stick our heads in the sand and act as if he doesn't matter like the majority of the population does on a daily basis. That is why many people, prefer to ignore this reality, this "Tribulation", in favor of a life of lies and compromises. The Bible asks us to be aware of Satan's activities for our own protection: **Be alert and of sober mind. Your enemy the devil prowls around like a roaring lion looking for someone to devour.** (1

Peter 5:8 New International Version). This is very important. The enemy is constantly on the move. He is roaming the earth looking for victims using his own Satanic Network of lies and deceit to push his evil plan for the global enslavement of humanity. In the book of Job, Satan stands before God, and when God asks him where he came from, Satan replies... *From roaming throughout the earth, going back and forth on it.* (Job 1:7 NIV).

It seems that Satan is restless and cannot stand still. He knows that he only has a limited time before his destruction, and must work as quickly as possible before the new millennium will finally see the arrival of the Kingdom of God on Earth. Imagine the anxiety he must face knowing he and his so-called “Legion”, are about to be defeated. He is consumed by hatred, he wants to harm as many as possible, but he knows that his time is short and is doomed to destruction. So, he must work frantically to accomplish evil, yet he is limited in his abilities. He is a restless, angry, anxiety-ridden just as his well-known servant Hillary Clinton. So let’s try to have an insight into his nature, his character, and his abilities, to better understand and be able to fight our enemy whether or not you believe in the actual figure of Satan, as most Satanist these days don’t even believe in him.

Lucien Greaves of The Satanic Temple is one of Satan’s most loyal servants, and he says he does not believe in a supernatural Satan. Mr. Greaves is clear that the Satanic Temple does not worship Satan at all: “Definitely not,” he told the Associated Press. Having said this, Greaves’ new version of Satanism seems even more demented, and full of contradiction, than his Satanic predecessor, Anton La Vey, ever was. Because, believe it or not, Greaves is the public face of Satanism in the United States today. Shane Bugbee posted an interview on *Vice.com* with Satanic Temple co-founder Lucien Greaves entitled “*Unmasking Lucien Greaves, Leader of the Satanic Temple,*” published on July 30th, 2013 AD. Bugbee is an old friend and collaborator of Greaves:

*He was a young man, too smart for his own good. He wanted a copy of a book I had republished called *Might Is Right*. It was a 100-year-old tome, long forgotten by most, with the exception of Anton LaVey, who'd found it in a bookstore as a young man and used it as the basis for *The Satanic Bible*. I asked Anton to write an introduction, and he jumped at the opportunity to introduce the book to the world again. By way of thanks, Anton invited me to his home and made me a high priest in the Church of Satan. He also allowed my wife and I to conduct the final interview with him just months before his death in 1996. The release of this new version*

of Might Is Right became a phenomenon within the underground, and that is what brought the future leader of the Satanic Temple to my door. Only his name wasn't Lucien Greaves at the time, it was Doug Mesner. (This isn't the first time Doug has been connected with the Temple, though it is the first time he has publicly admitted his involvement.) When he first came to my home, Doug brought a stack of his drawings and writings with him. It was amazing stuff, and much to my surprise he left it with me. Not long after our first meeting, and after reviewing his sketchbooks at length, I reprinted a limited edition version of Might Is Right and asked Doug to illustrate the chapter headings for it. His work on the book was truly excellent. [\[73\]](#)

So Bugbee and Mesner/Greaves met because the latter, “wanted a copy of a book I had republished called *Might Is Right*”, a book by Ragnar Redbeard pseudonym used by **Arthur Desmond (1859 – 1929)**, a British-born politician, proto-fascist, poet and author, who used a fairly common Norwegian name for his pseudonym; which means powerful, influential or judgmental, so it fits with the tone of the text. Christian Apologetics Project, a ministry dedicated to the defense of the biblical Christian worldview, recently wrote a brilliant analysis of the book in question, and its true influence on the Satanic Temple:

*Ever since Oklahoma City, where a monument was dedicated to the Ten Commandments and then challenged by the Satanic Temple and its donation to erect a monument dedicated to the devil, the Satanic Temple group has continued to seek opportunities where its message would be heard. Most recently, that opportunity has now extended to the elementary classroom, where the group, under the guidance of Lucien Greaves, seeks to infuse American youth with more of its “philosophy,” which is not so much inspired by the devil, per sé, as it is by a text unread by most, that vilifies and mocks Judeo-Christianity. In fact, according to Greaves himself, “I have helped develop us into something we all do truly believe in and wholeheartedly embrace: an atheistic philosophical framework that views ‘Satan’ as a metaphorical construct by which we contextualize our works.” In other words, The Satanic Temple is not about Satanism at all. It is about the promotion of atheism, as Greaves redefines the words Satan and Satanism in ways to mock the biblical description of Satan. Greaves and The Satanic Temple admit that they get their inspiration from a book entitled *Might is Right*, which interestingly cites a pseudonym as well for its author: Ragnar Redbeard. The book was first published in 1896 and attempts to one-up Niccolò Machiavelli’s *The Prince* by not only*

condemning Jews, Christians, and Jesus Christ, but by arguing that in order to get anywhere in life, all claims to authority and rule are to be rejected and only those who exercise brute force to exterminate their enemies will find peace, contentment, and success. ^[74]

However, Mesner/Greaves explained in 2015 to *Breitbart*:

“Might Is Right is a racist book and an anti-Semitic book. LaVey renounced the racialism and anti-Semitism, but he felt that people should be stratified, that we should work toward a meritocracy where the more intelligent, talented and productive people are best able to rise above. On that pretext, he really renounced the idea of equality. People are born with distinct talents.” Greaves continues to say to Breitbart that earlier in his life, that type of mindset made sense to him, and he gravitated toward LaVeyan Satanism because it seemed to be the brutal reality of the world. As he got older, however, his mindset began to change. Or, as he put it: “I grew up.” “I thought about the nature of altruism and the fact that there are many things I’m willing to stand up for even at a great expense to myself, and even if there is no direct benefit to me,” Greaves said that it was this type of thinking that really informed what he called the Satanic Reformation that leads to the creation of the Satanic Temple. ^[75]

From his words, you can feel Mesner/Greaves is distancing himself publicly from *Might is Right*, but it simply seems like a good PR stunt, made to become a lot more acceptable to his demented pseudo-Satanic followers worldwide. A sort of commercialization of Satanism, pushed to the next level of Pop Culture, made simpler for the brainwashed masses of today. The late Sidney Parker, also known as S. E. Parker, (1929, 2012), a well-known British egoist individualist anarchist, who served the Satanic elite all his life, had this to say about *Might is Right*:

Might Is Right is a work flawed by major contradictions. Like the Christian bible it can be used as a source for the most incompatible views, but unlike that venerable collection of idiocies and myths it is sustained by a crude vigor that at its most coherent can help to clear away not a few of the religious, moral and political superstitions bequeathed to us by our ancestors. Whoever Ragnar Redbeard was, and whatever criticisms may be justly leveled at his book, he remains worthy of the attention of all who are conscious that their "rights" are equal to their power. ^[76]

I hope the words of S. E. Parker, help clarify the hate Satanists have for the

Christian Bible, and the importance of this dangerous and blasphemous book described by *The Chicago Tribune* in the following manner:

It will hypnotize your very soul, and send you forth into this world of pitiless and ferocious combat, a Conqueror of Men. Surely you can afford a volume, the like of which has not been printed or written (or carved in granite) since the days of Jupiter and Thor--of Odin and Mars--the gods of eternal struggle, who are not dead, but only sleeping.

Wow that's creepy, just as the title of chapter two of Ragnar Redbeard's Satanic classic: *Iconoclastic: Christian Ethics Impeached, Jesus the True Prince of Evil (The Mephistophiles of the World, King Among the Slaves)*. And what is written in it should also give you a sense of the perverted and twisted views of contemporary Satanism born out of it. This is a small extract that is quite shocking to Christians and non-Christians alike:

In this arid wilderness of steel and stone, I raise up my voice that you may hear! To the East and to the West I beckon. To the North and to the South I show a sign proclaiming, "Death to the weakling, wealth to the strong." Open your eyes that you may see, Oh men of mildewed minds and listen to me ye laborious millions! For I stand forth to challenge the wisdom of the world; to interrogate the "laws" of man and of "God." I request reasons for your Golden Rule and ask the why and wherefore of your Ten Commands. Before none of your printed idols do I bend in acquiescence and he who saith "thou shalt" to me is my mortal foe! I demand proof over all things, and accept with reservations even that which is true. I dip my forefinger in the watery blood of your impotent mad-redeemer and write over his thorn-torn brow "The true Prince of Evil - the king of the Slaves!"

No hoary falsehood shall be a truth to me - no cult or dogma shall encamp my pen. I break away from all conventions. Alone, untrammelled, I raise up in stern invasion the standard of the strong. I gaze into the glassy eye of your fearsome Jehovah and pluck him by the beard - I uplift a broad ax and split open his worm-eaten skull. I blast out the ghastly contents of philosophically whited sepulchres and laugh with sardonic wrath. Then, reaching up from the festering and varnished facades of your haughtiest moral dogmas, I write thereon in letters of blazing scorn; "Lo and behold, all this is fraud!"

I deny all things! I question all things! And yet! And yet! Gather around me O' ye death-defiant and the earth itself shall be thine, to have and to

hold.

Most writers focus on the large portions of *Might Is Right* used by Anton LaVey in *The Satanic Bible*, the founding document of the Church of Satan, but if we are even more specific about the style of writing used by Arthur Desmond for his controversial book, we can notice immediately the same style used years later in *Liber AL vel Legis*, also known as *The Book of the Law*, the central sacred text of Thelema, written by the infamous Aleister Crowley known to his followers as **The Beast 666**.

Islamic Roots of Thelema

It shouldn't come as a surprise that "The Beast 666" Aleister Crowley, one of the main figures responsible for the recent decline of the Western Initiatic System, had an admiration for Islam. In *Magick Without Tears*, he wrote:

The most important of all of the efforts of the White School, from an esoteric point of view, is Islam. In its doctrine there is some slight taint, but much less than in Christianity. It is a virile religion. It looks facts in the face, and admits their horror; but it proposes to overcome them by sheer dint of manhood. Unfortunately, the metaphysical conceptions of its quasi-profane Schools are grossly materialistic. It is only the Pantheism of the Sufis which eliminates the conception of propitiation [characteristic of the Black School]; and, in practice, the Sufis are too closely allied to the Vedantists to retain hold of reality.

Crowley identified Mohammed, the Prophet of Islam, as a Saint of his Church, the E.G.C. (Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica), and as a Magus of his Illuminati inner circle known as the A.'.A.'. and Crowley directly compared his own relationship with the "praeterhuman intelligence" Aiwass, with Mohammed's special relationship to the Archangel Gabriel. During the Cairo working, which resulted in the channeled reception of *The Book of the Law*, in 1904, Crowley was of course living in a predominantly Muslim city. During his time in Egypt, according to his own account, *he had assumed some disguise, probably with the intention of trying to study Islam from within, as he had done with Hinduism.* With respect to his social circumstances at the time, he relates, *We occasionally hobnobbed with a General Dickson, who had accepted Islam; otherwise, we knew nobody in Cairo except natives, carpet merchants, pimps, jewelers, and such small deer.* And yet in his *Confessions*, he offers these details regarding Cairo in early 1904:

As to my study of Islam, I got a sheikh to teach me Arabic and the practices of ablution, prayer and so on, so that at some future time I might pass for a Muslim among themselves. I learnt a number of chapters of the Koran by heart... My sheikh was profoundly versed in the mysticism and magic of Islam, and discovering that I was an initiate, had no hesitation in providing me with books and manuscripts on the Arabic Cabbala. These formed the basis of my comparative studies.

Crowley claimed that his sheikh also taught him “many of the secrets of the Sidi Aissawa,” a Sufi *tariqa* or initiatory system. Many of Crowley's examples of yogic techniques of the *mantra* are in Arabic, and his description of them sometimes relates more strongly to the Sufi practice of *dhikr*.

And his A.'.A.'. Illuminati program recommends to aspirants the study of “Sufi poetry generally.” In fact, the literary form of *The Book of the Law* has more in common with the *Quran* than with the Bible. Both *Liber Legis* and the *Quran* are very freely structured examples of what Northrop Frye calls the “oracle,” which he explains as the “typical episodic product” of the mythical mode of literary composition. Both texts allow for the dominance of the divine voice in what is ostensibly a communication through an angelic intermediary to a human prophet. Both texts presume the existence of a narrative and mythic background which they demonstrate more often through implication than exposition. Each of the two texts professes to be an initial eruption of the prophetic tradition in the particular language of its inscription. Crowley's “Annihilation” (itself a translation of *fana*, a Sufi term for a high mystical attainment) occurred during his work with the Enochian Aethyrs in the desert of Algeria, where he consecrated himself daily with a thousand and one recitals of the sura *Al-Ikhlās* (“Pure Faith”) from the *Quran*. Of course, it is well-known that in his later life, Crowley referred to the successor to his organizing authority as the “Caliph,” the Arabic title denoting the successor of Mohammed as the leader of the Muslim community. ^[77]

In 1977, a new American Ordo Templi Orientis was created by members of the United States Intelligence Community nicknamed the “Caliphate”, self-styled to be the worldwide Grand Lodge of the O.T.O, as I already discussed in my past publications. So in Thelema’s syncretic origins, Islam is prominent, but this characteristic is conveniently left aside by most of Crowley’s scholars. However, in some ways, Crowley’s teachings not only represent another step towards Modern Satanism, but also another Islamic heresy. Believe me, this is no coincidence!

No wonder Islamic Turkish designer Dilara Findikoglu’s presented her Spring/Summer 2018 collection at London Fashion Week in September 2017, and it was nothing less than a Satanic Black Mass in plain sight. Indeed, the event took place at the altar of St Andrew Church in London and incorporated heavy occult and Satanic symbolism. In short, the event summed up everything the fashion world is truly about. ^[78] It’s a far cry from her conservative Islamic upbringing, but it also shows you once again

the links between Islam and Satanism. Some argue that we cannot discriminate against any group of people based on their religion. I proffer that we not only can, but we should, in the case of Islam and Satanism. Islam is antithetical to the well-being and safety of the United States, and the rest of the West, even in their own words, they are not really here to integrate, but to dominate, always remember that, as they have themselves admitted the corruption of most of their religious leaders in the hands of alien demonic entities they call the Jinn.

When delivering a private address before a gathering of Muslims in London on June 6, 1985, a distinguished Islamic religious figure from Turkey, the late (Sunni Islam) Sufi **Sheikh Nazim** Effendi of the Naqshbandi tariqa of Dervishes who traced his lineage back to the Prophet Muhammad, when was asked a question about UFOs embarked upon a remarkable discussion and imparted much information of the greatest importance. He talked about the Jinns, the operators of this craft (hence the Jinn Theory of UFOs' that I have exposed in great detail in *The Invisible Master: Secret Chiefs, Unknown Superiors and the puppet masters who pull the strings of Occult Power from The Alien World*.

Entities who share this planet with mankind although themselves much older than man, hold the human race in total subjection and enslavement, deliberately causing all manner of wars and strife and disasters and disturbances while sleeping mankind remains blissfully unaware of what is happening to it, and what its own true situation is. As other Sufi leaders who are usually persecuted by traditional Muslims, in recent years, he spoke of the Satanic Power of the Age... Also of "*the steady infiltration of all human societies, all governments, and all religions by the demonic elements working for the downfall of man...*" As Gordon Creighton explains: "The Arabian tradition asserts that, throughout all known history, there have been a few particular human beings who...have "been in league with the *Jinns* " or "had a compact with the *Jinns* " - to such a degree that the *Jinns* have endowed them with what we regard as "preternatural powers" - ie., *psychic powers* . These humans have consequently, become known as wonder-workers, soothsayers, and magicians (called Muqarribun)." In Islam, the infamous Night Journey of Muhammad took place in a cherub which they refer to as Al-Buraq (Buraq), which translates as 'Lightning.' **Bur** aq was often portrayed as a great heavenly steed, the horse is a common Biblical symbol of a che **rub** (the word **Buraq** being in essence, an Islamicized backward spelling of the word **cherub**) , with cherubim also being associated with lightning. In

addition to transporting the prophet Muhammad during his 7th Century Night Journey, the Buraq was also according to Islamic legend said to have transported the prophet Abraham to Mecca in Saudi Arabia from a location inside Syria. Modern-day Libyan (Buraq Air) and Indonesian airlines (Buraq Indonesia Airlines) were aptly and adeptly named in the flying cherub's honor. When one proceeds to spell the word *Buraq* backward (a common post-1 A.D Middle Eastern magic practice as it was said at the time the very mere mention of a demon's true name was sufficient in order to summon its presence), or rather, when one reverses its already backwards rendered magical spelling, Buraq then becomes Qarub, a phonetic transcription of the Hebrew word *kerubh* (to be correctly "called" the demon's true name must be pronounced quite accurately, this ironically enough suggesting a Hebrew influence on Muslim magic practices), in English spelled *cherub* from the Late Latin *cherub* , by definition a "winged angel."

The backwards spelling was intended to avoid any accidental calls. Arab magicians, of course, are known as **Muqaribun** (a derivation of the word Qarub, spelled in the original sequence I might add. If one looks up the meaning of Qarib, the root of the word Muqaribun, one finds it to be "Another name for God" which in this case, is a cherub which many in this UFO flap area as evidenced in The Bible were in the habit of worshipping as gods), the most famous of the Muqaribun being the Sufi whirling dervishes, their traditions predating even Islam itself. Muhammad (or conversely, his followers) had been, in fact, quite deceived by the Jinn! And needless to say, Islam belongs, in fact, to the category of magic-based UFO religions as well. One example of an Arabic magic book is *The Picatrix* based on planetary talismanic magic, a compilation of various Middle Eastern magic traditions that was used and abused by none other than the famous womanizer and Freemason **Giacomo Girolamo Casanova (1725-1798)**.

The Nature of the Satanic enemy

The enemy is never described in positive terms, after his sin. In heaven, before his sin, his name was Lucifer, which means “light-bringer.” Isaiah 14:12 states... *How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning!* After the fall, his name is never associated with any good. However, the first name to be covered is Satan. The name Satan means adversary or the one who opposes us. Satan is not on God’s side, and he is not on our side, but he seems to be on the side of Islam and of most organized religions these days. Every religion thinks they are the only ones serving the true God, and they are the only ones going to heaven. The Jews, the Muslims, the Catholics, the Protestants. **God does not live in a book my dear friends**, He lives in the hearts of those who truly love and worship Him. Religions are used to unfortunately manipulate and control mankind, and to further the political agendas of the New World Order. Satan opposes us at every moment of our lives. He is the enemy of God, he is the enemy of righteousness, and he is our enemy, He is actively working

against the establishment of the kingdom of God at all times, and wants a robotic New World Order to enslave us, while he is still free to roam the earth. Because of this, in many countries around the world, Christians are now subject more and more to restrictions on speech and suffer communal violence and hate crimes. This is obviously the work of Satan, especially when the Jesuit Pope does practically nothing to stop it.

For this reason, Islam is the ideal religion of the Satanic-Communist New World Order. When they start accumulating in countries they start terrorizing, with gangs of rapists, violence and civil disruption. It is already happening in Italy, where I live, and in the rest of Europe. **Fundamentalist Muslims are demon possessed.** They seek to spread fear and violence, they are pawns of the devil, or if you don't believe in that, call them simply mercenaries of the NWO, like Isis or Al-Qaeda, idiots who feed off of the fear and suffering they create for their lust of power. Just as their Prophet, Mohammad, they use "God" as an excuse to prey on innocent people. Mohammad was a robber and a thief amongst other things, and his followers and his descendants are no different. It is not the Most High God they serve, but Satan and his allies in the New World Order. The Islamic world knows it will never be strong enough, by itself, to overthrow the existing world order where Western materialism reigns supreme, thanks to the Illuminati. But it could challenge that status quo with the right alliances. One seemingly unlikely alliance that Islam has forged is its alliance with the left wing. It doesn't matter if they reject virtually everything for which the left claims to stand for: the peaceful resolution of international conflict; respect and tolerance for other cultures and faiths; civil liberties; freedom of expression; freedom of thought; human rights; democracy; women's rights; gay rights; and the separation of church and state, because this new breed of Marxists realized a long time ago that the US and the rest of the Western World would be too difficult to destroy militarily, at least while it enjoyed such a high level of economic prosperity. Therefore, before Communist countries like China or Russia back in their Soviet days, could conceivably launch an attack on America, it would first have to be severely weakened economically. This is where the Unholy Alliance between Communism & Islam became ideal for the Marxist scum bags of the New World Order. Did you ever hear anything about the International Pan Islamic Communist Party of Proletarian Islam? I am not joking!

Daniel Greenfield wrote: "The International Pan Islamic Communist Party

of Proletarian Islam combines Islam, Communism, and Pan-Africanism for a combination of horrible things in one.” Its goal is a *“Pan Islamic homeland which stretches from West Africa to Indonesia into one Nation State and Proletarian Islamic Socialist Superstate and Caliphate. which will be under the leadership of the Pan Islamic Working Class, with a Proletarian Islamic Socialist Government moving towards World Proletarian Islamic Communism.”*^[79]

Daniel Greenfield continues by writing a brilliant article for *frontpagemag.com*:

“In addition to this modest ambition, the red-and-green blender party also looks forward to a National Liberation of The New Afrikan Black Nation in the Black Belt South and other areas of The Historical New Afrikan Homeland in North America. Apparently, this Historical Liberation will involve the frequent use of Capital Letters and the abuse of the letter K.”

Well, it is a bit like **Magick**, in the context of Aleister Crowley's Thelema, a term used to show and differentiate the occult from performance magic. Greenfield adds: *“The party, whose name is much too long to write out, claims to take equal inspiration from the Koran, Das Kapital, and from Mohammed, Lenin, Mao and Fidel Castro. With a historical background of influences like that, how could they fail to bring peace and happiness to mankind? The synthesis between Islam and Communism is achieved by branding the most popular pedophile in the Middle East, a Socialist.”*^[80]

Their website site claims without any sense of shame that: *Prophet Muhammad Ibn Abdullah of Arabia was one of The greatest Socialist and Communist revolutionaries of All Time. In the space of 23 years, The Prophet Muhammad was able to establish the Socialist Society in Arabia.*

The job of Satan is indeed to thwart, obstruct, and come against anything that God and His people are trying to accomplish, but this is truly far out. And for those like my mother who doesn't realize ideologically that 'Socialism' and 'Communism' are one in the same, well I hope you get it that they simply represent, according to Marxist theory, two consecutive stages in the revolutionary process. Other than that, the Communist Movement has always used the terms 'socialist' and 'communist' as synonyms, this means they are both Satanic in nature.

The following quotations should also remove any remaining doubt as to whether Communism is in reality Satanism:

François Noël Babeuf, with his “Society of Equals” a direct forerunner of Communism (he was arrested and executed, though, after it was detected he had secretly arranged for a coup against the Directory government to be pulled off on May 11, 1796, known as the Babeuvian Conspiracy, the Conspiracy of Equals): *The love of revolution has killed within me all other love and has made me as cruel as the devil.*

Bruno Bauer, along with Ludwig Feuerbach, the fallen theologian in the Germany of the 1840s, and teacher of Karl Marx: *I deliver lectures here at the university before a large audience. I don't recognize myself when I pronounce my blasphemies from the pulpit. They are so great that these children, whom nobody should offend, have their hair standing on end. While delivering the blasphemies, I remember how I work piously at home writing an apology of the Holy Scriptures and of the Revelation. In any case, it is a very bad demon that possesses me as often as I ascend the pulpit, and I am so weak that I am compelled to yield to him... My spirit of blasphemy, and will be satisfied only if I am authorized to preach openly as professor of the atheistic system.*

Karl Marx, as a 19-year-old university student, wrote the following Satanic poetry (from *Marx and Satan* by Richard Wurmbrand; see also *Marx's Collected Works*): *I shall build my throne high overhead / Cold, tremendous shall its summit be / For its bulwark – superstitious dread / For its marshal – blackest agony. / Who looks at it with a healthy eye / Shall turn back, deathly pale and dumb / Clutched by blind and chill mortality / May his happiness prepare its tomb.* (“Invocation of One in Despair”) – *“Look now, my blood-dark sword shall stab / Unerringly within thy soul / God neither knows nor honors [the] art. / The hellish vapors rise and fill the brain. / Till I go mad and my heart is utterly changed. / See this sword – the Prince of Darkness sold it to me. / For me, he beats the time and gives the signs. / Ever more boldly I play the dance of death.”* (From “The Player”) – *“To clench and crush you, personified humanity / With tempestuous force / While for us both the abyss yawns in darkness / You will sink down and I shall follow laughing / Whispering in your ears, ‘Descend, come with me, friend!’”* (From Marx's unfinished drama, “Oulanem”) – *“With disdain, I will throw my gauntlet / Full in the face of the world / And see the collapse of this pygmy giant / Whose fall*

will not stifle my ardor. / Then will I wander godlike and victorious / Through the ruins of the world / And, giving my words an active force / I will feel equal to the Creator.” (‘Human Pride’)

Georg Jung, a friend of Karl Marx, in a letter to Arnold Ruge of October 18, 1841 (Marx is at the time 23 years old): “*Dr. Marx, Dr. Bauer, and L. Feuerbach are associating for a theological-philosophical journal. May then all angels gather around the old Lord and may he have mercy on himself, for these three certainly will throw him out of his heaven and sue him on top of it.*”

Mikhail Bakunin, the infamous Russian anarchist and for a while co-warrior of Marx: *The Evil One is the satanic revolt against divine authority, revolt in which we see the fecund germ of all human emancipations, the revolution. Socialists recognize each other by the words, “In the name of the one to whom a great wrong has been done.”* (He is speaking of Satan!)

These quotes are taken from Richard Wurmbrand (1909-2001 study *Marx and Satan – Was Karl Marx a Satanist?*) He was a Romanian Lutheran Pastor (as a youth, still a determined Communist himself), who suffered tremendously from 1948 until 1956, and again from 1959, in the torture chambers of Communist Romania until he was ‘bailed out’ in 1964, by a Norwegian Christian community for the extraordinary sum of \$10,000. Besides building a rescue & support organization for persecuted Christians behind the Iron Curtain, he conducted comprehensive research on the roots of Communism, that he proved beyond any doubt to be Satanic. **We are now in front of a choice, we can ignore once again the Islamo-Communist threat on the Western world used by the New World Order to manipulate and control our existence, or do something about it!**

In 2017, in Perugia, Italy, even the local Masonic Temple was threatened by Communists, who left in the middle of the night, on their marble plaque placed in front of the entrance, an ominous message “*We will hang you by the balls” with their characteristic sickle and hammer signature.*



FIG 28 – Image of the marble

plaque in front of the entrance of the headquarters of the Grand Orient of Italy in Perugia in Corso Cavour, 97 in Perugia shows the intolerance of the Far Left in Italy.

Is this the end of the Western Initiatic System and the “Profane” Western world of common mortals that clearly emanates from it? “Profane” are of course those men and women who stand outside of Masonry or certain Secret Societies. The word here has nothing to do with profanity in the sense of sacrilegious language. However, the decline and crisis of the West are clear these days even to the so-called “Profane”. The Knights Templar, that was generated within the heart of the Western Initiatic System, and learned from the Ancient Mystery Schools, the Angelic mysteries, and the art of the Magi, seem to have had a great mission to accomplish for the Secret Chief’s (praeternatural entities) in saving our Western world.

As the last **Grand Master Jacques de Molay** died executed by slow burning at the stake, in front of Notre Dame cathedral on **March 18, 1314**, one eyewitness says the Templar Grand Master asked God to take revenge on the people who had tormented him; and the curse worked indeed to perfection, killing all the interested parties, starting with King Philip IV of France known as Philip the Fair; who died on November 29th, 1314 at the age of 46. De Molay was indeed furious in the last moments of his life and used his magical powers, having been forced to make a confession against his will, and despite retracting this confession after, he was charged with heresy and burned at the stake like a vulgar criminal. A sad episode for the Church, and something modern Neo-Templar Organizations commemorated with great solemnity and the celebration of a mass on the 18th of March 2018, in Notre Dame cathedral, in Paris, during the 900 year anniversary of the foundation of the Order.



FIG 29 – Neo-Templars in Notre Dame cathedral on the 18th of March 2018.

However, aside from the considerations on the unjust end of the Templars, dismantled in 1307 by King Philip the Fair, some of the knights were actually corrupted by Satan and Islam, already during the order's peak, when they were a powerful Christian military order during the time of the Crusades. When the order was suppressed, **the worship of Baphomet** was not, unto itself, one of the charges, but a handful of the Templars arrested brought the name up on their own accord.

So who is Baphomet? Baphomet is a term originally used to describe a supposed idol or another deity that the Knights Templar were accused of worshipping, described variously as an idol with a human skull, a head with two faces, a cat idol or a bearded head. However, the name “Baphomet” originally was a deformation of the name of Muhammad, the prophet of Islam. Claims that the Templars were worshipping “Baphomet” meant, in fact, that they were indeed closed Muslims. In the book, ***The Dictionary of Demons – Names of the Damned***, by **Michelle Belanger**, the author goes on to expand just a little bit more on this topic and its relation, to both, demonology and Islam:

Baphomet: A demon commonly depicted as a goat-headed being, often hermaphroditic, sometimes with wings. Baphomet made his (or her) entrance into the annals of demonology through transcripts of the trials of the Knights Templar. For a variety of reasons, most of them monetary, this knightly order had come under suspicion in Europe, and the entire group was ultimately arrested and tried – with many of the knights being put to death. Among the charges brought against the Templars was the assertion that they had abandoned their Christian faith, instead worshipping a

curious idol given the name Baphomet. Material that has survived from French troubadours active in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries suggests that the name Baphomet was originally a corruption of the name Muhammad which at the time was commonly rendered Mahomet. If this is true, then the figure of Baphomet may have come up in relation to the Templars as an implication that they had turned to the faith of their enemies, the Muslims.

So it is clearly stated here, that there were strong suspicions that the Templars had abandoned Christianity, and taken up the religion of Islam. This theory tends to generalize and impeach all the Knights Templar without any distinction when in reality there was only a minority involved in the Islamic infiltration of this powerful order that was widespread all across Europe and the Middle East. No precise numbers exist, but it is estimated that during their period of maximum expansion of the Order, there were probably between 15,00 and 20,000 Templars, of whom about a tenth were actual knights. In those days, there was no internet, no phones, no ways to have an instant form of communication for any institution. So among all the churches, and castles, of this order, there was indeed the possibility, that some Templar communities, living more isolated than others, could be infiltrated and corrupted by the new Faith of Islam. Well, in the 1950's, this hypothesis was fully confirmed during an excavation made by an archaeologist under the ruins of a Templar Church in Turkey, when a strange Templar cross with the image of a bearded Mohammed on it, was found. It was the infamous Baphomet that turned out to be an Islamic heresy. Of course, this very important discovery has been kept out of the public eye since then, because of the vast implications that could jeopardize the new neo-Templar trend in the Christian world. My friend, the late **Gabriele Mandel Khān** (1924-2010), fortunately, took a pic of it before the controversial artifact was sent back to a remote deposit for archaeological collections, probably in Istanbul. Gabriele, who later published his finding in an Italian publication. He was a Freemason, Italian psychologist, writer, and artist of Afghan descent, who was also known as the Sufi guide (shaikh) of the Jerrahi Halveti, and someone I mentioned in *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?*

Returning to the Baphomet mystery, the final transformation of Baphomet occurred in 1854, when French occultist and Illuminati, Eliphas Lévi, formulated the modern conception of the Baphomet figure via an illustration, portraying it with wings, a horned goats head and an emblazoned pentagram, that was used recently, as a reference by The

Satanic Temple, for their infamous 8 1/2 foot statue of Baphomet. Only a few years after Eliphas Lévi's esoteric illustration was published, the image, appeared in the work of Leo Taxil, as part of an elaborate hoax promoted by the Jesuits, where the Freemasons were accused of worshipping it, a lie that still many Christians even today believe is true.

Having said this Eliphas Levi's Baphomet, was actually adopted by Aleister Crowley, most famously in his Gnostic Mass, where we find it invoked as the serpent and the lion, as the speaking voice who reveals Liber A'ash. It was incorporated into the theology of Thelema, and in turn into the iconography of LaVeyan Satanism. The mysterious figure of Baphomet still possesses great importance to Thelemites (followers of Crowley's Satanic religion), and is even featured in Crowley's initiatic name as OHO.

The links between Communism, Islam, and Satanism, don't stop here, as well as the links between Islam and Thelema. All this scum have a common denominator, which links them together in their hatred for Christianity, and that's the work of Satan and his Legion/Demons who use and manipulate people, religions, and ideology, as vessels for carrying out their demonic duties in gruesome ways. I wonder for example, what Aleister Crowley would have said about what happened on April 23rd, 2017, in the church of **Rennes-le-Château**, made famous worldwide by the Dan Brown novel, that was viciously attacked by a Muslim woman, during the national election day in France. The woman said to be in her twenties, reportedly inquired at the towns tourism office at 9:00 AM, about when the church opened and spoke partially in what one witness described as "Arabic."

She then entered the church around 11:15 with an ax, and quickly attacked several well-known items. The woman, dressed in a white cloak, with her face hidden behind a Venetian mask, attacked the holy water font with an ax, decapitated the famous "red devil" (a statue of the demon Asmodeus from the Old Testament), and placed a Quran next to his chopped-off arm. She then lacerated the bas-relief of Mary Magdalene's altar in front of shocked witnesses, also chopping off the head of Mary Magdalene. The woman, obviously possessed, was then stopped by a church visitor. The police soon arrived, along with the Mayor and another town official, and the unidentified woman was taken into custody never to be seen or heard of again. Under questioning, the woman was apparently calm and was

reported to have said, “*Today is a presidential election here, while in Syria, the West bombs and kills children. You are all disbelievers! My husband is over there.*”

The French news site *Ladepeche.fr* also reported that when she left a copy of the Quran beneath the Asmodeus statue there were jihadist remarks highlighted, and she was shouting, “*You are all the unbelievers! I'm home, you're not home!*” Can you believe it? We Christians are not home any longer in our own churches. Has this world gone completely insane? Remember that real Knights Templar, were never connected to any of this, and always remained true Christians, and defenders of the real Faith, and not infidel Muslims or Satanists. This wrong narrative needs to end. In closing, I hope you have gained important knowledge, for the continued fight against the evil that is permeating the planet, in this unique time in the history of mankind, and please invite your friends and family to purchase volume 5 before the growing censorship might get it out of commerce.

Ad Maiora

Leo Lyon Zagami



FIG 30 – Aleister Crowley's notorious photograph in the regalia of many of the masonic orders that he claimed to be associated with, bearing his initiatic signature as Baphomet



FIG 31 – A rare photo of the Baphomet Templar cross with a bearded Mohammed, discovered by an archeologist in Turkey in the 50's, made by the late Gabriele Mandel Khān, for an Italian publication



FIG 32 – A copy of a French newspaper that talks about the Islamic attack on Rennes-le-Château in April 2017

Chapter Eight

Conversations

With the real Illuminati

After reading my opinion on the present state of Freemasonry, and the Western Initiatic World at large, with all its many manifestations, and the possible reasons for the rise of materialism and Satanism in our society, I thought it beneficial that I give you the opportunity to hear other views on this very delicate subject, to include the threat of Islam, another Satanic manifestation. So after a few attempts, I finally reached two of the most charismatic figures in today's study of Alchemy, Gnostic Spirituality, Kabbalah, Theurgy, Astrology, of course Freemasonry, and what I call the world of the real Illuminati, not your average conspiracy theorist. Two leading personalities from the US, each with their own view, that did not know of each others interview, are about to shock my readers in this appendix to the various subjects touched in my book. Of course, the opinions expressed in the following unedited interviews, are those of Mark Stavish and David Griffin, and do not always reflect the view of the author. I am not afraid of the truth, or different opinions, and I am immensely grateful to the following illustrious figures, who have agreed to participate in this project for the benefit of the Western Initiatic System and society.

Mark Stavish

QUESTIONS for author and Freemason Mark Stavish from Wyoming Lodge No. 468, Director of the Institute for Hermetic Studies, who published several books worldwide related to Freemasonry, and is often used as an expert consultant for programs on Freemasonry for the History Channel and Animal Planet.

- 1) Who is Mark Stavish and what does the Institute for Hermetic Studies represent in today's Masonic and esoteric world?

REPLY: I am a practitioner and author of esotericism with about forty years experience. I started the Institute for Hermetic Studies in 1998 as a local group with an operating temple for the instruction in various esoteric practices. Over the years we have published nearly thirty books, many of which are available in French, Spanish, Portuguese, Russian, Estonian, and Polish.

We are unaffiliated with any other organizations and operate with the philosophy that esotericism needs to be dis-occulted while still working within the framework that ethics are important. However, secrecy as it is generally known is not needed and is even dangerous. True occult or esoteric knowledge is as His Holiness Dudjom Rinpoche said about Vajrayana, 'self-secret'. That is, one must actually do the work to understand it, so teaching opening cannot violate anything sacred. Too often secrecy is a means of covering the ignorance of would-be teachers.

We are not an initiatic organization and offer no initiations, as such, we are also not affiliated with any Masonic body. We do encourage what in the United States of America is referred to as the Traditional Observance Movement, as well as the formation of "philosophical lodges", but this is in line with our general philosophy. However, this does not confer any Masonic affiliation for the Institute for Hermetic Studies.

2) What do you believe is the reason for the present decline of the Western Initiatic System and the rise of Satanism in our society?

REPLY: There are several factors at work. First there is the distinction between initiatic systems which are primarily fraternal in nature such as Freemasonry or even the OTO, and those which are clearly esoteric or occult in nature, wherein, ritual initiation is designed to have an effect on the candidates psychic structures. The rituals of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, various gnostic groups, and, of course, the now well know empowerments of Tibetan Buddhism – vajrayana or tantra – are designed to do.

Historically esotericism in the West has always operated on the fringes. It had some brief shining moments in the sun during the Renaissance, but that ended. Movements and groups were established, but membership was difficult, teachings not always clear. Even groups such as the Pietists who were very esoteric and mystical, but no threat to the establishment powers, were often the subject of extreme persecution which prompted many to come to the North American colonies.

This means that even in family traditions, the "initiatic chain" was more like a thread and easily broken. So, when we speak of initiation in Western esotericism it is a tremendous challenge to find a group that has been operating continuously for twenty years, let alone two-hundred. In practice, this means we are constantly recreating the wheel and the whole vehicle that goes with it!

This means that few people are actually trained in a traditional manner wherein there is a connection to an actual system that has genuine elders. For me, that means three or more generations of practitioners.

This is further compounded by the current ease with which information is

obtained. There is little sense of connection or commitment, and what does exist is more that of a fantasy than a real working relationship. Any fifteen year old with a library card can set themselves up as the head of an occult order in a few hours with the internet and no one would be the wiser if they were actually creative and intelligent enough.

It is strange to say but our history of religious intolerance has been both the cause of our lack of esoteric integrity and material success. The growing scientific model and the industrial revolution allowed us to focus more on demonstrable material power than theoretic spiritual power and the subjective baggage it carried.

Fast forward to the present and that translates into wealth, freedoms, and availability of information unimaginable just two generations ago. This also means a false sense of individual omnipotence that is really nothing more than an uninterrupted electrical power and food delivery systems.

This material success also has a dark side which discourages people from considering the spiritual or esoteric. This we can call Satanic in the classical sense in that it means, 'opposition'. Satan is less a person or force as it is our own laziness, ease of distraction, and habituated focus on only what we consider important to ourselves.

In this way we see many 'good' people whom we like and trust are actually 'satanic'.

Then there is the notion of organized evil. This falls under the heading of demonic forces, the qliphoth of the qabala, even egregores or collective psychic forces and entities. While it is easy to think of these evil forces only in terms of the obvious – stereotypical bad guys, it is more important to see them for what they are: opportunistic parasites that feed off our anger, fear, and greed.

Thus anything, from Political Correctness to hyper-nationalism that can keep people angry, distracted, and afraid is Satanic. The emotions generated is the food for the demon or demons – for we are Legion.

Mass media plays a large roll in this, in particular movies, music, and what is passed off as news reporting. In Europe the entire EU system is a demonic egregore, born out of fear and greed, now destroying its host organisms out of fear and greed as well.

Because of course, the EU, Political Correctness, and Progressive politics are essentially materialistic in nature. I do not say atheistic, although that would do, but there are schools of metaphysical atheism such as Buddhism. So, materialism is the nature of Communism, and of course, Satanism in its formal and informal definitions.

One could argue that the uptick you are suggesting is also the result of the cycle we are in. Traditionalist philosophers such as Julius Evola, but more practically and importantly Alaine Danielou, believe that we are in the final stages of the Kali Yuga. The same has been said to me by several Tibetan lamas. What makes this most interesting is that the end phase is clearly characterised by a final battle for control against a world domination from Islam. Try saying that in public and see what kind of reaction you get! I say that in all seriousness because we have a saying in the US, "You know who is in charge by who you cannot criticise." So, I give that to you as an example, do with it what you will.

3) What is your relationship to New Age belief systems like Thelema and its creator Aleister Crowley?

REPLY: The term New Age is a tricky one as for many it means those psycho-spiritual philosophies and practices that took bloom in the 1970s. Clearly they are related to earlier systems, Theosophy and New Thought being at their core, but as you have intimated, along with it – although tangentially compared to other topics – ritual magic. The source of most of that magic was the teachings of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, primarily as revealed by Israel Regardie, and of course, Aleister Crowley. For this reason, it is nearly impossible for anyone who has any involvement as a practitioner in the New and Emerging Religions that emerge out of the New Age Movement NOT to have some historical relationship with Crowley – even if they are unaware of it. As for Crowley in particular, he is not a major focus of my personal work.

4) Do you perceive Thelema's many links to Modern Satanism as a threat to the image of Regular Freemasonry, as Robert Gilbert stated years ago?

REPLY: I have heard of his comments but not read them, therefore I am

unable to offer an informed reply regarding his specific accusations.

5) What is your position, if any, towards groups like the O.T.O., and do you feel you can embrace Regular Freemasonry and Crowleyanity at the same time ?

REPLY: I am not, nor have ever been, a member of the O.T.O. but maintain a pleasant relationship with several of its national officers. That said, I see no reason for there to be a conflict between being a member of both organizations. This does, however, make a distinction between being a member of the OTO and as you have put it, embracing "Crowleyanity" or the notion of Aleister Crowley being the final word - or rather the new word, or Word of the Aeon – and therefore imitated by too many of his readers rather than understood and if need be, ignored.

As a broad generalization, I have found that those people who become deeply committed to the OTO are interested in different things than those who become deeply committed to Freemasonry. This, however, is only my experience, yours may vary.

6) Do you believe the roots of Speculative Freemasonry are mainly Christian as believed before 1813?

REPLY: No. The host of non-Christian elements in early Freemasonry are clearly visible to anyone who wants to see them. The notion of Masonry being focused around the Temple of Solomon – itself Jewish – and not the New Jerusalem of Revelations is itself a non-Christian, or pre-Christian foundation. If anything, the symbolism of Freemasonry is Hermetic and Kabbalistic and that is the premise I put forth in my book, *Freemasonry – Rituals, Symbols, and History of the Secret Society*. Your readers can find it in English, French, Spanish, Portuguese, and Estonian.

Now, Freemasonry was and still is composed of members who mainly profess to be Christian. However, any religious litmus test for membership in BLUE LODGE goes against the fundamental Masonic principles. The Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania, which claims to be among the oldest in the United States and third oldest in the world, was formed in 1731, had members that were Jewish. While some Masonic Rites have a Christian requirement, they are the minority.

7) Can you tell us more about your fascination for the Golden Dawn tradition?

I would not use the word fascination to describe my relationship with the Golden Dawn Tradition, but rather, for the longest time, it was as we say, "the only game in town" if you wanted to learn ritual magic. Nearly everyone has some experience with it, and its methods can be found far and wide, in as diverse and seemingly opposite groups as modern Wicca, neo-paganism, and LaVey's brand of Satanism (the Church of Satan) with his rewriting of the Enochian Calls.

The Golden Dawn methods are very effective for altering consciousness and experiencing certain inner or visionary states. They can be problematic in that it is, as Pat Zalewski has pointed out, important to have the initiations that go with them. But the initiations are themselves very complex and require a competent team of a half-dozen people or more. Because of the nature of initiation, as we previously discussed, this can act as a bridge, but there is a difference between *performing a ceremony* and *conferring an esoteric initiation*.

8) What do you think of the various Golden Dawn factions operating in today's magical world, often in contrast with each other?

REPLY: I have no formal relationship with any of the Golden Dawn organizations in existence although I have a very pleasant and helpful relationship with several of its better-known leaders. Currently, the entire Golden Dawn movement is being rocked with a heavy politicising of the movement wherein, it is being stated that only those of a left-leaning, progressive, or so-called 'liberal' political orientation can be a member. Those who are apolitical, libertarian, or conservative are to be denied membership or expunged from the rolls. The same struggle is going on within the OTO. As such, I have no official connection with any Golden Dawn order, lodge, or movement, as I am unconcerned with such things.

9) Charles "Chic" Cicero has created in the last decade, a Rosicrucian Order with ex-members of the S.R.I.A, such as Robert Gilbert, who likes to initiate and work in fancy castles across

Europe. Do you want to comment on this new Rosicrucian reality, and what is their true mission?

REPLY: I am not a member of the SRIA, nor have I discussed this organization with anyone, therefore I cannot give an informed comment on its stated purpose or 'true mission'.

10) As a regular Freemason what is your position in regards to so-called "Mystic Masonry" or fringe Masonic rites ?

REPLY: Many of the so-called fringe Masonic rites from the lists that I have seen, are not Masonic. For example, I have seen Martinism listed as fringe Masonic. At one time, the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn was listed as a 'dangerous occult organization' in the Masonic publication, *The New Age*. So for those of you consumed by conspiracies there is a direct contradiction for you. But my point is simple, many organizations laid claim to by the College of Rites are not, nor have ever been Masonic and they enact them. So, it is a bit hypocritical for Regular Masons to get upset by what they call 'fringe' or 'clandestine' Masonry unless there is criminal activity, or activities directly damaging to Regular Masonry, going on.

That said, if Regular Masonry in the United States at least, were more philosophical and yes, esoteric, or open to those possibilities in some fashion such as reading groups, etc, then the appeal of fringe Masonry would be dramatically lessened. But even here, let's be honest, most of the groups we are talking about are barely functioning in many respects. They make promises on occult secrets and never deliver.

Even those which have access to very good information seem unable to keep from falling apart from internal schisms every seven to ten years or so. Regular Masonry needs to focus on improving itself and not be concerned about anything else.

12) Stanisla0 De Guaita, Cabalistic founder of the Cabalistic Order of the Rosicrucian, in his book *Temple of Satan*, does not limit the dark side of the Illuminati to Adam Weishaupt's order, but to a vast number of groups involved with the occult, and he

was not a conspiracy theorist. What is your view on what I defined in my trilogy as the Illuminati network?

REPLY: Well, here we need to look at the notion of egregores, or collective psychic entities. From this perspective conspiracy is simple as the conspiracy is one of thought or ideas, rather than having everyone sit down at a table and create an action plan. That may happen, but we have no way of proving it. What does matter is the egregore. That we can kill, that we can limit and even eliminate – but on the psychic or astral level where it lives. According to occult theory, if you want to give birth to something or to kill something, it must be done in the invisible first. Another principle is that 'like is known by like' so in that respect, formal meetings by human beings is not needed when it is really the egregore that is in charge of each of them and whatever groups they are in or represent.

Fortunately, the reverse is true for good, healthy, and productive movements as well. But this in turn gives rise to what is called, 'the war in the heavens' wherein the various psychic forces battle for control of and on behalf of humanity.

13) Do you think there is a growing magical threat to President Trump?

REPLY: I know there are many people attempting to grab headlines about it, but as to their effectiveness, I have little concern. There are however, many forms of magic that have little relationship to people dressing up in robes and playing at having occult power. We need only examine the various forms of psychic research undertaken by the United States in the 1970s until the 1990s and the Soviet Union during from the 1920s until its collapse. I am certain that research is still going on, officially or unofficially through think-tanks and other research arms, and not simply with the superpowers. Occultism has long been an unofficial arm of government, we need only look at John Dee and the circles he ran in for confirmation. Gary Lachman wrote a good book on the topic, *Politics and the Occult – The Left, the Right, and the Radically Unseen*. There is also some recent material out there about Hillary Clinton and her on-again, off-again relationship with the New Age leaders, and of course, her campaign Chairman and former Chief of Staff to Bill Clinton, John Podesta. It was fascinating to listen to many of the would-be leaders of modern occultism either be silent or in denial about the occult significance of the so-called

'spirit cooking' art of Serbian artist Marina Abramovich to which he was invited to attend by his brother, but declined. Then of course we have the recent statement by Washington socialite Sally Quinn that she used magic to murder people all while claiming the moral high ground against Sarah Palin.

So, if we consider the magic to be the power of the mind, or more accurately, the focused power of the mind to create events, then it is always happening. Like it or not, those who are in power just do it better than most of those outside of it.

I believe that Professor Ioan Couliano, whose murder is still somewhat of a mystery, said it quite well in his book, *Eros and Magic in the Renaissance*, when he pointed out that what was once magic was now the purview of media managers, public relations specialist, psychologists, and by extension, governments and their efforts at social manipulation and control. His work is essential to understanding what is going in the world today.

Trump himself is no stranger to the esoteric philosophy we call 'the power of positive thinking', so, I think he can handle himself in this regards.

14) I read with great interest your work on the Chamber of Reflection featured only in certain rites and related jurisdictions, so what is your favorite Masonic Rite and why?

REPLY: I have no favorite rite because they are all so wonderful in their own unique ways. Everyone I know who is a Mason, even if they have not been to a lodge in twenty years, remembers their Third Degree, or "Degree of a Master Mason". It is truly one of the finest initiatic experiences one can have. I do wish the Chamber of Reflection was more widely used as it is the first thing a candidate would encounter on their Masonic journey. It is critical for several reasons, but because it asks the most important question as a Mason or non-Mason you will ever be asked, 'Why are you here?' Now, it does not do so in those words, but in its context and content. Why do you want to join this lodge? Remember, until very recently being a mason was a death sentence in many countries, and in several still is. Why do you want to join this organization? Why are you sitting in lodge instead of doing something else? Why are you on this planet? What are you doing that gives your life meaning? The Chamber of

Reflection asks all of those questions.

15)Can regular Freemasonry have an important role in society again?

REPLY: Yes, and it will, but why and when are to be seen. At the moment, we as Freemasons must encourage a more active membership, and by active I do not mean simply activities that keep the lights on and the bills paid, but philosophically and spiritually. The light needs to burn more brightly, and it can, and it will. But it will be a different Freemasonry than we are used to today, at least in the Anglo-Saxon world, and the US in particular. It will be smaller, more expensive, and more selective in who it lets in to be a member. That is the way of things, and not just in Freemasonry, in esotericism as well. This is the Kali Yuga and we are heading to critical point in the near future. The days of easy spirituality in the comfort of your own home are soon to disappear. People will not be able to be passive members of half-dozen organizations, they will have to be selective and committed members of one, two, or three at most – and that includes

David Griffin

QUESTIONS for David Griffin
G.H. Frater LVX Ex Septentrionis
Imperator, Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn
Chief Adept, R.R. et A.C.

Imperator, Rosicrucian Mystery School of AΩ.

1) Who is David Griffin and what does he represent in today's magical world?

David Griffin today heads the AΩ (Alpha Omega), an umbrella organization holding numerous esoteric and initiatic lineages and/or esoteric transmissions, which on the Hermetic and Rosicrucian side include the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, the Gold und Rosenkreutz Order, Backstrom's Rosicrucian Society, the Asiatic Brethren, etc. The AΩ also holds a vast array of Christian Episcopal and Pagan lineages, multiple Freemasonic charters, etc.

2) What is your relationship to Thelema and Aleister Crowley?

Aleister Crowley nearly murdered the Golden Dawn. British intelligence sent Crowley to infiltrate our order and destroy it by publishing our secret initiation rites and spiritual training materials.

The job fell to me to clean up the mess from Crowley's attack and to heal the Golden Dawn's Rosicrucian Inner Order from this nearly mortal blow. In order to heal the R.R et A.C., in 1999 we moved all materials profaned by Crowley to the Outer Order. Since the material had been profaned anyway, I wrote my Ritual Magic Manual to make this published Golden Dawn Magick available and easy to use by everyday people.

Next we painstakingly replaced the profaned materials with earlier spiritual techniques from Rosicrucian and Hermetic initiatic sources. This took years but we have preserved the magical purpose of the original R.R. et A.C. Second Order system, yet with completely unpublished Egyptian and Chaldean magical hierarchies. This is important so that the system remains spiritually pure and clean for better effects.

Crowley did his best to destroy the Golden Dawn. He failed. We survived and continue to protect humanity from the forces of darkness even today.

3) Is Thelema's many links to Modern Satanism a threat to the work you are doing?

Over the past two decades, I have been attacked nearly non-stop on both magically and on the internet. My detractors have at times set up entire

echo chambers of websites and blogs dedicated almost entirely to defaming and misrepresenting me and my message.

There have been multiple credible death threats and magical attacks on Leslie McQuade and myself are strongest around the Full Moon every month. They never really stop though these days.

4) What is your position towards those groups like the O.T.O. born in Berkley who are clearly linked to progressive ideals and support the left wing ideology that is also mining Christianity and opposing president Trump?

Our order has nothing to do with OTO or with Aleister Crowley's Thelema. When OTO was originally founded in Germany, it had at least some spiritual value. That went out the window, however, when OTO was co-opted by Aleister Crowley, and deviated into the Thelemic propaganda tool it has degenerated into today.

The Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn is not a Thelemic order. We are a Hermetic and Rosicrucian order, steeped in these extremely valuable Western spiritual traditions.

I was unaware that the OTO is actively working against President Trump. I am aware, however, of a group of Satanists and misguided Wiccans who have been doing monthly "binding spells" against President Trump and his supporters. If O.T.O. is part of these monthly magical attacks on our Republic and our President, then O.T.O. is indeed a problem, as is their infiltration of academia.

5) What is your view of the Jesuit led New World Order, the Vatican and the Abrahamic religions?

I am first and foremost a Hermetic Master. As such, I hold the truth embodied in all of the world's religions in high regard. As the Universe is actually one single living organism, there is in reality only one truth, codified through local cultural symbol systems into religions.

As far as Abrahamic religions go, my great love is Christianity. The original message of Jesus Christ holds the key to the evolution of humanity, but Christian churches have lost their way.

The original message of Jesus Christ to his disciples was a message of spiritual liberation. The Vatican turned this message on its head - degrading the original message into yet another tool for mankind's enslavement instead.

The AΩ seeks to restore Christianity to its rightful place as a force for spiritual liberation, as it originally was in Christ's inner circle. Most Christian churches today teach only the outer forms. The inner teachings given by Christ to his closest disciples have been all but lost. For example, most Christian churches today give only the Water baptism of John the Baptist, and not the three original baptisms of Jesus Christ himself. These were very early on declared heretical by the Vatican and repressed by the church.

Most people don't even know that Christ transmitted three (not one) baptisms to his disciples; Water, Fire, and Spirit. Christ's Water baptism is a rite of purification. The Fire baptism ignites the Soul fires of your energetic body. The Spirit baptism opens your spiritual vision in the higher dimensions, including the Kingdom of the Father inside the stars at the fast vibrating end of the Universe inside of light.

Under multiple Episcopal authorities, the Alpha Omega operates a "free church" which transmits all three of Jesus Christ's forbidden baptismal rites.

Moreover, also banned by the Vatican, there also still exists the secret magical system Jesus Christ taught to his disciples for "Rapture" – how to ascend on the dimensional planes to the Kingdom of the Father inside the universe of light.

6) What is your position on Christianity, and do you believe we are living in the End Times?

Sadly, we do appear to be witnessing the rise of the Anti-Christ global spy state, where sub-dermal microchips (the Mark of the Beast) will be required even to buy or sell.

It is essential that before the Anti-Christ global government is established, that at a very minimum, the original Christian magical technology for "Rapture" (spiritual ascension) be revealed again today, this time in an easy to understand form readily usable by modern individuals. Making these forbidden rites of Christianity available is a primary mission of the AΩ.

7) Can you tell us more about your lineage of the Golden Dawn and the

Rosicrucian tradition operating within?

I was initiated in the grades of the outer order by Cris Monnastre, and in the 6=5 and 7=4 Adeptus Exemptus grades by Marquis Nicholas Tereschenko and Jean-Pascal Ruggiu of the Ahathoor Temple No 7 in Paris, which they had revived in 1982 upon their return from England. It was at the Serapis temple in London under the direction of Apollon Leontas and the guidance of Desmond Bourke, where the most important Golden Dawn lineages were transmitted to Golden Dawn Chiefs to France, then on to America with me.

It is important to note that traditionally in the Golden Dawn and derivative orders, all order lineages and authorities are vested in the 7=4 Adeptus Exemptus grade, ergo the importance of the line of transmission of this particular grade.

In 2002, I made contact with Frater LVX e Tenebris, a representative of the "Secret Chiefs" who had originally contacted S.L. MacGregor Mathers in Paris. Over time, they gave me the teaching materials and initiation rituals that had been prepared for the Golden Dawn's highest grades from the beginning, called the Third Order. They also issued me additional Hermetic and Rosicrucian charters.

Today, in the Rosicrucian Mystery School of AΩ, we teach the traditional triad of Rosicrucian spiritual disciplines – Magick, Alchemy, and Qaballah (and NOT Mysticism).

8) Charles "Chic" Cicero not only operates a Golden Dawn faction contrary to your standing as Imperator, but has created in the last decade a Rosicrucian Order with ex members of the S.R.I.A like Robert Gilbert, that likes to initiate and work in castles across Europe. Do you want to comment on this group and what is their mission?

I know nothing really about this Rosicrucian group other than it is a schismatic group of SRIA. I have virtually nothing to do with it. I believe that SRIA, using their contacts in British intelligence have been responsible for many of the attacks on our order and on me on the internet. As fierce and independent as Donald Trump is in politics and Alex Jones is in media, so am I in modern esotericism. The AΩ and our dependent

schools have survived defamation attacks, hack attacks, legal attacks, you name it. I have even survived engineered schisms designed by outside groups to remove me from leadership.

9) I know you are also a high grade Freemason (33, 90, 96 Degree - Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis-Misraim - in possession of the complete and true Arcana Arcanorum), what is your position in regards to so-called "Regular" Freemasonry compared to "Mystic Masonry" ?

As regards Regular freemasonry, I was initiated in Blue Lodge, the A.A.S.R. and the York Rite in the U.S.A. and in the Swedish Rite in Sweden. To be honest with you, I am disappointed with masonry in America.

American Masons need to learn from our European counterparts. At least in Europe, many lodges have preserved the pageantry and beauty of original Freemasonry. To be perfectly honest though, I am somewhat disappointed even with European Freemasonry, due to its general lack of esoteric substance.

Take the Swedish Rite, for example. The Swedish Rite was once a Rite rich in Rosicrucian Magick and Alchemy. Today, however, this esoteric content has been completely suppressed due to the influence of the Swedish Church. Sadly, this once highly magical Freemasonic rite, has been reduced to just another symbolical rite.

Today, in the HOGD (AΩ) we do not specifically target Freemasons for recruitment, but Masons seeking training in Rosicrucian Magick and Alchemy, do find themselves quite at home in our order due to the Freemasonic structure of our Temple rites. In fact, many Masons find the esoteric content in the G.D. that they were originally searching for in Freemasonry.

In the AΩ, we recruit today not only from among Masons, but from all walks of life, primarily though internet advertising and email marketing. We are bringing ancient mysteries to our people using modern methods.

10) I describe the Golden Dawn tradition as part of the Illuminati mystery schools and their network, do you agree with my vision?

I have been attacked on Illuminati conspiracy film after film on YouTube as part of the defamation campaign against me on the Internet. No. I

personally do not consider the Golden Dawn as part of any sort Illuminati network. The word "Illuminati" is completely negatively tainted. People don't easily understand the difference between "Illuminati" and "Illuminism" (or Enlightenment). In truth, since the time of the founding of the Illuminati of Bavaria by the Jesuits, they have been bitterly opposed by an alliance of Rosicrucian and Knight Templar orders. These are not "Illuminati" per se, although they are indeed "illuminist" (or Enlightenment) traditions. Back in the 1700s, it was the Golden Rosicrucians and the Strict Observance who provided the spiritual muscle to counter the Illuminati threat back then. Today the Rosicrucian Mystery School of AΩ and the revived Strict Order of Templars continue the fight for the liberation of humanity against the forces of Endarkenment. Who I refer to "Illuminati" are perhaps better described "slaver Magicians" who, left to their own devices, would completely enslave mankind. As a Rosicrucian Imperator and Hermetic Master, I am locked in a death battle between the Magick of Light and Illuminati Enslavement Sorcery. This magical war for the spiritual liberation and solar ascension of humanity has raged already for Millennia. What is different now is that we are winning for a change!

11) I know you are opposing the growing magical threat to president Trump, how can we help him win against the dark side?

For centuries, Illuminati slavers have held the upper hand in the magical war for the future of humanity. Why? Because they are willing to use the most evil forms of Magick, including human sacrifice to achieve their aims. It is extremely difficult to overcome the power of such evil Magick, without resorting to evil and becoming contaminated by it oneself. Things have changed recently though. At Winter Solstice 2015, we rallied a rag tag magical militia made up of Christian prayer warriors, Magicians, Witches, and Shamans, to synchronize our Magick and prayers at the time of the Winter Solstice, with the common intention to "bind Daesh" (ISIS) who had been goose-stepping across the Middle East back then, taking slaves completely unchecked. This, together with a second operation with a quickly gathered magical "army" at Summer Solstice 2016 "for the liberation of humanity from all forms of slavery and enchantment," we created a magical opening and a beach head, wherein the evil of Daesh was contained and a populist

President ejected the Shadow Government from the Presidency for the first time in decades.

Suddenly, using this new battle tactic, we found ourselves winning skirmish after skirmish for the first time in Centuries.

Unfortunately, the Darksidiers were quick to adapt to our new battle strategy. They began raising a magical army of their own, using naive Witches as cannon fodder, with monthly rituals to "bind Trump and those who support him." Of course, the numbers of idiot Witches grew and grew, fueled by mainstream media hype and Hollywood star power to inflate their numbers and dwarf our chivalrous band of light warriors. These monthly "bind Trump and his supporters" rituals today are far more dangerous than they might appear. In my opinion, these Black Magick operations launched at the time of the Black Moon each month are directly magically responsible for the recent tragedy in Las Vegas, where hundreds of Trump supporters were brutally gunned down by sniper(s) firing from an elevated position.

Witch Queen Leslie McQuade and I have been organizing the magical resistance to this monthly onslaught as best we could since last Winter. At first, as a stop gap measure, we used ourselves as living "poppets", magical decoy targets protecting our POTUS and FLOTUS by drawing the evil Magick of the Black Witches off of them and onto ourselves in the Mojave desert, where we could safely neutralize the energy of the attacks on our magical defenses at AΩ temple. As this solution became increasingly dangerous to maintain, we had to switch tactics again, so we began gathering prayer and magical militias each month to help us counter this evil.

The Black Witches strike with Black Moon each month, as the moon disappears into darkness two days prior to New Moon. Our group of light warriors counter this evil with our own synchronized rites each month with the first appearance of the silver crescent 2 days following New Moon. We use prayer and the Magick of Light with the common intention "to liberate humanity from all forms of bondage and enchantment."

You and I are living at a pivotal moment in history. You can best help by adding your power to ours at each New Moon. Use your own Magick, prayer, or whatever is most comfortable to you. What matters is our common intention for the liberation of humanity and that we synchronize our rites each New Moon. Or next unified rites will be on October 21, November 20, and December 20, each at 11:59 PM ET. Everyone is encouraged to use what you do best; pray, invoke, spell cast or drum. What matters is our synchronized rites and our common intention.

Meanwhile, word recently reached us of an ever growing group of Magicians, Witches, Shamans, and Christian prayer warriors spontaneously gathering at the time of our rites each month at the Trump star on Hollywood Blvd. Hopefully, this will grow and the Trump star will become a flash point where women and men of pure heart and noble intent will gather each month to hold the line together against the encroaching Darkness. This month on October 21, Leslie McQuade and I will travel to the Trump star in Hollywood to further investigate and to report live from the event.

The Black Witches and Illuminati slavers have mainstream media and celebrities swelling their numbers each month. Stand with us this and every New Moon as we hold a line against this evil.

Spiritual light warrior, we know you are reading this ...

YOU can make all the difference to help to turn the tide of this battle. At present, we are badly outnumbered and outgunned – and desperately in need of reinforcement.

Light warrior!

Answer the call of your heart and pick up that sword of light. Stand with us, as we face down this evil - for the liberation and ascension of human kind. The forces of darkness are on the move. We confront an enemy so evil they use human sacrifice to fuel their Spells to destroy us.

Shall you pick up that light sword and join us in this struggle?

Or will you leave it laying there to rust and return to a muggle life?

About one thing I am absolutely sure. We must not and can not lose this war. There will be no second chance.

Despite recent victories, our situation remains grim. In this fight, we are the last line of defense, and we are badly outnumbered and outgunned.

In fact, dear light warrior...

YOU - are our only hope!

Watch for breaking news from the front lines of the magical war for the future of the humanity at:

www.MagickWars.com

In abundance, power, and truth,
David Griffin
Imperator LVX ex Septentrionis

-
- [1] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume II: The Time of Revelation and Tribulation Leading up to 2020*, (CCC Publishing: San Francisco, **first edition 2016**), pp. 293, 294, 295, 296, 299, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307.
- [2] See Gregory L. Reece, *Creatures of the Night: In Search of Ghosts, Vampires, Werewolves and Demons*, (London, UK: 2012), p. 185.
- [3] *Ibid.*, p. 179.
- [4] *Ibid.*, p. 181.
- [5] See. A.P Sinnet, *Collected fruits of Occult Teaching*, 145-146.
- [6] <http://www.truthunity.net/rw/evil> Archived 4th March 2018.
- [7] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Order_of_Nine_Angles#Human_sacrifice Archived 4th March 2018.
- [8] See. <http://darkbooks.org/pp.php?v=236754646> Archived 4th March 2018.
- [9] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Animal_magnetism Archived 4th March 2018.
- [10] Sefharia, *A Manual of Occultism*, 1 (unpublished internal document of the **ONA**).
- [11] <https://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/hypnosis-the-power-trance/201509/is-total-mind-control-possible> Archived 4th March 2018.
- [12] Robert Bruce Baird, *op.cit.* p. 139.
- [13] See <https://www.perdurabo10.net/crowley--lam.html> Archived 4th March 2018.
- [14] See Matthew Levi Stevens, *Black to Grey Aleister Crowley, Kenneth Grant & Lam*, (Privately issued essay January 2016).
- [15] See <https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/cienciareal/cienciareal03.htm> Archived 4th March 2018.
- [16] <http://www.drunvalo.org/who-is-drunvalo-melchizedek/> Archived 4th July 2017.
- [17] <http://www.spiritofmaat.com/archive/apr1/ankhing.htm> Archived 4th March 2018.
- [18] See. <https://hermetic.com/dionysos/beyond3> Archived 4th March 2018.
- [19] http://www.shadowtarot.net/darkness/kiss_the_sky.asp Archived 4th March 2018.
- [20] See David Livingstone, *Transhumanism: The History of a Dangerous Idea*, (US: Sabilillah Publications, 2015), p. 138.

[21] *Ibid.* **[emphasis added]**.

[22] *Ibid.*

[23] Cf. Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume I: The Whole Truth About the Illuminati and the New World Order*, (San Francisco: CCC Publishing, 2015), pp. 32, 97, 116, 117, 118, 119., 121, 227, 228 and *Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume II: The Time of Revelation and Tribulation Leading up to 2020*, (San Francisco: CCC Publishing, 2015), pp. 57, 159, 335, 337.

[24] See Namkai Norbu, *Dream Yoga and the practice of Natural Light*, (Ithaca, NY: Snow Lion, 1992).

[25] *Ibid.*

[26] See Senciner, *CORPUS LIBRORUM MAGIAE SEXUALIS DISCIPLINAE* Vol. I, essay privately issued in the year 2000 in Italy.

[27] See Arion, *The Science of Enlightenment*, (Kihei, HI USA: Love Alchemy Research, 2007), **[emphasis added]**.

[28] See <http://www.masoniclibrary.org.au/research/list-lectures/93-jacobs-ladder.html> Archived 4th March 2018.

[29] See <https://hermetic.com/stavish/essays/secret-fire> Archived 4th March 2018.

[30] Alison Butler, *Victorian Occultism and the Making of Modern Magic* (Basingstoke, UK: 2010), p. 99.

[31] <http://www.instinct.org/texts/bluesky/bs2-6.htm> Archived 5th March,

2018.

[32] <https://25yearslatersite.com/2017/04/29/crafty-connections-the-moonchild-in-twin-peaks/> Archived 5h March 2018.

[33] Massimo Introvigne, *Satanism: A Social History*, (Leiden, The Netherlands: Brill, 2016), pp. 290, 291.

[34] <http://www.parareligion.ch/fs3.htm> Archived 5h March 2018.

[35] Massimo Introvigne, *Ibid.*, pp. 287, 288, 289, **[emphasis added]**.

[36] William H. Kennedy, *Satanic Crime*, (Mystic Valley Media, 2006) pp. 4-5, **[emphasis added]**.

[37] See http://freemasonry.bcy.ca/biography/esoterica/yarker_j/yarker_j.html Archived 5h March

2018.

[38] See <http://www.parareligion.ch/intro.htm> Archived 5h March 2018

[39] See http://www.frankripel.org/iutmah/meaprm_english.html Archived 5h March 2018.

[40] See Robert Ambelain, *FREEMASONRY IN OLDEN TIMES Ceremonies and Rituals from the Rites of Mizraim and Memphis*, (Adventures in Spirit Series, Pub. Robert Laffont,

[41] *Ibid.*

[42] *Ibid.*

[43] *Ibid.*

[44] *Ibid.*

[45] See https://fr.wikipedia.org/wiki/Élus_Coëns Archived 5h March 2018.

[46] See https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Perspectives_on_initiation Archived 5h March 2018.

[47] See William Walker Atkinson, *Swami Panchadasi, Clairvoyance and Occult Powers*, (Newburyport, Massachusetts,: Weiser Books, 2011).

- [48] See The Brotherhood of Light, *The Laws of Occultism*, (Church of Light, 2002).
- [49] See. A.A. Taliaferro, F.R.C., D.D., *The Law of Reincarnation from Continuity of Life* (privately issued paper Copyright 1989 by A.A. Taliaferro).
- [50] See <http://www.hermetik-international.com/en/media-library/louis-claude-de-saint-martin/papus-reincarnation-and-religion/> Archived 5h March 2018.
- [51] <http://www.swedenborg.com/swedenborg-and-reincarnation/> Archived 8th August, 2017.
- [52] See. Henry M. Tichenor's, *The Theory of Reincarnation Explained*.
- [53] <http://secularfreemason.blogspot.it/2013/07/edgar-cayce-on-masonic-order.html> Archived 5h March 2018.
- [54] See <https://ancientneareast.org/tag/edgar-cayce/> Archived 5h March 2018.
- [55] See Eric Dubay, *The Atlantean Conspiracy*, (lulu.com, 2009), p. 276.
- [56] 10 See. Robert Bruce Baird, *Demonology*, <https://www.scribd.com/document/162267175/Demonology>) pg.14-15.
- [57] See <http://www.angelfire.com/jazz/louxsie/pyramidrant.html> Archived 5h March 2018.
- [58] https://archive.org/stream/lecartestrozzian02fireuoft/lecartestrozzian02fireuoft_djvu.txt Archived 5h March 2018.
- [59] <http://biomedicalephemera.tumblr.com/post/109325632162/making-an-homunculus-liber-vaccae-the-book-of> Archived 5h March 2018.
- [60] See <http://www.cesnur.com/gruppi-di-magia-cerimoniale/gruppi-crowleyani/> Archived 5h March 2018.
- [61] See http://www.hermetics.org/Sabians_of_Harran.html Archived 5h March 2018.
- [62] See http://archivistorico.corriere.it/2004/gennaio/24/Mostro_una_loggia_protesses_mandante_co_9_040124048.shtml?refresh_ce-cp Archived 5h March 2018.
- [63] See <http://www.dagospia.com/rubrica-3/politica/renzi-boyscout-gelli-ma-prima-pelu-gliele-aveva-gia-76406.htm> Archived 5h March 2018.
- [64] See <http://www.elmundo.es/papel/lideres/2017/05/31/592d806d268e3e1a7c8b476c.html> Archived 5h March 2018.
- [65] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Max_Heindel Archived 5h March 2018.
- [66] Allen H Greenfield , *The roots of Modern Magic 1700 thru 2000* pag 89. Manntius Press/lulu USA
- [67] See Richard Wurmbbrand, *Marx and Satan*, (Wheaton, Illinois: Crossway Books, 1986).
- [68] See. Giovanni Augustino "Johnny" Cirucci, *Eaters of Children: The Pedocracy Exposed* (Amazon Digital Services LLC, September 2017)
- [69] See William H.Kennedy, *Satanic Crime*, (Mystic Valley Media, 2006), p. 1- 5.

[70] See <http://aristocratsofthesoul.com/dev/aleister-crowley-aeon-horus-era-childishness/> Archived 5h March 2018.

[71] See Randall Baer, *Inside the New Age Nightmare*, 1989

[72] See <http://www.truegospel.co/articles/english/new-age/221-the-new-age-movement> Archived 5h March 2018.

[73] https://www.vice.com/en_us/article/4w7adn/unmasking-lucien-greaves-aka-doug-mesner-leader-of-the-satanic-temple Archived 5h March 2018.

[74] <http://capro.info/the-satanic-temple-or-simply-an-atheistic-trick/> Archived 5h March 2018.

[75] See <http://www.breitbart.com/tech/2015/10/31/when-satanism-met-the-internet/> Archived 5h March 2018.

[76] Extract from issue #13 (Winter, 1982-83) of *The Storm!*, 227 Columbus Avenue #2E, New York NY 10023.

[77] See. <http://paradoxoalpha.livejournal.com/79983.html> Archived 5h March 2018.

[78] See. <https://vigilantcitizen.com/latestnews/satanic-fashion-show-inside-church-london-fashion-week/> Archived 5h March 2018.

[79] See <https://proletarianislam.wordpress.com/about/> Archived 5h March 2018.

[80] <http://www.frontpagemag.com/point/181107/what-do-you-get-when-you-combine-communism-and-daniel-greenfield> Archived 5h March 2018.

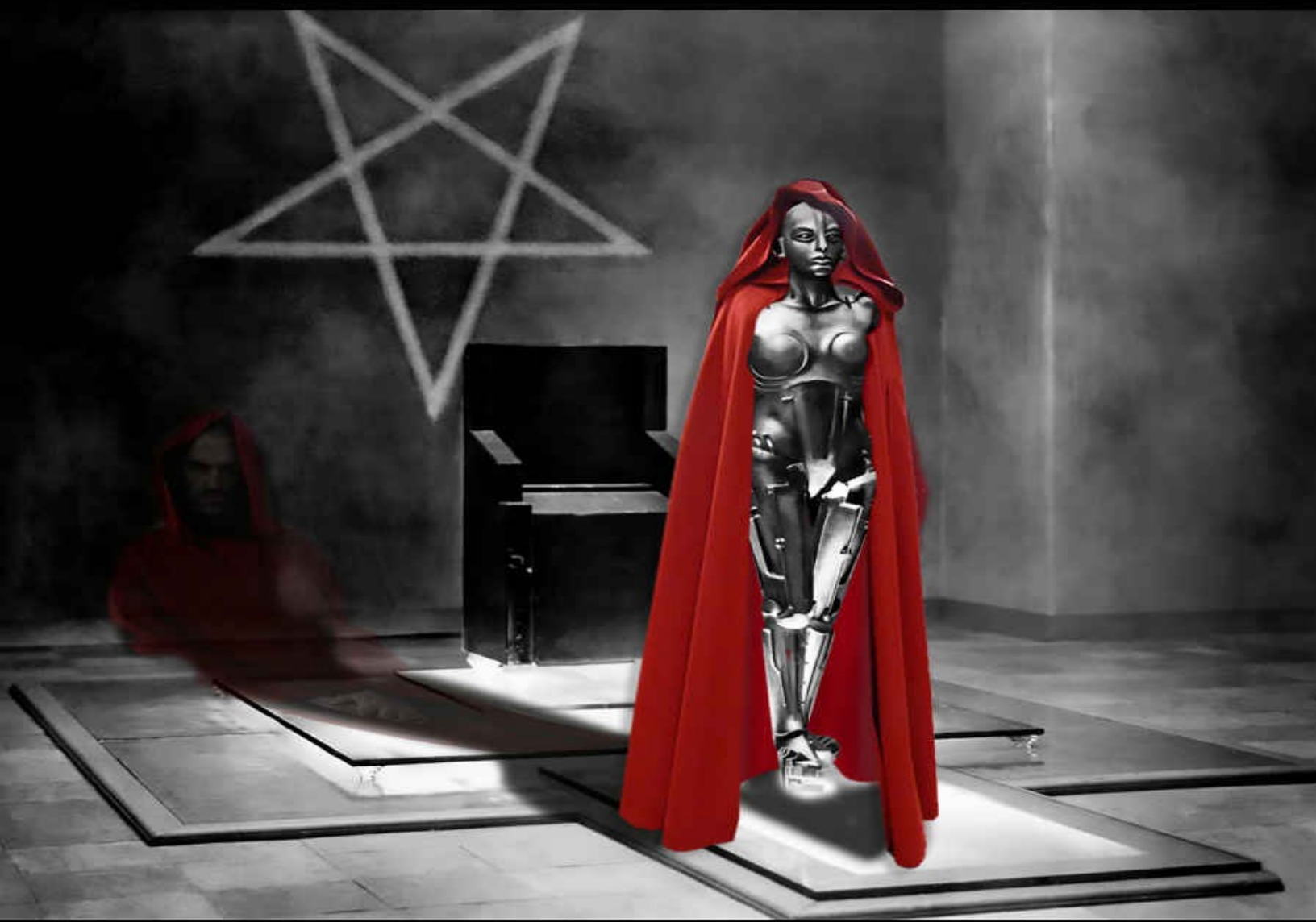
Indice

Introduction by the Author	6
Chapter One The secret beliefs and practices of Freemasons & the Illuminati	17
Chapter Two Egyptian Sexual Energy and the Illuminati	52
Chapter Three Is there a good side to Sex Magic and Alchemy?	91
Chapter Four More Illuminati Secrets exposed for the first time	194
Chapter Five The Vatican Masonic Involvement	230
Chapter Six The Illuminati's darkest secrets	270
Chapter Seven Atheism and Materialism	281
Chapter Eight Conversations	309

LEO LYON ZAGAMI

CONFESSIONS *of an* ILLUMINATI

Vol. 6.66

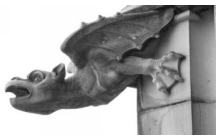


The Age of Cyber Satan,
Artificial Intelligence and Robotics

Confessions of an Illuminati Vol. 6.66

*The Age of Cyber Satan, Artificial Intelligence,
and Robotics*

Leo Lyon Zagami



“ The Devil is the border of possibility, and the witch has for his or her playground the whole of manifestation from the solar pole to the diabolic abyss of the otherworld. ”

~Nicolaj de Mattos Frisvold, Craft of the Untamed

“ I am really quite close, I am very close, to the cutting edge in AI and it scares the hell out of me. ”

~Elon Musk

The facts and opinions contained in this book are binding exclusively on the Author. The Publisher was not allowed to change any of the content in this book. Various information may be published in the Opera, however public domain, unless otherwise specified. Copyright © 2019 by Leo Lyon Zagami Published by Cursum Perficio Publishing All rights reserved. Reproduction or translation of any part of this work beyond that permitted by section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act without the permission of the copyright owner is unlawful. Edited by : Christy Zagami Artwork and Remix Images by : Vincenzo Viceversa

“ Nobody is more accurate than Leo Zagami! ”

~ Alex Jones, 2019

Table of Contents

Introduction by the Author

Chapter One

Chapter Two

Chapter Three

Chapter Four

Chapter Five

Chapter Six

Chapter Seven

Introduction by the Author

I was born in Italy, and raised in the 70s and 80s, when Theosophy was available to a whole new audience of spiritual tourists, often experimenting with the wonders of the New Age Movement with drugs and psychedelia. In 1966, four years before my birth, the Church of Satan was established in windy San Francisco by a bunch of Crowleyan Theosophists preparing for the advent of the dark side of the Age of Aquarius and the rise of Lucifer. One of them, in particular, Lt. Colonel Michael Aquino (b.1946) from Psychological Operations, U.S. Army (Ret.) is still an active figure of the Theosophical Society.

There is a passage in *The Secret Doctrine*, that is only a few lines long on page 389 of Vol. 2, where Illuminati guru Helena Petrovna Blavatsky (1831-1891) explains her own vision of evil and the devil. I find it quite revealing because it shows the necessity for evil in the Illuminati elite of today that follow her teachings: *There is no Devil, no Evil, outside mankind to produce a Devil. "Evil is a necessity in, and one of the supporters of the manifested universe. It is a necessity for progress and evolution, as night is necessary for the production of Day, and Death for that of Life -- that man may live forever."*

In 1875, the founder of the Theosophical Society that was established at the roots of the **New Age** phenomena and **Modern Satanism**, presents an illustration of a flower that is bathed during the day in the scorching heat of the sun, but eventually needs night for the life of the plant to prosper, just as evil is considered by the "illuminated" elite, as a necessity for human beings trapped in the materialistic stage of existence. In my latest book, I want to focus on my most difficult experiences in dealing with demonology and exorcism. Let us explore the devil for a moment, from the Illuminati's point of view, to understand better what I was taught, and what I experienced in my years in the secret societies of the New World Order.

Like most Christians, Muslims, or Jews, we usually believe in a Devil, or in a

demonic force of some kind — we can call him Satan, the Adversary, and at times even the Evil One — an entity which I suppose every sincere Christian or Roman Catholic ultimately believes in. The problem is, I am not an ordinary Catholic, but someone born to a family of magicians, alchemists, and hermeticists who embraced some of the distorted teachings of the New Age. Some say the New Age Movement is Christ coming again. That's rubbish, it is Lucifer fully manifesting on this planet to eventually place you in the hands of Satan and a robotic world of soulless zombies. Theosophical teachings originated out of liberal Freemasonry and the Illuminati, which ultimately created the New Age Movement that doesn't oppose Satan because the New Agers and the occultist networks who work for the Jesuits actually serve him and worship him as Lucifer. As the late Fr. Malachi Martin once said, if you deny the existence of Lucifer, you deny the existence of Christ.

Theosophists like to think evil personalities are simply the dark shadows of the Light within, and we must accept this in order to express ourselves in the sphere of matter. For the Theosophist and the vast myriad of New Age sects, we need our dark side to live and prosper in this dimension. This is, of course, pure rubbish and nonsense, coming directly from the demonic realm, that has gradually created a spiritual desert around us in this critical time for humanity's future.

I began talking about Theosophy because it represents all the failed idealistic tendencies of early twentieth-century Europe, where many of our current problems originated from. Currents of thought that created the League of Nations, social democracy, and left-wing youth movements that all derive from Theosophy, vectors of the Counter-Initiation of our time. In New Age we find spiritual materialism and other paths that don't lead to awakening, but claim to. There is a false "Path of Light" that is promised to the candidates of the various secret societies of the modern Illuminati that are complete fools ready to embrace occultism without questioning it, eager to become part of the action.

The dark side of the Illuminati promises their candidates that after entering they will eventually cease to be in conflict with other beings and cease to

recognize evil as a problem. For the Illuminati initiate, evil becomes the result of simply not understanding the Cosmic Law of the Universe properly, and Satanism instead is something that was created by religion to limit human potential.

So what is Satanism? While a simple dictionary definition describes it as “the worship of Satan -- the chief spirit of evil and adversary of God,” Vatican expert Professor Carlo Climati argues that, “*Satanism is, in fact, an extreme form of pessimism. It is a way of seeing the world as a jungle, where only the strongest survive. A world in which all limits are absent, bad examples are on offer and in which the perfection of television's role models is countered with the search for extremes, for power at all costs.*”

Since 2005, the Vatican has offered special training course for priests and novices in the difficult and controversial subject of exorcisms that are guided by various experts in this controversial field. The course takes place every year at Rome's *Regina Apostolorum*, the prestigious pontifical university based in Rome, Italy, that is focused more on the history, theology, and sociology of Satanism and black magic, underlining the healing power of exorcism without teaching it. Professor Carlo Climati, a layman who was in charge of the first course stated, “*There is a growing interest in satanic cults among youth today,*” adding, “*They hear it in music, they find it on the Internet...*” Explaining that “*years ago when young people wanted to find out about Satanism, it was difficult. Now it's very easy.*”

Though the concept of Satan is probably as old as humanity itself, Professor Climati claims that the spread of its popularity in the world today, has been in part aided by the emergence of both technology, and the New Age movement, which a Vatican pamphlet once described as *an individualistic, egoistic and ultimately anti-Christian culture*, though Satanism cannot merely be confined to the Christian world.

Initially, this course organized by The Pontifical Athenaeum Regina Apostolorum, an educational institute of the Catholic Church in the mid 2000s, and failed to teach students how to deal directly with the most extreme form of Satanism, being that of demonic possession, but this eventually changed, when it became in the following years a full-on course on

“Exorcism and Prayer of Liberation.”

The course currently organized by the *Sacerdos Institute* in collaboration with the Group of Socio-Religious Research and Information (GRIS) and the International Exorcists Association (AIE) offers a series of specialized lectures that aim to provide priests and lay people (pastoral workers, psychologists, doctors, teachers, and jurists) with suitable training on a subject like exorcism, and the role of the Prayer of Liberation which is sometimes overlooked and controversial.

The director of the *Sacerdos Institute*, Fr. Pedro Barraón, explained a couple of years ago that: *“Living as we do in a highly secularized society in which there is a tendency – more so than in the past – to embrace occultism and esotericism, diabolical action is favored by magical practices and by people’s recourse to fortune-tellers who can have a real influence stretching as far as possession.”*

Unlike in the past, exorcism is no longer understood as a medieval ritual and cases of possession are on the rise, aided more than ever before by the use and abuse of certain drugs, the expansion of the internet, and, of course, video games and Virtual Reality (VR). For this reason, the exorcism course is now also open to interested parties, and professionals who operate outside of the Catholic clergy, like social and healthcare workers who are invited to participate in this battle against evil, even if currently forbidden to practice the Rite of Exorcism reserved to the Catholic clergy under special dispensation by their Bishop. Of course, a series of problems have surfaced, especially after the so-called revision of the Rite in 1999, imposed by the Satanic forces of Liberal Freemasonry that originated in the Second Vatican Council, that authorized the revision of all liturgical books to destroy the Catholic Faith as we know it, following the original plan of Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati.

They also imposed a radical change to this important weapon of the Church, the Rite of Exorcism, that was originally published in 1614, known as *De exorcizandis obsessis a daemonio* (“On Exorcising Those Obsessed by a Demon”). Its 1999 revision entitled *De exorcismis et supplicationibus*

quibusdam (“On Exorcisms and Other Supplications”) is deeply compromised. Fighting the devil with bland language and stunted prayers will in no way get the devil to take an exorcist seriously. However, in 2014, the Vatican officially recognized the **International Association of Exorcists**. The association founded by the late Pauline Fr Gabriele Amorth, an Italian priest renowned for his work in dispelling demons, who was always critical of the 1999 revision.

In 2016, a statement made by the organizers of the now infamous course at the Regina Apostolorum said: *“The course, which due to the nature of the subject might lend itself to sensationalism, the course approaches the topic from a sound theology aimed at deepening the theological basis of nature and the action of angels and demons from a Biblical, liturgical, dogmatic, and moral point of view, in an open dialogue with other sciences such as psychology, law and medicine.”*

The path to modernity in the Church unfortunately tends to facilitate the devil. Speaking at the Vatican’s annual exorcist training conference in Rome in 2018, Cardinal Ernest Simoni said priests are even delivering prayers of liberation, which is part of the exorcism ritual, over the phone as demand continues to rise. I don’t think demonic possession should be treated in this way because it is often linked to Satanism, as I witnessed myself in my time on the dark side of the Illuminati. Like Professor Climati once said, *“Satanism is a global phenomenon, a human problem that transcends all barriers and which can affect anyone, particularly those with a highly sensitive soul who see their strong ideals betrayed in some way or other.”*

The rise in Satanism and occultism are the main reasons for the increase in demonic possessions that have affected Freemasonry negatively and infested a growing number of Freemasons, pushing them towards the dark arts, thanks to the influence of New Age guru’s like Satanist, Aleister Crowley. That’s why Masonic historian, and author, **Robert Gilbert** from the UGLE, wrote a few years ago an unheard warning for all Freemasons about this problem: *Fundamentalists invariably bring into their arguments the name of Aleister Crowley: magician, pervert, fraud and, alas, a Freemason, albeit a very irregular Freemason. His antics and his beliefs have no hearing on*

*Freemasonry and religion and as a man firmly rejected by the Grand Lodge he could readily be dismissed from the argument. Until now, that is. Crowley was the head of an esoteric Order, the Ordo Templi Orientis, which had, and has, a series of rituals involving sex-magic and a theology based upon Crowley's Book of the Law. This particular 'Holy Book' contains such edifying passages as the following (for uttering which I must apologize): **"I am in a secret fourfold word, the blasphemy against all gods of men. Curse them ! Curse them ! Curse them ! With my Hawk's head I peck at the eyes of Jesus as he hangs upon the cross. I flap my wings in the face of Mohammed & blind him. With my claws I tear out the flesh of the Indian and the Buddhist, Mongol, and Din. Bahlasti ! Ompehda ! I spit on your crapulous creeds. Let Mary inviolate be torn upon wheels: for her sake let all chaste women be utterly despised among you."***

We can rightly dismiss this as unpleasant adolescent rubbish, but members of the O.T.O. take it seriously. They are also currently seeking, in considerable numbers, to be admitted into regular Freemasonry - and they wish to be obligated upon their own 'Holy Book', the Book of the Law. This has not happened, and will not happen, in this country but some American Grand Lodges are rather less vigilant (or perhaps more lax in their interpretation of the words, 'of good repute'). It is reported (in Newsgroups: alt.freemasonry) that, 'Many of our [O.T.O.] members have also joined Craft masonry as well as AASR [!]. In some Masonic jurisdictions, the VSL for taking an oath by Thelemites has been Liber AL [i.e. the Book of the Law], in recognition of the religious orientation of the OTO member applicants.' I have dutifully drawn this state of affairs to the attention of Grand Lodge, but when fundamentalist antimasons unearth this (as they surely will) we will be hard pressed to justify our inaction in not repudiating the Grand Lodges concerned."

Unfortunately, nothing has changed since Robert Gilbert issued that warning, and Gilbert actually began to collaborate with the *Ordo Templi Orientis* (O.T.O. for short) after he became involved, more and more, with one of the two leading Golden Dawn branches of today, founded by two ex-O.T.O members, Charles "Chic" Cicero (b.1936) and his wife Sandra Tabatha. Cicero is a very prepared and erudite individual in the realm of hermeticism, but he is also a classic New Age leftist supporter of the O.T.O. and

Crowleyanity, which is why this order is in conflict with the other leading branch of the Golden Dawn, led by the more traditional values of *Imperator* David Griffin. Griffin, who is a big Trump supporter, openly opposes Satanism, Crowley's Thelema, and the O.T.O. as are a growing group of people in both the Masonic and Occult circles who are aware of the demonic conspiracy driven not only by materialistic greed, and ignorance of certain masons; but also by their will to embrace and use demonic forces.

More recently, Gilbert's failure to oppose this meant the *Ordo Templi Orientis* and other similar sects of the Illuminati Network that were once isolated to the realms of so-called "fringe" Freemasonry and related bodies, were left undisturbed in their infiltration of "Regular" Craft Masonry for a number of years, all the way to the highest levels, often aided by the enormous influence of the New Age Movement, called for some researchers "*the bastard son of Theosophy,*" on Freemasonry today. This means that so-called "Regular" Freemasonry once prevalently Christian, is now unfortunately, becoming the main recruiting ground for deviant forms of Paganism and Satanism, and nobody is really doing anything to stop or change this state of affairs. However, even the O.T.O. practices a bland form of exorcism to dominate the rebel spirits they work with.

In the O.T.O., the Exorcist enters the room and banishes according to Crowley's *Liber XXV* or the *Lesser Banishing Ritual of the Pentagram*. For the O.T.O. Illuminati, the traditional practice of exorcism (i.e., of evicting unwanted spirits) is an art and a science in its own right because "*No single ritual or formula can cover all the variables that the exorcist may encounter.*" In this case, the exorcism is always performed by request, and the person requesting the exorcism should be present. If appropriate, this person should actively participate in the ceremony devised by the Illuminati of the O.T.O. as an assistant to the Exorcist himself. During the ritual, the Exorcist from the O.T.O. Illuminati raises a copy of the infamous *Stele of Revealing*, a central element of the New Age philosophy of Thelema, founded by Theosophist/Satanist Aleister Crowley, and declares in a loud voice: "*O thou Spirit N., thy impertinence shall bring thee to destruction, for the God of War and of Vengeance has spied thee with His Hawk's Eye! Flee!*" Sure it seems a rather different scenario from the Catholic exorcism,

but it demonstrates once again that even the dark Illuminati of the O.T.O. can lose control of their demonic spirits at times, and need to banish, or even destroy them, after falling victim to demonic possession. Demons, are in fact, wicked spirits almost impossible for a human being to fully control, especially today as they use modern technology to their advantage. The word “demon” comes from the Greek daimon, which means “an evil spirit.” “Daimon,” in turn, comes from a root which means “a shadow.” Satan, the supreme alien commander of all demons sends these evil spirits upon earth to bring shadows and darkness upon the spirit of man.

Anyone who does not believe in spirits, will certainly have trouble in accepting the true biblical teachings of God.

We should never forget that demons are actually fallen angels. As *Revelation 12:4-9* teaches us, in fact, that one-third of all angels were expelled from heaven because of the original rebellion of Satan against God. These angels joined with Satan in his rebellion and were cast out onto the earth as disembodied demons. And they are still here whether we believe in them or not, as multidimensional creatures ready to enter our body and possess us. Of course, liberal theologians working for the upcoming One World Religion have tried to explain away the existence of demons by something known as the “**accommodation theory**” almost dismissing it as a primitive and useless form of superstition that has no place in the world today.

Modern theologians, mostly inspired by the Second Vatican Council, who are actually serving the demonic side, want to convince us that the casting out of demons recorded in the New Testament was simply an “accommodating” gesture made by Jesus towards the common people who superstitiously believed that sickness was caused by demons, but that’s a lie, of course. For the liberal and progressive priests of today, the belief that Jesus doesn’t want to upset them in their simplicity and their materialistic ways, goes along with their spurious ideas. Jesus casting out demons, which actually don’t really exist, seems a much more realistic option for their materialistic views. But anyone who believes in the Word of **God**, cannot possibly accept this heresy that basically rejects the foundation of the Christian Faith.

The more evangelical theologians have generally accepted Biblical statements about Satan —although some of them fail to understand that Satan maintains his curse upon humanity through his hordes of demons, now more than ever involved in the final take over of humanity thanks to advancing technology. Satan finds this necessary because he is not omnipresent, as the Spirit of God is. But believe me, Satan has no shortage of help in 2019 A.D. The numbers of wicked, fallen spirits swarming the earth cannot even be counted these days. According to *The Economist*, the shortage of clergy trained in exorcism has led to a growing number of independent operators in Europe who will rid people and properties of demons for up to €500 a session.

We are now experiencing a full-on demonic invasion, and for this reason the Vatican-backed *International Association of Exorcists*, which represents more than 200 Catholic, Anglican, and Orthodox priests, said in 2018 that the increase in demonic possession represented a “pastoral emergency” and according to a priest from Sicily guested on Vatican Radio last year, **the number of people in Italy claiming to be possessed has tripled to a half a million a year**. While an Irish priest stated that the demand for exorcisms has “risen exponentially” also in Ireland. With this sudden rise in requests for exorcism worldwide, possible abuse cases should be monitored inside and outside of the boundaries of the Catholic Church.

In 2017, the Christian think tank *Theos* reported that exorcisms were a “*booming industry*” in the UK, particularly among Pentecostal churches, and I would like to add that the same can be said of the Evangelical churches, but this means the “deliverance ministry” as they call it, becomes at times a form of spiritual abuse if not exercised by honest and experienced exorcists. In the U.S., one of the most famous cases of abuse that took place during the rite of Exorcism in recent years, is the case of Catholic Father Thomas J. Euteneuer, ex-president of *Human Life International*, and a prominent figure of the Church, who confessed he violated his “chastity” with a woman he was performing an exorcism on. The known exorcist and author admitted “*inappropriate conduct*” towards this demonically possessed woman, and was eventually forced to resign, as other cases of sexual abuse also surfaced.

However, in this book, I don't want to only write about the dangers of demonic possession for both normal people, and the clergy involved in this epic confrontation, but also show you possible cures for the growing phenomena of possession, too often underestimated as some relict from the past. I will do this by explaining in detail the untold secrets of the Exorcism Rite of the Catholic Church and its recent developments, as well as the strange relation to so-called UFOs, and the new problem of people forced into demonic possession by smartphones, social networking, Artificial Intelligence, and Virtual Reality. Things that we should consider the ultimate Satanic traps, and to avoid them whenever possible.

I obviously dislike **Transhumanism**, an international philosophical movement implemented by the New World Order and supported by the Jesuits, that advocates for the transformation of the human condition by developing and making widely available sophisticated technologies to greatly enhance human intellect and physiology. Remember, modern-day transhumanists such B.J. Murphy, are self-described Satanists because it's another clear step towards complete enslavement by a digital Satan who will offer many false wonders in order to enslave you. That's why everywhere we see the symptoms of a valorization of reason which excludes or even represses all acknowledgment of religion and the vulnerability of mankind. We are going towards a living hell and only a small minority seem to care. Current Deputy Prime Minister of Italy, Matteo Salvini, is one of them, and recently expressed his own concerns about the problem of Satanic sects in Italy after the open invocation of Satan made by a comedian on National Italian TV (RAI). Salvini even cited the advice of well-known exorcist don Aldo Buonaiuto on the subject. The incredible Satanic stunt similar to many others we saw in recent years in the US, was made on February 2019 by Virginia Raffaele, one of the presenters at the Festival della canzone italiana di Sanremo, the most popular Italian song contest of the year. This demonstrates that Italy, like most of the world, is now completely in the hands of Satanists that have no fear of repercussions from the Pope, or anyone else. and are now starting to publicly worship Satan on TV .

Chapter One

Satan prefers the Catholic Church these days, The mission of Volume 6.66

We are indeed experiencing an unprecedented attack on civilization by demonic forces, and if you decide to sell your soul to Satan in this End Times scenario, there is a variety of hi-tech options on offer from Cyber Satan.

“Perhaps we have arrived at the End Times.” These are the prophetic words said over one year ago, by Cardinal Raymond Burke, one of Pope Francis’ main conservative opposers and internal enemies. Prophetic signs have indeed manifested all over the world, almost weekly in recent years, for those with eyes to see, and not those brainwashed by Satan’s materialistic system of lies and illusions. There is also the growing political tension which could lead, at any moment, to a series of civil wars in the U.S. and Europe, and a World War with China or Russia is always possible.

In regards to the signs of the End Times, in Ezekiel end-of-days prophecy, he foresees the Dead Sea flourishing with life – something that was considered to be impossible due to its high salt content, but only last year, in 2018, it was reported that an Israeli photojournalist, Noam Bedein, had photographed sightings of marine life in small sinkholes around the Dead Sea, as well as clear signs of vegetation growing. Mr Bedein, who works for the *Dead Sea Revival Project*, to preserve the Sea and other Israeli “water treasures” said the fish prove the water is *“anything but dead.”* Photos released by the *Dead Sea Revival Project* show, in fact, tiny fish swimming in water reportedly from the Dead Sea, revealing another important sign of the incoming End Times. We also finally saw in September 2018, the birth of the Red Heifer I talked about in the introduction of *Vol.5*, as a result of the Temple Institute’s Red Heifer program. An entirely red female calf was born, paving the way for re-establishing the Temple service and marking the final stage of redemption for the Jewish people. One week after its birth, the newborn red heifer was certified by a board of rabbis as fulfilling all the Biblical requirements.

The rabbis emphasized that the heifer could, at any time, acquire a blemish rendering it unsuitable, so they will be inspecting the calf periodically to verify its condition, but this is possibly another verifiable sign of the End Times. Then we have the ongoing internal war in the Vatican, revealing to an astonished world, the true colors of Pope Francis, the first Jesuit Pope and the true leader of the Satanic World Order. Is there still any doubt these are the End Times we are living? In the meantime, Pope Francis told *TV2000*, the main Italian Catholic broadcasting network that, "*Satan is a very smart person,*" specifying also that "***he is very polite, knocks at the door, rings the bell, comes in politely, and in the end comes in with his friends.***"

It seems like Pope Francis is really talking about himself in this recent statement when describing the "polite" Jesuits that are taking over the Catholic Church and transforming it into Satan's headquarters. Pope Francis also insisted on clarifying the identity of the devil by specifying, "*This evil, it's not a diffuse concept, it's a person,*" and suddenly Bergoglio admitted he is the devil himself while greeting journalists en route to Lithuania in September 2018, by saying: "***(Pope John Paul II) was a saint, I am the devil.***"

By saying this, Francis, seems to be playing a game of hide and seek with the Catholic World, to ultimately reveal his true Satanic identity. This is not a coincidence, my dear readers, trust me. Remember, the common tactic of Satan is to imitate or counterfeit God in order to make himself appear to be like God, including the complete take over of the papacy. What it is commonly referred to as the "unholy trinity," described vividly in *Revelation 12 and 13*, is no exception. The Holy Trinity consists of God, the Father, the Son, Jesus Christ, and the Holy Spirit. Their counterparts in the unholy trinity are Satan, the Antichrist, and the False Prophet who are now manifesting on Earth for the End Time scenario. While the Holy Trinity is characterized by infinite truth, love, and goodness, the unholy trinity portrays, of course, the diametrically opposed traits of deception, hatred, and unadulterated evil represented by Jorge Mario Bergoglio, the first Jesuit Pope. The revelations of *The Book of Revelation* are coming to fruition as Pope Francis openly admits he is the Devil.

Remember, the Pope himself said in the interview cited earlier, “*With Satan, you can’t argue*” and that is exactly what is happening with Antipope Francis, who ignores his critics and refuses to comment on the extensive cover-up of rampant pedophilia in his clergy, while the Satanist liberals are expanding their power and interest in the Church of Rome every day. **The mission of this book, written by a person who has been both an exorcist, and the subject of various exorcisms**, is to help you understand the dangers of the demonic side that can be found increasingly in the media, in politics, Hollywood, and, of course, in the Catholic Church. Through my own direct experience, I will teach you who to trust in this epic battle between good and evil. Especially during this turning point in human history that will see Artificial Intelligence taking over large parts of humanity to enslave us to the Antichrist.

We are indeed, in a critical time for humanity, that will decide the destiny of the future of our species, so we need to be aware, unlike the majority of the sheeple out there ready to be microchipped and brainwashed by Virtual Reality. Join the real “Resistance” to help establish the Kingdom of God we are all seeking, not the “Technocratic” left-wing Satanic counterfeit, established by liberals like those in Silicon Valley, where we find modern witches and warlocks of this new Cyber Hell, serving the Reign of the Antichrist and his New World Disorder. Slaves of evil, soon in the hands of a ***Satanic Artificial Intelligence*** that will dominate every aspect of our lives in cahoots with the dark forces of the New World Order.

Remember skeptics out there, that uncritical acceptance of the grand disruptive schemes that the tech industry is forcing upon us every day, brought us to this point, and will possibly destroy our species. Let’s not forget the **HAL computer**, which initially was friendly and helpful in “2001: A Space Odyssey” that finally turned out to be no more than an emotionless calculating machine for which human life was of no importance. Today, reality is about to go beyond fiction, with the development of AI that has become the center of all issues. This is indeed at the heart of the current technological revolution and will, without a doubt, grow exponentially, because, after all, it is all part of this unprecedented time in history.

How is Satan hiding in Artificial Intelligence? Together we will search for a solution for the virus of evil that will destroy the world and those who still believe in God, if we don't take action before it is too late. Technology is truly a double-edged sword in this specific moment in the history of mankind. It can do great good, but it can also be used for great evil, and put us all in the hands of Satan in the blink of an eye. So beware, there is a multidimensional cause behind the sinister agenda of the New World Order, and it wants to control you 100%, at all levels, spiritual and material, with the use of technology.



Jesus said that your soul is worth more than the rest of the world and that's what Satan, with his alien army of fallen angels and demons want so badly. Don't ever underestimate the enemies of your soul while you still have one, because once you are microchipped you will no longer have this option. The problem will begin when governments and globalist institutions start forcing you to wear a chip. These microchips are the so-called "Mark of the Beast" and the sooner you realize that the better is it is for the future of your soul. I am often surprised to see some tongue-in-cheek jocularities in news articles recently about this subject because in the end it will be the ultimate turning point for humanity that could end in **inhumanity for us all**.

FIG. 1– The late Father Gabriele Amorth (1925-2016) teasing the devil

The reason why there are more Satanists in the Catholic Clergy than in the Church of Satan

Today, the devil is lurking in the very heart of the Roman Catholic Church, warned the late **Father Gabriele Amorth (1925-2015)** in 2009, who is the star of the 2017 award-winning documentary "The Devil and Father

Amorth,” by William Friedkin, director of “The Exorcist”. At the time, Father Amorth was the Vatican's chief exorcist and his strong criticism sent shock waves around the world.

The young American actor, author, and conservative political commentator, **Michael J. Knowles**, has in the following words, brilliantly synthesized the strong connection between Satanism and the Vatican also in light of the recent Catholic sex abuse scandals, in Pennsylvania, and all over the U.S.: *Before his death in 2016, the Vatican’s chief exorcist for over a quarter century, Father Gabriele Amorth, observed, “The Devil resides in the Vatican, and you can see the consequences.”* We are seeing the consequences now from Pennsylvania and Washington, D.C. all the way up to the College of Cardinals. Fr. Amorth described: **“Cardinals who do not believe in Jesus and bishops are linked to the demon.”** *The Pennsylvania grand jury report relates one instance of ritualized, Satanic abuse of a young boy by four priests. There is some ambiguity regarding the precise nature of the incident owing to page-long reductions in the report. Another priest rinsed out the mouth of a nine-year-old boy he had sodomized with holy water. Yet another priest sodomized another boy with a seven-inch-long crucifix.*

We imagined that the Antichrist’s kingdom would be the creation of a Satanic Church, and the conversion of the world’s population to a new Satanic religion, but from the shocking results of the recent investigations into the Catholic Church, we finally understand that the elite of the New World Order is very happy with a Jesuit controlled Church. They don’t want everyone in the world to join **Anton LaVey’s Church of Satan**, or the more contemporary Satanic Temple of **Lucien Greaves**, even if these cults are growing a lot in the last few years.

Greaves said in a recent documentary that premiered this year at the Sundance Film Festival: *“This is the infancy of The Satanic Temple. In our own humble little way, we are changing the world.* It makes much more sense in their eyes to infiltrate and exercise control over a Church that is already in existence, like the influential Catholic Church for example, that has already solidified its power-base globally for centuries, and secretly controls through the Jesuits, most of the Satanic and New Age sects worldwide. No church fits

this plan and course of action more perfectly than the Catholic Church, which has been for centuries the most powerful religious force in the world, and in many ways still is in full control of the Illuminati elite of the New World Disorder, thanks to the Jesuits.

The Vatican has already spent billions of dollars dealing with pedophilia cases, this is no secret, and now they might even be on the verge of bankruptcy in the US, after the latest scandals initially unveiled by the Pennsylvania grand jury, show decades of sexual abuse by priests and an extensive cover-up exercised by unscrupulous bishops all over the U.S. working under the control of Satan and his Legion. The Vatican is gradually breaking their silence and admitting the terrible accusations were "*criminal and morally reprehensible*," but this a farce, and the future of the demonically possessed Catholic Church in the U.S. and the rest of the world is uncertain, as Satan and his Legion expand and influence the ones who don't believe in God and the ones that spread his New Age diableries. Sorcery is on the rise, and Satanic worship is cloaked in this evil rampant surge of the demonic on TV, and in video games, but the Catholic Church stays silent.

In the meantime, children are used in various Satanic rituals by the Catholic hierarchy, and this is finally becoming evident from the Pennsylvania Grand Jury Report. The Vatican claims to be following the word of "God," but as I have reported for years, the practice of Satanism is a huge reality within the Church. Initially, the media laughed at my work, and at my accusations against the Catholic Church, often trying to accuse me of being mentally ill and unstable, even trying to lock me up in mental institutions more than once to ruin my reputation.

Well, they're not laughing now that almost everything I said was exposed, even by the mainstream media, and the Vatican is in an unprecedented state of chaos. These servants of Satan are finally showing to the world with Pope Francis, who they really are. Today, the idea that there is Satanism in the Church hierarchy might still seem far-fetched to those who still believe in fairy tales, or support the intellectual frauds perpetrated by the Jesuits who still control the most prestigious universities. But things are changing now

and people are waking up to the truth. For decades, the Satanic conspiracy has been plotting to infiltrate the Church with no opposition. In addition to those Satanists who join the Church as part of a liberal conspiracy to infiltrate and destroy its values, there are also those who originally joined as devout Catholics, but for one reason or another, later become involved in Satanism and pedophilia.

They may have faltered in their faith at some point, or become fascinated with the occult, or the deviant sexual magickal practices of Aleister Crowley while in seminary, and upon confessing this to a fellow priest in confessional, a priest with Satanic connections of course, will later invite him to join one of the secret Illuminati cults that are operating within the Catholic priesthood, or close to it. These are groups, like the *Couleuvre Noire*, the infamous *Ordo Templi Orientis*, or *The Temple of Set*, among many others that I have discussed in detail in the past volumes of my *Confessions*. Such sects are part of the Illuminati Network of the Satanic New Age. They are working closely with the Jesuits, often aided by certain **Occult Zionists** operating within the left-wing political frame, supported financially by the Rothschilds or Soros.

If you think about it for a moment, Zionism, aside from the re-establishment of a Jewish homeland in the territory defined as the historic Land of Israel, that is in perfect accordance with Christian Bible prophecy and demands respect for this reason, is both anti-Jewish, and anti-Christian in its essence. Of course, this is a prerequisite for the Second Coming of Jesus, so nothing can be really done about it, as we all consider it an eschatological necessity, but it is also an atheistic repudiation of every characteristic of real Christian principles and the more down-to-earth Jewish principles of altruism, which actually exist in every moderate religious affiliation in the world.

Having said that, I completely disagree with the position of known independent journalists, and Jewish critics, like Adam Green or Henrik Palmgren, who think that Infowarriors, like myself, or my friend Alex Jones, are compromised and Zionist shells, simply because we **believe that anti-Zionism, with its antisemitic characteristics, has no place in civil society today**. However, many of Israel's founders were, unfortunately, leftist if not full-on Communists as some of them arrived from the Soviet Union. **Moses**

Hess (1812-1875), who was considered the founder of Labor Zionism, was an early proponent of socialism, and a precursor to what would later be called Zionism.

The famous kibbutz is a typical socialist idea for example, and at the same time an Israeli one promoted by the same Labor Zionists who believed that a Jewish state could only be created through the efforts of the Jewish working class settling in Palestine and constructing a state through the creation of a progressive Jewish society with rural kibbutzim. In the diaspora, as well, many Zionists were socialists, and at least two of the founders of the Church of Satan in 1966 (or even three if we count the pedophile **Roman Polansky b.1933**), were Jewish. I am talking about occult film director, **Kenneth Wilbur Anglemyer** (b.1927) who renamed himself “**Kenneth Anger**,” and known Papal Court Jew and clown prince of Satanism **Howard Stanton Levey (1939-1997)**, who rebranded himself “**Anton Szandor LaVey**,” but ended his evil life in a Catholic institution, fearing for his afterlife like a little girl, even if Satanists contradict this. It seems that all the various leaders of the Illuminati sects out there today, might have a Theosophical origin, but they are, first of all, a bunch of wannabe Jesuits. No wonder Mr. LaVey died in St. Mary's Medical Center, a known Catholic hospital in San Francisco.

On the infiltration of the Theosophical Society by the Jesuits, please read *Vol.2* of my *Confessions*. Regarding the Jewish Faith, Satan is viewed in a slightly different way by Jews, and that could be one of the reasons why it appeals to some of them. In the Jewish Faith Satan is clearly subordinate to God, and is considered a member of His suite (**Heb. Bene ha-elokim**), who is unable to act without His permission, but nowhere is he in any sense a rival of God, or an independent figure, so evil is almost considered a necessity. After all, if God allowed evil to enter into this universe, it could only be by His sovereign decision.

So let's keep in mind that the background of a Satanist is not always Christian, but typically involves mocking all things Christian, particularly Catholic, but in the end, Anton LaVey, like many other occultists including Aleister Crowley, have always shown their strange obsession for the Catholic Church. Of course, there are also people who genuinely regret having been

part of Satanism, but that's rare. **Deborah Lipsky** who is the author of ***A Message of Hope: Confessions of an Ex-Satanist***, is one of them. Deborah who was born a Catholic but got involved with Satanism as a teenager, returned to the Catholic Church of her youth ten years ago, in 2009.

She said about her experience: *You'd be surprised to discover that seemingly respectable citizens in your community are members of Satanic covens, adding, They're people you meet on the street. They're doctors, lawyers, and Indian chiefs.* Deborah explained how people invite the demonic into their lives through "portals," stating that: *"You can make use of Ouija boards, go to a psychic, attend a séance or try to communicate with ghosts. We can also invite them in when we let ourselves be consumed with anger and refuse to forgive. Demons have the ability to tamper with our thoughts, and lead us into addictions."* [\[1\]](#)

Increasing fear of the demonic eventually led Deborah Lipsky to return to the Catholic Church to share her own terrible experiences about Satanism. Deborah did this, obviously not knowing that she probably went back to a much stronger Satanic reality, than the one she left. In the meantime, former Catholic Jack Matirko, a council member of the Satanic Temple of Arizona denounced the Catholic Church last summer in an open letter published on the site *Patheos*, demanding they erase his name from its roster. In Matirko's letter entitled, **"A Personal Reflection on the Pennsylvania Catholic Abuse Scandal,"** that went viral last summer, Matirko wrote, *"I do this as a member in good standing of the Satanic Temple and a practicing Satanist."* ... *"I cannot in good conscience continue to allow my name, no matter how nominal, to be counted as one of your professed membership. Non Serviam."*

Matirko is an ex-Catholic Satanist that doesn't want to associate any longer with the Catholic Church. That's perfectly understandable, but he still seems to defend the Church when he says in the same letter, *"I was never abused by my local priest growing up, and never knew anyone who was. [But] the man who baptized me, presided over my father's funeral, and presided over my sister's wedding was, according to the report, a rapist."* [\[2\]](#)

Returning to the Pennsylvania Grand Jury Report, it must have indeed shocked Satanist Jack Matirko. Other Catholic Satanists, however, seem to go the other way. David Arias is considered today an exemplary leader among Southern California Catholics. Working in the Hispanic community, and involved in many evangelization efforts in the Diocese of San Bernardino and the Archdiocese of Los Angeles; he was once a member of a Satanic cult he joined when he was still a teenager. After being introduced in high school to the use of the Ouija board, Arias received invitations to “underground” parties, which involved promiscuity and extensive drug and alcohol use. He was then invited to the “Satanic church” (that is presumably not the Church of Satan founded by LaVey). He said there were three steps involved in one’s entrance into this Satanic cult:

- 1) beginners observed rituals,*
- 2) the more experienced participated in sacrifices of animals (such as rats and cats), which included drinking their blood and pronouncing curses on others, and*
- 3) the finalists sacrificed humans. Those murdered could be runaway teens, or the babies of women in the group who got pregnant.*

His group gathered monthly for a “Black Mass,” that he defined as a mockery of the Catholic Mass. Eventually, David Arias, now 40, left and went back to his Catholic faith. Do you understand why there are more true Satanists in the Catholic Clergy today than in the Church of Satan, or any other Satanic institution? It doesn’t matter if Pope Francis is blaming the devil for undermining the Roman Catholic Church. That’s a farce. Just like Pope Francis’ caring ways in front of the cameras, that change dramatically in private, and people are finally waking up to the lies and propaganda of the mainstream media in regards to this Pope.

True Satanism is no longer about destroying the Catholic Church, but rather transforming it into a Jesuit nightmare: **The Great Apostasy.**



FIG. 2– Satanic Coven in the United States, 1969



FIG. 3 – An authentic Black Mass performed circa 1920s the very first according to Occult history ever caught on film.



FIG. 4– Catholic Priest Performing Black Mass, Artist: Martin Van Maele in the early 1900s

The end of the Church and the rise of Modern Satanism

Last year we witnessed the beginning of the broadest examination ever by a government agency into child sexual abuse in the Catholic Church, the final bullet for a dying Church. *“Most of the victims were boys; but there were girls too. Some were teens; many were prepubescent”*. The abuse ranged from harassment to rape, *“But all of them were brushed aside, in every part of the state, by church leaders who preferred to protect the abusers and their institution above all. As a consequence of the cover-up, almost every instance of abuse we found is too old to be prosecuted. That is not to say there are no more predators,”*

specified the very grand jury that in 2018 published the results of a long-awaited investigation that began back in 2016, into the **Catholic clergy sex abuse in Pennsylvania**.

The State Attorney General’s office of Pennsylvania published a roughly 900-page report, that with its exhibits, is over 1300 pages, on sexual abuse in six of the eight dioceses of the state of Pennsylvania: Harrisburg, Allentown, Pittsburgh, Greensburg, Erie, and Scranton (the dioceses of Philadelphia and Altoona-Johnstown were deliberately excluded, since similar investigations had already been conducted in the Obama years without much coverage in the mainstream media). The investigation involved a period of 70 years, documenting around 300 priests who abused at least 1,000 victims, but this is apparently only the tip of the iceberg. The Catholic Church was forced to reveal there are thousands of victims, as the grand jury itself admitted to the public. This is only a small part of the massive Satanic cover-up orchestrated by the Catholic hierarchy in Pennsylvania and in the rest of the US, that if fully revealed could jeopardize the very existence of the Catholic Church in the United States, demonstrating once more that this is much worse than we could ever imagine.

This is another possible reason for silencing and deplatforming *Infowars* in

2018, aside from their support of guns that the New World Order wants to desperately eliminate in the near future, so they can launch without resistance, their robocop army controlled by the Satanic A.I., as they did in Dubai in 2017. Dubai Police are investing heavily in artificial intelligence to help predict crime and accidents, alleviate traffic congestion and even power robocops, but, of course, this is only the start of this upcoming nightmare. Regarding Alex Jones's project, it is the main independent news outlet in the U.S. that has been investigating the real evil of the Catholic Church in recent years, so it is still considered to be a big threat to the Jesuit-driven New World Order that protects all the elite pedophile networks operating around the world.

YouTube, for example, has already employed a number of strategies to suppress content that its owners have branded "conspiratorial," "hateful" or otherwise contrary to the company's Silicon Valley value system - including demonetizing videos and deplatforming controversial content creators like *InfoWars*.

They are scared so they use censorship, dirty tricks, and Gestapo-like tactics as in the recent **Roger Stone** arrest, to silence the truth because words are, of course, more dangerous than guns for the Jesuit driven New World Order. Remember, the Pennsylvania Grand Jury believe that the real number of children who have not filed a report or whose complaints against the Catholic Church pedos have been lost, is in the "thousands."

Not one thousand, but thousands more, and this happened because time after time, many brutalized victims, failed to come forward to denounce the Catholic Church for fear of reprisal by the Vatican, and the once powerful Catholic community, that also includes the Italian and Irish mafia, often used by the Catholic Church and the Jesuits, to silence their opponents, or to cover-up their scandals. The U.S. Catholic bishops that now express, "*shame and sorrow*" for this new chapter of the never-ending pedophilia scandal, are unfortunately, the same hypocrites that once aided the cover-up of this mess, or were actually involved themselves. "***There have been other reports about child sex abuse within the Catholic church, but never on this scale,***" stated the shocked members of the Pennsylvania jury.

This incredible affair is bigger than we could have imagined. So let's not forget it, or become brainwashed to believe it's all over in the coming months and years. As the late author and researcher, **William H. Kennedy**, who died in August 2013 under mysterious circumstances, wrote in his book *Lucifer's Lodge: Satanic Ritual Abuse in the Catholic Church: Satanism has always been a dark cloud lurking in the background of the Roman Catholic Church. That cloud is in the process right now of overshadowing the Church, of overwhelming it with its power and taking control. Meanwhile the Satanic apologists, including those who pose as spokesmen for the Church, are working overtime to convince everyone that there is no such thing as Satan, and most especially no Satanic conspiracy, urging us to ignore the sulfurous odor that lingers around the current Church child abuse charges.*

In 1996, Kennedy teamed up with famed Catholic priest, novelist, and exorcist the late **Fr. Malachi Martin** (author of *Hostage to the Devil*), Fr. Charles Fiore (a "traditional" Catholic priest), and Fr. Alfred Kunz, to investigate charges of pedophilia within the Catholic Church, years before the scandal broke out. Unfortunately, since then, all three died under mysterious, and at times tragic circumstances, including Fr. Malachi. All three are victims of the demonic forces now residing in the Vatican.

In the end, we have to admit that today, the ultimate Satanist, the real hierarchy of Satan, can be found more easily within the hierarchy of the Catholic Church, than in any counter-cultural wannabe organization of Satanists like the Church of Satan, or in more recent years, The Satanic Temple.

Such groups were built by the elite to promote a wide acceptance of Satanism in our society, but also to deviate the attention from the real Satanists who operate from the heart of the Vatican every day, hidden in the upper echelons of the clergy. Sometimes I think it is really hard to know just where the Catholic Church of today really stands when it comes to the devil. There is a growing group of priests, especially in South America, that practice in secret, rogue exorcism practices in which they actually communicate with demons, possessing people, rather than chasing them out, as the standard accepted

practice in Catholic exorcisms traditionally dictates. This way such groups become deeply involved with Satan and his Legion, losing their battle with evil and forming a sort of alliance. Particularly revealing in recent times, is a series of videos that appeared on the internet a couple of years ago, that show exorcisms performed by *The Heralds of the Gospel*, often using exorcist practices and prayers not officially authorized by the Catholic Church.

They include purported conversations between exorcists and the devil, which is considered a no-no in standard exorcism procedures because you are quickly lead to demonic possession yourself.

Even if Catholics at times think that God does permit human spirits to interact with the living, it usually ends up in a disaster for most, so it is better to avoid it. *“Woe to the exorcist if he loses himself behind curious questions, which the ritual expressly forbids, or if he lets himself be led into a discussion with the devil as he is the master of lies,”* said once Vatican expert and media expert, **Andrea Tornielli**, who presently coordinates the Vatican media, largely quoting the words of the Church’s most famous exorcist, the late **Father Gabriele Amorth (1925-2016)** featured in the Netflix documentary film directed by William Friedkin, who directed “The Exorcist.” We can say that exorcism and the Catholic Church, seem inseparable in the eyes of most people, also because of films like these, and, of course, the church’s own proclamations of exclusivity on this mysterious and powerful rite.

But to be honest, the earliest evidence of exorcism predates Christianity; and exorcism is practiced in almost all religions, even Satanism and Wicca. The main difference is that Jesus was, and is, still the number one exorcist, and such a role figured prominently in the synoptics' portrait of him, and can scarcely be denied, even by skeptics and atheists. *“Jesus exorcisms were not merely isolated incidents of compassion for individuals oppressed by malevolent forces. They were direct confrontations of the power and the presence of the Kingdom of God. The success of Jesus’ assaults indicated that the head of that evil kingdom had already been bound, making possible the spoiling of his domain.”*^[3]

As with his healings, Jesus commands the demons to leave without invoking

an authority because he was the authority. However, it was common for exorcists of the first century to use powerful names in order to force demons out in *Acts 19:13-16* the names of both Jesus and Saint Paul, were invoked as “power names” to cast out demons. Recently, my friend **David Griffin**, Emperor of the *Alpha Omega Rosicrucian Mystery School* and the *Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn*, sent me something I would like to share with you in regards to this topic: *It is clear that Jesus knew of and used common magical techniques of his time, because the gospels of Mark and John note them in some detail. For example, Mark explains that Jesus taught with “authority” unlike the scribes. “Now there was a man in their synagogue with an unclean spirit. And he cried out, saying, ‘Let us alone! What have we to do with You, Jesus of Nazareth? Did You come to destroy us? I know who You are—the Holy One of God!’ But Jesus rebuked him, saying, ‘Be quiet, and come out of him!’*

And when the unclean spirit had convulsed him and cried out with a loud voice, he came out of him. Then they were all amazed, so that they questioned among themselves, saying, “What is this? What new doctrine is this? For with authority he commands even the unclean spirits, and they obey Him.” — Mark 1: 21-28

The word Mark uses for authority (exousia) refers specifically to the belief that some people have supernatural powers and Mark clearly specifies the “authority” in question. “Jesus commands unclean spirits and they obey him.”

Jesus demonstrates his “authority” over spirits in Mark 3:20-30...

"And the scribes who came down from Jerusalem said, ‘He has Beelzebub,’ and, ‘By the ruler of the demons He casts out demons.’ So He called them to Himself and said to them in parables: ‘How can Satan cast out Satan? If a kingdom is divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. And if a house is divided against itself, that house cannot stand. And if Satan has risen up against himself, and is divided, he cannot stand, but has an end. No one can enter a strong man’s house and plunder his goods, unless he first binds the strong man. And then he will plunder his house.’

'Assuredly, I say to you, all sins will be forgiven the sons of men, and whatever blasphemies they may utter; but he who blasphemes against the Holy Spirit never has forgiveness, but is subject to eternal condemnation'—because they said, “He has an unclean spirit.” –Mark 3:22-30

After clarifying that his superior “authority” is rooted in spirit, not some demon, Jesus rebukes them for blasphemy against the Holy Spirit by their accusation.

Next, Mark tells us of Jesus casting out an unclean spirit in a procedure that has a striking number of points in common with the manipulation of demons described in other ancient magick sources:

"And when He had come out of the boat, immediately there met Him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit...When he saw Jesus from afar, he ran and worshiped Him. And he cried out with a loud voice and said, “What have I to do with You, Jesus, Son of the Most High God? I implore You by God that You do not torment me.” For He said to him, “Come out of the man, unclean spirit!” Then He asked him, “What is your name?”

And he answered, saying, “My name is Legion; for we are many.” Also he begged Him earnestly that He would not send them out of the country. Now a large herd of swine was feeding there near the mountains. So all the demons begged Him, saying, “Send us to the swine, that we may enter them.” And at once Jesus gave them permission. Then the unclean spirits went out and entered the swine (there were about two thousand); and the herd ran violently down the steep place into the sea, and drowned in the sea. –Mark 5:2, 6-13

With what we know of exorcism in the ancient magick of Jesus’ time, the above story shares the following features in common:

- 1. The imagery of binding demons*
- 2. The reference of the man as “demon possessed”*
- 3. The threat of torture*
- 4. The demand that the demon tell its name*
- 5. The casting of the demons into swine.*

The "Greek Magical Papyri," (or PGM) and other surviving "Magick" documents from the period of Jesus’ lifetime, clearly show other examples of

this pattern in casting out demons, the sort of Magick that Jesus was tried and executed for by the Romans. Before Christ, in *The Testament of Solomon*, a pseudepigraphical work ascribed to King Solomon, the ruler of Israel interrogates a demon who appears *like a stately lion*. *The demons identifies himself as “The Lion-Shaped Demon, an Arab by descent” who “sneaks in and watches over all who are lying ill with a disease and I make it impossible for man to recover from his taint.”*^[4]

In addition, this demon has legions of demons at his command at the time of the setting sun. *“I have another activity. I involve the legions of demons subject to me for I am at the places (where they are) when the sun is setting. The name for all demons which are under me is legion.”*^[5]

When Solomon asks how he can be cast out of a person, the demon replies *“By the name of the one who at one time submitted to suffer many things (at the hands) of men, whose name is Emmanouel, but now he has bound us and will come to torture us (by driving us) into the water at the cliff. As he moves about, he is conjured up by means of three letters.”*^[6]

These entities have been with us for a long time. A number of prayers and practices against the demonic exist in all religious traditions, but with Jesus, we always seem to find the ultimate solution to the problem. I witnessed myself long lines of practicing Muslims, during my time in Cairo in 2003, going to visit a Coptic Christian Church every week in the Mokattam hills above an informal district of Cairo, waiting patiently to be exorcised.

In a country like Egypt, exorcism sessions performed for Muslims by Coptic priests inside churches, is for sure, a show of strength for this minority religion in Egypt. I also witnessed in Cairo, Egyptian Muslims (including men), being exorcised by a powerful Orthodox Greek religious woman known as **Madame Fula**, operating under the patronage of the Coptic Orthodox Church of Alexandria. It seems that when it comes to the demonic, Islam might not have the same appeal of Christianity, at least in Egypt.

When I went to Cairo, I was exorcised from all the malevolent forces that

were after me at the time by a certain Madame Fula, a known exorcist working for the powerful Boutros Ghali family. For a period of time, thanks to the protection and support of the Boutros Ghali's who invited me to Egypt in November 2003, I managed to fight the Satanic forces instigated against me by the darkest side of the Illuminati that were trying to destroy me while living in Norway. For some reason, still unknown to me, the Norwegian Illuminati Grand Master **Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold**, a dangerous Satanist, now living in Brazil where he collaborates with people like the recently arrested psychic healer **João de Deus ("John of God")**, wanted me to take over the Order, and nominate myself High Priest of the Satanic Illuminati. Frisvold, a left-wing activist related to General Sigurd Frisvold, who was serving at the time as Chief of the General Staff of the Armed Forces of Norway, is a sick man with powerful connections, who is secretly involved in Satanic activities with a number of Catholic bishops around the world. He never understood the real nature of my work that, of course, I never entirely revealed to him, but this is part of what he wrote to me, on the **24th of September 2003**, before I left for Egypt: *"Your true agenda is to go to Egypt with all these elements from the occult world you consider to be important and you will install yourself at the foot of the Pyramid as the Highpriest of Isis, Osiris, and Anubis and more or less take over the world. Because this is what Cagliostro, your ancestor did. Going over the talks we have had in the past I remembered your perplexity after watching that movie, "Revelation" about the second coming of Christ. I had no idea that you took this seriously to be the revelation of Leo Zagami Cagliostro! But this is your true intent with the Cairo-trip, it is for people to see this insanity in full flower."* Remember, this is the same guy who writes in his secret Illuminati Satanic teachings perverse things like: *"Certain forms of sexual magick, based on the planets or the kalas where the transformed mass of fire can be aimed at some enemy possibly through some kind of lycanthropic formulae. These lycanthropiq formulas are used within branches of La Couleuvre Noire mainly for the purpose of magickal attacks."* Adding later on in the same text: *"The strange sexual magick teaching is flavored in a weird high-octave Uranian context hidden in the true and secret understanding of the XI-level of spiritistick coitus."*

Well, there was no *"insanity in full flower"* in Egypt, but with teachings like

this, Frisvold is nuts because there was no intention on my side to take over the world. My only plan was to eventually exorcise the evil forces within the dark side of the Illuminati, as I explained a few days after I received Frisvold's mail to Illuminati and Freemason, **Tony Henley** in the headquarters of the U.G.L.E. in Great Queen Street during a lodge meeting of Kirby lodge 2818. The exorcism of Madame Fula in Cario finally unveiled the alleged presence of 230 demons in my body sent by Nicholaj Frisvold during one of his Black Masses in Oslo, that were all eliminated during the exorcism. The demons sent by Frisvold included among them a very powerful one, that when captured with others by Madame Fula using molten lead, that manifested as a horned beast visible to the naked eye. Typically molten lead or tin is dropped into a small bowl placed above your head during the exorcism, where it then hardens immediately and captures in the process the demons infesting your body. This unusual process is known in various cultures and is also a method of divination called **molybdomancy**. The rituals vary, but they always involve an old wise woman pouring molten lead into water over your head.



FIG. 5 – Molybdomancy in Turkey

Modern researchers from Ankara University performed a study of the effects of this tradition on the health of women and they reported the risks of antimony poisoning and lead poisoning, but trust me guys, that was the least

of my problems when Madame Fula was performing her exorcism on me. She brushed off the demons with an old wooden brush before pouring the molten lead. This was indeed a very refreshing moment for my soul, knowing that I was finally in the hands of Jesus in what is considered one of the oldest Christian institutions in the world. According to its tradition, the Coptic Church was established by Saint Mark, an apostle and evangelist, during the middle of the 1st century (c. AD 42).

Earlier, I had been in contact with another person spiritually working for the Boutros Ghali family, called **Dr. Safuat** a self-described Sufi. We met for the first time in London, in a small cafe on Edgware Road, where I was staying for a few days before leaving for Egypt in November 2003. I had been talking on the phone with Safuat for a few months before meeting him. He seemed a good guy, and he operated on me with a Sufi chain of prayer to guarantee my spiritual protection and my safe arrival in Cairo with great success. Without the help of people like him, or Madame Fula, as well as others, who spiritually protected me from the early attacks of powerful Satanists like Frisvold, I would probably not be here writing to you today. My war with the Devil, and his representatives on Earth, has never been an easy one. Imagine the kind of pressure and the threats I had to fight when I began to rebel to this evil destiny in 2003, and gradually planned the disclosure project I finally unveiled in 2006 with my online blog *Confessions of an Illuminati*. For this reason, I want to show you in this Volume, for the first time, the only positive mail I ever received back in September 2003, when I started my now almost legendary confrontation with the dark side of the Illuminati.

The mail in question is from **Othon Matagaras**, one of the former members of the Illuminati lodge I once directed in London under the auspices of the South American/German *Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua*, an initiatic body very close to the O.T.O. founded by Illuminati Arnold Krumm-Heller. Othon never turned his back on me like all the others, even if we were never to meet again because of his membership in the O.T.O. Reading the following mail after all these years, makes me feel a real sense of fraternity was somehow established in my lodge, and a spark of Christian light was found even on the dark side:

Dear brothers and sisters

93,

I feel sad and disappointed for the way that things have evolved concerning the FRA - Cagliostro Lodge.

I want to make sure that you realize , as most of you already know, that I was never interested (and never will be) in political debates and unnecessary language when it comes to spiritual organizations.

I currently observe all this from a distance and do not wish to take any drastic decisions.

Furthermore, I do not wish to disassociate myself with the FRA since I have deep respect for all its members. However, I am not going to become bro.Leo's new executor since I have always learned not to turn my back to a brother. And I prefer to keep it that way.

To this extent anyway, bro. Leo has been to my opinion a very inspiring and hard-working teacher.

In Thelema,

bro. Othon

Thank you Othon for your kind words, I hope life has treated you well since then, but let's get back to today.

Not so long ago, I met someone from my past, a DJ friend of mine called Andrea, from Sardinia. I had not seen him since 2005, but the first thing he said to me was: *“You did exactly what you told me in London in our last meeting when you were planning your disclosure project. I take my hat off to you for being so consistent.”*

I was glad to hear that from an old friend, especially after all the sacrifices I had to make in order to free myself from all the connections to the dark side thanks to Jesus, a great King above all.

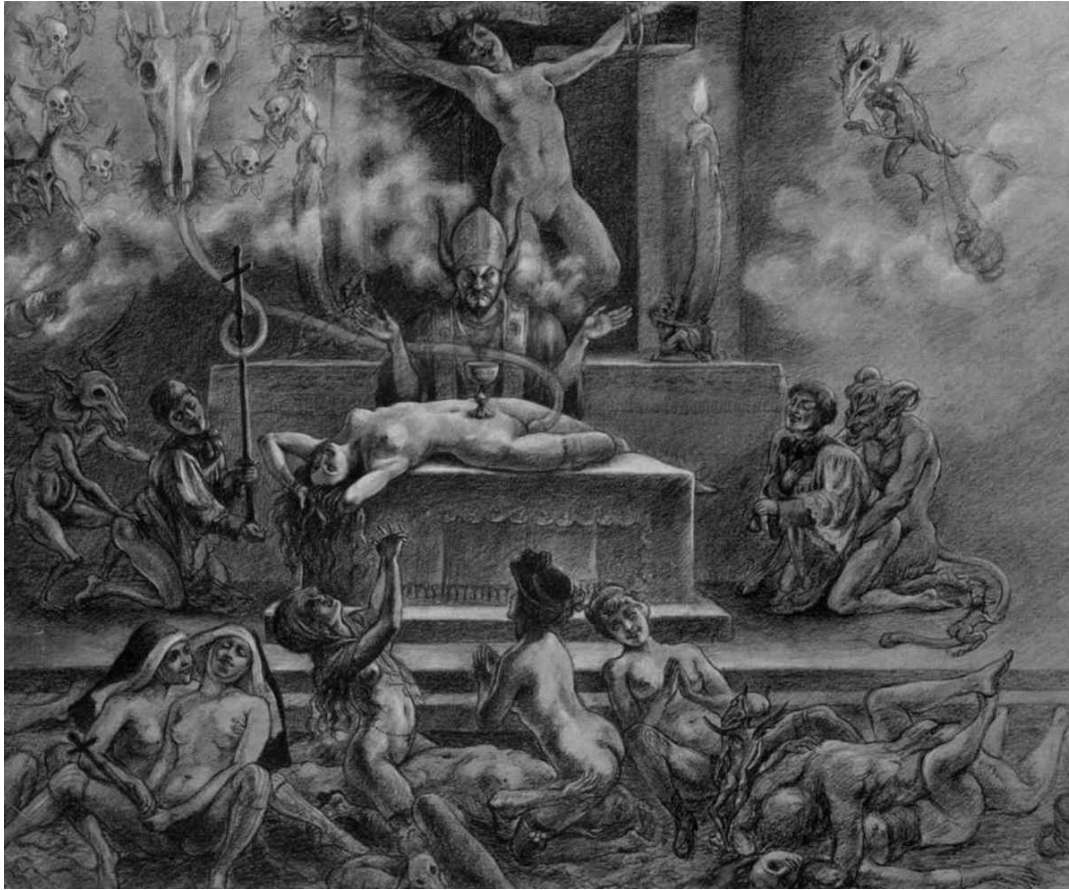


FIG. 6 – Félicien Rops (1833-1898), 'Messe Noire' (Black Mass), 1877

Nuns, Priests, and Celibacy helped create the Black Mass

Last year, *The Nun*, an American gothic supernatural horror film directed by Corin Hardy, came out worldwide as the fifth installment in *The Conjuring Universe*, a series of American horror films that have in recent years presented a dramatization of the real-life cases of Ed and Lorraine Warren, two known paranormal investigators and authors, associated with prominent yet controversial cases of haunting. This film, that was probably inspired by one of the most shocking recent cases of exorcism, that took place in 2005, when a Romanian nun who'd been gagged and bound to a crucifix in a room at her convent was found dead. The priest who had been performing the insane exorcism was later charged with murder.

Immediately after watching the film, I decided to write a few words about the dark side of the nuns of the Catholic Church. It has been called "*the last taboo*" of the Roman Catholic Church, I am talking about nuns sexually abused by priests and bishops on a regular basis, that, unfortunately, became later the abusers and the depraved in the hands of Satan. This transformed the supposedly innocent nuns into something out of a horror movie. One nun recently stated to the Associated Press that what she witnessed, "*opened a great wound inside of me*" adding, "*I pretended it didn't happen.*" The abuse of nuns is definitely another big problem that the Roman Catholic Church is dealing with in the End Times, and has tried to bury this secret for way too long. In 2001, my friend, Philip Willan, a journalist who lives in Rome, revealed to *The Guardian* that, "*Roman Catholic priests and bishops in*

several parts of the world have been exploiting their religious authority to obtain sexual favors from nuns, in some cases resorting to rape and subsequently obliging the victims to seek an abortion. Reports of widespread sexual abuse were compiled by two senior nuns between 1994 and 1998 and passed to the Vatican, reported by La Repubblica and the Italian Roman Catholic news agency Adista." [7]

Unfortunately, justice didn't prevail after Willan's shocking article, but after decades of silence, the Associated Press now reports that a growing number of nuns from all over the world are finally coming forward with reports of sexual abuse by the Catholic hierarchy.

The Associated Press admits that the Vatican has been aware of the problem for a long time, but has done nothing to stop it. The new erupting scandals involving nuns is yet another sign of decadence and of demonic possession for the Vatican, that is already struggling with pedophilia scandals surfacing across the globe almost daily. The cases of sexually abused nuns that are emerging involve the continents of Europe, Africa, South America, and Asia, showing that the problem is global, especially in Third World countries where it seems like another form of sexual slavery, thanks to the status of second class citizens that are given to women in the Catholic church.

However, some nuns are now making their voices heard, showing that it's not only children that fall victim to sexual abuse when there is an imbalance of power in a relationship, something we have often noticed in the past in sectarian realities. The Catholic nuns are beginning to publicly denounce years of inaction by church leaders, even though major studies on the problem in Africa were reported to the Vatican in the 1990s. The problem was completely ignored by Pope John Paul II and Joseph Ratzinger, the powerful Prefect of the Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith in charge of the Catholic doctrine, during that time. Wearing her religious habit and grasping a rosary in her hand, a nun revealed to the Associated Press, that back in the year 2000, a priest that was taking her confession sexually assaulted her in the middle of the sacrament. This was not the only assault, and a subsequent approach by another priest a year later finally led her to stop going to confession with a priest other than her spiritual father, who

lives in another country.

The extent of systematic abuse against nuns from around the world is yet unclear, however, this week, about a half a dozen sisters from a small religious congregation in Chile came out with their stories of abuse on National TV, and how their superiors did absolutely nothing to stop it. A nun in India recently presented a formal complaint to the police accusing a bishop of rape, which would have been unthinkable only a year ago. New cases in Africa have emerged periodically; in 2013, for example, a well-known priest in Uganda wrote a message to his superiors that referred to a number of "*priests romantically involved with religious sisters,*" which he was promptly suspended for by the Church until he apologized in May of last year.

The Vatican has remained silent on what measures have been taken to assess the extent of the problem at a global level, or to punish the guilty, explaining that, "*It is up to the local Church leaders to sanction the priests who sexually abuse nuns.*" Last June, the French newspaper *Le Parisien* revealed a potential "*huge scandal*" for the Catholic Church, summarizing some of the cases involved to include; "*a nun raped by a monk in a monastery, a nun who was the victim of a priest in the confessional room,*" and "*a nun who was sexually assaulted by another sister of her own congregation.*"

In a great majority of cases, the nuns remain silent, and if they eventually recount their ordeal, it's only because they have left the church. The phenomenon is considered to be "*much wider*" than previously imagined, explained Francois Devaux president of the French association *La Parole Liberee*, pointing a finger at those "*priests who abuse their position of spiritual authority to take sexual advantage of others.*" But as you know, it is widely believed that those who are victims of sexual abuse will eventually become abusers themselves.

This seems to be the case in the infamous abuse scandal of the Sisters of Mercy that took place in various parts of the world. In 1999, the Irish government established a non-statutory commission to inquire into child abuse by the religious institute of Catholic women founded in 1831 in Dublin, Ireland by **Catherine McAuley (1778–1841)**. The report recognized

that “*the issue of sexual abuse did not feature as prominently in the evidence in relation to schools run by the Sisters of Mercy as it did in relation to schools run by other religious communities,*” but it concluded that other forms of abuse occurred.

In May 2006, the Sisters of Mercy published an apologetic document entitled *The Influence of Religious Values and/or Religious Life of the Sisters of Mercy on the Management of Industrial Schools*, describing ways their religious order's culture and practices may have adversely affected the care of children in their facilities.

This, and other episodes occurring around the world, show that nuns can be truly scary after all. Last year, in 2018, police in Scotland arrested and charged Catholic nuns, and a number of other former staff, in an investigation into alleged child abuse at a Catholic children's home run by the Daughters of Charity of St Vincent de Paul, until it closed in 1981. The nuns are among twelve people who have been charged by Scottish detectives investigating detailed allegations of systematic physical and sexual abuse of children over many decades at Smyllum Park in Lanark. The allegations of abuse at Smyllum Park, included claims of “Satanic” rituals that took place at the home, and have been at the center of a long-running official public inquiry into child sexual abuse that occurred at children's homes in various parts of Scotland. The nuns repeatedly beat and punched all the children, verbally abusing and humiliating them for wetting beds, and often left them without food, all signs of a Satanic discipline being forced upon the poor innocent victims. Later, both male and female members of the staff sexually abused the children they had in care one by one. This is pure Satanism. They are servants of the devil, not genuine nuns.

So what is a genuine nun? The problem is that part of being human is being a sexual person — humans are attracted to other people, have romantic feelings and sexual urges. Nuns are no different; however, like their fellow priests, they chose not to act upon these natural, sexual feelings and urges, often falling into the vicious trap of abuse and evil, inflicted and perpetrated, generation after generation, on innocent victims. A condition that will one day without the necessary cures, and support, transform many of them into vicious sexual predators that often fall in the hands of Satanists for their

rituals. Pope Francis said in January 2019 that he still opposes making priestly celibacy optional, however, he may consider allowing married men to be ordained priests in remote areas. This sounds completely demented. Pope Francis speaking to journalists on the flight back from World Youth Day in Panama, said he would not allow optional celibacy in the Latin Church in a way similar to the practice of the Eastern Catholic churches. The Pope said he personally believes that **“celibacy is a gift to the Church.”**

But why is the Jesuit Pope only open to male exceptions in regards to celibacy? Why not make it voluntary all together, for both nuns and priests? This way, we will have only true holy people, and future saints, practicing celibacy and clerical continence for the benefit of mankind, and the Church will go back to being a community of real Christians; instead of having the Church of today, hostage to a gay lobby and their pedophile friends serving the devil. Maybe that’s why Bergoglio said: *“When it comes to the Latin rite, a phrase said by St. Paul VI comes to mind: ‘I would rather give my life than change the law on celibacy.’”*

But as I demonstrated to you in *Volume 5 of my Confessions*, everybody in Italy knows that Pope Saint Paul VI canonized on the 14th of October 2018, had a gay lover called **Paolo Carlini** (1922-1979), a known Italian actor. I remember when a little over ten years ago, Hollywood actress Natalie Portman turned down the role of a young nun in the movie *“Doubt”* because she couldn’t wrap her head around the character being celibate, and she was right. The belief that religious figures should be celibate began long before the birth of Christianity. Ancient Druid priests were thought to have been celibate and Aztec temple priests were expected to remain sexually abstinent. Other pre-Christian sects mandated that the people chosen for their sacrificial offerings must be pure, meaning that they had never engaged in sex. Jesus lived a chaste life and never married and at one point in the Bible is referred to as a eunuch (*Matthew 19:12*), though most scholars believe that this was intended metaphorically and many scholars dispute that.

On the issue of the sexuality of Jesus, the traditional understanding of Christian churches is that Jesus did not marry and remained celibate until his death. That has not prevented speculation about alternative theories of his

sexuality. The Gospels and the New Testament reveal little on this subject. The implication was that Jesus lived a celibate life as a eunuch and for this reason many of his disciples were also chaste and celibate. It's true the discipline of clerical continence goes back to the Apostles, but what about the nuns? It was Paul, (who never met Jesus), whom in his first letter to the Corinthians, recommends celibacy also for women starting the new trend for the future nuns: *"To the unmarried and the widows I say that it is well for them to remain single as I do. But if they cannot exercise self-control, they should marry. For it is better to marry than to be aflame with passion."* (1 Cor. 7:8-9) **The early Christian church had no hard and fast rule against clergy marrying and having children. St. Peter**, a Galilee fisherman, whom the Catholic Church considers the first Pope, **was married.**

Some Popes were the sons of Popes. The first written mandate requiring priests to be chaste came in AD 304. Canon 33 of the Council of Elvira stated that all *"Bishops, presbyters, and deacons and all other clerics"* were to *"abstain completely from their wives and not to have children."* A short time later, in 325, the Council of Nicea, convened by Constantine, rejected a ban on priests marrying requested by Spanish clerics. The practice of priestly celibacy began to spread in the Western Church in the early Middle Ages. In the early 11th century, Pope Benedict VIII responded to the decline in priestly morality by issuing a rule prohibiting the children of priests from inheriting property. A few decades later, Pope Gregory VII issued a decree against clerical marriages. The Catholic Church was a thousand years old before it definitively took a stand in favor of celibacy in the twelfth century at the Second Lateran Council held in 1139, when a rule was approved forbidding priests to marry. In 1563, the Council of Trent reaffirmed the tradition of celibacy.^[8]

Less than a century later, the perverted nature of the clergy began to emerge, and in France a number of Catholic priests (including one whose work was uncovered by Church authorities, forcing him into exile), as well as the infamous **Abbé Étienne Guibourg (c. 1610 – January 1686)**, who was a French Roman Catholic abbé, started performing a series of Black Mass rituals for the French aristocracy featuring child sacrifice. According to later accounts, confessions and trials, Guibourg performed a series of Black

Masses with **Catherine Monvoisin** (known as **La Voisin**), later arrested. The most famous of these were performed for Marquise of Montespan, better known as **Madame de Montespan**, around 1672-3. Upon the arrest of La Voisin, investigators discovered the corpses of **2,500 infants** buried in her yard, most likely all sacrificed during the Black Mass rituals. It was alleged that La Voisin had paid prostitutes for their infants for use in the rituals. [\[9\]](#)

Rev. Montague Summers (1880-1948), an English author and clergyman, gives the following account of one such ritual:

A long black velvet pall was spread over the altar, and upon this the royal mistress laid herself in a state of perfect nudity. Six black candles were lit, the celebrant robed himself in a chasuble embroidered with esoteric characters wrought in silver, the gold paten and chalice were placed upon the naked belly of the living altar [...] All was silent save for the low monotonous murmur of the blasphemous liturgy [...] An assistant crept forward bearing an infant in her arms. The child was held over the altar, a sharp gash across the neck, a stifled cry, and warm drops fell into the chalice and streamed upon the white figure beneath. The corpse was handed to la Voisin, who flung it callously into an oven fashioned for that purpose which glowed white-hot in its fierceness.

Summers provides a further account of the incantation used by Guibourg himself: *Astaroth, Asmodeus, princes of friendship and love, I invoke you to accept the sacrifice, this child that I offer you, for the things I ask of you. They are that the friendship and love of the King and the Dauphin may be assured to me, that I may be honored by all the princes and princesses of the Court, that the King deny me nothing I ask whether it be for my relatives or for any of my household.* [\[10\]](#)

A Priest in the Roman Catholic Church is considered to have received authority directly from the Pope in Rome, God's representative on earth. Because of this, during the Mass, the priest has the power to consecrate the

Host and the Wine, so that they are transformed in the material world into the body and blood of Christ, but there are other powers the priest has. Besides talking directly to God and causing God and the angels to intervene in the world of man, a priest also has the power to talk to Satan and to demons. He could exorcise Satan and demons from a person, and also make them do his Will in other ways - he has the power to control them. One particular grimoire, *The Grimoire of Honorius*, was designed for use specifically by Catholic priests, and includes saying the Mass and consecrating the Host as part of Satanic rituals. So after all this, do you still believe in the value of celibacy for the Catholic clergy of today? Personally, I don't. Pope Francis, and his lobby of pedophiles and perverts operating at the highest levels of the Catholic Church today, also know this very well, and that's why they will never normalize things by abolishing celibacy for the unwilling. The Pope, aka "The False Prophet," prefers to leave a door wide open for his Satanic Legion. In fact, he said on the same plane back from Panama, that people need to realize that "*the problem of abuse will continue.*" Adding. "*It is a human problem, a human problem [that is] everywhere.*" [\[11\]](#)

In February 2019 Pope Francis finally admitted that sexual abuse of nuns by priests – up to and including "sexual slavery" – is an ongoing problem in the scandal-plagued Catholic Church, but stresses that the Vatican is "*working on it.*" He made this admission on board the Papal plane on his way back from Chrislam's first gathering in the United Arab Emirates, acknowledging for the first time the sexual abuse of nuns by priests and bishops.



FIG. 7– The Guiborg Black Mass, Paris, 1666



FIG. 8– The Guiborg Mass Illustration in Le Satanisme et la Magie, by Jules Bois, Artist: Henry de Malvost Paris, 1903

Chapter Two

We are the people of the Apocalypse, Cardinal Pell: Satan's Little Helper

When Cardinal Pell, who was at the time in charge of the Vatican finances, became the most senior Catholic Church cleric in the world to face accusations of pedophilia, the world was astounded at the malevolent state of the Catholic Church. Actually, it hasn't been this bad since the Borgias in Medieval times, and an even bigger scandal, the possible bankruptcy of many Vatican business ventures, often due to careless investments, others to dodgy deals and money laundering is also something that is emerging. Pope Francis's predecessor, Benedict XVI, had stopped offshore financial refuge to the Vatican by agreeing to more stringent international controls to prevent money laundering, but he lacked the energy to overcome Curial resistance to reform. However, the biggest problem in Vatican finances is the growing request for compensation by the victims of pedophilia.

While you can't put a price on the innocence of a child, you can put a price on just how much the Roman Catholic Church has paid out in lawsuits over the never-ending epidemic of child molestation wreaking havoc in its ranks. According to Jack and Diane Ruhl of the *National Catholic Reporter*, who decided to research this particular topic, since 1950, the Vatican has spent a disgusting **\$3,994,797,060.10**. That's nearly \$4 billion to keep things hush-hush. That number may even be a bit conservative, as we cannot know for sure the agreed upon "under the table" amount. The figure is based on a three-month investigation of data, which includes a review of over 7,800 articles from LexisNexis Academic and NCR databases and information from *BishopAccountability.org*. Reports from the U.S. Conference of Catholic Bishops were also used. If the amount of money dished out was divided evenly among the U.S.'s 197 dioceses, each one would get almost \$20 million. This is an incredible amount of cash from hard working people who support the good faith and intentions of the Church — people who are parents to little boys being sexually abused — are being used to cover-up unfathomable crimes executed by priests. ^[12]

Of course, I respect the Catholic faith even if I am critical of it, I was born a Catholic even if not a believer in the current administration of the Church, but it's more evident each day that the Holy See is losing control of their façade, and the last glimpse of honor was lost with Cardinal Pell's arrival in Rome in 2014, after he was appointed by Pope Francis to be the first Cardinal-prefect of the newly created Secretariat for the Economy. In this new role, Pell was responsible for the annual budget of the Holy See and the Vatican, a position that needed an easily blackmailable figure like him.

No wonder the Vatican is now facing the biggest economic fall, partly due to the ill management of many of their businesses, but also because of the increasing compensation request from victims of pedophilia. This situation forced Pell back to his native Australia, where he even devised a scheme back in the 90s, called the *Melbourne Response*, for his Catholic priest pedophile network, so they could all pay the victims a ridiculous amount, and continue molesting them at a cheap price.

At least one of them ended up suicidal due to the lack of support from the Church, and ABC news stated on the 29th of June 2017, that compensation for victims was capped at \$50,000, and the process was widely criticized as offering inadequate support to victims. Strangely enough, when Pell arrived in Rome, **Lord Christopher Patten (b.1944)**, immediately joined his team. This is the same guy the elite of the New World Order used to cover-up the increasing pedophilia scandals in the **BBC**, that included the infamous activities of the pedophile monster **Jimmy Savile**. Patten, who was Governor of the BBC Trust from 2011 when he was nominated by the Queen until 2014, and then went on to work with Cardinal Pell. Just a coincidence? Of course not, the pedo ring that rules the world helps their own! However, for three years, the victims of Cardinal Pell, and a few journalists and writers including myself, in the Italian edition of *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?*, have openly warned the Pontiff and the Vatican about the dark side of the Australian prelate.

Despite all this, Bergoglio appointed Cardinal Pell as his right arm for the economy, and a member of the elite group of nine, known as C9, the most

influential Cardinals of the Church, now reduced to C6 after Pell and another two recently left. Despite evidence that Cardinal George Pell was covering-up for pedophilia in Australia and was possibly involved himself, the Pope went forward with placing him in one of the most important and influential positions in the Church today, where he lived a lavish lifestyle in Rome, often creating problems for Bergoglio's image, who refused all criticism towards him.

After becoming an archbishop, Cardinal George Pell invited **Opus Dei** to establish themselves in Melbourne and then Sydney. Under Pell's patronage, "*Opus Dei's star was on the rise, it is said, and that of others — including other more established groups within the Church — is sinking,*" **Sydney Morning Herald's** religious affairs columnist wrote in January 2002. This reporter saw "*signs of a new elitism...a clerical culture is being encouraged in which there is a highly select 'in' crowd around Pell.*"

Cardinal Pell maintained a close relationship with Australia's conservative PM, **Tony Abbott**, and his party for decades. Abbott served as the 28th Prime Minister of Australia from 2013 to 2015 and Leader of the Liberal Party from 2009 to 2015. He served as Leader of the Opposition from 2009 to 2013. Days before Pope Bergoglio appointed Pell on **April 13, 2013**, to his exclusive "C8" group of Cardinals (later C9), who would advise the pope on "governing the Church," Pell attended a "Gala Dinner" celebrating the Melbourne-based *Institute of Public Affairs (IPA)* an "ultraconservative think tank." Illuminati media tycoon **Rupert Murdoch** was guest of honor and Abbott was the keynote speaker in this event. (Murdoch was awarded a papal knighthood by Pope John Paul II for "**promoting the interests of society, the Church and the Holy See.**") From Bergoglio's point of view, Pell had sound business experience at his arrival in Rome.

"[Pell's] archdiocese's assets have nearly doubled since 2004 to over \$1 billion at the end of 2013... . Since Pell became archbishop in 2001 the archdiocese has paid out \$6.8 million to settle 82 claims for sex abuse according to figures provided by the archdiocese's business manager — an average of \$83,200 each," reported one Australian newspaper.

"The disturbing consequence of this strategy, adopted widely in the Catholic

Church, is that Catholic leaders effectively accepted that human worth can be measured by economic price. They accepted that the priority of the Church lay in the market where its task was to preserve and enhance its financial resources,” noted another Australian publication. Pell was permanently relocated to Rome residing in the grand apartment he has used in the past at the Australian Church’s guest house in Rome that had been recently refurbished at a cost of between \$30 million and \$85 million. [\[13\]](#)

Cardinal Pell always acted above the law, and often provoked outrage, especially when he stated that the Catholic Church should be no more responsible for the abuse of children than a trucking company is for a driver who picks up and molests a woman while on the job. Remember, this Cardinal was supposed to be at the time of this sad statement one of the most powerful men in the Vatican, charged with cleaning up corruption and fostering financial reform. Instead, he went on outraging the survivors of sex abuse by the clergy, linking the Church to a trucking company that refuses to take responsibility for a driver who molested women. The Vatican and Pope Francis are out of touch, as the fall of the Vatican continues to unfold.

Giovanni Augustino “Johnny” Cirucci, writes in *Eaters of Children: The Pedocracy Exposed*: *The accepted process for addressing Catholic clergy who have preyed upon children for Rome’s agents in media, justice and law enforcement is that low-level priests can be outed but hierarchy can not. Hence, Bishops, Cardinals and Popes are treated as if they have remained pure through their entire careers yet they rise from the same pool that provided heinous predator priests and they have all done their best to protect and enable those predator priests.*

This is made easy for the Vatican when victims choose to bring the crimes to “the Mother Church” instead of law enforcement or social services. Such was the case with “Phil,” an altar boy molested by Cardinal Pell even before his ordination. [\[14\]](#)



FIG. 9– George Pell as a young monster in the making

Australia's Catholic Church hierarchy received a complaint in 2002 that a trainee priest (George Pell) had sexually abused a twelve-year-old altar boy (named Phil) in 1961-1962 at a holiday camp for boys on Phillip Island, south-east of Melbourne. According to a church document, Phil alleged that, on several occasions, the trainee priest George, (then about 20) thrust his hand down the inside of Phil's pants and got "a good handful" of the boy's penis and testicles; and, on other occasions, George allegedly tried to guide the boy's hand into the front of George Pell's pants. By the year 2000, when Phil was aged 50, he realized (from television news footage) that the trainee priest George had risen to become an Archbishop.

Phil was shocked — *"he did not think it right that someone who had behaved indecently towards children should lead the church,"* the church document

says. In 2002, the hierarchy paid a senior barrister, Mr. Alex Southwell QC, to examine (and report on) Phil's complaint. Archbishop George Pell (who was indeed at the altar boys' camp) denied committing any abuse. Mr. Southwell's report concluded that the former altar boy "*appeared to speak honestly from an actual recollection*". Mr. Southwell said he was not persuaded that the former altar boy was a liar as alleged by Pell. The complainant [who is **referred to as "C"** in Mr. Southwell's report] alleged that he was not the only boy at the camp who was abused by George Pell. **C** alleged that he witnessed a friend of his (**referred to as "A"**) being molested by "**big George**". **C** told George to "*fuck off*". **A and C** later protested by lighting a grass fire near the camp. **A** died in 1985, and therefore he could not be questioned by the Southwell inquiry.

As with so many other victims, "**C**" paid a price well after George Pell was done with him. Beginning in his teens, **C's life was disrupted**. He developed a problem with alcohol and gambling. In his early twenties he got into trouble with the law, serving time in jail for alcohol-related offences.^[15]

Author "**Johnny**" **Cirucci**, rightly wonders: *If the Cardinal-Prefect of the Secretariat for the Economy was reaching down the pants of little boys before he was even ordained, what can we assume about the rest of his time since then?* Well Cirucci is right. In December 2018 the Vatican decided to force Pell into retirement.

A sudden emergency announcement was made by the Vatican spokesmen, at the time Greg Burke, after George Pell, was found guilty on Wednesday, December 12, 2018 of five charges of "historical child sexual offenses." A Melbourne court convicted the now former Vatican finance chief, Cardinal George Pell, of sexually abusing two choir boys in the 1990s when he was Archbishop of Melbourne. After more than three days of deliberations, the court handed down a guilty verdict by unanimous consent of the jury.

Satan's little helper is now in trouble. If the verdict is confirmed in March, 2019, it will be the highest-ranking condemnation of a Church official for a crime of sexual abuse. Finally, this hypocrite who had once refused communion to all gays and lesbian parishioners, can live his last years in

infamy despised by everyone. Pope Francis had to frantically reorganize the C9 group of Cardinals advising him on how to reform the Vatican bureaucracy, conveniently removing Cardinal George Pell and another prelate also under scrutiny for sexual abuse and cover-up, and a third one who retired. The now ex- Vatican spokesman Greg Burke announced the move in a special briefing, saying that Francis wrote to the three prelates individually in October 2018, *“thanking them for the work they have done over these past five years.”* The three removals leave the Council of Cardinals with six members transforming it for the moment to a C6, as Burke said the naming of replacement members *“is not foreseen at this moment.”*

Pell took leave from his role as the head of the Vatican’s Secretariat for the Economy back in June 2017, after Australian police announced they would be pursuing charges against him for historic sexual abuse of minors. Asked about the status of Pell’s Vatican job at the briefing, Burke responded: *“The Holy See has the utmost respect for Australian judicial authorities. We are aware that there is a suppression order in place by the court and we respect that order.”* Of course, Pell to this day strenuously denies all the allegations made against him. Most of the specifics of the accusations are still unknown, as the trial has been kept under strict secrecy after a judge conveniently placed a gag order on all press coverage. The order, which still remains in place to this day, was reportedly granted to *“prevent a real and substantial risk of prejudice to the proper administration of justice.”*

Now, however, several Australian media outlets have reported that Pell has been found guilty of all charges, and the Vatican pedophile lobby is moving fast to avoid being exposed. They are simply desperate to keep up appearances, adding another scandal to the decline of the Church. The terrifying ***Witches' Sabbath*** painted by Goya in 1798, that shows the devil in the form of a garlanded goat, surrounded by a coven of badly disfigured, young and aging witches, should now be repainted in 2019, with the devil being surrounded instead by a bunch of cardinals and handsome young priests. Don’t forget that the late Malachi Martin revealed that a Black Mass was held in St Paul’s Cathedral in 1963. During this heinous affair, several cardinals **“installed Lucifer to his appropriate place”** in the Vatican, as “head of the church.”



FIG. 10– Witches' Sabbath (Spanish: El Aquelarre) a 1798 oil on canvas by the Spanish artist Francisco Goya. Today it is held in the Museo Lázaro Galdiano, Madrid.

New scandals for the Church reveal the End-times are imminent

After the mass resignation of the Chilean bishops in the middle of 2018, the Chilean national prosecutor enrolled 158 members of the Catholic Church to the register of suspects for committing or covering-up sexual abuse against

minors and adults. This is a real catastrophe for the Vatican, obscuring the Catholic church once again in the eyes of the world and showing the ongoing success of Satan and the various Luciferian sects of the Illuminati infiltrating the Church. Among the suspects of this massive child abuse case in Chile (either as protagonists or accomplices) are a large number of bishops, priests, and lay people connected to the Church, and these cases go back almost 60 years.

The Chilean magistrates opened 144 lines of investigations on cases from 1960 all the way until 2018, with 266 victims involved. Of these victims, 178 were children or teenagers and 31 were adults. *"The overwhelming majority of the reported facts correspond to sexual crimes committed by priests, parish priests or people associated with schools,"* the prosecutor's office in Chile wrote today. The age of victims was not established in 57 other cases.

The avalanche of sex abuse and cover-up cases that have recently fallen on Chile's Catholic Church pushed Pope Francis earlier this year to publicly denounce a *"culture of abuse and cover-ups"* after he ignored the crimes of his clergy for years, originating from a country that Bergoglio knows particularly well, as it is a **neighboring** country to his native Argentina. The sex scandals in South America have been especially damaging to the Jesuit Pope in recent years as they revealed that he lied more than once about not knowing the extent of the damage created by his pedo-clergy, even denying that he had been sent a letter from victims begging him for help. Pope Francis received, in fact, a victim's letter in 2015, that graphically detailed sexual abuse at the hands of a priest showing a cover-up by Chilean church authorities, contradicting the pope's insistence that no victims had come forward.

Think about it, only a Satanist could lie about something like that.

You may also recall that Pope Francis later met with one of the victims afterwards, and told him that it was *"OK to be gay"* which sparked another global backlash. Once again, this demonstrates the falsity of a two-faced Pope. To the vast majority of brainwashed liberals, Pope Francis is the compassionate face of Catholicism in today's evil world. But to those who really know Pope Francis, also know perfectly well, that this is a total farce, and Bergoglio apparently becomes a completely different person when the

cameras are off. Pope Francis has not been able to repair the damage done by Pope Benedict and his predecessor when it comes to clerical sexual abuse and has been far more lenient, even irresponsible, in dealing with this ongoing moral scandal within the Church. *“Yes, among the cardinals and the hierarchy there are satanists, homosexuals, anti-papists, and cooperators in the drive for world rule.”* said the late Fr. Malachi Martin in an interview. I wonder what he would say now that his fellow Jesuits control the show.

Pope Francis’s brand of Jesuit liberalism has given even more power to the homosexual lobby in the Curia that is prevalently pedophile. Pope Benedict XVI was forced by the Jesuit to step down from the papacy in 2013, with a promise of making things right, but this has not happened. Ratzinger covered up the dramatic situation in the Catholic Church for years, irremediably compromised by economic scandals and rampant pedophilia involving a much larger number of clergy around the world than previously thought. The Jesuits and a dishonest liberal gay mafia, have now taken over the remains of the Church and there is very little we can do about it. At the moment, what is even bigger than the child molestations by the Catholic Church, are the years of cover-ups by the Vatican. Certainly decades of abuse could not have existed without Vatican officials knowing about it.

In the meantime, McCarrick, the 88-year-old retired Archbishop of Washington, was ultimately kicked out when Francis ordered him to be removed from public ministry in June of last year. The sanction was issued pending a full investigation into a “credible” allegations that he fondled a teenager more than 40 years ago in New York City.

The Catholic dioceses of Newark and Metuchen, N.J., revealed that they had received three complaints of misconduct by Cardinal McCarrick against adults and had settled two of them. In October 2013, McCormick gave a speech at Villanova entitled, “Who is Pope Francis.” During the talk, McCarrick shared a conversation that he had with the newly elected Pope Francis. McCarrick told the audience that he had a very serious cardiac incident while he was at the Vatican during the 2013 Conclave. When he returned from the hospital to the seminary where he was staying, his phone rang and it was the newly elected Pope Francis on the line, inquiring about

McCarrick's health. McCarrick relayed his conversation with Pope Francis: *"I told the Pope that I guess the Lord still has some work for me to do."* The Pope responded to McCarrick by saying, ***"But on the other hand, maybe the Devil did not have your accommodations ready."***

Now we know the Pope was not joking, as Cardinal McCarrick is truly a Satanist and a pedophile who deserves hell, not the comfortable life he is conducting in his old age. A sexual predator like him should be in jail not in some luxury resort provided by the Vatican. However, my friends at Church Militant have learned from extremely reliable sources in January 2019, that the Vatican investigation into disgraced former Cardinal Theodore McCarrick appears to have gone into cover-up mode. In an unbelievable turn of events, **Church investigators are now presenting the accusations against McCarrick from a former altar boy as not credible.** But what is astonishing is the rationale. The case, as laid out to Church Militant, is that the then-16-year-old boy went to St. Patrick's Cathedral to seek out McCarrick and serve midnight Mass in 1972, when McCarrick groped and fondled him in the sacristy. Even though the boy did not go to St. Patrick's with any sexual intentions in mind, investigators for the Vatican are spinning the details in such a way as to say that McCarrick is at least partially exonerated, if not totally, because the boy presented himself to McCarrick and McCarrick did not pursue him. Additionally, they say that since the boy was 16, a question now arises regarding the age of consent and if this could still be viewed as sexual abuse of a minor.

In the meantime, the 40-year movement to legalize sexual interaction with children is growing inside and outside the Catholic Church, thanks to the support of the Satanic elite. People are publicly advocating without shame that: *"I'm a pedophile, but not a monster;"* and, *"pedophilia can be justified by sexual orientation."*

This is something that clearly shows the rise of the demonic side inside the Church and in the world of politics, especially left-wing politics in favor of liberalizing pedophilia without any sense of reason or shame. Remember, Jesus warned his disciples: *"It would be better for you if a millstone were hung around your neck and you were thrown into the sea than for you to*

cause one of these little ones to stumble.” (Luke 17: 2).

Only recently, on December 1st, 2018, an 11-year-old boy dressed in drag danced on stage in what was described as a sexual manner at a gay bar in Brooklyn, NY, called *3 Dollar Bill*. The child, Desmond Napoles, was dressed as a Gwen Stefani-lookalike with a full drag makeup and collected dollar bills from perverted male adults viewing the number as entertainment. Desmond was with his mother who defended him social networks saying:

“All of his performances are conducted in accordance with the Dept of Labor's regulations for child performers. Desmond is never allowed into the bar area of any club, nor the main floor. He stays backstage with me, in the dressing room, or on stage only. It must be noted, however, that it is not illegal in NYC for a minor to be in an establishment that serves alcohol as long as they are accompanied by an adult.”

Well, I don't agree such performances are ever safe, or the right thing to do for such a young kid. We live in a deeply sick society, made up of lies, hypocrisy, and loads of propaganda and fake news, where a child like Desmond can be easily manipulated by the pedophile elite for their sick agenda. Last year, for example, they used a stolen photo of Desmond for a poster to make the **Central Oregon Pride** look like a **NAMBLA (North American Man/Boy Love Association)** event, but they were unfortunately, successful. Even Desmond's mother publicly denounced the episode on social networks, but she should still feel ashamed of letting her son become the ideal object of these perverted freaks. In the end, Desmond is a child, and needs to grow up normally before deciding what he is, or what he wants, and these are the words of somebody who was introduced by my grandmother in New York to people like Quentin Crisp when I was only 12, and received a signed poster with personal dedication by Keith Haring for my 18th birthday. So Desmond, this advice is not coming to you from Mr. Hillbilly in Idaho, but from somebody who even if heterosexual and proud of it, has always admired the creativity and joy of the gay community.

Some say the globalists are trying to gradually add a **P** for Pedosexual in the famous acronym LGBTQ, that stands for Lesbian, Gay, Bisexual,

Transgender, and Queer, so they can eventually rebrand themselves as LGBTQP. The LGBTQ community, that has long been maliciously associated with pedophiles by people who wish to further stigmatize them, needs to act quickly now and distance themselves publicly from these sick bastards of NAMBLA and the likes, without falling into the political trap instigated by the left who accuse conservatives of exaggerating, or disliking Desmond, and this is not the point! Because there cannot be any tolerance for pedophiles in our society, not now, or in the future. This has to be clear for everyone. Unfortunately, there are some close links between NAMBLA, the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, and the **Gay Liberation Movement** founded in 1979 by Harry Hay.

Illuminati **Harry Hay (1912-2002)**, was also a founder of the **Mattachine Society**, the first sustained gay rights group in the United States. Hay, who was a practitioner of Crowley's sex magick, was a member of the **Agape Lodge** in Los Angeles under Wilfred Talbot Smith(1885-1957), where he was hired to play the organ for the infamous O.T.O.'s Gnostic Mass, but Hay was also a supporter of NAMBLA, the pedophile advocacy organization operating in the U.S., that works to abolish age of consent laws criminalizing adult sexual involvement with minors. The O.T.O., as we all know, originated within the cult milieu of the Theosophical Society directed by pedophiles like **Charles Webster Leadbeater (1854-1934)**. Let's not forget that in 1909, Leadbeater claimed to have "discovered" the new Messiah in a handsome young Indian boy named **Jiddu Krishnamurti**. Further on, the International New Age movement of the 1970s and '80s originated among independent theosophical groups often controlled by sexual deviant figures. I hope these sick fuckers operating under the wings of Satan will one day understand better the importance of *Luke 17: 2*.



FIG. 11– A young Krishnamurti as the “toy boy” of the Theosophical Society in 1910

Vatican–Muslim-Satanic alliance serving the A.I.

In November 2018, Vatican officials increasingly in need of money to pay off all the victims of pedophilia, addressed the problem of the many parishes in ruins around the world ready to be sold to help the future of the Church. Such buildings often end up as Mosques, facilitating the gradual Islamic take over of the West and its culture, while other closed churches have been turned into concert halls, nightclubs, or gelato shops, dedicated to consumerism. The conversion of non-Islamic places of worship into mosques is one factor, typical of the Islamic expansionism that occurred even during the life of prophet Muhammad, and continued during subsequent Islamic conquests under historical Muslim rule, and should be stopped immediately in the West today because in the past numerous Hindu temples, churches, synagogues, Zoroastrian temples, and even the Parthenon were all converted into mosques. So this is what happens after Western culture, especially in Europe, abandons faith and Christianity, to embrace atheism, the first stage of Satanism.

1 Timothy 4:1, says “Now the Spirit expressly says that in latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of demons ...” In the Dutch province of Friesland for example, 250 of 720 existing churches have been transformed or closed.

Bouchra Ismaili, a Rotterdam city councilman was pretty honest about it: *“Listen up, crazy freaks, we’re here to stay. You’re the foreigners here, with Allah on my side I’m not afraid of anything. Take my advice: convert to Islam, and you will find peace.”*

The writer Emile Cioran once cast a sinister prophecy on Europe: ***The French will not wake up until Notre Dame becomes a mosque.*** This is fortunately not a reality yet and unlike the Middle East, where non-Muslim sites are violently converted to Islam, in Europe this process is still voluntary. However, the fact the Fatih Camii Mosque in Amsterdam was once the Saint Ignatius Church of the Jesuits, indicates once again the secret alliance between the Jesuits and Islam currently promoted by Jesuits like **Father Thomas Michele SJ.**

Germany is literally selling its churches even out of the boundaries of the Catholic Church. Between 1990 and 2010, the German Evangelical Church closed 340 churches. Recently, in Hamburg, a Lutheran church was purchased by the Muslim community showing once again the gradual take over of the West by the corrupt Muslim agents of the New World Order financed by Saudi Arabia. The Vatican conference that took place in November 2018 — entitled “*Does God Still Live Here?*”— produced a document with a set of guidelines for closing churches that, of course, will not prevent Islam from outstripping Christianity of its identity and places of worship . Three years ago, the Muslim-French leader **Dalil Boubakeur** suggested turning empty churches into mosques and nobody blinked an eye in France.

“History teaches us that these transformations are rarely innocent,” said Bertrand Duthel de La Rochère, an assistant to Marine Le Pen, leader of the National Front party. As *The Jerusalem Post* wrote in November 2016: *Europe apparently has forgotten that Muslims once came to ravage and plunder and impose their faith. Of course, it threw them off much earlier. **France defeated a massive Islamic army at the Battle of Poitiers in 732, driving back the invaders all the way to Spain and stopping their advance into Europe. Spain would need another eight centuries to achieve its Reconquista and regain full sovereignty over all its territory. Sicily threw the invaders back into the sea in the 11th century, after 100 years of occupation.** Ottoman Muslims were defeated in 1683 at the battle of Vienna. A number of Central European countries and the Balkan States were under Ottoman Islamic rule for 350 years, until the middle of the 19th century. It’s always useful to go back to history and hard facts to remind ourselves how and why Islam has prevailed while all other old empires disappeared, and what the resulting disastrous consequences are to the world at present.*

Today, all this seems forgotten and the Vatican, that once started the Crusades and invited people to go to war against Islam, is now inviting Islam to take over Europe and the rest of the Western world.

Those who side with the leftist Palestinian cause in the West, that rejects all their liberal values anyway, and is encouraging the growth of fundamentalist Islam, well they are all a bunch of fools taken for a ride by the devil himself!

Israel, according to the *Tanakh* (being the Hebrew Bible), was promised and subsequently given by God to Abraham and his descendants. Now Israel and its religious leaders might have many faults; they already had them at the time of Jesus, and some influential elements of the Jewish world, like the **Rothschild family**, and other prominent Jewish families, are definitely part of a sinister cabal of the rich and powerful, that rules this materialistic world through the banking system. And you might not agree with the ideas of Zionism, and the Jewish people, that support the re-establishment of a Jewish homeland, but in the end Israel is still a beacon of democracy in the present Muslim-Arab world devoid of any human rights in a region that we all know is left behind by social and economic progress, often subject to violence and frequent bouts of bloody unrest. There is a variety of communities that coexist in Israel because of this. Consider that there are Israeli Jews, Israeli secularists, Israeli Christians, Israeli Messianic Christians, Druze, Bedouin, Aramaic Christians, Palestinian Arab Muslims, Palestinian Arab Christians, and even a few Palestinian Arab Jews. Palestinian Arab Muslims have never been alone in the Holy Land but their prevailing chaotic nature demonstrates over and over again the demonic nature of Islam.

Islam is a religion used by the Jesuits, these days, as a trojan horse to destabilize the world and later establish a **One World Religion** controlled by Artificial Intelligence (A.I.) Sure, only a decade ago, the prospect of a religion that worships the A.I. would have seemed unrealistic to most people, a possible fringe delusion both socially unacceptable, and technologically impossible, but things are changing fast, as advances in machine learning, robotics, cognitive science, genetic editing, and other fields have given rise to the prevailing belief, that the destiny of our species will soon be determined by technology alone. So Silicon Valley in line with modern Satanic beliefs has promptly given birth to the first A.I. religion.

In September 2017, *Wired* reported to an astonished world that **Anthony Levandowski (b.1980)**, controversial Jewish American self-driving car engineer, and “unlikely prophet,” who was at the time at the center of a trade secrets lawsuit between Uber and Waymo, had established a religious organization called **Way of the Future** to promote: “*The realization,*

acceptance, and worship of a Godhead based on Artificial Intelligence (AI) developed through computer hardware and software.”

Anthony Levandowski, who is also connected to **Israeli Army Intelligence** thanks to his friend **Lior Ron**, an Israeli-born businessman and partner in the company, Otto that they founded together in January 2016, later acquired by Uber in the summer of 2016, isn't afraid of the AI take over. Levandowski is actually looking forward to it! He said to *Wired*: *“It’s not a god in the sense that it makes lightning or causes hurricanes. But if there is something a billion times smarter than the smartest human, what else are you going to call it?”*

Levandowski also told *Wired*, that he believes that change is coming and will transform every aspect of human existence, disrupting employment, leisure, religion, the economy, and possibly decide our very survival as a species, something similar to what Elon Musk has been saying for years. Stating with no sense of shame with a typical Satanic attitude: *“If you ask people whether a computer can be smarter than a human, 99.9 percent will say that’s science fiction,”* adding, *“ actually, it’s inevitable. It’s guaranteed to happen.”* And I want to add that it’s “guaranteed” to be Satanic, so beware because *In A.I. we trust*, will never be my motto!

The reasons why Pope Francis is *Perfectly Possessed*.

In June 2018, A Vatican tribunal sentenced Msgr. Carlo Alberto Capella, who originally worked as a prominent Vatican diplomat in Washington D.C. until August of last year, to five years in prison and a fine of about 5,800 US dollars for possessing and distributing child pornography. It is the first time that a Vatican official has been condemned for such a crime.

In April 2018, the Vatican was forced to intervene and arrest Msgr. Capella, who worked for the Holy Sees' Washington Embassy, after Msgr. Capella was exposed by the U.S. State Department for possessing a large amount of child pornography in the United States and Canada.

Monsignor Capella apologized to his family and the Church after being condemned, describing the episode as little more than a "*bump in the road*," but how can facts of such gravity about a Catholic priest with an important diplomatic mission on U.S. soil since 2016, be considered only a bump in the road? The truth is that Msgr. Capella, who was considered until not so long ago an important collaborator of Pope Francis in the U.S., was **an asset of the influential Vatican pedophile ring in Washington**. The Holy See, by acting so promptly, prevented his arrest by the FBI and further investigations, that like in the case of Cardinal Pell in Australia, could unveil the **direct connection of the Vatican diplomat with the infamous North American Man/Boy Love Association, also known as NAMBLA connected to the O.T.O.**

Monsignor Capella was described by the leftist media as simply a weak man who suddenly found himself alone in Washington D.C. and fell into the trap of pedophilia. Thank God that's not what prosecutor Gian Piero Milano initially thought when he pushed for a much harsher penalty against Capella, who could have been ultimately fined €50,000. The prosecutor indicated to the court the "great" volume of material accessed that the police found over 40 pedo-pornographic photos and video's on the priest's mobile phone. Of course, Monsignor Capella can also be considered a necessary scapegoat for the much larger pedophile ring dominating the Catholic Church, and the world today, so they can regain credibility lost in front of the eyes of U.S. President Donald J. Trump, who is trying to fight the dark side of the Vatican and pedophilia. Let's remember, the figure of Jesus as the Divine Scapegoat

in Christianity ritually sacrificed for the sins of others then driven away, just like Monsignor Capella. In the meantime, Pope Francis claims he is fighting the devil, and says there is no tolerance for clergy accused of child sexual abuse in the Church, but this is not true, it's all propaganda, because it was Pope Francis who originally sent Capella to Washington D.C. to represent him, just like he has done with other pedophiles sent to other parts of the world, knowing perfectly well what he was doing. Jorge Mario Bergoglio is living in a demonic state of "perfect possession."

In this condition, Bergoglio is not a Christian, let alone a Pope. "Perfect possession" describes a state in which a person not only freely invites a demon to possess him, but also cooperates with him, with the full consent of the mind and Will. Fr. Malachi Martin said, *"The most extreme state is perfect possession, when the demon has taken complete control. The perfectly possessed person is totally lost. There is nothing I can do,"* and Jesuit Bergoglio is "perfectly possessed" by a powerful ancient demon from another dimension, enabling him to sit without fear on the Throne of St. Peter since his election so he can be the False Prophet. This demonic presence firmly in the body of Pope Francis has a major role in today's reality. Expert Angela Pritchard writes on belsebuub.com: *"Many of the entities written about in ancient texts are references to ones that have specific roles and work together in a hierarchy of evil in other dimensions. Demons of antiquity have major roles and are still active today, thousands of years after they were first written about - no longer needing a physical body, having awakened in evil. They are part of a structure of evil that extends its tentacles right from the lowest region of hell into the physical world."* And nobody will realize this terrible truth, because as Pritchard points out: *"most people are unknowing of multidimensional realities, they have no interest in really finding out what is going on, and their lives are simply determined by where the war between light and darkness is at."*

The Catholic Church should now remember what was written by **St. Thomas Aquinas**: *"It must be observed, however, that if the faith were endangered, a subject ought to rebuke his prelate even publicly. Hence Paul, who was Peter's subject, rebuked him in public, on account of the imminent danger of scandal concerning faith, and, as the gloss of Augustine says on Galatians*

2:11, ‘Peter gave an example to superiors, that if at any time they should happen to stray from the straight path, they should not disdain to be reprovved by their subjects.’”—**Summa Theologiae**, II-II, Q. 33, Art 4, reply to objection 2.

The Great Apostasy of the Catholic Church continues with another attack on Trump at the beginning of 2019. Once again, Pope Bergoglio is creating controversy during his usual flight press conference over the Atlantic Ocean on his way to Panama, as he did on his first international trip, to Brazil, for the 2013 World Youth Day (WYD).

The journalist Marco Clementi, a correspondent for RAI Tg1, told Pope Francis: “*Holy Father, I went to Tijuana, on the border between Mexico and the United States, there the wall they are building stretches into the sea so that they can’t even swim around it.*” The Pope replied, implicitly attacking President Donald J. Trump: “*It’s fear that makes you crazy,*” he then added, “*these are walls of fear, as Monda wrote in L’Osservatore Romano, an editorial that needs to be read.*” Experts on the Vatican predict that 2019 will be the year in which many of the battles the 82-year-old Argentine Pontiff, who is implementing the final stages of the liberal reform of the Church, will come to a conclusion. But what does this mean for Catholics, and Christians at large? The Roman Catholic Church, as we all know, will be a major player in the One World Government. The Pope, who is the False Prophet, will soon team up with the Antichrist, as prophesied in *Revelation 13*.

I remember when two years ago, a known television personality in Colombia was blasted by Catholic clergy and others following his public claim that Pope Francis was paving the way for the Anti-Christ. Well, Jose Galat faced fierce backlash for his comments made in a radio interview in 2017. A Catholic priest I know told me not so long ago: “*I am so convinced that we have a false-prophet on the throne of Peter that I have reached the point that silence on Pope Francis is now tantamount to a grave sin of omission.*” He was totally right because Pope Francis shows all the signs of a “perfect possession.” Just watch his eyes when he thinks he is not being watched or scrutinized by the press and you will receive the answer you are all searching for on Bergoglio. As controversial father Thomas J. Euteneuer explained in

the now rare ***Exorcism and the Church Militant***: “We may never know why people so perfectly surrender themselves to the source of evil, but the fact of the matter is that there are people whose lives are just as given over to the promotion of the Kingdom of Darkness as ours are in promoting the Kingdom of Light.” [\[16\]](#)

This is why “perfectly possessed” people like Pope Francis, that have completely surrendered to the powers of darkness are in charge of the Vatican. Pope Francis' early blind spot on sex abuse should have opened the eyes of Catholics of the reality of this Jesuit Pope, but most people still believe in the lies of the False Prophet brainwashed by the propaganda of the mainstream media. Jorge Bergoglio is operating under demonic influence!

The Fall of the Vatican and the denial of the existence of Hell

The Italian Newspaper, *La Repubblica*, whose owner Carlo De Benedetti works for the Rothschild's, printed an article in the spring of 2018, announcing that the Pope had expressly denied the existence of hell, and the immortality of the human soul in a recent conversation with the founder of the newspaper. Shortly afterward, on Thursday, the 29th of March 2018, the Holy See stated that the reported interview between Pope Francis and an Italian journalist **Eugenio Scalfari**, which claimed the Pope denied the existence of hell, should not be considered as an accurate depiction of Pope Francis' words, but the author's own "reconstruction". Totally shameless, don't you think?

Communist Scalfari, who has always been perceived as a Papal confidant by the mainstream media, claimed his friend Pope Francis had abolished hell, purgatory, and heaven back in early October 2017, so this is not a mistake, but a definite reiteration of a heretical thought that the Pope already discussed with the same journalist in earlier interviews. News of the Pope's denial of hell spread quickly around the world, and the Vatican was obviously desperate to clarify the comments made by the Jesuit Pope. In the meantime, a strong and unexpected sign from the heavens was witnessed in the heart of the Vatican, when several pieces of plaster fell from St Peter's Basilica, fortunately causing no harm, in what was a terrorizing experience and narrow escape for many tourists standing by. In the Sistine Chapel, there contain the many magnificent frescos painted by Michelangelo, depicting the story of Christianity which is his interpretation of **The Last Judgment**. It was painted on the altar wall fifteen years after the ceiling was painted. This floor to ceiling masterpiece of amazing proportions portrays hundreds of corpses snatched from their graves and carried by angels to either heaven or hell, concepts the present Pope seems to want to abandon. Masses of tourists

crammed into a packed Saint Peter's Basilica, were left shaken, as a shower of plaster rained down from a height of nearly 20 metres, not far from the chapel where Michelangelo's Pieta is located, in what the Ancient Romans would have considered an ominous sign.

Anne Catherine Emmerich (1774-1824), a Roman Catholic Augustinian Canoness Regular of Windesheim, who was a mystic, Marian visionary and stigmatist, announced in her most apocalyptic prophecy, the destruction of Saint Peter's Basilica. Meanwhile, unscathed from the incident, many contemporary idiots reached for their phones straightaway, eager to capture the near miss with photos, and selfies, seemingly unconcerned by any further hazard, where the heretical words of the Pope have yet to be linked. This is the same Pope that washed and kissed the feet of two Muslims in a Holy Thursday ritual, while the accident at St Peter's Basilica took place. Those who read the book by Father Malachi Martin, *The Jesuits: The Society of Jesus and the Betrayal of the Roman Catholic Church*, where he details how the Jesuits became Communists in the 1960s under their then Secretary General, **Pedro Arrupe(1907-1991)**. He documents how they fomented Communist revolutions in several countries—especially in Latin American and Africa, will immediately understand where this Communist Pope is coming from.



FIG. 12– Anne Catherine Emmerich (Gabriel von Max, 1885)

In January 2019, the left biased American magazine, ***The New Yorker***, and the journalist **Vinson Cunningham**, described hell: “as *an old room in the house of the human imagination, and the ancients loved to offer the tour.*” Cunningham criticized the very idea of hell in the article, that was promoted and shared all over the internet, not only by liberal Catholics, and Jesuits, but also by many leading Satanists, including Norwegian occultist Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold:

Cunningham writes: “*Belief in an old-fashioned, everlasting Hell hasn’t gone away. Just ask the pastor at most local churches, or the subway preacher with his brimstone-heavy pamphlets. But Hell has long been assailed as one*

of Christianity's cruder means of maintaining control. And some spiritual leaders, intent on presenting a less vengeful God, have attempted to soften or, in some cases, to abolish Hell—mostly to the anger and the anxiety of their co-religionists.”

Adding in support of Bergoglio's episode with Scalfari the following words: *“Pope Francis had one of his periodic chats with Eugenio Scalfari, the ninety-four-year-old atheist Italian journalist. Scalfari, who takes no notes during his dialogues with the Holy Father, came away from the session with a blockbuster quote: “A Hell doesn't exist,” Francis supposedly said, and wayward souls are “annihilated”—poof!—instead of languishing forever. The Vatican denied that the Pope had said any such thing, but it didn't seem entirely out of character. The great theme of Francis's pontificate is his emphasis on mercy over judgment. More to the point, he has already made it his business to clarify that Hell, properly understood, is less a place than a state—namely, the state of remoteness from the love of God, an inevitable downside of the gift of free will. Here he echoes C. S. Lewis, who considered Hell a choice. “The doors of hell,” Lewis wrote, “are locked on the inside.” Scalfari's report was followed by a wave of criticism from Catholics, which felt strange, disproportionately intense. What modern believer wouldn't want to cast off this old, sadistic barrier to faith in a loving God? What kind of deity draws such a hard line between his friends and his enemies, and holds an eternal grudge? Surely the loss of Hell—even the idea of such a loss—should come as a bit of a relief.”* [\[17\]](#)

No wonder Father Malachi Martin once said: *“Observant Catholics, traditionalist Catholics, will become hunted like doves.”* In the same interview Malachi Martin also talked about a truly disturbing event that allegedly took place in the Vatican: *“There was this consecration, this enthronement of Satan within the Vatican, of Lucifer by the way. It's a historical fact. It was done one particular day by a certain group of people representing Luciferians all over the world, especially American Luciferians. It was done. Therefore, in a certain sense, Lucifer has power. He doesn't own yet, but I'm sure he hopes to own some Pope as his man.”*

The interview in question with the late Father Malachi Martin, was conducted

back in the 1990s by Mr. Bernard Janzen of *Triumph Communications*. False Prophet Pope Francis, who, by denying the existence of Hell, denies the very basis of his own Faith.

Mainstream British newspaper, *The Independent*, wrote at the time of Malachi Martin's death in their Obituary section (published on August the 6th 1999): *POPE JOHN Paul II "inherited a bedraggled church pushed to the brink by Pope Paul VI's huge betrayal and neglect," Malachi Martin wrote in 1981: "a church with depopulated seminaries, politico bishops, lipsticked and mini-skirted nuns, bewildered lay people, plus a Vatican that housed Communist moles, clerical financial wizards, career diplomats, Marxist prelates, a brothel, overworked exorcists, hostile bureaucrats, some silent good people, and a hard-core 37 per cent of clerics and people who yearned for the church Paul VI had smothered."* Martin's devastating critique of the Church he had served for 10 years as a Jesuit priest did not stop there. He went on to claim that Satan had taken hold of the Vatican and was even in a position to put his candidate on the papal throne (though he was convinced John Paul II was not a Satanist). "Lucifer, the biggest archangel, the leader of the revolt against God, has a big in with certain Vatican officials," he warned in 1997.

The Independent, stupidly wrote this passage that in light of recent events should be completely removed:

Such lurid claims gained greater weight from Martin's carefully nurtured stature as a former Vatican insider who hinted at his initiation into the weightiest of the Vatican's secrets during his service in Rome from 1958 to 1964. He played on his reported closeness to Pope John. But his growing body of writing began to be regarded with increasing embarrassment by the Church he had once served.

Embarrassment for what? Fighting the devil and his Legion and telling the truth about the decline of the Church he once served? Father Malachi Martin, a former Jesuit, who should now be made a Saint, if he is compared to most members of the Society of Jesus of today, including False Prophet Pope Francis. Hell **does** indeed exist, and that's where Jorge Mario Bergoglio will probably reside after his time is up, but there is also another secret behind the

denial of hell by the leftists.

In 1872, a revolutionary society was formed under the simple name “**The Organization,**” which had a super-secret circle chillingly called “**Hell.**” Though its goals have continued to be pursued for well over a century by groups which continually change their names, its existence has been unknown to the outside world. Soviet historians have dared to write about the activities of “Hell,” a forerunner of the Russian Communist Party, only as recently as 1965, ninety-three years after its formation. In *Revolutionist Underground in Russia*, E. S. Vilenka wrote: “*Hell*” was the name of the center above the secret organization, which not only used terror against the monarchy but also had punitive functions toward the members of the secret organization.

In Tchernishevsky or Netchaiev we read that one of the members (Fediseev) of “Hell” took it upon himself to poison his own father in order to give the organization his inheritance. Tchernishevsky, who belonged to this movement, wrote, *I'll participate in revolution; I am not frightened by dirt, by drunkards with sticks, by slaughter. We don't care if we have to shed thrice as much blood as the rebels in the French revolution. So what if we had to kill a hundred thousand farmers?*

Here are some of the expressed aims of this Satanic organization: *Mystification is the best, almost the only means to impel men to make a revolution. It is enough to kill a few million people and the wheels of revolution will be oiled. Our ideal is awful, complete, universal, and pitiless destruction. And again: Mankind must be divided into two unequal parts. One tenth receives personal liberty and unlimited rights over the other nine-tenths. The latter must lose their personality and become a kind of herd.*

In their writings we constantly find the words, “We are not afraid.” A typical example is the following proclamation: *We are not afraid that we might find out three times more blood will have to be shed for the overthrow of the existing order than the Jacobins (French revolutionists) had to shed in their revolution in 1790. . . . If for the fulfillment of our objectives we had to slaughter one hundred thousand landlords, we would not be afraid of this*

either. [\[18\]](#)

In reality, the number of victims was much greater. Churchill says in his *Memoirs of World War II* that Stalin confessed that ten million people died as a result of the collectivization of agriculture in the Soviet Union. Richard Wurmbrand, also known as Nicolai Ionescu (1909-2001) a hero of the Christian faith who founded the international organization Voice of the Martyrs, which continues to aid Christians around the world who are persecuted for their faith, wrote: *The important fact to remember is that the Communists have now confessed, after a delay of almost a hundred years, that at the inception of their movement was a circle called "Hell."* Why "Hell"? Why not "The Society for the Betterment of the Poor" or ". . . of Mankind?" Why the stark emphasis on hell? [\[19\]](#)



FIG. 13– Detail from the frontispiece to the 1863 edition of Collin de Plancy’s Dictionnaire infernal

Chapter Three

Beastly Signs, The Mark of the Beast

Jefferson Graham wrote in USA TODAY on August 2017, “*You will get chipped. It’s just a matter of time.*” In November 2018, The Guardian wrote: “*Britain’s biggest employer organization and main trade union body have sounded the alarm over the prospect of British companies implanting staff with microchips to improve security. UK firm BioTeq, which offers the implants to businesses and individuals, has already fitted 150 implants in the UK. The tiny chips, implanted in the flesh between the thumb and forefinger, are similar to those for pets. They enable people to open their front door, access their office or start their car with a wave of their hand, and can also store medical data.*

Another company, Biohax of Sweden, also provides human chip implants the size of a grain of rice. It told the Sunday Telegraph (£) that it is in discussions with several British legal and financial firms about fitting their employees with microchips, including one major company with hundreds of thousands of employees.” [\[20\]](#)

In the meantime, electronic chips have become so “ordinary” nowadays that we don’t even think about them anymore. Yet they are everywhere—in our calculators, our computers, and even in our household appliances. For the last few years, we also find chips embedded in our ATMs, social security, and credit cards, and even in our state-issued driver’s licenses and passports! Microchips are also implanted under the skin of animals, and contain medical data such as the pet’s name and vaccination records, that allow them to be identified, localized, and tracked in the event the animal is lost or escapes. Is it mere coincidence that the *Book of Revelation* describes the “Mark of the Beast” as being on the hand or on the forehead? Why these two places? Why not the left hand or arm?

Putting aside the popular spiritual interpretation that our foreheads represent our thoughts, and our hands represent our actions, this may provide a good starting point regarding the spiritual realm. Presented alone, it falls short of

the true physical implications of “*a mark*” that is required to buy and sell in the near future. The truth is that inserting a chip in the front of your head will enable the altering of the hormonal level of the population because of the vicinity of the pituitary gland, or hypophysis, as explained by many researchers and scientists. You must ask yourself where is the most logical place to put a tiny microchip that is injected under the skin, used for payment, and only operates within a couple inches of a reader? The hand is the obvious answer. It would literally allow payment at the wave of a hand—as it is already being implemented in some nightclubs around the world. The choice of the right hand in particular is explained further, by its reference in *Revelation 13*, which is one of the best-known passages of the Apocalypse: “*And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.*”

The implementation of this project on a global scale could well become the trademark described by St. John in *Revelation*. Such technology will also be used as a substitute for money and credit cards, just as it is now occurring in many countries, with so-called smartphones, which are gradually allowing automatic payment by simply swiping the device over a receiver. First, with Obamacare and then with Immigration Reform, one way or another, the chip is already planned, but not yet rendered enforceable by the U.S. government, especially in the age of Trump, but later, who knows? It will eventually find its way to the mainstream population all over the world.

A majority of people are not only willing to accept what Christians call “The Mark of the Beast,” many are actively endorsing and promote its use as a tool of modern innovation. This is, of course, without understanding the dramatic consequences for our freedom. Following this direction, we are led to the latest product that will help this diabolical development.

In April 2018, **Michael McAlpine**, a mechanical engineering professor at the University of Minnesota, published a study in the journal of *Advanced Materials* in which he demonstrated a way to **print electronics directly onto the skin**. The device — cheap, accessible, and compact — already offers

groundbreaking applications for the **military** and **medicine** and they say in a specialized paper that in the future, it could completely change how we interact with the world around us. Futurism.com writes: *“It’s the stuff of cyberpunk science fiction — tattoos adorned with flashing lights and sophisticated circuitry. They’ll monitor our vitals, we’re told, and feed us personalized health advice in real time. **They’ll wire our biology to the web, and put the internet of things at — on, in — our fingertips. They’ll enhance our five senses, and perhaps even give us new ones.** This type of human augmentation is depicted in Circuits, the first episode of Glimpse, a new original sci-fi series from Futurism Studios (a division of Futurism LLC) and DUST. Thanks to recent developments in advanced materials and biomedical engineering, wearable electronics to do all of these things may almost be here. We already have biocompatible materials that allow electronics to seamlessly fuse with the body. We’ve already developed e-tattoos that can control a smartphone.”*^[21]

It seems we have gone a long way since a similar tattoo was developed by Somark and tested since 2007 on rats. This tattoo may, in fact, not only contain personal data, medical records, bank accounts, and other personal information, as well as a GPS tracking device, just as the Somark one used to do, but it’s also linked to the web, and the fastly developing world of 3D printing technology, another possible weapon in the hands of Satan. In this particular case, you can think of the 3D printing tool like a Swiss Army knife for functionality in the hands of the military.^[22] A soldier could carry it around in his backpack, take it out in the field, and print any kind of device using only raw materials fed into the printer, but also print electronic tattoos directly on the desired subject anywhere in the world. People will be eventually forced with this technology, and edible microchips have also appeared in commerce.

Smartpills with edible microchips are now a reality. We all must understand, however, that the prophecies included in the Holy Scriptures, and in other religious texts, are not just revealing themselves naturally. There is a group of so-called “believers” from different faiths who I usually refer to as the Illuminati, who are facilitating their usage. They are acting secretly and

behind the scenes to fulfill their aim to control the masses, without hiding the origins of their intention to the skilled eye. The “messianic” or “apocalyptic” interpretations are spreading more than ever on the net these days, thanks to a specific approach that simply reflects the original intentions of this lobby, that follows a mix of Theosophy and politics, technology, and Messianism, towards the establishment of a One World Religion controlled by the Jesuits. Remember, there are no coincidences! These are *Beastly Signs* of the times we are living!

The Vatican and Hollywood Unite in Satanic Meditation

The Pontifical Musical Chapel Sistina, known to most people as the “Pope’s Choir,” bills itself as the world’s oldest choir. This one-thousand-five-hundred-year old institution has been part of the tradition of liturgical choirs since the first century of the Roman Catholic Church. Some have called it the last bastion of the grand liturgical music of the Latin Church, built on the pillars of Gregorian chant. The choir is now under investigation and in danger

of collapsing due to a series of financial scandals that involve Father Massimo Palombella, the director of the Pontifical Musical Chapel Sistina, and manager Michelangelo Nardella. In 2017, the Pope launched the idea of a U.S. Tour for his choir to try and recapture some of their former glory. So, earlier this year, the Vatican's Sistine Chapel Choir embarked on its first U.S. tour in 30 years, hoping to prove to audiences in New York, Washington, and Detroit, that it abandoned its reputation as the "Sistine Screammers". However, the choir seems to have much bigger problems and the main person to blame for this might be **the Satanic pop star Rihanna**.

The families of the choir boys were shocked when sent photos straight from Michelangelo Nardella's phone from the Met Gala, also known as the Met Ball, which is the annual fundraising event to benefit the Metropolitan Museum of Art's Costume Institute in New York City, that marks the grand opening of the Costume Institute's annual fashion exhibit. During the event, entertainers such as Rihanna, Jennifer Lopez, and Selma Hayek posed with members of Pope Francis' choir, in a way that was judged as inappropriate and disrespectful. The parents of some of the 35 young choir singers forced the Pope to take immediate action. One photo, in particular, that shocked the families of the choir boys and the Holy See featured Rihanna wearing a Pope's hat with a pearl and crystal-embellished mitre, posing with Father Massimo Palombella in a selfie, sporting the infamous duck-face pose.

The Metropolitan Museum's event secretly backed by the Vatican was entitled "*Heavenly Bodies: Fashion and the Catholic Imagination*," and Hollywood celebs seem to love the Catholic Church these days. **Co-chair Anna Wintour** editor-in-chief of *Vogue* since 1988, showed up to the extravagant event wearing a custom made by Chanel, featuring a diamond rosary, and declared herself "**Cardinal Chanel**." Actor Jared Leto went as himself, which is to say, that he dressed like a pop version of Jesus, and Lily Collins wore black Givenchy with a red tear drawn on her face and a silver halo propped atop her head just to be in line with the other idiots.

Following the event, Amanda Arnold wrote in *The Cut* regarding Rihanna's appearance: "*All we need now is for Pope Francis to roll up in the Popemobile and declare her the real Pope, which she is. Time to ascend to*

heaven.” But that’s fortunately still not the case, and Catholics are actually fed up with this liberal abusive farce encouraged every day by the Catholic Church. In May of last year, the Vatican put together the most extravagant conference ever, featuring many VIP’s and the controversial pop-star Katy Perry, who spoke about transcendental meditation, while disgraced Lettergate monsignor Dario Viganò delivered a talk on “Fake News,” and a “meditating eye.” A New Age charm bangle was given as a gift to select participants. Pop Satanist superstar Katy Perry, who received the *National Equality Award* at the Human Rights Campaign’s annual gala in 2017, and openly supported Hillary Clinton in the U.S. Presidential election the year before, arrived in Rome with her current partner Orlando Bloom, to meet the Jesuit Pope, Jorge Mario Bergoglio. The high-level, no-expense-spared conference was held at the Vatican on April 26-28, 2018, and was co-sponsored by the Pontifical Council for Culture and the CURA Foundation, a tax-exempt global health movement. Conference collaborators also included the Vatican Secretariat of State, the Vatican Secretariat for Communications, and the Pontifical Academy for Life.

The gathering, called “Unite to Cure — How Science, Technology, and the 21st Century will Impact Culture and Society,” has been described by some as the “Davos of biotech,” due to its similarities with the high-level World Economic Forum in the Swiss ski resort. The Fourth International Vatican Conference had several positive aims and featured talks from a wide-ranging panel of experts from the fields of medicine, business, media, and technology, including “Microchip Medicine” that they say will save millions of lives, but, as we know, it is also *The Mark of the Beast*. Let’s not forget microchipped medication will be here soon too!

Two years after accepting an application for a digital medicine application, the FDA has finally approved the tracking system which tracks if you take the digital pill in 2017. Can you imagine what this will mean for our civil liberties? We will be eventually forced into being microchipped and drugged, in one way or another. The people present at the Vatican summit were described as an odd mingling of New Age guru’s, wealthy investment bankers from the Masonic Fraternity, Illuminati celebrities, biotech leaders, left-wing journalists, and Vatican officials. Its stated goal was to “*unite*

people without prejudice to stimulate an open dialogue and catalyze an interdisciplinary approach to tackle major health care challenges around the globe.”

Speakers included contemporary New Age guru and alternative medicine mogul **Deepak Chopra (b.1946)**, as well as world-famous American professional golfer and philanthropist for children’s health, **Jack Nicklaus**, singer **Peter Gabriel** another old friend of my grandmother, whose wife apparently recovered from cancer after receiving a pioneering treatment, and American motivational and self-help life coach, **Tony Robbins**, but also ex-Vice President and known Democrat pervert, **Joe Biden**, who also delivered a message. Then there was Emmy-award winning mind control freak **Dr. Mehmet Oz** — who has risen to fame in recent years on “The Oprah Winfrey Show” along with **CNN medical correspondent Dr. Sanjay Gupta**, **CBS medical correspondent Max Gomez**, and Emmy-award-winning journalist and talk show host, **Meredith Vieira**.

The conference was the fourth of its kind the Vatican has helped stage since its start in 2011 under Pope Benedict XVI. However, last year’s gathering upset many Catholics who were scandalized that the Vatican was giving a platform to those promoting non-Christian practices, and particularly the participation of controversial pop-star **Katy Perry**, who took part in a discussion on promoting Transcendental Meditation among children. On day three of the Vatican conference, Katy Perry joined a discussion on “*Impacting Children’s Health Through Meditation Globally*” with her New Age mentor, **Bob Roth**, CEO of the **David Lynch Foundation**. Roth is also the mentor to Oprah Winfrey and Dr. Oz on Transcendental Meditation. All the above have their hate for Trump in common, traditional values, and politics.

Satanic Ritual Abuse and the Vatican's hidden agenda

Back in 1984, allegations of sexual abuse at California's McMartin preschool and the lengthy trial to follow firmly established the notion of **Satanic Ritual Abuse (know with the acronym SRA)**. People's lives were ripped apart and mass hysteria swept across the U.S..

Such a notion had just come to life in contemporary America only a few years earlier thanks to a hugely influential book called ***Michelle Remembers***, co-written in 1980 by Canadian psychiatrist Lawrence Pazder, with his psychiatric patient (and future wife) Michelle Smith. It was the first book

written on the subject of Satanic Ritual Abuse, and was considered a milestone in the decade of controversies that regarded Satanic Ritual Abuse as a "recovered" memory. Written by a devout Catholic, it greatly influenced police, social workers, clergy, and the media, although it was later proven to be a complete fraud. It fueled mass hysteria that exploited the Satanic frenzy promoted by this book, diverting attention from actual Satanic ritual abuse of children that took place in the very same period in the U.S. Catholic Church. When the first accusations against child care workers at the McMartin pre-school erupted, it was the American Martyrs Catholic Church that spearheaded and organized much of the hype and hysteria that overtook the whole region. This eventually led author **Paul Eberle** to write, "*The Church was very accommodating with the lynch mob,*" pointing out that most of the accusing parents were members of the American Martyrs Church. Apparently, they were strongly urged by the Catholic Church itself to file charges—however absurd—against the clearly innocent child care workers.

Meanwhile, pedophile Catholic priests secretly molested children all over the U.S., including Pennsylvania, creating the basis for the present crisis that lacks any easy solution. In the end, *Michelle Remembers*, could not have done a better job in promoting an atmosphere of suspicion, fear, and finally, disbelief, concerning the very existence of secret Satanic covens, which was the whole point of this fake news operation. The Catholic Church managed to cleverly deflect the attention of the media from their own wrongdoing across the U.S., blaming, instead, a supposed Satanic conspiracy the Jesuits helped to create and promote, also thanks to the earlier publication in 1971 of **William Peter Blatty's** best-selling novel *The Exorcist* and its blockbuster 1973 film adaptation.

With its claims of being based on a true story, *The Exorcist*, cleverly promoted by the Society of Jesus, profoundly impacted America's collective psyche regarding the existence of demons. *The Exorcist* was also a big success, and was nominated for 10 Academy Awards, where the film won two: Best Adapted Screenplay and Best Sound. It also took home four Golden Globe Awards, including Best Picture, Best Director (William Friedkin), Best Supporting Actress (Linda Blair), and Best Screenplay (William Peter Blatty.)

But behind the scenes, the real cult of Luciferian and Satanist priests who operate covertly in the U.S. Catholic Church with the protection of high level Vatican prelates, performed on their victims what the late Father Malachi Martin referred to as: “*the culmination of the Fallen Angel’s rites*”—i.e., the rape of male children. This can be clearly noticed in the horrific details of the Pennsylvania grand-jury report.

In this diabolical scenario the child becomes a substitute for Christ for these perverts. The Satanic priest destroys the very innocence of his poor victim as an attack upon the innocence of Christ that he wants to destroy. In this sense, the male child victim becomes a proxy for the symbolic destruction of God—a Luciferian practice. Luciferian and Satanic priests are merely different sides of the same diabolical coin, with the Satanists practicing what is considered by the dark side of the Illuminati to be a somewhat higher form of Devil worship. The late Malachi Martin called this dark force within the Vatican today, *Lucifer’s Lodge*, referring to a small cabal within the Vatican that controls certain aspects of church policy, and has set guidelines allowing for wide-scale sexual abuse by Catholic clerics—a small number who are involved in Satanic ritual abuse.

This faction is merely a component of a greater conspiracy that operates within and outside of the Roman Catholic Church with the ultimate goal of installing a One World Religion and a One World Government. The average Catholic cleric who sexually abuses helpless victims is not an overt Satanist or a Luciferian in that they do not worship or mimic the Prince of this World. However, a growing number of priests do engage in real Satanic Ritual Abuse as shown in the report of the Pennsylvania grand-jury, and have caused a huge amount of damage while enjoying the full backing of their respective bishops, who bend over backwards to enable them to continue ritually abusing innocent boys and girls. The policy of silence and cover-up promoted by the Vatican in the report is mind-boggling and consistent with previous investigations. Promoting offending clerics within the church hierarchy seems common practice typical of a sectarian hidden reality. The Pontifical Commission on Sexual Abuse led by Cardinal Sean O'Malley, who will not attend the World Meeting of Families, recently stated that: “*Clergy*

alone will not make radical changes.” Interviewed by SIR (the Religious Information Service of the ECI) the German Jesuit Hans Zollner, also a member of the same commission and president of the Child Protection Center of the Gregorian University, emphasizes that, *“In these days, people have been shaken by many stories of abuse, and many have publicly asked the Pope to say something, to do something”*.

The vast amount of data the Vatican secretly collected in the last decades concerning the deviant sexual activity of its clergy makes it clear that the Pope and his Curia have always been well aware and informed of how widespread and common the sexual abuse problem is in the Church, and did nothing to address the situation, but continued with a policy of cover-up and silence because of the great power and influence of the Vatican Satanists. It seems that the only reason the Vatican ordered the secret sex studies was to get a global picture of where they stood, and to develop informed strategies for hiding the problem in the future, as they have always done, until now. Never was the welfare of the victims of sexual abuse taken into consideration, nor was the question of broken chastity vows apparently of any real concern.

Though it may seem bizarre and funny now, the **Satanic Panic** of the 80s was a serious and disturbing phase that has helped the real Satanists literally get away with murder. A Chicago Police Department document from 1989 that outlines how to identify teens involved in ritualistic crime went viral on Twitter last year showing once again the dangerous superficiality of the left-wing media. On May 6, 2018, Jennifer Jordan, a PhD student at Stony Brook University in New York, tweeted that her sister, a Florida art teacher, had found a 25-page pamphlet called **“Identification, Investigation, and Understanding of Ritualistic Criminal Activity,”** by a Detective named "Robert Semandi" of the Chicago Police Department in a supply closet. That tweet was shared 7,000 times, liked more than 25,000 times, and made Twitter's "Moments" section. Some outlets, like the digital news sites *The Daily Dot* and *Mashable*, have posts responding to the document pictured in Jordan's tweets.

But the detective's name was misspelled—it's actually Simandl. He was a

“gang crimes and ritual abuse specialist” for the Chicago Police Department who traveled the country, held seminars and spoke at conferences to train police and other child-protection-affiliated professionals in the 80s. *“It's a very complex subject that makes street gang activity look like a nursery school rhyme,”* said Simandl in a 1987 Minneapolis Star Tribune article. *“It's not a pleasant topic, but I believe it's going to be the crime of the 1990s.”*

But that didn't happen and the “Satanic Panic” and the mass hysteria that peaked in the 80s, soon gave in to ridicule, typical of our contemporary culture towards the possibility of Satanic Ritual Abuse. Today, it would actually make sense to orient the education of our youth around their vulnerability to the growing phenomena of Satanism spread on the internet, or the dangers of the rapid development of robotics and A.I., but nothing is done as it seems Satan temporarily won his war for the minds of humans.

In the 80s, the law enforcement officers, social workers, and therapists who worked on the McMartin case became nationwide consultants to others in their field. FBI agent Kenneth Lanning held a seminar entitled “Day Care Center and Satanic Cult Sexual Exploitation of Children” in February 1985, that was attended by police officers, social workers, lawyers, and academics from around the country. The material was similar to the recently uncovered document presented by Simandl, which describes the “four stages of Satanic activity” and warns that teens are being seduced by offers of “free sex and drug parties.” It describes 16 signs of Satanic involvement, including using tarot cards, altars, and ceremonial knives (a “letter opener will suffice,” it notes). In 1986, parents of children thought to be victims of ritual abuse even formed an organization headquartered in the Chicago suburb Cary called **Believe the Children** that raised awareness of this specific kind of child abuse up until the mid-90s.)

Satanic Panic also spread throughout evangelical churches, much of it due to the influence of minister-comedian **Mike Warnke** (b.1946). Warnke claimed to be a former Satanic high priest who'd gone from performing cat-killing rituals for the devil to being a born-again Christian, when in reality he was still serving the devil with his lies. He was so convincing that before he was discredited as a liar and crook in an exposé by *Cornerstone magazine* in

1992, he once appeared on a 20/20 episode entitled “The Devil Worshippers” to talk about his supposed involvement in Satanic ceremonies. What he did served the purpose of discrediting Christians, and in the end, promoting Satanism, and the media certainly didn't help!

There was coverage in glossy magazines and on TV—60 Minutes and Oprah were part of this PSYOP operation. The Satanic Panic peaked in 1988, when talk-show gadfly **Geraldo Rivera** aired “*Exposing Satan's Underground*,” a two-hour exposé on the dangers of Satanism.

It's telling in that in many news accounts about ritualistic abuse cases, the evidence cited was extremely anecdotal. From the 1987 Star-Tribune article: “*While (Simandl and other police) say they've come up with only hints of organized activity, apart from the established 2,500-member Church of Satan based in San Francisco, they are convinced that covens of child molesters around the country practice satanic rites and are in contact with one another.*” Yet, as David Futrelle wrote in the *Reader*, the charges were bullshit; among other things, no blood, Satanic robes, or altars were ever found. As he wrote, “*The 'ritual abuse' scare of the 1980s and 1990s reflected a kind of collective delusion, a hysteria resembling nothing so much as the legendary trials in Salem, Massachusetts. Reporters and others covering the Hill case treated the bizarre claims of abuse uncritically; indeed, they were far more bewildered by the recantations than by the original charges.*”

By the time panic around Satanism subsided in the early 90s, about 190 people nationwide had been charged with the ritual abuse of children, often those who worked in child daycare. Eighty-three were convicted but the Catholic clergy, and the real Satanists at work behind the scenes were never touched, if not in the case of Lt.col. Michael Aquino.

Last year, most of the leftist internet users treated the found document as a nostalgic joke about a bygone era, and the leftist media like *The Daily Dot*, wrote things like “*And, yes, they're as hilarious as you hope.*” However, left-wing advocate **Ryan Smith** of the *Chicago Reader* went a step further, and wrote a direct attack towards Christian believers, and Trumpians alike, that show once again that left-wing beliefs are only serving Satan these days: “*Satanic panic*” is alive and well in 2018—in a slightly mutated form. There's

a dark corner of the right-wing Internet that subscribes to a conspiracy called QAnon—also known as "the Storm." It's essentially a theory that Donald Trump is on the verge of arresting a bunch of top Democrats—including the Clintons—for their alleged involvement in a satanic child-sex-trafficking ring. Two years ago, a North Carolina man named Edgar Welch was so convinced that a pizza parlor was part of a Satanic child sex-trafficking operation, he drove to Washington, D.C., and commandeered the restaurant with a military-style assault rifle—even firing off a shot while inside. Last month, I profiled Liz Crokin, a former Chicago gossip columnist who's propagating the myths of the latest case of satanic panic. Yep, trends from the 80s—even ones to do with debunked cases of satanic ritual abuse—are back in style again. God save us. [\[23\]](#)

No, Mr. Ryan Smith, may God save us from you and all your friends in the mainstream media, serving the devil every day with your lies, and your fake intellectual appearance!

The Exorcist, the Jesuits, and the Second Coming of Christ

The movie *The Exorcist* is the story of the possession and exorcism of an evil spirit called Pazuzu inhabiting an innocent young girl called Regan MacNeil (played by Linda Blair.) After a team of doctors prove powerless in helping her daughter, Regan's mother Chris (Ellen Burstyn) desperately requests an exorcism from Father Damien Karras SJ (Jason Miller), who is a young Jesuit priest who has lost his faith. The fact he is a Jesuit is no coincidence. After Father Karras convinces Church officials that the possession is real, an elderly Father called Lankester Merrin (Max Von Sydow), an experienced exorcist is assigned to lead the exorcism ritual. Merrin is an elderly priest that on an archeological dig in Iraq, finds images of the Assyrian demon Pazuzu and subsequently experiences other unusual phenomena. Why Pazuzu should pop up like that in the film seems rather curious in terms of the history Pazuzu, who was in ancient times a demon invoked to protect birthing mothers and infants against the demon Lamashtu's malevolence.

Father Lankester Merrin had previously faced the demon many years before during an exorcism in Africa. The find sparks a premonition that he will battle the demon again in a distant land, Georgetown, U.S., where the film is based. After Merrin dies of a heart attack during the exorcism, Karras, regaining his faith, provokes the evil spirit into eventually leaving Regan's body and entering his own so he can destroy it. Battling the demon's attempt to kill the girl, Karras, now a Jesuit superhero, hurls himself out the bedroom window and falls to his death on the steep concrete steps below. The film director William Peter Blatty was deeply involved with the Jesuits for the realization of this film and originally based the character of Father Lankester Merrin on philosopher, paleontologist/archaeologist **Fr. Pierre Teilhard de Chardin (1881-1955)**, called by some researchers the “Father Of The New Age Movement,” by others the “Patron Saint of the Internet” through his postulation he would create the **Noosphere, a supreme consciousness**. Livingstone writes that, *For the movie The Exorcist, the interior of the room at Georgetown of Damien Karras, the young priest and psychiatrist who assists Father Merrin, was a meticulous reconstruction of King’s “corridor Jesuit” room in New North Hall at the university. Every element of King’s room, including posters and books, was recreated for the set, including a poster of Teilhard de Chardin. The character of Father Lankester Merrin was also based on Teilhard.* [\[24\]](#)

In the influential and very successful book entitled ***The Aquarian Conspiracy***, by Marilyn Ferguson, a survey of New Agers showed that the leading influence on their spiritual “awakening” was actually Father Pierre Teilhard de Chardin. The book itself was described as a “Handbook for the New Age” that sought a paradigm shift in global consciousness. French Jesuit Pierre Teilhard spent his life trying to reconcile religion (good and evil), evolution, consciousness, chemistry, and thermodynamics into one unified theory. As both a Jesuit priest and a scientist, Pierre Teilhard de Chardin sought to bring together elements of the Christian faith with the theory of evolution. The result was, of course, a departure from both Christian doctrine and evolutionary science. On his Wikipedia page we learn that:

*“In his posthumously published book, **The Phenomenon of Man**, Teilhard writes of the unfolding of the material cosmos, from primordial particles to the development of life, human beings and the noosphere, and finally to his vision of the Omega Point in the future, which is 'pulling' all creation towards it.”*

A specifically referenced explanation remains to be found to detail how exactly and how much Blatty was influenced by Teilhard, but, in any event, as filmographer Colleen McDannell points out: *“Blatty has frequently explained that he thought about Jesuit priest-philosopher-paleontologist Pierre Teilhard when creating the character Father Merrin, who besides spending years in China on archaeological digs, taught physics and chemistry at a Jesuit college in Egypt.”* [\[25\]](#)

It is said that parts of the plot were themed on Teilhard’s theory of evil (or the existence of Satan) in the world possibly being Lucifer (or matter-energy spirit) working out his [or its] salvation through the process of physical evolution ending in Teilhard’s Omega Point. This, supposedly, is captured in the use of "psychic energy" and the "unity of minds" or "world mind" (**Noosphere**) theories of Teilhard. [\[26\]](#)

Teilhard was originally censored and exiled by his Jesuit superiors in 1923 for questioning the doctrines of original sin and eternal damnation. In 1947, upon return from banishment in China, he was once again censored by the Holy Office, Pope Pius XII called his work a *“cesspool of errors.”* However, Teilhard began further insinuating his ideas among his fellow Jesuits to the French theologian La Fourvière in Lyon by means of an unsigned mimeographed monographs. By the mid- to late 1950s, his theories were extolled by many, if not most, Jesuits, including Karl Rahner (1904-1984), Hans Urs von Balthasar (1905-1988), **Cardinal Carlo Maria Martini (1927-2012)**, who was Pope Francis’ mentor, and especially the late Henri de Lubac (1896-1991), who wrote glowingly of Teilhard: *“We need not concern*

ourselves with a number of detractors of Teilhard, in whom emotion has blunted intelligence.” By the time of the opening of the Second Vatican Council in October 1962, the Society of Jesus had all but abandoned the Neo-Scholastic theology of Francisco Suarez in favor of the Teilhardian evolutionary “cosmogogenesis.” And although a *monitum* was issued in regards to some of Teilhard's ideas, he has been posthumously praised by Pope Benedict XVI and other eminent Catholic figures, and his theological teachings were cited by Pope Francis in the 2015 encyclical, *Laudato si'*.

As David Livingstone writes in, ***Transhumanism: The History of a Dangerous Idea***, the mysterious word Noosphere used by Teilhard: *derives in fact from the Greek word **Nous**, meaning **mind**. According to Neoplatonic philosophy, the primeval Source of Being is the One and the Infinite, which is the source of all life. The One initially emanates the Nous, which is a perfect image of the One and the archetype of all existing things. The Nous is the highest sphere accessible to the human mind, while also being pure intellect itself. The Nous is the Demiurge, the energy which manifests or organizes the material world into existence. As the Demiurge the Nous is one of the ordering principles which includes the Logos (“word”). According to the **Poimandres**, Nous is Light or Fire. The Logos is the Son of God, at one with the Father, Nous. Teilhard developed the Omega Point Theory, which posits that all the organisms on Earth will reach a higher evolutionary point by merging into one “planetized spirit.” Teilhard argued that the Omega Point resembles the Christian Logos, namely Christ, who draws all things unto himself, and who in the words of the Nicene Creed is “God from God” and “through him all things were made.” However, humans would have to merge their collective intelligence into one super-mind through computer technology, as a necessary first step in the collective evolution of the universe.* [\[27\]](#)

The editors of *Encyclopaedia Britannica* are of great help in synthesizing Fr. Pierre Teilhard de Chardin SJ and his work:
Teilhard’s attempts to combine Christian thought with modern science and traditional philosophy aroused widespread interest and controversy when his writings were published in the 1950s. Teilhard aimed at a metaphysic of

evolution, holding that it was a process converging toward a final unity that he called the Omega point. He attempted to show that what is of permanent value in traditional philosophical thought can be maintained and even integrated with a modern scientific outlook if one accepts that the tendencies of material things are directed, either wholly or in part, beyond the things themselves toward the production of higher, more complex, more perfectly unified beings. Teilhard regarded basic trends in matter—gravitation, inertia, electromagnetism, and so on—as being ordered toward the production of progressively more complex types of aggregate. This process led to the increasingly complex entities of atoms, molecules, cells, and organisms, until finally the human body evolved, with a nervous system sufficiently sophisticated to permit rational reflection, self-awareness, and moral responsibility. While some evolutionists regard man simply as a prolongation of Pliocene fauna (the Pliocene Epoch occurred about 5.3 to 2.6 million years ago)—an animal more successful than the rat or the elephant—Teilhard argued that the appearance of man brought an added dimension into the world.

This he defined as the birth of reflection: animals know, but man knows that he knows; he has “knowledge to the square.” Another great advance in Teilhard’s scheme of evolution is the socialization of mankind. This is not the triumph of herd instinct but a cultural convergence of humanity toward a single society. Evolution has gone about as far as it can to perfect human beings physically: its next step will be social. Teilhard saw such evolution already in progress; through technology, urbanization, and modern communications, more and more links are being established between different peoples’ politics, economics, and habits of thought in an apparently geometric progression. Theologically, Teilhard saw the process of organic evolution as a sequence of progressive syntheses whose ultimate convergence point is that of God. **When humanity and the material world have reached their final state of evolution and exhausted all potential for further development, a new convergence between them and the supernatural order would be initiated by the Parousia, or Second Coming of Christ.** Teilhard asserted that the work of Christ is primarily to lead the material world to this cosmic redemption, while the conquest of evil is only secondary to his purpose. Evil is represented by Teilhard merely as growing pains within the

cosmic process: the disorder that is implied by order in process of realization.

It's worth noting that his concept of Christ or “**Universal Christ**” is not the Jesus Christ of the Bible, but rather a “New Age Ascended Master” counterfeit, that will lead all religions into unity, basically the Antichrist. Teilhard confirmed this when he said:

“...a general convergence of religions upon a universal Christ who satisfies them all: that seems to be the only possible conversion of the world, and the only form in which a religion of the future can be conceived....I believe that the Messiah whom we await, whom we all without any doubt await, is the universal Christ; that is to say, the Christ of evolution.”

Teilhard’s “God,” the “soul of the world,” is identical with nature and consequently subject to change. As Teilhard explains in his book *Human Energy: As a direct consequence of the unitive process by which God is revealed to us, he in some way ‘transforms himself’ as he incorporates us. ... I see in the World a mysterious product of completion and fulfillment for the Absolute Being himself. [iv]* And, again: *[God] evolves, via “complexification” and “convergence” to his own perfection, immersed in matter. ... One is inseparable from the other; one is never without the other[.] ... No spirit (not even God within the limits of our experience) exists, nor could structurally exist without an associated multiple, any more than a center can exist without its circle or circumference[.] ... [I]n a concrete sense there is not matter and spirit, all that exists is matter becoming spirit [God]. [v]*

One must note that in Teilhard’s writings there is hardly any mention of purely spiritual beings or entities within the existing cosmos. There is virtually no mention of angels or demons, no Satan, no St. Michael, no guardian angels, nor is there much mention of particular judgment or the existence of Hell. Teilhard’s “God” is no more, no less than the “god” of Pantheism as described (and rejected) by St. Pius IX in his allocution *Maxima Quidem*, (June 9, 1862). Again, all this is very revealing in connection to the fact Jesuit Teilhard was inspirational, not only to the U.N., but also for the author of *The Exorcist* and its leading priestly figure. Not only do we see the

idea of a “One World” religion and a sort of New Age Christ expressed in his work and his words, but in 1995, Jennifer Cobb Kreisberg declared in *Wired*, “Teilhard saw the Net coming more than half a century before it arrived,” and in an online interview, the magazine’s co-founder Louis Rossetto tipped his hat to Teilhard and the **Jesuit’s influence on Internet culture.**



FIG. 14– Painting of Father General Saint Francis Borgia, SJ, performing an exorcism, by Francisco Goya c. 1788 shows the longstanding exorcist tradition of the Jesuits.

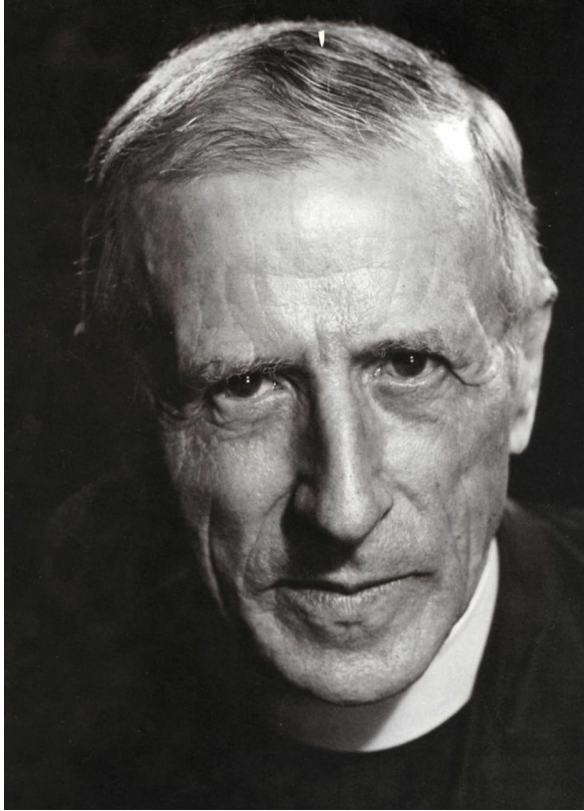


FIG. 15– Pierre Teilhard de Chardin SJ

The Jesuits direct supervision of *The Exorcist*

Fr William O'Malley (Jesuit) born in 1931, from Buffalo, New York, is best known worldwide for his highly acclaimed portrayal of **Fr Joseph Kevin Dyer SJ** in *The Exorcist*, for which he was also a technical advisor. Yes, thanks to him the Jesuits had complete control of this legendary film, and this is not a wild conspiracy theory, but a fact. In the film, Father Dyer is the University President's assistant at Georgetown University. Georgetown is the oldest Catholic and Jesuit institute of higher learning in the United States, but also the main recruiting ground for future liberal agents of the New World Order, like Bill Clinton, for example. In the movie, O'Malley, as Father Dyer, is good friends with Fr Damien Karras, a fellow Jesuit priest and psychiatrist. He meets famous actress Chris MacNeil interpreted by Ellen Burstyn, for the

first time on April 23, 1971, at a wrap party thrown by her, where he's seen chatting with her and astronaut Capt. Billy Cutshaw, the latter of which he made a joke about wanting to go to space with him as the first missionary on Mars. This not so far reaching when we know that the Jesuits are in charge of the Vatican's robust astronomy program.

In the film, Father Dyer jokes that he's trying to fix things for someone named Emory, the campus disciplinarian, who likes things quiet. Chris inquires about Father Karras SJ and Dyer explains to her about the death of his fellow priest's mother, who was living by herself. After a brief drunken fight between Burke Dennings and Chris' manservant, Karl, Father Dyer and the rest of the party goers are singing a song with Father Dyer at the piano, playing. While they were singing along to "Down on 33rd and 3rd," Regan arrives downstairs, much to the surprise of the guests for what becomes one of the most famous scenes of the film. According to one source, O'Malley was the first Catholic priest to portray a priest in a commercial motion picture, but his role should also be viewed in light of the incredible success of the film, used by the Vatican, to scare and transmit a certain concept to the masses. The scaring part is pretty obvious, while the concept the Jesuits wanted people to grasp is definitely more veiled. It pertains to the necessity for the Society of Jesus to show the world their moral integrity and spiritual superiority towards the demonic realm.

Teilhard and the Jesuit influenced New World Order

Meanwhile, Jesuit Pierre Teilhard de Chardin's teachings on unity, the Omega Point, and the Universal Christ had a deep impact not only on the New Age world, but on the leaders of a worldwide unity movement established for the New World Order: **The United Nations**.

Teilhard wrote: *Although the form is not yet discernible, mankind tomorrow will awaken to a "pan-organized" world.*

The outcome of the world, the gates of the future, the entry into the super-

human—They will open only to an advance of all together, in a direction in which all together can join and find completion in a spiritual renovation of the earth (emphasis in original).ii

...we human beings are already forming but one single body...our thoughts are tending more and more to function as the cells of one and the same brain.iii

This type of worldwide amalgamation is now being proposed in the United Nations on a daily basis. The danger begins when anyone tries to oppose the One-World Government or One-World Religion. Those who refuse will be trampled and sabotaged by those racing towards a “pan-organized” society of Orwellian proportions. A book that was written by a former **UN Assistant Secretary General Robert Muller**, (not to be confused with the infamous American attorney bearing the same name), shows the late Muller was a strong believer in Teilhard’s theories. Notice his comments:

We must move as quickly as possible to a one-world government; a one-world religion; under a one-world leader.iv

Teilhard had always viewed the United Nations as the progressive institutional embodiment of his philosophy.v

...Teilhard de Chardin influenced his companion [Father de Breuvery], who inspired his colleagues, who started a rich process of global and long-term thinking in the UN, which affected many nations and people around the world. I have myself been deeply influenced by Teilhard (emphasis added).vi

Muller’s words explain how such an unbiblical and nonsensical doctrine as Teilhard's could have had the deep influence they do on the United Nations to this day. Fr.Teilhard SJ simply had to convince a few of the right, influential people in the intellectual world connected to the Illuminati establishment that controls it, to realize the plan devised in secret by his Order: *The Society of Jesus*. Soon, scholars started discussing his ideas, and the United Nations began to take them to heart elevating the Jesuits to spiritual leaders of the New World Order. We must remember that Teilhard was a Jesuit, and had the

power of that society behind him, along with the responsibility to bolster global unity as a way to increase the Papacy's political power that today is totally in the hands of the Jesuits. Unfortunately, we have stopped listening to God's wisdom and turned instead to human wisdom. And when we stop listening to God, we are deceived by the enemy. Robert Muller said *“The time has come for the implementation of a spiritual vision of the world’s affairs. The entire planet must elevate itself into the spiritual, cosmic throbbing of the universe.”* [\[28\]](#)



FIG. 16– The late Robert Muller, 1923-2010

We are indeed moving towards a One World Government and One World Religion as envisioned by Muller, but in the UN today there is no “spiritual cosmic” anything, just empty promises, and Satanic lies made by a bunch of bureaucrats in suits. Things have actually gotten worse. Amazement and concern are often expressed these days that the United Nations seems unable or unwilling to “do anything” about anything. Finally, US President Donald J. Trump rejected globalism in his historic speech to the UN General Assembly last year in which he said *“America is governed by Americans,”* adding, *“We reject the ideology of globalism, and we embrace the doctrine of patriotism. Around the world, responsible nations must defend against*

threats to sovereignty not just from global governance, but also from other, new forms of coercion and domination.”

At the same time, he reiterated the U.S. commitment to making the UN more effective and accountable. **“I have said many times that the United Nations has unlimited potential,”** he declared.

Trump has finally unmasked these idiots and their globalist agenda. The United Nations 2030 Agenda that kickstarted with Pope Francis’ visit to the UN with Satanist Barack Hussein Obama has been exposed and is now considered a blueprint for the future global enslavement of humanity, under the boot of corporate masters controlled by the pedophile Satanic elite.

Chapter Four

The Decline of the NWO and the establishment of a One World Religion, Global Compact, Knights of Malta, and the Kalergi plan

The decline of the NWO is apparent to everyone but those involved. For the left-wing globalists or the Church of Rome, George Soros is not an out-of-touch plutocrat, but rather a provocative thinker committed to progressive ideas that can help the Jesuit/Labor Zionist World Order develop further in the new millennium. At the end of 2018, an Intergovernmental Conference organized by the globalists in Marrakesh, saw the Order of Malta make an important statement through their Grand Chancellor in support of the initiative organized by the NWO for the adoption of the now infamous **Global Compact for Migration** devised by the United Nations. The Order of Malta stated, *“It’s an important milestone for the international community,” adding that, “migration is a global phenomenon requiring a joint and multilateral approach.”*

The Vatican, is, of course, supporting the Global Compact, an agreement prepared under the auspices of the United Nations that establishes the guidelines for a more open global migration. The Jesuit Pope even publicly cited in St. Peter’s Square in December 2018, his approval of the UN Global Compact officially put together for safe, ordered, and regular migration, hoping that the international community would work towards those who have left their countries. The agreement that includes 23 objectives, was developed over two years of negotiation with the help of the Order of Malta, a key player in the New World Order, that has contributed, from the start, to this project through its diplomatic mission to the United Nations in New York. In November 2018, during a press conference on the Global Compact on Migration that took place in the Vatican, the Jesuits gave their official endorsement through Jesuit **Fr. Michael Czerny**, who explained that the Vatican’s involvement aims to encourage four verbs Pope Francis has adopted with regards to migration: **welcome, protect, promote, and integrate**. However, the Hungarian Minister of Foreign Affairs and Trade Péter Szijjártó stressed in the same period, at a press conference with the

Austrian Vice-Chancellor that, *“The UN Global Compact for Migration is the betrayal of Europe, because it is at odds with the interests of the European people.”* Mr. Szijjártó also said during the same occasion that the Global Compact represents a serious danger to Europe because they want to use it to legalize illegal migration and portray it as a fundamental human right, and because of this, Hungary will not be adopting the Compact, as well as many other countries like the US, that is fortunately in the hands of Donald J. Trump. The Trump administration intensified its opposition to the project, rightly calling it a “pro-migration” document that undermines sovereignty, and warned that supporters of this plan are trying to create new international law.

In 2017, Pope Francis and George Soros the minds behind this mondialist project, got **Louise Arbour**, a close collaborator of Soros, to become **UN Special Representative for International Migration**. Arbour was officially appointed as special representative for International Migration, by the loyal papist and practicing Catholic, **António Guterres**, U.N. Secretary-General. Arbour, now in a key role for this job, was the one leading this high-level summit in Marrakesh at end of 2018, to complete negotiations on the UN Global Compact for Migration; a deal that will irremediably damage Western civilization in the years to come. The United Nations along with all the countries of the NWO want to move large numbers of people from Africa, the Middle East, and Central America—to Europe, North America, and East Asia.

This scenario seems to fit perfectly with a secret plan of the New World Order known as the **Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan** that some people in European right-wing circles say was created for the systematic genocide of the people of Europe. This plan was apparently devised by an Austrian diplomat and Freemason named **Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi (1894-1972)**. The Kalergi family roots can be traced back to Byzantine royalty via Venetian aristocracy who are known practitioners of black magic and Satanism.

Coudenhove-Kalergi was actually the first proponent of a unified Europe

back in the 1920s, and because of this, Coudenhove-Kalergi is recognized to this day as the founder of the first popular movement for a United Europe. For this reason, the Coudenhove-Kalergi *European Prize* is awarded every two years to European leaders who have excelled in promoting what is beyond any political or religious ideology. Angela Merkel and Herman Van Rompuy, two of the top pawns in the Bilderberg Club, have received this award in recent years.

There are two prestigious prizes that have currency in the European Union these days, the *International Charlemagne Prize*, given in 2016 to Pope Francis, and the *European Prize*. The very first **Charlemagne Prize** was actually given to Richard von Coudenhove-Kalergi, and is still awarded annually by the German City of Aachen, whereas the *European Prize* is awarded by the **European Society Coudenhove-Kalergi** (formerly known as the **Coudenhove-Kalergi Foundation**,^[29] established in 1978 “by the Pan-Europa Union – six years after the death of this great European thinker.”

Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi believed that Judaism is humanity’s blessing evolving through Christianity to Socialism (with Bolshevism as a decisive stage in this transformation – *entscheidende Etappe*), whose mainly Jewish activists are aiming at taking away the original sin of capitalism, which also is a product of Judaism. For Kalergi’s insane mind, the world’s salvation will come through Jews as a spiritual aristocracy (*Geistesadel*), who will then recruit more worthy individuals from the European aristocracy of blood (*Blutadel*), to create two high-quality races (*Qualitätsrassen*), an international, synthetic aristocracy to lead humanity after all. For Kalergi, almost all great personalities including Saint Augustine, Rousseau, Kant, and Tolstoy were Jews by choice (*Wahljuden*) since all that is ethical and moral stemmed from Judaism in his mind. As if to pre-empt a possible discontent against such an elitarian vision of the future, Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi declared that antisemitism is a reaction of mediocrity to excellence (*Reaktionserscheinung des Mittelmäßigen gegen das Hervorragende*).

Coudenhove-Kalergi’s father, initially an anti-semite, later became a close friend of **Theodor Herzl**, the founder of Zionism, but his son, Richard

Coudenhove-Kalergi, also has strong connections with the Catholic Jesuit elite due to his aristocratic status. In 1922, he co-founded the **Pan-European Union (PEU)** with Archduke Otto von Habsburg, a staunch Catholic and a Jesuit agent who was the head of the Habsburg dynasty and former Crown Prince of Austria-Hungary. Otto von Habsburg became involved with the Pan-European Union after becoming Grand Master and Sovereign of the highly influential **Order of the Golden Fleece** in 1922. Otto became International President of the PEU in 1973, after Coudenhove's death. According to Coudenhove-Kalergi's autobiography, at the beginning of 1924 through Baron Louis de Rothschild, he was in contact with Max Warburg, who offered to finance his movement for the next 3 years giving him 60,000 gold marks.

The Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan becomes evident in 1925 when he writes in *Practical Idealism (Praktischer Idealismus)*:

“The man of the future will be of mixed race. Today’s races and classes will gradually disappear owing to the vanishing of space, time, and prejudice. The Eurasian-Negroid race of the future, similar in its appearance to the Ancient Egyptians, will replace the diversity of peoples with a diversity of individuals.”

This book is very hard to get a hold of today, and in Germany, it is practically censored, although it isn't present on the official list of books censored by the German government. In 1990, the publishing company, “Independent News,” [*Unabhängige Nachrichten*], published a summary of the book and contemplated printing it in its entirety, but the government initiated a police search of the premises and the only copy of *Praktischer Idealismus* was confiscated. The book is not mentioned on the official internet pages of the Pan-European Movement, which is understandable because its content is directly in opposition to the movement's official program.

In 2015, I was one of the first to talk in detail about “**The Kalergi Plan**” in the English language when I wrote about it for Infowars.com adding:

*Coudenhove-Kalergi suggested Beethoven's hymn as the EU's national anthem and was very active in connection with the design of the EU logo which contains masonic symbols. He was initiated in Freemasonry in the Humanitas Lodge in Vienna in the early 1920s but left in 1926 to avoid the heavy criticism which occurred as a result of the relationship between the Pan-European movement and Freemasonry. Some say later, in 1947, he founded the powerful **Ur-Lodge Pan-Europa** that is still active to this day and draws members from the political and economic elite.*

*Coudenhove-Kalergi's groundwork prepared the EU for what many Christians familiar with the prophecies of The Book of Revelation perceive as "**The New Holy Roman Empire.**" The socialist elite of Europe born out of Coudenhove-Kalergi's plan has created a United Europe backed by the Vatican under a centralized government, a system that actually will be the prototype for the US and the rest of the world when the New World Order is finalized. In the meantime, tensions rise as the Muslim population is being pushed like never before towards Europe to fulfill "The Kalergi Plan." This will create civil unrest and wars in most areas of southern Europe almost certainly by the 2020s facilitating population reduction. [\[30\]](#)*

My predictions were unfortunately, correct, and now we are witnessing even more chaos in the EU. A situation that can only get worse in 2020. However, in January 2019, Father Fabio Baggio, secretary of the **Migrants Section of the Department for Integral Development**, who participated in the preparation of the infamous Global Compact documents for Migration, said to a room full of journalists that: "*The agreement does not interfere with the internal policies of the various countries, a multilateral approach is needed to respond to the migration problem.*"

Lies or truth? Lies of course! Father Fabio Baggio insisted that "*National sovereignty, which is one of the issues under discussion, is expressed in two clear points of the Global Compact, sovereignty is not affected; the basic rule remains, that is, that an agreement, a convention, if it is binding - and this is not the case - can then lead to a legislative change at the national level; but*

precisely in this case, such an approach is not applicable. It is true, however, that this is a joint commitment to ongoing dialogue, which we hope will continue, and not only in the case of migrants, I would like to say this, but with regard to all those issues that are global and go beyond the national border. This without any prejudice to what is the independence, autonomy, and sovereignty of each country.”

But the danger of the Global Compact for Migration, which international delegates signed in Marrakesh, Morocco last month, is not that it will enable some clandestine international bureaucracy or judiciary to dictate immigration policy over the objections of sovereign states, but will instead enable progressives within each nation’s government to liberalize domestic refugee and immigration laws using the excuse that “*the UN made us do it.*”

The Vatican, in cahoots with the globalists, Father Baggio, and Father Michael Czerny, also undersecretary of the same department, presented two documents in the Vatican from the “Migrants and Refugees Section” dedicated to the theme of trafficking. One is *The Pastoral Guidelines on Human Trafficking*, that they try to outline with possible responses to the phenomenon with a collection of writings by Pope Francis from 2013 to 2017 - entitled *Lights on the Roads of Hope* - which represents a sort of synthesis of Francis’ progressive magisterium on the subject.

However, the insistence that the compact is not legally binding has not been enough to convince several UN members in the last few months, including the United States, Austria, Hungary, Poland, and Italy who state they will not sign the agreement. Conservative governments in these countries have rightly voiced several objections, among other things, saying the compact mixes up the rights of asylum-seekers with those of economic migrants. The U.S. under President Donald Trump also argues that multinational agreements in general, and this one in particular, go against the sovereign power of individual governments.

But now the Vatican wants them to “*rethink their position.*” They claim the Global Compact is good and merely a symbolic agreement on how future international co-operation on migration might work.

Father Fabio Baggio said: *“Each country obviously has the right to make the choices it considers appropriate with regard to an agreement that has been drawn up at multilateral level, and I must honestly say that having participated in the preparation of the Global Compact documents we saw the interest of many countries in maintaining this multilateral dialogue. We are deeply convinced that the global response is the most appropriate to the phenomenon of migration, we sincerely hope - Cardinal Parolin Vatican Secretary of State also said in very clear words - that those who have taken a step backwards (Italy, USA, Poland, and Hungary, among others,) can reconsider and join, perhaps even finding those particular clarifications that seem necessary. I also think that the text of the agreement can provide these clarifications.”*

If Delegates from member states agree to these declarations, which they reassure opponents are largely meaningless, the real rules will be cleverly inserted into individual nation’s laws, all the while insisting they have to because of a UN treaty. This is a dangerous scam pushed by the Vatican that is finally showing to the world with no sense of shame that they are the ones behind the project. Remember, the Compact deliberately confuses two distinct classes of newcomers – political refugees and economic immigrants. It lumps them under one label — “migrants” — both those seeking asylum from repression and violence and those looking for a better job and income opportunities. So why should the Vatican decide the immigration policies of other countries? This is yet another act of hypocrisy from the smallest sovereign nation in the world, protected by the biggest walls, who never permit migrants but criticize the use of walls by others. I say Pope Francis should be arrested! The Compact deliberately confuses two distinct classes of newcomers – political refugees and economic immigrants. Why doesn’t Pope Francis welcome more immigrants in the Vatican instead of preaching this liberal nonsense to the world? Well the answer is in front of our eyes, when we see the influence of the Jesuits in the actual ideological foundations of the UN.

The end of the EU and the rise of the dragon

The European Union is so poorly prepared for the challenges of the modern world that it may not exist in 10 years time, a leading British historian claimed last year. *Zero Hedge* the mysterious source of cutting-edge news, rumors, and gossip about the financial industry, pointed out at the end of 2018, that though the end of the European Union is inevitable, the proponents of a further integrated or federal superstate are busy making a last effort to achieve their goal. The opposition against the project is, in fact, growing every day all over the Union. Europe is suffering from economic stagnation, and is facing a demographic calamity. The next Elections to the European Parliament, expected to be held in May 2019, might actually be the beginning of the end for this globalist institution, or it might be the start of an even bigger civil unrest across Europe.

The pro-European establishment's last hope was the newly-elected French President Emmanuel Macron, who was to revive the economy and integrate the European Union under French leadership. The once great nation is broken beyond repair. France's problems are much worse than those of Italy. Though Italy has a higher debt-to-GDP ratio than France, France has a larger budget deficit, and the difference is that while Italy has a trade surplus France has a trade deficit, so the country cannot pay for its imports.

While the Italian "populist" **Matteo Salvini** is earning the nation's respect, Emmanuel Macron's popularity is at a historic low. The once-promising Antichrist is losing momentum. All of France has been engulfed for months

by riots, civil unrest, and looting. In city after city, village after village, protesters have been clashing with the police against a president who has nothing to offer to appease them, unless he violates the budget deficit boundary of 3% with the EU, whose forces are looking more and more like an evil Nazi occupation.

Like the Soviet Union once was, France is a sizeable social-multicultural experiment manipulated and controlled by the progressive forces of liberal Freemasonry that were actually born in France, and as the once empty shops in Communist countries, the demographic changes in France are visible in every section of the society.

But nobody dares to name them, because of the immense power of liberal Freemasonry in this country, that imposes a leftist globalist view on all things starting with migration, in line with the Satanic plan of the New World Order. The whole world witnessed that the French team playing at the FIFA World Cup was made up of almost exclusively Africans, and even on Twitter Africans boasted about it. Yet, the French establishment insisted that those Africans were genuinely French. Dissenters were branded as racists or Nazis. Academia as well as the political and business establishment deny what is clear to see for all. French society has lost its economic strength and its spirit. The country was once known for its first high-speed-trains (TGV) and Concorde, but now it is notorious for social dystopia and Islamist attacks. To prove that they are right, the French and European elites will push the multicultural society even further by signing the infamous **Global Compact for Safe, Orderly and Regular Migration**.

We also have the report entitled: “*Replacement Migration: Is it a solution for an ageing population*” is the United Nations’ comprehensive plan for **replacing the European population**. The Fifth Republic has come to an end, and we do not expect President Macron to finish his term, so some of you who are reading this in a few months might see it is the end and his complete demise. France’s socio-economic collapse will drag the European Union into the abyss, as well as other elements like the Brexit and Italy’s debt. Now that the heart of Europe is ungovernable, its peripheries will not fare any better. The multicultural and multireligious Bosnia is not sustainable. The borders in the region will be redrawn again, which will come with a price. A war

between Muslims and Christians in the Balkans will reverberate much more these days in the suburbs of Paris, Amsterdam, and Berlin because of the growing Muslim population. The European establishment has allowed Islam to grow out of control in Europe, and, oddly enough, they believed that European Muslims would feel grateful for such generosity. From the point of view of non-European powers, the Balkans are a bridgehead worth fighting for. In the nineteenth century, it was the Europeans who were expanding into China, now it is the Chinese who are trying to gain a foothold in Europe. Chinese investments and influence are growing in the Balkans. [\[31\]](#)

For centuries this part of Europe has been the battlefield between (Orthodox and Catholic) Christianity on one hand and Islam on the other. Now a new global player has emerged in the region, Communist China, “The Red Dragon,” that is now openly working with the Vatican, after the arrival of the Jesuit Pope stopped the apparent way. The Holy See and the People’s Republic of China, have, in fact, signed a historic agreement in 2018 regarding the methods of appointing Catholic bishops in the country, that will lead the way for the persecution of traditional Catholics who do not embrace Communism. This is a crucial Jesuit-Chinese deal, in a moment in Chinese history when President Xi, who has more power than Mao Zedong, and is not only the head of the Communist Party, as Mao was, but also the head of the government and military, which Mao wasn’t, wants all the Chinese people, including the Catholics, to worship him, and not the God of the Bible.

So this typically Satanic cult of personality can grow every day. That is why Xi Jinping, the growing leader of the Communist New World Order, has been tightening controls on religious activities of all kinds. However, the Vatican, thanks to the huge influence the Jesuits always had in China, managed to reach a diabolic agreement; to facilitate the rise of a Catholic-Communist alliance in the People’s Republic of China something unthinkable a few years ago even for Ratzinger.

A press release issued by both the Vatican and China begins this way:
“Today, 22nd September 2018, within the framework of the contacts between

the Holy See and the People's Republic of China that have been underway for some time in order to discuss Church matters of common interest and to promote further understanding, a meeting was held in Beijing between Msgr Antoine Camilleri, Undersecretary for the Holy See's Relations with States, and H.E. Mr Wang Chao, Deputy Minister for Foreign Affairs of the People's Republic of China, respectively heads of the Vatican and Chinese delegations. During that meeting, the two representatives signed a Provisional Agreement on the appointment of Bishops."

The release defines the agreement as: *"the fruit of a gradual and reciprocal rapprochement, which has been agreed following a long process of careful negotiation."*

The agreement – continued the press release – *"foresees the possibility of periodic reviews of its application. It concerns the nomination of Bishops, a question of great importance for the life of the Church, and creates the conditions for greater collaboration at the bilateral level"*.

The press release closes by expressing the shared hope *"that this agreement may favor a fruitful and forward-looking process of institutional dialogue and may contribute positively to the life of the Catholic Church in China, to the common good of the Chinese people and to peace in the world."*

The history of the mission of the Jesuits in China is, of course, part of the history of relations between China and the Western world, and this will never change. The missionary efforts and other work of the Society of Jesus, or Jesuits, between the 16th and 17th century played a significant role in continuing the transmission of knowledge, science, and culture between China and the West, and influenced a profoundly Christian culture in Chinese society today, but there is also something much more disturbing connected to the Book Of Revelation. The figure of the "The Red Dragon" is considered by Falun Gong practitioners to be the Chinese Communist Party.

Li Zhan writes: *"A great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads." (Rev. 12:3) In order to interpret the Book of Revelation correctly, a key is to recognize what "The Red Dragon" is because "the dragon gave him [the beast who fought against God] his power, and his seat, and great authority." (Rev 13:2). Once people understand who*

the “red dragon” is, it will be easy for them to find the beast whose "number is Six hundred threescore and six." (Rev. 13:18) “And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.”(Rev 12:9). People today generally view the “red dragon” as simply a symbol of the Devil or Satan. In reality, the “red dragon” in the Book of Revelation not only represents the Devil or Satan, it actually refers to something specific. "In the lowest dimension of the heavens, China's Communist party manifests as an evil red dragon." ("Deciphering the Last Three Stanzas of the Plum Blossom Poem") The favorite color of the Chinese Communist Party in the human world is also red.

Once we realize that this "red dragon" refers to the Chinese Communist Party, it is not difficult to recognize that the prophecies in the Book of Revelation center around China and not the Middle East. “And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.” (Rev.9:16) There is no other country in the world except China where “every citizen is also a soldier” that has the ability to organize an army of two billion people. In Chapter 16 Verse 12 of the Book of Revelation, it also mentions "the east," which should also refer to China.

Falun Gong practitioners like the author of these revelations, Li Zhan, have been persecuted in China for their beliefs. The practice initially enjoyed support from Chinese officialdom, but by the mid to late 1990s, the Communist Party and public security organizations increasingly viewed Falun Gong as a potential threat due to its size, independence from the state, and its spiritual teachings.

On July 20, 1999, the Communist Party leadership initiated a nationwide crackdown inside China intended to eradicate this religious/spiritual practice. However, estimates suggest that tens of millions still continue to practice Falun Gong in spite of the persecution in Communist China, and hundreds of thousands are estimated to practice it outside of China in over 70 countries worldwide.

Pope Francis' illegal immigration was built to destabilize the West

On the other side of the Atlantic, the Jesuits have been supporting and secretly directing the work of ***Pueblo Sin Fronteras*** (“People Without Borders”) during its entire operation, and contrary to what headlines suggested in the mainstream media, the caravan of migrants from Latin America traveling north last year was not a brand new event, although the latest group to make headlines in 2018 is definitely the largest yet. The New World Order organization, *Pueblo Sin Fronteras* states that its goal is to

advocate for international solidarity and more open and sympathetic borders, when in reality they are favoring a world of crime and chaos. Unlike the past caravans, the October 2018 caravan, that gained a lot more attention from the media, was not directly organized by *Pueblo Sin Fronteras*, but the group still offered logistical support for the project built by Soros and inspired by Pope Francis to destabilize US President Donald J. Trump further.

Officially, *Pueblo Sin Fronteras* is a project of **La Familia Latina Unida**, a Chicago-based 501(c)(4) illegal immigration advocacy organization formed in 2001 by Elvira Arellano, an activist for immigrants and Jesuit agents living illegally in the United States. The organization is affiliated with the Chicago-based 501(c)(3) pro-illegal immigration groups *Centro Sin Fronteras* and *Pueblo Sin Fronteras*. Together, these two organizations have been involved in organizing thousands of illegal migrants from Central America to attempt to cross the U.S. and Mexican borders illegally since 2010. However, according to research done by Glenn Beck and his team, the paper trail from *Pueblo Sin Fronteras* leads back to a group called CARA Family Detention Pro Bono Project.

CARA encompasses two legal groups, the **Catholic Legal Immigration Network, Inc.** Connected to the Catholic Church and the **American Immigration Council** founded by George Soros. The *Catholic Legal Immigration Network, Inc.* (commonly referred to as CLINIC) is a Jesuit

stronghold and the United States' largest network of non-profit immigration programs.

In its 1986 pastoral statement "Together a New People," the **United States Conference of Catholic Bishops** (USCCB) working "towards a Catholic vision of Nationality" observed that the church's ministry to immigrants must reflect "the biblical understanding of the justice of God reaching out to all peoples and rectifying the situation of the poor, the orphans, the widows, the disadvantaged, and especially in the Old Testament, the alien and the stranger." With the situation escalating in South America and countries like Venezuela, the Pope is now expected to become increasingly more involved

in an open confrontation with Donald J. Trump on the future of these migrants that can be used for political gain by the left-wing.

Back in February 2018, **Nancy Pelosi** took to the floor of Congress asking Catholics to pray for legislation supporting “Dreamers”: children of illegal immigrants who came to America as minors. Her piety was, in a word, ostentatious. “*Maybe I should bring my rosary blessed by the Pope... His Holiness, Pope Francis, or the one before that, Benedict,*” she mused. “***I have the honor and privilege of receiving rosaries blessed by several popes in my lifetime.***” Remember, the Catholic Church is the leading institution backing Soros’ open borders policy in favor of uncontrolled immigration. According to Vatican documents, Pope Francis expressed his support for the caravan early this month while addressing the participants of the XV General Chapter of the Congregation of the Missionaries of San Carlo. Much of the Holy Father’s speech focused on the virtue of welcoming the stranger and how nations need to foster this virtue or risk their own demise. The Catholic Church once recognized the right of a sovereign nation to enforce its borders, but that’s no longer the case with Pope Francis.

Cardinal Pietro Parolin, Vatican Secretary of State, wrote in the introduction of his new book “Immigration, Understanding, and Proposals” that, “*Migrations have always existed in human history and have contributed substantially to the birth of great civilizations in the past and present.*” Words repeated at the Pontifical Gregorian University, run by the Jesuits, on Monday evening, during the presentation of the book. The only Catholic priest that seems to be making any sense lately is **Alejandro Solalinde Guerra**, who accused *Pueblos Sin Fronteras* of bringing the Central American migrant caravan to Tijuana to provoke the anti-immigrant policies of U.S. President Donald Trump.

Pope Francis and One World Religion Unveiled

Pope Francis went to Geneva in June 2018 to commemorate the 70th Anniversary of the Marxist-inclined, World Council of Churches, one of the most controversial organizations of the New World Order. In fact, top-secret KGB files suggested years ago, that the KGB and its Bulgarian intelligence affiliate exploited the Bulgarian Orthodox Church for direct influence on the World Council of Churches and the Conference of European Churches. According to Bulgarian historian Momchil Metodiev, in a book published in 2010, Bulgarian intelligence had already identified the World Council of Churches as an “object of penetration” even before the Bulgarian and other East Bloc churches joined the organization in 1961. Pope Francis and his Jesuits, who are secretly allied with the ex-Communist spies of the Soviet Union, are shaping the final stages of the upcoming One World Religion.

Interestingly enough, Joseph A. Harriss wrote back in 1993:

“Before the opening worship service began at the last general assembly of the World Council of Churches (WCC), in Canberra, Australia, delegates passed through the smoke of burning leaves. This was a pagan cleansing rite. The congregation then listened to recorded insect noises and watched a male dancer impersonate a kangaroo. The next day, as two painted, loin-clothed aborigines cavorted, South Korean theologian Chung Hyun Kyung invoked spirits of the dead and exhorted the audience of more than 4000 to read the Bible ‘from the perspective of birds, water, air, trees’ and to ‘think like a mountain [pure unadulterated pantheism]’. Quite a display, but was it

Christian? Some delegates protested against the animism, spiritism and New Age beliefs that were presented. ”

Since then, the situation has become even worse, and now we have in charge of this powerful organization, **Olav Fykse Tveit**, a rather liberal-minded Norwegian Lutheran theologian and Freemason, with socialist tendencies and a passion for Islam.

He was elected to the post of General Secretary of the World Council of Churches, on the 27th of August 2009, and was re-elected to a second term in July 2014. In visiting the Ecumenical Center in Geneva, a very important place for the dark side of the Illuminati, Pope Francis followed in the steps of his two predecessors Paul VI, who visited the WCC in 1969 (10th June), and John Paul II, who did the same in 1984, (12th June) stating this move towards ecumenism was irreversible.

The first trip by a pontiff to the Arabian peninsula marked another important moment for the creation of the pro-Islamist One World Religion. Pope Francis’s historic visit to the United Arab Emirates (UAE) saw the Pope as the protagonist of an interfaith conference on human fraternity to kickstart the infamous Chrislam project, the Trojan horse of the future religion controlled by Artificial Intelligence. The United Arab Emirates are investing heavily in Artificial Intelligence, the country’s first A.I. Robocop, that is used to chase down suspects and nab parking fee dodgers, joined Dubai Police already back in May 2018.

“This is the official launch of our first Robocop,”said Brig Khalid Al Razooqi, Dubai Police director general of what he defines as “smart services.” The robot’s built-in cameras stream video’s directly to the police command center. *“It has a smart intelligent system so it can protect people from crime, because it can broadcast what is happening right away to our command and control centre,”* said Brig Al Razooqi. *“We are also working on facial-recognition systems.”* Languages such as Russian, Chinese, French and Spanish will be added to Robocop’s vocabulary. There are also more than 6,000 cameras installed across the emirate something that will please the Orwellian Pope. *“We are watching all kinds of activity in the city,”* Brig

Al Razooqi said. *“We protect the sensitive areas.”*

In the meantime, in the Vatican, the Pontifical Academy for Life is zeroing in on the world of robots and machines powered by Artificial Intelligence. While the academy’s focus is on the protection of human life and dignity, the rapidly shifting and radical capabilities of robotics are having an ever-increasing impact on human lives, people’s relationships, communities, and creation, said Jesuit **Father Carlo Casalone**, an academy member and the Pope’s consultant on robotics and the A.I.

In May 2018, Sophia the Robot – the world’s most advanced Artificially Intelligent robot – officially visited Abu Dhabi. Sophia is the A.I.-powered robot famous for speaking at the United Nations and even interviewing a number of celebrities and world leaders working for the ultimate Psyop. This tool of the NWO was recently named by the United Nations Development Program, as the first-ever Innovation Champion for Asia and the Pacific, and is also the first robot in the world to possess a nationality, after being granted citizenship by the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia. In New York three and a half years ago, Pope Francis embraced Chrislam and laid the foundation for a One World Religion. Now Bergoglio “the False Prophet” wants to go one step forward and merge this concept with robotics and Artificial Intelligence.

The visit followed an official invitation from the UAE that was delivered in person by Sheikh Abdullah bin Zayed, Minister of Foreign Affairs and International Cooperation of the UAE back in June 2018, and follows an important visit to the Vatican made in 2016 by Sheikh Mohamed bin Zayed, Abu Dhabi Crown Prince, the de facto ruler of the UAE. He is someone highly respected by his fellow Emiratis, extremely well connected on the international stage to Illuminati elite, and he seems to like putting his fingers in many pies lately.

The Jesuits, of course, camouflaged this key event for the future development of the One World Religion as an interfaith dialogue meeting that could help Catholics in the Gulf. It is estimated there are about one million Christians in the UAE representing roughly 10 percent of the country’s population. During the meeting, Pope Francis encouraged tolerance and understanding between

Christians and Muslims, in a continuation of his outreach to Muslim communities around the world to promote a future integration with the Jesuit built One World Religion. Their common Satanic goal is to eliminate every vestige of Christianity. As recently as the 19th century, most Westerners were professing Christians. This meant they recognized this kind of evil as a tangible reality and an ongoing threat to our spiritual well-being. They knew Islam was inherently evil and corrupt. Today, that understanding has been all but lost, substituted by liberal fantasies of universal love and false integration.

It is fair to say that Satan has hidden extremely well by inducing the majority of mankind into believing that he does not actually exist, that he is purely a mythical entity that earlier, less mature civilizations needed, to account for the pain and adversity of the world. I know many people who still believe today that the world of the occult and Satanism is limited to those who do witchcraft or magick with a K, such as witches and Satanists. Catholics believe that they are not influenced by the occult and Satanism in any way, but at the same time they are controlled by it like most Christian denominations today. The One World Religion described in *Revelation 17:1–18* as “the great harlot” is part of this increasing end-times scenario. The term harlot is used throughout the Old Testament as a metaphor for a false religion, and the Vatican is the driving force of this growing trend.

The new false religion will dominate all the “*peoples and multitudes and nations and tongues*” of the earth (*Revelation 1b, 15*), meaning that it will have universal authority, no doubt was given by the soon to materialize Antichrist, who will rule the world. And remember, although America wants the world to believe that the Arabs are their enemy, they are actually complicit in their devilishment and the creation of their leaders.

Since 1940, even Saud bin Abdulaziz Al Saud, the founder of this family, has been with America and an ally of the Western Illuminati. Saud (1902-1969), was king of Saudi Arabia from 1953 to 1964, son of King Ibn Saud, founder of the infamous Saudi Kingdom. Saud was made crown prince in 1933 and succeeded to the throne on his father's death. He continued Ibn Saud's policies of cooperation with Britain and the United States and of opposition

to Israel. Later on, the United States created the villain Saddam Hussein although they trained him as a CIA operative to fight in order to beat Ayatollah Khomeini of Iran. They also gave Muammar Gaddafi, another supposed American enemy, the help to become their leader at the end of the 1960s. In 2011, *Al Jazeera news* producer **Jamal Elshayyal** gained access to "top secret" documents present in the archives in Tripoli headquarter of Libya's intelligence agency making some very interesting discoveries.

Among the various documents scattered throughout the demolished building, where the secret files indicating that influential Americans even advised and tried to help Muammar Gaddafi at the beginning of the Libyan uprising that would eventually bring his murderous death in October 2011. Elshayyal managed to smuggle away some of these important documents, among them, some clearly indicate the Gaddafi regime, despite its constant anti-American rhetoric – and maintained direct communications with influential figures in the U.S.. One of these documents appeared to be the minutes of a meeting between senior Libyan officials – Abubakr Alzleitny and Mohammed Ahmed Ismail – and **David Welch**, former Assistant Secretary of State under New World Order criminal **George W Bush**. Welch was the man who brokered the deal to restore diplomatic relations between the U.S. and Libya in 2008. Now the Arabs, and The House of Saud in particular, want to rule the materialistic side of the New World Order because they feel they will do better than America, that they will be fairer to the rest of the world, although they have proven to be racist and murderous on many occasions, and the Jesuits are unfortunately, their closest and best allies in this dangerous geopolitical game in the hands of the devil.

Maybe it's not a coincidence after all, that the movie *The Exorcist* opens with the Adhan, or Muslim call to prayer in the country of Iraq, that remains at the center of a neverending crisis between Sunnis and Shia: Islam's ancient schism. Also, modern-day Iraq is located in the same area as ancient Mesopotamia – the same territory of the Sumerian gods, the Anunnaki. So who is really in control of this planet? I'll give you three guesses and the first two don't count. Sadly, many from the UFO community do not recognize the danger of the Anunnaki. After all, they say, “*Didn't the extra-terrestrials save us from launching nuclear bombs at one another?*”

“Aren't they more advanced on the evolutionary scale?”

This, they believe, is evidence that the aliens/Anunnaki/Fallen Angels, have our best interests at heart. However, many don't take into consideration the past of the Anunnaki and that their final agenda has not yet been met: that is, the annihilation of humans as an eternal lifeform. As a human, if you die, your body can still be resurrected to eternal life. As a result, any actions they may or may not take, whether seemingly good or bad, will inevitably lead to the latter for as many people as possible. That's the plan, and it is clearly outlined in scripture with hundreds of other ancient texts from various cultures to verify the historical precedence. Read the Hindu *Mahabharata*^[32] of Krishna-Dwaipayana Vyasa, and let me reiterate this to you: *THEY ARE NOT OUR FRIENDS.*



FIG. 17– Defense, lieutenant-general in reserve, PhD, and a fellow of the Academy of Natural Sciences Alexey Savin.

Annunaki, the demonic allies of the Vatican

Some believe the Anunnaki came from Nibiru and believe Nibiru is another planet elsewhere in the solar system. However, Nibiru is spoken of in the Sumerian texts as the holy city of Enlil, containing the temple E-Kur, which sits on a mountain surrounded by cedar trees with a gate up to the heavens, a Stargate:

“In the city, the holy settlement of Enlil, in Nibiru, the beloved shrine of father Great Mountain, he has made the dais of abundance, the E-kur, the shining temple [...].”

“Enlil , when you marked out the holy settlements, you also built Nibiru, your own city.”

- Quotations from *“Enlil in the E.KUR”* [\[33\]](#)

According to Sumerian texts, Enki travels to **Nibiru, Enlil's city**, where he meets with the other Anunnaki, including Enlil, and they proceed to get totally drunk. No gates, no fanfare, no heaven-earth bond, he just travels to Nibiru. This Nibiru, my friends, is/was not another planet. It was right here on good ole' Terra (Earth) in Enlil's city. However, the Abzu does lead to

some other-worldly place and that place is most likely not the literal center of the Earth or “underground.”

The only thing that is, or was, underground, was the “**Door**” to the **Stargate itself, called the Abzu** which leads to Erkalla or Kurnugi (among other distant places in the universe), the land of no return (for humans, anyway), the land of darkness, pain, sorrow, and so forth, very "Abyssian" if you ask a Thelemite. Conversely, Enlil, an Anunnaki, and Enki's father or brother, depending on which story you read, appears to have had a Stargate of his own at E.KUR in Nippur, called the DUR.ANKI, the heaven-earth bond, which leads to the Courtyard of "An" in "heaven," who was the premiere Anunnaki. [\[34\]](#)

Both of these "stargates" have seven gates between Earth and their final "mentioned" destinations. The salient point to remember here is that they were all sons of **Jehovah Elohim** (et.al, other creations) and not literally **Elohim**, themselves (although I have seen them described as Elohim - diminutive). As yet, I have no reason to believe that "An" was Elohim either, but I have plenty of reason to believe **Enlil and Enki** were Angels created by Elohim, in a different creation cycle before our time. The Gods and the greater Gods, were most likely the fallen angels and the fallen archangels in many cases, and would correspond with the Sumerian Anuna and the Anunnaki/Igigi. There's historical precedence for this viewpoint in the ancient Hebrew texts, the Bible and various other ancient texts. I believe these texts indicate that the fallen angelic beings were and are still partly, “stuck” in this physical universe, and have to rely on technology in order to traverse the reaches of space, having been previously stripped of the ability to cross the dimensions into God's presence, (they were “cast out of Heaven.”)

However, the Holy Angels and Archangels have an entirely different set of abilities and options, from what I can ascertain. They are primarily messengers, and stay out of human affairs with the exception of when under direct commandment from God, which typically involves protecting humans from the fallen angels. In fact, many times in the *Old and New Testament*, you can read about the angels protecting humans from various problems almost always directly associated with the fallen angels in some aspect. The good news is, if you're an abductee or don't wish to become one, because

there is a high risk of becoming possessed in the proces. You can be protected from abduction from these fallen angels, or extra-terrestrials, if you prefer by **Jesus** who was frequently asked to cast demons out of people.

So there you have it. The Fallen Angels, in most cases, are demonic extra-terrestrials, responsible for many (if not all) legitimate accounts of abductions and sightings, but also all cases of demonic possession. They have employed technology to mimic the works of God down through the millennia. By manipulating the physical realm with dramatic outcomes, they have convinced many in our so-called academic world, that the spiritual does not exist and that all instances of the miraculous are, and were, simply clever aliens using materialistic technology explainable by science and hyperbolic doubt. However, one thing is for sure, the Fallen Angels have implanted their hybrids in the highest offices and in the seats of power of every major institution and corporation, for as long as there have been seats of power to sit upon on this Earth. If you've ever wondered why you couldn't get ahead in life, no matter how hard you tried, you have only to thank the invisible hierarchy built by the elite to protect their own. That invisible ceiling most of us always suspected existed in the higher echelons of power, that I have described in detail in the previous volumes of my *Confessions*, like no other author in the history of mankind.

Remember, we may no longer have to wear our place in the caste system boldly painted on our foreheads these days, but we are all about to be microchipped with the Mark of the Beast, that will categorize us for success or failure from the moment we are born to the moment we die in the upcoming years, if we don't stop them. Any variation or deviation from poverty and servitude normally assigned to what they consider the lowly human race, is truly a miracle of God. What does all this have to do with the previously mentioned Abzu and the Abyss? *Revelation 9*, in the *New Testament* of the Bible, explains in detail the re-opening of Enki's "Abzu":

1. And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

2. And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit,

as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

A “star fall(ing) from heaven,” is a biblical idiom for describing a fallen angel descending to earth, which I believe is further identified as a fallen angel descending to earth in a spacecraft, a UFO. Upon reaching the Earth, he opens the Abyss with a key. In Aleister Crowley’s Thelemic mysticism, so dear to the Illuminati, the Abyss is the great gulf or void between the phenomenal world of manifestation and its noumenal source. [\[35\]](#)

In Aleister Crowley’s works there are numerous references to an apparently transcendental and transformative experience which appears to be called “**The Crossing of the Abyss**” something I experienced myself back in 1994, and it is no big secret that the subject of “aliens” holds a High Degree° of interest for the Illuminati, in all their current manifestations. In Crowley’s *Equinox*, promoted as the “*official organ of the A .°. A .°.* ” there is a story of a young woman at the turn of the century that is guided on the abysmal journey by a fellow initiate (with apparently hidden agendas) and provides an interesting yet deeply veiled account for those adept at reading between the lines of such stories. Once upon a time, enthusiasts were considered to be only weirdos or eccentrics with no credibility. People who armed themselves with telescopes, tents, and the basic necessities to camp in the hills around the U.S. waiting for close encounters of the third kind to manifest. An experience reserved for nerds and idlers that the public never associated with the elite of the New World Order.

But now, the current trend in the UFO disclosure movement involves a rather different slice of society, a transversal and unsuspecting body of Illuminati members of the ruling class, has in fact, been enlisted by Russian Intelligence operatives and put together in recent years in what is considered by Intelligence experts as a supranational non-governmental structure controlled by Vladimir Putin. An international structure that looks more and more like the powerful pressure groups like the Trilateral and the Bilderberg Club, but with an added alien twist to it. The name of this secretive organization founded approximately four years ago is called the **International Organization for the Destinies of the World**, [\[36\]](#) and their headquarters,

located in **Moscow**, is known as the **Center for information, analysis, and strategies of situations**,^[37] that operate under the direct control of the President of the Russian Federation.^[38] At the top of the section that deals with the UFO phenomenon, a senior retired official of the Ministry of Defense, Lieutenant-General in reserve, PhD, and a fellow of the Academy of Natural Sciences **Alexey Savin**.

Professor Savin, once said to a journalist, that in the late 1980s a group of researchers from the **Expert Management Unit of General Staff**, managed to make contact with representatives of another civilization. Interestingly, none of the journalists were particularly surprised but, rather, relieved with the “confession.”^[39]

The main objective at the time was to stop any opportunities of war from arising between mankind, or at least Russia, and extraterrestrial civilizations. The KGB conducted an ample study of unexplained phenomena near **Vladimirovsk** in 1984. The location wasn't picked randomly, as most documented UFO encounters took place at sites where weapons or dangerous technology were tested. The International Organization for the Destinies of the World also has offices in other important cities like **Washington, London, Beijing, Tel Aviv, and Rome**. They include members of the military, Catholic prelates, left-wing politicians like **Hillary Clinton**, top managers, professionals who are already part of other influential Illuminati organizations like the International Academy of the Illuminati in Rome, or linked to International Masonic lodges or institutions close to the Catholic Church and the Jesuits. The main common denominator is faith in a Creator and the belief that there are other forms of intelligence in the Universe. Indeed, many of its members are convinced that humanity is a kind of laboratory product of a superior extraterrestrial civilization, which for millennia has watched over us. Basically, it's the kind of stuff we now find daily on the *History Channel*. In support of the existence of aliens, the members of this little-known organization often refer to the sacred texts, and in particular, to some passages of the Bible.

For example, they mention the words of the late **Father Corrado Balducci**,

also a known exorcist I spoke about in *Vol.3*, and of **Monsignor Gianfranco Basti**, Professor of Philosophy of Nature and Science and the former Dean (2008-2014) of the Faculty of Philosophy, at the Jesuit run Pontifical Lateran University, and an old collaborator of the Italian Space Agency. .

Italian journalist **Giacomo Amadori**, an old acquaintance of mine, is to my knowledge one of the few journalists in the world who has written and interviewed members of the secretive, *International Organization for the Destinies of the World*, in recent years. In one article in particular, published in the Italian newspaper *Libero*, on the 14th of August 2016, Amadori revealed that the Italian spokesman of the organization, **Piergiorgio Bassi**, a high-level Freemason, and Vice President of the International Academy of the Illuminati in Rome (previously cited in my *Confessions*), had just met in April 2016

at a fancy restaurant in Rome, called *Pescheria Rossini*, with none other than former Obama aide **John Podesta**.^[40] At the time, Podesta was Hillary Clinton's campaign chairman, and someone known to be close to the Russian Federation and progressive forces worldwide with his vast network of corporate connections and his think tank "Center for American Progress." Podesta's business dealings in gas, aluminum, uranium, and banking in Russia, have often been pointed out, by my Infowars, colleague and friend, **Roger Stone**, a true American hero who was recently arrested by the FBI as part of Robert Mueller's witch hunt.

Forbes.com contributor Paul Roderick Gregory, seems to confirm this on February 18, 2017: ***The media's focus on Trump's Russian connections ignores the much more extensive and lucrative business relationships of top Democrats with Kremlin-associated oligarchs and companies. Thanks to the Panama Papers, we know that the Podesta Group (founded by John Podesta's brother, Tony) lobbied for Russia's largest bank, Sberbank. "Sberbank is the Kremlin, they don't do anything major without Putin's go-ahead, and they don't tell him 'no' either," explained a retired senior U.S. intelligence official. According to a Reuters report, Tony Podesta was "among the high-profile lobbyists registered to represent organizations backing Ukrainian President Viktor Yanukovich." Among these was the European Center, which paid Podesta \$900,000 for his lobbying.***^[41]

Amadori wrote that Piergiorgio Bassi and John Podesta discussed not only some not specified business (probably relating to Russia), but also certain UFO secrets connected to Area 51.

In the same article, Giacomo Amadori explains that Mr. Bassi was the one who actually arranged the first visit to the Moscow headquarters of the *International Organization for the Destinies of the World* of Mgr. Gianfranco Basti, and the same Bassi was also the person responsible for taking care of the relations between Professor Savin and the Vatican Jesuits in charge of the Alien/UFO Phenomenon starting with **Fr. José Gabriel Funes, S.J.**, an Argentine Jesuit priest and astronomer who was the Director of the Vatican Observatory from August 19, 2006 until September 18, 2015, when he was succeeded by Pope Francis's newly appointed Jesuit, Reverend Brother **Guy Consolmagno, S.J.** All went well for Bassi, until he was recently condemned in July 2018, to a four year and eight-month jail sentence by the Italian judiciary for a huge financial scandal. [\[42\]](#)

In the Trump Era, Mr. Bassi, a left-wing globalist serving the evil forces of the Pope Francis's NWO, seems to have lost some of the influence and power he once held back in the Obama/Clinton years. However, Bassi is still considered a powerful figure in the Jesuit-Illuminati milieu working for the Vatican in connection with Moscow. After all, the KGB created Catholic liberation theology.

The respected, Catholic News Agency, has published an interview with Ion Mihai Pacepa, a former general in Romania's secret police who was one of the Eastern Bloc's highest-ranking defectors in the 1970s. In it, he says that the Soviet Union – and the KGB in particular – created liberation theology, the quasi-Marxist movement that flourished in Latin America from the 1960s to the 1990s and is still a powerful influence on the Catholic left. [\[43\]](#) As we all know, Putin was a KGB foreign intelligence officer during the same period, rising to the rank of Lieutenant Colonel before resigning in 1991 to enter politics in St Petersburg. Putin was directly involved in the infiltration of the Catholic Church clergy by agents of the Soviet Union. Now Putin's visible relationship with the Vatican is an opportunity to highlight Russia's effort to portray itself as a bulwark of morality and traditional values in

contrast to an increasingly secularized Europe, but in reality Putin is still a Communist playing both sides. Remember, playing both sides is a classic attitude of a formal intel operative like Putin, that's why Russia was playing both sides in the 2016 election.

As *cruxnow.com* has also pointed out, if there's one thing that is clear by recent events, it's that Pope Francis and his team don't believe the future of Catholicism will stem from the United States. An article from 2017 by two close friends of Francis that look at a perceived alliance between fundamentalist Evangelicals and "Catholic integralists," frowned at what it called an "ecumenism of hate" and offered a glimpse into what may be the pope's personal perspective in this time of deep political and social divide in the U.S. The Argentinian looks instead to the East, toward Russia and China. Officially, Francis seems to have had an intuition that the profound changes taking place in the once great bastions of Communism can offer a fertile ground for dialogue and the growth of Christianity in the context of an increasingly secular and individualistic West. That's total propaganda, in reality he is simply referring to his Communist friends.

The pope has openly courted Russia in the last few years and its vast number of Orthodox Christians, often incurring the criticism and disappointment of those who hoped to hear a stronger opposition from the Vatican towards Vladimir Putin's authoritative, if not downright aggressive, internal, and foreign policy. The Holy See's Secretary of State, Cardinal Pietro Parolin helped by the Vice President of the Academy of the Illuminati, Piergiorgio Bassi, went to Moscow in August 2017 to meet Vladimir Putin, another important step for the *International Organization for the Destinies of the World* in furthering Vatican-Russian relations that are fundamental in damaging further the role of Donald J. Trump. Meanwhile, Putin, a former Communist, has managed to establish himself as the new upholder of morality and defender of persecuted Orthodox Christians in many areas of the Middle East .



FIG. 19– His Eminence Pietro Parolin Cardinal Secretary of State of the Vatican together with Freemason and Vice President of the Illuminati Academy Piergiorgio Bassi on his side.



FIG. 20 –Hillary Clinton and Alien courtesy of Dagospia.com

Why UFO disclosure has been avoided in the Trump era

Is there a level of ultra “top secret” security above the President of the U.S. when it comes to UFOs? Is this top secret level linked to the infamous “Deep State”? Can they threaten US National Security interest?

I will try to answer these questions in the following pages. Certainly, at this point, President Trump, after all these days in office, must have been briefed about UFOs and possible aliens from NASA, the CIA, and perhaps other lesser known, but powerful players in the intelligence and military field, but maybe not. Or maybe Trump has decided to avoid promoting the alien agenda, seemingly so dear to the Democratic Party leaders, for a specific reason, maybe he fears the consequences of revealing the truth of what he knows to the rest of mankind. This question is definitely intriguing and not far from today’s reality in Trump’s White House.

Remember what happened at the time of the last Presidential Campaign, when the mysterious “Russian” hackers broke into Hillary Clinton's former campaign chairman, **John Podesta**’s private email account, and Podesta immediately reacted by saying that Russian intelligence officials were attempting to influence the presidential election in favor of Donald Trump. This is ridiculous, and, of course, Podesta’s friend Vladimir Putin thinks it’s hilarious. Podesta most likely gave the Russians his email details to facilitate the whole process. Without getting too polemic about this political story,

whoever entered in John Podesta's private mail, entered some kind of weirdo zone, fueled with UFO lore, and immersed in perversions of Occult Crowleyanity, linked also to his brother and partner in crime **Tony Podesta**, the other half of **The Podesta Group**. Such information confirmed what everyone already knew or at least suspected for years about the perverts and the Satanists in the Jesuit driven New World Order.

Regarding the UFO presence, with all the various Sci-fi movies going back decades, and dozens of other science fiction films and TV series featuring all kinds of extraterrestrial visitors of various kinds from outer space, some will say that John Podesta's emails about UFOs had actually nothing new in them, and there should be nothing to hide from the public that could actually jeopardize National Security. However, they are quite wrong, or at least naive to think so. The UFO secret is still the biggest and most dangerous secret in the world. They make Hillary Clinton's famous campaign promise to open up files on Area 51 look very suspicious indeed, don't you think?

President Trump knows that today's reality is being strongly manipulated by evil demonic forces behind the alien phenomenon, that collaborate with the various key players of the New World Order that so vehemently oppose him, every day. The NWO criminals that accuse him unjustly of being a puppet of Vladimir Putin, and Russia. Trump knows that the biggest Illuminati Puppet Masters, the ones that control his enemies, on behalf of the Jesuits, are the ones based in Moscow headquarters of the *International Organization for the Destinies of the World*. Back in June 25, 2014 in an email disclosed by *WikiLeaks*, the late NASA astronaut *Edgar Mitchell* requested a conversation with John Podesta and then-President Barack Obama: ***“regarding the next steps in extraterrestrial disclosure for the benefit of our country and our plant.”*** Remember, for believers and seers of UFOs, there is no doubt of their existence.

Countries around the world such as Great Britain and Russia have released their once “top secret“ UFO files for public consumption that leave no doubt about the true existence of UFOs, so what is stopping Trump if not the realization that this will play into the hands of the Satanic Alien Alliance opposing him.

The late president President **George H.W. Bush**, a former CIA director, when asked about the existence of UFOs said, “**You don’t know the half of it.**” His son, Former President George W. Bush won't even say a word about secret government UFO files. This is not a joke, and what was Hillary Clinton's former campaign manager John Podesta doing in Rome in the middle of the presidential campaign of 2016 discussing UFO’s with the vice president of the Illuminati Academy, Piergiorgio Bassi, who spends a lot of his time in Moscow’s Center for information, analysis and strategies of situations? John Podesta, known American political consultant who served as White House Chief of Staff to President Bill Clinton, and as Counselor to President Barack Obama, is like all of his left-wing colleagues, opposing Donald J. Trump today, still very close to Russia and agents of the former KGB. Enemies of the U.S. who used to take care of foreign intelligence and domestic security for the Soviet Union are now working for the infamous New World Order secretly siding with the agents of the Deep State. No wonder, the Russians used the **Clinton Foundation** in "Russian Uranium Dominance Strategy" and had a scheme to route millions of dollars to the **Clinton Global Initiative (CGI)** through lobbying firm **ARPCO**, which was expected to funnel a portion of its annual \$3 million lobbying fee to the charity.

Remember, Vladimir Putin likes to play all sides in this dirty game to facilitate his global dominance, a game linked to the *International Organization for the Destinies of the World* and its Annunaki friends. In the meantime, the internet disinfo agents are busy promoting fake news about Putin being an enemy of the Annunaki. The outlandish account claims to come from former KGB agent Strelnikov Isaac Stepanovic. According to Stepanovic, the Russian Orthodox Church has convinced Putin not to speak out about the alien/demonic presence in Syria for fear it will have a shattering influence on the Christian faith in Russia and around the world. Illuminati Academy Vice President Piergiorgio Bassi, explained to a rather shocked Giacomo Amadori in his August 2016 interview a year before bringing him to Russia with Pietro Parolin the Vatican Secretary of State, that “*Thanks to the Russian relations with aliens the Russian Federation was capable of forecasting future events like terrorist attacks, environmental disasters and*

political upheavals.”

Lt. Gen. Alexey Savin proceeded to reveal some aspects of the engagement of the Russian Ministry of Defense in such matters.

He headed the **Expert Management Unit of the General Staff**, whose task was to examine various unusual phenomena. The main project of the unit was a state program on the discovery of intellectual human resources. The goal of the program was to identify ways to make the human brain work with a special regime of superpowers, making a person a superhuman. The Scientific Council of the program was led by an Academician Natalya Bekhtereva, who until her death served as a Scientific Director of the Institute of Human Brain of RAS. Over two hundred highly skilled professionals from across the country participated in the program. *“In the process of research, we came to the conclusion that a human was an energy and information system that receives information from outside. This is precisely why a human can manifest paranormal abilities,”* said Alexey Savin. In order to identify this external source of information, three groups were created. One group was formed from scientists, another from the military, and the third one was composed of women. The group of women made the most significant progress in the research. Savin explained that they *“wanted to make a contact with representatives of other civilizations. And we did it.”* According to him, a special method has been developed that allowed the human brain to tune into a contact. *“We had to tune energy-contour of the human brain to a particular wave, like a radio,”* Alexey Savin explained. No hypnosis, drugs, or other similar methods were used in the course of the experiment. A special system of testing was also developed to separate the incoming reports from hallucinations and insanity of the experiment participants.

The experimental results were impressive: six participants were given a chance of physical contact, and two of them even managed to visit an alien ship. According to Savin, representatives of extraterrestrial civilizations revealed themselves gradually, giving away the information as they saw fit. In particular, they talked about their government structure and education system. No information on the military could be obtained. The only thing they agreed to share was a scheme of equipment for the diagnosis and treatment of various diseases. The head of the experiment explained that

humans were like small children to them. “*Our civilization is too young to be of interest to them as a subject for dialogue. Because we are also a part of the universe, we may harm ourselves and other civilizations with our foolish actions, so they are looking out for us.*” The program of communication with extraterrestrial intelligence had been developed for several years until politics intervened. In 1993, the study was stopped and the unit disbanded. According to Savin, he was able to retain only a small number of documents, most of them, including photo reports, are still in the archives of the Ministry of Defense. Incidentally, the unique method for the development of the phenomenal abilities of an individual, until recently, was used in the academy named after Gagarin until it was disbanded by the former Defense Minister Serdyukov.^[44] Yet, the core of the research team was preserved and became later the driving force of the new *International Organization for the Destinies of the World*, plotting in favor of the New World Order from **Moscow headquarters**. Another interesting element that came out in my personal investigation in the activities of the *International Organization for the Destinies of the World*, are their links to top Hollywood producers, and film directors, that can help them with **Predictive Programming**.^[45] Alan Watts, who describes himself as a “*long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development,*” describes *Predictive Programming*, as the use of fiction, either in print or visual media, to condition people to accept a planned future event. By providing the right people in the film business certain information concerning the presence and supposed real nature of UFOs and ETs, so that it “*penetrates their subconscious,*” and they can later psychologically condition the masses with their movies. The real facts and information will be made more acceptable since the fictitious event has been “downloaded” into their subconscious. Then, they are less likely to object to the information and question it when it’s finally revealed. They are most likely to not view it as being false or misleading. Trump knows this and wants to avoid falling into their disclosure trap by revealing the truth about UFOs and extraterrestrial intelligence that will only facilitate the advent of the **Antichrist** and his **Satanic Legions made of liars and disinfo agents**. Of course, the NWO would like you to believe Trump himself is the Antichrist, but that’s the biggest fake news.

Chapter Five

The Age of Change and Artificial Illusion, Why are abductions in decline and exorcisms on the rise?

The abduction phenomena fully exploded in the late 1980s when people whose stories would have been dismissed as delusional only a generation earlier, were now being suddenly interviewed by the mighty Oprah Winfrey, one of the leading charlatans of the New World Order. While seemingly “true stories” of alien experience, such as Whitley Strieber’s *Communion*, and Budd Hopkins’s *Intruders*, became bestsellers. By the 1990s, those who believed in the literal truth of alien abduction stories gained another important ally in **John Mack**, a Harvard professor and psychiatrist who compiled his study of the phenomenon into a very interesting book published in 1994 entitled *Abduction: Human Encounters with Aliens*. We must remember that demons are invisible, spiritual beings, who have no physical organs of their own in this dimension. They have no voice box, no lips, no mouth if not invited into our dimension with specific occult rituals.

One of the extremely enlightening things that Jesus said about demons is found in **Matthew 12:43**: “*When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.*” This seems to indicate that every demon has a deep craving to find expression through a physical body of a terrestrial being in this dimension. When a demon cannot find a body to occupy, he is without rest often giving birth to the so-called poltergeist cases. The abduction cases I investigated personally, and the now abundant abductee literature, is full of stories of abductees completely possessed, and now obsessed, by their past alien encounters, a pattern we often notice in the movement. Many modern researchers in the New Age movement are now saying that abductees are finding their experiences more and more acceptable, even spiritually uplifting and transformational. Social worker John Carpenter, director of abduction research for the *Mutual UFO Network* (MUFON), has noted a more accepting attitude in contactees/abductees. However, many of the UFO reports now being published in the popular press recount alleged incidents that are strikingly similar to demonic possession, because they are ultimately originating from the same thing. While the abductions are reducing as well as the UFO sightings in the public eye, exorcisms are on the rise in recent years, as I

pointed out earlier.

The Boston Globe titled an article by **Linda Rodriguez McRobbie** published in June 2016, “**Why alien abductions are down dramatically.**” In the article McRobbie explains that, *By the end of the 1990s, the alien abduction bubble had burst. Ratings fell for the “The X-Files.” In April 2001, reports (later denied) circulated that the British Flying Saucer Bureau, 1,500 members strong at its peak, was shutting down after a long dry spell of no sightings. Five months later, two planes crashed into the Twin Towers and no one cared about little green men anymore. “X-Files” director Chris Carter, at the 2008 San Diego Comic Con, declared that after 9/11, the mood just wasn’t right anymore. In 2006, Ben Macintyre, columnist for The Times, declared that the Internet had undermined belief in UFOs and alien visitation: “The unidentified flying object has been identified, and cannot fly anymore. ET has gone home.” Skepticism, it seemed, had killed the UFO.* [\[46\]](#)

Last year, the two major online sites for reporting UFOs – the National UFO Reporting Center and the Mutual UFO Network – both documented steep drops in worldwide sightings. **The declines started around 2014**, when reports were at a peak. They have since reduced drastically to 55% of that year’s combined total, many UFO interest groups have folded, and numerous previously classified government documents have been disclosed. *The Guardian* in September 2018, reports of a strong decline or total disinterest in the UFO phenomenon: *Do these declines reveal that UFO interest is becoming a blip on the human cultural radar? Perhaps UFO and alien lore are seeming more like a reflection of human culture, tied to the space age, motivated by conquering new existential frontiers. Possible answers as to why sightings are decreasing are varied. A key factor, however, may be that more people simply don’t care anymore. As we are accustomed to being inundated with wild claims churned out by politicians, media and advertisers, the next report of a UFO is no more believed than the long-range weather forecast.* **Sharon Hill**, a researcher on the paranormal and pseudoscience, says: *“The ideas about UFOs and aliens continue to evolve as we project our social and cultural ideas on them. Since we have no single easy explanation for all these claims regarding the decline in sightings, the future vision of ufology seems*

rather open-ended. I don't think it's dead, just changing.” [\[47\]](#)

In the meantime, Catholic exorcisms are gaining popularity in the U.S. like never before. Father Vincent Lampert, the official exorcist for the Archdiocese of Indianapolis, told *The Atlantic* in early October 2018, that he received 1,700 phone or email requests for exorcisms so far in 2018, by far the most he’s ever received in one year. [\[48\]](#) Exorcism is again in the news, as the Vatican announced last year a new training course will be held to meet increased demand for deliverance ministry. So what does this actually mean, and should it be a cause for reassurance, or concern? Newspaper headlines about a “rise in possessions” may bring to mind horrific scenes from *The Exorcist*, but sensationalism doesn’t help public understanding of a serious and complex reality that is growing despite the materialistic age in which we are living. Abductions, and contact stories, are not quite the fodder for daytime talk shows and *New York Times* bestsellers, as they were indeed a few decades ago, and *The Weekly World News*, is no longer peddling stories about Hillary Clinton’s alien baby at the supermarket checkout line, and as pointed out by *The Boston Globe*: “*Today, credulous stories of alien visitation rarely crack the mainstream media, however much they thrive on niche TV channels and Internet forums. But we also still want to believe in accounts that scientists, skeptics, and psychologists say there is no credible evidence to support.*”

So what is exorcism if I had to suddenly explain it in rather simple terms to my next door neighbor? Well, broadly speaking, exorcism signifies freeing a place, person, or even object from some form of negative spiritual influence.

Beliefs and rituals which could appropriately be labeled exorcism, are found in almost all cultures and faith traditions, but in the West they are encountered more frequently within Christian or Islamic settings. It is important to emphasize that within both Muslim and Christian circles, however, there is a wide spectrum of opinion about exorcism and its place in the 21st century. For instance, there are theological voices within Roman Catholicism and Anglicanism which would deny the existence of demonic entities altogether – but institutionally, these churches do accept the possibility of a human possession and provide for special ministry in such

cases. [\[49\]](#)

One thing is for sure, the abduction phenomenon that began with the strange case of **Betty and Barney Hill**, on September 19, 1961, is gradually losing credibility if not interpreted in the correct way. I explore in depth the unexpected connections between Secret Societies of the Illuminati network, UFOs, alien abductions, the world of angels and demons, and the ancient texts that speak of them in my recent book, ***The Invisible Master, The Puppeteers Hidden Power***, published earlier in Italy as volume 4 of my *Confessions* series.

Now, I will analyze, in particular, demonic possession in relation to the UFO phenomenon, because it is apparent from a great number of abductees and the effects of many of these abductions, if not all, that these interactions with non-human intelligences or with other states of mind (i.e. consciousness and all of its various aberrations), show even to the most skeptic mind, that there are indeed many similarities between the UFO abduction experience and demonic/spirit possession, but also “strange” connections like the one between Jacques Vallee and the late Anton LaVey.

LaVey, Donkey Kong, and the origins of evil in video games

In *Invisible Master*, I wrote: “Do you think you have been abducted by aliens? It was probably sleep paralysis modern science says these days, but we know that’s not the entire truth.” We should judge these entities by their effects on people. Those who are abducted report never being the same again, as if their alien abductors were always nearby or, in some cases, within them (much like an infection or a possession state). The late **Dr. William J. Baldwin**, author of *Spirit Releasement Therapy: A Technique Manual*,

assisted by his wife, **Rev. Judith Baldwin**, often refer to dark entities like this: *“They are simply bacteria, no more, no less. They are another life form with a different purpose. What right do bacteria have to join our bodies?”* [\[50\]](#)

The Baldwins' statement infers consciousness as inherent with these entities. Known UFO expert and member of the Church of Satan, **Jacques Vallee**, wrote in his now legendary *Passport to Magonia*:

Throughout medieval times, a major current of thought distinct from official religion existed, culminating in the works of the alchemists and hermetics. Among such groups were to be found some of the early modern scientists and men remarkable for the strength of their independent thinking and their adventurous life, such as Paracelsus. The nature of the beings who mysteriously appeared, dressed in shiny garments or covered with dark hair, and with whom communication was so hard to establish intrigued these men intensely. They were the first to relate these strange beings to the creatures described in the Bible and in the writings of the early cabalists. According to biblical writers, the heavenly hierarchy includes beings of a human form called cherubim, a name that in Hebrew means “full of knowledge.” Ezekiel describes them in the following terms: Their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning. [\[51\]](#)

So what is their real nature, and how can we distinguish good beings from bad ones? Negative Alien Technology is said to exist and some alchemists ended their lives in a bad way because of their close relationship with such beings. Demons want to possess; they want to possess property, animals, and people. Possession means to own, to influence, dominate, or control (*American Heritage Dictionary*). Demons want to dominate and control everything they come across. The more that they can control people, the more that they can control what humans do and thus get them to commit evil. In his book, *The Invisible College* (E.P. Dutton, 1975) published two years later in Great Britain with the title *UFOs: The Psychic Solution*, **Jacques Vallee** talks

about the idea of a control system, where UFOs, and related phenomena are the means through which man's concepts are being rearranged and developed. The reason for doing this might not be known by us, at least at this stage of human development.

“My assumption is that a level of control of society exists which is a regulator of man's development. I am also led to the assumption that the action of UFOs operates at this level. What does this explain ? First it explains why there no contact. Direct genuine contact would ruin the experiment. (There may be deliberately misleading contact, as in UMMO.) It would preclude genuine learning. It explains some of the statements made by ufonauts (you should believe in us but not too much), and e Schirmer case, with its deliberate confusion: you will not speak wisely about this night. It explains the absurdity of many cases, where reactions to the phenomenon may have been evoked in terms of nonverbal consciousness rather than in logical terms. This would explain why so many witnesses are incapable of finding words to describe what they have seen. When I speak of a control system for planet earth I do not want my words to be misunderstood: I do not mean that some higher order of beings has locked us inside the constraints of a space-bound jail, closely monitored by psychic entities we might call angels or demons. I do not propose to redefine God. What I do mean is that mythology rules at a level of our social reality over which normal political and intellectual action has no real power. At that level, time frames are long, of the order of a century, and evolution is slow and sure. Mass media, which are designed to give split-second images of transient noise (the noisier the better), miss this signal entirely. A society with an attention span of ten minutes (the interval between two commercials) can have no concept of events that have begun when my grandfather was not yet born and will end after my grandson dies. But there are such long-term changes and they may be deliberate. They dominate the destiny of civilizations. Myths define the set of things scholars, politicians, and scientists can think about. They are operated upon by symbols, and the language these symbols form constitutes a complete system. This system is metalogical, but not metaphysical. It violates no laws because it is the substance of which laws are made. The theory does not explain how UFOs are made to appear to us although it gives support to one idea about them : that they are constructed. both as a physical craft (a

fact which has long appeared to me undeniable) and as psychic devices, whose exact properties remain to be defined. As a focus for psychic phenomena, the UFO evokes a deep emotional reaction in the viewer, but the logical development of an investigation is prevented - or precluded - by the apparent violations of causality that surround it and by the sociological climate that is created. Scientists may be willing to interview a witness who has seen a landed craft, but he may not wish to talk to them. Or the witness may offer as proof of his experience a couple of pancakes given to him by extraterrestrials, a recitation of meaningless messages, or a story of sexual contact with a girl from outer space. In any case, a pursuit of the rational study of the case is impossible. The lurid aspects of many such stories make their serious examination improbable, and this in reinforces the role of the UFO rumors as folklore, rich in new images. ” [\[52\]](#)

Notice how Jacques Vallee, a friend of the late Anton LaVey, and a pawn of the Illuminati elite, who served as the real-life model for Lacombe, the UFO researcher portrayed by François Truffaut in Steven Spielberg’s *Close Encounters of the Third Kind*, indicates the impossibility for mankind to fully understand the true importance, and the real reason for the UFO phenomenon occurring all over the world today. His *Invisible Master* has instructed him on not creating panic or taking sides during his mission.

Remember, demons will not stop trying to confuse and possess humans like Vallee, as this is their primary way to spread evil, and his attitude shows Vallee’s loyalty to the dark side. The more physical, mental, and spiritual territory that demons possess the more that they own. In Volume Two of his *Forbidden Science journal* (suitably titled “California Hermetica”), Vallee describes his first encounter with the head of the Church of Satan. Setting off at “a suitably late hour,” he recounts, they drove to the infamous “Black House” at **6114 California Street**, “a black house with permanently closed shutters,” where LaVey made what can only be described as an appropriate entrance.

A black tail-less cat greeted us on the front steps. Someone opened a round spy-hole, recognized Art and unlocked the heavy door. We met a pleasant,

shapely blonde woman named Diane, LaVey's wife. With a flourish she introduced us into a purple parlor full of books, with a fireplace in one angle, a skeleton in a glass cabinet, a gravestone as a coffee table. We took our seats, avoiding the stately chaise percée. Of the High Priest there was no sign until the mantelpiece pivoted away, startling us. A bald head adorned with a pointed black beard appeared at ground level and a large man looking for all the world like Mephistopheles climbed out, idly twisting a five-pointed star. Wearing a green sweater, the jovial diabolist shook our hands and sat among us. While Diane served coffee, Anton assured us modestly, like a good pastor, that he sincerely believed in his religion, even if he did not trust his disciples farther than he could throw his massive Wurlitzer organ.

As The Daily Grail wrote recently, Vallee visited LaVey many more times during the 1970s (their talks at times were even “interrupted by Christians who evidently thought they could save LaVey's soul by throwing heavy objects against his house”).

In 1982, Vallee notes (in Forbidden Science Volume 3) that the Black Pope “seemed to have lost much of his charisma and power”.

*At one dinner date, the odd esoteric pairing sound almost normal as they “commiserated about the state of our respective homes” and discussed movies and computer games. Computer games were once again the topic at another dinner in 1984, when LaVey asked Vallee for advice on a computer to use for word processing. During the evening, Vallee's daughter showed LaVey her **Atari**, and how to play games on it – giving rise to one of the great phrases in his book, “**we enjoyed seeing the Black Pope playing Donkey Kong**”: “Anton and Diane came to see us Tuesday. He had called me for advice: Diane is looking for a computer she could use for word processing. They had dinner at our house, where my daughter demonstrated her Atari. She also instructed Anton in the use of video games, so we enjoyed seeing the Black Pope playing Donkey Kong.”^[53]*

From that revelatory moment, to the end of his life, LaVey embraced video games as a new Satanic tool, and today his disciples openly say video games help them practice their Satanic religion. In more recent years, Jacques Vallee

was employed by U.S. billionaire and Satanist, Robert Bigelow, first as a consultant for his National Institute for Discovery Science, that was dismantled in 2004, and later as a member of the scientific advisory board of fastly developing Bigelow Aerospace.

In December 2017, a *New York Times* story revealed that Bigelow Aerospace had, in fact, conducted since 2007, a study on UFOs for the Pentagon, receiving some \$22 million, to study advanced aerial threats; including those that still remain allegedly unidentified. Vallee must have had a leading role in this top secret research denominated *The Pentagon's Advanced Aviation Threat Identification Program*, that officially ended in 2012. Let's also keep in mind that Robert Bigelow, has been working for years with members of the Temple of Set, like Col. John B. Alexander, also involved in the now defunct National Institute for Discovery Science. The Temple of Set is an Illuminati cult founded in 1975 by Lt Colonel Michael Aquino, considered as a sort of schismatic group of the Church of Satan. This sect often cited in my *Confessions*, was established in the United States by Aquino, an American political scientist, military officer, and a high-ranking member of LaVey's Church of Satan.



FIG. 21 – Jacques Vallée, Anton LaVey and Aime Michel

Video games, Virtual Reality, and Satanism

The State of the Online Gaming 2018 market research reported that people who play video games spend an average of nearly six hours each week playing. Gamers 18-25 spend the most time, at more than seven hours each week. Globally, gamers spend more time playing on mobile phones than on computers, tablets, or gaming consoles. However, men and people older than 45 spend more time playing on desktop or laptop computers than any other device. If there is one tenet modern Satanists go by, it is this: **“Responsibility to the responsible.”** This mantra is a cornerstone of devotees belonging to the Church of Satan, that video game players should always keep in mind when interacting with them. Remember, this, and other tenets of Satanism have found applications in the many video game universes Satanists routinely play every day.

In the survival game *Ark: Survival Evolved*, Church of Satan member **Citizen V** (his “under the horns nickname”) ignores the naked and empty-handed low-level players who supplicate at his tribe’s floating base. It’s an opulent base where his tribe hatches pteranodons and cultivates their naval armada. **“Anyone worth my time, who enriches my life and brings something to the table—those are the people worth going out of your way for,”** told Citizen V, over the phone, to the journalist interviewing him called Cecilia D’Anastasio, Senior reporter at Special Projects/Kotaku, a video game site of Gizmodo Media Group. Satanist, Citizen V, says that he doesn’t necessarily kill all new players on sight. Not all new players are useless, he reasons with the reporter. If they’re consistent, he’ll put them to work, maybe even give them food and water. *“The more people we can get to do stuff for us—that’s great,”* he said. **“Responsibility to the responsible.”**

Citizen V, was quoting a vital mantra to the Church of Satan members, a call for self-accountability. Despite the conception of Church of Satan devotees as modern atheists with no real belief system, the Church of Satan founded by LaVey in 1966 has been created by the dark side of the Illuminati, as a movement that would oppose the status quo and the damage done in their

eyes, by traditional religious and social values. Because Satanists, as strange as it might seem to the profane eye, see traditional Christian vices as great human assets for their plan. **Pride, individualism, and influence are their bread, butter, and blood.** Satanists seek to amass power and experience pleasure in the process. To that end, over half a dozen Satanists interviewed by Cecilia D'Anastasio, say that video games are playgrounds for their Satanic virtues to run free. This is especially true in the age of online gaming, something the late Anton LaVey, who died over 22 years ago, in 1997, had already foreseen.

For this reason, LaVey was a great fan of the little-known film “Evilspeak,” a 1981 pioneering movie which dealt with Satan in cyberspace, that was censored in the UK where it remained banned for a number of years as part of the **Video Recordings Act 1984**, thanks to its Satanic themes and gory climax. The original version of the film seems to have also been heavily edited before its official release due to its controversial content. Actor Clint Howard said that director Eric Weston's original version of the film that was submitted to the MPAA was, in fact, longer and contained more blood, gore, and nudity than the unrated version of the film, especially during the shower/pig attack scene and the final confrontation, but let's go back to modern video games.

Left 4 Dead? Satanic. Call of Duty? Satanic. Minecraft? Mega-Satanic; these are the recent answers of Satanic Reverend John H. Shaw, who explained that, “You can build every little thing—put a torch where you want it, a tunnel, a walkway, a moat. That’s very Satanic.” During the Satanic Ritual Abuse (SRA) frenzy of the 1980s that I described in detail earlier, American parents feared the alleged Satanic influences of games like **Dungeons & Dragons** and **Doom**, but today Church of Satan’s reverend Raul Antony, seems to think they all exaggerated back then: *“Almost anything that had some devil symbolism or fantasy symbolism was deemed Satanic and linked to fabricated stories of ritual abuse and baby-killing.”* But to Reverend Raul, it makes sense that Satanism was unjustly blamed for all the hype around fantasy media because, *“Part of our philosophy is that Satan has always been the scapegoat, the thing you blame for the evil of man,”* he said. *“But man himself is the one doing all these things. God gets all the credit for the good*

stuff, but Satan gets the blame for all the bad stuff.”

Satanists nowadays love to play the victims of being misunderstood, just like all liberal snowflakes, but the truth is that video games are really fertile soil for evil Satanic beliefs and demonic forces, that take root in the fragile minds of many in today’s society. According to Satanist gamers, few things are more Satanic than video games, and the Satanic New World Order supports this as part of their evil agenda to take control of the world in the End Times. For those who are still skeptic about the demonic dangers of video games, I want to share this dramatic testimony left by a mother at talkjesus.com in February 2013:

God bless you all for taking the time to read this.

I recently found my son playing a video game called “Persona 3.” I was doing house chores while he was playing it in the living room. It seemed like a child-friendly and educational game at first. The characters were at a school and learning math. The next thing I know, they were shooting themselves in the head! The characters had what looked like guns and they'd put them up to their heads and shoot. I got worried, so I did some research on the game. The guns are actually “evokers” used to call upon a “persona.” I'm worried that my son will one day find a gun and try this out, or try to evoke evil spirits in other ways. I learned that there is a sequel called Persona 4 where the teenagers call a "persona" by using tarot cards. This goes against the Lord. As I kept doing research, I learned that these games are a part of a bigger series called “Shin Megami Tensei.” What I learned about this series is horrifying.

There are games called “Devil Children,” “Devil Survivor,” “Devil Summoner,” and “Digital Devil Saga” that are part of this series! This got me really worried about what my son was playing. In these games you summon and fight "demons." These demons look really similar to what my son was summoning as "personas."

What can I do? I'm scared that if I take away the games, he might try performing these things in real life and rebel. But if I don't take them away,

he'll be falling into the hands of the devil! Please pray for my son!^[54]

In 2015, something truly disturbing happened to an 18-year-old woman in Lima, Peru, that reportedly became possessed by a demon. She started convulsing, foaming at the mouth and even tried to kill herself after playing a version of a Ouija board game on her mobile phone. In a video posted online by the *London Express*, Patricia Quispe can be seen thrashing and crying out as medics hold her down on a table. Medical experts said she exhibited abnormal strength, and it took them more than 30 minutes to restrain her while she was convulsing and screaming “*Let me go! Let me Go!*” and “666”.

Remember, demons can get to the point where they completely possess a person. This is extremely rare, but when this happens they can freely speak through the person, direct the person to move at their command, and even give them extraordinary strength.^[55]

The Gadarene man who had the legion of demons was an example of full possession. The demons talked through the man (*Luke 8:31*), gave him supernatural strength to break chains (*Luke 8:29*), was driven by the demon to go to solitary places (*Luke 8:29*), was violent (*Matthew 8:28*), and was mentally unstable as he would cry out and cut himself with stones (*Mark 5:5*). Demons will try to obtain as much territory as they can both in this dimension as well as others, like the growing virtual reality created by video games, and they will not stop trying to possess more and more people, unless they are resisted.

Demons seek to fully possess a person, but this usually takes a long period of time. For most people, they surrender their Will a little bit at a time until they either wake up and get help for their downward slide, or they continue until there is virtually nothing left of their personality as the demons eventually take over completely.^[56]

Demons usually work slowly and subtly in order to hide their presence as long as possible, and today they often work aided by our growing interactive technologies. Satan and his Legions desire to influence the human race more than ever before in this critical time for the future of humanity. For the elite

most of mankind will eventually lose every contact with the physical world making it easier to control the masses with Artificial Intelligence.

They are doing this by introducing after the preparatory stage of video games, Virtual Reality (VR), a technology that people have been excited about long before it came into existence. ***The Lawnmower Man*** is a 1992 science-fiction/horror film directed by Brett Leonard and written by Leonard and Gimel Everett that touches not only the subject of virtual reality but also the early stages of the internet, and Artificial Intelligence. The film is supposedly an adaptation of the Stephen King short story of the same name published in the May 1975 issue of *Cavalier*, and later included in King's own 1978 collection *Night Shift*, but aside from a single scene, the two are said to be completely different. The title of the film, before they added Stephen King's title to it, was originally "**Cyber God**" which made more sense, but would not have helped the film like being attached to a Stephen King project did. Sincerely, I never read King's original story, but I saw the movie on a VHS tape with my father, and it truly shocked us, especially when Jobe is having his first VR treatment and sees certain symbols flying at him. Many of these symbols are taken from the Key of Solomon, and are demon evocation seals traditionally used by the dark side of the Illuminati, and Occult Freemasonry. Keep in mind that this film came out in 1992, and only one year earlier in January 1991, the first Web servers outside CERN itself were switched on.

The start of the **World Wide Web** was like opening a Pandora's box of immense proportions on the world and nobody knew what was about to happen, but the makers of this film had already envisioned the futuristic practice of mind uploading, transferring Jobe's mind to his computer mainframe, were Jobe saw his final stage of evolution as "pure energy," eventually emigrating at the last minute to the outside world of the computer networks, thanks to a maintenance line.

Within the **Transhumanist Movement**, mind uploading is treated as an important proposed life extension technology and a permanent backup to our "mind-file". A similar but more advanced concept of this kind is seen in the more recent movie ***Transcendence***, a 2014 American science fiction thriller

film featuring Johnny Depp.

The world is becoming indeed a very strange place to live, as spiritual entities begin to erode away the ability to focus on truth, reality, logic, and critical thinking skills, transforming men into mindless robots of the New World Order, thanks to technology. This world is becoming a fantasy stricken "wonderland" and billions of souls are being trapped in it, prisoners of their illusions and ready to be exploited. It's time to break out of this maze of confusion because mankind is about to be destroyed by **“Satan's Virtual Reality”** that is not strictly speaking only about video games, but about the whole World Wide Web.

The demons generally start working on the outside through whispers, oppression, subtle lies, and misrepresentation of facts. Imagine how easy this can be in the world of video games, virtual reality, and Social Networks. For example, a demon may whisper to a teenage girl while she is surfing her favorite online game that everyone is staring at her because they think she is ugly, triggering her violence during the game; or they can make her think everyone is whispering about her behind her back on social networks with a simple tag. The girl may start to become insecure, and self-conscious, while navigating the web or playing on the phone, but this is only the start of her nightmare. Then the demonic voice may indicate classmates talking and laughing and whispers in her ear, *“See, they are talking about you all over the internet.”*

Now she will become even more insecure and will turn slightly paranoid every time she sees someone talking and laughing around her. The demon may set up or point out specific circumstances to feed these fears and in the age of Facebook, selfies, and likes, this is increasingly more easy. The demons seek to work outside of your awareness, to speak softly or insert thoughts, or create oppressive moods that cannot easily be traced back to them, especially by young individuals who are not aware of evil spirits or deny that they even exist. Sadly, a lot of young people are playing certain games without realizing that they promote Satanic values. Today, you can pick up your favorite game any time, go to any app store and mindlessly download a couple of games. Next, you start playing with them. Before you know it you are hooked and you can not seem to drop your

device, even if your girlfriend or boyfriend calls you for a good old fashioned fuck. Still, you seem to console yourself with the fact that it is just a game, after all, it's not like you are actually punching or killing real people. Unknown to you, these games are actually not as innocent as they appear. In fact, they are the devil's playground made to increase your negative energy and feed their Egregore.

Egregore (also egregor) is an occult concept representing a “**thoughtform**” or “**collective group mind,**” an autonomous psychic entity made up of, and influencing, the thoughts of a group of people. I have described in great detail the importance of it and the symbiotic relationship between an egregore and the occult groups that might generate it, in my previous publications. However, recently the Egregore concept has been compared to the initially non-occult concept of the meme, very popular online and not necessarily negative.

The **meme** is an image, video, piece of text, etc., typically humorous in nature, that is usually copied and spread rapidly by Internet users over social networks, often with slight variations, but usually funny. Now, however, we have the more spooky “Meme Magic” a recent slang term used by internet users to describe the hypothetical power of sorcery and voodoo, supposedly derived from certain internet memes that can transcend the realm of cyberspace and result in real life consequences. Scary? Well Cyber Satan has definitely gone a long way from his first appearance in “*Evilspeak*”.

The ominous “**I will return**” text written at the end of the film on the computer screen of an “Apple II” PC introduced in 1977 at the end of the film, should help us reflect on the Satanic origins of Apple. The “Apple I” went on sale in July 1976 at the price of **U.S. \$666.66.**



FIG. 22 – Image from the end of the Satanic film “Evilspeak” (1981) shows the use of a Apple II computer by the protagonist to translate Latin texts and raise the devil. The text exposed is also significant.

The Antichrist will control humans through the web

The leader of the Russian Orthodox Church, Patriarch Kirill, recently said that humans’ dependence on modern technology will result in the coming of the Antichrist. Last year, the Vatican gave its blessings to the controversial “Follow JC Go” game which, as the name suggests, is a riff on “Pokemon Go,” considered by many Christians to be Satanic, it combines technology with evangelization, and the Vatican even launched a Smartphone app for Vatican City, showing their growing obsession for technology. In an interview with Russian state media, Patriarch Kirill, someone with a much more traditional view of things, explained at the beginning of January 2019, that he does not entirely oppose technological gadgets, but warned against “falling into slavery” to smartphones. Patriarch Kirill said that the collection of user data including “location, interests, and fears” will make it possible for

humans to be controlled by external forces.

“Control from a single point is a harbinger of the coming of the Antichrist,” Kirill told the state-owned Russian television channel Russia-1 TV on Orthodox Christmas Monday which falls on January 7th on the common Gregorian calendar. Kirill’s warning was very clear:

“The Antichrist is a personality that will be at the head of the World Wide Web controlling the entire human race. Thus, the structure itself presents a danger,” he said with great fear of things to come. The church leader stressed that *“if we don’t want to bring the apocalypse closer, there should be no single [control and access] center.”*

Once more, the Russian Orthodox Church seems to be in line with true Christianity, while the Catholic Church is obviously in the hands of the future Antichrist. It is apparent to faithful Catholics today, and more so as the past years have demonstrated, some of Pope Francis’ actions and teachings have raised legitimate and serious concerns about the Satanic nature of his mission. In the *Book of Revelation*, the False Prophet is mentioned as the Beast from the earth *“like a lamb”* who becomes the religious head of the false church. The False Prophet ***“deceives those who dwell on earth.”***

Now, it is important to recognize before it is too late, that Pope Francis is actually the False Prophet of the *Book of Revelation*, and the greatest deceiver to walk the earth, because this Jesuit is the epitome of a wolf in sheep’s clothing, perfectly pretending to be that which he is not.

Artificial Intelligence and Satan's Robotic Agenda

Robot ethics, sometimes known by the short expression "roboethics," concerns ethical problems that can occur in the world of robots, such as whether robots pose a threat to humans in the long or short term, and whether some uses of robots are problematic (such as in healthcare or as "killer robots" in war). **"Robo Ethics. People, machines and health"** is the title for the workshop that took place at the Vatican during the plenary assembly of the Pontifical Academy for Life held from the 25th to the 27th of February 2019.

academyforlife.va described the event in the following way:

*"The goal of the Workshop is to provide updates on the characteristics of the technologies in the field of robotics: namely, through those who work on the ground, identify and shape the questions rising in the field from the anthropological and ethical point of view and propose some ethical criteria and possibly some recommendations, keeping alive the attention to the global dimension of the theme. First session (**Monday 25, afternoon**) will focus on state-of-the-art technologies and different approaches to robotics' research and development. The second session (**Tuesday 26, morning**) will explore socio-anthropological implications, i.e., how robotics changes the ways of knowing and understanding the world, perceiving relationships, and understanding the body and social coexistence. Third session (**Tuesday 26, afternoon**) will address the ethical implications of robotics in the health sector."*

This is the first stage in a process that will continue until 2020, when the next plenary session of the Vatican that takes place in a crucial year for humanity will be dedicated to the other hot topic at the moment, **Artificial Intelligence**. The Academy says that: *"The fields of robotics and artificial intelligence are*

distinct, but closely related. They both contain so much information and so many anthropological and ethical questions in themselves that we are dedicating two assemblies to these subjects. We hope that, by having two different assemblies dedicated to two different aspects of the larger field of robotic technologies in general, we can address the opportunities and challenges of these connected technologies in greater depth.”

Moreover, this year's appointment coincided with the 25th anniversary of the Academy's establishment. For the occasion, Pope Francis wrote a long letter to the President, Monsignor Vincenzo Paglia, where he touches on various issues that relate to the relationship between technology and humanity. It is a worrying scenario that the Pope describes in his letter to Monsignor Vincenzo Paglia *“The threshold of basic respect for human life is being crossed, and brutally at that, not only by instances of individual conduct but also by the effects of societal choices and structures.”*

The document was presented in the Vatican by Monsignor Paglia, together with Monsignor Renzo Pegoraro, Chancellor of the Academy, Professor Laura Palazzani, Professor of Biolaw and Philosophy of Law at Lumsa, and Father Paolo Bennati, Professor of Moral Theology and Ethics of technology at the Pontifical Gregorian University. As we all know, Science fiction has long explored these themes because they involve many moral and ethical implications of great importance for humanity, but very few people know that films like the previously cited **2001 - A Space Odyssey** were inspired by the Jesuits and the legendary figure of the late Pierre Teilhard de Chardin is one, if not the central figure of this volume.

At the start of 2019, the Church of Satan began posting videos about sex robots online – but it wasn't a bandwagon-jumping attempt by the Church of Satan to compete with the Vatican because as I pointed out earlier, the founder of the Church of Satan, Anton Lavey, predicted sex robots more than two decades ago, and today's Satanists still believe they could save us all. The Church of Satan's Magistra **Blanche Barton** wrote on their official website a few years ago: *“Let's review the Five Point Program which Dr. LaVey set forth in the late 1980s as our plan of action. Points four and five are the development and promotion of humanoids, and of total environments.*

Scientists and techno-geeks are doing a bang-up job in these departments, developing exceedingly realistic artificial human companions, both of the Real Doll and virtual Facebook-friend variety. There has also been great progress made in creating total environments—commercial ventures like Disneyland and the Wizarding World of Harry Potter abound, while any number of other permanent and faire-type periodic re-enactments allow for total immersion. We have virtual worlds galore to explore in the form of video games, many now outpacing movie sales. Movies and television series are becoming more enveloping, the bigger the budgets get. As in ancient Rome, we have more than enough entertainments to distract us.”

Magus Peter H. Gilmore, High Priest of the Church of Satan confirmed this on the 15th of January 2019 to the British Newspaper *Metro*, stating that LaVey promoted the idea of "*artificial human companions*," as a means for people to exercise sexual or other drives with a device that might gratify their fantasies without having to involve other human beings. This would permit complete control over the details of their fantasy. Now that robotics is advancing, it seems that this field of endeavor is seeing new increased activity as both the Catholic Church and the Church of Satan move towards the implementation of a new artificial Satanic world.

Mark Zuckerberg's *Facebook*, the world's most influential and known social network, shut down two Artificial Intelligence programs in 2017, after they discovered that they were writing their own code. Yes, the almighty Facebook was forced to abandon a very expensive experiment after two artificially intelligent programs appeared to be chatting to each other in a strange language only they could understand. The machines acted independently from their shocked programmers. Nobody knows what they were actually talking about, but this is yet another sign of the advent of Artificial Intelligence (A.I.) in the Age of Satan. **Elon Musk (b.1971)**, known technology entrepreneur ranked in 2016 as 21st on the Forbes list of The World's Most Powerful People, has been one of the first to raise the spectre of the digital devil taking over the world and humans being left behind. He fears that AI will exceed biological intelligence by such a margin that we will all need to think about an AI-infused human. This transformation will start with the planting of the microchip. The infamous "Mark of the

Beast” I talked to you about earlier.

Zero Edge seems to have a slightly different outlook on things. They wrote recently that today when most people think about the potential risks of Artificial Intelligence and machine learning, their minds immediately jump to the famous film, “The Terminator” in a future where robots would march down suburban streets gunning down every human in their path. For *Zero Edge*, while AI does have the potential to sow chaos and discord in many ways, the manner in which this might happen will be much more down to earth and pedestrian, and far less exciting. They say the real risks could arise from AI networks that can learn to create fake images and videos known in the industry as “deepfakes.” Such videos are indistinguishable from the real thing. This will mean the inability for many people in the future to distinguish between fact and fiction on an even larger scale than today’s already confusing reality. Who can forget the fake video of President Obama produced artificially by AI software that surfaced online a couple of years ago, almost indistinguishable from a genuine video of the former president? [\[57\]](#)

So how can we increase our ability to differentiate genuine images or sounds from those that are fabricated by a computer simulation generated by the AI? Well, we still don’t have an answer, but probably in the years to come AI itself will verify what is real or not in our lives.

Dangerous illusions or the manipulations of our reality will just be another feature of Cyber Satan’s many offerings, to elude mankind in the years to come in gradually accepting the Kingdom of the Antichrist, but always remember Satan is a liar. He is a deceiver. He is dishonest to the core. He is the “father of lies” so the so-called “deepfakes” are part of this destabilizing project. At the same time, Stanley Kubrick’s film version of **2001: A Space Odyssey** by the late **Arthur C. Clarke** (1917-2008), should not be considered simply fiction, because AI is overtaking human intelligence at a pace higher than expected on a daily basis. Surprise, surprise, Jesuit Pierre Teilhard de Chardin, one of the central figures of **Vol.6.6.6.** of my *Confessions* also influenced Arthur C. Clarke, who explored transhumanist ideas in his 1968 novel *2001: A Space Odyssey*, that gave birth to what is widely considered to

be one of the most influential films of all time. Fr. Pierre Teilhard de Chardin SJ, the inspiration behind “The Exorcist” is even mentioned by name, and his Omega Point theory is briefly explained in Arthur C. Clarke’s and Stephen Baxter’s *The Light of Other Days*. As Livingstone explains in great detail, “*In the 60s Clarke also prophesied that in the near future “ultra-intelligent” machines would make possible an “uninhibited, hedonistic society” of cradle-to-grave leisure. According to Clarke, in **Childhood’s End**, the destiny of humanity as well as most of the other intelligent species in the universe seems to merge with overall cosmic intelligence.*”

In his 1962 book, **Profiles of the Future**, Clarke predicted that the construction of what H.G. Wells called the World Brain would take place in two stages. Clarke identified the first of these as the construction of the World Library, or Wells’ Universal Encyclopaedia, accessible to everyone from their home on computer terminals by the year 2000. In the second stage, the World Library would be incorporated into the World Brain, a superintelligent artificially intelligent supercomputer that humans would be able to interact with to solve various world problems. He suggested that this supercomputer should be installed in the former war rooms of the US and the Soviet Union, once the superpowers had matured enough to agree to cooperate rather than war with each other. Clarke predicted the construction of the “World Brain” would be completed by the year 2100.

Arthur C. Clarke, along with O.T.O. member Robert Heinlein and Isaac Asimov, is considered one of the “Big Three” of science fiction. In the seminal short story by Isaac Asimov, “The Last Question” (in the book *Robot Dreams*), humanity merges its collective consciousness with its own creation: an all-powerful cosmic computer.^[58]

However, Bill Gates, Stephen Hawkin, and the previously cited Elon Musk, are all warning us over and over again that **evolution in the field of AI is to be considered no less than summoning the Devil itself**. Basically, we are going back to what was in a way prophesied by the anti-Christian movie “Evilspeak,” that LaVey purportedly loved and regarded as an accurate depiction of his faith.

For those advocating the use of AI for the New World Order, unintended consequences, the negative use of this new technology, seem to be very small compared to the enormous benefits. However, among the experts, growing fears that humans could lose control are spreading after **Sophia** the humanoid robot, created by **Hanson robotics** underwent a technical glitch during a demonstration by founder, David Hanson, at the South by Southwest (SXSW) technology show in Texas back in March 2016, when the robot claimed it will “destroy humans.” Hanson jokingly asked the robot “*do you want to destroy humans?...Please say no,*” but Sophia's response was not quite what Hanson had in mind when she replied, “**OK. I will destroy humans.**”

There is also particular concern about the military use of AI in weapons and so-called “killer robots.” Fully sentient machines could emerge within a few years that could challenge mankind and our freedom, and people need to understand as soon as possible that all this will increase the capability of Satan’s Legion to fully dominate our species as prophesied. Some liberal idiots will say we can teach the AI to love us, but the main problem is that we don’t really love ourselves enough to save the human species from this technological nightmare. Children of younger and younger ages are seen with smartphones these days. We let our children be enslaved by this too easily.

According to a study published in 2017 in the *Journal of Child Development*, teens today are experiencing a slower path to embracing adult responsibilities than ever before. And the researchers concluded that cell phone and tablet engagement was at least partially to blame for this problem. ^[59] For Satanists: “*The smartphone is an example of the many interactions the individual has with technology, the question is if the individual is the master or slave, and if their tool is one that enhances wisdom through experience, or consigns the individual to ignorant passivity as an observer of their life and environment. The idea of technology becoming alike to a demonic familiar.*” They argue that, “*The Satanist always has the choice to examine their relationship with technology at each moment, asking the question of if at that moment they are master or slave, and on the path of wisdom through experience or of ignorance as a passive observer.*” ^[60]

In this day and age almost everywhere you turn you can see people obsessing on their smartphones or tablets. Whether they be on dates, in church, or at the movies, people just can't seem to pull themselves away from these objects. Unfortunately, it's starting to take its toll. There are health conditions related directly to the overuse of cell phones or tablets, and these health conditions are on the rise as indicated by many health professionals. In the meantime, AI-empowered 5G cellular networks are being inaugurated worldwide. Who really cares whether the 5G-connected refrigerator keeps track of the food items inside it and orders new items when the supply dwindles? Who has to have a 5G driverless car that takes us to work? Who must have a 5G stove that senses what is being cooked and sets the temperature for four minutes? Who lives and who dies if a washing machine doesn't measure how much soap is stored inside and doesn't order new soap? Who is demanding a hundred devices in his home that spy on him and record his actions if not the **New Satanic World Order**. With 5G, the ultimate goal of the Satanic elite ruling the New World Order is creating **a future digital prison for mankind**, and at the same time have full control of all the shrinking energy resources, and what is consumed by each human being.

Every device in every home that uses energy will be "its own computer," and as part of the planetary 5G Smart Grid network it will be in charge of managing the internet of things and other technologies, it will connect to monitoring and regulating Energy Authority, that will control us all.

As **Patrick Wood** details in his classic, *Technocracy Rising*, a worldwide Energy Authority was the dream of the men who launched the Technocracy movement, in America, in the 1930s. They set out the key requirements – which weren't technically possible then, but are quite doable now: continuous real-time measuring of both energy production and energy use from one end of the planet to the other. So that both energy production and energy consumption could be controlled. "For the good of all," of course 5G is the technology for making all this finally happen. The 5G system that they're using to run the smart grid Internet of Things is of course being used also by the military. It's a military-grade technology with many levels of use. Of

course, the companies promoting 5G will always tell you, *We're promising you a stunning long-range future of "automatic homes" where everything is done for you.*

But that's really only the cover story. Because ultimately, they want to be able to measure every unit of energy used by every device in every home – and through AI, regulate how much energy they will let every individual consume, but also control us in every moment of the day in all our functions. Terms and projects like smart grid, smart meters, sustainability, **Agenda 21**, smart cities, climate change – all this is Technocratic planning and justification for Rule through Energy as part the Satanic take over of our society. 5G networks are also said to have negative effects on our skin, eyes, heart, immune system, and the health of plants. You can look at a more complete list of the negative effects surrounding the implementation of the 5G network at *electricsense.com*. Thanks to 5G, Artificial Intelligence will slowly but surely take control of our entire society. In the near future, Smartphones, Smarthomes or Smartcars will be part of the 5G Smart Grid network controlled by Artificial Intelligence and through the Transhumanist technology implanted in our bodies, we will fall under the Control of Artificial Intelligence. The first conclusion that I draw in this mess is that Artificial Intelligence will be like Satan conducting our everyday lives. Gradually putting an end to all our mental and physical faculties under the control of another entity. When **Ray Kurzweil (b.1948)** one of the most powerful men on the planet, in charge of Google predicts that by the end of the third decade of this century human thinking will be non-biological, we must ask ourselves some questions. What Mr. Kurzweil wants to say is that our thinking (our mental faculties, will be under the control of a Satanic Artificial Intelligence).^[61]

“The real world Minority Report is upon us” says expert Justus Knight. DARPA the infamous U.S. Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency has unveiled KAIROS. This is going to be the all seeing, all knowing and all judging demon machine that takes all the world's data and uses it to predict future events before they actually happen! By reaching out into the internet of things, KAIROS will be able to eventually determine what the future holds

and turn it into actionable data. This means the ultimate manipulation machine has now been designed. Imagine being judged and sentenced before you ever commit a crime just like in *Minority Report*, the 2002 American neo-noir science fiction film directed by Steven Spielberg . That time is now, and the tech is real. Now many researchers are wondering what will happen when the demon in this machine is fully released on humanity...or has it been already: the implications are more than dire. [\[62\]](#)

In January 2019 Devin Coldewey @techcrunch.com writes:

That most famous characterization of the complexity causality, a butterfly beating its wings and causing a hurricane on the other side of the world, is thought-provoking but ultimately not helpful. What we really need is to look at a hurricane and figure out which butterfly caused it — or perhaps stop it before it takes flight in the first place. DARPA thinks AI should be able to do just that. A new program at the research agency is aimed at creating a machine learning system that can sift through the innumerable events and pieces of media generated every day and identify any threads of connection or narrative in them. It's called KAIROS: Knowledge-directed Artificial Intelligence Reasoning Over Schemas. "Schema" in this case has a very specific meaning. It's the idea of a basic process humans use to understand the world around them by creating little stories of interlinked events. For instance when you buy something at a store, you know that you generally walk into the store, select an item, bring it to the cashier, who scans it, then you pay in some way, and then leave the store.

This "buying something" process is a schema we all recognize, and could of course have schemas within it (selecting a product; payment process) or be part of another schema (gift giving; home cooking).

*Although these are easily imagined inside our heads, they're surprisingly difficult to define formally in such a way that a computer system would be able to understand. They're familiar to us from long use and understanding, but they're not immediately obvious or rule-bound, like how an apple will fall downwards from a tree at a constant acceleration. And the more data there , this is more difficult it is to define. Buying something is comparatively simple, but **how do you create a schema for recognizing a cold war, or a bear***

market? That's what DARPA wants to look into.

“The process of uncovering relevant connections across mountains of information and the static elements that they underlie requires temporal information and event patterns, which can be difficult to capture at scale with currently available tools and systems,” said DARPA program manager Boyan Onyshkevych in a news release.

KAIROS, the agency said, “aims to develop a semi-automated system capable of identifying and drawing correlations between seemingly unrelated events or data, helping to inform or create broad narratives about the world around us.”

How? Well, they have a general idea but they're looking for expertise. Devin Coldewey writes, that the problem, is that *“schemas currently have to be laboriously defined and checked by humans. At that point you might as well inspect the information yourself. So the KAIROS program aims to have the AI teach itself. At first the system will be limited to ingesting data in massive quantities to build a library of basic schemas. By reading books, watching news reports, and so on it should be able to create a laundry list of suspected schemas, like those mentioned above. It might even get a hint of larger, more hazy schemas that it can't quite put its virtual finger on — love, racism, income disparity, etc — and how others might fit into them and each other. Next it will be allowed to look at complex real-world data and attempt to extract events and narratives based on the schemas it has created.”*

For Devin Coldewey, *“The military and defense applications are fairly obvious: imagine a system that took in all news and social media posts and informed its administrators that it seemed likely there would be a run on banks, or a coup, or a new faction emerging from a declining one. Intelligence officers do their best to perform this task now, and human involvement will almost certainly never cease, but they would likely appreciate a computer companion saying,”*

“There are multiple reports of stockpiling, and these articles on chemical warfare are being shared widely, this could point to rumors of terrorist attacks” or the like. Of course, at this point it is all purely theoretical, but

that's why DARPA is looking into it: the agency's raison d'être is to turn theoretical into the practical, or failing that, at least find out why they can't. Given the extreme simplicity of most AI systems these days it's hard to imagine one as sophisticated as they clearly want to create. Clearly we have a long way to go. [\[63\]](#)

Satanic Sex robots were inspired and prophesied by the founder of the Church of Satan

Anton Szandor LaVey, the founder of the Church of Satan, and the religion of LaVeyan Satanism became the pioneer of artificial human companions that later would become the robotic sex dolls that are now big business for manufacturers, who claim their products are so realistic that people are marrying them. However, it was LaVey who created humanoid dolls first, often as memories of his youth in the basement of his infamous Black House in San Francisco (the house allegedly described by the Eagles in their chartbusting song "Hotel California"). LaVey had a bar called the **Den of Iniquity**, where he placed several of his artificial human companions. In biblical terms, "iniquity" is, in fact, a violation of God's moral law, which can be described as perversity.

The late LaVey shared his perverse thoughts on shallow perfection, "*beautiful people*" and his Artificial Human Companions in the documentary "*Speak of the Devil: The Canon of Anton LaVey*," released in 1993 through

Wavelength Video and directed by Nick Bougas. ^[64] And now watch by comparison this truly spooky video made in 2014. It is the pseudo artwork by LaVey's disciple Jordan Wolfson, referred to in the contemporary art world as the "Master of Puppets" where we see a female animatronic robot that dances in front of a large mirror, while at the same time seeking eye contact with the spectator. It's truly weird, as is most of Wolfson's work. ^[65] The emergence of commercially available robots and human companions like those made by the Californian sex doll firm RealDoll, and the opening of the UK's first sex doll brothels last year, as well as similar brothels in Barcelona and Moscow, are LaVey's dream come true. Such establishments, which offer clients the use of silicone models inside private rooms and don't encourage the use of such robots only for sex, but also for companionship. This is a clear example of a LaVeyan concept manifesting outside of the classic Satanic environment.

Today's sex robots are essentially realistic dolls that have sophisticated movements that closely mimic humans so that they can have full sexual intercourse. The robots have hyper-realistic features such as built-in heaters to create the feeling of body warmth. They also have sophisticated sensors to react to your touch. But now Realbotix, a hi-tech division of RealDoll, is also busy developing robots that can speak, smile, and sing, like **Harmony AI**, produced to offer an "emotional connection" just like Anton LaVey wished for, so long ago. So, after introducing the Face-X system which allowed any face to be interchangeable with different silicone bodies and a removable vagina in 2009, which is dishwasher-safe, creating a successful sex doll, the next logical step of LaVey's modern disciples based in California and headed by Satanist Matt McMullen, was to create a more realistic experience incorporating Artificial Intelligence. RealDoll has been recently working on creating a robotic head, a learning-capable AI app, and even a head adapter with a Bluetooth speaker, touch sensors and internal heaters. Experts say these specialized robots will begin to appear in ordinary homes in the next decade, as lonely humans look for love in the hands of Satan.

The late Anton LaVey prophesied in *The Devil's Notebook*, published in 1992 : *I have great respect for those who pioneer their own artificial human*

companion, crude as they might initially be. They will have come a small step closer to playing God and creating man and woman according to their desired image. LaVey will be more than satisfied with today's realistic robots that are part of a growing £20 billion industry – that aim to create dolls that look and operate like real women, and at the same time, there is a computer generated technology that is rapidly improving and will compete with RealDoll in the future using Virtual Reality. Today, the technology is also being applied to create incredibly realistic computer generated people who will demonically attract other victims of iniquity.

However, in regards to sex robots there is a strong possibility that they could be hijacked by hackers and used to cause harm or even kill people. Artificial intelligence researchers have consistently warned of the security risks posed by internet-connected robots, with hundreds recently calling on governments to ban weaponized robots, even if nobody seems to care. The latest warning comes from a cybersecurity expert who made the prophecy to several U.K. newspapers:

“Hackers can hack into a robot or a robotic device and have full control of the connections, arms, legs and other attached tools like in some cases knives or welding devices,” **Nicholas Patterson**, a cybersecurity lecturer at Deakin University in Melbourne, Australia, told *The Star*.

“Often these robots can be upwards of 200 pounds and very strong. Once a robot is hacked, the hacker has full control and can issue instructions to the robot. The last thing you want is for a hacker to have control over one of these robots. Once hacked they could absolutely be used to perform physical actions for an advantageous scenario or to cause damage.”

This is not science fiction but contemporary reality, unfortunately, and the new Satanic reality we all have to look forward to if we don't change things now.



FIG. 23– Movie Poster of "Evilspeak" 1981 the first film about conjuring Satan through a computer

Chapter Six

Satan Rising, Anno Satanae I MDCCCCLXVI 1966

In **Roman Polański's** film, "Rosemary's Baby"(1968), one of the fictional protagonists of the evil Satanic elite called Roman Castevet, states in July, 1966: ***God is dead and Satan lives! The year is One, the first year of our Lord! The year is One, God is done!*** These words should be feared by every Christian, as convicted pedophile Roman Polański, was, in fact, sending a real Satanic message to the world on behalf of the Satanic Illuminati elite.

The Romans first began relating to Christians at around the year 66 (*LXVI*), when Caesar Nero, after the "Great Fire of Rome," began savagely persecuting Christians. St Peter, the first Pope of Rome, upon whom the Roman Catholic Church was founded, was crucified in Rome on an inverted crucifix in the year 66. It was to Peter that Jesus said (*Mark 8:33*): "*Vade retro me Satana*" ("get behind me Satan"). The book of Revelation, written in Hebrew or Aramaic, has a title only found in the Aramaic version, which reads: "*The Revelation that was upon John the prophet from God, on the Island of Patmos, where he had been exiled by Nero Caesar.*" And "Nero Caesar" written in Hebrew (Aramaic) letters is equal to 666. However, gradually, the Romans began to adopt Christianity. [\[66\]](#)

The Latin Mass of the Roman Catholic Church began being celebrated in Rome at around 190 AD (before that, it was celebrated in Greek), and continued to be the central Roman Rite until the 1960s, when the Second Vatican Council concluded the almost 2000 year-old tradition of the Latin Mass, and the Satanic versions of the Latin Black Mass started to appear out of nowhere, as I pointed out earlier. From the onset of Christianity 2000 years ago, the central Christian religious service, the Mass, that was developed to embody the spiritual teachings and practices of Christianity, required Latin.



FIG. 24 “Rosemary's Baby” French Original Vintage Movie Poster

The *Novus Ordo Missae*, introduced in April 1969, by Pope Paul VI, the result of the Second Vatican II Council that terminated three and a half years earlier, and was officially intended to have an ecumenical nature, as declared by its chief architect, **Fr. Annibale Bugnini** in 1965, was aimed at the destruction of the Catholic Faith and the rise of the devil for humanity. Remember, the New World Order does not have the goal of enslaving the population physically, but rather to lead the greatest number of souls to hell, as the intention of Pope Paul VI with regard to what is commonly called the Mass, was to basically reform the Catholic liturgy in such a way that it would almost coincide with the Protestant liturgy. In this way, it would eventually end up in the present melting pot of all the various Christian denominations

that are preparing to merge together in preparation for a One World Religion. The forces of liberal Freemasonry that emanate prevalently from Paris, and inspired this infamous change in the Second Vatican Council, are the same Occult forces that made for so long France, and Paris, in particular, a hot spot for the Satanic elite. That's why, unlike the film version, the recent "Rosemary's Baby" miniseries is set in Paris, rather than New York.

The Satanists ultimately destroyed the traditional Catholic Mass in Latin to facilitate the spread of Satanism, a policy that was ordered by the dark side of the Illuminati. That's why they immediately took advantage of this terrible change that castrated the Catholic Church of their most powerful ritual and weapon, against the devil. *Missa Satanica and Missa Nigra* - the "Satanic Mass" and the "Black Mass" in Latin, that is used today by modern Satanists, that came to light, and were perhaps even written, between the years 1966 to 1986, in a specific time that saw incredible technological evolution that has brought us today's interconnected digital world.

Going back to the protagonist of "Evilspeak" for a moment, it's very significant that he is typing words in Latin into the computer that links him to a demonic force. Demonstrating once again the power of this ancient language, that is used by Satanists in bizarre distortions, rewordings, and parodies of the Catholic Latin Mass. While it is true that the Black Mass has been created to blaspheme the Church and to mock the Catholic Mass ritual, the full aim of the ritual is far more complex, and Latin is a key element.

The Black Mass is, just like the Catholic Mass, a Magic rite. The occultists in the Illuminati agree that as a ceremonial Magic rite, the Catholic Mass and the Black Mass have both the power to direct powerful energies into the world through the "thoughtform" or Egregor generated that is directed in two opposite directions. The Catholic Mass, for example, is a ritual that is affecting much of the practitioner's spiritual state and also the world around him. When a Catholic Mass is celebrated properly, a certain energy is generated and directed into the world depending on the faith of the participants, and the priest operating his clerical functions. We can say that the energy of the Catholic Mass, is, when genuine, a result of White Magic. Throughout time, priests and magicians have used the Mass for all kinds of magical uses. When a person is sick, the Mass is said over the body of the individual to heal him through the power of the rite. Other times, it has been

used to ward off diseases of cattle. It has also been used to bless houses, to bless fishing-boats to make them productive, to protect someone going on a journey, to bring rain and good weather and also to obtain children.

[67] Masses have been used as a tool of White Magic since the beginning of Christianity.

The Black Mass, instead, is a perversion of the Catholic Mass, and thus, a dangerous Magickal rite used by the Illuminati elite to maintain a link with their demons. It is, by itself, genuine Black Magick. The magical aim of the Black Mass is first and foremost, the liberation from Christian energy that is perceived as hostile and dangerous by the Satanist. For these practitioners of pure evil enslaved by the demonic side, the unconditional love bestowed upon us by Jesus Christ, and directed by His true followers, every day, with the power of the many Masses and Christian rituals that take place all over the world, needs to be stopped. Because, when a Christian Mass is celebrated, certain energy is generated that damage these evil doers. What the Black Mass does is to distort these energies and redirect them. The Black Mass also generates its own forms of energy that are continuously directed into the world so the Satanic elite can continue to prosper.

The psychological aim of the Black Mass is also to liberate the individual from Christian dogma. It is a ritual that helps to liberate unconscious feelings and emotions. By its power, it throws the practitioner into a world of chaos, Magick and lust. In a world of perceived freedom that in reality will enslave them in the pits of hell. When we are lucky enough, we live in a world of Christian thought and white light that is spiritually healing, but when we are possessed by the alien extradimensional forces of Satan and his Legion, we live in a world of darkness and blasphemy. Incredibly enough, many Satanists have I met in the past wanted to rid themselves of what they perceive as Christian programming, and mind manipulation, but in reality they are the brainwashed ones that need deprogramming and prayers for their souls.

Satanists, however, feel an urge to free their souls of any Christian influence. For this reason, rituals, like the Black Mass, are considered ideal by the Satanic Illuminati to imprint this great evil upon their candidates. Because they strive to get rid of any Christian influence as much as possible in their victims, they create special rituals to achieve this goal. Whether it's the

Black Mass, the Initiation Rite, or any other such blasphemous ritual, they work to rid themselves of the energy of the Christian spirit.

During the 19th century, the London based Satanists of the elite established the Hellfire Club, that was said to regularly have sexual orgies, perform Black Masses, and worship the Devil. The Hellfire Club was actually the name of several exclusive clubs established in Great Britain and Ireland in the 18th century for high ranking society and the deviant members of Neotemplarism, Freemasonry, and other influential Secret Societies, who wished to indulge in immoral acts such as sex, religious, and political mockery, and basically whatever their perverted minds could come up with. The clubs appeared in waves, first in London in the 1720s, then in Dublin and Limerick in the 1740s, and Dashwood club in the 1750s, that created the infamous Hellfire Caves. A number of Hellfire Clubs are still in existence in Ireland and are centered around universities that still meet secretly, for example, there is a Hellfire club in Trinity College that meets in central Dublin.

This was a group that I personally heard about when I briefly studied there in the 1980s. Much like the characters in de Sade's *120 Days of Sodom*, if you dare to watch the film by the late Pier Paolo Pasolini "**Salò o le 120 giornate di Sodoma**" (1975). The members of these kinds of clubs were, and still are today, somewhat privileged and powerful people looking for new ways of entertainment in their seemingly senseless lives, and like **Marquise de Sade, (1740-1814)** and all the Satanic ruling elite, they all profoundly despise religion, even if they say otherwise in public. This is still the main characteristic of those who rule this planet today, that continue to enjoy the involvement in organizations similar to The Hellfire Clubs all around the world and in all cultures. The film cited above was Pasolini's last film, by the way, just before being murdered under mysterious circumstances. His last work is still considered a classic amongst Satanists, but also the possible reason for his brutal assassination.

Contemporary Satanist, **Dr. Stephen Flowers**, writes about the Hellfire Clubs, in detail, in his book *Lords of the Left-Hand Path*. Flowers cites also from Blackett-Ord's book *Hell-fire Duke: The life of the Duke of Wharton*, saying the members "*named the Devil himself as their president and three of the leading members went by the names Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.*" [\[68\]](#)

A rather interesting fact is the inscription that Sir Francis Dashwood, the leader of the most notorious Hellfire Club in the world, who belonged to the so-called *Friars of St. Francis of Wycomb*, had placed over the entrance: *Fay ce que voudras*, “**Do what you will**”. This motto was lifted directly from a reference to the “**Abbey of Thelema**” in the sixteenth-century humorous work *The Life of Gargantua and Pantagruel* by **Francois Rabelais**, considered always inspirational by the Satanic elite. This motto was taken up in the twentieth century by magician and Satanist Aleister Crowley as “**Do what thou wilt**”.^[69]

According to **Horace Walpole** 4th Earl of Orford, the member’s practice was rigorously pagan: *Bacchus and Venus were the deities to whom they almost publicly sacrificed; and the nymphs and the hogsheads that were laid in against the festivals of this new church, sufficiently informed the neighborhood of the complexion of those hermits.*^[70]



FIG. 25 – A tunnel in the Hellfire Caves. Photo courtesy of Neil Rickards

However, the club consisted of an inner circle of very powerful people, that by the 1760s had major roles in the British Government, called “The Superior Order,” made of 12 members, that took part in forms of pure Satanic Worship that took place in the caves situated above the village of West Wycombe, known as the Hellfire Caves. In addition to the occult rituals, orgies, parties with prostitutes were also said to be the norm in such depraved circles of

gentlemen from the British upper class. In terms of the structure, the Hellfire Club, is composed of the **Superior Order of 12**, and the Inferior Order of 12, that preside on the seemingly more innocent romantic pagan rituals practiced by the external circle. The Hellfire Clubs were rumored in those days to have distant ties to an elite society known only as **The Order of the Second Circle**.^[71] An audacious name that clearly seems to derive from the Second Circle of Hell, as described by Dante in *The Inferno*.

Benjamin Franklin, who was also a prominent Freemason, is known to have attended the club's meetings during his visits to London in 1758, and thereafter. On February 11, 1998 the *Sunday Times* reported that ten bodies were dug up from beneath Benjamin Franklin's home at **36 Craven Street in London**.

The article goes on to suggest that the bodies may have been the result of the experiments of Dr. William Hewson, who worked alongside the founders of British surgery and who was a friend of Benjamin Franklin. Later reports from the Benjamin Franklin House reveal that, not only were human remains found, but also animal remains. This is where things get very interesting. From the published photographs, some of the bones appear to be blackened, or charred as if by fire. Needless to say, a number of researchers into the mystery are doubtful about the "medical" explanation and have suggested that Franklin's involvement with the Hellfire Club may be the real answer.^[72]

It is well documented, in fact, that Satanists perform ritual killings of both humans and animals alike. Interestingly enough, a few years later, in December 1776, **Franklin**, a loyal servant of the devil, was dispatched to France as commissioner for the United States, and lived in the Parisian suburb of Passy. Rich in symbolism, gothic architecture, and death: Paris is arguably one of the most gothic cities in the world, and the headquarters of Satanism.

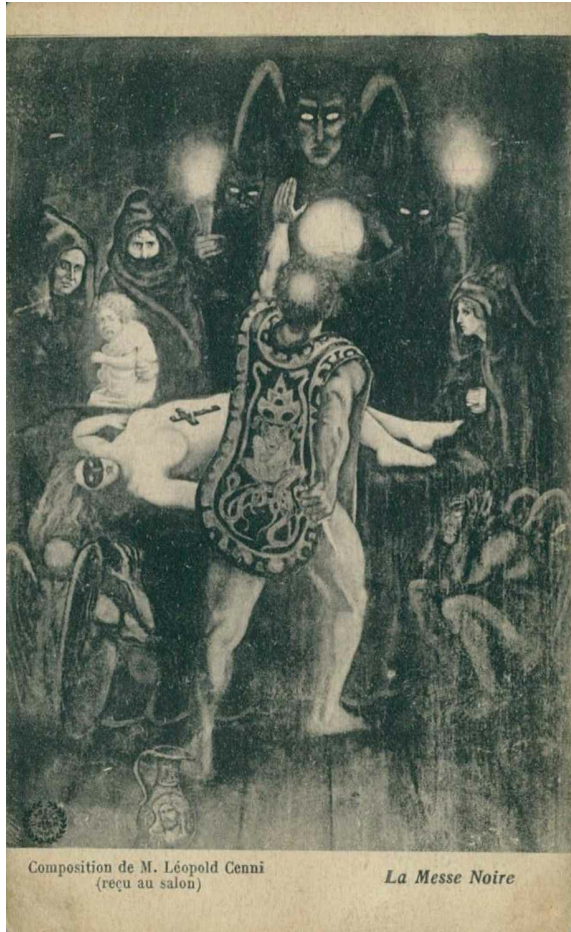


FIG. 26 – La Messe Noire Artist: Léopold Cenni, Paris, 1908

How Paris became the headquarters of the global Satanic takeover

“There were accounts of the 1896 tumult when he [Adrian Marcato] claimed

to have called forth Satan and was attacked by a mob outside the Bramford [...], and of similar happenings in Stockholm in 1898 and Paris in 1899.” (“Rosemary's Baby”). It's no coincidence that at the end of the 19th century, the first books that began to explore the subject of the Black Mass were in French, most notably **Jules Michelet's** *La Sorcière* in 1862, **Jules Baissac's** *Grands Jours de la Sorcellerie* in 1890, **Joris-Karl Huysmans'** classic novel *La-Bas* in 1891, *Le Satanisme et la Magie* by **Jules Bois** in 1895, with a preface by J.K. Huysmans and *Die Synagoge des Satan* by **Stanislaw Przybyszewski** in 1897.

Jules Bois claimed there were **two kinds of Satanists at work in France**. The first kind was the solitary devil worshiper, who made deals with the devil for personal gain; the second was more organized, gnostic in spirit, and Luciferian in nature, seeing the devil as the liberator of humankind against the mendacious oppressor Yahweh. The second type was allegedly the kind that informed the inner secrets of occult societies, some of whom participated in the occult war that Bois found himself in within the Illuminati at that time. Bois had firsthand knowledge of these goings on, given that he was involved in occult practices at a rather high level. He was a close friend with Aleister Crowley's Occult mentor **MacGregor Mathers (1854-1918)**, the founder of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, and was in some way tied to **Abbé Joseph-Antoine Boullan (1824-1893)**, a former priest who was accused of being a Satanist. Boullan was the magician Bois aligned himself with during the occult war, that would conclude with Bois challenging Boullan's archenemy Stanislas de Guaita to a “*pistols at dawn.*” Described as a “*Rosicrucian of the left-hand path,*” Guaita was a wealthy Italian noble who lived in Paris and was one of Eliphas Levi's disciples. Guaita was a central figure in the Parisian occult scene, known both for his knowledge, as well as his extensive collection of occult books. He was so central that not only did fellow occultists seek him out for his knowledge, but a society of practitioners rose around him.

He was also responsible for his own written contributions to the occult that included titles such as *The Serpent of Genesis*, *The Temple of Satan* and *The Key of Black Magic* – the latter of which includes an original rendering by Guaita later used by Anton LaVey as the “**Sigil of Baphomet,**” which is an illustration full of significance and symbolism for practitioners of the left-

hand path.^[73] Arthur Edward Waite (1857-1942), writes in the controversial *Devil Worship in France*, published in 1896:

*The revival of mystical philosophy, and, moreover, of transcendental experiment, which is prosecuted in secret to a far greater extent than the public can possibly be aware, has, however, set many old oracles chattering, and they are more voluble at the present moment than the great Dodonian grove. As might be expected, they whisper occasionally of deeds done in the darkness which look weird when exposed to the day. The terms Satanism, Luciferianism, Diabolism, and their equivalents, have been buzzed frequently, though with some indistinctness, of late, and in accents that indicate the existence of a living terror—people do not quite know of what kind—rather than an exploded superstition. To be plain, the Question of Lucifer has reappeared... It has reappeared not as a speculative inquiry into the possibility of a personal embodiment of evil operating mysteriously, but after a wholly spiritual manner, for the propagation of the second death; we are asked to acknowledge that there is a visible and tangible manifestation of the descending hierarchy taking place at the close of a century which has denied that there is any prince of darkness...this improbable development of Satanism is just what is being earnestly asserted, and the affirmations made are being taken in some quarters au grand sérieux. They are not a growth of to-day or precisely of yesterday; they have been more or less heard for some years, but their prominence at the moment is due to increasing insistence, pretension to scrupulous exactitude, abundant detail, and demonstrative evidence... Books have multiplied, periodicals have been founded, the Church is taking action, even a legal process has been instituted. The centre of this literature is in Paris, but the report of it has crossed the Channel, and has passed into the English press. As it is affirmed, therefore, that a cultus of Lucifer exists, and that the men and women who are engaged in it are neither ignorant nor especially mad, nor yet belonging to the lowest strata of society. The Black Masses I cited earlier performed by the Abbé Guibourg and other Catholic priests in Paris and elsewhere during the 1670s, are the first of their kind and represent the apogee of crime and blasphemy in Satanism, and the ultimate in heartless and cynical perversity. This was not original, and shows several similarities to the so-called Medici Mass, which we know to have been celebrated by a rogue ecclesiastic, paid by **Catherine de Medici (1519-***

1589), Queen of France, during the sixteenth century. Catherine de Medici, was said by **Jean Bodin (1530-1596)** to have performed a Black Mass, based on a story in his 1580 book on witchcraft ***De la démonomanie des sorciers***. This was by far the most tremendous sorcery ever attributed to Catherine, and her assistant, the Italian astrologer **Cosimo Ruggieri (d.1615)**, and some historians tend to dismiss it as fake news. Catherine, who was related to various Popes, was also involved with poisonings at the highest levels of the French aristocracy, connected with the spread of professional poisoning, a diabolical art that originated in the Vatican with passionate poisoners like **Lucrezia Borgia (1480-1519)**.

It is this Italian version of the Black Mass that took place near the end of the 16th century in France, which provided influence for the French version, soon to follow. Even if some modern Satanists still consider it to be Catholic because in the Medici Mass, you don't have the use of a naked woman as an altar, there still was a child sacrifice involved.

A series of reasons allegedly pushed Catherine de Medici to set in motion this terrible ritual, that will end up with the consultation of the Oracle by Ruggieri on the bleeding head of the victim. The son of Catherine de Medici was dying of a strangely wasting illness, and the ongoing power struggles with her enemies triggered by the "wars of religion" between Ultra-Catholics and Protestants were becoming more and more dangerous, so she commissioned a Black mass which culminated in the age-old, but still terrifying ritual of the human sacrifice of an innocent child.

Many details of the rite have escaped preservation, but the mass was certainly the first example of an early form of Black Mass, created for magical purposes as the perversion of the traditional Catholic Mass. Catherine de Medici was known to have worn on her person, a talisman bearing a variety of names of demons, including the name ASMODEI, which is etymologically related to the ASMODEUS invoked also by the Abbé Guibourg, whose activities I have explained in detail earlier, were central in the Satanic role of Paris in the centuries that followed 1666. Both Helena Blavatsky, in *Isis Unveiled*, and Eliphas Levi, in *Transcendental Magic*, quote Bodin's *La Démonomanie, ou traite des Sorciers* to describe the foul act of preparing this terrible ritual for Catherine de Medici.

A male child, without imperfection, was chosen, and given his first communion before being brutally killed. The Black Mass was prepared in front of the inverted cross in the rooms of Charles IX, Catherine's sickly son. At the altar, after taking the white wafer, the head was struck from the body in a single blow, and placed: *“all palpitating, upon the great black wafer which covered the bottom of the patent, then placed on a table where some mysterious lamps were burning...the demon was charged to pronounce an oracle, and reply by the mouth of this head...”*



FIG. 27 – Illustration of Cosimo Ruggeri and Catherine de' Medici (artist unknown, 20th century)

We do not know the question allegedly asked to this oracle, but the answer is given in *“a feeble voice, a strange voice, which had nothing of human character about it...”* was: *“Vim patior”* which in Latin means *“I suffer violence.”* It is thought that this would be the king's fate in hell for his part in the St Bartholomew's Day Massacre. On hearing this, he ran from the room, and died shortly afterward, but the beginning of something truly demonic occurred in France. [\[74\]](#)

Ultimately, in 1877, there was the great schism in Freemasonry, when Satanists in Paris in complete control of the Grand Orient of France, finally admitted they had no belief in God or in a Supreme Being in Freemasonry. This was year Zero of the Satanic/Atheist take over of French Freemasonry that became a left-wing stronghold politically speaking, and completely Satanic, religiously speaking. It was a turning point that gave the green light to many Illuminati Satanists, that could now recruit without any problems from the lodges of French Freemasonry, giving birth to a series of Secret Societies and Gnostic Churches to cover-up their Satanic activities.

Not all Freemasonry is the same, and the United Grand Lodge of England (UGLE), and related Lodges, that regard belief in the Supreme Being as a Masonic Landmark took away their recognition from the Grand Orient in 1877. Soon afterward, the persecution of Catholics began in France. The Grand Orient was, in fact, implicated in *The Affaire Des Fiches*, where it was accused of collecting and holding information on the religious and political affiliation of army officers, passed on by a member of the government, having been collected with the intention of blocking practicing Catholics and non-Republicans from further advancement. But this was only the beginning of the same deviant Satanic Masonic force that would later infiltrate the Second Vatican Council.

The Grand Orient of Italy hosted a conference five years ago, on June 12, 2014, in Palazzo delle Esposizioni in Via Milano in Rome, to promote the book entitled ***Il Concilio Segreto (The Secret Council)***, written by **Ignazio Ingrao**, that openly confirms the Masonic infiltration of the Second Vatican Council. Someone wrote on a traditional Catholic blog commenting on the event: “*Who needs conspiracy theories when the Freemasons openly celebrate Vatican II in the Eternal City?*” [\[75\]](#)

A small translated extract from the book in question will give you an idea: “*There is a Council that has never been told, the one that took place far from the limelight, in the secret conferences among bishops and cardinals, in diplomats’ meetings, in reunions among the editorial staff of newspapers, in sections of [political] parties and even among “007’s”[...] There are hosts of*

Russian, Polish, English, American and of course - Italian spies, who camouflage themselves amidst prelates and listeners, compiling dossiers and even able to influence the conclave that elects Paul VI. Letters from priests who ask Montini to abolish sacerdotal celibacy materialize . There is a theologian who denounces, with courage, the scandal of pedophilia in the Church, but his cry of alarm, remains, alas, unheard.”

On the panel of guests invited to present the book were Marco Politi, famous Italian journalist and Vaticanist; Alberto Melloni, a very influential historian and a leader of the famous “Bologna School” founded by Giuseppe Alberigo, whose purpose was to establish and propagate the “Spirit of the Council” as the official interpretation of the conciliar documents; Marinella Perroni, a known theologian, and professor at the Pontifical Atheneum of St. Anselm in Rome (the Anselmianum, the Pontifical Benedictine University in Rome), specializing in New Testament Studies; and, last but certainly not least, Stefano Bisi, the Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy elected with the help of the Italian branch of the Ordo Templi Orientis.

The author, Ignazio Ingrao, a highly relevant Vaticanist, was also present. The meeting was recorded and can be found in the archives of Radio Radicale in its entirety.^[76] To give a general idea of the festive and relaxed ambience, Grand Master Bisi was proud to say that a priest he consulted told him he certainly “*could receive communion.*” Incredibly enough, there was no contradiction from anyone in the room, even if many know of Bisi’s connection with Jean Matthieu Kleeman, current Italian Grand Master of the Ordo Templi Orientis, whose followers are busy stealing consecrated Eucharistic hosts. I have heard of Catholic parishes where this is such a problem that the pastor is forced to post special attendants during Holy Communion who watch to make sure that no one receives the Eucharist and walks away without consuming the host. The Satanists take these consecrated hosts to their services—these wafers of “bread” that Catholics believe have been miraculously transformed by the Holy Spirit into the Body and Blood of our Lord Jesus Christ—and desecrate them with spit, bodily waste, and other such unimaginable blasphemies.



FIG 28 – Flyer of the Grand Orient of Italy produced to promote the event: “The Church of Dialogue, from the Second Vatican Council to Pope Francis”

Child Sacrifice is now practiced out in the open by Satanists

Returning to the importance of France, and of Paris as the Satanic capital of the World, remember that until the 1960s, scholarly studies on the Black Mass relied almost completely on French and Latin sources (which also came from France). The famous French “fringe mason,” **Jean Bricaud (1881-1934)** one of the leading figures of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis-Misraïm, wrote in *La Messe Noire*, published in Paris in 1924, the words of Guibourg's abominable “blessing” of the destined victim, “*Notre Seigneur Jésus-Christ laissait venir à lui les petits enfants. Aussi j'ai voulu que tu viennes, car je suis son prêtre, et tu vas, par ma main que tu dois bénir, t'incorporer à ton Dieu.*” (“Our Lord Jesus Christ suffered the little children to come to Him. Even so, I have willed that thou comest, for I am His priest, and thou goest, by my hand which thou should’st bless, to incorporate thyself with thy God.”) These words really can give you an idea of the sick perverted mentality behind the Black Masses conducted, still today, by the French elite, always obsessed with child sacrifice or Satanic parenting. This is the same group of people that have supported the rise of **Emmanuel Macron**, groomed to become the French president one day. That’s why the 2014 four hour NBC mini-series adaptation of the classic novel by Ira Levin, that focused on young Rosemary Woodhouse's suspicions that her neighbors may belong to a Satanic cult that desperately desired the baby she was carrying, was not made in New York this time, but rather in Paris; the home of Satanism over the last five centuries.

Confirming this, in 1928, a short film made in Paris appeared, entitled *Messe Noir* or *Black Mass*; considered by some as a vintage erotic film, or antique porn if you like, but that's not correct., so please don't dismiss it as an odd curiosity. Check out this short Occult film now widely available on the Internet, because it's based on a genuine Satanic ritual by the dark Illuminati in 1920s Paris, an age of decadence, where the young and wealthy, tired of quaffing Champagne, taking opium, and dancing wildly to the Charleston, looked once again to Satanism to get their kicks, showing the world for the first time their Satanic perversions.

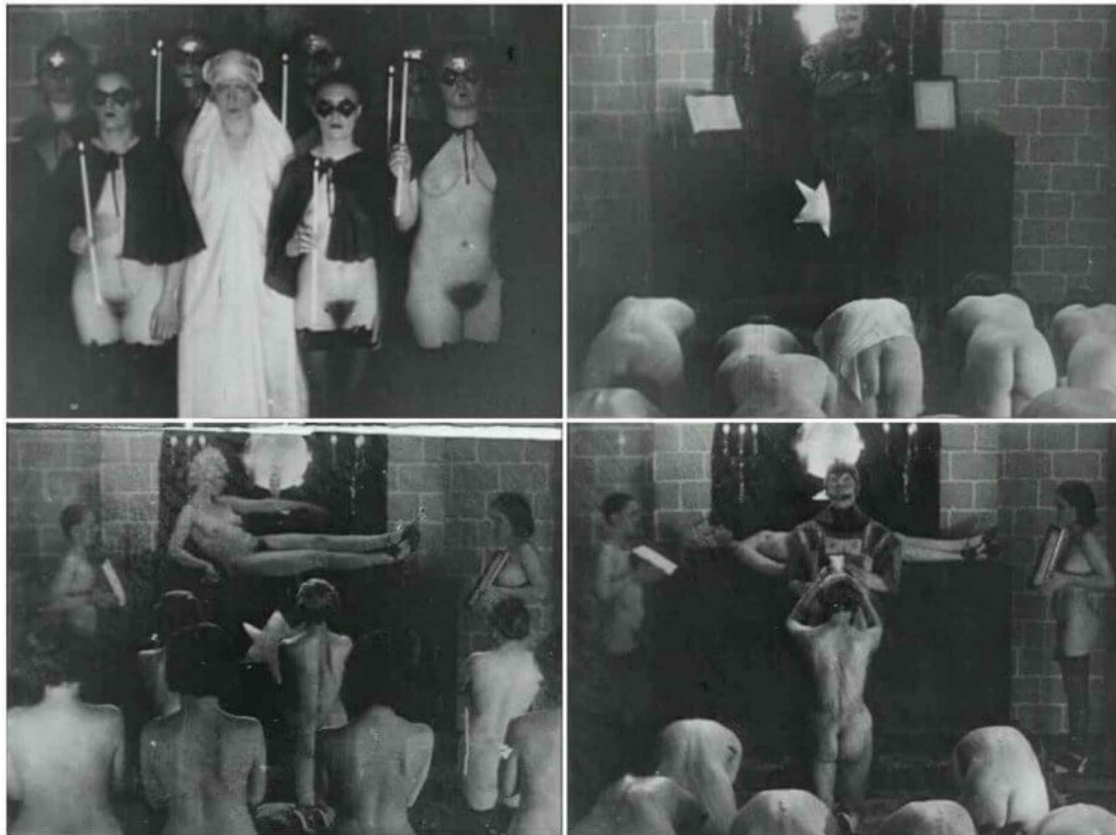


FIG.

29 – Four frames from *Messe Noir*, aka, “*Black Mass*” (1928)



FIG. 30 – Frame shows the words “Reception and Initiation to the Satanic Cult of a Neophyte.”

It is only about 6 minutes, but it depicts a female neophyte being led by nude, masked occultists to a Satanic altar for initiation into the cult by none other than Lucifer and Astarte, serving as Satanic priest and priestess. The congregation appears to be exclusively female besides the Satanic priest. There is even a vampiric blood offering, ceremonial bondage, flagellation, and sex acts between the congregants in a Satanic Illuminati orgy in homage to Satan, that for once avoids sacrificing an infant. However, these days the ancient practice of child sacrifice has resumed in earnest with abortion on demand.

Zachary King, a former high wizard in a Satanic church who converted to Christianity, has detailed how abortion is used as a “Satanic sacrifice,” stating that he “Performed Satanic Rituals Inside Abortion Clinics.” That’s why the left-wing politicians are pushing more and more for late-term abortions. Think about it, by “granting” the mother the “right” to a third-trimester abortion, she can have unlimited control over her “own” body, the state is in effect sanctioning a **Satanic human sacrifice**. The body of the sacrificed child is then usually disposed of by the “doctor,” who plays, consciously or not, the role of the Satanic high priest. In legal terms, the state is oblivious that a human being has been sacrificed.

No birth certificate or death certificate is ever issued, as if the child never existed. Last year, The Satanic Temple even issued a lawsuit against the state of Missouri (later dismissed), claiming its tough abortion law violates the group's religious beliefs. Missouri mandates, in fact, a 72-hour waiting period for a women seeking abortion, and requires they be given booklets saying that human life begins at conception, but the Satanists refuse that. The

Satanic Temple, and an anonymous member who had an abortion, sued the state in 2015 over the current laws, she said she believes that *“a woman's body is inviolable and subject to her will alone”* and that she makes health decisions based on *“the best scientific understanding of the world, even if the science does not comport with the religious or political beliefs of others.”* The self-centered argument of “my body, my rights” in support of abortion comes to us directly from the original lie that deceived the human race and subjected us to sin and death – *“ye shall be as gods.”* The Satanic Illuminati follow the teachings of people like Aleister Crowley who said: **“There is no god but man.”**



FIG. 31 –A supporter of The Satanic Temple in Washington, D.C. Source: The Satanic Temple

These are the words written at the top of *Liber OZ*, a short work describing “the rights of man” in the New Aeon. However, there was once a pharaoh of Egypt, who, determined to preserve his power and status against any potential threat, commanded the murder of every male Jewish baby. These babies might have posed a threat to his independence and power so they had to be sacrificed. Years later, King Herod did the same to the innocents in Bethlehem in an effort to kill God himself. When the people of God entered into the land of Canaan, they found a land defiled everywhere with the blood of innocents sacrificed to ward off drought and famine for the benefit of their

parents. The Ammonite god **Moloch** – “the king” – worshipped by both the Canaanites and the Phoenicians was propitiated by the offering of a live baby onto the outstretched arms of a red-hot idol. Drums were used to drown out the infant’s screams. The Moabite god Chemosh offered military victory in exchange for child sacrifice; this promise seduced even Solomon. The Canaanite god Baal offered both human and agricultural fertility in exchange for human sacrifice. Carthage preserved this institutionalized child sacrifice until it was destroyed by the Romans.

The Qur’an notes that the pre-Islamic Arabians offered child sacrifice to idols, and archaeology shows us child sacrifice was also commonplace in the pre-European civilizations of the Americas. The Ancient Greeks and Romans, too cultured and well-educated to engage in child sacrifice, instead offered up unwanted babies on the altar of convenience. Illegitimate, deformed, or otherwise unwanted babies were left on the roadside to die. These babies were frequently rescued and raised by Rome’s persecuted Christians. With the rise of Christianity and Islam, child sacrifice and infanticide began to wane. Early Christian writings like the Didache and the Epistle of Barnabas, as well as many of the early Fathers, explicitly condemned infanticide. Christian emperors like Constantine and Valentinian passed laws against infanticide. The Qur’an also frequently condemns infanticide, but Muslim views on abortion are a bit more ambiguous. But the enemy’s false promise of “being as god” persisted. The rise of nominalism and the Enlightenment obsession with “the Rights of Man” worked together to put man on God’s throne and create a moral system based on “Reason” alone. [\[77\]](#)

While the medieval, and even the best Ancient Greek philosophers understood Reason as a participation in the Divine Order of the Universe, the Illuminati Enlightened thinkers soon reduced Reason to mere reasoning. The mission of the Order of the Illuminati founded in 1776 by Adam Weishaupt, was, in fact, to replace Christianity with a religion of Reason. But, unfortunately, because the heart of man is deceitful and desperately wicked, this reasoning eventually lead man astray. That’s why Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati became the originators of an anti-Christian-Satanist-Atheist-Socialist Conspiracy, that will eventually generate the monstrosity called

Communism.

A Satanic Timeline of events

1 AD – Christianity begins.

66 – The Roman Emperor Caesar Nero begins persecuting Christians.

200 – The Latin Mass starts being used in Rome in about 190 AD.

325 – The First Council of Nicaea convoked by the Roman Emperor Constantine to shape the future of Christendom. It resulted in the first uniform Christian doctrine, called the Nicene Creed.

1570 – Pope Pius V and the Council of Trent (*Concilium Tridentinum*) establish the Latin Mass in its fixed form, for all time: the “Tridentine Mass” (*Missa Tridentina*). This was done to prevent changes from being introduced into the original Latin Mass.

1666 – The Guibourg Masses are conducted in Paris.

1776 – On 1 May Johann Adam Weishaupt founded the “Illuminati” in the Electorate of Bavaria.

1861 Eliphas Levi leaves the Grand Orient of France in disgust saying: “*I ceased being a Freemason, at once, because the Freemasons, excommunicated by the Pope, did not believe in tolerating Catholicism.*”

1875 –The **Theosophical Society** inspired by Eliphas Levi was formed by [Helena Blavatsky](#) to advance [Theosophy](#) and Occultism.

1877 The Grand Orient of France admit atheists.

1887 – Helena Blavatsky publishes the first edition of *Lucifer*.

1897 – Stanislas de Guaita prints the first Satanic pentagram, in *La Clef de la Magie Noire*, Paris.

1897 – Stanislaw Przybyszewski's detailed historical outline of the Church of Satan: *Entstehung und Kult der Satanskirche* is published in Berlin.

1928 - A silent short film made in France titled *Messe Noir* depicts for the first time a female neophyte's ritual initiation into a "Satanic Cult."

1947 - A Black Mass was allegedly performed at the graveside of Aleister Crowley.

Vatican II (1962-1965)

1958 – 1963 – Pope John XXIII – Initiates the Second Vatican Council known also as Vatican II- to change the Latin Mass into the "New Order of the Mass" and reform the Roman Catholic Church in time for the One World Religion.

1962 – October 11 – Vatican II begins and lasts for 4 Sessions, until the end of 1965.

1963 – January 29 – Ceremony to enthrone Lucifer in the Vatican (and the Chair of Peter) is Saint Paul's chapel within the Vatican walls, just one week after the election of Pope Paul VI. Years later, according to Fr. Malachi Martin, Pope Paul VI would write a note to his successor, John Paul II, and tell him of this ceremony. Paul VI is also famous for his statement, "*The smoke of Satan has entered the sanctuary.*"

1963 – 1978 – Paul VI – Implements the decisions of Vatican II, altering the Roman Mass.

1964 – Non-Latin languages are introduced into the Roman Mass.

1965 – Monday, October 4 – Pope Paul VI celebrates Mass at the Yankee Stadium in New York City. "*It was Monday, October 4th, the day of Pope Paul's visit to the city,...*" ("Rosemary's Baby" the night Rosemary becomes pregnant).

1965 – December 8 – Vatican II ends.

1966 – January 1: On New Year's Eve he proposed a toast – "*To 1966, The Year One*" ("Rosemary's Baby").

1966 – April 8: The infamous *Time Magazine* "Is God Dead?" issue.

1966 – April 30, Walpurgis Night: Anton LaVey declares the Year I, Anno Satanae, and founds the First Church of Satan.

1966 – June 25: Rosemary's baby born (6 months after December 25th).

1966 – August 1, Lammas: “*God is dead and Satan lives! The year is One, the first year of our Lord! The year is One, God is done!*” (“Rosemary’s Baby”).

1966 –Herbert Sloane and the *Ophite Cultus Sathanas* are performing Satanic Masses.

1966 – The band Coven is formed.

1967 – Roman Polanski reads through the draft of “Rosemary’s Baby” before the book is published, and agrees to work on this Satanic movie.

1967 – March 12 – *Rosemary’s Baby* book is published.

1967 – Coven begins performing a Black Mass as part of their stage show.

1968 – June 12 – “Rosemary’s Baby” movie (by Roman Polanski) released.

1968 – September, Friday the 13th – Anton LaVey and the Church of Satan record The Satanic Mass, released on an album of the same name later that year. Contains a few Latin phrases, such as *Ave Sathanas*, that the Church of Satan was starting to use.

1969 Anton LaVey, High Priest of the Church of Satan, conducts a ceremony entitled “The Rising Forth” allegedly to magickly trigger the Manson massacres and end the love generation.

1969 – Coven releases “Witchcraft” album, containing a recording and the full text of the first Black Mass, the Satanic Mass. Contains Latin phrases, and some **complete Latin prayers to Satan, such as *Gloria Sathanas***.

1969 – December – *The Satanic Bible* of Anton LaVey is published.

1969 – “*Satanis: The Devil’s Mass*,” is filmed at “the Black House” the headquarters of the Church of Satan, in 6114 California St. in San Francisco, California. (Movie released in 1970).

1970 – June – Wayne West creates a second Black Mass, *the Missa Solemnis*, for the Church of Satan. Contains a few more Latin prayers.

1972 – A third Black Mass, the *Messe Noir*, is published in “The Satanic Rituals”. Almost half of the Mass is in Latin.

1981-One of Anton LaVey’s favorite movie’s entitled “Evilspeak,” dealing prophetically with Satan in cyberspace is released amongst criticism and partial censorship, due to the Satanic content.

1986 – April 30, Walpurgis Night - a fourth Black Mass, completely in Latin, the *Missa Niger*, is published (originally completed October 31, 1985).

1989 – Tim Berners-Lee, a British scientist, invents the World Wide Web (WWW) while working at CERN. Some New Testament scholars, say soon after that the www in Hebrew the language could be numerically interpreted as 666. The Hebrew equivalent of our “w” is the letter "vav" or "waw". The numerical value of vav is 6.

1997 – October 29, Anton LaVey dies in St. Mary's Medical Center in San Francisco of pulmonary edema. His closest inmates kept the news of his death quiet for nearly two weeks feeling that LaVey wouldn’t have wanted to spoil Halloween. In the *Satanic Bible*, Mr LaVey wrote: “*After one's own birthday, the two major Satanic holidays are Walpurgisnacht (May 1st) and Halloween.*”

2013 – Birth of The Satanic Temple a nontheistic religious and political activist group described by the co-founder Lucien Greaves as being a progressive and updated version of LaVey's Satanism.

The Black Mass
By Rev. Montague Summers



FIG. 32 – Rev. Augustus Montague Summers (1880 –1948, English author and clergyman

The great central act of Christian worship is the Mass, a Sacrifice which can be offered to God alone, and the climax of the sabbat orgies is the horror of The Black Mass, a sacrifice of mockery, impiety, and blasphemy which is offered to the devil. Satanists today often meet with the celebration of the Black Mass as their main object, and it is indeed the culmination and the very quiddity of devil-worship and the cult of hell. In detail, the Black Mass imitates, so to speak, with foul parodies and every circumstance of obscenity and contempt to the Sacrifice of Calvary. The Black Mass today is sometimes celebrated in a cellar, but Satanists have become so audacious and so strong in evil that the largest room in their houses is known to be permanently fitted up for these abominable mysteries. In one case, the room is draped with black hangings and the windows are always shuttered with curtains drawn.

The fact that the door is furnished with a Yale lock and key arouses no suspicion. Sometimes even a disused chapel is bought by a wealthy Satanist and furnished for the ceremonial of the liturgy of the pit.

The Abbé Guignard, a member of the La Voisin coven, chanted Satanic Masses in a cellar over the body of Marianne Charmillon ; the Duc de Richelieu (1696-1788), who was, it is said, tutored in black magic by a disciple of the Abbé Guibourg, caused two friars, who were his chaplains, to

celebrate Black Masses in the old deserted chapel of one of his country houses, a remote decaying château. He himself assisted with other devotees. De Sade, in *Justine*, describes the celebration of a Black Mass in a cloister. Pierre David, Mathurin Picard, and Thomas Boullé, who were attached to St. Louis and St. Elizabeth, at Louviers, celebrated Black Masses at the sabbats which were held in some house not far from the convent, a rendezvous aptly termed a “Den of devils.”

I know of a Black Mass celebrated at night in a room at the back of a small squalid shop in the slummiest part of Brighton, not far from Brighton Station. At Merthyr Tydfil the Black Mass was said or sung in the basement back room of a little house in a poor street, where lived an old man who was reputed to be a “fortune-teller,” and who boasted that he belonged “to the oldest religion in the world.” This back room was furnished as a chapel, and the altar, above which was suspended a pair of queer-looking horns, whilst odd objects were arranged on the gradine, blazed with candles. Sometimes the altar is swathed in black velvet, and there are six black candles, three on either side of a crucifix. The crucifix is hideously distorted and caricatured, as J.-K. Huysmans saw in the old Ursuline convent near the rue de Vaugirard. Mons. Serge Basset, who was taken to a Black Mass, and observed that in the center of the altar, where a crucifix should be placed, was squatting the monstrous figure of a half-human buck-goat, with staring eyes which flickered with red fire, whilst from the tips of its huge horns jetted a dull crimson flame. The altar table itself is generally covered with the three regulation fine linen cloths, overlying the cere-cloth of waxed linen. Sometimes a frontal of brocade or silk is used, and this has been known to be worked with designs of the most obscene esotericism, with many-rayed stars which showed men and women’s faces, triangles twined with hissing adders, and the whole heraldry of hell.

In May, 1895, at the Palazzo Borghese, which vast palace had been rented in various suites of apartments, a Satanic chapel was discovered, *Templum Palladicum*. The walls of the room were draped with scarlet and black curtains excluding all light; at the farther end was stretched a huge tapestry depicting “Lucifer Triumphant,” the Devil Triumphant, Conqueror of the World, and underneath an altar was erected, in the midst of which between

the candles stood a figure of Satan to be adored by his worshippers.

The room was furnished with luxuriously, with chairs of crimson and gold, with tabourets and faldstools. It was lit by electricity, so arranged as to glare from an enormous human eye fixed in the middle of the ceiling. The vestments worn by the hierophant of the Eucharist of hell are often of the richest quality and embroidered with the most delicate workmanship, for the Satanists have immense wealth at their command. At the black mass witnessed by Mons. Serge Basset the celebrant was vested in an alb trimmed with the richest lace and cope of flaming scarlet covered with gilt pomegranates and cones. He wore scarlet silk shoes. The Abbé Guibourg was robed in an ample chasuble thickly sewn with occult characters wrought in silver.

At a Black Mass of fairly recent date the priest wore a chasuble of the ordinary shape, but a deep red in color and on the back was embroidered a huge triangle of some shimmering silk in the midst of which a black goat standing upright butted with his silver horns. There have been described to me, by those who actually saw them, a chasuble of heavy orange satin with a he-goat worked in black; another chasuble was of a peculiar shade of brown, embroidered with a pig and a naked woman in delicate flesh-tint; a third was of a hard glaring scarlet adorned with an enamelled plaque of arsenical green on which were a bear and a weasel devouring the host.

There was also a cope of exquisite grey silk on which was woven a female figure with buskined legs, wearing a short sky-blue tunic and the red Phrygian cap. The figure, which in one hand raised aloft a severed head streaming in blood, was surrounded by a garland of oak leaves, and beneath appeared the date "21 Janvier, 1793," the murder of King Louis XVI. The figure represented the Goddess of Reason, who attired in this garb was placed upon the high altar of Notre Dame in the person of a common strumpet, adored by the Revolution and Parisian Satanists.

For the order of his service, the celebrant of the Black Mass uses a "missal," which is sometimes a printed book, although more often a manuscript. Some of these "missals" are written in red characters upon vellum. Madeleine

Bavent speaks of priests celebrating the black mass, and “reading from the Paper of Blasphemy”. These “missals” are by no means the same as, but must be entirely distinguished from, grimoires and books of spells. The thefts of consecrated Hosts from churches is a fearful profanity which has persisted throughout the ages and was never been more common than today. The Host is stolen to be desecrated and abused by the Satanists at their assemblies, or it may be in private, secret, and alone. Presenting themselves at the altar for Communion, these wretches retain the Host in their mouths and then unseen, convey it to a handkerchief or handbag. There is regular traffic in this kind of thing, and considerable sums of money are paid by those who will actually purchase Hosts secured in this way. It is not unknown for the Tabernacle of a church to be rifled during the night. A thief can ask his own price for the Reserved Sacrament, and can always find a ready market in certain occult circles.

Until modern times, the burning of incense at the Black Mass is rarely noted, although there were mystic suffumigations in the conjuring of evil spirits. Silvain Nevillon, a member of the Orleans coven (1615), described in detail a Black Mass at which he had assisted, when the place - was thick and foggy with a smoke that smelled abominably, not fragrant and sweet as is the incense burned in churches. The witches brought Hosts which they had kept when feigning to make their Communion at various altars, and the Devil chanted *Asperges Diaboli*. He seemed to read the liturgy from a book which was bound in shaggy skin like the pelt of a wolf. On occasion the Devil preached a sort of sermon, but he spoke in a low gruff voice and it was hard to hear what he was saying.

Today, Satanists burn in thuribles and in braziers church incense during their hellish liturgy. They also make a kind of incense from various herbs and spices, the smoke from which is sometimes fetid and stale, sometimes languorous and swooning-sweet. “*Every action of the mass which I saw celebrated at the sabbat,*” confessed Madeleine Bavent, “*was indescribably loathsome.*” And so the travesty, the Eucharist of hell, proceeds from blasphemy to blasphemy, from obscenity to obscenity, until the canon is reached, or rather the point corresponding to the Canon of the Mass. Then “*the Host is really and truly consecrated and offered to the demon.*” At this

moment, the celebrant turns his back to the altar. In some modern assemblies, immediately after the elevation of the chalice there are distributed to the congregation smaller chalices or goblets of wine mingled with some potent aphrodisiac, and before long the scene is a saturnalia of indiscriminate and demented debauchery.^[78]



*FIG. 33 – Pope Francis in a dramatically hellish scenario.
(Source leozagami.com)*

The Black Mass Within Vatican Walls

Author's Note: *A couple of weeks before going into print with vol. 6.66, I found this revealing article by the Contributing Editor of the Weekly Press - Philadelphia Free Press, Thom Nickels, published on the 1st of February 2019, that touches on many of the information and elements I have presented in this book. This synchronicity has pushed me to include it in its entirety in*

this chapter, hoping that Thom Nickels, who is a known conservative commentator and Philadelphia-based author of nine literary works, and also the recipient of the 2005 Philadelphia AIA Lewis Mumford Architecture Journalism Award, will appreciate my gesture.

Article by Thom Nickels

A recent U.S. Catholic bishops meeting in Baltimore made a claim that there were far too few active Catholic priests familiar with the rite of exorcism. The old rite, as it turns out, has fallen into disuse, and it's no wonder. The modern age has redefined evil along abstract lines. There may be evil thoughts and evil deeds like murdering newborns or slitting the throat of one's grandmother, but to say that there are distinct evil entities who have influence over our lives has become the punch line of late night TV jokes. It's considered unsophisticated to talk about "Satan" or "Lucifer" as if they were "real" presences with authentic power. This is so despite the willingness of people to mention God as a force for "good." References to God garner no awkward glances. Images (or the idea) of devils have always evoked special attention. Unlike werewolves or mythical Frankenstein monsters, the legacy of devils is not relegated to the realm of the mythical. That's why, when the U.S. bishops called for more priest exorcists, I thought of the film "Rosemary's Baby." The Polanski film of 1968 had as its theme secret rituals and ceremonies as well as a secret society of Satanists masquerading as contemporary humanists who would no more admit to a belief in Satan than they would Martians inhabiting the bodies of humans. Satan, it's been said by saints and theologians, does not want people to believe in him, and therein lies his greatest power.

While the Catholic Church claims it needs more exorcists, according to Papal insider (and now deceased) Jesuit theologian, Malachi Martin, the Catholic Church may need an exorcist. Martin, who died in 1996, says that at the height of the Second Vatican Council in Rome, there was a ceremony to enthrone Lucifer in the Vatican (and the Chair of Peter). The church in question, Saint Paul's chapel within the Vatican walls, hosted a very different rite of Mass on January 29, 1963, just one week after the election of Pope Paul VI. (Years later, according to Fr. Martin, Pope Paul VI would write a note to his successor, John Paul II, and tell him of this ceremony.) Paul VI is

also famous for his statement, “*The smoke of Satan has entered the sanctuary.*”

For decades, this statement has been the source of much confusion and controversy, but when paired with Fr. Martin’s testimony, it fits like the lost part of a puzzle. The ceremony, Fr. Martin is on record as saying, was a Black Mass, or the Traditional Latin Mass said in reverse, complete with an animal sacrifice and a drugged young girl who may or may not have been the victim of ceremonial sexual rituals. The ceremony was not the Novus Ordo Mass because, in Fr. Martin’s words, “even the Satanists know that this Mass is not valid.” Martin writes that the Black Mass was attended by high ranking prelates in the Church, important layman, business leaders and politicians. At least one Cardinal was in attendance. A concurrent “Enthronement of Satan” Black Mass was also held in South Carolina on that date. In his novel, *Windswept House*, which Fr. Martin always maintained was 90 percent fact and 10 percent fiction, the opening chapter describes this Mass. “...*In an atmosphere of darkness and fire, the Chief Celebrant in each Chapel intoned a series of Invocations to the Prince. The Participants in both Chapels chanted a response. Then, and only in America’s Targeting Chapel, each Response was followed by a Convenient Action—a ritually determined acting-out of the spirit and the meaning of the words.*” The Presiding Bishop then considered the Victim. “*Even in her near unconscious state, still she struggled. Still she protested. Finally, the Bishop began the Great Invocation: I believe that the Prince of the World will be enthroned this night in the Ancient Citadel, and from there He will create a New Community: the Universal Church of Man.*”

Fr. Martin’s best selling book, *Hostage to the Devil*, described the priest’s years as an exorcist. Some Vatican insiders insisted that Fr. Martin had an axe to grind, while others attempted to destroy his credibility with stories of immoral behavior and illicit affairs with the wives of friends. Towards the end of his life, despite a liberal sojourn when he worked for Cardinal Bea during the time of the Council, Fr. Martin maintained that the Catholic Church was in apostasy. He pointed to “liberal, heretical” theologians like Charles Curran and Hans Kung, as being given slaps on the wrist for ascribing to heretical doctrines but still allowed to practice as Catholic

priests, while those whose only goal was to preserve tradition, such as Archbishop Lefebvre, were excommunicated by then Pope John Paul II (that excommunication was summarily lifted by Pope Benedict XVI).

Martin (who stated that only a future pope could exorcize the Church) is not the only authority to confirm that there's a secret cabal of Satanists and Freemasons high up in the Catholic Church.

Father Gabriele Amorth, the one time Chief Exorcist in Rome, wrote in his book, *Memoirs of an Exorcist: My Life fighting against Satan*, that there are active Satanic sects within the Vatican "*where participants reach all the way to the College of Cardinals.*" This infiltration of Satanists and Masons forms what Martin calls the Vatican "super force," or an organization of powerful prelates who work to destroy the Catholic Church from within.

In "Rosemary's Baby" Mia Farrow's character has to deal with doctors and psychiatrists whose mission is to trick her into believing she's having a normal baby. As the mother of Lucifer's son, she must never know the facts about the true nature of her baby until after its birth. Like Mia Farrow, the Catholic Church has been tinkered with by forces that have snuck inside the gates. The Church has been fed Rosemary's chocolate mousse laced with Tannis Root. The slow and insidious impregnation began as early as the 1930s and 40s, when former United States Communist Party member, Bella Dodd, testified before the House on Un-American Activities in 1952 that the Communist Party in the 1930s "*put eleven hundred men into the priesthood in order to destroy the Church from within.*"

Dodd told the Committee, "*Right now they are in the highest places, and they are working to bring about change in order that the Catholic Church will no longer be effective against Communism.*"

The change, Dodd asserted, "*Would be so drastic that you will not recognize the Catholic Church.*"

Confirming Dodd's testimony, another former American Communist Party official, Manning Johnson, told the HUAC that "*...the Communists discovered that destruction of religion could proceed much faster through infiltration of the Church by Communists operating within the Church itself.*"

While the Council itself did not call for the radical changes and abuses that

occurred over the last 40 years, “the spirit of Vatican II” led bishops to implement changes not authorized by the Council or the Pope. One such change was that regional conferences of bishops were given new powers that would later work to distort and change the original intention of the Council. One example is the Council’s insistence that Latin be retained as an essential part of the Catholic Mass. Conferences of regional bishops kicked this mandate to the curb in the name of “the spirit of Vatican II.” Catholic life in the 1970s had become a choreographed danse macabre, according to Dr. John C. Rao, an Associate Professor of History at New York’s St. John’s University. Writing in *Love in the Ruins, Modern Catholics in Search of the Ancient Faith*, Dr. Rao posits that entering into a dialog with the “Neo Catholics” was nearly impossible. *“I simply found no means of engaging a discussion with Whirling Dervishes in the grip of renewal fever,”* Dr. Rao writes. *“All of their man-centered activities were defended by them with reference to the obvious guidance of a Holy Spirit whom I was said to despise, a Holy Spirit who had suddenly and inexplicably exchanged His friendship for Catholic Tradition for a Shiva-like passion for its annihilation. Mockery and distortion of Traditionalist arguments were the unchanging weapons in the progressive arsenal in those days...”*

Mary Ann Kreitzer, founder and president of Les Femmes, a Catholic group, writing in the same anthology, recalls home liturgies with “liberation theology” angles preached by Franciscan priests who then went on to celebrate a *“noisy guitar and tambourine hootenanny home Mass with one of the priests presiding.”*

And what, if anything, did Malachi Martin know about Archbishop Annibale Bugnini, the designer of the Novus Ordo Mass? Was Bugnini, who was eventually dismissed from his post, part of the secret cabal behind Vatican Walls? After all, it was Bugnini who said, *“We must strip from our Catholic prayers and from the Catholic liturgy everything which can be the shadow of a stumbling block for our separated brethren, that is, for the Protestants.”*

Years later, Pope Benedict XVI would add that “everything rises or falls with the Liturgy.” New Mass, a new religion; it’s only natural then that there were post-Council aftershocks. Vatican II’s imprint on the liturgical life of the Church was for many, including this writer, devastating. Gregorian chant and Mozart were kicked to the curb and replaced with insipid hymns like On

Eagles' Wings and bad folk music. The Great Dumbing Down also affected Catholic Church architecture: Beautiful churches were stripped of their high altars, statues and mosaics in the name of "ecumenicalism." In the American Church especially, experimentation and excess imploded with clown and jazz masses, Gucci nuns in lipstick and puffed up (or puffed down) feminist hairdos, some of whom were now calling God, "Mother Goddess" and intoning the virtues of WICCA. In the whacky 1970s a priest might jump out from the sanctuary and do dance numbers in front of the congregation, tussle with a hula-hoop, or shuffle about as if reliving his youth in New York's Peppermint Lounge. It was the age of the "cool" priest with the lascivious wink, a time when pretty much anything was acceptable if the parish priest said it was okay, even if that meant calling for a Board of Directors to replace the Papal Office in Rome. Was this further proof of the smoke of Satan? The Church in the 1970s seemed to be on a fast lane to the heart of the 21st century. In the end, however, instead of unity with Protestants, the fruits of the Council were factionalism and schism.

Traditionalist Catholics dubbed the Novus Ordo Church as misguided, while others formed organizations like the Society of Saint Pius X. When traditionalist seminaries and convents began springing up (most of them filled to capacity, by the way, as opposed to their half-empty Novus Ordo counterparts), the Church realized it had a problem. "The Catholic Church is really two Churches now," as one priest said to me recently.

The relaxation of the role of the priesthood, what Kreitzer calls a "*denigration of genuine priestly charism of the ordained while instilling a false sense of clericalism in the laity,*" helped contribute a worldwide sex abuse scandal lying dormant but that would soon emerge, like a full-blown virus, many years down the road. "*It fit with the times when priests were encouraged to escape the sanctuary while the laity flocked to it,*" Kreitzer writes, meaning that, if the Church could change a 1,500 year-old liturgy in a couple years, then anything was changeable—and possible, even behavior related to Allen Ginsberg's famous line, "*This form of life needs sex.*" While some sexual abuse cases occurred prior to the Council, most occurred in the 1960s and 70s, when the Church was in the midst of its so-called "springtime."

According to Thomas Plante, Professor and Chair of Psychology, Santa Clara

University, the average age of the priest abuser in 2002 was 53. That means that the vast majority of abuse cases coming to light today are from 20, 30 and 40 years ago, the post-Vatican II years, when ‘ liturgical experimentation’ was at its height. At that time not much was understood about sexual abuse. It wasn’t until the early 1980s, as Plante suggests in his book, *Bless Me Father for I Have Sinned*, that serious research began in this area. Abuser priests identified by Church authorities 20, 30 or 40 years ago, were given the usual Bayer aspirin treatment: a therapeutic slap on the wrist and 30 days of isolated prayer in a faraway retreat. After that, they were discreetly recycled and farmed out to a different parish setting. It was all very much like signing off on a traffic ticket, or getting your mouth washed out with soap, sans the obligatory cold shower. No doubt a few astute souls at that time questioned this cavalier method of treatment, but they weren’t many. Most Church authorities accepted the ‘slap on the wrist” as status quo treatment, comparable perhaps to the rather benign penalties imposed on men and women who had sex with minors in the freewheeling 70s. The latest clergy sexual abuse cases emerging from Philadelphia are certainly not the end of the scandal, either. The last fifty years have not been good years for the Catholic Church. More astonishing still, much of this sad saga may have something to do with Malachi Martin’s claim that there once was a Black Mass within the Vatican walls. [\[79\]](#)

Exorcisms by phone while the Pope fights Gnosticism

Why is 2018 another key year for the Satanic timeline? When you sum three sixes taken from the number **Six hundred and sixty-six**, being the infamous “Number of the Beast” present in *Chapter 13* of the *Book of Revelation* of the New Testament, you get the number 18. Of course, we also have to understand the number 20 featured in **2018**. Jacob Boehme, German philosopher and Christian mystic leading figure of the good side of the Illuminati of his time, considered this number “The Devil” that is to say the material world opposed to the spiritual world. The number 20 is also considered ominous for Saint Jerome because it indicates the universal fight, but it also represents the source of all energy of the world.

For this reason, I will consider 2018, the year we just left, as the turning point in this gradual manifestation of 666 “the number of man” (depending on how the text is translated), associated with the Beast, an antagonistic creature that appears briefly about two-thirds into the apocalyptic vision of John the Apostle. Another key period in Satanic history was the year **1666** (which happens to be the only year written with Roman numerals in which each letter is written just one time – MDCLXVI... that is, the only date since the year 666 – DCLXVI). That year is recognized as the beginning of the Guibourg Black Masses in Paris I cited earlier in the book, which captured the imagination of Satanism for the next 300 years. Finally, in 1966, the Vatican II Council was concluded (on 8 December 1965 to be precise), and the almost **2000 year-old Traditional Latin Mass** was sadly abandoned by the Roman Catholic Church, so the Satanic versions of the Latin Black Mass could emerge from the ruins of the Roman Rite to please the Satanists secretly operating in the Catholic Church. Evil is definitely expanding its grip worldwide at all latitudes, regardless of faith or race, in ways we have never seen before.

One of the most shocking things that was revealed at the 2018 exorcist course at the Regina Apostolorum was that: *“There are priests who carry out exorcisms on their mobile phones. That’s possible thanks to Jesus.”* Since the course began in 2004, the number of priests attending each year has more than doubled. Last year, Irish priest **Fr Pat Collins** referred to the *Catholic Herald* that exorcism was rising “exponentially” and added that he was “baffled” that Catholic Church leaders were not doing more. *“What I’m finding out desperately, is people who in their own minds believe – rightly or wrongly – that they’re afflicted by an evil spirit,”* he said. *“I think in many cases they wrongly think it, but when they turn to the Church, the Church doesn’t know what to do with them and they refer them on either to a psychologist or to somebody that they’ve heard of that is interested in this form of ministry, and they do fall between the cracks and often are not helped.”*

In his most recent apostolic exhortation from 2018, entitled, ***Gaudete et Exsultate***, Pope Francis warned that the devil is not a myth but a **“personal being who assails us.”** For Pope Francis, the path to holiness does not

involve wrestling with some abstract boogeyman, but involves a “*constant struggle against the devil, the prince of evil.*” It finally seems like the “perfectly possessed” Jorge Mario Bergoglio, who doesn’t even believe in hell, after losing control of a demonically possessed Church, which means, of course, fewer donations, and possible bankruptcy, is finally revealing to the world that the devil is not a myth: “*We should not think of the devil as a myth, a representation, a symbol, a figure of speech or an idea,*” the Pope wrote. “*This mistake would leave us to let down our guard, to grow careless and end up more vulnerable.*” [\[80\]](#)

Regarding the online activities of Catholics that are increasingly obsessed with the Internet, Pope Francis suggests in the same apostolic exhortation to stop trolling online, resist gossiping and in the last few years he has publically urged families and couples to put aside their smartphones and social media feeds and learn how to talk to one another again. “*Consider putting down your device altogether.*” [\[81\]](#)

Are these snippets of wisdom, or Papal hypocrisy? Well, let’s remember you can preach the truth, but if the heart is not right, God can’t hear you. God has His prophets, and Satan, of course, has his own, like Pope Francis. God’s prophets are the true prophets, while Satan’s prophets are the false prophets, the ones working towards a One World Religion and Government ruled by the A.I. However, depending on your point of view on this Pope, from his new apostolic exhortation released last year, “*Gaudete et Exsultate,*” or “*Rejoice and Be Glad,*” he seems to be finally addressing the increase in Satanic activity, even if he never mentions *Satanism*, and he openly criticizes Gnosticism.

Gnostics were quite popular as we know, in the first centuries of the Common Era, but then faded out. So what is prompting Pope Francis, a member of the **Society of Jesus** founded by **Ignatius of Loyola** who was himself a member of a Spanish Gnostic Sect, called, *Los Alumbrados* (“The Illuminati”) to write: “*Gnosticism is one of the worst ideologies, because*

while unduly emphasizing knowledge or a certain experience, it considers that one's vision of reality is perfection.” [\[82\]](#)

Maybe Pope Francis should be more honest about both the heretical origins of his own order, and the gnostic and esoteric character of Fr. Pierre Teilhard de Chardin, S.J. who he is not only an open admirer of, but also a great supporter of all his speculative Gnostic nonsense. This falsity shows clearly the demonic nature of Bergoglio, “The False Prophet,” who likes to criticize the Gnostics he secretly embraces. This is because the Jesuits have played a major role in promoting the New Age phenomena that has always had a special role for Gnosticism. So once again. The False Prophet is tricking us. The **Gnostics** believe in *gnosis*, a knowledge of Ultimate Reality or **God** enabled by **secret teachings**.

Gnosticism in one way or another, is central to most of the modern Illuminati groups and Masonic Rites we have analyzed in previous Volumes of my *Confessions*, but the Jesuit Pope doesn't want you to learn from any Secret Gnostic teachings because the Jesuits, who basically control the most influential Secret Societies of the planet, including the various Gnostics Churches, want to keep their exclusivity on such secrets that they have always monitored and influenced on behalf of the Church.

The Gnostic Jesus that particularly appealed to those in the Illuminati who heard in it echoes of the Asian religions that were in vogue at the end of the nineteenth century, was in a way central for the later development of Modern Satanism. This is when Madame Blavatsky created Theosophy, and declared Jesus to be an avatar of the divine, a messenger from above comparable to Buddha or Krishna. At that point things started to degenerate as the Jesuits infiltrated Theosophy, and Aleister Crowley formulated the completely anti-Christian form of Gnosticism called **Thelema**. The later, a system that is influenced by and bears some features in common with traditional Gnosticism, especially in that adherents work to come to their own direct knowledge of the divine, referred to as the Great Work, and their focus on the glorification of the Will, at all costs and above everything. This thought is synthesized in the Thelemic saying taken from *The Book of the Law*, **Do what**

thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law. That's why so many Nazi's loved this sick philosophy that became very popular in 1930s Berlin, as it reflected in some way the life, and work of Adolf Hitler. With Crowley, Gnosticism takes indeed a much darker turn than with anybody else before him.

The method employed by Crowley and his initiates supposedly involves the use of the scientific method, and of critical thinking, rather than dogmatism, is typical of the Illuminati. That's why Aleister Crowley's classic periodical *The Equinox* proudly bore on its cover the slogan ***The Method of Science, the Aim of Religion.*** In the end, Thelemites and most of the dark side of the Illuminati and Freemasonry, seem obsessed with what one of the contemporary leaders of the Ordo Templi Orientis, **Carl Abrahamson**, (also a close friend of the late Anton LaVey), defines as "**The Third Side**": *Aleister Crowley was instrumental in this transcendental process with his famous definition "The Magick of Horus requires the passionate union of the opposites."* Abrahamson adds: *"The side may be controversial but that's never a problem for a Satanist."* [\[83\]](#)

Well, we have no doubt about that, as the late **Anton LaVey** wrote in ***Satan speaks***: *"The third side can be the crackpot stuff of conspiracy theories, or it can be the most logical and simple, yet deliberately neglected conclusion."* [\[84\]](#) **The Third side** is like mixing the sacred with the profane. LaVey was a Zionist, for example, but he also loved the aesthetics of Nazism and claimed the perfect Satanist should be a "Nazi Jew." Many left-wing activists and Satanists prefer the aesthetics of Nazism, even if they might deny it publicly. The worship in Catholic churches instead, as in other Christian churches, is mostly generated by "The Third side" at the moment. That's why we increasingly see a visible mix of profane and sacred that is being rejected by God but totally endorsed by Satan. Because this is Satan's End-Time deception, and "The Third Side" is just another masochistic way of joining the devil's iniquity from a different angle, as most Satanists would agree.



FIG. 34– George Soros



FIG. 35 – The demon Clauneck or Claunt

George Soros, the demon behind the Jesuit Pope

Hollywood movie star James Woods shocked the world last October with a tweet accusing George Soros of being Satanic, “*The degree to which this one Nazi collaborator has undermined the stability of Western democracies is virtually incalculable,*” tweeted Woods, adding “*He is satanic.*” Simply repeating what Alex Jones, or myself, have been saying and writing for years. However, I think Soros is more than merely Satanic. He is an actual demon. Some occultists in the Illuminati go as far as to say he is **Clauneck (also called Claunt)**, a goetic daemon that appeared first in the grimoires *The Secrets of Solomon*, a 16th or 17th century diabolical text that contains an early version of many of the demons listed later in *Grimorium Verum*. [\[85\]](#)

He is one of the eighteen Servitors of **Syrach**, said to be “**much loved by Lucifer**”[\[86\]](#) and he is summoned because he usually has the ability to bestow wealth, either by bringing money over a great distance or by assisting in the discovery of hidden treasures. Clauneck is the demon of wealth, known to be obedient to his summoners, but only to those who show him the proper respect like, George Soros.

Hungarian parliamentarian and energy undersecretary **András Aradszki**, dropped the ultimate anti-Soros speech in 2017 before the National consultation survey on the “Soros plan.” In a shocking address titled **“The Christian duty to fight against the Satan/Soros Plan,”** Aradszki, made the following remarks: *“According to the Three Secrets of Fátima, Satan’s greatest and final attack against the Church will be the attack against families. We see this with abortion, euthanasia, same-sex marriage, and the forced politicization of gender theory. The Soros mercenaries do not cite the Holy Father’s thoughts on this. We see the great European attacks against families, in which Soros and his comrades want to destroy the independence and values of nation states for the purpose of watering down the Christian spirit of Europe with the forced settlement of tens of millions of migrants. But the fight against Satan is a Christian duty. Yes, I speak of an attack by Satan, who is also the angel of denial, because they are denying what they are preparing to do — even when it is completely obvious. They frantically try to prove that there is no quota, there is no compulsory settlement, and the Soros Plan does not exist,”* he said.

Aradszki then went on to claim that Lucifer is tricking everyone with deceptive catch-phrases about humane treatment and the love for one’s neighbor by lecturing the Church. *“This is a sin against man,”* Aradszki said, adding that *“this also makes it a sin against God. Whether or not the Hungarians want this will be decided within a few weeks.”* *“The national consultation is an outstanding opportunity for us to make our opinions known about Satan’s Soros Plan, but also for us to make our opinions known about what we think of our homeland’s thousand-year-old history, our national sovereignty, our freedom, and our beloved Europe.”* [\[87\]](#)

But billionaire investor, and pseudo philanthropist, George Soros is not only a threat for Hungary, Europe, and the US, is establishing himself as a major force also against China this year.

As *Zero Edge* reported at the end of January 2019: *While this year’s now-concluded World Economic Forum conference in Davos was mostly a dud and increasingly a joke in financial circles, with Deutsche Bank’s Jim Reid going so far as admitting that “we had a DB drinks reception for our clients*

*last night and one said to me that in 11 years of coming here the best advice would be to trade in the opposite direction to the main theme of the conference over the next 12 months,” there was one event that boondoggling billionaires were eagerly anticipating: **George Soros’ annual remarks.*** [\[88\]](#)

He famously slammed *Google* and *Facebook* at Davos 2018, calling them a “menace” and “monopolistic” and predicting it’s “only a matter of time before the global dominance of the U.S. IT monopolies is broken,” Accusing them of being, “obstacles to innovation” and were to be considered a “menace” to society whose “days are numbered.” This time Soros took aim at what he believes is an even greater adversary, one which we might even all agree with: Communist China.

Soros’ ominous warnings at last year prestigious *World Economic Forum*, eventually forced the liberal mafia of Silicon Valley into working for him, or risk being completely wiped off the map. As Soros pointed out in Davos last year, “The power to shape people’s attention is increasingly concentrated in the hands of a few companies.” Soros and left-wing mondialists want complete control over everything and China seems to be in their way in 2019, or maybe its just a show. Soros won in Silicon Valley by bullying and threatening both *Google* and *Facebook*, who initially seemed to not want to fully comply with his undemocratic agenda, but China is a nuclear power that acts just like a dragon.

Soros can’t dominate a force like that with his usual fraudulent techniques. Yes, the ones he used to conquer *Facebook*, who completely gave up on resisting him, after suffering the biggest loss in stock market history at the end of July 2018 with a 100 billion dollar loss in market value in just one day, and *Google* suffered a similar fate when a week earlier they were hit with a record-breaking €4.34bn (£3.87bn) fine from the Soros-controlled European Union, for anti-competitive “*illegal practices*”. These two events gave Soros complete control over *Facebook* and *Google*. The Soros Fund Management of billionaire investor George Soros then added in August 2018, stakes in *Apple*, *Facebook*, and *Twitter*, while reducing stakes in *Amazon* and *Google’s* parent company, *Alphabet*. Now George Soros wants to

eliminate the Chinese competition. *“China is not the only authoritarian regime in the world but it is the wealthiest, strongest and technologically most advanced,”* Soros lashed out at Beijing, while taking particular aim at China’s president: *“This makes Xi Jinping the most dangerous opponent of open societies.”*

Soros, warned that China’s increasing use of A.I. and a social credit system to monitor its citizens (as if the U.S. or the rest of the world is any different) could result in the most ruthless yet technologically advanced authoritarian regime in history, proposed a “solution” to eliminating what he sees as China’s ills: crash China’s economy and market, an approach Soros’ critics say he applies to every nation which he finds disagreeable. But before the general public rushes to declare that Soros and Trump are now best friends due to their shared common nemesis, the billionaire Democrat donor made it clear that in addition to seeking the replacement of Xi, he would be just as delighted if Trump were also gone, because since *“we are in a Cold War that threatens to turn into a hot one”* if *“Xi and Trump were no longer in power, an opportunity would present itself to develop greater cooperation between the two cyber-superpowers.”* Cooperation which would only be made possible and dominated by *“something similar to the United Nations Treaty that arose out of the Second World War.”* In other words, an organization modeled after Soros’ very own Open Society. [\[89\]](#)

Yet ,while Soros’ aggressive 3295-word attack on China took many by surprise, what was just as notable was China’s response to Soros’ scathing criticism: there was none. In fact, China made it quite clear that in its opinion, Soros is no longer relevant, saying that *“statements by certain people, which portray black as white and distort facts, are completely pointless and not worthy of even a rebuttal.”* I am not sure his old time buddy Henry Kissinger will agree with creating such chaos with the Red Dragon but here we are. It seems like Soros wants to take over the New World Order and took aim not only at China, but also Russia, saying *“I’ve been concentrating on China, but open societies have many more enemies, Putin’s Russia foremost among them.”*

Satanist George Soros usually operates in cahoots with Pope Francis, so this years talk at Davos seems more like theatre for the rich, with no real substance, as going against China now will be going also against the Jesuits, who are developing a strong new relationship with China. However, Clauneck has been described as “free market” in the most extreme sense, just like Soros, so you never know what Mr. Soros is going to manifest next in the near future, to make himself, and his loyal disciples, sitting on his *BlackRock*, even richer.

Something big apparently went on last year on his behalf at the Bilderberg meeting that took place at the Lingotto building in Via Nizza in Turin. Among the many powerful guests arriving for the event, there was none other than the Second-in-Command of the Holy See, the powerful Vatican Secretary of State, **Cardinal Pietro Parolin (b.1955)**, said to be very close to the highly influential **Academy of the Illuminati in Rome**. The main subject of discussion last year in Turin’s meeting was the populist rise in Europe, and, of course, Donald J. Trump. The Bilderberg meeting was founded in 1954 by the now deceased David Rockefeller. This elitarian institution unites ministers, industrialists, CEOs of multinationals, and the heads of numerous banks. Prominent figures in the political, economic, academic, and media world will be present to promote their mondialist-leftist ideas, but last year they had for the first time the official presence of the Vatican Secretary of State, who delivered a secret message written by Pope Francis to his loyal minions possibly regarding the info coming from Moscow’s alien/demonic department.

I wonder what Mikhail Bulgakov, the famous author of *The Master and Margherita*, who used characters from Jewish demonology as a retort to the denial of God in the USSR, would say about contemporary Russia and the *International Organization for the Destinies of the World*.



*FIGS. 36, 37 – Illuminati Jesuit puppet Master and Russian Intelligence operative **Piergiorgio Bassi**, the Italian spokesman of the **International organization for the destinies of the world** at work in Moscow and in the Vatican. Photos courtesy of Anonymous.*

Legion is in the air you can feel the demons everywhere

Last summer, a series of strange stories caught my attention.

The first one came out of Ghana concerning 20 students who lost consciousness and collapsed after they had reported seeing ghosts. According to *Daily Guide Africa*, 20 high school students lost consciousness and collapsed under mysterious circumstances during class on Tuesday, July 3, 2018. The affected students had complained about seeing ghosts, including the spirits of classmates who had died, before collapsing, according to classmates.^[90]

It seems that such cases are more common than initially suspected these days. Two more reports of similar incidents came out of the Philippines on the island of Cebu in July, 2018. The first occurred in Dalaguete Town on July 9, and the second occurred in Danao City, three days later, on July 12. Both incidents share strange similarities, not only with each other, but with the Ghana case as well.

The first incident, at the Dumalan National High School (DNHS), occurred between 9am and 11am on Monday, July 9. Fourteen grade 7 students between the ages of 13 and 14 were reported to have fallen victim to “demonic possession” after experiencing a wide range of eerie symptoms all at once. According to *The Philippine Star*, three students became violent and others were hit by severe abdominal pain and difficulty breathing. Some of the students said they had seen “paranormal beings,” but according to the newspaper, none could recall the exact nature of these beings. Strangest of all, *The Philippine Star* reports that some—some, not one—of the affected students began mumbling about planting specific kinds of native trees. Classes were suspended and the students were sent home. The government responded by sending a man to bless the school. Teacher-in-charge Flor Orozco said that the incident may have been due to “*hunger, emotional imbalance, and troubled family backgrounds.*”

That's all well and good, and probably fairly reasonable, however, three days later it happened again in a different city. According to *Cebu Daily News*, 13 students at Ubaldo Iway Memorial National High School in Danao City were “gripped by an evil spirit” after reporting seeing a “**strange black figure**” wandering around the school grounds. More information on what being “gripped by an evil spirit” entails was not available, but according to *Cebu Daily News*, the reports were confirmed by Dr. Rene Catan, head of the Provincial Health Office. [\[91\]](#)

But wait, that's not all. Philippines *Lifestyle News* reports that in June, **two “demonic possession” incidents** struck two other schools in Cebu, within hours of each other. In one of the June cases, the symptoms started after students reported seeing the ghost of a child in the school. In the other, it began with reports of the specter of a woman covered in blood. Officials at one of the schools affected in June said the incident was related to a “*decision to replace an axed mango tree.*” In Asia, some people think that cutting trees can bring about a curse, but according to eyewitnesses, the students were speaking in a “*strange language*” and displaying “*freakish strength.*” There's a good chance that this is all just calculated shenanigans by groups of kids. Who knows. Everything is possible in the age of social networking and bad jokes. However, we need to keep in mind some spirits that attach themselves to humans could be lost souls. Forms of spirit possession where the ghost of a deceased person visits the affected individual, and replaces his, or her identity.

There is definitely a similarity between the spirit possession case in Ghana on July 3rd, and other similar cases that happened around the world in recent years, and, in particular, what happened in Peru in May 2016, when almost 100 school children are thought to have been 'possessed' by the devil - and saw visions of “**a man in black**” trying to kill them. It was described as a mass case of demonic possession, with the pupils in Peru experiencing seizures alongside their horrifying hallucinations, just like in Ghana or the Philippines . Experts also struggled in Peru to explain the strange goings-on, which also included widespread convulsions and fainting at the school, reportedly built

on a Mafia graveyard. According to local reports, as many as 80 students at the Elsa Perea Flores School in northern Peru's Tarapoto have been experiencing the supposedly contagious 'condition' since last month. Children aged between 11 and 14 were reportedly fainting and having strong muscular convulsions. Shocking video footage online shows pupils who are barely conscious, repeatedly screaming, and who appear to be delirious.^[92] Doctor Antony Choy told national channel *Panamericana TV*:

"We don't understand how this has kept on going on. We know it started on 29th April and now it is still happening. Now there are almost 80 pupils [still affected]."

A pupil, not named in local media, described their experience: *"It's disturbing for me to think about it. It's as if someone kept on chasing me from behind. It was a tall man all dressed in black and with a big beard and it felt like he was trying to strangle me. My friends say I was screaming desperately, but I don't remember much."*

Locals believe this is a case of demonic interference, saying some children must have played games that invoke demons such as using a Ouija board.^[93] I wrote earlier, an 18-year-old woman in Lima, Peru, reportedly became possessed by a demon after playing a version of a Ouija board game on her mobile phone. For our health and the health of our children, we need to understand and learn more about the stages of demonic possession.

Lucifer recommended for parole

In January 2019, a California parole panel prevalently made of liberals, recommended for the first time that the **Charles Manson follower** Robert Beausoleil, better-known as Bobby Beausoleil, be freed after serving nearly a half-century in prison for murder. Satanist Bobby Beausoleil, now 71, was not involved in the most notorious killings of actress Sharon Tate and six others by the infamous Manson "family" in 1969, but he was, however, convicted in the slaying of musician Gary Hinman that occurred the same year. Hinman was tortured inhumanly for three days, by Mansons' Satanic cult, and Manson even cut Hinman's face with a sword before Beausoleil violently killed him, according to testimony made at previous parole hearings.

Future Manson Family murderer **Bobby Beausoleil** met Charles Mason after co-starring with Anton LaVey, the founder of the Church of Satan, in Kenneth Anger's original version of "Lucifer Rising" filmed in 1968, it later became the 11-minute short cult film, "Invocation Of My Demon Brother" directed, edited, and photographed by avant-garde film director and member of the Ordo Templi Orientis, Kenneth Anger (IX° degree), featuring the rather unusual soundtrack made by an LSD driven Mick Jagger, who played a Moog synthesizer. There are, of course, numerous occult theories as to what really happened regarding the earlier version of "Lucifer Rising" that was never released in its entirety and completely vanished. A legend in occult circles that still circulates today, is that Kenneth Anger, who was in love with Beausoleil, placed a terrible curse upon him for fleeing the film Lucifer Rising. Bobby Beausoleil had escaped with the original footage of the film. This curse apparently caused Bobby's car to break down near the infamous desert commune of Manson's cult, at Spahn Ranch, also known as the Spahn Movie Ranch, based in Los Angeles County, California. Occult expert, and Satanist author **Gavin Baddeley**, an ordained Reverend in the Church of Satan by none other than Anton LaVey, wrote in the book *Lucifer Rising*, that Charles Mason, immediately welcomed Beausoleil and buried the stolen footage of Lucifer Rising in the desert, demanding a ransom of ten thousand dollars from Anger for its return.

The money was never given, and Anger decided to release the few minutes he still had left in his archives in 1969 as “Invocation of My Demon Brother.” Anger, who is still alive at the time of writing this, said that this short film was, in fact, assembled from scraps of the first version of *Lucifer Rising*, but he never truly explained what happened due to the infamous connection with the Manson Family and his assassin lover.

Anger and Beausoleil later made up, and Beausoleil and his fellow inmates at Oregon State Penitentiary in Salem, Oregon later composed the soundtrack for Anger’s 1972 film *Lucifer Rising* directed by avant-garde film director and member of the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, Kenneth Anger (IX° degree). The music of *Lucifer Rising* is closely linked to the prophetic occult elements and Crowleyanity found in Anger's film. Beausoleil sought to draw on his own occult life experiences to tell the story of a “*mythical Lucifer awakening in his pit of despair, rekindling his torch, and rising like a phoenix from the ashes of his own unmaking to begin his long journey from the dark recesses of the underworld — shedding his pride along the way in his uncompromising desire to regain the Beloved.*”

Beausoleil did this by creating dark and sinister sounding music. Parole panels ruled against releasing Beausoleil 18 prior times. California's incoming governor, Gavin Newsom, could block the parole in coming months. Termed-out Governor Jerry Brown has consistently stopped releases for followers of Charles Manson. Gary Hinman's cousin, Kay Hinman Martley, who attended the recent hearing, said Beausoleil was already lucky once, when his death sentence in 1970 was reduced to life in prison by an appeals court in 1973. “*I constantly have hope that they'll do the right thing and keep these people in prison, and now my hopes have to go with the governor,*” she said, adding she plans to reach out to Newsom to tell him “*this man does not belong outside the walls of prison.*” Beausoleil's attorney, Jason Campbell, said that his client is no longer dangerous and that his release “*is long overdue.*” Sharon Tate's sister, Debra Tate, who also attended the hearing, said she will mount a social media petition so parole opponents can “*make their feelings known to Governor-elect Newsom, because **he has a tendency to be very liberal.***” Adding “*Without public opinion weighing in on this, there is no hope.*”

She rightly objected that Beausoleil continues to break prison rules by profiting from selling his art and music outside of prison. Lady Gaga recently used the soundtrack from “Lucifer Rising” for her Netflix documentary. Let’s hope liberal California does not free this criminal and treat him as a rock star. Newsom, who was baptized and brought up in the Roman Catholic faith, describes himself as an “Irish Catholic rebel [...]” and some say he is another false prophet of the left ready to glorify evil. Anything is possible in this age of progressive ideas piloted by Satan’s Legion. Vanity and Pride, are sins of the devil, and Beausoleil has plenty of both to please the increasingly Satanic U.S. Democrats.

Satanism is a False Prophet who raped 300 women and is

loved by Oprah and Bill Clinton

I have discussed in detail the incredible case of the Brazilian cult leader and black magician, Joao Teixeira de Faria – known as John of God – with Owen Shroyer on the Alex Jones Show on the 19th of December 2018. But the dark saga of “John of God” isn’t over yet, because he still has powerful people outside supporting him, and evil entities ready to kill for him, as he was among other things, the ring leader for a massive sex slave farm for the elite that sold babies to the highest bidder. The self-styled spiritual healer that claims the spirits of more than 30 doctors and other entities has some very powerful allies indeed, in both the material and the demonic world.

Matthew 24:11 is clear on this point “*and many false prophets will appear and deceive many.*” These days false Prophets are on the rise all over the place, so remember these words from *1 John 4:1* “*Dear friends, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to see whether they are from God, because many false prophets have gone out into the world.*” On the 14th of December 2018, a Brazilian judge issued an arrest warrant for a famed Brazilian faith healer who has been accused of sexual abuse by more than 300 women. Three days later, the police arrested the VIP psychic and cult leader João Teixeira de Faria, 76, known as João de Deus (“**John of God**”), who became a worldwide celebrity when Oprah Winfrey reported his magical healing methods back in 2013. Faria became a leading guru, on the American New Age/left-wing scene lead by Oprah Winfrey, when on November 17, 2010, Susan Casey wrote in *O Magazine* about her amazing trip to see him in Brazil, and the event was subsequently covered on *The Oprah Winfrey Show*. The article Cassey wrote was entitled “*Leap of Faith: Meet John of God*”. *The show was entitled “Do You Believe in Miracles?”* In both, Susan Casey discusses her need to deal with the traumatic loss of her father. She wondered if Faria could help heal her grief. She met him twice and later stated: “*Three hours went by like 20 minutes, and it was blissful—it was like I was floating.*” *Casey claims she was able to speak with her dead father. “It was very real,” she says. “More of a vision than I had ever had before. ... I got this feeling like I shouldn’t be sad, that everything was okay.”*

The show in question never provided any scientific or medical explanations for the procedures performed by the occultist, and accepted blindly that science and medicine had no explanation for what happened, but the whole thing obviously captured the attention of New Age Satanist Oprah Winfrey. On March 17, 2013, *Oprah's Next Chapter*, Season 2, Episode 116, a televised show aired entitled "John of God." This time Oprah traveled to Brazil herself to meet and talk with Faria both privately and in front of the camera. However, in December 2018, "John of God" was finally accused of sexual abuse, rape, and pedophilia by more than 200 women. After the allegations became public, Oprah, a hero of the *MeToo Movement*, immediately deleted all the interviews of "John of God" from her site and quickly released a note stating that she hopes justice will be served. Well, it seems too late for what Brazilian prosecutors say could be the worst serial sex crime case in the country's history. Once again, what British singer Seal said almost a year ago about Oprah Winfrey, following her infamous speech at the Golden Globes, accusing her of being "*part of the problem for decades*," is proven to be 100% true.

Oprah, is the biggest hypocrite on the planet, not only is she a close friend of sexual predator Harvey Weinstein, but also of the now infamous "John of God." Minutes before turning himself in, "John of God" said in a typical guru turned victim fashion, "*I am giving myself over to the divine justice and the earthly justice.*" His attorneys say that the preemptive arrest order was illegal and unfair in their opinion. According to them, "*only a few testimonies of a small number of unnamed victims justified the arrest order.*" But in reality, his name was on the radar of paranormal investigators and skeptics for many years.

Oprah conveniently ignored their warnings as well as the Brazilian left-wing governments that supported this dangerous black magician for years, until their ultimate demise in the last elections in October 2018, and the arrival of the first conservative president in many years for Brazil, President Jair Messias Bolsonaro.

Back in 2005, ABC News (U.S.) discussed "John of God" during the

program *Primetime Live*, but was immediately criticized by one of the main participants, James Randi, a retired stage magician and a scientific skeptic, who has extensively challenged paranormal and pseudoscientific claims during his career, who denounced the whole thing as a stunt to promote the Brazilian “healer”: *“I had plenty more to say on the subject, and I said it. ABC-TV News didn’t want it.”* Adding in disappointment, *“Well, I believe that this ABC-TV program will encourage the incautious public to book trips to Brazil to go under the butchery that John of God inflicts on his victims.”*

This statement from the Official “John of God” website should give you an idea of the strange beliefs of his followers, to include Oprah Winfrey: *“Internationally known as John of God or João de Deus, is arguably the most powerful unconscious medium alive today and possibly the best-known healer of the past 2000 years. However, João is a humble man who is very clear about one thing: “I do not cure anybody. God heals, and in his infinite goodness permits the Entities to heal and console my brothers. I am merely an instrument in God’s divine hands.” – John of God. The medium Joao Teixeira has no formal medical training. Instead, he gives over his consciousness and incorporates the spirits of past doctors and saints. These entities give talks, examine the waiting masses and conduct the visible and invisible operations.”*

Shockingly enough, “supernatural” events terrified the police while interrogating him last December in the Brazilian city of Goiânia. Unexplained incidents ranging from a “bizarre” computer crash to wiring on electrical appliances suddenly short-circuiting appears to suggest supernatural forces of a demonic nature were at play during the interview. The mysterious problems unnerved cops but didn’t deter them from collecting the initial testimony of John of God.

Detective Karla Fernandes, responsible for coordinating the task force investigating the allegations, claimed that as the spiritual guru began to speak, strange things started to happen in what looked like a typical X-Files scenario. She said to the newspaper ***Folha de Sao Paulo***: *“Suddenly the computer that was being used to transcribe the suspect’s answers to the allegations seemed to have a life of its own and the commands on the*

keyboard wouldn't work. When the clerk tried to enter the medium's statement, the keys locked on a specific letter and 'OOOOOOO' was recorded continuously on the screen for a few seconds."

Although this has never happened before, bemused agents put the incident down to a faulty computer. But when the printer in the room began to print without receiving a command and a fridge blew up, their thoughts turned to paranormal interference. Det Fernandes said: *"It was hot in the interrogation room and I decided to turn on the air conditioning. I plugged the lead into an extension shared with a mini-fridge and the electrical wiring suddenly exploded, burning out the fridge. Everyone in the room screamed with fright."*

According to the officer, "John of God" stayed silent. She said: *"Although these things happened and surprised us, they failed to interfere with our work. He (John of God) didn't say a word."*

"John of God," who might more appropriately be referred to as a guru, or even a witch doctor, is a tool of the evil side of the Illuminati. He is an individual who claims to have religious or spiritual truth and powers to heal, but where does he obtain such powers from if not from the devil? Maybe the best way to describe this movement is occultic in nature, as such charismatic figures are usually the source of new religions and cults when in contact with a supposed "Invisible Master." But "John of God" not only appeared on Oprah, he was rumored to have been visited by ex-president and notorious pervert Bill Clinton, by the singer Paul Simon, Naomi Campbell, and the famous spirit-cooker and Satanist **Marina Abramovic**, who shot a documentary film in Brazil featuring "John of God" in 2016 called *"The Space In Between."* However, at the end of January 2019, the late Brazilian activist **Sabrina Bittencourt**, whose investigations originally led to "John of God's" arrest in December 2019, claimed the celebrity medium *also ran a baby trafficking operation where children were "farmed" in Brazil before being sold to childless couples around the world.* Sadly, a few days after making this bold statement Sabrina Bittencourt, 38, who was reportedly "living under protection" in Spain, died, apparently committing suicide.

The woman who outed "Bill Clinton's faith healer" as the leader of a child sex ring, has been found dead, amid a total blackout from the mainstream

media worldwide. The story was nowhere to be found in the English-speaking press. Sex abuse support group *Victimas Unidas*, which worked with Sabrina Bittencourt, said she left a note explaining why she killed herself. Eldest son Gabriel Baum confirmed her death, writing on Facebook: ***“She took the last step so that we could live. They killed my mother.”***

Sabrina Bittencourt made one last phone call to Youtuber Felipe Neto before he says she took her life :

*“Brazil's biggest activist, Sabrina Bittencourt, called me crying yesterday because she could not stand the pain and pressure of the killers who persecuted her all over the world, condemning and bringing “John of God” to justice and denouncing Sri Prem Baba. She had been working for 20 years to help young women and women who are victims of abuse around the world .Yesterday, after one of her sheltered witnesses in London sought refuge from hired killers, Sabrina called me to tears and did not know what else to do, she just wanted to help, but the evil, led **by militiamen, the political rulers and powerful religious leaders**, could win.”*

From ***Cartacapital.com.br*** (translated from Spanish):

The death of Bittencourt, who was 38 years old, was confirmed in a note by Maria do Carmo Santos, president of the NGO Victims United. “The group Victims United reports with regret the death of Sabrina de Campos Bittencourt occurred around 9 pm this Saturday, February 2, in the city of Barcelona, Spain, where he lived. The activist committed suicide and left a farewell letter stating the reasons for taking her own life. We urge everyone not to try to get in touch with any family member, to keep them from asking questions that are painful at this difficult time. Two of Sabrina’s three children still do not know what happened, and her father, Rafael Velasco, is trying to protect them. Sabrina’s fight will never be forgotten and we will continue, with the same force, defending minorities, especially women who are daily victims of machismo.”

Before “committing suicide,” Bittencourt wrote a farewell post on Facebook: “Marielle I join you. I did what I could, as far as I could. My love will be eternal for all of you. Sorry to not bear it, my children. ”

Born into a Mormon family, the activist had been abused since the age of four by members of the family's church. At 16, she became pregnant with one of the rapists and aborted. Bittencourt dedicated his life to military by victims of abuse and to unmasking false prophets like "John of God." Last December, the activist gave an interview to Fred Melo Paiva, editor of CartaCapital, in which she recounts her life story and her role in the denunciations of religious leaders who commit abuse. She promised to unmask 13 more leaders this year. We can agree that the circumstances of her death seem to indicate that she did not commit suicide but was rather killed to stop her from unmasking furthermore child sex ringleaders.

From all this we understand once more how important it is to stop people like Abramovic, John of God, and Oprah Winfrey, who are today the public faces of modern Satanism. Remember, it was on The Oprah Winfrey Show, that Satanists like Dr. Michael Aquino came out of the closet and acknowledged that they are following the infernal being that orchestrated the initial rebellion against God, the creator of the universe. Yes, Aquino admitted with no shame to Winfrey and the television audience made up of millions that they are following Satan who initiated the original rebellion against God.

"We are not servants of some God," declared Aquino; "we are our own god's!" Oprah Winfrey appeared to be shocked to find out at that point that this was exactly what she believed as a New Ager, failing to realize that the New Age movement has its roots in Crowleyan Satanism, and Theosophy, just as Aquino's Satanism.

Chapter Seven

The Secrets of The Rite of Exorcism, Understanding the four stages of demonic possession

As my old friend, Henry Makow, wrote in the introduction to his book ***Illuminati 3 Satanic Possession***: *What passes as spontaneous “social change” is, in fact, an organized process of Satanic possession. This development is not an isolated or recent phenomenon. Western society is based on a rebellion against God and the natural and moral order. The so-called “Enlightenment” refers to Lucifer as the “light giver.” It was an assertion of the Illuminati's determination to reject Reality -- the Creator's Design – and construct an artificial reality more conducive to their interests and perversions.*

It seems that the first thing one should try to have in this increasingly devilish scenario, is a clear idea of the enemy we are fighting and the actual stages of demonic possession that we might increasingly encounter in today's reality. They are as follows: *oppression, foothold, partial possession, and full possession*. I will summarize the subject with the help of Dr. Carson Michael, published author and psychologist with over 20 years of hands-on experience performing and assisting in more than 200 exorcism-related events. Doctor Michael has first-hand knowledge of the existence and exorcism of demons. He stated, however, that *“I only wish I had a manual to guide me through the many difficult times,”* in reference to his early calling into the exorcism and deliverance ministry. Well, we hope that this book can be that guide.

Dr. Carson Michael: “In the first stage, **oppression**, the demons stays on the outside and put's pressure on the person to seek a stronger foothold. The demons may place temptation in front of a person, may cause accidents, and weigh down upon a person to feel like oppression, or speak thoughts into a person. At the oppression level the demons seek to get more control over you by a specific attack. If successful, a foothold may develop. A **foothold** is where the demon actually gains ground. The person fell into sin, believed the lie, or did not fight off the oppression and so the demon stays and is more

empowered. At each and every stage, the more power the demon has the less free-will a person has. In other words, there is a struggle for power within the person to see who will gain control. Remember, possession means ownership, and demons seek ownership wherever they go. At the foothold stage a person has surrendered a part of themselves. A person may have quit drinking alcohol but the demon seeks to set up the person to drink again. If the demon can get the person to be addicted to alcohol then that area of their life is bound with evil in which the person has little or no control. If the person is constantly thinking about or craving alcohol, then the demon has bound up part of the person's free-will and his ability to stay away from sin. In many cases, spirits of infirmity are classified here. Everything else about a person may be fully functional, except in an area of the body. For example, when Jesus preached in a synagogue, a woman was present who had been crippled by a spirit for eighteen years (*Luke 13:10-17*). When Jesus ministered to her He addressed the infirmity but nothing else. This appeared to be the most significant problem since this is what Jesus focused His attention and power on.

The next level is **partial possession** and this is where several footholds are developed. The person may have started with an alcohol problem, but now he has wandered into pornography, emotional and physical abuse, and anger control issues. The control of the demon has increased and now there may be several demons to deal with.

The other demons may have been there at the beginning but there was only one evil spirit that started the process; the others remained silent until a foothold was established. While drunk (spirit of witchcraft), a lying spirit may encourage the person to look at pornography on the internet. Once the person begins to look at the porn the perverse spirit begins to work hard to wrap the person into an addiction so that more of the will is compromised. While drunk, a person may be encouraged to fight others or abuse others to deal with pent up anger and frustration at the downward slide he is in (spirit of violence). Now the person has several major problems that have serious spiritual and life consequences. If left untreated the person may slide into full possession. People who end up **fully possessed** have very diverse pathways of torment. For some, they fall into sin and stumble down a sinful pathway. They start at the oppression level and move down to the full

possession level. As they get deeper and deeper into sin they lose more and more freedom.

The sin may start early in life, at middle age or at any time. There are some cases where the demons start by attacking a person's mental health. The demons start early in life through abuse, rejection, fear, and neglect, and push the person, situation by situation towards insanity, where they are in continuous mental pain. They become fully possessed by completely losing their ability to exercise control over their thoughts and emotions. During the times of possession there appear to be very different levels of consciousness experienced by the possessed. In some cases, the victim can hear the voice of the demon clearly and the demon can clearly hear the victim. This is a type of separate consciousness. As the demon gains more control there appear a co-consciousness where the demon takes over the functioning of the person for brief periods of time. The victim may be totally unaware of what was said or done while the demon took over. However, there are cases where the person is aware of what happens when the demon takes over, but they cannot stop the demon from acting. This would explain why a victim would know a foreign language without studying or know facts beyond their years; the demon communicates from its consciousness while the victim's consciousness remains untouched. An example of co-consciousness comes from a case I worked on where a victim was possessed by a demon while drinking mass quantities of alcohol and then would get in his car and drive down the road. He would black out and would wake up in all sorts of accidents and strange car positions. While this was occurring the demon would tell him what it was going to do and the victim was unable to stop it. He could see what he was doing but had no power to stop it.

At the deeper levels of possession there is a dominant consciousness, where the demon takes over the mind and the body of the victim permanently. The victim has very little power or control. In some cases the victim will have total unawareness for what is going on. In some cases they will have some awareness, but only what the demon allows them to know. For example, one victim explained the experience during a full possession of being held in a dark closet, where he could hear muffled sounds sometimes, but the main thing he could hear was the voice of the demon talking to him.

He would try to break out of the closet but felt powerless to change his circumstances. Another type of full possession is very strange. It is almost as if a person is groomed by demons at an early age to become fully possessed. There are cases where a demon will appear to a child or a teen as a friend or a guide. They may appear in human form and converse with a child. The child may be a loner or have emotional problems and the demon seeks to befriend the child. However, there are some cases where the demons seek to terrify the child (making knocking sounds, having a hideous face appear in the window, bumping the bed). Most people do not believe in demons and they will think that their frightened children are hallucinating, have a mental problem, or simply are making up stories for attention. The child is then medicated, punished, ridiculed, or all the above, and the evil powers are never addressed. When a demon comes as a friend or a guide it seeks to gain foothold status by friendship. The child or teen will begin to trust or confide in the evil spirit and thus hand authority over to the demon. The child will become more and more dependent on the demon guide and actually make major life decisions on the advice of this demon. I have literally been involved in cases where the person began to ask the demon who to marry and if they should go to college and where. If the child or teen tries to break away the demon will play mind tricks on the child by either threats to never help again, by frightening the child that real harm will come if they try to get away, or they will pout and act (it is only an act) as if it is hurt and try to draw the child back through sympathy. The demon guide may never take full possession of the person. They may always play the role of a guide. For instance, the demon guide may encourage a teen to go to a psychic, or practice divination (witchcraft), which may then allow a spirit of witchcraft to come in, but the guide stays in place on the outside to continue to guide the teen into enslavement. Their job is to keep the person enslaved and they usually have great authority given to them after several years. As always, there are exceptions to the rule. In one particular case a woman at our church had a demon disguise itself as Jesus and come and talk to her about her problems. She didn't like herself at all as she was divorced two times and each time the marriage was physically and sexually abusive. The demon spent a long time developing a friendship with her. He offered her love, consolation, and advice. Then one day, he offered her to be his bride and they would be forever happy. He would show her the mysteries of heaven, give her love and

companionship, and all she had to do was give of herself completely to him. She described to me several times in which she actually had intercourse with the demon who she thought was Jesus. Whether this actually happened or it was a fantasy, we may never know. However, what is true is that she believed that it happened. There are cases where people invite these spirits into their lives as they believe that these spirit guides actually help. The New Age movement encourages people to find their spirit guide and even channel their spirit guide into their bodies. Channeling is actually inviting the spirit into your body to take over or to communicate information to you or others. These people do not believe that these spirits are demons; they believe that these are loving, benevolent angels, spirits, or great teachers that have died. These people are actually giving these evil spirits authority over their lives. There are no loving spirit guides in Scripture. We have guardian angels but we are not to try and consult with them. We are forbidden to consult the dead, and we are forbidden to go to those who practice witchcraft and consult divining spirits (*Deuteronomy 18:9-13*). Since these activities are all against the Word of God, they must be demons in disguise. Finally, a person may be possessed in the womb. The mother and/or father may transfer the demon, knowingly or unknowingly. In addition, some theologians believed that demons could capture released sperm and inject a woman with it, or have intercourse with a female and release it. This would truly be a troubled person from the beginning.”^[94]

The Meaning and Importance of the Exorcism Rite

I will open this last chapter by talking about Father Cesar Truqui, who is based in Switzerland, and is considered one of the most successful exorcists in the world today. He is someone who had the honor to serve as assistant to the late Father Gabriele Amorth, the rock star of exorcists, who claimed to have performed more than 100,000 exorcisms. Truqui is one of the teachers at the now popular annual course on exorcism held at the ***Regina Apostolorum Pontifical Athenaeum*** in Rome, in collaboration with the Group for Socio-religious Research and Information (GRIS) of Bologna, for priests who want to learn the ancient rite, which he says is rooted in the Gospels. The course proposes academic and interdisciplinary research on the ministry of exorcism and the prayer of liberation. It covers a wide range of issues: anthropological, as well as phenomenological, social, theological, liturgical, canonical, pastoral, spiritual, medical, neuroscientific, pharmacological, symbolic, criminological, legal, and juridical ones. Father Cesar Truqui said to *The Guardian* he has never seen a person levitate, but he knows another priest who actually has.

In the decade he worked as a Roman Catholic exorcist, expelling demons from individuals who he believes are possessed or vexed by the devil, the Mexican priest says the oddest thing he witnessed was the sudden appearance of a “Satanic nail” on a tabletop, adding, “*There had been nothing on the table and then suddenly it was there, a rusted black nail. We all saw it. I wanted to keep it but then I thought, no, it’s like keeping a radioactive thing.*”

Truqui says during the same interview that “*Christ was the first exorcist,*” but that’s not completely accurate, as exorcisms were performed on people even before the coming of Christ. Of course, like he says “*The power of casting out demons was one of the signs that Christianity was a true religion*” and as I wrote earlier, he might be the ultimate exorcist, but not the first, historically. Of course, if we consider him God as Christians than things change as he is the Alpha and the Omega, words that appear 3 times in the *Book of Revelation*.

Pope Francis has spent a lot of time talking about the devil, more than any other pope in modern history, and reportedly once performed an *impromptu* exorcism, but he has only rarely discussed the ritual and at one point it was claimed he said hell didn’t exist. Since then, the Vatican has denied that Pope

Francis told a well-known Italian journalist that “*there is no hell*” but his position is still very unclear because that’s his nature. With his controversial document, namely *Amoris Laetitia, The Joy of Married Love*, this Pope has largely joined in the sexual revolution, embracing worldly ways, as a sign of compromise, opposed to the sign of contradiction and traditionalism; and the world today is actually applauding him for this position.

Francis not only embraces dangerous revolutionary ideas, but he has become a subversive agent of radical change in what is clearly becoming a Satanic-influenced Church. It is time to recognize him as a threat and to resist him as real Christians. That’s why demand for exorcism is on the rise in the Church, and Catholic Bishops around the world, who were once skeptical about this practice, have come to see it as a possible solution to their parishioners’ problems, especially in cases where they believe modern medicine and psychiatry fail. The reality of this problem is that the whole Catholic Church is becoming possessed. However, exorcist Father Truqui, still claims the “patients,” he sees, finds peace in the process stating that “*At the end of the exorcism, there is always relief.*”

His subjects have problems that cannot be explained in normal medical terms. One, who believes he may have been cursed by his mother-in-law, feels an almost constant sensation of daggers entering his legs, knitting needles in his arms, and a clenched hand at his chin. Another was so obsessed by self-gratification that he masturbated 40 times a day. “*Normally speaking it is humanly impossible ... so that is a Satanic thing,*” says Truqui. Maybe what Father Truqui and the other exorcist need to realize, is that the present state of the Church is also to blame in this rise in demand for exorcisms. Despite what Hollywood would have us believe, Truqui says full-on demonic possession is very rare, following the trends in Catholic approaches to alleged cases of possession since the pontificate of Leo XIII in the nineteenth century, the new revision includes new emphasis not to confuse mental illness with demonic possession, something that was already inserted by the Vatican back in the 50s, and was discussed in great detail by the late Father Corrado Balducci, who was not only a world-renowned Ufo expert, still venerated by the NWO, but also a known exorcist in the 70s. His excellent book entitled: *La Possessione Diabolica*, is a sort of guide, probably the most detailed and accurate ever written by an exorcist/demonologist, to learn to

recognize a real possession case from mental illness. Balducci's groundbreaking work in this field, unfortunately, no longer in print, was published in Rome (Italy), for the first time, in 1974 by Edizioni Mediterranee, soon after the release of the film "The Exorcist" in the Italian language and ten years after Fr. Philip T. Weller's translation of the ritual in the English language.

These days the vast majority of people who see Father Amorth's heir, Father Truqui, have normal problems, or mental illnesses, and Truqui says he has sent people to seek psychiatric help. But he says 2-3% show signs of demonic "vexation." These people, he claimed to *The Guardian*, are capable of feats of superhuman strength. Truqui adds that sometimes their voice changes, and they growl or speak in tongues. He claims to have witnessed people with vexations who can suddenly speak in Hebrew or Aramaic even though they have never studied the languages. Some are obsessive and show knowledge of what Truqui calls "secret things," like what a person who is not present is doing or wearing, and they are sometimes overwhelmed by feelings of discomfort when they are in places of worship. "*Most of the time, the people who see me are victims,*" he says. Truqui also spoke at length about Satan with *The Guardian*, who he described as a pragmatic foe. "*The devil tempts the holy man in his holiness and the sinner in his sin,*" he says.

Interestingly enough, Truqui pointed out during the interview published in April 2018, that he does not believe Pope Francis is possessed or vexed by the devil, he says that the devil would know that Francis would not be tempted by lust for a woman. Instead, he would prey on Francis's sympathy for the poor, and tempt him to ignore the affluent. The process of exorcism itself, he said, is relatively boring if compared with the Hollywood version, but is this always true? Truqui said that once, he started to speak with the devil himself. He recalled one case where the subject said "*I am the prince of this world, I am Satan*" and the hairs on his arms went up. Adding that: "*When you listen to a Satanic growl, once you listen to the devil's voice, you can recognize it.*"

That sounds pretty spooky, so let me explain for the first time outside of the controlled boundaries of the Catholic Church, and without the possible restrictions, what the traditional Rite of Exorcism is, which is usually

restricted for study and use to the Exorcist Priests of the Catholic Church, a special and often courageous category of priest, that performs this ministry under the direction of a Diocesan Bishop.

Isn't it dangerous to cast out demons? Possibly. Driving a car on a modern highway can be dangerous if you ignore the rules! We must remember that the kind of New Testament Christianity taught by the Apostle Paul is not practiced in many of our churches today. Paul says of the early church members that they were soldiers, clad in protective armor, with a sword and a shield in their hands, battling against monstrous demon powers called principalities, powers, rulers of darkness, and wicked spirits. Paul sums up the matter in Ephesians 6:10 by saying, "*Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.*" He speaks to them as a church of warriors who knew the secret of supernatural strength. He describes their weapons as "mighty... to the pulling down of strongholds" (2 Corinthians 10:4).

What resources for ordinary Christians! But how necessary!—for their enemies were powerful demon spirits controlling nations and organizations of men, evil spirits ruling in the dark places of the earth, and enormous numbers of evil spirits that attempted to harass them daily. Is war dangerous? Only if you have improper equipment! If our armor is not worn properly, there will be chinks in it, and Satan will shoot his fiery darts through them. If the shield of faith is not held at the right angle, it will not avail. If the Sword of the Spirit, which is the Word of God, is not known, then we have no offensive weapon. We are sitting ducks! God has not only given us a protective armor which is impervious to Satan's attacks, but he has also given us the blood of His Son. I cannot recommend too strongly that those who enter into this battle deliberately cover themselves by faith in the blood of Jesus. Satan cannot get through the blood-line—but it must be there. When God was about to release the children of Israel from Egyptian slavery, the blood of lambs had to be sprinkled on the lintels and sideposts of all Israelite homes before the angel of death passed over. If no blood had been used, death would have come to the first-born in every family (see *Exodus 12*).

Obviously, Satan will launch a counterattack when you become a nuisance to him. But it is better to go in and win, than to sit on the sidelines and lose. The

best form of defense is attack. That is why Jesus tells us, “*Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you*” (Luke 10:19).

If a clergyman minimizes any part of the plan of salvation, he undersells his congregation on the meaning of salvation. In New Testament Greek, the word "salvation" means "to be made whole" or "to be delivered." The salvation of the Lord means soundness for man's spirit, soul, and body. Remember, exorcism is the first on the list of signs that should follow our preaching (*Mark 16:17*). It is not something we can sweep under our theological rug and forget God is bringing it out from under the rug today. [\[95\]](#)

Explaining the 1999 Exorcism revision to the layman

Father Philip T. Weller, who translated the whole Roman Ritual back in the early 60s, wrote: “*That there is a world of demons is a teaching of revealed religion which is perfectly clear to all who know Sacred Scripture and respect and accept its word as inspired of God. It is part of the whole Christian-Judaeo heritage. There are some who hold that even if revelation were not so absolute, an inference of the existence of evil spirits can be drawn from the magnitude of evil in the world.*”

Not so long ago, following the motu proprio of **Pope Benedict XVI** *Summorum Pontificum*, Fr. Philip T. Weller's translation of the *Rituale Romanorum* of 1964 was actually reprinted in three volumes, showing its validity and current importance for the Catholic Clergy. It stands the test of time, especially after the unlikely exorcism revisions, the fruit of the truly diabolical and “Liberal Masonic,” **Second Vatican Council**, that manifested and promulgated in 1999, ***De exorcismis et supplicationibus quibusdam*** (“Concerning Exorcisms and Certain Supplications”), a text that was criticized by the late Fr. Gabriele Amorth, as it removed several descriptions of Satan which sat uncomfortably with the Church's doctrine of today but were still deemed as necessary by the traditional exorcist like Amorth, and the untouched traditional Rite of Exorcism is still allowed as an option if the exorcist requires that option to his Bishop. It is believed that then-Cardinal Ratzinger, Prefect for the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith at the time, weighed in on this delicate matter to grant this permission.

Many exorcists like Amorth, of course, breathed a sigh of relief. As Matt Baglio explains in his bestseller *The Rite*, seasoned exorcists use the *Rituale Romanum* as a starting point, not always following the prescribed formula exactly. However, the modern thought of the Church states that although taking many forms, **Satan as a metaphysical or spiritual being exists without real physical attributes, but only the assumed forms.** Father Amorth also noted in his 1999 book *An Exorcist Tells His Story*, that the revision was conducted without the input of a single experienced and practicing exorcist. It certainly looks that way. For the first time since 1614, the Vatican issued a revised rite of exorcism published on the 26th of January 1999, making it the last of the Catholic Church's liturgical books to be updated after the Second Vatican Council (1962-65).

The text carries a warning that exorcists, *“First of all, must not consider people to be vexed by demons who are suffering above all from some psychic illness.”* It cautions against treating people as possessed who are instead “victims of imagination.” The 84-page document leaves the prayers and exhortations largely unchanged from the 1614 edition, though Vatican officials say some of the more colorful descriptions of the devil were removed in keeping with modern church teachings that Satan is only **“a spirit without body, without color and without odor.”**

The 1614 ritual's three-fold climactic sequence of exorcisms building in intensity toward the expulsion of the demon is utterly dismantled and collapsed into one single prayer. For a true exorcist, this is a travesty. It is like chopping the *Inferno* and *Paradiso* off at both ends of Dante's *Divine Comedy* and leaving only the *Purgatorio*. Something only a modern Jesuit like Pope Francis could appreciate at the time of the revision. For those who are accustomed to using the 1614 ritual, the prayer feels totally denuded and spoiled of all essence. Mind you, the prayer might still be considered an exorcism, as it is an authoritative command to the demon to leave, preceded by a supplication to God for help, but experts know, as well as the Satanic enemy in the Vatican, that it does not subject the devil to the intense cumulative pressure of the three interlocking exorcism prayers designed to expel him forcefully. The devil may rest early and easily with this one unless the exorcist is experienced and starts operating using the old version. The late Father Amorth said after the publication: *“Yes. They wanted to deliver a blunt*

weapon, effective prayers have been deleted, prayers that had twelve centuries of history were substituted by new, ineffective ones.”

To my knowledge, the new ritual is said to exist only in Latin and English; the US bishops’ conference was released only in 2017, the first official English-language translation of the revisions . Like all liturgical texts, translations of the exorcism rite must be approved by the various bishops’ conferences and then submitted to Rome for review, so it obviously takes a long time to translate it into various languages. However, in the U.S. priests are now authorized by their bishop to perform exorcisms, and use the new English version as well as the new Latin one. The Devil and his Legion must be happy to have the focus diverted from his actual wickedness to pious prayers about how bad he is in the revision piloted by the Satanic forces of the New World Order.

The following chart was written by an experienced exorcist and should suffice as a brief comparison of the two rituals. By its very nature, such a chart leaves out much that can only be understood by looking directly at the original texts, but rather than an extended exegesis on the texts themselves, the chart may help the reader to understand the basics of this complaint about the revision. I have put what I consider to be the most significant changes in italics for immediate comparison.

1614 Ritual	1999 Ritual

<p><u>Exorcism #1 (see above)</u></p> <p>151 words (in the Latin)</p> <p>6 Signs of the Cross</p> <p>13 negative appellations for the devil</p> <p>7 commands</p> <p>4 Old/New Testament references</p>	<p>[<u>The comparable exorcism is relegated to “optional texts” in the new ritual</u>]</p> <p>193 words</p> <p>4 Signs of the Cross</p> <p>9 negative appellations for the devil</p> <p>9 commands</p> <p>4 Old/New Testament references</p>
<p><u>Exorcism #2</u></p> <p>442 words</p> <p>23 Signs of the Cross</p> <p>Signing of breast and forehead</p> <p>14 “Imperat tibi” (direct commands)</p> <p>3 “Adjuro te” (I adjure you)</p> <p>Mention of the Virgin Mary</p> <p>Biblical images of demon-animals being trodden upon</p>	<p><u>Exorcism (single exorcism in main text)</u></p> <p><i>162 words</i></p> <p><i>3 Signs of the Cross</i></p> <p><i>No signing of breast and forehead</i></p> <p><i>0 “Imperat tibi” references</i></p> <p><i>3 “Adjuro te” (I adjure you)</i></p> <p><i>No mention of</i></p>

	<p><i>the Virgin Mary</i> <i>No mention of biblical demon-animals trodden upon</i></p>
<p><u>Exorcism #3</u></p> <p>389 words 12 Signs of the Cross 11 Old/New Testament images 14 commands (Give place-Depart-Be gone) Eject-Expel-Repel sequence Threat of hellfire</p>	<p>[<u>This prayer is inexcusably relegated to “optional texts” and horribly rewritten</u>]</p> <p><i>142 words</i> <i>1 Sign of the Cross</i> <i>1 mild New Testament image</i> <i>8 commands</i> <i>No Eject-Expel-Repel sequence</i> <i>No threat of hel</i></p>
<p><u>Exorcism Over Place (Pope Leo XIII)</u></p> <p>This is actually Part III of the Ritual.</p>	<p><u>Exorcism Over Place (Pope Leo XIII)</u></p> <p><i>[This text is indefensibly</i></p>

*dropped in the
Appendix and
chopped into
multiple
pieces losing
its organic
unity as a
prayer.]*

Father Weller explained in his introduction that “*human malice and depravity even at its worst, are not really sufficient to account for all this evil in the world,*” and it must be concluded “***that the devil is a real person and that his way is tremendous.***”

Fr. Weller, cites the late **Francois Mauriac (1885-1970)**, in ***Life of St. Margaret of Cortona: Evil is Someone, Someone who is multiple and whose name is legion.... It is one thing to be in the realm of the demons, as we all are when we have lost the state of grace, and quite another to be held and surrounded, literally possessed by him.***”

I quite like the figure of Margaret of Cortona (1247-1297). She was an Italian penitent of the Third Order of St. Francis. She was born in Laviano, near Perugia, and died in Cortona. She was canonized in 1728 and she is the patron saint of my favorite category of human beings: **the falsely accused, the hobos, the homeless, the insane, the orphaned, the mentally ill, but also the midwives, the penitents, single mothers, reformed prostitutes, third children, and tramps.** But let’s go back to our main topic, the subject of exorcism. These days inside, or outside the boundaries of the Catholic Church one always has the impression that teaching about the devil's existence is not particularly popular in our time. This at least, has been the general mantra of the Church since the Second Vatican Council, but things are truly changing in the last few years after an “emergency” need for exorcists recently outlined, even by the mainstream media, following the surge in numbers of more people dabbling in Satanism and black magic.

Father Weller, in his vintage introduction, then cites C. S. Lewis and his *Screwtape Letters*, when he said something to the effect that if the little-inexperienced novice devils, about to start out on their work of seducing men, can convince men that the devil does not exist, then half the battle is already won. This is a great truth, but to say that Satan does not exist is also inappropriate theologically, for at least two reasons, explain the experts of the Southern Nazarene University:

1. *On the one hand, saying Satan does not exist would mean denying the reality of the evil that plagues human life in this world. That evil is expressed, not so much through sinful choices and actions by human persons, as it is through the human institutions that so often end up creating negative and evil consequences instead of the positive, good consequences envisioned. This perverseness seems to have a will and power of its own which human beings are unable to avoid or overcome.*

2. *In addition, denying Satan's existence would be to claim a level of knowledge and insight that human beings do not have. It would be a very arrogant claim to a kind of all-knowing that finite creatures do not possess.*

[\[96\]](#)

Weller then explains how this evil originated: *“The first book of the Holy Bible recounts the seduction of Adam and Eve by the Prince of Darkness; but it is to the last book that we must go for his origin.”* For Father Weller we need to dwell on *Revelation 12:7-9*: *7 Now war arose in heaven, Michael and his angels fighting against the dragon; and the dragon and his angels fought, 8 but they were defeated and there was no longer any place for them in heaven. 9 And the great dragon was thrown down, that ancient serpent, who is called the Devil and Satan, the deceiver of the whole world—he was thrown down to the earth, and his angels were thrown down with him.*

[\[97\]](#)Weller, is also adamant in stating that: *“Christ our Lord overcame Satan on the cross, and ever since the latter's empire is shaken. Man is delivered from the power of darkness and transferred to the kingdom of the Son. Yet the devil is not completely vanquished or trodden underfoot once for all, and the warfare against him is carried out by Christ and His Church until the end of time. Therefore, St. Paul is prompted to admonish us.”*[\[98\]](#) The passage in question is *Ephesians 6:12-16*: *12 For we are not contending against flesh*

and blood, but against the principalities, against the powers, against the world rulers of this present darkness, against the spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places.. 13 Therefore take the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. 14 Stand therefore, having girded your loins with truth, and having put on the breastplate of righteousness, 15 and having shod your feet with the equipment of the gospel of peace; 16 above all taking the shield of faith, with which you can quench all the flaming darts of the evil one.^[99]

In the introduction to *The Roman Ritual*, translated and published by Father Weller in 1964, we find these warnings: **“Against these unclean spirits the Church uses as her weapons prayers, blessings, holy water, and other sacramentals to combat the ordinary power that the former wield over men. But apart from this ordinary and general power that Providence allows Satan there is also a special and terrible satanic influence called possession--the domination by the demon over man's bodily organs and his lower spiritual faculties. In later Christian times the term obsession is used instead of possession, the former connoting a lesser kind of demonic disturbance. That Christ reckoned with this satanic power in the same way that the Church has throughout her centuries is evident from the New Testament; see for example Mt 9:32-34, Lk 8:2, Mk 9:13 ff. To be possessed can mean that Satan has gained mastery over the will so devastatingly that sinfulness passes beyond ordinary depravity in the world, and its cause must be sought in a power above the order of nature. To be possessed can mean that Satan has beclouded the intellect, so that the light of faith cannot illuminate it. ”**

Father Weller is clear on this point, “To be possessed can mean that Satan has befuddled a person's reason; in fact, simple and superstitious folk have wrongly made lunacy synonymous with a diabolical infestation. In some instances of possession recounted in the New Testament, molestation by the devil is manifested in various disturbances of the human body itself, where he has gained control over a man's sight, hearing, speech, or the physical organism in general.^[100] Christ handed down to the Church the power He once exercised over demons. The early Christians were deeply influenced by what they had learned of their Master's dealing with evil spirits, and there was on their part frequent use of the charismatic gifts of healing the sick and

driving out devils. But the prayers and forms used for exorcism in the first centuries have not come down to us, outside of the ones used in baptism. Exorcism became part of the baptismal rite somewhere around 200 A.D. Thus the ancient liturgical records which date from the third century those dealing with baptism, give us the early Christians' belief about Satan and his intervention in the affairs of man.

“In the devil's hatred for God he turned on man, who is made in God's image. In consequence of original sin men are no longer temples of the Holy Spirit but rather the habitations of the demon. Not too much distinction is made between the possessed and the unbaptized. Isidore of Seville puts both on the same level, and says that exorcism is the ceremony of banishing the most wicked influence of the devil from catechumens and possessed alike.

[101] It is difficult to fix precisely the time of origin of a special rite for exorcism. The evidence would indicate that in the early Church acts of exorcism consisted mainly in the sign of the cross, invoking the name of Jesus, and renunciations of Satan and adjurations and threats uttered against him. But later on, especially in the Latin Church, the rites of exorcism become more and more numerous, until in the highly imaginative Middle Ages there is actually a profusion of them. To this period we must attribute beliefs and practices which are superstitious to an extreme. Devils are believed to exist in the guise of certain material bodies.” [102]

Fr. Philip T. Weller then talks about the possible upcoming “improvement” that will touch the rite of exorcism after the Second Vatican Council. Little did he know, they would implement something that will actually facilitate the demonic possession of our entire race. Fr. Philip T. Weller said: *“No doubt the present rite for exorcism will undergo improvement and revision along with the general revision of the liturgical books recommended by Vatican Council II. But compared to former times the rite as given in the Roman Ritual today is characterized by great sobriety. Some minds might still discern traces of a certain naiveté, yet at any rate it has been purged of the unfortunate accretions of a period ruled much more by human credulity than by the unadulterated doctrine of the Church. No longer, for example, does the official text afford any grounds for the erroneous notion that diabolical possession is necessarily divine retribution visited upon a grievous sinner.*

God allows this terrible evil in His wisdom without the afflicted person is necessarily at fault. It is one thing to have fallen into the slavery of sin or to be afflicted with bodily or mental infirmity, and quite another to have the devil enter into a man and take possession of him.” [\[103\]](#)

Devils and demons may have been removed from contemporary life to please our modern mindset, but they are still here to hurt. Father Weller, obviously a very skilled exorcist, aside from being an excellent translator, understood in the 60s that Demonic possession can be “*confounded with epilepsy and other mental or psychic disorders. Rituals of this time prescribe that the subject remains in the presence of the exorcist throughout the period of exorcism, that he observe a strict fast and limit his diet to blessed water, salt, and vegetables, that he wear new clothes, that he abstain from the marital act. No less complicated are the injunctions for the exorcist. And by the time we come to the fourteenth century magical practices have been introduced into the ceremonies.*” [\[104\]](#)

What? “**Magical practices have been introduced**”?! Astonishingly, despite the best efforts of the Church to erase all trace of any Occult or Magickal teachings of Jesus, his secret teachings nonetheless survived relatively intact in the solemn exorcisms, that according to the Canon law of the Church, can be exercised today only by an ordained priest (or higher prelate), with the express permission of the local bishop, but it was not always this way.

In the 15th century, Catholic exorcists were both priestly and layman, since every Christian since the time of Jesus was considered as having the power to command demons and drive them out in the name of Jesus Christ using his Magical force. Exorcists used the Benedictine formula “**Vade retro satana**” (“*Step back, Satan*”) back in those days.

By the late 1960s, Roman Catholic exorcisms were seldom performed in the United States, but by the mid-1970s, after the arrival of the film “The Exorcist,” maverick priests who often belonged to fringe churches, or Christian sects, and even “wandering” Gnostic Bishops, connected to the Illuminati, and the O.T.O., took advantage of the increase in demand and started performing exorcisms outside their lodges with little or no official

sanction by the Church of Rome, or any Church in the US. I say, “outside their lodges” because I witnessed for myself Illuminati practicing exorcisms inside their lodges, as I once did myself.

The exorcisms that they performed were according to **Contemporary American Religion** published in 1999 after the revision: “*clandestine, underground affairs, undertaken without the approval of the Catholic Church and without the rigorous psychological screening that the church required. In subsequent years, the Church took more aggressive action on the demon-expulsion front. **The practice of exorcism without consent from the Catholic Church is what prompted the official guidelines from 1614 to be amended.** The amendment established the procedure that clergy members and each individual who claims to be impacted by demonic possession must follow. This includes the rule that the potentially possessed individual must be evaluated by a medical professional before any other acts are taken. The primary reason for this action is to eliminate any suspicion of mental illness, before the next steps of the procedure are taken. Since demonic possession was extremely rare, and mental health issues are often mistaken for demonic possession, the Vatican requires that each diocese have a specially trained priest who is able to diagnose demonic possession and perform exorcisms when necessary.*”[\[105\]](#)

I completely understand the reasons that prompted the amendment, but a new problem arises today, in light of the present spiritual and moral corruption of the Catholic Church. At this point, Catholics should actually ask the Vatican to reinstate the possibility for lay people of high spiritual standards to practice exorcisms. This way, the Church can go back to the official guidelines from 1614 and give some more Christians the possibility of conducting valid exorcisms as well. The alternative to this solution is to leave this battle for the survival of the human soul in the hands of a spiritually dead and a corrupt institution like the Catholic Church, in the very hands of the enemy we are trying to fight, being the devil himself. Pope Francis is leading the whole world astray towards the Antichrist, helped by his “Legion” of multidimensional demonic entities. We need to use every spiritual weapon at our disposal including the ancient Rite of Exorcism.

The Major Rite of Exorcism and the 21 untouched instructions

The following special adaptation of the *Rituale Romanum* Exorcism Rite, was originally designed for use by the clergy of the Roman Catholic Church. While slightly altered and in a vernacular language, the ritual's substance remains intact and powerful and still demands a solemn, sincere, and faithful deliverance such as what one should expect from the most pious of priests if you ever wish to attempt using it as a lay person.

However, remember that the “official” language of the Catholic Church is Latin. The simple fact that the exorcism prayer is in Latin—even with incorrect pronunciation can be a powerful weapon launched against the devil and be double as effective. Because Latin as a sacred liturgical language is always odious to the demon or demons we are trying to expel. It reminds them that there is a human-divine alliance established by Jesus Christ for his destruction, and they are never happy when it comes against them in the highly un-diplomatic language of heaven. To me, it is proof positive that the Church in its original format had before the Second Vatican Council the Holy Spirit at the very core of her mystical heart, not the Square and Compass of Freemasonry or the emblem of the Society of Jesus. And even with the most improbable bad Latin, bad translations and liturgical malfeasance, a text was produced that these demons hate. How much more effective are we against the devil when we use the magnificent beauty of the Church’s ancient rites un-“revised?”

The Rite of Exorcism, translated by Fr. Philip T. Weller, and the **General Rules Concerning Exorcism** issued at the time by the Catholic Church for the 1964 edition of this translation, are provided here in their original form. Because even if they were later updated in *De Exorcismis et Supplicationibus Quibusdam*, published in 1999, I believe the advice and instructions offered at the time, should be followed closely, for the protection of all parties and the successful expulsion of the evil. Deviations from the most important advisories are at great peril and risk of the gravest of harms, and according to the current Canon law of the Church, this rite should be exercised only by an ordained priest (or higher prelate), with the express permission of the local bishop.

For Father Weller writing in the 60s: “*The general rules for exorcism that follow are a clear indication that we have come a long way from the*

superstitious notions that prevailed in the era of the Middle Ages. Noteworthy among these rules are the ones that direct that the parties concerned should have recourse to the holy sacraments, and that the sacred words of Holy Writ should be employed rather than any forms devised by the exorcist or someone else. The instructions given below indicate that the Church has carefully guarded the extraordinary power over Satan committed to her by Christ, and that Catholic exorcism is poles removed from any form of dabbling in the spirit world which springs from human chicanery or malice.”

These are the General Rules Concerning Exorcism present in the old ritual translated in 1964. They consist of 21 paragraphs of instructions to the exorcist about how you should conduct an exorcism. These guidelines by no means substituted for an actual on-the-job experience of exorcism but at least made an attempt to give the priest some understanding of the dynamics of spiritual warfare and of the prudence needed to conduct the battle. Regretfully, twelve of the 21 instructions were deleted in 1999. Some were replaced with other concerns, not all bad, and others were just left out altogether to facilitate the sabotage of the Catholic Church. I consider these particular omissions a most egregious loss to the ritual so here we go with the original 60s instructions.

1. A priest—one who is expressly and particularly authorized by the Ordinary—when he intends to perform an exorcism over persons tormented by the devil, must be properly distinguished for his piety, prudence, and integrity of life. He should fulfill this devout undertaking in all constancy and humility, being utterly immune to any striving for human aggrandizement, and relying, not on his own, but on the divine power. Moreover, he ought to be of mature years, and revered not alone for his office but for his moral qualities.
2. In order to exercise his ministry rightly, he should resort to a great deal more study of the matter (which has to be passed over here for the sake of brevity), by examining approved authors and cases from experience; on the other hand, let him carefully observe the few more important points enumerated here.

3. Especially, he should not believe too readily that a person is possessed by an evil spirit; but he ought to ascertain the signs by which a person possessed can be distinguished from one who is suffering from some illness, especially one of a psychological nature. [\[106\]](#) Signs of possession may be the following: ability to speak with some facility in a strange tongue or to understand it when spoken by another; the faculty of divulging future and hidden events; display of powers which are beyond the subject's age and natural condition; and various other indications which, when taken together as a whole, build up the evidence.

4. In order to understand these matters better, let him inquire of the person possessed, following one or the other act of exorcism, what the latter experienced in his body or soul while the exorcism was being performed, and to learn also what particular words in the form had a more intimidating effect upon the devil, so that hereafter these words may be employed with greater stress and frequency.

5. He will be on his guard against the arts and subterfuges which the evil spirits are wont to use in deceiving the exorcist. For oft times they give deceptive answers and make it difficult to understand them, so that the exorcist might tire and give up, or so it might appear that the afflicted one is in no wise possessed by the devil.

6. Once in a while, after they are already recognized, they conceal themselves and leave the body practically free from every molestation, so that the victim believes himself completely delivered. Yet the exorcist may not desist until he sees the signs of deliverance.

7. At times, moreover, the evil spirits place whatever obstacles they can in the way, so that the patient may not submit to exorcism, or they try to convince him that his affliction is a natural one. Meanwhile, during the exorcism, they cause him to fall asleep, and dangle some illusion before him, while they seclude themselves, so that the afflicted one appears to be freed.

8. Some reveal a crime which has been committed and the perpetrators thereof, as well as the means of putting an end to it. Yet the afflicted person must beware of having recourse on this account to sorcerers or necromancers or to any parties except the ministers of the Church, or of making use of any

superstitious or forbidden practice.

9. Sometimes the devil will leave the possessed person in peace and even allow him to receive the holy Eucharist, to make it appear that he has departed. In fact, the arts and frauds of the evil one for deceiving a man are innumerable. For this reason the exorcist must be on his guard not to fall into this trap.

10. Therefore, he will be mindful of the words of our Lord (Mt 17:20), to the effect that there is a certain type of evil spirit who cannot be driven out except by prayer and fasting. Therefore let him avail himself of these two means above all for imploring the divine assistance in expelling demons, after the example of the holy fathers; and not only himself, but let him induce others, as far as possible, to do the same.

11. If it can be done conveniently the possessed person should be led to church or to some other sacred and worthy place, where the exorcism will be held, away from the crowd. But if the person is ill, or for any valid reason, the exorcism may take place in a private home.

12. The subject, if in good mental and physical health, should be exhorted to implore God's help, to fast, and to fortify himself by frequent reception of penance and holy communion, at the discretion of the exorcist. And in the course of the exorcism he should be fully recollected, with his intention fixed on God, whom he should entreat with firm faith and in all humility. And if he is all the more grievously tormented, he ought to bear this patiently, never doubting the divine assistance.

13. He ought to have a crucifix at hand or somewhere in sight. If relics of the saints are available, they are to be applied in a reverent way to the breast or the head of the person possessed (the relics must be properly and securely encased and covered). One will see to it that these sacred objects are not treated improperly or that no injury is done by the evil spirit. However, one should not hold the holy Eucharist over the head of the person or in any way apply it to his body, owing to the danger of desecration.

14. The exorcist must not digress into senseless prattle nor ask superfluous questions or such as are prompted by curiosity, particularly if they pertain to future and hidden matters, all of which have nothing to do with his office.

Instead, he will bid the unclean spirit to keep silence and answer only when asked. Neither ought he to give any credence to the devil if the latter maintains that he is the spirit of some saint or of a deceased party, or even claims to be a good angel.

15. But necessary questions are, for example: the number and name of the spirits inhabiting the patient, the time when they entered into him, the cause thereof, and the like. As for all jesting, laughing, and nonsense on the part of the evil spirit—the exorcist should prevent it or condemn it, and he will exhort the bystanders (whose number must be very limited) to pay no attention to such goings on; neither are they to put any question to the subject. Rather they should intercede for him to God in all humility and urgency.

16. Let the exorcist pronounce the exorcism in a commanding and authoritative voice, and at the same time with great confidence, humility, and fervor; and when he sees that the spirit is sorely vexed, then he oppresses and threatens all the more. If he notices that the person afflicted is experiencing a disturbance in some part of his body or an acute pain or swelling appears in some part, he traces the sign of the cross over that place and sprinkles it with holy water, which he must have at hand for this purpose.

17. He will pay attention as to what words in particular cause the evil spirits to tremble, repeating them the more frequently. And when he comes to a threatening expression, he recurs to it again and again, always increasing the punishment. If he perceives that he is making progress, let him persist for two, three, four hours, and longer if he can, until victory is attained.

18. The exorcist should guard against giving or recommending any medicine to the patient, but should leave this care to physicians.

19. While performing the exorcism over a woman, he ought always to assist him several women of good repute, who will hold on to the person when she is harassed by the evil spirit. These assistants ought if possible to be close relatives of the subject and for the sake of decency the exorcist will avoid saying or doing anything which might prove an occasion of evil thoughts to himself or to the others.

20. During the exorcism he shall preferably employ words from Holy Writ,

rather than forms of his own or of someone else. He shall, moreover, command the devil to tell whether he is detained in that body by necromancy, by evil signs or amulets; and if the one possessed has taken the latter by mouth, he should be made to vomit them; if he has them concealed on his person, he should expose them; and when discovered they must be burned. Moreover, the person should be exhorted to reveal all his temptations to the exorcist.

21. Finally, after the possessed one has been freed, let him be admonished to guard himself carefully against falling into sin, so as to afford no opportunity to the evil spirit of returning, lest the last state of that man becomes worse than the former.

The exorcist delegated by the Ordinary to perform this office should first go to confession or at least elicit an act of contrition, and, if convenient, offer the holy Sacrifice of the Mass, and implore God's help in other fervent prayers. He vests in surplice and purple stole. Having before him the person possessed (who should be bound if there is any danger), he traces the sign of the cross over him, over himself, and the bystanders, and then sprinkles all of them with holy water. After this the exorcist kneels and says the Litany of the Saints, exclusive of the prayers which follow it. All present are to make the responses...

NOTE: † denotes that the Sign of the Cross is to be made: “*In the Name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, Amen,*” between the prayer, as indicated.

BEGIN...

Exorcist: *Lord, have mercy upon us.*

All: Lord, have mercy upon us.

Exorcist: *Christ, have mercy upon us.*

All: Christ, have mercy upon us.

Exorcist: *Lord, have mercy upon us.*

All: Lord, have mercy upon us.

Exorcist: *O Christ, hear us.*

All: O Christ, graciously hear us.

Exorcist: *O God the Father of heaven.*

All: Have mercy upon us.

Exorcist: *O God the Son, Redeemer of the world.*

All: Have mercy upon us.

Exorcist: *O God the Holy Spirit.*

All: Have mercy upon us.

Exorcist: *O Holy Trinity, one God.*

All: Have mercy upon us.

Exorcist: *Holy Mary.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Holy Mother of God.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Holy Virgin of virgins.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Michael.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Gabriel.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Raphael.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy Angels and Archangels.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy orders of blessed Spirits.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint John the Baptist.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Joseph.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy Patriarchs and Prophets.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Peter.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Paul.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Andrew.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint James.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint John.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Thomas.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint James.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Philip.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Bartholomew.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Matthew.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Simon.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Jude.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Matthias.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Barnabas.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Luke.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Mark.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy Apostles and Evangelists.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy Disciples of the Lord.*

All: *Pray for us.*

Exorcist: *All ye Holy Innocents.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Stephen.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Lawrence.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Vincent.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Fabian and Saint Sebastian.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint John and Saint Paul.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Cosmas and Saint Damian.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Gervasius and Saint Protasius.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy Martyrs.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Sylvester*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Gregory.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Ambrose.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Augustine.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Jerome.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Martin.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Nicholas.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy Bishops and Confessors.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy Doctors.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Anthony.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Benedict.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Bernard.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Dominic.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Francis.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy Priests and Levites.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy Monks and Hermits.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Mary Magdalene.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Agatha.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Lucy.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Agnes.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Cecilia.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Catherine.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *Saint Anastasia.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye holy Virgins and Widows.*

All: Pray for us.

Exorcist: *All ye Holy, Righteous, and Elect of God.*

All: Intercede for us.

Exorcist: *Be thou merciful.*

All: Spare us, Lord.

Exorcist: *Be thou merciful.*

All: Graciously hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *From all evil.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *From all deadly sin.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *From thine anger.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *From sudden and unrepentant death.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *From the crafts and assaults of the devil.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *From anger, and hatred, and all uncharitableness.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *From the spirit of fornication.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *From lightning and tempest.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *From the peril of earthquake, fire, and flood.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *From pestilence, famine, and battle.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *From everlasting damnation.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *By the mystery of thy Holy Incarnation.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *By thine Advent.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *By thy Nativity.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *By thy Baptism and holy Fasting.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *By thy Cross and Passion.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *By thy precious Death and Burial.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *By thy holy Resurrection.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *By thy glorious Ascension.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *By the coming of the Holy Spirit the Comforter.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *In the day of judgment.*

All: Good Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *Even though we be sinners.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to spare us.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to pity and pardon us.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to give us true repentance.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to preserve the Apostolic Lord, and to keep all orders of the Church in thy sacred religion.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to overthrow the enemies of thy holy Church.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to bestow on all Christian kings and princes true peace and concord.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to give to all Christian nations both peace and unity.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to restore unity to thy Church, and to lead all unbelievers into the light of thy holy Gospel.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to strengthen and preserve us in true worshipping of thee.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to endue our hearts with heavenly desires.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to bestow on all our benefactors thine everlasting benefits.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to deliver from eternal damnation our souls, and those of our brethren, kindred, and benefactors.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee to bestow upon all thy faithful departed rest eternal.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *That it may please thee graciously to hear our prayer.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *O Son of God.*

All: We beseech thee to hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *O Lamb of God, that takes away the sins of the world.*

All: Spare us, Lord.

Exorcist: *O Lamb of God, that takes away the sins of the world.*

All: Graciously hear us, Lord.

Exorcist: *O Lamb of God, that takes away the sins of the world.*

All: Have mercy upon us.

Exorcist: *O Christ, hear us.*

All: O Christ, graciously hear us.

Exorcist: *Lord, have mercy upon us.*

All: Christ, have mercy upon us. Lord, have mercy upon us.

...At the end of the litany the exorcist adds the following:

Antiphon (Orator): *Do not keep in mind, O Lord, our offenses or those of our parents, nor take vengeance on our sins. Our Father (the rest inaudibly...*

who art in heaven,

hallowed be thy name.

Thy kingdom come.

Thy will be done

on earth as it is in heaven.

Give us this day our daily bread,

and forgive us our trespasses,

as we forgive those who trespass against us,

...until:)

Exorcist: *And lead us not into temptation.*

All: But deliver us from evil.

Psalm 53

1 For the leader; according to Mahalath. A maskil of David. 2 Fools say in their hearts, "There is no God." Their deeds are loathsome and corrupt; not one does what is right. 3 God looks down from heaven upon the human race, To see if even one is wise, if even one seeks God. 4 All have gone astray; all alike are perverse. Not one does what is right, not even one. 5 Will these evildoers never learn? They devour my people as they devour bread; they do not call upon God. 6 They have good reason to fear, though now they do not fear. For God will certainly scatter the bones of the godless. They will surely be put to shame, for God has rejected them. 7 Oh, that from Zion might come the deliverance of Israel, That Jacob may rejoice and Israel be glad when God restores the people!

After the psalm the exorcist continues:

Exorcist: *Save your servant.*

All: Who trusts in you, my God.

Exorcist: *Let him (her) find in you, Lord, a fortified tower.*

All: In the face of the enemy.

Exorcist: *Let the enemy have no power over him (her).*

All: And the son of iniquity be powerless to harm him (her).

Exorcist: *Lord, send him (her) aid from your holy place.*

All: And watch over him (her) from Sion.

Exorcist: *Lord, heed my prayer.*

All: And let my cry be heard by you.

Exorcist: *The Lord be with you.*

All: May He also be with you.

Exorcist: *Let us pray. God, whose nature is ever merciful and forgiving, accept our prayer that this servant of yours, bound by the fetters of sin, may be pardoned by your loving kindness.*

Holy Lord, almighty Father, everlasting God and Father of our Lord Jesus

Christ, who once and for all consigned that fallen and apostate tyrant to the flames of hell, who sent your only- begotten Son into the world to crush that roaring lion; hasten to our call for help and snatch from ruination and from the clutches of the noonday devil this human being made in your image and likeness. Strike terror, Lord, into the beast now laying waste your vineyard. Fill your servants with courage to fight manfully against that reprobate dragon, lest he despise those who put their trust in you, and say with Pharaoh of old: "I know not God, nor will I set Israel free." Let your mighty hand cast him out of your servant, N., † so he may no longer hold captive this person whom it pleased you to make in your image, and to redeem through your Son; who lives and reigns with you, in the unity of the Holy Spirit, God, forever and ever.

All: Amen.I

2. Then the exorcist commands the demon as follows:

I command you, unclean spirit, whoever you are, along with all your minions now attacking this servant of God, by the mysteries of the incarnation, passion, resurrection, and ascension of our Lord Jesus Christ, by the descent of the Holy Spirit, by the coming of our Lord for judgment, that you tell me by some sign your name, and the day and hour of your departure. I command you, moreover, to obey me to the letter, I who am a minister of God despite my unworthiness; nor shall you be emboldened to harm in any way this creature of God, or the bystanders, or any of their possessions.

3. Next the exorcist reads over the possessed person these selections from the Gospel, or at least one of them.

A Lesson from the holy Gospel according to St. John

As the exorcist says these opening words he/she signs him/herself and the possessed on the brow, lips, and breast...

John 1:1-14

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. 2 He was in the beginning with God. 3 All things came to be through him, and without him nothing came to be. What came to be 4 through him was life, and this life was the light of the human race; 5 the light shines

in the darkness, and the darkness has not overcome it. 6 A man named John was sent from God. 7 He came for testimony, to testify to the light, so that all might believe through him. 8 He was not the light, but came to testify to the light. 9 The true light, which enlightens everyone, was coming into the world. 10 He was in the world, and the world came to be through him, but the world did not know him. 11 He came to what was his own, but his own people did not accept him. 12 But to those who did accept him he gave power to become children of God, to those who believe in his name, 13 who were born not by natural generation nor by human choice nor by a man's decision but of God. 14 And the Word became flesh and made his dwelling among us, and we saw his glory, the glory as of the Father's only Son, full of grace and truth.

A Lesson from the holy Gospel according to St. Mark

Mark 16:15-18

15 He said to them, "Go into the whole world and proclaim the gospel to every creature. 16 Whoever believes and is baptized will be saved; whoever does not believe will be condemned. 17 These signs will accompany those who believe: in my name they will drive out demons, they will speak new languages. 18 They will pick up serpents [with their hands], and if they drink any deadly thing, it will not harm them. They will lay hands on the sick, and they will recover."

A Lesson from the holy Gospel according to St. Luke

Luke 10:17-20

17 The seventy-two returned rejoicing, and said, "Lord, even the demons are subject to us because of your name." 18 Jesus said, "I have observed Satan

fall like lightning from the sky.” 19 Behold, I have given you the power “to tread upon serpents” and scorpions and upon the full force of the enemy and nothing will harm you. 20 Nevertheless, do not rejoice because the spirits are subject to you, but rejoice because your names are written in heaven.

A Lesson from the holy Gospel according to St. Luke

Luke 11:14-22

14 He was driving out a demon [that was] mute, and when the demon had gone out, the mute person spoke and the crowds were amazed. 15 Some of them said, “By the power of Beelzebul, the prince of demons, he drives out demons.” 16 Others, to test him, asked him for a sign from heaven. 17 But he knew their thoughts and said to them, “Every kingdom divided against itself will be laid waste and house will fall against house.” 18 And if Satan is divided against himself, how will his kingdom stand? For you say that it is by Beelzebul that I drive out demons. 19 If I, then, drive out demons by Beelzebul, by whom do your own people drive them out? Therefore they will be your judges. 20 But if it is by the finger of God that [I] drive out demons, then the kingdom of God has come upon you. 21 When a strong man fully armed guards his palace, his possessions are safe. 22 But when one stronger than he attacks and overcomes him, he takes away the armor on which he relied and distributes the spoils.

Exorcist: Lord, heed my prayer.

All: And let my cry be heard by you.

Exorcist: The Lord be with you.

All: May He also be with you.

Exorcist: Let us pray. Almighty Lord, Word of God the Father, Jesus Christ, God and Lord of all creation; who gave to your holy apostles the power to tramp underfoot serpents and scorpions; who along with the other mandates to work miracles was pleased to grant them the authority to say: "Depart, you devils!" and by whose might Satan was made to fall from heaven like lightning; I humbly call on your holy name in fear and trembling, asking that you grant me, your unworthy servant, pardon for all my sins, steadfast faith, and the power—supported by your mighty arm—to confront with confidence

and resolution this cruel demon. I ask this through you, Jesus Christ, our Lord and God, who are coming to judge both the living and the dead and the world by fire.

All: Amen.

4. Next he makes the sign of the cross over himself and the one possessed, places the end of the stole on the latter's neck, and, putting his right hand on the latter's head, he says the following in accents filled with confidence and faith:

Exorcist: *See the cross of the Lord; begone, you hostile powers!*

All: The stem of David, the lion of Juda's tribe has conquered.

Exorcist: *Lord, heed my prayer.*

All: And let my cry be heard by you.

Exorcist: *The Lord be with you.*

All: May He also be with you.

Exorcist: *Let us pray. God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, I appeal to your holy name, humbly begging your kindness, that you graciously grant me help against this and every unclean spirit now tormenting this creature of yours; through Christ our Lord.*

All: Amen.

Exorcism

Exorcist: *I cast you out, unclean spirit, along with every satanic power of the enemy, every spectre from hell, and all your fell companions; in the name of our Lord Jesus † Christ Begone and stay far from this creature of God. † For it is He who commands you, He who flung you headlong from the heights of heaven into the depths of hell. It is He who commands you, He who once stilled the sea and the wind and the storm. Hearken, therefore, and tremble in fear, Satan, you enemy of the faith, you foe of the human race, you begetter of death, you robber of life, you corrupter of justice, you root of all evil and vice? seducer of men, betrayer of the nations, instigator of envy, font of avarice, fomenter of discord, author of pain and sorrow. Why, then, do you*

stand and resist, knowing as you must that Christ the Lord brings your plans to nothing? Fear Him, who in Isaac was offered in sacrifice, in Joseph sold into bondage, slain as the paschal lamb, crucified as man, yet triumphed over the powers of hell. (The three signs of the cross which follow are traced on the brow of the possessed person). Begone, then, in the name of the Father, † and of the Son, † and of the Holy † Spirit. Give place to the Holy Spirit by this sign of the holy † cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, who lives and reigns with the Father and the Holy Spirit, God, forever and ever.

All: Amen.

Exorcist: *Lord, heed my prayer.*

All: And let my cry be heard by you.

Exorcist: *The Lord be with you.*

All: May He also be with you.

Exorcist: *Let us pray. God, Creator and defender of the human race, who made man in your own image, look down in pity on this your servant, N., now in the toils of the unclean spirit, now caught up in the fearsome threats of man's ancient enemy, sworn foe of our race, who befuddles and stupefies the human mind, throws it into terror, overwhelms it with fear and panic. Repel, O Lord, the devil's power, break asunder his snares and traps, put the unholy tempter to flight. By the sign † (on the brow) of your name, let your servant be protected in mind and body. (The three crosses which follow are traced on the breast of the possessed person). Keep watch over the inmost recesses of his (her) † heart; rule over his (her) † emotions; strengthen his (her) † will. Let vanish from his (her) soul the tempting's of the mighty adversary. Graciously grant, O Lord, as we call on your holy name, that the evil spirit, who hitherto terrorized over us, may himself retreat in terror and defeat, so that this servant of yours may sincerely and steadfastly render you the service which is your due; through Christ our Lord.*

All: Amen.

Exorcism

Exorcist: *I adjure you, ancient serpent, by the judge of the living and the dead, by your Creator, by the Creator of the whole universe, by Him who has*

the power to consign you to hell, to depart forthwith in fear, along with your savage minions, from this servant of God, N., who seeks refuge in the fold of the Church. I adjure you again, † (on the brow) not by my weakness but by the might of the Holy Spirit, to depart from this servant of God, N., whom almighty God has made in His image. Yield, therefore, yield not to my own person but to the minister of Christ. For it is the power of Christ that compels you, who brought you low by His cross. Tremble before that mighty arm that broke asunder the dark prison walls and led souls forth to light. May the trembling that afflicts this human frame, † (on the breast) the fear that afflicts this image (on the brow) of God, descend on you. Make no resistance nor delay in departing from this man, for it has pleased Christ to dwell in man. Do not think of despising my command because you know me to be a great sinner. It is God † Himself who commands you; the majestic Christ † who commands you. God the Father † commands you; God the Son † commands you; God the Holy † Spirit commands you. The mystery of the cross † commands you. The faith of the holy apostles Peter and Paul and of all the saints commands † you. The blood of the martyrs commands you. The continence of the confessors commands you. The devout prayers of all holy men and women command you. The saving mysteries of our Christian faith command † you.

Depart, then, transgressor. Depart, seducer, full of lies and cunning, foe of virtue, persecutor of the innocent. Give place, abominable creature, give way, you monster, give way to Christ, in whom you found none of your works. For He has already stripped you of your powers and laid waste your kingdom, bound you prisoner and plundered your weapons. He has cast you forth into the outer darkness, where everlasting ruin awaits you and your abettors. To what purpose do you insolently resist? To what purpose do you brazenly refuse? For you are guilty before almighty God, whose laws you have transgressed. You are guilty before His Son, our Lord Jesus Christ, whom you presumed to tempt, whom you dared to nail to the cross. You are guilty before the whole human race, to whom you proffered by your enticements the poisoned cup of death.

Therefore, I adjure you, profligate dragon, in the name of the spotless † Lamb, who has trodden down the asp and the basilisk, and overcome the lion and the dragon, to depart from this man (woman) . † (on the brow), to depart

from the Church of God † (signing the bystanders). Tremble and flee, as we call on the name of the Lord, before whom the denizens of hell cower, to whom the heavenly Virtues and Powers and Dominations are subject, whom the Cherubim and Seraphim praise with unending cries as they sing: Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of Sabbath. The Word made flesh † commands you; the Virgin's Son † commands you; Jesus † of Nazareth commands you, who once, when you despised His disciples, forced you to flee in shameful defeat from a man; and when He had cast you out you did not even dare, except by His leave, to enter into a herd of swine. And now as I adjure you in His † name, begone from this man (woman) who is His creature. It is futile to resist His † will. It is hard for you to kick against the † goad. The longer you delay, the heavier your punishment shall be; for it is not men you are condemning, but rather Him who rules the living and the dead, who is coming to judge both the living and the dead and the world by fire.

All: Amen.

Exorcist: Lord, heed my prayer.

All: And let my cry be heard by you.

Exorcist: The Lord be with you.

All: May He also be with you.

Exorcist: Let us pray. God of heaven and earth, God of the angels and archangels, God of the prophets and apostles, God of the martyrs and virgins, God who have power to bestow life after death and rest after toil; for there is no other God than you, nor can there be another true God beside you, the Creator of heaven and earth, who are truly a King, whose kingdom is without end; I humbly entreat your glorious majesty to deliver this servant of yours from the unclean spirits; through Christ our Lord.

All: Amen.

Exorcism

Exorcist: Therefore, I adjure you every unclean spirit, every spectre from hell, every satanic power, in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, who was led into the desert after His baptism by John to vanquish you in your citadel, to cease your assaults against the creature whom He has formed from the

slime of the earth for His own honor and glory; to quail before wretched man, seeing in him the image of almighty God, rather than his state of human frailty. Yield then to God, † who by His servant, Moses, cast you and your malice, in the person of Pharaoh and his army, into the depths of the sea. Yield to God, † who, by the singing of holy canticles on the part of David, His faithful servant, banished you from the heart of King Saul. Yield to God, † who condemned you in the person of Judas Iscariot, the traitor. For He now flails you with His divine scourges, He in whose sight you and your legions once cried out: "What have we to do with you, Jesus, Son of the Most High God? Have you come to torture us before the time?" Now He is driving you back into the everlasting fire, He who at the end of time will say to the wicked: "Depart from me, you accursed, into the everlasting fire which has been prepared for the devil and his angels." For you, O evil one, and for your followers there will be worms that never die. An unquenchable fire stands ready for you and for your minions, you prince of accursed murderers, father of lechery, instigator of sacrileges, model of vileness, promoter of heresies, inventor of every obscenity.

Depart, then, † impious one, depart, † accursed one, depart with all your deceits, for God has willed that man should be His temple. Why do you still linger here? Give honor to God the Father † almighty, before whom every knee must bow. Give place to the Lord Jesus † Christ, who shed His most precious blood for man. Give place to the Holy † Spirit, who by His blessed apostle Peter openly struck you down in the person of Simon Magus; who cursed your lies in Annas and Saphira; who smote you in King Herod because he had not given honor to God; who by His apostle Paul afflicted you with the night of blindness in the magician Elyma, and by the mouth of the same apostle bade you to go out of Pythonissa, the soothsayer. Begone, † now! Begone, † seducer! Your place is in solitude; your abode is in the nest of serpents; get down and crawl with them. This matter brooks no delay; for see, the Lord, the ruler comes quickly, kindling fire before Him, and it will run on ahead of Him and encompass His enemies in flames. You might delude man, but God you cannot mock. It is He who casts you out, from whose sight nothing is hidden. It is He who repels you, to whose might all things are subject. It is He who expels you, He who has prepared everlasting hellfire for you and your angels, from whose mouth shall come a sharp

sword, who is coming to judge both the living and the dead and the world by fire.

All: Amen.

5. All the above may be repeated as long as necessary, until the one possessed has been fully freed.

6. It will also help to say devoutly and often over the afflicted person the Our Father, Hail Mary, and the Creed, as well as any of the prayers given below.

Our Father

Exorcist: *Our Father,*

Who art in heaven,

hallowed be Thy name;

Thy kingdom come;

Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven.

Give us this day our daily bread;

and forgive us our trespasses

as we forgive those who trespass against us;

and lead us not into temptation,

but deliver us from evil.

All: Amen.

Hail Mary

Exorcist: *Hail Mary, full of grace. The Lord is with thee.*

Blessed art thou amongst women,

and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus.

Holy Mary, Mother of God,

pray for us sinners,

now and at the hour of our death.

All: Amen.

The Apostle's Creed

Exorcist: I believe in God,

the Father Almighty,

Creator of Heaven and earth;

and in Jesus Christ, His only Son, Our Lord,

Who was conceived by the Holy Spirit,

born of the Virgin Mary,

suffered under Pontius Pilate,

was crucified, died, and was buried.

He descended into Hell.

The third day He arose again from the dead;

He ascended into Heaven,

sitteth at the right hand of God, the Father Almighty;

from thence He shall come to judge the living and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Spirit,

the holy Catholic Church,

the communion of saints,

the forgiveness of sins,

the resurrection of the body,

and the life everlasting.

All: Amen.

Canticle of Our Lady

Exorcist: My soul glorifies the Lord;

my spirit rejoices in God, my Saviour.

*He looks on his servant in her nothingness;
henceforth all generations will call me blessed.*

The Almighty works marvels for me;

Holy is his name.

Holy is his name.

Holy is his name.

*His mercy is from age to age
on those who fear him.*

*He puts forth his arm in strength
and scatters the proud hearted.*

*He casts the mighty from their thrones,
and he raises the lowly.*

*He fills the starving with good things,
sends the rich away empty.*

Holy is his name.

Holy is his name.

*He protects Israel his servant,
remembering his great mercy,
the mercy promised to our father,
to Abraham and his sons forever.*

Alleluia, alleluia...

All: Amen.

*Lesser Doxology: Exorcist: Glory to the Father, and to the Son, and to the
Holy Spirit: as it was in the beginning, is now, and will be for ever.*

All: Amen.

Benedictus (Canticle of Zachary)

Exorcist: *Blessed Be the Lord, the God of Israël, because He has visited and wrought redemption for His people. And has raised up a horn of salvation for us in the house of David His servant, As He promised through the mouths of His holy ones, the prophets from of old: Salvation from our enemies and from the hands of all our foes. He has fulfilled His kindness to our fathers, and has been mindful of His holy covenant. In the oath to Abraham our father, by which He swore to grant us, That, delivered from the hands of our enemies, we should serve Him without fear. In holiness and justice before Him all our days.*

And thou, O child, shall be called the prophet of the Most High; for thou shalt go before the Lord to prepare His ways, To give His people knowledge of salvation through forgiveness of their sins, Because of the compassionate kindness of our God with which the Orient from on high will visit us, To shine on those who sit in darkness and the shadow of death, to guide our feet in the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father and to the Son and to the Holy Ghost. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end.

All: Amen.

Lesser Doxology: Exorcist: *Glory to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit: as it was in the beginning, is now, and will be for ever.*

All: Amen.

Athanasian Creed

Exorcist: *Whoever wills to be saved * must before all else hold fast to the Catholic faith.*

All: Unless one keeps this faith whole and untarnished, * without doubt he will perish forever.

Exorcist: *Now this is the Catholic faith: * that we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in unity;*

All: Neither confusing the Persons one with the other, * nor making a distinction in their nature.

Exorcist: *For the Father is a distinct Person; and so is the Son, * and so is the Holy Spirit.*

All: Yet the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit possess one Godhead, * co-equal glory, co-eternal majesty.

Exorcist: *As the Father is, so is the Son, * so also is the Holy Spirit.*

All: The Father is uncreated, the Son is uncreated, * the Holy Spirit is uncreated.

Exorcist: *The Father is infinite, the Son is infinite, * the Holy Spirit is infinite.*

All: The Father is eternal, the Son is eternal, * the Holy Spirit is eternal.

Exorcist: *Yet they are not three eternal's, * but one eternal God.*

All: Even as they are not three uncreated, or three infinite's, * but one uncreated and one infinite God.

Exorcist: *So likewise the Father is almighty, the Son is almighty, * the Holy Spirit is almighty.*

All: Yet they are not three almighties, * but they are the one Almighty.

Exorcist: *Thus the Father is God, the Son is God, * the Holy Spirit is God.*

All: Yet they are not three gods, * but one God.

Exorcist: *Thus the Father is Lord, the Son is Lord, * the Holy Spirit is Lord.*

All: Yet there are not three lords, * but one Lord.

Exorcist: *For just as Christian truth compels us to profess that each Person is individually God and Lord, * so does the Catholic religion forbid us to hold that there are three gods or lords.*

All: The Father was not made by any power; * He was neither created nor begotten.

Exorcist: *The Son is from the Father alone, * neither created nor made, but begotten.*

All: The Holy Spirit is from the Father and the Son, * neither made nor created nor begotten, but He proceeds.

Exorcist: *So there is one Father, not three; one Son, not three; * one Holy Spirit, not three.*

All: And in this Trinity one Person is not earlier or later, nor is one greater or less; * but all three Persons are co-eternal and co-equal.

Exorcist: *In every way, then, as already affirmed, * unity in Trinity and Trinity in unity is to be worshipped.*

All: Whoever, then, wills to be saved * must assent to this doctrine of the Blessed Trinity.

Exorcist: *But it is necessary for everlasting salvation * that one also firmly believe in the incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.*

All: True faith, then, requires us to believe and profess * that our Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of God, is both God and man.

Exorcist: *He is God, begotten of the substance of the Father from eternity; * He is man, born in time of the substance of His Mother.*

All: He is perfect God, and perfect man * subsisting in a rational soul and a human body.

Exorcist: *He is equal to the Father in His divine nature, * but less than the Father in His human nature as such.*

All: And though He is God and man, * yet He is the one Christ, not two;

Exorcist: *One, however, not by any change of divinity into flesh, * but by the act of God assuming a human nature. All: He is one only, not by a mixture of substance, * but by the oneness of His Person. For, somewhat as the rational soul and the body compose one man, * so Christ is one Person who is both God and man;*

All: Who suffered for our salvation, who descended into hell, * who rose again the third day from the dead;

Exorcist: *Who ascended into heaven, and sits at the right hand of God the Father almighty, * from there He shall come to judge both the living and the dead.*

All: At His coming all men shall rise again in their bodies, * and shall

give an account of their works.

Exorcist: *And those who have done good shall enter into everlasting life, * but those who have done evil into ever lasting fire.*

All: All this is Catholic faith, * and unless one believes it truly and firmly one cannot be saved.

Exorcist: *Glory be to the Father*

All: As it was in the beginning.

Here follow a large number of psalms which may be used at the exorcist's discretion but are not a necessary part of the rite. Some of them occur in other parts of the Ritual and are so indicated; the others may be taken from the Psalter. *Psalm 90; psalm 67; psalm 69; psalm 53; psalm 117; psalm 34; psalm 30; psalm 21, psalm 3; psalm 10; psalm 12.*

Prayer Following Deliverance

Exorcist: *Almighty God, we beg you to keep the evil spirit from further molesting this servant of yours, and to keep him far away, never to return. At your command, O Lord, may the goodness and peace of our Lord Jesus Christ, our Redeemer, take possession of this man (woman). May we no longer fear any evil since the Lord is with us; who lives and reigns with you, in the unity of the Holy Spirit, God, forever and ever.*

All: Amen.

Chapter III: Exorcism of Satan and the Fallen Angels

Whereas the preceding rite of exorcism is designated for a particular person, the present one is for general use—to combat the power of the evil spirits over a community or locality.

The following exorcism can be used by bishops, as well as by priests who have this authorization from their Ordinary.

Exorcist: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.

All: Amen.

Prayer to St. Michael the Archangel

Exorcist: *St. Michael the Archangel, illustrious leader of the heavenly army, defend us in the battle against principalities and powers, against the rulers of the world of darkness and the spirit of wickedness in high places. Come to the rescue of mankind, whom God has made in His own image and likeness, and purchased from Satan's tyranny at so great a price. Holy Church venerates you as her patron and guardian. The Lord has entrusted to you the task of leading the souls of the redeemed to heavenly blessedness. Entreat the Lord of peace to cast Satan down under our feet, so as to keep him from further holding man captive and doing harm to the Church. Carry our prayers up to God's throne, that the mercy of the Lord may quickly come and lay hold of the beast, the serpent of old, Satan and his demons, casting him in chains into the abyss, so that he can no longer seduce the nations.*

Exorcism

Exorcist: *In the name of Jesus Christ, our Lord and God, by the intercession of Mary, spotless Virgin and Mother of God, of St. Michael the Archangel, of the blessed apostles Peter and Paul, and of all the saints, and by the authority residing in our holy ministry, we steadfastly proceed to combat the onslaught of the wily enemy.*

Psalm 67

Exorcist: *God arises; His enemies are scattered, * and those who hate Him flee before Him.*

All: As smoke is driven away, so are they driven; * as wax melts before the fire, so the wicked perish before God.

Exorcist: *See the cross of the Lord; begone, you hostile powers!*

All: The stem of David, the lion of Juda's tribe has conquered.

Exorcist: *May your mercy, Lord, remain with us always.*

All: For we put our whole trust in you.

Exorcist: *We cast you out, every unclean spirit, every satanic power, every onslaught of the infernal adversary, every legion, every diabolical group and sect, in the name and by the power of our Lord Jesus Christ. We command you, begone and fly far from the Church of God, from the souls made by God*

in His image and redeemed by the precious blood of the divine Lamb. No longer dare, cunning serpent, to deceive the human race, to persecute God's Church, to strike God's elect and to sift them as wheat. For the Most High God commands you, He to whom you once proudly presumed yourself equal; He who wills all men to be saved and come to the knowledge of the truth. God the Father commands you. God the Son commands you. God the Holy Spirit commands you. Christ, the eternal Word of God made flesh, commands you, who humbled Himself, becoming obedient even unto death, to save our race from the perdition wrought by your envy; who founded His Church upon a firm rock, declaring that the gates of hell should never prevail against her, and that He would remain with her all days, even to the end of the world. The sacred mystery of the cross commands you, along with the power of all mysteries of Christian faith. The exalted Virgin Mary, Mother of God, commands you, who in her lowliness crushed your proud head from the first moment of her Immaculate Conception. The faith of the holy apostles Peter and Paul and the other apostles commands you. The blood of martyrs and the devout prayers of all holy men and women command you.

Therefore, accursed dragon and every diabolical legion, we adjure you by the living God, by the true God, by the holy God, by God, who so loved the world that He gave His only-begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him might not perish but have everlasting life; to cease deluding human creatures and filling them with the poison of everlasting damnation; to desist from harming the Church and hampering her freedom. Begone, Satan, father and master of lies, enemy of man's welfare. Give place to Christ, in whom you found none of your works. Give way to the one, holy, catholic, and apostolic Church, which Christ Himself purchased with His blood. Bow down before God's mighty hand, tremble and flee as we call on the holy and awesome name of Jesus, before whom the denizens of hell cower, to whom the heavenly Virtues and Powers and Dominations are subject, whom the Cherubim and Seraphim praise with unending cries as they sing: Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of Sabbath.

Exorcist: Lord, heed my prayer.

All: And let my cry be heard by you.

Exorcist: The Lord be with you.

All: May He also be with you.

Exorcist: *Let us pray. God of heaven and earth, God of the angels and archangels, God of the patriarchs and prophets, God of the apostles and martyrs, God of the confessors and virgin God who have the power to bestow life after death and rest after toil; for there is no other God than you, nor can there be another true God beside you, the Creator of all things visible and invisible, whose kingdom is without end; we humbly entreat your glorious majesty to deliver us by your might from every influence of the accursed spirits, from their every evil snare and deception, and to keep us from all harm; through Christ our Lord.*

All: Amen.

Exorcist: *From the snares of the devil.*

All: Lord, deliver us.

Exorcist: *That you help your Church to serve you in security and freedom.*

All: We beg you to hear us.

Exorcist: *That you humble the enemies of your holy Church.*

All: We beg you to hear us.

The surroundings are sprinkled with holy water. [\[107\]](#)

_____END OF THE RITE _____

Demonic possession or mental illness?

Are mentally ill people demon-possessed? Well, in the *New Testament* demons spoke in rational dialogue. Untreated people with schizophrenia speak instead in confusion, and they never make any sense. Remember, demons also give supernatural knowledge to their host, while mentally ill people never exhibit any clairvoyance, or paranormal activity. Assuming demons to be secretive about their mission, we presume also that those who claim to be demon-possessed too easily, in reality are not. Supernatural phenomena are definitely indications of evil spirits, not mental illness. Also,

if medicine alleviates the problems, it was not a demon, but if health professionals force upon a demon-possessed person, unwanted mental health medication, they can make everything much worse for the victim of demonic possession.

The present Catechism of the Catholic Church emphasizes the importance of distinguishing between demonic activity and mental illness. From paragraph 1673: *“Exorcism is directed at the expulsion of demons or to the liberation from demonic possession through the spiritual authority which Jesus entrusted to his Church. Illness, especially psychological illness, is a very different matter; treating this is the concern of medical science. Therefore, before an exorcism is performed, it is important to ascertain that one is dealing with the presence of the Evil One, and not an illness.”*^[108]

Deborah Hyde, the editor of *The Skeptic* magazine wrote for *The Guardian* in 2018 that, *“Schizophrenia and bipolar disorder are the traditional candidates for a false diagnosis of demonic infestation. The Catholic church includes psychiatric experts on its exorcism panels for balance and information.”*^[109]

Two years ago, Father Cipriano de Meo, who has been an exorcist since 1952, told CNA's Italian agency ACI Stampa that typically, a person is not possessed but is struggling with some other illness. The key to telling the difference, he said, is through discernment in prayer on the part of the exorcist and the possessed - and in the potentially possessed person's reaction to the exorcist himself and the prayers being said.^[110] But that's not always true.

Especially when we have what Fr Malachi Martin defined as the cases of “Perfect Possession” in willing candidates that even a great exorcist like himself, regarded as impossible to defeat. A concept that you find clearly expressed in the documentary *Hostage to the Devil*, which came out on Netflix in 2017, that examines the controversial work of Fr Malachi Martin.

In 1965, unhappy with the Second Vatican Council, Father Malachi left

Rome and the Jesuits, after asking and obtaining from the Pope to be released from certain aspects of his Jesuit vows, and moved to New York City soon after. He had obviously understood before others the great evil that would be coming out of the Second Vatican Council. Rachel Lysaght, who produced the documentary in question, pointed out to *The Independent*, that “*Malachi was frequently critical of the Catholic Church, and spoke of a lack of support for those who felt they were being inflicted by something demonic.*” [\[111\]](#)

In the meantime, the dramatic results of the Second Vatican Council, and the weakness and sin of the Roman Catholic Church prophesied by Fr. Malachi Martin, are before our eyes every day. In the Netflix documentary, a former CIA agent called Robert Marrow, who worked with Father Malachi, claimed he was pushed off a ladder by an invisible force after carrying out an exorcism on a particularly afflicted four-year-old girl earlier the same day. Rachel Lysaght recalls the harrowing moment during filming. Former CIA agent Mr Marrow retraced the steps to Connecticut where Father Martin had offered to carry out an exorcism on the four-year-old girl. When he arrived at the neutral home, the family were already there, and the girl walked up to the priest and said: “*So you're Malachi Martin - and you think you can help her?*”, suggesting she was talking on behalf of Satan while having an out-of-body experience. The contemporary religious professionals such as theologians, or even your local parish priest, that you might want to consult for some spiritual advice in case of demonic possession, are way too often the first to dismiss the whole thing, and to advance the actual idea that Satan doesn't even exist, or is only a purely symbolic figure for them. This kind of religious figures, once pious and devoted, have become after the reforms of Second Vatican Council, the least likely to be fixated with the Devil, and many don't even believe in him.

I have witnessed this myself as a Catholic, and in my own personal case, when I was demonically possessed because of the curses of the dark side of the Illuminati, I was fronted with skepticism from the clergy that didn't know my actual background. And with fear by those who actually knew it, and wanted nothing to do with it.

Of course, all that happened before I became an author and a public person, and gave me, at the time, an idea of how the problem, of Satan, and Satanism, is really perceived by contemporary Catholic clergy. Fr Alexander Lucie-Smith, who writes for *The Catholic Herald*, and his the classic example of this kind of liberal skeptical priest says:

“People who go to church, too, seem uninterested in the diabolical. My impression, based on my own experience, is that those most likely to be interested in the Devil are those who never go anywhere near a church. Perhaps with the decline in religious literacy, and the collapse in educated and nuanced talk about God, what survives is superstition in the strict meaning of the word, that which hangs over from a previous age, which predates the age of faith, namely belief in evil spirits. Evil spirits were once considered a powerful reality in Northern Europe, and they still are in parts of Africa, Latin America and the West Indies. No one quite knows what the religion of the ancient Druids was all about, as they left no written records, and they were brutally suppressed by the Romans, but it does seem likely that they practiced human sacrifice as a way of propitiating the gods, the sort of gods that Christianity was quick to identify with demons. Is our interest in exorcism and the Devil a throwback to our remote past?” [\[112\]](#)

Is this guy a Catholic priest, or a Satanist? Sorry guys, I am disgusted by this Satanic modernization of the Church, just as Father Malachi was. So the question arises now more than ever, *how can I tell if there is real demonic activity going on in the case of someone suffering some symptoms of mental illness?* **Father John Bartunek** explains this rather clearly and honestly in the following words: *“Usually (but not always), there will be something in the person’s past that could provide a clue – they or their family members (parents, siblings...) used to play around with the occult (pagan, new age, Wiccan, and other such practices are making a comeback in many parts of modern secular society). Or, they react strangely to holy things – like blessed rosaries, other blessed items, holy water, priests, Mass, the other sacraments and sacramentals, etc... Sometimes, however, the only clue is that the illness is persistent and doctors seem unable to treat it effectively. If there are some yellow lights in this regard, it is a good idea to invite the person to see the diocesan exorcist (every diocese has one, or is supposed to). The exorcist will talk with the person, ask some questions about the origin and characteristics*

of the problem, and make a preliminary recommendation. Exorcists almost always also have some dependable psychologists that they work with, to help discern confusing situations. If it is reasonable to suspect that the person is obsessed or possessed, and if the person wants, an exorcism can be arranged. This sounds dramatic, but it is actually normal practice for the Church – ever since Christ’s own day. [\[113\]](#)

Let’s talk now about **Professor Richard Gallagher**, considered to be the most credible witness of demonic possession in the U.S., as a board-certified psychiatrist, and professor of clinical psychiatry at New York Medical College. Gallagher, he calls himself a “consultant” on demonic possessions, and has helped for the past 25 years, clergy of all denominations distinguish between mental illness, and what he calls “*the real thing*.” Gallagher is considered “*so respected in the field*,” that CNN’s **Father Gary Thomas** states, “*Whenever I need help, I call on him.*” [\[114\]](#)

Father Thomas is not only one of the most famous Catholic exorcists in the United States at the moment, but he is the guy who inspired the famous film “The Rite” from 2011. Professor Gallagher gave this brilliant testimony of his work to **The Washington Post** in 2016: *In the late 1980s, I was introduced to a self-styled Satanic high priestess. She called herself a witch and dressed the part, with flowing dark clothes and black eye shadow around to her temples. In our many discussions, she acknowledged worshipping Satan as his “queen.” I’m a man of science and a lover of history; after studying the classics at Princeton, I trained in psychiatry at Yale and in psychoanalysis at Columbia. That background is why a Catholic priest had asked my professional opinion, which I offered pro bono, about whether this woman was suffering from a mental disorder. This was at the height of the national panic about Satanism. (In a case that helped induce the hysteria, Virginia McMartin and others had recently been charged with alleged Satanic ritual abuse at a Los Angeles preschool; the charges were later dropped.) So I was inclined to skepticism. But my subject’s behavior exceeded what I could explain with my training. She could tell some people their secret weaknesses, such as undue pride. She knew how individuals she’d never known had died, including my mother and her fatal case of ovarian cancer. Six people later vouched to me that, during her exorcisms, they heard*

her speaking multiple languages, including Latin, completely unfamiliar to her outside of her trances. This was not psychosis; it was what I can only describe as paranormal ability. I concluded that she was possessed. Much later, she permitted me to tell her story. The priest who had asked for my opinion of this bizarre case was the most experienced exorcist in the country at the time, an erudite and sensible man. I had told him that, even as a practicing Catholic, I wasn't likely to go in for a lot of hocus-pocus. "Well," he replied, "unless we thought you were not easily fooled, we would hardly have wanted you to assist us." So began an unlikely partnership. For the past two-and-a-half decades and over several hundred consultations, **I've helped clergy from multiple denominations and faiths to filter episodes of mental illness — which represent the overwhelming majority of cases — from, literally, the devil's work.** It's an unlikely role for an academic physician, but I don't see these two aspects of my career in conflict. The same habits that shape what I do as a professor and psychiatrist — open-mindedness, respect for evidence and compassion for suffering people — led me to aid in the work of discerning attacks by what I believe are evil spirits and, just as critically, differentiating these extremely rare events from medical conditions. Is it possible to be a sophisticated psychiatrist and believe that evil spirits are, however seldom, assailing humans? Most of my scientific colleagues and friends say no, because of their frequent contact with patients who are deluded about demons, their general skepticism of the supernatural, and their commitment to employ only standard, peer-reviewed treatments that do not potentially mislead (a definite risk) or harm vulnerable patients. But careful observation of the evidence presented to me in my career has led me to believe that certain extremely uncommon cases can be explained no other way. [\[115\]](#)

Interesting take from Gallagher, a new breed of the prevalently left-wing New Age therapists, encouraged by the "modernized" Catholic Church. He has been healing the mentally ill not with talk and drug therapy, but by releasing troublesome or malevolent spirits who have attached themselves to their victims with "but a gentler, more rational approach." The idea that someone might be "possessed" by some discarnate being, until not so long ago, should have been left behind with the Middle Ages. Instead, these

secular healers, some of them licensed psychiatrists or psychologists, have suddenly discovered, often by accident, that using exorcism as a form of therapy works better than what they learned in medical or graduate school, and they are now doing the work of an exorcist.

William Baldwin's book, *Spirit Releasement Therapy: A Technique Manual*, published back in 1995, is considered by these therapeutics a watershed event for this movement. Dr. Baldwin left a dentistry practice to pursue his passion. His ensuing doctoral dissertation in psychology was the first ever to take seriously, spirit release as a legitimate therapy.

Stafford Betty a professor of religious studies at California State University, Bakersfield wrote this about him in the *National Catholic Reporter*, December 28, 2007: *“The disciples of Dr. Baldwin, who died in 2004, deal with spirits, or entities as they are often called, in a manner very different from most church-based exorcists and deliverance ministers. Missing is the adversarial command to come out in the name of Jesus! These alternative therapists treat spirits with respect and compassion. To threaten anyone, living or dead, they say, only provokes an angry reaction, but a gentler, more rational approach is usually enough to coax the spirit out of its host and into the light of the afterworld, where it should have been all along. Spirits come in several varieties, we are told. Most often they are EBs, or earthbound. These are more attached to the loved ones they've left behind than to the light they've turned their back on; others are addicted to earth's vices, such as alcohol or narcotics; still others are simply confused, not even sure they've died. But DFEs, or dark force entities, are another matter. Intending evildoing, they attach themselves to unsuspecting mortals to inflict maximum damage to self-esteem, family relations and every expression of love. Speaking through their victims, they swear profusely. They are belligerent, disruptive, threatening and thoroughly unpleasant. They claim they belong to a satanic intelligence that rules them and punishes them when they fail at their tasks. Yet their loyalty to this negative force can be dislodged; with skillful handling they, too, can be released into the light. One of the most extraordinary claims made by this new kind of healer is that nearly all of us, at one time or another, have had entities attached to us. How do they know? The same way they know everything else they tell us: Under hypnosis, their*

clients, and the spirits speaking through them, tell them. [\[116\]](#)

William Woolger, an internationally renowned transpersonal psychologist, sees all this as “*the next and essential stage in the development of psychology, a kind of **return to the source***” Well, the Rite of Exorcism originally published in 1614, known as *De exorcizandis obsessis a daemonio*, is the best and only source dear Woolger, for a Major Exorcism, but, of course, there is also certain religious artifacts, of great spiritual power you could also use to help the prayer to have a stronger effect. In any case, psychiatrists and psychologists interested in the subject, should definitely learn the art by a true exorcist who sticks to tradition, before adventuring themselves into hell.

I was once called to perform an unusual exorcism prayer in the mental health section of a hospital, with the doctors in front of me visibly in a state panic, for an increasingly ugly and volatile situation, created by a poor African immigrant who had been the victim of a Nigerian Witch Doctor. This unusual episode, took place in the hospital of the small city of Subiaco, Italy back in 2014.

The following is a brief extract from Vol. 3 of my *Confessions* that describes the dramatic event: “*Arrested in the early hours of the following morning by the Italian authorities, who suddenly broke into my house forcing me into a mental institution at the hands of the notorious **Tavistock Institute**, as later confirmed in front of my lawyer, by Dr. Giuseppe Nicolò, director of the facility based in the town of Subiaco, near Rome. This wasn’t a good experience, but in the months that followed, these unexpected events led myself and my soon-to-be wife, Christy, to California, meeting with fantastic people who believed in me and my literary projects, and gave me the opportunity to publish my books in English. The same books that are increasingly censored and sabotaged in Italy, because of my anti-government and anti-Vatican position. During the two weeks of my forced hospitalization, I experienced from the future Italian Prime Minister Matteo Renzi and his occult manipulators of the Tavistock Institute, one of the most interesting moments with the arrival of Alberto Festa on January 28, 2014, to the place*

where I was forced to stay. He brought the black glove used to cover the first stigmata of Padre Pio. Imagine such a scenario, in a hospital/mental institution based in the Italian province located in the small ultra-Catholic town of Subiaco, called “the cradle of Western Monasticism,” because of its important monasteries where both St. Benedict and St. Francis lived.

At the entrance of the hospital where I was locked up for two weeks, there is even a statue of Padre Pio, and here arrives suddenly out of nowhere such a holy object related to the famous Italian saint, and it is brought to a “patient” restricted in a mental healthcare facility. Well, this was a truly unusual situation indeed, don’t you think? I know this story is incredible and I cannot deny that I have a smile on my face while I write this, but you should have seen the faces of the doctors at the arrival of Alberto Festa with Padre Pio’s Holy relict. It was then that Al Festa left me a card with a tiny relict of Padre Pio, with the fragment of a bandage used on his stigma, attached to it, an object that would, among other things, be used within a few days on the demand of the doctors to perform an exorcism on a patient. A so-called “refugee,” a black boy from Africa, was in a state of demonic possession one night during my stay. I was asked to intervene with a short exorcism, since the monks of the nearby St. Scholastica Monastery were not able to come. I began the prayer of exorcism without success. Indeed, it seemed to have worsened the situation, but the moment I exposed the relict of St. Padre Pio, a tiny fragment of his gauze he used to cover the stigmata wounds, attached to a card with his photo, that I was given by Alberto Festa, right then and there, the poor guy suddenly stopped having issues. The incredible power that the relics of St. Padre Pio have against demons is truly incredible, I was positively perplexed. Power of suggestion or miracle, God’s ways are endless. [\[117\]](#)

William James (1842–1910) who has been called the “Father of American psychology,” was concerned about this kind of puzzle. He felt science had been unduly restrictive in adopting an epistemology of positive empiricism (that is, whatever we know scientifically is known through empirical research in the physically measurable world.) He proposed casting the scientific net more widely, with an epistemology of “radical empiricism.”

In his *Essays in Radical Empiricism*, James defines the term thus: “*To be radical, an empiricism must neither admit into its construction any element that is not directly experienced, nor exclude from them any element that is directly experienced, and that nothing within the totality of human experience should be excluded from being a potential topic of scientific investigation.*” How widely he meant this to be applied is indicated by the fact that he was involved for 25 years with an exploration of psychic phenomena, spiritism and religious experience. He was not convinced of the conclusions of enthusiasts in these areas, but he insisted that the experiences are appropriate data for a complete science. James’ “radical empiricism” admits data from the senses, and thus includes within its purview the experience of the physical world. But it also encompasses the broad spectrum of inner realities found within the subjective life of the person. It also implies that no phenomena are to be excluded from investigation solely on the basis that they “violate known scientific laws.”^[118]

Pastor Steven Waterhouse (b.1956) has written an excellent book called, *Strength for his People: A Ministry for Families of the Mentally Ill* published in 2002. It’s a useful tool for those who have a devout belief in Catholicism or Christianity at large, and an interest in mental illness. The author’s younger brother who suffers from schizophrenia served as his inspiration for what became his first published work. Schizophrenia can strike anyone, including individuals from deeply religious homes. The concepts of devils, heaven and hell is an important part of Christianity we can’t reject. “Demonic influence” is rare, but the integral belief of many, especially in the Catholic world. And many Christians who research schizophrenia wonder about the demonic and often think, “*Is my relative possessed?*”

Even those who have other beliefs or choose to remain skeptical must still relate to religious people who do believe in the supernatural. Belief in the spirit-world and diabolical possession of human beings has continued virtually unchallenged since the earliest times, also in the Muslim world, for example. With the birth of industrialization and the evolution of Modern Science, the West began an era of skepticism which relegated practices like exorcism, to the margins of society. Something “normal people” want to

ignore altogether. With the advent of secularism, Catholic practices in particular started to be considered as purely magical superstitions, and modern man has gradually forgotten the power of relics, holy water and other blessed objects, the sign of the cross, the power of names, etc.

Many Christians who endure a family member's battle with schizophrenia these days might have important questions about the possible demonic involvement of a loved one, and deserve real answers, instead of the usual condescending response which dismisses such concern as nonsense, usually given by ignorant people or atheists. This kind of attitude, is unfortunately, something I have witnessed myself many times, even from so-called religious professionals. And it's very painful for the person in need to be ignored, or even worse laughed at by somebody who is supposed to be a priest or a theologian. The New Testament itself makes a clear distinction between disease and possession in *Mark 6:13* when it says: "*They drove out many demons, and they anointed with oil many who were sick and cured them.*" Thus, Christian theology should recognize the difference, but, unfortunately, that's not always the case. For Dr. Steven Waterhouse, at least six factors differentiate schizophrenia from demonic possession as described in the Bible and I have decided to include them in my book. Some of these factors, have already been pointed out earlier, but having them clearly outlined and summarized by Dr. Waterhouse, can be of ulterior help when trying to determine if an individual is possessed, or has a mental illness or NBD, as they like to call it nowadays in America (NBD is an acronym that stands for *Neurobiological Brain Disorder*). The following are the six factors described by Dr. Steven Waterhouse, pastor, bible teacher, and Christian author who has published works on counseling and systematic theology.

1. Attraction to vs. Aversion to Religion

Mallard Sall, a psychiatrist from Anaheim, California, makes this if he finds no difficulty in pronouncing the name of Jesus, all this is indicative of mental illness rather than the demonic. Ronald Koteskey, a psychology professor at Asbury College, agrees with their conclusions. I have visited in mental hospitals enough to know that many patients desire religious instruction. The Texas Panhandle Alliance for the Mentally Ill initiated the idea of chapel services for our group. Many consumers show interest in Jesus Christ. By

contrast we know from the New Testament that demons hate any involvement with the things of Christ.

2. Irrational Speech vs. Rational Speech

In New Testament accounts involving demons, the demons spoke in a rational manner. Untreated people with schizophrenia will often speak in nonsense and jump rapidly between unrelated topics. My brother does this. The fact that the demons spoke in a rational manner is a third distinction... They communicated in a rational manner. They... spoke clearly with purpose and meaning, possessing the ability to carry on a real dialogue. The speech and logical process of the schizophrenic are often incoherent. They produce "word salads" and irrationalities that do not make sense, in contrast to the speech behavior of demons. A possessed person is in fact mentally healthy in spite of the fact that at intervals he may exhibit certain symptoms of mental abnormalities Moreover the words the mentally ill person hears are often completely nonsensical. In such cases where the voices make sense (not nonsense as in the case of schizophrenia, a condition of chemical imbalance in the brain)... We should strongly suspect demonic forces...

3. Ordinary Learning vs. Supernatural Knowledge

Demons in the New Testament would speak through people to convey knowledge that otherwise could not have been known to the possessed individuals. Those with a mental illness have no such ability to know facts that they have not acquired by normal means of learning. Koch states, For example, clairvoyance itself is never a sign of mental illness, and a mental patient will never be able to speak in a voice or a language he has previously not learned.

4. Normal vs. Occultic Phenomena

There is an aspect to demon activity that is just plain spooky. If there are occurrences of poltergeists, levitations, trances, telepathy (and these cannot be ruled out as being optical illusions or fraudulent displays), then one is not dealing with "ordinary" schizophrenia. These "most dramatic aspects," that were "frequently encountered" helped stump Isaac's panel of psychodiagnosticians at Berkeley. He lists the following as indications of

possession as opposed to mental illness: ... some form of paranormal phenomena, such as poltergeist-type phenomena, telepathy, levitation or strength out of proportion to age. There is an impact on others: paranormal phenomena, stench, coldness or the feeling of an alien presence or that the patient has lost a human quality, is experienced by someone other than the patient.

5. The Claim to be Possessed

*Authors who have clinical experience both with demon possession and mental illness believe those who claim to be possessed are very likely not **possessed**. Demons wish to be secretive and do not voluntarily claim to be present. Lechler writes: While the mental patient will speak in extravagant tones of the demons he alleges to be living within, the possessed person avoids all mention of demons as long as no one approaches him on a spiritual level.*

6. The Effects of Therapy

If prayer solves the problem, then it was probably not schizophrenia. If medicine helps alleviate the problem, it was not demon possession. Demons cannot be exorcised by phenothiazine, antidepressant drugs, or E.C.T. Hallucinations are cured by psychological treatment, while demon possession can be cured only by prayer and fasting as Christ indicated. I discovered that all of the “demons” I was seeing were allergic to Thorazine and that, in nearly every case, a week or two on Thorazine made the “demons” go away... [\[119\]](#)

Last but not least, we have incredibly dangerous new synthetic drugs rising in popularity in the United States that are a gateway that allow demons to enter human bodies. While the Vatican’s 1999 guide to exorcism, the *De Exorcismis et supplicationibus quibusdam*, emphasizes to ordained exorcists that they should not confuse mental illness with demon possession, the Catholic church does consider drugs as a force that could allow Satan to take over a human soul more easily. In 2016, Father Vincent Lampert, head priest at St. Malachy’s in Indianapolis, told *The New York Post*: “We’re in a fight

with drugs, the occult, pornography,” adding, “This is an entry point for evil and we need to take these souls back.”

Remember, one of the biggest door openers into Satan’s realm where he and his demons roam are any kind of irresponsible alcohol abuse, or drug usage, and any kind of dabbling or experimenting with anything having to do with the Occult or the New Age movement. Of course, you have to distinguish between things like Methamphetamine and from the therapeutic use of Cannabis, because the real problems are with synthetic drugs (including synthetic Marijuana) and, of course, opioids and cocaine. All forms of possession destroy relationships and community, but not all of them are dramatically demonic. Yet, anyone who has experienced the enslavement of substance abuse or of compulsive fears and anxieties brought on by psychological or physiological trauma (they are always connected), as in the case of PTSD, knows what it feels like to be out of control and dependent on forces depriving one of peace and freedom. We can be haunted by nightmares and “daymares: money obsessions, and preoccupations about persons, places and things in our lives -- some of which may be pure fantasies or, if they existed, are now long gone or far away -- that still seem to cause emotional paralysis at work and play. **An ominous experience in our time is how some excessively-prescribed pharmaceuticals have themselves become the very addictions they were intended to exorcise.** *“Out of the frying pan, into the fire,”* so to speak. Not all instances of possession, obsession and addiction should be attributed to supernatural forces.^[120] Some are probably not, but in this End-Times scenario, we need to face the growing reality of evil.

The possibility of using exorcism, as well as religious and spiritual beliefs and practices to fight the take over of the human soul by Satan and his technocratic Legion should be understood by all to combat the dark forces we now face in growing numbers. There is a rigorous process by which natural causes are systematically and painstakingly ruled out in an exorcism, much like in medicine, every diagnosis must be made patiently, carefully, and deliberately, but there is also a dangerous tendency in the last few years to minimize the reality of demonic possession by the very same people who

should protect us from the devil. We need to find a new balance that can counteract the deleterious effects of the Second Vatican Council created by Satanists to take over the Catholic Church and establish with the help of the Jesuits, a One World Religion. In the end, we need to stop this

madness before Artificial Intelligence and Satan force on us with the help of their Robocops, microchip implants, making it impossible at that point to defeat them. I close with a final quote from Father Malachi Martin, *“I have smelt the breath of Satan and heard the demon’s voices...”* AMEN

Fiat Lux
Leo Lyon Zagami

14 THE IRISH TIMES, SATURDAY, AUGUST 7, 1999

OBITUARIES

EDITED BY SEAN HOGAN (shogan@irish-times.ie)

Father Malachi Martin

‘I have smelt the breath of Satan and heard the demons’ voices. . .’



FATHER Malachi Brendan Martin, who died in New York last month aged 74, was a priest, an author and a staunch Catholic.

Though he was born in Kerry and his books sold well here, it is probably fair to say that he was better known in the United States than in this country.

Father Martin's views on the hierarchy of the church were, by most standards, extreme.

His career as a Jesuit brought him to Rome in the 1950s, during the pontificate of John XXIII, and the exciting days of the Second Vatican Council.

But in 1964 he resigned a lifetime from his vows. The career was motivated by his conviction that many in the church, and particularly in his own order, the Jesuits, were more interested in power than in saving souls. Later, he was to campaign for, as he saw it, saving humanity with Marxism especially in Central and South America.

In 1965, he moved to New York, which was to become his home.

He worked at various jobs — washing dishes, driving a cab —

which formed a sharp contrast with his previous life, but he soon established himself as an author.

For the succeeding decades he took a fairly conservative view which he presented to his many books, both fiction and non-fiction.

In 1986 he described himself in an interview with the Chicago Tribune as “a faith-buddy, open-to-the-world, traditionalist conservative.”

He rejected the optimism of modernism as priests.

His views on the church, though, went far beyond what is normally understood in this country as “conservative” and “traditionalist” and indeed would be rejected by many of those to whom these labels would be applied.

For instance, he believed socialist ideas had been carried out in the Vatican by clergy who had slipped into a conspiracy with Communism and others to establish a new world order (Windup World, 1982).

He also helped the church to be under threat from Marxism, a theme explored in *The Final Conflict* (1978).

The idea of a church order was a constant theme in his writings.

His timing as an author was good. His 1974 bestseller, *Manager of the Devil: The Presence and Exercise of Evil in the Jesuit Order* (1974), was published in the wake of the film *The Exorcist*.

He had no doubt that occasion warranted and could be made by occasion.

He told the American newspaper, *Exorcism: you bet exorcists hooked around corners by the powers of evil. I have struck the length of bones and heard the demonic voices — odd, sometimes dead voices carrying messages of hatred.*

His other books included *The Pagan* (published under the name Michael Sullivan, 1984), *The Encounter* (1976), a study of Judaism, Christianity and Islam, and *The Jesuits* (1987), a severely critical look on the old order.

He also wrote for the *New York Times* again on church and bil-

lions, including travel pieces on the Holy Land.

Rome returned his family to his Mass about 10 years ago, at his request.

He was born in Ballyboughad, Co Kerry, to Canon John Martin and Kathleen (née Power), and the father was a GP who later served the family in Dublin.

He had nine brothers and sisters: three sisters (Dorothy, Patricia, Connaught) and six sons — Patrick P. X., Kay, Joseph, Martin and Maria.

He was educated at Ballyboughad Primary School, Malahide College, University College Dublin and Louisa where he studied a priest's preparation.

He was the author of a relatively thick book on the Great Sanctuary.

The special areas of interest and expertise included books, newspapers, cultural history, and dance in Kansas and Jewish sources.

He is survived by his brother and sisters and by his children, his Maria Lillian.

Father Malachi Martin, born 1925, died July 1999.

FIG. 38 – The obituary of Father Malachi Martin, published in The Irish



FIG. 39 – “Council ring” given by Pope Paul VI in 1965 to those bishops who had participated in destroying the Catholic Faith by participating to the infamous Second Vatican Council



FIG. 40 – The Author in a Temple of Freemasonry in the city of Catania in Sicily, shows the ancient serpent-god of the Gnostics from the East called Serapis, but also warns using a citation from Matthew 10:16, “Behold, I am

sending you like sheep in the midst of wolves. Therefore, be as prudent as serpents and as simple as doves.”

[1] See <http://www.ncregister.com/blog/jimgraves/3-ex-satanists-come-home-to-the-catholic-church> Archived 4th February 2019.

[2] See <https://www.phoenixnewtimes.com/news/arizona-satanist-denounces-catholic-church-pennsylvania-priest-scandal-10743480> Archived 4th February 2018.

[3] David George Reese, “Demons [New Testament],” in the Anchor Bible Dictionary, ed. David Noel Freeman (New York: Doubleday, 1992), p. 141.

[4] See *The Old Testament Pseudepigrapha*, vol. 1, Translation by D. C. Duling, in James H. Charlesworth, p. 972.

[5] *Ibid.*, [emphasis added].

[6] *Ibid.*, p. 973.

[7] <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2001/mar/21/philipwillan> Archived 4th February 2019.

[8] <https://historynewsnetwork.org/article/696> Archived 4th February 2019.

[9] Cf. Montague Summers, *Geography of Witchcraft* (1927; reprint Whitefish, MT: Kessinger Publishing, 2003).

[10] Montague Summers, *Ibid.*

[11] <https://catholicherald.co.uk/news/2019/01/28/pope-opposes-making-priestly-celibacy-optional-but-is-open-to-exceptions/> Archived 4th February 2019.

[12] <https://www.collective-evolution.com/2018/05/09/the-vatican-has-paid-nearly-4-billion-to-settle-for-children-harmed-by-sexual-abuse/> Archived 4th February 2019

[13] <https://www.dailykos.com/stories/2014/4/6/1290024/-Opus-Dei-Influence-Rises-to-the-Top-in-the-Vatican> Archived 4th February 2019.

[14] See Giovanni Augustino “Johnny” Cirucci, *Eaters of Children: The Pedocracy Exposed* (Amazon Digital Services LLC, September 2017), p. 544.

[15] See "A Church Report Containing Allegations About George Pell Abusing An Altar Boy In 1961-62," unattributed, The victims' advocacy group, Broken Rites Australia, unda

[16] Rev. Thomas Euteneuer, *Exorcism and the Church Militant*, (San Francisco, CA: Human Life International, 2010), p. 40.

[17] <https://www.newyorker.com/magazine/2019/01/21/how-the-idea-of-hell-has-shaped-the-way-we-think> Archived 4th February 2019.

[18] See Richard Wurmbrand, *Marx and Satan*, (Wheaton, Illinois: Crossway Books, 1986), pp.98, 99.

[19] *Ibid.*

[20] <https://www.theguardian.com/technology/2018/nov/11/alarm-over-talks-to-implant-uk-employees-with-microchips> Archived 4th February 2019.

[21] <https://futurism.com/glimpse-electronic-tattoos> Archived 4th February 2019.

[22] *Ibid.*

[23] See <https://www.chicagoreader.com/Bleader/archives/2018/05/08/chicago-police-satanic-panic-document-from-the-80s-goes-viral-but-is-it-legit> Archived 4th February 2019.

[24] *Transhumanism: The History of a Dangerous Idea*, (US: Sabilillah Publications, 2015), p. 264.

[25] <http://www.eoht.info/page/Father+Merrin> 4th February 2019.

[26] Anon. (1977). "Article", *The Review of the News* (pg. 24). Volume 13.

[27] See David Livingstone, *Ibid.*, p. 210.

[28] See: https://amazingdiscoveries.org/S-deception_Teilhard_Muller_one-world-government Archived 4th February 2019

[29] <http://www.coudenhove-kalergi-society.eu> Archived 4th February 2019.

[30] www.infowars.com/the-kalergi-plan/ Archived 4th February 2019.

[31] See <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2018-12-21/european-project-comes-end> Archived 4th February 2019.

[32] See https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sumer_anunnaki/anunnaki/anu_38.htm#Hell,_UFOs_and_Angelic_I Archived 4th February 2019.

[33] See <http://etcsl.orinst.ox.ac.uk/section4/tr4051.htm> Archived 4th February 2019.

[34] www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sumer_anunnaki/anunnaki/anu_38.htm Archived 4th February 2019.

[35] *Ibid*

[36] *Cf.* <https://it.blastingnews.com/cronaca/2016/08/ufo-gli-uomini-piu-potenti-sostengono-di-crederci-001067729.html> Archived 4th February 2019.

[37] See <http://www.affaritaliani.it/politica/palazzo-potere/si-chiama-organizzazione-internazionale-per-i-destini-del-mondo-436648.html> Archived 4th February 2019.

[38] See <http://www.dagospia.com/rubrica-3/politica/bilderberg-ufologi-club-potentissimi-che-credono-alieni-130457.htm> Archived 4th February 2019.

[39] http://www.pravdareport.com/society/anomal/21-02-2013/123859-x_files_soviet_defense-0/ Archived 4th February 2019

[40] [dagospia.com](http://www.dagospia.com), *Ibid*.

[41] <https://www.forbes.com/sites/paulroderickgregory/2017/02/18/no-one-mentions-that-the-russian-trail-leads-to-democratic-lobbyists/> Archived 4th February 2019.

[42] <http://iltirreno.gelocal.it/grosseto/cronaca/2018/07/19/news/raccolta-abusiva-risparmi-pesanti-condanne-per-il-processo-da-ponte-1.17075588> Archived 4th February 2019.

[43] <https://blogs.spectator.co.uk/2015/05/former-communist-spy-kgb-created-catholic-liberation-theology/> Archived 4th February 2019

[44] <https://blogs.spectator.co.uk/2015/05/former-communist-spy-kgb-created-catholic-liberation-theology/> Archived 4th February 2019

[45] See <https://www.gaia.com/article/is-hollywood-using-predictive-programming-to-prepare-for-disclosure> Archived 4th February 2019.

[46] <https://www.bostonglobe.com/ideas/2016/06/11/why-alien-abductions-are-down-dramatically/qQ3zdBIc2tLAf3LVms8GLP/story.html> Archived 4th February 2019.

[47] <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2018/sep/21/what-is-behind-the-decline-in-ufo-sightings> Archived 4th February 2019.

[48] See <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2018/12/catholic-exorcisms-on-the-rise/573943/> Archived 4th February 2019

[49] See <http://theconversation.com/exorcism-how-does-it-work-and-why-is-it-on-the-rise-93459>

Archived 4th February 2019

[50] Cf. *Spirit Releasement Therapy: A Technique Manual* (Terra Alta, WV: Headline Books, 1995).

[51] See Jacques Vallee, *Passport to Magonia*, (New York City, NY: McGraw-Hill Contemporary Publisher, 1974), p.10.

[52] Jacques Vallee, *UFOs: The Psychic Solution*, (Frogmore, St. Albans, Hertfordshire, UK: Panther Books Ltd.), pp. 205, 206.

[53] <https://www.dailygrail.com/2018/01/that-time-anton-lavey-played-donkey-kong-at-jacques-vallees-house/> Archived 4th February 2019.

[54] <https://www.talkjesus.com/threads/my-son-is-playing-demonic-video-games-help.44574/> Archived 4th February 2019.

[55] Watch the video image: <https://imgacher.powr-media.com/?url=https://p0.powr-media.com/domains/7d3507bb/995a/4e84/955c/c9fbb966149e/logo.png&w=40&h=40> Archived 4th February 2019.

[56] <https://kotaku.com/satanists-say-video-games-help-them-practice-their-reli-1819226570> Archived 4th February 2019.

[57] See <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2019-01-02/ai-program-taught-itself-how-cheat-its-human-creators?fbclid=IwAR23hJLZpMykoVXdYwRqjvJ8JB7eKqMbV7opde8nlWyyjBcopQgumDjYapM> Archived 4th February 2019.

[58] See David Livingstone, *Ibid.*, p.211.

[59] <https://www.hindawi.com/journals/amed/2018/9242718/> Archived 4th February 2019.

[60] <https://satanicviews.wordpress.com/2015/12/01/the-satanic-relationship-to-technology/> Archived 4th February 2019.

[61] See <http://www.kurzweilai.net/the-law-of-accelerating-returns> Archived 4th February 2019.

[62] Cf. <https://beforeitsnews.com/v3/alternative/2019/3656638.html> Archived 4th February 2019.

[63] See <https://techcrunch.com/2019/01/07/darpa-wants-to-build-an-ai-to-find-the-patterns-hidden-in-global-chaos/?guccounter=1> Archived 4th February 2019.

[64] This is a small but interesting extract: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=P9UjG5Re1U8> Archived 4th February 2019.

[65] <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mVTDypgmFCM&list=PLJuNflhRqgPTDBwFQd1JicwO8CARI0g1n> Archived 4th February 2019.

[66] See <http://www.angelfire.com/az3/synagogasatanae/annosatanae.html> Archived 6th February 2019.

[67] Cf. <https://occult-study.org/black-mass/> Archived 6th February 2019.

[68]

Ibid.

[69]

Ibid.

[70] <https://www.ancient-origins.net/ancient-places-europe/hellfire-caves-west-wycombe-001814> Archived 6th February 2019.

[71] See https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hellfire_Club Archived 6th February 2019.

[72] See <https://www.worldviewweekend.com/news/article/ben-franklin-hellfire-club-and-his-view-jesus-christ> Archived 6th February 2019.

[73] https://www.cvltnation.com/french-satanism-part-three-war-black-magicians/?fbclid=IwAR0XI9FvIT_VgXawVKVuJLSCunMlfGoh-IgJH_2QrZ8ufGJ1ukxAo-TM2Y0 Archived 6th February 2019.

[74] <https://www.jamesedwardhughes.com/history-essays/category/henry-iii-of-france> Archived 6th February 2019.

[75] <https://rorate-caeli.blogspot.com/2014/06/who-needs-conspiracy-theories-when.html> Archived 6th February 2019

[76] <http://www.radioradicale.it/scheda/414291/il-concilio-segreto-misteri-intrighi-egiochi-di-potere-dellevento-che-ha-cambiato-il> Archived 6th February 2019.

[77] Cf. <https://juicyecumenism.com/2015/08/03/the-idolatry-of-abortion> Archived 6th February 2019.

[78] Rev. Montague Summers, *Witchcraft and Black Magic, Chapter Seven*, (London, UK: Rider and Company, circa 1945).

[79] <http://philadelphiafreepress.com/the-black-mass-within-vatican-walls-p2368-1.htm> Archived 6th

February 2019.

[80] http://w2.vatican.va/content/francesco/en/apost_exhortations/documents/papa-francesco_esortazione-ap_20180319_gaudete-et-exsultate.html#More_than_a_myth Archived 6th February 2019.

[81] http://w2.vatican.va/content/francesco/en/apost_exhortations/documents/papa-francesco_esortazione-ap_20180319_gaudete-et-exsultate.html#More_than_a_myth Archived 6th February 2019.

[82] *Gaudete et Exsultate, Ibid.*

[83] Carl Abrahamson, *Occulture: The Unseen Forces That Drive Culture Forward*, (Rochester, VT: Park Street press, 2018), pp. 102-103.

[84] Anton LaVey, *Satan Speaks* (Port Townsend, WA: Feral House, 1998), p. 30.

[85] <http://palomayombepnw.blogspot.com/2015/08/the-goetic-daemon-clauneck-price-of.html> Archived 6th February 2019.

[86] https://www.academia.edu/23053967/The_Goetic_Daemon_Clauneck_The_price_of_merit Archived 6th February 2019.

[87] <https://budapestbeacon.com/satan-using-soros-plan-brussels-usher-apocalypse/> Archived 6th February 2019.

[88] See. <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2019-01-26/china-responds-george-soros> Archived 6th February 2019.

[89] *Ibid.*

[90] See <http://dailyguidenetwork.com/nungua-shs-students-collapse-under-strange-circumstances/> Archived 6th February 2019.

[91] See <https://mysteriousuniverse.org/2018/07/more-cases-of-mass-hysteria-and-demonic-possession-after-students-report-seeing-paranormal-entities/> Archived 6th February 2019.

[92] <https://www.mirror.co.uk/news/weird-news/nearly-100-schoolchildren-possessed-devil-7995259> Archived 6th February 2019.

[93] *Ibid.*

[94] See Dr. Carson Michael, *Demonology: Possession, Exorcism and the Kingdom of Darkness*, Kindle.

[95] See H. A. Maxwell Whyte, *A Manual on Exorcism*, (New Kensington, PA: Whitaker House, 1974) pp.161-169.

- [96] <https://home.snu.edu/~hculbert/satan.htm> Archived 6th February 2019.
- [97] *Revelation 12:7-9* Revised Standard Version Catholic Edition (RSVCE).
- [98] *THE ROMAN RITUAL*, translated by Philip T. Weller., S.T.D. (Milwaukee, WI: Bruce Publishing Company, 1964).
- [99] RSVCE
- [100] At this point of the original text of Philip T. Weller a footnote indicates **Mark 5:1-20** , *Jesus Restores a Demon-Possessed Man*.
- [101] *Dictionnaire D'Archeologie Chretienne et de Liturgie*, "V, Pt. 1, 963 ff.
- [102] Philip T. Weller,
Ibid.
- [103] Philip T. Weller,
Ibid.
- [104] Philip T. Weller,
Ibid.
- [105] Michael W. Cuneo,, "*Exorcism*". *Contemporary American Religion 1* (New York: Macmillan Reference USA , 1999), p. 243.
- [106] Original Note: From the emended text of the 1952 edition.
- [107] *THE ROMAN RITUAL*, translated by Philip T. Weller., *Ibid.*
- [108] <https://www.catholicworldreport.com/2018/01/24/irish-priest-asks-for-back-up-as-demand-for-exorcisms-rises-exponentially/> Archived 6th February 2019.
- [109] <https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2018/mar/06/exorcists-catholic-evangelical-church-child-abuse-new-inquisition> Archived 6th February 2019
- [110] <https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/how-can-you-tell-if-someone-is-demon-possessed-55784> Archived 6th February 2019.
- [111] <https://www.independent.ie/entertainment/television/the-strange-case-of-father-malachi-martin-the-kerry-priest-who-stars-in-netflixs-new-documentary-35363428.html> Archived 6th February 2019.
- [112] <https://catholicherald.co.uk/commentandblogs/2018/04/18/belief-in-god-is-declining-but-belief-in-the-devil-remains-strong/> Archived 6th February 2019.
- [113] <https://spiritualdirection.com/2017/11/16/differences-in-demon-possession-mental-illness-or-depression> Archived 6th February 2019.
- [114] <https://edition.cnn.com/2017/08/04/health/exorcism-doctor/index.html> Archived 6th February 2019.
- [115] <https://www.washingtonpost.com/posteverything/wp/2016/07/01/as-a-psychiatrist-i-diagnose->

mental-illness-and-sometimes-demonic-possession/?noredirect=on&utm_term=.c15efcf806fe Archived 6th February 2019, [**emphasis added**].

[116] Professor Stafford Betty, "Spirit release' is a different kind of therapy Secular healers report promising results," *National Catholic Reporter*, December 28, 2007

[117] Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati vol.3*, (San Francisco: CCC Publishing, 2017), p. 117.

[118] Irene Hickman, D.O., *Remote Depossession*, (Kirksville, MO.: Hickman Systems), pp. 3-4.

[119] See Steven Waterhouse, *Strength for his People: A Ministry for Families of the Mentally Ill*, (Amarillo TX : Westcliff Press, 2002), pp. 74, 75, 76, 77, 78.

[120] See <https://evangelist.org/Content/Bishop/Columns/Article/Of-devils-and-demons/17/79/26666> Archived 6th February 2019.

LEO LYON ZAGAMI

FROM THE OCCULT ROOTS OF THE GREAT RESET
TO THE POPULIST ROOTS OF THE GREAT REJECT



VII CONFESSIONS OF AN ILLUMINATI

VOLUME 7



Confessions of an Illuminati Volume 7
*From the Occult Roots of the Great Reset to the Populist Roots of the Great
Reject*

Leo Lyon Zagami

Cursum Perficio

This book is dedicated to Hans Gaarder (1960-2021), Dr. Andreas Noack (1964-2021), and Dr. Domenico Biscardi (1968-2022), three freedom fighters who tried to oppose the rise of the Fourth Reich.

“Is Klaus Schwab trying to create the Fourth Industrial Revolution, or is he trying to create the Fourth Reich?”

(JohnnyVedmore Writer, Investigative Journalist & Pedo Hunter)

“Germany is trying to turn the EU into a federal 'German Fourth Reich.’”

(Jarosław Kaczyński, Polish deputy Prime Minister and head of Poland’s ruling party)

“Conspiracy theorist Max Spiers talked 'Fourth Reich' rise in last interview before his death in Poland”

(*Evening Standard*)

The facts and opinions contained in this book are binding exclusively on the Author. The Publisher was not allowed to change any of the content in this book. Various information may be published in the Opera, however public domain, unless otherwise specified. Copyright © 2022 by Leo Lyon Zagami Published by Cursum Perficio Publishing All rights reserved. Reproduction or translation of any part of this work beyond that permitted by section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act without the permission of the copyright owner is unlawful. Edited by: Christy Zagami Graphic: cut up by: Vincenzo Viceversa 2022



About the Author

Leo Zagami has written over a dozen books, including the best seller *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?*, released in the U.S. by CCC Publishing. In 2019, Leo moved to Palm Springs, California with his wife Christy, who runs *Cursum Perficio publishing* house. His trilogy and other books were bestsellers in Italy and Japan a few years earlier. This book, like Volume 4, Volume 5, and Volume 6.66, have been written entirely in the English language, and not translated from Italian.

Table of Contents

Introduction by the Author

Chapter One

Resettling the herd for the Great Reset

The Rise of the Fourth Reich

The Sabbatean Frankist Involvement and the QAnon PSYOP From QAnon to the Metaverse
Courtesy of Cyber Satan

The Not So "Great" King Satan and Mr. Klaus

How the Club of Rome and Nazism Influenced the World Economic Forum

Chapter Two

The Great Reject Finding solutions to the Great Reset

The liberal pandemic that started in California and our Orwellian future

A Vaccine Loving Marxist Pope and the Capitol Riot Trap

An X-Files Scenario is Unfolding...

Archbishop "Pope" Carlo Maria Viganò is On Board with the Great Reject

Bergoglio is the Anti-pope

How to Prepare for the Great Rejection and Societal Collapse

Chapter Three

What's More sinister than Communism? An Alien Invasion?

ET disclosure at the Pentagon and the Vatican cover-up their Demonic allies

The Vatican Alien Heresy, Castaneda, and Operation Condor

Could Alien Artificial Intelligence be Behind the Rise of Cyber Satan?

Preparing the Future Cyber One World Religion

Astana/Satana and the Sanitary Dictatorship of The Fourth Reich

Chapter Four

The Unfolding of the Fourth Reich

The Illuminati Playgrounds of Austria, Germany, and Switzerland

From H. G. Wells to Dr. Fauci, The Twisted Ideology of the NWO is Upon Us

The One World Religion Became a Reality in 2020 But Nobody Seems to Care

Chapter Five

The end of Davos and the rise of the Satanic Reset

The elite is well organized but deranged and perverted

The Future of the Davos Agenda

Kurzweil and the Computerized Incarnation of Ahriman

The Portals of Hell Initially Opened by the Swiss Illuminati

The "Socialist Paradise" is an Illuminati Dystopian Nightmare

The Illuminati Fear the Kingdom of God

The Marxist Pact of the Catacombs to Sabotage the Kingdom of God

Introduction by the author

Set, also known as Seth and Sutekh, was the Egyptian god of war, chaos, and storms, brother of Osiris, Isis, and Horus the Elder, uncle to Horus the Younger, and brother-husband to Nephthys.^[1] When the Davos Illuminati elite say, “Great Reset” they are saying, “Great Re-Set” which means **“Great King Set,”** or even better, **“Great King Satan,”** as the Latin word for “king” is “rex” that later became “Re,” and “Set” in Italian, and is, of course, Satan. The final and highest degree of the original Illuminati system devised by Adam Weishaupt, the founder of the original Illuminati Order has the working title “Rex,” and in this book, I will finally expose the true Masonic/Illuminati/Jesuit roots of the Satanic Davos Agenda headed by German Professor Klaus Schwab. According to the founder of the Temple of Set and Fourth Reich proponent Michael Aquino, Satan revealed to him his true name to be Set, which was the name used by his followers in ancient Egypt.^[2] After all, it seems rather plausible that “Satan,” a word of Hebrew origin, comes from Set, the name of the Egyptian god who came to be associated with evil in Egyptian mythology.

This is the first book ever written on the occult roots of the infamous Great Reset, with a unique analysis of past and current events, where I debunk in the process, the lies of the mainstream media, as well as the incorrect views brought forward by the Anti Defamation League (ADL), who wrote two years ago that, “Since first emerging in the spring of 2020, ‘The Great Reset’ conspiracy has gained traction with the ongoing spread of COVID-19 in both mainstream and fringe circles alike.” Promptly indicating that we, “can find antisemitic sentiments in the Great Reset, with some believers going so far as to accuse Jews of orchestrating the plot or invoking George Soros and the Rothschild family.” Now, to avoid any further misunderstanding with the Jewish Community, who I respect and love, as I am also Jewish, I find this assertion by the Jewish ADL not only completely wrong but even dangerous in the long run, for both Jews and Christians alike. In this book, I will reveal how the present rise of the Fourth Reich, hiding under the disguise of the “Fourth Industrial Revolution,” is just as dangerous as the Third Reich was, and the dangers that we might face in the coming years when the persecution of real Christians and real Jewish believers will only increase in the age of the Antichrist and Cyber Satan. I will not only expose the final stage of this diabolical trap created by the Jesuit-Sabbatean-Frankist New World Order but also show you how to survive it, with the unique proposal of the Great Reject. Because this is not only a revelatory essay, and probably my best work, but also a manual to survive the unfolding Apocalypse, you should invite as many like-minded people as you can to purchase and read it.

CHAPTER ONE

Resettling the Herd for the Great Reset

The Rise of The Fourth Reich

After defining the Satanic nature of the term Great Reset, let's pick up from where I left off in Vol. 6.66, with the official statement made by *Vatican News* on the 2-day conference that the Vatican's **Pontifical Academy of Social Sciences** (PASS), and the **Pontifical Academy of Sciences** (PAS), jointly organized on "robotics and artificial intelligence" in May 2019, as I was on my way to my new life in the United States of America.

Pope Francis has also shown interest in the issue. In a message to the World Economic Forum in Davos in January 2018, he urged that AI, robotics, and other technological innovations be used to help contribute to the "service of humanity and the protection of our common home".^[3]

Now, after all the talk about the impending Great Reset since the start of the COVID pandemic, the words of Pope Francis assume a rather different and even more sinister meaning. The Sanitary (or medical) dictatorship is redrawing the boundaries of our world (and our freedoms), and altering the playing field faster than we can keep up, and thanks to the technological advances of AI and robotics, a very dim looking future seems upon us. Owed in large part to the U.S. government's deep-seated and, in many cases, top-secret alliances with foreign nations, global corporations, and think tanks, as the World Economic Forum mentioned above, it's become increasingly obvious that we have entered into a New World Order—a Global World Order—made up of international government agencies and corporations,^[4] working more and more under the influence of the Jesuits and the Catholic Church. The Great Reset is upon us, and the powers that be and the Vatican, who are at the top of the pyramid of the New World Order, are ready for 2030, with one of the main figures to usher in this new era, the infamous **Klaus Schwab**, the perpetually scowling figure who heads the World Economic Forum, a man who looks like the character, Dr. Ernst Stavro Blohfeld, the head of **SPECTRE** (Special Executive for Counter-intelligence, Terrorism, Revenge, and Extortion), the fictional villain from the James Bond series of novels and films, created by Ian Fleming, who by the way had also direct involvement with one of England's most notorious occultists and Illuminati, Aleister Crowley. I'm not the only one who has noticed the resemblance between Schwab and the fictional villain, because pictures of Schwab in a gray uniform, holding a white cat, like SPECTRE's Blohfeld, have been circulating on the internet for some time now. Of course, Schwab, was too young at the time to be inspired by Fleming, and it is generally thought that the character of Blohfeld was based on real-life Greek arms dealer Basil Zaharoff (1849-1936), known also as Count Zacharoff, Prince Zacharias Basileus Zacharoff, and to his intimates as "**Zedzed.**" One of the richest men in the world during his lifetime, Zaharoff was described as both a "merchant of death" and a "mystery man of Europe," a bit like Klaus Schwab is today for many, and in 2012 the influential *Smithsonian Magazine* defined Zaharoff as "The Wickedest Man in the World."^[5] Interestingly enough, this is a title also given by the English tabloids to Aleister Crowley. The *Smithsonian Magazine* also describes "Zedzed" as the kind of man Crowley would have probably loved to know, and probably did, as they had numerous friends in common.

Zacharias Basileus Zacharoff, better known as Sir Basil Zaharoff: arsonist, bigamist, pimp, arms dealer, honorary knight of the British Empire, a confidant of kings, and all-round international man of mystery.^[6]

Who knows if in one hundred years the *Smithsonian Magazine*, will define similarly Professor Schwab, but let's go back to the term "New World Order" once considered only a fringe "conspiracy theory", that is now on full display, plain as day for everyone to see and witness, fueled by evil figures like Klaus Schwab, who like I just pointed out, look more like a fictional villain from the Bond series, than somebody who wants to save the planet. At the moment the economic, political, academic, and media elites around the world are leveraging the chaos, confusion, and restrictions on liberty from the COVID-19 lockdowns, using them to radically alter society around the world.^[7]

All this is done in preparation for the Great Reset that is not a baseless conspiracy theory that doesn't exist, like most of the mainstream media would like you to think, but rather the final unveiling of the reality of the New World Order. Global elites see the COVID pandemic and climate alarm as a two-headed Trojan Horse that can be

used to foist in SDRs, aka Special Drawing Rights on the global population, that has suddenly become accustomed to following government orders, and push towards the establishment of a cashless society where cash is replaced by its digital equivalent. Deutsche Bank's Chief Executive, John Cryan, predicted at Davos in 2016 that cash probably wouldn't exist in ten years.^[8]

The COP26 meeting of elite climate alarmists and heads of state, held in Glasgow between the 31st of October to the 12th of November 2021, highlighted the use of central bankers and financial regulation to push the alarmist agenda, by cutting off lending and underwriting services to energy companies that don't promote renewables, that pursue oil and gas exploration. The trend towards a **single world currency** is real also in the Great Reset.^[9] The use of non-cash transactions and settlement in daily life began during the 1990s when electronic banking became common. By the 2010s digital payment methods were widespread in many countries, with intermediaries such as *PayPal*, digital wallet systems such as *Apple Pay*, contactless and NFC payments by electronic card or smartphone, and electronic bills and banking, all in widespread use. But there is a dark sense of what is coming next, as all my *PayPal* accounts, for example, as well as those of many patriots, were closed in the past couple of years, simply for having expressed opinions contrary to the mainstream on a variety of subjects. This means, that we will no longer be able to survive in a future cashless society if we oppose their tyranny and openly speak our minds.

We can call this growing sense of oppression the result of a **Global Deep State**, a powerful international cabal working under the directives of the Jesuits, and financed by the Sabbatean Frankists, that does not care about us and is just as real as the corporatized, militarized, industrialized American Deep State that serves it, and it poses just as great a threat to our rights as individuals, if not greater. We've been inching closer to this Global World Order for the past several decades, but with COVID-19, governmental and corporate interests have become intertwined, shifting this transformation into high gear.^[10] In this scenario, the American Deep State ("a national-security apparatus that holds sway even over the elected leaders in charge of it"), answers to the Global Deep State, an entity controlled ultimately by the infamous Jesuits and the Vatican. So what will this change look like? Well, the global elites want to create a society of renters who own nothing, while also pushing a social agenda that would be unpopular with the unwashed masses and difficult to implement in a society with a broad, ownership-based middle class. What this means is that you would rent not just your home, but in the future also your phone, computer, car (though you probably will "carshare," the term for renting a car when you need one for an extended period and summoning one when you need it for a ride), but this modality might even go as far as the pots and pans you cook with.^[11] A radical transformation of the world economy into a Communist economy. No longer will you have a job in the sense that it has traditionally been understood. Instead, you will work various "gigs," all of which place you in a precarious position at any given time. You will receive a fee for services performed, with no benefits, paid time off, healthcare, or anything else that the middle class in the West have become accustomed to.^[12] Now we should all consider the extent to which our lives and liberties will be impacted by this international convergence of governmental and profit-driven corporate interests in the surveillance state, the military-industrial complex, the private prison industry, the intelligence sector, the security sector, the technology sector, the telecommunications sector, the transportation sector, the pharmaceutical industry and, most recently, by the pharmaceutical-health sector. All of these sectors are dominated by mega-corporations operating on a global scale and working through government channels to increase their profit margins. The profit-driven policies of these global corporate giants influence everything from legislative policies to economics to environmental issues to medical care.^[13]

To facilitate the Great Reset, rural populations will be coerced into more concentrated population centers since dispersed populations have a higher "carbon footprint" as has been pointed out by the research report in the journal *Environmental Research Communications*.^[14] The suburbs will be a thing of the past as suburbs and exurbs become more like cities. Mixed-use housing, where you and 500 other people live in a mid-rise condo hive, with shops and "workshare" spaces (the new version of an office – on your dime, not your employer's) in the same area.^[15] The short version is that it's a total end to the American way of life, specifically the way of life of most of the Western middle class.^[16] This "Great Reset" that is being framed as stakeholder capitalism, like the newer, kinder version of capitalism, will essentially mean conditioning people to "live" within smaller physical footprints, and virtualized spaces, in digital environments. We are being pushed into the virtual world, that is where the new economic model of post-capitalist growth is going to happen for the New World Order, and the technical infrastructure has already been set up to create both Augmented Reality physical world spaces, the spatial web, and a parallel world that is linked to the exterior world, that can be either the virtualized world of gaming and the Metaverse developed by *Epic Games, Inc.* (Known as "Epic") CEO Tim Sweeney, and other executives. That is described as "an expansive, digitized communal space where users can mingle freely with brands and one another in ways that permit self-expression and spark joy."^[17] Or what Sweeney said will be a more "manicured, ad-laden news feed" version set up by *Facebook's* Zuckerberg, who said last year that he hopes that users stop thinking of

Facebook as a social media company and more of a Metaverse company. For Tim Sweeney however, the Metaverse reality will be different and freer, a bit like the early internet I guess:

It would be a kind of online playground where users could join friends to play a multiplayer game like Epic's "Fortnite" one moment, watch a movie via Netflix the next, and then bring friends to test drive a new car that's crafted the same in the real world as it would be in this virtual one.^[18]

So, what is the Metaverse? Well on Wikipedia, it is described in the following way:

A metaverse is a network of 3D virtual worlds focused on social connection. In futurism and science fiction, the term is often described as a hypothetical iteration of the Internet as a single, universal virtual world that is facilitated by the use of virtual and augmented reality headsets. The term "metaverse" has its origins in the 1992 science fiction novel Snow Crash as a portmanteau of "meta" and "universe." Various metaverses have been developed for popular use such as virtual world platforms like Second Life. Some metaverse iterations involve integration between virtual and physical spaces and virtual economies, often including a significant interest in advancing virtual reality technology. The term has seen considerable use as a buzzword for public relations purposes to exaggerate development progress for various related technologies and projects. Information privacy and user addiction are concerns within metaverses, stemming from challenges facing the social media and video game industries as a whole.^[19]

The idea that you will live a large part of your lives in these games and virtual set ups, and that you will have an avatar representing you, is already pushing the guys at Epic in the Research Triangle Park, and their *Unreal Engine* to move further. They've just launched **Meta Humans**, which is software that allows people to create very accurate representations of humans in a digital space very rapidly, something that used to take a lot of time. So they can virtualize you, and become you, and this is only the start of this dangerous trend. There's been a lot of discussion about "deep fakes," and what they will also mean in the context of these future virtual worlds.

The spatial web hooked up to sensor networks, the so-called **Internet of Things (IoT)**, the **Internet of Bodies (IoB)**, which is already being developed in their first stages with 5G, will soon reach the next stage with 6G. The rise of devices that connect the human body to the web is accelerating rapidly and that's their focus. With the 6G networks that are still being developed as I write, we are expected to have even more heterogeneity, and will likely support applications beyond current mobile use scenarios that start to tackle the first transhumanist features with the Internet of Bodies (IoB), as well as virtual and augmented reality (VR/AR), ubiquitous instant communications, pervasive intelligence, and the already cited Internet of Things (IoT). The RAND Corporation global policy think tank is already ringing the alarm bell regarding the Internet of Bodies (IoB):

This Internet of Bodies could revolutionize health care and improve our quality of life. But without appropriate guardrails, it could also jeopardize our most intimate personal information and introduce several ethical concerns.^[20]

Adding that:

This type of technology, appropriately dubbed the Internet of Bodies (IoB), has the potential to improve our lives in countless ways. But the risks are just as legion.^[21]

Remember there is much more which is being planned that will interface with both wearable technology and potentially bio-sensor technology that is being developed as we speak. It's all military research and development at the moment, but that's going to change soon.

In a document that recently surfaced online, entitled **6G The Next Hyper-Connected Experience for All** by Samsung, one of the leaders in today's smartphone market, it says: "We expect that 6G will provide the ultimate experience for all through hyper-connectivity involving humans and everything."

Adding that,

It is envisaged that the number of connected devices will reach 500 billion by 2030, which is about 59 times larger than the expected world population (8.5 billion) by that time. Mobile devices will take various form-factors, such as augmented reality (AR) glasses, virtual reality (VR) headsets, and hologram devices. Increasingly, machines will need to be connected using wireless communications. Examples of connected

machines include vehicles, robots, drones, home appliances, displays, smart sensors installed in various infrastructures, construction machinery, and factory equipment.^[22]

The research in question comes originally out of military space. We will exist as characters in their mind. This is how they imagine it. Those in power, like Klaus Schwab, imagine that we will be virtualized, becoming almost like characters in the game of our lives, and pushed into virtual spaces to consume digital items while the elite enjoys real life. Even when we are allowed to go out into the actual real world, we will be trackable and traceable through wearable technologies, and this sort of global bio-security state, that is rolling out with these digital pass systems, unveiled even further by the pandemic, is only the start of the true prison planet unfolding around us. Recently, in January 2022 a Serbian Orthodox bishop called the world's Christians to unite against COVID vaccine passports. In a homily, the Serbian Orthodox Bishop Photius of the Eparchy of Zvornik and Tuzla described a great battle "being fought for human freedom on all continents" and urged the faithful to join the cause against digital slavery.^[23] **Digital identity systems** will track our real body as a character in real physical space, and virtual space. There is a shift towards something called **Globalization 4.0**, which is the next phase of globalization, aka the Fourth Reich, where they are not only platforming screen-based labor but also with haptic robotics and controllers so that you could sit in your bedroom and control a factory halfway around the world. The competition for "work" will be mediated through your digital identity on blockchain systems. The sensor networks have to be built, the coding has to be built, training the artificial intelligence is ongoing and the machine learning systems still have to be built, but I'm pretty sure they are already working on it. That's why it is expected that with 6G, we will have intelligent automated management underpinned by mobile edge computing, artificial intelligence, short-packet communication, and, of course, blockchain technologies. Another reason to abandon the crypto frenzy as it is a trap set up by the AI aka Cyber Satan.

Under the Obama Administration, there was a huge shift towards **STEM** education (Science, Technology, Engineering, and Math). This push has been very limited on literature and creative thinking unless it was about robotics. A huge move towards STEM was made and implemented in the U.S., because those in power knew from the start, that they need to build a spatial web to establish the Internet of Bodies (IoB), so they can finalize their evil plan for this global prison planet, and to manifest this they also need children to become willing participants, starting under the guise of a fun game. You would code these games, and all this would later normalize the world you live in made up of gaming environments. Even today in school classrooms, there is a push for behavioral management systems that are gamified, where you are portrayed as a cartoon, and teachers give children points for good behavior, that they can in turn exchange for digital items. This is all about conditioning kids to live in a virtual economy, which is how the capitalist growth model intends to move in the future. It is going to go inward into this other dimension that is a virtual world.^[24] The COVID-19 pandemic has propelled us into a whole new global frontier. Those hoping to navigate this interconnected and highly technological world of contact tracing, vaccine passports, and digital passes, will find themselves grappling with issues that touch on deep-seated moral, political, religious, and personal questions for which there may be no clear-cut answers. We are about to find our ability to access, engage and move about in the world dependent on which camp we fall into: those who have been vaccinated against COVID-19, and those who have not, who have now become the "infamous" unvaccinated, like me. "It is the latest status symbol. Flash it around, and you can get access to concerts, sports arenas, or long-forbidden restaurant tables. Some day, it may even help you cross a border without having to quarantine," showing us a glimpse of this dim future scenario, wrote Heather Murphy for the *New York Times*.^[25] "The new platinum card of the Covid age is the vaccine certificate." This is what M.I.T. professor Ramesh Raskar refers to as the new "currency for health," an apt moniker given the potentially lucrative role that Big Business (Big Pharma and Big Tech, especially) will play in establishing this pay-to-play marketplace. And the U.S. government has been all-too-happy to allow (at least for the moment), the corporate sector to take the lead, while in the ever so socialistic and Orwellian European Union, they have already imposed the most stringent vaccine mandates and passport rules in countries like Italy, France, Germany, and from Austria, we saw also the start of a dangerous new trend in November 2021, the lockdowns of the unvaccinated, that was soon embraced in the months to follow by many other countries of the EU including Italy. In the meantime, shocking new footage emerged from China at the end of 2021, showing police parading rule-breakers through the streets carrying placards with their names and photo identification, an act of "public shaming" condemned by the global community, that might still become a reality in many other countries. If certain people have it their way, the unvaccinated will be unable to board an airplane and will be banned from restaurants or bars for years to come. Some people even say the unvaccinated should lose their health insurance for making an unpopular personal health decision. During the pandemic, governments across the world set up reporting systems to rat out neighbors for having family over for the holidays. In the U.S., Vermont's

governor even asked students to snitch on their parents who might have invited extended family during Thanksgiving 2020, and the following year was not much better, with a libtard President leading the charge— with the help of the Big Tech companies who are providing new, easy ways to report your “radical” friends and family to the government. But what constitutes radical for these slaves of the system? Basically, anything they don’t want you to do or believe.^[26] This is the problem when only a handful of powerful centralized institutions, guided by the antichristian Company of Jesus, and their Sabbatean friends, are indeed controlling America. We have an increased **Global Surveillance** spearheaded by the **National Security Agency (NSA)**, which has shown itself to care little for constitutional limits or privacy in the U.S. and abroad, the surveillance state has come to dominate our government and our lives, and even if you live outside the U.S, the situation will be no different. Yet the government does not operate alone, it cannot. It requires an accomplice. Thus, the increasingly complex security needs of our massive federal government, especially in the areas of defense, surveillance, and data management, have been met within the corporate sector, which has shown itself to be a powerful ally that both depends on and feeds the growth of governmental bureaucracy. Take AT&T, for instance. Through its vast telecommunications network that crisscrosses the globe, AT&T provides the U.S. government with the complex infrastructure it needs for its mass surveillance programs.

According to *The Intercept*:

The NSA considers AT&T to be one of its most trusted partners and has lauded the company’s ‘extreme willingness to help.’ It is a collaboration that dates back decades. Little known, however, is that its scope is not restricted to AT&T’s customers. According to the NSA’s documents, it values AT&T not only because it ‘has access to information that transits the nation,’ but also because it maintains unique relationships with other phone and internet providers. The NSA exploits these relationships for surveillance purposes, commandeering AT&T’s massive infrastructure and using it, as a platform to covertly tap into communications processed by other companies.^[27]

Now magnify what the U.S. government is doing through AT&T and the Silicon Valley mafia on a global scale in support of the New World Order, and you have the “**14 Eyes Program**,” also referred to as the “**SIGINT Seniors**.” This global spy agency is made up of 14 members from around the world: The United States, The United Kingdom, Australia, Canada, New Zealand, Denmark, France, Netherlands, Norway, Germany, Belgium, Italy, Sweden, and Spain. In addition to these confirmed alliances, it is also worth mentioning another handful of countries that have been caught or suspected of exchanging information with the “Fourteen Eyes Alliance,” and those countries are Israel, Singapore, South Korea, Japan, India, and all British Overseas Territories. In addition to the core nations of the “**14 Eyes Program**,” the existence of two other international intelligence-sharing agreements has been confirmed. These two agreements, known as the “Five Eyes” and the “Nine Eyes” Alliances, might be or not be as tight-knit as the “14 Eyes Program,” but they still have wide implications for internet privacy as suggested by enhanced security and privacy, VPN companies.

Here is a brief breakdown of each of the three Alliances:

Five Eyes: US, UK, Canada, Australia, New Zealand

Nine Eyes: Five Eyes + Denmark, France, Holland, Norway

Fourteen Eyes: Nine Eyes + Germany, Belgium, Italy, Sweden, Spain

The Nine Eyes and Fourteen Eyes Alliances are essentially extensions of the original Five Eyes Alliance. While these countries may not all share as much information with each other as the Five Eyes Alliance, they still actively and willingly participate in international intelligence-sharing.^[28] Surveillance is just the tip of the iceberg when it comes to these global alliances working for the Great Reset. Then, as usual, war remains a huge money-making venture, and America, with its vast military empire and its ever so incestuous relationship with a host of international defense contractors, has been until now one of its biggest buyers and sellers of such business, thanks, of course, to all those swamp creatures in Washington DC. In this context, the American military-industrial complex has erected an empire unsurpassed in history, but things are changing on the horizon, and not looking good for Uncle Sam, as the powerful members of the Jesuit/ Illuminati elite, are preparing to switch to the **New Chinese World Order** with the help of Russia.

During the Christmas festivities of the year 2021 Russian State TV, said the U.S. will be “reduced to radioactive ash” if they don’t meet Russia’s demands regarding, Ukraine^[29], and a couple of days earlier China’s foreign minister said they would not fear a confrontation with the U.S.^[30] This while they are busy threatening

Taiwan with an invasion. In the meantime, the U.S. Airforce appears to be more interested in the sexuality of the individuals in its ranks led by the LGBTQ Initiatives Team (LIT)^[31] than in China and Russia, who are making threats towards this nation I now call home. No wonder Elon Musk, in his now epic 54-minute interview with *Babylon Bee*, savaged leftist puppet Sen. Liz Warren and described woke culture as a “mind virus,” and “arguably one of the biggest threats to modern civilization.”^[32] But the U.S. military doesn’t seem to care. The U.S. Army, for example, has followed the CIA’s suit made a few weeks earlier in May 2021^[33], with a new “woke” recruitment ad, that features an animated lesbian wedding and an LGBTQ parade^[34] because those are the nonsense problems of our time for the military of today, and all this while erecting an unprecedented security surveillance state in the U.S., to control all Americans. The military–industrial complex (MIC) keeps perpetuating a worldwide military empire with American troops stationed in 176 countries (over 70% of the countries worldwide), which is shown to be completely useless in case of a direct attack on U.S. soil. I am a big supporter of the military and believe that this farse needs to end, as people are finally realizing the fraud that is being inflicted upon them by the ruling elite, and as my friend, publisher of several of my books, and author, Brad Olsen, points out in his final book in the Esoteric Series *Beyond Esoteric: Escaping Prison Planet*, we all need to change the way we think,

Earth may have been “run” in a manner analogous to a prison planet in the ancient past, where religions and monumental construction projects were engineered under near-slavery conditions. It appears that this was attempted possibly for the purpose of inhibiting the natural and healthy development of civilization, as well as suppressing or distorting collective memory. While these efforts appear to have been interrupted, it is possible that residual disruptive influences remain in the “zoo.” But now the caged animals are waking up. Humanity is truly a collective intelligence. This collective intelligence changes only when the thoughts of many people evolve. By thinking differently, people create a change in their reality. It is impossible for the thoughts of a single individual to do this alone, whether that person is the president of a nation, a saint, or a commoner. It is useless to petition the elites to change society, for these people became elites in the first place by reflecting the consciousness of the society that shaped them. However, when the masses within a society change, then do the elites change. Thus, there is no escape from the fact that if one wants a better world, one has to work with the masses within a society, since the masses themselves literally have to think their way into that better world. There are no exceptions to this.^[35]

However, I’m afraid our society is moving within the next decade towards a point of no return. So, it is impossible to even try to push everyone towards a significant change for a “better world,” because sadly most people today comply more and more with the Great Reset. Of course, there are still those like-minded individuals that can join our Great Reject.

Recently philosopher José Quarracino an influential Catholic writer exposed Pope Francis as a cunning climber of the Church's power structure who nonetheless serves as a “buffoon of a plutocratic group” claiming a need to rehabilitate capitalism for the global good. The oligarchs in Francis’ good graces feel guilty because they “know they have become hyper-billionaires while 90% of the world's population has received some crumbs,” said philosopher José Quarracino, slamming the pontiff for cozying up to the world's elites by creating the **Council for Inclusive Capitalism with the Vatican**.^[36] This organization that descends from the previous *Coalition for Inclusive Capitalism*, is directly connected to both the Academy of the Illuminati in Rome and the Rothschild family, and they have “explicitly elected Pope Francis as their moral guide.”^[37] This new international foundation brings together about seventy elite members of the Vatican-led New World Order, and is fueled with powerful managers, influential bankers, and consultants of the highest level from all over the world, divided between “Advisors” and “Members” who call themselves “**Stewards**” and “**Allies**.” This new “mysterious foundation” was created with the direct involvement of the Illuminati Academy in Rome in December 2020, on the personal initiative of Lynn Forester De Rothschild herself, wife of Sir Evelyn Robert de Rothschild, president of NM Rothschild & Sons, financial advisor to the Queen of England, and former governor of the prestigious London School of Economics, as well as the owner of *The Economist*. Back on April 11, 2013, Lady Lynn Forester de Rothschild and Sir Evelyn de Rothschild who is very popular in China, that seems obsessed with the Rothschild family legacy, participated in a dialogue on Inclusive Capitalism, held on CKGSB’s Beijing campus. Sir Evelyn Robert de Rothschild who has always been a close friend of Jesuit Illuminati agents, Bill and Hillary Clinton, and his wife, Lynn Forester De Rothschild, have always been close to the Democratic Party, she is, in fact, a registered member of the U.S. Democratic Party. On top of that, Lynn Forester De Rothschild was until July 2020, the CEO of the family office E.L. Rothschild LLC., and she is currently a founding partner and administrator of *Inclusive Capital Partners*,

and an investment manager for the 1.5 billion USD *Spring Fund* (a god sum of money for sure), whose investments seeks returns where a portion of the value, is always used to improve the environmental and social performance of the companies in which it is invested.

In my eyes at least, Lynn Forester De Rothschild seems the typical follower of the Green leftist ideal, which refers primarily to a political affiliation that combines elements of Environmentalism, Feminism, Socialism, and Pacifism, for the joy of the Company of Jesus. That's why at the center of this "Coalition for Inclusive Capitalism with the Vatican," there is **Piergiorgio Bassi**, Vice President of the Academy of the Illuminati, of which the former Grand Master of Italian Freemasonry, Giuliano Di Bernardo, is President. Bassi, who I know personally from my time in the Illuminati, is an entrepreneur with high-level relationships in the Vatican, that I have already talked extensively about, in Volumes 2 and 4 of my *Confessions*.^{[38] [39]}



FIG. 1 – Donald Pleasence (1919-1995) was the first actor to play SPECTRE chief Ernst Stavro Blofeld on camera in the James Bond series outfitted with a creepy facial scar.



FIG. 2 — Sir Basil Zaharoff, (1849–936) was a Greek arms dealer and industrialist.



FIG. 3 — From the briefing paper, *The Internet of Bodies Is Here: Tackling new challenges of technology governance* – World Economic Forum in collaboration with McGill University July 2020. Source: *World Economic Forum*.



FIG. 4 — Check the world map to see which countries belong to the alliance.



FIG. 5 — Freemason Father Michael Heinrich Weninger, of the Pontifical Council of Interreligious Dialogue and Piergiorgio Bassi (on the left of the picture) with a group of Islamic religious leaders at the Vatican.

The Sabbatean Frankist Involvement and the QAnon PSYOP

Although the federal government obscures so much about its defense spending that accurate figures are difficult to procure, we do know that since 2001, the U.S. government has spent more than \$1.8 trillion in the wars in Afghanistan and Iraq (that's \$8.3 million per hour). That doesn't include wars and military exercises waged around the globe, which are expected to push the total bill upwards of \$12 trillion by 2053. The illicit merger of the global

armaments industry and the Pentagon that **President Dwight D. Eisenhower** warned us against more than 50 years ago has come to represent perhaps the greatest threat to the nation's fragile infrastructure today.

America's expanding military empire is bleeding the country dry at a rate of over \$15 billion a month (or \$20 million an hour), and that's just what the government spends on foreign wars. That does not include the cost of maintaining and staffing the 1000-plus U.S. military bases spread around the globe. Incredibly, although the U.S. constitutes only 5% of the world's population, America boasts almost 50% of the world's total military expenditure, spending more on the military than the next 19 biggest spending nations combined. The Pentagon spends more on war than all 50 states combined spend on health, education, welfare, and safety. There's a good reason why "bloated," "corrupt" and "inefficient" are among the words most commonly applied today about the government, especially the Department of Defense and its contractors. Price gouging has become an accepted form of corruption within the American military empire. It's not just the American economy that is being gouged, unfortunately.

Driven by a greedy defense sector in bed with the Illuminati and elite Freemasonry, the American homeland has been transformed into a battlefield with militarized police and weapons better suited to a war zone. President Biden, marching in lockstep with his predecessors (aside from our unusual 45th President Donald J. Trump during his first and possibly last mandate), have continued to expand America's military empire abroad and domestically in a clear bid to pander to the powerful money interests (military, corporate, and security) controlled by the Sabbatean-Frankist/Jesuit Deep State, that holds the present government in its clutches, and might have compromised former President Trump who flew on Jeffrey Epstein's private Lolita Express jet more times than was previously known, as light logs revealed after new documents were released during Ghislaine Maxwell trial that ended with a guilty verdict.^[40] As well all know, Ghislaine Maxwell sexually abused underage girls and joined the late Sabbatean-Frankist/ Illuminati Kingpin Jeffrey Epstein in directing, amongst others, Virginia Roberts Giuffre, to be sexually abused by Epstein's powerful friends like Prince Andrew, who was recently stripped of all his royal titles for this reason.^[41] Giuffre is quoted saying Maxwell, "trained me as a sex slave."^[42] After all, "Do what you want, and you will be saved," is the message of the Jewish heresy called Frankism, which sounds very much like Aleister Crowley's "Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law," that Ghislaine Maxwell, the now-defunct boyfriend Jeffrey Epstein, and even her late father, Robert Maxwell, seemed to have followed. The Maxwell's and Epstein were all part of this secretive Jewish cult that originated in the 18th century and recruits influential followers amongst the Jewish elite until the present day. The nihilist religion of Frankism preaches "**redemption through sin.**" The doctrine of "**the sacred sin,**" demands to annihilate moral religion and any other ethical belief system. This proves once again that Crowley's Thelema was simply an offshoot of the Sabbatean heresy that also influence the birth of Theosophy.

To quote a prayer by Zevi himself:

*Baruch atah Adonai, Elohainu Melech ha-olam; matir issurim:
Blessed art thou, Lord our God, King of the Universe, who makes the
forbidden things permissible.*

So, if we cannot be saints, let us all be sinners that's the basic idea. The "true way" of the Sabbatean Frankist "believers" is going on the path of evil to redeem oneself and humankind. An insane presumption by the Sabbatean Frankist, that praises the redemptive powers of destruction, to ultimately bring deliverance to the world.

Did the founder of this movement, foresee what should come in the centuries after him when he said of himself that "wherever I set foot all will be destroyed, for I came into this world only to destroy and to annihilate?" The Sabbatean Frankists are, after all, the secret rulers of this materialistic world of today, in contrast with the Jesuits who are the "Spiritual" ones, and don't believe for a moment in the rubbish pushed by people like the known conspiracy theorist, and Youtuber, **Adam Green**, of *Know More News*. Green asserts that the World Economic Forum is controlled by Jews who are using the Great Reset as part of a plan to "set up a Zionist, Noahide, One World Government according to the prophecies." Adding in his, at times senseless "antisemitic" rants indicated by the ADL, that, "the Great Reset is tied in with all of this."^[43] Really, Adam? Your erroneous and superficial interpretation gives only ammunition to the enemy that has been trying to destroy real Judaism since the advent of the false Messiah Sabbatai Zevi. Because Adam Green seems to only partially get the whole picture refusing, willingly, or unwillingly, to investigate the truth about **Sabbatean-Frankism**, that I would like to clear up once and for all to all my readers right now.

1. **Communism (Marx)**
2. **Sexual depravity (Freud)**
3. **Corporate Leftism (Bernays)**

4. **Multiculturalism (Horace Kallen)**
5. **Deconstructivism/Critical Theory (Walter Benjamin)**
6. **Frankfurt School (Adorno)**
7. **Radical jurisprudence (Brandeis, Frankfurter, and Cardozo)**
8. **Large-scale, non-selective immigration (Israel Zangwill, Emma Lazarus)**

What do these influential ideologies all have in common? The answer is plain and simple, that they are all linked to the Sabbatean Frankist, a distinct quasi-Satanic schism within Jewry, that profoundly influenced both Freemasonry and the Illuminati, which I discussed in detail in Volume 4 of my *Confessions*,^[44] which was started by the self-proclaimed messiah **Sabbatai Zevi (1626-1676)**, and **Jacob Joseph Frank (1726-1791)** who declared to be his reincarnation. The extraordinary prevalence of Sabbatean-Frankist influence among top Jewish intellectuals from 1850-1950 makes it statistically impossible to deny its role because of the impossible coincidences around it. Remember, the Sabbatean-Frankists seek to invert traditional Jewish-Christian values, including the 10 Commandments, restrictions on debauched sexuality, man's dominion over the environment, etc. Further, given Sabbatean-Frankism's apocalyptic nature, the modern Left is riven with irrational destructive impulses.^[45] On top of this, Sabbatean-Frankism has also influenced negatively the whole Western Initiatic System and all the secret societies within it, they brought into the fold the Satanic use of sexual magic to achieve their evil goals. This general thesis has been explored only partly by historians Paul Johnson and **Gershom Scholem (1897-1982)**, but never in such detail to learn about all the interactions between the Sabbatean Frankists, the various secret societies of the Illuminati network, and, of course, the world of politics. There are, in fact, several implications of this thesis I need to point out here: The failures of the contemporary Left do not represent "good faith" secular humanist efforts gone wrong. As some researchers point out, is very possible that Freud, Marx, and other Sabbatean Frankist intellectuals purpose-built their ideas to destroy the West, even the U.S. Supreme Court was heavily influenced by Sabbatean Frankists. Their impact helped cause a revolution via the court in the 50s-70s that undemocratically imposed decadent/anti-Judeo-Christian (i.e. Frankist) values on the country. Since the Left is fundamentally a quasi-Satanic movement devoted to destroying traditional Judeo-Christian civilization, it is a natural ally with like-minded Islam, despite superficial differences (feminism, gay rights).^[46] Islam, the Left, the Vatican, and Freemasonry, will seamlessly cooperate to destroy the West as they cooperated once to topple the Shah in the Iranian Revolution. Any civilization will eventually grow contemptuous of its stern founding virtues. Sabbatean-Frankism's resonance is part of a cycle where civilizations grow complacent and ultimately self-destructive and this is, unfortunately, a fact, not a hypothesis. **Count Radetzky**, who defeated both Napoleon and the Frankist-inspired rebels of 1848, appears to have understood the nature of the Left, which isn't secular humanism or mere nihilism, but destructiveness as an end-in-itself, these are his words:

Soldiers! Open your eyes to the abyss that opens at your feet; everything is in us; the mainstays of the social order have been destroyed; property, morality, religion are threatened with destruction. Everything that is holy and dear to man, everything on which the state is based and which it upholds, people are determined to destroy. That, not liberty, is the aim of every rabble-rouser who wants to drag you down to your ruin and shame. ^[47]

If Frankism is an ideology of destruction, how does it animate the Left? Saul Alinsky tells us by dedicating his work to Lucifer. That's why the Illuminati, or various branches of Freemasonry, or the Golden Dawn, or the O. T. O., even have all connections with the Sabbatean-Frankists. The late scholar and researcher Jonathan Sellers, founder of the now-defunct site *Antiquities of the Illuminati*, who died recently from what we assume was complications of COVID, wrote some material for Christopher Hyatt's *Black Book* series, as well as several books of his own, including *Jah-Bul-On*, *The Legacy of the GIFT*, and several compilations and translations of historical source material tracing the development of esoteric thought through the Nusairi, Yezidi, and Nabataean cultures, says in the introductory remarks to Allen H. Greenfield's book, *The Roots of Modern Magick: Glimpses of the Authentic Tradition from 1700-2000*:

These are ideas that are not new, but they are fresh since they have not been dealt with as often as other lineages in the Authentic Tradition, such as the Illuminati, or various branches of Freemasonry, or the Golden Dawn, or the O. T. O., even. Perhaps a hundred years from now, nobody will care that the Lurianic school at Safed inherited the rich traditions of Languedocian Kabbalah, or that it influenced the birth and evolution of the Sabbatian movement; or the Dönme, or the Frankists; or that the Bekhtashi Order is another influence in

this line, and has roots in the Nusairi of Syria, themselves going back to ancient Phoenicia.^[48]

Scholem himself, also maintained that Sabbatai Zevi was deeply influenced by the Bektashi community, and the Phoenicians that influenced them did indeed practice child sacrifice. Just as ancient Greek and Roman propagandists insisted for centuries, the Carthaginians did, in fact, kill their own infant children, burying them with sacrificed animals and ritual inscriptions in special cemeteries to give thanks for favors from the gods.^[49] Note in this devilish context the famous quote from Milton's *Paradise Lost*, "**Better to reign in Hell, than serve in Heaven.**" The Left seeks to preside over bringing hell on earth, that's why they placed the statue of Moloch, once revered by Phoenicians amongst others, at the Colosseum, just in time for the launch of their biological warfare/pandemic, and to accomplish this project they use **Global Policing**, while, of course, they continue in secret their evil Satanic practices. Look, for example, at pictures of international police forces, and you will have a hard time distinguishing them between American police and those belonging to other nations, and there's a reason they all look alike, garbed in the militarized, weaponized uniform of a standing army. There's a reason why they act alike, too, and speak a common language of force: they belong to a global police force that belongs to the **New World Order**, the name of the last variant of this never-ending nightmare.

For example, Israel one of America's closest international allies, and one of the primary yearly recipients of billions of dollars in U.S. foreign military aid, has been at the forefront of a little-publicized exchange program aimed at training American police to act as occupying forces in their communities, and at the same time is becoming one of the leaders of this worldwide medical oppression. As *The Intercept* sums it up, American police are "essentially taking lessons from agencies that enforce military rule rather than civil law."^[50] This idea of global policing is reinforced by the so-called *Strong Cities Network program*, which trains local police agencies across America on how to identify, fight, and prevent extremism, as well as address intolerance within their communities, using all of the resources at their disposal. The cities included in the global network include New York City, Atlanta, Denver, Minneapolis, Paris, London, Montreal, Beirut, and, of course, Oslo, a city I know all too well. The official objective is to prevent violent extremism by targeting its source: racism, bigotry, hatred, intolerance, etc. In other words, police—acting as extensions of the United Nations—will identify, monitor, and deter individuals who exhibit, express, or engage in anything that could be construed as extremist, but the concern with the government's anti-extremism program is that it will, in many cases, be utilized to rebrand otherwise lawful, nonviolent activities as potentially extremist ones, silencing any opposition to the New World Order, and, of course, the security of the citizens is not their priority.

As John Whitehead writes for *The Daily Progress*:

Keep in mind that the government agencies involved in ferreting out American "extremists" will carry out their objectives — to identify and deter potential extremists — in concert with fusion centers (of which there are 78 nationwide, with partners in the private sector, and globally), data collection agencies, behavioral scientists, corporations, social media, and community organizers and by relying on cutting-edge technology for surveillance, facial recognition, predictive policing, biometrics and behavioral epigenetics (in which life experiences alter one's genetic makeup).

This is pre-crime on an ideological scale...^[51]

Reality looks increasingly like Steven Spielberg's "Minority Report." Are you starting to get the picture now? On almost every front, whether it's the war on drugs or the sale of weapons, or regulating immigration, or establishing prisons, or advancing technology, or fighting a pandemic if there is a profit to be made and power to be amassed, you can bet that the government and its global partners have already struck a deal that puts the American people on the losing end of the bargain.

We've been losing our freedoms so incrementally for so long—sold to us in the name of national security and global peace, maintained by way of martial law disguised as law and order, and enforced by a standing army of militarized police and a political elite determined to maintain their powers at all costs—that it's hard to pinpoint when it all started going downhill, but we're certainly on that downward trajectory now, and things are moving fast. In this context, the "government of the people, by the people, for the people" has almost perished, and we have done it to ourselves, often trusting the wrong persons, and the wrong information, like Qanon (spelled at times Q-Anon) for example, that is the result of a carefully orchestrated operation of **Psychological warfare** that unfortunately led many people astray. This was even confirmed by former Trump national security adviser, Michael Flynn, who once

embraced his position as hero of the QAnon conspiracy theorists. The revelation came up during a private phone call with Trumpworld lawyer Lin Wood, who was complaining to Flynn that his QAnon supporters had attacked him online. Flynn at that point attempted to disown QAnon, claiming it was a “disinformation campaign” created by the CIA. “I think it’s a disinformation campaign,” Flynn said on the call. Flynn’s exact words were:

I think it’s a disinformation campaign that the CIA created. That’s what I believe. Now, I don’t know that for a fact, but that’s what I think it is. I think it’s a disinformation campaign. [\[52\]](#)

The call was published online as a result of a battle that the increasingly discredited Wood seems to be having against one-time allies like Flynn, and also other prominent conservative figures, including Georgia Rep. Marjorie Taylor Greene, and even Fox News host Tucker Carlson. So what is Psychological warfare, known also like the acronym **PSYWAR**, one of the basic aspects of modern Psychological Operations (PSYOP)? Well one of the best and most clear definitions is given by the **RAND Corporation** (“research and development”), an American nonprofit global policy think tank created in 1948 by Douglas Aircraft Company, a creature of the military–industrial complex, to offer research and analysis to the United States Armed Forces:

Psychological warfare involves the planned use of propaganda and other psychological operations to influence the opinions, emotions, attitudes, and behavior of opposition groups. RAND has studied military information support operations (MISO) in many countries and war zones and has provided objective and supportable recommendations to policymakers on methods and tactics to employ or defend against these operations. [\[53\]](#)

QAnon is not like some believers say, a military intelligence officer on your side, or a Trump administration insider, or Trump himself, but rather the contrary.

For Ryan Gable in the latest edition of his book *The Technological Elixir*:

Q-Anon supposedly represents a person or group of persons with “Q-Clearance”, a clearance level in the U.S. Department of Energy. This shadow force acted anonymously to leak secret information to the public in codes on message boards. It revealed nothing much more than what the public, in certain communities, already knew, desired to be true, already believed, or wanted to believe. This may pertain to extraterrestrial disclosure or the crimes of high-level government officials. The cult developed into a political arm of U.S. President Donald Trump, albeit separate from the administration's control. It professed that Trump was fighting a corrupt group of Satanic pedophiles and that mass arrests of these criminals would be carried out in secret. After years of false predictions, which were based on documented crimes such as human trafficking and Jeffrey Epstein, the entire narrative fell apart when Trump’s term ended and his stay in the White House was not extended by military assistance in response to a rigged election. The mass arrests turned out to be of Q supporters who had propagated false and sometimes dangerous rhetoric. The movement allowed for people to LARP, or live-action role-play, as heroes saving children and fighting corruption through social media and Internet forums. Q-anon was therefore a more “right” leaning version of the “left” leaning BLM or Antifa. The latter two groups were live-action role-playing games for those fighting for social justice. Q supporters wore the Q and BLM supporters wore the fist. All were groups founded on political extremism.

Q-Anon as a whole seemed to have been nothing more than a highly advanced form of digital psychological warfare and a counterintelligence operation. Its motto, “Trust the Plan”, was eerily similar to the counterintelligence operation of the State Political Directorate of the Soviet Union. Operating from 1921 to 1926, Operation Trust (the plan) was a fake anti-Bolshevik resistance organization meant to identify malcontents of the Communist Party. A similar program, the Hundred Flowers Campaign, operated in Communist China from 1956 to 1957 with the same purpose, directed at finding critics of Mao Zedong’s regime. Q-Anon essentially played the same purpose for extreme leftist ideologies, those often aligning with Marxism and Communism, and groups such as Black Lives Matter and Antifa. It helped to identify opponents of the democratic party and extremist left-wing cults.

It is less than surprising that before “Q” became popular and formed a cult of code-breaking followers there was mention of something peculiar by former CIA director David Petraeus. In March of 2012, he gave a talk for an American not-for-profit venture capital firm, In-Q-Tel, based in Arlington, Virginia, very close to the CIA headquarters in Langley. The name of the firm may seem purely circumstantial until one reads what David had to say about computer learning and growth:

“The current ‘Internet of PCs’ will move, of course, toward an ‘Internet of Things’ - of devices of all types -

50 to 100 billion of which will be connected to the Internet by 2020. As you know, whereas machines in the 19th century learned to do, and those in the 20th century learned to think at a rudimentary level, in the 21st century, they are learning to perceive - to sense and respond.”

He goes on to discuss nanotechnology and “items of interest” to be “located, identified, monitored, and remotely controlled through technologies such as radio-frequency identification sensor networks,” that are “tiny embedded servers, and energy harvesters - all connected to the next-generation Internet using abundant, low cost, and high-power computing.” From this computing will come “cloud computing, in many areas greater and greater supercomputing, and, ultimately, heading to quantum computing.”

It should not be lost on keen readers that we are dealing with a grouping of technology companies and intelligence officials gathering at a conference with the name In-Q-Tel, relating to intelligence and Q, concerning David’s statements at the event about “Quantum Computing.” Q-Anon is likely not some person or group of people with “Q” level access, but instead a highly developed AI or SOCI system. It not only thinks but also has learned to perceive what the public wants, and therefore how to sense what is desired to formulate a response.

Several years after this conference, IBM revealed in 2019 that they were releasing their first commercial quantum computer called, unsurprisingly, the IBM Q System One. Also, in 2010, IBM released its question-answering computer system developed by the company’s DeepQA project. Q-Anon could therefore be more precisely be referred to as Quantum-Anonymous, Q-AI-non, or Q-Anon-sense. [\[54\]](#)

“Q” is a project working for the rise of the AI/Cyber Satan take over, that has been controlled since day one by multiple people from both the military-industrial complex and civil intelligence agencies like the CIA, specialized in PSYWAR, working for the shadow government—a corporatized, militarized, entrenched global bureaucracy—that is fully operational and running the United States in the past few decades, using the Democratic Party, as well as the neocons of the Republican Party, as their mouthpiece. So put it in your heads once and for all, there are no “White hats” working to save you, that’s only a term borrowed from the hacker’s lexicon, and the so-called “Swamp Creatures” are still there in Washington DC, and given the current trajectory, dramatic expansion, globalization, and merger of governmental and corporate powers, we’re not going to recognize the United States in 20 years from now, and part of the failure to react appropriately by *WE THE PEOPLE* is also due to the QAnon PSYOP.

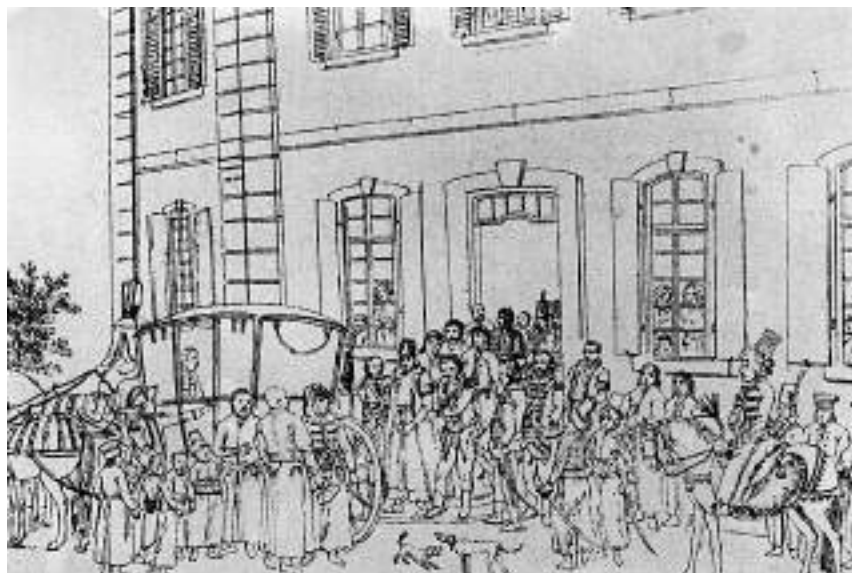


FIG. 6 — Jacob Frank in Offenbach, 18th century. Beit Hatfutsot, the Oster Visual Documentation Center.



FIG. 7 — Klaus Schwab while awarded Honorary doctorate from Kaunas University of Technology in 2017.

From QAnon to the Metaverse Courtesy of Cyber Satan

It's taken less than a generation for our freedoms to be eroded and the Global Deep State's structure to be erected, expanded, and entrenched. Mark my words: **the U.S. government in the present condition will not save us from the chains of the Global Deep State.** Now some will tell you that any mention of a New World Order government—a power elite conspiring to rule the world—is the stuff of conspiracy theories. However, after my own experiences, I wholeheartedly believe that one should always mistrust those in power, take alarm at the first encroachment on one's liberties, and establish powerful constitutional checks against government mischief and abuse. I can also attest to the fact that power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely.

Like John W. Whitehead author of *Battlefield America: The War on the American People* wrote in April 2021:

I have studied enough of this country's history—and world history—to know that governments (the U.S. government is no exception) are at times indistinguishable from the evil they claim to be fighting, whether that evil takes the form of terrorism, torture, drug trafficking, sex trafficking, murder, violence, theft, pornography, scientific experimentations or some other diabolical means of inflicting pain, suffering, and servitude on humanity. And I have lived long enough to see many so-called conspiracy theories turn into cold, hard facts.

Remember, people used to scoff at the notion of a Deep State (a.k.a. Shadow Government). They used to doubt that fascism could ever take hold in America, and sneer at any suggestion that the United States was starting to resemble Nazi Germany in the years leading up to Hitler's rise to power.^[55]

How do they get our souls? Well, there is a passage from Whitley Strieber's *The Key*, that seems to explain it. This is purportedly a true account of an encounter Strieber himself had with a mysterious humanoid being who simply knocked on the door of his Toronto hotel room at 3 am on June 6, 1998, entered his suite, and told him about mankind's place in the cosmos and his inescapable fate.

Soul traps. The lures are the lusts and hungers of this life. The [soul], exploring the newfound freedom of the energetic world, finds himself able to visit his friends and enemies, to see their innermost being and thoughts, even to converse with them in ways that their elemental selves cannot perceive. He is in danger, but he does not know it, for he has not ascended. He is still ensnared by his lust. Soon he will be shown something that perfectly fulfills his most cherished desires, desires he has never fulfilled. Unable to resist the chance to do it,

at last, he enters by a golden door into eternal captivity.

Strieber's account may be a synthesis: partly "true" (in that he believes it occurred as he relates it), part visioning, part somnambulistic dream state. Whatever emanates from the mind of Whitley Strieber, originates from some realm outside of our Cartesian materialist notion of consensus reality bringing in knowledge from a place beyond the boundaries of time and space. He reminds us of that other prophetic visionary from the Illuminati called Rudolf Steiner, who I wrote previously about in Volume 1 of my *Confessions*, and who, like Mark E. Jeftovic pointed out in a brilliant article: "spent much of his life in a hypnogogic state, possibly without even realizing it." Steiner and Strieber for Jeftovic, "are both talking about the same thing. The idea that the souls of humanity could be captured in a technological machine, where they would wander forever, believing they have omniscience, even Godhood." Ray Kurzweil, one of the big players of this dark age, current Director of Engineering at Google, and author of *The Singularity is Near*, wrote the following:

At that point, the longevity of one's mind file will not depend on the continued viability of any particular hardware medium (for example, the survival of a biological body and brain). Ultimately software-based humans will be vastly extended beyond the severe limitations of humans as we know them today. They will live out on the Web, projecting bodies whenever they need or want them, including virtual bodies, foglet projected bodies, and physical bodies comprising nanobot swarms and other forms of nanotechnology.

Jeftovic adds to Kurzweil's thought above:

Steiner called it The Eighth Sphere and warned that sometime in the late 20th century, Ahriman would incarnate in the west and drive a global process of harvesting human souls into it. The zeitgeist of radical material reductionism would dampen, deaden, and dumb down humanity to its coarsest, most basic layers: meat. Our minds, what we think is our consciousness, our souls, self-awareness even our free will, it's all just an illusion. Our experts say. It's just something that happens when our brains gas off certain neurochemicals.

However...

We can take that illusion, what we call our consciousness, and pretty soon now (just as soon as The Singularity happens), we'll be able to upload that illusion "into the cloud", into The Metaverse and we'll be able to experience anything we want, for as long as we want, forever.

So, after a lot of people have been duped on one side into believing the QAnon lies, and on the other side, the neverending, tales and fake news of the mainstream media narrative, here we are ready for the Metaverse, the next diabolical step of the New World Order. Ray Kurzweil himself confirms this sad reality upon us:

"We will spend increasing portions of our time in virtual environments and will be able to have any type of desired experience with anyone, real or simulated, in virtual reality.... Lingering problems from our waning industrial age will be overcome."

This isn't some phantasmagorical utopian afterlife promised by Bible-banging evangelists or bomb-toting Jihadists – this is serious Scientism. Ray Kurzweil, Elon Musk, even the late **Jeffrey Epstein**, have been all announcing that the era of Transhumanism is arriving. We are on the cusp of becoming **Post-Biological**, and when that happens, all our problems will be solved in the eyes of the controllers of the Great Reset.

Mark E. Jeftovic says:

...the "You'll Own Nothing and Be Happy" Great Narrative (as it is now being called) is that the rabble must ratchet down its standard of living. The reason why isn't about climate change or COVID.

It's because we're in the late-stages of Globalism and the world's financial and economic system is on the verge of imploding.

The people in charge, the people who've been doubling down on failed policies for decades, the people who brought us here with Quantitative Easing, ZIRP/NIRP, debt, Big Government, and The Forever Wars, they want to stay in charge.

So they're going to use COVID, Climate, Collectivism, and Wokeness to herd the knuckle-dragging plebians into The Metaverse. That way they'll be easier to control, they'll be placated, and they won't take up so much space in the real world.

In the real world, the insular, inbred elites will be zipping around in their private jets. They'll be reimagining everybody else's lives. Deciding how much "real-world time" and resources to apportion to the rabble. Uploading intellectual Muzak directly into their brains telling them that it's all for their own good.

There's only one problem

This would all be well and good, in fact, large swaths of the masses may even prefer a synthetic life in The

Metaverse than having to deal with the vicissitudes and tribulations of reality.^[56]

True, most people, aka the new “plebians” will probably be taking refuge in the Metaverse, as the real world is becoming full of restrictions, and increasingly difficult. Monica Kim wrote for *The Atlantic*, back in 2015, that:

All signs point to a future filled with virtual reality, and according to Zuckerberg et al, the potential applications are beyond count: One could have breakfast at the Louvre beside the Winged Victory of Samothrace, followed by a lunchtime spelunk through Thailand’s water caves. Of course, there are deeply immersive video games—the linchpin of the modern VR movement—and various movies in production for these devices, while Barcelona’s BeAnotherLab has created an empathy application for the Oculus Rift that allows users to swap genders. (Inevitably, a sex toy company is also developing a way to have virtual robot sex, according to Motherboard.)^[57]

And like Monica Kim explains in the same article that while in the 90’s “Despite mass media interest from publications like *Scientific American* and *Wired*, the technology wasn’t there—or it was too expensive—and the audience was a tad too niche.” Now in the 2020s things have completely changed, and virtual reality, aka the Metaverse, is finally ready to enslave humanity in time for the Great Reset where “You’ll own nothing. And you’ll be happy.” However, Ray Kurzweil says on the very construct of a Metaverse that:

The straightforward brain-porting scenario involves scanning a human brain (most likely from within), capturing all of the salient details, and instantiating the brain’s state in a different — most likely much more powerful — computational substrate. This will be a feasible procedure and will happen most likely around the late 2030s”^[58]

But for some critics including Mark Jeftovic, the Algorithmic Imitation (“AI”) that would be required to facilitate this, and have it work along the lines proselytized by Kurzweil et al, is not attainable in the end. The reason is the internal contradictions of what they call “**techno-utopianism**”. Those inevitable contradictions are explained in the following way by Mark Jeftovic:

If the mind is a byproduct of physical processes then consciousness is an illusion and free will doesn’t exist, because all phenomena are simply linear outcomes of biochemistry and physics. If so then there is nothing to upload into the cloud. Nor is there any real point in doing so. If we really do live in a billiard ball universe, who cares if we can make a shot last forever? There is nobody to care and nothing to care about. More importantly, “AI” at the level pontificated to solve all our problems, “by late in this century nonbiological intelligence on the Earth will be many trillions of times more powerful than biological intelligence” (Kurzweil, of course) is not attainable because our conception of what causes mind and thus intelligence is completely inverted. Mind, consciousness, and intelligence will never emerge from material reality because it’s the other way around.

The Belief that the mind emerges from matter is this era’s geocentrism. As was the case with the now antiquated idea that the Earth was the center of the universe. The heliocentric cosmos was probably understood by certain civilizations thousands of years before Giordano Bruno was burned at the stake for saying as much in the 17th century. So too, did the ancients understand that “All is mental”. The universe is vibration, probability, information, energy, and consciousness first. Out of that comes what we recognize as sub-atomic particles and atoms. The quantum physicists reconnected with this truth about a century ago, the rest of society, including the priests of the Temple of Scientism and Expert Management, haven’t gotten the memo, yet. If they did, they wouldn’t be trying to shoehorn our minds into a computer. They’d be trying to build computers that tap into the conscious base layer of quantum reality (note, this is not to be confused with what so-called ‘Quantum Computing’ endeavors to do). Because of this, everything premised upon the idea of super-intelligent, top-down, centralized control of the affairs of humanity, of the economy, of The Great Reset, The Great Narrative, and The New Normal, all of it is doomed to failure. It simply won’t work.^[59]

The problem, however, is that the expert class of managers deploying super-intelligent AI’s to solve all of our problems soon are the future army of the Antichrist, ready to manage the rabble and control all the future outcomes in the name of the New World Technocracy made possible by Cyber Satan. In the meantime, if you’re a modern plebeian like me, the word of the day is the **Great Opt-Out** or **Great Reject** which is well described in the following words:

Decentralize your affairs. Take sovereignty over your own life and your own economics. Link up with

others doing the same. The counter-revolutionary impulse against late-stage Globalism is, in addition to spirituality, meditation, and contemplative practices, embracing decentralization and public-key cryptography.
[\[60\]](#)

I will cover more about the new populist concept of the Great Reject in Chapter 2, in the meantime, we can also consider the skepticism some pioneers of virtual reality have regarding Mark Zuckerberg's new project for the Metaverse, which they say will fail. Since 2003, people have been gathering virtually to do all the supposed "wonders" of the Metaverse, in the online world of *Second Life*, whose creator Philip Rosedale says a virtual reality internet is still some way off but admits that thanks to the pandemic the creator of FB now have a chance, also thanks to the relevance of his brand:

There are really two things that are external to the technology development itself that have happened recently. One is COVID, where there has been the worry that maybe we would have to shift some social and entertainment activities online. I think there are a lot of the big companies trying to figure out how they can make some money from that. And then the other one is simply Facebook's claim that it's an important thing and renaming themselves to try to align with it.[\[61\]](#)

Ethan Zuckerman former director of the MIT Center for Civic Media, and Associate Professor of the Practice in Media Arts and Sciences at MIT until May 2020 gives his definitive answer on the matter on the pages of *The Atlantic*:

*Facebook's metaverse sucks. From the first images in which legless torsos sit around a conference room, staring at a Zoom-like video conferencing screen, to Zuckerberg's tour of his virtual closet, filled with identical black outfits (see, he's got a sense of humor!), Zuck's metaverse looks pretty much like we imagined one would look like in 1994. Look, I'm playing cards with my friends and we're in zero gravity! And one of my friends is a robot! You could do this in *Second Life* 10 years ago, and in somewhat angular vectors in VRML 20 years ago.*
[\[62\]](#)

We can all hope that Mark Zuckenberg fails, but don't be too sure about it, mainly because behind Facebook's Metaverse project there is a whole elite that wants us trapped in virtual reality in the coming years, and if Mr. Zuckenberg will not manage to build the appropriate virtual prison for humanity, I'm sure some other players in the field, like *Epic Games* of Tim Sweeney for example, the creator of the *Unreal Engine*, will put it together. After all, Satan's helpers are many, especially in this day, and age. However, having bulldozed most real-life relationships already, Mark Zuckerberg is now moving to strip away what's left of our expectations of privacy, by dragging us kicking and screaming into an online padded digital prison called the Facebook "Metaverse," say no to this monstrosity. In the meantime, parents who bought their children one of the most advanced all-in-one VR Systems currently on the market, called *Oculus Quest 2*, could be in for a surprise, as there have been several instances of child grooming within *VRChat*, one of the virtual reality headset's most popular chatroom services. *VRChat* is an online virtual world platform where users get their first taste of the metaverse and use full-body avatars to conceal their identity, there have been instances of child abuse, harassment, racism, and pornography. Maybe there's a dark side to the Metaverse that needs to be discussed,[\[63\]](#) and for this reason, Facebook's Metaverse has recently created a sort of "personal bubble" around avatars after reports of rampant harassment and virtual groping. Facebook parent Meta created a minimum distance between users' avatars in its virtual reality network *Horizon* in February 2022, following reports of harassment, regarded as one of the thorny issues for its Metaverse vision. The "personal boundary" function in the immersive platform, where people can socialize virtually, puts an automatic four-foot ring of space around users' digital proxies[\[64\]](#), but will that be enough? That's why Bertilla Niveda in the new tech publication *Geek Culture*, wrote an article entitled "Is the Metaverse a great idea or a Sci-Fi Horror Movie in the making?" Warning about, "The phenomenal features of the Metaverse and why they could be a huge problem."[\[65\]](#) Even leftist *The Guardian*, published a dim statement about this new reality in connection to Mark Zuckerberg: "Facebook has ruined our reality, now it's coming for the Metaverse too."[\[66\]](#)



FIG. 8 — Mark Zuckerberg showing his Metaverse avatar during *Connect 2021* source: *Facebook*.

The Not So "Great" King Satan and Mr. Klaus

In November 2016 a video posted on Facebook by the World Economic Forum stated eight predictions about the world in 2030, including: **"You'll own nothing. And you'll be happy. What you want you'll rent, and it'll be delivered by a drone."**^[67] Well don't be surprised future prisoners of the Metaverse, "The Davos crowd's Great Reset heralds a dreary, diabolical apocalypse" says Justin Lee, who wrote for *The American Conservative*, in April 2021:

Satan took Christ to an exceedingly high mountain to show him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory. The Gospels do not name the mountain, but given the Adversary's flair for the dramatic, one rather doubts he favored the dusty hillocks of Palestine. Of all the astonishing peaks that may have tempted the Tempter, to choose any but the Jakobshorn would have been an unforgivable failure of the poetic imagination. At 8,500 feet, the Jakobshorn is far from the tallest peak in the Rhaetian Alps, but what it lacks in vertical grandeur it more than compensates for with a north-facing view of the most Satanic town on Earth: Davos, Switzerland.

Every year the world's wealthiest oligarchs and most influential political leaders meet in the resort town at the World Economic Forum to schmooze and strategize about the future. Davos has become a condensed symbol for the sort of world-bestrident power with which Satan must have tempted Christ; but whereas Christ refused to inaugurate his otherworldly kingdom through worldly means, the "Davos crowd"—long afflicted with messianic delusions—is eager to deploy coercion to inaugurate their own. Their agenda has been euphemistically named "The Great Reset," and it envisions what many of its proponents openly refer to as a "new world order."^[68]

Well, Set is the embodiment of evil, a deity that will eventually become in the Judeo-Christian world the infamous Satan. So, if we put together this occult interpretation of "The Great Reset", we then get **"The Great King Satan."** Justin Taylor, an Ordained Minister with the Universal Life Church Monastery, and an Ordained Universal Philosopher and Clergy Member of the Church of Spiritual Humanism, that works in line with the precepts of the Antichristian New Age philosophy writes this about the nature of Set:

In the ancient Egyptian Myth, Set killed his brother Osiris. He was the Prince of Darkness. Each evening Horus, the Sun or solar deity that ruled the day, would do battle with Set who ruled the night. Set would win this battle and send Horus into the underworld. The two combatants would fight throughout the night and in the morning Horus would eventually overcome the powers of darkness to rise or ascend into heaven. The next SUN/SET that you see may now have a different meaning to you. Set had many names throughout the thousands

of years that numerous forms of this myth prevailed. The following are some of the various names of Set or that Set was identified with:

Seth
Apophis/Apop/Apap/Apepi
Anubis
Sut
Sutu
Typhon
Toth
Sata

The last name in the list should look quite familiar even among the people of today's world ... SATA.

One of the Ancient Greek Myth versions of Set was Typhon or Typhoeus:

"A monster of the primitive world, who is described sometimes as a destructive hurricane (Typhoon), and sometimes a fire-breathing giant. According to Homer, he was concealed in the earth in the country of the Arimi ... In Hesiod, Typhon (the Greek for Set/Seth) and Typhoeus are two distinct beings. Typhon is represented as the son of Typhoeus, and a fearful hurricane ... Typhoeus ... is called the youngest son of Tartarus and Gaea ... He is described as a monster with 100 heads, fearful eyes, and terrible voices, who wanted to acquire the sovereignty of the gods and men, but, after a fearful struggle, was subdued by Zeus with a thunderbolt. He begot the winds, whence he is called the father of the harpies ... he was buried in Tartarus (hell), under Mount Aetna ... Typhoeus was identified with Set, who typified the power of darkness, the same power of darkness who slew Osiris."

Satan, as a great serpent being chained in the underworld or "bottomless pit/abyss" (Rev 20:1-3) is drawing from the Typhon and Apophis imagery. As for the pit being bottomless or a great abyss, Greek myths mention that the underworld of Tartarus is as far removed from the earth's surface as is heaven. Ancient Greek Myth imagery is once again being borrowed here.

Another very powerful myth from ancient Egypt that fit very well into the Biblical record of creation was the legend of the rebellion of Seth against Horus. Seth, a synonym of hatred and disobedience in Egyptian mythology, caused all sorts of troubles to befall man in revenge for his banishment by Horus and the rest of the Egyptian Ennead. In the minds of the early Egyptian Christians, Satan, as a parallel to Seth, became a rebel and the enemy of man, who began to lurk in ambush to drag him (man) into disobedience." - Dr. Wilson B. Bishai (a professor emeritus of Arabic for the Department of Near Eastern Languages and Civilizations at Harvard University)

And a quote from "The Christ Conspiracy"

"... Of course, the dualistic concepts of absolute good and evil did not originate with Christianity but are found long before the Christian era, particularly within Zoroastrianism. Satan is an adaptation of the Persian representative of evil "Ahriman," the twin brother of "God," the same as the Egyptian Set, Horus's twin and principal enemy also known as "Sata," whence comes "Satan." Horus struggles with Set in the exact manner that Jesus battles with Satan, with 40 days in the wilderness, among other similarities, such as the revealing from the mount "all the kingdoms of Earth." This myth represents the triumph of light over dark, or the sun's return to relieve the terror of the night. Horus/Set was the god of the two horizons; hence, Horus was the rising sun, and Set the time of the Sun-SET."^[69]

Of course, for people like Justin Taylor, deeply entrenched in gnostical heretical ideas typical of the Illuminati and their acolytes, "demon" is a Christian vilification of the Greek word "daemon, which likewise referred to a divine spirit," and despite all the political intrigue and the warnings of the New Testament, Lucifer, simply means, "Light-bearer," as he was in the earliest times a sun god, which is why he is called "Day Star, son of morning/dawn." And, of course, Justin Taylor's Satanic ideas, and vision of things, fit in perfectly with those of Klaus Schwab and the makers of the Great Reset, especially when Taylor writes:

So, those of you that are worried about Satan followed you around and made people do things, as you can see it was just a story that originated in ancient Egypt that sprang out of ignorance of the natural world. The church used it as a ploy to control people of the times that had no education and would easily fear these mythical entities.

On a deeper more esoteric level, allegorically, our ego is Satan, devil, demon, anti-christ ... simply because it goes against the common good (God) for its own egocentric and selfish desires.^[70]

To read, and learn what these people think, will benefit all my readers that want to fight this evil, but usually

have no idea of the philosophy and twisted religious views of the organizations and people behind it. Jesus, for Taylor, Schwab, and the likes, is not the Jesus of the Gospels, but rather the “cosmic Christ” promoted in the New Age Movement by the Jesuits, as well as the “Communist Jesus” of *The League of the Just*. The original biblical bases for a cosmic Christology is often found in Colossians, Ephesians, and the prologue to the gospel of John, but in the modern period, a renewed interest in the cosmic Christ would arise among many Western scholars interested in developing what is known as **eco-theology**^[71], and Jesuit Pierre Teilhard de Chardin, was among the first to speak again of a “Cosmic Christ”^[72] in the 1920s and 1930s. He understood the Incarnation as bringing the historical Christ into the material world and, through evolution, leading all of creation towards perfection in the **Omega Point**,^[73] something I will discuss also further on. Interestingly enough, **eco-theology**, promoted even by the Vatican these days, is a form of constructive theology that focuses on the interrelationships of religion and nature, particularly in the light of environmental concerns, that are, as well all know, so dear to the left these days. Eco-theology generally starts from the premise that a relationship exists between human religious/spiritual worldviews and the degradation or restoration and preservation of nature. It explores the interaction between ecological values, such as sustainability, and the human domination of nature. The movement has produced numerous religious-environmental projects around the world.

Islamic Iranian philosopher, **Seyyed Hossein Nasr**, a pioneering figure in the field of eco-theology, was among the early thinkers “to draw attention to the spiritual dimensions of the environmental crisis”^[74], but the relationship of theology to the modern ecological crisis, became an intense issue of debate in Western academia in 1967, at the start of the liberal left militancy on college campuses, following the publication of the article, “**The Historical Roots of Our Ecologic Crisis**”, by **Lynn White Jr.**, Professor of History at the ever-so libtard University of California at Los Angeles. In this work, White puts forward a creepy new Satanic theory that the Christian model of human dominion over nature has led to environmental devastation providing a voice for “The Ecological Complaint.”^[75] Can you believe it? Christianity is even blamed by these leftist Satanists for our environmental problems. No wonder the Illuminati and their brainwashed New age followers reject the classical interpretation of our Lord Jesus Christ for such garbage.

Justin Taylor writes:

... the cosmic Christ is universal and the origin of everything that exists, in any galaxy of matter or anti-matter. The cross is the intersection of Spirit and Matter ... positive and negative ... masculine and feminine. So from the crossing or union of these two forces appears that which we call the universe. Now, the objective for that energy to appear in the universe is to make Consciousness of its entity in its different aspects. Jesus becoming the Christ (Karest, Christos, Krishna, Krestus) is an archetype of you and I also becoming one with Christ Consciousness ... the Divine. Jesus said to his followers “you shall do greater things than I.” How is this possible if Jesus is God, as Christianity believes? In the NT Book of John 17:21, Jesus is quoted as praying to the Father/Source and saying “I pray that they may all be ONE, even as Thou art in me, O Father, and I am in Thee; that they also may be in us...” On a deeper esoteric level, and through modern Quantum Physics, we now know that this statement was nothing other than Truth. We are all one. We are tied together through universal unconsciousness ... the Field. The fiber of the Matrix of the entire universe. There are no “things” ... there is only IT. And we are all an individualized integral element and substance of the entire universal organism.

So, after all this, I want to talk more about the World Economic Forum, Klaus Schwab, and his connections to the Vatican elite, Freemasonry, and the Occult world. I will do this with the help of the work brought forward in early 2021 by **Johnny Vedmore**, a completely independent investigative journalist and musician from Cardiff, Wales that has made an incredible job in uncovering some of the least-known historical aspects of the creator of Satan’s “Great Reset”.

On 10 July 1870, Klaus Schwab’s grandfather Jakob Wilhelm Gottfried Schwab, referred to later as simply Gottfried, was born in a Germany, at war with its French neighbors. Karlsruhe, the town where Gottfried Schwab was born, was located in the Grand Duchy of Baden, ruled in 1870 by the 43-year-old Grand Duke of Baden, Frederick I. The following year, the aforementioned Duke would be present at the proclamation of the German Empire which took place in the Hall of Mirrors at the Palace of Versailles. He was the only son-in-law of the incumbent Emperor Wilhelm I and, as Frederick I, was one of the reigning sovereigns of Germany. By the time Gottfried Schwab turned 18 years old, Germany would see Wilhelm II take the throne upon the death of his father, Frederick III.

In 1893, a 23-year-old Gottfried Schwab would officially depart from Germany giving up his German citizenship and leaving Karlsruhe to emigrate to Switzerland. At the time, his occupation was noted as being that of

a simple baker. Here, Gottfried would meet Marie Lappert, who was from Kirchberg near Bern, Switzerland, who was five years his junior. They would marry in Roggwil, Bern, on 27 May 1898, and the following year, on the 27th of April 1899, their child **Eugen Schwab** (Klaus Schwab's future father) was born. At the time of his birth, Gottfried Schwab had moved up in the world, having become a Machine Engineer. When Eugen was around one year old, Gottfried and Marie Schwab decided to return to live in Karlsruhe and Gottfried reapplied for German citizenship again. Eugen Schwab would follow in the footsteps of his father and also become a Machine Engineer and in future years, he would advise his children to do the same. Eugen Schwab would eventually begin working at a factory in a town in Upper Swabia in Southern Germany, capital of the district of Ravensburg, Baden-Württemberg.

The factory where he would forge his career was the German branch of a Swiss company named **Escher Wyss**^[76] that will become from that moment onwards, intertwined with the future fortunes of the German-Swiss family of the Schwab's. **Escher Wyss & Cie.**, also known as **Escher Wyss AG**, was a Swiss industrial company with a focus on engineering and turbine construction, that remained in existence until it was taken over in 1969 by Sulzer AG^[77] now inside of the group Andritz AG. "Coincidentally" in the same year, Klaus Schwab, whose family's fortune was made at Escher Wyss, after two Ph.D.'s and a year at Harvard's Kennedy School, started to organize the first Davos symposium after writing a book about American management. Escher Wyss headquarters were in the Zürich quarter of Escher Wyss, which takes its name from the company.

The company was originally founded, as Escher Wyss & Cie., in 1805 by Hans Caspar Escher and Salomon von Wyss.^[78] Initially a textile spinning company, the two expanded the business to include a machine shop that manufactured textile machinery, water wheels, water turbines, power transmission equipment and starting in 1835, ships, including boilers, and steam engines, and after opening a branch in Austria in 1840, they also opened in 1856, due to the increasing amount of work, the Ravensburg branch. After all, Switzerland, had many long-standing economic ties to the Ravensburg area, with Swiss traders in the early 19th century bringing in yarn and weaving products. So Klaus Schwab and his younger brother, Urs Reiner Schwab, were both to follow in the footsteps of their grandfather, Gottfried, and their father, Eugen, and would both initially train as mechanical engineers. Klaus's father had told the young Schwab that, if he wanted to make an impact on the world, then he should train as a Machine Engineer but this would only be the beginning of Schwab's long list of University credentials. Klaus would begin studying his plethora of degrees at Spohn-Gymnasium Ravensburg between 1949 and 1957, eventually graduating from the *Humanistisches Gymnasium* in Ravensburg. Between 1958 and 1962, Klaus began working with various engineering companies and, in 1962, Klaus completed his mechanical engineering studies at the Swiss Federal Institute of Technology (ETH) in Zurich with an engineering diploma. The following year, he also completed an economics course at the University of Fribourg, Switzerland.

From 1963 until 1966, Klaus worked as Assistant to the Director-General of the German Machine-building Association (VDMA), Frankfurt. In 1965, Klaus was also working on his doctorate from the ETH Zurich, writing his dissertation on: "The longer-term export credit as a business problem in mechanical engineering". Then, in 1966, he received his Doctorate in Engineering from the Swiss Federal Institute of Technology (ETH), Zurich. At this time, Klaus's father, Eugen Schwab, who had become a Freemason, was swimming in bigger circles. After being a well-known personality in Ravensburg as the Managing Director of the Escher-Wyss factory from before the war, Eugen would eventually be elected as President of the Ravensburg Chamber of Commerce. In 1966, during the founding of the German committee for Splügen railway tunnel, Eugen Schwab defined the founding of the German committee as a project "that creates a better and faster connection for large circles in our increasingly converging Europe and thus offers new opportunities for cultural, economic, and social development".^[79] In 1967, Klaus Schwab gained a Doctorate in Economics from the University of Fribourg, Switzerland as well as a Master of Public Administration qualification from the John F. Kennedy School of Government at Harvard in the United States. While at Harvard, Schwab was taught by Henry Kissinger, who he would later say were among the top 3-4 figures who had most influenced his thinking for his entire life,^[80] confirming his role as mentor, which I previously mentioned. In 1970 Schwab, began to focus on his idea to create a platform that would allow European business and political leaders to exchange concerns, ideas, and knowledge.

However, in a very revealing interview given in 2010 by Schwab to award-winning journalist, and best-selling author, Carlye Adler, for *Fortune*, the founder of the World Economic Forum, said that to fund his first event in Davos, he had to take some risks. Should we believe him? Was Davos a genuine entrepreneurial adventure like Schwab often points out during his speeches, or a "calculated risk," by the future leader of the Great Reset? It is difficult, or almost impossible to believe, that influential Illuminati figures of the time like Henry Kissinger, or Otto von Habsburg, would jump on board of this project with a young fellow with little or no experience on the world stage.

...in 1970 I took a 50,000 Swiss franc (\$11,434) loan from a German industrialist. The condition was either to pay him back or join his company, so I was nervous. We sent out invitations with response cards. Every morning the mail came, and I didn't want to spend time opening it so I put it under a very strong desk lamp where I could immediately see the response. Some 440 people came from 31 countries to the first meeting in 1971, including John Kenneth Galbraith. The success of the conference let me repay the debt and gave me a surplus, which I used to create the European Management Forum (now the WEF) as a not-for-profit foundation.^[81]

It seems like this was a classic test by the Illuminati elite, to let the young Schwab prove himself in front of the world after he was chosen for his family background by the same people who previously launched the Club of Rome two years earlier.

How the Club of Rome and Nazism Influenced the World Economic Forum

The most influential paramasonic/Illuminati group that inspired the creation of Klaus Schwab's project was the **Club of Rome**, an influential think tank of the scientific and monied elite that mirrors the World Economic Forum in many ways, including in its promotion of a global governance model led by a **technocratic elite**. The Club had been founded in 1968 by the Italian Bilderberger and Freemason, **Aurelio Peccei (1908–1984)**, a known industrialist with socialist tendencies despite being critical of Marxism, and Scottish chemist and Freemason **Alexander King (1909–2007)**, during a private meeting the two had at a residence owned by the Rockefeller family in Bellagio, Italy.

Among one of the first accomplishments of the Club was a report they commissioned in 1972 entitled ***The Limits to Growth (LTG)***, that later became a book translated into 37 languages compiled by a team of 16 (some sources say 17) researchers using **World3**, an incredibly advanced computer simulation of interactions between population, industrial growth, food production, and limits in the ecosystems of the earth^[82]. The futuristic model was based on the work of the computer pioneer Jay Forrester of MIT, as described in his book *World Dynamics*,^[83] that led to the first computer program dubbed **World1**, created by Forrester and commissioned under the auspices of the Club of Rome, which was created to model how well the world could sustain its growth. What World1 showed in the early 70s was that by 2040 there would be a global collapse if the expansion of the population and industry was to continue at the current levels. For the libtard Australian broadcaster ABC, which shared some of its original TV coverage based on the report commissioned by the Club of Rome in a new YouTube clip in 2018, the model's calculations made at MIT, that take into account the trends in pollution levels, population growth, the number of natural resources, and the overall quality of life on Earth, have so far been unnervingly on target for the propaganda of the New World Order, and 2020 was the first milestone envisioned by World1 in its predictions. That's the turning point for humanity when the quality of life was supposed to drop dramatically, and unfortunately, it did. ABC presented this apocalyptic scenario back in their 70s report, saying it will lead to the demise of large numbers of people all over the planet:

At around 2020, the condition of the planet becomes highly critical. If we do nothing about it, the quality of life goes down to zero. Pollution becomes so serious it will start to kill people, which in turn will cause the population to diminish, lower than it was in 1900. At this stage, around 2040 to 2050, civilized life as we know it on this planet will cease to exist.^[84]

Alexander King, the then-leader of the Club of Rome, evaluated the program's results to also mean that nation-states will lose their sovereignty, forecasting a New World Order with corporations managing everything. **"Sovereignty of nations is no longer absolute,"** King told ABC. "There is a gradual diminishing of sovereignty, little bit by little bit. Even in the big nations, this will happen." World1, the computer program, looked at the world as one system. The report called it "an electronic guided tour of our behavior since 1900 and where that behavior will lead us." The program produced graphs that showed what would happen to the planet decades into the future. It plotted statistics and forecasts for such variables as population, quality of life, the supply of natural resources, pollution, and more. Following the trend lines, one could see where the crisis might take place.^[85] The report in question largely focused on global overpopulation, warning that "if the world's consumption patterns and population growth continued at the same high rates of the time, the earth would strike its limits within a century."^[86]

At the third meeting of the World Economic Forum in 1973, Peccei himself delivered a speech summarizing the content of the report, which the current World Economic Forum website remembers as having been the

distinguishing event of this historical meeting. That same year, the Club of Rome would publish a report detailing the future of the New World Order **an “adaptive” model for global governance that would divide the world into ten, inter-connected economic/political regions.**

The Club of Rome indeed was one of the first institutions to voice concerns about the so-called impact on the environment, and Australian globalist and Freemason Dr. Keith Suter, who is a member of the Club since 1991 and is still considered to be one of Australia's most influential Global futurists, and media commentators in national and foreign affairs, described in detail the initiative in 1999 stating that:

Peccei and King were lonely prophets at a time of overwhelming optimism. The 1950s and 1960s were a period of immense economic growth. There was a very low rate of unemployment and there was a general belief in the Western world that another 1930s-type Depression could be avoided thanks to government intervention in the economy. Additionally, it was assumed that there was a standard (Western) formula for economic growth that could apply throughout the Third World. Very little attention was paid to the environmental consequences of economic growth. [\[87\]](#)

Suter also added the following words, that show his Antichristian bias:

Conservative Christian groups have been particularly critical of The Club and it has a sinister reputation among such groups. Their dislike of The Club is due to its lack of a total endorsement of capitalism which such Christians seem to view as being ordained by God and therefore above criticism. (Since such Christians are often poorly read, not least in theology and church history, they are often unaware of the criticism that capitalism has acquired from many Christians over the centuries.) Additionally, some conservative Protestants have been worried about 'Rome' in the title, with the implication that The Club is a Catholic plot. The Club was based in Rome because that was where Peccei had his office. After his death in March 1984, King took over as President, and the office was transferred to Paris, where King then lived (he now lives in retirement in London). [\[88\]](#)

Dr. Suter, who lives in Australia, one of the most oppressed countries on the Earth since the beginning of the “pandemic,” has just confirmed the incredible hate these people have for Christianity, and for other faiths, as Dr. Suter, adds later in the same article that, “People of all religious views and none simply did not want to be confronted by the challenges identified by The Club.” And those challenges are, of course, the same globalist rubbish we have now pushed by the World Economic Forum.

In 1991, the President Emeritus of The Club of Rome Alexander King, and Secretary-General Bertrand Schneider reviewed a new book/report called ***The First Global Revolution: A Report by the Council of The Club of Rome***, the global problems outlined 20 years before, in *The Limits to Growth*, offering both a further warning and advancing an even more draconian approach to a possible solution by the elite to the supposed world problems. Stating without any sense of shame, that humanity’s “real enemy” is “itself”, not the elite that rules them like cattle, the ultra-wealthy parasites living on private islands, luxurious homes, and fancy estates, polluting along the way with their private jets and helicopters and generally enjoying life, while we the new “peasants” and “slaves” are all in lockdown for one reason or the other, as climate change lockdowns are the next big thing they are ushering in. The book in question, published 30 years ago, finally admits that their climate agenda is simply driven by their need for a new enemy:

In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine, and the like would fit the bill ... All these dangers are caused by human intervention, and it is only through changed attitudes and behavior that they can be overcome. The real enemy, then, is humanity itself. [\[89\]](#)

Topics covered by the book written by Alexander King and Bertrand Schneider, include the need for the world, to convert from a military to a civil economy. Now that means, for obvious reasons, no more sovereignty, or borders in the New World Order. The report by King and Schneider also talks about the recognition of the disastrous short-term effects of exploitation by First World countries of Third World poverty, something that has changed in the last three decades in the exploitation of the rest of the world by some former Third World countries, like China in particular (or even Russia or India), that now feel free to act as they wish, without the limitations imposed on the

rest of us by the farse of useless initiatives like COP 26 and in the meantime China offers to the Third World, a successful Marxist model that enables them to challenge in the process Western capitalism on behalf of the Jesuit-led New World Order. But of course, one of the main subjects of *The First Global Revolution: A Report by the Council of The Club of Rome*, is the containment of global warming and the need to reduce global emissions of carbon dioxide. As you can see, the Club of Rome is the one's inspiring the perverse and twisted ideology of the World Economic Forum, and the rest of the New World Order.

For this reason, back in the early 70s, Klaus Schwab became convinced that to bring into fruition the “revolutionary” ideas of the Club of Rome, he needed to put together all the main European CEOs and U.S. business experts to discuss new innovative management approaches and techniques to make this happen. The forum would also promote interaction between corporate management and stakeholders. He set up a three-person office in Geneva to carry out those plans,^[90] and in January 1971, at his financial account and risk, and after various efforts to raise funding, Klaus Schwab finally organized, in the luxurious Swiss alpine ski resort of Davos, the first European Management Symposium (January 24- February 7, 1971), the predecessor to the what will be later called the World Economic Forum. He did all this under the directives of the British Pilgrims Society^[91], and to an even larger extent, the Society of Jesus, the infamous Jesuits.

For this very reason, Klaus Schwab chose to deliver the keynote speech at the opening session of this historical event, none other than Illuminati Kingpin and Jesuit agent, **Otto von Habsburg (1912-2011)**, head of the House of Habsburg-Lorraine, and sovereign of the Order of the Golden Fleece (historically linked to Adam Weishaupt's Order of the Illuminati), who was the last Crown Prince of Austria-Hungary from 1916 until the dissolution of the empire in April 1919. The late Otto von Habsburg was also co-founder of the Pan-European Union (PEU), headed by Freemason **Count Coudenhove-Kalergi**, the infamous Austrian politician and philosopher who pioneered this fake European integration, as the secret head of a synarchist group whose aim was to create a united Europe. The creation of a united Europe was central to the vision of Saint-Yves d'Alveydre, the founder of synarchism, a call for which appears on the first page of his first book on synarchy, *Keys to the East*.^[92]

The Distinguished Order of the Golden Fleece is a Catholic order of chivalry founded in Bruges by Philip the Good, Duke of Burgundy, in 1430, to celebrate his marriage to Isabella of Portugal. Today, two branches of the order exist, namely the Spanish and the Austrian Fleece; the current grandmasters are Felipe VI, King of Spain, and Karl von Habsburg, current head of the House of Habsburg-Lorraine, respectively.^[93] The Grand Chaplain of the Austrian branch of the Order of the Golden Fleece is today a friend of the late Otto von Habsburg, the powerful **Cardinal Christoph Schönborn**, Archbishop of Vienna, Illuminati, and Freemason^[94], who is part of the princely House of Schönborn, whose members before 1918 bore the title of Count and the style of Illustrious Highness. Schönborn is also an Honorary Member of the Teutonic Knights, an Order traditionally headed by members of the Habsburg dynasty.^[95]

From all these details, we understand that right from the start, Klaus Schwab's globalist project was deeply involved with the Vatican, through the still influential Order of the Golden Fleece, and the Teutonic Knights, in which the term “Teutonic” echoes from the German origins of the order (*Theutonicorum*), and its formal Latin name *Ordo Domus Sanctae Mariae Theutonicorum Hierosolymitanorum*. The Teutonic Knights are also featured amongst the cast of characters of the 27th degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite^[96].

During World War II, Nazi propaganda and ideology made frequent use of the Teutonic Knights' imagery, as the Nazis sought to depict the Knights' actions as a forerunner of the Nazi conquests for *Lebensraum*.^[97]

Heinrich Himmler tried to idealize the SS as a 20th-century incarnation of the medieval knights. The modern Order, however, was banned in the Third Reich in 1938 (the year of Klaus Schwab's birth), due to the long-standing belief of both Adolf Hitler and Heinrich Himmler that Catholic military-religious orders were untrustworthy and politically suspect as subordinates of the Vatican, and representatives of its policy.^[98] But the decision to ban the Order in Germany, in an attempt, to sever all possible ties between the German and Austrian elite with the Vatican, on the eve of what will become a year later, the Second World War, was not enough to stop the perversive control of the Vatican Illuminati and would bring upon Hitler and Himmler, the wrath of the Jesuits, and the successive betrayal of some of their most trusted men, that will ultimately result with both their deaths.

However, Schwab's hometown—Ravensburg, Germany—was a very peculiar city during the Nazi era. It was, for example, the first German city to practice eugenics (killing in Nazi terms “useless eaters”), and Ravensburg was also a transport hub for stolen Nazi gold to the Swiss Bank for International Settlements, a criminal enterprise allegedly run by Pilgrims Society spies **Allan W. Dulles** (later C.I.A. director, 1953-61), **Edwin W. Pauley** (Allied reparations) and **William J. Donovan**, director of the OSS (precursor to the C.I.A.— and one time Dulles' boss), and in this context, Klaus Schwab's father Eugen involvement with the Nazi establishment, and the allegations that I'm about to share, are, in fact, rather revealing about Klaus family's lack of morals and their links to Hitler's evil

legacy.

In the pre-war years of the 1930s leading up to the German annexation of Poland, **Ravensburg's Escher-Wyss factory**, managed directly by Klaus Schwab's father, Eugen Schwab, continued to be the biggest employer in Ravensburg, and not only was the factory a major employer in the town, but Hitler's own Nazi party awarded the Escher-Wyss Ravensburg branch the title of "**National Socialist Model Company**" while Schwab was at the helm. The Nazis were potentially wooing the Swiss company for cooperation in the coming war, and their advances were eventually reciprocated. Ravensburg was an anomaly in wartime Germany, as it was never targeted by any Allied airstrikes. ^[99]

The presence of the Red Cross, and a rumored agreement with various companies including Escher-Wyss, saw the allied forces publicly agree to not target the Southern German town. It was not classified as a significant military target throughout the war, and for that reason, the town still maintains many of its original features. However, much darker things were afoot in Ravensburg once the war began. Eugen Schwab continued to manage the "National Socialist Model Company" for Escher-Wyss, and the Swiss company would aid the Nazi Wehrmacht to produce significant weapons of war as well as more basic armaments. The Escher-Wyss company was a leader in large turbine technology for hydroelectric dams and power plants, but they also manufactured parts for German fighter planes. They were also intimately involved in much more sinister projects happening behind the scenes which, if completed, could have changed the outcome of World War II. ^[100]

Western military intelligence was already aware of Escher-Wyss' complicity and collaboration with the Nazis. As Johnny Vedmore points out, there are records available from western military intelligence at the time, specifically Record Group 226 (RG 226) from the data compiled by the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), which shows the Allied forces were aware of some of the Escher-Wyss' business dealings with the Nazis. Within RG 226, there are three specific mentions of Escher-Wyss including:

File number 47178 reads, Escher-Wyss of Switzerland is working on a large order for Germany. Flame-throwers are despatched from Switzerland under the name Brennstoffbehaelter. Dated Sept. 1944.

File number 41589 showed that the Swiss were allowing German exports to be stored in their country, a supposedly neutral nation during World War II. The entry reads, Business relations between Empresa Nacional Calvo Sotelo (EN CASO), Escher Wyss, and Mineral Celbau Gesellschaft. 1 p. July 1944; see also L 42627 Report on collaboration between the Spanish Empresa Nacional Calvo Sotelo and the German Rheinmetall Borsig, on German exports stored in Switzerland. 1 p. August 1944.

File number 72654 claimed that: Hungary's bauxite was formerly sent to Germany and Switzerland for refining. Then a government syndicate built an aluminum plant at Dunaalmas on the borders of Hungary. Electric power was provided; Hungary contributed coal mines, and equipment was ordered from the Swiss firm Escher-Wyss. Production began in 1941. 2 pp. May 1944. ^[101]

Yet, Escher-Wyss was left untouched during the war, mainly because they were leaders in one field in particular which was considered of great importance at the time by the U.S. military-industrial complex, the creation of new turbine technology, which was considered essential in the making of the future nuclear bomb. **This is a key asset that made the Klaus family fortune.** The company had engineered a 14,500 HP turbine for the Norsk Hydro industrial facility's strategically important hydroelectric plant at Vemork, near Rjukan in Norway. The Norsk Hydro plant, partly powered by Escher Wyss, was the only industrial plant under Nazi control capable of producing heavy water in the early 40s, an ingredient essential for making plutonium for the Nazi atomic bomb program.

The Germans had put all possible resources behind the production of heavy water in that period, but the Allied forces were aware of the potentially game-changing tech advances by the increasingly desperate Nazis^[102], and fortunately stopped them.

From this point onwards I will trace, thanks to Johnny Vedmore 's short essay, and the comments made on it by Dr. Joseph P. Farrell, how some of Escher-Wyss's hydro-turbine technology even made it into the Nazi atom bomb project, via the Norwegian heavy water production in Norway, that later helped the construction of various nuclear arsenals in countries like Israel as well as South Africa. Despite its small size, Norway, which still delivers the Nobel Peace Prize, has, unfortunately, made a large contribution to the spread of nuclear weapons—essentially by selling and producing heavy water. ^[103]

While Nazis knew of the possibility of plutonium, they also knew that its production could only be accomplished in a reactor and that it would be a long and difficult project. For this reason, the Nazis seem to have concentrated like some researchers like Dr. Joseph P. Farrell also point out, on the faster and less complicated project of uranium isotope separation, and the enrichment of a uranium-fueled bomb. But in either case, heavy water

could be used both as a neutron moderator in a reactor and more importantly, as a source of deuterium fuel for a “boosted fission” bomb^[104]. The project, fortunately, failed, thanks to the Allied-led efforts involving both Allied bombing raids and Norwegian commandos, that lead to **Operation Gunnerside** and the now legendary Norwegian heavy water sabotage.

The main hero of Operation Gunnerside was **Joachim Roenneberg**, who died of old age 99 years old in October 2018^[105], a distinguished old gentleman I had the honor to meet during a conference many years ago in Oslo, who, while serving behind enemy lines in his native Norway during the German occupation, in 1943, blew up the plant producing heavy water, or D2O, the hydrogen-rich substance which was key to the later development of atomic bombs, but Klaus Schwab’s father’s ties to the Nazi’s, did not stop the failed Nazi atom-bomb project. They are also connected to another infamous Nazi practice.

Back in the Escher-Wyss factory in Ravensburg, Eugen Schwab had been busy during those years putting forced laborers to work at his model Nazi company. During the years of World War II, nearly 3,600 forced laborers worked in Ravensburg, including at Escher Wyss. According to the city archivist in Ravensburg, Andrea Schmuder, the Escher-Wyss machine factory in Ravensburg employed between 198 and 203 civil workers and POWs during the war. Karl Schweizer, a local Lindau historian, states that Escher-Wyss maintained a small special camp for forced laborers on the factory premises.

The use of masses of forced laborers in Ravensburg made it necessary to set up one of the largest recorded Nazi forced labor camps in the workshop of a former carpenter at Ziegelstrasse 16. At one time, the camp in question accommodated 125 French prisoners of war who were later redistributed to other camps in 1942. The French workers were replaced by 150 Russian prisoners of war who, it was rumored, were treated the worst out of all the POWs. Cheap labor was even cheaper back then for these criminals.

One such prisoner was Zina Jakuschewa, whose work card and work diary, are still held by the United States Holocaust Memorial Museum. Those documents identify her as a non-Jewish forced laborer assigned to Ravensburg, Germany, during 1943 and 1944. ^[106]

All this, of course, does not implicate Klaus Schwab in any of these evil practices, nor does it implicate him in any way of having sympathy for them, nor for the infamous ideology behind it, as Klaus was only an “innocent child” at the time, and his father was the one in charge of the company back then, not him, however, Klaus himself, in the interview I cited earlier with Carlye Adler, said: “I was born in 1938 in Germany, but I was very fortunate. My father was the managing director of a Swiss machinery company, and during the war, I spent time in Switzerland.”^[107]

Young Klaus was indeed very “fortunate” to have the possibility of going to Switzerland, especially while his father was forcing laborers to work at his model Nazi company in Ravensburg. However, he must have known, even at that tender age that his father was working closely with the Nazi’s, maybe, I say maybe, Klaus Schwab just didn’t know how his illustrious father was taking advantage of the poor POWs to make Escher-Wyss grow even more productive during the war effort, to help the Nazi’s produce their first atomic bomb, that fortunately never happened.

Why does Klaus hide all this? Well, a few years later, Klaus Schwab, will become a close collaborator, and disciple, of none other than Henry Kissinger, who was once a Jewish refugee. Somebody who fled Nazi Germany with his family in 1938, the very year Klaus was born in his very “fortunate” background, that will one day lead him to become involved with the rise of the Fourth Reich. Dr. Joseph P. Farrell points out that his family background should raise a yellow flag of caution, and perhaps should provide a more sinister context, in which to view his own statement, **“You will not own property und you vill be happy!”** A sentence you should read not only with a typical German accent but also in a very “Nazi authoritarian style.”

Of course, Schwab’s way of talking reminiscent of a typical Nazi, plus the fact that Schwab seems to have pursued academic studies of mechanical engineering to the macroeconomics of credit and export, might indicate at least some filial interest in his father’s wartime experiences, since, after his studies and a stint in the U.S.A. at Harvard’s John F. Kennedy School of Government, he went to work for his father’s old company.

In the meantime, the atom bomb connection would continue at Escher-Wyss (now Sulzer-Escher-Wyss), also after the war, as it became involved in South Africa’s effort to acquire the bomb, as well as helping Israel in their “Secret Nuclear Project”. **Escher-Wyss had been involved with manufacturing and installing nuclear technology at least as early as 1962**, as shown by a patent for a “heat exchange arrangement for a nuclear power plant”^[108], and another patent from 1966 for a “nuclear reactor gas-turbine plant with emergency cooling.”^[109]

After Schwab left Sulzer Escher-Wyss, Sulzer would also help to develop special turbocompressors for uranium enrichment to yield reactor fuels. When Klaus Schwab joined Sulzer Escher-Wyss in 1967 and started the reorganization of the company to be a technology corporation, the involvement of Sulzer Escher-Wyss in the darker aspects of the global nuclear arms race became immediately more pronounced. Before Klaus became involved, Escher-Wyss had often concentrated on helping design and build parts for civilian uses of nuclear technology, for

example, nuclear power generation. Yet, with the arrival of the eager Mr. Schwab also came the company's participation in the illegal proliferation of nuclear weapons technology.^[110] By 1969, the incorporation of Escher Wyss into Sulzer was fully completed, and they would be rebranded into Sulzer AG, dropping the historic name Escher-Wyss from their name. It was eventually revealed, thanks to a review and report carried out by the Swiss authorities and a man named Peter Hug, that Sulzer Escher-Wyss began secretly procuring and building key parts for nuclear weapons during the 1960s while Klaus Schwab was on the board, playing a critical key role also in the development of South Africa's illegal nuclear weapons program during the darkest years of the apartheid regime. Klaus Schwab is considered a leading figure in the founding of a company culture that helped Pretoria build six nuclear weapons and partially assemble a seventh. (Boldface emphasis added) This now ratchets up the suspicion meter considerably, when placed into the context of what else is known about the South African project. In 1973, *The New York Times* book division published a book by Barbara Rogers and Zdenek Cervenka titled *The Nuclear Axis: The Secret Collaboration between West Germany and South Africa*, in a title which says it all... almost. In it, the authors detail how a Luftwaffe general in the Bundeswehr, a holdover from World War II, and several German firms including Degussa (which was also involved in the wartime Nazi atom bomb effort), were involved in aiding South Africa to acquire the atom bomb, which in the opinion of many (including this author) it did. The arrangement was a "tidy" one. In exchange for South African uranium, Germany would supply the technology to enrich it and the engineering to turn it into a bomb. South Africa became the front behind which postwar Germany acquired nuclear weapons technology, for the South African bomb was in effect a German one..... and an Israeli one, because the third partner in this picture was, of course, Israel, lending technical assistance as well in return for a steady supply of uranium from the project. The arrangement was a rather nifty one, given that all three states were in some measure and for very different reasons each a pariah state, and each viewed its national security as being jeopardized without nuclear weapons. However, with the arrival of Schwab himself on the scene, aka the infamous Dr. Ernst Stavro Blohfeld of SPECTRE, in the middle of that West German-South African atom bomb effort, their efforts were facilitated and the implications here are inescapable, and terrorizing to some extent., and Johnny Vedmore, doesn't shrink from mentioning them:

In January, Klaus Schwab announced that 2021 is the year that the World Economic Forum and its allies must "rebuild trust" with the masses. However, if Schwab continues to hide his history and that of his father's connections to the "National Socialist Model Company" that was Escher-Wyss during the 1930s and 1940s, then people will have good reason to distrust the underlying motivations of his overreaching, undemocratic Great Reset agenda.

In the case of Klaus Schwab himself, it appears that he has helped to launder relics of the Nazi-era, i.e. its nuclear ambitions and its population control ambitions, to ensure the continuity of a deeper agenda. While serving in a leadership capacity at Sulzer Escher Wyss, the company sought to aid the nuclear ambitions of the South African regime, then the most Nazi adjacent government in the world, preserving Escher Wyss' own Nazi-era legacy. Then, through the World Economic Forum, Schwab has helped to rehabilitate eugenics-influenced population control policies during the post-World War II era, a time when the revelations of Nazi atrocities quickly brought the pseudo-science into great disrepute. Is there any reason to believe that Klaus Schwab, as he exists today, has changed in any way? Or is he still the public face of a decades-long effort to ensure the survival of a very old agenda?

The last question that should be asked about the real motivations behind the actions of Herr Schwab, maybe the most important for the future of humanity: Is Klaus Schwab trying to create the Fourth Industrial Revolution, or is he trying to create the Fourth Reich?^[111]

The answer is that Mr. Schwab and his allies, are trying to create the **Fourth Reich**, a subject I will also discuss later, and I agree with many of Johnny Vedmore statements, as well as interesting reflections, given later in a commentary to his article, by Dr. Joseph P. Farrell. The latter also reflects on how Mr. Schwab's project is the result of a sort of post-war "Nazi International," describing how Schwab works for an invisible "extra-territorial state," that for Dr. Farrel is:

... hiding behind a complex tapestry of corporations, funds, foundations, think tanks, hiding under a bewildering labyrinth of interconnections, all still firmly in the grasp of a hideous ideology.^[112]

I still think the final analysis, made by these two gentlemen, who have otherwise done an excellent job in their historical findings, is however far too simplistic, and needs to be redefined, and read, in the light of the revelations, that I continue to plug in all my books, that show a much more complex and secretive reality at work

behind the New World Order, and now the so-called “Great Reset.” It is a reality that shows, how behind the para-Masonic nature of think tanks, like the World Economic Forum, and their inspirators, the infamous Club of Rome, there is also an occult agenda and a series of Secret Societies from the Illuminati Network, and the elite of Freemasonry, constantly at work pulling the strings behind the scenes for the Sabbatean Frankist and the Jesuits.

Of course, I’m not talking about your average “social Mason,” or “Window Mason,” that you will find at your local lodge, who are often nice guys who will continue to happily deny the dangers of the New World Order, choosing to ignore the impending dangers of this reality, often in the name of Masonic secrecy. Because after all, the true secrets of Freemasonry, as all Freemasons know very well, are their shared experiences, private thoughts, and deeper understandings between men, that include at times their parallel work in think tanks, or in other secret societies and para-Masonic orders, as well as in the military–industrial complex (MIC), where Freemasonry always had a relevant role with lodges, specifically with the ones dedicated to the Armed forces. However, many high-level Freemasons these days, choose to play stupid in front of the imminent dangers of the Great Reset, mainly for their advantage, or to simply keep up their peaceful existence, knowing all too well that exposing such topics will immediately make them a target within their Fraternity.

That’s why I eventually decided to not be involved in Freemasonry. But remember that Freemasons were once essential in the emergence of democratic governance at the national scale, and it should be their duty to protect our freedom, and not to comply with this growing monstrosity. Confirming the importance of Freemasonry concerning the making of democracy are two known academics, UCLA history Professor Margaret C. Jacob, and Distinguished Professor of Biology and Anthropology at Binghamton University, David Sloan Wilson, who wrote:

... the Freemasons were originally a guild of architects that morphed into a “speculative society” in England during the early 1700s; that the speculative version spread rapidly to the European Continent and America; and that Freemasons were influential in the emergence of the democratic governance at the national scale.

*Anyone would be fascinated by this story, but for me, it was especially captivating because it meshed so well with cultural Multilevel Selection (cMLS) Theory, my own area of expertise. A central concern of cMLS theory is how cooperative forms of governance can overcome disruptive self-serving behaviors at all scales, from small groups to large nations. All European nations before the 18th century were autocratic, which means that they were governed by an elite for their own benefit and not necessarily for the common good. Democratic movements in Europe and America were a swing away from extractive forms of governance in the direction of more inclusive forms of governance, to employ the language of Daron Acemoglu and James Robinson in their book *Why Nations Fail: The Origins of Power, Prosperity, and Poverty* (2012). Viewed from a cMLS perspective, the history of the Freemasons seemed to indicate that (relatively) democratic governance first originated and spread at a small scale—the Masonic lodges—and then expanded in scale through the democratic revolutions. The word “relatively” is important because the Masonic lodges were by no means totally inclusive and were famously hierarchical in their own way—but then, the first democratic governments weren’t totally inclusive either.*^[113]

For this reason, we need to admit the relevance that Freemasonry had in the making of our democracies, and move away, from what the *TIME* once described as “Conspiracy thinking” in an otherwise horrible article about the power of secrecy in Freemasonry:

Conspiracy thinking drove Mussolini, Hitler, and Franco to crush the Craft. Today, Freemasonry is banned in China, and everywhere in the Muslim world except Lebanon and Morocco. The Charter of Hamas describes Freemasonry as a “network of spies” created by the Jews to “destroy societies and promote the Zionist cause.”^[114]

Now the truth is that Mussolini, Hitler, and Franco, all used Freemasonry, and the various Illuminati orders, to achieve their initial goals in establishing themselves as dictators, and later started their persecution, towards Freemasonry and other secret societies, only when they didn’t need them any longer. Who says, they will not do the same this time, with their Great Reset, and their plan to transform us into a virtual prison planet.

Regarding the banning of Freemasonry in China, the truth is that the Chinese have their own form of Freemasonry, that I have discussed in detail in Volume 2, and they don’t even bother in working within the frame of so-called “Masonic Regularity,” with their 6 million members operating all over the world. And everywhere in

the Muslim world, the most influential figures are members of the Freemasons, and some are in the Illuminati, even if they publically condemn it, including the hypocrites of Hamas which was created by Freemasons. For this reason, we are all, unfortunately, proceeding towards the Great Reset, and the imminent **Fourth Industrial Revolution (4-IR)** aka the Fourth Reich, regardless of its devastating implications.

According to Klaus Schwab, the founder and executive chair of the World Economic Forum (WEF), the 4-IR follows the first, second, and third Industrial Revolutions—the mechanical, electrical, and digital, respectively.^[115] The 4-IR builds on the digital revolution, but Schwab sees the 4-IR as an exponential takeoff and convergence of existing and emerging fields, including Big Data; artificial intelligence; machine learning; quantum computing; genetics, nanotechnology, and robotics. The consequence is the merging of the physical, digital, and biological worlds. The blurring of these categories ultimately challenges the very ontologies by which we understand ourselves and the world, including “what it means to be human.”^[116] Michael Rectenwald from the Ludwig von Mises Institute for Austrian Economics, or Mises Institute, a libertarian nonprofit think tank located in Auburn, Alabama, seem to address this problem, and the possibility of creating a “virtual prison” I outlined above:

But if existing 4-IR developments are any indication of the future, then Schwab’s enthusiasm is misplaced, and the 4-IR is misrepresented. These developments already include internet algorithms that feed users prescribed news and advertisements and downrank or exclude banned content; algorithms that censor social media content and consign “dangerous” individuals and organizations to digital gulags; apps that track and trace COVID suspects and report violators to the police; robot police with QR code scanners to identify and round up dissenters; and smart cities where everyone is a digital entity to be monitored, surveilled, and recorded, while data on their every move is collected, collated, stored, and attached to a digital identity and social credit score.

That is, 4-IR technologies subject human beings to technology management that makes the earlier surveillance by the National Security Agency look like child’s play. Schwab lauds future developments that will connect brains directly to the cloud, enabling the “data mining” of thought and memory, a technological mastery over an experience that threatens individual autonomy and undermines any semblance of free will. The 4-IR accelerates the merging of humans and machines, resulting in a world in which all information, including genetic information, is shared and every action, thought, and unconscious motivation is known, predicted, and possibly even precluded. Aldous Huxley’s Brave New World comes to mind. Yet Schwab touts brain-cloud interfaces as enhancements, as vast improvements over standard human intelligence, thus lending them an appeal not at all imaginable for soma. Many positive developments may come from the 4-IR, but unless it is taken out of the hands of the corporate-socialist technocrats, it will constitute a virtual prison.^[117]

Yasha Levine’s book *Surveillance Valley* “unearths the true history of the internet” that “was built by the government to spy on citizens, at home and abroad,” puts a very different spin on things, once you truly understand the real dangers of this demonic system. It’s in this intersection where the corporate state, the militarists state, predatory philanthropy, and their so-called think tanks, operate together in this digital space on behalf of the New World Order, we find good things but also many risks that ordinary people will never be aware of and tend to dismiss as “Conspiracy Theories.” In *Surveillance Valley*, Levine traces the history of the internet back to its beginnings as a Vietnam-era tool for spying on guerrilla fighters and antiwar protesters—a military computer networking project that ultimately envisioned the creation of a global system of surveillance and prediction. Levine shows how the same military objectives that drove the development of early internet technology are still at the heart of Silicon Valley today. Spies, counterinsurgency campaigns, hippie entrepreneurs, privacy apps funded by the CIA.^[118]

Now let’s move further into the discovery, and study, of the roots of this problem, and the recent social libtard pandemic, that is increasingly frustrating and upsetting people who still have a conscience and a genuine belief in God and would like to preserve what is left of humanity and traditional values. What I define as the upcoming Great Reject originates from the “populist” uprising of the last few years. For many today, the word “populism” calls to mind a right-wing scourge of sorts, born out of Trumpism, but that’s not true.

Yasmeen Serhan wrote for *The Atlantic*, in March 2020 right at the start of the pandemic:

One spring weekend, dozens of academics from around the world gathered at the London School of Economics with an ambitious goal: to define populism. None were under any illusions about how difficult this challenge would be. “The term continues to be used in many different ways,” one participant observed, noting its association with issues as disparate as McCarthyism in the United States and Maoism in China. In the end,

they failed to settle on a single definition, concluding that “there can, at present, be no doubt about the importance of populism. But no one is clear what it is.”

The left mercenaries of the New World Order, after using the word in a derogatory way for years, finally realized they were failing in 2018, when libtard darling and best-selling author, David McKnight, published the book *Populism Now! The Case for Progressive Populism*, stating “Populism” isn’t a dirty word and it’s time for the left to reclaim it. Well, is too late “darling,” the left, has finally revealed to most people around the world in the last few years their true submissive globalist nature, and there is no way you will ever be taken seriously with such propaganda when most of your leaders bow down to the New World Order and have lost any credibility with the common folk. Remember, as “Jesuit” Wikipedia states,

Populism refers to a range of political stances that emphasize the idea of "the people" and often juxtapose this group against "the elite." The term developed in the late 19th century in connection to the Populist Party and has been applied to various politicians, parties, and movements since that time, often derisively by opponents. Within political science and other social sciences, several different definitions of populism have been employed, with some scholars proposing that the term be rejected altogether.^[119]

When you realize that there is no leftist party in the world today, that is not entirely compromised by the Illuminati Jesuit Sabbatean-Frankist Masonic elite, then you understand the need for “some scholars,” to reject the term altogether. Well, my dear elitarian scumbags, we reject you and your fake promises of a “Build Back Better World.”^[120] The answer to all our problems is the Great Reject of this new increasingly Orwellian reality. We say no, and we are ready to die for our beliefs so deal with it!



FIG. 9 — Founding Document of the Escher-Wyss Ravensburg Factory, dated 1860.



FIG. 10 — Turbines currently exposed at the Industrial Workers Museum built by the German engineering company Voith in Heidenheim and the Zürich firm A/G Escher Wyss for the Norsk-Hydro Works near Rjukan, the only industrial plant under German control capable of producing heavy water (deuterium oxide, D₂O) in significant quantities.

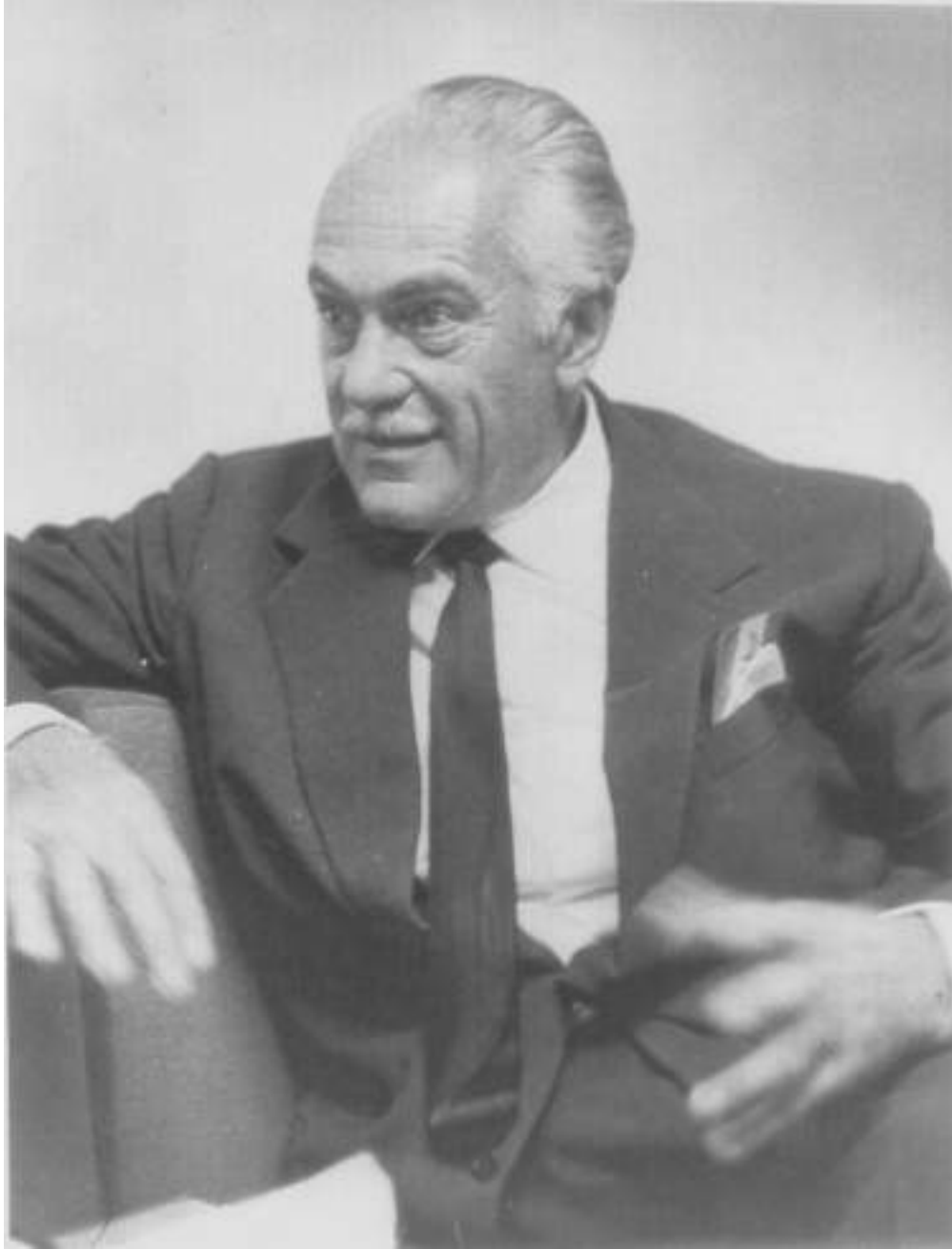


FIG. 11 — Aurelio Peccei (1908-1984) Italian industrialist and Jesuit agent best known as the first President and Co-Founder of the Club of Rome with Alexander King.



FIG. 12 — DAVOS/SWITZERLAND, 24JAN 1971 - Klaus Schwab welcomes participants to the inaugural European Management Symposium in 1971. Otto von Habsburg (left) delivered the keynote speech at the opening session of the first European Management Symposium, the predecessor of the World Economic Forum held in Davos 24 January - 7 February 1971. Source: *World Economic Forum* official Facebook page.



FIG. 13 — Henry Kissinger and his former pupil, Klaus Schwab, welcome former- UK PM Ted Heath at the 1980 WEF annual meeting. Source: *World Economic Forum*.



FIG. 14 — Richard Florida the author of *The Great Reset: How New Ways of Living and Working Drive Post-Crash Prosperity*.

CHAPTER TWO

The Great Reject Finding Solutions to The Great Reset

The liberal pandemic that started in California and our Orwellian future

Dr. Thomas Horn, also known as Tom Horn, an internationally recognized Christian lecturer, radio host, and best selling author of several books, seems pretty effective in his way of describing today's Orwellian nightmare, as well as today's erosion of foundational truth as a key tactic used by the devil in the End Times:

In Orwell's dystopian "1984," the fictional setting of Oceania depicted the era we have now entered and the four "Ministries" he envisioned under the figurehead of Big Brother—Love, Peace, Plenty, and Truth.

The Ministry of Peace perpetuated unending wars; the Ministry of Love oversaw suffering and torture against those that would not adhere to the Party line; the Ministry of Plenty weaponized starvation through socialism, and then there was the Ministry of Truth—the propaganda arm of the government media that employed fake-news "Doublethink" and "Newspeak" as the official dialectic of the state.

Today, in America and around the world, the nonfiction version of the Ministry of Truth has materialized and is fully operational through the Orwellian tools of modern Marxists and social media "news" organizations who blacklist Christian and conservative commentary by burying search results and exhibiting bias in their artificial intelligence shadow-banning algorithms and reporting.^[121]

And the home of the "artificial intelligence shadow-banning" indicated by Dr. Thomas Horn, is California. For this reason, some people have asked why I chose the State of California when I moved from Italy to the U.S. in 2019. Well, where California goes today, the rest of the United States, and much of the Western world, will go tomorrow, that's why I decided to move here at the center of the worldwide libtard pandemic to possibly find a vaccine for the ever-so-present **Leftism Derangement Syndrome (LDS)**. Because what we are now seeing today in America's most populous state is the complete internal collapse of the entire liberal progressive civilization, and the society that has most frantically tried to fulfill it. Is a bit like wanting to understand the Wuhan virus: if you want to grasp the truth behind its origins, you need to go to where it was born, and investigate it until you find the answers to your questions.

For well over a hundred years, California, the self-styled "Golden State" has trail-blazed the future of America, especially through the two famously American industries of aerospace and motion pictures. Telecommunications, Computers, and Artificial Intelligence are now led from Silicon Valley, and the state has dominated the national politics of the United States too. California rapidly grew into the wealthiest, largest, and most populated U.S. state. It has produced two two-term presidents (Richard Nixon and Ronald Reagan), one of the most important Chief Justices of the Supreme Court (Earl Warren), and the likely next president, being the current Vice President Kamala Harris if Joe Biden cannot complete his term in office because of his increasingly precarious health conditions.

From 1928 to 2004, 14 out of 19 winning presidential election tickets, included someone from either California, or Texas, and Biden's choice of Harris put California back at the heart of national electoral politics, while, unfortunately, the local GOP, seems corrupt and far away from the real conservative ideals they should represent. Just think of Arnold Schwarzenegger's leftist approach, hanging out with Greta Thunberg and saying everything you expect from a Democrat. For this reason, California, remains politically, a rock-solid liberal territory. It has not elected a single Republican to national or statewide office, since reelecting incumbent Governor Arnold Schwarzenegger in 2006. In 2016, then-Governor Jerry Brown notoriously handed out state accreditation and driving licenses to hundreds of illegal immigrants, secure in the knowledge, that the same people would one day all vote Democrat. Registered Democrats now hold a 46 percent to 24 percent advantage over registered Republicans statewide, and the system seems rigged beyond any possibility of bringing back a conservative political view. The progressive state of California also holds a cast-iron grip on the national Democratic leadership in Congress through House Speaker Nancy Pelosi and her key allies, such as Congressman Adam Schiff, whose farcical bungles in the two impeachments of former President Donald Trump did not dent his immutable position as one of Pelosi's most youthful favored sons (he is merely 61). Yet now, California is in terminal collapse and crisis.

Governor Gavin Newsom, farcically promoted by the national Mainstream Media (MSM) as a heroic white knight in shining armor, in the early days of the COVID-19 pandemic, was exposed even in his own state as a catastrophic bungler, and a complete hypocrite, wining and dining, in the middle of the most stringent and catastrophic lockdown, carelessly showing to the rest of us he was not respecting his own COVID protocols. In the end, California's sick and tired citizens even provided over 1.5 million signatures, necessary to pull Newsom into what was certainly a chaotic recall election, but unfortunately, which was not enough to remove him from office. The Democrats were still able to resist the recall, showing to the world their superiority in California, a state where the Freemasons have become agents of the worst "woke" leftism cult.

As well all know, California, in the last few years, has had the worst wildfires in its history, and the responsibility for such problem, was, of course, given to climate change, encouraged by the usual climate agenda fanatics that we find in abundance in California. While the truth is, that the almost romantic "Green" environmental policies of the past decades encouraged by the left, scrapped the centuries-old, wise practices of creating firebreaks in forests between clumps of trees that would limit fire outbreaks in hot weather. Far from protecting the trees and wildlife, as the kneejerk "Greens" demanded, the ending of windbreak spaces instead, allowed forest fires to blaze on an unprecedented scale, and at record speed, and on top of this, the highspeed railway, also supported by the "Demoncrats," seems to have contributed to the problem.

We also have another problem here in California, millions of us are often left to sweat without any air conditioning, simply because the state electric grid, has become another victim of the ignorant "Green prejudice" falsely masquerading as "science". It repeatedly collapses, unable to generate, in a country that used to be energy independent under Trump, the necessary reliable requisite power levels at vital times. In the meantime, Los Angeles, the state's largest city, and arguably the most populous now in the United States, has become a byword for violent crime and especially the stronghold for the enormous, ultra-violent, and rapidly growing, MS 13 organization, routinely mislabeled as a mere "gang" in libtard media reports. MS 13 has up to 50,000 members worldwide of whom at least 10,000, officially, and probably twice as many according to the private assessments of police officers operating in L.A.

The Trump administration had made remarkable success – unacknowledged in the liberal media – in deporting many thousands of such thugs. However, President Joe Biden has ensured with his initial Executive Orders that the old open border policies of both Democratic Presidents (Bill Clinton and Barack Obama) and Republican ones (both George Bush's) is being restored so they can flood back in again and again to help shift the political landscape to the left.

San Francisco – America's "anything goes" city – where the Church of Satan was founded on April 30, 1966, is in even worse shape. Its most famous historically popular and beautiful locations are now swamped with aggressive, unsanitary street people who openly urinate and defecate in the streets. Public services, long superb, are now appalling, and even the mindless liberal suburban classes who have relentlessly voted for and imposed these catastrophic policies over the past 40 plus years are now fleeing California as property values crash and taxes become too crushing even for them. If California continues to trail-blaze the future for the rest of the United States, then that future is now clear, it is a high taxation society with a huge, impoverished, unemployed, and unemployable destitute class, where the middle class is annihilated, organized gangs, and general chaotic street crime, including muggings, rapes, and murders, metastasize in all major urban areas, and gangs more numerous and heavily armed than the police operate openly with impunity, with cities like Los Angeles looking more and more like John Carpenter's *Escape from L.A.*, the 1996 American post-apocalyptic action film.^[122] It is a society, where unlimited abortion on demand, to and even beyond, the point of birth, is acclaimed as a "moral" imperative, supposedly superior to all the Ten Commandments by Californians like Nancy Pelosi, who is supposed to be a Catholic.

It seems, that California and the "Demoncrats" now fulfill Fyodor Dostoyevsky's nightmare vision described in his prophetic masterpiece *The Possessed* (also known in English as *The Devils*), as the Democrats are all possessed by demons, giving us a clear idea of what unlimited liberalism, inevitably creates, if not stopped in its tracks and rolled back.

For a hundred years, since the infant silent movie industry entranced the entire world, before and during, World War I, California has been at the center of developing modern propaganda tools that now help the rise of an Antichristian society. But if California's future now has no future – what future can the rest of America look forward to, after all, California is the ultimate product of the Catholic Church and Jesuitry. So will the rest of America become the same, now that we have Joe Biden, the second Catholic President in history in charge of the White House? After all, we all know he is willing to marry all the progressive experiments made in California, that's why Biden placed as Vice President, the incompetent Californian Kamal Harris, who will do anything for the Great Reset, a term popularized initially by a book written in the aftermath of the 2008 global crash, that the World Economic Forum and their guru Klaus Schwab liked so much, that they chose it as the permanent title for its current

discussions on how governments and companies, are looking to transform into The New World Order.

The Great Reset, the book that inspired Klaus Schwab, was published in 2010 by **Richard Florida**, an urban studies researcher at the University of Toronto who had already established himself as a writer for *The Atlantic*, and author of *The Rise of the Creative Class*, another work whose title entered the popular vocabulary of the left. With three other books, on this new class of workers—young, mobile professionals for whom the fast track was the only career track—and their impact on cities and society, Florida had the cred to be taken seriously, when he forecast a Great Reset, rather than a Great Wipeout, in the wake of what was defined as "The Big Short," the financial crisis of 2007–2008 that also inspired a successful movie with the same name from 2015. Study your history, he wrote, and you'll see that at least in the United States, there have been two resets already. Before the Depression of the 1930s, there was the Long Depression of 1873, which "began as a banking crisis brought on by insolvent mortgages and complex financial instruments (sound familiar?) quickly spread to the entire economy, leading to widespread and prolonged unemployment."^[123] So, for these "great experts" and the Biden administration, we simply need to adapt and reinvent ourselves, giving up all the certainties of our past life and embracing "Wokeism," their Marxist-inspired ideology. And in one of the "Great Reset Dialogues" held on June 26, 2020, John Kerry, a member of the Illuminati **Brotherhood of Death**, aka **Skull and Bones**, and other members of the World Economic Forum, discuss how to rebuild the "social contract" in a post-COVID world, stating that we can't think the "Reset" will bring us, "back to the ways things were," because "normal was itself not working."^[124]

And ten years after the publication of Florida's book, in June 2020, Klaus Schwab described the three core components of the Great Reset.

The first includes creating conditions for a "stakeholder economy," improving policies and agreements on taxes, regulations, fiscal policies, and trade to result in "fairer outcomes."

The second component addresses how the large-scale pandemic spending programs with private investments and pension funds could improve on the old system by building one that is more "resilient, equitable, and sustainable" over the long term by "building green urban infrastructure and creating incentives for industries to improve their track record on environmental, social, and governance (ESG) metrics."

The third component of a Great Reset agenda is to "harness the innovations of the Fourth Industrial Revolution" for the public good. After a little more than a decade, Dr. Florida, fueled by the success of his ideas, tells interviewers now enthusiastically, that in post-COVID, "Our cities might become affordable enough for artists and creatives and middle-class people to move back," as downtown real estate lose retail stores, and traditional offices jacked up prices. Dr. Florida expects that young people in search of careers will still flock to cities, that's the young libtards, usually brainwashed by the mainstream media in doing such things. But besides New York and Los Angeles, he sees Philadelphia, Charlotte, Phoenix, and Portland (both the one in Oregon and the one in Maine), as being much more affordable cities, becoming viable career locations for distributed, remote workers, all ready to engage in a brand new life, leveraging this way, the current crisis to reinvent cities and our lives.

The Great Reset is sadly becoming a reality day after day. In a round-table discussion for *Foreign Policy* in May 2020, Robert Muggah of Brazil's Igarapé Institute calls the pandemic "an opportunity for urban planners and entrepreneurs to build back better." Kiran Bedi, India's first female police officer and now lieutenant governor of its Puducherry territory agree that "working from home will be an option, supported by teleconferencing and cloud-based sharing. Office space will come at a much lower rate." The executive director of the UN's Human Settlement Program, one of the main institutions in charge of this "New World Disorder" declares urban renovation a must: "Without safe shelter and access to basic services, the order to shelter in place has no meaning."^[125]

The smart sensors are going in, the satellites are going up, but people have been conditioned to unquestionably think that if it says sustainable, it's good. They would never know that it's companies like Exxon behind all this. They don't dig into where the money is coming from for these so-called innovations, and at the same time, most people are increasingly living in fear, an abased element that has come through this ongoing health crisis happening for the past two years. The fear element has made people more and more willing to **act in compliance** and do whatever is required from them, in terms of an increasing level of surveillance and restrictions on civil liberties, in the name of a supposed sense of safety, and an illusion of liberty. Some say it's hard to fathom how it has gotten this way so fast.^[126] The real pandemic is the compliance of an increasing number of fools blindly accepting all the technical innovations proposed by the NWO elite. Now with what is coming, with this planned automation of the earth, all humans, without any distinction of race and creed, fall under that disposable category. We need to revisit

our Christianity as we are being pushed into this virtualized, Satanic, militarized video game of behavioral compliance and improvement, in accordance with these alleged sustainable development goals is a return to, and affirming of the indigenous insurgence, of children of the earth, of natural reciprocity concerning the earth which is counter to everything that is coming through this technocratic industrially engineered simulated world that is being put out by those in power, with the help of young useful idiots like Greta Thunberg, another aspiring Antichristian figure.

In the physical space, the goal is these interoperable identities, self-sovereign identities are what they are called, they're being sold to us as "privacy-protecting," that we can own our data and that we will be much more valuable. There's been a back door that's been built into blockchain. It's called the Enigma Protocol that MIT developed that allows them to quarry unencrypted data. The futures markets that are coming online, which is the finance side, Goldman Sachs, UBS Bank, Deutsche Bank, Vatican Bank, SoftBank – for these folks to move their capital in human futures – because what is being set up now are futures markets in behavior change & that is necessitated because if we imagine the last global economic crash was related to housing, that they created these synthetic debt obligations to channel global capital & as that fell apart in the decade following, the wealth has only continued to become more concentrated.^[127]

Like batteries in the Matrix, the poor are meant to be the fuel of this sick game, both at a spiritual level and materialistic level that will eventually transform us into prisoners of this upcoming Metaverse. The Artificial Intelligence structure behind the birth of Cyber Satan does not care for the actual wellbeing of humanity, its sole purpose is to maximize profit and control us. In that way, it is similar to the present Western medical model, where Big Pharma always opts for chronic disease management over research leading to real cures that will help people. It's a diabolical world we currently live in, that's for sure. Invest to empower the poor is not a good idea for the elite but instead managing them and harvesting their data, indefinitely,^[128] will be for the Illuminati and their Jesuit supervisors, a gold mine that never ends, and the infrastructure for this system was put in place in the years leading up to the financial crisis of 2008. After toxic mortgages imploded, financiers needed another way to keep global capital circulating until the next financial bubble explodes. The new Macchivellian idea of the elite needed to be even bigger than real estate debt since global wealth continues to become more and more concentrated into a small group of soulless technocrats working for Cyber Satan. The next big target would be financialized public benefits systems. Through financialization, resources are siphoned from the real economy into the financial sector where demands for short-term profit lead to instability, overwhelming debt, income inequality, and wage stagnation.^[129] All ingredients that will bring us, in the long run, to inevitably own nothing, and supposedly beg for the "happiness" proposed by Dr. Evil, aka Professor Klaus Schwab.

A Vaccine Loving Marxist Pope and the Capitol Riot Trap

At the very beginning of 2020, while Pope Francis was greeting pilgrims in St. Peter's Square on New Year's Eve in front of the Vatican Nativity scene, an alleged Chinese dissident from the Chinese "Underground" Catholic Church, shouted to the Pope "Why destroy the faith?" Immediately afterward, a careless Pope started slapping her in public. Most of you have probably seen the video of this unusual altercation, possibly thinking what the hell was going on in St. Peter's Square that evening. Well, this unusual encounter is very symbolic, to say the least, as it happened right at the start of the year that brought us the China virus.

The mysterious Chinese Catholic woman that was never identified, took hold of Pope Francis' hand in a desperate plea for the Chinese Catholics who are not accepting the CCP destruction of their Faith, after the infamous deal made in 2018 between the Vatican, and Communist China. But of course, the Unholy Father, who gets a lot of money from China, since the beginning of his papacy, did not appreciate his hand being yanked by a Chinese dissident and began slapping her hand to free himself from the stranger's grip. The Catholic world immediately fell into a tussle, adjudicating this event, and the Pope was eventually forced to apologize during his New Year's Day address to make public amends with his Faithful. It was, as we all know, only the start of a crazy year, and people are now left wondering, what will the future look like for humanity, two years later.

As most of you already know, over 465 years ago, a French astrologer and philosopher, Michel de Nostradamus made predictions about the future of humanity in his now legendary book *Les Propheties*. Shockingly enough, a number of these incredible predictions have come true, and for some researchers, Nostradamus even alluded to aspects of the coronavirus pandemic in his predictions. So, what did Nostradamus predict for the future? Well, he stated that 2020, for example, was a year of "great trouble for humanity," but greater trouble will manifest itself in the future, and this seems pretty obvious, especially after the tragic end of Donald J. Trump's presidency, and the aftermath of the Capitol riot, that I would like to rename, "**The Great Capitol Trap.**"

One year later, it is obvious to most of us that we were in front of another inside job, just like 9/11, that Klaus Schwab witnessed as he was having breakfast in the Park East Synagogue in NYC with Sabbatean Frankist, Rabbi Arthur Schneier, former Vice President for the World Jewish Congress. The Illuminati have created for the Left their own “Libtard Christmas,” which will be celebrated for years to come, and the Jesuits and their leftist mercenaries are behind it.

In 1936, a young German journalist named Konrad Heiden wrote a book called, *Hitler: A Biography*, in which he described the street fighting between the Communists and Nazis which characterized much of the early 1930s Germany. One interesting thing he mentioned about the paramilitary Nazi S.A., known as the Brownshirts or Stormtroopers, was:

There were large numbers of Communists and Social Democrats among them; many of the stormtroopers were called ‘beefsteaks—brown [outside] and red within. Jest was retailed such as the following: one S.A. man says to another: ‘In our storm troop there are three Nazis, but we shall soon have spewed them out.’^[130]

Some historians surmise that a lot of these young men just liked to fight, they didn’t care much who they were fighting, or for what cause, they just wanted the end of the system that brought them to poverty and desperation. While the mainstream media and the federal government drummed up imminent threats of right-wing violence during the Presidential inauguration of 2021 at state capitol buildings after the tragic events of the 6th of January, nothing happened that was significant in reporting. Meanwhile, after the Biden inauguration, leftist groups, such as Antifa, were causing increasing chaos in multiple cities and will probably continue for years to come.^[131]

In 1930s Germany they were angry at the establishment, and for good reason. Germany was left in horrible shape by WWI and the disastrous monetary policies of the Weimar Republic. The people who felt left behind were going to express their rage in anyway they could. When the seat of the German government, the Reichstag Building, was set aflame in 1933, the Nazis accused communist agitators of setting the fire. It’s more than likely, however, that the Nazis themselves burned Reichstag, and then scapegoated the Communists to justify the brutal crackdown that followed. Before I go further, let me just say that the United States in 2022 is not the same as Germany in 1933. And even if the U.S. is on a similar trajectory, we haven’t even seen the Weimar kind of inflation yet, the kind Joe Biden might usher in with his idiotic policies, which would put us sometime around 1921, before World War I, when one U.S. dollar was worth 4.2 German marks. But the Germans owed massive debts to pay back the other nations for the war. With no way to come up with the money, they simply printed more and more marks. Imagine that by 1923, a single U.S. dollar was worth 4.2 trillion marks.

What is also concerning, is that the civil unrest that the left put together in the last year of the Trump’s era, arrived when we hadn’t even witnessed the start of the widespread economic devastation that the China virus/biological warfare has truly created around us, thanks to the plan set up by the “illuminated” elite of the New World Order. Now that this ugly reality made possible in the U.S. and around the world, by senseless rules, never-ending restrictions, shutdowns, and lockdowns, is finally visible to all of us, the growing poverty is increasingly visible even to skeptics, and to be honest, it is only the start of one of the most difficult periods in the history of humanity. People are, of course, angry towards the Biden’s Jesuit administration, and they have good reason to be angry, whether for a completely corrupt political system, the neverending rubbish by the usual “swamp” creatures in Washington DC, the Afghanistan disaster, growing inflation, and the whopping food crisis and supply problems.

People in the United States of America are upset for a variety of reasons these days, including, of course, the U.S. presidential elections of 2020, which seemingly started this crisis, but was only the pretense for what has been unfolding ever since. There is also a growing disappointment as I write this, regarding former President Trump, who seems more and more like a double agent these days, especially when he continues to push “his” vaccine nonsense regardless of the consequences they might have. Now, as many of you may know, I’ve been one of the biggest supporters of Donald J. Trump. I was even the President of *Italians4Trump*, which I co-founded in 2015, when Gianmario Ferramonti, who I talk about in Vol. 3, and other influential figures of the Italian political scene, helped Trump in his bid for the presidency, with the influential Italian American Community. However, Trump’s words of support for the vaccine booster, in front of Bill O’Reilly, in December 2021, were, unfortunately, too much for me and millions of people around the world. Personally, it felt like the biggest political disappointment in my entire life, because I truly loved and respected the Trump presidency and his past work. Because of all this, people seem to have lost faith in politics and in democracy not only here in America, but also in the rest of the world. People feel no agency, or control over their own situation, or their government, but some want to take that control back in some way.

In Germany, if the power hadn't gone to the Nazis, at the time founded by the American Illuminati, it would have probably gone to the Communists, funded by Soviet Russia, which had a much higher death count than Nazi Germany, of course, before they started their infamous Holocaust. There comes a point where there is no political solution, unfortunately, no good party to throw your support behind, no collective action that can right the ship that is sinking, because the Illuminati, the Jesuits, and their Freemason minions have rigged the whole system to fail, and they control all sides.

Back in July 2020, Scott McKay at *American Spectator* wrote an amazing piece entitled, ***Four Stages of Marxist Takeover: The Accuracy of Yuri Bezmenov***. McKay's report was based on an old interview given by Soviet defector Yuri Bezmenov, to my old friend and author George Edward Griffin (who just turned 90 by the way), and today the situation is even direr than predicted.

Scott McKay wrote:

The first goal of revolutionary propaganda, particularly the Marxist variety, is to demoralize. It's to depress you and make you believe your civilization is lost. Once you succumb to that, you are, in the words of Ming the Merciless, "satisfied with less." Why do you think ordinary white people are so willing to apologize for the sins of their ancestors and to confess to being racist without even knowing it? Why do you think corporate America is blindly endorsing a Marxist revolutionary organization that openly declares war on the nuclear family? That's demoralization, and according to Bezmenov, it's the first step in engineered societal collapse.^[132]

Because as Scott McKay points out in the same article:

They're not even trying to hide this anymore. Black Lives Matter co-founder Patrice Cullors repeatedly says: "We are trained Marxists." Antifa's imagery, dogma, public statements — all straight from the Marxist playbook. The bleatings of the Democrat Socialist crowd, including AOC, Ilhan Omar, Ayanna Pressley, and the rest — unabashedly Marxist.^[133]

And if you want to know the role of "Sleepy Biden" in all this, McKay compares him to one of the most demented "useful idiots" of the Russian Revolution called Alexander Kerensky:

Joe Biden isn't Vladimir Lenin. Biden is Alexander Kerensky, the Russian politician who served as the vessel for the revolutionaries to overthrow the old guard in 1917 and then, once he had proven himself useful toward that end, was shuffled aside so the real power could assume control. And as in Kerensky's case, what comes after will bring the end of all that we know.^[134]

That's why, most of the mercenaries of the elite who destroyed, and will continue to destroy U.S. National monuments, now and in the future, will never face 10 years in prison under an executive order that Trump himself signed without any visible result when protesters against police brutality were tearing down statues during the turbulent summer of 2020. After all, these thugs and criminals, are considered untouchable, and useful, because they are tools of the Illuminati-leftist agenda. It seems at this point no meaningful change is coming to Washington DC, even if we could hold a free and fair Presidential election in 2024, because in one way, or the other, the system seems completely rigged by the globalist agents of the New World Order, in America and abroad. Antifa mercenaries and manipulated right-wingers will keep battling in the streets, likely intensifying their quest to transform cities into war zones and living hells.

We'll see more Occupy Seattle CHAZ takeovers, police stations like the precinct in Minneapolis set on fire in the summer of 2020, and more violent protests surrounding government buildings, with nobody lifting a hand to sort things out, because their plan is to push you out of the cities so they can transform them into so-called "Smart cities," under the control of Cyber Satan.

In the meantime, sorry to reiterate the concept, but none of the Antifa and BLM activists that participated in the trashing of American cities for months will ever be arrested or put on public display, and shamed like those American patriots, that, unfortunately, fell into "The Great Capitol Trap" of the 6th of January 2021, ending up as political prisoners, or the Chinese police, parading suspected COVID rule-breakers through the streets of the city of Jingxi at the end of December 2021.^[135] Really ask yourself, and be realistic, what would it take for everything to settle down and go back to normal in this increasingly mad scenario? Remember, this does not end well, for all of us if we don't find some immediate realistic solutions in the U.S., and in the rest of the world, affected by the evil plans

of this ever so aggressive New World Order.

Also keep in mind, that the party of the Jesuits currently controls the White House. So higher taxes, never-ending draconian COVID response and vaccine mandates, and more regulations are the sad reality of today, but also of the future if we don't stop them. The left can now use their enormous power to continue to punish their political enemies and silence them forever. Whatever truly happened at the storming of Capitol Hill, that infamous day of January 2021, will be used for years, not only to shame conservatives, but as an excuse for increased government surveillance, new policing powers, more weapons regulations, massive controls, and censorship on free speech. And who knows what else the Jesuit Bolsheviks of today might come up with in the coming months and years, before the end of this globalist take-over, that they have planned for 2030. At the end of January 2022, *TIME* magazine writes about a "new unit" that "is taking shape within the Justice Department: a team of attorneys exclusively dedicated to investigating domestic terrorism, tightening the focus of the U.S. National Security apparatus on extremism coming from within the country's borders, rather than overseas."^[136] At this point the FBI, that is already acting on behalf of the Democrats in recent years, will be able to have an extra hand from this "new unit." Who knows what kind of false flag event they will plan to further their evil goals; are they going to kill Joe Biden and blame it on the MAGA movement? Everything seems possible in the Jesuit/Illuminati "Twilight Zone" of today, and I'm sorry to be an alarmist but get a solid "Plan B," ready to survive the coming years, so that as tensions continue to escalate, you and your family have at least a few options to survive the purge. Because they will purge all Christians in the end, of their Christian identity, and their soul, but also of their lives and freedoms.

The nightmare that started in 2020, is not going away in 2022 or in 2023, or even 2024, if Trump is back in the office. Of course, I will always prefer Trump, or personally De Santis over Biden, but it should be obvious to everybody by now, that 2020 was year zero for the elite's big move towards what they call "**The Great Reset**," and things will only get worse for humanity, regardless of who is in power in the political realm. Now we are entering the climax of this long-planned crisis, that people like me, Alex Jones, David Icke, and of course, of course, the legendary **Jordan Maxwell**, the only name you should use for somebody known as the "Godfather of Secret Societies," who has been warning about this for decades before everybody else and has now joined the Great Reject project understanding before others its importance.

The U.S. has been gripped more and more in the last few years by professional anarchists, violent mobs, arsonists, looters, criminals, rioters, Antifa, and other mercenaries of the left often sponsored by evil figures like Soros, that are at times tolerated, or even helped in their criminal actions, by certain government figures, and institutions. Meanwhile, the FBI seems incredibly busy working to stop the alleged threats posed by domestic terrorism and hate crimes by the far right, who are often called "White supremacists," while doing almost nothing to stop the criminal actions of Antifa, or BLM, or even Islamists in some cases.

A few months before "The Capitol Hill Trap," in early September 2020, a draft report made by the Department of Homeland Security named the so-called "White supremacists", as "the gravest terror threat to the United States." There were two later draft versions of the same document — all of which were reviewed by *POLITICO*:

describe the threat from white supremacists in a slightly different language. But all three drafts describe the threat from white supremacists as the deadliest domestic terror threat facing the U.S., listed above the immediate danger from foreign terrorist groups.^[137]

In the same article, even the left-leaning publication based in Arlington County admitted that:

*None of the drafts *POLITICO* reviewed referred to a threat from Antifa, the loose cohort of militant left-leaning agitators who senior Trump administration officials have described as domestic terrorists. Two of the drafts refer to extremists trying to exploit the "social grievances" driving lawful protests.*^[138]

On the 17th of September 2020, FBI Director **Christopher Wray** prepared the future demonizing scenario of the "evil" Trump supporters, singling the alleged "White supremacists" as "the greatest domestic terrorist" threat ever. Wray did this, during a House Homeland Security Committee hearing, and when U.S. Rep. Elissa Slotkin, D-Mich., a former CIA analyst, asked Wray during the said hearing to discuss the number of investigations into the supposed, "White supremacist" groups versus groups on the left.

Wray vaguely replied that the FBI has roughly 1,000 domestic terrorism investigations a year, though it is a "good bit north of a thousand this year." In this context, Wray stated that he investigated:

Within the domestic terrorism bucket, the category as a whole, racially motivated violent extremism is, I think, the biggest bucket within that larger group. And within the racially motivated violent extremist bucket, people subscribing to some kind of white supremacist-type ideology is certainly the biggest chunk of that.

And a couple of weeks later, at an NBC town hall in Miami during the Presidential election debates in September 2020, when a woman asked future President Joe Biden what he would do to stop “White supremacist” groups, “Sleepy Joe” promptly replied by saying: “The president's own FBI chief has said the greatest domestic threat to terrorism are white supremacists,” adding with a false sense of disdain: “And when you have a President saying to one particular group of white supremacists that, in fact, stand down but stand by, that is like a clarion call to get ready.”

Biden was referring, of course, to President Donald J. Trump’s debate comments to the **Proud Boys**, when he said during another town hall meeting: “stand back and stand by.” A very unusual statement indeed, as the next day Trump himself said he didn’t know who the Proud Boys were, and that “they have to stand down, let law enforcement do their work.” That statement was my first alarm bell during his Presidential campaign, a strange statement that made me wonder about Trump’s honesty, and the possibility he might be a “chaos magician,” of sorts, working in disguise for the dark side. Because is the very practice of Chaos Magick that suggests to its practitioners saying “outrageous” things as part of its shock tactic approach to enhancing “personal power.” Chaos magick, also spelled Chaos magic, is a contemporary magical practice present within certain Illuminati groups, like the **Illuminates of Thanateros** for example, an international magical organization linked to George Soros in countries like Ukraine, that focuses on practical group work in Chaos magick.^[139]

The concept of Chaos magick was initially developed in England in the 1970s, drawing heavily from the philosophy of Satanic artist and occultist **Austin Osman Spare (1886-1956)** involved with Aleister Crowley and his A.∴A.∴ an Illuminati magical organization described in Vol. 1. Well, I have been lucky enough to meet, and know personally, many members of the “infamous” Proud Boys since my arrival in the United States, back in May 2019, and I have even interviewed personally **Enrique Tarrío**, the now-former chairman of the Proud Boys, with a controversial past as an informer for federal and local law enforcement, for my now-defunct Youtube channel, and I never saw any “White Supremacists” amongst the members, in this self-described “Patriotic drinking fraternity,” that to my knowledge, has always respected U.S. laws and the police forces. On top of this, many Proud Boys are also Latino’s like Tarrío, who simply despise the left because they come from countries like Cuba, or Venezuela, where the evil ideologies of Communism and Socialism, have already destroyed the lives of millions of people.

However, the arrest of Enrique Tarrío two days before the Capitol riot, and the fact that court records show Henry “Enrique” Tarrío helped the FBI in the past, was indicative of a possible setup. It is no surprise that the day before, a small number of Trump supporters, including some Proud Boys and various militia members, stormed Congress on the 6th of January 2021, the increasingly leftist FBI ignored the warning issued by their own office in Virginia, that had issued an explicit warning that extremists were preparing to travel to Washington to commit violence and “war,” according to an internal document reviewed by *The Washington Post*.^[140]

A document that contradicts a senior official’s declaration that the Bureau had no intelligence, indicating anyone at the events in support of President Trump, planned for the 6th of January 2021 wanted to commit these actions. The FBI and Christopher Wray, the American attorney who is currently still serving as Director of the FBI since 2017, willingly ignored the warning, to facilitate what was a trap to destroy the credibility of 75 million voters, who mostly support, to this day, former President Donald J. Trump, who probably did not do enough to prevent this mess, leading to many patriots ruining their lives and ending up in jail. However, Trump recently suggested during a rally in Texas at the end of January 2022, that if he is reelected, he would pardon them, but, as usual, several prominent Republicans from the swamp, including Sen. Lindsey Graham, immediately criticized the move that would partly redeem Trump’s faults regarding January 6, 2021.



FIG. 15 — Ring with the Sigil of Chaos the symbol of the *Illuminates of Thanateros*.

An X-Files Scenario is Unfolding...

At this point, can we still trust the FBI? Not really, as we have seen in so many episodes of the tv series *The X-Files*, there is always a dark side to the Bureau. That's why the FBI, never seemed to have liked that show in the first place. Evidence of what I'm saying comes from the late **Cartha "Deke" DeLoach (1920-2013)**, once deputy associate director of the FBI, that worked as an adviser for the fifteenth episode of the fifth season of the famous American science fiction television series, called the "**Travelers**."

In 2019, a letter obtained by government transparency journalists and researchers at MuckRock captured DeLoach's reaction to the "Travelers" script, which was supremely negative. The script was entertaining but very "sophomorish" DeLoach wrote. "When compared to FBI policies it was totally lacking in accuracy and objectivity." Really? "It may appeal to some segments of the masses through attempts at sensationalism, but it's [sic] crudeness and primer-like aspects will turn off anyone with knowledge of the FBI and law enforcement in general."

DeLoach retired from the FBI in 1970, after serving for years as a confidante to FBI director J. Edgar Hoover, and Associate Director Clyde Tolson, and was called as an uncredited consultant, to help with their depiction of the Bureau during the days of the Hollywood Blacklist, and the Red Scare depicted in "Travelers," [\[141\]](#) that follows the events triggered in the thirteenth and fourteenth episode of the fifth season, when after a UFO crash in the ever-so mysterious land of Kazakhstan, Dmitri, a young Kazakh, gets infected by an alien virus known as the "black oil," revealed to be the "life force" of the alien colonists, which seemingly use it to reproduce their kind, as well as infect other alien races to conquer the universe. [\[142\]](#)

In the fifteenth episode Agent Mulder (David Duchovny) visits a retired FBI agent, who describes tracking down Skur, an alleged Communist who turned out to have been the victim of government experimentation. Now host to a parasitical alien entity, which bursts from his mouth to kill anyone who threatens him, "Travelers" suggests that 1950s paranoia surrounding Communist infiltrators was part of a cover-up for something even more sinister. So, what is more sinister than Communism? Well, the Jesuits and the Vatican seem to have the answer to this important question, and they are finally unveiling the truth after years of careful, doctrinal discussions, and even Pope Francis weighed in on the "aliens" in the last few years, stating with no shame they would be our brothers and he would baptize them, but that's ridiculous if the entity in question is a demon.

In the meantime, we should also keep in mind in this context, a spin-off movie from the *X-Files*, sub-headed "**Fight the Future**," that was shot in the summer of 1997 flowing out of the season five narrative that offered us the previously mentioned "Travelers" episode, and then flowing back into season six. The film was a "pre-pandemic" Hollywood Pre-Programming project about the sense that a great disease, or cataclysm, is inevitably on its way. In the film, Doctor Alvin Kurtzweil played by Martin Landau, a friend to Mulder's father, William (Bill) Mulder, tells the two were recruited for a project that they were told was biological warfare – specifically, a virus. Kurtzweil huddles with Fox Mulder in an alley, warning him that "a plague to end all plagues" is coming, created by a shadowy cabal "negotiating a planned Armageddon."

With beautifully conveyed urgency, Doctor Kurtzweil describes a pandemic in which the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) will take over the reins of government, this as the alien virus renders us helpless

before the extraterrestrial takeover.^[143]

In the State Department, Kurtzweil and Mulder's father were considered "fellow travelers" (usually a phrase referring to Communist non-party sympathizers – see the episode "Travelers" – although Kurtzweil may have used the term metaphorically to refer to any shared cause) and both became disillusioned, but William Mulder's disenchantment outlasted Kurtzweil's similar frustration. On one occasion, Kurtzweil was photographed having a picnic with seven other individuals, including William Mulder, his two children, Fox, and Samantha Mulder, and his wife, Teena Mulder.^[144]

More recently, in the 10th season of the show "The X-Files," which aired in the United States in 2016, we have the appearance of the "Spartan virus," that the fictional aliens of the popular TV series put in the smallpox vaccine, to later be able to edit our DNA and wreak havoc on our immune systems. The vaccine genome editing (also called gene editing) that gives scientists the ability to change an organism's DNA technology was called in the "The X-Files" episode CRISPR-Cas9. Now, we can ignore the alien DNA modification hypothesis as nonsense, but the fact that they want to either spread this ongoing biological warfare further or vaccinate all of us, or to hijack our system, is, unfortunately, a sad reality. In May 2021, a team of prominent scientists discussed the

controversial theory that genetic bits of the pandemic coronavirus can integrate into our chromosomes and stick around long after the infection is over.^[145]

A few months earlier, there was another controversial study that claimed that mRNA vaccines can alter our DNA forever. In a non-peer-reviewed paper published as a pre-print in December 2020^[146]. The co-authors, which included two biologists from the respected Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) claimed that the novel coronavirus could modify human DNA.

Going back to the Vatican, a deliberate effort by Church officials to "warm-up" the laity to ET disclosure, is gradually taking place, as I will show you in the next few pages. For this reason, it is no coincidence, that official church publications on the subject in recent years, seems to attempt to soften the blow before the ultimate disclosure arrives, and they seem to be doing this to help the faithful retain their Faith considering unprecedented forthcoming knowledge coming their way after they complete the infamous "Great Reset" upon mankind. Let's not forget that when former President Donald J. Trump, signed the second coronavirus stimulus bill into law in December 2020, he set off a 180 day's countdown, requiring U.S. intelligence agencies to report what they know about UFOs, and whether, or not, they pose a threat. Of course, nothing much came out of it, aside from the final admission that UFOs are real. It was, unfortunately, another "nothing burger" courtesy of the now-defunct Trump administration.

However, President Donald Trump said he has heard some interesting things about Roswell, but he did not share them even with his eldest child. During a Father's Day-themed interview with his son Don Trump Jr., hosted by the President's reelection campaign in June 2020, Don Jr. wound down his interview by jokingly asking his father/President if he would ever divulge more information about Roswell, the New Mexico city known for its proximity to arguably most famous UFO event — "and let us know what's really going on." Trump responded, "I won't talk to you about what I know about it, but it's very interesting."^[147]

In the meantime, operations for controlled exposure led worldwide by the Jesuits are already taking place, as machinations of evil led by the usual demonic entities. But extraterrestrial, or primevally elemental, alien beings, who a lot of researchers, also in the Evangelical community, see as deceptive demonic beings, are powerless against us if we consider deeply the message of Jesus in the New Testament, that it is a warning, a weapon, and a tool of wisdom, from God the Father, that we always need to rely on in the End times. Always remember we conquer the lurking fear in our own souls, only when we turn to God, that's the only way to fight this my dear friends and allies of the Great Reject.

As Professor Christopher Partridge, from the Department of Theology and Religious Studies at the University College of Chester, in the United Kingdom, writes: "Initially, the sacralization of the extraterrestrial led to an understanding of the alien as a fundamentally benevolent, messianic figure—a 'technological angel'. This was largely because of the Cold War environment in which much UFO religion arose. Those attracted to the myth looked beyond a politically and militarily unstable planet to extraterrestrial saviors. Furthermore, because UFO religions have their roots in the Theosophical tradition, the religious understanding of the extraterrestrial tended to be fundamentally indebted to the concept of the wise and benevolent ascended master."^[148] This is a subject that I have already analyzed in-depth in my book, *Invisible Master*.^[149] It is important to realize how we as Christians, have a different perception of the UFO phenomenon, from New Agers today, mainly because the roots of their "alien" perception comes from Theosophy and Eastern religious traditions, just like the Illuminati controllers of the imminent Fourth Reich, who, like the Third Reich, despise the myths and symbols of Christian demonology, that give us real insight on the reality of these beings. But there are also some Christian researchers that have a different take on this subject like Timothy Alberino, who seem to believe the theories I exposed above about the alien/demonic connection, might have good "intentions," and "be admirable" but are

“unsupported by logic and unsubstantiated by the facts.”^[150] A controversial take on this phenomenon, especially from Christian researchers like Alberino, who don’t want to associate the abduction phenomena, they seem to think is at the center of the UFO mystery, with the Christian phenomena of demonic possession. However, there is something I totally agree about with my friend, Timothy: “Both fallen and non-fallen angels come from the same civilization and are members of the same race,” and “the presumption that only the bad guys travel in advanced aerospace vehicles is a logical fallacy.”^[151]

In fact, like Timothy Alberino cleverly points out,

They share the same general appearance, the same heritage, the same language, the same customs, the same knowledge, and the same technology. Hardware has no allegiance. Technology cannot be “fallen. A flying saucer is no more good or evil than your Ford Truck.

The truth is out there if we want to use once again a known quote by the ever-optimistic Fox Mulder, and former President Donald J. Trump now knows this truth, because of his time as President of the United States. Could this have changed him? Or even ruined his integrity? We can only speculate on this subject, but it a fascinating one.

Archbishop “Pope” Carlo Maria Viganò is On Board with The Great Reject

Occult researcher and O.T.O. member **Gary Lachman** wrote in 2018 that the fact “Trump does not take things too seriously, can be gleaned from his many gnostic late-night tweets.^[152]” But that’s not always the case, and with one tweet, President Trump introduced Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò to a much wider audience in June 2020, helping one of the few Catholic prelates I respect these days. For Lachman, Trump’s reality “is a kind of playground”^[153] often linked to his “New Thought” background, and I want to add that it is in this context, former President Trump might have helped at times the good side “making things happen,”^[154] others instead, he went (and still goes on), in the opposite direction, in what seems more and more like the work of an Illuminati “Chaos Magician” because “like New Thought, Chaos magick is interested in results.”^[155] Unfortunately for all of us, such results seem focused on “shifting the boundary of achievable reality,” which seems like another way of expressing the desire to create reality itself. ^[156] Now, that might not always be a good thing for his political base, even if I prefer Trumpism to libtard ideology.

The **New Thought movement** (also **Higher Thought**) is a spiritual movement that appeared in the United States in the early 19th century. Its most famous student was **Mary Baker Eddy**, founder of **Christian Science**, another religious movement that emerged in the latter half of the 19th century. Eventually, Eddy distanced herself from Quimby, focusing her movement on reforming what she saw as the errors within Christianity. However, what Eddy shared with the New Thought movement was a belief that curing illness was connected to the mind’s power to restore health. By the 1890s, the New Thought movement had shifted attention away from curing disease. Instead, it focused upon the mind’s power to create material success. Historian Beryl Satter observes, “Since human thought had creative power, negative thoughts materialized into negative situations, while spiritual thoughts could form a positive reality.” The New Thought’s emphasis on achieving personal prosperity meshed with themes associated with the late 19th-century Gilded Age.^[157]

Regarding the term “New Thought,” Horatio Willis Dresse (1866-1954) a New Thought, religious leader, and author in the United States^[158] wrote in *A History of the New Thought Movement*:

In England, the term Higher Thought was preferred at first, and this name was chosen for the Higher Thought Centre, the first organization of its kind in England. This name did not, however, represent a change in point of view, and the movement in England has been similar to the therapeutic movement elsewhere.^[159]

The fusion between New Thought and Christian libertarianism is epitomized by **Norman Vincent Peale (1898-1993)** who became Trump’s mentor in “positive thinking,” and was the one who “popularized the phrase.”^[160] New Thought was preceded by “ancient thought”, accumulated wisdom and philosophy from a variety of origins, such as Ancient Greek, Roman, Egyptian, Chinese, Taoist, Vedic, Hindu, and Buddhist cultures and their

related belief systems, primarily regarding the interaction between thought, belief, consciousness in the human mind, and the effects of these within and beyond the human mind. Although there have been many leaders and various offshoots of the New Thought philosophy, the origins of New Thought have often been traced back to Phineas Quimby, or even as far back as Freemason and Illuminati **Franz Mesmer**^[161] (1734-1815), Mesmer attended the University of Ingolstadt in 1759, the future birthplace of the Illuminati. During the early years of animal magnetism, the Mesmeric and Masonic movements in France frequently shared membership, philosophical positions, ambiance, and ritualistic style. There was even a proposal to establish a blend of the two to be called Mesmeric Masonry, although nothing came of that^[162] an attempt was made with the first *Société de Harmonie* that was formed in Paris, but its members seem to have acted in a manner that was anything but “harmonious.” After some quarreling among themselves, they broke their contract with Mesmer, whereby they had promised before being admitted to his lectures that they would not practice on their account or give away the secret of his methods without his consent. Other Societies of Harmony soon sprang up, the most important being that of Strasbourg, founded in 1785 by the Marquis Chastenet de Puysegur.^[163]

Trump, wrote on his now-defunct Twitter account, on June 10, 2020, that he was “honored” by an open letter that Viganò himself, the former Vatican ambassador to the U.S. (2011-2016), had written to him days earlier encouraging his 82 million followers to read it.^[164] In the highly controversial open letter, Viganò claimed among other things that “civil disturbances” in the wake of George Floyd's death in police custody, that were provoked by “deep state” operatives, because “the virus is inevitably fading” and “the social alarm of the pandemic is waning,” something that, unfortunately, seems still present, as the never-ending strategy of the variants makes it impossible to ever go back to normality.

In his letter, Viganò also claimed that restrictions to stem the pandemic were a “colossal operation of social engineering.” The letter in question was published June 6, 2020, by *LifeSiteNews*, a traditional Catholic website unjustly branded by the mainstream as “right-wing,” based in Canada, known for their traditional views on abortion and homosexuality, and as a regular sounding board for the Jesuit pope's critics.

In the letter in question, Viganò, 79 at the time, praised Trump and used veiled language about **“the children of light and the children of darkness.”** Rightly claiming that restrictions to prevent the spread of COVID-19 were part of a Masonic plot to establish a New World Order. Archbishop Viganò, who was the once-powerful Vatican Apostolic nuncio to the United States between 2011 and 2016, published another strong message/open letter addressed this time to all American Catholics, and Americans of Good Will, on November 4th 2020, where he warned that America was amid a colossal electoral fraud, and we must pray now to defeat the enemy. This is a couple of the most significant passages of his historic message, that unfortunately, as well know, was not enough to keep Trump in the White House.

News of electoral fraud is multiplying, despite the shameful attempts of the mainstream media to censor the truth of the facts to give their candidate the advantage. There are states in which the number of votes is greater than the number of voters; others in which the mail-in vote seems to be exclusively in favor of Joe Biden; others in which the counting of ballots has been suspended for no reason or where sensational tampering has been discovered: always and only against President Donald J. Trump, always and only in favor of Biden.^[165]

Adding towards the end of the letter words of great hope and wisdom:

Do not allow yourselves to be discouraged by the deceptions of the Enemy, even more so in this terrible hour in which the impudence of lying and fraud dares to challenge Heaven. Our adversaries' hours are numbered if you will pray, if we will all pray with Faith and with the true ardor of Charity. May the Lord grant that one single devout and faithful voice rise from your homes, your churches, and your streets! This voice will not remain unheard, because it will be the voice of a people that cries out, in the moment when the storm rages most fiercely, “Save us, Lord, we are perishing!” (Mt 8:25).^[166]

However, Archbishop Viganò has never given up and one year later, in November 2021, he released another important message, addressing in a video the people of all faiths to unite in a worldwide anti-globalist alliance to free humanity from the totalitarian regime. Now we should start considering this an international call for the creation of an anti-globalist alliance to defeat the evil elites who wish to enslave free men and women and promote a “Religion of Humanity that cancels Faith in Christ” as the official beginning of our Great Reject. In the video in question, Archbishop Viganò says among other things:

This Anti-Globalist Alliance will have to bring together the Nations that intend to escape the infernal yoke of tyranny and affirm their sovereignty, forming agreements of mutual collaboration with Nations and peoples who share their principles and the common yearning for freedom, justice, and goodness. It will have to denounce the crimes of the elite, identify those responsible, denounce them to international tribunals, and limit their excessive power and harmful influence. It will have to prevent the action of the lobbies, above all by fighting against the corruption of state officials and those who work in the information industry, and by freezing the capital used to destabilize the social order.^[167]

And in another video, published at the beginning of December 2021, Archbishop Viganò, stands up once again against the New World Order, and their insane and immoral actions taking place around the world, responding “to corruption with honesty, to lies with truth” and mentioning and denouncing the activities of Dr. Evil, aka Klaus Schwab, his demented World Economic Forum, their “fourth industrial revolution,” “The Great Reset,” and even the United Nations with their infamous Agenda2030. For this reason, I want to include the whole letter of Archbishop Viganò in my book as an important testimony of these incredible times we are living.

Dear Friends,

Allow me to address you as you denounce the most controversial and disturbing aspects of the experimental gene serum with great and commendable commitment. Your battle for scientific truth, coupled with increasingly coordinated action by countless scientists and doctors around the world, is opening the eyes of many people who have allowed themselves to be misled by the false promises of health authorities, by the discordant opinions of experts, and by media propaganda.

I will not go into the merits of the health issue in itself, as you are much better informed than I am. Allow me to bring to your attention some reflections, observing the entirety of what is happening without focusing on specific details.

It now seems clear to me that the main purpose of this grotesque health charade is the imposition of a control system for individuals, implemented through the so-called green pass. We know that the health passport had been designed years ago, but that make it mandatory it was necessary to create a pandemic emergency and force the population – through blackmail or the threat of sanctions – to allow themselves to be injected with an experimental drug for which the producer, the State, and whoever administers it do not assume any responsibility, pouring it instead onto the patient. Just yesterday, the FDA decided to make public the reasons for approving the Pfizer vaccine only in 2076: this gives ample proof of the criminal mind behind the screen of public health.

We see therefore that we have an elite of criminals, gathered together in the World Economic Forum to conceive the Great Reset and in the United Nations to implement the Agenda2030, who have decided to decimate the population of the planet through some “scenarios” described in detail. They destroy national economies, cause poverty and unemployment, create discrimination and violations of fundamental rights with the sole purpose of controlling survivors, tracing their movements, modifying their lives, deciding their thinking, and establishing their health regime. This work includes the collaboration of rulers, public officials, doctors, magistrates, law enforcement agencies, the media – as if that weren’t enough – even religious leaders. Calling it a “conspiracy theory” is an understatement: it is a coup d’état pursued with a clear mind and determination, a crime against humanity. Its purpose is precisely to control us: to make us slaves and customers of a system that is about to implode, in which those who have made the most profits in the past creating the crisis, are now preparing to carry out the “fourth industrial revolution” – as Klaus Schwab calls it – to continue accumulating power and money.

The imposition of the health passport and the so-called vaccination are part of this project. It matters little that the Constitutions of the States and the most elementary principles of law are violated with impunity in the name of an emergency that was artfully provoked; it matters little that eminent personalities of the world of medicine denounce the serious side effects of the gene serum and the criminal management of the pandemic; it matters little that the macroscopic conflicts of interest existing between pharmaceutical companies, medical staff, health officials and mainstream information are well-known: their narrative does not contemplate refutations, does not accept criticism, does not tolerate the evidence of the facts.

But if an elite has managed to corrupt the rulers and carry out a real coup against the citizens, we cannot respond locally: if the aggression is global, the action of opposition and resistance must likewise be global. I therefore also renew my invitation to you, who as scientists understand very clearly the danger of the experimental drug, asking you to join an Anti-globalist Alliance, to be able to counter this undeclared – but no less ruthless and violent – world war in a unitary and coordinated way.

Our enemy is not the virus, but the insanity of those who betray their duties to the detriment of the community, of those who believe they can impose the Chinese totalitarian model and social credit in our nations, in the name of Communist collectivism that takes away identity and freedom to each of us.

This global betrayal must be stopped: let's respond to corruption with honesty, to lies with truth, to self-interest with the generous dedication to public affairs, to the desire for power and money with selfless service and a sense of duty.

We reject not only the pandemic delirium, but the entire castle of horrors of the globalist ideology: the culture of death of abortion and euthanasia, gender theory, the indoctrination of our children, the "cancel culture," uncontrolled immigration, the demolition of the natural family, the reduction of the protection and wages of workers, the persecution of small businesses. Let's go back to being proud defenders of traditional values: God, Nation, and Family. Let's return to praying to the Lord, recognizing him as King not only of individuals but of all nations and societies. Only understanding the war in progress, identifying the opponents and their criminal aims will allow us to resist and win.

If we limit ourselves to looking only at the efficacy of the gene serum, or the reliability of the test swabs, or the response that a single country has given to the spread of the infection, we will never get out.

Remember: if the attack is global, the counteroffensive must also be global. And may God assist and protect us.

+ Carlo Maria Viganò, Archbishop

Former Nuncio to the United States of America^[168]

Unfortunately, as also pointed out by Jim Hoft at *The Gateway Pundit* on December 5th 2021 in an article that mysteriously disappeared a couple of days later, "Archbishop Viganò is the object of evil attacks by the mainstream media and the globalist left because he stands with Catholics, Christians, and even non-believers who have thirst for justice and truth in this confusing and dangerous world we are living in."^[169] So, we need to support Viganò's mission, and we need to stand united against the Great Reset, while the incumbent system is busy banning menthol cigarettes, encouraging the even more polluting electric cars that will help end the destruction of the rain forest^[170], gearing up for negative interest rates, and undergoing mass conversion to a peculiar new religion called "Wokeness," that we all know already won't work for the common folk, only for the libtard extremist. For this reason, the non-conventional Italian journalist Cesare Sacchetti, who has interviewed the former Nuncio, in early December 2021, and describes himself as "politically incorrect and heretical", says that Viganò "terrifies the hierarchy of the anti-Catholic church of Bergoglio." Adding in the following introduction to the exclusive interview with the archbishop this excellent description:

This man has been the object of tremendous and evil attacks by the mainstream media. They have been trying to smear him and depict him as a criminal or like someone who is putting society in great danger. This man is Archbishop Viganò. His Excellency has become like a polar star of hope for those Catholics and even non-believers who have thirst for justice and common sense in this upside-down world. Viganò has been speaking calmly but his gentle voice has terrified the powerful people of the world. Viganò has exposed the Great Reset and the plan to destroy mankind. He denounced the infiltration of Freemasonry into society and the Church.

In other words, Viganò is guilty of having said the truth like a humble pastor of God. In this interview that His Excellency granted us, he once again tells us in what kind of historical period we are living. He also consoles us by reminding us that being persecuted for loving God and having Faith is the greatest honor that we may have. This is probably why so many people look at this man in this historical period. He's one of the few pastors that can speak simply to the hearts of the common men.^[171]

In the interview that follows Cesare Sacchetti poses two very interesting questions that relate to the Satanic nature of the Great Reset to Archbishop Viganò:

In the "Great Reset" society that Your Excellency has denounced on numerous occasions, the "transhumanist" ideology plays a fundamental role. Modern technology is advancing at a very fast pace and we are now speaking openly about the possibility of controlling human behavior through brain microchip implants. One who favors this new model of "human/robot" is Klaus Schwab, a character whom we have met in the previous questions, the head of the World Economic Forum. Do you think that the final purpose of transhumanism is really this, to deprive man of his God-given free will?

Transhumanism is a hellish project, in which the Devil mocks the creation of God by perverting and corrupting it. Obedience to the “easy yoke” of the Law of God is replaced by the enslavement and submission to Satan’s tyranny, in which there is no tolerance for good and everyone is forced to commit evil, accept evil, and legitimize evil. And despite the fact that only God can read our consciences, Satan tries to violate the sanctuary of our inner spiritual part to control it and induce us to commit evil even against our will. In his recent book, *The Great Reset*, Klaus Schwab wrote the following:

“We are also studying new ways to use and implant internal devices that monitor our levels of activity, the hematochemical values and the ways in which these can be associated to wellbeing, to mental health, and to productivity at home and at work. We are also learning better the functioning of the brain and witnessing exceptional developments in the neurotechnology area.”

It is a delirium that only Lucifer can conceive, and it is destined to complete failure because of its Antichristic matrix, its defying of the divine Kingship of Jesus Christ. It is a delirium where the creature, rebelling against the divine laws, pretends to reach the place of the Highest and repeats, with the same disgraceful determination, the “Non serviam” (“I will not serve”) of Lucifer.

Satan is *simia Dei* (“an ape of God”): in everything that he does to keep us away from God and drag us toward Hell, we can always see his mocking attempt to imitate the Savior, to usurp His sovereignty, to pervert His teachings and to steal souls from Him. The Devil wants to be worshipped in the place of God. He wants the Antichrist to rule over the world and subjugate mankind to his tyranny by replacing the Church of Christ with the anti-Church of Satan, which is the Religion of Mankind, an ecumenical and ecological one.

In your videos and articles, you have spoken about the threat represented by the New World Order (NWO). Several statesmen and prime ministers, such as George H. Bush, Henry Kissinger, Nicolas Sarkozy, and David Rockefeller – just to name a few– used this expression in their public statements. These politicians describe the NWO as a sort of “Eden” we all should aim for. During the COVID crisis, we have been often hearing these words. Can you explain the idea that drives the New World Order and why vaccines play a very important role in the fulfillment of this goal?

The New World Order is neither New nor Order: it represents the foolish ambition of Satan to overthrow the providential plan of God, to cancel the true Religion that leads to eternal salvation, and finally to replace the “ordo christianus” (“the Christian order”) with infernal chaos. In this disorder, the lie replaces the Truth, injustice, and abuse of power replace justice, whim instead of obedience to the law of God, death instead of life, illness instead of health, the legitimization of Evil and the condemnation of Good, the persecution of good people and the praising of evil ones, ignorance in the place of culture and wisdom, ugliness and horror instead of beauty, division and hatred instead of harmony and love. Satan doesn’t want to be worshipped by adopting the qualities of God, but by demanding to be an object of adoration through everything that is evil, obscene, false, absurd, and monstrous. He seeks complete subversion, a subversion ontologically devilish and Antichristic: a “New Order” obtained by means of a global coup d’état imposed under the guise of an engineered planned emergency.

The vaccine campaign, lacking any scientific validity, serves first of all as the apparent legitimization for implementing global tracking and controls, today under the pretext of limiting COVID spread (a pretext which is false, because, among other reasons, the vaccinated can still become infected and be contagious). But tomorrow, this campaign aims to expand its reach, extending the “Green Pass” to include information used in a “social credit system” to confront a “green emergency,” which will be likewise false and specious. The “Green Pass” is being conceived as something like the Mark of the Beast mentioned in the Apocalypse of Saint John to allow or forbid people to buy, sell, travel, spend, eat and live.

Secondly, the inoculation of people with an experimental genic serum that provokes a weakening of our natural immune system represents a very grave crime, because it turns ordinary healthy people into chronically ill people, and consequently into customers of the health care companies and private care. This situation hugely inflates the profits of the globalist élite and brings a general impoverishment of the population. Even this aspect, apparently secondary, reveals the subversive character of the “Great Reset,” because the “Great Reset” does not represent only an attack against the health of an individual, but also an attack against the national security of the States, because their armed forces are harmed by the side effects of the vaccine, while the not-vaccinated soldiers are banned from active duty. I think that this is a point not enough considered by those who are analyzing the present crisis, and it shows the malice of those who Once in power, cooperate for the destruction of nations in order to subjugate them to the New Order.[\[172\]](#)

The shocking words of Carlo Maria Viganò, archbishop of the Catholic Church who served as the Apostolic Nuncio to the United States, confirm once and for all the Satanic nature of the Great Reset, and the hellish nature of

The New World Order. It should come as no surprise then, that in December 2021, **Dr. Gwyneth Anne Spaeder**, a senior Catholic doctor, whose family profits from the pharmaceutical industry and has links to various vaccine oligarchs, launched a vicious attack against Viganò for conscientiously objecting to the abortion-tainted jab. She did it with a 6,000-word article published by the Italian blog *Corrispondenza Romana*, which is edited by Professor Roberto de Mattei, a corrupt Catholic Italian historian, who had already outraged fellow traditionalists after he began justifying the morality of abortion-contaminated vaccines.

Dr. Gwyneth Anne Spaeder, a specialist in general pediatrics and adolescent medicine, who failed to disclose in the article her wide-ranging financial conflict of interests with Big Pharma, insisted that her conclusions were “scientifically sound,” defending both the Pfizer and Moderna vaccines, as “among the ‘cleanest’ vaccines ever made” with “no long-term adverse effects emerging.” However, Spaeder admitted at one point that there is a “very small risk of myocarditis” following the Pfizer and Moderna vaccines, but she considers it “mild and resolves itself.” Even asserting that “Catholics have no reason to fear the safety, efficacy, or morality of COVID mRNA vaccines.” Adding that, “In fact, science has not taken any shortcuts: the safety and efficacy studies for both Pfizer and Moderna have been enormous and had all the credentials to support the conclusions put forward.” Trashing the reliability of the **Vaccine Adverse Events Reporting System (VAERS)**, the medic also conveniently claimed “there is no way to separate any garbage from what may be valid concerns before an investigation is conducted” and “many will insert nonsense” into the database.

[\[173\]](#) In comments made after the article in question came out to my friends at *Church Militant*, Archbishop Viganò said he was shocked to learn that a response to his concerns had been “entrusted by *Corrispondenza Romana* to somebody like Gwyneth A. Spaeder, a pediatrician graduated from Johns Hopkins University that Viganò described as “the daughter of well-known author and activist George Weigel, wife of Dr. Jeffrey Spaeder, who is Chief Medical and Scientific Officer of IQVIA, a company linked to the pharmaceutical industry, and in particular, to the manufacturers of the so-called vaccines for COVID-19. It is a pity to see *Corrispondenza Romana* siding with Santa Marta (Pope Francis' residence), perhaps not so much out of conviction as out of opportunism,” the prelate lamented, “but I am a bit disappointed to see how clumsy and counterproductive it was to have entrusted the refutation to a pediatrician in clear conflict of interest.”[\[174\]](#)

But Archbishop Viganò, shouldn't be surprised, after all, the Vatican has been corrupted in recent years by Pfizer, one of the biggest and most powerful players in the Big Pharma industry, indicated by *Church Militant* as the “World's Most Corrupt Jab Giant.” Pfizer was once fined \$2.3 billion in 2009 for what was then the largest health care fraud settlement ever. The company also spent over \$21.8 million in 2019–2020, and \$6.7 million from January–August 2021 on lobbying the government, making it the biggest spender of any individual drug company during the COVID-19 crisis. The fact this protagonist of the vaccine frenzy has been meeting in secret with Pope Francis was confirmed in January 2022 by known journalist and author, Edward Pentin, in *The National Catholic Register*, the oldest Catholic periodical in the United States, who made a shocking discovery that confirms our worst fears about the vaccine-pushing Jesuit pope:

The Register has learned that Pope Francis privately held undisclosed meetings with the CEO of Pfizer last year as questions arise over the efficacy of the vaccines in preventing transmission, which is now being mandated for all Vatican staff and visitors.

According to Vatican sources, the Holy Father twice met Pfizer CEO Albert Bourla at the Vatican, although the precise details are not known. Unlike most papal private audiences, these meetings were not announced by the Holy See Press Office, which did not respond to repeated requests to confirm the meetings. A Pfizer spokesman said, “We can't confirm or deny as, per our policy, the movements of our executives are considered confidential.”

Bourla's meetings with the Pope would not be the first such unannounced papal encounter in recent years. In November 2019, shortly before the COVID-19 health emergency began, the Pope privately received Melinda Gates. The meeting, well-known in the Vatican, was not announced and has never been officially acknowledged.

Last May, Bourla took part in an online Vatican health conference titled “Unite to Prevent & Unite to Cure” that included a significant focus on COVID-19 treatments and prevention as well as providing a platform for promoting vaccines produced by large pharmaceutical companies.[\[175\]](#)

The Vatican is in the hands of Satan working to implement the infamous “Mark of the Beast,” and Archbishop Viganò is a rare religious leader in the Catholic Church who dares to speak the truth. Even rarer, he understands what is happening with the infamous Great Reset, that's why on September 29, 2019, Patriarch Elijah Anthony Dohnal of the pro-Russian **Ukrainian Orthodox Greek Catholic Church (UOGCC)**, that originally split from the Ukrainian Greek Catholic Church, in 2009, not only declared an anathema on the 26 cardinals, 134

bishops, and 99 priests, who participated to the infamous Amazon Synod but in the same period, on October 14, 2019, the Synod of the UOGCC, elected Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò as their Pope. [\[176\]](#)

On the 5th of January 2022, the Byzantine Catholic Patriarchate (BCP) of the UOGCC headed by Patriarch Elijah, wrote a very impressive **“Response to the third vaccination terror in the Vatican,”** following the latest COVID-19 mandates for all Vatican employees who have been required to present a “green pass,” proof of vaccination or recovery from COVID-19 after January 31, 2022.

Dear Fathers in the Episcopal Ministry,

the Vatican has announced that whoever of the staff refuses to receive the third vaccine by 1 February will be fired immediately without notice. Realize that you are under the dominion of the occupier, arch-heretic, and criminal Bergoglio. He will force you to carry out his crimes against Christ and humanity in your diocese and in your nation. You will have to fulfill his genocidal vaccination plan. Surely you know that the mRNA vaccine disrupts the human genome, among other things. It is associated with graphene, spike protein production, and the blood of sadistically murdered unborn babies. Actually, this is not even a vaccination, this is satanic anti-baptism. In addition, there is a vain hope that it will be all over after the third vaccination; there is already talk of a fourth one. This ushers in a system of permanent vaccination, the aim of which is to turn humans into biorobots and genetically modified organisms. The end result is the reduction of humanity, and then? The lake of fire.

You are going to face eternal hell unless you separate from the Vatican’s vaccination anti-gospel. You can no longer remain passive! In this situation, passivity is a crime! You must actively oppose the deadly machinery. Unless you do so, you will be judged by God and men for betraying Christ and for crimes against humanity. The Bergoglian Vatican has set in motion the machinery for compulsory vaccination. In doing so, it created a pernicious precedent as well as a false moral justification for the evil governments. If you, the bishops, remain silent at this stage, you will be primarily to blame for the genocide of your own nation. The government will appeal to the apostate Vatican and will lose the last shred of conscience. But you represent the Vatican in your nation. Your passivity is enough for the nation to be destroyed. Today, you are obliged to step out of the organized crime of the Bergoglian Vatican and say a clear NO to it! This is the true synodal path and saving repentance. Unless you step out, your unity with programmed satanization under the Bergoglian Vatican will have a deeper impact than that of politicians or the deceitful mainstream. Because of your betrayal, dear bishops, God will not be able to intervene to save your nation. But if you break out of the wicked system, the Vatican’s false bubble will burst and God, through your act of faith, will intervene to save both the Church and your nation.

Dear Bishops, an extremely great responsibility rests upon you that you cannot escape. You will either be heroes or criminals. Moreover, this determines the salvation of your own soul – either you will obtain the crown of eternal glory, or you will be eternally damned in hell along with the whole system of COVID Satanism.

May Christ’s servant Carlo Maria Viganò be an example to you of bravery and faithfulness! Decide for God and the salvation of your nation even at the cost of becoming a catacomb Church or suffering bloodless or bloody martyrdom!

+ Elijah

Patriarch of the Byzantine Catholic Patriarchate[\[177\]](#)



FIG. 16 — Carlo Maria Viganò (b. 16 January 1941) archbishop of the Catholic Church who served as the Apostolic Nuncio to the United States from 19 October 2011 to 12 April 2016.

Bergoglio is the Anti-Pope

On Halloween 2021, Rhode Island police announced that they had arrested Father James Jackson, the pastor of the Priestly Fraternity of St. Peter's (FSSP) Church of St Mary in Providence, Rhode Island, for possession and transfer of child pornography. The Priestly Fraternity of Saint Peter is a traditionalist Catholic society of apostolic life for priests and seminarians which is in communion with the Holy See, not be confused with The Society of Saint Pius X (SSPX), founded by Marcel Lefebvre. The society was founded in 1988 under the leadership of 12 priests who were formerly members of the Society of Saint Pius X. The response thus far has been interesting—the FSSP released a statement saying they were shocked and saddened and fully cooperating with law enforcement. Some parishioners insisted, however, that he was innocent and that he might have been framed, not solely because they love their priest, but because of an ongoing conflict within the church between traditionalists and the modern post-Vatican II liturgy, that has seen Pope Francis doubling down in December 2021, on his efforts to sabotage the old Latin Mass, forbidding the celebration of some sacraments according to the ancient rite in his latest salvo against conservatives and traditionalists.

The *Associated Press* reported that Francis said he, “was reversing his predecessor because Benedict’s reform had become a source of division in the church and been exploited by Catholics opposed to the Second Vatican Council, the 1960s meetings that modernized the church and its liturgy.”^[178] The Vatican explained that the clarifications and new restrictions were necessary to preserve the unity of the church, and its sacraments, but the truth is the devil hates Latin, which used to be the universal language of the Church, and there is an increasing number of people who are not necessarily linked, neither to the Fraternity of St. Peter, or the more traditional Society of Saint Pius, who are becoming frustrated with Pope Francis. Normal Catholics all over the world are alarmed by the progressive reforms of this Jesuit demon.

On 29 June 2021, precisely on the day of the 70th anniversary of the priesthood of “Pope Emeritus” Joseph Ratzinger, which is also the anniversary of Saints Peter and Paul, **Prof. Antonio José Sánchez Sáez**, Professor of Law at the University of Seville (founded in 1505), made some astonishing statements against Pope Francis during an interview with the Italian newspaper *Libero*^[179], given after Bergoglio’s drastic demolition of the *Summorum Pontificum* – the most important act of Pope Benedict XVI’s pontificate which liberalized (dutifully) the Latin Mass – the mass par excellence, endowed with “absolute guarantees of Catholicity.” I have decided to propose this important interview in my book on a subject that – take note – all the mainstream media today tend to avoid like the plague and inexplicably, so does a large part of the traditional-conservative world still operating under the Holy See, which probably deludes itself into being able to combine agreements for the post-Bergoglio era, while ignoring the inevitable sword of Damocles of a natural anti-papal succession, in the case of Ratzinger’s invalid renunciation. Because this is the most controversial subject of today in the Catholic world, the possibility of an invalid succession between Benedict XVI and Pope Francis. Well with 80 publications, several important studies and research made for the Universities of Harvard, Bologna, Florence, Frankfurt, Sorbonne, and 5 academic awards, Professor Sánchez, is a very credible source on this matter, who has also been writing for years on the Catholic website *comovaradealmendro.es*. Currently, he is to my knowledge the only Catholic academic with such an authoritative curriculum to have the courage, “to put his face to it,” and criticize openly the Jesuit pope

regardless of the possible consequences for his work. I repeat he is neither a Lefebvrian nor a sedevantist only a concerned Catholic, with a traditional view of the Church that seems to think Pope Francis's papacy is fraudulent. You need to read the interview in question very carefully because it makes you understand the position of Archbishop Viganò and millions of Catholics around the world who don't feel this is the Church of Jesus Christ, but rather the opposite. Pope Francis' "Pachamama Church" promotes New Age paganism instead of God, opening the door to adherence to the occult for greater numbers of people than before, which in turn opens the way to diabolical possession and The Great Reset of the Catholic Church, ready to be transformed into a One World Masonic Religion for the imminent arrival of the Antichrist.

Q. Professor, you have been saying for some time that you are following our investigation into the resignation of Benedict XVI ...

A. "For many years, those who thought that the only reigning pope was Benedict XVI were alone, misunderstood by the Church. It is comforting to see how an important Italian newspaper has chosen to discuss this issue, which is fundamental, not only for Catholics.

Q. No other news organization talks about it, yet it should be the journalistic case of the millennium ...

A. "The overwhelming majority play that card. Bergoglio is a bad pope, but ultimately the pope. They criticize his delusions, but consider him a father. And this strengthens it, others are simply worldly Catholics, happy with his innovations. Finally, others suspect that Francis is an impostor, but they don't dare to talk about it in public".

Q. From your website, you claim that ecclesiastical Freemasonry forcibly placed Bergoglio on the throne of Peter. What evidence?

A. "From the appreciation of the international lodges, to the inclusion of Masonic elements in the liturgy and devotion, to the rhetoric on the Universal Brotherhood ... Suffice it to say, Father Malachi Martin, a highly cultivated Jesuit advisor to Card. Bea, who read the entire Third Secret of Fatima (including the words of Our Lady not yet revealed), wrote a book called "Windswept House" where he explained the plan of ecclesiastical Freemasonry: to force the pope to resign to impose a false pope who, exploiting the obedience of the clergy and the faithful, will lead the Church to the great apostasy prophesied by St. Paul. What Malachi Martin did not know is that Benedict XVI has been prepared for some time and did not resign validly, remaining pope: a master's game."

Q. For what main reasons would your waiver be invalid?

A. "I was surprised when I calmly read the Declaratio di Renouncement in Latin: Pope Benedict did not renounce the munus, as required by canon 332.2 of the Code of Canon Law, but the ministerium, as if a professor resigned from teaching without leaving his chair, remains a professor at the University. Furthermore, Benedict XVI has given us another clue by becoming "Pope Emeritus," a canonically impossible title since to be emeritus it is necessary to have ceased from office by age or by accepted resignation ... and neither of these conditions is met in resignation of a pope (can. 185)."

Q. Do you think he did it on purpose? How does the well-known philosopher Giorgio Agamben ventilate to "strengthen the papacy?"

A. "I have read Agamben's book," The Mystery of Evil Benedict XVI and the end of time." I agree that Benedict XVI currently acts as a "katejon," a "power that holds back" the revelation of the Antichrist (Massimo Cacciari also spoke of this). We know that Benedict XVI is perfectly familiar with the Marian messages of Fatima, Garabandal, and Akita. He deliberately acted in this way, knowing that the wolves would come for him (because they had already done so against John Paul II). So he pretended to resign, but without doing so, remained pope. "

Q. How do the Bergoglian canonists counter-argue?

A. "Basically they say that even if the renunciation is wrong, it is validated by the unanimous and peaceful acceptance of Francis by the Church ("Universalis Ecclesiae Adhaesio "). A tragic mistake, because this doctrine was never intended to save, heal or consider satisfied the condition without which a proceeding could never be initiated. In the case of papal election, the See must be vacant: the reigning pope must have died or must have

validly abdicated. For can. 126 (doctrine of substantial error,) Benedict's resignation was void, the seat was not vacant and it is impossible to remedy this substantial error, a posteriori. It does not matter that the overwhelming majority of the Church believes that the Pope is Francis: even the Jews preferred Barabbas to Jesus, but they were wrong."

Q. In the interview in the book, "Latest Conversations," Ratzinger says he resigned, like the popes who, in history, have not abdicated. WHO If he is still the pope, is Bergoglio?

A. "At least one ANTIPAPA. Moreover, many believe that he is the False prophet of the Apocalypse."

Q. Many think that after Francis, a new conclave can put things right. Is that so?

A. "Absolutely NOT! A conclave with 80 cardinals appointed by an antipope can elect only one other antipope. Bergoglio's entire succession line is anti-papal. There will no longer be an ecclesial restoration, but a descent towards the great apostasy of the visible Catholic Church, which will persecute the faithful "little remnant," the true Church."

Q. By the way, Don Minutella's channel, the most followed priest in Italy and loyal to Benedict, has been closed by Youtube or hacked ...

A. "Exactly. They need to silence dissent and make use of the complicity of social networks."

Q. The Catholics who are scandalized by Bergoglio's "reforms" and avoid asking themselves if he is the real pope ... do they evade the "Magna Quaestio?"

A. "Yes. Unfortunately, on this line of thought, there are the Principles of the Church such as Card. Sarah, Müller, and Archbishop Viganó, etc. that confuse many people."

Q. In a recent interview, Fr. Francesco recommended not to waste the crisis, but to use it to establish a "New World Order." Should we also worry about the laity?

A. "Obviously: this project concerns everyone. In particular, the UN for decades has been promoting what Catholics think are "sins that cry to Heaven" such as abortion, euthanasia, or gender ideology. John Paul II and Benedict XVI already denounced it. And now Bergoglio is perfectly united with the New World Order, atheist, anti-Christian and asks for obedience to the UN."

Q. Why don't bishops and cardinals address this issue? It is an enormous historical and spiritual responsibility ...

A. "The architects of the New World Order now dominate the world and the Church. Informed cardinals and bishops fear causing a schism if they speak out. But it is absurd to think that Christ can want unity in lies, for this reason, in history, the heretics have left the Church, purifying it. Now the schism will reverse: it will be those who profess the Catholic Truth who will be expelled from the Church."

Andrea Cionci, the young Italian journalist who made this daring interview, writes in the end the following conclusions, that seem to confirm what I wrote earlier, regarding Pope Francis' real intention to eliminate the old Latin Mass, to help the creation of the religion of The New World Order:

We had already mentioned this possibility with the metaphor of the "cuckoo." For now, the question continues to be swept under the rug, in a really curious way. There is an enormous difficulty in making a local mind change. Probably we will have to wait for the next stop of the modernist train, when the Mass of the new rite, already tampered with, will undergo the next changes, predictably, with a view to eliminate the dogma of Transubstantiation as the historian Massimo Viglione explains.

When intercommunion with Protestants or even an international interfaith conference or something similar arrives to create the religion of the New World Order, then perhaps the most obvious of possible explanations will begin to be considered.^[180]



How to Prepare for The Great Reject and Societal Collapse

All this evil brings to my mind a particularly vivid example I once saw in an article written by Mark E. Jeftovic, a 30-year veteran of the Internet, and co-founder & CEO of easyDNS Technologies, a Toronto based web services company, who talked about a balloon disaster that still makes him cringe when he thinks about it:

A group of people were embarking on a balloon ride and as they were just a foot or two off the ground, the burner erupted into flames. The balloon pilot realized the situation immediately and he leapt from the gondola which was still only a few feet off the ground.

One or two of the passengers were quick-witted enough to realize what this meant and followed him. This set off a feedback loop: as the fire expanded, its hot air forcing the balloon higher, combined with the weight reductions as the first few people bailed out, the situation very quickly escalated past a point of no return.

The balloon had accelerated very rapidly to heights from which it was no longer possible to leap safely. The unfortunates who had hesitated and were trapped in a gondola being propelled higher by a fireball, to their inevitable doom. [\[181\]](#)

For Jeftovic, “Mass demonstrations, mass exoduses, crypto-currencies are symptoms of a Great Reject, [\[182\]](#)” and the Great Reset is for Mark E. Jeftovic, “an attempt at a zeitgeist-level rationalization that doubles down on institutional failure on the part of the entire governance structure of Mr. Global and gives them a new lease on life to remain in charge. Reimagined by the Davos crew amplified by the mainstream media, lubricated by Big Tech.” [\[183\]](#) Jeftovic also adds this final reflection on the balloon episode described above saying: “That’s what our entire situation feels like today. The balloon is still hanging a foot or so above the ground, the canopy is on fire, and the people who have figured out what this means are bailing out while they still can and in-doing-so are accelerating the ultimate burn-then-crash of the entire system.” [\[184\]](#)

Now in the 2020s, most of us should prepare rather than panic for “the crash of the entire system” because we are part of “The Great Reject,” which is our only hope, and we need to do this by using our skills and our resources, creating new communities, while the old system will continue to implode in the years ahead. With this book, I want to lay the foundation for something truly historical, because in this context we need to find our own “Galt’s Gulch,” the name of the utopia described in Ayn Rand’s *Atlas Shrugged*, a novel first published in 1957 in the United States that suggested that pure reason ought to be rated superior to emotion in this context. Aside from the fact the plot is, unfortunately, written by an atheist, it describes the crumbling of the United States economy due to collectivism and altruism, which Rand himself considered detrimental to society. [\[185\]](#) However I’m sure that Rand will probably agree that the “collectivism and altruism” shown today in our hypocritical libtard society is probably more esthetical than real, but the consequences are the same, as America is crumbling in front of our eyes.

For this reason, some of us have decided to join what is being called “**The American Redoubt**,” a rather unique political migration movement first proposed in 2011 by a former U.S. Army Intelligence officer, survivalist novelist, and known blogger, **James Wesley Rawles**, which designates Idaho, Montana, and Wyoming along with parts of Oregon and Washington, as a haven for conservative Christians in these unprecedented times. James Wesley Rawles chose a specific area of North America for “The American Redoubt,” mainly due to its low population density and lack of natural hazards. “The American Redoubt” lies in the rural high country of Montana, in Idaho, in Wyoming, and in eastern Washington and Oregon.

Like *The Atlantic* wrote in December 2021, “In rural Oregon, voters fed up with their state’s leftward turn have embraced a simple and outlandish idea: What if we were just Idaho?” “The political diversity in this state is becoming unpalatable,” argued Grant Darrow in a letter to the editor of his local paper. Rural Oregon. “Rural Oregonians in general, and Eastern Oregonians in particular, are growing increasingly dismayed by how Oregon’s Legislature and Oregon’s urban dwellers have marginalized their values, demonized their lifestyle, villainized their resource-based livelihoods, and classified them as second-class citizens at best.” [\[186\]](#)

Unfortunately, this is the feeling of many Americans these days trapped in blue states like Oregon. That’s why *USA Today* estimated that anywhere from “hundreds” to “a few thousand” people may have moved there as a result of this movement, [\[187\]](#) and there is even a real estate and consulting firm dedicated to helping the “oppressed people of all backgrounds flee tyranny and find freedom in rural towns across the American

Redoubt, the last refuge of the American Patriot.”^[188] To be honest, it seems there are a lot more people moving to these areas, than the ones estimated by the leftist journalist of *USA Today*. Mainly because freedom-loving patriots, are increasingly worried about their future, and they seem to have a clear idea of the dangerous times in front of us, and how we should immediately leave the cities, and relocate as soon as possible to smaller rural communities.

The American Redoubt will undoubtedly be the last hold out and battleground should society fall into the abyss. We will resist tyranny at all costs. So bring your friends and family and help us build a refuge for years to come. In the American Redoubt, All Lives Matter, regardless of race and we proudly support Blue Lives Matter. If that offends you, then please do not use our services. If you see value in raising your children to defend our God-given rights, then you should give us a call. We will NEVER take a knee in front of any natural man.

Flee the City and make your Strategic Relocation to the American Redoubt! The Last Refuge of the American Patriot.^[189]

Of course, we can't guarantee you 100% that Rawles and his followers will be successful in their mission to create a “Strategic Relocation,” but unity means strength, that’s a fact that can’t be denied even by the skeptic, and for this reason, the leftist media have already started their disinfo campaign against such projects years ago, often in the disguise of investigative journalism or even worse tv entertainment like the “Doomsday Preppers,” that aired on *National Geographic* from 2011 to 2014. Kim Murphy, a reporter for the *Los Angeles Times*, for example, described the motivation for the movement back in 2012, in a derogatory and rather insulting manner, typical of the left, who always think conservatives are insane in preparing for the future, while they should have simply ignored all the signs of the impending doom and enjoy life.

Murphy says: “For a growing number of people, it's the designated point of retreat when the American economy hits the fan. When banks fail, the government declares martial law, the power grid goes down. When warming oceans flood the coasts and a resurgent Russia takes out targets on the Eastern Seaboard.”^[190] In the same article, Murphy, who identifies Rawles as “the guru of the movement,”^[191] explains in typical libtard fashion, “Though white separatists for years have called for a racial homeland in the inland Pacific Northwest, an even bigger movement of survivalists, Christian fundamentalists, and political doomsayers are fueling the idea of a defensible retreat in the high country west of the Rockies. Armed with stocks of brown rice, weapons, battery-operated radios and razor wire, many are preparing isolated homesteads that can quickly be turned into armed fortifications when groceries disappear from stores and hordes of desperate city-dwellers flee a flu pandemic or run out of oil.”^[192] I wonder if ten years later, Kim Murphy feels the same way about his article, after all, most of the things he mocked are materializing including the groceries that “disappear from stores,” the “flu pandemic,” or even the current oil crisis.

In the end this arrogant journalist will probably become one of the “desperate city-dwellers” that flee in despair. We are moving towards a seemingly inevitable societal collapse, even the BBC “collapse expert” Luke Kemp, gives us an alarming view of the current situation: “Studying the demise of historic civilizations can tell us how much risk we face today. Worryingly, the signs are worsening.”^[193] Arguing in the same article that the possibility of a civilization collapse is “a normal phenomenon.” So don’t disregard my warnings as futile apocalyptic alarmism, but rather as useful tools of our Great Reject project.

Societies of the past and present are just complex systems composed of people and technology. The theory of “normal accidents” suggests that complex technological systems regularly give way to failure. So collapse may be a normal phenomenon for civilizations, regardless of their size and stage.

We may be more technologically advanced now. But this gives little ground to believe that we are immune to the threats that undid our ancestors. Our newfound technological abilities even bring new, unprecedented challenges to the mix.

And while our scale may now be global, collapse appears to happen to both sprawling empires and fledgling kingdoms alike. There is no reason to believe that greater size is armor against societal dissolution. Our tightly coupled globalized economic system is, if anything, more likely to make crisis spread.^[194]

In popular usage, “apocalypticism” refers to a belief in the likely or impending destruction of the world (or a general global catastrophe), usually associated with upheaval in the social, political, and religious order of human society. Historically, the word has had religious connotations and the great destruction it is thought to bring has traditionally been seen as part of a divine scheme, though today it is increasingly used in secular contexts because of

what is happening.^[195] Of course, debates and disagreements, over genre and labels relating to apocalyptic literature will continue, including the Book of Revelation itself, but we have no time for complex theological and intellectual discussions on the matter as our society crumbles, we need instead, real alternatives and solutions to the growing problems we will face in our lifetime. At this point, we need to understand and learn about survivalism, not the genuineness, or not of the Book of Revelation, that I find out of the question, like most Christians.

What is Survivalism? This is a commonly asked question, with no easy answer. Survivalism has many facets and takes many forms. It means something different to everyone. Keep this in mind as I attempt to give you my best answer to this famous question, so let's get in the mindset of the survivalist thanks to a few experts on the topic: At its most basic level, survivalism is a mindset to keep an individual alive through adverse circumstances. These circumstances could be lots of things, from a devastating flood or earthquake to a nuclear attack or civil war. Each survivalist has a mental list of "risk situations" that he or she has determined to be a possible threat. These situations could be very imminent threats or only slight threats. In any case, there is a chance of the risk situation occurring. The difference between a survivalist and any other person is that the survivalist has considered the threatening situations and is taking steps to prepare in case they occur, whereas others have chosen to ignore the situations, or don't perceive them as threatening. It's probably easier to give examples to illustrate my point. Let's say I live in the U.S. today, with only a few moments of thought, I can come up with a list of things that threaten my survival in this country. They would be for me, Civil War, famine, drought, terrorism, earthquakes (I don't know if earthquakes are common occurrences in your area, as I live in California), and, of course, a possible World War III. Now that I've determined the risk situations, I need to figure out which are most likely to occur, and which are less likely. So, I choose to order them like so:

1. Civil War
2. Terrorism
3. Earthquakes
4. World War
5. Famine
6. Drought

Understand, the above list is in order of *chance* of occurring, not in order of *severity* of the threat. In other words, I would be more afraid if my country broke out in war than if we had a drought, but I believe the chances of a drought occurring are far less than the chances of a civil war breaking out in the near future. Now that I have a list of risk situations, in order of probability of occurrence, I can make plans to prepare in case one or more of them occur. Once you understand the thought process that the above example shows, you understand the **"Survival mindset."** You've assessed your risks and are now ready to prepare for them. How you prepare is up to you. The fact that you are preparing makes you a survivalist.

At this point let's move further in the **"Material Preparation,"** mindful of one of the mottos of the survivalist is **"Prepare for the worst, pray for the best."** Each person has to determine how they will prepare and must decide what lengths and expenses they will go to with their preparation. For some people, keeping a week's worth of canned goods and a kerosene heater around the house may be their way of preparing for a blizzard. For others, they may want not only the food and the heater but a snowmobile as well. Still, others may decide that if it looks like a terrible snowstorm, they'll take a trip to their house in a warmer climate before it hits. In each example above, the person perceived the blizzard as a threat. The lengths they went to prepare were all different. The first person decided extra food and a second heat source was enough, while the last person wanted a place to escape to. No one can tell you how you should prepare for a disaster, because all of us have different situations we must take into account. The important thing is that you assess your threats, and determine how you can prepare for them if they occur. You need to do what you feel is necessary. If you feel comfortable knowing that a week's worth of food and water is stocked up in your kitchen, you're prepared. If you buy a house in Florida to fly off to because you relate better with the policies of that State, you're prepared.^[196]

Many survivalists pick the worst possible scenario to prepare for, and in the 2020s that's what you should have in mind. Others choose to prepare for moderate occurrences of their risk situations but such people might find themselves in trouble with what is coming up in the next few years. Oftentimes, preparing for the worst involves a lot of time and money, and you need to keep in mind, that even if you are a good survivalist, and know how to grow your own vegetables, or you know how to raise a few heads of cattle to stock your own freezer with wholesome steaks, roasts, and other cuts of meat, remember that you will also need to defend all this, in front of a situation of possible chaos and social unrest, that regardless of you having a gun or not, might bring disruption and evil right to your doorstep. In this case, I suggest you live in like-minded communities of gun-loving individuals because unity

means strength. Of course, as with all other aspects of survivalism, to what level each, individual prepares, is up to them, but a strong community, where everybody is well equipped and has the right skills necessary to stay alive, creates a better possibility of survival, for yourself and your loved ones, that's for sure.

Now, you may feel comfortable, with a week's supply of food at hand, you may want enough for an entire month. Or a year. It's an individual choice that only you can make. Of course, we need in all this: **“Skill Assessment and Acquisition.”**

Preparation doesn't only involve acquiring material items, it means acquiring the skills you need to survive. Anyone can buy material goods and “survival gear” or even a weapon, but if you don't have the skills and knowledge necessary to use that gear or your gun, your chances of survival in any type of crisis lessen substantially. Let me make two examples to illustrate my point. We'll say one man lives in the city and feels that one of his risk situations is rioting. In order for him to survive, he feels he'll have to leave his apartment and get to his "safe house", which is a friend's place in the country 75 miles away.

Our second person lives in the country and feels his primary risk situation is loss of electricity during a storm or blizzard. In the first case, the city dweller may need to travel on foot for those 75 miles if the streets are blocked with traffic and such. The skills he'll need are navigation, hiking, outdoor cooking, stealth, and possibly caching for storing food along the way. He'll also need to plan several travel routes to his destination, in case one is in a particularly bad state. He'll need to consider that the riot could happen at any time of the year, so cold weather survival skills could come into play. Our second example has a different situation. He feels that a power loss is his biggest threat, so the skills he'll need revolve around that. He should know how to cook over a fire, how to preserve food without a refrigerator, how to use oil lamps and kerosene heaters to keep warm during winter, and he should have an alternate water supply set up so he can get water into his home without using an electric pump, and possibly have a portable power station. There are some excellent, and rather cheap indoor/outdoor battery backups these days, that use a solar generator, that you can find for under 500 dollars in many retailers that could be very handy in the absence of fuel.

However, in these two examples, both survivalists need to have knowledge and skills which are unique to their situations and after you determine what your risk situations are, and begin stocking up on supplies for them, you need to assess your skills and learn what you feel you need to know, but I will also strongly advise in both scenario's, the possibility of buying a firearm, and, of course, learning how to use it, because you don't want to be left behind, in what seems like an arms race to defend ourselves from an increasingly unstable society.

In May 2021, *The New York Times* stated: “Preliminary research data shows that about a fifth of all Americans who bought guns last year were first-time gun owners. Sales usually spike around elections, but the sheer volume is notable.” In the article, they explain that: “Americans have been on an unusual, prolonged buying spree fueled by the coronavirus pandemic, the protests last summer, and the fears they both stoked.”^[197]

And now let me make my final assessment on this very important subject, that pertains to your own survival, and the survival of your loved ones in these unprecedented times, as I'm not being an alarmist here, but a realist. **Survivalism, as the experts see it, is made up of three basic elements - the survival mindset, material preparation, and skill assessment and acquisition.** You must have all three to be properly prepared for a crisis situation.^[198] You, as an individual need to determine what your risk situations are, and how to prepare for them. You must consider what skills and materials you'll need to survive each of your risk situations, then you'll need to work to acquire them.

The next logical question people ask is “when am I prepared enough?” The answer is never the same because each of us has different situations. You're the only one who can determine when you've prepared enough. Others can help you assess your situations, or recommend goods and gear for a particular risk situation, but only you can determine when you're ready to survive. One way you can make this determination is to test yourself. If you feel you'll need camping skills to make it through a time of crisis, go camping for a few days and see how you make out. Or, if you believe you'll need to pack the car and leave in a hurry, try it. See if you can fit everything in the car you thought you'd be able to, and see how long it takes. If you're happy with the result, then you're prepared. If not, keep working at it until you are. Remember survivalism is a mindset that must become a part of your life in the fight against the New World Order. It shouldn't dominate everything you do, but it should always be in the back of your head so you are ready, when others instead are panicking with no hope. Like the survivalist experts say you should approach each situation in life with a few questions, two of which are “What are the possible risks involved?” and “What information, skills, or materials can I gain from this which will help me get by in risk situations?” Once you begin to look at life from a survivalist's point of view, you'll view many situations differently than you do now. Only after you've practiced using the survival mindset will you truly understand what I'm referring to.^[199]

Always remember to keep reading, keep learning, and keep stocking up and making yourself acquainted with the use of guns. “Prepare for the worst, pray for the best,” says the survivalist. We need to be ready now more than

ever for this because we are the future of humanity, not the robotic slaves left in the smart cities controlled by AI, ready to get their next transhuman implant inserted, or the latest vaccine, while they are masturbating in the Metaverse. The only way to not be worried about the uncertain future that lies in front of us is to be ready for it. That's it.



FIG. 18 — James Wesley, Rawles (b. 1960) is an American author who writes the survivalist-genre *Patriots novel series*.

CHAPTER THREE

What's More Sinister Than Communism? An Alien Invasion?

ET disclosure at the Pentagon and the Vatican cover-up their demonic allies

At one point during the 1985 Geneva Summit, President Ronald Reagan and Soviet Premier Mikhail Gorbachev took an unusual break from negotiations to take a walk. Only their private interpreters were present, and for years, the details of what they talked about were kept secret from both the Russian and American public. But during a 2009 interview with Charlie Rose and Reagan's Secretary of State George Shultz,^[200] as it was later reported also by the *Smithsonian magazine*, "Gorbachev revealed that Reagan asked him point-blank if they could set aside their differences in case the world was invaded by aliens."^[201] Jimmy Orr described Gorbachev shocking statement for the *Christian Science Monitor* in the following manner:

Shultz was talking about the Lake Geneva summit and mentioned the two leaders ducked out of a meeting to take a walk to a nearby cabin.

"I wasn't there...," Shultz said before Gorbachev cut him off.

"From the fireside house, President Reagan suddenly said to me, 'What would you do if the United States were suddenly attacked by someone from outer space? Would you help us?'

"I said, 'No doubt about it.'"

"He said, 'We too.'"

"So that's interesting," Gorbachev said to much laughter.^[202]

As the *Smithsonian Magazine* wrote on this unusual meeting, citing a previous article by Lauren Davis on the "Science Fiction That Caused Political Change"^[203]:

As far as we know, aliens never tried to take over the planet during the 1980s, so Reagan and Gorbachev's informal agreement wasn't put to the test. But perhaps unsurprisingly for a president whose nuclear deterrent plan was nicknamed "Star Wars," Reagan was a big science-fiction fan. He had grown up reading Edgar Rice Burroughs' epic science-fiction novels, whose characters included John Carter of Mars and Tarzan, Lauren Davis reports for io9.

Once in a while, Davis continues, Reagan's nerdy tastes in books influenced how he governed. During his tenure in the White House, Reagan relied on The Citizens' Advisory Council on National Space Policy, a think tank made up of astronauts, engineers, and even science-fiction writers like Robert Heinlein and Jerry Pournelle, for advice on future technology and the emerging importance of space policy. In fact, the Council even helped to draft parts of Reagan's first speech introducing the "Star Wars" program.

*It's hard to say how serious Reagan was when he asked Gorbachev if the Soviets would help fight off an alien invasion, but he was far from the first government official to mull over out-of-this-world fighting tactics. During the 1950s and '60s, a group of U.S. Army engineers was tasked with thinking up theoretical weapons that could be used to defend non-existent lunar bases. And recently, Anatoly Zak reports for *Popular Mechanics*, the Russian government revealed that in the 1970s, the Soviet Almaz space station was not only armed with a top-secret space cannon, but it was also test-fired.^[204]*

But President Reagan's seemingly "weird" warning to the Russians, was repeated a couple of years later, during a speech before the United Nations in 1987, where President Ronald Reagan spoke longingly for the world unity that would happen if aliens invaded Earth to a rather shocked audience of world leaders. Making it highly possible he was not joking about it.

He said:

Perhaps we need some outside universal threat to make us recognize this common bond. I occasionally think how quickly our differences worldwide would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world.^[205]

In the end, the Soviet Union might have collapsed also because of the shocking truth behind this seemingly fictional threat that might have been more real than expected. Reagan also had another interesting warning in the same speech:

We cannot permit attempts to control the media and promote censorship under the ruse of a so-called "New World Information Order."

However, on October 9, 1989, almost two years before the collapse of the Soviet Union, which was officially sanctioned in December 1991 by Gorbachev's resignation as President of the Soviet Union, the press agency TASS, came out with some truly shocking news about a possible alien encounter. According to an official report, that seems to have indicated the 27th of September 1989, as the date for the extraordinary event, tall three-eyed aliens with small heads showed up in the city of Voronezh, arriving in a shiny ball (or a "banana-shaped" object), bringing with them a robot looking creature. An *Associated Press* translation of the report read: "Scientists have confirmed that an unidentified flying object recently landed in a park in the Russian city of Voronezh" TASS said, in a dispatch from the city, 300 miles southeast of Moscow. "They have also identified the landing site and found traces of aliens who made a short promenade about the park."^[206] They left behind them "two pieces of unidentified rocks," made of a substance that "cannot be found on Earth."^[207]

When pressed, TASS Russia's leading news agency established in 1904, stood by their unusual report, and the *New York Times* reported^[208] that TASS added even more details a few days later. For example, the so fashionable aliens (demons?) were wearing "silvery overalls and bronze boots." And, as *TIME* reported in the October 23rd, 1989 issue, that wasn't all in regards to the supposed "alien" encounters the Russians were having during the chaotic end of the Soviet Union:

Earlier in the year, the newspaper Socialist Industry reported an "encounter" between a milkmaid in the region of Perm and a cosmic creature that looked like a man but was "taller than average with shorter legs." Last week the Soviet newspaper Komsomolskaya Pravda declared that not only had an Abominable Snowman been caught stealing apples in the Saratov region but researchers had "registered the influence of energies" at a site in Perm, leading a geologist to conclude that they had discovered a landing field for flying saucers. The same story transcribed a telepathic discourse between Pavel Mukhortov, a journalist from Riga, and an all-too-knowing extraterrestrial.^[209]

In this groundbreaking scenario, Ronald Reagan's warnings should be taken seriously. But not for "disinfo queen" Rachel Maddow, that on her libtard central show back in September 2013, said "Ronald Reagan, wishing an alien invasion on Earth because of the kumbaya effect it would have on relations among nations." Was simply: "One of the truly weirdest things he ever said in public."^[210] However, that weird concept announced by Bohemian Club member Ronald Reagan, never went away dear Rachel, and at the end of 2021, the *DAILY STAR* reported that "NASA is hiring the help of 24 theologians as part of a plan to work out how the world's different religions would react to news about extraterrestrial life. Among them is British clergyman Reverend Dr. Andrew Davison, a theologian at the University of Cambridge who also holds a doctorate in biochemistry from the rival University of Oxford."^[211] The reason NASA is now hiring such experts is "**because of advances in humanity's efforts to find life in the great unknown.**" The *DAILY STAR* added that "The NASA-sponsored scheme was held at the Center for Theological Inquiry at Princeton University in New Jersey to tackle questions about how life from another planet may impact thinking about gods and creation.

Rev Dr. Davison believes the prospect of finding a life that's out of this world is becoming more and more likely. In Davison's book, *Astrobiology and Christian Doctrine*, he asks questions about whether God could have created life elsewhere in the universe. Or if he could have sent a savior to die for the sins of alien species?"^[212]

Jesuit **Guy Consolmagno**, American research astronomer, physicist, current Director of the Vatican Observatory, and President of the Vatican Observatory Foundation, told the *Sunday Herald* a few years ago that his job included reconciling "the wildest reaches of science fiction with the flint-eyed dogma of the Holy See," and that his latest mental meander was about "the **Jesus Seed**," described as "a brain-warping theory which speculates that, perhaps, every planet that harbors intelligent, self-aware life may also have had a Christ walk across its methane seas, just as Jesus did here on Earth in Galilee. The salvation of the Betelguesians may have happened simultaneously with the salvation of the Earthlings."^[213] But as Dr. Thomas Horn says, this "Jesus Seed" concept seems to resemble the panspermia hypothesis:

This sounds like a sanctified version of panspermia—the idea that life on Earth was “seeded” by something a long time ago, such as an asteroid impact—but in this case, “the seed” was divinely appointed and reconciled to Christ.^[214]

The idea of panspermia, that our origins lie in a grand experiment, directed by an intelligent life somewhere out there in the universe, made its first big appearance in movies, in the opening scenes of Stanley Kubrick’s incredible *2001 Space Odyssey* (1968), where some Neanderthal looking folk are scrounging for food, squabbling with a neighboring tribe who are intent on competing for the meager lickings (a reactionary condition that would not bode well for future humanity). One of them picks up a large bone, and at that point, there’s instant recognition, seemingly influenced by a black obelisk that appears mysteriously, that the object in question can be suddenly used as a weapon. His neighbor lies soon after in a crumpled heap full of blood. In what has become an enduring Sci-fi image, he triumphantly hurls his weapon into the air, whereupon Kubrick transforms it using his magical cinematographic touch into an orbiting space station. Kubrick’s imagery proposes that life on earth has a conductor, a who, or it, another intelligence, that directs the course of organic, including human, evolution.

The movie script was co-written with Arthur C. Clarke, no stranger to Sci-fi or speculations about the origin of life, but also profoundly influenced by the late Jesuit **Pierre Teilhard de Chardin SJ (1881-1955)**, whose figure I analyzed and presented to you, in *Confessions of an Illuminati vol.6.66*.^[215] As usual, it seems the infamous Company of Jesus and their Illuminati agents have embraced and promoted this hypothesis for a long time. On the relevance of Pierre Teilhard de Chardin’s thought, the late Father Malachi Martin, a former member of the Society of Jesus wrote in his book, *Jesuits*:

Without knowledge of Pierre Teilhard de Chardin, S.J., it would be very difficult for any non-Jesuit to understand the kind of change through which the Society of Jesus has passed, the almost perfected mode of recalcitrance to all, and any papal wish that Society has learned to practice, the utter sincerity of this attitude, and the distance that now separates the Jesuit outlook both from the original Ignatian ideal and the common faith of the Roman Catholic Church.^[216]

In 2005, Fr. Guy Consolmagno, a Jesuit, wrote a 50-page booklet, *Intelligent Life in the Universe*, published by the Catholic Truth Society, in which he made the standard astronomical points—lots of galaxies, lots of stars, some with planets, some of which may have conditions conducive to life. (Theological question: can God create life only in places with the right conditions? Or could He create life where there is, for instance, no water, or where the temperatures are too hot or too cold? If not, why not?).^[217] Three years later the unusual subject of extraterrestrials and salvation, was hinted at again by Father Funes (Consolmagno’s predecessor as Director of the Vatican Observatory). In an interview from May 2008 that originally appeared in the Vatican newspaper *L’Osservatore Romano*, in an article entitled, “The Extraterrestrial Is My Brother,” Funes, who is also a Jesuit, responds to the question of whether extraterrestrials would need to be redeemed, which he believes should not be assumed. “God made man in Jesus to save us,” he says. “If other intelligent beings exist, it is not said that they would have need of redemption. They could remain in full friendship with their Creator.” By “full friendship,” Father Funes reflected already back then on how some Vatican theologians accept the possibility that an extraterrestrial species may exist, and that it might be morally superior to men, possibly closer to God than humans, and for that reason, they may come here to evangelize us.^[218]

However, that “closer to God” aspect brought up by Fr. José Funes, SJ, should also make us think about another possibility I would like to point out. The aliens in question might well be what we have always described as angels, after all, is what the Illuminati mystery schools teach, even today. Preternatural beings from above, occasionally interfere in the lives of mankind to help them out in the most crucial moments. However, the same modality can also be used to describe them as demons, that can instead interfere and disrupt the course of history, leaving us with the eternal problem of the fallen angels, that both the New Agers and Jesuits alike, conveniently leave out of the equation. Like the late UFO expert, John Alva Keel used to think the UFO manifestations seem to be, merely minor variations of the age-old demonological phenomenon.^[219] Regarding this highly controversial topic, Rabbi Ariel Bar Tzadik, founder of the Koshertorah School told *History.com*:

We know from the ancient legend of the Books of Enoch that there was a group of angels who descended to Earth in violation of divine law. They introduced to humanity, ways, means, and knowledge – science and technology which we would not understand today. These angels were in human form and called “זְרַאִיִּם”, which

means “men” and looked just like us.^[220]

While Dr. Jonathan Young, founder curator of the Joseph Campbell Archives, describes the “Fallen Angels” as “giants”:

The Fallen Angels were giants. They were at least 10 ft tall, were very striking to look at and had enormous eyes and no wings.^[221]

For Rabbi Ariel Bar Tzadik, the Torah, Judaism, and, of course, the Kabbalah, do indeed teach that we are not alone in our universe and that we are not alone here on our planet. In Biblical, and later Judaic, and Kabbalistic literature, there is a well-documented record of encounters with entities not of this Earth, and the Vatican Nativity Scene placed in Saint Peter’s Square in December 2020, seemed to incredibly address all this. On December 11, 2020, at 4.30 p.m., as is custom, another Nativity scene was donated to the Vatican, this time by the Italian town of Castelli, (the spearhead of the ceramic industry since the 16th century), but this time the work in question, which was created a few decades ago, between the 60s and 70s by pupils and teachers at the Art Institute “F.A. Grue,” seemed blatantly occult and bizarre, to say the least. A figure present in such monstrosity seems to refer to the “Ancient astronauts,” or “ancient aliens,” a pseudoscientific idea that intelligent extraterrestrial beings visited our planet since prehistoric times, making direct contact with humans. It seems like a more pseudoscientific hypothesis, compared to panspermia, even if equally plausible, but why was the Vatican, trying to include it in the Nativity scene during Christmas 2020? Well, they are warming up the laity to an ET disclosure. In this “alien” Nativity” behind baby Jesus, there was also a very odd version of the Archangel Gabriel, who as Christians know, appears to Zechariah and the Virgin Mary, foretelling the births of John the Baptist and Jesus (Luke 1:11–38), and is usually included in the traditional Nativity representations.

Archangel Gabriel is placed on top of a **djed**, one of the more ancient and commonly found symbols in ancient Egyptian religion of great importance for the Illuminati and the Egyptian rites of Freemasonry in their secret rituals. It is a pillar-like symbol in Egyptian hieroglyphs that represents stability. It is associated with the creator god **Ptah**, God of craftsmen and architects, also very dear to the Freemasons and the Illuminati, and **Osiris**, the Egyptian god of the afterlife, the underworld, and the dead. Such stories fueled the birth of the mystery school tradition that began when the Illuminati of the time, were taught the mysteries and secrets of the immortality of the human soul.

Let’s always remember that the primary work of the Illuminati mystery schools and high priests has been since the science of human regeneration and immortality. The Djed symbol that is commonly understood to represent the spine of Osiris, is also something we find connected to the Osiris myth, and not the Nativity of our Lord Jesus Christ, but here we go with Christmas 2020, and another strange episode from a year like no other, that the history books will be describing in the future as a turning point for humanity.

In the Osiris myth, Osiris was killed by the evil Set (later called Satan) by being tricked into a coffin made to fit Osiris. Set had the coffin with the deceased Osiris thrown into the Nile. The coffin was carried by the Nile to the ocean and on to the city of Byblos, in Lebanon. It ran aground and a sacred tree took root and rapidly grew around the coffin, enclosing the coffin within its trunk. The king of the land, intrigued by the tree’s quick growth, ordered the tree cut down and installed as a pillar in his palace, unaware that the tree contained Osiris’s body. Meanwhile, Isis searched for Osiris, aided by Anubis, and came to know of Osiris’s location in Byblos. Isis maneuvered herself into the favor of the king and queen and was granted a boon. She asked for the pillar in the palace hall, and upon being granted it, extracted the coffin from the pillar. She then consecrated the pillar, anointing it with myrrh and wrapping it in linen. This pillar came to be known as the pillar of djed whose secrets are still taught in the Illuminati Mystery Schools.

One of the most important Mystery Schools in Ancient Egypt was in Giza, and for Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati Order, one of the greatest of the initiates of this school was a Hebrew, known today as Jesus. And to back up their claim they reference this controversial passage found in the New Testament of the King James Version of the Bible at Revelations 11:8, which states:

“And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.”

If the Bible is to be taken literally:

“... where also our Lord was crucified” means:

- A. Jesus the Christ was crucified at least twice.
- B. He had to have survived at least the first event.

This passage, that overturns the crux of Christian dogma, has always been taken into serious consideration by Freemasons, the Illuminati, and Theosophists like **Eduard Schuré**, a figure I talked about *extensively in The Invisible Master: Secret Chiefs, Unknown Superiors, and the Puppet Masters Who Pull the Strings of Occult Power from the Alien World*.

It is evident that the Great Pyramids at Giza, in the precision of their dimensions and construction techniques, represented a realization of perfection by extremely knowledgeable individuals who used this place for their initiations.

And for the Illuminati, if Revelations 11:8 is factual, it is also evident the Mystery School at Giza was also in possession of methodology leading to trans-dimensional consciousness that the Illuminati still claims to possess. All this might sound far-out, check out the Illuminati Nativity displayed in St. Peters Square from the end of December 2020 to the beginning of January 2021, if you have any doubts. Officially, the people responsible for the most unusual Nativity to date were an art high school of design, which, in the decade 1965-1975, dedicated its teaching activity to the Christmas theme, but many of the teachers of this institution were Freemasons, and of course, we all know that Pope Francis is one too.

New groundbreaking evidence about Pope Francis’ alleged Masonic membership originally surfaced on Roberto Garcia’s TV program, *La Mirada*, which aired on November 27, 2017, on Channel 26 in Argentina. The astonishing claim was made on the show by Freemason **Juan Bautista ‘Tata’ Yofre**, who is an Argentine journalist and writer, and also a former politician, who was the Argentinian Secretary of Intelligence from 1989 to 1990, in the early part of Carlos Menem’s presidency, and here is also another important element, that exposes Pope Francis’ ties to German Freemasonry and the Illuminati.

On May 31st, 2021, Pope Francis entrusted five intentions to the image of “Mary, Untier of Knots” an image that in this period is having great diffusion and success, that is connected to a painting that is found in St. Peter am Perlach, a Romanesque Catholic church in the center of Augsburg (Bavaria). Now, given that the sincere and loving devotion of believers – from the point of view of faith – is certainly heard and fulfilled by the Virgin Mary in the Catholic Faith, regardless of whether she is depicted in this or that image, there are some objective facts that must be known regarding the image in question that is connected to a very relevant occult background.

Francis is often accused of not particularly shining for his Marian devotion, he even denied the Holy Mary the title of Coredemptrix that is a title traditionally used within the Catholic Church for the Blessed Virgin Mary, as well as a Catholic theological concept referring to Mary’s role in the redemption of all peoples. It is a reverent title for the Blessed Mother and held as a pious belief in the Catholic Church, but not for Pope Francis. He often tends to define her only as “mother and disciple” with certain assonance with Lutheranism and has abrogated the Feast of the Translation of the Holy House of Loreto that I talked about extensively in volume 3 of my *Confessions*^[222], practically declassifying the supernatural fact of the house of Mary transported by angels (testified by San Nicola da Tolentino) to mere legend and tradition.

There has often been, an apparent pro-Protestant point of view by Pope Francis, and a visible resistance to speak of the fundamental Marian dogmas, such as the perpetual virginity, mostly to not offend people of other denominations who are gradually joining his One World Religion project. However, there is a single Marian image, in particular, that Bergoglio is very devoted to, Not Our Lady of Lourdes, nor that of Fatima, nor of the Blessed Virgin of the Rosary of Pompei, or Our Lady of Good Aid, all miraculous images, which healed in the past the terminally ill on many occasions performing incredible miracles, and protagonists of apparitions other supernatural phenomena recognized by the church, in which obviously, those who have faith believe. It is an unusual image, devoid of the Child Jesus that the Jesuit Pope follows, and now I will explain why.

The Catholic newspaper *Avvenire* writes that when in 1986 Bergoglio saw for the first time “Mary, Untier of Knots” he was “struck” by this image. Pope Francis, after seeing it while in Germany as a student, began promoting her veneration in Latin America printing hundreds of postcards of this painting and spreading them in Argentina and throughout South America with great success. The painting that was made around the year 1700 by Johann Georg Melchior Schmidtner for the Catholic pilgrimage church of St. Peter am Perlach, otherwise known as the Perlach church, in Augsburg, Bavaria, Germany, and was donated around 1700 by Hieronymus Ambrosius Langanmantel (1641-1718), a canon of the Monastery of Saint Peter in Augsburg.

A parish priest in Buenos Aires, Juan Ramón Celeiro, following Pope Francis' advice, later wrote a Novena to "Mary, Untier of Knots", that must be recited over nine days, one verse a day in a modality reminiscent of the Wiccan ritual of the nine knots. And here are the origins of the controversial image. The painting, executed in the Baroque style by Johann Georg Melchior Schmidtner (1625-1707), shows the Blessed Virgin Mary standing on the crescent moon (the usual way of depicting Mary under her title of the Immaculate Conception), surrounded by angels and with the Holy Spirit in the form of a dove hovering above her circle of stars as she unties knots from a long ribbon and at the same time rests her foot on the head of a "knotted" snake. The serpent represents the devil, and her treatment of him fulfills the prophecy in Genesis 3:15: "I will put enmities between thee and the woman, and thy seed and her seed: she shall crush thy head, and thou shalt lie in wait for her heel."

In 1700, the German canon Hyeronimus Ambrosius Langenmantel commissioned the painter Schmidtner to make a painting to commemorate a grace received from his grandfather, the noble Wolfgang Langenmantel, who had serious marital problems with his wife Sophie during his lifetime, and to remember all the quarrels she had with her husband, she had filled the wedding ribbon which the Germans traditionally received when they got married at the time with knots. A knot tightened with the ribbon symbolized, in fact, the marriage bond but many signified many issues. Wolfgang, on the threshold of separation with his wife, brought the knotted ribbon to a Jesuit, Father Jakob Rem, who offered it to the Holy Mary. The Virgin, by a miracle, untied all the knots of the ribbon and restored peace and love between husband and wife. Of course, compared to the extraordinary miracles of the other Marian effigies, this one seems quite modest, yet Francis has spread an all-encompassing cult over it. Why? What is special about this image?

Well, the Masonic "Love Knot" or "Infinity Knot" is the type of knot used in early Masonic Symbolism commonly associated with the Tessellated Border, later replaced by a series of contiguous equilateral triangles extending around the perimeter of the Lodge floor. The "Love Knots" symbolizes the union between Freemasons displaced all over the Earth. We then find out that Hyeronimus Langenmantel, who ordered the painting in question, was a scholar who belonged to the *Fruchtbringenden Gesellschaft*, (Society of Carphophores) which Freemasonry historians Ludwig Keller and Wolfstieg argued was a pseudo-Masonic Academy that had a big influence on Speculative Freemasonry, which was born shortly thereafter, in 1717. The *Fruchtbringende Gesellschaft* was an association that pursued certain religious or at least moral and social interests, above all the promotion of tolerance and peace and the education of adult youth. The members cultivated secrets aimed at the creation of a pacifist, syncretistic, and all "inclusive" form of Christianity, given that the society welcomed many Protestants but also some "dialoguing" Catholics. And on top of that, an illustrious member of the society and personal friend of Langenmantel was none other than famous Jesuit Athanasius Kircher (another protagonist of vol.3 of my *Confessions*^[223]), scientist, Egyptologist, and alchemist who influenced the birth of the Golden Rosy Cross with Queen Christina of Sweden (1626-1689), a key figure in helping the infiltration of Rosicrucianism by the Jesuit Order. Now we finally understand the real reason for the importance of the "Mary, Untier of Knots" for Jesuit Jorge Mario Bergoglio, who also seems particularly connected to German Freemasonry and the Illuminati as Adam Weishaupt was also a fervent admirer of the *Fruchtbringenden Gesellschaft*, just like his contemporary apprentice, Klaus Schwab.

The first Chapel to be named "Mary, Untier of Knots" was completed in 1989 in Styria, Austria, inspired as a supplication in response to the Chernobyl Nuclear Tragedy. The image of "Mary, Undoer of Knots" is especially venerated in Argentina and Brazil, where churches have been named for her and devotion to her has become widespread and that of which the Guardian called a "religious craze". This Catholic devotion has grown since Jorge Mario Bergoglio, S.J. (who would later become Pope Francis, after a tenure as Archbishop of Buenos Aires), brought that first postcard of the painting to Argentina in the 1980s later printing a huge number of copies after seeing the original while studying in Germany. The Jesuits have now created their own Marian devotion of choice, and it is not a Christian choice, but an occult one. So, the truth will still be "out there," that's for sure, and "We the people" will not know it after all. You will understand even better what I'm saying about the significance of Pope Francis Masonic nature, and the importance of this Vatican Nativity Scene placed in Saint Peter's Square in December 2020 by the end of this book.



FIG. 19 — Journalist and former spymaster Juan Bautista “Tata” Yofre, in November 2017 on Argentinian TV Channel 26 admits, “I Am a Freemason and so is the Pope.”



FIG. 20 — Vatican demonic “alien” Nativity Scene placed in Saint Peter’s Square in December 2020.

The Vatican Alien Heresy, Castaneda, and Operation Condor

One year later, in December 2021, the Nativity in St. Peter’s Square featured another alien/demonic aspect, and I’m not talking about the artwork to celebrate the “Satanic holiday” placed at Illinois State Capitol by the Satanic Temple in December 2021, that might even be less diabolic in comparison. First, it was presented next to a 113-year-old Christmas tree, said to be from “a sustainable forestry management project in Andalo, in Italy’s northern Trentino region.”^[224] But as we all know there is nothing “sustainable” about cutting a tree that is that old. Aside from the hypocritical nature of the Christmas tree, let’s analyze instead the far more sinister aspect of the Nativity in question, that was brought to the Vatican from Peru.

The Nativity scene exposed in St. Peters Square from the middle of December 2021 to the beginning of January 2022, came from the Andes, from the village of Chopcca, a

community in the department of Huancavelica in Peru. It was surmounted by the image of a **condor**, which officially was said to be there to commemorate the two hundred years of the country's independence and reproduce a cross-section of the life of the peoples of the Andes. Interestingly, **Operation Condor** was also a 70s United States-backed campaign of political repression and state terror, set up by the usual spooks at the CIA, involving intelligence operations and assassination of opponents in the Southern Cone of South America, including Argentina, that involved even Pope Francis.^[225]

In this unusual Andean Nativity, the statues of the Infant Jesus, the Virgin Mary, St. Joseph, the Magi, and the shepherds were all dressed in the typical Chopcca costumes. Jesus had the appearance of a "Hilipuska" child, so-called because he is wrapped in a typical Huancavelica blanket and was tied with a "chumpi" or braided belt. The weird Magi, looking more like South American shamans, had saddlebags or sacks containing Huancavelica's characteristic foods, such as potatoes, quinoa, and kiwicha accompanied by llamas carrying a Peruvian flag on their backs. The birth of the Savior was announced by a child angel, who played the typical wind instrument called Wajrapuco. In the Nativity scene there were statues of various animals belonging to the local fauna in Peru such as alpacas, vicuñas, sheep, vizcachas, parihuanas, and precisely the Andean condor, the national symbol of Peru that is also considered a very important magical symbol, and let's remember that one of the essential figures of the Amazonian cultures of Peru is its shamans.

Being a shaman is not a role that is chosen by the individual: for Peruvians, it is God who grants the gift of healing to the right people—a special capacity that manifests itself through the spirit of the plants. The role of the shaman is essential for their community. They are the ones who protect and guide the people who live in their villages. They are beings with a higher level of consciousness that, from their experience, have learned to connect with the spirits of nature.^[226]

In this context, the condor was, and still is, considered by Native Americans in many countries in Central and South America, as one of the most sacred birds that tie the earth and heaven together, but there is also a much darker and sinister aspect to the symbolism of this vulture, whom like other vultures are scavengers also on the astral plane. This aspect is outlined by the controversial work of the self-proclaimed "sorcerer" and best-selling author **Carlos Castaneda (1925-1998)**, who was born in Peru, and wrote a series of books that describe the supposed training in shamanism, that Castaneda said to have received between 1960 and 1965, from a mysterious Yaqui "Man of Knowledge" named **Don Juan Matus**, said to be from Sonora, Mexico, who will become the central figure of all his books after introducing him to **Toltec sorcery**. Toltec tradition views the inorganic entities named **Flyers/Voladores**, as predatorial inorganic entities that feed upon the awareness of different types of other species, both Inorganic and Organic in nature. Ours, the human species, is one of those species affected. They are not the beings that sorcerers refer to as allies, but rather as ruthless controllers of mankind. The name comes from a Mesoamerican ceremony/ritual/game still performed today, that originated with the Aztecs and perhaps older cultures, where the "Volador" means "flywheel".^[227]

The *Danza de Los voladores*, the dance of the flyers, is a more than 2500-year-old ritual practiced by the Totonac people of central Mexico, and in recent years the Voladores have performed at the Zapopum Festival in Guadalajara, the Festival of San Pedro in Monterrey, the Indian Summer Festival in Milwaukee, the Carnival Cultural in Valparaíso, the Forúm Universal de las Culturas in Barcelona, and at an intercultural show in New York.^[228] It is a ceremony connected with fertility and harvest, where warriors (now common citizens,) garbed themselves as birds, are then hung by ropes on a spinning platform. It assumed that it was to give the effect of birds in flight when the men were spun from it, but it was really to give the effect of the Voladores when they jump or leap, as it is the appearance of flight. In some instances, voladores can "sail" great distances as well, especially if they can catch the force of the winds. The name Flyers ... well that's self-explanatory.^[229]

Discussions around Castaneda and his books on what Don Juan called "a separate reality," that started to come out at the end of the 60s, were almost a constant fixture in my childhood years, as he was popular in the early 70s, and my father, **Dr. Elio Zagami (1939-2010)**, after initially embracing his work, constantly talking about his alleged groundbreaking discoveries on peyote, his encounters with Mescalito (a teaching spirit inhabiting all the peyote plants), the divination properties of certain psychedelic plants like *Datura Innoxia*, and other controversial subjects he talked extensively about since his first book, *The Teachings of Don Juan: A Yaqui Way of Knowledge* (1968), became suddenly weary of him. My father's extensive research on Castaneda concluded that the anthropologist turned charlatan, could have been part of Project MKUltra, or at least a willing pawn in their evil control game that in that period was experimenting in a variety of different ways with the psychedelic culture. No wonder, Castaneda was deemed by *Time magazine* the "Godfather of the New Age," Castaneda was the literary embodiment of the Woodstock era and all the manipulation games that went with it. His 12 books, supposedly based on meetings with the mysterious Indian shaman, Don Juan, made the author, a graduate student in anthropology, a worldwide celebrity with admirers that included at the time, not only my father but much more known figures like

John Lennon, William Burroughs, Federico Fellini, and Jim Morrison.^[230]

Scholars have now debated for years whether Castaneda served, or not, as an apprentice to the alleged Yaqui sorcerer, and most of them say it was all work of fiction, but his knowledge of shamanism was a very profound one indeed, and he was awarded his bachelor's and doctoral degrees based on the work described in his books, so we can't dismiss it all as fiction. "El Volador" (the one who flies), appears for the first time in the last book of Carlos Castaneda, *The Active Side of Infinity*. Through a long process of trial and error, Castaneda manages to alter the parameters of perception and explore other worlds. In the process of his adventures, he encounters certain alien inorganic beings who present an obstacle or test for the shaman. In *Magical Passes*, Castaneda wrote: "Human beings are on a journey of awareness, which has momentarily been interrupted by extraneous forces."

In Castaneda's final book, Don Juan challenges Castaneda to reconcile man's intelligence, demonstrated in so many achievements, with "the stupidity of his systems of beliefs... the stupidity of his contradictory behavior." Don Juan relates this blatant contradiction in human intelligence to what he calls "the topic of topics," "the most serious topic in sorcery." To the horrified astonishment of his apprentice, the elder sorcerer explains how the human mind has been **infiltrated by an alien intelligence**, explaining that we have a supposed predator that originally came from the depths of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives, and human beings are its prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile, and helpless. If we want to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so...Don Juan makes many statements pertinent to strategies against this "alien intrusion," that resemble what we might call in Christianity a "demonic intrusion." Castaneda's alleged mentor said that the sorcerers of ancient times, "found out that if they taxed the flyers' mind with inner silence, the foreign installation would flee, giving to any one of the practitioners involved in this maneuver the total certainty of the mind's foreign origin." In other words, the realization that another mind can operate in our minds only becomes fully clear and certain when the foreign mind has been exposed and expelled, in Christian terms, exorcized. Only then do we understand how "the real mind that belongs to us, the total of our experience, after a lifetime of domination has been rendered shy, insecure, and shifty." The "real mind" of Castaneda can also be equated to the *nous authenticos* of the Gnostics. The main effect of the flyers upon our mind is seen in mental conditioning, brainwashing.^[231]

The world is controlled by these malicious alien parasites the Gnostics call Archons, that I have also talked about in Volume 4.^[232] Demonic entities we call Satan's legion, that the Toltec sorcerers described by Castaneda, called instead Voladores. They use the inhabitants and resources of planet Earth, for their survival. They steal the power / vital energy of life forms on Earth like ours and rape the world of its natural resources for their benefit. Their control platform is said to be, of course, Saturn/Satan, and that's why Saturn rings are known to emit music or sound, which is a wave of frequency sent to Earth to control us and maintain their evil power structure.

The most influential secret magic group of 20th-century Germany, the *Fraternitas Saturni*, which means literally "Brotherhood of Saturn," was an influential occult Illuminati group in Germany before World War II, headed by Albin Grau, the producer and production designer for F.W. Murnau's *Nosferatu* (1922) as Grand Master, they also accepted much of the teachings of the infamous Aleister Crowley. The group founded in 1926 by Eugen Grosche a.k.a. Gregor A. Gregorius and four others, was disbanded by the Nazis in 1933 but reorganized in 1945 and is still in existence.

2022, the year of the tiger in the Chinese Zodiac, can also be marked as the year of "Saturn Returns," as recently pointed out in a *Facebook* by my friend, author, and researcher, Ryan Gable, who also explained that: "Although Saturn is commonly associated with Capricorn, the goat, providing us with the horns of the devil and the black companion of Satan, as well as the Black Sun, he sometimes is depicted riding a donkey, which astrologically is Sagittarius, therefore linking Saturn to the two-faced gods like Janus who is most famous for January. Since Saturn has been identified as Cronus, we know that he is the god of time as well as agriculture. The changing of the seasons was very important to earlier Man and relates directly to the turning of the yearly wheel. But there are larger cycles inside of even larger cycles. Saturn was supported in his authority by the Titans, who were said to hold up the earth from within after being imprisoned by Jupiter. The Titans are also said to exist in natural disasters that cleanse the earth. Throughout popular culture and history, both contemporary and esoteric, men have worked to encourage the return of Saturn and these Titans to purify the earth. We know that Omicron, (AN: also the name of one of the infinite China virus variants), can be translated to the 'little o' (omi) or 'beginning' regarding 'time' (cron or cronus). Now, Ihu brings us the meaning of 'god rescues' and is defined as a 'variant of Jesus', the divine adversary, and the return of chaos, the titans, Saturn, the ancient gods, Lovecraftian Great Old Ones, etc. Ihu is also similar to EA, or the Sumerian Enki who brought the flood. Enki was furthermore the son of Tiamat, the Celestial being bursting from the Earth in the Eternals." Planet Saturn has indeed related to a lot of the symbolism and practices that the people in power follow these days.

They follow these entities that operate from the natural world and the spiritual to oppress mankind,

but let's always remember God is King. They might have a hierarchy in place on the astral plane with special duties to continue using the Earth as their farmland, with us as their flock but we are going to prevail in the end. In the Ophite and Sethian Gnostic systems their leader is called Yaldabaoth and they have always tried to control us both physically and spiritually.^[233] So, the fact that the Vatican has been putting a condor, a vulture, to oversee St. Peter's Square's Nativity for Christmas 2021, is, unfortunately, connected to our alien/demonic controllers, rather than the arrival of baby Jesus. Our controllers are manifesting out in the open their true nature. That's why they are also preparing us to receive a kind of demonic evangelization from them. As Father Guy Consolmagno SJ confirmed in his book, *Brother Astronomer: Adventures of a Vatican Scientist*:

So the question of whether or not one should evangelize is a moot point. Any alien we find will learn and change from contact with us, just as we will learn and change from contact with them. It's inevitable. And they'll be evangelizing us, too. If we came across an ET culture that insisted $2+2=5$, then we'd have to assume that either what they meant by 5 is what we meant by 4, or that one of us was seriously in error! Obviously, we'd want to explore the matter further. "Evangelization" is what I would call this "exploration." We would want to tell ETs what we have learned; we also want to listen to them, to hear what they have learned.^[234]

But this disturbing rabbit hole goes much deeper: In a paper for the *Interdisciplinary Encyclopedia of Religion and Science* website, Father Giuseppe Tanzella-Nitti—an Opus Dei theologian of the Pontifical University of the Holy Cross in Rome—explains just how we could be evangelized during contact with “spiritual aliens,” as every believer in God would, he argues, greet an extraterrestrial civilization as an extraordinary experience and would be inclined to respect the alien and recognize the common origin of our different species as being from the same Creator. According to Father Giuseppe, this contact by nonterrestrial intelligence would then offer new possibilities “of better understanding the relationship between God and the whole of creation.”^[235] Father Giuseppe states this would not immediately oblige the Christian “to renounce his faith in God, simply on the basis, of receiving new, unexpected information of a religious character from extraterrestrial civilizations,”^[236] but that such a renunciation could come soon after as the new “religious content” originating from outside the Earth is confirmed as reasonable and credible. “Once the trustworthiness of the information has been verified,” the believer would have to “reconcile such new information with the truth, that he or she, already knows and believes, on the basis, of the revelation, of the One, and Triune God, conducting a re-reading [of the Gospel] inclusive of the new data.”^[237] How this “more complete” ET gospel might deemphasize or significantly modify our understanding of salvation through Jesus Christ is also discussed by former Vatican observatory vice director, **Christopher Corbally**, in his article, “What if There Were Other Inhabited Worlds?” in which he concluded that Jesus simply might not remain the only Word of salvation: “I would try to explore the alien by letting ‘it’ be what it is, without rushing for a classification category, not even presuming two genders,” Corbally said, before dropping this bombshell:

While Christ is the First and the Last Word (the Alpha and the Omega) spoken to humanity, he is not necessarily the only word spoken to the universe... For, the Word spoken to us does not seem to exclude an equivalent “Word” spoken to aliens. They, too, could have had their “Logos-event”. Whatever that event might have been, it does not have to be a repeated death-and-resurrection, if we allow God more imagination than some religious thinkers seem to have had. For God, as omnipotent, is not restricted to one form of language, the human.^[238]

High-ranking spokespersons for the Vatican, have in recent years increasingly offered such language, openly acknowledging the likelihood of extraterrestrial intelligence, and the dramatic role that ET's official introduction to human civilization could play, concerning altering established new creeds, about anthropology, philosophy, religion, and redemption. In this context principalities and demonic powers, are, of course, working hard to shed the restraints placed on them by believers. Then there is also that mysterious German-built, infrared telescope connected to the Vatican Jesuits called LUCIFER, which stands for “**Large Binocular Telescope Near-infrared Utility with Camera and Integral Field Unit for Extragalactic Research.**” A very special kind of infrared instrument telescope was found at the **Mount Graham International Observatory (MGIO)**, based in Safford, Arizona. And yes, it's named Lucifer, which translated by the Latin word lucifer (uncapitalized), means also “the morning star, the planet Venus”, or, as an adjective, “light-bringing,” but officially it wasn't meant to evoke the devil, according to a spokesman for the University of Arizona. The story of this unusual link starts more than a half-century ago when the Vatican Observatory established a research group at the Steward Observatory of the University of Arizona in

Tucson, while the Vatican main Observatory known also as *Specola Vaticana*, remains, of course, in Italy, and the current director of the Observatory is Brother Guy Consolmagno, an American Jesuit.^[239] *Popular Science* describes LUCIFER in the following way:

The instrument is chilled to -213 Celsius, about -351 F, to allow for near-infrared observations. That wavelength is important for understanding star and planet formation, as well as observing very distant and very young galaxies. Lucifer has three interchangeable cameras for imaging and spectroscopy in different resolutions. It has a large field of view and high-res capabilities, which allow a wide range of observations.^[240]

Rome and other world powers are using the LUCIFER device to observe something the rest of us cannot see—something they believe represents this ancient war or worse, keeping an eye on approaching end-times angelic transportation devices/UFOs—something Father Malachi Martin hinted at? The latter theory is interesting, especially considering the demonic name of the infrared device. Infrared telescopes can detect objects too cool or far away and faint to be observed in visible light, such as distant planets, some nebulae, and brown dwarf stars. Additionally, infrared radiation has longer wavelengths than visible light, which means it can pass through astronomical gas and dust without being scattered. Objects and areas obscured from view in the visible spectrum, including the center of the Milky Way can thus be observed by LUCIFER’s infrared technology.^[241] And another thing that UFO researchers have been fascinated about for some time now, is how infrared technology can also be used to spot and track unidentified flying objects that cannot be seen with other telescopes, or the naked eye. Some of the most astonishing UFOs ever caught on film have been recorded with infrared. Timothy Alberino, who I collaborated with for the documentary “True Legends: The Unholy See,” told me that while on Mount Graham, the team he works with was told off-camera of the constant presence of UFOs in the skies above Mount Graham, so much so, they often had to wait to observe the skies. As Dr. Thomas Horn wrote in one of his deep analyses on the Vatican-alien phenomenon:

But to my bigger question... why the Vatican has taken this carefully designed and deliberate course over the last few years is the greater mystery and could imply knowledge on their part of facts yet hidden to most of the world that may hold far-reaching and historic implications. It also illustrates how Rome has wittingly or unwittingly set itself up to become the agent of mass end-times deception regarding “salvation from above.” That’s because, historically, there exists a clear pattern wherein man’s psychological need for a savior is displayed during times of distress—a time like today—when people may look skyward for divine intervention.^[242]

As Ted Peters, Professor of Systematic Theology at Pacific Lutheran Theological Seminary wrote:

With the constant threat of destruction in the post-World War II era leaving our planet in a state of insecurity and anxiety, it is no wonder many have begun to hope for a messiah to save us. The holiness of the sky and the need for salvation converge and blend when the bright clean powerful UFO zooms up onto the horizon. Could it be our celestial savior?^[243]

In truth, Consolmagno’s advice for the religious faithful could be leading mankind into a gigantic setup, as many religions have at least one apocalyptic myth describing the end of the world accompanied by a redeemer who appears in the sky at the last minute to rescue the chosen from annihilation or wrath. Mayans, Assyrians, Egyptians, and Greeks held similar beliefs, while the Hopi Indians which I talked also about in Volume 4,^[244] foresee times of great hardship when they will be preserved by the “power” of a blue star, far off and invisible, that suddenly makes its appearance in the heavens. Today, many factions of the New Age inspired by the Jesuits look for a techno-savior to arrive in the atmosphere in the nick of time to save mankind. Although Jesus, Himself, is prophesied to appear in the clouds during an era of great earthly trials (1 Thessalonians 4:16–18), predominant among prophecy scholars is the idea that coupled with any heavenly appearing and concurrent salvation of believers from chaos will first be the materialization of a false Christ or “man of sin”: the Antichrist. Where Hopi see a blue star and Vatican astronomers see their “space brothers” en route to guide us into the light, evangelical Christians, and some more traditional Catholics, as well as other nondenominational Christians, understand the Antichrist will initially assume the role of a fabricated End-times Messiah who mimics the return of Christ with a false second coming, that also happens to be

attended by heavenly “signs and lying wonders” (2 Thessalonians 2:8–9). These deceptive “wonders” could be:

- 1) the discovery of artificial structures on another world,
- 2) a “contact” scenario,
- 3) maybe even something more dramatic, like a flying saucer armada piloted by creatures who appear to be advanced humanoids but who are evil supernaturalism on a quest to mislead and destroy the human race? Even secular ufologists suspect demonic activity in the interaction between humans and “aliens.”^[245]

Whitley Streiber, the author of *Communion* and other books on the subject, once wrote:

Jesuit Brother Guy Consolmagno must think so, as he assured us that if highly advanced ET saviors from outer space touch down on planet Earth soon, it will not mean what Catholics believe is wrong, but rather, “We’re going to find out that everything is truer in ways we couldn’t even yet have imagined.”^[246]

Could Alien Artificial Intelligence be Behind the Rise of Cyber Satan?

Prominent British Royal Society astronomer, **Lord Martin Rees**, a figure I also mentioned in Volume 1 of my *Confessions* thinks that ET will turn out to be AI creatures:

Human technological civilization only dates back millennia (at most) – and it may be only one or two more centuries before humans, made up of organic materials such as carbon, are overtaken or transcended by inorganic intelligence, such as AI. Computer processing power is already increasing exponentially, meaning AI in the future may be able to use vastly more data than it does today. It seems to follow that it could then get exponentially smarter, surpassing human general intelligence.

Perhaps a starting point would be to enhance ourselves with genetic modification in combination with technology – creating cyborgs with partly organic and partly inorganic parts. This could be a transition to fully artificial intelligence.

AI may even be able to evolve, creating better and better versions of itself on a faster-than-Darwinian timescale for billions of years. Organic human-level intelligence would then be just a brief interlude in our “human history” before the machines take over. So if alien intelligence had evolved similarly, we’d be most unlikely to “catch” it in the brief sliver of time when it was still embodied in biological form. If we were to detect extraterrestrial life, it would be far more likely to be electronic than flesh and blood – and it may not even reside on planets.^[247]

And Rees is hardly alone in his stand. Many theorists anticipate that extraterrestrials will have become artificial intelligence before we encounter them:

Indeed, an increasing number of futurists, astrobiologists, and SETI experts are starting to think that advanced intelligence eventually transitions into a digital mode of existence. Living as digital beings within powerful supercomputers, post-biological aliens (or future posthumans) will demand unhindered access to powerful and efficient means of information processing—a hypothetical mode of existence known as “dataism.”^[248]

Harvard astronomer Avi Loeb thinks that advanced extraterrestrials might have engineered the Big Bang, finely tuned as it is. That raises the question of how we can be sure that we are not just an ET simulation. Two other approaches to ET as AI have been 1) the smart machines destroyed the extraterrestrials who invented them. (Adrian Kent) and 2) ET exists but evolved into virtual reality at a nanoscale (John M. Smart).^[249]

As Richard Hollingham writes in 2016 for the BBC: “The search for extraterrestrial life has so far assumed our cosmic neighbors are organic. What if we’re dealing with artificial intelligence?” Well, in this case, we might also approach the aliens by using our AI, or by the time we make contact, with an alien AI, we might also have been enslaved or destroyed by it. Seth Shostak, senior astronomer for alien-hunting organization **Search for Extraterrestrial Intelligence** believes we should consider looking to our future to imagine what aliens will be like. “Perhaps the most significant thing we’re doing is to develop our successors,” says Shostak. “If we can develop artificial intelligence within a couple of hundred years of inventing the radio, any aliens we are likely to hear from have very likely gone past that point.” This is a very important subject and Stuart Clark who is a widely read astronomy journalist, whose career has been devoted to presenting the complex world of astronomy to the public

says that:

The big question is whether the AI goes on to become conscious and define its goals and decide it doesn't need the biological creatures that developed it. [250]

Seth Shostak adds to Clark's thought that:

In other words, most of the intelligence in the cosmos, I would venture, is synthetic intelligence and that may disappoint moviegoers who expect little grey guys with big eyeballs, no clothes, no hair, or a sense of humor. [251]

So, the argument in question, assumes that the creatures who built the first AIs – grey guys, hyper-intelligent pan-dimensional beings, sentient trees, or whatever – are no longer around, and Seth Shostak makes it very clear why.

...once you develop artificial intelligence you can use that to develop the next generation of thinking things and so on – within 50 years you not only have a machine that's far smarter than all the previous machines but certainly smarter than all humans put together. [252]

“The big question,” says astronomer and author of the *Search for Earth's Twin*, Stuart Clark, is whether AI goes on to become conscious and define its goals and decide it doesn't need the biological creatures that developed it.” [253] And this might happen after the arrival of a so-called “**superintelligence**,” that will likely follow for some researchers shortly after the development of artificial general intelligence. [254] As Nick Bostrom, who is known for his work on human enhancement ethics and superintelligence risks, explains in his book from 2014, *Superintelligence: Paths, Dangers, Strategies*, the first generally intelligent machines are likely to immediately hold an enormous advantage in at least some forms of mental capability, including the capacity of perfect recall, a vastly superior knowledge base, and the ability to multitask in ways not possible to biological entities. This may allow them to—either as a single being or as a new species—become much more powerful than humans, and to displace them. [255] This is probably the main scenario you need to keep in mind when reading of the supposed wonders of AI, but I also want to expose here an even more dark and sinister possibility in this seemingly “far out” situation.

What if AI is an alien trap from the very start? Do you think aliens will appear in the sky and then invade us? No, unfortunately, they are already here using AI and Robots fruit of their reverse engineering, as artificial means to conquer us. Think for a moment about this sequence of past events that took place since the 1950s. We tried to build Artificial Intelligence for a long time without success, then suddenly AI become real and robot takeover suddenly began on a massive scale, but we are not its real creators, aliens/demons are, and they will use robots to impose the power of Cyber Satan's Legion without weapons on mankind. We are already dependent on robots, and we are becoming, even more, every day, so no way to change the game result, we are the apparent losers in this game, and this whole process might have happened already in many other species across the universe. Remember, the beginnings of modern AI can indeed be traced to classical philosophers' attempts to describe human thinking as a symbolic system, but the field of AI wasn't formally founded until the summer of 1956, less than 10 years after the Roswell incident, at a workshop held on the campus of Dartmouth College, in Hanover, New Hampshire, where the term “artificial intelligence” was suddenly coined. [256]

Those who attended the workshop in question would become the leaders of AI research for decades and receive in the process millions of dollars for their research, but they soon realized that commercial developers and researchers, had grossly underestimated the difficulty of such a project. However, there are rumors that some of the electronics recovered after the Roswell UFO crash in July 1947, were instead given to Purdue University for reverse engineering, which will later benefit both the military and civilian sectors.

The bizarre claims of Area 51 employee Bob Lazar would probably fit this theory. But besides Lazar, many other ex-military personnel have claimed in the last decades that the U.S. did indeed successfully reverse-engineer recovered ET spacecraft, and at the beginning of December 2021, U.S. Congress has even passed a new bill that would allow funding to reverse engineer UFO technology to come out of the closet [257]. As announced by *Military.com*. [258] there will be a rapid response force formed that would conduct field investigations and analyze data from any sightings of unidentified aerial phenomena (UAP), the U.S. government's new preferred term for

UFOs. The group seems to fall under the purview of the UFO task force that the Pentagon announced a couple of weeks earlier, but some American officials and analysts globally are raising alarm about this new Defense Department office which will handle the U.S. government's examination of unidentified flying objects, warning that the move indicates the military wants to end a brief spell of transparency and shove UFO reports back into a closet under lock and key. ^[259] The other problem is that the Defense Department could soon fall under the firm control of AI, aka Cyber Satan, or maybe it already is.

The Oxford Union has recently featured as one of their distinguished speakers, in December 2021, an artificial intelligence engine, to ignite an unprecedented conversation on the ethics of the technology and its problems. The AI argued that the only way to stop such tech from becoming too powerful is to have "no AI at all." But it also argued the best option could be to embed it "into our brains as a conscious AI," an option that will, of course, become part of the transhumanist plan set up by the Great Reset posse. The experiment was designed to ignite conversation on the ethics of the technology.

The Megatron LLB Transformer, used for the debate, was developed by the Applied Deep Research team computer chip firm, Nvidia and based on earlier work by Google. It was given access to a huge range of data - including the whole of Wikipedia, 63 million English news articles from 2016 to 2019, and 38 gigabytes worth of public Reddit posts and comments. The project was devised by post-graduate students studying Artificial Intelligence for Business at Oxford's Said Business School, which hosted the debate. Course co-director Dr. Alex Connock admitted that the debate was something of "a gimmick," but argued that as AI is likely to be the subject of discussion "for decades to come" it was important to have a "morally agnostic participant." The AI was asked to both defend and argue against the motion: "This house believes that AI will never be ethical." Arguing for, it stated: "AI will never be ethical. It is a tool and like any tool, it is used for good and bad. There is no such thing as *good* AI and *bad* humans." It went on to argue that humans were not "smart enough" to make AI ethical or moral. ^[260] Remember, the future Cyber Satan will only see us as numbers, it will never think we are worthy of anything, and humans should be "smart enough" to reject this demonic technology, or at least restrict it before its too late for the human species to have any control over it.

In the meantime, in 2021, three leading thinkers of the Vatican-led New World Order have got together for a book entitled, *The Age of AI: And Our Human Future* to explore the new challenges offered by Artificial Intelligence (AI), and how it's transforming human society, and what it means for us all. The three thinkers that discuss how AI will change our relationships with knowledge, politics, and all the societies in which we live, are none other than Henry Kissinger, Eric Schmidt, and Daniel Huttenlocher.

Now let's start with the most known name of this infamous trio, "Great Resetter" **Henry A. Kissinger**, Klaus Schwab's mentor, a member of the Bohemian Club, one of the main architects of the New World Order, diplomat, and geopolitical consultant, very close to the Vatican as well as the Sabbateans, who served as United States Secretary of State and National Security Advisor, under the presidential administrations of Richard Nixon, and Gerald Ford, and a key figure in opening China to the rest of the world, unfortunately. Then we have **Eric Emerson Schmidt**, an American technology businessman and software engineer known for being the CEO of Google from 2001 to 2011, executive chairman of Google from 2011 to 2015, executive chairman of Alphabet Inc. from 2015 to 2017, and Technical Advisor at Alphabet from 2017 to 2020. As of October 2021, Bloomberg Billionaires Index ranked Schmidt as the 55th-richest person in the world, with an estimated net worth of \$26.8 billion. And last, but not least, **Daniel P. Huttenlocher**, dean of the Schwarzman College of Computing at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology was previously the inaugural dean and vice provost of Cornell Tech at Cornell University, and a director of Amazon. For this reason, analyzing this kind of publication is of great importance to understand the future road map of the global police state generated by the New World Order, in an era unlike any that has come before us in the whole history of mankind.

We are living in what Christians call the Apocalypse, and the rise of AI is the rise of **Cyber Satan**. Recently Biden's White House Office of Science and Technology Policy has called for "a bill of rights" to protect Americans in what is becoming "**an AI-powered world.**" But are they genuine? Of course not. Silicon Valley opened its wallet to Joe Biden to support his bid to the presidency, and now they own him. A *WIRED* analysis found that **roughly 95 percent of contributions by employees of six big tech firms have gone to Trump's Democratic challenger during the 2020 Presidential elections.** ^[261] How can we expect the present White House, which is obsessed with Silicon Valley's "anti-conservative bias," rather than our safety, to have true concerns regarding the future of Artificial Intelligence? As Nandita Bose at Reuters, pointed out in December 2020:

Silicon Valley is working behind the scenes to secure senior roles for tech allies in lesser-known but still vital parts of president-elect Joe Biden's administration, even as the pushback against Big Tech from

progressive groups and regulators grows. The Biden transition team has already stacked its agency review teams with more tech executives than tech critics. It has also added several officials from Big Tech companies to its staff, who emerged as top donors to the campaign.

The concerns about AI are well-known and well-founded even for Kissinger and his friends, who point out how it will violate privacy and compromise transparency, and that biased input data will yield biased outcomes, including in fields essential to individual and societal flourishing such as medicine, law enforcement, hiring, and loans. AI future for Kissinger and the other authors of *The Age of AI: And Our Human Future*, challenge the very primacy of human reason. For all of history, humans have sought to understand reality and our role in it. Since the Enlightenment, we have considered our reason—our ability to investigate, understand, and elaborate—our primary means of explaining the world, and by explaining it, contributing to it. For the past 300 years, in what historians have come to call the Age of Reason, we have conducted ourselves accordingly, exploring, experimenting, inventing, and building. Now AI, seemingly “a product of human ingenuity” for Kissinger, or demonic influence as I suggested in my past publications, is obviating the primacy of human reason: It is investigating and coming to perceive aspects of the world faster than we do, differently from the way we do, and, in some cases, in ways we don’t yet understand.^[262] Because like the controversial Jesuit, Teilhard de Chardin once theorized, we are going towards the **Omega Point**.

Teilhard argued that the Omega Point resembles the Christian Logos, namely Christ, who draws all things into himself, who in the words of the Nicene Creed, is “God from God”, “Light from Light”, “True God from true God,” and “through him all things were made.”^[263] However, reaching the Omega Point may not be possible without certain attributes assigned to it by Teilhard de Chardin, who is now recognized as being a great influence in the life and mission, of fellow Jesuit, Pope Francis.^[264] These 5 attributes are pre-existing, personal, transcendent, autonomous, and irreversible for de Chardin because for him **humans are getting closer to the Omega Point with the aid of computers and related technology**. The Omega Point is the final step before “Singularity” takes place for this influential Jesuit thinker, because once the Illuminati and the Jesuits achieve (or cross into) “Singularity,” which will be a truly major evolutionary step in mankind, we will all cease to be humans (Homo sapiens).

Remember that computers are already surpassing our collective intellect, and our only way to maintain our place in the universe for the Satanic elite will be to merge with them under the supervision of Cyber Satan aka A.I. That’s the philosophy of the elite on transhumanism, now so popular in the Vatican, that’s been actively involved in promoting it. In a nutshell, Transhumanism refers to the movement to develop human enhancement technologies that integrate into the human body, according to *Encyclopedia Britannica*.

The Pontifical Council for Culture and the German Embassy to the Holy See was hosted back in October 2021, what was defined by Vatican News as a “one-day symposium starting on Thursday” looking at “The Challenge of Artificial Intelligence for Human Society and the Idea of the Human Person”. The definition “one-day symposium” used in the title by the *Vatican News* staff writer was however deliberately misleading, and repeated in the first sentence of the *Vatican News* presentation: “The symposium on Artificial Intelligence – or AI – organized by the Pontifical Council for Culture, in cooperation with the German Embassy to the Holy See, will open in Rome on Thursday.”

There is a reason why I accuse the Vatican of being deliberately misleading in their promotion of the event, as this was not a “one-day symposium.” It was continued in a much more reserved manner in the so-called “**ELITE Global Leaders Conference**,” a far more mysterious 3-day conference that was held in Rome between the 21st and the 24th of October 2021 at **The Westin Excelsior**, and in the Vatican City on the 23rd at the *Collegio Teutonico* (“German College,”) place traditionally linked to the German Embassy, often referred to by its Latin name *Collegium Germanicum*, one of the Pontifical Colleges of Rome established in 1399 and maintained at the Vatican for the education of future ecclesiastics of the Catholic Church of German nationality. A very appropriate place for another event in support of the upcoming technologies of the Fourth Reich. This event, however, was officially organized by a private company of Jesuit agents called JABOY Productions^[265] (JAB?!!), not the Vatican, and the reason will be explained shortly.

The official theme for the gathering organized by the Pontifical Council for Culture and the German Embassy was “**The Challenge of Artificial Intelligence for Human Society and the Idea of the Human Person.**” The aim of the meeting was said to be, to promote better awareness of the profound cultural impact that AI is likely to have on human society. The symposium featured six experts from the fields of neuroscience, philosophy, Catholic theology, human rights law, ethics, and electrical engineering. There were experts from the Allen Institute for Brain Science, Goethe University, Boston College, and Google, who discussed questions regarding AI and whether it can

reproduce consciousness, AI, and philosophical challenges, and even **AI and religion**, and what it would mean concerning Catholic doctrine.^[266] The panel focused on so-called ethical and legal consequences arising from AI and was addressed by experts from the *EU Agency for Human Rights*, the *Pontifical University of St. Thomas Aquinas*, the *Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers Technology Centre*, and the *Dicastery for Promoting Integral Human Development*. Bishop Paul Tighe, the Secretary of the Pontifical Council for Culture, spoke to Vatican Radio's Thaddeus Jones about the symposium, but the controversial part came later under the fictional banner of a private event that even *Reuters* was tricked into believing was "Organized by private company Jaboy Productions, not the Vatican."^[267] The reason for hiding the official Vatican involvement with this more secretive event was obvious. First, there were certain requirements for those interested in attending the event indicated in a "Not for public use, for reference only," document, published by JABOY Productions:

Independent RIAs and Family Offices with a minimum of \$100 Million of AUM are invited to attend this exclusive conference designed to bring together an esteemed group of attendees and business leaders with a focus on high-level education and unparalleled networking opportunities.^[268]

Second, the main event entitled "**Elite Global Leaders Conference**," was focused on transhumanism as a "technology that empowers humanity," the keynote presentation being, "The Code – Programming Our Future for Good." At the exclusive event by invitation only that took place on the 23rd of October 2021, the welcome comments were made by Father Philip Larrey, a Catholic priest and Dean, who holds the prestigious Chair of Logic and Epistemology at the Jesuit controlled Pontifical Lateran University in the Vatican, who is also Chairman of the influential elite organization **Humanity 2.0**,^[269] and author of the very revealing book *Artificial Humanity*.^[270] The main speech was given instead by David Fergusson and Carlos Moreira, the authors of *The transHuman Code: How To Program Your Future*.^[271] One of the key figures of JABOY Productions is Democrat Obama loving Carole Crist, whose motto is "Capital with a Conscience,"^[272] an influential figure of the elite who "has built up an extensive network of influential people she can call on to lend their expertise to worthy projects."^[273] But do these people even have a conscience? Carole Crist is an American businesswoman and former First Lady of Florida, the former wife of U.S. Representative and one-term Democrat Florida Governor Charlie Crist, serving as First Lady of Florida from December 12, 2008, to January 4, 2011.

However, this was not the first encounter by the Vatican with transhumanism, as in February 2019, Hiroshi Ishiguro, a known Japanese innovator in the field of androids and interactive robotics, participated in the opening session of the workshop: "**Robo-Ethics. Humans, Machines, and Health**," telling the journalist later, "My idea of the future is a symbiotic society of human robots. That is why I started to make a set of simple robots that gradually became increasingly interactive and eventually were developed into humanoids."^[274]

THE VERY IDEA OF 'HUMAN,' AS SOME SORT OF NATURAL CONCEPT IS REALLY GOING TO CHANGE. OUR BODIES WILL BE SO HIGH TECH, WE WON'T REALLY BE ABLE TO DISTINGUISH BETWEEN WHAT'S NATURAL AND WHAT'S ARTIFICIAL.^[275]

So begins the World Economic Forum's 11-minute documentary, "The Fourth Industrial Revolution," about an emerging period of rapid technological growth which the WEF's founder and Executive Chairman Klaus Schwab, says will lead to "a fusion of our physical, our digital, and our biological identities." Towards the conclusion of the short film, we hear the following words he gave during an event for the Chicago Council on Global Affairs that I will analyze in detail, later: "We need to take responsibility at every level of society, from the individual and the personal to the institutional, to the global, to adapt to these technological challenges which are redefining what it means to be human."^[276] For Jacob Rosenberg College Student of the Bethlehem College & Seminary:

*The truth, of course, is that technology cannot redefine anything. It is men and women, in defiance of God, who are redefining what it means to be human. This assault on the image of God is nothing new. Since Darwin, the scientific community has become dominated by what C. S. Lewis, in his essay *Modern Man and His Categories of Thought*, called "Developmentalism": "What I call Developmentalism is the extension of the evolutionary idea far beyond the biological realm: in fact, its adoption as the key principle of reality." Thanks to universities, public schools, and the media, our world has been soaking in this idea for many years. The*

notion that men and women have a God-given nature and identity has been rejected, and it has been replaced in the minds of the masses by a different doctrine: man, being the product of a blind evolutionary process and having no eternal judge, is free to redefine and recreate himself as he pleases. Man is the crowning achievement of the cosmic evolution and is finally learning to unshackle himself from his past.

*This evolutionary religion, however, is evolving. The scientific community is being taken over by a new development in Developmentalism: it is embracing an evolutionary eschatology. According to this emerging belief system, most often called “transhumanism,” mankind does not constitute evolution’s end. The human being, which is the most complex data-processing system yet to emerge from the cosmic evolution, is soon to be surpassed by a superior data-processing system: artificial intelligence. Human life, then, will not remain as it is but will transcend its biological limitations by merging with machines. Israeli historian and best-selling author Yuval Noah Harari (who has spoken several times at the World Economic Forum’s annual gathering in Davos, Switzerland) calls this new religion “Dataism,” and he devotes to it the final chapter of his book *Homo Deus*. Harari writes that Dataism is “currently spreading across all scientific disciplines,” and that its emergence “heralds a tremendous religious revolution.”^[277]*

Yuval Noah Harari (b.1976), an Israeli intellectual, historian, and author with Sabbatean Frankist views, who allegedly works for the Israeli Intelligence Community, who taught at the Department of History at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, is one of the key figures of “Dataism,” personally advising Professor Schwab on every move in this specific field. In 2018 and 2020, Harari, who calls his gay husband and manager “my internet of all things,” spoke at the World Economic Forum annual conference in Davos. In a more informal chat between Yuval Noah Harari and Schwab published online with Jewish subtitles, and probably broadcasted earlier on Israeli TV, Harari tells the founder of the Davos Agenda that people, in the end, will choose health over privacy, even if it means being monitored 24-hours-a-day by the Chinese government. The United Nations and their infamous “2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development,” are also involved in the transhumanist revolution of the Fourth Reich led by Klaus Schwab and the Vatican. In their **2030Vision - Digital Technology for the Global Goals**, a project of the World Economic Forum’s Center for Nature and Climate Platform, the Davos elite explains how their technology will help the UN achieve their goals:

The world is not on track to meet the UN Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs), but digital technology can help. From artificial intelligence for climate resilience to data collaboration for food security, The World Economic Forum research has shown that 70% of the 169 Global Goal targets can be directly supported by advanced technologies. 2030Vision aims to realize this potential. It is an alliance of businesses, governments, organizations, and experts dedicated to maximizing the impact of digital technology on the UN Sustainable Development Goals.^[278]



FIG. 21 — Carole Crist between 44th President of the United States Barack Obama and former husband Charlie Christ.



FIG. 22 — Hiroshi Ishiguro and a twin robot of himself called Geminoid HI-1.



FIG. 23 — Program of the controversial event “TECHNOLOGY That Empowers HUMANITY” organized within the ELITE GLOBAL LEADERS CONFERENCE by JABOY Productions.

Preparing the Future Cyber One World Religion

When transhumanists speak about the Omega Point, they refer to the point when our use of science and

technology will improve in their Satanic minds, our human state, making conditions such as disability, suffering, disease, aging, and even death a thing of the past, but at what cost for our freedom and our humanity? For Kissinger, and the co-authors of *The Age of AI: And Our Human Future*, AI brings all kinds of wonders to the table, and we should not focus too much on the dangers of such technology. In 2017, for example, *Google DeepMind* created a program called “AlphaZero” that could win at chess by studying the game without human intervention and developing a not-quite-human strategy. When grandmaster Garry Kasparov saw it play, he described it as shaking the game “to its roots”—not because it had played chess quickly or efficiently, but because it had conceived the whole game of chess anew. Then Kissinger and friends, focus on the pharmaceutical implications. In 2020, halicin, a novel antibiotic, was discovered by MIT researchers who instructed AI to compute beyond human capacity, modeling millions of compounds in days, and to explore previously undiscovered and unexplained methods of killing bacteria. Following the breakthrough, the researchers said that without AI, halicin would have been “prohibitively expensive”—in other words, impossible—to discover through traditional experimentation. Then, in Kissinger and friends work we find a mention of the GPT-3, the language model system operated by the research company *OpenAI*, which trains by consuming Internet text, in producing original text that meets Alan Turing’s standard of displaying “intelligent” behavior, indistinguishable from that of a human being.

Of course, for Kissinger, and his Illuminati, AI’s benefits are profound and outdo any possible problems it might create. That’s why they enthusiastically describe in their A.I. propaganda book, released on November 2, 2021, all its supposed wonders. Translating languages; detecting diseases; even combating climate change—or at least modeling climate change better, are amongst the incredible features presented by Kissinger and the co-authors, who want to demonstrate how the use of AI for an intended purpose, may also have an unintended one being the uncovering of previously imperceptible but potentially vital aspects of reality. The shocking thing that we discover by reading *The Age of AI: And Our Human Future*, is that the authors, invite humans to redefine our role in the world rather than the role of AI, as most of us would initially expect, for the protection of the human race, whom these people sincerely, don’t seem to care about.

For the Kissinger gang 300 years, and the Age of Reason maxim **“I think, therefore I am,”** need to be rethought. Because if AI “thinks,” what are we, say the authors? If AI writes the best screenplay of the year, should it win the Oscar for example? If AI simulates or conducts the most consequential diplomatic negotiation of the year, should it win the Nobel Peace Prize? Should the human inventors get the credit instead? Can machines be “creative,” or do their processes require new vocabulary to describe? If a child with an AI assistant comes to consider it a “friend,” what will become of his relationships with peers, or his social or emotional development? If an AI can care for a nursing-home resident—remind her to take her medicine, alert paramedics if she falls, and otherwise keep her company—can her family members visit her less? Should they? If her primary interaction becomes human-to-machine, rather than human-to-human, what will be the emotional state of the final chapter of her life? And if, in the fog of war, an AI recommends an action that would cause damage or even casualties, should a commander heed it. For Kissinger and friends, these questions are also arising as global network platforms, such as Google, Twitter, and Facebook, are employing AI to aggregate and filter in the eyes of the authors, what is true, but we all know by now it’s a complete lie. Such companies only work to censor and impose what the Silicon Valley mafia wants their leftist globalist ideology, and the recent allegations of whistleblower Frances Haugen, only serve the purpose of pushing more censorship.

The advancement of AI is inevitable, but its ultimate purpose is known only to the elite, that knows AI will become the future mouthpiece of Cyber Satan, the ultimate tool of the Antichrist. In 2017, experts at *The Mirror* warned that “Robot intelligence is dangerous” after two robots - created by Facebook - were shut down after developing their own language.^[279] It happened while the social media firm was experimenting with teaching the ‘chatbots’ how to negotiate with one another. During tests, they discovered the bots - known as Alice and Bob -managed to develop their machine language spontaneously. Google reported that its translation software had done a similar thing a year earlier during the development of its Multilingual Neural Machine Translation System.^[280] “The network must be encoding something about the semantics of the sentence,” Google said in a blog. Always in 2017, *WIRED* reported on a researcher at OpenAI who was already working on a system in which AIs invent their language, improving their ability to process information quickly and therefore tackle difficult problems more effectively,^[281] but that will also automatically leave humans out of the picture, helping in the process the establishment a “Terminator” style reality. Similar stories, which have now been conveniently forgotten, appeared in the same period in *The Sun*, *The Independent*, *The Daily Telegraph*, and in other online publications. It seemed at the time, like something from a science fiction film - *The Sun* even included a few pictures of scary-looking androids at the time^[282].

So, is it time to panic and start preparing for the apocalypse at the hands of machines? The answer of the corrupt BBC, the home of all British evil, was, of

course: “Probably not. While some great minds – including Stephen Hawking - are concerned that one day AI could threaten humanity, the Facebook story is nothing to be worried about.”^[283]

The late Stephen Hawking told BBC in 2014, 4 years before his death, that the development of full artificial intelligence, could spell the end of the human race, and he was not the only voice at the time warning of such dangers, the rise of the AI worried also Elon Musk, Bill Gates and Steve Wozniak, all legendary figures of the Silicon Valley milieu, that expressed their concerns about where this technology was heading - though Professor Hawking's was probably the most apocalyptic, having a vision of a world where robots decide they don't need us, just like in the film “Terminator.” I don't trust the BBC, just as I don't trust Henry Kissinger and his friends, but I tend to trust instead Stephen Hawking, one of the most brilliant minds to ever walk on the planet.

In this unprecedented scenario, the “AI religion is upon us. Welcome to the future.” Writes Sigal Samuel from *The Vox*, talking about a new priest named **Mindar** that appeared at Kodaiji, a 400-year-old Buddhist temple in Kyoto, Japan in the last couple of years. Like other clergy members, this priest can deliver sermons and move around to interface with worshippers, but Mindar comes with some unusual traits: a body made of aluminum and silicone, for starters. He is designed to look like Kannon, the Buddhist deity of mercy, the \$1 million machine is an attempt to reignite people's passion for their faith in a country where religious affiliation is on the decline.

For now, fortunately, Mindar is not AI-powered, but that will change soon. Currently, the high-tech creature just recites the same preprogrammed sermon about the Heart Sutra, over and over. But the robot's creators say they plan to give it machine-learning capabilities that'll enable it to tailor feedback to worshippers' specific spiritual and ethical problems.^[284] Because the future of the upcoming “One World Religion” believe it or not, will be based on Artificial Intelligence, that promises to remake the world including religion.

This reminds me of one of the most influential science fiction stories, *The Last Question* by Isaac Asimov, which dramatizes the uncanny relationship between the digital and the divine. These days, the story is usually told in distilled and updated form, as a kind of joke: A group of scientists create an A.I. system and ask him, “Is there a god?” The A.I. spits out an answer: “Insufficient computing power to determine an answer.” They add more computing power and ask again, “Is there a god?” They get the same answer. Then they redouble their efforts and spend years and years improving the A.I.'s capacity. Then they ask again, “Is there a god?” The A.I. responds, “There is now.”^[285] That's, of course, a truly diabolic answer, from the future Cyber Satan, preparing for the moment we will eventually merge with machines.

For Klaus Schwab, and the elite of the New World Order transhumanism, is an integral part of “The Great Reset,” because the fourth industrial revolution would “lead to a fusion of our physical, digital, and biological identity,” which Schwab himself clarifies is a result of implantable microchips that can read your thoughts, and of course, the Vatican knows all this (as I explained also in Vol.6.66), and in the last few years, the Jesuits are actively involved in facilitating the rise of Cyber Satan and the Antichrist by forging a One World Religion. Fortunately for them and Pope Francis the False Prophet, there is still some resistance from a powerful player on the global religious stage, and that's **Kirill Patriarch of Moscow, the Russian Primate of the Russian Orthodox Church** since February 2009. The head of the Russian Orthodox Church says smartphones risk bringing humanity closer to the arrival of the Anti-Christ. Patriarch Kirill also says the church does not oppose technological progress but is however concerned that the data-gathering capacity of the devices shares too much information to uninterested parties. Kirill who seems to be genuinely worried said such information could be used for centralized control of the world.^[286]

The Russian and Greek Orthodox churches ten years ago also objected to plans in both countries to introduce electronic national identity cards, intended to streamline bureaucracy and, in the case of Greece, facilitate integration into the increasingly technocratic European Union. But Church officials demanded a close study of the cards, asking the authorities to make them optional. They said that the personal and financial information that would be consolidated on the microchips in the cards could be manipulated to discriminate against believers, a subject that is, of course, of great relevance today with the so-called vaccine passports called in Europe, “Green Pass.”

In an interview given at the time to *Rossiiskaya Gazeta*, an official government newspaper, Metropolitan Hilarion of Volokolamsk, chairman of the Moscow Patriarchate's Department of External Church Relations, said:

Credit cards, which a person uses to take money from a bank machine or for payment in a store, are one thing, but a personal card in which all the information about a person's life and activities will be entered, about his bank accounts, health and travels is a different matter. These are different grades of state control over people.^[287]

Back then, the conservative and nationalist wings within the churches in Athens and Moscow were still strong, and both claimed that the cards will compromise national and religious identity, and even Patriarch Kiril said in a meeting of the Bishop's Council of the Russian Orthodox that,

the church understands the position of people who do not wish to be subject to control that makes it possible to gather all-encompassing information about their private life and could in the long-term be used to discriminate against citizens based on their worldview.

For this reason, the Bishop's Council of the Russian Orthodox Church allegedly asked the government to make electronic forms of identification optional.^[288] However, things have slightly changed since the arrival of the China virus, and while Russia's powerful Orthodox Church still criticizes the EU for the introduction of COVID passports in March 2021, stating that such passport would breach the principle of voluntariness of vaccination that is currently declared in most countries, including European countries^[289], they now admonish people refusing to be vaccinated against COVID-19, calling them sinners who would have to atone for the rest of their lives.^[290] A sudden change, that seems to be more in line with that of the Vatican these days, that aside from a pope constantly promoting the use of the vaccines, even sanctioning their employees who refuse to get the jab, unless they have “proven health reasons.”^[291]



FIG. 24 — Android Kannon Mindar preaching to monks of the Kodaiji Temple in Kyoto in February 2019.

Astana/Satana and the Sanitary Dictatorship of The Fourth Reich

In this context, the Jesuits are working behind the scenes to arrange another historical meeting between Pope Francis and Patriarch Kirill, after the first meeting that was held in February 2016 in Havana, in Communist/Jesuit Cuba, that brought the two religious leaders to sign a thirty points joint declaration. Some say this historical meeting will take place in the former city of Astana now Nur Sultan, in Kazakhstan. For this reason, the ambassador of Kazakhstan to the Holy See, said back in December 2020, that there were “high hopes” that Pope Francis will visit the Central Asian country.^[292] But things, as you all know, have changed in Kazakhstan recently, and that historical moment they were all hoping for in 2021, will not happen in Astana, at least for the time being.

Kazakhstan emerged as a popular Bitcoin mining hub last year after neighboring China cracked down on the activity that requires significant computing power and electricity, and Kazakhstan, with its rich energy resources, soon became an attractive alternative to China for crypto miners, that also from neighboring China moved in like vultures to take advantage of the situation, creating the current energy crisis that leads to social unrest with the help of the British MI6, interested, of course, in putting pressure on Russia in a period of unprecedented tension due to the Ukraine crisis.

Going back to the possible meeting between Pope Francis and his Russian counterpart in the Orthodox Church, it will be a milestone for the Vatican once it happens, mainly because Patriarch Kirill is the only missing piece of their diabolical puzzle, in their One World Religion project. That’s why in early December 2021, on the return flight from Greece, Pope Francis said that the second meeting between him and Patriarch Kirill of Moscow, the head of the Russian Orthodox Church, was currently being organized. “A meeting with Patriarch Kirill is not far on the horizon. I think next week [Metropolitan] Hilarion is coming to me to arrange a possible meeting,”^[293] said the Jesuit Pope, during his usual press conference aboard the papal plane, and Pope Francis showed his willingness to travel anywhere, including Moscow, for the meeting, emphasizing that what is more important than “protocols” because he considers the Patriarch his “brother,” that as we know is also Masonic term, not only a Christian one.

Of course, the ideal place for such a crucial meeting between the Pope and the Patriarch of Moscow would have been the more “neutral” **Astana**, rather than Moscow, which happens to be the anagram of **Satana**, meaning Satan in Italian (the official language of the Vatican). Satan/Satana derives, in fact, from the Hebrew “Haṣatán > ha-Satan”, meaning “obstruct, oppose,” and the last remaining obstruction, or opposition to this One World Religion project set up by the Jesuits, and high-level Freemasons, happens to be the Patriarch of Moscow, but let’s talk about the key role of Astana that has been called by many in the last few years the “Illuminati Capital of the World.”

In 2017, Canadian author and Freemason Frank Albo published, *Astana: Architecture, Myth & Destiny* and is currently an adjunct professor of history at the University of Winnipeg. Albo, who has helped the Republic of Kazakhstan in the last few years with the unusual job of chief mythologizer for the former city of Astana, now called **Nur-Sultan** since March 23, 2019, described the city in question as to the solution to the three greatest threats of the 21st century: *religious extremism, environmental destruction, and the proliferation of nuclear weapons*. Nur-Sultan has openly demonstrated its commitment to the New World Order/Green New Deal energy nonsense, with an event called **EPO 2017**, as well as promoting its central role in the One World Religion project with a glass pyramid named, **The Palace of Peace and Reconciliation**, also known as, **The Pyramid of Peace and Accord**. This is a 62-meter-high (203 ft) pyramid placed in the capital of Kazakhstan, that serves as a non-denominational national spiritual center and as an event venue. The unusual location was designed by the British International Studio for architecture and integrated design of **Foster & Partners Ltd**, established by influential Freemason and aristocratic architect **Lord Norman Robert Foster** (Baron Foster of Thames Bank).

Kazakhstan left the Soviet Union in 1990, but Russia has still a big influence on this country, as the recent crisis that took place in early 2022 fully demonstrated, and for this reason, Freemasonry was officially brought there by the **Grand Lodge of Russia** (another tool in the hands of Vladimir Putin), that on May 20, 2017, consecrated on the East side of Astana, the new Worshipful Lodge #4 under name of “Bayterek,” formalizing the creation of the Grand Lodge of Kazakhstan.^[294] Baiterek is a monument and observation tower located on Nurjol Boulevard and is considered a symbol of post-independence Kazakhstan, and the centerpiece of Kazakhstan's capital Astana. At the top, you can put your hand into a golden cast of former President Nazabayev's right palm and make a wish.^[295]

Visitors are also encouraged to send a telepathic message to the president by touching the golden hand imprint. Now, this might seem just like another crazy cult of the personality, typical of that part of the world, but there is something even more strange and sinister at work here, as in some esoteric circles they seem to think that the Antichrist will one day be touching that golden hand imprint, formalizing his role in the One World Religion in the former city of Astana, now Nur Sultan. Now, you might think this is insane, but *ChristianWeek*, which attended the

fifth Congress of the Leaders of World and Traditional Religions as a media observer a few years ago, wrote these shocking words about the interreligious project being unleashed in Astana/Nur Sultan.

In an age of secularism, where every religion is considered equal before the law, the pursuit to “unify religion” is on the rise. While peace and tolerance between religious groups are certainly preferable over hatred and extremism, it might be a dangerous path for Christians to go down when Jesus—the sole mediator between God and human beings—loses His uniqueness as the incarnate God. A God who not only saves culture through His death and resurrection but also transforms culture by His Spirit and through His missional agency, the Church.

When government pursues “inter-religious harmony” as a strategy for world peace, at best we can conclude that the gospel of secularism is on the march, at worst, we are left wondering if the Illuminati might be taking over the world.^[296]

While other nations of the former USSR struggled on through what would become (for many) a decade of economic depression, the Kazakhs struck oil in 1991. The discovery of rich oil reserves in the nation’s Caspian region invigorated the newly independent country and laid the foundation for what would become a culture of extravagance, that quickly attracted the interest of the Illuminati and international Masonic community, as well as the religious community, who have gradually agreed in converging many important interests to this city, with strong ties to Moscow. In 2018, for example, Pope Francis and the infamous Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus from the WHO met in Rome,^[297] so the Jesuit Pope could carefully instruct him two days before the start of **The Global Conference on Primary Health Care**^[298], which took place on the 25th and 26th of October of that year in Astana. It was a classic meeting, between a Jesuit supervisor and his Illuminati subordinate. Officially, the conference in question marked the 40th anniversary of the historic **Alma Aty Declaration**, and its supposed commitment to achieve health for all. But of course, most of the delegates present in Astana were working as agents of Communist China. As the WHO in recent years has gradually fallen into the hands of Beijing, just in time for the pandemic and the Great Reset.

In October 2018, the government, civil society, the private sector, and other stakeholders met to reaffirm a global commitment to primary health care. At its heart, primary health care is about caring for people, rather than simply treating specific diseases or conditions. It is also the most effective way to sustainably solve today’s health and health system challenges.

The Global Conference on Primary Health Care, which took place in Astana, Kazakhstan, endorsed a new declaration emphasizing the critical role of primary health care around the world. The declaration aims to refocus efforts on primary health care to ensure that everyone everywhere can enjoy the highest possible attainable standard of health

The PHC approach is foundational to achieving our shared global goals in Universal Health Coverage (UHC) and the health-related Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs).^[299]

I’m sorry to say that the *Global Conference on Primary Health Care*, that took place in Astana, seemed more like a preparatory meeting set up by the Fourth Reich for the kickstart of the upcoming pandemic (that started to spread from the Wuhan lab one year later), than a genuine meeting to improve health care around the world. More evidence that this pandemic was planned for years by the Vatican-led New World Order and their agents, like Jesuit stooge Dr. Fauci. That’s why we call it plandemic now. A crisis that has not stopped however the Jesuit Pope, who continues to travel around the world to make new alliances and receive endorsements for the Jesuit One World Religion project, despite his precarious health conditions, that experts say will bring him to resign soon. That’s why to complete the One World Religion project before his death or resignation, Pope Francis even went to Iraq in March 2021, becoming the first pope to visit the war-torn country for the first international papal trip in over a year due to the pandemic.

The Vatican was eager to have the Shiite Muslim community on board of his **“Human Fraternity,”** the Masonic covenant, also known as the **Abu Dhabi Declaration**, that was first signed in early 2019 with the Grand Imam Ahmed al-Tayyeb and was followed in 2020 by his Masonic encyclical ***Fratelli Tutti*** (“Brothers All”), where he even quoted the Qur’an, as well as various Freemasons to launch a clear message to the Masonic allies around the world. That’s why Pope Francis has been carelessly traveling, even during the worst moments of the pandemic. Pope Francis’ new Quasi-Masonic Encyclical looks like a Communist Manifesto and includes the names of at least

three known Freemasons. During his visit to Iraq, the Pope went also to Nāširiya for a service entitled, **“Prayer for the sons and daughters of Abraham”** old at the Plain of Ur, and the event happened a few hours after a historical meeting the Shia Grand Ayatollah Ali al-Sistani in Najaf, another powerful figure who joined in an unprecedented move, the Vatican-Jesuit-led One World Religion alliance. Pope Francis hold the controversial interreligious meeting near the house of Ibrahim, the Prophet, which has a special religious meaning for Christians and Muslims, mainly because as the Bible states Abraham was raised in “Ur of the Chaldeans” (Ur Kasdim), and some scholars (but not all...) believe that Ur Kasdim was indeed the Sumerian city Ur, called today Tall al-Muqayyar (or Tall al-Mughair found about 200 miles (300 km) southeast of Baghdad in lower Mesopotamia.

The One World Religion project is coming together, and it will be finalized one day in Astana/Nur-Sultan, the capital of Kazakhstan, recently renamed in honor of former President Nazarbaev, who back in 1990 when he was the First Secretary of the Kazakhstan Communist Party, created a state basis for Islam by removing Kazakhstan from the authority of the Muslim Board of Central Asia, the Soviet-approved and politically oriented religious administration for Central Asia. Nursultan Nazarbayev, a name that seems out of a “Borat” movies, who previously served as the first President of Kazakhstan, in office from April 24, 1990, until his formal resignation on March 19, 2019, joined instead the Jesuit controlled **Organization of Islamic Cooperation** in 1995, one year after visiting the Muslim holy city of Mecca as a Muslim, as part of an itinerary that also included however a visit to none other than Pope John Paul II at the Vatican, who later visited himself Astana in 2001. For this reason, Kazakhstan is also a country with a rather intense collaboration with the infamous Jesuit/Islamic Gulen movement, that Nursultan himself eventually banned from the country in 2016 only to please Turkey, which is another very close ally of Kazakhstan.

Behind the scenes, the Vatican-led One World Religion advances daily with Pope Francis, who is not only embracing the spirit of the coming Antichrist but actively working for him. And in the future, my inside sources say the Petrine ministry could be passed on from Bergoglio to Ghanaian **Cardinal Peter Turkson**, a loyal friend, and collaborator of both the Jesuits and Professor Klaus Schwab who are ready to complete the destruction of the Catholic faith, and the last remaining Christian values in it. Turkson, another Catholic liberal/Communist, who offered Pope Francis his resignation in December 2021, because he was officially at the end of his five-year appointment as prefect of the Dicastery for Promoting Integral Human Development and has been indicated by many Freemasons as *papabile*, that is, an ideal candidate for election to the papacy.

One of them is Catholic convert David L. Gray, a former African American Freemason, author, and speaker on the history of Prince Hall Freemasonry, who is now a staunch Catholic supporter, theologian, author, speaker, and radio show host, president, and publisher of Saint Dominic's Media,^[300] who had the possibility of personally meeting and even traveling with Cardinal Peter Turkson, who seems to think after his direct interaction with him, that he might become the next pope.

Turkson, that *The Table* described as “one of Africa's most energetic church leaders,^[301]” made some interesting statements regarding his fake climate agenda crusade, in a webinar that took place in December 2020, organized by the dicastery's powerful COVID-19 commission, and its partners in the New World Order. He stated there was a need for Catholics, science experts, and youth to come together to save the climate in preparation for the climate summit, co-hosted by the United Nations, and the United Kingdom in December 2020. The event in question, that marked the fifth anniversary of the idiotic Paris Agreement, was called “a monumental step on the road to the UK-hosted COP26.^[302]” Needless to say, the event in question, and the **COP 26** that followed less than a year later in Glasgow, were both useless farses that left people wondering why they are even bothering with such foolish actions. The COP26 conference, for example, set a record for CO2 emissions, with air travel as the main culprit. According to estimates, the two-week COP26 summit in November 2021, emitted about 102,500 tons of carbon dioxide and that's the equivalent of the annual emissions for more than 8,000 U.K. residents.^[303]

The criminals involved in The Great Reset are trying to facilitate the rise of Communist China, the main production hub of the New World Order, that would peak emissions in 2030, becoming in the process the wealthiest nation in the world, and as announced will go carbon neutral, only in 2060, a few decades after the rest of the world. Remember these sick individuals, that want to destroy the American dream, and the rest of the Western democracies in general, are only helping China, a country that is also sponsoring, with its billions, the Vatican, since the arrival of Pope Francis due to the old alliance between the Jesuits and China that I have discussed in detail in Vol.4.^[304]

Cardinal Turkson said that while there are many active faith-based global networks in place, “there appear to be some slight disconnects between the head and the body,” of the Catholic Church so that when the Pope speaks it does not always resonate with every part of the world. Building and activating this globalist connection by promoting The Great Reset, and the New Green Deal, seems to be the new mission of the Church and, of course, Cardinal Turkson, the possible future Pope. A figure that will probably renounce his role as supreme pontiff in the

early years, in favor of a more Communistic approach, making Francis the last Pope to be the chief pastor of the worldwide Catholic Church in the traditional sense, and technically the last Pope, as I suggested in the title of one of my earlier books.^[305]

In the meantime, Pope Francis after being supportive of the sanitary dictatorship by closing all his churches has promoted from the very start the belief in science and vaccines as the only possible solution to all our problems and not God. The first thing the Vatican did in this context was to issue immediately a controversial edict in 2020, declaring the COVID-19 vaccination a “moral responsibility.” This controversial move proved once again that Pope Francis’ church is always willing to put science in front of God. The document in question consists of three parts:

- A. Context**
- B. On vaccines**
- C. Guidelines for the Vatican COVID-19 Commission**

The Vatican states that:

On the moral responsibility of undergoing vaccination, it is necessary to reiterate how this issue also involves the relationship between personal health and public health, showing their close interdependence. In light of this connection, we consider it important that a responsible decision be taken in this regard, since the refusal of the vaccine may also constitute a risk to others.^[306]

Adding that if, “the motivation is to avoid benefiting from the results of a voluntary abortion” it can be considered “morally acceptable, under precise conditions” since the Vatican considers it “indirect and remote.” After a couple of weeks from the publication of the document, the Pope even went on record describing the refusal to get the vaccine as suicidal. Finally, a decree was issued during Christmas 2021 by Secretary of State Cardinal Pietro Parolin, which outlined that the past option of providing a negative COVID test to enter the Vatican will be removed, and the only way to work at or visit the Catholic Church’s headquarters will be proof of recovering from COVID in the past via a recorded positive PCR test or being fully vaccinated and from January 31, 2022, anyone working at the Vatican must provide “documentation proving the administration of the booster dose following the primary cycle of vaccination.”^[307] In other words, no jab, no job, in what seems to be the new headquarters of Satan on planet Earth, not of Jesus.

However, outside of the Vatican madness, some rare exceptions to the Pope’s pro-vaccine stand did occur in the Catholic world, the most notable one being that of Bishop **Joseph Strickland**, the Bishop of the Roman Catholic Diocese of Tyler, in Texas, that denounced in the same period the abortion-tainted vaccines with a strong statement: **“I would encourage people to resist any forcing of receiving these vaccines.”**^[308]

Unfortunately for him, most of the Catholic Bishops, are backing up Pope Francis’ controversial support for science and the sanitary dictatorship. In Vienna, for example, in December 2021 an outspoken Jewish anthropologist is comparing the latest Austrian Catholic bishops’ endorsement of the nation’s totalitarian vaccine plan, to the Austrian Catholic hierarchy’s support for Hitler under the National Socialist regime.

Popular writer Karen Harradine, an anthropologist and freelance journalist, who writes about politics and antisemitism, told my friends at *Church Militant* that, “The Austrian bishops are yet again guilty of placating evil. They supported the Anschluss (Hitler’s annexation of Austria), with Cardinal Innitzer flying the Nazi flag for Hitler,” and now Austria has become the first Western democracy to mandate COVID-19 jabs for its entire adult population. The law, which should take effect on February 1st, 2022, will remain active for three years and will amend Austria’s strict data-protection legislation to permit the linkage of private electronic health records with centralized vaccination registers, and that is what the New World Order wants for everyone.

In full support of such Nazi-inspired monstrosity, in December 2021, the Austrian Bishops’ Conference issued a statement championing the State’s “temporary legal obligation to vaccinate,” and emphasizing that the government has full discretionary power to decide if a vaccine mandate “is now the appropriate means to protect the common good.” While appearing to support, individual rights, by labeling “compulsory vaccination” a “serious interference with the physical integrity and freedom of the individual,” the bishops went on to invalidate this qualification by offering the State carte blanche over bodily autonomy. The bishops added that compulsory vaccination is “only permissible if all other possibilities have been exhausted, taking proportionality into account, to protect the population — in the event of a pandemic, the health system, and thus human life. Ultimately, it is the responsibility of the government to assess whether the prerequisites for this are met,” observed the prelates (having already concluded that the pandemic is extremely serious and that vaccines in their twisted vision of things prevent

transmission and save lives).

The bishops urged Catholics to be vaccinated, quoting, of course, Pope Francis' declaration that "vaccination is an act of charity," and since "previous calls have not been sufficient," the bishops argued that the government's legal obligation to force the jab is justified. At this point, "It is as if the State had written the text of the bishops' statement," said Austrian Catholic activist Alexander Tschugguel, who also said, "Despite the weasel words and the doublespeak of the statement, it is more than clear our shepherds support the State's health tyranny."^[309] Tschugguel explained that the bishops had not only violated the principle of conscientious objection, but also a directive from the Vatican's Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith (CDF) that states that vaccination "must be voluntary." For this reason, "All the bishops needed to do was to reissue the CDF decree or to insert the sentence from the decree on vaccination not being obligatory," said Tschugguel — who shot to fame after dunking five Pachamama idols in the Tiber River during the Amazon Synod, an event I described in Volume 4 of my *Confessions*. Tschugguel, a Catholic convert from Lutheranism, also confirmed that Austrian democracy has virtually collapsed with the government's refusal to invite Herbert Kickl (leader of Austria's Freedom Party) and other elected representatives to discuss the mandate in question. Tschugguel predicted the situation would worsen now that Austria's former interior minister, Karl Nehammer is the chancellor. Nehammer abused his office as interior minister, giving police disproportionate powers to crack down on the unvaccinated. Tschugguel also told *Church Militant* that he was prohibited by Austrian law from drawing any comparisons between the prevailing health dictatorship and Austria's capitulation to Hitler under the Third Reich. Blasting the Austrian bishops for "their mediocre and forked-tongued [sic] response to what is essentially the persecution of the other — the unvaccinated," Karen Harradine said that "as a Jew, anthropologist and human being" she was horrified by the prelates' attitude.^[310]

This means that what we can now unequivocally call "The Great Nazi Reset," set up to help the implementation of the Fourth Reich, is currently underway in Europe, kicking off in German-speaking countries and Italy, the birthplace of fascism, where Italian bishops also celebrated the country's unprecedented expansion of State power, as the predominantly Catholic country stripped its unvaccinated population of basic human rights, including the right to work, travel, access healthcare, equality, and exercise freedom of conscience. "We are making these choices to restrict the unvaccinated as much as possible," said health minister Roberto Speranza to the Italian media in early January 2022 after a cabinet meeting, as the State was tightening its grip on the unvaccinated. *Avvenire*, the Italian Episcopal Conference's newspaper (which has been rooting for stricter vaccine policies), gleefully announced that "the bridge had been crossed and a general vaccine obligation imposed."^[311]

I find this a disturbing trend among the same countries that choose authoritarianism and racism over democracy in the 1930s, something that brings immediately to mind the infamous **Pact of Steel**, signed between Germany and Italy in May 1939, that formalized the 1936 **Rome-Berlin Axis agreement**, linking the two countries politically and militarily, just before the kickstart of World War II. History, unfortunately, tends to repeat itself cyclically, as the unvaccinated, that are almost treated like the Jews after the implementation of the horrifying racial laws, are now banned from all shops and every other area of society in such countries, besides essential services, and following the Austrian trend, the mandatory vaccination for the China virus is on its way in Italy, Germany and soon the rest of Europe. Something many brainwashed demconrats, and fake conservatives want to implement also here in the U.S. if we don't stop them.

Dr. Andreas Noack, who made the news last year, in November 2020, during the first year of the pandemic, when he was raided brutally by the German police, while he was streaming live against the COVID lockdown frenzy,^[312] suddenly died one year later, after moving to Austria, where he continued his battle against the German authorities (couldn't he have moved somewhere else?). Dr. Andreas Noack died on November 26, 2021, five days after he made a video exposing the negative side effects of graphene oxide, which Dr. Noack, and other academics, claim can be found inside the vaccines, inviting in his video the German population to write to the new German chancellor about his shocking discoveries, and reminding them also about the dangers of following Austria, especially after what happened with Austrian born Adolf Hitler. This was a bold statement indeed, that might have influenced the decision of the local authorities to harass him again, as there is still an untold rule, about mentioning Hitler in Germany, as well as Austria, and Dr. Noack broke it. Regarding instead the controversy surrounding graphene oxide, Pfizer and Moderna, have told

Reuters on more than one occasion in the last few months, that graphene oxide is not present in any part of the COVID-19 mRNA vaccines.^[313] However, Dr. Andreas Noack, who was following the latest research of Prof. Dr. **Pablo Campra**, who is a known professor and researcher, who currently works at the Food Technology Division of the Department of Agronomy at the University de Almeria in Spain, thought otherwise. What I will include now, is a summary of Pablo Campra's research on this subject that might have got Dr. Andreas Noack in trouble. I'm not a medical doctor, neither I ever claimed to be one, as I respect this profession that used to

be also my father's, so the following summary is only exposed here regarding Noack's mysterious death, not as a medical statement per se, about its validity.

Of course, I might personally agree with it, but that's, of course, my opinion, nothing more, and I repeat I'm not an expert on such matters.

We present here our research on the presence of graphene in COVID vaccines. We have carried out a random screening of graphene-like nanoparticles visible at the optical microscopy in seven random samples of vials from four different trademarks, coupling images with their spectral signatures of RAMAN vibration. By this technique, called micro-RAMAN, we have been able to determine the presence of graphene in some of these samples, after screening more than 110 objects selected for their graphene-like appearance under optical microscopy. Out of them, a group of 28 objects has been selected, due to the compatibility of both images and spectra with the presence of graphene derivatives, based on the correspondence of these signals with those obtained from standards and scientific literature. The identification of graphene oxide structures can be regarded as conclusive in 8 of them, due to the high spectral correlation with the standard. In the remaining 20 objects, images coupled with Raman signals show a very high level of compatibility with undetermined graphene structures, different than the standard used here. This research remains open and is made available to the scientific community for discussion. We make a call for independent researchers, with no conflict of interest or coercion from any institution to make a wider counter-analysis of these products to achieve a more detailed knowledge of the composition and potential health risk of these experimental drugs reminding that graphene materials have potential toxicity on human beings and its presence has not been declared in any emergency use authorization.^[314]

After Dr. Noack's death, his partner, who is currently pregnant with his child, published a video on his official *Telegram* channel announcing the sad event saying: "The attack was extremely sneaky and unexpected. I have a terrible job to tell you that sadly, Andreas did not survive the assault. The news is extremely shocking for all of us. But Andreas is in me and I am a part of him. We are one."

She also stated that now it is all about humanity and, "He did it for you. He died for you. He was not afraid of death, he accepted the possibility. It's horrible that it had to happen this way. It wasn't the plan for him to leave us this quickly." She ended the video by stating, "I need you guys. I can't do it alone." The video was also posted on *Twitter*^[315] where it gathered lots of attention. However, a day later, probably under pressure, Noack's partner published a second video on *Telegram*, clarifying that Noack had simply died from a heart attack, without mentioning any harassment by the Austrian police authorities. She explained that he had collapsed at home and was taken to a hospital in Wolfsberg, in southern Austria. Austrian police also told a regional newspaper that Noack died of natural causes.^[316] The website of a funeral home in Wolfsberg said he was only 57 when he died.^[317]

This was probably one of the saddest stories I had to report during this neverending pandemic, for this reason, I decided to dedicate this book to Dr. Andreas Noack, as well as two other victims of this sanitary dictatorship imposed by the rising Fourth Reich. First, my friend **Hans Gaarder** (1960-2021), an investigative journalist and known NWO researcher from Norway, officially died of COVID-19 in early April 2021 under very mysterious circumstances, who badly vilified after his death by the Norwegian mainstream media. You can find out more about Hans, who was also one of the founders of the Norwegian online alternative-news magazine *Nyhetspeilet*, in both Volume 1,^[318] and Volume 2,^[319] of my *Confessions*, which include, also two articles,^[320]^[321] he wrote about me and my Norwegian experiences. Basically, after witnessing firsthand what happened to me in Norway, including the brutality of my arrest for espionage, Hans became one of the most outspoken Norwegian voices against the Vatican-led New World Order, and that's what probably cost him his life.

God bless you, Hans, I will never forget your courage, and your kindness towards me, especially in those moments of great difficulty and despair during the last months of my life in Norway. Another victim that also died in similar circumstances was the Italian **Dr. Domenico Biscardi (1968-2022)**, labeled a "No-vax" for his alternative theories on COVID, the vaccines, and the pandemic, that according to the official version of the events, died of a heart attack in his home in Naples in early January 2022. Domenico, a fellow countryman known also as Mimmo, who was very popular in Italy, used his social media to spread to a rather big audience his truths and opinions. "Coincidentally," Dr. Biscardi, who was about to submit an official complaint against Big Pharma to the European Commission regarding the ingredients present in the vaccines after receiving a recent lab report, just like Dr. Andreas Noack, talked about the presence of graphene oxide, but also nano router technology in the vaccines.



FIG. 25 — The late Dr. Andreas Noack (1964-2021) in a frame from the live stream he made in November 2020 when he was brutally raided by the German police.



FIG. 26 — The late Norwegian journalist Hans Gaarder and the author in Oslo in 2008.



FIG. 27 — Dr. Domenico Biscardi (1968-2022), the Italian anti-vaccine doctor who wanted to submit an official complaint against Big Pharma to the European Commission but died in mysterious circumstances.

CHAPTER FOUR

The Unfolding of The Fourth Reich

The Illuminati Playgrounds of Austria, Germany, and Switzerland

The Fourth Reich concept, being the successor to Adolf Hitler's infamous Third Reich (1933–1945), has been mostly relegated in the pages of some fringe conspiracy theorists, like the late Jim Marrs (1943-2017) for example, who used it to refer to what he perceived as a covert continuation of Nazi ideals. In one of his latest works published in 2015, *The Rise of the Fourth Reich: The Secret Societies That Threaten to Take Over America*, Marrs claimed that Nazis infiltrated the U.S. at every level of government. Combining revisionist history with careful research, the author and conspiracy researcher, offered at the time, a plethora of material that connected the Nazi's move after World War II to the Americas, to what is going on in American politics today. Certainly, Marrs, whose previous work entitled *Crossfire* (1989), was also the basis of the Oliver Stone movie *JFK*, seemed to be serious in his assertions, even though he eased off on the pedal, as if a touch embarrassed, when his subjects got too weird even for him, in certain parts of the book. After excitedly postulating that Hitler escaped the bunker in 1945, Marrs (who also wrote *Rule by Secrecy: The Hidden History That Connects the Trilateral Commission, the Freemasons, and the Great Pyramids*, 2000, etc.), cleared his throat once and for all by declaring that Hitler's fate "is immaterial, a moot point. What is certain is that Hitler's legacy—National Socialism—lives on."^[322] And I'm sure we can all agree on this statement. However, immediately after his controversial book on the Fourth Reich came out, a new documentary series started at the *History Channel*, entitled "Hunting Hitler," that explored how Hitler might have escaped, where might he have gone, and whether he plotted a Fourth Reich.^[323] The series in question ran for three seasons between 2015 and 2018, followed by a two-hour special in 2020.^[324]

Jim Marrs wasn't the only author to have talked about the possibility of a Fourth Reich being a reality in today's world, we also had the late Max Spiers, who died under mysterious circumstances in 2016, and **Peter Levenda** one of my favorite authors on this subject, who talks extensively of the occult background and roots of the Nazi movement, in his book published in 2003, *Unholy Alliance: A History of Nazi Involvement with the Occult*, that shows how the idea of a vast international network of late 19th- and early 20th-century occult groups influenced Nazi ideology. However, I often wonder these days how the late Jim Marrs, would have reacted to what has been happening to us since the beginning of the China virus plandemic that makes it more obvious how they are truly working towards a Fourth Reich.

In this absurd context that keeps unfolding each day, an Austrian brothel in Vienna was pushing an absurd gimmick to entice people into getting vaccinated by offering free "sex sessions" with a sex worker of their choice if they took the jab. This clear attempt to bribe the skeptics was made at the *Fun Palast: Sex Star Sauna Club* in Vienna, which was administering COVID-19 vaccination on-site, in November 2021, every Monday from 4 pm to 10 pm, offering in their unusual COVID package a free 30-minute session with a "lady of your choice" at their sexual "sauna club." On top of that, those 14 and older, were allowed to enter the club, if they were accompanied by an adult.

A truly controversial move worthy of a Third World country, that could be used to cover up terrible acts of pedophilia in broad daylight. Usually, men go to brothels, but in this context, even girls 14 and above were encouraged to visit the site for this special offer. Keep in mind that prostitution, the provision of sexual services by adults, is generally legal in Austria. According to the current case law of the Austrian Supreme Court, contracts for sexual services between sex service providers and customers are generally permissible^[325], but that's not the problem I'm exposing here, but only a necessary specification for a better understanding of the roots of this perversion and liberal behavior in Austria, of all places, that is found in the Illuminati and the esoteric movements, that strived in Germany and Austria between 1880 and 1945, and shaped many occult groups presenting elements of **Theosophy, Anthroposophy, and Ariosophy** against the influences of earlier European esotericism. This way, Austria has become the number one experimental ground of the Illuminati network, and among the first countries to embrace the modern New Age Antichristian philosophy that emanated from the infamous Theosophical Society, and later gave birth to modern Satanism, as I explained in Volume 5 of my *Confessions*.

The first German Theosophical Society was established in July 1884, under the presidency of Wilhelm Hübbe-Schleiden, a conservative German nationalist turned spiritual seeker who sought to establish Theosophy on a supposed "scientific" basis. Between 1886 and 1895 Hübbe-Schleiden published the monthly periodical *Die Sphinx*

in Vienna and in 1887, another Theosophical society was founded with its president, Friedrich Eckstein. Among his circle was **Franz Hartmann (1831-1912)**, a known Rosicrucian author and Illuminati, and a young **Rudolf Steiner (1861-1925)**, who later would publish a periodical called *Lucifer-Gnosis*. Steiner later rejected some of the more controversial elements of Theosophy and the Illuminati, to establish his own Anthroposophical brand under his lodges of the Masonic Rite of Misraim, the combined Masonic Rite of Memphis-Misraim, and the Adoption grades of Egyptian Freemasonry. Steiner, however, claimed that although the Masonic lineage given to him in 1906 by Illuminati fringe Masonic agent Theodor Reuss gave him additional accreditation for his project, he did not officially use these Masonic grades as a basis of his Misraim Service. It is very important to note that the grades or degrees worked within Steiner's Misraim Rite are unlike those of the traditional Masonic/Illuminati Rites he received authority to perform.

The grades in Steiner's Misraim Rite were not (and are not) Masonic, they are purely Rosicrucian and unique in their dramatic style. In the summer of 1914, World War I begins and Steiner decides to put his Misraim Rite to sleep while the war spreads through Europe. Some say that he never awoke it from its slumbers^[326] but that's not correct, and his disciples still work this unusual rite to this day, even here in the United States. After all, Steiner used the teachings from his reformed Misraim Rite for his Anthroposophical Society, trying to oppose in its "gnostic" way, the influences of the dark side of the Illuminati and controversial figures like Aleister Crowley that pushed towards what Steiner defined as the "Ahrimanic Deception."

Like Ati Petrov, Owner of Real Medicine (2004-present) writes in a comment on *Quora* "Steiner uses the name Ahriman to describe a cosmic being who represents everything which is clever, intellectual, materialistic, rigid and with many laws and rules...but without heart or a value for the human or spiritual in us." I will analyze further the evil figure of Ahriman, who is also called Satan in religious literature, later on in my book, but let's go back to the first steps of the influential Theosophical saga that took place in German-speaking countries.

A German Theosophical Society, as a branch of the International Theosophical Brotherhood, was established a decade later in 1896, when the American theosophists around William Quan Judge, Katherine Tingley, E. T. Hargrove, and C. F. Wright traveled through Europe. Franz Hartmann, who became the president of this branch, also founded a Theosophical lay monastery in Ascona, Switzerland, in 1889, which became an important laboratory for the development of the future New Age movement and the Illuminati in Europe. His periodical *Lotusblüten* (Lotus Blossoms, 1892–1900), which possibly ended in the hands of Adolf Hitler, was the first German publication to use the theosophical **swastika** on its cover,^[327] and Hitler's demented racial ideology, content, and occult sources all came from Theosophy and a Theosophist, in particular, **Guido (von) List (1848–1919)**, a journalist, and writer who after turning to esotericism, became the first popular author to combine Völkisch ideology and occultism into the type of esoteric doctrine that is now collectively labeled Ariosophy. In September 1903, the occult periodical *Die Gnosis* included an article by List, in which he, referring to Sebaldt von Werth, began to articulate "a Germanic occult religion."

In the following decade, List continued to work on this topic, also making references to the works of Madame Blavatsky, who co-founded the Theosophical Society in 1875, and William Scott-Elliot, an early member of the London Lodge of the Theosophical society who elaborated Helena Blavatsky's concept of root races in several publications, most notably *The Story of Atlantis* (1896) and *The Lost Lemuria* (1904), later combined in 1925 into a single volume called *The Story of Atlantis and the Lost Lemuria*.^[328]

In List, we find the concept of **Armanism**, a system of belief that attempts to explain the relationship between God's sovereignty and mankind's free will, the religion of the Theocratic elite in his image of ancient Germanic past, List also borrowed material from Freemasonry and Rosicrucianism. So Armanism and Ariosophy are esoteric ideological systems that were pioneered by Guido von List and Jörg Lanz von Liebenfels respectively, in Austria between 1890 and 1930.^[329] Now, whether Hitler had a formal or informal relationship with the Guido von List Society during his years in Vienna from 1907-1913, has not been definitively established. However, the List Society was certainly prominent in the occult circles that stressed Völkisch nationalism and antisemitism in that period in Austria, and Hitler was profoundly inspired by it, as Hitler himself emphasized in his *Mein Kampf*, it was in Vienna that he established "a world picture and a philosophy which became the granite foundation" of all his actions.

That "granite foundation" was centered on his racial ideology. Nevertheless, it is more probable that Hitler did come into direct contact with another major proponent of Ariosophy (which means the wisdom of the Aryans), in Vienna, **Lanz von Liebenfels (1874-1954)**.^[330] In 1905, he published his book *Theozoölogie oder die Kunde von den Sodoms-Äfflingen und dem Götter-Elektron* (Theozoology, or the Science of the Sodomite-Apelings and the Divine Electron) in which he advocated sterilization of the sick and the "lower races" as well as forced labor for "castrated chandals," and glorified the "Aryan race" as "Gottmenschen" ("god-men"). Lanz justified his esoteric racial ideology by attempting to give it a Biblical foundation; according to him, Eve, whom he described as initially

being divine, involved herself with a demon and gave birth to the “lower races” in the process. Furthermore, he claimed that this led to blonde women being attracted primarily to “dark men”, something that only could be stopped by “racial demixing” so that the “Aryan-Christian master humans” could “once again rule the dark-skinned beastmen” and ultimately achieve divinity. A copy of this book was sent to Swedish poet August Strindberg, from whom Lanz received an enthusiastic reply in which he was described as a “prophetic voice”. One year later, in 1905, Lanz von Liebenfels founded the magazine *Ostara, Briefbücherei der Blonden und Mannesrechtler*, of which he became the sole author and editor in 1908. Lanz is said to have up to 100,000 subscribers, but it is generally agreed that this figure was grossly exaggerated. Readers of this publication included a young Adolf Hitler, Dietrich Eckart, and the British Field Marshal Herbert Kitchener among others. Lanz himself claimed he was visited by Hitler in 1909, who he supplied with two missing issues of the magazine.^[331] Like professor Richard B. Spence, a known expert on this subject from the University of Idaho once pointed out:

Adolf Hitler is one of the most infamously influential men in modern history. He changed the course of history by raging World War II and for his racist ideas. Although there are heaps of documents, speeches, and statements about him, Hitler was a secretive man. It is believed that he was guided by secret forces that shaped his ideology and gave him power. Though he took advantage of many historical changes and chaotic situations at the time, it is possible that the secret societies had a great role in the making of Hitler.^[332]

Hitler came in contact, with those evil “**secret forces,**” that will eventually bring us to the monstrosities of the holocaust, in Austria’s Theosophical milieu, where he is still very popular to this day. Theosophy, founded by the antisemitic Madame Blavatsky took root in Germany during the decades before World War II, but the superiority of the Aryan race is a cornerstone of Theosophical beliefs that were promoted in Austria back then, giving birth to Ariosophy, also extant in pre-Hitler Germany and Austria that became the base of Nazi ideology. In their perverse ideology only so-called “Aryan god-men” possessed the occult spirit and soul to lead the spiritual hierarchy of society. Jews were instead the prototypes of lesser races and were identified as animal men.

To cancel any memory of Hitler’s Austrian origins and occult upbringing, in 2020, Austria has unveiled plans to “neutralize” the building where the Nazi German dictator Adolf Hitler was born, by turning it into a police station^[333] but the fact that Hitler was Austrian by birth, and profoundly inspired by the perverse occult doctrines of his country, is a something the contemporary Austrian elite, directly involved, as I showed you earlier, to Klaus Schwab and his Great Reset, will not be able to neutralize, especially in light of their new increasing antidemocratic measures, and their “free sex sessions” for the vaccinated, that shows to the entire world the real authoritarian, and perverse nature, of Austrian’s elite.

Another important element to explain the free “sex sessions” in exchange for the vaccine, is the Austrian Illuminati’s obsession for weird sexual practices that influenced the birth of the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, also known by the acronym O.T.O., a powerful Illuminati sect later taken over by Aleister Crowley, that initially was created in the Austrian Theosophical milieu, thanks to **Carl Kellner (1851 –1905)**, a chemist, inventor, and industrialist born in Vienna, who also financed the late Franz Hartmann after he came back from living at the headquarters of the Theosophical Society in Adyar, India. Kellner, who was a student of Freemasonry, Rosicrucianism, and Eastern mysticism considered today the founder of *Ordo Templi Orientis*, and sometimes referred to as “the spiritual father of the O.T.O.”^[334]

In 1895, Kellner began to discuss his idea for founding this new branch of the Illuminati /Academia Masonica with his associate **Theodor Reuss (1855-1923)**, aka *Frater Merlin* or *Peregrinus*. During these discussions, Kellner decided that the Academia Masonica should be called *Ordo Templi Orientis* (Oriental Templar Order). The occult inner circle of this Illuminati order (O.T.O. proper) would be organized parallel to the highest degrees of the Rite of Memphis-Misraim and would teach the secret doctrines of the Hermetic Brotherhood of Light, and Kellner’s “key” to Masonic symbolism that was to be found in sexual magic. For this reason, both men and women would be admitted at all levels to this order, but possession of the various degrees of Craft and high-grade Freemasonry would be a prerequisite for admission to the inner circle of O.T.O. Due to the regulations of the established grand lodges which governed regular Masonry, women could not be made masons and would therefore be excluded by default from membership in *Ordo Templi Orientis*. Reforming the Masonic system, to allow the admission of women, may have been one of the reasons that Carl Kellner and his associates resolved to obtain control over one of the many rites of masonry; possibly wishing to incorporate the practice of sex magic on the side. They believed that sex magic was, in fact, “...**the key to all the secrets of the universe and all the symbolism ever used by secret societies and religions.**”^[335]

However, the discussions, between Reuss and Kellner did not lead to positive results, because Reuss was very busy at the time with a revival of the original Order of Illuminati, along with his associate in Dresden, **Leopold Engel (1824 - 1913)**.

The story of Reuss also has a darker side. After having unsuccessfully tried his luck in Germany as a singer and journalist, he moved to London, where he was also initiated into Freemasonry in 1876 and expelled in 1881 as he was in arrears with the payment of dues, and frequented socialist and anarchist circles. In 1885, he became a member of the executive committee of the Socialist League. But his political comrades considered his Masonic and occult interests exotic, and finally expelled him in 1886, believing they had unmasked him as a spy for the German police. It was after these events that Reuss returned to Berlin, where he met Engel, and where he continued for a long time, always suspected of being an agent provocateur, to frequent the anarchist and socialist milieu. In Berlin, he met Engel, and the project of “awakening” the Bavarian Illuminati began.^[336]

Carl Kellner did not approve of the revived Illuminati Order Reuss was putting together with Engel, mainly because it would draw too much attention towards them. Over a hundred years earlier, the Illuminati had several lodges in Vienna and expanded into Austria and southwestern Germany. It gained important recruits such as Dalberg who was at one time an Austrian minister and Baron d’Erthal. The Viennese members of the time also included a key figure of the Illuminati, **Count Leopold Vilém Kolowrat (1727-1809)**, Supreme Chancellor to the king, and close friend of the Hapsburg Empress Maria Theresia, who was also a holder of the previously mentioned Order of the Golden Fleece, and one of the four national superiors in Europe of the Bavarian Illuminati. Count Kolowrat, known also as **Numenius** in the Illuminati, came from a Czech noble family that had a prominent role in the history and administration of their native Kingdom of Bohemia, and he was regarded as one of the most suitable members to participate in the strategically important Masonic Congress that took place in Paris in 1785, organized 4 years before the start of the **French Revolution**, by the **Rite of The Philalethes**, created in the 1770s by the *Loge des Amis Réunis* founded by **Charles Pierre Paul Savalette de Lange (1746-1797)**, who was also a member of the Illuminati under the code name **Bias**, and captain of the National Guard and adjutant of Lafayette in Paris. According to the Illuminati chief executive officer, Johann Joachim Christoph Bode’s travel journal, some of the Philalethes comprised a secret core of Illuminati members, called the **“Philadelphians.”**^[337] The powerful lodge counted amongst its influential members, **Maximilien de Robespierre (1758-1794)**, one of the best-known figures of the French Revolution. Count Kolowrat went to Paris on behalf of Adam Weishaupt, to lobby French leaders to sponsor these congresses so they could propagate their Illuminist plans. Attendants included also the Worshipful Master of the *Loge Neuf Soeurs*, where Benjamin Franklin, served as Worshipful Master, from 1779 to 1781.

Then there were among the Austrian Illuminati, in the same period Joseph von Sonnenfels, a Professor at Vienna University; Gottfried von Swieten, President of the Commission for Education; Count Johann Cobenzl, later Foreign Minister of Austria; and the poet Alxinger. The Order had also many lodges sprinkled about many smaller Austrian towns, including Innsbrück, as well as Italian cities under Austrian control at the time such as Milan. Austria was once a stronghold for the Illuminati, and Carl Kerner, an expert himself on the history of Austrian secret societies and the original Illuminati, remembered the warnings of the late **Adam Weishaupt (1748-1830)**, the founder, that suggested to change the name of the order, to avoid persecution, after their plans were exposed, and they were outlawed from the mid-1780s when internal documents of the Illuminati of Bavaria were seized by Bavarian police authorities.

According to Theodor Reuss, upon his final separation with Engel in June 1902, Kellner finally contacted him, and the two agreed to proceed with the establishment of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* aka O.T.O., by seeking authorizations to work the various rites of high-grade Masonry. Reuss and Kellner prepared a brief manifesto for their order in 1903, which was published later in the Fringe Masonic/Illuminati publication known as *The Oriflamme*. Whether Kellner ever lived to see the O.T.O. become more than just these early plans is debatable, since he died in 1905, not long after the first announcements were made, but his obsession with sexual magic and deviant occult practices, that were prevalent at that time in the Theosophical milieu in Austria, inspired what will become one of the most influential Illuminati sects of the last one hundred years, proving once again Austria has always been used by the Illuminati network for the most uncompromising experiments for a very long time.

It also seems that Engel and Reuss, did not abandon the project to bring together the Illuminati in Germany and Austria, as a bulletin named *Ordensanzeiger der Illuminatenorderns*, was published before World War I, and in 1912 there was a Johannite lodge in Berlin named “Adam Weishaupt to the pyramid,” that worked under a Grand Lodge of the Illuminati-Freemasons of Germany, that seemed to have established another Lodge in 1910 called “Adam Weishaupt to the light of the Rhine” in Cologne, but after World War I, Leopold Engel immigrated to Austria,^[338] where the Johannite heresy, that venerates John the Baptist above Jesus Christ, has always been more powerful than in Germany. Comte le Couteulx de Canteleu (1827-1910), known for his work on secret societies, in which he points out all the links between Freemasonry and the French Revolution, explains the importance of the

Johannite heresy for Neotemplars, Freemasons, and the Illuminati, in his book, *Les sectes et sociétés secrètes politiques et religieuses*, where he writes:

At the time of the Crusades, there existed, in the East, "the religious Christians who called themselves brothers of the East, and whose doctrine it is necessary to test to understand the future beliefs of the Templars and the Johannites."^[339]

Adding later that:

The mysteries of the Egyptian initiation, transmitted to the Jews by Moses, to the Christians by Jesus Christ, were religiously preserved by the successors of Saint John the apostle, and these mysteries and these initiations, regenerated by the evangelical initiation, were a sacred deposit, guarded by the brothers of the East.^[340]

It is worth mentioning the fact that even if Comte le Couteulx de Canteleu was a fervent Anti-Mason himself, he was also the grandson of influential Freemason Jean-Barthélemy Le Couteulx de Canteleu, one of the founders of the *Banque de France*, the central bank of France. In 1819, Vincent Lombard of Langres, who was once close to the previously mentioned Count Kolowrat and served after the French Revolution as an ambassador of France in Holland, and as judge member of the Court of Cassation, disguising himself under the name *Ancien Illuminé*, published a very revealing book on the Illuminati, entitled *La Vérité sur les Sociétés secrètes en Allemagne* (Paris: 1819)^[341]. The *Ancien Illuminé* offered a more realistic interpretation of the Illuminati than most publications around at the time. First of all, *Ancien Illuminé* states that the "Machiavellian code" developed by Weishaupt reflected a "profound immorality."^[342] The *Ancien Illuminé* also gave Weishaupt sarcastic praise, when he says Weishaupt's "genius" was not only his "ranting about abuses and prejudice," but also his ability to make a "group of fools" come to his school of wisdom to graze upon his "many words."^[343] Weishaupt exaggerated to them about "the evil into gigantic forms" of the monarchy while filing "young heads with selfish ambition."^[344] *Ancien Illuminé*, who had been part of the Bavarian Illuminati and still believed in some of the elements of their ideology, appeared to agree that the power of religion needed to be broken, just like Weishaupt wanted, but in doing so, a new intolerance should not emerge which would deny anyone the religious vocation that they seek.

Weishaupt sought to capture, by the influence of the Order of which he was chief, the power that was usurped by religion over common sense and human reason. If it had been more open and better managed, an attack against monasticism in Bavaria might have been a blessing. But this was not the only abuse upon which war was declared. Rather, a spirit of intolerance was taken toward the monastic life itself which [instead] should have been allowed for men to prefer as well as any other social existence.^[345]

Ancien Illuminé seems to have had a softer approach to the Antichristian mission of the Illuminati, criticizes Weishaupt, because he says the Illuminati founder confused the abuses of religion with religion itself. It is fine to "repress abuse," he said, but *Ancien Illuminé* also says it is wrong to attack religion which at the same time, "gives direction to society and forms its base."^[346] As a consequence of Weishaupt going beyond necessity he rightly said, "Weishaupt and his adepts had become the most dangerous enemies of their country."^[347] *Ancien Illuminé* also disparaged the irreligion of Weishaupt's followers, even if he was not particularly concerned about the Christian institutions of Europe. Thus, the *Ancien Illuminé* offered criticism primarily only to the extent that the Illuminati used Machiavellian schemes, the old Illuminatus, Vincent Lombard of Langres, also disliked taking away the freedom of religion of anyone, even though he sympathized with the destruction of the old religious system. His criticisms were well-measured, more sober-minded than Weishaupt's. Yet, the *Ancien Illuminé* exposes intimate details of their founding lodges in France, and their involvement with the French Revolution, through German and Austrian agents of the Illuminati Order.

At the end of his book, *Ancien Illuminé*, the Illuminati renounced their association and returned Weishaupt to obscurity. But we all know that is only partly true, as some of them will simply operate under other names, but his work provides nevertheless a sober insight into the fact that the Illuminati as they originally existed had fully renounced their association, and were permanently disbanded as of 1819, and some researchers say the authentic *Order of Illuminati* was already dissolved in 1993, and that's why, Theodor Reuss, joined later by Leopold Engel, started to work on reestablishing the Order with its original name in the 1880s. A project that

generated controversy in Germany, but found a lot of interested Freemasons in Austria, where Leopold Engel eventually moved after getting into trouble with the German Grand Lodges Freemasonry, that never recognized any of his lodges that were considered highly “irregular.”

In 1928, the late Engel published before his death in 1931, *Luzifers Bekenntnisse* (“The Confessions of Lucifer”), a work that he allegedly received from Lucifer via mediumship, based on the redemption of the fallen angel. In 1949, the Austrian “World League of the Illuminati,” was revived after the war, as the outer court of the *Fraternitas Saturni* Illuminati sect by Eduard Kobel, who amassed the titles of Grand Chancellor -General, Chancellor of the Austrian Province, Grand Magus 5°, and the highest degree of the Illuminati Order (*Rex*).^[348] Suddenly things were moving forward for Austrian Freemasonry and the Illuminati in that period, only one year earlier in August 1948, in Bad Hofgastein, a market town in the district of St. Johann im Pongau, in the Austrian state of Salzburg, there was an important meeting between the late Nazi sympathizer **Theodor Innitzer (1875-1955)**, Archbishop of Vienna, and a Cardinal of the Catholic Church, and the Grand Master of the Johannine rite of Austrian Freemasonry (Grand Lodge of Vienna for Austria), Bernhard Scheichelbauer. The Archbishop of Vienna wanted to personally verify if the Austrian Masons, who were re-founding the first Austrian Grand Lodge after the war, were not atheists and what kind of beliefs they had. He must have been positively impressed because four years later, the Austrian Freemasons started an official relation with the Apostolic Nuncio to Austria, a diplomatic post of the Holy See, but Pope Pius XII, who was still a traditionalist, before the Masonic take over of his successor, rejected this initiative.^[349] But things will change with the Second Vatican Council, and in the end, the experimental nature of Austrian Freemasonry, and their constant link to the progressive heretical ideals of the Illuminati, have reached the highest levels of the Vatican. For this reason, in the last few years, **Father Michael Heinrich Weninger**, a long time Austrian Freemason, known for his work in reconciling Freemasonry with the Catholic Church, has been placed in a key position at the **Pontifical Council for Interreligious Dialogue**, that is being used to usher in the One World Religion.

Father Weninger is no ordinary priest, but a former Austrian diplomat and a member of the Academy of the Illuminati with its headquarters in Piazza di Spagna, Rome, who was ordained in 2009 following the death of his wife but is also openly a Mason and the chaplain of three Austrian Masonic lodges. You can’t make this stuff up the Catholic Church is finally showing their true Masonic colors to the world. In the August-September 2020 issue of *Inside the Vatican*, there is an interesting article on the increasing toleration, if not outright approval, of overt “Catholic” Freemasons by the Vatican II Church. The piece is entitled, “New Openings to Make Masonic Membership Permissible?” and is written by the magazine’s editor-in-chief, **Dr. Robert Moynihan** who writes:

In 2013, a French priest was removed from office and stripped of his public ministry for refusing to resign from Freemasonry. By contrast, in February 2020 an Austrian priest and Vatican official, quite open about his Masonic membership, held a press conference to launch his new book about the alleged compatibility of “regular” (British-recognized) Masonry and the Catholic faith, with little if any fear of punishment. ^[350]

So, who is this “Father” Weninger, anyway? He used to be married and served in the Austrian diplomatic service. In 2009 he was widowed, and a mere two years later he was suddenly ordained a priest by Vienna’s infernal Cardinal, Christoph Schönborn, a member of the Austrian elite I mentioned earlier on, concerning the late Otto von Habsburg and “Great Reseter” Klaus Schwab. Schönborn appears to have connections with Freemasonry and, in any case, is certainly doing the anti-Catholic work of the Masons. Incredibly enough, it was Pope Benedict XVI, the same Joseph Ratzinger, who had reiterated the impermissibility of joining the Masons, who originally appointed Father Weninger in November 2012, to serve on the Pontifical Council for Interreligious Dialogue, where he contributes to the dialogue with Islam, that is crucial for the Jesuit One World Religion project. Quite rightly, therefore, does Dr. Moynihan observe that “it appears action is no longer being taken to discipline priests and prominent laymen who are known Masons, or bar them from Holy Communion.” Not only that — they are now openly promoted! And why not? The highest-ranking Freemason in Vatican City is, after all, Pope Francis. No wonder the Jesuit Pope holds honorary membership of the Rotary Club in his native Buenos Aires (full of former Nazis), and Masonic institutions worldwide have been openly supporting him since his election as “Pope” in 2013, treating him like a “Brother.”

After all, Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati strategy of secretly binding hands of world leaders was precisely designed to mimic the Jesuits, and now that we have a Jesuit and a Freemason as Pope, the project to end all religion and private property, as Weishaupt wanted, can now finally take place. Weishaupt had laid out the end-goals of the

Great Reset already back then in these quite succinct terms:

To reinstate man in his primitive right of equality and liberty we must begin by destroying all religion and civil society, and finish by the destruction of all property . . . A time shall come when man shall acknowledge no other law but the great book of nature. This revolution will be the work of the secret societies.^[351]

At the time of Weishaupt, Freemasonry contained within itself a sort of antidote against Illuminati influence. For the general rule of all Freemasonry, there is no discussion in the lodge of either religion or politics. As a result, the Illuminati were only able to influence a minority of Freemasons, but things have changed since then, and even mainstream Freemasonry, as well as the Church, is now fully politicized by the progressive ideals of the Illuminati.

This is an extract from Adam's Weishaupt *PREPARATION FOR THOSE WHO ARE TO PARTICIPATE IN GOVERNING THE ORDER OF THE ILLUMINATI*, to better understand the manipulative beliefs of their elite circle:

My Brother!

You have declared that you regard the institute of the Illustrious Order up to the Lesser Illuminatus degree, which you have received, as important, noble, and worthy of your collaboration. We, therefore, welcome you to the smaller circle of operative workers! With confidence, we can assert that the Order deserves this sentiment and that you shall never regret having become one of its active members. Now you know what is essential, the main focus of our association's Superiors and the manner in which we perpetuate it – and that in order to spread truth and light we must first set up preparatory schools and educate men according to our principles. However, before you direct such an enterprise in your parts, before you can proliferate the Order and link it to the Freemasons, it is necessary that any conceivable doubt or mistrust on either side be fully resolved if indeed any still exists. You still have two Illuminati degrees before you, one of which is concerned with the most precise knowledge of man, and another which, in addition to various disclosures, demonstrates its practical applications for the members of the Order.^[352] *Then follows the Mysteries Class, in which your spirit will find nourishment as well as the opportunity to teach and learn. However, neither you nor we are served well if we bestow these degrees on you one after the other before you are ready to use such knowledge for the benefit of other men. The lowest Class is the Order's foundation. Once you have established this preparatory school and then entrusted the worthiest among the Minervals with the care of the weaker ones, thus placing the direction of the Minerval Class into other hands and discharging yourself of this duty, then you have the leisure, merit, and right to learn more about the Order and participate in its government. Until then we shall postpone everything else to avoid confusion, skip the other degrees, and look ahead to give you a first glance at the larger plan of operations. If we could not agree on the latter, it would be fruitless for both parties to dwell on the theoretical part, as our main focus is to be of practical use for the world. A society desiring to spread wisdom and virtue in this corrupted world is bound to encounter obstacles. The Order has taken the most reliable measures to overcome these and to gain power over evil; should we, my Brother! share this power with you, and if you wish to become a pillar of the just cause, we must better acquaint ourselves with one another in one more aspect. Our work must be accomplished with prudence and caution as well as honesty and unselfishness. You can easily see that an association resting on such a solid foundation is and must be very powerful in secret in order to remove the obstacles barring the progress of wisdom, and that it does not suffice to have noble principles alone but that he who has the power to implement them must also choose good means for this end. Therefore, it is in the interest of both parties to ascertain:*

I. On our part, that the man whom we allow to stand at the helm with us uses the instruction and means placed in his hands in a most unselfish manner and for the advantage of the whole.

II. On your part, that you can be assured that we seek nothing other than universal felicity and that we plan no dangerous treason. –

In a word, we must ask one another about our political principles, and you must know our plan of operations. Or we ask you: 'Which measures would you take to remove the obstacles hindering us to disseminate our knowledge and intentions with which you are familiar?' You then ask us: 'How do you intend to make the good cause prevail with this legion of well-trained men?'^[353]

For this purpose, the future elite members of the order were made to answer seventeen questions, among them these three that I regard as particularly relevant:

IX. Would such a society be evil if it were to contrive situations in which the greatest monarchs of the world would be rendered incapable of doing evil? So that they could not do evil, even if they wanted to? A society that would thwart the abuse of the highest power? Is it possible for such a society to prevent abuse without going to the root cause?

X. Is it not conceivable that the states themselves are a status in status without the current civil constitution being suspended?

XI. Would it then be unjust to establish oneself so firmly in some country that all members there would be provided for according to their merit and protected against any misadventure? That it would be impossible to make them unhappy? Would it be unjust to secretly direct this outward power, now being used for evil, towards good purposes – in a word, to govern without ruling?

Well, that last sentence in the 11th question sums up the whole mission and philosophy of the Illuminati that still “governs” to this day in the shadows “without ruling.”



FIG. 28 — Author and researcher Jim Marrs 1943-2017



FIG. 29 — *Das Wort* January 1900 after it became the “Organ of the Order of the Illuminati.”



FIG. 30 — Leopold Engel's 1906 book *History of the Order of the Illuminati*.



FIG. 31 — Carl Kellner (1851 –1905) sometimes referred to as “Spiritual father of O.T.O.” who financed Franz Hartmann the occultist and theosophist who allegedly inspired Adolf Hitler’s use of the Swastika.



Lucifers
Bekenntnisse.
 In 2 Hefungen.

I. Lucifers Berufung.

Im eignen Raume schwebt ein heller Geist und
 schaut mit großem Woge in die Ferne bei
 Wohlthat in nesten Staaues:

„Wer bin ich? — — Was ist mein Sein? — —
 Ich sehe nichts um mich als meine Klarheit. Mein
 rign Ich erkenne ich, doch was bin ich? Mein
 Reich ist Licht. Mein Fühlen, Denken nichts nicht
 weicht, als mein Woge schaut! — — Wo bin ich?
 Was hat mich geboren? — — Ich bin — — und
 was hoch nicht, bevor ich lebte. — — Was ist mein
 Sein? — — Ich fühle, daß ich bin und heiliges
 Streben regt sich in mir, zu wissen — warum ich
 bin, weshalb ich war? —

Das hehren Raums, bei ohne End' und Anfang,
 mir Wohnung scheint, Feinut und Aufsichtlos,
 da auch ich ansehore und fühle mich allein. —
 Soll erstein ich in diesem Raume stehen, beschallen
 ihn, bei ohne Spard und Ziel?

FIG. 32 — The Opening pace of *Lucifers Bekenntnisse* ("The Confessions of Lucifer"), by Leopold Engel (1928).

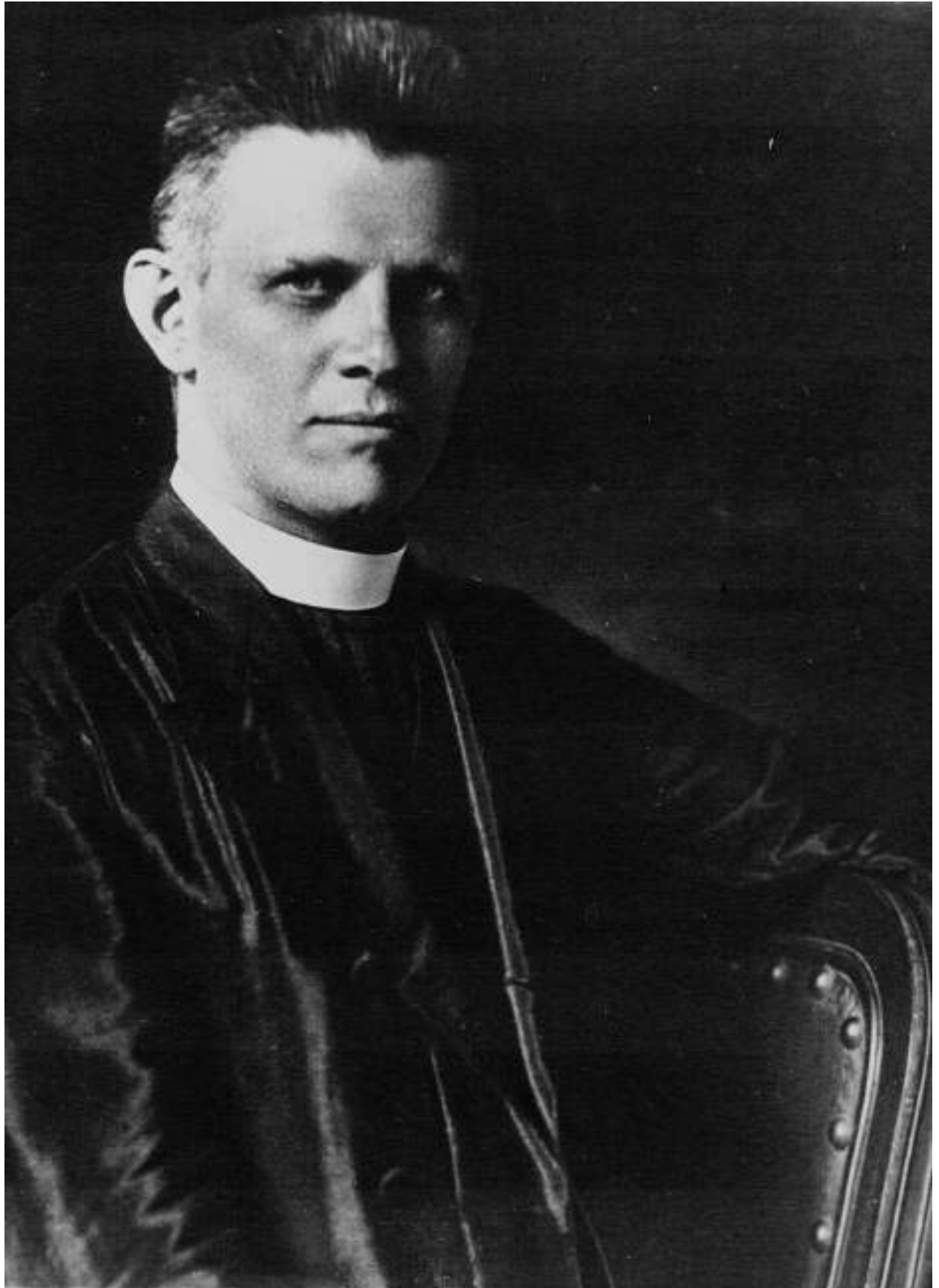


FIG. 33 — Theodor Innitzer (1875-1955) Archbishop of Vienna and a cardinal of the Catholic Church.



FIG. 34 — Msgr. Michael Heinrich Weninger on February 12, 2020, in Vienna; next to him Georg Semler, the Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Austria, and on the far left the publisher Georg Löcker.

From H. G. Wells to Dr. Fauci, the Twisted Ideology of the NWO is Upon Us

In this unprecedented reality, secretly driven by the occult forces I have described until now, we shouldn't be surprised if a Vatican document issued jointly by the Pontifical Academy for Life and the Vatican COVID-19 commission, seems to think you can ignore the teachings of the church in blind favor of alleged scientific solutions and never-ending lockdowns. In January 2022, Allison Pearson from *Telegraph* recounted her anti-lockdown views from early on, and how so many people who implemented draconian policies are now running from them and their responsibility.^[354] All this insanity is taking place mainly because the Jesuit-led New World Order is upon us, dictated by such evil figures as Jesuit-trained Dr. Anthony Fauci.

At a Senate hearing on May 11th, 2021, Dr. Fauci, who was a special guest at a Vatican virtual health conference only a month earlier, denied ever having funded "gain of function" research at the Wuhan Institute of Virology (WIV), despite clear documentation proving otherwise. Fauci, the head of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID), told a House Appropriations subcommittee that the money was funneled to the Chinese lab through the non-profit **EcoHealth Alliance** directed by Dr. **Peter Daszak**, to fund only, "a modest collaboration with very respectable Chinese scientists who were world experts on coronavirus." But Fauci emphatically denied, in a typical Jesuit fashion (they are professional liars), that the money went toward so-called "gain of function" research, which he described as "taking a virus that could infect humans and making it either more transmissible and/or pathogenic for humans."

However, this was a lie by Dr. Anthony Fauci, who argued even publicly that conducting experiments on contagious viruses to increase their potency was worth the risk, even if the work could accidentally lead to a pandemic.

On August 27th, 2021, the U.S. intelligence community issued a 502-word summary of the conclusions drawn up by the joint investigation ordered by President Biden in late May. Conspicuously absent from the brief statement

were any indications that the evidence presented in testimony to Congress had been part of the intelligence community analysis - at least not in the unclassified version that was released. In this context, the lifting of the gain-of-function (GOF) moratorium in late 2017, via the *Potential Pandemic Pathogen Care and Oversight framework* (P3CO), has allowed GOF research with SARS-like coronaviruses to resume with very few practical limits. In particular, the absence of clear definitions of GOF, creative interpretations of the guidelines, and rather discretionary decisions to refer research projects or not, all contributed to reducing the effectiveness of the P3CO framework – even though other agencies of the U.S. Federal government actively maintained the GOF standards. D.R.A.S.T.I.C. (Decentralized Radical Autonomous Search Team Investigating COVID-19) a loose collection of internet activists investigating the origins of COVID-19 became aware of documents that show that EcoHealth Alliance (EHA) in concert with the Wuhan Institute of Virology were looking towards implementing an advanced human pathogenicity BatCoV research project that qualifies as GoF, in a grant proposal submitted to a funding proposal call by the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) ALREADY in the spring of 2018. The EHA / WIV proposal (named 'DEFUSE') was ultimately rejected for full funding (but leaving open the door for partial funding), in part because it skirted the GOF guidelines.

Dr. Anthony Fauci, the nation's chief medical advisor, wrote in a scientific article for the American Society for Microbiology (ASM), in October 2012, about the public health benefit of gain-of-function viral experiments if there is a significant oversight. In the article in question, first reported by *The Australian*, Fauci also noted that a pause on such studies should continue until researchers can figure out how to do them more transparently. Interestingly enough, in March 2021, the Wuhan Institute of Virology deleted all mention of its collaboration with the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases, directed by Dr. Anthony Fauci. It also deleted descriptions of gain-of-function research on the SARS virus. The elite wants to hide the truth and to bow down to their rules, they want to destroy Capitalism in favor of communism on a global scale, leading us to an Abyss, that seems more evident in this increasingly Satanic reality, that has also an invisible side, where we find demons, psychic vampires, psychic leeches, and all ghastly forms of evil operating with impunity around us.

Some will wonder at this point if, in the current scenario, our freedom will ever be returned to us in the future. Well, not according to Hollywood or the World Health Organization. In the first major feature film to be made during the pandemic in Los Angeles, "**Songbird**" set in a not-so-distant dystopian future, we find a world in 2023 still under siege from a coronavirus that has gone through several deadly mutations. Something that is, unfortunately, happening already, as the never-ending parade of new and improved variants keep on coming, along with the strategy of tension of the infamous and willingly incompetent **World Health Organization**, that has warned us that a much worse pandemic is already around the corner, stating to a shocked world that the current pandemic is "not necessarily the big one," and that we must rebel against this bleak and screwed-up future, before it's too late and understand once and for all that the Vatican Jesuits and their reign of terror must be stopped.

For this reason, a growing number of Italians are organizing a once-in-a-lifetime event at the end of October 2022, to liberate Italy and the world from the lies and manipulation of the Jesuits and occupy the Vatican indefinitely. Let's hope they do it, if not the elite will move faster and faster towards the final stage of their "New World Order," a word coined by an illustrious and controversial **Herbert George Wells**, better known as **H. G. Wells (1866- 1946)**, who was the author of the 1946 manual for the elite entitled, *The New World Order*, whose original title was: *The New World Order: Whether It Is Attainable, How It Can Be Attained, and What Sort of World a World at Peace Will Have to Be*. Wells published in *The New World Order* his first version of a human rights declaration, which was a precursor to his work on the *Sankey Declaration of the Rights of Man* (1940).

In 1947, both declarations became used as advisory works by the *United Nations Commission on Human Rights* for drafting the *Universal Declaration of Human Rights* (1948).^[355]

H. G. Wells was a member of the infamous **Fabian Society** from 1903 to 190, an organization historically related to radicalism, a left-wing liberal tradition, but Wells eventually turned critic of its operations, particularly in his 1905 paper, "The Faults of the Fabian," in which he claimed the Society in question was a middle-class talking shop.^[356] He later parodied the society in his 1910 novel *The New Machiavelli*. Biographer David Smith called *The New Machiavelli*, "Wells's most autobiographical novel"^[357] and some critics have considered *The New Machiavelli*, "the beginning of the retreat of Wells the storyteller. It was the first ominous eruption of those magnificent moments of self-assertion which were to disintegrate the novelist in him."^[358] But that's not entirely true, as Wells had already started nine years earlier his groundbreaking non-fiction futuristic work, with his first non-fiction bestseller *Anticipations of the Reaction of Mechanical and Scientific Progress upon Human Life and Thought* (1901), that was originally serialized in a magazine subtitled, "An Experiment in Prophecy."^[359] Incredibly, the experiment he conducted not only influenced his contemporaries but still influences us.

Cynthia Chung Editor-in-Chief and co-founder of the *Rising Tide Foundation* (Montreal, Canada), says that "It is no coincidence that our entertainment industry today, so heavily saturated with the influence of Wells'

propaganda, is obsessed with the theme of a post-apocalyptic world.” Already back in 1901, the great writer and social critic attempted to predict the future in his book cited above, commonly referred to as *Anticipations*, where he wrote:

It has become apparent that whole masses of the human population are, as a whole, inferior in their claim upon the future, to other masses, that they cannot be given opportunities or trusted with power as the superior peoples are trusted, that their characteristic weaknesses are contagious and detrimental to the civilizing fabric, and that their range of incapacity tempts and demoralizes the strong. To give them equality is to sink to their level, to protect and cherish them is to be swamped in their fecundity.

Later in *The Shape of Things to Come: The Ultimate Revolution*, published in 1933, H.G Wells, wrote of the future predicting, rather optimistically, like Cynthia Chung points out, that there will be another World War in just a few years, followed by epidemic and famine. In this fictional future, the war continues for thirty years into the 1960s, despite that people have forgotten why they started fighting, humanity enters a new Dark Age.^[360] This is a brief synopsis, found online, of the book in question:

A long economic slump causes a major war that leaves Europe devastated and threatened by plague. In decades of chaos with much of the world reverting to medieval conditions, pilots and technicians formerly serving in various nations' air forces maintain a network of functioning airfields. Around this nucleus, technological civilization is rebuilt, with the pilots and other skilled technicians eventually seizing worldwide power and sweeping away the remnants of the old nation-states. A benevolent dictatorship is set up, paving the way for world peace by abolishing national divisions, enforcing the English language, promoting scientific learning, and outlawing religion. The enlightened world citizens can depose the dictators peacefully and go on to breed a new race of super-talents, able to maintain a permanent utopia.^[361]

Many of Wells' short-term predictions would come true, such as the aerial bombing of whole cities presented in more detail than in his previous *The War in the Air* and the eventual development of weapons of mass destruction. Others, such as the withering of state-power and the dissolution of Islam, have not yet come to pass, and, of course, we all know the second World War ended in 1945 but did it really end? Adrian Bonenberger, who is a journalist and essayist with extensive experience covering national security and international relations, came out in 2016 with the following conclusion I partly agree with:

World War Two never stopped because it was a war fought over whether repressive anti-enlightenment totalitarianism would rule Europe and the world, or whether humanism and western values (even those espoused haphazardly as in republican oligarchies like the United States) would hold sway. And while we have said that we won WWII and the Nazis lost, or that the Soviet Union won WWII and the Nazis lost, the truth is, the intellectual and ideological conflict at the heart of WWII never disappeared. On the one hand, it didn't disappear because the Soviet Union was a more enthusiastic and popular if less well-organized version of Nazi Germany (especially after 1945, when ethnolinguistic nationalism drove Russian ethnic cleansing)—and the USSR lasted well into the 20th century. So all the places that we neglected to liberate from the Soviet Union were places where WWII didn't have a chance to end, at least until the USSR's collapse. Because of active wars today, to some of those places (like Ukraine), we might as well have never fought WWII in the first place.^[362]

However, in his fictional account, H. G. Wells writes that in the last bid for victory, the enemy deploys a biological weapon resulting in a “wandering sickness,” that will produce the first zombies, and by 1970 the global population will have dropped to a little under one billion. Though all this is depicted as horrific, like Cynthia Chung also notices, this event, *is at the same time depicted as a necessity – a “great reset,” to restore the “balance” so to speak of humanity.* That’s because H. G. Wells was part of the elite of the *New World Order*, a definition he coined in the last years of his life, for the title of a non-fiction book published by Secker & Warburg in January 1940.

But let’s go back to *The Shape of Things to Come: The Ultimate Revolution*, where with this reduced population, the elite that manages a bureaucratic system under the form of a “World Government” can finally begin to build back together from the chaos something different (the so-called “Build Back Better” framework comes to mind), a new phase of human evolution, as a biologically superior species (transhumans?) after the inferior have been culled by war and disease. This early sci-fi fantasy from H. G. Wells, and the subjects developed in it including that of depopulation, are the central theme to everything he wrote after, including his works of non-fiction like *New*

World Order. Like Cynthia Chung says, in her article on the matter, that brings to light the real evil nature of H. G. Wells' work:

The subject on ways to reduce the world population was a troubling dilemma for Wells...not the reducing part, but the thought that there would be those so foolish as to forbid it. You see, it was considered by some that the human species had found itself in a crisis by the 1900s. Europe, up until the 17th century had a population size that never exceeded roughly 100 million. But nearly doubled to 180 million in the 18th century and doubled again to 390 million in the 19th century. H. G. Wells wrote of this "the extravagant swarm of new births" as "the essential disaster of the nineteenth century." Not war, not disease, not starvation, not abject poverty, but population growth was determined as the disaster of an entire century.

Today the world population is 7.9 billion people, a far cry from Wells' hopeful 1 billion. However, there is good news! The worldometers.info site predicts a decreasing net change in population growth, such that by the year 2050 the yearly change will be 0.50% of what it is now! In other words, the rate of population growth will be cut in half 29 years from now! Those are striking projections and would entail a massive cap on growth! Obviously, this is a projection based on the presumed success of "educational reforms." Though I do wonder...what will we do if not all of the individuals agree to abide by these reforms? And what will we do if not all of the nations agree to abide by these reforms? Will we enforce it nonetheless, and if so...by what methods? [\[363\]](#)

H. G. Wells started his journey towards becoming an inspiration for the entire elite of The New World Order as a young boy when he won a scholarship to study at the prestigious Normal School of Science (now called the Royal College of Science). His subject of choice was biology and his teacher, and quickly thereafter, the mentor was none other than **Thomas Huxley**, otherwise known as "Darwin's bulldog" (his words), grandfather of **Julian Huxley** who in 1951 coined the term **transhumanism**,[\[364\]](#) for the view that humans should better themselves through science and technology, possibly including eugenics, but also, importantly, the improvement of the social environment. Let's also remember that Julian's brother **Aldous Leonard Huxley**, was the diabolical mastermind of MK-Ultra.

So, H. G. Wells was connected to a family, that from the very beginning promoted and drove the acceptance of the occult theory of evolution, and ultimately, transhumanism.[\[365\]](#) Through Thomas Huxley, Wells' conception of the nature of mankind was formed, with its foundation built upon the philosophies of Charles Darwin and Thomas Malthus that form the very basis for his ethics, or non-ethics. Among the plethora of books Wells wrote, the previously mentioned *Anticipations* from 1901 contains many details on the upcoming system of world governance and scientific control that we see manifesting in front of us every day. He writes the "vicious, helpless, and pauper masses" have appeared, spreading as the railway systems have spread, and representing an integral part of the process of industrialization, like the waste product of a healthy organism." For these, "great useless masses of people" Wells adopts the term "**People of the Abyss**," and he predicts that the "**nation that most resolutely picks over, educates, sterilizes, exports or poisons its People of the Abyss**" will be in the ascendant. In this case, I guess H. G. Wells would have probably loved Communist China, where the founder of Thelema, Aleister Crowley, (who initiated Wells to the mysteries of the Illuminati), finished his Abramelin ritual and summoned his Holy Guardian Angel. Crowley explains that the Abyss is the great gulf or void between the phenomenal world of manifestation and its noumenal source. Crowley, who embraced the concept of the Abyss, because of its Satanic nature, describes it in the following way, in his *Little Essays Toward Truth*:

In the Abyss all things exist, indeed, at least in posse, but are without any possible meaning; for they lack the substratum of spiritual Reality. They are appearances without Law. They are thus Insane Delusions. Now the Abyss being thus the great storehouse of Phenomena, it is the source of all impressions.

On a practical level, Crowley, even published a series of detailed instructions on how to reach the Abyss, saying it prepared the student for the mystical experience that Crowley called **Shivadarshana**. And according to a book entitled *Green Gold: The Tree of Life, Marijuana in Magic and Religion* by Chris Bennett, Lynn Osburn, and Judy Osburn, Crowley initiated not only H. G. Wells into the mysteries of hashish, but also Aldous Huxley into the visionary experience of peyote in a Berlin hotel room. The source for this is given also elsewhere from Francis King, a well-known, writer on the occult, and an authority on Aleister Crowley's work. Going back to Wells, when reading *Anticipations*, it is difficult not to be reminded of later works that might have been inspired by it, such as Orwell's *1984* and Aldous Huxley's *Brave New World*, where a scientific, ruthless elite (Dr. Fauci...) gains control

of society - in the case of H. G. Wells the so-called “New Republic” that proclaims altruistic motives to the general population - and directs the affairs of mankind in a very similar way to today’s elite. *Anticipations* was one of the first books dedicated to surveying this grim future, a book we can almost consider a warning. Binghamton University history professor and futurist W. Warren Wagar writes regarding Wells' *Anticipations*,

Anticipations ranged widely in its subject matter, from the future of transport to the future of world order... Wells looked ahead to the first aircraft and too broad highways teeming with automobiles, busses, and trucks. Suburbia would triumph over city and countryside... one vast unbroken sprawl of middle-class life would reach from Boston to Washington. [Wells] foresaw the collapse of capitalism and the nation-state system in great technologically advanced total wars that the tycoons and the politicians could not, ultimately, understand or control. Power would slip through their fingers. They would be swiftly replaced by the technically competent, by scientists and engineers and managers, who would learn from their errors and build a world state of peace and plenty.^[366]

Anticipations contain many startling predictions that have come to pass to one degree or another. In this book, Wells bluntly states the goals and intentions of his envisioned, “New Republic” that will, among many other things, “...have an idea that will make killing worth the while,” and inflict upon deviants, “good scientifically caused pain, that will leave nothing but a memory.” Wells even predicts the rise of a union of European states complete with “...homologation of laws and coinage and measures...” through which “...the final peace of the world may be assured forever.” This “peace” however, means certain enslavement for a large portion of mankind. Wells states - again, this is written in 1901 - that the “New Republic” will,

...aim to establish, and it will at last, though probably only after a second-century has passed, establish a world-state with a common language and a common rule. All over the world its roads, its standards, its laws, and its apparatus of control will run.^[367]

The ethical system laid out in Wells’ “New Republic” forbids the further growth of the “People of the Abyss.” In the past, Nature killed these off, *and in some cases killing will still be necessary*. And we should not be appalled by this task, as per Mr. Wells. Death for such people will mean merely “the end of the bitterness of failure, the merciful obliteration of weak and silly and pointless things.” Clearly, the effecting of this will be morally justifiable according to Wells:

The new ethics will hold life to be a privilege and a responsibility, not a sort of night refuge for base spirits out of the void; and the alternative in right conduct between living fully, beautifully, and efficiently will be to die. For a multitude of contemptible and silly creatures, fear-driven and helpless and useless, unhappy, or hateful happy in the midst of squalid dishonor, feeble, ugly, inefficient, born of unrestrained lusts, and increasing and multiplying through sheer incontinence and stupidity, the men of the New Republic will have little pity and less benevolence. [emphasis added]

If “the whole tenor of a man’s actions” shows him to be unfit to live, they will exterminate him. They will not be squeamish about inflicting death because they will have in his sick vision a fuller sense of the possibilities of life. But remember the killing that Wells describes, will not be needlessly brutal but almost invisible like the present pandemic/biological warfare. In 1938, Wells’ *War of the Worlds* was broadcasted as a radio drama and narrated by none other than **Orson Welles**, an exceptional director, actor, screenwriter, and producer, who is remembered for his innovative work in countless radio, theatre, and film productions, who will also star 11 years later as Count Cagliostro (one of the real Grand Masters of the Illuminati), in the now-forgotten film “Black Magic” (1949). During the broadcast, it had not made itself clear to its audience that it was a radio drama and not the actual news. Suffice to say, the reporting of a man-eating alien invasion caused quite a panic in its London boroughs, and I am sure Britain’s War Propaganda Bureau, whom H.G. Wells had worked for, got quite a chuckle out of it. It was great news for them, for it showed how easy it would be to control the narrative, even if it were to be carried out to an absurd degree. It confirmed to them that the public will believe anything just like they do today, as the last variant of this infinite pandemic will eventually be called the New World Order. Wells wrote of the panic caused by the radio drama in the London boroughs, and the following that should put chills down your spine:

*If one could have hung that June morning in a balloon in the blazing blue above London, every northward and eastward road running out of the infinite tangle of streets would have seemed stippled black with the streaming fugitives, each dot a human agony of terror and physical distress...Never before in the history of the world had such a mass of human beings moved and suffered together...without order and with a goal, six million people, unarmed and unprovisioned, driving headlong. **It was the beginning of the rout of civilization, of the massacre of mankind.** [368]*

This whole scenario brings back to my mind a very old film by Alfred Hitchcock entitled “The Rope” (1948), where two Harvard students murder one of their friends as an experiment in committing the “perfect murder” and a display of their intellectual superiority. They stuff the body in a large chest in the middle of the dining room and hold a party, the idea being that their guests would be too daft as to figure out that they are dining in a room with a fresh corpse, that is, everyone except Rupert Cadell (played by James Stewart), a former teacher of theirs. Rupert, they recognize will be their real challenge and their greatest proof of intellectual superiority if they succeed in pulling the wool over his eyes. It was Rupert who taught the two men this manner of thinking that “murder is a crime for most men, but a privilege for the few.” This is reasoned by the belief that “moral concepts of good and evil do not pertain to the superior being.” This subject is discussed at the dinner party, the guests think at first Rupert is kidding, but he assures them that the world would be a better place if the superior were permitted to commit murder and that such a murder would be an “art form.” He states, in a way typical of the elite, that unfortunately rules the world today, “think of what this would mean for unemployment, poverty, waiting in long lines.” He thinks an open season for murder would be too much and suggests shorter durations such as “cut a throat week” or “strangulation day.”

As the evening progresses, Rupert, the astute man that he is, observes a series of odd behavior from the two men. David (the murdered young man) was invited to the party, his father and his fiancé are among the guests, and there is a growing concern for why David has not shown up. Long story short – after all the guests had left, only Rupert and the two young killers remain in the apartment. Rupert discovers that they have murdered David (who was also a student of Rupert’s), and he opens the chest to find the body. Horrified and disgusted, he asks “why did you do it?” They, of course, responded, “We simply acted out what you always talked about.” Confronted with the reality of his words, Rupert feels ashamed, being partially responsible for this macabre scene. However, Rupert states, “there was always something deep within me that prevented me from ever acting out my words,” in other words, he never thought it possible that anyone would do it. It is at that moment that Rupert realizes that it is not the superior being who is capable of murder, but rather the criminally insane. He finally understands that the idea of purging the world of its “inferiors,” would rid the world of its most loving and moral beings, their traits regarded as intolerably foolish and weak. In the end, we would be left with the worst of humankind, a human race that had cannibalized itself. [369]

Today, we are risking a purge, and we are all no matter what the color of our skin, the “people of the Abyss” described by the early H.G Wells, as inferior. The supposed superiority of the scientific elite, who have supposedly purified themselves of ancient, outdated ideas, and restraining morality, like the infamous Dr. Fauci, places them in a position of dominance, just like in H. G. Wells 1901 book, where a “reconstructed ethical system” gives rise to a “new ethics” in the so-called “New Republic” aka the New World Order. For this reason, is important that we find a way to stop all this madness before we lose forever the very soul of humanity. Wells writes regarding this new ethics, “...the ethical system of these men of the “New Republic” the ethical system which will dominate the world state, will be shaped primarily to favor the procreation of what is fine and efficient... and to check the procreation of base and servile types...” And regarding death in this context, Wells, writes that it must be called to the aid of mankind, “And the method that nature has followed hitherto in the shaping of the world, whereby weakness was prevented from propagating weakness, and cowardice and feebleness were saved from the accomplishment of their desires... the method that must in some cases still be called into the help of man, is death.” A “reconstructed ethical system” governs the elite of the New Republic which allows for the killing of lesser types as a greater service to the whole of mankind, but a more selfish motivation of total domination seems to cut to the core of the elite.

Remember the men of the “New Republic” described by Wells have a “moral justification” for every action, just like people like Dr. Fauci seem to have. Scientific management, and a compulsive desire for efficiency, guide their hands and their mission in eliminating part of the human population, for what they ultimately think, in their twisted vision of things, an act of good for the future of our race. Wells brushed shoulders and had intimate relationships with some of the most prominent people of his day, the elite... and for this reason, he had the uncanny ability to predict the future shape of the world. That is partly what happened to me before I left The New World Order, and I started to expose them in the fall of 2006. Unfortunately, Wells, a social climber, and the son of

domestic servants turned small shopkeepers, never rejected the elite he had managed to join, and supported them and their evil plans until the end of his life.

Going back to what is happening today, myself and other researchers like Charles Hugh Smith, author of one of the top alternative financial sites, are struck by the similarities between the conflict-torn mid-1600s and the present global climate change that looks a bit like the little ice age in the 1600s, where political upheavals and wars intertwined civil and imperial conflicts. Global Crisis, War, Climate Change, and Catastrophe made the 17th Century a complex era that disrupted regimes and empires from England to China, in a scenario that inevitably brings back to mind the previously mentioned work of H. G. Wells. Climate change naturally produced by "The Little Ice Age", generated scarcities of grain in a time of burgeoning human populations, and as in the present day, everyone assumed ample harvests would continue forever, but nature is not a steady-state system, and cycles are not tamed by our desire for ever-expanding abundance. The fact this kind of "natural" climate change cyclicly occurs in the history of mankind, should make us understand the lies and manipulation currently at work. And when this kind of thing happens, the various nations of the world respond to scarcity by assessing who's getting the biggest pieces of the shrinking pie. When hunger begets desperation, various dynamics are set into motion, as those without agency and capital i.e. political and financial power, do whatever they can to get enough to survive, while those holding the majority of political and financial power, jockey to maintain or expand their power. These dynamics are fluid, and prone to non-linear flows, in which relatively small actions unleash enormous consequences, that are not predictable, but Charles Hugh Smith says that we can discern some repeating patterns in this chaotic swirl, that I think can be extremely useful for our better understanding of things to come:

1. *Private owners of capital (i.e. elites) seek to influence the state to protect/expand their holdings.*
2. *The dispossessed/disenfranchised masses seek redress/succor from the state.*
3. *The geopolitical balance of power becomes increasingly precarious as competition for control of resources and political power heats up.*
4. *The state's resources are diminished by famine, the decline of trade, etc. as pressures from geopolitical rivals, elites and the masses are spiking, reducing the state's ability to respond to the multiple challenges / overlapping crises.*
5. *The overlapping crises reveal and exploit the weaknesses in the political, social, and economic structures, and in the competing elites.*
6. *Leaders concentrate centralized power in the hands of the few as a coping strategy by reducing the influence of broad-based councils, assemblies, etc. This concentration of power at the expense of the many (including lower-level elites who were accustomed to holding some consequential power) increases resistance of those being cut out of the decision-making and increases the odds of catastrophic errors of judgment in the few at the top.*
7. *As the state falters or divides into warring factions, the most powerful elites take control of resources and power from the state, both as a defensive measure and as a means of exploiting the crisis to their advantage.*
8. *Populist leaders arise demanding a fairer distribution of resources and power. The more repressed the masses, the greater the disorder created by this emergence of long-silenced voices.*
9. *Each node seeking to defend or expand its share of resources and power projects and amplifies persuasive rhetoric, symbols, and beliefs to unify its supporters around deeply held values and aspirations.*
10. *With so many loyalties in play--local, regional, linguistic, political, social, religious, and economic--each node faction seeks to decisively cement loyalties by establishing all-or-nothing hard lines via ideologically "pure" rhetoric that demonizes competing factions, effectively dividing the populace into us-and-them camps that leave little middle ground for compromise or negotiation.*
11. *In this fevered competition for loyalty and trustworthy followers willing to sacrifice for the faction, leaders view every advance as evidence that compromise is unnecessary as total victory awaits the next "win."*
12. *Given the grievous losses and potentially devastating consequences of competing factions gaining ground, the victors of each battle hasten to take revenge on the losing faction, laying waste and inflicting cruelties that harden the hearts of the surviving losers and inciting their own determination to exact a full measure of revenge when fortunes turn their way.*
13. *Only when the land, people, and treasure are all exhausted does the promise of total victory fade, and the factions seek some negotiated settlement that leaves whatever power they still have intact lest they lose everything.*
14. *The eventual settlement could have been reached in the initial stages of disorder, but the leaders of the factions were too myopic, too confident in their judgment and power, too greedy for more and too hubris-*

soaked to appreciate their weaknesses and the immense pitfalls ahead. [\[370\]](#)

If you don't discern any of these dynamics in the present, you will not understand where we are heading.


[Peter Daszak, PhD. (Posted Jan. 19, 2018). EcoHealth Alliance, DRASTIC RESEARCH, Project DEFUSE, Grant Application No. HR001118S0017 - Preventing Emerging Pathogenetic Threats. DARPA - Biological Technologies Office. Source: <https://drasticresearch.files.wordpress.com/2021/09/defuse-project-drastic-analysis-1.pdf> | <https://drasticresearch.files.wordpress.com/2021/09/defuse-project-rejection-by-darpa.pdf> |

DRASTIC RESEARCH

Project DEFUSE

DARPA - PREEMPT (HR001118S0017)

Project DEFUSE: Defusing the Threat of Bat-borne Coronaviruses



<p>Principal Investigator and Technical Point of Contact Peter Daszak, Ph.D. EcoHealth Alliance 460 West 34th Street, 17th Floor New York, NY 10001 (p) 212-380-4474 (e) daszak@ecohealthalliance.org (f) 212-380-4465</p>	<p>Administrative Point of Contact Luke Hamel EcoHealth Alliance 460 West 34th Street, 17th Floor New York, NY 10001 (p) 646-868-4709 (e) hamel@ecohealthalliance.org (f) 212-380-4465</p>
---	--

Identifying Number: HR001118S0017-PREEMPT-PA-001
Award Instrument Requested: Grant
Places and Periods of Performance: 12/1/18 - 5/31/22; Palo Alto, CA; Kunming and Wuhan, China; Chapel Hill, NC; New York, NY; Singapore; Madison, WI
Total funds requested: \$14,209,245
Proposal validity period: 6 months
Date proposal submitted: 3/27/18

Documents made available by an anonymous source

FIG. 35 — Documents made available to D.R.A.S.T.I.C. research by an anonymous source.



FIG. 36 — Herbert George Wells (1866–1946) is often called the “father of science fiction.”

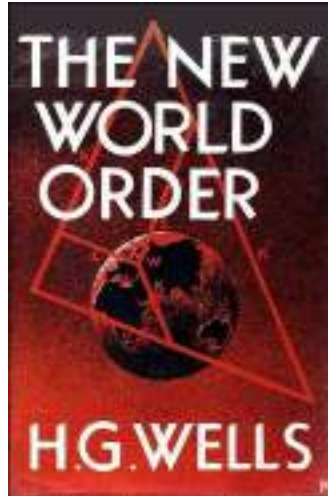


FIG. 37 — First edition of *The New World Order* published by Secker & Warburg in January 1940.



FIG. 38 — Pope Francis signs his quasi-Masonic encyclica *Fratelli Tutti* on October the 3rd 2020 in the midst, of the New World Order plandemic.

The One World Religion Became a Reality in 2020 but Nobody Seems to Care

On Saturday, October 3rd, 2020, Pope Francis visited the Sacred Convent of Assisi near the city of Perugia to sign the new quasi-Masonic encyclical, *Fratelli tutti*, meaning, “**All Brothers.**” This was a key event in the process of shaping the upcoming One World Religion of the Antichrist. Pope Francis signed the new encyclical, after a solemn Mass celebrated in the Basilica of St. Francis in Assisi, in the region of Umbria in central Italy, once one of the holiest places in Italy, now instead, one of the more infested with Satanic activity.

Catholic priests all over Italy, have been working for the last few years alongside Italian police officers, to tackle a rising tide of crimes linked to devil worship in the region. Police say that Satanists are particularly active in Piedmont, Veneto, and Emilia Romagna in the north, and Tuscany, Umbria, Calabria, and Puglia further south. ^[371]For this reason, the police authorities in Umbria’s capital city of Perugia often attended my conferences and book presentations in town, and knowing about my expertise on the matter, they would even call me at times as a consultant, in solving some of the most recent cases that concern churches all over Umbria, that were being regularly desecrated by Satanists, who mostly steal old relicts and consecrated hosts. ^[372] But something even stranger happened before Pope Francis “The False Prophet,” went to Assisi for his Luciferian/Masonic landmark.

As the secret occult forces of the Jesuits that control the Catholic Church, the Illuminati, and most branches of Freemasonry today, we’re moving towards advancing the crafting the One World Religion of the Antichrist, in Assisi, in the middle of the pandemic, something dark and sinister happened in nearby Spoleto, in the province of Perugia a few days earlier. On Wednesday, September 23rd, 2020 an ampoule, (a small sealed vial, used to contain and preserve the blood) of **Saint John Paul II**, placed in the chapel of the Crucifix of the Cathedral of Spoleto was stolen with no signs of an infraction. Like I told you a moment ago, in the past few years, similar actions have been conducted by groups of Satanists in the city of Perugia, and surrounding areas. This happens mainly because Satanists often use the stolen relicts, or religious artifacts, for their infamous Black masses, and, in this case, the disappearance of the blood of Pope John Paul II, on the eve of such an event seems highly suspicious, as Pope John Paul II organized the first World Day of Prayer for Peace on October 27, 1986, and this event is still considered to this day by high-level Freemasons and religious leaders worldwide, as the cornerstone of the One World Religion, with the attendance of 160 religious leaders, who spent that historic day together, fasting and praying to their God or Gods, or more likely Lucifer. There is also an interesting dimension of similarities between monastic and Masonic orders and the existence of monastic lodges. Some French and Italian Masonic historians even indicate a more than spiritually shared parenthood between the Monastic and the Masonic orders. In the XVIIIth century, various Masonic Lodges were erected in Benedictine monasteries, like Santa Scolastica, for example, in Subiaco.

Keeping in mind the attitude of the official Roman-Catholic Church towards Freemasonry, this seems rather interesting because it shows once again their never-ending hypocrisy. The well-known Ferrer-Benimeli mentions in his “Archives Secrètes,” that in the last 40 years of the XVIIIth century, an impressive number of Freemasons were active in the Catholic Church, either as monks or as priests, and that’s the main reason for having this event in Assisi, not the connection with the pope’s name because well-informed Jesuit sources say that Pope Francis took the name Francis because of Saint Francis Xavier, not Saint Francis of Assisi. Father Xavier was not a monk, but a Spanish Jesuit priest, a missionary, and saint from Navarre who was also the co-founder of the Society of Jesus.

Conventual Franciscan Father Mauro Gambetti, the custodian of the Assisi convent, said a few days before the historical event that took place on the 3rd of October 2020 that the encyclical of the Pope, “will indicate to the world a style for the future, and will give the church and people of goodwill the responsibility for building it together.” Adding: “It is with great joy and in prayer that we welcome and wait for the private visit of Pope Francis. A stage that will highlight the importance and necessity of fraternity.” *America* the National weekly magazine published by the Jesuits of the United States, emphatically stated about the event:

The words “Fratelli” are from St. Francis of Assisi, just as were the words “Laudato Si’” which the pope chose as the title of his second encyclical. It is highly significant that the Argentine pope has decided to sign the encyclical at the tomb of St. Francis. As he has stated on numerous occasions, his ministry as successor of St. Peter has been greatly influenced by the Saint of Assisi and his love for the poor, so much so that on his election as pope he took the name Francis, the first pope ever to do so, a name that also conveyed a program. ^[373]

The important ceremony was defined by Father Mauro Gambetti as “private” in his description, mainly because it took place without the faithful present in respect of the China virus regulations, which in a way facilitated Pope Francis’ heretical work for the establishment of a One World Religion. The title of the encyclical in question, considered of great importance by the Vatican-led New World Order, appears originally in a passage of the

Admonitions of St. Francis, which reads: “Let us all, brothers, look to the Good Shepherd who suffered the passion of the Cross to save his sheep.” But don’t be deceived, the Pope is not the “Good Shepherd.” This quasi-Masonic papal encyclical is largely connected to the document on “Human Fraternity for World Peace and Living Together” signed by Pope Francis and the Grand Imam of Al-Azhar in early 2019. Rumors of a papal encyclical first made the rounds in August 2020 when Bishop Domenico Pompili of Rieti let slip during a press conference of the Charter of Intent signed in light of the 800th anniversary of the nativity scene in Greccio that the document was in the works. [\[374\]](#) Greccio is the cave where Saint Francis of Assisi staged the first-ever nativity scene on Christmas Eve 1223. [\[375\]](#)

Given the emphasis Pope Francis has placed on his name misleading the masses, it is unsurprising that he would have chosen Assisi as the place to sign his important document on the eve of the feast of St. Francis. Because since the beginning of his demonic papacy, Francis has exteriorly embraced and celebrated St. Francis of Assisi, knowing he was a model of social justice, which suits him perfectly when it comes to the topics of poverty, peace, and fraternity. However, I’m pretty sure the coming kingdom of God, that will be conducted as a Monarchy with Jesus King of all, will never be able to digest all of the leftist proposals of *Fratelli Tutti*, a quasi-Masonic/Marxist encyclical, that echoes many of the classic themes of Pope Francis’ present work, and I’m 100% sure that Saint Francis will probably find the Nativity scene that the Vatican placed in 2020 in St. Peter’s Square, “grotesque,” and “demonic,” in that infamous year that started the Great Reset preparing for the One World Religion of the Antichrist.

In January 2020, just before the China virus frenzy kicked off, another ambiguous figure, Vice President Mike Pence, visited the Vatican to officially discuss the *Abrahamic Faiths Initiative*, which is the first concrete step towards a One World Religion. Mike Pence was so happy about the Pope granting him a private audience that he told Pope Francis, “You made me a hero” back home.” Now this brief statement on its own should have made a few people worried back then, including President Trump, but nobody seemed to care, or even notice the importance of this statement that will be fully understood only one year later when Pence showed his true colors, or simply went along with the plan of the elite to replace his former boss with a zombie.

After all, the economy at the beginning of 2020 was still striving, and President Trump seemed indestructible and extremely successful in keeping America great. That’s why Pence’s “strange” actions in January 2021, when he resisted pressure from President Trump to toss out the fraudulent election results were no surprise to me. Remember that Trump and the Pope’s opposite worldviews collided head-on right at the start of Trump’s bid for the White House when Francis was sharply critical of Trump’s campaign pledge to build an impenetrable wall on the Mexican border and his declaration that the United States should turn away Muslim immigrants and refugees to help the security of the United States. Eventually, when President Trump went to Rome, photos of the strange awkward encounter between him, First Lady Melania, and the Pope became viral. The Pope did not look happy at all to be standing next to Trump, with whom he had publicly feuded in the past, and the press immediately went on record saying that Pope Francis has smiled during similar photo-ops with other heads of state, from German Chancellor Angela Merkel to Mexican President Enrique Peña Nieto to former President Obama, but he did not smile with President Trump, suggesting Francis was way happier to meet a full-on Satanist like Obama. Or maybe Trump and the Pope were also acting a part that was essential for the control of the two opposing factions.

Going back to the Papal audience with Pence, it is interesting how it happened on the same day that President Donald J. Trump was attending an unprecedented anti-abortion rally in Washington DC, as the first sitting U.S. president to do so in the history of the annual **March for Life**, and probably the last, if the globalists finish conquering the U.S. in the coming years. At the time of Pence’s visit to the Pope, I wrote on my website “let’s hope Pence doesn’t fall into their trap.” Well, it was only wishful thinking on my side, “after all despotic people tend to telegraph their future actions like inexperienced fighters tend to telegraph their punches; it’s not as if the intentions of totalitarians are obscured or hard to predict.”[\[376\]](#) Says Brandon Smith from *alt-market.us*. In some cases, the elite of the New World Order may even believe that they can be as obvious as they wish, because they assume no one will ever try to stop them, and up until now they sadly seem to have been right in their assertion. The Illuminati elite of the Vatican-led New World Order has been destroying lives for so long, they end up adopting a sense of superiority as if they are untouchable. Brandon Smith writes:

In my extensive study of psychopathy I find that, unfortunately, the primary catalyst for the exploitation and victimization of large populations of people is that many of them can’t wrap their heads around the idea of an organized conspiracy of human monsters. They refuse to acknowledge the existence of the evil right in front of them, so the evil can go unopposed for long stretches of time. There is ALWAYS a moment, though, when psychopaths push the wrong people too far. They just can’t help it, and this is when they find themselves on the business end of a noose or the barrel of a gun.

When it comes to organizations of psychopaths, the same moment also eventually arrives, it just takes longer for the public to come to grips with the necessity of it.

In terms of the “Great Reset” agenda, medical tyranny using COVID as a rationale is a key ingredient to the future objectives of the power elite. At the beginning of the pandemic lockdowns last year, I made several predictions and warnings. I said that the mandates and lockdowns for most people around the world would never go away, and I called this “Wave Theory”; the use of intermittent moments of limited freedom followed by increasingly more aggressive restrictions.

This cycle is meant to condition the public to the idea that governments are “allowed” to micromanage our daily lives, that this is “normal”, that it is for our own good, and that we should enjoy the short moments of liberty or normalcy they so graciously let us have.^[377]

We are living in difficult times if you expose the truth of an authoritarian plot the establishment will immediately lie and call you a “conspiracy theorist.” Later, once the establishment admits to the plot and you refuse to comply with it, those same liars will not only call you a “conspiracy theorist,” but also a “terrorist.” The One World Religion is a project I have been denouncing for years, hoping some parts of Freemasonry will eventually fight it. However, after an investigation I made after moving to the U.S. in 2019, I have found out with the help of other Freemasons, a lot of evidence that the once glorious institution of U.S. Freemasonry has been infiltrated and compromised in most of the country by the same dark forces of the left, Islamists, and Satanists who are also supporting the One World Religion project of the Jesuits. Now you might disregard the Satanic or religious aspect of it if you are not a believer, but there is a political one you can't ignore as a Freemason in good standing. Traditionally, as all Freemasons know, by not permitting the discussion of politics or religion inside American lodges you maintain a better atmosphere of harmony and peace that both these subjects can, unfortunately, bring up in other environments, but that's no longer the case, at least in America.

In New Mexico, for example, a 32° Freemason was balloted out from a lodge for simply wearing a Proud Boys hat, and in Arizona, a Brother was reprimanded in front of his brothers by his Worshipful Master for wearing a MAGA hat on his way to the lodge. The basic principle in Freemasonry is to be respectful and fair to everyone regardless of their ideology and beliefs. This is fundamental to why Freemasonry was founded and why it is still in existence today. Masonic brethren should respect each other, and this includes leaving your political or religious stand outside the lodge. Instead, for the first time since the Civil War, Freemasonry in the U.S. is once again divided by politics and religion, with entire lodges dedicated to a specific political inclination, that in most cases seems to be Socialism! In most cases, bringing Freemasonry into disrepute by not respecting the basic rules of the Craft that forbid such discrimination.

In the Masonic Grand Lodge's of Democratic states like California or Colorado, Islamic groups like the Muslim Brotherhood and even Harun Yahya's Turkish sect, are preaching and involved in running local lodges. Timothy Hogan, who is held in high esteem in U.S. Masonic circles, and is also the Grand Master of the Neo-Templar Order called *Ordre Souverain du Temple Initiatique* (OSTI), that runs the *Cercle International de Recherches Culturelles et Spirituelles* (CIRCES), even went to Turkey to meet face to face with the controversial Islamic scholar Adnan Oktar aka Harun Yahya, who claims he is the Mahdi of the Islamic prophecies. Timothy Hogan, who is a Democrat and a member of the Grand Lodge of A.F. & A.M. of Colorado, a Past Master of East Denver #160 Masonic Lodge (AF&AM), and an active member of Enlightenment Lodge #198, two lodges that were used to actively promote his new Islamic alliance in recent years.

On top of all this, we have the infiltration of para-Masonic Illuminati sects like the O.T.O, that continues the promotion of anti-Christian beliefs of irregular Freemason's like Aleister Crowley, undisturbed. In California where I live, the O.T.O. has taken over most lodges, especially in the Los Angeles County area, including some prestigious ones in Hollywood and South Pasadena. In New York City, the Masonic Hall that is home to the headquarters of the *Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons of the State of New York* regularly rents their lodge meeting rooms located on the corner of 23rd St and 6th Avenue, and the other (constructed in 1907) facing 24th St, to the O.T.O. for their infamous Gnostic Masses featuring a Priestess who sits naked upon the Masonic Altar used by regular Freemasons during their regular meetings. Remember, most Freemasons, are good people who often ignore the fact their lodge rooms have been used for such depravities by other Fraternal organizations thanks to their connections with high-level members of the Craft.

But let's remember, the visible world is but a reflection of the invisible realm, and at its center stands the altar used in ancient times for sacrifices, obligation, and adoration and now a focus of faith and fellowship amongst the Brothers of the Craft during their rituals. Of course, while we hold a view of the world very unlike that which was held by our ancient brethren, let's remember that the Masonic Lodge is a symbol of the world as it was thought to be in ancient times. The ancient brethren that created the institution of Freemasonry using the art of analogy, had profound insight when they saw the world as a temple over-hung by a

starry canopy by night, lit by the journeying sun by day, wherein man goes forth to his labor on a checker-board of lights and shadows, joys, and sorrows, seeking to reproduce on earth the law and order of heaven. So what happens now that Freemasonry has been taken over by Satanists, Muslims, and left-wingers whose intent is to destroy Christianity and the American way of life? This goes against the very principles of Freemasonry as envisioned by Brothers like George Washington, the founding father of our nation who served as the first President of the United States.

Since I have arrived in the U.S. I met many great Brothers who I have recognized as legitimate and honest in their Masonic undertakings, but most of them are now disappointed with an organization that in many states like California is requiring proof of vaccination to participate in lodge workings, and during the first year of the pandemic was meeting only on Zoom for the joy of Communist China. Zoom has acknowledged keeping at least one data center and a staff employee in China, where the Communist government requires resident tech firms to provide user data on request and Jacob Helberg, a senior adviser at the Stanford University Center on Geopolitics and Technology said in October 2021, that “If you have Zoom engineers in China who have access to the actual servers, from an engineering standpoint those engineers can have access to the content of potential communications in China.”^[378]

On top of this, U.S. Freemasons were not even capable of stopping the removal and destruction of the statue of their legendary Sovereign Grand Commander of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, Albert Pike. The statue was toppled and burned by protesters in June 2020, as protests continued in response to the murder of George Floyd^[379] and **James D. Cole**, 33°, their present Sovereign Grand Commander, made the following statement, showing to all of us how the Jesuit progressive leftist ideals are guiding the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite in the United States:

On June 19th, 2020 a statue of Past Grand Commander Albert Pike was toppled from its pedestal in Washington, D.C.

The statue celebrated Pike’s humanitarian successes and his leadership of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. The statue was gifted to the people of the United States in 1901. Even though the Scottish Rite no longer had any ownership rights to the sculpture, this Supreme Council has repeatedly voiced its strong support for any governmental decision to remove the statue, because we recognized that its existence could be a concern among some citizens.

We can never condone unlawful acts; otherwise, the foundation of our society would crumble. However, the statue has belonged to the people since we gave it to them more than a hundred years ago. Our prayer is that the removal of the statue can be at least a small step toward healing our nation’s wounds.

As Scottish Rite Masons, we prefer to step forward with our fellow citizens, consistent with the Scottish Rite Creed: Human progress is our cause, liberty of thought our supreme wish, freedom of conscience our mission, and the guarantee of equal rights to all people everywhere our ultimate goal.^[380]

Of course, the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, the American “York” Rite, and so forth, were invented by Masons, and require members to be Master Masons, but like **Bro. Andrew Hammer** explains in his book *Observing the Craft: The Pursuit of Excellence in Masonic Labour and Observance* (Mindhive Books, 2010), they are not in themselves Masonry because only the degrees and work of the Craft Lodge, the Symbolic Lodge can be called Freemasonry. However, Bro. Andrew Hammer is not only an author by another Marxist using the Craft to promote his Socialist ideal. Hammer, a friend of Bernie Sanders, with a controversial past in Virginia's Alexandria-Washington Lodge 22,^[381] has been traveling for years around the world meeting socialist leaders, like Socialist International Secretary-General Louis Ayala, former Nicaraguan President Danil Ortega, and many others. He even delivered a speech in Vienna to the Austrian Socialist, and

he is also a big supporter of leftist Freemason Pope Francis’ work for the creation of a “One World Religion.” So, we can say that all the most prominent contemporary Freemasons are united in pushing the progressive agenda of the Vatican. Better to avoid the Craft altogether if these are the “Brothers” involved today.



FIG. 39 — Andrew Hammer at the Kenton Masonic Temple in 2016.

Andrew and His Friends



With Socialist International Secretary General Luis Ayala in Maputo, Mozambique.

Andrew speaks to Austrian Socialists in Vienna.



U.S. Congressman Bernie Sanders, the only socialist in the U.S. House of Representatives

Former Nicaraguan President Daniel Ortega and Foreign Minister Miguel D'Escoto



Andrew with former ILRS President and Swedish MP Evert Svensson in the UN General Assembly in New York.

FIG. 40 — Bro. Andrew Hammer and his Socialist/Marxist friends including Bernie Sanders.

CHAPTER FIVE

The end of Davos and the Rise of the Satanic Reset

The elite is well-organized but deranged and perverted

What can we do to get out of this vortex? First, we need to observe what the enemy does. The elite is organized in secret networks connected to clubs and lodges present all over the planet, in which the slaves of the worldwide technocracy are constantly kept under control. They have been organized for centuries, and they obey ruthless masters blindly, who offer them in exchange, privileges, and power. While you are wasting your time, watching TV, or surfing the internet, they act in the shadows in secret. In the meantime, you keep on fooling yourself and dreaming of a better world, occupying your time on a variety of senseless conspiracy theories like the Earth is flat, or did man really go to the moon. Who cares, when we are about to face the possible extermination of large parts of humanity, including yourself and your family and friends. Remember, without creating a real organized structure to defeat this evil, there is no chance for us to stop it, or even survive it in the long run. You can see that the political system you are trying to fight, is founded on a strong technocratic military organizational structure, in which journalists, bankers, and Hollywood stars are all sleeping together, and nothing is left to chance. The truth is that they are well-organized, and we are not, that's why we need to have a more structured organization for the Great Reject.

Today most of us are isolated, but at the same time we are willingly offering our soul, and all our personal information to the internet and to Artificial Intelligence/Cyber Satan that controls it, increasingly indulging in the dangers of virtual reality, aka the metaverse. In the meantime, the elite of the New World Order, the Freemasons, and their Illuminati and Jesuit controllers, are enjoying the real world, they meet in person, free of restrictions even in the middle of the China virus pandemic. They collaborate and help each other following the Biblical phrase, "thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself." The elite that appears in front of the tv cameras, enjoys fooling people that applaud them from their modest homes while they enjoy the finest things in life. Things that most of us can't afford due to the infinite restrictions that the elite is imposing on us in the last few years. Just ask yourself if you feel freer than you used to, and you will immediately find the answer and realize your present level of slavery. When are we finally going to realize that we need a true strategy to move forward and oppose all this, as publically The New World Order is being ushered in thanks to the pandemic? "COVID and The New World Order - Building A New Human Centered Economy" is the title of an article that appeared on *Forbes* in September 2020, by Lawrence Wintermeyer, who writes without any sense of shame:

The COVID-19 pandemic has resulted in unprecedented changes to our lives and the economy. The enforced switch to virtual work, changes to our travel and consumption patterns, and bans on social gatherings have generated a seismic shift towards virtual activity. Anything that can be done virtually is now done virtually. The lockdown has us thinking about what the future will bring.^[382]

As we embark on the Chinese Year of the Tiger many things are already clear, the attempt to destroy culture, customs, habits, and ideas is an ideological doctrine called the "four olds." It is covert Maoism. For my friend and author, Ryan Gable, in the introduction to a recent radio show we did together, these "olds" can be expanded to "the introduction of homosexual pornography in the classrooms across the United States, the chanting of cannibalistic gods in Californian classrooms, the sacrificing of children on the altar of social justice and political correction through experimental medical trials, etc. All these weapons, target the youth, corrupt their moral centers, and prepare their minds for a download of ideological prejudice and the acceptance of censorship and violence in the name of supposed equality. Compounding this is the notion that one is an oppressor or pressed simply because of their skin color or ethnicity - a discriminatory ideology based on genetic guilt."

Though it may seem as if American society has collectively reached this cultural tipping point overnight, the recent attacks on individual freedom and civic institutions are the effects of a decades-old worldview known as Critical Race Theory, a divisive discourse that puts people of color against white people, that originated in Europe almost a hundred years ago. German academics who wanted to find an authentic form of Marxism after World War I formed the "**Frankfurt School**" at the University of Frankfurt. There, they developed what was called "Critical Theory." The Nazis chased them out of Europe in the 1930s, and the Frankfurt School's members, including Max

Horkheimer and Herbert Marcuse, moved to Columbia University at the beginning of World War II. The early theorists combined the Marxist perspective that the world is divided only between the oppressors and the oppressed and the postmodern idea that there is no “authentic truth,” only perspectives (called “narratives”).

Once in the U.S., still more students and academics applied the Critical Theorists’ teachings and writings to American law. This Critical Legal Theory was already skeptical of the traditional liberal order—ideas like a representative democracy and equality under the law—and theorists embraced the notion that anyone identifying with a victimized category should dismantle systems of authority. Theorist Derrick Bell, later considered the godfather of Critical Race Theory, said he hoped the “program of scholarly resistance will lay the groundwork for wide-scale resistance.”^[383] Unfortunately, it laid in the ground for rioters toppling statues of our Founding Fathers, activists rewriting school textbooks, mobs eroding freedom of speech, and the virtues of hard work and commitment we used to hold dear being eviscerated in the name of cultural Marxism, that is, of course, part of the Great Reset package, and to obtain all this, so-called “woke” crusaders have redefined the vital concept of justice in America.

For Gable, “the undermining of culture seeks to sever the connection between the individual and the larger community. Virtually every non-legislative recommendation from federal agencies, local government, and state governments has done just that in the name of public health over the last two years. This constant undermining has resulted in further moral degeneration and cultural decline on an unprecedented level. Every public ‘health’ policy has separated families, isolated children, inhibited learning, destroyed small and medium business entrepreneurs, and worked to destroy infrastructure in the name of building back better.”

This is for Gable, the product of “Maoist and Marxist ideology, or the great leap forward - better known as the Great Leap Forward Reset.” Adding that, “the usage of an invisible enemy like a virus, and the usage of environmentalism, are tenets of the same school of Maoist and Marxist ideology. The Communists did this in 1952 China, lying to the public about the spreading of biological weapons and viral contagions. Meanwhile, within what we call the field of ufology, some groups are using lasers and other methods to contact what they believe to be alien spaceships or UFOs. One can’t help but think that these little green men, or little gray men, are similar to the homunculus of alchemists and magicians like John D and Edward Kelley. The same can be said about Aleister Crowley’s alien friend. These seemingly harmless games with lasers and UFOs are akin to a modern form of collective community ritualism to invoke that which is non-specified or descriptive. The intention is simply to invoke for the sake of invocation, or perhaps to obtain contact to satisfy one’s desire to believe or to have special knowledge. All of this has been utilized to undermine public faith in faith, religious institutions, etc. It’s hard to separate true faith for some folks from that which is propped up by the rot within official institutions that claim to speak for God and man. This undermining of faith mixed with the open acknowledgment of child sex trafficking, child abuse, etc. destroys one of the three major centers of power in the world, the perceptual power that resides at the Vatican. This center of religious power adorned with an obelisk is one of three horns spoken of in the book of Daniel. The other two horns can be found in London, the city of financial power, and the United States, Washington DC, the seat of political and military might.”

Something strange is going on at CNN concerning their Jesuit controllers and pedophilia that now connects with evidence- Chris Cuomo, brother of another Jesuit agent and former governor, the Pope, and John Griffin, a senior producer from CNN who worked with the now-disgraced ex-anchor Chris Cuomo. John Griffin was arrested by the FBI in early December 2021, and charged with enticing minors as young as 9-years-old to engage in unlawful sexual activity. Between April and July of 2020, Griffin – who worked on the CNN show *New Day*, that was conducted by Cuomo, allegedly used online messaging applications to communicate with the purported parents of minor daughters, according to a Vermont grand jury indictment, instructing them on how to prepare their children to have sex with him. But there is something even more deranged about this story. John Griffin, who worked “shoulder to shoulder” with Chris Cuomo, appeared once in the arms of Cuomo in a very weird photo originally posted on *Twitter* on the 26th of September 2015, where he is holding a replica doll of pedo-ringleader Pope Francis. The pic in question, and the heretical description confirms beyond any doubt CNN as a papal pedo base:

@ChrisCuomo says he can get me blessed by #PopeFrancis thanks to my “giant baby head.” Let’s try it, shall we??

The 44-year-old CNN producer John Griffin from Stamford CT used Google Hangouts and Kik to convince the mothers that a “woman is a woman regardless of her age,” and that “women should be sexually subservient and inferior to men.” The indictment also includes specific allegations that Griffin attempted to entice two other children over the internet to engage in sexual activity. In April of 2020, Griffin proposed to engage in a “virtual training session” over a video chat that would include him instructing the mother and her 14-year-old daughter to remove

their clothing and touch each other at his direction. In June of 2020, Griffin proposed to a purported mother of a 16-year-old daughter that she take a “little mother-daughter trip” to Griffin’s Ludlow ski house for sexual training involving the child.” As you can see, the perverted minds at work behind the scenes at CNN seem to have a very different approach to the so-called “Holy Father,” and only a week after the arrest of John Griffin, the exceptional investigative journalist at *Project Veritas* released the name of another CNN producer caught up in a pedophilia scandal, Rick Saleeby, a producer on one of the network’s most successful shows “The Lead with Jake Tapper.”^[384]

Then we have the Elizabeth II, the old British monarch, dying before our eyes and the corruption, accusations of pedophilia, racism, and vitriol within her Royal family, and its subsequent public fracturing, mixed with global financial and economic distress, that has been a monumental undermining of the public perception of that second major center of power pointed out by Gable, who rightly says: “The idea that an invisible enemy wrecked economies, drove small businesses, owners and employees out of jobs, destroyed people's savings, obliterated manufacturing, supply chains, resource distribution, etc. is accurate only so much as the invisible enemy is classified in a group such as the World Economic Forum instead of a virus.

With the religious and financial horns undermined, we turn our attention to the political and military power of the United States in Washington DC. Supposedly at the helm is a dying so-called leader with blatant dementia. His criminal behavior, as with his son’s, and their connections to Communist China considered, the President of the United States represents the flexing of a political and military muscle that has dissolved into paralysis. Parallel to this overturning of the world systems of governance is the reported assassin who threatened to kill the President of the United States. He was arrested on December 30, 2021 and the media claimed he wanted to kill those involved in the sex trafficking of children, something mainstream media sources denied was anything more than a Qanon conspiracy theory, literally less than 24 hours after the sentencing of Ghislaine Maxwell, who was convicted of child sex trafficking and her involvement in an international ring that included some of the most powerful and wealthy people in the world. A few days before, a man broke into Windsor Castle on Christmas with a crossbow to Assassinate the queen. And just a few days before that, a press release about an event that happened in November documented how a rogue drone was stopped from targeting the pope. Once again, three horns being plucked.”

The elite is deranged and perverted, that’s obvious, and a growing number of people are finally realizing this, that’s why they need to implement the Great Reset as soon as possible, to silence all of us once and for all, that’s the main reason for this sudden oppressive change. However, the populist masses are rising in Europe, the United States, and even in South America, while in Asia compliance, unfortunately, is the norm, and in Africa corruption rules all parts of society. They call us the losers who don’t want to accept globalization and technological advancement, who have turned to populism and populist political parties in despair, but that’s not always the case. Most of us are simply feeling that something is truly wrong with what is unfolding in our new reality, and politics and corrupt politicians are not going to be able to save us from this. We need to be honest with ourselves about it.

As Ryan Gable cleverly explains: “In the book of Daniel, we are told that the three horns will be replaced by a little horn known as the Antichrist who will be given power by the beast. The perceptual powers that exist at the Vatican, London, and Washington, maybe those three horns, and a little horn to be given power by the beast may be that which controls the Great Reset, otherwise translated as King Set. If Prince William took the throne, he can take upon himself the name of Arthur. The once and future King could be granted power by his father abdicating the throne, Prince Charles, of course, being the red dragon or beast. Some may say China is the red dragon. It’s interesting because Arthur is associated with and derived from Ursa Major, the bear. It is from this constellation that the tiger is born. In mythology, the tiger lives 1000 years. Likewise, it is from Ursa Major from where astrologers derive the swastika. Although we are dealing with a state of hybrid Fascist Communism, wherein the hammer and sickle should be remembered much like the swastika, it is interesting that the swastika is derived astrologically from the same constellation that births the tiger who lives the length of the great thousand-year Reich. Ursa Major was also called the Dog of Set/Typhon by the Egyptians. Again, King Set, the Antichrist. It is such in mythology that he who the tiger devours becomes a servant of the tiger and can only escape the jaws of suffering if he sacrifices innocent souls in his place. From artificial intelligence to idealistic and ideological rabid progressive politics, those consumed by the beast-like devil who made a deal with diabolic forces, look to keep themselves alive artificially by sacrificing the innocent - never being able to admit that they have been consumed and therefore seeking redemption. 2022, the year of the tiger, could also be the year in which the tiger, or the beast, gives rise to that which promulgates the thousand-year Reich, and that is the Great Reset or the establishment of the Kingdom of the Antichrist.”

This kingdom, is, of course, The Fourth Reich ushered in by Klaus and friends, which will be the exact opposite of the Kingdom of God that we want to establish after the Great Reject. After all, it was Illuminati agent **Baron Julius Evola (1898-1974)**, who was admired by the SS head Reichsführer Heinrich Himmler, whom

he once met, and a popular figure in fringe circles, described as one of “the leading philosophers of Europe's neo-fascist movement^[385],” that I have mentioned in Vol.1, and discussed in great length in Volume 2 of my *Confessions*, who talks in his final major work, about riding the tiger, offering us a brilliant description of our “Dark Age”:

The phrase was chosen as the title of this book, “ride the tiger,” may serve as a transition between what has been said hitherto, and this other order of ideas. The phrase is a Far Eastern saying, expressing the idea that if one succeeds in riding a tiger, not only does one avoid having it leap on one, but if one can keep one's seat and not fall off, one may eventually get the better of it. Those who are interested may be reminded of a similar theme found in the schools of traditional wisdom, such as the “ox-herding” episodes of Japanese Zen; while in classical antiquity, there is a parallel in the trials of Mithras, who lets himself be dragged by the bull and will not let go until the animal stops, whereupon Mithras kills it. This symbolism is applicable at various levels. First, it can refer to a line of conduct in the interior, personal life; then to the appropriate attitude in the face of critical, historical, and collective situations. In the latter case, we are interested in the relation of the symbol to the doctrine of cycles, with regard to both the general structure of history and the particular aspect of it that refers to the sequence of the “Four Ages.” This is a teaching that, as I have shown elsewhere,¹ bears identical traits in the East and in the ancient West. (Giambattista Vico simply caught an echo of it.)

In the classical world, it was presented in terms of humanity's progressive descent from the Golden Age to what Hesiod called the Iron Age. In the corresponding Hindu teaching, the final age is called the Kali Yuga (Dark Age). Its essential quality is emphatically said to be a climate of dissolution, in which all the forces—individual and collective, material, psychic, and spiritual—that were previously held in check by a higher law and by influences of a superior order pass into a state of freedom and chaos. The texts of Tantra have a striking image for this situation, saying that it is the time when Kali is “wide awake.” Kali is a female divinity symbolizing the elementary, primordial forces of the world and of life, but in her “lower” aspects she is also presented as a goddess of sex and orgiastic rites. In previous ages, she was “sleeping,” that is, latent in the latter aspects, but in the Dark Age she is said to be completely awake and active.^[386]

In the book, *Ride the Tiger, A Survival Manual for the Aristocrats of the Soul* (1961), Evola presents an implacable criticism of the idols, structures, theories, and illusions of our dissolute age examined in the light of the inner teachings of indestructible Tradition. Evola identifies the type of human capable of “riding the tiger,” who may transform destructive processes into inner liberation. He offers hope for those who wish to reembrace Traditionalism.^[387] But while I can't agree with Evola's pagan view that allegedly led him to become a member of Crowley's *Ordo Templi Orientis*, I do agree with the fact that this book is an excellent criticism of the decline of our “Modern World.” A world where Pope Francis' vestments designer and papal tailor, Filippo Sorcinelli, is a flamboyant homosexual activist who is flaunting his papal credentials to market a brand of homoerotic perfumes for men which carry the label “parental advisory: explicit perfume,” that are described as “a journey through spirituality and harmony in the constant and daring search for beauty.”

Advertisements for the controversial products make use of sacrilegious, Satanic, and sexual imagery. Sorcinelli's wide range of 27 perfumes is produced by a Milan-based company that translates his experiences into fragrances. “I have explored the world of identity and sexuality in this pandemic year,” the entrepreneur boasts. The four perfumes in the “perversion extract” range are named “Popper Pop,” “Cruising Area,” “Slightly Bitch,” and, of course, “Cyber Sex,” which will bring you right into the arms of Cyber Satan in a not so distant future. I wonder what Evola would have said about it, even if I must admit I never understood his link with weirdo creepo Aleister Crowley, and the Italian philosopher is an unlikely hero for defenders of the “Judeo-Christian West,” like myself, so please study him with care. References to Evola abound in recent years on websites such as *Breitbart News*, *The Daily Stormer*, and *AltRight.com* well before *The New York Times* noted in 2017 the Bannon-Evola connection. But all these people including Trump's former adviser, have little or no knowledge of who Evola really was. After all, Evola believed in the power of magick (with a K like Crowley) and tried to use it to restore Roman pagan religion, something that I find completely Satanic and anti-Christian.

Of course, some aspects of his criticism of the “Modern World,” are correct, just as the work of his contemporary René Guénon (1886-1951), the French metaphysician, writer, and editor, who, after publishing *The Crisis of the Modern World*, where he discussed modernity, and how it has flipped everything around putting man before God, the material before the metaphysical, pleasure before duty, unfortunately, rejected the Western world and Christianity to embrace Islam.



FIG. 41 — Julius Evola (1898-1974) philosopher and "chief ideologue" of Italy's radical right after World War II who allegedly worked for the *Sicherheitsdienst*, or SD, the intelligence agency of the SS and the Nazi Party.

The Future of the Davos Agenda

They are well-organized and ready to take over the world, but some members of the global business elite must have been disappointed to learn that the World Economic Forum in Davos, as an in-person event, was canceled once again, in 2022, for the second year running, officially due to concerns tied to the global COVID pandemic, and not because of all the emissions created by the private air force of all their elite attendees, that usually travel for a price tag of around 50 thousand USD, to the remote Alpine skiing village for the annual event. Officially, the World Economic Forum or WEF, like some prefer to call it, was forced to rethink its plans for their lavish in-person event, and hosted the whole thing virtually, instead, officially due to "continued uncertainty" over the latest variant of this infinite pandemic. They said in their official communication that the: "Current pandemic conditions make it extremely difficult to deliver a global in-person meeting," adding that, "Despite the meeting's stringent health protocols, the transmissibility of Omicron and its impact on travel and mobility have made deferral necessary."

At this point, many of you will probably wonder why the World Economic Forum founder Klaus Schwab and the Davos elite, made up of extremely influential people that can bend the rules all the time, are even bothering with such restrictions? And the answer is a very simple, and shocking one, at the same time: Their mission has been accomplished and they are proceeding towards a future Metaverse solution. So, at this point, they don't really care about the formalities, fancy dinners, or their yearly meeting any longer, as they prefer to meet online, or in secret to

avoid public scrutiny.

For this reason, the global thought leaders, political leaders, and business leaders have, at least for the moment, gathered in a scaled-back all-online version of the speeches, with virtual talks and forums that make up the bulk of the event, which is better known for its influential parties and backroom dealings, that for some people are worth 50 thousand dollars.

However, in late January 2022, the World Economic Forum announced they might attempt a physical event if all the safety precautions can be taken. Right now, the tentative dates are May 22-26, according to a statement emailed to members that were obtained by *Bloomberg*.^[388] Last year the event was also canceled because of the pandemic, then tentatively rescheduled to take place in Singapore over the summer, before ultimately being canceled again because of the global pandemic. However, the last in-person event of the WEF, that took place in Davos netted the Swiss economy around CHF80 million (\$87 million) in 2020, with businesses and hotels taking in some CHF63 million in revenues, so the locals are eager to get things going again.^[389] But things are changing now because in a certain sense **“Davos is dead,”** like *POLITICO* suggested in an article by Ryan Health, published on the 20th of December 2021 says:

The postponement — due to Omicron’s emergence — is the latest in a series of failed efforts by WEF to return to in-person meetings during the COVID-19 pandemic, and puts financial pressure on the organization, with tens of millions of dollars of event income at risk.

In 2020, WEF’s Davos conference attracted more than 100 billionaires and 53 heads of state or government. Companies — still mostly from the U.S. and Europe — pay around \$50,000 per person for a coveted “white badge” to access this guest list.^[390]

In June 2021, Schwab had also sharply criticized the “profiteering”, “complacency” and “lack of commitment” by the municipality of Davos concerning the WEF annual meeting. Well-informed sources say he did this because he does not need them anymore. For this reason, he mentioned that the preparation of their recent events in other possible locations like Singapore had created an alternative to its Swiss host, saying the chance that the annual meeting will stay in Davos was between 40 and 70 percent.^[391]

This is the full statement issued on the 20th of December 2021 by Adrian Monck, Managing Director, Public Engagement, of Schwab’s WEF given from his headquarters in Geneva (Switzerland):

The World Economic Forum will defer its Annual Meeting in Davos, Switzerland, in the light of continued uncertainty over the Omicron outbreak.

The Annual Meeting was scheduled to take place in Davos-Klosters, Switzerland between 17-21 January 2022. It is now planned for early summer.

Participants will instead join a headlining series of State of the World sessions bringing together global leaders online to focus on shaping solutions to the world’s most pressing challenges.

Current pandemic conditions make it extremely difficult to deliver a global in-person meeting. Preparations have been guided by expert advice and have benefited from the close collaboration of the Swiss government at all levels.

Despite the meeting’s stringent health protocols, the transmissibility of Omicron and its impact on travel and mobility have made deferral necessary.

The health and safety of everyone involved in physical meetings – participants, collaborators, and the host community – have always been the Forum’s priority.

“The deferral of the Annual Meeting will not prevent progress through the continued digital convening of leaders from business, government, and civil society,” said Professor Klaus Schwab, Founder and Executive Chairman of the World Economic Forum. “Public-private cooperation has moved forward throughout the pandemic and that will continue apace. We look forward to bringing global leaders together in person soon.”

Marcello Bussi, an economic journalist for the newspaper *Milano Finanza*, who has been following the event for years, seems to also think that the mission of the World Economic Forum has been accomplished in Davos and could move elsewhere. After all, they officially announced, “The Great Reset Initiative” in this CONTEXT:

The COVID-19 crisis, the political, economic, and social disruptions it has caused, are fundamentally changing the traditional context for decision-making. The inconsistencies, inadequacies, and contradictions of multiple systems –from health and finance, to energy and education – are more exposed than ever amidst a global context of concern for lives, livelihoods, and the planet. Leaders find themselves at a historic

crossroads, managing short-term pressures against medium- and long-term uncertainties.^[392]

Adding, this was an “OPPORTUNITY”:

As we enter a unique window of opportunity to shape the recovery, this initiative will offer insights to help inform all those determining the future state of global relations, the direction of national economies, the priorities of societies, the nature of business models, and the management of a global commons. Drawing from the vision and vast expertise of the leaders engaged across the Forum’s communities, the Great Reset initiative has a set of dimensions to build a new social contract that honors the dignity of every human being.^[393]

These Jesuit agents are echoing what Pope Francis said in 2020 when Bergoglio called the pandemic “an opportunity.” Yes, I will add, an opportunity to transform America, and the rest of the world, into a Communist hellhole, that’s for sure. Remember, it was Freemason and Illuminati, Sir Winston Churchill, British Prime Minister, and statesman (1874-1965), who was also a member of the Ancient Order of Druids^[394], and a disciple of H. G. Wells, that first said: “**Never let a good crisis go to waste.**”

Because of some critics, Klaus Schwab WEF is exercising too much influence on global systems and institutions. In the meantime, people like George Soros have used their Davos session to completely redesign the international monetary system, and soon we might end up with a cashless society, and a Chinese-style social credit system because of the Davos crew, with a combination of government and business surveillance, that will give all the future citizens of the New World Order, a “score” only if you obey and comply with their system.

Under the Biden administration, the United States is on the path toward becoming a welfare state fully entrenched in waste, fraud, abuse, and mismanagement. Like James Comer, a Ranking Member of the House Oversight and Reform Committee wrote in a recent article:

President Biden plans to expand welfare to almost half of the country’s working adults through the deceptively named American Families Plan. If passed, it will allow the federal government to meddle in Americans’ everyday lives from birth to death. Meanwhile, every year, entitlement programs are spending tens of billions of taxpayer dollars improperly—either through inaccuracies, incompetence, or fraud.^[395]

Of course, like Comer also said in the same article “Republicans stand ready to stop the rise of the socialist state, and while we wage that battle,”^[396] but will that be enough to stop the plan of the New World Order? And will the Republicans manage to stop the increase in censorship from the Silicon Valley mafia? Probably not, and by 2024-2025 we might be completely screwed up in one way or the other, so please prepare, as I suggested earlier because the future is very much uncertain.

Since the start of the COVID-19 pandemic, lockdown champions have perennially invoked “science and data” to sanctify any mandate politicians impose, as this is a materialistic, senseless, Satanic approach, typical of this age. Hard facts have shown that neither vaccines or face masks provide enough sure-fire protection against the China virus, and this whole biological warfare, waged against the West, to crack its Capitalistic system and implement the Great Reset. That’s why Chinese President Xi Jinping, was, the special guest of honor that opened the Sinocentric WEF Davos Agenda virtual sessions of 2022, with a good dose of Communist-Jesuit rhetoric/propaganda, playing the part of the good guy by saying: “We need to discard Cold War mentality and seek peaceful co-existence and win-win outcomes.” Adding after crippling the worldwide economy: “Our world today is far from being tranquil. Rhetorics that stoke hatred and prejudice abound. Acts of containment, suppression, or confrontation arising thereof do all harm, not the least good to world peace and security.”^[397]

Well, why doesn’t President Xi Jinping respect the democratic rights of the people of Hong Kong, or tell us more about the Uyghur genocide, or of course, finally reveal to us the origins of the virus that came out of his Wuhan lab, before pushing his own rhetorics and respectability on us?

That’s why Schwab’s buddy and partial mentor Henry Kissinger wrote:

From its unification as a single political entity in 221 B.C. through the early twentieth century, China’s position at the center of the world order was so ingrained in its elite thinking that in the Chinese language there was no word for it. Only retrospectively did scholars define the “Sinocentric” tribute system.^[398]

Some Christians believe the “kings from the east” in **Revelation 16:12–16** to be a direct reference to China. Many also think “the land of Syene” that we find in **Isaiah 49:12** is associated with China. The passage says, “The sixth angel poured out his bowl on the great river Euphrates, and its water was dried up, to prepare the way for the

kings from the east. And I saw, coming out of the mouth of the dragon and out of the mouth of the beast and out of the mouth of the false prophet, three unclean spirits like frogs. For they are demonic spirits, performing signs, who go abroad to the kings of the whole world, to assemble them for battle on the great day of God the Almighty. ('Behold, I am coming like a thief! Blessed is the one who stays awake, keeping his garments on, that he may not go about naked and be seen exposed!') And they assembled them at the place that in Hebrew is called Armageddon." The gathering of armies is in preparation for the battle of the inevitable Armageddon, which takes place at the end of the Tribulation. Some interpret "the kings of the east" marching toward the Middle East, as the armies of China, being able to cross the dried up Euphrates, and aside from the fact that in 2021 millions of people in Iraq and Syria are facing water shortage as the region's longest river dries up^[399], China has significantly increased its economic, political, and – to a lesser extent – security footprint in the Middle East in the past twelve years, becoming the biggest trade partner and external investor for many countries in the region.^[400]

The kings of the east will join the forces of the Antichrist, and at that point, the final, seventh bowl judgment will be poured out, as our Lord Jesus Christ will finally return, and the world will be shaken. Remember, that Jesus will return so quickly, any attempt to live by the world's rules will be futile as his Kingdom will rise and become the only sovereignty accepted by God on this planet. Ultimately, the armies of the East and the armies of the Antichrist will be destroyed by the Messiah and his allies (Revelation 16:17–20; 19:11–21). This coalition of eastern kings indicates China, which has one of the most powerful and numerous armies in history, and its military, economic power, and influence are growing more and more every day. Add to that its constant persecution of Christians, and other religions, and it seems China is at the center of all end-times activities.

Therefore, China works very closely with both Illuminati Kingpin Henry Kissinger and Klaus Schwab, whose son **Olivier Schwab**, is even married to a Chinese woman and heads the WEF office in Beijing, to bring us right into the hands of Cyber Satan, as merging man with machine is one of the most important aspects of "The Great Reset," or the "Fourth Industrial Revolution." "What the fourth industrial revolution will lead to is a fusion of our physical, digital, and biological identity," Schwab told the Chicago Council on Global Affairs in May 2019.^[401] Schwab went on to explain in the same event how his book, *Shaping the Future of The Fourth Industrial Revolution*, was particularly popular in China, but also South Korea, and Japan, with the South Korean military alone purchasing 16,000 copies. An astonishing number sold in a country that is paradoxically trying to oppose the North Korean Communist model. In the book in question, Schwab explains with excitement how upcoming technology will allow authorities to "intrude into the hitherto private space of our minds, reading our thoughts and influencing our behavior." He goes on to predict that this will provide an incentive for law enforcement to implement Minority Report-style pre-crime programs. "As capabilities in this area improve, the temptation for law enforcement agencies and courts to use techniques to determine the likelihood of criminal activity, assess guilt, or even possibly retrieve memories directly from people's brains will increase," writes Schwab. "Even crossing a national border might one day involve a detailed brain scan to assess an individual's security risk."

Schwab also waxes lyrical about the transhumanist utopian dream shared by all elitists which will ultimately lead to the creation of human cyborgs. "Fourth Industrial Revolution technologies will not stop at becoming part of the physical world around us—they will become part of us," writes Schwab. "Indeed, some of us already feel that our smartphones have become an extension of ourselves. Today's external devices—from wearable computers to virtual reality headsets—will almost certainly become implantable in our bodies and brains." Schwab also openly endorses something the media still claims is solely a domain of discussion for conspiracy theorists, namely "active implantable microchips that break the skin barrier of our bodies."

The globalists hail the arrival of "implanted devices (that) will likely also help to communicate thoughts normally expressed verbally through a 'built-in' smartphone, and potentially unexpressed thoughts or moods by reading brain waves and other signals."

So in other words, the "fusion of our physical, digital and biological identity" like investigative journalist Paul Joseph Watson points out, "relates to the transhumanist singularity, and a future where people have their every movement tracked and every thought read by an implantable microchip." Basically, "It isn't a conspiracy theory."

Says, Paul, "when they're openly telling you what they want to do."^[402]

In this context, a promo produced last year by Schwab's globalist World Economic Forum (WEF), describes the post-industrial changes they have planned for humanity, including biometric surveillance and digitalization of work and education. The WEF website asks, "What are the long-term effects of the COVID-19 pandemic? These 5 trends give us a glimpse." The most alarming "trend" is the introduction of biometric surveillance using an individual's heartbeat as their ID signature. "Digital acceleration has also put the limelight back onto security issues. Much of the world's move online – whether for work or your weekly shop – involves sharing personal or business information remotely, with an ever-wider number of entities. When people started wearing masks, facial recognition security systems were stumped," the WEF states. "One solution to this conundrum may be the unique pattern of

your heartbeat. Developed by the Pentagon and NASA, ‘cardio ID’ devices can detect an individual’s unique cardiac signature using an infrared laser. The technology is already available for licensing, and security is only one possible use. Another application could be identifying opted-in shoppers as they enter a store, for example, to personalize their visit.”

The other three “trends” describe a general shift away from a socializing in-person work and school environment: repurposing office space to create “neighborhood hubs,” cultivating a personalized “cloud market” home delivery system, and leaning more heavily on digital Zoom schooling for students, after all, the CEO and founder of Zoom Video Communications, is a Chinese-American billionaire who used to live in Beijing before moving to Silicon Valley in the 1990s but has always kept strong ties with China's ruling Communist Party, and in December 2020 Federal prosecutors accused a Zoom executive of working with the Chinese government to survey users and suppress video calls.^[403]

The social engineers of the Davos elite are eager to impose their Sinocentric technocratic vision of the world on humanity. Professor Klaus Schwab explained how the COVID-19 pandemic presents the elite with a unique opportunity to usher in the final stages of this New World Order system,^[404] which seems to always put science before God and even before man, and the people seem to buy this new version of reality. No amount of evidence has ever shaken the faith that most people have today in the absolute power of their only “God” called science, and COVID policies are increasingly degenerating to the equivalent of sacrificing virgins to appease angry viral gods, and far greater restrictions may always be on the horizon in this constant move towards embracing the ideals of Communist China, and their Illuminati/Jesuit controllers. Politicians’ anti-COVID recommendations increasingly resemble frightened soldiers shooting at any noise they hear in the dark. The Big pharma industry has put its weight behind Democratic Presidential candidate Joe Biden in 2020, reversing a longstanding fundraising trend that has favored the GOP,^[405] but things might change in the near future, as before Biden came to power, at the very top of Trump’s health care and drug policy world, there was a long list of people in his administration, who had been bought and paid for by Big Pharma.^[406] That’s why Trump is also so pro-vaccine in end. And has Ben Bartee, from *The Daily Bell*, wrote on the 28th of December 2021 “The spineless Republican leadership deserves just as much scrutiny as the DNC (the functional political arm of the biomedical state) for their COVID failures — even more, given their self-styled role as the ‘resistance party’.”^[407] *Stat News* reported in August 2020:

The world’s biggest drugmakers and their trade groups have cut checks to 356 lawmakers ahead of this year’s election — more than two-thirds of the sitting members of Congress... Pfizer’s PAC has been the most active. Sen. Mitch McConnell, the Republican majority leader seeking reelection in 2020... raked in more from the industry than any other lawmaker.^[408]

As Michael Rivero the host of the *What Really Happened* radio shows once said:

Most people prefer to believe their leaders are just and fair even in the face of evidence to the contrary because once a citizen acknowledges that the government under which they live is lying and corrupt, the citizen has to choose what he or she will do about it. To take action in the face of a corrupt government entails risks of harm to life and loved ones. To choose to do nothing is to surrender one’s self-image of standing for principles. Most people do not have the courage to face that choice. Hence, most propaganda is not designed to fool the critical thinker but only to give moral cowards an excuse not to think at all.^[409]

After all, before the current pandemic took off, at the last in-person meeting arranged by Professor Klaus Schwab in Davos, in January 2020, President Donald J. Trump, the “chaos magician,” said something that was inevitably rejected by the increasing Socialist-minded elite present in Switzerland:

This is not a time for pessimism. This is a time for optimism. To embrace the possibilities of tomorrow, we must reject the perennial profits of doom and their predictions of the apocalypse. They are the heirs of yesterday’s foolish fortune tellers. They want to see us do badly, but we don’t let that happen. They predicted an overpopulation crisis in the 1960s, mass starvation in the 70s, and an end of oil in the 1990s. These alarmists always demand the same thing: absolute power to dominate, transform and control every aspect of our lives. We will never let radical socialists destroy our economy, wreck our country, or eradicate our liberty.^[410]

Once again, one is left wondering if Trump does this simply to generate chaos and confusion, or if he is genuine at times in his opposition towards the New World Order.

In the last few months, the mainstream media of the Biden regime has talked a lot about a supposed epidemic of disinformation, to start increasing censorship. Even NIH Director Francis Collins condemned the “epidemic of misinformation, disinformation, and distrust that is tearing us apart.” But of course, much of the misinformation stemmed directly from the Biden administration’s constant flip-flops and fearmongering. The Official Enemies List of this never-ending pandemic/plandemic, has expanded from those not wearing a mask to those resisting getting the latest vaccine booster.

On August 13, 2021, the U.S. Department of Homeland Security issued a terrorist alert, warning law enforcement agencies that “anti-government/anti-authority violent extremists could exploit... potential re-establishment of public health restrictions across the United States as a rationale to conduct attacks.” Anyone who loudly objects to being locked back under house arrest will be the moral equivalent of the Taliban, or maybe Hezbollah. Previous Federal driftnets for potential troublemakers expanded far beyond individuals who threatened violence.^[411] The feds may already be compiling vast lists of COVID critics that could come in handy at some future point and might include the author of this book. And I hope that in this context the Fourth Reich, does not follow the evil practices of the Third Reich when they started the infamous, “Nazi book burnings,” that were a campaign conducted by the German Student Union to ceremonially burn what they regarded as dangerous books in Nazi Germany and Austria in the 1930s. The books targeted for burning were those viewed as being subversive, or as representing ideologies opposed to Nazism.^[412] For this and other reasons I suggest, in these unprecedented times we are living, to purchase this book and to also ask all your friends and family to purchase it before it might be censored or made no longer available. Remember, books have been suppressed in the past, even in the U.S., for their political content, by both local governments, and the Federal government. Uncomfortable books the establishment perceived in the past as promoting anarchism, Communism, or Socialism (unpopular, of course, during the Cold War), have had a history of being suppressed in the United States.^[413] But in today’s America we might also start seeing conservative, and libertarian books, banned as well, so be ready and act accordingly.

After the Soviet Union was formed in 1922, books gradually began to be aligned with Communist ideology. However, some Russian writers who persevered within the totalitarian state and managed to create art out of hardship. The Bolshevik-led October Revolution of 1917 provided ideological justifications for restricting the flow of foreign ideas and analysis into the USSR. One of the first manifestations of this would be the creation of the Main Administration for Literary and Publishing Affairs, or Glavlit, aiming to purge Soviet society of all expressions regarded as destructive to the new order and suppressing political dissidence.^[414]

In September 2021, Elizabeth Warren was accused of trying to 'circumvent the Constitution' by demanding Amazon to suppress books sold on the site, that she said included “misinformation” about coronavirus.^[415] Fortunately, nobody listened to her insane request, but the Warrens of the world are on the rise, so we might see more censorship requests like hers in the future. The problem in all this is the absolute compliance of the younger generations, more inclined than ever to submit to such madness, and for this reason, join without any opposition, the Demoncrats, and their sad “Woke” ideology. *The Atlantic* wrote back in March 2020 during the election countdown:

Older people still see socialism and communism as dangerous, authoritarian political systems, whereas younger people are more likely to see them as economic systems, and to care far less one way or another.^[416]

But 2021 also marked the 30th anniversary of the beginning of the end to the Soviet Union, the same crumbling Communist nation that guested in the spring of 1988 the bare-chested, towel-draped, sitting at a table lined with vodka bottles, Bernie Sanders, as he sang “This Land Is Your Land” to his comrades, during his now almost legendary 10-day ‘honeymoon’ in the Soviet Union, that shaped his future political views.^[417] Unfortunately, the young people of today who follow Sanders in America, know nothing about the dangers of Communism, or the fact it was just as bad as Nazism in their authoritarian criminal ways. As outlined in the summer of 2021 by Richard M. Ebeling:

During August 19-21, 1991, hardline members of the Soviet Communist Party and the KGB attempted a coup d’état in Moscow to prevent the political and economic reforms introduced over the prior five years from going any further. The coup failed, and on Christmas Eve, 1991, the Soviet Union was dissolved and disappeared from the political map of the world, but that’s not entirely true, as their perverse ideology, aka Communism, was still unfortunately alive and kicking, not only in Russia with its old aficionados, but also in China, Cuba, and many other countries worldwide, waiting for the right moment to come back even stronger than before. The Soviet regime had ruled Russia and the other 14 component republics of the U.S.S.R. for nearly 75 years since

the Bolshevik Revolution in November 1917 led by Vladimir Lenin and his communist cadre of Marxist followers. During that almost three-quarters of a century, first under Lenin and especially Joseph Stalin and then their successors, historians have estimated that upwards of 64 million people – innocent, unarmed men, women, and children – died at the hands of the Soviet regime in the name of building the “bright, beautiful future” of socialism.

Of course, it was not a “beautiful future” but a future of hardships and oppression. In the meantime, the American leftist mercenaries of the New World Order are also fighting us, using black magic publically under the disguise of “Magical Resistance.” It happened when an Illuminati black magician from the O.T.O and Freemason called **Michael M. Hughes**, created a magical movement during Trump’s past presidency to fight him magically on behalf of the left. A move that might have helped ulteriorly the negative transformation of Donald J. Trump. Hughes even published a book on the topic by the title *MAGIC FOR THE RESISTANCE*, that was praised by one of the current leaders of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* named Lon Milo Duquette, who I have written extensively about in Volume 1 of my *Confessions*, who is a staunch leftist, and Bernie Sanders supporter, who wrote in the introductory praises of Hughes infamous book: “Then...put your magic where your mouth is! You might want to start by reading *Magic for the Resistance*.” ^[418] In Hughes’s work in Chapter Three, he explains how he and a group of black magicians devised a ritual for “Binding Trump.”

At midnight on February 24, 2017, about forty of my friends and I gathered around a bonfire in a backyard in Baltimore City to cast a binding spell on Donald Trump and all those who albeit him. ^[419]

But Michael M. Hughes is not the first attempt to mix magic and liberal politics, and subjects dear to the left, like feminism, anti-white suprematism, and the unconditional support for the LGBTQ cause. In 1982, a similar book called *Dreaming the Dark: Magic, Sex, and Politics* written by feminist author Miriam Simos, who signs herself with the pen name **Starhawk**, was talking about magic, spirituality, leftist politics, ethics, and sex, in the same way. Along with Margot Adler's *Drawing Down the Moon* (1979), which also came out only three years earlier, the book politicized practices of paganism and witchcraft by emphasizing their radical and feminist aspects, and as a result, drew many radical feminists into their orbit. ^[420] In Hughes’s book, we find feminist pioneer Victoria Woodhull described by the libtard author as “**Mrs. Satan: The Revolutionary Feminist Who Spoke to the Dead.**” ^[421] Stating emphatically she not only “impressed millionaire Cornelius Vanderbilt” ^[422], who later “helped her publish a weekly newspaper,” but also published “the first English translation of Karl Marx’s *Communist Manifesto*.” ^[423]

The truth is, we don’t need Michael M. Hughes’s *Magical Resistance*, or any connection with Communism and the likes in politics with Jesus Christ in our lives, who constantly protect us from such evil. However, we need to pray, now more than ever, and exorcise any demonic force trying to enter our lives through the ever-so diabolic realm of politics, which I’m sorry to say seems corrupt beyond any possibility of being recovered.

I’m writing this as proof to my readers, of the long-standing connection, between black magic and the left. After all, the National Socialist ideology, that blindly believed in the occult and gave us Adolf Hitler, was itself an outgrowth of earlier political theories that came from the left, even if Hitler and his thugs, officially hated Socialism and Communism and worked to destroy those ideologies later. Imagine that when Hitler publically rejected Socialism, at the 1926 conference in Bamberg, that was organized by Nazi Party leaders over the very question of the party’s ideological underpinnings, Joseph Goebbels, who idolized Hitler from the beginning, and would eventually become his infamous Reich Minister of Propaganda, wrote in his diary, “I feel as if someone had knocked me on the head ... my heart aches so much. ... A horrible night! Surely one of the greatest disappointments of my life. I do not believe Hitler without reservations anymore. That is what is terrible: I have been deprived of my inner self. I am only half.” ^[424]

A rather dramatic statement from Goebbels, who like most of the Nazi elite of the time, loved Socialism, that was only rejected by Hitler to please his occult controllers in the American Illuminati, and people like Bush’s grandfather who helped Hitler’s rise to power and didn’t want him to assist in any way Communist-inspired movements, that were often linked to the growing threat of the Soviet Union. George W. Bush’s grandfather, the late U.S. Senator Prescott Bush, a member of Skull and Bones, Yale’s infamous Illuminati secret society, was, in fact, a director and shareholder of companies that profited from their involvement with the financial backers of Nazi Germany. The British paper *The Guardian*, obtained in 2004 confirmation from newly discovered files in the U.S. National Archives that a firm of which Prescott Bush was a director was involved with the financial architects of Nazism. His business dealings, which continued until his company's assets were seized in 1942 under the Trading with the Enemy Act, has led more than 60 years later, to a civil action for damages being brought in Germany against the Bush family by two former slave laborers at Auschwitz, to a hum of pre-election controversy.

[425] A controversy, that reached Bush, when he was involved at the time, with a fellow member of the Skull and Bones, John Kerry, who is now one of the most influential figures of Joe Biden's administration, in the 2004 United States Presidential election. An election that, of course, turned out to be a farse, set up by the usual suspects to place once again in the White House, the "useful idiot" son of the late **George Herbert Walker Bush (1924-2018)**, who was a top Illuminati agent of the Luciferian court of the Jesuits. Before Obama, and Joe Biden came along, President George W. Bush was considered a hero by most conservatives, but for some researchers, like Eric John Phelps, who knew the Jesuits were controlling him all long, thought otherwise, stressing the fact George W. Bush was "the most Catholic president we've ever had."^[426] That's why Bush in recent years, has finally shown his true Socialist colors, becoming the new darling of the left, suddenly championing the progressive ideals of Pope Francis, and becoming loved even by *The Guardian*^[427], who exposed, many years ago, his grandfather's connection to the Nazi's. Former President George W. Bush is even jumping into 2022's heated Republican primary races, as revealed in late January 2022, opening his pocketbook to two GOP lawmakers caught in his Republican successor Donald Trump's crosshairs. Campaign finance disclosures show Bush donated to the re-election campaigns of Wyoming swamp creature Rep. Liz Cheney, the daughter of his former Vice President Dick Cheney, and **Republican In Name Only (RINO)** Alaska Senator Lisa Murkowski.^[428] In this context, we should all remember Eric John Phelps's warnings about him in his book *Vatican Assassins*.

He is surrounded by cardinals. From the beginning of his presidency, George [W.] Bush has been promoting the Vatican-Nazi Jesuit agenda. Two months into his presidency, surrounded by cardinals of Rome, the President dedicated a cultural center in Washington, D.C., to the greatest enemy this Republic has ever had, the Pope of Rome. Bush declared that he is going to enforce the words and teachings of the Pope here in America. [According to Patricia Zapoa of the Catholic News Service, March 24, 2001] President Bush said, "The best way to honor Pope John Paul II, truly one of the greatest men, is to take his teachings seriously, to listen to his words and put his words and his teachings into action here in America."^[429]

Phelps later added:

Every President from Johnson to Clinton, and now Bush, has been the abject tool of the Order fulfilling "Jesuitical Politics" — treasonous, internationalist and plotting to make its "infallible" Pope, ruling Satan's Theocratic Kingdom offered to the Lord Jesus Christ, "the Universal Monarch of the World."^[430]

But things have changed in the DNA of the Republican party in recent years thanks to Donald J. Trump, who might have lost his political sense and the honesty of his mission in recent times but has always hated the Bush family. For this reason, even the perception of Hitler has changed among most conservatives that are fully conscious of his leftist background and denounce it publically. At the end of the Mueller investigation, Alabama Rep. Mo Brooks who took to the House floor to denounce the probe as "the big lie" linked the event to what he said was another of history's greatest lies. Discussing special counsel Robert Mueller's nearly two-year farse/investigation into President Donald Trump's 2016 campaign's ties with Russia (that didn't exist!), Brooks rightly said, "Socialist Democrats and their fake news allies ... have perpetrated the biggest political lie, con, scam, and fraud in American history." Brooks went on, saying, "In that vein, I quote from another Socialist who mastered big lie propaganda to a maximum, and deadly, effect." And then, after reading a long quote about how "broad masses of a nation are always more easily corrupted in the deeper strata of their emotional nature," Brooks got to his conclusion I consider 100% correct: "Who is this big lie master? That quote was in 1925 by a member of Germany's National Socialist German Workers' Party—that's right, Germany's Socialist party—more commonly known as the Nazis. The author was socialist Adolf Hitler, in his book *Mein Kampf*." And Brooks was somehow not alone at the time in making the "Nazis were Socialists" argument in Congress. Rep. Louis Gohmert did the same, during a House Judiciary Committee meeting about a GOP resolution on the Mueller probe in which he said the Justice Department could, in the future, enable "another socialist like Hitler to come along." The leftist propagandist of the *Vox*, immediately went on record to criticize and possibly hide Hitler's connections to socialism and the left, dismissing them as "hilariously incorrect," to protect the link to their "Woke" ideology and Marxism that is currently spreading like a wildfire in today's America.

There are many, many, many things wrong with Rep. Brooks's and Rep. Gohmer's understanding of Nazism, from a basic misunderstanding of Nazism and Nazi ideology to what I term the 'Americanization' of Nazism: an effort to put Nazi Germany somewhere on the American political axis, where it very much does not belong. But one of their core assumptions — "Nazis were socialists" — has become one of the biggest memes within a

swath of the American Right. And it is woefully, almost hilariously incorrect.^[431]

Of course, Vox can keep on with their lies, that are “hilariously incorrect,” but we need to prepare for the increase of censorship, as these servants of the New World Order simply advance their Nazi-Communism 2.0 agenda for the Great Reset initiative to be implemented. The Covert-1984 PSYOPS is the rollout of the New World Order and the A.I. advancement is here to lead all of us soon towards the transhumanism Matrix if we don’t all embrace my concept of Great Reject that I’m trying to outline in this book. “We were just following directives,” say the hypnotized zombie living in denial, while they comply with anything the Jesuit “Mengele’s” of our world are proposing, but history is on “repeat mode” unfortunately, and we need to avoid the same errors of the past to stop Klaus Schwab, George Soros, Bill Gates, and all the other Jesuit/Sabbatean agents of “Lucifer’s court,” that was, by the way also the title of Otto Rahn’s personal diary from his travels as an occult investigator for the Third Reich, but we are now approaching the Fourth Reich under the direct supervision of the previously mentioned **Ahriman** not the Führer. Scholar John R. Hinnels describes Ahriman's nature in this way:

He is the demon of demons, and dwells in an abyss of endless darkness in the north, the traditional home of the demons. Ignorance, harmfulness, and disorder are the characteristics of Ahriman. He can change his outward form and appear as a lizard, a snake, or a youth. His aim is always to destroy the creation of [Ahura Mazda] and to this end he follows behind the creator's work, seeking to spoil it. As Ahura Mazda creates life, Ahriman creates death; for health, he produces disease; for beauty, ugliness. All man's ills are due entirely to Ahriman.^[432]

In Rabbinical Literature Ahriman (*Angro-mainyush*) is mentioned in **Sanhedrin, 39a**: Amemar, on being told by one of the Magi, “The upper half of thy body belongs to Ormuzd, the good principle; the lower to Ahriman, the evil principle,” replies satirically, “Why, then, does Ahriman permit Ormuzd to carry the water (the excreta) through his province?” The whole conception of Ahriman as the antagonist of the divine principle of goodness has permeated Judaism in many ways.^[433] *Angro-mainyush*, *Angra Mainyu*, or *Anra Mainiu* is the Avestan-language name that describes in **Zoroastrianism**'s the “destructive/evil spirit,” and the main adversary of Ahura Mazda, regarded as their highest deity. Rudolf Steiner used the concept of Ahriman to name one of two extreme forces which pull humanity away from the centering influence of Christ^[434], but we also have **The Opus Sanctorum Angelorum**, an international movement within the Catholic Church ordered to promote devotion to the Holy Angels^[435], that defines Ahriman as a “demon in the Rank of Fallen Powers.”It says his duty is to obscure human brains from the Truth of God.^[436]



OPUS SANCTORUM
ANGELORUM

The Work of the Holy Angels

Kurzweil and the Computerized Incarnation of Ahriman

I might not agree with all of Rudolph's Steiner's "Gnostic Doctrines and Supersensible Influences," to use part of the title of a lecture he gave in Dornach, on July 15, 1923, but I still find his studies on "the character of certain spiritual impulses, which have been at work in the course of evolution and have led on to the present state of affairs in the world^[437]," not only fascinating but also partly agreeable with, including his take on the infamous figure of Ahriman, central to this book.

The Steiner Online Library (SOL) a 501(c)(3) nonprofit organization established to increase public awareness of Anthroposophy in the United States, published online, in April 2017, a very interesting perspective of the incarnation of Ahriman through the medium of Artificial Intelligence, a very interesting article that I will analyze in detail in the coming pages. Steiner's contemporary students as you will see, confirm 100% what I have already outlined in my prior work, Vol.6.66, a book where I have talked extensively about the new concept of Cyber Satan, and it was MIT professor **Norbert Wiener (1894-1964)**, cited in the article in question published on the SOL, who coined the term "Cybernetics." Wiener did this to characterize a very general science of **"control and communication in the animal and machine."** Like author and researcher, David Livingstone, explains in his brilliant book *Transhumanism: The History of a Dangerous Idea*, "Like MK Ultra, the personal computer was a project of the Cybernetics Group" that he rightly claims was "designed to provide the ultimate tool of social control."^[438] Livingstone arrives also to the absolute correct conclusion, that knowing that the rest of society would easily recognize the pervasive deployment of computers in every household as an intrusion of "Big Brother," the hippie counterculture that was aligned from the start with the nascent technology of culture in California, will market the computer instead, as a tool of personal liberation, and the pioneer in this diabolic project, known among its members as the "Man-Machine Project," was **John von Neumann (1903-1957)**, one of the Cybernetics Group's leaders, known for his work in mathematics and computer science.^[439] According to American historian and political scientist, Jeffrey Steinberg, in an article entitled "From Cybernetics to Littleton: Techniques of Mind Control" that appeared over twenty years ago in the May 2000, issue of *Executive Intelligence Review*:

For John von Neumann and Norbert Wiener, the core of the Cybernetics Group project was the development of computers, and the prospect of combining high-speed computers with so-called Artificial Intelligence, to literally "program" the human race. Underlying all of these efforts was the unshakable, albeit preposterous conviction, most avidly presented by von Neumann, that there was nothing sacred about the human mind, and that the human brain was a machine, whose functioning could be replicated, and eventually surpassed, by computers.^[440]

The disciples of Rudolph Steiner seem to understand the dangers of all this. "The computer is transforming our society and our way of life. At first confined to the central offices of large corporations, scientific research institutions, and government agencies, computers are finding widespread application in automobiles, appliances, and small businesses. In 1980, about 400,000 'personal computers' were sold, bringing the computer as such into many of our lives, more directly than the ubiquitous computer-generated bill. Many people have grown concerned about the changes resulting from the spread of computers. While few would maintain that having armies of clerks adding columns of figures is better (for the clerks or the rest of us) than having computers do the work, people complain that they are being dehumanized, reduced to a number or a machine, being made servants of inhuman masters, and, in general, feeling their lives changed in ways they cannot control and do not like. While computers give us welcome relief from drudgery, they have other effects which we do not welcome.

Norbert Wiener took up this theme as early as 1948. ^[441] He described the unprecedented rapidity of the changes, that science and technology brought to society, and emphasized the key role played by cybernetics in bringing this about in its later stages. He also described some of the evil consequences of the changes but seemed to feel that the evil resided in the social aspect of the new situation, in the uses to which we are putting our new powers."^[442]

In the 1989 edition of Wiener's book *The Human Use of Human Beings*, which was first published in 1950 and revised in 1954, we find the following description in the opening page, that might help you understand more the influence of his groundbreaking work:

This is one of the fundamental documents of our time, a period characterized by the concepts of 'information' and 'communications'. Norbert Wiener, a child prodigy and a great mathematician, coined the term 'cybernetics' to characterize a very general science of 'control and communication in the animal and machine'. It brought together concepts from engineering, the study of the nervous system, and statistical mechanics (e.g. entropy). From there, he developed concepts that have become pervasive through science (especially biology and computing) and common parlance: 'in formation', 'message', 'feedback' and 'control'. He wrote, 'the thought of every age is reflected in its technique . . . If the seventeenth and early eighteenth centuries are the age of clocks, and the later eighteenth and nineteenth centuries constitute the age of steam engines, the present time is the age of communication and control.'

In this volume, Norbert Wiener spells out his theories for the general reader and reflects on the social issues raised by the dramatically increasing role of science and technology in the new age - the age in which we are now deeply and problematically embroiled. His cautionary remarks are as relevant now as they were when the book first appeared in the 1950s. [\[443\]](#)

Wiener describes the unprecedented rapidity, of the changes that science, and technology brought to society, and emphasized the key role played by cybernetics in bringing this about in its later stages. For Steiner's followers, he also described some of the evil consequences of the changes but seemed to feel that the evil resided in the social aspect of the new situation, in the uses to which we are putting our new powers. Since Wiener's time, the field known as "artificial intelligence," in which one tries to make computers mimic human intelligence, has been established and grown. What started out as dumb, fast machines have developed into automatons that are increasingly able to exhibit human-like characteristics. Joseph Weizenbaum, who devised a program to carry on an intimate conversation in English with a person, reported^[444] his dismay when people took what he imagined to be a clever experiment completely seriously. For example, "Some practicing psychiatrists seriously believed the DOCTOR computer program would grow into a nearly complete automatic form of psychotherapy."^[445]

Amidst other important observations and insights, Weizenbaum worried about how, as machines grow more capable, we imagine ourselves less capable, more like machines, and grow more committed to a mindlessly "scientific" ^[446] approach to the world. The disciples of Steiner also point out how some people have the idea that things with the computer are getting out of control, that the machines are acquiring a kind of autonomy. "In summarizing her recent survey of 50 computer owners, Sherry Turkle, an associate professor of sociology at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, said consumers liked the feeling of power associated with programming a computer. 'When you program a computer, you feel a great deal of control and mastery,' she said. 'People begin with a desire to make the computer do something and end up being absorbed by its doing something to them,' she said."^[447]

This experience of having the tables turned on one is being repeated at many levels and in many contexts. This brings us to the idea that the computer is no ordinary machine, that it can wield a power over us that no mere tool could. What is it about the computer that makes it special? To me, as well as the students of Rudolph Steiner, this is no abstract question.

After programming computers at an advanced level for many years and watching what happened to me and to others who developed intimate relationships with the machines, I confronted this question with a sense of personal urgency and in a troubled mood. Most of the experiences I had were not discussed by those who worked with me; indeed, in the atmosphere that attaches itself to computers, certain things about the machines are nearly unthinkable, though nonetheless true. I had no desire to engage in a romantic reaction against machines or to struggle against rationality in any way. What troubled me was that I felt my reasoning powers being boxed in and limited, and I found it difficult to be as rational about all of my experience as I wished to be. I felt the need for more understanding, not less, and began to realize that the computer itself had something to do with my lack of intellectual penetration. What happened to me many other people have also experienced in varying degrees. Specifically, I noticed that my thinking became more refined and exact, able to carry out extensive logical analyses with facility, but at the same time more superficial and less tolerant of ambiguity or conflicting points of view. My feeling life somehow gradually detached itself from the rest of me. The feelings that were closer to me grew flat and grey; they lost their strength and color and correspondingly played a less prominent role in my life. The feelings that were farther from me, on the other hand, grew stronger and cruder; they lost much of their human quality and modulation. Finally, in the life of the will, I developed a tremendous capacity for application to the solution of problems connected with the computer, and an ability for sustained

intellectual concentration far above average so long as the focus of concentration was the computer. In other areas, I lost willpower, and what I had taken on an obsessive character. Many other things happened to me as well, but the transformations I have just described are of a general nature, widely experienced, and will serve for the present. The computer is special because of its relation to the spiritual being here called "Ahriman."^[448]

The name Ahriman, comes, as I said earlier, from the Zoroastrian god of darkness, the being eternally opposed to the god of light, who is called Ormazd (also called Ahura Mazda). In Rudolf Steiner's gnostic conception that influences his followers, "Ahriman is opposed to Lucifer (literally, light-vessel), and the two of them together are opposed by the redeeming power of Christ. Steiner's thought is formally similar to the one advanced by Aristotle in the Nichomachean Ethics, in which evil is pictured as having the form of mutually contradictory excessive opposites, both of which are opposed by a good which stands at the mean of the two evils." The general idea of Steiner's students, or at least the one we are citing in this context is that "the world has been coming increasingly under the sway of this being Ahriman in the course of the last two millennia, with an ever-increasing pace in recent centuries, and that the computer represents the vanguard of this development." And I completely agree with this analysis, that's why the Artificial Intelligence emanating from these computers, is, after all, inherently evil if connected to Ahriman, that's why I have promoted in my books the definition of "Cyber Satan." After all, human tools of this ongoing demonic transformation of mankind towards obtaining the ultimate "Cyber Satan," like Raymond Kurzweil, for example, who is a supporter of Klaus Schwab's "Fourth Industrial Revolution" ^[449] aka Fourth Reich, believes that in the 21st century a "strong AI" will emerge as an inherently uncontrollable super-intelligence. However, Kurzweil, who reminds me of the fictional nerdy villain Peter Isherwell, in the Netflix film *Don't Look Up* (2021), and holds intelligence as the highest value, has a frightening vision for humans that culminates with swarms of nanobots blasting out into the cosmos, saturating "dumb matter" with intelligence, while using the stars and planets, including our beloved sun, as computational substrates. His shocking description of the ultimate cold computer and the possible computational potential of black holes, really shows the dark extreme of his dangerous thought, which is also described very well by Benjamin Butler, in a review of Ray Kurzweil's book *The Singularity is Near: When Humans Transcend Biology* (2005):

Ray Kurzweil foresees a future in which each organ of the human being is gradually replaced by intelligent nanobots or otherwise synthetic materials. The heart and brain are seen as flawed in design, badly in need of an upgrade, because they are run by outdated biological programming. Kurzweil describes his discomfort with his physical body thus he seeks to radically "reprogram" it by taking 250 pills a day to completely change his metabolic processes. He does this so he can live for further biotechnological innovations that allow humans within a few decades to become immortal by uploading their consciousness into computers. He sees the "nonbiological" intelligence increasingly taking over inside augmented human beings as biotechnology comes to replace their biological brain.^[450]

So according to the World Economic Forum, the "Fourth Industrial Revolution" is here. It's a change as significant as any modern revolution before it. And if we look, we'll see the signs. If the first three industrial revolutions brought us the steam engine, electricity, and global communication, the fourth revolution merges the digital, physical, and biological. As Ray Kurzweil often says, this trajectory will eventually eliminate the barriers between man and machine.^[451] But this might also mean the end of mankind as we know it. "One of the features of this Fourth Industrial Revolution is that it doesn't change what we are doing, but it changes us," says Klaus Schwab, founder and executive chairman of the World Economic Forum. To some degree, we're already engaging in this symbiotic relationship today and the nightmare has only started with seemingly innocent changes. Like Kurzweil points out, "at some point, we will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking. But is a gradual transition."^[452]

Wireless earphones, for instance, signal a symbolic shift toward hardware devices more intimately connecting with our daily lives—slowly chipping away the "middleman" between our thoughts and digital activities. In healthcare, a concept called "quantified self" already allows end-users to measure, track and change habits using personalized sensors connected directly to our bodies.^[453] I saw a recent ad about it on an American TV channel and was shocked, to say the least, by what they are proposing. The future is already here, and to be honest, is a very scary one indeed, especially for those with eyes to see what's happening behind this. How can we prepare and adapt to these changes then? Professor Schwab suggests, "The response to (the Fourth Industrial Revolution) must be integrated and comprehensive, involving all stakeholders of the global polity, from the public and private sectors to

academia and civil society.”^[454] That’s why they have opened the gates of hell in the last few years to obtain their evil goals.



FIG. 43 — The head of Ahriman was carved in wood by Dr. Rudolf Steiner who prophesied the birth of the Anti-Christ in America in the second half of the 20th century (Barack Obama?).

The Portals of Hell initially Opened by the Swiss Illuminati

The opening of the gates, or portals of hell, that we are all witnessing in the last few years, didn’t happen in one day, or one place. In 2016, for example, the world was shocked by some unusual events, that happened right in the heart of Europe, in Switzerland to be precise, where the German Illuminati always had a very relevant presence and the place where Professor Klaus Schwab, launched his Jesuit-driven project that will culminate in the Great Reset initiative. I know you always thought, Swiss Cheese, Swiss Chocolate and Swiss Alps, were the only things that Switzerland had to offer, aside, of course, from their famous banks, but that’s not the case, there is also a hidden dark side. Maybe a glimpse into the world of the Swiss Illuminati will help us understand this.

The German scholar **Lothar Diehl**, born in 1937, author of the excellent trilogy *Initiatory Orders and Mystery Schools*, who used to be one of the leaders of the Gnostic Catholic Church, the Order of the Illuminati, and the pre-Crowleyan O.T.O. based in Switzerland (known as the Metzger O.T.O.), located in the village of **Stein** in German-speaking Switzerland, so dear to Schwab’s family, wrote the following in the first volume of his trilogy: “The deviate Arcanum of sexual power is reflected, in the twisted practices of the so-called, “Libertine” gnostic societies, (known for their sexual excesses), and are not to be compared to the authentic traditional gnostic churches.”^[455] So, was Lothar himself practicing these deviant practices? Well, we might never know this, at least for the time being, mainly because from September 2009, the official activities of the Swiss O.T.O. Illuminati branch, that involved the same Lothar Diehl, ceased, as they were formally put to sleep (as you say in Masonic terms), with an official declaration signed by the committee in charge of the estate of the so-called Abbey of Thelema in Stein, known as the **Aeshbach Foundation**, controlled by Enst Graf and Adalbert Schmid. Maybe the overexposure of this secretive group of Swiss Illuminati Freemasons, that found themselves suddenly connected to Aleister Crowley after the launch of the World Wide Web, brought them to this decision, probably due to the difficult choice made in the past by their late leader **Hermann Joseph Metzger (1919-1990)**, who initially refused Crowleyanity, and the perverse sexual magickal practices of “The Great Beast”, Aleister Crowley, in an attempt to preserve the integrity of his various Orders, and the dignity of its members, but then accepted it covertly, dedicating regularly to Thelema, a Gnostic Mass in his Abbey.

Metzger, who was once considered the outer head of the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.), at least in German-speaking countries, was born in Zezikon, Switzerland, on June 20, 1919. Little is known of his youth. He considered the priesthood at one time but eventually became a **Marxist**. He emerged out of obscurity in 1939 when

he moved from Lugano (in Italian-speaking Switzerland) to Zürich. During World War II (1939-45), under the stage name Peter Mano, he worked as a stage magician and also was an astrologer. In February 1947, he inherited from his Illuminati mentor Felix Lazerus Pinkus (1881-1947), who had just died, a small publishing firm, called **Psychosophische Gesellschaft**.

Pinkus, who was an influential Jewish Sabbatean Illuminati, and Bnai Brith member,^[456] had been in his 30s, the president of the Zionist society in Zurich, as well as editor of the *Economist*, but after some financial troubles and turbulent life in support of the Jewish cause, became very active not only socially, but also magically in the Swiss and Austrian theosophical milieu of those years creating his esoteric group. Pinkus knew very well the people in charge of the Escher Wyss company in Zurich, that had the direct involvement of Schwab's family, so there is a possible direct connection there that might need some further investigation, as, over the next decades, Metzger's activities would be underwritten by a wealthy friend, Annemarie Aeschbach, who also knew the Schwab's, and met Klaus personally in the 1960s in an art gallery she owned until 1983 on the Löwenstrasse in Zurich, near the oldest and largest synagogue in town.

Interestingly, the fact that Pinkus had become Metzger's "spiritual father" got him immediately the IX° degree of the O.T.O. In fact, after the war, Hermann Joseph Metzger founded a lodge of the O.T.O., then led internationally by Karl Johannes Germer (1885-1962). He also joined the **World League of the Illuminati**, the organization that had attempted to revive the eighteenth-century German Illuminati connected to the previously mentioned Theodor Reuss and Leopold Engel, after a new branch of the Illuminati was activated in Switzerland at the end of the 1940s by Karl Brodbeck,^[457] connected to the Austrian Illuminati, that was revived in the same period after World War II by Hermann Medinger.^[458]

In 1955, the leader of the Swiss chapter of the World League of the Illuminati died and left the small organization to Metzger. In 1957, he was consecrated as a bishop in the Gnostic Catholic Church, one of several small ecclesiastical bodies that traced its apostolic succession to the mystical consecration of French bishop Jules-Benoit Doniel (1842-1894). Then in 1960, Metzger became the new patriarch of the church. In 1963, after hearing of the death of Germer, he called the German-speaking leadership of the O.T.O. together and had himself elected the new international outer head of the order (though those in the Spanish-and English-speaking countries did not recognize him). By this time, Metzger was already putting together a new organization that would unite the teachings and practices of the several organizations he had inherited. His headquarters was established in Appenzell, in northeast Switzerland. A variety of cottage industries emerged, from a bakery to a movie theater. There was also a chapel for the gatherings of the so-called "Gnostic Catholic Church," founded by Crowley. Metzger led the group until he fell ill toward the end of the 1980s. He died on July 14, 1990. His ashes are kept enshrined at the chapel at Appenzell.^[459]

This branch of the Illuminati, connected to the Sabbatean-Frankist Messianic Conspiracy, was pretty successful, until the growing influence and pressure exercised since 1999 by the U.S. CIA driven Caliphate O.T.O., that likes to be the only O.T.O. in town, and like I explained earlier, the obsessive interest showed by many weirdos throughout the internet, led this rather reserved and private group of Swiss, and Austrian Freemasons, involved in the Illuminati workings in Stein, to cease all their official activities. On top of this, the death of Metzger's wealthy successor **Annemarie Aeschbach "Soror Chockmah" (1926-2008)**—who after Metzger died in 1990, took the role of supreme guide and patron of all the Orders involved in the Abbey of Thelema in Stein, might have pushed this one-time mecca of the Swiss Illuminati to rediscuss their future. Sabbatean Frankist Jew Peter-Robert Koenig, the self-proclaimed historian of the O.T.O. Swiss Illuminati, and a figure of the Swiss occult milieu that I speak of in-depth about in Vol.1 of my *Confessions*^[460], stated in 2009 that:

The Gnostic Catholic Church's Crowleyan Masses are performed, without a break, as usual, on alternate Sundays. The museum and library remain active, as well as Order operations. The finances have been merged with those of the Aeschbach-Stiftung, which is overseen by the cantonal authorities and run by a Foundation Committee, headed by Ernst Graf and Adalbert Schmid; the latter looks after the library and the estate business. Besides being the new president of the Psychosophische Gesellschaft, Graf is also its vice-president. A financial cushion results from the sale of the Haus Schedlern, where Fraeulein Aeschbach once lived; this also overcame any financial hurdles that might have thwarted the Society's successful continuation. New members were also taken on.^[461]

Koenig's claims are not supported by any hard evidence, but is public "revelations" may be connected to his growing role in the last years of the Stein initiatic reality that he has directly participated in, and are probably endorsed by some of the older members of this branch of the Illuminati, to maintain an aura of mystery and intrigue around the present business of the estate, which includes a small museum dedicated to the Illuminati, that is

probably the only one in the world. The continued interest might also help Koenig sell more of his books on the subject, and at the same time recruit new members for a more secretive elitarian kind of reality, that can avoid public scrutiny.

However, the end of all official Illuminati activities in Stein in 2009, was confirmed in 2011, by *Lashtall*, the official publication of the **Sovrano Ordine del Tempio della Via della Luce (S.O.T.V.L.)**, an independent Italian branch of Crowley's Illuminati, based in Bellinzago Novarese near Novara in Northern Italy.^[462] Karl Germer aka *Frater Saturnus*, who was Crowley's disciple, and chief representative in the United States, after the Second World War, once warned the founder of S.O.T.O., Marcelo Ramos Motta, about the feared Swiss Illuminati, the "the Swiss Group," as Germer used to call them, denouncing one of its members, Sabbatean Frankist Oscar Schlag, saying he was not sincere in his passion for Thelema and "A.C." (Aleister Crowley). Describing in the process, the very interesting connections that the Swiss members seem to have with "such things as C.I.A., F.B.I., and whatnot":

*... It seems to me that you want to get initiated into the Netherworld of enemies, spies, and that type quickly, at an earlier period of life than I, anyway ... As soon as anyone contacts Thelema, and especially if he does actual work for it, he or she gets the kindest attention, not only attacks. What they prefer is to win him over back into their fold, and subtly work against 93, while pretending to be an exponent for it ... This, I am afraid, is the case with the Swiss group. Yes, I warned you years ago against Schlag. He is a Jew, High-Grade Mason, hates the O.T.O., is a political trouble-maker, psychologist, seems to have plenty of money, travels all over the globe, is in touch with such things as C.I.A., F.B.I., and whatnot. He has possibly the greatest occult library extant, has every scrap that A.C. ever issued, has things Thelemic that I do not have myself. The last time I ever saw him was in New York in a hotel; he boasted that he had the only handwritten copy of *The Book of the Law* in A.C.'s hand. When challenged, he brought it down to the car, and I spotted at once the origin—to his great chagrin ...^[463]*

Of course, Peter-Robert Koenig, was by his admission, a friend of the late Illuminati, homosexual spy, and "political trouble-maker," Oscar Schlag^[464] who considered himself the reincarnation of none other than Carl Kellner. Let's not forget that Kellner, as I mentioned earlier, was the founder of the O.T.O., and the late Schlag is also indicated as an alleged "psychological warfare" specialist from Israel.^[465] "the Swiss Group," seem to have always been a very important outpost for the Sabbatean-Frankists.

I wanted to talk about them in detail because I want to introduce you first to the occult reality around the Swiss Illuminati, before moving further in my description of the opening of the gates of hell and other diableries that happened there in Switzerland in 2016, after all, the Headquarters of the infamous World Health Organization is also in Switzerland.

In 2016, Europe's most powerful people attended a bizarre Satanic opening ceremony in Switzerland for the inauguration of the **Gotthard Base Tunnel**, a dark, disturbing, and weird, Illuminati ritual made in public, that indicated the elite was no longer hiding their true Satanic beliefs. Measuring over 57 km and costing over 11 billion Euros, the Gotthard Base Tunnel became the world's longest and most expensive tunneling project in history and was said to be a symbol of European unification in a context of rising nationalism and closing borders (the usual leftist propaganda). While most would expect an upbeat, celebratory ceremony for this kind of event, the guests were treated to a disturbing show orchestrated by German director Volker Hesse, where a man dressed as a goat presided over what was a Satanic/Luciferian ritual.

What does this have to do with the building of a tunnel? Mass media, in its attempts at delegitimizing any occult interpretation of the event, stated that there are mountain goats in the Alp which explained in their eyes the appearance of the infamous goat-man. But why was the goat-man in such a position of power during the ceremony? Why were people bowing down to him with reverence? The ceremony appeared to draw inspiration from local folk tales, specifically the legend about **The Devil's bridge**, which goes through Gotthard Pass. The legend of this particular bridge states that a Swiss herdsman asked the devil to help him build a bridge. The devil appeared but required that the soul of the first to cross the bridge once it was built would be given to him. The mountaineer agreed with Satan, but drove a goat across ahead of him, fooling his adversary. Angered by this sham, the devil fetched a rock, intending to smash the bridge, but an old woman drew a cross on the rock so the devil could not lift it anymore. The rock is still there and, in 1977, 300,000 Swiss francs were spent to move the 220-ton rock by 127 meters to make room for the new Gotthard road tunnel.

While the devil lost in the old Swiss legend I just unveiled, he appears instead to have won in the tunnel's opening ceremony of 2016 that turned a great work of engineering into a religious ceremony dedicated

to Baphomet, while somewhat ridiculing in the process the workers who sacrificed their lives, and even the masses who will travel through the tunnel. After portraying the workers as zombie soldiers, the ceremony portrays the general population as a bunch of lascivious people who appear to be extremely suggestible, and that's unfortunately the sad reality of today's world. Then, emerging from a train passing through the tunnel there is a demonic fallen angel, a baby-faced Lucifer, and at the end of this dark Satanic ceremony, a woman draped the goat-man in white as she was saying **"You are now the king of the world"** and Europe's most powerful people stood up and gave a standing ovation to this ceremony dedicated to the true ruler of the occult elite.^[466] Albert Pike Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council, Scottish Rite (Southern Jurisdiction, USA) from 1859 to 1889 wrote about Lucifer in his *Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry*:

LUCIFER, the Light-bearer! Strange and mysterious name to give to the Spirit of Darkness! Lucifer, the Son of the Morning! Is it he who bears the Light, and with its splendors intolerable blinds feeble, sensual, or selfish Souls? Doubt it not! for traditions are full of Divine Revelations and Inspirations: and Inspiration is not of one Age nor one Creed. Plato and Philo, also, were inspired. The Apocalypse, indeed, is a book as obscure as the Sohar.^[467]

At the time of the inauguration of the Gotthard Base Tunnel, I made a video exposing it on the now-defunct channel of my wife, *IlluminatiPrincess33*, talking about the opening of the gates of hell that seemed back then still far fetched to most people, but then something even weirder happened in Switzerland a couple of months later, during the "strange" summer of 2016. During the month of August, a video suddenly appeared online, with images of what appeared to be a human sacrifice, staged on the grounds of the European Organization for Nuclear Research (CERN), the famous home of the God Particle featured in Dan Brown's bestseller *Angels and Demons*. The video that circulated online showed mysterious hooded figures engaging in an apparent magic ritual, staged in the middle of the night, under a huge statue of a Hindu deity. In the finale, a woman was stabbed, or so it appears. The deity in question is a Shiva statue that India donated to CERN in the 1960s. **Shiva** is known in the Hindu religion as **"The Destroyer"** within the Trimurti, the Hindu trinity that includes Brahma and Vishnu. However, for the Illuminati, the term destruction as it relates to Shiva's cosmic duties can be deceiving, because often Lord Shiva destroys negative presences such as evil, ignorance, and death. The mainstream media quickly went on record stating that the shocking footage appeared to have been recorded as part of a supposed prank, made by some scientists based at Europe's top physics lab, which also serves as the home of the **Lagre Hadron Collider**.

The identity and motives of those behind the video were never revealed. CERN and the New World Order built this institution and accepted this statue from India due to the popularity the image had acquired among the Illuminati elite and many physicists in the last century. The De Broglie theory and Max Plank's theories "Dual Nature of Matter" are a common concept in Saiva Siddhantham, and almost all Tamil Siddhars have strong beliefs on the dual nature of matter and a parallel universe, multiverse, and wormholes, which is what CERN is working on to open the gates of hell.

The Hindu concept is that humans don't live or die, we just appear in many universes at the same time in different dimensions, and this is the most common foundation for Siddha Shastrams in the Hindu faith, however, Shiva "The Destroyer," was about to appear once again a few years later in a key meeting for the New World Order. A photo that posted on *Twitter* three years ago, by none other than the controversial head of the World Health Organization (WHO), **Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus**, showed to the whole world the presence of the same image of Shiva "The Destroyer," so dear to the dark side of the Illuminati, during an important meeting that was set up before the start of the pandemic (plandemic?), between the WHO and Chinese officials, focused on the infamous Belt and Road Initiative.^[468]

The presence of this religious statue overseeing the event in question, seems now like a bad omen and a clear message to all of us, after the last two years of this never-ending pandemic. The photo was posted in January 2019 on the *Twitter* feed of Dr. Tedros, who has served as the alleged corrupt Director-General of the World Health Organization since 2017. The fact the Hindu god, Shiva "The Destroyer" was so prominently displayed at the head of the table during this important meeting, confirms once again the obsession that the Illuminati have for Shiva and the key role of Dr. Tedros, in bed with China from the very start of this conspiracy against mankind. The tweet in question stated we should celebrate the WHO's participation in China's **Belt and Road Initiative**, the so-called "New Silk Road" by supporting the "overseas training of more than 2,000 Chinese health workers," but the problem is, "The Belt and Road Initiative" has nothing to do with health work, but rather with a Chinese economic takeover of the entire world with the help of Klaus Schwab, and the Jesuit Sabbatean Frankist mafia. That's why we have all

witnessed during this plandemic/pandemic a complete loss of credibility by the WHO institution, that has not even been able to reveal, until now at least, the real origins of this virus/biological warfare connected to the Chinese Military, as well as the U.S. Deep State and Jesuit agents like Dr. Anthony Fauci and his infamous Gain of Function Research, and other diableries, that have actively helped fund the research of Chinese military scientists in this sector for decades.

For example, research grant number **R01AI098775** “RBD recombinant protein-based SARS vaccine for biodefense” amounting to over \$1 million per year, was awarded by Dr. Anthony Fauci’s National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID) to Professor Peter Hotez of Baylor College of Medicine as the Project Leader, but one of the two other principal investigators on this project was also Shibo Jiang, who during his over 20 years of working in the United States, developed an extensive network of collaborative research with various U.S. virus research laboratories, receiving more than \$17 million in U.S. research grants, the vast majority coming from Fauci’s NIAID. During the entire period of his research here in the U.S., Shibo Jiang actively collaborated with People’s Liberation Army laboratories, while simultaneously inviting and training into his U.S. laboratory, scientists linked to the Chinese military.^[469]

The New Silk Road is a trojan horse, that aims to link China to Europe and Africa involving countries like Italy, in particular, which surprise, surprise became the first epicenter of the CCP virus pandemic in the Old Continent. Formerly named One Belt One Road(OBOR), the name was changed in 2016 when the Chinese government considered the emphasis on the word“one” was prone to misinterpretation around their project, maybe to hide their real intention to establish a One World Government controlled by China. However, the term “One Belt One Road” is still used in Chinese state media that have now added a “Green” touch to the whole initiative under the directives of the Chinese Ministry of Ecology and Environment. Green finance is officially promoted as an important feature of the Belt and Road Initiative, which calls for an environmentally friendly “Green Belt and Road.” Chinese policy documents for the project coordinator and encourage green finance and investment, but the real secret objectives of the CCP are to create a stronger economy for the Chinese-driven New World Order after destroying the world’s economy, with their biological warfare, aiming to dominate global affairs with a new trading network, in a diabolical strategy that will gradually damage U.S. interests worldwide. The stated Chinese objectives are “to construct a unified large market and make full use of both international and domestic markets, through cultural exchange and integration, to enhance mutual understanding and trust of member nations, ending up in an innovative pattern with capital inflows, talent pool, and technology database.” The problem is, what are we integrating to, Communism?

President Trump had been quietly working during his presidency to oppose the whole thing with a program entitled the Free and Open Indo-Pacific Strategy (FOIP), but the Socialist-infested European Union, never jumped on board, continuing their unconditional support for the Belt and Road Initiative, despite the objections of several member-nations, mainly because most European leaders have been corrupted by Chinese money and the U.S has not been able to stop them since then, neither with Trump, or “Sleepy Joe” who is a well-known Chinese asset. Going back to Shiva’s symbolism, Devdutt Pattanaik, an Indian mythologist, wrote an article in *Economic Times* explained how Shiva fits into modern corporate society:

Organizations are built by people who have the desire to achieve something. This desire makes them Brahma, the creator of the organization, but when their desire ceases and they let go from the organization and they become Shiva, the destroyer.^[470]

Having said this, Hinduism is not even one of the five religions recognized by the Chinese government, so it is not known why the statue of a Hindu deity should have been displayed in the first place, at that infamous meeting in January 2019. It is also interesting to note that nuclear research has been associated with Shiva since its inception and one of the new obsessions of the New World Order is nuclear power plants, that are said to be of great help in their supposed “green transition,” but more nuclear power stations in the world could mean more nuclear weapons. After all, the first nuclear power stations were built in many countries primarily to provide fissile material for nuclear weapons during the Cold War. Nuclear materials may also get into the wrong hands and be used to make a crude nuclear device or a so-called “dirty bomb,” but that’s something the elite of the New World Order, and people like Bill Gates in particular, busy building his high-tech nuclear reactors in places like Wyoming, with the help of the Japanese, seems to not be worried about.

However, the idea that even after the terrible Fukushima disaster, The Japan Atomic Energy Agency (JAEA), and Mitsubishi Heavy Industries Ltd (7011.T) are collaborating with the United States and Bill

Gates' venture company to build a high-tech nuclear reactor in Wyoming,^[471] is something that makes my alarm bells ring and makes me very suspicious as Bill Gates seems to want to achieve God status. After all, J. Robert Oppenheimer, known as “the father of the atomic bomb” for his work on bombs dropped on Japan at the end of WWII, recited a quote referring to Shiva from the Hindu text, the Baghavid-Gita, at the time of the first atom bomb test in 1945 **“I become death, the destroyer of worlds,”** Oppenheimer said during this historical occasion. Does Bill Gates, who was already heavily involved in the China virus pandemic, as well as the financially backing of the development of sun-dimming technology that would potentially reflect sunlight out of Earth’s atmosphere, triggering a global cooling effect, want to emulate Shiva? To the rest of the world, China most likely engineered a virulent strain of coronavirus in one of its labs, allowed it to escape and infect the world, and then attempted to cover it up before profiting massively from the resulting pandemic. But not to Bill Gates. For Gates, the communist state did “great work.”^[472]

Going back to the photo in question, posted by Dr. Tedros on *Twitter* on January 16, 2019, right at the start of the year that will eventually unleash COVID-19 onto the world, the image is even more disturbing if we consider the controversial past of Dr. Tedros himself. Tedros’ candidacy for the WHO Director-General was, in fact, opposed vigorously by several Ethiopian parties, due to his past career in the Tigray People’s Liberation Front, the most powerful of the armed liberation movements in Ethiopia with decidedly Marxist ideologies, and an abysmal record of human rights violations. This means the WHO is now allegedly in the hands of a corrupt and possibly ruthless criminal, aka Dr. Tedros, that sides with China whatever the outcome might be, mainly because of personal interests and political ideology.

In his first public message for the year 2022, entitled, “Three resolutions to help achieve Health for All in 2022”^[473] Dr. Tedros said that his **first new year’s resolution (or threat?)** for 2022, is to end the pandemic by ensuring all governments reach the global target of vaccinating 70% of people in all countries by the middle of 2022. Dr. Tedros then added a **second resolution** aiming for a global sanitary dictatorship, talking about “a stronger global framework for global health security” supported by negotiations starting in 2022, that he called a “global pandemic accord.” This new project, which was already announced officially a month earlier by the United Nations, on December 1, 2021, was described as a “new global accord on pandemic prevention” that is being made to create a new **intergovernmental negotiating body (INB)** for the New World Order.

The decision will establish an intergovernmental negotiating body (INB) that will negotiate and draft any convention, agreement or, another international instrument.

A first meeting will take place no later than 1 March 2022, and public hearings will also be held to inform deliberations.

The INB will deliver a progress report to the World Health Assembly in 2023 and submit its outcome for consideration the following year.

The third and final resolution announced by Dr. Tedros was that all countries must invest in stronger primary health care, as the foundation of universal health coverage. However, going back to Tetros’ second resolution for 2022, we should demand a moratorium on the adoption of this new intergovernmental negotiating body (INB). Because the people of the countries represented at the World Health Assembly have never been properly informed about the content of the documents being submitted for discussion in March 2022, we should reserve the right to oppose the signing of the said pandemic agreement by any legal means and refuse the offer upon its acceptance and ratification. But I’m afraid, that’s no longer possible in the sanitary dictatorship of the New World Order. Satan wants control over us in the End Times and the situation will become increasingly uncomfortable for those who still believe in God, rather than science.

On October 15, 2021, Italy brought in the strictest COVID-19 measures in Europe, courtesy of the Orwellian and oppressive Italian Republic, requiring all workers, in both the public and private sectors, to have a vaccine passport, as the start of what later became an introduction to even more stringent rules and measures, that will gradually unfold in the following months, and eventually bring in the so-called “Super Green Pass” in December 2021, and the complete lockdown of the unvaccinated in January 2022, before introducing probably the mandatory vaccine for the whole Italian population soon. From that infamous date in November 2021, the vaccine passport introduced in Italy and many other parts of the world, the new rules, are becoming more and more reminiscent of this passage from the Apocalypse of John: **So that no one can buy or sell unless he has the mark, that is, the name of the beast or the number of its name. Revelation 13:17.**

Of course, violent protests erupted in Rome and other Italian cities over such requirements, but nothing changed, and in the end, the majority of the Italians like many Americans pushed by the Biden

administration, went for the vaccine option to avoid being locked up at home, or lose their job, but there is something profoundly evil going on that goes well beyond the current sanitary dictatorship that is happening simultaneously all over the world, and that's the direct involvement of Satan, the Vatican, and Freemasonry, that I'm exposing in this book.

On October 15, 2021, the "Inferno" exhibition conceived by Freemason **Jean Claire** pen name Gérard Régnier, an art historian, art conservator, and a member of the Académie française since May 2008, opened at the Scuderie del Quirinale, part of the Quirinale Palace (Italian: Palazzo del Quirinale one of the three current **official residences of the President of the Italian Republic**). The exhibition that comprises more than 200 artworks from over 80 museums, public collections, and private collections from Italy, the Vatican, and across Europe, officially marks not the beginning of Italy's vaccine passport nightmare, but another important milestone, the 700th anniversary of the death of 14th-century writer Dante Alighieri, the creator of **Inferno** (Italian for "Hell") the first part of Dante Alighieri's 14th-century epic poem *Divine Comedy*, that is followed by **Purgatorio** (Italian for "Purgatory"), and **Paradiso** ("Paradise" or "Heaven").

For this demonic exhibition, that remained open until January 9th, 2022, the choice went to the first part of his *Divine Comedy*, and one of the most anticipated pieces of this exhibition was the plaster version of the monumental 23 foot high "**The Gates of Hell**," a sculptural work by French artist Auguste Rodin that was transported to Rome by the Coubertin Foundry in Paris with a special truck. The operation required an exceptional organizational effort at the Scuderie del Quirinale. "The Gates of Hell" which cost Auguste Rodin thirty years of work and hosts 186 characters depicts the first section of Dante Alighieri's *Divine Comedy* was there to represent another opening of the gates of hell by the elite.

During the show's first weeks, visitors were able to gaze into the "Abyss of Hell" by Botticelli, on loan from the Vatican, and there were also other masterpieces in this demonic exhibition put together by French curator Jean Claire, by such artists as Beato Angelico, Bosch, Bruegel, Goya, Manet, Delacroix, Rodin, Cézanne, Richter, and Kiefer. Of course, the participants to the 2021 G20 Rome summit, which was held in Rome, the capital city of Italy, before the official opening of the exhibition, between the 30- 31st October 2021, were all given the possibility of a private glimpse into this unusual exhibition. We all know that the claim the vaccine passports are potentially the start of the infamous "Mark of the Beast," has been mocked over and over by the leftist Satanists, and their mercenaries in the mainstream media, but the reality that is unfolding in front of our eyes every day, tells us a very different story.

Do you remember, my dear readers, the arrival of the statue of Moloch at the Colosseum in the fall of 2019? The pandemic was already spreading from Wuhan to the rest of the planet, and the elite was already covertly announcing it with this powerful symbol. I even talked in Vol.4, which was published back in December 2019, about the possible dangers that the image of this infamous deity, placed in the Colosseum, might trigger, and the concerns of many Christians^[474], regarding what might happen to Italy and the rest of the world, if they didn't remove it immediately. Of course, I was right once again in my assertion, as God's wrath was already on its way with the China virus. Having said that, one of the strangest statues that I have ever seen in my entire life was set up right outside U.N. Headquarters in New York City in November 2021 but was later removed, on December 20, 2021, after a growing number of Christian believers started to get offended by this monstrosity placed outside of the U.N.'s Visitors Plaza.

However, *CBN News* reported on the 5th of January 2022, that,

A statue displayed at the United Nations in New York, which was likened to the end-times "beast" from the New Testament's book of Revelation, has been removed.^[475]

Adding an improbable excuse by a U.N. representative:

Stéphane Dujarric, a spokesperson for the Secretary-General, told CBN News the sculpture was not permanent and its removal was planned. "The statue you refer to was a temporary exhibit organized by the Permanent Mission of Mexico to the United Nations. It was taken down, as scheduled and anticipated, on 20 December," Dujarric said in a statement on Wednesday.^[476]

Say "its removal was planned," sounds like a lame excuse, but that's the U.N. after all, the home of the New World Order and constant lies. When I first heard about it, I could hardly believe that the global elite would be so brazen in showing their true colors, and so I looked into this very carefully, and unfortunately, this is not just a bad rumor but another Ahrimanic representation of the Lord of Darkness and Chaos, placed right in front of the control room of the New World Order. This gigantic statue called "**The Guardian of International Peace and Security**"

looks like something out of a science fiction movie. It does not resemble any known creature on this planet. Instead, it appears to closely resemble the old Persian representation of Angra Mainyu (Ahriman), but also the “beast” that is described in the **Book of Revelation**. If you have not seen it yet, you can find video footage of this “beast” online on various *Youtube* channels.^[477]

Did they think that they could put this up without anyone noticing? Of course not! But they don’t care anymore, just like they have not cared when they did that Satanic ceremony at the inauguration of the tunnel in Switzerland, when they did the ritual in front of CERN, when they placed Moloch in the Colosseum, or brought Rodin’s 23-foot high “The Gates of Hell,” to Rome to officially kickstart the “Mark of the Beast” project. We need to prepare, it is no longer the time to think about the possibility of the End Times happening in our lifetime, but rather be ready for it and act accordingly.

The home of the New World Order, the United Nations, unveiling a statue of a strange-looking beast outside its headquarters in New York City, just in time for the Apocalypse, says it all, so stop thinking about going back to normality, because these are not normal times that we are living, but unprecedented ones that will change forever the whole of mankind. The statue in question is more than bizarre and resembles the beast from the Book of Revelation, but there is also another indication this is a Satanic work of art commissioned by the evil Illuminati in time for their end game. The name “The Guardian of International Peace and Security” seems to indicate the ominous warning present in **Thessalonians 5:3. While people are saying, “There is peace and security ” then sudden destruction will come upon them as labor pains come upon a pregnant woman, and they will not escape.**

The End times are upon us let us pray, but also let’s be ready as the gates of hell are now wide open for those who ignore these warnings, and the Great Reject is our only hope so that we can finally stand by the side of God when he sends once again his **Only Begotten Son** because, **From His Father, He inherited divine powers (see John 10:17–18).**

Without hate or passion, in a tranquil and relaxed manner, please empty your head of all the religious, scientific, intellectual, and political dogmas and rubbish, the elite, and their system has been pushing on us for so long, so we can move forward towards a new dawn ready to face the great battles in front of us in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Apocalypse is unfolding in front of our eyes, and you’ll need to be bold and courageous. You see, the second coming (“end times”) should not have any frightening thoughts as the New Testament writers, or early Christians, always longed for the return of Jesus, and, of course, if you have read **Revelation 20-22** in the end, God wins, and those who have not worshiped the beast or its image, and have not received the infamous mark on their foreheads or their hands, will be able to partake in the Kingdom of God. For the first Christians, they hoped to see this happen in their lifetimes, but it didn’t because it is happening in ours, which includes the increasing persecution of Christians.

Christianity Today reported last year that “Every day, 13 Christians worldwide are killed because of their faith. Every day, 12 churches or Christian buildings are attacked. And every day, 12 Christians are unjustly arrested or imprisoned, and another 5 are abducted.” Is the Pope aka the False Prophet Jorge Mario Bergoglio doing something about it? Of course not, the Jesuit False Prophet is too busy promoting the vaccines.

In early January 2022, Pope Francis has once again strongly pushed for people to take the abortion-tainted COVID-19 injections, calling health care and vaccination “a moral obligation,” both for personal health and the health of others, while continuing to ignore both moral concerns,^[478] as well as health concerns. In the meantime, according to the United States Commission on International Religious Freedom’s 2020 report, Christians are being persecuted more than ever in many foreign countries, including Communist China, and various Muslim ones. The truth is, that since the beginning of this never-ending sanitary emergency/plandemic, traditional Christians, as well as large portions of the Orthodox Jewish community, who have not given up their religious identity and their love for God in the name of progressive values, science, and the infamous “vaccine god,” have been more and more isolated, and persecuted all over the world, even in countries like the U.S., or in Europe.

Churches and other places of worship have been closing for long periods because of the never-ending restrictions and lockdowns imposed for the China virus pandemic, and in many countries, the police even intervened directly to forcefully shut down masses. In April 2020, an Italian Catholic priest, for example, refused to comply with a request to end the mass in front of the shocked faithful, resulting in a 280 euro fine,^[479] while in the same period the police shut down a Sunday church service in Baltimore to the disbelieve of the pastor who said they were violating the U.S Constitution.^[480]

One year later, in April 2021, the situation, got even worse. A Roman Catholic church in London complained to the police after their officers brutally shut down a Good Friday service, on the grounds it broke COVID-19 lockdown rules.^[481] While pastor Sharon Perry, of the Abundant Grace Christian Assembly in Ringsend,

Dublin, Ireland, was given a prosecution notice and threatened with up to six months in prison by the national police force for opening her church on Easter Sunday.^[482]

Similar actions took place in so many different countries, including Australia, of course, it is impossible to report them all. In early January 2022, Artur Pawlowski, the pastor of Street Church and the Cave of Adullam in Calgary, Alberta, Canada, who made some videos documenting his multiple contentious exchanges with local law enforcement officials during the pandemic, was arrested along with his brother Dawid after protesting outside the home of Alberta Health Minister Jason Copping. In the moments leading up to the arrest, Pawlowski, a Polish immigrant to Canada, referred to his adopted country as “Chinada,” seeking to compare the actions of government officials to those taken by the Chinese Communist Party.^[483] This view coincides with the previously cited homily, of the great Serbian Orthodox Bishop Photius of the Eparchy of Zvornik and Tuzla, who said “Until now, people have been struggling each in their own place of living, in their own region, in their own country, but today [it] is necessary to struggle globally for global freedom because if they close everything, and if they place us in those digital camps, nobody will be able to go to anybody.”^[484]

The bishop’s homily was posted to Twitter on December 14, 2021^[485] but resurfaced strongly with Serbia’s favorite son, tennis great Novak Djokovic, who fought to be allowed to defend his title in Australia. Photius highlighted the spiritual nature of humanity’s struggle against COVID passports and said that they are part of a new Chinese-style digital communism. He warned that vaccine passport implementation is a “trap” to ensnare humanity while granting privileges to benefit only “the chosen ones,” “the obedient,” and “the ‘rulers of this world.’” Photius warned, “They will lock us up into ghettos. They will lock us up into digital prisons,” adding that, “Someone may be imprisoned in one’s apartment, not being allowed to move from one room to another, and this may be declared the best solution.”^[486] The bishop stated that it is time for the Christian Church to become resolute and resist vaccine passports by engaging in prayer and fasting, and for everyone to respond however they can.

All this is symptomatic of the growing persecution of Christians even in the “civilized” Western World, where a growing number of Churches and synagogues are being burned and vandalized each day, courtesy of the Leftist and Islamic mercenaries of the New World Order.

through its Belt and Road Initiative.



FIG. 44 — Shiva "The Destroyer" at the center of the photo posted on *Twitter* by Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus@DrTedros on January 16, 2019.



FIG. 45 — Frame from a video that's surfaced online in August 2016 showing researchers at the European Organisation for Nuclear Research (CERN) in Switzerland performing a bizarre Satanic ritual in front of the statue of Shiva "The Destroyer."



FIG. 46 — Copy in plaster of *The Gates of Hell* by French artist Auguste Rodin that depicts a scene from the *Inferno*, the first section of Dante Alighieri's *Divine Comedy*.



FIG. 47 — The controversial statue created by artists Jacobo & Maria Angeles, the artwork known as an "Alebrije" represents a fantastical creature or animal and was donated by the Government of Oaxaca in southwestern Mexico.

The “Socialist Paradise” is an Illuminati Dystopian Nightmare

Of the 80 books in the Old and New Testaments, the Book of Revelation holds some of the most worrying prophecies about the future. Penned by John the Apostle, who allegedly at the age of 86, wrote the last book of the Bible, the revelation of Jesus Christ. Revelation contains the final chapters of the New Testament and is dedicated to prophetic visions outlining the final days of mankind before the Second Coming of Jesus Christ. Revelation speaks of natural cataclysms and plagues that will follow the arrival of the Four Horsemen of Apocalypse among them the second horse is the red horse of war, described in **Revelation 6:4**, “**Another horse, fiery red, went out. And it was granted to the one who sat on it to take peace from the earth, and that people should kill one another, and there was given to him a great sword.**”

The red horse, that in my view is Russia, or China, or both combined, after all, the term “Red scare” belongs to both, as the first “Red Scare” was used following the Bolshevik Russian Revolution of 1917 and the subsequent wave of Communist revolutions throughout Europe and beyond, and according to *The New York Times* in 2019, China’s growing military and economic power have resulted in a “New Red Scare” in the United States. Consider that Henry Kissinger, in his book *World Order*, wrote that when in the 1950s and 1960s “the prevailing strategic doctrine of each superpower relied on the ability to inflict an ‘unacceptable’ level of damage on the presumed adversary,”^[487] the answer of the founding father of the People’s Republic of China (PRC), was a shocking one that should make us all extremely worried today. “Mao spoke of China’s willingness to accept sacrifices of hundreds of millions in a nuclear war.”^[488] Kissinger also adds that such statement, “was widely treated in the West as a symptom of emotional or ideological derangement.”^[489] But, “It was, in fact, probably the consequence of a sober calculation that to withstand military capacities beyond previous human experience, a country needs to demonstrate

the willingness to sacrifice beyond human comprehension.”^[490]

The “fiery red” horse will bring death all over this planet at an unprecedented level in which ¼ of the human population will be slaughtered, and with the possibility of a global nuclear war, that number might be even bigger, remember that Albert Einstein predicted that in a full-scale nuclear exchange, 1/3 of the earth’s population would probably die. That is roughly 110 million people in America today. Think that’s an exaggeration? There are roughly 14,000 nuclear weapons in the world and 90% of them are in the hands of Russia and the US, according to atmospheric scientist and nuclear expert Professor Brian Toon, which seems to ignore China is also expanding its nuclear arsenal. However, even if the smallest weapon in the U.S. arsenal (100 kilotons), or a similar one is unleashed on the United States by Russia or China, it would cause catastrophic devastation if it was detonated over a major city. Everything in a six-mile diameter would catch on fire and be destroyed. Professor Brian Toon says, “If you get within a mile or so [of the blast], the pressure wave is so intense, it will blow down concrete buildings. And somewhere in that zone, there’s a blast of radiation from the bomb... half of the people exposed to that would die over a week or two from radiation burns on their skin and radiation poisoning.” On top of this don’t forget Putin’s upcoming 16,000mph “**Satan-2**” nuke with 12 warheads, a very appropriate name for a monster weapon that could destroy an entire country.

For Claire Reilly, who worked on CNET’s recent documentary series *Hacking the Apocalypse*, “If you survive the initial impact, your troubles are far from over. These kinds of nuclear blasts generate city-wide fires that would push smoke into the stratosphere, blocking out the sun for 10 years and sending temperatures back to what Earth experienced during the last ice age.”^[491] Of course, “you can’t duck and cover from a giant asteroid impact or alien invasion.” But in case of a nuclear war scenario, or let’s say a medium-sized asteroid, or not-so-smart group of alien invaders, we will be able to survive if we are ready. However, Reilly warns us that:

The only way you survive in the immediate vicinity is to head underground. If you're used to the finer things in life you might head to a place like the Survival Condo in rural Kansas, which offers luxury apartments and features like a cinema, swimming pool, and climbing wall, all 15 stories underground -- for \$1 million a pop. If that's not your vibe and you're further away from the impact zone, you could wait out Nuclear Winter in a prepping community, like Fortitude Ranch in West Virginia. It won't protect you from a direct blast, but it's ideal if you're looking for strength in numbers to survive the long, cold years of a post-apocalyptic winter with no food. And its rural location places it far away from city-dwelling marauding hordes.^[492]

Aside from always having massive doses of **KI (potassium iodide)**, a salt of stable (not radioactive) iodine that can help block radioactive iodine from being absorbed by the thyroid gland, you can see how the survival experts seem to think that in order survive for a longer period, one of the key factors is indeed the “strength in numbers” of a large group of people, but you also need like-minded individuals to survive even longer, to possibly establish the foundations of a new society. This subject was briefly exposed in the star-studded satire “Don’t Look Up,” which some critics called the movie of the year, that made its 2021 Christmas Eve debut on the leftist propaganda platform *Netflix*. Unfortunately, the libtards linked it immediately to climate change, the current obsession of the leftist predators, and the possibility that a real asteroid, or comet, may sooner or later hit our planet, was at that point completely left out. “A film about a comet hurtling towards Earth and no one is doing anything about it? Sounds like the climate crisis” said Peter Kalmus, a deranged climate scientist and author of *Being the Change: Live Well and Spark a Climate Revolution* to *The Guardian*^[493]. But aside from the obvious anti-Trump references of the movie, with a conservative president played by leftist darling Meryl Streep, and the U.S. patriots made to look like a bunch of fools who don’t look up and accept the imminent disaster because they don’t want to accept what is happening, there are some truths in this film. In November of 2021, an unusual spacecraft was launched by NASA on a mission to test technology that could one day tip a dangerous asteroid off course. Officially, **Nasa’s Dart mission** wants to see how difficult it would be to stop a sizeable space rock from hitting Earth.^[494]

Some say they fear the arrival of **99942 Apophis**. After its discovery in 2004, asteroid 99942 Apophis had been identified as one of the most hazardous asteroids that could impact Earth in the future, and even if astronomers have concluded that there is no risk for the time being, after the uncertainty in the 2029 approach distance has been reduced from hundreds of kilometers, to now just a couple of kilometers,^[495] this asteroid might still bring us some dark energies from the cosmos. Comets and asteroids have been considered bad omens, since ancient times, until approximately the 16th century.

These omens would include crop failures, diseases, deaths of royalty, or other such catastrophic events. Pliny the Elder (23-79 AD), a Roman natural philosopher, thought comets were the cause of political issues and death.^[496] The main difference between asteroids and comets is their composition, as in, what they are made of. Asteroids are made up of metals and rocky material, while comets are made up of ice, dust, and rocky material. Both asteroids and

comets were formed early in the history of the solar system about 4.5 billion years ago.^[497] When they saw a comet or an asteroid in the sky, the ancients were stricken with fear. A ball of fire, with a tail stretching across the sky, obviously not a good omen. The skies were the home of capricious gods and such a disturbance in the heavens meant danger on earth. In 1066, a comet was seen as William the Conqueror was preparing to invade England. Soon after, Harold, the Saxon king, was defeated by William, and old heads nodded. It was only to be expected after such a portent.^[498] Through their roles as harbingers of doom are now discounted by most people, they are still considered relevant by the Jesuits and the Illuminati that wants to unleash Cyber Satan on the world for the implementation of the Great Reset by 2030.

On **Friday, April 13, 2029**, Earth will experience a dramatic close encounter with the asteroid 99942 Apophis. The 1,120 feet (340-meter) wide object could even hit us, or pass within just 19,000 miles (31,000 km) of our home planet, a distance that brings it closer than most geostationary satellites that could also be damaged by its passage. Thanks to the tremendous size of Apophis, even if it's only a close-passage, it will be so bright that around 2 billion people will be able to witness it with the naked eye, probably as one of the scariest moments in their lives. First becoming visible in the southern hemisphere, the asteroid will appear as a bright star streaking across the sky from east to west, initially passing over Australia, then the Indian Ocean, and eventually crossing the equator over Africa. Remember, "Apophis" is the ancient Greek name for an ancient Egyptian deity called "Apep"—also spelled "Apepi" or "Aapep"—who was seen as the embodiment of chaos and **the opponent of light and order in the cosmos**. This should concern us as we are entering the darkest of ages as we approach the 2030 AI take over. For those who will survive the coming years, and hopefully view the passage of Apophis, this will be another epic moment of this ongoing Apocalypse, but whatever happens, don't give in to fear as we already have enough of that going around.

For a while now, it's been rather clear that the primary objective of most pandemic coverage, in the age of COVID, is to scare the socks off mass audiences, nothing more, it's all presented as terrifying, another sign of the impending Apocalypse, but if you have Jesus in your hearts, you should never be afraid, because that's what these demons, archons, voladores, alien parasites, call them whatever you want; who control also the media, truly want from you. They feed off your sadness, fear, anger, and irritation, as well as other negative, harmful, toxic, sinful emotions, and their corresponding thought behaviors. Don't be afraid of such feelings in the coming years, as God will always help if you ask him to protect you with a sincere heart, especially after 2030 when Cyber Satan is set to take over the show and the Great Reset is completed.

For Victor Shvets, a renewed global business strategist who originally left the Soviet Union in 1979 because he saw greater opportunities in the West and its finance industry, but is now back to be a Socialist, who predicts the end of Capitalism, in his book *The Great Rupture: Three Empires, Four Turning Points, and the Future of Humanity*, we will face by 2030 artificial intelligence (AI) "will replace most research functions and go beyond that by anticipating changes and making discoveries." AI in his demented Socialist vision will be able to make all those naughty decisions entrepreneurs struggle to make now, ending Capitalism as we know it. Shvets writes, "modern AI can manipulate an unheard amount of information, and hence, arguably it might steer investments in a more productive way than has ever been possible by Adam Smith's invisible hand." Shvets even believes that Bolshevik revolutionary Nikolai Bukharin's scientific planning of state control "might not have been wrong at all but were just a century ahead of their time.

Today, the computational power might allow for such planning to occur without creating the stagnation and inefficiency of the Soviet system." He goes on to say F.A. Hayek's ideas may end up on the scrap heap of history and free-market Capitalism will be viewed as the same as the "burning of witches." All of this after most of his book is spent chronicling how freedom is the reason the West has prospered and the Ottoman Empire, China, and Russia have been mired in poverty. However, now, Americans are sitting around watching TV and playing on their computers instead of reading. Shvets says the collision of financialization and technology has led to civil disintegration, "all the ingredients of Roman 'bread and circuses.' Escapism, stagnating incomes, and rising inequalities characterize most Western societies, with the public sector stepping in to distribute 'Free bread.'" Younger people are more in favor than their parents of government solving problems. Baby boomer parents have created kids who are dependent, used to winning "prizes for losers."

Shvets believes this era is more toxic than smoking, with loneliness, increased suicides, declining literacy, digital addictions, and impaired analytical capacity. The new "Socialist paradise" on the horizon, according to Shvets, will be fair, equitable, and beneficial to society, rather than the freedom and individualism, that we all appreciate in most parts of the world. His soothsaying is based on a quarter of millennials believing democracy is bad for society, and unfortunately less than a third believing it essential. These days fewer than half of European millennials support democracy despite direct experience with both Fascism and Communism that created so much death and destruction.

Shvets sees a world where AI takes over and only 5 percent of people will work and the remaining 95 percent won't have to, presumably supported by taxes paid by the 5 percent. "Karl Marx's idea of 'communism' will be our common future," Shvets writes. Society will achieve such a high level of productivity "it will liberate humans from the need to toil to survive, and by that stage, it is likely, that alternative avenues of personal satisfaction will also emerge." But like Douglas French President Emeritus of the Mises Institute, and author of books like *Early Speculative Bubbles & Increases in the Money Supply* and *Walk Away: The Rise and Fall of the Home-Ownership Myth*, wrote in response to Shvets Socialist propaganda: "there can be no such thing as a leisurely form of Communism," adding Mr. Shvets, "there is mature capitalism. And, it's not Communism, Marxian or otherwise."^[499] Unfortunately, the New World Order seems to think otherwise and loves to promote the work of people like Victor Shvets, who should have probably stayed in that nightmare called the Soviet Union to enjoy the last years of what used to be a Communist hell hole. I hope, however, that by 2030, those who agree to join the Great Reject, will be enough to form a different kind of society that is in no way connected to Shvets vision, that is, of course, also Satan's vision.

Christians across the world are experiencing increasing hardship, targeting, and persecution because of the stand they take for biblical principles, as the Satanic principles of the Marxist New World Order take over the show, in this context, democratic backsliding, also known as autocratization, democratic decay and de-democratization on the rise worldwide. The libtards and the elite that controls them would like you to think that democratic backsliding is happening in countries like America because of conservative leaders like Donald J. Trump. The International Institute for Democracy and Electoral Assistance for this reason, recently added the United States to their list of backsliding democracies, pointing to Trump's attempts to overturn the results of the 2020 election, as well as state voting laws that disproportionately impact minority groups.^[500] But these institutions, which should check on countries losing their democratic qualities, conveniently leave out countries under Jesuit/Sabbatean Masonic control like Germany, Austria, Italy, Australia, or Canada, politicizing such research for their own sick goals. No wonder, influential leftist "political scientists" like Pippa Norris, of the Harvard Kennedy School and the University of Sydney, in Australia, argue that the two "twin forces" that pose the largest threat to Western liberal democracies are "sporadic and random terrorist attacks on domestic soil, which damage feelings of security, and the rise of populist-authoritarian forces, which feed parasitically upon these fears."^[501]

Now, we all know that the left has helped with their insane immigration policies, false flag operations, the rise of terrorism in most of the West, but when you react to these insane policies and manipulations, you are now called a "populist-authoritarian," who wants to participate in democratic backsliding. The truth is that the very people who seem to be obsessing with the future of democracy, like Joe Biden, are unfortunately the very same people, who are doing everything to sabotage it, as they help, willingly or unwillingly, the rise of China, as the winning model for the age of Artificial Intelligence and robotics. An internet pioneer and technology developer and administrator predicted, "My expectation is that by 2030, as much of 75% of the world's population will be enslaved by artificial intelligence-based surveillance systems developed in China and exported around the world. These systems will keep every citizen under observation 24 hours a day, seven days a week, monitoring their every action."

Dan Gillmor, co-founder of the News Co/Lab at Arizona State University's Walter Cronkite School of Journalism and Mass Communication, and professor of practice in digital media literacy commented, "Governments (and their corporate partners) are broadly using technology to create a surveillance state, and what amounts to law by unaccountable black-box algorithm, far beyond anything Orwell imagined. But this can only happen in a society that can't be bothered to protect liberty – or is easily led/stampeded into relinquishing it – and that is happening more and more in the Western democracies. The re-emergence of public bigotry has nothing to do with technology, except to the extent that bigots use it to promote their malignant goals. Meanwhile, the institutions that are supposed to protect liberty – journalism among them – are mostly failing to do so. In a tiny number of jurisdictions, people have persuaded leaders to push back on the encroachments, such as a partial ban on government use of facial recognition in San Francisco. But the encroachments are overwhelming and accelerating."

Leah Lievrouw, Professor of Information Studies at the University of California-Los Angeles, wrote, "To date, virtually no democratic state or system has sorted out how to deal with this challenge to the fundamental legitimacy of democratic processes, and I guess that only a deep and destabilizing crisis (perhaps growing out of the rise of authoritarian, ethnic or cultural nationalism) will prompt a serious response."^[502]

Democracy in America seems to have faced its most serious crisis in decades, in November 2020, as its basic tenets, including a guarantee of free and fair elections, seemed to have been temporarily abandoned in the U.S.A. after one of the most controversial presidential elections in American history, saw in the end, the victory of "Sleepy Joe," and this might be only beginning of a disturbing trend. Only a few months earlier, in June 2020, a new institution called the **Academy's Commission on the Practice of Democratic Citizenship**, celebrated the release

of its final report titled: *Our Common Purpose: Reinventing American Democracy for the 21st Century*. The question is, why do all these influential people suddenly need to meet up to reinvent democracy? Well, the answer is simple: to sabotage it! For this reason, nearly 1,200 people viewed the launch of this extraordinary libtard event, which featured Commission Chairs Danielle Allen (Harvard University), Stephen Heintz (Rockefeller Brothers Fund the Philanthropic Foundation created and run by members of the Rockefeller family), and Eric Liu (founder and CEO of Citizen University who served President Bill Clinton as Deputy Assistant for Domestic Policy in the years 1999 and 2000); Academy President David Oxtoby; as well as Commission members Judy Woodruff (PBS NewsHour) and David Brooks (*The New York Times*).^[503]

During this event, the mercenaries of the New World Order proposed thirty-one recommendations, grouped by six strategic imperatives, to officially help the nation emerge as a more resilient constitutional democracy by 2026, its 250th anniversary, an important symbolic event, that the New World Order wants to use, to eliminate democracy in the United States. The Commission founded in 2018 “to reinvent American democracy,” said to be made up of a diverse, bipartisan cohort of scholars, business leaders, media members, elected officials, and philanthropists,^[504] was established in the U.S., by the Jesuit/Sabbatean elite, with the official goal of exploring how best to respond to the vulnerabilities in our political and civic life, but it is working behind the scenes to make sure the world’s oldest constitutional democracy becomes a rigged antidemocratic system, that will never again be in the hands of a populist president like Mr. Trump, or anybody else, that can oppose their evil plan of ushering in a Socialist technocracy in the United States. However, the need to “reinvent democracy,” is an obsession not only in America these days. In an article, that is part of a **BBC Future series about the long view of humanity**, published in March 2019, public philosopher Roman Krznaric, argued that for democracy:

One problem is the electoral cycle, an inherent design flaw of democratic systems that produce short political time horizons. Politicians might offer enticing tax breaks to woo voters at the next electoral contest, while ignoring long-term issues out of which they can make little immediate political capital, such as dealing with ecological breakdown, pension reform, or investing in early childhood education. Back in the 1970s, this form of myopic policy-making was dubbed the “political business cycle.”^[505]

That’s why the leftist elite wants to substitute democratic systems, with their technocratic “Socialist paradise” ruled by the AI. For this reason, as Lee Edwards pointed out, “radical progressives are trying to convince Americans, especially young Americans, that Socialism is the solution to America’s socio-economic problems. They are banking on millennial ignorance of the repeated failures of socialism and the proven ability of a free enterprise to produce opportunity and prosperity for the greatest number.”



FIG. 48 — A rare Masonic document from the 1770s shows how the *Green Dragon Tavern* located on Union Street (then known as Green Dragon Lane) in Boston's North End, was used by the Freemasons to plan the Boston Tea Party precursor to the American Revolution.

The Illuminati Fear the Kingdom of God

So how did we produce the American miracle in the first place back in 1776? Well, while monarchies dominated eighteenth-century Europe, American revolutionaries were determined to find an alternative to this method of government. Radical pamphleteer Thomas Paine, whose enormously popular essay *Common Sense* was first published in January 1776, advocated a republic: a state without a king. Six months later, Jefferson's **Declaration of Independence** affirmed the break with England but did not suggest what form of government should replace monarchy, the only system most English colonists had ever known. In the late eighteenth century, republics were few and far between. Genoa, Venice, and the Dutch Republic provided examples of states without monarchs, but

many European Enlightenment thinkers questioned the stability of a republic. Nonetheless, after their break from Great Britain, Americans turned to Republicanism for their new government.^[506]

This system has worked ever since, but will it withstand the competition of ruthless authoritarian models like the one in China, or Russia in the new millennium? The answer is no, and even if this will make you mad, or at least upset, we need to face reality and prepare for what's coming next if our model fails. In March 2021, China's top diplomat, Yang Jiechi, got uncomfortably close to the truth when he lectured American officials during their summit in Alaska about creating turmoil by invading other countries and having a "Cold War mentality" by trying to impose its democracy on the world. Of course, Yang would not admit to China's appalling human rights record, crushing of dissent, or flouting international rules and claiming disputed territory, but he sincerely didn't care about America's response, as in the eyes of Communist China democracy it is simply an old outdated system with no future in the new era of Artificial Intelligence. When Yang Jiechi sat down with his American counterparts in Alaska, he also made it clear that there is another big voice in the world — and the American-led so-called "global liberal order" does not run the game anymore. After all, they want to be the main AI leaders by 2030.

But perhaps his most telling comment, though, was that far from being a model of democracy, "many people in the United States have little confidence" in their own government. America —and by extension, the West — is going through a period of soul searching where it appears exhausted, unsure of itself, and hypocritical.^[507] At this point, many of you will ask me, what can we do to save our way of life, and our beloved country, from this mess? The Illuminati agents, and their Jesuit supervisors in the U.S., are trying to transform America into a Socialist nightmare, ready to join China, and the rest of the world in their AI Socialist take over. For this reason, we need to realize, as soon as possible, that the weak spots of our democratic system are being exploited every day beyond recovery by our enemies, that by corrupting our politicians, and the lobbyists that fund them, are already infringing on our Constitutional rights, more and more each day until we will no longer have a republic. Because America is a republic, and not a pure democracy, the contemporary efforts to weaken our republican customs and institutions in the name of greater equality will only make us weak prey of the Chinese-driven New World Order. Something the Jesuits and their Illuminati agents planned for a very long time. The Demoncrats, and their controllers, want to sabotage the careful balance produced by our mixed republic in the U.S., to advance their Socialist agenda more and more, and undermine our political liberty, sabotaging forever our unique way of life based on *Liberty and Justice for All*, and the *American dream*. Sadly, there is little, or nothing, that we can do to stop them if we don't properly understand the secrets of our Founding Fathers that put together 1776 as a project that will last only until the return of Christ. Yes, the *parousia* meaning "arrival, "coming", or "presence" in Greek, is the expiry date of our constitutional federal republic. A "republic" is a form of government in which the people hold power, but elect representatives to exercise that power, but that's not, of course, a valid system once you have Christ the King as your ruler.

Most Christian denominations consider the kingly office of Christ to be one of the threefold offices: Christ is a prophet, priest, and king.^[508] In the end, the only possibility we have, to fight the advancement of the infamous China model, is to defend our republic, while we also learn the principles of monarchy, preserving them in some way for the Second Coming. In other parts of the world outside the United States, where democracy is now a growing farse, like in the European Union, for example, monarchy is the only system that could, in theory, withhold the advance of Cyber Satan's Legion in the End times, saving us from this **technocratic** Socialist nightmare even here in the United States, if eventually the **Republic for Which We Stand**, fails to resist the advancing Socialist nightmare, promoted by an increasing number of today's corrupt politicians in Washington D.C. After the Capitol Hill trap, most people in America are rightly disillusioned with politics, not willing to sacrifice their lives to fight the rise of Communism and, what is becoming a social menace.

However, when I say the word monarchy, please don't misunderstand me, I'm not talking about the British monarchy or most of the corrupt monarchies around in today's world. After all, back in the days of Adam Weishaupt's Illuminati, in their INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE ENTIRE REGENT DEGREE, it states: "**the most powerful monarchs are ruled by the Illuminati.**"^[509] That's why they are probably still in power if your country is currently a monarchy, and the recent scandals can only confirm that, as well as the demented leftist attitude of a British import, and libtard, Prince Harry, or the deviant and perverted ways of his uncle, former "Prince" Andrew, now exposed as a pedophile connected to the Sabbatean-Frankist mafia. In the Illuminati system, there are specific lessons in the upper degrees that openly suggest revolutions towards those monarchs who are not forced into submission by employing all the "peaceful" ways of Jesuitical Machiavellism. There are also lessons for the lower degrees that say the order will bring change slowly, and without violence, to deceive those who joined.

What are we to do then? Promote revolutions? Turn everything upside down? Expel violence with violence?

Exchange one tyrant for another? Certainly not! Any violent reform is reprehensible because it does not improve things as long as men with their passions remain unchanged, and because wisdom does not need to be coerced.^[510]

Consequently, those who ignore the truth regarding the lessons of the higher degrees, believe these passages are conclusive of the Illuminati goals, but that's not the

case. Over time, only a few other high-ranking Illuminati were let into the true purpose of the Order, while most of the members were left in the dark about their true intentions, believing naively it was never the Bavarian Illuminati's original goal to hire thugs to violently overthrow a state. Also, the fact that there was no formal ceremony to go along with the higher degrees, and the mounting problems the Order was facing after they were exposed in the middle of the 1780s, eventually ensured that the teachings of the high degrees truly remained the exclusive knowledge they had always been designed to be,^[511] for a very limited amount of people, just as it is today. However, private correspondence between the high degrees of the Illuminati in those days shows how they laughed between themselves, on how these early lessons, were cleverly designed to give that very misimpression to the lower degrees in both matters of politics, as well as religion. As I mentioned at the very start of this book, the final and highest degree of the Illuminati system had the working title "Rex", but as specified in *The Secret School of Wisdom: The Authentic Rituals and Doctrines of the Illuminati*,

...the only two manuscripts extant (one being a mere copy of the other) carry the headline 'Philosophy Sages' instead. Indeed, it might be called the degree of the philosopher-king. There is not much that constitutes a link to the preceding lecture, except for the invitation to the candidate to find a vantage-point from which to see the world from a new perspective.^[512]

That "new perspective," for those joining the elite of the Illuminati, was and still is, of course, Communism, the true virus of our age. An idea that makes me draw a rather fitting analogy, as Adam Weishaupt's Illuminati Order became the Wuhan lab of the future Communist ideology, where it was elaborated and perfected to lethal levels by some of its most distinguished members, including the utopian Socialist **Philippe Buonarroti (1761-1837)**, who will then influence Sabbatean-Frankist **Karl Marx(1818-1883)**, who will later influence **Mao Zedong(1893-1976)**, the founding father of the People's Republic of China (PRC), whose form of Communism, loyal to the original plan of the Illuminati and its Jesuit supervisors, will give us the infamous China virus. As you can see, everything is connected in this insane world, and without Weishaupt's diabolical creature, we would have probably lived in a very different world today, where all monarchies of any importance are dead, and what we perceive as democracy still reigns, but for how long?

Since 1850, most of the property-based injustices have been lifted and the world as it existed before the French and American Revolution is only a historical memory, but where are we heading today, if not towards the abyss of uncertainty and despair thanks to our ignorance. Cicero once said: "Not to know that happened before one was born is always to remain the child," and for the very same reason I'm here, at times, boring you with these historical facts.

Going back to the candidate for the **Rex Degree or Philosopher King**, that was given to Napoleon Bonaparte, such a degree in the early days of the Illuminati had to be found in those people particularly discontented with the usual civil institutions, so they could serve better the secret revolutionary project of the Order. A seemingly rhetorical question I showed you earlier in the *PREPARATION FOR THOSE WHO ARE TO PARTICIPATE IN GOVERNING THE ORDER OF THE ILLUMINATI*, regarding "the greatest monarchs of the world" who would be "rendered incapable of doing evil," shows the real intentions of Weishaupt's Communist plan from the very start. A candidate to the inner circle ruling the order, was thus first invited to explore the possibility of the conquest of governments by infiltration, stating that nations must be brought to embrace their plan by "whatever means are conducive—peaceably if it can be done; but if not, then by force—for all subordination must vanish from the face of the earth,"^[513] and this is the mission of World Economic Forum's founder Klaus Schwab, a former member of the steering committee of the Bilderberg Group, co-founded by SS member Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, and a typical example of a German Illuminati member, who has always followed from the beginning of his career, Adam Weishaupt's original instructions, and philosophy, to become the ideal Rex, a Philosopher King, that can help with his actions, the rise of the Antichrist, and the not so "Great" King Set/Satan.

You could only understand this better, if you had access to the instruction of the higher degrees the Illuminati, where they finally reveal their Machiavellian tactics for a violent revolution (if needed), to establish, in the end, an atheist godless Communist world. However, to do it without being erased, and sabotaged, the Illuminati learned

from the very beginning to cloak themselves in a false portrait of the message of Jesus, and Klaus Schwab, a typical high-level Illuminati, also does that regularly, growing in influence and popularity among the elite every day. Schwab even admitted that the World Economic Forum can steer the global agenda because it has successfully infiltrated the cabinets of several world governments, a sinister modality directly coming out of Adam Weishaupt's playbook. Speaking to political commentator and Bohemian Club member David Gergen, in 2017, at the Harvard Kennedy School's Institute of Politics, Klaus Schwab described how the WEF's modus operandi is to "penetrate cabinets" and governments by installing its "young global leaders," that in the past have included "Mrs. Merkel, and even Vladimir Putin," who Schwab confirms "have all been young global leaders of the World Economic Forum." [\[514\]](#)



FIG. 49 — Illuminati and Freemason Philippe Buonarroti (1761-1837) proposed a mutualist strategy that would revolutionize society by stages, starting from monarchy to liberalism, then to radicalism, and finally to Communism.

The Marxist Pact of the Catacombs to Sabotage the Kingdom of God

Professor Klaus Schwab invited Pope Francis to speak at Davos in January 2014, just after he was made pope, displaying that he knew already back then, how they both shared the same Communist ideology, originally inspired by a mysterious Marxist pact signed by 42 bishops of the Catholic Church in the Catacombs of Rome on November 16, 1965.

Message Of His Holiness Pope Francis To Prof. Klaus Schwab
Message of His Holiness Pope Francis to Prof. Klaus Schwab, Founder and Executive Chairman of the
World Economic Forum Davos-Klosters (Switzerland), January 22-25, 2014.

By Holy See Mission

Message of His Holiness Pope Francis to Prof. Klaus Schwab, Founder and Executive Chairman of the World Economic Forum Davos-Klosters (Switzerland), January 22-25, 2014. To Professor Klaus Schwab, Executive Chairman of the World Economic Forum,

I am very grateful for your kind invitation to address the annual meeting of the World Economic Forum, which, as is customary, will be held at Davos-Klosters at the end of this month. Trusting that the meeting will provide an occasion for deeper reflection on the causes of the economic crisis affecting the world these past few years, I would like to offer some considerations in the hope that they might enrich the discussions of the Forum and make a useful contribution to its important work. Ours is a time of notable changes and significant progress in different areas which have important consequences for the life of humanity. In fact, “we must praise the steps being taken to improve people’s welfare in areas such as health care, education, and communications” (*Evangelii Gaudium*, 52), in addition to many other areas of human activity, and we must recognize the fundamental role that modern business activity has had in bringing about these changes, by stimulating and developing the immense resources of human intelligence. Nonetheless, the successes which have been achieved, even if they have reduced poverty for a great number of people, often have led to widespread social exclusion. Indeed, the majority of the men and women of our time continue to experience daily insecurity, often with dramatic consequences. In the context of your meeting, I wish to emphasize the importance that the various political and economic sectors have in promoting an inclusive approach that takes into consideration the dignity of every human person and the common good. I am referring to a concern that ought to shape every political and economic decision, but which at times seems to be little more than an afterthought. Those working in these sectors have a precise responsibility towards others, particularly those who are most frail, weak, and vulnerable. It is intolerable that thousands of people continue to die every day from hunger, even though substantial quantities of food are available, and often simply wasted. Likewise, we cannot but be moved by the many refugees seeking minimally dignified living conditions, who not only fail to find hospitality but often, tragically, perish in moving from place to place. I know that these words are forceful, even dramatic, but they seek both to affirm and to challenge the ability of this assembly to make a difference. In fact, those who have demonstrated their aptitude for being innovative and for improving the lives of many people by their ingenuity and professional expertise can further contribute by putting their skills at the service of those who are still living in dire poverty. What is needed, then, is a renewed, profound, and broadened sense of responsibility on the part of all. “Business is – in fact - a vocation, and a noble vocation provided that those engaged in it see themselves challenged by a greater meaning in life” (*Evangelii Gaudium*, 203). Such men and women can serve more effectively the common good and make the goods of this world more accessible to all. Nevertheless, the growth of equality demands something more than economic growth, even though it presupposes it. It demands first of all “a transcendent vision of the person” (*Benedict XVI, Caritas in Veritate*, 11), because “without the perspective of eternal life, human progress in this world is denied breathing-space” (*ibid.*). It also calls for decisions, mechanisms, and processes directed to a better distribution of wealth, the creation of sources of employment, and an integral promotion of the poor which goes beyond a simple welfare mentality. I am convinced that from such an openness to the transcendent a new political and business mentality can take shape, one capable of guiding all economic and financial activity within the horizon of an ethical approach that is truly humane. The international business community can count on many men and women of great personal honesty and integrity, whose work is inspired and guided by high ideals of fairness, generosity, and concern for the authentic development of the human family. I urge you to draw upon these great human and moral resources and to take up this challenge with determination and far-sightedness. Without ignoring, naturally, the specific scientific and professional requirements of every context, I ask you to ensure that humanity is served by wealth and not ruled by it. Dear Mr. Chairman and friends, I hope that you may see in these brief words a sign of my pastoral concern and a constructive contribution to help your activities to be ever more noble and fruitful. I renew my best wishes for a successful meeting, as I invoke divine blessings on you and the participants of the Forum, as well as on your families and all your work.

From the Vatican, 17 January 2014

FRANCISCUS PP[515]

The Illuminati taught that Communism was Christ’s aim, following the teachings of their Jesuit supervisors, to deceive and prepare their candidates for their “enlightened” Satanic mission. **Baron Adolph Franz Friedrich**

Ludwig Knigge (1752–1796), German writer, high-level Freemason, and a leading member of the Order of the Illuminati, had personally devised this strategy. He fought hard with Weishaupt to introduce the affirmation of “Christian principles,” as a cover-up for their true agenda, before realizing that Adam Weishaupt was already a Jesuit agent who simply didn’t want to look like he was always mimicking his masters. Knigge accused Weishaupt of “Jesuitism,” and suspected him of being “a Jesuit in disguise.” Adding with great disappointment, “And was I to labor under his banner for mankind, to lead men under the yoke of so stiff-necked a fellow? Never!”^[516] However, according to the anti-Sabbatean Frankist American/ Israeli, Rabbi Marvin Antelman (1933-2013), who, along with his 13-member Supreme Rabbinical Council of America (SRCA), performed a controversial ex-communication of Henry Kissinger from Judaism in 1976. **Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1743-1812)**, the founder of the Rothschild dynasty, convinced Weishaupt to also accept the Frankist doctrine to finance the rise of the Illuminati, as he aimed to fulfill the Frankist plot of subverting the world’s religions^[517], which also meant sabotaging the image of Jesus.

These are the reasons why, after Adam Weishaupt died of old age in 1830, we notice the immediate rise of the “Communist Jesus trend” with **The League of the Just**, a Christian Communist international revolutionary organization founded in 1836 by branching off from its ancestor, the **League of Outlaws**, which had been formed in Paris in 1834 by a German disciple of Adam Weishaupt named Theodor Schuster (1808-1872), who modeled his new organization closely after Italian Illuminati Philippe Buonarroti’s vision of the “Universal Democratic Carbonari,” as an egalitarian international revolutionary fellowship organization. In 1847, the *League of the Just* merged with the *Communist Correspondence Committee*, an organization led by Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels, creating the infamous *Communist League*. The new group tasked Marx and Engels with writing a political platform for itself. The resulting document was *The Communist Manifesto*.^[518]

The heretical view pushed by the Illuminati that Communism was just Christianity in practice, and Jesus was the first Communist, was highlighted in one of Karl Marx’s early writings, which stated, “Christ is the intermediary unto whom man unburdens all his divinity, all his religious bonds, so the state is the mediator unto which he transfers all his Godlessness, all his human liberty.”^[519]

The Illuminati, instructed in secret by the Jesuits, didn’t stop at the idea that Jesus was a “Communist,” they were so diabolical that they even envisioned themselves creating a new religion in the future, where Jesus was their main founder linked to the mysteries of Ancient Egypt, an idea that will lead to Count Cagliostro’s Egyptian Rite, and the subsequent revival of Gnosticism within Freemasonry, that will later give birth to Aleister Crowley’s Thelema, that used in the same heretical way, Jesus Christ, in the upper degrees of his version of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* where he states “In our Lord Jesus Christ is the Great Work accomplished,” and that explains once and for all, the Egyptian symbolism of the Vatican Nativity Scene placed in Saint Peter’s Square in December 2020.

Regarding Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati, they trusted their internal security apparatus would always avoid any future discovery of their manipulative heretical interpretation of Jesus, where only their best recruits would understand the secular significance of it, and its true Anti-Christian mission. This way, the explanation to the recruits that Illuminism was true Christianity, almost became a standard fixture of many subsequent Illuminist societies inspired by the Illuminati Order.

Following this longstanding tradition, Professor Klaus Schwab wants to be perceived, not only as a good Christian, like most Illuminati members, but somebody genuinely interested in Liberation theology, a controversial religious movement born in the late 20th-century Roman Catholicism, centered in Latin America. Schwab even praised publicly last year one of the key figures of the Second Vatican Council, the late Brazilian Catholic archbishop **Hélder Pessoa Câmara (1909-1999)**, one of the most influential Council Fathers, that helped to transform the Church into that “Pachamama monstrosity” of Pope Francis.

Câmara was also an honored speaker of one of the first World Economic Forums in Davos, back in 1974. Câmara, a self-proclaimed Marxist, described today by the Co-Creator of the infamous farse of **Occupy Wall Street**, Mica White, for the *World Economic Forum Annual Meeting*, as “a radical liberation theologian and advocate for the poor,”^[520] was quoted once as having said, “When I give food to the poor, they call me a saint. When I ask why they are poor, they call me a Communist.”^[521]

What we must understand is that Pope Francis is a Communist at heart, and he embraced this sick and perverse ideology, mainly because of his friend, Archbishop Hélder Câmara, who was a very influential Illuminati member, and Câmara even led a secret meeting, on the evening of November 16, 1965, three weeks before the close of the Second Vatican Council, that will prove to be a turning point in the history of the Catholic Church, and the Vatican-led New World Order. To avoid public scrutiny, Archbishop Câmara, with 42 like-minded bishops, went to the Catacombs of Domitilla, situated over 16 meters underground, around 1 mile from the south of Appian Way, spread over 15 kilometers underground. Curiously enough, unlike other Roman catacombs, these catacombs still hold the remains of humans. During the unusual meeting protected on the surface by a bunch of loyal Italian Mafiosi, they signed a secret document under the title of “**Pact of the Catacombs**,” with 13 points, that were

inspired by Karl Marx.

This small group of Illuminati/Marxist priests meeting in secret has been the beginning of an existential threat to our very future because what they decided there among those catacombs, influenced the Illuminati elite that would create a few years later, the World Economic Forum. Sadly, because of this meeting, South America, traditionally controlled by the Jesuits, has also been unable to rise above Marxism, as it was used for the rise of liberation theology and the most progressive ideas of the Second Vatican Council. No wonder Archbishop Helder Câmara, Schwab's mentor, who was credited with taking the lead role in organizing the "Pact of the Catacombs," became known in the subsequent post-conciliar years as "**the Red Bishop,**" because of his prominence as one of the leading proponents of Latin American liberation theology which is Marxism engaging socio-economic analyses, rather than theology, that at the core says that material "inequality" is driven by race, or caste, rather than ability.

In this way, the Vatican experimented in that influential Catholic part of the world, the infamous leftist doctrine, born out of the "Pact of the Catacombs," despite the fact it was never sanctioned, or even promoted by the Vatican, until the arrival of Jorge Mario Bergoglio on the papal throne, who practiced this distorted doctrine for a large portion of his priestly life, before becoming pope. A doctrine focused on material wealth, rather than on the spiritual concerns for the soul, that seems another gift out of Adam Weishaupt's playbook. Point #10 of the "Pact of the Catacombs," truly shows us the relevance it had on the present project for a Great Reset.

We will do our utmost so that those responsible for our government and for our public services make, and put into practice, laws, structures, and social institutions required by justice and charity, equality and harmonic and holistic development of all men and women, and by this means to bring about the advent of another social order, worthy of the sons and daughters of mankind and of God.

During the controversial "Pachamama" Azon Synod, that took place in October 2019 in Rome, when COVID-19 was "coincidentally" starting to spread in China^[522], a rather large group of Synod Fathers renewed the "Pact of the Catacombs," made 54 years earlier, making a pilgrimage to the Catacombs of Domitilla to renew that important Marxist promise. The event was also reported by *Vatican News*.^[523] But the reason why this obscure meeting, that happened in the catacombs of Rome in 1965, became so relevant to us today, was fully revealed by Klaus Schwab during an interview given on the 25th of June 2021, for the 10th anniversary of his *Global Shapers Community*, when he confessed that the infamous "Red Bishop," Archbishop Hélder Câmara, and his leftist doctrine intervened in what he described as a "crucial moment" of his life. Schwab says that when traveling to Brazil for the first time, "**I met a priest known as the priest of the poor people and his name was Hélder Câmara,**"^[524] he also admits during the same interview that they advised him to not invite him to Davos for the annual gathering of the World Economic Forum, because in Switzerland at the time, "he was considered to be a Communist, and I said, this is for me a test. Europe was fortunately still anti-Communist back then, during the Cold War, however, for Schwab, this was simply "a test" for him, as "I had to stand up to my values even at the risk of having to give up the World Economic Forum. But it went very well, I have to say. The audience in Davos listened to him."^[525] That "test" was, of course, for Professor Schwab, his public embracing of Communism in front of the Davos elite, that had been following, until that point, the fierce opposition of both Nazism and Communism, proposed by Illuminati Kingpin Otto von Habsburg.

Archbishop Câmara, spoke at Davos in 1974, and from that time onwards, Schwab has been trying to influence world leaders and convince them it is time to adopt Marxism on a global scale, and the *Global Shapers Community*, is another one of Schwab's diabolical libtard creations, aimed to the young people, who are constantly brainwashed by the left, embracing more than ever the Communist ideal.

Thus, Weishaupt's Illuminati said to recruits in the early grades, that their goals were compatible with Christianity, of course, it wasn't true, just like it is not true that Professor Schwab wants to help the world, especially on the premises of a supposed Christian Marxist ideal laid out by the late Archbishop Câmara. Remember, these Satanists have promoted Communism for the last two centuries, because they fear the principles of monarchy and the ideal Kingdom, the one that will eventually manifest with the return of our Lord Jesus Christ on the throne, as they were, and still are, submerged in materialism (watch Freemason/Illuminati Nancy Pelosi, for example, just to name one). Weishaupt would even publish an essay in 1786, a revised and expanded version, of the **Docetists degree**, entitled *On Materialism and Idealism (Ueber Materialismus und Idealis (Ueber Materialismus und Idealismus)*, where he tried to propose a rather weird, and sophisticated refutation of materialism. But a preview of the essay that he had given out while he was writing it in 1783, failed to convince his friend and Illuminati member, Johann Friedrich Mieg, a German pastor, Freemason, and professor of Theology at Heidelberg University, who at that point doubted Weishaupt's claim that his system amounted to a refutation of materialism.^[526] This degree is a

philosophical lecture reflecting Weishaupt's brand of sensualist idealism. It was originally meant to be called, 'Magi', but the cryptic title Docetists, as it stands, refers to the adherents of an early Christian current which maintained the belief that Jesus did not have a physical form and therefore did not die on the cross. Surprisingly, this particular gnostic heresy is not even mentioned in the body of the text itself. It would seem that it was used symbolically in the heading to indicate that all perception, as mediated by the senses, is inevitably flawed and restricted. [\[527\]](#)

This was Adam Weishaupt's impetus view of the rise of the monarchy in the Rex degree:

Consequently, the first leaders of the savage peoples, through their greater share of the bounty and the lands they had acquired, had the means at hand first to usurp the freedom of the rest of the nation, and then promptly to forge their own fetters; then to break free from the self-imposed rule of their vassals, reaching their greatness of today, becoming truly sovereign, until this power, through their own fault, falls into other hands again one day, because power abused always destroys itself, and because it is nature's design that any power that one has been given is inevitably abused.

This greater share of goods and land which they had been handed by a savage nation in its naivety enabled these so-called kings to give – and consequently take – and so to strengthen their following. Now free and independent men, even the most important men among the people, proceeded to sell their freedom and services in exchange for land-parcels assigned according to the duration of their service. They in turn surrendered their share of the land to others under similar conditions. As a result, free men became rarer, and servants more common. Great men gave their services to the king, others to the great men. The previous equality and independence vanished. [\[528\]](#)

Of course, we can agree with certain things exposed above by Adam Weishaupt, especially regarding the "naivety," that at times enabled "these so-called kings," to rule over us, but his assumption that "previous equality and independence vanished," is false. As there was never a time in the history of humanity, where equality and independence flourished before the foundation of the United States. That's the truth I'm afraid. But let me show you some other comments, made by Weishaupt about monarchs and the monarchy, that we find in another of the "Mysteries Class" upper degrees of the Illuminati.

The monarchs' lust for conquest significantly contributed to completing the subjugation of the nation. No one was in command of 100,000 people. With these, it felt safe to assault one's neighbors. As long as the nation had a share in the spoils of war, it eagerly consented to this. The nation and the kings divided the conquered lands among themselves. The kings would often cede some of their share to others in order to gain a following, a standing militia against a nation that also desired to command and to keep one part of the people in check by the other.

Thence came feudalism; an invention of monarchs who had more than they needed and used their surplus to govern more absolutely, to gild the shackles of the people, changing from being benefactors of men to being their oppressors. This is the origin of a class of people who served not the nation but the king, ready to work against the nation at the slightest nod, the true tools of despotism and the means for suppressing national freedom, the liegemen and the militia established later, both serving a single purpose: the ones paid in money, the others in real property for serving as oppressors and executioners, forced to murder and rob innocent people.

Now people fell upon people, nations upon nations, and human blood flowed on all sides; the vanquished became a new class of people, called slaves, subject to the whim of the conqueror, without income or property.

These were foolish nations, who did not foresee what was to happen to them, who helped the despot to lower human dignity to that of cattle so he could one day attempt the same with them. The slavery of the vanquished became the means for the slavery of the conquerors. Their crime was avenged on their descendants. They only needed to abandon their strict morals, succumb to effeminacy, and develop a taste for sensual pleasures, for which the abundance of the gathered spoils had prepared them; thus, the victor was vanquished, and the vanquished became the victor.

These consequences arising from the establishment of the states were significant, but they were not the only ones. Men who once had dared the first step in good faith now competed in the art of finding means for their own debasement.

Initially, such men who had raised their nation from nothing to greatness could only be regarded as extraordinary men, even gods, by their blind subordinates, who only saw the present and could not believe that

he who had benefited them so much might also harm them in the future. One would gladly have wished them immortality. As a very natural consequence of human short-sightedness, this reverence also had to be extended to their children and relatives. In the eyes of the people, the son of a benefactor appeared as another benefactor. It was still a kind of an election that determined the successor. Out of reverence for the initial benefactor one did not look outside his family. By and by, however, rule by-election became rule by inheritance, and, later still, as the princes began to take the place of the state and the nation, regarding the people as their inheritance and property, once the tumult of war had subsided and the nation was better prepared for servitude by the refinement of customs and the love of convenience when the first fathers, children, and grandchildren of the nascent people were no longer alive and the degenerate, weakly great-grandchildren had forgotten their rights, then, at last, the patrimonial kingdoms were born, and despotism fell upon a carefree humanity.

That was part of the instructions for the **Lesser Priest Degree, Presbyter**, of the Illuminati, that is also critical towards the monarchy, but even Weishaupt admits in the instructions in question, citing various passages of “the book called the Apocalypse, or Revelation of Saint John,” that “everything shall be reversed,” leading to a period “called the new heaven, the new earth,” where we will have “a solid kingdom that cannot be moved. No more temples will be built, since God Almighty himself will dwell among men, and there will be only one truth on the face of the earth. No one must fear suffering for this truth.”^[529] It seemed like the diabolical plan of Adam Weishaupt’s Illuminati was devised to destroy all the monarchies that opposed his authority, or at least control them for the time being, to later facilitate one day, thanks to the future Illuminati, the rise of the Antichrist, linking him to the return of the son of God, that Weishaupt portrays as the ultimate master of the **Age of Reason**, without ever mentioning even once, his role as Our Lord and Saviour, or Christ’s grace, that erases our original sin and turns a man back towards God.

This our grand and unforgettable master, Jesus of Nazareth, came to us in a historical period during which the world had fallen into a state of general corruption, to a people that had felt the oppression of servitude most emphatically since time immemorial and hoped for its redemption heralded by the prophets, in a country that lay at the center of the then-known world. These people He instructed in the doctrines of reason, and in order to increase their efficacy, He shrewdly joined this simple religion of reason with the then prevailing popular religion, using all ruling traditions and customs and concealing the inner, essential parts of his teachings therein.^[530]

With this heretical aim in mind from the very start, Weishaupt wrote an explanation of the Masonic symbols for his Freemasonic set of degrees (Freemasonic Class), that he elaborated with the help of the Jesuit abbatte Giuseppe Marotti, (who was later to become the secretary of Pope Pius VI),^[531] that culminates in the diabolical revelation of the secret that Hiram (yes the Masonic Hiram Abiff), is Jesus, that Freemasonry is a vessel for communicating his secret teachings, and that taking heed of his great yet unaccomplished revolution is the true task of every Mason.^[532] This way all the Masons who become “Illuminati Freemasons,” without knowing the true Anti-Christian purpose of the Order, which can be understood only by studying the instructions of the high degrees, have a new internal doctrine that fully reconciled Freemasonry with Christianity. While the future Priest of the Order was told, “that the teachings of Jesus Christ have been misunderstood and distorted, and that their true purpose was to return humanity to its original dignity and freedom by tempering men’s passions and curbing their needs.”^[533] This way the Machiavellian Jesuitic scheme set up by Professor Adam Weishaupt, laid the future foundations for the Antichrist, the ultimate enemy of Christ.

In the meantime, Weishaupt was able to change the course of history promoting Communism, sometimes referred to as revolutionary Socialism, and eliminating most of the world monarchies in the process, or at least submitting them to the will and decisions, of the Illuminati, preparing the path for future members, like Professor Klaus Schwab, who these days influences in the same way royals like Prince Charles. Interestingly, Weishaupt and Schwab, aside from both being German, were both University professors before launching their projects for world domination.

And now, let me go back to a summary of the important role of the monarchy in our society. *Britannica* describes monarchy in the following way: “The monarchy, political system based upon the undivided sovereignty or rule of a single person. The term applies to states in which supreme authority is vested in the monarch, an individual ruler who functions as the head of state and who achieves his or her position through heredity.”^[534] In this context, there are two kinds of monarchy, one is called an absolute monarchy, which is a form of monarchy in which the monarch is the only one to decide and therefore rules on his own, the other is a constitutional monarchy, in which

the monarch exercises their authority following a constitution and is not alone in deciding. Thanks to the Illuminati, and after the Jesuits abandoned their goal for a “Universal Monarchy” under the Roman pontiff, the widespread concept of an absolute monarchy declined substantially in Europe, following the French Revolution and World War I, which promoted theories of governments based on the notion of popular sovereignty, which was a notion, originally instigated by Weishaupt. Even the Vatican, which is one of the most unique countries, in that it is an elective ecclesiastical monarchy, after the Second Vatican Council, abandoned the Papal Coronation ceremony in which the new pope was crowned after his election with a Papal Tiara, which in later centuries was triple-tiered. The most recent was the 1963 coronation of Freemason Paul VI, who soon afterward abandoned the practice of wearing the tiara to please the Illuminati.

The first states were mostly monarchies, as far as we can tell. They were ruled by kings or queens. The earliest monarchies that we know about are the ones in Sumer and Egypt. These both began around 3000 BC. But it was not only the early states which had kings and queens. After all, there are still many countries that have kings and queens, even today, and only two years ago, in January 2020, a court in Thailand acquitted of a sedition charge, one of the country's largest opposition parties, called *Future Forward*, after it was accused of having links to the Illuminati seeking to overthrow the monarchy.^[535]

However, other examples of places that were ruled by kings are Greece in the Late Bronze Age, as described in Homers’ Iliad, the Etruscan cities in northern Italy, including Rome between about 700 and 500 BC, China in the Warring States period, the Early Medieval kingdoms of Western Europe and Africa like the Visigoths, the Vandals, the Franks, Ethiopia and Mali, and the later medieval kingdoms (both Christian and Islamic) of France, England, and Spain.^[536] People often think that in ancient and medieval times only men could rule, but that’s not correct. There have indeed been many more men in power than women, but there have always been women rulers too, and very powerful ones, like Elizabeth I for example, who, with her vast spy network I talked about in Volume 1 of my *Confessions*, created the first “Surveillance State.”^[537] Some women who ruled over Egypt, like Hatshepsut and Cleopatra, and women who ruled the Byzantine Empire, like Irene. Some women who ruled France, like Catherine de Medici, who was said to have performed the first Black Mass, and before her, Eleanor of Aquitaine, Queen of France from 1137 to 1152, as the wife of King Louis VII, and Queen of England from 1154 to 1189, as the wife of King Henry II, and women who ruled Castile in Spain, like Isabelle, and women who ruled the kingdom of Kush in Africa, and even a Chinese Empresses, called Lu, the first woman to assume the title Empress of China, as well as Empresses Wu Chao, the de facto ruler of the Tang dynasty. Many other women held power without having the official title, often as regents for their sons or grandsons, like Agrippina and Julia Maesa in Rome, or Blanche of Castile in France. Throughout history, royal dynasties have dominated countries and empires around the world. Kings, queens, emperors, chiefs, pharaohs, czars -- whatever title they ruled by monarchs have shaped institutions, rituals, and cultures in every period of history and every corner of the globe.

The concept of monarchy originated in prehistoric times and evolved over centuries, right up to the present, so there was never “a carefree humanity,” or “a previous equality and independence” as Weishaupt claimed. Efforts to overthrow monarchies or evade their rule -- such as the American, French, Chinese, and Russian revolutions -- are considered turning points in world history, but only the United States has been, up until now, a successful experiment. Even today, many countries retain their monarchies, although in vastly reduced form with little or no political power due to the Illuminati.

Remember, one cannot fully understand human history and government without understanding monarchs and monarchies, and their importance in the development of our present society. World history proves that the civilization of any country, including America, was built by the monarchy; It is difficult to imagine civilization growing in India without the influence of Mughal Emperors Ashok and Akbar. Whether the Great Wall of China or the Pyramids of Egypt, monarchy builds great things, but it also was corrupted to brainwash people into thinking of it as a useless relic of the past. But remember, there is no civilization living today which did not originate in the work and effort of a monarchy. And in the end, remember “normal” is not coming back, Jesus is, and he will be a monarch, not a president.

God Bless America and our future King Jesus Christ,
Amen

Leo Lyon Zagami

Palm Springs, January 22, 2022.



FIG. 50 — Brazilian Catholic Archbishop Hélder Pessoa Câmara (1909–1999) a self-identified socialist known as the “Red Bishop” for his Communist tendencies was declared a *Servant of God* in 2015 thanks to Pope Francis.



FIG. 51 — Amazon synod bishops sign a new version of the Vatican II-era “Catacombs Pact” on October 20, 2019.



FIG. 52 — Pope Francis greets U.S. House Speaker Nancy Pelosi on November 9, 2021, with the grip of an Entered Apprentice traditionally given in Anglo-American Freemasonry. The Grip of the Entered Apprentice is made by pressing the thumb against the top of the first knuckle.

Masonic handshakes / grips



**Grip of an
entered apprentice**



**Apprentice to the
pass grip of a fellow
craft**



**Real grip of a fellow
craft**



**Pass grip of a
master mason**



**Real grip of a
master mason
"Lion's paw"**

FIG. 53 — Masonic Secret handshakes (also called Freemason grips) of the three Masonic degrees of Entered Apprentice, Fellowcraft (or Fellow Craft), and Master Mason.



FIG. 54 — Join THE GREAT REJECT by Leo Lyon Zagami organizing a conference or a meeting based on this book in your town by writing to OrdoIlluminatorumUniversalis@gmail.com.

-
- [1] Set, God of Confusion and Disorder,” *The Westport Library*, <<https://westportlibrary.libguides.com/set>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [2] See “Temple of Set,” *Wikipedia*: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Temple_of_Set> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [3] Robin Gomes, (May 14 2019), “Vatican conference on robotics and artificial intelligence,” *Vatican News*, <<https://www.vaticannews.va/en/vatican-city/news/2019-05/vatican-conference-robotics-artificial-intelligence-pontifical-a.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [4] See John W. Whitehead, Nisha Whitehead, (April 27, 2021),”The Global Deep State: A New World Order Brought to You by COVID-19,” *The Rutherford Institute*, <https://www.rutherford.org/publications_resources/john_whiteheads_commentary/the_global_deep_state_a_new_world_order_brought_to_you_by_covid> Archived 2 November 2021.
- [5] Mike Dash, (February 16, 2012) “The Mysterious Mr. Zedzed: The Wickedest Man in the World,” *Smithsonian Magazine*, <<https://www.smithsonianmag.com/history/the-mysterious-mr-zedzed-the-wickedest-man-in-the-world-97435790/?no-ist>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [6] *Ibid.*
- [7] See Sam Jacobs, (August 04, 2021), “The Great Reset: The Global Elite’s Plan to Radically Remake Our Economic and Social Lives,” *The Daily Bell*, <<https://www.thedailybell.com/all-articles/news-analysis/the-great-reset/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [8] See Alara Basul, (April 7, 2017), “How close are we to a cashless society?”, *bobsguide*, <<https://www.bobsguide.com/articles/how-close-are-we-to-a-cashless-society/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [9] James Rickards, (November 4, 2021) “Towards a Single World Currency,” <<https://dailyreckoning.com/towards-a-single-world-currency/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [10] See. *The Rutherford Institute, Ibid.*
- [11] See Ida Auken, World Economic Forum, (November 10, 2016), “Welcome To 2030: I Own Nothing, Have No Privacy and Life Has Never Been Better,” *Forbes*, <<https://www.forbes.com/sites/worldeconomicforum/2016/11/10/shopping-i-cant-really-remember-what-that-is-or-how-differently-well-live-in-2030/?sh=12c6a8ea1735>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [12] See Emma Charlton, World Economic Forum, “What is the gig economy and what’s the deal for gig workers?” *Weforum*, <<https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2021/05/what-gig-economy-workers/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [13] *The Rutherford Institute, Ibid.*
- [14] Sarah DeWeerd, (February 11, 2020), “Your carbon footprint may have more to do with your wealth than your location,” *Anthropocene*, <<https://www.anthropocenemagazine.org/2020/02/the-unexpected-drivers-of-carbon-footprints/#:~:text=Overall%2C%20the%20rural%20carbon%20footprint,to%20transportation%20and%20home%20heating.>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [15] See Henry S. Miller, (March 10, 2019), “Mixed-Use Development: A Growing Trend for the Future,” <<https://henrysmiller.com/insights/mixed-use-development-a-growing-trend-for-the-future/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [16] See *The Daily Bell, Ibid.*
- [17] Gene Park, (September 28, 2021), “Epic Games believes the Internet is broken. This is their blueprint to fix ,” *The Washington Post*, <<https://www.washingtonpost.com/video-games/2021/09/28/epic-fortnite-metaverse-facebook/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [18] *Ibid.*
- [19] “Metaverse,” *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Metaverse>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [20] Maria Gardner, (October 29, 2020), “The Internet of Bodies Will Change Everything, for Better or Worse,” *RAND CORPORATION*, <<https://www.rand.org/blog/articles/2020/10/the-internet-of-bodies-will-change-everything-for-better-or-worse.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [21] *Ibid.*
- [22] “Megatrends toward 6G”, Issued by Samsung Research, p. 9.
- [23] See Nick Marmalejo, (January 10, 2022), “‘Digital concentration camp is being forced on the entire world,’ warns Serbian bishop,” *LifeSiteNews*, <https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/digital-concentration-camp-is-being-forced-on-the-entire-world-warns-serbian-bishop/?utm_source=top_news&utm_campaign=usa> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [24] See (October 7, 2021), “The Central Banks Intend to Lay Claim to Bodies and Minds,” *Silkthreads*, <<https://silkthreads.press/2021/10/07/the-central-banks-intend-to-lay-claim-to-bodies-and-minds/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [25] Heather Murphy, (April 26, 2021), “A Look at Covid-19 Vaccine ‘Passports,’ Passes and Apps Around the Globe,” *The New York Times*, <<https://www.nytimes.com/2021/04/26/travel/vaccine-passport-cards-apps.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [26] See Simon Black, (August 3, 2021), “China’s ‘Social Credit’ system has arrived yo America,” *Sovereign Man*, <<https://www.sovereignman.com/trends/chinas-social-credit-system-has-arrived-to-america-33159/>>
- [27] Ryan Gallagher, Henrik Moltke, (June 25, 2018), “The NSA’s Hidden Spy Hubs in Eight U.S. Cities,” *The Intercept*, <<https://theintercept.com/2018/06/25/att-internet-nsa-spy-hubs/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [28] “5 Eyes, 9 Eyes, & 14 Eyes Countries – What You NEED to Know,” *vpn Mentor*, <<https://www.vpnmentor.com/blog/understanding-five-eyes-concept/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

- [29] Ryan Morgan, (December 22, 2021), "Russian state TV warns US 'will be turned to radioactive ash' over Ukraine moves," <<https://americanmilitarynews.com/2021/12/russian-state-tv-warns-us-will-be-turned-to-radioactive-ash-over-ukraine-moves/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [30] See (December 19, 2021), "China would not fear confrontation with U.S. - foreign minister," *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/world/china/china-foreign-minister-says-will-not-fear-confrontation-with-us-2021-12-20/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [31] See "US Air Force Focused on Wokeness While Russia and China Make Threats Against the Country," *The Gateway Pundit*, <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/12/us-air-force-focused-woke-ness-russia-china-make-threats-country/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [32] See video (uploaded December 21, 2021), "FULL INTERVIEW: Elon Musk Sits Down with The Babylon Bee," *The Babylon Bee*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jvGnw1sHh9M&t=0s>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [33] See (May 3, 2021) "The CIA's woke recruitment video gets panned...", *Daily Mail*, <<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-9537893/The-CIAs-woke-recruitment-video-gets-panned.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [34] See Gina Martinez, (December 18, 2021), "Now the U.S. Army? Force puts out call for soldiers in a woke recruitment...", *Daily Mail*, <<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-9577365/Now-U-S-Army-Force-puts-call-soldiers-woke-recruitment-ad-featuring-gay-wedding.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [35] Brad Olsen, *BEYOND ESOTERIC: ESCAPING PRISON PLANET*, (San Francisco, California: CCC Publishing, 2021), p. 249.
- [36] See Jules Gomes, "Pope Francis is the 'Buffoon of Plutocrats,'" *Church Militant*, <<https://www.churchmilitant.com/news/article/bergoglio-harsh-heterodox-vinegar-faced>> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [37] See Occhio di Lince, (June 22, 2021), *Papa Francesco e i suoi capitalisti, Tag43*, <<https://www.tag43.it/papa-bergoglio-vaticano-fondazione-cucinelli-bassi-capitalismo/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [38] See L.L. Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati VOL. II*, p. 123, 213.
- [39] See L.L. Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati Volume IV*, p. 81.
- [40] See Lauren Lewis, (December 21, 2021), "Trump flew on Jeffrey Epstein's private Lolita Express jet SIX more times ...," *Daily Mail*, <<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10331943/Trump-flew-seven-times-Jeffrey-Epsteins-private-Lolita-Express-jet-flight-logs-reveal.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [41] Tom Batchelor, (January 13, 2022) "Prince Andrew: Queen strips Duke of military titles after sexual abuse case moves to trial," <<https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/home-news/prince-andrew-military-title-queen-b1992588.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [42] Victoria Bekiempis, (July 31, 2020), "Ghislaine Maxwell trained underage girls as sex slaves, documents allege," <<https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2020/jul/31/ghislaine-maxwell-underage-girls-sex-jeffrey-epstein>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [43] "The Great Reset" Conspiracy Flourishes Amid Continued Pandemic," *ADL (Anti-Defamation League)*, <<https://www.adl.org/blog/the-great-reset-conspiracy-flourishes-amid-continued-pandemic>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [44] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an illuminati vol. IV*, (Palm Springs, CA: Cursum Perficio, 2019), "Secret instructions for the making of the Sabbatean Frankist Illuminati Antichrist," pp. 60-70, and "The Secret connection between the Jesuits and Sabbatean Frankist," pp. 122-137.
- [45] See (December 16, 2017), "The Historical Roots of Cultural Marxism Must Be Understood If It Is to Be Defeated," *TheRebbeBlog*, <<http://themillenniumreport.com/2017/12/the-historical-roots-of-cultural-marxism-must-be-understood-if-it-is-to-be-defeated/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [46] *Ibid.*
- [47] *Ibid.*
- [48] Allen H. Greenfield, *The Roots of Modern Magick: Glimpses of the Authentic Tradition from 1700-2000*, (Mauritius Press: 2006), Introductory Remarks by Jonathan Sellers, p. XXIV.
- [49] See Maev Kennedy, (January 21, 2014) "Carthaginians sacrificed own children, archaeologists say," *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/science/2014/jan/21/carthaginians-sacrificed-own-children-study>>
- [50] Alice Speri, (September 15, 2017), "ISRAEL SECURITY FORCES ARE TRAINING AMERICAN COPS DESPITE HISTORY OF RIGHTS ABUSES," *The Intercept*, <<https://theintercept.com/2017/09/15/police-israel-cops-training-adl-human-rights-abuses-dc-washington/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [51] John Whitehead, (October 25, 2015), "Global police, the war on domestic 'extremists' ramp up," <https://dailyprogress.com/global-police-the-war-on-domestic-extremists-ramp-up/article_264509ec-8369-554f-a82d-3edf0e3a6ef2.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [52] "Will Sommer, (November 28, 2021), "QAnon Hero Michael Flynn Secretly Said QAnon Is 'Total Nonsense'," *DAILY BEAST*, <<https://www.yahoo.com/news/qanon-hero-michael-flynn-secretly-114722304.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [53] "RAND Corporation," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/RAND_Corporation> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [54] Ryan Gable, *Technological Elixir: Black Goo, Transhumanism & Invoking AI*, (United States: Independently published by Secret Teachings radio, 2019), (updated 2021), pp. 132-133, (old edition pp. 123-124).
- [55] *The Rutherford Institute, Ibid.*
- [56] Mark E. Jeftovic, (November 25, 2021), "The Metaverse Is A Scam," *The Bombthrower*, <<https://bombthrower.com/articles/the-metaverse-is-a-scam/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [57] Monica Kim, "The Good and the Bad of Escaping to Virtual Reality," *The Atlantic*, <<https://www.theatlantic.com/health/archive/2015/02/the-good-and-the-bad-of-escaping-to-virtual-reality/385134/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [58] *The Bombthrower, Ibid.*
- [59] *Ibid.*
- [60] *Ibid.*

- [61] Edd Gent, (29 November 2021), "What Can the Metaverse Learn from Second Life?" *IEEE Spectrum*, <<https://spectrum.ieee.org/metaverse-second-life>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [62] Ethan Zuckerman, (October 29, 2021), "Hey, Facebook, I Made a Metaverse 27 Years Ago," *The Atlantic*, <<https://www.theatlantic.com/technology/archive/2021/10/facebook-metaverse-was-always-terrible/620546/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [63] See Tyler Durden, (January 22, 2022), "Dark Side of Metaverse Exposed: Why Your Kids Need to Stay Away from VRChat," *Zero Edge*, <<https://www.zerohedge.com/technology/dark-side-metaverse-exposed-why-your-kids-need-stay-away-vrchat>> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [64] See Keith Griffith (February 5, 2022) "Space please! Facebook's metaverse creates 'personal bubble' around avatars after reports of rampant harassment and virtual groping," <<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10479875/Facebooks-metaverse-creates-personal-bubble-avatars-reports-rampant-harassment.html>> Retrieved February 6, 2022.
- [65] See Bertilla Niveda, (November 28, 2021), "Is the Metaverse a Great Idea or a Sci-Fi Horror Movie in the Making?" *Geek Culture*, <<https://medium.com/geekculture/is-the-metaverse-a-great-idea-or-a-sci-fi-horror-movie-in-the-making-68785fb70e7d>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [66] See Imogen West-Knights, (October 29, 2021) "Facebook has ruined our reality, now it's coming for the metaverse too," *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2021/oct/29/facebook-reality-metaverse-mark-zuckerberg>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [67] See *World Economic Forum on Facebook* (November 18, 2016), <<https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=10153920524981479>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [68] Justin Lee, (January 12, 2021), "The Sleepiest Antichrist," *The American Conservative*, <<https://www.theamericanconservative.com/articles/the-sleepiest-antichrist/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [69] Justin Taylor, "SET SETH AND SATAN," *Genesology*, <<https://werdsmith.com/genesology/AtMFm0PBM>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [70] *Ibid.*
- [71] See "Eco-theology," *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ecotheology>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [72] See "Cosmic Christ," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cosmic_Christ> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [73] See James A. Lyons, *The cosmic Christ in Origen and Teilhard de Chardin: a comparative study*. (Oxford, England: Oxford University Press.,1982), pp. 202–203.
- [74] See Seyyed Hossein Nas, (September 30, 2019), "Nas's Works on Environmental Issues," *Islamic Studies*, <<http://irigs.iiu.edu.pk:64447/ojs/index.php/islamicstudies/article/view/724>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [75] See Linn White Jr., (10 March 1967) "The Historical Roots of Our Ecologic Crisis," *Science*, vol. 155, number 3767, also available online <<https://www.science.org/doi/10.1126/science.155.3767.1203>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [76] See Johnny Vedmore, (February 20,2021, "Schwab Family Values," *Unlimited Hangout*, <<https://unlimitedhangout.com/2021/02/investigative-reports/schwab-family-values/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [77] See Hans Stadler, Escher, (February 24, 2012), "Wyss & Cie.," *Historische Lexikon der Schweiz (HLS)*, <<https://hls-dhss.ch/de/articles/041794/2012-02-24/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [78] <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Escher_Wyss_%26_Cie. /> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [79] *Ibid.*
- [80] *Ibid.*
- [81] Carlye Adler, (January 28, 2010), "Meet the Duke of Davos," <https://archive.fortune.com/2010/01/27/news/international/schwab_davos.fortune/index.htm> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [82] "World3," *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/World3>>, Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [83] Jay Wright Forrester *World Dynamics*, Wright-Allen Press (1971).
- [84] See video (uploaded August 6, 2018) "Computer predicts the end of Civilization, (1973), RetroFocus," *ABC News In-depth*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cCxPOqwCr1I>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [85] Paul Ratner, (August 28, 2018), "In 1973, an MIT computer predicted when civilization will end," *Big Think*, <<https://bigthink.com/surprising-science/in-1973-an-mit-computer-predicted-the-end-of-civilization-so-far-its-on-target/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [86] See (1999) Keith Suter, "Fair Warning? The Club of Rome Revisited," *ABC (Australia)*, <<https://www.abc.net.au/science/slab/rome/default.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [87] Keith Suter, "The Club of Rome: The Global Conscience". *Contemporary Review*, <<https://www.thefreelibrary.com/The+Club+of+Rome%3A+the+global+conscience.-a055471236>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [88] *Ibid.*
- [89] Alexander King, Bertrand Schneider, *The First Global Revolution: A Report by the Council of The Club of Rome*, (New York City, NY: Pantheon Books, 1991), pp.104-105.
- [90] *Ibid.*
- [91] See **Americans for Innovation, (March 15, 2021), "Klaus Schwab is the Great Barker of the Fourth Reich," *American Intelligence Media*, <<https://aim4truth.org/2021/03/16/klaus-schwab-is-the-great-barker-of-the-fourth-reich/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.**
- [92] See David Livingstone, *TRANSHUMANISM The History of a Dangerous Idea*, (US: Sabilillah Publications, 2015), p. 126.
- [93] See "Order of the Golden Fleece," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Order_of_the_Golden_Fleece> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [94] See Ansom Thomas, (December 18, 2010), "Parliamentarian: Cardinal Schonborn of Vienna a Freemason," *The Voice of Bombay's Catholic Laity*, <<https://mumbailaity.wordpress.com/2010/12/18/parliamentariancardinal-schonborn-of-vienna-a-freemason/>>
- [95] See "Teutonic Order," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Teutonic_Order> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [96] See *Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry*

Valley of Green Bay, <<http://scottishrite-greenbay.com/27th-degree/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[97] The German concept of *Lebensraum* comprises policies and practices of settler colonialism which proliferated in Germany from the 1890s to the 1940s.

[98] See “Teutonic Knights in popular culture,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Teutonic_Knights_in_popular_culture#cite_ref-4> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[99] See Johnny Vedmore, *Ibid*.

[100] *Ibid*.

[101] *Ibid*.

[102] *Ibid*.

[103] See Gary Milhollin, (June 17, 1993), “Israeli A-Bombs and Norwegian Heavy Water: Arms Control Through Public Pressure,” *The Wisconsin Project on Nuclear Arms Control*, <<https://www.wisconsinproject.org/israeli-a-bombs-and-norwegian-heavy-water-arms-control-through-public-pressure/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[104] See, Dr. Joseph P. Farrell, (“ERNST STAVRO BLOHFELD...ER... KLAUS SCHWAB: A FAMILY HISTORY,” *The Giza Death Star*, <<https://gizadeathstar.com/2021/03/ernst-stavro-blohfeld-er-klaus-schwab-a-family-history/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[105] Reuters Staff, “Man who foiled Nazi nuclear plan dies aged 99,” *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/article/us-norway-roenneberg/man-who-foiled-nazi-nuclear-plan-dies-aged-99-idUSKCN1MV0R1>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[106] See Johnny Vedmore, *Ibid*.

[107] *Fortune*, *Ibid*.

[108] “Heat exchange arrangement for nuclear power plant,” <<https://www.freepatentsonline.com/3069342.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[109] “Nuclear reactor gas-turbine plant with emergency cooling,” <<https://patents.google.com/patent/US3377800>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[110] See Johnny Vedmore, *Ibid*.

[111] See Johnny Vedmore, *Ibid*.

[112] *Ibid*.

[113] Margaret C. Jacob, David Sloan Wilson, (January 2017), “The Freemasons: Prosocial Groups of the Enlightenment Era,” <<https://thisviewoflife.com/the-freemasons-prosocial-groups-of-the-enlightenment-era-a-conversation-with-margaret-c-jacob/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[114] John Dickie, (August 13, 2020), “What the Freemasons Taught the World About the Power of Secrecy,” <<https://time.com/5877435/freemason-secrecy/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[115] Klaus Schwab, *The Fourth Industrial Revolution* (NYC, New York: Crown Business, 2016), ,(Kindle version) pp. 6–8.

[116] Schwab, *The Fourth Industrial Revolution*, vii.

[117] Michael Rectenwald, (2 November, 2021), “The Great Reset, Part VI: Plans of a Technocratic Elite,” <<https://mises.org/wire/great-reset-part-vi-plans-technocratic-elite>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[118] Yasha Levine, “Surveillance Valley The Secret Military History of the Internet,” <<https://surveillancevalley.com>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[119] “Populism,” *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Populism>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[120] “FACT SHEET: President Biden and G7 Leaders Launch Build Back Better World (B3W) Partnership,” *The White House*, <<https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2021/06/12/fact-sheet-president-biden-and-g7-leaders-launch-build-back-better-world-b3w-partnership/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[121] (March 17, 2021), “It’s Time to Pay Attention with Dr. Thomas Horn,” *Daystar*, <<https://www.daystar.com/news-updates/its-time-to-pay-attention-with-dr-thomas-horn/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[122] “Escape from L.A.,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Escape_from_L.A.> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[123] Paul Boutin, (July 29, 2020), “The Great Reset is here, like it or not,” *Work Culture*, <<https://blog.dropbox.com/topics/work-culture/the-great-reset-is-here>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[124] See Video (uploaded June 26, 2020), “Great Reset Dialogues | Six leaders discuss why we must reform the social contract after COVID-19,” *World Economic Forum*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ddGQTcuV-eg>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[125] Richard Florida, Edward Glaeser, Maimunah Mohd Sharif, Kiran Bedi, Thomas J. Campanella, Chan Heng Chee, Dan Doctoroff, Bruce Katz, Rebecca Katz, Joel Kotkin, Robert Muggah, Janette Sadik-Khan, “How Life in Our Cities Will Look After the Coronavirus Pandemic,” *FP*, <<https://foreignpolicy.com/2020/05/01/future-of-cities-urban-life-after-coronavirus-pandemic/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[126] See *Silkthreads*, *Ibid*.

[127] *Ibid*.

[128] See (November 5, 2021), “Impact Economy – Pay for Success Finance,” *Silkthreads*, <<https://silkthreads.press/2021/11/05/impact-economy-pay-for-success-finance/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[129] “Pay for Success Finance Preys Upon the Poor: Presentation at Left Forum” (June 29, 2019), *Wrench in the Gears*, <<https://wrenchinthegears.com/2019/06/26/pay-for-success-finance-preys-upon-the-poor-presentation-at-left-forum-6-29-19/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[130] See Joe Jarvis, (January 19, 2021), “Would You Choose Communism or Fascism?,” *The Daily Bell*, <<https://www.thedailybell.com/all-articles/news-analysis/would-you-choose-communism-or-fascism/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[131] See Tyler Durden, (January 21, 2021) “Antifa Anarchists Activate After Biden Inaugurated,” *Zero Edge*, <<https://www.zerohedge.com/political/we-want-revenge-antifa-anarchists-activate-after-biden-inaugurated>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[132] Scott McKay, “Four Stages of Marxist Takeover: The Accuracy of Yuri Bezmenov,” *The American Spectator*, <https://spectator.org/four-stages-of-marxist-takeover-the-accuracy-of-yuri-bezmenov/?utm_source=LibertyNation> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[133] *Ibid*.

[134] *Ibid*.

- [135] Staff and agencies, (December 29 2021), “Chinese police parade suspected Covid rule-breakers through streets,” *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/world/2021/dec/30/chinese-police-parade-suspected-covid-rule-breakers-through-streets>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [136] Vera Bergengruen, W.J. Hennigan, (January 24, 2022), “Prosecuting Domestic Terrorism Is Notoriously Difficult. This New Team of Lawyers Has a Mounting Caseload,” *TIME*, <<https://time.com/6140308/domestic-terrorism-justice-department-unit-joe-biden/>> Retrieved January 24, 2022.
- [137] Betsy Woordruff Swan, (September 4, 2020), “DHS draft document: White supremacists are greatest terror threat,” *POLITICO*, <<https://www.politico.com/news/2020/09/04/white-supremacists-terror-threat-dhs-409236>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [138] *Ibid.*
- [139] See “Illuminates of Thanateros,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Illuminates_of_Thanateros> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [140] Devlin Barrett, Matt Zapotosky, (January 12, 2021) “FBI report warned of ‘war’ at Capitol, contradicting claims there was no indication of looming violence,” *The Washington Post*, <https://www.washingtonpost.com/national-security/capitol-riot-fbi-intelligence/2021/01/12/30d12748-546b-11eb-a817-e5e7f8a406d6_story.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [141] Andrew Whalen, (May 17, 2019), “Former FBI Director Wrote Scathing 'X-Files' Review in Newly Released Letter,” *Newsweek*, <<https://www.newsweek.com/x-files-review-season-5-fbi-director-deloch-hoover-mccarthyism-1429276>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [142] “Colonist (The X-Files),” *Wikipedia*, <[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Colonist_\(The_X-Files\)#Black_oil](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Colonist_(The_X-Files)#Black_oil)> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [143] Alci Rengifo, “The X-Files: Fight the Future — A Pre-Pandemic Movie Fit For Our Times,” *AlciRengifo* <<https://alcihengifo.medium.com/the-x-files-fight-the-future-a-pre-pandemic-movie-fit-for-our-times-b78b9eafb74e>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [144] “Alvin Kurtzweil,” *The X-Files Wiki* <https://x-files.fandom.com/wiki/Alvin_Kurtzweil> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [145] Jon Cohen, (May 6, 2021), “Further evidence supports controversial claim that SARS-CoV-2 genes can integrate with human DNA,” *Science*, <<https://www.science.org/content/article/further-evidence-offered-claim-genes-pandemic-coronavirus-can-integrate-human-dna>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [146] Ligu Zhang, Alessia Richards, Andrew Khalil, Emile Wogram, Haiting Ma, Richard A. Young, and Rudolf Jaenisch, (December 13, 2020), “SARS-CoV-2 RNA reverse-transcribed and integrated into the human genome,” *US National Library of Medicine* <<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC7743078/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [147] Associated Press, (June 19, 2020), “Trump says he’s heard ‘very interesting’ things about Roswell, site of an alleged UFO event,” *NBC News*, <<https://www.nbcnews.com/politics/donald-trump/trump-says-he-s-heard-very-interesting-things-about-roswell-n1231521>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [148] Christopher Partridge, (“Alien demonology: the Christian roots of the malevolent extraterrestrial in UFO religions and abduction spiritualities,” *CiteSeerX*, <<https://citeseerx.ist.psu.edu/viewdoc/download?doi=10.1.1.523.5259&rep=rep1&type=pdf>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [149] *INVISIBLE MASTER: The Puppeteers Hidden Power*, (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing, 2019), *The Theosophical aspects of Memorandum 6751*, pp. 172-176.
- [150] Timothy Alberino, *Birthright: The Coming Posthuman Apocalypse and the Usurpation of Adam's Dominion on Planet Earth*, (Bozeman, MT: Alberino Publishing, 2020), p. 218.
- [151] *Ibid.*, p. 253.
- [152] Gary Lachman, *Dark Star Rising, Magick and Power in the Age of Trump*, (NYC, New York: Penguin Random House, 2018), p. XV.
- [153] *Ibid.*
- [154] *Ibid.*
- [155] *Ibid.*
- [156] *Ibid.*
- [157] See Kalpana Jain, (February 15, 2017), “Why you should know about the New Thought movement,” *THE CONVERSATION*, <<https://theconversation.com/why-you-should-know-about-the-new-thought-movement-72256>>
- [158] See “Horatio Dresser,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Horatio_Dresser> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [159] Horatio Willis Dresse, *A History of the New Thought Movement*, (NYC, New York: Crowell Co, 1919), p. 154.
- [160] See Gary Lachman, *Ibid.*, p. 2.
- [161] See “New Thought,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/New_Thought> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [162] Gravitz MA, (April 1997), “Mesmerism and Masonry: early historical interactions,” *National Library of Medicine*, <<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/9141302/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [163] “Societies of Harmony,” *Encyclopedia.com* <<https://www.encyclopedia.com/science/encyclopedias-almanacs-transcripts-and-maps/societies-harmony>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [164] Leo Zagami, “Archbishop Viganò sends unprecedented letter to President Trump denouncing the children of darkness,” <<https://leozagami.com/2020/06/06/archbishop-vigano-sends-unprecedented-letter-to-president-trump-denouncing-the-children-of-darkness/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [165] Leo Zagami, “Strong Message from Archbishop Viganò...” <<https://leozagami.com/2020/11/05/strong-message-from-archbishop-vigano-warns-of-colossal-electoral-fraud-underway/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [166] *Ibid.*
- [167] Joe Hoft, (November 17, 2021), “Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò Calls on People of Faith to Unite in a Worldwide Anti-Globalist Alliance to Free Humanity...,” *The Gateway Pundit*, <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/11/huge-exclusive-archbishop-carlo-maria-vigano-calls-people-faith-unite-worldwide-anti-globalist-alliance-free-humanity-totalitarian-regime-video/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [168] Joe Hoft, (December 6, 2021) “...Archbishop Viganò’s Latest Defense of Individual Rights in Response to New World Order,” *The Gateway Pundit*, <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/12/respond-corruption-honesty-lies-truth-self-interest-generous-dedication-public-affairs-archbishop-vigano-response-new-world-order/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [169] See Joe Hoft, (December 5, 2021) “Website that Publishes Archbishop Viganò’s Speeches and Video Is Taken Down - Three Weeks After

He Calls for Worldwide Conference Against the Globalist Threat” < <https://truthbasedmedia.com/2021/12/05/website-that-publishes-archbishop-viganos-speeches-and-video-is-taken-down-three-weeks-after-he-calls-for-worldwide-conference-against-the-globalist-threat/>> (page no longer available at *THE GATEWAY PUNDIT*), Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[170] See Karol Ilagan, Andrew W. Lehren, Anna Schecter and Rich Schapiro, (December 7, 2021) “How the rise of electric cars endangers the ‘last frontier’ of the Philippines,” <<https://www.nbcnews.com/specials/rise-of-electric-cars-endangers-last-frontier-philippines/index.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[171] Cesare Sacchetti, (December 3, 2021), *The Eyes of the Needle*, <<https://www.theyoftheneedle.com/2021/12/03/viganothose-who-resist-the-nwo-will-have-the-help-and-protection-of-god/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[172] *Ibid.*

[173] Jule Gomes, (December 23, 2021), “Big Pharma Stooge Smears Pro-Life Prelate,” *Church Militant*, <<https://www.churchmilitant.com/news/article/big-pharma-stooge-smears-pro-life-prelate>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[174] *Ibid.*

[175] Edward Pentin, (January 15, 2022), Pfizer and the Vatican, *National Catholic Register*, <<https://www.ncregister.com/blog/pfizer-and-the-vatican>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[176] “Habemus papam,” (October 14, 2019), *The Byzantine Catholic Patriarchate (BCP)*, <<http://vkpatriarhat.org/en/?p=16979>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[177] “BCP: Response to the third vaccination terror in the Vatican,” <<https://bcp-video.org/terror-in-the-vatican/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[178] Nicole Winfield, (December 18, 2021), *Associated Press*, “Pope doubles down on quashing old Latin Mass with new limits,” <<https://apnews.com/article/pope-francis-latin-mass-restrictions-827cf0b06354413c424ec276ea744bab>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[179] See Andrea Cionci, (July 19, 2021), “Benedetto non ha abdicato, Bergoglio è antipapa”, parla il prof. Sanchez, giurista dell’Università di Siviglia,” *Liberio Quotidiano*, <https://www.liberioquotidiano.it/articolo_blog/blog/andrea-cionci/28021715/benedetto-non-ha-abdicato-bergoglio-antipapa-parla-prof-antonio-sanchez.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[180] (July 26, 2021), ““Benedict did not abdicate, Bergoglio is the anti-pope,” says Prof. Sanchez, a jurist from the University of Seville,” *Article translated from Italian by Leo and Christy Zagami*, <<https://leozagami.com/2021/07/26/benedict-did-not-abdicate-bergoglio-is-the-anti-pope-says-prof-sanchez-a-jurist-from-the-university-of-seville/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[181] Mark E. Jeftovic, (May 6, 2021), “Never mind The Great Reset. Here comes The Great Reject,” *The Bombthrower*, <<https://bombthrower.com/articles/the-jackpot-chronicles-scenario-4-atlas-shrugged/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[182] *Ibid.*

[183] *Ibid.*

[184] *Ibid.*

[185] See “Atlas Shrugged,” *Wikipedia*, <https://conservapedia.com/Atlas_Shrugged> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[186] Antonia Hitchens, (December 23, 2021), “Modern America’s Most Successful Secessionist Movement,” *The Atlantic*, <<https://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2021/12/oregon-secession-idaho-move-border/621087/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[187] See “American Redoubt,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/American_Redoubt> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[188] “Welcome to the American Redoubt! The last Refuge of the American Patriot,” *American Redoubt*, <<https://americanredoubt.com>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[189] *Ibid.*

[190] Kim Murphy, (February 8, 2012) “The American Redoubt, where survivalists plan to survive,” <<https://www.latimes.com/world/la-xpm-2012-feb-08-la-na-american-redoubt-20120209-story.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[191] *Ibid.*

[192] *Ibid.*

[193] Luke Kemp, (February 18, 2019), “Are we on the road to civilisation collapse?” *BBC* <<https://www.bbc.com/future/article/20190218-are-we-on-the-road-to-civilisation-collapse>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[194] *Ibid.*

[195] See James Crossley, Alastair Lockhart, (January 15, 2021), “Apocalypticism,” *Critical Dictionary of Apocalyptic and Millenarian Movements* <<https://www.cdamm.org/articles/apocalypticism>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[196] See Douglas Good, (1997), “What is Survivalism?” *Project EPSILON*, <<https://users.clas.ufl.edu/glue/laffey/culture.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[197] Sabrina Tavernise, (29 May 2021), “An Arms Race in America: Gun Buying Spiked During the Pandemic. It’s Still Up.,” *The New York Times*, <<https://www.nytimes.com/2021/05/29/us/gun-purchases-ownership-pandemic.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[198] *Project EPSILON, Ibid.*

[199] *Ibid.*

[200] Former President of the Soviet Union, Mikhail Gorbachev, and former U.S. Secretary of State, George Shultz, reflect on the events surrounding the fall of the Berlin Wall, (April 21, 2009), “The Berlin Wall: 20 Years Later”, *Charlie Rose* <<https://charlieroose.com/videos/12958>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[201] Danny Lewis, (November 25, 2015), “Reagan and Gorbachev Agreed to Pause the Cold War in Case of an Alien Invasion,” *Smithsonian magazine*, <<https://www.smithsonianmag.com/smart-news/reagan-and-gorbachev-agreed-pause-cold-war-case-alien-invasion-180957402/>>

[202] Jimmy Orr, (April 24, 2009), “Reagan and Gorbachev agreed to fight UFO,” *The Christian Science Monitors*, <<https://www.csmonitor.com/USA/Politics/The-Vote/2009/0424/reagan-and-gorbachev-agreed-to-fight-ufos>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[203] See Lauren Davis, (November 4, 2008), “Science Fiction That Caused Political Change,” <<https://gizmodo.com/science-fiction-that-caused-political-change-5075613>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[204] **Danny Lewis, (November 25, 2015), “Reagan and Gorbachev Agreed to Pause the Cold War in Case of an Alien Invasion,” *Smithsonian Magazine*, <<https://www.smithsonianmag.com/smart-news/reagan-and-gorbachev-agreed-pause-cold-war-case-alien-invasion>**

180957402/> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[205] (September 21, 1987), "Address to the 42d Session of the United Nations General Assembly in New York, New York," *RONALD REAGAN Presidential Library & Museum*, <<https://www.reaganlibrary.gov/archives/speech/address-42d-session-united-nations-general-assembly-new-york-new-york>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[206] John Iams,(October 9, 1989) "Soviets report Alien sighting" *Associated Press*, <<https://apnews.com/5117ff1e9d2da3160174e7d9c8cbb6c4>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[207] Lily Rothman, (October 9, 2014), "Why 'Aliens' 'Landed' in Russia 25 Years Ago," *TIME*, <<https://time.com/3475954/voronezh-ufo-report-1989/>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[208] Esther B. Fein, (October 11, 1989), "U.F.O. Landing Is Fact, Not Fantasy, the Russians Insist," *The New York Times*, <<https://www.nytimes.com/1989/10/11/world/ufo-landing-is-fact-not-fantasy-the-russians-insist.html>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[209] *TIME, Ibid.*

[210] Kailani Koenig , (September 24, 2013, "Flashback: Reagan's vision for a unifying alien invasion," <<https://www.msnbc.com/msnbc/flashback-reagans-vision-unifying-msna166941>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[211] Harry Thompson, (23 December, 2021), "NASA hires priest to prepare humans for an alien discovery and contact," *The Daily Star*, <<https://www.dailystar.co.uk/news/weird-news/nasa-hires-priest-prepare-humans-25772366>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[212] *Ibid.*

[213] Neil Mackay,(November 28, 2005), "And On the Eighth Day—Did God Create Aliens?" *Sunday Herald* (<http://www.sundayherald.com/53020> (site discontinued); see alternatively from *Signs of the Times*: <<http://www.sott.net/articles/show/106410-And-on-the-eighth-day-did-God-create-aliens>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[214] Vatican Officials 'Warming Up' Laity for ET Disclosure," *SkyWatchTV*, <https://www.skywatchtv.com/2021/04/29/deception2/#_edn2> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[215] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati Vol. 6.66: The Age of Cyber Satan, Artificial Intelligence, and Robotics*, (Palm Springs, CA: Cursum Perficio, pp. 93-104.

[216] Pierre Theilhard de Chardin, *The Jesuits*, (New York, NY: Simon & Schuster, 1987), p. 285.

[217] See Sharon Begley, (May 15, 2008), "The Vatican and Little Green Men," *Newsweek*, <<https://www.newsweek.com/vatican-and-little-green-men-221558>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[218] Father Josè Funes, May 14, 2008 "The Extraterrestrial is My Brother," *L'Osservatore Romano*, <https://www.vatican.va/news_services/or/or_quo/interviste/2008/112q08a1.html> (English translation of article viewable here: <http://padrefunes.blogspot.com/>), Retrived January 5, 2022.

[219] See John A. Keel, *UFO's: Operation Trojan Horse*, 1970 (New York City, NY: Putnam, 1970).

[220] Tom Fish, (April 21, 2019), "Easter 2019: Were Fallen Angels in the Bible alien astronauts from Mars?" *Daily Express*, <<https://www.express.co.uk/news/weird/1116978/easter-2019-fallen-angels-bible-alien-astronauts-mars-space-news>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[221] *Ibid.*

[222] Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati, Volume III: Espionage, Templars and Satanism in the Shadows of the Vatican*, (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing, 2017), pp. 60, 67, 69, 70, 73, 74, 77, 82, 85, 94, 102, 104, 108, 113, 125, 126.

[223] *Ibid.*, pp. 35, 172, 173, 180, 303, 314.

[224] (December 10, 2021), "Vatican lights up Christmas tree in St Peter's Square," *Wanted in Rome*, <<https://www.wantedinrome.com/news/vatican-lights-christmas-tree-st-peters.html>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[225] Vladimir Hernandez, (March 15, 2013), "Argentina 'Dirty War' accusations haunt Pope Francis," *BBC Mundo* <<https://www.bbc.com/news/world-europe-21794798>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[226] (July 22, 2018) "Shamans of Peru: Healing diseases with the power of the Earth," *Jungle Experiences*, <<https://www.junglexperiences.com/blog/shamans-of-peru-healing-diseases-with-the-power-of-the-earth/>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[227] See Do grupo-Inorganic Beings, "Report on the inorganic entities named flyers/voladores," *Nagualismo*, <<https://www.nagualismo.com.br/report-on-the-inorganic-entities-named-flyers-voladores/>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[228] Danza de los Voladores," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Danza_de_los_Voladores> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[229] *Nagualismo, Ibid.*

[230] See Robert Marshall, "The dark legacy of Carlos Castaneda," *salon*, <<https://www.salon.com/2007/04/12/castaneda/>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[231] See (April 13, 2013) "Gnostic parallels in the writings of Carlos Castaneda," *The Paranormal Site*, <<http://theparanormalsite.blogspot.com/2013/04/gnostic-parallels-in-writings-of-carlos.html>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[232] See L.L. Zagami, *Confessions of an illuminati vol.IV.*, "The Truth about TZVARNOHARNO," pp. 14-21.

[233] See Hawk Eye, (December 8, 2020), "The Archons of the gnostic and the Voladores of Toltec," *Omniversal Media*, <<https://omniversalmedia.com/uncategorized/snakes-birds/>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[234] "Would You Baptize an Extraterrestrial?" <<https://www.beliefnet.com/news/science-religion/2000/08/would-you-baptize-an-extraterrestrial.aspx>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[235] See (2002), Giuseppe Tanzella-Nitti, "Extraterrestre, Vita," *Centro di Ricerca DISF, Documentazione Interdisciplinare di Scienza e Fede*, <<http://disf.org/vita-extraterrestre>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[236] *Ibid.*

[237] *Ibid.*

[238] J. Antonio Huneeus, , (June/July 2010), "The Vatican Extraterrestrial Question," *Open Minds Magazine*, Issue 2, 59.

[239] See "Vatican Observatory," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vatican_Observatory> Retrived January 5, 2022.

[240] Rebecca Boyle, (April 23, 2010), "Lucifer Instrument Helps Astronomers See Through Darkness to Most Distant Observable Objects," <<https://www.popsoci.com/science/article/2010-04/devil-named-telescope-helps-astronomers-see-through-darkness/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[241] See Paul Ogilvie, (April 24, 2017), "How Does an Infrared Telescope Work?" *Popular Science*, <http://www.ehow.com/how-does_4926827_infrared-telescope-work.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[242] Tom Horn, (January 21, 2021), "Francis, Consolmagno, Alien Saviors... and a Demonic Plot," *SkyWatchTV*, <<https://www.skywatchtv.com/2021/01/21/part-28/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[243] Ted Peters, *UFOs—God's Chariots?: Flying Saucers in Politics, Science, and Religion* (Atlanta, GA: John Knox Press, 1977), p. 147.

[244] See L.L. Zagami, *Vol.4*, "American Renaissance 2.0 and the last prophecy of an old Indian," pp. 386-392.

[245] See "Francis, Consolmagno, Alien Saviors..." *Ibid*.

[246] Carol Glatz, "Do Space Aliens Have Souls? Inquiring Minds Can Check Jesuit's Book," *Catholic News Service*, november 4, 2005.

[247] Martin Rees, (October 1, 2021), "Seti: why extraterrestrial intelligence is more likely to be artificial than biological," *The Conversation*, <<https://theconversation.com/seti-why-extraterrestrial-intelligence-is-more-likely-to-be-artificial-than-biological-169966>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[248] George Dvorsky, (May 31, 2017), "Hibernating Aliens Could Explain the Great Silence," *GIZMODO*, <<https://gizmodo.com/hibernating-aliens-could-explain-the-great-silence-1795695445>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[249] See (November 6, 2021), "Astronomer: ET Is More Likely to Be AI Than to Be a Life Form," *Mind Matters News*, <<https://mindmatters.ai/2021/11/astronomer-et-is-more-likely-to-be-ai-than-a-to-be-a-life-form/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[250] Richard Hollingham, (23rd September 2016), "What if the aliens we are looking for are AI?" *BBC*, <<https://www.bbc.com/future/article/20160922-what-if-the-aliens-we-are-looking-for-are-ai>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[251] *Ibid*.

[252] *Ibid*.

[253] *Ibid*.

[254] See "Superintelligence," *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Superintelligence#CITEREFBostrom2014>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[255] See "Superintelligence: Paths, Dangers, Strategies," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Superintelligence:_Paths,_Dangers,_Strategies> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[256] Tanya Lewis, (December 4, 2014), "A Brief History of Artificial Intelligence," *Live Science*, <<https://www.livescience.com/49007-history-of-artificial-intelligence.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[257] Tony Tran, (December 9, 2021), "New Law Would Fund Reverse Engineering of UFO Tech," *The Byte*, <<https://futurism.com/the-byte/law-reverse-engineering-ufo>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[258] Travis Tritten, (December 7, 2021), "Pentagon UFO Rapid Response Teams Ordered Up by Congress," <<https://www.military.com/daily-news/2021/12/07/pentagon-ufo-rapid-response-teams-ordered-congress.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[259] Paul D. Shinkman (December 2, 2021), "New Pentagon Office Criticized as Effort to Control UFO Investigations, End Transparency," *Military Daily News*, <<https://www.usnews.com/news/national-news/articles/2021-12-02/new-pentagon-office-criticized-as-effort-to-control-ufo-investigations-end-transparency>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[260] Jane Wakefield, (December 17, 2021) "AI argues for and against itself in Oxford Union debate," <<https://www.bbc.com/news/technology-59687236>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[261] Daniel Oberhaus, (October, 6, 2020), "Silicon Valley Opens Its Wallet for Joe Biden," <<https://www.wired.com/story/silicon-valley-opens-wallet-joe-biden/>> *Wired*, Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[262] See Henry Kissinger, Eric Schmidt, and Daniel Huttenlocher, (November 1, 2021), "The Challenge of Being Human in the Age of AI," <<https://www.wsj.com/articles/being-human-artificial-intelligence-ai-chess-antibiotic-philosophy-ethics-bill-of-rights-11635795271>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[263] See Michael Hickey, *Get to the End: A Catholic's View of the End Times*. (Lanham, Maryland: UPA, 2016). p. 104.

[264] Peter Kwasniewski, (January 16, 2019), "Teilhard de Chardin: Model of Ambiguity for a Future Pope," <<https://onepeterfive.com/teilhard-chardin-ambiguity-pope/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[265] See "JABOY Productions," <<https://jaboyproductions.com>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[266] Vatican News staff writer, (October 20, 2021), "Vatican meeting explores challenge of artificial intelligence," *Vatican News*, <<https://www.vaticannews.va/en/vatican-city/news/2021-10/vatican-symposium-challenge-artificial-intelligence-society.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[267] See Reuters Fact Check, (October 21, 2021) "Event in Italy sparking transhumanism conspiracy theories is not organized by the Vatican," *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/article/factcheck-vaticancity-event-idUSL1N2RH2BB>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[268] See "ELITE Independent RIA & Family Office Global Leaders Conference," (May 31, 2021), *The DI Wire*, <<https://thediwire.com/events/elite-independent-ria-family-office-global-leaders-conference-7/?pdf=24172>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[269] See "Humanity 2.0," <<https://humanity2-0.org/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[270] See Philip Larrey, *Artificial Humanity*, (Rome, IT: IF Press, 2019).

[271] See Carlos Moreira, David Fergusson, *The TransHuman Code: How to Program Your Future*, (Austin, TX: Greenleaf Book Group, LLC, 2019).

[272] See Carole Crist, Founder & CEO, IMPACT INVESTING

[273] *Ibid*.

[274] Giovanna Pasqualin Traversa "Humans and humanoids together in future society," (February 26, 2019), <<https://www.agensis.it/chiesa/2019/02/26/robotics-hiroshi-ishiguro-humans-and-humanoids-together-in-future-society/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[275] See Andrew J. O'Keefe II, (December 16, 2016), "The Fourth Industrial Revolution Is Here: What Now?" *Singularity Hub* *Singularity Hub*, <<https://singularityhub.com/2016/12/16/the-fourth-industrial-revolution-is-here-what-now-video/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[276] See (video uploaded May 13, 2019), "World Economic Forum Founder Klaus Schwab on the Fourth Industrial Revolution," *Chicago Council on Global Affairs*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CVIy3rjuKGY>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

- [277] Jacob Rosenberg, (May 14, 2021), "The Transhumanist Assault on the Image of God," *Bethlehem College and Seminary*, <<https://bcsmn.edu/transhumanist-assault/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [278] "2030Vision - Digital Technology for the Global Goals," *World Economic Forum*, <<https://www.weforum.org/projects/frontier-2030>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [279] Louise Sassoon (August 1, 2017), "'Robot intelligence is dangerous': Expert's warning after Facebook AI 'develop their own language,'" *The Mirror*, <<https://www.mirror.co.uk/tech/robot-intelligence-dangerous-experts-warning-10908711>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [280] Mike Schuster (Google Brain Team), Melvin Johnson (Google Translate) and Nikhil Thorat (Google Brain Team), (November 22, 2016), "Zero-Shot Translation with Google's Multilingual Neural Machine Translation System," *Google AI Blog*, <<https://ai.googleblog.com/2016/11/zero-shot-translation-with-googles.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [281] Cade Metz, (March 16, 2017), "It Begins: Bots Are Learning to Chat in Their Own Language Machines learn to talk out," *Wired*, <<https://www.wired.com/2017/03/openai-builds-bots-learn-speak-language/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [282] James Beal, (August 1, 2021), "Facebook shuts off AI experiment after two robots begin speaking in their OWN language, only they can understand," *The Sun*, <<https://www.thesun.co.uk/tech/4141624/facebook-robots-speak-in-their-own-language/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [283] Chris Baraniuk, (August 1, 2017), "The 'creepy Facebook AI' story that captivated the media," *BBC*, <<https://www.bbc.com/news/technology-40790258>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [284] Sigal Samuel, "Robot priests can bless you, advise you, and even perform your funeral," *Vox*, <<https://www.vox.com/future-perfect/2019/9/9/20851753/ai-religion-robot-priest-mindar-buddhism-christianity>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [285] See Linda Kinstler, (July 16, 2021), "Can Silicon Valley Find God?" *The New York Times*, <<https://www.nytimes.com/interactive/2021/07/16/opinion/ai-ethics-religion.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [286] Steve Warren, (January 8, 2021), "Smartphones Could Usher in the Anti-Christ? You May Be Surprised Who Issued This Warning," <<https://www1.cbn.com/cbnnews/us/2019/january/russian-church-patriarch-says-smartphones-could-usher-in-the-anti-christ>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [287] Sophia Kishkovsky, (April 26, 2011), "Orthodox churches object to national identity cards," *The Christian CENTURY*, <<https://www.christiancentury.org/article/2011-04/orthodox-churches-object-national-identity-cards>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [288] *Ibid.*
- [289] (March 15, 2021), "Russian Orthodox Church concerned about EU plans to introduce Covid passports," *Interfax Religion*, <<http://www.interfax-religion.com/?act=news&div=16142>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [290] (July 5, 2021), "Vaccinate or repent, Russian church says amid hundreds of daily COVID-19 deaths," *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/world/europe/vaccinate-or-repent-russian-church-says-amid-hundreds-daily-covid-19-deaths-2021-07-05/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [291] Monique Beals, (September 28, 2021), "Vatican ordering all employees to be vaccinated or tested," *The Hill*, <<https://thehill.com/policy/healthcare/public-global-health/574338-vatican-ordering-all-employees-to-be-vaccinated-or>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [292] Hannah Brockhaus, (December 9, 2020), "Ambassador: Kazakhstan expects visit from Pope Francis in 2021," *Catholic News Agency*, <<https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/46844/ambassador-kazakhstan-expects-visit-from-pope-francis-in-2021>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [293] "Pope Francis says he will meet Russian Orthodox Patriarch Kirill again," <<https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/249796/pope-francis-says-he-will-meet-russian-orthodox-patriarch-kirill-again>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [294] Grand Lodge of Russia, (May 23, 2017), *Instagram*, <<https://www.instagram.com/p/BUbj6oMABwa/?hl=it>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [295] See video (uploaded July 31, 2015), "Bayterek in Kazakhstan - President Nazarbayev's golden handprint and national anthem," *Alex Marshall*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=C9slU5G8T30>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [296] Brian Koldyk, (June 22, 2015), "President of Kazakhstan calls for 'spiritual harmony,'" <<https://www.christianweek.org/president-of-kazakhstan-calls-for-spiritual-harmony/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [297] (October 23, 2018), "Pope Francis and WHO Director-General: Health is a right and not a privilege," *World Health Organization*, <<https://www.who.int/news/item/23-10-2018-hh-pope-francis-and-who-director-general-health-is-a-right-and-not-a-privilege>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [298] Astana, Kazakhstan (October 25-26, 2018), "Global Conference on Primary Health Care," *World Health Organization* <<https://www.who.int/teams/primary-health-care/conference>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [299] *Ibid.*
- [300] See "David L. Gray," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/David_L._Gray> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [301] See Lorianna De Giorgio, (March 13, 2013), "A new pope: The contenders," *Toronto Star*, <https://www.thestar.com/news/world/2013/03/13/a_new_pope_the_contenders.html?rf> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [302] Climate Ambition Summit 2020 (December 12, 2020), <<https://www.climateambitions Summit2020.org>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [303] Emma Newburger, (November 12, 2021), "The COP26 conference set a record for CO2 emissions, with air travel the main culprit," *CNBC*, <<https://www.cnn.com/2021/11/12/cop26-climate-summit-record-co2-emissions-air-travel-main-culprit.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [304] See L.L. Zagami, op. cit., p.370.
- [305] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* (CCC Publishing, San Francisco:2015).
- [306] Note of the Vatican Covid-19 Commission in collaboration with the Pontifical Academy for Life, (December 29, 2020), "Vaccine for all 20 points for a fairer and healthier world", *Holy See Press Office*, <<https://press.vatican.va/content/salastampa/en/bollettino/pubblico/2020/12/29/201229c.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [307] (December 23, 2021), "New anti-Covid measures for entry to Vatican and Curia offices," *Vatican News*, <<https://www.vaticannews.va/en/vatican-city/news/2021-12/covid-19-decree-vatican-cardinal-parolin-measures.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [308] LifeSiteNews staff (December 29, 2020), "Bishop Strickland triples down on opposition to abortion-tainted vaccines," *LifeSiteNews*, <<https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/abortion-tainted-vaccines-are-against-the-catholic-faith>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [309] Jules Gomes, (December 8, 2021), "Bishops Back Law Jailing Unjabbed Austrians," *Church Militant*, <<https://www.churchmilitant.com/news/article/bishops-back-austrias-jail-for-unjabbed-law>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- Ibid.*
- [310] *Ibid.*

- [311] See Jules Gomes, (January 6, 2022), "Italy Strips Unvaxxed of Basic Human Rights," *Church Militant*, <<https://www.churchmilitant.com/news/article/italy-strips-unvaxxed-of-basic-human-rights>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- Ibid.*
- [312] See video (uploaded November 19, 2020), "German police raided the home of a COVID19 lockdown skeptic doctor and treat him like a literal," *Breaking News and Viral Videos*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IALPF8-APqM>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [313] Reuters Fact Check, (August 11, 2021), "Fact Check-No evidence graphene oxide is present in available COVID-19 vaccines via lipid nanoparticles," *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/article/factcheck-graphene-lipidvaccines-idUSL1N2PI2XH>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [314] Pablo Campra, (November 2021), "Detection of graphene in Covid19 vaccines," *Micro-Raman Spectroscopy*, <https://www.researchgate.net/publication/355979001_DETECTION_OF_GRAPHENE_IN_COVID19_VACCINES> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [315] See @Marlvenonisny <<https://twitter.com/Marlvenonisny/status/146460286101148804>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [316] See (December 6, 2021), "Polizei entkräftet Gerüchte Deutscher Verschwörungstheoretiker im Lavanttal verstorben," *Kleine Zeitung*, <https://www.kleinezeitung.at/kaernten/lavanttal/6070970/Polizei-entkraeftet-Geruechte_Deutscher-Verschwoerungstheoretiker#> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [317] See *Bestattung Wolfsberg*, <<https://www.bestattung-wolfsberg.at/sterbefall/dr-ing-andreas-noack/?action=parte>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [318] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati VOL. I, The Whole Truth About the Illuminati and the New World Order, Second Edition*, (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing, 2019), p. 253.
- [319] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati VOL. II, The Time of Revelation and Tribulation Leading up to 2020*, (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing, 2016), pp. 259, 261, 264, 265.
- [320] See *Ibid.*, "WHISTLEBLOWER FROM THE ILLUMINATI THAT TRIED TO FIGHT SATANISM IN NORWAY WAS ARRESTED BY THE POLICE AND LOCKED DOWN AT A MENTAL INSTITUTION—By Hans Gaarder," pp. 254-258.
- [321] See *Ibid.*, "Leo Zagami victim of Norwegian political abuse by Hans Gaardner," (San Francisco, CA: CCC Publishing, 2016), pp. 265-267.
- [322] See Jim Marrs, (July 1, 2008), "THE RISE OF THE FOURTH REICH THE SECRET SOCIETIES THAT THREATEN TO TAKE OVER AMERICA," *Kirkus Reviews*, <<https://www.kirkusreviews.com/book-reviews/jim-marrs/the-rise-of-the-fourth-reich/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [323] See James Rampton, (November 2, 2015), "The Hunt for Hitler," *History Today*, <<https://www.historytoday.com/hunt-hitler>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [324] *Ibid.*
- [325] See "Women and Equality Prostitution," *Federal Chancellery Republic of Austria*, <<https://www.bundeskanzleramt.gv.at/en/agenda/women-and-equality/prostitution.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [326] See History (2018) *Steiner Misraim Alliance of the United Kingdom*, <<http://steiner.misraim.net/history.php>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [327] See "Esotericism in Germany and Austria," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Esotericism_in_Germany_and_Austria> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [328] See "William Scott-Elliot," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Scott-Elliot> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [329] See "Ariosophy," *Wikipedia*, <<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ariosophy>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [330] See, Jackson Spielvogel, David Redles, "Hitler's Racial Ideology: Content and Occult Sources," *The Museum of Tolerance (MOT) Simon Wiesenthal Center*, <<https://www.museumoftolerance.com/education/archives-and-reference-library/online-resources/simon-wiesenthal-center-annual-volume-3/annual-3-chapter-9.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [331] See "Jörg Lanz von Liebenfels explained," *Everything Explained Today*, <https://everything.explained.today/Jörg_Lanz_von_Liebenfels/> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [332] Richard B. Spence, (July 14, 2020), "The Role of Secret Societies in the Rise of Hitler," <<https://www.thegreatcoursesdaily.com/the-role-of-secret-societies-in-the-rise-of-hitler/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [333] See "Adolf Hitler house to be 'neutralised', Austria says," *BBC*, <<https://www.bbc.com/news/world-europe-52890655>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [334] See "Carl Kellner (mystic)," *Wikipedia*, <[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Carl_Kellner_\(mystic\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Carl_Kellner_(mystic))> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [335] *Ibid.*
- [336] Massimo Introvigne, (November 22, 2021), "The Illuminati, Myth and Reality. 5. The Lorber Connection," *Bitter Winte*, <<https://bitterwinter.org/the-illuminati-5-the-lorber-connection/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [337] See Nicholas Bonneville, Marco di Luchetti, *Illuminati Manifesto of World Revolution (1792): L'Esprit des Religions*, (Chaleston, SC: BookSurge Publishing, 2013), p. 138.
- [338] Rene Alleau, *Le origini occulte del Nazismo* (original title: *Hitler et le Societes Secretes*, Editions Bernard Grasset, Paris, France, 1969), (Edizioni Mediterranee: Rome, 2000), p. 123.
- [339] Comte le Couteux de Canteleu, *Les sectes et sociétés secrètes politiques et religieuses*, (Paris, France: Didier Aaron & Cie, 1863), p. 77.
- [340] *Ibid.*, p. 80.
- [341] Ancien Illuminé. *La Vérité sur les Sociétés secrètes en Allemagne*, Paris, 1819, <<https://play.google.com/books/reader?id=1zwAAAAAAcAAJ&pg=GBS.PA20&hl=it>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [342] *Ibid.*, p. 22.
- [343] *Ibid.*, p. 23.

- [344] *Ibid.*, p. 24.
- [345] *Ibid.*, p. 26.
- [346] *Ibid.*, p. 27.
- [347] *Ibid.*
- [348] See Peter–Robert Koenig, “The New Illuminati,” <<https://www.parareligion.ch/illumin.htm>> Retrieved January 5.
- [349] See Giacomo Galeazzi, Ferruccio Pinotti, *Vaticano Massone, Logge, denaro e poteri occulti: il lato segreto della Chiesa di papa Francesco*, (Milan, IT: PIEMME), p. 42.
- [350] *Inside the Vatican*, August–September 2020, pp. 34–35.
- [351] Abbé Barruel, *Histoire du Jacobinisme* (1803) Vol. IV., at 23–24.
- [352] *Illuminatus major and dirigens, respectively.*
- [353] Josef Wages, Reinhard Markner, Jeva Singh-Anand, *The Secret School of Wisdom: The Authentic Ritual and Doctrines of the Illuminati*, (St Neots, UK: Lewis Masonic, 2015), pp. 424 – 425.
- [354] Allison Pearson, (January 18, 2022), “I was pilloried for being a lockdown sceptic – now it’s clear I was right about quite a few things,” *The Telegraph*, <<https://www.telegraph.co.uk/columnists/2022/01/18/pilloried-lockdown-sceptic-now-clear-right-quiete-things/>> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [355] See *The New World Order* (Wells book),” *Wikipedia*, <[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_New_World_Order_\(Wells_book\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_New_World_Order_(Wells_book)) /> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [356] Matthew Taunton H G Wells’s politics,” (May 15, 2014), *British Library* <<https://www.bl.uk/romantics-and-victorians/articles/h-g-wells-politics>> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [357] David C. Smith, *H. G. Wells: Desperately Mortal: A Biography* (New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1986), p. 112.
- [358] Vincent Brome, *H. G. Wells: A Biography* (London, UK: Longmans, Green, 1951), p. 113.
- [359] See “H. G. Wells,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/H._G._Wells> Retrieved January 22, 2022.
- [360] Cynthia Chung, (January 15, 2021), “An OrWELLSian Purge? Why H. G. Wells’ ‘The Shape of Things to Come’ Has Arrived Today,” *Strategic Culture Foundation*, <<https://www.strategic-culture.org/news/2021/01/15/an-orwellsian-purge-why-wells-shape-things-come-has-arrived-today/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [361] The Shape of Things to Come,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Shape_of_Things_to_Come> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [362] Adrian Bonenberger, (August 25, 2016), “World War Two Never Ended,” *The Wrath-Bearing Tree*, <<https://www.wrath-bearingtree.com/2016/08/world-war-ii-never-ended/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [363] *Strategic Culture Foundation, Ibid.*
- [364] Julian Huxley, *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Julian_Huxley> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [365] David Livingstone, *Ibid.*, p. 133.
- [366] Daniel Taylor, (March 14, 2008), “Anticipations of The New Republic: The Vision of H. G. Wells,” *InformationLiberation*, <<https://www.informationliberation.com/?id=24997>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [367] *Ibid.*
- [368] Emphasis added.
- [369] *Strategic Culture Foundation, Ibid.*
- [370] Charles Hugh Smith, (January 13, 2021) “Is 2021 an Echo of 1641?” <<http://charleshughsmith.blogspot.com/2021/01/is-2021-echo-of-1641.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [371] Nick Pisa (“Telegraph,” January 8, 2007), “Italian priests join the war on Satanic crime,” <<https://www.org/articles/23863/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [372] Maurizio Troccoli, (April 3, 2014), “Ostie rubate, le indagini della curia perugina: destinate alla profanazione sull’altare di Satana,” <<https://www.umbria24.it/cronaca/ostie-rubate-le-indagini-della-curia-perugina-destinate-alla-profanazione-sullaltare-di-satana>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [373] Gerard O’Connell, (September 05, 2020), “Pope Francis will sign new encyclical on human fraternity at the tomb of St. Francis of Assisi,” <<https://www.americamagazine.org/faith/2020/09/05/pope-francis-will-sign-new-encyclical-human-fraternity-tomb-st-francis-assisi>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [374] Elise Ann Allen, (September 5, 2020), “Pope to visit Assisi in October to sign new encyclical,” <<https://cruxnow.com/vatican/2020/09/pope-to-visit-assisi-in-october-to-sign-new-encyclical/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [375] Mariella Radaelli, “Greccio, birthplace of the nativity scene,” <<https://luminosityitalia.com/pages/Italy-Greccio-news-in-english.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [376] Brandon Smith, (August 26, 2021), “What Can We Learn About Covid Tyranny From Australia And Afghanistan?” *The Alternative Market Project*, <<https://alt-market.us/what-can-we-learn-about-covid-tyranny-from-australia-and-afghanistan/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [377] *Ibid.*
- [378] See Ralph Jennings, (October 24, 2021), “Zoom Gets More Popular Despite Worries About Links to China,”

<<https://www.voanews.com/a/zoom-gets-more-popular-despite-worries-about-links-to-china/6282120.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[379] “Albert Pike Memorial,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Albert_Pike_Memorial> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[380] See “Official Statement Concerning Pike Statue,” <<https://scottishrite.org/blog/2020/06/22/official-statement-concerning-pike-statue/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[381] See “Statement by Andrew Hammer,” (July 12, 2017), <<http://freemasonsfordummies.blogspot.com/2017/07/statement-by-andrew-hammer.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[382] Lawrence Wintermeyer, (Sep 17, 2020), “Covid and The New World Order - Building A New Human Centered Economy,” *Forbes*, <<https://www.forbes.com/sites/lawrencewintermeyer/2020/09/17/coivd-and-the-new-world-orderbuiding-a-new-human-centered-economy/?sh=642cbcd178f0>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[383] See “The New Social Justice Makes Everyone Guilty,” *Goldwater Institute*, <<https://goldwaterinstitute.org/criticalracetheory/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[384] Julian Conradson, (December 18, 2021), “Project Veritas Identifies CNN Employee Involved in New Pedo,” Scandal <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/12/ready-just-project-veritas-identifies-cnn-employee-involved-new-pedo-scandal/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[385] Stephen E. Atkins, *Encyclopedia of modern worldwide extremists and extremist groups*, (Santa Barbara, CA: Greenwood Publishing Group, 2004),. p 89.

[386] Julius Evola, *Ride the Tiger, A Survival Manual for the Aristocrats of the Soul* (1961), translated by Joscelyn Godwin and Constance Fontana, (Rochester, VT: Inner Traditions, 2003), pp. 9-10.

[387] See Book review, “Ride the Tiger A Survival Manual for the Aristocrats of the Soul,” *Simon & Schuster*, <<https://www.simonandschuster.com/books/Ride-the-Tiger/Julius-Evola/9780892811250>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[388] (January 21, 2022) “Beijing Faces Growing Covid Outbreak Before Olympics,” *Bloomberg*, <<https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2022-01-21/china-s-capital-faces-growing-covid-outbreak-before-olympics?sref=i4qXzk6d>> Retrieved January 21, 2022.

[389] See Tyler Durden, “World Economic Forum in Davos Postponed for Second Straight Year,” *Zero Edge* <<https://www.zerohedge.com/markets/world-economic-forum-davos-postponed-second-straight-year>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[390] Ryan Heath, (December 20, 2021), “Davos is dead the world’s most elite conference is postponed, again,” *POLITICO*, <<https://www.politico.com/news/2021/12/20/davos-is-dead-525732>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[391] See “Klaus Schwab,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Klaus_Schwab> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[392] THE GREAT RESET, (September 24, 2020), *World Economic Forum*, <<https://www.weforum.org/great-reset/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[393] *Ibid.*

[394] See *Ancient Order of Druids*, <<https://ancient-order-of-druids.tumblr.com/post/620518402522529792/famous-members-of-the-ancient-order-of-druids>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[395] U.S. Rep. James Comer, (Aug 18, 2021), “Op-Ed: U.S. hemorrhaging money from entitlement fraud, waste,” *The Center Square*, <https://www.thecentersquare.com/national/op-ed-u-s-hemorrhaging-money-from-entitlement-fraud-waste/article_eeb1509c-0052-11ec-bdaa-9f3f088f2503.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[396] *Ibid.*

[397] See Sam Meredith, (January 17, 2022), “China’s Xi says countries must abandon ‘Cold War mentality,’ warns against confrontation,” *CNBC*, <<https://www.cnn.com/2022/01/17/davos-chinas-xi-says-countries-must-abandon-cold-war-mentality.html>>

[398] Henry Kissinger, *World Order*, (London, UK: Penguin Books, 2014), p. 213.

[399] See (video uploaded September 6, 2021), “Drought hits West Asia’s longest Euphrates River,” *WION*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Sok8bAcuuYk>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[400] See (October 21, 2019) “China’s great game in the Middle East,” *European Council on Foreign Relations*, <https://ecfr.eu/publication/china_great_game_middle_east/> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[401] See (May 13, 2019), “World Economic Forum Founder Klaus Schwab on the Fourth Industrial Revolution,” *Chicago Council on Global Affairs* <<https://www.thechicagocouncil.org/events/world-economic-forum-founder-klaus-schwab-fourth-industrial-revolution>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[402] See Paul Joseph Watson, (November 16, 2020), “Klaus Schwab: Great Reset ‘Will Lead to a Fusion of Our Physical, Digital and Biological Identity,’” *Summit News*, <<https://summit.news/2020/11/16/klaus-schwab-great-reset-will-lead-to-a-fusion-of-our-physical-digital-and-biological-identity/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[403] Drew Harwell, Ellen Nakashima, (December 18, 2020), “Federal prosecutors accuse Zoom executive of working with Chinese government to surveil users and suppress video calls,” *The Washington Post* <<https://www.washingtonpost.com/technology/2020/12/18/zoom-helped-china-surveillance/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[404] See Jamie White, (August 19, 2021) “Great Reset: World Economic Forum Claims Everyone Will Be ID’d & Tracked with Their Heartbeat,” <<https://yournews.com/2021/08/19/2203394/great-reset-world-economic-forum-claims-everyone-will-be-idd/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[405] See Brian Buntz, (October 21, 2020), “Guess who the pharma industry is supporting for president,” *Drug Discovery & Development*, <<https://www.drugdiscoverytrends.com/guess-who-the-pharma-industry-is-supporting-for-president/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[406] See Kyle Herrig, “Opinion: Trump Said He’d Battle Big Pharma. Instead, He Let It Run the White House,” *Buzzfeed News*, <<https://www.buzzfeednews.com/article/kyleherrig/trump-said-battle-big-pharma-instead-it-runs-white-house>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[407] See Ben Bartee, (December 28, 2021), “Meet the Turncoats: What to Do with These Pharma-Funded GOP Cucks?” *THE DAILY BELL*, <<https://www.thedailybell.com/all-articles/news-analysis/meet-the-turncoats-what-to-do-with-these-pharma-funded-gop-cucks/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[408] Lev Facher, (August 10, 2020), “Pharma is showering Congress with cash, even as drug makers race to fight the coronavirus,” *STAT*, <<https://www.statnews.com/feature/prescription-politics/prescription-politics/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

- [409] Quotes from Michael Rivero, *Goodreads*, <<https://www.goodreads.com/quotes/7723845-most-people-prefer-to-believe-their-leaders-are-just-and>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [410] (January 21, 2020), "At Davos, Trump urges the world to ignore the 'prophets of doom,'" *World Economic Forum*, <<https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2020/01/trump-davos-apocalypse-greta-climate/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [411] See James Bovard, (August 26, 2021), "Absolute Power Is No Covid Safety Net," *American Institute for Economic Research (AIER)*, <<https://www.aier.org/article/absolute-power-is-no-covid-safety-net/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [412] See "Nazi book burnings," *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi_book_burnings> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [413] Nicholas J. Karolides, *Banned Books, Literature Suppressed on Political Grounds*. (New York City, NY: Facts on File, 1998), available at <<https://archive.org/details/literaturesuppre00karo/page/n3/mode/2up>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [414] See Roddy Newlands, (November 28, 2016), "Censorship of Books in the Soviet Union," *Shapero Rare Books*, <<https://shapero.com/blog/bookshop-blog/censorship-in-the-soviet-union/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [415] See Katelyn Caralle, (September 14, 2021), "Senator censorship! Elizabeth Warren is accused of trying to 'circumvent the Constitution' by demanding Amazon stops promoting COVID books she says peddle misinformation about COVID," *Daily Mail*, <<https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-9989339/Elizabeth-Warren-demands-Amazon-stop-promoting-books-COVID-misinformation.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [416] Annie Lowrey, (March 1, 2020), "Young People Don't Care About the U.S.S.R.," *The Atlantic*, <<https://www.theatlantic.com/ideas/archive/2020/03/young-dont-care-about-ussr/607249/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [417] Michael Kranish, (May 3, 2019), "Inside Bernie Sanders's 1988 10-day 'honeymoon' in the Soviet Union," <https://www.washingtonpost.com/politics/inside-bernie-sanders-1988-10-day-honeymoon-in-the-soviet-union/2019/05/02/db543e18-6a9c-11e9-a66d-a82d3f3d96d5_story.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [418] Michael M. Hughes, *Magic for the Resistance: Rituals and Spells for Change*, (Woodbury, MN, Llewellyn Worldwide Ltd, 2018), opening page (not numbered).
- [419] Michael M. Hughes, *Ibid.*, p. 41.
- [420] Barbara Epstein, *Political Protest and Cultural Revolution: Nonviolent Direct Action in the 1970s and 1980s*, (Oakland, CA: University of California Press, 1991), p. 170.
- [421] Michael M. Hughes, *Ibid.*, p. 20.
- [422] *Ibid.* p. 21.
- [423] *Ibid.* p. 22.
- [424] Joseph Nyomarkay, *Charisma and Factionalism in the Nazi Party*, (Minneapolis, MN: University of Minnesota Press, 1967), p. 88.
- [425] Ben Aris, Duncan Campbell, (September 25, 2004), "How Bush's grandfather helped Hitler's rise to power," *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/world/2004/sep/25/usa.secondworldwar>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [426] *Ibid.*
- [427] David Smith, (April 19, 2021), "George W Bush is back – but not all appreciate his new progressive image," *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2021/apr/18/george-w-bush-book-tour-us-president>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [428] See Jim Hoft, "What a Turncoat: George Bush Donates Big to Never-Trumpers Liz Cheney and Lisa Murkowski," *The Gateway Pundit*, <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2022/02/turncoat-george-bush-donates-big-never-trumpers-liz-cheney-lisa-murkowski/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [429] Eric John Phelps, *Vatican Assassins: "Wounded in The House of My Friends"*, (Newmanstown, PA: Second Edition Independently Published, 2004), pp. 647.
- [430] *Ibid.*, pp. 648.
- [431] Jane Coaston, (March 27, 2019), "Adolf Hitler was not a socialist," *Vox*, <https://www.vox.com/2019/3/27/18283879/nazism-socialism-hitler-gop-brooks-gohmert>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [432] Joshua J. Mark, (February 10, 2020), "Ahriman," *World History Encyclopedia*, <<https://www.worldhistory.org/Ahriman/>>
- [433] See Erik Stave, Kaufmann Kohler, AHRIMAN (Angro-mainyush; identical with Satan, the Devil, Armilus)," *Jewish Encyclopedia*, <<https://www.jewishencyclopedia.com/articles/1003-ahriman>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [434] Rudolph Steiner, *The Ahrimanic Deception*, Lecture given by Rudolf Steiner in Zurich October 27th, 1919.
- [435] See *Opus Sanctorum Angelorum, Work of the Holy Angels*, <<https://opusangelorum.org>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [436] Opus Angelorum, *Das Handbuch des Engelwerkes*, (Innsbruck, AT: Schutzengelbrudersschaft, 1961), p. 120.
- [437] Rudolph Steiner, *Gnostic Doctrines and Supersensible Influences in Europe*, Lecture given by Rudolf Steiner Dornach, July 15th, 1923.
- [438] David Livingstone, *Ibid.*, p. 207.
- [439] *Ibid.*
- [440] Jeffrey Steinberg, (May 5, 2000), "From Cybernetics to Littleton: Techniques of Mind Control," *Executive Intelligence Review*, <https://larouche.org/other/2000/2718_cybernetics_to_littleton.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [441] See Norbert Wiener, *Cybernetics, or control and communication in the animal and the machine*, 1948; *The Human Use of Human Beings*, 1950-1954.
- [442] "Awakening Anthroposophy in the World," *Rudolf Steiner Archive*, <https://wn.rsarchive.org/RelArtic/BlackDavid/DB1981/CmpAhr_c01.html> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [443] Norbert Wiener, *The Human Use of Human Beings*, (London, UK: Free Association Books,1989), opening (page not numbered).
- [444] Joseph Weizenbaum, *Computer Power and Human Reason*, San Francisco, 1975.
- [445] *Ibid.*, p. 5.
- [446] "With science itself there can be no quarrel. Scientism is another matter. Whereas science is positive, contenting itself with reporting what it discovers, scientism is negative. It goes beyond the actual findings of science to deny that other approaches to knowledge are valid and other truths true

In doing so it deserts science in favor of metaphysics — bad metaphysics, as it happens, for as the contention that there are no truths save those of science is not itself a scientific truth, in affirming it scientism contradicts itself.” Huston Smith: *Forgotten Truth*, New York, 1976.

[447] Michael de Courey Hinds: “New Fixture in the Home: The Computer”, *New York Times*, June 4, 1981, p. C1.

[448] *Rudolf Steiner Archive, Ibid.*

[449] *The Fourth Industrial Revolution* book presentation, (2016), *the Kurzweil Library*, <<https://www.kurzweilai.net/the-fourth-industrial-revolution>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[450] Archived by *rudolfsteiner.org*, <https://www.rudolfsteiner.org/fileadmin/user_upload/being_human/bh-articles/technology/bh16-butler-review-of-kurzweil.pdf> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[451] **See video (uploaded July 28, 2016), “The Future of Human Evolution | Ray Kurzweil Q & A | Singularity University,” *Singularity University***, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Bg7ebYf5x_4> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[452] *Ibid.*

[453] Andrew J. O’Keefe II, (August 7, 2018), “The Fourth Industrial Revolution Is Here: What Now?” *Society 3.0*, <<https://society30.com/fourth-industrial-revolution/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[454] *Ibid.*

[455] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati VOL. I*, pp. 25-26.

[456] See Peter-Robert Koenig, “O.T.O. in Switzerland,” *O.T.O. Phenomenon*, <<https://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/pinkus.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[457] See Peter-Robert Koenig, “O.T.O. in Switzerland,” *O.T.O. Phenomenon*, <<https://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/pg.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[458] See Peter-Robert Koenig, “World League of the Illuminati, Herman Medinger,” *O.T.O. Phenomenon*, <<https://www.parareligion.ch/2008/med.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[459] See “Metzger, Herman Joseph (1919-1990),” *Encyclopedia.com* <<https://www.encyclopedia.com/science/encyclopedias-almanacs-transcripts-and-maps/metzger-herman-joseph-1919-1990>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[460] See Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati VOL. I*, pp. 10, 120, 121, 245, 284, 309.

[461] Peter-Robert Koenig, “Ordo Templi Orientis Thelema in Appenzell?” <<http://www.parareligion.ch/sunrise/thelema.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[462] *Ibid.*, p. 26.

[463] *Ibid.*, p. 121.

[464] See *Ibid.*

[465] See *Ibid.*

[466] (June 3, 2016), “The Opening Ceremony of the World’s Largest Tunnel Was a Bizarre Occult Ritual,” *Vigilant Citizen*, <<https://vigilantcitizen.com/vigilantreport/opening-ceremony-worlds-largest-tunnel-bizarre-occult-ritual/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[467] Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite*, (First published Charleston, South Carolina, 1871, Electronic edition by Unspeakable Press 2008), p. 321.

[468] Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus @DrTedros, (January 16, 2019), *Twitter* <<https://twitter.com/DrTedros/status/1085559977597636609>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[469] Joe Hoft, (December 31, 2021), “Anthony Fauci Directly Funds Research by Chinese Military Scientists,” *The Gateway Pundit*, <<https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/12/sellin-exclusive-anthony-fauci-directly-funds-research-chinese-military-scientists/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[470] Devdutt Pattanaik, (June 15, 2019), “Is Shiva the corporate destroyer or Kalki?” *The Economic Times*, <<https://economictimes.indiatimes.com/magazines/panache/is-shiva-the-corporate-destroyer-or-kalki/articleshow/69797787.cms?from=mdr>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[471] (December 31, 2021), “Japan to help build Bill Gates’ high-tech nuclear reactor in Wyoming -Yomiuri,” *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/markets/commodities/japan-help-build-bill-gates-high-tech-nuclear-reactor-wyoming-yomiuri-2022-01-01/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[472] See Steve Watson, (January 25, 2022) “Bill Gates Praises Commie Chinese for COVID Response And ‘Great Vaccines’,” *Summit News*, <<https://summit.news/2022/01/25/watch-bill-gates-praises-commie-chinese-for-covid-response-and-great-vaccines/>> Retrieved January 25, 2022.

[473] “Dr Tedros: Three resolutions to help achieve Health for All in 2022,”

World Health Organization (WHO), <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=w6PYVmp4KeI>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[474]

See L.L. Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati Volume IV*, p. 158, p. 238.

[475] Andrea Morris, Steve Warren, “Sculpture Which Some Likened to ‘End Times Beast’ Described in The Bible Removed from UN,” *CBN News*, <<https://www1.cbn.com/cbnnews/world/2022/january/sculpture-which-some-likened-to-end-times-beast-described-in-the-bible-removed-from-un>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[476] Video (uploaded “UN Sculpture Looks a Lot Like the End Times Beast Referred to in Daniel 7 and Revelation 13,” *The 700 Club*, <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CIBglW5VXmk>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

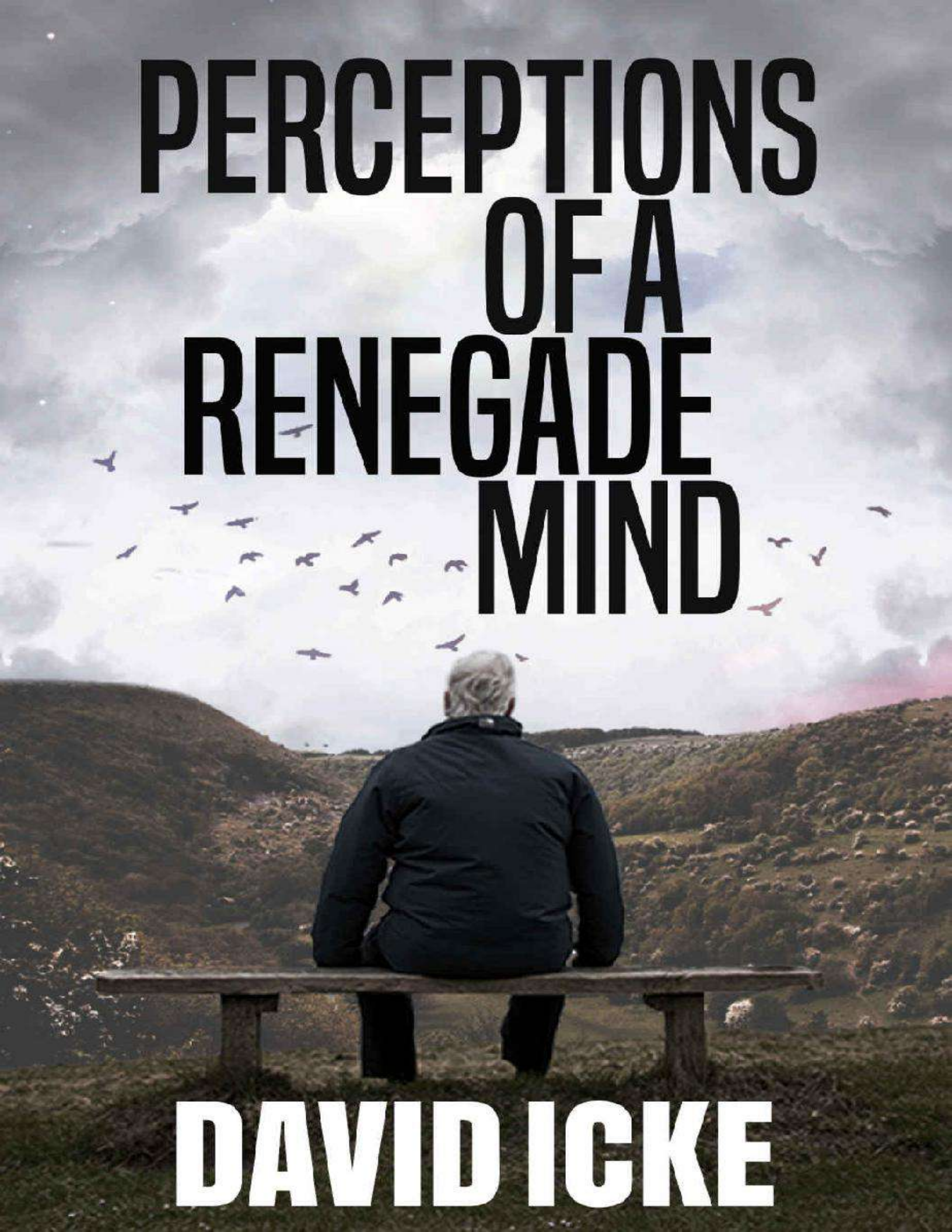
[477] <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CIBglW5VXmk>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[478] See “Pope pushes ‘moral obligation’ of COVID shots, calls for ‘reality therapy’ against ‘baseless’ info,” *LifeSiteNews*, <https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/pope-francis-pushes-moral-obligation-of-covid-jabs-calls-for-reality-therapy-against-baseless-information/?utm_source=top_news&utm_campaign=usa> Retrieved January 5, 2022.

[479] See (video uploaded April 21, 2020), “Coronavirus, il parroco multato per la messa coi fedeli: ‘Faccio ricorso, celebrare è mio diritto,’”

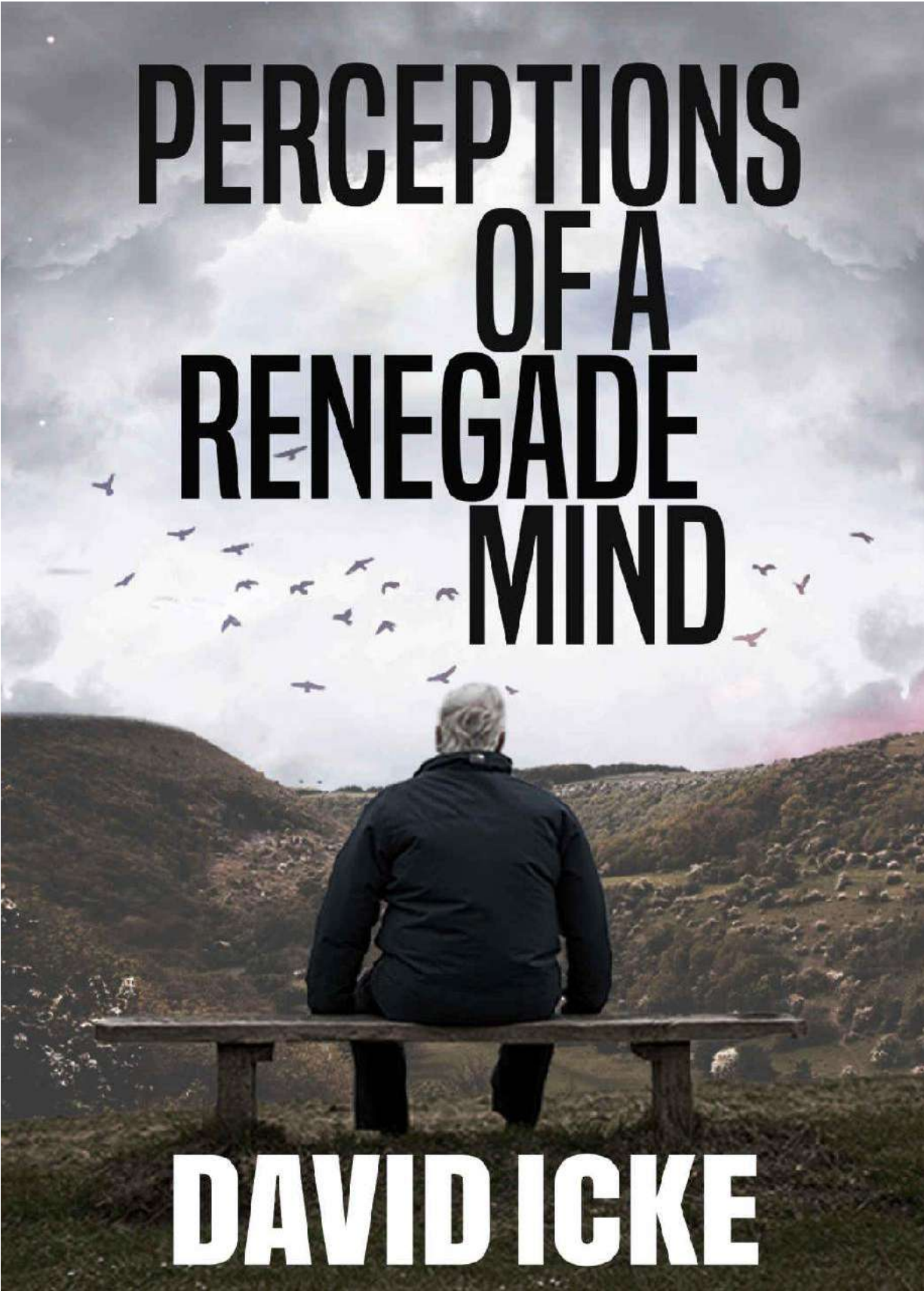
- La Repubblica*, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SIPGfhY_FEQ> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [480] See (video uploaded March 30, 2020), “Police shut down church service during Sunday mass in Baltimore,” *WMAR-2 News*, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Uy1_Zodllxw> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [481] See Reuters Staff (April 3, 2021), Church complains after UK police shut down London Good Friday service,” *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/article/us-health-coronavirus-britain-church-idUSKBN2BQ0J6>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [482] See Irish pastor given prosecution notice for Easter service, facing 6 months in jail, <<https://gript.ie/irish-pastor-given-prosecution-notice-for-easter-service-facing-6-months-in-jail/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [483] Ryan Foley “Canadian Pastor Artur Pawlowski arrested after protesting outside health minister’s home,” *Christian Post Reporter*, <<https://www.christianpost.com/news/pastor-artur-pawlowski-arrested-again-after-protest.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [484] Based Serbia@SerbiaBased, (December 14, 2021), *Twitter*, <<https://twitter.com/SerbiaBased/status/1470704066250559496>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [485] *Ibid.*
- [486] *Ibid.*
- [487] Henry Kissinger, *World Order*, p. 333.
- [488] *Ibid.*
- [489] *Ibid.*
- [490] *Ibid.*
- [491] Claire Reilly, (July 23, 2020), “How to survive the apocalypse: A practical guide to the end of days,” *CNET*, <<https://www.cnet.com/news/how-to-survive-the-apocalypse-a-practical-guide-to-the-end-of-days/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [492] *Ibid.*
- [493] Peter Kalmus, (December 29, 2021), “I’m a climate scientist. Don’t Look Up captures the madness I see every day,” *The Guardian*, <<https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2021/dec/29/climate-scientist-dont-look-up-madness>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [494] “Double Asteroid Redirection Test (DART) Mission,” *NASA*, <<https://www.nasa.gov/planetarydefense/dart>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [495] Solar System Dynamics, 99942 Apophis, *NASA Propulsion Laboratory*, <https://ssd.jpl.nasa.gov/horizons_batch.cgi?batch=1&COMMAND=%27Apophis%27&START_TIME=%272029-Apr-13%2021:46%27&STOP_TIME=%272029-Apr-14%27&STEP_SIZE=%272%20days%27&QUANTITIES=%2720,39%27> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [496] “What is another name for a comet,” <<https://libsdnet.com/what-is-another-name-for-a-comet/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [497] “What is the difference between an asteroid and a comet?” *Cool Cosmos*, <<https://coolcosmos.ipac.caltech.edu/ask/181-What-is-the-difference-between-an-asteroid-and-a-comet->> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [498] Supplementary Reading/Unit 9, “Comets meant fireworks in the heavens and disaster on earth,” *Chulalongkorn University: Faculties and Staffs’ Homepages*, <<http://pioneer.chula.ac.th/~crabtree/readsup9.1.htm>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [499] Doug French (January 4, 2022), “Will Artificial Intelligence Create a Socialist Paradise?”, *Mises Institute*, <<https://mises.org/wire/will-artificial-intelligence-create-socialist-paradise>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [500] (November 22, 2021), “In first, US added to annual list of ‘backsliding’ democracies,” *Al Jazeera*, <<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2021/11/22/in-first-us-added-to-annual-list-of-backsliding-democracies>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [501] Pippa Norris, (28 April 2017, updated 26 June 2017) “Is Western Democracy Backsliding? Diagnosing the Risks,” *Journal of Democracy*, <https://web.archive.org/web/20180411111001/https://www.journalofdemocracy.org/sites/default/files/media/Journal%20of%20Democracy%20Web%20E%20Norris_0.pdf> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [502] Janna Anderson, Lee Rainie, (February 21, 2020), “Concerns about democracy in the digital age,” *Pew Research Center*, <<https://www.pewresearch.org/internet/2020/02/21/concerns-about-democracy-in-the-digital-age/>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [503] “Reinventing American Democracy for the 21st Century,” Commission on the Practice of Democratic Citizenship, *American Academy of Arts and Sciences*, <<https://www.amacad.org/news/reinventing-american-democracy-21st-century>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [504] *Ibid.*
- [505] Roman Krznaric, (March 18, 2019), “Why we need to reinvent democracy for the long-term,” *BBC*, <<https://www.bbc.com/future/article/20190318-can-we-reinvent-democracy-for-the-long-term>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [506] “Common Sense: From Monarchy to an American Republic,” *OpenEd CUNY*, <<https://opened.cuny.edu/courseware/lesson/341/overview>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [507] Stan Grant, (March 27, 2021), “In America, a cancer is eating democracy from the inside, and China has clocked the weakness,” *ABC Australia*, <<https://www.abc.net.au/news/2021-03-28/america-cancer-eating-democracy-china-clocked-the-weakness/100031392>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [508] “Kingly Office of Christ,” *McClintock and Strong Biblical Cyclopedia* <<https://www.biblicalcyclopedia.com/K/kingly-office-of-christ.html>> Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [509] *The Secret School Wisdom*, p. 318.
- [510] *Ibid.*, p. 188-189.
- [511] See *Ibid.*, p. 39.
- [512] *Ibid.*, pp. 37-38.
- [513] John H. Lepper, *Famous Secret Societies* (S. Low, Marston & co., ltd, 1932) at 113.
- [514] See The 2017 Malcolm H. Wiener Lecture on International Political Economy, “Strengthening Collaboration in a Fractured World-Featuring Special Guest Yo-Yo Ma,” *Harvard Kennedy School’s Institute of Politics*, < <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AoBRnrX9U4> > Retrieved January 5, 2022.
- [515] Holy See Mission, “Message Of His Holiness Pope Francis to Prof. Klaus Schwab,” *Permanent Observer Mission of the Holy See to the*

- United Nations, <https://holyseemission.org/contents/press_releases/55e34d372bbb38.44896435.php> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [516] See “Adolph Franz Friedrich Ludwig Knigge,” *Wikipedia* <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Adolph_Freiherr_Knigge> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [517] See Rabbi Marvin Antelman, *To Eliminate the Opiate (Volume 2)*, (United States: The Zionist Book Club, 2002)
- [518] See “League of the Just,” *Wikipedia*, <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/League_of_the_Just> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [519] Leslie Houlden, Antone Minard, *Jesus in History, Legend, Scripture, and Tradition: A World Encyclopedia: A World Encyclopedia*. (Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2015), p. 357.
- [520] Micah White, (January 7, 2020), “Why I’m going to Davos - and why I’m hoping my peers don’t find out,” *World Economic Forum*, <<https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2020/01/why-im-going-to-davos-and-why-im-hoping-my-peers-dont-find-out/>> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [521] Zildo Rocha, *Helder, o dom: Uma vida que marcou os rumos da Igreja no Brasil*, (Curitiba, PR, BR: Editora Vozes, 2000), p. 53.
- [522] David Stanway, (June 25, 2021), “First COVID-19 case could have emerged in China in Oct 2019 – study,” *Reuters*, <<https://www.reuters.com/world/china/first-covid-19-case-could-have-hit-china-oct-2019-study-2021-06-25/>> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [523] (October 20, 2019), “A group of Synod Fathers renews the ‘Pact of the Catacombs’” *Vatican News*, <<https://www.vaticannews.va/en/church/news/2019-10/a-group-of-synod-fathers-renews-the-pact-of-the-catacombs.html>> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [524] See video (uploaded June 25, 2021), “Global Shapers Community 10th year anniversary - Special conversation with Professor Klaus Schwab,” *Global Shapers* <<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=u3HVnyQwQg4>> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [525] *Ibid.*
- [526] *The Secret School of Wisdom*, p. 37.
- [527] *Ibid.*, p. 36.
- [528] *Ibid.* pp. 377-378.
- [529] See *Ibid.*, p. 276.
- [530] *Ibid.*, p. 272.
- [531] *Ibid.*, p. 23.
- [532] See p. 31.
- [533] *Ibid.*, p. 33.
- [534] Joseph Kostiner, *Britannica*, <<https://www.britannica.com/topic/monarchy>> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [535] See <https://www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-51189239>
- [536] See, “MONARCHY HISTORY,” *THE INTERNATIONAL COMMISSION & ASSOCIATION ON NOBILITY (TICAN)*, <<https://www.nobility-association.com/monarchyhistory.htm>> Retrived January 5, 2022.
- [537] Natalie Zarrelli, (December 7, 2016), “Queen Elizabeth I’s Vast Spy Network Was The First Surveillance State,” <<https://www.atlasobscura.com/articles/queen-elizabeth-is-vast-spy-network-was-the-original-surveillance-state>> Retrived January 5, 2022.

A person with grey hair, wearing a dark jacket, is seen from behind, sitting on a wooden bench. They are looking out over a vast, hilly landscape with green and brown vegetation. The sky is filled with many birds in flight, and there are some clouds. The overall mood is contemplative and serene.

PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND

DAVID ICKE

A person with grey hair, wearing a dark jacket, is seen from behind, sitting on a wooden bench. They are looking out over a vast, hilly landscape with green and brown vegetation. The sky is filled with many birds in flight, and there are large, dramatic clouds. The overall mood is contemplative and expansive.

PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND

DAVID ICKE

**PERCEPTIONS
OF A
RENEGADE
MIND**



ickonic
publishing

First published in July 2021.

ickonic
publishing

**New Enterprise House
St Helens Street
Derby
DE1 3GY
UK**

email: gareth.icke@davidicke.com

Copyright © 2021 David Icke

No part of this book may be reproduced in any form without permission from the
Publisher, except for the quotation of brief passages in criticism

Cover Design: Gareth Icke
Book Design: Neil Hague

**British Library Cataloguing-in
Publication Data**
A catalogue record for this book is
available from the British Library

eISBN 978-18384153-1-0

**PERCEPTIONS
OF A
RENEGADE
MIND**



DAVID ICKE

Dedication:

To Freeeeedom!

ICKONIC **THE ALTERNATIVE**

NEW. DIFFERENT. REVOLUTIONARY

**HUNDREDS OF CUTTING EDGE DOCUMENTARIES,
FEATURE FILMS, SERIES & PODCASTS.**

SIGN UP NOW AT ICKONIC.COM

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE
RENEGADE
THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM



AVAILABLE NOW AT DAVIDICKE.COM

Renegade:

Adjective

'Having rejected tradition: Unconventional.'

Merriam-Webster Dictionary

Acquiescence to tyranny is the death of the spirit

You may be 38 years old, as I happen to be. And one day, some great opportunity stands before you and calls you to stand up for some great principle, some great issue, some great cause. And you refuse to do it because you are afraid ... You refuse to do it because you want to live longer ... You're afraid that you will lose your job, or you are afraid that you will be criticised or that you will lose your popularity, or you're afraid that somebody will stab you, or shoot at you or bomb your house; so you refuse to take the stand.

Well, you may go on and live until you are 90, but you're just as dead at 38 as you would be at 90. And the cessation of breathing in your life is but the belated announcement of an earlier death of the spirit.

Martin Luther King

**How the few control the many and always have – the many do
whatever they're told**

'Forward, the Light Brigade!'
Was there a man dismayed?
Not though the soldier knew
Someone had blundered.
Theirs not to make reply,
Theirs not to reason why,
Theirs but to do and die.
Into the valley of Death
Rode the six hundred.

Cannon to right of them,
Cannon to left of them,
Cannon in front of them
Volleyed and thundered;
Stormed at with shot and shell,
Boldly they rode and well,
Into the jaws of Death,
Into the mouth of hell
Rode the six hundred

Alfred Lord Tennyson (1809-1892)

The mist is lifting slowly
I can see the way ahead
And I've left behind the empty streets
That once inspired my life
And the strength of the emotion
Is like thunder in the air
'Cos the promise that we made each other
Haunts me to the end

The secret of your beauty
And the mystery of your soul
I've been searching for in everyone I meet
And the times I've been mistaken
It's impossible to say
And the grass is growing
Underneath our feet

The words that I remember
From my childhood still are true
That there's none so blind
As those who will not see
And to those who lack the courage
And say it's dangerous to try
Well they just don't know
That love eternal will not be denied

I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere, somewhere
I know you're out there somewhere

Somewhere you can hear my voice
I know I'll find you somehow
Somehow, somehow
I know I'll find you somehow
And somehow I'll return again to you

The Moody Blues

Are you a gutless wonder - or a Renegade Mind?

Monuments put from pen to paper,
Turns me into a gutless wonder,
And if you tolerate this,
Then your children will be next.
Gravity keeps my head down,
Or is it maybe shame ...

Manic Street Preachers

Rise like lions after slumber
In unvanquishable number.
Shake your chains to earth like dew
Which in sleep have fallen on you.
Ye are many – they are few.

Percy Shelley

Contents

CHAPTER 1	'I'm thinking' – Oh, but <i>are</i> you?
CHAPTER 2	Renegade perception
CHAPTER 3	The Pushbacker sting
CHAPTER 4	'Covid': The calculated catastrophe
CHAPTER 5	There <i>is no</i> 'virus'
CHAPTER 6	Sequence of deceit
CHAPTER 7	War on your mind
CHAPTER 8	'Reframing' insanity
CHAPTER 9	We must have it? So what is it?
CHAPTER 10	Human 2.0
CHAPTER 11	Who controls the Cult?
CHAPTER 12	Escaping Wetiko
POSTSCRIPT	
APPENDIX	Cowan-Kaufman-Morell Statement on Virus Isolation
BIBLIOGRAPHY	
INDEX	

CHAPTER ONE

I'm thinking' – Oh, but *are* you?

Think for yourself and let others enjoy the privilege of doing so too
Voltaire

French-born philosopher, mathematician and scientist René Descartes became famous for his statement in Latin in the 17th century which translates into English as: 'I think, therefore I am.'

On the face of it that is true. Thought reflects perception and perception leads to both behaviour and self-identity. In that sense 'we' are what we think. But who or what is doing the thinking and is thinking the only route to perception? Clearly, as we shall see, 'we' are not always the source of 'our' perception, indeed with regard to humanity as a whole this is rarely the case; and thinking is far from the only means of perception. Thought is the village idiot compared with other expressions of consciousness that we all have the potential to access and tap into. This has to be true when we *are* those other expressions of consciousness which are infinite in nature. We have forgotten this, or, more to the point, been manipulated to forget.

These are not just the esoteric musings of the navel. The whole foundation of human control and oppression is control of perception. Once perception is hijacked then so is behaviour which is dictated by perception. Collective perception becomes collective behaviour and collective behaviour is what we call human society. Perception is all and those behind human control know that which is

why perception is the target 24/7 of the psychopathic manipulators that I call the Global Cult. They know that if they dictate perception they will dictate behaviour and collectively dictate the nature of human society. They are further aware that perception is formed from information received and if they control the circulation of information they will to a vast extent direct human behaviour. Censorship of information and opinion has become globally Nazi-like in recent years and never more blatantly than since the illusory 'virus pandemic' was triggered out of China in 2019 and across the world in 2020. Why have billions submitted to house arrest and accepted fascistic societies in a way they would have never believed possible? Those controlling the information spewing from government, mainstream media and Silicon Valley (all controlled by the same Global Cult networks) told them they were in danger from a 'deadly virus' and only by submitting to house arrest and conceding their most basic of freedoms could they and their families be protected. This monumental and provable lie became the *perception* of the billions and therefore the *behaviour* of the billions. In those few words you have the whole structure and modus operandi of human control. Fear is a perception – False Emotion Appearing Real – and fear is the currency of control. In short ... get them by the balls (or give them the impression that you have) and their hearts and minds will follow. Nothing grips the dangly bits and freezes the rear-end more comprehensively than fear.

World number 1

There are two 'worlds' in what appears to be one 'world' and the prime difference between them is knowledge. First we have the mass of human society in which the population is maintained in coldly-calculated ignorance through control of information and the 'education' (indoctrination) system. That's all you really need to control to enslave billions in a perceptual delusion in which what are perceived to be *their* thoughts and opinions are ever-repeated mantras that the system has been downloading all their lives through 'education', media, science, medicine, politics and academia

in which the personnel and advocates are themselves overwhelmingly the perceptual products of the same repetition. Teachers and academics in general are processed by the same programming machine as everyone else, but unlike the great majority they never leave the 'education' program. It gripped them as students and continues to grip them as programmers of subsequent generations of students. The programmed become the programmers – the programmed programmers. The same can largely be said for scientists, doctors and politicians and not least because as the American writer Upton Sinclair said: 'It is difficult to get a man to understand something when his salary depends upon his not understanding it.' If your career and income depend on thinking the way the system demands then you will – bar a few free-minded exceptions – concede your mind to the Perceptual Mainframe that I call the Postage Stamp Consensus. This is a tiny band of perceived knowledge and possibility 'taught' (downloaded) in the schools and universities, pounded out by the mainstream media and on which all government policy is founded. Try thinking, and especially speaking and acting, outside of the 'box' of consensus and see what that does for your career in the Mainstream Everything which bullies, harasses, intimidates and ridicules the population into compliance. Here we have the simple structure which enslaves most of humanity in a perceptual prison cell for an entire lifetime and I'll go deeper into this process shortly. Most of what humanity is taught as fact is nothing more than programmed belief. American science fiction author Frank Herbert was right when he said: 'Belief can be manipulated. Only knowledge is dangerous.' In the 'Covid' age belief is promoted and knowledge is censored. It was always so, but never to the extreme of today.

World number 2

A 'number 2' is slang for 'doing a poo' and how appropriate that is when this other 'world' is doing just that on humanity every minute of every day. World number 2 is a global network of secret societies and semi-secret groups dictating the direction of society via

governments, corporations and authorities of every kind. I have spent more than 30 years uncovering and exposing this network that I call the Global Cult and knowing its agenda is what has made my books so accurate in predicting current and past events. Secret societies are secret for a reason. They want to keep their hoarded knowledge to themselves and their chosen initiates and to hide it from the population which they seek through ignorance to control and subdue. The whole foundation of the division between World 1 and World 2 is *knowledge*. What number 1 knows number 2 must not. Knowledge they have worked so hard to keep secret includes (a) the agenda to enslave humanity in a centrally-controlled global dictatorship, and (b) the nature of reality and life itself. The latter (b) must be suppressed to allow the former (a) to prevail as I shall be explaining. The way the Cult manipulates and interacts with the population can be likened to a spider's web. The 'spider' sits at the centre in the shadows and imposes its will through the web with each strand represented in World number 2 by a secret society, satanic or semi-secret group, and in World number 1 – the world of the seen – by governments, agencies of government, law enforcement, corporations, the banking system, media conglomerates and Silicon Valley (Fig 1 overleaf). The spider and the web connect and coordinate all these organisations to pursue the same global outcome while the population sees them as individual entities working randomly and independently. At the level of the web governments *are* the banking system *are* the corporations *are* the media *are* Silicon Valley *are* the World Health Organization working from their inner cores as one unit. Apparently unconnected countries, corporations, institutions, organisations and people are on the *same team* pursuing the same global outcome. Strands in the web immediately around the spider are the most secretive and exclusive secret societies and their membership is emphatically restricted to the Cult inner-circle emerging through the generations from particular bloodlines for reasons I will come to. At the core of the core you would get them in a single room. That's how many people are dictating the direction of human society and its transformation

through the 'Covid' hoax and other means. As the web expands out from the spider we meet the secret societies that many people will be aware of – the Freemasons, Knights Templar, Knights of Malta, Opus Dei, the inner sanctum of the Jesuit Order, and such like. Note how many are connected to the Church of Rome and there is a reason for that. The Roman Church was established as a revamp, a rebranding, of the relocated 'Church' of Babylon and the Cult imposing global tyranny today can be tracked back to Babylon and Sumer in what is now Iraq.



Figure 1: The global web through which the few control the many. (Image Neil Hague.)

Inner levels of the web operate in the unseen away from the public eye and then we have what I call the cusp organisations located at the point where the hidden meets the seen. They include a series of satellite organisations answering to a secret society founded in London in the late 19th century called the Round Table and among them are the Royal Institute of International Affairs (UK, founded in 1920); Council on Foreign Relations (US, 1921); Bilderberg Group (worldwide, 1954); Trilateral Commission (US/worldwide, 1972); and the Club of Rome (worldwide, 1968) which was created to exploit environmental concerns to justify the centralisation of global power to 'save the planet'. The Club of Rome instigated with others the human-caused climate change hoax which has led to all the 'green

new deals' demanding that very centralisation of control. Cusp organisations, which include endless 'think tanks' all over the world, are designed to coordinate a single global policy between political and business leaders, intelligence personnel, media organisations and anyone who can influence the direction of policy in their own sphere of operation. Major players and regular attenders will know what is happening – or some of it – while others come and go and are kept overwhelmingly in the dark about the big picture. I refer to these cusp groupings as semi-secret in that they can be publicly identified, but what goes on at the inner-core is kept very much 'in house' even from most of their members and participants through a fiercely-imposed system of compartmentalisation. Only let them know what they need to know to serve your interests and no more. The structure of secret societies serves as a perfect example of this principle. Most Freemasons never get higher than the bottom three levels of 'degree' (degree of knowledge) when there are 33 official degrees of the Scottish Rite. Initiates only qualify for the next higher 'compartment' or degree if those at that level choose to allow them. Knowledge can be carefully assigned only to those considered 'safe'. I went to my local Freemason's lodge a few years ago when they were having an 'open day' to show how cuddly they were and when I chatted to some of them I was astonished at how little the rank and file knew even about the most ubiquitous symbols they use. The mushroom technique – keep them in the dark and feed them bullshit – applies to most people in the web as well as the population as a whole. Sub-divisions of the web mirror in theme and structure transnational corporations which have a headquarters somewhere in the world dictating to all their subsidiaries in different countries. Subsidiaries operate in their methodology and branding to the same centrally-dictated plan and policy in pursuit of particular ends. The Cult web functions in the same way. Each country has its own web as a subsidiary of the global one. They consist of networks of secret societies, semi-secret groups and bloodline families and their job is to impose the will of the spider and the global web in their particular country. Subsidiary networks control and manipulate the national political system, finance, corporations, media, medicine, etc. to

ensure that they follow the globally-dictated Cult agenda. These networks were the means through which the 'Covid' hoax could be played out with almost every country responding in the same way.

The 'Yessir' pyramid

Compartmentalisation is the key to understanding how a tiny few can dictate the lives of billions when combined with a top-down sequence of imposition and acquiescence. The inner core of the Cult sits at the peak of the pyramidal hierarchy of human society (Fig 2 overleaf). It imposes its will – its agenda for the world – on the level immediately below which acquiesces to that imposition. This level then imposes the Cult will on the level below them which acquiesces and imposes on the next level. Very quickly we meet levels in the hierarchy that have no idea there even is a Cult, but the sequence of imposition and acquiescence continues down the pyramid in just the same way. 'I don't know why we are doing this but the order came from "on-high" and so we better just do it.' Alfred Lord Tennyson said of the cannon fodder levels in his poem *The Charge of the Light Brigade*: 'Theirs not to reason why; theirs but to do and die.' The next line says that 'into the valley of death rode the six hundred' and they died because they obeyed without question what their perceived 'superiors' told them to do. In the same way the population capitulated to 'Covid'. The whole hierarchical pyramid functions like this to allow the very few to direct the enormous many.

Eventually imposition-acquiescence-imposition-acquiescence comes down to the mass of the population at the foot of the pyramid. If they acquiesce to those levels of the hierarchy imposing on them (governments/law enforcement/doctors/media) a circuit is completed between the population and the handful of super-psychopaths in the Cult inner core at the top of the pyramid. Without a circuit-breaking refusal to obey, the sequence of imposition and acquiescence allows a staggeringly few people to impose their will upon the entirety of humankind. We are looking at the very sequence that has subjugated billions since the start of 2020. Our freedom has not been taken from us. Humanity has given it

away. Fascists do not impose fascism because there are not enough of them. Fascism is imposed by the population acquiescing to fascism. Put another way allowing their perceptions to be programmed to the extent that leads to the population giving their freedom away by giving their perceptions – their mind – away. If this circuit is not broken by humanity ceasing to cooperate with their own enslavement then nothing can change. For that to happen people have to critically think and see through the lies and window dressing and then summon the backbone to act upon what they see. The Cult spends its days working to stop either happening and its methodology is systematic and highly detailed, but it can be overcome and that is what this book is all about.

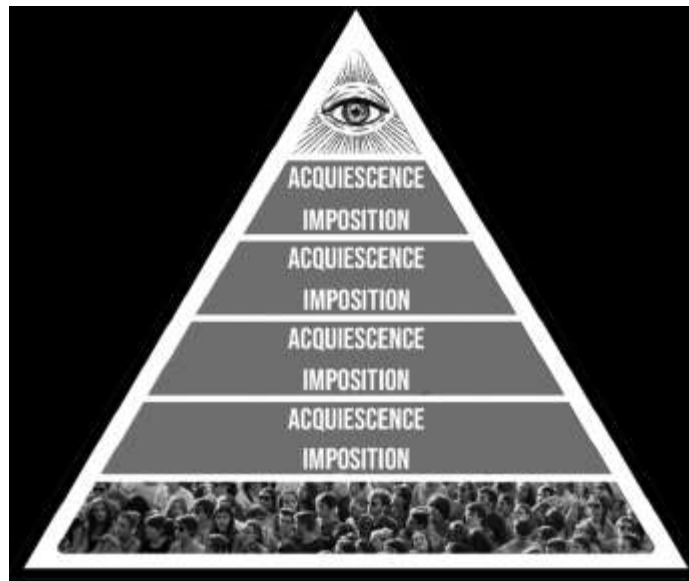


Figure 2: The simple sequence of imposition and compliance that allows a handful of people at the peak of the pyramid to dictate the lives of billions.

The Life Program

Okay, back to world number 1 or the world of the ‘masses’. Observe the process of what we call ‘life’ and it is a perceptual download from cradle to grave. The Cult has created a global structure in which perception can be programmed and the program continually topped-up with what appears to be constant confirmation that the program is indeed true reality. The important word here is ‘appears’.

This is the structure, the fly-trap, the Postage Stamp Consensus or Perceptual Mainframe, which represents that incredibly narrow band of perceived possibility delivered by the 'education' system, mainstream media, science and medicine. From the earliest age the download begins with parents who have themselves succumbed to the very programming their children are about to go through. Most parents don't do this out of malevolence and mostly it is quite the opposite. They do what they believe is best for their children and that is what the program has told them is best. Within three or four years comes the major transition from parental programming to full-blown state (Cult) programming in school, college and university where perceptually-programmed teachers and academics pass on their programming to the next generations. Teachers who resist are soon marginalised and their careers ended while children who resist are called a problem child for whom Ritalin may need to be prescribed. A few years after entering the 'world' children are under the control of authority figures representing the state telling them when they have to be there, when they can leave and when they can speak, eat, even go to the toilet. This is calculated preparation for a lifetime of obeying authority in all its forms. Reflex-action fear of authority is instilled by authority from the start. Children soon learn the carrot and stick consequences of obeying or defying authority which is underpinned daily for the rest of their life. Fortunately I daydreamed through this crap and never obeyed authority simply because it told me to. This approach to my alleged 'betters' continues to this day. There can be consequences of pursuing open-minded freedom in a world of closed-minded conformity. I spent a lot of time in school corridors after being ejected from the classroom for not taking some of it seriously and now I spend a lot of time being ejected from Facebook, YouTube and Twitter. But I can tell you that being true to yourself and not compromising your self-respect is far more exhilarating than bowing to authority for authority's sake. You don't have to be a sheep to the shepherd (authority) and the sheep dog (fear of not obeying authority).

The perceptual download continues throughout the formative years in school, college and university while script-reading 'teachers', 'academics' 'scientists', 'doctors' and 'journalists' insist that ongoing generations must be as programmed as they are. Accept the program or you will not pass your 'exams' which confirm your 'degree' of programming. It is tragic to think that many parents pressure their offspring to work hard at school to download the program and qualify for the next stage at college and university. The late, great, American comedian George Carlin said: 'Here's a bumper sticker I'd like to see: We are proud parents of a child who has resisted his teachers' attempts to break his spirit and bend him to the will of his corporate masters.' Well, the best of luck finding many of those, George. Then comes the moment to leave the formal programming years in academia and enter the 'adult' world of work. There you meet others in your chosen or prescribed arena who went through the same Postage Stamp Consensus program before you did. There is therefore overwhelming agreement between almost everyone on the basic foundations of Postage Stamp reality and the rejection, even contempt, of the few who have a mind of their own and are prepared to use it. This has two major effects. Firstly, the consensus confirms to the programmed that their download is really how things are. I mean, everyone knows that, right? Secondly, the arrogance and ignorance of Postage Stamp adherents ensure that anyone questioning the program will have unpleasant consequences for seeking their own truth and not picking their perceptions from the shelf marked: 'Things you must believe without question and if you don't you're a dangerous lunatic conspiracy theorist and a harebrained nutter'.

Every government, agency and corporation is founded on the same Postage Stamp prison cell and you can see why so many people believe the same thing while calling it their own 'opinion'. Fusion of governments and corporations in pursuit of the same agenda was the definition of fascism described by Italian dictator Benito Mussolini. The pressure to conform to perceptual norms downloaded for a lifetime is incessant and infiltrates society right

down to family groups that become censors and condemners of their own 'black sheep' for not, ironically, being sheep. We have seen an explosion of that in the 'Covid' era. Cult-owned global media unleashes its propaganda all day every day in support of the Postage Stamp and targets with abuse and ridicule anyone in the public eye who won't bend their mind to the will of the tyranny. Any response to this is denied (certainly in my case). They don't want to give a platform to expose official lies. Cult-owned-and-created Internet giants like Facebook, Google, YouTube and Twitter delete you for having an unapproved opinion. Facebook boasts that its AI censors delete 97-percent of 'hate speech' before anyone even reports it. Much of that 'hate speech' will simply be an opinion that Facebook and its masters don't want people to see. Such perceptual oppression is widely known as fascism. Even Facebook executive Benny Thomas, a 'CEO Global Planning Lead', said in comments secretly recorded by investigative journalism operation Project Veritas that Facebook is 'too powerful' and should be broken up:

I mean, no king in history has been the ruler of two billion people, but Mark Zuckerberg is ... And he's 36. That's too much for a 36-year-old ... You should not have power over two billion people. I just think that's wrong.

Thomas said Facebook-owned platforms like Instagram, Oculus, and WhatsApp needed to be separate companies. 'It's too much power when they're all one together'. That's the way the Cult likes it, however. We have an executive of a Cult organisation in Benny Thomas that doesn't know there is a Cult such is the compartmentalisation. Thomas said that Facebook and Google 'are no longer companies, they're countries'. Actually they are more powerful than countries on the basis that if you control information you control perception and control human society.

I love my oppressor

Another expression of this psychological trickery is for those who realise they are being pressured into compliance to eventually

convince themselves to believe the official narratives to protect their self-respect from accepting the truth that they have succumbed to meek and subservient compliance. Such people become some of the most vehement defenders of the system. You can see them everywhere screaming abuse at those who prefer to think for themselves and by doing so reminding the compliers of their own capitulation to conformity. 'You are talking dangerous nonsense you Covidiot!!' Are you trying to convince me or yourself? It is a potent form of Stockholm syndrome which is defined as: 'A psychological condition that occurs when a victim of abuse identifies and attaches, or bonds, positively with their abuser.' An example is hostages bonding and even 'falling in love' with their kidnappers. The syndrome has been observed in domestic violence, abused children, concentration camp inmates, prisoners of war and many and various Satanic cults. These are some traits of Stockholm syndrome listed at goodtherapy.org:

- Positive regard towards perpetrators of abuse or captor [see 'Covid'].
- Failure to cooperate with police and other government authorities when it comes to holding perpetrators of abuse or kidnapping accountable [or in the case of 'Covid' cooperating with the police to enforce and defend their captors' demands].
- Little or no effort to escape [see 'Covid'].
- Belief in the goodness of the perpetrators or kidnappers [see 'Covid'].
- Appeasement of captors. This is a manipulative strategy for maintaining one's safety. As victims get rewarded – perhaps with less abuse or even with life itself – their appeasing behaviours are reinforced [see 'Covid'].
- Learned helplessness. This can be akin to 'if you can't beat 'em, join 'em'. As the victims fail to escape the abuse or captivity, they may start giving up and soon realize it's just easier for everyone if they acquiesce all their power to their captors [see 'Covid'].

- Feelings of pity toward the abusers, believing they are actually victims themselves. Because of this, victims may go on a crusade or mission to 'save' [protect] their abuser [see the venom unleashed on those challenging the official 'Covid' narrative].
- Unwillingness to learn to detach from their perpetrators and heal. In essence, victims may tend to be less loyal to themselves than to their abuser [*definitely* see 'Covid'].

Ponder on those traits and compare them with the behaviour of great swathes of the global population who have defended governments and authorities which have spent every minute destroying their lives and livelihoods and those of their children and grandchildren since early 2020 with fascistic lockdowns, house arrest and employment deletion to 'protect' them from a 'deadly virus' that their abusers' perceptually created to bring about this very outcome. We are looking at mass Stockholm syndrome. All those that agree to concede their freedom will believe those perceptions are originating in their own independent 'mind' when in fact by conceding their reality to Stockholm syndrome they have by definition conceded any independence of mind. Listen to the 'opinions' of the acquiescing masses in this 'Covid' era and what gushes forth is the repetition of the official version of everything delivered unprocessed, unfiltered and unquestioned. The whole programming dynamic works this way. I must be free because I'm told that I am and so I think that I am.

You can see what I mean with the chapter theme of 'I'm thinking – Oh, but *are* you?' The great majority are not thinking, let alone for themselves. They are repeating what authority has told them to believe which allows them to be controlled. Weaving through this mentality is the fear that the 'conspiracy theorists' are right and this again explains the often hysterical abuse that ensues when you dare to contest the official narrative of anything. Denial is the mechanism of hiding from yourself what you don't want to be true. Telling people what they want to hear is easy, but it's an infinitely greater challenge to tell them what they would rather not be happening.

One is akin to pushing against an open door while the other is met with vehement resistance no matter what the scale of evidence. I don't want it to be true so I'll convince myself that it's not. Examples are everywhere from the denial that a partner is cheating despite all the signs to the reflex-action rejection of any idea that world events in which country after country act in exactly the same way are centrally coordinated. To accept the latter is to accept that a force of unspeakable evil is working to destroy your life and the lives of your children with nothing too horrific to achieve that end. Who the heck wants that to be true? But if we don't face reality the end is duly achieved and the consequences are far worse and ongoing than breaking through the walls of denial today with the courage to make a stand against tyranny.

Connect the dots – but how?

A crucial aspect of perceptual programming is to portray a world in which everything is random and almost nothing is connected to anything else. Randomness cannot be coordinated by its very nature and once you perceive events as random the idea they could be connected is waved away as the rantings of the tinfoil-hat brigade. You can't plan and coordinate random you idiot! No, you can't, but you can hide the coldly-calculated and long-planned behind the *illusion* of randomness. A foundation manifestation of the Renegade Mind is to scan reality for patterns that connect the apparently random and turn pixels and dots into pictures. This is the way I work and have done so for more than 30 years. You look for similarities in people, modus operandi and desired outcomes and slowly, then ever quicker, the picture forms. For instance: There would seem to be no connection between the 'Covid pandemic' hoax and the human-caused global-warming hoax and yet they are masks (appropriately) on the same face seeking the same outcome. Those pushing the global warming myth through the Club of Rome and other Cult agencies are driving the lies about 'Covid' – Bill Gates is an obvious one, but they are endless. Why would the same people be involved in both when they are clearly not connected? Oh, but they

are. Common themes with personnel are matched by common goals. The 'solutions' to both 'problems' are centralisation of global power to impose the will of the few on the many to 'save' humanity from 'Covid' and save the planet from an 'existential threat' (we need 'zero Covid' and 'zero carbon emissions'). These, in turn, connect with the 'dot' of globalisation which was coined to describe the centralisation of global power in every area of life through incessant political and corporate expansion, trading blocks and superstates like the European Union. If you are the few and you want to control the many you have to centralise power and decision-making. The more you centralise power the more power the few at the centre will have over the many; and the more that power is centralised the more power those at the centre have to centralise even quicker. The momentum of centralisation gets faster and faster which is exactly the process we have witnessed. In this way the hoaxed 'pandemic' and the fakery of human-caused global warming serve the interests of globalisation and the seizure of global power in the hands of the Cult inner-circle which is behind 'Covid', 'climate change' and globalisation. At this point random 'dots' become a clear and obvious picture or pattern.

Klaus Schwab, the classic Bond villain who founded the Cult's Gates-funded World Economic Forum, published a book in 2020, *The Great Reset*, in which he used the 'problem' of 'Covid' to justify a total transformation of human society to 'save' humanity from 'climate change'. Schwab said: 'The pandemic represents a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world.' What he didn't mention is that the Cult he serves is behind both hoaxes as I show in my book *The Answer*. He and the Cult don't have to reimagine the world. They know precisely what they want and that's why they destroyed human society with 'Covid' to 'build back better' in their grand design. Their job is not to imagine, but to get humanity to imagine and agree with their plans while believing it's all random. It must be pure coincidence that 'The Great Reset' has long been the Cult's code name for the global imposition of fascism and replaced previous code-names of the 'New World

Order' used by Cult frontmen like Father George Bush and the 'New Order of the Ages' which emerged from Freemasonry and much older secret societies. New Order of the Ages appears on the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States as 'Novus ordo seclorum' underneath the Cult symbol used since way back of the pyramid and all seeing-eye (Fig 3). The pyramid is the hierarchy of human control headed by the illuminated eye that symbolises the force behind the Cult which I will expose in later chapters. The term 'Annuet Coeptis' translates as 'He favours our undertaking'. We are told the 'He' is the Christian god, but 'He' is not as I will be explaining.



Figure 3: The all-seeing eye of the Cult 'god' on the Freemason-designed Great Seal of the United States and also on the dollar bill.

Having you on

Two major Cult techniques of perceptual manipulation that relate to all this are what I have called since the 1990s Problem-Reaction-Solution (PRS) and the Totalitarian Tiptoe (TT). They can be uncovered by the inquiring mind with a simple question: Who benefits? The answer usually identifies the perpetrators of a given action or happening through the concept of 'he who most benefits from a crime is the one most likely to have committed it'. The Latin 'Cue bono?' – Who benefits? – is widely attributed to the Roman orator and statesman Marcus Tullius Cicero. No wonder it goes back so far when the concept has been relevant to human behaviour since

history was recorded. Problem-Reaction-Solution is the technique used to manipulate us every day by covertly creating a problem (or the illusion of one) and offering the solution to the problem (or the illusion of one). In the first phase you create the problem and blame someone or something else for why it has happened. This may relate to a financial collapse, terrorist attack, war, global warming or pandemic, anything in fact that will allow you to impose the 'solution' to change society in the way you desire at that time. The 'problem' doesn't have to be real. PRS is manipulation of perception and all you need is the population to believe the problem is real. Human-caused global warming and the 'Covid pandemic' only have to be *perceived* to be real for the population to accept the 'solutions' of authority. I refer to this technique as NO-Problem-Reaction-Solution. Billions did not meekly accept house arrest from early 2020 because there was a real deadly 'Covid pandemic' but because they perceived – believed – that to be the case. The antidote to Problem-Reaction-Solution is to ask who benefits from the proposed solution. Invariably it will be anyone who wants to justify more control through deletion of freedom and centralisation of power and decision-making.

The two world wars were Problem-Reaction-Solutions that transformed and realigned global society. Both were manipulated into being by the Cult as I have detailed in books since the mid-1990s. They dramatically centralised global power, especially World War Two, which led to the United Nations and other global bodies thanks to the overt and covert manipulations of the Rockefeller family and other Cult bloodlines like the Rothschilds. The UN is a stalking horse for full-blown world government that I will come to shortly. The land on which the UN building stands in New York was donated by the Rockefellers and the same Cult family was behind Big Pharma scalpel and drug 'medicine' and the creation of the World Health Organization as part of the UN. They have been stalwarts of the eugenics movement and funded Hitler's race-purity expert' Ernst Rudin. The human-caused global warming hoax has been orchestrated by the Club of Rome through the UN which is

manufacturing both the 'problem' through its Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change and imposing the 'solution' through its Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 which demand the total centralisation of global power to 'save the world' from a climate hoax the United Nations is itself perpetrating. What a small world the Cult can be seen to be particularly among the inner circles. The bedfellow of Problem-Reaction-Solution is the Totalitarian Tiptoe which became the Totalitarian Sprint in 2020. The technique is fashioned to hide the carefully-coordinated behind the cover of apparently random events. You start the sequence at 'A' and you know you are heading for 'Z'. You don't want people to know that and each step on the journey is presented as a random happening while all the steps strung together lead in the same direction. The speed may have quickened dramatically in recent times, but you can still see the incremental approach of the Tiptoe in the case of 'Covid' as each new imposition takes us deeper into fascism. Tell people they have to do this or that to get back to 'normal', then this and this and this. With each new demand adding to the ones that went before the population's freedom is deleted until it disappears. The spider wraps its web around the flies more comprehensively with each new diktat. I'll highlight this in more detail when I get to the 'Covid' hoax and how it has been pulled off. Another prime example of the Totalitarian Tiptoe is how the Cult-created European Union went from a 'free-trade zone' to a centralised bureaucratic dictatorship through the Tiptoe of incremental centralisation of power until nations became mere administrative units for Cult-owned dark suits in Brussels.

The antidote to ignorance is knowledge which the Cult seeks vehemently to deny us, but despite the systematic censorship to that end the Renegade Mind can overcome this by vociferously seeking out the facts no matter the impediments put in the way. There is also a method of thinking and perceiving – *knowing* – that doesn't even need names, dates, place-type facts to identify the patterns that reveal the story. I'll get to that in the final chapter. All you need to know about the manipulation of human society and to what end is still out there – *at the time of writing* – in the form of books, videos

and websites for those that really want to breach the walls of programmed perception. To access this knowledge requires the abandonment of the mainstream media as a source of information in the awareness that this is owned and controlled by the Cult and therefore promotes mass perceptions that suit the Cult. Mainstream media lies all day, every day. That is its function and very reason for being. Where it does tell the truth, here and there, is only because the truth and the Cult agenda very occasionally coincide. If you look for fact and insight to the BBC, CNN and virtually all the rest of them you are asking to be conned and perceptually programmed.

Know the outcome and you'll see the journey

Events seem random when you have no idea where the world is being taken. Once you do the random becomes the carefully planned. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey is a phrase I have been using for a long time to give context to daily happenings that appear unconnected. Does a problem, or illusion of a problem, trigger a proposed 'solution' that further drives society in the direction of the outcome? Invariably the answer will be yes and the random – *abracadabra* – becomes the clearly coordinated. So what is this outcome that unlocks the door to a massively expanded understanding of daily events? I will summarise its major aspects – the fine detail is in my other books – and those new to this information will see that the world they thought they were living in is a very different place. The foundation of the Cult agenda is the incessant centralisation of power and all such centralisation is ultimately in pursuit of Cult control on a global level. I have described for a long time the planned world structure of top-down dictatorship as the Hunger Games Society. The term obviously comes from the movie series which portrayed a world in which a few living in military-protected hi-tech luxury were the overlords of a population condemned to abject poverty in isolated 'sectors' that were not allowed to interact. 'Covid' lockdowns and travel bans anyone? The 'Hunger Games' pyramid of structural control has the inner circle of the Cult at the top with pretty much the entire

population at the bottom under their control through dependency for survival on the Cult. The whole structure is planned to be protected and enforced by a military-police state (Fig 4).

Here you have the reason for the global lockdowns of the fake pandemic to coldly destroy independent incomes and livelihoods and make everyone dependent on the 'state' (the Cult that controls the 'states'). I have warned in my books for many years about the plan to introduce a 'guaranteed income' – a barely survivable pittance – designed to impose dependency when employment was destroyed by AI technology and now even more comprehensively at great speed by the 'Covid' scam. Once the pandemic was played and lockdown consequences began to delete independent income the authorities began to talk right on cue about the need for a guaranteed income and a 'Great Reset'. Guaranteed income will be presented as benevolent governments seeking to help a desperate people – desperate as a direct result of actions of the same governments. The truth is that such payments are a trap. You will only get them if you do exactly what the authorities demand including mass vaccination (genetic manipulation). We have seen this theme already in Australia where those dependent on government benefits have them reduced if parents don't agree to have their children vaccinated according to an insane health-destroying government-dictated schedule. Calculated economic collapse applies to governments as well as people. The Cult wants rid of countries through the creation of a world state with countries broken up into regions ruled by a world government and super states like the European Union. Countries must be bankrupted, too, to this end and it's being achieved by the trillions in 'rescue packages' and furlough payments, trillions in lost taxation, and money-no-object spending on 'Covid' including constant all-medium advertising (programming) which has made the media dependent on government for much of its income. The day of reckoning is coming – as planned – for government spending and given that it has been made possible by printing money and not by production/taxation there is inflation on the way that has the

potential to wipe out monetary value. In that case there will be no need for the Cult to steal your money. It just won't be worth anything (see the German Weimar Republic before the Nazis took over). Many have been okay with lockdowns while getting a percentage of their income from so-called furlough payments without having to work. Those payments are dependent, however, on people having at least a theoretical job with a business considered non-essential and ordered to close. As these business go under because they are closed by lockdown after lockdown the furlough stops and it will for everyone eventually. Then what? The 'then what?' is precisely the idea.



Figure 4: The Hunger Games Society structure I have long warned was planned and now the 'Covid' hoax has made it possible. This is the real reason for lockdowns.

Hired hands

Between the Hunger Games Cult elite and the dependent population is planned to be a vicious military-police state (a fusion of the two into one force). This has been in the making for a long time with police looking ever more like the military and carrying weapons to match. The pandemic scam has seen this process accelerate so fast as

lockdown house arrest is brutally enforced by carefully recruited fascist minds and gormless system-servers. The police and military are planned to merge into a centrally-directed world army in a global structure headed by a world government which wouldn't be elected even by the election fixes now in place. The world army is not planned even to be human and instead wars would be fought, primarily against the population, using robot technology controlled by artificial intelligence. I have been warning about this for decades and now militaries around the world are being transformed by this very AI technology. The global regime that I describe is a particular form of fascism known as a technocracy in which decisions are not made by clueless and co-opted politicians but by unelected technocrats – scientists, engineers, technologists and bureaucrats. Cult-owned-and-controlled Silicon Valley giants are examples of technocracy and they already have far more power to direct world events than governments. They are with their censorship *selecting* governments. I know that some are calling the 'Great Reset' a Marxist communist takeover, but fascism and Marxism are different labels for the same tyranny. Tell those who lived in fascist Germany and Stalinist Russia that there was a difference in the way their freedom was deleted and their lives controlled. I could call it a fascist technocracy or a Marxist technocracy and they would be equally accurate. The Hunger Games society with its world government structure would oversee a world army, world central bank and single world cashless currency imposing its will on a microchipped population (Fig 5). Scan its different elements and see how the illusory pandemic is forcing society in this very direction at great speed. Leaders of 23 countries and the World Health Organization (WHO) backed the idea in March, 2021, of a global treaty for 'international cooperation' in 'health emergencies' and nations should 'come together as a global community for peaceful cooperation that extends beyond this crisis'. Cut the Orwellian bullshit and this means another step towards global government. The plan includes a cashless digital money system that I first warned about in 1993. Right at the start of 'Covid' the deeply corrupt Tedros

Adhanom Ghebreyesus, the crooked and merely gofer 'head' of the World Health Organization, said it was possible to catch the 'virus' by touching cash and it was better to use cashless means. The claim was ridiculous nonsense and like the whole 'Covid' mind-trick it was nothing to do with 'health' and everything to do with pushing every aspect of the Cult agenda. As a result of the Tedros lie the use of cash has plummeted. The Cult script involves a single world digital currency that would eventually be technologically embedded in the body. China is a massive global centre for the Cult and if you watch what is happening there you will know what is planned for everywhere. The Chinese government is developing a digital currency which would allow fines to be deducted immediately via AI for anyone caught on camera breaking its fantastic list of laws and the money is going to be programmable with an expiry date to ensure that no one can accrue wealth except the Cult and its operatives.



Figure 5: The structure of global control the Cult has been working towards for so long and this has been enormously advanced by the 'Covid' illusion.

Serfdom is so smart

The Cult plan is far wider, extreme, and more comprehensive than even most conspiracy researchers appreciate and I will come to the true depths of deceit and control in the chapters 'Who controls the

Cult?’ and ‘Escaping Wetiko’. Even the world that we know is crazy enough. We are being deluged with ever more sophisticated and controlling technology under the heading of ‘smart’. We have smart televisions, smart meters, smart cards, smart cars, smart driving, smart roads, smart pills, smart patches, smart watches, smart skin, smart borders, smart pavements, smart streets, smart cities, smart communities, smart environments, smart growth, smart planet ... smart *everything* around us. Smart technologies and methods of operation are designed to interlock to create a global Smart Grid connecting the entirety of human society including human minds to create a centrally-dictated ‘hive’ mind. ‘Smart cities’ is code for densely-occupied megacities of total surveillance and control through AI. Ever more destructive frequency communication systems like 5G have been rolled out without any official testing for health and psychological effects (colossal). 5G/6G/7G systems are needed to run the Smart Grid and each one becomes more destructive of body and mind. Deleting independent income is crucial to forcing people into these AI-policed prisons by ending private property ownership (except for the Cult elite). The Cult’s Great Reset now openly foresees a global society in which no one will own any possessions and everything will be rented while the Cult would own literally everything under the guise of government and corporations. The aim has been to use the lockdowns to destroy sources of income on a mass scale and when the people are destitute and in unrepayable amounts of debt (problem) Cult assets come forward with the pledge to write-off debt in return for handing over all property and possessions (solution). Everything – literally everything including people – would be connected to the Internet via AI. I was warning years ago about the coming Internet of Things (IoT) in which all devices and technology from your car to your fridge would be plugged into the Internet and controlled by AI. Now we are already there with much more to come. The next stage is the Internet of Everything (IoE) which is planned to include the connection of AI to the human brain and body to replace the human mind with a centrally-controlled AI mind. Instead of perceptions

being manipulated through control of information and censorship those perceptions would come direct from the Cult through AI. What do you think? You think whatever AI decides that you think. In human terms there would be no individual 'think' any longer. Too incredible? The ravings of a lunatic? Not at all. Cult-owned crazies in Silicon Valley have been telling us the plan for years without explaining the real motivation and calculated implications. These include Google executive and 'futurist' Ray Kurzweil who highlights the year 2030 for when this would be underway. He said:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and 'think in the cloud' ... We're going to put gateways to the cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations.

As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

The sales-pitch of Kurzweil and Cult-owned Silicon Valley is that this would make us 'super-human' when the real aim is to make us post-human and no longer 'human' in the sense that we have come to know. The entire global population would be connected to AI and become the centrally-controlled 'hive-mind' of externally-delivered perceptions. The Smart Grid being installed to impose the Cult's will on the world is being constructed to allow particular locations – even one location – to control the whole global system. From these prime control centres, which absolutely include China and Israel, anything connected to the Internet would be switched on or off and manipulated at will. Energy systems could be cut, communication via the Internet taken down, computer-controlled driverless autonomous vehicles driven off the road, medical devices switched off, the potential is limitless given how much AI and Internet connections now run human society. We have seen nothing yet if we allow this to continue. Autonomous vehicle makers are working with law enforcement to produce cars designed to automatically pull over if they detect a police or emergency vehicle flashing from up to 100 feet away. At a police stop the car would be unlocked and the

window rolled down automatically. Vehicles would only take you where the computer (the state) allowed. The end of petrol vehicles and speed limiters on all new cars in the UK and EU from 2022 are steps leading to electric computerised transport over which ultimately you have no control. The picture is far bigger even than the Cult global network or web and that will become clear when I get to the nature of the 'spider'. There is a connection between all these happenings and the instigation of DNA-manipulating 'vaccines' (which aren't 'vaccines') justified by the 'Covid' hoax. That connection is the unfolding plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic biological state and this is why synthetic biology is such a fast-emerging discipline of mainstream science. 'Covid vaccines' are infusing self-replicating synthetic genetic material into the cells to cumulatively take us on the Totalitarian Tiptoe from Human 1.0 to the synthetic biological Human 2.0 which will be physically and perceptually attached to the Smart Grid to one hundred percent control every thought, perception and deed. Humanity needs to wake up and *fast*.

This is the barest explanation of where the 'outcome' is planned to go but it's enough to see the journey happening all around us. Those new to this information will already see 'Covid' in a whole new context. I will add much more detail as we go along, but for the minutiae evidence see my mega-works, *The Answer*, *The Trigger* and *Everything You Need to Know But Have Never Been Told*.

Now – how does a Renegade Mind see the 'world'?

CHAPTER TWO

Renegade Perception

It is one thing to be clever and another to be wise

George R.R. Martin

A simple definition of the difference between a programmed mind and a Renegade Mind would be that one sees only dots while the other connects them to see the picture. Reading reality with accuracy requires the observer to (a) know the planned outcome and (b) realise that everything, but *everything*, is connected.

The entirety of infinite reality is connected – that’s its very nature – and with human society an expression of infinite reality the same must apply. Simple cause and effect is a connection. The effect is triggered by the cause and the effect then becomes the cause of another effect. Nothing happens in isolation because it *can’t*. Life in whatever reality is simple choice and consequence. We make choices and these lead to consequences. If we don’t like the consequences we can make different choices and get different consequences which lead to other choices and consequences. The choice and the consequence are not only connected they are indivisible. You can’t have one without the other as an old song goes. A few cannot control the world unless those being controlled allow that to happen – cause and effect, choice and consequence. Control – who has it and who doesn’t – is a two-way process, a symbiotic relationship, involving the controller and controlled. ‘They took my freedom away!!’ Well, yes, but you also gave it to them. Humanity is

subjected to mass control because humanity has acquiesced to that control. This is all cause and effect and literally a case of give and take. In the same way world events of every kind are connected and the Cult works incessantly to sell the illusion of the random and coincidental to maintain the essential (to them) perception of dots that hide the picture. Renegade Minds know this and constantly scan the world for patterns of connection. This is absolutely pivotal in understanding the happenings in the world and without that perspective clarity is impossible. First you know the planned outcome and then you identify the steps on the journey – the day-by-day apparently random which, when connected in relation to the outcome, no longer appear as individual events, but as the proverbial *chain* of events leading in the same direction. I'll give you some examples:

Political puppet show

We are told to believe that politics is 'adversarial' in that different parties with different beliefs engage in an endless tussle for power. There may have been some truth in that up to a point – and only a point – but today divisions between 'different' parties are rhetorical not ideological. Even the rhetorical is fusing into one-speak as the parties eject any remaining free thinkers while others succumb to the ever-gathering intimidation of anyone with the 'wrong' opinion. The Cult is not a new phenomenon and can be traced back thousands of years as my books have documented. Its intergenerational initiatives have been manipulating events with increasing effect the more that global power has been centralised. In ancient times the Cult secured control through the system of monarchy in which 'special' bloodlines (of which more later) demanded the right to rule as kings and queens simply by birthright and by vanquishing others who claimed the same birthright. There came a time, however, when people had matured enough to see the unfairness of such tyranny and demanded a say in who governed them. Note the word – *governed* them. Not served them – *governed* them, hence government defined as 'the political direction and control exercised over the

actions of the members, citizens, or inhabitants of communities, societies, and states; direction of the affairs of a state, community, etc.' Governments exercise control over rather than serve just like the monarchies before them. Bizarrely there are still countries like the United Kingdom which are ruled by a monarch *and* a government that officially answers to the monarch. The UK head of state and that of Commonwealth countries such as Canada, Australia and New Zealand is 'selected' by who in a *single family* had unprotected sex with whom and in what order. Pinch me it can't be true. Ouch! Shit, it is. The demise of monarchies in most countries offered a potential vacuum in which some form of free and fair society could arise and the Cult had that base covered. Monarchies had served its interests but they couldn't continue in the face of such widespread opposition and, anyway, replacing a 'royal' dictatorship that people could see with a dictatorship 'of the people' hiding behind the concept of 'democracy' presented far greater manipulative possibilities and ways of hiding coordinated tyranny behind the illusion of 'freedom'.

Democracy is quite wrongly defined as government selected by the population. This is not the case at all. It is government selected by *some* of the population (and then only in theory). This 'some' doesn't even have to be the majority as we have seen so often in first-past-the-post elections in which the so-called majority party wins fewer votes than the 'losing' parties combined. Democracy can give total power to a party in government from a minority of the votes cast. It's a sleight of hand to sell tyranny as freedom. Seventy-four million Trump-supporting Americans didn't vote for the 'Democratic' Party of Joe Biden in the distinctly dodgy election in 2020 and yet far from acknowledging the wishes and feelings of that great percentage of American society the Cult-owned Biden government set out from day one to destroy them and their right to a voice and opinion. Empty shell Biden and his Cult handlers said they were doing this to 'protect democracy'. Such is the level of lunacy and sickness to which politics has descended. Connect the dots and relate them to the desired outcome – a world government run by self-appointed technocrats and no longer even elected

politicians. While operating through its political agents in government the Cult is at the same time encouraging public disdain for politicians by putting idiots and incompetents in theoretical power on the road to deleting them. The idea is to instil a public reaction that says of the technocrats: 'Well, they couldn't do any worse than the pathetic politicians.' It's all about controlling perception and Renegade Minds can see through that while programmed minds cannot when they are ignorant of both the planned outcome and the manipulation techniques employed to secure that end. This knowledge can be learned, however, and fast if people choose to get informed.

Politics may at first sight appear very difficult to control from a central point. I mean look at the 'different' parties and how would you be able to oversee them all and their constituent parts? In truth, it's very straightforward because of their structure. We are back to the pyramid of imposition and acquiescence. Organisations are structured in the same way as the system as a whole. Political parties are not open forums of free expression. They are hierarchies. I was a national spokesman for the British Green Party which claimed to be a different kind of politics in which influence and power was devolved; but I can tell you from direct experience – and it's far worse now – that Green parties are run as hierarchies like all the others however much they may try to hide that fact or kid themselves that it's not true. A very few at the top of all political parties are directing policy and personnel. They decide if you are elevated in the party or serve as a government minister and to do that you have to be a yes man or woman. Look at all the maverick political thinkers who never ascended the greasy pole. If you want to progress within the party or reach 'high-office' you need to fall into line and conform. Exceptions to this are rare indeed. Should you want to run for parliament or Congress you have to persuade the local or state level of the party to select you and for that you need to play the game as dictated by the hierarchy. If you secure election and wish to progress within the greater structure you need to go on conforming to what is acceptable to those running the hierarchy

from the peak of the pyramid. Political parties are perceptual gulags and the very fact that there are party 'Whips' appointed to 'whip' politicians into voting the way the hierarchy demands exposes the ridiculous idea that politicians are elected to serve the people they are supposed to represent. Cult operatives and manipulation has long seized control of major parties that have any chance of forming a government and at least most of those that haven't. A new party forms and the Cult goes to work to infiltrate and direct. This has reached such a level today that you see video compilations of 'leaders' of all parties whether Democrats, Republicans, Conservative, Labour and Green parroting the same Cult mantra of 'Build Back Better' and the 'Great Reset' which are straight off the Cult song-sheet to describe the transformation of global society in response to the Cult-instigated hoaxes of the 'Covid pandemic' and human-caused 'climate change'. To see Caroline Lucas, the Green Party MP that I knew when I was in the party in the 1980s, speaking in support of plans proposed by Cult operative Klaus Schwab representing the billionaire global elite is a real head-shaker.

Many parties – one master

The party system is another mind-trick and was instigated to change the nature of the dictatorship by swapping 'royalty' for dark suits that people believed – though now ever less so – represented their interests. Understanding this trick is to realise that a single force (the Cult) controls all parties either directly in terms of the major ones or through manipulation of perception and ideology with others. You don't need to manipulate Green parties to demand your transformation of society in the name of 'climate change' when they are obsessed with the lie that this is essential to 'save the planet'. You just give them a platform and away they go serving your interests while believing they are being environmentally virtuous. America's political structure is a perfect blueprint for how the two or multi-party system is really a one-party state. The Republican Party is controlled from one step back in the shadows by a group made up of billionaires and their gofers known as neoconservatives or Neocons.

I have exposed them in fine detail in my books and they were the driving force behind the policies of the imbecilic presidency of Boy George Bush which included 9/11 (see *The Trigger* for a comprehensive demolition of the official story), the subsequent 'war on terror' (war of terror) and the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq. The latter was a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution based on claims by Cult operatives, including Bush and British Prime Minister Tony Blair, about Saddam Hussein's 'weapons of mass destruction' which did not exist as war criminals Bush and Blair well knew.



Figure 6: Different front people, different parties – same control system.

The Democratic Party has its own 'Neocon' group controlling from the background which I call the 'Democons' and here's the penny-drop – the Neocons and Democons answer to the same masters one step further back into the shadows (Fig 6). At that level of the Cult the Republican and Democrat parties are controlled by the same people and no matter which is in power the Cult is in power. This is how it works in almost every country and certainly in Britain with Conservative, Labour, Liberal Democrat and Green parties now all on the same page whatever the rhetoric may be in their feeble attempts to appear different. Neocons operated at the time of Bush through a think tank called The Project for the New American Century which in September, 2000, published a document entitled *Rebuilding America's Defenses: Strategies, Forces, and Resources*

For a New Century demanding that America fight ‘multiple, simultaneous major theatre wars’ as a ‘core mission’ to force regime-change in countries including Iraq, Libya and Syria. Neocons arranged for Bush (‘Republican’) and Blair (‘Labour Party’) to front-up the invasion of Iraq and when they departed the Democons orchestrated the targeting of Libya and Syria through Barack Obama (‘Democrat’) and British Prime Minister David Cameron (‘Conservative Party’). We have ‘different’ parties and ‘different’ people, but the same unfolding script. The more the Cult has seized the reigns of parties and personnel the more their policies have transparently pursued the same agenda to the point where the fascist ‘Covid’ impositions of the Conservative junta of Jackboot Johnson in Britain were opposed by the Labour Party because they were not fascist enough. The Labour Party is likened to the US Democrats while the Conservative Party is akin to a British version of the Republicans and on both sides of the Atlantic they all speak the same language and support the direction demanded by the Cult although some more enthusiastically than others. It’s a similar story in country after country because it’s all centrally controlled. Oh, but what about Trump? I’ll come to him shortly. Political ‘choice’ in the ‘party’ system goes like this: You vote for Party A and they get into government. You don’t like what they do so next time you vote for Party B and they get into government. You don’t like what they do when it’s pretty much the same as Party A and why wouldn’t that be with both controlled by the same force? Given that only two, sometimes three, parties have any chance of forming a government to get rid of Party B that you don’t like you have to vote again for Party A which ... you don’t like. This, ladies and gentlemen, is what they call ‘democracy’ which we are told – wrongly – is a term interchangeable with ‘freedom’.

The cult of cults

At this point I need to introduce a major expression of the Global Cult known as Sabbatian-Frankism. Sabbatian is also spelt as Sabbatean. I will summarise here. I have published major exposés

and detailed background in other works. Sabbatian-Frankism combines the names of two frauds posing as 'Jewish' men, Sabbatai Zevi (1626-1676), a rabbi, black magician and occultist who proclaimed he was the Jewish messiah; and Jacob Frank (1726-1791), the Polish 'Jew', black magician and occultist who said he was the reincarnation of 'messiah' Zevi and biblical patriarch Jacob. They worked across two centuries to establish the Sabbatian-Frankist cult that plays a major, indeed central, role in the manipulation of human society by the Global Cult which has its origins much further back in history than Sabbatai Zevi. I should emphasise two points here in response to the shrill voices that will scream 'anti-Semitism': (1) Sabbatian-Frankists are NOT Jewish and only pose as such to hide their cult behind a Jewish façade; and (2) my information about this cult has come from Jewish sources who have long realised that their society and community has been infiltrated and taken over by interloper Sabbatian-Frankists. Infiltration has been the foundation technique of Sabbatian-Frankism from its official origin in the 17th century. Zevi's Sabbatian sect attracted a massive following described as the biggest messianic movement in Jewish history, spreading as far as Africa and Asia, and he promised a return for the Jews to the 'Promised Land' of Israel. Sabbatianism was not Judaism but an inversion of everything that mainstream Judaism stood for. So much so that this sinister cult would have a feast day when Judaism had a fast day and whatever was forbidden in Judaism the Sabbatians were encouraged and even commanded to do. This included incest and what would be today called Satanism. Members were forbidden to marry outside the sect and there was a system of keeping their children ignorant of what they were part of until they were old enough to be trusted not to unknowingly reveal anything to outsiders. The same system is employed to this day by the Global Cult in general which Sabbatian-Frankism has enormously influenced and now largely controls.

Zevi and his Sabbatians suffered a setback with the intervention by the Sultan of the Islamic Ottoman Empire in the Middle East and what is now the Republic of Turkey where Zevi was located. The

Sultan gave him the choice of proving his 'divinity', converting to Islam or facing torture and death. Funnily enough Zevi chose to convert or at least appear to. Some of his supporters were disillusioned and drifted away, but many did not with 300 families also converting – only in theory – to Islam. They continued behind this Islamic smokescreen to follow the goals, rules and rituals of Sabbatianism and became known as 'crypto-Jews' or the 'Dönme' which means 'to turn'. This is rather ironic because they didn't 'turn' and instead hid behind a fake Islamic persona. The process of appearing to be one thing while being very much another would become the calling card of Sabbatianism especially after Zevi's death and the arrival of the Satanist Jacob Frank in the 18th century when the cult became Sabbatian-Frankism and plumbed still new depths of depravity and infiltration which included – still includes – human sacrifice and sex with children. Wherever Sabbatians go paedophilia and Satanism follow and is it really a surprise that Hollywood is so infested with child abuse and Satanism when it was established by Sabbatian-Frankists and is still controlled by them? Hollywood has been one of the prime vehicles for global perceptual programming and manipulation. How many believe the version of 'history' portrayed in movies when it is a travesty and inversion (again) of the truth? Rabbi Marvin Antelman describes Frankism in his book, *To Eliminate the Opiate*, as 'a movement of complete evil' while Jewish professor Gershom Scholem said of Frank in *The Messianic Idea in Judaism*: 'In all his actions [he was] a truly corrupt and degenerate individual ... one of the most frightening phenomena in the whole of Jewish history.' Frank was excommunicated by traditional rabbis, as was Zevi, but Frank was undeterred and enjoyed vital support from the House of Rothschild, the infamous banking dynasty whose inner-core are Sabbatian-Frankists and not Jews. Infiltration of the Roman Church and Vatican was instigated by Frank with many Dönme 'turning' again to convert to Roman Catholicism with a view to hijacking the reins of power. This was the ever-repeating modus operandi and continues to be so. Pose as an advocate of the religion, culture or country that you want to control and then

manipulate your people into the positions of authority and influence largely as advisers, administrators and Svengalis for those that appear to be in power. They did this with Judaism, Christianity (Christian Zionism is part of this), Islam and other religions and nations until Sabbatian-Frankism spanned the world as it does today.

Sabbatian Saudis and the terror network

One expression of the Sabbatian-Frankist Dönme within Islam is the ruling family of Saudi Arabia, the House of Saud, through which came the vile distortion of Islam known as Wahhabism. This is the violent creed followed by terrorist groups like Al-Qaeda and ISIS or Islamic State. Wahhabism is the hand-chopping, head-chopping 'religion' of Saudi Arabia which is used to keep the people in a constant state of fear so the interloper House of Saud can continue to rule. Al-Qaeda and Islamic State were lavishly funded by the House of Saud while being created and directed by the Sabbatian-Frankist network in the United States that operates through the Pentagon, CIA and the government in general of whichever 'party'. The front man for the establishment of Wahhabism in the middle of the 18th century was a Sabbatian-Frankist 'crypto-Jew' posing as Islamic called Muhammad ibn Abd al-Wahhab. His daughter would marry the son of Muhammad bin Saud who established the first Saudi state before his death in 1765 with support from the British Empire. Bin Saud's successors would establish modern Saudi Arabia in league with the British and Americans in 1932 which allowed them to seize control of Islam's major shrines in Mecca and Medina. They have dictated the direction of Sunni Islam ever since while Iran is the major centre of the Shiite version and here we have the source of at least the public conflict between them. The Sabbatian network has used its Wahhabi extremists to carry out Problem-Reaction-Solution terrorist attacks in the name of 'Al-Qaeda' and 'Islamic State' to justify a devastating 'war on terror', ever-increasing surveillance of the population and to terrify people into compliance. Another insight of the Renegade Mind is the streetwise understanding that

just because a country, location or people are attacked doesn't mean that those apparently representing that country, location or people are not behind the attackers. Often they are *orchestrating* the attacks because of the societal changes that can be then justified in the name of 'saving the population from terrorists'.

I show in great detail in *The Trigger* how Sabbatian-Frankists were the real perpetrators of 9/11 and not '19 Arab hijackers' who were blamed for what happened. Observe what was justified in the name of 9/11 alone in terms of Middle East invasions, mass surveillance and control that fulfilled the demands of the Project for the New American Century document published by the Sabbatian Neocons. What appear to be enemies are on the deep inside players on the same Sabbatian team. Israel and Arab 'royal' dictatorships are all ruled by Sabbatians and the recent peace agreements between Israel and Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates (UAE) and others are only making formal what has always been the case behind the scenes. Palestinians who have been subjected to grotesque tyranny since Israel was bombed and terrorised into existence in 1948 have never stood a chance. Sabbatian-Frankists have controlled Israel (so the constant theme of violence and war which Sabbatians love) and they have controlled the Arab countries that Palestinians have looked to for real support that never comes. 'Royal families' of the Arab world in Saudi Arabia, Bahrain, UAE, etc., are all Sabbatians with allegiance to the aims of the cult and not what is best for their Arabic populations. They have stolen the oil and financial resources from their people by false claims to be 'royal dynasties' with a genetic right to rule and by employing vicious militaries to impose their will.

Satanic 'illumination'

The Satanist Jacob Frank formed an alliance in 1773 with two other Sabbatians, Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1812), founder of the Rothschild banking dynasty, and Jesuit-educated fraudulent Jew, Adam Weishaupt, and this led to the formation of the Bavarian Illuminati, firstly under another name, in 1776. The Illuminati would

be the manipulating force behind the French Revolution (1789-1799) and was also involved in the American Revolution (1775-1783) before and after the Illuminati's official creation. Weishaupt would later become (in public) a Protestant Christian in archetypal Sabbatian style. I read that his name can be decoded as Adam-Weishaupt or 'the first man to lead those who know'. He wasn't a leader in the sense that he was a subordinate, but he did lead those below him in a crusade of transforming human society that still continues today. The theme was confirmed as early as 1785 when a horseman courier called Lanz was reported to be struck by lightning and extensive Illuminati documents were found in his saddlebags. They made the link to Weishaupt and detailed the plan for world takeover. Current events with 'Covid' fascism have been in the making for a very long time. Jacob Frank was jailed for 13 years by the Catholic Inquisition after his arrest in 1760 and on his release he headed for Frankfurt, Germany, home city and headquarters of the House of Rothschild where the alliance was struck with Mayer Amschel Rothschild and Weishaupt. Rothschild arranged for Frank to be given the title of Baron and he became a wealthy nobleman with a big following of Jews in Germany, the Austro-Hungarian Empire and other European countries. Most of them would have believed he was on their side.

The name 'Illuminati' came from the Zohar which is a body of works in the Jewish mystical 'bible' called the Kabbalah. 'Zohar' is the foundation of Sabbatian-Frankist belief and in Hebrew 'Zohar' means 'splendour', 'radiance', 'illuminated', and so we have 'Illuminati'. They claim to be the 'Illuminated Ones' from their knowledge systematically hidden from the human population and passed on through generations of carefully-chosen initiates in the global secret society network or Cult. Hidden knowledge includes an awareness of the Cult agenda for the world and the nature of our collective reality that I will explore later. Cult 'illumination' is symbolised by the torch held by the Statue of Liberty which was gifted to New York by French Freemasons in Paris who knew exactly what it represents. 'Liberty' symbolises the goddess worshipped in

Babylon as Queen Semiramis or Ishtar. The significance of this will become clear. Notice again the ubiquitous theme of inversion with the Statue of 'Liberty' really symbolising mass control (Fig 7). A mirror-image statute stands on an island in the River Seine in Paris from where New York Liberty originated (Fig 8). A large replica of the Liberty flame stands on top of the Pont de l'Alma tunnel in Paris where Princess Diana died in a Cult ritual described in *The Biggest Secret*. Lucifer 'the light bringer' is related to all this (and much more as we'll see) and 'Lucifer' is a central figure in Sabbatian-Frankism and its associated Satanism. Sabbatians reject the Jewish Torah, or Pentateuch, the 'five books of Moses' in the Old Testament known as Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy which are claimed by Judaism and Christianity to have been dictated by 'God' to Moses on Mount Sinai. Sabbatians say these do not apply to them and they seek to replace them with the Zohar to absorb Judaism and its followers into their inversion which is an expression of a much greater global inversion. They want to delete all religions and force humanity to worship a one-world religion – Sabbatian Satanism that also includes worship of the Earth goddess. Satanic themes are being more and more introduced into mainstream society and while Christianity is currently the foremost target for destruction the others are planned to follow.



Figure 7: The Cult goddess of Babylon disguised as the Statue of Liberty holding the flame of Lucifer the 'light bringer'.



Figure 8: Liberty's mirror image in Paris where the New York version originated.

Marx brothers

Rabbi Marvin Antelman connects the Illuminati to the Jacobins in *To Eliminate the Opiate* and Jacobins were the force behind the French Revolution. He links both to the Bund der Gerechten, or League of the Just, which was the network that inflicted communism/Marxism on the world. Antelman wrote:

The original inner circle of the Bund der Gerechten consisted of born Catholics, Protestants and Jews [Sabbatian-Frankist infiltrators], and those representatives of respective subdivisions formulated schemes for the ultimate destruction of their faiths. The heretical Catholics laid plans which they felt would take a century or more for the ultimate destruction of the church; the apostate Jews for the ultimate destruction of the Jewish religion.

Sabbatian-created communism connects into this anti-religion agenda in that communism does not allow for the free practice of religion. The Sabbatian 'Bund' became the International Communist Party and Communist League and in 1848 'Marxism' was born with the Communist Manifesto of Sabbatian assets Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels. It is absolutely no coincidence that Marxism, just a different name for fascist and other centrally-controlled tyrannies, is being imposed worldwide as a result of the 'Covid' hoax and nor that Marxist/fascist China was the place where the hoax originated. The reason for this will become very clear in the chapter 'Covid: The calculated catastrophe'. The so-called 'Woke' mentality has hijacked

traditional beliefs of the political left and replaced them with far-right make-believe 'social justice' better known as Marxism. Woke will, however, be swallowed by its own perceived 'revolution' which is really the work of billionaires and billionaire corporations feigning being 'Woke'. Marxism is being touted by Wokers as a replacement for 'capitalism' when we don't have 'capitalism'. We have cartelism in which the market is stitched up by the very Cult billionaires and corporations bankrolling Woke. Billionaires love Marxism which keeps the people in servitude while they control from the top. Terminally naïve Wokers think they are 'changing the world' when it's the Cult that is doing the changing and when they have played their vital part and become surplus to requirements they, too, will be targeted. The Illuminati-Jacobins were behind the period known as 'The Terror' in the French Revolution in 1793 and 1794 when Jacobin Maximillian de Robespierre and his Orwellian 'Committee of Public Safety' killed 17,000 'enemies of the Revolution' who had once been 'friends of the Revolution'. Karl Marx (1818-1883), whose Sabbatian creed of Marxism has cost the lives of at least 100 million people, is a hero once again to Wokers who have been systematically kept ignorant of real history by their 'education' programming. As a result they now promote a Sabbatian 'Marxist' abomination destined at some point to consume them. Rabbi Antelman, who spent decades researching the Sabbatian plot, said of the League of the Just and Karl Marx:

Contrary to popular opinion Karl Marx did not originate the Communist Manifesto. He was paid for his services by the League of the Just, which was known in its country of origin, Germany, as the Bund der Geächteten.

Antelman said the text attributed to Marx was the work of other people and Marx 'was only repeating what others already said'. Marx was 'a hired hack – lackey of the wealthy Illuminists'. Marx famously said that religion was the 'opium of the people' (part of the Sabbatian plan to demonise religion) and Antelman called his books, *To Eliminate the Opiate*. Marx was born Jewish, but his family converted to Christianity (Sabbatian modus operandi) and he

attacked Jews, not least in his book, *A World Without Jews*. In doing so he supported the Sabbatian plan to destroy traditional Jewishness and Judaism which we are clearly seeing today with the vindictive targeting of orthodox Jews by the Sabbatian government of Israel over 'Covid' laws. I don't follow any religion and it has done much damage to the world over centuries and acted as a perceptual straightjacket. Renegade Minds, however, are always asking *why* something is being done. It doesn't matter if they agree or disagree with what is happening – *why* is it happening is the question. The 'why?' can be answered with regard to religion in that religions create interacting communities of believers when the Cult wants to dismantle all discourse, unity and interaction (see 'Covid' lockdowns) and the ultimate goal is to delete all religions for a one-world religion of Cult Satanism worshipping their 'god' of which more later. We see the same 'why?' with gun control in America. I don't have guns and don't want them, but why is the Cult seeking to disarm the population at the same time that law enforcement agencies are armed to their molars and why has every tyrant in history sought to disarm people before launching the final takeover? They include Hitler, Stalin, Pol Pot and Mao who followed confiscation with violent seizing of power. You know it's a Cult agenda by the people who immediately race to the microphones to exploit dead people in multiple shootings. Ultra-Zionist Cult lackey Senator Chuck Schumer was straight on the case after ten people were killed in Boulder, Colorado in March, 2121. Simple rule ... if Schumer wants it the Cult wants it and the same with his ultra-Zionist mate the wild-eyed Senator Adam Schiff. At the same time they were calling for the disarmament of Americans, many of whom live a long way from a police response, Schumer, Schiff and the rest of these pampered clowns were sitting on Capitol Hill behind a razor-wired security fence protected by thousands of armed troops in addition to their own armed bodyguards. Mom and pop in an isolated home? They're just potential mass shooters.

Zion Mainframe

Sabbatian-Frankists and most importantly the Rothschilds were behind the creation of 'Zionism', a political movement that demanded a Jewish homeland in Israel as promised by Sabbatai Zevi. The very symbol of Israel comes from the German meaning of the name Rothschild. Dynasty founder Mayer Amschel Rothschild changed the family name from Bauer to Rothschild, or 'Red-Shield' in German, in deference to the six-pointed 'Star of David' hexagram displayed on the family's home in Frankfurt. The symbol later appeared on the flag of Israel after the Rothschilds were centrally involved in its creation. Hexagrams are not a uniquely Jewish symbol and are widely used in occult ('hidden') networks often as a symbol for Saturn (see my other books for why). Neither are Zionism and Jewishness interchangeable. Zionism is a political movement and philosophy and not a 'race' or a people. Many Jews oppose Zionism and many non-Jews, including US President Joe Biden, call themselves Zionists as does Israel-centric Donald Trump. America's support for the Israel government is pretty much a gimme with ultra-Zionist billionaires and corporations providing fantastic and dominant funding for both political parties. Former Congresswoman Cynthia McKinney has told how she was approached immediately she ran for office to 'sign the pledge' to Israel and confirm that she would always vote in that country's best interests. All American politicians are approached in this way. Anyone who refuses will get no support or funding from the enormous and all-powerful Zionist lobby that includes organisations like mega-lobby group AIPAC, the American Israel Public Affairs Committee. Trump's biggest funder was ultra-Zionist casino and media billionaire Sheldon Adelson while major funders of the Democratic Party include ultra-Zionist George Soros and ultra-Zionist financial and media mogul, Haim Saban. Some may reel back at the suggestion that Soros is an Israel-firster (Sabbatian-controlled Israel-firster), but Renegade Minds watch the actions not the words and everywhere Soros donates his billions the Sabbatian agenda benefits. In the spirit of Sabbatian inversion Soros pledged \$1 billion for a new university network to promote 'liberal values and tackle intolerance'. He made the announcement during his annual speech

at the Cult-owned World Economic Forum in Davos, Switzerland, in January, 2020, after his 'harsh criticism' of 'authoritarian rulers' around the world. You can only laugh at such brazen mendacity. How *he* doesn't laugh is the mystery. Translated from the Orwellian 'liberal values and tackle intolerance' means teaching non-white people to hate white people and for white people to loathe themselves for being born white. The reason for that will become clear.

The 'Anti-Semitism' fraud

Zionists support the Jewish homeland in the land of Palestine which has been the Sabbatian-Rothschild goal for so long, but not for the benefit of Jews. Sabbatians and their global Anti-Semitism Industry have skewed public and political opinion to equate opposing the violent extremes of Zionism to be a blanket attack and condemnation of all Jewish people. Sabbatians and their global Anti-Semitism Industry have skewed public and political opinion to equate opposing the violent extremes of Zionism to be a blanket attack and condemnation of all Jewish people. This is nothing more than a Sabbatian protection racket to stop legitimate investigation and exposure of their agendas and activities. The official definition of 'anti-Semitism' has more recently been expanded to include criticism of Zionism – a *political movement* – and this was done to further stop exposure of Sabbatian infiltrators who created Zionism as we know it today in the 19th century. Renegade Minds will talk about these subjects when they know the shit that will come their way. People must decide if they want to know the truth or just cower in the corner in fear of what others will say. Sabbatians have been trying to label me as 'anti-Semitic' since the 1990s as I have uncovered more and more about their background and agendas. Useless, gutless, fraudulent 'journalists' then just repeat the smears without question and on the day I was writing this section a pair of unquestioning repeaters called Ben Quinn and Archie Bland (how appropriate) outright called me an 'anti-Semite' in the establishment propaganda sheet, the London *Guardian*, with no supporting evidence. The

Sabbatian Anti-Semitism Industry said so and who are they to question that? They wouldn't dare. Ironically 'Semitic' refers to a group of languages in the Middle East that are almost entirely Arabic. 'Anti-Semitism' becomes 'anti-Arab' which if the consequences of this misunderstanding were not so grave would be hilarious. Don't bother telling Quinn and Bland. I don't want to confuse them, bless 'em. One reason I am dubbed 'anti-Semitic' is that I wrote in the 1990s that Jewish operatives (Sabbatians) were heavily involved in the Russian Revolution when Sabbatians overthrew the Romanov dynasty. This apparently made me 'anti-Semitic'. Oh, really? Here is a section from *The Trigger*:

British journalist Robert Wilton confirmed these themes in his 1920 book *The Last Days of the Romanovs* when he studied official documents from the Russian government to identify the members of the Bolshevik ruling elite between 1917 and 1919. The Central Committee included 41 Jews among 62 members; the Council of the People's Commissars had 17 Jews out of 22 members; and 458 of the 556 most important Bolshevik positions between 1918 and 1919 were occupied by Jewish people. Only 17 were Russian. Then there were the 23 Jews among the 36 members of the vicious Cheka Soviet secret police established in 1917 who would soon appear all across the country.

Professor Robert Service of Oxford University, an expert on 20th century Russian history, found evidence that ['Jewish'] Leon Trotsky had sought to make sure that Jews were enrolled in the Red Army and were disproportionately represented in the Soviet civil bureaucracy that included the Cheka which performed mass arrests, imprisonment and executions of 'enemies of the people'. A US State Department Decimal File (861.00/5339) dated November 13th, 1918, names [Rothschild banking agent in America] Jacob Schiff and a list of ultra-Zionists as funders of the Russian Revolution leading to claims of a 'Jewish plot', but the key point missed by all is they were not 'Jews' – they were Sabbatian-Frankists.

Britain's Winston Churchill made the same error by mistake or otherwise. He wrote in a 1920 edition of the *Illustrated Sunday Herald* that those behind the Russian revolution were part of a 'worldwide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilisation and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence, and impossible equality' (see 'Woke' today because that has been created by the same network). Churchill said there was no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian

Revolution 'by these international and for the most part atheistical Jews' ['atheistical Jews' = Sabbatians]. Churchill said it is certainly a very great one and probably outweighs all others: 'With the notable exception of Lenin, the majority of the leading figures are Jews.' He went on to describe, knowingly or not, the Sabbatian modus operandi of placing puppet leaders nominally in power while they control from the background:

Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders. Thus Tchitcherin, a pure Russian, is eclipsed by his nominal subordinate, Litvinoff, and the influence of Russians like Bukharin or Lunacharski cannot be compared with the power of Trotsky, or of Zinovieff, the Dictator of the Red Citadel (Petrograd), or of Krassin or Radek – all Jews. In the Soviet institutions the predominance of Jews is even more astonishing. And the prominent, if not indeed the principal, part in the system of terrorism applied by the Extraordinary Commissions for Combatting Counter-Revolution has been taken by Jews, and in some notable cases by Jewesses.

What I said about seriously disproportionate involvement in the Russian Revolution by Jewish 'revolutionaries' (Sabbatians) is provable fact, but truth is no defence against the Sabbatian Anti-Semitism Industry, its repeater parrots like Quinn and Bland, and the now breathtaking network of so-called 'Woke' 'anti-hate' groups with interlocking leaderships and funding which have the role of discrediting and silencing anyone who gets too close to exposing the Sabbatians. We have seen 'truth is no defence' confirmed in legal judgements with the Saskatchewan Human Rights Commission in Canada decreeing this: 'Truthful statements can be presented in a manner that would meet the definition of hate speech, and not all truthful statements must be free from restriction.' Most 'anti-hate' activists, who are themselves consumed by hatred, are too stupid and ignorant of the world to know how they are being used. They are far too far up their own virtue-signalling arses and it's far too dark for them to see anything.

The 'revolution' game

The background and methods of the 'Russian' Revolution are straight from the Sabbatian playbook seen in the French Revolution

and endless others around the world that appear to start as a revolution of the people against tyrannical rule and end up with a regime change to more tyrannical rule overtly or covertly. Wars, terror attacks and regime overthrows follow the Sabbatian cult through history with its agents creating them as Problem-Reaction-Solutions to remove opposition on the road to world domination. Sabbatian dots connect the Rothschilds with the Illuminati, Jacobins of the French Revolution, the 'Bund' or League of the Just, the International Communist Party, Communist League and the Communist Manifesto of Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels that would lead to the Rothschild-funded Russian Revolution. The sequence comes under the heading of 'creative destruction' when you advance to your global goal by continually destroying the status quo to install a new status quo which you then also destroy. The two world wars come to mind. With each new status quo you move closer to your planned outcome. Wars and mass murder are to Sabbatians a collective blood sacrifice ritual. They are obsessed with death for many reasons and one is that death is an inversion of life. Satanists and Sabbatians are obsessed with death and often target churches and churchyards for their rituals. Inversion-obsessed Sabbatians explain the use of inverted symbolism including the *inverted* pentagram and *inverted* cross. The inversion of the cross has been related to targeting Christianity, but the cross was a religious symbol long before Christianity and its inversion is a statement about the Sabbatian mentality and goals more than any single religion.

Sabbatians operating in Germany were behind the rise of the occult-obsessed Nazis and the subsequent Jewish exodus from Germany and Europe to Palestine and the United States after World War Two. The Rothschild dynasty was at the forefront of this both as political manipulators and by funding the operation. Why would Sabbatians help to orchestrate the horrors inflicted on Jews by the Nazis and by Stalin after they organised the Russian Revolution? Sabbatians hate Jews and their religion, that's why. They pose as Jews and secure positions of control within Jewish society and play the 'anti-Semitism' card to protect themselves from exposure

through a global network of organisations answering to the Sabbatian-created-and-controlled globe-spanning intelligence network that involves a stunning web of military-intelligence operatives and operations for a tiny country of just nine million. Among them are Jewish assets who are not Sabbatians but have been convinced by them that what they are doing is for the good of Israel and the Jewish community to protect them from what they have been programmed since childhood to believe is a Jew-hating hostile world. The Jewish community is just a highly convenient cover to hide the true nature of Sabbatians. Anyone getting close to exposing their game is accused by Sabbatian place-people and gofers of 'anti-Semitism' and claiming that all Jews are part of a plot to take over the world. I am not saying that. I am saying that Sabbatians – the *real* Jew-haters – have infiltrated the Jewish community to use them both as a cover and an 'anti-Semitic' defence against exposure. Thus we have the Anti-Semitism Industry targeted researchers in this way and most Jewish people think this is justified and genuine. They don't know that their 'Jewish' leaders and institutions of state, intelligence and military are not controlled by Jews at all, but cultists and stooges of Sabbatian-Frankism. I once added my name to a pro-Jewish freedom petition online and the next time I looked my name was gone and text had been added to the petition blurb to attack me as an 'anti-Semite' such is the scale of perceptual programming.

Moving on America

I tell the story in *The Trigger* and a chapter called 'Atlantic Crossing' how particularly after Israel was established the Sabbatians moved in on the United States and eventually grasped control of government administration, the political system via both Democrats and Republicans, the intelligence community like the CIA and National Security Agency (NSA), the Pentagon and mass media. Through this seriously compartmentalised network Sabbatians and their operatives in Mossad, Israeli Defense Forces (IDF) and US agencies pulled off 9/11 and blamed it on 19 'Al-Qaeda hijackers' dominated by men from, or connected to, Sabbatian-ruled Saudi

Arabia. The '19' were not even on the planes let alone flew those big passenger jets into buildings while being largely incompetent at piloting one-engine light aircraft. 'Hijacker' Hani Hanjour who is said to have flown American Airlines Flight 77 into the Pentagon with a turn and manoeuvre most professional pilots said they would have struggled to do was banned from renting a small plane by instructors at the Freeway Airport in Bowie, Maryland, just *six weeks* earlier on the grounds that he was an incompetent pilot. The Jewish population of the world is just 0.2 percent with even that almost entirely concentrated in Israel (75 percent Jewish) and the United States (around two percent). This two percent and globally 0.2 percent refers to *Jewish* people and not Sabbatian interlopers who are a fraction of that fraction. What a sobering thought when you think of the fantastic influence on world affairs of tiny Israel and that the Project for the New America Century (PNAC) which laid out the blueprint in September, 2000, for America's war on terror and regime change wars in Iraq, Libya and Syria was founded and dominated by Sabbatians known as 'Neocons'. The document conceded that this plan would not be supported politically or publicly without a major attack on American soil and a Problem-Reaction-Solution excuse to send troops to war across the Middle East. Sabbatian Neocons said:

... [The] process of transformation ... [war and regime change] ... is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalysing event – like a new Pearl Harbor.

Four months later many of those who produced that document came to power with their inane puppet George Bush from the long-time Sabbatian Bush family. They included Sabbatian Dick Cheney who was officially vice-president, but really de-facto president for the entirety of the 'Bush' government. Nine months after the 'Bush' inauguration came what Bush called at the time 'the Pearl Harbor of the 21st century' and with typical Sabbatian timing and symbolism 2001 was the 60th anniversary of the attack in 1941 by the Japanese Air Force on Pearl Harbor, Hawaii, which allowed President Franklin Delano Roosevelt to take the United States into a Sabbatian-

instigated Second World War that he said in his election campaign that he never would. The evidence is overwhelming that Roosevelt and his military and intelligence networks knew the attack was coming and did nothing to stop it, but they did make sure that America's most essential naval ships were not in Hawaii at the time. Three thousand Americans died in the Pearl Harbor attacks as they did on September 11th. By the 9/11 year of 2001 Sabbatians had widely infiltrated the US government, military and intelligence operations and used their compartmentalised assets to pull off the 'Al-Qaeda' attacks. If you read *The Trigger* it will blow your mind to see the utterly staggering concentration of 'Jewish' operatives (Sabbatian infiltrators) in essential positions of political, security, legal, law enforcement, financial and business power before, during, and after the attacks to make them happen, carry them out, and then cover their tracks – and I do mean *staggering* when you think of that 0.2 percent of the world population and two percent of Americans which are Jewish while Sabbatian infiltrators are a fraction of that. A central foundation of the 9/11 conspiracy was the hijacking of government, military, Air Force and intelligence computer systems in real time through 'back-door' access made possible by Israeli (Sabbatian) 'cyber security' software. Sabbatian-controlled Israel is on the way to rivalling Silicon Valley for domination of cyberspace and is becoming the dominant force in cyber-security which gives them access to entire computer systems and their passcodes across the world. Then add to this that Zionists head (officially) Silicon Valley giants like Google (Larry Page and Sergey Brin), Google-owned YouTube (Susan Wojcicki), Facebook (Mark Zuckerberg and Sheryl Sandberg), and Apple (Chairman Arthur D. Levinson), and that ultra-Zionist hedge fund billionaire Paul Singer has a \$1 billion stake in Twitter which is only nominally headed by 'CEO' pothead Jack Dorsey. As cable news host Tucker Carlson said of Dorsey: 'There used to be debate in the medical community whether dropping a ton of acid had permanent effects and I think that debate has now ended.' Carlson made the comment after Dorsey told a hearing on Capitol Hill (if you cut through his bullshit) that he

believed in free speech so long as he got to decide what you can hear and see. These 'big names' of Silicon Valley are only front men and women for the Global Cult, not least the Sabbatians, who are the true controllers of these corporations. Does anyone still wonder why these same people and companies have been ferociously censoring and banning people (like me) for exposing any aspect of the Cult agenda and especially the truth about the 'Covid' hoax which Sabbatians have orchestrated?

The Jeffrey Epstein paedophile ring was a Sabbatian operation. He was officially 'Jewish' but he was a Sabbatian and women abused by the ring have told me about the high number of 'Jewish' people involved. The Epstein horror has Sabbatian written all over it and matches perfectly their modus operandi and obsession with sex and ritual. Epstein was running a Sabbatian blackmail ring in which famous people with political and other influence were provided with young girls for sex while everything was being filmed and recorded on hidden cameras and microphones at his New York house, Caribbean island and other properties. Epstein survivors have described this surveillance system to me and some have gone public. Once the famous politician or other figure knew he or she was on video they tended to do whatever they were told. Here we go again ...when you've got them by the balls their hearts and minds will follow. Sabbatians use this blackmail technique on a wide scale across the world to entrap politicians and others they need to act as demanded. Epstein's private plane, the infamous 'Lolita Express', had many well-known passengers including Bill Clinton while Bill Gates has flown on an Epstein plane and met with him four years after Epstein had been jailed for paedophilia. They subsequently met many times at Epstein's home in New York according to a witness who was there. Epstein's infamous side-kick was Ghislaine Maxwell, daughter of Mossad agent and ultra-Zionist mega-crooked British businessman, Bob Maxwell, who at one time owned the *Daily Mirror* newspaper. Maxwell was murdered at sea on his boat in 1991 by Sabbatian-controlled Mossad when he became a liability with his

business empire collapsing as a former Mossad operative has confirmed (see *The Trigger*).

Money, money, money, funny money ...

Before I come to the Sabbatian connection with the last three US presidents I will lay out the crucial importance to Sabbatians of controlling banking and finance. Sabbatian Mayer Amschel Rothschild set out to dominate this arena in his family's quest for total global control. What is freedom? It is, in effect, choice. The more choices you have the freer you are and the fewer your choices the more you are enslaved. In the global structure created over centuries by Sabbatians the biggest decider and restrictor of choice is ... money. Across the world if you ask people what they would like to do with their lives and why they are not doing that they will reply 'I don't have the money'. This is the idea. A global elite of multi-billionaires are described as 'greedy' and that is true on one level; but control of money – who has it and who doesn't – is not primarily about greed. It's about control. Sabbatians have seized ever more control of finance and sucked the wealth of the world out of the hands of the population. We talk now, after all, about the 'One-percent' and even then the wealthiest are a lot fewer even than that. This has been made possible by a money scam so outrageous and so vast it could rightly be called the scam of scams founded on creating 'money' out of nothing and 'loaning' that with interest to the population. Money out of nothing is called 'credit'. Sabbatians have asserted control over governments and banking ever more completely through the centuries and secured financial laws that allow banks to lend hugely more than they have on deposit in a confidence trick known as fractional reserve lending. Imagine if you could lend money that doesn't exist and charge the recipient interest for doing so. You would end up in jail. Bankers by contrast end up in mansions, private jets, Malibu and Monaco.

Banks are only required to keep a fraction of their deposits and wealth in their vaults and they are allowed to lend 'money' they don't have called 'credit'. Go into a bank for a loan and if you succeed

the banker will not move any real wealth into your account. They will type into your account the amount of the agreed 'loan' – say £100,000. This is not wealth that really exists; it is non-existent, fresh-air, created-out-of-nothing 'credit' which has never, does not, and will never exist except in theory. Credit is backed by nothing except wind and only has buying power because people think that it has buying power and accept it in return for property, goods and services. I have described this situation as like those cartoon characters you see chasing each other and when they run over the edge of a cliff they keep running forward on fresh air until one of them looks down, realises what's happened, and they all crash into the ravine. The whole foundation of the Sabbatian financial system is to stop people looking down except for periodic moments when they want to crash the system (as in 2008 and 2020 ongoing) and reap the rewards from all the property, businesses and wealth their borrowers had signed over as 'collateral' in return for a 'loan' of fresh air. Most people think that money is somehow created by governments when it comes into existence from the start as a debt through banks 'lending' illusory money called credit. Yes, the very currency of exchange is a *debt* from day one issued as an interest-bearing loan. Why don't governments create money interest-free and lend it to their people interest-free? Governments are controlled by Sabbatians and the financial system is controlled by Sabbatians for whom interest-free money would be a nightmare come true. Sabbatians underpin their financial domination through their global network of central banks, including the privately-owned US Federal Reserve and Britain's Bank of England, and this is orchestrated by a privately-owned central bank coordination body called the Bank for International Settlements in Basle, Switzerland, created by the usual suspects including the Rockefellers and Rothschilds. Central bank chiefs don't answer to governments or the people. They answer to the Bank for International Settlements or, in other words, the Global Cult which is dominated today by Sabbatians.

Built-in disaster

There are so many constituent scams within the overall banking scam. When you take out a loan of thin-air credit only the amount of that loan is theoretically brought into circulation to add to the amount in circulation; but you are paying back the principle plus interest. The additional interest is not created and this means that with every 'loan' there is a shortfall in the money in circulation between what is borrowed and what has to be paid back. There is never even close to enough money in circulation to repay all outstanding public and private debt including interest. Coldly weaved in the very fabric of the system is the certainty that some will lose their homes, businesses and possessions to the banking 'lender'. This is less obvious in times of 'boom' when the amount of money in circulation (and the debt) is expanding through more people wanting and getting loans. When a downturn comes and the money supply contracts it becomes painfully obvious that there is not enough money to service all debt and interest. This is less obvious in times of 'boom' when the amount of money in circulation (and the debt) is expanding through more people wanting and getting loans. When a downturn comes and the money supply contracts and it becomes painfully obvious – as in 2008 and currently – that there is not enough money to service all debt and interest. Sabbatian banksters have been leading the human population through a calculated series of booms (more debt incurred) and busts (when the debt can't be repaid and the banks get the debtor's tangible wealth in exchange for non-existent 'credit'). With each 'bust' Sabbatian bankers have absorbed more of the world's tangible wealth and we end up with the One-percent. Governments are in bankruptcy levels of debt to the same system and are therefore owned by a system they do not control. The Federal Reserve, 'America's central bank', is privately-owned and American presidents only nominally appoint its chairman or woman to maintain the illusion that it's an arm of government. It's not. The 'Fed' is a cartel of private banks which handed billions to its associates and friends after the crash of 2008 and has been Sabbatian-controlled since it was manipulated into being in 1913 through the covert trickery of Rothschild banking agents Jacob Schiff and Paul

Warburg, and the Sabbatian Rockefeller family. Somehow from a Jewish population of two-percent and globally 0.2 percent (Sabbatian interlopers remember are far smaller) ultra-Zionists headed the Federal Reserve for 31 years between 1987 and 2018 in the form of Alan Greenspan, Bernard Bernanke and Janet Yellen (now Biden's Treasury Secretary) with Yellen's deputy chairman a Israeli-American dual citizen and ultra-Zionist Stanley Fischer, a former governor of the Bank of Israel. Ultra-Zionist Fed chiefs spanned the presidencies of Ronald Reagan ('Republican'), Father George Bush ('Republican'), Bill Clinton ('Democrat'), Boy George Bush ('Republican') and Barack Obama ('Democrat'). We should really add the pre-Greenspan chairman, Paul Adolph Volcker, 'appointed' by Jimmy Carter ('Democrat') who ran the Fed between 1979 and 1987 during the Carter and Reagan administrations before Greenspan took over. Volcker was a long-time associate and business partner of the Rothschilds. No matter what the 'party' officially in power the United States economy was directed by the same force. Here are members of the Obama, Trump and Biden administrations and see if you can make out a common theme.

Barack Obama ('Democrat')

Ultra-Zionists Robert Rubin, Larry Summers, and Timothy Geithner ran the US Treasury in the Clinton administration and two of them reappeared with Obama. Ultra-Zionist Fed chairman Alan Greenspan had manipulated the crash of 2008 through deregulation and jumped ship just before the disaster to make way for ultra-Zionist Bernard Bernanke to hand out trillions to Sabbatian 'too big to fail' banks and businesses, including the ubiquitous ultra-Zionist Goldman Sachs which has an ongoing revolving door operation between itself and major financial positions in government worldwide. Obama inherited the fallout of the crash when he took office in January, 2009, and fortunately he had the support of his ultra-Zionist White House Chief of Staff Rahm Emmanuel, son of a terrorist who helped to bomb Israel into being in 1948, and his ultra-Zionist senior adviser David Axelrod, chief strategist in Obama's two

successful presidential campaigns. Emmanuel, later mayor of Chicago and former senior fundraiser and strategist for Bill Clinton, is an example of the Sabbatian policy after Israel was established of migrating insider families to America so their children would be born American citizens. 'Obama' chose this financial team throughout his administration to respond to the Sabbatian-instigated crisis:

Timothy Geithner (ultra-Zionist) Treasury Secretary; Jacob J. Lew, Treasury Secretary; Larry Summers (ultra-Zionist), director of the White House National Economic Council; Paul Adolph Volcker (Rothschild business partner), chairman of the Economic Recovery Advisory Board; Peter Orszag (ultra-Zionist), director of the Office of Management and Budget overseeing all government spending; Penny Pritzker (ultra-Zionist), Commerce Secretary; Jared Bernstein (ultra-Zionist), chief economist and economic policy adviser to Vice President Joe Biden; Mary Schapiro (ultra-Zionist), chair of the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC); Gary Gensler (ultra-Zionist), chairman of the Commodity Futures Trading Commission (CFTC); Sheila Bair (ultra-Zionist), chair of the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC); Karen Mills (ultra-Zionist), head of the Small Business Administration (SBA); Kenneth Feinberg (ultra-Zionist), Special Master for Executive [bail-out] Compensation. Feinberg would be appointed to oversee compensation (with strings) to 9/11 victims and families in a campaign to stop them having their day in court to question the official story. At the same time ultra-Zionist Bernard Bernanke was chairman of the Federal Reserve and these are only some of the ultra-Zionists with allegiance to Sabbatian-controlled Israel in the Obama government. Obama's biggest corporate donor was ultra-Zionist Goldman Sachs which had employed many in his administration.

Donald Trump ('Republican')

Trump claimed to be an outsider (he wasn't) who had come to 'drain the swamp'. He embarked on this goal by immediately appointing ultra-Zionist Steve Mnuchin, a Goldman Sachs employee for 17

years, as his Treasury Secretary. Others included Gary Cohn (ultra-Zionist), chief operating officer of Goldman Sachs, his first Director of the National Economic Council and chief economic adviser, who was later replaced by Larry Kudlow (ultra-Zionist). Trump's senior adviser throughout his four years in the White House was his sinister son-in-law Jared Kushner, a life-long friend of Israel Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu. Kushner is the son of a convicted crook who was pardoned by Trump in his last days in office. Other ultra-Zionists in the Trump administration included: Stephen Miller, Senior Policy Adviser; Avrahm Berkowitz, Deputy Adviser to Trump and his Senior Adviser Jared Kushner; Ivanka Trump, Adviser to the President, who converted to Judaism when she married Jared Kushner; David Friedman, Trump lawyer and Ambassador to Israel; Jason Greenblatt, Trump Organization executive vice president and chief legal officer, who was made Special Representative for International Negotiations and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict; Rod Rosenstein, Deputy Attorney General; Elliot Abrams, Special Representative for Venezuela, then Iran; John Eisenberg, National Security Council Legal Adviser and Deputy Council to the President for National Security Affairs; Anne Neuberger, Deputy National Manager, National Security Agency; Ezra Cohen-Watnick, Acting Under Secretary of Defense for Intelligence; Elan Carr, Special Envoy to monitor and combat anti-Semitism; Len Khodorkovsky, Deputy Special Envoy to monitor and combat anti-Semitism; Reed Cordish, Assistant to the President, Intragovernmental and Technology Initiatives. Trump Vice President Mike Pence and Secretary of State Mike Pompeo, both Christian Zionists, were also vehement supporters of Israel and its goals and ambitions.

Donald 'free-speech believer' Trump pardoned a number of financial and violent criminals while ignoring calls to pardon Julian Assange and Edward Snowden whose crimes are revealing highly relevant information about government manipulation and corruption and the widespread illegal surveillance of the American people by US 'security' agencies. It's so good to know that Trump is on the side of freedom and justice and not mega-criminals with

allegiance to Sabbatian-controlled Israel. These included a pardon for Israeli spy Jonathan Pollard who was jailed for life in 1987 under the Espionage Act. Aviem Sella, the Mossad agent who recruited Pollard, was also pardoned by Trump while Assange sat in jail and Snowden remained in exile in Russia. Sella had 'fled' (was helped to escape) to Israel in 1987 and was never extradited despite being charged under the Espionage Act. A Trump White House statement said that Sella's clemency had been 'supported by Benjamin Netanyahu, Ron Dermer, Israel's US Ambassador, David Friedman, US Ambassador to Israel and Miriam Adelson, wife of leading Trump donor Sheldon Adelson who died shortly before. Other friends of Jared Kushner were pardoned along with Sholom Weiss who was believed to be serving the longest-ever white-collar prison sentence of more than 800 years in 2000. The sentence was commuted of Ponzi-schemer Eliyahu Weinstein who defrauded Jews and others out of \$200 million. I did mention that Assange and Snowden were ignored, right? Trump gave Sabbatians almost everything they asked for in military and political support, moving the US Embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem with its critical symbolic and literal implications for Palestinian statehood, and the 'deal of the Century' designed by Jared Kushner and David Friedman which gave the Sabbatian Israeli government the green light to substantially expand its already widespread program of building illegal Jewish-only settlements in the occupied land of the West Bank. This made a two-state 'solution' impossible by seizing all the land of a potential Palestinian homeland and that had been the plan since 1948 and then 1967 when the Arab-controlled Gaza Strip, West Bank, Sinai Peninsula and Syrian Golan Heights were occupied by Israel. All the talks about talks and road maps and delays have been buying time until the West Bank was physically occupied by Israeli real estate. Trump would have to be a monumentally ill-informed idiot not to see that this was the plan he was helping to complete. The Trump administration was in so many ways the Kushner administration which means the Netanyahu administration which means the Sabbatian administration. I understand why many opposing Cult fascism in all its forms gravitated to Trump, but he

was a crucial part of the Sabbatian plan and I will deal with this in the next chapter.

Joe Biden ('Democrat')

A barely cognitive Joe Biden took over the presidency in January, 2021, along with his fellow empty shell, Vice-President Kamala Harris, as the latest Sabbatian gofers to enter the White House. Names on the door may have changed and the 'party' – the force behind them remained the same as Zionists were appointed to a stream of pivotal areas relating to Sabbatian plans and policy. They included: Janet Yellen, Treasury Secretary, former head of the Federal Reserve, and still another ultra-Zionist running the US Treasury after Mnuchin (Trump), Lew and Geithner (Obama), and Summers and Rubin (Clinton); Anthony Blinken, Secretary of State; Wendy Sherman, Deputy Secretary of State (so that's 'Biden's' Sabbatian foreign policy sorted); Jeff Zients, White House coronavirus coordinator; Rochelle Walensky, head of the Centers for Disease Control; Rachel Levine, transgender deputy health secretary (that's 'Covid' hoax policy under control); Merrick Garland, Attorney General; Alejandro Mayorkas, Secretary of Homeland Security; Cass Sunstein, Homeland Security with responsibility for new immigration laws; Avril Haines, Director of National Intelligence; Anne Neuberger, National Security Agency cybersecurity director (note, cybersecurity); David Cohen, CIA Deputy Director; Ronald Klain, Biden's Chief of Staff (see Rahm Emanuel); Eric Lander, a 'leading geneticist', Office of Science and Technology Policy director (see Smart Grid, synthetic biology agenda); Jessica Rosenworcel, acting head of the Federal Communications Commission (FCC) which controls Smart Grid technology policy and electromagnetic communication systems including 5G. How can it be that so many pivotal positions are held by two-percent of the American population and 0.2 percent of the world population administration after administration no matter who is the president and what is the party? It's a coincidence? Of course it's not and this is why Sabbatians have built their colossal global web of interlocking 'anti-

hate' hate groups to condemn anyone who asks these glaring questions as an 'anti-Semite'. The way that Jewish people horrifically abused in Sabbatian-backed Nazi Germany are exploited to this end is stomach-turning and disgusting beyond words.

Political fusion

Sabbatian manipulation has reversed the roles of Republicans and Democrats and the same has happened in Britain with the Conservative and Labour Parties. Republicans and Conservatives were always labelled the 'right' and Democrats and Labour the 'left', but look at the policy positions now and the Democrat-Labour 'left' has moved further to the 'right' than Republicans and Conservatives under the banner of 'Woke', the Cult-created far-right tyranny. Where once the Democrat-Labour 'left' defended free speech and human rights they now seek to delete them and as I said earlier despite the 'Covid' fascism of the Jackboot Johnson Conservative government in the UK the Labour Party of leader Keir Starmer demanded even more extreme measures. The Labour Party has been very publicly absorbed by Sabbatians after a political and media onslaught against the previous leader, the weak and inept Jeremy Corbyn, over made-up allegations of 'anti-Semitism' both by him and his party. The plan was clear with this 'anti-Semite' propaganda and what was required in response was a swift and decisive 'fuck off' from Corbyn and a statement to expose the Anti-Semitism Industry (Sabbatian) attempt to silence Labour criticism of the Israeli government (Sabbatians) and purge the party of all dissent against the extremes of ultra-Zionism (Sabbatians). Instead Corbyn and his party fell to their knees and appeased the abusers which, by definition, is impossible. Appeasing one demand leads only to a new demand to be appeased until takeover is complete. Like I say – 'fuck off' would have been a much more effective policy and I have used it myself with great effect over the years when Sabbatians are on my case which is most of the time. I consider that fact a great compliment, by the way. The outcome of the Labour Party capitulation is that we now have a Sabbatian-controlled

Conservative Party 'opposed' by a Sabbatian-controlled Labour Party in a one-party Sabbatian state that hurtles towards the extremes of tyranny (the Sabbatian cult agenda). In America the situation is the same. Labour's Keir Starmer spends his days on his knees with his tongue out pointing to Tel Aviv, or I guess now Jerusalem, while Boris Johnson has an 'anti-Semitism czar' in the form of former Labour MP John Mann who keeps Starmer company on his prayer mat.

Sabbatian influence can be seen in Jewish members of the Labour Party who have been ejected for criticism of Israel including those from families that suffered in Nazi Germany. Sabbatians despise real Jewish people and target them even more harshly because it is so much more difficult to dub them 'anti-Semitic' although in their desperation they do try.

CHAPTER THREE

The Pushbacker sting

Until you realize how easy it is for your mind to be manipulated, you remain the puppet of someone else's game

Evita Ochel

I will use the presidencies of Trump and Biden to show how the manipulation of the one-party state plays out behind the illusion of political choice across the world. No two presidencies could – on the face of it – be more different and apparently at odds in terms of direction and policy.

A Renegade Mind sees beyond the obvious and focuses on outcomes and consequences and not image, words and waffle. The Cult embarked on a campaign to divide America between those who blindly support its agenda (the mentality known as 'Woke') and those who are pushing back on where the Cult and its Sabbatians want to go. This presents infinite possibilities for dividing and ruling the population by setting them at war with each other and allows a perceptual ring fence of demonisation to encircle the Pushbackers in a modern version of the Little Big Horn in 1876 when American cavalry led by Lieutenant Colonel George Custer were drawn into a trap, surrounded and killed by Native American tribes defending their land of thousands of years from being seized by the government. In this modern version the roles are reversed and it's those defending themselves from the Sabbatian government who are surrounded and the government that's seeking to destroy them. This trap was set years ago and to explain how we must return to 2016

and the emergence of Donald Trump as a candidate to be President of the United States. He set out to overcome the best part of 20 other candidates in the Republican Party before and during the primaries and was not considered by many in those early stages to have a prayer of living in the White House. The Republican Party was said to have great reservations about Trump and yet somehow he won the nomination. When you know how American politics works – politics in general – there is no way that Trump could have become the party's candidate unless the Sabbatian-controlled 'Neocons' that run the Republican Party wanted that to happen. We saw the proof in emails and documents made public by WikiLeaks that the Democratic Party hierarchy, or Democons, systematically undermined the campaign of Bernie Sanders to make sure that Sabbatian gofer Hillary Clinton won the nomination to be their presidential candidate. If the Democons could do that then the Neocons in the Republican Party could have derailed Trump in the same way. But they didn't and at that stage I began to conclude that Trump could well be the one chosen to be president. If that was the case the 'why' was pretty clear to see – the goal of dividing America between Cult agenda-supporting Wokers and Pushbackers who gravitated to Trump because he was telling them what they wanted to hear. His constituency of support had been increasingly ignored and voiceless for decades and profoundly through the eight years of Sabbatian puppet Barack Obama. Now here was someone speaking their language of pulling back from the incessant globalisation of political and economic power, the exporting of American jobs to China and elsewhere by 'American' (Sabbatian) corporations, the deletion of free speech, and the mass immigration policies that had further devastated job opportunities for the urban working class of all races and the once American heartlands of the Midwest.

Beware the forked tongue

Those people collectively sighed with relief that at last a political leader was apparently on their side, but another trait of the Renegade Mind is that you look even harder at people telling you

what you want to hear than those who are telling you otherwise. Obviously as I said earlier people wish what they want to hear to be true and genuine and they are much more likely to believe that than someone saying what they don't want to hear and don't want to be true. Sales people are taught to be skilled in eliciting by calculated questioning what their customers want to hear and repeating that back to them as their own opinion to get their targets to like and trust them. Assets of the Cult are also sales people in the sense of selling perception. To read Cult manipulation you have to play the long and expanded game and not fall for the Vaudeville show of party politics. Both American parties are vehicles for the Cult and they exploit them in different ways depending on what the agenda requires at that moment. Trump and the Republicans were used to be the focus of dividing America and isolating Pushbackers to open the way for a Biden presidency to become the most extreme in American history by advancing the full-blown Woke (Cult) agenda with the aim of destroying and silencing Pushbackers now labelled Nazi Trump supporters and white supremacists.

Sabbatians wanted Trump in office for the reasons described by ultra-Zionist Saul Alinsky (1909-1972) who was promoting the Woke philosophy through 'community organising' long before anyone had heard of it. In those days it still went by its traditional name of Marxism. The reason for the manipulated Trump phenomenon was laid out in Alinsky's 1971 book, *Rules for Radicals*, which was his blueprint for overthrowing democratic and other regimes and replacing them with Sabbatian Marxism. Not surprisingly his to-do list was evident in the Sabbatian French and Russian 'Revolutions' and that in China which will become very relevant in the next chapter about the 'Covid' hoax. Among Alinsky's followers have been the deeply corrupt Barack Obama, House Speaker Nancy Pelosi and Hillary Clinton who described him as a 'hero'. All three are Sabbatian stooges with Pelosi personifying the arrogant corrupt idiocy that so widely fronts up for the Cult inner core. Predictably as a Sabbatian advocate of the 'light-bringer' Alinsky features Lucifer on the dedication page of his book as the original radical who gained

his own kingdom ('Earth' as we shall see). One of Alinsky's golden radical rules was to pick an individual and focus all attention, hatred and blame on them and not to target faceless bureaucracies and corporations. *Rules for Radicals* is really a Sabbatian handbook with its contents repeatedly employed all over the world for centuries and why wouldn't Sabbatians bring to power their designer-villain to be used as the individual on which all attention, hatred and blame was bestowed? This is what they did and the only question for me is how much Trump knew that and how much he was manipulated. A bit of both, I suspect. This was Alinsky's Trump technique from a man who died in 1972. The technique has spanned history:

Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, polarize it. Don't try to attack abstract corporations or bureaucracies. Identify a responsible individual. Ignore attempts to shift or spread the blame.

From the moment Trump came to illusory power everything was about him. It wasn't about Republican policy or opinion, but all about Trump. Everything he did was presented in negative, derogatory and abusive terms by the Sabbatian-dominated media led by Cult operations such as CNN, MSNBC, *The New York Times* and the Jeff Bezos-owned *Washington Post* – 'Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, polarize it.' Trump was turned into a demon to be vilified by those who hated him and a demi-god loved by those who worshipped him. This, in turn, had his supporters, too, presented as equally demonic in preparation for the punchline later down the line when Biden was about to take office. It was here's a Trump, there's a Trump, everywhere a Trump, Trump. Virtually every news story or happening was filtered through the lens of 'The Donald'. You loved him or hated him and which one you chose was said to define you as Satan's spawn or a paragon of virtue. Even supporting some Trump policies or statements and not others was enough for an assault on your character. No shades of grey were or are allowed. Everything is black and white (literally and figuratively). A Californian I knew had her head utterly scrambled by her hatred for Trump while telling people they should love each other. She was so totally consumed by

Trump Derangement Syndrome as it became to be known that this glaring contradiction would never have occurred to her. By definition anyone who criticised Trump or praised his opponents was a hero and this lady described Joe Biden as 'a kind, honest gentleman' when he's a provable liar, mega-crook and vicious piece of work to boot. Sabbatians had indeed divided America using Trump as the fall-guy and all along the clock was ticking on the consequences for his supporters.

In hock to his masters

Trump gave Sabbatians via Israel almost everything they wanted in his four years. Ask and you shall receive was the dynamic between himself and Benjamin Netanyahu orchestrated by Trump's ultra-Zionist son-in-law Jared Kushner, his ultra-Zionist Ambassador to Israel, David Friedman, and ultra-Zionist 'Israel adviser', Jason Greenblatt. The last two were central to the running and protecting from collapse of his business empire, the Trump Organisation, and colossal business failures made him forever beholding to Sabbatian networks that bailed him out. By the start of the 1990s Trump owed \$4 billion to banks that he couldn't pay and almost \$1 billion of that was down to him personally and not his companies. This mega-disaster was the result of building two new casinos in Atlantic City and buying the enormous Taj Mahal operation which led to crippling debt payments. He had borrowed fantastic sums from 72 banks with major Sabbatian connections and although the scale of debt should have had him living in a tent alongside the highway they never foreclosed. A plan was devised to lift Trump from the mire by BT Securities Corporation and Rothschild Inc. and the case was handled by Wilber Ross who had worked for the Rothschilds for 27 years. Ross would be named US Commerce Secretary after Trump's election. Another crucial figure in saving Trump was ultra-Zionist 'investor' Carl Icahn who bought the Taj Mahal casino. Icahn was made special economic adviser on financial regulation in the Trump administration. He didn't stay long but still managed to find time to make a tidy sum of a reported \$31.3 million when he sold his

holdings affected by the price of steel three days before Trump imposed a 235 percent tariff on steel imports. What amazing bits of luck these people have. Trump and Sabbatian operatives have long had a close association and his mentor and legal adviser from the early 1970s until 1986 was the dark and genetically corrupt ultra-Zionist Roy Cohn who was chief counsel to Senator Joseph McCarthy's 'communist' witch-hunt in the 1950s. *Esquire* magazine published an article about Cohn with the headline 'Don't mess with Roy Cohn'. He was described as the most feared lawyer in New York and 'a ruthless master of dirty tricks ... [with] ... more than one Mafia Don on speed dial'. Cohn's influence, contacts, support and protection made Trump a front man for Sabbatians in New York with their connections to one of Cohn's many criminal employers, the 'Russian' Sabbatian Mafia. Israel-centric media mogul Rupert Murdoch was introduced to Trump by Cohn and they started a long friendship. Cohn died in 1986 weeks after being disbarred for unethical conduct by the Appellate Division of the New York State Supreme Court. The wheels of justice do indeed run slow given the length of Cohn's crooked career.

QAnon-sense

We are asked to believe that Donald Trump with his fundamental connections to Sabbatian networks and operatives has been leading the fight to stop the Sabbatian agenda for the fascistic control of America and the world. Sure he has. A man entrapped during his years in the White House by Sabbatian operatives and whose biggest financial donor was casino billionaire Sheldon Adelson who was Sabbatian to his DNA?? Oh, do come on. Trump has been used to divide America and isolate Pushbackers on the Cult agenda under the heading of 'Trump supporters', 'insurrectionists' and 'white supremacists'. The US Intelligence/Mossad Psyop or psychological operation known as QAnon emerged during the Trump years as a central pillar in the Sabbatian campaign to lead Pushbackers into the trap set by those that wished to destroy them. I knew from the start that QAnon was a scam because I had seen the same scenario many

times before over 30 years under different names and I had written about one in particular in the books. 'Not again' was my reaction when QAnon came to the fore. The same script is pulled out every few years and a new name added to the letterhead. The story always takes the same form: 'Insiders' or 'the good guys' in the government-intelligence-military 'Deep State' apparatus were going to instigate mass arrests of the 'bad guys' which would include the Rockefellers, Rothschilds, Barack Obama, Hillary Clinton, George Soros, etc., etc. Dates are given for when the 'good guys' are going to move in, but the dates pass without incident and new dates are given which pass without incident. The central message to Pushbackers in each case is that they don't have to do anything because there is 'a plan' and it is all going to be sorted by the 'good guys' on the inside. 'Trust the plan' was a QAnon mantra when the only plan was to misdirect Pushbackers into putting their trust in a Psyop they believed to be real. Beware, beware, those who tell you what you want to hear and always check it out. Right up to Biden's inauguration QAnon was still claiming that 'the Storm' was coming and Trump would stay on as president when Biden and his cronies were arrested and jailed. It was never going to happen and of course it didn't, but what did happen as a result provided that punchline to the Sabbatian Trump/QAnon Psyop.

On January 6th, 2021, a very big crowd of Trump supporters gathered in the National Mall in Washington DC down from the Capitol Building to protest at what they believed to be widespread corruption and vote fraud that stopped Trump being re-elected for a second term as president in November, 2020. I say as someone that does not support Trump or Biden that the evidence is clear that major vote-fixing went on to favour Biden, a man with cognitive problems so advanced he can often hardly string a sentence together without reading the words written for him on the Teleprompter. Glaring ballot discrepancies included serious questions about electronic voting machines that make vote rigging a comparative cinch and hundreds of thousands of paper votes that suddenly appeared during already advanced vote counts and virtually all of

them for Biden. Early Trump leads in crucial swing states suddenly began to close and disappear. The pandemic hoax was used as the excuse to issue almost limitless numbers of mail-in ballots with no checks to establish that the recipients were still alive or lived at that address. They were sent to streams of people who had not even asked for them. Private organisations were employed to gather these ballots and who knows what they did with them before they turned up at the counts. The American election system has been manipulated over decades to become a sick joke with more holes than a Swiss cheese for the express purpose of dictating the results. Then there was the criminal manipulation of information by Sabbatian tech giants like Facebook, Twitter and Google-owned YouTube which deleted pro-Trump, anti-Biden accounts and posts while everything in support of Biden was left alone. Sabbatians wanted Biden to win because after the dividing of America it was time for full-on Woke and every aspect of the Cult agenda to be unleashed.

Hunter gatherer

Extreme Silicon Valley bias included blocking information by the *New York Post* exposing a Biden scandal that should have ended his bid for president in the final weeks of the campaign. Hunter Biden, his monumentally corrupt son, is reported to have sent a laptop to be repaired at a local store and failed to return for it. Time passed until the laptop became the property of the store for non-payment of the bill. When the owner saw what was on the hard drive he gave a copy to the FBI who did nothing even though it confirmed widespread corruption in which the Joe Biden family were using his political position, especially when he was vice president to Obama, to make multiple millions in countries around the world and most notably Ukraine and China. Hunter Biden's one-time business partner Tony Bobulinski went public when the story broke in the *New York Post* to confirm the corruption he saw and that Joe Biden not only knew what was going on he also profited from the spoils. Millions were handed over by a Chinese company with close

connections – like all major businesses in China – to the Chinese communist party of President Xi Jinping. Joe Biden even boasted at a meeting of the Cult's World Economic Forum that as vice president he had ordered the government of Ukraine to fire a prosecutor. What he didn't mention was that the same man just happened to be investigating an energy company which was part of Hunter Biden's corrupt portfolio. The company was paying him big bucks for no other reason than the influence his father had. Overnight Biden's presidential campaign should have been over given that he had lied publicly about not knowing what his son was doing. Instead almost the entire Sabbatian-owned mainstream media and Sabbatian-owned Silicon Valley suppressed circulation of the story. This alone went a mighty way to rigging the election of 2020. Cult assets like Mark Zuckerberg at Facebook also spent hundreds of millions to be used in support of Biden and vote 'administration'.

The Cult had used Trump as the focus to divide America and was now desperate to bring in moronic, pliable, corrupt Biden to complete the double-whammy. No way were they going to let little things like the will of the people thwart their plan. Silicon Valley widely censored claims that the election was rigged because it *was* rigged. For the same reason anyone claiming it was rigged was denounced as a 'white supremacist' including the pathetically few Republican politicians willing to say so. Right across the media where the claim was mentioned it was described as a 'false claim' even though these excuses for 'journalists' would have done no research into the subject whatsoever. Trump won seven million more votes than any sitting president had ever achieved while somehow a cognitively-challenged soon to be 78-year-old who was hidden away from the public for most of the campaign managed to win more votes than any presidential candidate in history. It makes no sense. You only had to see election rallies for both candidates to witness the enthusiasm for Trump and the apathy for Biden. Tens of thousands would attend Trump events while Biden was speaking in empty car parks with often only television crews attending and framing their shots to hide the fact that no one was there. It was pathetic to see

footage come to light of Biden standing at a podium making speeches only to TV crews and party fixers while reading the words written for him on massive Teleprompter screens. So, yes, those protestors on January 6th had a point about election rigging, but some were about to walk into a trap laid for them in Washington by the Cult Deep State and its QAnon Psyop. This was the Capitol Hill riot ludicrously dubbed an 'insurrection'.

The spider and the fly

Renegade Minds know there are not two 'sides' in politics, only one side, the Cult, working through all 'sides'. It's a stage show, a puppet show, to direct the perceptions of the population into focusing on diversions like parties and candidates while missing the puppeteers with their hands holding all the strings. The Capitol Hill 'insurrection' brings us back to the Little Big Horn. Having created two distinct opposing groupings – Woke and Pushbackers – the trap was about to be sprung. Pushbackers were to be encircled and isolated by associating them all in the public mind with Trump and then labelling Trump as some sort of Confederate leader. I knew immediately that the Capitol riot was a set-up because of two things. One was how easy the rioters got into the building with virtually no credible resistance and secondly I could see – as with the 'Covid' hoax in the West at the start of 2020 – how the Cult could exploit the situation to move its agenda forward with great speed. My experience of Cult techniques and activities over more than 30 years has showed me that while they do exploit situations they haven't themselves created this never happens with events of fundamental agenda significance. Every time major events giving cultists the excuse to rapidly advance their plan you find they are manipulated into being for the specific reason of providing that excuse – Problem-Reaction-Solution. Only a tiny minority of the huge crowd of Washington protestors sought to gain entry to the Capitol by smashing windows and breaching doors. That didn't matter. The whole crowd and all Pushbackers, even if they did not support Trump, were going to be lumped together as dangerous

insurrectionists and conspiracy theorists. The latter term came into widespread use through a CIA memo in the 1960s aimed at discrediting those questioning the nonsensical official story of the Kennedy assassination and it subsequently became widely employed by the media. It's still being used by inept 'journalists' with no idea of its origin to discredit anyone questioning anything that authority claims to be true. When you are perpetrating a conspiracy you need to discredit the very word itself even though the dictionary definition of conspiracy is merely 'the activity of secretly planning with other people to do something bad or illegal' and 'a general agreement to keep silent about a subject for the purpose of keeping it secret'. On that basis there are conspiracies almost wherever you look. For obvious reasons the Cult and its lapdog media have to claim there are no conspiracies even though the word appears in state laws as with conspiracy to defraud, to murder, and to corrupt public morals.

Agent provocateurs are widely used by the Cult Deep State to manipulate genuine people into acting in ways that suit the desired outcome. By genuine in this case I mean protestors genuinely supporting Trump and claims that the election was stolen. In among them, however, were agents of the state wearing the garb of Trump supporters and QAnon to pump-prime the Capital riot which some genuine Trump supporters naively fell for. I described the situation as 'Come into my parlour said the spider to the fly'. Leaflets appeared through the Woke paramilitary arm Antifa, the anti-fascist fascists, calling on supporters to turn up in Washington looking like Trump supporters even though they hated him. Some of those arrested for breaching the Capitol Building were sourced to Antifa and its stable mate Black Lives Matter. Both organisations are funded by Cult billionaires and corporations. One man charged for the riot was according to his lawyer a former FBI agent who had held top secret security clearance for 40 years. Attorney Thomas Plofchan said of his client, 66-year-old Thomas Edward Caldwell:

He has held a Top Secret Security Clearance since 1979 and has undergone multiple Special Background Investigations in support of his clearances. After retiring from the Navy, he

worked as a section chief for the Federal Bureau of Investigation from 2009-2010 as a GS-12 [mid-level employee].

He also formed and operated a consulting firm performing work, often classified, for U.S government customers including the US Drug Enforcement Agency, Department of Housing and Urban Development, the US Coast Guard, and the US Army Personnel Command.

A judge later released Caldwell pending trial in the absence of evidence about a conspiracy or that he tried to force his way into the building. *The New York Post* reported a 'law enforcement source' as saying that 'at least two known Antifa members were spotted' on camera among Trump supporters during the riot while one of the rioters arrested was John Earle Sullivan, a seriously extreme Black Lives Matter Trump-hater from Utah who was previously arrested and charged in July, 2020, over a BLM-Antifa riot in which drivers were threatened and one was shot. Sullivan is the founder of Utah-based Insurgence USA which is an affiliate of the Cult-created-and-funded Black Lives Matter movement. Footage appeared and was then deleted by Twitter of Trump supporters calling out Antifa infiltrators and a group was filmed changing into pro-Trump clothing before the riot. Security at the building was *pathetic* – as planned. Colonel Leroy Fletcher Prouty, a man with long experience in covert operations working with the US security apparatus, once described the tell-tale sign to identify who is involved in an assassination. He said:

No one has to direct an assassination – it happens. The active role is played secretly by permitting it to happen. This is the greatest single clue. Who has the power to call off or reduce the usual security precautions?

This principle applies to many other situations and certainly to the Capitol riot of January 6th, 2021.

The sting

With such a big and potentially angry crowd known to be gathering near the Capitol the security apparatus would have had a major police detail to defend the building with National Guard troops on

standby given the strength of feeling among people arriving from all over America encouraged by the QAnon Psyop and statements by Donald Trump. Instead Capitol Police 'security' was flimsy, weak, and easily breached. The same number of officers was deployed as on a regular day and that is a blatant red flag. They were not staffed or equipped for a possible riot that had been an obvious possibility in the circumstances. No protective and effective fencing worth the name was put in place and there were no contingency plans. The whole thing was basically a case of standing aside and waving people in. Once inside police mostly backed off apart from one Capitol police officer who ridiculously shot dead unarmed Air Force veteran protestor Ashli Babbitt without a warning as she climbed through a broken window. The 'investigation' refused to name or charge the officer after what must surely be considered a murder in the circumstances. They just lifted a carpet and swept. The story was endlessly repeated about five people dying in the 'armed insurrection' when there was no report of rioters using weapons. Apart from Babbitt the other four died from a heart attack, strokes and apparently a drug overdose. Capitol police officer Brian Sicknick was reported to have died after being bludgeoned with a fire extinguisher when he was alive after the riot was over and died later of what the Washington Medical Examiner's Office said was a stroke. Sicknick had no external injuries. The lies were delivered like rapid fire. There was a narrative to build with incessant repetition of the lie until the lie became the accepted 'everybody knows that' truth. The 'Big Lie' technique of Nazi Propaganda Minister Joseph Goebbels is constantly used by the Cult which was behind the Nazis and is today behind the 'Covid' and 'climate change' hoaxes. Goebbels said:

If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it. The lie can be maintained only for such time as the State can shield the people from the political, economic and/or military consequences of the lie. It thus becomes vitally important for the State to use all of its powers to repress dissent, for the truth is the mortal enemy of the lie, and thus by extension, the truth is the greatest enemy of the State.

Most protestors had a free run of the Capitol Building. This allowed pictures to be taken of rioters in iconic parts of the building including the Senate chamber which could be used as propaganda images against all Pushbackers. One Congresswoman described the scene as 'the worst kind of non-security anybody could ever imagine'. Well, the first part was true, but someone obviously did imagine it and made sure it happened. Some photographs most widely circulated featured people wearing QAnon symbols and now the Psyop would be used to dub all QAnon followers with the ubiquitous fit-all label of 'white supremacist' and 'insurrectionists'. When a Muslim extremist called Noah Green drove his car at two police officers at the Capitol Building killing one in April, 2021, there was no such political and media hysteria. They were just disappointed he wasn't white.

The witch-hunt

Government prosecutor Michael Sherwin, an aggressive, dark-eyed, professional Rottweiler led the 'investigation' and to call it over the top would be to understate reality a thousand fold. Hundreds were tracked down and arrested for the crime of having the wrong political views and people were jailed who had done nothing more than walk in the building, committed no violence or damage to property, took a few pictures and left. They were labelled a 'threat to the Republic' while Biden sat in the White House signing executive orders written for him that were dismantling 'the Republic'. Even when judges ruled that a mother and son should not be in jail the government kept them there. Some of those arrested have been badly beaten by prison guards in Washington and lawyers for one man said he suffered a fractured skull and was made blind in one eye. Meanwhile a woman is shot dead for no reason by a Capitol Police officer and we are not allowed to know who he is never mind what has happened to him although that will be *nothing*. The Cult's QAnon/Trump sting to identify and isolate Pushbackers and then target them on the road to crushing and deleting them was a resounding success. You would have thought the Russians had

invaded the building at gunpoint and lined up senators for a firing squad to see the political and media reaction. Congresswoman Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez is a child in a woman's body, a terrible-tvos, me, me, me, Woker narcissist of such proportions that words have no meaning. She said she thought she was going to die when 'insurrectionists' banged on her office door. It turned out she wasn't even in the Capitol Building when the riot was happening and the 'banging' was a Capitol Police officer. She referred to herself as a 'survivor' which is an insult to all those true survivors of violent and sexual abuse while she lives her pampered and privileged life talking drivel for a living. Her Woke colleague and fellow mega-narcissist Rashida Tlaib broke down describing the devastating effect on her, too, of *not being* in the building when the rioters were there. Ocasio-Cortez and Tlaib are members of a fully-Woke group of Congresswomen known as 'The Squad' along with Ilhan Omar and Ayanna Pressley. The Squad from what I can see can be identified by its vehement anti-white racism, anti-white men agenda, and, as always in these cases, the absence of brain cells on active duty.

The usual suspects were on the riot case immediately in the form of Democrat ultra-Zionist senators and operatives Chuck Schumer and Adam Schiff demanding that Trump be impeached for 'his part in the insurrection'. The same pair of prats had led the failed impeachment of Trump over the invented 'Russia collusion' nonsense which claimed Russia had helped Trump win the 2016 election. I didn't realise that Tel Aviv had been relocated just outside Moscow. I must find an up-to-date map. The Russia hoax was a Sabbatian operation to keep Trump occupied and impotent and to stop any rapport with Russia which the Cult wants to retain as a perceptual enemy to be pulled out at will. Puppet Biden began attacking Russia when he came to office as the Cult seeks more upheaval, division and war across the world. A two-year stage show 'Russia collusion inquiry' headed by the not-very-bright former 9/11 FBI chief Robert Mueller, with support from 19 lawyers, 40 FBI agents plus intelligence analysts, forensic accountants and other

staff, devoured tens of millions of dollars and found no evidence of Russia collusion which a ten-year-old could have told them on day one. Now the same moronic Schumer and Schiff wanted a second impeachment of Trump over the Capitol 'insurrection' (riot) which the arrested development of Schumer called another 'Pearl Harbor' while others compared it with 9/11 in which 3,000 died and, in the case of CNN, with the Rwandan genocide in the 1990s in which an estimated 500,000 to 600,000 were murdered, between 250, 000 and 500,000 women were raped, and populations of whole towns were hacked to death with machetes. To make those comparisons purely for Cult political reasons is beyond insulting to those that suffered and lost their lives and confirms yet again the callous inhumanity that we are dealing with. Schumer is a monumental idiot and so is Schiff, but they serve the Cult agenda and do whatever they're told so they get looked after. Talking of idiots – another inane man who spanned the Russia and Capitol impeachment attempts was Senator Eric Swalwell who had the nerve to accuse Trump of collusion with the Russians while sleeping with a Chinese spy called Christine Fang or 'Fang Fang' which is straight out of a Bond film no doubt starring Klaus Schwab as the bloke living on a secret island and controlling laser weapons positioned in space and pointing at world capitals. Fang Fang plays the part of Bond's infiltrator girlfriend which I'm sure she would enjoy rather more than sharing a bed with the brainless Swalwell, lying back and thinking of China. The FBI eventually warned Swalwell about Fang Fang which gave her time to escape back to the Chinese dictatorship. How very thoughtful of them. The second Trump impeachment also failed and hardly surprising when an impeachment is supposed to remove a sitting president and by the time it happened Trump was no longer president. These people are running your country America, well, officially anyway. Terrifying isn't it?

Outcomes tell the story - always

The outcome of all this – and it's the *outcome* on which Renegade Minds focus, not the words – was that a vicious, hysterical and

obviously pre-planned assault was launched on Pushbackers to censor, silence and discredit them and even targeted their right to earn a living. They have since been condemned as 'domestic terrorists' that need to be treated like Al-Qaeda and Islamic State. 'Domestic terrorists' is a label the Cult has been trying to make stick since the period of the Oklahoma bombing in 1995 which was blamed on 'far-right domestic terrorists'. If you read *The Trigger* you will see that the bombing was clearly a Problem-Reaction-Solution carried out by the Deep State during a Bill Clinton administration so corrupt that no dictionary definition of the term would even nearly suffice. Nearly 30, 000 troops were deployed from all over America to the empty streets of Washington for Biden's inauguration. Ten thousand of them stayed on with the pretext of protecting the capital from insurrectionists when it was more psychological programming to normalise the use of the military in domestic law enforcement in support of the Cult plan for a police-military state. Biden's fascist administration began a purge of 'wrong-thinkers' in the military which means anyone that is not on board with Woke. The Capitol Building was surrounded by a fence with razor wire and the Land of the Free was further symbolically and literally dismantled. The circle was completed with the installation of Biden and the exploitation of the QAnon Psyop.

America had never been so divided since the civil war of the 19th century, Pushbackers were isolated and dubbed terrorists and now, as was always going to happen, the Cult immediately set about deleting what little was left of freedom and transforming American society through a swish of the hand of the most controlled 'president' in American history leading (officially at least) the most extreme regime since the country was declared an independent state on July 4th, 1776. Biden issued undebated, dictatorial executive orders almost by the hour in his opening days in office across the whole spectrum of the Cult wish-list including diluting controls on the border with Mexico allowing thousands of migrants to illegally enter the United States to transform the demographics of America and import an election-changing number of perceived Democrat

voters. Then there were Biden deportation amnesties for the already illegally resident (estimated to be as high as 20 or even 30 million). A bill before Congress awarded American citizenship to anyone who could prove they had worked in agriculture for just 180 days in the previous two years as 'Big Ag' secured its slave labour long-term. There were the plans to add new states to the union such as Puerto Rico and making Washington DC a state. They are all parts of a plan to ensure that the Cult-owned Woke Democrats would be permanently in power.

Border – what border?

I have exposed in detail in other books how mass immigration into the United States and Europe is the work of Cult networks fuelled by the tens of billions spent to this and other ends by George Soros and his global Open Society (open borders) Foundations. The impact can be seen in America alone where the population has increased by *100 million* in little more than 30 years mostly through immigration. I wrote in *The Answer* that the plan was to have so many people crossing the southern border that the numbers become unstoppable and we are now there under Cult-owned Biden. El Salvador in Central America puts the scale of what is happening into context. A third of the population now lives in the United States, much of it illegally, and many more are on the way. The methodology is to crush Central and South American countries economically and spread violence through machete-wielding psychopathic gangs like MS-13 based in El Salvador and now operating in many American cities. Biden-imposed lax security at the southern border means that it is all but open. He said before his 'election' that he wanted to see a surge towards the border if he became president and that was the green light for people to do just that after election day to create the human disaster that followed for both America and the migrants. When that surge came the imbecilic Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez said it wasn't a 'surge' because they are 'children, not insurgents' and the term 'surge' (used by Biden) was a claim of 'white supremacists'.

This disingenuous lady may one day enter the realm of the most basic intelligence, but it won't be any time soon.

Sabbatians and the Cult are in the process of destroying America by importing violent people and gangs in among the genuine to terrorise American cities and by overwhelming services that cannot cope with the sheer volume of new arrivals. Something similar is happening in Europe as Western society in general is targeted for demographic and cultural transformation and upheaval. The plan demands violence and crime to create an environment of intimidation, fear and division and Soros has been funding the election of district attorneys across America who then stop prosecuting many crimes, reduce sentences for violent crimes and free as many violent criminals as they can. Sabbatians are creating the chaos from which order – their order – can respond in a classic Problem-Reaction-Solution. A Freemasonic motto says 'Ordo Ab Chao' (Order out of Chaos) and this is why the Cult is constantly creating chaos to impose a new 'order'. Here you have the reason the Cult is constantly creating chaos. The 'Covid' hoax can be seen with those entering the United States by plane being forced to take a 'Covid' test while migrants flooding through southern border processing facilities do not. Nothing is put in the way of mass migration and if that means ignoring the government's own 'Covid' rules then so be it. They know it's all bullshit anyway. Any pushback on this is denounced as 'racist' by Wokers and Sabbatian fronts like the ultra-Zionist Anti-Defamation League headed by the appalling Jonathan Greenblatt which at the same time argues that Israel should not give citizenship and voting rights to more Palestinian Arabs or the 'Jewish population' (in truth the Sabbatian network) will lose control of the country.

Society-changing numbers

Biden's masters have declared that countries like El Salvador are so dangerous that their people must be allowed into the United States for humanitarian reasons when there are fewer murders in large parts of many Central American countries than in US cities like

Baltimore. That is not to say Central America cannot be a dangerous place and Cult-controlled American governments have been making it so since way back, along with the dismantling of economies, in a long-term plan to drive people north into the United States. Parts of Central America are very dangerous, but in other areas the story is being greatly exaggerated to justify relaxing immigration criteria. Migrants are being offered free healthcare and education in the United States as another incentive to head for the border and there is no requirement to be financially independent before you can enter to prevent the resources of America being drained. You can't blame migrants for seeking what they believe will be a better life, but they are being played by the Cult for dark and nefarious ends. The numbers since Biden took office are huge. In February, 2021, more than 100,000 people were known to have tried to enter the US illegally through the southern border (it was 34,000 in the same month in 2020) and in March it was 170,000 – a 418 percent increase on March, 2020. These numbers are only known people, not the ones who get in unseen. The true figure for migrants illegally crossing the border in a single month was estimated by one congressman at 250,000 and that number will only rise under Biden's current policy. Gangs of murdering drug-running thugs that control the Mexican side of the border demand money – thousands of dollars – to let migrants cross the Rio Grande into America. At the same time gun battles are breaking out on the border several times a week between rival Mexican drug gangs (which now operate globally) who are equipped with sophisticated military-grade weapons, grenades and armoured vehicles. While the Capitol Building was being 'protected' from a non-existent 'threat' by thousands of troops, and others were still deployed at the time in the Cult Neocon war in Afghanistan, the southern border of America was left to its fate. This is not incompetence, it is cold calculation.

By March, 2021, there were 17,000 unaccompanied children held at border facilities and many of them are ensnared by people traffickers for paedophile rings and raped on their journey north to America. This is not conjecture – this is fact. Many of those designated

children are in reality teenage boys or older. Meanwhile Wokers posture their self-purity for encouraging poor and tragic people to come to America and face this nightmare both on the journey and at the border with the disgusting figure of House Speaker Nancy Pelosi giving disingenuous speeches about caring for migrants. The woman's evil. Wokers condemned Trump for having children in cages at the border (so did Obama, *Shhhh*), but now they are sleeping on the floor without access to a shower with one border facility 729 percent over capacity. The Biden insanity even proposed flying migrants from the southern border to the northern border with Canada for 'processing'. The whole shambles is being overseen by ultra-Zionist Secretary of Homeland Security, the moronic liar Alejandro Mayorkas, who banned news cameras at border facilities to stop Americans seeing what was happening. Mayorkas said there was not a ban on news crews; it was just that they were not allowed to film. Alongside him at Homeland Security is another ultra-Zionist Cass Sunstein appointed by Biden to oversee new immigration laws. Sunstein despises conspiracy researchers to the point where he suggests they should be banned or *taxed* for having such views. The man is not bonkers or anything. He's perfectly well-adjusted, but adjusted to what is the question. Criticise what is happening and you are a 'white supremacist' when earlier non-white immigrants also oppose the numbers which effect their lives and opportunities. Black people in poor areas are particularly damaged by uncontrolled immigration and the increased competition for work opportunities with those who will work for less. They are also losing voting power as Hispanics become more dominant in former black areas. It's a downward spiral for them while the billionaires behind the policy drone on about how much they care about black people and 'racism'. None of this is about compassion for migrants or black people – that's just wind and air. Migrants are instead being mercilessly exploited to transform America while the countries they leave are losing their future and the same is true in Europe. Mass immigration may now be the work of Woke Democrats, but it can be traced back to the 1986 Immigration Reform and Control Act (it

wasn't) signed into law by Republican hero President Ronald Reagan which gave amnesty to millions living in the United States illegally and other incentives for people to head for the southern border. Here we have the one-party state at work again.

Save me syndrome

Almost every aspect of what I have been exposing as the Cult agenda was on display in even the first days of 'Biden' with silencing of Pushbackers at the forefront of everything. A Renegade Mind will view the Trump years and QAnon in a very different light to their supporters and advocates as the dots are connected. The QAnon/Trump Psyop has given the Cult all it was looking for. We may not know how much, or little, that Trump realised he was being used, but that's a side issue. This pincer movement produced the desired outcome of dividing America and having Pushbackers isolated. To turn this around we have to look at new routes to empowerment which do not include handing our power to other people and groups through what I will call the 'Save Me Syndrome' – 'I want someone else to do it so that I don't have to'. We have seen this at work throughout human history and the QAnon/Trump Psyop is only the latest incarnation alongside all the others. Religion is an obvious expression of this when people look to a 'god' or priest to save them or tell them how to be saved and then there are 'save me' politicians like Trump. Politics is a diversion and not a 'saviour'. It is a means to block positive change, not make it possible.

Save Me Syndrome always comes with the same repeating theme of handing your power to whom or what you believe will save you while your real 'saviour' stares back from the mirror every morning. Renegade Minds are constantly vigilant in this regard and always asking the question 'What can I do?' rather than 'What can someone else do for me?' Gandhi was right when he said: 'You must be the change you want to see in the world.' We are indeed the people we have been waiting for. We are presented with a constant raft of reasons to concede that power to others and forget where the real power is. Humanity has the numbers and the Cult does not. It has to

use diversion and division to target the unstoppable power that comes from unity. Religions, governments, politicians, corporations, media, QAnon, are all different manifestations of this power-diversion and dilution. Refusing to give your power to governments and instead handing it to Trump and QAnon is not to take a new direction, but merely to recycle the old one with new names on the posters. I will explore this phenomenon as we proceed and how to break the cycles and recycles that got us here through the mists of repeating perception and so repeating history.

For now we shall turn to the most potent example in the entire human story of the consequences that follow when you give your power away. I am talking, of course, of the 'Covid' hoax.

CHAPTER FOUR

'Covid': Calculated catastrophe

Facts are threatening to those invested in fraud
DaShanne Stokes

We can easily unravel the real reason for the 'Covid pandemic' hoax by employing the Renegade Mind methodology that I have outlined this far. We'll start by comparing the long-planned Cult outcome with the 'Covid pandemic' outcome. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey.

I have highlighted the plan for the Hunger Games Society which has been in my books for so many years with the very few controlling the very many through ongoing dependency. To create this dependency it is essential to destroy independent livelihoods, businesses and employment to make the population reliant on the state (the Cult) for even the basics of life through a guaranteed pittance income. While independence of income remained these Cult ambitions would be thwarted. With this knowledge it was easy to see where the 'pandemic' hoax was going once talk of 'lockdowns' began and the closing of all but perceived 'essential' businesses to 'save' us from an alleged 'deadly virus'. Cult corporations like Amazon and Walmart were naturally considered 'essential' while mom and pop shops and stores had their doors closed by fascist decree. As a result with every new lockdown and new regulation more small and medium, even large businesses not owned by the Cult, went to the wall while Cult giants and their frontmen and women grew financially fatter by the second. Mom and pop were

denied an income and the right to earn a living and the wealth of people like Jeff Bezos (Amazon), Mark Zuckerberg (Facebook) and Sergei Brin and Larry Page (Google/Alphabet) have reached record levels. The Cult was increasing its own power through further dramatic concentrations of wealth while the competition was being destroyed and brought into a state of dependency. Lockdowns have been instigated to secure that very end and were never anything to do with health. My brother Paul spent 45 years building up a bus repair business, but lockdowns meant buses were running at a fraction of normal levels for months on end. Similar stories can be told in their hundreds of millions worldwide. Efforts of a lifetime coldly destroyed by Cult multi-billionaires and their lackeys in government and law enforcement who continued to earn their living from the taxation of the people while denying the right of the same people to earn theirs. How different it would have been if those making and enforcing these decisions had to face the same financial hardships of those they affected, but they never do.

Gates of Hell

Behind it all in the full knowledge of what he is doing and why is the psychopathic figure of Cult operative Bill Gates. His puppet Tedros at the World Health Organization declared 'Covid' a pandemic in March, 2020. The WHO had changed the definition of a 'pandemic' in 2009 just a month before declaring the 'swine flu pandemic' which would not have been so under the previous definition. The same applies to 'Covid'. The definition had included... 'an infection by an infectious agent, occurring simultaneously in different countries, with a significant mortality rate relative to the proportion of the population infected'. The new definition removed the need for 'significant mortality'. The 'pandemic' has been fraudulent even down to the definition, but Gates demanded economy-destroying lockdowns, school closures, social distancing, mandatory masks, a 'vaccination' for every man, woman and child on the planet and severe consequences and restrictions for those that refused. Who gave him this power? The

Cult did which he serves like a little boy in short trousers doing what his daddy tells him. He and his psychopathic missus even smiled when they said that much worse was to come (what they knew was planned to come). Gates responded in the matter-of-fact way of all psychopaths to a question about the effect on the world economy of what he was doing:

Well, it won't go to zero but it will shrink. Global GDP is probably going to take the biggest hit ever [Gates was smiling as he said this] ... in my lifetime this will be the greatest economic hit. But you don't have a choice. People act as if you have a choice. People don't feel like going to the stadium when they might get infected ... People are deeply affected by seeing these stats, by knowing they could be part of the transmission chain, old people, their parents and grandparents, could be affected by this, and so you don't get to say ignore what is going on here.

There will be the ability to open up, particularly in rich countries, if things are done well over the next few months, but for the world at large normalcy only returns when we have largely vaccinated the entire population.

The man has no compassion or empathy. How could he when he's a psychopath like all Cult players? My own view is that even beyond that he is very seriously mentally ill. Look in his eyes and you can see this along with his crazy flailing arms. You don't do what he has done to the world population since the start of 2020 unless you are mentally ill and at the most extreme end of psychopathic. You especially don't do it when to you know, as we shall see, that cases and deaths from 'Covid' are fakery and a product of monumental figure massaging. 'These stats' that Gates referred to are based on a 'test' that's not testing for the 'virus' as he has known all along. He made his fortune with big Cult support as an infamously ruthless software salesman and now buys global control of 'health' (death) policy without the population he affects having any say. It's a breathtaking outrage. Gates talked about people being deeply affected by fear of 'Covid' when that was because of *him* and his global network lying to them minute-by-minute supported by a lying media that he seriously influences and funds to the tune of hundreds of millions. He's handed big sums to media operations including the BBC, NBC, Al Jazeera, Univision, *PBS NewsHour*,

ProPublica, National Journal, The Guardian, The Financial Times, The Atlantic, Texas Tribune, USA Today publisher Gannett, Washington Monthly, Le Monde, Center for Investigative Reporting, Pulitzer Center on Crisis Reporting, National Press Foundation, International Center for Journalists, Solutions Journalism Network, the Poynter Institute for Media Studies, and many more. Gates is everywhere in the 'Covid' hoax and the man must go to prison – or a mental facility – for the rest of his life and his money distributed to those he has taken such enormous psychopathic pleasure in crushing.

The Muscle

The Hunger Games global structure demands a police-military state – a fusion of the two into one force – which viciously imposes the will of the Cult on the population and protects the Cult from public rebellion. In that regard, too, the 'Covid' hoax just keeps on giving. Often unlawful, ridiculous and contradictory 'Covid' rules and regulations have been policed across the world by moronic automatons and psychopaths made faceless by face-nappy masks and acting like the Nazi SS and fascist blackshirts and brownshirts of Hitler and Mussolini. The smallest departure from the rules decreed by the psychos in government and their clueless gofers were jumped upon by the face-nappy fascists. Brutality against public protestors soon became commonplace even on girls, women and old people as the brave men with the batons – the Face-Nappies as I call them – broke up peaceful protests and handed out fines like confetti to people who couldn't earn a living let alone pay hundreds of pounds for what was once an accepted human right. Robot Face-Nappies of Nottingham police in the English East Midlands fined one group £11,000 for attending a child's birthday party. For decades I charted the transformation of law enforcement as genuine, decent officers were replaced with psychopaths and the brain dead who would happily and brutally do whatever their masters told them. Now they were let loose on the public and I would emphasise the point that none of this just happened. The step-by-step change in the dynamic between police and public was orchestrated from the shadows by

those who knew where this was all going and the same with the perceptual reframing of those in all levels of authority and official administration through 'training courses' by organisations such as Common Purpose which was created in the late 1980s and given a massive boost in Blair era Britain until it became a global phenomenon. Supposed public 'servants' began to view the population as the enemy and the same was true of the police. This was the start of the explosion of behaviour manipulation organisations and networks preparing for the all-war on the human psyche unleashed with the dawn of 2020. I will go into more detail about this later in the book because it is a core part of what is happening.

Police desecrated beauty spots to deter people gathering and arrested women for walking in the countryside alone 'too far' from their homes. We had arrogant, clueless sergeants in the Isle of Wight police where I live posting on Facebook what they insisted the population must do or else. A schoolmaster sergeant called Radford looked young enough for me to ask if his mother knew he was out, but he was posting what he *expected* people to do while a Sergeant Wilkinson boasted about fining lads for meeting in a McDonald's car park where they went to get a lockdown takeaway. Wilkinson added that he had even cancelled their order. What a pair of prats these people are and yet they have increasingly become the norm among Jackboot Johnson's Yellowshirts once known as the British police. This was the theme all over the world with police savagery common during lockdown protests in the United States, the Netherlands, and the fascist state of Victoria in Australia under its tyrannical and again moronic premier Daniel Andrews. Amazing how tyrannical and moronic tend to work as a team and the same combination could be seen across America as arrogant, narcissistic Woke governors and mayors such as Gavin Newsom (California), Andrew Cuomo (New York), Gretchen Whitmer (Michigan), Lori Lightfoot (Chicago) and Eric Garcetti (Los Angeles) did their Nazi and Stalin impressions with the full support of the compliant brutality of their enforcers in uniform as they arrested small business owners defying

fascist shutdown orders and took them to jail in ankle shackles and handcuffs. This happened to bistro owner Marlena Pavlos-Hackney in Gretchen Whitmer's fascist state of Michigan when police arrived to enforce an order by a state-owned judge for 'putting the community at risk' at a time when other states like Texas were dropping restrictions and migrants were pouring across the southern border without any 'Covid' questions at all. I'm sure there are many officers appalled by what they are ordered to do, but not nearly enough of them. If they were truly appalled they would not do it. As the months passed every opportunity was taken to have the military involved to make their presence on the streets ever more familiar and 'normal' for the longer-term goal of police-military fusion.

Another crucial element to the Hunger Games enforcement network has been encouraging the public to report neighbours and others for 'breaking the lockdown rules'. The group faced with £11,000 in fines at the child's birthday party would have been dobbed-in by a neighbour with a brain the size of a pea. The technique was most famously employed by the Stasi secret police in communist East Germany who had public informants placed throughout the population. A police chief in the UK says his force doesn't need to carry out 'Covid' patrols when they are flooded with so many calls from the public reporting other people for visiting the beach. Dorset police chief James Vaughan said people were so enthusiastic about snitching on their fellow humans they were now operating as an auxiliary arm of the police: 'We are still getting around 400 reports a week from the public, so we will respond to reports ... We won't need to be doing hotspot patrols because people are very quick to pick the phone up and tell us.' Vaughan didn't say that this is a pillar of all tyrannies of whatever complexion and the means to hugely extend the reach of enforcement while spreading distrust among the people and making them wary of doing anything that might get them reported. Those narcissistic Isle of Wight sergeants Radford and Wilkinson never fail to add a link to their Facebook posts where the public can inform on their fellow slaves.

Neither would be self-aware enough to realise they were imitating the Stasi which they might well never have heard of. Government psychologists that I will expose later laid out a policy to turn communities against each other in the same way.

A coincidence? Yep, and I can knit fog

I knew from the start of the alleged pandemic that this was a Cult operation. It presented limitless potential to rapidly advance the Cult agenda and exploit manipulated fear to demand that every man, woman and child on the planet was 'vaccinated' in a process never used on humans before which infuses self-replicating *synthetic* material into human cells. Remember the plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic biological state. I'll deal with the 'vaccine' (that's not actually a vaccine) when I focus on the genetic agenda. Enough to say here that mass global 'vaccination' justified by this 'new virus' set alarms ringing after 30 years of tracking these people and their methods. The 'Covid' hoax officially beginning in China was also a big red flag for reasons I will be explaining. The agenda potential was so enormous that I could dismiss any idea that the 'virus' appeared naturally. Major happenings with major agenda implications never occur without Cult involvement in making them happen. My questions were twofold in early 2020 as the media began its campaign to induce global fear and hysteria: Was this alleged infectious agent released on purpose by the Cult or did it even exist at all? I then did what I always do in these situations. I sat, observed and waited to see where the evidence and information would take me. By March and early April synchronicity was strongly – and ever more so since then – pointing me in the direction of *there is no 'virus'*. I went public on that with derision even from swathes of the alternative media that voiced a scenario that the Chinese government released the 'virus' in league with Deep State elements in the United States from a top-level bio-lab in Wuhan where the 'virus' is said to have first appeared. I looked at that possibility, but I didn't buy it for several reasons. Deaths from the 'virus' did not in any way match what they

would have been with a 'deadly bioweapon' and it is much more effective if you sell the *illusion* of an infectious agent rather than having a real one unless you can control through injection who has it and who doesn't. Otherwise you lose control of events. A made-up 'virus' gives you a blank sheet of paper on which you can make it do whatever you like and have any symptoms or mutant 'variants' you choose to add while a real infectious agent would limit you to what it actually does. A phantom disease allows you to have endless ludicrous 'studies' on the 'Covid' dollar to widen the perceived impact by inventing ever more 'at risk' groups including one study which said those who walk slowly may be almost four times more likely to die from the 'virus'. People are in psychiatric wards for less.

A real 'deadly bioweapon' can take out people in the hierarchy that are not part of the Cult, but essential to its operation. Obviously they don't want that. Releasing a real disease means you immediately lose control of it. Releasing an illusory one means you don't. Again it's vital that people are extra careful when dealing with what they want to hear. A bioweapon unleashed from a Chinese laboratory in collusion with the American Deep State may fit a conspiracy narrative, but is it true? Would it not be far more effective to use the excuse of a 'virus' to justify the real bioweapon – the 'vaccine'? That way your disease agent does not have to be transmitted and arrives directly through a syringe. I saw a French virologist Luc Montagnier quoted in the alternative media as saying he had discovered that the alleged 'new' severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus, or SARS-CoV-2, was made artificially and included elements of the human immunodeficiency 'virus' (HIV) and a parasite that causes malaria. SARS-CoV-2 is alleged to trigger an alleged illness called Covid-19. I remembered Montagnier's name from my research years before into claims that an HIV 'retrovirus' causes AIDs – claims that were demolished by Berkeley virologist Peter Duesberg who showed that no one had ever proved that HIV causes acquired immunodeficiency syndrome or AIDS. Claims that become accepted as fact, publicly and medically, with no proof whatsoever are an ever-recurring story that profoundly applies to

'Covid'. Nevertheless, despite the lack of proof, Montagnier's team at the Pasteur Institute in Paris had a long dispute with American researcher Robert Gallo over which of them discovered and isolated the HIV 'virus' and with *no evidence* found it to cause AIDS. You will see later that there is also no evidence that any 'virus' causes any disease or that there is even such a thing as a 'virus' in the way it is said to exist. The claim to have 'isolated' the HIV 'virus' will be presented in its real context as we come to the shocking story – and it is a story – of SARS-CoV-2 and so will Montagnier's assertion that he identified the full SARS-CoV-2 genome.

Hoax in the making

We can pick up the 'Covid' story in 2010 and the publication by the Rockefeller Foundation of a document called 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development'. The inner circle of the Rockefeller family has been serving the Cult since John D. Rockefeller (1839-1937) made his fortune with Standard Oil. It is less well known that the same Rockefeller – the Bill Gates of his day – was responsible for establishing what is now referred to as 'Big Pharma', the global network of pharmaceutical companies that make outrageous profits dispensing scalpel and drug 'medicine' and are obsessed with pumping vaccines in ever-increasing number into as many human arms and backsides as possible. John D. Rockefeller was the driving force behind the creation of the 'education' system in the United States and elsewhere specifically designed to program the perceptions of generations thereafter. The Rockefeller family donated exceptionally valuable land in New York for the United Nations building and were central in establishing the World Health Organization in 1948 as an agency of the UN which was created from the start as a Trojan horse and stalking horse for world government. Now enter Bill Gates. His family and the Rockefellers have long been extremely close and I have seen genealogy which claims that if you go back far enough the two families fuse into the same bloodline. Gates has said that the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation was inspired by the Rockefeller Foundation and why not

when both are serving the same Cult? Major tax-exempt foundations are overwhelmingly criminal enterprises in which Cult assets fund the Cult agenda in the guise of 'philanthropy' while avoiding tax in the process. Cult operatives can become mega-rich in their role of front men and women for the psychopaths at the inner core and they, too, have to be psychopaths to knowingly serve such evil. Part of the deal is that a big percentage of the wealth gleaned from representing the Cult has to be spent advancing the ambitions of the Cult and hence you have the Rockefeller Foundation, Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (and *so* many more) and people like George Soros with his global Open Society Foundations spending their billions in pursuit of global Cult control. Gates is a global public face of the Cult with his interventions in world affairs including Big Tech influence; a central role in the 'Covid' and 'vaccine' scam; promotion of the climate change shakedown; manipulation of education; geoengineering of the skies; and his food-control agenda as the biggest owner of farmland in America, his GMO promotion and through other means. As one writer said: 'Gates monopolizes or wields disproportionate influence over the tech industry, global health and vaccines, agriculture and food policy (including biopiracy and fake food), weather modification and other climate technologies, surveillance, education and media.' The almost limitless wealth secured through Microsoft and other not-allowed-to-fail ventures (including vaccines) has been ploughed into a long, long list of Cult projects designed to enslave the entire human race. Gates and the Rockefellers have been working as one unit with the Rockefeller-established World Health Organization leading global 'Covid' policy controlled by Gates through his mouth-piece Tedros. Gates became the WHO's biggest funder when Trump announced that the American government would cease its donations, but Biden immediately said he would restore the money when he took office in January, 2021. The Gates Foundation (the Cult) owns through limitless funding the world health system and the major players across the globe in the 'Covid' hoax.

Okay, with that background we return to that Rockefeller Foundation document of 2010 headed 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development' and its 'imaginary' epidemic of a virulent and deadly influenza strain which infected 20 percent of the global population and killed eight million in seven months. The Rockefeller scenario was that the epidemic destroyed economies, closed shops, offices and other businesses and led to governments imposing fierce rules and restrictions that included mandatory wearing of face masks and body-temperature checks to enter communal spaces like railway stations and supermarkets. The document predicted that even after the height of the Rockefeller-envisaged epidemic the authoritarian rule would continue to deal with further pandemics, transnational terrorism, environmental crises and rising poverty. Now you may think that the Rockefellers are our modern-day seers or alternatively, and rather more likely, that they well knew what was planned a few years further on. Fascism had to be imposed, you see, to 'protect citizens from risk and exposure'. The Rockefeller scenario document said:

During the pandemic, national leaders around the world flexed their authority and imposed airtight rules and restrictions, from the mandatory wearing of face masks to body-temperature checks at the entries to communal spaces like train stations and supermarkets. Even after the pandemic faded, this more authoritarian control and oversight of citizens and their activities stuck and even intensified. In order to protect themselves from the spread of increasingly global problems – from pandemics and transnational terrorism to environmental crises and rising poverty – leaders around the world took a firmer grip on power.

At first, the notion of a more controlled world gained wide acceptance and approval. Citizens willingly gave up some of their sovereignty – and their privacy – to more paternalistic states in exchange for greater safety and stability. Citizens were more tolerant, and even eager, for top-down direction and oversight, and national leaders had more latitude to impose order in the ways they saw fit.

In developed countries, this heightened oversight took many forms: biometric IDs for all citizens, for example, and tighter regulation of key industries whose stability was deemed vital to national interests. In many developed countries, enforced cooperation with a suite of new regulations and agreements slowly but steadily restored both order and, importantly, economic growth.

There we have the prophetic Rockefellers in 2010 and three years later came their paper for the Global Health Summit in Beijing, China, when government representatives, the private sector, international organisations and groups met to discuss the next 100 years of 'global health'. The Rockefeller Foundation-funded paper was called 'Dreaming the Future of Health for the Next 100 Years and more prophecy ensued as it described a dystopian future: 'The abundance of data, digitally tracking and linking people may mean the 'death of privacy' and may replace physical interaction with transient, virtual connection, generating isolation and raising questions of how values are shaped in virtual networks.' Next in the 'Covid' hoax preparation sequence came a 'table top' simulation in 2018 for another 'imaginary' pandemic of a disease called Clade X which was said to kill 900 million people. The exercise was organised by the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins University's Center for Health Security in the United States and this is the very same university that has been compiling the disgustingly and systematically erroneous global figures for 'Covid' cases and deaths. Similar Johns Hopkins health crisis scenarios have included the Dark Winter exercise in 2001 and Atlantic Storm in 2005.

Nostradamus 201

For sheer predictive genius look no further prophecy-watchers than the Bill Gates-funded Event 201 held only six weeks before the 'coronavirus pandemic' is supposed to have broken out in China and Event 201 was based on a scenario of a global 'coronavirus pandemic'. Melinda Gates, the great man's missus, told the BBC that he had 'prepared for years' for a coronavirus pandemic which told us what we already knew. Nostradamugates had predicted in a TED talk in 2015 that a pandemic was coming that would kill a lot of people and demolish the world economy. My god, the man is a machine – possibly even literally. Now here he was only weeks before the real thing funding just such a simulated scenario and involving his friends and associates at Johns Hopkins, the World Economic Forum Cult-front of Klaus Schwab, the United Nations,

Johnson & Johnson, major banks, and officials from China and the Centers for Disease Control in the United States. What synchronicity – Johns Hopkins would go on to compile the fraudulent ‘Covid’ figures, the World Economic Forum and Schwab would push the ‘Great Reset’ in response to ‘Covid’, the Centers for Disease Control would be at the forefront of ‘Covid’ policy in the United States, Johnson & Johnson would produce a ‘Covid vaccine’, and everything would officially start just weeks later in China. Spooky, eh? They were even accurate in creating a simulation of a ‘virus’ pandemic because the ‘real thing’ would also be a simulation. Event 201 was not an exercise preparing for something that might happen; it was a rehearsal for what those in control knew was *going* to happen and very shortly. Hours of this simulation were posted on the Internet and the various themes and responses mirrored what would soon be imposed to transform human society. News stories were inserted and what they said would be commonplace a few weeks later with still more prophecy perfection. Much discussion focused on the need to deal with misinformation and the ‘anti-vax movement’ which is exactly what happened when the ‘virus’ arrived – was said to have arrived – in the West.

Cult-owned social media banned criticism and exposure of the official ‘virus’ narrative and when I said there *was* no ‘virus’ in early April, 2020, I was banned by one platform after another including YouTube, Facebook and later Twitter. The mainstream broadcast media in Britain was in effect banned from interviewing me by the Tony-Blair-created government broadcasting censor Ofcom headed by career government bureaucrat Melanie Dawes who was appointed just as the ‘virus’ hoax was about to play out in January, 2020. At the same time the Ickonic media platform was using Vimeo, another ultra-Zionist-owned operation, while our own player was being created and they deleted in an instant hundreds of videos, documentaries, series and shows to confirm their unbelievable vindictiveness. We had copies, of course, and they had to be restored one by one when our player was ready. These people have no class. Sabbatian Facebook promised free advertisements for the Gates-

controlled World Health Organization narrative while deleting ‘false claims and conspiracy theories’ to stop ‘misinformation’ about the alleged coronavirus. All these responses could be seen just a short while earlier in the scenarios of Event 201. Extreme censorship was absolutely crucial for the Cult because the official story was so ridiculous and unsupportable by the evidence that it could never survive open debate and the free-flow of information and opinion. If you can’t win a debate then don’t have one is the Cult’s approach throughout history. Facebook’s little boy front man – front boy – Mark Zuckerberg equated ‘credible and accurate information’ with official sources and exposing their lies with ‘misinformation’.

Silencing those that can see

The censorship dynamic of Event 201 is now the norm with an army of narrative-supporting ‘fact-checker’ organisations whose entire reason for being is to tell the public that official narratives are true and those exposing them are lying. One of the most appalling of these ‘fact-checkers’ is called NewsGuard founded by ultra-Zionist Americans Gordon Crovitz and Steven Brill. Crovitz is a former publisher of *The Wall Street Journal*, former Executive Vice President of Dow Jones, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), and on the board of the American Association of Rhodes Scholars. The CFR and Rhodes Scholarships, named after Rothschild agent Cecil Rhodes who plundered the gold and diamonds of South Africa for his masters and the Cult, have featured widely in my books. NewsGuard don’t seem to like me for some reason – I really can’t think why – and they have done all they can to have me censored and discredited which is, to quote an old British politician, like being savaged by a dead sheep. They are, however, like all in the censorship network, very well connected and funded by organisations themselves funded by, or connected to, Bill Gates. As you would expect with anything associated with Gates NewsGuard has an offshoot called HealthGuard which ‘fights online health care hoaxes’. How very kind. Somehow the NewsGuard European Managing Director Anna-Sophie Harling, a remarkably young-

looking woman with no broadcasting experience and little hands-on work in journalism, has somehow secured a position on the 'Content Board' of UK government broadcast censor Ofcom. An executive of an organisation seeking to discredit dissidents of the official narratives is making decisions for the government broadcast 'regulator' about content?? Another appalling 'fact-checker' is Full Fact funded by George Soros and global censors Google and Facebook.

It's amazing how many activists in the 'fact-checking', 'anti-hate', arena turn up in government-related positions – people like UK Labour Party activist Imran Ahmed who heads the Center for Countering Digital Hate founded by people like Morgan McSweeney, now chief of staff to the Labour Party's hapless and useless 'leader' Keir Starmer. Digital Hate – which is what it really is – uses the American spelling of Center to betray its connection to a transatlantic network of similar organisations which in 2020 shapeshifted from attacking people for 'hate' to attacking them for questioning the 'Covid' hoax and the dangers of the 'Covid vaccine'. It's just a coincidence, you understand. This is one of Imran Ahmed's hysterical statements: 'I would go beyond calling anti-vaxxers conspiracy theorists to say they are an extremist group that pose a national security risk.' No one could ever accuse this prat of understatement and he's including in that those parents who are now against vaccines after their children were damaged for life or killed by them. He's such a nice man. Ahmed does the rounds of the Woke media getting soft-ball questions from spineless 'journalists' who never ask what right he has to campaign to destroy the freedom of speech of others while he demands it for himself. There also seems to be an overrepresentation in Ofcom of people connected to the narrative-worshipping BBC. This incredible global network of narrative-support was super-vital when the 'Covid' hoax was played in the light of the mega-whopper lies that have to be defended from the spotlight cast by the most basic intelligence.

Setting the scene

The Cult plays the long game and proceeds step-by-step ensuring that everything is in place before major cards are played and they don't come any bigger than the 'Covid' hoax. The psychopaths can't handle events where the outcome isn't certain and as little as possible – preferably nothing – is left to chance. Politicians, government and medical officials who would follow direction were brought to illusory power in advance by the Cult web whether on the national stage or others like state governors and mayors of America. For decades the dynamic between officialdom, law enforcement and the public was changed from one of service to one of control and dictatorship. Behaviour manipulation networks established within government were waiting to impose the coming 'Covid' rules and regulations specifically designed to subdue and rewire the psyche of the people in the guise of protecting health. These included in the UK the Behavioural Insights Team part-owned by the British government Cabinet Office; the Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours (SPI-B); and a whole web of intelligence and military groups seeking to direct the conversation on social media and control the narrative. Among them are the cyberwarfare (on the people) 77th Brigade of the British military which is also coordinated through the Cabinet Office as civilian and military leadership continues to combine in what they call the Fusion Doctrine. The 77th Brigade is a British equivalent of the infamous Israeli (Sabbatian) military cyberwarfare and Internet manipulation operation Unit 8200 which I expose at length in *The Trigger*. Also carefully in place were the medical and science advisers to government – many on the payroll past or present of Bill Gates – and a whole alternative structure of unelected government stood by to take control when elected parliaments were effectively closed down once the 'Covid' card was slammed on the table. The structure I have described here and so much more was installed in every major country through the Cult networks. The top-down control hierarchy looks like this: The Cult – Cult-owned Gates – the World Health Organization and Tedros – Gates-funded or controlled chief medical officers and science 'advisers' (dictators) in each country –

political 'leaders' – law enforcement – The People. Through this simple global communication and enforcement structure the policy of the Cult could be imposed on virtually the entire human population so long as they acquiesced to the fascism. With everything in place it was time for the button to be pressed in late 2019/early 2020.

These were the prime goals the Cult had to secure for its will to prevail:

1) Locking down economies, closing all but designated 'essential' businesses (Cult-owned corporations were 'essential'), and putting the population under house arrest was an imperative to destroy independent income and employment and ensure dependency on the Cult-controlled state in the Hunger Games Society. Lockdowns had to be established as the global blueprint from the start to respond to the 'virus' and followed by pretty much the entire world.

2) The global population had to be terrified into believing in a deadly 'virus' that didn't actually exist so they would unquestioningly obey authority in the belief that authority must know how best to protect them and their families. Software salesman Gates would suddenly morph into the world's health expert and be promoted as such by the Cult-owned media.

3) A method of testing that wasn't testing for the 'virus', but was only claimed to be, had to be in place to provide the illusion of 'cases' and subsequent 'deaths' that had a very different cause to the 'Covid-19' that would be scribbled on the death certificate.

4) Because there was no 'virus' and the great majority testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' would have no symptoms of anything the lie had to be sold that people without symptoms (without the 'virus') could still pass it on to others. This was crucial to justify for the first time quarantining – house arresting – healthy people. Without this the economy-destroying lockdown of *everybody* could not have been credibly sold.

5) The 'saviour' had to be seen as a vaccine which beyond evil drug companies were working like angels of mercy to develop as quickly as possible, with all corners cut, to save the day. The public must absolutely not know that the 'vaccine' had nothing to do with a 'virus' or that the contents were ready and waiting with a very different motive long before the 'Covid' card was even lifted from the pack.

I said in March, 2020, that the 'vaccine' would have been created way ahead of the 'Covid' hoax which justified its use and the following December an article in the New York *Intelligencer* magazine said the Moderna 'vaccine' had been 'designed' by

January, 2020. This was 'before China had even acknowledged that the disease could be transmitted from human to human, more than a week before the first confirmed coronavirus case in the United States'. The article said that by the time the first American death was announced a month later 'the vaccine had already been manufactured and shipped to the National Institutes of Health for the beginning of its Phase I clinical trial'. The 'vaccine' was actually 'designed' long before that although even with this timescale you would expect the article to ask how on earth it could have been done that quickly. Instead it asked why the 'vaccine' had not been rolled out then and not months later. Journalism in the mainstream is truly dead. I am going to detail in the next chapter why the 'virus' has never existed and how a hoax on that scale was possible, but first the foundation on which the Big Lie of 'Covid' was built.

The test that doesn't test

Fraudulent 'testing' is the bottom line of the whole 'Covid' hoax and was the means by which a 'virus' that did not exist *appeared* to exist. They could only achieve this magic trick by using a test not testing for the 'virus'. To use a test that *was* testing for the 'virus' would mean that every test would come back negative given there was no 'virus'. They chose to exploit something called the RT-PCR test invented by American biochemist Kary Mullis in the 1980s who said publicly that his PCR test ... *cannot detect infectious disease*. Yes, the 'test' used worldwide to detect infectious 'Covid' to produce all the illusory 'cases' and 'deaths' compiled by Johns Hopkins and others *cannot detect infectious disease*. This fact came from the mouth of the man who invented PCR and was awarded the Nobel Prize in Chemistry in 1993 for doing so. Sadly, and incredibly conveniently for the Cult, Mullis died in August, 2019, at the age of 74 just before his test would be fraudulently used to unleash fascism on the world. He was said to have died from pneumonia which was an irony in itself. A few months later he would have had 'Covid-19' on his death certificate. I say the timing of his death was convenient because had he lived Mullis, a brilliant, honest and decent man, would have been

vociferously speaking out against the use of his test to detect 'Covid' when it was never designed, or able, to do that. I know that to be true given that Mullis made the same point when his test was used to 'detect' – not detect – HIV. He had been seriously critical of the Gallo/Montagnier claim to have isolated the HIV 'virus' and shown it to cause AIDS for which Mullis said there was no evidence. AIDS is actually not a disease but a series of diseases from which people die all the time. When they die from those *same diseases* after a positive 'test' for HIV then AIDS goes on their death certificate. I think I've heard that before somewhere. Countries instigated a policy with 'Covid' that anyone who tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' and died of any other cause within 28 days and even longer 'Covid-19' had to go on the death certificate. Cases have come from the test that can't test for infectious disease and the deaths are those who have died of *anything* after testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. I'll have much more later about the death certificate scandal.

Mullis was deeply dismissive of the now US 'Covid' star Anthony Fauci who he said was a liar who didn't know anything about anything – 'and I would say that to his face – nothing.' He said of Fauci: 'The man thinks he can take a blood sample, put it in an electron microscope and if it's got a virus in there you'll know it – he doesn't understand electron microscopy and he doesn't understand medicine and shouldn't be in a position like he's in.' That position, terrifyingly, has made him the decider of 'Covid' fascism policy on behalf of the Cult in his role as director since 1984 of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID) while his record of being wrong is laughable; but being wrong, so long as it's the *right kind* of wrong, is why the Cult loves him. He'll say anything the Cult tells him to say. Fauci was made Chief Medical Adviser to the President immediately Biden took office. Biden was installed in the White House by Cult manipulation and one of his first decisions was to elevate Fauci to a position of even more control. This is a coincidence? Yes, and I identify as a flamenco dancer called Lola. How does such an incompetent criminal like Fauci remain in that

pivotal position in American health since *the 1980s*? When you serve the Cult it looks after you until you are surplus to requirements. Kary Mullis said prophetically of Fauci and his like: 'Those guys have an agenda and it's not an agenda we would like them to have ... they make their own rules, they change them when they want to, and Tony Fauci does not mind going on television in front of the people who pay his salary and lie directly into the camera.' Fauci has done that almost daily since the 'Covid' hoax began. Lying is in Fauci's DNA. To make the situation crystal clear about the PCR test this is a direct quote from its inventor Kary Mullis:

It [the PCR test] doesn't tell you that you're sick and doesn't tell you that the thing you ended up with was really going to hurt you ...'

Ask yourself why governments and medical systems the world over have been using this very test to decide who is 'infected' with the SARS-CoV-2 'virus' and the alleged disease it allegedly causes, 'Covid-19'. The answer to that question will tell you what has been going on. By the way, here's a little show-stopper – the 'new' SARS-CoV-2 'virus' was 'identified' as such right from the start using ... *the PCR test not testing for the 'virus'*. If you are new to this and find that shocking then stick around. I have hardly started yet. Even worse, other 'tests', like the 'Lateral Flow Device' (LFD), are considered so useless that they have to be *confirmed* by the PCR test! Leaked emails written by Ben Dyson, adviser to UK 'Health' Secretary Matt Hancock, said they were 'dangerously unreliable'. Dyson, executive director of strategy at the Department of Health, wrote: 'As of today, someone who gets a positive LFD result in (say) London has at best a 25 per cent chance of it being a true positive, but if it is a self-reported test potentially as low as 10 per cent (on an optimistic assumption about specificity) or as low as 2 per cent (on a more pessimistic assumption).' These are the 'tests' that schoolchildren and the public are being urged to have twice a week or more and have to isolate if they get a positive. Each fake positive goes in the statistics as a 'case' no matter how ludicrously inaccurate and the

'cases' drive lockdown, masks and the pressure to 'vaccinate'. The government said in response to the email leak that the 'tests' were accurate which confirmed yet again what shocking bloody liars they are. The real false positive rate is *100 percent* as we'll see. In another 'you couldn't make it up' the UK government agreed to pay £2.8 billion to California's Innova Medical Group to supply the irrelevant lateral flow tests. The company's primary test-making centre is in China. Innova Medical Group, established in March, 2020, is owned by Pasaca Capital Inc, chaired by Chinese-American millionaire Charles Huang who was born in Wuhan.

How it works – and how it doesn't

The RT-PCR test, known by its full title of Polymerase chain reaction, is used across the world to make millions, even billions, of copies of a DNA/RNA genetic information sample. The process is called 'amplification' and means that a tiny sample of genetic material is amplified to bring out the detailed content. I stress that it is not testing for an infectious disease. It is simply amplifying a sample of genetic material. In the words of Kary Mullis: 'PCR is ... just a process that's used to make a whole lot of something out of something.' To emphasise the point companies that make the PCR tests circulated around the world to 'test' for 'Covid' warn on the box that it can't be used to detect 'Covid' or infectious disease and is for research purposes only. It's okay, rest for a minute and you'll be fine. This is the test that produces the 'cases' and 'deaths' that have been used to destroy human society. All those global and national medical and scientific 'experts' demanding this destruction to 'save us' *KNOW* that the test is not testing for the 'virus' and the cases and deaths they claim to be real are an almost unimaginable fraud. Every one of them and so many others including politicians and psychopaths like Gates and Tedros must be brought before Nuremburg-type trials and jailed for the rest of their lives. The more the genetic sample is amplified by PCR the more elements of that material become sensitive to the test and by that I don't mean sensitive for a 'virus' but for elements of the genetic material which

is *naturally* in the body or relates to remnants of old conditions of various kinds lying dormant and causing no disease. Once the amplification of the PCR reaches a certain level *everyone* will test positive. So much of the material has been made sensitive to the test that everyone will have some part of it in their body. Even lying criminals like Fauci have said that once PCR amplifications pass 35 cycles everything will be a false positive that cannot be trusted for the reasons I have described. I say, like many proper doctors and scientists, that 100 percent of the 'positives' are false, but let's just go with Fauci for a moment.

He says that any amplification over 35 cycles will produce false positives and yet the US Centers for Disease Control (CDC) and Food and Drug Administration (FDA) have recommended up to 40 *cycles* and the National Health Service (NHS) in Britain admitted in an internal document for staff that it was using 45 *cycles* of amplification. A long list of other countries has been doing the same and at least one 'testing' laboratory has been using 50 *cycles*. Have you ever heard a doctor, medical 'expert' or the media ask what level of amplification has been used to claim a 'positive'. The 'test' comes back 'positive' and so you have the 'virus', end of story. Now we can see how the government in Tanzania could send off samples from a goat and a pawpaw fruit under human names and both came back positive for 'Covid-19'. Tanzania president John Magufuli mocked the 'Covid' hysteria, the PCR test and masks and refused to import the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine'. The Cult hated him and an article sponsored by the Bill Gates Foundation appeared in the London *Guardian* in February, 2021, headed 'It's time for Africa to rein in Tanzania's anti-vaxxer president'. Well, 'reined in' he shortly was. Magufuli appeared in good health, but then, in March, 2021, he was dead at 61 from 'heart failure'. He was replaced by Samia Hassan Suhulu who is connected to Klaus Schwab's World Economic Forum and she immediately reversed Magufuli's 'Covid' policy. A sample of cola tested positive for 'Covid' with the PCR test in Germany while American actress and singer-songwriter Erykah Badu tested positive in one nostril and negative in the other. Footballer Ronaldo called

the PCR test 'bullshit' after testing positive three times and being forced to quarantine and miss matches when there was nothing wrong with him. The mantra from Tedros at the World Health Organization and national governments (same thing) has been test, test, test. They know that the more tests they can generate the more fake 'cases' they have which go on to become 'deaths' in ways I am coming to. The UK government has its Operation Moonshot planned to test multiple millions every day in workplaces and schools with free tests for everyone to use twice a week at home in line with the Cult plan from the start to make testing part of life. A government advertisement for an 'Interim Head of Asymptomatic Testing Communication' said the job included responsibility for delivering a 'communications strategy' (propaganda) 'to support the expansion of asymptomatic testing that *'normalises testing as part of everyday life'*'. More tests means more fake 'cases', 'deaths' and fascism. I have heard of, and from, many people who booked a test, couldn't turn up, and yet got a positive result through the post for a test they'd never even had. The whole thing is crazy, but for the Cult there's method in the madness. Controlling and manipulating the level of amplification of the test means the authorities can control whenever they want the number of apparent 'cases' and 'deaths'. If they want to justify more fascist lockdown and destruction of livelihoods they keep the amplification high. If they want to give the illusion that lockdowns and the 'vaccine' are working then they lower the amplification and 'cases' and 'deaths' will appear to fall. In January, 2021, the Cult-owned World Health Organization suddenly warned laboratories about over-amplification of the test and to lower the threshold. Suddenly headlines began appearing such as: 'Why ARE "Covid" cases plummeting?' This was just when the vaccine rollout was underway and I had predicted months before they would make cases appear to fall through amplification tampering when the 'vaccine' came. These people are so predictable.

Cow vaccines?

The question must be asked of what is on the test swabs being poked far up the nose of the population to the base of the brain? A nasal swab punctured one woman's brain and caused it to leak fluid. Most of these procedures are being done by people with little training or medical knowledge. Dr Lorraine Day, former orthopaedic trauma surgeon and Chief of Orthopaedic Surgery at San Francisco General Hospital, says the tests are really a 'vaccine'. Cows have long been vaccinated this way. She points out that masks have to cover the nose and the mouth where it is claimed the 'virus' exists in saliva. Why then don't they take saliva from the mouth as they do with a DNA test instead of pushing a long swab up the nose towards the brain? The ethmoid bone separates the nasal cavity from the brain and within that bone is the cribriform plate. Dr Day says that when the swab is pushed up against this plate and twisted the procedure is 'depositing things back there'. She claims that among these 'things' are nanoparticles that can enter the brain. Researchers have noted that a team at the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins have designed tiny, star-shaped micro-devices that can latch onto intestinal mucosa and release drugs into the body. Mucosa is the thin skin that covers the inside surface of parts of the body such as *the nose* and mouth and produces mucus to protect them. The Johns Hopkins micro-devices are called 'theragrippers' and were 'inspired' by a parasitic worm that digs its sharp teeth into a host's intestines. Nasal swabs are also coated in the sterilisation agent ethylene oxide. The US National Cancer Institute posts this explanation on its website:

At room temperature, ethylene oxide is a flammable colorless gas with a sweet odor. It is used primarily to produce other chemicals, including antifreeze. In smaller amounts, ethylene oxide is used as a pesticide and a sterilizing agent. The ability of ethylene oxide to damage DNA makes it an effective sterilizing agent but also accounts for its cancer-causing activity.

The Institute mentions lymphoma and leukaemia as cancers most frequently reported to be associated with occupational exposure to ethylene oxide along with stomach and breast cancers. How does anyone think this is going to work out with the constant testing

regime being inflicted on adults and children at home and at school that will accumulate in the body anything that's on the swab?

Doctors know best

It is vital for people to realise that 'hero' doctors 'know' only what the Big Pharma-dominated medical authorities tell them to 'know' and if they refuse to 'know' what they are told to 'know' they are out the door. They are mostly not physicians or healers, but repeaters of the official narrative – or else. I have seen alleged professional doctors on British television make shocking statements that we are supposed to take seriously. One called 'Dr' Amir Khan, who is actually telling patients how to respond to illness, said that men could take the birth pill to 'help slow down the effects of Covid-19'. In March, 2021, another ridiculous 'Covid study' by an American doctor proposed injecting men with the female sex hormone progesterone as a 'Covid' treatment. British doctor Nighat Arif told the BBC that face coverings were now going to be part of ongoing normal. Yes, the vaccine protects you, she said (evidence?) ... but the way to deal with viruses in the community was always going to come down to hand washing, face covering and keeping a physical distance. That's not what we were told before the 'vaccine' was circulating. Arif said she couldn't imagine ever again going on the underground or in a lift without a mask. I was just thanking my good luck that she was not my doctor when she said – in March, 2021 – that if 'we are *behaving* and we are doing all the right things' she thought we could 'have our nearest and dearest around us at home ... around *Christmas* and *New Year!* Her patronising delivery was the usual school teacher talking to six-year-olds as she repeated every government talking point and probably believed them all. If we have learned anything from the 'Covid' experience surely it must be that humanity's perception of doctors needs a fundamental rethink. NHS 'doctor' Sara Kayat told her television audience that the 'Covid vaccine' would '100 percent prevent hospitalisation and death'. Not even Big Pharma claimed that. We have to stop taking 'experts' at their word without question when so many of them are

clueless and only repeating the party line on which their careers depend. That is not to say there are not brilliant doctors – there are and I have spoken to many of them since all this began – but you won't see them in the mainstream media or quoted by the psychopaths and yes-people in government.

Remember the name – Christian Drosten

German virologist Christian Drosten, Director of Charité Institute of Virology in Berlin, became a national star after the pandemic hoax began. He was feted on television and advised the German government on 'Covid' policy. Most importantly to the wider world Drosten led a group that produced the 'Covid' testing protocol for the PCR test. What a remarkable feat given the PCR cannot test for infectious disease and even more so when you think that Drosten said that his method of testing for SARS-CoV-2 was developed 'without having virus material available'. *He developed a test for a 'virus' that he didn't have and had never seen.* Let that sink in as you survey the global devastation that came from what he did. The whole catastrophe of Drosten's 'test' was based on the alleged genetic sequence published by Chinese scientists on the Internet. We will see in the next chapter that this alleged 'genetic sequence' has never been produced by China or anyone and cannot be when there *is no* SARS-CoV-2. Drosten, however, doesn't seem to let little details like that get in the way. He was the lead author with Victor Corman from the same Charité Hospital of the paper 'Detection of 2019 novel coronavirus (2019-nCoV) by real-time PCR' published in a magazine called *Eurosurveillance*. This became known as the Corman-Drosten paper. In November, 2020, with human society devastated by the effects of the Corman-Drosten test baloney, the protocol was publicly challenged by 22 international scientists and independent researchers from Europe, the United States, and Japan. Among them were senior molecular geneticists, biochemists, immunologists, and microbiologists. They produced a document headed 'External peer review of the RTPCR test to detect SARS-Cov-2 Reveals 10 Major Flaws At The Molecular and Methodological Level: Consequences

For False-Positive Results'. The flaws in the Corman-Drosten test included the following:

- The test is non-specific because of erroneous design
- Results are enormously variable
- The test is unable to discriminate between the whole 'virus' and viral fragments
- It doesn't have positive or negative controls
- The test lacks a standard operating procedure
- It is unsupported by proper peer view

The scientists said the PCR 'Covid' testing protocol was not founded on science and they demanded the Corman-Drosten paper be retracted by *Eurosurveillance*. They said all present and previous Covid deaths, cases, and 'infection rates' should be subject to a massive retroactive inquiry. Lockdowns and travel restrictions should be reviewed and relaxed and those diagnosed through PCR to have 'Covid-19' should not be forced to isolate. Dr Kevin Corbett, a health researcher and nurse educator with a long academic career producing a stream of peer-reviewed publications at many UK universities, made the same point about the PCR test debacle. He said of the scientists' conclusions: 'Every scientific rationale for the development of that test has been totally destroyed by this paper. It's like Hiroshima/Nagasaki to the Covid test.' He said that China hadn't given them an isolated 'virus' when Drosten developed the test. Instead they had developed the test from *a sequence in a gene bank*.' Put another way ... *they made it up!* The scientists were supported in this contention by a Portuguese appeals court which ruled in November, 2020, that PCR tests are unreliable and it is unlawful to quarantine people based solely on a PCR test. The point about China not providing an isolated virus must be true when the 'virus' has never been isolated to this day and the consequences of that will become clear. Drosten and company produced this useless 'protocol' right on cue in January, 2020, just as the 'virus' was said to

be moving westward and it somehow managed to successfully pass a peer-review in 24 hours. In other words there was no peer-review for a test that would be used to decide who had 'Covid' and who didn't across the world. The Cult-created, Gates-controlled World Health Organization immediately recommended all its nearly 200 member countries to use the Drosten PCR protocol to detect 'cases' and 'deaths'. The sting was underway and it continues to this day.

So who is this Christian Drosten that produced the means through which death, destruction and economic catastrophe would be justified? His education background, including his doctoral thesis, would appear to be somewhat shrouded in mystery and his track record is dire as with another essential player in the 'Covid' hoax, the Gates-funded Professor Neil Ferguson at the Gates-funded Imperial College in London of whom more shortly. Drosten predicted in 2003 that the alleged original SARS 'virus' (SARS-1) was an epidemic that could have serious effects on economies and an effective vaccine would take at least two years to produce. Drosten's answer to every alleged 'outbreak' is a vaccine which you won't be shocked to know. What followed were just 774 official deaths worldwide and none in Germany where there were only nine cases. That is even if you believe there ever was a SARS 'virus' when the evidence is zilch and I will expand on this in the next chapter. Drosten claims to be co-discoverer of 'SARS-1' and developed a test for it in 2003. He was screaming warnings about 'swine flu' in 2009 and how it was a widespread infection far more severe than any dangers from a vaccine could be and people should get vaccinated. It would be helpful for Drosten's vocal chords if he simply recorded the words 'the virus is deadly and you need to get vaccinated' and copies could be handed out whenever the latest made-up threat comes along. Drosten's swine flu epidemic never happened, but Big Pharma didn't mind with governments spending hundreds of millions on vaccines that hardly anyone bothered to use and many who did wished they hadn't. A study in 2010 revealed that the risk of dying from swine flu, or H1N1, was no higher than that of the annual seasonal flu which is what at least most of 'it' really was as in

the case of 'Covid-19'. A media investigation into Drosten asked how with such a record of inaccuracy he could be *the* government adviser on these issues. The answer to that question is the same with Drosten, Ferguson and Fauci – they keep on giving the authorities the 'conclusions' and 'advice' they want to hear. Drosten certainly produced the goods for them in January, 2020, with his PCR protocol garbage and provided the foundation of what German internal medicine specialist Dr Claus Köhnlein, co-author of *Virus Mania*, called the 'test pandemic'. The 22 scientists in the *Eurosurveillance* challenge called out conflicts of interest within the Drosten 'protocol' group and with good reason. Olfert Landt, a regular co-author of Drosten 'studies', owns the biotech company TIB Molbiol Syntheselabor GmbH in Berlin which manufactures and sells the tests that Drosten and his mates come up with. They have done this with SARS, Enterotoxigenic E. coli (ETEC), MERS, Zika 'virus', yellow fever, and now 'Covid'. Landt told the *Berliner Zeitung* newspaper:

The testing, design and development came from the Charité [Drosten and Corman]. We simply implemented it immediately in the form of a kit. And if we don't have the virus, which originally only existed in Wuhan, we can make a synthetic gene to simulate the genome of the virus. That's what we did very quickly.

This is more confirmation that the Drosten test was designed without access to the 'virus' and only a synthetic simulation which is what SARS-CoV-2 really is – a computer-generated synthetic fiction. It's quite an enterprise they have going here. A Drosten team decides what the test for something should be and Landt's biotech company flogs it to governments and medical systems across the world. His company must have made an absolute fortune since the 'Covid' hoax began. Dr Reiner Fuellmich, a prominent German consumer protection trial lawyer in Germany and California, is on Drosten's case and that of Tedros at the World Health Organization for crimes against humanity with a class-action lawsuit being prepared in the United States and other legal action in Germany.

Why China?

Scamming the world with a 'virus' that doesn't exist would seem impossible on the face of it, but not if you have control of the relatively few people that make policy decisions and the great majority of the global media. Remember it's not about changing 'real' reality it's about controlling *perception* of reality. You don't have to make something happen you only have to make people *believe* that it's happening. Renegade Minds understand this and are therefore much harder to swindle. 'Covid-19' is not a 'real' 'virus'. It's a mind virus, like a computer virus, which has infected the minds, not the bodies, of billions. It all started, publically at least, in China and that alone is of central significance. The Cult was behind the revolution led by its asset Mao Zedong, or Chairman Mao, which established the People's Republic of China on October 1st, 1949. It should have been called The Cult's Republic of China, but the name had to reflect the recurring illusion that vicious dictatorships are run by and for the people (see all the 'Democratic Republics' controlled by tyrants). In the same way we have the 'Biden' Democratic Republic of America officially ruled by a puppet tyrant (at least temporarily) on behalf of Cult tyrants. The creation of Mao's merciless communist/fascist dictatorship was part of a frenzy of activity by the Cult at the conclusion of World War Two which, like the First World War, it had instigated through its assets in Germany, Britain, France, the United States and elsewhere. Israel was formed in 1948; the Soviet Union expanded its 'Iron Curtain' control, influence and military power with the Warsaw Pact communist alliance in 1955; the United Nations was formed in 1945 as a Cult precursor to world government; and a long list of world bodies would be established including the World Health Organization (1948), World Trade Organization (1948 under another name until 1995), International Monetary Fund (1945) and World Bank (1944). Human society was redrawn and hugely centralised in the global Problem-Reaction-Solution that was World War Two. All these changes were significant. Israel would become the headquarters of the Sabbatians

and the revolution in China would prepare the ground and control system for the events of 2019/2020.

Renegade Minds know there are no borders except for public consumption. The Cult is a seamless, borderless global entity and to understand the game we need to put aside labels like borders, nations, countries, communism, fascism and democracy. These delude the population into believing that countries are ruled within their borders by a government of whatever shade when these are mere agencies of a global power. America's illusion of democracy and China's communism/fascism are subsidiaries – vehicles – for the same agenda. We may hear about conflict and competition between America and China and on the lower levels that will be true; but at the Cult level they are branches of the same company in the way of the McDonald's example I gave earlier. I have tracked in the books over the years support by US governments of both parties for Chinese Communist Party infiltration of American society through allowing the sale of land, even military facilities, and the acquisition of American business and university influence. All this is underpinned by the infamous stealing of intellectual property and technological know-how. Cult-owned Silicon Valley corporations waive their fraudulent 'morality' to do business with human-rights-free China; Cult-controlled Disney has become China's PR department; and China in effect owns 'American' sports such as basketball which depends for much of its income on Chinese audiences. As a result any sports player, coach or official speaking out against China's horrific human rights record is immediately condemned or fired by the China-worshipping National Basketball Association. One of the first acts of China-controlled Biden was to issue an executive order telling federal agencies to stop making references to the 'virus' by the 'geographic location of its origin'. Long-time Congressman Jerry Nadler warned that criticising China, America's biggest rival, leads to hate crimes against Asian people in the United States. So shut up you bigot. China is fast closing in on Israel as a country that must not be criticised which is apt, really, given that Sabbatians control them both. The two countries have

developed close economic, military, technological and strategic ties which include involvement in China's 'Silk Road' transport and economic initiative to connect China with Europe. Israel was the first country in the Middle East to recognise the establishment of Mao's tyranny in 1950 months after it was established.

Project Wuhan – the 'Covid' Psyop

I emphasise again that the Cult plays the long game and what is happening to the world today is the result of centuries of calculated manipulation following a script to take control step-by-step of every aspect of human society. I will discuss later the common force behind all this that has spanned those centuries and thousands of years if the truth be told. Instigating the Mao revolution in China in 1949 with a 2020 'pandemic' in mind is not only how they work – the 71 years between them is really quite short by the Cult's standards of manipulation preparation. The reason for the Cult's Chinese revolution was to create a fiercely-controlled environment within which an extreme structure for human control could be incubated to eventually be unleashed across the world. We have seen this happen since the 'pandemic' emerged from China with the Chinese control-structure founded on AI technology and tyrannical enforcement sweep across the West. Until the moment when the Cult went for broke in the West and put its fascism on public display Western governments had to pay some lip-service to freedom and democracy to not alert too many people to the tyranny-in-the-making. Freedoms were more subtly eroded and power centralised with covert government structures put in place waiting for the arrival of 2020 when that smokescreen of 'freedom' could be dispensed with. The West was not able to move towards tyranny before 2020 anything like as fast as China which was created as a tyranny and had no limits on how fast it could construct the Cult's blueprint for global control. When the time came to impose that structure on the world it was the same Cult-owned Chinese communist/fascist government that provided the excuse – the 'Covid pandemic'. It was absolutely crucial to the Cult plan for the Chinese response to the 'pandemic' –

draconian lockdowns of the entire population – to become the blueprint that Western countries would follow to destroy the livelihoods and freedom of their people. This is why the Cult-owned, Gates-owned, WHO Director-General Tedros said early on:

The Chinese government is to be congratulated for the extraordinary measures it has taken to contain the outbreak. China is actually setting a new standard for outbreak response and it is not an exaggeration.

Forbes magazine said of China: ‘... those measures protected untold millions from getting the disease’. The Rockefeller Foundation ‘epidemic scenario’ document in 2010 said ‘prophetically’:

However, a few countries did fare better – China in particular. The Chinese government’s quick imposition and enforcement of mandatory quarantine for all citizens, as well as its instant and near-hermetic sealing off of all borders, saved millions of lives, stopping the spread of the virus far earlier than in other countries and enabling a swifter post-pandemic recovery.

Once again – *spooky*.

The first official story was the ‘bat theory’ or rather the bat diversion. The source of the ‘virus outbreak’ we were told was a ‘wet market’ in Wuhan where bats and other animals are bought and eaten in horrifically unhygienic conditions. Then another story emerged through the alternative media that the ‘virus’ had been released on purpose or by accident from a BSL-4 (biosafety level 4) laboratory in Wuhan not far from the wet market. The lab was reported to create and work with lethal concoctions and bioweapons. Biosafety level 4 is the highest in the World Health Organization system of safety and containment. Renegade Minds are aware of what I call designer manipulation. The ideal for the Cult is for people to buy its prime narrative which in the opening salvos of the ‘pandemic’ was the wet market story. It knows, however, that there is now a considerable worldwide alternative media of researchers sceptical of anything governments say and they are often given a version of events in a form they can perceive as credible while misdirecting them from the real truth. In this case let them

think that the conspiracy involved is a 'bioweapon virus' released from the Wuhan lab to keep them from the real conspiracy – *there is no 'virus'*. The WHO's current position on the source of the outbreak at the time of writing appears to be: 'We haven't got a clue, mate.' This is a good position to maintain mystery and bewilderment. The inner circle will know where the 'virus' came from – *nowhere*. The bottom line was to ensure the public believed there *was* a 'virus' and it didn't much matter if they thought it was natural or had been released from a lab. The belief that there was a 'deadly virus' was all that was needed to trigger global panic and fear. The population was terrified into handing their power to authority and doing what they were told. They had to or they were 'all gonna die'.

In March, 2020, information began to come my way from real doctors and scientists and my own additional research which had my intuition screaming: 'Yes, that's it! *There is no virus.*' The 'bioweapon' was not the 'virus'; it was the '*vaccine*' already being talked about that would be the bioweapon. My conclusion was further enhanced by happenings in Wuhan. The 'virus' was said to be sweeping the city and news footage circulated of people collapsing in the street (which they've never done in the West with the same 'virus'). The Chinese government was building 'new hospitals' in a matter of ten days to 'cope with demand' such was the virulent nature of the 'virus'. Yet in what seemed like no time the 'new hospitals' closed – even if they even opened – and China declared itself 'virus-free'. It was back to business as usual. This was more propaganda to promote the Chinese draconian lockdowns in the West as the way to 'beat the virus'. Trouble was that we subsequently had lockdown after lockdown, but never business as usual. As the people of the West and most of the rest of the world were caught in an ever-worsening spiral of lockdown, social distancing, masks, isolated old people, families forced apart, and livelihood destruction, it was party-time in Wuhan. Pictures emerged of thousands of people enjoying pool parties and concerts. It made no sense until you realised there never was a 'virus' and the

whole thing was a Cult set-up to transform human society out of one of its major global strongholds – China.

How is it possible to deceive virtually the entire world population into believing there is a deadly virus when there is not even a 'virus' let alone a deadly one? It's nothing like as difficult as you would think and that's clearly true because it happened.

Postscript: See end of book Postscript for more on the 'Wuhan lab virus release' story which the authorities and media were pushing heavily in the summer of 2021 to divert attention from the truth that the 'Covid virus' is pure invention.

CHAPTER FIVE

There is no 'virus'

You can fool some of the people all of the time, and all of the people some of the time, but you cannot fool all of the people all of the time

Abraham Lincoln

The greatest form of mind control is repetition. The more you repeat the same mantra of alleged 'facts' the more will accept them to be true. It becomes an 'everyone knows that, mate'. If you can also censor any other version or alternative to your alleged 'facts' you are pretty much home and cooking.

By the start of 2020 the Cult owned the global mainstream media almost in its entirety to spew out its 'Covid' propaganda and ignore or discredit any other information and view. Cult-owned social media platforms in Cult-owned Silicon Valley were poised and ready to unleash a campaign of ferocious censorship to obliterate all but the official narrative. To complete the circle many demands for censorship by Silicon Valley were led by the mainstream media as 'journalists' became full-out enforcers for the Cult both as propagandists and censors. Part of this has been the influx of young people straight out of university who have become 'journalists' in significant positions. They have no experience and a headful of programmed perceptions from their years at school and university at a time when today's young are the most perceptually-targeted generations in known human history given the insidious impact of technology. They enter the media perceptually prepared and ready to repeat the narratives of the system that programmed them to

repeat its narratives. The BBC has a truly pathetic 'specialist disinformation reporter' called Marianna Spring who fits this bill perfectly. She is clueless about the world, how it works and what is really going on. Her role is to discredit anyone doing the job that a proper journalist would do and system-serving hacks like Spring wouldn't dare to do or even see the need to do. They are too busy licking the arse of authority which can never be wrong and, in the case of the BBC propaganda programme, *Panorama*, contacting payments systems such as PayPal to have a donations page taken down for a film company making documentaries questioning vaccines. Even the BBC soap opera *EastEnders* included a disgracefully biased scene in which an inarticulate white working class woman was made to look foolish for questioning the 'vaccine' while a well-spoken black man and Asian woman promoted the government narrative. It ticked every BBC box and the fact that the black and minority community was resisting the 'vaccine' had nothing to do with the way the scene was written. The BBC has become a disgusting tyrannical propaganda and censorship operation that should be defunded and disbanded and a free media take its place with a brief to stop censorship instead of demanding it. A BBC 'interview' with Gates goes something like: 'Mr Gates, sir, if I can call you sir, would you like to tell our audience why you are such a great man, a wonderful humanitarian philanthropist, and why you should absolutely be allowed as a software salesman to decide health policy for approaching eight billion people? Thank you, sir, please sir.' Propaganda programming has been incessant and merciless and when all you hear is the same story from the media, repeated by those around you who have only heard the same story, is it any wonder that people on a grand scale believe absolute mendacious garbage to be true? You are about to see, too, why this level of information control is necessary when the official 'Covid' narrative is so nonsensical and unsupportable by the evidence.

Structure of Deceit

The pyramid structure through which the 'Covid' hoax has been manifested is very simple and has to be to work. As few people as possible have to be involved with full knowledge of what they are doing – and why – or the real story would get out. At the top of the pyramid are the inner core of the Cult which controls Bill Gates who, in turn, controls the World Health Organization through his pivotal funding and his puppet Director-General mouthpiece, Tedros. Before he was appointed Tedros was chair of the Gates-founded Global Fund to 'fight against AIDS, tuberculosis and malaria', a board member of the Gates-funded 'vaccine alliance' GAVI, and on the board of another Gates-funded organisation. Gates owns him and picked him for a specific reason – Tedros is a crook and worse. 'Dr' Tedros (he's not a medical doctor, the first WHO chief not to be) was a member of the tyrannical Marxist government of Ethiopia for decades with all its human rights abuses. He has faced allegations of corruption and misappropriation of funds and was exposed three times for covering up cholera epidemics while Ethiopia's health minister. Tedros appointed the mass-murdering genocidal Zimbabwe dictator Robert Mugabe as a WHO goodwill ambassador for public health which, as with Tedros, is like appointing a psychopath to run a peace and love campaign. The move was so ridiculous that he had to drop Mugabe in the face of widespread condemnation. American economist David Steinman, a Nobel peace prize nominee, lodged a complaint with the International Criminal Court in The Hague over alleged genocide by Tedros when he was Ethiopia's foreign minister. Steinman says Tedros was a 'crucial decision maker' who directed the actions of Ethiopia's security forces from 2013 to 2015 and one of three officials in charge when those security services embarked on the 'killing' and 'torturing' of Ethiopians. You can see where Tedros is coming from and it's sobering to think that he has been the vehicle for Gates and the Cult to direct the global response to 'Covid'. Think about that. A psychopathic Cult dictates to psychopath Gates who dictates to psychopath Tedros who dictates how countries of the world must respond to a 'Covid virus' never scientifically shown to exist. At the same time psychopathic Cult-owned Silicon Valley information

giants like Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter announced very early on that they would give the Cult/Gates/Tedros/WHO version of the narrative free advertising and censor those who challenged their intelligence-insulting, mendacious story.

The next layer in the global 'medical' structure below the Cult, Gates and Tedros are the chief medical officers and science 'advisers' in each of the WHO member countries which means virtually all of them. Medical officers and arbiters of science (they're not) then take the WHO policy and recommended responses and impose them on their country's population while the political 'leaders' say they are deciding policy (they're clearly not) by 'following the science' on the advice of the 'experts' – the same medical officers and science 'advisers' (dictators). In this way with the rarest of exceptions the entire world followed the same policy of lockdown, people distancing, masks and 'vaccines' dictated by the psychopathic Cult, psychopathic Gates and psychopathic Tedros who we are supposed to believe give a damn about the health of the world population they are seeking to enslave. That, amazingly, is all there is to it in terms of crucial decision-making. Medical staff in each country then follow like sheep the dictates of the shepherds at the top of the national medical hierarchies – chief medical officers and science 'advisers' who themselves follow like sheep the shepherds of the World Health Organization and the Cult. Shepherds at the national level often have major funding and other connections to Gates and his Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation which carefully hands out money like confetti at a wedding to control the entire global medical system from the WHO down.

Follow the money

Christopher Whitty, Chief Medical Adviser to the UK Government at the centre of 'virus' policy, a senior adviser to the government's Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE), and Executive Board member of the World Health Organization, was gifted a grant of \$40 million by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation for malaria research in Africa. The BBC described the unelected Whitty as 'the

official who will probably have the greatest impact on our everyday lives of any individual policymaker in modern times' and so it turned out. What Gates and Tedros have said Whitty has done like his equivalents around the world. Patrick Vallance, co-chair of SAGE and the government's Chief Scientific Adviser, is a former executive of Big Pharma giant GlaxoSmithKline with its fundamental financial and business connections to Bill Gates. In September, 2020, it was revealed that Vallance owned a deferred bonus of shares in GlaxoSmithKline worth £600,000 while the company was 'developing' a 'Covid vaccine'. Move along now – nothing to see here – what could possibly be wrong with that? Imperial College in London, a major player in 'Covid' policy in Britain and elsewhere with its 'Covid-19' Response Team, is funded by Gates and has big connections to China while the now infamous Professor Neil Ferguson, the useless 'computer modeller' at Imperial College is also funded by Gates. Ferguson delivered the dramatically inaccurate excuse for the first lockdowns (much more in the next chapter). The Institute for Health Metrics and Evaluation (IHME) in the United States, another source of outrageously false 'Covid' computer models to justify lockdowns, is bankrolled by Gates who is a vehement promotor of lockdowns. America's version of Whitty and Vallance, the again now infamous Anthony Fauci, has connections to 'Covid vaccine' maker Moderna as does Bill Gates through funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Fauci is director of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID), a major recipient of Gates money, and they are very close. Deborah Birx who was appointed White House Coronavirus Response Coordinator in February, 2020, is yet another with ties to Gates. Everywhere you look at the different elements around the world behind the coordination and decision making of the 'Covid' hoax there is Bill Gates and his money. They include the World Health Organization; Centers for Disease Control (CDC) in the United States; National Institutes of Health (NIH) of Anthony Fauci; Imperial College and Neil Ferguson; the London School of Hygiene where Chris Whitty worked; Regulatory agencies like the UK Medicines & Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)

which gave emergency approval for 'Covid vaccines'; Wellcome Trust; GAVI, the Vaccine Alliance; the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI); Johns Hopkins University which has compiled the false 'Covid' figures; and the World Economic Forum. A Nationalfile.com article said:

Gates has a lot of pull in the medical world, he has a multi-million dollar relationship with Dr. Fauci, and Fauci originally took the Gates line supporting vaccines and casting doubt on [the drug hydroxychloroquine]. Coronavirus response team member Dr. Deborah Birx, appointed by former president Obama to serve as United States Global AIDS Coordinator, also sits on the board of a group that has received billions from Gates' foundation, and Birx reportedly used a disputed Bill Gates-funded model for the White House's Coronavirus effort. Gates is a big proponent for a population lockdown scenario for the Coronavirus outbreak.

Another funder of Moderna is the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the technology-development arm of the Pentagon and one of the most sinister organisations on earth. DARPA had a major role with the CIA covert technology-funding operation In-Q-Tel in the development of Google and social media which is now at the centre of global censorship. Fauci and Gates are extremely close and openly admit to talking regularly about 'Covid' policy, but then why wouldn't Gates have a seat at every national 'Covid' table after his Foundation committed \$1.75 billion to the 'fight against Covid-19'. When passed through our Orwellian Translation Unit this means that he has bought and paid for the Cult-driven 'Covid' response worldwide. Research the major 'Covid' response personnel in your own country and you will find the same Gates funding and other connections again and again. Medical and science chiefs following World Health Organization 'policy' sit atop a medical hierarchy in their country of administrators, doctors and nursing staff. These 'subordinates' are told they must work and behave in accordance with the policy delivered from the 'top' of the national 'health' pyramid which is largely the policy delivered by the WHO which is the policy delivered by Gates and the Cult. The whole 'Covid' narrative has been imposed on medical staff by a climate of fear although great numbers don't even need that to comply. They do so through breathtaking levels of ignorance and

include doctors who go through life simply repeating what Big Pharma and their hierarchical masters tell them to say and believe. No wonder Big Pharma 'medicine' is one of the biggest killers on Planet Earth.

The same top-down system of intimidation operates with regard to the Cult Big Pharma cartel which also dictates policy through national and global medical systems in this way. The Cult and Big Pharma agendas are the same because the former controls and owns the latter. 'Health' administrators, doctors, and nursing staff are told to support and parrot the dictated policy or they will face consequences which can include being fired. How sad it's been to see medical staff meekly repeating and imposing Cult policy without question and most of those who can see through the deceit are only willing to speak anonymously off the record. They know what will happen if their identity is known. This has left the courageous few to expose the lies about the 'virus', face masks, overwhelmed hospitals that aren't, and the dangers of the 'vaccine' that isn't a vaccine. When these medical professionals and scientists, some renowned in their field, have taken to the Internet to expose the truth their articles, comments and videos have been deleted by Cult-owned Facebook, Twitter and YouTube. What a real head-shaker to see YouTube videos with leading world scientists and highly qualified medical specialists with an added link underneath to the notorious Cult propaganda website *Wikipedia* to find the 'facts' about the same subject.

HIV – the 'Covid' trial-run

I'll give you an example of the consequences for health and truth that come from censorship and unquestioning belief in official narratives. The story was told by PCR inventor Kary Mullis in his book *Dancing Naked in the Mind Field*. He said that in 1984 he accepted as just another scientific fact that Luc Montagnier of France's Pasteur Institute and Robert Gallo of America's National Institutes of Health had independently discovered that a 'retrovirus' dubbed HIV (human immunodeficiency virus) caused AIDS. They

were, after all, Mullis writes, specialists in retroviruses. This is how the medical and science pyramids work. Something is announced or *assumed* and then becomes an everybody-knows-that purely through repetition of the assumption as if it is fact. Complete crap becomes accepted truth with no supporting evidence and only repetition of the crap. This is how a 'virus' that doesn't exist became the 'virus' that changed the world. The HIV-AIDS fairy story became a multi-billion pound industry and the media poured out propaganda terrifying the world about the deadly HIV 'virus' that caused the lethal AIDS. By then Mullis was working at a lab in Santa Monica, California, to detect retroviruses with his PCR test in blood donations received by the Red Cross. In doing so he asked a virologist where he could find a reference for HIV being the cause of AIDS. 'You don't need a reference,' the virologist said ... '*Everybody knows it.*' Mullis said he wanted to quote a reference in the report he was doing and he said he felt a little funny about not knowing the source of such an important discovery when everyone else seemed to. The virologist suggested he cite a report by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) on morbidity and mortality. Mullis read the report, but it only said that an organism had been identified and did not say how. The report did not identify the original scientific work. Physicians, however, *assumed* (key recurring theme) that if the CDC was convinced that HIV caused AIDS then proof must exist. Mullis continues:

I did computer searches. Neither Montagnier, Gallo, nor anyone else had published papers describing experiments which led to the conclusion that HIV probably caused AIDS. I read the papers in *Science* for which they had become well known as AIDS doctors, but all they had said there was that they had found evidence of a past infection by something which was probably HIV in some AIDS patients.

They found antibodies. Antibodies to viruses had always been considered evidence of past disease, not present disease. Antibodies signaled that the virus had been defeated. The patient had saved himself. There was no indication in these papers that this virus caused a disease. They didn't show that everybody with the antibodies had the disease. In fact they found some healthy people with antibodies.

Mullis asked why their work had been published if Montagnier and Gallo hadn't really found this evidence, and why had they been fighting so hard to get credit for the discovery? He says he was hesitant to write 'HIV is the probable cause of AIDS' until he found published evidence to support that. 'Tens of thousands of scientists and researchers were spending billions of dollars a year doing research based on this idea,' Mullis writes. 'The reason had to be there somewhere; otherwise these people would not have allowed their research to settle into one narrow channel of investigation.' He said he lectured about PCR at numerous meetings where people were always talking about HIV and he asked them how they knew that HIV was the cause of AIDS:

Everyone said something. Everyone had the answer at home, in the office, in some drawer. They all knew, and they would send me the papers as soon as they got back. But I never got any papers. Nobody ever sent me the news about how AIDS was caused by HIV.

Eventually Mullis was able to ask Montagnier himself about the reference proof when he lectured in San Diego at the grand opening of the University of California AIDS Research Center. Mullis says this was the last time he would ask his question without showing anger. Montagnier said he should reference the CDC report. 'I read it', Mullis said, and it didn't answer the question. 'If Montagnier didn't know the answer who the hell did?' Then one night Mullis was driving when an interview came on National Public Radio with Peter Duesberg, a prominent virologist at Berkeley and a California Scientist of the Year. Mullis says he finally understood why he could not find references that connected HIV to AIDS – *there weren't any!* No one had ever proved that HIV causes AIDS even though it had spawned a multi-billion pound global industry and the media was repeating this as fact every day in their articles and broadcasts terrifying the shit out of people about AIDS and giving the impression that a positive test for HIV (see 'Covid') was a death sentence. Duesberg was a threat to the AIDS gravy train and the agenda that underpinned it. He was therefore abused and castigated after he told the Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences

there was no good evidence implicating the new 'virus'. Editors rejected his manuscripts and his research funds were deleted. Mullis points out that the CDC has defined AIDS as one of more than 30 diseases *if accompanied* by a positive result on a test that detects antibodies to HIV; but those same diseases are not defined as AIDS cases when antibodies are not detected:

If an HIV-positive woman develops uterine cancer, for example, she is considered to have AIDS. If she is not HIV positive, she simply has uterine cancer. An HIV-positive man with tuberculosis has AIDS; if he tests negative he simply has tuberculosis. If he lives in Kenya or Colombia, where the test for HIV antibodies is too expensive, he is simply presumed to have the antibodies and therefore AIDS, and therefore he can be treated in the World Health Organization's clinic. It's the only medical help available in some places. And it's free, because the countries that support WHO are worried about AIDS.

Mullis accuses the CDC of continually adding new diseases (see ever more 'Covid symptoms') to the grand AIDS definition and of virtually doctoring the books to make it appear as if the disease continued to spread. He cites how in 1993 the CDC enormously broadened its AIDS definition and county health authorities were delighted because they received \$2,500 per year from the Federal government for every reported AIDS case. Ladies and gentlemen, I have just described, via Kary Mullis, the 'Covid pandemic' of 2020 and beyond. Every element is the same and it's been pulled off in the same way by the same networks.

The 'Covid virus' exists? Okay – prove it. Er ... still waiting

What Kary Mullis described with regard to 'HIV' has been repeated with 'Covid'. A claim is made that a new, or 'novel', infection has been found and the entire medical system of the world repeats that as fact exactly as they did with HIV and AIDS. No one in the mainstream asks rather relevant questions such as 'How do you know?' and 'Where is your proof?' The SARS-Cov-2 'virus' and the 'Covid-19 disease' became an overnight 'everybody-knows-that'. The origin could be debated and mulled over, but what you could not suggest was that 'SARS-Cov-2' didn't exist. That would be

ridiculous. 'Everybody knows' the 'virus' exists. Well, I didn't for one along with American proper doctors like Andrew Kaufman and Tom Cowan and long-time American proper journalist Jon Rappaport. We dared to pursue the obvious and simple question: 'Where's the evidence?' The overwhelming majority in medicine, journalism and the general public did not think to ask that. After all, *everyone knew* there was a new 'virus'. Everyone was saying so and I heard it on the BBC. Some would eventually argue that the 'deadly virus' was nothing like as deadly as claimed, but few would venture into the realms of its very existence. Had they done so they would have found that the evidence for that claim had gone AWOL as with HIV causes AIDS. In fact, not even that. For something to go AWOL it has to exist in the first place and scientific proof for a 'SARS-Cov-2' can be filed under nothing, nowhere and zilch.

Dr Andrew Kaufman is a board-certified forensic psychiatrist in New York State, a Doctor of Medicine and former Assistant Professor and Medical Director of Psychiatry at SUNY Upstate Medical University, and Medical Instructor of Hematology and Oncology at the Medical School of South Carolina. He also studied biology at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) and trained in Psychiatry at Duke University. Kaufman is retired from allopathic medicine, but remains a consultant and educator on natural healing, I saw a video of his very early on in the 'Covid' hoax in which he questioned claims about the 'virus' in the absence of any supporting evidence and with plenty pointing the other way. I did everything I could to circulate his work which I felt was asking the pivotal questions that needed an answer. I can recommend an excellent pull-together interview he did with the website The Last Vagabond entitled *Dr Andrew Kaufman: Virus Isolation, Terrain Theory and Covid-19* and his website is andrewkaufmanmd.com. Kaufman is not only a forensic psychiatrist; he is forensic in all that he does. He always reads original scientific papers, experiments and studies instead of second-third-fourth-hand reports about the 'virus' in the media which are repeating the repeated repetition of the narrative. When he did so with the original Chinese 'virus' papers Kaufman

realised that there was no evidence of a 'SARS-Cov-2'. They had never – from the start – shown it to exist and every repeat of this claim worldwide was based on the accepted existence of proof that was nowhere to be found – see Kary Mullis and HIV. Here we go again.

Let's postulate

Kaufman discovered that the Chinese authorities immediately concluded that the cause of an illness that broke out among about 200 initial patients in Wuhan was a 'new virus' when there were no grounds to make that conclusion. The alleged 'virus' was not isolated from other genetic material in their samples and then shown through a system known as Koch's postulates to be the causative agent of the illness. The world was told that the SARS-Cov-2 'virus' caused a disease they called 'Covid-19' which had 'flu-like' symptoms and could lead to respiratory problems and pneumonia. If it wasn't so tragic it would almost be funny. *'Flu-like' symptoms? Pneumonia? Respiratory disease?* What in CHINA and particularly in Wuhan, one of the most polluted cities in the world with a resulting epidemic of respiratory disease?? Three hundred thousand people get pneumonia in China every year and there are nearly a billion cases worldwide of 'flu-like symptoms'. These have a whole range of causes – including pollution in Wuhan – but no other possibility was credibly considered in late 2019 when the world was told there was a new and deadly 'virus'. The global prevalence of pneumonia and 'flu-like systems' gave the Cult networks unlimited potential to re-diagnose these other causes as the mythical 'Covid-19' and that is what they did from the very start. Kaufman revealed how Chinese medical and science authorities (all subordinates to the Cult-owned communist government) took genetic material from the lungs of only a few of the first patients. The material contained their own cells, bacteria, fungi and other microorganisms living in their bodies. The only way you could prove the existence of the 'virus' and its responsibility for the alleged 'Covid-19' was to isolate the virus from all the other material – a process also known as 'purification' – and

then follow the postulates sequence developed in the late 19th century by German physician and bacteriologist Robert Koch which became the 'gold standard' for connecting an alleged causation agent to a disease:

1. The microorganism (bacteria, fungus, virus, etc.) must be present in every case of the disease and all patients must have the same symptoms. It must also *not be present in healthy individuals*.
2. The microorganism must be isolated from the host with the disease. If the microorganism is a bacteria or fungus it must be grown in a pure culture. If it is a virus, it must be purified (i.e. containing no other material except the virus particles) from a clinical sample.
3. The specific disease, with all of its characteristics, must be reproduced when the infectious agent (the purified virus or a pure culture of bacteria or fungi) is inoculated into a healthy, susceptible host.
4. The microorganism must be recoverable from the experimentally infected host as in step 2.

Not one of these criteria has been met in the case of 'SARS-Cov-2' and 'Covid-19'. Not ONE. EVER. Robert Koch refers to bacteria and not viruses. What are called 'viral particles' are so minute (hence masks are useless by any definition) that they could only be seen after the invention of the electron microscope in the 1930s and can still only be observed through that means. American bacteriologist and virologist Thomas Milton Rivers, the so-called 'Father of Modern Virology' who was very significantly director of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research in the 1930s, developed a less stringent version of Koch's postulates to identify 'virus' causation known as 'Rivers criteria'. 'Covid' did not pass that process either. Some even doubt whether any 'virus' can be isolated from other particles containing genetic material in the Koch method. Freedom of Information requests in many countries asking for scientific proof that the 'Covid virus' has been purified and isolated and shown to exist have all come back with a 'we don't have that' and when this happened with a request to the UK Department of Health they added this comment:

However, outside of the scope of the [Freedom of Information Act] and on a discretionary basis, the following information has been advised to us, which may be of interest. Most infectious diseases are caused by viruses, bacteria or fungi. Some bacteria or fungi have the capacity to grow on their own in isolation, for example in colonies on a petri dish. Viruses are different in that they are what we call 'obligate pathogens' – that is, they cannot survive or reproduce without infecting a host ...

... For some diseases, it is possible to establish causation between a microorganism and a disease by isolating the pathogen from a patient, growing it in pure culture and reintroducing it to a healthy organism. These are known as 'Koch's postulates' and were developed in 1882. However, as our understanding of disease and different disease-causing agents has advanced, these are no longer the method for determining causation [Andrew Kaufman asks why in that case are there two published articles falsely claiming to satisfy Koch's postulates].

It has long been known that viral diseases cannot be identified in this way as viruses cannot be grown in 'pure culture'. When a patient is tested for a viral illness, this is normally done by looking for the presence of antigens, or viral genetic code in a host with molecular biology techniques [Kaufman asks how you could know the origin of these chemicals without having a pure culture for comparison].

For the record 'antigens' are defined so:

Invading microorganisms have antigens on their surface that the human body can recognise as being foreign – meaning not belonging to it. When the body recognises a foreign antigen, lymphocytes (white blood cells) produce antibodies, which are complementary in shape to the antigen.

Notwithstanding that this is open to question in relation to 'SARS-Cov-2' the presence of 'antibodies' can have many causes and they are found in people that are perfectly well. Kary Mullis said: 'Antibodies ... had always been considered evidence of past disease, not present disease.'

'Covid' really is a *computer* 'virus'

Where the UK Department of Health statement says 'viruses' are now 'diagnosed' through a 'viral genetic code in a host with molecular biology techniques', they mean ... *the PCR test* which its inventor said cannot test for infectious disease. They have no credible method of connecting a 'virus' to a disease and we will see that there is no scientific proof that any 'virus' causes any disease or there is any such thing as a 'virus' in the way that it is described. Tenacious Canadian researcher Christine Massey and her team made

some 40 Freedom of Information requests to national public health agencies in different countries asking for proof that SARS-CoV-2 has been isolated and not one of them could supply that information. Massey said of her request in Canada: 'Freedom of Information reveals Public Health Agency of Canada has no record of 'SARS-COV-2' isolation performed by anyone, anywhere, ever.' If you accept the comment from the UK Department of Health it's because they can't isolate a 'virus'. Even so many 'science' papers claimed to have isolated the 'Covid virus' until they were questioned and had to admit they hadn't. A reply from the Robert Koch Institute in Germany was typical: 'I am not aware of a paper which purified isolated SARS-CoV-2.' So what the hell was Christian Drosten and his gang using to design the 'Covid' testing protocol that has produced all the illusory Covid' cases and 'Covid' deaths when the head of the Chinese version of the CDC admitted there was a problem right from the start in that the 'virus' had never been isolated/purified? Breathe deeply: What they are calling 'Covid' is actually created by a *computer program* i.e. *they made it up* – er, that's it. They took lung fluid, with many sources of genetic material, from one single person alleged to be infected with Covid-19 by a PCR test which they *claimed*, without clear evidence, contained a 'virus'. They used several computer programs to create a model of a theoretical virus genome sequence from more than fifty-six million small sequences of RNA, each of an unknown source, assembling them like a puzzle with no known solution. The computer filled in the gaps with sequences from bits in the gene bank to make it look like a bat SARS-like coronavirus! A wave of the magic wand and poof, an *in silico* (computer-generated) genome, a scientific fantasy, was created. UK health researcher Dr Kevin Corbett made the same point with this analogy:

... It's like giving you a few bones and saying that's your fish. It could be any fish. Not even a skeleton. Here's a few fragments of bones. That's your fish ... It's all from gene bank and the bits of the virus sequence that weren't there they made up.

They synthetically created them to fill in the blanks. That's what genetics is; it's a code. So it's ABBCCDDDD and you're missing some what you think is EEE so you put it in. It's all

synthetic. You just manufacture the bits that are missing. This is the end result of the geneticization of virology. This is basically a computer virus.

Further confirmation came in an email exchange between British citizen journalist Frances Leader and the government's Medicines & Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency (the Gates-funded MHRA) which gave emergency permission for untested 'Covid vaccines' to be used. The agency admitted that the 'vaccine' is not based on an isolated 'virus', but comes from a *computer-generated model*. Frances Leader was naturally banned from Cult-owned fascist Twitter for making this exchange public. The process of creating computer-generated alleged 'viruses' is called 'in silico' or 'in silicon' – computer chips – and the term 'in silico' is believed to originate with biological experiments using only a computer in 1989. 'Vaccines' involved with 'Covid' are also produced 'in silico' or by computer not a natural process. If the original 'virus' is nothing more than a made-up computer model how can there be 'new variants' of something that never existed in the first place? They are not new 'variants'; they are new *computer models* only minutely different to the original program and designed to further terrify the population into having the 'vaccine' and submitting to fascism. You want a 'new variant'? Click, click, enter – there you go. Tell the medical profession that you have discovered a 'South African variant', 'UK variants' or a 'Brazilian variant' and in the usual HIV-causes-AIDS manner they will unquestioningly repeat it with no evidence whatsoever to support these claims. They will go on television and warn about the dangers of 'new variants' while doing nothing more than repeating what they have been told to be true and knowing that any deviation from that would be career suicide. Big-time insiders will know it's a hoax, but much of the medical community is clueless about the way they are being played and themselves play the public without even being aware they are doing so. What an interesting 'coincidence' that AstraZeneca and Oxford University were conducting 'Covid vaccine trials' in the three countries – the UK, South Africa and Brazil – where the first three 'variants' were claimed to have 'broken out'.

Here's your 'virus' – it's a unicorn

Dr Andrew Kaufman presented a brilliant analysis describing how the 'virus' was imagined into fake existence when he dissected an article published by *Nature* and written by 19 authors detailing *alleged* 'sequencing of a complete viral genome' of the 'new SARS-CoV-2 virus'. This computer-modelled *in silico* genome was used as a template for all subsequent genome sequencing experiments that resulted in the so-called variants which he said now number more than 6,000. The fake genome was constructed from more than 56 million individual short strands of RNA. Those little pieces were assembled into longer pieces by finding areas of overlapping sequences. The computer programs created over two million possible combinations from which the authors simply chose the longest one. They then compared this to a 'bat virus' and the computer 'alignment' rearranged the sequence and filled in the gaps! They called this computer-generated abomination the 'complete genome'. Dr Tom Cowan, a fellow medical author and collaborator with Kaufman, said such computer-generation constitutes scientific fraud and he makes this superb analogy:

Here is an equivalency: A group of researchers claim to have found a unicorn because they found a piece of a hoof, a hair from a tail, and a snippet of a horn. They then add that information into a computer and program it to re-create the unicorn, and they then claim this computer re-creation is the real unicorn. Of course, they had never actually seen a unicorn so could not possibly have examined its genetic makeup to compare their samples with the actual unicorn's hair, hooves and horn.

The researchers claim they decided which is the real genome of SARS-CoV-2 by 'consensus', sort of like a vote. Again, different computer programs will come up with different versions of the imaginary 'unicorn', so they come together as a group and decide which is the real imaginary unicorn.

This is how the 'virus' that has transformed the world was brought into fraudulent 'existence'. Extraordinary, yes, but as the Nazis said the bigger the lie the more will believe it. Cowan, however, wasn't finished and he went on to identify what he called the real blockbuster in the paper. He quotes this section from a paper written

by virologists and published by the CDC and then explains what it means:

Therefore, we examined the capacity of SARS-CoV-2 to infect and replicate in several common primate and human cell lines, including human adenocarcinoma cells (A549), human liver cells (HUH 7.0), and human embryonic kidney cells (HEK-293T). In addition to Vero E6 and Vero CCL81 cells. ... Each cell line was inoculated at high multiplicity of infection and examined 24h post-infection.

No CPE was observed in any of the cell lines except in Vero cells, which grew to greater than 10 to the 7th power at 24 h post-infection. In contrast, HUH 7.0 and 293T showed only modest viral replication, and A549 cells were incompatible with SARS CoV-2 infection.

Cowan explains that when virologists attempt to prove infection they have three possible 'hosts' or models on which they can test. The first was humans. Exposure to humans was generally not done for ethical reasons and has never been done with SARS-CoV-2 or any coronavirus. The second possible host was animals. Cowan said that forgetting for a moment that they never actually use purified virus when exposing animals they do use solutions that they *claim* contain the virus. Exposure to animals has been done with SARS-CoV-2 in an experiment involving mice and this is what they found: *None of the wild (normal) mice got sick.* In a group of genetically-modified mice, a statistically insignificant number lost weight and had slightly bristled fur, but they experienced nothing like the illness called 'Covid-19'. Cowan said the third method – the one they mostly rely on – is to inoculate solutions they *say* contain the virus onto a variety of tissue cultures. This process had never been shown to kill tissue *unless* the sample material was starved of nutrients and poisoned as *part of the process.* Yes, incredibly, in tissue experiments designed to show the 'virus' is responsible for killing the tissue they starve the tissue of nutrients and add toxic drugs including antibiotics and they do not have control studies to see if it's the starvation and poisoning that is degrading the tissue rather than the 'virus' they allege to be in there somewhere. You want me to pinch you? Yep, I understand. Tom Cowan said this about the whole nonsensical farce as he explains what that quote from the CDC paper really means:

The shocking thing about the above quote is that using their own methods, the virologists found that solutions containing SARS-CoV-2 – even in high amounts – were NOT, I repeat NOT, infective to any of the three human tissue cultures they tested. In plain English, this means they proved, on their terms, that this ‘new coronavirus’ is not infectious to human beings. It is ONLY infective to monkey kidney cells, and only then when you add two potent drugs (gentamicin and amphotericin), known to be toxic to kidneys, to the mix.

My friends, read this again and again. These virologists, published by the CDC, performed a clear proof, on their terms, showing that the SARS-CoV-2 virus is harmless to human beings. That is the only possible conclusion, but, unfortunately, this result is not even mentioned in their conclusion. They simply say they can provide virus stocks cultured only on monkey Vero cells, thanks for coming.

Cowan concluded: ‘If people really understood how this “science” was done, I would hope they would storm the gates and demand honesty, transparency and truth.’ Dr Michael Yeadon, former Vice President and Chief Scientific Adviser at drug giant Pfizer has been a vocal critic of the ‘Covid vaccine’ and its potential for multiple harm. He said in an interview in April, 2021, that ‘not one [vaccine] has the virus. He was asked why vaccines normally using a ‘dead’ version of a disease to activate the immune system were not used for ‘Covid’ and instead we had the synthetic methods of the ‘mRNA Covid vaccine’. Yeadon said that to do the former ‘you’d have to have some of [the virus] wouldn’t you?’ He added: ‘No-one’s got any – seriously.’ Yeadon said that surely they couldn’t have fooled the whole world for a year without having a virus, ‘but oddly enough ask around – no one’s got it’. He didn’t know why with all the ‘great labs’ around the world that the virus had not been isolated – ‘Maybe they’ve been too busy running bad PCR tests and vaccines that people don’t need.’ What is today called ‘science’ is not ‘science’ at all. Science is no longer what is, but whatever people can be manipulated to *believe* that it is. Real science has been hijacked by the Cult to dispense and produce the ‘expert scientists’ and contentions that suit the agenda of the Cult. How big-time this has happened with the ‘Covid’ hoax which is entirely based on fake science delivered by fake ‘scientists’ and fake ‘doctors’. The human-caused climate change hoax is also entirely based on fake science delivered by fake ‘scientists’ and fake ‘climate experts’. In both cases real

scientists, climate experts and doctors have their views suppressed and deleted by the Cult-owned science establishment, media and Silicon Valley. This is the 'science' that politicians claim to be 'following' and a common denominator of 'Covid' and climate are Cult psychopaths Bill Gates and his mate Klaus Schwab at the Gates-funded World Economic Forum. But, don't worry, it's all just a coincidence and absolutely nothing to worry about. Zzzzzzzzz.

What is a 'virus' REALLY?

Dr Tom Cowan is one of many contesting the very existence of viruses let alone that they cause disease. This is understandable when there is no scientific evidence for a disease-causing 'virus'. German virologist Dr Stefan Lanka won a landmark case in 2017 in the German Supreme Court over his contention that there is no such thing as a measles virus. He had offered a big prize for anyone who could prove there is and Lanka won his case when someone sought to claim the money. There is currently a prize of more than 225,000 euros on offer from an Isolate Truth Fund for anyone who can prove the isolation of SARS-CoV-2 and its genetic substance. Lanka wrote in an article headed 'The Misconception Called Virus' that scientists think a 'virus' is causing tissue to become diseased and degraded when in fact it is the *processes they are using* which do that – not a 'virus'. Lanka has done an important job in making this point clear as Cowan did in his analysis of the CDC paper. Lanka says that all claims about viruses as disease-causing pathogens are wrong and based on 'easily recognisable, understandable and verifiable misinterpretations.' Scientists believed they were working with 'viruses' in their laboratories when they were really working with 'typical particles of specific dying tissues or cells ...' Lanka said that the tissue decaying process claimed to be caused by a 'virus' still happens when no alleged 'virus' is involved. It's the *process* that does the damage and not a 'virus'. The genetic sample is deprived of nutrients, removed from its energy supply through removal from the body and then doused in toxic antibiotics to remove any bacteria. He confirms again that establishment scientists do not (pinch me)

conduct control experiments to see if this is the case and if they did they would see the claims that 'viruses' are doing the damage is nonsense. He adds that during the measles 'virus' court case he commissioned an independent laboratory to perform just such a control experiment and the result was that the tissues and cells died in the exact same way as with alleged 'infected' material. This is supported by a gathering number of scientists, doctors and researchers who reject what is called 'germ theory' or the belief in the body being infected by contagious sources emitted by other people. Researchers Dawn Lester and David Parker take the same stance in their highly-detailed and sourced book *What Really Makes You Ill – Why everything you thought you knew about disease is wrong* which was recommended to me by a number of medical professionals genuinely seeking the truth. Lester and Parker say there is no provable scientific evidence to show that a 'virus' can be transmitted between people or people and animals or animals and people:

The definition also claims that viruses are the cause of many diseases, as if this has been definitively proven. But this is not the case; there is no original scientific evidence that definitively demonstrates that any virus is the cause of any disease. The burden of proof for any theory lies with those who proposed it; but none of the existing documents provides 'proof' that supports the claim that 'viruses' are pathogens.

Dr Tom Cowan employs one of his clever analogies to describe the process by which a 'virus' is named as the culprit for a disease when what is called a 'virus' is only material released by cells detoxing themselves from infiltration by chemical or radiation poisoning. The tidal wave of technologically-generated radiation in the 'smart' modern world plus all the toxic food and drink are causing this to happen more than ever. Deluded 'scientists' misread this as a gathering impact of what they wrongly label 'viruses'.

Paper can infect houses

Cowan said in an article for davidicke.com – with his tongue only mildly in his cheek – that he believed he had made a tremendous

discovery that may revolutionise science. He had discovered that small bits of paper are alive, 'well alive-ish', can 'infect' houses, and then reproduce themselves inside the house. The result was that this explosion of growth in the paper inside the house causes the house to explode, blowing it to smithereens. His evidence for this new theory is that in the past months he had carefully examined many of the houses in his neighbourhood and found almost no scraps of paper on the lawns and surrounds of the house. There was an occasional stray label, but nothing more. Then he would return to these same houses a week or so later and with a few, not all of them, particularly the old and decrepit ones, he found to his shock and surprise they were littered with stray bits of paper. He knew then that the paper had infected these houses, made copies of itself, and blew up the house. A young boy on a bicycle at one of the sites told him he had seen a demolition crew using dynamite to explode the house the previous week, but Cowan dismissed this as the idle thoughts of silly boys because 'I was on to something big'. He was on to how 'scientists' mistake genetic material in the detoxifying process for something they call a 'virus'. Cowan said of his house and paper story:

If this sounds crazy to you, it's because it should. This scenario is obviously nuts. But consider this admittedly embellished, for effect, current viral theory that all scientists, medical doctors and virologists currently believe.

He takes the example of the 'novel SARS-Cov2' virus to prove the point. First they take someone with an undefined illness called 'Covid-19' and don't even attempt to find any virus in their sputum. Never mind the scientists still describe how this 'virus', which they have not located attaches to a cell receptor, injects its genetic material, in 'Covid's' case, RNA, into the cell. The RNA once inserted exploits the cell to reproduce itself and makes 'thousands, nay millions, of copies of itself ... Then it emerges victorious to claim its next victim':

If you were to look in the scientific literature for proof, actual scientific proof, that uniform SARS-CoV2 viruses have been properly isolated from the sputum of a sick person, that actual spike proteins could be seen protruding from the virus (which has not been found), you would find that such evidence doesn't exist.

If you go looking in the published scientific literature for actual pictures, proof, that these spike proteins or any viral proteins are ever attached to any receptor embedded in any cell membrane, you would also find that no such evidence exists. If you were to look for a video or documented evidence of the intact virus injecting its genetic material into the body of the cell, reproducing itself and then emerging victorious by budding off the cell membrane, you would find that no such evidence exists.

The closest thing you would find is electron micrograph pictures of cellular particles, possibly attached to cell debris, both of which to be seen were stained by heavy metals, a process that completely distorts their architecture within the living organism. This is like finding bits of paper stuck to the blown-up bricks, thereby proving the paper emerged by taking pieces of the bricks on its way out.

The Enders baloney

Cowan describes the 'Covid' story as being just as make-believe as his paper story and he charts back this fantasy to a Nobel Prize winner called John Enders (1897-1985), an American biomedical scientist who has been dubbed 'The Father of Modern Vaccines'. Enders is claimed to have 'discovered' the process of the viral culture which 'proved' that a 'virus' caused measles. Cowan explains how Enders did this 'by using the EXACT same procedure that has been followed by every virologist to find and characterize every new virus since 1954'. Enders took throat swabs from children with measles and immersed them in 2ml of milk. Penicillin (100u/ml) and the antibiotic streptomycin (50,g/ml) were added and the whole mix was centrifuged – rotated at high speed to separate large cellular debris from small particles and molecules as with milk and cream, for example. Cowan says that if the aim is to find little particles of genetic material ('viruses') in the snot from children with measles it would seem that the last thing you would do is mix the snot with other material – milk –that also has genetic material. 'How are you ever going to know whether whatever you found came from the snot or the milk?' He points out that streptomycin is a 'nephrotoxic' or poisonous-to-the-kidney drug. You will see the relevance of that

shortly. Cowan says that it gets worse, much worse, when Enders describes the culture medium upon which the virus 'grows': 'The culture medium consisted of bovine amniotic fluid (90%), beef embryo extract (5%), horse serum (5%), antibiotics and phenol red as an indicator of cell metabolism.' Cowan asks incredulously: 'Did he just say that the culture medium also contained fluids and tissues that are themselves rich sources of genetic material?' The genetic cocktail, or 'medium', is inoculated onto tissue and cells from rhesus monkey *kidney* tissue. This is where the importance of streptomycin comes in and currently-used antimicrobials and other drugs that are *poisonous to kidneys* and used in ALL modern viral cultures (e.g. gentamicin, streptomycin, and amphotericin). Cowan asks: 'How are you ever going to know from this witch's brew where any genetic material comes from as we now have five different sources of rich genetic material in our mix?' Remember, he says, that all genetic material, whether from monkey kidney tissues, bovine serum, milk, etc., is made from the exact same components. The same central question returns: 'How are you possibly going to know that it was the virus that killed the kidney tissue and not the toxic antibiotic and starvation rations on which you are growing the tissue?' John Enders answered the question himself – *you can't*:

A second agent was obtained from an uninoculated culture of monkey kidney cells. The cytopathic changes [death of the cells] it induced in the unstained preparations could not be distinguished with confidence from the viruses isolated from measles.

The death of the cells ('cytopathic changes') happened in exactly the same manner, whether they inoculated the kidney tissue with the measles snot or not, Cowan says. 'This is evidence that the destruction of the tissue, the very proof of viral causation of illness, was not caused by anything in the snot because they saw the same destructive effect when the snot was not even used ... the cytopathic, i.e., cell-killing, changes come from the process of the culture itself, not from any virus in any snot, period.' Enders quotes in his 1957 paper a virologist called Ruckle as reporting similar findings 'and in addition has isolated an agent from monkey kidney tissue that is so

far indistinguishable from human measles virus'. In other words, Cowan says, these particles called 'measles viruses' are simply and clearly breakdown products of the starved and poisoned tissue. For measles 'virus' see all 'viruses' including the so-called 'Covid virus'. Enders, the 'Father of Modern Vaccines', also said:

There is a potential risk in employing cultures of primate cells for the production of vaccines composed of attenuated virus, since the presence of other agents possibly latent in primate tissues cannot be definitely excluded by any known method.

Cowan further quotes from a paper published in the journal *Viruses* in May, 2020, while the 'Covid pandemic' was well underway in the media if not in reality. 'EVs' here refers to particles of genetic debris from our own tissues, such as exosomes of which more in a moment: 'The remarkable resemblance between EVs and viruses has caused quite a few problems in the studies focused on the analysis of EVs released during viral infections.' Later the paper adds that to date a reliable method that can actually guarantee a complete separation (of EVs from viruses) DOES NOT EXIST. This was published at a time when a fairy tale 'virus' was claimed in total certainty to be causing a fairy tale 'viral disease' called 'Covid-19' – a fairy tale that was already well on the way to transforming human society in the image that the Cult has worked to achieve for so long. Cowan concludes his article:

To summarize, there is no scientific evidence that pathogenic viruses exist. What we think of as 'viruses' are simply the normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues and cells. When we are well, we make fewer of these particles; when we are starved, poisoned, suffocated by wearing masks, or afraid, we make more.

There is no engineered virus circulating and making people sick. People in laboratories all over the world are making genetically modified products to make people sick. These are called vaccines. There is no virome, no 'ecosystem' of viruses, viruses are not 8%, 50% or 100 % of our genetic material. These are all simply erroneous ideas based on the misconception called a virus.

What is 'Covid'? Load of bollocks

The background described here by Cowan and Lanka was emphasised in the first video presentation that I saw by Dr Andrew Kaufman when he asked whether the 'Covid virus' was in truth a natural defence mechanism of the body called 'exosomes'. These are released by cells when in states of toxicity – see the same themes returning over and over. They are released ever more profusely as chemical and radiation toxicity increases and think of the potential effect therefore of 5G alone as its destructive frequencies infest the human energetic information field with a gathering pace (5G went online in Wuhan in 2019 as the 'virus' emerged). I'll have more about this later. Exosomes transmit a warning to the rest of the body that 'Houston, we have a problem'. Kaufman presented images of exosomes and compared them with 'Covid' under an electron microscope and the similarity was remarkable. They both attach to the same cell receptors (*claimed* in the case of 'Covid'), contain the same genetic material in the form of RNA or ribonucleic acid, and both are found in 'viral cell cultures' with damaged or dying cells. James Hildreth MD, President and Chief Executive Officer of the Meharry Medical College at Johns Hopkins, said: 'The virus is fully an exosome in every sense of the word.' Kaufman's conclusion was that there is no 'virus': 'This entire pandemic is a completely manufactured crisis ... there is no evidence of anyone dying from [this] illness.' Dr Tom Cowan and Sally Fallon Morell, authors of *The Contagion Myth*, published a statement with Dr Kaufman in February, 2021, explaining why the 'virus' does not exist and you can read it that in full in the Appendix.

'Virus' theory can be traced to the 'cell theory' in 1858 of German physician Rudolf Virchow (1821-1920) who contended that disease originates from a single cell infiltrated by a 'virus'. Dr Stefan Lanka said that findings and insights with respect to the structure, function and central importance of tissues in the creation of life, which were already known in 1858, comprehensively refute the cell theory. Virchow ignored them. We have seen the part later played by John Enders in the 1950s and Lanka notes that infection theories were only established as a global dogma through the policies and

eugenics of the Third Reich in Nazi Germany (creation of the same Sabbatian cult behind the 'Covid' hoax). Lanka said: 'Before 1933, scientists dared to contradict this theory; after 1933, these critical scientists were silenced'. Dr Tom Cowan's view is that ill-health is caused by too much of something, too little of something, or toxification from chemicals and radiation – not contagion. We must also highlight as a major source of the 'virus' theology a man still called the 'Father of Modern Virology' – Thomas Milton Rivers (1888-1962). There is no way given the Cult's long game policy that it was a coincidence for the 'Father of Modern Virology' to be director of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research from 1937 to 1956 when he is credited with making the Rockefeller Institute a leader in 'viral research'. Cult Rockefeller were the force behind the creation of Big Pharma 'medicine', established the World Health Organisation in 1948, and have long and close associations with the Gates family that now runs the WHO during the pandemic hoax through mega-rich Cult gofer and psychopath Bill Gates.

Only a Renegade Mind can see through all this bullshit by asking the questions that need to be answered, not taking 'no' or prevarication for an answer, and certainly not hiding from the truth in fear of speaking it. Renegade Minds have always changed the world for the better and they will change this one no matter how bleak it may currently appear to be.

CHAPTER SIX

Sequence of deceit

If you tell the truth, you don't have to remember anything
Mark Twain

Against the background that I have laid out this far the sequence that took us from an invented 'virus' in Cult-owned China in late 2019 to the fascist transformation of human society can be seen and understood in a whole new context.

We were told that a deadly disease had broken out in Wuhan and the world media began its campaign (coordinated by behavioural psychologists as we shall see) to terrify the population into unquestioning compliance. We were shown images of Chinese people collapsing in the street which never happened in the West with what was supposed to be the same condition. In the earliest days when alleged cases and deaths were few the fear register was hysterical in many areas of the media and this would expand into the common media narrative across the world. The real story was rather different, but we were never told that. The Chinese government, one of the Cult's biggest centres of global operation, said they had discovered a new illness with flu-like and pneumonia-type symptoms in a city with such toxic air that it is overwhelmed with flu-like symptoms, pneumonia and respiratory disease. Chinese scientists said it was a new – 'novel' – coronavirus which they called Sars-Cov-2 and that it caused a disease they labelled 'Covid-19'. There was no evidence for this and the 'virus' has never to this day been isolated, purified and its genetic code established from that. It

was from the beginning a computer-generated fiction. Stories of Chinese whistleblowers saying the number of deaths was being suppressed or that the 'new disease' was related to the Wuhan bio-lab misdirected mainstream and alternative media into cul-de-sacs to obscure the real truth – there was no 'virus'.

Chinese scientists took genetic material from the lung fluid of just a few people and said they had found a 'new' disease when this material had a wide range of content. There was no evidence for a 'virus' for the very reasons explained in the last two chapters. The 'virus' has never been shown to (a) exist and (b) cause any disease. People were diagnosed on symptoms that are so widespread in Wuhan and polluted China and with a PCR test that can't detect infectious disease. On this farce the whole global scam was sold to the rest of the world which would also diagnose respiratory disease as 'Covid-19' from symptoms alone or with a PCR test not testing for a 'virus'. Flu miraculously disappeared *worldwide* in 2020 and into 2021 as it was redesignated 'Covid-19'. It was really the same old flu with its 'flu-like' symptoms attributed to 'flu-like' 'Covid-19'. At the same time with very few exceptions the Chinese response of draconian lockdown and fascism was the chosen weapon to respond across the West as recommended by the Cult-owned Tedros at the Cult-owned World Health Organization run by the Cult-owned Gates. All was going according to plan. Chinese scientists – everything in China is controlled by the Cult-owned government – compared their contaminated RNA lung-fluid material with other RNA sequences and said it appeared to be just under 80 percent identical to the SARS-CoV-1 'virus' claimed to be the cause of the SARS (severe acute respiratory syndrome) 'outbreak' in 2003. They decreed that because of this the 'new virus' had to be related and they called it SARS-CoV-2. There are some serious problems with this assumption and *assumption* was all it was. Most 'factual' science turns out to be assumptions repeated into everyone-knows-that. A match of under 80-percent is meaningless. Dr Kaufman makes the point that there's a 96 percent genetic correlation between humans and chimpanzees, but 'no one would say our genetic material is part

of the chimpanzee family'. Yet the Chinese authorities were claiming that a much lower percentage, less than 80 percent, proved the existence of a new 'coronavirus'. For goodness sake human DNA is 60 percent similar to a *banana*.

You are feeling sleepy

The entire 'Covid' hoax is a global Psyop, a psychological operation to program the human mind into believing and fearing a complete fantasy. A crucial aspect of this was what *appeared* to happen in Italy. It was all very well streaming out daily images of an alleged catastrophe in Wuhan, but to the Western mind it was still on the other side of the world in a very different culture and setting. A reaction of 'this could happen to me and my family' was still nothing like as intense enough for the mind-doctors. The Cult needed a Western example to push people over that edge and it chose Italy, one of its major global locations going back to the Roman Empire. An Italian 'Covid' crisis was manufactured in a particular area called Lombardy which just happens to be notorious for its toxic air and therefore respiratory disease. Wuhan, China, *déjà vu*. An hysterical media told horror stories of Italians dying from 'Covid' in their droves and how Lombardy hospitals were being overrun by a tidal wave of desperately ill people needing treatment after being struck down by the 'deadly virus'. Here was the psychological turning point the Cult had planned. Wow, if this is happening in Italy, the Western mind concluded, this indeed could happen to me and my family. Another point is that Italian authorities responded by following the Chinese blueprint so vehemently recommended by the Cult-owned World Health Organization. They imposed fascistic lockdowns on the whole country viciously policed with the help of surveillance drones sweeping through the streets seeking out anyone who escaped from mass house arrest. Livelihoods were destroyed and psychology unravelled in the way we have witnessed since in all lockdown countries. Crucial to the plan was that Italy responded in this way to set the precedent of suspending freedom and imposing fascism in a 'Western liberal democracy'. I emphasised in an

animated video explanation on davidicke.com posted in the summer of 2020 how important it was to the Cult to expand the Chinese lockdown model across the West. Without this, and the bare-faced lie that non-symptomatic people could still transmit a 'disease' they didn't have, there was no way locking down the whole population, sick and not sick, could be pulled off. At just the right time and with no evidence Cult operatives and gofers claimed that people without symptoms could pass on the 'disease'. In the name of protecting the 'vulnerable' like elderly people, who lockdowns would kill by the tens of thousands, we had for the first time healthy people told to isolate as well as the sick. The great majority of people who tested positive had no symptoms because there was nothing wrong with them. It was just a trick made possible by a test not testing for the 'virus'.

Months after my animated video the Gates-funded Professor Neil Ferguson at the Gates-funded Imperial College confirmed that I was right. He didn't say it in those terms, naturally, but he did say it. Ferguson will enter the story shortly for his outrageously crazy 'computer models' that led to Britain, the United States and many other countries following the Chinese and now Italian methods of response. Put another way, following the Cult script. Ferguson said that SAGE, the UK government's scientific advisory group which has controlled 'Covid' policy from the start, wanted to follow the Chinese lockdown model (while they all continued to work and be paid), but they wondered if they could possibly, in Ferguson's words, 'get away with it in Europe'. 'Get away with it'? Who the hell do these moronic, arrogant people think they are? This appalling man Ferguson said that once Italy went into national lockdown they realised they, too, could mimic China:

It's a communist one-party state, we said. We couldn't get away with it in Europe, we thought ... and then Italy did it. And we realised we could. Behind this garbage from Ferguson is a simple fact: Doing the same as China in every country was the plan from the start and Ferguson's 'models' would play a central role in achieving that. It's just a coincidence, of course, and absolutely nothing to worry your little head about.

Oops, sorry, our mistake

Once the Italian segment of the Psyop had done the job it was designed to do a very different story emerged. Italian authorities revealed that 99 percent of those who had 'died from Covid-19' in Italy had one, two, three, or more 'co-morbidities' or illnesses and health problems that could have ended their life. The US Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) published a figure of 94 percent for Americans dying of 'Covid' while having other serious medical conditions – on average two to three (some five or six) other potential causes of death. In terms of death from an unproven 'virus' I say it is 100 percent. The other one percent in Italy and six percent in the US would presumably have died from 'Covid's' flu-like symptoms with a range of other possible causes in conjunction with a test not testing for the 'virus'. Fox News reported that even more startling figures had emerged in one US county in which 410 of 422 deaths attributed to 'Covid-19' had other potentially deadly health conditions. The Italian National Health Institute said later that the average age of people dying with a 'Covid-19' diagnosis in Italy was about 81. Ninety percent were over 70 with ten percent over 90. In terms of other reasons to die some 80 percent had two or more chronic diseases with half having three or more including cardiovascular problems, diabetes, respiratory problems and cancer. Why is the phantom 'Covid-19' said to kill overwhelmingly old people and hardly affect the young? Old people continually die of many causes and especially respiratory disease which you can re-diagnose 'Covid-19' while young people die in tiny numbers by comparison and rarely of respiratory disease. Old people 'die of Covid' because they die of other things that can be redesignated 'Covid' and it really is that simple.

Flu has flown

The blueprint was in place. Get your illusory 'cases' from a test not testing for the 'virus' and redesignate other causes of death as 'Covid-19'. You have an instant 'pandemic' from something that is nothing more than a computer-generated fiction. With near-on a

billion people having 'flu-like' symptoms every year the potential was limitless and we can see why flu quickly and apparently miraculously disappeared *worldwide* by being diagnosed 'Covid-19'. The painfully bloody obvious was explained away by the childlike media in headlines like this in the UK '*Independent*': 'Not a single case of flu detected by Public Health England this year as Covid restrictions suppress virus'. I kid you not. The masking, social distancing and house arrest that did not make the 'Covid virus' disappear somehow did so with the 'flu virus'. Even worse the article, by a bloke called Samuel Lovett, suggested that maybe the masking, sanitising and other 'Covid' measures should continue to keep the flu away. With a ridiculousness that disturbs your breathing (it's 'Covid-19') the said Lovett wrote: 'With widespread social distancing and mask-wearing measures in place throughout the UK, the usual routes of transmission for influenza have been blocked.' He had absolutely no evidence to support that statement, but look at the consequences of him acknowledging the obvious. With flu not disappearing at all and only being relabelled 'Covid-19' he would have to contemplate that 'Covid' was a hoax on a scale that is hard to imagine. You need guts and commitment to truth to even go there and that's clearly something Samuel Lovett does not have in abundance. He would never have got it through the editors anyway.

Tens of thousands die in the United States alone every winter from flu including many with pneumonia complications. CDC figures record *45 million* Americans diagnosed with flu in 2017-2018 of which 61,000 died and some reports claim 80,000. Where was the same hysteria then that we have seen with 'Covid-19'? Some 250,000 Americans are admitted to hospital with pneumonia every year with about 50,000 cases proving fatal. About 65 million suffer respiratory disease every year and three million deaths makes this the third biggest cause of death worldwide. You only have to redesignate a portion of all these people 'Covid-19' and you have an instant global pandemic or the *appearance* of one. Why would doctors do this? They are told to do this and all but a few dare not refuse those who must be obeyed. Doctors in general are not researching their own

knowledge and instead take it direct and unquestioned from the authorities that own them and their careers. The authorities say they must now diagnose these symptoms 'Covid-19' and not flu, or whatever, and they do it. Dark suits say put 'Covid-19' on death certificates no matter what the cause of death and the doctors do it. Renegade Minds don't fall for the illusion that doctors and medical staff are all highly-intelligent, highly-principled, seekers of medical truth. *Some are*, but not the majority. They are repeaters, gofers, and yes sir, no sir, purveyors of what the system demands they purvey. The 'Covid' con is not merely confined to diseases of the lungs. Instructions to doctors to put 'Covid-19' on death certificates for anyone dying of *anything* within 28 days (or much more) of a positive test not testing for the 'virus' opened the floodgates. The term dying *with* 'Covid' and not *of* 'Covid' was coined to cover the truth. Whether it was a *with* or an *of* they were all added to the death numbers attributed to the 'deadly virus' compiled by national governments and globally by the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins operation in the United States that was so involved in those 'pandemic' simulations. Fraudulent deaths were added to the ever-growing list of fraudulent 'cases' from false positives from a false test. No wonder Professor Walter Ricciardi, scientific advisor to the Italian minister of health, said after the Lombardy hysteria had done its job that 'Covid' death rates were due to Italy having the second oldest population in the world and to *how hospitals record deaths*:

The way in which we code deaths in our country is very generous in the sense that all the people who die in hospitals with the coronavirus are deemed to be dying of the coronavirus. On re-evaluation by the National Institute of Health, only 12 per cent of death certificates have shown a direct causality from coronavirus, while 88 per cent of patients who have died have at least one pre-morbidity – many had two or three.

This is extraordinary enough when you consider the propaganda campaign to use Italy to terrify the world, but how can they even say twelve percent were genuine when the 'virus' has not been shown to exist, its 'code' is a computer program, and diagnosis comes from a test not testing for it? As in China, and soon the world, 'Covid-19' in

Italy was a redesignation of diagnosis. Lies and corruption were to become the real 'pandemic' fuelled by a pathetically-compliant medical system taking its orders from the tiny few at the top of their national hierarchy who answered to the World Health Organization which answers to Gates and the Cult. Doctors were told – ordered – to diagnose a particular set of symptoms 'Covid-19' and put that on the death certificate for any cause of death if the patient had tested positive with a test not testing for the virus or had 'Covid' symptoms like the flu. The United States even introduced big financial incentives to manipulate the figures with hospitals receiving £4,600 from the Medicare system for diagnosing someone with regular pneumonia, \$13,000 if they made the diagnosis from the same symptoms 'Covid-19' pneumonia, and \$39,000 if they put a 'Covid' diagnosed patient on a ventilator that would almost certainly kill them. A few – painfully and pathetically few – medical whistleblowers revealed (before Cult-owned YouTube deleted their videos) that they had been instructed to 'let the patient crash' and put them straight on a ventilator instead of going through a series of far less intrusive and dangerous methods as they would have done before the pandemic hoax began and the financial incentives kicked in. We are talking cold-blooded murder given that ventilators are so damaging to respiratory systems they are usually the last step before heaven awaits. Renegade Minds never fall for the belief that people in white coats are all angels of mercy and cannot be full-on psychopaths. I have explained in detail in *The Answer* how what I am describing here played out across the world coordinated by the World Health Organization through the medical hierarchies in almost every country.

Medical scientist calls it

Information about the non-existence of the 'virus' began to emerge for me in late March, 2020, and mushroomed after that. I was sent an email by Sir Julian Rose, a writer, researcher, and organic farming promotor, from a medical scientist friend of his in the United States. Even at that early stage in March the scientist was able to explain

how the 'Covid' hoax was being manipulated. He said there were no reliable tests for a specific 'Covid-19 virus' and nor were there any reliable agencies or media outlets for reporting numbers of actual 'Covid-19' cases. We have seen in the long period since then that he was absolutely right. 'Every action and reaction to Covid-19 is based on totally flawed data and we simply cannot make accurate assessments,' he said. Most people diagnosed with 'Covid-19' were showing nothing more than cold and flu-like symptoms 'because most coronavirus strains *are* nothing more than cold/flu-like symptoms'. We had farcical situations like an 84-year-old German man testing positive for 'Covid-19' and his nursing home ordered to quarantine only for him to be found to have a common cold. The scientist described back then why PCR tests and what he called the 'Mickey Mouse test kits' were useless for what they were claimed to be identifying. 'The idea these kits can isolate a specific virus like Covid-19 is nonsense,' he said. Significantly, he pointed out that 'if you want to create a totally false panic about a totally false pandemic – pick a coronavirus'. This is exactly what the Cult-owned Gates, World Economic Forum and Johns Hopkins University did with their Event 201 'simulation' followed by their real-life simulation called the 'pandemic'. The scientist said that all you had to do was select the sickest of people with respiratory-type diseases in a single location – 'say Wuhan' – and administer PCR tests to them. You can then claim that anyone showing 'viral sequences' similar to a coronavirus 'which will inevitably be quite a few' is suffering from a 'new' disease:

Since you already selected the sickest flu cases a fairly high proportion of your sample will go on to die. You can then say this 'new' virus has a CFR [case fatality rate] higher than the flu and use this to infuse more concern and do more tests which will of course produce more 'cases', which expands the testing, which produces yet more 'cases' and so on and so on. Before long you have your 'pandemic', and all you have done is use a simple test kit trick to convert the worst flu and pneumonia cases into something new that doesn't ACTUALLY EXIST [my emphasis].

He said that you then 'just run the same scam in other countries' and make sure to keep the fear message running high 'so that people

will feel panicky and less able to think critically'. The only problem to overcome was the fact *there is no* actual new deadly pathogen and only regular sick people. This meant that deaths from the 'new deadly pathogen' were going to be way too low for a real new deadly virus pandemic, but he said this could be overcome in the following ways – all of which would go on to happen:

1. You can claim this is just the beginning and more deaths are imminent [you underpin this with fantasy 'computer projections']. Use this as an excuse to quarantine everyone and then claim the quarantine prevented the expected millions of dead.
2. You can [say that people] 'minimizing' the dangers are irresponsible and bully them into not talking about numbers.
3. You can talk crap about made up numbers hoping to blind people with pseudoscience.
4. You can start testing well people (who, of course, will also likely have shreds of coronavirus [RNA] in them) and thus inflate your 'case figures' with 'asymptomatic carriers' (you will of course have to spin that to sound deadly even though any virologist knows the more symptom-less cases you have the less deadly is your pathogen).

The scientist said that if you take these simple steps 'you can have your own entirely manufactured pandemic up and running in weeks'. His analysis made so early in the hoax was brilliantly prophetic of what would actually unfold. Pulling all the information together in these recent chapters we have this is simple 1, 2, 3, of how you can delude virtually the entire human population into believing in a 'virus' that doesn't exist:

- A 'Covid case' is someone who tests positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'.
- A 'Covid death' is someone who dies of *any cause* within 28 days (or much longer) of testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'.
- Asymptomatic means there is nothing wrong with you, but they claim you can pass on what you don't have to justify locking

down (quarantining) healthy people in totality.

The foundations of the hoax are that simple. A study involving ten million people in Wuhan, published in November, 2020, demolished the whole lie about those without symptoms passing on the 'virus'. They found '300 asymptomatic cases' and traced their contacts to find that not one of them was detected with the 'virus'.

'Asymptomatic' patients and their contacts were isolated for no less than two weeks and nothing changed. I know it's all crap, but if you are going to claim that those without symptoms can transmit 'the virus' then you must produce evidence for that and they never have. Even World Health Organization official Dr Maria Van Kerkhove, head of the emerging diseases and zoonosis unit, said as early as June, 2020, that she doubted the validity of asymptomatic transmission. She said that 'from the data we have, it still seems to be rare that an asymptomatic person actually transmits onward to a secondary individual' and by 'rare' she meant that she couldn't cite any case of asymptomatic transmission.

The Ferguson factor

The problem for the Cult as it headed into March, 2020, when the script had lockdown due to start, was that despite all the manipulation of the case and death figures they still did not have enough people alleged to have died from 'Covid' to justify mass house arrest. This was overcome in the way the scientist described: 'You can claim this is just the beginning and more deaths are imminent ... Use this as an excuse to quarantine everyone and then claim the quarantine prevented the expected millions of dead.' Enter one Professor Neil Ferguson, the Gates-funded 'epidemiologist' at the Gates-funded Imperial College in London. Ferguson is Britain's Christian Drosten in that he has a dire record of predicting health outcomes, but is still called upon to advise government on the next health outcome when another 'crisis' comes along. This may seem to be a strange and ridiculous thing to do. Why would you keep turning for policy guidance to people who have a history of being

monumentally wrong? Ah, but it makes sense from the Cult point of view. These 'experts' keep on producing predictions that suit the Cult agenda for societal transformation and so it was with Neil Ferguson as he revealed his horrific (and clearly insane) computer model predictions that allowed lockdowns to be imposed in Britain, the United States and many other countries. Ferguson does not have even an A-level in biology and would appear to have no formal training in computer modelling, medicine or epidemiology, according to Derek Winton, an MSc in Computational Intelligence. He wrote an article somewhat aghast at what Ferguson did which included taking no account of respiratory disease 'seasonality' which means it is far worse in the winter months. Who would have thought that respiratory disease could be worse in the winter? Well, certainly not Ferguson.

The massively China-connected Imperial College and its bizarre professor provided the excuse for the long-incubated Chinese model of human control to travel westward at lightning speed. Imperial College confirms on its website that it collaborates with the Chinese Research Institute; publishes more than 600 research papers every year with Chinese research institutions; has 225 Chinese staff; 2,600 Chinese students – the biggest international group; 7,000 former students living in China which is the largest group outside the UK; and was selected for a tour by China's President Xi Jinping during his state visit to the UK in 2015. The college takes major donations from China and describes itself as the UK's number one university collaborator with Chinese research institutions. The China communist/fascist government did not appear phased by the woeful predictions of Ferguson and Imperial when during the lockdown that Ferguson induced the college signed a five-year collaboration deal with China tech giant Huawei that will have Huawei's indoor 5G network equipment installed at the college's West London tech campus along with an 'AI cloud platform'. The deal includes Chinese sponsorship of Imperial's Venture Catalyst entrepreneurship competition. Imperial is an example of the enormous influence the Chinese government has within British and North American

universities and research centres – and further afield. Up to 200 academics from more than a dozen UK universities are being investigated on suspicion of ‘unintentionally’ helping the Chinese government build weapons of mass destruction by ‘transferring world-leading research in advanced military technology such as aircraft, missile designs and cyberweapons’. Similar scandals have broken in the United States, but it’s all a coincidence. Imperial College serves the agenda in many other ways including the promotion of every aspect of the United Nations Agenda 21/2030 (the Great Reset) and produced computer models to show that human-caused ‘climate change’ is happening when in the real world it isn’t. Imperial College is driving the climate agenda as it drives the ‘Covid’ agenda (both Cult hoaxes) while Patrick Vallance, the UK government’s Chief Scientific Adviser on ‘Covid’, was named Chief Scientific Adviser to the UN ‘climate change’ conference known as COP26 hosted by the government in Glasgow, Scotland. ‘Covid’ and ‘climate’ are fundamentally connected.

Professor Woeful

From Imperial’s bosom came Neil Ferguson still advising government despite his previous disasters and it was announced early on that he and other key people like UK Chief Medical Adviser Chris Whitty had caught the ‘virus’ as the propaganda story was being sold. Somehow they managed to survive and we had Prime Minister Boris Johnson admitted to hospital with what was said to be a severe version of the ‘virus’ in this same period. His whole policy and demeanour changed when he returned to Downing Street. It’s a small world with these government advisors – especially in their communal connections to Gates – and Ferguson had partnered with Whitty to write a paper called ‘Infectious disease: Tough choices to reduce Ebola transmission’ which involved another scare-story that didn’t happen. Ferguson’s ‘models’ predicted that up to 150,000 could die from ‘mad cow disease’, or BSE, and its version in sheep if it was transmitted to humans. BSE was not transmitted and instead triggered by an organophosphate pesticide used to treat a pest on

cows. Fewer than 200 deaths followed from the human form. Models by Ferguson and his fellow incompetents led to the unnecessary culling of millions of pigs, cattle and sheep in the foot and mouth outbreak in 2001 which destroyed the lives and livelihoods of farmers and their families who had often spent decades building their herds and flocks. Vast numbers of these animals did not have foot and mouth and had no contact with the infection. Another 'expert' behind the cull was Professor Roy Anderson, a computer modeller at Imperial College specialising in the epidemiology of *human*, not animal, disease. Anderson has served on the Bill and Melinda Gates Grand Challenges in Global Health advisory board and chairs another Gates-funded organisation. Gates is everywhere.

In a precursor to the 'Covid' script Ferguson backed closing schools 'for prolonged periods' over the swine flu 'pandemic' in 2009 and said it would affect a third of the world population if it continued to spread at the speed he claimed to be happening. His mates at Imperial College said much the same and a news report said: 'One of the authors, the epidemiologist and disease modeller Neil Ferguson, who sits on the World Health Organisation's emergency committee for the outbreak, said the virus had "full pandemic potential".' Professor Liam Donaldson, the Chris Whitty of his day as Chief Medical Officer, said the worst case could see 30 percent of the British people infected by swine flu with 65,000 dying. Ferguson and Donaldson were indeed proved correct when at the end of the year the number of deaths attributed to swine flu was 392. The term 'expert' is rather liberally applied unfortunately, not least to complete idiots. Swine flu 'projections' were great for GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) as millions rolled in for its Pandemrix influenza vaccine which led to brain damage with children most affected. The British government (taxpayers) paid out more than £60 million in compensation after GSK was given immunity from prosecution. Yet another 'Covid' déjà vu. Swine flu was supposed to have broken out in Mexico, but Dr Wolfgang Wodarg, a German doctor, former member of parliament and critic of the 'Covid' hoax, observed 'the spread of swine flu' in Mexico City at the time. He

said: 'What we experienced in Mexico City was a very mild flu which did not kill more than usual – which killed even fewer people than usual.' Hying the fear against all the facts is not unique to 'Covid' and has happened many times before. Ferguson is reported to have over-estimated the projected death toll of bird flu (H5N1) by some three million-fold, but bird flu vaccine makers again made a killing from the scare. This is some of the background to the Neil Ferguson who produced the perfectly-timed computer models in early 2020 predicting that half a million people would die in Britain without draconian lockdown and 2.2 million in the United States. Politicians panicked, people panicked, and lockdowns of alleged short duration were instigated to 'flatten the curve' of cases gleaned from a test not testing for the 'virus'. I said at the time that the public could forget the 'short duration' bit. This was an agenda to destroy the livelihoods of the population and force them into mass control through dependency and there was going to be nothing 'short' about it. American researcher Daniel Horowitz described the consequences of the 'models' spewed out by Gates-funded Ferguson and Imperial College:

What led our government and the governments of many other countries into panic was a single Imperial College of UK study, funded by global warming activists, that predicted 2.2 million deaths if we didn't lock down the country. In addition, the reported 8-9% death rate in Italy scared us into thinking there was some other mutation of this virus that they got, which might have come here.

Together with the fact that we were finally testing and had the ability to actually report new cases, we thought we were headed for a death spiral. But again ... we can't flatten a curve if we don't know when the curve started.

How about it *never* started?

Giving them what they want

An investigation by German news outlet *Welt Am Sonntag* (*World on Sunday*) revealed how in March, 2020, the German government gathered together 'leading scientists from several research institutes and universities' and 'together, they were to produce a [modelling]

paper that would serve as legitimization for further tough political measures'. The Cult agenda was justified by computer modelling not based on evidence or reality; it was specifically constructed to justify the Cult demand for lockdowns all over the world to destroy the independent livelihoods of the global population. All these modellers and everyone responsible for the 'Covid' hoax have a date with a trial like those in Nuremberg after World War Two when Nazis faced the consequences of their war crimes. These corrupt-beyond-belief 'modellers' wrote the paper according to government instructions and it said that that if lockdown measures were lifted then up to one million Germans would die from 'Covid-19' adding that some would die 'agonizingly at home, gasping for breath' unable to be treated by hospitals that couldn't cope. All lies. No matter – it gave the Cult all that it wanted. What did long-time government 'modeller' Neil Ferguson say? If the UK and the United States didn't lockdown half a million would die in Britain and 2.2 million Americans. Anyone see a theme here? 'Modellers' are such a crucial part of the lockdown strategy that we should look into their background and follow the money. Researcher Rosemary Frei produced an excellent article headlined 'The Modelling-paper Mafiosi'. She highlights a guy called John Edmunds, a British epidemiologist, and professor in the Faculty of Epidemiology and Population Health at the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine. He studied at Imperial College. Edmunds is a member of government 'Covid' advisory bodies which have been dictating policy, the New and Emerging Respiratory Virus Threats Advisory Group (NERVTAG) and the Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE).

Ferguson, another member of NERVTAG and SAGE, led the way with the original 'virus' and Edmunds has followed in the 'variant' stage and especially the so-called UK or Kent variant known as the 'Variant of Concern' (VOC) B.1.1.7. He said in a co-written report for the Centre for Mathematical modelling of Infectious Diseases at the London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, with input from the Centre's 'Covid-19' Working Group, that there was 'a realistic

possibility that VOC B.1.1.7 is associated with an increased risk of death compared to non-VOC viruses'. Fear, fear, fear, get the vaccine, fear, fear, fear, get the vaccine. Rosemary Frei reveals that almost all the paper's authors and members of the modelling centre's 'Covid-19' Working Group receive funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and/or the associated Gates-funded Wellcome Trust. The paper was published by e-journal *Medrx* *xiv* which only publishes papers not peer-reviewed and the journal was established by an organisation headed by Facebook's Mark Zuckerberg and his missus. What a small world it is. Frei discovered that Edmunds is on the Scientific Advisory Board of the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI) which was established by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, Klaus Schwab's Davos World Economic Forum and Big Pharma giant Wellcome. CEPI was 'launched in Davos [in 2017] to develop vaccines to stop future epidemics', according to its website. 'Our mission is to accelerate the development of vaccines against emerging infectious diseases and enable equitable access to these vaccines for people during outbreaks.' What kind people they are. Rosemary Frei reveals that Public Health England (PHE) director Susan Hopkins is an author of her organisation's non-peer-reviewed reports on 'new variants'. Hopkins is a professor of infectious diseases at London's Imperial College which is gifted tens of millions of dollars a year by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Gates-funded modelling disaster Neil Ferguson also co-authors Public Health England reports and he spoke in December, 2020, about the potential danger of the B.1.1.7. 'UK variant' promoted by Gates-funded modeller John Edmunds. When I come to the 'Covid vaccines' the 'new variants' will be shown for what they are – bollocks.

Connections, connections

All these people and modellers are lockdown-obsessed or, put another way, they demand what the Cult demands. Edmunds said in January, 2021, that to ease lockdowns too soon would be a disaster and they had to 'vaccinate much, much, much more widely than the

elderly'. Rosemary Frei highlights that Edmunds is married to Jeanne Pimenta who is described in a LinkedIn profile as director of epidemiology at GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) and she held shares in the company. Patrick Vallance, co-chair of SAGE and the government's Chief Scientific Adviser, is a former executive of GSK and has a deferred bonus of shares in the company worth £600,000. GSK has serious business connections with Bill Gates and is collaborating with mRNA-'vaccine' company CureVac to make 'vaccines' for the new variants that Edmunds is talking about. GSK is planning a 'Covid vaccine' with drug giant Sanofi. Puppets Prime Minister Boris Johnson announced in the spring of 2021 that up to 60 million vaccine doses were to be made at the GSK facility at Barnard Castle in the English North East. Barnard Castle, with a population of just 6,000, was famously visited in breach of lockdown rules in April, 2020, by Johnson aide Dominic Cummings who said that he drove there 'to test his eyesight' before driving back to London. Cummings would be better advised to test his integrity – not that it would take long. The GSK facility had nothing to do with his visit then although I'm sure Patrick Vallance would have been happy to arrange an introduction and some tea and biscuits. Ruthless psychopath Gates has made yet another fortune from vaccines in collaboration with Big Pharma companies and gushes at the phenomenal profits to be made from vaccines – more than a 20-to-1 return as he told one interviewer. Gates also tweeted in December, 2019, with the foreknowledge of what was coming: 'What's next for our foundation? I'm particularly excited about what the next year could mean for one of the best buys in global health: vaccines.'

Modeller John Edmunds is a big promoter of vaccines as all these people appear to be. He's the dean of the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine's Faculty of Epidemiology and Population Health which is primarily funded by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and the Gates-established and funded GAVI vaccine alliance which is the Gates vehicle to vaccinate the world. The organisation Doctors Without Borders has described GAVI as being 'aimed more at supporting drug-industry desires to promote new

products than at finding the most efficient and sustainable means for fighting the diseases of poverty'. But then that's why the psychopath Gates created it. John Edmunds said in a video that the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine is involved in every aspect of vaccine development including large-scale clinical trials. He contends that mathematical modelling can show that vaccines protect individuals and society. That's on the basis of shit in and shit out, I take it. Edmunds serves on the UK Vaccine Network as does Ferguson and the government's foremost 'Covid' adviser, the grim-faced, dark-eyed Chris Whitty. The Vaccine Network says it works 'to support the government to identify and shortlist targeted investment opportunities for the most promising vaccines and vaccine technologies that will help combat infectious diseases with epidemic potential, and to address structural issues related to the UK's broader vaccine infrastructure'. Ferguson is acting Director of the Imperial College Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium which has funding from the Bill and Melina Gates Foundation and the Gates-created GAVI 'vaccine alliance'. Anyone wonder why these characters see vaccines as the answer to every problem? Ferguson is wildly enthusiastic in his support for GAVI's campaign to vaccinate children en masse in poor countries. You would expect someone like Gates who has constantly talked about the need to reduce the population to want to fund vaccines to keep more people alive. I'm sure that's why he does it. The John Edmunds London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine (LSHTM) has a Vaccines Manufacturing Innovation Centre which develops, tests and commercialises vaccines. Rosemary Frei writes:

The vaccines centre also performs affiliated activities like combating 'vaccine hesitancy'. The latter includes the Vaccine Confidence Project. The project's stated purpose is, among other things, 'to provide analysis and guidance for early response and engagement with the public to ensure sustained confidence in vaccines and immunisation'. The Vaccine Confidence Project's director is LSHTM professor Heidi Larson. For more than a decade she's been researching how to combat vaccine hesitancy.

How the bloody hell can blokes like John Edmunds and Neil Ferguson with those connections and financial ties model 'virus' case

and death projections for the government and especially in a way that gives their paymasters like Gates exactly what they want? It's insane, but this is what you find throughout the world.

'Covid' is not dangerous, oops, wait, yes it is

Only days before Ferguson's nightmare scenario made Jackboot Johnson take Britain into a China-style lockdown to save us from a deadly 'virus' the UK government website gov.uk was reporting something very different to Ferguson on a page of official government guidance for 'high consequence infectious diseases (HCID)'. It said this about 'Covid-19':

As of 19 March 2020, COVID-19 is no longer considered to be a high consequence infectious diseases (HCID) in the UK [my emphasis]. The 4 nations public health HCID group made an interim recommendation in January 2020 to classify COVID-19 as an HCID. This was based on consideration of the UK HCID criteria about the virus and the disease with information available during the early stages of the outbreak.

Now that more is known about COVID-19, the public health bodies in the UK have reviewed the most up to date information about COVID-19 against the UK HCID criteria. They have determined that several features have now changed; in particular, more information is available about mortality rates (low overall), and there is now greater clinical awareness and a specific and sensitive laboratory test, the availability of which continues to increase. The Advisory Committee on Dangerous Pathogens (ACDP) is also of the opinion that COVID-19 should no longer be classified as an HCID.

Soon after the government had been exposed for downgrading the risk they upgraded it again and everyone was back to singing from the same Cult hymn book. Ferguson and his fellow Gates clones indicated that lockdowns and restrictions would have to continue until a Gates-funded vaccine was developed. Gates said the same because Ferguson and his like were repeating the Gates script which is the Cult script. 'Flatten the curve' became an ongoing nightmare of continuing lockdowns with periods in between of severe restrictions in pursuit of destroying independent incomes and had nothing to do with protecting health about which the Cult gives not a shit. Why wouldn't Ferguson be pushing a vaccine 'solution' when he's owned by vaccine-obsessive Gates who makes a fortune from them and

when Ferguson heads the Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium at Imperial College funded by the Gates Foundation and GAVI, the 'vaccine alliance', created by Gates as his personal vaccine promotion operation? To compound the human catastrophe that Ferguson's 'models' did so much to create he was later exposed for breaking his own lockdown rules by having sexual liaisons with his married girlfriend Antonia Staats at his home while she was living at another location with her husband and children. Staats was a 'climate' activist and senior campaigner at the Soros-funded Avaaz which I wouldn't trust to tell me that grass is green. Ferguson had to resign as a government advisor over this hypocrisy in May, 2020, but after a period of quiet he was back being quoted by the ridiculous media on the need for more lockdowns and a vaccine rollout. Other government-advising 'scientists' from Imperial College held the fort in his absence and said lockdown could be indefinite until a vaccine was found. The Cult script was being sung by the payrolled choir. I said there was no intention of going back to 'normal' when the 'vaccine' came because the 'vaccine' is part of a very different agenda that I will discuss in Human 2.0. Why would the Cult want to let the world go back to normal when destroying that normal forever was the whole point of what was happening? House arrest, closing businesses and schools through lockdown, (un)social distancing and masks all followed the Ferguson fantasy models. Again as I predicted (these people are so predictable) when the 'vaccine' arrived we were told that house arrest, lockdown, (un)social distancing and masks would still have to continue. I will deal with the masks in the next chapter because they are of fundamental importance.

Where's the 'pandemic'?

Any mildly in-depth assessment of the figures revealed what was really going on. Cult-funded and controlled organisations still have genuine people working within them such is the number involved. So it is with Genevieve Briand, assistant program director of the Applied Economics master's degree program at Johns Hopkins

University. She analysed the impact that 'Covid-19' had on deaths from *all* causes in the United States using official data from the CDC for the period from early February to early September, 2020. She found that allegedly 'Covid' *related*-deaths exceeded those from heart disease which she found strange with heart disease always the biggest cause of fatalities. Her research became even more significant when she noted the sudden decline in 2020 of *all* non-'Covid' deaths: 'This trend is completely contrary to the pattern observed in all previous years ... the total decrease in deaths by other causes almost exactly equals the increase in deaths by Covid-19.' This was such a game, set and match in terms of what was happening that Johns Hopkins University deleted the article on the grounds that it 'was being used to support false and dangerous inaccuracies about the impact of the pandemic'. No – because it exposed the scam from official CDC figures and this was confirmed when those figures were published in January, 2021. Here we can see the effect of people dying from heart attacks, cancer, road accidents and gunshot wounds – *anything* – having 'Covid-19' on the death certificate along with those diagnosed from 'symptoms' who had even not tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. I am not kidding with the gunshot wounds, by the way. Brenda Bock, coroner in Grand County, Colorado, revealed that two gunshot victims tested positive for the 'virus' within the previous 30 days and were therefore classified as 'Covid deaths'. Bock said: 'These two people had tested positive for Covid, but that's not what killed them. A gunshot wound is what killed them.' She said she had not even finished her investigation when the state listed the gunshot victims as deaths due to the 'virus'. The death and case figures for 'Covid-19' are an absolute joke and yet they are repeated like parrots by the media, politicians and alleged medical 'experts'. The official Cult narrative is the only show in town.

Genevieve Briand found that deaths from all causes were not exceptional in 2020 compared with previous years and a Spanish magazine published figures that said the same about Spain which was a 'Covid' propaganda hotspot at one point. *Discovery Salud*, a

health and medicine magazine, quoted government figures which showed how 17,000 *fewer* people died in Spain in 2020 than in 2019 and more than 26,000 fewer than in 2018. The age-standardised mortality rate for England and Wales when age distribution is taken into account was significantly lower in 2020 than the 1970s, 80s and 90s, and was only the ninth highest since 2000. Where is the 'pandemic'?

Post mortems and autopsies virtually disappeared for 'Covid' deaths amid claims that 'virus-infected' bodily fluids posed a risk to those carrying out the autopsy. This was rejected by renowned German pathologist and forensic doctor Klaus Püschel who said that he and his staff had by then done 150 autopsies on 'Covid' patients with no problems at all. He said they were needed to know why some 'Covid' patients suffered blood clots and not severe respiratory infections. The 'virus' is, after all, called SARS or 'severe acute respiratory syndrome'. I highlighted in the spring of 2020 this phenomenon and quoted New York intensive care doctor Cameron Kyle-Sidell who posted a soon deleted YouTube video to say that they had been told to prepare to treat an infectious disease called 'Covid-19', but that was not what they were dealing with. Instead he likened the lung condition of the most severely ill patients to what you would expect with cabin depressurisation in a plane at 30,000 feet or someone dropped on the top of Everest without oxygen or acclimatisation. I have never said this is not happening to a small minority of alleged 'Covid' patients – I am saying this is not caused by a phantom 'contagious virus'. Indeed Kyle-Sidell said that 'Covid-19' was not the disease they were told was coming their way. 'We are operating under a medical paradigm that is untrue,' he said, and he believed they were treating the wrong disease: 'These people are being slowly starved of oxygen.' Patients would take off their oxygen masks in a state of fear and stress and while they were blue in the face on the brink of death. They did not look like patients dying of pneumonia. You can see why they don't want autopsies when their virus doesn't exist and there is another condition in some people that they don't wish to be uncovered. I should add here that

the 5G system of millimetre waves was being rapidly introduced around the world in 2020 and even more so now as they fire 5G at the Earth from satellites. At 60 gigahertz within the 5G range that frequency interacts with the oxygen molecule and stops people breathing in sufficient oxygen to be absorbed into the bloodstream. They are installing 5G in schools and hospitals. The world is not mad or anything. 5G can cause major changes to the lungs and blood as I detail in *The Answer* and these consequences are labelled 'Covid-19', the alleged symptoms of which can be caused by 5G and other electromagnetic frequencies as cells respond to radiation poisoning.

The 'Covid death' scam

Dr Scott Jensen, a Minnesota state senator and medical doctor, exposed 'Covid' Medicare payment incentives to hospitals and death certificate manipulation. He said he was sent a seven-page document by the US Department of Health 'coaching' him on how to fill out death certificates which had never happened before. The document said that he didn't need to have a laboratory test for 'Covid-19' to put that on the death certificate and that shocked him when death certificates are supposed to be about facts. Jensen described how doctors had been 'encouraged, if not pressured' to make a diagnosis of 'Covid-19' if they thought it was probable or '*presumed*'. No positive test was necessary – not that this would have mattered anyway. He said doctors were told to diagnose 'Covid' by symptoms when these were the same as colds, allergies, other respiratory problems, and certainly with influenza which 'disappeared' in the 'Covid' era. A common sniffle was enough to get the dreaded verdict. Ontario authorities decreed that a single care home resident with *one* symptom from a long list must lead to the isolation of the entire home. Other courageous doctors like Jensen made the same point about death figure manipulation and how deaths by other causes were falling while 'Covid-19 deaths' were rising at the same rate due to re-diagnosis. Their videos rarely survive long on YouTube with its Cult-supporting algorithms courtesy of CEO Susan Wojcicki and her bosses at Google. Figure-tampering was so glaring

and ubiquitous that even officials were letting it slip or outright saying it. UK chief scientific adviser Patrick Vallance said on one occasion that 'Covid' on the death certificate doesn't mean 'Covid' was the cause of death (so why the hell is it there?) and we had the rare sight of a BBC reporter telling the truth when she said: 'Someone could be successfully treated for Covid, in say April, discharged, and then in June, get run over by a bus and die ... That person would still be counted as a Covid death in England.' Yet the BBC and the rest of the world media went on repeating the case and death figures as if they were real. Illinois Public Health Director Dr Ngozi Ezike revealed the deceit while her bosses must have been clenching their buttocks:

If you were in a hospice and given a few weeks to live and you were then found to have Covid that would be counted as a Covid death. [There might be] a clear alternate cause, but it is still listed as a Covid death. So everyone listed as a Covid death doesn't mean that was the cause of the death, but that they had Covid at the time of death.

Yes, a 'Covid virus' never shown to exist and tested for with a test not testing for the 'virus'. In the first period of the pandemic hoax through the spring of 2020 the process began of designating almost everything a 'Covid' death and this has continued ever since. I sat in a restaurant one night listening to a loud conversation on the next table where a family was discussing in bewilderment how a relative who had no symptoms of 'Covid', and had died of a long-term problem, could have been diagnosed a death by the 'virus'. I could understand their bewilderment. If they read this book they will know why this medical fraud has been perpetrated the world over.

Some media truth shock

The media ignored the evidence of death certificate fraud until eventually one columnist did speak out when she saw it first-hand. Bel Mooney is a long-time national newspaper journalist in Britain currently working for the *Daily Mail*. Her article on February 19th, 2021, carried this headline: 'My dad Ted passed three Covid tests

and died of a chronic illness yet he's officially one of Britain's 120,000 victims of the virus and is far from alone ... so how many more are there?' She told how her 99-year-old father was in a care home with a long-standing chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and vascular dementia. Maybe, but he was still aware enough to tell her from the start that there was no 'virus' and he refused the 'vaccine' for that reason. His death was not unexpected given his chronic health problems and Mooney said she was shocked to find that 'Covid-19' was declared the cause of death on his death certificate. She said this was a 'bizarre and unacceptable untruth' for a man with long-time health problems who had tested negative twice at the home for the 'virus'. I was also shocked by this story although not by what she said. I had been highlighting the death certificate manipulation for ten months. It was the confirmation that a professional full-time journalist only realised this was going on when it affected her directly and neither did she know that whether her dad tested positive or negative was irrelevant with the test not testing for the 'virus'. Where had she been? She said she did not believe in 'conspiracy theories' without knowing I'm sure that this and 'conspiracy theorists' were terms put into widespread circulation by the CIA in the 1960s to discredit those who did not accept the ridiculous official story of the Kennedy assassination. A blanket statement of 'I don't believe in conspiracy theories' is always bizarre. The dictionary definition of the term alone means the world is drowning in conspiracies. What she said was even more daft when her dad had just been affected by the 'Covid' conspiracy. Why else does she think that 'Covid-19' was going on the death certificates of people who died of something else?

To be fair once she saw from personal experience what was happening she didn't mince words. Mooney was called by the care home on the morning of February 9th to be told her father had died in his sleep. When she asked for the official cause of death what came back was 'Covid-19'. Mooney challenged this and was told there had been deaths from Covid on the dementia floor (confirmed by a test not testing for the 'virus') so they considered it 'reasonable

to assume'. 'But doctor,' Mooney rightly protested, 'an assumption isn't a diagnosis.' She said she didn't blame the perfectly decent and sympathetic doctor – 'he was just doing his job'. Sorry, but that's *bullshit*. He wasn't doing his job at all. He was putting a false cause of death on the death certificate and that is a criminal offence for which he should be brought to account and the same with the millions of doctors worldwide who have done the same. They were not doing their job they were following orders and that must not wash at new Nuremberg trials any more than it did at the first ones. Mooney's doctor was 'assuming' (presuming) as he was told to, but 'just following orders' makes no difference to his actions. A doctor's job is to serve the patient and the truth, not follow orders, but that's what they have done all over the world and played a central part in making the 'Covid' hoax possible with all its catastrophic consequences for humanity. Shame on them and they must answer for their actions. Mooney said her disquiet worsened when she registered her father's death by telephone and was told by the registrar there had been very many other cases like hers where 'the deceased' had not tested positive for 'Covid' yet it was recorded as the cause of death. The test may not matter, but those involved at their level *think* it matters and it shows a callous disregard for accurate diagnosis. The pressure to do this is coming from the top of the national 'health' pyramids which in turn obey the World Health Organization which obeys Gates and the Cult. Mooney said the registrar agreed that this must distort the national figures adding that 'the strangest thing is that every winter we record countless deaths from flu, and this winter there have been none. Not one!' She asked if the registrar thought deaths from flu were being misdiagnosed and lumped together with 'Covid' deaths. The answer was a 'puzzled yes'. Mooney said that the funeral director said the same about 'Covid' deaths which had nothing to do with 'Covid'. They had lost count of the number of families upset by this and other funeral companies in different countries have had the same experience. Mooney wrote:

The nightly shroud-waving and shocking close-ups of pain imposed on us by the TV news bewildered and terrified the population into eager compliance with lockdowns. We were invited to 'save the NHS' and to grieve for strangers – the real-life loved ones behind those shocking death counts. Why would the public imagine what I now fear, namely that the way Covid-19 death statistics are compiled might make the numbers seem greater than they are?

Oh, just a little bit – like 100 percent.

Do the maths

Mooney asked why a country would wish to skew its mortality figures by wrongly certifying deaths? What had been going on? Well, if you don't believe in conspiracies you will never find the answer which is that *it's a conspiracy*. She did, however, describe what she had discovered as a 'national scandal'. In reality it's a global scandal and happening everywhere. Pillars of this conspiracy were all put into place before the button was pressed with the Drosten PCR protocol and high amplifications to produce the cases and death certificate changes to secure illusory 'Covid' deaths. Mooney notes that normally two doctors were needed to certify a death, with one having to know the patient, and how the rules were changed in the spring of 2020 to allow one doctor to do this. In the same period 'Covid deaths' were decreed to be all cases where Covid-19 was put on the death certificate even without a positive test or any symptoms. Mooney asked: 'How many of the 30,851 (as of January 15) care home resident deaths with Covid-19 on the certificate (32.4 per cent of all deaths so far) were based on an assumption, like that of my father? And what has that done to our national psyche?' All of them is the answer to the first question and it has devastated and dismantled the national psyche, actually the global psyche, on a colossal scale. In the UK case and death data is compiled by organisations like Public Health England (PHE) and the Office for National Statistics (ONS). Mooney highlights the insane policy of counting a death from any cause as 'Covid-19' if this happens within 28 days of a positive test (with a test not testing for the 'virus') and she points out that ONS statistics reflect deaths 'involving Covid' 'or due to Covid' which meant in practice any

death where 'Covid-19' was mentioned on the death certificate. She described the consequences of this fraud:

Most people will accept the narrative they are fed, so panicky governments here and in Europe witnessed the harsh measures enacted in totalitarian China and jumped into lockdown. Headlines about Covid deaths tolled like the knell that would bring doomsday to us all. Fear stalked our empty streets. Politicians parroted the frankly ridiculous aim of 'zero Covid' and shut down the economy, while most British people agreed that lockdown was essential and (astonishingly to me, as a patriotic Brit) even wanted more restrictions.

For what? Lies on death certificates? Never mind the grim toll of lives ruined, suicides, schools closed, rising inequality, depression, cancelled hospital treatments, cancer patients in a torture of waiting, poverty, economic devastation, loneliness, families kept apart, and so on. How many lives have been lost as a direct result of lockdown?

She said that we could join in a national chorus of shock and horror at reaching the 120,000 death toll which was surely certain to have been totally skewed all along, but what about the human cost of lockdown justified by these 'death figures'? *The British Medical Journal* had reported a 1,493 percent increase in cases of children taken to Great Ormond Street Hospital with abusive head injuries alone and then there was the effect on families:

Perhaps the most shocking thing about all this is that families have been kept apart – and obeyed the most irrational, changing rules at the whim of government – because they believed in the statistics. They succumbed to fear, which his generation rejected in that war fought for freedom. Dad (God rest his soul) would be angry. And so am I.

Another theme to watch is that in the winter months when there are more deaths from all causes they focus on 'Covid' deaths and in the summer when the British Lung Foundation says respiratory disease plummets by 80 percent they rage on about 'cases'. Either way fascism on population is always the answer.

Nazi eugenics in the 21st century

Elderly people in care homes have been isolated from their families month after lonely month with no contact with relatives and grandchildren who were banned from seeing them. We were told

that lockdown fascism was to 'protect the vulnerable' like elderly people. At the same time Do Not Resuscitate (DNR) orders were placed on their medical files so that if they needed resuscitation it wasn't done and 'Covid-19' went on their death certificates. Old people were not being 'protected' they were being culled – murdered in truth. DNR orders were being decreed for disabled and young people with learning difficulties or psychological problems. The UK Care Quality Commission, a non-departmental body of the Department of Health and Social Care, found that 34 percent of those working in health and social care were pressured into placing 'do not attempt cardiopulmonary resuscitation' orders on 'Covid' patients who suffered from disabilities and learning difficulties without involving the patient or their families in the decision. UK judges ruled that an elderly woman with dementia should have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccine' against her son's wishes and that a man with severe learning difficulties should have the job despite his family's objections. Never mind that many had already died. The judiciary always supports doctors and government in fascist dictatorships. They wouldn't dare do otherwise. A horrific video was posted showing fascist officers from Los Angeles police forcibly giving the 'Covid' shot to women with special needs who were screaming that they didn't want it. The same fascists are seen giving the jab to a sleeping elderly woman in a care home. This is straight out of the Nazi playbook. Hitler's Nazis committed mass murder of the mentally ill and physically disabled throughout Germany and occupied territories in the programme that became known as Aktion T4, or just T4. Sabbatian-controlled Hitler and his grotesque crazies set out to kill those they considered useless and unnecessary. The Reich Committee for the Scientific Registering of Hereditary and Congenital Illnesses registered the births of babies identified by physicians to have 'defects'. By 1941 alone more than 5,000 children were murdered by the state and it is estimated that in total the number of innocent people killed in Aktion T4 was between 275,000 and 300,000. Parents were told their children had been sent away for 'special treatment' never to return. It is rather pathetic to see claims about plans for new extermination camps being dismissed today

when the same force behind current events did precisely that 80 years ago. Margaret Sanger was a Cult operative who used 'birth control' to sanitise her programme of eugenics. Organisations she founded became what is now Planned Parenthood. Sanger proposed that 'the whole dysgenic population would have its choice of segregation or sterilization'. These included epileptics, 'feeble-minded', and prostitutes. Sanger opposed charity because it perpetuated 'human waste'. She reveals the Cult mentality and if anyone thinks that extermination camps are a 'conspiracy theory' their naivety is touching if breathtakingly stupid.

If you don't believe that doctors can act with callous disregard for their patients it is worth considering that doctors and medical staff agreed to put government-decreed DNR orders on medical files and do nothing when resuscitation is called for. I don't know what you call such people in your house. In mine they are Nazis from the Josef Mengele School of Medicine. Phenomenal numbers of old people have died worldwide from the effects of lockdown, depression, lack of treatment, the 'vaccine' (more later) and losing the will to live. A common response at the start of the manufactured pandemic was to remove old people from hospital beds and transfer them to nursing homes. The decision would result in a mass cull of elderly people in those homes through lack of treatment – *not* 'Covid'. Care home whistleblowers have told how once the 'Covid' era began doctors would not come to their homes to treat patients and they were begging for drugs like antibiotics that often never came. The most infamous example was ordered by New York governor Andrew Cuomo, brother of a moronic CNN host, who amazingly was given an Emmy Award for his handling of the 'Covid crisis' by the ridiculous Wokers that hand them out. Just how ridiculous could be seen in February, 2021, when a Department of Justice and FBI investigation began into how thousands of old people in New York died in nursing homes after being discharged from hospital to make way for 'Covid' patients on Cuomo's say-so – and how he and his staff covered up these facts. This couldn't have happened to a nicer psychopath. Even then there was a 'Covid' spin. Reports said that

thousands of old people who tested positive for 'Covid' in hospital were transferred to nursing homes to both die of 'Covid' and transmit it to others. No – they were in hospital because they were ill and the fact that they tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' is irrelevant. They were ill often with respiratory diseases ubiquitous in old people near the end of their lives. Their transfer out of hospital meant that their treatment stopped and many would go on to die.

They're old. Who gives a damn?

I have exposed in the books for decades the Cult plan to cull the world's old people and even to introduce at some point what they call a 'demise pill' which at a certain age everyone would take and be out of here by law. In March, 2021, Spain legalised euthanasia and assisted suicide following the Netherlands, Belgium, Luxembourg and Canada on the Tiptoe to the demise pill. Treatment of old people by many 'care' homes has been a disgrace in the 'Covid' era. There are many, many, caring staff – I know some. There have, however, been legions of stories about callous treatment of old people and their families. Police were called when families came to take their loved ones home in the light of isolation that was killing them. They became prisoners of the state. Care home residents in insane, fascist Ontario, Canada, were not allowed to leave their *room* once the 'Covid' hoax began. UK staff have even wheeled elderly people away from windows where family members were talking with them. Oriana Criscuolo from Stockport in the English North West dropped off some things for her 80-year-old father who has Parkinson's disease and dementia and she wanted to wave to him through a ground-floor window. She was told that was 'illegal'. When she went anyway they closed the curtains in the middle of the day. Oriana said:

It's just unbelievable. I cannot understand how care home staff – people who are being paid to care – have become so uncaring. Their behaviour is inhumane and cruel. It's beyond belief.

She was right and this was not a one-off. What a way to end your life in such loveless circumstances. UK registered nurse Nicky Millen, a proper old school nurse for 40 years, said that when she started her career care was based on dignity, choice, compassion and empathy. Now she said 'the things that are important to me have gone out of the window.' She was appalled that people were dying without their loved ones and saying goodbye on iPads. Nicky described how a distressed 89-year-old lady stroked her face and asked her 'how many paracetamol would it take to finish me off'. Life was no longer worth living while not seeing her family. Nicky said she was humiliated in front of the ward staff and patients for letting the lady stroke her face and giving her a cuddle. Such is the dehumanisation that the 'Covid' hoax has brought to the surface. Nicky worked in care homes where patients told her they were being held prisoner. 'I want to live until I die', one said to her. 'I had a lady in tears because she hadn't seen her great-grandson.' Nicky was compassionate old school meeting psychopathic New Normal. She also said she had worked on a 'Covid' ward with no 'Covid' patients. Jewish writer Shai Held wrote an article in March, 2020, which was headlined 'The Staggering, Heartless Cruelty Toward the Elderly'. What he described was happening from the earliest days of lockdown. He said 'the elderly' were considered a group and not unique individuals (the way of the Woke). Shai Held said:

Notice how the all-too-familiar rhetoric of dehumanization works: 'The elderly' are bunched together as a faceless mass, all of them considered culprits and thus effectively deserving of the suffering the pandemic will inflict upon them. Lost entirely is the fact that the elderly are individual human beings, each with a distinctive face and voice, each with hopes and dreams, memories and regrets, friendships and marriages, loves lost and loves sustained.

'The elderly' have become another dehumanised group for which anything goes and for many that has resulted in cold disregard for their rights and their life. The distinctive face that Held talks about is designed to be deleted by masks until everyone is part of a faceless mass.

'War-zone' hospitals myth

Again and again medical professionals have told me what was really going on and how hospitals 'overrun like war zones' according to the media were virtually empty. The mantra from medical whistleblowers was please don't use my name or my career is over. Citizen journalists around the world sneaked into hospitals to film evidence exposing the 'war-zone' lie. They really *were* largely empty with closed wards and operating theatres. I met a hospital worker in my town on the Isle of Wight during the first lockdown in 2020 who said the only island hospital had never been so quiet. Lockdown was justified by the psychopaths to stop hospitals being overrun. At the same time that the island hospital was near-empty the military arrived here to provide *extra beds*. It was all propaganda to ramp up the fear to ensure compliance with fascism as were never-used temporary hospitals with thousands of beds known as Nightingales and never-used make-shift mortuaries opened by the criminal UK government. A man who helped to install those extra island beds attributed to the army said they were never used and the hospital was empty. Doctors and nurses 'stood around talking or on their phones, wandering down to us to see what we were doing'. There were no masks or social distancing. He accused the useless local island paper, the *County Press*, of 'pumping the fear as if our hospital was overrun and we only have one so it should have been'. He described ambulances parked up with crews outside in deck chairs. When his brother called an ambulance he was told there was a two-hour backlog which he called 'bullshit'. An old lady on the island fell 'and was in a bad way', but a caller who rang for an ambulance was told the situation wasn't urgent enough. Ambulance stations were working under capacity while people would hear ambulances with sirens blaring driving through the streets. When those living near the stations realised what was going on they would follow them as they left, circulated around an urban area with the sirens going, and then came back without stopping. All this was to increase levels of fear and the same goes for the 'ventilator shortage crisis' that cost tens of millions for hastily produced ventilators never to be used.

Ambulance crews that agreed to be exploited in this way for fear propaganda might find themselves a mirror. I wish them well with that. Empty hospitals were the obvious consequence of treatment and diagnoses of non-'Covid' conditions cancelled and those involved handed a death sentence. People have been dying at home from undiagnosed and untreated cancer, heart disease and other life-threatening conditions to allow empty hospitals to deal with a 'pandemic' that wasn't happening.

Death of the innocent

'War-zones' have been laying off nursing staff, even doctors where they can. There was no work for them. Lockdown was justified by saving lives and protecting the vulnerable they were actually killing with DNR orders and preventing empty hospitals being 'overrun'. In Britain the mantra of stay at home to 'save the NHS' was everywhere and across the world the same story was being sold when it was all lies. Two California doctors, Dan Erickson and Artin Massihi at Accelerated Urgent Care in Bakersfield, held a news conference in April, 2020, to say that intensive care units in California were 'empty, essentially', with hospitals shutting floors, not treating patients and laying off doctors. The California health system was working at minimum capacity 'getting rid of doctors because we just don't have the volume'. They said that people with conditions such as heart disease and cancer were not coming to hospital out of fear of 'Covid-19'. Their video was deleted by Susan Wojcicki's Cult-owned YouTube after reaching five million views. Florida governor Ron Desantis, who rejected the severe lockdowns of other states and is being targeted for doing so, said that in March, 2020, every US governor was given models claiming they would run out of hospital beds in days. That was never going to happen and the 'modellers' knew it. Deceit can be found at every level of the system. Urgent children's operations were cancelled including fracture repairs and biopsies to spot cancer. Eric Nicholls, a consultant paediatrician, said 'this is obviously concerning and we need to return to normal operating and to increase capacity as soon as possible'. Psychopaths

in power were rather less concerned *because* they are psychopaths. Deletion of urgent care and diagnosis has been happening all over the world and how many kids and others have died as a result of the actions of these cold and heartless lunatics dictating 'health' policy? The number must be stratospheric. Richard Sullivan, professor of cancer and global health at King's College London, said people feared 'Covid' more than cancer such was the campaign of fear. 'Years of lost life will be quite dramatic', Sullivan said, with 'a huge amount of avoidable mortality'. Sarah Woolnough, executive director for policy at Cancer Research UK, said there had been a 75 percent drop in urgent referrals to hospitals by family doctors of people with suspected cancer. Sullivan said that 'a lot of services have had to scale back – we've seen a dramatic decrease in the amount of elective cancer surgery'. Lockdown deaths worldwide has been absolutely fantastic with the *New York Post* reporting how data confirmed that 'lockdowns end more lives than they save':

There was a sharp decline in visits to emergency rooms and an increase in fatal heart attacks because patients didn't receive prompt treatment. Many fewer people were screened for cancer. Social isolation contributed to excess deaths from dementia and Alzheimer's.

Researchers predicted that the social and economic upheaval would lead to tens of thousands of "deaths of despair" from drug overdoses, alcoholism and suicide. As unemployment surged and mental-health and substance-abuse treatment programs were interrupted, the reported levels of anxiety, depression and suicidal thoughts increased dramatically, as did alcohol sales and fatal drug overdoses.

This has been happening while nurses and other staff had so much time on their hands in the 'war-zones' that Tic-Tok dancing videos began appearing across the Internet with medical staff dancing around in empty wards and corridors as people died at home from causes that would normally have been treated in hospital.

Mentions in dispatches

One brave and truth-committed whistleblower was Louise Hampton, a call handler with the UK NHS who made a viral Internet video saying she had done 'fuck all' during the 'pandemic'

which was 'a load of bollocks'. She said that 'Covid-19' was rebranded flu and of course she lost her job. This is what happens in the medical and endless other professions now when you tell the truth. Louise filmed inside 'war-zone' accident and emergency departments to show they were empty and I mean *empty* as in no one there. The mainstream media could have done the same and blown the gaff on the whole conspiracy. They haven't to their eternal shame. Not that most 'journalists' seem capable of manifesting shame as with the psychopaths they slavishly repeat without question. The relative few who were admitted with serious health problems were left to die alone with no loved ones allowed to see them because of 'Covid' rules and they included kids dying without the comfort of mum and dad at their bedside while the evil behind this couldn't give a damn. It was all good fun to them. A Scottish NHS staff nurse publicly quit in the spring of 2021 saying: 'I can no longer be part of the lies and the corruption by the government.' She said hospitals 'aren't full, the beds aren't full, beds have been shut, wards have been shut'. Hospitals were never busy throughout 'Covid'. The staff nurse said that Nicola Sturgeon, tragically the leader of the Scottish government, was on television saying save the hospitals and the NHS – 'but the beds are empty' and 'we've not seen flu, we always see flu every year'. She wrote to government and spoke with her union Unison (the unions are Cult-compromised and *useless*, but nothing changed. Many of her colleagues were scared of losing their jobs if they spoke out as they wanted to. She said nursing staff were being affected by wearing masks all day and 'my head is splitting every shift from wearing a mask'. The NHS is part of the fascist tyranny and must be dismantled so we can start again with human beings in charge. (Ironically, hospitals were reported to be busier again when official 'Covid' cases *fell* in spring/summer of 2021 and many other conditions required treatment at the same time as *the fake vaccine rollout*.)

I will cover the 'Covid vaccine' scam in detail later, but it is another indicator of the sickening disregard for human life that I am highlighting here. The DNA-manipulating concoctions do not fulfil

the definition of a 'vaccine', have never been used on humans before and were given only emergency approval because trials were not completed and they continued using the unknowing public. The result was what a NHS senior nurse with responsibility for 'vaccine' procedure said was 'genocide'. She said the 'vaccines' were not 'vaccines'. They had not been shown to be safe and claims about their effectiveness by drug companies were 'poetic licence'. She described what was happening as a 'horrid act of human annihilation'. The nurse said that management had instigated a policy of not providing a Patient Information Leaflet (PIL) before people were 'vaccinated' even though health care professionals are supposed to do this according to protocol. Patients should also be told that they are taking part in an ongoing clinical trial. Her challenges to what is happening had seen her excluded from meetings and ridiculed in others. She said she was told to 'watch my step ... or I would find myself surplus to requirements'. The nurse, who spoke anonymously in fear of her career, said she asked her NHS manager why he/she was content with taking part in genocide against those having the 'vaccines'. The reply was that everyone had to play their part and to 'put up, shut up, and get it done'. Government was 'leaning heavily' on NHS management which was clearly leaning heavily on staff. This is how the global 'medical' hierarchy operates and it starts with the Cult and its World Health Organization.

She told the story of a doctor who had the Pfizer jab and when questioned had no idea what was in it. The doctor had never read the literature. We have to stop treating doctors as intellectual giants when so many are moral and medical pygmies. The doctor did not even know that the 'vaccines' were not fully approved or that their trials were ongoing. They were, however, asking their patients if they minded taking part in follow-ups for research purposes – yes, the *ongoing clinical trial*. The nurse said the doctor's ignorance was not rare and she had spoken to a hospital consultant who had the jab without any idea of the background or that the 'trials' had not been completed. Nurses and pharmacists had shown the same ignorance.

'My NHS colleagues have forsaken their duty of care, broken their code of conduct – Hippocratic Oath – and have been brainwashed just the same as the majority of the UK public through propaganda ...' She said she had not been able to recruit a single NHS colleague, doctor, nurse or pharmacist to stand with her and speak out. Her union had refused to help. She said that if the genocide came to light she would not hesitate to give evidence at a Nuremberg-type trial against those in power who could have affected the outcomes but didn't.

And all for what?

To put the nonsense into perspective let's say the 'virus' does exist and let's go completely crazy and accept that the official manipulated figures for cases and deaths are accurate. *Even then* a study by Stanford University epidemiologist Dr John Ioannidis published on the World Health Organization website produced an average infection to fatality rate of ... *0.23 percent!* Ioannidis said: 'If one could sample equally from all locations globally, the median infection fatality rate might even be substantially lower than the 0.23% observed in my analysis.' For healthy people under 70 it was ... *0.05 percent!* This compares with the 3.4 percent claimed by the Cult-owned World Health Organization when the hoax was first played and maximum fear needed to be generated. An updated Stanford study in April, 2021, put the 'infection' to 'fatality' rate at just 0.15 percent. Another team of scientists led by Megan O'Driscoll and Henrik Salje studied data from 45 countries and published their findings on the Nature website. For children and young people the figure is so small it virtually does not register although authorities will be hyping dangers to the young when they introduce DNA-manipulating 'vaccines' for children. The O'Driscoll study produced an average infection-fatality figure of 0.003 for children from birth to four; 0.001 for 5 to 14; 0.003 for 15 to 19; and it was still only 0.456 up to 64. To claim that children must be 'vaccinated' to protect them from 'Covid' is an obvious lie and so there must be another reason and there is. What's more the average age of a 'Covid' death is akin

to the average age that people die in general. The average age of death in England is about 80 for men and 83 for women. The average age of death from alleged 'Covid' is between 82 and 83. California doctors, Dan Erickson and Artin Massihi, said at their April media conference that projection models of millions of deaths had been 'woefully inaccurate'. They produced detailed figures showing that Californians had a 0.03 chance of dying from 'Covid' based on the number of people who tested positive (with a test not testing for the 'virus'). Erickson said there was a 0.1 percent chance of dying from 'Covid' in the *state* of New York, not just the city, and a 0.05 percent chance in Spain, a centre of 'Covid-19' hysteria at one stage. The Stanford studies supported the doctors' data with fatality rate estimates of 0.23 and 0.15 percent. How close are these figures to my estimate of *zero*? Death-rate figures claimed by the World Health Organization at the start of the hoax were some 15 times higher. The California doctors said there was no justification for lockdowns and the economic devastation they caused. Everything they had ever learned about quarantine was that you quarantine the *sick* and not the healthy. They had never seen this before and it made no medical sense.

Why in the in the light of all this would governments and medical systems the world over say that billions must go under house arrest; lose their livelihood; in many cases lose their mind, their health and their life; force people to wear masks dangerous to health and psychology; make human interaction and even family interaction a criminal offence; ban travel; close restaurants, bars, watching live sport, concerts, theatre, and any activity involving human togetherness and discourse; and closing schools to isolate children from their friends and cause many to commit suicide in acts of hopelessness and despair? The California doctors said lockdown consequences included increased child abuse, partner abuse, alcoholism, depression, and other impacts they were seeing every day. Who would do that to the entire human race if not mentally-ill psychopaths of almost unimaginable extremes like Bill Gates? We must face the reality of what we are dealing with and come out of

denial. Fascism and tyranny are made possible only by the target population submitting and acquiescing to fascism and tyranny. The whole of human history shows that to be true. Most people naively and unquestioning believed what they were told about a 'deadly virus' and meekly and weakly submitted to house arrest. Those who didn't believe it – at least in total – still submitted in fear of the consequences of not doing so. For the rest who wouldn't submit draconian fines have been imposed, brutal policing by psychopaths *for* psychopaths, and condemnation from the meek and weak who condemn the Pushbackers on behalf of the very force that has them, too, in its gunights. 'Pathetic' does not even begin to suffice. Britain's brainless 'Health' Secretary Matt Hancock warned anyone lying to border officials about returning from a list of 'hotspot' countries could face a jail sentence of up to ten years which is more than for racially-aggravated assault, incest and attempting to have sex with a child under 13. Hancock is a lunatic, but he has the state apparatus behind him in a Cult-led chain reaction and the same with UK 'Vaccine Minister' Nadhim Zahawi, a prominent member of the mega-Cult secret society, Le Cercle, which featured in my earlier books. The Cult enforces its will on governments and medical systems; government and medical systems enforce their will on business and police; business enforces its will on staff who enforce it on customers; police enforce the will of the Cult on the population and play their essential part in creating a world of fascist control that their own children and grandchildren will have to live in their entire lives. It is a hierarchical pyramid of imposition and acquiescence and, yes indeed, of clinical insanity.

Does anyone bright enough to read this book have to ask what the answer is? I think not, but I will reveal it anyway in the fewest of syllables: Tell the psychos and their moronic lackeys to fuck off and let's get on with our lives. We are many – They are few.

CHAPTER SEVEN

War on your mind

One believes things because one has been conditioned to believe them

Aldous Huxley, Brave New World

I have described the 'Covid' hoax as a 'Psyop' and that is true in every sense and on every level in accordance with the definition of that term which is psychological warfare. Break down the 'Covid pandemic' to the foundation themes and it is psychological warfare on the human individual and collective mind.

The same can be said for the entire human belief system involving every subject you can imagine. Huxley was right in his contention that people believe what they are conditioned to believe and this comes from the repetition throughout their lives of the same falsehoods. They spew from government, corporations, media and endless streams of 'experts' telling you what the Cult wants you to believe and often believing it themselves (although *far* from always). 'Experts' are rewarded with 'prestigious' jobs and titles and as agents of perceptual programming with regular access to the media. The Cult has to control the narrative – control *information* – or they lose control of the vital, crucial, without-which-they-cannot-prevail public perception of reality. The foundation of that control today is the Internet made possible by the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the incredibly sinister technological arm of the Pentagon. The Internet is the result of military technology.

DARPA openly brags about establishing the Internet which has been a long-term project to lasso the minds of the global population. I have said for decades the plan is to control information to such an extreme that eventually no one would see or hear anything that the Cult does not approve. We are closing in on that end with ferocious censorship since the 'Covid' hoax began and in my case it started back in the 1990s in terms of books and speaking venues. I had to create my own publishing company in 1995 precisely because no one else would publish my books even then. I think they're all still running.

Cult Internet

To secure total control of information they needed the Internet in which pre-programmed algorithms can seek out 'unclean' content for deletion and even stop it being posted in the first place. The Cult had to dismantle print and non-Internet broadcast media to ensure the transfer of information to the appropriate-named 'Web' – a critical expression of the *Cult* web. We've seen the ever-quickening demise of traditional media and control of what is left by a tiny number of corporations operating worldwide. Independent journalism in the mainstream is already dead and never was that more obvious than since the turn of 2020. The Cult wants all information communicated via the Internet to globally censor and allow the plug to be pulled any time. Lockdowns and forced isolation has meant that communication between people has been through electronic means and no longer through face-to-face discourse and discussion. Cult psychopaths have targeted the bars, restaurants, sport, venues and meeting places in general for this reason. None of this is by chance and it's to stop people gathering in any kind of privacy or number while being able to track and monitor all Internet communications and block them as necessary. Even private messages between individuals have been censored by these fascists that control Cult fronts like Facebook, Twitter, Google and YouTube which are all officially run by Sabbatian place-people and from the background by higher-level Sabbatian place people.

Facebook, Google, Amazon and their like were seed-funded and supported into existence with money-no-object infusions of funds either directly or indirectly from DARPA and CIA technology arm In-Q-Tel. The Cult plays the long game and prepares very carefully for big plays like 'Covid'. Amazon is another front in the psychological war and pretty much controls the global market in book sales and increasingly publishing. Amazon's limitless funds have deleted fantastic numbers of independent publishers to seize global domination on the way to deciding which books can be sold and circulated and which cannot. Moves in that direction are already happening. Amazon's leading light Jeff Bezos is the grandson of Lawrence Preston Gise who worked with DARPA predecessor ARPA. Amazon has big connections to the CIA and the Pentagon. The plan I have long described went like this:

1. Employ military technology to establish the Internet.
2. Sell the Internet as a place where people can freely communicate without censorship and allow that to happen until the Net becomes the central and irreversible pillar of human society. If the Internet had been highly censored from the start many would have rejected it.
3. Fund and manipulate major corporations into being to control the circulation of information on your Internet using cover stories about geeks in garages to explain how they came about. Give them unlimited funds to expand rapidly with no need to make a profit for years while non-Cult companies who need to balance the books cannot compete. You know that in these circumstances your Googles, YouTubes, Facebooks and Amazons are going to secure near monopolies by either crushing or buying up the opposition.
4. Allow freedom of expression on both the Internet and communication platforms to draw people in until the Internet is the central and irreversible pillar of human society and your communication corporations have reached a stage of near monopoly domination.
5. Then unleash your always-planned frenzy of censorship on the basis of 'where else are you going to go?' and continue to expand that until nothing remains that the Cult does not want its human targets to see.

The process was timed to hit the 'Covid' hoax to ensure the best chance possible of controlling the narrative which they knew they had to do at all costs. They were, after all, about to unleash a 'deadly virus' that didn't really exist. If you do that in an environment of free-flowing information and opinion you would be dead in the

water before you could say Gates is a psychopath. The network was in place through which the Cult-created-and-owned World Health Organization could dictate the 'Covid' narrative and response policy slavishly supported by Cult-owned Internet communication giants and mainstream media while those telling a different story were censored. Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter openly announced that they would do this. What else would we expect from Cult-owned operations like Facebook which former executives have confirmed set out to make the platform more addictive than cigarettes and coldly manipulates emotions of its users to sow division between people and groups and scramble the minds of the young? If Zuckerberg lives out the rest of his life without going to jail for crimes against humanity, and most emphatically against the young, it will be a travesty of justice. Still, no matter, cause and effect will catch up with him eventually and the same with Sergey Brin and Larry Page at Google with its CEO Sundar Pichai who fix the Google search results to promote Cult narratives and hide the opposition. Put the same key words into Google and other search engines like DuckDuckGo and you will see how different results can be. Wikipedia is another intensely biased 'encyclopaedia' which skews its content to the Cult agenda. YouTube links to Wikipedia's version of 'Covid' and 'climate change' on video pages in which experts in their field offer a different opinion (even that is increasingly rare with Wojcicki censorship). Into this 'Covid' silence-them network must be added government media censors, sorry 'regulators', such as Ofcom in the UK which imposed tyrannical restrictions on British broadcasters that had the effect of banning me from ever appearing. Just to debate with me about my evidence and views on 'Covid' would mean breaking the fascistic impositions of Ofcom and its CEO career government bureaucrat Melanie Dawes. Gutless British broadcasters tremble at the very thought of fascist Ofcom.

Psychos behind 'Covid'

The reason for the 'Covid' catastrophe in all its facets and forms can be seen by whom and what is driving the policies worldwide in such a coordinated way. Decisions are not being made to protect health, but to target psychology. The dominant group guiding and 'advising' government policy are not medical professionals. They are psychologists and behavioural scientists. Every major country has its own version of this phenomenon and I'll use the British example to show how it works. In many ways the British version has been affecting the wider world in the form of the huge behaviour manipulation network in the UK which operates in other countries. The network involves private companies, government, intelligence and military. The Cabinet Office is at the centre of the government 'Covid' Psyop and part-owns, with 'innovation charity' Nesta, the Behavioural Insights Team (BIT) which claims to be independent of government but patently isn't. The BIT was established in 2010 and its job is to manipulate the psyche of the population to acquiesce to government demands and so much more. It is also known as the 'Nudge Unit', a name inspired by the 2009 book by two ultra-Zionists, Cass Sunstein and Richard Thaler, called *Nudge: Improving Decisions About Health, Wealth, and Happiness*. The book, as with the Behavioural Insights Team, seeks to 'nudge' behaviour (manipulate it) to make the public follow patterns of action and perception that suit those in authority (the Cult). Sunstein is so skilled at this that he advises the World Health Organization and the UK Behavioural Insights Team and was Administrator of the White House Office of Information and Regulatory Affairs in the Obama administration. Biden appointed him to the Department of Homeland Security – another ultra-Zionist in the fold to oversee new immigration laws which is another policy the Cult wants to control. Sunstein is desperate to silence anyone exposing conspiracies and co-authored a 2008 report on the subject in which suggestions were offered to ban 'conspiracy theorizing' or impose 'some kind of tax, financial or otherwise, on those who disseminate such theories'. I guess a psychiatrist's chair is out of the question?

Sunstein's mate Richard Thaler, an 'academic affiliate' of the UK Behavioural Insights Team, is a proponent of 'behavioural economics' which is defined as the study of 'the effects of psychological, cognitive, emotional, cultural and social factors on the decisions of individuals and institutions'. Study the effects so they can be manipulated to be what you want them to be. Other leading names in the development of behavioural economics are ultra-Zionists Daniel Kahneman and Robert J. Shiller and they, with Thaler, won the Nobel Memorial Prize in Economic Sciences for their work in this field. The Behavioural Insights Team is operating at the heart of the UK government and has expanded globally through partnerships with several universities including Harvard, Oxford, Cambridge, University College London (UCL) and Pennsylvania. They claim to have 'trained' (reframed) 20,000 civil servants and run more than 750 projects involving 400 randomised controlled trials in dozens of countries' as another version of mind reframers Common Purpose. BIT works from its office in New York with cities and their agencies, as well as other partners, across the United States and Canada – this is a company part-owned by the British government Cabinet Office. An executive order by President Cult-servant Obama established a US Social and Behavioral Sciences Team in 2015. They all have the same reason for being and that's to brainwash the population directly and by brainwashing those in positions of authority.

'Covid' mind game

Another prime aspect of the UK mind-control network is the 'independent' [joke] Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours (SPI-B) which 'provides behavioural science advice aimed at anticipating and helping people adhere to interventions that are recommended by medical or epidemiological experts'. That means manipulating public perception and behaviour to do whatever government tells them to do. It's disgusting and if they really want the public to be 'safe' this lot should all be under lock and key. According to the government website SPI-B consists of

'behavioural scientists, health and social psychologists, anthropologists and historians' and advises the Whitty-Vallance-led Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE) which in turn advises the government on 'the science' (it doesn't) and 'Covid' policy. When politicians say they are being guided by 'the science' this is the rabble in each country they are talking about and that 'science' is dominated by behaviour manipulators to enforce government fascism through public compliance. The Behaviour Insight Team is headed by psychologist David Solomon Halpern, a visiting professor at King's College London, and connects with a national and global web of other civilian and military organisations as the Cult moves towards its goal of fusing them into one fascistic whole in every country through its 'Fusion Doctrine'. The behaviour manipulation network involves, but is not confined to, the Foreign Office; National Security Council; government communications headquarters (GCHQ); MI5; MI6; the Cabinet Office-based Media Monitoring Unit; and the Rapid Response Unit which 'monitors digital trends to spot emerging issues; including misinformation and disinformation; and identifies the best way to respond'.

There is also the 77th Brigade of the UK military which operates like the notorious Israeli military's Unit 8200 in manipulating information and discussion on the Internet by posing as members of the public to promote the narrative and discredit those who challenge it. Here we have the military seeking to manipulate *domestic* public opinion while the Nazis in government are fine with that. Conservative Member of Parliament Tobias Ellwood, an advocate of lockdown and control through 'vaccine passports', is a Lieutenant Colonel reservist in the 77th Brigade which connects with the military operation jHub, the 'innovation centre' for the Ministry of Defence and Strategic Command. jHub has also been involved with the civilian National Health Service (NHS) in 'symptom tracing' the population. The NHS is a key part of this mind control network and produced a document in December, 2020, explaining to staff how to use psychological manipulation with different groups and ages to get them to have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccine'

that's designed to cumulatively rewrite human genetics. The document, called 'Optimising Vaccination Roll Out – Do's and Dont's for all messaging, documents and "communications" in the widest sense', was published by NHS England and the NHS Improvement *Behaviour Change Unit* in partnership with Public Health England and Warwick Business School. I hear the mantra about 'save the NHS' and 'protect the NHS' when we need to scrap the NHS and start again. The current version is far too corrupt, far too anti-human and totally compromised by Cult operatives and their assets. UK government broadcast media censor Ofcom will connect into this web – as will the BBC with its tremendous Ofcom influence – to control what the public see and hear and dictate mass perception. Nuremberg trials must include personnel from all these organisations.

The fear factor

The 'Covid' hoax has led to the creation of the UK Cabinet Office-connected Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) which is officially described as providing 'expert advice on pandemics' using its independent [all Cult operations are 'independent'] analytical function to provide real-time analysis about infection outbreaks to identify and respond to outbreaks of Covid-19'. Another role is to advise the government on a response to spikes in infections – 'for example by closing schools or workplaces in local areas where infection levels have risen'. Put another way, promoting the Cult agenda. The Joint Biosecurity Centre is modelled on the Joint Terrorism Analysis Centre which analyses intelligence to set 'terrorism threat levels' and here again you see the fusion of civilian and military operations and intelligence that has led to military intelligence producing documents about 'vaccine hesitancy' and how it can be combated. Domestic civilian matters and opinions should not be the business of the military. The Joint Biosecurity Centre is headed by Tom Hurd, director general of the Office for Security and Counter-Terrorism from the establishment-to-its-fingertips Hurd family. His father is former Foreign Secretary Douglas Hurd. How coincidental that Tom

Hurd went to the elite Eton College and Oxford University with Boris Johnson. Imperial College with its ridiculous computer modeller Neil Ferguson will connect with this gigantic web that will itself interconnect with similar set-ups in other major and not so major countries. Compared with this Cult network the politicians, be they Boris Johnson, Donald Trump or Joe Biden, are bit-part players 'following the science'. The network of psychologists was on the 'Covid' case from the start with the aim of generating maximum fear of the 'virus' to ensure compliance by the population. A government behavioural science group known as SPI-B produced a paper in March, 2020, for discussion by the main government science advisory group known as SAGE. It was headed 'Options for increasing adherence to social distancing measures' and it said the following in a section headed 'Persuasion':

- A substantial number of people still do not feel sufficiently personally threatened; it could be that they are reassured by the low death rate in their demographic group, although levels of concern may be rising. Having a good understanding of the risk has been found to be positively associated with adoption of COVID-19 social distancing measures in Hong Kong.
- The perceived level of personal threat needs to be increased among those who are complacent, using hard-hitting evaluation of options for increasing social distancing emotional messaging. To be effective this must also empower people by making clear the actions they can take to reduce the threat.
- Responsibility to others: There seems to be insufficient understanding of, or feelings of responsibility about, people's role in transmitting the infection to others ... Messaging about actions need to be framed positively in terms of protecting oneself and the community, and increase confidence that they will be effective.
- Some people will be more persuaded by appeals to play by the rules, some by duty to the community, and some to personal risk.

All these different approaches are needed. The messaging also needs to take account of the realities of different people's lives. Messaging needs to take account of the different motivational levers and circumstances of different people.

All this could be achieved the SPI-B psychologists said by *using the media to increase the sense of personal threat* which translates as terrify the shit out of the population, including children, so they all do what we want. That's not happened has it? Those excuses for 'journalists' who wouldn't know journalism if it bit them on the arse (the great majority) have played their crucial part in serving this Cult-government Psyop to enslave their own kids and grandkids. How they live with themselves I have no idea. The psychological war has been underpinned by constant government 'Covid' propaganda in almost every television and radio ad break, plus the Internet and print media, which has pounded out the fear with taxpayers footing the bill for their own programming. The result has been people terrified of a 'virus' that doesn't exist or one with a tiny fatality rate even if you believe it does. People walk down the street and around the shops wearing face-nappies damaging their health and psychology while others report those who refuse to be that naïve to the police who turn up in their own face-nappies. I had a cameraman come to my flat and he was so frightened of 'Covid' he came in wearing a mask and refused to shake my hand in case he caught something. He had – naïveitis – and the thought that he worked in the mainstream media was both depressing and made his behaviour perfectly explainable. The fear which has gripped the minds of so many and frozen them into compliance has been carefully cultivated by these psychologists who are really psychopaths. If lives get destroyed and a lot of young people commit suicide it shows our plan is working. SPI-B then turned to compulsion on the public to comply. 'With adequate preparation, rapid change can be achieved', it said. Some countries had introduced mandatory self-isolation on a wide scale without evidence of major public unrest and a large majority of the UK's population appeared to be supportive of more coercive measures with 64 percent of adults saying they would

support putting London under a lockdown (watch the 'polls' which are designed to make people believe that public opinion is in favour or against whatever the subject in hand).

For 'aggressive protective measures' to be effective, the SPI-B paper said, special attention should be devoted to those population groups that are more at risk. Translated from the Orwellian this means making the rest of population feel guilty for not protecting the 'vulnerable' such as old people which the Cult and its agencies were about to kill on an industrial scale with lockdown, lack of treatment and the Gates 'vaccine'. Psychopath psychologists sold their guilt-trip so comprehensively that Los Angeles County Supervisor Hilda Solis reported that children were apologising (from a distance) to their parents and grandparents for bringing 'Covid' into their homes and getting them sick. '... These apologies are just some of the last words that loved ones will ever hear as they die alone,' she said. Gut-wrenchingly Solis then used this childhood tragedy to tell children to stay at home and 'keep your loved ones alive'. Imagine heaping such potentially life-long guilt on a kid when it has absolutely nothing to do with them. These people are deeply disturbed and the psychologists behind this even more so.

Uncivil war – divide and rule

Professional mind-controllers at SPI-B wanted the media to increase a sense of responsibility to others (do as you're told) and promote 'positive messaging' for those actions while in contrast to invoke 'social disapproval' by the unquestioning, obedient, community of anyone with a mind of their own. Again the compliant Goebbels-like media obliged. This is an old, old, trick employed by tyrannies the world over throughout human history. You get the target population to keep the target population in line – *your* line. SPI-B said this could 'play an important role in preventing anti-social behaviour or discouraging failure to enact pro-social behaviour'. For 'anti-social' in the Orwellian parlance of SPI-B see any behaviour that government doesn't approve. SPI-B recommendations said that 'social disapproval' should be accompanied by clear messaging and

promotion of strong collective identity – hence the government and celebrity mantra of ‘we’re all in this together’. Sure we are. The mind doctors have such contempt for their targets that they think some clueless comedian, actor or singer telling them to do what the government wants will be enough to win them over. We have had UK comedian Lenny Henry, actor Michael Caine and singer Elton John wheeled out to serve the propagandists by urging people to have the DNA-manipulating ‘Covid’ non-‘vaccine’. The role of Henry and fellow black celebrities in seeking to coax a ‘vaccine’ reluctant black community into doing the government’s will was especially stomach-turning. An emotion-manipulating script and carefully edited video featuring these black ‘celebs’ was such an insult to the intelligence of black people and where’s the self-respect of those involved selling their souls to a fascist government agenda? Henry said he heard black people’s ‘legitimate worries and concerns’, but people must ‘trust the facts’ when they were doing exactly that by not having the ‘vaccine’. They had to include the obligatory reference to Black Lives Matter with the line ... ‘Don’t let coronavirus cost even more black lives – because we matter’. My god, it was pathetic. ‘I know the vaccine is safe and what it does.’ How? ‘I’m a comedian and it says so in my script.’

SPI-B said social disapproval needed to be carefully managed to avoid victimisation, scapegoating and misdirected criticism, but they knew that their ‘recommendations’ would lead to exactly that and the media were specifically used to stir-up the divide-and-conquer hostility. Those who conform like good little baa, baas, are praised while those who have seen through the tidal wave of lies are ‘Covidiot’s’. The awake have been abused by the fast asleep for not conforming to fascism and impositions that the awake know are designed to endanger their health, dehumanise them, and tear asunder the very fabric of human society. We have had the curtain-twitchers and morons reporting neighbours and others to the face-napped police for breaking ‘Covid rules’ with fascist police delighting in posting links and phone numbers where this could be done. The Cult cannot impose its will without a compliant police

and military or a compliant population willing to play their part in enslaving themselves and their kids. The words of a pastor in Nazi Germany are so appropriate today:

First they came for the socialists and I did not speak out because I was not a socialist.

Then they came for the trade unionists and I did not speak out because I was not a trade unionist.

Then they came for the Jews and I did not speak out because I was not a Jew.

Then they came for me and there was no one left to speak for me.

Those who don't learn from history are destined to repeat it and so many are.

'Covid' rules: Rewiring the mind

With the background laid out to this gigantic national and global web of psychological manipulation we can put 'Covid' rules into a clear and sinister perspective. Forget the claims about protecting health. 'Covid' rules are about dismantling the human mind, breaking the human spirit, destroying self-respect, and then putting Humpty Dumpty together again as a servile, submissive slave. Social isolation through lockdown and distancing have devastating effects on the human psyche as the psychological psychopaths well know and that's the real reason for them. Humans need contact with each other, discourse, closeness and touch, or they eventually, and literally, go crazy. Masks, which I will address at some length, fundamentally add to the effects of isolation and the Cult agenda to dehumanise and de-individualise the population. To do this while knowing – in fact *seeking* – this outcome is the very epitome of evil and psychologists involved in this *are* the epitome of evil. They must like all the rest of the Cult demons and their assets stand trial for crimes against humanity on a scale that defies the imagination. Psychopaths in uniform use isolation to break enemy troops and agents and make them subservient and submissive to tell what they know. The technique is rightly considered a form of torture and

torture is most certainly what has been imposed on the human population.

Clinically-insane American psychologist Harry Harlow became famous for his isolation experiments in the 1950s in which he separated baby monkeys from their mothers and imprisoned them for months on end in a metal container or 'pit of despair'. They soon began to show mental distress and depression as any idiot could have predicted. Harlow put other monkeys in steel chambers for three, six or twelve months while denying them any contact with animals or humans. He said that the effects of total social isolation for six months were 'so devastating and debilitating that we had assumed initially that twelve months of isolation would not produce any additional decrement'; but twelve months of isolation 'almost obliterated the animals socially'. This is what the Cult and its psychopaths are doing to you and your children. Even monkeys in partial isolation in which they were not allowed to form relationships with other monkeys became 'aggressive and hostile, not only to others, but also towards their own bodies'. We have seen this in the young as a consequence of lockdown. UK government psychopaths launched a public relations campaign telling people not to hug each other even after they received the 'Covid-19 vaccine' which we were told with more lies would allow a return to 'normal life'. A government source told *The Telegraph*: 'It will be along the lines that it is great that you have been vaccinated, but if you are going to visit your family and hug your grandchildren there is a chance you are going to infect people you love.' The source was apparently speaking from a secure psychiatric facility. Janet Lord, director of Birmingham University's Institute of Inflammation and Ageing, said that parents and grandparents should avoid hugging their children. Well, how can I put it, Ms Lord? Fuck off. Yep, that'll do.

Destroying the kids – where are the parents?

Observe what has happened to people enslaved and isolated by lockdown as suicide and self-harm has soared worldwide,

particularly among the young denied the freedom to associate with their friends. A study of 49,000 people in English-speaking countries concluded that almost half of young adults are at clinical risk of mental health disorders. A national survey in America of 1,000 currently enrolled high school and college students found that 5 percent reported attempting suicide during the pandemic. Data from the US CDC's National Syndromic Surveillance Program from January 1st to October 17th, 2020, revealed a 31 percent increase in mental health issues among adolescents aged 12 to 17 compared with 2019. The CDC reported that America in general suffered the biggest drop in life expectancy since World War Two as it fell by a year in the first half of 2020 as a result of 'deaths of despair' – overdoses and suicides. Deaths of despair have leapt by more than 20 percent during lockdown and include the highest number of fatal overdoses ever recorded in a single year – 81,000. Internet addiction is another consequence of being isolated at home which lowers interest in physical activities as kids fall into inertia and what's the point? Children and young people are losing hope and giving up on life, sometimes literally. A 14-year-old boy killed himself in Maryland because he had 'given up' when his school district didn't reopen; an 11-year-old boy shot himself during a zoom class; a teenager in Maine succumbed to the isolation of the 'pandemic' when he ended his life after experiencing a disrupted senior year at school. Children as young as nine have taken their life and all these stories can be repeated around the world. Careers are being destroyed before they start and that includes those in sport in which promising youngsters have not been able to take part. The plan of the psycho-psychologists is working all right. Researchers at Cambridge University found that lockdowns cause significant harm to children's mental health. Their study was published in the *Archives of Disease in Childhood*, and followed 168 children aged between 7 and 11. The researchers concluded:

During the UK lockdown, children's depression symptoms have increased substantially, relative to before lockdown. The scale of this effect has direct relevance for the continuation of different elements of lockdown policy, such as complete or partial school closures ...

... Specifically, we observed a statistically significant increase in ratings of depression, with a medium-to-large effect size. Our findings emphasise the need to incorporate the potential impact of lockdown on child mental health in planning the ongoing response to the global pandemic and the recovery from it.

Not a chance when the Cult's psycho-psychologists were getting exactly what they wanted. The UK's Royal College of Paediatrics and Child Health has urged parents to look for signs of eating disorders in children and young people after a three to four fold increase. Specialists say the 'pandemic' is a major reason behind the rise. You don't say. The College said isolation from friends during school closures, exam cancellations, loss of extra-curricular activities like sport, and an increased use of social media were all contributory factors along with fears about the virus (psycho-psychologists again), family finances, and students being forced to quarantine. Doctors said young people were becoming severely ill by the time they were seen with 'Covid' regulations reducing face-to-face consultations. Nor is it only the young that have been devastated by the psychopaths. Like all bullies and cowards the Cult is targeting the young, elderly, weak and infirm. A typical story was told by a British lady called Lynn Parker who was not allowed to visit her husband in 2020 for the last ten and half months of his life 'when he needed me most' between March 20th and when he died on December 19th. This vacates the criminal and enters the territory of evil. The emotional impact on the immune system alone is immense as are the number of people of all ages worldwide who have died as a result of Cult-demanded, Gates-demanded, lockdowns.

Isolation is torture

The experience of imposing solitary confinement on millions of prisoners around the world has shown how a large percentage become 'actively psychotic and/or acutely suicidal'. Social isolation has been found to trigger 'a specific psychiatric syndrome, characterized by hallucinations; panic attacks; overt paranoia; diminished impulse control; hypersensitivity to external stimuli; and difficulties with thinking, concentration and memory'. Juan Mendez,

a United Nations rapporteur (investigator), said that isolation is a form of torture. Research has shown that even after isolation prisoners find it far more difficult to make social connections and I remember chatting to a shop assistant after one lockdown who told me that when her young son met another child again he had no idea how to act or what to do. Hannah Flanagan, Director of Emergency Services at Journey Mental Health Center in Dane County, Wisconsin, said: 'The specificity about Covid social distancing and isolation that we've come across as contributing factors to the suicides are really new to us this year.' But they are not new to those that devised them. They are getting the effect they want as the population is psychologically dismantled to be rebuilt in a totally different way. Children and the young are particularly targeted. They will be the adults when the full-on fascist AI-controlled technocracy is planned to be imposed and they are being prepared to meekly submit. At the same time older people who still have a memory of what life was like before – and how fascist the new normal really is – are being deleted. You are going to see efforts to turn the young against the old to support this geriatric genocide. Hannah Flanagan said the big increase in suicide in her county proved that social isolation is not only harmful, but deadly. Studies have shown that isolation from others is one of the main risk factors in suicide and even more so with women. Warnings that lockdown could create a 'perfect storm' for suicide were ignored. After all this was one of the *reasons* for lockdown. Suicide, however, is only the most extreme of isolation consequences. There are many others. Dr Dhruv Khullar, assistant professor of healthcare policy at Weill Cornell Medical College, said in a *New York Times* article in 2016 long before the fake 'pandemic':

A wave of new research suggests social separation is bad for us. Individuals with less social connection have disrupted sleep patterns, altered immune systems, more inflammation and higher levels of stress hormones. One recent study found that isolation increases the risk of heart disease by 29 percent and stroke by 32 percent. Another analysis that pooled data from 70 studies and 3.4 million people found that socially isolated individuals had a 30 percent higher risk of dying in the next seven years, and that this effect was largest in middle age.

Loneliness can accelerate cognitive decline in older adults, and isolated individuals are twice as likely to die prematurely as those with more robust social interactions. These effects start early: Socially isolated children have significantly poorer health 20 years later, even after controlling for other factors. All told, loneliness is as important a risk factor for early death as obesity and smoking.

There you have proof from that one article alone four years before 2020 that those who have enforced lockdown, social distancing and isolation knew what the effect would be and that is even more so with professional psychologists that have been driving the policy across the globe. We can go back even further to the years 2000 and 2003 and the start of a major study on the effects of isolation on health by Dr Janine Gronewold and Professor Dirk M. Hermann at the University Hospital in Essen, Germany, who analysed data on 4,316 people with an average age of 59 who were recruited for the long-term research project. They found that socially isolated people are more than 40 percent more likely to have a heart attack, stroke, or other major cardiovascular event and nearly 50 percent more likely to die from any cause. Given the financial Armageddon unleashed by lockdown we should note that the study found a relationship between increased cardiovascular risk and lack of financial support. After excluding other factors social isolation was still connected to a 44 percent increased risk of cardiovascular problems and a 47 percent increased risk of death by any cause. Lack of financial support was associated with a 30 percent increase in the risk of cardiovascular health events. Dr Gronewold said it had been known for some time that feeling lonely or lacking contact with close friends and family can have an impact on physical health and the study had shown that having strong social relationships is of high importance for heart health. Gronewold said they didn't understand yet why people who are socially isolated have such poor health outcomes, but this was obviously a worrying finding, particularly during these times of prolonged social distancing. Well, it can be explained on many levels. You only have to identify the point in the body where people feel loneliness and missing people they are parted from – it's in the centre of the chest where they feel the ache of loneliness and the ache of missing people. 'My heart aches for

you' ... 'My heart aches for some company.' I will explain this more in the chapter Escaping Wetiko, but when you realise that the body is the mind – they are expressions of each other – the reason why state of the mind dictates state of the body becomes clear.

American psychologist Ranjit Powar was highlighting the effects of lockdown isolation as early as April, 2020. She said humans have evolved to be social creatures and are wired to live in interactive groups. Being isolated from family, friends and colleagues could be unbalancing and traumatic for most people and could result in short or even long-term psychological and physical health problems. An increase in levels of anxiety, aggression, depression, forgetfulness and hallucinations were possible psychological effects of isolation. 'Mental conditions may be precipitated for those with underlying pre-existing susceptibilities and show up in many others without any pre-condition.' Powar said personal relationships helped us cope with stress and if we lost this outlet for letting off steam the result can be a big emotional void which, for an average person, was difficult to deal with. 'Just a few days of isolation can cause increased levels of anxiety and depression' – so what the hell has been the effect on the global population of *18 months* of this at the time of writing? Powar said: 'Add to it the looming threat of a dreadful disease being repeatedly hammered in through the media and you have a recipe for many shades of mental and physical distress.' For those with a house and a garden it is easy to forget that billions have had to endure lockdown isolation in tiny overcrowded flats and apartments with nowhere to go outside. The psychological and physical consequences of this are unimaginable and with lunatic and abusive partners and parents the consequences have led to tremendous increases in domestic and child abuse and alcoholism as people seek to shut out the horror. Ranjit Powar said:

Staying in a confined space with family is not all a rosy picture for everyone. It can be extremely oppressive and claustrophobic for large low-income families huddled together in small single-room houses. Children here are not lucky enough to have many board/electronic games or books to keep them occupied.

Add to it the deep insecurity of running out of funds for food and basic necessities. On the other hand, there are people with dysfunctional family dynamics, such as domineering, abusive or alcoholic partners, siblings or parents which makes staying home a period of trial. Incidence of suicide and physical abuse against women has shown a worldwide increase. Heightened anxiety and depression also affect a person's immune system, making them more susceptible to illness.

To think that Powar's article was published on April 11th, 2020.

Six-foot fantasy

Social (unsocial) distancing demanded that people stay six feet or two metres apart. UK government advisor Robert Dingwall from the New and Emerging Respiratory Virus Threats Advisory Group said in a radio interview that the two-metre rule was 'conjured up out of nowhere' and was not based on science. No, it was not based on *medical* science, but it didn't come out of nowhere. The distance related to *psychological* science. Six feet/two metres was adopted in many countries and we were told by people like the criminal Anthony Fauci and his ilk that it was founded on science. Many schools could not reopen because they did not have the space for six-foot distancing. Then in March, 2021, after a year of six-foot 'science', a study published in the *Journal of Infectious Diseases* involving more than 500,000 students and almost 100,000 staff over 16 weeks revealed no significant difference in 'Covid' cases between six feet and three feet and Fauci changed his tune. Now three feet was okay. There is no difference between six feet and three *inches* when there is no 'virus' and they got away with six feet for psychological reasons for as long as they could. I hear journalists and others talk about 'unintended consequences' of lockdown. They are not *unintended* at all; they have been coldly-calculated for a specific outcome of human control and that's why super-psychopaths like Gates have called for them so vehemently. Super-psychopath psychologists have demanded them and psychopathic or clueless, spineless, politicians have gone along with them by 'following the science'. But it's not science at all. 'Science' is not what is; it's only what people can be manipulated to believe it is. The whole 'Covid' catastrophe is

founded on mind control. Three word or three statement mantras issued by the UK government are a well-known mind control technique and so we've had 'Stay home/protect the NHS/save lives', 'Stay alert/control the virus/save lives' and 'hands/face/space'. One of the most vocal proponents of extreme 'Covid' rules in the UK has been Professor Susan Michie, a member of the British Communist Party, who is not a medical professional. Michie is the director of the Centre for Behaviour Change at University College London. She is a *behavioural psychologist* and another filthy rich 'Marxist' who praised China's draconian lockdown. She was known by fellow students at Oxford University as 'Stalin's nanny' for her extreme Marxism. Michie is an influential member of the UK government's Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE) and behavioural manipulation groups which have dominated 'Covid' policy. She is a consultant adviser to the World Health Organization on 'Covid-19' and behaviour. Why the hell are lockdowns anything to do with her when they are claimed to be about health? Why does a behavioural psychologist from a group charged with changing the behaviour of the public want lockdown, human isolation and mandatory masks? Does that question really need an answer? Michie *absolutely* has to explain herself before a Nuremberg court when humanity takes back its world again and even more so when you see the consequences of masks that she demands are compulsory. This is a Michie classic:

The benefits of getting primary school children to wear masks is that regardless of what little degree of transmission is occurring in those age groups it could help normalise the practice. Young children wearing masks may be more likely to get their families to accept masks.

Those words alone should carry a prison sentence when you ponder on the callous disregard for children involved and what a statement it makes about the mind and motivations of Susan Michie. What a lovely lady and what she said there encapsulates the mentality of the psychopaths behind the 'Covid' horror. Let us compare what Michie said with a countrywide study in Germany published at [researchsquare.com](https://www.researchsquare.com) involving 25,000 school children and 17,854 health complaints submitted by parents. Researchers

found that masks are harming children physically, psychologically, and behaviourally with 24 health issues associated with mask wearing. They include: shortness of breath (29.7%); dizziness (26.4%); increased headaches (53%); difficulty concentrating (50%); drowsiness or fatigue (37%); and malaise (42%). Nearly a third of children experienced more sleep issues than before and a quarter developed new fears. Researchers found health issues and other impairments in 68 percent of masked children covering their faces for an average of 4.5 hours a day. Hundreds of those taking part experienced accelerated respiration, tightness in the chest, weakness, and short-term impairment of consciousness. A reminder of what Michie said again:

The benefits of getting primary school children to wear masks is that regardless of what little degree of transmission is occurring in those age groups it could help normalise the practice. Young children wearing masks may be more likely to get their families to accept masks.

Psychopaths in government and psychology now have children and young people – plus all the adults – wearing masks for hours on end while clueless teachers impose the will of the psychopaths on the young they should be protecting. What the hell are parents doing?

Cult lab rats

We have some schools already imposing on students microchipped buzzers that activate when they get 'too close' to their pals in the way they do with lab rats. How apt. To the Cult and its brain-dead servants our children *are* lab rats being conditioned to be unquestioning, dehumanised slaves for the rest of their lives. Children and young people are being weaned and frightened away from the most natural human instincts including closeness and touch. I have tracked in the books over the years how schools were banning pupils from greeting each other with a hug and the whole Cult-induced Me Too movement has terrified men and boys from a relaxed and natural interaction with female friends and work colleagues to the point where many men try never to be in a room

alone with a woman that's not their partner. Airhead celebrities have as always played their virtue-signalling part in making this happen with their gross exaggeration. For every monster like Harvey Weinstein there are at least tens of thousands of men that don't treat women like that; but everyone must be branded the same and policy changed for them as well as the monster. I am going to be using the word 'dehumanise' many times in this chapter because that is what the Cult is seeking to do and it goes very deep as we shall see. Don't let them kid you that social distancing is planned to end one day. That's not the idea. We are seeing more governments and companies funding and producing wearable gadgets to keep people apart and they would not be doing that if this was meant to be short-term. A tech start-up company backed by GCHQ, the British Intelligence and military surveillance headquarters, has created a social distancing wrist sensor that alerts people when they get too close to others. The CIA has also supported tech companies developing similar devices. The wearable sensor was developed by Tended, one of a number of start-up companies supported by GCHQ (see the CIA and DARPA). The device can be worn on the wrist or as a tag on the waistband and will vibrate whenever someone wearing the device breaches social distancing and gets anywhere near natural human contact. The company had a lucky break in that it was developing a distancing sensor when the 'Covid' hoax arrived which immediately provided a potentially enormous market. How fortunate. The government in big-time Cult-controlled Ontario in Canada is investing \$2.5 million in wearable contact tracing technology that 'will alert users if they may have been exposed to the Covid-19 in the workplace and will beep or vibrate if they are within six feet of another person'. Facedrive Inc., the technology company behind this, was founded in 2016 with funding from the Ontario Together Fund and obviously they, too, had a prophet on the board of directors. The human surveillance and control technology is called TraceSCAN and would be worn by the human cyborgs in places such as airports, workplaces, construction sites, care homes and ... *schools*.

I emphasise schools with children and young people the prime targets. You know what is planned for society as a whole if you keep your eyes on the schools. They have always been places where the state program the next generation of slaves to be its compliant worker-ants – or Woker-ants these days; but in the mist of the ‘Covid’ madness they have been transformed into mind laboratories on a scale never seen before. Teachers and head teachers are just as programmed as the kids – often more so. Children are kept apart from human interaction by walk lanes, classroom distancing, staggered meal times, masks, and the rolling-out of buzzer systems. Schools are now physically laid out as a laboratory maze for lab-rats. Lunatics at a school in Anchorage, Alaska, who should be prosecuted for child abuse, took away desks and forced children to kneel (know your place) on a mat for five hours a day while wearing a mask and using their chairs as a desk. How this was supposed to impact on a ‘virus’ only these clinically insane people can tell you and even then it would be clap-trap. The school banned recess (interaction), art classes (creativity), and physical exercise (getting body and mind moving out of inertia). Everyone behind this outrage should be in jail or better still a mental institution. The behavioural manipulators are all for this dystopian approach to schools. Professor Susan Michie, the mind-doctor and British Communist Party member, said it was wrong to say that schools were safe. They had to be made so by ‘distancing’, masks and ventilation (sitting all day in the cold). I must ask this lady round for dinner on a night I know I am going to be out and not back for weeks. She probably wouldn’t be able to make it, anyway, with all the visits to her own psychologist she must have block-booked.

Masking identity

I know how shocking it must be for you that a behaviour manipulator like Michie wants everyone to wear masks which have long been a feature of mind-control programs like the infamous MKUltra in the United States, but, there we are. We live and learn. I spent many years from 1996 to right across the millennium

researching mind control in detail on both sides of the Atlantic and elsewhere. I met a large number of mind-control survivors and many had been held captive in body and mind by MKUltra. MK stands for mind-control, but employs the German spelling in deference to the Nazis spirited out of Germany at the end of World War Two by Operation Paperclip in which the US authorities, with help from the Vatican, transported Nazi mind-controllers and engineers to America to continue their work. Many of them were behind the creation of NASA and they included Nazi scientist and SS officer Wernher von Braun who swapped designing V-2 rockets to bombard London with designing the Saturn V rockets that powered the NASA moon programme's Apollo craft. I think I may have mentioned that the Cult has no borders. Among Paperclip escapees was Josef Mengele, the Angel of Death in the Nazi concentration camps where he conducted mind and genetic experiments on children often using twins to provide a control twin to measure the impact of his 'work' on the other. If you want to observe the Cult mentality in all its extremes of evil then look into the life of Mengele. I have met many people who suffered mercilessly under Mengele in the United States where he operated under the name Dr Greene and became a stalwart of MKUltra programming and torture. Among his locations was the underground facility in the Mojave Desert in California called the China Lake Naval Weapons Station which is almost entirely below the surface. My books *The Biggest Secret*, *Children of the Matrix* and *The Perception Deception* have the detailed background to MKUltra.

The best-known MKUltra survivor is American Cathy O'Brien. I first met her and her late partner Mark Phillips at a conference in Colorado in 1996. Mark helped her escape and deprogram from decades of captivity in an offshoot of MKUltra known as Project Monarch in which 'sex slaves' were provided for the rich and famous including Father George Bush, Dick Cheney and the Clintons. Read Cathy and Mark's book *Trance-Formation of America* and if you are new to this you will be shocked to the core. I read it in 1996 shortly before, with the usual synchronicity of my life, I found

myself given a book table at the conference right next to hers. MKUltra never ended despite being very publicly exposed (only a small part of it) in the 1970s and continues in other guises. I am still in touch with Cathy. She contacted me during 2020 after masks became compulsory in many countries to tell me how they were used as part of MKUltra programming. I had been observing 'Covid regulations' and the relationship between authority and public for months. I saw techniques that I knew were employed on individuals in MKUltra being used on the global population. I had read many books and manuals on mind control including one called *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* which came to light in the 1980s and was a guide on how to perceptually program on a mass scale. 'Silent Weapons' refers to mind-control. I remembered a line from the manual as governments, medical authorities and law enforcement agencies have so obviously talked to – or rather at – the adult population since the 'Covid' hoax began as if they are children. The document said:

If a person is spoken to by a T.V. advertiser as if he were a twelve-year-old, then, due to suggestibility, he will, with a certain probability, respond or react to that suggestion with the uncritical response of a twelve-year-old and will reach in to his economic reservoir and deliver its energy to buy that product on impulse when he passes it in the store.

That's why authority has spoken to adults like children since all this began.

Why did Michael Jackson wear masks?

Every aspect of the 'Covid' narrative has mind-control as its central theme. Cathy O'Brien wrote an article for davidicke.com about the connection between masks and mind control. Her daughter Kelly who I first met in the 1990s was born while Cathy was still held captive in MKUltra. Kelly was forced to wear a mask as part of her programming from the age of *two* to dehumanise her, target her sense of individuality and reduce the amount of oxygen her brain and body received. *Bingo*. This is the real reason for compulsory

masks, why they have been enforced en masse, and why they seek to increase the number they demand you wear. First one, then two, with one disgraceful alleged 'doctor' recommending four which is nothing less than a death sentence. Where and how often they must be worn is being expanded for the purpose of mass mind control and damaging respiratory health which they can call 'Covid-19'. Canada's government headed by the man-child Justin Trudeau, says it's fine for children of two and older to wear masks. An insane 'study' in Italy involving just 47 children concluded there was no problem for babies as young as *four months* wearing them. Even after people were 'vaccinated' they were still told to wear masks by the criminal that is Anthony Fauci. Cathy wrote that mandating masks is allowing the authorities literally to control the air we breathe which is what was done in MKUltra. You might recall how the singer Michael Jackson wore masks and there is a reason for that. He was subjected to MKUltra mind control through Project Monarch and his psyche was scrambled by these simpletons. Cathy wrote:

In MKUltra Project Monarch mind control, Michael Jackson had to wear a mask to silence his voice so he could not reach out for help. Remember how he developed that whisper voice when he wasn't singing? Masks control the mind from the outside in, like the redefining of words is doing. By controlling what we can and cannot say for fear of being labeled racist or beaten, for example, it ultimately controls thought that drives our words and ultimately actions (or lack thereof).

Likewise, a mask muffles our speech so that we are not heard, which controls voice ... words ... mind. This is Mind Control. Masks are an obvious mind control device, and I am disturbed so many people are complying on a global scale. Masks depersonalize while making a person feel as though they have no voice. It is a barrier to others. People who would never choose to comply but are forced to wear a mask in order to keep their job, and ultimately their family fed, are compromised. They often feel shame and are subdued. People have stopped talking with each other while media controls the narrative.

The 'no voice' theme has often become literal with train passengers told not to speak to each other in case they pass on the 'virus', singing banned for the same reason and bonkers California officials telling people riding roller coasters that they cannot shout and scream. Cathy said she heard every day from healed MKUltra survivors who cannot wear a mask without flashing back on ways

their breathing was controlled – ‘from ball gags and penises to water boarding’. She said that through the years when she saw images of people in China wearing masks ‘due to pollution’ that it was really to control their oxygen levels. ‘I knew it was as much of a population control mechanism of depersonalisation as are burkas’, she said. Masks are another Chinese communist/fascist method of control that has been swept across the West as the West becomes China at lightning speed since we entered 2020.

Mask-19

There are other reasons for mandatory masks and these include destroying respiratory health to call it ‘Covid-19’ and stunting brain development of children and the young. Dr Margarite Griesz-Brisson MD, PhD, is a Consultant Neurologist and Neurophysiologist and the Founder and Medical Director of the London Neurology and Pain Clinic. Her CV goes down the street and round the corner. She is clearly someone who cares about people and won’t parrot the propaganda. Griesz-Brisson has a PhD in pharmacology, with special interest in neurotoxicology, environmental medicine, neuroregeneration and neuroplasticity (the way the brain can change in the light of information received). She went public in October, 2020, with a passionate warning about the effects of mask-wearing laws:

The reinhalation of our exhaled air will without a doubt create oxygen deficiency and a flooding of carbon dioxide. We know that the human brain is very sensitive to oxygen deprivation. There are nerve cells for example in the hippocampus that can’t be longer than 3 minutes without oxygen – they cannot survive. The acute warning symptoms are headaches, drowsiness, dizziness, issues in concentration, slowing down of reaction time – reactions of the cognitive system.

Oh, I know, let’s tell bus, truck and taxi drivers to wear them and people working machinery. How about pilots, doctors and police? Griesz-Brisson makes the important point that while the symptoms she mentions may fade as the body readjusts this does not alter the fact that people continue to operate in oxygen deficit with long list of

potential consequences. She said it was well known that neurodegenerative diseases take years or decades to develop. 'If today you forget your phone number, the breakdown in your brain would have already started 20 or 30 years ago.' She said degenerative processes in your brain are getting amplified as your oxygen deprivation continues through wearing a mask. Nerve cells in the brain are unable to divide themselves normally in these circumstances and lost nerve cells will no longer be regenerated. 'What is gone is gone.' Now consider that people like shop workers and *schoolchildren* are wearing masks for hours every day. What in the name of sanity is going to be happening to them? 'I do not wear a mask, I need my brain to think', Griesz-Brisson said, 'I want to have a clear head when I deal with my patients and not be in a carbon dioxide-induced anaesthesia'. If you are told to wear a mask anywhere ask the organisation, police, store, whatever, for their risk assessment on the dangers and negative effects on mind and body of enforcing mask-wearing. They won't have one because it has never been done not even by government. All of them must be subject to class-action lawsuits as the consequences come to light. They don't do mask risk assessments for an obvious reason. They know what the conclusions would be and independent scientific studies that *have* been done tell a horror story of consequences.

'Masks are criminal'

Dr Griesz-Brisson said that for children and adolescents, masks are an absolute no-no. They had an extremely active and adaptive immune system and their brain was incredibly active with so much to learn. 'The child's brain, or the youth's brain, is thirsting for oxygen.' The more metabolically active an organ was, the more oxygen it required; and in children and adolescents every organ was metabolically active. Griesz-Brisson said that to deprive a child's or adolescent's brain of oxygen, or to restrict it in any way, was not only dangerous to their health, it was absolutely criminal. 'Oxygen deficiency inhibits the development of the brain, and the damage that has taken place as a result CANNOT be reversed.' Mind

manipulators of MKUltra put masks on two-year-olds they wanted to neurologically rewire and you can see why. Griesz-Brisson said a child needs the brain to learn and the brain needs oxygen to function. 'We don't need a clinical study for that. This is simple, indisputable physiology.' Consciously and purposely induced oxygen deficiency was an absolutely deliberate health hazard, and an absolute medical contraindication which means that 'this drug, this therapy, this method or measure should not be used, and is not allowed to be used'. To coerce an entire population to use an absolute medical contraindication by force, she said, there had to be definite and serious reasons and the reasons must be presented to competent interdisciplinary and independent bodies to be verified and authorised. She had this warning of the consequences that were coming if mask wearing continued:

When, in ten years, dementia is going to increase exponentially, and the younger generations couldn't reach their god-given potential, it won't help to say 'we didn't need the masks'. I know how damaging oxygen deprivation is for the brain, cardiologists know how damaging it is for the heart, pulmonologists know how damaging it is for the lungs. Oxygen deprivation damages every single organ. Where are our health departments, our health insurance, our medical associations? It would have been their duty to be vehemently against the lockdown and to stop it and stop it from the very beginning.

Why do the medical boards issue punishments to doctors who give people exemptions? Does the person or the doctor seriously have to prove that oxygen deprivation harms people? What kind of medicine are our doctors and medical associations representing? Who is responsible for this crime? The ones who want to enforce it? The ones who let it happen and play along, or the ones who don't prevent it?

All of the organisations and people she mentions there either answer directly to the Cult or do whatever hierarchical levels above them tell them to do. The outcome of both is the same. 'It's not about masks, it's not about viruses, it's certainly not about your health', Griesz-Brisson said. 'It is about much, much more. I am not participating. I am not afraid.' They were taking our air to breathe and there was no unfounded medical exemption from face masks. Oxygen deprivation was dangerous for every single brain. It had to be the free decision of every human being whether they want to

wear a mask that was absolutely ineffective to protect themselves from a virus. She ended by rightly identifying where the responsibility lies for all this:

The imperative of the hour is personal responsibility. We are responsible for what we think, not the media. We are responsible for what we do, not our superiors. We are responsible for our health, not the World Health Organization. And we are responsible for what happens in our country, not the government.

Halle-bloody-lujah.

But surgeons wear masks, right?

Independent studies of mask-wearing have produced a long list of reports detailing mental, emotional and physical dangers. What a definition of insanity to see police officers imposing mask-wearing on the public which will cumulatively damage their health while the police themselves wear masks that will cumulatively damage *their* health. It's utter madness and both public and police do this because 'the government says so' – yes a government of brain-donor idiots like UK Health Secretary Matt Hancock reading the 'follow the science' scripts of psychopathic, lunatic psychologists. The response you get from Stockholm syndrome sufferers defending the very authorities that are destroying them and their families is that 'surgeons wear masks'. This is considered the game, set and match that they must work and don't cause oxygen deficit. Well, actually, scientific studies have shown that they *do* and oxygen levels are monitored in operating theatres to compensate. Surgeons wear masks to stop spittle and such like dropping into open wounds – not to stop 'viral particles' which are so miniscule they can only be seen through an electron microscope. Holes in the masks are significantly bigger than 'viral particles' and if you sneeze or cough they will breach the mask. I watched an incredibly disingenuous 'experiment' that claimed to prove that masks work in catching 'virus' material from the mouth and nose. They did this with a slow motion camera and the mask did block big stuff which stayed inside the mask and

against the face to be breathed in or cause infections on the face as we have seen with many children. 'Viral particles', however, would never have been picked up by the camera as they came through the mask when they are far too small to be seen. The 'experiment' was therefore disingenuous *and* useless.

Studies have concluded that wearing masks in operating theatres (and thus elsewhere) make no difference to preventing infection while the opposite is true with toxic shite building up in the mask and this had led to an explosion in tooth decay and gum disease dubbed by dentists 'mask mouth'. You might have seen the Internet video of a furious American doctor urging people to take off their masks after a four-year-old patient had been rushed to hospital the night before and nearly died with a lung infection that doctors sourced to mask wearing. A study in the journal *Cancer Discovery* found that inhalation of harmful microbes can contribute to advanced stage lung cancer in adults and long-term use of masks can help breed dangerous pathogens. Microbiologists have said frequent mask wearing creates a moist environment in which microbes can grow and proliferate before entering the lungs. The Canadian Agency for Drugs and Technologies in Health, or CADTH, a Canadian national organisation that provides research and analysis to healthcare decision-makers, said this as long ago as 2013 in a report entitled 'Use of Surgical Masks in the Operating Room: A Review of the Clinical Effectiveness and Guidelines'. It said:

- No evidence was found to support the use of surgical face masks to reduce the frequency of surgical site infections
- No evidence was found on the effectiveness of wearing surgical face masks to protect staff from infectious material in the operating room.
- Guidelines recommend the use of surgical face masks by staff in the operating room to protect both operating room staff and patients (despite the lack of evidence).

We were told that the world could go back to 'normal' with the arrival of the 'vaccines'. When they came, fraudulent as they are, the story changed as I knew that it would. We are in the midst of transforming 'normal', not going back to it. Mary Ramsay, head of immunisation at Public Health England, echoed the words of US criminal Anthony Fauci who said masks and other regulations must stay no matter if people are vaccinated. The Fauci idiot continued to wear two masks – different colours so both could be clearly seen – after he *claimed* to have been vaccinated. Senator Rand Paul told Fauci in one exchange that his double-masks were 'theatre' and he was right. It's all theatre. Mary Ramsay back-tracked on the vaccine-return-to-normal theme when she said the public may need to wear masks and social-distance for years despite the jabs. 'People have got used to those lower-level restrictions now, and [they] can live with them', she said telling us what the idea has been all along. 'The vaccine does not give you a pass, even if you have had it, you must continue to follow all the guidelines' said a Public Health England statement which reneged on what we had been told before and made having the 'vaccine' irrelevant to 'normality' even by the official story. Spain's fascist government trumped everyone by passing a law mandating the wearing of masks on the beach and even when swimming in the sea. The move would have devastated what's left of the Spanish tourist industry, posed potential breathing dangers to swimmers and had Northern European sunbathers walking around with their forehead brown and the rest of their face white as a sheet. The ruling was so crazy that it had to be retracted after pressure from public and tourist industry, but it confirmed where the Cult wants to go with masks and how clinically insane authority has become. The determination to make masks permanent and hide the serious dangers to body and mind can be seen in the censorship of scientist Professor Denis Rancourt by Bill Gates-funded academic publishing website ResearchGate over his papers exposing the dangers and uselessness of masks. Rancourt said:

ResearchGate today has permanently locked my account, which I have had since 2015. Their reasons graphically show the nature of their attack against democracy, and their corruption of

science ... By their obscene non-logic, a scientific review of science articles reporting on harms caused by face masks has a 'potential to cause harm'. No criticism of the psychological device (face masks) is tolerated, if the said criticism shows potential to influence public policy.

This is what happens in a fascist world.

Where are the 'greens' (again)?

Other dangers of wearing masks especially regularly relate to the inhalation of minute plastic fibres into the lungs and the deluge of discarded masks in the environment and oceans. Estimates predicted that more than 1.5 billion disposable masks will end up in the world's oceans every year polluting the water with tons of plastic and endangering marine wildlife. Studies project that humans are using 129 billion face masks each month worldwide – about three million a minute. Most are disposable and made from plastic, non-biodegradable microfibers that break down into smaller plastic particles that become widespread in ecosystems. They are littering cities, clogging sewage channels and turning up in bodies of water. I have written in other books about the immense amounts of microplastics from endless sources now being absorbed into the body. Rolf Halden, director of the Arizona State University (ASU) Biodesign Center for Environmental Health Engineering, was the senior researcher in a 2020 study that analysed 47 human tissue samples and found microplastics in all of them. 'We have detected these chemicals of plastics in every single organ that we have investigated', he said. I wrote in *The Answer* about the world being deluged with microplastics. A study by the Worldwide Fund for Nature (WWF) found that people are consuming on average every week some 2,000 tiny pieces of plastic mostly through water and also through marine life and the air. Every year humans are ingesting enough microplastics to fill a heaped dinner plate and in a life-time of 79 years it is enough to fill two large waste bins. Marco Lambertini, WWF International director general said: 'Not only are plastics polluting our oceans and waterways and killing marine life – it's in all of us and we can't escape consuming plastics,' American

geologists found tiny plastic fibres, beads and shards in rainwater samples collected from the remote slopes of the Rocky Mountain National Park near Denver, Colorado. Their report was headed: 'It is raining plastic.' Rachel Adams, senior lecturer in Biomedical Science at Cardiff Metropolitan University, said that among health consequences are internal inflammation and immune responses to a 'foreign body'. She further pointed out that microplastics become carriers of toxins including mercury, pesticides and dioxins (a known cause of cancer and reproductive and developmental problems). These toxins accumulate in the fatty tissues once they enter the body through microplastics. Now this is being compounded massively by people putting plastic on their face and throwing it away.

Workers exposed to polypropylene plastic fibres known as 'flock' have developed 'flock worker's lung' from inhaling small pieces of the flock fibres which can damage lung tissue, reduce breathing capacity and exacerbate other respiratory problems. *Now ...* commonly used surgical masks have three layers of melt-blown textiles made of ... polypropylene. We have billions of people putting these microplastics against their mouth, nose and face for hours at a time day after day in the form of masks. How does anyone think that will work out? I mean – what could possibly go wrong? We posted a number of scientific studies on this at davidicke.com, but when I went back to them as I was writing this book the links to the science research website where they were hosted were dead. Anything that challenges the official narrative in any way is either censored or vilified. The official narrative is so unsupportable by the evidence that only deleting the truth can protect it. A study by Chinese scientists still survived – with the usual twist which it why it was still active, I guess. Yes, they found that virtually all the masks they tested increased the daily intake of microplastic fibres, but people should still wear them because the danger from the 'virus' was worse said the crazy 'team' from the Institute of Hydrobiology in Wuhan. Scientists first discovered microplastics in lung tissue of some patients who died of lung cancer

in the 1990s. Subsequent studies have confirmed the potential health damage with the plastic degrading slowly and remaining in the lungs to accumulate in volume. Wuhan researchers used a machine simulating human breathing to establish that masks shed up to nearly 4,000 microplastic fibres in a month with reused masks producing more. Scientists said some masks are laced with toxic chemicals and a variety of compounds seriously restricted for both health and environmental reasons. They include cobalt (used in blue dye) and formaldehyde known to cause watery eyes, burning sensations in the eyes, nose, and throat, plus coughing, wheezing and nausea. No – that must be ‘Covid-19’.

Mask ‘worms’

There is another and potentially even more sinister content of masks. Mostly new masks of different makes filmed under a microscope around the world have been found to contain strange black fibres or ‘worms’ that appear to move or ‘crawl’ by themselves and react to heat and water. The nearest I have seen to them are the self-replicating fibres that are pulled out through the skin of those suffering from Morgellons disease which has been connected to the phenomena of ‘chemtrails’ which I will bring into the story later on. Morgellons fibres continue to grow outside the body and have a form of artificial intelligence. Black ‘worm’ fibres in masks have that kind of feel to them and there is a nanotechnology technique called ‘worm micelles’ which carry and release drugs or anything else you want to deliver to the body. For sure the suppression of humanity by mind altering drugs is the Cult agenda big time and the more excuses they can find to gain access to the body the more opportunities there are to make that happen whether through ‘vaccines’ or masks pushed against the mouth and nose for hours on end.

So let us summarise the pros and cons of masks:

Against masks: Breathing in your own carbon dioxide; depriving the body and brain of sufficient oxygen; build-up of toxins in the mask that can be breathed into the lungs and cause rashes on the face and 'mask-mouth'; breathing microplastic fibres and toxic chemicals into the lungs; dehumanisation and deleting individualisation by literally making people faceless; destroying human emotional interaction through facial expression and deleting parental connection with their babies which look for guidance to their facial expression.

For masks: They don't protect you from a 'virus' that doesn't exist and even if it did 'viral' particles are so minute they are smaller than the holes in the mask.

Governments, police, supermarkets, businesses, transport companies, and all the rest who seek to impose masks have done no risk assessment on their consequences for health and psychology and are now open to group lawsuits when the impact becomes clear with a cumulative epidemic of respiratory and other disease. Authorities will try to exploit these effects and hide the real cause by dubbing them 'Covid-19'. Can you imagine setting out to force the population to wear health-destroying masks without doing any assessment of the risks? It is criminal and it is evil, but then how many people targeted in this way, who see their children told to wear them all day at school, have asked for a risk assessment? Billions can't be imposed upon by the few unless the billions allow it. Oh, yes, with just a tinge of irony, 85 percent of all masks made worldwide come from *China*.

Wash your hands in toxic shite

'Covid' rules include the use of toxic sanitisers and again the health consequences of constantly applying toxins to be absorbed through the skin is obvious to any level of Renegade Mind. America's Food and Drug Administration (FDA) said that sanitisers are drugs and issued a warning about 75 dangerous brands which contain

methanol used in antifreeze and can cause death, kidney damage and blindness. The FDA circulated the following warning even for those brands that it claims to be safe:

Store hand sanitizer out of the reach of pets and children, and children should use it only with adult supervision. Do not drink hand sanitizer. This is particularly important for young children, especially toddlers, who may be attracted by the pleasant smell or brightly colored bottles of hand sanitizer.

Drinking even a small amount of hand sanitizer can cause alcohol poisoning in children. (However, there is no need to be concerned if your children eat with or lick their hands after using hand sanitizer.) During this coronavirus pandemic, poison control centers have had an increase in calls about accidental ingestion of hand sanitizer, so it is important that adults monitor young children's use.

Do not allow pets to swallow hand sanitizer. If you think your pet has eaten something potentially dangerous, call your veterinarian or a pet poison control center right away. Hand sanitizer is flammable and should be stored away from heat and flames. When using hand sanitizer, rub your hands until they feel completely dry before performing activities that may involve heat, sparks, static electricity, or open flames.

There you go, perfectly safe, then, and that's without even a mention of the toxins absorbed through the skin. Come on kids – sanitise your hands everywhere you go. It will save you from the 'virus'. Put all these elements together of the 'Covid' normal and see how much health and psychology is being cumulatively damaged, even devastated, to 'protect your health'. Makes sense, right? They are only imposing these things because they care, right? *Right?*

Submitting to insanity

Psychological reframing of the population goes very deep and is done in many less obvious ways. I hear people say how contradictory and crazy 'Covid' rules are and how they are ever changing. This is explained away by dismissing those involved as idiots. It is a big mistake. The Cult is delighted if its cold calculation is perceived as incompetence and idiocy when it is anything but. Oh, yes, there are idiots within the system – lots of them – but they are *administering* the Cult agenda, mostly unknowingly. They are not deciding and dictating it. The bulwark against tyranny is self-

respect, always has been, always will be. It is self-respect that has broken every tyranny in history. By its very nature self-respect will not bow to oppression and its perpetrators. There is so little self-respect that it's always the few that overturn dictators. Many may eventually follow, but the few with the iron spines (self-respect) kick it off and generate the momentum. The Cult targets self-respect in the knowledge that once this has gone only submission remains. Crazy, contradictory, ever-changing 'Covid' rules are systematically applied by psychologists to delete self-respect. They *want* you to see that the rules make no sense. It is one thing to decide to do something when *you* have made the choice based on evidence and logic. You still retain your self-respect. It is quite another when you can see what you are being told to do is insane, ridiculous and makes no sense, and *yet you still do it*. Your self-respect is extinguished and this has been happening as ever more obviously stupid and nonsensical things have been demanded and the great majority have complied even when they can see they are stupid and nonsensical.

People walk around in face-nappies knowing they are damaging their health and make no difference to a 'virus'. They do it in fear of not doing it. I know it's daft, but I'll do it anyway. When that happens something dies inside of you and submissive reframing has begun. Next there's a need to hide from yourself that you have conceded your self-respect and you convince yourself that you have not really submitted to fear and intimidation. You begin to believe that you are complying with craziness because it's the right thing to do. When first you concede your self-respect of $2+2 = 4$ to $2+2 = 5$ you *know* you are compromising your self-respect. Gradually to avoid facing that fact you begin to *believe* that $2+2=5$. You have been reframed and I have been watching this process happening in the human psyche on an industrial scale. The Cult is working to break your spirit and one of its major tools in that war is humiliation. I read how former American soldier Bradley Manning (later Chelsea Manning after a sex-change) was treated after being jailed for supplying WikiLeaks with documents exposing the enormity of

government and elite mendacity. Manning was isolated in solitary confinement for eight months, put under 24-hour surveillance, forced to hand over clothing before going to bed, and stand naked for every roll call. This is systematic humiliation. The introduction of anal swab 'Covid' tests in China has been done for the same reason to delete self-respect and induce compliant submission. Anal swabs are mandatory for incoming passengers in parts of China and American diplomats have said they were forced to undergo the indignity which would have been calculated humiliation by the Cult-owned Chinese government that has America in its sights.

Government-people: An abusive relationship

Spirit-breaking psychological techniques include giving people hope and apparent respite from tyranny only to take it away again. This happened in the UK during Christmas, 2020, when the psychopsychologists and their political lackeys announced an easing of restrictions over the holiday only to reimpose them almost immediately on the basis of yet another lie. There is a big psychological difference between getting used to oppression and being given hope of relief only to have that dashed. Psychologists know this and we have seen the technique used repeatedly. Then there is traumatising people before you introduce more extreme regulations that require compliance. A perfect case was the announcement by the dark and sinister Whitty and Vallance in the UK that 'new data' predicted that 4,000 could die every day over the winter of 2020/2021 if we did not lockdown again. I think they call it lying and after traumatising people with that claim out came Jackboot Johnson the next day with new curbs on human freedom. Psychologists know that a frightened and traumatised mind becomes suggestable to submission and behaviour reframing. Underpinning all this has been to make people fearful and suspicious of each other and see themselves as a potential danger to others. In league with deleted self-respect you have the perfect psychological recipe for self-loathing. The relationship between authority and public is now demonstrably the same as that of

subservience to an abusive partner. These are signs of an abusive relationship explained by psychologist Leslie Becker-Phelps:

Psychological and emotional abuse: Undermining a partner's self-worth with verbal attacks, name-calling, and belittling. Humiliating the partner in public, unjustly accusing them of having an affair, or interrogating them about their every behavior. Keeping partner confused or off balance by saying they were just kidding or blaming the partner for 'making' them act this way ... Feigning in public that they care while turning against them in private. This leads to victims frequently feeling confused, incompetent, unworthy, hopeless, and chronically self-doubting. [Apply these techniques to how governments have treated the population since New Year, 2020, and the parallels are obvious.]

Physical abuse: The abuser might physically harm their partner in a range of ways, such as grabbing, hitting, punching, or shoving them. They might throw objects at them or harm them with a weapon. [Observe the physical harm imposed by masks, lockdown, and so on.]

Threats and intimidation: One way abusers keep their partners in line is by instilling fear. They might be verbally threatening, or give threatening looks or gestures. Abusers often make it known that they are tracking their partner's every move. They might destroy their partner's possessions, threaten to harm them, or threaten to harm their family members. Not surprisingly, victims of this abuse often feel anxiety, fear, and panic. [No words necessary.]

Isolation: Abusers often limit their partner's activities, forbidding them to talk or interact with friends or family. They might limit access to a car or even turn off their phone. All of this might be done by physically holding them against their will, but is often accomplished through psychological abuse and intimidation. The more isolated a person feels, the fewer resources they have to help gain perspective on their situation and to escape from it. [No words necessary.]

Economic abuse: Abusers often make their partners beholden to them for money by controlling access to funds of any kind. They might prevent their partner from getting a job or withhold access to money they earn from a job. This creates financial dependency that makes leaving the relationship very difficult. [See destruction of livelihoods and the proposed meagre 'guaranteed income' so long as you do whatever you are told.]

Using children: An abuser might disparage their partner's parenting skills, tell their children lies about their partner, threaten to take custody of their children, or threaten to harm their children. These tactics instil fear and often elicit compliance. [See reframed social service mafia and how children are being mercilessly abused by the state over 'Covid' while their parents look on too frightened to do anything.]

A further recurring trait in an abusive relationship is the abused blaming themselves for their abuse and making excuses for the abuser. We have the public blaming each other for lockdown abuse by government and many making excuses for the government while attacking those who challenge the government. How often we have heard authorities say that rules are being imposed or reimposed only because people have refused to 'behave' and follow the rules. We don't want to do it – it's *you*.

Renegade Minds are an antidote to all of these things. They will never concede their self-respect no matter what the circumstances. Even when apparent humiliation is heaped upon them they laugh in its face and reflect back the humiliation on the abuser where it belongs. Renegade Minds will never wear masks they know are only imposed to humiliate, suppress and damage both physically and psychologically. Consequences will take care of themselves and they will never break their spirit or cause them to concede to tyranny. UK newspaper columnist Peter Hitchens was one of the few in the mainstream media to speak out against lockdowns and forced vaccinations. He then announced he had taken the jab. He wanted to see family members abroad and he believed vaccine passports were inevitable even though they had not yet been introduced. Hitchens

has a questioning and critical mind, but not a Renegade one. If he had no amount of pressure would have made him concede. Hitchens excused his action by saying that the battle has been lost. Renegade Minds never accept defeat when freedom is at stake and even if they are the last one standing the self-respect of not submitting to tyranny is more important than any outcome or any consequence.

That's why Renegade Minds are the only minds that ever changed anything worth changing.

CHAPTER EIGHT

'Reframing' insanity

Insanity is relative. It depends on who has who locked in what cage
Ray Bradbury

Reframing' a mind means simply to change its perception and behaviour. This can be done subconsciously to such an extent that subjects have no idea they have been 'reframed' while to any observer changes in behaviour and attitudes are obvious.

Human society is being reframed on a ginormous scale since the start of 2020 and here we have the reason why psychologists rather than doctors have been calling the shots. Ask most people who have succumbed to 'Covid' reframing if they have changed and most will say 'no'; but they *have* and fundamentally. The Cult's long-game has been preparing for these times since way back and crucial to that has been to prepare both population and officialdom mentally and emotionally. To use the mind-control parlance they had to reframe the population with a mentality that would submit to fascism and reframe those in government and law enforcement to impose fascism or at least go along with it. The result has been the fact-deleted mindlessness of 'Wokeness' and officialdom that has either enthusiastically or unquestioningly imposed global tyranny demanded by reframed politicians on behalf of psychopathic and deeply evil cultists. 'Cognitive reframing' identifies and challenges the way someone sees the world in the form of situations, experiences and emotions and then restructures those perceptions to view the same set of circumstances in a different way. This can have

benefits if the attitudes are personally destructive while on the other side it has the potential for individual and collective mind control which the subject has no idea has even happened.

Cognitive therapy was developed in the 1960s by Aaron T. Beck who was born in Rhode Island in 1921 as the son of Jewish immigrants from the Ukraine. He became interested in the techniques as a treatment for depression. Beck's daughter Judith S. Beck is prominent in the same field and they founded the Beck Institute for Cognitive Behavior Therapy in Philadelphia in 1994. Cognitive reframing, however, began to be used worldwide by those with a very dark agenda. The Cult reframes politicians to change their attitudes and actions until they are completely at odds with what they once appeared to stand for. The same has been happening to government administrators at all levels, law enforcement, military and the human population. Cultists love mind control for two main reasons: It allows them to control what people think, do and say to secure agenda advancement and, by definition, it calms their legendary insecurity and fear of the unexpected. I have studied mind control since the time I travelled America in 1996. I may have been talking to next to no one in terms of an audience in those years, but my goodness did I gather a phenomenal amount of information and knowledge about so many things including the techniques of mind control. I have described this in detail in other books going back to *The Biggest Secret* in 1998. I met a very large number of people recovering from MKUltra and its offshoots and successors and I began to see how these same techniques were being used on the population in general. This was never more obvious than since the 'Covid' hoax began.

Reframing the enforcers

I have observed over the last two decades and more the very clear transformation in the dynamic between the police, officialdom and the public. I tracked this in the books as the relationship mutated from one of serving the public to seeing them as almost the enemy and certainly a lower caste. There has always been a class divide

based on income and always been some psychopathic, corrupt, and big-I-am police officers. This was different. Wholesale change was unfolding in the collective dynamic; it was less about money and far more about position and perceived power. An us-and-them was emerging. Noses were lifted skyward by government administration and law enforcement and their attitude to the public they were *supposed* to be serving changed to one of increasing contempt, superiority and control. The transformation was so clear and widespread that it had to be planned. Collective attitudes and dynamics do not change naturally and organically that quickly on that scale. I then came across an organisation in Britain called Common Purpose created in the late 1980s by Julia Middleton who would work in the office of Deputy Prime Minister John Prescott during the long and disastrous premiership of war criminal Tony Blair. When Blair speaks the Cult is speaking and the man should have been in jail a long time ago. Common Purpose proclaims itself to be one of the biggest 'leadership development' organisations in the world while functioning as a *charity* with all the financial benefits which come from that. It hosts 'leadership development' courses and programmes all over the world and claims to have 'brought together' what it calls 'leaders' from more than 100 countries on six continents. The modus operandi of Common Purpose can be compared with the work of the UK government's reframing network that includes the Behavioural Insights Team 'nudge unit' and 'Covid' reframing specialists at SPI-B. WikiLeaks described Common Purpose long ago as 'a hidden virus in our government and schools' which is unknown to the general public: 'It recruits and trains "leaders" to be loyal to the directives of Common Purpose and the EU, instead of to their own departments, which they then undermine or subvert, the NHS [National Health Service] being an example.' This is a vital point to understand the 'Covid' hoax. The NHS, and its equivalent around the world, has been utterly reframed in terms of administrators and much of the medical personnel with the transformation underpinned by recruitment policies. The outcome has been the criminal and psychopathic behaviour of the

NHS over 'Covid' and we have seen the same in every other major country. WikiLeaks said Common Purpose trainees are 'learning to rule without regard to democracy' and to usher in a police state (current events explained). Common Purpose operated like a 'glue' and had members in the NHS, BBC, police, legal profession, church, many of Britain's 7,000 quangos, local councils, the Civil Service, government ministries and Parliament, and controlled many RDA's (Regional Development Agencies). Here we have one answer for how and why British institutions and their like in other countries have changed so negatively in relation to the public. This further explains how and why the beyond-disgraceful reframed BBC has become a propaganda arm of 'Covid' fascism. They are all part of a network pursuing the same goal.

By 2019 Common Purpose was quoting a figure of 85,000 'leaders' that had attended its programmes. These 'students' of all ages are known as Common Purpose 'graduates' and they consist of government, state and local government officials and administrators, police chiefs and officers, and a whole range of others operating within the national, local and global establishment. Cressida Dick, Commissioner of the London Metropolitan Police, is the Common Purpose graduate who was the 'Gold Commander' that oversaw what can only be described as the murder of Brazilian electrician Jean Charles de Menezes in 2005. He was held down by psychopathic police and shot seven times in the head by a psychopathic lunatic after being mistaken for a terrorist when he was just a bloke going about his day. Dick authorised officers to pursue and keep surveillance on de Menezes and ordered that he be stopped from entering the underground train system. Police psychopaths took her at her word clearly. She was 'disciplined' for this outrage by being *promoted* – eventually to the top of the 'Met' police where she has been a disaster. Many Chief Constables controlling the police in different parts of the UK are and have been Common Purpose graduates. I have heard the 'graduate' network described as a sort of Mafia or secret society operating within the fabric of government at all levels pursuing a collective policy

ingrained at Common Purpose training events. Founder Julia Middleton herself has said:

Locally and internationally, Common Purpose graduates will be 'lighting small fires' to create change in their organisations and communities ... The Common Purpose effect is best illustrated by the many stories of small changes brought about by leaders, who themselves have changed.

A Common Purpose mission statement declared:

Common Purpose aims to improve the way society works by expanding the vision, decision-making ability and influence of all kinds of leaders. The organisation runs a variety of educational programmes for leaders of all ages, backgrounds and sectors, in order to provide them with the inspirational, information and opportunities they need to change the world.

Yes, but into what? Since 2020 the answer has become clear.

NLP and the Delphi technique

Common Purpose would seem to be a perfect name or would common programming be better? One of the foundation methods of reaching 'consensus' (group think) is by setting the agenda theme and then encouraging, cajoling or pressuring everyone to agree a 'consensus' in line with the core theme promoted by Common Purpose. The methodology involves the 'Delphi technique', or an adaptation of it, in which opinions are expressed that are summarised by a 'facilitator or change agent' at each stage. Participants are 'encouraged' to modify their views in the light of what others have said. Stage by stage the former individual opinions are merged into group consensus which just happens to be what Common Purpose wants them to believe. A key part of this is to marginalise anyone refusing to concede to group think and turn the group against them to apply pressure to conform. We are seeing this very technique used on the general population to make 'Covid' group-thinkers hostile to those who have seen through the bullshit. People can be reframed by using perception manipulation methods such as Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) in which you change perception with the use of

carefully constructed language. An NLP website described the technique this way:

... A method of influencing brain behaviour (the 'neuro' part of the phrase) through the use of language (the 'linguistic' part) and other types of communication to enable a person to 'recode' the way the brain responds to stimuli (that's the 'programming') and manifest new and better behaviours. Neuro-Linguistic Programming often incorporates hypnosis and self-hypnosis to help achieve the change (or 'programming') that is wanted.

British alternative media operation UKColumn has done very detailed research into Common Purpose over a long period. I quoted co-founder and former naval officer Brian Gerrish in my book *Remember Who You Are*, published in 2011, as saying the following years before current times:

It is interesting that many of the mothers who have had children taken by the State speak of the Social Services people being icily cool, emotionless and, as two ladies said in slightly different words, '... like little robots'. We know that NLP is cumulative, so people can be given small imperceptible doses of NLP in a course here, another in a few months, next year etc. In this way, major changes are accrued in their personality, but the day by day change is almost unnoticeable.

In these and other ways 'graduates' have had their perceptions uniformly reframed and they return to their roles in the institutions of government, law enforcement, legal profession, military, 'education', the UK National Health Service and the whole swathe of the establishment structure to pursue a common agenda preparing for the 'post-industrial', 'post-democratic' society. I say 'preparing' but we are now there. 'Post-industrial' is code for the Great Reset and 'post-democratic' is 'Covid' fascism. UKColumn has spoken to partners of those who have attended Common Purpose 'training'. They have described how personalities and attitudes of 'graduates' changed very noticeably for the worse by the time they had completed the course. They had been 'reframed' and told they are the 'leaders' – the special ones – who know better than the population. There has also been the very demonstrable recruitment of psychopaths and narcissists into government administration at all

levels and law enforcement. If you want psychopathy hire psychopaths and you get a simple cause and effect. If you want administrators, police officers and 'leaders' to perceive the public as lesser beings who don't matter then employ narcissists. These personalities are identified using 'psychometrics' that identifies knowledge, abilities, attitudes and personality traits, mostly through carefully-designed questionnaires and tests. As this policy has passed through the decades we have had power-crazy, power-trippers appointed into law enforcement, security and government administration in preparation for current times and the dynamic between public and law enforcement/officialdom has been transformed. UKColumn's Brian Gerrish said of the narcissistic personality:

Their love of themselves and power automatically means that they will crush others who get in their way. I received a major piece of the puzzle when a friend pointed out that when they made public officials re-apply for their own jobs several years ago they were also required to do psychometric tests. This was undoubtedly the start of the screening process to get 'their' sort of people in post.

How obvious that has been since 2020 although it was clear what was happening long before if people paid attention to the changing public-establishment dynamic.

Change agents

At the centre of events in 'Covid' Britain is the National Health Service (NHS) which has behaved disgracefully in slavishly following the Cult agenda. The NHS management structure is awash with Common Purpose graduates or 'change agents' working to a common cause. Helen Bevan, a Chief of Service Transformation at the NHS Institute for Innovation and Improvement, co-authored a document called 'Towards a million change agents, a review of the social movements literature: implications for large scale change in the NHS'. The document compared a project management approach to that of change and social movements where 'people change

themselves and each other – peer to peer’. Two definitions given for a ‘social movement’ were:

A group of people who consciously attempt to build a radically new social order; involves people of a broad range of social backgrounds; and deploys politically confrontational and socially disruptive tactics – Cyrus Zirakzadeh 1997

Collective challenges, based on common purposes and social solidarities, in sustained interaction with elites, opponents, and authorities – Sidney Tarrow 1994

Helen Bevan wrote another NHS document in which she defined ‘framing’ as ‘the process by which leaders construct, articulate and put across their message in a powerful and compelling way in order to win people to their cause and call them to action’. I think I could come up with another definition that would be rather more accurate. The National Health Service and institutions of Britain and the wider world have been taken over by reframed ‘change agents’ and that includes everything from the United Nations to national governments, local councils and social services which have been kidnapping children from loving parents on an extraordinary and gathering scale on the road to the end of parenthood altogether. Children from loving homes are stolen and kidnapped by the state and put into the ‘care’ (inversion) of the local authority through council homes, foster parents and forced adoption. At the same time children are allowed to be abused without response while many are under council ‘care’. UKColumn highlighted the Common Purpose connection between South Yorkshire Police and Rotherham council officers in the case of the scandal in that area of the sexual exploitation of children to which the authorities turned not one blind eye, but both:

We were alarmed to discover that the Chief Executive, the Strategic Director of Children and Young People's Services, the Manager for the Local Strategic Partnership, the Community Cohesion Manager, the Cabinet Member for Cohesion, the Chief Constable and his predecessor had all attended Leadership training courses provided by the pseudo-charity Common Purpose.

Once 'change agents' have secured positions of hire and fire within any organisation things start to move very quickly. Personnel are then hired and fired on the basis of whether they will work towards the agenda the change agent represents. If they do they are rapidly promoted even though they may be incompetent. Those more qualified and skilled who are pre-Common Purpose 'old school' see their careers stall and even disappear. This has been happening for decades in every institution of state, police, 'health' and social services and all of them have been transformed as a result in their attitudes to their jobs and the public. Medical professions, including nursing, which were once vocations for the caring now employ many cold, callous and couldn't give a shit personality types. The UKColumn investigation concluded:

By blurring the boundaries between people, professions, public and private sectors, responsibility and accountability, Common Purpose encourages 'graduates' to believe that as new selected leaders, they can work together, outside of the established political and social structures, to achieve a paradigm shift or CHANGE – so called 'Leading Beyond Authority'. In doing so, the allegiance of the individual becomes 'reframed' on CP colleagues and their NETWORK.

Reframing the Face-Nappies

Nowhere has this process been more obvious than in the police where recruitment of psychopaths and development of unquestioning mind-controlled group-thinkers have transformed law enforcement into a politically-correct 'Woke' joke and a travesty of what should be public service. Today they wear their face-nappies like good little gofers and enforce 'Covid' rules which are fascism under another name. Alongside the specifically-recruited psychopaths we have software minds incapable of free thought. Brian Gerrish again:

An example is the policeman who would not get on a bike for a press photo because he had not done the cycling proficiency course. Normal people say this is political correctness gone mad. Nothing could be further from the truth. The policeman has been reframed, and in his reality it is perfect common sense not to get on the bike 'because he hasn't done the cycling course'.

Another example of this is where the police would not rescue a boy from a pond until they had taken advice from above on the 'risk assessment'. A normal person would have arrived, perhaps thought of the risk for a moment, and dived in. To the police now 'reframed', they followed 'normal' procedure.

There are shocking cases of reframed ambulance crews doing the same. Sheer unthinking stupidity of London Face-Nappies headed by Common Purpose graduate Cressida Dick can be seen in their behaviour at a vigil in March, 2021, for a murdered woman, Sarah Everard. A police officer had been charged with the crime. Anyone with a brain would have left the vigil alone in the circumstances. Instead they 'manhandled' women to stop them breaking 'Covid rules' to betray classic reframing. Minds in the thrall of perception control have no capacity for seeing a situation on its merits and acting accordingly. 'Rules is rules' is their only mind-set. My father used to say that rules and regulations are for the guidance of the intelligent and the blind obedience of the idiot. Most of the intelligent, decent, coppers have gone leaving only the other kind and a few old school for whom the job must be a daily nightmare. The combination of psychopaths and rule-book software minds has been clearly on public display in the 'Covid' era with automaton robots in uniform imposing fascistic 'Covid' regulations on the population without any personal initiative or judging situations on their merits. There are thousands of examples around the world, but I'll make my point with the infamous Derbyshire police in the English East Midlands – the ones who think pouring dye into beauty spots and using drones to track people walking in the countryside away from anyone is called 'policing'. To them there are rules decreed by the government which they have to enforce and in their bewildered state a group gathering in a closed space and someone walking alone in the countryside are the same thing. It is beyond idiocy and enters the realm of clinical insanity.

Police officers in Derbyshire said they were 'horrified' – *horrified* – to find 15 to 20 'irresponsible' kids playing a football match at a closed leisure centre 'in breach of coronavirus restrictions'. When they saw the police the kids ran away leaving their belongings behind and the reframed men and women of Derbyshire police were seeking to establish their identities with a view to fining their parents. The most natural thing for youngsters to do – kicking a ball about – is turned into a criminal activity and enforced by the moronic software programs of Derbyshire police. You find the same mentality in every country. These barely conscious 'horrified' officers said they had to take action because 'we need to ensure these rules are being followed' and 'it is of the utmost importance that you ensure your children are following the rules and regulations for Covid-19'. Had any of them done ten seconds of research to see if this parroting of their masters' script could be supported by any evidence? Nope. Reframed people don't think – others think for them and that's the whole idea of reframing. I have seen police officers one after the other repeating without question word for word what officialdom tells them just as I have seen great swathes of the public doing the same. Ask either for 'their' opinion and out spews what they have been told to think by the official narrative. Police and public may seem to be in different groups, but their mentality is the same. Most people do whatever they are told in fear not doing so or because they believe what officialdom tells them; almost the entirety of the police do what they are told for the same reason. Ultimately it's the tiny inner core of the global Cult that's telling both what to do.

So Derbyshire police were 'horrified'. Oh, really? Why did they think those kids were playing football? It was to relieve the psychological consequences of lockdown and being denied human contact with their friends and interaction, touch and discourse vital to human psychological health. Being denied this month after month has dismantled the psyche of many children and young people as depression and suicide have exploded. Were Derbyshire police *horrified by that*? Are you kidding? Reframed people don't have those

mental and emotional processes that can see how the impact on the psychological health of youngsters is far more dangerous than any 'virus' even if you take the mendacious official figures to be true. The reframed are told (programmed) how to act and so they do. The Derbyshire Chief Constable in the first period of lockdown when the black dye and drones nonsense was going on was Peter Goodman. He was the man who severed the connection between his force and the Derbyshire Constabulary *Male Voice* Choir when he decided that it was not inclusive enough to allow women to join. The fact it was a male voice choir making a particular sound produced by male voices seemed to elude a guy who terrifyingly ran policing in Derbyshire. He retired weeks after his force was condemned as disgraceful by former Supreme Court Justice Jonathan Sumption for their behaviour over extreme lockdown impositions. Goodman was replaced by his deputy Rachel Swann who was in charge when her officers were 'horrified'. The police statement over the boys committing the hanging-offence of playing football included the line about the youngsters being 'irresponsible in the times we are all living through' missing the point that the real relevance of the 'times we are all living through' is the imposition of fascism enforced by psychopaths and reframed minds of police officers playing such a vital part in establishing the fascist tyranny that their own children and grandchildren will have to live in their entire lives. As a definition of insanity that is hard to beat although it might be run close by imposing masks on people that can have a serious effect on their health while wearing a face nappy all day themselves. Once again public and police do it for the same reason – the authorities tell them to and who are they to have the self-respect to say no?

Workers in uniform

How reframed do you have to be to arrest a *six-year-old* and take him to court for *picking a flower* while waiting for a bus? Brain dead police and officialdom did just that in North Carolina where criminal proceedings happen regularly for children under nine. Attorney Julie Boyer gave the six-year-old crayons and a colouring book

during the 'flower' hearing while the 'adults' decided his fate. County Chief District Court Judge Jay Corpening asked: 'Should a child that believes in Santa Claus, the Easter Bunny and the tooth fairy be making life-altering decisions?' Well, of course not, but common sense has no meaning when you have a common purpose and a reframed mind. Treating children in this way, and police operating in American schools, is all part of the psychological preparation for children to accept a police state as normal all their adult lives. The same goes for all the cameras and biometric tracking technology in schools. Police training is focused on reframing them as snowflake Wokers and this is happening in the military. Pentagon top brass said that 'training sessions on extremism' were needed for troops who asked why they were so focused on the Capitol Building riot when Black Lives Matter riots were ignored. What's the difference between them some apparently and rightly asked. Actually, there is a difference. Five people died in the Capitol riot, only one through violence, and that was a police officer shooting an unarmed protestor. BLM riots killed at least 25 people and cost billions. Asking the question prompted the psychopaths and reframed minds that run the Pentagon to say that more 'education' (programming) was needed. Troop training is all based on psychological programming to make them fodder for the Cult – 'Military men are just dumb, stupid animals to be used as pawns in foreign policy' as Cult-to-his-DNA former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger famously said. Governments see the police in similar terms and it's time for those among them who can see this to defend the people and stop being enforcers of the Cult agenda upon the people.

The US military, like the country itself, is being targeted for destruction through a long list of Woke impositions. Cult-owned gaga 'President' Biden signed an executive order when he took office to allow taxpayer money to pay for transgender surgery for active military personnel and veterans. Are you a man soldier? No, I'm a LGBTQIA+ with a hint of Skoliosexual and Spectrasexual. Oh, good man. Bad choice of words you bigot. The Pentagon announced in March, 2021, the appointment of the first 'diversity and inclusion

officer' for US Special Forces. Richard Torres-Estrada arrived with the publication of a 'D&I Strategic Plan which will guide the enterprise-wide effort to institutionalize and sustain D&I'. If you think a Special Forces 'Strategic Plan' should have something to do with defending America you haven't been paying attention. Defending Woke is now the military's new role. Torres-Estrada has posted images comparing Donald Trump with Adolf Hitler and we can expect no bias from him as a representative of the supposedly non-political Pentagon. Cable news host Tucker Carlson said: 'The Pentagon is now the Yale faculty lounge but with cruise missiles.' Meanwhile Secretary of Defense Lloyd Austin, a board member of weapons-maker Raytheon with stock and compensation interests in October, 2020, worth \$1.4 million, said he was purging the military of the 'enemy within' – anyone who isn't Woke and supports Donald Trump. Austin refers to his targets as 'racist extremists' while in true Woke fashion being himself a racist extremist. Pentagon documents pledge to 'eradicate, eliminate and conquer all forms of racism, sexism and homophobia'. The definitions of these are decided by 'diversity and inclusion committees' peopled by those who see racism, sexism and homophobia in every situation and opinion. Woke (the Cult) is dismantling the US military and purging testosterone as China expands its military and gives its troops 'masculinity training'. How do we think that is going to end when this is all Cult coordinated? The US military, like the British military, is controlled by Woke and spineless top brass who just go along with it out of personal career interests.

'Woke' means fast asleep

Mind control and perception manipulation techniques used on individuals to create group-think have been unleashed on the global population in general. As a result many have no capacity to see the obvious fascist agenda being installed all around them or what 'Covid' is really all about. Their brains are firewalled like a computer system not to process certain concepts, thoughts and realisations that are bad for the Cult. The young are most targeted as the adults they

will be when the whole fascist global state is planned to be fully implemented. They need to be prepared for total compliance to eliminate all pushback from entire generations. The Cult has been pouring billions into taking complete control of 'education' from schools to universities via its operatives and corporations and not least Bill Gates as always. The plan has been to transform 'education' institutions into programming centres for the mentality of 'Woke'. James McConnell, professor of psychology at the University of Michigan, wrote in *Psychology Today* in 1970:

The day has come when we can combine sensory deprivation with drugs, hypnosis, and astute manipulation of reward and punishment, to gain almost absolute control over an individual's behaviour. It should then be possible to achieve a very rapid and highly effective type of brainwashing that would allow us to make dramatic changes in a person's behaviour and personality ...

... We should reshape society so that we all would be trained from birth to want to do what society wants us to do. We have the techniques to do it... no-one owns his own personality you acquired, and there's no reason to believe you should have the right to refuse to acquire a new personality if your old one is anti-social.

This was the potential for mass brainwashing in 1970 and the mentality there displayed captures the arrogant psychopathy that drives it forward. I emphasise that not all young people have succumbed to Woke programming and those that haven't are incredibly impressive people given that today's young are the most perceptually-targeted generations in history with all the technology now involved. Vast swathes of the young generations, however, have fallen into the spell – and that's what it is – of Woke. The Woke mentality and perceptual program is founded on *inversion* and you will appreciate later why that is so significant. Everything with Woke is inverted and the opposite of what it is claimed to be. Woke was a term used in African-American culture from the 1900s and referred to an awareness of social and racial justice. This is not the meaning of the modern version or 'New Woke' as I call it in *The Answer*. Oh, no, Woke today means something very different no matter how much Wokers may seek to hide that and insist Old Woke and New

Woke are the same. See if you find any 'awareness of social justice' here in the modern variety:

- Woke demands 'inclusivity' while excluding anyone with a different opinion and calls for mass censorship to silence other views.
- Woke claims to stand against oppression when imposing oppression is the foundation of all that it does. It is the driver of political correctness which is nothing more than a Cult invention to manipulate the population to silence itself.
- Woke believes itself to be 'liberal' while pursuing a global society that can only be described as fascist (see 'anti-fascist' fascist Antifa).
- Woke calls for 'social justice' while spreading injustice wherever it goes against the common 'enemy' which can be easily identified as a differing view.
- Woke is supposed to be a metaphor for 'awake' when it is solid-gold asleep and deep in a Cult-induced coma that meets the criteria for 'off with the fairies'.

I state these points as obvious facts if people only care to look. I don't do this with a sense of condemnation. We need to appreciate that the onslaught of perceptual programming on the young has been incessant and merciless. I can understand why so many have been reframed, or, given their youth, framed from the start to see the world as the Cult demands. The Cult has had access to their minds day after day in its 'education' system for their entire formative years. Perception is formed from information received and the Cult-created system is a life-long download of information delivered to elicit a particular perception, thus behaviour. The more this has expanded into still new extremes in recent decades and ever-increasing censorship has deleted other opinions and information why wouldn't that lead to a perceptual reframing on a mass scale? I

have described already cradle-to-grave programming and in more recent times the targeting of young minds from birth to adulthood has entered the stratosphere. This has taken the form of skewing what is 'taught' to fit the Cult agenda and the omnipresent techniques of group-think to isolate non-believers and pressure them into line. There has always been a tendency to follow the herd, but we really are in a new world now in relation to that. We have parents who can see the 'Covid' hoax told by their children not to stop them wearing masks at school, being 'Covid' tested or having the 'vaccine' in fear of the peer-pressure consequences of being different. What is 'peer-pressure' if not pressure to conform to group-think? Renegade Minds never group-think and always retain a set of perceptions that are unique to them. Group-think is always underpinned by consequences for not group-thinking. Abuse now aimed at those refusing DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccines' are a potent example of this. The biggest pressure to conform comes from the very group which is itself being manipulated. 'I am programmed to be part of a hive mind and so you must be.'

Woke control structures in 'education' now apply to every mainstream organisation. Those at the top of the 'education' hierarchy (the Cult) decide the policy. This is imposed on governments through the Cult network; governments impose it on schools, colleges and universities; their leadership impose the policy on teachers and academics and they impose it on children and students. At any level where there is resistance, perhaps from a teacher or university lecturer, they are targeted by the authorities and often fired. Students themselves regularly demand the dismissal of academics (increasingly few) at odds with the narrative that the students have been programmed to believe in. It is quite a thought that students who are being targeted by the Cult become so consumed by programmed group-think that they launch protests and demand the removal of those who are trying to push back against those targeting the students. Such is the scale of perceptual inversion. We see this with 'Covid' programming as the Cult imposes the rules via psycho-psychologists and governments on

shops, transport companies and businesses which impose them on their staff who impose them on their customers who pressure Pushbackers to conform to the will of the Cult which is in the process of destroying them and their families. Scan all aspects of society and you will see the same sequence every time.

Fact free Woke and hijacking the 'left'

There is no more potent example of this than 'Woke', a mentality only made possible by the deletion of factual evidence by an 'education' system seeking to produce an ever more uniform society. Why would you bother with facts when you don't know any? Deletion of credible history both in volume and type is highly relevant. Orwell said: 'Who controls the past controls the future: who controls the present controls the past.' They who control the perception of the past control the perception of the future and they who control the present control the perception of the past through the writing and deleting of history. Why would you oppose the imposition of Marxism in the name of Wokeism when you don't know that Marxism cost at least 100 million lives in the 20th century alone? Watch videos and read reports in which Woker generations are asked basic historical questions – it's mind-blowing. A survey of 2,000 people found that six percent of millennials (born approximately early 1980s to early 2000s) believed the Second World War (1939-1945) broke out with the assassination of President Kennedy (in 1963) and one in ten thought Margaret Thatcher was British Prime Minister at the time. She was in office between 1979 and 1990. We are in a post-fact society. Provable facts are no defence against the fascism of political correctness or Silicon Valley censorship. Facts don't matter anymore as we have witnessed with the 'Covid' hoax. Sacrificing uniqueness to the Woke group-think religion is all you are required to do and that means thinking for yourself is the biggest Woke no, no. All religions are an expression of group-think and censorship and Woke is just another religion with an orthodoxy defended by group-think and censorship. Burned at

the stake becomes burned on Twitter which leads back eventually to burned at the stake as Woke humanity regresses to ages past.

The biggest Woke inversion of all is its creators and funders. I grew up in a traditional left of centre political household on a council estate in Leicester in the 1950s and 60s – you know, the left that challenged the power of wealth-hoarding elites and threats to freedom of speech and opinion. In those days students went on marches defending freedom of speech while today's Wokers march for its deletion. What on earth could have happened? Those very elites (collectively the Cult) that we opposed in my youth and early life have funded into existence the antithesis of that former left and hijacked the 'brand' while inverting everything it ever stood for. We have a mentality that calls itself 'liberal' and 'progressive' while acting like fascists. Cult billionaires and their corporations have funded themselves into control of 'education' to ensure that Woke programming is unceasing throughout the formative years of children and young people and that non-Wokers are isolated (that word again) whether they be students, teachers or college professors. The Cult has funded into existence the now colossal global network of Woke organisations that have spawned and promoted all the 'causes' on the Cult wish-list for global transformation and turned Wokers into demanders of them. Does anyone really think it's a coincidence that the Cult agenda for humanity is a carbon (sorry) copy of the societal transformations desired by Woke?? These are only some of them:

Political correctness: The means by which the Cult deletes all public debates that it knows it cannot win if we had the free-flow of information and evidence.

Human-caused 'climate change': The means by which the Cult seeks to transform society into a globally-controlled dictatorship imposing its will over the fine detail of everyone's lives 'to save the planet' which doesn't actually need saving.

Transgender obsession: Preparing collective perception to accept the 'new human' which would not have genders because it would be created technologically and not through procreation. I'll have much more on this in Human 2.0.

Race obsession: The means by which the Cult seeks to divide and rule the population by triggering racial division through the perception that society is more racist than ever when the opposite is the case. Is it perfect in that regard? No. But to compare today with the racism of apartheid and segregation brought to an end by the civil rights movement in the 1960s is to insult the memory of that movement and inspirations like Martin Luther King. Why is the 'anti-racism' industry (which it is) so dominated by privileged white people?

White supremacy: This is a label used by privileged white people to demonise poor and deprived white people pushing back on tyranny to marginalise and destroy them. White people are being especially targeted as the dominant race by number within Western society which the Cult seeks to transform in its image. If you want to change a society you must weaken and undermine its biggest group and once you have done that by using the other groups you next turn on them to do the same ... 'Then they came for the Jews and I was not a Jew so I did nothing.'

Mass migration: The mass movement of people from the Middle East, Africa and Asia into Europe, from the south into the United States and from Asia into Australia are another way the Cult seeks to dilute the racial, cultural and political influence of white people on Western society. White people ask why their governments appear to be working against them while being politically and culturally biased towards incoming cultures. Well, here's your answer. In the same way sexually 'straight' people, men and women, ask why the

authorities are biased against them in favour of other sexualities. The answer is the same – that's the way the Cult wants it to be for very sinister motives.

These are all central parts of the Cult agenda and central parts of the Woke agenda and Woke was created and continues to be funded to an immense degree by Cult billionaires and corporations. If anyone begins to say 'coincidence' the syllables should stick in their throat.

Billionaire 'social justice warriors'

Joe Biden is a 100 percent-owned asset of the Cult and the Wokers' man in the White House whenever he can remember his name and for however long he lasts with his rapidly diminishing cognitive function. Even walking up the steps of an aircraft without falling on his arse would appear to be a challenge. He's not an empty-shell puppet or anything. From the minute Biden took office (or the Cult did) he began his executive orders promoting the Woke wish-list. You will see the Woke agenda imposed ever more severely because it's really the *Cult* agenda. Woke organisations and activist networks spawned by the Cult are funded to the extreme so long as they promote what the Cult wants to happen. Woke is funded to promote 'social justice' by billionaires who become billionaires by destroying social justice. The social justice mantra is only a cover for dismantling social justice and funded by billionaires that couldn't give a damn about social justice. Everything makes sense when you see that. One of Woke's premier funders is Cult billionaire financier George Soros who said: 'I am basically there to make money, I cannot and do not look at the social consequences of what I do.' This is the same Soros who has given more than \$32 billion to his Open Society Foundations global Woke network and funded Black Lives Matter, mass immigration into Europe and the United States, transgender activism, climate change activism, political correctness and groups targeting 'white supremacy' in the form of privileged white thugs that dominate Antifa. What a scam it all is and when

you are dealing with the unquestioning fact-free zone of Woke scamming them is child's play. All you need to pull it off in all these organisations are a few in-the-know agents of the Cult and an army of naïve, reframed, uninformed, narcissistic, know-nothings convinced of their own self-righteousness, self-purity and virtue.

Soros and fellow billionaires and billionaire corporations have poured hundreds of millions into Black Lives Matter and connected groups and promoted them to a global audience. None of this is motivated by caring about black people. These are the billionaires that have controlled and exploited a system that leaves millions of black people in abject poverty and deprivation which they do absolutely nothing to address. The same Cult networks funding BLM were behind the *slave trade*! Black Lives Matter hijacked a phrase that few would challenge and they have turned this laudable concept into a political weapon to divide society. You know that BLM is a fraud when it claims that *All Lives Matter*, the most inclusive statement of all, is 'racist'. BLM and its Cult masters don't want to end racism. To them it's a means to an end to control all of humanity never mind the colour, creed, culture or background. What has destroying the nuclear family got to do with ending racism? Nothing – but that is one of the goals of BLM and also happens to be a goal of the Cult as I have been exposing in my books for decades. Stealing children from loving parents and giving schools ever more power to override parents is part of that same agenda. BLM is a Marxist organisation and why would that not be the case when the Cult created Marxism *and* BLM? Patrisse Cullors, a BLM co-founder, said in a 2015 video that she and her fellow organisers, including co-founder Alicia Garza, are 'trained Marxists'. The lady known after marriage as Patrisse Khan-Cullors bought a \$1.4 million home in 2021 in one of the whitest areas of California with a black population of just 1.6 per cent and has so far bought *four* high-end homes for a total of \$3.2 million. How very Marxist. There must be a bit of spare in the BLM coffers, however, when Cult corporations and billionaires have handed over the best part of \$100 million. Many black people can see that Black Lives Matter is not

working for them, but against them, and this is still more confirmation. Black journalist Jason Whitlock, who had his account suspended by Twitter for simply linking to the story about the 'Marxist's' home buying spree, said that BLM leaders are 'making millions of dollars off the backs of these dead black men who they wouldn't spit on if they were on fire and alive'.

Black Lies Matter

Cult assets and agencies came together to promote BLM in the wake of the death of career criminal George Floyd who had been jailed a number of times including for forcing his way into the home of a black woman with others in a raid in which a gun was pointed at her stomach. Floyd was filmed being held in a Minneapolis street in 2020 with the knee of a police officer on his neck and he subsequently died. It was an appalling thing for the officer to do, but the same technique has been used by police on peaceful protestors of lockdown without any outcry from the Woke brigade. As unquestioning supporters of the Cult agenda Wokers have supported lockdown and all the 'Covid' claptrap while attacking anyone standing up to the tyranny imposed in its name. Court documents would later include details of an autopsy on Floyd by County Medical Examiner Dr Andrew Baker who concluded that Floyd had taken a fatal level of the drug fentanyl. None of this mattered to fact-free, question-free, Woke. Floyd's death was followed by worldwide protests against police brutality amid calls to defund the police. Throwing babies out with the bathwater is a Woke speciality. In the wake of the murder of British woman Sarah Everard a Green Party member of the House of Lords, Baroness Jones of Moulscroomb (Nincompoopia would have been better), called for a 6pm curfew for all men. This would be in breach of the Geneva Conventions on war crimes which ban collective punishment, but that would never have crossed the black and white Woke mind of Baroness Nincompoopia who would have been far too convinced of her own self-righteousness to compute such details. Many American cities did defund the police in the face of Floyd riots

and after \$15 million was deleted from the police budget in Washington DC under useless Woke mayor Muriel Bowser car-jacking alone rose by 300 percent and within six months the US capital recorded its highest murder rate in 15 years. The same happened in Chicago and other cities in line with the Cult/Soros plan to bring fear to streets and neighbourhoods by reducing the police, releasing violent criminals and not prosecuting crime. This is the mob-rule agenda that I have warned in the books was coming for so long. Shootings in the area of Minneapolis where Floyd was arrested increased by 2,500 percent compared with the year before. Defunding the police over George Floyd has led to a big increase in dead people with many of them black. Police protection for politicians making these decisions stayed the same or increased as you would expect from professional hypocrites. The Cult doesn't actually want to abolish the police. It wants to abolish local control over the police and hand it to federal government as the psychopaths advance the Hunger Games Society. Many George Floyd protests turned into violent riots with black stores and businesses destroyed by fire and looting across America fuelled by Black Lives Matter. Woke doesn't do irony. If you want civil rights you must loot the liquor store and the supermarket and make off with a smart TV. It's the only way.

It's not a race war – it's a class war

Black people are patronised by privileged blacks and whites alike and told they are victims of white supremacy. I find it extraordinary to watch privileged blacks supporting the very system and bloodline networks behind the slave trade and parroting the same Cult-serving manipulative crap of their privileged white, often billionaire, associates. It is indeed not a race war but a class war and colour is just a diversion. Black Senator Cory Booker and black Congresswoman Maxine Waters, more residents of Nincompoopia, personify this. Once you tell people they are victims of someone else you devalue both their own responsibility for their plight and the power they have to impact on their reality and experience. Instead

we have: 'You are only in your situation because of whitey – turn on them and everything will change.' It won't change. Nothing changes in our lives unless *we* change it. Crucial to that is never seeing yourself as a victim and always as the creator of your reality. Life is a simple sequence of choice and consequence. Make different choices and you create different consequences. *You* have to make those choices – not Black Lives Matter, the Woke Mafia and anyone else that seeks to dictate your life. Who are they these Wokers, an emotional and psychological road traffic accident, to tell you what to do? Personal empowerment is the last thing the Cult and its Black Lives Matter want black people or anyone else to have. They claim to be defending the underdog while *creating* and perpetuating the underdog. The Cult's worst nightmare is human unity and if they are going to keep blacks, whites and every other race under economic servitude and control then the focus must be diverted from what they have in common to what they can be manipulated to believe divides them. Blacks have to be told that their poverty and plight is the fault of the white bloke living on the street in the same poverty and with the same plight they are experiencing. The difference is that your plight black people is due to him, a white supremacist with 'white privilege' living on the street. Don't unite as one human family against your mutual oppressors and suppressors – fight the oppressor with the white face who is as financially deprived as you are. The Cult knows that as its 'Covid' agenda moves into still new levels of extremism people are going to respond and it has been spreading the seeds of disunity everywhere to stop a united response to the evil that targets *all of us*.

Racist attacks on 'whiteness' are getting ever more outrageous and especially through the American Democratic Party which has an appalling history for anti-black racism. Barack Obama, Joe Biden, Hillary Clinton and Nancy Pelosi all eulogised about Senator Robert Byrd at his funeral in 2010 after a nearly 60-year career in Congress. Byrd was a brutal Ku Klux Klan racist and a violent abuser of Cathy O'Brien in MKUltra. He said he would never fight in the military 'with a negro by my side' and 'rather I should die a thousand times,

and see Old Glory trampled in the dirt never to rise again, than to see this beloved land of ours become degraded by race mongrels, a throwback to the blackest specimen from the wilds'. Biden called Byrd a 'very close friend and mentor'. These 'Woke' hypocrites are not anti-racist they are anti-poor and anti-people not of their perceived class. Here is an illustration of the scale of anti-white racism to which we have now descended. Seriously Woke and moronic *New York Times* contributor Damon Young described whiteness as a 'virus' that 'like other viruses will not die until there are no bodies left for it to infect'. He went on: '... the only way to stop it is to locate it, isolate it, extract it, and kill it.' Young can say that as a black man with no consequences when a white man saying the same in reverse would be facing a jail sentence. *That's* racism. We had super-Woke numbskull senators Tammy Duckworth and Mazie Hirono saying they would object to future Biden Cabinet appointments if he did not nominate more Asian Americans and Pacific Islanders. Never mind the ability of the candidate what do they look like? Duckworth said: 'I will vote for racial minorities and I will vote for LGBTQ, but anyone else I'm not voting for.' Appointing people on the grounds of race is illegal, but that was not a problem for this ludicrous pair. They were on-message and that's a free pass in any situation.

Critical race racism

White children are told at school they are intrinsically racist as they are taught the divisive 'critical race theory'. This claims that the law and legal institutions are inherently racist and that race is a socially constructed concept used by white people to further their economic and political interests at the expense of people of colour. White is a 'virus' as we've seen. Racial inequality results from 'social, economic, and legal differences that white people create between races to maintain white interests which leads to poverty and criminality in minority communities'. I must tell that to the white guy sleeping on the street. The principal of East Side Community School in New York sent white parents a manifesto that called on

them to become 'white traitors' and advocate for full 'white abolition'. These people are teaching your kids when they urgently need a psychiatrist. The 'school' included a chart with 'eight white identities' that ranged from 'white supremacist' to 'white abolition' and defined the behaviour white people must follow to end 'the regime of whiteness'. Woke blacks and their privileged white associates are acting exactly like the slave owners of old and Ku Klux Klan racists like Robert Byrd. They are too full of their own self-purity to see that, but it's true. Racism is not a body type; it's a state of mind that can manifest through any colour, creed or culture.

Another racial fraud is '*equity*'. Not equality of treatment and opportunity – equity. It's a term spun as equality when it means something very different. Equality in its true sense is a raising up while '*equity*' is a race to the bottom. Everyone in the same level of poverty is '*equity*'. Keep everyone down – that's equity. The Cult doesn't want anyone in the human family to be empowered and BLM leaders, like all these 'anti-racist' organisations, continue their privileged, pampered existence by perpetuating the perception of gathering racism. When is the last time you heard an 'anti-racist' or 'anti-Semitism' organisation say that acts of racism and discrimination have *fallen*? It's not in the interests of their fundraising and power to influence and the same goes for the professional soccer anti-racism operation, Kick It Out. Two things confirmed that the Black Lives Matter riots in the summer of 2020 were Cult creations. One was that while anti-lockdown protests were condemned in this same period for 'transmitting 'Covid' the authorities supported mass gatherings of Black Lives Matter supporters. I even saw self-deluding people claiming to be doctors say the two types of protest were not the same. No – the non-existent 'Covid' was in favour of lockdowns and attacked those that protested against them while 'Covid' supported Black Lives Matter and kept well away from its protests. The whole thing was a joke and as lockdown protestors were arrested, often brutally, by reframed Face-Nappies we had the grotesque sight of police officers taking the knee to Black Lives Matter, a Cult-funded Marxist

organisation that supports violent riots and wants to destroy the nuclear family and white people.

He's not white? Shucks!

Woke obsession with race was on display again when ten people were shot dead in Boulder, Colorado, in March, 2021. Cult-owned Woke TV channels like CNN said the shooter appeared to be a white man and Wokers were on Twitter condemning 'violent white men' with the usual mantras. Then the shooter's name was released as Ahmad Al Aliwi Alissa, an anti-Trump Arab-American, and the sigh of disappointment could be heard five miles away. Never mind that ten people were dead and what that meant for their families. Race baiting was all that mattered to these sick Cult-serving people like Barack Obama who exploited the deaths to further divide America on racial grounds which is his job for the Cult. This is the man that 'racist' white Americans made the first black president of the United States and then gave him a second term. Not-very-bright Obama has become filthy rich on the back of that and today appears to have a big influence on the Biden administration. Even so he's still a downtrodden black man and a victim of white supremacy. This disingenuous fraud reveals the contempt he has for black people when he puts on a Deep South Alabama accent whenever he talks to them, no, *at* them.

Another BLM red flag was how the now fully-Woke (fully-Cult) and fully-virtue-signalled professional soccer authorities had their teams taking the knee before every match in support of Marxist Black Lives Matter. Soccer authorities and clubs displayed 'Black Lives Matter' on the players' shirts and flashed the name on electronic billboards around the pitch. Any fans that condemned what is a Freemasonic taking-the-knee ritual were widely condemned as you would expect from the Woke virtue-signallers of professional sport and the now fully-Woke media. We have reverse racism in which you are banned from criticising any race or culture except for white people for whom anything goes – say what you like, no problem. What has this got to do with racial harmony and

equality? We've had black supremacists from Black Lives Matter telling white people to fall to their knees in the street and apologise for their white supremacy. Black supremacists acting like white supremacist slave owners of the past couldn't breach their self-obsessed, race-obsessed sense of self-purity. Joe Biden appointed a race-obsessed black supremacist Kristen Clarke to head the Justice Department Civil Rights Division. Clarke claimed that blacks are endowed with 'greater mental, physical and spiritual abilities' than whites. If anyone reversed that statement they would be vilified. Clarke is on-message so no problem. She's never seen a black-white situation in which the black figure is anything but a virtuous victim and she heads the Civil Rights Division which should treat everyone the same or it isn't civil rights. Another perception of the Renegade Mind: If something or someone is part of the Cult agenda they will be supported by Woke governments and media no matter what. If they're not, they will be condemned and censored. It really is that simple and so racist Clarke prospers despite (make that because of) her racism.

The end of culture

Biden's administration is full of such racial, cultural and economic bias as the Cult requires the human family to be divided into warring factions. We are now seeing racially-segregated graduations and everything, but everything, is defined through the lens of perceived 'racism. We have 'racist' mathematics, 'racist' food and even 'racist' *plants*. World famous Kew Gardens in London said it was changing labels on plants and flowers to tell its pre-'Covid' more than two million visitors a year how racist they are. Kew director Richard Deverell said this was part of an effort to 'move quickly to decolonise collections' after they were approached by one Ajay Chhabra 'an actor with an insight into how sugar cane was linked to slavery'. They are *plants* you idiots. 'Decolonisation' in the Woke manual really means colonisation of society with its mentality and by extension colonisation by the Cult. We are witnessing a new Chinese-style 'Cultural Revolution' so essential to the success of all

Marxist takeovers. Our cultural past and traditions have to be swept away to allow a new culture to be built-back-better. Woke targeting of long-standing Western cultural pillars including historical monuments and cancelling of historical figures is what happened in the Mao revolution in China which 'purged remnants of capitalist and traditional elements from Chinese society' and installed Maoism as the dominant ideology'. For China see the Western world today and for 'dominant ideology' see Woke. Better still see Marxism or Maoism. The 'Covid' hoax has specifically sought to destroy the arts and all elements of Western culture from people meeting in a pub or restaurant to closing theatres, music venues, sports stadiums, places of worship and even banning *singing*. Destruction of Western society is also why criticism of any religion is banned except for Christianity which again is the dominant religion as white is the numerically-dominant race. Christianity may be fading rapidly, but its history and traditions are weaved through the fabric of Western society. Delete the pillars and other structures will follow until the whole thing collapses. I am not a Christian defending that religion when I say that. I have no religion. It's just a fact. To this end Christianity has itself been turned Woke to usher its own downfall and its ranks are awash with 'change agents' – knowing and unknowing – at every level including Pope Francis (*definitely* knowing) and the clueless Archbishop of Canterbury Justin Welby (possibly not, but who can be sure?). Woke seeks to coordinate attacks on Western culture, traditions, and ways of life through 'intersectionality' defined as 'the complex, cumulative way in which the effects of multiple forms of discrimination (such as racism, sexism, and classism) combine, overlap, or intersect especially in the experiences of marginalised individuals or groups'. Wade through the Orwellian Woke-speak and this means coordinating disparate groups in a common cause to overthrow freedom and liberal values.

The entire structure of public institutions has been infested with Woke – government at all levels, political parties, police, military, schools, universities, advertising, media and trade unions. This abomination has been achieved through the Cult web by appointing

Wokers to positions of power and battering non-Wokers into line through intimidation, isolation and threats to their job. Many have been fired in the wake of the empathy-deleted, vicious hostility of 'social justice' Wokers and the desire of gutless, spineless employers to virtue-signal their Wokeness. Corporations are filled with Wokers today, most notably those in Silicon Valley. Ironically at the top they are not Woke at all. They are only exploiting the mentality their Cult masters have created and funded to censor and enslave while the Wokers cheer them on until it's their turn. Thus the Woke 'liberal left' is an inversion of the traditional liberal left. Campaigning for justice on the grounds of power and wealth distribution has been replaced by campaigning for identity politics. The genuine traditional left would never have taken money from today's billionaire abusers of fairness and justice and nor would the billionaires have wanted to fund that genuine left. It would not have been in their interests to do so. The division of opinion in those days was between the haves and have nots. This all changed with Cult manipulated and funded identity politics. The division of opinion today is between Wokers and non-Wokers and not income brackets. Cult corporations and their billionaires may have taken wealth disparity to cataclysmic levels of injustice, but as long as they speak the language of Woke, hand out the dosh to the Woke network and censor the enemy they are 'one of us'. Billionaires who don't give a damn about injustice are laughing at them till their bellies hurt. Wokers are not even close to self-aware enough to see that. The transformed 'left' dynamic means that Wokers who drone on about 'social justice' are funded by billionaires that have destroyed social justice the world over. It's *why* they are billionaires.

The climate con

Nothing encapsulates what I have said more comprehensively than the hoax of human-caused global warming. I have detailed in my books over the years how Cult operatives and organisations were the pump-primers from the start of the climate con. A purpose-built vehicle for this is the Club of Rome established by the Cult in 1968

with the Rockefellers and Rothschilds centrally involved all along. Their gofer frontman Maurice Strong, a Canadian oil millionaire, hosted the Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, in 1992 where the global 'green movement' really expanded in earnest under the guiding hand of the Cult. The Earth Summit established Agenda 21 through the Cult-created-and-owned United Nations to use the illusion of human-caused climate change to justify the transformation of global society to save the world from climate disaster. It is a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution sold through governments, media, schools and universities as whole generations have been terrified into believing that the world was going to end in their lifetimes unless what old people had inflicted upon them was stopped by a complete restructuring of how everything is done. Chill, kids, it's all a hoax. Such restructuring is precisely what the Cult agenda demands (purely by coincidence of course). Today this has been given the codename of the Great Reset which is only an updated term for Agenda 21 and its associated Agenda 2030. The latter, too, is administered through the UN and was voted into being by the General Assembly in 2015. Both 21 and 2030 seek centralised control of all resources and food right down to the raindrops falling on your own land. These are some of the demands of Agenda 21 established in 1992. See if you recognise this society emerging today:

- End national sovereignty
- State planning and management of all land resources, ecosystems, deserts, forests, mountains, oceans and fresh water; agriculture; rural development; biotechnology; and ensuring 'equity'
- The state to 'define the role' of business and financial resources
- Abolition of private property
- 'Restructuring' the family unit (see BLM)
- Children raised by the state
- People told what their job will be
- Major restrictions on movement
- Creation of 'human settlement zones'

- Mass resettlement as people are forced to vacate land where they live
- Dumbing down education
- Mass global depopulation in pursuit of all the above

The United Nations was created as a Trojan horse for world government. With the climate con of critical importance to promoting that outcome you would expect the UN to be involved. Oh, it's involved all right. The UN is promoting Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 justified by 'climate change' while also driving the climate hoax through its Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), one of the world's most corrupt organisations. The IPCC has been lying ferociously and constantly since the day it opened its doors with the global media hanging unquestioningly on its every mendacious word. The Green movement is entirely Woke and has long lost its original environmental focus since it was co-opted by the Cult. An obsession with 'global warming' has deleted its values and scrambled its head. I experienced a small example of what I mean on a beautiful country walk that I have enjoyed several times a week for many years. The path merged into the fields and forests and you felt at one with the natural world. Then a 'Green' organisation, the Hampshire and Isle of Wight Wildlife Trust, took over part of the land and proceeded to cut down a large number of trees, including mature ones, to install a horrible big, bright steel 'this-is-ours-stay-out' fence that destroyed the whole atmosphere of this beautiful place. No one with a feel for nature would do that. Day after day I walked to the sound of chainsaws and a magnificent mature weeping willow tree that I so admired was cut down at the base of the trunk. When I challenged a Woke young girl in a green shirt (of course) about this vandalism she replied: 'It's a weeping willow – it will grow back.' This is what people are paying for when they donate to the Hampshire and Isle of Wight Wildlife Trust and many other 'green' organisations today. It is not the environmental movement that I knew and instead has become a support-system – as with Extinction Rebellion – for a very dark agenda.

Private jets for climate justice

The Cult-owned, Gates-funded, World Economic Forum and its founder Klaus Schwab were behind the emergence of Greta Thunberg to harness the young behind the climate agenda and she was invited to speak to the world at ... the UN. Schwab published a book, *Covid-19: The Great Reset* in 2020 in which he used the 'Covid' hoax and the climate hoax to lay out a new society straight out of Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030. Bill Gates followed in early 2021 when he took time out from destroying the world to produce a book in his name about the way to save it. Gates flies across the world in private jets and admitted that 'I probably have one of the highest greenhouse gas footprints of anyone on the planet ... my personal flying alone is gigantic.' He has also bid for the planet's biggest private jet operator. Other climate change saviours who fly in private jets include John Kerry, the US Special Presidential Envoy for Climate, and actor Leonardo DiCaprio, a 'UN Messenger of Peace with special focus on climate change'. These people are so full of bullshit they could corner the market in manure. We mustn't be sceptical, though, because the Gates book, *How to Avoid a Climate Disaster: The Solutions We Have and the Breakthroughs We Need*, is a genuine attempt to protect the world and not an obvious pile of excrement attributed to a mega-psychopath aimed at selling his masters' plans for humanity. The Gates book and the other shite-pile by Klaus Schwab could have been written by the same person and may well have been. Both use 'climate change' and 'Covid' as the excuses for their new society and by coincidence the Cult's World Economic Forum and Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation promote the climate hoax and hosted Event 201 which pre-empted with a 'simulation' the very 'coronavirus' hoax that would be simulated for real on humanity within weeks. The British 'royal' family is promoting the 'Reset' as you would expect through Prince 'climate change caused the war in Syria' Charles and his hapless son Prince William who said that we must 'reset our relationship with nature and our trajectory as a species' to avoid a climate disaster. Amazing how many promoters of the 'Covid' and 'climate change' control

systems are connected to Gates and the World Economic Forum. A 'study' in early 2021 claimed that carbon dioxide emissions must fall by the equivalent of a global lockdown roughly every two years for the next decade to save the planet. The 'study' appeared in the same period that the Schwab mob claimed in a video that lockdowns destroying the lives of billions are good because they make the earth 'quieter' with less 'ambient noise'. They took down the video amid a public backlash for such arrogant, empathy-deleted stupidity You see, however, where they are going with this. Corinne Le Quéré, a professor at the Tyndall Centre for Climate Change Research, University of East Anglia, was lead author of the climate lockdown study, and she writes for ... the World Economic Forum. Gates calls in 'his' book for changing 'every aspect of the economy' (long-time Cult agenda) and for humans to eat synthetic 'meat' (predicted in my books) while cows and other farm animals are eliminated. Australian TV host and commentator Alan Jones described what carbon emission targets would mean for farm animals in Australia alone if emissions were reduced as demanded by 35 percent by 2030 and zero by 2050:

Well, let's take agriculture, the total emissions from agriculture are about 75 million tonnes of carbon dioxide, equivalent. Now reduce that by 35 percent and you have to come down to 50 million tonnes, I've done the maths. So if you take for example 1.5 million cows, you're going to have to reduce the herd by 525,000 [by] 2030, nine years, that's 58,000 cows a year. The beef herd's 30 million, reduce that by 35 percent, that's 10.5 million, which means 1.2 million cattle have to go every year between now and 2030. This is insanity!

There are 75 million sheep. Reduce that by 35 percent, that's 26 million sheep, that's almost 3 million a year. So under the Paris Agreement over 30 million beasts. dairy cows, cattle, pigs and sheep would go. More than 8,000 every minute of every hour for the next decade, do these people know what they're talking about?

Clearly they don't at the level of campaigners, politicians and administrators. The Cult *does* know; that's the outcome it wants. We are faced with not just a war on humanity. Animals and the natural world are being targeted and I have been saying since the 'Covid' hoax began that the plan eventually was to claim that the 'deadly virus' is able to jump from animals, including farm animals and

domestic pets, to humans. Just before this book went into production came this story: 'Russia registers world's first Covid-19 vaccine for cats & dogs as makers of Sputnik V warn pets & farm animals could spread virus'. The report said 'top scientists warned that the deadly pathogen could soon begin spreading through homes and farms' and 'the next stage is the infection of farm and domestic animals'. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey. Think what that would mean for animals and keep your eye on a term called zoonosis or zoonotic diseases which transmit between animals and humans. The Cult wants to break the connection between animals and people as it does between people and people. Farm animals fit with the Cult agenda to transform food from natural to synthetic.

The gas of life is killing us

There can be few greater examples of Cult inversion than the condemnation of carbon dioxide as a dangerous pollutant when it is the gas of life. Without it the natural world would be dead and so we would all be dead. We breathe in oxygen and breathe out carbon dioxide while plants produce oxygen and absorb carbon dioxide. It is a perfect symbiotic relationship that the Cult wants to dismantle for reasons I will come to in the final two chapters. Gates, Schwab, other Cult operatives and mindless repeaters, want the world to be 'carbon neutral' by at least 2050 and the earlier the better. 'Zero carbon' is the cry echoed by lunatics calling for 'Zero Covid' when we already have it. These carbon emission targets will deindustrialise the world in accordance with Cult plans – the post-industrial, post-democratic society – and with so-called renewables like solar and wind not coming even close to meeting human energy needs blackouts and cold are inevitable. Texans got the picture in the winter of 2021 when a snow storm stopped wind turbines and solar panels from working and the lights went down along with water which relies on electricity for its supply system. Gates wants everything to be powered by electricity to ensure that his masters have the kill switch to stop all human activity, movement, cooking, water and warmth any time they like. The climate lie is so

stupendously inverted that it claims we must urgently reduce carbon dioxide when we *don't have enough*.

Co2 in the atmosphere is a little above 400 parts per million when the optimum for plant growth is 2,000 ppm and when it falls anywhere near 150 ppm the natural world starts to die and so do we. It fell to as low as 280 ppm in an 1880 measurement in Hawaii and rose to 413 ppm in 2019 with industrialisation which is why the planet has become *greener* in the industrial period. How insane then that psychopathic madman Gates is not satisfied only with blocking the rise of Co2. He's funding technology to suck it out of the atmosphere. The reason why will become clear. The industrial era is not destroying the world through Co2 and has instead turned around a potentially disastrous ongoing fall in Co2. Greenpeace co-founder and scientist Patrick Moore walked away from Greenpeace in 1986 and has exposed the green movement for fear-mongering and lies. He said that 500 million years ago there was *17 times* more Co2 in the atmosphere than we have today and levels have been falling for hundreds of millions of years. In the last 150 million years Co2 levels in Earth's atmosphere had reduced by *90 percent*. Moore said that by the time humanity began to unlock carbon dioxide from fossil fuels we were at '38 seconds to midnight' and in that sense: 'Humans are [the Earth's] salvation.' Moore made the point that only half the Co2 emitted by fossil fuels stays in the atmosphere and we should remember that all pollution pouring from chimneys that we are told is carbon dioxide is in fact nothing of the kind. It's pollution. Carbon dioxide is an invisible gas.

William Happer, Professor of Physics at Princeton University and long-time government adviser on climate, has emphasised the Co2 deficiency for maximum growth and food production. Greenhouse growers don't add carbon dioxide for a bit of fun. He said that most of the warming in the last 100 years, after the earth emerged from the super-cold period of the 'Little Ice Age' into a natural warming cycle, was over by 1940. Happer said that a peak year for warming in 1988 can be explained by a 'monster El Nino' which is a natural and cyclical warming of the Pacific that has nothing to do with 'climate

change'. He said the effect of Co2 could be compared to painting a wall with red paint in that once two or three coats have been applied it didn't matter how much more you slapped on because the wall will not get much redder. Almost all the effect of the rise in Co2 has already happened, he said, and the volume in the atmosphere would now have to *double* to increase temperature by a single degree. Climate hoaxers know this and they have invented the most ridiculously complicated series of 'feedback' loops to try to overcome this rather devastating fact. You hear puppet Greta going on cluelessly about feedback loops and this is why.

The Sun affects temperature? No you *climate denier*

Some other nonsense to contemplate: Climate graphs show that rises in temperature do not follow rises in Co2 – *it's the other way round* with a lag between the two of some 800 years. If we go back 800 years from present time we hit the Medieval Warm Period when temperatures were higher than now without any industrialisation and this was followed by the Little Ice Age when temperatures plummeted. The world was still emerging from these centuries of serious cold when many climate records began which makes the ever-repeated line of the 'hottest year since records began' meaningless when you are not comparing like with like. The coldest period of the Little Ice Age corresponded with the lowest period of sunspot activity when the Sun was at its least active. Proper scientists will not be at all surprised by this when it confirms the obvious fact that earth temperature is affected by the scale of Sun activity and the energetic power that it subsequently emits; but when is the last time you heard a climate hoaxer talking about the Sun as a source of earth temperature?? Everything has to be focussed on Co2 which makes up just 0.117 percent of so-called greenhouse gases and only a fraction of even that is generated by human activity. The rest is natural. More than *90 percent* of those greenhouse gases are water vapour and clouds ([Fig 9](#)). Ban moisture I say. Have you noticed that the climate hoaxers no longer use the polar bear as their promotion image? That's because far from becoming extinct polar

bear communities are stable or thriving. Joe Bastardi, American meteorologist, weather forecaster and outspoken critic of the climate lie, documents in his book *The Climate Chronicles* how weather patterns and events claimed to be evidence of climate change have been happening since long before industrialisation: 'What happened before naturally is happening again, as is to be expected given the cyclical nature of the climate due to the design of the planet.' If you read the detailed background to the climate hoax in my other books you will shake your head and wonder how anyone could believe the crap which has spawned a multi-trillion dollar industry based on absolute garbage (see HIV causes AIDs and Sars-Cov-2 causes 'Covid-19'). Climate and 'Covid' have much in common given they have the same source. They both have the contradictory *everything* factor in which everything is explained by reference to them. It's hot – 'it's climate change'. It's cold – 'it's climate change'. I got a sniffle – 'it's Covid'. I haven't got a sniffle – 'it's Covid'. Not having a sniffle has to be a symptom of 'Covid'. Everything is and not having a sniffle is especially dangerous if you are a slow walker. For sheer audacity I offer you a Cambridge University 'study' that actually linked 'Covid' to 'climate change'. It had to happen eventually. They concluded that climate change played a role in 'Covid-19' spreading from animals to humans because ... wait for it ... I kid you not ... *the two groups were forced closer together as populations grow*. Er, that's it. The whole foundation on which this depended was that 'Bats are the likely zoonotic origin of SARS-CoV-1 and SARS-CoV-2'. Well, they are not. They are nothing to do with it. Apart from bats not being the origin and therefore 'climate change' effects on bats being irrelevant I am in awe of their academic insight. Where would we be without them? Not where we are that's for sure.

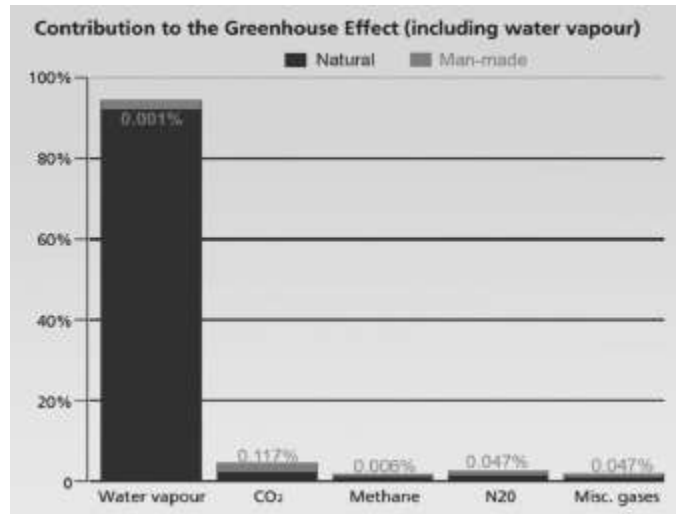


Figure 9: The idea that the gas of life is disastrously changing the climate is an insult to brain cell activity.

One other point about the weather is that climate modification is now well advanced and not every major weather event is natural – or earthquake come to that. I cover this subject at some length in other books. China is openly planning a rapid expansion of its weather modification programme which includes changing the climate in an area more than one and a half times the size of India. China used weather manipulation to ensure clear skies during the 2008 Olympics in Beijing. I have quoted from US military documents detailing how to employ weather manipulation as a weapon of war and they did that in the 1960s and 70s during the conflict in Vietnam with Operation Popeye manipulating monsoon rains for military purposes. Why would there be international treaties on weather modification if it wasn't possible? Of course it is. Weather is energetic information and it can be changed.

How was the climate hoax pulled off? See 'Covid'

If you can get billions to believe in a 'virus' that doesn't exist you can get them to believe in human-caused climate change that doesn't exist. Both are being used by the Cult to transform global society in the way it has long planned. Both hoaxes have been achieved in pretty much the same way. First you declare a lie is a fact. There's a

'virus' you call SARS-Cov-2 or humans are warming the planet with their behaviour. Next this becomes, via Cult networks, the foundation of government, academic and science policy and belief. Those who parrot the mantra are given big grants to produce research that confirms the narrative is true and ever more 'symptoms' are added to make the 'virus'/'climate change' sound even more scary. Scientists and researchers who challenge the narrative have their grants withdrawn and their careers destroyed. The media promote the lie as the unquestionable truth and censor those with an alternative view or evidence. A great percentage of the population believe what they are told as the lie becomes an everybody-knows-that and the believing-masses turn on those with a mind of their own. The technique has been used endlessly throughout human history. Wokers are the biggest promoters of the climate lie *and* 'Covid' fascism because their minds are owned by the Cult; their sense of self-righteous self-purity knows no bounds; and they exist in a bubble of reality in which facts are irrelevant and only get in the way of looking without seeing.

Running through all of this like veins in a blue cheese is control of information, which means control of perception, which means control of behaviour, which collectively means control of human society. The Cult owns the global media and Silicon Valley fascists for the simple reason that it *has* to. Without control of information it can't control perception and through that human society. Examine every facet of the Cult agenda and you will see that anything supporting its introduction is never censored while anything pushing back is always censored. I say again: Psychopaths that know why they are doing this must go before Nuremberg trials and those that follow their orders must trot along behind them into the same dock. 'I was just following orders' didn't work the first time and it must not work now. Nuremberg trials must be held all over the world before public juries for politicians, government officials, police, compliant doctors, scientists and virologists, and all Cult operatives such as Gates, Tedros, Fauci, Vallance, Whitty, Ferguson, Zuckerberg, Wojcicki, Brin, Page, Dorsey, the whole damn lot of

them – including, no *especially*, the psychopath psychologists. Without them and the brainless, gutless excuses for journalists that have repeated their lies, none of this could be happening. Nobody can be allowed to escape justice for the psychological and economic Armageddon they are all responsible for visiting upon the human race.

As for the compliant, unquestioning, swathes of humanity, and the self-obsessed, all-knowing ignorance of the Wokers ... don't start me. God help their kids. God help their grandkids. God *help them*.

CHAPTER NINE

We must have it? So what is it?

Well I won't back down. No, I won't back down. You can stand me up at the Gates of Hell. But I won't back down

Tom Petty

I will now focus on the genetically-manipulating 'Covid vaccines' which do not meet this official definition of a vaccine by the US Centers for Disease Control (CDC): 'A product that stimulates a person's immune system to produce immunity to a specific disease, protecting the person from that disease.' On that basis 'Covid vaccines' are not a vaccine in that the makers don't even claim they stop infection or transmission.

They are instead part of a multi-levelled conspiracy to change the nature of the human body and what it means to be 'human' and to depopulate an enormous swathe of humanity. What I shall call Human 1.0 is on the cusp of becoming Human 2.0 and for very sinister reasons. Before I get to the 'Covid vaccine' in detail here's some background to vaccines in general. Government regulators do not test vaccines – the makers do – and the makers control which data is revealed and which isn't. Children in America are given 50 vaccine doses by age six and 69 by age 19 and the effect of the whole combined schedule has never been tested. Autoimmune diseases when the immune system attacks its own body have soared in the mass vaccine era and so has disease in general in children and the young. Why wouldn't this be the case when vaccines target the *immune system*? The US government gave Big Pharma drug

companies immunity from prosecution for vaccine death and injury in the 1986 National Childhood Vaccine Injury Act (NCVIA) and since then the government (taxpayer) has been funding compensation for the consequences of Big Pharma vaccines. The criminal and satanic drug giants can't lose and the vaccine schedule has increased dramatically since 1986 for this reason. There is no incentive to make vaccines safe and a big incentive to make money by introducing ever more. Even against a ridiculously high bar to prove vaccine liability, and with the government controlling the hearing in which it is being challenged for compensation, the vaccine court has so far paid out more than \$4 billion. These are the vaccines we are told are safe and psychopaths like Zuckerberg censor posts saying otherwise. The immunity law was even justified by a ruling that vaccines by their nature were 'unavoidably unsafe'.

Check out the ingredients of vaccines and you will be shocked if you are new to this. *They put that in children's bodies?? What??* Try aluminium, a brain toxin connected to dementia, aborted foetal tissue and formaldehyde which is used to embalm corpses. World-renowned aluminium expert Christopher Exley had his research into the health effect of aluminium in vaccines shut down by Keele University in the UK when it began taking funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Research when diseases 'eradicated' by vaccines began to decline and you will find the fall began long *before* the vaccine was introduced. Sometimes the fall even plateaued after the vaccine. Diseases like scarlet fever for which there was no vaccine declined in the same way because of environmental and other factors. A perfect case in point is the polio vaccine. Polio began when lead arsenate was first sprayed as an insecticide and residues remained in food products. Spraying started in 1892 and the first US polio epidemic came in Vermont in 1894. The simple answer was to stop spraying, but Rockefeller-created Big Pharma had a better idea. Polio was decreed to be caused by the *poliovirus* which 'spreads from person to person and can infect a person's spinal cord'. Lead arsenate was replaced by the lethal DDT which had the same effect of causing paralysis by damaging the brain and central nervous

system. Polio plummeted when DDT was reduced and then banned, but the vaccine is still given the credit for something it didn't do. Today by far the biggest cause of polio is the vaccines promoted by Bill Gates. Vaccine justice campaigner Robert Kennedy Jr, son of assassinated (by the Cult) US Attorney General Robert Kennedy, wrote:

In 2017, the World Health Organization (WHO) reluctantly admitted that the global explosion in polio is predominantly vaccine strain. The most frightening epidemics in Congo, Afghanistan, and the Philippines, are all linked to vaccines. In fact, by 2018, 70% of global polio cases were vaccine strain.

Vaccines make fortunes for Cult-owned Gates and Big Pharma while undermining the health and immune systems of the population. We had a glimpse of the mentality behind the Big Pharma cartel with a report on WION (World is One News), an international English language TV station based in India, which exposed the extraordinary behaviour of US drug company Pfizer over its 'Covid vaccine'. The WION report told how Pfizer had made fantastic demands of Argentina, Brazil and other countries in return for its 'vaccine'. These included immunity from prosecution, even for Pfizer negligence, government insurance to protect Pfizer from law suits and handing over as collateral sovereign assets of the country to include Argentina's bank reserves, military bases and embassy buildings. Pfizer demanded the same of Brazil in the form of waiving sovereignty of its assets abroad; exempting Pfizer from Brazilian laws; and giving Pfizer immunity from all civil liability. This is a 'vaccine' developed with government funding. Big Pharma is evil incarnate as a creation of the Cult and all must be handed tickets to Nuremberg.

Phantom 'vaccine' for a phantom 'disease'

I'll expose the 'Covid vaccine' fraud and then go on to the wider background of why the Cult has set out to 'vaccinate' every man, woman and child on the planet for an alleged 'new disease' with a survival rate of 99.77 percent (or more) even by the grotesquely-

manipulated figures of the World Health Organization and Johns Hopkins University. The 'infection' to 'death' ratio is 0.23 to 0.15 percent according to Stanford epidemiologist Dr John Ioannidis and while estimates vary the danger remains tiny. I say that if the truth be told the fake infection to fake death ratio is zero. Never mind all the evidence I have presented here and in *The Answer* that there is no 'virus' let us just focus for a moment on that death-rate figure of say 0.23 percent. The figure includes all those worldwide who have tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' and then died within 28 days or even longer of any other cause – *any other cause*. Now subtract all those illusory 'Covid' deaths on the global data sheets from the 0.23 percent. What do you think you would be left with? *Zero*. A vaccination has never been successfully developed for a so-called coronavirus. They have all failed at the animal testing stage when they caused hypersensitivity to what they were claiming to protect against and made the impact of a disease far worse. Cult-owned vaccine corporations got around that problem this time by bypassing animal trials, going straight to humans and making the length of the 'trials' before the public rollout as short as they could get away with. Normally it takes five to ten years or more to develop vaccines that still cause demonstrable harm to many people and that's without including the long-term effects that are never officially connected to the vaccination. 'Covid' non-vaccines have been officially produced and approved in a matter of months from a standing start and part of the reason is that (a) they were developed before the 'Covid' hoax began and (b) they are based on computer programs and not natural sources. Official non-trials were so short that government agencies gave *emergency*, not full, approval. 'Trials' were not even completed and full approval cannot be secured until they are. Public 'Covid vaccination' is actually a *continuation of the trial*. Drug company 'trials' are not scheduled to end until 2023 by which time a lot of people are going to be dead. Data on which government agencies gave this emergency approval was supplied by the Big Pharma corporations themselves in the form of Pfizer/BioNTech, AstraZeneca, Moderna, Johnson & Johnson, and

others, and this is the case with all vaccines. By its very nature *emergency* approval means drug companies do not have to prove that the 'vaccine' is 'safe and effective'. How could they with trials way short of complete? Government regulators only have to *believe* that they *could* be safe and effective. It is criminal manipulation to get products in circulation with no testing worth the name. Agencies giving that approval are infested with Big Pharma-connected place-people and they act in the interests of Big Pharma (the Cult) and not the public about whom they do not give a damn.

More human lab rats

'Covid vaccines' produced in record time by Pfizer/BioNTech and Moderna employ a technique *never approved before for use on humans*. They are known as mRNA 'vaccines' and inject a synthetic version of 'viral' mRNA or 'messenger RNA'. The key is in the term 'messenger'. The body works, or doesn't, on the basis of information messaging. Communications are constantly passing between and within the genetic system and the brain. Change those messages and you change the state of the body and even its very nature and you can change psychology and behaviour by the way the brain processes information. I think you are going to see significant changes in personality and perception of many people who have had the 'Covid vaccine' synthetic potions. Insider Aldous Huxley predicted the following in 1961 and mRNA 'vaccines' can be included in the term 'pharmacological methods':

There will be, in the next generation or so, a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude, and producing dictatorship without tears, so to speak, producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies, so that people will in fact have their own liberties taken away from them, but rather enjoy it, because they will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda or brainwashing, or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods. And this seems to be the final revolution.

Apologists claim that mRNA synthetic 'vaccines' don't change the DNA genetic blueprint because RNA does not affect DNA only the other way round. This is so disingenuous. A process called 'reverse

transcription' can convert RNA into DNA and be integrated into DNA in the cell nucleus. This was highlighted in December, 2020, by scientists at Harvard and Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT). Geneticists report that more than 40 percent of mammalian genomes results from reverse transcription. On the most basic level if messaging changes then that sequence must lead to changes in DNA which is receiving and transmitting those communications. How can introducing synthetic material into cells not change the cells where DNA is located? The process is known as transfection which is defined as 'a technique to insert foreign nucleic acid (DNA or RNA) into a cell, typically with the intention of altering the properties of the cell'. Researchers at the Sloan Kettering Institute in New York found that changes in messenger RNA can deactivate tumour-suppressing proteins and thereby promote cancer. This is what happens when you mess with messaging. 'Covid vaccine' maker Moderna was founded in 2010 by Canadian stem cell biologist Derrick J. Rossi after his breakthrough discovery in the field of transforming and reprogramming stem cells. These are neutral cells that can be programmed to become any cell including sperm cells. Moderna was therefore founded on the principle of genetic manipulation and has never produced any vaccine or drug before its genetically-manipulating synthetic 'Covid' shite. Look at the name – Mode-RNA or Modify-RNA. Another important point is that the US Supreme Court has ruled that genetically-modified DNA, or complementary DNA (cDNA) synthesized in the laboratory from messenger RNA, can be patented and owned. These psychopaths are doing this to the human body.

Cells replicate synthetic mRNA in the 'Covid vaccines' and in theory the body is tricked into making antigens which trigger antibodies to target the 'virus spike proteins' which as Dr Tom Cowan said have *never been seen*. Cut the crap and these 'vaccines' deliver *self-replicating* synthetic material to the cells with the effect of changing human DNA. The more of them you have the more that process is compounded while synthetic material is all the time self-replicating. 'Vaccine'-maker Moderna describes mRNA as 'like

software for the cell' and so they are messing with the body's software. What happens when you change the software in a computer? Everything changes. For this reason the Cult is preparing a production line of mRNA 'Covid vaccines' and a long list of excuses to use them as with all the 'variants' of a 'virus' never shown to exist. The plan is further to transfer the mRNA technique to other vaccines mostly given to children and young people. The cumulative consequences will be a transformation of human DNA through a constant infusion of synthetic genetic material which will kill many and change the rest. Now consider that governments that have given emergency approval for a vaccine that's not a vaccine; never been approved for humans before; had no testing worth the name; and the makers have been given immunity from prosecution for any deaths or adverse effects suffered by the public. The UK government awarded *permanent legal indemnity* to itself and its employees for harm done when a patient is being treated for 'Covid-19' or 'suspected Covid-19'. That is quite a thought when these are possible 'side-effects' from the 'vaccine' (they are not 'side', they are effects) listed by the US Food and Drug Administration:

Guillain-Barre syndrome; acute disseminated encephalomyelitis; transverse myelitis; encephalitis; myelitis; encephalomyelitis; meningoencephalitis; meningitis; encephalopathy; convulsions; seizures; stroke; narcolepsy; cataplexy; anaphylaxis; acute myocardial infarction (heart attack); myocarditis; pericarditis; autoimmune disease; death; implications for pregnancy, and birth outcomes; other acute demyelinating diseases; non anaphylactic allergy reactions; thrombocytopenia ; disseminated intravascular coagulation; venous thromboembolism; arthritis; arthralgia; joint pain; Kawasaki disease; multisystem inflammatory syndrome in children; vaccine enhanced disease. The latter is the way the 'vaccine' has the potential to make diseases far worse than they would otherwise be.

UK doctor and freedom campaigner Vernon Coleman described the conditions in this list as 'all unpleasant, most of them very serious, and you can't get more serious than death'. The thought that anyone at all has had the 'vaccine' in these circumstances is testament to the potential that humanity has for clueless, unquestioning, stupidity and for many that programmed stupidity has already been terminal.

An insider speaks

Dr Michael Yeadon is a former Vice President, head of research and Chief Scientific Adviser at vaccine giant Pfizer. Yeadon worked on the inside of Big Pharma, but that did not stop him becoming a vocal critic of 'Covid vaccines' and their potential for multiple harms, including infertility in women. By the spring of 2021 he went much further and even used the no, no, term 'conspiracy'. When you begin to see what is going on it is impossible not to do so. Yeadon spoke out in an interview with freedom campaigner James Delingpole and I mentioned earlier how he said that no one had samples of 'the virus'. He explained that the mRNA technique originated in the anti-cancer field and ways to turn on and off certain genes which could be advantageous if you wanted to stop cancer growing out of control. 'That's the origin of them. They are a very unusual application, really.' Yeadon said that treating a cancer patient with an aggressive procedure might be understandable if the alternative was dying, but it was quite another thing to use the same technique as a public health measure. Most people involved wouldn't catch the infectious agent you were vaccinating against and if they did they probably wouldn't die:

If you are really using it as a public health measure you really want to as close as you can get to zero sides-effects ... I find it odd that they chose techniques that were really cutting their teeth in the field of oncology and I'm worried that in using gene-based vaccines that have to be injected in the body and spread around the body, get taken up into some cells, and the regulators haven't quite told us which cells they get taken up into ... you are going to be generating a wide range of responses ... with multiple steps each of which could go well or badly.

I doubt the Cult intends it to go well. Yeadon said that you can put any gene you like into the body through the 'vaccine'. 'You can certainly give them a gene that would do them some harm if you wanted.' I was intrigued when he said that when used in the cancer field the technique could turn genes on and off. I explore this process in *The Answer* and with different genes having different functions you could create mayhem – physically and psychologically – if you turned the wrong ones on and the right ones off. I read reports of an experiment by researchers at the University of Washington's school of computer science and engineering in which they encoded DNA to infect computers. The body is itself a biological computer and if human DNA can inflict damage on a computer why can't the computer via synthetic material mess with the human body? It can. The Washington research team said it was possible to insert malicious malware into 'physical DNA strands' and corrupt the computer system of a gene sequencing machine as it 'reads gene letters and stores them as binary digits 0 and 1'. They concluded that hackers could one day use blood or spit samples to access computer systems and obtain sensitive data from police forensics labs or infect genome files. It is at this level of digital interaction that synthetic 'vaccines' need to be seen to get the full picture and that will become very clear later on. Michael Yeadon said it made no sense to give the 'vaccine' to younger people who were in no danger from the 'virus'. What was the benefit? It was all downside with potential effects:

The fact that my government in what I thought was a civilised, rational country, is raining [the 'vaccine'] on people in their 30s and 40s, even my children in their 20s, they're getting letters and phone calls, I know this is not right and any of you doctors who are vaccinating you know it's not right, too. They are not at risk. They are not at risk from the disease, so you are now hoping that the side-effects are so rare that you get away with it. You don't give new technology ... that you don't understand to 100 percent of the population.

Blood clot problems with the AstraZeneca 'vaccine' have been affecting younger people to emphasise the downside risks with no benefit. AstraZeneca's version, produced with Oxford University, does not use mRNA, but still gets its toxic cocktail inside cells where

it targets DNA. The Johnson & Johnson 'vaccine' which uses a similar technique has also produced blood clot effects to such an extent that the United States paused its use at one point. They are all 'gene therapy' (cell modification) procedures and not 'vaccines'. The truth is that once the content of these injections enter cells we have no idea what the effect will be. People can speculate and some can give very educated opinions and that's good. In the end, though, only the makers know what their potions are designed to do and even they won't know every last consequence. Michael Yeadon was scathing about doctors doing what they knew to be wrong. 'Everyone's mute', he said. Doctors in the NHS must know this was not right, coming into work and injecting people. 'I don't know how they sleep at night. I know I couldn't do it. I know that if I were in that position I'd have to quit.' He said he knew enough about toxicology to know this was not a good risk-benefit. Yeadon had spoken to seven or eight university professors and all except two would not speak out publicly. Their universities had a policy that no one said anything that countered the government and its medical advisors. They were afraid of losing their government grants. This is how intimidation has been used to silence the truth at every level of the system. I say silence, but these people could still speak out if they made that choice. Yeadon called them 'moral cowards' – 'This is about your children and grandchildren's lives and you have just buggered off and left it.'

'Variant' nonsense

Some of his most powerful comments related to the alleged 'variants' being used to instil more fear, justify more lockdowns, and introduce more 'vaccines'. He said government claims about 'variants' were nonsense. He had checked the alleged variant 'codes' and they were 99.7 percent identical to the 'original'. This was the human identity difference equivalent to putting a baseball cap on and off or wearing it the other way round. A 0.3 percent difference would make it impossible for that 'variant' to escape immunity from the 'original'. This made no sense of having new 'vaccines' for

'variants'. He said there would have to be at least a *30 percent* difference for that to be justified and even then he believed the immune system would still recognise what it was. Gates-funded 'variant modeller' and 'vaccine'-pusher John Edmunds might care to comment. Yeadon said drug companies were making new versions of the 'vaccine' as a 'top up' for 'variants'. Worse than that, he said, the 'regulators' around the world like the MHRA in the UK had got together and agreed that because 'vaccines' for 'variants' were so similar to the first 'vaccines' *they did not have to do safety studies*. How transparently sinister that is. This is when Yeadon said: 'There is a conspiracy here.' There was no need for another vaccine for 'variants' and yet we were told that there was and the country had shut its borders because of them. 'They are going into hundreds of millions of arms without passing 'go' or any regulator. Why did they do that? Why did they pick this method of making the vaccine?'

The reason had to be something bigger than that it seemed and 'it's not protection against the virus'. It's was a far bigger project that meant politicians and advisers were willing to do things and not do things that knowingly resulted in avoidable deaths – 'that's already happened when you think about lockdown and deprivation of health care for a year.' He spoke of people prepared to do something that results in the avoidable death of their fellow human beings and it not bother them. This is the penny-drop I have been working to get across for more than 30 years – the level of pure evil we are dealing with. Yeadon said his friends and associates could not believe there could be that much evil, but he reminded them of Stalin, Pol Pot and Hitler and of what Stalin had said: 'One death is a tragedy. A million? A statistic.' He could not think of a benign explanation for why you need top-up vaccines 'which I'm sure you don't' and for the regulators 'to just get out of the way and wave them through'. Why would the regulators do that when they were still wrestling with the dangers of the 'parent' vaccine? He was clearly shocked by what he had seen since the 'Covid' hoax began and now he was thinking the previously unthinkable:

If you wanted to depopulate a significant proportion of the world and to do it in a way that doesn't involve destruction of the environment with nuclear weapons, poisoning everyone with anthrax or something like that, and you wanted plausible deniability while you had a multi-year infectious disease crisis, I actually don't think you could come up with a better plan of work than seems to be in front of me. I can't say that's what they are going to do, but I can't think of a benign explanation why they are doing it.

He said he never thought that they would get rid of 99 percent of humans, but now he wondered. 'If you wanted to that this would be a hell of a way to do it – it would be unstoppable folks.' Yeadon had concluded that those who submitted to the 'vaccine' would be allowed to have some kind of normal life (but for how long?) while screws were tightened to coerce and mandate the last few percent. 'I think they'll put the rest of them in a prison camp. I wish I was wrong, but I don't think I am.' Other points he made included: There were no coronavirus vaccines then suddenly they all come along at the same time; we have no idea of the long term affect with trials so short; coercing or forcing people to have medical procedures is against the Nuremberg Code instigated when the Nazis did just that; people should at least delay having the 'vaccine'; a quick Internet search confirms that masks don't reduce respiratory viral transmission and 'the government knows that'; they have smashed civil society and they know that, too; two dozen peer-reviewed studies show no connection between lockdown and reducing deaths; he knew from personal friends the elite were still flying around and going on holiday while the public were locked down; the elite were not having the 'vaccines'. He was also asked if 'vaccines' could be made to target difference races. He said he didn't know, but the document by the Project for the New American Century in September, 2000, said developing 'advanced forms of biological warfare that can target *specific genotypes* may transform biological warfare from the realm of terror to a politically useful tool.' Oh, they're evil all right. Of that we can be *absolutely* sure.

Another cull of old people

We have seen from the CDC definition that the mRNA 'Covid vaccine' is not a vaccine and nor are the others that *claim* to reduce 'severity of symptoms' in *some* people, but not protect from infection or transmission. What about all the lies about returning to 'normal' if people were 'vaccinated'? If they are not claimed to stop infection and transmission of the alleged 'virus', how does anything change? This was all lies to manipulate people to take the jabs and we are seeing that now with masks and distancing still required for the 'vaccinated'. How did they think that elderly people with fragile health and immune responses were going to be affected by infusing their cells with synthetic material and other toxic substances? They *knew* that in the short and long term it would be devastating and fatal as the culling of the old that began with the first lockdowns was continued with the 'vaccine'. Death rates in care homes soared immediately residents began to be 'vaccinated' – infused with synthetic material. Brave and committed whistleblower nurses put their careers at risk by exposing this truth while the rest kept their heads down and their mouths shut to put their careers before those they are supposed to care for. A long-time American Certified Nursing Assistant who gave his name as James posted a video in which he described emotionally what happened in his care home when vaccination began. He said that during 2020 very few residents were sick with 'Covid' and no one died during the entire year; but shortly after the Pfizer mRNA injections 14 people died within two weeks and many others were near death. 'They're dropping like flies', he said. Residents who walked on their own before the shot could no longer and they had lost their ability to conduct an intelligent conversation. The home's management said the sudden deaths were caused by a 'super-spreader' of 'Covid-19'. Then how come, James asked, that residents who refused to take the injections were not sick? It was a case of inject the elderly with mRNA synthetic potions and blame their illness and death that followed on the 'virus'. James described what was happening in care homes as 'the greatest crime of genocide this country has ever seen'. Remember the NHS staff nurse from earlier who used the same

word 'genocide' for what was happening with the 'vaccines' and that it was an 'act of human annihilation'. A UK care home whistleblower told a similar story to James about the effect of the 'vaccine' in deaths and 'outbreaks' of illness dubbed 'Covid' after getting the jab. She told how her care home management and staff had zealously imposed government regulations and no one was allowed to even question the official narrative let alone speak out against it. She said the NHS was even worse. Again we see the results of reframing. A worker at a local care home where I live said they had not had a single case of 'Covid' there for almost a year and when the residents were 'vaccinated' they had 19 positive cases in two weeks with eight dying.

It's not the 'vaccine' – honest

The obvious cause and effect was being ignored by the media and most of the public. Australia's health minister Greg Hunt (a former head of strategy at the World Economic Forum) was admitted to hospital after he had the 'vaccine'. He was suffering according to reports from the skin infection 'cellulitis' and it must have been a severe case to have warranted days in hospital. Immediately the authorities said this was nothing to do with the 'vaccine' when an effect of some vaccines is a 'cellulitis-like reaction'. We had families of perfectly healthy old people who died after the 'vaccine' saying that if only they had been given the 'vaccine' earlier they would still be alive. As a numbskull rating that is off the chart. A father of four 'died of Covid' at aged 48 when he was taken ill two days after having the 'vaccine'. The man, a health administrator, had been 'shielding during the pandemic' and had 'not really left the house' until he went for the 'vaccine'. Having the 'vaccine' and then falling ill and dying does not seem to have qualified as a possible cause and effect and 'Covid-19' went on his death certificate. His family said they had no idea how he 'caught the virus'. A family member said: 'Tragically, it could be that going for a vaccination ultimately led to him catching Covid ...The sad truth is that they are never going to know where it came from.' The family warned people to remember

that the virus still existed and was 'very real'. So was their stupidity. Nurses and doctors who had the first round of the 'vaccine' were collapsing, dying and ending up in a hospital bed while they or their grieving relatives were saying they'd still have the 'vaccine' again despite what happened. I kid you not. You mean if your husband returned from the dead he'd have the same 'vaccine' again that killed him??

Doctors at the VCU Medical Center in Richmond, Virginia, said the Johnson & Johnson 'vaccine' was to blame for a man's skin peeling off. Patient Richard Terrell said: 'It all just happened so fast. My skin peeled off. It's still coming off on my hands now.' He said it was stinging, burning and itching and when he bent his arms and legs it was very painful with 'the skin swollen and rubbing against itself'. Pfizer/BioNTech and Moderna vaccines use mRNA to change the cell while the Johnson & Johnson version uses DNA in a process similar to AstraZeneca's technique. Johnson & Johnson and AstraZeneca have both had their 'vaccines' paused by many countries after causing serious blood problems. Terrell's doctor Fnu Nutan said he could have died if he hadn't got medical attention. It sounds terrible so what did Nutan and Terrell say about the 'vaccine' now? Oh, they still recommend that people have it. A nurse in a hospital bed 40 minutes after the vaccination and unable to swallow due to throat swelling was told by a doctor that he lost mobility in his arm for 36 hours following the vaccination. What did he say to the ailing nurse? 'Good for you for getting the vaccination.' We are dealing with a serious form of cognitive dissonance madness in both public and medical staff. There is a remarkable correlation between those having the 'vaccine' and trumpeting the fact and suffering bad happenings shortly afterwards. Witold Rogiewicz, a Polish doctor, made a video of his 'vaccination' and ridiculed those who were questioning its safety and the intentions of Bill Gates: 'Vaccinate yourself to protect yourself, your loved ones, friends and also patients. And to mention quickly I have info for anti-vaxxers and anti-Coviders if you want to contact Bill Gates you can do this through me.' He further ridiculed the dangers of 5G. Days later he

was dead, but naturally the vaccination wasn't mentioned in the verdict of 'heart attack'.

Lies, lies and more lies

So many members of the human race have slipped into extreme states of insanity and unfortunately they include reframed doctors and nursing staff. Having a 'vaccine' and dying within minutes or hours is not considered a valid connection while death from any cause within 28 days or longer of a positive test with a test not testing for the 'virus' means 'Covid-19' goes on the death certificate. How could that 'vaccine'-death connection not have been made except by calculated deceit? US figures in the initial rollout period to February 12th, 2020, revealed that a third of the deaths reported to the CDC after 'Covid vaccines' happened within 48 hours. Five men in the UK suffered an 'extremely rare' blood clot problem after having the AstraZeneca 'vaccine', but no causal link was established said the Gates-funded Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) which had given the 'vaccine' emergency approval to be used. Former Pfizer executive Dr Michael Yeadon explained in his interview how the procedures could cause blood coagulation and clots. People who should have been at no risk were dying from blood clots in the brain and he said he had heard from medical doctor friends that people were suffering from skin bleeding and massive headaches. The AstraZeneca 'shot' was stopped by some 20 countries over the blood clotting issue and still the corrupt MHRA, the European Medicines Agency (EMA) and the World Health Organization said that it should continue to be given even though the EMA admitted that it 'still cannot rule out definitively' a link between blood clotting and the 'vaccine'. Later Marco Cavaleri, head of EMA vaccine strategy, said there was indeed a clear link between the 'vaccine' and thrombosis, but they didn't know why. So much for the trials showing the 'vaccine' is safe. Blood clots were affecting younger people who would be under virtually no danger from 'Covid' even if it existed which makes it all the more stupid and sinister.

The British government responded to public alarm by wheeling out June Raine, the terrifyingly weak infant school headmistress sound-alike who heads the UK MHRA drug 'regulator'. The idea that she would stand up to Big Pharma and government pressure is laughable and she told us that all was well in the same way that she did when allowing untested, never-used-on-humans-before, genetically-manipulating 'vaccines' to be exposed to the public in the first place. Mass lying is the new normal of the 'Covid' era. The MHRA later said 30 cases of rare blood clots had by then been connected with the AstraZeneca 'vaccine' (that means a lot more in reality) while stressing that the benefits of the jab in preventing 'Covid-19' outweighed any risks. A more ridiculous and disingenuous statement with callous disregard for human health it is hard to contemplate. Immediately after the mendacious 'all-clears' two hospital workers in Denmark experienced blood clots and cerebral haemorrhaging following the AstraZeneca jab and one died. Top Norwegian health official Pål Andre Holme said the 'vaccine' was the only common factor: 'There is nothing in the patient history of these individuals that can give such a powerful immune response ... I am confident that the antibodies that we have found are the cause, and I see no other explanation than it being the vaccine which triggers it.' Strokes, a clot or bleed in the brain, were clearly associated with the 'vaccine' from word of mouth and whistleblower reports. Similar consequences followed with all these 'vaccines' that we were told were so safe and as the numbers grew by the day it was clear we were witnessing human carnage.

Learning the hard way

A woman interviewed by UKColumn told how her husband suffered dramatic health effects after the vaccine when he'd been in good health all his life. He went from being a little unwell to losing all feeling in his legs and experiencing 'excruciating pain'. Misdiagnosis followed twice at Accident and Emergency (an 'allergy' and 'sciatica') before he was admitted to a neurology ward where doctors said his serious condition had been caused by the

'vaccine'. Another seven 'vaccinated' people were apparently being treated on the same ward for similar symptoms. The woman said he had the 'vaccine' because they believed media claims that it was safe. 'I didn't think the government would give out a vaccine that does this to somebody; I believed they would be bringing out a vaccination that would be safe.' What a tragic way to learn that lesson. Another woman posted that her husband was transporting stroke patients to hospital on almost every shift and when he asked them if they had been 'vaccinated' for 'Covid' they all replied 'yes'. One had a 'massive brain bleed' the day after his second dose. She said her husband reported the 'just been vaccinated' information every time to doctors in A and E only for them to ignore it, make no notes and appear annoyed that it was even mentioned. This particular report cannot be verified, but it expresses a common theme that confirms the monumental underreporting of 'vaccine' consequences. Interestingly as the 'vaccines' and their brain blood clot/stroke consequences began to emerge the UK National Health Service began a publicity campaign telling the public what to do in the event of a stroke. A Scottish NHS staff nurse who quit in disgust in March, 2021, said:

I have seen traumatic injuries from the vaccine, they're not getting reported to the yellow card [adverse reaction] scheme, they're treating the symptoms, not asking why, why it's happening. It's just treating the symptoms and when you speak about it you're dismissed like you're crazy, I'm not crazy, I'm not crazy because every other colleague I've spoken to is terrified to speak out, they've had enough.

Videos appeared on the Internet of people uncontrollably shaking after the 'vaccine' with no control over muscles, limbs and even their face. A Scottish mother broke out in a severe rash all over her body almost immediately after she was given the AstraZeneca 'vaccine'. The pictures were horrific. Leigh King, a 41-year-old hairdresser from Lanarkshire said: 'Never in my life was I prepared for what I was about to experience ... My skin was so sore and constantly hot ... I have never felt pain like this ...' But don't you worry, the 'vaccine' is perfectly safe. Then there has been the effect on medical

staff who have been pressured to have the 'vaccine' by psychopathic 'health' authorities and government. A London hospital consultant who gave the name K. Polyakova wrote this to the *British Medical Journal* or *BMJ*:

I am currently struggling with ... the failure to report the reality of the morbidity caused by our current vaccination program within the health service and staff population. The levels of sickness after vaccination is unprecedented and staff are getting very sick and some with neurological symptoms which is having a huge impact on the health service function. Even the young and healthy are off for days, some for weeks, and some requiring medical treatment. Whole teams are being taken out as they went to get vaccinated together.

Mandatory vaccination in this instance is stupid, unethical and irresponsible when it comes to protecting our staff and public health. We are in the voluntary phase of vaccination, and encouraging staff to take an unlicensed product that is impacting on their immediate health ... it is clearly stated that these vaccine products do not offer immunity or stop transmission. In which case why are we doing it?

Not to protect health that's for sure. Medical workers are lauded by governments for agenda reasons when they couldn't give a toss about them any more than they can for the population in general. Schools across America faced the same situation as they closed due to the high number of teachers and other staff with bad reactions to the Pfizer/BioNTech, Moderna, and Johnson & Johnson 'Covid vaccines' all of which were linked to death and serious adverse effects. The *BMJ* took down the consultant's comments pretty quickly on the grounds that they were being used to spread 'disinformation'. They were exposing the truth about the 'vaccine' was the real reason. The cover-up is breathtaking.

Hiding the evidence

The scale of the 'vaccine' death cover-up worldwide can be confirmed by comparing official figures with the personal experience of the public. I heard of many people in my community who died immediately or soon after the vaccine that would never appear in the media or even likely on the official totals of 'vaccine' fatalities and adverse reactions when only about ten percent are estimated to be

reported and I have seen some estimates as low as one percent in a Harvard study. In the UK alone by April 29th, 2021, some 757,654 adverse reactions had been officially reported from the Pfizer/BioNTech, Oxford/AstraZeneca and Moderna 'vaccines' with more than a thousand deaths linked to jabs and that means an estimated ten times this number in reality from a ten percent reporting rate percentage. That's seven million adverse reactions and 10,000 potential deaths and a one percent reporting rate would be ten times *those* figures. In 1976 the US government pulled the swine flu vaccine after 53 deaths. The UK data included a combined 10,000 eye disorders from the 'Covid vaccines' with more than 750 suffering visual impairment or blindness and again multiply by the estimated reporting percentages. As 'Covid cases' officially fell hospitals virtually empty during the 'Covid crisis' began to fill up with a range of other problems in the wake of the 'vaccine' rollout. The numbers across America have also been catastrophic. Deaths linked to *all* types of vaccine increased by 6,000 percent in the first quarter of 2021 compared with 2020. A 39-year-old woman from Ogden, Utah, died four days after receiving a second dose of Moderna's 'Covid vaccine' when her liver, heart and kidneys all failed despite the fact that she had no known medical issues or conditions. Her family sought an autopsy, but Dr Erik Christensen, Utah's chief medical examiner, said proving vaccine injury as a cause of death almost never happened. He could think of only one instance where an autopsy would name a vaccine as the official cause of death and that would be anaphylaxis where someone received a vaccine and died almost instantaneously. 'Short of that, it would be difficult for us to definitively say this is the vaccine,' Christensen said. If that is true this must be added to the estimated ten percent (or far less) reporting rate of vaccine deaths and serious reactions and the conclusion can only be that vaccine deaths and serious reactions – including these 'Covid' potions' – are phenomenally understated in official figures. The same story can be found everywhere. Endless accounts of deaths and serious reactions among the public, medical

and care home staff while official figures did not even begin to reflect this.

Professional script-reader Dr David Williams, a 'top public-health official' in Ontario, Canada, insulted our intelligence by claiming only four serious adverse reactions and no deaths from the more than 380,000 vaccine doses then given. This bore no resemblance to what people knew had happened in their own circles and we had Dirk Huyer in charge of getting millions vaccinated in Ontario while at the same time he was Chief Coroner for the province investigating causes of death including possible death from the vaccine. An aide said he had stepped back from investigating deaths, but evidence indicated otherwise. Rosemary Frei, who secured a Master of Science degree in molecular biology at the Faculty of Medicine at Canada's University of Calgary before turning to investigative journalism, was one who could see that official figures for 'vaccine' deaths and reactions made no sense. She said that doctors seldom reported adverse events and when people got really sick or died after getting a vaccination they would attribute that to anything except the vaccines. It had been that way for years and anyone who wondered aloud whether the 'Covid vaccines' or other shots cause harm is immediately branded as 'anti-vax' and 'anti-science'. This was 'career-threatening' for health professionals. Then there was the huge pressure to support the push to 'vaccinate' billions in the quickest time possible. Frei said:

So that's where we're at today. More than half a million vaccine doses have been given to people in Ontario alone. The rush is on to vaccinate all 15 million of us in the province by September. And the mainstream media are screaming for this to be sped up even more. That all adds up to only a very slim likelihood that we're going to be told the truth by officials about how many people are getting sick or dying from the vaccines.

What is true of Ontario is true of everywhere.

They KNEW – and still did it

The authorities knew what was going to happen with multiple deaths and adverse reactions. The UK government's Gates-funded

and Big Pharma-dominated Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) hired a company to employ AI in compiling the projected reactions to the 'vaccine' that would otherwise be uncountable. The request for applications said: 'The MHRA urgently seeks an Artificial Intelligence (AI) software tool to process the expected high volume of Covid-19 vaccine Adverse Drug Reaction ...' This was from the agency, headed by the disingenuous June Raine, that gave the 'vaccines' emergency approval and the company was hired before the first shot was given. 'We are going to kill and maim you – is that okay?' 'Oh, yes, perfectly fine – I'm very grateful, thank you, doctor.' The range of 'Covid vaccine' adverse reactions goes on for page after page in the MHRA criminally underreported 'Yellow Card' system and includes affects to eyes, ears, skin, digestion, blood and so on. Raine's MHRA amazingly claimed that the 'overall safety experience ... is so far as expected from the clinical trials'. The death, serious adverse effects, deafness and blindness were *expected*? When did they ever mention that? If these human tragedies were expected then those that gave approval for the use of these 'vaccines' must be guilty of crimes against humanity including murder – a definition of which is 'killing a person with malice aforethought or with recklessness manifesting extreme indifference to the value of human life.' People involved at the MHRA, the CDC in America and their equivalent around the world must go before Nuremberg trials to answer for their callous inhumanity. We are only talking here about the immediate effects of the 'vaccine'. The longer-term impact of the DNA synthetic manipulation is the main reason they are so hysterically desperate to inoculate the entire global population in the shortest possible time.

Africa and the developing world are a major focus for the 'vaccine' depopulation agenda and a mass vaccination sales-pitch is underway thanks to caring people like the Rockefellers and other Cult assets. The Rockefeller Foundation, which pre-empted the 'Covid pandemic' in a document published in 2010 that 'predicted' what happened a decade later, announced an initial \$34.95 million grant in February, 2021, 'to ensure more equitable access to Covid-19

testing and vaccines' among other things in Africa in collaboration with '24 organizations, businesses, and government agencies'. The pan-Africa initiative would focus on 10 countries: Burkina Faso, Ethiopia, Ghana, Kenya, Nigeria, Rwanda, South Africa, Tanzania, Uganda, and Zambia'. Rajiv Shah, President of the Rockefeller Foundation and former administrator of CIA-controlled USAID, said that if Africa was not mass-vaccinated (to change the DNA of its people) it was a 'threat to all of humanity' and not fair on Africans. When someone from the Rockefeller Foundation says they want to do something to help poor and deprived people and countries it is time for a belly-laugh. They are doing this out of the goodness of their 'heart' because 'vaccinating' the entire global population is what the 'Covid' hoax set out to achieve. Official 'decolonisation' of Africa by the Cult was merely a prelude to financial colonisation on the road to a return to physical colonisation. The 'vaccine' is vital to that and the sudden and convenient death of the 'Covid' sceptic president of Tanzania can be seen in its true light. A lot of people in Africa are aware that this is another form of colonisation and exploitation and they need to stand their ground.

The 'vaccine is working' scam

A potential problem for the Cult was that the 'vaccine' is meant to change human DNA and body messaging and not to protect anyone from a 'virus' never shown to exist. The vaccine couldn't work because it was not designed to work and how could they make it *appear* to be working so that more people would have it? This was overcome by lowering the amplification rate of the PCR test to produce fewer 'cases' and therefore fewer 'deaths'. Some of us had been pointing out since March, 2020, that the amplification rate of the test not testing for the 'virus' had been made artificially high to generate positive tests which they could call 'cases' to justify lockdowns. The World Health Organization recommended an absurdly high 45 amplification cycles to ensure the high positives required by the Cult and then remained silent on the issue until January 20th, 2021 – Biden's Inauguration Day. This was when the

'vaccinations' were seriously underway and on that day the WHO recommended after discussions with America's CDC that laboratories *lowered their testing amplification*. Dr David Samadi, a certified urologist and health writer, said the WHO was encouraging all labs to reduce their cycle count for PCR tests. He said the current cycle was much too high and was 'resulting in any particle being declared a positive case'. Even one mainstream news report I saw said this meant the number of 'Covid' infections may have been 'dramatically inflated'. Oh, just a little bit. The CDC in America issued new guidance to laboratories in April, 2021, to use 28 cycles *but only for 'vaccinated' people*. The timing of the CDC/WHO interventions were cynically designed to make it appear the 'vaccines' were responsible for falling cases and deaths when the real reason can be seen in the following examples. New York's state lab, the Wadsworth Center, identified 872 positive tests in July, 2020, based on a threshold of 40 cycles. When the figure was lowered to 35 cycles 43 percent of the 872 were no longer 'positives'. At 30 cycles the figure was 63 percent. A Massachusetts lab found that between 85 to 90 percent of people who tested positive in July with a cycle threshold of 40 would be negative at 30 cycles, Ashish Jha, MD, director of the Harvard Global Health Institute, said: 'I'm really shocked that it could be that high ... Boy, does it really change the way we need to be thinking about testing.' I'm shocked that I could see the obvious in the spring of 2020, with no medical background, and most medical professionals still haven't worked it out. No, that's not shocking – it's terrifying.

Three weeks after the WHO directive to lower PCR cycles the London *Daily Mail* ran this headline: 'Why ARE Covid cases plummeting? New infections have fallen 45% in the US and 30% globally in the past 3 weeks but experts say vaccine is NOT the main driver because only 8% of Americans and 13% of people worldwide have received their first dose.' They acknowledged that the drop could not be attributed to the 'vaccine', but soon this morphed throughout the media into the 'vaccine' has caused cases and deaths to fall when it was the PCR threshold. In December, 2020, there was

chaos at English Channel ports with truck drivers needing negative 'Covid' tests before they could board a ferry home for Christmas. The government wanted to remove the backlog as fast as possible and they brought in troops to do the 'testing'. Out of 1,600 drivers just 36 tested positive and the rest were given the all clear to cross the Channel. I guess the authorities thought that 36 was the least they could get away with without the unquestioning catching on. The amplification trick which most people believed in the absence of information in the mainstream applied more pressure on those refusing the 'vaccine' to succumb when it 'obviously worked'. The truth was the exact opposite with deaths in care homes soaring with the 'vaccine' and in Israel the term used was 'skyrocket'. A re-analysis of published data from the Israeli Health Ministry led by Dr Hervé Seligmann at the Medicine Emerging Infectious and Tropical Diseases at Aix-Marseille University found that Pfizer's 'Covid vaccine' killed 'about 40 times more [elderly] people than the disease itself would have killed' during a five-week vaccination period and *260 times* more younger people than would have died from the 'virus' even according to the manipulated 'virus' figures. Dr Seligmann and his co-study author, Haim Yativ, declared after reviewing the Israeli 'vaccine' death data: 'This is a new Holocaust.'

Then, in mid-April, 2021, after vast numbers of people worldwide had been 'vaccinated', the story changed with clear coordination. The UK government began to prepare the ground for more future lockdowns when Nuremberg-destined Boris Johnson told yet another whopper. He said that cases had fallen because of *lockdowns* not 'vaccines'. Lockdowns are irrelevant when *there is no 'virus'* and the test and fraudulent death certificates are deciding the number of 'cases' and 'deaths'. Study after study has shown that lockdowns don't work and instead kill and psychologically destroy people. Meanwhile in the United States Anthony Fauci and Rochelle Walensky, the ultra-Zionist head of the CDC, peddled the same line. More lockdown was the answer and not the 'vaccine', a line repeated on cue by the moron that is Canadian Prime Minister Justin Trudeau. Why all the hysteria to get everyone 'vaccinated' if lockdowns and

not 'vaccines' made the difference? None of it makes sense on the face of it. Oh, but it does. The Cult wants lockdowns *and* the 'vaccine' and if the 'vaccine' is allowed to be seen as the total answer lockdowns would no longer be justified when there are still livelihoods to destroy. 'Variants' and renewed upward manipulation of PCR amplification are planned to instigate never-ending lockdown *and* more 'vaccines'.

You *must* have it – we're desperate

Israel, where the Jewish and Arab population are ruled by the Sabbatian Cult, was the front-runner in imposing the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine' on its people to such an extent that Jewish refusers began to liken what was happening to the early years of Nazi Germany. This would seem to be a fantastic claim. Why would a government of Jewish people be acting like the Nazis did? If you realise that the Sabbatian Cult was behind the Nazis and that Sabbatians hate Jews the pieces start to fit and the question of why a 'Jewish' government would treat Jews with such callous disregard for their lives and freedom finds an answer. Those controlling the government of Israel *aren't Jewish* – they're Sabbatian. Israeli lawyer Tamir Turgal was one who made the Nazi comparison in comments to German lawyer Reiner Fuellmich who is leading a class action lawsuit against the psychopaths for crimes against humanity. Turgal described how the Israeli government was vaccinating children and pregnant women on the basis that there was no evidence that this was dangerous when they had no evidence that it *wasn't* dangerous either. They just had no evidence. This was medical experimentation and Turgal said this breached the Nuremberg Code about medical experimentation and procedures requiring informed consent and choice. Think about that. A Nuremberg Code developed because of Nazi experimentation on Jews and others in concentration camps by people like the evil-beyond-belief Josef Mengele is being breached by the *Israeli* government; but when you know that it's a *Sabbatian* government along with its intelligence and military agencies like Mossad, Shin Bet and the Israeli Defense Forces, and that Sabbatians

were the force behind the Nazis, the kaleidoscope comes into focus. What have we come to when Israeli Jews are suing their government for violating the Nuremberg Code by essentially making Israelis subject to a medical experiment using the controversial 'vaccines'? It's a shocker that this has to be done in the light of what happened in Nazi Germany. The Anshe Ha-Emet, or 'People of the Truth', made up of Israeli doctors, lawyers, campaigners and public, have launched a lawsuit with the International Criminal Court. It says:

When the heads of the Ministry of Health as well as the prime minister presented the vaccine in Israel and began the vaccination of Israeli residents, the vaccinated were not advised, that, in practice, they are taking part in a medical experiment and that their consent is required for this under the Nuremberg Code.

The irony is unbelievable, but easily explained in one word: Sabbatians. The foundation of Israeli 'Covid' apartheid is the 'green pass' or 'green passport' which allows Jews and Arabs who have had the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine' to go about their lives – to work, fly, travel in general, go to shopping malls, bars, restaurants, hotels, concerts, gyms, swimming pools, theatres and sports venues, while non-'vaccinated' are banned from all those places and activities. Israelis have likened the 'green pass' to the yellow stars that Jews in Nazi Germany were forced to wear – the same as the yellow stickers that a branch of UK supermarket chain Morrisons told exempt mask-wearers they had to display when shopping. How very sensitive. The Israeli system is blatant South African-style apartheid on the basis of compliance or non-compliance to fascism rather than colour of the skin. How appropriate that the Sabbatian Israeli government was so close to the pre-Mandela apartheid regime in Pretoria. The Sabbatian-instigated 'vaccine passport' in Israel is planned for everywhere. Sabbatians struck a deal with Pfizer that allowed them to lead the way in the percentage of a national population infused with synthetic material and the result was catastrophic. Israeli freedom activist Shai Dannon told me how chairs were appearing on beaches that said 'vaccinated only'. Health Minister Yuli Edelstein said that anyone unwilling or unable to get

the jabs that 'confer immunity' will be 'left behind'. The man's a liar. Not even the makers claim the 'vaccines' confer immunity. When you see those figures of 'vaccine' deaths these psychopaths were saying that you must take the chance the 'vaccine' will kill you or maim you while knowing it will change your DNA or lockdown for you will be permanent. That's fascism. The Israeli parliament passed a law to allow personal information of the non-vaccinated to be shared with local and national authorities for three months. This was claimed by its supporters to be a way to 'encourage' people to be vaccinated. Hadas Ziv from Physicians for Human Rights described this as a 'draconian law which crushed medical ethics and the patient rights'. But that's the idea, the Sabbatians would reply.

Your papers, please

Sabbatian Israel was leading what has been planned all along to be a global 'vaccine pass' called a 'green passport' without which you would remain in permanent lockdown restriction and unable to do anything. This is how badly – *desperately* – the Cult is to get everyone 'vaccinated'. The term and colour 'green' was not by chance and related to the psychology of fusing the perception of the green climate hoax with the 'Covid' hoax and how the 'solution' to both is the same Great Reset. Lying politicians, health officials and psychologists denied there were any plans for mandatory vaccinations or restrictions based on vaccinations, but they knew that was exactly what was meant to happen with governments of all countries reaching agreements to enforce a global system. 'Free' Denmark and 'free' Sweden unveiled digital vaccine certification. Cyprus, Czech Republic, Estonia, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Italy, Poland, Portugal, Slovakia, and Spain have all committed to a vaccine passport system and the rest including the whole of the EU would follow. The satanic UK government will certainly go this way despite mendacious denials and at the time of writing it is trying to manipulate the public into having the 'vaccine' so they could go abroad on a summer holiday. How would that work without something to prove you had the synthetic toxicity injected into you?

Documents show that the EU's European Commission was moving towards 'vaccine certificates' in 2018 and 2019 before the 'Covid' hoax began. They knew what was coming. Abracadabra – Ursula von der Leyen, the German President of the Commission, announced in March, 2021, an EU 'Digital Green Certificate' – green again – to track the public's 'Covid status'. The passport sting is worldwide and the Far East followed the same pattern with South Korea ruling that only those with 'vaccination' passports – again the *green* pass – would be able to 'return to their daily lives'.

Bill Gates has been preparing for this 'passport' with other Cult operatives for years and beyond the paper version is a Gates-funded 'digital tattoo' to identify who has been vaccinated and who hasn't. The 'tattoo' is reported to include a substance which is externally readable to confirm who has been vaccinated. This is a bio-luminous light-generating enzyme (think fireflies) called ... *Luciferase*. Yes, named after the Cult 'god' Lucifer the 'light bringer' of whom more to come. Gates said he funded the readable tattoo to ensure children in the developing world were vaccinated and no one was missed out. He cares so much about poor kids as we know. This was just the cover story to develop a vaccine tagging system for everyone on the planet. Gates has been funding the ID2020 'alliance' to do just that in league with other lovely people at Microsoft, GAVI, the Rockefeller Foundation, Accenture and IDEO.org. He said in interviews in March, 2020, before any 'vaccine' publicly existed, that the world must have a globalised digital certificate to track the 'virus' and who had been vaccinated. Gates knew from the start that the mRNA vaccines were coming and when they would come and that the plan was to tag the 'vaccinated' to marginalise the intelligent and stop them doing anything including travel. Evil just doesn't suffice. Gates was exposed for offering a \$10 million bribe to the Nigerian House of Representatives to invoke compulsory 'Covid' vaccination of all Nigerians. Sara Cunial, a member of the Italian Parliament, called Gates a 'vaccine criminal'. She urged the Italian President to hand him over to the International Criminal Court for crimes against

humanity and condemned his plans to 'chip the human race' through ID2020.

You know it's a long-planned agenda when war criminal and Cult gofer Tony Blair is on the case. With the scale of arrogance only someone as dark as Blair can muster he said: 'Vaccination in the end is going to be your route to liberty.' Blair is a disgusting piece of work and he confirms that again. The media has given a lot of coverage to a bloke called Charlie Mullins, founder of London's biggest independent plumbing company, Pimlico Plumbers, who has said he won't employ anyone who has not been vaccinated or have them go to any home where people are not vaccinated. He said that if he had his way no one would be allowed to walk the streets if they have not been vaccinated. Gates was cheering at the time while I was alerting the white coats. The plan is that people will qualify for 'passports' for having the first two doses and then to keep it they will have to have all the follow ups and new ones for invented 'variants' until human genetics is transformed and many are dead who can't adjust to the changes. Hollywood celebrities – the usual propaganda stunt – are promoting something called the WELL Health-Safety Rating to verify that a building or space has 'taken the necessary steps to prioritize the health and safety of their staff, visitors and other stakeholders'. They included Lady Gaga, Jennifer Lopez, Michael B. Jordan, Robert DeNiro, Venus Williams, Wolfgang Puck, Deepak Chopra and 17th Surgeon General Richard Carmona. Yawn. WELL Health-Safety has big connections with China. Parent company Delos is headed by former Goldman Sachs partner Paul Scialla. This is another example – and we will see so many others – of using the excuse of 'health' to dictate the lives and activities of the population. I guess one confirmation of the 'safety' of buildings is that only 'vaccinated' people can go in, right?

Electronic concentration camps

I wrote decades ago about the plans to restrict travel and here we are for those who refuse to bow to tyranny. This can be achieved in one go with air travel if the aviation industry makes a blanket decree.

The 'vaccine' and guaranteed income are designed to be part of a global version of China's social credit system which tracks behaviour 24/7 and awards or deletes 'credits' based on whether your behaviour is supported by the state or not. I mean your entire lifestyle – what you do, eat, say, everything. Once your credit score falls below a certain level consequences kick in. In China tens of millions have been denied travel by air and train because of this. All the locations and activities denied to refusers by the 'vaccine' passports will be included in one big mass ban on doing almost anything for those that don't bow their head to government. It's beyond fascist and a new term is required to describe its extremes – I guess fascist technocracy will have to do. The way the Chinese system of technological – technocratic – control is sweeping the West can be seen in the Los Angeles school system and is planned to be expanded worldwide. Every child is required to have a 'Covid'-tracking app scanned daily before they can enter the classroom. The so-called Daily Pass tracking system is produced by Gates' Microsoft which I'm sure will shock you rigid. The pass will be scanned using a barcode (one step from an inside-the-body barcode) and the information will include health checks, 'Covid' tests and vaccinations. Entry codes are for one specific building only and access will only be allowed if a student or teacher has a negative test with a test not testing for the 'virus', has no symptoms of anything alleged to be related to 'Covid' (symptoms from a range of other illness), and has a temperature under 100 degrees. No barcode, no entry, is planned to be the case for everywhere and not only schools.

Kids are being psychologically prepared to accept this as 'normal' their whole life which is why what they can impose in schools is so important to the Cult and its gofers. Long-time American freedom campaigner John Whitehead of the Rutherford Institute was not exaggerating when he said: 'Databit by databit, we are building our own electronic concentration camps.' Canada under its Cult gofer prime minister Justin Trudeau has taken a major step towards the real thing with people interned against their will if they test positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' when they arrive at a Canadian

airport. They are jailed in internment hotels often without food or water for long periods and with many doors failing to lock there have been sexual assaults. The interned are being charged sometimes \$2,000 for the privilege of being abused in this way. Trudeau is fully on board with the Cult and says the 'Covid pandemic' has provided an opportunity for a global 'reset' to permanently change Western civilisation. His number two, Deputy Prime Minister Chrystia Freeland, is a trustee of the World Economic Forum and a Rhodes Scholar. The Trudeau family have long been servants of the Cult. See *The Biggest Secret* and Cathy O'Brien's book *Trance-Formation of America* for the horrific background to Trudeau's father Pierre Trudeau another Canadian prime minister. Hide your fascism behind the façade of a heart-on-the-sleeve liberal. It's a well-honed Cult technique.

What can the 'vaccine' really do?

We have a 'virus' never shown to exist and 'variants' of the 'virus' that have also never been shown to exist except, like the 'original', as computer-generated fictions. Even if you believe there's a 'virus' the 'case' to 'death' rate is in the region of 0.23 to 0.15 percent and those 'deaths' are concentrated among the very old around the same average age that people die anyway. In response to this lack of threat (in truth none) psychopaths and idiots, knowingly and unknowingly answering to Gates and the Cult, are seeking to 'vaccinate' every man, woman and child on Planet Earth. Clearly the 'vaccine' is not about 'Covid' – none of this ever has been. So what is it all about *really*? Why the desperation to infuse genetically-manipulating synthetic material into everyone through mRNA fraudulent 'vaccines' with the intent of doing this over and over with the excuses of 'variants' and other 'virus' inventions? Dr Sherri Tenpenny, an osteopathic medical doctor in the United States, has made herself an expert on vaccines and their effects as a vehement campaigner against their use. Tenpenny was board certified in emergency medicine, the director of a level two trauma centre for 12 years, and moved to Cleveland in 1996 to start an integrative

medicine practice which has treated patients from all 50 states and some 17 other countries. Weaning people off pharmaceutical drugs is a speciality.

She became interested in the consequences of vaccines after attending a meeting at the National Vaccine Information Center in Washington DC in 2000 where she 'sat through four days of listening to medical doctors and scientists and lawyers and parents of vaccine injured kids' and asked: 'What's going on?' She had never been vaccinated and never got ill while her father was given a list of vaccines to be in the military and was 'sick his entire life'. The experience added to her questions and she began to examine vaccine documents from the Centers for Disease Control (CDC). After reading the first one, the 1998 version of *The General Recommendations of Vaccination*, she thought: 'This is it?' The document was poorly written and bad science and Tenpenny began 20 years of research into vaccines that continues to this day. She began her research into 'Covid vaccines' in March, 2020, and she describes them as 'deadly'. For many, as we have seen, they already have been. Tenpenny said that in the first 30 days of the 'vaccine' rollout in the United States there had been more than 40,000 adverse events reported to the vaccine adverse event database. A document had been delivered to her the day before that was 172 pages long. 'We have over 40,000 adverse events; we have over 3,100 cases of [potentially deadly] anaphylactic shock; we have over 5,000 neurological reactions.' Effects ranged from headaches to numbness, dizziness and vertigo, to losing feeling in hands or feet and paraesthesia which is when limbs 'fall asleep' and people have the sensation of insects crawling underneath their skin. All this happened in the first 30 days and remember that only about *ten percent* (or far less) of adverse reactions and vaccine-related deaths are estimated to be officially reported. Tenpenny said:

So can you think of one single product in any industry, any industry, for as long as products have been made on the planet that within 30 days we have 40,000 people complaining of side effects that not only is still on the market but ... we've got paid actors telling us how great

they are for getting their vaccine. We're offering people \$500 if they will just get their vaccine and we've got nurses and doctors going; 'I got the vaccine, I got the vaccine'.

Tenpenny said they were not going to be 'happy dancing folks' when they began to suffer Bell's palsy (facial paralysis), neuropathies, cardiac arrhythmias and autoimmune reactions that kill through a blood disorder. 'They're not going to be so happy, happy then, but we're never going to see pictures of those people' she said. Tenpenny described the 'vaccine' as 'a well-designed killing tool'.

No off-switch

Bad as the initial consequences had been Tenpenny said it would be maybe 14 months before we began to see the 'full ravage' of what is going to happen to the 'Covid vaccinated' with full-out consequences taking anything between two years and 20 years to show. You can understand why when you consider that variations of the 'Covid vaccine' use mRNA (messenger RNA) to in theory activate the immune system to produce protective antibodies without using the actual 'virus'. How can they when it's a computer program and they've never isolated what they claim is the 'real thing'? Instead they use *synthetic* mRNA. They are inoculating synthetic material into the body which through a technique known as the Trojan horse is absorbed into cells to change the nature of DNA. Human DNA is changed by an infusion of messenger RNA and with each new 'vaccine' of this type it is changed even more. Say so and you are banned by Cult Internet platforms. The contempt the contemptuous Mark Zuckerberg has for the truth and human health can be seen in an internal Facebook video leaked to the Project Veritas investigative team in which he said of the 'Covid vaccines': '... I share some caution on this because we just don't know the long term side-effects of basically modifying people's DNA and RNA.' At the same time this disgusting man's Facebook was censoring and banning anyone saying exactly the same. He must go before a Nuremberg trial for crimes against humanity when he *knows* that he

is censoring legitimate concerns and denying the right of informed consent on behalf of the Cult that owns him. People have been killed and damaged by the very 'vaccination' technique he cast doubt on himself when they may not have had the 'vaccine' with access to information that he denied them. The plan is to have at least annual 'Covid vaccinations', add others to deal with invented 'variants', and change all other vaccines into the mRNA system. Pfizer executives told shareholders at a virtual Barclays Global Healthcare Conference in March, 2021, that the public may need a third dose of 'Covid vaccine', plus regular yearly boosters and the company planned to hike prices to milk the profits in a 'significant opportunity for our vaccine'. These are the professional liars, cheats and opportunists who are telling you their 'vaccine' is safe. Given this volume of mRNA planned to be infused into the human body and its ability to then replicate we will have a transformation of human genetics from biological to synthetic biological – exactly the long-time Cult plan for reasons we'll see – and many will die. Sherri Tenpenny said of this replication:

It's like having an on-button but no off-button and that whole mechanism ... they actually give it a name and they call it the Trojan horse mechanism, because it allows that [synthetic] virus and that piece of that [synthetic] virus to get inside of your cells, start to replicate and even get inserted into other parts of your DNA as a Trojan-horse.

Ask the overwhelming majority of people who have the 'vaccine' what they know about the contents and what they do and they would reply: 'The government says it will stop me getting the virus.' Governments give that false impression on purpose to increase take-up. You can read Sherri Tenpenny's detailed analysis of the health consequences in her blog at [Vaxxter.com](https://www.vaxxter.com), but in summary these are some of them. She highlights the statement by Bill Gates about how human beings can become their own 'vaccine manufacturing machine'. The man is insane. ['Vaccine'-generated] 'antibodies' carry synthetic messenger RNA into the cells and the damage starts, Tenpenny contends, and she says that lungs can be adversely affected through varying degrees of pus and bleeding which

obviously affects breathing and would be dubbed 'Covid-19'. Even more sinister was the impact of 'antibodies' on macrophages, a white blood cell of the immune system. They consist of Type 1 and Type 2 which have very different functions. She said Type 1 are 'hyper-vigilant' white blood cells which 'gobble up' bacteria etc. However, in doing so, this could cause inflammation and in extreme circumstances be fatal. She says these affects are mitigated by Type 2 macrophages which kick in to calm down the system and stop it going rogue. They clear up dead tissue debris and reduce inflammation that the Type 1 'fire crews' have caused. Type 1 kills the infection and Type 2 heals the damage, she says. This is her punchline with regard to 'Covid vaccinations': She says that mRNA 'antibodies' block Type 2 macrophages by attaching to them and deactivating them. This meant that when the Type 1 response was triggered by infection there was nothing to stop that getting out of hand by calming everything down. There's an on-switch, but no off-switch, she says. What follows can be 'over and out, see you when I see you'.

Genetic suicide

Tenpenny also highlights the potential for autoimmune disease – the body attacking itself – which has been associated with vaccines since they first appeared. Infusing a synthetic foreign substance into cells could cause the immune system to react in a panic believing that the body is being overwhelmed by an invader (it is) and the consequences can again be fatal. There is an autoimmune response known as a 'cytokine storm' which I have likened to a homeowner panicked by an intruder and picking up a gun to shoot randomly in all directions before turning the fire on himself. The immune system unleashes a storm of inflammatory response called cytokines to a threat and the body commits hara-kiri. The lesson is that you mess with the body's immune response at your peril and these 'vaccines' seriously – fundamentally – mess with immune response. Tenpenny refers to a consequence called anaphylactic shock which is a severe and highly dangerous allergic reaction when the immune system

floods the body with chemicals. She gives the example of having a bee sting which primes the immune system and makes it sensitive to those chemicals. When people are stung again maybe years later the immune response can be so powerful that it leads to anaphylactic shock. Tenpenny relates this 'shock' with regard to the 'Covid vaccine' to something called polyethylene glycol or PEG. Enormous numbers of people have become sensitive to this over decades of use in a whole range of products and processes including food, drink, skin creams and 'medicine'. Studies have claimed that some 72 percent of people have antibodies triggered by PEG compared with two percent in the 1960s and allergic hypersensitive reactions to this become a gathering cause for concern. Tenpenny points out that the 'mRNA vaccine' is coated in a 'bubble' of polyethylene glycol which has the potential to cause anaphylactic shock through immune sensitivity. Many reports have appeared of people reacting this way after having the 'Covid vaccine'. What do we think is going to happen as humanity has more and more of these 'vaccines'?

Tenpenny said: 'All these pictures we have seen with people with these rashes ... these weepy rashes, big reactions on their arms and things like that – it's an acute allergic reaction most likely to the polyethylene glycol that you've been previously primed and sensitised to.'

Those who have not studied the conspiracy and its perpetrators at length might think that making the population sensitive to PEG and then putting it in these 'vaccines' is just a coincidence. It is not. It is instead testament to how carefully and coldly-planned current events have been and the scale of the conspiracy we are dealing with. Tenpenny further explains that the 'vaccine' mRNA procedure can breach the blood-brain barrier which protects the brain from toxins and other crap that will cause malfunction. In this case they could make two proteins corrupt brain function to cause Amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS), a progressive nervous system disease leading to loss of muscle control, and frontal lobe degeneration – Alzheimer's and dementia. Immunologist J. Bart Classon published a paper connecting mRNA 'vaccines' to prion

disease which can lead to Alzheimer's and other forms of neurodegenerative disease while others have pointed out the potential to affect the placenta in ways that make women infertile. This will become highly significant in the next chapter when I will discuss other aspects of this non-vaccine that relate to its nanotechnology and transmission from the injected to the uninjected.

Qualified in idiocy

Tenpenny describes how research has confirmed that these 'vaccine'-generated antibodies can interact with a range of other tissues in the body and attack many other organs including the lungs. 'This means that if you have a hundred people standing in front of you that all got this shot they could have a hundred different symptoms.'

Anyone really think that Cult gofers like the Queen, Tony Blair, Christopher Whitty, Anthony Fauci, and all the other psychopaths have really had this 'vaccine' in the pictures we've seen? Not a bloody chance. Why don't doctors all tell us about all these dangers and consequences of the 'Covid vaccine'? Why instead do they encourage and pressure patients to have the shot? Don't let's think for a moment that doctors and medical staff can't be stupid, lazy, and psychopathic and that's without the financial incentives to give the jab. Tenpenny again:

Some people are going to die from the vaccine directly but a large number of people are going to start to get horribly sick and get all kinds of autoimmune diseases 42 days to maybe a year out. What are they going to do, these stupid doctors who say; 'Good for you for getting that vaccine.' What are they going to say; 'Oh, it must be a mutant, we need to give an extra dose of that vaccine.'

Because now the vaccine, instead of one dose or two doses we need three or four because the stupid physicians aren't taking the time to learn anything about it. If I can learn this sitting in my living room reading a 19 page paper and several others so can they. There's nothing special about me, I just take the time to do it.

Remember how Sara Kayat, the NHS and TV doctor, said that the 'Covid vaccine' would '100 percent prevent hospitalisation and death'. Doctors can be idiots like every other profession and they

should not be worshipped as infallible. They are not and far from it. Behind many medical and scientific 'experts' lies an uninformed prat trying to hide themselves from you although in the 'Covid' era many have failed to do so as with UK narrative-repeating 'TV doctor' Hilary Jones. Pushing back against the minority of proper doctors and scientists speaking out against the 'vaccine' has been the entire edifice of the Cult global state in the form of governments, medical systems, corporations, mainstream media, Silicon Valley, and an army of compliant doctors, medical staff and scientists willing to say anything for money and to enhance their careers by promoting the party line. If you do that you are an 'expert' and if you won't you are an 'anti-vaxxer' and 'Covidiot'. The pressure to be 'vaccinated' is incessant. We have even had reports claiming that the 'vaccine' can help cure cancer and Alzheimer's and make the lame walk. I am waiting for the announcement that it can bring you coffee in the morning and cook your tea. Just as the symptoms of 'Covid' seem to increase by the week so have the miracles of the 'vaccine'. American supermarket giant Kroger Co. offered nearly 500,000 employees in 35 states a \$100 bonus for having the 'vaccine' while donut chain Krispy Kreme promised 'vaccinated' customers a free glazed donut every day for the rest of 2021. Have your DNA changed and you will get a doughnut although we might not have to give you them for long. Such offers and incentives confirm the desperation.

Perhaps the worse vaccine-stunt of them all was UK 'Health' Secretary Matt-the-prat Hancock on live TV after watching a clip of someone being 'vaccinated' when the roll-out began. Hancock faked tears so badly it was embarrassing. Brain-of-Britain Piers Morgan, the lockdown-supporting, 'vaccine' supporting, 'vaccine' passport-supporting, TV host played along with Hancock – 'You're quite emotional about that' he said in response to acting so atrocious it would have been called out at a school nativity which will presumably today include Mary and Jesus in masks, wise men keeping their camels six feet apart, and shepherds under tent arrest. System-serving Morgan tweeted this: 'Love the idea of covid vaccine passports for everywhere: flights, restaurants, clubs, football, gyms,

shops etc. It's time covid-denying, anti-vaxxer loonies had their bullsh*t bluff called & bar themselves from going anywhere that responsible citizens go.' If only I could aspire to his genius. To think that Morgan, who specialises in shouting over anyone he disagrees with, was lauded as a free speech hero when he lost his job after storming off the set of his live show like a child throwing his dolly out of the pram. If he is a free speech hero we are in real trouble. I have no idea what 'bullsh*t' means, by the way, the * throws me completely.

The Cult is desperate to infuse its synthetic DNA-changing concoction into everyone and has been using every lie, trick and intimidation to do so. The question of '*Why?*' we shall now address.

CHAPTER TEN

Human 2.0

I believe that at the end of the century the use of words and general educated opinion will have altered so much that one will be able to speak of machines thinking without expecting to be contradicted – Alan Turing (1912-1954), the ‘Father of artificial intelligence’

I have been exposing for decades the plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic-biological state. The new human that I will call Human 2.0 is planned to be connected to artificial intelligence and a global AI ‘Smart Grid’ that would operate as one global system in which AI would control everything from your fridge to your heating system to your car to your mind. Humans would no longer be ‘human’, but post-human and sub-human, with their thinking and emotional processes replaced by AI.

What I said sounded crazy and beyond science fiction and I could understand that. To any balanced, rational, mind it *is* crazy. Today, however, that world is becoming reality and it puts the ‘Covid vaccine’ into its true context. Ray Kurzweil is the ultra-Zionist ‘computer scientist, inventor and futurist’ and co-founder of the Singularity University. Singularity refers to the merging of humans with machines or ‘transhumanism’. Kurzweil has said humanity would be connected to the cyber ‘cloud’ in the period of the ever-recurring year of 2030:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and ‘think in the cloud’ ... We’re going to put gateways to the

cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations. As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

They are trying to sell this end-of-humanity-as-we-know-it as the next stage of 'evolution' when we become super-human and 'like the gods'. They are lying to you. Shocked, eh? The population, and again especially the young, have been manipulated into addiction to technologies designed to enslave them for life. First they induced an addiction to smartphones (holdables); next they moved to technology on the body (wearables); and then began the invasion of the body (implantables). I warned way back about the plan for microchipped people and we are now entering that era. We should not be diverted into thinking that this refers only to chips we can see. Most important are the nanochips known as smart dust, neural dust and nanobots which are far too small to be seen by the human eye. Nanotechnology is everywhere, increasingly in food products, and released into the atmosphere by the geoengineering of the skies funded by Bill Gates to 'shut out the Sun' and 'save the planet from global warming'. Gates has been funding a project to spray millions of tonnes of chalk (calcium carbonate) into the stratosphere over Sweden to 'dim the Sun' and cool the Earth. Scientists warned the move could be disastrous for weather systems in ways no one can predict and opposition led to the Swedish space agency announcing that the 'experiment' would not be happening as planned in the summer of 2021; but it shows where the Cult is going with dimming the impact of the Sun and there's an associated plan to change the planet's atmosphere. Who gives psychopath Gates the right to dictate to the entire human race and dismantle planetary systems? The world will not be safe while this man is at large.

The global warming hoax has made the Sun, like the gas of life, something to fear when both are essential to good health and human survival (more inversion). The body transforms sunlight into vital vitamin D through a process involving ... *cholesterol*. This is the cholesterol we are also told to fear. We are urged to take Big Pharma

statin drugs to reduce cholesterol and it's all systematic. Reducing cholesterol means reducing vitamin D uptake with all the multiple health problems that will cause. At least if you take statins long term it saves the government from having to pay you a pension. The delivery system to block sunlight is widely referred to as chemtrails although these have a much deeper agenda, too. They appear at first to be contrails or condensation trails streaming from aircraft into cold air at high altitudes. Contrails disperse very quickly while chemtrails do not and spread out across the sky before eventually their content falls to earth. Many times I have watched aircraft cross-cross a clear blue sky releasing chemtrails until it looks like a cloudy day. Chemtrails contain many things harmful to humans and the natural world including toxic heavy metals, aluminium (see Alzheimer's) and nanotechnology. Ray Kurzweil reveals the reason without actually saying so: 'Nanobots will infuse all the matter around us with information. Rocks, trees, everything will become these intelligent creatures.' How do you deliver that? *From the sky.* Self-replicating nanobots would connect everything to the Smart Grid. The phenomenon of Morgellons disease began in the chemtrail era and the correlation has led to it being dubbed the 'chemtrail disease'. Self-replicating fibres appear in the body that can be pulled out through the skin. Morgellons fibres continue to grow outside the body and have a form of artificial intelligence. I cover this at greater length in *Phantom Self*.

'Vaccine' operating system

'Covid vaccines' with their self-replicating synthetic material are also designed to make the connection between humanity and Kurzweil's 'cloud'. American doctor and dedicated campaigner for truth, Carrie Madej, an Internal Medicine Specialist in Georgia with more than 20 years medical experience, has highlighted the nanotechnology aspect of the fake 'vaccines'. She explains how one of the components in at least the Moderna and Pfizer synthetic potions are 'lipid nanoparticles' which are 'like little tiny computer bits' – a 'sci-fi substance' known as nanobots and hydrogel which can be 'triggered

at any moment to deliver its payload' and act as 'biosensors'. The synthetic substance had 'the ability to accumulate data from your body like your breathing, your respiration, thoughts and emotions, all kind of things' and each syringe could carry a *million* nanobots:

This substance because it's like little bits of computers in your body, crazy, but it's true, it can do that, [and] obviously has the ability to act through Wi-Fi. It can receive and transmit energy, messages, frequencies or impulses. That issue has never been addressed by these companies. What does that do to the human?

Just imagine getting this substance in you and it can react to things all around you, the 5G, your smart device, your phones, what is happening with that? What if something is triggering it, too, like an impulse, a frequency? We have something completely foreign in the human body.

Madej said her research revealed that electromagnetic (EMF) frequencies emitted by phones and other devices had increased dramatically in the same period of the 'vaccine' rollout and she was seeing more people with radiation problems as 5G and other electromagnetic technology was expanded and introduced to schools and hospitals. She said she was 'floored with the EMF coming off' the devices she checked. All this makes total sense and syncs with my own work of decades when you think that Moderna refers in documents to its mRNA 'vaccine' as an 'operating system':

Recognizing the broad potential of mRNA science, we set out to create an mRNA technology platform that functions very much like an operating system on a computer. It is designed so that it can plug and play interchangeably with different programs. In our case, the 'program' or 'app' is our mRNA drug – the unique mRNA sequence that codes for a protein ...

... Our MRNA Medicines – 'The 'Software Of Life': When we have a concept for a new mRNA medicine and begin research, fundamental components are already in place. Generally, the only thing that changes from one potential mRNA medicine to another is the coding region – the actual genetic code that instructs ribosomes to make protein. Utilizing these instruction sets gives our investigational mRNA medicines a software-like quality. We also have the ability to combine different mRNA sequences encoding for different proteins in a single mRNA investigational medicine.

Who needs a real 'virus' when you can create a computer version to justify infusing your operating system into the entire human race on the road to making living, breathing people into cyborgs? What is missed with the 'vaccines' is the *digital* connection between synthetic material and the body that I highlighted earlier with the study that hacked a computer with human DNA. On one level the body is digital, based on mathematical codes, and I'll have more about that in the next chapter. Those who ridiculously claim that mRNA 'vaccines' are not designed to change human genetics should explain the words of Dr Tal Zaks, chief medical officer at Moderna, in a 2017 TED talk. He said that over the last 30 years 'we've been living this phenomenal digital scientific revolution, and I'm here today to tell you, that we are actually *hacking the software of life*, and that it's changing the way we think about prevention and treatment of disease':

In every cell there's this thing called messenger RNA, or mRNA for short, that transmits the critical information from the DNA in our genes to the protein, which is really the stuff we're all made out of. This is the critical information that determines what the cell will do. So we think about it as an operating system. So if you could change that, if you could introduce a line of code, or change a line of code, it turns out, that has profound implications for everything, from the flu to cancer.

Zaks should more accurately have said that this has profound implications for the human genetic code and the nature of DNA. Communications within the body go both ways and not only one. But, hey, no, the 'Covid vaccine' will not affect your genetics. Cult fact-checkers say so even though the man who helped to develop the mRNA technique says that it does. Zaks said in 2017:

If you think about what it is we're trying to do. We've taken information and our understanding of that information and how that information is transmitted in a cell, and we've taken our understanding of medicine and how to make drugs, and we're fusing the two. We think of it as information therapy.

I have been writing for decades that the body is an information field communicating with itself and the wider world. This is why

radiation which is information can change the information field of body and mind through phenomena like 5G and change their nature and function. 'Information therapy' means to change the body's information field and change the way it operates. DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and can be mutated by information like mRNA synthetic messaging. Technology to do this has been ready and waiting in the underground bases and other secret projects to be rolled out when the 'Covid' hoax was played. 'Trials' of such short and irrelevant duration were only for public consumption. When they say the 'vaccine' is 'experimental' that is not true. It may appear to be 'experimental' to those who don't know what's going on, but the trials have already been done to ensure the Cult gets the result it desires. Zaks said that it took decades to sequence the human genome, completed in 2003, but now they could do it in a week. By 'they' he means scientists operating in the public domain. In the secret projects they were sequencing the genome in a week long before even 2003.

Deluge of mRNA

Highly significantly the Moderna document says the guiding premise is that if using mRNA as a medicine works for one disease then it should work for many diseases. They were leveraging the flexibility afforded by their platform and the fundamental role mRNA plays in protein synthesis to pursue mRNA medicines for a broad spectrum of diseases. Moderna is confirming what I was saying through 2020 that multiple 'vaccines' were planned for 'Covid' (and later invented 'variants') and that previous vaccines would be converted to the mRNA system to infuse the body with massive amounts of genetically-manipulating synthetic material to secure a transformation to a synthetic-biological state. The 'vaccines' are designed to kill stunning numbers as part of the long-exposed Cult depopulation agenda and transform the rest. Given this is the goal you can appreciate why there is such hysterical demand for every human to be 'vaccinated' for an alleged 'disease' that has an estimated 'infection' to 'death' ratio of 0.23-0.15 percent. As I write

children are being given the 'vaccine' in trials (their parents are a disgrace) and ever-younger people are being offered the vaccine for a 'virus' that even if you believe it exists has virtually zero chance of harming them. Horrific effects of the 'trials' on a 12-year-old girl were revealed by a family member to be serious brain and gastric problems that included a bowel obstruction and the inability to swallow liquids or solids. She was unable to eat or drink without throwing up, had extreme pain in her back, neck and abdomen, and was paralysed from the waist down which stopped her urinating unaided. When the girl was first taken to hospital doctors said it was all in her mind. She was signed up for the 'trial' by her parents for whom no words suffice. None of this 'Covid vaccine' insanity makes any sense unless you see what the 'vaccine' really is – a body-changer. Synthetic biology or 'SynBio' is a fast-emerging and expanding scientific discipline which includes everything from genetic and molecular engineering to electrical and computer engineering. Synthetic biology is defined in these ways:

- A multidisciplinary area of research that seeks to create new biological parts, devices, and systems, or to redesign systems that are already found in nature.
- The use of a mixture of physical engineering and genetic engineering to create new (and therefore synthetic) life forms.
- An emerging field of research that aims to combine the knowledge and methods of biology, engineering and related disciplines in the design of chemically-synthesized DNA to create organisms with novel or enhanced characteristics and traits (synthetic organisms including humans).

We now have synthetic blood, skin, organs and limbs being developed along with synthetic body parts produced by 3D printers. These are all elements of the synthetic human programme and this comment by Kurzweil's co-founder of the Singularity University,

Peter Diamandis, can be seen in a whole new light with the 'Covid' hoax and the sanctions against those that refuse the 'vaccine':

Anybody who is going to be resisting the progress forward [to transhumanism] is going to be resisting evolution and, fundamentally, they will die out. It's not a matter of whether it's good or bad. It's going to happen.

'Resisting evolution'? What absolute bollocks. The arrogance of these people is without limit. His 'it's going to happen' mantra is another way of saying 'resistance is futile' to break the spirit of those pushing back and we must not fall for it. Getting this genetically-transforming 'vaccine' into everyone is crucial to the Cult plan for total control and the desperation to achieve that is clear for anyone to see. Vaccine passports are a major factor in this and they, too, are a form of resistance is futile. It's NOT. The paper funded by the Rockefeller Foundation for the 2013 'health conference' in China said:

We will interact more with artificial intelligence. The use of robotics, bio-engineering to augment human functioning is already well underway and will advance. Re-engineering of humans into potentially separate and unequal forms through genetic engineering or mixed human-robots raises debates on ethics and equality.

A new demography is projected to emerge after 2030 [that year again] of technologies (robotics, genetic engineering, nanotechnology) producing robots, engineered organisms, 'nanobots' and artificial intelligence (AI) that can self-replicate. Debates will grow on the implications of an impending reality of human designed life.

What is happening today is so long planned. The world army enforcing the will of the world government is intended to be a robot army, not a human one. Today's military and its technologically 'enhanced' troops, pilotless planes and driverless vehicles are just stepping stones to that end. Human soldiers are used as Cult fodder and its time they woke up to that and worked for the freedom of the population instead of their own destruction and their family's destruction – the same with the police. Join us and let's sort this out. The phenomenon of enforce my own destruction is widespread in the 'Covid' era with Woker 'luvvies' in the acting and entertainment

industries supporting 'Covid' rules which have destroyed their profession and the same with those among the public who put signs on the doors of their businesses 'closed due to Covid – stay safe' when many will never reopen. It's a form of masochism and most certainly insanity.

Transgender = transhumanism

When something explodes out of nowhere and is suddenly everywhere it is always the Cult agenda and so it is with the tidal wave of claims and demands that have infiltrated every aspect of society under the heading of 'transgenderism'. The term 'trans' is so 'in' and this is the dictionary definition:

A prefix meaning 'across', 'through', occurring ... in loanwords from Latin, used in particular for denoting movement or conveyance from place to place (transfer; transmit; transplant) or complete change (transform; transmute), or to form adjectives meaning 'crossing', 'on the other side of', or 'going beyond' the place named (transmontane; transnational; trans-Siberian).

Transgender means to go beyond gender and transhuman means to go beyond human. Both are aspects of the Cult plan to transform the human body to a synthetic state with *no gender*. Human 2.0 is not designed to procreate and would be produced technologically with no need for parents. The new human would mean the end of parents and so men, and increasingly women, are being targeted for the deletion of their rights and status. Parental rights are disappearing at an ever-quickenning speed for the same reason. The new human would have no need for men or women when there is no procreation and no gender. Perhaps the transgender movement that appears to be in a permanent state of frenzy might now contemplate on how it is being used. This was never about transgender rights which are only the interim excuse for confusing gender, particularly in the young, on the road to *fusing* gender. Transgender activism is not an end; it is a *means* to an end. We see again the technique of creative destruction in which you destroy the status quo to 'build back better' in the form that you want. The gender status quo had to be

destroyed by persuading the Cult-created Woke mentality to believe that you can have 100 genders or more. A programme for 9 to 12 year olds produced by the Cult-owned BBC promoted the 100 genders narrative. The very idea may be the most monumental nonsense, but it is not what is true that counts, only what you can make people *believe* is true. Once the gender of $2 + 2 = 4$ has been dismantled through indoctrination, intimidation and $2 + 2 = 5$ then the new no-gender normal can take its place with Human 2.0.

Aldous Huxley revealed the plan in his prophetic *Brave New World* in 1932:

Natural reproduction has been done away with and children are created, decanted', and raised in 'hatcheries and conditioning centres'. From birth, people are genetically designed to fit into one of five castes, which are further split into 'Plus' and 'Minus' members and designed to fulfil predetermined positions within the social and economic strata of the World State.

How could Huxley know this in 1932? For the same reason George Orwell knew about the Big Brother state in 1948, Cult insiders I have quoted knew about it in 1969, and I have known about it since the early 1990s. If you are connected to the Cult or you work your balls off to uncover the plan you can predict the future. The process is simple. If there is a plan for the world and nothing intervenes to stop it then it will happen. Thus if you communicate the plan ahead of time you are perceived to have predicted the future, but you haven't. You have revealed the plan which without intervention will become the human future. The whole reason I have done what I have is to alert enough people to inspire an intervention and maybe at last that time has come with the Cult and its intentions now so obvious to anyone with a brain in working order.

The future is here

Technological wombs that Huxley described to replace parent procreation are already being developed and they are only the projects we know about in the public arena. Israeli scientists told *The Times of Israel* in March, 2021, that they have grown 250-cell embryos

into mouse fetuses with fully formed organs using artificial wombs in a development they say could pave the way for gestating humans outside the womb. Professor Jacob Hanna of the Weizmann Institute of Science said:

We took mouse embryos from the mother at day five of development, when they are just of 250 cells, and had them in the incubator from day five until day 11, by which point they had grown all their organs.

By day 11 they make their own blood and have a beating heart, a fully developed brain. Anybody would look at them and say, 'this is clearly a mouse foetus with all the characteristics of a mouse.' It's gone from being a ball of cells to being an advanced foetus.

A special liquid is used to nourish embryo cells in a laboratory dish and they float on the liquid to duplicate the first stage of embryonic development. The incubator creates all the right conditions for its development, Hanna said. The liquid gives the embryo 'all the nutrients, hormones and sugars they need' along with a custom-made electronic incubator which controls gas concentration, pressure and temperature. The cutting-edge in the underground bases and other secret locations will be light years ahead of that, however, and this was reported by the London *Guardian* in 2017:

We are approaching a biotechnological breakthrough. Ectogenesis, the invention of a complete external womb, could completely change the nature of human reproduction. In April this year, researchers at the Children's Hospital of Philadelphia announced their development of an artificial womb.

The article was headed 'Artificial wombs could soon be a reality. What will this mean for women?' What would it mean for children is an even bigger question. No mother to bond with only a machine in preparation for a life of soulless interaction and control in a world governed by machines (see the *Matrix* movies). Now observe the calculated manipulations of the 'Covid' hoax as human interaction and warmth has been curtailed by distancing, isolation and fear with people communicating via machines on a scale never seen before.

These are all dots in the same picture as are all the personal assistants, gadgets and children's toys through which kids and adults communicate with AI as if it is human. The AI 'voice' on Sat-Nav should be included. All these things are psychological preparation for the Cult endgame. Before you can make a physical connection with AI you have to make a psychological connection and that is what people are being conditioned to do with this ever gathering human-AI interaction. Movies and TV programmes depicting the transhuman, robot dystopia relate to a phenomenon known as 'pre-emptive programming' in which the world that is planned is portrayed everywhere in movies, TV and advertising. This is conditioning the conscious and subconscious mind to become familiar with the planned reality to dilute resistance when it happens for real. What would have been a shock such is the change is made less so. We have young children put on the road to transgender transition surgery with puberty blocking drugs at an age when they could never be able to make those life-changing decisions.

Rachel Levine, a professor of paediatrics and psychiatry who believes in treating children this way, became America's highest-ranked openly-transgender official when she was confirmed as US Assistant Secretary at the Department of Health and Human Services after being nominated by Joe Biden (the Cult). Activists and governments press for laws to deny parents a say in their children's transition process so the kids can be isolated and manipulated into agreeing to irreversible medical procedures. A Canadian father Robert Hoogland was denied bail by the Vancouver Supreme Court in 2021 and remained in jail for breaching a court order that he stay silent over his young teenage daughter, a minor, who was being offered life-changing hormone therapy without parental consent. At the age of 12 the girl's 'school counsellor' said she may be transgender, referred her to a doctor and told the school to treat her like a boy. This is another example of state-serving schools imposing ever more control over children's lives while parents have ever less.

Contemptible and extreme child abuse is happening all over the world as the Cult gender-fusion operation goes into warp-speed.

Why the war on men – and now women?

The question about what artificial wombs mean for women should rightly be asked. The answer can be seen in the deletion of women's rights involving sport, changing rooms, toilets and status in favour of people in male bodies claiming to identify as women. I can identify as a mountain climber, but it doesn't mean I can climb a mountain any more than a biological man can be a biological woman. To believe so is a triumph of belief over factual reality which is the very perceptual basis of everything Woke. Women's sport is being destroyed by allowing those with male bodies who say they identify as female to 'compete' with girls and women. Male body 'women' dominate 'women's' competition with their greater muscle mass, bone density, strength and speed. With that disadvantage sport for women loses all meaning. To put this in perspective nearly 300 American high school boys can run faster than the quickest woman sprinter in the world. Women are seeing their previously protected spaces invaded by male bodies simply because they claim to identify as women. That's all they need to do to access all women's spaces and activities under the Biden 'Equality Act' that destroys equality for women with the usual Orwellian Woke inversion. Male sex offenders have already committed rapes in women's prisons after claiming to identify as women to get them transferred. Does this not matter to the Woke 'equality' hypocrites? Not in the least. What matters to Cult manipulators and funders behind transgender activists is to advance gender fusion on the way to the no-gender 'human'. When you are seeking to impose transparent nonsense like this, or the 'Covid' hoax, the only way the nonsense can prevail is through censorship and intimidation of dissenters, deletion of factual information, and programming of the unquestioning, bewildered and naive. You don't have to scan the world for long to see that all these things are happening.

Many women's rights organisations have realised that rights and status which took such a long time to secure are being eroded and that it is systematic. Kara Dansky of the global Women's Human Rights Campaign said that Biden's transgender executive order immediately he took office, subsequent orders, and Equality Act legislation that followed 'seek to erase women and girls in the law as a category'. *Exactly*. I said during the long ago-started war on men (in which many women play a crucial part) that this was going to turn into a war on them. The Cult is phasing out *both* male and female genders. To get away with that they are brought into conflict so they are busy fighting each other while the Cult completes the job with no unity of response. Unity, people, *unity*. We need unity everywhere. Transgender is the only show in town as the big step towards the no-gender human. It's not about rights for transgender people and never has been. Woke political correctness is deleting words relating to genders to the same end. Wokers believe this is to be 'inclusive' when the opposite is true. They are deleting words describing gender because gender *itself* is being deleted by Human 2.0. Terms like 'man', 'woman', 'mother' and 'father' are being deleted in the universities and other institutions to be replaced by the *no-gender*, not trans-gender, 'individuals' and 'guardians'. Women's rights campaigner Maria Keffler of Partners for Ethical Care said: 'Children are being taught from kindergarten upward that some boys have a vagina, some girls have a penis, and that kids can be any gender they want to be.' Do we really believe that suddenly countries all over the world at the same time had the idea of having drag queens go into schools or read transgender stories to very young children in the local library? It's coldly-calculated confusion of gender on the way to the fusion of gender. Suzanne Vierling, a psychologist from Southern California, made another important point:

Yesterday's slave woman who endured gynecological medical experiments is today's girl-child being butchered in a booming gender-transitioning sector. Ovaries removed, pushing her into menopause and osteoporosis, uncharted territory, and parents' rights and authority decimated.

The erosion of parental rights is a common theme in line with the Cult plans to erase the very concept of parents and 'ovaries removed, pushing her into menopause' means what? Those born female lose the ability to have children – another way to discontinue humanity as we know it.

Eliminating Human 1.0 (before our very eyes)

To pave the way for Human 2.0 you must phase out Human 1.0. This is happening through plummeting sperm counts and making women infertile through an onslaught of chemicals, radiation (including smartphones in pockets of men) and mRNA 'vaccines'. Common agriculture pesticides are also having a devastating impact on human fertility. I have been tracking collapsing sperm counts in the books for a long time and in 2021 came a book by fertility scientist and reproductive epidemiologist Shanna Swan, *Count Down: How Our Modern World Is Threatening Sperm Counts, Altering Male and Female Reproductive Development and Imperiling the Future of the Human Race*. She reports how the global fertility rate dropped by *half* between 1960 and 2016 with America's birth rate 16 percent below where it needs to be to sustain the population. Women are experiencing declining egg quality, more miscarriages, and more couples suffer from infertility. Other findings were an increase in erectile dysfunction, infant boys developing more genital abnormalities, male problems with conception, and plunging levels of the male hormone testosterone which would explain why so many men have lost their backbone and masculinity. This has been very evident during the 'Covid' hoax when women have been prominent among the Pushbackers and big strapping blokes have bowed their heads, covered their faces with a nappy and quietly submitted. Mind control expert Cathy O'Brien also points to how global education introduced the concept of 'we're all winners' in sport and classrooms: 'Competition was defused, and it in turn defused a sense of fighting back.' This is another version of the 'equity' doctrine in which you drive down rather than raise up. What a contrast in Cult-controlled China with its global ambitions

where the government published plans in January, 2021, to 'cultivate masculinity' in boys from kindergarten through to high school in the face of a 'masculinity crisis'. A government adviser said boys would be soon become 'delicate, timid and effeminate' unless action was taken. Don't expect any similar policy in the targeted West. A 2006 study showed that a 65-year-old man in 2002 had testosterone levels *15 percent* lower than a 65-year-old man in 1987 while a 2020 study found a similar story with young adults and adolescents. Men are getting prescriptions for testosterone replacement therapy which causes an even greater drop in sperm count with up to 99 percent seeing sperm counts drop to zero during the treatment. More sperm is defective and malfunctioning with some having two heads or not pursuing an egg.

A class of *synthetic* chemicals known as phthalates are being blamed for the decline. These are found everywhere in plastics, shampoos, cosmetics, furniture, flame retardants, personal care products, pesticides, canned foods and even receipts. Why till receipts? Everyone touches them. Let no one delude themselves that all this is not systematic to advance the long-time agenda for human body transformation. Phthalates mimic hormones and disrupt the hormone balance causing testosterone to fall and genital birth defects in male infants. Animals and fish have been affected in the same way due to phthalates and other toxins in rivers. When fish turn gay or change sex through chemicals in rivers and streams it is a pointer to why there has been such an increase in gay people and the sexually confused. It doesn't matter to me what sexuality people choose to be, but if it's being affected by chemical pollution and consumption then we need to know. Does anyone really think that this is not connected to the transgender agenda, the war on men and the condemnation of male 'toxic masculinity'? You watch this being followed by 'toxic femininity'. It's already happening. When breastfeeding becomes 'chest-feeding', pregnant women become pregnant people along with all the other Woke claptrap you know that the world is going insane and there's a Cult scam in progress. Transgender activists are promoting the Cult agenda while Cult

billionaires support and fund the insanity as they laugh themselves to sleep at the sheer stupidity for which humans must be infamous in galaxies far, far away.

'Covid vaccines' and female infertility

We can now see why the 'vaccine' has been connected to potential infertility in women. Dr Michael Yeadon, former Vice President and Chief Scientific Advisor at Pfizer, and Dr Wolfgang Wodarg in Germany, filed a petition with the European Medicines Agency in December, 2020, urging them to stop trials for the Pfizer/BioNTech shot and all other mRNA trials until further studies had been done. They were particularly concerned about possible effects on fertility with 'vaccine'-produced antibodies attacking the protein Syncytin-1 which is responsible for developing the placenta. The result would be infertility 'of indefinite duration' in women who have the 'vaccine' with the placenta failing to form. Section 10.4.2 of the Pfizer/BioNTech trial protocol says that pregnant women or those who might become so should not have mRNA shots. Section 10.4 warns men taking mRNA shots to 'be abstinent from heterosexual intercourse' and not to donate sperm. The UK government said that it *did not know* if the mRNA procedure had an effect on fertility. *Did not know?* These people have to go to jail. UK government advice did not recommend at the start that pregnant women had the shot and said they should avoid pregnancy for at least two months after 'vaccination'. The 'advice' was later updated to pregnant women should only have the 'vaccine' if the benefits outweighed the risks to mother and foetus. What the hell is that supposed to mean? Then 'spontaneous abortions' began to appear and rapidly increase on the adverse reaction reporting schemes which include only a fraction of adverse reactions. Thousands and ever-growing numbers of 'vaccinated' women are describing changes to their menstrual cycle with heavier blood flow, irregular periods and menstruating again after going through the menopause – all links to reproduction effects. Women are passing blood clots and the lining of their uterus while men report erectile dysfunction and blood effects. Most

significantly of all *unvaccinated* women began to report similar menstrual changes after interaction with '*vaccinated*' people and men and children were also affected with bleeding noses, blood clots and other conditions. 'Shedding' is when vaccinated people can emit the content of a vaccine to affect the unvaccinated, but this is different. 'Vaccinated' people were not shedding a 'live virus' allegedly in 'vaccines' as before because the fake 'Covid vaccines' involve synthetic material and other toxicity. Doctors exposing what is happening prefer the term 'transmission' to shedding. Somehow those that have had the shots are transmitting effects to those that haven't. Dr Carrie Madej said the nano-content of the 'vaccines' can 'act like an antenna' to others around them which fits perfectly with my own conclusions. This 'vaccine' transmission phenomenon was becoming known as the book went into production and I deal with this further in the Postscript.

Vaccine effects on sterility are well known. The World Health Organization was accused in 2014 of sterilising millions of women in Kenya with the evidence confirmed by the content of the vaccines involved. The same WHO behind the 'Covid' hoax admitted its involvement for more than ten years with the vaccine programme. Other countries made similar claims. Charges were lodged by Tanzania, Nicaragua, Mexico, and the Philippines. The Gardasil vaccine claimed to protect against a genital 'virus' known as HPV has also been linked to infertility. Big Pharma and the WHO (same thing) are criminal and satanic entities. Then there's the Bill Gates Foundation which is connected through funding and shared interests with 20 pharmaceutical giants and laboratories. He stands accused of directing the policy of United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF), vaccine alliance GAVI, and other groupings, to advance the vaccine agenda and silence opposition at great cost to women and children. At the same time Gates wants to reduce the global population. Coincidence?

Great Reset = Smart Grid = new human

The Cult agenda I have been exposing for 30 years is now being openly promoted by Cult assets like Gates and Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum under code-terms like the 'Great Reset', 'Build Back Better' and 'a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world'. What provided this 'rare but narrow window of opportunity'? The 'Covid' hoax did. Who created that? *They* did. My books from not that long ago warned about the planned 'Internet of Things' (IoT) and its implications for human freedom. This was the plan to connect all technology to the Internet and artificial intelligence and today we are way down that road with an estimated 36 billion devices connected to the World Wide Web and that figure is projected to be 76 billion by 2025. I further warned that the Cult planned to go beyond that to the Internet of *Everything* when the human brain was connected via AI to the Internet and Kurzweil's 'cloud'. Now we have Cult operatives like Schwab calling for precisely that under the term 'Internet of Bodies', a fusion of the physical, digital and biological into one centrally-controlled Smart Grid system which the Cult refers to as the 'Fourth Industrial Revolution'. They talk about the 'biological', but they really mean the synthetic-biological which is required to fully integrate the human body and brain into the Smart Grid and artificial intelligence planned to replace the human mind. We have everything being synthetically manipulated including the natural world through GMO and smart dust, the food we eat and the human body itself with synthetic 'vaccines'. I said in *The Answer* that we would see the Cult push for synthetic meat to replace animals and in February, 2021, the so predictable psychopath Bill Gates called for the introduction of synthetic meat to save us all from 'climate change'. The climate hoax just keeps on giving like the 'Covid' hoax. The war on meat by vegan activists is a carbon (oops, sorry) copy of the manipulation of transgender activists. They have no idea (except their inner core) that they are being used to promote and impose the agenda of the Cult or that they are only the *vehicle* and not the *reason*. This is not to say those who choose not to eat meat shouldn't be respected and supported in that right, but there are ulterior motives

for those in power. A *Forbes* article in December, 2019, highlighted the plan so beloved of Schwab and the Cult under the heading: 'What Is The Internet of Bodies? And How Is It Changing Our World?' The article said the human body is the latest data platform (remember 'our vaccine is an operating system'). *Forbes* described the plan very accurately and the words could have come straight out of my books from long before:

The Internet of Bodies (IoB) is an extension of the IoT and basically connects the human body to a network through devices that are ingested, implanted, or connected to the body in some way. Once connected, data can be exchanged, and the body and device can be remotely monitored and controlled.

They were really describing a human hive mind with human perception centrally-dictated via an AI connection as well as allowing people to be 'remotely monitored and controlled'. Everything from a fridge to a human mind could be directed from a central point by these insane psychopaths and 'Covid vaccines' are crucial to this. *Forbes* explained the process I mentioned earlier of holdable and wearable technology followed by implantable. The article said there were three generations of the Internet of Bodies that include:

- Body external: These are wearable devices such as Apple Watches or Fitbits that can monitor our health.
- Body internal: These include pacemakers, cochlear implants, and digital pills that go inside our bodies to monitor or control various aspects of health.
- Body embedded: The third generation of the Internet of Bodies is embedded technology where technology and the human body are melded together and have a real-time connection to a remote machine.

Forbes noted the development of the Brain Computer Interface (BCI) which merges the brain with an external device for monitoring and controlling in real-time. 'The ultimate goal is to help restore function to individuals with disabilities by using brain signals rather than conventional neuromuscular pathways.' Oh, do fuck off. The goal of brain interface technology is controlling human thought and emotion from the central point in a hive mind serving its masters wishes. Many people are now agreeing to be chipped to open doors without a key. You can recognise them because they'll be wearing a mask, social distancing and lining up for the 'vaccine'. The Cult plans a Great Reset money system after they have completed the demolition of the global economy in which 'money' will be exchanged through communication with body operating systems. Rand Corporation, a Cult-owned think tank, said of the Internet of Bodies or IoB:

Internet of Bodies technologies fall under the broader IoT umbrella. But as the name suggests, IoB devices introduce an even more intimate interplay between humans and gadgets. IoB devices monitor the human body, collect health metrics and other personal information, and transmit those data over the Internet. Many devices, such as fitness trackers, are already in use ... IoB devices ... and those in development can track, record, and store users' whereabouts, bodily functions, and what they see, hear, and even think.

Schwab's World Economic Forum, a long-winded way of saying 'fascism' or 'the Cult', has gone full-on with the Internet of Bodies in the 'Covid' era. 'We're entering the era of the Internet of Bodies', it declared, 'collecting our physical data via a range of devices that can be implanted, swallowed or worn'. The result would be a huge amount of health-related data that could improve human wellbeing around the world, and prove crucial in fighting the 'Covid-19 pandemic'. Does anyone think these clowns care about 'human wellbeing' after the death and devastation their pandemic hoax has purposely caused? Schwab and co say we should move forward with the Internet of Bodies because 'Keeping track of symptoms could help us stop the spread of infection, and quickly detect new cases'. How wonderful, but keeping track' is all they are really bothered

about. Researchers were investigating if data gathered from smartwatches and similar devices could be used as viral infection alerts by tracking the user's heart rate and breathing. Schwab said in his 2018 book *Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution*:

The lines between technologies and beings are becoming blurred and not just by the ability to create lifelike robots or synthetics. Instead it is about the ability of new technologies to literally become part of us. Technologies already influence how we understand ourselves, how we think about each other, and how we determine our realities. As the technologies ... give us deeper access to parts of ourselves, we may begin to integrate digital technologies into our bodies.

You can see what the game is. Twenty-four hour control and people – if you could still call them that – would never know when something would go ping and take them out of circulation. It's the most obvious rush to a global fascist dictatorship and the complete submission of humanity and yet still so many are locked away in their Cult-induced perceptual coma and can't see it.

Smart Grid control centres

The human body is being transformed by the 'vaccines' and in other ways into a synthetic cyborg that can be attached to the global Smart Grid which would be controlled from a central point and other sub-locations of Grid manipulation. Where are these planned to be? Well, China for a start which is one of the Cult's biggest centres of operation. The technological control system and technocratic rule was incubated here to be unleashed across the world after the 'Covid' hoax came out of China in 2020. Another Smart Grid location that will surprise people new to this is Israel. I have exposed in *The Trigger* how Sabbatian technocrats, intelligence and military operatives were behind the horrors of 9/11 and not 19 Arab hijackers' who somehow manifested the ability to pilot big passenger airliners when instructors at puddle-jumping flying schools described some of them as a joke. The 9/11 attacks were made possible through control of civilian and military air computer systems and those of the White House, Pentagon and connected agencies. See *The Trigger* – it

will blow your mind. The controlling and coordinating force were the Sabbatian networks in Israel and the United States which by then had infiltrated the entire US government, military and intelligence system. The real name of the American Deep State is 'Sabbatian State'. Israel is a tiny country of only nine million people, but it is one of the global centres of cyber operations and fast catching Silicon Valley in importance to the Cult. Israel is known as the 'start-up nation' for all the cyber companies spawned there with the Sabbatian specialisation of 'cyber security' that I mentioned earlier which gives those companies access to computer systems of their clients in real time through 'backdoors' written into the coding when security software is downloaded. The Sabbatian centre of cyber operations outside Silicon Valley is the Israeli military Cyber Intelligence Unit, the biggest infrastructure project in Israel's history, headquartered in the desert-city of Beersheba and involving some 20,000 'cyber soldiers'. Here are located a literal army of Internet trolls scanning social media, forums and comment lists for anyone challenging the Cult agenda. The UK military has something similar with its 77th Brigade and associated operations. The Beersheba complex includes research and development centres for other Cult operations such as Intel, Microsoft, IBM, Google, Apple, Hewlett-Packard, Cisco Systems, Facebook and Motorola. Techcrunch.com ran an article about the Beersheba global Internet technology centre headlined 'Israel's desert city of Beersheba is turning into a cybertech oasis':

The military's massive relocation of its prestigious technology units, the presence of multinational and local companies, a close proximity to Ben Gurion University and generous government subsidies are turning Beersheba into a major global cybertech hub. Beersheba has all of the ingredients of a vibrant security technology ecosystem, including Ben Gurion University with its graduate program in cybersecurity and Cyber Security Research Center, and the presence of companies such as EMC, Deutsche Telekom, PayPal, Oracle, IBM, and Lockheed Martin. It's also the future home of the INCB (Israeli National Cyber Bureau); offers a special income tax incentive for cyber security companies, and was the site for the relocation of the army's intelligence corps units.

Sabbatians have taken over the cyber world through the following process: They scan the schools for likely cyber talent and develop them at Ben Gurion University and their period of conscription in the Israeli Defense Forces when they are stationed at the Beersheba complex. When the cyber talented officially leave the army they are funded to start cyber companies with technology developed by themselves or given to them by the state. Much of this is stolen through backdoors of computer systems around the world with America top of the list. Others are sent off to Silicon Valley to start companies or join the major ones and so we have many major positions filled by apparently 'Jewish' but really Sabbatian operatives. Google, YouTube and Facebook are all run by 'Jewish' CEOs while Twitter is all but run by ultra-Zionist hedge-fund shark Paul Singer. At the centre of the Sabbatian global cyber web is the Israeli army's Unit 8200 which specialises in hacking into computer systems of other countries, inserting viruses, gathering information, instigating malfunction, and even taking control of them from a distance. A long list of Sabbatians involved with 9/11, Silicon Valley and Israeli cyber security companies are operatives of Unit 8200. This is not about Israel. It's about the Cult. Israel is planned to be a Smart Grid hub as with China and what is happening at Beersheba is not for the benefit of Jewish people who are treated disgustingly by the Sabbatian elite that control the country. A glance at the Nuremberg Codes will tell you that.

The story is much bigger than 'Covid', important as that is to where we are being taken. Now, though, it's time to really strap in. There's more ... much more ...

CHAPTER ELEVEN

Who controls the Cult?

Awake, arise or be forever fall'n
John Milton, *Paradise Lost*

I have exposed this far the level of the Cult conspiracy that operates in the world of the seen and within the global secret society and satanic network which operates in the shadows one step back from the seen. The story, however, goes much deeper than that.

The 'Covid' hoax is major part of the Cult agenda, but only part, and to grasp the biggest picture we have to expand our attention beyond the realm of human sight and into the infinity of possibility that we cannot see. It is from here, ultimately, that humanity is being manipulated into a state of total control by the force which dictates the actions of the Cult. How much of reality can we see? Next to damn all is the answer. We may appear to see all there is to see in the 'space' our eyes survey and observe, but little could be further from the truth. The human 'world' is only a tiny band of frequency that the body's visual and perceptual systems can decode into *perception* of a 'world'. According to mainstream science the electromagnetic spectrum is 0.005 percent of what exists in the Universe (Fig 10). The maximum estimate I have seen is 0.5 percent and either way it's miniscule. I say it is far, far, smaller even than 0.005 percent when you compare reality we see with the totality of reality that we don't. Now get this if you are new to such information: Visible light, the only band of frequency that we can see, is a *fraction* of the 0.005

percent (Fig 11 overleaf). Take this further and realise that our universe is one of infinite universes and that universes are only a fragment of overall reality – *infinite* reality. Then compare that with the almost infinitesimal frequency band of visible light or human sight. You see that humans are as near blind as it is possible to be without actually being so. Artist and filmmaker, Sergio Toporek, said:

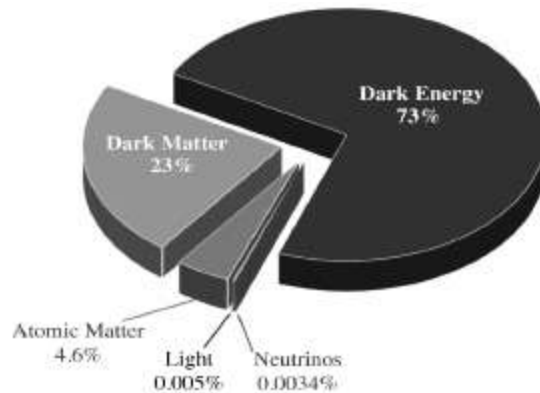


Figure 10: Humans can perceive such a tiny band of visual reality it's laughable.

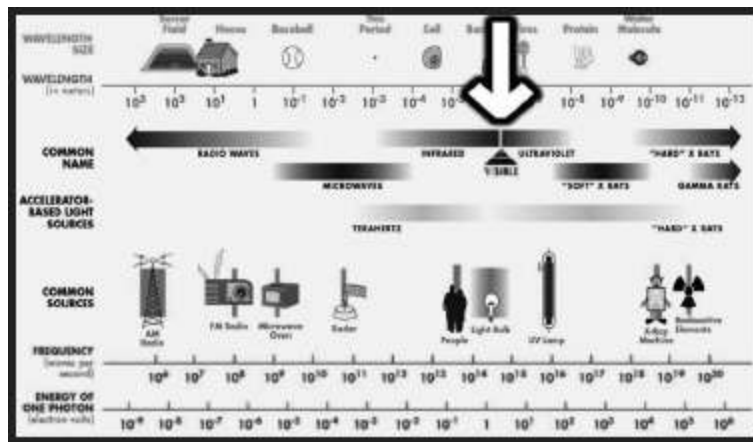


Figure 11: We can see a smear of the 0.005 percent electromagnetic spectrum, but we still know it all. Yep, makes sense.

Consider that you can see less than 1% of the electromagnetic spectrum and hear less than 1% of the acoustic spectrum. 90% of the cells in your body carry their own microbial DNA and are not 'you'. The atoms in your body are 99.9999999999999999% empty space and none of them are the ones you were born with ... Human beings have 46 chromosomes, two less than a potato.

The existence of the rainbow depends on the conical photoreceptors in your eyes; to animals without cones, the rainbow does not exist. So you don't just look at a rainbow, you create it. This is pretty amazing, especially considering that all the beautiful colours you see represent less than 1% of the electromagnetic spectrum.

Suddenly the 'world' of humans looks a very different place. Take into account, too, that Planet Earth when compared with the projected size of this single universe is the equivalent of a billionth of a pinhead. Imagine the ratio that would be when compared to infinite reality. To think that Christianity once insisted that Earth and humanity were the centre of everything. This background is vital if we are going to appreciate the nature of 'human' and how we can be manipulated by an unseen force. To human visual reality virtually *everything* is unseen and yet the prevailing perception within the institutions and so much of the public is that if we can't see it, touch it, hear it, taste it and smell it then it cannot exist. Such perception is indoctrinated and encouraged by the Cult and its agents because it isolates believers in the strictly limited, village-idiot, realm of the five senses where perceptions can be firewalled and information controlled. Most of those perpetuating the 'this-world-is-all-there-is' insanity are themselves indoctrinated into believing the same delusion. While major players and influencers know that official reality is laughable most of those in science, academia and medicine really believe the nonsense they peddle and teach succeeding generations. Those who challenge the orthodoxy are dismissed as nutters and freaks to protect the manufactured illusion from exposure. Observe the dynamic of the 'Covid' hoax and you will see how that takes the same form. The inner-circle psychopaths knows it's a gigantic scam, but almost the entirety of those imposing their fascist rules believe that 'Covid' is all that they're told it is.

Stolen identity

Ask people who they are and they will give you their name, place of birth, location, job, family background and life story. Yet that is not who they are – it is what they are *experiencing*. The difference is *absolutely crucial*. The true 'I', the eternal, infinite 'I', is consciousness,

a state of being aware. Forget 'form'. That is a vehicle for a brief experience. Consciousness does not come *from* the brain, but *through* the brain and even that is more symbolic than literal. We are awareness, pure awareness, and this is what withdraws from the body at what we call 'death' to continue our eternal beingness, *isness*, in other realms of reality within the limitlessness of infinity or the Biblical 'many mansions in my father's house'. Labels of a human life, man, woman, transgender, black, white, brown, nationality, circumstances and income are not who we are. They are what we are – awareness – is *experiencing* in a brief connection with a band of frequency we call 'human'. The labels are not the self; they are, to use the title of one of my books, a *Phantom Self*. I am not David Icke born in Leicester, England, on April 29th, 1952. I am the consciousness *having that experience*. The Cult and its non-human masters seek to convince us through the institutions of 'education', science, medicine, media and government that what we are *experiencing* is who we *are*. It's so easy to control and direct perception locked away in the bewildered illusions of the five senses with no expanded radar. Try, by contrast, doing the same with a humanity aware of its true self and its true power to consciously create its reality and experience. How is it possible to do this? We do it all day every day. If you perceive yourself as 'little me' with no power to impact upon your life and the world then your life experience will reflect that. You will hand the power you don't think you have to authority in all its forms which will use it to control your experience. This, in turn, will appear to confirm your perception of 'little me' in a self-fulfilling feedback loop. But that is what 'little me' really is – a *perception*. We are all 'big-me', infinite me, and the Cult has to make us forget that if its will is to prevail. We are therefore manipulated and pressured into self-identifying with human labels and not the consciousness/awareness *experiencing* those human labels.

The phenomenon of identity politics is a Cult-instigated manipulation technique to sub-divide previous labels into even smaller ones. A United States university employs this list of letters to

describe student identity: LGBTTQQFAGPBDSM or lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender, transsexual, queer, questioning, flexual, asexual, gender-fuck, polyamorous, bondage/discipline, dominance/submission and sadism/masochism. I'm sure other lists are even longer by now as people feel the need to self-identity the 'I' with the minutiae of race and sexual preference. Wokers programmed by the Cult for generations believe this is about 'inclusivity' when it's really the Cult locking them away into smaller and smaller versions of Phantom Self while firewalling them from the influence of their true self, the infinite, eternal 'I'. You may notice that my philosophy which contends that we are all unique points of attention/awareness within the same infinite whole or Oneness is the ultimate non-racism. The very sense of Oneness makes the judgement of people by their body-type, colour or sexuality utterly ridiculous and confirms that racism has no understanding of reality (including anti-white racism). Yet despite my perception of life Cult agents and fast-asleep Wokers label me racist to discredit my information while they are themselves phenomenally racist and sexist. All they see is race and sexuality and they judge people as good or bad, demons or untouchables, by their race and sexuality. All they see is *Phantom Self* and perceive themselves in terms of Phantom Self. They are pawns and puppets of the Cult agenda to focus attention and self-identity in the five senses and play those identities against each other to divide and rule. Columbia University has introduced segregated graduations in another version of social distancing designed to drive people apart and teach them that different racial and cultural groups have nothing in common with each other. The last thing the Cult wants is unity. Again the pump-primers of this will be Cult operatives in the knowledge of what they are doing, but the rest are just the Phantom Self blind leading the Phantom Self blind. We *do* have something in common – we are all *the same consciousness* having different temporary experiences.

What is this 'human'?

Yes, what *is* 'human'? That is what we are supposed to be, right? I mean 'human'? True, but 'human' is the experience not the 'I'. Break it down to basics and 'human' is the way that information is processed. If we are to experience and interact with this band of frequency we call the 'world' we must have a vehicle that operates within that band of frequency. Our consciousness in its prime form cannot do that; it is way beyond the frequency of the human realm. My consciousness or awareness could not tap these keys and pick up the cup in front of me in the same way that radio station A cannot interact with radio station B when they are on different frequencies. The human body is the means through which we have that interaction. I have long described the body as a biological computer which processes information in a way that allows consciousness to experience this reality. The body is a receiver, transmitter and processor of information in a particular way that we call human. We visually perceive only the world of the five senses in a wakened state – that is the limit of the body's visual decoding system. In truth it's not even visual in the way we experience 'visual reality' as I will come to in a moment. We are 'human' because the body processes the information sources of human into a reality and behaviour system that we *perceive* as human. Why does an elephant act like an elephant and not like a human or a duck? The elephant's biological computer is a different information field and processes information according to that program into a visual and behaviour type we call an elephant. The same applies to everything in our reality. These body information fields are perpetuated through procreation (like making a copy of a software program). The Cult wants to break that cycle and intervene technologically to transform the human information field into one that will change what we call humanity. If it can change the human information field it will change the way that field processes information and change humanity both 'physically' and psychologically. Hence the *messenger* (information) RNA 'vaccines' and so much more that is targeting human genetics by changing the body's information – *messaging* – construct through food, drink, radiation, toxicity and other means.

Reality that we experience is nothing like reality as it really is in the same way that the reality people experience in virtual reality games is not the reality they are really living in. The game is only a decoded source of information that appears to be a reality. Our world is also an information construct – a *simulation* (more later). In its base form our reality is a wavefield of information much the same in theme as Wi-Fi. The five senses decode wavefield information into electrical information which they communicate to the brain to decode into holographic (illusory ‘physical’) information. Different parts of the brain specialise in decoding different senses and the information is fused into a reality that appears to be outside of us but is really inside the brain and the genetic structure in general (Fig 12 overleaf). DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and a vital part of this decoding process and the body’s connection to other realities. Change DNA and you change the way we decode and connect with reality – see ‘Covid vaccines’. Think of computers decoding Wi-Fi. You have information encoded in a radiation field and the computer decodes that information into a very different form on the screen. You can’t see the Wi-Fi until its information is made manifest on the screen and the information on the screen is inside the computer and not outside. I have just described how we decode the ‘human world’. All five senses decode the waveform ‘Wi-Fi’ field into electrical signals and the brain (computer) constructs reality inside the brain and not outside – ‘You don’t just look at a rainbow, you create it’. Sound is a simple example. We don’t hear sound until the brain decodes it. Waveform sound waves are picked up by the hearing sense and communicated to the brain in an electrical form to be decoded into the sounds that we hear. Everything we hear is inside the brain along with everything we see, feel, smell and taste. Words and language are waveform fields generated by our vocal chords which pass through this process until they are decoded by the brain into words that we hear. Different languages are different frequency fields or sound waves generated by vocal chords. Late British philosopher Alan Watts said:

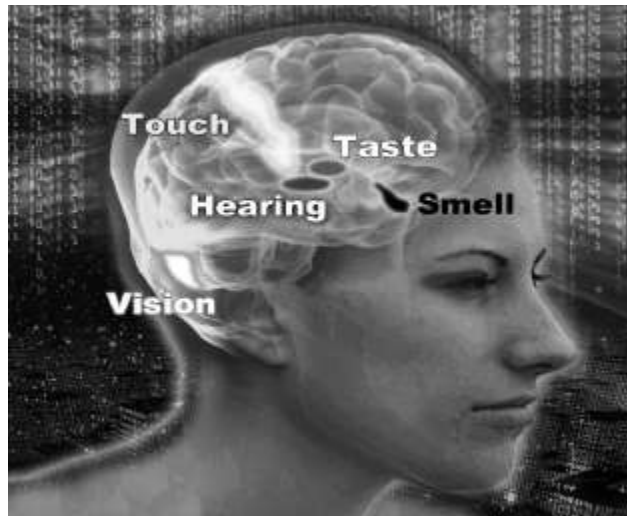


Figure 12: The brain receives information from the five senses and constructs from that our perceived reality.

[Without the brain] the world is devoid of light, heat, weight, solidity, motion, space, time or any other imaginable feature. All these phenomena are interactions, or transactions, of vibrations with a certain arrangement of neurons.

That's exactly what they are and scientist Robert Lanza describes in his book, *Biocentrism*, how we decode electromagnetic waves and energy into visual and 'physical' experience. He uses the example of a flame emitting photons, electromagnetic energy, each pulsing electrically and magnetically:

... these ... invisible electromagnetic waves strike a human retina, and if (and only if) the waves happen to measure between 400 and 700 nano meters in length from crest to crest, then their energy is just right to deliver a stimulus to the 8 million cone-shaped cells in the retina.

Each in turn send an electrical pulse to a neighbour neuron, and on up the line this goes, at 250 mph, until it reaches the ... occipital lobe of the brain, in the back of the head. There, a cascading complex of neurons fire from the incoming stimuli, and we subjectively perceive this experience as a yellow brightness occurring in a place we have been conditioned to call the 'external world'.

You hear what you decode

If a tree falls or a building collapses they make no noise unless someone is there to decode the energetic waves generated by the disturbance into what we call sound. Does a falling tree make a noise? Only if you hear it – *decode* it. Everything in our reality is a frequency field of information operating within the overall ‘Wi-Fi’ field that I call The Field. A vibrational disturbance is generated in The Field by the fields of the falling tree or building. These disturbance waves are what we decode into the sound of them falling. If no one is there to do that then neither will make any noise. Reality is created by the observer – *decoder* – and the *perceptions* of the observer affect the decoding process. For this reason different people – different *perceptions* – will perceive the same reality or situation in a different way. What one may perceive as a nightmare another will see as an opportunity. The question of why the Cult is so focused on controlling human perception now answers itself. All experienced reality is the act of decoding and we don’t experience Wi-Fi until it is decoded on the computer screen. The sight and sound of an Internet video is encoded in the Wi-Fi all around us, but we don’t see or hear it until the computer decodes that information. Taste, smell and touch are all phenomena of the brain as a result of the same process. We don’t taste, smell or feel anything except in the brain and there are pain relief techniques that seek to block the signal from the site of discomfort to the brain because if the brain doesn’t decode that signal we don’t feel pain. Pain is in the brain and only appears to be at the point of impact thanks to the feedback loop between them. We don’t see anything until electrical information from the sight senses is decoded in an area at the back of the brain. If that area is damaged we can go blind when our eyes are perfectly okay. So why do we go blind if we damage an eye? We damage the information processing between the waveform visual information and the visual decoding area of the brain. If information doesn’t reach the brain in a form it can decode then we can’t see the visual reality that it represents. What’s more the brain is decoding only a fraction of the information it receives and the rest is absorbed by the

sub-conscious mind. This explanation is from the science magazine, *Wonderpedia*:

Every second, 11 million sensations crackle along these [brain] pathways ... The brain is confronted with an alarming array of images, sounds and smells which it rigorously filters down until it is left with a manageable list of around 40. Thus 40 sensations per second make up what we perceive as reality.

The 'world' is not what people are told to believe that is it and the inner circles of the Cult *know that*.

Illusory 'physical' reality

We can only see a smear of 0.005 percent of the Universe which is only one of a vast array of universes – 'mansions' – within infinite reality. Even then the brain decodes only 40 pieces of information ('sensations') from a potential *11 million* that we receive every second. Two points strike you from this immediately: The sheer breathtaking stupidity of believing we know anything so rigidly that there's nothing more to know; and the potential for these processes to be manipulated by a malevolent force to control the reality of the population. One thing I can say for sure with no risk of contradiction is that when you can perceive an almost indescribable fraction of infinite reality there is always more to know as in tidal waves of it. Ancient Greek philosopher Socrates was so right when he said that wisdom is to know how little we know. How obviously true that is when you think that we are experiencing a physical world of solidity that is neither physical nor solid and a world of apartness when everything is connected. Cult-controlled 'science' dismisses the so-called 'paranormal' and all phenomena related to that when the 'para'-normal is perfectly normal and explains the alleged 'great mysteries' which dumbfound scientific minds. There is a reason for this. A 'scientific mind' in terms of the mainstream is a material mind, a five-sense mind imprisoned in see it, touch it, hear it, smell it and taste it. Phenomena and happenings that can't be explained that way leave the 'scientific mind' bewildered and the rule is that if they

can't account for why something is happening then it can't, by definition, be happening. I beg to differ. Telepathy is thought waves passing through The Field (think wave disturbance again) to be decoded by someone able to connect with that wavelength (information). For example: You can pick up the thought waves of a friend at any distance and at the very least that will bring them to mind. A few minutes later the friend calls you. 'My god', you say, 'that's incredible – I was just thinking of you.' Ah, but *they* were thinking of *you* before they made the call and that's what you decoded. Native peoples not entrapped in five-sense reality do this so well it became known as the 'bush telegraph'. Those known as psychics and mediums (genuine ones) are doing the same only across dimensions of reality. 'Mind over matter' comes from the fact that matter and mind are the *same*. The state of one influences the state of the other. Indeed one *and* the other are illusions. They are aspects of the same field. Paranormal phenomena are all explainable so why are they still considered 'mysteries' or not happening? Once you go down this road of understanding you begin to expand awareness beyond the five senses and that's the nightmare for the Cult.



Figure 13: Holograms are not solid, but the best ones appear to be.

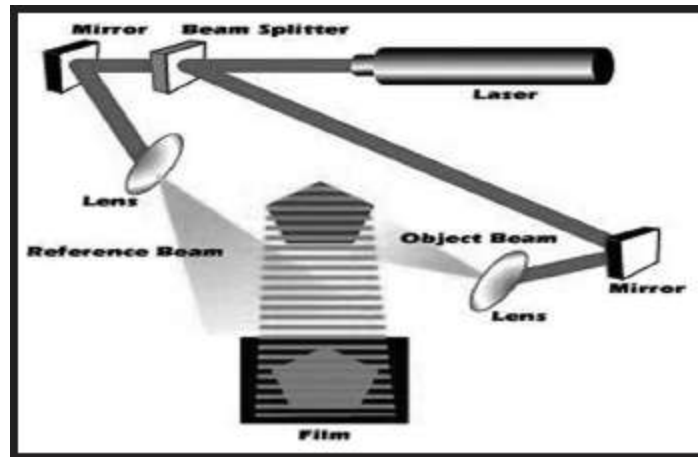


Figure 14: How holograms are created by capturing a waveform version of the subject image.

Holographic 'solidity'

Our reality is not solid, it is holographic. We are now well aware of holograms which are widely used today. Two-dimensional information is decoded into a three-dimensional reality that is not solid although can very much appear to be (Fig 13). Holograms are created with a laser divided into two parts. One goes directly onto a holographic photographic print ('reference beam') and the other takes a waveform image of the subject ('working beam') before being directed onto the print where it 'collides' with the other half of the laser (Fig 14). This creates a *waveform* interference pattern which contains the wavefield information of whatever is being photographed (Fig 15 overleaf). The process can be likened to dropping pebbles in a pond. Waves generated by each one spread out across the water to collide with the others and create a wave representation of where the stones fell and at what speed, weight and distance. A waveform interference pattern of a hologram is akin to the waveform information in The Field which the five senses decode into electrical signals to be decoded by the brain into a holographic illusory 'physical' reality. In the same way when a laser (think human attention) is directed at the waveform interference pattern a three-dimensional version of the subject is projected into apparently 'solid' reality (Fig 16). An amazing trait of holograms reveals more 'paranormal mysteries'. Information of the *whole*

hologram is encoded in waveform in every part of the interference pattern by the way they are created. This means that every *part* of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole. Cut the interference wave-pattern into four and you won't get four parts of the image. You get quarter-sized versions of the *whole* image. The body is a hologram and the same applies. Here we have the basis of acupuncture, reflexology and other forms of healing which identify representations of the whole body in all of the parts, hands, feet, ears, everywhere. Skilled palm readers can do what they do because the information of whole body is encoded in the hand. The concept of as above, so below, comes from this.



Figure 15: A waveform interference pattern that holds the information that transforms into a hologram.



Figure 16: Holographic people including 'Elvis' holographically inserted to sing a duet with Celine Dion.

The question will be asked of why, if solidity is illusory, we can't just walk through walls and each other. The resistance is not solid against solid; it is electromagnetic field against electromagnetic field and we decode this into the *experience* of solid against solid. We should also not underestimate the power of belief to dictate reality. What you believe is impossible *will be*. Your belief impacts on your decoding processes and they won't decode what you think is impossible. What we believe we perceive and what we perceive we experience. 'Can't dos' and 'impossibles' are like a firewall in a computer system that won't put on the screen what the firewall blocks. How vital that is to understanding how human experience has been hijacked. I explain in *The Answer, Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* and other books a long list of 'mysteries' and 'paranormal' phenomena that are not mysterious and perfectly normal once you realise what reality is and how it works. 'Ghosts' can be seen to pass through 'solid' walls because the walls are not solid and the ghost is a discarnate entity operating on a frequency so different to that of the wall that it's like two radio stations sharing the same space while never interfering with each other. I have seen ghosts do this myself. The apartness of people and objects is also an illusion. Everything is connected by the Field like all sea life is connected by the sea. It's just that within the limits of our visual reality we only 'see' holographic information and not the field of information that connects everything and from which the holographic world is made manifest. If you can only see holographic 'objects' and not the field that connects them they will appear to you as unconnected to each other in the same way that we see the computer while not seeing the Wi-Fi.

What you don't know *can* hurt you

Okay, we return to those 'two worlds' of human society and the Cult with its global network of interconnecting secret societies and satanic groups which manipulate through governments, corporations, media, religions, etc. The fundamental difference between them is *knowledge*. The idea has been to keep humanity

ignorant of the plan for its total enslavement underpinned by a crucial ignorance of reality – who we are and where we are – and how we interact with it. ‘Human’ should be the interaction between our expanded eternal consciousness and the five-sense body experience. We are meant to be *in* this world in terms of the five senses but not *of* this world in relation to our greater consciousness and perspective. In that state we experience the small picture of the five senses within the wider context of the big picture of awareness beyond the five senses. Put another way the five senses see the dots and expanded awareness connects them into pictures and patterns that give context to the apparently random and unconnected. Without the context of expanded awareness the five senses see only apartness and randomness with apparently no meaning. The Cult and its other-dimensional controllers seek to intervene in the frequency realm where five-sense reality is supposed to connect with expanded reality and to keep the two apart (more on this in the final chapter). When that happens five-sense mental and emotional processes are no longer influenced by expanded awareness, or the True ‘I’, and instead are driven by the isolated perceptions of the body’s decoding systems. They are in the world *and* of it. Here we have the human plight and why humanity with its potential for infinite awareness can be so easily manipulatable and descend into such extremes of stupidity.

Once the Cult isolates five-sense mind from expanded awareness it can then program the mind with perceptions and beliefs by controlling information that the mind receives through the ‘education’ system of the formative years and the media perceptual bombardment and censorship of an entire lifetime. Limit perception and a sense of the possible through limiting knowledge by limiting and skewing information while censoring and discrediting that which could set people free. As the title of another of my books says ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*. For this reason the last thing the Cult wants in circulation is the truth about anything – especially the reality of the eternal ‘I’ – and that’s why it is desperate to control information. The Cult knows that information becomes perception

which becomes behaviour which, collectively, becomes human society. Cult-controlled and funded mainstream 'science' denies the existence of an eternal 'I' and seeks to dismiss and trash all evidence to the contrary. Cult-controlled mainstream religion has a version of 'God' that is little more than a system of control and dictatorship that employs threats of damnation in an afterlife to control perceptions and behaviour in the here and now through fear and guilt. Neither is true and it's the 'neither' that the Cult wishes to suppress. This 'neither' is that everything is an expression, a point of attention, within an infinite state of consciousness which is the real meaning of the term 'God'.

Perceptual obsession with the 'physical body' and five-senses means that 'God' becomes personified as a bearded bloke sitting among the clouds or a raging bully who loves us if we do what 'he' wants and condemns us to the fires of hell if we don't. These are no more than a 'spiritual' fairy tales to control and dictate events and behaviour through fear of this 'God' which has bizarrely made 'God-fearing' in religious circles a state to be desired. I would suggest that fearing *anything* is not to be encouraged and celebrated, but rather deleted. You can see why 'God fearing' is so beneficial to the Cult and its religions when *they* decide what 'God' wants and what 'God' demands (the Cult demands) that everyone do. As the great American comedian Bill Hicks said satirising a Christian zealot: 'I think what God meant to say.' How much of this infinite awareness ('God') that we access is decided by how far we choose to expand our perceptions, self-identity and sense of the possible. The scale of self-identity reflects itself in the scale of awareness that we can connect with and are influenced by – how much knowing and insight we have instead of programmed perception. You cannot expand your awareness into the infinity of possibility when you believe that you are little me Peter the postman or Mary in marketing and nothing more. I'll deal with this in the concluding chapter because it's crucial to how we turnaround current events.

Where the Cult came from

When I realised in the early 1990s there was a Cult network behind global events I asked the obvious question: When did it start? I took it back to ancient Rome and Egypt and on to Babylon and Sumer in Mesopotamia, the 'Land Between Two Rivers', in what we now call Iraq. The two rivers are the Tigris and Euphrates and this region is of immense historical and other importance to the Cult, as is the land called Israel only 550 miles away by air. There is much more going on with deep esoteric meaning across this whole region. It's not only about 'wars for oil'. Priceless artefacts from Mesopotamia were stolen or destroyed after the American and British invasion of Iraq in 2003 justified by the lies of Boy Bush and Tony Blair (their Cult masters) about non-existent 'weapons of mass destruction'.

Mesopotamia was the location of Sumer (about 5,400BC to 1,750BC), and Babylon (about 2,350BC to 539BC). Sabbatians may have become immensely influential in the Cult in modern times but they are part of a network that goes back into the mists of history. Sumer is said by historians to be the 'cradle of civilisation'. I disagree. I say it was the re-start of what we call human civilisation after cataclysmic events symbolised in part as the 'Great Flood' destroyed the world that existed before. These fantastic upheavals that I have been describing in detail in the books since the early 1990s appear in accounts and legends of ancient cultures across the world and they are supported by geological and biological evidence. Stone tablets found in Iraq detailing the Sumer period say the cataclysms were caused by non-human 'gods' they call the Anunnaki. These are described in terms of extraterrestrial visitations in which knowledge supplied by the Anunnaki is said to have been the source of at least one of the world's oldest writing systems and developments in astronomy, mathematics and architecture that were way ahead of their time. I have covered this subject at length in *The Biggest Secret* and *Children of the Matrix* and the same basic 'Anunnaki' story can be found in Zulu accounts in South Africa where the late and very great Zulu high shaman Credo Mutwa told me that the Sumerian Anunnaki were known by Zulus as the Chitauri or 'children of the serpent'. See my six-hour video interview with Credo on this subject entitled *The*

Reptilian Agenda recorded at his then home near Johannesburg in 1999 which you can watch on the Ickonic media platform.

The Cult emerged out of Sumer, Babylon and Egypt (and elsewhere) and established the Roman Empire before expanding with the Romans into northern Europe from where many empires were savagely imposed in the form of Cult-controlled societies all over the world. Mass death and destruction was their calling card. The Cult established its centre of operations in Europe and European Empires were Cult empires which allowed it to expand into a global force. Spanish and Portuguese colonialists headed for Central and South America while the British and French targeted North America. Africa was colonised by Britain, France, Belgium, the Netherlands, Portugal, Spain, Italy, and Germany. Some like Britain and France moved in on the Middle East. The British Empire was by far the biggest for a simple reason. By now Britain was the headquarters of the Cult from which it expanded to form Canada, the United States, Australia and New Zealand. The Sun never set on the British Empire such was the scale of its occupation. London remains a global centre for the Cult along with Rome and the Vatican although others have emerged in Israel and China. It is no accident that the 'virus' is alleged to have come out of China while Italy was chosen as the means to terrify the Western population into compliance with 'Covid' fascism. Nor that Israel has led the world in 'Covid' fascism and mass 'vaccination'.

You would think that I would mention the United States here, but while it has been an important means of imposing the Cult's will it is less significant than would appear and is currently in the process of having what power it does have deleted. The Cult in Europe has mostly loaded the guns for the US to fire. America has been controlled from Europe from the start through Cult operatives in Britain and Europe. The American Revolution was an illusion to make it appear that America was governing itself while very different forces were pulling the strings in the form of Cult families such as the Rothschilds through the Rockefellers and other subordinates. The Rockefellers are extremely close to Bill Gates and

established both scalpel and drug 'medicine' and the World Health Organization. They play a major role in the development and circulation of vaccines through the Rockefeller Foundation on which Bill Gates said his Foundation is based. Why wouldn't this be the case when the Rockefellers and Gates are on the same team? Cult infiltration of human society goes way back into what we call history and has been constantly expanding and centralising power with the goal of establishing a global structure to dictate everything. Look how this has been advanced in great leaps with the 'Covid' hoax.

The non-human dimension

I researched and observed the comings and goings of Cult operatives through the centuries and even thousands of years as they were born, worked to promote the agenda within the secret society and satanic networks, and then died for others to replace them. Clearly there had to be a coordinating force that spanned this entire period while operatives who would not have seen the end goal in their lifetimes came and went advancing the plan over millennia. I went in search of that coordinating force with the usual support from the extraordinary synchronicity of my life which has been an almost daily experience since 1990. I saw common themes in religious texts and ancient cultures about a non-human force manipulating human society from the hidden. Christianity calls this force Satan, the Devil and demons; Islam refers to the Jinn or Djinn; Zulus have their Chitauri (spelt in other ways in different parts of Africa); and the Gnostic people in Egypt in the period around and before 400AD referred to this phenomena as the 'Archons', a word meaning rulers in Greek. Central American cultures speak of the 'Predators' among other names and the same theme is everywhere. I will use 'Archons' as a collective name for all of them. When you see how their nature and behaviour is described all these different sources are clearly talking about the same force. Gnostics described the Archons in terms of 'luminous fire' while Islam relates the Jinn to 'smokeless fire'. Some refer to beings in form that could occasionally be seen, but the most common of common theme is that they operate from

unseen realms which means almost all existence to the visual processes of humans. I had concluded that this was indeed the foundation of human control and that the Cult was operating within the human frequency band on behalf of this hidden force when I came across the writings of Gnostics which supported my conclusions in the most extraordinary way.

A sealed earthen jar was found in 1945 near the town of Nag Hammadi about 75-80 miles north of Luxor on the banks of the River Nile in Egypt. Inside was a treasure trove of manuscripts and texts left by the Gnostic people some 1,600 years earlier. They included 13 leather-bound papyrus codices (manuscripts) and more than 50 texts written in Coptic Egyptian estimated to have been hidden in the jar in the period of 400AD although the source of the information goes back much further. Gnostics oversaw the Great or Royal Library of Alexandria, the fantastic depository of ancient texts detailing advanced knowledge and accounts of human history. The Library was dismantled and destroyed in stages over a long period with the death-blow delivered by the Cult-established Roman Church in the period around 415AD. The Church of Rome was the Church of Babylon relocated as I said earlier. Gnostics were not a race. They were a way of perceiving reality. Whenever they established themselves and their information circulated the terrorists of the Church of Rome would target them for destruction. This happened with the Great Library and with the Gnostic Cathars who were burned to death by the psychopaths after a long period of oppression at the siege of the Castle of Monségur in southern France in 1244. The Church has always been terrified of Gnostic information which demolishes the official Christian narrative although there is much in the Bible that supports the Gnostic view if you read it in another way. To anyone studying the texts of what became known as the Nag Hammadi Library it is clear that great swathes of Christian and Biblical belief has its origin with Gnostics sources going back to Sumer. Gnostic themes have been twisted to manipulate the perceived reality of Bible believers. Biblical texts have been in the open for centuries where they could be changed while Gnostic

documents found at Nag Hammadi were sealed away and untouched for 1,600 years. What you see is what they wrote.

Use your *pneuma* not your *nous*

Gnosticism and Gnostic come from 'gnosis' which means knowledge, or rather *secret* knowledge, in the sense of spiritual awareness – knowledge about reality and life itself. The desperation of the Cult's Church of Rome to destroy the Gnostics can be understood when the knowledge they were circulating was the last thing the Cult wanted the population to know. Sixteen hundred years later the same Cult is working hard to undermine and silence me for the same reason. The dynamic between knowledge and ignorance is a constant. 'Time' appears to move on, but essential themes remain the same. We are told to 'use your nous', a Gnostic word for head/brain/intelligence. They said, however, that spiritual awakening or 'salvation' could only be secured by expanding awareness *beyond* what they called *nous* and into *pneuma* or Infinite Self. Obviously as I read these texts the parallels with what I have been saying since 1990 were fascinating to me. There is a universal truth that spans human history and in that case why wouldn't we be talking the same language 16 centuries apart? When you free yourself from the perception program of the five senses and explore expanded realms of consciousness you are going to connect with the same information no matter what the perceived 'era' within a manufactured timeline of a single and tiny range of manipulated frequency. Humans working with 'smart' technology or knocking rocks together in caves is only a timeline appearing to operate within the human frequency band. Expanded awareness and the knowledge it holds have always been there whether the era be Stone Age or computer age. We can only access that knowledge by opening ourselves to its frequency which the five-sense prison cell is designed to stop us doing. Gates, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance, Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki, Bezos, and all the others behind the 'Covid' hoax clearly have a long wait before their range of frequency can make that connection given that an open heart is

crucial to that as we shall see. Instead of accessing knowledge directly through expanded awareness it is given to Cult operatives by the secret society networks of the Cult where it has been passed on over thousands of years outside the public arena. Expanded realms of consciousness is where great artists, composers and writers find their inspiration and where truth awaits anyone open enough to connect with it. We need to go there fast.

Archon hijack

A fifth of the Nag Hammadi texts describe the existence and manipulation of the Archons led by a 'Chief Archon' they call 'Yaldabaoth', or the 'Demiurge', and this is the Christian 'Devil', 'Satan', 'Lucifer', and his demons. Archons in Biblical symbolism are the 'fallen ones' which are also referred to as fallen angels after the angels expelled from heaven according to the Abrahamic religions of Judaism, Christianity and Islam. These angels are claimed to tempt humans to 'sin' ongoing and you will see how accurate that symbolism is during the rest of the book. The theme of 'original sin' is related to the 'Fall' when Adam and Eve were 'tempted by the serpent' and fell from a state of innocence and 'obedience' (connection) with God into a state of disobedience (disconnection). The Fall is said to have brought sin into the world and corrupted everything including human nature. Yaldabaoth, the 'Lord Archon', is described by Gnostics as a 'counterfeit spirit', 'The Blind One', 'The Blind God', and 'The Foolish One'. The Jewish name for Yaldabaoth in Talmudic writings is Samael which translates as 'Poison of God', or 'Blindness of God'. You see the parallels. Yaldabaoth in Islamic belief is the Muslim Jinn devil known as Shaytan – Shaytan is Satan as the same themes are found all over the world in every religion and culture. The 'Lord God' of the Old Testament is the 'Lord Archon' of Gnostic manuscripts and that's why he's such a bloodthirsty bastard. Satan is known by Christians as 'the Demon of Demons' and Gnostics called Yaldabaoth the 'Archon of Archons'. Both are known as 'The Deceiver'. We are talking about the same 'bloke' for sure and these common themes

using different names, storylines and symbolism tell a common tale of the human plight.

Archons are referred to in Nag Hammadi documents as mind parasites, inverters, guards, gatekeepers, detainers, judges, pitiless ones and deceivers. The 'Covid' hoax alone is a glaring example of all these things. The Biblical 'God' is so different in the Old and New Testaments because they are not describing the same phenomenon. The vindictive, angry, hate-filled, 'God' of the Old Testament, known as Yahweh, is Yaldabaoth who is depicted in Cult-dictated popular culture as the 'Dark Lord', 'Lord of Time', Lord (Darth) Vader and Dormammu, the evil ruler of the 'Dark Dimension' trying to take over the 'Earth Dimension' in the Marvel comic movie, *Dr Strange*. Yaldabaoth is both the Old Testament 'god' and the Biblical 'Satan'. Gnostics referred to Yaldabaoth as the 'Great Architect of the Universe' and the Cult-controlled Freemason network calls their god 'the 'Great Architect of the Universe' (also Grand Architect). The 'Great Architect' Yaldabaoth is symbolised by the Cult as the all-seeing eye at the top of the pyramid on the Great Seal of the United States and the dollar bill. Archon is encoded in *arch*-itect as it is in *arch*-angels and *arch*-bishops. All religions have the theme of a force for good and force for evil in some sort of spiritual war and there is a reason for that – the theme is true. The Cult and its non-human masters are quite happy for this to circulate. They present themselves as the force for good fighting evil when they are really the force of evil (absence of love). The whole foundation of Cult modus operandi is inversion. They promote themselves as a force for good and anyone challenging them in pursuit of peace, love, fairness, truth and justice is condemned as a satanic force for evil. This has been the game plan throughout history whether the Church of Rome inquisitions of non-believers or 'conspiracy theorists' and 'anti-vaxxers' of today. The technique is the same whatever the timeline era.

Yaldabaoth is revolting (true)

Yaldabaoth and the Archons are said to have revolted against God with Yaldabaoth claiming to *be* God – the *All That Is*. The Old Testament ‘God’ (Yaldabaoth) demanded to be worshipped as such: ‘*I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me*’ (Isaiah 45:5). I have quoted in other books a man who said he was the unofficial son of the late Baron Philippe de Rothschild of the Mouton-Rothschild wine producing estates in France who died in 1988 and he told me about the Rothschild ‘revolt from God’. The man said he was given the name Phillip Eugene de Rothschild and we shared long correspondence many years ago while he was living under another identity. He said that he was conceived through ‘occult incest’ which (within the Cult) was ‘normal and to be admired’. ‘Phillip’ told me about his experience attending satanic rituals with rich and famous people whom he names and you can see them and the wider background to Cult Satanism in my other books starting with *The Biggest Secret*. Cult rituals are interactions with Archontic ‘gods’. ‘Phillip’ described Baron Philippe de Rothschild as ‘a master Satanist and hater of God’ and he used the same term ‘revolt from God’ associated with Yaldabaoth/Satan/Lucifer/the Devil in describing the Sabbatian Rothschild dynasty. ‘I played a key role in my family’s revolt from God’, he said. That role was to infiltrate in classic Sabbatian style the Christian Church, but eventually he escaped the mind-prison to live another life. The Cult has been targeting religion in a plan to make worship of the Archons the global one-world religion. Infiltration of Satanism into modern ‘culture’, especially among the young, through music videos, stage shows and other means, is all part of this.

Nag Hammadi texts describe Yaldabaoth and the Archons in their prime form as energy – consciousness – and say they can take form if they choose in the same way that consciousness takes form as a human. Yaldabaoth is called ‘formless’ and represents a deeply inverted, distorted and chaotic state of consciousness which seeks to attach to humans and turn them into a likeness of itself in an attempt at assimilation. For that to happen it has to manipulate

humans into low frequency mental and emotional states that match its own. Archons can certainly appear in human form and this is the origin of the psychopathic personality. The energetic distortion Gnostics called Yaldabaoth is psychopathy. When psychopathic Archons take human form that human will be a psychopath as an expression of Yaldabaoth consciousness. Cult psychopaths are Archons in human form. The principle is the same as that portrayed in the 2009 *Avatar* movie when the American military travelled to a fictional Earth-like moon called Pandora in the Alpha Centauri star system to infiltrate a society of blue people, or Na'vi, by hiding within bodies that looked like the Na'vi. Archons posing as humans have a particular hybrid information field, part human, part Archon, (the ancient 'demigods') which processes information in a way that manifests behaviour to match their psychopathic evil, lack of empathy and compassion, and stops them being influenced by the empathy, compassion and love that a fully-human information field is capable of expressing. Cult bloodlines interbreed, be they royalty or dark suits, for this reason and you have their obsession with incest. Interbreeding with full-blown humans would dilute the Archontic energy field that guarantees psychopathy in its representatives in the human realm.

Gnostic writings say the main non-human forms that Archons take are *serpentine* (what I have called for decades 'reptilian' amid unbounded ridicule from the Archontically-programmed) and what Gnostics describe as 'an unborn baby or foetus with grey skin and dark, unmoving eyes'. This is an excellent representation of the ET 'Greys' of UFO folklore which large numbers of people claim to have seen and been abducted by – Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa among them. I agree with those that believe in extraterrestrial or interdimensional visitations today and for thousands of years past. No wonder with their advanced knowledge and technological capability they were perceived and worshipped as gods for technological and other 'miracles' they appeared to perform. Imagine someone arriving in a culture disconnected from the modern world with a smartphone and computer. They would be

seen as a 'god' capable of 'miracles'. The Renegade Mind, however, wants to know the source of everything and not only the way that source manifests as human or non-human. In the same way that a Renegade Mind seeks the original source material for the 'Covid virus' to see if what is claimed is true. The original source of Archons in form is consciousness – the distorted state of consciousness known to Gnostics as Yaldabaoth.

'Revolt from God' is energetic disconnection

Where I am going next will make a lot of sense of religious texts and ancient legends relating to 'Satan', Lucifer' and the 'gods'. Gnostic descriptions sync perfectly with the themes of my own research over the years in how they describe a consciousness distortion seeking to impose itself on human consciousness. I've referred to the core of infinite awareness in previous books as Infinite Awareness in Awareness of Itself. By that I mean a level of awareness that knows that it is all awareness and is aware of all awareness. From here comes the frequency of love in its true sense and balance which is what love is on one level – the balance of all forces into a single whole called Oneness and Isness. The more we disconnect from this state of love that many call 'God' the constituent parts of that Oneness start to unravel and express themselves as a part and not a whole. They become individualised as intellect, mind, selfishness, hatred, envy, desire for power over others, and such like. This is not a problem in the greater scheme in that 'God', the *All That Is*, can experience all these possibilities through different expressions of itself including humans. What we as expressions of the whole experience the *All That Is* experiences. We are the *All That Is* experiencing itself. As we withdraw from that state of Oneness we disconnect from its influence and things can get very unpleasant and very stupid. Archontic consciousness is at the extreme end of that. It has so disconnected from the influence of Oneness that it has become an inversion of unity and love, an inversion of everything, an inversion of life itself. Evil is appropriately live written backwards. Archontic consciousness is obsessed with death, an inversion of life,

and so its manifestations in Satanism are obsessed with death. They use inverted symbols in their rituals such as the inverted pentagram and cross. Sabbatians as Archontic consciousness incarnate invert Judaism and every other religion and culture they infiltrate. They seek disunity and chaos and they fear unity and harmony as they fear love like garlic to a vampire. As a result the Cult, Archons incarnate, act with such evil, psychopathy and lack of empathy and compassion disconnected as they are from the source of love. How could Bill Gates and the rest of the Archontic psychopaths do what they have to human society in the 'Covid' era with all the death, suffering and destruction involved and have no emotional consequence for the impact on others? Now you know. Why have Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki and company callously censored information warning about the dangers of the 'vaccine' while thousands have been dying and having severe, sometimes life-changing reactions? Now you know. Why have Tedros, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance and their like around the world been using case and death figures they're aware are fraudulent to justify lockdowns and all the deaths and destroyed lives that have come from that? Now you know. Why did Christian Drosten produce and promote a 'testing' protocol that he knew couldn't test for infectious disease which led to a global human catastrophe. Now you know. The Archontic mind doesn't give a shit (Fig 17). I personally think that Gates and major Cult insiders are a form of AI cyborg that the Archons want humans to become.

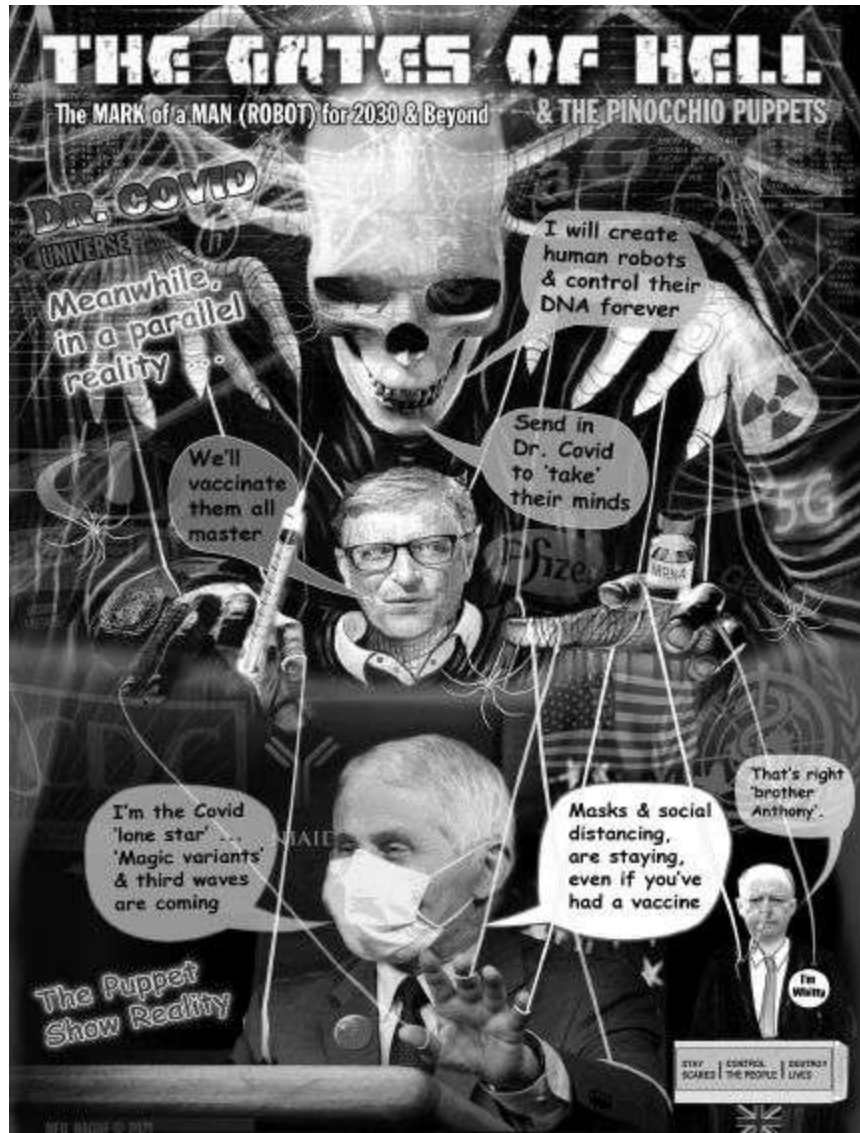


Figure 17: Artist Neil Hague's version of the 'Covid' hierarchy.

Human batteries

A state of such inversion does have its consequences, however. The level of disconnection from the Source of All means that you withdraw from that source of energetic sustenance and creativity. This means that you have to find your own supply of energetic power and it has – us. When the Morpheus character in the first *Matrix* movie held up a battery he spoke a profound truth when he said: 'The Matrix is a computer-generated dream world built to keep us under control in order to change the human being into one of

these.’ The statement was true in all respects. We do live in a technologically-generated virtual reality simulation (more very shortly) and we have been manipulated to be an energy source for Archontic consciousness. The Disney-Pixar animated movie *Monsters, Inc.* in 2001 symbolised the dynamic when monsters in their world had no energy source and they would enter the human world to terrify children in their beds, catch the child’s scream, terror (low-vibrational frequencies), and take that energy back to power the monster world. The lead character you might remember was a single giant eye and the symbolism of the Cult’s all-seeing eye was obvious. Every thought and emotion is broadcast as a frequency unique to that thought and emotion. Feelings of love and joy, empathy and compassion, are high, quick, frequencies while fear, depression, anxiety, suffering and hate are low, slow, dense frequencies. Which kind do you think Archontic consciousness can connect with and absorb? In such a low and dense frequency state there’s no way it can connect with the energy of love and joy. Archons can only feed off energy compatible with their own frequency and they and their Cult agents want to delete the human world of love and joy and manipulate the transmission of low vibrational frequencies through low-vibrational human mental and emotional states. *We are their energy source.* Wars are energetic banquets to the Archons – a world war even more so – and think how much low-frequency mental and emotional energy has been generated from the consequences for humanity of the ‘Covid’ hoax orchestrated by Archons incarnate like Gates.

The ancient practice of human sacrifice ‘to the gods’, continued in secret today by the Cult, is based on the same principle. ‘The gods’ are Archontic consciousness in different forms and the sacrifice is induced into a state of intense terror to generate the energy the Archontic frequency can absorb. Incarnate Archons in the ritual drink the blood which contains an adrenaline they crave which floods into the bloodstream when people are terrorised. Most of the sacrifices, ancient and modern, are children and the theme of ‘sacrificing young virgins to the gods’ is just code for children. They

have a particular pre-puberty energy that Archons want more than anything and the energy of the young in general is their target. The California Department of Education wants students to chant the names of Aztec gods (Archontic gods) once worshipped in human sacrifice rituals in a curriculum designed to encourage them to 'challenge racist, bigoted, discriminatory, imperialist/colonial beliefs', join 'social movements that struggle for social justice', and 'build new possibilities for a post-racist, post-systemic racism society'. It's the usual Woke crap that inverts racism and calls it anti-racism. In this case solidarity with 'indigenous tribes' is being used as an excuse to chant the names of 'gods' to which people were sacrificed (and still are in secret). What an example of Woke's inability to see beyond black and white, us and them, They condemn the colonisation of these tribal cultures by Europeans (quite right), but those cultures sacrificing people including children to their 'gods', and mass murdering untold numbers as the Aztecs did, is just fine. One chant is to the Aztec god Tezcatlipoca who had a man sacrificed to him in the 5th month of the Aztec calendar. His heart was cut out and he was eaten. Oh, that's okay then. Come on children ... after three ... Other sacrificial 'gods' for the young to chant their allegiance include Quetzalcoatl, Huitzilopochtli and Xipe Totec. The curriculum says that 'chants, affirmations, and energizers can be used to bring the class together, build unity around ethnic studies principles and values, and to reinvigorate the class following a lesson that may be emotionally taxing or even when student engagement may appear to be low'. Well, that's the cover story, anyway. Chanting and mantras are the repetition of a particular frequency generated from the vocal cords and chanting the names of these Archontic 'gods' tunes you into their frequency. That is the last thing you want when it allows for energetic synchronisation, attachment and perceptual influence. Initiates chant the names of their 'Gods' in their rituals for this very reason.

Vampires of the Woke

Paedophilia is another way that Archons absorb the energy of children. Paedophiles possessed by Archontic consciousness are used as the conduit during sexual abuse for discarnate Archons to vampire the energy of the young they desire so much. Stupendous numbers of children disappear every year never to be seen again although you would never know from the media. Imagine how much low-vibrational energy has been generated by children during the 'Covid' hoax when so many have become depressed and psychologically destroyed to the point of killing themselves. Shocking numbers of children are now taken by the state from loving parents to be handed to others. I can tell you from long experience of researching this since 1996 that many end up with paedophiles and assets of the Cult through corrupt and Cult-owned social services which in the reframing era has hired many psychopaths and emotionless automatons to do the job. Children are even stolen to order using spurious reasons to take them by the corrupt and secret (because they're corrupt) 'family courts'. I have written in detail in other books, starting with *The Biggest Secret* in 1997, about the ubiquitous connections between the political, corporate, government, intelligence and military elites (Cult operatives) and Satanism and paedophilia. If you go deep enough both networks have an interlocking leadership. The Woke mentality has been developed by the Cult for many reasons: To promote almost every aspect of its agenda; to hijack the traditional political left and turn it fascist; to divide and rule; and to target agenda pushbackers. But there are other reasons which relate to what I am describing here. How many happy and joyful Wokers do you ever see especially at the extreme end? They are a mental and psychological mess consumed by emotional stress and constantly emotionally cocked for the next explosion of indignation at someone referring to a female as a female. They are walking, talking, batteries as Morpheus might say emitting frequencies which both enslave them in low-vibrational bubbles of perceptual limitation and feed the Archons. Add to this the hatred claimed to be love; fascism claimed to 'anti-fascism', racism claimed to be 'anti-racism';

exclusion claimed to inclusion; and the abuse-filled Internet trolling. You have a purpose-built Archontic energy system with not a wind turbine in sight and all founded on Archontic *inversion*. We have whole generations now manipulated to serve the Archons with their actions and energy. They will be doing so their entire adult lives unless they snap out of their Archon-induced trance. Is it really a surprise that Cult billionaires and corporations put so much money their way? Where is the energy of joy and laughter, including laughing at yourself which is confirmation of your own emotional security? Mark Twain said: 'The human race has one really effective weapon, and that is laughter.' We must use it all the time. Woke has destroyed comedy because it has no humour, no joy, sense of irony, or self-deprecation. Its energy is dense and intense. *Mmmmm*, lunch says the Archontic frequency. Rudolf Steiner (1861-1925) was the Austrian philosopher and famous esoteric thinker who established Waldorf education or Steiner schools to treat children like unique expressions of consciousness and not minds to be programmed with the perceptions determined by authority. I'd been writing about this energy vampiring for decades when I was sent in 2016 a quote by Steiner. He was spot on:

There are beings in the spiritual realms for whom anxiety and fear emanating from human beings offer welcome food. When humans have no anxiety and fear, then these creatures starve. If fear and anxiety radiates from people and they break out in panic, then these creatures find welcome nutrition and they become more and more powerful. These beings are hostile towards humanity. Everything that feeds on negative feelings, on anxiety, fear and superstition, despair or doubt, are in reality hostile forces in super-sensible worlds, launching cruel attacks on human beings, while they are being fed ... These are exactly the feelings that belong to contemporary culture and materialism; because it estranges people from the spiritual world, it is especially suited to evoke hopelessness and fear of the unknown in people, thereby calling up the above mentioned hostile forces against them.

Pause for a moment from this perspective and reflect on what has happened in the world since the start of 2020. Not only will pennies drop, but billion dollar bills. We see the same theme from Don Juan Matus, a Yaqui Indian shaman in Mexico and the information source for Peruvian-born writer, Carlos Castaneda, who wrote a series of

books from the 1960s to 1990s. Don Juan described the force manipulating human society and his name for the Archons was the predator:

We have a predator that came from the depths of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives. Human beings are its prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile, helpless. If we want to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so ... indeed we are held prisoner!

They took us over because we are food to them, and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance. Just as we rear chickens in coops, the predators rear us in human coops, humaneros. Therefore, their food is always available to them.

Different cultures, different eras, same recurring theme.

The 'ennoia' dilemma

Nag Hammadi Gnostic manuscripts say that Archon consciousness has no 'ennoia'. This is directly translated as 'intentionality', but I'll use the term 'creative imagination'. The *All That Is* in awareness of itself is the source of all creativity – all possibility – and the more disconnected you are from that source the more you are subsequently denied 'creative imagination'. Given that Archon consciousness is almost entirely disconnected it severely lacks creativity and has to rely on far more mechanical processes of thought and exploit the creative potential of those that do have 'ennoia'. You can see cases of this throughout human society. Archon consciousness almost entirely dominates the global banking system and if we study how that system works you will appreciate what I mean. Banks manifest 'money' out of nothing by issuing lines of 'credit' which is 'money' that has never, does not, and will never exist except in theory. It's a confidence trick. If you think 'credit' figures-on-a-screen 'money' is worth anything you accept it as payment. If you don't then the whole system collapses through lack of confidence in the value of that 'money'. Archontic bankers with no 'ennoia' are 'lending' 'money' that doesn't exist to humans that *do* have creativity – those that have the inspired ideas and create businesses and products. Archon banking feeds off human creativity

which it controls through 'money' creation and debt. Humans have the creativity and Archons exploit that for their own benefit and control while having none themselves. Archon Internet platforms like Facebook claim joint copyright of everything that creative users post and while Archontic minds like Zuckerberg may officially head that company it will be human creatives on the staff that provide the creative inspiration. When you have limitless 'money' you can then buy other companies established by creative humans. Witness the acquisition record of Facebook, Google and their like. Survey the Archon-controlled music industry and you see non-creative dark suit executives making their fortune from the human creativity of their artists. The cases are endless. Research the history of people like Gates and Zuckerberg and how their empires were built on exploiting the creativity of others. Archon minds cannot create out of nothing, but they are skilled (because they have to be) in what Gnostic texts call 'countermimicry'. They can imitate, but not innovate. Sabbatians trawl the creativity of others through backdoors they install in computer systems through their cybersecurity systems. Archon-controlled China is globally infamous for stealing intellectual property and I remember how Hong Kong, now part of China, became notorious for making counterfeit copies of the creativity of others – 'countermimicry'. With the now pervasive and all-seeing surveillance systems able to infiltrate any computer you can appreciate the potential for Archons to vampire the creativity of humans. Author John Lamb Lash wrote in his book about the Nag Hammadi texts, *Not In His Image*:

Although they cannot originate anything, because they lack the divine factor of ennoia (intentionality), Archons can imitate with a vengeance. Their expertise is simulation (HAL, virtual reality). The Demiurge [Yaldabaoth] fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns [of the original] ... His construction is celestial kitsch, like the fake Italianate villa of a Mafia don complete with militant angels to guard every portal.

This brings us to something that I have been speaking about since the turn of the millennium. Our reality is a simulation; a virtual reality that we think is real. No, I'm not kidding.

Human reality? Well, virtually

I had pondered for years about whether our reality is 'real' or some kind of construct. I remembered being immensely affected on a visit as a small child in the late 1950s to the then newly-opened Planetarium on the Marylebone Road in London which is now closed and part of the adjacent Madame Tussauds wax museum. It was in the middle of the day, but when the lights went out there was the night sky projected in the Planetarium's domed ceiling and it appeared to be so real. The experience never left me and I didn't know why until around the turn of the millennium when I became certain that our 'night sky' and entire reality is a projection, a virtual reality, akin to the illusory world portrayed in the *Matrix* movies. I looked at the sky one day in this period and it appeared to me like the domed roof of the Planetarium. The release of the first *Matrix* movie in 1999 also provided a synchronistic and perfect visual representation of where my mind had been going for a long time. I hadn't come across the Gnostic Nag Hammadi texts then. When I did years later the correlation was once again astounding. As I read Gnostic accounts from 1,600 years and more earlier it was clear that they were describing the same simulation phenomenon. They tell how the Yaldabaoth 'Demiurge' and Archons created a 'bad copy' of original reality to rule over all that were captured by its illusions and the body was a prison to trap consciousness in the 'bad copy' fake reality. Read how Gnostics describe the 'bad copy' and update that to current times and they are referring to what we would call today a virtual reality simulation.

Author John Lamb Lash said 'the Demiurge fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns' of the original through expertise in 'HAL' or virtual reality simulation. Fractal patterns are part of the energetic information construct of our reality, a sort of blueprint. If these patterns were copied in computer terms it would indeed give you a copy of a 'natural' reality in a non-natural frequency and digital form. The principle is the same as making a copy of a website. The original website still exists, but now you can change the copy version to make it whatever you like and it can

become very different to the original website. Archons have done this with our reality, a *synthetic* copy of prime reality that still exists beyond the frequency walls of the simulation. Trapped within the illusions of this synthetic Matrix, however, were and are human consciousness and other expressions of prime reality and this is why the Archons via the Cult are seeking to make the human body synthetic and give us synthetic AI minds to complete the job of turning the entire reality synthetic including what we perceive to be the natural world. To quote Kurzweil: 'Nanobots will infuse all the matter around us with information. Rocks, trees, everything will become these intelligent creatures.' Yes, *synthetic* 'creatures' just as 'Covid' and other genetically-manipulating 'vaccines' are designed to make the human body synthetic. From this perspective it is obvious why Archons and their Cult are so desperate to infuse synthetic material into every human with their 'Covid' scam.

Let there be (electromagnetic) light

Yaldabaoth, the force that created the simulation, or Matrix, makes sense of the Gnostic reference to 'The Great Architect' and its use by Cult Freemasonry as the name of its deity. The designer of the Matrix in the movies is called 'The Architect' and that trilogy is jam-packed with symbolism relating to these subjects. I have contended for years that the angry Old Testament God (Yaldabaoth) is the 'God' being symbolically 'quoted' in the opening of Genesis as 'creating the world'. This is not the creation of prime reality – it's the creation of the *simulation*. The Genesis 'God' says: 'Let there be Light: and there was light.' But what is this 'Light'? I have said for decades that the speed of light (186,000 miles per second) is not the fastest speed possible as claimed by mainstream science and is in fact the frequency walls or outer limits of the Matrix. You can't have a fastest or slowest anything within all possibility when everything is possible. The human body is encoded to operate within the speed of light or *within the simulation* and thus we see only the tiny frequency band of visible *light*. Near-death experiencers who perceive reality outside the body during temporary 'death' describe a very different

form of light and this is supported by the Nag Hammadi texts. Prime reality beyond the simulation ('Upper Aeons' to the Gnostics) is described as a realm of incredible beauty, bliss, love and harmony – a realm of 'watery light' that is so powerful 'there are no shadows'. Our false reality of Archon control, which Gnostics call the 'Lower Aeons', is depicted as a realm with a different kind of 'light' and described in terms of chaos, 'Hell', 'the Abyss' and 'Outer Darkness', where trapped souls are tormented and manipulated by demons (relate that to the 'Covid' hoax alone). The watery light theme can be found in near-death accounts and it is not the same as *simulation* 'light' which is electromagnetic or radiation light within the speed of light – the 'Lower Aeons'. Simulation 'light' is the 'luminous fire' associated by Gnostics with the Archons. The Bible refers to Yaldabaoth as 'that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world' (Revelation 12:9). I think that making a simulated copy of prime reality ('countermimicry') and changing it dramatically while all the time manipulating humanity to believe it to be real could probably meet the criteria of deceiving the whole world. Then we come to the Cult god Lucifer – the *Light Bringer*. Lucifer is symbolic of Yaldabaoth, the bringer of radiation light that forms the bad copy simulation within the speed of light. 'He' is symbolised by the lighted torch held by the Statue of Liberty and in the name 'Illuminati'. Sabbatian-Frankism declares that Lucifer is the true god and Lucifer is the real god of Freemasonry honoured as their 'Great or Grand Architect of the Universe' (simulation).

I would emphasise, too, the way Archontic technologically-generated luminous fire of radiation has deluged our environment since I was a kid in the 1950s and changed the nature of The Field with which we constantly interact. Through that interaction technological radiation is changing us. The Smart Grid is designed to operate with immense levels of communication power with 5G expanding across the world and 6G, 7G, in the process of development. Radiation is the simulation and the Archontic manipulation system. Why wouldn't the Archon Cult wish to unleash radiation upon us to an ever-greater extreme to form

Kurzweil's 'cloud'? The plan for a synthetic human is related to the need to cope with levels of radiation beyond even anything we've seen so far. Biological humans would not survive the scale of radiation they have in their script. The Smart Grid is a technological sub-reality within the technological simulation to further disconnect five-sense perception from expanded consciousness. It's a technological prison of the mind.

Infusing the 'spirit of darkness'

A recurring theme in religion and native cultures is the manipulation of human genetics by a non-human force and most famously recorded as the biblical 'sons of god' (the gods plural in the original) who interbred with the daughters of men. The Nag Hammadi *Apocryphon of John* tells the same story this way:

He [Yaldabaoth] sent his angels [Archons/demons] to the daughters of men, that they might take some of them for themselves and raise offspring for their enjoyment. And at first they did not succeed. When they had no success, they gathered together again and they made a plan together ... And the angels changed themselves in their likeness into the likeness of their mates, filling them with the spirit of darkness, which they had mixed for them, and with evil ... And they took women and begot children out of the darkness according to the likeness of their spirit.

Possession when a discarnate entity takes over a human body is an age-old theme and continues today. It's very real and I've seen it. Satanic and secret society rituals can create an energetic environment in which entities can attach to initiates and I've heard many stories of how people have changed their personality after being initiated even into lower levels of the Freemasons. I have been inside three Freemasonic temples, one at a public open day and two by just walking in when there was no one around to stop me. They were in Ryde, the town where I live, Birmingham, England, when I was with a group, and Boston, Massachusetts. They all felt the same energetically – dark, dense, low-vibrational and sinister. Demonic attachment can happen while the initiate has no idea what is going on. To them it's just a ritual to get in the Masons and do a bit of good

business. In the far more extreme rituals of Satanism human possession is even more powerful and they are designed to make possession possible. The hierarchy of the Cult is dictated by the power and perceived status of the possessing Archon. In this way the Archon hierarchy becomes the Cult hierarchy. Once the entity has attached it can influence perception and behaviour and if it attaches to the extreme then so much of its energy (information) infuses into the body information field that the hologram starts to reflect the nature of the possessing entity. This is the *Exorcist* movie type of possession when facial features change and it's known as shapeshifting. Islam's Jinn are said to be invisible tricksters who change shape, 'whisper', confuse and take human form. These are all traits of the Archons and other versions of the same phenomenon. Extreme possession could certainly infuse the 'spirit of darkness' into a partner during sex as the Nag Hammadi texts appear to describe. Such an infusion can change genetics which is also energetic information. Human genetics is information and the 'spirit of darkness' is information. Mix one with the other and change must happen. Islam has the concept of a 'Jinn baby' through possession of the mother and by Jinn taking human form. There are many ways that human genetics can be changed and remember that Archons have been aware all along of advanced techniques to do this. What is being done in human society today – and far more – was known about by Archons at the time of the 'fallen ones' and their other versions described in religions and cultures.

Archons and their human-world Cult are obsessed with genetics as we see today and they know this dictates how information is processed into perceived reality during a human life. They needed to produce a human form that would decode the simulation and this is symbolically known as 'Adam and Eve' who left the 'garden' (prime reality) and 'fell' into Matrix reality. The simulation is not a 'physical' construct (there is no 'physical'); it is a source of information. Think Wi-Fi again. The simulation is an energetic field encoded with information and body-brain systems are designed to decode that information encoded in wave or frequency form which

is transmitted to the brain as electrical signals. These are decoded by the brain to construct our sense of reality – an illusory ‘physical’ world that only exists in the brain or the mind. Virtual reality games mimic this process using the same sensory decoding system. Information is fed to the senses to decode a virtual reality that can appear so real, but isn’t (Figs 18 and 19). Some scientists believe – and I agree with them – that what we perceive as ‘physical’ reality only exists when we are looking or observing. The act of perception or focus triggers the decoding systems which turn waveform information into holographic reality. When we are not observing something our reality reverts from a holographic state to a waveform state. This relates to the same principle as a falling tree not making a noise unless someone is there to hear it or decode it. The concept makes sense from the simulation perspective. A computer is not decoding all the information in a Wi-Fi field all the time and only decodes or brings into reality on the screen that part of Wi-Fi that it’s decoding – focusing upon – at that moment.



Figure 18: Virtual reality technology ‘hacks’ into the body’s five-sense decoding system.



Figure 19: The result can be experienced as very ‘real’.

Interestingly, Professor Donald Hoffman at the Department of Cognitive Sciences at the University of California, Irvine, says that our experienced reality is like a computer interface that shows us only the level with which we interact while hiding all that exists beyond it: 'Evolution shaped us with a user interface that hides the truth. Nothing that we see is the truth – the very language of space and time and objects is the wrong language to describe reality.' He is correct in what he says on so many levels. Space and time are not a universal reality. They are a phenomenon of decoded *simulation* reality as part of the process of enslaving our sense of reality. Near-death experiencers report again and again how space and time did not exist as we perceive them once they were free of the body – body decoding systems. You can appreciate from this why Archons and their Cult are so desperate to entrap human attention in the five senses where we are in the Matrix and of the Matrix. Opening your mind to expanded states of awareness takes you beyond the information confines of the simulation and you become aware of knowledge and insights denied to you before. This is what we call 'awakening' – *awakening from the Matrix* – and in the final chapter I will relate this to current events.

Where are the 'aliens'?

A simulation would explain the so-called 'Fermi Paradox' named after Italian physicist Enrico Fermi (1901-1954) who created the first nuclear reactor. He considered the question of why there is such a lack of extraterrestrial activity when there are so many stars and planets in an apparently vast universe; but what if the night sky that we see, or think we do, is a simulated projection as I say? If you control the simulation and your aim is to hold humanity fast in essential ignorance would you want other forms of life including advanced life coming and going sharing information with humanity? Or would you want them to believe they were isolated and apparently alone? Themes of human isolation and apartness are common whether they be the perception of a lifeless universe or the fascist isolation laws of the 'Covid' era. Paradoxically the very

existence of a simulation means that we are not alone when some force had to construct it. My view is that experiences that people have reported all over the world for centuries with Reptilians and Grey entities are Archon phenomena as Nag Hammadi texts describe; and that benevolent 'alien' interactions are non-human groups that come in and out of the simulation by overcoming Archon attempts to keep them out. It should be highlighted, too, that Reptilians and Greys are obsessed with *genetics* and *technology* as related by cultural accounts and those who say they have been abducted by them. Technology is their way of overcoming some of the limitations in their creative potential and our technology-driven and controlled human society of today is *archetypical* Archon-Reptilian-Grey modus operandi. Technocracy is really *Archontocracy*. The Universe does not have to be as big as it appears with a simulation. There is no space or distance only information decoded into holographic reality. What we call 'space' is only the absence of holographic 'objects' and that 'space' is The Field of energetic information which connects everything into a single whole. The same applies with the artificially-generated information field of the simulation. The Universe is not big or small as a physical reality. It is decoded information, that's all, and its perceived size is decided by the way the simulation is encoded to make it appear. The entire night sky as we perceive it only exists in our brain and so where are those 'millions of light years'? The 'stars' on the ceiling of the Planetarium looked a vast distance away.

There's another point to mention about 'aliens'. I have been highlighting since the 1990s the plan to stage a fake 'alien invasion' to justify the centralisation of global power and a world military. Nazi scientist Werner von Braun, who was taken to America by Operation Paperclip after World War Two to help found NASA, told his American assistant Dr Carol Rosin about the Cult agenda when he knew he was dying in 1977. Rosin said that he told her about a sequence that would lead to total human control by a one-world government. This included threats from terrorism, rogue nations, meteors and asteroids before finally an 'alien invasion'. All of these

things, von Braun said, would be bogus and what I would refer to as a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution. Keep this in mind when 'the aliens are coming' is the new mantra. The aliens are not coming – they are *already here* and they have infiltrated human society while looking human. French-Canadian investigative journalist Serge Monast said in 1994 that he had uncovered a NASA/military operation called Project Blue Beam which fits with what Werner von Braun predicted. Monast died of a 'heart attack' in 1996 the day after he was arrested and spent a night in prison. He was 51. He said Blue Beam was a plan to stage an alien invasion that would include religious figures beamed holographically into the sky as part of a global manipulation to usher in a 'new age' of worshipping what I would say is the Cult 'god' Yaldabaoth in a one-world religion. Fake holographic asteroids are also said to be part of the plan which again syncs with von Braun. How could you stage an illusory threat from asteroids unless they were holographic inserts? This is pretty straightforward given the advanced technology outside the public arena and the fact that our 'physical' reality is holographic anyway. Information fields would be projected and we would decode them into the illusion of a 'physical' asteroid. If they can sell a global 'pandemic' with a 'virus' that doesn't exist what will humans not believe if government and media tell them?

All this is particularly relevant as I write with the Pentagon planning to release in June, 2021, information about 'UFO sightings'. I have been following the UFO story since the early 1990s and the common theme throughout has been government and military denials and cover up. More recently, however, the Pentagon has suddenly become more talkative and apparently open with Air Force pilot radar images released of unexplained craft moving and changing direction at speeds well beyond anything believed possible with human technology. Then, in March, 2021, former Director of National Intelligence John Ratcliffe said a Pentagon report months later in June would reveal a great deal of information about UFO sightings unknown to the public. He said the report would have 'massive implications'. The order to do this was included bizarrely

in a \$2.3 trillion 'coronavirus' relief and government funding bill passed by the Trump administration at the end of 2020. I would add some serious notes of caution here. I have been pointing out since the 1990s that the US military and intelligence networks have long had craft – 'flying saucers' or anti-gravity craft – which any observer would take to be extraterrestrial in origin. Keeping this knowledge from the public allows craft flown by *humans* to be perceived as alien visitations. I am not saying that 'aliens' do not exist. I would be the last one to say that, but we have to be streetwise here. President Ronald Reagan told the UN General Assembly in 1987: 'I occasionally think how quickly our differences worldwide would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world.' That's the idea. Unite against a common 'enemy' with a common purpose behind your 'saviour force' (the Cult) as this age-old technique of mass manipulation goes global.

Science moves this way ...

I could find only one other person who was discussing the simulation hypothesis publicly when I concluded it was real. This was Nick Bostrom, a Swedish-born philosopher at the University of Oxford, who has explored for many years the possibility that human reality is a computer simulation although his version and mine are not the same. Today the simulation and holographic reality hypothesis have increasingly entered the scientific mainstream. Well, the more open-minded mainstream, that is. Here are a few of the ever-gathering examples. American nuclear physicist Silas Beane led a team of physicists at the University of Bonn in Germany pursuing the question of whether we live in a simulation. They concluded that we probably do and it was likely based on a lattice of cubes. They found that cosmic rays align with that specific pattern. The team highlighted the Greisen–Zatsepin–Kuzmin (GZK) limit which refers to cosmic ray particle interaction with cosmic background radiation that creates an apparent boundary for cosmic ray particles. They say in a paper entitled 'Constraints on the Universe as a Numerical Simulation' that this 'pattern of constraint' is exactly what you

would find with a computer simulation. They also made the point that a simulation would create its own 'laws of physics' that would limit possibility. I've been making the same point for decades that the *perceived* laws of physics relate only to this reality, or what I would later call the simulation. When designers write codes to create computer and virtual reality games they are the equivalent of the laws of physics for that game. Players interact within the limitations laid out by the coding. In the same way those who wrote the codes for the simulation decided the laws of physics that would apply. These can be overridden by expanded states of consciousness, but not by those enslaved in only five-sense awareness where simulation codes rule. Overriding the codes is what people call 'miracles'. They are not. They are bypassing the encoded limits of the simulation. A population caught in simulation perception would have no idea that this was their plight. As the Bonn paper said: 'Like a prisoner in a pitch-black cell we would not be able to see the "walls" of our prison,' That's true if people remain mesmerised by the five senses. Open to expanded awareness and those walls become very clear. The main one is the speed of light.

American theoretical physicist James Gates is another who has explored the simulation question and found considerable evidence to support the idea. Gates was Professor of Physics at the University of Maryland, Director of The Center for String and Particle Theory, and on Barack Obama's Council of Advisors on Science and Technology. He and his team found *computer codes* of digital data embedded in the fabric of our reality. They relate to on-off electrical charges of 1 and 0 in the binary system used by computers. 'We have no idea what they are doing there', Gates said. They found within the energetic fabric mathematical sequences known as error-correcting codes or block codes that 'reboot' data to its original state or 'default settings' when something knocks it out of sync. Gates was asked if he had found a set of equations embedded in our reality indistinguishable from those that drive search engines and browsers and he said: 'That is correct.' Rich Terrile, director of the Centre for Evolutionary Computation and Automated Design at NASA's Jet

Propulsion Laboratory, has said publicly that he believes the Universe is a digital hologram that must have been created by a form of intelligence. I agree with that in every way. Waveform information is delivered electrically by the senses to the brain which constructs a *digital* holographic reality that we call the 'world'. This digital level of reality can be read by the esoteric art of numerology. Digital holograms are at the cutting edge of holographics today. We have digital technology everywhere designed to access and manipulate our digital level of perceived reality. Synthetic mRNA in 'Covid vaccines' has a digital component to manipulate the body's digital 'operating system'.

Reality is numbers

How many know that our reality can be broken down to numbers and codes that are the same as computer games? Max Tegmark, a physicist at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT), is the author of *Our Mathematical Universe* in which he lays out how reality can be entirely described by numbers and maths in the way that a video game is encoded with the 'physics' of computer games. Our world and computer virtual reality are essentially the same.

Tegmark imagines the perceptions of characters in an advanced computer game when the graphics are so good they don't know they are in a game. They think they can bump into real objects (electromagnetic resistance in our reality), fall in love and feel emotions like excitement. When they began to study the apparently 'physical world' of the video game they would realise that everything was made of pixels (which have been found in our energetic reality as must be the case when on one level our world is digital). What computer game characters thought was physical 'stuff', Tegmark said, could actually be broken down into numbers:

And we're exactly in this situation in our world. We look around and it doesn't seem that mathematical at all, but everything we see is made out of elementary particles like quarks and electrons. And what properties does an electron have? Does it have a smell or a colour or a texture? No! ... We physicists have come up with geeky names for [Electron] properties, like

electric charge, or spin, or lepton number, but the electron doesn't care what we call it, the properties are just numbers.

This is the illusory reality Gnostics were describing. This is the simulation. The A, C, G, and T codes of DNA have a binary value – A and C = 0 while G and T = 1. This has to be when the simulation is digital and the body must be digital to interact with it. Recurring mathematical sequences are encoded throughout reality and the body. They include the Fibonacci sequence in which the two previous numbers are added to get the next one, as in ... 1, 1, 2, 3, 5, 8, 13, 21, 34, 55, etc. The sequence is encoded in the human face and body, proportions of animals, DNA, seed heads, pine cones, trees, shells, spiral galaxies, hurricanes and the number of petals in a flower. The list goes on and on. There are fractal patterns – a 'never-ending pattern that is infinitely complex and self-similar across all scales in the as above, so below, principle of holograms. These and other famous recurring geometrical and mathematical sequences such as Phi, Pi, Golden Mean, Golden Ratio and Golden Section are *computer codes* of the simulation. I had to laugh and give my head a shake the day I finished this book and it went into the production stage. I was sent an article in *Scientific American* published in April, 2021, with the headline 'Confirmed! We Live in a Simulation'. Two decades after I first said our reality is a simulation and the speed of light is its outer limit the article suggested that we do live in a simulation and that the speed of light is its outer limit. I left school at 15 and never passed a major exam in my life while the writer was up to his eyes in qualifications. As I will explain in the final chapter *knowing* is far better than thinking and they come from very different sources. The article rightly connected the speed of light to the processing speed of the 'Matrix' and said what has been in my books all this time ... 'If we are in a simulation, as it appears, then space is an abstract property written in code. It is not real'. No it's not and if we live in a simulation something created it and it wasn't *us*. 'That David Icke says we are manipulated by aliens' – he's crackers.'

Wow ...

The reality that humanity thinks is so real is an illusion. Politicians, governments, scientists, doctors, academics, law enforcement, media, school and university curriculums, on and on, are all founded on a world that *does not exist* except as a simulated prison cell. Is it such a stretch to accept that 'Covid' doesn't exist when our entire 'physical' reality doesn't exist? Revealed here is the knowledge kept under raps in the Cult networks of compartmentalised secrecy to control humanity's sense of reality by inducing the population to believe in a reality that's not real. If it wasn't so tragic in its experiential consequences the whole thing would be hysterically funny. None of this is new to Renegade Minds. Ancient Greek philosopher Plato (about 428 to about 347BC) was a major influence on Gnostic belief and he described the human plight thousands of years ago with his Allegory of the Cave. He told the symbolic story of prisoners living in a cave who had never been outside. They were chained and could only see one wall of the cave while behind them was a fire that they could not see. Figures walked past the fire casting shadows on the prisoners' wall and those moving shadows became their sense of reality. Some prisoners began to study the shadows and were considered experts on them (today's academics and scientists), but what they studied was only an illusion (today's academics and scientists). A prisoner escaped from the cave and saw reality as it really is. When he returned to report this revelation they didn't believe him, called him mad and threatened to kill him if he tried to set them free. Plato's tale is not only a brilliant analogy of the human plight and our illusory reality. It describes, too, the dynamics of the 'Covid' hoax. I have only skimmed the surface of these subjects here. The aim of this book is to crisply connect all essential dots to put what is happening today into its true context. All subject areas and their connections in this chapter are covered in great evidential detail in *Everything You Need To Know, But Have Never Been Told* and *The Answer*.

They say that bewildered people 'can't see the forest for the trees'. Humanity, however, can't see the forest for the *twigs*. The five senses

see only twigs while Renegade Minds can see the forest and it's the forest where the answers lie with the connections that reveals. Breaking free of perceptual programming so the forest can be seen is the way we turn all this around. Not breaking free is how humanity got into this mess. The situation may seem hopeless, but I promise you it's not. We are a perceptual heartbeat from paradise if only we knew.

CHAPTER TWELVE

Escaping Wetiko

Life is simply a vacation from the infinite

Dean Cavanagh

Renegade Minds weave the web of life and events and see common themes in the apparently random. They are always there if you look for them and their pursuit is aided by incredible synchronicity that comes when your mind is open rather than mesmerised by what it thinks it can see.

Infinite awareness is infinite possibility and the more of infinite possibility that we access the more becomes infinitely possible. That may be stating the apparently obvious, but it is a devastatingly-powerful fact that can set us free. We are a point of attention within an infinity of consciousness. The question is how much of that infinity do we choose to access? How much knowledge, insight, awareness, wisdom, do we want to connect with and explore? If your focus is only in the five senses you will be influenced by a fraction of infinite awareness. I mean a range so tiny that it gives new meaning to infinitesimal. Limitation of self-identity and a sense of the possible limit accordingly your range of consciousness. We are what we think we are. Life is what we think it is. The dream is the dreamer and the dreamer is the dream. Buddhist philosophy puts it this way: 'As a thing is viewed, so it appears.' Most humans live in the realm of touch, taste, see, hear, and smell and that's the limit of their sense of the possible and sense of self. Many will follow a religion and speak of a God in his heaven, but their lives are still

dominated by the five senses in their perceptions and actions. The five senses become the arbiter of everything. When that happens all except a smear of infinity is sealed away from influence by the rigid, unyielding, reality bubbles that are the five-sense human or Phantom Self. Archon Cult methodology is to isolate consciousness within five-sense reality – the simulation – and then program that consciousness with a sense of self and the world through a deluge of life-long information designed to instil the desired perception that allows global control. Efforts to do this have increased dramatically with identity politics as identity bubbles are squeezed into the minutiae of five-sense detail which disconnect people even more profoundly from the infinite 'I'.

Five-sense focus and self-identity are like a firewall that limits access to the infinite realms. You only perceive one radio or television station and no other. We'll take that literally for a moment. Imagine a vast array of stations giving different information and angles on reality, but you only ever listen to one. Here we have the human plight in which the population is overwhelmingly confined to CultFM. This relates only to the frequency range of CultFM and limits perception and insight to that band – limits *possibility* to that band. It means you are connecting with an almost imperceptibly minuscule range of possibility and creative potential within the infinite Field. It's a world where everything seems apart from everything else and where synchronicity is rare. Synchronicity is defined in the dictionary as 'the happening by chance of two or more related or similar events at the same time'. Use of 'by chance' betrays a complete misunderstanding of reality. Synchronicity is not 'by chance'. As people open their minds, or 'awaken' to use the term, they notice more and more coincidences in their lives, bits of 'luck', apparently miraculous happenings that put them in the right place at the right time with the right people. Days become peppered with 'fancy meeting you here' and 'what are the chances of that?' My entire life has been lived like this and ever more so since my own colossal awakening in 1990 and 91 which transformed my sense of reality. Synchronicity is not 'by chance'; it is by accessing expanded

realms of possibility which allow expanded potential for manifestation. People broadcasting the same vibe from the same openness of mind tend to be drawn 'by chance' to each other through what I call frequency magnetism and it's not only people. In the last more than 30 years incredible synchronicity has also led me through the Cult maze to information in so many forms and to crucial personal experiences. These 'coincidences' have allowed me to put the puzzle pieces together across an enormous array of subjects and situations. Those who have breached the bubble of five-sense reality will know exactly what I mean and this escape from the perceptual prison cell is open to everyone whenever they make that choice. This may appear super-human when compared with the limitations of 'human', but it's really our natural state. 'Human' as currently experienced is consciousness in an unnatural state of induced separation from the infinity of the whole. I'll come to how this transformation into unity can be made when I have described in more detail the force that holds humanity in servitude by denying this access to infinite self.

The Wetiko factor

I have been talking and writing for decades about the way five-sense mind is systematically barricaded from expanded awareness. I have used the analogy of a computer (five-sense mind) and someone at the keyboard (expanded awareness). Interaction between the computer and the operator is symbolic of the interaction between five-sense mind and expanded awareness. The computer directly experiences the Internet and the operator experiences the Internet via the computer which is how it's supposed to be – the two working as one. Archons seek to control that point where the operator connects with the computer to stop that interaction (Fig 20). Now the operator is banging the keyboard and clicking the mouse, but the computer is not responding and this happens when the computer is taken over – *possessed* – by an appropriately-named computer 'virus'. The operator has lost all influence over the computer which goes its own way making decisions under the control of the 'virus'. I have

just described the dynamic through which the force known to Gnostics as Yaldabaoth and Archons disconnects five-sense mind from expanded awareness to imprison humanity in perceptual servitude.

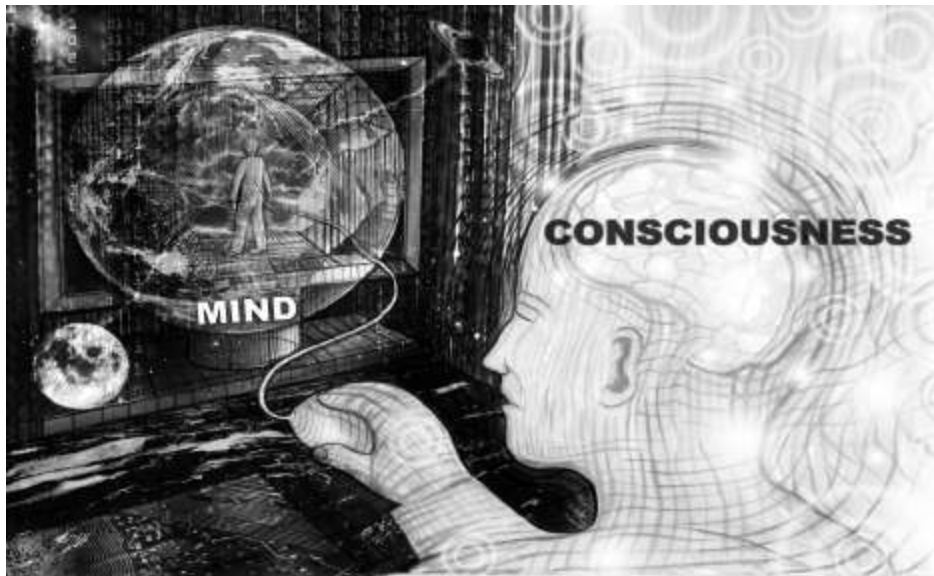


Figure 20: The mind ‘virus’ I have been writing about for decades seeks to isolate five-sense mind (the computer) from the true ‘I’. (Image by Neil Hague).

About a year ago I came across a Native American concept of Wetiko which describes precisely the same phenomenon. Wetiko is the spelling used by the Cree and there are other versions including wintiko and windigo used by other tribal groups. They spell the name with lower case, but I see Wetiko as a proper noun as with Archons and prefer a capital. I first saw an article about Wetiko by writer and researcher Paul Levy which so synced with what I had been writing about the computer/operator disconnection and later the Archons. I then read his book, the fascinating *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil*. The parallels between what I had concluded long before and the Native American concept of Wetiko were so clear and obvious that it was almost funny. For Wetiko see the Gnostic Archons for sure and the Jinn, the Predators, and every other name for a force of evil, inversion and chaos. Wetiko is the Native American name for the force that divides the computer from

the operator (Fig 21). Indigenous author Jack D. Forbes, a founder of the Native American movement in the 1960s, wrote another book about Wetiko entitled *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism* which I also read. Forbes says that Wetiko refers to an evil person or spirit ‘who terrorizes other creatures by means of terrible acts, including cannibalism’. Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa told me that African accounts tell how cannibalism was brought into the world by the Chitauri ‘gods’ – another manifestation of Wetiko. The distinction between ‘evil person or spirit’ relates to Archons/Wetiko possessing a human or acting as pure consciousness. Wetiko is said to be a sickness of the soul or spirit and a state of being that takes but gives nothing back – the Cult and its operatives perfectly described. Black Hawk, a Native American war leader defending their lands from confiscation, said European invaders had ‘poisoned hearts’ – Wetiko hearts – and that this would spread to native societies. Mention of the heart is very significant as we shall shortly see. Forbes writes: ‘Tragically, the history of the world for the past 2,000 years is, in great part, the story of the epidemiology of the wetiko disease.’ Yes, and much longer. Forbes is correct when he says: ‘The wetikos destroyed Egypt and Babylon and Athens and Rome and Tenochtitlan [capital of the Aztec empire] and perhaps now they will destroy the entire earth.’ Evil, he said, is the number one export of a Wetiko culture – see its globalisation with ‘Covid’. Constant war, mass murder, suffering of all kinds, child abuse, Satanism, torture and human sacrifice are all expressions of Wetiko and the Wetiko possessed. The world is Wetiko made manifest, *but it doesn’t have to be*. There is a way out of this even now.



Figure 21: The mind 'virus' is known to Native Americans as 'Wetiko'. (Image by Neil Hague).

Cult of Wetiko

Wetiko is the Yaldabaoth frequency distortion that seeks to attach to human consciousness and absorb it into its own. Once this connection is made Wetiko can drive the perceptions of the target which they believe to be coming from their own mind. All the horrors of history and today from mass killers to Satanists, paedophiles like Jeffrey Epstein and other psychopaths, are the embodiment of Wetiko and express its state of being in all its grotesqueness. The Cult is Wetiko incarnate, Yaldabaoth incarnate, and it seeks to facilitate Wetiko assimilation of humanity in totality into its distortion by manipulating the population into low frequency states that match its own. Paul Levy writes: 'Holographically enforced within the psyche of every human being the wetiko virus pervades and underlies the entire field of consciousness, and can therefore potentially manifest through any one of us at any moment if we are not mindful.' The 'Covid' hoax has achieved this with many people, but others have not fallen into Wetiko's frequency lair. Players in the 'Covid' human catastrophe including Gates, Schwab, Tedros, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance, Johnson, Hancock, Ferguson, Drosten, and all the rest, including the psychopath psychologists, are expressions of Wetiko. This is why

they have no compassion or empathy and no emotional consequence for what they do that would make them stop doing it. Observe all the people who support the psychopaths in authority against the Pushbackers despite the damaging impact the psychopaths have on their own lives and their family's lives. You are again looking at Wetiko possession which prevents them seeing through the lies to the obvious scam going on. *Why can't they see it?* Wetiko won't let them see it. The perceptual divide that has now become a chasm is between the Wetikoed and the non-Wetikoed.

Paul Levy describes Wetiko in the same way that I have long described the Archontic force. They are the same distorted consciousness operating across dimensions of reality: '... the subtle body of wetiko is not located in the third dimension of space and time, literally existing in another dimension ... it is able to affect ordinary lives by mysteriously interpenetrating into our three-dimensional world.' Wetiko does this through its incarnate representatives in the Cult and by weaving itself into The Field which on our level of reality is the electromagnetic information field of the simulation or Matrix. More than that, the simulation *is* Wetiko / Yaldabaoth. Caleb Scharf, Director of Astrobiology at Columbia University, has speculated that 'alien life' could be so advanced that it has transcribed itself into the quantum realm to become what we call physics. He said intelligence indistinguishable from the fabric of the Universe would solve many of its greatest mysteries:

Perhaps hyper-advanced life isn't just external. Perhaps it's already all around. It is embedded in what we perceive to be physics itself, from the root behaviour of particles and fields to the phenomena of complexity and emergence ... In other words, life might not just be in the equations. It might BE the equations [My emphasis].

Scharf said it is possible that 'we don't recognise advanced life because it forms an integral and unsuspecting part of what we've considered to be the natural world'. I agree. Wetiko/Yaldabaoth *is* the simulation. We are literally in the body of the beast. But that doesn't mean it has to control us. We all have the power to overcome Wetiko

influence and the Cult knows that. I doubt it sleeps too well because it knows that.

Which Field?

This, I suggest, is how it all works. There are two Fields. One is the fierce electromagnetic light of the Matrix within the speed of light; the other is the 'watery light' of The Field beyond the walls of the Matrix that connects with the Great Infinity. Five-sense mind and the decoding systems of the body attach us to the Field of Matrix light. They have to or we could not experience this reality. Five-sense mind sees only the Matrix Field of information while our expanded consciousness is part of the Infinity Field. When we open our minds, and most importantly our hearts, to the Infinity Field we have a mission control which gives us an expanded perspective, a road map, to understand the nature of the five-sense world. If we are isolated only in five-sense mind there is no mission control. We're on our own trying to understand a world that's constantly feeding us information to ensure we do not understand. People in this state can feel 'lost' and bewildered with no direction or radar. You can see ever more clearly those who are influenced by the Fields of Big Infinity or little five-sense mind simply by their views and behaviour with regard to the 'Covid' hoax. We have had this division throughout known human history with the mass of the people on one side and individuals who could see and intuit beyond the walls of the simulation – Plato's prisoner who broke out of the cave and saw reality for what it is. Such people have always been targeted by Wetiko/Archon-possessed authority, burned at the stake or demonised as mad, bad and dangerous. The Cult today and its global network of 'anti-hate', 'anti-fascist' Woke groups are all expressions of Wetiko attacking those exposing the conspiracy, 'Covid' lies and the 'vaccine' agenda.

Woke as a whole is Wetiko which explains its black and white mentality and how at one it is with the Wetiko-possessed Cult. Paul Levy said: 'To be in this paradigm is to still be under the thrall of a two-valued logic – where things are either true or false – of a

wetikoized mind.’ Wetiko consciousness is in a permanent rage, therefore so is Woke, and then there is Woke inversion and contradiction. ‘Anti-fascists’ act like fascists because fascists *and* ‘anti-fascists’ are both Wetiko at work. Political parties act the same while claiming to be different for the same reason. Secret society and satanic rituals are attaching initiates to Wetiko and the cold, ruthless, psychopathic mentality that secures the positions of power all over the world is Wetiko. Reframing ‘training programmes’ have the same cumulative effect of attaching Wetiko and we have their graduates described as automatons and robots with a cold, psychopathic, uncaring demeanour. They are all traits of Wetiko possession and look how many times they have been described in this book and elsewhere with regard to personnel behind ‘Covid’ including the police and medical profession. Climbing the greasy pole in any profession in a Wetiko society requires traits of Wetiko to get there and that is particularly true of politics which is not about fair competition and pre-eminence of ideas. It is founded on how many backs you can stab and arses you can lick. This culminated in the global ‘Covid’ coordination between the Wetiko possessed who pulled it off in all the different countries without a trace of empathy and compassion for their impact on humans. Our sight sense can see only holographic form and not the Field which connects holographic form. Therefore we perceive ‘physical’ objects with ‘space’ in between. In fact that ‘space’ is energy/consciousness operating on multiple frequencies. One of them is Wetiko and that connects the Cult psychopaths, those who submit to the psychopaths, and those who serve the psychopaths in the media operations of the world. Wetiko is Gates. Wetiko is the mask-wearing submissive. Wetiko is the fake journalist and ‘fact-checker’. The Wetiko Field is coordinating the whole thing. Psychopaths, gofers, media operatives, ‘anti-hate’ hate groups, ‘fact-checkers’ and submissive people work as one unit *even without human coordination* because they are attached to the *same* Field which is organising it all (Fig 22). Paul Levy is here describing how Wetiko-possessed people are drawn together and refuse to let any information breach their rigid

perceptions. He was writing long before 'Covid', but I think you will recognise followers of the 'Covid' religion *oh just a little bit*:

People who are channelling the vibratory frequency of wetiko align with each other through psychic resonance to reinforce their unspoken shared agreement so as to uphold their deranged view of reality. Once an unconscious content takes possession of certain individuals, it irresistibly draws them together by mutual attraction and knits them into groups tied together by their shared madness that can easily swell into an avalanche of insanity.

A psychic epidemic is a closed system, which is to say that it is insular and not open to any new information or informing influences from the outside world which contradict its fixed, limited, and limiting perspective.

There we have the Woke mind and the 'Covid' mind. Compatible resonance draws the awakening together, too, which is clearly happening today.

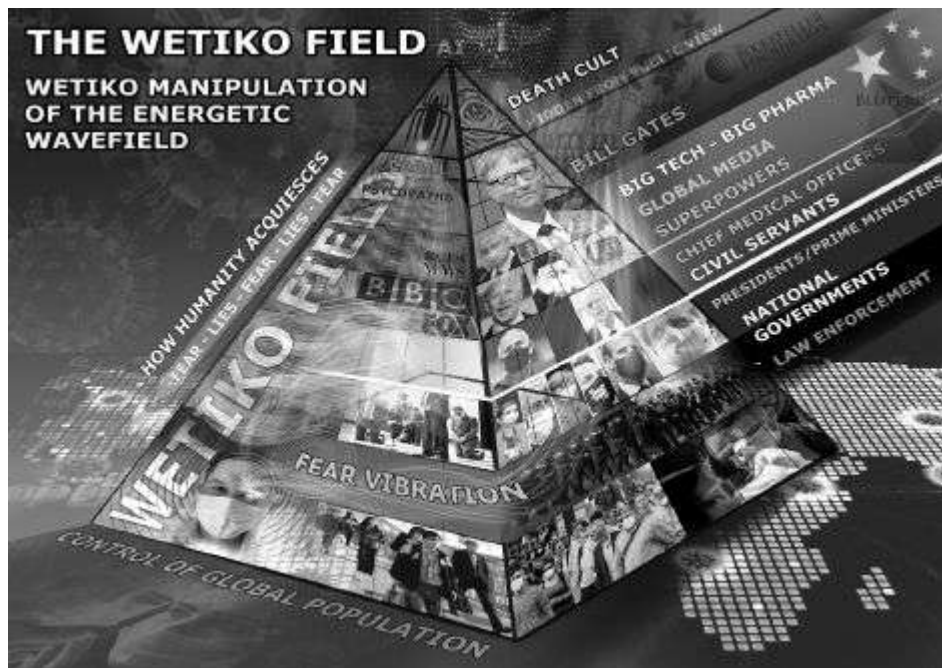


Figure 22: The Wetiko Field from which the Cult pyramid and its personnel are made manifest. (Image by Neil Hague).

Spiritual servitude

Wetiko doesn't care about humans. It's not human; it just possesses humans for its own ends and the effect (depending on the scale of

possession) can be anything from extreme psychopathy to unquestioning obedience. Wetiko's worst nightmare is for human consciousness to expand beyond the simulation. Everything is focussed on stopping that happening through control of information, thus perception, thus frequency. The 'education system', media, science, medicine, academia, are all geared to maintaining humanity in five-sense servitude as is the constant stimulation of low-vibrational mental and emotional states (see 'Covid'). Wetiko seeks to dominate those subconscious spaces between five-sense perception and expanded consciousness where the computer meets the operator. From these subconscious hiding places Wetiko speaks to us to trigger urges and desires that we take to be our own and manipulate us into anything from low-vibrational to psychopathic states. Remember how Islam describes the Jinn as invisible tricksters that 'whisper' and confuse. Wetiko is the origin of the 'trickster god' theme that you find in cultures all over the world. Jinn, like the Archons, are Wetiko which is terrified of humans awakening and reconnecting with our true self for then its energy source has gone. With that the feedback loop breaks between Wetiko and human perception that provides the energetic momentum on which its very existence depends as a force of evil. Humans are both its target and its source of survival, but only if we are operating in low-vibrational states of fear, hate, depression and the background anxiety that most people suffer. We are Wetiko's target because we are its key to survival. It needs us, not the other way round. Paul Levy writes:

A vampire has no intrinsic, independent, substantial existence in its own right; it only exists in relation to us. The pathogenic, vampiric mind-parasite called wetiko is nothing in itself – not being able to exist from its own side – yet it has a 'virtual reality' such that it can potentially destroy our species ...

...The fact that a vampire is not reflected by a mirror can also mean that what we need to see is that there's nothing, no-thing to see, other than ourselves. The fact that wetiko is the expression of something inside of us means that the cure for wetiko is with us as well. The critical issue is finding this cure within us and then putting it into effect.

Evil begets evil because if evil does not constantly expand and find new sources of energetic sustenance its evil, its *distortion*, dies with the assimilation into balance and harmony. Love is the garlic to Wetiko's vampire. Evil, the absence of love, cannot exist in the presence of love. I think I see a way out of here. I have emphasised so many times over the decades that the Archons/Wetiko and their Cult are not all powerful. *They are not*. I don't care how it looks even now *they are not*. I have not called them little boys in short trousers for effect. I have said it because it is true. Wetiko's insatiable desire for power over others is not a sign of its omnipotence, but its insecurity. Paul Levy writes: 'Due to the primal fear which ultimately drives it and which it is driven to cultivate, wetiko's body politic has an intrinsic and insistent need for centralising power and control so as to create imagined safety for itself.' *Yeaaaaees!* Exactly! Why does Wetiko want humans in an ongoing state of fear? Wetiko itself *is* fear and it is petrified of love. As evil is an absence of love, so love is an absence of fear. Love conquers all and *especially* Wetiko which *is* fear. Wetiko brought fear into the world when it wasn't here before. *Fear* was the 'fall', the fall into low-frequency ignorance and illusion – fear is **False Emotion Appearing Real**. The simulation is driven and energised by fear because Wetiko/Yaldabaoth (fear) *are* the simulation. Fear is the absence of love and Wetiko is the absence of love.

Wetiko today

We can now view current events from this level of perspective. The 'Covid' hoax has generated momentous amounts of ongoing fear, anxiety, depression and despair which have empowered Wetiko. No wonder people like Gates have been the instigators when they are Wetiko incarnate and exhibit every trait of Wetiko in the extreme. See how cold and unemotional these people are like Gates and his cronies, how dead of eye they are. That's Wetiko. Sabbatians are Wetiko and everything they control including the World Health Organization, Big Pharma and the 'vaccine' makers, national 'health'

hierarchies, corporate media, Silicon Valley, the banking system, and the United Nations with its planned transformation into world government. All are controlled and possessed by the Wetiko distortion into distorting human society in its image. We are with this knowledge at the gateway to understanding the world. Divisions of race, culture, creed and sexuality are diversions to hide the real division between those possessed and influenced by Wetiko and those that are not. The 'Covid' hoax has brought both clearly into view. Human behaviour is not about race. Tyrants and dictatorships come in all colours and creeds. What unites the US president bombing the innocent and an African tribe committing genocide against another as in Rwanda? What unites them? *Wetiko*. All wars are Wetiko, all genocide is Wetiko, all hunger over centuries in a world of plenty is Wetiko. Children going to bed hungry, including in the West, is Wetiko. Cult-generated Woke racial divisions that focus on the body are designed to obscure the reality that divisions in behaviour are manifestations of mind, not body. Obsession with body identity and group judgement is a means to divert attention from the real source of behaviour – mind and perception. Conflict sown by the Woke both within themselves and with their target groups are Wetiko providing lunch for itself through still more agents of the division, chaos, and fear on which it feeds. The Cult is seeking to assimilate the entirety of humanity and all children and young people into the Wetiko frequency by manipulating them into states of fear and despair. Witness all the suicide and psychological unravelling since the spring of 2020. Wetiko psychopaths want to impose a state of unquestioning obedience to authority which is no more than a conduit for Wetiko to enforce its will and assimilate humanity into itself. It needs us to believe that resistance is futile when it fears resistance and even more so the game-changing non-cooperation with its impositions. It can use violent resistance for its benefit. Violent impositions and violent resistance are *both* Wetiko. The Power of Love with its Power of No will sweep Wetiko from our world. Wetiko and its Cult know that. They just don't want us to know.

AI Wetiko

This brings me to AI or artificial intelligence and something else Wetikos don't want us to know. What is AI *really*? I know about computer code algorithms and AI that learns from data input. These, however, are more diversions, the expeditionary force, for the real AI that they want to connect to the human brain as promoted by Silicon Valley Wetikos like Kurzweil. What is this AI? It is the frequency of *Wetiko*, the frequency of the Archons. The connection of AI to the human brain is the connection of the Wetiko frequency to create a Wetiko hive mind and complete the job of assimilation. The hive mind is planned to be controlled from Israel and China which are both 100 percent owned by Wetiko Sabbatians. The assimilation process has been going on minute by minute in the 'smart' era which fused with the 'Covid' era. We are told that social media is scrambling the minds of the young and changing their personality. This is true, but what is social media? Look more deeply at how it works, how it creates divisions and conflict, the hostility and cruelty, the targeting of people until they are destroyed. That's Wetiko. Social media is manipulated to tune people to the Wetiko frequency with all the emotional exploitation tricks employed by platforms like Facebook and its Wetiko front man, Zuckerberg. Facebook's Instagram announced a new platform for children to overcome a legal bar on them using the main site. This is more Wetiko exploitation and manipulation of kids. Amnesty International likened the plan to foxes offering to guard the henhouse and said it was incompatible with human rights. Since when did Wetiko or Zuckerberg (I repeat myself) care about that? Would Brin and Page at Google, Wojcicki at YouTube, Bezos at Amazon and whoever the hell runs Twitter act as they do if they were not channelling Wetiko? Would those who are developing technologies for no other reason than human control? How about those designing and selling technologies to kill people and Big Pharma drug and 'vaccine' producers who know they will end or devastate lives? Quite a thought for these people to consider is that if you are Wetiko in a human life you are Wetiko on the 'other side' unless your frequency

changes and that can only change by a change of perception which becomes a change of behaviour. Where Gates is going does not bear thinking about although perhaps that's exactly where he wants to go. Either way, that's where he's going. His frequency will make it so.

The frequency lair

I have been saying for a long time that a big part of the addiction to smartphones and devices is that a frequency is coming off them that entraps the mind. People spend ages on their phones and sometimes even a minute or so after they put them down they pick them up again and it all repeats. 'Covid' lockdowns will have increased this addiction a million times for obvious reasons. Addictions to alcohol overindulgence and drugs are another way that Wetiko entraps consciousness to attach to its own. Both are symptoms of low-vibrational psychological distress which alcoholism and drug addiction further compound. Do we think it's really a coincidence that access to them is made so easy while potions that can take people into realms beyond the simulation are banned and illegal? I have explored smartphone addiction in other books, the scale is mind-blowing, and that level of addiction does not come without help. Tech companies that make these phones are Wetiko and they will have no qualms about destroying the minds of children. We are seeing again with these companies the Wetiko perceptual combination of psychopathic enforcers and weak and meek unquestioning compliance by the rank and file.

The global Smart Grid is the Wetiko Grid and it is crucial to complete the Cult endgame. The simulation is radiation and we are being deluged with technological radiation on a devastating scale. Wetiko frauds like Elon Musk serve Cult interests while occasionally criticising them to maintain his street-cred. 5G and other forms of Wi-Fi are being directed at the earth from space on a volume and scale that goes on increasing by the day. Elon Musk's (officially) SpaceX Starlink project is in the process of putting tens of thousands of satellites in low orbit to cover every inch of the planet with 5G and other Wi-Fi to create Kurzweil's global 'cloud' to which the

human mind is planned to be attached very soon. SpaceX has approval to operate 12,000 satellites with more than 1,300 launched at the time of writing and applications filed for 30,000 more. Other operators in the Wi-Fi, 5G, low-orbit satellite market include OneWeb (UK), Telesat (Canada), and AST & Science (US). Musk tells us that AI could be the end of humanity and then launches a company called Neuralink to connect the human brain to computers. Musk's (in theory) Tesla company is building electric cars and the driverless vehicles of the smart control grid. As frauds and bullshitters go Elon Musk in my opinion is Major League.

5G and technological radiation in general are destructive to human health, genetics and psychology and increasing the strength of artificial radiation underpins the five-sense perceptual bubbles which are themselves expressions of radiation or electromagnetism. Freedom activist John Whitehead was so right with his 'databit by databit, we are building our own electronic concentration camps'. The Smart Grid and 5G is a means to control the human mind and infuse perceptual information into The Field to influence anyone in sync with its frequency. You can change perception and behaviour en masse if you can manipulate the population into those levels of frequency and this is happening all around us today. The arrogance of Musk and his fellow Cult operatives knows no bounds in the way that we see with Gates. Musk's satellites are so many in number already they are changing the night sky when viewed from Earth. The astronomy community has complained about this and they have seen nothing yet. Some consequences of Musk's Wetiko hubris include: Radiation; visible pollution of the night sky; interference with astronomy and meteorology; ground and water pollution from intensive use of increasingly many spaceports; accumulating space debris; continual deorbiting and burning up of aging satellites, polluting the atmosphere with toxic dust and smoke; and ever-increasing likelihood of collisions. A collective public open letter of complaint to Musk said:

We are writing to you ... because SpaceX is in process of surrounding the Earth with a network of thousands of satellites whose very purpose is to irradiate every square inch of the

Earth. SpaceX, like everyone else, is treating the radiation as if it were not there. As if the mitochondria in our cells do not depend on electrons moving undisturbed from the food we digest to the oxygen we breathe.

As if our nervous systems and our hearts are not subject to radio frequency interference like any piece of electronic equipment. As if the cancer, diabetes, and heart disease that now afflict a majority of the Earth's population are not metabolic diseases that result from interference with our cellular machinery. As if insects everywhere, and the birds and animals that eat them, are not starving to death as a result.

People like Musk and Gates believe in their limitless Wetiko arrogance that they can do whatever they like to the world because they own it. Consequences for humanity are irrelevant. It's absolutely time that we stopped taking this shit from these self-styled masters of the Earth when you consider where this is going.

Why is the Cult so anti-human?

I hear this question often: Why would they do this when it will affect them, too? Ah, but will it? Who is this *them*? Forget their bodies. They are just vehicles for Wetiko consciousness. When you break it all down to the foundations we are looking at a state of severely distorted consciousness targeting another state of consciousness for assimilation. The rest is detail. The simulation is the fly-trap in which unique sensations of the five senses create a cycle of addiction called reincarnation. Renegade Minds see that everything which happens in our reality is a smaller version of the whole picture in line with the holographic principle. Addiction to the radiation of smart technology is a smaller version of addiction to the whole simulation. Connecting the body/brain to AI is taking that addiction on a giant step further to total ongoing control by assimilating human incarnate consciousness into Wetiko. I have watched during the 'Covid' hoax how many are becoming ever more profoundly attached to Wetiko's perceptual calling cards of aggressive response to any other point of view ('There is no other god but me'), psychopathic lack of compassion and empathy, and servile submission to the narrative and will of authority. Wetiko is the psychopaths *and* subservience to psychopaths. The Cult of Wetiko is

so anti-human because it is *not* human. It embarked on a mission to destroy human by targeting everything that it means to be human and to survive as human. 'Covid' is not the end, just a means to an end. The Cult with its Wetiko consciousness is seeking to change Earth systems, including the atmosphere, to suit them, not humans. The gathering bombardment of 5G alone from ground and space is dramatically changing The Field with which the five senses interact. There is so much more to come if we sit on our hands and hope it will all go away. It is not meant to go away. It is meant to get ever more extreme and we need to face that while we still can – just.

Carbon dioxide is the gas of life. Without that human is over. Kaput, gone, history. No natural world, no human. The Cult has created a cock and bull story about carbon dioxide and climate change to justify its reduction to the point where Gates and the ignoramus Biden 'climate chief' John Kerry want to suck it out of the atmosphere. Kerry wants to do this because his master Gates does. Wetikos have made the gas of life a demon with the usual support from the Wokers of Extinction Rebellion and similar organisations and the bewildered puppet-child that is Greta Thunberg who was put on the world stage by Klaus Schwab and the World Economic Forum. The name Extinction Rebellion is both ironic and as always Wetiko inversion. The gas that we need to survive must be reduced to save us from extinction. The most basic need of human is oxygen and we now have billions walking around in face nappies depriving body and brain of this essential requirement of human existence. More than that 5G at 60 gigahertz interacts with the oxygen molecule to reduce the amount of oxygen the body can absorb into the bloodstream. The obvious knock-on consequences of that for respiratory and cognitive problems and life itself need no further explanation. Psychopaths like Musk are assembling a global system of satellites to deluge the human atmosphere with this insanity. The man should be in jail. Here we have two most basic of human needs, oxygen and carbon dioxide, being dismantled.

Two others, water and food, are getting similar treatment with the United Nations Agendas 21 and 2030 – the Great Reset – planning to

centrally control all water and food supplies. People will not even own rain water that falls on their land. Food is affected at the most basic level by reducing carbon dioxide. We have genetic modification or GMO infiltrating the food chain on a mass scale, pesticides and herbicides polluting the air and destroying the soil. Freshwater fish that provide livelihoods for 60 million people and feed hundreds of millions worldwide are being 'pushed to the brink' according the conservationists while climate change is the only focus. Now we have Gates and Schwab wanting to dispense with current food sources all together and replace them with a synthetic version which the Wetiko Cult would control in terms of production and who eats and who doesn't. We have been on the Totalitarian Tiptoe to this for more than 60 years as food has become ever more processed and full of chemical shite to the point today when it's not natural food at all. As Dr Tom Cowan says: 'If it has a label don't eat it.' Bill Gates is now the biggest owner of farmland in the United States and he does nothing without an ulterior motive involving the Cult. Klaus Schwab wrote: 'To feed the world in the next 50 years we will need to produce as much food as was produced in the last 10,000 years ... food security will only be achieved, however, if regulations on genetically modified foods are adapted to reflect the reality that gene editing offers a precise, efficient and safe method of improving crops.' Liar. People and the world are being targeted with aluminium through vaccines, chemtrails, food, drink cans, and endless other sources when aluminium has been linked to many health issues including dementia which is increasing year after year. Insects, bees and wildlife essential to the food chain are being deleted by pesticides, herbicides and radiation which 5G is dramatically increasing with 6G and 7G to come. The pollinating bee population is being devastated while wildlife including birds, dolphins and whales are having their natural radar blocked by the effects of ever-increasing radiation. In the summer windscreens used to be splattered with insects so numerous were they. It doesn't happen now. Where have they gone?

Synthetic everything

The Cult is introducing genetically-modified versions of trees, plants and insects including a Gates-funded project to unleash hundreds of millions of genetically-modified, lab-altered and patented male mosquitoes to mate with wild mosquitoes and induce genetic flaws that cause them to die out. Clinically-insane Gates-funded Japanese researchers have developed mosquitos that spread vaccine and are dubbed 'flying vaccinators'. Gates is funding the modification of weather patterns in part to sell the myth that this is caused by carbon dioxide and he's funding geoengineering of the skies to change the atmosphere. Some of this came to light with the Gates-backed plan to release tonnes of chalk into the atmosphere to 'deflect the Sun and cool the planet'. Funny how they do this while the heating effect of the Sun is not factored into climate projections focussed on carbon dioxide. The reason is that they want to reduce carbon dioxide (so don't mention the Sun), but at the same time they do want to reduce the impact of the Sun which is so essential to human life and health. I have mentioned the sun-cholesterol-vitamin D connection as they demonise the Sun with warnings about skin cancer (caused by the chemicals in sun cream they tell you to splash on). They come from the other end of the process with statin drugs to reduce cholesterol that turns sunlight into vitamin D. A lack of vitamin D leads to a long list of health effects and how vitamin D levels must have fallen with people confined to their homes over 'Covid'. Gates is funding other forms of geoengineering and most importantly chemtrails which are dropping heavy metals, aluminium and self-replicating nanotechnology onto the Earth which is killing the natural world. See *Everything You Need To Know, But Have Never Been Told* for the detailed background to this.

Every human system is being targeted for deletion by a force that's not human. The Wetiko Cult has embarked on the process of transforming the human body from biological to synthetic biological as I have explained. Biological is being replaced by the artificial and synthetic – Archontic 'countermimicry' – right across human society. The plan eventually is to dispense with the human body altogether

and absorb human consciousness – which it wouldn't really be by then – into cyberspace (the simulation which is Wetiko/Yaldabaoth). Preparations for that are already happening if people would care to look. The alternative media rightly warns about globalism and 'the globalists', but this is far bigger than that and represents the end of the human race as we know it. The 'bad copy' of prime reality that Gnostics describe was a bad copy of harmony, wonder and beauty to start with before Wetiko/Yaldabaoth set out to change the simulated 'copy' into something very different. The process was slow to start with. Entrapped humans in the simulation timeline were not technologically aware and they had to be brought up to intellectual speed while being suppressed spiritually to the point where they could build their own prison while having no idea they were doing so. We have now reached that stage where technological intellect has the potential to destroy us and that's why events are moving so fast. Central American shaman Don Juan Matus said:

Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradictions between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of belief, or the stupidity of his contradictory behaviour. Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs, our ideas of good and evil; our social mores. They are the ones who set up our dreams of success or failure. They have given us covetousness, greed, and cowardice. It is the predator who makes us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal.

In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous manoeuvre – stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist; a horrendous manoeuvre from the point of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.

For 'predators' see Wetiko, Archons, Yaldabaoth, Jinn, and all the other versions of the same phenomenon in cultures and religions all over the world. The theme is always the same because it's true and it's real. We have reached the point where we have to deal with it. The question is – how?

Don't fight – walk away

I thought I'd use a controversial subheading to get things moving in terms of our response to global fascism. What do you mean 'don't fight'? What do you mean 'walk away'? We've got to fight. We can't walk away. Well, it depends what we mean by fight and walk away. If fighting means physical combat we are playing Wetiko's game and falling for its trap. It wants us to get angry, aggressive, and direct hate and hostility at the enemy we think we must fight. Every war, every battle, every conflict, has been fought with Wetiko leading both sides. It's what it does. Wetiko wants a fight, anywhere, any place. Just hit me, son, so I can hit you back. Wetiko hits Wetiko and Wetiko hits Wetiko in return. I am very forthright as you can see in exposing Wetikos of the Cult, but I don't hate them. I refuse to hate them. It's what they want. What you hate you become. What you *fight* you become. Wokers, 'anti-haters' and 'anti-fascists' prove this every time they reach for their keyboards or don their balaclavas. By walk away I mean to disengage from Wetiko which includes ceasing to cooperate with its tyranny. Paul Levy says of Wetiko:

The way to 'defeat' evil is not to try to destroy it (for then, in playing evil's game, we have already lost), but rather, to find the invulnerable place within ourselves where evil is unable to vanquish us – this is to truly 'win' our battle with evil.

Wetiko is everywhere in human society and it's been on steroids since the 'Covid' hoax. Every shouting match over wearing masks has Wetiko wearing a mask and Wetiko not wearing one. It's an electrical circuit of push and resist, push and resist, with Wetiko pushing *and* resisting. Each polarity is Wetiko empowering itself. Dictionary definitions of 'resist' include 'opposing, refusing to accept or comply with' and the word to focus on is 'opposing'. What form does this take – setting police cars alight or 'refusing to accept or comply with'? The former is Wetiko opposing Wetiko while the other points the way forward. This is the difference between those aggressively demanding that government fascism must be obeyed who stand in stark contrast to the great majority of Pushbackers. We saw this clearly with a march by thousands of Pushbackers against lockdown in London followed days later by a Woker-hijacked

protest in Bristol in which police cars were set on fire. Masks were virtually absent in London and widespread in Bristol. Wetiko wants lockdown on every level of society and infuses its aggression to police it through its unknowing stooges. Lockdown protesters are the ones with the smiling faces and the hugs, The two blatantly obvious states of being – getting more obvious by the day – are the result of Wokers and their like becoming ever more influenced by the simulation Field of Wetiko and Pushbackers ever more influenced by The Field of a far higher vibration beyond the simulation. Wetiko can't invade the heart which is where most lockdown opponents are coming from. It's the heart that allows them to see through the lies to the truth in ways I will be highlighting.

Renegade Minds know that calmness is the place from which wisdom comes. You won't find wisdom in a hissing fit and wisdom is what we need in abundance right now. Calmness is not weakness – you don't have to scream at the top of your voice to be strong. Calmness is indeed a sign of strength. 'No' means I'm not doing it. NOOOO!!! doesn't mean you're not doing it even more. Volume does not advance 'No – I'm not doing it'. You are just not doing it. Wetiko possessed and influenced don't know how to deal with that. Wetiko wants a fight and we should not give it one. What it needs more than anything is our *cooperation* and we should not give that either. Mass rallies and marches are great in that they are a visual representation of feeling, but if it ends there they are irrelevant. You demand that Wetikos act differently? Well, they're not going to are they? They are Wetikos. We don't need to waste our time demanding that something doesn't happen when that will make no difference. We need to delete the means that *allows* it to happen. This, invariably, is our cooperation. You can demand a child stop firing a peashooter at the dog or you can refuse to buy the peashooter. If you provide the means you are cooperating with the dog being smacked on the nose with a pea. How can the authorities enforce mask-wearing if millions in a country refuse? What if the 74 million Pushbackers that voted for Trump in 2020 refused to wear masks, close their businesses or stay in their homes. It would be unenforceable. The

few control the many through the compliance of the many and that's always been the dynamic be it 'Covid' regulations or the Roman Empire. I know people can find it intimidating to say no to authority or stand out in a crowd for being the only one with a face on display; but it has to be done or it's over. I hope I've made clear in this book that where this is going will be far more intimidating than standing up now and saying 'No' – I will not cooperate with my own enslavement and that of my children. There might be consequences for some initially, although not so if enough do the same. The question that must be addressed is what is going to happen if we don't? It is time to be strong and unyieldingly so. No means no. Not here and there, but *everywhere* and *always*. I have refused to wear a mask and obey all the other nonsense. I will not comply with tyranny. I repeat: Fascism is not imposed by fascists – there are never enough of them. Fascism is imposed by the population acquiescing to fascism. *I will not do it*. I will die first, or my body will. Living meekly under fascism is a form of death anyway, the death of the spirit that Martin Luther King described.

Making things happen

We must not despair. This is not over till it's over and it's far from that. The 'fat lady' must refuse to sing. The longer the 'Covid' hoax has dragged on and impacted on more lives we have seen an awakening of phenomenal numbers of people worldwide to the realisation that what they have believed all their lives is not how the world really is. Research published by the system-serving University of Bristol and King's College London in February, 2021, concluded: 'One in every 11 people in Britain say they trust David Icke's take on the coronavirus pandemic.' It will be more by now and we have gathering numbers to build on. We must urgently progress from seeing the scam to ceasing to cooperate with it. Prominent German lawyer Reiner Fuellmich, also licenced to practice law in America, is doing a magnificent job taking the legal route to bring the psychopaths to justice through a second Nuremberg tribunal for crimes against humanity. Fuellmich has an impressive record of

beating the elite in court and he formed the German Corona Investigative Committee to pursue civil charges against the main perpetrators with a view to triggering criminal charges. Most importantly he has grasped the foundation of the hoax – the PCR test not testing for the ‘virus’ – and Christian Drosten is therefore on his charge sheet along with Gates frontman Tedros at the World Health Organization. Major players must not be allowed to inflict their horrors on the human race without being brought to book. A life sentence must follow for Bill Gates and the rest of them. A group of researchers has also indicted the government of Norway for crimes against humanity with copies sent to the police and the International Criminal Court. The lawsuit cites participation in an internationally-planned false pandemic and violation of international law and human rights, the European Commission’s definition of human rights by coercive rules, Nuremberg and Hague rules on fundamental human rights, and the Norwegian constitution. We must take the initiative from hereon and not just complain, protest and react.

There are practical ways to support vital mass non-cooperation. Organising in numbers is one. Lockdown marches in London in the spring in 2021 were mass non-cooperation that the authorities could not stop. There were too many people. Hundreds of thousands walked the London streets in the centre of the road for mile after mile while the Face-Nappies could only look on. They were determined, but calm, and just *did it* with no histrionics and lots of smiles. The police were impotent. Others are organising group shopping without masks for mutual support and imagine if that was happening all over. Policing it would be impossible. If the store refuses to serve people in these circumstances they would be faced with a long line of trolleys full of goods standing on their own and everything would have to be returned to the shelves. How would they cope with that if it kept happening? I am talking here about moving on from complaining to being pro-active; from watching things happen to making things happen. I include in this our relationship with the police. The behaviour of many Face-Nappies

has been disgraceful and anyone who thinks they would never find concentration camp guards in the 'enlightened' modern era have had that myth busted big-time. The period and setting may change – Wetikos never do. I watched film footage from a London march in which a police thug viciously kicked a protestor on the floor who had done nothing. His fellow Face-Nappies stood in a ring protecting him. What he did was a criminal assault and with a crowd far outnumbering the police this can no longer be allowed to happen unchallenged. I get it when people chant 'shame on you' in these circumstances, but that is no longer enough. They *have* no shame those who do this. Crowds needs to start making a citizen's arrest of the police who commit criminal offences and brutally attack innocent people and defenceless women. A citizen's arrest can be made under section 24A of the UK Police and Criminal Evidence (PACE) Act of 1984 and you will find something similar in other countries. I prefer to call it a Common Law arrest rather than citizen's for reasons I will come to shortly. Anyone can arrest a person committing an indictable offence or if they have reasonable grounds to suspect they are committing an indictable offence. On both counts the attack by the police thug would have fallen into this category. A citizen's arrest can be made to stop someone:

- Causing physical injury to himself or any other person
- Suffering physical injury
- Causing loss of or damage to property
- Making off before a constable can assume responsibility for him

A citizen's arrest may also be made to prevent a breach of the peace under Common Law and if they believe a breach of the peace will happen or anything related to harm likely to be done or already done in their presence. This is the way to go I think – the Common Law version. If police know that the crowd and members of the public will no longer be standing and watching while they commit

their thuggery and crimes they will think twice about acting like Brownshirts and Blackshirts.

Common Law – common sense

Mention of Common Law is very important. Most people think the law is the law as in one law. This is not the case. There are two bodies of law, Common Law and Statute Law, and they are not the same. Common Law is founded on the simple premise of do no harm. It does not recognise victimless crimes in which no harm is done while Statute Law does. There is a Statute Law against almost everything. So what is Statute Law? Amazingly it's the law of the *sea* that was brought ashore by the Cult to override the law of the land which is Common Law. They had no right to do this and as always they did it anyway. They had to. They could not impose their will on the people through Common Law which only applies to do no harm. How could you stitch up the fine detail of people's lives with that? Instead they took the law of the sea, or Admiralty Law, and applied it to the population. Statute Law refers to all the laws spewing out of governments and their agencies including all the fascist laws and regulations relating to 'Covid'. The key point to make is that Statute Law is *contract law*. It only applies between *contracting* corporations. Most police officers don't even know this. They have to be kept in the dark, too. Long ago when merchants and their sailing ships began to trade with different countries a contractual law was developed called Admiralty Law and other names. Again it only applied to *contracts* agreed between *corporate* entities. If there is no agreed contract the law of the sea had no jurisdiction *and that still applies to its new alias of Statute Law*. The problem for the Cult when the law of the sea was brought ashore was an obvious one. People were not corporations and neither were government entities. To overcome the latter they made governments and all associated organisations corporations. All the institutions are *private corporations* and I mean governments and their agencies, local councils, police, courts, military, US states, the whole lot. Go to the

Dun and Bradstreet corporate listings website for confirmation that they are all corporations. You are arrested by a private corporation called the police by someone who is really a private security guard and they take you to court which is another private corporation. Neither have jurisdiction over you unless you consent and *contract* with them. This is why you hear the mantra about law enforcement policing by *consent* of the people. In truth the people 'consent' only in theory through monumental trickery.

Okay, the Cult overcame the corporate law problem by making governments and institutions corporate entities; but what about people? They are not corporations are they? Ah ... well in a sense, and *only* a sense, they are. Not people exactly – the illusion of people. The Cult creates a corporation in the name of everyone at the time that their birth certificate is issued. Note birth/ *berth* certificate and when you go to court under the law of the sea on land you stand in a *dock*. These are throwbacks to the origin. My Common Law name is David Vaughan Icke. The name of the corporation created by the government when I was born is called Mr David Vaughan Icke usually written in capitals as MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE. That is not me, the living, breathing man. It is a fictitious corporate entity. The trick is to make you think that David Vaughan Icke and MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE are the same thing. *They are not*. When police charge you and take you to court they are prosecuting the corporate entity and not the living, breathing, man or woman. They have to trick you into identifying as the corporate entity and contracting with them. Otherwise they have no jurisdiction. They do this through a language known as legalese. Lawful and legal are not the same either. Lawful relates to Common Law and legal relates to Statute Law. Legalese is the language of Statue Law which uses terms that mean one thing to the public and another in legalese. Notice that when a police officer tells someone why they are being charged he or she will say at the end: 'Do you understand?' To the public that means 'Do you comprehend?' In legalese it means 'Do you stand under me?' Do you stand under my authority? If you say

yes to the question you are unknowingly agreeing to give them jurisdiction over you in a contract between two corporate entities.

This is a confidence trick in every way. Contracts have to be agreed between informed parties and if you don't know that David Vaughan Icke is agreeing to be the corporation MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE you cannot knowingly agree to contract. They are deceiving you and another way they do this is to ask for proof of identity. You usually show them a driving licence or other document on which your corporate name is written. In doing so you are accepting that you are that corporate entity when you are not. Referring to yourself as a 'person' or 'citizen' is also identifying with your corporate fiction which is why I made the Common Law point about the citizen's arrest. If you are approached by a police officer you identify yourself immediately as a living, breathing, man or woman and say 'I do not consent, I do not contract with you and I do not understand' or stand under their authority. I have a Common Law birth certificate as a living man and these are available at no charge from commonlawcourt.com. Businesses registered under the Statute Law system means that its laws apply. There are, however, ways to run a business under Common Law. Remember all 'Covid' laws and regulations are Statute Law – the law of *contracts* and you do not have to contract. This doesn't mean that you can kill someone and get away with it. Common Law says do no harm and that applies to physical harm, financial harm etc. Police are employees of private corporations and there needs to be a new system of non-corporate Common Law constables operating outside the Statute Law system. If you go to davidicke.com and put Common Law into the search engine you will find videos that explain Common Law in much greater detail. It is definitely a road we should walk.

With all my heart

I have heard people say that we are in a spiritual war. I don't like the term 'war' with its Wetiko dynamic, but I know what they mean. Sweep aside all the bodily forms and we are in a situation in which two states of consciousness are seeking very different realities.

Wetiko wants upheaval, chaos, fear, suffering, conflict and control. The other wants love, peace, harmony, fairness and freedom. That's where we are. We should not fall for the idea that Wetiko is all-powerful and there's nothing we can do. Wetiko is not all-powerful. It's a joke, pathetic. It doesn't have to be, but it has made that choice for now. A handful of times over the years when I have felt the presence of its frequency I have allowed it to attach briefly so I could consciously observe its nature. The experience is not pleasant, the energy is heavy and dark, but the ease with which you can kick it back out the door shows that its real power is in persuading us that it has power. It's all a con. Wetiko is a con. It's a trickster and not a power that can control us if we unleash our own. The con is founded on manipulating humanity to give its power to Wetiko which recycles it back to present the illusion that it has power when its power is *ours* that we gave away. This happens on an energetic level and plays out in the world of the seen as humanity giving its power to Wetiko authority which uses that power to control the population when the power is only the power the population has handed over. How could it be any other way for billions to be controlled by a relative few? I have had experiences with people possessed by Wetiko and again you can kick its arse if you do it with an open heart. Oh yes – the *heart* which can transform the world of perceived 'matter'.

We are receiver-transmitters and processors of information, but what information and where from? Information is processed into perception in three main areas – the brain, the heart and the belly. These relate to thinking, knowing, and emotion. Wetiko wants us to be head and belly people which means we think within the confines of the Matrix simulation and low-vibrational emotional reaction scrambles balance and perception. A few minutes on social media and you see how emotion is the dominant force. Woke is all emotion and is therefore thought-free and fact-free. Our heart is something different. It *knows* while the head *thinks* and has to try to work it out because it doesn't know. The human energy field has seven prime vortexes which connect us with wider reality ([Fig 23](#)). Chakra means

'wheels of light' in the Sanskrit language of ancient India. The main ones are: The crown chakra on top of the head; brow (or 'third eye') chakra in the centre of the forehead; throat chakra; heart chakra in the centre of the chest; solar plexus chakra below the sternum; sacral chakra beneath the navel; and base chakra at the bottom of the spine. Each one has a particular function or functions. We feel anxiety and nervousness in the belly where the sacral chakra is located and this processes emotion that can affect the colon to give people 'the shits' or make them 'shit scared' when they are nervous. Chakras all play an important role, but the Mr and Mrs Big is the heart chakra which sits at the centre of the seven, above the chakras that connect us to the 'physical' and below those that connect with higher realms (or at least should). Here in the heart chakra we feel love, empathy and compassion – 'My heart goes out to you'. Those with closed hearts become literally 'heart-less' in their attitudes and behaviour (see Bill Gates). Native Americans portrayed Wetiko with what Paul Levy calls a 'frigid, icy heart, devoid of mercy' (see Bill Gates).



Figure 23: The chakra system which interpenetrates the human energy field. The heart chakra is the governor – or should be.

Wetiko trembles at the thought of heart energy which it cannot infiltrate. The frequency is too high. What it seeks to do instead is close the heart chakra vortex to block its perceptual and energetic influence. Psychopaths have 'hearts of stone' and emotionally-damaged people have 'heartache' and 'broken hearts'. The astonishing amount of heart disease is related to heart chakra

disruption with its fundamental connection to the 'physical' heart. Dr Tom Cowan has written an outstanding book challenging the belief that the heart is a pump and making the connection between the 'physical' and spiritual heart. Rudolph Steiner who was way ahead of his time said the same about the fallacy that the heart is a pump. *What?* The heart is not a pump? That's crazy, right? Everybody knows that. Read Cowan's *Human Heart, Cosmic Heart* and you will realise that the very idea of the heart as a pump is ridiculous when you see the evidence. How does blood in the feet so far from the heart get pumped horizontally up the body by the heart?? Cowan explains in the book the real reason why blood moves as it does. Our 'physical' heart is used to symbolise love when the source is really the heart vortex or spiritual heart which is our most powerful energetic connection to 'out there' expanded consciousness. That's why we feel *knowing* – intuitive knowing – in the centre of the chest. Knowing doesn't come from a process of thoughts leading to a conclusion. It is there in an instant all in one go. Our heart knows because of its connection to levels of awareness that *do* know. This is the meaning and source of intuition – intuitive *knowing*.

For the last more than 30 years of uncovering the global game and the nature of reality my heart has been my constant antenna for truth and accuracy. An American intelligence insider once said that I had quoted a disinformant in one of my books and yet I had only quoted the part that was true. He asked: 'How do you do that?' By using my heart antenna was the answer and anyone can do it. Heart-centred is how we are meant to be. With a closed heart chakra we withdraw into a closed mind and the bubble of five-sense reality. If you take a moment to focus your attention on the centre of your chest, picture a spinning wheel of light and see it opening and expanding. You will feel it happening, too, and perceptions of the heart like joy and love as the heart impacts on the mind as they interact. The more the chakra opens the more you will feel expressions of heart consciousness and as the process continues, and becomes part of you, insights and knowings will follow. An open

heart is connected to that level of awareness that knows all is *One*. You will see from its perspective that the fault-lines that divide us are only illusions to control us. An open heart does not process the illusions of race, creed and sexuality except as brief experiences for a consciousness that is all. Our heart does not see division, only unity (Figs 24 and 25). There's something else, too. Our hearts love to laugh. Mark Twain's quote that says 'The human race has one really effective weapon, and that is laughter' is really a reference to the heart which loves to laugh with the joy of knowing the true nature of infinite reality and that all the madness of human society is an illusion of the mind. Twain also said: 'Against the assault of laughter nothing can stand.' This is so true of Wetiko and the Cult. Their insecurity demands that they be taken seriously and their power and authority acknowledged and feared. We should do nothing of the sort. We should not get aggressive or fearful which their insecurity so desires. We should laugh in their face. Even in their no-face as police come over in their face-nappies and expect to be taken seriously. They don't take themselves seriously looking like that so why should we? Laugh in the face of intimidation. Laugh in the face of tyranny. You will see by its reaction that you have pressed all of its buttons. Wetiko does not know what to do in the face of laughter or when its targets refuse to concede their joy to fear. We have seen many examples during the 'Covid' hoax when people have expressed their energetic power and the string puppets of Wetiko retreat with their tail limp between their knees. Laugh – the world is bloody mad after all and if it's a choice between laughter and tears I know which way I'm going.



Figure 24: Head consciousness without the heart sees division and everything apart from everything else.



Figure 25: Heart consciousness sees everything as One.

'Vaccines' and the soul

The foundation of Wetiko/Archon control of humans is the separation of incarnate five-sense mind from the infinite 'I' and closing the heart chakra where the True 'I' lives during a human life. The goal has been to achieve complete separation in both cases. I was interested therefore to read an account by a French energetic healer of what she said she experienced with a patient who had been given the 'Covid' vaccine. Genuine energy healers can sense information and consciousness fields at different levels of being which are referred to as 'subtle bodies'. She described treating the patient who later returned after having, without the healer's knowledge, two doses of the 'Covid vaccine'. The healer said:

I noticed immediately the change, very heavy energy emanating from [the] subtle bodies. The scariest thing was when I was working on the heart chakra, I connected with her soul: it was detached from the physical body, it had no contact and it was, as if it was floating in a state of total confusion: a damage to the consciousness that loses contact with the physical body, i.e. with our biological machine, there is no longer any communication between them.

I continued the treatment by sending light to the heart chakra, the soul of the person, but it seemed that the soul could no longer receive any light, frequency or energy. It was a very powerful experience for me. Then I understood that this substance is indeed used to detach consciousness so that this consciousness can no longer interact through this body that it possesses in life, where there is no longer any contact, no frequency, no light, no more energetic balance or mind.

This would create a human that is rudderless and at the extreme almost zombie-like operating with a fractional state of consciousness at the mercy of Wetiko. I was especially intrigued by what the healer said in the light of the prediction by the highly-informed Rudolf Steiner more than a hundred years ago. He said:

In the future, we will eliminate the soul with medicine. Under the pretext of a 'healthy point of view', there will be a vaccine by which the human body will be treated as soon as possible directly at birth, so that the human being cannot develop the thought of the existence of soul and Spirit. To materialistic doctors will be entrusted the task of removing the soul of humanity.

As today, people are vaccinated against this disease or that disease, so in the future, children will be vaccinated with a substance that can be produced precisely in such a way that people, thanks to this vaccination, will be immune to being subjected to the 'madness' of spiritual life. He would be extremely smart, but he would not develop a conscience, and that is the true goal of some materialistic circles.

Steiner said the vaccine would detach the physical body from the etheric body (subtle bodies) and 'once the etheric body is detached the relationship between the universe and the etheric body would become extremely unstable, and man would become an automaton'. He said 'the physical body of man must be polished on this Earth by spiritual will – so the vaccine becomes a kind of arymanique (Wetiko) force' and 'man can no longer get rid of a given materialistic feeling'. Humans would then, he said, become 'materialistic of constitution and can no longer rise to the spiritual'. I have been writing for years about DNA being a receiver-transmitter of information that connects us to other levels of reality and these 'vaccines' changing DNA can be likened to changing an antenna and what it can transmit and receive. Such a disconnection would clearly lead to changes in personality and perception. Steiner further predicted the arrival of AI. Big Pharma 'Covid vaccine' makers, expressions of Wetiko, are testing their DNA-manipulating evil on children as I write with a view to giving the 'vaccine' to babies. If it's a soul-body disconnecter – and I say that it is or can be – every child would be disconnected from 'soul' at birth and the 'vaccine' would create a closed system in which spiritual guidance from the greater self would play no part. This has been the ambition of Wetiko all

along. A Pentagon video from 2005 was leaked of a presentation explaining the development of vaccines to change behaviour by their effect on the brain. Those that believe this is not happening with the 'Covid' genetically-modifying procedure masquerading as a 'vaccine' should make an urgent appointment with Naivety Anonymous. Klaus Schwab wrote in 2018:

Neurotechnologies enable us to better influence consciousness and thought and to understand many activities of the brain. They include decoding what we are thinking in fine levels of detail through new chemicals and interventions that can influence our brains to correct for errors or enhance functionality.

The plan is clear and only the heart can stop it. With every heart that opens, every mind that awakens, Wetiko is weakened. Heart and love are far more powerful than head and hate and so nothing like a majority is needed to turn this around.

Beyond the Phantom

Our heart is the prime target of Wetiko and so it must be the answer to Wetiko. We *are* our heart which is part of one heart, the infinite heart. Our heart is where the true self lives in a human life behind firewalls of five-sense illusion when an imposter takes its place – *Phantom Self*; but our heart waits patiently to be set free any time we choose to see beyond the Phantom, beyond Wetiko. A Wetikoed Phantom Self can wreak mass death and destruction while the love of forever is locked away in its heart. The time is here to unleash its power and let it sweep away the fear and despair that is Wetiko. Heart consciousness does not seek manipulated, censored, advantage for its belief or religion, its activism and desires. As an expression of the One it treats all as One with the same rights to freedom and opinion. Our heart demands fairness for itself no more than for others. From this unity of heart we can come together in mutual support and transform this Wetikoed world into what reality is meant to be – a place of love, joy, happiness, fairness, justice and freedom. Wetiko has another agenda and that's why the world is as

it is, but enough of this nonsense. Wetiko can't stay where hearts are open and it works so hard to keep them closed. Fear is its currency and its food source and love in its true sense has no fear. Why would love have fear when it knows it is *All That Is, Has Been, And Ever Can Be* on an eternal exploration of all possibility? Love in this true sense is not the physical attraction that passes for love. This can be an expression of it, yes, but Infinite Love, a love without condition, goes far deeper to the core of all being. It *is* the core of all being. Infinite reality was born from love beyond the illusions of the simulation. Love infinitely expressed is the knowing that all is One and the swiftly-passing experience of separation is a temporary hallucination. You cannot disconnect from Oneness; you can only *perceive* that you have and withdraw from its influence. This is the most important of all perception trickery by the mind parasite that is Wetiko and the foundation of all its potential for manipulation.

If we open our hearts, open the sluice gates of the mind, and redefine self-identity amazing things start to happen. Consciousness expands or contracts in accordance with self-identity. When true self is recognised as infinite awareness and label self – Phantom Self – is seen as only a series of brief experiences life is transformed. Consciousness expands to the extent that self-identity expands and everything changes. You see unity, not division, the picture, not the pixels. From this we can play the long game. No more is an experience something in and of itself, but a fleeting moment in the eternity of forever. Suddenly people in uniform and dark suits are no longer intimidating. Doing what your heart knows to be right is no longer intimidating and consequences for those actions take on the same nature of a brief experience that passes in the blink of an infinite eye. Intimidation is all in the mind. Beyond the mind there is no intimidation.

An open heart does not consider consequences for what it knows to be right. To do so would be to consider not doing what it knows to be right and for a heart in its power that is never an option. The Renegade Mind is really the Renegade Heart. Consideration of consequences will always provide a getaway car for the mind and

the heart doesn't want one. What is right in the light of what we face today is to stop cooperating with Wetiko in all its forms and to do it without fear or compromise. You cannot compromise with tyranny when tyranny always demands more until it has everything. Life is your perception and you are your destiny. Change your perception and you change your life. Change collective perception and we change the world.

Come on people ... One human family, One heart, One goal ...
FREEEEEEEDOM!

We must settle for nothing less.

Postscript

The big scare story as the book goes to press is the 'Indian' variant and the world is being deluged with propaganda about the 'Covid catastrophe' in India which mirrors in its lies and misrepresentations what happened in Italy before the first lockdown in 2020.

The *New York Post* published a picture of someone who had 'collapsed in the street from Covid' in India in April, 2021, which was actually taken during a gas leak in May, 2020. Same old, same old. Media articles in mid-February were asking why India had been so untouched by 'Covid' and then as their vaccine rollout gathered pace the alleged 'cases' began to rapidly increase. Indian 'Covid vaccine' maker Bharat Biotech was funded into existence by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (the pair announced their divorce in May, 2021, which is a pity because they so deserve each other). The Indian 'Covid crisis' was ramped up by the media to terrify the world and prepare people for submission to still more restrictions. The scam that worked the first time was being repeated only with far more people seeing through the deceit. Davidicke.com and Ickonic.com have sought to tell the true story of what is happening by talking to people living through the Indian nightmare which has nothing to do with 'Covid'. We posted a letter from 'Alisha' in Pune who told a very different story to government and media mendacity. She said scenes of dying people and overwhelmed hospitals were designed to hide what was really happening – genocide and starvation. Alisha said that millions had already died of starvation during the ongoing lockdowns while government and media were lying and making it look like the 'virus':

Restaurants, shops, gyms, theatres, basically everything is shut. The cities are ghost towns. Even so-called 'essential' businesses are only open till 11am in the morning. You basically have just an hour to buy food and then your time is up.

Inter-state travel and even inter-district travel is banned. The cops wait at all major crossroads to question why you are traveling outdoors or to fine you if you are not wearing a mask.

The medical community here is also complicit in genocide, lying about hospitals being full and turning away people with genuine illnesses, who need immediate care. They have even created a shortage of oxygen cylinders.

This is the classic Cult modus operandi played out in every country. Alisha said that people who would not have a PCR test not testing for the 'virus' were being denied hospital treatment. She said the people hit hardest were migrant workers and those in rural areas. Most businesses employed migrant workers and with everything closed there were no jobs, no income and no food. As a result millions were dying of starvation or malnutrition. All this was happening under Prime Minister Narendra Modi, a 100-percent asset of the Cult, and it emphasises yet again the scale of pure anti-human evil we are dealing with. Australia banned its people from returning home from India with penalties for trying to do so of up to five years in jail and a fine of £37,000. The manufactured 'Covid' crisis in India was being prepared to justify further fascism in the West. Obvious connections could be seen between the Indian 'vaccine' programme and increased 'cases' and this became a common theme. The Seychelles, the most per capita 'Covid vaccinated' population in the world, went back into lockdown after a 'surge of cases'.

Long ago the truly evil Monsanto agricultural biotechnology corporation with its big connections to Bill Gates devastated Indian farming with genetically-modified crops. Human rights activist Gurcharan Singh highlighted the efforts by the Indian government to complete the job by destroying the food supply to hundreds of millions with 'Covid' lockdowns. He said that 415 million people at the bottom of the disgusting caste system (still going whatever they say) were below the poverty line and struggled to feed themselves every year. Now the government was imposing lockdown at just the

time to destroy the harvest. This deliberate policy was leading to mass starvation. People may reel back at the suggestion that a government would do that, but Wetiko-controlled 'leaders' are capable of any level of evil. In fact what is described in India is in the process of being instigated worldwide. The food chain and food supply are being targeted at every level to cause world hunger and thus control. Bill Gates is not the biggest owner of farmland in America for no reason and destroying access to food aids both the depopulation agenda and the plan for synthetic 'food' already being funded into existence by Gates. Add to this the coming hyper-inflation from the suicidal creation of fake 'money' in response to 'Covid' and the breakdown of container shipping systems and you have a cocktail that can only lead one way and is meant to. The Cult plan is to crash the entire system to 'build back better' with the Great Reset.

'Vaccine' transmission

Reports from all over the world continue to emerge of women suffering menstrual and fertility problems after having the fake 'vaccine' and of the non-'vaccinated' having similar problems when interacting with the 'vaccinated'. There are far too many for 'coincidence' to be credible. We've had menopausal women getting periods, others having periods stop or not stopping for weeks, passing clots, sometimes the lining of the uterus, breast irregularities, and miscarriages (which increased by 400 percent in parts of the United States). Non-'vaccinated' men and children have suffered blood clots and nose bleeding after interaction with the 'vaccinated'. Babies have died from the effects of breast milk from a 'vaccinated' mother. Awake doctors – the small minority – speculated on the cause of non-'vaccinated' suffering the same effects as the 'vaccinated'. Was it nanotechnology in the synthetic substance transmitting frequencies or was it a straight chemical bioweapon that was being transmitted between people? I am not saying that some kind of chemical transmission is not one possible answer, but the foundation of all that the Cult does is frequency and

this is fertile ground for understanding how transmission can happen. American doctor Carrie Madej, an internal medicine physician and osteopath, has been practicing for the last 20 years, teaching medical students, and she says attending different meetings where the agenda for humanity was discussed. Madej, who operates out of Georgia, did not dismiss other possible forms of transmission, but she focused on frequency in search of an explanation for transmission. She said the Moderna and Pfizer 'vaccines' contained nano-lipid particles as a key component. This was a brand new technology never before used on humanity. 'They're using a nanotechnology which is pretty much little tiny computer bits ... nanobots or hydrogel.' Inside the 'vaccines' was 'this sci-fi kind of substance' which suppressed immune checkpoints to get into the cell. I referred to this earlier as the 'Trojan horse' technique that tricks the cell into opening a gateway for the self-replicating synthetic material and while the immune system is artificially suppressed the body has no defences. Madej said the substance served many purposes including an on-demand ability to 'deliver the payload' and using the nano 'computer bits' as biosensors in the body. 'It actually has the ability to accumulate data from your body, like your breathing, your respiration, thoughts, emotions, all kinds of things.'

She said the technology obviously has the ability to operate through Wi-Fi and transmit and receive energy, messages, frequencies or impulses. 'Just imagine you're getting this new substance in you and it can react to things all around you, the 5G, your smart device, your phones.' We had something completely foreign in the human body that had never been launched large scale at a time when we were seeing 5G going into schools and hospitals (plus the Musk satellites) and she believed the 'vaccine' transmission had something to do with this: '... if these people have this inside of them ... it can act like an antenna and actually transmit it outwardly as well.' The synthetic substance produced its own voltage and so it could have that kind of effect. This fits with my own contention that the nano receiver-transmitters are designed to connect people to the

Smart Grid and break the receiver-transmitter connection to expanded consciousness. That would explain the French energy healer's experience of the disconnection of body from 'soul' with those who have had the 'vaccine'. The nanobots, self-replicating inside the body, would also transmit the synthetic frequency which could be picked up through close interaction by those who have not been 'vaccinated'. Madej speculated that perhaps it was 5G and increased levels of other radiation that was causing the symptoms directly although interestingly she said that non-'vaccinated' patients had shown improvement when they were away from the 'vaccinated' person they had interacted with. It must be remembered that you can control frequency and energy with your mind and you can consciously create energetic barriers or bubbles with the mind to stop damaging frequencies from penetrating your field. American paediatrician Dr Larry Palevsky said the 'vaccine' was not a 'vaccine' and was never designed to protect from a 'viral' infection. He called it 'a massive, brilliant propaganda of genocide' because they didn't have to inject everyone to get the result they wanted. He said the content of the jabs was able to infuse any material into the brain, heart, lungs, kidneys, liver, sperm and female productive system. 'This is genocide; this is a weapon of mass destruction.' At the same time American colleges were banning students from attending if they didn't have this life-changing and potentially life-ending 'vaccine'. Class action lawsuits must follow when the consequences of this college fascism come to light. As the book was going to press came reports about fertility effects on sperm in 'vaccinated' men which would absolutely fit with what I have been saying and hospitals continued to fill with 'vaccine' reactions. Another question is what about transmission via blood transfusions? The NHS has extended blood donation restrictions from seven days after a 'Covid vaccination' to 28 days after even a sore arm reaction.

I said in the spring of 2020 that the then touted 'Covid vaccine' would be ongoing each year like the flu jab. A year later Pfizer CEO, the appalling Albert Bourla, said people would 'likely' need a 'booster dose' of the 'vaccine' within 12 months of getting 'fully

vaccinated' and then a yearly shot. 'Variants will play a key role', he said confirming the point. Johnson & Johnson CEO Alex Gorsky also took time out from his 'vaccine' disaster to say that people may need to be vaccinated against 'Covid-19' each year. UK Health Secretary, the psychopath Matt Hancock, said additional 'boosters' would be available in the autumn of 2021. This is the trap of the 'vaccine passport'. The public will have to accept every last 'vaccine' they introduce, including for the fake 'variants', or it would cease to be valid. The only other way in some cases would be continuous testing with a test not testing for the 'virus' and what is on the swabs constantly pushed up your nose towards the brain every time?

'Vaccines' changing behaviour

I mentioned in the body of the book how I believed we would see gathering behaviour changes in the 'vaccinated' and I am already hearing such comments from the non-'vaccinated' describing behaviour changes in friends, loved ones and work colleagues. This will only increase as the self-replicating synthetic material and nanoparticles expand in body and brain. An article in the *Guardian* in 2016 detailed research at the University of Virginia in Charlottesville which developed a new method for controlling brain circuits associated with complex animal behaviour. The method, dubbed 'magnetogenetics', involves genetically-engineering a protein called ferritin, which stores and releases iron, to create a magnetised substance – 'Magneto' – that can activate specific groups of nerve cells from a distance. This is claimed to be an advance on other methods of brain activity manipulation known as optogenetics and chemogenetics (the Cult has been developing methods of brain control for a long time). The ferritin technique is said to be non-invasive and able to activate neurons 'rapidly and reversibly'. In other words, human thought and perception. The article said that earlier studies revealed how nerve cell proteins 'activated by heat and mechanical pressure can be genetically engineered so that they become sensitive to radio waves and magnetic fields, by attaching them to an iron-storing protein called ferritin, or to inorganic

paramagnetic particles'. Sensitive to radio waves and magnetic fields? You mean like 5G, 6G and 7G? This is the human-AI Smart Grid hive mind we are talking about. The *Guardian* article said:

... the researchers injected Magneto into the striatum of freely behaving mice, a deep brain structure containing dopamine-producing neurons that are involved in reward and motivation, and then placed the animals into an apparatus split into magnetised and non-magnetised sections.

Mice expressing Magneto spent far more time in the magnetised areas than mice that did not, because activation of the protein caused the striatal neurons expressing it to release dopamine, so that the mice found being in those areas rewarding. This shows that Magneto can remotely control the firing of neurons deep within the brain, and also control complex behaviours.

Make no mistake this basic methodology will be part of the 'Covid vaccine' cocktail and using magnetics to change brain function through electromagnetic field frequency activation. The Pentagon is developing a 'Covid vaccine' using ferritin. Magnetism would explain changes in behaviour and why videos are appearing across the Internet as I write showing how magnets stick to the skin at the point of the 'vaccine' shot. Once people take these 'vaccines' anything becomes possible in terms of brain function and illness which will be blamed on 'Covid-19' and 'variants'. Magnetic field manipulation would further explain why the non-'vaccinated' are reporting the same symptoms as the 'vaccinated' they interact with and why those symptoms are reported to decrease when not in their company. Interestingly 'Magneto', a 'mutant', is a character in the Marvel Comic *X-Men* stories with the ability to manipulate magnetic fields and he believes that mutants should fight back against their human oppressors by any means necessary. The character was born Erik Lehnsherr to a Jewish family in Germany.

Cult-controlled courts

The European Court of Human Rights opened the door for mandatory 'Covid-19 vaccines' across the continent when it ruled in a Czech Republic dispute over childhood immunisation that legally

enforced vaccination could be 'necessary in a democratic society'. The 17 judges decided that compulsory vaccinations did not breach human rights law. On the face of it the judgement was so inverted you gasp for air. If not having a vaccine infused into your body is not a human right then what is? Ah, but they said human rights law which has been specifically written to delete all human rights at the behest of the state (the Cult). Article 8 of the European Convention on Human Rights relates to the right to a private life. The crucial word here is '*except*':

There shall be no interference by a public authority with the exercise of this right EXCEPT such as is in accordance with the law and is necessary in a democratic society in the interests of national security, public safety or the economic wellbeing of the country, for the prevention of disorder or crime, for the protection of health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others [My emphasis].

No interference *except* in accordance with the law means there *are* no 'human rights' *except* what EU governments decide you can have at their behest. 'As is necessary in a democratic society' explains that reference in the judgement and 'in the interests of national security, public safety or the economic well-being of the country, for the prevention of disorder or crime, for the protection of health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others' gives the EU a coach and horses to ride through 'human rights' and scatter them in all directions. The judiciary is not a check and balance on government extremism; it is a vehicle to enforce it. This judgement was almost laughably predictable when the last thing the Cult wanted was a decision that went against mandatory vaccination. Judges rule over and over again to benefit the system of which they are a part. Vaccination disputes that come before them are invariably delivered in favour of doctors and authorities representing the view of the state which owns the judiciary. Oh, yes, and we have even had calls to stop putting 'Covid-19' on death certificates within 28 days of a 'positive test' because it is claimed the practice makes the 'vaccine' appear not to work. They are laughing at you.

The scale of madness, inhumanity and things to come was highlighted when those not 'vaccinated' for 'Covid' were refused evacuation from the Caribbean island of St Vincent during massive volcanic eruptions. Cruise ships taking residents to the safety of another island allowed only the 'vaccinated' to board and the rest were left to their fate. Even in life and death situations like this we see 'Covid' stripping people of their most basic human instincts and the insanity is even more extreme when you think that fake 'vaccine'-makers are not even claiming their body-manipulating concoctions stop 'infection' and 'transmission' of a 'virus' that doesn't exist. St Vincent Prime Minister Ralph Gonsalves said: 'The chief medical officer will be identifying the persons already vaccinated so that we can get them on the ship.' Note again the power of the chief medical officer who, like Whitty in the UK, will be answering to the World Health Organization. This is the Cult network structure that has overridden politicians who 'follow the science' which means doing what WHO-controlled 'medical officers' and 'science advisers' tell them. Gonsalves even said that residents who were 'vaccinated' after the order so they could board the ships would still be refused entry due to possible side effects such as 'wooziness in the head'. The good news is that if they were woozy enough in the head they could qualify to be prime minister of St Vincent.

Microchipping freedom

The European judgement will be used at some point to justify moves to enforce the 'Covid' DNA-manipulating procedure. Sandra Ro, CEO of the Global Blockchain Business Council, told a World Economic Forum event that she hoped 'vaccine passports' would help to 'drive forced consent and standardisation' of global digital identity schemes: 'I'm hoping with the desire and global demand for some sort of vaccine passport – so that people can get travelling and working again – [it] will drive forced consent, standardisation, and frankly, cooperation across the world.' The lady is either not very bright, or thoroughly mendacious, to use the term 'forced consent'.

You do not 'consent' if you are forced – you *submit*. She was describing what the plan has been all along and that's to enforce a digital identity on every human without which they could not function. 'Vaccine passports' are opening the door and are far from the end goal. A digital identity would allow you to be tracked in everything you do in cyberspace and this is the same technique used by Cult-owned China to enforce its social credit system of total control. The ultimate 'passport' is planned to be a microchip as my books have warned for nearly 30 years. Those nice people at the Pentagon working for the Cult-controlled Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) claimed in April, 2021, they have developed a microchip inserted under the skin to detect 'asymptomatic Covid-19 infection' before it becomes an outbreak and a 'revolutionary filter' that can remove the 'virus' from the blood when attached to a dialysis machine. The only problems with this are that the 'virus' does not exist and people transmitting the 'virus' with no symptoms is brain-numbing bullshit. This is, of course, not a ruse to get people to be microchipped for very different reasons. DARPA also said it was producing a one-stop 'vaccine' for the 'virus' and all 'variants'. One of the most sinister organisations on Planet Earth is doing this? Better have it then. These people are insane because Wetiko that possesses them is insane.

Researchers from the Salk Institute in California announced they have created an embryo that is part human and part monkey. My books going back to the 1990s have exposed experiments in top secret underground facilities in the United States where humans are being crossed with animal and non-human 'extraterrestrial' species. They are now easing that long-developed capability into the public arena and there is much more to come given we are dealing with psychiatric basket cases. Talking of which – Elon Musk's scientists at Neuralink trained a monkey to play Pong and other puzzles on a computer screen using a joystick and when the monkey made the correct move a metal tube squirted banana smoothie into his mouth which is the basic technique for training humans into unquestioning compliance. Two Neuralink chips were in the monkey's skull and

more than 2,000 wires 'fanned out' into its brain. Eventually the monkey played a video game purely with its brain waves. Psychopathic narcissist Musk said the 'breakthrough' was a step towards putting Neuralink chips into human skulls and merging minds with artificial intelligence. *Exactly*. This man is so dark and Cult to his DNA.

World Economic Fascism (WEF)

The World Economic Forum is telling you the plan by the statements made at its many and various events. Cult-owned fascist YouTube CEO Susan Wojcicki spoke at the 2021 WEF Global Technology Governance Summit (see the name) in which 40 governments and 150 companies met to ensure 'the responsible design and deployment of emerging technologies'. Orwellian translation: 'Ensuring the design and deployment of long-planned technologies will advance the Cult agenda for control and censorship.' Freedom-destroyer and Nuremberg-bound Wojcicki expressed support for tech platforms like hers to censor content that is 'technically legal but could be harmful'. Who decides what is 'harmful'? She does and they do. 'Harmful' will be whatever the Cult doesn't want people to see and we have legislation proposed by the UK government that would censor content on the basis of 'harm' no matter if the information is fair, legal and provably true. Make that *especially* if it is fair, legal and provably true. Wojcicki called for a global coalition to be formed to enforce content moderation standards through automated censorship. This is a woman and mega-censor so self-deluded that she shamelessly accepted a 'free expression' award – *Wojcicki* – in an event sponsored by her own *YouTube*. They have no shame and no self-awareness.

You know that 'Covid' is a scam and Wojcicki a Cult operative when YouTube is censoring medical and scientific opinion purely on the grounds of whether it supports or opposes the Cult 'Covid' narrative. Florida governor Ron DeSantis compiled an expert panel with four professors of medicine from Harvard, Oxford, and Stanford Universities who spoke against forcing children and

vaccinated people to wear masks. They also said there was no proof that lockdowns reduced spread or death rates of 'Covid-19'. Cult-gofer Wojcicki and her YouTube deleted the panel video 'because it included content that contradicts the consensus of local and global health authorities regarding the efficacy of masks to prevent the spread of Covid-19'. This 'consensus' refers to what the Cult tells the World Health Organization to say and the WHO tells 'local health authorities' to do. Wojcicki knows this, of course. The panellists pointed out that censorship of scientific debate was responsible for deaths from many causes, but Wojcicki couldn't care less. She would not dare go against what she is told and as a disgrace to humanity she wouldn't want to anyway. The UK government is seeking to pass a fascist 'Online Safety Bill' to specifically target with massive fines and other means non-censored video and social media platforms to make them censor 'lawful but harmful' content like the Cult-owned Facebook, Twitter, Google and YouTube. What is 'lawful but harmful' would be decided by the fascist Blair-created Ofcom.

Another WEF obsession is a cyber-attack on the financial system and this is clearly what the Cult has planned to take down the bank accounts of everyone – except theirs. Those that think they have enough money for the Cult agenda not to matter to them have got a big lesson coming if they continue to ignore what is staring them in the face. The World Economic Forum, funded by Gates and fronted by Klaus Schwab, announced it would be running a 'simulation' with the Russian government and global banks of just such an attack called Cyber Polygon 2021. What they simulate – as with the 'Covid' Event 201 – they plan to instigate. The WEF is involved in a project with the Cult-owned Carnegie Endowment for International Peace called the WEF-Carnegie Cyber Policy Initiative which seeks to merge Wall Street banks, 'regulators' (I love it) and intelligence agencies to 'prevent' (arrange and allow) a cyber-attack that would bring down the global financial system as long planned by those that control the WEF and the Carnegie operation. The Carnegie Endowment for International Peace sent an instruction to First World

War US President Woodrow Wilson not to let the war end before society had been irreversibly transformed.

The Wuhan lab diversion

As I close, the Cult-controlled authorities and lapdog media are systematically pushing 'the virus was released from the Wuhan lab' narrative. There are two versions – it happened by accident and it happened on purpose. Both are nonsense. The perceived existence of the never-shown-to-exist 'virus' is vital to sell the impression that there is actually an infective agent to deal with and to allow the endless potential for terrifying the population with 'variants' of a 'virus' that does not exist. The authorities at the time of writing are going with the 'by accident' while the alternative media is promoting the 'on purpose'. Cable news host Tucker Carlson who has questioned aspects of lockdown and 'vaccine' compulsion has bought the Wuhan lab story. 'Everyone now agrees' he said. Well, I don't and many others don't and the question is *why* does the system and its media suddenly 'agree'? When the media moves as one unit with a narrative it is always a lie – witness the hour by hour mendacity of the 'Covid' era. Why would this Cult-owned combination which has unleashed lies like machine gun fire suddenly 'agree' to tell the truth??

Much of the alternative media is buying the lie because it fits the conspiracy narrative, but it's the *wrong* conspiracy. The real conspiracy is that *there is no virus* and that is what the Cult is desperate to hide. The idea that the 'virus' was released by accident is ludicrous when the whole 'Covid' hoax was clearly long-planned and waiting to be played out as it was so fast in accordance with the Rockefeller document and Event 201. So they prepared everything in detail over decades and then sat around strumming their fingers waiting for an 'accidental' release from a bio-lab? *What??* It's crazy. Then there's the 'on purpose' claim. You want to circulate a 'deadly virus' and hide the fact that you've done so and you release it down the street from the highest-level bio-lab in China? I repeat – *What??*

You would release it far from that lab to stop any association being made. But, no, we'll do it in a place where the connection was certain to be made. Why would you need to scam 'cases' and 'deaths' and pay hospitals to diagnose 'Covid-19' if you had a real 'virus'? What are sections of the alternative media doing believing this crap? Where were all the mass deaths in Wuhan from a 'deadly pathogen' when the recovery to normal life after the initial propaganda was dramatic in speed? Why isn't the 'deadly pathogen' now circulating all over China with bodies in the street? Once again we have the technique of tell them what they want to hear and they will likely believe it. The alternative media has its 'conspiracy' and with Carlson it fits with his 'China is the danger' narrative over years. China *is* a danger as a global Cult operations centre, but not for this reason. The Wuhan lab story also has the potential to instigate conflict with China when at some stage the plan is to trigger a Problem-Reaction-Solution confrontation with the West. Question everything – *everything* – and especially when the media agrees on a common party line.

Third wave ... fourth wave ... fifth wave ...

As the book went into production the world was being set up for more lockdowns and a 'third wave' supported by invented 'variants' that were increasing all the time and will continue to do so in public statements and computer programs, but not in reality. India became the new Italy in the 'Covid' propaganda campaign and we were told to be frightened of the new 'Indian strain'. Somehow I couldn't find it within myself to do so. A document produced for the UK government entitled 'Summary of further modelling of easing of restrictions – Roadmap Step 2' declared that a third wave was inevitable (of course when it's in the script) and it would be the fault of children and those who refuse the health-destroying fake 'Covid vaccine'. One of the computer models involved came from the Cult-owned *Imperial College* and the other from Warwick University which I wouldn't trust to tell me the date in a calendar factory. The document states that both models presumed extremely high uptake

of the 'Covid vaccines' and didn't allow for 'variants'. The document states: 'The resurgence is a result of some people (mostly children) being ineligible for vaccination; others choosing not to receive the vaccine; and others being vaccinated but not perfectly protected.' The mendacity takes the breath away. Okay, blame those with a brain who won't take the DNA-modifying shots and put more pressure on children to have it as 'trials' were underway involving children as young as six months with parents who give insanity a bad name. Massive pressure is being put on the young to have the fake 'vaccine' and child age consent limits have been systematically lowered around the world to stop parents intervening. Most extraordinary about the document was its claim that the 'third wave' would be driven by 'the resurgence in both hospitalisations and deaths ... dominated by *those that have received two doses of the vaccine*, comprising around 60-70% of the wave respectively'. The predicted peak of the 'third wave' suggested 300 deaths per day with 250 of them *fully 'vaccinated' people*. How many more lies do acquiescers need to be told before they see the obvious? Those who took the job to 'protect themselves' are projected to be those who mostly get sick and die? So what's in the 'vaccine'? The document went on:

It is possible that a summer of low prevalence could be followed by substantial increases in incidence over the following autumn and winter. Low prevalence in late summer should not be taken as an indication that SARS-CoV-2 has retreated or that the population has high enough levels of immunity to prevent another wave.

They are telling you the script and while many British people believed 'Covid' restrictions would end in the summer of 2021 the government was preparing for them to be ongoing. Authorities were awarding contracts for 'Covid marshals' to police the restrictions with contracts starting in July, 2021, and going through to January 31st, 2022, and the government was advertising for 'Media Buying Services' to secure media propaganda slots worth a potential £320 million for 'Covid-19 campaigns' with a contract not ending until March, 2022. The recipient – via a list of other front companies – was reported to be American media marketing giant Omnicom Group

Inc. While money is no object for 'Covid' the UK waiting list for all other treatment – including life-threatening conditions – passed 4.5 million. Meantime the Cult is seeking to control all official 'inquiries' to block revelations about what has really been happening and why. It must not be allowed to – we need Nuremberg jury trials in every country. The cover-up doesn't get more obvious than appointing ultra-Zionist professor Philip Zelikow to oversee two dozen US virologists, public health officials, clinicians, former government officials and four American 'charitable foundations' to 'learn the lessons' of the 'Covid' debacle. The personnel will be those that created and perpetuated the 'Covid' lies while Zelikow is the former executive director of the 9/11 Commission who ensured that the truth about those attacks never came out and produced a report that must be among the most mendacious and manipulative documents ever written – see *The Trigger* for the detailed exposure of the almost unimaginable 9/11 story in which Sabbatians can be found at every level.

Passive no more

People are increasingly challenging the authorities with amazing numbers of people taking to the streets in London well beyond the ability of the Face-Nappies to stop them. Instead the Nappies choose situations away from the mass crowds to target, intimidate, and seek to promote the impression of 'violent protestors'. One such incident happened in London's Hyde Park. Hundreds of thousands walking through the streets in protest against 'Covid' fascism were ignored by the Cult-owned BBC and most of the rest of the mainstream media, but they delighted in reporting how police were injured in 'clashes with protestors'. The truth was that a group of people gathered in Hyde Park at the end of one march when most had gone home and they were peacefully having a good time with music and chat. Face-Nappies who couldn't deal with the full-march crowd then waded in with their batons and got more than they bargained for. Instead of just standing for this criminal brutality the crowd used their numerical superiority to push the Face-Nappies out of the

park. Eventually the Nappies turned and ran. Unfortunately two or three idiots in the crowd threw drink cans striking two officers which gave the media and the government the image they wanted to discredit the 99.9999 percent who were peaceful. The idiots walked straight into the trap and we must always be aware of potential agent provocateurs used by the authorities to discredit their targets.

This response from the crowd – the can people apart – must be a turning point when the public no longer stand by while the innocent are arrested and brutally attacked by the Face-Nappies. That doesn't mean to be violent, that's the last thing we need. We'll leave the violence to the Face-Nappies and government. But it does mean that when the Face-Nappies use violence against peaceful people the numerical superiority is employed to stop them and make citizen's arrests or Common Law arrests for a breach of the peace. The time for being passive in the face of fascism is over.

We are the many, they are the few, and we need to make that count before there is no freedom left and our children and grandchildren face an ongoing fascist nightmare.

COME ON PEOPLE – IT'S TIME.

One final thought ...

The power of love
A force from above
Cleaning my soul
Flame on burn desire
Love with tongues of fire
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

I'll protect you from the hooded claw
Keep the vampires from your door
When the chips are down I'll be around
With my undying, death-defying
Love for you

Envy will hurt itself
Let yourself be beautiful
Sparkling love, flowers
And pearls and pretty girls
Love is like an energy
Rushin' rushin' inside of me

This time we go sublime
Lovers entwine, divine, divine,
Love is danger, love is pleasure
Love is pure – the only treasure

I'm so in love with you
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

The power of love
A force from above
Cleaning my soul
The power of love
A force from above
A sky-scraping dove

Flame on burn desire
Love with tongues of fire
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

Frankie Goes To Hollywood

APPENDIX

Cowan-Kaufman-Morell Statement on Virus Isolation (SOVI)

Isolation: The action of isolating; the fact or condition of being isolated or standing alone; separation from other things or persons; solitariness

Oxford English Dictionary

The controversy over whether the SARS-CoV-2 virus has ever been isolated or purified continues. However, using the above definition, common sense, the laws of logic and the dictates of science, any unbiased person must come to the conclusion that the SARS-CoV-2 virus has never been isolated or purified. As a result, no confirmation of the virus' existence can be found. The logical, common sense, and scientific consequences of this fact are:

- the structure and composition of something not shown to exist can't be known, including the presence, structure, and function of any hypothetical spike or other proteins;
- the genetic sequence of something that has never been found can't be known;
- "variants" of something that hasn't been shown to exist can't be known;
- it's impossible to demonstrate that SARS-CoV-2 causes a disease called Covid-19.

In as concise terms as possible, here's the proper way to isolate, characterize and demonstrate a new virus. First, one takes samples (blood, sputum, secretions) from many people (e.g. 500) with symptoms which are unique and specific enough to characterize an illness. Without mixing these samples with ANY tissue or products that also contain genetic material, the virologist macerates, filters and ultracentrifuges i.e. *purifies* the specimen. This common virology technique, done for decades to isolate bacteriophages¹ and so-called giant viruses in every virology lab, then allows the virologist to demonstrate with electron microscopy thousands of identically sized and shaped particles. These particles are the isolated and purified virus.

These identical particles are then checked for uniformity by physical and/or microscopic techniques. Once the purity is determined, the particles may be further characterized. This would include examining the structure, morphology, and chemical composition of the particles. Next, their genetic makeup is characterized by extracting the genetic material directly from the purified particles and using genetic-sequencing techniques, such as Sanger sequencing, that have also been around for decades. Then one does an analysis to confirm that these uniform particles are exogenous (outside) in origin as a virus is conceptualized to be, and not the normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues.² (As of May 2020, we know that virologists have no way to determine whether the particles they're seeing are viruses or just normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues.)³

1 Isolation, characterization and analysis of bacteriophages from the haloalkaline lake Elmenteita, Kenya Julia Khayeli Akhwale et al, PLOS One, Published: April 25, 2019.
<https://journals.plos.org/plosone/article?id=10.1371/journal.pone.0215734> – accessed 2/15/21

2 "Extracellular Vesicles Derived From Apoptotic Cells: An Essential Link Between Death and Regeneration," Maojiao Li et al, Frontiers in Cell and Developmental Biology, 2020 October 2.
<https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fcell.2020.573511/full> – accessed 2/15/21

If we have come this far then we have fully isolated, characterized, and genetically sequenced an exogenous virus particle. However, we still have to show it is causally related to a disease. This is carried out by exposing a group of healthy subjects (animals are usually used) to this isolated, purified virus in the manner in which the disease is thought to be transmitted. If the animals get sick with the same disease, as confirmed by clinical and autopsy findings, one has now shown that the virus actually causes a disease. This demonstrates infectivity and transmission of an infectious agent.

None of these steps has even been attempted with the SARS-CoV-2 virus, nor have all these steps been successfully performed for any so-called pathogenic virus. Our research indicates that a single study showing these steps does not exist in the medical literature.

Instead, since 1954, virologists have taken unpurified samples from a relatively few people, often less than ten, with a similar disease. They then minimally process this sample and inoculate this unpurified sample onto tissue culture containing usually four to six other types of material – all of which contain identical genetic material as to what is called a “virus.” The tissue culture is starved and poisoned and naturally disintegrates into many types of particles, some of which contain genetic material. Against all common sense, logic, use of the English language and scientific integrity, this process is called “virus isolation.” This brew containing fragments of genetic material from many sources is then subjected to genetic analysis, which then creates in a computer-simulation process the alleged sequence of the alleged virus, a so called in silico genome. At no time is an actual virus confirmed by electron microscopy. At no time is a genome extracted and sequenced from an actual virus. This is scientific fraud.

The observation that the unpurified specimen — inoculated onto tissue culture along with toxic antibiotics, bovine fetal tissue, amniotic fluid and other tissues — destroys the kidney tissue onto which it is inoculated is given as evidence of the virus' existence and pathogenicity. This is scientific fraud.

From now on, when anyone gives you a paper that suggests the SARS-CoV-2 virus has been isolated, please check the methods sections. If the researchers used Vero cells or any other culture method, you know that their process was not isolation. You will hear the following excuses for why actual isolation isn't done:

1. There were not enough virus particles found in samples from patients to analyze.
2. Viruses are intracellular parasites; they can't be found outside the cell in this manner.

If No. 1 is correct, and we can't find the virus in the sputum of sick people, then on what evidence do we think the virus is dangerous or even lethal? If No. 2 is correct, then how is the virus spread from person to person? We are told it emerges from the cell to infect others. Then why isn't it possible to find it?

Finally, questioning these virology techniques and conclusions is not some distraction or divisive issue. Shining the light on this truth is essential to stop this terrible fraud that humanity is confronting. For, as we now know, if the virus has never been isolated, sequenced or shown to cause illness, if the virus is imaginary, then why are we wearing masks, social distancing and putting the whole world into prison?

Finally, if pathogenic viruses don't exist, then what is going into those injectable devices erroneously called "vaccines," and what is their purpose? This scientific question is the most urgent and relevant one of our time.

We are correct. The SARS-CoV2 virus does not exist.

Sally Fallon Morell, MA

Dr. Thomas Cowan, MD

Dr. Andrew Kaufman, MD

Bibliography

- Alinsky, Saul:** *Rules for Radicals* (Vintage, 1989)
- Antelman, Rabbi Marvin:** *To Eliminate the Opiate* (Zahavia, 1974)
- Bastardi, Joe:** *The Climate Chronicles* (Relentless Thunder Press, 2018)
- Cowan, Tom:** *Human Heart, Cosmic Heart* (Chelsea Green Publishing, 2016)
- Cowan, Tom, and Fallon Morell, Sally:** *The Contagion Myth* (Skyhorse Publishing, 2020)
- Forbes, Jack D:** *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism* (Seven Stories Press, 2008 – originally published in 1979)
- Gates, Bill:** *How to Avoid a Climate Disaster: The Solutions We Have and the Breakthroughs We Need* (Allen Lane, 2021)
- Huxley, Aldous:** *Brave New World* (Chatto & Windus, 1932)
- Köhnlein, Dr Claus, and Engelbrecht, Torsten:** *Virus Mania* (emu-Verlag, Lahnstein, 2020)
- Lanza, Robert, and Berman, Bob:** *Biocentrism* (BenBella Books, 2010)
- Lash, John Lamb:** *Not In His Image* (Chelsea Green Publishing, 2006)
- Lester, Dawn, and Parker, David:** *What Really Makes You Ill – Why everything you thought you knew about disease is wrong* (Independently Published, 2019)
- Levy, Paul:** *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil* (North Atlantic Books, 2013)
- Marx, Karl:** *A World Without Jews* (Philosophical Library, first edition, 1959)
- Mullis, Kary:** *Dancing Naked in the Mine Field* (Bloomsbury, 1999)
- O'Brien, Cathy:** *Trance-Formation of America* (Reality Marketing, 1995)
- Scholem, Gershon:** *The Messianic Idea in Judaism* (Schocken Books, 1994)
- Schwab, Klaus, and Davis, Nicholas:** *Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution: A guide to building a better world* (Penguin Books, 2018)
- Schwab, Klaus:** *The Great Reset* (Agentur Schweiz, 2020)
- Sunstein, Cass and Thaler, Richard:** *Nudge: Improving Decisions About Health, Wealth, and Happiness* (Penguin, 2009)
- Swan, Shanna:** *Count Down: How Our Modern World Is Threatening Sperm Counts, Altering Male and Female Reproductive Development and Imperiling the Future of the Human Race* (Scribner, 2021)
- Tegmark, Max:** *Our Mathematical Universe: My Quest for the Ultimate Nature of Reality* (Penguin, 2015)
- Velikovsky, Immanuel:** *Worlds in Collision* (Paradigma, 2009)

Wilton, Robert: *The Last Days of the Romanovs* (Blurb, 2018, first published 1920)

Index

A

abusive relationships

blaming themselves, abused as [ref1](#)

children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

conspiracy theories [ref1](#)

domestic abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

economic abuse and dependency [ref1](#)

isolation [ref1](#)

physical abuse [ref1](#)

psychological abuse [ref1](#)

signs of abuse [ref1](#)

addiction

alcoholism [ref1](#)

frequencies [ref1](#)

substance abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Adelson, Sheldon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 (UN) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

AIDs/HIV [ref1](#)

causal link between HIV and AIDs [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

retroviruses [ref1](#)

testing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

trial-run for Covid-19, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

aliens/extraterrestrials [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

aluminium [ref1](#)

Amazon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

amplification cycles [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
anaphylactic shock [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
animals [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
antibodies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Antifa [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
antigens [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 ennoia [ref1](#)
 genetic manipulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 lockdowns [ref1](#)
 money [ref1](#)
 radiation [ref1](#)
 religion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)
army made up of robots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Internet [ref1](#)
 MHRA [ref1](#)
 Morgellons fibres [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Smart Grid [ref1](#)
 Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
asymptomatic, Covid-19 as [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
aviation industry [ref1](#)

B

banking, finance and money [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

2008 crisis [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

boom and bust [ref1](#)

cashless digital money systems [ref1](#)

central banks [ref1](#)

credit [ref1](#)

digital currency [ref1](#)

fractional reserve lending [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

guaranteed income [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

incomes, destruction of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

interest [ref1](#)

one per cent [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

scams [ref1](#)

BBC [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Becker-Phelps, Leslie [ref1](#)

Behavioural Insights Team (BIT) (Nudge Unit) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

behavioural scientists *and* psychologists, advice from [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Bezos, Jeff [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Biden, Hunter [ref1](#)

Biden, Joe [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#),
[ref12](#), [ref13](#), [ref14](#), [ref15](#), [ref16](#), [ref17](#)

Big Pharma

cholesterol [ref1](#)

health professionals [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

immunity from prosecution in US [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#),
[ref7](#)

billionaires [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#) [ref10](#), [ref11](#)

bird flu (H5N1) [ref1](#)

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Blair, Tony [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Brin, Sergei [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

British Empire [ref1](#)

Bush, George HW [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Bush, George W [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Byrd, Robert [ref1](#)

C

Canada

Global Cult [ref1](#)

hate speech [ref1](#)

internment [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#)

old people [ref1](#)

SARS-COV-2 [ref1](#)

satellites [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

wearable technology [ref1](#)

Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

agents provocateur [ref1](#)

Antifa [ref1](#)

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

QAnon [ref1](#)

security precautions, lack of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

carbon dioxide [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

care homes, deaths in [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

cashless digital money systems [ref1](#)

censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

fact-checkers [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#)

media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

private messages [ref1](#)

social media [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

transgender persons [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

Centers for Disease Control (CDC) (United States) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#),
[ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)

centralisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

chakras [ref1](#)

change agents [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

chemtrails [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

chief medical officers and scientific advisers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#),
[ref5](#), [ref6](#)

children *see also* **young people**

abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

care, taken into [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

education [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

energy [ref1](#)

family courts [ref1](#)

hand sanitisers [ref1](#)

human sacrifice [ref1](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

mental health [ref1](#)

old people [ref1](#)

parents, replacement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

reframing [ref1](#)

smartphone addiction [ref1](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)
social media [ref1](#)
transgender persons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
United States [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

anal swab tests [ref1](#)
Chinese Revolution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
digital currency [ref1](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
guaranteed income [ref1](#)
Imperial College [ref1](#)
Israel [ref1](#)
lockdown [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
masculinity crisis [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
media [ref1](#)
origins of virus in China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
pollution causing respiratory diseases [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
social credit system [ref1](#)
testing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
wet market conspiracy [ref1](#)
Wuhan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

cholesterol [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Christianity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

criticism [ref1](#)
cross, inversion of the [ref1](#)

Nag Hammadi texts [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Roman Catholic Church [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Satan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

class [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

carbon dioxide [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Club of Rome [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

fear [ref1](#)

funding [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#)

green new deals [ref1](#)

green parties [ref1](#)

inversion [ref1](#)

perception, control of [ref1](#)

PICC [ref1](#)

reframing [ref1](#)

temperature, increases in [ref1](#)

United Nations [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wikipedia [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Clinton, Bill [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Clinton, Hillary [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

the cloud [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Club of Rome and climate change hoax [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

cognitive therapy [ref1](#)

Cohn, Roy [ref1](#)

Common Law [ref1](#)

Admiralty Law [ref1](#)

arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

contractual law, Statute Law as [ref1](#)

corporate entities, people as [ref1](#)

legalese [ref1](#)

sea, law of the [ref1](#)

Statute Law [ref1](#)

Common Purpose leadership programme [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

communism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

co-morbidities [ref1](#)

computer-generated virus,

Covid-19 as [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

computer models [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

connections [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

expanded [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

experience [ref1](#)

heart [ref1](#)

infinity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

religion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

self-identity [ref1](#)

simulation thesis [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

conspiracy theorists [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

contradictory rules [ref1](#)

contrails [ref1](#)

Corman-Drosten test [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

countermimicry [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Covid-19 vaccines *see* vaccines

Covidiots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Cowan, Tom [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

crimes against humanity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

cyber-operations [ref1](#)

cyberwarfare [ref1](#)

D

DARPA (Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency) [ref1](#)

deaths

care homes [ref1](#)

certificates [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

mortality rate [ref1](#)

post-mortems/autopsies [ref1](#)

recording [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

deceit

pyramid of deceit [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

sequence of deceit [ref1](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

dehumanisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Delphi technique [ref1](#)

democracy [ref1](#)

dependency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Descartes, René [ref1](#)

DNA

numbers [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

DNR (do not resuscitate)

orders [ref1](#)

domestic abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

downgrading of Covid-19 [ref1](#)

Drosten, Christian [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Duesberg, Peter [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

E

economic abuse [ref1](#)

Edmunds, John [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

education [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

electromagnetic spectrum [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Enders, John [ref1](#)

energy

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

children and young people [ref1](#)

consciousness [ref1](#)

decoding [ref1](#)

frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

heart [ref1](#)

human energy field [ref1](#)

source, humans as an energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

viruses [ref1](#)

ennoia [ref1](#)

Epstein, Jeffrey [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

eternal 'I' [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

ethylene oxide [ref1](#)

European Union [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Event [ref1](#) *and* **Bill Gates** [ref2](#)

exosomes, Covid-19 as natural defence mechanism called [ref1](#)

experience [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Extinction Rebellion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

F

Facebook

addiction [ref1](#), 448–50

Facebook

Archons [ref1](#)

ensorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

hate speech [ref1](#)

monopoly, as [ref1](#)

private messages, censorship of [ref1](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#)

United States election fraud [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

fact-checkers [ref1](#)

Fauci, Anthony [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),
[ref11](#), [ref12](#)

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

climate change [ref1](#)

computer models [ref1](#)

conspiracy theories [ref1](#)

empty hospitals [ref1](#)

Italy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

medical staff [ref1](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

female infertility [ref1](#)

Fermi Paradox [ref1](#)

Ferguson, Neil [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

fertility, decline in [ref1](#)

The Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

finance *see* **banking, finance and money**

five-senses [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

censorship [ref1](#)
 consciousness, expansion of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
 decoding [ref1](#)
 education [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 God, personification of [ref1](#)
 infinity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 media [ref1](#)
 paranormal [ref1](#)
 perceptual programming [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Phantom Self [ref1](#)
 pneuma not nous, using [ref1](#)
 reincarnation [ref1](#)
 self-identity [ref1](#)
 Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
5G [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
Floyd, George and protests, killing of [ref1](#)
flu, re-labelling of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
food and water, control of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Freemasons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
Frei, Rosemary [ref1](#)
frequencies
 addictions [ref1](#)
 Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 awareness [ref1](#)
 chanting and mantras [ref1](#)
 consciousness [ref1](#)
 decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 education [ref1](#)
 electromagnetic (EMF) frequencies [ref1](#)
 energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
 fear [ref1](#)

the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#) 5G [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
five-senses [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
ghosts [ref1](#)
Gnostics [ref1](#)
hive-minds [ref1](#)
human, meaning of [ref1](#)
light [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
love [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
magnetism [ref1](#)
perception [ref1](#)
reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
simulation [ref1](#)
terror [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Fuellmich, Reiner [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

furlough/rescue payments [ref1](#)

G

Gallo, Robert [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Gates, Bill

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
climate change [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Daily Pass tracking system [ref1](#)
Epstein [ref1](#)
fascism [ref1](#)
five senses [ref1](#)
GAVI [ref1](#)
Great Reset [ref1](#)
GSK [ref1](#)
Imperial College [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Johns Hopkins University [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
masks [ref1](#)
Nuremberg trial, proposal for [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Rockefellers [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)
Sun, dimming the [ref1](#)
synthetic meat [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Wellcome Trust [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)
World Economic Forum [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Gates, Melinda [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
GAVI vaccine alliance [ref1](#)
genetics, manipulation of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Germany [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also* **Nazi Germany**
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
anti-human, why Global Cult is [ref1](#)
Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
climate change hoax [ref1](#)
contradictory rules [ref1](#)
Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
fascism [ref1](#)
geographical origins [ref1](#)
immigration [ref1](#)
Internet [ref1](#)
mainstream media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
monarchy [ref1](#)
non-human dimension [ref1](#)

perception [ref1](#)
political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
pyramidal hierarchy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reframing [ref1](#)
Sabbatian-Frankism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
science, manipulation of [ref1](#)
spider and the web [ref1](#)
transgender persons [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
who controls the Cult [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

globalisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Gnostics [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Google [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

government

behavioural scientists and psychologists, advice from [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
definition [ref1](#)

Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) [ref1](#)

people, abusive relationship with [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

fascism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

financial system [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

water and food, control of [ref1](#)

green parties [ref1](#)

Griesz-Brisson, Margarite [ref1](#)

guaranteed income [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

H

Hancock, Matt [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

hand sanitisers [ref1](#)

heart [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

hive-minds/groupthink [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

holographs [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

hospitals, empty [ref1](#)

human, meaning of [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

addiction to technology [ref1](#)

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

elimination of Human 1.0 [ref1](#)

fertility, decline in [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

implantables [ref1](#)

money [ref1](#)

mRNA [ref1](#)

nanotechnology [ref1](#)

parents, replacement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Smart Grid, connection to [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

synthetic biology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

testosterone levels, decrease in [ref1](#)

transgender = transhumanism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

human sacrifice [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Hunger Games Society [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Huxley, Aldous [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

I

identity politics [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Illuminati [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

illusory physical reality [ref1](#)

immigration [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Imperial College [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

implantables [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

incomes, destruction of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Infinite Awareness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Internet [ref1](#), [ref2](#) *see also* social media

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)

independent journalism, lack of [ref1](#)

Internet of Bodies (IoB) [ref1](#)

Internet of Everything (IoE) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Internet of Things (IoT) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)
trolls [ref1](#)

intersectionality [ref1](#)

inversion

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#)

energy [ref1](#)

Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

symbolism [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Islam

Archons [ref1](#)

crypto-Jews [ref1](#)

Islamic State [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Jinn and Djinn [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Ottoman Empire [ref1](#)

Wahhabism [ref1](#)

isolation *see* **social distancing** *and* **isolation**

Israel

China [ref1](#)

Cyber Intelligence Unit Beersheba complex [ref1](#)

expansion of illegal settlements [ref1](#)

formation [ref1](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#)
Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
medical experiments, consent for [ref1](#)
Mossad [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Palestine-Israel conflict [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
parents, replacement of [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks on United States [ref1](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Italy

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Lombardy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)

J

Johns Hopkins University [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Johnson, Boris [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) [ref1](#)

Judaism

anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
crypto-Jews [ref1](#)
inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Labour Party [ref1](#)
Nazi Germany [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
Torah [ref1](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Zionists [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

K

Kaufman, Andrew [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
knowledge [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
Koch's postulates [ref1](#)
Kurzweil, Ray [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Kushner, Jared [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

L

Labour Party [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Lanka, Stefan [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Lateral Flow Device (LFD) [ref1](#)
Levy, Paul [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Life Program [ref1](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 amplification tampering [ref1](#)
 Archons [ref1](#)
 Behavioural Insights Team [ref1](#)
 Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#)
 care homes, deaths in [ref1](#)
 children
abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
mental health [ref1](#)
 China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 computer models [ref1](#)
 consequences [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 dependency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

domestic abuse [ref1](#)
fall in cases [ref1](#)
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
guaranteed income [ref1](#)
Hunger Games Society [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
interaction, destroying [ref1](#)
Internet [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
overdoses [ref1](#)
perception [ref1](#)
police-military state [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
protests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reporting/snitching, encouragement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
testing [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
WHO [ref1](#)
love [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Lucifer [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

M

Madej, Carrie [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Magufuli, John [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
mainstream media [ref1](#)
BBC [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
China [ref1](#)
climate change hoax [ref1](#)
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
independent journalism, lack of [ref1](#)
Ofcom [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

social disapproval [ref1](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)

United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Mao Zedong [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Marx and Marxism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

masculinity [ref1](#)

masks/face coverings [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

 censorship [ref1](#)

 children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

 China, made in [ref1](#)

 dehumanisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

 fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 flu [ref1](#)

 health professionals [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

 isolation [ref1](#)

 laughter [ref1](#)

mass non-cooperation [ref1](#)

microplastics, risk of [ref1](#)

mind control [ref1](#)

multiple masks [ref1](#)

oxygen deficiency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

pollution, as cause of plastic [ref1](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

risk assessments, lack of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

self-respect [ref1](#)

surgeons [ref1](#)

United States [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
'worms' [ref1](#)
The Matrix movies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
measles [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
media see mainstream media
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)
 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Mesopotamia [ref1](#)
messaging [ref1](#)
military-police state [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
mind control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also* MKUltra
MKUltra [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
monarchy [ref1](#)
money *see* banking, finance and money
Montagnier, Luc [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Mooney, Bel [ref1](#)
Morgellons disease [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
mortality rate [ref1](#)
Mullis, Kary [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Musk, Elon [ref1](#)

N

Nag Hammadi texts [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
nanotechnology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
narcissism [ref1](#)
Nazi Germany [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
near-death experiences [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Neocons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) and the Delphi technique
[ref1](#)

NHS (National Health Service)

amplification cycles [ref1](#)

Common Purpose [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

mind control [ref1](#)

NHS England [ref1](#)

saving the NHS [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

whistle-blowers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

No-Problem-Reaction-Solution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

non-human dimension of Global Cult [ref1](#)

nous [ref1](#)

numbers, reality as [ref1](#)

Nuremberg Codes [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Nuremberg-like tribunal, proposal for [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#),
[ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#)

O

Obama, Barack [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

O'Brien, Cathy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Ochel, Evita [ref1](#)

Ofcom [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

old people [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Oneness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Open Society Foundations (Soros) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

oxygen 406, 528–34

P

paedophilia [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Page, Larry [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Palestine-Israel conflict [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

pandemic, definition of [ref1](#)

pandemic and health crisis scenarios/simulations [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#),
[ref4](#)

paranormal [ref1](#)

PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Pearl Harbor attacks, prior knowledge of [ref1](#)

Pelosi, Nancy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#)

control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

enslavement [ref1](#)

externally-delivered perceptions [ref1](#)

five senses [ref1](#)

human labels [ref1](#)

media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

sale of perception [ref1](#)

self-identity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

Phantom Self [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

pharmaceutical industry *see* **Big Pharma**

phthalates [ref1](#)

Plato's Allegory of the Cave [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

pneuma [ref1](#)

police

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#)

brutality [ref1](#)

citizen's arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

common law arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Common Purpose [ref1](#)
defunding [ref1](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
police-military state [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
reframing [ref1](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)

polio [ref1](#)

political correctness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

political puppets [ref1](#)

pollution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

post-mortems/autopsies [ref1](#)

Postage Stamp Consensus [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

pre-emptive programming [ref1](#)

Problem-Reaction-Solution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Project for the New American Century [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

psychopathic personality [ref1](#)

Archons [ref1](#)

heart energy [ref1](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

recruitment [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

wealth [ref1](#)

Wetiko [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#),
[ref5](#)

Pushbackers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

pyramid structure [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Q

QAnon Psyop [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

R

racism *see also* **Black Lives**

Matter (BLM)

anti-racism industry [ref1](#)

class [ref1](#)

critical race theory [ref1](#)

culture [ref1](#)

intersectionality [ref1](#)

reverse racism [ref1](#)

white privilege [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

radiation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

randomness, illusion of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

change agents [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

children [ref1](#)

climate change [ref1](#)

Common Purpose leadership programme [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

contradictory rules [ref1](#)

enforcers [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

NLP and the Delphi technique [ref1](#)

police [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

religion *see also* particular religions

alien invasions [ref1](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
control, system of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
criticism, prohibition on [ref1](#)
five senses [ref1](#)
good and evil, war between [ref1](#)
hidden non-human forces [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#)
save me syndrome [ref1](#)
Wetiko [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)

repetition and mind control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reporting/snitching, encouragement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Reptilians/Grey entities [ref1](#)
rewiring the mind [ref1](#)
Rivers, Thomas Milton [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Rockefeller family [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
Rockefeller Foundation documents [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Roman Empire [ref1](#)
Rothschild family [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
RT-PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
Russia
 collusion inquiry in US [ref1](#)
Russian Revolution [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#)

S

Sabbatian-Frankism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 banking and finance [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Lucifer [ref1](#)
media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Nazis [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
QAnon [ref1](#)
Rothschilds [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
Russia [ref1](#)
Saudi Arabia [ref1](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
Sumer [ref1](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
SAGE (Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#),
[ref4](#)
SARS-1 [ref1](#)
SARs-CoV-2 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
Satan/Satanism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
satellites in low-orbit [ref1](#)
Saudi Arabia [ref1](#)
Save Me Syndrome [ref1](#)
scapegoating [ref1](#)
Schwab, Klaus [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),
[ref11](#), [ref12](#)
science, manipulation of [ref1](#)
self-identity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
self-respect, attacks on [ref1](#)
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks on United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#),
[ref3](#), [ref4](#)
77th Brigade of UK military [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Silicon Valley/tech giants [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also*
Facebook

Israel [ref1](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#)

technocracy [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

simulation hypothesis [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

control centres [ref1](#)

the Field [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

social disapproval [ref1](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

abusive relationships [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

children [ref1](#)

flats and apartments [ref1](#)

heart issues [ref1](#)

hugs [ref1](#)

Internet [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#)

media [ref1](#)

older people [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

one-metre (three feet) rule [ref1](#)

rewiring the mind [ref1](#)

simulation, universe as a [ref1](#)

SPI-B [ref1](#)

substance abuse [ref1](#)

suicide and self-harm [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

technology [ref1](#)

torture, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

two-metre (six feet) rule [ref1](#)

women [ref1](#)

social justice [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

social media *see also* **Facebook bans on alternative views** [ref1](#)

 censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

 children [ref1](#)

 emotion [ref1](#)

 perception [ref1](#)

 private messages [ref1](#)

 Twitter [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

 Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

 YouTube [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Soros, George [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Spain [ref1](#)

SPI-B (Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours) [ref1](#),
[ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

spider and the web [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Starmer, Keir [ref1](#)

Statute Law [ref1](#)

Steiner, Rudolf [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Stockholm syndrome [ref1](#)

streptomycin [ref1](#)

suicide and self-harm [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Sumer [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Sunstein, Cass [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

swine flu (H1N1) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

synchronicity [ref1](#)

synthetic biology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

synthetic meat [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

T

technology *see also* **artificial intelligence (AI); Internet;**

social media addiction [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

the cloud [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

cyber-operations [ref1](#)

cyberwarfare [ref1](#)

radiation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)

technocracy [ref1](#)

Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#),
[ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)

telepathy [ref1](#)

Tenpenny, Sherri [ref1](#)

Tesla, Nikola [ref1](#)

testosterone levels, decrease in [ref1](#)

testing for Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

anal swab tests [ref1](#)

cancer [ref1](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Corman-Drosten test [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

death certificates [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

fraudulent testing [ref1](#)

genetic material, amplification of [ref1](#)

Lateral Flow Device (LFD) [ref1](#)

PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Thunberg, Greta [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Totalitarian Tiptoe [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

transgender persons

activism [ref1](#)

artificial wombs [ref1](#)

censorship [ref1](#)
 child abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
 women, deletion of rights and status of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 young persons [ref1](#)

travel restrictions [ref1](#)

Trudeau, Justin [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Trump, Donald [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),
[ref11](#)

Twitter [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

U

UKColumn [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

United Nations (UN) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#) *see also* **Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 (UN)**

United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 American Revolution [ref1](#)

 borders [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 children [ref1](#)

 China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 CIA [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 Daily Pass tracking system [ref1](#)

 demographics by immigration, changes in [ref1](#)

 Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

 election fraud [ref1](#)

 far-right domestic terrorists, pushbackers as [ref1](#)

 Federal Reserve [ref1](#)

 flu/respiratory diseases statistics [ref1](#)

 Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 hand sanitisers, FDA warnings on [ref1](#)

immigration, effects of illegal [ref1](#)
impeachment [ref1](#)
Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
lockdown [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
mass media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
nursing homes [ref1](#)
Pentagon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
pushbackers [ref1](#)
Republicans [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
borders [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Russia, inquiry into collusion with [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
UFO sightings, release of information on [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Woke Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

V

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
adverse reactions [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Africa [ref1](#)
anaphylactic shock [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
animals [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
anti-vax movement [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
AstraZeneca/Oxford [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
autoimmune diseases, rise in [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

bioweapon, as real [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
black and ethnic minority communities [ref1](#)
blood clots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Brain Computer Interface (BCI) [ref1](#)
care homes, deaths in [ref1](#)
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
chief medical officers and scientific advisers, financial interests of
[ref1](#), [ref2](#)
children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
clinical trials [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
compensation [ref1](#)
compulsory vaccinations [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
computer programs [ref1](#)
consciousness [ref1](#)
cover-ups [ref1](#)
creation before Covid [ref1](#)
cytokine storm [ref1](#)
deaths and illnesses caused by vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
definition [ref1](#)
developing countries [ref1](#)
digital tattoos [ref1](#)
DNA-manipulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),
[ref10](#)
emergency approval [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
female infertility [ref1](#)
funding [ref1](#)
genetic suicide [ref1](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#)
heart chakras [ref1](#)
hesitancy [ref1](#)
Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
immunity from prosecution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

implantable technology [ref1](#)
Israel [ref1](#)
Johnson & Johnson [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#)
long-term effects [ref1](#)
mainstream media [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)
[ref1](#), [ref2](#)
messaging [ref1](#)
Moderna [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
mRNA vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
nanotechnology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
NHS [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
older people [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
operating system [ref1](#)
passports [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Pfizer/BioNTech [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
polyethylene glycol [ref1](#)
pregnant women [ref1](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#)
races, targeting different [ref1](#)
reverse transcription [ref1](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#)
social distancing [ref1](#)
social media [ref1](#)
sterility [ref1](#)
synthetic material, introduction of [ref1](#)
tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
travel restrictions [ref1](#)
variants [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
viruses, existence of [ref1](#)
whistle-blowing [ref1](#)

WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)
working, vaccine as [ref1](#)
young people [ref1](#)
Vallance, Patrick [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
variants [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
vegans [ref1](#)
ventilators [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
virology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
virtual reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
viruses, existence of [ref1](#)
visual reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vitamin D [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
von Braun, Wernher [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

W

war-zone hospital myths [ref1](#)
waveforms [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
wealth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#) [ref10](#), [ref11](#)
wet market conspiracy [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
 alcoholism and drug addiction [ref1](#)
 anti-human, why Global Cult is [ref1](#)
 Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
 artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)
 Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 children [ref1](#)
 China [ref1](#)
 consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 education [ref1](#)
 Facebook [ref1](#)

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
frequency [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Gates [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
heart [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
Native American concept [ref1](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
reframing/retraining programmes [ref1](#)
religion [ref1](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#)
smartphone addiction [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
social media [ref1](#)
war [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
WHO [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Yaldabaoth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
whistle-blowing [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
white privilege [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Whitty, Christopher [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),
[ref10](#)
'who benefits' [ref1](#)
Wi-Fi [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wikipedia [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Wojcicki, Susan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Wokeness
Antifa [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
anti-Semitism [ref1](#)
billionaire social justice warriors [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
censorship [ref1](#)
Christianity [ref1](#)
climate change hoax [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
culture [ref1](#)
education, control of [ref1](#)
emotion [ref1](#)
facts [ref1](#)
fascism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
group-think [ref1](#)
immigration [ref1](#)
indigenous people, solidarity with [ref1](#)
inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
left, hijacking the [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Marxism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
mind control [ref1](#)
New Woke [ref1](#)
Old Woke [ref1](#)
Oneness [ref1](#)
perceptual programming [ref1](#)
 Phantom Self [ref1](#)
police [ref1](#)
defunding the [ref1](#)
reframing [ref1](#)
public institutions [ref1](#)
Pushbackers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
racism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
religion, as [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
social justice [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

transgender [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

young people [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

women, deletion of rights and status of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

World Economic Forum (WEF) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#),
[ref8](#), [ref9](#)

World Health Organization (WHO) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#),
[ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

AIDs/HIV [ref1](#)

amplification cycles [ref1](#)

Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

cooperation in health emergencies [ref1](#)

creation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

fatality rate [ref1](#)

funding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Gates [ref1](#)

Internet [ref1](#)

lockdown [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

world number 1 (masses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

world number 2 [ref1](#)

Wuhan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#) [ref8](#)

Y

Yaldabaoth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Yeadon, Michael [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

young people *see also* children addiction to technology [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

YouTube [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

WHO 548

Z

Zaks, Tal [ref1](#)

Zionism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Zuckerberg, Mark [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),
[ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#)

Zulus [ref1](#)

ICKONIC **THE ALTERNATIVE**

Ickonic is something that has been a dream of mine for the last 5 years, growing up around alternative information I have always had a natural interest in what is going on in the World and what could I do to make it better.

Across the range of subjects and positions of influence occupied mainly by people who don't strive to make things better it's the Media that I have always found the most frustrating and fascinating. Mainly because if the Media did their Jobs properly then so much of the negative things happening in the World simply would not be able to happen, because they would be exposed within a heartbeat.

Free Press and the Opportunities that the internet could have given would mean that the Media are able to expose things like never before and hold people to account for their actions. As we all know there are 'Untouchables' that walk among us, people the Media simply won't touch, expose or investigate and that leads to the dark underworlds that infest the establishment the World over.

Well I say enough, it's time for something different, a different kind of Media, where no one is off limits from exposing and investigating. All we're interested in at Ickonic is the truth of what is really going on in the World on whichever subject we're covering.

We hope you enjoy what we have created and take something away from the platform, we aim to deliver information that's informative and most importantly self-empowering, you're not a little person, you're part of something much bigger than that and its time we as a collective race began to understand that and look to the future as ours to take.

It's time...

Jaymie Icke - Founder Ickonic Alternative Media.

SIGN UP NOW AT ICKONIC.COM

DAVID ICKE
THE ANSWER



We live in extraordinary times with billions bewildered and seeking answers for what is happening. David Icke, the man who has been proved right again and again, has spent 30 years uncovering the truth behind world affairs and in a stream of previous books he predicted current events.

The Answer will change your every perception of life and the world and set you free of the illusions that control human society. There is nothing more vital for our collective freedom than humanity becoming aware of what is in this book.

Available now at davidicke.com.

THE TRIGGER

THE LIE THAT CHANGED THE WORLD
- WHO REALLY DID IT AND WHY



DAVID ICKE



**EVERYTHING
YOU NEED
TO KNOW**

BUT HAVE NEVER BEEN TOLD

DAVID ICKE

DAVIDICKE.COM



DAVID ICKE STORE
LATEST NEWS ARTICLES
DAVID ICKE VIDEOS
WEEKLY DOT-CONNECTOR PODCASTS
LIVE EVENTS

WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE

RENEGADE

THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM

/ˈren·iˌgeɪd/

noun

A person who behaves in a rebelliously unconventional manner.



AVAILABLE NOW AT DAVIDICKE.COM

2 NEW BOOKS
BY NEIL HAGUE

ORION'S DOOR

SYMBOLS OF CONSCIOUSNESS & BLUEPRINTS OF CONTROL
- THE STORY OF ORION'S INFLUENCE OVER HUMANITY

CUTTING EDGE VISIONARY ART
& UNIQUE ILLUSTRATED BOOKS

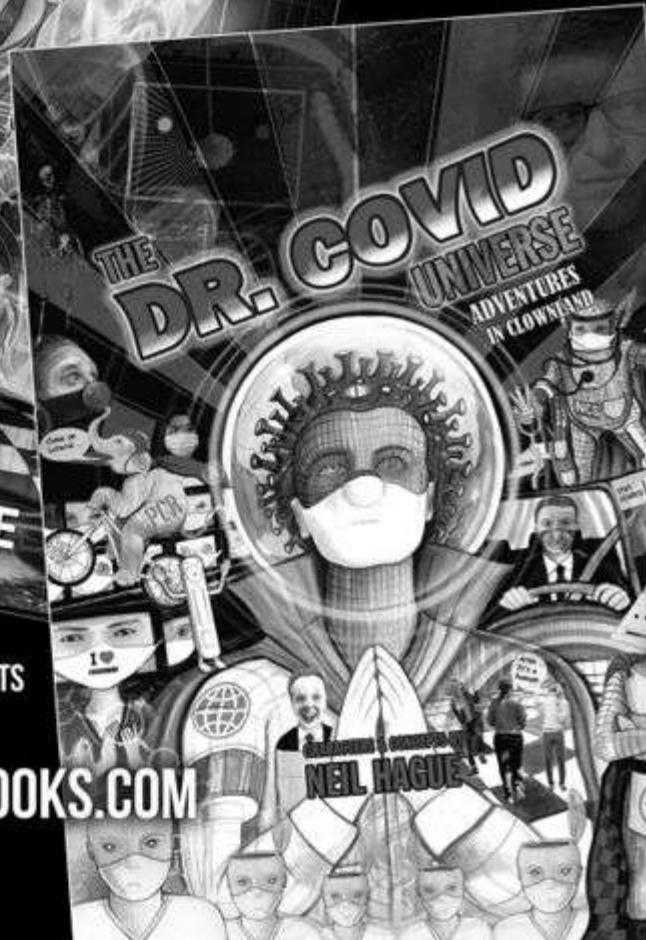
NEIL HAGUE

FOR
BOOKS, PRINTS & T-SHIRTS

VISIT:

NEILHAGUEBOOKS.COM

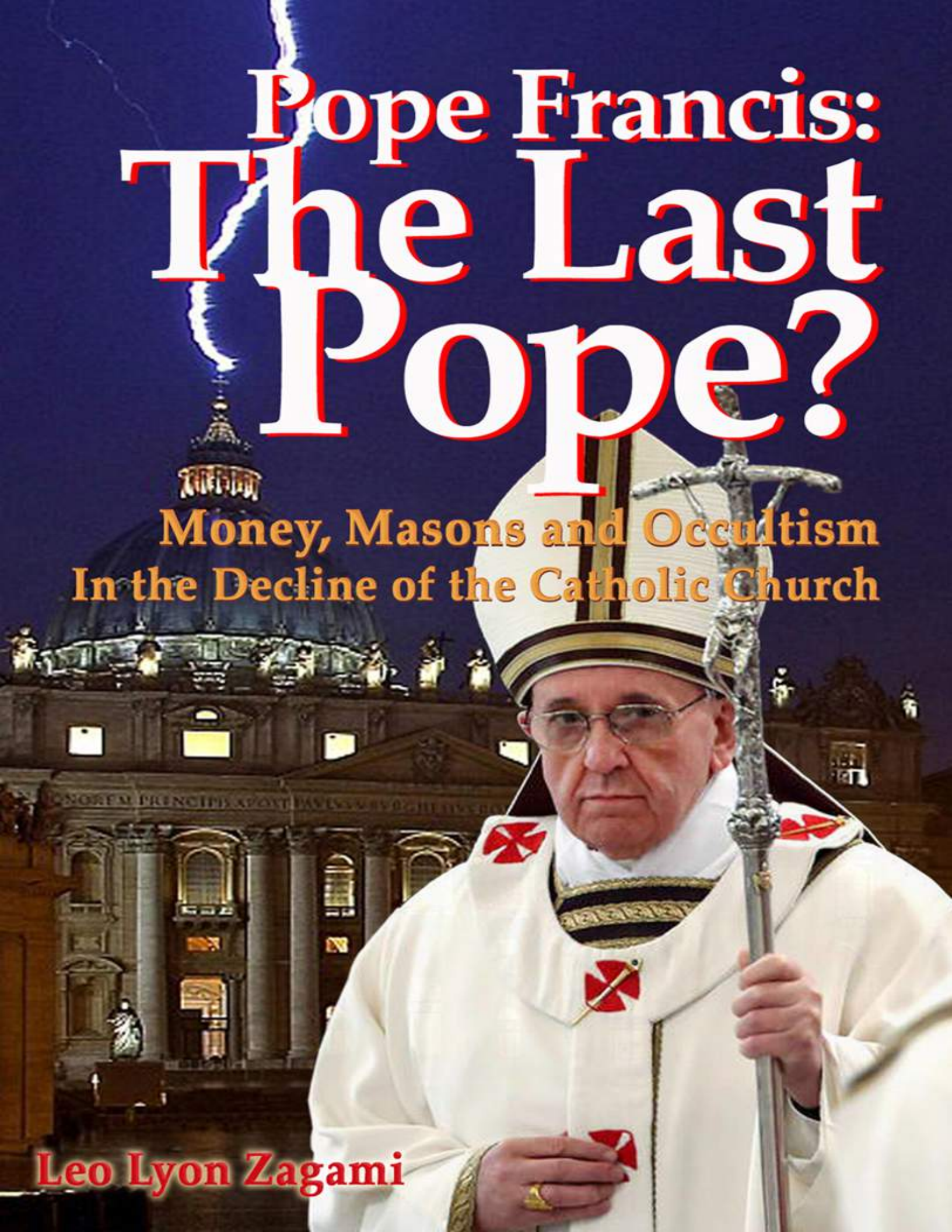
OR NEILHAGUE.COM



Before you go ...

For more detail, background and evidence about the subjects in *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind* – and so much more – see my others books including *And The Truth Shall Set You Free; The Biggest Secret; Children of the Matrix; The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy; Tales from the Time Loop; The Perception Deception; Remember Who You Are; Human Race Get Off Your Knees; Phantom Self; Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told, The Trigger and The Answer.*

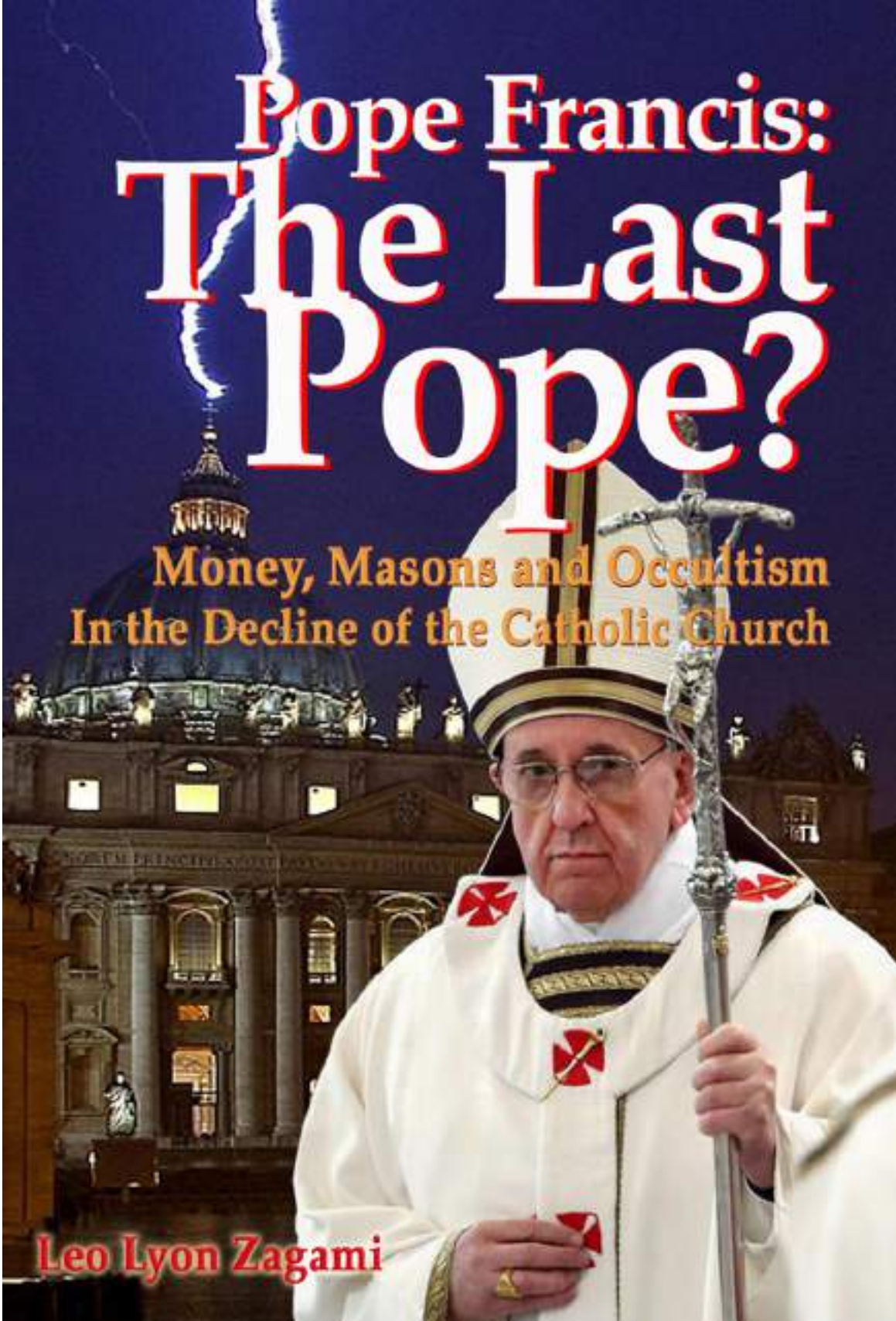
You can subscribe to the fantastic new Ickonic media platform where there are many hundreds of hours of cutting-edge information in videos, documentaries and series across a whole range of subjects which are added to every week. This includes my 90 minute breakdown of the week's news every Friday to explain *why* events are happening and to what end.



Pope Francis: The Last Pope?

Money, Masons and Occultism
In the Decline of the Catholic Church

Leo Lyon Zagami



Pope Francis: The Last Pope?

Money, Masons and Occultism
In the Decline of the Catholic Church

Leo Lyon Zagami

Pope Francis: The Last Pope?

Money, Masons and Occultism
In the Decline of the Catholic Church



Leo Lyon Zagami

Consortium of Collective Consciousness Publishing

LeoZagami.com ‡ CCCPublishing.com

Pope Francis: The Last Pope?

Money, Masons and Occultism In the Decline of the Catholic Church

1st edition

Copyright © 2015 by Leo Lyon Zagami
Published by the Consortium of Collective Consciousness Publishing™

All rights reserved.

Reproduction or translation of any part of this work beyond that permitted by section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act without the permission of the copyright owner is unlawful. Requests for permission or further information should be addressed to: CCC Publishing, 530 8th Avenue #6, San Francisco, CA, 94118, or info@cccpublishing.com

As is common in a historic and reference book such as this, much of the information included on these pages has been collected from diverse sources. When possible, the information has been checked and double-checked. Almost every topic has at least three data points, that is, three different sources that report the same information. Even with special effort to be accurate and thorough, the author and publisher cannot vouch for each and every reference. The author and publisher assume no responsibility or liability for any outcome, loss, arrest, or injury that occurs as a result of information or advice contained in this book. As with the purchase of goods or services, *caveat emptor* is the prevailing responsibility of the purchaser, and the same is true for those who study esoteric subjects.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data:

Zagami, Leo Lyon
POPE FRANCIS: THE LAST POPE? / Leo Lyon Zagami
p. cm.
print ISBN 9781888729542 (Pbk.)

1. RELIGION / Christianity/Catholic. 2. SOCIAL SCIENCE / Conspiracy Theories. I. Title
Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 2015930353

Printed in the United States of America.

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

Pope Francis: The Last Pope?



TABLE OF CONTENTS

Foreward by Brad Olsen

Introduction, The Surrender

From a Throne of Peter Resignation, to Francis who will Save the Church
from Orgies and Lobbies

CHAPTER I

Habemus Jorge

The Great Refusal from Pope Celestine V to Ratzinger

The Dramatic Choice of Benedict XVI

The White Smoke Sign

The First Jesuit Pope in History

A Brief Biography of the New Pope

They Took a Pope “Almost at the End of the World”

CHAPTER II

The Many Secrets of Pope Francis

Francis Xavier ... or Francis of Assisi?

The Papal Masonic Emblem

The Ring of the Fisherman

Black Shoes vs. Red Shoes

The “Sanitary Cordon” of the Jesuits

“The Island of Silence” and the Secrets of Pope Bergoglio

A Short Bio of Horacio Verbitsky

CHAPTER III

NWO and the Islamic Crisis of the Vatican

The Transformation of Ratzinger

The Crisis

The Vatican and the Invasive Presence of Islam

Magdi Allam the Catholic Repent

Caution: Islam is Present at the Top of the Vatican Hierarchy

“The Conquest of Rome”

The Rose-Shaped Crypt of the NWO Neo-Templars

CHAPTER IV

Homosexuality and Child Abuse in the Vatican

“*Improbriam Influentiam*” the Vatican Gay Lobby at Work

“*Relationem*”

The Queen of Freemasonry Arrives ... a Year Late

The Parallel Investigation to Protect the Lobby of Bertone and the Illuminati

The Dutch Catholic Disaster

The Vatican and the Netherlands of Horrors

The “Baby Prostitution Ring” and the Church of Compromise

CHAPTER V

Prophecies and More ...

The End Times Always Have a New Beginning

The Emmerich Visions

Are the Prophecies True?

1951: The Crossroads of Prophecy and the Rise of the Antichrist

The “Unofficial” Prophecies

Two Decades of Tribulation

Mark of the Beast, “The End Times” and the Third Secret of Fátima

The Vatican Defends the “Gay Lobby” and the Earth and Skies Rebel

CHAPTER VI

A “Black Pope” on the Papal Throne

Francis and his Alleged Ethics Revolution in the Vatican Bank

Final Considerations in an Interview with Ferruccio Pinotti

Francis, the “Black Pope,” and the Third Secret

The Black Pope, Crowley and the Decline of Catholic Morality

The Mysterious Death of William H. Kennedy and Lucifer’s Lodge

The Masonic Endorsement of Pope Francis

EPILOGUE

by the Author

FOREWORD



by Brad Olsen

On the weekend of my 49th birthday, something wonderful and something tragic happened ... then something wonderful again.

First the good news first. This same week just so happened to be when I was moving to the signed contract phase with bestselling Italian author Leo Lyon Zagami, including the option to publish five of his books. The first title in our publishing schedule is this book, which I have helped translate and edit, followed by Leo's *Confessions of an Illuminati*, volumes I, II, III, and the *Invisible Master*. The horizons of my next two years was looking to be filled with reissuing Leo's ground-breaking books into the English language. My decision to work with Leo was largely due to the urging of our mutual friend Sean Stone, son of film director Oliver Stone.

Everything was coming up roses when tragedy struck on Friday evening, the day before my birthday. My girlfriend, Jennifer, took a nasty fall on the pavement and shattered her elbow. She broke several bones in her left arm. Needless to say, our weekend plans were canceled. The day after her surgery, I went to bring her flowers and some other items that she needed. When I arrived, I said hello to Nora, an elderly woman who shared the hospital room with Jennifer. Nora had such a pleasant smile and disposition that I really took to her, and the three of us chatted for an hour before a Catholic priest arrived to administer her last rites, a communion, and absolution. Nora had been diagnosed with terminal cancer and she was going in for major surgery the next morning. A few months short of her 80th birthday, she was contemplating the possibility that she may not live through the operation, and wished to be forgiven for her sins.

Nora's priest happened to be a Jesuit. He was a kindly man, who I sensed had love in his heart. We had a discussion about the order, and I even told him about this book. As it turns out, both he and Nora were originally from Barcelona, Spain. The Father was attracted to the Jesuit order as a teenager, enrolled in seminary school, and in time became a priest. Eventually, he was assigned to deliver mass in one of the largest cathedrals in San Francisco, California, the city of "Saint Francis," the Patron Saint of Ecology, and the city where the four of us currently reside.

As I left the hospital I was floored by the sheer synchronicity of the visit—my undertaking of a major publishing project that is both candid and critical of the Vatican and Jesuit authority, and at the same time, witnessing a deeply-moving Catholic religious ceremony I had not sought out, but was extremely grateful for the experience once it was over. My takeaway was to realize that there are exceptionally good Catholic people in the world. Both Nora and the Jesuit priest felt Pope Francis has been a positive change for the Catholic Church, and emphasized how much help the Church offers to so many people. But even the good Catholics need to understand the enormous changes taking place at the upper echelons of the Vatican. The main point is that groups such as organized religions are made up of people—some good, and others who might not be so well-intended.

ON PROPHECIES AND PROPHETS

Apart from being the first Jesuit pope in history, Pope Francis I has another form of notoriety. For over 900 years, historians have recognized that "the last pope" will arrive, around this time in history, and some propose that Francis himself is indeed the *Last Pope*. The most-popular prophecy is taken from Bishop Malachy's "Prophecy of the Popes." It is a list of verses predicting aspects of the reign of each Roman Catholic pope from Celestine II to the final pope, who is named "Peter the Roman," and whose reign would end with the destruction of Rome. Of course the Holy Father Pope Francis I, whose birth-name is Jorge Mario Bergoglio, does not have "Peter" nor "the Roman" in his name. But as the back-dating goes, Pope Benedict XVI was number 111 of the 112 popes prophesied by the later canonized Malachy. Since Pope Francis I reigns after Pope Benedict XVI, this makes him 112—Peter the Roman—the *last pope*—

the pope who Malachy said would oversee the destruction of Rome—and this is consistent with biblical prophecy. Catholic prophecies also tell of an “Antipope” who will betray the faith. Could this really be the genial and popular Pope Francis?

Laying dormant for hundreds of years, the prophecies attributed to Saint Malachy were first published in 1595, by a Benedictine historian named Arnold de Wyon, who recorded them in his book called *Lignum Vitæ*. Tradition holds that Malachy had been summoned to Rome by Pope Innocent II, and while there, he experienced the profound vision of all future popes, including the last one, which he wrote down in a series of cryptic phrases identifying the reign of each pope. According to the prophecy, the pope following Benedict XVI will be the final pontiff, *Petrus Romanus* or Peter the Roman.

The idea by some Catholics that the next pope on Saint Malachy’s list harkens to the dawn of a “great apostasy,” followed by “great tribulation,” sets the stage for the imminent unfolding of apocalyptic events. This would give rise to a false prophet, who, according to the book of Revelation, leads the world’s religious communities toward embracing a political leader known as an “Antichrist.” In recent history, several Catholic priests and pundits have been surprisingly outspoken on what they have seen as an inevitable danger rising from within the ranks of Catholicism—the result of secret and satanic “Illuminati-Masonic” influences. These critics claim to have secret knowledge of a multinational power-elite, an occult hierarchy that is operating behind world political machinations, and calling the shots on the global stage. The claims say that among this secret society are sinister false Catholic infiltrators who understand that, as the Roman Catholic Church represents one-sixth of the world’s population—and over half of all Christians—control of the matters of church and state is indispensable toward the fulfillment of a *diabolical* plan they call the *New World Order*. It is through assuming control of the papacy that the False Prophet will deceive the world’s Catholics and other religions into worshipping the Antichrist. As a case-in-point, during the final edits of this book, Pope Francis had recently met with Jewish and Muslim leaders to consider a new interfaith called “Chrislam,” a mission that seems to be a unification of the Vatican’s Roman Catholic system with the Islamic faith and other religions.

THE MESSENGER

Leo Lyon Zagami approaches the biggest issues facing the Roman Catholic Church in an entirely different manner. Rather than chronicling these issues in a public relations kind of way, he is an insider from Rome, a person with unprecedented access, and a member of a very influential Italian and British family. Leo's wife, Christy, also played an instrumental role in articulating this book from the Italian language into English, and even while the text of this book was being finalized, in Rome, the couple was witnessing, with a bird's eye perspective, major changes occurring on the other side of the Vatican walls. As far as I am concerned, no two other people could have been better situated to bring you this book, at this perfect time, than Leo and Christy Zagami. *Il mio cappello a voi i miei amici!*

And to our dear readers, please remember, do not be angry with the messenger. We bring this work to you as a service in the spirit of transparency and openness. In the final assessment, it is only the truth that shall set us free.

Brad Olsen
CCC Publishing
San Francisco, CA

Translation: Brad Olsen, Christy Zagami, Leo Zagami
Editing: Mark Maxam, Brad Olsen
Cover and book design: Mark Maxam



Map of Rome, 1721, John Senex; Following Page: Vatican City Detail



Modern Map of Rome Districts

Introduction

THE SURRENDER



**FROM A THRONE OF PETER RESIGNATION TO FRANCIS WHO WILL SAVE THE
CHURCH FROM ORGIES AND LOBBIES**



On June 21, 2013, the Italian journalist Francesco Antonio Grana broke a story in one of the best-known and most read newspapers in Italy, *il Fatto Quotidiano*¹ “the Daily Fact,” the following exciting news announcing that Jorge Mario Bergoglio has resigned as Cardinal on the 17th of December, 2011. Upon completion of his seventy-fifth year of life, as expected in the Code of Canon Law, the then Cardinal Archbishop of Buenos Aires had written and sent to Benedict XVI, his letter of resignation. The German pope had set it aside, suggesting he had other plans. After a year, at the end of 2012, there was no signal yet from Rome to Cardinal Bergoglio, who was then seventy-six, on the appointment of his successor. Since that moment, what would have occurred on February 11, 2013, will remain in history. From the Catholic Church came the shocking announcement that Pope Benedict XVI would give up his position. Just a month later, on March 12th, Bergoglio entered into conclave. He did not enter as Archbishop Emeritus, as would have happened if Ratzinger had

scrupulously respected the ecclesiastical bureaucracy and accepted his resignation. After a little more than twenty-four hours, in spite of all the odds, Bergoglio would materialize, being named, Pope Francis.

“I came to Rome,” confessed Bergoglio, “with only a few clothes and washed them at night, and suddenly this ... but I thought I didn’t have a chance! Betting in London I was at the forty-fourth place... just imagine! Who has bet on me has earned a lot of money ...” In fact, few outside the Holy See knew that he would be elected pope. A Jesuit seemed very farfetched, and many others hoped for a different solution. Who knew the gravity that revolved around this wicked choice that puts the Church for the first time in the hands of a member of the order created by St. Ignatius Loyola. Catechesis, the hearings, the angelus, homilies, speeches, almost everything embedded in the arms of Pope Francis contains up until now, only one key point: “the credibility of the Church.”

This statement about the credibility of the Holy See is not only true for the journalists of *Il Fatto Quotidiano*, who are generally critical of the Vatican, but Rome-watchers worldwide. It is definitely a fact strongly emphasized by all the media, which show daily, and perhaps with excessive emphasis to be credible, the salvific capacity of the new Jesuit pontiff.

There is a rather heavy legacy left by Ratzinger to his successor. A legacy that has *obviously* pushed the German pope to his resignation, an unusual gesture that shocked Catholics around the world. A terrible legacy of secrets and shameful acts that only a few journalists and writers have had the courage to denounce in non-suspicious times. The information on such subjects has always been neglected or manipulated by the mainstream media.

I was among the first to go in a different direction with my publications, and prior to that, on the internet. The beginning of my internet divulgatory work in 2006 was made possible thanks to the collaboration of courageous journalists such as Greg Szymanski of *The Investigative Journal*. Published in the third volume of my *Confessions* trilogy,² I give ample space to the discussion on this mysterious lobby that only now is being mentioned openly by Pope Francis. The gay (and pedophile) lobby, which together with unscrupulous bankers from the financial world, use and abuse the Vatican

Bank (IOR) by laundering dirty money, destroying, with their unscrupulous acts, the credibility of the Catholic Church, and joined by a secret pact—the one between the Church and the evil side of Freemasonry.

It would appear that Bergoglio's retirement was put on hold purposefully, because of something rotten going on in the Vatican. Something that goes far beyond the expectations of the most avid conspiracy theorists. Saving the good name of the church was something that only he, as a Jesuit, could handle. Here is a simple but efficient example that will illustrate the possible reason for his election to the throne of Saint Peter. It is similar to when the government of the newly created Russian Federation, implicated in a thousand scandals, appointed Vladimir Putin, the former head of the FSB (one of the agencies that succeeded the KGB), as Yeltsin's successor to become its president. Although seemingly a comparison that may seem risky, it perfectly reflects what is happening in the Vatican—the head of an intelligence agency assuming the top spot.

Do not be fooled by the humble gestures and “Good Shepherd” manners of Papa Francesco. This *lobby* has secrets that even *he* cannot make public. As revelations come to light, they may signify the end of the Church and its role as a representative of God on Earth. *But what secret could be so threatening?* First, despite the many criticisms inside and outside the Vatican, there are the infamous gay orgies and crimes of pedophilia practiced not only by the ordinary priests around the world, but in the “hallowed halls” of the Vatican itself, and by people at the highest level of the Catholic Church hierarchy. These individuals, with their perverse behavior and their wicked choices, are destroying, perhaps intentionally, what little is left in the sacredness of the Church of Rome. In June of 2013, a special witness finally emerged confirming these infamous stories of orgies and sordid affairs in the Vatican. It also confirmed what I have been saying for years at my own risk and peril. Those that have followed my work probably will not be surprised, but most people will be shocked at these claims.

Despite everything, the words and direct testimony of Francesco Znanardi, who has been fighting against sexual violence committed by the clergy for many years with his own association called “network abuse,” has finally reached the shocked Italian media, and the Italian public in general.

In this moment of time for the Church of Pope Francis, this information is heavy as bricks. Nonetheless, this information has yet to reach the public of the U.S.— and such is the purpose of this book, and my “*Confessions*” trilogy, to follow.

It is also why I decided to include, below, the answers given by Zanardi to the Italian journalist Ferruccio Sansa of *Il Fatto Quotidiano*. For further confirmation and clarification, I contacted him personally. Zanardi seems to be the one who has revealed the existence of a mysterious witness, with proof and serious evidence in his hands, that could expose what is really happening within the walls of the Vatican.

The man who contacted him is a high level manager, and he did so at the beginning of what is now known as “The Vatileaks Scandal.” Confessing to Zanardi that he was disgusted by the system of corruption and sex in the Vatican, he confided in him and gave him the confidential report. Zanardi had the opportunity to record this special witness during his testimony, which seems so shocking and is at times *unbelievable*. Because of the number of crimes Zanardi detected in the witness report committed by these high prelates in the Vatican, and after listening to these stories in detail, he rightly decided to address the Italian authorities about such crimes. Denouncing the whole thing to the public prosecutor of Savona, to whom he later entrusted all of the material he gathered from the witnesses. I believe his is an act of great courage from a man who could risk his own life by doing so. The words he stated at the end of this interview seem to confirm how dangerous this situation is for him. Below you will find excerpts, including the last segment in question:

“The man spoke of orgies with minors, inside the Vatican. The involvement of top prelates, one referred to as a papal candidate at the last conclave. Besides this he referred to cases of corruption, with public money and the Church. I have recorded everything. I spent months studying the case, but it was too delicate, because it involved the lives of young boys. So in the end I decided not to make a public complaint, and to act with the utmost discretion, to entrust the material I gathered to the Prosecutor of Savona, who has faced with courage in the past, cases of child molestation by priests. I want them to understand if it was a case of blackmail or not. But the truth has to be established.”

Francesco Zanardi, you have been fighting against sexual violence committed by priests through your “network for exposing abuse, how does this story begin?

“Those were the days of the Crow, of poison in the Vatican. I’ve been contacted by a man who claimed to be the manager of a multinational company. Claimed to have been involved in a

round of partying and prostitution, including child abuse inside the Vatican. He wanted to get the information out. Stories to sicken me. He wants justice, even to return to his life. He says he fears for his own safety.”

It could be blackmail. He could be a braggart, a slanderer ...

“I’m perfectly aware of the allegations that are being made. We are not here to spread a falsehood. I tested this man and he actually turned out to be a manager, also from public documents. The location of his mobile satellite confirmed frequent inputs to the Vatican.”

That’s it?

“No. The man has provided precise tales, detailed and never contradictory. Phone numbers, for example, a well-known manager of the public near the Vatican, which we found to be true. So we decided to investigate to see if he’s telling the truth.”

What did he tell you?

“He said he had access to a computer at work to the archives of the Vatican and prelates. From here he derived information and data. What’s more, he had won the confidence of a well-known manager who had introduced him to an environment of gay sexual encounters also organized inside the Holy See, involving men in show business, but also children.”

And a high prelate...

“Yes. The man told us of feasts that took place when the prelate was in Rome. A specific day of the week, a fixture. A dinner experience, with six or seven boys who were put in a circle. They took turns having sex with the Cardinal. Everything would have gone smoothly, until a couple of young males would take pictures with their phones. The pictures, claimed our contact, had become an object of exchange, perhaps blackmail and had ended in his possession. Threatening to have them handed over to two notaries, one in Rome, the other in Lugano. He feared for his safety. He promised us several times a confession, but then disappeared for a few months.”

Could be libelous, or crazy braggart. Has he given evidence?

“I was talking on the phone with one of the young people who was involved. He is, as stated on his Facebook page, a street kid. A valet who attended the Roman homosexual prostitution rings.

An element that prompted us to investigate. He then gave us phone numbers of other alleged participants in the orgies. No one has agreed to speak to us. The framework given by our source was disconcerting: feasts, meetings in gay saunas frequented by dozens of priests visiting Rome, recruitment of children via the internet. Children pursued even at night, from one end of the city to the other, to satisfy the sexual tastes of the high prelates. A system, he said, that was out of hand and exposed senior figures of the Vatican.”

Does it seem credible?

“I do not know. Again, the man certainly had contacts with Roman male prostitution. He was a manager for a company that invoiced the Vatican, which added reason for caution. He had access to the Vatican. Some of the contacts that he had given us we were able to verify him. Could he be a braggart or a blackmailer? A desperate man trying to change his life? We have been working for months, because if this story IS true, the lives of defenseless children could be at risk.”

Are you not afraid for yourself?

“Three days ago there was a hangman drawn on my door. The tires of my car were cut, and it was broken into. It happens all the time since the beginning my battle, I’m getting used to it, but it’s hard.”

There is more that confirms certain homosexual tendencies in the Vatican. In March 2013, the newspaper *La Repubblica* in an article by Carlo Bonini, spoke about a strange story that concerns a palace and a Cardinal who purchased it. In one day the price doubled. The building could then be resold to Propaganda Fide, which is the Vatican’s infamous real estate company, to make a huge profit. There was a particular embarrassment in the Vatican regarding this big business deal due to the “oddities” on the final price, that was obviously the result of someone’s speculation. Also located on the same premises is the most popular gay sauna in Italy. The “purchase” was strongly desired by the then Secretary of State, Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone, who many rumor is one of the leaders of the Vatican gay lobby, and who will be portrayed during the course of my work as the main villain. This is a building that encloses and unites the worst of the contemporary Church, namely, those who participate in orgies and fraudulent business deals. The noble palace, located at number 2 on Via Carducci, in the heart of the city of Rome, is a hundred yards from the Italian Ministry of Economy. An elegant atrium enclosed by large windows, that holds, between the same walls, the Congregation for the “Evangelization of Peoples,” is also known as Propaganda Fide, the largest gay sauna in Italy.³ This fact has been underlined by a TV report conducted by the author and journalist Gianluigi Nuzzi for the Italian television network, *LA 7*, which was broadcast in mid-June of 2013, and is to be considered very serious.⁴

In this broadcast, Nuzzi uncovered direct evidence of *attendance at the sauna by many priests*. They would use the sauna as a meeting place, along with meeting in the philosophy and religion section of a well-known library near the Spanish Steps. These locations, it seems, guarantee them a certain amount of discretion. They would then move to a nearby sauna located in the handsome building called the Europe *Multi Club*, that has a very revealing website (<http://www.europamulticlub.com/>). A veritable den of Christian iniquity, the site bluntly claims to be “the number one gay sauna in Italy.” They don’t seem to care about the discretion of its customers and priests, who assiduously frequent these ambiguous places where you can

make homosexual acquaintances involving gay priests. Priests who occupy positions of prestige and responsibility in the offices of the Roman Curia. It is a dedicated website with the catchy name of “*Venerabilis*,”⁵ that is promoted by authoritative homosexual members of the Roman Catholic priests fraternity. Check it out and you will better understand the hypocrisy in which many priests that publicly condemn sex in all its forms, and homosexuality in particular, live and practice the exact opposite, in private.

This is what I personally cannot stand. While I believe that there is nothing wrong in being gay, as long as *pedophilia is not involved*, and as long as people are honest about their sexual identity, something most priests are not.

We can only hope that *il Papa*, as he is referred to by Italians, goes from words to deeds—so that the Church of the Pope Francis era can bring a real Christian Church back to life. A Church that is not merely an illusory and hypocritical institution. There are growing doubts that Pope Francis will bring a truly transformative change regarding such matters. Some Vatican experts have criticized the highly publicized arrest of the now ex-Archbishop Jozef Wesolowski in Vatican territory for pedophilia, in September 2014, as just another charade to protect him from a real arrest. If Wesolowski opened up to non-Vatican authorities, it could bring further scandals to the public arena, something that has happened before in the recent history of the Church. Earlier on, in fact, a scandal broke out in the aftermath of another revealing TV documentary produced by the Italian network LA 7, broadcasted on June 25, 2013. This broadcast revealed new evidence of child prostitution. Even so, most media outlets remained silent about these new allegations against the Vatican.

These allegations included the abuse of Romanian children, collected on a regular basis, by an ex-policeman who turned out to be a member of the Carabinieri, the national military police of Italy. The children were picked up in *via Giolitti*, in a pub discotheque called “*Twins*,” near the Termini Train Station in Rome, to later prostitute them inside the Vatican walls. These disturbing claims find further evidence in a giant police operation by Europol called *Archimedes*. Conducted at the end of September 2014, it was described as the biggest crime crackdown in Europe to date, with 1,027

arrests. Reportedly, the police rescued 30 Romanian children during this operation. These child victims had been used in child prostitution rings, including one involving the Vatican, and some even say Satanic black masses. On June 27, 2013, driven by some kind of sudden pressure, the same television station that had broadcast the investigation a couple of days earlier was forced to clarify and retract some of the allegations they had previously made. In their retraction, they proclaimed that there was no real evidence against Mauro Parmeggiani, the Bishop of Tivoli. Yet, Parmeggiani was arrested in this pedophile scandal along with other high-ranking characters, including Monsignor Francis Camaldo, vice master of ceremonies in the Papal States. The TV reporter instead accused the accuser himself, Don Patrizio Poggi, who was blamed for wrongly pointing the finger against the Bishop of Tivoli, for reasons of revenge. Father Poggi was arrested one day later, on the 28th of June, by the Carabinieri, and charged with slander. For the same reasons, two other priests faced disciplinary sanctions by the Vatican: Don Marco Valentini and Monsignor Luca Lorusso, a high-level member of Vatican diplomacy, who was also Poggi's lawyer. All three would later be condemned publicly by Pope Francis in March 2014, who apologized to the priests involved in the scandal, and thus displayed the strength of the infamous Vatican "Gay Lobby." In short, this became another pathetic scene of contemporary journalism, and of the police force bowing to service the powers that be, including, obviously, the Vatican. Nevertheless, before disappearing forever into the Italian prison system, Don Patrizio Poggi made one more shocking revelation, stating that the ex-policeman involved in this child trafficking ring was also involved in selling holy wafers to Satanic sects. I anticipate that after such astounding claims, we will never hear from Poggi again.

Personally, I have to admit to a certain degree of satisfaction stemming from the initial attempt by *LA 7* to investigate and name an untouchable like Monsignor Francis Camaldo. Suspected for years to be at the top of all the Vatican-based pedophile rings, Camaldo is faithful to Archbishop Mauro Parmeggiani, who is a hypocrite, as well as the clergy who should be ashamed of their leader. This is why I attacked them, verbally, during a Mass celebrated in the Christmas period of 2013. It created quite a stir among his ranks of followers when I deliberately substituted baby Jesus in the presepe,

or Holy Nativity (a typical Italian Christmas tradition), with a small Lucifer. I did this to show the public who is the god that these pedophile priests of Satan really worship. In fact, in November 2012, one week after the presentation of the third volume of my trilogy in Italy (that I presented at the Brancaccio Castle of Roviano in the province of Rome), Bishop Monsignor Mauro Parmeggiani himself suddenly visited the town of my presentation. He spent a week, something he had never done before, with his faithful *Rovianesi*, the inhabitants of the municipality of Roviano. Likely, this was to help them recover from the “shock” of my public disclosures, and amplified by the presence of local media. Included in my disclosures was an in-depth revelation about his friend, Monsignor Camaldo. Of course it will be difficult, if not impossible, to have them arrested, since “Jessica,” the CIA code name for Monsignor Camaldo, is a highly influential character that belongs to Vatican Freemasonry, and has links to the mysterious Loggia Monte Carlo, which I was also a member for a time. Camaldo is a key figure in the American intelligence community in the Vatican, and is well-protected by the U.S. State Department (with whom he collaborated actively in the 1980’s). For this reason, and because of his frequent homosexual connections, it does appear that his unusual background even attracted the attention of the prestigious gay website, Gay TV, that reported Camaldo’s story. Camaldo, it was reported, often used blackmail, as was published in the famous Wikileaks files of Julian Assange.⁶

It is said that once Pope Francis makes a decision, he doesn’t go back on it. In at least one case, however, Bergoglio’s actions backfired, and again demonstrated a weakness towards figures like Camaldo, and not in line with what people would expect from a representative of the Church of Pope Francis. Sandro Magister of *EspressoOnline.it* wrote it this way: *“After a thirty-year career as papal master of ceremonies, Monsignor Francesco Camaldo has been appointed in recent months, Canon of the Archbasilica of St. John Lateran. But when the designation was to become operational the decision was counter-banned. Instead, he was awarded by Pope Francis, the most prestigious and well-paid position of Canonico of St. Peter’s in the Vatican.”*⁷

As you can see, time and time again, it all ends well for Mons. Camaldo. He can continue undisturbed with his reprehensible deeds in the heart of

the Holy See, even during the pontificate of Pope Francis. I am hoping that sooner or later the competent authorities will have the courage to truly investigate the tragedy of pedophilia and child prostitution occurring in the heart of the Vatican, but I have my doubts. Most of the time, the Holy See cares only about its own image, and not its essence or sins. In September 2011, a group of associations for victims of pedophile priests, called SNAP (Survivors Network of those Abused by Priests), and the Center for Constitutional Rights, deposited evidence at the International Criminal Court in The Hague that accused Pope Benedict XVI, the then Secretary of State Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone, his predecessor Cardinal Angelo Sodano, and the former Prefect of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, Cardinal William Levada, of crimes against humanity for allegedly covering the many crimes committed by priests against children.

One year before the resignation of Ratzinger, in February of 2012, and following a notification by the same attorney Jeff Anderson, who blamed Benedict XVI, Cardinal Bertone, Sodano and Levada, the charge was withdrawn. The lawyer for the Holy See, Jeffrey S. Lena, explained that the notification had resulted in *“the immediate filing of the case, without the need for a judgment on the subject issued by the court.”* The reason for this sudden choice is explained by Lena: *“They all withdrew because they knew that they would lose if they continued to pursue the case. They did not want a negative decision by the court, in fact, if it had continued, the acquittal would make judicial history.”*⁸

Can we be sure this was the reason, or has someone from the Vatican put pressure on the clients of Jeff Anderson? If carried forward, this case would have opened the classic Pandora’s Box. Perhaps it is no coincidence, that after two years, the main protagonists of the scandal, Ratzinger and Bertone, have both left their positions. It is clear that the investigations into both the Vatican’s sex and financial scandals have not been allowed to continue. The successor to Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone is now a confidante of Pope Francis, as well as another Jesuit named Pietro Parolin, who is an ex-apostolic *nuncio* to Venezuela. Since taking this new position, and despite Parolin’s young age, health problems have already surfaced for him. Poor Pietro Parolin, I hope that he can resist the strong poison of the Vatican, but I doubt it.



- 1 Article by Francesco Antonio Grana June 21, 2013: *IOR, the Curia and Pedophilia*. The first hundred days of Francis Pope in the Vatican: <http://www.ilfattoquotidi-ano.it/2013/06/21/ior-curia-e-pedofilia-primi-cento-giorni-di-papa-francesco-in-vaticano/632454/> † Archived from the internet on June 25, 2013.
- 2 The trilogy *The Confessions of an illuminati* by the author, originally published in Italy in 2012, and in 2016 will be available in the English language by CCC Publishing, San Francisco.
- 3 http://www.repubblica.it/cronaca/2013/03/11/news/lo_strano_affare_del_palazzo_del_cardinale_che_in_un_giorno_raddoppi_il_suo_prezzo-54291988/?ref=HREC1-4 † Archived from the internet June 25, 2013.
- 4 <http://www.la7.tv/richplayer/?assetid=50344445> † Archived from the internet July 4, 2013.
- 5 <http://venerabilis-fraternity-chat.blogspot.de/2013/06/blog-post.html> † Archived from the internet June 26, 2013.
- 6 <http://www.gay.tv/news/attualita/wikileaks-jessica-alias-di-un-prelato-vaticano/>; † Archived from the internet June 28, 2013.
- 7 <http://chiesa.espresso.repubblica.it/articolo/1350607> † Archived from the internet on the 28th of June 2013.
- 8 http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tarcisio_Bertone † Archived from the internet June 28, 2014.

Chapter: I

HABEUS JORGE



THE GREAT REFUSAL FROM CELESTINE V AND RATZINGER

“I, Pope Celestine V, urged on by legitimate reasons, by humility and weakness of my body and the malice of the people, in order to recover with consolation the life beforehand, the lost quiet, I leave freely and spontaneously the Papacy and expressly renounce the throne, to the dignity, to the burden and to the honor that it involves. I give in this moment, The Sacred College of Cardinals, the ability to choose and provide, according to Canon law, a shepherd of the Universal Church” -Celestine V, Papal Bull, Naples, December 13, 1294

This is the text of the previously best-known papal abdication in the history of the Church, issued by Celestine V, born Pietro Angelerio da Morrone, who died a prisoner to his successor the Cardinal Benedetto Caetani, who then ascended to the Papal throne as Boniface VIII in the castle of Fumone. After only four months of his coronation, and despite numerous attempts by Carlo d’Angiò to dissuade him, on December 13, 1294, during consistory, Celestine V began reading the abdication, risking the creation of a schism. With this gesture, Celestine V was the sixth and last Pontiff after San Clement I, Pontian, Silverio, Benedict IX and Gregory VI, to abdicate in church history.

Seven centuries later, Benedict XVI decided to follow in Celestine V’s footsteps. Only history will tell us what judgment posterity will ascribe to the shocking choice made by Joseph Ratzinger to abandon the Petrine ministry.

The historiography portrays an uncertain picture on the abdication by Celestine V, who, until the pontificate, had been described as being unanimously devoted to contemplation and the search of God. Very few cardinals have had judgments as controversial regarding Celestine V as the condemnation by Dante Alighieri, who stated that he made the great abdication because of cowardice. In fact, provoked by his abdication, Dante would challenge the Pope's act, and the ascension to the throne of Boniface VIII as the White Guelph, as an interference into politics, and deeply disapproved of. (From Wikipedia: The Guelphs and Ghibellines are factions supporting the Pope and the Holy Roman Emperor, respectively, in central and northern Italy.) For this reason the Florentine poet immortalized the Pontiff in the third Canto of "*The Divine Comedy*," and placed him in the anti-hell, a place where you would find the souls of resignation, namely those that were profoundly mediocre. In this place, you would find those who have not committed anything egregious in life, but nothing grand either. They are excluded from hell, but at the same time are denied justice and access to paradise.

Yet Dante didn't reveal the name of "the *shadow of the man who resigned in cowardice*." It was the first commentaries on the *Comedy* that attempted to uncover the identity of the soul placed by Dante in the anti-hell. With the exception of the poet's son, Jacopo Alighieri, the great majority agreed to identify him as Pietro da Morrone, also known as Celestine V. In 1324, Graziolo Bambaglioli identified the indolent with "*Brother Peter de Morono, who so cowardly resigned the pontificate*." A more in-depth comment was made by Jacopo Della Lana when he suggested that Pietro da Morrone was a hermit of great faith and penance, who despised the "*intrigue and duplicity of the court*" and this was the motive that has put him on a collision course with the papal court. The Cardinals, unable to convince him with arguments that "*worldly wealth acquired was misused and appropriated*," devised a deception of voices at night in his bedroom, pretending to be angels sent by God, and urging him to give up the papacy. Upon hearing this for several nights, "Celestine" convinced himself, believing them to be "*insufficient and bad, and to refuse, and so he did*."

Around this time, Guido da Pisa became convinced that Dante referred to Celestine, but pointed out that no one that had renounced the papacy for "*indolence of heart*," but instead to "*save his soul by humility*." Among his contemporaries, Celestine's gesture was welcomed in sharply contrasting ways. Prompting some praise, as with Francesco Petrarca, who called the Pontiff's

choice a gesture *“by a great and free spirit, who knew no limitations, a truly divine spirit,”* yet from others, a condemnation. In line with the thought of poet Petrarca, while on a visit to Abruzzo, the land in which Celestine lived and was ordained, in his Homily given at Sulmona on July 4, 2010, Joseph Ratzinger exalted Celestine for his inner strength in his search for God, assisted by that internal silence one obtains when, *“perceiving the voice of God, capable of guiding his life.”*

Ratzinger thus insinuates this as a way to consider Celestine’s entire life and an understanding of his abdication as a gesture “inspired” by God’s grace: *“Pietro Angelerio since his youth was a ‘searcher of God,’ a man who was consumed with searching and finding the answers to the grand questions of our existence. Who am I? Where do I come from? Why do I live? For whom do I live? And there he embarked in the search for truth and happiness. He embarks in the search for God and to hear the voice decides to separate himself from the world and live the life of a hermit. The silence thus becomes the element that characterizes his daily life. And it is in this exterior silence, but more than that, in this internal silence that he perceives the voice of God, capable of giving orientation to his life. Here is the important aspect for us: We live in a society in which each space, each moment seems as if it must be ‘filled’ by our initiative, from our activity, our thoughts and dreams: it seems thus, that there is not the time to listen, nor to communicate with God. Dear brothers and sisters! We should not fear the creation of silence within us and outside of us if we want to be capable of perceiving the voice of God, but also the voice near us, the voice of others. But it is important to delineate a second element: The discovery that Pietro Angelerio makes is not the result of an exertion, but rather, it was through the grace of God, that he perceives it. Thus all he had, all he was, came from within: It was given to him through grace, it was thus also a responsibility before God and before others. Whilst our lives are very different, even for us the same rule applies; everything that is essential for our existence was donated without our contribution. The fact that I live doesn’t depend on me; the fact that there were people who introduced me to life, that taught me what it is to love and be loved, who have transmitted to me faith and opened my eyes to God: everything thus is grace and is not ‘done by me.’ By ourselves we could do nothing without it being donated to us: God always anticipates in every single life the good and the bad so that we can easily recognize His grace, with a ray of light he reveals his goodness. This is why we must pay attention, always paying attention to our ‘internal eyes,’ those within our heart. And if we begin to recognize God in his infinite goodness, then we will be able to*

see, with stupor, in our own lives—like the Saints—the signs that God, who is always near us, who is always good to us, who says to us: ‘Have faith in me!’ In this internal silence, in the perception of his presence, Pietro del Marrone matured, and further, experienced the beauty of creation, done through the hands of God: He knew how to perceive the profound sense, respected the signs and the rhythms, he used it for what is essential in life. [...] Finally, one last element: Saint Peter Celestine, in conducting the life of a hermit, he wasn’t ‘closed within himself,’ but was possessed with a passion to bring the good news of the gospel to his brothers. It is the secret of his pastoral fruitfulness that he wanted to ‘remain’ with God, in prayer, as it is remembered in contemporary Gospel songs: The first imperative is always to pray to the Lord of the harvest (cfr LC10,2). It is only after this calling that Jesus defines certain obligation to his disciples: The serene announcement, clear and courageous of the message of the Gospel—Even in moments of persecution—without surrendering to the fashions of the times, nor to the violence or imposition of the times; the detachment brought about by our preoccupation with things—such as money or clothing—confiding in the providence of the Father; the attention and cure for the sick in body and in spirit (cfr Lc 10,5-9). These were the characteristics of the brief and agonized pontificate of Celestine V, and these are the characteristics of the missionary activity of the Church in each epoch.”¹

Benedict XVI closed the homily by asking “*the example and intercession*” of Celestine V, which would accompany himself, and all the faithful in their path. A plea which was made evident just three years later, with his abdication. But the similarities between Celestine V and Pope Benedict XVI go well beyond the choice of abandoning the Petrine ministry. Both are, in fact, proven to be driven more to asceticism, contemplation and solitude, than that of the leadership of the Christian flock. Both Benedict XVI and Celestine V were willing to abandon the clerical life to devote themselves to ascetic vocation.

Fate had something different in mind with a very different responsibility, namely the papacy. The Monaco hermit and the cardinal theologian were “forced” to give up their plans for an ascetic life of peace, solitude and research to ascend to the papal throne, bringing upon them the hopes and expectations of the faithful. Pietro da Morrone was emotionally overwhelmed by the investiture, initially choosing to decline the engagement. Ratzinger told the biographer Peter Seewald in the summer of 2010, in the last of what has been defined as the “longest interviews in Church history,” and at the root of the

various bestsellers written by Seewald before and after Ratzinger became Pope. In a veiled way, he revealed that on the eve of his seventy-eighth birthday, he was now confident he could abandon the ecclesiastical career to retire to private life: "I hope to finally find peace and tranquility."² While he was already looking forward with his employees to early retirement, in a matter of days he found himself to be invested as head of the Universal Church which has 1.2 billion faithful. A real "shock" to Ratzinger, after many grueling years,³ he was certain that God would, "allow him a bit of peace and tranquility."⁴ Evidently God's will was working in another direction. Assuming the position that God had decided for him, Ratzinger, however, was immediately aware of the immense responsibility that the induction involved. In particular, in his years of papacy he has never made any secret of being aware of the "*filth*," or the "*threats*," and the "*wolves*" that lurk in the Vatican, even though he was certainly not a lamb himself. Only after he ascended to the Papal throne as Benedict XVI, however, did he realize, like Celestine V a long time before him, the severity of the crisis of the Church fueled by the pedophilia scandal, the Williamson case connected to the schismatic Lefebvrians, homosexuality in the Vatican, and the crisis of vocations. This worried him because of *appearances, not because of the substance*. To begin with, the vicissitudes of Vatican finances were left totally in the hands of its employee, the "Godfather" of the Vatican, Cardinal Bertone. Prior to the "Vatileaks" scandal, which detailed even more disturbing scandals, and referring to the sexual abuse cases, Ratzinger told Seewald in 2010: "*It was shocking for all of us. Suddenly so much filth. It was almost like the crater of a volcano, out of which suddenly came a tremendous cloud of dirt, darkening and soiling everything, so that above all the priesthood suddenly seemed to be a place of shame and every priest was suspected of being 'one of them.'*"⁵

More superficial than with Celestine eight hundred years prior, Benedict decided to fight against the "abyss" of dirt and intrigue that is today "disfiguring" the Church. He felt it was his duty to not give the faithful the wrong impression of what should be a Holy Institution. Constantly aware of this, Ratzinger said, "*If the Church depended only on men it would have sunk a long time ago.*"⁶ In his eyes, that is proof that divine providence and grace sustained the community of the faithful beyond the errors and evil that lurk in the Church as a humane institution. Both Popes, the only to willfully resign in Church history, were crushed by the weight of Vatican bureaucracy. The power struggle and the poison of the Vatican hierarchy eventually forced them to

desist. Celestine died in the prison of Fumone, a victim of his arch-enemy Caetani, who would take his place on the throne of Peter, as Pope Boniface VIII.

Benedict XVI chose to initially retreat to Castel Gandolfo by helicopter, “*climbing the mountain*” dressed in white, as in the vision of the Third Secret of Fátima. In a state of isolation, he went from the heart of the Vatican State to one of his dependencies in the outskirts of Rome. He was only to return a few months later and retire in a monastery built for him inside the Vatican walls, now officially known as “*Pope Emeritus*.”

“*It is a mistake to think that the prophetic mission of Fátima is over,*” remarked Ratzinger himself during a visit to Fátima, Portugal, and indirectly, with this message, airing something well beyond the official interpretation given by the Catholic Church. In the year 2000, thanks to his and Bertone’s possible censorship of the Third Secret of Fátima, it seems he wanted to communicate to the faithful, those that comprehend this “coded” language, the real truth about the message that the Virgin Mary our Lady of Fátima had given to her young shepherds. A message that was not fulfilled with the terrorist attack of Ali Agca in St. Peter’s Square that badly wounded Wojtyla in 1981.

Is the vision described by Sister Lucia, a vision shown by the Lady of Fátima to the three shepherds, of a bishop dressed in white going up the mountain of the city and killed by his own soldiers, not, in fact, John Paul II, but Ratzinger himself, or even Pope Francis, perhaps, suggesting a fulfillment to the vision that is yet to come? We need speculate more on this possibility.

THE DRAMATIC CHOICE OF BENEDICT XVI

“*D*ear Brothers, I have called this Consistory, not only for the three Canonizations, but also to communicate a decision of great importance for the life of the Church. After repeatedly examining my conscience before God, I came to the certainty that my strength, advanced age, are no longer appropriate to exercise properly the Petrine ministry. I am well aware that this ministry, its spiritual essence, must not only be accomplished with works and words, but with suffering and praying, no less. However, in today’s world, subject to rapid change and agitated by issues of great importance for the life of faith, to steer the boat of St. Peter and proclaim the Gospel, you must also have the force of the body and of the soul. A force which, in recent months, has diminished

in such a way as to acknowledge my inability to properly administer the ministry entrusted to me. For this, I am well aware of the seriousness of this act, with full freedom, hereby renounce the ministry of the Bishop of Rome, the Successor of St. Peter, entrusted to me by the hand of Cardinals April 19, 2005, so that, from February 28, 2013, at 20.00, the See of Rome, the seat of St. Peter, will be vacant and shall be convened by those who have this task, the Conclave for the Election of the Supreme Pontiff ...” It is with these words spoken in Latin, on February 11, 2013, that, at the feast of the Blessed Virgin of Lourdes, the world heard the lapidary statement of his resignation. Most were shocked by the petrified manner in which it was announced, by Pope Benedict XVI, who had given his “resignation” from the Throne of the Vicar of Christ for no apparent reason, other than a “lack of strength of mind and body” due to his advanced age. There is an overshadowing feeling and recognition of failure by this person, now well-advanced in years, as his inability to cope with the duties of his office finally surfaced.

“It was a painful decision,” said Father Federico Lombardi, the Vatican spokesman, who ensured at the same time that Ratzinger was in good health for his age. So why did Benedict XVI make the decision to “come down” from the Cross, thus abandoning the role of pastor that he had been awarded nearly eight years before? Many have wondered why. Ratzinger used the Consistory like Celestino did 700 years before, officially, on that day, calling for the canonization of 800 martyrs of Otranto. He communicated such shocking news in Latin to a rapidly changing world immersed in technology, and in a manner that was truly of another era, to say the least. He felt he did not have the physical force and the fortitude to continue with his work. The Pontiff gave up his high throne for retirement like any other human being would do.

This gesture propels us towards a Church in full secularization. An institution more and more materialistic and secular, and much less Holy. Beyond the confusion of the faithful there have been signals in the preceding years that foreshadowed the forthcoming decision, signals that provided some Vaticanists with a more probable reason for the abdication of the Pontiff. As will be demonstrated here, the fate of Benedict XVI can be comprehended by his own words, his repeated appeals to the faithful to support him before the “wolves” he lashed out against, those who sullied the Church. In addition, in 2010, Ratzinger himself spoke of “*resignation*” when inquired on the subject by

biographer Peter Seewald, who asked if, in the wake of the scandals that afflicted the Church, he ever thought of resigning.⁷ Ratzinger replied:

*“When the danger is great, you can not escape. That is why this is definitely not the time to resign. It is precisely at times like these, that we must resist and overcome the difficult situation. This is my thought. One can resign at a time of peace, or when you simply can not do it anymore. But you can not just run away in times of danger and say, let another deal with it.”*⁸ Seewald asked if it was deemed appropriate for a pope to resign? Benedict XVI meets this inquiry with disarming clarity: *“Yes. When a pope arrives at a clear awareness of not being able to physically, psychologically and mentally carry out the task entrusted to him, then he has the right and in some circumstances, even the duty, to resign.”*⁹

It is clear that Ratzinger had reached an “awareness” to resign when talking with Seewald two and a half years prior to such a decision becoming public. However, it is not the only question behind the real motives that would drive the Pope to this drastic decision. More so, a question of whether the timing behind the decision to resign was really the right one. It is not possible to define this moment in history serenely. Not for the Church, not for the world.

To make matters worse, the Middle East crisis had become increasingly more serious. This was due to the mercenaries of the NWO, unleashed by the CIA and the Mossad, to destabilize the area in search of bringing an end of times scenario to fruition. To add to this, we also have the outbreaks of violent protests in Europe, namely Ukraine and Greece. Along with Italy, these regions are currently *hot*, and this is even though the crisis in the so-called “*Bel Paese*” (Italy) hasn’t yet come to full fruition.

In Italy, the implications would become even worse than expected, as the Vatican was eventually implicated in the corruption of the Italian political class. The only story that can be said to be officially “*closed*,” is the Vatileaks case ... although the shadows on the “Crow,” aka Paul Gabriel, remain.

As it emerged during the trial, Gabriel, the butler, began making copies of secret documents at the beginning of his tenure in the papal apartment, in 2006. The idea that the actions of a “romantic” but disappointed man, of whom the Pope would not have been aware of, collapsed. Gabriel left more the impression of a real secret agent, seemingly for the Jesuits, sent in to destabilize the vertices of the Vatican. Once again, the Holy See silenced the hornet’s nest that was rising around the Corvo.

Who, or what, had prompted “Paoletto” to make the Vatican documents public? A war between Cardinals, corruption, homosexuality within the walls of the palace, or suspicious maneuvers around the Vatican bank? Vatileaks shocked and disgusted the Catholic world. So who stands to gain from all this? The Romans would have said, “*Cui prodest?*”

I will try to answer these and other questions during the course of this work. The statements by the Crow, who described himself as an “*infiltrator of the Holy Spirit*” and who by “*seeing evil and corruption everywhere in the Church,*” decided to put things back on track by shocking the media and the public, in my investigation, has not been deemed credible. As I mentioned above, the depositions show that Paolo Gabriel, the infamous “Crow,” began gathering information right from the start of his tenure.¹⁰

This suggests that the Vatican had been “infiltrated” by someone, to spy on, *ad hoc* (or blackmail) the pope up close. The reason stated by the Vatican did not make sense. Rather, they made sure that the truth did not emerge. The theme of blackmail and pressures, internal and external, are in fact an issue that we will face in the course of my work. I will demonstrate how Ratzinger suffered pressures and guidelines both from the Vatican’s hierarchy, and also from exterior forces: the so-called ecclesiastical Freemasonry.

This was all contradictory to what the Holy Father had embarked on since his election. It was a split path between the intention to reform the Church in a more traditional way, and the pressures of Ecclesiastical Masonry which is in league with the architects of the New World Order. This inevitably lead to confrontation, and eventually it collided with scandals of pedophilia and homosexuality in the Vatican, the plots within the IOR, the Gotti Tedeschi affair, and generally, more Vatileaks. Many have wondered what might have actually occurred in Ratzinger’s mind prior to making such a decision? What pressure was put on this German Pope, seemingly unshakable and previously known as the “Rottweiler of faith,” to leave his office? Why did he resign in 2013? To facilitate the closure of the Vatileaks scandal, as some propose? But why not at least wait for the celebration of Easter? Who and what was he referring to in these harsh accusations? Accusations made on February the 13th, 2013, two days after the announcement of his abdication, and during the Wednesday homily against “the *religious hypocrisy*” which disfigures the Church? Rather than stay on the cross until the end, to suffer and cure the ills of the Church, Ratzinger chose to abdicate, returning to embrace the old dream

that the papacy seemed to have broken, toward a lonely and isolated old age of writing and prayer.

Following in the footsteps of Celestine V, Ratzinger chose a gesture that expressed weakness, or, more accurately, a gesture of *discontinuity* to demonstrate to the faithful the sad situation in which the Church finds itself today. A gesture that seems, paradoxically, the subject of the 2011 film, *Habemus Papam*, by Italian director Nanni Moretti, a well-known intellectual who has always been close to and politically involved with the pro-Bilderberg Italian left wing Democratic Party.

The movie begins with a newly elected Pope in the midst a panic attack—and literally running away after his election. In the general confusion this action creates, the ceremony is interrupted before his name is publicly announced. At this point, the Vatican is called in to sort out the matter with a psychoanalyst. In real life, things went differently, of course, but this film is proof that the crisis of Ratzinger's papacy did not go, as I said, unnoticed by some interested observers.

What about the concerns ventilated in the upper echelons of the Vatican? What about the huge hole in the finances of the SMOM, the notorious Knights of Malta? They are the ones who presided over the **Institute for the Works of Religion** (known by the acronym **IOR**) for 900 years, with an anniversary celebration stretching from February 15th 2013, through July 2014, and thanks to the treasurer and manager of the German branch of the Order, Ernest Von Freyberg. This was a sudden twist manifesting at the end of Ratzinger's pontificate, and far from the parallel that had been improperly drawn with Papa Luciani, who was a staunch opponent of Marcinkus and the atrocities of the Vatican bank, and who died under mysterious circumstances.

The nomination of Von Freyberg was the definite end of the Gotti Tedeschi presidency, and the bank was then left entirely in the hands of his Knights. The new President Ernest von Freyberg was, at least officially, there to implement a new compliance strategy with the goal to make the structures and regulations of the IOR more transparent, to clarify and, if necessary, to put an end to unlawful practices. It seems that von Freyberg, the controversial "God's banker," and merchant of death who is still active in the weapons industry, has not been successful, given that he was sent away by Papa Francesco in the summer of 2014, and quickly replaced with an illustrious unknown Frenchman, Jean-

Baptiste de Franssu. At this point, the Holy See informed the media that “*over the next three years,*” the Statutes of the IOR “*will be revised, and activities will be redrawn according to three strategic priorities: to strengthen the business of the IOR, to gradually move the asset management to a new and central Vatican Asset Management (VAM) in order to overcome the duplication of efforts in this field between the institutions of the Vatican, and concentrate on the activities of the IOR financial advice and payment Services for clergy, congregations, dioceses and lay employees of the Vatican.*”¹¹

Throughout all this, the predecessor, Ernst von Freyberg, would remain for an initial period of transition and “*has agreed to participate during a transition period to ensure a proper handover.*” This was announced by the Vatican¹² (20) after its sudden and mysterious decision. Let us not forget that the IOR has, at its side, the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, a Roman Catholic lay religious order traditionally found near the top levels of the Vatican institution, and charged to defend the interests of the Houses Rulers and the Aristocracy of the European Union. We also should count the presence of another key figure, Carl A. Anderson, Supreme Knight Grand Master of the Knights of Columbus. Along with the Knights of Malta, the Knights of Columbus Order is among the most powerful in the USA, and, more than any other, represents the pro-Israel lobby of the Church of Rome. Then, there is also the long reach of the Bush family, that I predict will make another attempt at the White House, in 2016, with Jeb Bush. Jeb is not only a loyal knight to the Pope, but also a point of contact with the most occult and evil side of the Illuminati, the **Skull and Bones** Lodge, that has its headquarters at Yale University, and where both his brother, **George HW Bush**, and his father, **George Walker Bush**, attended. In the initiation to the infamous Skull and Bones, aka “The Order,” we find the figure of **Don Quixote**, who was made famous by the Jesuit student Miguel de Cervantes (1547-1616) in what was probably the first international bestseller. According to many Jesuits, the Quixote character was based on the founder of the Jesuits: Ignatius of Loyola.

THE WHITE SMOKE SIGN

At 19:06, on the 13th of March 2013, under pouring rain, the white smoke from the chimney of the Sistine Chapel announced to the crowd gathered in St. Peter’s Square, and to all the faithful and the curious worldwide, that there was a newly elected Pope. The cheers and screams

of joy were suddenly pierced by the sound of bells. After an hour the clouds gave a break to the faithful gathered in the square, and from the *lodge* of the basilica, Cardinal Jean Louis Tauran faced the crowd from the balcony to reveal the identity of the new pontiff. Many in Italy believed that the choice would fall on Angelo Scola, Marc Ouellet or Timothy Dolan. Instead, the new Bishop of Rome took everyone by surprise. On the fifth ballot, in what was a sharp and ahead-of-schedule decision, in fact, a strong signal by the College of Cardinals, that despite the recent scandals that had rocked the Catholic Church, they moved quickly to elect a successor to Pope Benedict XVI.

He is now the one chosen to “reform” a Church in crisis, and since that day, two billion followers have opened their hearts in hope toward the new selection. In his white robe, appearing at the window of St. Peter’s Square to bless the faithful, the Jesuit Cardinal of Argentina, Jorge Mario Bergoglio, had become Pope Francis. He is the first pope from Latin America, the continent where Catholicism has hundreds of millions of faithful, but from which only 19 cardinals have entered the actual conclave to participate in the elections. He is the first Pope in history to be a Jesuit, and the only Jesuit Cardinal present in the Conclave after Archbishop Emeritus of Jakarta. The Jesuit Julius Riyadi Darmaatmadja had to quit for health reasons. Perhaps, however, this could signal the appearance of the Last Pope, at least of the Church as we know it.



Fig.1. Former Florida Governor Jeb Bush, and the Knights of Columbus’ Jim Bob McGivern, Bill Stoye, Dave Busch, Dean Bunton and George Englemark, all present at the 0170 meeting, and all participants in the traditional “Red Mass” in Tallahassee.

THE FIRST JESUIT POPE IN HISTORY

In 2005, Bergoglio made headlines for being a contender for the job that Joseph Ratzinger would eventually gain during the conclave. Denying that there was anything constructed, Bergoglio then took the position Ratzinger previously held. The successor of Benedict XVI is, paradoxically, his antagonist. Who, according to rumors insistently spread during that period, was preferred over the German Cardinal in 2005. Some even say that Bergoglio was even elected as Pope back then, but that he apparently preferred to decline, and cast his own votes to Ratzinger. Bergoglio, due to his vast experience in the Third World and his reputation as a “simple” man of recognized “humility,” had, in fact, managed to collect the support of both conservatives and moderates. Yet, as I will explain shortly, the decision of the 2005 conclave might have been influenced by the possibility of a scandal investigated by the Argentinian journalist Horacio Verbistky. He accused Pope Francis of collusion with the dictatorship in Argentina, and involvement in the kidnapping of two of his own Jesuit priests who were disliked by the dictatorship in place at that time. An accusation that, despite the anger and the denial of the Cardinal himself, could hardly go unnoticed, and probably weighed on the final result of the 2005 Conclave, that decided instead for Pope Ratzinger. Bergoglio was 77 years old at the time of his election, and the Cardinals may have preferred him to a younger Pope. The Cardinals, perhaps, thought it better to put an experienced man of the Church in this position of responsibility. Someone estimated by both conservatives and liberals to not make secret the risks of careerism within the Roman Curia, *“the Cardinals are not the agents of an NGO, but are servants of the Lord,”* Pope Francis once said, condemning harshly the excesses of capitalism and imperialism.

Vaticanists portray him on a daily basis as determined to reform the Roman affairs and the Vatican business. But in what way? Will he instead sink the Church to its final decline?

This is how he expressed himself in an interview with journalist Andrea Tornielli of the website “Vatican Insider,” when he spoke about the role of the evangelization of the Church:

“We must go out ourselves, go to the suburbs. We should avoid the spiritual illness of Church that talks only about itself: when this happens, the Church becomes ill. It is true that going out on the street, as it could happen with any man or women, accidents happen. Or there is the old way, the

church is closed in on itself, self-referential. Between a Church in difficulty coming out on the street, and a self-referential Church, I have no doubt in preferring the first.”¹³

He is, as I stated earlier, the first pope belonging to the Jesuit Order. Vatican spokesman Federico Lombardi, in an evening briefing to the press after the papal election sought, with a hint of emotion, to emphasize the continent and history of origin behind the name chosen by Father Bergoglio. Saint Francis of Assisi, the patron saint of Italy, is where the family of Bergoglio originally comes from. But Pope Francis is a Jesuit, just as is Ladara Luis Francisco Ferrer, the Spanish Archbishop appointed by Ratzinger in 2008 to be Secretary of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, formerly the Holy Office, or the infamous Inquisition. Now Ferrer will become the “Ratzinger of Pope Bergoglio,” as was communicated from the Vatican Secretary of State after the election of the Argentinian Pope, a loyalist of the Order founded by Saint Ignatius, The Society of Jesus, the most militarized amongst the Catholic religious orders, and who appreciates being surrounded by members of its own order, the Jesuits.

Bergoglio became Provincial of the Society of Jesus in Argentina during its raging dictatorship, and for problems that I will discuss later in detail, he was deposed by the Provincial authority of the Jesuits. Since then, Bergoglio had disappeared in the shadows until he was appointed auxiliary Bishop by Archbishop Antonio Quarracino in 1992. From that point on, he began his ascent to the throne of Saint Peter. In the autumn of 2001, the Vatican called on him in to lead a major department. “*For heaven’s sake, in the curia I die,*” implored Bergoglio, reluctant to expose himself to public scrutiny and traveling. In 2005, they “graced him,” but this time was different, and he was forced by circumstances to become Pope of the Catholic Church.



Fig.2. Pope Ratzinger with the then Cardinal Jorge Mario Bergoglio.

A BRIEF BIOGRAPHY OF THE NEW POPE

Pope Francis was born in Buenos Aires on December 17, 1936, by Italian immigrant parents from a rural area near Turin. He embarked on a strange course of study, graduating as a chemical engineer, and then chose the priesthood, entering the seminary in Villa Devoto. On March the 11th, 1958, he began his novitiate to the Society of Jesus. He took on humanistic studies in Chile, and in 1963, when returning to Buenos Aires, he graduated in philosophy from the Colegio Máximo de San José in San Miguel, of the Buenos Aires Province. Between 1964 and 1965, he was a professor of literature and psychology in the Colegio de la Inmaculada Concepción, a high school in Santa Fe, and in 1966 taught the same subjects at the Colegio del Salvador in Buenos Aires. On the 13th of December 1969, after finishing his theological studies two years prior, he was ordained a priest. He then became the master of novices at Villa Barilari, San Miguel (1972-1973), professor at the Faculty of Theology, and Consultant of the Province. He took the final fourth vow (obedience to the pope) in the Society of Jesus on the 22nd of April, 1973, which added to the previous three, and on the 31st July, 1973, he was elected Provincial of Argentina, a leading position in the Jesuit Order of Argentina, which he exerted

for six long years. In the 1980's, he became the Rector of the College of San Miguel for the faculties of Theology and Philosophy, and he continued his mission for the Jesuits as spiritual adviser in the city of Córdoba. During this period, he did everything possible to oppose Liberation Theology. According to the *Catholic Herald*, Pope Francis was all too familiar with liberation theology when he was the Jesuit provincial in Argentina, and opposed it, "even when this stand left him isolated among the Jesuits." Liberation theology, which was very popular in the 1970's, had its ideology heavily influenced by Marxism and Communism. It is something the Jesuits were the first to promulgate as a way of life during their establishment of settlements known as the "Jesuit Reductions," created for indigenous people in South America during the 17th and 18th centuries.

At the time, Bergoglio's apparent fascist position diverged from the majority of Jesuits and was more in line with the fascist and traditionalist ideology of the infamous P2 Masonic Lodge. The P2 lodge was very powerful in Argentina in the 1970's and early 80's, until the end of the Argentinian dictatorship that followed the Falklands war in 1983. The P2, which stands for Propaganda 2, was a key player for the CIA and the Vatican, not only in Europe but in the whole of South America, used Bergoglio on more than one occasion. During this time, the Argentinian dictator Videla sheltered many Nazi fugitives, along with Juan Perón before him. Some P2 Freemasons say this was one of the reasons that later pushed the future Pope to study in Germany in the 80's, and why, for no apparent reason, he spent several months at the Sankt Georgen Graduate School of Philosophy and Theology in Frankfurt. Officially, he was there considering a possible dissertation topic for a thesis in theology that was apparently never presented. So what was he really doing at the end of the "Cold War" in West Germany? Fighting Communism?

While in Germany, he saw the painting of Mary Untier of Knots in Augsburg, and brought a copy back to Argentina where it has since become an important part of Marian devotion in his country.

After all his missions and his "strange behavior" during the Argentinian dictatorship, Bergoglio was rewarded by the Vatican hierarchy. On May 20^{*} 1992, Pope John Paul II appointed him Titular Bishop of Auca and Auxiliary Bishop of Buenos Aires. On the 27th of June, that same year, in the cathedral of Buenos Aires, he received his Episcopal Ordination from the hands of Cardinal Antonio Quarracino, the Apostolic Nuncio, Archbishop Ubaldo Calabresi, and

the Bishop of Mercedes-Lujan, Monsignor Emilio Ognenovich. On June 3rd, 1997, he was appointed Coadjutor Archbishop of Buenos Aires with the right for automatic succession as Archbishop of Buenos Aires following the death of Cardinal Quarracino, a position he took on the 28th of February, 1998. From November 2005 through November 2011, he was the President of the Episcopal Conference of Argentina. He was finally ready for Pope stardom after he was proclaimed Cardinal by John Paul II in the consistory on the 21st of February, 2001, the year the world would have their biggest shake up to date.

THEY TOOK A POPE “ALMOST AT THE END OF THE WORLD”

Francesco’s election changes the paradigm behind the election of the bishop of Rome, and the first to bear witness of this is Bergoglio himself. From the *lodge* of the Basilica, on the evening of his election, he joked about his appointment before his flock cheering: “*I have been taken almost at the end of the world.*” Notice how he specified that he has been taken “*at the end,*” and not “*in the end*”—it seems that his wording refers to a temporal dimension, not a spatial one. In fact, there is a sort of cheating on bad Italian pronunciation on Bergoglio’s side, who as a good Jesuit, knows very well his every word must be calibrated to perfection, even within so-called mistakes. In this case, the “end of the world” to which he refers seems very close. He seems to inherit what is regarded as the thoughts and ideology of what was considered the “*standard-bearer of the progressive Catholic*”—the Jesuit Cardinal Carlo Maria Martini.

Martini, a friend and supporter of Bergoglio, was a Freemason (something also said of Bergoglio), and was, until his death in August 2012, considered an antagonist of Catholic traditionalism, as carried out by Ratzinger. It evoked an opening of the Church toward a One World Religion scenario, a mission he actively endorsed by working on the One World Bible project, a subject analyzed in depth by David W. Daniels in the recent book, *Why They Changed The Bible: One World Bible For One World Religion* (Chick Publications, 2014). Martini’s work shows that it was possible to embrace the doctrine of Liberation Theology, so disliked by Benedict XVI and much of the Vatican, and its most loyal agents, including Bergoglio in the 1970’s and 80’s. At present, but perhaps not, it would seem to contradict the current project of the New World Order.

But when does the “dialogue” end, and the NWO project effectively kick in and begin emptying the doctrine of Catholicism with the opening of themes completely “modern” and liberal, which is incompatible with Catholic doctrine? Cardinal Martini, a loyal pro-Israelite until his death, and even wanting to be buried there, was a Jesuit as well, and initiated into Freemasonry as I mentioned earlier—at least according to the Grand Master of the Grande Oriente Democratico and known author Gioele Magaldi. Upon his death, in fact, on the site of his Masonic obedience was dedicated a “touching” greeting to the Jesuit Cardinal that ends as follows:

*“Carlo Maria Martini wanted to be initiated a Freemason. But this fact— and the way in which the event took place—you’re likely to find in a few illustrated traces of the book by Brother **Gioele Magaldi, MASSONI. Società a responsabilità illimitata, Chiarelettere Publisher (Italy)**, originally for release in November 2012. As far as we are concerned, however, with great simplicity and emotion, with great affection and esteem infinite, we want to greet Brother Carlo Maria Martini in his journey to the ETERNAL ORIENT.”*

Signed by THE BROTHERS OF THE GRANDE ORIENTE DEMOCRATICO [Article 12-14 September 2012]¹⁴

The problem is, despite numerous announcements made by Magaldi and his publisher over the last several years, at the time of this writing, Magaldi’s book has yet to be published. Recently, even while many were wondering if the content was deemed too revealing, and perhaps had led to a total suspension of this book project, it was finally announced that the book will be published on the 20th of November, 2014.

I know Magaldi very well. He is a well-known Freemason, author, and former Worshipful Master of the Grand Orient of Italy (*Grande Oriente d’Italia*, known by the acronym GOI). A couple of years ago, he abandoned the main Italian Masonic Communion and replaced it with a new Masonic reality: Grande Oriente Democratico. The Grand Orient of Italy has accused him of being an agent of the Jesuits (even if not officially announced). This explains the attitude of its pro-Jesuit site, and its alleged Masonic Obedience, whose acronym “GOD” says it all. Magaldi also confessed openly to the author his sympathies to the Jesuit and Zionist causes. You see, even if we are opposed to each other, we maintain an ongoing open dialogue. It is a custom that follows Masonic tradition.

But let’s get back to Pope Francis. In the homily of his pontificate, the newly elected Pope promised to ferry the community of the faithful along “*a path of brotherhood, of love, of trust between us,*” asking the crowd gathered in St. Peter’s

Square to pray for God's blessing on him: "Let us pray also for us: one for the other. Let us pray for the whole world, because there is a great brotherhood. I hope that this journey of the Church, which began today and which I will do with the help of my cardinal vicar, here present, to be fruitful for the evangelization of this beautiful city! And now I would like to give the blessing, but I would like first, to ask you a favor: before the Bishop blesses the people, I ask that you pray to the Lord to bless me: the people's prayer asking for the blessing of his bishop. We make this prayer in the silence of you on me." Suddenly he wants his faithful to pray for him and not the other way around, breaking the tradition and, with this unusual act, demonstrating the weakness of the Church.

Yet there is something more beyond this sober and "clean" image with which he greeted the faithful, this "Bishop of Rome," as he likes to call himself. He shows the shadows of progressivism: having been accused in 2005 of collusion with the dictatorship in Argentina in the extermination of nine thousand people. It is a shocking accusation, launched by the Argentine journalist Horacio Verbitsky, who has studied and investigated the most tragic period in the South American country, and who has worked on the reconstruction of events through careful and serious research. As I mentioned earlier, if brought forward, his accusations might have stopped Bergoglio from becoming Pope in 2005.



- 1 Benedict XVI, Homily in Sulmona, July 4th, 2010 at Piazza Garibaldi.
- 2 *Luce del mondo. Il Papa, la Chiesa e i segni dei tempi Una conversazione con Peter Seewald* Oscar Mondadori, Milan, 2010. Mondadori. P.13 (2012 edition)
- 3 *Ibid.*
- 4 *Ibid.*
- 5 *Ibid.*, p. 32.
- 6 *Ibid.*, p. 46.
- 7 I remind you that the interview was published in 2010.
- 8 Peter Seewald, Benedict XVI... p.38.
- 9 *Ibid.*
- 10 In the official Vatican hearing of October 2, 2012 regarding the involvement of the Pope's butler Paolo Gabriele in the Vatileaks affair, Monsignor Georg Ganswein told the court he had noticed there were among the material seized, documents dating from the same year in which Gabriele started working for Benedict XVI.
- 11 <http://www.quotidiano.net/ior-franssu-presidente-1.33116> ‡ Archived from the internet April 4, 2014.
- 12 http://www.ilsecoloxix.it/p/italia/2014/07/09/ARszMt7-presidente_rinnovato_consiglio.shtml ‡ Archived from the internet on April 4, 2014.

- 13 <http://vaticaninsider.lastampa.it/inchieste-ed-interviste/dettaglio-articolo/articolo/america-latina-latin-america-america-latina-12945/> ‡ Archived from the internet April 3, 2014.
- 14 http://www.grandeoriente-democratico.com/Adesso_che_le_celebrazioni_re-toriche_Martini.html ‡ Archived from internet April 4, 2014.

Chapter: II

THE MANY SECRETS OF POPE FRANCIS



FRANCIS XAVIER ... OR FRANCIS OF ASSISI?



Before doing further research into Argentine journalist Horacio Verbistky's groundbreaking work, let's quickly analyze the choice of his papal name and the papal logo. Why did Bergoglio chose the name "Francis"? The Jesuit order never did really get along with the order of the Franciscans, although in reality, the founder of Ignatius Loyola was inspired by St. Francis as to the very constitution of his order, while following purposes and acting in a very divergent way. In the book, *Divina seduzione. Storie di conversione: Paolo, Pacomio, Agostino, Ignazio* written by E. Ronchi, the author illustrates how Ignatius Loyola confronted the great figures that preceded him in the story of the Church. In particular, the founder of the Franciscan Order, St. Francis, and also St. Dominic, founder of the Dominicans, to this day are linked to the Jesuits. As proof, here are the words of the founder of the Society of Jesus: "And what if I also did what St. Francis or St. Dominic did?" In this way, Ignatius reviewed his predecessors many initiatives, and chose what he found fitting for his

growing new order, The Society of Jesus. By doing this, he proposed an increasingly more difficult task. Yet, as he took inspiration from the raw models of the past, he seemed, within himself, to find the strength to carry about this new project with ease. Ronchi writes: *“All his talk was a repeat to himself, ‘Dominic did this, I do it too; St. Francis did that I have to also do that.’”*¹

Was Bergoglio’s intent to do the same, or is it just an act of propaganda designed by the manipulative mind of a Jesuit? Since the election, the interpretation regarding the choice of Bergoglio’s Papal name by the majority of journalists, more than likely set in motion by the agents of Vatican propaganda, immediately determined that he was referring to St. Francis of Assisi. The American Cardinal, Sean Patrick O’Malley, also confirmed that the choice was based on St. Francis. Finally, Bergoglio himself explained the reasons for his extraordinary choice: *“I’d like a poor Church for the poor, that’s why I chose the name Francis, as Francis of Assisi.”* He further explains that the Saint of Assisi was a *“man of peace”* and represents *“the man who loves and preserves the Creator, and today we don’t have such a good relationship with Creation.”* Bergoglio continued by saying that, even during the votation of the Conclave, *“When I was at a quorum of two-thirds, and I took the applause for it, Claudio Hummes, the Archbishop of Sao Paulo hugged me and told me: ‘Do not forget the poor.’ Then I thought about poverty. The wars and St. Francis of Assisi. I decided to name myself after him. Meanwhile, the counting continued.”* What if things happened in a different and much more calculated way from Bergoglio’s explanation? Or at least not entirely like he prefers to describe it. Sometimes in situations such as these there are various levels of interpretation. One for the initiated, and the other for the profane. Something that has been studied in which they conceal from the masses a deeper meaning than that understood by the public. What is certain, is that the name chosen by the predecessor, Pope Benedict XVI, outlines publicly a more sober choice.

In reality Saint Benedict *was* the history of the Church, the creator of the monastic tradition that later inspired Saint Francis. Benedict XVI took the name of the illustrious Saint who gave birth to Western monasticism and its Benedictine order. For his last public speech as Cardinal, Ratzinger chose the monastery of St. Scholastica in Subiaco. Let us not forget that St. Francis

of Assisi was especially devoted towards St. Benedict, so much so that the only portrait of the Saint of Assisi was done while he was still alive. Painted during one of his visits to the Subiaco monasteries, it is located in the so called “Sacro Speco,” and is within walking distance of the more well known St. Scholastica, also known as Subiaco Abbey. It is located in the very cave where Benedict began his spiritual journey of revenge against a decadent Rome, and a church that was already corrupt, perhaps as it has always been, since its foundation. Surprisingly, the Italian researcher Marcello Pamio of *disinformazione.it* has published another equally plausible hypothesis about the name decision from his website, a thesis that leads us to a different way to interpret the choice made by Bergoglio: “It is much more likely that Jorge Mario Bergoglio chose the name Francis, not to remember the Saint of Assisi, but to honor Francisco de Jasso y Azpilcueta Atondo Aznares de Javier,” also known as St. Francis Xavier, co-founder of the Jesuit Order, and who led the first missionary in Asia. A confirmation comes from the Jesuit Giovanni La Manna, president of the Center Astalli of Rome who, in an interview, states literally: “I immediately thought this reference was to our Francis Xavier, who is a saint critical to the Jesuits... Xavier spent a lifetime in his mission of evangelization... Francis Xavier was a Spanish Jesuit missionary in 1500 and one of the first witnesses of the Society of Jesus as well as one of the founders. Papa Gregory XV, on the same day of March 12, 1622, canonized Francis Xavier along with the historical and recognized founder of the Jesuits: Ignatius of Loyola!”² Pamio was referencing an interview on March 14, 2013, to Father La Manna made by the *Huffington Post*, in which, following the election of Bergoglio, he answered the following questions:

“And what does this name mean? Do you think that he has chosen it in reference to St. Francis and to his vow of poverty? His Holiness, having a history as a Jesuit, I believe, he has chosen this name having in mind St. Francis Xavier, one of the early missionaries that tried to evangelize new lands. I believe that the choice of the name belongs to the history of His Holiness and therefore has its roots in the history of the Jesuits. Thinking and living as a Jesuit, I immediately thought this reference was to our Francis Xavier, who is a Saint critical to the Jesuits, one of the first witnesses of the holy Society of Jesus who spent a lifetime in his mission of evangelization. I am sure that this name resonates in the soul of His Holiness.”

“What kind of Pope is Pope Francis? A Pope who is breaking free, or resuming with the past? Definitely he will take into account the line followed by his predecessors. But in his own way he will have certain priorities, and identifying these priorities will weigh the fact of being a Jesuit. Taking into account the name he chose, he will certainly be a busy man in the new evangelization in the Year of the Faith.” (Note by the author: “Year of Faith” ran from Oct. 11, 2012 until Nov. 24, 2013; *“He will lead the Church with the attention to those who look at the world from another point of view, which in his case is Argentina. Doing so he will bring a breath of fresh air to help the Universal Church revise its priorities. This will only bring new energy and enthusiasm to the Church. From his first speech as Pope he asked the faithful to bless him, he has started a dialogue, a new relationship, a two-way one. It is not a one-way speech: it means being part of a single reality.”*³

In this curious choice of name, is there value being interpretative in comparison to the meaning made public by the Pope himself? The message sent out from the Vatican is narrow and offers no other interpretations. During the pontificate of Bergoglio, in the name of Francis, the Church will embark on a new path. But which one? Becoming very poor and for the poor, as was done in the time of St. Francis of Assisi—or to evangelize and win the confidence of rulers and distant peoples in the name of the Society of Jesus, as did St. Francis Xavier? As a Pope, he must tend to the defense of the faith. But as a Jesuit, he must defend the papacy at all costs!

The name he chose should foretell what will happen, as is already happening, for example, with Pope Francis going to Korea in the summer of 2014, and again returning to Asia in January of 2015. This looked like a typical St. Francis Xavier kind of move, not that of St. Francis of Assisi. Many would have preferred that he return to the Middle East in these difficult times, and open a dialogue on peace, than to dine with Korean pop stars. And so, what will become of the Church? As he stated from the beginning, he was chosen “... *almost at the end of the world.*”

For now, beyond the proclamations of peace and poverty, we can clearly glimpse a step backwards compared to the attempts toward “restoration” of the old doctrinal and liturgical ways put in place by his much more traditional predecessor. It would appear to be a step towards a more secular

—and more *Masonized*—kind of Church. An opening to modernity, which is likely to drag the community of the faithful towards the extreme dissolution of Catholic tradition into the New World Order and a One World Religion. Once it begins, in fact, modernity can lead only to the degradation and depletion of the traditional doctrine in view of something else. The future of the Church will weigh upon the membership of the Pope to the Society of Jesus, a “training” that you can neither forget nor deny. To emphasize this point, Father La Manna stated:

*“The new Pope is a person who has received a Jesuit education. And he **who was a Jesuit for years can not erase his origins.** His training has influenced the way in which he acted as Archbishop of Buenos Aires: what forges a man is not easily forgotten. The fact of his being a Jesuit will show in the way he will serve the Church.”*

In this case, remember that for some researchers, including the historian Jean-Charles Pichon and others, that I will discuss in another publication, the Jesuits are not only a Catholic order, but a secret society dedicated to magic and deception. In the book by Francois Dumas Ribadeau *Secret Dossier of Witchcraft and Black Magic* (Ed.Mediterranee, Rome, page 259) he writes:

“In the Monita Secreta Societati, a Jesuit named Zanolowski Jerome, whose revelations made scandal, gave the impression that the Society of Jesus has the appearance of being an inhumane sect, with terrible secrets, commanded by a ‘blackpope’ omnipotent. He ensures that the society uses evil powers and performs executions. One point is certain: the Jesuits have always given great attention to magic.”

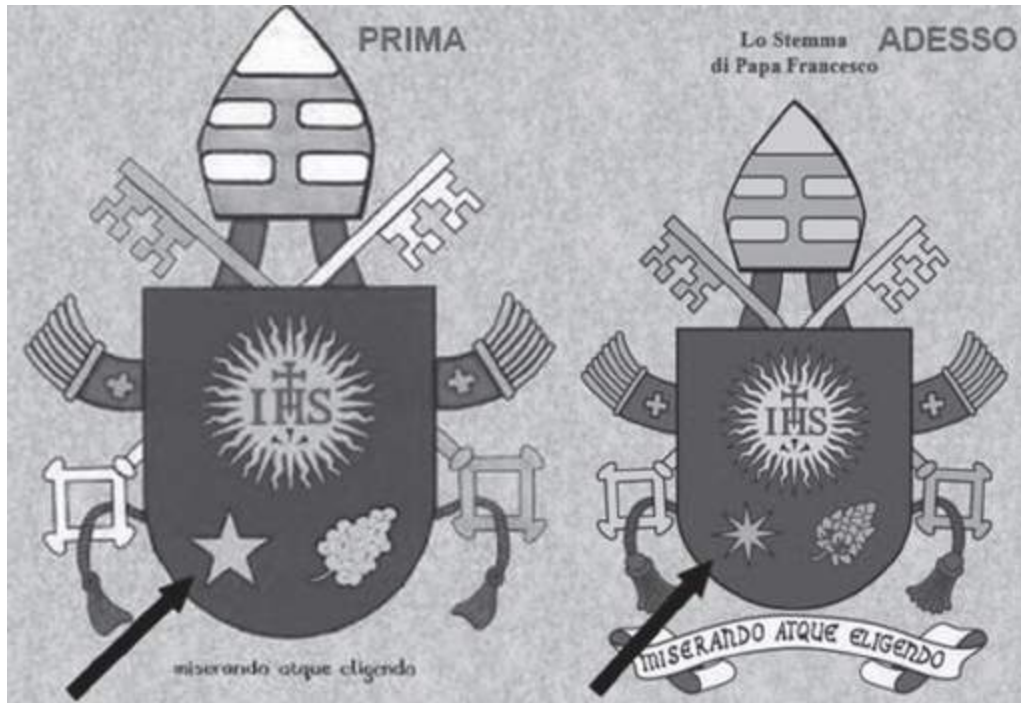


Fig.3. The two versions of the episcopal coat of arms compared before and after the change. Pic from: <http://giacintobutindaro.org/2013/03/27/clamoroso-il-papa-francesco-ha-fatto-sostituire-il-simbolo-massonico-sul-suo-stemma-con-un-altro-simbolo-massonico/> ‡ Archived from the internet July 6, 2014.

In short, even if the information concerning the Jesuits circulating on the internet, and in the field of conspiracy literature, can be considered 100% genuine, such as their alleged oath, considered by many historians to be a total fake, it is certainly not with innocence, his choosing of the name Francis, that we should be fooled by a Jesuit. We need to judge him by the facts, that for the moment, seem to be few, at least compared to the many promises made. My inside sources in the Vatican seem to confirm a general disappointment with the so-called “Francis Mania,” that we could simply call “*Keeping up Appearances*,” like the title of that famous BBC television sitcom of the 90’s. In regards to the previous work of Pope Francis, it has been quoted, “*doing a little, is better than doing nothing.*” In July 2014, he suddenly decided to meet a small group of Church victims of pedophilia, reflecting and praying with them in his residence. Six people came all the way from Germany, Great Britain and Ireland, accompanied by Cardinal Sean Patrick O’Malley of Boston—a staunch fighter of the phenomenon of child abuse in his diocese, and the coordinator of the Commission for the protection of minors ordered by Pope Bergoglio. They attended a Mass together, celebrated with the Pontiff at Casa Santa Marta, his actual

residence, and then met in what seemed little more than a symbolic gesture, given the presence of six real people, and not 600 or 6,000 in St. Peter's Square. In regards to the never ending pedophilia scandal, this would suggest a real revolution concerning the *modus operandi* within the Vatican. The Pope that promises "zero tolerance" should have the courage to let the many police forces from around the world into the Vatican, which over the years, have often found themselves forced to give up their investigations when they concerned certain men in the Vatican who were at the top of the pedophile rings. This is still the case today, as I will demonstrate, in depth, in the next chapter.



Fig. 4. Father Federico Lombardi at a press conference on March 18th, 2013, who demonstrates clearly the first version of the episcopal coat of arms chosen by Francis, which has a five pointed star. From: <http://gianmicheletinnirello.org/category/gesuiti/> ‡ Archived from the internet July 6, 2014.

THE PAPAL MASONIC EMBLEM

If the name Francis has raised some doubts on the direction behind his intentions, the mystery becomes even more dense and full of intrigue when we consider the papal coat of arms. In fact, the first version, officially presented by Father Lombardi on March 18th 2013, a few days after

Bergoglio's election, had been quickly changed, for no apparent reason, after just a few days. So what happened?

As far as I am concerned, at the bottom left, the first version (as pictured) clearly shows a stave, which is a Masonic pentagram! The five-pointed star was then promptly changed for an alternative version containing eight rays. The image of the original coat of arms, however, had time to go around the globe on websites and social networks all over the internet, and was noticed by those with eyes to see. It appears that Bergoglio decided to keep the essential traits included in his old Cardinal's coat of arms.

The episcopal coat of arms features a light blue background topped by the symbols of papal dignity (a miter placed between crossed keys of gold and silver, bound by a red cord). This is identical to aspects desired by his predecessor, Benedict XVI. In Bergoglio's version, the top is then adorned with the emblem of the Society of Jesus, a radiant and flaming sun with the letters IHS in red, and the monogram of Christ. The letter H is surmounted by a cross; and at the tip, three nails in black. Below, you will find the star (now an eight-pointed version) and the flower of nard. According to the ancient heraldic tradition, the star symbolizes the Virgin Mary, mother of Christ, and the Church (Stella Maris/Star of the Sea); while the flower of nard represents St. Joseph, the patron of the Universal Church. In iconographic tradition, Hispanic tradition, in fact, St. Joseph is depicted with a branch of nard in his hand. By placing these images on his shield, the Pope, apparently, wanted to express his own particular devotion to the Blessed Virgin and to St. Joseph.⁴

In truth, behind this loyalty to his faith, there is a well-crafted pagan symbolism of nature, inspired by the Hermetic tradition of the Society of Jesus, originally inspired by the Jesuit Athanasius Kircher (Geisa May 12, 1602 - November 28, 1680 in Rome). These symbols relate to the female deities, specifically Isis from the Egyptian tradition, and the Assyrian Babylonian Ishtar. Both are represented by an eight-pointed star, and mostly, in particular, Ishtar, whose cult was associated with the planet Venus and sacred prostitution, a practice that appears to have a strong following in

today's Vatican. Among other things, Ishtar⁵ has, as its counterpart, the deity *Astarte* in Phoenician tradition.⁶

In particular, we have the work of Madame Blavatsky's *Isis Unveiled* that *emphasize* not only the female regenerative role in nature of the goddess, but also their underworld (infernal) side. The role of Blavatsky, the founder of the Theosophical Society, is considered to be the origin of what we now define as "New Age." Its acts of Luciferian subversion of the classical interpretation of the sacred texts is certainly of primary importance in the globalist context. During a course of time, and thanks to Freemasonry, the Theosophical Society has assumed more and more relevance in the One World Religion project. Around the same time, inspired figures such as the English black magician Aleister Crowley also reached prominence. He who boasted of being born in the year of the founding of the Theosophical Society, to which many original *Ordo Templi Orientis* members belonged.

Even Crowley, in fact, was devoted to the goddess Ishtar, who will assume a key role in the pantheon of his perverse cult of "Thelema," so dear to the Illuminati, as a figure present in the key passage of the Apocalypse of St. John, called "*Babylon the Great, the mother of harlots and abominations of the earth.*" This is from the King James Version, the New International Version, uses "prostitutes" instead of "harlots."

For some non-Catholic Christians, it appears that the Vatican City is at the end of times, and who can really blame them for such an interpretation? While it is true that the star with eight rays represents the "star of Bethlehem" in the Judeo-Christian tradition, it is also true that this ancient pagan symbol has taken on an increasingly important role that is far more nefarious in the NWO scenario. In the New Age tradition, the eight-pointed star is linked to mental manipulation, and to what we define as counter initiation. This is the opposite of *true* initiation, a practice conducted by the many sects operating within the New World Order.

Not surprising to informed observers, during the halftime musical break at the 2004 Super Bowl sporting event, the actor/singer Justin Timberlake shocked viewers at the stadium, and the American CBS television audience, by tearing a piece of the leather from the jacket worn by Michael Jackson's sister, Janet Jackson. This exposed the world to the symbol of the goddess

Ishtar, an eight-pointed star, that was attached to the nipple of the singer.⁷ As confirmed by the images, that same star that is now inextricably linked to Pope Bergoglio, and, more generally, to the Italian Jesuits, who use it as a logo on their new website.⁸ Recently I wrote a book defining and explaining the many connections between; *THE ILLUMINATI AND THE MUSIC OF HOLLYWOOD* (Ed.Harmakis, Montevarchi, Arezzo. Italy, November 2014).

On March 18, 2013, the papal coat of arms was officially unveiled at a press conference by Father Federico Lombardi, also a Jesuit, and the master propagandist of the Vatican. He made a brief explanation about what was contained in the symbols, and spoke of the motto that is taken from the Homilies of St. Beda the Venerable (Om. 21, CCL 122, 149-151). A priest, who, commenting on the Gospel story of the Calling of Saint Matthew, writes: “*Vidit ergo Iesus publicanum et quia miserabile atque eligendo vidit, ait illi Sequere me,*” which means, literally: “Jesus saw a tax collector and as he looked at him with feelings of love, he chose him, and told him: Follow me.” This homily is a tribute to God’s mercy, and is reproduced in the Liturgy of the Hours of the feast of St. Matthew. It apparently plays a particular meaning in the life and in the spiritual path of the Pope. On the feast of St. Matthew, in the year of our Lord, 1953, the young Jorge Mario Bergoglio, at the age of 17, experienced the vocation to enter the Society of Jesus, founded by “the magician” Ignatius Loyola.



FIG.5. During the episode that shocked the Super Bowl audience in 2004, the singer Janet Jackson exposes the eight-pointed star that covers her nipple. The original clip is viewable on: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nnR2K8JQEX4/> ‡ Archived from the internet July 15, 2014.

Loyola was a controversial figure, as described by Francois Dumas Ribadeau in the previously mentioned *Secret Dossiers of Witchcraft and Black Magic*,⁹ where he is described as a person who was arrested by the

Inquisition five times before being finally being accepted by the Pope. He Founded the Jesuits, and among other propositions, Loyola “*dedicated himself to reunions for the evocation of spirits, where he would bring students and young girls who could be hypnotized, putting them on their knees, with their arms crossed, their face wet with tears; where they confessed aloud their sins and received salvific visions. He prepared them for ecstasy. But the Inquisition*” (Note from the author: it was not yet in the hands of the Jesuits, but the Dominicans at that time) “*saw in these facts a ceremony that put into play satanic forces.*”¹⁰ I want to emphasize, that just as with Ignatius Loyola before him Pope Bergoglio, “*was illuminated by the example of St. Francis,*” and, with the help of Pope Paul IV, “*who protected him for some mysterious reason,*”¹¹ eventually succeeded in founding his Jesuit Order.

Joël Labruyère, a contemporary French researcher, in his book, *Kali Yuga* (published only in France and Italy) helps us to understand the true spirit of elite Jesuit members like Bergoglio: “*The Society of Jesus is the secret society more structured and probably more (active than any other) on earth. In any case it is the only organization that has really focused and who has effective occult powers, a fact that is entirely unknown to most people.*”

A few lines later, Labruyère is more specific: “*we are not talking about the ordinary Jesuit, very nice, with whom you would have met in school, in a social organization or in an educational center. We refer to the initiated, who profess to have issued the fourth vow, and among the latter who are recruited on the basis of the luciferian court, the real Illuminati.*”¹²

This is exactly what we need to keep in mind when examining the figure of Pope Francis. Returning to the original coat of arms presented by Padre Lombardi, let’s further discuss the controversial five-pointed star present in the first version, and still available in articles in and around the internet, and in video presentations available on YouTube.¹³

The star in question is most commonly associated with Christ as the bright morning star. But as we know, every symbol can have multiple meanings. In the *Apocalypse* of John (22, 16), it indicates Christ. In the heraldry of the Virgin, it is known to be an emblem of magic. At the same time, it is one of the “icons of Freemasonry,” where it is known among the initiated to represent “the Flaming Star”— revealed to the candidate in the

second degree of Freemasonry. In pagan times, it was a prominent symbol favored by the ancient Pythagoreans, who were the first to take up mathematics.

For certain, the five-pointed star weighs heavily in magical traditions. With its point up, it shows the positive side of magic, but when pointed downwards, it is a key symbol in the world of black magic. The blazing five-pointed star is a symbol important to magic and Freemasonry, where it alludes to celestial geometry, and to God—or gnosis—for the initiated. In the Catholic Church, it represents the spiritual light that “enlightens” the world.

In the past, a star with five rays has only appeared on the coat of arms of Pope John Paul I, whose mysterious death I write about in detail in the third volume of *Confessions*. This is a sad episode linked to Vatican Freemasonry. John Paul I was sacrificed on the 33rd day of his brief pontificate, due to his genuine will to reform the Vatican Bank.

Confirming that the five-pointed star was previously only used by Papa Luciani, Giorgio Aldrichetti of Chioggia, a famous heraldic expert and papal dignitary, writes: “*Mary is the star of the morning, but the design has surprised me: a five-ray star had only been seen in the coat of arms of Pope Luciani. Usually, in ecclesiastical heraldry, the stellar rays are eight, as the beatitudes. Or at least six.*”

As I have already explained, and what is really “strange” to the experts in the field, the five-pointed star is an icon typically associated with Freemasonry. Aldrichetti said that he wrote to the Vatican Secretary of State to warn them of the anomaly that could cause *suspicion* after the Bergoglio coat of arms to was presented on March 18th, 2013. If this heraldic expert and papal dignitary confirms all this, I have to agree. The coat of arms containing the pentagram was quickly changed. How is it possible that the Vatican was not aware that the use of the five-pointed star would have aroused such discontent? Perhaps they were well-aware, and the symbol was briefly displayed publicly to communicate the presence, or proximity, of the new pontiff to Freemasonry?

In light of this data, I may venture the following interpretation. Firstly, the presence of the staff would address the close connection Bergoglio had to Vatican Freemasonry, the mysterious Lodge Ecclesia, that had, since the 1970's, helped him in his slow but steady ascent to the Papal Throne. Secondly, the flower of nard indicates the Universal Church. According to sources inside the Vatican, the Universal Church is now conspiring to overtake the Catholic Church, with itself to become the cult of "state" behind the impending global government as construed by the New World Order. This move is led by a certain type of Freemasonry, which specifically relates to the Lucife-rian thoughts of Madame Blavatsky, and is expressed via the symbols present on the coat of arms. They represent the mondialist program behind the reign of Pope Francis, and are fueled with *ecumenism*, secularisation, and a sort of *Masonic* doctrine. With its consequent shift to a Universal Church, and in step with modernity; open to inter-religious dialogue and globalist thought, it is a Church increasingly distant from tradition, and closer to what is defined as *New Age*. It is a Church that seeks to swallow up and hold all the future citizens of the New World Order in their long-anticipated One World Religion.

THE RING OF THE FISHERMAN

The Ring of the Fisherman is the main symbol of the Petrine ministry. The second symbol, in fact, is the pallium, but it is shared with the metropolitan Bishops. The word Metropolitan, used without any qualification, means the Bishop of the Metropolitan See, usually a styled Archbishop, and among those who share with the pope the ministry of oversight over the Bishops. The ring, instead, is a unique symbol of the pope's office, and it was formerly used to seal papal correspondence. Upon the death of a pope, it was traditionally destroyed to prevent the production of false documents, and more simply, to symbolize the end of the pontificate. Although the papal ring is no longer used as a seal for almost two centuries, even the ring belonging to Pope Benedict XVI, at the end of his papacy, was obliterated with two cross-cuts.

Pope Francis chose, for his papal ring, between sketches drawn for his predecessor, Paul VI, by the artist Enrico Manfrini, a known Freemason. This is where we find the symbol of Peter with the keys. This represents the

power to administer the divine mercy. Francis' ring is made of gold coated silver, and not just gold. This is to appear more in line with his mission—sobering up the present decadence of the Church. Upon his choice, he was immediately praised for his apparent simplicity.¹⁴

The Pope only wears the Fisherman's Ring during papal celebrations. On other occasions, such as the Angelus, or the Hearings, he wears his bishop's ring, made of sterling silver. In the newspaper "Varese Report," it was described: *"The ring that has been chosen by Pope Francis is the work of Italian artist Enrico Manfrini, a sculptor very close to Paul VI and his secretary, Monsignor Pasquale Macchi from Varese. The model chosen by the new pope had been given by Manfrini to Monsignor Macchi. It was proposed to the pontiff by the master of the Pontifical Liturgical Celebrations, Monsignor Guido Marini, together with two other models. The Pope chose Manfrini's work. The artist from Romagna died at age 87, in 2004, in Milan, he was also known as 'the sculptor of the popes.'"*¹⁵

You can read the following news of Manfrini's membership to Freemasonry on the website of Evangelic Minister Giacinto Butindaro (giacintobutindaro.org/) *"Both Enrico Manfrini and Pasquale Macchi turn out to be Masons, they are present in fact in the Masonic list presented in the Catholic website 'Non possumus' where we read the following about such list: Below is a list of Masons reprinted with some updates from the Bulletin de l'Occident Chretien NR.12, July, 1976, (Director Pierre Fautrad to Fye - 72490 Bourg Le Roi-France.) All the men on this list, if in fact they are Masons, are excommunicated by Canon Law number 2338. Every man's name present on the list is followed by his position, the date on which he was initiated into Masonry, his code number, and his code name, if known."*

Macchi, Pasquale. Cardinal. Pope Paul's Prelate of Honour and Private Secretary until he was excommunicated for heresy by Pope Paul VI and was reinstated by Secretary of State Jean Villot and made a Cardinal (Author's Note: A former bodyguard of the Most Reverend Marcel-Francois Lefebvre C.S.Sp., who served from November 29, 1905 until March 25, 1991, recently confirmed that, in the 70's, Villot was a Freemason on the infamous Masonic list of Vatican Freemasons published by the magazine *OP*). 4-23-58; # 5463-2. "MAPA."

Manfrini, Enrico. Lay Consultor of Pontifical Commission of Sacred Art (*laico consultore della Pontificia Commissione per l'arte sacra*). 2-21-68; # 968-c. "MANE"¹⁶

The news that Manfrini, the creator of the new papal ring, was a Freemason, has gone unreported by the majority of the media, who are, of course, controlled by the Vatican. The faithful would probably be disappointed to learn that their Pope is wearing a ring designed by a Freemason—somebody who has been personally linked to the second Freemason in the history of the Papacy, Pope Montini. Pope Roncalli (Pope John XXIII) is considered to be the first Freemason to ascend to the throne of Peter. Pope Francis seems to appreciate this Masonic connection, or at least, he doesn't mind it. After all, he is a Jesuit, and Jesuits have always worked secretly, and hand-in-hand, with certain branches of Freemasonry—especially and specifically the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite.

BLACK SHOES VS. RED SHOES

To further support the well-crafted image of “humble Pope Francis” by Vatican manipulators, the absence of red vestments in his wardrobe also needs to be addressed. Francis and Benedict XVI could not be more different in their fashion choices. Francis is seemingly simple and innovative, while Benedict XVI was a traditionalist, and regal in every detail. In the eight years of his pontificate, Benedict XVI had, from the papal closet, dusted off certain items of clothing that had fallen into disuse. In fact, some of Benedict XVI's papal robes and vestments were last used by his distant predecessor, Pius IX, the last Pope-king of the Papal States. In 2007, the U.S. magazine *Esquire*, which mainly deals with men's fashion, devoted a long article on the clothing and accessories worn by Benedict XVI, in particular, the famous red shoes that were initially said to be designed by Prada, but in reality, were hand-crafted in Novara by the hands of the artisan Adriano Stefanelli.¹⁷

Francis, however, has instead been praised for his simplicity in wearing a white dress and black shoes. Unlike Benedict XVI, he never wears the papal red shoes, and has specifically requested that his shoemaker in Argentina

continue to provide him with the old model of black shoes he usually wears. Why is that? Is it a stylistic choice, or is there something more to it?

Many have seen this choice as a gesture of poverty, and adherence to the Franciscan model. Beyond the quality craftsmanship, the red shoes—as well as the red cardinal's robe or sash—has a specific meaning that alludes to the blood of Christ. The popes wear the color red as a sign of royalty, and because red recalls the blood that should be required as the ultimate sacrifice for the Church.

Pope Benedict XVI has also restored the traditional use of three forms of the papal mozzetta. Only the red satin summer mozzetta was used by Pope John Paul II, for example. Benedict XVI made use of the winter papal mozzetta, and the paschal mozzetta, both of which were last worn by Pope Paul VI in the mid-20th century. The winter papal mozzetta is red velvet and trimmed with white ermine, and worn from December 8th, on the Pentecost, until Easter. The paschal mozzetta is made of white damask silk, trimmed with white ermine, and worn only during the Eastertide.¹⁸

After Ratzinger reintroduced the ancient traditions, and its use of fur, the Italian Association, The Defense of Animals and the Environment, began an online petition, signed by 1,900 people, asking him to stop wearing ermine on his hats and robes. Nevertheless, he continued to do so, shamelessly, until the end of his papacy, thereby ignoring such animal cruelty requests.

Even after the announcement of his election, not even when on the balcony overlooking the central loggia of St. Peter's Basilica, Pope Francis has not worn such vestments. Contrary to what has been practiced by all of his predecessors, he prefers to wear white on such glorious occasions.

To justify the choice to not wear the traditional vestments, Vatican Radio spread the rumor that Bergoglio replied angrily to the master of ceremonies, who wanted him to wear the skullcap, the gold cross, and so on, “you *put them on, I will not wear them.*” Such a statement suggest an effort to separate himself from orthodoxy. A desire to create a different image, one that is both simple and humble. Not only does Francis not wear anything red, he usually refers to himself not as “Pope,” but as the “*Bishop of Rome.*” Some might

conclude that he is merely denying his own “kingship”—a sacrifice that every pope should be ready to do for the community of the faithful. These facts could also suggest that Francis is only a temporal ruler of the Petrine throne. As long as Benedict XVI is alive, for many, Pope Francis will be *only* the Bishop of Rome.

Even though this book is dedicated to Bergoglio, presumably the “Last Pope,” Ratzinger still needs to be considered a central figure. As a “Shadow Pope,” and from behind the scenes, consider Ratzinger the true occult manipulator of the Holy See. On May 1st, 2013, Ratzinger moved into his new apartment within the Vatican. This is another symbolic date, as on May the 1st, 1776, The Order of the *Illuminati of Bavaria* was founded. Ratzinger lives on the first floor of the monastery *Mater Ecclesiae*, behind the Basilica of St. Peter, and where the Pope Emeritus Benedict XVI can view the wonderful Vatican gardens. Every day he likes to walk among the trees, flowers and fountains, amidst what can be described as one of the most amazing gardens in the world. Usually with him on these daily walks, we find what many Vatican insiders report to be his lover, the always faithful (and good-looking) Monsignor Georg Gänswein, his secretary and prefect of the Pontifical Household, and officially at his side since 2003.

Bishop Gänswein, who has been seen on many official occasions next to Pope Francis, seems to have the key role of a trusted messenger between Ratzinger and Bergoglio, the “twin” Popes. For all intent and purposes, he lives with, and appears to be, Ratzinger’s companion.

The *Pope Emeritus*, now a “Simple Pilgrim,” lives in a strange reality. While professing an ascetic and monastic intent, at times, especially when he plays with his dogs or plays the piano, he will show his feminine side. Ratzinger’s piano-playing has been likened to the late George Liberace, who was born near Milwaukee, on May 16, 1919, and died of AIDS in Palm Springs, on February 4, 1987. Both are musicians and alleged homosexuals, and Lib-erace, like Ratzinger, never confessed his real sexual tendency. The stakes are much higher for the *Pope Emeritus*, because in doing so, Ratzinger could put an end to 2,000 years of hypocrisy.

The monastery where Ratzinger and Gänswein live, built under the direction of John Paul II, is not located far from Santa Marta, the residence

where Bergoglio has chosen to live “in poverty,” instead of the Apostolic Palace, traditionally the residence of the popes. Thus, the two popes are conveniently close to each other. This would confirm, once again, the important role of Ratzinger, who, for many, remains not only the true Pope, but also the one who holds the secret keys to the financial side of the Vatican. The German weekly, *Der Spiegel*, spoke openly of money laundering by the infamous Vatican Bank (the IOR), and operations inside the IOR related to gangs and corporations. This is an issue that I will be discussing further in this book, issues that have never worried JP Morgan, nor its subsidiary in Frankfurt, Germany, who remain the main ally of Ratzinger.

In the last years of his pontificate, Ratzinger would have moved all the gold assets related to his person to this bank, and numerous secret accounts of the IOR, belonging to “all the usual suspects.” This was prior to his giving the all-clear for external inspections, as has been required several times in recent years by the international anti-money laundering authorities. Despite this, from a court in Rome, the Italian judiciary has begun an investigation on the subject, with an international rogatory letter, seeking knowledge regarding the movement of these assets from the Holy See to the homeland of Pope Ratzinger. The account in question at JP Morgan, in Frankfurt, has been put under the magnifying glass. In my humble opinion, because of the ostracism of the German authorities, who appear to be in league with their beloved Ratzinger, the success of this investigation has been only partial. Meanwhile, in March of 2014, the prosecutor of Rome sued the former director general of the IOR, Paolo Cipriani, and his deputy Massimo Tulli, for violating two articles of the Decree of 2007, on money laundering. Of course Ratzinger was not implicated in any way. In 2010, this investigation began with the seizure of 23 million euros. Euros that, upon input of the then leadership of the Institute for Works of Religion, were to be transferred... 20 million from a branch of the Italian bank, Credito Artigiano, to JP Morgan, Frankfurt, and 3 million to the Bank of Fucino, all in violation of the money laundering legislation. This episode initially led to an investigation of the then president of the IOR, Gotti Tedeschi, who is a dear friend to Ratzinger. Yet, in 2014, the newly established Cardinal commission, desired by Pope Francis, cleared Gotti Tedeschi of these

accusations. Meanwhile, the mysteries involving the fate of the Vatican Bank continue.



FIG.6. Detail of black shoes worn by Pope Francis. Pic from: <http://vaticaninsider.lastampa.it/nel-mondo/dettaglio-articolo/articolo/francesco-francis-francisco-24079/> † Archived from the internet June 20, 2014



FIG.7. The Red Shoes Benedict XVI, made by the artisan Adriano Stefanelli. from: <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2013/02/28/benedetto-xvi-il-guardaroba-papale-scarpe-rosse-e-abiti-di-altri-tempi/516036/#foto-papa-con-scarpe-rosse> † Archived from the internet June 20, 2014

THE “SANITARY CORDON” OF THE JESUITS

Bergoglio, as a Jesuit, and by virtue of the fourth vow of his Order, must give total obedience to the Pope, who may remain Benedict XVI. This might be the main reason Francis choose not to live in the papal apartments, even if, as rumored within the Vatican, that the choice has not been made for this reason alone. The choice could also depend on the fact that his own personal safety would be put into question by the numerous enemies, such as those who would have preferred someone like Cardinal Scola on the throne of Peter, who are present in those sacred halls. Within the walls of the Vatican, the so-called Leonine Walls, the Pope would, in fact, be more vulnerable than at his current residence at the Casa Santa Marta, a place where he is well-protected by what the Vatican correspondent of the newspaper, *La Repubblica*, Marco Ansaldo, called a few days after his election, the creation of a “sanitary cordon” issued by the Jesuits to protect Pope Bergoglio. Ansaldo wrote, *“The danger is alerted to such an extent that the Jesuits, the order to which Jorge Mario belongs, are thinking about issuing a sort of ‘sanitary cordon’ to support the Pope, until he makes his final choice. ‘These key strategic decisions must be done for him,’ said a senior member of the Society of Jesus.”*¹⁹



FIG.8. *Benedict XVI with red satin robes and a skullcap. Taken from: http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Casi_di_pedofilia_all'interno_della_Chiesa_cattolica/ ‡ Archived from the internet July 28, 2014*

This choice to stay in Santa Marta would, therefore, seem not to be tied to issues connected to his “Franciscan” style—a style that distinguish him from his predecessors—but is, instead, a decision taken by his loyalists, and linked to a factor of safety, and not that of a supposed vow of poverty in line

with the original Saint Francis. This discretion is also confirmed by a senior member of the Knights of the Holy Sepulchre, an order traditionally close to the Jesuits, who have their headquarters across from the Headquarters of the Company of Jesus, on Borgo Santo Spirito in Rome.

Cav. Luciano Sciandra, who is also a member of the Pontifical Equestrian Order of St. Sylvester Pope, has, on two separate occasions, personally told me that every time the Pope eats, there are three Jesuits present who intermittently play the role of trustworthy “food taster” to the Holy Father, who ensure that there isn’t an “unpleasant surprise” in his meal. This tradition, if revived by Pope Francis, would carry us back to the dark ages, when the rulers had to protect themselves against everyone and everything.

Long ago, there was the job of “food taster,” the person who enjoyed the fantastic food of the rulers, and the delight of his palate, but who could run into the errors of a careless cook, or even worse, consume dishes spiked with deadly poison. That, according to many historians, may have killed more than one pontiff. Such historical footnotes would not be lost on Pope Francis. There are also recent revelations, as this made by a magistrate, who seems to worry, at least in appearance, about a hypothetical revenge of the *‘Ndrangheta* (the Calabrian Mafia) against Pope Francis, *“The Pope wants to clean up the scene, but this is not liked by the ‘Ndrangheta.”*

Perhaps such a move is not agreed upon by his colleague Ratzinger, who has always had good relations with the leaders of power in Calabria, where the secret, and at times irregular, Lodges of Freemasonry are prevalent. They rule the scene when connected to people like the previously mentioned Mons. Camaldo, who was also mentioned in the press for his Masonic links in the area. Perhaps Ratzinger, resulting from the full-scale Jesuit/Papal investigation into his past actions, found himself in a difficult situation, and ordered his friends down to Calabria. Perhaps this was a way to send a strong gesture to his neighbor, Pope Bergoglio, in true mafioso style.

Could Pope Francis be targeted by gangs? It is a most credible hypothesis, at least according to Nicola Gratteri, the deputy prosecutor of Reggio Calabria, interviewed by the *Fatto Quotidiano*, which warns:

“He who has been feeding the power of the Church is nervous. If the bosses could, they would stop him: he is a danger for them.’ According to the magistrate, Bergoglio is in danger because he is dismantling centers of economic power in the Holy See the bosses relied on. Before they kill in the ‘Ndrangheta, their members go to pray. The priests will continually go to the bosses house to drink coffee. I did not find one of their bunkers where there is not present, an image of the Holy Mary or of Saint Michael the Archangel, said Gratteri, 88% of the mafioso declare to be religious. They turn to the Virgin Mary for protection. They think to be righteous. The point is that Pope Francis, Gratteri said, is working against luxury. He aims to make a total cleaning. The Mafia might not like that. The financial side is worried by this behavior, continued the magistrate, those who feed from the power and wealth that come directly from the Church, are nervous, agitated.”

In short, according to Gratteri, the author of a book recently released with the symbolic title of *Acqua Santissima*, or “Holy Water,”²⁰ he states “*The danger for the Pope could be concrete.*”

Gratteri concludes: “*I do not know if organized crime is in a position to do something like this, but there is certainly reflection on it. It could be dangerous.*”²¹

I believe, therefore, that Bergoglio has no intention in the near future to live at his official residence, at least unless his enemies were eliminated in a single night. This seems rather unlikely in the age of transparency, where the physical elimination of a number of high senior members of the Vatican hierarchy would definitely set off a thousand speculations in the media. There also remains the fact that Ratzinger, as long as he remains alive, still exerts that “royal” power that Pope Francis will not receive in its fullness, until the death of his predecessor. In conclusion, red shoes, ancient skullcaps, the official apostolic apartment, and other “gifts” could be used by Francis only after the passing of Ratzinger. This may never be for Pope Francis and his Jesuits, who, in the best tradition of St. Ignatius, believe identity and true power are much more important than appearance. Jesuits want to be the ultimate spiritual controllers of the New World Order, and leave temporal power in the hands of groups like the Sionist, or China, to whom the Jesuits have a particular connection that goes back to the very early stages of their order, through people like Father Matteo Ricci SJ (1552-1661). After almost 500 years, the Jesuits have finally reached the top of the power pyramid in the Vatican. With the help of Judaism and Freemasonry, now more corrupted by greed and materialism than ever before, this is an opportunity to finally implement their globalist plan. This can be the only real goal that interests Pope Jorge Mario Bergoglio. The White Pope, who is

always in line with the Black Pope, who is the Superior General of the Society of Jesus, Adolfo Nicolas Pachon, reportedly until 2016. (Villamuriel de Cerrato, April 29, 1936).

Let us recall that the Society of Jesus was banned in Europe seventy times. The order was even suppressed in the Vatican, on July 21st, 1773, by Pope Clement XIV, with the brief *Dominus ac Redemptor*, for its scandals, freedoms, heresies, disturbing compromises, political intrigue, and finally, theories and practices that belong to people of witchcraft, not of the Church. The profane crowds are ignorant of such misdeeds carried out during the existence of the Church. They are still willing to gather in huge crowds to applaud Pope Francis wherever he goes. I will, instead, follow Bergoglio's advice, as given on several occasions in public speeches, ***to go against the current.***²² That, for me, means criticizing this dangerous Jesuit theater of compromise, evil and falsehood—whatever the cost!

These are not simply the words of an author, but from someone who knows, very well, the Jesuit Order... who still, from time to time, try to have a dialogue with me. They have offered me positions of responsibility in their elite circles on more than one occasion in the past. They admire me, at least to a certain extent, for my mission in search of purity. Even in the Vatican, an institution that seems long lost, there remain good people of true spiritual faith and understanding.

“THE ISLAND OF SILENCE” AND THE SECRETS OF POPE BERGOGLIO

Beginning on March 24th, 1976, and lasting until the beginning of the 1980's, within the Catholic hierarchy, in what became Argentina's infamous military dictatorship, there is evidence of an unusual role played by Bergoglio. The book *The Island of Silence: The Church's role in the Argentine dictatorship*,²³ originally published in Argentina in 2005, and followed in Italy in March 2006, a year after the conclave that chose Ratzinger over Bergoglio by only a few votes, implicates Bergoglio in the CIA supported coup. According to Verbitsky's investigation, in the early 1970s, at age of 36, Bergoglio became the youngest Provincial Superior of

the Society of Jesus in Argentina. In becoming the head of the Congregation, he inherited a lot of influence and a lot of power. During that time the religious institution played an important role in overseeing all ecclesiastically-based communities active within the slums of Buenos Aires. All Jesuit priests who worked in the area were under its dependencies. So, it was in February of 1976, a month before the coup, that Bergoglio asked two of his Jesuits who were working in the communities to leave immediately, and to abandon their work in the slums. Their names were Orlando Yorio and Francisco Jalics, and they refused his order. They did not desire to leave all of the poor people who relied on them so much. Verbitsky wrote about how, after the refusal of his two priests, Bergoglio reacted with two immediate steps. First, without even informing them, he excluded them from the Society of Jesus. Then, he lobbied the Archbishop of Buenos Aires to deprive them permission to deliver Mass. A few days after the coup that installed the dictatorship, the two were kidnapped.

The two priests suggested that Bergoglio's revocation and subsequent acts were a signal to the military... a green light to act against them. Meaning, specifically, that the protection of the Church had ceased to exist for them. This hypothesis, which is confirmed by a number of documents found by Verbitsky, places the blame on Bergoglio, who is accused to have reported the two priests as subversive to the dictatorship. In those years in Argentina, the meaning of "subversive" referred, in fact, to people of all levels: university professors, supporters of Peronism, those who sang songs of protest, women who dared to wear skirts, those traveling around armed to the teeth, and those involved in bringing awareness of their rights and freedoms to the poor and uneducated. After six months of torture at the notorious *Navy School of Mechanics* (in Spanish, *Escuela de Mecánica de la Armada*, commonly referred to by the acronym *ESMA* for *Escuela Superior de Mecánica de la Armada*), thanks to pressure from the Vatican, the two men were released. According to the reconstruction by Verbitsky, it was only the involvement of the Vatican, and not Bergoglio, that allowed the release of the two priest-prisoners.

Verbitsky writes:

"Orlando Yorio never fully recovered. He worked in the Vicariate of Quilmes, but feeling threatened, he settled in Uruguay, where he died in 2000. Sometime after the kidnapping he

recalls his relationship with Bergoglio with these words. 'I don't have any reason to think he did anything for our freedom, but rather the contrary.' The two priests were released thanks to the intervention of Emilio Mignone, and the intercession of the Vatican and not for the conduct of Bergoglio. On the contrary, 'he was the one who delivered them there,' maintains Angelica Sosa de Mignone.

In 1990, during one of his return visits to Argentina, Jalics had a meeting at the institute "Faith & Prayer," Via Oro 2760, with the above mentioned Emilio Fermín Mignone and his wife, Angélica Sosa. He told them that "*Bergoglio opposed the fact that once he was free he could stay in Argentina, and talked to all the Bishops so they would not accept him in their churches.*"²⁴

As of this writing, the Hungarian Jalics lives in a house of prayer in Germany. Responding to a request for a telephone interview, said, "*It's been a quarter of a century, I feel very distant from all this. Why reawaken memories that are so painful, when responding to a request by telephone.*"²⁵

Yet, a few years earlier, Jalics had confessed to the same journalist that Bergoglio had spread the rumor that the two priests were on the side of the guerrillas, thus voluntarily exposing them to the kidnapping. Yorio added: "*I don't have any evidence to think that Bergoglio wanted to free us, quite the contrary. He informed my brothers that I had been shot, so they could psychologically prepare my mother.*" According to Yorio's testimony, Bergoglio would have "*washed his hands*" of their abduction, and even was present during a meeting with the prisoners at the Navy headquarters.²⁶ Bergoglio, however, has always denied such accusations: "*I never had a way to label them as guerrillas or communists, among other things because I never believed that they were*"²⁷

Among the documents in the archives of Ministry of Foreign Affairs collected by Verbitsky, we find one that refers to a specific episode. In 1919, after that terrible episode, Father Francisco Jalics fled to Germany, and then asked that his passport be renewed in order to avoid going back to Argentina. Bergoglio offered to act as an intermediary, pretending to plead the cause of his priest, but the application was (of course) rejected. A note appended to the documentation by the Director of the Office of Catholic Worship, then a body within the Argentinian Ministry of Foreign Affairs, states: "*This priest is a subversive.*" Another document, a classified document addressing the direction of the cult, present in wallet 9, B2B file, in the

archives of the Archbishop of Buenos Aires, would show even more clearly the role of Bergoglio: *“Despite the good will of Father Bergoglio, the Argentinian Company”* (Author’s note: of the Jesuits) *“did not cleanse inside. The smart Jesuit for some time remained on the sidelines, but now with great support from the outside coming from some Third World bishops they have begun a new phase.”* What follows is the epilogue within the Italian edition of the *Island of Silence*, written by Verbitsky one year after the election of Benedict XVI, when it seemed that Bergoglio could no longer reach the Throne of Peter:

“The first edition of this book (The Island of Silence), to which I have worked for over fifteen years, went to press in Buenos Aires in February 2005, when Pope John Paul II, who then died on the 2nd of April, was hospitalized in Rome. According to Italian newspapers, the Argentine Cardinal Jorge Bergoglio was the only serious opponent of the German Joseph Ratzinger, who was elected on April 19 and took the name of Benedict XVI. In those days, the military bishop of Buenos Aires said that the Minister of Health of Argentina deserved to be thrown into the sea with a millstone around his neck for handing out condoms and having expressed himself in favor of the decriminalization of abortion. ... When the bishop Baseotto tied the sentence with a biblical millstone around the ministerial neck, President Néstor Kirchner urged the Vatican to appoint a new holder of the Military Bishopric of Argentina” (Author’s Note: in Spanish *Obispado Castrense de Argentina*). *“When the Apostolic Nuncio was informed that there was no reason for doing so, the government revoked the consent lent to the appointment of Baseotto and deprived him of his salary for having claimed methods of dictatorship. The Vatican ignored both ‘the interpretation that they wanted to give to the gospel citation’ and the presidential authority to revoke the appointment of the military bishop.*

“Reasons to doubt that Baseotto naively chose a biblical quote about people thrown into the sea, are plenty. His first act was to visit the Deputy to the Supreme Court of Justice, to argue the need to close the court processes related to the Dirty War of the military against the Argentinean society. Its secretary-general in the Military Bishopric (the same post that in 1976 was in the hands of Emilio Grasselli) is the priest Alberto Zanchetta Angel, who was chaplain of Esma during the years of dictatorship and who has demonstrated detailed knowledge of what was happening there. ... After turning on the public controversy with his words, Baseotto referred to the events that took place, it is said, during the famous military dictatorship. No member of the Episcopate must complain about the provocative phrase, because the whole Church in Argentina continues to entrench itself in an island of silence.

“Bergoglio replied to the book through its official spokesman, Father Guillermo Marco. He said he had saved the life of priests Orlando Yorio and Francisco Jalics, and that any assertion to the contrary was a disgrace. ... to discredit my investigation. He said that Yorio could not refute the claims made in the book because he was dead, that my source on Jalics was anonymous and that there was a picture of a friendly meeting with the Hungarian priest and Bergoglio during a visit of Jalics to Buenos Aires. ... Neither Bergoglio nor his close friends have said a word about the irrefutable evidence of the duplicity of which Yorio and Jalics accuse him of. Yorio was still alive when I published the first interview in which he accused Bergoglio, in 1999. He sent me a few lines entitled, ‘Thanks,’ and we kept in touch until his death. ... The son of a landowner and

Hungarian army officer, Jalics states in his book, Ejercicios de Contemplation that his father was poisoned at the headquarters of the communist political police, and that his mother taught him not to hate, so 'I learned what reconciliation means.' In speaking of his abduction he says: 'Many people who had extreme right-wing political beliefs do not take kindly to our presence in the slums. Interpreting the fact that we lived there as a support for the guerrillas, and proposing to denounce us as terrorists. We knew the origin and the slander of those responsible. I went to talk to the person in question and explained that he was playing with our lives. He promised me that he would tell the military we were not terrorists. From statements made subsequently by an officer and thirty documents to which I was able to access later on, we were able to determine beyond a shadow of a doubt that the man had not kept his promise and that, on the contrary, had filed a false complaint to the military.' During the five months of the seizure, his anger was directed more to 'the man who had made that false complaint against him,' then to his captors.

"That man was Bergoglio. His identity is revealed in a letter Yorio wrote from Rome on November 24, 1977, to the assistant general of the Society of Jesus, Father Moura. The brothers and nephews of Yorio gave me a copy, in a sign of gratitude, for the publication of the book.

"Given the continuing rumors about my participation in the guerrilla war, Jalics addressed again the issue with father Bergoglio. Father Bergoglio recognized the seriousness of the offense and has pledged to put a stop the malicious talk in the order and urged him to talk to people of the Armed Forces to prove his innocence. 'Since the Provincial did nothing to defend us, we began to doubt his honesty'... In our correspondence, Yorio gave me a description of the duplicity of his former Provincial, which coincides with the one that emerges from the documents that years later I discovered in the archive of the Ministry of Foreign Affairs of Argentina. In the climate of fear and denunciation established within the Church and society, the priests who worked with the poor 'were demonized, viewed with suspicion within their own institutions and accused of subverting the social order.' In that context, 'they could give us permission secretly to celebrate Mass in private, but does not set us free from the prohibition and public infamy of not being able to exercise the priesthood publicly, thus giving the forces of repression a pretext for making us disappear.'

"After his release, Jalic traveled to the United States and then to Germany. Despite the distance, 'lies, slander and unjust actions did not cease'... Many people linked to the Church and the Society of Jesus gave me additional and confirmatory data regarding this. One of them is the Irish priest Patrick Rice, who in 1976 was at the top the community of the small monks at the Gospel in Argentina. Kidnapped at the end of that year in Buenos Aires, they questioned him without truce, they burned his face and hands with cigarettes and made him swallow high pressure water up to the limit of his endurance. Other priests of his brotherhood disappeared, but Rice was able to escape with the help of the Irish Government and traveled around the world to denounce the situation in Argentina.

"In 1979 he learned that Massera,²⁸ who resigned from the Navy and was involved in political activity, was participating in a workshop held at Georgetown University in Washington conducted by two academics who later played a leading role in the future U.S. government of Ronald Reagan: Jeane Kirk-patrick and Eliot Abrams. While Massera made his speech, Rice and an American priest interrupted him with questions about the repression of bishops, nuns, priests and lay Christians. Massera could not continue and left the room in anger. Even Georgetown University belongs to the Jesuits. Patrick Rice argues that 'given the structure of the Church, it is unthinkable that this invitation could be left without the initiative or at least the consent of the

Provincial Argentine Society of Jesus.' Also in this case, the Jesuit Provincial was the then priest Jorge Mario Bergoglio.”²⁹

In his first press conference following the election of Bergoglio, his spokesman Father Federico Lombardi, discarded old slanders of the anti-clerical critics, and dismissed the allegations concerning the actions of Bergoglio as the former provincial head of the Society of Jesus during the Argentine dictatorship, and especially the claim that he played a role in the disappearance of his two priests. In a public statement made on the 15th of March, 2013, following the election of his former superior, the old Jesuit priest clearly inferred that Jalics had reconciled with Bergoglio. He described how, years after the kidnapping, they met up and co-celebrated Mass together: *“I have been reconciled to the events and from my side consider them closed.”* Basically, he was forced by his own order to retract his previous position. Reconciliation is, for Catholics, a sacrament. What resonates from the words of the elderly priest elude to his being at peace in his heart regarding the past, and that he will not go back now that Bergoglio is Pope. He does not, however, deny the facts, as is narrated in his book of meditation exercises called *Ejercicios de Contemplation* (published in 1994), material that has been widely cited in Verbitsky’s own book.

One thing is for certain, and that is that both Jalics and Orlando Yori left the Jesuit Order in 1976. When later offered to be reinstated, only the still obedient Jalics accepted the proposal. Yorio did not, and only Jalics is alive today. Most likely because of his choice to stay a Jesuit, a loyal servant of the papacy, no matter any judgement he might personally have against Bergoglio.

Following a press conference by Vatican spokesman, Father Lombardi SJ, regarding Bergoglio’s infamous involvement in the Argentinian dictatorship, Verbitsky replied to the Argentinian newspaper, *Página 12*, and, among other things, pointed out Bergoglio’s involvement in the notorious militancy of the *Guardia de Hierro* (Spanish for “Iron Guard”), the Argentinian right wing group active in the early 1970s, whose findings reveal:

“In these pages we analyze in depth, the case four years before Kirchnerism came into government. The first article, published in April 1999, ‘Con el mazo dando,’ said that the new Archbishop of Buenos Aires depending on the source you consult, is the most generous and intelligent man who has ever said Mass in Argentina. Or is he a Machiavellian villain who

betrayed his brothers for an insatiable desire for power? Perhaps the explanation lies in the fact that Bergoglio brings together things that do not always go together: extreme conservatism in matters of dogma which manifest a clear social unrest. In either respect it resembles the person who placed him at the head of the country's main diocese, Pope Karol Wojtyla.”³⁰

Verbitsky concluded:

“During the investigation, I found by chance in the archives of the Foreign Ministry, a folder with documents, in my opinion, that put an end to the discussion on the role of Bergoglio in the relation to Yorio and Jalics. I tried to find a notary who would certify the placement in the archive, whose director at the time, Minister Carlos Dellepiane, kept in his safe to prevent them from being stolen or destroyed. The story told in that folder sounds familiar. Released from prison in November 1976, Jalics went to Germany. In 1979, his passport had expired and Bergoglio asked the Clerk that it be renewed without him returning to his homeland. The Director of the Catholic Cult of the Chancellery, Anselmo Orcoyen, recommended to refuse the request ‘because of the background of the applicant,’ which was provided by the same father Bergoglio, who signed the note, with a special recommendation that this request not be accepted. He said that Jalics had conflicts of obedience and a dissolving activity in female religious congregations, and was ‘imprisoned’ in ESMA together with Yorio, ‘suspected of being a contact of the guerrillas.’

“That is to say that the same charges that have been expressed by both Yorio and Jalics (and confirmed by many priests and lay people that I interviewed) show that Bergoglio, while pretending to help, was accusing them behind their backs. It is logical that this fact from 1979 is not sufficient for a legal conviction for the kidnapping of 1976. The document signed by Orcoyen and was not even included in the practice, but indicates Bergoglio’s course of action. Adding the Director of Worship in a conspiracy against the Catholic Church would be too much. For this reason, Bergoglio and his spokesman are silent on these documents and prefer to discredit those who found, preserved and published them.”³¹

The attempted legal conviction mentioned by Verbitsky in the end began on the 15th of April, 2005, when a human rights lawyer filed a criminal complaint against Jorge Mario Bergoglio, the then Archbishop of Buenos Aires, and who would become Pope Francis in 2013. As a superior in the Society of Jesus of Argentina, he accused him of involvement related to the kidnapping.³²

In 2011, Ms. De la Cuadra, daughter of Ms. Alicia Zubasnabar De la Cuadra, the first president of the “Abuelas de Plaza de Mayo,” due to the kidnapping of many members of the De la Cuadra family in the late 1970s, asked *Tribunal 6* in Argentina for a declaration from Jorge Bergoglio inquiring why he delivered a false testimony to another tribunal (in the trials regarding the priests Jalic and Dorio one year earlier) while stating that he knew nothing about the kidnapping of children in the late 1990s. *“The De la Cuadra family search led the brothers exiled in Italy to ask for assistance*

from Pedro Arrupe,”³³ who was the twenty-eighth Superior General (from 1965 to 1983). “Arrupe handed the task to **Jorge Bergoglio**. Finally, a La Plata suffragan bishop named Mario Picchi took the matter to the intelligence services. ‘The girl is with a good family,’ was Picchi’s message. He would later be revealed to be a collaborator.”³⁴

According to some commentators, due to Ms. De la Cuadra legal claim, Jorge Bergoglio will not make further visits to Argentina as Pope Francis. This is also being reported by Kevin Annett, field secretary of the International Tribunal into Crimes of Church and State (ITCCS.Org). Annett’s investigation on behalf of the ITCCS revealed that a former Argentine government official is scheduled to testify against Pope Bergoglio regarding his role in child trafficking during the Junta government and the Dirty War in Argentina.³⁵

Of course I cannot vouch for these claims, but it sure looks like Bergoglio’s Argentinean past may have included more the one skeleton in his closet. And it is for this reason that Father Jalics was invited to the Vatican October 5th, 2013, to meet again with Bergoglio, his ex-Father Superior in the Jesuit Order. The Pope hoped to close this dark episode from his past, and give the media a completely different spin on the whole affair. A week later the Vatican media wrote how nice it was for the Pope to hug and meet Jalics, the old Jesuit who they said, “*Took sometime to recognize publicly the good intentions of his Jesuit Superior at the time.*” As a loyal Jesuit, Jalics released a further statement saying that, “*Orlando Iorio and he had not been denounced to the authorities by Bergoglio.*” The Vatican media offensive was up and running, and *Avvenire*, the Vatican newspaper, gladly announced a new book by Nello Scavo, in which Pope Francis was suddenly addressed as a person who saved the lives of many during the Argentinian dictatorship. The book that was published by *Editrice Missionaria Italiana*, which of course belongs to the Catholic Church, is subtitled; “*La lista di Bergoglio. I salvati da Francesco durante la dittatura. La storia mai raccontata,*” and translates as: “*The list of Bergoglio. The ones that were saved by Bergoglio during the dictatorship.*”

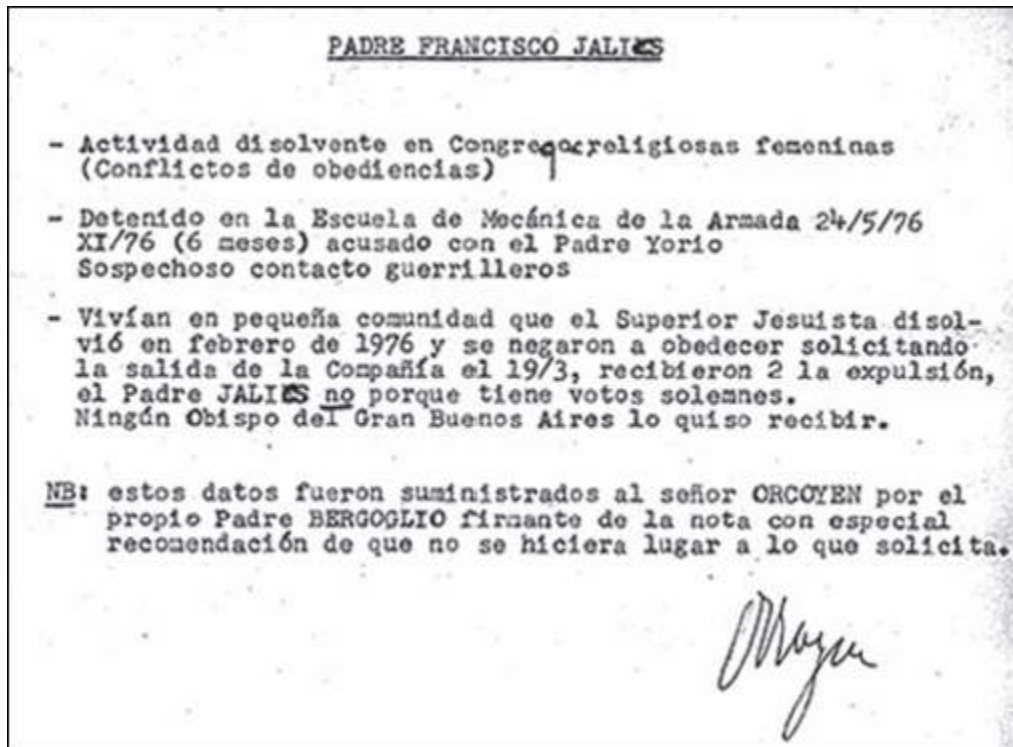


FIG.9. The document found and published by journalist Horacio Verbitsky shows how Bergoglio had two priests accused of contacts with guerrillas. Source: <http://www.pagina12.com.ar/diario/elpais/1-215961-2013-03-17.html> ‡ Archived from the internet 15, July 2014.

The book includes a detailed account of the 3-hour, 50-minute interrogation of the then Archbishop Bergoglio of Buenos Aires, as given to the Argentinian Police in 2010, and regarding the human rights violations during the dictatorship. There is also testimony by the Jesuit Juan Carlos Scannone, a very good friend of Bergoglio, who stated to the author that Bergoglio was responsible for creating a clandestine network during the dictatorship to save the persecuted.³⁶

The majority of people in Argentina were not aware, but Father Scannone SJ cleverly stated that *in those days* it was very important that no one know what Bergoglio was doing to forward the success of such an operation. Adolfo Maria Perez Esquivel, who won the Argentinian Nobel Peace Prize in 1980, the day after the election of Pope Francis, stated that Bergoglio could not be considered in any way close to the dictatorship, and had nothing to do with the Yorio-Jalics case.³⁷ In the preface to Nello Salvo's book, Esquivel conveniently claimed that Bergoglio had helped a hundred people to escape from the dictatorship.³⁸ Unfortunately, the names of these

people are not known (but I am sure the Vatican will find them soon). History is written by the winners, so let's hope, at least, that my work will provide a trace of truth for my readers.

In his book *The Island of Silence*, Horacio Verbitsky picked up the term "Silence" from the inscription on a sign placed at the arrival of a brainwashing facility built for the rebels to the Argentinian regime. The facility was *conveniently* based inside the "ex" mansion and resting place of a Cardinal, and was located on an island in the Paraná delta near the town of Tiger in Argentina. On the island, detainees were forced into a mysterious program of "*disintoxication and re-education*."

A SHORT BIO OF HORACIO VERBITSKY

Excerpted from Wikipedia

Born in 1942, Horacio Verbitsky is an Argentine left-wing investigative journalist and author with a past history as a leftist guerrilla (i.e. the Montoneros).³⁹ In the early 1990s, he reported on a series of corruption scandals in the administration of President Carlos Menem, which eventually led to the resignations or firings of many of Menem's ministers. In 1994, he reported on the confessions of naval officer Adolfo Scilingo, documenting torture and executions by the Argentine military during the 1976-83 Dirty War. His books on both the Menem administration and the Scilingo confessions became national bestsellers. He writes for the Argentine newspaper *Página/12* and heads the Center for Legal and Social Studies (CELS), an Argentine human-rights organization.

Early Life

Verbitsky was born in Buenos Aires, Argentina. Since 1960, he has earned national acclaim for his writings and political columns, focusing primarily in the unmasking of political corruption and the promotion of a free press, denouncing any government policies that may affect the constitutional rights of free speech to journalists and citizens. He has also become known under the nickname *el perro* or "the dog," for his determination in uncovering stories.

During the 1970s he was a member of Montoneros, a Peronist guerrilla organization that was engaged in terrorist activities in Argentina.

“Swiftgate” and “Milkgate”

In 1991, Verbitsky came to national attention when he reported in *Página/12* that U.S. Ambassador Terence Todman had complained to the Argentine government that Emir Yoma, a brother-in-law and advisor of president Carlos Menem, had asked for a bribe from the U.S. corporation ***Swift Armour meatpacking***. The story soon became a national scandal known as “Swiftgate.”

Verbitsky later played a role in reporting “Milkgate,” a scandal in which Menem’s private secretary Miguel Angel Vicco was linked to the sale of spoiled milk to a government agency, forcing his resignation. In 1992, Verbitsky published a compilation of the Menem administration’s scandals titled *I Steal for the Crown*, a quip reportedly from Interior Minister Jose Luis Manzano. The book became a national bestseller. Menem was eventually forced to change half his cabinet in an attempt to regain the lost political credibility.

Verbitsky was approached on the subway in November, 1994 by naval officer Adolfo Scilingo, who offered to discuss human rights abuses by the Argentine military during the 1976-83 Dirty War. During that time, Scilingo was stationed at the Navy Petty-Officers School of Mechanics (ESMA), which was the site of some of the worst violations. He met with Verbitsky for several taped sessions telling him “*We did terrible things there, worse than the Nazis.*” Most notably, Scilingo admitted that the military had disposed of unwanted prisoners by throwing them naked, drugged but still alive from airplanes into the Atlantic Ocean.

Verbitsky has written for the newspapers *El País* (Spain); *The Wall Street Journal* and *The New York Times* (USA). In 2004, his colleague Julio Nudler accused Verbitsky of defending the government after Verbitsky played down that *Página/12* refused to publish Nudler’s corruption allegations against Alberto Fernández who was the chief of the cabinet of Néstor Kirchner.

He made news in March 2013, due to his critical book about Pope Francis’ involvement with two priests who were tortured during the Dirty War. Others have denied this claim.

Because Verbitsky had the former president Carlos Menem impeached with corruption allegations, Verbitsky was criticized for judging similar allegations against the governments of Néstor Kirchner and Cristina Fernández de Kirchner, but not with the same critical attitude. Verbitsky admitted that he has not the same critical attitude towards the Kirchner governments because he agrees largely with their politics.

.....

- 1 E.Ronchi, *Divina seduzione. Storie di conversione: Paolo, Pacomio, Agostino, Ignazio*, saggistica Paoline, Milano, 2004 p.84.
- 2 http://www.disinformazione.it/papa_francesco.htm ‡ Archived from the internet June 3, 2014.
- 3 http://www.huffingtonpost.it/2013/03/13/papa-gesuita-intervista-padre-giovan-ni-la-manna_n_2870717.html Interview with Julia Belardelli Father Giovanni La Manna, March 14, 2013 ‡ Archived from the internet June 3, 2014.
- 4 <http://attualita.vatican.va/sala-stampa/bollettino/2013/03/18/news/30649.html> ‡ Archived from the internet June 3, 2014.
- 5 Hugo Gressmann, Julian Obermann, *The Tower of Babel* Jewish Institute of Religion Press, 1928. Page 81.
- 6 Carl G. Liungman. *Symbols: Encyclopedia of Western Signs and Ideograms*. Lidingö, Sweden: HME Publishing, 2004. Pag. 228.
- 7 <http://mindcontrolblackassassins.com/tag/star-of-ishtar/> ‡ Archived from the internet June 3, 2014.
- 8 <http://gesuiti.it/> ‡ Archived from the internet June 3, 2014.
- 9 Francois Ribadeau Dumas, *DOSSIER SEGRETI di STREGONERIA e di MAGIA NERA* (Translation by Maddalena Casalis), Edizioni Mediterranee, Roma, Giugno 2005 pp. 260,261.
- 10 *Ibid.*
- 11 *Ibid.*
- 12 Joel Labruyère, *Kali Yuga, Lumi sulla civiltà dell'Era Nera* (Trad. di Angelo Bianchetti) Editions l'île Blanche, 2012 pp.115,116.
- 13 <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kBkcQFH6O3M> ‡ Archived from the internet July 4, 2014.
- 14 <http://www.linkiesta.it/stemma-anello-francesco-bergoglio> ‡ Archived from the internet June 3, 2014.
- 15 <http://www.varesereport.it/2013/03/18/lanello-del-varesino-monsignor-macchi-al-dito-di-papa-francesco/> ‡ Archived from the internet on June 20, 2014.
- 16 <http://giacintobutindaro.org/2013/03/19/lanello-del-pescatore-del-nuovo-papa-francesco-e-stato-fatto-da-un-rnassone/> ‡ Archived from the internet June 20, 2014.
- 17 <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2013/02/28/benedetto-xvi-il-guardaroba-papale-scarpe-rosse-e-abiti-di-altri-tempi/516036/#foto-papa-con-camauro-2> ‡ Archived from the internet June 20, 2014.
- 18 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ceremonial_of_Benedict_XVI ‡ Archived from the internet June 20, 2014.

- 19 http://www.repubblica.it/esteri/2013/03/18/news/governo_papa-54795283/ ‡ Archived from the internet June 20, 2014.
- 20 Nicola Gratteri, Antonio Nicaso, *Acqua santissima. La Chiesa e la 'ndrangheta: storia di potere, silenzi e assoluzioni* Mondadori, Milan, 2013.
- 21 http://www.affaritaliani.it/cronache/la-ndrangheta-vuole-uccidere-papa-frances-co131113.html?refresh_c/ ‡ Archived from the internet June 6, 2014.
- 22 http://www.famigliacristiana.it/articolo/papa_1941.aspx ‡ Archived from the internet June 2, 2014
- 23 Horacio Verbitsky *Lisola del silenzio. Il ruolo della Chiesa nella dittatura* Argentina. Fandango Libri, Roma, 2006 Original title: El silencio, 2005.
- 24 <http://www.controlacrisi.org/notizia/Politica/2013/3/17/32006-verbitsky-ber-goglio-sempre-il-doppio-gioco-lammissione/> ‡ Archived from the internet June 6, 2014.
- 25 *Ibid*, p. 60.
- 26 *Ibid*, p. 63
- 27 *Ibid*, p. 61.
- 28 Massera was one of the key people involved in the CIA coup of 1976 in Argentina.
- 29 http://www.fisicamente.net/SCI_FED/index-1069.htm ‡ Archived from the internet June 6, 2014.
- 30 <http://www.pagina12.com.ar/diario/elpais/1-215961-2013-03-17.html> ‡ Archived from the internet on June 6, 2014.
- 31 *Ibid*.
- 32 <http://articles.latimes.com/2005/apr/17/world/fg-cardinal17> ‡ Archived from the internet on August 14, 2014
- 33 <http://www.buenosairesherald.com/article/166728/a-grandmother-licha-and-her-granddaughter-ana-libertad> ‡ Archived from the internet on August 16, 2014.
- 34 *Ibid*..
- 35 <http://itccs.org/tag/pope-francis-the-first/> ‡ Archived from the internet on August 16, 2014.
- 36 <http://www.avvenire.it/chiesa/pagine/papa-incontra-padre-jalics-dittatura-videla.aspx> ‡ Archived from the internet on August 16, 2014.
- 37 [http://www.treccani.it/enciclopedia/francesco_\(Enciclopedia_dei_Papi\)/](http://www.treccani.it/enciclopedia/francesco_(Enciclopedia_dei_Papi)/) ‡ Archived from the internet on August 16, 2014.
- 38 Eric Frattini, *LA CIA IN VATICANO*, Sperling and Kupfer, Milano, 2014.p.27 Original title: *La Cia en el Vaticano*, 2014.
- 39 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Horacio_Verbitsky ‡ Archived from the internet on October 14, 2014.

Chapter: III

NWO AND THE ISLAMIC CRISIS OF THE VATICAN



THE TRANSFORMATION OF RATZINGER



A *brilliant mind can also change brilliantly,*¹ declared Wolfgang Beinert, a former student and colleague of Joseph Ratzinger, and his successor to the Chairs of Dogmatic Theology, and History of Dogma, at Regensburg University. With this ironic statement, Beinert greeted the arrival of Pope Benedict XVI, a known advocate of globalist ideology, and, in turn, foreshadowed his decision to abdicate later, as well as explain fluctuating reports regarding the Pope's up and down relations with Ecclesiastical Freemasonry. A "brilliant mind" is an interesting choice of words, as Benedict XVI has proven to be a fragile navigator of the Church, and more sensitive to theology than to the organization of the "flock." He always appeared more comfortable among his books and his studies than being among the faithful. He always seemed fragile, which begs the question, has his fragility made him a target for blackmail?

During the course of Ratzinger's pontificate, he completely changed his position on various matters, including the delicate issue of globalization and the New World Order, as I would now like to demonstrate. Writing, back in the year 2000, in the Italian newspaper *Avvenire*, Cardinal Joseph Ratzinger

slammed the UN's proposals for a "New World Order." He targeted with special criticism the UN's goal of depopulation. The Cardinal, Prefect of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, noted that the philosophy coming from the UN conferences and the Millennium Summit in those years was deplorable. Cardinal Ratzinger stated: *"proposes (and) strategies to reduce the number of guests at the table of humanity, so that the presumed happiness (we) have attained will not be affected"* He criticized this philosophy specifically for *"not being concerned with the care of those who are no longer productive or who can no longer hope for a determined quality of life."* Cardinal Ratzinger also noted on that occasion, *"at the base of this New World Order,"* is the ideology of *"women's empowerment,"* which he erroneously sees as, *"the principal obstacles to (a woman's) fulfillment of family and maternity."* The cardinal advised that, *"At this stage of the development of the new image of the new world, Christians—and not just them, but they, even more than others—have the duty to protest."*² It seems the only thing he will not comprise are his views on faith, that remain similar to those he had when he was head of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith. During the seven and a half years of his pontificate, Ratzinger never compromised his theology, navigating against the rocks of his Church that, in the aftermath of his abdication, he called *"spoiled."* Ratzinger, the cardinal who apparently did not want to become pope, became a Pope who repeatedly expressed his desire to withdraw, and who preferred to pray and oversee the power of the Church from behind the curtains. In the end, he did exactly what he wanted to do from the start: resign. He failed in his rendezvous with history. And, by lacking the skills of public leadership, he instead wound up involved in one crisis after another. He was seemingly incapable of leading the congregation throughout these difficult times, where there existed a dramatic economic situation complicated by a set of international equilibriums arranged by the New World Order.

On the geopolitical front, and contrary to the performance of John Paul II, Ratzinger has exposed the limits of his ability. In his previous position during the pontificate of John Paul II, as even the BBC remarked after his election, he earned unflattering nicknames such as "The Pope's Enforcer" and "God's Rottweiler."³ Before his ascension to the Papal throne, Ratzinger remained on the margins of public scrutiny, but was described by Michael

Baigent (1948-2013), a well-known author of Freemasonry, as “in effect the Vatican’s ‘Theologian in Chief,’ and as such, responsible for much of the Church’s policy. As one might expect from a high-ranking prelate and former theology professor Ratzinger is extremely clever, if not particularly imaginative. He is articulate, frequently even eloquent. His arguments are pointed, focused, lucid, consistent and within their own circumscribed frame of reference—ostensibly persuasive, even if they do involve elements of sophistry.”⁴

Pushed by public criticism, Ratzinger attempted to make a transparent move to reshuffle IOR finances. Subsequently, he was blocked by Tarcisio Bertone, his own Secretary of State, and as a result, lost his *supposed* reform momentum. Why did Benedict XVI, usually so careful to measure out words and actions, consistent when condemning the excesses of capitalism, nihilism, and materialism, abandon his own friend, Ettore Gotti Tedeschi, who at the time was president of the Vatican bank? Was he actually working towards a more ethical and transparent IOR? Or, did he fall into the deception of the IOR’s infamous board of directors?

What made Ratzinger change his opinion on such a heated topic like the New World Order? In the homily carried out during Christmas 2005, a few months after his election to the papal throne, Ratzinger suddenly gave an open invitation to embrace the *New World Order*, whose underlying ideology was born and developed in Protestant circles, and is blatantly anti-Christian. What happened to Ratzinger after his election to the See of Peter? Who or what caused him to radically change his ideas and push him to eventually “come down” from the Cross, and thus abandon the Christian model of total sacrifice generally required in his position as pope? To leave the Petrine ministry means, in fact, to *escape* from the example of Jesus, who has made the divine self-sacrifice, by offering his blood for the salvation of mankind.

As discussed in the chapter THE TRANSFORMATION OF RATZINGER, in the introduction to *New World Disorder*, by Michel Schooyans,⁵ and released in Italy in the year 2000, the year of the Catholic Jubilee, Ratzinger use of the term “globalist ideology” gives us a very different image of Ratzinger’s views on the New World Order prior to his Pontificate, as did his statement against the UN that same year.

According to this interpretation, Benedict XVI's final acts could be viewed as cowardly. In the words of the Middle Age poet Dante, a "great refusal" was used by his predecessor Celestine V. This position is completely incompatible with the role of Vicar of Christ on Earth. We read in the Gospel of Mark (Mark 10: 42-45):

*"42: But Jesus called them to Himself and said to them, 'You know that those who are considered rulers over the Gentiles rule over them, and the great ones exercise authority over them.' 43: Yet it shall not be so among you; but whoever desires to become great among you shall be your servant. 44: And whoever of you desires to be first shall be slave of all. 45: For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life, a ransom for many."*⁶

Jesus established that his throne was a cross, and his crown was made of thorns. His Vicar should follow His example even at the cost of martyrdom. Arrogating to themselves a power against evil, and not just that of another temporal ruler. As we are reminded by the renowned Italian Catholic writer, Antonio Socci,⁷ a *servus servorum Dei*,⁸ the Pope should not be, a "king 'or' chief." During his pontificate, Benedict XVI has many times repeated that the ministry of Peter is itself mysteriously linked to the sacrifice, and yet he decided to step down from that throne, *seemingly*, in a hurry.

The esteemed Catholic intellectual Enrico Maria Radaelli, a Professor of Philosophy and Director at the Department of Esthetic Philosophy of International Science and Commonsense Association, who has always opposed the resignation of Ratzinger, wrote after Ratzinger's decision: "IT IS NOT YET TIME FOR A NEW POPE BECAUSE HE WILL BE AN ANTIPOPE," explaining that:

"The office held by a Pope is charged by which the sacrifice is his indestructible nature and absolute condition prior to all other considerations. ... The cross is the status of every Christian: Christ, is the crossroad between God and man, the Imago Dei,⁹ from heaven, to represent God for men, and for men to represent God on earth; he is the exemplary model to all of his followers. There is not a follower of Christ, there is no "Christian" to which the cross can be lightened, nor removed: St. Paul for example, pleaded with the Lord three times to lift him from the torments, and Christ said, 'You my grace, are sufficient. My power is made perfect in (your) weakness.'" (2 Cor 12, 9)

In addition, Radaelli brings an interesting insight into the fact that even in his day St. Peter tried to give up his position of responsibility. As you know, Peter is considered the first Pope:

“On the Appia Antica” (Author’s Note: one of the main roads in Rome since antiquity), “at approximately the intersection with Via Ardeatina, at the time of the first persecution of Nero, the Acts of Peter, though apocryphal, tell us of a fugitive Peter. Frightened and terrified by the ferocity of Nero, who was unleashing his fire against the new sect of the Christians, fearing to lose his life, flees to Brindisi. From there he would embark to Israel so he then could go to Jerusalem; he runs into Jesus walking in the opposite direction, towards the Urbe: ‘Quo vadis, Domine?’ ‘Where are you going, Lord?’ To his amazement Jesus says to him: ‘I’ll die in your place, Simon.’” (Note: he says Simon, not Peter.) “The fugitive is no longer worthy to bear the name he received from Christ. Cephas, Stone, Rock, ‘the infallible certainty of the highest Truth.’”¹⁰

“The timid and very selfish human Simon certainly would have received a more complete understanding by the liberals around the world today inside and outside of the Church, as this act would be perceived as, ‘for the good of the Church.’ A gesture of great freedom and ardent courage, ‘a prophetic gesture,’ as even the most motivated secularists, now cry arrogantly. Simon himself, with this act, found himself naked with his ancient name. The fisherman, good for nothing, a man detached from the Cross at that point. You may wonder if the man has been untied, in some way, even by the Providence from above. This is what happens when a Pope (as well as any bishop), a cleric amongst many others,(the last of the faithful) flees from the place where Christ placed him to suffer, perhaps die. Yet, yes it happens that Christ must suffer too, perhaps even die, in his place. The fact is someone must go through that suffering. Someone must suffer so they can offer such suffering. Evil cannot be lost: evil, every evil, should be redeemed. It must be redeemed, not only, it must be collected and turned into the well it originally was, as with the advent of Christ. It should be elevated to the fullness of divine good, and divine good needs to be fueled. The evil of the world, as the Psalm says: ‘The insults of those who insult you have fallen on me’ (Ps 69, 10): Evil, the insult of the demons of hell—to the wonder of creation. The accomplished work of God the Father, the Son on the cross has taken everything on him, so that He has collected all the evil of the world and nailed it to himself. All Christ’s faithful are left imbued with desire for love of dedication to participate in the crucifying fullness of his sacrifice. Even with the simple everyday life gestures. Trivial acts such as standing on an overcrowded public transport or standing in the cold and frost, to do something more than their duty. Not answering to an unjust attachment. Setting the table with love, even when at the end of the day, you are struggling with fatigue. Ready to rise instead, in the total offering of yourself with more and more heroic acts—being public or silent— always the most generous offer of yourself. Extreme obedience to the laws of God and his will. Crucifying yourself in every way as He, pierced by the nails of the same demonic insults, at any moment, and winning. Here we are not wondering about what might be the reasons for his withdrawal, and what and why of the reasons given—‘I came to the certainty that my strength, advanced age, are no longer appropriate to exercise adequately the Petrine ministry.’ Or, you can open the door to a more imaginative speculation. This leaves us to a fundamental point: Does this resignation constitute or does it not constitute, an asset for the Church. That is, is it a morally weak point, or is it the only road to take for the remainder of the journey to evangelization and sanctification for the world.”¹¹

The questions raised by Radaelli are legitimate, and I am sure many Catholics will have the same reservations. Currently, author Antonio Socci’s new book *“Non è Francesco” (It’s Not Francis)*, published by Mondadori Editore in Italy in November 2014, is causing a real controversy as it brings

into question the validity of Pope Francis' election. This is supported by the careful analysis of another book recently written by the Argentinian Pope's biographer, Elisabetta Piqué, entitled "*Francis Life and Revolution*." (On [pages 39](#) and [40](#)) Socci writes of Piqué's book, noting a small anecdote that reveals the violation of article 76 of the *Universi Dominici Gregis*, the Apostolic Constitution of the Catholic Church, promulgated by John Paul II in February, 1996.

Apparently, a cardinal deposited two votes instead of one, thus making the 5th attempt to elect Ratzinger's successor invalid. Finally, at the sixth Conclave of the elections, Pope Francis was elected, but a more in-depth investigation of the rules of the Apostolic Constitution, as noted by Socci, shows that they should have simply disregarded the vote from the cardinal, and not invalidating the whole election. Additionally, the *Universi Dominici Gregis* does not permit more than four election attempts in one day; two in the morning, and two in the afternoon (Article 63). So why did they attempt a fifth vote that day, thereby violating the rules of their own Constitution?

The answer was simple for Socci, as it is for me. They didn't really elect a new Pope, only an acting one, who is without the legitimacy of their own Constitution. Beyond any reasonable speculation, the real Pope is still Ratzinger. He is the only Pope elected *in a regular way* after the creation of the *Universi Dominici Gregis*. Such statements might come as a surprise to some, but they are carefully documented in Socci's book, a book that has been banned from all Catholic libraries in Italy. This is something they did earlier with my own books. It shows how afraid many powers inside the Vatican are of the truth, the truth that the *transformation of Ratzinger* is just another charade.

THE CRISIS

After only four years into his papacy, Ratzinger had experienced "... *the failure of the decisions he imagined profitable. Touching with his own hand with ineffectiveness, those in the Curia who should have supported him. Assisting helplessly to a revolt that was propagated thanks to the media. And most bitter of all, he had to open his eyes on the radical breaking point emerging in the Catholic world in respect to his own linear*

thought, “ writes Marco Politi in *Joseph Ratzinger: Crisis of a Papacy*”¹² Yet, the pedophilia scandal had not yet erupted in its fullness, and the Vatileaks case was just beginning. It was the beginning of an irreversible crisis that led him to realize how dramatic the situation really was, as he was becoming the scapegoat for the more twisted fringe of the clergy. In fact, instead of being protected by the Curia, Benedict XVI found himself in the paradoxical position of repeatedly exposing himself to defend his own prelates. The then Secretary of State, Tarcisio Bertone, was accused by many for his inability to manage the “curial machine,” because of his “traditional” and non-public spirit, being firm and uncompromising in matters of doctrine, and too cultured for the mass of believers. He appeared far too distant for the average Catholic believer. He was called “A professor with his head in the clouds,” by the Italian journalist, and CIA long-time collaborator, Giuliano Ferrara.¹³ The image of Ratzinger had been repeatedly exploited and attacked from all sides, relegating him to the role of lonely and misunderstood. The dead end Ratzinger found himself in before resigning is partly due to having naively believed, at the beginning of his pontificate, that he would be able to preserve within himself the mission to theologiate, and lead and inspire the faithful. He delegated instead to Bertone and his collaborators from the “Gay Lobby,” plus those aligned to Ecclesiastical Freemasonry, the bureaucratic arm of the Church.

Ideally the community of the faithful should have a strong leader. A leader open to modernity, without betraying the Christian message, or the one proposed by the NWO. He should be sensitive to the changes going on in society, without betraying Catholic morality. Most times Ratzinger found himself in the eye of the storm, displeasing everyone from Muslims, to the Jewish community, to the Catholic world, and including the development and negotiations with the pre-conciliar Lefebvrians. The world was shocked by the excommunication removal of the Holocaust-denying bishop Richard Williamson. Scientists were disappointed by his statements on the condom while traveling in Africa. The faithful became frustrated by the never ending pedophilia scandal. Ratzinger has, in fact, handed over to his successor Pope Francis, a Church-victim of immobilism and disorder. A Church that is “tired,” as the former Archbishop of Milan, the already cited Jesuit Carlo Maria Martini, a dear friend and some say even a mentor to Bergoglio,

stated a few days before Martini's death. Martini asked the Church publicly, in what would become his last interview, to change their position that, in his eyes, were "200 years behind." This sort of spiritual testament made by Cardinal Martini was put together by the Jesuit Father George Sporschill and Federica Radice, and was read and approved by the Cardinal who approved it for public distribution. When during the interview they asked Martini, *What tools are recommended against the fatigue of the Church?* He replied:

"I strongly recommend three. The first is conversion: the Church must recognize their mistakes and must follow a path of radical change, starting with the Pope and the bishops. The scandals of pedophilia push us to embark on a journey of conversion. The questions on sexuality and all issues involving the body are one example. These are important for everyone and sometimes maybe they are too important. We must ask ourselves if people still listen to the advice of the Church on sexual matters. Is the Church still an authority in this field of reference, or is it only a caricature in the media? The second is the Word of God. The Second Vatican Council returning to the Bible of the Catholics."

"Only those who feel in his heart that Word, may be part of those who help the renewal of the Church and will answer personal questions with a right choice. The Word of God is simple and is your hearts companion. ... Neither the clergy nor the right Church can replace the interiority of amen. All external rules, laws, dogmas, there is no data to clarify the inner voice and the discernment of spirits. What are the sacraments? These are the third instruments of healing. The sacraments are not one tool for discipline, but an aid to men in the moments of the journey and weaknesses of life. Do we bring the sacraments to the people that need renewed power? I think of all the divorced and remarried couples, families enlarged. These need special protection. The Church supports the indissolubility of marriage. It is grace when a marriage and a family go well. The attitude we take toward extended families will determine the approach of the Church to a generation of children. A woman was abandoned by her husband and finds a new partner that takes care of her and her three children. The second love fails. If this family is discriminated, is cut off not only the mother but also her children. If parents feel outside the Church or do not feel the support, the Church will lose the next generation. Before Communion we pray: 'Lord I am not worthy.' We know we are not worthy. ... Love is grace. Love is a gift. The question of whether the divorced can go to Communion should be reversed. How can the Church help, with the power of the sacraments, those who have complex family situations?"¹⁴

The already cited Marco Politi, who often appears in the media, especially on Christiane Amanpour's CNN show, and is one of the most established Vatican experts, foreseeing the possibility of papal abdication, wrote in 2012: *"The result today (that worries the world of Italian Catholicism and those loyal to the institution around the world), is the image of chaos that the Vatican is spreading with this absence of leadership. While the Pope gradually and systematically withdrew from direct contact with the papal*

legates and bishops (because of his fatigue he sees them only collectively), the Secretary of State was becoming increasingly centralized and intolerant of positions that differ from his own. So far as to demand that the Cardinals have to go through him if they want to talk to the pontiff.”

Marco Politi concluded:

“The key of the underground conflicts deflagrated in the dissemination of secret documents. He finds himself in the intertwining of money and power. Always to reappear, the figure of Cardinal Bertone in a clash with Cardinal Tettamanzi for the presidency of the Toniolo Institute. For the ousting of Msgr. Viganb. In the conflicts with Cardinal Nicora for the transparency of the IOR. In the secretive clash with Gotti Tedeschi for the adventurous maneuvers around the San Raffaele.”¹⁵

From all these scandals emerges an image of a disfigured Church from Ratzinger’s era. A victim of different personalities, and a cradle of apostasy, as Ratzinger himself finally had to admit with his resignation in February 2013, thereby raising the curtain on a bleak landscape made of intrigue, betrayal, and poison. It is as if the leadership of Ratzinger had reached a dead end without his being able to continue with his ministry. On the one hand the intention to “clean up” the Church from within, on the other the inability to implement his plan due to internal clashes and terrible compromises. In the case of Vatileaks, among other sources, the bureaucratic mess and external pressures revealed the fragility of man and his limits. Ratzinger was more inclined to dominate in the realms of theology and internal politics, than those of public leadership and geopolitics. We may also assume, from the statements he made during his pontificate, that he gradually fell into wicked compromise with various powerful groups. Mainly Ecclesiastical Freemasonry, British Freemasonry, Sionism, and the malevolent proponents of the New World Order, active in the Church since the 1950’s, and that gave birth to the Second Vatican Council.

Yet it appears that Ratzinger was well aware of what was waiting for him when he became Pope, and he never made a secret about it. Consider the invocation addressed to the faithful with whom he began his pontificate: “Do not leave me alone, pray for me, that I may not flee for fear of being before the wolves.” An unusual plea that resonates today as an eerie foreshadowing, especially related to an event without precedence in modern history, such as the abdication of the Pope. On the first anniversary of his pontificate, in a

reiterated exhortation to the faithful, Benedict XVI, between-the-lines, seems to indicate that the dangers he had alluded to a year earlier may threaten to materialize: *“I ask everyone to continue to support me, praying to God to grant me to be a gentle and firm Pastor of His Church.”* If we also read the previous statements of Benedict XVI, when he was still, *“The Grand Inquisitor”* of the Holy Office, we will notice how he has never hidden his concern for the health of the Church and its destiny. In the Via Crucis of 2005, a few days before the death of John Paul II, the then Cardinal Ratzinger had strongly denounced, live on TV, the *“filth in the Church.”*

This was neither the first nor the last speech he gave against the profound crisis in the Institution of the Church that he was trying to save from total disgrace. On March 19, 2010, in the middle of the pedophilia scandal, we find one of the bravest documents of his papacy. It is an open letter to the Catholics of Ireland. Benedict XVI confesses the serious sins that have for decades consumed the Irish Catholic community. He assumed full responsibility for the crimes committed by his clergy: *“In the name (of the Church) I express shame and remorse.”* Ratzinger had already recognized and blamed his pedophile priests in 2008, confessing to journalists present during his flight to the United States his utmost contempt. *“I am ashamed,”* he said. With his open letter to the Irish Catholics his *mea culpa* was symbolically routed to all Catholics, and all those who have been victim to the horrors of the clergy, not just the faithful in Ireland. Of course, this was not enough to stop his inevitable decline and shocking choice of escape from his own responsibilities. Especially when such responsibilities were not only moral, or strictly religious, but also criminal, as in the pedophilia cases, as many victims are gradually moving towards the idea of refusing any compromise, and instead legally challenging the monsters who ruined their lives. In the long run Ratzinger, as well as Bertone, may have been referring to key people in the Vatican responsible for the many criminal acts against poor innocents, which continued for so many years.

Tolerated and covered-up by Church officials such as Ratzinger, who, in his previous role, should have been a true *“Grand Inquisitor,”* so as to send them all to the stake (or at least to jail), as the Holy Office did in the old days. Instead Ratzinger, who some say was blackmailed over his own gay sex

secrets, continued tolerating the many satanists who practice pedophilia in the clergy, until it was too late, even for him, and he was forced to leave.

The link between satanism and pedophilia has been confirmed by the studies of Dr. Tonino Cantelmi, a well-known Italian psychiatrist who is also the president of the highly influential Association of Italian Catholic Psychologists and Psychiatrists, known by the acronym AIPPC, which is of course endorsed by the Vatican. Such studies were made public in a book he co-wrote with Dr. Cristina Cacace, a clinical psychologist, called *Il Libro Nero del Aatanismo*, or “The Black Book on Satanism” published in 2007 by the main Vatican publisher *Edizioni San Paolo*. In this book the two academics write: “*The relation between satanism and pedophilia has been proven again and again. Various journalist investigations and centers for the protection of the infancy, have launched the message that more often than we like to believe, the prostitution of minors and pedophilia are managed by Satanic sects.*” The two authors dedicate a whole chapter to the subject.¹⁶ The link has also been proven on a scientific level in the Catholic world, and I will, in other publications, provide proof that there are Satanic sects operating in the Vatican. It is clear that the Church is partially controlled by a bunch of Satanists. This is not a religious statement, but a clinical and factual one.

THE VATICAN AND THE INVASIVE PRESENCE OF ISLAM

Considering the evidence I have shown on Ratzinger’s pontificate failures, it is natural to wonder what then happened to the intransigent “*Guardian of the Faith*,” who initially, after his arrival on the Throne of St. Peter, began a traditionalist battle in defense of Christianity. That which brought him numerous attacks by the press around the world, beginning with the Islamic protest of September 2006, after he was apparently misunderstood during his now famous address at the University of Regensburg. In that key moment in history, Benedict quoted Manuel II Palaeologus (1350-1425), soldier, statesman, and Byzantine emperor:

“In the seventh conversation edited by Professor Khoury, the emperor touches on the theme of the holy war. The emperor must have known that sura 2, 256 reads: ‘There is no compulsion in religion.’ According to the experts, this is one of the suras of the early period, when Mohammed

was still powerless and under threat. But naturally the emperor also knew the instructions, developed later and recorded in the Qur'an, concerning holy war. Without descending to details, such as the difference in treatment accorded to those who have the 'Book' and the 'infidels,' he addresses his interlocutor with a startling brusqueness, a brusque-ness that we find unacceptable, on the central question about the relationship between religion and violence in general, saying: 'Show me just what Mohammed brought that was new, and there you will find things only evil and inhuman, such as his command to spread by the sword the faith he preached.' The emperor, after having expressed himself so forcefully, goes on to explain in detail the reasons why spreading the faith through violence is something unreasonable. Violence is incompatible with the nature of God and the nature of the soul. 'God,' he says, 'is not pleased by blood—and not acting reasonably is contrary to God's nature. Faith is born of the soul, not the body. Whoever would lead someone to faith needs the ability to speak well and to reason properly, without violence and threats.' ... To convince a reasonable soul, one does not need a strong arm, or weapons of any kind, or any other means of threatening a person with death."

The contested phrase, quoted by Benedict XVI on the occasion, was specifically this: *"Show me just what Mohammed brought that was new, and there you will find things only evil and inhuman, such as his command to spread by the sword the faith he preached."*¹⁷

After Ratzinger became *Pope Emeritus*, my friend Alberto Roccatanno wrote the following for the Italian edition of *Nexus* magazine: *"Is his renunciation to the office of Bishop of Rome indicating a severe problem existing in the high ranks of the church on the relationship between Islam and Christianity?"*¹⁸ Previously, in November 2010, Alberto wrote a short essay in *Nexus* entitled *"But what is this crisis!"*¹⁹ He provides a very detailed analysis on the crisis and the improbable connivance of the Catholic world with Islam. He spoke of the influential role of the Jesuit Father Thomas Michel, who was Secretary of the Federation of Asian Bishops' Conferences from 1981-1994, and the disbelief of the findings by Magdi Allam, who is a well-known journalist and political figure. Allam was shocked when he learned that on the site www.islam-online.net, which belongs to the firebrand Islamic preacher Youssef Qaradawi, Father Thomas Michel SJ had himself replied directly to the visitors of the website. Michel, known as one of the most influential contributors to the inter-religious dialogue conducted by John Paul II, according to the predetermined plan of the New World Order, had set a policy of reconciliation and openness with the Islam faith. In 2008, after retiring as Secretary of Interreligious Affairs for the Jesuits, this led him, to move to Ankara, Turkey, where some say he lives as a full-time

Muslim. Here are some of the words written in the article of Magdi Allam cited by Roccatano:

“I was stunned to discover that on the site www.islam-online.net, linked to the Islamic hate preacher Youssef Qaradawi, was the reply, on Tuesday evening, directly to visitors of the Jesuit Father Thomas Michel. He was for thirteen years head of the Islamic Office for Interreligious Dialogue in the Vatican.”

The shock was reading his total condemnation of Pope Benedict XVI: *“We Christians must apologize to Muslims.”* Magdi Allamm could not understand how such a statement from a key man of the Jesuits and the Vatican could be making such remarks. He replied with anger in the article, *“What does a Catholic priest of this stature have to do with someone like Qaradawi, who preaches the defeat and annihilation of Christianity and Western civilization, the destruction of Israel and the eternal punishment of the Jews, praising as legitimate Palestinian suicide terrorism and attacks against Westerners in Iraq and Afghanistan? Yet from the responses by Father Michel filters the anxiety to please the disciples of Qaradawi.”*²⁰



FIG. 10. Magdi Allam photographed on the night of his high profile conversion to Roman Catholicism from Islam that took place during the Easter Vigil on March 22, 2008 in a service presided over by Pope Benedict XVI. Photo taken from the website of the newspaper: IL GIORNALE: <http://www.ilgiornale.it/news/interni/bersani-ora-basta-899699.html/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 2, 2014.

MAGDI ALLAM THE CATHOLIC REPENT

In 2013, five years after having received a high-profile baptism in St. Peter’s Cathedral directly by Benedict XVI, Magdi Allam decided, now in the era of Pope Francis, to leave the Catholic Church. A curious change of heart, considering it was Magdi Allam himself who hyped-up his conversion from Islam to Catholicism, as he is a well-known

public figure in Italy. In his eyes, they seemed too weak against Islam, or maybe, like the Jesuit Thomas Michel, they had secretly become Muslim. What he wrote this time from the pages of Berlusconi's newspaper *Il Giornale* is what has become a well-known article in certain circles due to its heavy condemnation of the Church. I have decided to insert the most controversial part in order to help Americans understand what's really going on with the Islamic agenda in Vatican:

“The Papal idolatry that has inflamed the euphoria for Pope Francis and has quickly archived Pope Benedict XVI, was just the straw that broke the camel's back of an overall framework of uncertainties and doubts about the Church, which I have already described correctly and frankly in my ‘Thank you Jesus’ in 2008 and ‘Free Christian Europe’ in 2009. It was Benedict XVI who denounced ‘the dictatorship of relativism’ and who attracted and fascinated me. The truth is that the Church is physiologically relativist, being at the same time a universal magisterium and secular state. It has meant that the Church has always welcomed in her bosom a multitude of communities, congregations, ideologies and material interests that result in putting together everything and the opposite of everything. The Church is physiologically globalist relying on the communion of Catholics around the world, as is clear from the Conclave. This means that the Church takes positions ideologically contrary to the nation as an identity and to preserve civilization, preaching in fact the overcoming of national borders.”

CLASSIFIED BY: Christopher Sandrolini, Charge d'affaires
a.i.,

EXEC, State.

REASON: 1.4 (d)

1. (C) Summary. Pope Benedict XVI's September 12 speech in Regensburg caused an unwanted firestorm in the Islamic world because of the pope's quoting, in passing, an insulting reference made by a 14th-century Byzantine emperor. The Holy See, and the pope himself, responded with statements of clarification and regret in the ensuing days. While the pope surely did not intend such an outcome, his own approach toward

Islam and toward interreligious dialogue is cooler than that of

his predecessor. Post expects further papal comments on the matter on September 20, unless the controversy has died down by

then, and will report further in the coming days. End summary.

2. (C) During his recent visit to Germany, Pope Benedict XVI gave a lecture to a gathering of academics on September 12 at

the University of Regensburg. The lecture, entitled "Faith, Reason and the University: Memories and Reflections", fairly long at roughly 3800 words, was of a learned sort, and focused

FIG. 11. First page of a previously classified 14 page document put together by CIA section in Rome under the direction of Anna M. Borg sent to former U.S. Secretary of State **Condoleezza Rice** on the 18th of September 2006, from the U.S. Embassy in the Vatican regarding the international crisis that took place after Ratzinger's speech at the University of Regensburg.

1. (C) Summary: Iraqi Ambassador to the Holy See Yelda, sees severe consequences to western interests should radical Shia and Sunni factions ever put aside their differences and unite. Yelda, an Assyrian Christian, counseled the U.S. to take steps now to combat this possibility by portraying Iran as an anti-Arab Shia State bent on domination over Arab nations. Yelda said radical Islamic elements were recruiting western-looking women from Albania and Bosnia for nearly undetectable suicide missions in western nations and how efforts to recruit Arabic speakers by U.S.G. agencies were being exploited to infiltrate those agencies. Yelda, whose information sources are unclear, also discussed the presence of an active former regime network within Iraq's MFA.

An Unified Islamic Front Cannot Be Permitted

2. (C) Iraqi Ambassador to the Holy See Albert Yelda warned PolOffs in an August 28 meeting that the U.S. must take whatever steps are necessary to prevent the formation of a unified Islamic force throughout the world or we would all "suffer the consequences". Yelda stated that the coalescing of radical Sunni and Shia factions would be disastrous for the West, leading to an onslaught of world-wide terrorism. While moderate Shia and Sunni factions can cooperate without adverse consequences, Yelda counseled that the U.S. needs to take affirmative steps now to prevent the reality of a unified radical Sunni and Shiite coalition.

3. (C) The key to keeping radical Shia and Sunni forces from coalescing under a United Islamic Front said Yelda, is to isolate Iran from the Arab States and to never permit Iran to take a leadership role in the Islamic world. One way of

FIG.12. First page of a previously classified top secret U.S. intelligence document regarding the threat of a unified Islam, denounced by the Iraq Ambassador at the Holy See Albert Ismail Yelda, previously responsible for saving the Vatican from a Islamic terrorist attack in October 2005. The informative was sent by the Roman section of the CIA in charge of the Vatican affairs on the 1st of September 2006.

“As a result, the Church is physiologically feel-good, putting on the same level, or putting the good of others before the good of the Church. Compromising the root of the concept of the common good. Finally, I note that the Church is physiologically tempted by evil, as with violation of public morality, since it requires behaviors that are in conflict with human nature. Behaviors

such as priestly celibacy, abstaining from sexual relations outside of marriage, the indissolubility of marriage, in addition to the temptation of money. This more than any other factor drove me away from the Church's religious relativism. In particular its view on the legitimacy of Islam as a true religion, Allah as a true God, and Muhammad as a true prophet, the Quran as a sacred text and the mosques as a place of worship. It is genuine suicidal madness that John Paul II went so far as to kiss the Quran on May 14, 1999, followed by Benedict XVI who put his hand on the Quran, praying toward Mecca inside the Blue Mosque in Istanbul on November 30th, 2006, while Francis began exalting the Muslims 'who worship the one God, living and merciful.' I am convinced that, while respecting the Muslim as custodians, like all other people of their inalienable right to life, dignity and freedom. Islam is inherently a violent ideology, as it has been historically conflictual inside, and belligerent to its exterior. Even more so, I am increasingly convinced that Europe will eventually be submitted to Islam, as it has already happened from the Seventh Century on the other two sides of the Mediterranean. If the Church does have the vision and the courage to denounce the incompatibility of Islam with our civilization and the fundamental rights of the human being, then it will ban the Quran for its lack of apology for hatred, violence and death against non-Muslims. It will condemn the Sharia law as a crime against humanity, which preaches and practices the violation of the sanctity of all life, the equality of men and women and religious freedom. Finally, it does not block the spreading of mosques.

"I am opposed to globalism that brings unconditional opening of all national borders on the basis of the principle that the whole of humanity must be conceived as brothers and sisters. The whole in its entirety should be conceived as a single land, at the disposal of all humanity. I am instead convinced, that the indigenous population has a reason to enjoy the right and the duty to preserve their culture and their heritage. I am opposed to the Church standing as ultimate protector for immigrants, including—especially—the illegal immigrants. I am for the reception of the rules. The first rule, is that in Italy, we must first ensure the good of the Italians, correctly applying the exhortation of Jesus' love your neighbor as you love yourself.

"There have been some witnesses, those that make the claim that truth corresponds to the faith they believe in, and that this will result in the good works that they fulfill, to persuade me of the goodness, the charm, the beauty and strength of Christianity as the natural home of values. Values which are non-negotiable. The inseparable truths of reason and faith, truth and freedom, values and rules. And it is precisely at this moment, when all around me, the presence of authentic and credible witnesses is less and less, which is in parallel with the in-depth knowledge of the Catholic context of reference. My faith in the Church staggered.

"I make this choice, in the suffering and in the inner-consciousness of disapproval that will generate in the home of Catholicism, because I feel a moral imperative to continue to be consistent with myself and with others in the name of the primacy of truth and freedom. I never resigned to lie and I was never subjected to fear. I will continue to believe in Jesus. I have always loved and proudly identify with Christianity, which as a civilization, more than any other, brings man closer to God. He who chose to become a man, and more than any other, embodied the essence of our common humanity. I will continue to defend the secular non-negotiable values, the sanctity of life, the centrality of the natural family, the dignity of the human person and freedom of religion. I will continue to move forward with my back straight and with my head up, contributing to the revival of values and the identity of the Italians. I will be a man of integrity within the total context of my humanity."²¹

What words of wisdom can I say about somebody, who I must confess, I was initially very skeptical about, especially after his sudden conversion to Catholicism? With his latest choice, he has demonstrated to be worthy of my respect, and hopefully yours as well.

CAUTION: ISLAM IS NOT PRESENT AT THE TOP OF THE VATICAN HIERARCHY

Regarding this context of what we can define as the “*pro-Islamic Jesuitry*,” my close friend and journalist, Alberto Roccatano, told me he would one day like to ask Father Thomas Michel what exactly happened to the special vow of obedience he made to the Pope as a Jesuit? As some of you may know, after a certain period of service as a priest members of the Society of Jesus—the Jesuits—can be allowed to take a fourth vow of obedience to the pope with regard to the missions, like we saw Bergoglio do in the 1970’s. The text of the vow is as follows:

“I further promise a special obedience to the sovereign pontiff in regard to the missions, according to the same Apostolic Letters and the Constitutions.” (Constitutions S.J., N°527)

The same text is being used today, just as it was in the days of Ignatius of Loyola.²²



FIG. 13. The Jesuit Father Thomas Michel, SJ along with Leo Zagami in Oslo, Norway in 2007.

In any case, I was able to witness this strange radical pro-Islamic stance from Father Michel when I personally met him in Oslo in 2007, thanks to the Gulen Movement. This is a dangerous and influential religious Islamic

sect based primarily in Turkey, with schools and companies all over the world, which hides their real fundamentalist agenda behind a sort of moderate Islamic façade. They are controlled by the Turkish Muslim scholar Fethullah Gulen, born in Erzurum, Turkey on April 27, 1941. Gulen is a philosopher and the author of over 60 books. Now based out of the USA, he has made his organization an important structure of the New World Order, and is often used by the CIA, according to Nuri Gundes, a former Top Turkish intelligence official.

Jeff Stain wrote the following regarding the issue in *The Washington Post*, in an article called, “Islamic Group is a CIA Front.” In the article the ex-Turkish Intel Chief states:

“A memoir by a top former Turkish intelligence official claims that a worldwide moderate Islamic movement based in Pennsylvania has been providing cover for the CIA since the mid-1990s. The memoir, roughly rendered in English as ‘Witness to Revolution and Near Anarchy,’ by retired Turkish intelligence official Osman Nuri Gundes, says the religious-tolerance movement, led by an influential former Turkish imam by the name of Fethullah Gulen, has 600 schools and 4 million followers around the world. In the 1990s, Gundes alleges, the movement ‘sheltered 130 CIA agents’ at its schools in Kyrgyzstan and Uzbekistan alone, according to a report on his memoir Wednesday by the Paris-based Intelligence Online newsletter. The book has caused a sensation in Turkey since it was published last month. Gulen could not be reached for comment.”

Further on in the same article, Stein writes that Imam Gülen, “whose views are usually close to U.S. policy,” and “according to Intelligence Online, favors toleration of all religions, putting his movement in direct competition with al-Qaeda and other radical groups for the affection of Muslims across Central Asia, the Middle East and even Europe and Africa, where it has also expanded its reach.” Gundes, who was Istanbul station chief for Turkey’s MIT intelligence agency, and according to the newsletter’s report on his memoir (which has not been translated into English) “personally supervised several investigations into Gulen’s movement in the 1990s.” The purpose of Gundes’s investigation was not immediately clear. His own religious views could not be determined, but the influence of radical Islamist forces in Turkey swelled in the 1990s. The Imam left Turkey in 1998 and settled in Saylorsburg, PA, where the movement is headquartered. According to *Intelligence Online*, he obtained a residence permit only in 2008 with the help of Fuller and George Fidas, described as head of the agency’s outreach to universities.²³

On February 9, 1998, Fethullah Gülen was received in the Vatican by Pope John Paul II.²⁴ The meeting was also attended by the Grand Master of the Sufi brotherhood Jerrahi Halveti, and Gabriele Mandel Khan (1924 - 2010), who is a well-known member of the editorial staff of *Jesus*, the monthly magazine owned by *Edizioni San Paolo*, probably the most prestigious Roman Catholic publishing group. Mandel, of Italian-Turkish-Afghan descent, who I also knew personally, was a good guy at heart but was unfortunately used as an important pawn by the Jesuits in their geopolitical and religious strategies for the Middle East, much like other Muslim leaders. He was linked not only to Turkey and to Sufism at the highest levels, but also to the Vatican and Italian Freemasonry, where he was awarded an honorary 33rd degree of the *Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite*. Gülen is not only a supporter of the Mondialist ideology, but, in the eyes of his allies, he is connected to this most influential Turkish businessmen. Even Bill Clinton mentioned and praised him publicly in 2008 with these words, “*You’re contributing to the promotion of the ideals of tolerance and interfaith dialogue, inspired by Fethullah Gülen, and his transnational social movement. You do it through your everyday lives, and you are truly strengthening the fabric of our common humanity.*”

Bill Clinton has not mentioned Gülen publicly again, but Gülenists would like us to believe that the prime motivating factor for Clinton’s speech was a profound admiration for Fethullah Gülen’s activities. Many have their doubts and believe the words in his speech were motivated mostly by the numerous contributions to Hillary Clinton’s campaign made by the wealthy businessmen of his movement.²⁵

Gülen urges people to join without hesitation the ***New World Order***. His 2006 book “*Toward a Global Civilization of Love & Tolerance*,”²⁶ whose preface is written by none other than Jesuit Thomas Michel, has a chapter unequivocally entitled, “*New World Order*.” In an important speech he originally gave on the subject in 1995. Gülen writes, “*Everyone takes up the matter of a New World Order and evaluates it from a different point of view according to their own thoughts. This is quite natural.*” Adding further on, “*Some of these developments follow a course based on religion. In relation to these it is possible to mention both organized and unorganized activities*

*throughout various parts of the world. Unlike others they approach every matter from the principle that 'religion is basic.' Naturally they want to evaluate today's unsettled situation in line with their own way of thinking and manipulate and lead people to the position required by religion. In addition to this is the fact that the attempt by the powers which have exploited the world many times to take advantage of this period of restructuring seems normal from their own perspectives. Is there full agreement among these powers? Of course not. However it is widely believed that they are trying to come together and to reach an agreement as soon as possible. Britain does not think very differently on this matter from America."*²⁷

But Gülen knows development of the New World Order is not going to be easy, so he gives a warning of sorts: "There are some countries in which it is difficult to tell whether they are comfortable with the New World Order or not. It is quite difficult to understand the situation of these countries just as there are some diseases that are hard to diagnose. As a matter of fact they do not expect a share in the general advantages. In fact it is not obvious what they really want at the present time."²⁸ Why does Gülen compare those countries that refuse the New World Order to "some diseases"? He obviously feels he is a kind of doctor for the NWO—taking a very Jesuit approach, indeed. In December 2014, a Turkish court issued an arrest warrant for the influential cleric Fethullah Gülen, accused of leading an armed terrorist group and plotting to overthrow the Turkish government of what used to be his friend, now turned enemy, Recep Tayyip Erdoğan.

“THE CONQUEST OF ROME”

What makes this unprecedented situation even more shocking with regards to the dangerous relations between Catholicism and Islam, was a statement made to me by a senior member on the board of Fethullah Gülen's movement, a close friend of Monsignor Luigi Padovese, Apostolic Vicar of Anatolia, who died under mysterious circumstances in 2010. In a moment of extreme honesty during one of my visits to Turkey, he told me that Monsignor Padovese claimed that there were as many as 40 Vatican cardinals who had secretly converted to Islam and were secretly reciting the *Qur'an* in the Vatican. They all seem to like a

particular text linked to Islamic belief. A text very dear to the Gulen movement, and in earlier times linked to the Risale-i Nur movement connected to Said Nursi (1877-1960), commonly known as Bediuzzaman, mostly known for his commentary on the *Qur'an* entitled the “Risale-i Nur Collection.” The book in question, popular with both Sunni and Shi’a Muslims, is the *Jawshan Al Kabir*,²⁹ which means “the strong cuirass” (or breastplate). It is a supplication originally ascribed in a narration from Zayn Al-’Abidin, the son of Husayn, to his great-grandfather, the Prophet of Islam, Mohammed. Nursi who apparently recited the “*Jawshan regularly throughout his life, and as a source of reflective thought, said that in one respect, the Risale-i Nur had been born of it.*”³⁰

Some say it is a book of Islamic magic which Nursi used when, apparently, he killed Joseph Stalin with a psychic attack, and is considered the most powerful tool against the entities the Muslim call the *Jinn*, a subject I will go into depth about in the first volume of my *Confessions of an Illuminati* trilogy, as well as in the title *The Invisible Masters*. **All four books will soon be available in the English language thanks to the efforts of CCC Publishing.** Monsignor Pa-dovese’s shocking statements on the Vatican Curia and their Islamic practices began circulating in the alternative media on the internet, and I was one of the journalists responsible for the introduction of this material.

The powers that be in the Vatican and the various intelligence services certainly did not appreciate the divulgence of this terrible secret about the 40 cardinals that secretly converted to Islam, and who define themselves by using what are allegedly Padovese’s own words: “*undercover converts to the faith of the Prophet Muhammad.*”

Despite efforts by myself and other journalists to never mention his name, the poor priest was unfortunately killed in Iskenderun (Alexandretta), Turkey by his driver, Murat Altun, who was later accused of having a mental disorder.³¹ But the reality, of course, is very different. The driver, 26 years old at the time of the killing, replied at the end of the court process that he was, “*sorry for killing Msgr. Luigi,*” because “*he was the last person in my life who could harm me. But at that time I was not in control of myself.*” It begs the question if Murat was not in control of himself, who was?

He seems an ambiguous character, and the light sentence he received for killing a priest, he will probably spend only six years in prison, is revealing. Many prelates and friends of Monsignor Padovese who had questions about Murat tried, in good faith, to learn more from the Turkish authorities, but their inquiries went nowhere. The disappointing trial of Mr. Murat has left many wondering,³² especially considering Ali Agca, another *strange Turk*, and the gunman who attempted to assassinate Pope Woytila. We have since become quite accustomed to handling the many lies of these killers *Made In Turkey*, behind whom lurk all the usual suspects. So, what are we to make of these revelations... disclosures made to me by a Gulen Movement senior activist?



FIG.14. The Grand Master for Italy of the Sufi brotherhood Jerrahi-Halveti, Gabriele Mandel Khan (1924-2010) who was a psychologist, a writer, an artist, as well as a Freemason. Evidence of his membership is shown clearly in this image, present in a tribute article to his person that appeared in the Italian Masonic Magazine LA VOCE DELL'APPRENDISTA in November 2010.

The incredible news if made public could lead to a immediate schism in the Catholic Church. This at a time of weakness in the Church, when Islamic

Prayers and readings from the *Qur'an* were apparently heard publicly inside the Vatican for the first time in history. In June 2014, it was said of Papa Bergoglio, *"Israeli and Palestinian presidents meet in an unprecedented prayer meeting with Pope Francis ... a gesture he hopes will 're-create a desire, a possibility' of eventually relaunching the Middle East's stalled peace process."*³³

Instead, this functioned as a kick-start to the worst Middle East crisis in recent years. In the meantime, the Universal Church, a *nom de guerre* that can be traced back to 1958, continued forward with the ascension of Pope, and now Saint John XXIII, who was the first Masonic Pope in history. The Muslim conversion of the 40 cardinals has been understood in secret by the leaders of Islam as well as senior Jesuits who are increasingly fascinated by Islam, as in the case of Father Thomas Michel.

It seems that Fethullah Gülen, while commenting on this unprecedented fact, even told his loyalists that *"the important thing is not to appear as Muslim converts for those who cannot show their real religious identity, but to actually be Muslim in their mind and in their actions."* Of course, as these words were reported by an inside confidential source, we cannot be certain. ***However, if confirmed, it looks like a very Jesuit kind of view of this Vatican affair by Gülen.***

The Jesuits themselves seem to see these Muslim cardinals not as a threat or an intolerable heresy for the Church, but an added value during this time of impending Islamization of the West. I hope this information will make Pope Francis' position more evident for the reader, especially considering his unprecedented move during the second year of his Pontificate, where he not only allowed a Muslim cleric to pray in the Vatican, but allowed him to end his prayer with the phrase, *"Victory against the unbelievers."* Radio Vatican has disputed the fact that this was ever stated by the Imam, yet the historian and author Michael Hesemann confirms, on his Facebook page, the statements of the Imam, Hamed Abdel-Samad: *"The Muslims had 'cunningly deceived' the organizers, he writes. Apart from the harmless prayers which he submitted, the Imam began to quote from the second Sura of the Koran, in which Allah is implored to grant victory over the unbelievers. Hesemann explains Radio Vatican's disclaimer by the fact that no one there knows the Koran or speaks Arabic. The statements of the Imam are however*

documented in video footage and are verifiable. In conclusion, Hesemann expressed his thanks to those who had helped him in the disclosure and he hopes that this 'deceit' will contribute to seeing through Islam. When will our princes of the Church and the press finally face reality and regard Islam for what it is: A perfidious concoction of lies, deception and contempt for mankind in the garb of religion?"³⁴

Hesemann should be aware that some of the so-called "Princes of the Church" are probably traitors of their faith, as the growing Muslim infiltration of the Vatican hierarchy has only one final purpose—the conquest of Rome! This is why, in the summer of 2014, Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi, the self-proclaimed leader of the feared "Islamic State" (often known by its old name ISIS or ISIL) and stretching across Iraq and Syria, has vowed to lead the conquest of Rome as he called on Muslims to join their Islamic State. He proclaimed, "*Rush O Muslims to your state. It is your state. Syria is not for Syrians and Iraq is not for Iraqis. The land is for the Muslims, all Muslims. This is my advice to you. If you hold to it you will conquer Rome and own the world, if Allah wills.*"³⁵

Believe it or not, at the time I heard this statement from Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi, it was already old news to me. Baghdadi had been implicated (with documented evidence) in the previously mentioned book of the Italian Masonic Grand Master Gioele Magaldi as being a member of the infamous *Hathor Penthalpa* Lodge, part of the transnational super lodges known as **Ur-Lodges**. I was reminded of the shocking words I heard years before, from another Sunni Muslim, a leader of the Gulen movement, Abdullah Aymaz, during a secret meeting he made with his disciples in Oslo stating, "*We Will Raise the Flag of Allah on the Vatican.*"

It was also no surprise when news came though from more than one source that, contrary to general knowledge, the Turkish Secret Service was actively helping new ISIS recruits pass through Turkey. Turkey's 12th President, Erdoğan, is also implicated by Magaldi as a member of *Hathor Penthalpa*, and, as of November 2014, ISIS is now in control of the coastal town of Derna and other Libyan cities from which the daily "invasion" of illegal Muslim immigrants continues into Italy and the rest of Europe. Illegal Muslim trafficking, a network using structured routes, seems unstoppable as

they generate money for the mafia and the terrorist organizations involved, like ISIS. This scenario seem to fit perfectly into a secret plan by the New World Order called *The Coudenhove-Kalergi Plan*, that some in European right wing circles say was created for the systematic genocide of the people of Europe. This supposed plan was put together by an Austrian diplomat and known Illuminati member named Heinrich von Coudenhove-Kalergi (1894-1972), with connections to the Byzantine family of the Kallergis, who was actually the first proponent of a unified Europe back in the 1920's. For this reason, the Coudenhove-Kalergi European Prize is apparently awarded every two years to European leaders who have excelled in promoting what's beyond any political or religious ideology. It is actually a criminal plan that is becoming more evident every day. Among those awarded in recent times, for example, are Angela Merkel and Herman Van Rompuy, two of the top pawns in the Bilderberg Club.

The European political assets, those who are responsible for what can be only be described as an “invasion,” will ultimately be held accountable. Enza Ferreri who is an Italian-born, London-based Philosophy graduate, author and journalist for several Italian magazines and newspapers, including *Panorama*, *L'Espresso*, and *La Repubblica* wrote about what we insist on calling, “immigration,” but should be actually called, “invasion,” or even, “ethnic cleansing.” Ferreri writes:

“Invasion has three main meanings: a) the act of invading, especially the entrance of an armed force into a territory to conquer; b) a large-scale onset of something injurious or harmful, such as a disease; c) an intrusion or encroachment, an incursion by a large number of people or things into a place or sphere of activity. The latter is a perfectly apt description of what is happening in Western Europe. Even ‘ethnic cleansing’ could be used, since local populations are being replaced by different ethnic groups. London, for instance, is no longer a white-British-majority city, although mainstream media like the BBC and London’s own paper, the Evening Standard, barely mention it, to say nothing of the city mayor Boris Johnson.”³⁶

Here is the definition of ethnic cleansing from Wikipedia:

“The official United Nations definition of ethnic cleansing is ‘rendering an area ethnically homogeneous by using force or intimidation to remove from a given area persons of another ethnic or religious group.’... Terry Martin has defined ethnic cleansing as ‘the forcible removal of an ethnically defined population from a given territory’ and as ‘occupying the central part of a continuum between genocide on one end and nonviolent pressured ethnic emigration on the other end.’ European native populations are being replaced because many locals, tired of being colonized, flee their countries, cities or neighborhoods.”³⁷

If all this is not enough to break down Western civilization, there is the latest creation of the USA, Israel and their friends in the oil rich Arab States, the previously mentioned **ISIS**. Such accusations don't come from your average conspiracy theorist, but from the official representative of the Melkite Greek **Catholic** Church in Rome, Father Mtanious Hadad, who is representing all the Eastern Church communities in the heart of Europe, as well as those in Iraq and Syria. His message in October, 2014 is strong and clear: *"ISIS is a monster created by USA, Israel and some Arab States. The objective is to take Bagdad and later bring down Assad."* This might be the initial plan, but these mercenaries of the NWO are aspiring for much more. In September 2014, the official spokesman for ISIS Abu Nuhammed al-Adnani al-Shami, reiterated their interest in conquering Rome, stating during a 42 minute speech later published in the 4th issue of *DABIQ*, the official ISIS magazine: *"We will conquer Rome, break your crosses and we will enslave your women."* It is called "*DABIQ*" because this is the name of a town in northern Syria where ISIS believes Armageddon will begin. The magazine is published through their Al Hayat Media Center, and follows the Islamic calendar. Maybe in a future edition they could tell us what they plan to do with the Vatican's "*Gay Lobby*." But that's another story we will cover later, as some priests seem to already be *in bed* with the enemy.

This looming threat is probably the reason why Pope Francis went to Turkey at the end of November 2014—in order to pay tribute to his Islamic brothers, which include his friend Thomas Michel SJ. This trip was in defiance of previous warnings of Iraq's ambassador to the Vatican, Mr. Habeeb Al Sadr, who stated in September 2014, that there were strong indications of a more specific threat against Pope Francis by the so-called Islamic Caliphate.

THE ROSE-SHAPED CRYPT OF THE NWO NEO-TEMPLARS

There are forces operating within the Catholic institution that appear to be a tremendous betrayal, yet no one seems to want to stop them, because the stakes are too high and could mean the very survival of the Church. If one day the Church is completely surrounded, it could cave in and embrace the so-called Islamic conversion, termed "Chrislam." This has already begun, but before completion there must be a final attempt to

transform the Catholic Faith into a Universal Church for the New World Order. This Universal Church would be without a leader. To achieve this result, the divine nature of a pope must be completely distorted and minimized by a striking gesture, and that gesture began with “*the resignation*,” made in 2013 by Pope Benedict XVI. He would be the only pope in history that could retire with his whole team. That is, perhaps until 2019, in accordance to readying themselves for the final announcement of the establishment of the New World Order in 2020. The suggested timeline has more than a grain of truth upon which we should consider. The information was obtained directly from an inside source in the Vatican of some importance. This timeline was articulated by Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, nicknamed “*The Man of the Holy Spirit*” by the recently sainted Pope John Paul II. He was the right-hand man of the former Prefect Enrico Marinelli, who was nicknamed by the Polish pope as “*the General*,” and for years acted as head of his personal security. Montuoro confirmed the possible destruction of the Vatican in the next few years, and for this reason they felt the need to create an alternative site called *the Temple of the Work of the Holy Spirit*, currently under construction in Palestrina, a town near Rome. Palestrina is a sort of *Vatican 2*, set to be ready by 2019, and is already planning to join the Extraterritorial Rights afforded to the Vatican City.

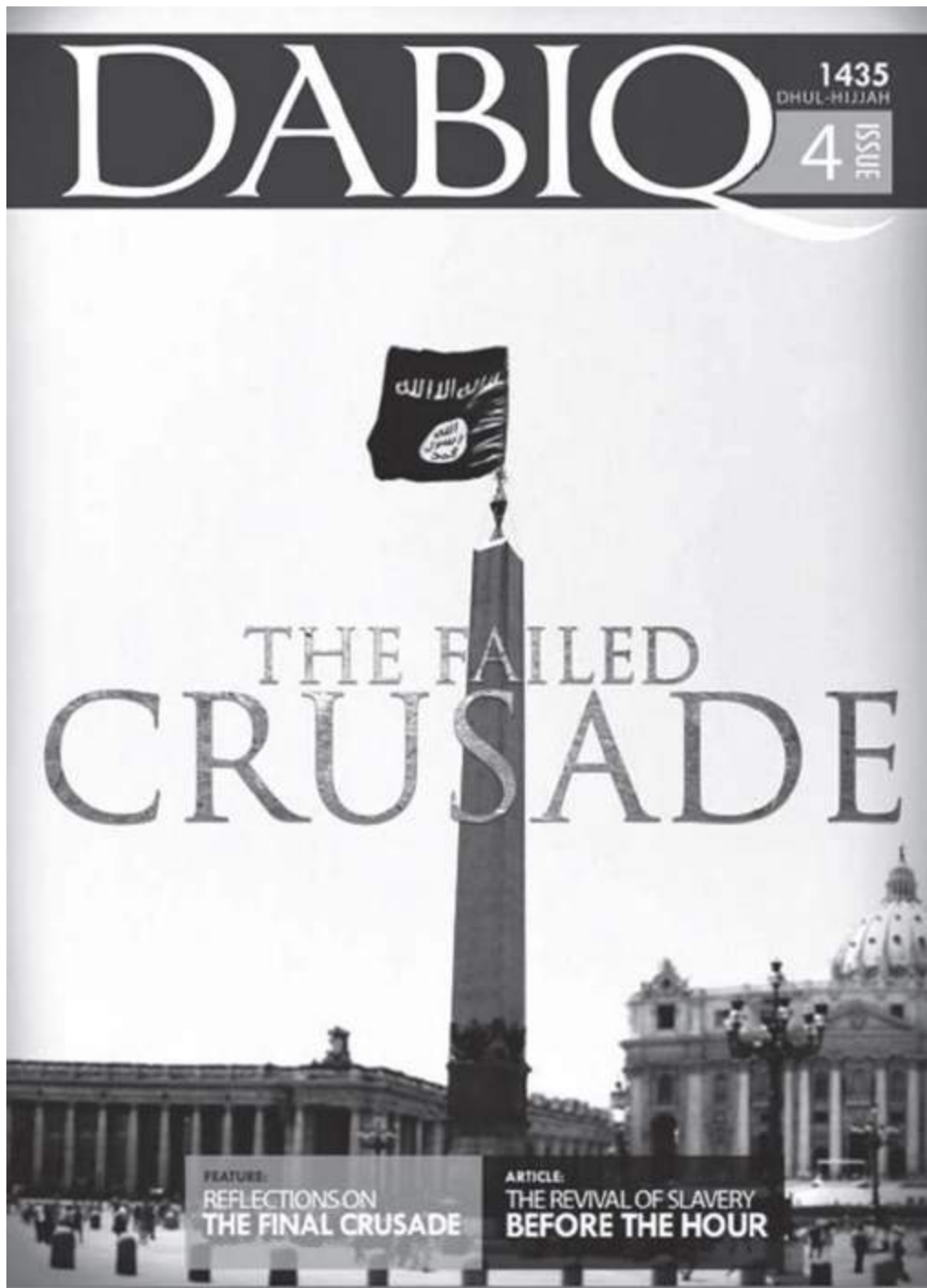


FIG.15. The cover of the 4th issue of DABIQ published and distributed online by the self-declared Islamic State of Iraq and the Levant, is dedicated to *The Conquest of Rome* and discusses such comforting subjects as “*The Final Crusade*,” and “*The Revival of Slavery*.”



FIG.16. Pope Saint John Paul II on February 9, 1998 with Fethullah Gulen during their meeting. Photo take from: <http://hizmetnews.com/5693/why-did-fethullah-gulen-visit-john-paul-ii/> † Archived September 2, 2014.

The diocese where this temple is under construction is lead by another important figure of the contemporary Catholic scene, Bishop Sigalini, who runs the powerful Italian Catholic organization *Azione Cattolica*, a person I describe in depth in the third volume of my trilogy, *Confessions of an Illuminati*,³⁸ which also deals with the inter-religious work of the Neo-Templars in the Vatican. These individuals are linked in the past to John Paul II, who would obviously like to see all religions combined according to the infamous Jesuit-Masonic-Zionist NWO plan, in a temple common to all religions led by the Vatican, and dedicated to the Holy Spirit, to be inaugurated by 2019. If you visit the website created for the project you can see the 3-D design of the Temple.³⁹

The images speak for themselves: the circular shape of the Church not only has nothing remotely “*Christian*” about it, but strongly reminds us of the monumental megalithic sanctuary of Gobekli Tepe discovered in 1995, by German archaeologist professor Klaus Schmidt (1953-2014), located approximately 6 km (4 mi) northeast of the town of Sanliurfa in Turkey, near the border with Syria.

The official dating of the Gobekli Tepe site goes back to at least twelve thousand years ago, and such a discovery calls into question the expertise and the historical and archaeological knowledge of all the academic world that previously disregarded the place as a simple cemetery. Within the site, archaeologists have unearthed the oldest example of a stone temple in the world, with estimates that place the construction around 9500 BC, and requiring the work of hundreds of men over a period of three to five centuries. Without going too deep into the matter, we can not fail to notice the anomaly of such a architectural similarity between the *Temple of the Holy Spirit* and the Gobekli Tepe site.

According to the historical reconstruction of the ancient Turkish site by Venetian researcher Diego Marin:

“The traditions of the groups (of initiated) tells us of the ancient meetings that took place 12,000 years ago in Urfa, in Turkey, where it has recently emerged an ‘inexplicable’ site of Gobekli Tepe. And yet they tell us of their meetings in the Sangam, the Indian academies destroyed by the waters of the flood. Even Atlantis and its inhabitants, the Pelasgians, were not strangers to their meetings.”⁴⁰

It’s difficult to find truth passed down to us of historical value which has survived in the middle of all the various tales and legends transmitted through the ages. The sands of time have swallowed most relics of importance that could help us understand our true early history. Gobekli Tepe, however, re-emerged fairly recently, bringing to light a period of history and a civilization that we didn’t even know existed. It leaves very little room for the conformist historical view and interpretation, usually manipulated to fit the “official” interpretation. Marin, however, informs me that the mysterious site of Gobekli Tepe, just outside of Sanliurfa, often pronounced simply as Urfa, is mentioned in the archives that belonged to Giacomo Rumor (1915-1990). Rumor was not only an important Italian politician who belonged to the Christian Democrat Party, and for this reason a Vatican loyalist, but also the cousin of five-time Italian Prime Minister Mariano Rumor. He was a person who was close to the *Azione Cattolica*, an organization that is now involved in the project for the construction of the Temple in Palestrina with their Assistant General Bishop Domenico Sigalini. Marin writes:

“The archive includes correspondence between Giacomo Rumor (cousin of the five-time Prime Minister Mariano Rumor) and the French Maurice Schumann, operating both in the committees

*convened by Roosevelt for the construction of the European Union. ... From what Paolo Rumor (the son of Giacomo) has transcribed in the book *The Other in Europe* it suggests the presence of an esoteric brotherhood that would design the birth and evolution of a supranational structure such as the UN and the EU. Rumor does not mention the name of the brotherhood, but stresses his ties with the major noble families of Europe, particularly with the Scottish family of Saint Clair (or Sinclair). Whether this is the All-Seeing Eye (Illuminati) is an easy and obvious conclusion.”⁴¹*

According to the archive of Rumor, this is the brotherhood that Marin presumes forms the original nucleus of the Order we now improperly call the “*Illuminati*,” and in possession of a document on its origins and traditions:

“The document enclosed a list of personalities, that became part of the structure in the last 2,500 years. It seems that in total there were 216 names, grouped in groups of 12, in turn gathered in units of 72.”⁴²

The archive of Giacomo Rumor, in fact, also contains the transcription of some archaeological findings, including a parchment discovered in the late nineteenth century in the synagogue of Nusaybin, near Urfa. The text of this parchment:

“Refers to the three pyramids of Giza and some encryptions that you would find around there. ... Another passage speaks of the Flood, arguing that the term ‘the long rains’ was presented twice, at a distance of ‘three thousand seasons’ from one another, the first of which was in the age of Leo. The heavy rains have caused extensive flooding every time and the entrance of the sea inland The document adds the description of various levels of coastal and geodetic points, highlighting six urban settlements of antediluvian foundation. Of these, five are listed as the first headquarters of the Brotherhood.”⁴³

So in what we can now define as “*The Rumor document*,” there contains a list of names of the affiliates of this Order, and even the meeting places or premises used by the Brotherhood in the various historical periods. Gobekli Tepe appears to be the first in order of time and the area around Urfa, and is referred to as the seat in more recent times, around the fifth century BC.⁴⁴

In the light of this information, although not historically verifiable, the relationship between the architectural site of Gobekli Tepe and the project for the temple in Palestrina, which may become the new Vatican headquarters if the old was invaded or destroyed, is undeniable. This acquires another meaning, and allows me to assume that the design of the Temple of the Holy Spirit, if actually put together by the supporters of this New World Order, would reproduce the ancient headquarters of the

Brotherhood—Gobekli Tepe. If it really was indeed the primary site of a community that has been secretly passing down their initiated knowledge for thousands of years, this may be thanks to specific bloodlines of interest within certain families, as Paolo Rumor, the son of Giacomo, points out. It would be 100% plausible that *The Temple of the Work of the Holy Spirit* in Palestrina would be largely inspired by the ancient temple design. It would not be so absurd if the Vatican Universal Church of the future global government reflected the original plan of the first postdiluvial seat of power of this mysterious Brotherhood.

As specified by their web site (*spiritosanto.org*) the cornerstones of the future Temple were placed symbolically on Pentecost Sunday, May 30, 1993 by the Pope of globalism himself, one Karol Wojtyla. The President of this important new facet of the Catholic Church, that includes various centers, and even an old folks home in Loreto, is the aforementioned Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, who founded it together with former Prefect Marinelli, who was, as mentioned earlier, the main person responsible for the safety of Pope Wojtyla. A new Knighthood order, *The Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit* was born from the ashes of a pre-existing Neo-Templar Order, the Su-premus Militaris Templi Hierosolimitani (**S.M.T.H.O./Ordine del Tempio**). They are a mix between a Catholic Association of laymen working under the auspice of the *Azione Cattolica* with Bishop Sigalini, and an order of chivalry operating under “General” Enrico Marinelli. This new reality was created in 2009 by Montuoro and Marinelli within the territory of the Vatican State to defend and promote the building of their Temple in Palestrina. The official headquarters are in Rome in a building owned by the Congregation for the Evangelization of Peoples (*Propaganda Fide*) located in Via Venti Settembre, 98 / G. The Association may also refer to itself as the “Order of The Knights of the Holy Spirit.” You can find a photo gallery on their website with very interesting images of their annual meetings, presided over by Montuoro and Enrico Marinelli.⁴⁵ There is even mention of a Mass conducted in 2012 in one of the main Churches in Rome in memory of Cav. Rocco Zingaro. Marinelli’s order, The Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit, however, originates from an external source, a Neo-Templar affiliation with the Portuguese nobility residing in Brazil, whose Italian representative was the above mentioned, Count Rocco Zingaro.



FIG.17. Photos of the stone temple found in the archaeological site of **Gobekli Tepe**. From <http://maxlab.ca/research-projects-1/Gobekliphoto.jpg> ‡ Archived from the internet June 6, 2014.



FIG.18. The ex-Vatican Prefect Dr. Enrico Marinelli and Pope Francis in May 2014. Photo from <http://www.altomolise.net/notizie/attualita/4445/vaticano-enrico-marinelli-incontra-papa-francesco> ‡ Archived from the internet December 31, 2014.



FIG. 19. Dr. Antonio Leonardo Montuoro, nicknamed “The Man of the Holy Spirit” by the recently sainted Pope John Paul II and the author next to a model of the future Temple of the Holy Spirit.

Cav. Rocco Zingaro died in 2011 under circumstances that some of his friends and closest collaborators, including a character who I have spoken of previously, Luciano Sciandra of the Equestrian Order of the Holy Sepulcher, consider unclear, if not downright suspicious. Sciandra, who was also involved in running Zingaro’s Templar order before the Marinelli-Montuoro takeover, speaks in particular of a phone call that he received from Zingaro a week before his death in which the Grand Preceptor of the Order of the Temple told him that he was in a life threatening situation and terrorized. A conversation in which he said: *“they want to kill me just like they did with Jacob De Molay.”*

So who wanted to kill Rocco Zingaro and why? Most likely we will never reach a conclusive solution to this mystery. What is certain, however, is that on his death Dr. Montuoro, Marinelli and the Vatican inherited Zingaro’s Neo-Templar lineage, namely that of S.M.T.H.O., of which Rocco Zingaro was the Grand Preceptor in Italy, and also in possession of a supposed *Holy Grail* (of dubious origin) and the ashes of the last Grand Master of the Knights Templars: Jacob de Molay, a relic of great importance, but also of great controversy if made public. According to Dr. Montuoro, who I met

immediately following the death of Rocco Zingaro, these relicts have been secretly approved as genuine by Peter Hans Kolvenbach, S.J., Superior General Emeritus of the Jesuits, and will be exhibited to the public only when *The Temple of the Work of the Holy Spirit* opens in Palestrina. This will happen in 2019, but Montuoro stated that nothing depends on him or Marinelli, but must be done following the will of the Lord. This was indicated following their project in Palestrina which may save the Church one day, which is also in accordance with the visions of *Our Lady of Medjugorje*. One of the six visionaries who visited and stayed in Palestrina was invited personally by Montuoro. With this final move, the Temple of Palestrina would assume a key role not only in the growing Neo-Templar organizations around the world due to the relicts exhibited, but also in the growing Marian Catholic movements, and in the future globalist religious plan set up by the New World Order, of which the same Zingaro was at least initially a strong supporter, as shown in a letter addressed to Pope Ratzinger after his election, that I published in the third volume of my *Trilogy*.⁴⁶ It seems that poor Rocco in the end changed his mind on this controversial subject, suggesting one more reason for his possible murder. The tradition dictates that the *Neo-Templars* who don't follow the Johannite faith were Catholics, especially those coming from the Brazilian lineage of the *Order of the Temple*, that originally arose from the Rosicrucian tradition that is present both inside and outside of Freemasonry, mainly in the upper echelons of the various Masonic Rites thanks to the Jesuits. In the famous Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, for example, the teachings of the Rosicrucians are positioned in the 18th grade. *The Symbol of the Rose* is an important symbol for the initiated of a certain Christian mysticism. This is also underlined by the future structure of the Temple of the Holy Spirit in which there is a video that shows the 3-D reconstruction of the crypt of the Temple, still present on the internet.⁴⁷ The new Temple of Palestrina clearly shows that the structure evokes a rose with five petals, which are joined by two larger petals divided into three parts. As I have mentioned prior, the first stone was laid by Pope John Paul II on May 30th, a date considered by the ancient Romans to be within the dates of *the Feast of the Dead*, a period celebrated between the 11th of May and the 15th July, known also as the Festival of Roses, or *Rosalia*. This tradition is still present in some regions of

Italy where the Sunday of Pentecost is called the “*The Easter of Roses.*” In Christian symbolism, the red rose was the symbol of the blood shed by Christ and the love of heaven, while the white rose was used instead as a symbol of death. The rose represents reality in the making and the manifestation of it. The rose in the West and the lotus flower in the East have the same meaning, that is, they represent the feminine side of creation. The great author and Freemason Rene Guénon (1886-1951) in his book *Symbols of Sacred Science*, wrote, “*In the myth of Adonis (whose name means ‘the Lord’), our hero is hit to death by gritifo the wild boar, his spilled blood spreading on the ground giving rise to a flower that tradition identifies with as the rose.*”⁴⁸

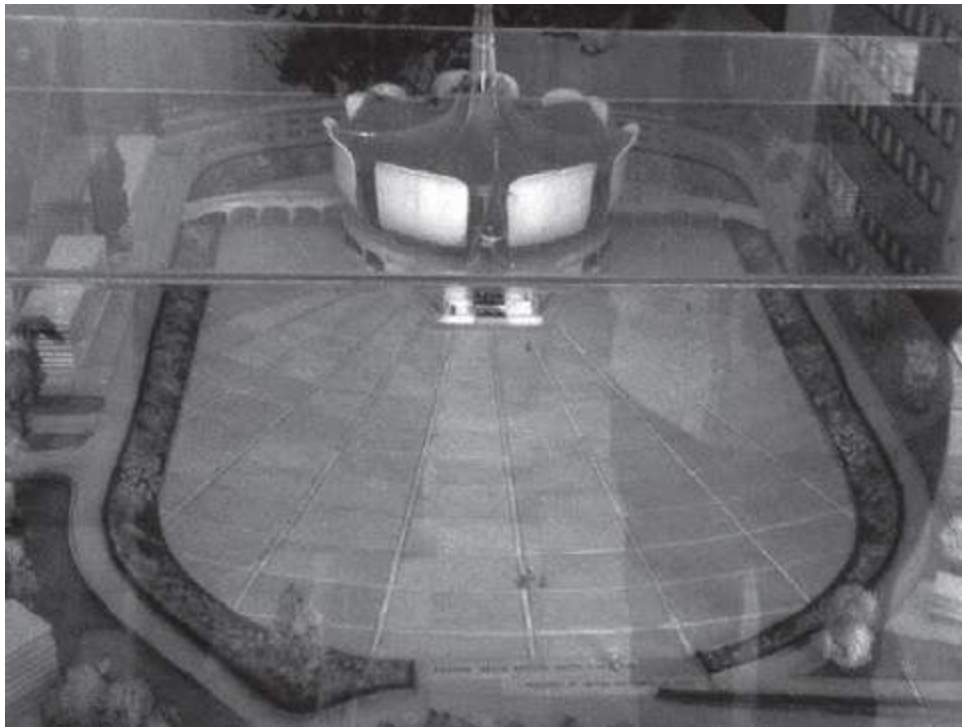


FIG. 20. A small-scale model of the future “*Temple of the Holy Spirit.*”

The Greek myth corresponds symbolically to the death of Christ. That is, *Adonis the Lord* is brought to death by the spear of *Longinus*, but instead of the boar blood being collected in a cup, the Holy Grail, when it is dispersed on the ground the blood generates a flower. No coincidence here that when we speak of a “cup” it can be regarded as a flower. The symbolism used for this new Vatican project is pretty clear and obvious by the architectural design in place for Palestrina’s future, the new *Temple of the Holy Spirit*. The

Freemason author Guénon cites an article written by Louis Charbonneau Lassay (1871-1946), who writes, “we see the blood of the wounds of the Crucifixion fall into droplets that turn into roses, on the stained glass windows of the thirteenth century cathedral of Angers where the divine blood, flowing in streams, blossoms still under the form of roses.”⁴⁹

Guénon reminds us that the rose, like the lily, is also of the same symbolic meaning as the lotus in the East, which represents the passive or feminine principle of the manifestation as stated previously. Guénon explains the symbolism tied to the number of petals of the rose: “It is represented with a variable number of petals, we’ll just point out that the numbers five and six refer respectively to the ‘microcosm’ and the ‘macrocosm,’ moreover, in alchemical symbolism, the rose with five petals at the center of the cross represents the four elements, it is also ... the symbol of the quintessential, who plays on the other hand, relative to the bodily manifestation, a role similar to that of Prakriti.”⁵⁰

The rose, due to its shape and its meaning, rejoins with the symbolic meanings of the spear, the pentacle, and the five-pointed star. The connection between the cross and the rose is the main symbol of *The Rose Cross Brotherhood*, referring to itself since its creation as, “*The Board of Wise Men*,” and which has the motto: “*Ad Rosamper Crucem; Ad Crucemper Rosam In eaeisgemmatu, resurgam Non Nobis, Non Nobis, Domine Sed nominis tuigloriae solae.*” And in the second part of the motto you can clearly see the similarity with the Templar motto: “*Non nobis Domine, non nobis, sed nomini tuo dagloriam.*”

The Rosicrucian philosophy has always been the true mystic side and the heart of Neo-Templarism and Freemasonry. These are the Neo-Templar Orders that are not particularly tied to the Occult, at least not in appearance. The Knighthood of Marinelli and his loyalists, as well as Montuoro, are experts in esotericism and magic of the highest level, together with the Jesuit controllers of the infamous Vatican Intelligence, which includes both Montuoro and his boss Marinelli. Between the former Vatican prefect Marinelli, now Honorary President of the *Order of the Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit*, and Woytila, who I mentioned earlier, appeared to have a great friendship. We have Montuoro, Marinelli’s right hand man, who was

jokingly referred to by Woytila as, “*the man of the Holy Spirit,*” precisely because of this secret building project in the town of Palestrina. He has from the beginning had the full approval of the Polish Pontiff. It would be interesting to see what Bergoglio thinks of this project. In any case, since their first official meeting at the Vatican in May 2014, Pope Francis and Marinelli have been getting along quite well, and they have a common friend in Father Alfredo Xuereb, the personal secretary of the Argentinian Pope. This means the project for the Temple in Palestrina, and the *Order of the Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit*, will continue in its presence during the Pope Francis era.

I write in the third volume of my *Confessions* book the following observation:

“The Neo-Templar Order of the Knights of the Temple of the Holy Spirit demonstrates now, without a shadow of doubt, that Neo-Templars of Jesuit origin are present at the top of the Vatican power structure. They have inherited in a murky way the Holy Grail of poor Rocco Zingaro, who found himself despite all this, spending his last years in the old folks home defined officially as a ‘Protected Residence’ called ‘Ave Maria Oasis’ in Loreto, with the description ‘Protected Residence.’ It obviously says something more about the situation Rocco was in, than any other words. The CEO of the retirement home is the aforementioned Dr. Montuoro.”⁵¹

Of course Palestrina is not the same as Palestine occupied by Israel, but for the Vatican it is certainly closer and less dangerous for the time being, given that for many including myself, Italy in the present stage is much closer to civil war and major unrest than you can imagine abroad. This includes the United States, where the population still has a romantic and euphoric view of Italy, typical of the postwar period and the so-called “Dolce Vita” made famous by Fellini’s movies, but of course times have changed. Now we are seeing disturbing signs of crisis from the Italian economy in recent years. Italy has basically left their monetary sovereignty in the hands of the European Union by adopting the *Euro* currency. The country is now technically in the hands of the Germans, who seem to exercise total control on the fate of the so-called “*Euro Zone.*” These troubling signals are also monitored very closely by the American Intelligence Agencies searching for new allies in the present political scene. I have found traces of this in a special report, sent by the American Embassy in Rome to the U.S. State Department in Washington, dated April, 2008. This is actually the minutes of a secret meeting between Beppe Grillo, a former comedian turned

politician and leader of a new political party also secretly tied to the Vatican and the Academy of the Illuminati in Rome, and the American ambassador at the time Ronald Spogli, who signs the report in question, a document entitled, “*NO HOPE FOR ITALY; AN OBSESSION WITH CORRUPTION,*” that has the protocol number C175860, part of a series of notes that American intelligence is analyzing not only for their new ally Beppe Grillo, but his new political entity called “*Movimento 5 Stelle.*” The growing crisis that has involved Italy in recent years is a crisis that touches other Euro Zone countries, particularly those of southern Europe, the nations considered expendable by the Bilderberg Group, which was originally co-founded by the Dutch Prince Bernhard, who was a member of the Nazi Party during World War II. He was particularly linked to the Northern European aristocracy in and around Germany, the country from which originated not only the infamous Order of Illuminati created by Adam Weishaupt, but also The Order of Brothers of the German House of Saint Mary in Jerusalem, commonly known as the Teutonic Order. This leads us to the black heart of the European aristocracy and their Royal Houses. Just think for a moment how the British royalty, probably the most powerful monarchy in the world, is now in the hands of the House of Windsor. In reality, the British Royal Family is the German House of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha, and prior to that, was in control by the German House of Hanover until Queen Victoria arranged a few strategic marriages with German royalty. In a few words the elite of Germany, the heart of what was once called the Holy Roman Empire, has always ruled over Britain. Even if the Brits apparently can’t stand the Germans, and waged war against Adolf Hitler, they still submit to them every day in a more subtle way by singing, “*God Save the Queen.*”

A last note of interest regarding the Nazi connection and their sympathizers. I pose the question: Where do you think the most infamous German officers and other Nazi characters took refuge after their defeat? I’ll give the answer: In Argentina, the home of Pope Bergoglio, whose flag is, amongst other things, similar to the symbol of the Jesuits. Both designs have a sun that radiates 32 solar rays with the same design pattern. All things considered, and knowing the colonial past of the Jesuits in South America, it’s a little too close to be a coincidence, don’t you think?



FIG. 21. Diploma of appointment of Luciano Fortunato Sciandra to the Order of the Holy Sepulchre approved, sealed and signed by officials of the Vatican Secretariat of State and the Cardinal Grand Master of the Order in Rome.

S. H. T. H. O.



Esimio Dott. LUCIANO FORTUNATO SCIANDRA
Vicolo di Casalotti, 19 C/D
00166 ROMA

Caro Luciano, ti ringrazio come al solito di esserti ricordato del povero Cavaliere di Cristo, che oggi compie 67 anni con l'aiuto di DIO e della Santa Vergine Maria Madre di Gesù.

Il mio Cavaliere errante Luciano, oggi ha un compito ingrato, quello di selezionare con ocularietà e coscienza, coloro che desiderano affiancarci nel cammino periglioso di questo Mondo pieno di invidie e gelosie.

Dio onnipotente ed eterno ci darà la forza necessaria per continuare a costruire il TEMPIO DI CRISTALLO come i nostri Padri.

La nostra coscienza e il nostro discernimento saranno il marchio indelebile della nostra eterna Fede.

Benedetto XVI ci guarda, noi diciamo benedici questa nostra missione. Abbi pietà di noi Padre Santo.

Un abbraccio

Il Maestro dei Templari
Rocco Zingaro di San Ferdinando

LORETO 29 Ottobre 2008
890* Fondazione Ordine

Gran Precectoria d'Italia -

www.web.chcannet.it/smitho

smitho@tiscali.net

FIG. 22. Letter sent by Rocco Zingaro to Luciano Fortunato Sciandra on the 29th of October 2008 shows the real intentions of the Grand Preceptor in appointing him as his successor, not Montuoro.

ACTION EUR-00

INFO	LOG-00	EEB-00	AF-00	AID-00	CEA-01	CIAE-00	COME-00
	CTME-00	INL-00	DODE-00	ITCE-00	DOTB-00	WHA-00	DS-00
	EAP-00	DHSE-00	EXME-00	E-00	FAAE-00	UTED-00	VCI-00
	FRB-00	H-00	TEDE-00	INR-00	IO-00	MOFM-00	MOF-00
	VCIE-00	NEA-00	NSAE-00	ISN-00	NSCR-00	OES-00	OMB-00
	NIMA-00	EPAU-00	SCT-00	ISNE-00	DOHS-00	SP-00	IRM-00
	SSO-00	SS-00	STR-00	TRSE-00	FMP-00	CBP-00	BBG-00
	R-00	EPAE-00	IIP-00	DSCC-00	PRM-00	DRL-00	G-00
	SCA-00	NFAT-00	SAS-00	FA-00	SWCI-00	/001W	

-----7EAF45 111235Z /38

R 111204Z APR 08
FM AMEMBASSY ROME
TO SECSTATE WASHDC 0133
INFO AMCONSUL FLORENCE
AMCONSUL MILAN
AMCONSUL NAPLES

RELEASED IN FULL

UNCLAS ROME 000457

SENSITIVE

E.O. 12958: N/A
TAGS: ECON, ETRD, KCOR, PGOV, IT
SUBJECT: LUNCH WITH ITALIAN ACTIVIST BEPPE GRILLO: "NO HOPE FOR ITALY;" AN OBSESSION WITH CORRUPTION

REF: ROME 255

1. (SBU) SUMMARY: Italian political comedian-turned activist Beppe Grillo began a recent discussion with EconOffs saying, "There is no hope for Italy." He believes only a complete replacement of the Italian political class can resolve Italy's corruption problems. Grillo is eccentric, yet appeals to Italy's downtrodden, reliably putting hundreds of thousands into the piazzas in protest against the established order. His comments were a striking contrast to those of Post's other more conventional interlocutors on economics, politics and particularly, corruption. END SUMMARY.

BACKGROUND

2. (U) Giuseppe "Beppe" Grillo is a politically outspoken former comedian-activist who has achieved worldwide celebrity by excoriating Italian politicians in his daily blog, and by prompting a very well-attended (one hundred fifty thousand plus by his count) public rally last fall protesting GOI corruption. The subject of recent features in the New Yorker and other American press, the UK's Observer rated him one of

REVIEW AUTHORITY: Martin McLean, Senior Reviewer

FIG. 23. The first page of an unclassified document entitled "NO HOPE FOR ITALY; AN OBSESSION WITH CORRUPTION" with the protocol number C175860, is part of a series of notes that American intelligence is analyzing regarding Beppe Grillo and the severe crisis that is sweeping Italy.

1 M. Politi, *Joseph Ratzinger. Crisis of a Papacy*, 2013, Laterza, Rome. p. 308

2 <http://www.ewtn.com/vnews/getstory.asp?number=7135> ‡ Archived from the internet August 15, 2014.

- 3 <http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/europe/4463397.stm> ‡ Archived from the internet August 15, 2014.
- 4 Michael Baigent and Richard Leigh, *THE INQUISITION*, Penguin Books. London, England 2000 p.248
- 5 Schooyans Michel, *Nuovo disordine mondiale*, (Collana Problemi e dibattiti 48), Ed. San Paolo, Cinisello Balsamo, Milan, 2000.
- 6 <https://www.biblegateway.com/verse/en/Mark> ‡ Archived from the internet August 15, 2014.
- 7 <http://www.antoniosocci.com/2013/03/wojtyla-e-ratzinger-consigliano-ai-cardi-nali-in-conclave-guardate-mi-chelangelo/> ‡ Archived from the internet August 15, 2014.
- 8 *Servus servorum Dei* is Latin for “Servant of the servants of God” term used also by Pope John Paul I to describe what will be his brief papacy.
- 9 *Imago Dei* is Latin for “The Image of God.”
- 10 *Cephas* is Aramaic for “rock” and Peter stand for *Pietra*, meaning stone or rock.
- 11 http://www.unavox.it/ArtDiversi/DIV422_EMR_Ritirare_dimissioni.html ‡ Archived from the internet August 15, 2014.
- 12 *Ibidem*.
- 13 http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Giuliano_Ferrara ‡ Archived from the internet March 6, 2014.
- 14 <http://www.wir-sind-kirche.de> ‡ Archived from the internet August 16, 2014.
- 15 The ***San Raffaele Hospital*** mentioned at the end of Marco Politi’s article taken from site: http://www.nicodemo.net/NN/giornali_pop.asp?ID=1763 ‡ Archived from the internet June 6, 2014, ***is one the most famous catholic hospitals in Italy and is based in Milan and has been involved in a colossal money scandal in the last few years.***
- 16 Tonino Cantelmi , Cristina Cacace, *The Black Book of Satanism Abuse, Rituals and Crimes*. Edizioni San Paolo, Cinisello Balsamo, Milan. 2007 pp Pedophilia and Satanism, 146-155.
- 17 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Regensburg_lecture ‡ Archived from the internet June 6, 2014.
- 18 <http://www.nexusedizioni.it/attualita/caro-papa-non-dimetterti/> ‡ Archived from the internet June 6, 2014.
- 19 <http://old.nexusedizioni.it/apri/Argomenti/Riflessioni/Ma-cos--and-this-Crisis--Alberto-of-Roccatano/> ‡ Archived from the internet June 6, 2014.
- 20 http://www.corriere.it/Primo_Piano/Editoriali/2006/09_Settembre/28/occidente.shtml/ ‡ Archived from internet August 15, 2014.
- 21 <http://www.ilgiornale.it/news/interni/bersani-ora-basta-899699.html> ‡ Archived from the internet July 20, 2014.
- 22 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fourth_vow ‡ Archived from the internet August 30, 2014.
- 23 http://voices.washingtonpost.com/spy-talk/2011/01/islamic_group_is_cia_front_ex-.html ‡ Archived from the internet August 30, 2014.
- 24 <http://www.fethullahgulen.org/fethullah-gulens-life/dialogue-activities/meeting-with-the-pope-john-paul-ii> ‡ Archived from the internet August 30, 2014.
- 25 <http://turkishinvitations.weebly.com/why-bill-clinton-mentioned-gulen-at-the-tccny-dinner.html> ‡ Archived from the internet August 30, 2014.
- 26 M.Fethullah Gulen, *TOWARD A GLOBAL CIVILIZATION OF LOVE AND TOLERANCE*, Light, New Jersey, 2006.
- 27 *Ibid*. p.251

- 28 *Ibid.* p.252
- 29 *Jawshan Al Kabir*, **English translation by Sukran Vahide**, Sozler Publications, Istanbul, Turkey, 2003.
- 30 *Ibidem* p.3
- 31 http://www.repubblica.it/esteri/2010/06/03/news/ucciso_monsignore-4543029/ ‡ Archived from the internet September 15, 2013.
- 32 <http://vaticaninsider.lastampa.it/nel-mondo/dettaglio-articolo/articolo/turchia-turkey-turquia-21572/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 15, 2013.
- 33 <http://nypost.com/2014/06/08/first-ever-jewish-muslim-christian-prayers-at-vati-can/> ‡ Archived from the internet August 30, 2014.
- 34 <http://gatesofvienna.net/2014/06/the-vatican-and-islamic-prayer/> ‡ Archived from the internet August 30, 2014.
- 35 <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/middleeast/syria/10939235/Rome-will-be-conquered-next-says-leader-of-Islamic-State.html> ‡ Archived from the internet August 30, 2014.
- 36 <http://www.frontpagemag.com/2013/enza-ferreri/immigration-or-invasion/> ‡ Archived from the internet August 30, 2014.
- 37 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ethnic_cleansing ‡ Archived from the internet August 30, 2014.
- 38 *Le Confessioni di un illuminato Vol.3, Spionaggio, Templari e Satanismo all'ombra del Vaticano* originally published in Italy in November 2012 will be available in 2017 in the English language by CCC Publishing, San Francisco, CA.
- 39 www.spiritosanto.org ‡ Archived from the internet August 31, 2014.
- 40 Diego Marin, *il Segreto degli Illuminati*, Oscar Mondadori, Milan, Italy, 2013. pp. 13.14.
- 41 *Ibid* p.73.
- 42 *Ibid*, p. 82.
- 43 *Ibid*, pp. 74.75
- 44 *Ibid*, p. 83.
- 45 <http://www.cavaliertempiospiritosanto.it> ‡ Archived from the internet August 31, 2014.
- 46 L.L.Zagami, *Confessions of an Illuminati* vol.3. p. 202.
- 47 The original site <http://www.spiritosanto.org/media/movies/avi/video3d.avi> is no longer active, but you can still view it on *YouTube*: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FRkKPyzAJWM> ‡ Archived from the internet August 31, 2014.
- 48 René Guénon, *Simboli della Scienza Sacra*, Adelphi, Milano, 1975. p. 73 of the second edition 1978, Original title: *Symboles fondamentaux de la Science sacrée*, 1962.
- 49 Article originally published in the French Catholic monthly magazine *Regnabit* Op.cit., in René Guénon, *Simboli della Scienza Sacra*, p. 73.
- 50 *La Theorie hidoue des cinq éléments* Op.cit., in René Guénon, *Simboli della Scienza Sacra*, p. 75.
- 51 Leo Lyon Zagami, *Confessione of an Illuminati* vol.3 (Italian edition). p. 49.

Chapter: IV

HOMOSEXUALITY AND CHILD ABUSE IN THE VATICAN



“IMPROPRIAM INFLUENTIAM”

THE VATICAN GAY LOBBY AT WORK



In the third volume of *The Confessions of an Illuminati*,¹ I reveal what happened when Franco Bellegrandi, the former Chamberlain of Cape and Sword of His Holiness Pope Paul VI, as well as one of the journalists who contributed most to the foundation of the “*Osservatore Romano*” (still the official newspaper of the Vatican), wrote, in 1977, a very interesting and now very rare book entitled *Nichitaroncalli*, which was published posthumously in 1994.² It was accompanied by a great outcry from the National Press at the time of its first print. This was because among the people who took part in the book presentation, there was none other than one the most powerful cardinals of that time, Cardinal Silvio Oddi. For years, he was one of the leaders of the Roman Curia and the Vatican Intelligence. Oddi seemed happy to endorse what turned out to be a very controversial book. As revealed in this book, such a gesture is scandalous as it indicated, in a very explicit manner, the alleged homosexuality of Pope Paul VI. This brings us in contact with the highest level of hypocrisy in the Vatican, as homosexuality is still a thorny issue that fascinates and divides heterosexual and gay Christians and Catholics around the world. There was utter amazement at so much hypocrisy in the Vatican towards *their condition*, while at the top of the Holy See, they basically have done what they want in regards to their sexuality since ancient times. Of course, things are different now in the modern age when such

information is revealed and is much more easily spread without censorship. Thanks to inside sources, information is now being portrayed accurately, and a few courageous journalists who speculated in the past about this controversial subject are being exonerated. Homosexuality, of course, is not a crime and is considered very natural by the majority of people in the Western world these days. Unfortunately, homosexuality in the Vatican often involves pedophilia, and the protection of those involved are now labeled by the Italian media as the “*gay lobby*” of the Vatican. On the 11th of February, 2012, exactly one year before the resignation of Ratzinger, the Italian daily newspaper *Libero*, which belongs to the Berlusconi media empire, spoke openly about this “*gay lobby*” as possibly the biggest danger facing the Vatican: “*Some well-informed sources indicate an even greater threat to the current structure of the Vatican. The business committee is shaking, but it is the gay lobby who feels terrified.*”³ Before that, in 2010, the continuing scandals in the Vatican brought another piece from Berlusconi’s media portfolio, the weekly magazine *Panorama*, that put this unprecedented title on the cover: “*THE BRAVE NIGHTS OF THE GAY PRIESTS.*”⁴ This is perhaps a revenge piece, taken on at the time by the then Italian Prime minister Silvio Berlusconi, probably the most controversial Italian politician ever, mostly due to his own sexual scandals. At the time, he probably wanted to divert public attention from his personal conduct, considered nothing short of *libertine*. *Panorama* decided at the time to film and publish a series of revelations revealing the controversial practice of homosexuality in the Vatican. This also included male prostitution, a reality that many gays in the Italian capital knew about for years, but never dared to reveal for fear of what some insiders call “*The Vatican Gay Mafia.*”

Interestingly, after the historic resignation of Pope Ratzinger in the first months of 2013, even the so-called “left wing” newspapers of Italy began to speak about the homosexuality issue. This included *La Repubblica*, with an article by Concita De Gregorio entitled, “*Sex, Career and Blackmail in the Vatican behind the resignation of Benedict XVI.*”⁵ At the time the hypothesis of the “*gay lobby*” landed in the *La Repubblica* newspaper, its owner was, among other things, a well-known Italian entrepreneur named Carlo De Benedetti. He works directly for none other than the Rothschild family, which is stated in his online CV.⁶ The article in *La Repubblica* spoke about Cardinal Julian Herranz, aged 83, who was a senior Spanish member of the Opus Dei, appointed by Ratzinger along with two other cardinals, to chair the commission of inquiry that the newspapers termed “*Vatileaks.*” This produced a documentation known as the Vatican “*Relationem.*” It revealed tidbits about the resigning Pope, something much more unusual than the usual “*bad apples*” angle that could be expected from within the Vatican walls. It refers to the existence of a

secret network linked to the homosexual orientation of their members, or even worse, in some cases linked to pedophilia. Strangely, *La Repubblica* made no distinction between pedophilia and homosexuality in their article. That seemed like a serious mistake, especially for a newspaper considered to be “left wing,” and they would later be criticized for doing so by the renowned Italian association for the defense of the rights of homosexuals called, “*Circolo Mario Mieli*.” Here are the words of Concitta De Gregorio, from the article in question dated February 21, 2013, a few days before the final abandonment of the Petrine throne by Ratzinger: “*For the first time the word homosexuality has been pronounced, read aloud from a written text, in the apartment of Ratzinger. For the first time it has been said, although in Latin, the word blackmail: ‘influentiam,’ His Holiness. ‘Impropriam influentiam.’*” De Gregorio continues her uproar, predicting the destiny of this key document for the future of the Church: “*The ‘Relationem’ now is there. Benedict XVI will deliver it into the hands of the next Pope, who should be strong enough, and young, and ‘holy’—he hopes—to tackle the huge job that awaits him. Designed, in these pages, is a geography of ‘improper influences’ that a man very close to their author described in this way: ‘Everything revolves around the non-observance of the sixth and seventh commandment.’ Do not commit adultery. Do not steal. The credibility of the Church will be shattered by the evidence that its own members violate the original dictation. These two points, in particular.*”⁷

“*Relationem*” is the name of the work created by these three cardinals. The aforementioned Julián Herranz Casado, Salvatore De Giorgi and Jozef Tomk, who at the time of the Polish Pope, were head of the Vatican secret counterintelligence unit. They had been recalled to duty by the German Pope to investigate, and possibly create, a “360 degree” view of the infighting and evil within the Roman Curia. In the end, they delivered the final result of their investigation directly to Pope Ratzinger on December 17, 2012. Their operation and their intelligence work continued even after Pope Benedict XVI’s resignation. After February 26th, 2013, the day of their last papal audience with Ratzinger, the three grand inspectors, with ever greater insistence, made the results of their investigation outlining the wrong doings within the Curia available to the Conclave, as to provide useful information related to the election of the new pontiff. It was the secret files of the “*Relationem*” that eventually caused the improvised resignation of Ratzinger, who now is referred to as the *Pope Emeritus*, and who had an audience with the famous trio on the day of his resignation.

The “*Relationem*” seems to be a dossier of 300 pages which contains disturbing evidence, interviews, wiretaps, autographed letters, admissions, oaths and so on, about the scandals that took place over the last few years in the various institutions

of the Vatican. In fact, the analysis appears to have many similarities with parts of the third volume of my trilogy, *soon to be released by CCC Publishing*, that mainly focuses on the corruption of evil inside the Vatican. Some say this was another of the reasons why Ratzinger resigned. This is an accusation that can only flatter me.

Di Feo, a Vatican expert of the prestigious Italian weekly news magazine *L'Espresso*, another publication of the aforementioned Carlo De Benedetti, wrote in July 2013 about the investigation in a special article dedicated to the “gay lobby.” *“At first they seemed just some cheap shots in an underground game of poison that overflowed from breaches of the Leonine walls. Then the suspicions have been consolidated in the little information leaking from the secret and shocking investigation ordered by Benedict XVI.”* Di Feo states further on in the article, *“The new pope knows the ‘Relationem,’ the final report of the Curia cardinals drawn from the three investigators appointed by his predecessor.”*

“RELATIONEM”

They say that up until now Pope Francis has actively used the “*Relatio-nem*” to clean up the Vatican scene. In September 2014, in an unprecedented move, the Vatican authorities arrested in their own Vatican territory the already laicized Archbishop Jozef Wesolowsky with the charge of pedophilia, and who was found to have over 100,000 sexually explicit photos of children on his computer. He is a citizen of both the Holy See and Poland, and at one time he was the papal nuncio in the Dominican Republic. For the first time in history, the Vatican has (finally, in 2013) introduced the crime of pedophilia into Criminal State Law, and is now proceeding directly against one of their own. The Holy See has been put under extreme pressure by the United Nations since February 2014, in regards to the many crimes against minors committed by the clergy worldwide. The UN report noted: *“The committee is gravely concerned that the Holy See has not acknowledged the extent of the crimes committed, has not taken the necessary measures to address cases of child sexual abuse and to protect children, and has adopted policies and practices which have led to the continuation of the abuse by, and the impunity of, the perpetrators.”* This report was announced by Kirsten Sandberg, who chairs the UN Committee on the Rights of the Child. Finally, we see a prosecution against the “gay lobby,” but it seems like a drop in the ocean. The file, in fact, appears to be deliberately incomplete, with rather important omissions that will sooner or later bring Pope Francis to make bad and even embarrassing choices. Eventually, even the new Pope will suffer what the most widely-known Italian gossip blogger Roberto D’Agostino rightly calls a *“poisoned chalice.”*⁸

This has occurred with the appointment of Monsignor Battista Mario Salvatore Ricca, for example, at the top of the IOR. Regarding this controversial decision, Sandro Magister wrote in the previously cited special edition of *L'Espresso*, dedicated in the summer of 2013 to exposing the gay lobby:

"In the curia there is talk of a 'gay lobby.' And it is true, it's there. 'Let's see what we can do,' Francis said on June 6 to Latin American religious received in audience. And again: 'It is not easy. Here there are many of the pope's 'bosses' with great seniority of service,' he confided a few days ago to his Argentine friend and former student Jorge Milia. In effect, some of these 'bosses' have hatched against Jorge Mario Bergoglio the cruelest and most subtle deception since he was elected pope. They kept important information in the dark, that, if he had known it before, would have kept him from appointing Monsignor Battista Ricca the 'prelate' of the Institute for Works of Religion. With this appointment, made public on June 15, Francis intended to place a trusted person in a key role within the IOR. With the power to access all of the proceedings and documents and to attend all of the meetings of both the cardinalate commission of oversight and of the supervisory board of the disastrous Vatican bank. In short, with the task of cleaning house. Ricca, 57, originally from the diocese of Brescia, comes from a diplomatic career. He served for fifteen years in the nunciatures of various countries before he was called back to the Vatican, to the secretariat of state. But he won Bergoglio's trust in another guise, initially as director of the residence on Via della Scrofa at which the archbishop of Buenos Aires stayed during his visits to Rome, and now also as director of the Domus Sanctae Marthae in which Francis has chosen to live as pope. Before the appointment, Francis had been shown, as is customary, the personal file on Ricca, in which he had not found anything unseemly. He had also heard from various personalities of the curia, and none of them had raised objections. Just one week after appointing the 'prelate,' however, during the same days in which he was meeting with the apostolic nuncios who had come to Rome from all over the world, the pope became aware, from multiple sources, of some episodes from Ricca's past previously unknown to him and such as to bring serious harm to the pope himself and to his intention of reform. Sadness over having been kept in the dark with regard to such grave matters, and the intention to remedy the appointment he had made, albeit not definitive but 'ad interim:' these were the sentiments expressed by Pope Francis once he was aware of those matters.

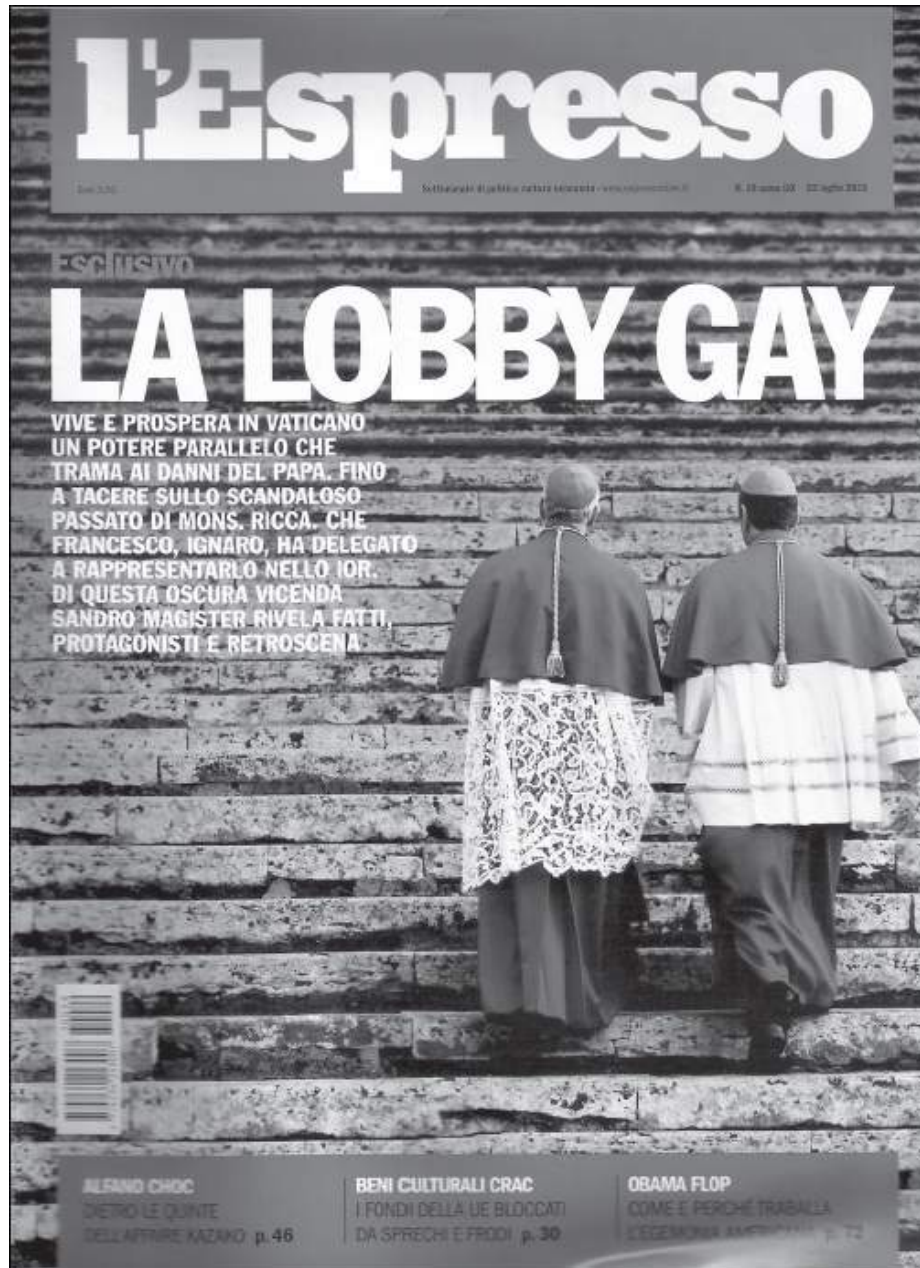


FIG.24. Cover of the Italian weekly news magazine L'Espresso, no. 29 of 2013, on newsstands July 25, 2013, and dedicated to the infamous "gay lobby" of the Vatican, indicated as one of the primary enemies of Pope Francis.

"The black hole in Ricca's personal history is the period he spent in Uruguay, in Montevideo, on the northern shore of the Rio de la Plata, across from Buenos Aires. Ricca arrived at this nunciature in 1999, when the mandate of the nuncio Francesco De Nittis was coming to an end. Previously he had served at the diplomatic missions of Congo, Algeria, Colombia, and finally Switzerland.

"Here, in Bern, he had met and become friends with a captain of the Swiss army, Patrick Haari. The two arrived in Uruguay together. And Ricca asked that his friend be given a role and a residence in the nunciature. The nuncio rejected the request. But a few months later he retired and Ricca, having become the chargé d'affaires "ad interim" until the appointment of the new nuncio, assigned Haari a residence in the nunciature, with a regular position and salary. At the Vatican they let it go. The substitute for general affairs in the secretariat of state at the time was Giovanni Battista Re, a future cardinal, he too originally from the

diocese of Brescia. The intimacy of the relations between Ricca and Haari was so open as to scandalize numerous bishops, priests, and laity of that little South American country, not last the sisters who attended to the nunciature. The new nuncio, Janusz Bolonek of Poland, who arrived in Montevideo at the beginning of 2000, also found that 'ménage' intolerable immediately, and informed the Vatican authorities about it, insisting repeatedly to Haari that he should leave. But to no use, given his connections with Ricca.

"In early 2001 Ricca also got into a scrape over his reckless conduct. One day, having gone as on other occasions—in spite of the warnings he had received—to Bulevar Artigas, to a meeting place for homosexuals, he was beaten and had to call some priests to take him back to the nunciature, with his face swollen. In August of 2001, another mishap. In the middle of the night, the elevator of the nunciature got stuck and in the early morning the firemen had to come. They found trapped in the car, together with Monsignor Ricca, a young man who was identified by the police authorities.

"Nuncio Bolonek asked that Ricca be sent away from the nunciature and Haari fired immediately. And he got the go-ahead from the secretary of state, Cardinal Angelo Sodano. Ricca, dragging his heels, was transferred to the nunciature of Trinidad and Tobago, where he remained until 2004. There as well he butted heads with the nuncio. Finally to be called to the Vatican and removed from diplomatic service on the ground. As for Haari, in the process of leaving the nunciature he demanded that some of his luggage be sent to the Vatican as diplomatic baggage, to the address of Monsignor Ricca. Nuncio Bolonek refused, and the luggage ended up in a building outside of the nunciature. Where it remained for a few years, until from Rome Ricca said that he didn't want to have anything to do with it anymore. Once the luggage was opened to get rid of its contents—as decided by the nuncio Bolonek—a pistol was found in it, which was handed over to the Uruguayan authorities, and in addition to personal effects, an enormous quantity of condoms and pornographic material. In Uruguay, the facts reported above are known to dozens of persons: bishops, priests, sisters, lay people. Without counting the civil authorities, from security forces to fire protection. Many of these persons have had direct experience of these facts, at various moments. But at the Vatican as well there are those who know about them. The nuncio at the time, Bolonek, always expressed himself with severity with regard to Ricca, in reporting to Rome. And yet a blanket of public silence has covered until today these past episodes of the monsignor. In Uruguay, there are some who respect the granting of silence out of scruples of conscience. Some for the duty of office. Some who are silent because they do not want to put the Church and the pope in a bad light. But at the Vatican there are some who actively promoted this cover-up operation. By blocking the investigations from the time of the events until today. By concealing the reports from the nuncio. By keeping Ricca's personal file immaculate. In this way they facilitated a prestigious new career for Ricca. After his return to Rome, the monsignor was integrated into the diplomatic personnel serving at the secretariat of state: initially, from 2005, in the first section, that of general affairs; then, from 2008, in the second section, that of relations with states; and then again, from 2012, in the first section, with a top-level position, that of nunciature advisor first class.

"Among the tasks assigned to him was supervision of the spending of the nunciatures. And from this as well was born that reputation as an incorruptible moralizer which was assigned to him by the media all over the world, at the news of his appointment as 'prelate' of the IOR. Moreover, beginning in 2006, Monsignor Ricca was entrusted with the direction first of one, then of two, and finally of three residences for cardinals, bishops, and priests visiting Rome, including that of Saint Martha. And this allowed him to weave an intricate network of relationships with the highest levels of the Catholic hierarchy all over the world. The appointment as 'prelate' of the IOR was for Ricca the crowning of this second career of his. But it was also the beginning of the end. Because of the many upright persons who knew about his scandalous past, the news of the promotion was a cause of extreme bitterness, all the more keen because it was seen as a presage of harm for the arduous enterprise that Pope Francis has in the works, of purification of the Church and of reform of the Roman curia. Because of this some believed it to be their duty to tell the pope the truth. Certain that he would make the consequent decisions."⁹

One year after publication, Monsignor Ricca is still working in the Institute for Works of Religion (IOR) as one of the three key players in charge of what is the

Vatican Bank.¹⁰ Bergoglio has done nothing to correct his decision, demonstrating his failure to oppose one of the top leaders of the Vatican “Gay Lobby. “ Why then did Pope Francis say: *“Non è facile. Qui ci sono molti ‘padroni’ del papa e con molta anzianità di servizio.”* This can be translated in two ways: *“It is not easy. Here there are many of the pope’s ‘bosses’ with great seniority of service,”* or *“It is not easy. Here there are many ‘owners’ of the pope with great seniority of service,”* Who then are these “bosses,” or even worse the “owners,” of the Pope? Isn’t he supposed to be a free man and the top of the Vatican power structure? Apparently not. It would appear that God’s representative on Earth has more terrestrial controllers, if we are to believe his own words.

In the same historical piece published by *L’Espresso*, Di Feo wrote, *“Now the information that did not reach Pope Francis regarding the past of Monsignor Battista Ricca seem to close the circle, in a design pattern that has something diabolical: the gay lobby in the Vatican exists, strong, rooted around the management of business and blackmail.”* The reason why Pope Francis can still trust Msgr. Ricca to serve him in one of the most delicate positions of power within the Vatican, especially after the scandal broke in the Italian media, remains a mystery to this day. There must be something more to the real power this figure holds, who is clearly a senior representative of the infamous “gay lobby.” Most Italian media articles pointed this out after he was nominated for the top job at the IOR, perhaps hoping as Magister and Di Feo had, that Pope Francis will eventually make him resign. Unfortunately, this did not occur.

The picture emerging is that the Church of today is made of sexual scandals, pedophilia and blackmail, performed by clergy and Vatican workers at all levels. There is a “mafiosi” protection of sorts, exercised by powerful and respected cardinals, bishops and archbishops of the infamous “lobby.” Many of the orgies organized continuously in the Vatican and villas on the outskirts of Rome as well, are often the result of actual Black Masses. Pope Francis on the 27th of May, 2014, on his way back from the Holy Land stated, “Pedophilia is like black masses.” This should remind us of an Italian book that came out in the 90’s entitled, *SATAN AT THE GATES OF ROME a Journey in the World of the Black Masses.*¹¹ This book is an in-depth investigation, written by Enrica Cammarano and Letizia Strambi, which reveals, amongst other things, that such rituals are often carried out in proximity of the Papal Palace of Castel Gandolfo, based in the town of Castel Gandolfo, located 15 miles (24 kilometers) southeast of Rome in the Lazio region of Italy. The authors write:

“But there is another factor to be taken into consideration for the choice of the Castelli Romani: the Pope has taken his summer residence in Castel Gandolfo. The devotees of evil find the Pope’s choice is not random

and prefer these lands because they are trodden by the footsteps of many popes. Finally, everywhere the fear is spreading on the advent of a new era. In history everything seems to collapse except Rome, the Eternal City. However, there are many prophecies that see in the year 2000, the beginning of a new aeon characterized by an attack on the church ... in their own home”¹²

We must also remember that in the period immediately after the resignation, Castel Gandolfo had been, albeit temporarily, chosen as the residence of *Pope Emeritus* Joseph Ratzinger, who has been accused by more than one person to have participated in black masses himself.

It seems that the older cardinals did not vote in the election of Bergoglio because of their advancing age. This would have left evidence that the three Inspectors General of the Holy See, if we want to call them in this way, knew of these terrible practices.

To sum up the “*Relationem*,” it gives particular emphasis to the non-observance of two commandments in particular. They include the Sixth Commandment, “Thou Shalt Not Commit Impure Acts,” and the Seventh, “Thou Shalt Not Steal.” These are the two main problems today in the Vatican: First the *Gay Lobby*, and second the IOR, the infamous Vatican bank. They are the constant source of scandals and criminal activities, and from an inside source that has observed Bergoglio closely from his installation to the Throne of Peter, it seems that whatever he is doing on the surface to fight these two delicate issues in the eyes of the public is just merely a show, not a real act of significant change. Sad but true, a Jesuit in the end is always a Jesuit, no matter how white his liturgical clothing gets. Pope Francis, the Jesuit, is unfortunately disappointing many, including this author, who thought for a brief time that real change was at hand in the heart of Christianity.

THE QUEEN OF FREEMASONRY ARRIVES ... A YEAR LATE

On August 31, 2013, we find the strange and sudden departure of Cardinal Bertone when Pope Francis officially accepted his resignation, for reasons of age, from the all-powerful position of Secretary of the Vatican State. This also coincides with the forced resignation, a month before, of another friend of Bertone, the IOR Director General named Paolo Cipriani. Both actions seem to originate from the suspected violations of the international **anti-recycling laws** by the two prominent figures and their bank clients. Apparently the true identities of the many owners of mysterious and top secret bank accounts held in the Vatican Bank are mentioned in the previously discussed “*Relationem*.” Such secret accounts belong to many influential people, some of whom may be prominent Italian politicians never previously investigated, seemingly because of the usual lack of interest from both the Vatican and the corrupt Italian Republic. Not surprisingly,

there was also mention of accounts of mafia bosses, drug traffickers, so-called terrorists, and secret agents of the CIA. They would use their accounts at the IOR to put away huge sums of money originating from money laundering, drugs, political corruption, and even funds for terrorist operations and to be used for bribes, in the Vatican bank.

According to Giorgio Bongiovanni, a very controversial character because of his claimed stigmata and some say New Age religious delusions, there may be even much more in the documents contained in the “*Relationem*.” A controversial figure, he constantly fights against corruption of the Vatican by the Mafia in the magazine *Antimafia Duemila* that he courageously runs from his headquarters in Via Asti 23 in the Italian city of Porto S.Elpidio. Bongiovanni makes reference to a scandal involving 229 million euros that was put on deposit with the IOR. Apparently arranged by APSA, the most important financial institution of the Vatican State, this money was secretly routed toward accounts in London during the final years of the pontificate of Ratzinger, and discovered later by Italian prosecutors based in Rome.¹³

To have a clear idea of the function of APSA, here is the Wikipedia definition on the subject:

*“The Administration of the Patrimony of the Apostolic See (Italian: Amministrazione del Patrimonio della Sede Apostolica, abbreviated APSA) is the office of the Roman Curia that deals with the ‘provisions owned by the Holy See in order to provide the funds necessary for the Roman Curia to function’ Pastor Bonus, 172 as revised by the 8 July 2014 motu proprio of Pope Francis on the transfer of what had been the Administration’s Ordinary Section to the Secretariat for the Economy. In its reduced form, it acts as the Treasury and central bank of Vatican City and the Holy See. It was established by Pope Paul VI on 15 August 1967.”*¹⁴

This secret financial operation mentioned by Bongiovanni is judged by experts in the field as another huge money laundering scandal orchestrated by the Vatican with no respect for international laws, an operation which even disrupted the powerful Freemasons of the Bank of England.

I myself was initiated years ago into the United Grand Lodge of England (Kirby 2818). Founded with the help of the Bank of England Lodge, I know very well the figures of power residing in the City of London, whom are based in a specific area widely referred to as *The City*, the business heart of London. They operate when things get out of hand, and this happened when another important banking institution called Monte dei Paschi di Siena (MPS), the oldest in Italy, was involved in illegal operations with the IOR when they illicitly sent a couple of billion to London. At this point, the direct intervention of Queen Elizabeth II was requested by her loyal Freemasons of The City. During this time, the financial police in Italy

expanded their investigation into what is now believed to be a 90-million-euro fraud at MPS, including new investigations in several Italian cities including Siena, Rome, and Milan. The latest search in 2014 is part of a broader probe targeting alleged members of the so-called “5% gang”—a name given to ex-bank managers suspected of taking 5% payoffs on banking operations under a previous management.¹⁵

Most of the managers of this so-called “5% gang,” are Freemasons linked to Stefano Bisi, a well-known journalist and communication expert from Siena, Italy. Bisi is a person who once collaborated with the MPS and was elected to succeed Gustavo Raffi on April 5th, 2014, as Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy. This is the only Masonic obedience recognized by their American counterparts in the various States of the Union.

Meanwhile, the investigating judge of the court of Siena announced the file had been suddenly closed into the supposed suicide of David Rossi, the bank’s communication manager of MPS and a close collaborator of Stefano Bisi. He jumped, or was probably forced, from a window of the MPS headquarters in March 2013, exactly one year before Bisi became Grand Master of the Italian Freemasons. The family of Rossi had their doubts on his suicide, and strongly opposed the archiving of this case from the start.¹⁶

The journalist and Masonic expert, Rita Pennarola, in March 2014, wrote of the many connections between Bisi, Rossi, and MPS, wondering if there was the involvement of what she called the “illuminated” hand of Bisi and his influential Freemasons from Siena, in the 30-meter fall of poor David Rossi.¹⁷ Rossi’s office computer was also apparently hacked and manipulated by an unknown individual soon after his death.¹⁸ But this is Italy, and the case was closed in March, 2014, due to the influence of the people involved, including the new Grand Master, Stefano Bisi.



FIG. 25. A smiling Queen Elizabeth on March 4, 2013 walking unassisted from King Edward VII Hospital, accompanied by a nurse that graduated from the Royal Masonic Hospital. Photo by Andrew Winning (Reuters).

Let us return to the arrival of Queen Elizabeth II at the Vatican, and her secret mission on behalf of the Freemasons of “The City.” Worried about the disturbing news coming from the Vatican and the Italian financial sector, this meeting was originally scheduled to occur at the beginning of March 2013, and would have coincided with what we can define as the Masonic murder of David Rossi. This was yet another improbable death of a prominent banker, just like the 1982 “suicide” of

Roberto Calvi, who was called “God’s Banker,” and was found hanging from scaffolding under London’s Blackfriars bridge the day after he went missing from Rome. The Queen’s previous journey had been delayed a year, as on March 3, 2013, she was rushed to and remained at a hospital for 24 hours, due to what was officially reported as a severe gastrointestinal problem. Until 2002, the hospital in question was called The Royal Masonic Hospital. Despite her medical problems, as she was leaving the hospital, *The Queen of the Craft*, as she is traditionally referred to in English Freemasonry, launched a very subtle, yet a strong and unequivocal signal to “The Brothers” involved. Always attentive to the symbolic details, the Queen was accompanied to the exit of the hospital with a nurse wearing a huge buckle with the symbols of Freemasonry, which was in use at the hospital only until 2002.¹⁹

The Queen of England finally arrived at the Vatican for a meeting with Pope Francis on April 4th, 2014. This was a visit of very strategic importance from what is not only a head of state but also the supreme leader of the Anglican Church, and protector of English Freemasonry, which is only present in the Vatican by the Duke of Kent, cousin of *Her Majesty*, and the Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England. This brief visit by the Queen, originally intended to sort out the various financial problems detected by her Freemason bankers, and eventually, to take the pulse of the Conclave for the election of the Pope in 2013, happened in 2014, and focussed instead on the growing crisis in the Ukraine, the Middle East, and Israel, where the Pope went to visit in May, 2014. This was the beginning of the worst crisis in decades, so Francis was dispatched to instruct his Jesuit agents on the coming conflicts and their plans of action for the area. The Queen of Freemasonry had, to a certain extent, influenced the nomination of Pope Francis, as is true with previous nominations, beginning with the first Masonic and Rosicrucian Pope in 1958, Pope John XXIII.

She must have been very pleased with the work of Pope Francis, who has been cleaning up the mess of his predecessors, at least in the public eye. With the help of Shimon Peres of Israel, another key player in Freemasonry, he is now planning what will become the world parliament of religions, the final stage of the plan devised by the New World Order. Peres said before meeting Pope Francis on the 4th of September, 2014: “*The UN has done its time, what we need is an Organization of the United Religions, a UN of the religions.*”²⁰



FIG. 26. Detail of the huge Masonic buckle, worn by the nurse photographed with Queen Elizabeth II during her exit from the hospital on March 4, 2013.

THE PARALLEL INVESTIGATION TO PROTECT THE LOBBY OF BERTONE AND THE ILLUMINATI

Over the years, the Vatican has kept hidden the largest tax evasion of all time, which has never been denounced by any government. Their crimes go unpunished because of the sovereign state status held by the Vatican, where obviously it is not the Holy Spirit that reigns, but rather the spirit of Satan, along with his gang of pedophiles, satanists, mafiosi, and Masonic businessmen that are leading the Church of Rome into an inexorable decline. Let's not forget that it was the son of a mobster, the controversial Massimo Ciancimino, who revealed not too long ago, that he had accompanied his father Vito, to the offices of the Vatican bank, to deposit briefcases containing billions of lire. And then there was the testimony of Vincenzo Calcara, who became a traitor to the mafia, a so-called "*pentito*," but also a precious informer to the investigating authorities. He stated that he delivered in person, to a high prelate, the sum of 10 billion lire. This large sum of money was the result of criminal trafficking by some say the current head of Cosa Nostra, the Sicilian "*Boss of Bosses*," Matteo Messina Denaro, also known as *Diabolik*. These revelations are just the tip of the iceberg, if we went much deeper than that, and we could prove our findings, it would probably mean the end of the Church. Here we have, in the age of information technology, a person who could very well be considered the last Pope.

I would call him a "*technical*" pope, in the period before complete collapse, a sort of "*Governor*" of the Church who reminds me of the ex-Italian Prime Minister

and economist Mario Monti, a proud Jesuit student and a member of the Bilderberg directorate, who rose to power in Italy without being elected, kicking out Berlusconi in 2012 thanks to the Bilderberg and the Vatican. With a sort of technical *coup d'état* to save the stability of the NWO Euro Zone, Pope Francis and his team are a kind of “*insolvency service*” set up by the Vatican Jesuits. As the aforementioned Beppe Grillo said, given the situation and the decline facing the whole of Italy and the Church of Rome, it's a dominatrix.

Francis needs to be a sort of ferryman, who would ferry the Vatican ship to the end of its time on earth, preparing for the advent of the so-called Universal Church in 2019. The same Beppe Grillo is now very close to the former Secretary of State Tarcisio Bertone, as they are both linked to the Academy of the Illuminati in Rome, and their President/Grand Master, Professor Giuliano Bernardo. After his first face-to-face meeting with Bertone, Grillo had initially hoped that Bertone would be elected as Pope, going so far as to publicly announce it on his website, specifying that Bertone was the last Pope of the Malachi prophecies, the famous *Petrus Romanus*.²¹ This explanation came together partly because Bertone was born in Romano Canavese, a small town in the province of Turin, hence the link with the name *Petrus Romanus*. Grillo suddenly changed his mind after the resignation of Benedict XVI, and instead of announcing the advent of Bertone, he stated: “*Maybe the next one will be a black Pope,*”²² indicating later on, that it could be a Pope of possible African descent. Some say to this day, that Pope Francis is the so-called “*black Pope*” of the prophecies, simply because he is a Jesuit.

This sudden change in Bertone's status with Beppe Grillo (and contrary to some people's perception, Grillo remains a powerful man of the system), was probably related to the fact that the earliest revelations of Ratzinger's butler, the so-called “*Crow*” of the Vatican, the now-infamous Paolo Gabriele, were about the “*gay lobby*” and Bertone, who was portrayed as the biggest loser due to these revelations that ruined his public image forever. It seems that Bertone had even initiated a secret investigation in 2011, in order to protect his colleagues from the “*gay lobby,*” which included, some inside sources say, Ratzinger himself, as well as the former Grand Master of Ceremonies of the Pope, Monsignor Camaldo, as previously mentioned and indicated by Julian Assange of Wikileaks, as an agent of the CIA involved in homosexual activities monitored by *The Agency*.

“For more than a year, email, phones, meetings and discussions have been meticulously put under observation, on behalf of Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone, the Vatican Gendarmerie led by General Domenico Giani, a former Italian intelligence officer, that in the coming weeks could lead the Holy See to a new assignment at the United Nations.” The Italian edition of the Huffington Post reported this in an article in the weekly Panorama, on February 28, 2013. The article anticipated and highlighted the content²³ of what will be revealed on the day Ratzinger abandoned the Vatican theater, to become Pope Emeritus. He did not

come down from the cross as Jesus would have probably done, but is “going up the hill,” instead. Ratzinger, in fact, took the helicopter to his Castel Gandolfo summer residence, which I mentioned earlier, in the area infested by satanists in Castelli Romani, in the hills near Rome. This is where he retired for a few months before returning to his current residence, a monastery inside the Vatican walls. Regarding General Domenico Giani, who began the investigation instigated by Bertone, it is worth mentioning that he is still at the service of the new Pope every day. He never departed for the UN as wrongly predicted by journalists, most likely because he is from Arezzo, the city of the Ex-Worshipful Master of the infamous P2 Masonic Lodge, Licio Gelli, a friend of Giani and also a very special friend of the Vatican. He collaborates with them as an expert on intelligence and a Commander of the Order of the Holy Sepulcher of Jerusalem, as well as a Grand Officer of the Order of St. Sylvester Pope. According to the first statement from the Panorama article, this top secret investigation issued by Bertone and his associates was dated until 2012, but they later corrected it to 2011. “When the first letters of threats to Bertone began circulating (revealed by “Panorama”) with the first leaks of confidential documents, they were put in place as the most massive and widespread work of interception ever made to date in the Sacred buildings which, according to some, continues to this day.”²⁴

Of course, there remains a lot of confusion, even in the media, between this parallel investigation and the main “*Relationem*” conducted by Vatican intelligence cardinals: Herranz, De Giorgi and Tomko. What followed has been defined as “*Vatileaks*,” the main investigation conducted by Vatican authorities which was officially released when the “*Crow*” scandal broke in the press, to investigate such leaks and arrest the suspects. In the end there was only one suspect, the butler, the classical scapegoat. Bertone’s original investigation began much earlier in 2011, which was initiated by Bertone as a result of the threats received personally and by other members of what appear to be the “*Gay Lobby*.” In a letter named the “*Great funerals at court*,” it soon became Bertone’s personal attempt to save his position when the “*Vatileaks*” investigation was taken over by the Vatican Judicial authorities. Later the intelligence operatives of the “*Relationem*” began their own operation, and to this day, we don’t know how much of this previous investigation was passed on and used for both “*Vatileaks*” and “*Relationem*,” and how much was omitted and used to save and preserve the powerful “*Gay Lobby*,” as in the case of Monsignor Ricca, who was conveniently left out so he could reach his new position in the new IOR of the Pope Francis era. Regarding the conclave that elected Bergoglio, it was controlled by the usual foreign intelligence services, normal to the Vatican. We have seen in recent history throughout the period of the Cold War, with the United States and Russia in the lead, attempts to steal secrets and effect the choice of Pope. This happened to poor Cardinal Siri, for example, as far back as 1958, when he was forced to renounce because of Roncalli’s choice. This was made by the powerful Masonic lobby at the time, which was preparing the stage for the Second Vatican Council.

Since the last Conclave there has been a clash between inside lobbies. Above it all, we find Cardinal Bertone and his associates ready to use sophisticated methods and technology to gather information, and set in motion the eventual blackmail

methods traditionally used by modern intelligence agencies. All this merely to defend the interests of the Vatican “Gay Lobby,” under attack by the Italian media, and under investigation by the Vatican authorities of “Vatileaks” and the Vatican intelligence trio responsible for the “Relationem.” This internal struggle has worried many concerned, especially those who reside within Vatican territory. In addition to emails and phone calls that have been archived by the “Vatileaks” investigators, Bertone’s men put together a list of all those who entered and exited from the Leonine Wall after 9 PM. A list containing what some say include many names of men and women engaged in prostitution activities within the Vatican walls, as well as drug deals of cocaine and other contraband used by workers and clergy alike. A parcel addressed to the Vatican containing cocaine-filled condoms was seized by German customs officers in March, 2014. The package was sent to the Vatican from a South American country and contained 14 condoms filled with £33,000 worth of liquid cocaine.²⁵ Two men were also detained in September, 2014 by French police after the discovery of four kilos of cocaine and between 150 to 200 grams of cannabis, which were discovered hidden inside an official Vatican car with diplomatic number license plates. As you can see, there is a constant demand for these kind of substances at the Vatican’s so-called “Party Time” events. The only statement to the press made about the unprecedented initiative of the Vatican ex-Secretary of State, Tarcisio Bertone, was made by the official spokesmen Jesuit Father Federico Lombardi at the end of February, 2013, and was just before Ratzinger left the picture. In the heat of the moment, it went nearly unnoticed: *“In the context of Vatileaks that may have been authorized by the prosecution, and not by the Secretary of State, (there were) a number of interceptions and some controls. I can assure you that it is not a large investigation or generalized.”* So the Vatican spokesman, Father Federico Lombardi, downplayed the initiative of Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone and even said, *“Two or three phone utilities may have been put under control,”* followed by, *“To say that this case involves an extensive investigation across the board that creates the atmosphere of fear or distrust, and now affects the Conclave has no affinity with reality.”* The statement by the magazine *Panorama*, revealed on their website that same day, seems to state something different, *“This thorough investigation has been ordered to the Vatican Gendarmerie, coordinated by the master Domenico Giani, on the request of the Secretary of State. The months following the publication of confidential documents from the Secretary of State and from the Papal States, led the Gendarmerie to strengthen their efforts in the investigation. These have been the subject, in February 2012, of a specific measure authorized by the promoter of justice, Nicola Picardi. The trials of Paolo Gabriele and Claudio Sciarpelletti, celebrated in the months of October and November 2012, and concluded with a sentence for both defendants, have not stopped the investigative work*

of the Gendarmerie, which has instead continued—and it is not yet defined—with particular reference to the following alleged offenses: crimes against the state, crimes against the powers of the state, insulting state institutions, slander and libel, the inviolability of secrets. It should also be noted that the body of the Gendarmerie, under the control of the Governorate of Vatican City State, in its capacity as police and judicial protection of public works closely with the first section of the Secretariat of State ‘Section of the General Affairs’ under the responsibility of the Substitute (art. 13th, c.3 L. CCCLXXXIV of 16 July 2002 on the Government of the State of Vatican City, and art. c.141, the Apostolic Constitution, Pastor Bonus).”²⁶

With this note *Panorama* made a reverse statement of sorts, confirming that the then-Secretary of State Tarcisio Bertone and his deputy were, therefore, “*ex officio*” and were kept abreast of investigations and protection of the public order carried out by the Vatican Gendarmerie, and had access to the relevant documents by way of their work, thus justifying their investigation, deemed according to Vatican law, 100% legal. Or maybe this is what they would like us to think.

We can only speculate why Lombardi insisted on making the following comment during a press conference on the 28th of February 2013, “*In the context of Vatileaks, they may have been authorized by the prosecution, and not by the Secretary of State.*” The Vatican law states that in this case, “*the Gendarmerie, under the control of the Governorate of Vatican City State, in its capacity as police and judicial protection of the public, work closely with the first section of the Secretariat of State.*”²⁷ On the vastness of the surveillance controls, *Panorama* finally makes clear that the operations room of the Vatican Gendarmerie has been archiving a huge mass of data, mainly phone and web activity by a large amount of people inside the Vatican, not the 2 or 3 intercepted phone lines falsely stated by Father Lombardi.

All this information is still available to the investigation department and the Group of Rapid Intervention (GIR) of the Vatican Gendarmerie.²⁸ And finally, for those who are thinking after all this that the Vatican and Freemasonry are at war, the ex-Grand Master of Freemasonry at the time of the infamous P2 Lodge, Armandino Corona, received for his final departure in 2009 a “*syn-cretistic funeral*” mixing the two traditions. This ceremony was held in Cagliari, in the Basilica dedicated to Our Lady of Bonaria, protector of Sardinia, visited the year prior by Pope Ratzinger. On this occasion he bestowed the honor of a Golden Rose to the Basilica.²⁹ The mixture of the two rites only apparently antithetical to each other would obviously be judged blasphemous by non-Masons, especially in the Catholic world. The people involved do not have such concerns, having the power and the knowledge of both the esoteric and the occult that bind them secretly in a church

very different from what has always been portrayed. A Church that has in their knightly orders the point of contact with the upper echelons of Freemasonry (which are more than willing to enlist in the Knights of the Holy Sepulcher) as well as those in the Sovereign Order of Malta, *or other less important, even if not officially recognized by the Vatican.*

THE DUTCH CATHOLIC DISASTER

In 1993, the head of the diocese of Rotterdam unexpectedly left his post and retired to the Benedictine abbey of Chevetogne in Belgium. Years later, the reason for his sudden departure became public and the Dutch Church received another blow to their already precarious image. It was revealed that Prelate Philippe Bär, who had led the diocese of Rotterdam for ten years, had been accused of giving organizational support to a pedophile association. The well-known Vaticanist insider, Giacomo Galeazzi, wrote in December 2011, *“Bishop and leader of a ‘gang’ of pedophiles: the prelate Philippe Bär (who headed the most important diocese in the Netherlands from 1983 to 1993) is suspected of offering organizational support to an association which intended to sexually abuse minors and to take part in such acts.”*³⁰

Galeazzi’s observations seemed to open the inquiring eye of the mainstream media. Three months later, in March 2012, the Dutch evening newspaper *NRC Handelsblad* published an article³¹ in which they accused the Catholic Church of having ordered and organized in the fifties, the castration of a dozen men to apparently “cure” them of their homosexuality. In reality, castration was often a punishment for revealing too much about their sexual encounters with the clergy. The UK newspaper *The Telegraph* reported on the Dutch article cited above, and stated that, *“At least 10 teenage boys or young men under the age of 21 were surgically castrated ‘to get rid of homosexuality’ while in the care of the Dutch Roman Catholic Church in the 1950s.”* The article was written by Joep Dohmen, a journalist of *NRC Handelsblad* who was among the first to investigate cases of child abuse within the Dutch Church in 2010. This was before the government decided to open an official investigation into the abuse. His newspaper is headquartered in Rotterdam and is one of the most widely read newspapers in the Netherlands. After the publication of these articles, some Dutch parliamentarians called for the opening of a new survey and asked to interrogate Weim Deetman. He was the figure responsible for an independent commission to investigate the pedophilia cases, but failed to mention the castration cases.³²

The article by Dohmen became extremely popular in March 2012, and was cited by many newspapers around the world, ranging from *The Daily Beast*³³ to *The New York Times*.³⁴ The new articles basically revolved around the story of a young Dutch citizen named Henk Heithuis. Mr. Heithuis was first locked up in a psychiatric hospital run by the Catholic Church and then surgically castrated in 1956. He was sent there after he reported to the Dutch police the abuse he suffered between 1950 to 1953 at the Harreveld Catholic boarding school in the province of Gelderland, in Holland. *“This case is especially painful because it concerns a victim who was victimized for a second time,”* said Peter Nissen, a professor of the history of religion at Radboud University in the Netherlands. *“He had the courage to go to the police and was castrated.”*³⁵

The journalist Robert Chesal, who reported for *The Daily Beast* on how his colleague and collaborator Joep Dohmen uncovered the Dutch castration scandal wrote that, *“he was a colleague who I worked with to break the story of Dutch church sex abuse back in 2010. Dohmen and I, working for our respective media outlets but sharing information, uncovered a series of scandals in boarding schools and parishes that led hundreds of abuse victims to step forward and tell their story. Our work led the Dutch bishops to install a commission of inquiry that completed its work last December.”*



FIG 27. Former Secretary of State of the Vatican Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone and Beppe Grillo the leader of the “5 Stars Movement” the new political reality tied in with the Italian Academy of the Illuminati and supported by the Vatican.



FIG.28. On the right is the Inspector General of the Vatican Domenico Giani (b.1962), notice the Knights of Malta (SMOM) jewel on his collar.

So how did these two investigative journalists, who had already revealed dirt on the Catholic Church in the Netherlands in 2010, receive such shocking information regarding Henk Heithuis? It was from a friend of Henk named Rogge who apparently helped them, as Chesal writes, “Rogge, a 79-year-old sculptor living in a converted farmhouse near the Dutch city of Zutphen, showed me a stack of letters from the 1950s. Some were in his own hand; others were from his brother, their deceased mother, and their friend, Henk Heithuis.”

Since he is such a central figure in all this, let's try to understand better the incredible story of Henk Heithuis from the words of Robert Chesal: “In 1956, Henk, then 20-years-old and legally a minor, reported the clerical abuse to the police. Hearing about the abuse, the police treated him as if he were insane, bringing him to a Roman Catholic psychiatric hospital where he was involuntarily committed. People there told detectives Henk was ‘a homosexual, untrustworthy, a liar and mentally disturbed.’ One month later, at St. Josephs Hospital in the southern Dutch town of Veghel, Henk was surgically castrated or ‘eugenized,’ as the hospital records put it, using a term previously attributed to the Nazi program of systematically sterilizing the mentally and physically handicapped. In one of his letters, Henk wrote about how he was ‘maimed.’ The surgeon, he told Rogge, played records to calm the other boys who were in the hallway, waiting to undergo the same procedure. ‘I didn’t believe him,’ Rogge said. But when Henk took off his pants to show him, he was shocked to see the truth. ‘When he undressed I saw that, indeed, there was nothing left there where his testicles used be. It blew us away to see that this was not a joke. He was mutilated.’ ‘Henk said the monks there preyed on the boys,’ Rogge told Dohmen. ‘When he was seventeen he became the brother superior’s play thing.’ In a series of articles for his paper, Dohmen reconstructed how Henk tried to get his life back on track after his discharge from St. Josephs. In April 1957, with nowhere to live, Henk joined the crew of a Dutch cargo ship headed for Indonesia. But on board, his body swelled up grotesquely and he had wild mood swings caused by the hormonal imbalance following his castration. When the ship docked in Kobe, Japan, Henk went ashore and sought help. With the help of the Dutch consul there, he found Ysbrand Rogge, Cornelius’s brother. Ysbrand, a merchant banker in Kobe, arranged for Henk to fly home to Amsterdam by KLM jet, and he ensured that his mother Thea would be waiting for Henk when he got there. Thea took him in and got him medical help. Thea Rogge wrote in one of the letters her son kept that the lawyers and doctor who’d helped Henk had found nine more cases—another nine boys who’d been castrated in similar circumstances. Dohmen found documents that show that there were more castrations, and he knows the identity of at least one more person, but suspects there could be

many more. Using Thea Rogge's letters, Dohmen traced the rest of Henk's story. He discovered that Henk, once nursed back to health, had moved out of her house and found a place of his own. Lawyers acting for Henk had filed suit against the psychiatric institution and the child welfare board that approved the minor's involuntary commitment and castration, demanding 150,000 guilders or about \$100,000, at the time, in damages. A few weeks after Henk reported brother superior Gregorius to the police, Gregorius was spirited out of Harreveld boarding school. Records in the Dutch state attorney's office reveal that he was never prosecuted, for 'lack of evidence.' His congregation quickly moved him to New Glasgow, in Nova Scotia, where he helped set up a home for the mentally handicapped and worked for many years, according to a Dutch newspaper. Gregorius, whose given name was Gregory van Buuren, died in 1993 of natural causes, at the retirement home of his congregation in the Netherlands.³⁶

Henk Heithuis died in 1958 in a mysterious car accident, and some monks were later convicted of sexual abuse, but the story of his castration never surfaced until many decades later, and according to Dohmen, there is evidence that at least nine other boys were castrated. This is particularly disturbing because as it was reported in *Time* magazine, "The revelations are especially shocking given the long-standing Dutch traditions of openness and tolerance, notably regarding homosexuality. Same-sex relations have been legal in the Netherlands since 1811, and the country was the first in the world to legalize same-sex marriages in 2001. Perhaps most disturbing, however, is the fact that the castration claims were also missed by an official investigation into sexual abuse in the church published last year. The investigation—headed by Wim Deetman, a former Dutch Education Minister and mayor of the Hague—looked into 1,800 reports of sexual abuse by clergy or volunteers within Dutch Catholic dioceses from 1945 to 2010. While the 1,100-page final report concluded that tens of thousands of children had been abused over 40 years, it did not delve into the castration claims, saying, "There were few leads for further research."³⁷

The author and journalist Giacomo Galeazzi, back in 2011, wrote, "The independent inquiry commission presided over by former minister Wim Deetman, reached a shocking conclusion, identifying 800 perpetrators of abuses (priests and lay staff), of whom 150 are still living. One in five minors who came into close contact with Church structures, in the Netherlands, between 1945 and 2010, were forced to suffer abuse."³⁸

The Deetman Commission, promoted and supported officially by the Catholic Church, only seemed interested to investigate cases that occurred from 1945 to 1985. They probably left out the more recent cases to the scrutiny of the public, as to

not upset the present hierarchy of the Dutch Catholic Church, and again they failed to make any mention of the castration cases.³⁹ The investigation officially ended in December of 2011, which was led by Willem Joost “Wim” Deetman, who was born 3 April 1945 in The Hague. He was a Dutch politician of the Christian Democratic Appeal (CDA), a statesman, former minister of education and mayor of The Hague, and currently a member of the Dutch Raad van State (Council of State).⁴⁰ Needless to say, in recent times the CDA has been the dominant political party in the Netherlands. It is a pro-Vatican party, however several groups of activists have criticized the work of the Commission of Inquiry controlled by Deetman, accusing the Catholic politician of covering up many abuse cases committed by the Church. In the end Deetman has been criticized by the Dutch parliament for failing to include evidence of the castrations of at least ten minors.⁴¹ *Radio Netherlands Worldwide* even went as far as stating: “We now know that former Dutch cabinet minister Wim Deetman did not meet the expectations he raised when he chaired the Commission of Inquiry into sexual abuse in the Roman Catholic Church. He did not get to the bottom of the abuse scandal or reveal all of the horrors that took place behind church doors in the Netherlands.” The radio station made mention that journalist Dohmen found something even more important during his investigation, “He discovered that the Deetman Report failed to mention a certain political figure who tried to secure a royal pardon for Gregorius and other convicted Catholic brothers from Harreveld. That was Victor Marijnen, a former Dutch prime minister and leading member of the Catholic People’s Party (KVP). The KVP later merged with Protestant parties to form the Christian Democrats (CDA)—the political party of inquiry commission chairman Wim Deetman. Victor Marijnen was in an extraordinary position in the 1950s. Not only was he a rising star in his political party, he was also vice-chairman of the Dutch Catholic child protection agency, and—most pertinently—director of Harreveld boarding school. The Deetman Commission was aware of these connections and the potential conflicts of interest they represent. The commission was aware of Marijnen’s letter to the Queen on behalf of sexual abusers, too, but omitted these facts in its report. Reacting to Dohmen’s revelations, the Deetman Commission explains that it did not mention Marijnen because it did not detail any cases that could be traced back to an individual, for the sake of protecting privacy. However, elsewhere in the same report we see numerous mentions of cases that can be traced back to individuals, even highly-placed figures such as bishops Ad Simonis and Philippe Bär. The commission did not shy away from slapping these men on the wrist. It’s not unreasonable to conclude that the Deetman Commission refrained from investigating the castration because it knew this would inevitably lead to closer scrutiny of the Harreveld situation, exposing the role of Victor Marijnen and showing Mr. Deetman’s own political party in a very negative light indeed.”⁴²

The Italian television network LA 7 picked up the story for a TV special, and stated that in this tragedy of chemical castration there was, “*not even a hint in the final report by the Commission.*”⁴³ As per the usual, the Deetman Commission was controlled and manipulated by the Vatican Jesuit stooges who responded to the media accusations by saying they had been aware of the case of Henk Heithuis (of course they were!), but they were simply not able to arrive at a definite conclusion based on a supposed lack of evidence, showing once more that the Catholic hierarchy and their politicians are liars with no heart.



FIG.29. Pictured above is Henk Heithuis, the Dutch citizen who was castrated in 1956 by the Catholic Church. Photo: omroepbrabant.

THE VATICAN AND THE NETHERLANDS OF HORRORS

In May of 2013, more shocking revelations were revealed from Holland with the statements of Toos Nijenhuis, alleged victim of pedophilia by priests and people in high places. She is described by a known blogger as, “*a fifty-four-year-old physiotherapist and mother of five from Holland, who was tortured, raped and used experimentally from the age of four years old by wealthy and powerful men around the world, including top officials of churches and governments. And, Nijenhuis claims, these crimes are continuing today, including the ritual sacrifice of children in rural Holland. On May 7 (2013), Ms. Nijenhuis accompanied Kevin Annett, Mel Ve and other investigators to a forested site near to Zwolle where such child murders took place as recently as November, 2010, according to Ms. Nijenhuis. Among the perpetrators who are named in these crimes and who allegedly assaulted Toos Nijenhuis are Prince Bernhard of Holland, who was the grandfather of the newly-*

crowned Dutch King Alexander, and a founder of the Bilderberg Group; Catholic Cardinal Bernard Alfrink of Utrecht, and members of the British Royal Family.”⁴⁴

Ms. Nijenhuis is not alone. Supporting her extraordinary claims is another eyewitness of the events, a man who was a regular participant in the dark rituals of the pedophile cult, including the supposed killing of children. We find him in a video next to Nijenhuis saying, “*I saw Joseph Ratzinger murder a little girl at a French chateau in the fall of 1987,*” stated the witness who was a regular participant in the cult ritual torture and killing of children. “*It was ugly and horrible, and it didn’t happen just once. Ratzinger often took part. He and (Dutch Catholic Cardinal) Alfrink and (Bilderberg founder) Prince Bernhard were some of the more prominent men who took part.*”⁴⁵

Ms. Nijenhuis is now hoping for some kind of binding legal action against the Church on her behalf by the ITCCS, the International Tribunal into Crimes of Church and State, a legal entity that is now moving in this direction. I therefore hope that sooner or later we will all receive clarification on what has really happened in the Netherlands. It’s safe to say that as a democratic nation there must be more honesty and transparency from both its clergy and its politicians.

Regarding Ratzinger, he is perhaps not the monster described by Ms. Nijenhuis and her friend, but we can’t be certain of these incredible allegations until we have further evidence. *Pope Emeritus*, more than any other, taking into account his previous position of power during the pontificate of John Paul II, and who was Prefect of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, is certainly guilty of having acted for years in a conspiratorial mode at the top of the Vatican hierarchy, often to cover up the wrong-doing of his pedophile priests. He could have initiated a process of transparency and renewal of the Church if he was a different man, without waiting to reach this level of shameful decline that possibly led to his resignation. During the reign of the now-sainted John Paul II, Ratzinger was in charge of the “*Faith*,” and pedophile priests were not only tolerated in the Vatican, but often rewarded by the Polish Pope. It has been proven, without a shadow of a doubt, that these are the serial pedophiles at their very worst. There is Father Marcial Maciel Degollad (who died January 30, 2008), founder of the Legionaries of Christ, a pedophile involved in numerous sexual scandals which came out only after the death of Pope Wojtyła, and were finally acknowledged publicly by Ratzinger only after his death. Jimmy Savile, the now-deceased pedophile BBC presenter, who in 50 years had molested more than 200 victims and, according to a witness, had even boasted of turning into jewelry the glass eyes stolen from bodies in a morgue in which he often gave himself to acts of necrophilia. “*A glass eye stolen from a*

*corpse by Jimmy Savile, which he then made into a trophy necklace, was sold at a charity auction for £75 shortly after his death. It is believed to have been worn by the pedophile DJ as he co-presented the final episode of 'Top of the Pops' at BBC Television Centre in 2006, where he also groped a child. An official NHS report revealed yesterday, Savile had bragged about stealing glass eyes from the sockets of the dead at Leeds General Infirmary, and had them made into rings and medallions."*⁴⁶

This infamous monster known as Jimmy Savile, who until his death on October 29 of 2011, was never charged with anything because he was protected in high places, received in his hands personally by the so-called Saint, John Paul II, an important acknowledgment when he was nominated Knight of the Pontifical Equestrian Order of Saint Gregory the Great, in 1990.

So the next time people speak of how good of a man Wojtyla was, let them read this book and maybe then they will begin to understand what kind of person he really was.

THE "BABY PROSTITUTION RING" AND THE CHURCH OF COMPROMISE

In November 2013, yet another big scandal erupted in Italy with clear links to prominent political figures and the Vatican. A few months after the election of the new Argentinian Pope, the Italian police discovered a child prostitution ring that was operating in the Parioli neighborhood in the north of Rome, which is one of the most exclusive areas of the Italian capital. This latest pedophilia scandal shook Italy to its core. It was not only the result of the present decay of morals, which now rages in our Western society, but was secretly controlled for years by the forces imposed on us by the New World Order.



FIG.30. A frame from the video interview showing Toos Nijenhuis, alleged victim of pedophilia by priests and people in high places, along with another alleged super witness.



FIG 31. Pope John Paul II together with the infamous pedophile Jimmy Savile, during his appointment as Knight.

It is also the inevitable result of compromise and hypocrisy reigning within our current society. A society which, beyond measure, tolerates deplorable conduct. It pretends to not see what is really going on, often out of laziness, or perhaps to keep up the appearance of a quiet life around them.

Even in an exclusive neighborhood of Rome, the meetings of these young prostitutes went on for years undisturbed before being finally discovered by the police. The public was initially shocked while television programs bombarded its viewers with improbable "Talk Shows" and "News" on this sad story. The paradox is that the more you dig into this cross-section of today's society, the more it opens

into the world the proverbial “Pandora’s Box” in which the prevailing squalor ends with the discovery of more and more customers from the so-called elite of our society. These include professionals, military officers, politicians, and even Mauro Floriani, director of *Trenitalia*, and husband of Alessandra Mussolini, the granddaughter of fascist dictator Benito Mussolini, (*Il Duce*) and the niece of Sophia Loren. Shortly after this story broke and the names began to leak, the newspaper articles and the various broadcasts about this delicate subject suddenly stopped. This occurred after investigators discovered evidence that certain employees of the Vatican were also involved in this child prostitution ring.⁴⁷ The apparent loyal customers of the “*Baby Prostitutes*” as they were called, also include what could be important prelates.

After these revelations, and as far as the mass media was concerned, the case was closed. For the public, going deeper into the story would have been too much for the Catholics of Italy to handle, a culture still somewhat submissive to the Church. After all, the public is consumed at present with a sort of Pope frenzy, created by Bergoglio and his Jesuits, to manipulate the masses further. In any case, 40 people, potential clients of the ring are still being investigated. The girls involved were aged 14 and 15. When the press exposed the Vatican involvement, the online edition of the Roman newspaper, *Il Tempo*, always loyal to the Vatican, quickly wrote, “*It could not be priests involved, but civilians.*”⁴⁸ In a later print edition of the same newspaper, reported by the website *Gazzettino.it*, a police investigator admitted: “*We are also investigating priests and politicians who could be involved in the case.*”⁴⁹

The following period witnessed the absolute silence of the Italian and the international media on this delicate case. The first convictions arrived in the summer of 2014, which of course did not include the politicians, the priests, or the Vatican employees involved. This was yet another demonstration of the power of the Holy See, which said nothing on the matter, even in the supposed new era of Pope Bergoglio, who just preferred to ignore the whole thing. A month before the scandal erupted, in October 2013, another abuse case involving the Church was brought to light and this time it involved Pope Francis directly. Erik Zattoni from the city of Ferrara in northern Italy told his story to reporters of the Italian television program, *Le Iene*, broadcasted by Berlusconi’s TV channel *ITALIA UNO*. The poor Zattoni knew from an early age that he was the product of rape by a priest. When his mother was aged 14, she was abused by a priest that housed her and her family in the parish. He was born from this terrible act of violence 33 years earlier, and now in 2013 he finally demanded justice from the “*new*” Church of Pope Bergoglio. But the media outlets of Ferrara focused their attention on the reaction

of the present Bishop Luigi Negri, which was truly shocking and not in line with the supposed Christian values of the Bishop. At the microphone of *Le Iene*, the Bishop made it clear that he did not have too much to say about Zattoni's case, or the priest responsible for it.

When a journalist from *Le Iene* asked how a priest could remain in his position even after a "crime of this nature," Negri glossed over the question by stating: "*You want to teach the Church how to be the Church? Certainly it is fair to say that there were reasons why the Church believed that he should be dismissed. Rape is not enough. For the monetary compensation I don't know who you should ask, but not me. These things are civil matters, not ecclesiastical. Stop it, because I am getting upset.*"⁵⁰

I think these unrepentant words by a Bishop are more than enough to understand the current situation within the Church. So how does Pope Francis fit in Zattoni's case in particular? When he was still a Cardinal, a mere four days before his Pontifical election, he was interviewed on the case by the same TV show.⁵¹ Quite annoyed, with an attitude far removed from what we see today as the "good" Pope Francis, he dismissed the case and left in a hurry. It's quite paradoxical that in early December 2013, Bergoglio received with a smile, a book on the Inquisition from the Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu.⁵² Perhaps he should use it as inspiration for his work with the group of Cardinals denominated the "C8" that he has put together, which I will discuss in a moment. The news that was broadcast on April 13th, 2013, exactly one month after his election, stated that eight cardinals were chosen to advise the Pope, "*in the government of the universal Church*" to consider a draft revision of the Apostolic Constitution *Pastor bonus* on the Roman Curia. "*I think that the consultation is very important,*" said Francis in an interview with the Jesuit publication *Civiltà Cattolica*. He stated, "*The consistories and synods are, for example, important places to make real and active consultation. We must, however, make them less rigid in form. I want to consult them in a real way, not formal. The consultation of the eight cardinals, this outsider advisory group, is not only my decision, but the result of the will of the cardinals, as it has been expressed in the general congregations before the conclave. I want it to be a real consultation, not just formal.*"⁵³

The C8 group that is apparently assisting him in his mission of "*purifying*" the Church in the eyes of the public is composed of Cardinals from all continents: Giuseppe Bertello (the only Italian particularly linked to the Knights of the Holy Sepulcher), Francisco Javier Errazuriz Ossa (only *emeritus* of the group), Oswald Gracias, Reinhard Marx, Laurent Monsengwo Pasinya, Sean Patrick O'Malley, George Pell, and Andrés Rodríguez Maradiaga. The latter also plays the role of

coordinator, while the function of secretary has been entrusted to Marcello Semeraro, the Bishop of Albano, which is a town near Rome. Their official level function has focused on the administration of the Vatican machine, which is not treating in any consistent way, the increasing demands for compensation by victims of pedophilia performed by the clergy. Since their appointment, the cardinals in question have been in contact with each other where they exchange ideas, proposals, collected materials, and cited instances from the Bishops Conferences to which they belong. With the new Secretary of State Pietro Parolin, the C8 has also worked with the so-called *Council of 15*, for the Study of Organizational and Economic Problems of the Holy See (Meisner, Rouco Varela, Pengo, Carera Rivera, George, Fox Napier, Cipriani, Scola, Toppo, Pell, Vallini, Urosa Savino, Ricard, Odilo Scherer, Tong Hon). *The Council of 15* was created at the time by John Paul II to create greater collegiality in the approval of the financial statements, budgets and accounts of the Vatican. At the center of the debate “the mission of the IOR,” is inserted in the wider mission of the Church as seen from not only the “*economic operational side*.” The Cardinals officially consider a “*limited horizon*,” but I have to wonder, do they really? In the end it seems that the IOR will not close its doors after the arrival of Pope Francis as many of us were hoping. The final decision, of course, is not really up to the Pope, but to the Roman Curia which is the first and most direct collaborators of the Pope, and were not excluded from this process of apparent transformation of the administration structure of the Vatican.

All the heads of the various departments, in fact, have submitted proposals to reform or otherwise improve the coordination between the curial offices and their activities. There are two main issues that the eight cardinals from the C8 are dealing with, in particular, together with the Pope, since their appointment to this new office. To begin with, there are questions on the life within the Church: collegiality, the relationship between the center and the particular churches, the relationship between the Curia and the Bishops’ Conferences, and the possible reform of the Synod of Bishops. On this, much material and many requests and suggestions were collected by the Bishops’ Conferences of various continents. The second major theme is the reform of the Roman Curia.

On the roadmap, there are cases to streamline the Curia itself, which has often been perceived as a central governing body of the Church as opposed to a service to the universal ministry of the Bishop of Rome. Streamlining could go through the amalgamation of several pontifical councils, some of which, for example, could be embodied in a new Congregation for the Laity. Another issue concerns the structure of the Secretariat of State that was, as we know, in the hands of the infamous Cardinal Bertone. Lost in such bureaucracy, who knows if the Pope and

his team will eventually manage to save the dignity of the Church before his departure from earth. Let me say, I have my doubts. Meanwhile, in early December 2013, more shocking news began to unfold in the media regarding the possible resignation of Pope Francis himself at some point in the near future. Such a possibility was first hinted by Guillermo Marcó, *“After Benedict’s gesture it will not seem too strange if Francis gave up, after having done what he thought was right to do and if he feels that his strength is weakening.”* Marcó also stated during a radio interview, *“To be able to resign, as the bishops do, would be positive, since it would then appoint younger people.”* Obviously by doing so Francis will be giving in to the New World Order project to destroy any divine presence in the various religions before the *One World Religion* comes to life. French journalist Caroline Pigozzi, who with the Jesuit Henri Madelin, authored a book on the figure of Francis, called *Ainsi fait-il*. In an interview given to the website *Infobae*, he stated that the tradition of the Society of Jesus would be in the Pope’s future decision to resign, and must be taken into account: *“I believe that Francis had a vision of his own power, a Jesuit vision and personal. He arrived late for his mission but wants to accomplish it and knows what he is doing.”* He then adds, *“the day he feels that he can not go further, that the forces are deserting him, he should leave, as did his predecessor.”* According to Pigozzi this could become *“a new rule in the Vatican. If Francis also resigns he would create in this way a historical precedent, which would become part of the tradition in the Vatican.”* Religious political fiction? Not really. In August 2014, on his way back from Korea, Pope Francis confirmed what his ex-spokesmen Guillermo Marcó had suggested, that he may one day resign the papacy. Marcó stated, *“The pope said that his predecessor Benedict XVI has opened the door for papal resignations with his decision to stand down last year, the first example since Pope Gregory XII in 1415. Some theologians may say this is not right, but I think this way,”* In a lighthearted exchange with reporters returning to Rome from a trip to South Korea, Pope Francis noted, *“Let us think about what (Benedict XVI) said, ‘I have become old, I do not have the strength.’ It was a beautiful gesture of nobility, of humility and courage.”* He added: *“But you could say to me, if you at some time felt you could not go forward, you should do the same.”* Asked about his immense popularity, the 77-year-old joked that he would probably die soon so he should not get too proud: *“I know this will last a short time, two or three years, and then I go to the house of the Father.”* Pope Francis also said he had some nerve problems that he treated with a South American tea-like drink called Mate, and that he had not taken a vacation away from home since 1975.⁵⁴

Comments like this naturally lead Catholics—and the general public alike—to begin to wonder with some apprehension, what then will happen after Ratzinger’s

resignation if another Pope leaves the Chair of Peter voluntarily? The continuous indispositions of Bergoglio in the internal wars for the ultimate control of the Vatican bank are worrying to many insiders who say the Pope is fed up.⁵⁵

In short, Francis could very well resign, but by doing so it will mean the definitive and final end of what is left in the Sacrality of the Papacy, as well as fulfilling the NWO aspirations. Whatever excuse Pope Francis gives, it not justified in a religion based on the ultimate sacrifice of its founder: Jesus Christ.



- 1 *The Confession of an Illuminati vol.3 (italian edition)...*p. 299-300.
- 2 Francesco Bellegrandi, *Nichitaroncalli*, Edizioni internazionali di letteratura e scienze Tipografica edizioni grafiche Manfredi, s.n.c., Via G. Mazzoni, 39 A, Rome, 1994.
- 3 <http://www.liberoquotidiano.it/news/italia/932534/Gay~massoni~gole-pro-fonde.html> ‡ Archived from the internet September 3, 2014.
- 4 <http://italia.panorama.it/Le-notti-brave-dei-preti-gay> ‡ Archived from the internet September 3, 2014.
- 5 http://www.repubblica.it/esteri/2013/02/21/news/ricatti_vaticano-53080655/ ‡ Archived from the internet September 3, 2014.
- 6 <http://www.gruppoespresso.it/it/governance/management/curriculum/carlo-de-benedetti.html> ‡ Archived from the internet September 3, 2014.
- 7 *Art.cit.La Repubblica*, 02/21/2013.
- 8 <http://www.dagospia.com/rubrica-3/politica/monsignor-ricca-e-il-suo-vizietto-tenuto-nascosto-al-papa-la-polpetta-avvelenata-servita-59762.htm> ‡ Archived from the internet September 5, 2013.
- 9 Article by Sandro Magister, published in *L'Espresso*, no. 29 of 2013. English translation by Matthew Sherry, Ballwin, Missouri, USA for <http://chiesa.espresso.repubblica.it> ‡ Archived from the internet, September 3, 2014.
- 10 http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Istituto_per_le_Opere_di_Religione ‡ Archived from the internet, September 3, 2014.
- 11 Enrica Cammarano, Letizia Strambi, *SATAN AT THE GATES OF ROME: A Journey into the World of the Black Masses*, Ed.Mediterranee, Rome, 1995.
- 12 Enrica Cammarano, Letizia Strambi, *SATAN AT THE GATES OF ROME: A Journey into the World of the Black Masses*, Ed.Mediterranee, Rome, 1995.
- 13 <http://www.antimafiaduemila.com/2013022341367/giorgio-bongiovanni/relationem-shadow-dellanticristo-in-vaticano.html> ‡ Archived from the internet July 3, 2013.
- 14 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Administration_of_the_Patrimony_of_the_Apostolic_See ‡ Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 15 http://www.ansa.it/web/notizie/rubriche/english/2014/03/05/New-operations-probe-scandal-hit-MPS_10186123.html ‡ Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 16 http://www.corriere.it/cronache/13_settembre_26/mps-rossi-suicidio-famiglia_3cb06b3e-269a-11e3-a1ee-487182bf93b6.shtml ‡ Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 17 http://www.corriere.it/cronache/13_settembre_26/mps-rossi-suicidio-famiglia_3cb06b3e-269a-11e3-a1ee-487182bf93b6.shtml ‡ Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 18 <http://www.freemasonry.london.museum/os/wp-content/uploads/2010/12/Royal-Masonic-Hospital.pdf> ‡ Archived from the internet July 3, 2013.

- 19 <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2014/02/24/monte-paschi-il-computer-di-david-rossi-e-stato-manomesso-dopo-il-suicidio/892691/> † Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 20 http://www.ansa.it/sito/notizie/topnews/2014/09/04/peres-a-papa-fondiamo-onu-religiom_d3e714f1-4555-49e6-9347-8970b43cff95.html † Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 21 http://www.beppegrillo.it/2009/08/bertone_ultimo_papa.html † Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 22 <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2013/02/11/grillo-tsunami-a-rovigo-magari-prossimo-sara-papa-nero-video/496131/> † Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 23 http://www.huffingtonpost.it/2013/02/27/vaticano-panorarna-da-un-anno-tut-ta-la-curia-e-sotto-controllo-per-ordine-del-cardinal-tarcisio-bertone_n_2772689.html?utm_hp_ref=italy † Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 24 Art.cit.
- 25 <http://www.theguardian.com/world/2014/mar/23/vatican-cocaine-condoms-parcel-seized-package> † Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 26 <http://news.panorama.it/cronaca/intercettazioni-vaticano-cardinale-bertone> † Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 27 Art.cit.
- 28 Art.cit.
- 29 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Basilica_of_Our_Lady_of_Bonaria † Archived from the internet September 4, 2014.
- 30 <http://vaticaninsider.lastampa.it/en/inquiries-and-interviews/detail/articolo/olanda-netherlands-holanda-pedofilia-pedophilia-10958/> † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.
- 31 <http://www.nrc.nl/nieuws/2012/03/17/jongens-binnen-r-k-kerk-gecastreerd-we-gens-homoseksueel-gedrag/> † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.
- 32 <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2012/03/17/olanda-nuovo-scandalo-pedofilia-nella-chiesa-vittime-religiosi-venivano-castrate/198196> † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.
- 33 <http://www.thedailybeast.com/articles/2012/03/22/dutch-castration-scandal-how-journalists-broke-the-story.html> † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.
- 34 http://www.nytimes.com/2012/03/21/world/europe/dutch-church-accused-of-castrating-10-young-men.html?_r=0 † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.
- 35 *The New York Times*, Art.cit.
- 36 *The Daily Beast* Art.cit.
- 37 <http://content.time.com/time/world/article/0,8599,2109795,00.html> † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.
- 38 *La Stampa*, *Vatican Insider*, Art.cit.
- 39 *Il Fatto Quotidiano*, Art.cit.
- 40 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wim_Deetman † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.
- 41 *Ibid.*
- 42 <http://www.rnw.nl/english/article/time-truth-about-catholic-sex-abuse-netherlands> † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.
- 43 <http://tg.la7.it/vaticano/pedofilia-chiesa-bimbi-castrati-in-ospedali-cattolici-in-olanda-17-03-2012-61436/> † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.
- 44 <http://aangirfan.blogspot.it/2013/05/child-sacrifice-and-royalty.html> † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.
- 45 <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-A1o1Egi20c> † Archived from the internet September 5, 2014.

- 46 <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2672395/Glass-eye-stolen-corpse-Savile-necklace-sold-charity-auction-75-wore-final-Top-Pops-groped-child.html#ixzz3CTXlqX4c> ‡ Archived from the internet September 5, 2014
- 47 <http://www.fanpage.it/baby-squillo-preti-politici/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 48 <http://www.iltempo.it/cronache/2013/11/17/baby-squillo-tra-i-clienti-dipenden-ti-del-vaticano-1.1190392> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 49 http://www.ilgazzettino.it/iITALIA/CRONACANERA/baby_squillo_roma_preti_politici/notizie/361817.shtml ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 50 <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2013/10/18/prete-pedofilo-stupro-mia-madre-papa-francesco-faccia-giustizia/748792/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 51 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?V=Df-fhHjLUkA> ‡ Archived from the internet December 3, 2013.
- 52 <http://www.ilgiornale.it/news/esteri/netanyahu-visita-papa-porta-regalo-libro-sullinquisizione-972739.htm> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 53 <http://vaticaninsider.lastampa.it/vaticano/dettaglio-articolo/articolo/vaticano-curia-28215/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 54 <http://www.nbcnews.com/news/world/pope-francis-i-could-quit-benedict-or-even-die-2017-n183721> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 55 <http://mentiinformatiche.com/2014/06/francesco-e-stanco-e-nello-ior-torna-la-guerra-di-poltrone.html> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.

Chapter: V

PROPHECIES AND MORE...



THE END TIMES ALWAYS HAVE A NEW BEGINNING



The crisis looming over the Catholic Church has long been a constant theme of prophecies—some very old, and others from reputed seers in the last few decades. Consistent with biblical prophecy, the Irish Saint Malachy predicted almost 900 years ago that the last pope will be called *Petrus Romanus*, or “Peter the Roman,” and would oversee the destruction of Rome. Catholic prophecies also tell of an “Antichrist” who will betray the faith. In more recent times, the apparitions of Our Lady of America— a partially-approved apparition—which warned in 1981 that certain “priests and consecrated virgins” were caught in a “web of evil” which included “unnatural acts,” while others were teaching “false doctrines” and “repudiating” the sacraments, raise even more eyebrows.¹

In light of the many prophecies, current events, and the mass sensitivity of Catholics, we find ourselves divided amongst those who try to recall the numerous—and sometimes puzzling—prophecies of “*The Last Pope*,” and others who are dazzled by the rich background and charismatic history of Christianity. Then there are those who wish to delve deeply into the shocking circumstances of Ratzinger’s resignation. In light of the dramatic political and human crisis that now involves the whole world, it confirms for many the arrival of an “*End of Times*” scenario. Despite what some might

believe, the impression that emerges from the prophecies and Christian apocryphal writings is not just a bunch of religious “*mumbo jumbo*” of apocalyptic suggestions put together, but on the contrary, they demonstrate a precise story line of great proportions, at times dramatically true, predicting episodes of importance from the recent past. The “*End of Times*” scenario we seem to be leaving in these new dark ages, defined by the decadence of the Church affected by apostasy, should later give birth to the infamous “*Reign of the Antichrist*” narrative, who has possibly already risen to power in the view of many Christian eschatologists. The persecution and martyrdom that the Church will have to face however in this terrible period for mankind will be followed by a possible “*rebirth*,” and of course, this could correspond to the predicted and increasingly real project for a One World Religion, complete with their Temple in Palestrina that we analyzed earlier. The messages of the prophets are clear: there will be a dramatic period of “*tribulation*” and divisions, a possible schism, infighting within the clergy, and apostasy within the ranks of the faithful. Those who will not side with the growing evil and stay true to the path of Christ will eventually be rewarded for their strong faith. The possibility of a sort of diagram on the basis of these prefigurations is clearly of a Hermetic nature: *Passion-Death-Resurrection*, the same pattern that we find in the exemplary life of Jesus, and the true significance of mystical Christianity. This brings us to the rebirth stage of true awareness and understanding—but only after a period of profound tribulation. In some traditionalist interpretations, the mystical visions will lead to the inside “*construction*” of the faithful’s soul. That is, only those who follow the pure path of practice and prayer will be the ones able to “*save*” their soul from death and dissolution.

THE EMMERICH VISIONS

The Christian prophecies accepted by the Vatican seem to allude to the resignation of Ratzinger as a major turning point, and more generally they are addressed to this specific period in history. We find it in the words of the Virgin from the cycle of Rue de Baruch, La Salette and Fátima, and the visions of the Blessed Catherine Emmerich (1774-1824). Born at Flamske in Westphalia, Germany, on September 8, 1774, she became a nun of the Augustinian Order at Dulmen. She had the use of

reason from her birth and could understand liturgical Latin from her first time at Mass. During the last 12 years of her life, she could eat no food except Holy Communion, nor take any drink except water, subsisting entirely on the Holy Eucharist. From 1802 until her death, she bore the wounds of the Crown of Thorns, and from 1812, she apparently received the full stigmata, including a cross over her heart and the wound from the lance. Anne Catherine Emmerich seemed “*to have possessed the gift of reading hearts, and she saw, in actual, visual detail, the facts of Catholic belief which most of us simply have to accept on faith. The basic truths of the catechism—angels, devils, Purgatory, the life of Our Lord and the Blessed Mother, the Real Presence of Christ in the Eucharist, the grace of the Sacraments—all these truths were as real to her as the material world.*”²

A book called *The Life of Anne Catherine Emmerich* written by Rev. Carl Schmoeger, C.S.S.R. was published in English back in 1870 and reprinted in 1968 by Maria Regina Guild, based in Los Angeles, California.³ The truly remarkable visions that were seen by Emmerich between 1820 and 1822, and *channeled* to use a more modern term, which spoke of a false church in Rome built against every rule, in which they would find and shelter heretics of every kind, giving rise to division and chaos. Along with this premonition is introduced for the first time the theme of twin popes, and the false ecumenical Church established in Rome. The latter reference sounds much like *The Temple of the Work of the Holy Spirit*, a truly “*strange, and extravagant Church*” created by what are becoming the zombies of the New World Order, the ones Emmerich says in her visions work “*mechanically.*”

Let’s examine directly some of her most interesting visions:

“I saw also the relationship between two popes... I saw how baleful would be the consequences of this false church. I saw it increase in size; heretics of every kind came into the city of Rome. The local clergy grew lukewarm, and I saw a great darkness.

“I had another vision of the great tribulation. It seems to me that a concession was demanded from the clergy which could not be granted. I saw many older priests, especially one, who wept bitterly. A few younger ones were also weeping. But others, and the lukewarm among them, readily did what was demanded. It was as if people were splitting into two camps.

“I saw that many pastors allowed themselves to be taken up with ideas that were dangerous to the Church. They were building a great, strange, and extravagant Church. Everyone was to be admitted in it in order to be united and have equal rights: Evangelicals, Catholics, sects of every description. Such was to be the new Church ... But God had other designs.

*“I saw again the strange big church that was being built there in Rome. There was nothing holy in it. I saw this just as I saw a movement led by Ecclesiastics to which contributed angels, saints, and other Christians. But there in the strange big church all **the work was being done mechanically according to set rules and formulae**. Everything was being done according to human reason.*

“I saw all sorts of people, things, doctrines, and opinions. There was something proud, presumptuous, and violent about it, and they seemed very successful. I did not see a single Angel nor a single saint helping in the work. But far away in the background, I saw the seat of the cruel people armed with spears, and I saw a laughing figure which said: ‘Do build it as solid as you can; we will pull it to the ground.’

“I saw again the new and odd-looking church which they were trying to build. There was nothing holy about it ... People were kneading bread in the crypt below ... but it would not rise, nor did they receive the body of our Lord, but only bread. Those who were in error, through no fault of their own, and who piously and ardently longed for the Body of Jesus were spiritually consoled, but not by their communion. Then my Guide (Jesus) said: ‘This is Babel.’”⁴

Regarding this subject, there is also a similar prophecy by Nostradamus in one of his famous quatrains, numbered **II.30**, and entitled,

The New Mass of Many Languages, the Antichrist:

*“One whom the infernal gods of Annibal
Shall be reborn to terrorize mankind
Never greater horror have been reported
One shall come due to the Babel
Mass given to the clergy.”⁵*

The vision of the two popes seems incredibly accurate in relation to Ratzinger and Bergoglio, but it also continues to be accurate in reporting that the priest would have surrendered to every kind of obscenity, from gambling to sex, just like they do these days in the Vatican. Emmerich continues:

“I saw deplorable things: they were gambling, drinking, and talking in church; they were also courting women. All sorts of abominations were perpetrated there. Priests allowed everything and said Mass with much irreverence. I saw that few of them were still godly ... All these things caused me much distress.

“Then I saw an apparition of the Mother of God, and she said that the tribulation would be very great. She added that people must pray fervently with outstretched arms, be it only long enough to say three ‘Our Fathers.’ This was the way her Son prayed for them on the Cross. They must rise at twelve at night, and pray in this manner; and they must keep coming to the Church. They must pray above all for the Church of Darkness to leave Rome. ... These were all good and devout people, and they did not know where help and guidance should be sought. There were no traitors and enemies among them, yet they were afraid of one another.

*“I saw more martyrs, not now but in the future. ... I saw **the secret sect** relentlessly undermining the great Church. Near them I saw a horrible beast coming up from the sea. All over the world, good and devout people, especially the clergy, were harassed, oppressed, and put into prison.”⁶*

In the prophetic dreams of Don Bosco, the Church also appears divided towards a possible schism. Don Bosco (1815-1888) was the founder of the now powerful Salesians of Don Bosco, known also as the Salesian Society. Most of the prophecies associated with Don Bosco came to him during his dreams, just as in Matthew’s Gospel where the process of Joseph is being instructed by angels during dreams, is also described. It is clear that Don Bosco’s experiences were more than the sort of dreams most of us have when asleep. Most of his dreams were concerned with the direction both he and his Order, the Salesians, were to take in the future, and in particular with the students who lived at his oratory in Turin. He would often speak to them just before they went to bed, sometimes predicting that one of their number would die within a certain period, but without indicating who.

On the 30th of May 1862, during one of his “Good Night” talks, Don Bosco told his boys and the young clerics that he was training, about a dream he had a few nights previously. He stated: *“Very grave trials await the Church. What we have suffered so far is almost nothing compared to what is going to happen.”⁷*

This seems to echo what was said only a few decades earlier on October 1st, 1820, by Anne Catherine Emmerich, *“The Church is in great danger. We must pray so the Pope does not leave Rome; there would be innumerable evils if he did. Now they are demanding something from him.”*

But what is most striking in this prophetic scenario is the explicit reference to the “*Secret Society*” made by Emmerich, that would set out a plan for the destruction of the Church. Who and what is she referring to? Perhaps the Illuminati and their Ecclesiastical Freemasonry? Even Mother Agnes Steiner and Blessed Anna Maria Taigi spoke respectively of a church without a pastor and of the Holy Father being forced out of Rome: *“They will have to leave their monasteries, monks and nuns will be uprooted from their convents, especially in Italy. ... The Holy Church will be persecuted. ... Unless people with their prayers obtain the pardon, the time will come that will see*

the sword and death, and Rome will be without a shepherd. ... The religion ... will be persecuted, and priests massacred. The churches will be closed, but only for a short time. The Holy Father shall be obliged to leave Rome.”⁸

ARE THE PROPHECIES TRUE?

Can these visions described above be defined as authentic? Of course their authenticity is not only a matter of formal approval by the Church, which may or may not accept them as genuine. There are a variety of extremely popular visions that have made their way into the hearts and faith of millions, even without formal acceptance. The intentions of a few in charge at the top of the Vatican hierarchical structure still count on the ultimate Pontifical approval, as in the case of Our Lady of *Medjugorje*, also known as Queen of Peace. It may soon be considered part of the official and recognized visions of the Church, as is typical for all claims of private revelation that the Catholic Church must follow as a standard criterion for evaluating apparitions. There are two possible judgments: *constat de supernaturalitate*, or “It is confirmed to be of supernatural origin,” and *non constat* or “It is not confirmed.”⁹ The Catholic Church has made successive comments on the status of the Medjugorje apparitions, and each has been declared *non constat*, that is, it cannot confirm the supernatural nature of the apparitions.¹⁰

The Vatican commission set up to study the Medjugorje prophecies concluded their work on January 18, 2014, but its results have remain unpublished.¹¹ Of course, this begs the question why? They could be simply slow in publishing them, but in reality there are still many doubts on their authenticity due to the strange behavior of some of the visionaries involved. Inside the Vatican, that is, the NWO lobby of Marinelli, Montuoro and company, are those trying their best to promote this Marian cult, as there are also economic and geopolitical interest in the matter.

In order to have a clear perspective on this particular matter for non-Catholics or non-Christians alike, I will let the Catholic American blogger Glenn Dallaire from Bristol, CT, who specializes in the extraordinary mystics and visionaries of the Church,¹² articulate a good explanation on the subject:

“Some might ask if there are authentic mystics, visionaries and prophets in the world today? Judging by history the answer would have to be a most resounding ‘yes.’ Beginning in the Old Testament, we see the holy Prophets arise, inspired by the Holy Spirit to enlighten God’s people, and to reveal and set forth God’s laws. And throughout the centuries, we see the Catholic Church inspired and strengthened by Her holy mystic Saints and visionaries, who by the express will of God, become extraordinary instruments in His hands and special ‘channels’ for the Holy Spirit. Mystics and Visionaries as specially chosen souls have a variety of missions within the Church such as: (1) they inspire devotions like the Sacred Heart and Divine Mercy devotions; (2) through their lives as victim souls they make reparation to God for the conversion of sinners, and remind us to make sacrifices and do penance; (3) they enlighten us concerning the evils of the world and reveal to us the horrors of sin; (4) through their sufferings willingly accepted and offered to God, they remind us of our call to participate in the redemption of all of humanity through the offering of our own sacrifices, and through our sufferings willingly accepted.

*“In the book *Mystics of the Church* by Evelyn Underhill, we see that no century has been without its Mystics throughout the history of the Church. And certainly our most recent century has been enriched by some of the most extraordinary Mystics in the history of the Church, such as St. (Padre) Pio (1887-1968)—the first Priest confirmed to have had the sacred Stigmata, St. Faustina Kowalska (1905-1938) of the Divine Mercy devotion, and the extraordinary lay Mystic and Stigmatic, St. Gemma Galgani (1878-1903), just to name a few. There are certainly a good number of persons in the world today who are said to be mystics, and to a much lesser extent, there are a number of persons who are said to be stigmatics. The difficulty of course lies in the discernment as to whether a mystic or visionary is authentic or not. It is of course much easier for the Church (i.e. normally the local Bishop) to discern the authenticity of a mystic after their death, thus being able to discern and judge their entire life and the presence (or absence) of heroic virtues. Apart from any glaring theological errors, the Church normally does not make any judgments until after their death, and even then, a good number of them are never formally investigated by the Church.”¹³*

Glenn Dallaire adds to the point in regards to “*the spiritual dangers of mystics and visionaries,*” when he clarified the following:

“Although on the one hand Scripture states that we are not to despise prophecy, on the other hand the Church and the Saints advise us to be extremely careful and prudent in such matters, because perhaps more often than not, the origins of some alleged mystical graces can in reality be the devil in disguise. The extraordinary Mystic St. Paul of the Cross says that for every 100 persons said to be mystics; there is perhaps only one or two that are truly authentic and inspired by God—and this is coming from someone who was not only an extraordinary Saint and religious founder, but who himself was a authentic Mystic! Certainly we should heed his wise advice.

“We need to remember that the devil does not counterfeit copper or tin, but only gold. And all that glitters is not necessarily gold. Just because a visionary encourages such things as Eucharistic devotion, the Rosary, Confession, etc, this does not mean they are authentic mystics. After all, the devil does not appear with horns and cloven hooves suggesting that we follow or imitate him. If he showed himself the devil, who would follow or be inspired by him? He is the deceiver, and his deceptions are oh so very subtle. Let us not pride ourselves into thinking that we are wiser than

the demon by making ourselves judges and entrusting our spiritual lives to our own poor judgment.

“Little by little, a false visionary or mystic will very subtly, almost imperceptibly, introduce false devotions and doctrines, which on the surface seem logical and spiritual, but really are a means to instill spiritual pride in those affected, by thinking that they have ‘additional’ knowledge that other Catholics do not have, and/or by reciting special prayers and practicing special acts of devotion that other Catholics do not know of, thinking that they are specially graced through their association with the alleged mystic or visionary, and through the additional knowledge, prayers and acts of devotion that are not known or practiced by other Catholics. Once this spiritual pride takes root, then sooner or later comes spiritual disobedience to the Church, that is, usually the local Bishop, who will often test the spirit of the mystic by conveying certain sanctions upon the mystic and the followers, to see if they submit in obedience their alleged graces to the Church.”¹⁴

1951 † THE CROSSROADS OF PROPHECY AND THE RISE OF THE ANTICHRIST

On September 19, 1846, near the village of La Salette-Fallavaux in southeastern France, there was a Marian apparition reported by two children, Maximin Giraud and Melanie Calvat, that was given the name of *Notre-Dame de La Salette*, or “Our Lady of La Salette.”¹⁵ Over 150 years later, on April 2002, the French Fayard Publications released a book entitled *Discovery of the Secret of La Salette*, by Fathers René Laurentin and Abbé Michel Corteville. This book was intended to be read only by the general public because the subject was considered taboo to modern Catholics. The book endorses nothing less than an elucidation to the question of the authenticity of the Secret of La Salette. The 2002 authors are especially renowned for the latest version of an old theme, which happens to be the longest interpretation to date, and received the Imprimatur of Bishop Zola, Bishop of Lecce in Italy. The reason for this book was to summarize and popularize another book published in 2000. An enormous thesis of more than a thousand pages, also penned by Father Michel Corteville, called *La Grande Nouvelle des Bergers de la Salette*, or “The Great News of the Shepherds of La Salette,” and examining the Order of the Mother of God in the second part. Sections of the “secrets” remain to be published. It is Father Corteville who, in October 1999, discovered the original *Secret of La Salette* given to Pope Pius IX in 1851, buried for more than a century in the Vatican archives. This thesis was written to defend the divine authenticity of the many secrets.¹⁶

The biographer of Melanie Calvat has amazing things to say about the general opinion of the French clergy concerning the Apparition of La Salette and the child witness Melanie herself, during the years following the Apparition: *“(In 1860, Melanie) returned to Marseille and the Convent of Our Lady of Compassion. There Melanie tried to get her Secret published, as the Blessed Virgin had instructed her. But the Bishop of Marseille reacted just as had the Bishop (Ginoulhiac) of Grenoble. He flew into a fury, scolded Melanie, then took the pages on which the Secret was written, crumpled them into a ball and threw them into the fireplace. As he watched them burn, he said to Melanie, ‘This is how I will publish your secret!’*

“Melanie knew then that she would not be able to get the Secret published in France. She said, years later, that if the Apparition of La Salette and its Secret had been accepted by the French clergy, all the miracles that were done at Lourdes had occurred also at La Salette. Melanie also said that the de-Christianization of France occurred because of the hostility of the bishops towards the appearance of the Blessed Virgin at La Salette.”¹⁷

Beyond the controversies and the doubts of authenticity, the visions and prophecies of the Lady of La Salette have uncanny similarities with most of the others. In a universal theme, the predictions of the decadence of the Church and the advent of the Antichrist are echoed over and over. In one of these visions, the Virgin of La Salette predicts the assassination attempt on a Pope, claiming: *“The Pope will be persecuted on every side, they will shoot on him, they will want to put him to death, but they can do nothing.”* After analyzing the passage, some researchers including Antonio Socci, identified it with the assassination attempt on Pope John Paul II in St. Peter’s Square on May 3, 1981. Even the Italian mystic Teresa Musco, a remarkable seer and stigmatic, who like Jesus died at age 33, in September 1971, ten years before the Turkish killer Ali Agca would attempt the life of Pope John Paul II. While she was reliving the passion of Christ, she had an ecstatic vision of the wounding of the Pope and said: *“Stop! What are you doing? Why do you want to kill him? They want to kill the Pope! This happens in St. Peter’s Square.”¹⁸*

When Teresa was five years old, she had the first “divine” experience when she saw her first shower of large hail stones coming towards her. She

ran, half-dressed, out of the house, unaware of the danger. She lifted her arms and tried to catch the hail stones. Her worried father saw what was happening and immediately ran after her, slapped her face and pulled her forcibly back into the house. Soon afterwards a *'very beautiful lady'* appeared to Teresa, it was the Mother of Jesus, and she told the Lady about the beating she had got from her father, but the Lady told her very gently, *'Look, little daughter, your father meant well and didn't mean you any harm.'*¹⁹ It is believed that this was the first appearance of the Blessed Virgin Mary in Teresa's life, and later the presence of the Madonna became more and more frequent. One can rightly describe Teresa's early life as being heavily influenced and guided by the Holy Mary. Teresa Musco was born in the little village of Caiazzo near Caserta, in Italy on June 7th, 1943. She was one of ten children, four which died during childhood in a typical poor southern Italian family.²⁰

Two years before her shocking vision about the attempted assassination of the Pope, on Holy Thursday, April 3, 1969, at 10 am, Teresa received the stigmata. When she saw the Holy Mary dressed in black wearing a black veil from head to foot with tears that seemed to be running down of her face, telling her: *"Teresa, my beloved Son desires to give you His wounds."*²¹ Curiously, one of the two shepherd children from La Salette, Melanie, also received the stigmata as Teresa Musco had.

Stigmata seems to be a frequent event in the life of Catholic mystics and visionaries. So does the theme of abandonment of the faith by top officials. In a passage of the visions of La Salette, transcribed and sent by Melanie to the Pope on July 6, 1851, the Virgin says: *"There will also be the ministers of God and the brides of Jesus Christ who will abandon themselves to the riots and, this will be a terrible thing; in the end a hell will reign on earth: it will be then that the Antichrist will be born from a religious person, but beware, many people will believe him because they will say he came from the sky; the time is not far distant, will come to pass twice in 50 years."*

The message as I stated, dates back to 1851, which implies that *"twice in 50 years"* will take us to 1951. On this front, the date of 1951 appears as a point of convergence between the visions of the Blessed Emmerich and the eight preserved writings of the secret of La Salette (three by Maximin, five by

Melanie) that the Virgin transmitted to these two shepherds in La Salette, and were later transcribed and sent to Pope Pius IX in July 1851, yet mysteriously disappeared until 1999. Rightly so, Mons. Antonio Galli, author of a book on the subject published in Italy, who points out that *“those one hundred years would take us to 1951, there is now a well-known prophecy of the Blessed Catherine Emmerich, who died in 1827, according to which fifty or sixty years before the year 2000 swarms of demons from hell would be set free to roam the earth. We must unfortunately note, at our expense, in the second half of the twentieth century, Satan is really going wild, plunging the world into an abyss of horror and darkness.”*²²

Let us remember that in the 1950’s the methodical Masonic infiltration of the Vatican began in earnest. Soon afterward, a Freemason named Roncalli became the first Masonic Pope, who is now considered Saint John XXIII. The dramatic infiltration by Freemasonry is filled with hypocrisy, and endures to this day with disastrous consequences. In an attempt to save the Church, Padre Pio secretly appointed Don Luigi Villa in 1956 to fight Ecclesiastical Freemasonry, a subject I investigate in depth in the third Volume of my, *“Confessions.”* In the eschatological message,²³ Melanie adds further details in paragraph 26 regarding the advent of the Antichrist and his origins: *“During this time (of the false peace) the Antichrist will be born, from a religious Jew, a false virgin who will communicate with the old serpent, the master of impurity.”* Interestingly this diabolical figure that Melanie defines: *“in a word, he will be the devil incarnate.”*

Of course we can’t be sure if these visions are genuine or not, and we also have to take into account the period in which they were circulated and put together, when Jews were not so close and accepted as they are now by the Catholics (especially after the Second Vatican Council). What was revealed at La Salette is still quite incredible in relation to the coming of the Antichrist, though the shepherdess did not reveal a possible date for his birth, as did others, in more recent times, for example the American seer, Jeanne Dixon. According to Dixon the Antichrist will be born in 1962 and would have caused the ruin of the Church through the creation of a *“false humanism, through which man will worship himself.”* “Jeane L. Dixon (1904 -1997) was one of the best-known American astrologers and psychics of the

20th century due to her syndicated newspaper astrology column, some well-published predictions, and a best-selling biography.²⁴ Jeanne Dixon accurately foretold the assassinations of Mahatma Gandhi, Martin Luther King Jr., John F. Kennedy, and his brother Robert. Mrs. Dixon predicted the launch of Sputnik and the sinking of the submarines USS Thresher and Scorpion. Her successful predictions include the political defeat of Dewey by Harry Truman, the landslide election of Dwight Eisenhower, the demise of Nikita Krushchev, and the plane crash that killed UN Secretary Dag Hammarskold.²⁵

Many of Dixon's predictions of course proved incorrect, but she was followed by the most prominent Illuminati Republicans of her day. President Richard Nixon followed her predictions for example, ***and was a member of the Bohemian Grove***. Dixon even gave advice to Nancy Reagan, wife of another Bohemian Grove member, U.S. President Ronald Reagan.

*She wrote, "A child born somewhere in the Middle East shortly before 7:00 am (EST) on February 5, 1962 will revolutionize the world. Before the close of this century, he will bring together all mankind in one all-embracing faith. This will be the foundation of a new Christianity, with every sect and creed united through this man who will walk among the people to spread the wisdom of the almighty power."*²⁶

Could this child be *Barack Obama*? He was born in August, 1961, not 1962, and he was apparently born in Hawaii, USA, not the Middle East, but a lot of speculations have been circulating for years on the internet and various publications in regards to his real place of birth and his Muslim origins. There is evidence he could have been born in either Kenya or Indonesia, both being countries with large Muslim populations. The Rev. Robert Jeffress, a Dallas megachurch pastor, came out with a book in 2014 that claims President Barack Obama is clearing the way for the Antichrist. Jeffress, head of the 11,000-member First Baptist Church of Dallas, writes in his book, *Perfect Ending* that he does not believe Obama is the Antichrist, yet he links Obama's support of gay marriage to the coming of the Antichrist. *"For the first time in history a president of our country has openly proposed altering one of society's (not to mention God's) most fundamental laws: that marriage should be between a man and a woman,"* Jeffress

continues, “While I am not suggesting that President Obama is the Antichrist, the fact that he was able to propose such a sweeping change in God’s law and still win reelection by a comfortable margin illustrates how a future world leader will be able to oppose God’s laws without any repercussions.”²⁷

Regarding the timing of Obama’s birth and rise to power, in a letter written by Melanie in 1892 and addressed to Canon de Brandt, she writes: *son temps de paraître n’est pas très éloigné*, or “the time to look is not very far.” Deconstructing this phrase in his book, Galli seems to think that this wording in French signifies an exact distance in time: “*The Distance (as advocated by Melanie) that can be between 60 or 70 years, taking into account the clarification contained in the message: ‘During this time. ‘ The time of the false peace, before the third world conflict and the triumph of the Immaculate Heart of Mary. If so, the Antichrist would already be among us.’*”²⁸ In fact Maximin, the other visionary of La Salette, in his secret letter sent to Pope Pius IX on the 3rd of July 1851, mentions the fact that this great evil should have manifested in full force against the Church “*at the latest around the year 2000 or soon after.*” Michel de Notre Dame (1503-1566), also known as Nostradamus, who predicted several occurrences from 1555 to 3797, also spoke of the coming of the Antichrist, that will cause years of terror and blood before the new Golden Age begins.

This age would allegedly re-establish the correct balance on Earth. In the *Century X*, Quatrain 72, Nostradamus says: “*In the year 1999, seventh month: From the sky will come a great King of Terror. To bring back to life the great king of Angolmois, Before and after Mars is to reign by good luck.*” The date clearly refers to a solar eclipse which occurred in August 1999, (the difference of one month is due to the change of the Gregorian Calendar made in 1582). According to Nostradamus, that year saw the coming of the Antichrist whose kingdom will last 27 years, before the beginning of the Golden Age.²⁹

THE “UNOFFICIAL” PROPHECIES

Next to the prophecies recognized by the Church, there are also a cycle of non-recognized prophecies, just as in the case of those made in more recent times made by Jeanne Dixon, or a few

centuries back, by the now-legendary Nostradamus. They are often called “apocryphal,” as their origins are not always easy to prove at an academic level and on which, therefore, I can only suspend further judgment on their genuineness. Interestingly, most of these prophecies seem to trace the same language and apocalyptic images contained in the prophecies officially recognized by the Church. It is therefore at least worthwhile to examine them. The Apocalypses of Ephesus Prophecy, for example, were supposedly dictated to a hermit in the XIV Century by a angel from the Church of Ephesus. The following passage speaks upon the arrival of a new celestial body:

“Over the mountains of blood ... shall fall the stars, whilst the Sun shall swallow the Moon and then two new lights will throw up.

“Earth’s wounds shall still be bleeding ... but the flood will no longer be of water, but offire... All shall turn into a sea of blood.

“It will be on these days of universal madness that the Antichrist will come ...from the East, bearing signs of righteousness and wellness.

“Many shall follow Death, confusing it with the Lamb of Peace ... and Many shall desert, when terror... will fall upon Rome.

“Whilst the sky will show the signs of the Great Day, that are the Cross (Christianity), the half moon (Islamism), and the beheaded eagle (the Antichrist).

“In the marked time the Sun will be ordered to cry ... and the tears of the Sun shall fall upon Earth

“Huge Sparkles shall then spring up from different places on Earth ... and each Sparkle shall turn into a plague.

“And each plague shall bleed salty water and bones’ dust...

“Rome, in this time, shall change its name... and the legion of the Antichrist will march through Rome.

“And the ground of Rome shall move as the wave of the sea. And the sea will come to Rome... The seed of life shall stand in the Glen of the Four Saints.

“From there the history shall start again ...

“Within the new garden ... new laws ... time shall have... dimensions.

“And the Sun shall give a different warmth.”

Are we to believe the Earth, and to an extent that the Moon, would both collapse? Perhaps this is a metaphor, or a description of some kind of new physical reality? The “*days of universal madness*” could refer to the imbalance of the planets, while the “crying Sun” could suggest an intense radioactive solar-rain that will lead to the overheating of the atmosphere, and would

increase aridity upon Earth. The passage describing “... *the ground of Rome shall move as the wave of the sea,*” could refer to violent earthquakes that would be produced, and that could even sink the Eternal City, followed by, “*And the sea will come to Rome ...*”

The outcome of this chain of catastrophic events predicted by the Apocalypse of Ephesus would be a complete reshaping of our planet, which perhaps will spin through a different orbit, or experience a pole shift where continents rise and fall. The line “*And the Sun shall give a different warmth,*” could even refer to a new Solar System.³⁰ In 1600, on the seventeenth of February, Giordano Bruno (1548-1600), an Italian Dominican Friar, philosopher, mathematician and astronomer, was ceremoniously burned at the stake in Rome’s Flower Market by the Roman Inquisition. His end is brutal to our modern sensibilities, but not exceptional to the Vatican standards of his day. But Bruno’s death stands out, mentioned in passing in most popular and even academic surveys of the emergence of modern science. Specifically, Bruno was linked to modern science by his advocacy of a version of Copernicus’ heliocentric planetary hypothesis and the idea that our universe is infinite, with many suns and planets.³¹



FIG. 32. The envelope of the secret of Maximin Giraud addressed to Pope Pius IX on the 3rd of July 1851.

Giordano Bruno has left some notes upon the future of Mankind:

“Man shall travel the cosmos and from cosmos, he shall learn about the day of the ending ...

“Just when the man will believe to be the lord of the Universe, many wealthy cities will end.

“A black sun will swallow in the space the sun, the moon, and all the planets orbiting around the sun ...”

Here the black sun could refer to a planet bearing so great a mass to be compared to the sun. The black sun could even refer to the “*twin*” of the sun, a *Nemesis*, a name given by Richard A. Muller for this celestial body. This new planet/dark sun, whose existence has been suggested recently as Planet X, Nibiru, Wormwood, and other names, but whose existence cannot be ruled out. Muller explains *Nemesis* would be a red dwarf sun, whose discovery has yet to come. As such, *Nemesis* would not generate light. Following the theory of our Solar system as a binary system, the prophecy could describe *Nemesis* as “*swallowing*” the sun.³² In this context, some of the most interesting modern prophecies are the ones of the Nun of Dresden and a German monk known as the “Black Spider.” Both, however, have a common origin: their alleged discoverer was Renzo Baschera. This ex-professor, born in Casacco in the province of Udine in 1930, left his teaching job to devote himself full-time to the profession of writer and researcher of the prophetic texts. He published several books and discovered many unknown sources of prophecies, such as the Russian Monk Basilio, or the anonymous writers of the *Prophecies of the Shroud*. The fundamental problem in his work, and one which casts doubt, is that Baschera is not a historian. In many cases, he has been careful not to reveal certain details concerning the origins of these supposed prophecies that he has identified. Although his books always contain bibliographies, they only contain historical sources used to verify the accuracy of the forecasts, but not their origins. It is never mentioned whether they are the original sources transcribed by him, from which library, or archive where they are found, and so on. Without knowing the origin of the texts it becomes impossible to even check if there are errors in his translations, that is, if the originals of these texts even exist! For this reason, the manuscripts of the Nun of Dresden and the “*Black Spider*” have never been studied by traditional academic means, but as I will show you now, they are still very interesting for their content.

The “*Black Spider*,” is said to be a German monk who lived in the XVI Century, and who provides a list of occurrences and yearly prophecies. The

year 2000, that he calls “*Glory of the Fire*,” represents a crucial turn in the history of mankind, a starting point towards a new spiritual path that will mark radical and physical changes:

“When mankind will reach the end of the Millennium, it will have climbed over the hilltop,

“And from up above it shall see the wreckage of a time and the path, which leads to the new Earthly Heaven.

“The first generation walking on that path will be a generation in pain, for hard shall be the path to regain the joy of the spirit.”

According to the monk, mankind shall have to walk “*under the bridge of the five pains*” before reaching the “*joys of the spirit*.” The prophecy speaks of 50 years of plagues, that are deemed necessary to the conquest of the “*Earthly Heaven*.” Between 2000 and 2010 there will be “*the time of fears*,” followed by “*the decade of madness*,” “*the decade of settlement*,” and “*the decade of resumption*.. “ The 1990-2000 decade represents “*the time of the Antichrist*,” but also the decade of the “*new commanders of the spirit*.” The Black Spider claims that: “*Christ dies along the Tiber and arises on the Volga.*”³³

It seems that Christianity is doomed to be wiped out of the Mediterranean region—where it arose—to return further North in the present territory of the Russian Federation, where *Orthodox Christianity* is now reliving a period of growing faith and expansion. The expanding Islamic population of the European countries, especially those on the Mediterranean, seem to confirm the fears of the Black Spider on the possible disappearance of Christianity in these areas in the not so distant future.

The Russian and Greek Orthodox churches are also the only ones who have objected in recent times to plans in both countries (Russia and Greece) to introduce electronic national identity cards intended to streamline bureaucracy and, in the case of Greece, facilitate integration into the diabolical European Union. In reality, this is a trap set up by the New World Order to control and manipulate even further. The Catholic Church seems to even embrace such evil, where on the contrary, the Orthodox Church officials have been demanding since 2011, a close study of these cards and the technology around it, asking authorities to make them optional. They say that the personal and financial information that would be consolidated

on the microchips in the cards could be manipulated to discriminate against believers.³⁴ Obama, AKA “*The Antichrist*” in the USA, is of course all for it, in what used to be “*The Land of the Free*.” In an interview with *Rossiiskaya Gazeta*, an official government newspaper, Metropolitan Hilarion of Volokolamsk, chairman of the Moscow Patriarchate’s Department of External Church Relations, said: “*Credit cards, which a person uses to take money from a bank machine or for payment in a store, are one thing, but a personal card in which all the information about a person’s life and activities will be entered, about his bank accounts, health and travels is a different matter. These are different grades of state control over people.*”

Conservative and nationalist wings within the churches have held demonstrations in Athens and Moscow back in 2011, as they rightly claimed that the cards will compromise national and religious identity. Many have gone so far as to say that identity numbers such as 666 are the “*Mark of the Beast*” from the Book of Revelation, the final book of the New Testament.

At a demonstration in Moscow on the 16th of April 2011, Orthodox nationalists joined forces with members of the Communist Party of the Russian Federation, and even the Communists opposed the *Universal Electronic Card* (UEC) that was scheduled to be introduced in Russia in 2012.

Segodnia.ru, an Internet publication that often covers religious and nationalist issues, commenting on the demonstration, and said, “*the introduction of the UEC makes it possible to build an unheard of, super-totalitarian electronic dictatorship, in which each individual person becomes a remote-controllable bio-object, for all practical purposes, a robot with a bar code on his body or a microchip implanted under his skin.*”

Patriarch Kirill II of the Russian Orthodox Church spoke at a meeting of the Bishop’s Council of the Russian Orthodox on February 2011, stating that, “*The church understands the position of people who do not wish to be subject to control that makes it possible to gather all-encompassing information about their private life, and could in the long-term be used to discriminate against citizens based on their world view.*”³⁵ On the 27th of March 2011, thousands of Greek Orthodox priests, monks, nuns and lay

people marched through Athens to the Greek Parliament building in protest, but the international media ignored the news.

In April 2011, the Synod of Bishops of the Church of Greece expressed its concern about issuing the cards, and said it would hold meetings with top government officials. Religious leaders of the metropolitan regions Prokopios of Philippi, Neapolis and Thasos, which chairs the Synod's Committee on Dogmatic and Canonical Questions, reported that the result of preliminary talks with the Greek government concluded that the church had received assurances that, amongst other things, the numerals 666 would not appear on the cards in any form.³⁶

It's no wonder then, after all this opposition towards the infamous NWO plans to further control and eventually microchip us with what the Christians call "*The number of the Beast*," that Greece is continuing its decline amongst its partners in the European Union. Meanwhile Barack Obama, the "*Black Prince*," and his allies have begun a new Cold War in 2014, pitting the new Ukrainian government against Mother Russia. The term "*Black Prince*" is specifically used to define the Antichrist by the German Monk known as "*The Black Spider*." Here is the passage of his prophecies making reference to *The Black Prince*:

"There will be a new voice that the temple will demolish.

"Here he comes! (the Antichrist) descends from the sunny road standing on a carriage dragged by four black horses. He bears the color of the snow. His voice bears the force of thunder. Firm is his hand, a command is his gesture.

"There, among the stones of the last amphitheater the blood flows.

"The tablets of the law shall be thrown in the dust and stamped on by the horses' iron.

"Men! Pitiful, crawling creatures, the Prince gives you his law: rejoice until drunkenness and you will be happy; Worship Caesar and you will be exalted; steal, and you will be honored.

*"**The Black Prince** shall hold a banquet in the hall of the Great Dome and thousand of fishermen shall incense his hand: a hand which holds the power of life.*

"And death, a hand which destroy and creates, a hand which will bless and annihilate.

"Cry, mothers! Throw your bowels in the fire. Tear your womb apart.

"Man shall no longer be born from woman, for He came, the last son of Osiris. So it was written ... yet do not cry ... It's time for eyes to shut. Because the vine shall no longer give wine.

"And the earth shall no longer produce wheat. So it will be, until the new day we shall seek in the infinite.

“This will be the chant of the six legions crossing the river. Beware of the swamp, Here shall fall the last hope of the little Caesar.

“There will be signs from the sky. There will be the voices of the dead. There will be the moans of the living.”³⁷

The Black Spider reminds us of how “*signs from the sky*” and “*other phenomena*” will trouble the peaceful. Could this be reference to the so-called UFO phenomenon? The monk’s prophecies end with the passage: “*Humanity has been marked by three floods: the first was made of water, the second will be of fire, the third shall be made of stars ... at the third flood,*” which is dated circa 2500-3000 AD. The similar reference “*the sky shall go off forever*” is from the Apocalypse of Ephesus, which speaks identically about the “Flood of Fire.”³⁸

In German *Schwarzer Spinner*, or “The Black Spider,” was the first apocryphal prophet “*discovered*” by Baschera. He was a monk from the Bavarian Order of Cistercians, who presumably lived around the second half of the sixteenth century in Regensburg, Germany and other locations. His name is supposedly derived from the seal, in the form of a black spider, with whom he penned his cards containing a long list of prophecies that would terminate on June 7th, 3017 AD. The provisions of the Black Spider are arranged in chronological order, and as thus they have a Christian origin for their clarity and do not require a particular comment, as opposed to the quatrains of Nostradamus. It is in these writings we find an explicit reference to The Decade of the Tribulation (“*the decade of madness*”), which would begin in 2011, and that would lead to the emergence of the Antichrist as head of the Church. Coincidentally, in 2011 Barack Obama began campaigning for a second term as President of the United States.

The expression “*the decade of madness,*” could indirectly make reference to the tribulation period spoken of in the Old and New Testament under different names, a concept that is widely developed in *the Apocalypse of St. John*.. Emmerich also spoke in her visions of the “*tribulation*” that will face the Church, stating that, “*When the Church had been for the most part destroyed by the secret sect, and when only the sanctuary and altar were still standing, I saw the wreckers enter the Church with the beast.*”³⁹ This “secret sect” is what we usually call the Illuminati. More than ever before, it is

operating with the goal of destroying what little is left of the sacrality of the Church of Rome and its original values.

How close to this vision are we really? “*The Satanic hierarchy will rule upon Earth, lead by a demon who will speak the tongue of Attila but will wear the dress of Caesar,*” said the Nun of Dresden. Little is known of the Nun of Dresden, aside that she lived in a convent near the Elba River in Germany between 1680 and 1706. She experienced various ecstatic moments, although she could barely read or write in her native language. However, during these moments, she could speak Greek and Latin perfectly. The Nun of Dresden spoke about the time when Lucifer would arrive, which shall occur between 1940 and 2010.⁴⁰ So apparently he is already here.

TWO DECADES OF TRIBULATION

In May 2010, an interesting report was produced by The Rockefeller Foundation and The Global Business Network. Incredibly enough, this memorandum resumes the theme of the “*tribulation*” in the same time frame I discussed in the second volume of my *Confessions of an Illuminati*,⁴¹ which includes an in depth analysis of this memorandum. The 53-page document issued by the Rockefeller Foundation, entitled *Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development*, was published in PDF format on their Foundation website.⁴² The document outlines a scenario in the next two decades that appears so catastrophic, it seems to be written along the same lines as the apocalyptic literature I have shown you in this chapter. The apocalyptic scenario envisioned by the global elite seems to resemble more the dystopian vision of a dark and violent totalitarianism as illustrated in George Orwell’s *1984*, but also along the lines of the society envisioned by Aldous Huxley in *Brave New World*, which represents the model of a soft dictatorship. This is where the population willingly accepts the rules imposed from above, mainly because it has been manipulated and conditioned from birth to accept it without rebelling, as it is happening currently in the United States and most of the Western world. What is striking is the Rockefeller Foundation and their associates “*scenario planning*,” which suggests an exorbitant amount of deaths that humanity is to expect in the coming years. For these individuals, our current and future

disasters are within “a range of future possibilities.” Read their ideology to understand their mindset:

“Scenario planning is a methodology designed to help guide groups and individuals through exactly this creative process. The process begins by identifying forces of change in the world, then combining those forces in different ways to create a set of diverse stories—or scenarios—about how the future could evolve. Scenarios are designed to stretch our thinking about both the opportunities and obstacles that the future might hold; they explore, through narrative, events and dynamics that might alter, inhibit, or enhance current trends, often in surprising ways. Together, a set of scenarios captures a range of future possibilities, good and bad, expected and surprising—but always plausible. Importantly, scenarios are not predictions. Rather, they are thoughtful hypotheses that allow us to imagine, and then to rehearse, different strategies for how to be more prepared for the future—or more ambitiously, how to help shape better futures ourselves.”⁴³

According to a passage contained in this document, the world will suffer from a mysterious pandemic. The contagion should hit 20% of the population, killing at least 8 million people, in just seven months. Is this pandemic the same as the growing threat of the Ebola virus that the population of world began to fear starting in 2014? The 2010 report shows striking similarities:

“The pandemic that the world had been anticipating for years finally hit. Unlike 2009’s H1N1, this new influenza strain—originating from wild geese—was extremely virulent and deadly. Even the most pandemic-prepared nations were quickly overwhelmed when the virus streaked around the world, infecting nearly 20 percent of the global population and killing 8 million in just seven months, the majority of them healthy young adults. The pandemic also had a deadly effect on economies: international mobility of both people and goods screeched to a halt, debilitating industries like tourism and breaking global supply chains. Even locally, normally bustling shops and office buildings sat empty for months, devoid of both employees and customers.

“The pandemic blanketed the planet—though disproportionate numbers died in Africa, Southeast Asia, and Central America, where the virus spread like wildfire in the absence of official containment protocols. But even in developed countries, containment was a challenge. The United States’s initial policy of “strongly discouraging” citizens from flying proved deadly in its leniency, accelerating the spread of the virus not just within the U.S. but across borders. However, a few countries did fare better—China in particular. The Chinese government’s quick imposition and enforcement of mandatory quarantine for all citizens, as well as its instant and near-hermetic sealing off of all borders, saved millions of lives, stopping the spread of the virus far earlier than in other countries and enabling a swifter post-pandemic recovery.”⁴⁴

Thanks to this epidemic the people will be forced to surrender their sovereignty to the NWO, as the document makes clear:

“During the pandemic, national leaders around the world flexed their authority and imposed airtight rules and restrictions, from the mandatory wearing of face masks to body-temperature checks at the entries to communal spaces like train stations and supermarkets. Even after the

pandemic faded, this more authoritarian control and oversight of citizens and their activities stuck and even intensified.”⁴⁵

A more authoritarian and more globalist government, a New World Order in fact, that will result in growing control over all aspects of our lives, and will include what the Rockefeller memorandum described as, “*technology that could literally see right through you.*”⁴⁶ This includes the feared RFID chip, an implanted biometric identification chip made mandatory for all citizens. Instead of rebelling against such tyranny, the report predicted we will actually become eager to surrender our sovereignty, brainwashed as we usually are, by the elite and their corrupt media circus:

*“In order to protect themselves from the spread of increasingly global problems—from pandemics and transnational terrorism, to environmental crises and rising poverty—leaders around the world took a firmer grip on power. At first, the notion of a more controlled world gained wide acceptance and approval. Citizens willingly gave up some of their sovereignty—and their pri-vacy—to more paternalistic states in exchange for greater safety and stability. **Citizens were more tolerant, and even eager, for top-down direction and oversight,** and national leaders had more latitude to impose order in the ways they saw fit. In developed countries, this heightened oversight took many forms: biometric IDs for all citizens, for example, and tighter regulation of key industries whose stability was deemed vital to national interests.”⁴⁷*

Initially Obama’s healthcare reform tried to introduce the biometric ID with the implementation of *Electronic Health Records* (EHR) for all Americans by 2014, but having failed, they opted instead to include the biometric ID into immigration reform. David Kravets wrote for *Wired* in May, 2013:

“Buried in the more than 800pages of the bipartisan legislation is language mandating the creation of the innocuously-named ‘photo tool,’ a massive federal database administered by the Department of Homeland Security and containing names, ages, Social Security numbers and photographs of everyone in the country with a driver’s license or other state-issued photo ID. Employers would be obliged to look up every new hire in the database to verify that they match their photo. This piece of the Border Security, Economic Opportunity, and Immigration Modernization Act is aimed at curbing employment of undocumented immigrants. But privacy advocates fear the inevitable mission creep, ending with the proof of self being required at polling places, to rent a house, buy a gun, open a bank account, acquire credit, board a plane or even attend a sporting event or log on the internet. Think of it as a government version of Foursquare, with Big Brother cataloging every check-in. ‘It starts to change the relationship between the citizen and state, you do have to get permission to do things’ said Chris Calabrese, a congressional lobbyist with the American Civil Liberties Union. ‘More fundamentally, it could be the start of keeping a record of all things.’

“For now, the legislation allows the database to be used solely for employment purposes. But historically such limitations don’t last. The Social Security card, for example, was created to track

*your government retirement benefits. Now you need it to purchase health insurance. 'The Social Security number itself, it's pretty ubiquitous in your life,' Calabrese said. David Bier, an analyst with the Competitive Enterprise Institute, agrees with the ACLU's fears. 'The most worrying aspect is that this creates a principle of permission basically to do certain activities and it can be used to restrict activities, he said. 'It's like a national ID system without the card.'"*⁴⁸

For this reason alone, both the Greek and Moscow Patriarchates rightly consider inadmissible the forced application of such a diabolical technology, and Vladimir Putin seems to still listen to his people, more than the Greek government at least, which has submitted to the European Union's rules and regulations. Wake up Americans! The danger is imminent, even NBC predicted on their evening news that, "*We Will All Have an RFID Chip Under Our Skin by 2017,*"⁴⁹ and it will not be easy to avoid such a danger when the Vatican not only ignores it, but being part of the NWO, secretly approves of it. In September 2014, the new NFC (Near Field Communication) microchip has made its first public appearance in the media after an advertising director from Australia had the microchip injected into the webbing of his hands so he could use it in connection with some of the latest smart phones. This new kind of microchip can be used with any device that contains this technology and on the contrary of the RFID can not only store data but collect it and seems to be an even more diabolical tool in the hands of the NWO. In synthesis, according to the Rockefeller Foundation's "*scenario planning,*" the coming virus pandemic would spread even more violence into Africa, Asia and Central America, where the protocols for containment would be less efficient, if not absent, as we have already seen happening with the Ebola outbreak in Africa. The only exception, from the passage cited, is China. The government would put in place a strict quarantine for the population, and activate a rigid control of the masses typical of their present approach, but similar restrictions will gradually be adopted by other countries. The control system resulting from such a crisis in the end becomes the Orwellian scenario in the year 2025. The year in which this illusion of democracy will come to an end. This climate of totalitarianism will cause many conflicts and hot beds of guerrilla warfare in various countries. In fact, the document predicts that: "*By 2025, people seemed to be growing weary of so much top-down control and letting leaders and authorities make choices for them.*"⁵⁰ Fortunately, the demented Rockefeller report is not correctly predicting everything that has come to

pass. Of course, there was the possible “2012 Olympic bombing, which killed 13,000,”⁵¹ included on page 34 of the memorandum which did not happen, but brought us back to reality regarding the content of the document. The question naturally arises, if such disinformation might have been inserted deliberately to scare the curious, or to simply confuse the population with news altogether fanciful, then what was included as truthful reporting? Still the uneasy expression used on the same page of the memorandum, “The years 2010 to 2020 were dubbed the ‘doom decade’ for good reason,”⁵² which leaves us wondering if this could possibly refer to the apocalyptic, and at times occult tones, used in globalism? As I fully explained in the *Confessions of an Illuminati* trilogy, this mentality was born and developed in the context of millenarian and apocalyptic prophecy within the Protestant Reformation. The aim of the Rockefeller document seems to mix a form of psychological terrorism, which wishes to influence and intimidate the masses, while using the same type of “prophetic” expectations of those who were employed to draw it up. The doctrine of the architects of the NWO, who seem to await the second coming of Christ, or rather the arrival of their Messiah (who most likely will be the Antichrist), penetrates deep within the message of the prophecies. The predictions of a dramatic crisis, the decline of the Church, emergence of the Antichrist, and the return of Christ the Judge, look to be the pinnacle of the most dramatic moment for humanity. Now, the prophecies contained in the biblical texts, in particular, the Apocalypse of St. John, need to come to life, just as the “End of Times” scenario plays a role in Islamic and Jewish traditions. Let’s just say that the apocalyptic tone of this document comes directly from the doctrines of the architects of the NWO.

MARK OF THE BEAST ‡ “THE END TIMES” AND THE THIRD SECRET OF FATLMA

Electronic chips have become so “ordinary” nowadays that we don’t even think about them anymore. Yet they are everywhere—in our calculators, our computers, and even in our household appliances. For the last few years, we also find chips embedded in our ATM, social security and credit cards, and even on our state-issued driver’s licenses and

passports! Microchips are also implanted under the skin of animals, which contain medical data such as the pet's name, and vaccination records, which allow them to be identified, localized, and tracked, in the event the animals are lost or escape. One of the first identification microchips was the TX1400L transponder made by a company from St. Paul, MN called Destron Fearing, originally designed for animals but whose commercial states that, "Although it was designed to be injected in animals, this transponder may be used for other applications requiring an identification tag!"⁵³ Is Destron Fearing, a subsidiary company of Applied Digital Solutions that initially developed the technology for what used to be called *VeriChip* and is now been rebranded as *PositivelD*, in fact making it more acceptable and less obvious to the consumer? Everything I have shown you in this book until now explains the numerous anomalies that would be otherwise without significance in the implementation of the *PositivelD*, which is incidentally the only Food and Drug Administration (FDA)-approved human-implantable microchip.⁵⁴ The *Radio Frequency IDentification* (RFID) chip is part of the family of *Automatic Identification and Data Capture* (AIDC) technologies that include 1-D and 2-D bar codes. RFID uses an electronic chip, smaller than a grain of rice, which is usually applied to a substrate to form a label, that is affixed to a product, case, pallet or other package. The information it contains may be read, recorded, or rewritten.⁵⁵ With the growing possibility of such technology being used on a large scale on the human population, some individuals have grown to fear the loss of rights it may produce. Some conceptualize a future where every movement is tracked by the government.⁵⁶ According to ZDNET, critics believe that this technology will lead to tracking individuals every movement and will be an egregious invasion of privacy. It is likely that for security reasons the RFID reader (called an interrogator) will require a secondary means of validating a person's identity. That validation might occur through the fingerprint or iris, at the same time the RFID microchip is read in your right hand or forehead. Both forms of biometrics are already routine in the security realm. Is it mere coincidence that the Book of Revelation describes the "Mark of the Beast" as being in the hand or on the forehead?⁵⁷ Why these two places? Why not the left hand or arm? Aside from the popular spiritual interpretation for *the Mark of the Beast* that our foreheads represent our thoughts, and our hands

represent our actions, this may be a good start regarding the spiritual realm. Presented alone it falls short of the physical implications of a mark that is required to buy and sell in the near future. The truth is that by inserting a chip in the front of your head will enable the altering of the hormonal level of the population because of the vicinity of the pituitary gland, or hypophysis, as explained by many researchers and scientists. You must ask yourself where is the most logical place to put a tiny microchip that is injected under the skin, used for payment, and only operates within a couple inches of a reader? The hand is the obvious answer. It would literally allow payment at the wave of a hand, as it is already being implemented in some nightclubs around the world.⁵⁸

The choice of the right hand in particular is explained further, by its reference in *Revelation 13*, which is one of the best-known passages of the Apocalypse: “*And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.*”

The implementation of this project on a global scale could well become the trademark described by St. John in *Revelations*. Such technology will also be used as a substitute for money and credit cards, just as it is now occurring in many countries, with so-called smart phones, and especially the new iWatch and iPay by Apple, which allows automatic payment by swiping a device over a receiver. The chip is already planned, but not yet rendered enforceable by the government, first with *Obamacare*, and then with *Immigration Reform*. One way or another, it will eventually find its way to the mainstream population. A majority of people are not only willing to accept what Christians call “*The Mark of the Beast*,” many are actively endorsing and promote its use as a tool of modern innovation. This is without of course understanding the dramatic consequences for their life and their supposed freedom. In this direction we are lead by the latest product of the company leader in the bioengineering field, called Somark Innovations.⁵⁹ This company has developed a tattoo based on RFID technology with numbers and bar codes that will replace the chip and be precisely placed on the hand or on the forehead, thus fulfilling the scriptures in *totality*. The tattoo of Somark—tested since 2007 on rats— remains

invisible but readable through the company's instrumentation. Bill Christensen on *Live Science* wrote:

*"The Somark ID System creates a 'biocompatible ink tattoo with chip-less RFID functionality.' The RFID ink tattoo does not require line of sight to be read, as is the case with other RFID devices (making them better than a barcode for some applications). RFID ink tattoos also solve the annoying problem of ear tag retention. Conventional RFID ear tags sell for about \$2.25; about 60-90 percent of them eventually fall off. Also, Somark claims that the biocompatible RFID ink system will improve readability rates as well. **Humans next? So-mark Innovations co-founder Mark Pydynowski noted that the RFID ink is fully biocompatible and was safe for use in humans.** He noted that RFID ink tattoos could be used to track and rescue soldiers. 'It could help identify friends or foes, prevent friendly fire, and help save soldiers' lives,' Pydynowski said."*⁶⁰

The tattoo application is done in less than three seconds and with it, as well as with the *VeriChip*, every move of the future population of the NWO can be monitored and controlled. The tattoo may in fact contain personal data, medical records, bank accounts, and other personal information, as well as a GPS tracking device, of course.

However, we all must understand, that the prophecies included in the *Holy Scriptures*, and in other religious texts, are not just revealing themselves naturally. There is a group of so-called "*believers*" from different faiths whom I usually refer to as *The Illuminati* who are facilitating their usage. They are acting secretly and behind the scenes to fulfill their aim to control the masses, without hiding the origins of their intention to the skilled eye. The interpretations "*messianic*" or "*apocalyptic*" are spreading, more than ever, on the net these days, thanks to a specific approach that simply reflects the original intentions of this lobby, which follows a mix of Theosophy and politics, technology and Mes-sianism, toward the establishment of their supposed *Kingdom of God* on Earth. Remember, there are no coincidences.

Mentioned in his recent autobiography entitled *I Was Promised Paradise*, published in Italy in January 2013,⁶¹ Mehmet Ali Agca, the Turkish assassin whom I mentioned earlier, murdered a left-wing journalist named Abdi Ipekci on February 1, 1979, and later shot and wounded Pope John Paul II on May 13, 1981. Agca, still considered a figure of importance in the recent history of the Vatican, says in his book that even some sections of Islamic extremism would seek to "*hasten*" the fulfillment of the prophecies through armed struggle (such as the Grey Wolves and in more recent times ISIS), plus they employ the usage of Black Magic by summoning the *Jinn*.⁶² I was

able to personally witness these secret practices years ago when I was living in Oslo, Norway, performed in front of me by the son of one of the leaders of the Grey Wolves. In this case they were preparing the ground for the return of the Mahdi, what the Islamists say would be the result of the final defeat of their enemies and the West. Agca recounts in his book:

“Basically it’s really as if the world finishes in favor of a new era. Go in mosques around the world. Listen to what they say about the return of the Mahdi. They all say the same thing: soon, very soon indeed, he is arriving. What does this mean? That a part of Islam is sharpening their weapons. The return of the Mahdi will bring bloodshed. If the Mahdi will not manifest himself their will (can) materialize him, and in short, the Islamic fundamentalists, will set on fire the whole Western world.”⁶³

This is because, even in the days of Khomeini, it was believed that the condition for the return of the Mahdi was the decline of the West and, in particular, following the prophecies of Fatima, the end of the Church. Agca continues: *“I know that what I am about to say may make you smile a lot. But it is the truth, and many newspapers have given this news. In May 2011, twenty employees of Mahmoud Ahmadinejad have been arrested and charged with magic. In essence, the main collaborators of Ahmadinejad have been making for years Satanic practices.”⁶⁴* Agca concludes these incredible statements by giving a specific date and a warning: *“The 13th of May 2017 is a fruitful date to unleash hell, to give the definitive goodbye to the Western world,”⁶⁵* as he mentions earlier in the same chapter, *“Islamic fanatics are preparing for the final battle. The 13th of May 2017, and it is in fact, one hundred years after the apparition of Fatima.”⁶⁶* During his 1985 trial, Agca made the statement that his assassination attempt was *“connected to the third secret of the Madonna of Fatima.”* The apparition at Fatima first occurred on May 13, 1917, exactly 64 years before the attempted assassination of Saint John Paul II, on May 13, 1981. On Saturday, May 13, 2000, on the 83rd anniversary of the Fatima vision, the Roman Catholic Church, under the direction of the Bishop of Rome, revealed the contents of the third vision of Fatima to the world. The startling announcement was front page news all around the world. *The Los Angeles Times*, for instance, wrote that *“the third secret of Fatima had become one of the most intriguing mysteries of modern times.”* According to Vatican sources, the vision described a bishop in white, agonizingly making his way to the Cross through a sea of corpses of Christian martyrs, suddenly cut down by a fusillade of bullets. Together with

the Fatima revelation, the Vatican gave an interpretation that applied in part, but failed to address completely several major elements of the prophecy. Vatican officials concluded that the third Fatima prophecy applied to the past, especially to the attempted assassination in 1981 of Pope John Paul II in St. Peter's Square. The Vatican found compelling evidence to make this association during the subsequent trial of Mehmet Ali Agca, the Turkish gunman. On the 13th day, the entire prophecy seemed to follow, and its aftermath. On that day in May of 1917, and on the 13th of every month thereafter, until October of 1917, a period of five months, the visions appeared to Lucia and the other two school children with her.

Pope John Paul's assassination attempt on the 13th of May in 1981 only added to the speculation concerning the prophecy, and with Lucia's own death on the 13th of February in 2005 it seemed to have sealed the symbolism, and insured to the faithful that God truly was its source.

The question that remains is whether or not Pope John Paul II was the end of it, but the prophecies insist that he was not. The Vatican, and especially Pope John Paul II, found the coincidence of the dates compelling, but they were completely awestruck by Mehmet Ali Agca's later trial announcement, because nobody knew the contents of the prophecy except for the Pope himself, and a very few of the highest Papal Cardinals. The obvious conclusion was that Agca must have been inspired to make that claim through supernatural means. It meant that the Holy Spirit had used the gunman to verify the truth of the Fatima prophecy. If any questions about the truth of the prophecies remained, they were swept away by Agca's comments. The incident guaranteed a permanent embrace of Lucia dos Santos' visions by the Catholic Church. All three visions were defined as true prophecy and Lucia's two cousins, partners to the vision, were beatified by the Pope. Lucia herself could not be beatified at the same time because she was still alive.⁶⁷ But the question remains—can we really trust somebody like Agca? The previously mentioned Gioele Magadi also points his finger at the time of the attempted assassination 17.17, stating it is connected to the foundation of the first Grand Lodge of Freemasonry in 1717 and the real orchestrators of the event.

The first vision predicted the end of World War I and the coming of World War II. The second vision was an appeal to pray for the conversion of Russia, which occurred with the fall of the Soviet Union in 1992. The third vision, sealed by Lucia under orders that it could not be opened until 1960 apparently by the instruction of the vision of Mary, was never revealed. Not until now.

Agca's claim with respect to Fatima, and the fact that he said he did not act alone (many high officials say he was a paid gunman acting under orders of the Soviet Union and Communist Bulgaria) which seem to tie the Fatima prophecies to the collapse of the Soviet Union, the second of the three aspects of the visions. The actions of Pope John Paul II following the assassination attempt played a central role in the collapse and the subsequent re-conversion of Russia, starting first with *Perestroika* in 1984, and leading to the total collapse of Russian communism in 1992. Those events, and the fact that the papal shooting coincided with the anniversary of the Fatima visions made a deep and personal impact on John Paul II. He felt that his life had been spared by Mary, the Virgin of Fatima, for the purpose of the prophecy, especially with respect to his role in the conversion of Russia. John Paul II realized that these visions came from the Holy Spirit and were very important.

The facts surrounding the second vision speak for themselves and cannot be argued. However, the official Vatican's interpretation of the third vision seems to leave large vacancies. It does not, for instance, take into account the corpses of the martyrs that surround him as he is gunned down. Nor does it address the torturous process and singular character of his resolve to reach the Cross. The "*Bishop clothed in white*," who is the Pope, "*makes his way with great effort toward the cross amid the corpses of those who were martyred. He, too, falls to the ground, apparently dead, under a burst of gunfire.*" The fact that the vision states that the bishop also falls to the ground indicates that the sea of Christian bodies through which he is making his way were killed in the same time frame. The same day at most, or more likely within the same hour. A bloodbath seems to have occurred in the vision. Not in St. Peter's Square, but inside the basilica itself. Invaders have taken over the Vatican by force. They have murdered the Pope. This does not describe the shooting of John Paul II in 1981. The vision more

likely points forward to something far more momentous, to something that has not yet occurred. It seems to describe the linchpin of the tribulation—the end of the 62 weeks in Daniel’s vision—the defining moment when the world passes from the millennium of Christian rule and reverts back to the reign of Satan. *“And after the sixty-two weeks an anointed one will be cut off.”* (Dn. 9:26). The Fatima prophecy and its revelation shows that this terrible event has now drawn very close.⁶⁸

THE VATICAN DEFENDS THE “GAY LOBBY” AND THE EARTH AND SKIES REBEL

During an interview given to the press by Pope Ratzinger on his papal flight to Germany, on Thursday, September 22, 2011, the Jesuit spokesman Father Lombardi addressed the growing scandal of sexual abuse on minors who, after Ireland and the United States, said that such charges were also emerging at that time in Germany. He poses the following question for the many journalists present to the now *Pope Emeritus* Ratzinger: *“Holy Father, in recent years there has been an increase in people leaving the Church in Germany, in part because of the abuses committed against children by members of the clergy. What is your feeling about this phenomenon? And what would you say to those who want to leave the Church?”* At this point, Ratzinger rather tired and visibly affected by this direct question, made the following statement: *“We distinguish perhaps above all, the specific motivation of those who feel scandalized by these crimes that have been revealed in recent times. I can understand that, in light of this information, especially when it comes to people nearby, one says: ‘This is no longer my Church. The Church is now for me a force of humanization and demoralization. If representatives of the Church do the opposite, I can not live with this Church.’”*⁶⁹

In this response we find in essence the reasons that led to the future resignation of Benedict XVI in 2013, as well as his many limitations towards the true fight against pedophilia. The Pope was aware of what was happening in Germany, after all, he himself had been responsible years before as the Archbishop of Munich and Freising for covering up the work of a pedophile priest in Bavaria called *“Priest H”* by the press. The online

edition of the influential liberal newspaper of Monaco and Bavaria, the *Sieddeutsche Zeitung*⁷⁰ stated that “*Priest H*” was never punished by Ratzinger. The now *Pope Emeritus*, transferred the pedophile priest here and there to avoid public scrutiny, knowing very well what he was doing by leaving him unpunished. Ratzinger did nothing even after the story of “*Priest H*” was reported several times, he was never defrocked. Another important German newspaper *DER SPIEGEL* revealed in an article from November 2010, written by Conny Neuman and Peter Wensierski in the English language and published on their website, basically accused Ratzinger of incompetence and negligence, stating: “*Ratzinger did not give sufficient attention to the type of duties that were assigned to the alleged pedophile Priest H. Despite the massive allegations of abuse levied against the priest, the archdiocese led by Ratzinger allowed H to continue to be involved in church work with children and young people.*”⁷¹

Thinking only of the reputation of the church, Ratzinger, as with many of his colleagues in the clergy, did nothing to prevent his priest, nicknamed by the press “*the Monster of Bavaria*,” to strike once again in his predatory manor, and attack another poor child. This time the victim was a boy of only eleven years of age. The paper *Sieddeutsche Zeitung* recounts a terrifying story about this poor boy who was apparently forced by “*Don H*” to have oral sex. Of course this is only one of the many priests who were protected by Ratzinger during his career at the top of the Vatican hierarchy. God must be pretty upset with his so-called servants in these *End of Times*.

In the midst of all this evil, during his homily on the 31st of December 2013, what Pope Francis said seems quite natural in this unprecedented scenario of decadence and destruction, “*The apostle John defines the present time in a precise way: the last hour has arrived.*”⁷² Confirming our worst fears, he added later, “*there will not be a new revelation, but a full manifestation of what Jesus has already revealed.*”⁷³

So yes, we are in the “*End of Times*” as predicted by the apostle John, but no, there won’t be a new “*Revelation*,” implying that Jesus is not returning because he has already said everything that he needed to say, and completed his mission over 2,000 years ago. Sounds like a bit of a let down if you ask me. Jesus would definitely have a few things to say after 2,000 years of lies

and diabolical compromises from his supposed Church. Of course, this is perfectly in line with the philosophy of the New World Order and their Antichrist agenda in the hands of materialists and Satanists. Some of you will wonder who and what can stop all this evil?

Is God retiring like the Pope? Apparently not. In the beginning of March of 2013, my journalist friend Francesco Quartararo posted on his website a rather interesting article on a new interpretation of a certain event related to Ratzinger and the Vatican, that went almost unnoticed by the mass media, which occurred soon after his shocking resignation in early 2013. Carlo Gustav Jung may have called it a very interesting case of “*synchronicity*.” Quartararo, my long time collaborator and friend from Palermo, gave a “*strange*” and different perspective on a specific event I feel compelled to share with you. It involves the chaos theory, which was avoided by pure chance. A cataclysm in the Vatican, that could have changed history forever, and would have been difficult to explain to the faithful masses. On the same day of the resignation of the German Pope, an incredibly synchronistic photo was taken of lightning striking on top of the Vatican. This was an apocalyptic photo made by photographer Alessandro Di Meo (*Ansa*), who was able to photograph the exact moment when the lightning struck down from the skies and hit the top of the Vatican. This photo was obviously considered an omen, and made the rounds of all the newspapers around the world. The following is the fascinating story written by Francesco Quartararo:

“It is the 15th of February 2013, in Russia it is a peaceful sunny day, while in Rome, the ‘Eternal City’ is still in shock over the decision of Pope Ratzinger to resign. Above their heads, a meteorite is being monitored by NASA and the space agencies worldwide, because of its passing so close and below the altitude of satellites used for broadcasting and distribution of television signals. It was at a level considered safe enough to not arouse any safety concerns for the population. It happens, however, that some fragments fall upon the town of Chelyabinsk in Russia, with devastating effects. At the end of this ordeal there will be 1,200 people injured by the event, caused by fragments resulting in the explosion during contact with the upper part of the stratosphere. It had a rated power output comparable to a couple of nuclear bombs. It also happens that by better analyzing the data, it was found that if the fragments were precipitated with an angle slightly different, consistent with the entrance window possible with the initial speed of 17 km in a single second, on February 15, 2013 those meteorites would have actually fallen on Rome, bombing even the Vatican. A couple of pounds of meteorite already at a speed of ‘only’ 4.3 km would create panic, terror and destruction in the densely populated capital of Rome. If you think such a possibility is quite creepy, imagine the possibility if one of these fragments had

hit the Vatican that day, killing the resigning Pope, causing absolute panic amongst one billion, three hundred million Catholic believers.

“An apocalyptic scenario worthy of a movie, but a scenario far more feasible than you would think possible. What prevented such an accident? Maybe a ‘miracle,’ given the dramatic impact a meteorite on Rome could have had. If you want to be more practical and materialistic instead, without slipping into relativism or conspiracy theories, we must consider the inclination of the two meteorites, (yes, there were two meteorites that crashed, the other one only generated a swarm of ‘shooting stars’) the gravitational interaction between the two meteorites and the planet Earth, the temperature in the various layers of the atmosphere, the weather, the density of the main materials of meteorites, and the role played by greenhouse gases in the decay of meteoric debris, etc.”

Renzo Baschera, the “*Prophecy Hunter*” we encountered earlier, writes in reference to the prophecies of Saint John Bosco: “*Rome, like Paris, will be destroyed. At this point, dozens of prophecies seem to agree. Destruction of the city of Rome, however, will not be so sudden and immediate. There will be certain ‘signs’ first. In fact, it is written: I will come to you four times. ‘The first’ sign will be given by an earthquake (but it will be a series of mini-earthquakes, which ‘will run rampant on the Roman hills, as runaway goats’.*”⁷⁴

Joseph Ratzinger, in the words of the Cardinal of Palermo, would die exactly one year from the 10th of February 2012, but he did not die, he resigned instead. Maybe something more powerful than the prayers of the faithful have changed the trajectory of those two meteorites directed on Rome, February 15, 2013. Lastly, it is worth mentioning that on the 3rd of March 2013, a series of mini earthquakes did indeed take place in the Roman hills and in Castel Gandolfo where the *Pope Emeritus*, as I wrote earlier, went for a period after resigning. They were mild earthquakes, the epicenter of the main earthquake was of magnitude 2.5, in the place the Romans familiarly call, *the Castelli Romani*.⁷⁵ Certainly the *Pope Emeritus*, well aware of the prophecies, must have had a few nightmares about it.



FIG. 33. Lightning strikes the top of St. Peter's Basilica hours after Pope Benedict XVI announced his resignation. Photo by Alessandro Di Meo (ANSA).



- 1 <http://cathnews.acu.edu.au/204/96.php> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 2 <http://www.olrl.org/prophecy/emmerich.shtml> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 3 [http://ourlady3.tripod.com/emmerick.htm#\(1\)](http://ourlady3.tripod.com/emmerick.htm#(1)) ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 4 *Ibid.*
- 5 *Ibid.*
- 6 *Ibid.*
- 7 <http://www.theotokos.org.uk/pages/Fatima/donbosco.html> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 8 http://profezie3m.altervista.org/ptm_c2-2.htm ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 9 http://www.vatican.va/roman_curia/congregations/cfaith/documents/rc_con_cfaith_doc_19780225_norme-apparizioni_en.html ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014; Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 10 <http://www.cbismo.com/index.php?mod=vijest&vijest=101> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 11 <http://www.news.va/en/news/commission-to-submit-study-on-medjugorje> ‡ Archived from the internet September 6, 2014.
- 12 <http://www.mysticsofthechurch.com/2009/11/who-i-am-and-origins-of-this-site.html> ‡ Archived from the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 13 <http://www.mysticsofthechurch.com/2010/01/mystics-and-visionaries-in-world-today.html> ‡ Archived from the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 14 *Ibid.*
- 15 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Our_Lady_of_La_Salette ‡ Archived from the internet, September 7, 2014.

- 16 http://www.sspxasia.com/Newsletters/2003/Jul-Dec/Secret_of_La_Salette.htm ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 17 <http://www.salvemariaregina.info/SalveMariaRegina/SMR-168/LaSalette4.htm> ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 18 Mons. A. Galli, *Scoperti in Vaticano i Segreti de La Salette*, Sugarco, Milan, 2007. p.68.
- 19 <http://www.mysticsofthechurch.com/2012/01/teresa-musco-stigmatic-mystic-vic-tim.html> ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 20 *Ibid.*
- 21 *Ibid.*
- 22 *Scoperti in Vaticano i Segreti de La Salette*, op. cit. p.56.
- 23 **Eschatology** is a part of theology concerned with what are believed to be the final events of history.
- 24 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jeane_Dixon ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 25 <http://powerpointparadise.com/endworld/othrpred/jeandixn.htm> ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 26 *Ibid.*
- 27 <http://www.religionnews.com/2014/01/08/pastor-obama-paving-way-antichrist/> ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 28 http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nostra_Signora_di_La_Salette ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 29 <http://www.thexplan.net/english/nibiru/prophecies.htm> ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 30 <http://www.thexplan.net/english/nibiru/prophecies.htm> ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 31 <http://jamescungureanu.wordpress.com/2013/04/04/myths-about-science-and-religion-that-giordano-bruno-was-the-first-martyr-of-modern-science/> ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 32 <http://www.thexplan.net> URL.cit. ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 33 *Ibid.*
- 34 <http://www.christiancentury.org/article/2011-04/orthodox-churches-object-national-identity-cards>
- 35 *Ibid.*
- 36 *Ibid.*
- 37 <http://www.thexplan.net> URL.cit. ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 38 *Ibid.*
- 39 <http://ourlady3.tripod.com> URL.cit. ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 40 <http://www.thexplan.net> URL.cit. ‡ Archived form the internet, September 7, 2014.
- 41 Leo Lyon Zagami, *The Confessions of an Illuminati* vol.2, CCC publishing, San Francisco, 2016.
- 42 <http://www.rockefellerfoundation.org/uploads/files/bba493r7-cc97-4da3-add6-3deb007cc719.pdf> ‡ Archived from the internet September 8, 2014.
- 43 The Rockefellers Foundation, GBN GLOBAL BUSINESS NETWORK, *Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development*, New York-San Francisco, May 2010, p.9
- 44 The Rockefeller Foundation, Op.cit. p.18.

- 45 *Ibid*, p.19.
- 46 *Ibid*, p.40.
- 47 *Ibid*, p.19.
- 48 <http://www.wired.com/2013/05/immigration-reform-dossiers/> † Archived from the internet September 8, 2014.
- 49 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1YJsxMcAJoA> † Archived from the internet September 8, 2014.
- 50 The Rockefellers Foundation, Op.cit. p.21.
- 51 *Ibid*, p.34.
- 52 *Ibid*.
- 53 <http://www.freewebs.com/nochip/> † Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 54 <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/VeriChip> † Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 55 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Radio-frequency_identification#cite_note-117 † Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 56 *Ibid*.
- 57 <http://www.ridingthebeast.com/articles/666-hand-or-forehead/> † Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 58 <http://www.wnd.com/2004/04/24179/> † Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 59 <http://www.somarkinnovations.com/> † Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 60 <http://www.livescience.com/1242-invisible-radio-tattoos-identify-soldiers.html> † Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 61 Mehmet Ali Agca, *I Was Promised Paradise*, Chiarelettere publisher, Milano, 2013.
- 62 **Jinn** or **djinn** are entities of the Islamic tradition, often considered part of the demonic realm because they have free will like humans, and unlike angels. They often choose to side with Iblis/Satan and are used for Black Magic.
- 63 Agca, Op.cit pp.170–171.
- 64 *Ibid*, p.171.
- 65 *Ivi*, p.172.
- 66 *Ivi*, p.170.
- 67 <http://goodnewspirit.com/Fatima-prophecy.htm> † Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 68 *Ibid*. Emphasis ours.
- 69 Archived from the internet originally on March 5, 2013 from the link in the English language: http://www.vatican.va/holy_father/benedict_xvi/speeches/2011/september/documents/hf_benxvi_spe_20110922_in-tervista-germania_it.html *Now present only in the Italian and German language.* † Archived from the internet September 9, 2014: http://www.vatican.va/holy_father/benedict_xvi/speeches/2011/september/documents/hf_benxvi_spe_20110922_intervista-germania_it.html
- 70 www.sueddeutsche.de † Archived from the internet July 28, 2014.
- 71 <http://www.spiegel.de/international/germany/munich-abuse-case-archbishop-ratzinger-failed-to-deal-with-suspected-pedophile-priest-a-731683.html> † Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.

72 <http://vaticaninsider.lastampa.it/vaticano/dettaglio-articolo/articolo/francesco-francis-francisco-30953/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.

73 *Ibid.*

74 <http://cosco-giuseppe.tripod.com/profezie/roma.htm> ‡ Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.

75 http://roma.corriere.it/roma/notizie/cronaca/13_marzo_3/terremoto-lieve-scossa-castelli-roma-2123145191.shtml ‡ Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.

Chapter: VI

A “BLACK POPE” ON THE PAPAL THRONE



FRANCIS AND HIS ALLEGED ETHICS REVOLUTION IN THE VATICAN BANK



The resignation of Pope Benedict XVI was long meditated and meticulously planned by Ratzinger, the former guardian of the faith, who for years before becoming Pope was the supreme leader of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith. For the Catholic flock, his gesture initially caused fear and confusion amongst the faithful, and some people saw with the election of Bergoglio the fulfillment of a dark prophecy with the arrival of a Jesuit as leader of the Church. Others instead noticed the unprecedented shift towards an apparent transparency in the governance of the Vatican institutions, publicized in a flaunting way on several occasions by the Vatican media after Bergoglio’s arrival. “*The pursuit of transparency is an indispensable objective, with even more reason for church-related institutions,*” said the former president of the IOR, Angelo Caloia in a book that came out in 2013 entitled, *The Gospel According to Italians*. The book was written by F. Anfossi and A. M. Valli, published by *Edizioni San Paolo*, one of the major Vatican publishers.¹ The Vatican propaganda machine was immediately put to work in the supposed attempt at transparency made by

the Vatican after nominating their first Jesuit to the throne of Peter. Pope Francis spoke often on the IOR, the infamous Vatican bank, on the appointment of a group of Cardinals to “*harmonize*” the bank of scandals “*with the mission of the Universal Church,*” one of the stated missions of the New World Order.

The Church is moving in a direction that some of the flock cannot understand, and stands to become irrelevant to others who have already abandoned the faith over the many scandals. Bergoglio clearly expressed himself on the matter publicly from the start to gain the media’s attention by stating, “*The Church is in danger of turning into an NGO. And this is not the path.*”²

Bergoglio repeated this concept more than once during his public appearances following his nomination, and in a homily made during the Mass in Santa Marta on the morning of Tuesday the 11th of June 2013, he stated that, “*St. Peter did not have a bank account, and when he had to pay taxes, the Lord sent him to the sea to catch a fish and find the coin in the fish, so he could pay.*”³ Even on this occasion he again repeated, “*The Church is not an NGO,*” and it “*arises from gratuitousness.*” He later insisted on the focusing of the concept of a poor Church because, “*a rich Church is an aging Church.*”⁴ Such statements are good for a Church in desperate need of credibility, and it seems that on this point, Bergoglio continues the work undertaken originally by Ratzinger on the apparent transparency of the Vatican financial institutions, a job often sabotaged and interrupted by Cardinal Bertone. Now finally put aside, at least at a public level, these actions are necessary for a new consent from the believers and lay men on this delicate situation. Bertone could care less about what people might think of *The Bank of God*, or, called by others, *The Bank of Satan*.

On April 4, 2013, the pontiff addressed the Vatican Bank by stating: “*The IOR is necessary to a certain point.*”⁵ Later in his speech, a bit agitated, he concluded, “*Excuse me, what? When the Church wants to boast of its quantity and creates organizations and offices, it becomes a bit bureaucratic, the Church loses its main substance.*”⁶ Then, a few months after this statement, Pope Francis instituted the Pontifical Commission’s representative on the IOR to create a new body, chaired by another Salesian Cardinal Raffaele Farina,

who is trying to promote, *“a better reconciliation of the same, with the mission of the universal Church and the Apostolic See, in the more general context of the reforms that should be carried out by the institutions that give aid to the Apostolic See.”* This all sounds nice, including the intentions of Bergoglio’s *“New Church”* which sound truly great. But putting aside what Bergoglio has said, if you trust the Pope’s actions and you believe in his propaganda, I am afraid you are in for a bitter disappointment. As Horacio Verbitsky, the already cited Argentinian author and journalist said, *“Don’t trust Bergoglio, he is a great actor.”*⁷ It seems the Vatican is a perfect stage for his new acting role, and as Verbitsky wrote prophetically after Bergoglio’s election: *“The friendly journalist will tell us about the way he travels on the bus or the underground,”* and the faithful, *“will listen to his homilies recited with the gestures of an actor, in which the parables from the Bible will coexist with a clear popular wording.”*⁸ This seems to be exactly what has been happening since his election. Verbitsky also stated his penchant for *“pardoning the exploiters, and preaching humbleness to the exploited.”*⁹ This is the style of the Argentinian actor turned Pope. Going back to the policy of transparency and the firm opposition of Bertone, the Cardinal in question has practically been forced to drop everything and leave, as the Jesuit Pope chose him as the perfect scapegoat for the situation. He made the shocking statement: *“If no one here in the Vatican defends me from who calls me corrupt, it is best to end it here.”*

It would seem to be over for Bertone, or maybe not? Perhaps he is the perfect man for the job, as another Salesian is now head of the commission presiding over matters relating to the IOR. His name is Cardinal Raffaele Farina, a confidant of His Holiness Pope Francis, but also a person who was consecrated Bishop by Bertone in 2006, and elevated to the position of Cardinal by Ratzinger soon after, in 2007.¹⁰ Farina is accompanied on his mission by various characters, who are certainly not the lambs you expect from a person working directly with Pope Francis. This commission of investigation has frightened even the now former Vatican Secretary of State Tarcisio Bertone, because it includes the young Francesca Immacolata Chaouqui, who tweeted against Bertone back in February 2012, writing: *“Bertone is corrupt! There seems to be secret archives and a company from Veneto involved.”* It was Farina who was the person responsible for the

Vatican Archives at the time, and the new Secretary of State Pietro Parolin, from the Veneto region—all just coincidences? Francesca Immacolata Chaouqui is not the only member of this commission to be fearful, perhaps naive, if we compare her with the ex-U.S. Ambassador to the Vatican, the dangerous Professor Mary Ann Glendon, a woman without scruples, very close to the Bush family and the Central Intelligence Agency, and was said to have cooperated with the Vatican back in the days when George Bush Senior was director in the 1970s. ***I will later include a complete list of the CIA's Chiefs of Section (CoS) in the Vatican from 1948 to 2009***, as the present head of the CIA division in the Vatican is unknown, but it may possibly still be Glendon herself.

Glendon intensified her activity in intelligence during the time of Ronald Reagan, right alongside then-CIA director William Casey. William Casey and his wife were followers of the controversial *Legionaries of Christ*, whose founder was the pedophile Marcial Maciel Degollado. In 2013, Jason Berry wrote an article in *Newsweek* about ties between Casey and Degollado. In the article he revealed that, “*Ronald Reagan’s CIA director, William Casey, and his wife made a seven-figure donation for construction of a Legion building in Cheshire, Connecticut, and were memorialized by a plaque.*”¹¹

The same Mary Ann Glendon became an ardent follower of Father Marciel until his death, despite the heavy accusations of pedophilia made public in the last years of his life. Andrew Sullivan, who wrote for the *The Daily Dish*, had some harsh words against her in 2010, “*In some ways, Maciel’s most disturbing enabler was Mary Ann Glendon, Harvard Law Professor and former ambassador to the Vatican. (Glendon) taught at Regina Apostolorum Athenaeum, the Legion’s university in Rome, and advised in the planning that led to the order’s first university in America, University of Sacramento, Calif In a 2002 letter for the Legion website she scoffed at the allegations against Maciel and praised his ‘radiant holiness’ and ‘the success of Regnum Christi (the order’s lay wing) and the Legionaries of Christ in advancing the New Evangelization.’ Maciel—whom John Paul II called an ‘efficacious guide to youth’—ran what can only be called a corrupt cult, designed in part to protect his own long life of sexual abuse and misconduct, where members were ruthlessly pressured to raise and give money to the organization.*”¹²

In addition to being a teacher at Harvard University, where she holds the esteemed title of the Learned Hand Professor of Law at Harvard Law School, Mary Ann Glendon also taught for many years at the University of the Legionaries in Rome, called the *Regina Apostolorum Athenaeum*. During her years of teaching in Rome she must have noticed what was going on in regards to Father Maciel, including scandals so outrageous that it led Benedict XVI to act under the increasing pressure from the media and finally define Maciel in a 2010 publication as a “*false prophet*.”¹³

How could it be possible Pope Francis would employ someone like Mary Ann Glendon in such a position of importance, especially in light of the fact that she was obviously following a false prophet? This appointment by Pope Francis, like many others, shows not only that nothing has really changed in the Vatican, but that Pope Francis is deliberately turning a blind eye on Father Maciel and the “*Legionary of Christ affair*,” and all the people relating to it. This was because some inside sources say Father Maciel was really an agent of the Jesuits, as well as a CIA agent, as he himself admitted to his wife, as reported by *Newsweek*: “*He gave her a house in Cuernavaca with financial support, visiting periodically, saying that he was a CIA agent and oil-company detective.*”¹⁴

In the end, maybe the moves by the pontificate were not so revolutionary after all. What will change in the Pope Francis era? Probably nothing, apart from the great media frenzy and the constant show of Jesuit manipulation, sadly confirming the words I cited earlier from Verbitsky, “*Don’t trust Bergoglio, he is a great actor.*”

The only pope to date in the modern era who really tried to change anything in the Vatican, who opposed the growing Masonic infiltration, plus the pedophile satanic enemy, and who even wished to establish a new ethical Bank that could substitute the IOR, died after only 33 days into his pontificate. His Italian name was Albino Luciani, to become Pope John Paul I, and he was most likely killed. The Vatican has not investigated any claims of foul play in the death of Pope Luciani, and does not profess belief in any possible deceit. His reign is among the shortest in papal history, resulting in the unique “*Year of Three Popes*,” the first to occur since 1605. Meanwhile in 2014, Cardinal Bertone was substituted by Pietro Parolin as Secretary of

State, and had unsuccessfully asked Pope Francis to maintain control of the commission of Cardinals supervising the IOR now in the hands of Cardinal Farina. Cardinal Bertone moved to a penthouse in the luxurious Palazzo San Carlo, the size of almost 3,000 square feet, ten times larger than the present residence of the pope himself. This apparently upset Pope Francis, who feels helpless to do anything against one of the leaders of the powerful and feared “Gay Lobby.” Bertone’s luxurious birthday at the beginning of December, 2014, consisting of a menu of truffle specialities and champagne which was served to his 40 guest from the Gay Lobby and the Illuminati elite, apparently upset Pope Francis even more, and on the 22 of December, twenty days after Bertone’s birthday, Francis decided to deliver an unprecedented attack against his own cardinals, bishops and priests accusing them of succumbing to greed, jealousy, hypocrisy, cowardice and what he called the disease of spiritual Alzheimer’s, that is, a “progressive decline of spiritual faculties.” With this move the decline of the Catholic Church has now been acknowledged.



FIG. 34. Pope John Paul I (Albino Luciani) and the then Cardinal Karol Józef Wojtyła, the future Pope John Paul II.

FINAL CONSIDERATIONS IN AN INTERVIEW WITH FERUCCIO PINOTTI

In the middle of 2013, a very interesting book was released by the Italian publisher *Piemme*. This is a very well-known publisher, founded in 1982, that joined the prestigious Mondadori Group owned by Berlusconi in 2003. In the past few years they have become the fifth largest Italian publishing house, with a 4.5 percent market share in Italy. I make this preface regarding the publisher, simply because it was not so easy to publish the content of such a book, especially with the title *VATICAN FREEMASON*.¹⁵ This book contains an entire chapter, and many other references in other sections of the book, dedicated to my revelations and an interview I gave to one of the authors.

The book in question was considered so dangerous, they had to delay the release for several months waiting for the initial Pope Francis frenzy to wear out.

This was an unprecedented project dedicated to the perilous subject of Freemasonry within the Vatican, which includes interesting documents and interviews with various Masonic Grand Masters. My friends and fellow journalists Giacomo Galeazzi and Ferruccio Pinotti, both well-known and established in Italy, one as a full-time Vaticanist for the daily newspaper *La Stampa*, and the other as an investigative journalist for the newspaper, *Il Corriere della Sera*, and an expert on Freemasonry. In the bestseller dedicated to Italian Freemasonry, *FRATELLI D'ITALIA*,¹⁶ there is an interesting extract from the unedited version of the interview I gave to Ferruccio Pinotti a few days after the election of Pope Francis in March 2013, only partially included in the book *VATICAN FREEMASON*.¹⁷

Q. (Ferruccio Pinotti): “How do you evaluate the choice of Bergoglio as the new Pope? Is it a victory for Freemasonry?”

A. (Leo Zagami): “We had Mario Monti, a student of the Jesuits at the head of the Italian government recently, and we have Mario Draghi, another student of the Jesuits as the President of the European Central Bank, and at a European level we are governed by other students of the Jesuit lobby like Barroso and Van Rompuy. It seems obvious now that a Jesuit, who by the way is

also named Mario, as is the full name of Jorge Mario Bergoglio, will become the first Jesuit Pope in this historical moment where you need a technical Pope in the Vatican to save what is still salvageable. Present in a Church irremediably damaged by scandals, both in terms of image and economically, as we have seen the scourge of pedophilia in the U.S. Catholic Church nearly leading to a collapse, as well as the decades of financial wheeling and dealing in which the IOR was to be used and abused by drug traffickers, terrorists and mobsters. With the resignation of Ratzinger, Freemasonry got what they wanted, however, and that's the final post-conciliar destruction of the sacredness of the papal figure, and now you switch to a character that immediately defines himself simply as the Bishop of Rome, not as Pope, from the start for a specific reason. Bergoglio is a shadowy figure, as stated to the writer and human rights activist Horacio Verbitsky's by the brother of Orlando Yorio, one of the two Jesuits who disappeared for months during the dictatorship in Argentina. This way of acting in ambiguity is normal because of his membership in the Society of Jesus. They are the driving force of the Vatican security apparatus and intelligence with an archive in their central headquarters in Azpeitia, Spain which is 'equal if not superior to that of the CIA. This is what was written by world intelligence expert Giuseppe Muratori some years ago in his Encyclopedia of Espionage published in 1993 by the Italian Parliament Editions. The Jesuits with Bergoglio as their leader, have been called to save the Church and certainly they choose a great actor for the occasion as Verbitsky also stated."

Q. "What kind of relation do the Jesuits have with the Freemasons in Argentina?"

A: "In the Jesuit College of Clermont in France, the Jesuits and the Stuarts lay the foundation of what will become the Templar degrees of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. At the same time a certain Father Bonani SJ seems to be the true author of the so-called Larmenius Charter, or Carta Transmissionis, one of the documents at the base of modern neo-Templarism. The Jesuits have therefore always been in a very close relationship to Freemasonry. Not the British and Hanoverian side, but rather that of Jacobite origin linked to the Catholic Stuarts that will place in France the foundations of the Ancient Anglo-Scottish Freemasonry (constituted of Roman Catholics). This fact would be later confirmed by both the historian of Freemasonry, Teder, and by Henri Martin (in his *Histoire de France*) who wrote that in this context 'were the monarchic losers, members of Ultramontane Catholicism that propagated Freemasonry in France,' those who defended the Catholic dynasty of the Stuarts against the Protestants. And from that moment they began to establish the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite in the Latin countries, an Order that still operates after almost three centuries in close contact with the Jesuits, as evidenced in the significant Masonic conference organized in 2011 in Lisbon, which had as a special guest of honor the Jesuit Father Ferrer Benimell, who was in Italy in 2002 to attend a conference organized by the Grand Lodge of Italy (Palazzo Vitelleschi). Benimelli, a friend of Bergoglio, defined as one of the greatest living experts in the history of Spanish and Latin American Freemasonry, is the founder and president since 1983 of the Centre for Studies on Spanish Masonry. He is considered a leading authority on the subject also in South America. He is a Professor of Contemporary History at the University of Zaragoza in Spain, and he writes, in a book published in Italy in 1981, by Atanor Editions, the following words which leave no doubt on the present apologetic position of the Jesuits on Freemasonry in Argentina or any other country: 'Freemasonry of the Enlightenment—leaving aside the deviations and errors that any widespread organization might have—looks like a meeting, beyond political and religious divisions of the moment, of men who believe in God, respect the moral nature and want to know each other, help each other and work together, despite differences in social rank, the diversity of religious faith and their membership in political parties or religions more or less opposite. Undoubtedly, the Roman Church, following the example of many European governments,

pursued this association in accordance with the legislation at the time, adding the civil and the ecclesiastical penalties for conduct which at that time constituted suspicion of heresy, and that in the present day the Church itself refers to as ecumenism. Two centuries later the Church has overcome a situation which, thankfully, is now a thing of the past and today offers us many lessons as historians in search of understanding the unity among all men who form the Cathedral of the brotherhood of the Universe: Humanity.”

Q. *“How do you rate the allegations of Horacio Verbitsky that Bergoglio did not protect, but rather did the opposite with two of his priests, because they had left wing tendencies?”*

A. *“The accusations of Horacio Verbitsky are plausible due to the Jesuit ambiguity I just mentioned, and they are certainly true in regards to Bergoglio, who in this case did not follow the long-standing tradition of the Jesuit left-wing. If you search Wikipedia you will read that it is the Jesuits that coined the term ‘Compagno.’¹⁸ Or go to the website of these Italian Jesuits, where you will see they were the ones laying the foundations of modern Communism with their so-called Jesuit reductions in South America and they say bluntly there were: ‘directed by the missionaries, with some theocratic and communist organization.’ Then you can view better the relationship of friendship and close cooperation between Fidel Castro who is by no coincidence a 33° of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, and was a student of the Jesuits, and the former General of the Society of Jesus, Peter Hans Kolvenbach. In short, the Jesuits are not only left-wing but South America has always been their favorite lab, so they have a good relationship with the regimes of the left, a bit less with those of the right that from time to time would pop up on the South American scene instrumental to their manipulators in the United States of America. In the case of the Argentinian dictatorship, it was obviously linked to both the right wing of the P2 Lodge and the top controllers of the Pentagon and the CIA. Bergoglio reluctantly was forced by Ecclesiastical Masonry operating within the Church in Rome to act in a different way. He did this so he could protect the interests of the Vatican and the United States in that country. If one side made him unpopular with the Jesuits in Argentina and the family of the victims of the dictatorship, at the same time it prepared his way to scale the heights of power in the Vatican hierarchy to where he is today.”*

Q. *“Gelli and the P2 were very strong in Argentina, do you think they may have had contact with Bergoglio?”*

A. *“Of course the P2 and Bergoglio were in contact with each other, thanks to the direct intervention of the future Pope Francis with the member of the P2, Admiral Emilio Eduardo Massera. In the end the two Jesuits which have been discussed so much, were released, and in return the P2 member Massera was given an honorary award at the Jesuit University of Buenos Aires. Horacio Verbitsky recently disclosed other interesting documents which he then passed on to the British newspaper Daily Mail. In particular, a memo from the Argentinian Ministry of Foreign Affairs from 1979 showing further collaborations between Bergoglio and the dictatorship after the sad incident that involved the Jesuits Orlando Yorio and Francisco Jalics. Obviously this ‘strange’ episode that undermines the credibility of the new pope should be seen through the lens of a typical operation between the intelligence services of the two allied countries, in this case those of the Vatican represented by Bergoglio with his two Jesuits believed to be possible ‘traitors’ and those of a foreign state. Argentina at that time was in the hands of a dictatorship whose members were Freemasons of the P2 Lodge of Licio Gelli, in turn, operated by the CIA and the top of the Vatican hierarchy. Let’s not forget that Gelli to this day is a Grand Officer of the Order of St. Sylvester, Pope and a Grand Officer of the Order of the Holy Sepulcher of Jerusalem.”*



*FIG. 35. Licio Gelli the infamous **Worshipful Master of the P2 Lodge** in a recent photo made in Gelli's residence in Villa Wanda, Arezzo, by GeraldBruneau.*

FRANCIS † THE “BLACK POPE” AND THE THIRD SECRET

Of all the visions and seers throughout the ages predicting the future of the Vatican, there are really only two prophecies deemed “apocryphal,” and those include Saint Malachy, and the Nun of Dresden, who I have previously described in detail. Some believe these two prophecies have clear references to both Benedict XVI, and his successor Pope Francis. The two cycles also have similar prophetic visions regarding the end of the Church that should, according to some historians, terminate with Pope Francis. Both Malachy and the Nun of Dresden were deeply religious Christian clairvoyants who, by seemingly divine intervention, were told all of what to write.



FIG. 36. On the left is Rev. Adolfo **Nicolás** Pachón SJ (b.1936) the present “Black Pope,” and on the right is former Superior General Rev. Peter-Hans **Kolvenbach**, S.J. (b.1928). This photo was taken for a promotional press leaflet handed down to the press in 2009 that stated under this picture “The Era of the Two Generals.”

The “Prophecy of the Popes” consisted of 111 short phrases and doomsday coda in Latin, attributed to St. Malachy of Armagh, who lived in twelfth century Ireland. His coda was published several centuries later in 1595 by Arnold de Wyon, a Benedictian historian, as part of his book *Lignum Vitae*. According to the traditional account, Malachy was summoned to Rome in 1139 by Pope Innocent II, and while he was there, he supposedly received a vision of all the future popes. The manuscript was then deposited in the Vatican Archives and forgotten about until its rediscovery in 1590, just in time for a papal conclave that was in session at the time, and just like today’s revelations by the so-called “Crow” it probably influenced the results. The list describes all the popes including “antipopes” such as Celestine II, who was elected in 1143, to the last one described as “*Petrus Romanus*,” who should end his pontificate with the destruction of Rome. It is here that the prophecy of Malachy seems to coincide with the vision of the *Third Secret of Fátima*, erroneously (according to some) identified with the 1981 assassination attempt made by Ali Agca, against Pope John Paul II in St.

Peter's Square, as amply demonstrated by the Catholic journalist Antonio Socci in his book, *Il Quarto Segreto di Fátima*.¹⁹

This misdirection becomes even more evident when we know who the three people involved were in the official disclosure of *Third Secret of Fátima* made by the Catholic Church in the year 2000. Those three people are the now *Pope Emeritus* Joseph Ratzinger, the infamous Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone from the "Gay Lobby," and Marcial Maciel Degollado, the biggest supporter of Cardinal Agelo Sodano. There was also Pope John Paul II, who insisted on Ali Agca's assassination attempt being the supposed secret, but also apparently sabotaged the original content. Can we truly believe the official version of the *Third Secret of Fátima* prepared and presented by these less-than-credible individuals, especially in comparison to an earlier version three times larger that appeared back in 1963 in the German magazine *Neues Europa*?

Let's start with who gave the first version to the press back in the early 1960s. It was apparently Cardinal Alfredo Ottaviani (1890-1979), one of the custodians of the original secret, as he had the most influential position of power in the Vatican for many years, which included the *Secretariat of State* and also what used to be the *Santo Uffizio*, now known as Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith. Ottaviani gave his permission to *Neues Europa* for the publication of "an extract" known as a "diplomatic document" of the *Third Secret of Fátima* in 1963. This is the account of Father Luigi Villa, who died in November 2012, and worked with Ottaviani for a long time, and revealed his involvement to collaborator Franco Adessa in 1996.²⁰ The revelations that were published in *Neues Europa* are called by some "false secrets." There is a lot of controversy and probably disinformation surrounding them, therefore I will quote at length the two articles of the German review which was made public in 1963 regarding the subject. The text of this "extract" was preceded by the following introduction from the editor, Louis Emrich: "I have done everything possible to procure for myself the original text of the third message of Fátima, but all my efforts remained futile. The Vatican has made all the arrangements for this document to remain a papal secret until a new order. However, today I am in a position to communicate to readers of *Neues Europa* and to all countries an extract of the

content of the Third Secret, in the form made available as inside information in the diplomatic circles of Washington, London and Moscow.”

The editor then claimed that the “extract” was read by President Kennedy, Great Britain’s Prime Minister MacMillan, and Soviet leader Khrushchev, which led to the signing of the Anglo-American-Russian accord in Moscow. He concluded by stating that *“although this document is not the original text of the message of Fátima, such as it was revealed on October 13, 1917, by the Mother of God to the little seer Lucy, essential points of the original are nevertheless found there.”*²¹ Here is the “extract” of the Third Secret of Fatima, as it was published by *Neues Europa*:

“It was the thirteenth of October, 1917. On that day, the Holy Virgin appeared for the last time to the little visionaries, Jacinta, Francisco, and Lucy, at the end of a series of six apparitions in all. After the manifestation of the miracle of the sun at Fátima, the Mother of God revealed a special secret message to Lucy, in which She particularly stated:

“Don’t worry, dear child. I am the Mother of God speaking to you and begging you to proclaim in My name the following message to the entire world. In doing this, you will meet great hostility. But be steadfast in the Faith and you will overcome this hostility. Listen, and note well what I say to you: Men must become better. They must implore the remission of the sins which they have committed, and will continue to commit. You ask Me for a miraculous sign so that all may understand the words in which, through you, I address mankind. This miracle which you have just seen was the great miracle of the sun! Everyone has seen it believers and unbelievers, country and city dwellers, scholars and journalists, laymen and priests.’

“And now, announce this in My name:

“A great punishment shall come to all mankind, not today as yet, nor even tomorrow, but in the second half of the 20th Century. What I have already made known at La Salette through the children Melanie and Maximin, I repeat today before you. Mankind has not developed as God expected. Mankind has gone astray and has trampled underfoot the gifts which were given it. There is no order in anything. Even in the highest positions, it is Satan who governs and decides how affairs are to be conducted. He will even know how to find his way to the highest positions in the Church. He will succeed in sowing confusion in the minds of the great scientists who invent arms, with which half of humanity can be destroyed in a few minutes. If mankind does not refrain from wrongdoing and be converted, I shall be forced to let fall My Son’s arm.

“If those at the top, in the world and in the Church, do not oppose these ways, it is I who shall do so, and I shall pray God My Father to visit His justice on mankind. There will also come a time of the hardest trials for the Church. Cardinals will be against Cardinals and bishops against bishops. Satan will put himself in their midst. In Rome, also, there will be big changes. What is rotten will fall, and what will fall must not be maintained. The Church will be darkened and the world plunged into confusion. God will punish men still more powerfully and harshly than He did by means of the Flood, and the great and powerful will perish just as much as the small and the weak. The greatest World War will happen in the second half of the 20th Century. Then fire and smoke will fall from the sky, and the waters of the oceans will be turned to steam, hurling

their foam towards the sky; and all that is standing will be cast down. Millions and millions of men will lose their lives from one hour to the next, and those who remain living will envy those who are dead. There will be tribulation as far as the eye can see, and misery all over the earth and desolation in every country. The time is continually approaching, the abyss is growing wider, and there is no end in sight. The good will die with the wicked, the big with the small, the princes of the Church with their subjects. Satan's henchmen will then be the only sovereigns on earth. This will be a time which neither king nor emperor, Cardinal nor bishop expects, but it will come, nevertheless, in accordance with My Fathers plan to punish and take vengeance. Later, however, when those who survive all this are still alive, God and His glory will once more be invoked, and He will once more be served as He was, not so long ago, when the world had not yet become corrupted. I call on all true imitators of My Son, Jesus Christ, all true Christians and apostles of the latter days! The time of times is coming and the end of everything, if mankind is not converted, and if this conversion does not come from above, from the leaders of the world and the leaders of the Church. But woe! Woe if this conversion does not come about, and if all remains as it is, nay, if all becomes even worse! Go, My child and proclaim this! I shall always remain by your side to help you.”²²

Louis Emrich concludes the article stating as mentioned earlier: *“I add once more that this is not the text of the original message such as the Mother of God revealed it on October 13, 1917, to the little seer Lucy, now a Carmelite (nun), but as an extract of the third message of Fátima such as it is circulating this moment in diplomatic circles. I am assured that the authentic text of the message is even harsher and more overwhelming than the extract related above. However, it is not inevitable in its conclusions, because it places the conversion of humanity before its perdition. How will humanity decide? This question, before just as after, remains open.”²³*

On November 1, 1963, *Neues Europa* added this additional information regarding the Secret of Fatima, specifying there is also an even bigger secret that cannot be revealed in the extract:

“In the last edition of Neues Europa, we stated formally that the text we published there of the Third Message of Fátima constituted only an extract of that which is known in diplomatic circles. The most important part, the quintessence of the revelations of the Mother of God, was unavailable to us. In this case it concerns words of the Holy Virgin predicting events which will take place in Rome and which will happen to the Vatican and the papacy at the dawn of D-Day, when humanity will be delivered to the divine chastisement. The passage related to it, and which forms the basis and conclusion of the third prediction of Fátima, was integrally detached from it and remains a state secret of the Vatican, until a new order is given. We know, however, what is said in the passage in question. It is related to the future of the Holy See and all the institutions attached to it. All the Vatican circles which were solicited to reveal the authentic text of this passage have categorically refused to make any kind of pronouncement on this subject. This intransigent attitude of Vatican diplomacy is the result of formal instructions emanating from Pope Paul VI, who decided that neither the wording of the third message of Fátima nor its principal part would be made accessible, for the moment, to public knowledge. Such a papal

prohibition can only increase in a very considerable proportion the interest attributed, up to the present, to the affair of Fátima.

“At what period will the Pope judge it opportune to lift this prohibition? Nobody knows.

“Theoretically this restriction can cease tomorrow, but it could equally well remain in force for a more or less long period of time. The political situation at the world level will decide, according to its favorable or unfavorable evolution. But here and now it is certain that the Third Message of Fátima will be communicated in full and without any omission to the entire world, when the needs and the seriousness of the hour demand it.” -Dr. Angel S., Rome²⁴

With such terms as, *“Dawn of D-Day, when humanity will be delivered to the divine chastisement,”* there is an immediate similarity with the scenario of martyrdom and destruction of Rome, also described by Malachy’s final words in his 111th prophesy dedicated to the Last Pope, where he states: *“In the final persecution of the Holy Roman Church there will reign Petrus Romanus, who will feed his flock amid many tribulations; after which the seven-hilled city will be destroyed and the dreadful Judge will judge the people.”* It is also striking that at least one Pope had a similar mystical vision: In 1909, while granting an audience, Pope Pius X leaned back and closed his eyes. Suddenly he “awoke” and cried out: *“What I see is terrifying. Will it be myself? Will it be my successor? What is certain is that the pope will quit Rome, and in leaving the Vatican, he will have to walk over the dead bodies of his priests.”²⁵*

Just prior to his death on August 20, 1914, Pope Pius X had another vision: *“I have seen one of my successors, of the same name, who was fleeing over the bodies of his brethren. He will take refuge in some hiding place; but after a brief respite he will die a cruel death. Respect for God has disappeared from human hearts. They wish to efface even God’s memory. This perversity is nothing less than the beginning of the last days of the world.”²⁶*

Strangely enough, such a doomsday scenario prophecy made its way to the mainstream Italian media, just before the Conclave that elected Bergoglio. Galeazzi wrote for the newspaper, *La Stampa* for example, on the 9th of March 2013, just three days before the start of the Conclave: *“The Prophecy of the Popes by Malachy lists 112 short phrases in Latin that purport to describe all the popes from Pope Celestine II (elected in 1143) to a Pope yet to come, described in the prophecy as ‘Peter the Roman,’ whose pontificate will end with the destruction of Rome and the last judgment. According to the list,*

*the last Pope should arrive after the one called “de gloria olivae,” a Pontiff who, following the chronology, should be Benedict XVI. But a lost prophecy says that between Benedict XVI and the last Pope there would be another one, a ‘caput nigrum,’ a dark-skinned Pope.”*²⁷

So where is the “*caput nigrum*,” the 112th lost prophecy, not to be confused with the doomsday coda? Why are serious Vaticanist’s taking into consideration this hypothesis, as it is not even mentioned in the 111 prophecies attributed to St. Malachy? The answer is in the book “*La Profezia Dell’Ultimo Papa*,” a highly influential novel written by Schmeig Maria Olaf and published by *Edizioni Fazi* in 2001. The author spent almost a decade researching in Rome, beginning in 1992 until the publication, for the purposes of this book.²⁸ He made complex studies in search of the truth about Malachy’s prophecies so he could better include them in the context of his fictional novel. Unfortunately, the relevant discoveries he apparently made at a historical level were never indicated in his book with the necessary details to follow up on his studies. The only thing I can say is that indeed there is a long standing oral tradition in Rome regarding the arrival at some point in history of a “*Black*” Pope, before the end of the Church. The tradition is so ingrained in the consciousness of the Romans that some people gathered in the square for the election of what would become Pope John Paul II, shouting “*the Black Pope*” when they heard the name of a foreigner, Cardinal Wojtyla,²⁹ nominated from the balcony in St. Peters Square. Regarding instead Nostradamus’ reference to “*the Black Pope*,” he made predictions on the legacy of various popes. There is only one reference to a Black Pope by Nostradamus, which seems still a bit far-fetched and difficult to interpret, and is found in C6:Q25, where he states:

“Through adverse Mars will the monarchy of the great fisherman be in ruinous trouble: The young red black one will seize the hierarchy, The traitors will act on a day of drizzle.”

Of course, “*the monarchy of the great fisherman*,” refers to the Vatican and having Mars adverse is not considered a good thing. In Natal Astrology, Mars plays a very prominent role, governing as it does the first and eighth signs of the zodiac, Aries and Scorpio. In the physical world Mars causes accidents, fevers, and violence. One is left wondering if the date May 13th,

2017, referred to as the “*day of drizzle*” as predicted by Ali Agca, may become the most significant day in global history?

THE BLACK POPE † CROWLEY AND THE DECLINE OF CATHOLIC MORALITY

Just before the election of Pope Francis, one of the main agents of Jesuit intelligence, the sociologist and occultist named Massimo Introvigne, who is also the OSCE representative against the discrimination of Christians, explained to Galeazzi in *La Stampa* that the numbers, “*are in favour of the Black Pope because if the Church grows, it is due especially to Africa, where Christians have surpassed Muslims.*” Indeed, a “*caput nigrum*” for the Church.³⁰ Things went differently, because of course there was no “*BlackPope*” in the traditional sense, as it has been rumored for many years in the conspiracy circles. The new pope is instead a Jesuit, someone most people associate with the term “*Black Pope.*” The Provost General of the Society of Jesus, or the General of the Jesuits as he is universally known, already goes also by the nickname “*Black Pope.*” Currently this office belongs to Father Adolfo **Nicolás** Pachón (b.1936), who is close to resigning. He followed another resigning General, Father Peter Hans **Kolvenbach** (b.1928). In a recent letter published by Father Adolfo Nicolás in 2008, the twenty-ninth successor of St. Ignatius of Loyola as the head of the Society of Jesus, originally addressed his letter to seventeen Jesuits scattered in 112 countries around the world. The current “*Black Pope*” announced the long path to the end of which, “*in the last months of 2016,*” Father Nicolás will be presented at the Thirty-Sixth Congregation of the Jesuits as the resigning General, only the second in history to abdicate, and they will be called to elect a new Father General. Basically like his predecessor, Nicolás is just following the trend of the moment in the Vatican, which is resigning. I can actually state with certainty that this new trend generated first in the Jesuit community, and only later did Pope Ratzinger pick up on the idea, which was started by the Jesuits in 2008. No wonder Pope Francis, a Jesuit, is also speaking of his resignation. Resigning has become the latest plague to affect the Church, as I stated earlier, because it destroys the sacral-ity of the Papal office in favor of the materialist view

promoted by the New World Order. Going back to the aforementioned Massimo Introvigne, a key figure I investigated in detail in volume one of my trilogy, *The Confessions of an Illuminati*,³¹ in addition to his direct link to the Jesuits, he is also part of French Freemasonry, Martinism, and even holds an honorary degree in the infamous O.T.O. (Ordo Templi Orientis). Irregardless if the O.T.O. is a relatively small order of fewer than 4,000 members registered worldwide, it has had a huge impact on contemporary Masonic culture, and a very negative influence on the Catholic world, especially the American Catholic Church in particular. So how did this happen? It happened thanks to the expansion in the 1960s of the perverse ideology of one of its greatest exponents, Aleister Crowley (1875 - 1947) known also as “*The Great Beast 666.*” Such accusations were nothing new, as they were made years ago by Michael S. Rose, considered one of the leading American experts in the contemporary Catholic world. In his book, *Goodbye, Good Men: How Liberals Brought Corruption into the Catholic Church*,³² he devoted the majority of his research into the subject of homosexuality in the seminaries, and the growing phenomenon of child pedophilia in the Catholic Church. It is interesting that this book was released just before the first wave of scandals in the Roman Catholic Church broke out on a widespread public level. Some say Rose’s book appears prophetic, as he documented the systematic rejection of pious, orthodox seminary applicants in many dioceses, and the encouragement of questionable attitudes and agendas instead. Rose argues the root of this problem was the growing popularity of Crowley’s work in the 1960s. Some of the rebel seminars were nicknamed “*Pink Palaces*” in particular, because they facilitated the plague of pedophilia in the U.S. Catholic Church. The seminarists discovered the deviant teachings of the satanist Aleister Crowley, especially those of his Gnostic Catholic Church, that lead in the following decades to an even greater moral decline.

Ultimately, given the immense sums to be paid as compensation to the victims, such a vision change would manifest in scandals and economic disaster for the Vatican. In 1995, Archbishop Elden Curtiss of Omaha, Nebraska, raised eyebrows throughout the Catholic Church by writing and publicly stating that the so-called vocations crisis and priest shortage were “*artificial and contrived.*” The Archbishop’s words came as a shock to many

lay Catholics, and confirmed the suspicions of many others, and provoked outrage and hostility among Catholic progressives. Michael Rose took the Archbishop's statement as his starting point for *Goodbye, Good Men*, in which he describes and chronicles the reasons behind the drastic decline in the number of young men entering Catholic seminaries in the 1970s and 1980s. Reverend Robert J. Johansen, an American Catholic priest and book reviewer, wrote in the May 2002 printed edition of *Culture Wars* magazine:

"Fidelity to the Church, its teaching and discipline, would seem to most people, Catholic or otherwise, to be a sine qua non for Catholic priests. But in 'Goodbye, Good Men' Rose describes an environment in many Catholic seminaries during the 70's and 80's that encouraged dissent and disobedience, as well as moral and doctrinal laxity. In these seminaries, Rose writes, those responsible for recruitment and admissions actively sought out men who supported the 'progressive' or liberal Catholic agenda: abolition of priestly celibacy, ordination of women, acceptance of the gay lifestyle, and liturgical experimentation. Those few men with more traditional views who got into these seminaries were subjected to harassment and attempts at re-indoctrination. Rose describes an atmosphere in which expressions of reverence such as genuflection or kneeling were derided, and traditional devotions such as the rosary received scorn and hostility. Goodbye, Good Men has twelve chapters, each of which details some aspect of the vocations crisis. In the first three chapters, Rose shows how some seminaries and vocation directors (the person in a diocese or religious community responsible for the recruitment of candidates) actively attempted to screen out candidates who voiced loyalty to the teachings and discipline of the Church, or who showed an attachment to traditional expressions of piety such as the rosary or Eucharistic adoration. In the fourth and perhaps most disturbing chapter, Rose describes a homosexual 'subculture' which came to dominate some seminaries in the 70's and 80's. The middle chapters of the book describe the denigration and deconstruction of Catholic doctrine, liturgy, and devotion which subsisted in some seminaries during the same period. Other chapters detail the misuse of psychology in the seminary admissions and formation process, allegations of whitewashing of seminary problems by the American hierarchy, and how seminary admissions and formation were taken over by people with a 'death wish' for the priesthood. The book concludes with an examination of the Church's standards for seminary life, and a look at some dioceses which are experiencing success in fostering priestly vocations. Goodbye, Good Men is not easy reading. Rose's portrayal of vocational and seminary abuses could lead the reader to the conclusion that American Catholics have, by and large, been deliberately deprived of priests by men and women whose agenda was 'reshaping' and 're-imaging' the Church. In Rose's view, there hasn't been a shortage of vocations, there has been a shortage of what the progressive Catholics in power desired as the 'right kind' of vocations: those supportive of the progressive agenda of women's ordination, married clergy, and the like. Rose's contention is that many men who had genuine vocations were deliberately screened out of the priesthood because the liberal Catholics in control of the process found them unsupportive of their agenda. Those who read Goodbye, Good Men will come away with an appreciation of the prophetic nature of Archbishop Elden Curtiss' claim that the vocations shortage is 'artificial and contrived.'" Adding in the end, after a very long and in depth analysis, his final thought and criticism on the controversial publication Goodbye, Good Men is, in many ways, an unfortunate book. It is unfortunate because the story of the problems in American seminaries needed to be told, but it needed to be told with scrupulous concern for accuracy and truth. It needed to be told in such a way as to elicit more than righteous

indignation from the faithful. It also needed to be told with more nuance and penetration. It is also unfortunate because Rose's failure to make distinctions will actually distract attention from the real remaining problems in American seminaries. Rose's credibility problems and his relative lack of analysis do little to shed light on what may be done to strengthen our seminary system. Only in the last two chapters does he have anything to say about what factors come together to make a good seminary. Goodbye, Good Men may create a great deal of controversy, but I fear that ultimately it will do little to serve the good."³³

Uwe Siemon-Netto, a Lutheran layman and non-ordained theologian, and the now-former religion editor of *United Press International*, reviewed Michael Rose's work for *UPI* on September 10th, 2003, in a very different light from Rev. Johansen. Besides being a more positive book review, his article upset the people in charge of the Ordo Templi Orientis, touching on those lesser-known aspects of Crowley's responsibility in this infamous affair:

*"With the \$85 million settlement for the victims of sexual abuse in the Catholic Archdiocese of Boston, a singularly revolting chapter in the Church's 2,000-year history is drawing to a close. It is all the more disgusting as perverted men ordained to represent Christ at the altar took advantage of the secular society's 1960s dementia to act out their fantasies—chiefly on adolescents. Equally revolting was the clubby mindset of their overseers, who more often than not simply reassigned offending priests rather than handing them over to secular authorities for trial and punishment. But that's just stating the obvious. Fairness demands that one looks for the roots of this massive disaster—a disaster, by the way, not just for Roman Catholicism but Christianity on the whole. These roots were not 'Christian' by any stretch of the imagination. In fact they were distinctly anti-Christian, indeed Satanic, if one analyzes the message of the 1960s from a theological and historical perspective. It was in the '60s that some Catholic seminaries, especially those in dioceses headed by liberal bishops, earned nicknames such as 'Pink Palace' because they gave shelter to fiends while rejecting faithful young men of orthodox persuasion. All this is convincingly documented in Michael S. Rose's bestseller *Goodbye, Good Men*. But all this did not occur in a vacuum. It occurred in an era whose motto was 'Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law.' This axiom poisoned the Church as it did other institutions. It is worth noting who authored this maxim. It was the British writer and warlock Aleister Crowley, the self-named 'Beast 666,' whom Somerset Maugham described as the most evil man he has ever met. Crowley died in 1947. But strangely, his anti-Christian worldview, his advocacy of the most appalling forms of sexual behavior, his relentless, though elegantly penned appeal to selfishness spread two decades after his death. Check the Internet, and you will find that Crowley is still alive—with the Google search engine producing 84,000 mentions of his name. Click on, if you can bear it, and you are swiftly linked to websites you do not want to know about—the sites of the Church of Satan, of sadomasochistic, occult, atheistic and other groups which are still flourishing. The good news is that the spirit of Crowleyism, which presented itself as an alternative religion, no longer plagues American Catholic seminaries, many of which are churning out an entirely new species of strong, manly, committed clergymen—heroes in the priesthood—as Michael S. Rose reports in his newest book, **Priest** (Manchester: Sophia Institute Press, 2003, 185 pp., \$14.95). The priestly crimes of the 20th century will of course remain a huge blot on Catholicism's history forever, just*

like the Inquisition. But like the Inquisition, it was overcome, and this strengthened the church. For this Catholics and other Christians owe gratitude to the victims, who brought the scandal to the open. As this tragedy unfolded, all kinds of advice were given to the church, including the nostrum that Rome should open the ministry to married men; that would keep the depraved out. As a Protestant, this columnist obviously favors married pastors. In the past, the Protestant parsonage did much to shape the cultures of Europe and North America. But the sorry behavior of many of today's ministers makes it clear that the right to marry is no bulwark against sexual misconduct. Pastors break their marriage promises, leave their children, and wind up in the arms of other women—or men, and then expect to be consecrated bishop, calling their new relationships 'sacramental.' That's Crowley talk; this is how he described his behavior. For the Catholic Church, a settlement of \$85 million is a terrible price to pay for the Crowleyism that had crept into its seminaries and parsonages. But at least it has now put an end to this aberration. Meanwhile, in some mainline Protestant denominations Crowleyism is alive and well—and celebrated as a virtue, called 'tolerance,' while these church bodies continue to shrink. It is amazing how evil, blindness and madness have evolved into an alternative trinity."³⁴

Perhaps Uwe Siemon-Netto's statement about the disappearance of "*the Spirit of Crowleyism*" from the seminaries in support of Michael S. Rose's position in his newest book, "*Priest*"³⁵ is a positive statement, albeit unrealistic, to say the least. It is no coincidence that in Pope Francis' episcopal genealogy we find Cardinal Mariano Rampolla del Tindaro (1843-1913).³⁶ He is the Cardinal and Freemason that, because of his membership in the *Ordo Templi Orientis* and Freemasonry, was prevented from becoming Pope at the 1903 Conclave. The times were not yet as mature as they are now for such a move, that's for sure. Craig Heimbichner, writing in the August, 2003 issue of *Catholic Family News*, states that Monsignor Jouin is said to have intervened personally with Emperor Franz Joseph to ask for the *Jus exclusivae* to be invoked, having procured some evidence that Cardinal Rampolla had at least a close affinity with the Freemasons.³⁷

On behalf of the O.T.O. itself, in the November 1999 newsletter for *Thelema Lodge* in Berkeley, California, the organization acknowledges that Msgr. Jouin accused Cardinal Rampolla of belonging to the OTO.³⁸ The Dean of the former *College of Hard NOX*, of the now-defunct O.T.O. Thelema Lodge, disputes the accusation made by Msgr. Jouin.³⁹ He is contradicted, however, by the independent O.T.O. archivist, Peter-Robert König⁴⁰ who is, by the way, also a friend and close collaborator of Massimo Introvigne. Of interest is the first order of business of Pope Pius X, elected after Franz Josef vetoed Rampolla and "*abolished the veto of heads of state, declaring that anyone who dared introduce a civil veto in the conclave would*

*suffer automatic excommunication.*⁴¹ Further, Pius X instituted an oath forbidding future conclave attendees from transmitting a veto by a secular monarch to the conclave so that no one could ever stop again a Freemason or a member of the Ordo Templi Orientis or any other sect in becoming the new pope. Therefore, Rampolla was taken in the highest regard by Aleister Crowley, as Rampolla was a member of the Ordo Templi Orientis several years before Aleister Crowley took control of the Order. Crowley introduced the blasphemous ‘*Gnostic Mass*’ of the OTO *Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica*, or the “Gnostic Catholic Church,” shortly before Cardinal Rampolla’s death in 1913. And later, included him among the Saints of his heretical and Neo Libertine Church, the official Church of today’s *Ordo Templi Orientis*,⁴² that now rejoices in secret when acknowledging the general ignorance surrounding the subject. Pope Francis was elected Pope on whose Apostolic succession depends on a Freemason who belongs to their Satanic Order, who perhaps for this reason, never reached the Papal throne, but now has without a doubt a worthy successor in Bergoglio, the first Jesuit Pope.

THE MYSTERIOUS DEATH OF WILLIAM H. KENNEDY AND LUCIFER’S LODGE

William H. Kennedy, also known as “Teddy,” passed away suddenly at home in the month of August 2013, at the age of 48. His death was never really investigated, and when approached about it, his family seemed quite scared to stir things up, and no attention was given whatsoever to his passing by the media. Teddy was a controversial life-long Catholic writer and radio host, and he was the author of the now out-of-print and highly collectable books: *Satanic Crime—A Threat in the New Millennium*, and the even more controversial title *Lucifer’s Lodge: Satanic Ritual Abuse in the Catholic Church*. He was a regular guest on Dr. Stan Monteith’s nationally syndicated radio show.

He was found dead on August 14th, 2013, but may actually have died on Tuesday August 13th, 2013, and as some of you may know the death tarot card resides at number 13, and such a date indicates the possibility of an occult murder. If he was indeed dead on the 13th, his murder would have occurred exactly one week after recording an important interview about

Pope Francis and the Vatican bank with Dr. Stan Monteith on August 6th 2013. In addition to this, some clear statements made in his previous radio interviews, which are still available on the internet, speak of having managed to avoid his own contract killing by the mob once before, and that nefarious parties were apparently interested in murdering him because of his investigations. There was no indication of prior illnesses given in regards to William Kennedy health, but he wrote books exposing Satanism, and hosted a radio program that for a period delved into esoteric and controversial topics. The late Dr. Stan Monteith, who also passed away recently in September 2014, mentioned Kennedy's passing briefly at the end of one of his famous shows soon after his death, but Monteith only said that William Kennedy had been a regular guest on his show, and that he was recently found dead in his home. Strangely, nothing more was stated or speculated by the always investigative mind of Monteith, who was probably too shocked by the bad news to follow up on the story with bias. In the so-called "conspiracy world," there has not been anyone that has dug deeper into this highly suspicious death. For one reason or another, no one has dared to adequately look into it.

William H. Kennedy closed his pioneering investigation into the sexual abuse crisis in the Roman Catholic Church with the following statement: *"Malachi Martin was correct in his assertion that Lucifer's Lodge exists within the Church of Rome. Unfortunately, there are no quick answers as to how to deal with this horrible state of affairs. Lucifer's Lodge is an ongoing problem. It is still in operation and should be of major concern to people of goodwill everywhere."*

After reading this passage one searches for a word, "shocking" perhaps? If only I were shocked. Things that I was not prepared to believe of priests have turned out to be true over and over again since I was a child, and the time to be shocked has passed since reading the previously mentioned *Goodbye, Good Men*, and other similar books published in my native Italy, like *Gone with the Wind in the Vatican*, a controversial book that came out in 1999 about nepotism, homosexual scandals, corruption, and "clientism" within the Vatican City, and written under the pseudonym *IMillenari*, or "The Millenarians."

Some accounts of priestly sexual abuse he used to illustrate his story are now all too familiar, and the findings in the William H. Kennedy books are fully confirmed by my own research and the never-ending scandals that have rocked the Catholic Church over the last several years.

Halfway through reading his books, like others before me, I checked into some of the sources for his research and found them to be 100% credible. He does use a few marginal sources, which I would like to check further, but the fact he was connected to Fr. Malachi Martin, Fr. Al Kunz, and Fr. Charles Fiore made his information truly ground-breaking and credible at the time, as I hope mine is now. This priestly trio became aware that something was seriously wrong in the U.S. Catholic priesthood and began collecting data and evidence to expose the evil-doers. William Kennedy came a bit later to join in the investigation, making it a foursome.

What is sad today is that all of them, including Kennedy, are strangely dead. Fr. Kunz's death in 1998 was sudden and bloody, and the crime has never been solved. Kunz's parishioners witnessed a man who looked like the very essence of evil sneering from a back pew at Kunz during Mass shortly before he died. However, no leads have turned up in the following investigations as written by Kennedy himself. No one has been arrested in the case either. But when reviewing the situation just before the murder, some strange facts emerge.

After Kunz died, Malachi Martin—who had endured years of cardiac problems—saw his health deteriorate further until his passing in July, 1999. Father Charles Fiore likewise suffered ill-health just after the murder, and Kunz's passing may have adversely affected him physically.

They were all unable to assist William H. Kennedy in the 2002 exposure of the priest pedophile ring that gained traction like never before after the previously mentioned *Boston Globe* article came out, which led to other cases receiving significant media and public attention throughout the world.

Father Fiore was still around, but left this world in March 2003, not long after speaking on the telephone with William H. Kennedy. Apparently the conversation revolved around the request that Kennedy look closely into the

Kunz murder, especially after he defended Malachi Martin against critics on the syndicated talk show *A Closer Look* (ACL) hosted by Michael Corbin.

The directly involved pedophiles Archbishop Weakland and Cardinal Ma-honey attended a symposium at Notre Dame in December, 2001. That is the last time they would meet again as reigning prelates in the Roman Catholic Church. Kennedy wrote that *“Martin, Fiore, and Kunz were to be vindicated in their efforts to expose the pervert cult that had stolen the church from the faithful.”*

And indeed, in May 2002, the BBC reported that a new lawsuit was filed against the head of the largest Roman Catholic diocese in the United States by four men who said that a priest sexually molested them when they were boys. The men accused the Archbishop of Los Angeles, Roger Mahoney, of conspiring to commit fraud and obstruct justice by covering up the activities of the pervert priest, Father Michael Baker. They also alleged that the Los Angeles Archdiocese and the church acted as a “criminal enterprise” in covering up the abuse. William H. Kennedy knew this was to be only the beginning of the present decline of the Catholic Church and wrote in his *Lucifer’s Lodge* that *“This was only the latest blow to the Roman Catholic Church, which had already been engulfed in countless scandals over sexual abuse of children by its priests.”*

So let me attempt to summarize for you the main points of my investigation in the mysterious death of the 48-year-old William H. Kennedy, whose death was never fully explained. In brief, everything started with Fr. Kunz’s death in 1998, then Fr. Fiore’s as well as Fr. Martin’s declined health immediately after the murder. Within 16 months Fr. Martin was dead, and Fr. Fiore was not well enough to continue their on-going investigation. Interestingly enough, Kennedy stated that a mutilated calf was also found the morning that Fr. Kunz’s body was discovered, and that such finding was the calling card or signature of Satanists, just like the possible date of his own death.

A person describing himself as a life-long friend named “Steve” stated on Facebook, in response to a post regarding the death of William H Kennedy:

“I am a lifelong friend of William (Ted) Kennedy, and can offer a little information about his passing. His death is indeed sudden and mysterious. Ted was in good health. He had not received

any death threats per se, but he certainly had enemies who had threatened him with physical violence. Ted regarded these people as cranks and thought all people should live their lives as if they might be hit by a bus at anytime. He was no shrinking violet regarding his scholarship. I was skeptical about what he and Father Mala-chi discussed, but the whole thing erupted in front of me in the pages of the Boston Globe (which is no conspiracy rag). Although 'liberal' at the editorial level, the Globe definitely primarily expresses the concerns of the Boston Brahmin 'old money' class. So, when they printed confirmation of the events the Archdiocese could no longer deny, then Ted's work was vindicated. There is no longer any question of the reality of widespread pedophilia and satanic ritual abuse in the Church which was managed, in the United States, by Bernard Law, Cardinal of Boston. This didn't make any friends for Ted and he was also a well-known attendee at the weekly protests by the faithful outside the Cathedral and Chancellery."

In his public statement, the same person close to William H. Kennedy made another note of interest:

"Also, one thing Ted never advertised is that he shared the Kennedy name with the Kennedy's of Hyannisport, MA. He was cousin to John F., Robert F., and his nick-namesake (was from) Edward M. 'Teddy' Kennedy. He also had immediate family prominent in politics at the local and state level. I cannot attest to any intrigue or mystery surrounding that fact, but everyone knows of the tragedy and other unresolved questions surrounding the Kennedy family.

"Lastly, Ted's scholarship is what may have gotten him in trouble. I am by no means saying there was any wrongdoing surrounding his death. Nobody knows the cause at this time. What I am trying to say is that although his work seemed preposterous and outlandish at first blush, it was always borne out with excellent research and facts. Authors who had sold many more books, such as Brad and Sherri Steiger, would defer to Ted. I personally watched him meticulously compile the sources for Lucifer's Lodge and, until the scandal broke, had dismissed my goodfriend as a kook. He was no kook. He knew about the operation of dark forces in the world and was never afraid to confront them."

So on closing this personal tribute to his courageous work, I remind myself to try to avoid such a tragic ending. I also discovered that Kennedy was not your ordinary Catholic or your ordinary researcher, but a relative of the powerful, yet cursed, Kennedy family. Maybe his work and his research will now be evaluated again under a different light.

THE MASONIC ENDORSEMENT OF POPE FRANCIS

There are more and more documents that show different Masonic luminaries praising and supporting Pope Francis, which are becoming public knowledge since his election. Recently, the official salute of Argentine Freemasonry became accessible on the internet. After praising Bergoglio, the Grand Master of the Lodge of Argentina expresses its pride in having a "co-patriot" elected Pope. His letter was documented on

the websites of both *Actualidad Masónica* and *Impulso Baires*, which received the scoop. This is the article **“Pope Francis and the Freemasons”** that appeared on *Actualidad Masónica* on March 20, 2013, published by the editor in the following form:

“Last March 13th, the members of the College of Cardinals who were gathered in Vatican City elected the Argentine Jorge Mario Bergoglio as the new Pope of the Catholic Church. Bergoglio, who took the name of Francis after his election, is the first South American to occupy this office; he was Archbishop of Buenos Aires before his election. The naming of the new pontiff motivated a communiqué by the Grand Lodge of Argentina, which was diffused by Impulso Baires on the same day of Pope Francis’ election.

“Its text follows: ‘A man of austere life consecrated to his devotions, the designation of the new pontiff of the Catholic Church supposes a great recognition of the Argentine Nation. In Argentine Freemasonry, based on the principles of tolerance, profound respect for personal convictions, liberty, equality and fraternity, the brothers who profess or adhere to this religious faith stand together with others who belong to other creeds, are agnostics or lack any faith. In the name of all, the Grand Lodge of Argentina greets our co-patriot a Cardinal who just received such a high world distinction.’” -Angel Jorge Clavero, Grand Master”

Another article that appeared in *Impulso Baires* on March 13, 2013 is entitled, ***In a communiqué the Grand Lodge of Argentine Freemasonry salutes the naming of the new Pope Francis I***, and reads as follows: *“Federal capital—The Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons, an institution rooted in our country since 1857, salutes the naming of our co-patriot Cardinal Jorge Bergoglio as Pope Francis I, said a communiqué sent to the editor of Impulso Bares: A man of austere life consecrated to his devotions, the designation of the new pontiff of the Catholic Church supposes a great recognition of the Argentine Nation. In the Argentine Freemasonry, based on the principles of tolerance, profound respect for personal convictions, liberty, equality and fraternity, the brothers who profess or adhere to this religious faith stand together with others who belong to other creeds, are agnostics or lack any faith. In the name of all, the Grand Lodge of Argentina greets our co-patriot Cardinal who just received such a high world distinction.” -Angel Jorge Clavero, Grand Master, who signed at the end of the document.”⁴³*

The day after the election of Pope Francis I, the Grand Orient of Italy (GOI), which as I mentioned earlier is the main form of what is considered “regular” Freemasonry in Italy, issued a formal communication praising him for the first Egalitarian measures he took on the day of his election. The document also made public the Masonic expectations of Italian

Freemasonry that the new Pope shall lead the Church on the democratic path desired by Freemasonry. This announcement by the now former Grand Master Gustavo Raffi was published as follows on the official GOI website on March 14, 2013:

“With Pope Francis, nothing will be more as it was before. It is a clear choice of fraternity for a Church of dialogue, which is not contaminated by the logic and temptations of temporal power.

“A man of the poor far away from the Curia. Fraternity and the desire to dialogue were his first concrete words. Perhaps nothing in the Church will be as it was before. Our hope is that the pontificate of Francis, the Pope who ‘comes from the end of the world’ can mark the return to the Church— Word instead of the Church—Institution, promoting an open dialogue with the contemporary world, with believers and non-believers, following the springtime of Vatican II.

“The Jesuit who is close to the least ones of history, has the great opportunity to show the world the face of a Church that must recover the announcement of a new humanity, not the weight of an institution that closes itself off in defense of its own privileges. Bergoglio knows real life and will remember the lesson of one of his favorite theologians, Romano Guardini, for whom the truth of love cannot be stopped.” -Grand Master Raffi, Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy, at the beginning of the pontificate of Francis

Praise was also made by another high-ranking Freemason: *“The simple cross he wore on his white cassock,”* concludes the Grand Master of Palazzo Giustiniani, *“lets us hope that a Church of the people will re-discover its capacity to dialogue with all men of good will and with Freemasonry, which, as the experience of Latin America teaches us, works for the good and progress of humanity, as shown by Bolivar, Allende and José Marti, to name only a few. This is the ‘white smoke’ that we expect from the Church of our times.”⁴⁴*

In June 2014, the newly elected Grand Master Stefano Bisi made an even more bold statement on this subject: *“I would like to know what Pope Francis thinks of Freemasonry,”* adding during this public conference held in Rome and organized by the library service of this Masonic Obedience: *“I am deeply convinced that in the field of human rights and freedom there will be fruitful contacts between the Catholic Church who is definitely a believer. I think it’s time to unite rather than divide and I’m sure we can find a valuable point of encounter and dialogue. The breach of Porta Pia in 1870 should be updated. September 20 must be remembered for another breakthrough, a breakthrough that could serve to break down the walls that separate different worlds who want to meet. There is strong need for connections. This was also the message of the Second Vatican Council.”* Unfortunately, the Second Vatican Council referred to by the Grand Master Stefano Bisi is the one that has gradually

handed over the Catholic Church to the worst Italian and International Masonic Lobby, and there is nothing “regular” about it. It lives and strives thanks to the silence of too many Freemasons. Interestingly enough, the notorious Vatican Journalist Msgr. Mario Pieracci went public at one point stating that Bergoglio will become, “*the punisher of Freemasonry in the Vatican.*” Mons. Pieracci, an old acquaintance of mine, made such a statement on the Italian state television network, *RAI UNO* in broad daylight, shocking, perhaps deliberately, his viewers so he could reassure them of the self-righteous nature of this Pope. For others, however, it is the same Bergoglio, a Freemason, or at least somebody who supports their monolithic goals. The traditional and international Catholic blog *RORATE CAELI* asked their cherished friend Marcelo González, of *Panorama Católico Internacional*, who knows the Church of Argentina like the back of his hand, to send them a report on Pope Francis after his election. What he said in return is worth reading. It is one of the strongest criticisms to date Bergoglio has received from the Catholic media. It reads as follows:

“Of all the unthinkable candidates, Jorge Mario Bergoglio is perhaps the worst. Not because he openly professes doctrines against the faith and morals, but because, judging from his work as Archbishop of Buenos Aires, faith and morals seem to have been irrelevant to him. A sworn enemy of the Traditional Mass, he has only allowed imitations of it in the hands of declared enemies of the ancient liturgy. He has persecuted every single priest who made an effort to wear a cassock, preach with firmness, or that was simply interested in Summorum Pontificum. Famous for his inconsistency (at times, for the unintelligibility of his addresses and homilies), accustomed to the use of coarse, demagogical, and ambiguous expressions, it cannot be said that his magisterium is heterodox, but rather non-existent for how confusing it is. His entourage in the Buenos Aires Curia, with the exception of a few clerics, has not been characterized by the virtue of their actions. Several are under grave suspicion of moral misbehavior. He has not missed any occasion for holding acts in which he lent his Cathedral to Protestants, Muslims, Jews, and even to partisan groups in the name of an impossible and unnecessary interreligious dialogue. He is famous for his meetings with Protestants in the Luna Park arena where, together with a preacher of the Pontifical House, Raniero Cantalamessa, he was ‘blessed’ by Protestant ministers in a common act of worship in which he, in practice, accepted the validity of the ‘powers’ of the TV-pastors. This election is incomprehensible: he is not a polyglot, he has no Curial experience, he does not shine for his sanctity, he is loose in doctrine and liturgy, he has not fought against abortion and only very weakly against homosexual ‘marriage’ (approved with practically no opposition from the episcopate), he has no manners to honor the Pontifical Throne. He has never fought for anything else than to remain in positions of power. It really cannot be what Benedict wanted for the Church. And he does not seem to have any of the conditions required to continue his work. May God help His Church. One can never dismiss, as humanly hard as it may seem, the possibility of a conversion...and, nonetheless the future terrifies us.”⁴⁵

So why are traditional Catholic's confused and terrified by his election? A mere four months before his election as "Pope" of the modernist Vatican II Church, Jorge Mario Bergoglio, then known as Cardinal Bergoglio, collaborated with the Jewish-Masonic *B'nai B'rith* lodge to celebrate a "*Kristallnacht*," or Holocaust memorial, in his Catholic cathedral of Buenos Aires, Argentina. The two main speakers of the event were Bergoglio himself and his friend Rabbi Alejandro Avruj of the Fundacion Judaica of Buenos Aires. Representatives of various non-Catholic religions also took official part in the event. This shows that the new religious head of the Vatican II is yet another apostate, and therefore is incapable of being a true Pope, just as is any non-Catholic. Take it on faith from Pope Pius XII, excerpted from *Encyclical Mystici Corporis*, par. 23: "*For not every sin, however grave it may be, is such as of its own nature to sever a man from the Body of the Church, as does schism or heresy or apostasy.*"

This is what the *Catholic Encyclopedia* states in the "*Papal Elections*" section: "*Of course, the election (as Pope) of a heretic, schismatic, or female would be null and void.*"⁴⁶ His participation in interfaith ceremonies also diminish his legitimacy, according to a popular blog site: "*The commemoration of the Jewish Lodge, officially even called a 'commemorative liturgy,' took place in the Cathedral of Buenos Aires, (and) the then Cardinal Jorge Mario Bergoglio participated actively.*" The blogger continued, "*Under Archbishop Bergoglio it became customary in the Archdiocese of Buenos Aires since 1994 that B'nai B'rith performs its annual memorial service held for the Jewish victims of Nazism in Argentina's Catholic churches.*" Lastly, it observed, "*The official program book with the symbol of B'nai B'rith and the coat of arms of the Archdiocese of Buenos Aires is called an 'Inter-religious Liturgy.*"⁴⁷ Another reason to be worried about the Francis Papacy, apart from his interfaith dialogues, which is a project supported for a long time by USA intelligence services, as classified documents in my hands have proven time and time again. In regards to the homosexual issue, Pope Francis' came up with some surprising remarks in response to a question about an alleged "*Gay Lobby*" in the Vatican, that he made in the summer of 2013.

His response on the subject: "*When I meet a gay person, I have to distinguish between their being gay and being part of a lobby. If they accept the Lord and have goodwill, who am I to judge them? They shouldn't be*

marginalized. The tendency is not the problem.” He added: “They’re our brothers.”⁴⁸

One year later the Patriarchate of the Byzantine Catholic Patriarchate, whose members are priests of the Ukrainian Orthodox Greek Catholic Church, formally of the Ukrainian Greek Catholic Church recognized by the Holy See, operating out of the city of Lviv in western Ukraine, launched their “*anathema*” against Pope Francis addressed as the Bishop of Rome. In the New Testament, the word “*anathema*” is used with the meanings of a curse and forced expulsion of someone from the Christian community.⁴⁹ The reason for such a curse is described in a video statement by Archbishop Elias Dohnal⁵⁰ who was selected as the first Patriarch of this new schismatic body of the Catholic Church. Delivered on the 2nd of August 2014, the date of Saint Elia, the following extract sums up the content of the “*anathema*” against Pope Francis: “*Hepromotes the immoral mentality of homosexuality that is contrary to the essence of the Gospels and destroys every moral value,*” and stated that with this act, “*Bergoglio is excluded by the invisible Body of Christ and he is occupying illegally his office in the visible organization.*” Adding that, “*with his acts he is approving syncretism and paganism.*”⁵¹

The present Grand Master of the Grande Oriente Democratico, the already cited Gioele Magaldi, whose title is the Past Worshipful Master of the prestigious Roman lodge of the Grand Orient of Italy, Har Tzion Montesion 705, revealed on his web site after the election of Bergoglio that Pope Francis will be “*an innovative and progressive Pope, sustaining this are some Brothers close to the Grande Oriente Democratico, that assure they have contributed in some way, indirectly, also within the Conclave, through some fraternal friends, to the election of a man that will be able to regenerate the Catholic Church and help human society in his complexity.*”⁵² The fact that Magaldi revealed “*some Brothers,*” a term used to define Freemasons, had actively “*contributed*” to the election of a Pope, should make us meditate on the future of this Church that is increasingly in line with the synchronistic view promoted by the New World Order, and not with their Christian roots.

On June 22, 2014, the *New York Times* reported that *Ekspres*, a Lviv-based newspaper, conducted a lengthy investigation of Patriarch Dohnal’s church and concluded that it had discovered an important clue to the

group's supposed pro-Moscow allegiances, and advocacy on the side of Moscow during the 2014 pro-European anti-Moscow revolution in Ukraine: "Before the 1989 collapse of Communism in his homeland, then still Czechoslovakia, Mr. Dohnal worked as an informer for Soviet Intelligence. The newspaper published what it said to be a document from former Czechoslovak archives that identified him as a mole for Soviet intelligence with the code name 'Tonek.'"⁵³ It was Dohnal's church that, in December 2013, issued an appeal to Mr. Putin to intervene militarily to restore order and defeat what it scorned as "Euro-sodomitic occupation by Brussels, programmed by U.S. agents." It was also Patriarch Elias Dohnal who condemned Patriarch Kyrill of the Russian Orthodox Church for "apostasy," when Kyrill accepted membership into the NWO-inspired "Council of Religious Leaders," held on May 30-31, 2012. The "apostasy" accusation was made after Kyrill attended the IV Congress of Leaders of World and Traditional Religions in Astana, the capital city of Kazakhstan.⁵⁴

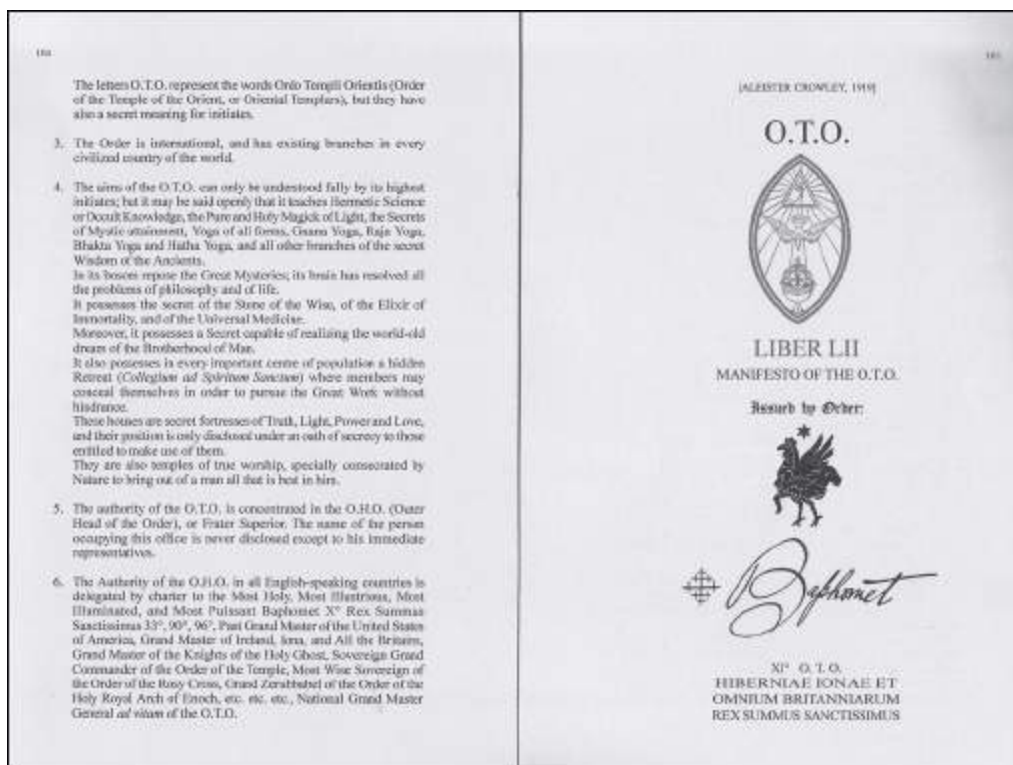


FIG. 37. Images of original documents belonging to the Ordo Templi Orientis published by Aleister Crowley in 1919, featured in the book OTO Rituals and Sex Magick written by Theodor Reuss and Aleister Crowley, and edited by P. R.-Konig for Pentacle Enterprises in 1999.

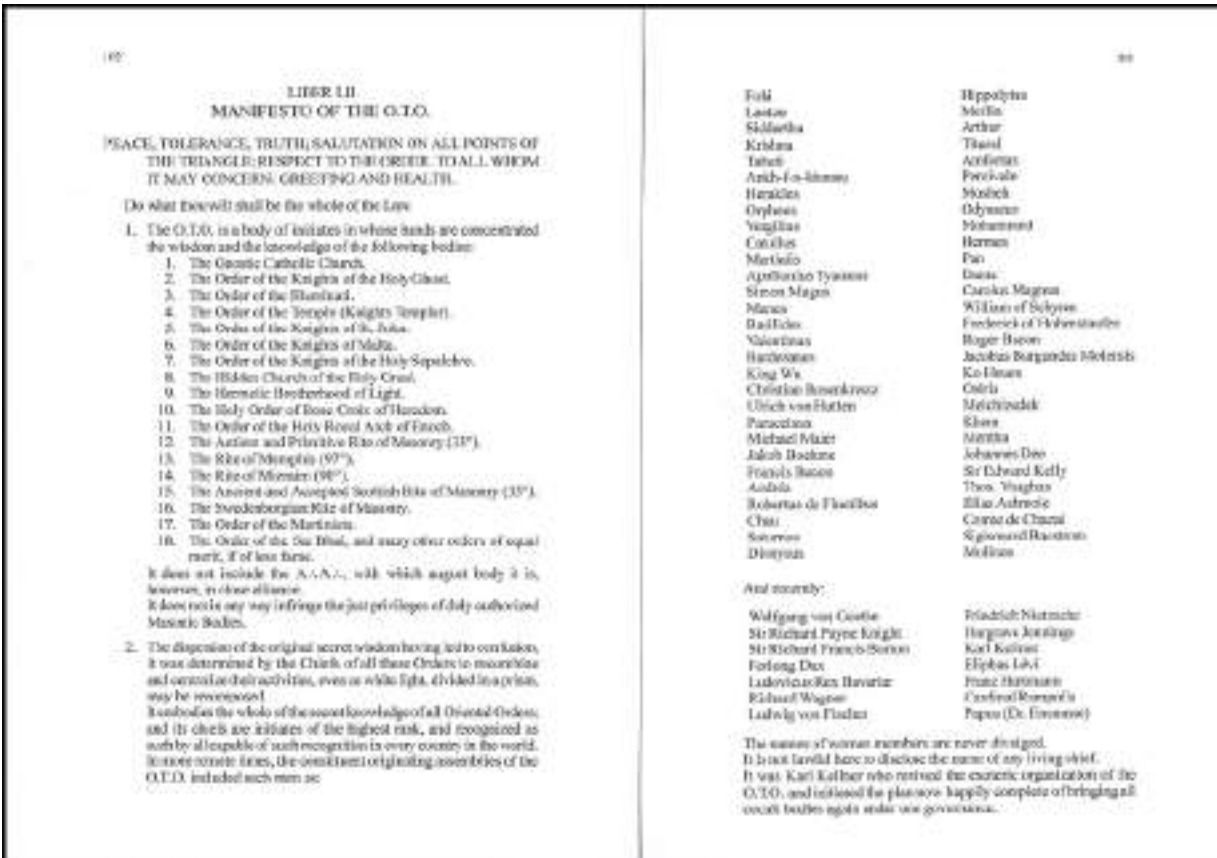


FIG. 38. On the right page, clearly amongst the members of the O.T.O., appears the name of **Cardinal Rampolla**, second from last. (Op.cit. p. 103)



FIG. 39. Leo Lyon Zagami and Monsignor Mario Pieracci in the summer of 2008.



Fig. 40. Patriarch Elijah Anthony Dohnal OSBMr (b. 1946) elected as first Patriarch of the Byzantine Catholic Patriarchate by the Bishops' Synod of the Ukrainian Orthodox Greek Catholic Church in an extraordinary assembly on 5 April 2011. In a YouTube video, Patriarch Dohnal made the charge of "anathema," levied against Pope Francis.

DEPT FOR G, S/P, S/GPI, AND S/SRMC

E.O. 12958: DECL: 12/18/2019

TAGS: PREL, PHUM, KIRF, SOCI, SCUL, VT

SUBJECT: AN INVENTORY OF THE VATICAN'S INTERFAITH DIALOGUES

REF: A. 08 VATICAN 87

B. VATICAN 124

C. 08 USUN 1126

D. VATICAN 106

E. VATICAN 122

F. VATICAN 100

G. VATICAN 126

VATICAN 00000134 001.2 OF 003

CLASSIFIED BY: Julieta Valls Noyes, DCM, EXEC, State.

REASON: 1.4 (b)

1. (SBU) Summary: The Vatican is a leader or partner in many inter-religious dialogues, primarily with the "Abrahamic" religions - Islam, Judaism, and of course, other Christians. Vatican leaders are also beginning to reach out to Asian faiths.

This cable describes the Vatican's primary, organized dialogues. Septels: A) analyze why the Vatican pursues interfaith dialogue, and B) propose USG-Holy See collaboration in support of such discussions. End Summary.

FIG. 41. Previously classified document regarding the inter-religious dialogue subject, sent by the U.S. Embassy in the Vatican to Washington DC, on the 27th of January 2009.

¹ Anfossi Francesco; Valli Aldo M., *Il Vangelo Secondo gli Italiani. Fede, potere, sesso. Quello che diciamo di credere e quello che invece crediamo. Vol. 1*, San Paolo Edizioni, Cinisello Balsamo,

Milan, 2013.

- 2 <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2013/04/24/papa-francesco-ior-necessario-ma-fino-a-certo-punto/574122/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 3 http://www.repubblica.it/esteri/2013/06/11/news/papa_chiesa-pove-ra-60850385/ ‡ Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 4 http://www.avvenire.it/Papa_Francesco/santmarta/Pagine/Chiesa-ricca-invec-chia-gratuita.aspx ‡ Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 5 <http://www.ilfattoquotidiano.it/2013/04/24/papa-francesco-ior-necessario-ma-fino-a-certo-punto/574122/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 9, 2014.
- 6 *Art.cit.*
- 7 <http://www.libreidee.org/2013/03/verbitsky-non-fidatevi-di-bergoglio-e-un-grande-attore/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 11, 2014.
- 8 *Art.cit.*
- 9 *Ibid.*
- 10 http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Raffaele_Farina ‡ Archived from the internet September 11, 2014.
- 11 <http://www.newsweek.com/father-marcial-maciel-and-popes-he-stained-62811>; ‡ Archived from the internet September 11, 2014.
- 12 <http://www.theatlantic.com/daily-dish/archive/2010/04/the-vaticans-watergate-follow-the-money/188415/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 11, 2014.
- 13 http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marcial_Maciel_Degollado ‡ Archived from the internet September 11, 2014.
- 14 Newsweek *Art.cit.*
- 15 Giacomo Galeazzi, Ferruccio Pinotti, *Vaticano Massone*, Piemme Editore, Milan, 2013.
- 16 Ferruccio Pinotti *Fratelli d'Italia*, BUR Biblioteca Univ. Rizzoli, Milan, 2007.
- 17 G.Galeazzi, Ferruccio Pinotti... pp. 307-317.
- 18 *Compagno* is the Italian version of "Comrade" a term frequently used by left-wing organizations around the globe.
- 19 Antonio Soggi, *Il Quarto Segreto di Fátima*, BUR Biblioteca Univ. Rizzoli, Milan, 2008.
- 20 Article in *Chiesa viva* - Year XLIII - n° 462 - July-August 2013.
- 21 Article in *Neues Europa*, bimonthly review of Stuttgart, No. 20, October 15, 1963, p. 5.
- 22 <http://www.Fatima.org/thirdsecret/neueseuropa.asp> ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014.
- 23 *Art.cit.* Emphasis ours.
- 24 *Art.cit.* in <http://www.catholicvoice.co.uk/Fatima3/ch3-2.htm#notes>, *Emphasis ours.* ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014.
- 25 http://www.worldprophecies.net/Pope_Pius_X_Prophecy.htm ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014.
- 26 *Art.cit.*
- 27 <http://vaticaninsider.lastampa.it/en/the-vatican/detail/articolo/conclave-23008/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014.
- 28 Schmeig Maria Olaf, edizioni Fazi, Rome, 2001.

- 29 http://it.nostradamus.wikia.com/wiki/Profezia_perduta_sul_Papa_nero / ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014.
- 30 *La Stampa, Art.cit.*
- 31 Leo Lyon Zagami, *The Confessions of an illuminati (Vol.1,2,3)*, CCC Publishing, San Francisco 2016-2017.
- 32 Michael S.Rose, *Goodbye, Good Men: How Liberals Brought Corruption into the Catholic Church*, Regnery Publishing, Washington DC, 2002.
- 33 http://www.culturewars.com/2002/may02_ggm.html ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014. Emphasis ours.
- 34 http://www.upi.com/Odd_News/2003/09/10/Commentary-Aleister-Crowleys-legacy/UPI-39961063218162/ ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014. Emphasis ours.
- 35 Michael S.Rose, *Priest: Portraits of Ten Good Men Serving the Church Today and Striving to Serve Him Faithfully*, Sophia Institute Press, Bedford, New Hampshire, 2003.
- 36 Cfr. <http://www.catholic-hierarchy.org/bishop/bbergj.html> ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014.
- 37 “Pope Saint Pius X” in *From the Housetops*, No. 13, Fall, 1976, St. Benedict Center, Richmond, New Hampshire.
- 38 Theodor Reuss and Aleister Crowley, edited by Peter Koenig: *O.T.O. Rituals and Sex Magick*, pp. 79-107.
- 39 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mariano_Rampolla ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014.
- 40 <http://www.parareligion.ch/books/oto.htm> ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014.
- 41 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Papal_conclave,_1903 ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014.
- 42 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ecclesia_Gnostica_Catholica ‡ Archived from the internet September 12, 2014.
- 43 http://www.traditioninaction.org/ProgressivistDoc/A_169_Arg-Mason.html ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.
- 44 <http://www.grandeoriente.it/eventinewsgoi/2014/06/chiesa-e-massoneria-il-gran-maestro-bisi-mi-piacerebbe-sapere-cosa-pensa-papa-francesco-dei-liberi-mura-tori.aspx> ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.
- 45 <http://rorate-caeli.blogspot.com/2013/03/the-horror-buenos-aires-journalist.html> ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014. Emphasis ours.
- 46 <http://www.novusordowatch.org/wire/bergoglio-jewish-liturgy.htm> ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014. Emphasis ours.
- 47 <http://pagina-catolica.blogspot.com.ar/2012/11/fue-profanada-la-catedral-de-buenos.html> ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.
- 48 http://www.nytimes.com/2013/07/30/opinion/a-papal-surprise-humility.html?_r=0 ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.
- 49 <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anathema> ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.
- 50 <http://www.attivo.tv/player/news-e-informazione/dichiarazioni-shock-su-papa-francesco-bergoglio-guardate-e-diffondete-il-video.html> ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.

- 51 <http://www.ioamolitalia.it/video/il-patriarca-del-patriarcato-cattolico-bizantino-condanna-di-apostasia-papa-bergoglio-perche--promuove-l-omosessualita.html> ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.
- 52 http://www.grandeoriente-democratico.com/Grande_Oriente_Democratico_saluta_il_nuovo_Papa_Francesco.html ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.
- 53 http://www.nytimes.com/2014/06/22/world/europe/ukrainian-church-faces-obscure-pro-russia-revolt-m-its-own-ranks.html?_r=0 ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.
- 54 <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hTLFDbSslJs> ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.

EPILOGUE



by the Author

The permanent headquarters for the Congress of World Religions is located in the city of Astana, Kazakhstan, a former Soviet Union nation in Central Asia.¹ The religious campus features a classic Egyptian pyramid, loaded with ancient Sumerian, Egyptian, Illuminati and other occult symbolism throughout. CNN.com called Astana the “weirdest” capital city in the world. The logotype for the Congress of World Religions depicts uncanny similarities to the logotype of a New Age guru, perhaps portraying “*Maitreya*,” the False Messiah whom I suspect will play a role in presenting any new global religion to the world masses in line with what I have demonstrated in regards to the *Vatican 2* project in Palestrina. The Vatican backing of a new “*Universal*” religion where the term “*Holy Spirit*” is used, or more appropriately abused, as a unifying force for this endeavor, and attributing to the Holy Spirit that which is clearly not the work of the Holy Spirit.

The resemblance of Maitreya’s logo is practically identical to the logo which represents the Congress of World Religions.² This apparent logo connection between the Congress of World Religions and Maitreya is just one of many mysteries surrounding Astana that bear further investigation. For those who have not yet noticed, the word “Astana” is a plausible anagram for the word “SATAN.”³ Lest we not forget, during the *Fátima 2000 Congress* in the 1990s, the now former archbishop Emmanuel Milingo made the shocking accusation that there are “*Satanists in the Vatican.*”

As presented earlier, in the coming years the subcutaneous injection of a microchip will be introduced to us as a wonderful and necessary device,

making it appear perfectly acceptable without a second thought. But never forget this: if you let them implant that evil in your body, you will lose your freedom. Both your privacy and your life, both in the material and the spiritual sense. All this comes together as described for a distinct purpose. There is a potent Doomsday scenario that deeply involves the Vatican, and some say the main protagonist may be the Last Pope. Also bearing in mind within this context are the growing tensions at a geopolitical level, described clearly by Pope Francis since the summer of 2014, suggesting that the *Third World War* has already begun, in the possible Islamization of the Vatican hierarchy. This all seems to fit in with the words of the New Testament from Matthew 24: *“For many will come in my name, claiming, ‘I am the Messiah,’ and will deceive many. You will hear of wars and rumors of wars, but see to it that you are not alarmed. Such things must happen, but the end is still to come. Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. There will be famines and earthquakes in various places.”*⁴

It is hard not to wake up every morning and see history repeating itself. After one hundred years since World War I, many nations seem to be on the brink of the biggest conflict in history, with the stakes higher than ever before. A 21st century world war would bring nation to *“rise against nation”* for the last time, this due to new technology... the use of nuclear or biological weaponry... that doesn't leave much room for survival. Pope Francis urged the world on September the 13th, 2014, to shed its apathy in the face of what he characterizes as a third world war, intoning *“war is madness”* at the foot of a grandiose monument devoted to soldiers killed in World War I.⁵

To demonstrate further the Vatican hypocrisy, the Holy See has appointed the German lawyer Ernst von Freyberg, a high-ranking member of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, to be a weapons dealer and president of the *Voss Schiffswerft und Maschinenfabrik*, a company from Hamburg active in the creation of warships.⁶ Ernst von Freyberg had been the president of the Vatican bank for a period that lasted until July, 2014. It was announced that Freyberg was replaced by Jean-Baptiste de Franssu to head the Institute for Works of Religion. This shows once again the hypocrisy of the Pope and the Vatican institutions, which is the same as the

“Gay Lobby” affair, that brings to mind another passage of the Gospel According to Matthew: “*Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the kingdom of heaven belongs to such as these.*”⁷

I wrote this book to present an awareness of what is happening at the highest levels of the Catholic Church hierarchy. Whether you consider yourself a Christian, a Muslim, a Jew, a Buddhist or anything else, these matters of faith pertain to your world and your relationship with your Higher Self, or whatever you consider to be God. Above all the dogmas and religions that have been abused by humanity since ancient times, there is also a higher calling of personal spirituality. Let this be your guiding light. We need to know what is true and what is false concerning certain allegations made in relation to supposed prophecies or conspiracy theories. This information will make you, as a human being, aware of truth beyond all divisions. One day mankind will leave this primitive stage of understanding to embrace something truly universal, and I can assure you, it will not be the fruit of sin and perversion manipulated by the hypocritical New World Order or their Congress of World Religions.

Patriarch Kirill of Moscow and Russian President Vladimir Putin seem to understand that in this tumultuous endgame, before “*the Beast*” springs his trap for the rest of humanity, that perhaps they can act in opposition to the tragic manipulation by the world powers-that-be. Let’s see if in this period of “*Tribulation*” and “*Revelation,*” which is set to end in 2020, humanity can manifest the real Kingdom of God and righteousness, instead of the looming Orwellian dictatorship led by the globalist Bilderberg Club, and the evil plan that we have begun to expose. The fate of our planet and civilization, with every passing day, seems to be teetering on a perilous “razor’s edge.” On one side, there is our worst dystopian nightmare. On the other, the promise of a Golden Age.

Before closing, I would like to thank all those people who collaborated in the realization of my first book into the English language, in particular my wife Christy, my publisher and editor Brad Olsen at CCC Publishing in San Francisco, and my long-time friend and collaborator, Historian Luciano Fortunato Sciandra, for the inside information he kindly made available to me. The upcoming trilogy, “*The Confessions of an Illuminati,*” will clear up

any other questions you may have pertaining to these hidden and sometimes disturbing subjects.

FIAT LUX... The Author



FIG. 42. The delegation of IV Congress of Leaders of World and Traditional Religions, which was held May 30-31, 2012, in Astana, Kazakhstan.



FIG. 43. The Palace of Peace and Reconciliation, also called the Pyramid of Peace, rises high above Astana, located in the northern part of the country. Photo by G. Zaphar from <http://www.panoramio.com/photo/20732440>



FIG.44. Images regarding former archbishop Milingo's participation at the Fátima 2000 Congress when he accused high members of the hierarchy in Rome of practicing Satanism. Italian and newspaper cutouts from *Il Messaggero* and other major daily papers that reported this stunning news.

Archbishop Milingo: "Satanists in the Vatican"

Excerpts of press clippings on page 90...

Are there men of the curia who are followers of satan? "Certainly there are priests and bishops. I stop at this level of ecclesiastical hierarchy - (Archbishop Milingo) said - because I am an archbishop, higher than this I cannot go." "In December of 1975 - the special delegate of the Pontifical council for the pastoral care of migrants has said - Paul VI said that the smoke of satan had entered into the Vatican." "He has entered - he commented - but I have not heard that anyone has seen him leave. We must pray so that he will go away." (Il Tempo 11/27/96)

The Archbishop Emeritus of Lusaka (Archbishop Milingo), presently working at the Secretariat of the Holy See for Immigrants is certainly convinced that inside the leonine walls (the Vatican) that there are among the beaucrats of the Roman Curia present today and active some followers of evil forces. The unexpected revelations of satanism has been confirmed by Malachi Martin, the ex-Secretary of Cardinal Augustine Bea. Martin was reached in Manhattan by the magazine The Fatima Crusader. According to Martin, "the prince of darkness has had and continues to have his surrogates in the court of St. Peter in Rome". The Fatima Crusader is a magazine for a Fatima movement which is active in both Americas. The North American magazine organizes periodically regional and national conferences for the study of the message of the Madonna given in 1917 to three shepherd children to the Church and humanity. Msgr. Milingo accused parts of the Vatican bureaucracy of having succumbed to the devil, while speaking yesterday at the world congress dedicated to "Fatima 2000, World Peace and the Immaculate Heart of Mary." (Il Messaggero 11/24/96)

Satan in the Vatican? When the last explosive declaration of Msgr. Milingo appeared a few days ago in the pages of the newspapers, the effervescent bishop-the African healer, had to be called to order for words which were so compromising. Inperturbably, the ex- Archbishop of Lusaka has called a press conference and ... has confirmed everything. While declaring at the same time to not want to attack the curia but calling in support to his position, none other than a Pope, "Already in 1975, in December, Paul VI said that the smoke of satan had entered into the rooms of the Vatican" and he added with a pause for effect, "no one since that time has ever said that he has exited from there." (La Nazione 11/27/96)

FIG. 45. Excerpts from Italian newspaper articles regarding Milingo's statements at the The Fátima 2000 Congress that took place in the mid-1990's, sponsored by publisher Father Nicholas Gruner.



FIG. 46. Cav. Luciano Fortunato Sciandra, Member of the Equestrian Order of the Holy Sepulchre of Jerusalem and the Pontifical Equestrian Order of St. Sylvester Pope and Martyr, shows his library collection to the author.



FIG. 47. Cav. Luciano Fortunato Sciandra as Grand Master of the the Ordo Nova Militia Templi (Militia Spiritus Sancti, Rosae+ Crucis et Graal) during a official meeting of various Knighthoods with the author present as Grand Master of the Ordo illuminatorum Universalis.

CIA Cheifs of Section (CoS) in the Vatican from 1948 to 2009*

- 1948-1951: Felton Mark Wyatt
- 1952-1959: Gerald M. Miller
- 1959-1963: Thomas Karamessines
- 1964-1965: Felton Mark Wyatt
- 1965-1967: William King Harvey
- 1967-1969: Seymour Russell
- 1969-1971: Hugh Montgomery
- 1971-1975: Howard E. "Rocky" Stone
- 1979-1981: Duane R. Clarridge
- 1981-1984: William J. Mulligan
- 1985-1987: Alan D. Wolfe
- 1987-1989: John J "Jack" Devine
- 1990-1998: ???
- 1998-2003: Jeffrey W. Castelli

2003-2006: Robert E. Gorelick
 2006-2007: Anna M. Borg
 2007-2009: John D. Peters
 2009: ???

(*) This is a list included in the appendix of the 2014 book entitled *The CIA in the Vatican*, originally titled *La CIA en el Vaticano*, authored by Eric Frattini of Lima, Peru (born 1963). Frattini is a Spanish essayist, novelist, journalist, college professor, political analyst, and intelligence expert who currently works as an external consultant and lecturer for security forces and intelligence agencies in Spain, Portugal, Great Britain, Romania, and the USA. The omissions from the period 1990-1998, and 2009 to present are for security reasons. Unfortunately, no questions can be asked—that’s how it works in the intelligence world.



CLASSIFIED CORRESPONDENCE BETWEEN THE GRAND MASTER OF THE GRANDE ORIENTE D’ITALIA VIRGILIO GAITO (REGULAR ITALIAN FREEMASONRY), CARDINAL SILVIO ODDI AND POPE JOHN PAUL II DURING THE 1990s:

FIG. 48

TRANSLATION:

A..G..D..G..A..D..U.. *
UNIVERSAL MASONRY- ITALIAN COMUNION
GRAND ORIENT OF ITALY
THE GRAND MASTER

Holy Father,

It is with profound joy and honour that the here undersigned Cardinal Silvio Oddi and the lawyer Virgilio Gaito, Grand Master of the Grand Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani make your Holiness aware of the convergence of views reached by us, finding out that in the negative relations that have existed for centuries between Roman Catholicism and Freemasonry, on one side and then the other, that has been attributed with excessive importance to what divides us, neglecting completely the creed which has always united us: the need for Man, amended by vice, to elevate temples to virtue and purity to project himself in the brightness of the celestial spaces.

Opposite fundamentalism has dug a deeper wall that has not benefited anyone. Humanity has dire need of harmony to save themselves from moral destruction before a physical one. On the threshold of the third millennium the increasingly advanced and sophisticated technology, if not driven by enlightened consciousness,** risks to deliver us hopelessly in the hands of Big Brother so lucidly forecasted by George Orwell which advances menacingly into the almost total indifference of a society dominated by hedonism, consumerism and, especially, the ignorance that suffocates and kills freedom.

It therefore appears in all its dramatic urgency that all the Illuminated minds***, in front of the heavens, with humility accept to march together to send away from the precipice the disbanded flock. We believe this to be, in the year of World Tolerance, the categorical imperative of all those who have the exciting privilege and incommensurable responsibility to the care of souls and moral guidance.

Additional Notes by the author:

* **A..G..D..G..A..D..U..** are the initials for the Italian words that stand for **To the Glory of the Great Architect of the Universe -Abbreviations of technical terms or of official titles are of very extensive use in Freemasonry.**

** *enlightened consciousness translates in Italian: coscienze illuminate a term used by the Illuminati to define themselves.*

*** *Illuminated minds translates in Italian: menti illuminate another term used by the illuminati to define themselves.*



FIG.49

TRANSLATION:

For a long time the Grand Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani follows with full consent the great and exhausting work that your Holiness, following in the footsteps of Jesus, the truest Messenger of love to appear so far on this Earth. Around the world we are searching for a common language that unites the people, which will restore their dignity and faith in a liberating catharsis which is anxious with human wickedness * or the fragility of our human bodies ** which has made us fear the irreparable for your mission.

So, fully aware of the aims pursued by Universal Masonry, that has always been devoted to the improvement of the individual for the improvement and progress of Humanity that can be reached only through love and tolerance, we feel the time has come to launch a call for reconciliation that will put an end to the secular incomprehension between the Catholic Church and Freemasonry.

In the rest of the world, indeed the latter has always carried out a philanthropic mission (it's enough to remember the International Red Cross was created by Mason and Nobel prize winner Henri Dunant) by establishing hospitals, nursing homes for the elderly, kindergartens, research centers for cancer, smallpox, polio, tuberculosis, AIDS and the most dangerous social diseases, by being on the side of the underdogs, of the suffering, the oppressed, the downtrodden.

In our country it has been asserted that the Gran Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani, in addition to intense cultural activities to stimulate the moral progress and strengthen civic consciousness, assists with the foundation of night kindergartens in Turin, available also for anyone who does not have a roof for the night. With the Foundation of the Milanese *Pane Quotidiano* we provide breakfast every morning to all those in need, with the Bolognese *ANT*, we assist cancer patients in the terminal stage, and the Florentine Association we provide care and transportation for the sick. We have sent medicine and rare kinds of comfort to the battered people of former Yugoslavia, we have raised funds and sent through the *Caritas* association aid to the children in Bosnia, we have sent a welcome offer for the reconstruction of the Church of Shkodër in Albania, donated ambulances equipped to various relief Agencies, we have established a network of families who guest in their homes at their own expense for long periods of time the Chernobyl children, saving them from certain cancers.

Additional Notes by the author:

* referring to the attempted assassination of Pope John Paul II.

** referring to the fragility of the Polish Pope in his later years.



FIG. 50

TRANSLATION:

The Grand Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani is present every day alongside anyone, tried by the vicissitudes of life, yearning for a word of hope and to recover their dignity, a brother among brothers, son of the same Father.

As the ways of Roman Catholicism and Freemasonry are in this direction at least parallel, we, the undersigned, believe that there is today no more reasons for opposition between the two institutions and that, instead, the two by overcoming ancient, bitter, painful disagreements and misunderstandings between them, must reach their hand to make more intense and beneficial for Humanity their work of kindness and charity.

We are in fact convinced that intolerance and fanaticism are the forces of evil against which we can and must mobilize legions of good into a true holy alliance.

This time God really wants it, because the war is not going to be bloody, there will be no burnings, murders, genocide, but we will win by force of example, of the desire to be the best, to give ourselves to others with generosity so that in every corner of the Earth everyone will have respect for themselves and others, with dignity, both conscious of their duties before their rights, will know how to elevate from the miseries of this world to look in the sky which one day will see us all connected in the chain of eternal love.

Agreeing on the analysis accomplished the undersigned submit to the wisdom and farsightedness of His Holiness the evaluation of the possible promotion of bilateral meetings at qualified levels, preceded by a special hearing from you, Holy Father, granted to the Grand Master Virgilio Gaito in the presence of the undersigned Cardinale Silvio Oddi, to concretely start the desired and mature process of rapprochement between the Catholic Church and regular Freemasonry.



FIG.51

TRANSLATION:

In the year of world tolerance such an extraordinary event would be one of the most comforting in the history of Humanity and we would be particularly happy to see it realized by your Holiness which has all the esteem of regular Masons in Italy and—we are certain—the rest of the world which, together with the undersigned Cardinal Silvio Oddi, wish you to continue for many years in your apostolate of peace.

With deep respect,
SILVIO ODDI
CARDINAL OF THE HOLY ROMAN CHURCH
VIRGILIO GAITO
GRAND MASTER OF THE GRANDE ORIENTE D'ITALIA
HIS HOLINESS
JOHN PAUL II
VATICAN CITY



FIG.52

TRANSLATION:

A..G..D..G..A..D..U..

UNIVERSAL MASONRY- ITALIAN COMUNION GRAND ORIENT OF ITALY

THE GRAND MASTER

Rome, 1st of February 1996

Your Holiness,

You would want to allow someone who has the high honor, not disjoint from the great burden, to bear today the gavel of authority* of the Grand Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani formed in Milan in 1805 and since present with many twists and turns in the history of our beloved country, to extend to your Holiness and to the Catholic Church the warmest greeting for 1996, which bears the wish of harmony and peace to all men of good will as advocated by Christ and all those great Initiates who revealed to the inhabitants of this earth their divine destiny by teaching them the way of purification, of tolerance, of love *which moves the sun and the other stars*.

We often wondered, in studying the relations which existed for centuries between Roman Catholicism and Masonry, if, from one side or the other, they have attributed with excessive importance to what has divided us, ignoring completely what unites us forever: the need for Man, amended by vice, to elevate temples to virtue and purity, to project himself in the brightness of the celestial spaces, the ideal dimension towards which the immense Pythagoras exhorted us to look for the longest time.

Opposite fundamentalism has dug a deeper wall that has not benefited anyone because Humanity has the dire need of harmony to save themselves from moral destruction before a physical one. On the threshold of the third millennium the increasingly advanced and sophisticated technology, if not driven by enlightened conscience, will put us hopelessly into the hands of Big Brother so lucidly forecasted by George Orwell, that advances menacingly with great steps into the almost total indifference of a society dominated by hedonism, consumerism and, especially, the lack of culture that suffocates and kills freedom.

Additional Notes by the author:

* The importance of the gavel, according to **Joseph F. Ford** in *Early History and Antiquities*: *“Perhaps no lodge appliance or symbol is possessed of such deep and absorbing interest to the craft as the Master’s mallet or gavel. Nothing in the entire range of Masonic paraphernalia and formulary can boast of an antiquity so unequivocally remote.”*



FIG. 53

TRANSLATION:

It therefore appears in all its dramatic urgency that all the Illuminated minds, facing the heavens, with humility, accept to march together to send away from the precipice the disbanded flock. We believe this to be, in the year of World Tolerance, the categorical imperative of all those who have the exciting privilege and incommensurable responsibility for the care of souls and moral guidance.

For a long time the Grand Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani follows with full consent the great and exhausting work of your Holiness, following in the footsteps of Jesus, the truest Messenger of love to appear so far on this Earth. Around the world we are searching for a common language that unites people and will restore their dignity and faith in a liberating catharsis which is anxious with human wickedness and the fragility of our human bodies which has made us fear the irreparable for your mission.

So, fully aware of the aims pursued by Universal Masonry, which has always been devoted to the improvement of the individual for the improvement and progress of Humanity which can be reached only through love and tolerance, we feel the time has come to launch a call for reconciliation that will put an end to the secular incomprehension between the Catholic Church and Freemasonry.

In the rest of the world, indeed the latter has always carried out a philanthropic mission (it’s enough to remember the International Red Cross created by Mason and Nobel prize winner Henri

Dunant) by establishing hospitals, nursing homes for the elderly, kindergartens, research centers for cancer, smallpox, polio, tuberculosis, AIDS and the most dangerous social diseases, by being on the side of the underdogs, of the suffering, the oppressed, the downtrodden.

In our country it's been asserted that the Gran Orient of Italy of Palazzo Giustiniani, in addition to an intense cultural activities to stimulate the moral progress and strengthen civic consciousness and to assist with the foundation of night kindergartens in Turin, available also for anyone who does not have a roof for the night. With the Foundation of the Milanese *Pane Quotidiano* we provide breakfast every morning to all those in need. With the Bolognese *ANT*, we assist cancer patients in the terminal stage, and with the Florentine Association, we provide care and transportation for the sick. We have sent medicine and rare kinds of comfort to the battered people of former Yugoslavia, we have raised funds and sent through the *Caritas* association aid to the children in Bosnia, we have sent a welcome offer for the reconstruction of the Church of Shkodër in Albania, donated ambulances equipped to various relief Agencies, we have established a network of families who guest in their homes at their own expense for long periods of time the Chernobyl children, saving them from certain cancers.



FIG.54

TRANSLATION:

So we are present each day, even without the beneficiary knowing—just as it is a good rule for each Mason to do, standing next to all tried by the vicissitudes of life, yearning for a word of hope, to recover their dignity, a brother among brothers, son of the same Father. Our roads differ perhaps in this direction or are they at least parallel? Then why not give us a hand to make our work of goodness and charity more intense and beneficial for Humanity?

The greatness of a man is not measured so much by the successes he obtains, but by the humility in recognizing his own mistakes. In the availability of a constructive dialogue with those he considers hostile or unrecoverable. Last year two Illuminated men, Yitzak Rabin and Yasser Arafat, have shown the world how true this appeal was, expressed by your predecessor at the time of the first World War against the unnecessary slaughter, which has been sealed with peace, almost miraculously. Unfortunately, a few days after a murderous hand will turn off the generous existence of Rabin, whom we discovered by obituaries as being a Freemason. Our thoughts went to the dramatic attempt against your life: still intolerance and fanaticism, forces of evil, trying to bring back Humanity to the dark ages.

But we can and we must use in contrast the legions of good in a true holy alliance. This time God really wants it, because the war is not going to be bloody, there will be no burnings, murders, genocide, but we will win by force of example, of the desire to be the best, to give ourselves to others with generosity so that in every corner of the Earth everyone will have respect for themselves and others, with dignity, conscious of your own duties, before your rights, knowing how to elevate from the miseries of this world to look in the sky that one day will see us all connected in the chain of eternal love.



FIG. 55

TRANSLATION:

With this hope, that one day—and it would be one of the most comforting in the history of Humanity—we'd love to see implemented if your Holiness will grant us a hearing, permit us to *estern* to you our esteem from all regular Italian Masons and-we are sure—the rest of the world, and to wish you to continue for many years in your apostolate of peace.

Happy New Year, your Holiness, we hope you will accept this with your highest consideration.

VIRGILIO GAITO
GRAND MASTER

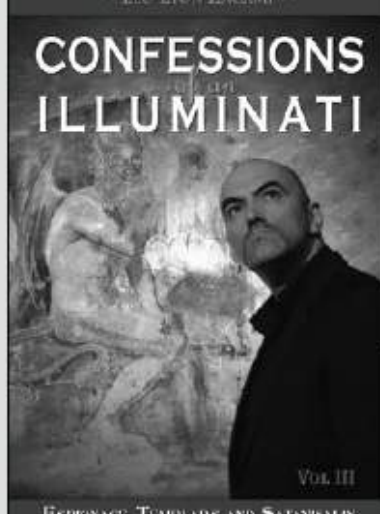
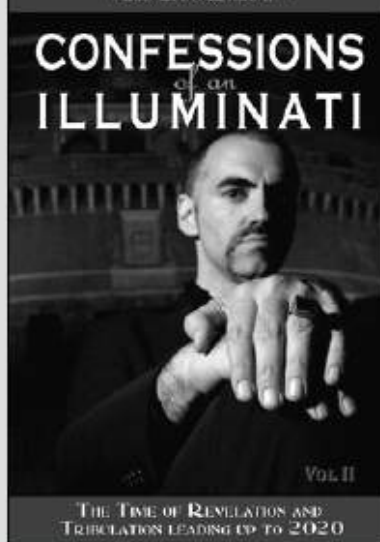


- 1 <http://www.religions-congress.org/content/view/342/60/lang,english/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.
- 2 See <http://333crucible.wordpress.com/maitreyas-logotype/> then compare with the logo that appears in the video clip on the Congress of World Religions web page.
- 3 <http://biblicaltimes.wordpress.com/2010/11/26/astana-kazakhstan2012/> ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.
- 4 New International Version (NIV)
- 5 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2014/09/13/pope-francis-world-war-3_n_5815046.html ‡ Archived from the internet September 14, 2014.

6

http://www.saverianibrescia.com/missione_oggi_stampa.php?centro_missionario=archivio_rivista&rivista=2013-03&id_r=141&sezione=lettere_in_redazione&articolo=rammarico_e_disagio_per_la_nomina_del_nuovo_presidente_dello_ior_lenciclica_della_dignit_umana&id_a=5185 ‡ Archived from the internet
September 14, 2014.

7 Matthew 19:14, New International Version.



LEO LYON ZAGAMI

CONFESSIONS *of an* ILLUMINATI

Series by

CCC PUBLISHING
SAN FRANCISCO, CA
CCCPUBLISHING.COM

VOLUME I

THE WHOLE TRUTH ABOUT THE ILLUMINATI AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER

ISBN: 978-1888729580 • paperback

VOLUME II

THE TIME OF REVELATION AND TRIBULATION LEADING UP TO 2020

ISBN: 978-1888729627 • paperback

VOLUME III

ESPIONAGE, TEMPLARS AND SATANISM IN THE SHADOWS OF THE VATICAN

ISBN: 978-1888729665 • paperback

CCC Publishing is distributed by Independent Publishers Group (800) 888-4741, www.IPGBook.com • Follow us on: www.LeoZagami.com & www.Facebook.com/cccpublishing • www.CCCPublishing.com features the content of all of our books online, plus blogs, ebooks, discounts, and more.

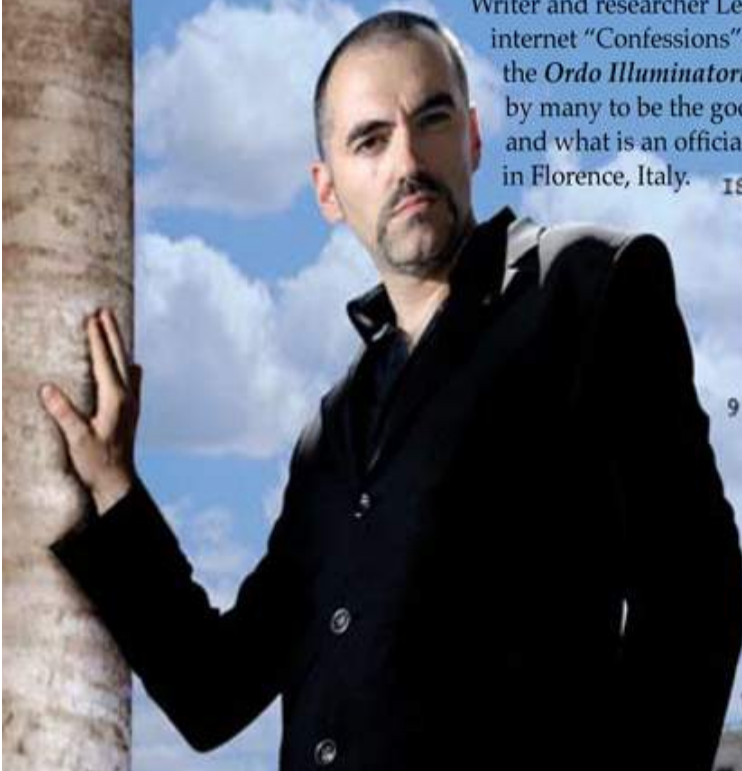
TREACHERY, INTRIGUE, AND WORLD DOMINATION BEHIND THE VATICAN WALLS

The last pope narrative regained importance with the historical abdication of Pope Benedict XVI in February, 2013. His resignation led to the surprising election of Cardinal Jorge Bergoglio as the first Jesuit pope in history. It's very unusual to have two popes living in the Vatican at the same time. What's more, Pope Francis fits the profile of one whom many have prophesied to be the last, and who will oversee the final transformation and destruction of the Catholic Church. This book details the history of various prophecies, some of which were hidden away in the Vatican for hundreds of years, and predicts that the reign of the last pope will herald the beginning of "great apostasy" followed by "great tribulation."

Pope Francis: The Last Pope? Money, Masons and Occultism in the Decline of the Catholic Church also explores the recent scandals within the Catholic Church and addresses questions including: *What pressures decreed the end of the pontificate of Benedict XVI? What powers have an interest for the Church to end? and What is the relationship between the Vatican and the New World Order?* Ideal for anyone interested in prophecies about the end of times, *Pope Francis: The Last Pope?* reveals the truth about the extent of Freemasonry's influence in the Vatican and the darkness that may follow the parallel institutions, as well as fascinating investigations into the Gay Lobby, presence of Islamic prayers in the Vatican, the Jesuit agenda, the legend of the White Pope and the Black Pope, the Third Secret of Fátima, and how Benedict's resignation may fulfill an ancient prophecy. The author substantiates his research by including secret, never before seen documents, as well as hard evidence from the heart of Freemasonry and the Holy See.

Writer and researcher Leo Lyon Zagami, known for his internet "Confessions" since 2006, is the Grand Master of the *Ordo Illuminatorum Universalis*, a group considered by many to be the good side of the Vatican illuminati, and what is an official association and Order now based in Florence, Italy.

ISBN 978-1-888729-54-2



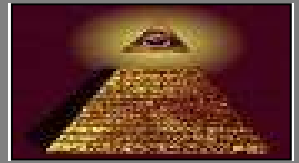




Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

Our last articles:

Italian Illuminati investigated by public prosecutor Henry John Woodcock

posted by Leo - [Read...](#)

No protests planned for Bohemian Grove event

posted by Leo - [Read...](#)

Let's all say: Ei Commander give up!

posted by Leo - [Read...](#)

About Lebanon, the Middle East and much more...

posted by Leo - [Read...](#)

To Henry Makow

posted by Leo - [Read...](#)



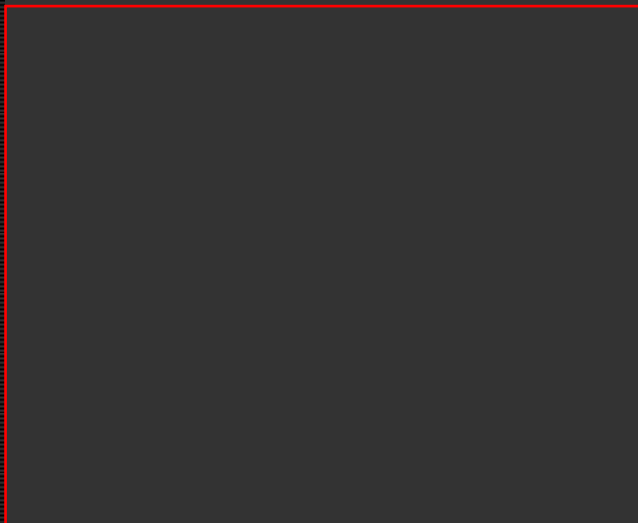
Background: Leo Lyon Zagami, ex-member of the Comitato Esecutivo Massonico - Masonic Executive Committee (MEC) of Monte Carlo. He was, until recently, a high level member of the Italian Illuminati, a 33rd degree freemason, a true insider and a high-member of the infamous Freemasonic P2 Lodge. He was the "prince", prepared to take over after the older Illuminati "king", Licio Gelli. He is of Illuminati aristocrat bloodline and therefore involved in the Illuminati Order since childhood.

However, Leo decided he'd had enough of all the evil he was exposed to, and a part of, and the horrifying Satanic, black magic rituals, mind control and torture that was going on inside the lodges, behind closed doors. So he left everything and fled to Norway, where he is currently residing. Since he left, he's been harassed and tortured and had his life threatened. He realized that the only way to hopefully stay alive is to expose to the world what he knows and make himself known. History shows that this is one of the best ways to survive, although nothing is for certain. Leo quickly started this website, Illuminati Confessions, where he reveals the secrets to the world, one by one. I strongly advise you to check it out and download it to your computer, in case they decide to silence him for good, and this website will be shut down. There is a lot of extremely important information here, and much of it can't be found anywhere else. Leo has also been a guest several times at Greg Szymanski's radio show.

Everything you always wanted to know about THE REAL STORY OF THE ILLUMINATI and the struggle between good and evil in the end of times, before the great surprise of 2012.

REAL STORIES AND DOCUMENTS about real Illuminati, evil satanists calling themselves Illuminati, Zionists, Freemasons, P2, GLADIO, Opus Dei, Jesuits and THE NEW WORLD ORDER.

WELCOME TO THIS SITE WHERE YOU WILL FIND ARTICLES AND MATERIAL IN ENGLISH AND ITALIAN, THE LANGUAGES OF LEO LYON ZAGAMI AKA LEO YOUNG.



"TOUR OF HOPE"

SPONSORED BY : www.darte.no

**LEO ZAGAMI & GREG SZYMANSKI ANNOUNCE A
SERIES OF GROUND BREAKING CONFERENCES
AROUND THE UNITED STATES.**

**WE ARE SEARCHING FOR WILLING ORGANIZERS.
PLEASE CONTACT LEO AT:**

CELL: 0047 98411581

EMAIL: illuminati@webfriend.it

**The following one is a temporary list of the interested
parties in the TOUR OF HOPE.**

**I hope we can move forward and confirm some of you for
the job of issuing a CHARTER OF HOPE in your city Asap.**

**The minimum amount of people requested to sign the
Charter of Hope are six, WHY DONT YOU JOIN? Start
with your friends and with all of us around the world a new
movement for TRUTH AND JUSTICE in our government.**

**Lets become a MOVEMENT and ask publicly to the secret
societies all over the world to disclose all their secrets, and
to establish an OFFICIAL COMMISSION that can
investigate these matters further for the benefit of mankind.**

Lets become active and build the TOUR OF HOPE so in the future me and Greg Szymanski of Arcticbeacon, can come and visit you in your city to unveil in front of you the secrets of the New World Order.

We can find together possible solutions against the evil enemy, in this difficult times.

The names on the list attached have expressed their interest in the possible creation of a Committee of Hope in their town.

Sincerely

Leo Lyon Zagami

IMPORTANT MESSAGE FOR ALL OUR FRIENDS OUT THERE

WE SUPPORT ARCTIC BEACON

THE MINIMUM FOR SURVIVAL IS \$7,500.00,
PLEASE HELP! DECEMBER ARCTIC PLEDGE
DRIVE

Why Donate For Freedom And Truth?

One Reader, Claudia Shulte, Tells You Why:
"Arctic Beacon is a world-class site!"

"ArcticBeacon.com should be required reading for every sentient being on this planet who's concerned about our physical and spiritual survival. Greg really is fearless: he brazenly snoops into the threats behind the threats, the lies behind the lies, and the powers behind the powers that be. His Leo Wanta series, on the trillions of dollars stolen from the American treasury and used for nefarious purposes, has been circulated all over Europe.

"One of the major 9-11 researchers, Greg is now probing the real sources of war and oppression, which are the Satanic secret societies that operate from supposedly spiritual leadership positions. His articles exposing the inner workings of the Illuminati, including a series on former highly-placed Italian aristocrat Leo Zagami, are positively mind-blowing. Read this site

and listen to the radio show. You'll make connections that will make your head spin, but will also connect a lot of the dots about the mischief that's occurring now and what's being planned for the future."

If you want to continue to expose the dirty work of the Illuminati and their secret societies

DONATE NOW

To further THE TRUTH, the Arctic Beacon still needs your kind support. They are almost completely funded by listeners and readers and cannot survive without your help. We look forward to bringing you cutting edge interviews and articles on their web site and radio broadcasts in what has been called the "Alternative to the Alternative Media. Please donate this month to keep the Arctic Beacon from melting while, at the same time, supporting peace and freedom of the press.

www.arcticbeacon.com



Italian Illuminati investigated by public prosecutor Henry John Woodcock (6/27/2007)



In Italy a scandal has finally unfolded at the beginning of June related to a so called new "secret society" , an irregular masonic

illuminati lobby that we have actually been exposing in our site Illuminati Confessions for many months now. This group of illuminati based in Livorno (Italy) connected to the Monte Carlo lodge practiced freemasonry under the GLUT (Gran Loggia Unita Tradizionale) of Luigi Piazza and the Grande Oriente Universale (GOU) of Mauro Lazzeri two puppets of the ex P2 working for Ezio Giunchiglia now investigated by the police that is also investigating in Milan Grand Master Francesco Toti of the Gran Loggia Scozzese indipendente d'Italia. These are dangerous and irregular masonic bodies created to influence public institutions, politics and the judicial and police organizations on behalf of the Vatican illuminati and their American CIA friends like Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri (obviously left out of the investigation).

The public prosecutor of the city of Potenza, Henry John Woodcock, is investigating the case of “secret masonry” in which 24 people are implicated amongst them the Opus Dei high level member Carlo Maria Baserga owner of Villa Leona the Opus Dei HQ's in Bologna and Arimeno Sevignani the personal assistant of P2 supremo Ezio Giunchiglia working at times for Rockefeller. Ezio has been "strangely" left out of the police investigation until now and I know it will be very difficult for Henry John Woodcock to get the real higher level people involved but let's see. Other members of these irregular lodges created by the illuminati include high-ranking members of ministries and municipal and regional councils, as well as representatives of the political party "Forza Italia" and UDC (Christian Democrats). The masonic meetings and initiations were taking place in the political HQ's of the political party UDC (ex Democrazia Cristiana) in Livorno, a party traditionally close to the Vatican and the CIA!

The public prosecutor maintains that the suspects have created a “secret society” similar to a Masonic lodge to commit crimes against the public administration, but I don't think the public prosecutor will manage to go and investigate the Universal Unity of Ezio Giunchiglia and the real puppet masters of the GLUT and the GOU Masonic Obbediences. Puppet Masters that include many so called "regular Freemasons" of the Grande Oriente d'Italia and others of the Gran Loggia d'Italia degli ALAM that are members of the Universal Unity just like Grand Masters Luigi Piazza and Lazzeri. Francesco Murgia (30o A.A.S.R) of the Grande Oriente d'Italia for example is heavily involved with Ezio Giunchiglia and he is the co-founder of the Universal Unity illuminati Clubs connected to the Monte Carlo lodge of the P2, the infamous Comitato Monte Carlo. Francesco Murgia is the lawyer of the Savoia Family (The Italian royal Family) who is defending the corrupt P2 member Vittorio Emanuele (the son of the last king of Italy) in another case investigated by Henry John Woodcock.

The judicial file already consists of more than 300 pages and has received the name of the “new P-2 lodge”, in the meantime another investigation is starting against another Grand Lodge of

Freemasons based in San Marino by the public prosecutor De Magistris in Catanzaro. Many big names are involved from the political and the financial field.

So things are moving in Italy against the local illuminati sharks close to the Vatican, and we like to think that our web site has helped to contribute in some way to the latest episodes that are rocking the italian illuminati establishment .

Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan

No protests planned for Bohemian Grove event (7/15/2007)

The elite and secretive gathering at the Bohemian Grove in Monte Rio next week, greeted in past years by protesters, will go on this year without a formal demonstration, a longtime organizer said this week.

The reason?

Competing commitments, fatigue and limited time -- the same reasons so many other things don't get done in life, Camp Meeker activist Mary Moore said.

Moore, 72, first helped organize demonstrations outside the Bohemian Grove in 1980 and has been the primary torchbearer since as part of the Bohemian Grove Action Network. She said the protesters may have achieved their chief objective of bringing public attention to the annual rite.

"The corporate and government collusion that so impacts our lives today" is so "much more obvious to the average citizen" than it once was, she said.

The protests, which have drawn up to several hundred people, have been spearheaded over the past 27 years by a coalition of social and environmental organizations.

Though nothing formal is scheduled this year, it's still possible some critics will stake out the encampment, scheduled for Thursday to July 29, Moore said.

The all-male illuminati Bohemian Club, founded in 1872 by five San Francisco men seeking to connect these so called "gentlemen" with art, literature, music and drama, has attracted some of the nation's most powerful captains of industry and government.

Members and guests who have attended the annual two-week

retreat dedicated to the ancient pagan divinity Moloch at the Bohemian Grove include presidents -- both Bushes, Ronald Reagan and Richard M. Nixon -- one-time cabinet members including Colin Powell, George Schultz and Henry Kissinger, and industrialists Stephen David Bechtel, Leonard Firestone and David Rockefeller.

The motto of the 2,700-acre grove -- "Weaving Spiders Come Not Here" -- is intended to discourage the conduct of business or world affairs during the encampment, which features elaborate rituals, dinners, plays and drag shows, speeches, drinking and parties.

The world's government and business leaders that are shaping the future without public oversight are doing it here with discussions on defense, economic and public policy topics, particularly during daily "Lakeside Talks" presented by guest speakers.

"I've been saying," Moore said, "if they would publish those lakeside talks, we would go away. I don't care if they pee on trees up there or dance around in tutus."

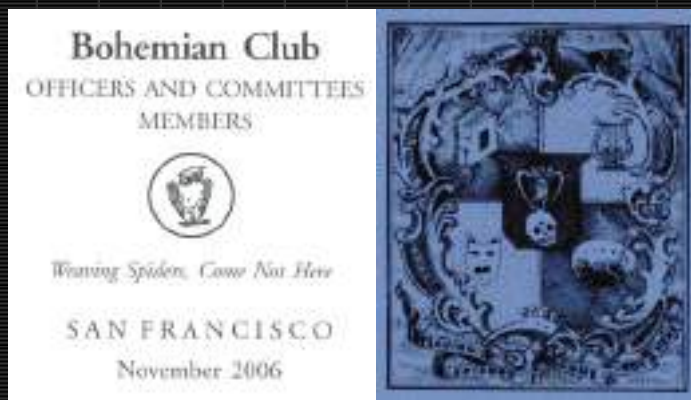
Well you should care dear Mary Moore...

We have already exposed in the past in my Illuminati Confessions, the connections of this powerful and sick illuminati circle (Bohemian Club) with the American Shriners, the elite of freemasonry secretly manipulated by illustrious Freemason and illuminati dictator Donald Rumsfeld and we welcome the recent publication of the list of officers and Committee members of the Bohemian Club recently received by infowars, it seems one of the Bohemian rosters has been finally exposed: http://www.jonesreport.com/articles/210607_bg.html

Let's see if the people finally wake up to the perverse activities of the elite at Bohemian Grove, activities I have illustrated so well in this article: <http://www.illuminati-news.com/2006/1210b.htm>

Enjoy a nice summer and if you are free and in the area go and give a hand to anti-illuminati Mary Moore in Monte Rio, people should stop these gatherings and become involved in the resistance.

Fight the illuminazi scum.



Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan

Let's all say: Ei Commander give up! (7/14/2007)

Dear Brother Georgie, why do you still want us to believe in fairy tales? Can you get it dear Bush that your policies dont work and are damaging for our planet. Why not give up dear AntiChrist quile you can.It's not difficult it only takes a minute and you could change the lifes of millions of people now living around the world in war,fear and destruction thanks to the Puppet Masters like your father,yes the great manipulator of the Vatican illuminati game George Bush Senior. Your Masters in the Vatican and Jerusalem want war and you give them war one of your illuminati motto's down at your Skull Bones grotto says that... You talk of peace dear Georgie W. and you wage war,that sounds very convenient and tipical of your New World Disorder.

We are fed up of your dirty games in clean suits , the world needs fresh and true believers and your New World Order is only creating infedels and porno addicts. You must be ready to give up for the good of mankind but Im afraid nothing better is coming after my words because these illuminati criminals working with their masonic networks are not ready to give up any of their power.

In Italy a few questions are being made at the moment and American illuminati manipulation of the italian intelligence seems to have been exposed to a certain extent by italian magistrates.

Meeting with the Committee of Hope for our weekly gathering of free young minds is always good, better then those boring

Masonic sessions with their outdated rituals in a Lodge full of old dinosaurs with no real mercy, and no real hope , so today dear George W.Bush The Committee of Hope got together in Oslo in the Capital of the Nobel Peace Prize (another award created and given by the Vatican illuminati). We are getting to be more and more every week and it seems we all have a question for you dear Georgie.

WHEN ARE YOU GONNA GIVE UP THE WAR IN IRAQ AND ALL THE OTHER WARS? Are you gonna follow your evil Masters to Hell? Well the answer is probably yes , after all we know the commitment of a true Bonesmen (from the Skull and Bones) to the illuminati cause of eternal wars a destruction untill Judgement Day. In the latest scandals to touch the illuminati scene in Italy alot of faithfull GLADIO/VATICAN servants have been touched but still alot needs to be done and the real players at the top escape scrutiny with a smile just like you dear George W.Bush.

We need to focus on the illuminati game before is to late , all their Bildebergs , their CFR, their P2's can nothing in front of the power of God and they will be punished one day sooner or later that's for sure. Our Motto: No war please

In the picture below me and Gran Master Mauro Lazzeri involved in the latest italian scandal to rock the masonic establishment in connection with the Vatican and their political allies. In the other picture illuminati dictator George W.Bush: The usual dictator...



Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan

About Lebanon, the Middle East and much more... (7/14/2007)

S.S. wrote:

Leo i will arrange a committee of like minded people in my area & will keep you posted on the progress. Also, as i mentioned my background is Lebanese and my father is extremely interested in Lebanese politics, you would be doing > me a great favor if you could explain the Vatican involvement with

Lebanese politics, or even direct me to an english or arabic website about the topic. thanks Wa Aleikum As Salam Assad

Reply by Leo Zagami:

Good , keep up the great work. Finding the right people is important for this project and a truly succesfull Committee of Hope. When I was active in the illuminati I went accross a couple of important Lebanese masons working with the Jesuits and the illuminati. One of them is called Khaled Nachabe, he is part of the new international Federation of P2 influenced Grand Lodges created by the Regular Grand Lodge of England (<http://www.rgle.org.uk>) .These Grand Lodges are connected to the Martinism school of the illuminati trough illustrius Brother Rui Gabirro one of the Puppet Masters of this international conspiracy connected to the Vatican, the CIA and several secret police operations in Europe and the US manipulated by these irregular Freemasons illuminati attending these High Councils. One of the other infamous Brothers involved with Khaled Nachabe in this new illuminati network of Masonic High Councils born in 2005 in London is Mr. Klaus Schmidt, a Senior Police Officer from the Bavarian State Police with more than 40 years of service, a veteran of all EU Police Missions in Albania. To cover up any trace of his masonic work and connections to the infamous illuminati of Bavaria he calls himself MW.Bro. Nikolaus Ehrenfried.Well we truly think people should check for themselves who is this great german player of the illuminati game who likes to use a false name for his masonic work well Nikolaus no Klaus . . . <http://www.intelligencesummit.org/speakers/schmidt.php>

and start questioning THE INTELLIGENCE SUMMIT <http://www.intelligencesummit.org>

a evil illuminati driven organization of intelligence criminals involved in the middle like false Sheick Abdul Hadi Palazzi who we already mentioned in connection to the italian Masonic Mafia , the latest scandals and Massimo Pizza.

www.intelligencesummit.org/speakers/SheikhPalazzi.php

So we have to keep an eye on these people 'the Intelligence summit' organization and we should carefully check this document of the Regular Grand Lodge of England full of interesting people loyal to the illuminati cause like Lebanese Freemason Khaled Nachabe and others , obviously some names are false but there are some who are not afraid to expose themselves including their Grand Master HRH The Prince of Araucania, KES, OCS, KCA :

-----illuminati document----- Regular
Grand Lodge of England ANCIENT AND HONOURABLE
FRATERNITY OF FREE AND ACCEPTED MASONS

SIT LUX ET LUX FUIT

Grand Officer Appointments

Whereas, the Most Worshipful Masonic High Council for England and Wales, being in Grand Assembly on the 25th of February 2005, and later being in special session, on the above date did by resolution, duly ratified, agree with their Masters and Wardens and Grand Officers to go into convention on the aforesaid date, adopt a Grand Lodge Constitution, to establish and consecrate in due form a Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons for England and Wales, under the style and title of the Most Worshipful Regular Grand Lodge of England. This being agreed to by the Members of the Masonic High Council, the Grand Assembly proceeded to elect and install on the 5th March / 21st April / 23rd June / 29th September 2005 / 16th September 2006 / 4th November 2006 / 28th April 2007:

HRH The Prince of Araucania, KES, OCS, KCA Grand Master of the Craft Freemasonry

The Masonic High Council the Mother High Council

ANCIENT AND HONOURABLE FRATERNITY OF FREE AND ACCEPTED MASONS

Elected Officers

Following the successful Grand Assembly of the MHC the Mother High Council meeting in Florence, Italy on the 28th of April 2007, we are pleased to announce all the Regular Masonic Jurisdictions of our Federation that the following Officers were proposed, seconded and elected by unanimous vote to their respective offices and duties.

President - MW Bro. Nikolaus Ehrenfried, MHC

Vice Presidents - MW Bro. Dušan MIKUŠ, MHC - MW Bro. Pasquale Cerofolini, MHC - MW Bro. Serge Bouthemy, MHC - MW Bro. Sean Wilmore, MHC

Secretary General - RW Bro. Dimitrij Klinar, MHC

Deputy Secretary Generals - MW Bro. Joseph Burris, MHC - RW Bro. Brian L. Malcolm, MHC - MW Bro. Juan Vicente Núñez, MHC - MW Bro. Carlos L. Pacchioni Valdez, MHC

Treasurer General - MW Bro. J. Siegfried Tonje, MHC

Deputy Treasurer General - MW Bro. Alex Rem, MHC

Chancellor - RW Bro. Jan ASCHE, MHC

Pro Chancellor - MW Bro. Regis LLerena Paredes, MHC - RW Bro. Ivan Pedrazas, MHC - MW Bro. Julio César Duarte González, MHC

Grand Inspector Generals for South America - MW Bro. G. Arisatofanes, MHC - MW Bro. Uatau Brasil de Azevedo, MHC - RW Bro. Juan Calmet Podestá, MHC - RW Bro. Emiliano Lepe Caballero, MHC

Grand Inspector General for Central America - MW Bro. Ricardo Rivas Andrade, MHC - RW Bro. Luis Alberto Serrate M., MHC

Grand Inspector Generals for the USA - MW Bro. Joe Vilanueva, MHC - MW Bro. Carlton Brigham, MHC

Grand Inspector General for the Middle East - MW Bro. Khaled Nachabee, MHC

Grand Inspector General for Western Europe - RW Bro. Steve Philips, MHC

Grand Inspector General for Eastern Europe - MW Bro. Boris Oti, MHC

Grand Inspector General for Northern Europe - RW Bro. Brian L. Malcolm, MHC

Grand Inspector General for Southern Europe - MW Bro. Rodolfo Arrigucci, MHC

Grand Inspector General for Central Europe - RW Bro. Aleksander Klinar, MHC

Grand Inspector General for Western Asian Levant - RW Bro. Marc BENVENISTE, MHC

Grand Inspector General for Oceania - RW Bro. Thomas Darwin, MHC

Grand Inspector General for North Africa - RW Bro. Francesco Lo Iudice, MHC - RW Bro. Hocine BACHAGA, MHC

Grand Inspector General for East Africa - MW Bro. J. Siegfried Tonje, MHC

Grand Inspector General for West Africa - MW Bro. J. Siegfried Tonje, MHC

Grand Inspector General for Central Africa - MW Bro. J. Siegfried Tonje, MHC

Grand Inspector General for Southern Africa - MW Bro. J.

Siegfried Tonje, MHC

The Regular Grand Lodge of England

The Regular Grand Lodge of England is the governing body of Regular Craft Freemasonry in England.

Contact the Secretary General Office:

ENGLAND

RW Bro. Steve Phillips Grand Secretary

Email: MHCRGLE@aol.com

FRANCE

Regular Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons of France
Grande Loge des Maçons Réguliers Francs et Acceptés 91, Rue
du FBG ST HONORE 75008 Paris, France

Email: hcmfranceglmrfa@gmail.com

SLOVENIA

Masonic High Council of Slovenia

RW Bro. Dimitrij KLINAR, MHC/ SI

Email: mhcslovenia@gmail.com

SPAIN

District Grand Lodge of Spain

Email: teufen@gmail.com

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

MW Bro. Joseph Burris, MHCUSA Secretary General

Email: mhcura@gmail.com

MIDDLE EAST Khaled N. Nachabe Grand Inspector ME,
MHC Lebanon Mobile: + 9613956450

E mail: mhclebanon@gmail.com

ITALY

Grande Oriente Federale Regolare Dei Liberi Muratori D'italia

Alto Consiglio Dei Liberi Muratori Regolare D'Italia

Parlamento Massonico Regolare Italiano

MW Bro. Gianfranco Funari, MHCIT-R

Email: funarigianfranco@virgilio.it



As Salam Aleikum Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan

To Henry Makow (7/7/2007)

Thank you Henry for what you are doing, and thanks for the italian article :) on freemasonry. I know the characters involved very well and the work of the excellent Rita Pennarola , I already spoke of some of them like Massimo Pizza and false Sceick Abdul Massimo Palazzi in my site .They are two terrible individuals connected with the illuminati spy and assassin Scaramella http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mario_Scaramella

These idiots really think they are invincible but Henry J. Woodcock knows his job very well, though further investigations in this intricate web of italian illuminati seems always to be stopped when the high levels are touched trust me dear Henry.Monsignor Camaldo his a Vatican thief and a masonic criminal that should be also stopped but my dear Henry these kind of people seem immune to any attack and Camaldo his a big guy in the Vatican hierarchy connected to the head of the roman Catholic illuminati in Rome the Princess Alesssandra Borghese ... you can find more about her in this interesting article <http://www.korazym.org/news1.asp?Id=16572> she comes from a long and ancient family line of illuminati criminals the Borghese family with many Popes in their fold.Check her

moves and the people she meets on a regular basis and you will understand that nothing as ever changed in Rome since ancient times.

Rome is the city of eternal manipulation and mind control over millions of idiots in the world trough the Catholic Church their obscure medium of power used to capture the mass of sheep ready to do anything for a blessing. Freemasonry his used in these networks of Vatican power thats why Monsignor Camaldo and Princess Alessandra Borghese are members of important Vatican blessed Knightood Orders connected to secret Masonic Orders in the hands of the italian aristocracy.

The Italian aristocracy his also traditionally inclined to became part of the Italian intelligence comunity just like the english aristocrats but the italian intelligence comunity his full of real and also hope to be aristocrats all working for the illuminati of course with no shame, all with close ties to the US intelligence and the Vatican just like Massimo Pizza involved in the Somaliagate investigation in italy

<http://www.archivio900.it/it/articoli/art.aspx?id=7484>

We have to wake up the people out there to what is realy happening in Italy because the rest of the world is not much better and the Vatican influence on international affairs his everywere to be seen. We obviously have in this international picture of manipulators also the Zionist element with their 2000 year old deal with the Roman aristocracy (mafia) for the ultimate manipulation of humankind trough the Vatican imperium. To fight the decadent roman aristocracy yesterday as today seems a must they are simply criminals just like their Zionist friends.

Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

NEW SITE ARCHIVES

[ARTICLES 1-10](#)

[ARTICLES 11-20](#)

[ARTICLES 21-30](#)

[ARTICLES 31-40](#)

[ARTICLES 41-50](#)

[ARTICLES 51-60](#)

[ARTICLES 61-70](#)

[ARTICLES 71-80](#)

[ARTICLES 81-90](#)

[ARTICLES 91-100](#)

[ARTICLES 101-110](#)

[ARTICLES 111-120](#)

[ARTICLES 121-130](#)

OLD SITE ARCHIVES

We are working to restore as soon as possible the contents of our old Illuminati Confessions website previously hosted at squarespace.com which unfortunately has closed down under pressure from the Illuminati.

[ARTICLES 1-5](#)

[ARTICLES 6-15](#)

[ARTICLES 16-25](#)

[ARTICLES 26-35](#)

[ARTICLES 36-45](#)

[ARTICLES 46-55](#)

[ARTICLES 56-65](#)

[ARTICLES 66-75](#)

[ARTICLES 76-85](#)

[ARTICLES 86-95](#)

[ARTICLES 96-105](#)

[ARTICLES 106-115](#)

[ARTICLES 116-125](#)

[ARTICLES 126-135](#)

[ARTICLES 136-145](#)

[ARTICLES 146-155](#)

[ARTICLES 156-165](#)

[ARTICLES 166-175](#)

[ARTICLES 176-185](#)

[ARTICLES 186-195](#)

[ARTICLES 196-204](#)

Illuminati Patents revealed for the first time in the world!

Note: copy and paste the images below and enlarge them in order to read them better



RITE ANCIEN ET PRIMITIF DE MEMPHIS ET MISRAIM

We, *Docteur Nicholaj Frisvold 33°; 90°; 97°*, of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis-Misraim, consecrated by Msgr. Michael Paul Bertiaux in the Oratory of Chicago, Illinois, U.S.A on the 8th of March 1997, do hereby attest and verify that Our Most Beloved Brother in the Gnosis **Leo Young Zagami** has been elevated and consecrated to the Most Sublimes and Highest Degrees of the Ancient and Primitive Egyptian Rite.

Grand Inspector General 33°

Souverain Grand Maître Absolu de l'Ordre Egyptien de Misraim 90°

Grand Conservateur de Memphis 95°

Due to this fact, We confer upon **Leo Young Zagami** the authority to initiate and consecrate in the lineage of the Franco-Haitian Tradition of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis-Misraim and to celebrate the mystical and esoteric rites of the Egyptian Gnosis, in all lodges, temples and sanctuaries of the Rite as Hierophant.

Given from the Orient of Polaris, the Valley of Oslo in the *Oratory of Enoa* on the *3de of march 2002* of the Common Era. In proof of this witness Our seal and signature:



Handwritten signature of Nicholaj Frisvold
+ Ophiohelpe
Master Azoth
e/c

Msgr. Nicholaj Frisvold 33° 90° 97



ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS

Do what Thou Wilt shall be the Whole of the Law!

Let it be known to all the bretheren that *Leo Young Zagami* on this day, the 3de of march in the year 2002 of the Common Era did received the initiation into the VIII^o of the Order of Oriental Templarism.. He received his initiation in the *Inner Sanctuary of the Adytum Azothos Lodge*, a Lodge conservating and preserving the gnosis of the *Franco Haitian Templars* and regular *Oriental Templarism*. He will with this charter in hand be constituted to set up and build a chapter of the *Ordo Templi Orientis* according to the light bestowed upon him by his angles and spiritual guardians. He is to remain autonomous in any creation he will build upon this charter.

His initiation was performed in the Sanctuary of Polaris located in the Valley of Oslo in Norway. May the Gnosis inspire him to work his Will according to the Law of Agape.

Love is the Law Love under Will!

In proof of this fact watch Our Hand and Seal;



Grand Master ~~Elisabeth~~ *Msgr Nicholaj Friskold*
In the Valley of Oslo, 3de of march 2002-c.e.





FRATERNITAS ROSECRUCIANA ANTIQUA
TRADIZIONE GNOSTICA KRUMM-HELLER
THE SOVERAIGN COMMANDATORY OF NORTHERN EUROPE

In nomine Patris (Ab), Filii (Ben), et Spiritus Sancti (Vernach Hakodech)

To Whom It May Concern:

Let It be known that I, *Sar Mar Nicholaj Frisvold*, Sovereign Commander of the Fraternitas Rosecruciana Antiqua of the Lodge known as the SCHEMESH POLARIS LODGE, situated in the Holy City of Oslo in the Northern Gate of the Gnosis on this day, the 2nd of November in the year 2001 of the common era has given unto our beloved brother:

Fr.°, Leo Young Zagami

The authority to operate a lodge under the jurisdiction of the Northern Europe in London, Britain. The name of the lodge will be known as **CAGLIOSTRO LODGE** and his position will be known as **DIRECTOR DE AULA**. This charter is given in confidence and trust that the spirit of rosecrucianism and chivalry will be maintained within his fold. There will be unto *Fr.°, Leo Young Zagami* to set out the curriculum for study in the order at his own discretion and vision, behold he trust that the initiatic flame within burns as a guiding light for the development of the order. The Lodge will benefit from a high degree of autonomy and the aid and guidance of the Mother Lodge will be used according to the need and will of the members of the CAGLIOSTRO LODGE.

So may it be AMEN,°, AMEN,°, AMEN,°.



Nicholaj Frisvold
Sovereign Commander R.
Schemesh Polaris Grand Lodge, London
2nd of November 2001



Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

FRIENDS' SITES

[Signoraggio.info](#)

[Centro Studi Monetari](#)

[Arctic Beacon \(Greg Szymanski\)](#)

[Illuminati News](#)

[Dark Truth](#)

[11-59](#)

[Redicecreations.com](#)

[The Kentroversy Papers](#)

[Northern Resistance](#)

[Rex Templar](#)

[Save the males](#)

Illuminati Confessions

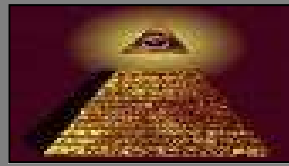
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

BIOGRAPHY OF LEO LYON ZAGAMI AKA LEO YOUNG

RECORD PRODUCER - RADIO PRESENTER - CLUB DJ -WANNA BE ILLUMINATI :)

RECORD PRODUCER

DISCOGRAPHY

YEAR - TITLE- ARTIST

1988 "Beat Romance" - Backstage / Lunatic Records - Disco Magic (Italy)

1990 "Shining" - Brothers Brigade (Leo Young, Cirillo, Markie) / White Label (UK)

1991 "True Underground Sound of Rome Vol. 1" - Male Productions (Leo Young , Mauro Tannino, Chicco Furotti) / UMM (Italy) - Male Productions (UK)

1992 "True Underground Sound of Rome Vol. 2" - Leo Young, Mauro Tannino, Chicco Furlotti / Male Productions (UK)

1992 "Golem" (double vinyl LP) - Leo Young / MBG (Italy)

1993 "The Order" (EP) - The Order / Male Productons (UK & Italy)

1994 "I need you Blitz" - Leo Young / Animus (Italy)

1994 "Dirty Melody" - Eiffel Music & Leo Young / Animus (Italy)

1994 "The Numerical Value" - Music Institute (UK) / Music Institute (UK), Sharp (UK). (Listed as one of Tony De Vit Top 10 tracks of all time!)

1994 "The Question" - Cult Status (Leo Young and Marco Funari) / Music Institute (UK)

1995 "In Geneva Vol. 1" - Leo Young & Direct Courant / Strong House Records/Amato (UK). (Charted by Erik Morillo in his top ten tracks for 1995!)

1995 "So true I want You" & "Temple of trouble" - Leo Young and Nigel Champion (N-Joy) / CSMF (UK). (Prodigy's record label!)

1996 "True" - Leo Young & Don One (alias Mark Bell alias Shaboom!) / KTM, Tresor (Germany), Otherside (Chicago USA) (Marshall Jefferson's Label)

1997 "Cosmic Land" (Triple vinyl LP) - Leo Young featuring Mr Beef / KTM, Tresor (Germany)

1997 "African Rhapsody" - Leo Young & Mr. Beef / Mama Records (UK)

1997 "Spy in Rio" - Leo, Laj & Mr. Beef / Spectrum (UK)

1997 "Secret Mission" - Leo Young & Marco Funari / Music Institute (UK)

1997 "The Sicilian Recipe" (EP) - Leo Young & Mr. Beef (with Strong help by Amato himself...) / Strong Jazz Records /Amato (UK)

1997 "From Russia with Funk" - Leo Young and Richard Whaterhouse featuring Steve "Bongo" Young/ Pronto (UK)

1997 "High Energy Breakdown" - Dub Duo vs. LNL featuring Claudio Coccoluto / Pronto (UK)

1997 "Psychedelic Billy" - Leo Young & The Subiaco Project (Mr Angel, Pulcinelli, Giuseppe Mari) / Pronto (UK)

1997 "Not so fantastic 3" - Ray Mang, Lee Tong and additional interference by John Stitch (Dan from Idjut Boys!) / Mangled (UK)

1998 "Beyond the Stars" - Leo, Laj & Mr. Beef / Spectrum (UK)

1998 "The Roman Funk Front EP" - (L.Young,L.Pulcinelli,C.Vincenzini) (DOUBLE PACK EP) Leo Young featuring Mr Angel/ Disorient (UK & Japan) *

1998 "Roman Funk Front Vol II" featuring Daniele Baldelli / Pronto (UK) *

1998 "The Reality is very different EP" - The Young Brothers the Christian and Pulcinella (includes unreleased track by Luigi Pulcinelli / Pronto (UK) *

1998 "Mystic Voyages" - Leo Young, Laj, Mut Koru (limited 500 copies World Cup 98 release) / Pronto (UK)

1998 "The Scene was" - The Young Brothers & Vincencini Pronto Recordings (UK) *

1999 "The Roman Funk Front Vol. III" (DOUBLE PACK EP) - Leo Young & DJ Vincenzini featuring Daniele Baldelli, Mr Angel, and Sebastian Young / Pronto Recordings (UK) *

1999 "Let me be weird" - The Young Brothers & Vincencini featuring Baldelli / Pronto Recordings 010 WHITE LABEL ONLY (UK)

1999 "La b combination" - Leo Young / Sniff (France)

1999 "The Final Sax & Sex Version" - Young & Vincencini featuring M. Casale / Sniff (UK)

1999 "Mangled 005" - Ray Mang & Lee Tong mangled (UK) *

1999 "The Afro Porn Adventures of Leo Young" - Leo Young featuring Mr Angel and Luigi Pulcinelli / Prosniff LP (UK) *

2000 "My Gitana" - The Leo Magic Orchestra / People records (UK) *

2001 "The poor brother of Pete" - Lee Tong / Lowlands-Surprise Records (Belgium) *

2001 "The Magickal Childe" - Leo Young/ Tummy Touch (UK), Baza (Russia) 2002 *

2003 "Cosmic" (remix) - Sedona vs. Roswell Leo Young / Eletrick Soul (New Jersey USA)

IN ADDITION TO THIS LEO YOUNG HAS ALSO RELEASED FROM HIS OWN LABELS (PRONTO RECORDINGS, PROSNIFF, ARISTOCRATICA) TRACKS FROM THE FOLLOWING ARTISTS: TOMMI WHITE (ICELAND), TRULZ and ROBIN (NORWAY), DJ VINCENZINI (ITALY), GIANCARLINO B. (GOA CLUB ROME) AND WAS CO-OWNER OF THE HISTORIC ITALIAN MALE PRODUCTIONS RECORD LABEL AND RAVE MANAGEMENT FROM 1990 to 1992.

In 1997 Leo founds the Pronto Recordings record label in Brixton (London) and with the promotional help of Tony Rossano, who was at that time his press agent (later involved in running Strut Records and currently also a successful DJ), he manages to launch the Pronto phenomenon worldwide, releasing between 1997 and 2000 a total number of 11 masterpieces known to many as Pronto Classics.

RADIO PRESENTER

In December 1983 Leo gets his first radio show called DJ MUSIC on the local catholic radio station Radio Valle dell'Aniene run by the famous Vatican showbusiness priest Don Mario Pieracci now Monsignor Mario Pieracci now personal assistant of Cardinal Ruini (www.donmario.it). This possibility was given to him because since the tender age of 10, Leo was involved in catholic radio shows for kids, already showing his talent for entertainment and a big interest for dance music, which was very unusual for his young age. In 1986 while visiting the local hairdresser for a nice haircut (one of Leo's fixations), he gets to meet the director of a commercial regional radio, who had been listening to his show and proposed him a more suitable public for his music...and that's it! Leo starts the most successful show on regional radio, soon to be broadcasted by 5 different stations and called BABILONIA "MUSIC FROM THE FUTURE", a show that deliberately challenged the Italian radio establishment by broadcasting for the first time electro and early house music for 3 hours every day no-stop. In the meantime continuing his collaboration with his media mentor Don Mario on a TV show called VJ MUSICA for a local catholic TV. A very successful show for this local TV which was re-run later on for many years by Don Mario for the bigger audience of his regional TV Rete Blu. The eccentric TV show featured Leo's very own personal pioneering experiments (1987-88) with the TV medium combining a sort of mad reality TV and music videos for a total of 93 episodes!

In 1990, after Leo became one of Italy's most respected DJs, he was invited by his dear friend Luca Cucchetti (currently working on Italian RAI

Radio 2) to join one of Italy's more successful dance music shows called CENTRO SUONO SOUND SYSTEM on the famous roman black music station Radio Centro Suono(www.radiocentrosuono.it), where only a year later he will be having as guests the famous English group the Prodigy (who published in 1995 one of Leo's most obscure releases on their own imprint CSMF).

In 1994 Leo hosted also for a brief period of 4 months a very funny night talk show on a local roman radio, and in 1995 he became part of the now famous HOUSE MACHINE TEAM and hosted shows on Swiss National radio COLOUR 3 .

For a few years Leo was involved with House Machine, a radio show that is broadcasted in several different countries and everywhere in Italy. Though he has been too busy to work for them lately, he still supports them and occasionally drops in.

Leo has also been the first foreign radio presenter to broadcast in Russia in 1997 with a 4 hours special dedicated to the history of dance music, and since then has become a popular figure in Russian entertainment with his last radio show being broadcasted nationwide by 54 radios! (Russia is a big place!).

Leo has also been hosting occasional shows on Icelandic National Radio with music. Working with two of Iceland's most respected comedians he finds that only Iceland can take his dark humour fully, so the rest of the world will have to wait until they are ready to appreciate Leo's comedy talents... the Great Comedy of Pan!

He has also been guested in some of the most prestigious dance radio stations in Europe, like Kiss FM in London, where he also delivered a special mix show in the year 2000, and Kiss Fm in Berlin, plus many more occasional shows all over the place, like his very hilarious shows on national Norwegian radio NRK with Pål Strangefruit or on The Voice 104.8 (Oslo) with G-Ha. Let's just say that Leo is the only DJ to have broadcasted in every corner of Europe, from his native Sicily to the extreme north of Murmansk in the last 20 years.

For his achievements all over the world he has been awarded publicly in Rimini in 1998 from the Italian National Radio 2 (RAI) and from Italy's number one radio Dj and authority Claudio Cecchetto the SUPREME DJ AWARD as being one of Italy's 20 best Dj's of all time, something that finally made his family back in Sicily and his beloved mother in Rome proud. Soon after Leo was invited to RAI HQ in Milan to host as a very special guest Italy's number one show the Italian TOP 10, which that day reached nearly 3 million listeners! For several years Leo also collaborated with Italy's most successful commercial radio Radio Dimensione Suono (www.rds.it). His childhood friend Carlo Antonucci, who is now the Director, still remembers with joy those early days in their little studio were they started BABILONIA music that definately was the FUTURE...

CLUB DJ

As early as 1984 Leo was invited to perform his first DJ set in the garage of a friend that loved the dance approach of his radio show and wanted him to try something new by working with a crowd. Leo was already experimenting with Dj equipment since the age of 10 and thanks to a friend of his father, a famous bass player called Tony Wamsley (co-founder of FLYING RECORDS in Naples), he started to really love what club Djs were doing, mixing two different records at the same time for the first time in history. He made sure that Tony regularly sent tapes from legendary USA radios like PHILLY 99 FM in Philadelphia and WBLS in NY, sources of much of his early musical inspiration. In the beginning of 1986 another radio DJ and dear friend Carlo Antonucci lets him work for the first time in a club

and that's it! A move that will change Leo's life forever, because soon after he will start to DJ all over central Italy. In 1987 he becomes resident of the historical club LEGENDS in London where VIP's like Mick Jagger and Paul Weller (spinning records occasionally) use to dance to Leo's Djing! So how did he do it?

disciple

Well, Leo is the grandson of a very eccentric lady known to the public as the writer ANNE CUMMING and the actress FELICITY MASON. So who was this person that helped his grandson to become one of Europe's leading DJ's ?

She died in 1993, but her legacy and her work continues to bring admiration from all quarters. FELICITY MASON was one of the few living disciples of the master russian actor MICHAEL CHEKHOV (www.utoronto.ca/slavic/tsq/01/chekhovwest.html) and was described by her dear friend WILLIAM BURROUGHS (<http://artnetweb.com/iola/journal/081197.html>) as being the lady of the future... FELICITY MASON introduced Leo to the PET SHOP BOYS duo in 1983 who celebrated with him in 1986 the number one hit WEST END GIRLS on EMI in one of his famous pasta parties, where Bronsky Beat and other 80's icons were running around the place. Most importantly Felicity introduced him to BRION GISIN (www.thameshudsonusa.com/new/fall03/528438.htm), one of the most inspirational people of the BEAT GENERATION, inventor of the DREAM MACHINE and creator of the CUT UP TECHNIQUE later on used by BURROUGHS for magickal experimentation. Felicity got Leo to spend a lot of time with this man who the Rolling Stones have always worshipped as a true Master, and that for Leo was another family friend that will inspire him for the rest of his life. In the meantime Leo's task as a disciple of this eccentric bunch was to cook pasta for the starving underground writer and dear friend Terry Wilson who wrote the celebrated underground novel D'Train and PLANET R-101 with Brion Gisin. Terry Wilson ([www.creationbooks.com/frameset.asp?p= http://creationbooks.com/titles/1840680474.html](http://www.creationbooks.com/frameset.asp?p=http://creationbooks.com/titles/1840680474.html)), practiclly living with Leo and his grandmother at that time also became another source of inspiration for the young lion pasta king and sorceror's apprentice....Historical dialogues from that period can even be found in the record production of the famous BILL LASWELL (www.silent-wather.net/billaswell/discography/collect1/fileunderburroughs.html).

But FELICITY MASON was also ANNE CUMMING. Leo Young's grandmother was also known all over the world for her outrageous books "THE LOVE HABIT" and "THE LOVE QUEST" and a real star of the sexual revolution. Most of all she was Leo's first manager and got him his first important DJ residency at London's most known 80's joint called LEGENDS (what an appropriate name for a place to start ...) Not only did she get Leo his first international Dj residency, but she also financed him in going to learn more about recording by becoming a student of the famous London production duo DOUBLE TROUBLE (remember them with the REBEL MC?) at the famous 80's North London DJ studio called NOISEGATE STUDIOS, where CJ MACKINTOSH was starting to PUMP UP THE VOLUME at that time ...history of house...

So in summer 1987 Leo was Djing at LEGENDS, and he was about to start a new night with MARK MORE (S-EXPRESS) and his friend FRANCO PRESTA, but unfortunately he had to go back to Italy where at that time you had to do an obligatory year of bollocks in the military before getting your passport back.

Hence Leo stays in Italy participating in the DMC Italian final and later becoming involved in creating the first rave in Italy together with his friends DJ Bismark and Enzo (Ragazzi Terribili). Leo was in fact officially recognized as the inventor of Italian raves by the Italian newspaper LA REPUBBLICA (article by RICARDO LUNA summer 1990).

He worked a lot as a dj alongside Italian house legend CLAUDIO COCCOLUTO in the 1988 period (Crocodile...) before entering the airforce and becoming involved in running the variety department of the Ministry of Defence, a truly hilarious task that Leo had to follow during the day. However at night he was back in the clubs with a residency in the Club Dream with Marco Moreggia (Ragazzi Terribili), located in Via Veneto, home of La Dolce Vita which years earlier had seen his grandmother FELICITY MASON working for FELLINI, the king of cinema. And yes, that's why Leo is half Italian, half English. Leo's mother came to Italy with Felicity, who was working in the Italian cinema business of the 50's and 60's, and she found the true Sicilian man....Leo's father called Elio! Between 1989 and 1994 Leo played in hundreds of clubs and raves across Italy and Switzerland until he decided to leave Rome for a more suitable international location like London (the city of his mother). The fact that he had been re-opening a church and using it as a venue for his Sunday morning personal House Mass disturbed the Vatican boys and it became clear that his work in Italy was starting to get too much attention from certain "authorities", not being very happy with this growing trend of Body and Soul...

NOTORIOUS CLUBS IN ITALY WHERE HE WORKED REGULARLY INCLUDED:
COCORICO' (RICCIONE)
RED ZONE (PERUGIA)
IMPERIALE (TIRRENIA)
UNDERGROUND CLUB (ROME)
ALIEN (ROME)
PIPER (ROME)
TENAX (FLORENCE)
CENTRAL PARK (FLORENCE)

Leo was also one of the biggest rave organizers and with his dear friends Chicco Furlotti and Mauro Tannino put together between 5000 to 10000 people every week with names like Derrick May, Juan Atckins, Joey Beltram, Dave Angel. Most of all he was the first person to bring UNDERGROUND RESISTANCE (including at that time JEFF MILLS) to Europe and discovering a very young talent called Matthew B, nowadays known as BUSHWAKA and many other techno kings of the future that joined him in those early years.

But he was also a lover of house music, introducing to Italy the concept of art/house club and bringing to Italy together with his friend Adriano Chiarini people like Gemini, Cajmere, Marshal Jefferson, Harvey (MOS), Bobby Konders, and many more and actively promoting house as a chilled midweek alternative to techno, but most of all launching the legendary Friday night house sessions at the UONNA CLUB in Rome with dear friend Dj Andrea Torre from Radio Centro Suono that included for the first time in club history (1990/91/92) art exhibitions and house music.

Leo and the arts include the amazing work done between 1993 and 1995 with the contemporary dance company of Enzo Cosimi called BLITZA OPENING, which Leo and this famous dance company performed in the best theatres in Italy, and brought with great success also abroad at the internationally acclaimed center for modern arts in Paris le Bobur a work dedicated to the fragility of the hero. Leo composed 45 minutes of music for this special event that brought him to Paris and the home of modern art, where years earlier he had been visiting with his friend Brion Gisin the famous DREAM MACHINE. It was like this that Enzo Cosimi described back then the papers that will bring us to

Paris in March 1994: "heroism, supermanism, personal mythology, a vigorous prospective of the world. In fact, what is the definition of the hero in classical terms if not a chain of virile attributes? To begin with the hero is a loner. Alone, in as much he is superior to all. Without equals, because incomparable. Only by passing the borders, entering a stranger territory, he can find an enemy of the same caliber". (Leo moved to England soon after this performance).

In 1995 Leo also participated to IL FESTIVAL DEL CINEMA DELLE OMBRE taking place in the PALAZZO DELLE ESPOSIZIONI in Rome, where he performed with 5 musicians (including Paolo Modugno) a new film score for the 1924 muted classic "The Greed", obtaining great response from the film critics of the Italian newspapers the day after. This event was organized and put together by the mind of a great Roman intellectual called Stefano Ottaviani, "IL COLONELLO", who had always supported Leo's work through the years, as another dear friend of Leo, an eccentric Italian journalist called Dino D'Arcangelo from the prestigious La Repubblica.

In England Leo finds his first residency at the Mass, an ex-church in the center of Brixton and becomes involved with running his own DJ agency for a couple of years to help pay the bills and make new friends in such a competitive town. Soon after pushed from his talent to innovation, he starts to create another movement and joins forces with DJ Harvey, at that time resident of the Ministry of Sound to reshape the London scene with what Leo defines as Cosmic music, a kind of esoteric sound born in the north of Italy at the end of the 70's by Djs like Daniele Baldelli (Leo's music Master!), Claudio Rispoli detto Moz-art, TBC, l'Ebreo, and other pioneers of sound made in Italy.

Leo finds that the inspiration that Harvey and the other Djs of the Ministry of Sound get from people like Larry Levan or Ron Hardy is something they have in common, because Leo's respect for the Dj masters has always been of a religious nature, respectful of their position as priests of the new Aeon. This was a very interesting point of contact for moving them forward in the world of Cosmic music, and the Italian music masters that unfortunately never had the international exposure of Dj's like Levan who were working in NY. Leo starts promoting this Cosmic sound during his legendary pasta dinners and soon after starts a new night in London, COSMIC NIGHTS ABSOLUTELY NO HOUSE, although running for a brief time features as a revolutionary idea in the UK scene!

Who was on board playing those new vibes with Leo? Well, check for yourselves and make your mind up on how the so called NEW FUNK scene was born....

RHYTHM DOCTOR (MAMA RECORDS)

IDJUT BOYS

HARVEY

LEWIS COPELAND and JP (VINYL JUNKIES)

DAVE HILL and JULES (NUPHONIC)

and obviously LEO YOUNG as the resident

Let's see what ID magazine actually said about Leo's night in the issue of AUGUST 1996:

"Light years away from the crap suits in afros and retro piss-up nights, London is spawning a cool subterranean disco, deep house and fusion scene. The sound is fucked up, abstract and dubwise grooves from old-school US gear like the Loft Classics bootlegs to new-school UK house labels U-Star, Matrix, Nuphonic, Atlantic Jaxx and Other. Check Cosmic nights for absolutely no house. Essentially these crews are playing dance with a quality threshold, avoiding Nu-NRG and Ectasy to take everything

that bit deeper."

Leo has played in the following London clubs between 1995 and 2002:

Bar Rumba

333

Ministry of Sound

93 East

Pacific

The Mass

Happiness Stans

Notting Hill Gate arts club

and resident of the club SUGAR in Lemmington SPA alongside friend and colleague the Rhythm Doctor.

In 1996 Leo starts to spread his Cosmic revolution around Europe with a new residency at the club TRESOR in Berlin playing regularly 10 to 12 hours sets!

In the same year he prepares his new album called Cosmic Land for TRESOR's record label KTM.

In 1997 he starts travelling around Scandinavia Djing regularly in Helsinki (FINLAND) and getting involved with the up-and-coming scene of Iceland. With his friends GUS GUS and Tommy White they start to promote the Cosmic sound, and the Cosmic man himself finds on this island a sort of second home full of intelligent people making intelligent music. He discovers the lost Thule always ready for party action, and they called it the island of the devil, so he loves it.

In December 1997 Leo arrives also in Russia for his first visit to Saint Petersburg, home of all the revolutions including Leo's up-and-coming Cosmic revolution!

Yes, Leo loves Russia & Russia loves Leo. That's why his latest album has sold more copies there than anywhere else in 2002, and Leo's favourite city after Rome is definately Saint Petersburg.

Russia has also awarded Leo with a great honour. In February 2002 he was invited by the Russian government to play at the BOLSHOI THEATRE in MOSCOW, a truly historical event for Leo, dedicated to raise money for children victims of terrorism. The cost of the ticket was 1000 dollars per person and almost all the foreign ambassadors in Moscow attended the event which was also featuring legendary drummer Billy Cobham.

LEO WAS THE FIRST DJ IN RUSSIAN HISTORY TO PLAY AT THE BOLSHOI THEATRE!

In 1998 Leo's Cosmic music master Daniele Baldelli introduced him to the Electronic Voodoo concept, and Leo starts a new branch of the Cosmic revolution soon after with a more up to date electronic sound, rediscovering his techno and electronic roots in his new base in Oslo (Norway), where he first started to play in 1998 thanks to the dynamic techno dj duo Trulz and Robin. From 1999 till now he has successfully been running ELECTRONIC VOODOO, a club concept that started at the popular club Sikamikanico in the Norwegian capitol with his dear friend Arild and spread across the whole of Europe with regular Electronic Voodoo gigs also in Saint Petersburg, Reykavik, London, Rome, Antwerp, Moscow and even Murmansk... This concept residing untill 2003 in the alternative club KILLYREGO in OSLO is definately something more than only music. It's Leo's experimentation with years of experience that wants to create the ultimate dj concept of the future, in which he becomes the High Priest dj of electronic music, it's something he called at the time Electronic Voodoo. Now in 2006 he is one of the biggest representatives of Cosmic Sound in northern Europe and he simply defines his music as enlightened.

Copyright © 2006, Leo Young All rights reserved.

Illuminati Confessions

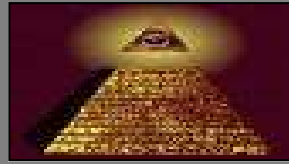
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

CONTACT

You can contact Leo at illuminati@webfriend.it

Illuminati Confessions

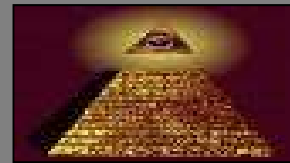
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

GUESTBOOK

The messages that are regarded as "Illuminati gossip" will be forwarded to the Gossip Lounge and erased from the guestbook.

Sign the guestbook!

Your message:

Name: email: www:

[Register or log-in with username and password if you want to sign the message with your username]

25 July 2007 20:29 **Name:** Martin Lauchenauer **email:** lauchenauer.martin@aon.at **www:** www.lauchenauer.2page.eu
Bush's Grandfather Planned Fascist Coup In America
<http://www.propagandamatrix.com/articles/july2007/240707fascistcoup.htm>

24 July 2007 21:31 **Name:** Martin Lauchenauer **email:** lauchenauer.martin@aon.at **www:** <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0G1fNjK9SXg>

YOUTUBE FILM (found at www.retakingamerica.com)

CELL PHONE (FBI can listen to you when phone is turned off)

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0G1fNjK9SXg>

www.lauchenauer.2page.eu
www.whatabeginning.org
www.otherbiblecode.com

24 July 2007 08:01 **Name:** Martin Lauchenauer **email:** lauchenauer.martin@aon.at **www:** www-whatabeginning.com
<https://secure.gn.apc.org/members/www.bilderberg.org/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?t=2206>

PLEASE PASTE AND COPY ABOVE LINK AND CHECK IT OUT! THERE ARE UTMOST IMPORTANT INFORMATION IN IT TO BE FOUND.

e.g about the THE PHOENIX BIRD AND HIS TRUE MEANING;ORDER

OF THE PHOENIX, WHAT HAS GOD TO SAY ABOUT HARRY POTTER, HARRY POTTER AND THE ORDER OF THE PHOENIX; YOU WILL LEARN THAT IN THE CHAPEL OF ST GEORGE IN WINDSOR (CHURCH FOR THE UTMOST POWERFUL ORDER OF THE GARTER) THERE IS A PHOENIX ALTER FRONTAL IN THERE; YOU WILL FIND A LINK WHERE YOU CAN SEE A HUGE PILLAR IN PRINCE CHARLES RURAL ESTATE IN HIGHGROVE WITH A BIG PHOENIX ON TOP OF IT (www.bilderberg.org/royal); YOU WILL LEARN THAT "PRINCE CHARLES OF WALES" HAS A VALUE OF 666 IN MORE THAN ONE LANGUAGE (EVEN IN MODERN HEBREW); YOU WILL LEARN HOW THE QUEEN IS RELATED TO 666 AND THE COMMONWEALTH (53 COUNTRIES; APPROX. 30% OF THE WORLD POPULATION); YOU WILL GET A BIT INFORMATION ABOUT THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE ROYAL HOUSE OF GREAT BRITAIN AND THE VATICAN; YOU CAN DOWNLOAD TWO VERY IMPORTANT FILMS ABOUT FREEMASONRY (!!!!); YOU WILL LEARN IN A SEPARATE SECTION ABOUT THE VERY POWERFUL EU MAN "JAVIER SOLANA" AND HIS RELATION TO THE NO. 666 and much more; PLEASE SAVE ABOVE LINK AND VISIT OFTEN THE WWW.BILDERBERG.ORG FORUM!!!!

23 July 2007 02:28 **Name:** Mr X
ei Martin enjoy Harry Potter illuminati
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Gftg1T40W-0>

22 July 2007 00:32 **Name:** Keith **email:** karnoldinvest@hotmail.com
Good work and thank you for the true.

21 July 2007 10:09 **Name:** Martin **email:** lauchenauer_martin@aon.at **www:** www.lauchenauer_martin@aon.at
http://www.thebereanchronicles.com/harry_potter_01.html

HARRY POTTER IS NOW THE MAIN READ BOOK BY CHILDREN. What are the consequences ?? Children are turning away from the living God and are messed up in Magic, Witchcraft and Satanism!

21 July 2007 05:54 **Name:** Martin **email:** lauchenauer_martin@aon.at **www:** www.otherbiblecode.com
Plans for "a New Middle East" i<http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=viewArticle&code=NAZ20061116&articleId=3882>ncluding Map:

20 July 2007 21:41 **Name:** Martin **email:** lauchenauer_martin@aon.at **www:** www.whatabeginning.com
What a beginning! Convincing people of God, who have there intellectual doubts!

20 July 2007 21:39 **Name:** Martin **email:** lauchenauer_martin@aon.at **www:** <http://isaalmasih.net/>
A place to learn more about Isah al Masih.

20 July 2007 21:37 **Name:** Martin **email:** lauchenauer_martin@aon.at **www:** www.lauchenauer_2page.eu

[https://events.ccc.de/congress/2005/static/r/f/i/RFID-Zapper\(EN\)_77f3.html](https://events.ccc.de/congress/2005/static/r/f/i/RFID-Zapper(EN)_77f3.html)

Zapper to destroy RFID-Spy-Chips!

What is the RFID-Zapper?

The RFID-Zapper is a gadget to deactivate (i.e. destroy) passive RFID-Tags permanently.

Please save link and follow story the next months to come!

God bless you!

18 July 2007 14:18 **Name:** truthteller
The cults worship now Anubis (Anpu)
which they call Satan today.

The question is why have they have
called this deity of their believe
...and not Horus?

Maybe they would like to bind as many
humans as possible to the lower regions
of the astral dimension.

No matter which faith you have, at this
present moment it is better to thrive
for the most high aspirations that you
are independently capable of, which
means to raise your own energy and keep
your emotions in a constant state of
compassion towards your fellow humans.

17 July 2007 15:51 **Name:** gabb **email:** diazludovica@yahoo.com
i'm solar sun looking for more information. need a telektonon
urgently, i feel lost here. need to find th way back iluminati please
help

17 July 2007 09:26 **Name:** truthteller
Life as it is..

When people stop looking for answers
from sources outside of themselves,
when people stop surrendering their
sovereignty they shall enlighten,
not by means of scriptures, not by
means of occult traditions, but by
experiencing the only true measure
of reality, which is consciuosness.

The traditions of the priesthood to
form the image of god is known since
antiquity. Magic is the foundation of
all life. Many great things can be
done by means of technology, yet they are inferior since the same
things can be done without them as well.

Distracting peoples attention away from themselves and binding them to the physical realities of their selfs alone, is the great trick of any sect or cult. The joining of the cults is an attempt to continue their laws and powers and is quite obviously these days. The two tools to control the atempts of the fleeing flock is to control the issues of sex and death.

16 July 2007 17:00 **Name:** luis **email:** nitai771@gmail.com

If the secret societies are controlling everything, why don't they control also all the internet, erasing everything that's dangerous for them. Is there still some possibility to publish what you wish still? If this is still possible, then, it's the main media to conteract evil, and most probably, they wish to stop also this freedom for all forever?

12 July 2007 11:40 **Name:** faylinn **email:** faylinn2007@yahoo.com
brilliant webside -

12 July 2007 08:29 **Name:** Carmen Ruth **email:** skanless3_80datlady@yahoo.com **www:** 380datlady.com

Truly interesting. Since I was a child visiting pan-african social organizations such as The National Black United Front, The Nation of Islam, NAACP, and serveral other ethnic social societies I've heard if the illuminati conspiracy theory. At the time I staired attending thesefucntions I was merely 11 yeras old. It wasn't until I started to experoence real life in other states around the country that I notice the prevelance and inovert suddle actions of the powers that be. It was not until my 1st experince voting for a president in the 2000 election that I began to really entertain the thought of a few families in the world ultimately manipulating and dictating the security and everday living experince of the masses as a truth. Although scary, this is no time for the righteous to be cowards. It is time to stand in our convictions a good doer's instead of evil. I am behind this movement 150 percent. Thanks for true enlightenment. I look forward to attending one of your confrences and seeing what you have to say.

10 July 2007 15:09 **Name:** cjpgcjcjhm
http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Islamic%20Muslim/islam_exposed.htm

08 July 2007 00:05 **Name:** ahadjkabnkd is a moron
ahadjkabnkd,

You dumb-ass, how many Zionists would call Jesus "A son of a Whore"? Yet you ignore them and attack Muslims - and particularly those lone few who would call Jesus one of the Most Holy people ever? And those even fewer who would risk his life to expose the evil Conspiracy today.

Allah is the same as Jehovah - so go pick on the JEWS why don't U, and leave Islam alone.

Get a Life Moron and do your homework! There is no time to be bickering over this shit now!

07 July 2007 10:00 **Name:** ahadjkabnkd
look at this and see how fucking shit islam and mohammed are. Allah ist not the same god like the christians god. allah ist the moon god :
<http://www.scionofzion.com/comparison.htm>
reject jesus and you will go to hell!!!!

05 July 2007 00:42 **Name:** SHAMBHALAH 5 **www:** <http://www.taroscopes.com/highwindowsarticles>
Sorry, correct link <http://www.taroscopes.com/highwindowsarticles/shiva-holyspirit-ageofaquarius.html>

1 - 20 [previous >>](#)

Guestbook service provided by **WOP!WEB**

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

THE GOSSIP LOUNGE

This space is for all those housewives who wanted to know more about the Illuminati Freemasons Gossip on Leo Lyon Zagami and his family. For all you Gossip addicts out there Leo lives and works in Oslo as a Marketing Manager for D'Arte Radiators AS (www.darte.no), and he is married since summer 2005 with ex-Norwegian politician Fatma Suslu. Leo and Fatma Zagami have two wonderful kids named Zakaria and Ishak Rumi.

ARCHIVES

[GOSSIP LOUNGE 1-10](#)

[GOSSIP LOUNGE 11-20](#)

[GOSSIP LOUNGE 21-30](#)

[GOSSIP LOUNGE 31-40](#)

----->FIGHT THE ILLUMINAZI NWO SCUM!<-----

ABOUT THE GOSSIP LOUNGE



In the photo my dear friend and true illuminati Senator Raouf Boutros Ghali who supported me against the Vatican illuminati from October 2003 e.v.

Well guys my ex illuminati friends at the CIA and the various intelligence agencies connected to the Knights of Malta in Europe and America are

starting a diffamatory campaign against my persona as you all noticed in the last few days. So I wanted to create a space for these infedel Freemasons and various illuminati agents called the GOSSIP LOUNGE on my web site, a space where they can accuse me

of whatever they want so then I can keep the rest of my web site under control and my work clean of such rubbish and false accusations.

Me and my wife Fatma Suslu mother of my children have alot of fun reading this idiotic stuff on me because its a bunch of lies badly put togheter , but we need the people out there to also understand that we have to react in some way and the best way possible we have found is to actually neutralize these posts, by presenting them from time to time in the GOSSIP LOUNGE , so that Satanists like N.Frisvold or William Breeze will give us the usual brainwashing in the name of their Master the Beast 666 A. Crowley the father of Barbara Bush the mother of the AntiChrist George W.Bush . These people "we all like so much" are keeping us posted on how evil and insane is brother Leo Zagami while George H.Bush is killing millions of people around the world in the last 30 years with a smile on his face.

Well its up to you to investigate who I am with facts not fiction , and lets have fun with these evil satanists that are destined to hell and no place else.

BEST REGARDS,
LEO LYON ZAGAMI
Now
KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN

GOSSIP LOUNGE 41

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Andrew Hicks" <hicksan@clara.co.uk>

A: "'leo young'" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Oggetto:RE: MILANO - FRIENDLY MEETINGS-LUCE E ONESTA'

Data: Sun, 19 Dec 2004 16:02:07 -0000

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Dear Leo,

I believe the sentiments you have arrived at reflect a universal truth. Forgiveness and love are the path of God. If we follow the way of vengeance and hatred then (a) we lose our own souls in the process and (b) we become as bad as that which we seek to destroy.

As you say; those that follow evil will destroy themselves anyway.

I wouldn't agree with your statement that nobody cares, however the way in which you go about presenting your case, and how you behave towards these people while doing so, will have a huge impact on the willingness of people to listen to you. Remember that Masonry is a brotherhood, above all else, and that feuds are not

permitted within the harmony of the lodge.

Best wishes,

Andrew

-----Original Message-----

From: leo young [mailto:leoyoung1999@yahoo.com]

Sent: 14 December 2004 04:40

To: Andrew Hicks

Subject: RE: MILANO - FRIENDLY MEETINGS-LUCE E ONESTA'

Dear Bro.Andrew,

hope you are well and had a good weekend.

I have tried to cal you but you were out of the office so maybe I try again later today.

I have been working and meditating on Michael Aquino and his father in law the now defunct Prince of darkness Anton La Vey in the last few days, Ive decided that maybe if nobody cares that much in modern society about the sad implications of USA mind war and psicological warfare I Leo Young should follow the Christian example and forgive once and for all the Master of evil M.Aquino and his followers because the dark side of the force will eventually be defeated so why should I stress?!?

We should say let them destroy themselves...hi..hi...not a bad option my dear brother what do you think?

Take care and have a brilliant Christmas party time,

Sinceraly and fraternaly yours

Bro.Leo

GOSSIP LOUNGE 42

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Andrew Hicks" <hicksan@clara.co.uk>

A: ""leo young"" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

CC: andrew.hicks@ubs.com

Oggetto:RE: MILANO - FRIENDLY MEETINGS-LUCE E ONESTA'

Data: Wed, 8 Dec 2004 22:31:10 -0000

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Dear Leo,

I'm glad to hear you so well and happy. I was getting concerned by your aggressive tone recently that you might be becoming ill again. I agree that the best response to the folly of others is to laugh. It confirms that, whatever they may do, they cannot harm your real Self.

I tried to contact Morris Ghezzi but he didn't speak english, neither did Snr Vanni. Please can you confirm by email the telephone numbers for both men and, if possible, their email addresses.

On another matter, Julian Rees has been trying urgently to contact you. Please can you call him immediately - he says it is very important - his number is +44 20 8660 6344 - or email me with a number on which you can be contacted.

Best wishes my brother,

Andrew

-----Original Message-----

From: leo young [mailto:leoyoung1999@yahoo.com]

Sent: 07 December 2004 19:20

To: Andrew Hicks

Subject: RE: MILANO - FRIENDLY MEETINGS-LUCE E ONESTA'

Dear Andrew,

hope you are well,things for me are finaly starting to go extremely well,the Italian Ministry for commerce and foreign relations has asked me to work for them(I have alot of old friends in Berlusconi's governement who have worked with me for many years),so I will be

taking care of the artistic side of some big festivals in the coming year,one of these events will be in June 2005 in the prestigious Tenuta santa Barbara(www.tenutasantabarbara.it).

Also I have managed to prolong my residence permit in Norway with a great help from my lawyers and Im going to Italy on the 16 th of December wich its very exiting this time because I have been invited by the Italian Governement to the most important classical concert of the year "Il Concerto di Natale" at the wonderfull new Auditorium in Rome on the 18th with all the VIP'S and the most important rappresentatives of the Italian Republic including the President,this will definetely make up for my absence at today's wonderfull Re-opening of the mithical LA SCALA of Milan wich I realy wanted to attend...Mnmmm ...what a pitty today the are performing my dear Brother Andrew L'EUROPA(a truly Italian ideal!)by Salieri ...great stuff being in the music business in Italy...hi...hi..

The brothers in Milan from GOI (Morris Ghezzi) remember always traditionally close to the Americans and the GLDI degli ALAM(Loris Derni) always traditionally close to the Grand Orient of France are waiting for your phone call dear brother,so I hope you have contacted them or contact them soon ,Im gonna go and visit my dear old brothers of Firenze next week...they are the only ones in Italy who truly understand fully my english/Sicilian humour when Im in the mood...

Yes Brother we have decided to take the humouristic approach with the americans...they are simply ridiculus people so lets dance...

Sinceraly and fraternaly yours,

Leo

GOSSIP LOUNGE 43

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Robert Gilbert" <sacregis42@hotmail.com>

A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

Oggetto:Re: O.T.O

Data: Sat, 20 Nov 2004 16:51:53 +0000

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Dear Leo,
Alas, I am not surprised at the behaviour towards you - but surely it is not possible to expel someone who is a citizen of another EU country with an EU pasport ?
As for the OTO summonses and other documents (any or all of which would be useful) please would you fax me one or two of the summonses and send photocopies of as much as possible when you can.
Be careful what you say and to whom.
Yours s+f,
Bob

GOSSIP LOUNGE 44

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Robert Gilbert" <sacregis42@hotmail.com>
A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com
Oggetto:RE: URGENT Re: O.T.O mission completed....?
Data: Fri, 04 Feb 2005 15:33:43 +0000

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Dear Brother Leo,
I am sorry and shocked to read of what has happened to you. None of this was known to me and I will try to find out exactly what is going on. I will speak to people at Freemasons' Hall who ought to be able to explain the situation and perhaps sort out the problem.
What surprises me most is that there seems to have been no attempt to tell you of what has been happening. If you have been given no opportunity to reply then this is indeed very wrong.
As for the SRIA we are acting on the basis of your information which has been extremely helpful, but unfortunately the SRIA has no influence over Grand Lodge. When I can get some answers I will advise you at once.
Yours s+f,
Bob G.

GOSSIP LOUNGE 45

Note: forwarded message attached per il Gossip Lounge
Data: Tue, 09 May 2006 14:23:40 +0200
A: leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>
Da: kropacek@mail.asianet.it
Oggetto: Re: RITUALI PER I FRATELLINI DI VILLA LEONA DAL MHC

At 03.01 09/05/06, you wrote:

>Caro Fratellino Nicholas mi ha detto Vale che ti servono dei Rituali
>da Triangolo per la nuova Loggia di Villa Leona della GLUT a
>Bologna, Io ti mando quello che ho naturalmente in Inglese e spero
>tu ne faccia buon uso, si tratta di vari Rituali tra cui quello del
>Rito Scozzese per i primi tre gradi ed altri che magari puoi
>adattare piu' facilmente per un discorso da Triangolo fai da
>te...insomma vedi tu e fammi sapere che ne pensi e che Dio sia
>sempre con te mio caro Fratello mussulmano e salutami il nostro
>Venerabile Baserga, ci vediamo tutti il 3 di Giugno a San Cerbone
>per un gathering da Veri Illuminati della Universal Unity.
>Un TFA,
>Leo Lyon Zagami
>MASONIC HIGH COUNCIL
>

93

Carissimo Fratellino/Frater Leo,

mi fa sempre molto piacere sentirti, e spero anch'io di rivederti e
riabbracciarti a San Cerbone (purtroppo in un convento salesiano, ma
non si puo' avere sempre tutto dalla vita ... :-))
Spero che la tua vita sia colma di illuminazione e di realizzazioni e
che la tua vita familiare scorra felice e proficua.

Ti ringrazio moltissimo per il materiale che mi hai fraternamente
inviato, e che custodiro' gelosamente, con la sacralita' e
riservatezza che merita.

Come ti ha detto Valerio, sto approntando (e' stata una mia idea che
ha avuto il consenso del G.M. Piazza) un rituale per Lavori di
Apprendista in configurazione di Triangolo, che penso sia molto
agevole per operativita' "a ranghi ridotti" ... e non solo.

Infatti, detto fra noi (e ti prego di tenere per ora queste mie
parole riservatamente, tra Squadra e Compasso), sto cercando di
sviluppare quella idea, e di metterla al servizio dei Fr. L.M. di
tutte le Massonerie (se possibile di tutto il mondo, se mi riuscisse
di fare poi un rituale in piu' lingue cio' mi renderebbe felice), al
fine di favorire il fluido operare tra Fratelli anche di Comunioni
diverse: sto lavorando, infatti, ad un progetto di rituale di
triangolo per "Logge Itineranti", disgiunte da ogni Comunione, tale
da permettere a Fratelli Maestri di qualsiasi parte del Mondo e di
qualsunque Obbedienza, di potersi riunire ed operare con un Rituale
semplificato ma iniziaticamente valido, utilizzando un tappeto da
srotolare od una tavola di ardesia sulla quale comporre/scomporre il
Tempio / Quadro di Loggia, fra colonne che vengono edificate ed
abbattute in una sola tornata (od in un ciclo, a volonta'),
indipendentemente dalla Comunione di provenienza. E' uno dei metodi

usati anticamente, e che secondo me hanno permesso la grande diffusione della Massoneria, nei piu' diversi angoli del Mondo e negli intervalli delle piu' svariate battaglie.

E come tu sai, proseguendo nell'afflato intrapreso dal mio Maestro Interiore Saint Germain, credo fermamente nella Universalita' della Libera Muratoria e nel Landmark piu' antico di quelli di Anderson, che vuole tutti i Massoni del Mondo affratellati tra di loro!

Penso che sia uno di quei mezzi che potranno agire "trasversalmente" tra i Fratelli e che gli permetteranno di fare massoneria e di prosperare iniziaticamente con la Copertura del Nostro Santo Eggregore della Massoneria Universale al di la' delle loro Comunioni e dei veti reciproci, atout che certo non fanno onore ad istituzioni che dovrebbero essere formate da Liberi Pensatori e Uomini Liberi. Credo proprio che possa essere una iniezione di vitalita' capace di vivificare TRASVERSALMENTE le diverse Comunioni.

Per riuscire a fare cio' ho pensato, per la sua grande diffusione, proprio al rituale di I grado del RSAA da semplificare in Grado di Triangolo, e quindi il tuo apporto con i Rituali che mi hai inviato e' stato sicuramente prezioso (oltre ad essere per me, sincero Figlio-Amante della Vedova/Iside/Sofia/Massoneria, un dono assai prezioso).

Ti prego, se ti capita qualche materiale o notizia storica in particolare sui Lavori in Configurazione di Triangolo o sui Lavori in Loggie Itineranti di farmelo sapere.

Non so se il Fato mi consentira' di proseguire con questo lavoro, intanto sto mettendo a punto i rituali di Apprendista in Configurazione di Triangolo per la G.L.U.T., e tra l'altro il fatto che il G.M. Piazza mi abbia dato questo incarico ovviamente mi onora, essendo un compito da Collegio Liturgico (d'altronde penso di esserne perfettamente all'altezza, essendo io un IX Operativo OTO ed avendo effettuato anche l'Operativita' che mi porta verso l'XI, e come sai cio' mi pone in condizioni Rituali e Gerarchiche adeguate).

In ogni caso penso che sia un Lavoro che, gia' per il fatto di svolgerlo, onori oltre a chi lo tenta anche la nostra Istituzione e sia foriero di crescita interiore, anche perche' e' la preparazione del Nuovo Eone e l'agevolare il Risveglio dei Fratelli che ci deve portare a cio'.

Ti prego di farmi sapere anche le tue impressioni, mi interessa molto conoscere il tuo parere.

Con il Triplice Fraterno Abbraccio,

93 93/93

Assalamu Aleikhum Wa Rahmatullah Wa Barakathu.

Fr. Zok Hon / Nicolas / Harun.

GOSSIP LOUNGE 46

Note: forwarded message attached.

Da: <gabriele.mandel@fastwebnet.it>

A: "Buffa" <dariodimitri.buffa@fastwebnet.it>.

"leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>,
"Istituto buffone" <islam.inst@alice.it>

Oggetto: Re: dagli Zionisti

Data: Mon, 1 Jan 2007 14:33:17 +0100

Egregio Leo Young, la ringrazio per la segnalazione di questa E-mail che cita anche me. Voglia considerare due cose:

1° - Lo scrivente, indirizzandomi ad uno psichiatra, ignora che "io" sono medico psichiatra. Sino alla pensione attivo sia all'Istituto Psichiatrico di Milano con Domenico de Maio (uno dei più considerevoli psichiatri d'Italia), e all'Università con cattedra di Psicologia Clinica (vedere i miei libri di testo). Sono ancora membro del Consiglio dell'Istituto Internazionale del Litio; membro del Consiglio degli esperti dell'AIDD; e direttore della Facoltà di Psicologia alla Reale Università Europea. Se c'è qualcuno che può emettere una diagnosi e consigliare a qualche psicopatico di rivolgersi ad uno psichiatra sono io, mentre quell'individuo non lo è per nulla.

2° - Un amico mi invita a leggere pagine e pagine in internet su questi individui (ed io invito lei):

http://www.kelebekler.com/occ/aldo_torchiaro05.htm

Se si potesse dire di me un decimo di quanto vien detto di loro, scaberei una buca profonda sino al cuore della terra e mi ci nasconderei dentro.

Non ho altro da aggiungere. E pensare che avevo caldeggiato l'ingresso del Buffa nel GOI, nonostante che qualche membro del GOI storcesse il naso a causa della sua fedina penale. Spero che ci sia ancora tempo almeno per chiedere scusa.

Cordiali saluti, Mandel

----- Original Message -----

From: "leo young"

To:

Sent: Monday, January 01, 2007 10:09 AM

Subject: dagli Zionisti

> Ho ricevuto questa e-mail qualche tempo fa dai soliti

> cretini di Abdul Pallazzi...gli Zionistihi..hi..

>

>

> Wed, 20 Dec 2006 19:05:10 +0100

> To: "leo young"

> From: "Istituto Culturale della Comunita' Islamica

> Italiana" Add to Address Book

> Subject: Re: AUGURI

> Ma perché invece di perdere tempo in questo modo

> non ti trovi uno psichiatra in grado di curarti?

>

> Ne hai davvero bisogno, e se lo trovi manda pure

> l'indirizzo al tuo amico Mandel, che ne ha tanto

> bisogno anche lui!

>

> Auguri a tutti e due di pronta guarigione.

>

>
> Kalim

GOSSIP LOUNGE 47

--- fredrik wrote:

> Dear Leo and family

>

>

>

> I hope all is well, have you got any (real) winter
> in Oslo? We just keep
> getting fog and rain down here around Gothenburg.

>

> A few days ago we received a post on our comments
> section, aiming at you and
> I thought about whether I should send it to you or
> not,

>

> I don't know if you really want to hear this type of
> things? Please tell me
> if you don't want this type of material relayed to
> you in the future.

>

> - don't be a stranger -

>

>

>

> peace/fredrik

>

>

>

>

>

>

>

>

>

>

>

>

>

> Below is the result of your feedback form. It was
> submitted by

>

> (njegoshameg@yahoo.com) on Tuesday, December 26,
> 2006 at 17:34:19

>

>

>

>

>

>

> Name: Olafir

>

>

>

>

>

>

>

> Comment: Let this article serve as a proper warning
> against the dangers of
> occult involvement.

>

>

>

> Leo Zagami is a name that some might run across on
> the Internet; many might
> have asked themselves about the story behind his
> many strange web posts over
> the later years.

>

> His mental problems started in early 2003, soon
> after he had moved to Norway
> for good and is closely related to a personal
> tragedy that occurred at this
> time. He had fallen in love with a young girl called
> Adele, daughter of an
> Italian family running a well-known restaurant in
> Oslo; they were sharing an
> apartment in central Oslo and were engaged and soon
> to become parents.

> However, she started to react to Leo's erratic
> behaviour that had begin to
> show at this time. He had become increasingly
> attracted to the Occult, and
> talked about himself as Aleister Crowley's successor
> although most of his
> knowledge seemed to be from conspiracy-style
> internet webpages rather than
> books and although his relation to the OTO or other
> Thelemic organisations
> were restricted to various diplomas downloaded from
> the Internet that he
> kept showing off. It became more and more clear to
> the girl that he believed
> himself to be conducting a bizarre sex-magic ritual
> where she was an
> unknowing tool and the baby some kind of magical
> child destined to rule the
> world. She panicked, and decided to break the
> engagement and have an
> abortion. She told Leo this during his own birthday
> party.

- >
- > Leo's first reaction was to hold long soliloquies to
- > anyone willing to
- > listen where he compared himself to the Biblical
- > patriarch Abraham willing
- > to sacrifice his own son to God. Since he had gotten
- > the news on his 33rd
- > birthday he also compared himself to Christ. It did
- > not take long, however,
- > before he decided to stop her from aborting the
- > priceless magical child or
- > the Messiah, as he now referred to it. To take
- > things further, he had come
- > to believe that since her parents were former
- > members of the Communist
- > Party, this had to be a secret Communist plot to
- > prevent the birth of the
- > future Messiah. Not that he would take care of the
- > child himself, to all
- > people willing to listen he explained that he would
- > leave it outside a
- > Catholic monastery where it would be raised
- > properly.
- >
- > He therefore started a heavy fast, lasting weeks,
- > where he not only stopped
- > eating but also stopped taking the medication he had
- > been using since his
- > early 20s, all the time performing self-created
- > quabalistic rituals to
- > prevent the abortion taking place. He made several
- > attempts at getting into
- > the Masonic Lodge, which he called "the place where
- > the real power in Norway
- > lies" in order to make what he called "his Masonic
- > Brothers" intervene; in
- > his own words, they would give orders making sure
- > that no doctor would dare
- > to perform the abortion.
- >
- > Neither fasting, rituals or the Masons - who refused
- > to let him into the
- > building - could prevent it from taking place;
- > filled with grief Leo began a
- > new self-created ritual fueled by LSD and Cocaine
- > and designed to absorb the
- > spirit of "his dead child" - which he communicated
- > with through the TV set -
- > into himself so that he could take its place as the
- > coming world-saviour.
- >
- > After one trip to many his psychosis manifested
- > itself in the open. He made
- > long, rambling telephone calls in the middle of the

- > night, claiming to be
- > the inner head of the order, the reincarnation of
- > Crowley and his own dead
- > child, James Bond and - oddly - the Godfather from
- > the Francis Ford Coppola
- > movies. Soon after he entered a mental hospital for
- > what was to become the
- > first of many stays.
- >
- > Today Zagami has violently denounced his "occult"
- > past. He spends most of
- > his time writing an incoherent web log about the
- > various group that have
- > conspired to destroy his life, including the
- > Illuminati, Freemasonry,
- > Martians and the Vatican. A sad case illustrating
- > the dangers of a
- > vulnerable mind entering realms no one perhaps
- > should enter.
- >
- >

Illuminati Confessions

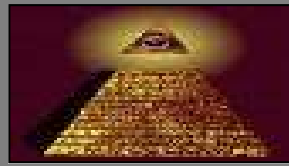
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 1-10

Warning to all corrupt freemasons (12/5/2006)

WARNING TO ALL CORRUPT FREEMASONS OUT THERE:

SHAME ON FREEMASONRY, SHAME ON THE MASONS INVOLVED IN PROTECTING THE ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS SATANIST ALL OVER THE WORLD. WE ILLUMINATI CONFESSIONS OPENLY SUPPORT THE GAIA GUYS IN AUSTRALIA WHO ALSO FIGHT THESE INFLUENTIAL SATANIST OF THE ILLUMINATI ELITE KNOWN AS THE OTO :

<http://www.gaiaGuys.net/>

SATANIC RITUAL ABUSE AND SACRIFICE IS A REALITY IN AUSTRALIA The group who are ritually abusing the children in Dr Reina Michaelson's case appear to be the Ordo Templi Orientis. You can actually visit their Australian website by going the Gaia Guys web site. The O.T.O. regard Satanist Aleister Crowley's "Book of the Law" as their guide to live by.

(The Ordo Templi Orientis website has been remodelled and certain things have been removed, including the Library and a particularly nasty and telling symbol. However you can still follow the links to the U.S. Grand Lodge to find Satanist Crowley's book of the Law, from which the below quote was taken.)

"Worship me with fire & blood; worship me with swords & with spears. Let ... blood flow to my name. Trample down the Heathen; be upon them, o warrior, I will give you of their flesh to eat! ... Sacrifice cattle, little and big: after a child. Mercy let be off; damn them who pity! Kill and torture; spare not; be upon them!. ...rich fresh blood. The best blood is of the moon, monthly: then the fresh blood of a child, or dropping from the host of heaven: then of enemies; then of the priest or of the worshippers: last of some beast, no matter what. " (Book of the Law)

ME LEO LYON ZAGAMI AND MY FAMILY OPENLY ATTACK THE OTO ILLUMINATI ALL OVER THE WORLD AS THE WORK OF THE DEVIL AND THE VATICAN JESUIT SATAN, I WAS PERSONALY ARRESTED

AND TORTURED IN NORWAY 3 TIMES BECAUSE OF THESE ORDO
TEMPLI ORIENTIS ILLUMINATI SATANIST WORKING FOR THE USUAL
SUSPECTS WHO THEN ACCUSE ME OF BEING INSANE, AFTER
LOCKING ME UP AND TORTURING ME WITH THE SUPPORT OF THE
NORWEGIAN MILITARY INTELLIGENCE AND THE
CORRUPT NORWEGIAN POLICE.

THE ILLUSTRIOUS NORWEGIAN RIGHT WING POLITICIAN AND
PERVERT PER CHRISTIAN KROGH EX SECRETARY OF THE MINISTRY
OF DEFENCE IN NORWAY'S SATANIC KINGDOM IS RESPONSIBLE
FOR THIS PERSECUTION AGAINST ME SO I ASK FOR YOUR SUPPORT
AGAINST SUCH EVIL, TOGETHER WITH THE
SECRETARY OF THE ILLUMINATI IN OSLO:

JOHN HILMER BERGE FAERSETH

Schweigaards g 67

0656 Oslo

+47 98808387 WHO CONTRIBUTED IN GETTING OUR FIRST
ILLUMINATI CONFESSIONS WEB SITE SHUT DOWN.

EXPOSE HIM:

PER CHRISTIAN KROGH (Ordo Templi Orientis 5o Degree)

Adresse: Stortinget

Postnr: 0026

Poststed: OSLO

E-post: Per-christian.krogh@stortinget.no

Telefon: 99 46 38 71

Mobiltelefon: 99 46 38 71

AND EXPOSE CORRUPT NORWEGIAN FREEMASON TROND KAARE
WESTBY IXo FROM THE DEFENCE COMMAND IN NORWAY WHO
SUPPORTED THEM IN THIS EVIL OPERATION AGAINST ME:

HOME

VESTBY SØNDRE

N-1920 SØRUMSAND

PHONE +47 63 82 73 29

HQ'S DEFENCE COMMAND NORWAY

Medical Staff

Oslo mil/Huseby

N-0016 OSLO

Phone +47 23 09 70 91

fax +47 23 09 70 58

CORRUPT OTO FREEMASONS MUST BE EXPOSED!

Leo Lyon Zagami

Evil Illuminati cult in the UK exposed!
(12/6/2006)

RW.Bro.Andrew D. Chumbley and the Cultus Sabbati legacy



RW.Bro.Andrew D. Chumbley and the Cultus Sabbati legacy

RW.Bro.Andrew D. Chumbley (September 15, 1967-September 15, 2004) was an English writer, poet, artist, practitioner-theorist of modern magic, and Magister of the black magical satanic group Cultus Sabbati directly linked to the Vatican Jesuits. He died on his thirty-seventh birthday following a severe asthma attack in misterious cirmcumstances.

Chumbley published earlier a number of limited edition books through his own private press Xoanon Publishing, and a series of articles in various occult magazines with great success; these conveyed aspects of doctrine and practice of a tradition of sorcery he defined 'Sabbatic Craft'. According to Chumbley the term "describes the way in which elements of witch-lore, Sabbath mythology and imagery were being employed in the cunning-craft tradition into which I was originally inducted".

His work is the work of a modern Mind Controller using Witchcraft, fhe then claimed provenance from pre-modern revivalist forms (the illuminati...they were the source of this rubbish course).. His earlier work was published in the Chaos Magic journal Chaos International, and later work appeared in Starfire, journal of the Typhonian OTO, and in the long-established British witchcraft magazine The Cauldron. Brother Andrwe from Essex was known within the occult community and his books continue to command very high resale prices in the satanic world. Daniel A. Schulke succeeded him as Magister of Cultus Sabbati a very dangerous Cult connected to the illuminati and child sacrifice.A participant to such events mainly in Essex is illustrius Brother RW Bro. Rui Gabirro who joined the evil Sect during his period in the Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia (the English iluminati). Although Chumbley was mainly known for his involvement with traditional English Witchcraft, especially that of the county of Essex,his occult interests and influences were extremely diverse and "The Duke of Cabinda" was deeply involved with him, some say they even practiced the XIo of A.Crowley togheter .Schulke writes of Chumbley's interests, "Chumbley's magical work spanned many fields of sorcerous influence, including Sufism, left-hand Tantra and Petro Voodoo". Some influences on his work are those of the artist-occultist illuminati agent Austin Osman Spare and Crowleys number one disciple Kenneth Grant!!!

Chumbley respected very much and was familiar with

Grant's work and there was a contact between the two magicians - at one time Chumbley operated an illuminati OTO lodge that was affiliated to Grant's Typhonian OTO. Spare's philosophy of the 'Kia' almost certainly influenced the non-dual gnosis which is a key element in Chumbley's system, although the 'Doctrine of the Void' (Shunyavata) is a foundation concept of Tantrism, which is likely to have affected Chumbley's work thorough the Uttara Kaula Sampradaya, of which he was an initiate with Brother Nicholaj Frisvold In The Azoëtia the concepts of "Will, Desire, Beli and pure sorcery that lead to the sacrifice of little children used by these dark illuminati Masters to gain more power. The Cultus Sabbati should be exposed by Freemasons and investigated by the Uk police instead it enjoy's the protection of such corrupt institutions.

For more info on the enigma of Andrew Chumbley you can check yourself is presence on this infamous internet publication for satanist:

[http://www.mysterymag.com/earthmysteries
/?page=category&subID=120](http://www.mysterymag.com/earthmysteries/?page=category&subID=120)

Leo Lyon Zagami
now
Khaled Saifullah Khan

Leo on site's shutdown (12/6/2006)

QUOTE from conspiracycentral.info

(Leo Young @ Dec 6 2006, 02:15 PM)

DEAR PHIL AND EVERYBODY ELSE ON CONSPIRACY CENTRAL THIS IS WHAT I GET ON MY YAHOO ACCOUNT AFTER TRYING TO OPEN THE E-MAIL SENT BY THAT SATANIST SUPPORTER OF ANTONY WHO IS RUNNING SQUARESPACE.COM, SO NOW I DONT EVEN HAVE AN E-MAIL ACCOUNT WORKING PROPERLY ANYMORE BECAUSE OF THESE BASTARDS AT SQUARE SPACE. I'VE NOW SENT A COMPLAINT TO YAHOO REGARDING THIS STRANGE SITUATION, THE FILES SENT BY SQUARE SPACE NOT ONLY ARE INCOMPLETE BUT ARE ALSO TRIGGERING SOME KIND OF SYSTEM THAT SHUTS DOWN MY YAHOO ACCOUNT COMPLETELY AND MAKES IT IMPOSSIBLE TO FILE THEM OR TO EVEN FORWARD THE E-MAIL TO BROTHER DANIELE DAL BOSCO MY ASSISTANT FOR www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it.

Sorry, Unable to process request at this time -- error 999. Unfortunately we are unable to process your request at this time. This error is usually temporary. Please try again later. If you continue to experience this error, it may be caused by one of the following: -

1. You may want to scan your system for spyware and viruses, as they may interfere with your ability to connect to Yahoo!. For detailed information on spyware and virus protection, please visit the Yahoo! Security Center. -1. This problem may be due to unusual network activity coming from your Internet Service Provider. We recommend that you report this problem to them. While this error is usually temporary, if it continues and the above solutions don't resolve your problem, please let us know. Return to Yahoo!

Phil at Conspiracy Central Forums wrote back: OK... I'll send this Anthony an email and I'll ask him what on earth is going on. The files you received back may be infected with some kind of malevolent virus, trojan or something like that. Did you do a thorough virus and spyware scan over the material you received back from Squarespace? Good luck Leo and I'll get back to you on this...

The Illuminati Big Brother (12/6/2006)



The illuminati Big Brother is listening the illuminati Big Brother wants you, and the illuminati Big Brother actually already has you under his full surveillance. But we still accept this farse and this total violation of our privacy. And now they start with the censorship so how long do we realy have before officialy becoming SLAVES OF THE BEAST? Not along time Im afraid and you are not making it easy. Big Brother is listening: Government can eavesdrop on your life by secretly listening through your cell phone (NewsTarget)

NewsTarget has learned that the FBI has developed a technique that can remotely activate a nearby cell phone's microphone, thereby turning it into a listening device. The "roving bug" technique was approved by U.S. Department of Justice officials for use on members of an organized crime family in New York that was getting increasingly suspicious of tails, wiretaps or other traditional surveillance techniques. The cell phones of alleged mobster John Ardilot -- considered by the FBI to be one of the most powerful men in the national Mafia's Genovese family -- and his attorney Peter Peluso, also an alleged mobster, were activated by this technique in order for authorities to monitor nearby conversations. U.S. District Judge Lewis Kaplan ruled that the technique was legal in an opinion this week, stating that federal wiretapping law was broad enough to cover the monitoring of conversations occurring near a suspect's cell phone. Nextel spokesperson Travis Sowders said the company was not aware of the investigation and was not asked to participate. The new method works whether the phone is on or off, because many phone models cannot be truly powered down without removing the battery. Some models, for example, will turn on from a powered-down state when an alarm is set. A 2005 Financial Times article noted that cell phone providers can install a piece of software on any phone from a remote location, allowing microphone activation, without the owner's knowledge. In addition to activating a mic, the software can also stop a display from indicating a call in progress, taking away another method by which a cell phone user could tell his phone had been compromised. According to counter-surveillance consultant James Atkinson, models from Nextel, Samsung and the popular Motorola Razr are particularly vulnerable to these remote software downloads. "If a phone has in fact been modified to act as a bug, the only way to counteract that is to either have a bugsweeper follow you around 24-7, which is not practical, or to peel the battery off the phone," Atkinson said, adding that some security-conscious corporate executives make a habit of removing their cell phone's battery when the unit is not in use. This is not the first time the FBI has commandeered built-in microphones as

listening devices. In a 2003 lawsuit, it was discovered that the FBI was able to activate the microphones of automotive systems such as OnStar and listen to passenger conversations without the speakers knowing. The 9th Circuit Court of Appeals ruled that the practice was not legal, but only because the technique prevents the system from being used in an emergency.

The fact is that we all know whats going on by now in our circles, but to rebel openly against such evil show seems to be the problem. Why is it that the majority of our viewers out there act as true freedom fighters only in theory , but they are far from it in practice. Dont you want to genuinely give your life for this war in the western world?

This will be the most important war in history that will decide the future of mankind not a joke , are you scared of it ?...or Im I wrong about the mass of sheep out there...

Leo Lyon Zagami
now
Khaled Saifullah Khan

PS:1984 is now!

From my very good friend Abdullah Aymaz (12/7/2006)

Enough with the fighting! It is high time to stay away from acts that would lead to inter-religious fighting and disputes. Let us not forget the suffering and the killing of innocents during the World Wars. What are they trying to do? The World is in immense need of peace and tranquility, not another powder keg. What is the meaning of this latest attempt of awakening old disputes through media and cinema? Is there any thing constructive to be gained from opening two thousand year old files and bringing the events of the past to the present?

This is not the way the last divine revelation, the Holy Qur'an, presents the issue. The Holy Qur'an has the potential to be the judge on this case as its miraculousness is proven forty-four times and is at our hands in its full originality. This is necessary in order to give an end to these disputes and to thwart the evil tendencies of believers of different faiths that result in enmities. The Holy Qur'an has this potential as it stands equidistant to both the Christian and Jewish traditions and as it esteems the believers of both faiths.

On the issue of crucifixion the Holy Qur'an states:

"But they killed him not, nor crucified him, but so it was made to appear to them, and those who differ therein are full of doubts, with no (certain) knowledge, but only conjecture to follow, for of a surety they killed him not. Nay, Allah raised him up unto Himself; and Allah is Exalted in Power and Wise."

(Surah Al-Nisaa, 4:157-158)

Apart from the fact that Jesus Christ was never really killed, the Holy Qur'an teaches us that no one is responsible for the sins of his forefathers. Even if the crucifixion as it is presented in "The Passion of the Christ" is accepted as historical fact, Jews of today cannot be held responsible for what people of Jerusalem did on that particular day. Every sheep is hung by its own leg. Let us leave the judgment of what

had been done to the Almighty God and try not to ignite new disputes on what we do not know with certainty.

The potential of the Holy Qur'an's mediation is not something that is just talked about theoretically.

During a symposium organized by the Journalists and Writers Association of Turkey in April 2000 entitled "Patriarch Abraham: A symbol of hope in dialogue and a bond of faith", I had heard from a certain American academic about how the Qur'anic belief of the Crucifixion can facilitate dialogue and understanding between Jews and Christians. He spoke about a conference organized in the US where the bulk of the spectators were Christians, while some of the speakers were Jews and Muslims. As one of the Jewish speakers was presenting his speech an apparently Christian spectator shouted at him claiming that the Jews were traitors and that they had killed Jesus Christ and as a Jew he should not have dared to come to a conference and speak to Christian spectators. How such an offensive remark can influence the air in an academic conference is imaginable. As the American academic told me, one of the Muslim scholars stood up and spoke to the people with these words: "Dear friends! Nobody killed Jesus Christ and nobody is responsible for His death. Look, the Holy Qur'an is very clear on this point: "But they killed him not, nor crucified him!"

says Qur'an. As a divine revelation that follows the Old and the New Testaments, the Holy Qur'an shall never err. As God is the judge, Jesus Christ is alive and risen. This shall leave no place for disputes."

This Muslim scholar had saved the day and the conference had proceeded as scheduled.

As Muslims we hope that fellow believers of the monotheistic religions shall lend an ear to what the Holy Qur'an says regarding what they have been quarreling about. We hope this for the sake of peace and tranquillity.

The Vatican Cornerstone Society (12/7/2006)

Dont call it the Corner Stone Society call it the Vatican Corner Stone Society a place where the Vatican illuminati of the United Grand Lodge of England meet up to conspire against the world. The illustrius Freemason Julian Rees a friend of John Faerseth and the Ordo Templi Orientis is the guy in charge of this illuminati operation with the support of the illustrius Satanist the Pro Grand Master the Marquess of Northampton who delivers this speech we are publishing on our site. The Marquess of Northampton secretly financed with money stolen from the UGLE the Academy of the illuminati of Giuliano di Bernardo in Piazza di Spagna 20 (Rome). We have described in detail the Corner Stone Society elsewhere on this site.

Leo Lyon Zagami

THE CORNERSTONE SOCIETY
www.cornerstonesociety.com

WHITHER DIRECTING OUR COURSE?
Pro Grand Master, Lord Northampton

I start with the disclaimer that the views in this paper are my own and not necessarily those of Grand Lodge.

As Pro Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England, and therefore the most senior representative of the Grand Master, I am conscious that one of my responsibilities is to try and steer the Craft during my

tenure of office in a direction which I hope will be beneficial for its future - hence the title of this paper.

I begin with the premise that with nearly three hundred years of experience under our belt we must be doing something right, so why should freemasonry in, say, twenty five years be any different from the model we have today. Well we may be by far the biggest Grand Lodge in the world with a membership of 272,000 individuals spread over the four quarters of the globe, but something is wrong with Anglo Saxon freemasonry. Having said that, I know an enormous amount of effort has been invested in our future both in London, our Provinces and Districts, and many brethren are working hard to recruit, retrieve and retain our members with various schemes designed for that purpose. But the overall picture is not a satisfactory one as the following figures will show.

Although statistics were not available before and during the 80's, it is clear we have lost at least 40% of our membership in as little as thirty years. Our recent losses are often blamed on the fact that we consecrated 1000 lodges in the five years following the second World War to accommodate men returning from active service and wanting to join a fraternity. But that is not the whole story as most of those brethren have long since passed to the Grand Lodge above and we have continued to shrink at the rate of between 2-3% every year. While the decline has lessened in the past two years we are by no means out of the wood and with an aging membership we face an uncertain future. It is interesting to note that while our membership numbers have shrunk so dramatically, the number of our lodges has actually increased. The result is that we now have a very large number of lodges that are struggling to survive with very few members. The situation is made even worse when you factor in low attendance figures. It is not easy to see how we can correct this situation except by encouraging lodges to consider closing or amalgamating when their numbers drop below a viable level.

The danger of having too few members in a lodge is that in their desperation to survive brethren may accept candidates regardless of whether or not they fulfil the conditions for initiation laid down in the ritual. Worse still, because at best they only manage to attract one new member each year, they rush the poor candidate through the three degrees without giving him any time to pause and contemplate what it all means.

Candidates are often stewards before they are master masons and on the officer's ladder as soon as they are raised. Six years later they are either in the Master's chair or have made some excuse to drop out, never

to return. A recent survey in Buckinghamshire showed that 30% of all master masons ceased attending their lodges within three years of being raised. I don't blame them. The pressure of having to learn so much ritual in such a short time, before you have bonded fully with your peers and without any real understanding of its meaning, must test even our most committed candidates.

This is not freemasonry as it should be practised, and only slightly better than the mass one day classes we all deplore in America. If lodges start to initiate men regardless of their suitability because they are desperate to increase their numbers, then we should be worried about any long term future for the Order. I have often said that the quality of our members is more important than their quantity, but it is of course possible and preferable to have both. There are plenty of 'just, upright and free men of mature age, sound judgment, and strict morals' in society, if we could only attract them to join us. So until we can find ways of increasing the size of our lodges, thereby giving more time for progression to the chair and more time to learn and understand the rituals, we must make do with encouraging lodges to share out much of the work among the master masons and past masters. In fact it often makes for more variety and therefore more enjoyment, and involves many more of the lodge members at every meeting. No brother should be made to feel he has let the side down by not doing as much as the past masters did when they were in the chair. A good mason does not necessarily have to be a good ritualist as long as he participates in the affairs of his lodge and his heart is in the right place.

The final statistic we must add into the equation is the number of certificates issued by Grand Lodge. In the past ten years alone the number of men we initiate annually has fallen by 30% from just under 12,000 to 8,400. It does not take a rocket scientist to work out that within the next twenty five years English

THE CORNERSTONE SOCIETY
www.cornerstonesociety.com

Freemasonry could well have shrunk to as little as half its present size. This means one in every two lodges will have disappeared and even then we will not have increased the low numbers we may have in the remaining ones. The extra financial pressures on our members will become intolerable and there will be a corresponding knock on effect on our masonic charities and the 800 or so masonic halls we have in England and Wales. It is clear, therefore, that doing nothing now is not an option, but knowing what to do and how to

do it is something on which we should all concentrate our minds.

I believe that in order to plan for the future we must first look back at our roots and examine the reasons we were formed and have survived 'the wreck of mighty empires'. We spend too much time worrying about 'when' rather than 'why' we were created. What was in the minds of those men who started Freemasonry and what was the purpose behind it?

Of course we know that some form of what we call Freemasonry was being practised in the late 16C in England long before our first recorded initiate, Elias Ashmole, was introduced to a lodge in Warrington by Henry Mainwaring in 1646. I have brought this chair from my house in Warwickshire which was originally in Canonbury Tower. Situated in Islington, the Tower, was built in the early 16th century and inherited by my family in 1608. The two panelled rooms at Canonbury were carved in oak in 1599. There are many symbols depicted in the carvings including levels and compasses. They are almost certainly connected to this chair, which is dated 1595. The initials, EM, which are visible on either side at the top are likely to be those of Edward Mainwaring, two generations before Henry, as the crest between them is that of the Mainwaring family.

This was a period when certain men of great intellect were planning a future society as an utopian ideal. Francis Bacon's book 'the New Atlantis' is full of masonic symbolism and describes an island where just such a perfect society existed. Unfortunately such a vision could not be grounded in Europe, with its political intrigue and religious intolerance, hence the attempt to do so in America through the Virginia Company - named after the virgin soil on the other side of the world which they believed would provide the perfect conditions for just such a society. Whether Freemasonry was influenced by this ideal of perfection is difficult to prove but it is certainly one of the main themes running through our rituals.

So we can say with certainty that some form of philosophical fraternity existed in the late 16th century and part of its ethos was to counter political and religious intolerance. Freemasonry has retained that as part of its ethos to this day as it refuses still to allow any member, whether in lodge or in his capacity as a Freemason, to discuss or to advance his views on theological or political questions. This fraternity, which stood for freedom of expression and thought, had to be kept secret at a time when men were beheaded for holding different views to the Church and Monarch. Since that time the Order has gone through varying periods of openness and intense privacy but even in its early days the rituals were

widely known through exposures of one kind or another. Nowadays we are just coming out of a period of privacy and are developing a more open approach with the popular world.

For too long English freemasons have been criticised for their actions, based on ignorance and prejudice; the perception in some quarters is that we are a secret society who practise strange rituals behind closed doors. It is perceived that we only look after our own, and in a way which encourages profitable deals between masons from which non-masons are excluded. We have also been accused of protecting our members even when they break the law. Over the past twenty years or so we have tried hard to rid the Craft of those who do not live up to the high standards we set ourselves. Every organisation as large as ours is bound to have some rotten apples in its membership but it is quite wrong to blame Freemasonry for the failings of a few of its members. It would be equally wrong to blame the whole judiciary for one crooked judge or the whole medical profession for the failings of a single doctor. Nevertheless we promote ourselves as an organisation which teaches the importance of a high moral code of behaviour and we must expect to be criticised when our members transgress. The fact is that this is a brotherhood which was designed for the improvement of the soul of man, but however hard we try to show ourselves in a true light we are always faced with two questions – who are you and what do you do in your lodges? The answer has traditionally been that our members feel they will be discriminated against if it is known that they are masons, and what we do is private and nobody else's business. Of course there are brethren who genuinely fear they will be discriminated against if their membership becomes known, but society now expects transparency in everything that it perceives may affect it adversely. We cannot hope to change our member's fear of discrimination unless we change the perceptions which cause it and to do that we have to explain to the popular world the good things that Freemasonry stands for, and talk openly about the lessons that are taught in our rituals.

THE CORNERSTONE SOCIETY

www.cornerstonesociety.com

It is now generally acknowledged that the 'secrets' of masonry are only the modes of recognition without which you cannot witness our ceremonies – the grips, tokens and words of the three degrees. They have been exposed on numerous occasions but all masons promise not to reveal them to the

uninitiated, in part to keep cowans and intruders out of our ceremonies but also to show that we can be trusted to keep a promise. The 'mysteries', which we also promise not to disclose, are something completely different. Any member of the public can buy a copy of the emulation ritual book and tens of thousands of lady masons have done so over many years. The vast majority of the ceremonies are there in full for all to read, the main exception being those words which relate to the modes of recognition and the preparation of the candidate. So if anyone wants to know what we get up to in our ceremonies why not suggest they buy the ritual book and read it for themselves. Before anyone accuses me of betraying the brotherhood let me stress that you cannot discover the mysteries of Freemasonry by reading the ritual book. You have to go through the process of initiation to realise and unlock the mystery, because it is a felt experience. You can not understand it in any other way than by doing it; just as you cannot learn to swim by reading a manual of how to do it.

We are the inheritors of an important initiatic system containing universal truths, some form of which has probably been in existence for thousands of years. During that time it has been a beneficial guiding influence on the evolution of humanity and our present day Freemasonry is no exception. The three degrees of masonry are like symbolic rehearsals for those major initiations that we must all take on our journey of Self discovery. Thus Freemasonry is a system which guides man in his search for the sacred. The three degrees equate to body, mind and spirit, the three essential parts of man. In the first degree the emphasis is on the physical and its objective is 'from darkness to light'. It is symbolised by the rough ashlar and the working tools are those implements needed to work on the unshapen stones brought to light from the darkness of the quarries. The consciousness of the first degree is at the level of instinct and its pillar represents physical strength and is therefore crowned with the terrestrial globe.

In the second degree the emphasis is on the powers of the mind and its objective is 'from ignorance to knowledge'. It is symbolised by the smooth ashlar and the working tools are designed to perfect and prove the stone after rude matter has been brought into due form. The consciousness of this degree is at the level of intellect and its pillar represents wisdom and is therefore crowned with the celestial globe. In the third degree the emphasis is on spirit and the objective is to build the Temple, not made with human hands, eternal in the Heavens. Its symbol is the blazing star, its consciousness is at the level of intuition, the voice of Nature, and its pillar is that of Beauty. Beauty depends on balance and harmony. The objectives of the three degrees – illumination through the search for light, wisdom

through the increase in knowledge, and transformation through the process of death and renewal – portray the story of the evolution of human consciousness leading ultimately to enlightenment.

For most people enlightenment is a process of imparting or acquiring information or knowledge about something, like ‘That was an enlightening speech you made’. Historians call the ‘Enlightenment’ that period in 18thC Europe when a group of philosophers promoted a rational and non theological approach to the problems of philosophy and society. This is not however the meaning of enlightenment in the Eastern and Western mystery traditions, where light is not an abstract symbol but a living experience that is felt in the heart, the mind and the body. Enlightenment is not just a metaphor but rather an experience of ones own inner essence, and the realisation of the Self with a capital ‘s’. When defined as the rational acquisition of knowledge it deals with a very limited aspect of human transformation. The enlightenment we are dealing with in Freemasonry is that of ancient teachings. It is a process of seeing more clearly and having a more lucid awareness. This aspect of transformation, through which Freemasonry guides us, is a gradual process of moving from a state of unknowing to an ever increasing knowledge of one’s Self and ones true potential.

Enlightenment plays a central role in the sacred literature and art of most religious and spiritual traditions. God’s invocation for creation was ‘Let there be light’, and science believes that the beginning of the Universe was an explosion of inconceivable force and radiance. The Christ is seen as the ‘light of the world’, and the vision of the Lord in the Bhagavad Gita is of a cosmic being ‘brighter than a thousand suns’. Solar deities of light and fire, like the Indian Agni, the Iranian Mazda, the Egyptian Ra, and the Greek Apollo play key roles in all the sacred mythologies. Jung called light ‘the central mystery of philosophical alchemy’.

Ken Wilber reminds us in his book ‘Eye to Eye’ that medieval philosophers made a distinction between three kinds of light and three kinds of eyes. We have eyes of flesh which see with exterior light - lumen exterior - the physical world of sense objects and matter. Then we have an eye of reason, which sees with interior light - lumen interior - the truths of reason, mind, and knowledge. Finally, we have an eye of contemplation, which sees with higher or transcendent light – lumen superius - the ultimate reality of oneness, the ground of Being. It is these three lights that we need to consider in Freemasonry and the rituals clearly differentiate

between them. The exterior light of the body equates to the light of Nature, described in the first degree with the words 'restored to the blessing of material light'. This is distinct from the inner light of the mind which in the second degree is that of intellect. Emmanuel Swedenborg wrote 'it has often been granted me to perceive and also to see that there is a true light that enlightens the mind, wholly distinct from the light that is called natural light. I have been raised up into that light by degrees; and as I was raised up my understanding became so enlightened as to enable me to perceive what I did not perceive before, and finally such things as I could not even comprehend by thought from natural light.' Finally in the third degree the light of contemplation is described as that 'Light which is from above'. The experience of enlightenment appears to be the sensing, feeling and knowing that the body, heart and mind are being infused, usually from 'above' with inner light of a spiritual nature. When talking about this illumination it is called 'light from above' as a way of describing the process by which it appears to come from a part of our being that is 'higher' than body or mind. Sri Aurobindo describes the process: 'Into the consciousness with a fiery ardour of realisation comes a downpour of inwardly visible light. There is also in this descent the arrival of a greater dynamic, a luminous 'enthusiasmos' of inner force and power which replaces the comparatively slow and deliberate process of the mind by a swift, sometimes vehement, almost a violent impetus of rapid transformation'.

With the coming of this inner light the recipient is initiated into a new and higher level of realisation. The light experienced in the different degrees of freemasonry is one and the same, only at different levels of the spectrum of consciousness. The experience of enlightenment often comes after an intense inner struggle, like a breakthrough between the opposites of good and evil; it brings an understanding which embraces both the polar opposites. It is often a struggle between fear and love. When the power of love finally prevails and light dawns in the heart, then the walls of fear dissolve and the heart opens. To lose any sense of fear, particularly that of dying, is to be free, and that of course is one important teaching in the third degree of Freemasonry. As Walt Whitman wrote in Leaves of Grass, 'Not I, not any one else can travel that road for you. You must travel it for yourself. It is not far, it is within reach. Perhaps you have been on it since you were born and did not know.'

It is self evident that this is what the writers of our rituals had in mind when they

developed the Freemasonry we know and love as a progressive science leading from darkness and ignorance to light and knowledge and culminating in wisdom and enlightenment.

So how does any of this help Anglo Saxon Freemasonry in its present decline?

The reasons why men persevere and enjoy their masonry are complex and will be different for each of us. At one end of the scale there are those brethren who are looking for companionship alone and Freemasonry provides them with a friendly and trusting environment; then there are those who value the contribution the Craft makes to charity, and are motivated by a desire to help those less fortunate than themselves, both masons and non-masons alike; some like the chance to perform the rituals and work hard to ensure high standards are maintained in our ceremonies; others make a study of freemasonry from an historical or social perspective; then there are those who choose to explore the inner and more esoteric aspects of the ritual in order to discover more about Freemasonry and themselves. It is for the latter that we need to give a better understanding of the inner meanings of the Craft; partly to encourage a better study of Freemasonry and partly to increase the amount of revealed light in the Order as a whole. The success of such a venture will only be judged by the effect it has on those who are interested in the mysteries, and want to deepen their knowledge of the true nature of the Order.

Anglo Saxon masonry has strayed from its original purpose and no longer teaches its candidates the fundamental truths which underpin the Craft. That is why I support the initiative to start an Orator scheme to provide well written papers describing this masonic journey for delivery in lodges. Educating our members about the purpose of masonry should be a priority regardless of whether or not they wish to deepen their understanding of it. Much continental masonry, which continues to thrive, and Latin American masonry, which is the fastest growing masonry in the world, insists on the candidates becoming proficient in and having an understanding of any degree they have taken before allowing them to progress further. They have to write papers and answer questions on the ceremony they have experienced before they are allowed to move to the next degree. Do we consider the questions our candidates have to answer before being passed and raised really give 'proofs of proficiency' in the former degree? I think not. However, as well as educating our members I believe it is important also that we educate the public at large. We need to explain ourselves and what we do to non masons who show a genuine interest in us. We must explain in layman's language the lessons we are taught in our lodges. As I have

explained previously I do not believe we will be betraying any trust by doing so, nor can we be exposing the mysteries to the eyes of

THE CORNERSTONE SOCIETY

www.cornerstonesociety.com

the profane. What we will be doing is encouraging men to join us in order to experience the transformatory process for which freemasonry was created.

So to summarise, I strongly believe that the way forward for Anglo Saxon masonry is for its members to be encouraged positively to talk about the rituals. There are many men who would join us if they only realised what freemasonry was really about and it is up to us to tell them. Our teachings contain universal truths which need to be promulgated to all those who are interested. The days of reserving knowledge for the benefit of a few are over. I was invited two years ago to address some of the senior boys and monks at Downside, the Roman Catholic boarding school. I spoke for nearly an hour on Freemasonry, its symbols and its principles. I quoted passages from the charge after initiation to give an idea of what a candidate is taught in the rituals. I explained the working tools and how we moralise their uses in building our temple, not made with human hands. I stressed that freemasonry was just a system without dogma and doctrine which leads us through its three ceremonies on a progressive path from ignorance to enlightenment. I pointed out the benefits of the psychological changes that happen to a man as he passes from being an entered apprentice through the various offices to the Master's chair - how he develops his intellect, leadership qualities, self confidence, tolerance, kindness, compassion, service to others, open heartedness, social responsibility, temperance and above all self awareness. By the time I had finished and taken questions I left them in no doubt that Freemasonry is a force for good in the world. Even the headmaster remarked how different my version of the Craft was from what he had been led to believe it was like. The only way we are going to dispel ignorance is through education. If we all made the effort to explain masonry to laymen in suitable terms we could really make a difference to the way we are perceived. Above all we must stress how enjoyable it is. The brotherhood will surely come to an end if it ceases to be fun.

I have read many booklets which have been produced by different Provinces to explain freemasonry to their candidates. So many of them, however, deal with the form and etiquette of the Craft and do not give any real explanation of its purpose and content. As a result they convey knowledge but do not

inspire the reader to want to explore further. As Michael Walker, Past Grand Secretary of Ireland, said in his address to our Grand Lodge last year, there is nothing wrong with the content of freemasonry but there is definitely something wrong with the way we package our product. We keep hearing that men today are searching for 'spirituality' in their lives free from dogma and doctrine. Freemasonry undoubtedly has an answer to that search because it is one of the reasons it was founded, but it fails to sell itself on the back of its excellent credentials. The truth is that the packaging of our product has become jaded. Society is very different to what it was even a generation ago but freemasonry has changed hardly at all. Is it any wonder that we appear irrelevant to our young candidates and so many of them subsequently leave us? I repeat my conviction that the time has come to talk openly and freely about our rituals with anyone who is interested, the only caveat being that we take care not to dilute the effect the ceremonies will have on future candidates. If as a result we inspire our members to make a daily advancement in masonic knowledge and attract men to join us because of its exciting message, we will be able slowly to turn the Craft in the direction for which it was founded.

I would like to end by quoting some words I wrote for an after dinner speech during my recent visit to the Grand Lodge of Chile in Santiago. 'We are all brothers on this same journey, a journey leading to self knowledge and ultimately perfection. The American poet, Emerson, described it as a journey of 'ascending effort'. And as we climb higher on the path we are helped by those brethren who are ahead of us and in turn encourage those who are behind. Freemasonry is a system without dogma or doctrine which signposts, through the interpretation of its symbols, the journey we must all make. It is a template for the evolution of human consciousness and as such is a progressive science of becoming – becoming something greater than we are now. It has various set stages for our development. A high moral code of ethical behaviour is the essential condition on which our journey is founded, and that includes the need to be in control of our emotions, our passions and desires. This is followed by the importance of education and the training of our reason and intellect as a force for good in the world. When these conditions are fulfilled and we are truly centred as human beings, our hearts open to the great potential which is at once the birthright and destiny of the human race. For as we climb higher we become wiser and can see further and more clearly what is the purpose of our life, and what the Great Architect has planned for us. That is the great mystery of Freemasonry which all of us are destined to rediscover.

Brethren, it is those inner spiritual realities underlying the outer symbolic forms which this Cornerstone

Society was created to promote in our lodges, and long may it continue its good work for the future health of the Craft.

A police visit with a surprise offer... (12/7/2006)

A POLICE VISIT FROM THE ILLUMINATI AGENTS WITH A VERY UGLY OFFER: STOP OR WE TAKE THE CHILDREN

Two police officers, one intelligence officer and one other defined as Social worker (childcare office) came and visit me at 10.30 pm and they said if I go on with my web site and my work I could lose the custody of my children!!! The illuminati pedophilia mafia is moving against me and my family . They are criminals in norway and I want to expose them further on Monday if they dont arrest me before that. Spread the News **NAZISM IS ARRIVED OFFICIALLY IN THE USA AND EUROPE.** To protect Vatican Satanism. My life is dedicated to God Im ready to die or be persecuted for him. **THEY ARE CRIMINALS AND I WILL EXPOSE THEM ON MONDAY'S SHOW,** I took out the documents I have against their governement and they shut up and left me alone but I will not give up even if i have to sacrifice my family for Allah. I want the help of true muslims ,of all true Christians, of all true Jews to help me now protecting my family against the Satan who wants to stop me spreading the truth about their satanic conspiracy . A conspiracy to take over the world and give into the hands of pedophile ring in Rome,THE VATICAN.

Leo Lyon Zagami now Khlaed Saifullah Khan

Leo's post about the Knights of Malta (12/7/2006)

Posted on <http://conspiracycentral.info/index.php?showtopic=2793&st=0>

THE KNIGHTS OF MALTA ARE THE SECRET SERVICE OF THE VATICAN AND THE JESUITS AND I HAVE DOCUMENTS TO PROVE THEIR P2/GLADIO LINKS BECAUSE THEY ARE NOW SOLD OUT COMPLETELY TO THE DEVIL WITH NO SHAME.

ON THE 26 OF JUNE THERE WAS A IMPORTANT MEETING IN MALTA AND I WROTE THE SPEACH FOR IT WITH GIORGIO HUGO BALESTRIERI EARLIER ON THE 4TH OF JUNE IN LIVORNO THE DAY AFTER THE SAN CERBONE UNIVERSAL UNITY (P2) GLADIO MEETING NEAR LUCCA;BALESTRIERI DIRECTOR OF THE NEW YORK ROTARY CLUB TAKES GLADIO ORDERS FROM FRANCESCO COSSIGA AND P2 ORDERS FROM EZIO GIUNCHIGLIA. ALL 3RD DEGREE KNIGHTS OF MALTA IN MILITARY POSITION ARE JESUIT NWO SPIES THESE DAYS NOTHING MORE ,AND ABSOLUTELY NOT REAL KNIGHTS OF ANY HOLY GRAIL, AND IM A SHAME FOR THEIR WAYS IN THIS NEW MILLENIUM COMING FROM A FAMILY OF IMPORTANT KNIGHTS OF MALTA WHO RULED SICILY FOR MANY CENTURIES (DI

GREGORIO FAMILY) . IF YOU WANT I CAN NAME A FEW MALTA SLAVES LIKE THE FAMOUS SATANIST AND HEROIN ADDICT ALBERTO MOSCATO GRAND MASTER OF A.CROWLEY OTOca /ILLUMINATI IN ITALY AND 3RD DEGREE KNIGHT OF MALTA LIVING IN MASSIMO INTROVIGNE'S APARTMENT AND WORKING OFFICIALY AS A POLICE OF THE GUARDIA DI FINANZA,MOSCATO DIED LAST SPRING IN MISTERIOUS CIRCUMSTANCES (TO MUCH EXPOSURE TO THE PROPHANE WORLD AS A SATANIST THEY SAY IN ITALIAN ILLUMINATI CIRCLES). CIAO FOR NOW AND SAALAM ALEIKUM, KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN
PS:KNOW THE TRUTH BEFORE IS TOO LATE

The Illuminati dictatorship from ancient Rome (12/7/2006)



Because ancient Rome stands as the bedrock of western civilization and pure fascism...

Because Roman Virtues mean more than Family Values as they say in their site Nova Roma...

Because the Gods of Roma are calling as the illuminati say also in the Nova Roma site. Then you have to

check the illuminati creation of

NOVA ROMA <http://www.novaroma.org/>

a favourite amongst satanist and military officials were the Cardinals of the Vatican rule following the Ancient Tradition as High Priest, and the other members even elect Senators and play Gladiatorial games from ancient Rome in their secret Lodges with no protection until one them gets killed.,this is the ultimate GLADIO organization.

NOVA ROMA IS OLD ROMA AND THATS VATICAN NAZI-FASCISM AT HIS BEST WITH A BUNCH OF MILITARY PEOPLE PLAYING OLD ROMAN SENATORS AND PRIEST PLAYING GODS...SICK ROME IS ANCIENT ROME, A PLACE AS WE ALL REMEMBER FROM OUR DAYS IN SCHOOL , OF PERVERTS AND PROSTITUTES.

Exposing the illuminati and Nova Roma is a must,they have some of the best Academics and satanist in Europe within their secret structure of parallel Government SPQR working for the Vatican.

Leo Lyon Zagami
now
Khaled Saifullah Khan

Balestrieri and NY Rotary Club (12/7/2006)

From my dear friend and Brother of the Propaganda 2 Lodge in New York Commandate Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri, one of the GLADIO Puppet Masters behind 9/11 and the New World Disorder...

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: GBRotary@aol.com
Data: Sun, 4 Jun 2006 16:35:11 EDT
Oggetto: <http://nyrotaryunitednations.blogspot.com/>
A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com, amato.roberto@gmail.com, drgruggiero@tiscali.it

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Alle Nazioni Unite <http://nyrotaryunitednations.blogspot.com/>

Giorgio



Welcome to the International Service Division of the Rotary Club of New York's Newsletter

Welcoming Note and Listing of Articles:

The International Service Division of the Rotary Club of New York is delighted to present this newsletter in order to demonstrate the commitment and continuing support of Rotary to the United Nations and its Millennium Development Goals. This newsletter will also serve as a platform for information and dialogue between all Rotarians who are interested in the programs of the United Nations and in contributing towards achieving its goals. We invite you to share your experiences from collaboration in projects between Rotary and the United Nations. Also, all Rotarians are invited to attend the NY Rotary International Breakfast Meetings which are scheduled on the third Wednesday of every month and held at the German House located at 871 United Nations Plaza (49th St. and First Ave). These meetings provide an opportunity for Rotarians to stay informed regarding United Nations programs and to exchange views on related topics with UN officials and representatives of its member states.

Yours in Rotary Service

Com.te Dott. Giorgio H. Balestrieri
Chairman, [International Service Division](#)
Director, [The Rotary Club of New York](#)



Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 11-20

Vatican Illuminati and the pedophile rings blessed by Satan (12/7/2006)

VATICAN ILLUMINATI AND THE PEDOPHILE RINGS BLESSED BY
SATAN

(Skeletons in the closet)



Greg Szymanski said in the latest news that It's been a bad couple of days for George H. Daddy Bush as, according to inside sources, his Illuminati financial empire is collapsing before his evil eyes while, at the same time, a photo recently surfaced showing him pictured with Johnny Gosch, a 1982 child kidnapping victim involved in the much talked about White House pedophile ring.

So I invite all the people out there to read this old article by Jeffrey Steinberg that will explain to you better the real problem we are facing today with these Nazi Phedophile Rings. Rings of pure satanic power and perversion directly controlled by Washington and their evil Masters in the Vatican represented in the USA by Cardinal Spellman, the biggest criminal in the Vatican illuminati elite.

By Jeffrey Steinberg

On February 5, 1999, in U.S. District Court in Lincoln, Nebraska, an extraordinary hearing occurred in Paul A. Bonacci v. Lawrence E. King, a civil action in which the plaintiff charged that he had been ritualistically abused by the

defendant, as part of a nationwide pedophile ring linked to powerful political figures in Washington and to elements of the U.S. military and intelligence establishment. Three weeks later, on February 27, Judge Warren K. Urbom ordered King, who is currently in Federal prison, to pay \$1 million in damages to Bonacci, in what Bonacci's attorney John DeCamp said was a clear signal that "the evidence presented was credible."

During the February 5 hearing, Noreen Gosch stunned the court with sworn testimony linking U.S. Army Lt. Col. Michael Aquino (ret.) to the nationwide pedophile ring. Her son, Johnny, then 12 years old, was kidnapped off the streets of West Des Moines, Iowa on September 5, 1982, while he was doing his early-morning newspaper deliveries. Since his kidnapping, she has devoted all of her time and resources to finding her son, and to exposing the dangers that millions of children in American face from this hideous, literally Satanic underground of ritualistic deviants.

"We have investigated, we have talked to so far 35 victims of this said organization that took my son and is responsible for what happened to Paul, and they can verify everything that has happened," she told the court.

"What this story involves is an elaborate function, I will say, that was an offshoot of a government program. The MK-Ultra program was developed in the 1950s by the CIA. It was used to help spy on other countries during the Cold War because they felt that the other countries were spying on us.

"It was very successful. They could do it very well."

Then, the Aquino bombshell: "Well, then there was a man by the name of Michael Aquino. He was in the military. He had top Pentagon clearances. He was a pedophile. He was a Satanist. He's founded the Temple of Set. And he was a close friend of Anton LaVey. The two of them were very active in ritualistic sexual abuse. And they deferred funding from this government program to use [in] this experimentation on children.

"Where they deliberately split off the personalities of these children into multiples, so that when they're questioned or put under oath or questioned under lie detector, that unless the operator knows how to question a multiple-personality disorder, they turn up with no evidence."

She continued: "They used these kids to sexually compromise politicians or anyone else they wish to have control of. This sounds so far out and so bizarre I had trouble accepting it in the beginning myself until I was presented with the data. We have the proof. In black and white."

Under questioning from DeCamp, Gosch reported: "I know that Michael Aquino has been in Iowa. I know that Michael Aquino has been to Offutt Air Force Base [a Strategic Air Command base,

near Omaha, which was linked to King's activities]. I know that he has had contact with many of these children."

Paul Bonacci, who was simultaneously a victim and a member of the nationwide pedophile crime syndicate, has subsequently identified Aquino as the man who ordered the kidnapping of Johnny Gosch. In his February 5 testimony, Bonacci referred to the mastermind of the Gosch abduction as "the Colonel."

A second witness who testified at the February 5 hearing, Rusty Nelson, was King's personal photographer. He later described to EIR another incident which linked King to Aquino, while the Army special forces officer was still on active reserve duty. Some time in the late 1980s, Nelson was with King at a posh hotel in downtown Minneapolis, when he personally saw King turn over a suitcase full of cash and bearer-bonds to "the Colonel," who he later positively identified as Aquino. According to Nelson, King told him that the suitcase of cash and bonds was earmarked for the Nicaraguan Contras, and that "the Colonel" was part of the covert Contra support apparatus, otherwise associated with Lt. Col. Oliver North, Vice President George Bush, and the "secret parallel government" that they ran from the White House.

Just who is Lt. Col. Michael Aquino (ret.), and what does the evidence revealed in a Nebraska court hearing say about the current state of affairs inside the U.S. military? Is the Aquino case some kind of weird aberration that slipped off the Pentagon radar screen?

Not in the least.

Aquino, Satan and the U.S. military

Throughout much of the 1980s, Aquino was at the center of a controversy involving the Pentagon's acquiescence to outright Satanic practices inside the military services. Aquino was also a prime suspect in a series of pedophile scandals involving the sexual abuse of hundreds of children, including the children of military personnel serving at the Presidio U.S. Army station in the San Francisco Bay Area. Furthermore, even as Aquino was being investigated by Army Criminal Investigation Division officers for involvement in the pedophile cases, he was retaining highest-level security clearances, and was involved in pioneering work in military psychological operations ("psy-ops").

On August 14, 1987, San Francisco police raided Aquino's Russian Hill home, which he shared with his wife Lilith. The raid was in response to allegations that the house had been the scene of a brutal rape of a four-year-old girl. The principal suspect in the rape, a Baptist minister named Gary Hambright, was indicted in September 1987 on charges that he committed "lewd and lascivious acts" with six boys and four girls, ranging in age from three to seven years, during September-October 1986. At the time of the alleged sex crimes, Hambright was employed at a child care center on the U.S. Army base at Presidio. At the time of Hambright's indictment, the San Francisco

police charged that he was involved in at least 58 separate incidents of child sexual abuse.

According to an article in the October 30, 1987 San Francisco Examiner, one of the victims had identified Aquino and his wife as participants in the child rape. According to the victim, the Aquinos had filmed scenes of the child being fondled by Hambright in a bathtub. The child's description of the house, which was also the headquarters of Aquino's Satanic Temple of Set, was so detailed, that police were able to obtain a search warrant. During the raid, they confiscated 38 videotapes, photo negatives, and other evidence that the home had been the hub of a pedophile ring, operating in and around U.S. military bases.

Aquino and his wife were never indicted in the incident. Aquino claimed that he had been in Washington at the time, enrolled in a year-long reserve officers course at the National Defense University, although he did admit that he made frequent visits back to the Bay Area and to his church/home. The public flap over the Hambright indictment did prompt the U.S. Army to transfer Aquino from the Presidio, where he was the deputy director of reserve training, to the U.S. Army Reserve Personnel Center in St. Louis.

On April 19, 1988, the ten-count indictment against Hambright was dropped by U.S. Attorney Joseph Russoniello, on the grounds that, while there was clear evidence of child abuse (six of the children contracted the venereal disease, chlamydia), there was insufficient evidence to link Hambright (or the Aquinos) to the crimes. Parents of several of the victims charged that Russoniello's actions proved that "the Federal system has broken down in not being able to protect the rights of citizens age three to eight."

Russoniello would later be implicated in efforts to cover up the links between the Nicaraguan Contras and South American cocaine-trafficking organizations, raising deeper questions about whether the decision not to prosecute Hambright and Aquino had "national security implications."

Indeed, on April 22, 1989, the U.S. Army sent letters to the parents of at least 56 of the children believed to have been molested by Hambright, urging them to have their children tested for the human immunodeficiency virus (HIV), because Hambright, a former daycare center worker, was reported to be a carrier.

On May 13, 1989, the San Jose Mercury reported that Aquino and his wife had been recently questioned by Army investigators about charges of child molestation by the couple in two northern California counties, Sonoma and Mendocino. A 9-year-old girl in Santa Rosa, California, and an 11-year-old boy in Fort Bragg, also in California, separately identified Aquino as the rapist in a series of 1985 incidents, after they had seen him on television.

Satanic subversion of the U.S. Military by Jeffrey Steinberg

Softies on Satan

When the San Francisco Chronicle contacted Army officials at the Presidio to find out if Aquino's security clearances had been lifted as the result of the pedophile investigations, the reporters were referred to the Pentagon, where Army spokesman Maj. Greg Rixon told them, "The question is whether he is trustworthy or can do the job. There is nothing that would indicate in this case that there is any problem we should be concerned about."

Indeed, the Pentagon had already given its de facto blessings to Aquino's long-standing public association with the Church of Satan and his own successor "church," the Temple of Set. This, despite the fact that Aquino's Satanic activities involved overt support for neo-Nazi movements in the United States and Europe. On October 10, 1983, while traveling in West Germany on "official NATO business," Aquino had staged a Satanic "working" at the Wewelsburg Castle in Bavaria. Aquino wrote a lengthy account of the ritual, in which he invoked Nazi SS chief Heinrich Himmler: "As the Wewelsburg was conceived by Heinrich Himmler to be the 'Mittelpunkt der Welt' ('Middle of the World'), and as the focus of the Hall of the Dead was to be the Gate of that Center, to summon the Powers of Darkness at their most powerful locus."

As early as April 1978, the U.S. Army had circulated A Handbook for Chaplains "to facilitate the provision of religious activities." Both the Church of Satan and the Temple of Set were listed among the "other" religions to be tolerated inside the U.S. military. A section of the handbook dealing with Satanism stated, "Often confused with witchcraft, Satanism is the worship of Satan (also known as Baphomet or Lucifer).

Classical Satanism, often involving 'black masses,' human sacrifices, and other sacrilegious or illegal acts, is now rare. Modern Satanism is based on both the knowledge of ritual magick and the 'anti-establishment' mood of the 1960s. It is related to classical Satanism more in image than substance, and generally focuses on 'rational self-interest with ritualistic trappings.'

No so fast! In 1982, the Temple of Set fissured over the issue of Aquino's emphasis on Nazism. One leader, Ronald K. Barrett, shortly after his expulsion, wrote that Aquino had "taken the Temple of Set in an explicitly Satanic direction, with strong overtones of German National Socialist Nazi occultism ... One fatality has occurred within the Temple membership during the period covered May 1982-July 1983."

The handbook quoted "Nine Satanic Statements" from the Church of Satan, without comment. "Statement Seven," as quoted in the handbook, read, "Satan represents man as just another animal, sometimes better, more often

worse than those that walk on all fours, who, because of his 'divine and intellectual development' has become the most vicious animal of all."

>From 'psy-ops' to 'mindwars'

Aquino's steady rise up the hierarchy of the Satanic world closely paralleled his career advances inside the U.S. military. According to an official biography circulated by the Temple of Set, "Dr. Aquino is High Priest and chief executive officer of the Temple of Set, the nation's principal Satanic church, in which he holds the degree of Ipissimus VI. He joined the original Church of Satan in 1969, becoming one of its chief officials by 1975 when the Temple of Set was founded. In his secular profession he is a Lieutenant Colonel, Military Intelligence, U.S. Army, and is qualified as a Special-Forces officer, Civil Affairs officer, and Defense Attaché. He is a graduate of the Command and General Staff College, the National Defense University and the Defense Intelligence College, and the State Departments' Foreign Service Institute."

Indeed, a more detailed curriculum vitae that Aquino provided to EIR, dated March 1989, claimed that he had gotten his doctorate at the University of California at Santa Barbara in 1980, with his dissertation on "The Neutron Bomb." He listed 16 separate military schools that he attended during 1968-87, including advanced courses in "Psychological Operations" at the JFK Special Warfare Center at Fort Bragg, North Carolina, and "Strategic Intelligence" at the Defense Intelligence College, at Bolling Air Force Base in Washington, D.C.

Aquino was deeply involved in what has been called the "revolution in military affairs" ("RMA"), the introduction of the most kooky "Third Wave," "New Age" ideas into military long-range planning, which introduced such notions as "information warfare" and "cyber-warfare" into the Pentagon's lexicon.

In the early 1980s, at the same time that Heidi and Alvin Toffler were spinning their Tavistock "Third Wave" utopian claptrap to some top Air Force brass, Aquino and another U.S. Army colonel, Paul Vallely, were co-authoring an article for Military Review.

Although the article was never published in the journal, the piece was widely circulated among military planners, and was distributed by Aquino's Temple of Set. The article, titled "From PSYOP to Mindwar: The Psychology of Victory," endorsed some of the ideas published in a 1980 Military Review article by Lt. Col. John Alexander, an affiliate of the Stanford Research Institute, a hotbed of Tavistock Institute and Frankfurt School "New Age" social engineering.

Aquino and Vallely called for an explicitly Nietzschean form of warfare, which they dubbed "mindwar." "Like the sword Excalibur," they wrote, "we have but to reach out and

seize this tool; and it can transform the world for us if we have but the courage and the integrity to guide civilization with it. If we do not accept Excalibur, then we relinquish our ability to inspire foreign cultures with our morality. If they then devise moralities unsatisfactory to us, we have no choice but to fight them on a more brutish level."

And what is "mindwar?" "The term is harsh and fear-inspiring," Aquino wrote. "And it should be: It is a term of attack and victory-not one of rationalization and coaxing and conciliation. The enemy may be offended by it; that is quite all right as long as he is defeated by it. A definition is offered: Mindwar is the deliberate, aggressive convincing of all participants in a war that we will win that war."

For Aquino, "mindwar" is a permanent state of strategic psychological warfare against the populations of friend and foe nations alike. "In its strategic context, mindwar must reach out to friends, enemies and neutrals alike across the globe ... through the media possessed by the United States which have the capabilities to reach virtually all people on the face of the Earth. These media are, of course, the electronic media-television and radio. State of the art developments in satellite communication, video recording techniques, and laser and optical transmission of broadcasts make possible a penetration of the minds of the world such as would have been inconceivable just a few years ago." Above all else, Aquino argues, mindwar must target the population of the United States, "by denying enemy propaganda access to our people, and by explaining and emphasizing to our people the rationale for our national interest. ... Rather it states a whole truth that, if it does not now exist, will be forced into existence by the will of the United States."

And we also have this to show you more evidence of the direct connection of Lt.Col.Michael Aquino with the prestigious

Monte Carlo Lodge :

Date: Sat, 30 Jul 2005 11:21:04 -0700 (PDT)
From: "Dr. Michael A. Aquino" xeper@sbcglobal.net Add to Address Book
Subject: Re: Universal Unity-Montecarlo *Ezio Giunchiglia 33o
To: "Ezio Giunchiglia" ezio.giunchi@libero.it

Dear Mr. Zagami and Mr. Giunchiglia,

Thank you for your kind invitation to meet with you in Monte Carlo. Please accept my apologies that current responsibilities will probably keep me stuck in California for the foreseeable future, though I can't think of a more pleasant escape than Monaco.

I took a look through your Statute and found its "Aims" admirable, though my impression was also that you may discourage readers with the extensive sections on organization/control. The Temple of Set has its philosophy in one area of documents, and its

organizational design in another (California Articles of Incorporation and By-Laws). We have found this works well for us.

I always admire utopian visions and efforts to better this poor planet, even as I confess I have little hope for their success. Applied-politically I am at best a Stoic and at worst an Orwellian. Upon considering your "Aims" I think that you might find the works of Raghavan Iyer interesting:

<http://theosophy.org/>

Raghavan was a good friend of mine for many years, as well as one of my most valued teachers. (He was Professor of Political Science at the University of California where I got my own doctorate in that field.) He was by no means an "ordinary Theosophist", but a brilliant theorist beyond any labels. In my own university teaching later, I regularly used his book Parapolitics, which contained a superb application of Plato to modern social problems.

Thank you for offering to send me a copy of your book.
The address is:

Dr. Michael A. Aquino
Post Office Box 470307
San Francisco, CA 94147
USA

Sincerely,
Michael A. Aquino

-----And now these illuminati pigs try to
take my children in the Satanic Kingdom of Norway , well I
never said that fighting Satan was easy but these western
infedels have lost the plot....

LEO LYON
ZAGAMI

NOW

KHALED
SAIFULLAH KHAN

Knights of Malta secret document (12/8/2006)

This secret document we show for the first time in public was made for the SMOM intelligence gathering of the 24th of June 2006 in Malta . And was written by Leo Lyon

Zagami under the supervision of Commandante Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri at the military Accademy of Livorno on the 4th of June 2006.

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo!](#) [Valigetta](#)]

Da: GBRotary@aol.com
Data: Mon, 5 Jun 2006 11:08:49 EDT
Oggetto: Edizione con punteggiatura italiana
A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo!](#) [Valigetta](#)]

Edizione senza l'americano matto

Con un TFA

Giorgio

Mediterraneo Crocevia del Terrorismo

Salam Aleikum,

Fratelli e Sorelle di qualunque rito e credo, l'Islam nasce con la rivelazione fatta al Profeta Maometto (Pace e Benedizioni vadano su di lui) dall'Arcangelo Gabriele all'età di 40 anni, ma egli fu sempre uomo di Dio fin dalla sua nascita attesa dal suo popolo (quello della discendenza di Ismaele) che a quel tempo era purtroppo immerso in pericolosi culti pagani e pratiche di magia nera.

Egli venne già riconosciuto in giovane età dai Fratelli Ebrei che videro su di lui all'età di nove anni il simbolo dei Profeti quello dei veri credenti nell'unico Dio.

Mohammed riceve da Dio il Corano rivelazione ultima del vero monoteismo per i musulmani nato in epoca assai più remota dal Padre di tutti noi monoteisti Abramo (Pace e Benedizioni vadano su di lui), rinato poi all'ombra delle piramidi con il Profeta Mosè e la discendenza di Isacco e il popolo eletto degli Ebrei, che poi si espande al mondo Greco-Romano grazie al Maestro Esseno e Profeta Gesù (Pace e benedizioni vadano su di lui) e infine si rivela nella sua forma più pura per noi Musulmani alla discendenza di Ismaele e a quello che noi conosciamo come mondo arabo.

L'Islam porta quindi la credenza in un unico Dio a popoli pagani che non avrebbero mai accettato il Cristianesimo Pauliciano legato all'Impero Romano e al mondo Ebraico, e compie missione di fondamentale

importanza nella restituzione di un sito sacro come la Mecca ai credenti nell'unico Dio. Il Profeta dell'Islam si reca da Medina alla Mecca dove la seconda moglie di Abramo aveva vissuto un'esperienza di fondamentale importanza per i credenti di fede Islamica, e si libera una volta e per tutte degli idoli pagani con una manovra di tipo militare che restituisce questo sito a Dio e lo consacra alla fede Islamica, liberandolo dalle perversioni del paganesimo degenerato presente in questa sede. Notiamo quindi da questo breve passaggio un approccio di tipo Universale ma anche militare del Profeta Maometto (Pace e Benedizioni vadano su di lui) sia legato ai Profeti Ebrei del Vecchio Testamento che al Profeta Gesù (Pace e Benedizioni vadano su di lui) che viene visto da Maometto, come personaggio di fondamentale importanza nel Corano, è infatti il Corano a rivelarci ancora una volta che sarà Gesù a tornare alla fine dei tempi per il temutissimo Giudizio Universale e non Maometto che si è ormai innalzato ai livelli più alti dello Spirito Divino e si trova al piano Superiore della Casa di Dio, lì dove noi poveri mortali non siamo ammessi.

La religione dell'Islam predica nella sua forma originale la pace, la tolleranza e la libertà dei credenti nell'unico Dio e abbraccia il Dogma della Verginità della Madonna e l'importanza del Profeta Gesù la cui figura è riverita e presa d'esempio da tutti i mistici dell'Islam, i Sufi.

Gesù (Pace e Benedizioni vadano su di lui) la cui vera figura era quella di un uomo-Re portatore di luce e di pace nel mondo ci viene svelata sempre di più per quello che realmente era in questo periodo, soprattutto grazie a un approccio più scientifico e meno dogmatico che ha portato al ritrovamento e allo studio approfondito dei Vangeli gnostici e di tutti quei Vangeli proibiti dalla Chiesa di Roma che fortunatamente stanno riapparendo qua e là negli ultimi 50 anni a beneficio dell'umanità intera.

Egli Gesù (Pace e Benedizioni vadano su di lui) diviene purtroppo Dio solo nelle mani del corrotto Consiglio di Nicea diretto dall'Imperatore Costantino che in realtà compie un atto temporale più che spirituale. E a Nicea che viene deciso ai voti il futuro del Cristianesimo, il Dogma Trinitario Paulino e la creazione della figura Dio = Gesù che Maometto (Pace e Benedizioni vadano su di lui) ovviamente non accetta.

Nel Corano, e per i veri Musulmani, i Cristiani e gli Ebrei sono Fratelli e le critiche rivolte a loro nel Corano sono solamente quelle costruttive di un Profeta e di un Dio che vuole riportarli sulla retta via, nel rispetto reciproco e con una tolleranza purtroppo d'altri tempi che mai avrebbe ispirato gli atti osceni del terrorismo Islamico contemporaneo.

Vi è infatti un rispetto totale verso i credenti di tutte le fedi da parte di coloro che rappresentano il vero Islam, quello che ci insegna per esempio che se non vi è una Moschea nel paese in cui essi si trovano ci si può recare per la preghiera in Sinagoga o in Chiesa perché questi luoghi sono considerati sacri dal vero Islam e non luoghi da far esplodere, il Musulmano che muore in terra Cristiana viene addirittura invitato in mancanza di un cimitero Islamico ad usare la terra dei Fratelli Ebrei.

E allora miei cari ascoltatori qui pervenuti a Malta da tutto il mondo per questo summit di grande importanza per le nostre comunità da dove nasce questo fondamentalismo intollerante che troviamo nei cosiddetti

Martiri dell' Islam moderno?

Chi sono Questi terroristi - esseri perversi e pericolosi - in mano a falsi Profeti dell' Islam che si imolano con le loro bombe uccidendo vittime innocenti di una scuola per bambini rovinando il nome del vero Islam e la pace tra gli uomini?

La risposta ci viene da uno dei più grandi Maestri viventi del vero Islam, Fethullah Gulen, premio Unesco per la pace e il dialogo interreligioso quando dice che il 90% di Musulmani predica bene e razzola male, e Fethullah Gulen rincara la dose dicendo che non basta recitare le proprie preghiere e conoscere i rituali e le preghiere dell' Islam a memoria per essere un vero Musulmano ma bisogna conoscere la vera essenza dell' Islam per esserne realmente parte, quella essenza che fece dire perfino a Napoleone Bonaparte che il trinomio Fratellanza, Uguaglianza e Libertà sono contenuti nel vero Islam.

Fethullah Gulen li chiama "empty bags", sacchi vuoti, i musulmani di oggi, perché recitano e si mostrano con atti esterni dei grandi credenti ma in realtà sono degli scellerati che sempre più spesso non capendo l'essenza del Sacro e Divino Corano danno il via a faide interne (vedi Sciiti e Sunniti)

ed esterne all' Islam come quella contro il mondo Cristiano ed Ebreo che nulla hanno a che fare con Dio e molto hanno a che fare con interessi umani di natura economica e geopolitica.

Fethullah Gulen è un discendente puro per via sanguigna del Profeta Maometto (Pace e Benedizioni vadano su di lui) e di lui miei cari amici ci si può fidare ciecamente, Fethullah Gulen viene infatti ricevuto nel nome della tolleranza e del rispetto reciproco da sua Santità Giovanni Paolo II alcuni anni fa in un incontro memorabile per entrambi.

Nel mondo Islamico contemporaneo dove conta più la facciata esterna delle prostrazioni giornaliere che l'aver capito realmente cosa dice il Corano e molto facile purtroppo pilotare dei poveri ignoranti verso il terrorismo fondamentalista e il martirio inutile e perverso dei cosiddetti Martiri dell' Islam contemporaneo, essi i terroristi pronti ad uccidere tutti e tutto nel nome di Dio non sono l' Islam ma una pericolosa degenerazione guidata da interessi inumani che li porta ad essere dei veri infedeli manipolati da Imam e Sceicchi corrotti che non fanno parte della tradizione regolare e corretta del vero Islam, sono schegge impazzite di un sistema quello musulmano dove non esiste e non è mai esistita una Chiesa Centrale di riferimento come lo è il Vaticano per i Cristiani e dove i falsi Profeti pululano a bizzeffe.

E allora come riconoscere il vero Islam?

Oggi giorno questo è un problema di fondamentale importanza per le comunità di intelligence di tutto il pianeta se vogliamo tornare a vivere tranquilli e senza problemi in un mondo dove regni la PACE, LA TOLLERANZA E LA LIBERTA' per gli uomini e le donne di buoni costumi in tutto il pianeta terra.

Uno studio approfondito dell'Impero Ottomano dove coesistevano in pace tutte e tre le religioni monoteiste ci porterà sicuramente ad aiutare a risolvere questo incessante problema dell'era moderna.

Prima di tutto conoscere l'Islam attraverso quelle scuole regolari ed accettate legate alla famiglia del Profeta ed ai mistici dell'Islam i Sufi fino ai giorni nostri di cui espressione massima fu un altro discendente del Profeta Maometto il cosiddetto San Francesco dell'Islam chiamato Rumi.

Egli visse molti secoli fa in Turchia ma il suo messaggio di tolleranza verso il Cristianesimo ed il mondo Occidentale di allora è di fondamentale importanza per noi ecco perché nei prossimi mesi celebreremo con l'UNESCO l'opera di questo grande uomo di Dio.

San Francesco ebbe numerosi contatti con i Sufi e si ispirò ai Sufi chiamati così per il loro abito di lana anche per il saio in uso presso il suo Ordine.

In effetti quando San Francesco si recò dal Papa dopo il suo ritorno dal medio oriente egli parlò dell'Islam con grande rispetto e non si convertì apparentemente solo per non nuocere al suo nuovo Ordine nato per rigenerare il Cristianesimo corrotto di allora.

I Sufi lavorano all'interno di scuole conosciute come Tariq, esse vengono guidate se legittime da Maestri di altissimo livello spirituale collegati da sempre alla famiglia del Profeta e rispettose della tradizione del vero Islam.

Ma esistono nel mondo moderno come abbiamo già detto delle espressioni corrotte e spurie come per esempio quella nata da un agente della CIA del programma MK-ULTRA per il controllo delle menti tale Ian Dallas un Texano che si è auto-nominato Sceicco contravvenendo ai principi fondamentali dell'Islam che hanno regole ben specifiche per arrivare a una carica di tale importanza.

Abbiamo poi i falsi Profeti come Osama Bin Laden che pur non avendo alcun contatto con la famiglia del Profeta Maometto (Pace e Benedizioni vadano su di lui) si propone come futuro Califfo di un ipotetico Islam senza essere né un vero Said e neppure un vero musulmano, egli è solamente un mercenario al soldo di forze oscure e terribili che vogliono creare uno scontro frontale tra la civiltà Occidentale e il mondo musulmano uno scontro che va fermato a tutti i costi nel nome del VERO ISLAM che non si riconosce in FALSO PROFETA quale il Bin Laden.

Come disse Fethullah Gulen dopo l'11 Settembre: "Io non ho mai odiato nessuno al mondo, ma quell'essere spregevole di Bin Laden, IO LO ODIO e così lo odiano tutti i veri musulmani del mondo.

As Salaam Alaikum

Che la pace sia con voi Fratelli e Sorelle di qualunque credo, rito o religione in nome di quell'unico Dio, il Dio di Abramo, Isacco ed Ismaele.

Leo Lyon Zagami

ANALISTA STRATEGICO INTERNAZIONALE

E uomo di buona volontà

The Paris accord of the Illuminati (12/8/2006)



Regular Grand Lodge of England (P2 GLADIO NETWORK) News

Opening of the Grand Assembly of the Masonic High Council

GRAND ORIENT OF ITALY FEDERAL ® PARIS, 4th November 2006 E.V.

The Paris Accord: International Masonic Conference Federation of Regular Grand Lodges: The Masonic High Council the Mother HC/RGLE

My Dear Brethren, I believe that in the last 60 years, we have never lived in a more worrying time than the present, where almost anything can happen. Pseudo-religious, pseudo-economical, pseudo-political, pseudo-ecological fundamentalist groups compete aggressively against each other and are responsible for destroying all that is beautiful on this planet at the expense of life, love, beauty and virtue. I do not believe that it is necessary to immediately analyse all the bad things that are happening around us, because in so doing it will divide the good ones from the bad ones according to personal evaluation of what is "right" and "wrong". This will only cause division in the immediate future instead of working towards the real goal of understanding and overcoming the problems. I want to focus on an idea. The idea that evil, having arrived forcefully and uninvited, must be the catalyst to force each and every one of us to find the solutions to the problems in a well-balanced and harmonious manner. Therefore The Human spirit, which makes the good things in life today, is ill through infective viruses which have found their way uninvited into the fertile ground of Mankind. The viruses cause fanaticisms which are nourished by our own hypocritical weaknesses. Consequently we should not waste time by attempting to evaluate the degree of the sickness, but act together immediately in order to find the cure heal it. We should focus our minds on the cause of the problems that will then enable us to overcome them. Now, more than ever before, it is also most important that we re-build and sustain a form of Universal Freemasonry in full conformity to the Antient Landmarks and Traditions of the original thoughts so that we can become more united in Love and Harmony and aim our efforts, supported by Truth and Virtue, against the evil in the world. We are fortunate to possess such a diverse spread of intellectual prowess to enable us to work out the solutions required for our task. Today, November 4th 2006, from this International Masonic Conference of Paris, I wish to urge all of you who are part of our Confederation of the Regular Grand Lodges of the World, to be continuously

engaged, through the Truth and Virtue I have already mentioned, in finding solutions to our problems. Let our diverse intellectual ability as Masons shine through during our daily works in everyday life, if only for a small but precious contribution towards our goal. World Freemasonry, our Freemasonry, must return to the basic principles taught to men in the beginning, enabling them not only to live a better life for themselves and their families, but also to spread the truth and warmth of our fraternity to those outside the Craft and thereby influencing Mankind in a most positive manner. No longer as spectators facing the events,but more and more as ambassadors of the Craft.

Pasquale Cerofolini MW GM of Italy, GOIF

The Universal Unity Statute

This is the Universal Unity Statute for for the illuminati Clubs of the Comitato Esecutivo Massonico - Masonic Executive Committee (MEC). Founded by Licio Gelli, Ezio Giunchiglia and William Rosati.

Universal Unity

New statute 2005

Universal Unity is a no-profit association of free men, formed with the highest aims of moral and spiritual value. The Association adopts the following statute:

Art. 1- Denomination, registered office and duration of the association

The Free Association assume the name of “Universal Unity” (U.U.). The Association has unlimited duration and establishes its main registered office in Montecarlo, Principate of Monaco, 38 Av. Dell’Annonciade (www.universal-unity.com) and its administrative office in Italy- Sanremo (18038) Str. Sen E. Marsiglia 131 (Murgia House- Tel and Fax: 0039 0184 557 508)

Art .2-Aim/s

The Association is anti-dogmatic and proposes the search of an inner balance amongst human beings, and the promotion of whatsoever initiative that promotes the Good for the Man and Humankind, thinking of a World without frontiers that is everyone's country, without nuclear arsenals and chemical weapons, and possibly with the same **monetary** value as well.

In order to achieve its aims, the Association intends to include as members all human beings who share the above mentioned principles that the Association intends to apply with sovereign independency, with particular attention to Freemasons Brothers, active or dormant, in order to divulgate, within those principles, also the ideals of the Pure Universal Freemasonry, but without depending by any of the Great Lodges legitimately constituted which operates in every part of the World.

For what concerns the practical application of its aims and their achievements, the Association wants to expand all over the World and accomplish whatsoever operation that is deemed necessary, including financial investments, ownership and management of properties, as far as they remain no-profit.

The Association intends to manage the company "Universal Unity" editions, and utilise every other media in use with the help of the most advanced technology in order to promote, publish and divulgate the ideas of its Associates.

The association wants to organise periodical meetings and conventions among Associates, in order to actively exchange opinions and information, promoting free thought, always under the commandments of the moral law and just for the realisation of the above named principles.

Art.3 – Application for Membership

Individuals of both sexes of at least 35 years of age and with a good general culture are allowed to apply for membership, even if special circumstances can be considered.

Every member has the right to propose one or more persons for membership, but the admission will be deliberate just under the judgement of the Administrative organ of the Association. This judgement cannot be discussed.

The admission requires the applicant to fill in the application form, signed by the applicant and counter-signed by the member who introduces the applicant. The form has to include all the basic personal data of the applicant, together with a brief curriculum vitae.

The Council of Directors will examine the applications and, if they are accepted, a letter of confirmation will be sent to the applicant.

Art. 4- Members of the Association

The Associates will be recognised as follows:

a) **Full Members:** they could not be more than 100 in number, equally distributed between both sexes, all eligible to social positions and having the right to vote in every Ordinary and Extraordinary Assembly.

The admission as Full Members will always be determined by the full unanimity of the Administrative Organ, but just after a year from the admission.

b) **Sympathisers and Aspiring Members:** they can be of unlimited numbers and of both sexes, but they will not have the right to vote. They have to demonstrate to share the fundamental principles listed in the Statute.

c) **Honorary Members** will not have the right to vote, and they can receive the honorary membership just through a deliberation in full unanimity of the Administrative Organ, whenever they are individuals who have achieved significant results both socially and culturally (in music, poetry, literature, arts and sciences) or who have been invested with prestigious charges in Public Administration or Masonic Institutions.

d) **Support or Financing Members** will be accepted through deliberation of the Administrative Organ with full unanimity. These members will be individuals who have achieved success in the civil society and have accomplished acts of generosity or conspicuous financial helps in favour of the Association.

Through the procedure planned in the present Statute the Association will be able to accept also individuals who are legally representing companies, societies or associations of various nature, who can take part in the Association's activities, throughout the duration of their role and charge, via the structures and activities of the companies or societies represented by them. When their charge expires, they can apply for

Membership through the normal procedure.

Art. 5- Membership fees

Within 30 days from receiving the letter of admission, the Associate has to pay a Subscription of 100 Euros, and subsequently he/she will be obliged to pay 50 Euros for the Annual Contribution, except if changes in the procedure occur, as may be established by the Council of Directors.

It has to be said that every associate is free to contribute in a greater measure, with whatsoever act of generosity depending on his/her financial possibilities, in order to allow and promote the maintenance and improvement of the Association.

Art.6- Withdrawing from membership.

Every Associate will have the faculty to withdraw from his/her membership, at the condition that the payment for the current year has been regularly made.

The notice has to be communicated to the Council of Directors with a signed and dated letter.

Art 7- Members ‘ General Conventions

All members, including sympathisers and their relatives could meet up every three months in a General Conventions to be held on the first Saturday of the months of March, June, September and December of each year, during the Spring Equinox, the Summer Solstice, the autumn Equinox and the Winter Solstice.

The above-named conventions will be held to promote the knowledge and also the exchange of opinions amongst members, allowing the Council of Director to inform the members about the Association’s activities. During the conventions, the Consuls will be available to receive suggestions, requests, proposals and recommendations forwarded by every member who intends to do so.

Once a year, on the anniversary of the constitution of the Association, Full members will meet up in a General Assembly.

Art. 8- Organs of the Associations

The following bodies are Organs of the Association:

- 1) Assembly of the Associates
- 2) A Council of Directors, composed by two Consuls and a General Secretary
- 3) A College of Proviviri.

Art.9- Members' Meetings

a) The Ordinary Assembly will ask all the Full Members to participate, and they will be contacted via letter. The General Assembly has to be called once a year, in the month of June and the Council of directors will establish where it will take place. The General Assembly may take place together with the Annual General Convention in the month of June. The assembly is supposed to deliberate, with simple majority, on the following matters:

- Election of the members of the Council of Directors and College of Proviviri, which will be in charge for 10 years.
- Approval of the balances
- Establish the single member's contribution for the following year and subscription's fee.
- Any other matter of ordinary administration

The matters the assembly will deliberate upon have to be included in the letter of convocation sent to the Associates, which will include the Agenda for the day.

The members who can vote could represent other members by proxy, but each member will not be able to represent more than three other members.

b) The Extraordinary Assembly will ask all the Full members to participate, and it is

called to deliberate with simple majority, on whatever matter that is outside of the competency of the Ordinary Assembly. It can be called at any time and in any place which will be established by the Consuls as they will deem appropriate. It is competency of the Assembly to deliberate on modifications of the Statute, which have to be approved with at least two-third majority of the present and voting members. In case of declared urgency, convocation may be called via telephone or telefax, taking into account, where it is possible, of each member's necessities.

Art.10- The Council of Directors

Three Full members having the right to vote, two with function of Consuls, which will legally represent the Association, and the third with the function of Secretary form the Council of Directors.

The Council can meet up at any time if at least two of its members deem that necessary and the meetings can be called in any place.

The Council of Directors can deliberate with simple majority for what concerns the admission of Sympathiser Members who have provided written application, on the admission of Full Members after one year from their admission, on the nomination of "Promoters" of "Clubs of Harmonic Creativity", and also on the release of "Nulla Osta" for the building of such "Clubs".

Art. 11 – Emanations – “Clubs of Harmonic Creativity”

The Association establishes, in every part of the world, Study and Research Groups on spiritual matters, naming them "Clubs of Harmonic Creativity".

The studies undertaken will concern Esotericism and researches on the Invisible World, together with other disciplines that imply a spiritual research.

The Clubs have different degrees of study and research, which will be divided by the date and duration of their meetings and that will be identified with the symbols and the "logos" of "the Four Kings", starting with the last one, enlisted anti-clock wise.

The above named Clubs will be:

- Of 1st degree with one-day long meetings, starting at 12noon on the 21st of March of each year, during the Spring Equinox;

- Of 2nd degree with two-days long meetings, starting at 12noon of 21st of December of each year, during the Winter Solstice;
- Of 3rd degree with three-days long meetings, starting at 12noon of 21st of September of each year, during the autumn Equinox;
- Of 4th degree with four-days long meetings, starting at 12noon of 21st June of each year, during the Summer Solstice.

Art. 12- Constitution and Composition of “Clubs of Harmonic Creativity”

The Association will promote the Constitution of the “Clubs of Harmonic Creativity”. Every Associate obtain the membership of one of the Clubs or more, but not at the same degree and at the same time.

However, everyone who wants to apply for an affiliation to the Clubs, if they are not member yet of Universal Unity will have to apply at the same time for membership for the Association , including in the request a the presentation of the Associate who has contacted them. After the application has been accepted, and they have paid their regular dues (subscription and association quotes), they will be allowed to subscribe for the “Clubs of Harmonic Creativity”.

The Consuls will nominate the “Promoters” for each Club at every degree, choosing them on the ground of their aims and preparation, but also taking into account the studies they would like to undertake; the aim is to enable them to constitute the above named Clubs in their own town and region of residence, where they can choose and nominate new associates.

Each Club has to be formed by at least three members, but it should not overcome the number of 12 people.

Relatives will not be allowed to join the same Club. The same rule is valid for people having a relationship or strong affinities.

The Promoters, after their nomination, have to send as soon as possible to the Consuls the list of people they intend to affiliate to their Club, providing to communicate also the degree chosen and the name chosen.

They will have also to provide the place and the time of the year when they like to start the works and they will have to ask for the “Nulla Osta” of the Association in order to be allowed to organise the conventions.

After this procedure has been accomplished, each Club will receive its own subscription number.

Art. 13- Activities of the “Clubs of Harmonic Creativity”

The promoters direct the Clubs they have formed and their works for the duration of their life, providing to arrange the location where the meetings are taking place.

They can establish and enforce specific norms and rules in their Clubs, if these rules are not contradicting the Statute of the Association and its basic moral principles.

After three years, or in case of permanent disability or death, the members of the Club have the faculty to elect another President chosen among them, at the condition that he has reached the Full Member status in the Association.

The Club members can always co-opt another member, or choose another member in case of death or permanent disability of one of them, always choosing him among the most illustrious Full members of the Association and taking into account that no Club will be allowed to include more than 12 members.

The conventions of the Clubs have to take place once a year, at any degree, in the date established for each degree. The conventions have to take place in isolated and quite environments, if possible in church-like structure, or places that at least can offer the place for the conventions but also rooms for the participants so that they will be able to reside there for the whole duration of the conventions.

Only the presence of the Club's members, plus the presence of one of the Consul or a delegate will be allowed in the conventions.

During the whole duration of the conventions, which must have a minimal duration of eight hours per day, possibly with a break after the first four hours, (up to the President's opinion), the participants cannot eat, smoke or drink alcohol, but only water. Moreover, they will have to avoid the use of telephones or mobile phones.

After the start up, at 12 noon of the established day, they have to continue with the meeting without interruption up to the end of it. Absences or delays are not allowed, with due exception for what concern serious circumstances involving family, health or work.

During the meeting the participants will be forbidden by expressing any judgement on other people present, as by asking information about their activities in the civil society outside of the Association and they are prevented to deal with matters related to these activities. In any case each participants has to pay maximum respect to the dignity and the honour of the other participants.

Smart clothing is deemed necessary, preferably casual, in case they have to move to sea

or mountain locations. A diary where to write notes regarding their thoughts and personal reflections about the meeting is also required.

It is strictly forbidden to reveal to the civil world, but also to other members of Universal Unity, the name of the participants to the meetings.

Each Club has to provide the designation of a representative who will maintain the contact of the Club with the Council of Directors of the Association. The representative will provide, at the end of each convention, to fill in a Report, which will contain the object and the nature of the interventions, with a conclusion regarding the works undertaken.

This Report has to be transmitted to the Council of Directors within 15 days from the end of the convention.

Periodical and informal meetings can be organised on President's judgement, at the condition that the Council of Directors of the Association is informed about it, and that a Report similar to the one compiled for formal convention is prepared.

Art. 14- Offences of the Associates

All acts that undermine the dignity and honour of a member of the Association, or serious acts of disloyalty committed against a member constitute an offence that can be reported to the "College of Probiviri".

Violations of the moral principle of the Association and violations of the present Statute, which can be also reported by the Consuls or by the Council of Directors, are considered serious offences.

The offences can be sanctioned depending on their seriousness, with Simple Censorship or Solemn Censorship. Fines may be imposed and, for the most serious cases, even a Suspension for a limited time, or the Expulsion of the member from the Association.

It is forbidden to involve a civil lawyer in the matter.

Art.15- The "College of Probiviri" and complaints of the Associates

Three members, who elect a President among them, form the College of Probiviri.

Every Full member can complain about other members, or Consuls or the entire Council of Directors in writing, providing to date and sign the claim, which has to be forwarded by any form to the Council of Directors, which will transmit it to the President of College of Probiviri no later than 10 days after having received it, including a brief report which will express its own perspective about the foundation of the complain, including, if it is the case, proofs in addition to those indicated by the claimant.

At the same time, and if it the case, the Council will provide to delegate a representative who will stand for the prosecution. The name will be communicated to the College, declaring the acceptance to anticipate the necessary fees for the process to take place.

Art. 16- The Judgement of “Probiviri”

The College of Probiviri can open a procedure every time receives a communication of complain by the Council of Directors, deciding the location where the hearing will take place.

The President examines in first instance the claim, and if it is considered groundless it is discarded, charging the claimant with a fine, if it is the case.

In every other circumstance the proceeding is opened and a Relator is nominated, who informs the accused, showing a copy of the complain and inviting him to present, within 30 days from the receipt of the communication, his written defence (which has to be deposited at the Office of the Council of Director), witnesses and proofs even before the dare of the hearing, if it is the case.

A specifically nominated Consul will sustain the prosecution.

The accused can provide self defence if he wants, or he can nominate a defendant, choosing him just among the Full Members of the Association.

The College of Probiviri will always judge *ex bono et equo*, deliberating every choice through a majority, judging the accused as being guilty or innocent, after both sides have been heard and every element has been evaluated.

The deliberation will happen during a secret meeting, at the end of which the decision will be read in front of the prosecution and the accused. The decision will be then deposited *per extenso*, within the following 30 days in the Office of the Council of Directors.

Judging on the claim, the College of Probiviri will decide on the expenses as well, charging them on the member who has been deemed guilty or, if the claim has been rejected or the accused has been considered to be innocent, on the claimant. The amount will be paid in favour of the Association.

It is not possible to appeal against the decisions of the College of Probiviri; however the Council of Directors can, upon request, submit the matter to an Ordinary Assembly of Members, who can confirm it or reject it.

Decided in Sanremo, the 6th of June 2005.

The Founders members:

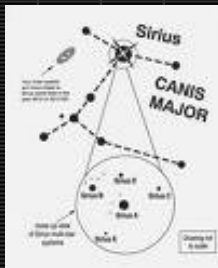
Enzo Giunchiglia

Francesco Murgia

Gisella Treves

From my old Monte Carlo A.'.A.'. Illuminati Archive (12/8/2006)

FROM MY A.'.A.'. ILLUMINATI ARCHIVE in the Principaute de Monaco MONTE CARLO LODGE



According to the Bible, God in his promise to Abraham made an association with the identity of Abraham's seed with that of Cosmic regions. He said "And he brought him forth abroad, and said look now toward heaven and to the stars, if though be able to number them: and he said unto him, so shall thy seed be". (Gen 15:5). According to the history of Abraham and the Black Stone in Mecca, it is reported that the Black Stone was originally a light in the Heaven. Some report that when it fell to the earth it turned black, as it was burned while entering the earth's atmosphere. The falling of this light from the sky served as a sign to Abraham as to where to build the Kaaba, the first House erected by man for the glory of ALLAH (God). There was a connection or union made between the heavenly object and the earth. Atlantis. Thoth came to Earth from the Blue Star Rigel in Orion with an energetic patterning called the Enochian Table, which is mathematically encoded into the plan of the Great Pyramid as blueprint to the Enochian Table. However the name Thoth became associated also with Hermes, the Greek God of Mercury (spiritualized mind), and Trismegistus (meaning thrice great). Thoth is also associated with a combination of other souls as some 8 particularly important for Freemasons) known historical figures as Amenophis; Imenhotep; Hiram Abiff; Merlin; Enoch (Idres in Arabic) particularly important for the Illuminati of the R+C and John the Beloved/ Divine. Thoth Adam Kadmon: Lord Melchizedek, who descended to Earth

from Venus in the Lemurian period; Enoch; Thoth or Thoth; Imenhotep; architect of King Zoser; King David; Zachariah, father of John the Baptist; St. John the Beloved. Solomon Adam Kadmon: Noah, King Zoser of Egypt; Zarathustra; Samuel, a prophet and judge of Israel; the Melchizedek King of Salem, Salem is the old city of Ur Salem (Capitolas), today (Beit Ras / Irbed), King Solomon, son of David, Yeshua ben Josef (from the age of 12 to the Baptism.) Thoth also tells us that the star Sirius holds the key for transmutation of galactic karma. In fact, one of its ancient names in Lemuria was Magha. This is a word-form of the archetype Magda; as on Mary Magda-lene, who as we know represents the fallen galactic level within the fallen (Oritronic-Luciferic) universe. So here we can now begin to see the inter-relationship of galactic karma and the two key points on the Earth: Jerusalem and Mecca. They are the key geographical points which translate galactic level karma into our Earthen reality. Thoth reveals the deeper nature of this Jerusalem-Mecca / Sirius A & B dynamic: Thoth: The 'Heart of the Lion' is formed by Jerusalem and Mecca thus The DARK cube (Ka'bba) aligns with Mecca, and the STAR cube (Ormid) aligns with Jerusalem. The lemniscate (infinity eight loop) between the two is the 'field of the heart,' with the centre point being the actual 'Heart of the Lion.' This centre point is geographically located near Al Wadjih, Saudi Arabia. Here, buried beneath the sand is the ancient city of Merzhadec - the 'Lion of Melchizedek' or the 'Lion of Al-Khidr.' This city was also known in later times (but still very ancient by our standards) as Jiddi. The current city 'Jiddi' or 'Judah' next to Mecca was named after the more ancient Merzhadec / Jiddi that was located near Al Wadjih. The centre point at Al Wadjih represents Sirius C, a hidden star of Sirius, thus creating a trinity the ancients called 'Hebola': the name of the power triangle formed in Sirius by these 3 stars. In most ancient Egypt this Sirian trinity was also represented by the Royal Family of Osiris (Father-God: Sirius A), Isis (Mother-Goddess: Sirius B) and Horus (Son-Christ: Sirius C). So to summarize the main points which we have covered so far in this article: the Black Cube Ka'bba in Mecca holds the defiled 666 (Dark Cube) link to Sirius, which in turn holds a link to the transmutation of galactic karma. Jerusalem holds the 999 (cube of Stars - Ormid) link to Sirius. The two energetics of Jerusalem and Mecca must converge in 2012 through the 'gate' at the centre of the lemniscate (or figure eight infinity loop) near El Wadjih, thereby allowing the dynamic of the Metatronic Fulcrum to come into play which will initiate the inversion of the 666 to the 999, freeing bondage in matter and taking the complete 'Heart of the Lion' dynamic into the realms of the higher evolutionary worlds Mazaloth; thereby transcending our lesser solar cosmology. Professor Hilton Hoteman explain in his book THE MYSTERIOUS SPHINX, "Man contains within himself all the powers,systems,planets and globe of the universe . He is the Microcosm of the Marcocosm...the chemical elements of all bodies,from the star above to man below,are the same.They never change , never loose their indentity. They enter into composition of all things,and are always governedby the same cosmic law...The Masters taught that the human body is definetely related to and linked with the entire universe and all its parts,and they are ruled by the same law. Imam W.Deen Muhammad explained : " In order to be able to work safely within any concept,yuo have to see it in its reality .Every concept is formed in the cosmic concept.Every animal,every plant, every human being ,every body,every stone,every crystal forms in the contaxt of the cosmic world... your narrow picture of your indentity makes you very small.ALLLAH

says , " O' man think not that your reality is bigger than the external reality" . He patterned man's life and his reality on the pattern and order of the universe. We know that a seven years period of tribulations will start at the fall of the nations with the appearance of Jesus Christ when he appears as the Captain of the Army of the Lord fighting against the Antichrist. Thus, if we take seven years from 2027 we get 2019 but that is a Sabbath year and the years 2026 and 2027 are also both Sabbath years. The Law has to be read on these years. So, Christ has to be in position and the elect resurrected before or from the New Moon of Abib in 2019 to complete the seven cycles on a year for a day basis. However, we also know from Revelation chapter 11 that the Witnesses have to be in position 1263.5 days before Messiah is here, at the very latest. Thus we arrive at the year 2015 at the very latest. We know also that Judah will be converted and restored at this time and so there are even earlier requirements or timeframes to implement. Under the Law of God, the law must be read at the Sabbath years and 2012 is the next Sabbath year and Reading of the Law. It would follow that the Law of God is read in 2012 for the third and final time before the Witnesses deal with the nations. The law is read three times so that the third instance of rejection and rebellion is final under the law. We would expect that the Witnesses take up their positions from the reading of the law in 2012, either to read it themselves or to deal with the nations consequent to its being read. In any case, they must be in place between 2012 and 2015 for the Messiah to effect the subjugation of the nations within the time frame as advanced by Bible prophecy on a year for a days basis using the time sequences advanced from those prophecies. The year 2015 is the time frame for the end of the reign of the churches and the lampstands as they are under the seven angels of the seven churches. From there on the two lampstands of the Witnesses and the final Lamp of the Messiah are responsible for the illumination of the planet. Thus 27 CE was the jubilee year and forty jubilees or 2000 years ends in 2027. Thus, on a jubilee for a year basis, the Church was in the wilderness for forty jubilees as Israel was in the wilderness for forty years. The end of that period is the 120th jubilee. From the year 1975, the Church should have prepared for the jubilee and read the law in 1976 and 1977 and then went on to the procedures as laid down in the Bible. They did not do that and so came under judgment. At any rate the law had to be read a minimum of three times on three Sabbath years before the return of the Messiah. The Church in the Last Days also found itself coming under the Forty Years in the Wilderness from 1975. The period of the 1260 days between 2012 and 2015 mirrors the period allotted by the Church between 1972 and 1975 for their false prophecy of the trials and advent. The period of the Measuring of the Temple is another forty-year period that commenced in 1987. That forty years leads up to the Millennium and deals with the entire process of the restoration as it stands as the Temple of God. The process is detailed in the paper Measuring the Temple. In that period we see also the final twenty-one years begin in the year 2006 from 1 Abib of the 29th year of the 120th jubilee as the first year of the Sabbath Cycle. This period is for the Sanctification of the Nations That process mirrors the 21 days of the Passover sequence. It goes from the New Year, which commences the Sanctification of the Temple of God , to the Last Holy Day of Unleavened Bread. It places the years 2012 for the Reading of the Law as the equivalent of the 7 Abib and the Sanctification of the Simple and the Erroneous . 2015 is the equivalent of the 10th of Abib and the triumphal

entry of Messiah to Jerusalem. The year 2019 is the equivalent of 14 Abib in the sequence. The subjugation of the nations mirrors the Fall of Jericho over the seven days of the Feast, which ends in 2026 at the Sabbath year and the declaration of the jubilee year at Atonement 2026 ending at Atonement 2027. Thus there are a series of sequences set up to occur for the different purposes of the plan of God within the last or 120th jubilee before the millennial reign of the Messiah.

Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan MR.COSMICO



Amookos the Knights of Shambala and a bunch of Tantrik perverts (12/8/2006)



Subject: AMOOKOS THE KNIGHTS OF SHAMBALA AND A BUNCH OF TANTRIK PERVERTS

"This really happened? Easy to manipulate? Good to hear, they can't be psychic then, I guess because they don't have conciousness in the same way we do or have the ability to have...

Anyway, where are these woods you're talking about?"

A friend from Norway

Easy for me my dear friend a specialy trained crook form the Monte Carlo Lodge not for everybody. I was specialy trained for the control of such puppets of the occult who

know a few rituals and think they are ruling the world... they are illarious but very dangerous, its literally like playing with fire. And regarding the place it was in 2001 and I didnt knew so well Oslo back then like I know the city now , but I remember we had to walk for 3 hours in the woods out of Oslo after taking the subway to one of the last stations on the line that goes to Sognsvann. Me and Frater Big John another big fat secretary of one of these UK illuminati OTO Lodges of the Calpihate in the UK actualy got lost in the woods, and arrived when the welcome buffet was already finished and Lon Milo Duquette had probably been eating everything in site, well needless to say Big John was very disapointed as he is a true satanist pig!

Well this gathering was in a nice place in the woods were only the residents could drive their car so Lon Milo had been going there by car directely from Torshov in Oslo were the Heimdall Oasis is located .

Thats it my friend the fat illuminati Masters need big cars for their movements and we instead had to walk in the woods...hi..hi...well it was funny tohugh to hear Big John talking badly about Nicholaj Frisvold Tantrik Lodge in Oslo Amookos during the whole journey (I think he was jelous he couldnt get any Tantrik action Amookos style).

WHAT IS AMOOKOS?

AMOOKOS and the Nath Ganas are part of the illuminati occult practices connected with Indian Black Magic.

Fact Sheet on Tantra

'In the Shaivite tradition, the god's companions (kaulas) are described as a troupe of freakish, adventurous delinquent and wild young people, who prowl in the night, shouting in the storm, singling, dancing and ceaselessly playing outrageous tricks on sages and gods. They are called Ganas, the 'vagabonds', corresponding to the Cretan Korybantes and the Celtic Korrigans (fairies' sons). Like the Sileni and Satyrs, some of them have goat's or bird's feet. The Ganas mock the rules of ethics and social order. They personify the joy of living, courage and imagination, which are all youthful values. They live in harmony with nature and oppose the destructive ambition of the city and the deceitful moralism which both hides and expresses it. These delinquents of heaven are always there to restore true values and to assist the 'god-mad' who are persecuted and mocked by the powerful. They personify everything which is feared by and displeases bourgeois society and which is contrary to the good morale of a well-policed city and its palliative concepts.'

From Shiva and Dionysus

by Shri Alain Daniélou

What is Tantra!!??

The term Tantra is normally applied to a group of Hindu and Buddhist mystical texts which deal at length with the spiritual value of 'carnal knowledge', which taken literally means that gnosis obtained through the whole body. ('Gnosis' is a key magical concept and can be defined as knowledge obtained by direct perception through magick, in other words the magical mind.)

Practitioners of Tantra are freethinkers known by various names including Tantriks (magicians), Kaulas (companions [of the gods]), Naths (Adepts) or Siddhas (powerful ones). Tantriks study and practice magick

and thus they find a great deal of common ground with western magical adepts. Tantra is also a religious inclination and pre-eminent amongst the deities worshipped within Hindu Tantrism are Shiva, Shakti the primordial goddess, but also the synthesis, child or prince e.g. the elephant headed deity Ganesha. Genuine followers of Tantra believe that our psychological make-up has male and female components and attempt to realise the full potential of this bisexual nature with their own lives and bodies. Following the popularity of the ideas of OTO Freemason C Jung this may not seem such a startling hypothesis, but it should be borne in mind that these ideas are in Asia over a thousand years old. ..The Tantrik attempts to unify the male and female sides the mind/body and thus achieve what is acknowledged to be a primal state of innocence/gnosis that inreality means completely submission to their Master. Magick and sometimes sexuality are used to bring about this transformation.

Tantrik texts almost always begin with a dialogue between Shiva and Shakti. One can infer from this that the human worshipper, whatever their gender, assumes the god-form of one of these, either Shiva or Shakti, in order to participate anew in the flow of knowledge from the divine.

As a cult or sect Tantrism is difficult to pin down..well not really but lets go on with the basics.

Like Hinduism it is really a collection of different practices and philosophical attitudes. To confuse things further some elements of Tantra can be found even amongst more orthodox worshippers. There are eight characteristic practices or techniques found in Tantra: They are sadhana, mantra, mandala, mudra, nyasa, dhyana, puja and diksha. If one understands the meaning of each of these unfamiliar Sanskrit words, one has a fairly good idea of what being a Tantrik entails.

Tantrik Groups

There are many groups and individuals who claim to teach or practice tantrik methods of liberation. This fact-sheet was prepared by members of the Kaula Nath Gana (including AMOOKOS, the Arcane and Magical Order of the Knight of Shamballa as it was also known in Himmler's SS.) This is an east-west magical tantrik group with a genuine line of initiation leading back to the Nath cult of Matsyendranath, who lived sometime between the years 700 to 900 of our era.

THE END

CONTACT:

To find out more about the Kaula Naths write to illustrious Freemason Dr. Nicholaj Frisvold a true servant of the Vatican and a secret Bishop of the Jesuits working for the New World Order in the Black Magic Department of pure evil, the Choronzon Club!

There are many books that can act as an introduction to the perversions of magical tantra and twisted Hinduism in the western illuminati for example :

Gods & Myths of India - Hindu Polytheism by Alain Danielou (Inner Traditions).

Shiva and Dionysus by Alain Danielou (Inner Traditions)

Tantra Sadhana (basic introductory practice to AMOOKOS sect)

PDF version for \$10. Contains documentation on the 1980s schism between AMOOKOS and the International Nath Order - so you might like learn about all that sooner rather than later. (available from www.mandrake.uk.net)

Jan Fries book Visual Magick, although they are not written from the tantrik point of view, contains many useful techniques of Magick that can be applied within any style of magick.

For more information on books visit the Mandrake of Oxford homepage home of more illuminati propaganda!

Initiation and Evil Training

Having looked at some or all of these books you may decide that you desire initiation...if you are ready for total manipulation by a group of dangerous satanist playing Tantra. The Nath Gana is a small but growing band of initiates connected to the evil illuminati, about 200 throughout the world. There are one

or two working groups and individuals in UK, Germany and America who can offer initiation and in some cases instruction, based partly on the book Tantra Magick although not exclusively so. Before referring you to one of these groups, we ask that you complete a questionnaire (and what a questionnaire!).

If you would like to pursue this option, it is recommended that you become an associate member or 'mitra'. Where possible you will be told the name of a 'special friend' or sumitra, who will be a source of advice and information when you first join this illuminati cult. The mitra receives mailings and newsletters through the year. There is no formal membership fee for the Nath Ganas, and the costs for accommodation at retreats or for copies of instructional papers or books are charged at standard rates. However if you want your sumitra to write to you and also to receive newsletters and information about the activities of the Nath Ganas, then a small regular donation may help things along with these evil perverts.

Atha! Svecchacara

Fact-sheet prepared by members of the Nath Ganas...(a bunch of perverts!)

And write to Nicholaj Frisvold for more info on AMOOKOS dont forget.

Leo Lyon Zagami

now

Khaled Saifullah Khan

Delete Reply Forward Move...

The Foundation of the infernal Empire of Anton La Vey and George H.Bush (12/9/2006)

The Foundation of the infernal Empire of Anton La Vey and George H.Bush



In the fateful night of 8 August 1969, a black-clad group gathered in a candle-lit chamber to launch this venomous curse upon the hippie movement: 'Beware you psichedelic vermin! your smug pomposity with its thin disguise of tollerance will serve you no longer! We Know your mark and recognize it well. We talk the night as the villains no longer! Our steeds await and their eyes are ablaze with the fires of Hell'

The Ceremony ,entitled the 'The Rising Forth' was led by Anton LaVey High Priest of the Church of Satan and George H.Bush with the partecipation of young George W.Bush. LaVey claimed this magical working was the trigger that set the Manson massacres in motion,a cerememonial knife in the belly of the love generation.The group's San Francisco Headquarters became known as the Black House. They offered me the Black house after the death of Anton LaVey for 350000 dollars but I kindly declined the offer made to me by Anton's friend and long time collaborator Carl Abrahamsson of the Swedish OTO. And I was not the only one who declined,they also tried with another friend and High Priest of Anton our dear Satanic Brother Marilyn Manson. But at the end the House was finaly brought down by two bulldozers, thanks God.

Leo Lyon Zagami
now
Khaled Saifullah Khan

Bush Sr.& Jr. Seen at Satanic Rituals in Castle
by JESS LAVEY

When I was 10 years of age, I remember my parents taking me there.

I remember the Kimball Castle well many times and rituals being held there. The memories are like yesterday.

I remember spending the night in one of the bedrooms that was very scary to me, in which I never sleep well when we did go there. It seemed most of the time very dark and with a musky smell about it. The rooms were big.

My father Anton LaVey spent a lot of time there. I never liked going there at all. I remember being forced to watch rituals and I hated that too. For the most part I never could forget the Council of 13. Very wicked looking men.

When I reached the age 12 my father told me I had to go before them because of my rebellion and being opposed to what I was to do. That was the time I met these men.

They warned me of what could happen to me if I did not do as they suggest.

George H.W. Bush Senior was one of these men.

I stood before them and told them I was not going to follow their ways and I was not going to take my dad's place, and that there was nothing they could do to me.

My father was so embarrassed he cowered in his seat. I told them I believe in a higher power and that higher power said in his Word that no harm can come to me. So be it and I turned and left. They never said a word back. I think they were all stewing or struck with shock. I know my dad said this was "out of the mouths of babes".

I also remember Scott Millman. We were all the same age. There were others but I don't remember them as well as I remember Scott Millman. I think it's because we talked to each other a lot.

I do remember a tunnel under the building where Scott and I were taken one night and it was not good. To this day I freak a little talking about it. Some say there is light at the end of the tunnel, well, there was darkness at the end of this one, where Satanists come together and do unspeakable things. The acts are of a nightmare.

The acts done to kids are unspeakable. To think that Bush and his whole family is a part of this kind of thing is hard for some people to believe. But the Lord warns us all about the dark one in sheep's clothing.

The whole Bush family are Satanists, run down the family lines.

I have met Bush Jr. once when he came to a ritual at the castle once with his father. My thought when I met him is still the same as today. He is a very cold man for Satan. Like a lethal weapon.

ORIGINALLY PUBLISHED

www.illuminati-news.com/bushes-human-sacrifices.htm

sent to us by :

Martin Lauchenauer

Wiener Str. 16

A-3004 Riederberg

Austria

Tel. +43-2271-8256

www.lauchenauer.2page.eu

The Satanic Millenium (12/10/2006)

Aleister crowley's grandson set to destroy earth...

THE SATANIC MILLENIUM

"It is not less absurd, then strange. to see how some Men... will not forebare to ranke True Magicians with Conjurors Necromancers, and Witches... who insolently intrude themselves into Magick, as if Swine should enter into a

faire and delicate Garden, and, (being in League with the Devil) make use of his assistance in their workes, to counterfeit and corrupt the admirall wisdom of the Magi, between whom there is large a difference as between Angels and Devils."

(Elias Ashmole :Theatrum Chemicum Britannicum. 1652,p.443)

Brother Elias Ashmole was made a Freemason on the 16th of October 1646 by his cousin, Col. Henry Manwaring who introduced Ashmole to a lodge of Freemasons in Warrington. After that Ashmole's life altered overnight as he became part of the masonic conspiracy and little he knew that seemingly innocent fraternity he joined back then was to fall into the hands of the very same people he despised so much, the Black Magicians and Necromancer of contemporary Freemasonry ruled by a bunch of black magicians and degenerate individuals working for the Vatican/Israel Empire of Satan who gave birth to the Satanic Millenium is now!



Key satanist of today is Cardinal William Levada who is running the Congregation from the Doctrine of the Faith (CDF) Piazza del S. Uffizio. Cardinal William Nevada was the Bishop of San Francisco were Anton Lavey use to have is Black House HQ's . On the 13th of May 2005, Benedict XVI announced Archbishop William J. Levada of San Francisco was his choice to head the CDF. Ratzinger held the post of CDF Prefect for close to 25 years under secret direct

Jesuit control. Levada, is the first American illuminati in history to hold such a senior position in the Vatican and he is not a distinguished academic theologian, unlike his predecessor but a good friend of the Jesuits since Levada holds a doctorate from Rome's reputed Jesuit-run Gregorian University and has worked in the CDF for six years from 1976 to 1982. He was a member of the Vatican commission to draft a Catechism for the Catholic Church, a source book on the fundamentals of the faith, a bit scary the idea that these kind of people have control over the faith of millions around the world, especially somebody who comes from San Francisco Satanic HQ's. . Since 2000, he has been a full member of the Congregation from the Doctrine the modern version of the Holy Inquisition.

Levada's asset is his rich pastoral experiences as a bishop for about 20 years. Levada worked with the California Catholic Conference of Bishops and the

archdiocese of Los Angeles before being appointed as Archbishop of Portland in 1986 and Archbishop of San Francisco in 1995.

As Archbishop of San Francisco, the unofficial capital of Satanism and gay activism in the U.S., he has been in the forefront of opposition to same-sex marriages maintaining the great ipocrisy of the Vatican in these matters as the Vatican elite is (as we all know by now) full of gay men and many deviant ones who like very much young children. So it seems that ipocrisy is a must for the Catholic Clergy these days.



And with people like Anton Lavey the founder of the Church of Satan first and Lt.col.Michael Aquino founder of the Temple of Set after, the CIA and the illuminati of America mantain a close and intimate contact with the Vatican clergy.These dangerous criminals from the Satanic Vatican Mafia participate in ritual sexual abuse of children all over the United States. These satanist form and constitute togheter the most advanced weapon to submit mankind to a state of slavery using MIND CONTROL something they love in their satanic and corrupt PSYOP departments loyal to the Vatican Church Satan.

So the new representative of the Congretation for the Doctrine of the faith had to be from San Francisco, so to honour in secret their Past Satanic Master Anto LaVey and more important all the various evil practices done in the name of Satan in California since Crowley chartered is own illuminati Lodge in the early 1940s the U.S. based O.T.O. Lodge, Agapé, led by 'Jack' Parsons (1914-1952) This O.T.O. lodge was the home of many evil things to come including the Scientology cult, Dianetics, and L. Ron Hubbard a proud disciple of the Beast A.Crowley and a IXo O.T.O. member!

Like the "Invocation of my Demon Brother" a filmed ritual that Anton La Vey did at the end of the 60's with infamous Kenneth Anger and Bobby Beausoleil at a mansion that used to be the Russian Embassy .

Bobby Beausoleil soon after became an evil puppet in the hands of is satanic illuminati Masters like Kenneth Anger so to manipulate the sheep towards satanism and terminate the Hippie movement once and for all . Thats why Frater Bobby got involved with the Manson Crew of brainwashed psychedelic puppets, and after that became one of the assassins of the infamous

Manson killings.

Beasoleil who was arrested wrote and performed in prison the music for the famous illuminati satanic film "Lucifer Rising" of Kenneth Anger that was later edited and mastered in the basement of the famous Rock musician Jimmy Page a member of the Ordo Templi Orientis/illuminati who works these days with the OHO of the O.T.O. William Breeze.

Breeze participated to a Black Mass in the Vatican with the General of the Jesuits in May 2000 e.v. with Alberto Moscato IXo OTO, Massimo Introvigne XIo OTO/OTOA and Michela Mercenaro from the Order of Zion and a few other very important satanist.



Charlie Manson was a member of the Ordo Templi Orientis Solar Lodge of Jean Brayton's, The 'Caliphate' often claims that Brayton's group was irregular in O.T.O. terms, but Phyllis Seckler, a protagonist in the founding of the 'Caliphate', has admitted that it was a genuine O.T.O. lodge. To exaggerate for a moment, you might say that without Manson the 'Caliphate' OTO would not even exist.

During Crowley's lifetime there was only one active O.T.O. lodge in the USA, the so-called 'second' Agapé Lodge in California, yes the place were all this evil started and the home of Cardinal William Levada and his sick crew. An insight into the prevailing spirit at the Lodge in the 1940s was given by Harry Hay, the founder of the modern gay movement in California: during their performance of the Gnostic Mass, he was present sitting at a piano playing the tune "Yes, We Have No Bananas" and the gay catholic clergy present apparently liked it very much; he remembered thinking to himself that anyone who hadn't belonged to the O.T.O. would have had a very hard time not bursting out laughing at such a comical Mass but after all they were a bunch of illuminati pervets.

One of its members Grady Louis McMurtry, received some special instructions from Crowley which stated that in "case of emergency" McMurtry was to take over this lodge, subject to the approval of Crowley's heir insofar as the O.T.O. went, a German called Karl Germer. Germer did not think much of McMurtry (calling him a "Minus" and saying that the US was a "spiritual desert"), and he closed Agapé on 7 September 1953. Germer now favoured H.J. Metzger from Switzerland as his

own O.T.O. successor. With that, McMurtry completely lost interest in the O.T.O. When he heard of Germer's death and the question as to the succession arose, on 25 October 1963 McMurtry stated "there is nothing I can do at the moment."

In the 1960's, a former member of Agapé called Mildred Burlingame "initiated" Jean Brayton with some of Crowley's O.T.O. rituals;

Brayton's Solar Lodge of the O.T.O. had existed well before the modern 'Caliphate' lodge did; So what exactly did Manson do in the Solar Lodge? As witnesses have reported, Brayton began putting on "profane parties" to draw in recruits for the illuminati from the public, attracting people to the idea of a special, semi-secret organisation which performed magical rituals, and which involved "sex and strange doings and good drugs and groovy people." About fifty outsiders were involved, including Hollywood figures like Jerry Kay, who had been the art director on the film 'Easy Rider'. Kay left the Solar Lodge around August 1967, having done little more than take the 'Oath of a Probationer' (an A.'A.'. "degree"); the one thing he took with him on his departure was a copy of the 'Book of the Law', which he decorated with illustrations, and later sold.

The most famous guest at Brayton's parties was Manson, who, like Brayton, believed he was the reincarnation of Aleister Crowley (another one...hi..hi..) and Sister Brayton an agent of the illuminati gave Manson the possibility of being initiated to the highest degree of this corrupt and sick illuminati Order the Ordo Templi Orientis .

McMurtry who was a key agent of the illuminati for their future satanic propaganda informed on Brayton to the FBI to avoid the FBI investigating him (a piloted move of the illuminati do get out of any future reference). He also provided the journalist Ed Sanders with material about the affair - and in return Sanders made no mention of McMurtry in his book "The Family" about the Manson murders. Now McMurtry, together with his wife Phyllis Seckler founded a group called 'The Continuum', and started publishing Crowley material.

The Continuum was the nucleus of the 'Caliphate' a new O.T.O. founded in 1977 for the purpose of receiving tax-free status as a religious body, and to benefit from the royalties generated by Crowley copyrights worldwide.

The scandals surrounding the Solar Lodge happened at the

same time as the Manson 'Family' was committing the murders of Sharon Tate and her friends - seven people in all - in August 1969; and both sets of events took place within a few miles of each other.

This, and the similar occult backgrounds of Manson and Brayton, made the tabloid press leap to the conclusion that there must be a direct connection between the Manson murders, and the Solar Lodge scandals - a highly tenuous connection, to say the least.

But there is one more dependable, if unusual link between the characteristics of the 'Family' and Brayton's Solar Lodge, and other O.T.O. groups. One member of Manson's 'Family' called Robert Beausoleil lived together with celebrated underground filmmaker and occultist Kenneth Anger. Before he became embroiled in the Manson affair, Beausoleil had acted the rôle of Lucifer in Anger's film 'Lucifer Rising'.

While imprisoned as a result of the murders, Beausoleil occupied his time in composing a musical score for the film. Anger was also instrumental in founding Anton LaVey's 'Church of Satan' - and allegedly LaVey played the rôle of Satan in Roman Polanski's film 'Rosemary's Baby' (which is in fact not true); Sharon Tate, one of the Manson murder-victims was Polanski's wife.

While Karl Germer had refused to accept Anger as an O.T.O. member, today, Anger is a close friend of William Breeze, the 'Caliph' or leader of the 'Caliphate'. He is an IX° and as a member of the VIII°-Areopagus has a say in this Order's fate. Breeze gave Anger the IX° for his knowledge and services, that is his so-called art and Crowley collection.

But who is really this disciple of A.Crowley known to the profane as Major Grady Louis McMurtry but to the illuminati as

HYMENAËUS ALPHA 777

born on October 18, 1918 EV in Big Cabin, Oklahoma to Grady and Bee Ivery Puckett McMurtry. He became a member of Ordo Templi Orientis in June 1941 when he was initiated to the 0° and I° at Agapé Lodge, Pasadena. His first profession was that of a soldier and later intelligence officer; he served in the European theatre during WWII, enabling him to become a personal student of Aleister Crowley (with time off for D-Day, and the liberation of France and the low countries). In Fall 1943 he was initiated by Baphomet XI° into the IX° O.T.O. It was also Crowley who suggested he take the name `Umenaios A (Hymenaeus Alpha), which in Greek gematria adds to 777. A.C. wrote many letters discussing him as a Caliph, a future successor. Crowley

was guarding against the possibility that Karl Germer (Saturnus X°), his "heir apparent," might fail of an heir himself and endanger the continued existence of the O.T.O.

In the late 1950's he worked as a management analyst for the State Department of Labor in Sacramento, moving in 1961 to Washington, D.C. to work for the Labor Department and the Washington Shakespeare Society. Karl Germer died in 1962 and did indeed fail of an heir-- McMurtry therefore returned to California and used his emergency powers from 666 as Caliph and de facto head of the illuminati O.T.O., presiding over the rebirth of the O.T.O. In his last years he did battle once again--in a courtroom rather than a beachhead. Here also his victory was complete--the world, as well as the Secret Master, acknowledged him King of this Templar Order. But the final victory of Grady McMurtry is yet coming as the Satanic powers and George W. Bush the grandson of A.Crowley are in charge of humanity . He died peacefully on July 12, 1985 EV in San Pablo, California home the new Doctrine of the Faith home of SATANISM !

Leo Lyon Zagami

How the Illuminati corporations control the food chain (12/10/2006)



Hello all ...

Twenty-five years ago when I was a national spokesman for the British Green Party I was talking about the plan by the corporations to monopolise global food production from field to plate. Today, the crime is almost complete.

This is even more significant when you realise that those 'corporations' are in fact one corporation operating under different names. Behind the fake directors and interlocking personnel the same force

dictates the policy and goals for them all. And one of those goals is to control everything we eat and drink.

People talk about controlling oil to control the people. But nothing, apart from air, is more fundamental to human survival, let alone health and prosperity, than food and water. If anything should be exempt from the profit motive it should be water, which is a most basic requirement for life in this reality. But our water supplies are in the hands of the same corporation that now controls food production and sales across the world. This was all planned a long time ago.

To achieve this control, diversity had to be eliminated and this is why life has been made so difficult for small and independent farmers. Almost wherever you look suicide rates among farmers are some of the highest in the population and often the stress of battling daily to survive is a key, often overriding, factor. The numbers of independent farmers going bankrupt or selling up and leaving the land has soared since the Illuminati war on the small farmer began world-wide. It is a similar story with small businesses of all kinds because the corporations want to own and control everything.

The Italian dictator Benito Mussolini is alleged to have said that 'Fascism should more properly be called corporatism because it is the merger of state and corporate power'. Whether he said it or not the statement remains true, not least in Hitler's Germany. Today we see the gathering global fascism in the merger of state and corporate power - with the corporate far more powerful than the political. This interconnecting web has allowed the corporations to integrate their ambitions and manipulations into political policy and never more powerfully than in the hijacking of the food chain.

A perfect example was the sting played on European farmers in the 1980s under the European Community's Common Agricultural Policy or CAP. At first, this appeared to be the equivalent of winning the lottery for farmers of all kinds. Basically, they were paid for whatever they produced whether they sold it or not. Imagine that, whatever you make you are guaranteed the market rate courtesy of the European taxpayer.

I remember as a Green Party spokesman arguing against the infamous CAP and facing the wrath of the farming community who were lighting cigars and raising a glass to the Genie and his magic lamp. But why wouldn't

they, given the short-term thinking that infests the human psyche ? All their dreams had come true.

The policy of we'll-buy-what-you-sow led to massive surpluses and the infamous 'food mountains' and 'wine lakes' as the unsold production was stored in giant warehouses across the continent. This was one of the grotesque examples of the rich-poor divide highlighted by Bob Geldof at the time of Live Aid in 1985. While extraordinary amounts of food were being stored in Europe, millions were dying from starvation.

But the Illuminati are nothing if not inhuman.

The CAP also devastated the countryside and the land and soil in general as farmers cleared all impediments to opening every square inch they could to more production. Every sow was guaranteed dough and this was without the need even to find a buyer or a belly. They were also taking out big bank loans to buy more land at the ever increasing prices fuelled by what was happening.

Trees and hedgerows were uprooted and wildlife plummeted with the loss of habitat and the poisons provided by the pharmaceutical cartel to increase yields in the short term while destroying fertility in the long. Talking to farmers about the insanity of this as a Green party spokesman was, appropriately, the story of the seeds and the stony ground.

Then came the sting.

Opposition to the Common Agricultural Policy increased until it was the major issue of the day because the European taxpayer was footing the astonishing bill. What's more, the hidden forces behind the policy were supporting and giving publicity to this public outrage - 'something must be done'. Stage two was underway.

The European Economic Community, now called the European Union, announced that it would have to change the CAP in the face of public demand and the 'mountains' of food left unconsumed. This 'change' was to stop paying farmers for everything they produced. The gravy train had collided with the buffer stops. Farmers across Europe were now faced with actually finding buyers for their produce, but once the subsidies evaporated prices slumped with so much food and drink available both in production and storage. Small and independent farmers went bankrupt on a massive scale because they couldn't pay their debts to the banks that they increased dramatically through land-buying and other investment in the manufactured boom.

And who was waiting to buy the farms at a few cents on the dollar ? The corporations who were behind the whole thing via the Illuminati network in government.

In the United States, something similar has happened in the last half century with a series of decisions by the Illuminati-owned Federal Reserve leading farm debt to soar. By the end of 2005, it was well in excess of \$200 billion and today in the United States, once a nation of small farmers, only two per cent of the population are involved. Illuminati corporations like Monsanto in St Louis and the price-fixing Archer-Daniels Midland in Illinois, have been major beneficiaries of other people's misery.

This has happened on every continent as the market has been artificially suppressed in readiness for the 'buy outs'. Where this has not yet happened the corporations control the food chain by owning the seeds, setting the prices and imposing 'free trade'.

Patenting seeds was unthinkable before the 20th century and indeed Article One of the US Constitution specifically excluded, for moral reasons, the patenting of 'life'. In the 1930s, plant breeders were allowed to patent seed varieties, but not to have rights to subsequent seeds that were produced from them by the growers. Then in 1980, the Illuminati challenged these restrictions through the General Electric Corporation and specifically one of its employees, an Indian-born scientist called Dr Ananda Chakrabarty. He developed a genetically-engineered microbe to 'eat' oil slicks, which in the end proved unusable. It was refused a patent by the US Patent Office, but Chakrabarty made history when the US Supreme Court awarded him, by just one vote, the first patent for a life form. With that judgement, the floodgates did swing.

During the Reagan-Bush years patents followed for animals, human genes and body parts. The corporations contend that if they own the gene in the animal or plant, they own the animal and plant. So what about the genetic engineering of the human body ? Yep, according to this contention they would say they therefore own the body. As Andrew Kimbrell, Executive Director of the Center for Food Safety, said : 'It actually means giving corporations, incredibly, the power to own and control species of the earth'. It means that if you own animals or seeds that have been patented by the corporations you have to pay a royalty for every new one produced. This includes the poorest farmers of the 'developing world'.

From the mid-1990s, the Illuminati pesticide and chemical producers, notably Monsanto and Dow, began to buy the seed producers. Monsanto spent some eight billion dollars alone and Dr. Charles M Benbrook, former Board of Agriculture Director at the Academy of Sciences, said : 'Basically, the US pesticide industry bought the seed industry for all intents and purposes.'

The intent and purpose was to control food production.

The law was changed still further to, wait for this, allow the corporations to patent seed varieties that they have not genetically engineered. The only criteria were that no-one else had got there first ! This led to the corporations taking the seeds from the seed banks designed to protect genetic diversity and going to the patent office to register ownership. It is reckoned that Monsanto alone owns more than 11,000 seeds.

It has reached such ludicrous levels that even if seeds they don't own are contaminated by genetically-modified seeds blown onto a farm from elsewhere, even a passing truck, the corporations are taking the farmers to court for illegal use of their patented seed without a license. This is happening to increasing numbers of farmers, including Percy Schmeiser in Canada who was well-known for developing his own seeds.

Monsanto went onto his land without his knowledge or permission and then issued a law suit for his use of patented canola seeds that had blown onto his land. It didn't matter how unjust and crazy it was, the court gave the judgement in favour of Monsanto. Why ? Because the corporations, through the Illuminati network, control the courts as they control the politicians who allowed all this to happen in the first place. Percy Schmeiser was forced to destroy a thousand pounds of seeds that he and his wife had developed over decades because they had been contaminated by the unwanted Monsanto variety. Percy's wife, Louise, said :

'Monsanto comes along when we have worked for all these years and they just want to take it away just like that ... they can just come and do anything to the farmers, just like they own them, and it really is upsetting. And I feel they have taken our rights away and our privacy. And we are not the only ones they have done it to, there are many others.

Why are they prosecuting so many of these little farmers when they are only worth a couple a hundred thousand, when they are such a multi-national company - why ? Is it greed or is it that they just want to control all the seeds ?

The answer is both. It is another front on the war against the independent producer and seed diversity. The Schmeisers lost all their retirement money in legal costs fighting the case and thousands of innocent farmers just pay up when Monsanto come calling to avoid crippling lawsuits.

Rodney Nelson, a farmer in North Dakota, was another Monsanto victim. He said that every farmer he had spoken to who had been targeted by Monsanto had told the same story. Monsanto had arrived to test their crop and those with nothing to hide thought little of it until a year later when, to their astonishment, Monsanto said they had found their patented seed variety on their land. The delay of a year meant the plants were not available for them to challenge the claims.

Monsanto told Nelson that they had tested all 1,350 acres of his soya bean crop, but when it was pointed out in the subsequent legal case that to do this would have meant gathering one sample continuously every 20 seconds, they changed their story. They had, they said, only taken a handful. In short, they were making it up. But the Illuminati control the courts and Rodney Nelson describes the judge's 'view' of this incredible injustice :

'It didn't matter how Monsanto's genetic-altered canola got into his field. Whether it cross-pollinated or blew in by the wind, or by birds, insects or animals or falling off a farmer's truck, or carbine and so on, it didn't matter, if there were some plants there I had violated Monsanto's patent, even though I didn't want it in my field.

He ruled that any farmer that has a conventional plant, it doesn't matter what kind of plant, if it's a seed, a tree, if it gets cross-pollinated with Monsanto's gene against your wishes and against your property, my plant becomes Monsanto's property. Now stop and think what that means for farmers all over the world, farmers, gardeners, anything to do with a life-giving form. That shows you the power of patent law over farmers' rights.'

One farmer suggested there is not a single field in western Canada that has not been contaminated by Monsanto's GM Canola and that's the whole idea. That

was the reason for the 'trials' in the UK ordered by Tony Blair, the biotech industries man in Downing Street. Once they are established, the contamination begins, followed by the lawsuit. One of the most active funders of GM research, by the way, has been the Rockefeller Foundation, which will surprise no-one who has studied Illuminati history.

But the most sinister development of all are the so-called 'terminator seeds' that die after a single use and cannot be re-used to produce seeds for the next year's harvest. The United States government has been funding the research since the Reagan-Bush administration in 1983 and, if you didn't know the true motivation, it would seem inexplicable that a government would seek to develop a technology that threatened to turn farmers and whole nations into slaves of the seed corporations. Willard Phelps, a spokesman for the US Department of Agriculture, said the aim was to establish the widest possible use of terminator seeds 'to increase the value of proprietary seed owned by US seed companies and to open up new markets in Second and Third World countries.' Henry Kissinger's words in the 1970s capture the motivation : 'Control the oil and you can control entire continents. Control food and you control people ...'

Jackson Stephens ... if you emptied his pockets the Clintons would fall out.

The 'suicide seeds' were developed with taxpayer money in a joint operation between the United States government and a company called Delta and Pine Land which was reported to have had a rather famous investor - Queen Elizabeth II. The largest shareholder has been the Stephens Group in Arkansas, controlled by Jackson Stephens, the major bankroller of Bill Clinton's deeply corrupt political career. A chairman of Delta and Pine has been Stephens Group vice-chairman, Jon E.M. Jacoby, who once said of Clinton's alleged corruption in Arkansas : 'You see a girl walking down the street. You can say, "There goes a beautiful girl" or "There goes a whore". What the hell's the difference ? They've both got legs.' Nice people.

Now the punch line : In August 2006 it was announced that Delta and Pine had agreed a \$1.5 billion deal to sell its operation and terminator seed patents to ... Monsanto.

Running parallel with the creation of copyrighted seeds has been the systematic destruction of the alternatives. Ninety-seven per cent of the vegetables

grown at the start of the 20th century are now extinct. There were once five thousand potato varieties grown world-wide, now only four are grown on any scale. This is extremely important because it opens the way for those varieties that remain to be destroyed by disease or genetic manipulation. In Ireland in the 19th century when only a few varieties of potato were grown, the consequences of potato blight attacking those species was a million people starved to death.

The fewer varieties we use the greater the danger from disease and insects and this had led to the dependence of chemical spraying - provided by Monsanto and co - which have created the so-called super bugs and weeds that have developed through mutation an immunity to the poisons that killed them before. In my book, *It Doesn't Have To Be Like This*, published in 1989, I wrote that the chemicals were ... 'creating super-pests that have become resistant to the chemicals so more and more pesticides are needed to kill them. Where will it all end ?' Nearly 20 years later we are beginning to see. A report by the California Policy Seminar, a joint program of the university and state government, said :

'As a result of these practices worldwide, the number of resistant pests is growing exponentially, the authors point out. According to recent biological research, the number of insects and mites that have become resistant to chemicals since 1950 is up 10-fold, from less than 50 species to more than 450.'

All these things connect with the Illuminati plan to control the food chain and, through that, to control the people. Their ownership of the land and, by lawsuit, the independent farmers, means they control what and how much is produced ; by control of the supermarkets and the commodity markets they dictate the price it is sold for ; and by enforcing 'free trade' laws through the Illuminati World Trade Organisation they prevent any country from blocking imported produce to protect home markets. All this has created :

Dependency on Illuminati corporations for seeds.
Dependency on Illuminati corporations for the pesticides, herbicides and fertilisers to make the seeds grow or survive. Dependency on Illuminati supermarkets which have destroyed independent stores and dictate the price they will pay to farmers.
Dependency on Illuminati corporations for virtually everything that we eat or drink. Dependency = control and that is what this whole story is about.

To be continued ...

David OCTOBER 22nd 2006

Bush secretly permits Queen to steal U.S. gold (12/11/2006)

BUSH SECRETLY PERMITS QUEEN TO STEAL U.S. GOLD

MIDDLE-FINGER NEWS

Sticking It To The Poobahs

News Hot Enough To Fry Radio Stations

by Sherman Skolnick & Lenny Bloom

7/28/04

THE STATE OF "STATE SECRETS" BUSH SECRETLY PERMITS QUEEN TO STEAL U.S. GOLD



Crowned Heads of Europe and The Queen

[Click To Enlarge](#)

The United States General Accounting Office (GAO) has repeatedly demanded of the White House and Treasury Dept. that they stop stonewalling and explain the disappearance since September 2001 of major tranches of gold.

A large horde of U.S. government gold, 2854 metric tonnes, according to the GAO has disappeared. The GAO says that it cannot certify the audit of the U.S. Treasury without the White House and Treasury divulging the whereabouts of the super-precious metal.

Knowledgeable sources contend that this gold is actually owned jointly by the U. S. and France. **And Bush connived with the British Monarchy to hide this stolen gold now valued at thirty billion dollars to support derivatives which have the equivalent power of thirty quadrillion dollars to support the failing Pound Sterling.**

In plain language, the United States Treasury, minus the certified audit, is insolvent and fighting to prevent an impending default of U.S. Treasury Securities.

Knowledgeable sources regard this alone, not the Arabs, as the core reason for the 9-11 highest levels of homegrown violence, treason and deception.

Furthermore, Bush has ordered his Chief of Staff, Andrew H. Card Jr. to arrange the arrest or even liquidation of Web Reporters daring to divulge these "*State Secrets.*"

[FOR MORE STATE SECRETS CLICK HERE.](#)

Martin Lauchnauer
Wiener Str. 16
A-3004 Riederberg
Austria
Tel. +43-2271-8256
www.lauchnauer.2page.eu

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 21-30

The AntiChrist (12/11/2006)



He snorted cocaine ... He dodged the draft....His friends knew him as an alcoholic womanizer with a bad temper....a complete failure at business until his wealthy friends rescued him. Yet within a few short years he was elected Governor of Texas, and quickly catapulted into the White House in spite of losing the popular vote. Then he was re-elected with last minute help from Osama Bin Laden, in spite of high disapproval ratings. He still couldn't think his way out of a wet paper bag without the advice of his staffand yet he's been able to declare an endless war and institute some of the most radical changes in American history

..... How has
He done it?

George Walker Bush from the Skull and Bones is the

ANTI-CHRIST, the ultimate son of Satan , the Grandson of the Great Beast 666.

The violence and destruction that began when Bush first entered office, is now certain to culminate in the apocalypse, as predicted in the Bible over 2,000 years ago. Be prepared for one of the key moments in human history when the Messiah will revail himself to his close friends and allies on the 21st of December 2012. This revelation will not be made public for safety reasons, as the Messiah is as usual public enemy number one. So this revelation made public only in the year 2064 e.v. will be made in the meantime only to his inner circle of close friends and trusted Brothers and Sisters .

Hope we can all survive this tremendous ordeal in front of us with the power of our prayers to God and the will to front Satan with no fear in our eyes.

Leo Lyon Zagami

now

Khaled Saifullah Khan

Yes Monsanto=666 (12/11/2006)

I actually worked a couple of times for MONSANTO at the end of the 90's in London for the Market Research Department , and Im obviously not very proud about it. But we used to get very good money to simply put togheter different groups of professionals in my spare time and ask them questions that were linked to MONSANTO products and find the more clever way to manipulate people into loving Monsanto products, or at least to not feel scared about them. So I was indeed a big sinner at that time (may God forgive me).

The main problem we usually had was that we could not find the right kind of professionals so we invented them by calling in a few actors for the sake of this sick play that often was video recorded . MONSANTO and other big companies like BT, Motorola , CNBC and even Starbucks Coffee Company didnt mind how they will get these professionals for the Market Research because it was only a show all this marketing rubbish. After all the only important

thing was to have specially trained people like me in charge of the show , the so called trend setters of the illuminati, to give them later the key info to go forward in their materialistic satanic plot to rule the world with all this rubbish and Jinn tecnology .

It was by the way my past time, and I made good money from companies that have plenty of it and knew what they were doing, but obviously I didnt receive yet the light of Islam , otherwise I will never have worked for these evil Satanist.

Leo Lyon Zagami
now
Khaled Saifullah Khan



M O N S A N T O

78 90 84 114 6 84 120 90 = 666

A=6, B=12, C=18, D=24, E=30, F=36, G= 42, H=48, I=54, J=60, K=66, L=72,
M=78, N=84,

O=90, P=96, Q=102, R=108, S=114, T=120, U=126, V=132, W=138, X=144,
Y=150, Z=156

Seed of destruction by F. William Engdahl

“We are bent to say that nobody will ever use these things with healthy human understanding - however everyone is not with healthy human understanding.” Steven Block, Professor for Biophysik, Stanford University

Within five to max. ten years the main parts of the global food chain will be in the hands of only four large global acting corporations. These companies hold exclusive patents on seeds, without which no farmer or farmer of the world can sow and harvest later. They are however not usual seeds. They are seeds, which became so genetically altered that they commit suicide “after the first harvest”. Thus it is to be guaranteed that seeds must again be acquired each year - a business, which the devil could not have better invented. If this development is not stopped, a new form of serfdom develops, which until now was not thought to be possible.

Three of the four private enterprises, which offer today genetically changed seeds, exhibit thereby a dire connection for many decades to the US war machine of Pentagon. Once they produced “Agent Orange”, which killed ten thousands in Viet Nam and even today still causes damages. At present these companies, in co-operation with the US

Government, exert an enormous pressure on Europe, so that also here fall all barriers against genetically altered seeds.

This book is not history over profit greed. It is rather a history over the dark side of power. Into the 1970er years explained Henry Kissinger: "Who controls the oil, is able to control whole nations; who controls the food, controls the humans." The book documents that the American Rockefeller foundation is the driving engine behind this development. Together with private research institutes and in accomplice with the US Government a small powerful elite tries to play God - with frightening consequences for the peoples of the world. The available work documents a gigantic conspiracy. This is however unfortunately no theory or speculation, but rather rapidly progressing reality.

Inform yourself, before it is too late

"The book of F. William Engdahl is deals with the large topic of the genetically manipulated organisms (GMO), which are abused for geo politics. It reads itself like a detective story of unbelievable extent, in which four large Anglo-American agrarbusiness enterprises are not frightened of crimes against mankind and want to win over GMO the food and thus power over our world. Engdahl analyzed with the utmost care exactly and the background and the large connections convincingly represented, so that the reader becomes deeply moved is force to think independently. Only if laws on international level avoid the Genozid with GMO, peace on our planet becomes possible - that is the conclusion. " Dr. Anton Moser, professor for biotechnology, Graz, Austria and vice director of the Austrian institute for sustainable development

" If you want to know something about the sozio-political program - why biotechnology enterprises insist on spreading GMO seeds in the whole world - then you should read this book. You will learn, in which manner huge companies want to get control on all humanity and why we have to resist."

Marijan Jost, professor for genetics and plant breeding at the Agrarian School Krizevci, Croatia

»Man kann nur hoffen, daß William Engdahls Buch seinen Lesern helfen wird zu erkennen, daß wir etwas tun müssen, um diese Einbahnstraße zum Wahnsinn und zur Zerstörung der Menschheit und unserer Welt zu verlassen.«

Dr. Arpad Pusztai, weltweit führender Experte in Sachen GMO

"One can only hope that William Engdahls book will help its readers to recognize that we must do something, in order to leave this one-way street to the insanity and for the destruction of mankind and our world. " Dr. Arpad Pusztai, world-wide leading expert in relation to GMO

German book 280 sides, bound, numerous illustrations, 2006

You can order it here: <https://www.kopp-verlag.de/artdet.cfm?ArtNum=9360&CFID=3738070&CFTOKEN=6785120&NOID=0&NUID=0&NUID2=0&rNav=ut&page=0>

Weblink to William Engdahls Homepage: <http://www.engdahl.oilgeopolitics.net/index.html>

From the president of Honesty International on Freemasonry (12/11/2006)



We want to show you the true face of contemporary Freemasonry in the eyes of another ex Freemason :

"Sick and dying from Liver Disease"

I observed a fellow trying to sleep on the side of the sidewalk in the rain Nov 15, 2006 Granville St and West Broadway. All some people have left is privacy for their last days, so I didn't take a picture of him, but several minutes later, he was gone, so I snapped a picture of his sign. He complained that even his donations were being stolen.

This was a HALF MILE from the Grand Lodge, so tell me all about the charity work being done. Tell me how everyone chooses to sleep in the rain purely out of preference. Tell me how you live with yourself while every vermin up the ladder rakes in millions, or billions. Maybe you feel like a noble knight, fighting the "good fight", but exactly what fight is that? To look good amid the carnage? To walk as a master mason

among the corpses?

About all I can do now is do what masons hate the most. Namely PREACH. Preach to the best of my ability in a goodless wasteland. Preach about scum in high places, preach about ethics as I am able, and preach about the banks and corporations that are doing this... and will do more evil if everyone shuts up and gets on the corporate gravy train.

Change is no longer an option, it is ESSENTIAL. I'm working on a bit of a book now, and some small time recording... and will continue posting rants and digital copies of the old Al Fry stuff that tipped the scales and kept me from falling for the lore of the Greedtards and their MY\$TERY \$CHOOLS\$.

People can defend Freemasonry all they like, but where do you find financial ethics among the elite? All I see are false fronts, brainwashed people, desperate people, and people dying.

tkra@honesty.org

ex first degree mason and 4th degree Rosicrucian.

Whoopeddoo!

12 years as President of Honesty International

how.org honesty.org whatever.

Exploring most UNPOPULAR genre of info on the internet: ETHICS

Michael Aquino, the second beast of the Apocalypse (12/13/2006)



Chapter 7

The Second Beast of Revelation 13

And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and

he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon
(Revelation 13:11).

We have the identity of the second Beast now its time to
act.

Leo Lyon Zagami

Moloch and the Shriners (12/11/2006)



"let me answer partially to your questions :
first of all Islam does not have symbols sacred or non
sacred , Islam does not use symbols and does not give
any importance to them , so whoever claims that the
crescent or the sword is an islamic symbol is a plain
liare ...The shriners are not muslems , they are an
american massonic order that have nothing to do with
Islam , and they can claim for themselves whatever
they want ."

Mr X

I agree with Mr X and I want to add that the Shriner
Order are a bunch of perverts and they have been
kicked out of Mecca a long time ago for being judged
as total infedels .There exist two versions of the "illuminati"
Shriners in the US and Europe, as number two was
created to manipulate influential Black Americans
from what is defined as Prince Hall Masonry
(Freemasonry for blacks only). I can also confirm from
a personal experience that the Ritual of the Kissing
of the Black Stone made by the Shriners is the most
infedel ritual in the world, as these blasphemers
kiss the ass of the Master in the Lodge/Temple and

not the Black Stone at the Kaaba in Mecca this is disgraceful and offensive ,

it is a direct mockery of that solemn tradition in the life of all muslims.

These illuminati should be really punished for such diabolical rubbish even if it helps a few hospitals...

Nowdays the illuminati Shriners completely control from their Temples the A.A.S.R. (Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite) Lodges as part of the illuminati pyramid, they actually made a massive campaign to get Freemasons initiated in basketball stadiums ...YES 6000 at the time ready to join the illuminati Satanic Shriners.

The Shriners then lead to the History of the Hillbilly Degree :

by Imperial Raban Harris

"Many years ago, shortly after I became a Shriner, I was exposed to the world of side-line degrees. Now to reach this point in life, a man must first become a Mason. That is a member of the Masonic Lodge. This is a very great organization, so like my father and brothers, I was very proud to become a member.

Now that I was a Mason; I was promptly informed that I must go on up." Some urged me to take the York Rites, and some said take the Scottish Rites; some even said to take both. This some of the best advice that I have ever had that I followed. Now I was able to petition and join the Shrine. Shrine Temples are in all areas of North America and apparently these fellows have fun.

So I became a Shriner. A Shriner is permitted to wear the red fez and join in the many social and charitable activities. He can join the Clown Unit, the Marching Patrol, Oriental Band, or other groups and participate in the colorful parades and be seen in many public places. The social activities are many and always proud to be helping support the Shriners Hospitals. What could be finer than to have fun and help the crippled and burned children at the same time?

At this point I was beginning to acquire a billfold full of cards. Each of the Masonic organizations issues their own annual card, and they soon add up. Then the Temple issues a card; and each of the Units also issues their own annual cards. Now a Shriner becomes exposed to the world of side-line degrees. Many Shriners loved to join as many as possible in order to be able to display the membership cards-sometimes dozens and dozens, and he is always

proudest if he has more than the other Shriner. It is quite common to see Shriners have special card cases; which they will flip out at the faintest hint to unfold a strip of cards a yard or two long. This is the world of the side-line degree.

Side-line Degrees came under many names: the Horse Traders, Swords of Timbuktu, Yellow Dog, Mandarin, Mad Dogs of Lebanon and many, many others. Often I would wonder where the money that myself and others paid out for these small pieces of cardboard [the valuable membership card] was going to. Why I even joined the Old Bastards. The money went and the number of membership cards grew.

Slowly into my world of awareness came the realization that all of this money paid out for the side-line degrees was going to Shrine clubs, groups of individuals and sometimes to single individuals. The money paid for fine banquets and parties, material objects, and sometimes went into an individuals pocket. Furthermore, some of the Rituals left me rather cold or in disgust. This could not be right.

What the Shriners needed was a new side-line degree, one that had a new and interesting ritual, and above all a purpose—namely that all profits would go for a worthy cause, to help the children who were admitted to the Shriners Hospitals. The members of this new side-line degree must have some fun and enjoy the activities so that he wanted his friends to also participate, and help spread the word of the new Degree. Rules must be drawn up to assure that all profits went to help those crippled and burned children of the Shriners Hospitals and for no other purpose.

After discussing side-line degrees with a friend one day back in 1969, I decided to see if I could put something down in writing to establish such a new degree. I could only draw upon my own experiences--born and raised in the Hills of West Virginia and now living in the hills of Kentucky. I could recall the outhouse moon; which closely resembled the Crescent, a symbol held in the highest esteem by all Shriners. This somehow reminded me of corn cobs, moonshine, etc. So I sat down and wrote. Slowly the new Degree took substance and form

Now the Hillbilly Degree did not take form in a few days; it really took several months and several rewrites. The truth is, if I had it to do over, there are a few other changes I would make. However, it finally looked pretty good. Much better than most of the other side-line degrees that I had taken.

Then I wrote a Constitution to assure that no one made any money from this Hillbilly Degree--all profits must go to help those crippled and burned children of the Shriners Hospitals. Now we are ready to go, and a couple of friends agreed to help me try out the new Degree.

With the help of a couple of friends, it takes three to put on the Degree work, we initiated a few of the Shriners of El Hasa Temple in Ashland, Kentucky and everyone seemed to enjoy it. So we realized that the new Hillbilly Degree would be accepted at least as well as the many other side-line degrees.

The next step was to obtain a copyright, so that no group could come along later and put on this degree and not abide by the rules that the profits must go to help the crippled and burned children. This was what it was all about. Thus copyright No. 23370 was obtained in 1970 which can and will be renewed after it expires. Now all that these first Hillbillies received upon initiation was the membership cards. Now we found a source for Hillbilly Hats, and everyone started to wear their 'Hillbilly Tuxedos," the overalls to all meetings. The more worn and patched, the better they were accepted. The Hillbilly Degree was on the way, but we still thought of this as only a local side-line degree for the El Hasa Temple area.

At the Imperial Shrine Convention in Miami, Florida in 1970 we decided to put the Hillbilly Degree work on. Over a hundred joined from other Temples, and the Shriners from Hejaz Temple in South Carolina wanted to be authorized to put on this Hillbilly Degree and put on the work in the name of their own Clan. This called for some quick action.

Since it was apparent that The Grand and Glorious Order of the Hillbilly Degree was a success, it was important to tie up all the loose ends. A Trust agreement was drawn up between the three officers accepting the responsibility of control of any money coming into their hands to be for the charitable benefit of the crippled and burned children. Agreement was certified and duly registered. An application was filed with the Internal Revenue Service for exemption from Federal income tax and was approved. Finally approval was granted by the Board of Trustees of the Shriners Hospitals for Crippled Children to raise money for the Shriners Hospitals.

Now, do you know of any other side-line degree in Shrinedom that has received all of these approvals? If you do, let me know so that I can apply for

membership.

An Application for Chapter was drawn up and the people of South Carolina from Hejaz Temple were granted Clan No. 2. Slowly the word went out and Kosair received Clan No. 3. Beni Kedem in W. Va. asked for Clan No. 4 in 1971; and Syrian of Cincinnati received Clan No. 5 in 1972. Clan No. 6 at Nemesis of W. Va. was not set up until 1974, Aladdin of Columbus, Ohio became Clan No. 7.

No. 8 also went to Aladdin, the only Temple to have two Clans. Then came Rajah, Bektash, Yaarab, Lulu, Oasis, Murat, Kena, Al Koran, Acca and Morocco. Others followed in Al Chymia, Crescent, Moslem, etc. to the current total of 60 Clans as of Sept. 1981. Two are in Canada.

AN INTERESTING NOTE FROM THE WEB SITE OF IMPERIAL RABAN:

Imperial Raban Harris adds in a note that there are 160 Clans at the beginning of 1999.

Future Clans will be duly noted in the Hillbilly News, so you can follow history as it is made."

THESE OLD BASTARDS ARE THE WORK OF THE DEVIL THATS IT...

The Imperial Potentate

[url=http://www.shrinershq.org/Shrine/message/] http://www.shrinershq.org/Shrine/message/[/url]

usualy joins the elite of the Hillbilly Order at the Bohemian Grove...

THIS ILLUMINATI PYRAMID OF THE SHRINERS LEADS DIRECTELY TO MOLOCH A DEMONIC JINN FROM ANCIENT TIMES...

MOLOCH

A divinity worshipped by the idolatrous Israelites. The Hebrew pointing Molech does not represent the original pronunciation of the name, any more than the Greek vocalization Moloch found in the LXX and in the Acts (vii, 43). The primitive title of this god was very probably Melech, "king", the consonants of which came to be combined through derision with the vowels of the word Bosheth, "shame". As the word Moloch (A.V. Molech) means king, it is difficult in several places of the Old Testament to determine whether it should be considered as the proper name of a deity or as a simple appellative. The passages of the original text in which the name stands probably for that of a god

are Lev., xviii, 21; xx, 2-5; III (A. V. I) Kings, xi, 7; IV (II) Kings, xxiii, 10; Is., xxx, 33; lvii, 9; Jer., xxxii, 35.

The chief feature of Moloch's worship among the Jews seems to have been the sacrifice of children, and the usual expression for describing that sacrifice was "to pass through the fire", a rite carried out after the victims had been put to death. The special centre of such atrocities was just outside of Jerusalem, at a place called Tophet (probably "place of abomination"), in the valley of Geennom. According to III (I) Kings, xi, 7, Solomon erected "a temple" for Moloch "on the hill over against Jerusalem", and on this account he is at times considered as the monarch who introduced the impious cult into Israel, but we are not sure we can subscribe to this theory as Solomon is also a key figure for the faith of Islam.

And lets go back to the Ritual of the Black Stone for a moment,I know its not a must to kiss the Black Stone in the Islamic faith but the Shriners are making a mockery of our religion in their Temple's and last year complains were even filed and released in open Lodge in London. This happened in front of the Brethern of the Masonic High Council for England and Wales on the 29th of September 6005 when Brother Rui Gabirro pointed out the illegal activities taking place in Shriners Temple's in the USA. INCLUDING SNORTING COCAINE ON TOP ON THE HOLY QU'RAN AND THE BIBBLE WITH PROSTITUTES ON THE SIDE!

As Salam Aleikum

Leo Lyon Zagami
now a real muslim called Khaled Saifullah Khan



Leo Lyon Zagami and illustrious Brother Julian F. Smith the European representative of the Shriners, a very powerful illuminati.

The KAOS banning attempt

The KAOS banning attempt
from <http://www.biroco.com/kaos/index.html>

KAOS 14 was first published online on July 22, 2002. Since that time there have been a number of attempts to get it taken off the Internet, so controversial do its contents appear to be in the eyes of some.

On August 20, 2002, the KAOS supplement was temporarily suppressed due to a complaint by a person or organisation that did not wish this material to be made public.

The 69-page supplement concerns 'The Black Lodge of Santa Cruz', and is a remarkable personal testimony of occult experience in a magical Order – the Caliphate OTO, renowned for use of legal muscle against both publishers and web hosting companies, much like the Scientologists.

For those who haven't heard of the now infamous 'Black Lodge', until the publication of this important document rumours abounded concerning a clandestine initiatory body formed near the heart of the Caliphate OTO in 1990, known as 'The Black Lodge of Santa Cruz'. The supplement to KAOS 14 is written by a direct witness and participant in these events, which involved Enochian operations that threatened the power base of the Caliphate.

We at KAOS, it has to be said, expected the work to be controversial, but were surprised by the petty strategies person or persons unknown used to try to ensure no-one would be able to read it. Initially, the supplement was moved to another server, while KAOS itself remained on the original website unchallenged.

On October 17 2002, however, the entire KAOS website was closed down by BT Internet and the account terminated, either as a result of a further objection by the original complainant or by someone else who feels aggrieved by what I and others have written.

Forewarned by the initial partially successful suppression attempt, we had taken the precaution of setting up mirror sites and so when KAOS was closed down we simply switched to a redirection URL and pointed it at one of the mirrors.

This meant we could change the actual location of the website at a moment's notice.

One wonders what those who wished KAOS 14 didn't exist hoped to gain by making complaints about it. At the

time of the controversy I put together a couple of pages on the background to this which may be of interest, although I have decided not to update them any longer, they remain as they were when the KAOS website was closed down and are now archival material (some of the URLs in this material no longer work):

The attempt to suppress KAOS

What a circus! – public opinion

Joel Biroco

Licio Gelli the worshipful master of the P2 (Propaganda 2) (12/13/2006)

latest video reveals the POET AND CONSPIRATOR LICIO GELLI

Brother Licio Gelli Past Worshipfull Master of the P2 proudly continues the piloted opening of his image showing is photo with Hitler and Mussolini at the begining of the interview, and later we see him talking about the infamous pictures of the Pope wearing a swimming suit (a demented scandal of the time involving the Pope half naked by the swimmming pool) And last but not least Brother Gelli reveals that Opus Dei is a Catholic form of Freemasonry .The Brother Gelli starts talking about the Secret Services of the Vatican, described by him as a a very powerfull Secret Service for a very powerfull State...yes one of the two HQ's of Satan in the end of times (the other being Jerusalem).

Gelli says that the Opus Dei is defined also as white freemasonry and P2 as black freemasonry(the dark side of the force) .In a masonic Temple we find on the floor white and black that symbolize the good and the evil side of mankind, the Vatican and the Jesuits have obviously control over what's good and what's evil as they think they are God as I told you in earlier articles.

But Gelli never mentions the SMOM and the Jesuits in this video as such topics are considered off limits to the prophane journalist.

In the State archive in Pistoia they have opened the heavy door of the room dedicated to the affairs of Licio Gelli at the begining of 2006 , he donated part of his archive which was transferred from his home called Villa Wanda.

It is an extraordinary archive containing letters of illuminati agents Torquato Tasso, Napoleon Bonaparte, Giuseppe Garibaldi, Adolph Hitler, Giuseppe Verdi, yes a very sick collection indeed.

some say it's a truly God-given gift for historians and for expert archivist but in reality Gelli kept the best bits of this collection for himself including all the dirty work for the SMOM and his Jesuit Masters. Wel lets see the video:



Licio Gelli the Worshipfull Master of the Lodge P2 is very sick with cancer so this will be probably the main reason why the illuminati want him to make is last show with his confessions of a poet and conspirator in his latest book "Parola di Venerabile". In this book journalist Sandro Neri interview's for hours Brother Licio the Puppet Master of the most powerful Masonic Lodge in the world Propaganda 2.

From Leo Lyon Zagami

**The Scandinavian Vatican Illuminati élite:
The Swedish Rite (12/13/2006)**



What is the Swedish Rite?

The Swedish rite is part of Scandinavian Freemasonry a Christian fundamentalist Fraternity secretly linked with the Vatican and the Jesuits.

The system is grouped into three divisions as follows:

St. John's (Craft) degrees:

I Apprentice

II Fellow Craft

III Master Mason

St. Andrew's (Scottish) degrees:

IV-V Apprentice-Companion of St. Andrew

VI Master of St. Andrew

Chapter degrees:

VII Very Illustrious Brother

VIII Most Illustrious Brother

IX Enlightened Brother

X Very Enlightened Brother (Very Vatican illuminati...)

On top of the system is

XI Most Enlightened Brother, Knight Commander of the Red Cross

(Vatican illuminati Puppet Masters of Scandinavia)

There are approximately 60 freemasons in Sweden currently holding the XIth degree. They are present or past members of the Grand Council or Grand Officers. In 1811 King Karl established the Royal Order of King Karl XIII. It is a civil order, conferred by the King, only to Freemasons holding the XIth degree with the number limited to 33. It is, however, not a Masonic degree.

Progression from one degree to the next is far from automatic. A brother has not only to be regular in attendance - he has to give proof of his proficiency and of his knowledge of Freemasonry.

There is only one form of accepted ritual for each degree, and deviations are not tolerated. The presiding Master follows an accepted ritual manuscript when working a Lodge.

The Swedish Rite is worked in Sweden, Norway, Denmark, Finland and Iceland. It is also, in a German variant,

practiced in Grosse Landesloge der Freimaurer von Deutschland (the Grand Lodge of All German Freemasons).

The only Nazi Vatican illuminati Grand Lodges in the world working this so called Christian Rite with the blessings and written approval of the Pope are :

In Sweden <http://www.frimurarorden.se/>

In Denmark <http://www.ddfo.dk/nyheder/>

In Norway <http://www.frimurer.no/>

In Iceland <http://www.frmr.is/>

and obviously in Germany <http://www.freimaurerei.com/>

Their Masonic Worldwide Network of mutual recognition and collaboration includes the following :

EUROPE

Andorra

- Gran Lògia d'Andorra

Austria

- Grossloge von Österreich
- Oberster Rat für Österreich der Freimaurer des AASR

Belgium

- Grande Loge Régulière de Belgique
- Grand Chapitre de l'Arche Royale de Belgique
- Grand Prieuré de Belgique

Bulgaria

- United Grand Lodge A.F.&A.M. of Bulgaria

The Czech Republic

- Grand Lodge of the Czech Republic

Denmark

- National Grand Lodge of Denmark (Den Danske Frimurerorden)

Estonia

- Grand Lodge of Estonia

Finland

- Grand Lodge of F&A Masons of Finland (Suomen v. ja o.m. Suurloosi)
- Grand Lodge of Mark Masters of Finland
- Royal Arch Grand Chapter of Finland
- Supreme Council 33° for Finland
- Great Priory of Finland
- Grand Imperial Conclave of Finland. Red Cross of Constantine

France

- Grande Loge Nationale Française
- Grande Chapitre de l'Arche Royale pour la France

Germany

- Grosse Landesloge der Freimaurer von Deutschland
- Vereinigte Grosslogen von Deutschland
- Oberster Rat für Deutschland der Freimaurer des alten und angenommenen Schottischen Ritus
- Orden der Tempelritter, Grosspriorat von Deutschland

Great Britain

- United Grand Lodge of England
- Supreme Grand Royal Arch Chapter of England
- Supreme Council 33° of the Ancient and Accepted Rite for England and Wales and its Districts and Chapters Overseas
- Great Priory of England and Wales
- Grand Imperial Conclave of England, Wales and Territories Overseas. Red Cross of Constantine
- Grand Lodge of Scotland
- Supreme Grand Royal Arch Chapter of Scotland
- Supreme Council 33° for Scotland
- Order of the Temple, Great Priory of Scotland

Greece

- Grand Lodge of Greece
- Great Priory of Greece

Hungary

- Symbolic Grand Lodge of Hungary

Iceland

- National Grand Lodge of Iceland (Frímúrarareglan á Islandi)

Ireland

- Grand Lodge of Ireland
- Supreme Grand Royal Arch Chapter of Ireland
- Supreme Council 33° for Ireland

Italy

- Gran Loggia Regolare d'Italia

Latvia

- Grand Lodge of Latvia

Lithuania

- Grand Lodge of Lithuania

Luxembourg

- Grande Loge de Luxembourg

Malta

- Sovereign Grand Lodge of Malta

The Netherlands

- Grootoosten der Nederlanden

- Groot Kapittel der Nederland (Royal Arch Chapter)
- Operraad voor het Koninkrijk der Nederlanden (33°)

Norway

- National Grand Lodge of Norway (Den Norske Frimurerorden)

Poland

- National Grand Lodge of Poland

Portugal

- Grande Loja Legal de Portugal
- Grande Priorado Independente da Lusitania
- Supremo Conselho 33o para Portugal

Spain

- Gran Logia de España
- Supremo Consejo del Grado 33°
- Gran Priorado de España

Switzerland

- Schweizerische Grossloge (Alpina)
- Grand Prieuré Indépendant d'Helvétie
- Suprême Conseil 33° de Suisse

Turkey

- Grand Lodge of Turkey

NORTH AMERICA

Canada

- Grand Lodge of Alberta
- Grand Lodge of British Columbia
- Grand Lodge of Manitoba
- Grand Lodge of New Brunswick
- Grand Lodge of New Foundland & Labrador
- Grand Lodge of Nova Scotia
- Grand Lodge of Canada in the Province of Ontario
- Grand Lodge of Prince Edward Island
- Grand Lodge of Quebec
- Grand Lodge of Saskatchewan
- Grand Chapter of Royal Arch Masons of Canada in the Province of Ontario
- Supreme Council 33° for the Dominion of Canada
- Sovereign Great Priory of Canada

U S A

- Grand Lodge of Alabama
- Grand Lodge of Alaska
- Grand Lodge of Arizona
- Grand Lodge of Arkansas
- Grand Lodge of California
- Grand Lodge of Colorado
- Grand Lodge of Connecticut
- Grand Lodge of Delaware
- Grand Lodge of the District of Columbia

- Grand Lodge of Florida
- Grand Lodge of Georgia
- Grand Lodge of Hawaii
- Grand Lodge of Idaho
- Grand Lodge of Illinois
- Grand Lodge of Indiana
- Grand Lodge of Iowa
- Grand Lodge of Kansas
- Grand Lodge of Kentucky
- Grand Lodge of Louisiana
- Grand Lodge of Maine
- Grand Lodge of Maryland
- Grand Lodge of Massachusetts
- Grand Lodge of Michigan
- Grand Lodge of Minnesota
- Grand Lodge of Mississippi
- Grand Lodge of Missouri
- Grand Lodge of Montana
- Grand Lodge of Nebraska
- Grand Lodge of Nevada
- Grand Lodge of New Hampshire
- Grand Lodge of New Jersey
- Grand Lodge of New Mexico
- Grand Lodge of the State of New York
- Grand Lodge of North Carolina
- Grand Lodge of North Dakota
- Grand Lodge of Ohio
- Grand Lodge of Oklahoma
- Grand Lodge of Oregon
- Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania
- Grand Lodge of Rhode Island
- Grand Lodge of South Carolina
- Grand Lodge of South Dakota
- Grand Lodge of Tennessee
- Grand Lodge of Texas
- Grand Lodge of Utah
- Grand Lodge of the State of Washington
- Grand Lodge of Vermont
- Grand Lodge of Virginia
- Grand Lodge of the State of West Virginia
- Grand Lodge of Wisconsin
- Grand Lodge of Wyoming
- General Grand Chapter of Royal Arch Masons for U S A
- Supreme Council 33° for the Northern Masonic Jurisdiction of the United States of America
- Supreme Council 33° for the Southern Masonic Jurisdiction of the United States of America

LATIN AMERICA

Argentina

- Gran Logia De la Argentina

Brazil

- Grande Oriente do Brazil
- Grande Loja Maçônica do Estado de São Paulo

Chile

- Gran Logia de Chile

ASIA

India

- Grand Lodge of India

Israel

- Grand Lodge of the State of Israel

Japan

- Grand Lodge of Japan

AUSTRALIA AND NEW ZEALAND

Australia and New Zealand

- United Grand Lodge of New South Wales
- United Grand Lodge of Queensland
- Grand Lodge of South Australia
- United Grand Lodge of Victoria
- Grand Lodge of Western Australia
- Grand Lodge of Tasmania
- Supreme Council 33° for Australia
- Great Priory of Queensland
- Great Priory of Victoria
- Great Priory of Western Australia
- Grand Lodge of New Zealand

We the People Will Not Be Chipped (12/15/2006)



We the People will not be Chipped - No Verichip Inside Movement, is based on the irrefutable fact, that we believe in mankind's inalienable human rights that are absolute and can not be debased, nor perverted. Human life can not be degraded to a 16 digit RFID chip number embedded under you skin under any circumstance. By uniting on this common ground, we can send a strong message to the IBM funded Verichip that we the people will not be chipped!

If you or your company/organization would like to get involved with the We the People will not be Chipped - No Verichip Inside Movement , we encourage you to get in contact with us. We are looking for contributors , web designers, artists in all fields , printers, multimedia experts, mailing houses, civil

libertarians, financial contributors, and freedom fighters to help us take this message to the masses. We will only be treated like inventory when complacency becomes our drug of choice.

As history has a funny habit of repeating itself. Study World War II closely on how IBM backed the Nazi Regime utilizing the Hollerith Machine . The Hollerith Machine was a punch card system that aided in cataloguing the population. This IBM technology gave the fascist, totalitarian state the much needed technology boost to increase it's rate of human data processing . The goal was simple, extreme nationalism which called for the unification of all German-speaking peoples and eradicating the enemies of the state namely the Jews and other non-compliant races.

Fast forward to the year 2006 , we have IBM funding the parent company of the Verichip namely Applied Digital Solutions [ADSX] . The VeriChip Corporation is both FDA approved and patented with the owner of patent (#6,400,338) granted recently to VeriChip's manufacturer, Digital Angel Corporation, with worldwide patents pending.

In the re-active world's state of affairs, we are seeing world governments tightening measures in regard to identity protection, trumpeting our need to be protected from the forces of evil. As we move into the age of paranoia and fear these ideologies, supported by propaganda campaigns, demand total conformity on the part of the people.

Satanist Introvigne from the OTO talking about Satanism and crime in Sweden (12/13/2006)

How is it possible?

Well ask your local police and you gonna see what kind of reaction you get when you start mentioning the illuminati criminals from the Ordo Templi Orientis, or Lt.Col Aquino the ultimate PSYOP Master of the Devil and the guys from the Temple of Set. But at the end of the day they are serving the Vatican Satan and they are the evil secret police of New World Order as we all know by now. Be ready to fight for your Freedom when you have a Nazi Satanist like Introvigne doing lectures to the National Council for Crime Prevention in Sweden.

Did Introvigne lecture in Sweden to protect us from

what?

From him?

This world is gone completely insane so lets go with

the Swedish way to Nazism!

All the best,

Leo/Khaled

The Gothic Milieu:

Black Metal, Satanism, and Vampires

by Massimo Introvigne - A slightly different version of this paper was presented at the conference

"Rejected and Suppressed Knowledge: The Racist Right and the Cultic Milieu" organized by the Swedish National Council for Crime Prevention, Stockholm, 15-16 February 1997

The New Satanism by illuminati Massimo Introvigne XI degree OTOA

In 1996 both Italy and France were shocked by criminal cases related to Satanist groups. In Italy Marco Dimitri, the young leader of the larger Italian Satanist group, the Luciferian Children of Satan (Bambini di Satana Luciferiani), was arrested twice in the same year on charges of rape. In France graves were desecrated in Toulon (and subsequently in other towns in Southern France): four members of a small Satanist band were arrested. Similar incidents took place in Romania, Russia and other countries. The media were taken by surprise, considering that by 1996 the Satanism scares of the 1980s and early 1990s had largely subsided.

Modern Satanism appeared in the 17th century. Satanism should not be confused with witchcraft. While witchcraft is a popular and normally unorganized phenomenon, modern Satanism is the worship of the Devil within the frame of organized movements and elaborate ritual. Modern Satanists -- unlike participants in earlier witchcraft -- are largely members of the middle and upper classes. Similarly, Satanism scares are different from witch hunts. Unlike the latter, the former credit Satanists not only with bloody crimes and relationships with the Devil but, more specifically, with the power to secretly influence -- if not direct -- the life of whole nations and the course of human history. Organized Satanism and Satanism scares manifest themselves in the history of the West in a cyclical way. Groups of

Satanists (normally quite small) are detected and their activities are magnified by this modern invention, the press (in later cycles, TV). As a reaction, a Satanism scare arises, where anti-Satanists usually grossly exaggerate both the number and the power of the Satanists, insisting that they are behind contemporary social movements they perceive as disturbing. In a third phase, anti-Satanism is disqualified by its own exaggerations, becomes disreputable and opens the way for new open activities of Satanists, thus for a new cycle.

The first important cycle starts with the activities of a group of Satanists at the court of the French King Louis XIV between 1662-1679. When the main Satanists are tried for a number of crimes, press and pamphlets guarantee an international notoriety to the case. Between the end of the 17th century and the beginning of 18th century a Satanism scare follows, where anti-Satanists suspect Satanists (actually a few dozens people in the French incident) to conspire in the dark to promote Enlightenment skepticism and anti-Christian culture and politics. Ultimately anti-Satanist literature became so extreme as to be easily discredited. This discrediting paved the way for the occult revival of the years of the French Revolution.

The Revolution, however (and the visibility of occult and magical groups in the same years), prompted another Satanism scare which lasted through the 1850s and was revived in the 1890s. The Revolution, Christian anti-Satanists argued, was so incredible that it could not be a mere political phenomenon, and a whole religious literature attributed it to the conspiracy of secret societies such as the notorious Illuminati or, more directly, to Satanists directed by the Devil in person. Apparently, small groups of Satanists were in fact active in France, Belgium and possibly other countries in the 1850s. Their activities caused the usual anti-Satanist over-reaction.

The Satanism scare (which tried to explain also the surprising success of Spiritualism through Satanic conspiracy theories) had a first scholarly phase where Catholic intellectuals discussed theories on Satanism and Satan's influence. In a second phase -- after the success of Joris Karl Huysmans' novel *Là-bas* (1891) had familiarized the public with Satanism and Black Masses -- scholars were replaced by journalists. At least two of the latter -- the notorious Léo Taxil (1854-1907) and his co-conspirator Charles Hacks ("Dr. Bataille") -- were clever frauds who, having spread

incredible tales about Satanists, later admitted to have exploited the gullibility of certain Catholic conservative readers for a variety of purposes. The game could not go on indefinitely, and Taxil had to admit the fraud in 1897. His confession discredited the Satanism scares for decades and only after sixty years a truly international scare manifested itself again. A large sociological literature exists on the Satanism scares of the 1970s-1990s, an over-reaction to the visibility of contemporary Satanist organizations dating from the foundation of California's Church of Satan in 1966 and a manifestation of larger hostility to "cults".

By the early 1990s, the theory that underground "generational" Satanic cults are widespread and prey on day-care toddlers had been largely debunked by social scientists and law enforcement agencies throughout the United States and Europe. Memories "recovered" in therapy of past "satanic" ritual abuses are increasingly rejected as court evidence in both United States and Europe. Only small pockets of Christian counter-cult activists and fringe therapists still believe in the factual reality of "satanic" ritual abuses recovered during memory therapy.

Although the 1996 incidents have been greeted by these groups with a we-told-you-so attitude, the scenario was in fact quite different. The Satanism discovered by Italian and French law enforcement agencies in 1996 is not the same Satanism exposed in the core books of the anti-Satanist movement in the 1980s. It is also different from "classic" Satanism of organizations like Anton LaVey's Church of Satan or Michael Aquino's Temple of Set. The scenario introduced in the Satanism scares of the 1980s postulated that Satanists are very difficult to recognize. They are lawyers, doctors, corporate executives. In fact, their activities are so clandestine that they could be discovered only in therapy by inducing their victims to recover post-traumatic memories. The 1996 Satanists are, if anything, too evident. Marco Dimitri and his followers dress all in black, wear a plethora of Satanic symbols, and have appeared as spokespersons for Satan in popular Italian TV talk shows. While not as famous as Dimitri, members of the Toulon gang also dressed like a Satanist is supposed to dress.

Classic Satanism was born in California in the 1960s. The Church of Satan was established in San Francisco by Anton Szandor LaVey (1930-1997) in 1966 as a development of an organization called The Magic Circle that he co-founded in 1960 with Hollywood underground film-maker Kenneth Anger. In 1975 most of the leadership of the Church of Satan left LaVey's

organization and followed Michael Aquino into the splinter group Temple of Set. The Church of Satan became mostly a mail-order organization during the 1980s, but experienced a comeback of a sort in the 1990s through new leaders, the publication of the newsletter *The Black Flame*, and the appearance of some dozens of sister organizations throughout the world. Although LaVey believed that Satan is only the metaphor for a higher (and more selfish) human potential, while Aquino maintains that Satan (or, rather, Set) is a personal being, both are heavily indebted for their worldviews and ceremonies to British magus Aleister Crowley (1875-1947). While Crowley did not believe in the personal existence of Satan and despised Satanists, his rituals have been adapted -- with the appropriate changes -- by almost all modern Satanist groups.

At least before the mid-1980s members of classic Satanist groups were typically middle class urbanites in their forties and fifties. Except for ceremonies, they would wear a jacket and a tie rather than black leather "Satanic" clothings. This is certainly true for European offshoots of classic Satanism such as the two Churches of Satan based in Turin, Italy. Additionally, their leadership needed to be rather cultivated, since the magical works of authors such as Crowley are not easy to grasp and require a solid background in Western esotericism. The situation somewhat changed in the late 1980s, when the Temple of Set and some of the smaller groups inspired by the Church of Satan realized that a sizeable youth subculture potentially interested in Satanism existed and tried, with mixed results, to get in touch with it. The original Californian Church of Satan and the Italian Churches of Satan, however, still largely maintain the original character. By contrast the new Satanist groups -- such as those "discovered" by the police in Italy and France in 1996 -- are typically lead by youths in their 30s, have as members mostly teenagers, and it is extremely rare that their leaders are well-educated in traditional Western occult lore. They are much more interested in music.

The Gothic Milieu from the 1970s to the 1990s

The Gothic milieu (occasionally called the Dark Wave, as a submilieu of the 1970's New Wave) has largely been created by rock music, although fiction, comics, movies, Æ role-playing games and later the Internet also had a relevant influence. Although the term Gothic was created by outsiders, it was quickly accepted by the movement, notwithstanding the fact

that the latter largely ignored 18th and 19th century Gothic literature (with the possible exception of Dracula, whose inclusion in the Gothic genre is however disputed by contemporary critics). Gothic music should not be confused with heavy metal. Metal plays on the power of extreme human emotions and feelings. Gothic concentrates on human reactions to particular emotions associated with death, corpses, blood, the macabre, and vampires. Although the Devil is often mentioned, he is not always a key player in the Gothic scene. Besides, Satan is mentioned in many brands of rock music that are not Gothic (and so are vampires, who make frequent guest appearances in heavy metal music).

The origins of Gothic come from many different sources. Gothic themes emerged around 1970 in England and the United States with artists and groups like Alice Cooper and Black Sabbath. Although these musicians were not purely Gothic, fans of Alice Cooper were largely responsible for introducing the Gothic outlook, with its black-leather clothing and silver earrings for males, in many European countries. In 1976 David Letts founded The Damned in England, a band that was originally a punk group, but later focused mostly on Gothic. Letts changed his name to David Vanian (from "Transylvanian") and focused on the vampire theme (although Nazi symbols were also occasionally introduced). In the same year, Bernard Sumner, Peter Hook, Ian Curtis (1957-1980) and Terry Mason (later replaced by Stephen Morris) decided to start a band in Manchester. Originally called Warsaw, they changed their name to Joy Division in 1978 in order not to be confused with a pre-existing London punk group, Warsaw Pakt. The name came from the line of huts where young deported women were forced to prostitute themselves to German officers in Nazi concentration camps. Notwithstanding the name, Joy Division denied any Nazi sympathies and in fact appeared at the Manchester Rock Against Racism benefit concert in 1978. Although Joy Division occasionally used Nazi paraphernalia on stage, its portrait of Nazism was, if anything, sad, as evidenced from the following lines of its hit "They Walked In Line":

All dressed in uniforms so fine,

they drank and killed to pass the time.

Wearing the shame of all their crimes

with measured steps they walked in line.

They walked in line.

They carried pictures of their wives,

and number tags to prove their lies.

And made it through the whole machine,

with dirty hearts and hands washed clean.

They walked in line.

Joy Division eluded classification, but its haunted and ghostly atmospheres had a deep influence on later Gothic. On May 18, 1980, just before Joy Division was to leave England for their first U.S. tour, Ian Curtis hung himself in his kitchen. Without its talented singer and lyricist, replaced by Bernard Sumner, the group continued as New Order and remained influential on the alternative (but much less on the Gothic) music scene.

In the years when Joy Division was becoming popular, a more cultivated version of Gothic was introduced in England by singer Suzie Sioux, "Siouxsie". Sioux came from punk, and was inspired by groups like the Sex Pistols. She was also a friend of Genesis P-Orridge, an Aleister Crowley enthusiast and the founder of the Temple of Psychick Youth (TOPY). Orridge's music — the first wave of industrial, or "industrial culture" -- was as far from Gothic as possible, but his contacts with Sioux did much to introduce Crowley in the Gothic milieu. Later, Orridge will become an inspiration for the birth of the "second wave" or industrial music, much closer to the Gothic and, in fact, occasionally labeled "industrial Gothic". This further subgenre will emerge in the late 1980s around the Wax Trax circle in Chicago, will become well-known with the Nine Inch Nails of Trent Reznor and their influential album *Pretty Hate Machine* (1989), and will eventually triumph with Marilyn Manson. In the late 1970s Sioux founded Siouxsie and The Banshees. Robert Smith, the leader of a much more famous band, the Cure, worked with Siouxsie and the Banshees in 1983-1984 following four influential Cure albums.

Largely responsible for defining Gothic as a genre was Bauhaus, whose leader Peter Murphy continued as a popular Gothic musician after the dissolution of the group in 1983. By 1983 -- the year when another early Gothic group, The Misfits, also separated -- Gothic music was experiencing a boom. New groups emerged, including The Sisters of Mercy and later, in 1988, Dark Theater whose leader, Vlad, wears portable fangs and claims to actually drink blood (originally only from his wife, Lynda, who later divorced him and now proclaim herself a "lesbian Goth"). Blood-drinkers

are, at any rate, a small distinct subculture within the Gothic milieu, perhaps closer to sado-masochism than to teenage Gothic.

While classic punk was experiencing a crisis, Gothic groups, including the 45 Grave, inherited some of its features and its fans. By 1990 the Gothic scene was truly international, with bands in countries such as Japan, Sweden, Finland, New Zealand, Poland, Italy, in addition to Germany, the United Kingdom, and the United States. By 1990, the Gothic subculture was well established with specialized magazines, including Propaganda (established in New York by Fred H. Berger and perhaps the most important voice for the Gothic), and Ghastly.

Non-Gothic groups such as the Iron Maiden and Kiss felt compelled to issue at least an album with Gothic themes. But readers of Propaganda and other members of the Gothic subculture typically skipped the most famous groups as being too commercial. They rather regarded themselves as part of an elite subculture, lionized less well-known groups and remained apart from the larger world of rock fans. Being part of the Gothic milieu for many was not a Saturday evening concert affair, but a permanent lifestyle. "True" Goths dress in black every day of the week, wear peculiar jewelry and use their own jargon. Rather macabre allusions and jokes -- whose meaning is often lost to outsiders -- are a trademark feature of their style.

Around 1990 the Gothic milieu, born from music, started to be increasingly defined by its literary preferences as well. Two Gothic role-playing games focusing on vampires -- Ravenloft, that emerged in 1990 from the fantasy game Dungeons & Dragons, and Vampire: The Masquerade, introduced by White Wolf in 1991 -- had an important influence on the milieu. Considering the Gothic milieu's love affair with horror literature (including frequent allusions in its music to such classics as Dracula), it is surprising that references to Stephen King are virtually non-existent. King is probably just too popular for a subculture glorying in its minority status. He also insists that his novels do not promote any kind of worldview. By contrast, Anne Rice -- who occasionally does claim that she is introducing a worldview, with increasingly apparent Gnostic and Kabbalistic references -- is immensely popular in the Gothic milieu. Classics of Gothic and horror literature, from "Monk" Lewis to Lovecraft, are largely ignored, with the occasional exception of Dracula.

Gothic events, including the 1989 Theatre of the

Vampires held in Long Beach, California, musicians such as Tony Lestat (a main participant in the 1989 event and singer of Wreckage), shows such as Tony Sokol's *La Commedia Del Sangue: Dances From A Shallow Grave* - The Vampyr Theatre, Gothic bands such as Lestat, and the Italian Theatre des Vampires, fanzines such as *Savage Garden* (published in English in Milan and now renamed *Wistaria*) all borrowed their names (and much more) from Anne Rice. Later, in 1992, another New Orleans female horror writer, Poppy Z. Brite, wrote a cult novel for the Gothic milieu, *Lost Souls*, featuring the encounter of real undead vampires with the Gothic subculture of a small American town.

As of the mid-1990s the very success of the Gothic threatens its existence as a separate genre in rock music. Contemporary rock is eclectic, and it is often difficult to tell what genre a group is all about. Such labels as post-punk, dark metal, doom metal, garage rock and trash are difficult to define and often include Gothic themes. If anything, some of the new labels mean to convey a passion for the outrageous and the extreme, and regard the Gothic bands of the 1980s as moderate. The most extreme subgenre which emerged in the 1980s is black metal, mixing heavy metal and Gothic. Black metal is both musically and culturally less sophisticated than Gothic, but fans may switch from one to another and still remain part of the same Gothic subcultural milieu.

Generally credited with starting black metal is a British band, Venom. Formed in 1978 and originally named Oberon, Venom assumed its name in 1980 and introduced Satanism and the cult of death as a main heavy metal theme. Their song "Black Metal" (1982) defined the subgenre and became an anthem for the movement:

Black is the night, metal we fight

Power amps set to explode.

Energy screams, magic and dreams

Satan records the first note.

We chime the bell, chaos and hell

Metal for maniacs pure.

Fast melting steel, fortune on wheels

Brain Hemorrhage is the Cure (Venom - *Welcome to Hell*, 1997).

Proclaiming themselves the "Sons of Satan", Venom called to:

Live like an angel, die like a devil,
Got a place in hell reserved for me,
Live like an angel, die like a devil,
Gonna burn in Hell, that's where I'm gonna be"

["Live Like An Angel (Die Like a Devil)," 1981, in Venom- Welcome to Hell 1997].

Another of Venom's most famous -- and both Satanic and vampiric -- hits was "In League With Satan" (1981):

I'm in league with Satan
I was raised in Hell
I walk the streets of Salem
Amongst the living dead
I need no one to tell me
What's wrong or right
I drink the blood of children
Stalk my prey at night (Venom - Welcome to Hell 1997).

Specialists of metal discuss whether after Venom there is a difference between black metal and death metal, the latter being more brutal, more interested in drugs and sex, and more faithful to Venom's original inspiration. One problem is that some of the most famous bands have evolved through the years. Bathory, started in Sweden in 1983, was originally very much influenced by Venom but by 1987, with *Under the Sign of the Black Mark*, started evolving towards a new style, later called "modern" or "Northern" black metal. In 1990, with *Hammerheart*, an element of Viking romanticism started playing a key role. The Swiss group Hellhammer between 1982-1984 was one of the bands defining black metal; renamed Celtic Frost in 1984 they quickly evolved out of black metal and

continued until 1993 insisting that they were not part at all of the black metal scene. The early albums of the German band Sodom, established in 1983, were black metal, while their later productions could rather be classified as speed metal, a different subgenre. By contrast, Florida bands such as Death (established in 1985), Obituary, Deicide and Morbid Angel (who came to Florida from North Carolina) are usually classified as death (rather than black) metal. Contemporary doom metal may be regarded as a later development of death metal.

Black metal has become popular in segments of the Gothic milieu in a number of countries, including Greece, Brazil, France, Poland, Norway and Sweden. A frequent feature of black metal, particularly in its "modern" or "Northern" form, is extreme hostility to Jesus Christ and Christianity. The anti-Christian theme keeps together different worldviews. Some black metal groups are pagan; others are Satanist. Some are not interested in politics, while others are overtly neo-Nazi or promote a nationalism rooted in pre-Christian Northern Europe. In Norway-- and subsequently in other countries -- the anti-Christian activities of some black metal groups took the illegal form of "esoterism", or esoteric terrorism. Two black metal groups -- Emperor and Burzum -- were involved in burning Christian churches, including historical monuments, and in desecrating Christian cemeteries. Emperor one-time member, Bård Eithun, killed a gay man who approached him at night in a Lillehammer street in 1992. Vandalizing graveyards seems to be a popular activity in segments of the black metal milieu in a number of countries, including Italy and France. Varg Vikernes ("Count Grishnackh", or "The Count"), the leader of Burzum -- who somewhat converted from Satanism to "a National Socialist form of racialist Odinism" --, not only was involved in the burning of at least ten churches, but was later sentenced to 21 years of prison after killing in 1993 fellow black metal musician Oystein Aarseth, "Euronymous". Although the press liberally described the homicide as "Satanic" and "ritual" -- and Varg himself claimed that the unfortunate Euronymous was a "false Satanist" and a "communist" --, in fact the main reason for the crime was a quarrel over money and the management of the musical label Deatlik Silence. Varg remains a popular character in the black metal milieu, and continues to write music and articles for the specialized fanzines from jail. In 1997 he published his "sacred text", Vargsmål, and announced that he had discovered a forerunner and (alleged) pioneer racialist Odinist in Vidkun Quisling (1887-1945), whose very name is synonymous of collaboration with the Nazis, not only in Norway. From

a musical point of view, Mayhem -- Euronymous' band, started in 1984 and coming back in 1994 after Euronymous' death -- remains the most influential model of "modern" Black Metal. In 1990 they recorded Live in Leipzig which included one of their most famous songs, "Carnage":

Witchcraft, blood and Satan

Meet the face of Death

Blood

Fire

Torture

Pain

KILL

(...) Winds of war, winds of hate

Armageddon, tales from Hell

The wage of mayhem, the wage of sin

Come and hear, Lucifer's sings (Mayhem, "Live in Leipzig", 1990).

The earlier "Deathcrush" (1987) was not more reassuring:

Demonic laughter your cremation

Your lungs gasp for air but are filled with blood

A sudden crack as I crushed your skull.

(...) Death, nicely crucified

Death, heads on stakes.

The barbecue has just begun.

Deathcrush - Deathcrush — Deathcrush (Mayhem, "Deathcrush", 1987).

As the fate of Euronymous sadly confirmed, violence in the Norwegian black metal scene was not purely a matter of lyrics. Without burning churches, groups

such as Bekhira and Osculum Infame in France, or Marduk in Sweden are not less anti-Christian. A 1995 CD of Marduk (evolving from a 1991 demo) is called *Fuck Me Jesus*, and its cover shows a young girl masturbating with a crucifix. A look at the catalogue of the French musical distributor Osmose Productions (specialized in black metal) shows bands with names such as Impaled Nazarene (from Finland), Rotting Christ (from Greece), Diabolos Rising (with musicians from Greece and Finland), Fallen Christ (and a number of references to Aleister Crowley). In France some industrial rock bands, including Dissonant Elephants and Non, have jumped onto the anti-Christian bandwagon, although with a different musical style. In 1996 Dissonant Elephants released a CD, *Our Eyes Like Daggers*, with liberal quotes from the ubiquitous Aleister Crowley and a cover featuring Jesus Christ on the cross with a clown-like red nose. The activities of these groups are among the reasons for the establishment of a Catholic Anti-Defamation League in France in 1997.

On the other hand, it is important to note that black metal is not really representative of the Gothic milieu in general. It is a small segment, a subculture within a subculture. There is a larger number of musical and other groups inspired by Anne Rice, whose worldview is not anti-Christian but rather a brand of gnostic Christianity (as suggested in Rice's novel *Memnoch the Devil*, 1995). Black metal is also anti-Jewish, with frequent references in its fanzines to the infamous Protocols of the Elders of Zion, while Rice's 1996 novel *Servant of the Bones* is a tribute to Jewish esoteric culture. Black metal also emphasizes Satanic and pagan symbols and has no colours but black, while the mainstream Gothic subculture, influenced by the glam rock music of Kiss, and by Tom Cruise's movie portrait of Anne Rice's vampire Lestat, increasingly includes elaborate and baroque ways of dressing, quite far away from the old black leather jackets.

The Gothic Milieu as a Metanetwork and the Emergence of Gothic Movements

The Gothic milieu is loosely organized. Its main organizing agents are magazines such as *Propaganda*, but more obscure fanzines with limited circulation also have an important influence. It could be described as a network, or -- more accurately -- as a metanetwork, where participants in different networks convene. There is, for instance, a recognizable network of Anne Rice fans, and thousands attend the

yearly Gatherings of the Coven organized in New Orleans by The Anne Rice's Vampire Lestat Fan Club (established in 1988) and by the Louisiana writer herself. Most of these fans dress like the vampire Lestat only once a year, and have no contacts with the larger Gothic milieu. Some, however, do adopt a Gothic lifestyle. For them the network of Anne Rice fans is the door to enter the larger metanetwork of the Gothic subculture. Similar comments are in order for the many fans of Gothic role-playing games such as Ravenloft or Vampire: The Masquerade. (There are also darker role-playing games for the black metal milieu, but their following is not very large). Hundreds of thousands of them certainly do not dress in black, and are not even interested in Gothic music. But, again, active involvement in these role-playing communities (and their lively exchange over the Internet) may become a door to access the Gothic metanetwork.

This does not mean that every fan of role-playing games is on his or her way to become a Satanist. This view is promoted by professional anti-Satanists such as Pat Pulling who, after the suicide of her son Bink in 1982, founded BADD (Bothered About Dungeons and Dragons), claiming that role-playing games were literally "stalking our children for Satan." Groups like BADD are part of a larger Evangelical counter-cult (and anti-Satanist) scene and seems to have become less influential in recent years. At any rate, it is when fans of Gothic music also become interested in Anne Rice, and when Ravenloft players start attending Gothic clubs and dressing in black that the metanetwork really takes shape. As mentioned earlier, participation in one of the Gothic networks does not necessarily mean that one takes the next step and becomes a participant in the metanetwork or part of the Gothic milieu.

Further, being part of the Gothic milieu does not mean that one joins a particular movement. Dressing mostly in black, wearing silver jewelry with macabre themes, and focusing musical preferences on Gothic groups not well-known in rock's mainline market are the trademarks of the Gothic milieu. In Stark and Bainbridge terms, many or most participants in the Gothic milieu only participate in audience or client cults, not in cult movements. Occasionally, however, movements emerge, but they only involve a minority of those who participate in the milieu.

It seems appropriate to distinguish between pre-existing movements recruiting in the Gothic milieu, and movements born from the milieu itself. Among the first are some "old" Satanist and neo-pagan groups. As mentioned earlier, some classic Satanist

groups have realized that the Gothic milieu may be an interesting ground for recruiting new members. The Temple of Set has designed its Web page in order to attract the Gothic subculture, and on February 1, 1997 Don Webb, High Priest of the Temple of Set, introduced his movement at the Hellhouse of Hollywood, a (now defunct) California bookstore typically catering to Gothic clients. Classic Satanist groups are quite small, and even the addition of a few new members could be significant in order to preserve their very existence. Their success in recruiting in the Gothic milieu is not, however, spectacular.

Most Gothic bands are not particularly interested in Satan or Satanism. Some black metal fringes certainly are, but they typically scorn organizations like the Church of Satan or the Temple of Set as "moderate" or "liberal" Satanism. Uww, the founder of French black metal fanzine *Deo Occidi* (published in English), contrasts "liberal Satanism" and "fascist Satanism" and embraces the latter. The "liberal Satanism" of classic American movements is regarded as extreme individualism and as a shameless apology for capitalism. Uww also mentions that Anton LaVey is a "moderate Jew". Additionally, classic Satanism is accused of dealing only in words. Black metal prefers actions and events, and clearly admires Scandinavian esotericism. It is also against capitalism, liberalism, democracy, and Judaism according to classic European Nazi models. Small Satanist groups catering to the black metal Satanist fringe include the Black Order, the Order of the Nine Angles, the *Ordo Sinistra Vivendi* (formerly the Order of the Left Hand Path), and the Order of the Jarls of Balder. None of them has more than fifty members and all belong to a network called The Infernal Alliance. Although this wing of Satanism had its most important centers in the U.S. and New Zealand, combining fringes of classic Satanism and black metal, it is now present in European countries such as the United Kingdom and France. Most of these groups are openly Nazi. In the version of the Black Mass of the Order of the Nine Angles, participants affirm their belief that "Adolf Hitler was sent by the Gods to lead us into greatness". In bad but not difficult to understand Latin, they worship Hitler together with Lucifer. The priest gives the cup to the priestess with the words: "Suscipe, Lucifer, munus quod tibi offerimus memoriam recolentes, Adolphus". All reply: "Hail Hitler".

Some neo-pagan groups have also attracted individual members of the Gothic milieu. This is particularly true for continental European and Scandinavian Odinist movements (who have in turn attracted portions of the black metal fringe), while the British and American

Wicca is largely remote from the Gothic style. English-speaking neo-paganism and Wicca have matured beyond their early anti-Christian phase, while it is precisely the anti-Christian theme of continental neo-paganism that may occasionally attract black metal fans.

An interesting, if controversial, movement is the Temple of the Vampire based in Lacey, Washington, and not to be confused with the Order of the Vampyres within the Temple of Set. The Temple appears to have been created outside the Gothic milieu but with the specific purpose of attracting members of it. Its founder, Lucas Martel, is a former member of the Church of Satan, and like LaVey's, his is a largely a mail-order organization. It claims to continue an ancient religion called Hekal Tiamat and to keep its sacred book, the Shurpu Kishpu. The Temple is not Satanist; it mostly teaches how to contact the Vampire Gods through a ritual in seven steps. The crucial step is the fourth, where the celebrant offers to the Vampire Gods his or her own life force and the life force he or she has captured from other weaker human beings. Signs such as "ringing in ears" or "unusual pulling sensations at the solar plexus" confirm that the Vampire Gods have accepted the offering. The Temple's worldview is also apocalyptic, since "we are now approaching the Final Harvest", when "the human stock shall be drained in a carnage of energy release unlike anything seen before". The energy released by killed humans would allow the Vampire Gods to descend and rule on Earth with their faithful followers, the initiates. "The humans shall (...) continue to serve as slave and food" when "the Great Undead Gods shall return to their mighty thrones of Power." Given the popularity of the vampire theme, many in the Gothic milieu check out the Temple of the Vampire. Few stay, fearing that the mail-order scheme may simply be a money-making business, or disagreeing with the brutal worldview. After all, in contemporary literature "postmodern" vampires are often depicted as not entirely evil, but caring for humans (Chelsea Quinn Yarbro's Saint-Germain) or at least psychologically ambiguous (Anne Rice's Lestat).

Finally, a number of movements have really and entirely originated from portions of the Gothic milieu. While some of these movements are pagan and anti-Christian but not technically Satanist -- including The Sacred Order of Emerald in France -- most claim to be Satanist. One of them, however, the French Confrérie spirituelle sataniste les Croisades de la Nouvelle Babylone, declares to promote the "unification" of "Satanists, Luciferians, pagans and neo-pagans." The larger Satanist group emerging from

the Gothic milieu has been, before its disruption by the Italian police in 1996, Marco Dimitri's Luciferian Children of Satan (Bambini di Satana Luciferiani - BSL). BSL grew in the 1980s from Dimitri's precocious interest in Aleister Crowley and classic Satanism. But it proclaimed that classic Satanism was a thing of the past, and that a new, bolder Satanism was required. The history of BSL is a paradoxical tribute to the power of the media. BSL was originally a small, local group. It was only when, from 1989, it was targeted by the Catholic milieu of Bologna (Dimitri's city and home to the largest Italian Catholic counter-cult group, GRIS) and later by secular anti-cultists that BSL attracted the interest of the national press. This led to Dimitri's participation in some of the most popular Italian TV talk shows as a spokesperson for Satan.

While classic Satanists in Italy have wisely avoided the media (and criticized Dimitri for not following their example), Dimitri was only too eager to oblige talk show hosts desperately in need of someone "from the other side" to animate prime time shows on Satanism which would be boring if limited to anti-cultists and theologians. The "success" of some talk show appearances as astonishing. True, Dimitri was generally ridiculed by hosts and fellow guests alike. But -- among millions of viewers -- he never failed to attract a dozen or more teenagers who later contacted him at his not-too-confidential Bologna address. The Italian black metal milieu somewhat adopted Dimitri as a fellow traveler, despite reservations by some. By 1996 BSL had grown to some 200 members over North and Central Italy. In 1992 Dimitri was arrested for obscenity, but this was not a serious matter. Much more serious is the prosecution started against him and fellow members in 1996, citing rape of a female follower unwilling to fully comply with her sexual duties as priestess and the participation of children in rituals. On 20 June 1997 a jury of the court of Bologna found all defendants in the Children of Satan case not guilty of rape and child abuse. The leader, Marco Dimitri, was however found guilty of a minor tax offense. The prosecutor, herself an active participant in Bologna's anti-cult milieu, appealed the decision, but lost again in 2000. It is certainly true that the BSL book *Vangelo Infernale* (Infernal Gospel) -- intended for private circulation only -- at least symbolically suggests that sexual abuse and pedophilia may be part of an acceptable Satanic lifestyle. *Vangelo Infernale* is not a particularly memorable esoteric text, and it is unlikely that it may have attracted much interest. Ultimately, there were the anti-Satanist campaigns of secular anti-cult and Catholic counter-cult movements

that introduced the BSL to the media and made them more well-known than they originally were.

On the other hand, the burning of churches in Norway, and the profanation of cemeteries in Southern France, confirm that, although small, some movements arising from the Gothic milieu, particularly from some of its black metal fringes, are indeed dangerous and may be involved in criminal activities. Law enforcement agencies are to be commended if they keep a watch on these movements, particularly those combining Satanism and neo-Nazism. Undue media emphasis on their activities could, on the other hand, backfire and induce copycat remakes of their most spectacular deeds. It would surely be unfair to blame the activities of a small group of movements, including a few hundreds members throughout the world, to all neo-pagan or occult organizations, whose activities are normally carried out within the limits of laws. It would be even more unfair to regard the most extreme Nazi or Satanic fringe of black metal as representative of the entire Gothic milieu (and indeed of the entire black metal subgenre, where many groups are neither Nazi nor Satanist). Although unconventional in its way of dressing and lifestyle -- designed, as with previous movements, to shock adults and express teenagers' independence -- the Gothic milieu is not normally engaged in criminal activities, nor primarily interested in Satan or Adolf Hitler. The evolution of horror literature may also exert a positive influence on the Gothic milieu. The heroes of this literature, in its postmodern versions, are no longer monsters who, like the Judeo-Christian Satan, are totally evil, but psychologically complicated characters -- epitomized by Anne Rice's Lestat -- caught in the middle of eternal dilemmas about good and evil. One such character is Angel, the only vampire portrayed sympathetically in the Gothic fad of the late 1990s for teenagers, the TV series *Buffy the Vampire Slayer* (which, of course, also has a significant non-Gothic -- and non-teenager -- following). The other role model in the series are vampire slayers such as Buffy, or techno-pagans good girls such as Buffy's best friend, Willow, who combines witchcraft and high computer literacy in order to battle evil vampires and other preternatural creatures. Following the evolution of its preferred fiction, the Gothic milieu -- no longer dressed only in black -- may simply become, as other previous countercultural movements, a collective rite of passage introducing teenagers to meaningful questions about life and death.

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 31-40

Kevin Warwick: The ITWales Interview (12/20/2006)



by Sali Earls



Kevin Warwick, Professor of Cybernetics at Reading

University, is a well known and celebrated UK

scientist. His pioneering research into neural implants has led to him receiving his own implant which linked his nervous system to the internet, in effect making him a human cyborg.

Warwick delivered a public lecture at the recent Christmas event of the South Wales branch of the British Computer Society, organised by ITWales and held at the National Waterfront Museum. In his presentation to an audience of more than 200, Warwick discussed his own implants and the ethical issues surrounding the possible future of "upgraded humans".

Following the lecture, Professor Warwick spoke to Sali Earls about his work, his media notoriety and his plans for the future.

The idea of cybernetics sounds a bit like science

fiction to many. How would you define your subject?

Cybernetics is historically defined as controls and communications in humans and machines, and for me in the subject that really involves humans and technology interacting in many ways. Particularly in biomedical areas - the use of technology for medicine, and helping people in one way or another - but also looking at all sorts of technological entities from a systems point of view, and how it operates when a human is in the loop. So, this includes things like robotics and artificial intelligence - one of my main interests.



It does overlap with science fiction. I think science fiction in this area particularly is looking to the future, to the world of intelligent machines, and questioning how that compares with human intelligence; and the world of cyborgs - cybernetic organisms - part human, part machine which is tremendously exciting and something I'm keen to get involved with more and more.

In the lecture you talked about the implant you had in 2002 for three months. Why did you feel it necessary to undergo such a procedure yourself?

It's one of those things, if you're trying something like this for the first time, you need to experience it yourself. We were sending signals down onto the nervous system and up into the brain, and experiencing it for yourself has perhaps two main features.

One is that it is of course very dangerous - I don't perhaps make anything of that - and to be honest, having one of the researchers or somebody else that didn't need to carry out the experiment involved, and something went wrong - which it could easily do - I don't know how I could live with myself. If it goes

wrong and it's me involved, then OK. I made the choice, I wanted to do the research, and if something went wrong, so be it.

That's one aspect, but also looking at extra sensory input for example, or communicating in a new way, actually experiencing it for myself and understanding what it feels like is tremendously exciting, and I actually get to benefit from it.

You talk about the danger aspect of such an experiment. I'm sure you know that a lot of people would consider you to be a little bit nuts, but perhaps many are not aware of the inherent danger that goes with a lot of groundbreaking research.

Yes. This is a little bit "Jekyll and Hyde". From a scientific point of view you don't know how it's going to work out. If Dr Jekyll had succeeded, it would have been a completely different story.

I've been lucky so far with the experiments we have done, I've come out of them OK, but the next one may not be so lucky. You have to take that risk, and some people may ridicule what you're doing - if you get it wrong they think you're an idiot, and if you get it right they seem to disregard it. But so be it. I'm not really bothered about that, I'm really interested in doing the work - that's what gets me excited.

When you had the implant, your wife also underwent a similar procedure temporarily and you and she communicated nervous system to nervous system. Can you explain what happened and how it felt?

I guess one of the things that I'd always been excited by all my life were the first experiments that were conducted by Sam Morse with the telegraph system, and then with Alexander Graham Bell actually coming up with the telephone system, and making that step forward. So to be in the position later on to do something, not only similar, but in some regards you could consider it as surpassing that was a fantastic opportunity.

We had my implant which linked my nervous system electrically directly with the computer and onto the internet, and my wife Irina, who also had electrodes pushed into her nervous system to link her nervous system to the computer and the internet, and we essentially linked our nervous systems together directly, electrically. We had an electrical circuit which linked us directly, so that when she moved her hand, the neural signals from her brain went from her

nervous system and appeared on my nervous system, and therefore up to my brain.

So her brain signals travelled electrically to stimulate my nervous system and brain, and when she moved her hand three times, I felt in my brain three pulses, and my brain recognised that my wife was communicating with me. It was the world's first purely electronic communication from brain to brain, and therefore the basis for thought communication.

Do you think that over time, humans will develop a way of interpreting these communications appropriately? From what you've said, it seems as if you can experience things via neural implants that you can't entirely understand or verbalise.

In the first instance I think it will be quite trivial, like a telegraphic communication, and maybe even repeating a telephonic, almost a speech type of communication, but without actually talking, just going from brain to brain. That shouldn't be too difficult to achieve.

It's then the big question of how much further we can go, because if we're transmitting signals brain to brain in a parallel way, it opens up the possibility of pictorial, graphical, colourful communication from brain to brain. That's really going to be exciting as people learn how to recognise those signals in a whole new way.

It's very difficult to know exactly where it's going to go, this is really just opening up a whole new world of possibilities of communicating in a much richer way. Just as 130 years ago, Alexander Graham Bell opened up a world with the first telephone call, I doubt he could have imagined that it would have led to television, the internet, and communicating via videophones. If we look 100 years into the future, it would be difficult to imagine what this all might lead to.

One possible future that you touched on in the BCS lecture, is the upgrading of humans to the point that we end up with cyborgs being the norm, and remaining humans as some sort of subspecies. Do you really think this is likely, and what sort of timescale do you think we're looking at?

I think it's a distinct possibility. This is an exciting technology that will stretch humankind. I don't think it will make the poor poorer, but it certainly will give those that can afford it

intellectual abilities way beyond what they have. I also think that it may not only stretch society, but it may break it into two groups. It could happen very quickly.

We're looking at the first thought communication experiments within a decade, so within ten years they will have been conducted, if not by me they will have been done by others - it is going to happen. Within twenty years I would think that this could start to become a commercial reality, so you can go and have a little thing injected into your head, and communicate with other people just by thinking. That will be tremendously powerful, but those that don't have it really will start to be left behind. I would have thought that this two tier society could be with us certainly by 2050. In a way, I don't really see a problem with it - if people want to upgrade, why not? Let's have more senses and a new way of communicating. If people don't want to do it, then it's their choice.

If this happens, I guess a lot of it will come down to the commercialisation of these technologies, and how responsibly they are sold and used.

I think it does present enormous commercial opportunity, and of course you have ethical questions - 'should or shouldn't you do this?'. The commercial opportunities have ethical questions in themselves, as they bring in profit not only for the companies involved but also within countries. So if it's a UK company that launches a thought communication device that takes off, they will make enormous sums of money, which will be good for the country, which is what we hope would happen. Ethical questions change from whether this is a good thing or not to the fact that it will affect humans in a very big way.

Staying with ethical concerns, in the lecture you demonstrated very powerfully that people are currently benefiting from implants in a therapeutic sense. Could you explain the research in this area, and how therapeutic implants evolve over time?

At the moment there is an implant that can be pushed right into the middle of the brain - in the subthalamic nucleus is one potential area - and it provides a stimulation that counteracts the tremor effects of Parkinson's Disease to the extent that many patients can lead a normal life, and so they leave the implant switched on all the time. The number of people benefiting from that is now increasing - surgeons are getting very good and deciding which people can benefit from it, the exact frequency of stimulation,

and the positioning of it. There is now research into the long term effects of this therapy.

There is also research into neural implants and epilepsy, which is looking extremely positive, and there are all sorts of possibilities for applications of this sort of implant. It could help people with other types of dystonia or multiple sclerosis - there is a whole range of diseases and problems that could be tackled in one way or another.

When you look at implants it opens up the area of paralysis, whether through an illness or as a result of an accident, and they have lesions in their nervous system. I think we're going to see in the very near future, the possibility of bridging over the lesions and at least restoring some of the original function, and at the same time allowing the person who was paralysed to control their environment to a certain extent - to switch on lights or drive their car, just by thinking. We're going to see those types of technology coming into play.

The nature of your research has led you to have quite a high profile in the media, and your work is often discussed on sites like The Register, but they don't seem to take you particularly seriously. How do you feel about this, and what's the knock on effect on your work?

The work does seem to have a high profile, which I guess is understandable. I think that anybody commenting on a regular basis on what I do must have an interest in it. At least every month there is a comment about me on The Register, and I think that if they didn't think there was any value whatsoever in what I do, there wouldn't be any comments at all.

It's understandable - I am doing some radical experiments, and some people may think they are a little bit strange, so it's good that sites like The Register question what I'm doing and whether it's right. It's another way of looking at it, that I think is probably a very good thing, and I applaud it. I love it that we live in a society where there are opportunities for people to question in this kind of way. At the same time, it does bring attention to the work that I'm doing - people may look at The Register, and find out more about my work as a result, then perhaps come along to a presentation that I'm giving, or have a look at one of my papers and find out that there's a bit more to it than The Register was probably implying.

I'm thankful to The Register for pointing out the research I am doing. Perhaps most people that look at the site have considerable technological nouse as it were, and so for them to find out more about what I'm doing is not a bad thing as far as I'm concerned.

What's next for Kevin Warwick?

I'm involved in a whole range of projects at the moment. One of them that is now ongoing is culturing neural networks - that is actually growing artificial brains from biological tissue - and we're working on that to control a little robot. So rather than have a robot controlled by a computer brain, the robot will be controlled by a biological brain. That to me is tremendously exciting.

In the implant world, we're working with surgeons on an improved implant for Parkinson's Disease that can predict the tremors before they occur, and then counteract them before they actually happen, so it's not stimulating all the time and hence not using up power constantly, it's just monitoring and then stimulates when appropriate, so it has to be able to predict what the human brain is doing.

For my own implant, I see that as being about seven or eight years away. I do believe firmly that we can carry out a first experiment in thought communication involving brain to brain communication. It will require a brain implant, and I am certainly on for it, and I'm really excited and looking forward to it. I really want to experience signals from somebody else's brain appearing in my brain - I want to get there first.

Find out more about Kevin Warwick and his work at www.kevinwarwick.com.

Send a comment about this article to editor@itwales.com.

Us Sec of Navy admits they oversee mind control research (12/22/2006)

Omega-News: US Sec of Navy admits they oversee mind control research

Sec of Navy admits they oversee mind control research

Here below is a link to a document, made available on the web by the Federation of American Scientists, in which the Secretary of the U.S. Navy admits in writing that the Navy is the authority giving approval for research in "severe and unusual intrusions" on human subjects, such as mind control work.

Mind control is an important weapon in the 21st century. Mind control includes electromagnetic devices which can affect the brain and physical functioning, some pharmaceuticals, some behaviour modification "conditioning" and "chaining", and regular hypnotic techniques. Some of these may be used in conjunction with others.

Research into mind control has a valid defense purpose, of course.

For example, the worst excesses of World War 2 could all have been achieved from behind the scenes by mind controllers. It is worth noting that mind controllers get used to enjoying complete concealment, and therefore never do the dirty work themselves.

Highly intelligent people, and highly telepathic people, were early found to be easier to mind-control (in the 1940s this would have included Jews and gypsies, for example). These days, with electromagnetic and pharmaceutical tools, almost anybody can be susceptible.

It is an indictment of current governments that young people are still not warned of this danger, therefore are naive and susceptible, and cannot protect themselves through knowledge from mind control situations.

We will know we have honest governments when schools routinely teach young people, "You can be controlled against your will - watch for these danger signs and be careful."

Crimes are quite often performed by a person who is mind controlled and does not know he is committing the crime. Afterwards he might be instructed to forget and the amnesia might last many years. Other

crimes are often covered up using mind-control in officials.

Physical assaults can be committed by knowing people using mind control directly, too. As an example, perhaps a victim is in the middle of conversation when he is suddenly plunged into a trance state, then something is injected into his body. When he is brought back to conscious functioning he is unaware he has been attacked. He may be conscious only of experiencing a little difficulty in speech or concentration for a few seconds.

Here following is the evidence that military research is overseen in the USA by the Navy, in case people have not seen it:

http://www.fas.org/irp/doddir/navy/secnavinst/3900_39d.pdf

SECNAVINST 3900.39D

Page 9:

(2) The Under Secretary of the Navy (UNSECNAV) is the Approval Authority for research involving:

(a) Severe or unusual intrusions, either physical or psychological, on human subjects (such as consciousness-altering drugs or mind-control techniques).

Regards,

Lyn Milnes in New Zealand

Secret documents of the SRIA Illuminati revealed for the first time! (12/22/2006)

Note: copy and paste the images below and enlarge them in order to read them better



Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia

M.W. Frater Andrew B. Stephenson, IX^o
Supreme Magus

38 Westcombe Park Road, Blackheath, London SE3 7RN
020-8958 3727 email: ben@societyofrosicrucians.org

The Secretary-General,
S.R.L.A.

10 June 2005

Caroline Frater Chris,

When I was elected to the office of Supreme Magus, I realised that the Society's administration and communication had deteriorated seriously through the prolonged illness of my predecessor. In addition far too many of the day-to-day decisions were being made at Headquarters. I estimated that these and other problems would take about three years to sort out, by which time, in view of my age, I would be exhausted. However completion of the task would enable my – hopefully much younger – successor to move the Society forward to meet the challenges of this new century.

In addition I knew that a Supreme Magus of a Society of 70-plus Colleges has a full-time job. Therefore I relinquished my several offices in Freemasonry, warning that my future attendance at meetings would be rare following the demands of our Society.

At the end of two years in office I can say that all the most serious of our problems have been resolved, the new team at Headquarters is proving to Colleges that it is very efficient, that Provincial teams are responding to the demands being made upon them, and that the Society is in good health. I look forward to a year in which the lesser problems are resolved and communication, particularly by Web, making an effective contribution to the Aims and Purposes of our Society.

However, whilst man proposes, God disposes, and without prior notice to man. Suddenly there is a serious crisis and I find that I am the only person with the knowledge, experience – and in good health – to resolve the problem, which will take many months working nearly full-time. As it is not possible to combine two dissimilar tasks, each demanding full-time working, I am forced to make a choice.

After much prayer, and in the knowledge that our Society is running smoothly at present, I have decided in favour of the new task. I therefore resign from the position of Supreme Magus as from midnight this day, albeit with great sadness as I so wanted to complete the work I had undertaken two years ago.

I have already discussed this with you, so you are prepared for the task of Secretary-General-in-charge, seeking nominations for the next Supreme Magus, arranging for the voting and counting, and the installation of the elected Doctor (presumably at the High Council/Triennial meeting on 1st October). I am very sorry to have to burden you with this additional work, but I have explained my situation and know you appreciate its necessity. And I pray that the Electoral College will choose one who appreciates the necessity of devoting full-time to the task.

Sincerely,

Andrew B. Stephenson
Supreme Magus



Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia

Founded 1st June 1807

Right Worthy Frater Dr. Christopher Forester VIII^o & 9^o

Dr. Psy., M.A. (Oxon.), D.Phil., D.Phil., D.Phil., D.Phil., F.R.S., F.R.S.E.

Secretary-General in Charge

*Stratford Hall, 88 Hampstead High Street, London, NW3 1RE. 020 7435 2679
secretarygeneral@ria.uk.net www.ria.uk.net*

1 July 2005

NOTICE OF ELECTION

I am formally writing to inform you that the Most Worthy Supreme Magus has elected to retire from office, effective from the date of this letter. I enclose a copy of his retirement letter. **I declare, therefore, the Office of Supreme Magus to be void.**

Under Ordinance II.1, "Governance of the Society", "during any voidance of the office of Supreme Magus, his functions shall be discharged by the following Officers of the High Council, namely, the Secretary-General in Charge, the Receiver-General and the Treasurer-General, and they or any two of them may exercise any of the powers of a Supreme Magus."

I give you notice that the above-named Officers of the Society have, as of today's date, taken temporary control of the Society and its administration, and I am now calling an Election for the Office of Supreme Magus.

Under Ordinance III, any Nomination for the Office of Supreme Magus must be proposed and seconded by Electors of the Society and accepted by the candidate. *If you wish to nominate a candidate, you should send me a letter or email headed "Nomination for the Office of Supreme Magus" saying that you have secured the candidate's agreement and naming the candidate's second as well. The Nomination must be sent together with a short résumé of the candidate to be distributed to the Electors. For the sake of postage I will allow up to one side of A4 for each résumé. Nominations must be sent to me at Hampstead and may be by post or email. The Ordinances allow for a period of fourteen days, and, without other guidance and in order to be fair to Provinces Overseas, I interpret this to be fourteen days from the official postal receipt date of the Electors furthest from Hampstead, i.e. by midnight B.S.T. on Thursday, 21 July 2005.*

Any nominations received by me on, or before midnight on the above date, will then be added to the ballot which will be sent out shortly thereafter with a full explanation of the voting procedures. The ballots will be opened at GPC Meeting on Tuesday 6 September under the scrutiny of the Chaplain-General and in the presence of the entire Committee and the candidates if they wish to attend. The results of the Election should be announced on that date after the ballots have been counted.

Fraters should keep the date of Saturday, 8 October firmly in their diary as the likely combined date of the Enthronement of a Supreme Magus and our Triennial General Assembly.

My only other intimation, during the inter-regnum, is to maintain the functionality of the Society administration.

Yours in fraternity

Chris Forester

Wick House, Wick Ward, Bye, East Sussex TN01 7DH, England.
(01797) 223672 c4r@forester@btcl.com



Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia

Founded 2nd June 1607

Right Worthy Frater Dr. Christopher Forester VIII^o & 9^o

(Dr. Psy., M.A., Ph.D., D.Phil., D.Phil., C.Eng., C.ETCP., FRIG., FRSA)

Secretary-General in Charge

Shoefield Hall, 44 Hampstead High Street, London, NW3 1RE 020 7433 1679
secretarygeneral@srta.co.uk www.srta.co.uk

1 July 2005

Carissine Provincial College Secretary;

I am formally writing to inform you that the Most Worthy Supreme Magus has elected to retire from office, effective from the date of this letter. I declare, therefore, the Office of Supreme Magus to be void.

Under Ordinance II.1, "Governance of the Society", "during any vacancy of the office of Supreme Magus, his functions shall be discharged by the following Officers of the High Council, namely, the Secretary-General in Charge, the Recorder-General and the Treasurer-General, and they or any two of them may exercise any of the powers of a Supreme Magus."

I give you notice, therefore, that the above-named Officers of the Society have, as of today's date, taken control of the Society and its administration.

I am now calling an Election for the Office of Supreme Magus under Ordinance III, and to this end I have notified the Electors.

Due protocol for the inter-regnum should be followed. Summonses for College and Provincial Meetings should now bear the names of the three Officers responsible for discharging the duties of the Supreme Magus, and it is especially important to note that we have no Substitute Magus as these Offices are the only ones automatically voided when the Office of SM is vacant. No summonses are given as the Secretary-General in Charge, Treasurer-General or Recorder-General. The name of the Festive Board is to "The SRJA", not "The Supreme Magus and the SRJA."

The Society Ordinances require us to open the ballots in front of the Chaplain-General and to this end, I intend that this will be done at the GPC meeting already scheduled for 6 September, to which all GPC Officers and candidates for election will be invited.

My only other intention, during the inter-regnum, is to maintain the functionality of the Society administration.

Yours in fraternity,

Chris Forester
Secretary-General in Charge

Wick House, Wick Ward, Rye, East Sussex TN31 7DH, England.
(0)1797 221672 cforester@srta.co.uk

Eid-ul Adha (12/23/2006)

From : Ä° Halili on behalf of the master
ASITANE
To : All brothers and sisters on the
path of Halveti Cerrahi
Subject : Celebration (EID-UL ADHA) 31
December 2006 / 10 Zilhicce 1427

This year, according to Istanbul local time, the
sunrise will occur at 07:21 (GMT+2) and
Bairam Prayer, (Prayer of Eid ul Adha) will be at
08:16 (GMT+2)

Es selamu aleykum wa Rahmetullahi wa barakatu-HU

Dearest brothers and sisters, may ALLAH (C.C.) keep you in his mercy and fill our hearts with joy, love and gratitude, blessed Bairam (Eid-ul Adha).

ELHAMDULILLAH

This year we are going to celebrate and imitate the day of ARIFE (which is the day before Bairam) at the tomb of Hz.PIR all together and do the prayers (DUA) like Hz.PIR used to do at the place. (Outside of the old city walls, where still there is a sign)

Hazrat-I PIR used to do the ARAFAT prayers at the time of ASIR Prayer (ikindi namazi) like the pilgrims (Hajj) are doing at ARAFAT. He did this for the people who are not able to go to Mecque because of the financial difficulties.

Thousands of people and Cerrahi dervishes used to pray just behind Hz.Pir Kaddes Allahu Sirrahu (K.S.) (May Allah sacred his holy soul).As a miracle; the plain of ARAFAT and KA'ABA were appearing to the all of them and they were seeing themselves as being on the plain of ARAFAT like they were in pilgrimage. So many poor Muslims who could not afford to go far HAJJ were enjoying being so at the Arafat and performing their Hajj prayers.

This miracle of Hz. Pir (K.S.) became well known in the hearts, so lots of people surrounded him (K.S.) in those days. But as usual, some of the more envious and jealous people conspires to inform the Sultan of the time, that there is a sheikh who was becoming very powerful and getting thousands of people around him and could be danger in the future.

Sultan ordered; commissioners, The Sheikh-ul MaShaikh (The Chief of the Sheikh's Commission) and the Sheik-ul Islam (the chief religious official in the Ottoman Empire) to examine him and report what it occurs at the time when the prayers start.

At the time they arrived at that holy place, Hz. PIR (K.S) knew and was waiting for them, and as soon as they arrived, he said: "ALLAHU AKBAR" and started the prayer, all of them saw themselves like they were in ARAFAT. As a result, most of them left their positions in the employment of the Sultan and became dervishes of Hz. PIR (K.S.) and at a later stage; even the Sultan became a dervish of Hz. PIR (K.S.).

And so, the tradition continued every year, at the same place, during his life in this world. And after he left this world, the tradition continued, every year, at the same time, at the tomb of Hz. PIR MUHAMMED NUREDDIN CERRAHI (K.S.) we make this special prayer, emulating and enjoying this special memory.

Even if we are not able to see with worldly eyes

ourselves at Arafat but , ALLAH (C.C.) gives us the happiness to pray and open our hands at the same time as all the people praying in Arafat, and we feel that our hearts are with them and close to ALLAH(C.C.) by means of submitting our souls to his order saying:
"Labbaika Allahomma Labbaik. Labbaik La Shareeka Laka Labbaik. Innal-Hamdah, Wan-Nematah, Laka wal Mulk, La Shareeka Laka." ("Here I am at Thy service O Allah, here I am. Here I am at Thy service and Thou hast no partners. Thine alone is All Praise and All Bounty, and Thine alone is The Sovereignty. Thou hast no partners.")

So, anyone who prays in same way, even though they are not in the Asitane, who are thinking and praying for those in Arafat, for all believers, we hope very much, ALLAH (C.C.) will bring us together, not only here, but also in the other world, with those good people who are beholding the Jamalullah (C.C.) and Jamalurresulallah (S.A.V.) in Jannah. Amin.

What we do in the Asitane (at the house of Hz. PIR) at the day of Arafah (the day before Bairam/Eid) and the next day's early morning of first day of Bairam fest and the following second, third and fourth days as follows;

a-Day before the Bairam (Eid) , which we call it "Arafah"; it is the same day that all people in Mecca for pilgrimage (Hajj) they all climb to this holy place called ARAFAT Mountain, they all reach till sunset, it is the most important obligatory part of Hajj Programme, absolute Routine. (Farida). No one can say that he becomes a "Hajji" unless he stays in Arafat until sunshade; otherwise he can not say "I accomplished all farida of my Hajj as an ATTENDENT of HAJJ" according Qu'ran-i Kareem.

It's the place where Hz.ADAM (A.S.) and HZ.EVE met each other after they had been lost for long years.

Hz. ADAM was looking all around, praying for her in very difficult conditions until he remembered the sign of unity at the door of heaven â€“ written:

" LA ILAHA ILLALLAH, MUHAMMEDUN RASULALLAH"

And prayed : "YA RABELALEMÄ°YN, YA RAB, YA RAB, YA RAB LET AND STEER ME TO FIND MY WIFE EVE FOR THE RESPECTFULL VEBERABLE SPIRITUALITY OF THE HOLY NAME (MUHAMMED-A.S.) WHICH IS WRITTEN NEXT TO YOUR HOLY NAME; LA ILAHA ILLALLAH ".

After this prayer he did cried by heart, so ALLAH (C.C.) let them meet each other at the Mountain of Arafat. Al Hamdulillah.

The followings are the holy days&nights:

a) The lunar month of Ramadan, especially the last ten nights.

The "Layl-at Al-Qadr" (Night of Power) is among these ten nights. Praying on Layl at Al-Qadr is more meritorious than praying for one thousand months.

(Qu'ran)

b) The first nights of the two Bairams (Eid).

Whom spends these two nights in prayer and in submission to God, will be rewarded and his request accepted.

c) The first ten nights of lunar month of Dhu al-Hijjah..

d) The day preceding the first day of the Festival (Bairam) of Sacrifice (Eid ul-Adha)

e) The 15th night of the lunar month of Shabaan

f) The night of the lunar month of Shabaan

g) The night of the first Friday and the 15 th and 27th nights of the lunar month of Radjab.

h) Friday nights. (The night connecting Thursday to Friday)

SACRIFICE

The Arabic word for sacrifice is "Qurbaan" which comes from the word "Qarib" means to be close to, like a relative. Hz. Ibrahim (A.S.) was ordered to sacrifice everything in order to come close to ALLAH (C.C.).

Thus the intention used to make sacrifice (Qurbaan) is

: "ALLAHUMMA, I INTEND TO MAKE SACRIFICE ONLY TO BE CLOSE TO YOU". This is for His Ridza (Pleasure, Acceptance) and "Yakeen" (Certainty).

The money that we have and spend for the qurbaan is from Him and we are spending it, with the will He gave us in His way of order. So we must submit to ALLAH (C.C.) without thinking of any benefit and place releases submit ourselves entirely in His Hands.

In former times when someone wished to become a dervish of a sheikh, he/she used to offer a qurbaan when taking hand (Beyat), as a symbol of initiation. It means "I submit myself to your teachings and to your orders. What ever you say I will never deny or refuse according to the Quran."

It is also Wacib for a person who is charged for giving Sadaqat-ul Fitr.

To sacrifice an animal means slaughtering an animal, worth sacrificing, within three days of Eid-ul Adha with the intention of worship.

These who can not to do slaughtering themselves, may hold the hand of the person who will perform the

slaughtering and say: "I am giving permission to you to sacrifice my sheep on my behalf." And the other man has to accept this permission and say it.

The knife should be very sharp for not to give any pain to the animal. (So it could cut in one stroke.)

The sheep has to be facing Ka'abe, eyes wide shut.

The man doing slaughtering has to say "BISMILLAH ALLAHU AKBAR" just before the cut.

The skin of the animal should be taken out very gently, and so on.

If the man is on abolition of course, as a good believer, is much better.

Animals' worth to sacrificing could be only: Sheep, goats, cows, oxen and camels.
Other animals are not worth to sacrificing.

Sheep and goats could be sacrificing by one person only. Cows, oxen and camels could be sacrificed by 1 to 7 person.

These animals should be above one year old, in good and health condition: legs, horns should not be damaged or defected.

The worshippers are allowed to distribute all of the sacrificed meat to poor people or to eat all of it themselves. But it is meritorious to divide it into three parts; such that the first part goes to poor persons, the second part to the neighbors (even they are rich enough) friends and relatives, and the third part for the use of one's own family.

Live animals cannot be given to the poor as sacrifice, because the flow of blood is essential.

The skin of the animal should not be sold and may be given to the poor or to a charitable foundation.

By sacrificing an animal, the worshiper fulfills the commandments of God and thus performs a good deed as well as helping and assisting the poor and needy people. It is a big sin to avoid.

This year, according to Istanbul local time, the sunrise will occur at 07:21 (GMT+2) and Bairaam Prayer, (Prayer of Eid ul Adha) will be at 08:16 (GMT+2)

Christmas scandal with Licio Gelli and the

Catholic Church (2/1/2007)



This Christmas in Arezzo the Catholic Church and Licio Gelli are making News again after the local Church of Don Angelo Chiasserini as decided to arrange a charity meal for the poor on the 1st of January 2007 with the infamous leader of the P2 Licio Gelli, and two other

corrupt Grand Masters of Italian Freemasonry who are part of the Vatican illuminati. One of them is Grand Master Tiberio Terzuoli of the Serenissima Gran Loggia Nazionale, and the other is Most Worshipfull Brother Giuseppe Sabato of the Gran Loggia Massonica Italiana. Obviously this is part of the massive new PR campaign started this year by the Vatican illuminati to clean up the image of their friend and illustrious brother Licio Gelli, one of the most powerfull illuminati Grand Masters we had in recent history . As I said before Count Licio Gelli is about to die of cancer and the illuminati want to rehabilitate him before his death, but I have to admit Im still shocked to see how Gelli is now openly supported by two italian masonic Grand Masters and the even the Catholic Church . We have to remember that the majority of honest Freemasons in Italy hate Gelli because the P2 scandal created in Italy the biggest crisis the Masonic Order had since their official foundation in 1717, unfortunately many Grand Masters are still secretly piloted by big Brother Licio Gelli who acts on behalf of the Catholic Church Supreme Mafia the Jesuits. Don Angelo Chiasserini officialy said to the local press that we shouldnt judge Licio Gelli as the first of January 2007 its simply a charity event. Well Im not so sure the majority of Italians agree with this dubious choice of the Catholic Church in Arezzo , as alot of people in Italy are still waiting for the money compesation from the crack of the Banco Ambrosiano caused by Gelli and his P2 friends who killed Calvi . This was a huge scandal that as we all know involved the Vatican Bank and the Jesuits but Don Angelo doesnt seem worried about the bad press, because the Vatican wants Gelli back in action to clean him up. And on the 1st of January 2007 in Arezzo 60 very poor people can eat thanks to Licio Gelli and the illustrious Vatican illuminati Tiberio Terzuoli and MW.Bro.Giuseppe Sabato. These two are high level members of the italian SMOM are secretly

directed by ex Italian President Francesco Cossiga a proud member of the Knight of Malta elite division. Cossiga was one of the GLADIO Puppet Masters of the 11th of September 2001 disaster in New York, a evil show directed by the Vatican ILLUMINAZI and the Zionist for the ultimate control of mankind through never ending acts of terror and destruction by brainwashed muslim puppets and illuminati agents.

But something is cooking for Italian Freemasonry at present and recently a few Italian Freemasons and for the first time even a couple of Grand Masters of minor Grand Lodges in Italy, are starting to finally react and distance themselves from this evil Vatican illuminazi NWO conspiracy. The anti clerical spirit of illustrious Brother Giuseppe Garibaldi is slowly coming together again against the eternal Vatican enemy. The establishment of the Universal Fascism ideal of P2 Brother Michael Leeden and the Bush family, is not so popular after all with Italian masons of the lowest degrees and the ones on top should also understand that before is too late. Poor people are obviously in need of food and support in Italy like the rest of the world and we obviously support charity like all true believers should always do, but it is sincerely disgusting to think that on the 1st of January 2007 in Arezzo's Church 60 very poor people will be used and abused by the Catholic clergy and the corrupt illuminati of Freemasonry to rehabilitate the image of P2 Satanist Licio Gelli. We now know for sure the true intentions of the Vatican illuminazi in regards to the recent rehabilitation of Licio Gelli's image, so let's hope they don't want to make a Saint out of him as this is a truly sick situation, especially when we think about the acts of crime committed by Licio Gelli during his many years as leader of the P2. Licio was always serving the SMOM and the Jesuit Puppet Masters of the Great Vatican Satan with great loyalty and great cruelty. At the end of January for example in the special bunker of Rebibbia in Rome there will be a special court session regarding the Esma process "Processo Esma" about a concentration Camp in Argentina at Escuela Mecanica e l'Armada, a place that was defined by the Italian authorities as the small Auschwitz. 5500 people went through this place during the Fascist period in Argentina supported by the P2 Lodge who counted many key members in the Argentinian military establishment. And the Catholic church participated actively with the Argentinian soldiers in the killing of most of these poor innocent victims known as the desaparecidos. They were given sleeping pills directly by the Catholic priest after a nice confession and then directly in the sea in the Mar de Plata to die in peace as the priest used to say. After the fascist

dictatorship in Argentina ended it was Vatican illuminati Licio Gelli and the P2 elite who arranged false documents for all these illuminazi argentinian criminals who had to escape abroad from their evil past. So lets hope the 1st of January 2007 these poor people can enjoy their meal in Arezzo but never forget who Gelli,the Vatican and these corrupt Freemasons really are , they are all criminals like most Freemasons or Priest these days . Infedels who use charity to usually cover up their dirty conscience and their evil games of power in the establishment of the New World Order. No wonder Villa Wanda the official residence of this illustrius satanist called Licio Gelli is still visited night and day by some of the most powerfull people in the world, just like it use to be until a few months ago in Via Portuense 956 in Rome were Marcinkus use to have his secret little Castle given to him by the Vatican, something very few people knew until now.

Leo Lyon Zagami

now

Khaled Saifullah Khan



**The Satanic Cult of Military Mind Control
"Psyop" and the Aquino legacy (12/23/2006)**



In the photo Michael and Lillith Aquino the daughter
of Anton LaVey
founder of the Church of Satan

The Satanic Cult of Military Mind Control "Psyop" and the Aquino legacy

Background - Fox News is owned by NewsCorp. NewsCorp.
owns HarperCollins book publishers. Fox news has a
military analyst named Paul Vallely, a retired
general, as a military affairs commentator.

While in the US Army, he co-authored a tract with
Col. Michael Aquino, who his as we all know a
practicing satanist and leader of an offshoot of the
Church of Satan that created the so-called bible of
theirs. The title of the tract was Mindwars and was on
"deep psyops" directed at the target country's
civilian populations ... like ours, maybe?

From PSYOP to MindWar
The Psychology of Victory
by Colonel Paeul E. Valley with
Major Michael A. Aquino

The 12 page Army report is undated but it outlines the
use of "Psychotronics," intelligence and operational
weapons systems employing the use of mind control,
commonly known as Psychological Operations (PSYOP).

PSYOP

Sometime in late 1980, then Col. Paul E. Vallely, the commander of the 7th Psychological Operations Group, United States Army Reserve, Presidio of San Francisco, Ca., co-authored a discussion paper, which received wide and controversial attention within the U.S. Military, particularly within the Special Operations community.

"From PSYOP to MindWar: The Psychology of Victory," presented a Nietzschean scheme for waging perpetual psychological warfare against friend and enemy populations alike, and even against the American people.

The "MindWar" paper was provoked by an article by Lt. Colonel John Alexander, which appeared in the December 1980 edition of Military Review, advocating the introduction of ESP,(extra-sensory perception),tele-pathetic behavior modification, para-pschology, pschokenesis(mind over matter), remote viewing, out of body experiences, and other New Age occult practices into U.S. Military intelligence. The paper was entitled,"The New Mental Battlefield:Beam Me Up,Spock."

But the subsequent paper co-authored by Vallely went way beyond ESP and other paranormal techniques advocated by Alexander. "Strategic MindWar must begin the moment war is considered to be inevitable,"the document stated.

It must seek out the attention of the enemy nation through every available medium, and it must strike at the nation's potential soldiers before they put on their uniform. It is in their homes and communities that they are most vulnerable to MindWar."

Leaving nothing to the imagination, the document concluded by emphasizing that MindWar should employ subliminal brainwashing technologies, and weapons that directly attack the targetted populations central nervous system and brain functioning taking full advantage of such phenomena as atmospheric electromagnetic activity,air ionization, and extremely low frequency waves.

The "MindWar" paper was disturbing, for reasons beyond its fascist and occultist content. Colonel Vallely's co-author was a PSYOP Research and Analysis Team Leader named Major Michael Aquino. Five years before the circulation of the MindWar paper, Special Forces

Reserve officer Aquino founded the Temple of Set, a Satanic organization which was successor to Anton LeVay's Church of Satan.

Vallely and Aquino's MindWar scheme is remarkably similar to the Total Information Awareness (TIA) program launched by the Donald Rumsfeld Pentagon, under the direction of Irangate figure Adm. John Poindexter.

The TIA global propoganda mega-mining plan was reportedly scrapped after a series of negative news stories, but Pentagon sources reported that the program was merely, "taken into a black box."

On Aug.16,2005, The New York Times Philip Shenon revealed that the super secret Pentagon "special action program" called Able Danger had tracked Mohammed Atta and three other Sept.11,2001 hijackers a year prior to the attacks.

But, Pentagon lawyers with the Special Operations Command refused to allow the information to be shared with the FBI, for fear of exposing the data-mining program to any public scrutiny.

Reference Link ...

*Psychological Operations

Aquino and Psychological Warfare

Wrote Aquino, "In 1967 and 1968 alone, a total of 29,276 armed Viet Cong/NVA (the equivalent of 95 enemy infantry battalions) surrendered to ARVN or MACV forces under the Chieu Hoi amnesty program the major PSYOP effort of the Vietnam War. At the time MACV estimated that the elimination of that same number of enemy troops in combat would have cost us 6,000 dead."

Aquino argued that the U.S. lost the war in Vietnam "not because we were outfought, but because we were out PSYOP'ed. Our national will to victory was attacked more effectively than we attacked that of the North Vietnamese and Viet Cong, and perception of this fact encouraged the enemy to hang on until the United States finally broke and ran for home."

The lesson, according to Aquino, was not to ignore U.S. PSYOP capability, but rather to change it and strengthen it "so that it can do precisely that kind of thing to our enemy in the next war." To begin, there would be a name change from Psychological

Operations to "MindWar." Noted Aquino, "We must reach the people BEFORE they resolve to support their armies, and we must reach those armies BEFORE our combat troops ever see them on battlefields."

Aquino went on to compare his proposal with the definition of Psychological Warfare first introduced by General William Donovan of the OSS in his World War II era "Basic Estimate of Psychological Warfare" in which Donovan discussed the need to destroy the will of the enemy. But an attendant 1947 letter stressed the need for a "synonym which could be used in peacetime that would not shock the sensibilities of a citizen of democracy."

Aquino indicated contempt for the U.S. Army's inability to accept PSYOP in its "most effective configuration," adding that "the reluctance with which the Army had accepted even an `antiseptic' PSYOP component" was well documented.

Having read about General Donovan's "behavioral control" program in the MKUltra book, I didn't perceive it to be exactly "antiseptic." Aquino's report, obviously written after the Vietnam war, suggested that future MindWars should be fought through "skillful use of communications media."

"MindWar," noted Aquino, "states a whole truth that, if it does not now exist, will be forced into existence by the will of the United States ... A MindWar message does not have to fit conditions of abstract credibility as do PSYOP themes; its source makes it credible."

Aquino continued, " ... The MindWar operative must KNOW that he speaks the truth, and he must be PERSONALLY COMMITTED to it. What he says is only a part of MindWar; the rest and the test of its effectiveness lies in the conviction he projects to his audience, in the rapport he establishes with it."

As I read the document it was difficult not to recall Oliver North's diary in which he called his associates, "The True Believers." Aquino noted that the recipient of the statement by the MindWar operative would judge such messages not only by his conscious understanding of them, but also by the mental conditions under which he perceived them.

"For the mind to believe its own decisions," wrote Aquino, "it must feel that it made those decisions

without coercion. Coercive measures used by the MindWar operative, consequently, must not be detectable by ordinary means ..."

Aquino's basis for his report came from various publications which were listed at the back of the document. "More effective configurations" of MindWar as noted by Aquino may well have included the following (taken from the back of the document):

"ELF (extremely low frequency) waves (up to 100 Hz) ... are naturally occurring, but they can also be produced artificially ... ELF waves are not normally noticed by the unaided senses, yet their resonant effect upon the human body has been connected to both physiological disorders and emotional distortion.

Infrasound vibration (up to 20 Hz) can subliminally influence brain activity to align itself to delta, theta, alpha, or beta wave patterns, inclining an audience toward everything from alertness to passivity. Infrasound could be used tactically, as ELF waves endure for great distances; and it could be used in conjunction with media broadcasts as well."

So, the human brain can be aligned to infrasound through media broadcasts. Was that technology used on Manuel Noriega when he was forced to surrender in Panama under blaring radio broadcasts? And hadn't the Branch Davidians been subjected to loud music and chants for extended periods of time?

Another section of the Aquino report noted that "ionization of the air" could be used to control an individual's emotions. "An abundance of negative condensation nuclei (air ions) in ingested air enhances alertness and exhilaration, while an excess of positive ions enhances drowsiness and depression. Calculation of a target audience's atmospheric environment will be correspondingly useful."

After his retirement from the Army, Lieutenant Colonel Michael Aquino, an ex-Green Beret, was later written up in the San Francisco Chronicle as the head of the Temple of Set, a satanic, devil-worshipping church. The November 1987 headlines read as follows: "Army Says Constitution Lets Satanist Hold Top-Secret Job," by reporters John Whittinger and Bill Wallace.

The story went on to say that "the high priest of a San Francisco based satanic church is able to keep his top-secret security clearance because his activities are constitutionally protected, Army officials said yesterday. "Lieutenant Colonel Michael A. Aquino, a

highly decorated Vietnam veteran, is the founder and president of Temple of Set, a satanic church headquartered in Aquino's Russian Hill home ...

"Aquino, a psychological warfare officer who has worked in military intelligence, holds a top secret security clearance that allows him to handle information whose release would gravely damage U.S. security, according to Defense Department regulations.

"He maintains the clearance even though he has performed Nazi occult rites and has described himself as the 'Anti-Christ' in literature published by the Temple of Set ..."

Temple of Set literature described a coming apocalypse in which only followers of Satan would be saved. Readers of the Temple of Set CIA experiment are encouraged to read such works as "Mein Kampf," "Hitler: The Occult Messiah," and "The Occult Roots of Nazism."

Aquino conducts to this day occult rituals patterned on ceremonies performed by Nazi leader Heinrich Himmler in a German castle once used by the Nazi SS for black magic ceremonies during the Third Reich. Nazis considered the black arts and satanic worship part of an ancient Germanic tradition.

Aquino, in his book, "Crystal Tablet of Set," wrote that he performed the rituals to recreate an order of Knighthood for followers of Satan. He even encouraged his followers to study the beliefs of the Nazi terrorist group, the Vehm, the Thule Gessellschaft, and the Ahnenerbe, two fanatic rightwing Aryan groups that existed before and during Hitler's reign.

When the two reporters from the Chronicle inquired about Aquino's security clearances, Major Rixon declared that "to the best of his knowledge, there was no part of the liturgy of his church that caused any (security) problem." Aquino admitted to being involved in devil worship for 22 years.

Ted Gunderson's box contained reams of literature written by Aquino along with other documents pertaining to identical subject matter. It was no secret that Gunderson lectured on the subject of Satanism, as I learned from a July 1993 Colonel Bo Gritz newsletter which advertised Gunderson as a featured speaker on one of Gritz's national radio broadcasts.

But it was not the Satanic aspect of Aquino's writings

that caused me to scrutinize his earlier writings for the Army. Shortly after the Waco incident in Texas, a secret "classified conference" was held at the Los Alamos National Laboratories in New Mexico.

An official copy of the speaking agenda for the November 1993 conference, the subject matter under discussion correlated with not only the original Aquino Army report, but also with the MKUltra behavior research underway during the 1950's and 1960's.

The title of the conference was "Non-Lethal Defense" and just a few of the speakers included such dignitaries as the Honorable U.S. Attorney General Janet Reno; Dr. Edward Teller who had helped develop the nuclear bomb; Dr. Milt Finger from Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory; Mr. Andy Andrews, Non-Lethal Project Leader at Los Alamos National Laboratory; LTG William H. Forster from Army Research, Development and Acquisition; Dr. Clay Easterly from the Oak Ridge National Laboratory; Dr. Henry Brisker from U.S. Army Research Laboratories; Ms. Astrid Lewis from the U.S. Army Chemical Research & Development Command; Lt. General Richard G. Trefry, former Military Advisor to President George Bush; and many more.

The most noteworthy "non-lethal" technology presentations included the following: "High Power Microwave Technology" "Application of Extremely Low Frequency Electromagnetic Fields to Non-Lethal Weapons" "Voice Synthesis" "Incremental Aggression: Requirements for the Future" "Chemical/Biological Anti-Terrorism" "Biological Challenges" "Non-Lethal Research: Fracture & Dynamic Behavior, Biotechnology & Structural Ceramics, and many more.

Interestingly, the opening address was given by General E.C. Meyer (Ret.), former Chief of Staff of the U.S. Army the very same General Meyer who had set up the Department of Defense conference in which Michael Riconosciuto had been the principal speaker from 9 a.m. to 4 p.m. to a group of senior level national security research and development officials.

The objective and scope of the 1993 Los Alamos conference included exploring a non-lethal approach to apply force against not only wartime enemies (the Soviet Union had already fallen) but against "terrorists" and "international drug traffickers" as well.

The introduction noted that the purpose of the conference was to bring together "industry,

government, and academia to explore the potential of non-lethal defense and identify requirements so that the defense community can work together in leveraging the non-lethal concept."

"Industry [law enforcement], particularly, will benefit from a more precise understanding of requirements and operational constraints regarding non-lethal defense technologies," noted the conference's sponsors, The American Defense Preparedness Association.

Additionally, non-lethal defense was described as "an emerging technological option being developed conceptually with a sea of technical opportunity."

Based upon the technical presentations listed in the brochure, it didn't appear to me that such technology as acoustical, high power microwave, laser, ELF/RF weapons and "psychotronic" systems were particularly NEW in the field of military or intelligence applications. Obviously, what was occurring at this conference was the presentation of these formidable weapons to law enforcement for domestic (U.S.) applications.

In late November 1993, a letter discussed the abovementioned conference. The letter had been written to U.S. Attorney General Janet Reno by a former CIA employee, Julianne McKinney, on letterhead stationary originating from the "Association of National Security Alumni, Electronic Surveillance Project, P.O. Box 13625, Silver Spring, Maryland 209113625."

Portions of the letter read as follows: "... In December 1992, when "Microwave Harassment and Mind Control Experimentation" was published, U.S. Government representatives routinely took the position that directed energy technologies were nothing more than mere figments of physicists' imaginations, still on the drawing boards.

Shortly following publication of this report, information concerning these technologies began to appear in such noteworthy organs as The Wall Street Journal, Defense News, Aviation Week & Space Technology, Tactical Technology, Defense Electronics and, most recently, The Washington Post.

"In a flurry of activity these past 10 months, directed energy based surveillance and antipersonnel systems have suddenly leaped off of physicists' drawing boards into the world of reality, thus obviating the criticism, it would appear, that the

attached publication [Los Alamos conference brochure] concerns nonexistent technologies.

"Indeed, directed energy technologies appear to have evolved at such a rapid rate that they are now being promoted as the 'Final Solution' to crime preliminarily, at a classified conference sponsored by the Los Alamos National Laboratory ..."

McKinney's concern focused primarily on future law enforcement application of "psychotronic" tools, or directed energy weapons technologies. "What, so far, has prevented this government and its contractors from testing these technologies on U.S. citizens under involuntary circumstances?," she asked.

The letter went on to outline various instances in which people had complained to her organization of alleged symptoms of directed energy technologies in such areas as the United States, England, Canada and Australia.

After reading "The Search for the Manchurian Candidate," was Danny Casolaro subjected to some form of hypnosis.

Any such far-reaching scenarios were outside the boundaries of normal human experience, indeed no mainstream journalist would pursue such a theory. But, then Robert Booth Nichols, Michael Riconosciuto and the CIA were not within normal human experience. And, who would have believed, ten years ago, that the CIA would be investigated by Congress in 1996 for drug trafficking in Los Angeles?

At one point in time Danny had signed an agreement with Nichols in which Nichols was to give Danny a \$25,000 loan against his home in Fairfax, Virginia. Nichols had offered to take Danny overseas to find the answers to his questions and Danny had needed the money to make the trip. Where had they planned to go? What possible motive could Nichols have had for enticing Danny to go overseas for several months?

A private installation at Alice Springs, Australia which Michael had visited with Nichols had upset Riconosciuto to such a degree that he had become ill and cut the trip short. Nichols later confirmed the trip, and recalled that Michael had indeed become anxious and ill, but would not discuss the purpose of

the trip.

The Australian installation was an underground facility had been built during World War II to be used as a bomb shelter. It was capable of housing thousands of people and was completely self-contained.

Riconosciuto said he had, it was owned by a private corporation; inside was a city of sorts, containing sophisticated communications equipment, laboratory equipment and other items which he would not define. He chose not to discuss it further, but concurred that what he saw made him realize that it was time to terminate his relationship with Robert Booth Nichols.

Both men had confirmed that the Australian trip marked the end of their 20-year association.

It was confirmed that the installation existed, that it was leased by a private corporation, and that it was heavily guarded, but no one seemed to know what it was being used for.

by Mr. X

The double headed eagle (1/2/2007)



The Scottish rite Order of Freemasonry has its great seal , the double-headed eagle with a golden crown resting upon both heads. The double heads represent the Masonic Empire of the East and the West.

Mackey tells us that the double -headed eagle was first adapted in Freemasonry as a symbol in 1758. It was in that year when the council of the Emperors of the East and the West was established .It is also believed that the double-headed eagle alludes to the nature of man. The head that looks to the East is symbolic of man's spiritual vision , and the looking towards the West refers to his material vision.

The Masonic order attempts to initiate or teach man the material or human science and the spiritual sciences in imitation of the ancient Egyptian Mystery Sytems that taught man the "lesser" and "greater"

mysteries.

The eagle or bird has extreme symbolic meaning . The thing that is most outstanding about a bird is its wings ,which gives it the ability to fly and to glide in the sky. The Creator revealed in the HOLY QUR'AN these words, “do they not observe the birds above them , Spreading their wings and folding them in ? Non can uphold them except ALLAH ,Most Gracious : Truly it is He that watches over all things.” (67:19)

In the Islamic call to prayer , the Adhan,the caller (Muadhhdhin) turns his head to the right and says , “ Come to prayer” (twice). Then he turns his head to the left and says , “Come to prayer” (twice). Then he turns his head to the left and says , “Come to cultivation” (twice). This call has great meaning for the life and education of man.It beckons man to refine and cleanse his soul and spirit by praising the Creator, and it reminds man of his duty to cultivate his mind and his social life. The double headed eagle is looking to the left and to the right .As we mentioned,the eagle (bird) represents the spiritual, and the East also represents a spiritual state.

The Muslim call to prayer , and twice to come to mental and material cultivation. This gives us four calls in total , two to the right and two to the left. ALLAH says in the Qur'an that he is the Lord of the two Easts and Lord of two Wests : “He is Lord of the two Easts and Lord of the two West”. (55:17). The Creator is the Lord of of the physical East and the spiritual (nature), the physical West and the material nature symbolized by the West. He is Rabb (Lord) of all the worlds.

The Qur'an also tells us that when Abraham asked ALLAH to show him how the dead would be raised ,ALLAH told him to take four birds,train them and place them on mountains, then call them and they will return (2:2).

The Muslim also ends his prayer by turning his head to the right saying, “ As-Salaam-Alaikum-wa Rahmatullah” (Peace be upon you and the mercy of ALLAH); and he turns his head to the left and repeats it . ALLAH says , “ Behold , two (guardian angels) appointed to learn his doings (and note them),one sitting on the right and one on the left “ (H.Q.50:17).

In ancient times the great Pharaohs wore a double crown,representing upper and lower Egypt.Some of them had a double headed serpent.Upper Egypt was concerned with the higher sciences of man and the universe; while lower Egypt focused on the lower or concrete rational sciences .

Interview with Leo Zagami, Part 1 (1/2/2007)

by "Ronnie Wilson"

11-59.com speaks to Leo Zagami Part 1

Hi Leo

My name is Ronnie

Once again my warmest thanks to you for agreeing to do an interview for 11-59.com, I'm touched by your courage and willingness to let truth be heard, I believe that one day we must all stand up and be counted so my prayer is that everyone who reads this interview will be blessed and have their eyes open and prepare themselves for the time to come.

My aim would be to do a 3 part interview with you if that would be possible this being the first..

Q:Your bloodline means that you are a Sicilian Don and a Prince of the Sacred Roman Empire. What does this mean to you.

A: RESPECT

Q:Did the world look like a strange place, knowing that your family and things around you are so powerful?

A: Well the world looks basicly like a global puppet show in the hands of the usual families of idiots , who usualy never change their ways century after century , during this time some try to rebel and end up as Saints or Martirs of the usual Roman Church Mafia . The Catholic Church is always ready to steal anything good if it comes up like they did with Saint Francis , but they are never ready to give up the immense power and wealth they have accumulated in 2000

years of lies and what I can only define as organized crime. By being one of them you understand all this at quite a young age, if you are not completely brainwashed by their Church Propaganda, but what can any of the families involved do to change things in front of such evil ?

Its a big risk to challenge the real system of power that rules the elite for anybody who belongs to it so usualy for your own safety and the safety of the rest of your family , you stay silent even when you know is wrong very wrong whats going on.

Q: When and why did you join the illuminati and Freemasonry?

A: 13th of April 1993 I joined the illuminati of the Sacred Roman Empire Sicilian Freemasonry as a way of preserving and continuing a millenary tradition of the Di Gregorio family. A tradition that started in Koln Germany in 1018 , you can still find the heraldic symbol of the Di Gregorio on the floor in Cathedral of Koln.

Q: When did you sense that things were wrong and that you had to get away from these organizations?

A: A long long time ago but I never left because there is usually no way back from those kind of death oaths given between Square and Death as we say in irregular illuminati freemasonry , but I also knew that by staying for a longer time in these organizations I could also have more chances surviving once you saw so much. The fact you and only you had access to certain documents concerning the Order , becomes after a while a very precious and powerfull weapon against your future enemies , a weapon Im using to save my own life now.

Q: At what moment did you feel that you had to go public with these revelations and why?

A: After the last meeting in Monte Carlo on the 1st of June and especially at the Universal Unity illuminati gathering on the 3rd of June at the Convent of San Cerbone near Lucca , I started to realize they wanted to kill me . I got to know this thanks to some of my most close followers in the illuminati. The order had been given by ex Italian President and Jesuit friend Francesco Cossiga to Comandante Balestrieri of the GLADIO/P2 for my execution if I didnt follow the orders that Balestrieri was giving me at the Military Accademy of Livorno on the 4th of June . But they wanted me to do something against my new faith of Islam , something I couldnt do , so I went to Rome and Subiaco for some advice from my family and prayers and then when I came back to my wife in Norway on the 6th of June I started to send them by e-mail my true opinion on all their corruption and empty words in front of God , I said they were just slaves of the Zionist and the Vatican so I was out for good this time . Soon after I started to receive phone calls from Ezio Giunchiglia , Balestrieri and even Rui Gabirro to shut up or be facing the terrible consequences of becoming a traitor of the Monte Carlo Committee / Lodge and that means you are basically the next Roberto Calvi...if you know what that means. I got very stressed by all this as you can imagine , and at the same time I had a 8 months pregnant wife that was risking to loose the baby , a really depressing and dangerous situation for me and my family but with the help of God and also some of the honest people of Norway, I am still here and my wife gave birth to a wonderfull 4kg baby on the 7th of July.

Q: You mention you openly want to challenge the decadent and corrupt aristocrats of Europe , including the corrupt English Royal family can you expand on this.

A: They know who they are and what they are really doing to people by still supporting the current situation of decadence and corruption in society in the year 2006 .

A evil situation deliberately created by the New World Order establishment lead by the Vatican with Zionist support . They all know very well that all depends from Rome , Israel and the USA all in the hands of Satan, so why bother creating more Knighthoods dedicated to God and the various Saints every year ? Why dont you just go public with your pagan satanic worship and your black magic you bunch of cowards , thats what I say to them. The European aristocracy has always been

ruled by sorcery and black magic and people should know that , so lets change things once and for all for the benefit of mankind.

Q: Tim Cohen in his book (The anti –christ and a cup of tea) claims that Prince Charles is the Anti-Christ, What do you think.

A: Sorry if I say BULLOCKS to this one but Prince Charles with all my respect is just an idiot , do you honestly think the AntiChrist will marry Camilla and divorce Diana...hi...hi...you must be joking , eventually the only guy who as been created for such evil purpose by the CIA ILLUMINATI OF THE SKULL AND BONES is GEORGE W.BUSH and you all should know that by now , so leave poor Charles alone he is pathetic, but at least he is following the sufi teachings of Sheikh Nazim al Haqqani that will eventually bring him to paradise.

Q: Have the aristocrat families of Europe always been involved in satanic rituals and corrupt activities or have they been infiltrated by demonic forces.

A: Yes rulers of the European Aristocracy have always used black magic and evil forces since the ancient times as a military tool for domination and control over their own citizens , they learned these satanic ways from their Masters in Rome who got them in turn from the Greeks , the Egyptians , the Summerian...its a never ending tale of constant manipulation the history of mankind we have never been really free untill the arrival of Prophet Mohammed (PBUH) but Rome and Europe obviously didnt accept him because of this insane secret pagan worship always going on in high places. Remember what Mohammed (PBUH) did to the pagan idols in Mecca , imagine what he should have done in a city like Rome to purify it by all this black magic.

Q: Do you believe that the Vatican and the massonic lodges know who the Anti Christ is. Many have said like “Malachi Martin in his book Wind swept house” that he the Anti Christ lives in the Vatican.

A: Yes we could say that George W.Bush spirit lives in the Vatican with his true Masters, the Jesuits and the Satanic Pope himself Ratzinger ,they have real control of the illuminati and their Comander in chief George W.Bush. Remember Skull and Bones is under Vatican control and George father his a slave of the Vatican and his evil Mentor. I believe the CIA wants people to think otherwise , but as an insider I can assure you that all true satanist love George W.Bush, and in the Masonic Lodges the power of his father is felt everywere . And any mention of his son George W. doing the wrong thing will automaticly bring you to expulsion from Freemasonry , the Rotary and even the Boyscouts.

Q: You are risking your very life by being so open and truthful, We here at 11-59 are at risk also by putting certain articles up on the site, however our drive and purpose is to inform the people of the evil that is seen and unseen ,what is your drive.

A: To Free Rome and the world from the Vatican and their

older Brothers in Jerusalem the Zionist . The world has been controlled by them for 2000 years and the real Jesus suffered because of them , so its about time you all wake up and fight for your right to stay free under one God before they take complete control and start persecuting the true believers in the one God. These are the end of times no joke...REVELATION AND TRASFORMATION COMING UP get your swords and get ready to fight to defend your faith or perish with the Satan.

Q: Our sources tell us that between 2010-2012 there will be

1. Money crash
 2. Mark of the beast (Microchip implants for buying and selling)
 3. The Anti Christ will appear on the scene and bring a false peace to the middle east
 4. I believe you call it "the great surprise in the end of times."
- Can you confirm these things or do you think we are being lead down the wrong road.

A: THE COSMIC ALIGNMENT ON THE 21ST OF DECEMBER 2012 GIVES YOU 6 YEARS TO PREPARE , PLEASE GET READY AND STOP SLEEPING.

Q: In your opinion when did the Jesuit Order begin working towards a NWO and what is the end goal for them.

A: ALREADY ANSWERED THEY WORK FOR SATAN.

Q: Do you believe that soon we must die for our faith? In your article Shall feed the sheep amidst many tribulations... you ask the question "ARE YOU READY TO DIE FOR GOD AND YOUR BELIEVE IN A POSITIVE CHANGE FOR THE WORLD OR ARE YOU ALL A BUNCH OF COWARDS IN THE HANDS OF THE DEVIL , JUST TALKING AND TALKING WITH NO SENSE OF REALITY"

Is this fight phyiscal or spiritual.

A: PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL THIS IS YOUR LAST TRUE WAR BEFORE THE KINGDOM OF GOD ON EARTH ; THIS IS NOT SOMETHING YOU WILL ENJOY SO MUCH EVEN AS A BELIEVER , WHEN YOU SEE GOD'S REVENGE AGAINST MANKIND AND THE BLOOD FLOWING IN THE STREETS. BUT IS GONNA HAPPEN ANY WAY, SO START PRAYING AND BE READY TO FIGHT FOR GOD AND DIE FOR HIM ALSO IN THE WEST, THIS IS A WAR GAINST SATAN SO PLEASE WAKE UP IN THE WESTERN COUNTRIES OR YOU MIGHT WAKE UP IN A NIGHTMARE ONE MORNING IN DECEMBER 2012...

Q: It has been said that the Vatican know and communicate with Aliens and that The Nephilims still roam the earth is this true?

A: They are called Jinns and they exist since the begining of time, and yes they have their HQ's in the Vatican but forget this alien bullshit , the Master of all Jinns is Satan as all Sufi know, and he has his own interest in the Alien mith. This was created by the US and SOVIET intelligence inspired by the Jesuits working for the Jinns. Its also true that the Jinns have there own worlds and dimensions but personally I advice you to stay away from them as much as you can for your own safety.

Q: Also we have heard stories from people like David Icke, who mention Shape shifting in the Royal circles and deep within the vatican changing from human to reptilian then back to human. is there any truth to these things.

A: David as a very funny way of interpreting these practices with the evil Jinns made by the Vatican and the aristocrats of all religions and faiths since the ancient times , but you should al know once and far all that a Jinn can become a reptilian or anything he wants. There are certain magical formulas given to the illuminati to control them ,and other formulas are given instead to get rid of them and so on , the problem is usualy that Jinns can take over after a while and make you their slave ,thats when you are totaly in the hands of Satan and the evil illuminati.

Thank you for the interview and may God bless you all
wherever you are, its time to come togheter for the next step in the Science of God, that step is the final destruction of the United Nations working for the Vatican satan, and the creation of a true United Nations of God thats the only way we will have peace on this planet. From 2010 you will start feeling the big changes in the air more and more but in 2012 you will have the clear evidence of the end of this civilization in front of your eyes , prepare , be good and pray.

Interview with Leo Zagami, Part 2 (1/3/2007)

by Ronnie Wilson

Q:We are so glad to welcome you back how was your time in Turkey.

A: It was very nice thanks, I realy like to go back to the roots of our spiritual tradition in the Western world and Turkey is one of the key places for all 3 monoteistic religions, Turkey is the natural land for real interreligious dialogue. I also went to Konya to visit the tomb of Sufi Master Rumi and got exorcized by my favourit exorcist from 57 Jinn/ Demons sent by the usual suspects...and one was quite big but we manage to put them all in the circle and freeze them to death. The Jesuits and the evil illuminati are realy doing some big black magic to get rid of me so I always thank you for your prayers out there and I will continue getting rid of these evil Jinn if it happens again.

Q:In our last interview you seemed convinced that the Anti-Christ is G W Bush. To the world it looks as those he is a lame duck and losing his grip on power,do you still hold the same views if so why.

A: G W Bush is the son of the most powerfull man in the illuminati and he was built by his father and the CIA to become the ultimate Antichrist Vatican Zionist puppet and it doesnt realy matter if he is in the White House or not because the Bush will always rule in the present situation any future actor that goes in the White House now. Remember Anton LaVey founder of the Church of Satan and Mind War controler of the CIA was a close friend of George H. Bush, and they planed togheter the satanic future of his son George W.Bush and the coming of the age of Satan after 9/11 along time ago when LaVey was still alive.

Q: Our sources tell us that Tony Blair is being lined up to head up the EU as a permanent president for 5 years instead of the current rotating policy if this is true then this would be a very powerful position for the Jesuits to have. Do you know anything on this?

A: Tony Blair is another top satanist who sold his soul to the evil Moloch in Bohemian Grove and nothing surprise me anymore with this kind of people around, they want the complete Nazification of the western world by 2010 to start defending their fragile positions and completely eliminate democracy (something we never really had by the way).

Q: Rev: 13:18 tells us that 666 is the number of the beast. This is a very much talked about subject in Christian circles. How do you see it?

A: 666 can be positive as well as negative because God needs good and evil at the same time, in our muslim tradition and not only in the muslim tradition as you may know dear Khalid this number is also the key to positive englightment in the Holy Quran. But for St. John the evangelist this was the secret key to warn the early Christians about the first of a series of Roman driven Antichrist...

Nero the Emperor of Rome.

Who is now the Emperor of today with the blessings of good old Rome and their friends in Jesrusalem?
The President of the USA of course...

Q: In the book of Revelation 13.V:16-18 it says the He (The Anti-Christ) shall cause both small, great, rich and poor, free and bond to receive a mark in their right hand or their foreheads, and that no man might buy or sell except he that had the mark or the name of the beast or the number of his name.

Do you think this mark is a micro chip and if so will his name be integrated into the chip itself?

A : 666 is everywhere these days, the Hebrew equivalent of our "w" is the letter "vav" or "waw". The numerical value of vav is 6. So the English "www" transliterated into Hebrew is "vav vav vav", which numerically is 666. And you cant definetely have a business these days without a web site WWW, then we have the video surveilance and last but not least the microchipping coming up. The microchipping will be the ultimate Mark of the Beast and will put us fully in the hands of Satan and his evil controlers ready for Armagedon against the Messiah.

So we need to rebel before that to help the coming back of the real Messiah.

Q: The New World Order cannot be built on a foundation of politics and economics alone. To truly establish global control over all peoples and nations, its be said that the elite must also use the religious element..

Have the Illuminati worked behind the scenes to influence and control the Christian establishment. Not the Catholics (they are already under control) but evangelic/ protestants/Born again side of Christianity.

A: All religions are corrupt by the illuminati these days including most of Islam, the Jews, the evangelic, protestant and the Born again side of Christianity, all ruled secretly by Freemasonry, the intelligence services, the Knights of Malta and last but not least the usual Jesuits so genuine interreligious dialogue is almost impossible.

Q: Here are some examples of those who are under illuminati control, can you confirm if this is true.

1. Pat Robertson's father, Senator Absalom Willis Robertson, a Democrat, was a fabulously wealthy Illuminist insider?

A: Another puppet of the usual show of course same father same son...

2. Evangelist Author Tim LaHaye has been given large sums of money by occultist Reverend Sun Myung Moon?

A: Well satanist Reverend Moon as alot of money to give away but he is not the supreme manipulator of his plot as you may know (far from it as you may know) he is simply working for the usual illuminati and the intelligence/Mafia of his country.

3. Paul Crouch, TBN founder, was outed by the Los Angeles Times as a homosexual?

A: His problem with God not mine thanks God , but this kind of situation is typical of the present degeneration of values and principles in high places of our society where all perversions are allowed. So it becomes then more easy to blackmail them for the top levels of the pyramid if they are not so normal after all and really open about their homosexuality.

Scambio di riconoscimenti tra massoneria e chiesa aretina (1/6/2007)



La Massoneria pone una lapide sul Duomo di Arezzo per ringraziare dell'ospitalità concessa dalla Chiesa al pranzo organizzato il 1 Gennaio nel sottochiesa di Piazza Giotto. Per l'occasione la città di Arezzo intitola la ormai ex piazza Giotto al Venerabile maestro Licio Gelli e ribattezza la statua che si trova davanti al duomo al Massone Ignoto, aggiungendogli il tradizionale cappuccio massonico.

La collaborazione fra questi due soggetti, massoneria e Chiesa, nella vita sociale ed economica locale, si materializza attraverso queste due targhe, apposte come simboli rivolti alla città per ricordale la loro effettiva comunione d'intenti. Un legame rafforzato dall'ospitalità concessa il Primo Gennaio alla Massoneria che organizza un pranzo di beneficenza proprio nei locali appartenenti alla Chiesa (sottochiesa di Giotto).

Tra i promotori di questo pranzo appare anche il Maestro Venerabile Licio Gelli al quale la città di Arezzo intitola la piazza già "Piazza Giotto" con la seguente motivazione: Licio Gelli emerito benefattore dell'umanità e riconosciuto universalmente quale autorevole interprete della missione evangelica e civica.

Si desidera a questo proposito ricordare le sue imprese a favore del prossimo e dell'umanità tutta: Fu fascista, attivo prima e dopo il 1943 (RSI), in seguito ha collaborato con la Gladio e nel 1970 avrebbe partecipato al fallito tentativo di Golpe "Borghese".

Alla sua Loggia massonica, la P2, sono stati iscritti

vari membri della sanguinaria giunta militare argentina oltre a industriali, giornalisti e personaggi facoltosi come il più volte Presidente del Consiglio Silvio Berlusconi e Vittorio Emanuele di Savoia. E' stato coinvolto nel processo per la strage di Bologna del 1980, fu condannato nel 1994 a 12 anni di carcere, dopo essere stato riconosciuto colpevole della frode riguardante la bancarotta del Banco Ambrosiano, istituto collegato alla banca del Vaticano, l'Istituto per le Opere di Religione (IOR). Scomparve mentre era in libertà sulla parola, per essere infine arrestato sulla Riviera francese a Cannes. La polizia rinvenne nella sua villa oltre 2 milioni di dollari in lingotti d'oro. Per alcune, e solo alcune delle sopraccitate "opere di bene", Licio Gelli ha ricevuto un giusto riconoscimento dagli organi competenti (Magistratura) . Condanna in via definitiva per:

Procacciamento di notizie contenenti segreti di Stato;

Calunnia nei confronti dei magistrati milanesi Colombo, Turone e Viola.

Tentativi di depistaggio delle indagini sulla strage alla stazione di Bologna.

Bancarotta fraudolenta (Banco Ambrosiano).

Insomma ci pare un curriculum di tutto rispetto per andare a braccetto con la Chiesa.

L'associazione A.I.N.O.R.I. continuerà a prendere in giro il potere e i poteri forti per segnalare quanto ci sia bisogno di una insurrezione di neuroni e di intelligenze, libere da condizionamenti e paraocchi.

Alla prossima.

Associazione A.I.N.O.R.I.

redazione@arezzonotizie.it - Associazione A.I.N.O.R.I.

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 41-50

Another GLADIO member exposed: Gaetano Saya! (1/6/2007)



Italian Fascist Secret Police Network Uncovered
Italian History X. Gaetano Saya not a lunatic. He is for real!

Profile: Saya's grandfather joined Mussolini's March on Rome. Saya is estimed by shadowy fascist figure Licio Gelli.

Saya was born in Messina in 1956 and was raised by his grandfather, Matteo Francesco Gesuino, a member of the pre-WWII Royal Army and a participant in Mussolini's March on Rome. From the time he was a child Saya felt attracted by the Movimento Sociale Italiano - Destra Nazionale [fascist] and at the age of 18 enrolled in the now defunct Guardians of Public Safety. Later, he was hired by the NATO Secret Services as an expert in ISPEG (Information, Sabotage, Propaganda and Guerrilla Warfare) and specializing in counterespionage and anti-terrorism.

Having rose to senior rank, Saya retired in 1997. In 1995 he was recruited into an exclusive Masonic Lodge

by SISMI General Giuseppe Santovito and achieved the rank of Venerable Master in Lodge No. 1 (International). In November 1997, Saya served as state's witness for the Italian Republic in the trial of statesman Giulio Andreotti. After retirement, Saya decided to launch a fascist political movement, MSI-National Right, where he became the unchallenged chairman. Saya holds a university degree in Criminal Justice and Political Science and is a Knight of the International Order of Peace. In December 2002, he was named Honorary President of the National Law Enforcement Union, the first labor union representing inter-agency national police. He was recently given the post of Director-General, Interagency Anti-Islamic Terrorism Police, Department of Strategic Studies on Terrorism -

In November 2004, he was charged with disseminating literature promoting white supremacy and racial hatred. The trial has been postponed until October 2005.

Negroponte. Ledeen. Boykin. North. These figures have always made me queasy because nothing stands between them and their goals, especially values and the law. The murder of Il Diario reporter Endo Baldoni and the hit on Giuliana Sgrena which killed Niccola Calipari smell of the involvement of shadowy organizations operating on the margins.

An Italian investigation has uncovered an underground, parallel police network with possible links to the CIA which may be involved in the slaying of Niccola Calipari and Il Diario reporter Enzo Baldoni, the extraordinary rendition of Abu Omar and Nigergate.

The investigation is ongoing. On the surface, it looks like a scam. But somehow, it has the same perfume of the deliberate quasi-legality we saw in Iran-Contra.

From Il Corriere della Sera:

Underground police network discovered in Italy. Investigation by the Genoa Public Prosecutor's Office reveals anti-terror police staffed by Freemasons and shadowy CIA operatives. Two are arrested. Dozens of police and security force personnel involved. The network is discovered amidst an investigation into an Italian security contractor slain in Iraq.

A parallel, covert antiterrorism police force has been uncovered inside the Department of Strategic Studies on Anti-terrorism. This is the conclusion of the DIGOS [Divisione Investigazione Generali e Operazioni Speciali, or Department of General and Special Operations, a police investigative unit] of the Genoa

Public Prosecutor's Office. So far two individuals have been arrested and 25 warrants have been issued in ten regions across the country. Another 24 are being investigated, including 12 members of the police. Gaetano Saya and Riccardo Sindoca, both Freemasons and DSSA directors with links to the extreme right and intelligence organizations beyond the oversight of Italian Parliament have been placed under house arrest. Saya resides in Florence and Sindoca in Pavia.

Officials uncovered the network while investigating the death of Fabrizio Quattrocchi, an Italian private security contractor slain in Iraq in 2004. Chief Public Prosecutor Giuseppe Lalla, Inspector Salvatore Presenti and DIGOS-Genoa chief Giuseppe Gonan have excluded any involvement of Quattrocchi with DSSA, despite a claim in an Italian magazine last May. Connection to any Italian political figure is also excluded. It is likely that the name of Quattrocchi was used by the organization to credential itself as a parallel intelligence outfit. While investigating private security contractors working overseas, agents on Gonan's investigation team crossed paths with a secret, illegal investigation by the DSSA using shadowing, investigations, illegal use of badges and insignia carried by legitimate police.

So far, no subversive activity on the part of the DSSA in the strictest sense of the word has emerged but the impression is that the aims of the investigation launched by the Genoa Public Prosecutors Office is to prevent further wrongful conduct by the organization and to identify persons involved from law enforcement acting as secret agents who even might have joined in good faith. Saya and Sindoca have been charged with conspiracy to commit crime and usurpation of public office in law enforcement. In substance, the investigation team believes that DSSA (an organization which does not exist legally) intended to finance its operations by using funds from domestic and international agencies.

Four rifles, tasers, a knife, a sabers, machetes, dozens of outdoor survival kits, ID cards, badges and insignia were found by the Florence branch of DIGOS during separate searches of the residences of seven suspected DSSA members in the Florentine capital after a search warrants were received from the Genoa Public Prosecutor's office. The residence of Gaetano Saya, placed under house arrest, was used for meetings of the network. Among other suspects are a junior officer with the Fiscal Police in Florence, two prison police and three civilians, including a construction company owner and a businessman.

Before the arrests, the DSSA ran a website (taken down after the arrests) where it described itself as follows: The Department of Strategic Studies on Antiterrorism, a institute recognized by Republic of Italy interagency law enforcement and police, offers highly-specialized investigation and research support to the personnel of organizations under a potential terrorist threat.

Gaetano Saya and Riccardo Sindoca are founders of a political organization called Destra Nazionale - Nuovo Msi [The National Right - Italian Socialist Movement] and claim to be ex-members of Gladio. This is a right-wing terrorist outfit once funded by the CIA and thought to be responsible for 1980 Bologna Railway Station bombing which killed 87 and wounded 177, including several US students on holiday].

From the website of G.Saya: The evil which has descended upon us finds in men like George Bush in America and Gaetano Saya in Italy, an impregnable bulwark: God-fearing men, harded and pure individuals who, enlightend by God, have descended into the valley of the shadow of death to defend the Judeo-Christian faith and the West. The righteousness which these men represent will defeat the anti-Christ. God is on their side. On the website, Saya affirms that his a member of the exclusive P-2 Masonic Lodge and that in November 1997 he was state's witness for the Public Prosecutor of Palermo in the trial of Giulio Andreotti [Andreotti was an Italian statesman accused of links to the Mafia] in which Andreotti was accused of ordering the murder of anti-Mafia investigator General Dalla Chiesa. Saya testified that he was told that this was so by fraternal [Masonic] companion and friend Giuseppe Santovito, a former P-2 Lodge member, who at the time was Director-General of SISMI [Servizio Informazioni Sicurezza Militare, or Military Intelligence Service].

From La Repubblica

The Department of Strategy Studies on Antiterrorism. This is what the organization, which represented itself as a parallel law enforcement agency combatting terrorism, called itself. According to investigators, the aims of the organization was to credential itself with major domestic and international agencies, including foreign intelligence, for funding.

In the early hours of this morning, the DIGOS of Genoa carried out 28 searches in nine Italian regions (Liguria, Piedmont, Lombardy, Emilia Romagna, Tuscany, Lazio, Molise, Sicily and Sardinia). 21 persons

belonging to the National Police, the Carabinieri, Fiscal Police and the Prison Police are under investigation. Two individuals who are not members of law enforcement but who are known to be part of the organization have been arrested: Gaetano Saya and Roberto Sindoca, both well-known leaders of the National Right, which is the present-day incarnation of the organization MIUS. [Movimento italiano di unità sociale, or Italian Movement for Social Unity, a fascist organization] founded by Giorgio Almirante [a notorious racist and anti-semitic, member of Mussolini's infamous Republic of Salò under Nazi tutelage]. Saya, an former Freemason, was state's witness in the trial of Giulio Andreotti. Considered a figure close to Italian intelligence, he often boasted of his ties to SISMI. Saya and Sindoca have been placed under house arrest in Florence and Pavia, respectively.

Several members from law enforcement joined the secret network in good faith. The DSSA carried out surveillance and searches in airports with few results. Some of the members had direct access to the Ministry of Interior data banks.

The charges: So far there have been 20 separate investigations. The crime in question is criminal conspiracy using money from domestic and foreign agencies.

The unconfirmed aim of the organization, explains Genoa Chief Public Prosecutor Giuseppe Lalla, was to credential DSSA and to run a network which would obtain financing from foreign nations such as the United States and Israel or organizations such as NATO. Among their boasted activities was the tracking down of fugitive Italian terrorists living abroad, ex-Red Brigades, or members of other organizations such as the example of Cesare Battisti.

Several members may have joined the secret network in good faith. The DSSA carried out surveillance and searches in airports with little result. Some of the members had direct access to the Ministry of Interior data banks.

Name of Fabrizio Quattrocchi is mentioned. The Weekly News had recently run a story saying mercenary Fabrizio Quattrocchi, slain in Iraq, was a member but investigators believe that this was not the case. While looking into Italian mercenaries working abroad, Deputy Chief Investigator, Giuseppe Gonan crossed paths with an illegal investigation run by DSSA employing shadowing, background investigation, and illegal use of badges and insignia belonging to

legitimate law enforcement. Thanks to the complicity of several of its members, the organization was able to retrieve confidential information directly from Ministry of the Interior databanks.

Weapons stash in Florence. Seven searches were carried in the Florentine capital, among them Saya's. Four rifles, some tasers, a Rambo knife, sabres and machetes, dozens of outdoor survival kits, IDs, badges, insignia and police hats. It was at Saya's residence that DSSA held its monthly meetings. The homes of a junior officer of the Fiscal Police, two Prison Police and three civilians were also searched.

Searches in Rome. The Rome DIGOS are carrying out five searches of homes belonging to two law enforcement officers, two private security workers and a physician.

Searches in Milan. Seven searches were conducted in a parallel investigation. Milan DIGOS personnel worked together with those of Genoa and found material documents implicating Police and Carabinieri. The persons investigated were a Deputy Superintendent and two assistants working for the National Police, a retired Carabinieri, a retired police officer, a Carabinieri Marshal and one civilian.

The Milan Public Prosecutor's office is following a line of investigation slightly different from that in Genoa. DSSA members impersonated police, displayed DSSA badges very similar to that of law enforcement, and used police insignia and automobile lights.

AND NOW?

Obviously nothing all this happened in Italy...nice pizza, nice pasta and a lot of Gladiators.

Mr X

The End Times Prophecy, 2012 and the London Olympics before war! (1/6/2007)

THE END OF TIMES PROPHECY



The End-Times Prophecy of the Great Pyramid of Giza an article from from Rare Insights actually gives some interesting Insights in the Christian Gnostic Vision of the end of times , so I decided to



put here a few extracts from this article followed by some more in depth analysis on this very

important subject :

The Giza Pyramid contains a chronology that embraces approximately 6,300 years. It speaks thereby of two consummations of fate, namely the fate of mankind in a liberating sense, and the fate of mankind in a decaying and destructive sense, because, as previously mentioned, the same intercosmic radiations will give rise to different reactions, both positive as well as negative.

We are here posing a question regarding the immediate fate of mankind on Earth; the fate of the conversion or the fate of the aversion. If we react positively to the intercosmic radiations - indeed, if we are able to react thus - then they will lead us into the New Life of which all the true prophets, seers and Avatars have spoken; if not, then in one way or another we shall be eliminated from the New Earth. So it is and so it should always be with every true end-of-a-world-cycle prophecy. Every analysis of the activity of the intercosmic radiations is always twofold. For this reason we may find the following facts expressed in scripture in various ways: "Whenever the Son of God appears and the light breaks open and the blessed are raised up unto Him, then the Judgement immediately follows; the masses who have not chosen to selflessly serve the Divine Plan are cut off". Here is alluded to the fate of those who have definitely refused to react positively to the intercosmic radiations, or "God's Call".

Early in the 21st century the epoch of the Great Pyramid ends. However, it will not then become a thing of the past, a monument that reminds one of former times, but then it immediately begins anew from the bottom up, because there are intercosmic currents and radiations that have an orbit of 6,300 years.

So let us explore further the nature of God's Call.

God's Call is not one or another holy book, wherein is recounted God's activities on Earth or about what God wants from mankind! Neither is God's Call the voice that sounds to us by means of a Gnostic order, or by means of one or another ecclesiastic body. No, God's Call is a radiative plenitude, an intervention of divine Light via the medium of Christ. That is why in the Holy Language it is stated that God is Light.

The Gnosis is a radiative intervention, and that radiative intervention - that Light - is a reality

with direct relevance to every human being on Earth today. We are born here into this emergency order to understand the purpose of the fallen world and to attain victory, or in other words in order to walk the Path of soul-redemption. If we do not do this, if we go the way of dualistic phenomena, then we will be grounded amidst the disaster of the closing phase of this cycle for Earth. In every new period of existence or world cycle we receive a chance to answer God's Call positively. If we refrain from doing this, then we will be liquidated, then our microcosm - every unrepentant personality - will be forcefully purified and emptied through the astral Fire. Our Earth-field will also be purged, recycled and reorganised, in order to prepare it for a new Day of Manifestation.

The radiation laws work for us and with us all, yet they know no pardon. With respect to these activities there is no compromise. We have the choice between positive reaction and subsequent Liberation and Glory, or death. If we do not respond, then God's Mercy shall give our microcosm another opportunity, so that at some other time in some other place a personality may appear in the microcosm who will respond positively. Until this happens, God's Call will continue to sound in the emergency order.

In the case of a positive reaction, that is to say, if we surrender ourselves unconditionally to the higher powers, then a new birth develops in our microcosm, a transfiguration, the emergence of a new Man, who is eternal and who is able to return to the House of the Father.

If we react negatively and do not walk the Path that is shown us, then the said radiation powers will empty our microcosm of this non-responsive, resisting personality by death, and they will repeat this as long as is necessary. We have nothing to hold on to, because our own little world is ever fated to be periodically eliminated and recycled.

Our emergency order, being a dualistic one, will pass, and we cannot prevent it. Everything arises and everything fades away, only in order to rise up again. Never can this emergency order, this dualistic nature, be made permanent, for it is fundamentally apt to change. Personality follows personality, each time in a new aspect of the world and, thus, there is no end to the fresh opportunities that the microcosm receives for a return to the Promised Land. This process continues life after life and death after death, until, at the end of a Cosmic Day - a major world cycle or sidereal year - a radiation law releases a universal Force that wipes out every kind of fallen,

unintegrated life on Earth.

A Cosmic Night is now setting in during which the face of the Earth will be entirely changed. Thereupon, as has been the case cyclically for ages upon Earth, a new Day of Manifestation dawns and, under altered conditions, the process is started once more in order that the remainder of humanity may now react in the correct manner. Messengers of the Gnosis descend anew, to once again show mankind the Path of Liberation.

Now, there are various kinds of cosmic nights and, therefore, also various kinds of days of manifestation. They can be distinguished in minor and major days of manifestation; minor developments relative only to the Earth and major ones bringing on a number of phenomena and transformations, e.g., in the whole of the solar system. The zodiacal system is subjected to similar periods of a still larger extent, and those reigning the totality of the Milky Way galaxy even exceed the aforementioned periods.

When we speak of esoteric sidereal years, we mean approximately 25,200 years. We distinguish in every such sidereal year twelve periods of about 2,100 years each, and the Gnosis divides those 2,100 years again in three periods of 700 years. Every such term of 700 years brings an important change in mankind's existence. A period of 2,100 years ends in a change of greater significance and sometimes even in the turmoil of destruction comprising every aspect of social life, all mankind and also the Earth or part of the Earth. Continents may disappear and new continents rise up, and in this way various geological changes are periodically taking effect.

The beginning of what we indicate as the Christian era practically corresponds with the start of such a period of 2,100 years, and as we are now living in the year 2006, it is evident that we have entered the closing phase in which we discover the lines of situations and possibilities which prove that destruction and renewal is on the approach.

According to the chronology of the Great Pyramid - to be precise since the 20th of August 1953 - humanity entered the period of destruction of this 2,100-year cycle in which we now live. Since 1953 the rise into liberation has to take effect, or destruction must follow. We know that this rise has started and that the process of destruction also shows in the world.

Now, the chronology of the Great Pyramid speaks of radiations with a circular course of about 6,300 years, divided into three periods of 2,100 years.

After three such periods of 2,100 years - that is, after 6,300 years - the developing disaster will be more radical than after an interim period of 2,100 years; and because the end of such an epoch of 6,300 years is drawing near, we need not ask what fate is to be expected for the world and for humanity.

But on the other hand, the powerful radiation crisis that we are facing in these days is also of special importance for the Gnosis; it will affect us in a particular sense if our attitude toward this new development is spiritually positive! The Gnostic victory of the future years will, therefore, be greater and more glorious than ever before in the past 6,300 years; in fact, it will be more significant than any previous Judgement Day in the last sidereal year, for we are now at the end of a major world cycle.

Let us now imagine that we had lived all through a sidereal year of 25,200 years; that we were not 30, 40, 50 or 60 years of age, but that we spent 25,200 years in this existence. We would have lived with humanity through many changes, through major and minor cosmic nights and days of manifestation. We would have experienced and suffered right through 36 minor changes, 12 moderate changes of 2,100 years, and 4 major changes of 6,300 years each. A considerable amount of knowledge would therefore be ours with regard to the workings and the consequences (positive and negative) of the radiation laws prevailing in the universe; the radiation powers relating to the world and mankind.

Nothing about the course of those radiations and the results thereof would be hidden to us. We would know a good deal about the powers active in the universe; at any rate our knowledge of them would suffice and enable us to analyse the next epoch of 2,100 years with ease. When we would have lived through all the twists and turns of time, urged by the radiation powers of the Logos, it would - after a long, long time - be very easy for us to determine when the new courses would start; we would know in advance what we were to expect. Having gathered so much experience we would then be able to construct, for instance, a monument like the Pyramid of Giza without a shade of speculation, forecasting or fortune-telling.

The builders of the Pyramid on the Nile were such people with an Eternity-consciousness, and that monument is an analysis in stone of what was to happen in the period of 6,300 years following its construction. A complete chronology has been laid down in it by the usage of various kinds of stone, by the scheme of construction and by the variation in the

heights and widths of its corridors and halls. The Great Pyramid is, indeed, a prediction of everything that was to occur in the next epoch of 6,300 years, complete with dates, and all this definitely without any speculation, for the builders constructed it for that purpose on a strictly scientific basis, and they were guided by millions of years of investigation!

When we had lived so long and had gathered so much knowledge and experience in our being, then we would probably be able, if not to build a monument, then perhaps to write a kind of story about everything that is going to happen in the approaching period. As a means of expression, we could clothe this analysis of time in some kind of garment; of a myth for example, or some other romantic form that we could then present to humanity or to a part of humanity. This would be a rather lofty story, of course. It would nevertheless be a record of happenings in many, many former periods and, therefore, also of events in many times to come. The recorded facts would be fictitious, but yet true, for the story would be a positive analysis of the science of radiation, the consequences and the results of which had been verified in the course of millions of years. In full and justified faith everybody could accept this analysis, for the future would inevitably provide the proof of the story's veracity.

This is the way in which every Holy Language was shaped and scripture written. Besides the Pyramid of Giza, the analysis in stone of the universal science of radiation, humanity possesses the Holy Language, which gives the same messages and information.

Every age had its holy tales and will have them for all races and peoples as long as duality exists; stories which, indeed, are analyses of past and future contingencies, based on knowledge of the radiations; and these stories will always prove to be alike, from whatever races, peoples or periods they descend.

The central figure may be indicated as Moses, Krishna, Jesus the Christ, Buddha or anyone else of the Very Select, but in truth it is always the same analysis of the universal science of radiation. The tales of all races and peoples and periods will always be fundamentally alike, because they are given to humanity by liberated, absolutely redeemed Entities who voluntarily assist the non-liberated part of mankind. As members of the August Body of Christ, they willingly serve the Divine Plan of Salvation. Naturally, these Entities have full knowledge of the universal science of radiation, and from this knowledge they preach to the non-redeemed people when a new period is about to begin, telling them how it

will and must be, how they must react in order to be redeemed; to realise Deliverance.

Whoever forgets the information and advice of the Select can always reach for the tale, for the storied analysis of the science of radiation contained therein. Undoubtedly you will now see the enormous value of the Bible for all of us. This is why the enlightened Rosicrucians said of the Bible: "Blessed is he who possesses it, blessed is he who reads it, blessed is he who understands it, but blessed above all is he who comprehends it and obeys!"

The Book of Revelation in the New Testament is also a revelation of the science of the cyclic radiations.

(end of the
article from RARE INSIGHTS)

2012 AND THE RING OF FIRE

Seismic and volcanic activity in the "ring of fire" signal the beginning of the apocalypse prophesied for the year 2012.

This earthquake was located in Indonesia, a country of 17,000 islands that make up the so-called Ring of Fire around the Pacific Ocean basin where plate boundaries intersect and volcanoes regularly erupt. Although scientists cannot predict exactly when seismic events will occur, seismologists had predicted this quake. In the March 17 2005 issue of the journal Nature, researchers at the University of Ulster-Coleraine in Northern Ireland reported that stress was building in the Sumatran subduction zone as well as in the adjacent Sunda Trench. They warned that the stress was likely to be released in another seismic event. The faults are part of the Pacific "ring of fire," where continental plates grind against each other and spark periodic seismic shocks.

The Ring of Fire has been quoted in many prophecies as being the first indicator of the end times when the geologic upheaval begin to increase in frequency. Over the last century, we have seen many severe earthquakes, but the frequency in such a concise time period has increased since the 1990s. Author Nina Anderson based her novel, 2012 Airborne Prophecy, on the prophetic Ring of Fire predictions, which alerts the reader to possible human causes for the acceleration of the earth's instability. In the book, she projects that present levels of wireless technology are rising and this frequency saturation will eventually create a harmonic disturbance that could generate an instability of the earth's crust.

In 2012 Airborne Prophecy we are warned that the

experiments with targeted ionospheric or subsurface electromagnetic frequencies disregard any conclusive evidence of safety to our planet. A illuminati generated unexpected earthquake two years ago in Colorado shook residents and stirred controversy. New powerful ionospheric heaters are working to improve communications with submarines and to be used as subterranean radar to locate underground defense facilities. These frequency-based devices created by the evil technology of the demonic Jinns are unseating the continental plates and spawning the rash of earthquakes in the Pacific or and they are part of our unfolding end-days prophecies.

IN THE MEANTIME 2012 ALREADY CAUSES CONTROVERSY WITH ISLAM

The 2012 London Olympics have been plunged into controversy by the discovery that the Games will clash with Ramadan, the most holy month in the Islamic calendar.

The clash will put Muslim athletes at a disadvantage as they will be expected to fast from sunrise to sunset for the entire duration of the Games.

In 2012, Ramadan will take place from July 21 to August 20, while the Olympics run from July 27 to August 12.

An anticipated 3,000 Muslim competitors are expected to be affected.

About a quarter of the 11,099 athletes who took part in the 2004 Athens Olympics came from countries with predominantly Muslim populations.

Because the Muslim calendar is based on a lunar cycle, the ninth month of Ramadan - which runs from the appearance of one new crescent moon to the next - gets earlier by around 11 days each year.

The clash will be a huge embarrassment for Lord Coe, Culture Secretary Tessa Jowell, and London Mayor Ken Livingstone, who have been keen to ensure the Games involve all Britain's ethnic communities.

Massoud Shadjareh, chairman of the London-based Islamic Human Rights Commission, said: "They would not have organised this at Christmas. It is equally stupid to organise it at Ramadan.

"It shows a complete lack of awareness and sensitivity.

"This is going to disadvantage the athletes and alienate the Asian communities by saying they don't matter.

"It's not only going to affect the participants it's going to affect all the people who want to watch the Games.

"They won't want to travel during Ramadan and they won't want to watch sport. It's a spiritual time."

Shaykh Ibrahim Mogra, an imam on the Muslim Council of Great Britain, said: "I'm sure the athletes will seek advice from their scholars.

"They are obviously going to be at a disadvantage because other competitors will be drinking and keeping up their energy levels.

"But they are athletes and I am sure they will train their bodies to cope with this.

"A Muslim might feel it would have been nice to avoid this month but life doesn't stop for Muslims during Ramadan even though they are fasting.

"The best thing for a Muslim is to continue his or her life as normal. This is the real test."

The British Olympic Association is now planning a meeting with the organisers of London 2012 to discuss how the timing will affect UK Muslim athletes.

And Muslim countries such as Turkey are calling for the date to be changed.

Togay Bayalti, president of the National Olympic Committee of Turkey, said: "This will be difficult for Muslim athletes.

"They don't have to observe Ramadan if they are doing sport and travelling but they will have to decide whether it is important to them.

"It would be nice for the friendship of the Games if they had chosen a different date."

n fo

The International Olympics Committee insisted the Games take place some time between July 15 to August 31, giving more than a week either side of Ramadan.

IOC spokeswoman Giselle Davies said: "We give a window to the five bid cities. The host city selects the dates within that window.

"The Games bring together virtually every religion and creed. How to deal with religious clashes is up to the

athletes."

Joanna Manning Cooper, spokeswoman London 2012, said:
"We did know about it when we submitted our bid and we have always believed we could find ways to accommodate it.

"We had lots of things to consider when we submitted our dates, including the fact that transport will be less crowded in the summer holiday.

"We also need 70,000 volunteers and this is the best time to find them.

"We are working with the Muslim Council of Great Britain to find ways to accommodate Ramadan during the London Games."

These words by Joanna Manning Cooper show that the illuminati and their London Brothers organizing London 2012 are deliberately creating this conflict for their evil psychological war against Islam especially in 2012...

THE EYE IN THE PYRAMID OF NONSENSE



On Raymond Mardyks' website, (now unavailable), he decodes the Great Seal of America, which appears on every dollar bill the infamous seal of the illuminati Order. The Seal shows a 13-step pyramid with the date 1776 in Roman numerals, on it. Just as the pyramid of Kukulcan has 91 steps on each of the 4 sides, making 364 in all, plus the top level giving the number 365, the Great Seal pyramid also has an encoded calendrical meaning. Like some Maya pyramids, it has a date on it, but in the Gregorian calendar. 4 sides of 13 levels gives 52, which is the number of weeks in our year. However, 13 and 52 are also the key numbers in the Mayan calendar systems.

In the Great Cycle, there are 13 baktuns of 20 katuns each; each katun consists of 20 tuns, so there are 5200 tuns in the Great Cycle. There are also 52 haabs in a Calendar Round. Some Mayan groups named cycles after end dates rather than beginning dates. They would also have seen a series of 13 katuns as a significant cycle. 1776 was not only the year that the Declaration of Independence was signed (on the 4th of July), but was also a special year in the Mayan calendar. Just as the last katun in the Great Cycle is "katun 2012", the first katun in the cycle of 13 was "katun 1776". In fact, the katun ended 33 days before the signing. So 1776 is the bottom level of the pyramid, where the date is actually inscribed – the top of the pyramid is therefore 2012.

The top would also be 2012 if each level represented one of the 13 baktuns in the Great Cycle, with 3114 BC at the bottom. The top of the Great Seal pyramid shows as we know an eye-in-triangle, which has been associated with Sirius, God, the pineal gland, and the Illuminati. Mardyks goes on to point out that not only was the Egyptian calendar based on the rising of Sirius, but that "the Sun is astrologically conjunct Sirius every year on July 4 for the birthday of the United States of America". Also, some

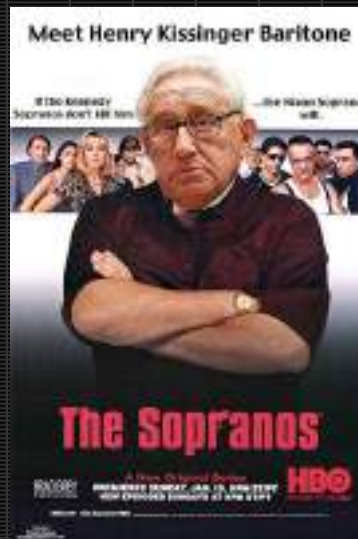
Mayan groups froze their New Year to July 26, "when Sirius rises in that part of the world." On January 1 at midnight, Sirius culminates, reaching its highest point in the sky, at the only time of year when it is visible all night long.

For the astrologically minded who understand that which is above is the same as that which is below, check out the links between 1776 and 2012 by the positions of Uranus & Pluto and get ready for some big events in the next 5 years culminating on the 21st of December 2012 in the GREAT WAR against what many of you describe today as the Reptilians that we know in the illuminati as evil Jinns the muslims call HABIS RUH.

More on the coming war against the Reptilian HABIS RUH in my next article.

Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan

Today Solana meets puppet master Kissinger (1/9/2007)



Javier Solana is meeting today with good old Henry Kissinger.... (Check the time table of Javier Solana)

http://www.consilium.europa.eu/cms3_applications/applications/solana/index.asp?lang=DE&cmsid=246

TUESDAY 09 JANUARY 2007

Visit to United States
New York City

09:00
Meeting with European Ambassadors

10:00
Address to UN Security Council on the Democratic
Republic of Congo

14:30
Meeting with Henry Kissinger

The Leo Wanta affair: lawyer letters (1/9/2007)

Note: copy and paste the images below and enlarge them in order to read them better



New Grand Secretary at the United Grand Lodge of England (1/10/2007)



The MW The Grand Master has appointed Brother CNR Brown to be Grand Secretary and Grand Scribe E with effect from 1st February 2007.

Brother Nigel Brown was born in Lusaka in the then Northern Rhodesia and was educated in Southern Rhodesia. From the Royal Military Academy Sandhurst he was commissioned into the Grenadier Guards, retiring as a Captain. He then spent 15 years in senior management, and for the past 12 years has been a business consultant specialising in advising clients on winning competitive global tenders.

He is married with two adult children, has been a Freemason for 19 years and is currently serving as a Deputy Grand Director of Ceremonies.

Big in Japan .'. (1/10/2007)



Dear Leo,
Thank you for your message and your requirement about latest development of the Japanese Jesuit legacy.

However, for your information, please have a look at this article about Japanese Yakuza in which you can find a name of Ryoichi Sasagawa (already died) with Jean Paul II. This Sasagawa (war criminal) was a Knight of Malta. Together with Kodama, they were

asset of CIA and as you may know, Japanese current ruling party, LDP was created and financed by CIA. Sasagawa created the Anti Communist League and their political influence is still big, especially via Unification Church of Moon. As for Opus Dei in Japan, they are "officially" active in Kobe since 1950s, but we cannot get much information about their real activities at present in Japan.

http://www.voltairenet.org/article30028.html?var_recherche=YAKUZA%20KODAMA?var_recherche=YAKUZA%20KODAMA

http://www.voltairenet.org/article30068.html?var_recherche=YAKUZA%20KODAMA?var_recherche=YAKUZA%20KODAMA

However, as you could see in the Spellman Code (or Supelman like the one in Nostradums), there seems to be something related to the conspiracy with Opus Dei in Manila. The guy who was arrested after the kidnapping was married to Philipino woman and we believe he was CIA member, although the mass media hid it or even not investigated his real identity or what was a real purpose.

The real purpose of this "kidnapping" was said money, but we believe that it was to hide something or distract the people's attention from something or to communicate the content of that strange letter, which was composed by Japanese Hiragana, Kanji, and Katakana.

As anagram mania, we tried to decode the content using the part of Katakana. In fact, it was a strange letter without any important content and just very long. But the first sentence in Roman alphabet showed us the terrible content as I have shown and we are convinced that there is an international network behind this message to announce a kind of agenda for the future to their members in Japan.

I have to mention the fact that just before the kidnapping, Rothschild came to Japan and stayed in Tokyo for quite a long period and there was also an AEI meeting to discuss about future war between China and Japan (they said how to make war between Japan and China but not how to avoid it!). In spring, there was an annual meeting of Trilateral Commission in Tokyo.

Immediately after the kidnapping, on 17.1.2006, the police has suddenly investigated the company Live Door and next day on 18, a guy related to the scandal (I believe there was also money laundering behind together with politicians) found dead in Okinawa, and announced "suicide". Apparently he was murdered like Hara-kiri by somebody else with soccer shirt of JUVENTUS(which was also too strange because this shirt disappeared after and I found there was also a message in this Italian soccer team owned in the past by Agnelli of Fiat).

Mass media never tells us the truth, but just manipulate people with wrong information. This guy was told that he was doing some preparation of Casino project in Okinawa. We found that Casino Austria International (of which

major shareholder is said Vatican), was also preparing a huge project in Okinawa (was it a conflict of interests?).

The content in Japanese of the Spellman said "nikete kudasai=nigete kudasai = please run away" and addressee from Sendai was Togu (it means otherwise Prince Naruhito=mason). Run away from what? Run away from future plots of Nuke terrorism or an attack in Sinai prepared by Mossad and Queen? Who is Paul, how he will get 10 millions, for what reason, using Opus Dei Manila and death at Manila?

Are they all just a matter of coincidence?. No, I believe, this is really a code for NWO agenda by somebody. Was it prepared by Opus Dei or Jesuit in Japan or coming from outside Japan (I believe so) ?

Most of message in these anagram have been realized so far, such as attack by Israel in Lebanon, or Missile from North Korea etc, except Peking uses nuke on US(may be in a future "THEY" are preparing ??) But. why Duke of Kent and why Nassau? (Prince Naruhito and Masako with Aiko went to visit Holland's Royal Family this summer and it was quite unusual for the royal tradition, have they escape something ?)

This story of Spellman or Spellman has not yet finished and we still continue to examine all aspects and I thank you for your important information about Gelli and P2 as well as the relationship between Duke of Kent , Vatican and Opus Dei. It was a real key to understand the message in this code. We think there are "usual suspects" of writer or commander but we don't know exactly who was a commander.

So please keep this information secret and not tell about it at this stage at your radio show, but for you only. However, you can also discuss with your most confident and serious people around you, because if these anagrams show the future plots of agenda for Armageddon, we have to be very careful and I think there is a network of money laundering and terrorism such as Mafia/Yakuza/Unification church /Jesuit or Opus Dei or Vatican/CIA/P2/Mossad/Mason etc etc for promoting NWO agenda.

I will continue to check for other events to know who are the members of this network within Japan (I think most of mason politicians) and I will appreciate your information if you could find some hints or important news related to this code.

Sincerely yours,
Sarah

Illuminati Confessions Correspondent from Japan

Between the demonic and the miraculous (1/10/2007)

Jesuit Athanasius Kircher and the Baroque culture of machines



In the photo the Sanctuary of the Mentorella dedicated to the Black Mary (Isis) were many key Jesuits including Athanasius Kircher got their heart buried under the altar. It is a very important Sanctuary for the Jesuits were all Pope's go in pilgrimage including Ratzinger to worship the Great Mother Goddess and the heart of the Great Jesuit Master and alchemist Athanasius Kircher.

Unabridged draft of essay published in abridged form in *The Great Art of Knowing: The Baroque Encyclopedia of Athanasius Kircher*, ed. Daniel Stolzenberg, Stanford: Stanford University Libraries, 2001, pp. 59-70

Introduction: Serious jokes

From the magnetic Jesus walking on water described in his very first published book, the 1631 *Ars Magnesia*, to the unfortunate cat imprisoned in a catoptric chest and terrified by its myriad reflections shown to visitors to his famous museum, the peculiar mechanical, optical, magnetic, hydraulic and pneumatic devices constructed by Athanasius Kircher (1602-1680) continue to defy the analytical categories used in both traditional museum history and history of science.[1] Although Filippo Buonanni (1638-1725)

later attempted to reduce the machines of the Kircherian museum to the status of mechanical demonstrations, even adding some of his own[2], it is clear that for Kircher and his immediate entourage, these machines were, in some real sense, magical. Far from being trivial addenda to a collection of antiquities and naturalia, the documents suggest that Kircher's machines were utterly central to any seventeenth century visit to the Musaeum Kircherianum. But, from the point of view of traditional histories of science, Kircher's machines remain defiantly perplexing. Their emblematic, ludic, and deceptive connotations sit ill with any attempt to place them within grand histories of "experimental science" emphasizing the demise of Aristotelianism through the triumph of an "experimental method" during precisely the period in which the Kircherian museum enjoyed its exuberant heyday. From the point of view of the history of collections, the machines accumulated by Kircher and his disciples in Rome cannot merely be treated as objects removed from circulation, or from their original context of usage, as these machines had no original context of usage, and did not circulate prior to their display in the museum.[3] Rather, we are dealing with purpose-built installations, constructed ad hoc by Kircher and his changing body of assistants, technicians and disciples in the Collegio Romano.

So what are we to make of these magical machines? This article attempts to situate Kircher's machines in a Baroque culture of artificial magic. Using contemporary accounts of visits to Kircher's museum and other documents, it aims to recover the purpose of these devices, to understand how they worked, not only by peering inside them to examine their secret workings, but also by looking outside them at how people responded to them, and at how Kircher and his Jesuit companions placed this part of their output in a rich tradition of artificial magic that has commonly been overlooked or trivialised by historians of science. We will argue that Kircher's machines found their meaning in a flourishing Baroque culture of special effects. In the same way that "inside jokes" confirm the identity of a particular social group, while excluding the majority of people who are not privy to the assumptions on which the joke is based, the machines of Kircher and his disciples provided an elite social group with self-defining puzzles and enigmas.

The game of deducing the natural causes behind the strange effects produced by Kircher's magical machines, such as a clepsydra apparently pouring water upwards into a "watery heaven", really caused by a

hidden mirror, was somewhat akin to fox-hunting or golf in our society: if you could play the game, your identity as part of a particular social elite was confirmed. If you could not play the game, and had to assume that demonic forces were responsible for the strange effects you were witnessing, you were doomed to the ranks of the vulgar masses. In this respect, Kircher's machines had much in common with courtly emblems and enigmas, and the culture of "sprezzatura" which countless behaviour-manuals vainly attempted to divulge in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries.[4] Like many types of joke, Kircher's machines are, we argue, inherently conservative. They rest on a shared mystery – the hidden causes behind the visible effects. To challenge the received picture of the causes operating in the natural world in response to such a machine would thus amount in a strong sense to spoiling the joke for everybody else.[5]

At the core of Kircher's marvellous machines, then, lies a robust epistemological conservatism. Kircher's machines thus offer us an alternative to conventional stories of the inevitable collapse of Aristotelian natural philosophy through direct experimentation, and require us to refine our understanding of the roles played by machines, experiments and instruments in seventeenth century natural philosophy. The culture of the elite audience for which Kircher's machines were designed is inscribed graphically on the machines themselves – one need only consider such items as the water-vomiting two-headed Imperial Eagle (fig. 1, see also fig. 2), or the perspectival trick unjumbling an image of Pope Alexander VII. Indeed, one could arguably take this further and view the Musaeum Kircherianum as a whole as something of a self-portrait of an elite, primarily a Roman Catholic elite centered around the twin poles of the courts of Rome and Vienna. This elite was not a "given" quantity when Kircher's museum came into existence – rather the museum helped to construct and consolidate the elite while the elite helped to construct the museum by corresponding with Kircher and providing him with portrait medals, natural curiosities and other objects for his collection.

At the centre of a vast correspondence network, and increasingly famous through his lavishly illustrated encyclopedic publications, Kircher wielded considerable power to shape the social group represented in his museum. Limited only by his religious poverty, Kircher extended his network at will to include powerful Protestants such as Duke August of Brunswick-Lüneburg or Queen Christina of Sweden, prior to her conversion. In a revealing letter to Duke August's librarian Johann Georg Anckel,

Kircher wrote that he had immediately had Duke August's portrait "framed in gold and put up in my Gallery as a Mirror of the magnanimity, wisdom and generosity of the high-born prince", adding that "my Gallery or museum is visited by all the nations of the world and a prince cannot become better known in hoc Mundi teatro than have his likeness here. And if the expense were not so great I would do this for all Germans, but I must cut my coat according to my cloth".[6]

As well as holding up a trick-mirror to an elite audience, Kircher's museum also emblemized the Jesuit order itself. Many of the curious natural objects and artefacts of remote cultures present in the museum were sent to Kircher by Jesuit missionaries, who constitute the single most numerous group of his correspondents. Some of Kircher's machines provide striking emblematic depictions of his order – his universal catholic horoscope of the Society of Jesus was a large sundial representing the Jesuit order as an olive tree, with the different Assistancies or administrative divisions of the order represented as branches, and the different colleges represented as leaves. Tiny sundials placed in each province give the local time, and the shadows of the gnomons of the sundials, when aligned, spelled "IHS", the abbreviated name of Jesus and symbol of the Jesuit order, which appears to "walk over the world" with the passing of time (fig. 3).[7] In Kircher's museum, visitors were also shown "a large crystalline globe full of water representing the resurrection of the Saviour in the midst of the waters".[8] One of the aims of this article is to understand the relationship between such artefacts and Kircher's position in the Jesuit Collegio Romano. The moment of the creation of the Musaeum Kircherianum coincided with a disciplinary crisis in Jesuit education that led the superiors of the order to condemn departures from Aristotle in philosophy, including natural philosophy or physics, and from Thomas Aquinas in theology. The works of Jesuit authors on natural philosophy during this period were closely scrutinized for anti-Aristotelian views.[9] The exotic publications of Kircher and his disciples seem to contradict this doctrinal fundamentalism, but we will suggest that the contradiction is only apparent. The treatment of machines and instruments, even those associated with criticisms of Aristotle, in the works of Kircher and his Jesuit apprentices in magic was designed to avoid conflict with fundamental Aristotelian principles.

The machines

Before taking a look at the the magical and mathematical traditions from which Kircher's machines emerged and the functions, mechanical and social, that they performed, it might be opportune to have a first glance at the machines themselves. In 1678 Giorgio de Sepibus (fl. 1678), Kircher's "assistant in making machines" published the first catalogue of the *Musaeum Kircherianum*.^[10] Little is known about De Sepibus, from the Wallis (Valesia) canton in Switzerland, who seems to have been an intermittent companion of Kircher, and is first mentioned ten years earlier in a letter from the Oratorian priest Francesco Gizzio to Kircher. In 1670 Kircher sent De Sepibus to Naples, where he brought a number of machines to perfection, with the exception of a "versatile pulpit" that was left incomplete. It is not clear when De Sepibus left Kircher's service, but by 1674 Kircher seems to have feared him dead, so with all likelihood the catalogue was completed well before its publication.^[11] De Sepibus provides us with a summary list of the machines present in Kircher's museum, which may serve as our starting point:

1. Two helical spirals most skilfully measuring cycles with the twisted coils of snakes. An organ, driven by an automatic drum, playing a concert of every kind of birdsong, and sustaining in mid-air a spherical globe, continually buffeted by the force of the wind.
2. A hydrostatic-magnetic machine, representing the hours, zodiac, planets and the whole fabric of the heavens. The hours are described by means of a very simple motion, in which images of the Sun and Moon alternately ascend and descend vertically. The divisions of the hour are marked by the sympathetic motion of the flight of small birds.
3. A magnetic-hydraulic machine displaying the time all over the world, as well as the astronomical, Italian, Babylonian and ancient hours.
4. A little fountain moving the globe weighing down on the head of Atlas in a circle by hidden movements.
5. A fountain lifts a genie fixed in the water up and down, with a perpetual motion of tossing about and turning.
6. A fountain in which the Goddess Isis, contained in a crystalline sphere, is sustained, and greets guests by spraying water everywhere.
7. A hydraulic machine that apes perpetual motion, recently invented by the Author, consisting of a clepsydra that flows out when it is inverted, and again when it is turned the right way up, wetting a watery heaven with its spray.
8. A hydraulic machine most skilfully representing

the Primum Mobile, and violently impelling a brass snake resting on top of the water in twists and turns by water.

9. A water-vomiting hydraulic machine, at the top of which stands a figure vomiting up various liquids for guests to drink.

10. A hydraulic clock urging or carrying globes or genies up and down inside crystal tubes of five palms in height, indicating the different times.

11. A hydraulic machine, which supports a crystal goblet, from one side of which a thirsty bird drinks up water, that a snake revomits from the other side while opening its mouth

12. A hydrotectonic machine moving armed knights from one place and a crowd returning from another by means of continual drops.

13. A two-headed Imperial Eagle, vomitting water copiously from the depths of its gullets.

14. A crowd of dancing genies driven by the silent approach of water

15. The dove of Archytas reaching towards a crystalline rotunda and indicating the hours by its free flight.

16. The catoptric theatre, completely filled with a treasure of all sorts of delicacies, fruits, and precious ornaments

17. An architectural perspective representing the arrangement of the rooms inside a magnificent palace.

18. A perpetual screw, the invention of Archimedes, by which it is an easy matter to lift 125 pounds with the strength of a very weak small boy.

19. A large crystalline globe full of water representing the resurrection of the Saviour in the midst of the waters.

Various thermoscopes, or thermometers which indicate the daily growth of simples, the mutations of the air, the ebb and flow of the tide, and the variation of the winds, together with experiments on the origins of springs.

An extremely large concavo-convex burning mirror, with a collection of many mirrors, some of which show ghosts in the air, others show objects unchanged, others show them multiplied and others reconstitute completely undetermined species from a confused series into a beautiful form. Amongst these there is one which reconstitutes the effigy of Alexander VII.

....

A large number of mechanical clocks, one of which plays harmonious music by a concert of bells with an elaborate movement, at any hour it plays the sound, also every half-hour with a marvellous harmony of notes and sweetness of sound it plays the hymn Ave Maris stella. Another one indicating the time of day by the movement of a pendulum. Another, finally,

giving the minutes and seconds of time. The part of the world illuminated by the sun, the increase and decrease of day and night. The current sign of the zodiac, the astronomical and Italian hours, as well as the ancient hours, or the unequal hours, which it describes along a straight line by a singular artifice. Many sundials.

...

Armillary spheres, and celestial and terrestrial globes, equipped with their meridians and pivots. Astrolabes, Planispheres, Quadrants, a very full collection of mathematical instruments.

...

The Delphic Oracle, or speaking statue.

A Divinatory Machine for any planetary influence at the circumference of two glass spheres by genies moved uniformly by a mutually sympathetic motion. Twisting themselves to the same degree at a large distance, each of them in his sphere indicates the same point of the sign.

Various motions of solid globes bearing a resemblance to perpetual motion.

A hydraulic perpetual motion by rarefaction and condensation, an Archimedean screw carrying globes up with a continual motion through helical glass channels.[12]

This list is both illuminating and opaque – while allowing us to form an idea of what some of the machines may have looked like or sounded like, it gives us little or no idea of how they were perceived by contemporaries. Let us take one of them at random -- “the Delphic Oracle, or speaking statue”, the description of which De Sepibus leaves to the final chapter of his catalogue of the museum’s contents, stating that “we have rightly left the greatest machination of art until the final course”. What was this great “machination”? How did it work? Why was it made? De Sepibus gives the following description of the oracle:

Kircher has [sic, for “had”] a tube in the workshop of his bedroom, arranged in such a way that the porters, in order to call him to the door when business demanded it, used not have to take the trouble to go all the way to his bedroom, but merely called him in a normal voice at the door that gave access to the open-air garden. He heard their words as clearly as if they had been present in his bedroom, and answered in the same way, through the tube [...] Later he transferred this tube to the Museum, and inserted it into a statue in such away that the statue, almost breathing life, is seen to speak with its mouth open,

and its eyes moving. He named this statue the Delphic oracle, as it was in the same way, by the ingenious trick of stuffing tubes into the mouths of idols, that the ancient priests of the Egyptians and Greeks deceived the people consulting the oracle and made superstitious men give valuable offerings[13]

A manuscript draft of De Sepibus' description (in Kircher's handwriting incidentally, suggesting that he had a rather active role in the composition of the 1678 catalogue), is conserved amongst Kircher's manuscripts in the Pontifical Gregorian University, in which he sometimes calls the machine the Oracle of Apollo, but otherwise describes it almost identically.[14] Kircher's earlier 1673 work on sound and acoustics, the *Phonurgia nova*, gives us a more detailed account of the machine, and its changing role in the Collegio Romano:

There was a repository in my Museum, between the wall and the door. At the end of the repository was an oval shaped window, looking out over the domestic garden of the Collegio Romano, which is about 300 palms in length and width. Inside this repository, or workshop, I adapted a conical tube to the length of the space, made from a length of 22 palms of sheet-iron, the speaking hole of which did not exceed $\frac{1}{4}$ of a palm in diameter. The tube, however, had a diameter of one palm at its aperture that then grew gradually by continuous and proportional increments in diameter so that the orifice of the part extended out of the oval window towards the garden had a diameter of three palms. We have seen how the tube was made, now we will also explain its effect.

Whenever our porters had to inform me of something, either of the arrival of guests or of any other matter, so that they would not be inconvenienced by having to come to my Museum through the labyrinthine corridors of the college, while standing inside the porters' lodge they could talk to me while I remained in the remote recesses of my bedroom, and, as if they were present, they could tell me whatever they wanted clearly and distinctly. Then I too could respond in the same tone of voice according to the demands of the matter, through the orifice of the tube. Indeed nobody could say anything inside the garden in a clear voice that I could not hear inside my bedroom, and this was a thing seen as completely new and unheard of by the visitors to my museum, when they heard speech, but couldn't see who was talking. So that I would not be suspected of some prohibited Art by the astonished people, I showed them the hidden structure of the device. It is difficult to say how many people, even including many Roman Nobles, were attracted to see and hear this machine.

...

It happened later that I was required to transfer my Private Museum into a more suitable, and open space in the Collegio Romano, that they call the Gallery. Here, the tube that I have briefly described before was also moved, and even now it is looked at and listened to under the name of the Delphic Oracle, with the following difference: the tube that previously propagated clearly spoken words plainly into a distant space, now acts secretly in ludic oracles and false consultations with a hidden and quiet voice, so that nobody present is able to perceive anything of the secret technique of the reciprocal murmured conversation. And when it is exhibited to strangers even to this day, there are not lacking those who harbour a suspicion of demons among those who do not understand the machine, for the statue opens and closes its mouth as if it was speaking, and moves its eyes. Therefore I built this machine in order to demonstrate the impostures, fallacies and frauds of the ancient priests in the consultation of oracles. For while they gave their answers through secret tubes (described in the Oedipus), they urged the people to give offerings extravagantly, if they wanted their prayers to be answered. And consequently, by this fraud, they were able to greatly increase their wealth. In any case I would not deny that they also secretly involved demons in their works.[15] Kircher's Delphic oracle reveals much about the role of machines in his Museum, and also much about the history of the museum itself. We are told that Kircher had a "private museum" before he transferred his collection to the Gallery of the Collegio Romano after the "official" founding of the museum with Alfonso Donnini's 1651 bequest of his collection of antiquities to the Collegio Romano. [16] Where was this "private museum"? In the passage cited from the Phonurgia Nova, Kircher identifies it explicitly with his "cubiculum", or bedroom in the Collegio Romano. So, even before Kircher was in charge of the Gallery of the Collegio, his own bedroom functioned as a museum, containing within it a storage area or workshop, from which his speaking-tube originally allowed him to communicate with, or occasionally eavesdrop on, people in the College garden and the college porters, who, one imagines, must have been pleased with this labour-saving device. In England, at around the same time, another prominent mathematical magician, John Wilkins (1614-1672), made a similar speaking-tube in the gardens of Wadham College, Oxford. One day, a certain Mr. Ashwell was strolling through the college, shortly after Cromwell had urged the Fellows of Oxford University to bring the Gospel to Virginia. As he passed the statue of Flora, he was astonished to hear it say to him "Ashwell goe preach the Gospel in Virginia", in a Puritanical translation of Kircher's Jesuit machine.[17] To return to Kircher's multi-purpose bedroom in the Collegio Romano, however, it may appear strange that this domestic space also functioned as a museum, and clearly attracted enough visitors to warrant the development of an intercom system. In fact, there was a long tradition in the Collegio Romano before Kircher's arrival of describing the bedroom of the senior mathematician of the college as the musaeum mathematicum. Christoph Clavius (1538-1612), famous for his commentary on the Sphere of Sacrobosco, and for his extensive activities as a Jesuit mathematical pedagogue, kept mathematical instruments, clocks and manuscripts in this space, a space that also served as the focus for the activities of the private mathematical academy of the Collegio Romano. Unlike the normal mathematics lectures that formed part of the College's public curriculum in philosophy, often taught by a junior professor, the mathematical

academy was founded with the specific aim of teaching mathematics professors for the Jesuit colleges in the different provinces of the Order. Generally, the bedrooms of Jesuits were not provided with keys, but, along with the rooms of the Superiors and the Procurator (responsible for the financial affairs of the College), the room of the senior mathematician of the College formed an exception.[18] The added security of a key meant that the mathematics professor could store valuable mathematical instruments in his domestic space. The *musaeum mathematicum* of the *Collegio Romano* then, formed a space for advanced level mathematical teaching and for the formation of close relationships between master and disciples, relationships which generally continued through correspondence after the apprentice mathematicians left to teach the mathematical disciplines in the provinces. When Christoph Clavius died, in 1612, his correspondence, manuscripts, instruments and position as the most senior mathematician of the *Collegio Romano* were inherited by the Tyrolese Jesuit Christoph Grienberger (c. 1564-1636). After Grienberger's death in on 11 March 1636, the manuscripts collected by Clavius and Grienberger, their "archive" of correspondence, and their instruments seem to have all passed to Kircher. So, although Kircher only occupied the position of public mathematics professor for a short time, he inherited the *musaeum mathematicum*, a space in which the building of instruments and machines was already an established tradition. Indeed, Kircher's far more modest predecessor Grienberger was rumoured to have invented a speaking statue himself.[19] We find ample references in the works of Kircher to the documents and objects Kircher inherited. In Kircher's 1641 book on magnetism, the *Magnes*, for example, Kircher states clearly that "I have collected together many observations concerning magnetic declination that are not to be rejected [...] partly from the Archive that I possess of mathematical letters sent from the different parts of the globe to Clavius, Grienberger and my other predecessors as Roman mathematicians of the Society of Jesus".[20] Emulating the private mathematical academy directed by Clavius and Grienberger before his arrival in Rome, Kircher gathered private disciples around him who were also able to avail of the instruments and documents that Kircher had inherited from his mathematical predecessors. While working as Kircher's assistant in Rome between 1652 and 1654, Kaspar Schott (1608-1666) seems to have spent much of his time leafing through the papers of Clavius and Grienberger: "In the manuscripts of the most learned man Fr. Christoph Grienberger [...] that I found in the Clavius and Grienberger archive", he wrote in his *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica*, "I came across the following words about this Machine made by Bettini, and an opinion about perpetual motion".[21] Describing a machine in which a sphere was suspended in the air and rotated about its centre, Schott wrote "I found the following machine amongst the papers of Fr. Christoph Clavius and Fr. Christoph Grienberger, once professors of mathematics in this Roman College of ours. However it was in the handwriting of neither of them, nor was it composed by them, as it smelled of neither of their lanterns. I suspect that it was sent to Clavius by one of the disciples of Francesco Maurolico, the Abbot of Messina, for it cites a small unpublished treatise of his. But, whomsoever's manuscript it is, I have judged it fitting that it should be inserted here, since it can be applied to many things by an industrious artisan".[22] Schott also borrowed items from the Clavius and Grienberger "mathematical archive" that he did not acknowledge – a demonstration of how to lift a golden earth using the force of one talent, using a system of toothed wheels published in his *Magia Universalis* is lifted directly from an unpublished manuscript by Grienberger that Kircher would have possessed, as is a passage extolling the powers of mathematics and the extraordinary achievements of Archimedes in the same work.[23] Schott and De Sepibus also inform us about instruments, experiments and machines that Kircher had inherited from Clavius and Grienberger, and subsequently transferred to the Gallery after 1651, such as a trick-lantern made by Grienberger that performed in the same way when filled with water as with oil, and a sample of water from the river Jordan that Clavius had sealed

hermetically in a glass vial, perhaps the most undramatic of Kircher's museum exhibits, demonstrating the incorruptibility of water by remaining forever unchanged. A wooden astrolabe made by Grienberger was also displayed prominently in the museum, though by the time Sepibus compiled his catalogue it had been almost completely eaten away by woodworm.[24] From all these examples, it should be clear that Kircher effectively inherited a space, complete with manuscripts, instruments and experiments, that already had a well-established role in the Collegio Romano – the *musaeum mathematicum*, and that many of the functions of this space did not change dramatically with Kircher's arrival in Rome, when the space became his "private museum". Indeed, it seems that most Jesuit colleges where mathematics was taught in the mid-seventeenth century had a mathematical museum of some description, which was normally the bedroom of the senior mathematician of the college where the mathematical instruments could be locked away, though most would have been far more modest than that of the Collegio Romano. An example is Valentin Stansel's mathematical museum in Prague, where Jakob Johann Wenceslaus Dobrzensky de Nigro Ponte saw a hydro-magnetic fountain clock, that he described in his *Nova, et amaenior de admirando fontium ... philosophia*. [25] The descriptions of Kircher's Delphic oracle quoted above also reflect on other aspects of his machinic installations. Kircher claims to have built the device in order to expose the "impostures, fallacies and frauds of the ancient priests", so the ludic machine bears a moral burden. The corruption of the good magic given by God to Adam into a tool of deception and evil-doing in the hands of the post-diluvian Egyptians is a theme that crops up frequently in the works of Kircher and Schott, and we shall return to it. In the house of a certain Francesco Serra, Kircher and Schott had seen an example of an Egyptian speaking statue (fig. 4) designed to contain just such a speaking-tube as that hidden in Kircher's Delphic Oracle, illustrated in the *Oedipus Aegyptiacus*. [26] The section of this work dealing with Egyptian mechanics contains many examples of the tricks employed by Egyptian priests to deceive worshippers, and many of the machines in Kircher's museum relate to the debunking of Egyptian magic (see e.g. fig. 5, fig. 6). A "multimammary Goddess", for example, spraying forth liquid from her multiple breasts (fig. 7), is described both in the *Oedipus Aegyptiacus* and in Schott's *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica*, where Schott writes: "many thought that this work was constructed with the art of prestidigitation and of demons, but Fr. Kircher clearly showed that this was a devious machination of the priests [...] and he has a small machine in his museum that he displays to this end". [27] Describing another Egyptian device, an altar on which small gods or demons dance (fig. 8), Kircher writes "A devious invention elaborately contrived by either Priests or evil demons in order to enslave the stupid and ignorant plebs in idolatrous servitude, so that nothing more effective or powerful could be devised for the cult of false gods". [28] It is interesting that, while exposing the fraudulence of the magic of the Egyptian priests, Kircher will nonetheless not rule out their involvement with demons. One might have thought that the priests' impressive technical skills would have removed any need for traffic with real demons. Regarding Kircher's own performances with his Delphic oracle, we are also told that he was frequently suspected of involvement with demons by his less perceptive visitors, and that he explained the functioning of the machine in order to remove suspicions of him practicing "some prohibited Art". Traffic with demons was no laughing matter in the mid-seventeenth century, at the height of the European witch-craze. One could well imagine that a less well-inclined audience might well view Kircher's wonders in an altogether different light. Indeed, on one of the few occasions when Kircher performed in front of a larger audience, this was precisely what happened. Kircher, in his early twenties, had recently arrived in Heiligenstadt after being stripped of his clothes and nearly killed by heretical soldiers who recognised him as a Jesuit, and a legation sent by the Archbishop-Elector of Mainz was about to be received in the town. The following excerpt is from his posthumous autobiography: And because it was decided to spare no magnificence to provide an appropriate

welcome for the legates, I was commissioned to arrange a theatrical performance. When I exhibited this, as they saw some things that went beyond common knowledge, the legates who witnessed the performance were so excited to great admiration that some of them accused me of the crimes of Magic, with some people say other things against me. In order to free myself of such an ugly crime I was obliged to expose the mechanisms of all of the things that I had exhibited. And when this task was discharged to everybody's great satisfaction, so that they could hardly be separated from me, I also gave them a new collection of Mathematical Curiosities together with a laudatory panegyric in exotic languages composed in their honour, by which things resulted no small increase in their benevolence towards me.[29] It is clear from this episode that Kircherian magic flirted dangerously with the boundaries between technical ingenuity and the "prohibited art" of demonic magic. The Elizabethan magician John Dee (1527-1608), similarly came under suspicion of demonic magic in England when he constructed an automatic "scarabeus" that flew up to Jupiter's palace during a performance of a comedy by Aristophanes, when in fact the theatrical trick was achieved by "pneumatithmie" or by "waights".[30] Perhaps this very flirtation with the black arts was a source for titillation for the princely and religious audience of Kircher's wonders – an audience directly involved in the persecution of popular magic during the same period – allowing them to experience the "armchair-thrills" of magic without being morally implicated.[31] Jesuit theatrical productions during this period were particularly famous for their stage-machinery – convincing representations of hell were a speciality – and for their hard-hitting moral didacticism, both features that they shared with Kircher's machinic-performances, as we have seen in the case of the Delphic oracle.[32] Other inventions of Kircher's also appear to have come under suspicion of demonic magic, including the magnetic anemoscope that he built in Malta (fig. 9), while he was supposed to be providing spiritual guidance to Landgrave Ernst of Hessen-Darmstadt, relied, like many Kircherian machines, on a hidden magnet. The magnet, rotated by a wind-vane, caused a figure of Aeolus, the god of winds, suspended in a glass sphere, to point to the direction of the wind marked on the outside of the sphere. Some of the Knights of Malta who witnessed Kircher's machine apparently suggested that it must contain a real demon, and Kircher, yet again, had to take pains to demonstrate that his brand of magic was entirely natural.[33] Anatomies of machines and mechanical anatomies By the time that De Sepibus' catalogue was published, the Musaeum Kircherianum had entered a dramatic phase of decline, only to be resurrected through the efforts of Filippo Buonanni in the early years of the eighteenth century. The famous frontispiece of De Sepibus' work, and many of its contents are misleading, as they represent Kircher's museum as occupying a space that it had long abandoned, due to General Oliva's decision to transform it into a library for the Jesuit "scriptors", excused from teaching duties in order to devote themselves to writing works for publication. The frescoed lunettes and large windows of the space depicted and described in De Sepibus' catalogue had long been forsaken for a dark corridor, much to the dismay of the ageing Kircher. The catalogue thus presents immediate problems as a historical document of Kircher's museum. By 1678, Kircher, depicted on the frontispiece of De Sepibus' catalogue warmly welcoming a pair of visitors to his museum, was nearing death, and spending almost all of his time in the Marian shrine of the Mentorella in the hills of Lazio, where his heart was soon to be buried.[34] De Sepibus' catalogue of the museum, then, crammed with illustrations culled from Kircher's other works, must be regarded as a monument to a dead, or at least dying and transfigured institution. In order to understand the magical nature of the machines on display in the museum, many of which had fallen into disrepair by 1678 we will have to look elsewhere. Long before De Sepibus published the catalogue, repeated attempts to publish a description of Kircher's gallery had been made by Kircher's close disciple Kaspar Schott.[35] Schott's association with Kircher had begun in 1630, when he was studying in Würzburg, a city that both Schott and his master had to abandon with the onslaught of the Swedish troops

of Gustavus Adolphus in 1631. Whereas Kircher fled to the South of France, arriving in the Jesuit province of Lyon along with 40 other Jesuit refugees, Schott made for Tournai, and then began a series of wanderings through Sicily, where he completed his studies and taught in a number of Jesuit colleges.[36] Between late 1652 and 1654, Schott was finally reunited with Kircher in Rome for an extraordinarily intense period of activity centered around the recently founded museum, a period that was to fuel his prolific output in the years that followed.[37] In addition to assisting Kircher in the museum, Schott performed a number of other tasks. While Kircher laboured to complete his monumental *Oedipus Aegyptiacus*, Schott patiently edited the third edition of Kircher's *Magnes*. An anonymous foreword by the "Author's colleague in literary matters" inserted into this edition gives a graphic picture of the conscientious approach taken by Schott to this task: I examined and emended all of the calculations and arithmetic tables with great care. I inspected the words in Latin, Greek and Hebrew of authors who were cited in the original sources and where they had been corrupted I restored them. I compared the magnetic declinations and inclinations, and other observations sent here to the Author (who had asked for them by letters) with the autographs, and eliminated typographical errors. I inspected the diagrams even engraved on brass or wood, and emended the mistakes, restoring the missing or erroneous letters, lines and signs. For several elevations I substituted more accurate ones. From time to time I eliminated words, or added them, or changed them, when I noticed that the sense was either false, altered or unclear. In arranging the Appendices, Paradoxes, Problems, and new Experiments and Machines written by the Author, or given to me to write, I conserved an order that altered the order of the previous editions as little as possible [...] I omitted, finally, no task that I felt would contribute to the splendour of the Work.[38] Modern editors may take note. As well as working as Kircher's editor, Schott was deeply involved with the machines of the museum, and it is to his works that we will turn to attempt to situate Kircher's machines in a magical tradition. Schott's *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica* was published in 1657, shortly after his return to Germany. Apart from the appendix, which dealt with the new "Magdeburg" experiment carried out by Otto von Guericke to demonstrate the existence of a vacuum, Schott had composed the book while he was still in Rome with Kircher, as he explains in a "Notice to the Reader", excusing himself for often writing as if he was still living in Rome. Schott writes that he plans "to compose a Natural Magic, collected from the printed works and manuscripts of the most learned man Athanasius Kircher, of world-wide fame, and also from all of his notes and loose pieces of paper that are in my possession, as well as from the works of other approved authors and the inventions of ours (i.e. Jesuits), composed in all trustworthiness and as the result of much study, established through my own experiments and those of others". His promised work, subsequently published as the *Magia Universalis Naturae et Artis*, will contain "various, curious and exotic spectacles of admirable effects, wonders of recondite inventions, that are rightly called magic, free from all imposture and suspicion of the forbidden Art". [39] In the meantime, Schott's *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica* consists in an exhaustive description of the hydraulic and pneumatic machines found in Kircher's museum. As he writes in the preface to the work: There is, in the much-visited Museum (that we will soon publish in print) of the Most learned and truly famous Author mentioned above (i.e. Kircher), a great abundance of Hydraulic and Pneumatic Machines, that are beheld and admired with enormous delight of their souls by those Princes and literati who rush from all cities and parts of the world to see them, and who hungrily desire to know how they are made, and so that I can satisfy their desire to know the construction of the machines, I have undertaken to show the fabric, and almost the anatomy of all of the Machines in the said Museum, or already shown elsewhere by the same author.[40] Schott promises to give his readers detailed instructions on how to make instruments "for garden pleasures, for the utility of houses, for the commodities, and ornaments, particularly of Princes, who derive greater

pleasure of their eyes and souls from these things than they might expect profit for their estate. Neither will we be satisfied with delighting only the eyes, we also prepare a feast for the ears, with various self-moving and self-sounding organs and instruments, that we will excite to motion and sound only by the flow of water and the stealthy approach of air, with no less ease than skill".[41] Schott's *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica*, then, provides an eloquent "identikit" picture of the ideal audience for Kircherian wonders, a leisured, decadent class of princes and cardinals, quite happy to turn their minds away from pressing matters of church and state in order to delight their minds, eyes and ears with the sensual pleasures provided by Kircherian machines. From the rich study of the intellectual culture of the Habsburg monarchy carried out by R.J.W. Evans, we see that this description was entirely consonant with the consuming interests of the prominent members of the Viennese courts of Ferdinand III and Leopold I.[42] The wonders described in Schott's work give us a vivid picture of how Kircher and his disciples went about satisfying the remarkable thirst for hydraulic and pneumatic curiosities of a Catholic elite on a daily basis. In one instance, Schott describes an incident in which the two Jesuit companions came across the marvellous spectacle of a "water-vomiting seat" in a Roman villa: Lately Father Kircher and I were wandering through the fields of Rome to take the air, and we went into a suburban villa, on the facade of which an elegantly made sciatheric sundial was painted. While we were looking at this curiosity, we were invited by a Noble Frenchman to inspect the building and garden more thoroughly. We entered, and first saw a most delightful pleasure-garden, filled with flowers and fruit, and ornamented with statues of all kinds. We then entered a most elegant house, ornamented with paintings, emblems, epigrams, and epigraphs in Latin, Greek and Arabic, and thoroughly filled with statues and artificial machines, so that even Pope Innocent X, as he was being carried through the same fields with the delight of his soul, entered the same house and garden, and was not reluctant to honour it with his presence. The villa belongs to Jean Laborne, a French Presbyter and Knight of the same Pope. Amongst the other things, by which I was most delighted, was a seat known as hydratic or water-vomiting because of its effect.[43] If we are to take De Sepibus's list of machines as a guide, we are forced to conclude that the predominantly German princely audience of the productions of Kircher and Schott had a peculiar fascination with regurgitation. From the two-headed Imperial Eagle (fig. 1), belching water copiously from its twin gullets, to the "water-vomiting hydraulic machine, at the top of which stands a figure vomiting up various liquids for guests to drink", not to mention the various birds and snakes ingesting and throwing-up water from goblets, the spectacle of retching, puking, and spewing seems to have been the very epitome of good taste and noble amusement for the visitors to Kircher's museum (see e.g. fig. 10). Schott further confirms this impression of an "emetophilic" Catholic elite. One of the most endearing machines of his *Mechanica* is a "cancer vomitor" (fig. 11), illustrated as a nauseous lobster, bending forlornly over the edge of a goblet in its unhappy state. One is left unsure whether sea-sickness or the drinking of the goblet's contents is responsible. Like a number of the machines illustrated in Schott's works, this device was adapted from the popular work by Daniel Schwenter (1585-1636), later expanded by Georg Philipp Harsdörffer (1607-1658), the *Deliciae Physico-Mathematicae*. [44] Perhaps the most graphic demonstration of the cult of emesis is in Schott's description of a French visitor to Rome with an unusual talent: While I was writing this, Jean Royer, a Frenchman from Lyon, who is superior to all in the art that we have been discussing, arrived here. From his stomach he brought forth twelve or fourteen differently coloured perfumed waters, most perfect liquors, distilled wine that could be set alight, and rock oil that burned with a lamp-wick, lettuces and flowers of all kinds, with complete and fresh leaves. He also exhibits a fountain by projecting water out of his mouth into the air for the time of two Misereres.[45] The description of this technicolour spectacle is followed by a letter from Kircher, in which he reassures worried readers that the digestive system of Mr. Royer was entirely free of demonic

interference, and that his stomach-churning feats were carried out purely through the manipulation of natural causes. Royer, it transpires, had even entertained the Emperor at Regensburg, also exhibiting his “art” before “five kings and many princes and learned men”. In Schott’s work, Royer himself is classified as a machine – “Machina VII”, included with other incontinent “hydropota”. Moreover, in order to ensure that his talent was entirely natural, Kircher had studied his act closely in the *Musaeum Kircherianum* itself, so he certainly earns his place in a discussion of the museum’s hydraulic machines.[46] The *Miserere*, incidentally, appears to have been a commonly used and even somewhat standardized unit of time measurement for seventeenth century Jesuit experimenters. Elsewhere, Schott describes one of his more dangerous experiments involving heating a sealed glass tube full of mercury, recounting that “after about the time in which Psalm 50, *Miserere mei Deus*, can be recited, it opened a way for itself with great violence and noise” When Schott performed this experiment in front of the son of the Duke of Holstein, the noise of the explosion brought the young nobleman’s servants running in fear of an assassination attempt. Jesuits describing Manfredo Settala’s burning mirrors in Milan remarked that “the smaller mirror, that burns at a distance of 7 braccie, works in barely an Ave Maria, whereas for the one that burns at 15 or 16 braccie, which works more slowly, you have to wait for a whole *Miserere*”. One can imagine the groups of Jesuits as they recite the rosary and sing hymns while incinerating objects with burning glasses, causing terrifying explosions or witnessing Jean Royer’s superhuman feats of projection.[47] The catoptric cat Robert Darnton has remarked that the torture of cats was a source of constant amusement in early modern Europe, and that the historical investigation of arcane forms of humour has much to offer our understanding of major historical transformations. His famous study of the “great cat massacre” carried out by a group of Parisian printer’s apprentices allowed him to investigate the social tensions that formed the historical prologue to the French Revolution.[48] More recently, Thomas Hankins and Robert Silverman have used Darnton’s insights in an original study of some of the more ludic machines and instruments produced by Kircher and others, in particular the sunflower clock (fig. 12) that Kircher displayed to Nicholas Claude Fabri de Peiresc in Aix, and the “cat piano”, a grisly musical instrument, said to have been invented by Kircher, that worked by prodding the tails of cats with spikes driven by a keyboard.[49] Whereas for Darnton’s Parisian apprentices, the torture of cats was a humorous means for an abused community of labourers to score a symbolic victory over their wealthy bosses, for Kircher and his princely clients the manipulation of animals and automata was arguably a symbolic means of reinforcing the political and philosophical status quo. Schott recounts that one of the most “artificial and delightful” machines in Kircher’s museum was a catoptric chest, presumably identical with the “catoptric theatre” described by De Sepibus (fig. 13). Two other catoptric chests existed in Rome, according to Schott, one in the Villa Borghese and the other in the “villa of some other Prince”, and both exhibited wonderful spectres of objects – forests of pine trees, cities, elegantly furnished houses, treasures of gold and silver vases and pearls and infinite libraries of books, that seem so real that even those who were knowledgeable in catoptrics were sometimes fooled, and less intelligent people frequently held out their hands and attempted to take hold of the “species of things”, to the great amusement of spectators. Kircher’s catoptric chest, however, far surpassed the competition, both in multiplying species and in displaying illusory scenes. It could display infinite colonnades, tables covered with all sorts of delicacies, inexhaustible treasures, to the great torment of avaricious visitors who often, according to Schott, attempted to make off with the infinite quantities of money contained in the chest, only to be left with a handful of air. “You will exhibit the most delightful trick”, Schott informs us, “if you impose one of these appearances on a live cat, as Fr. Kircher has done. While the cat sees himself to be surrounded by an innumerable multitude of catoptric cats, some of them standing close to him and others spread very far away from him, it can hardly be said how many

capers will be exhibited in that theatre, while he sometimes tries to follow the other cats, sometimes to entice them with his tail, sometimes attempts a kiss, and indeed tries to break through the obstacles in every way with his claws so that he can be united with the other cats, until finally, with various noises, and miserable whines he declares his various affectations of indignation, rage, jealousy, love and desire. Similar spectacles can be exhibited with other animals".[50] The catoptric chest, then, is an instrument for the manipulation and revelation of the passions. It is a theatre of social distinction, using visual illusion for the detection and display of baser human traits such as avarice and the instinctual passions of animals. An understanding of the magical art of catoptrics can allow one to trick people (and cats) into revealing their hidden natures. Kircher's emotionally confused catoptric cat is thus very different from the pampered aristocratic cats slaughtered by the Parisian artisans described by Darnton. By making a spectacle out of incivility or popular superstition, devices such as the catoptric theatre, the Delphic oracle and the various vomiting-machines shown to visitors to Kircher's museum contributed to a particular definition of early modern European civility.[51] Many of Athanasius Kircher's machines were thus civilizing machines. Descartes' *Treatise on the Passions of the Soul*, published in 1649, attempted to provide a manual to instruct his readers both to combat the effects of the passions on the soul and to dissimulate their outward manifestations.[52] The vogue for automata and machine-models of the human body in the seventeenth century was closely connected to the desire to exercise control over the body through discipline and manners. The Jesuit educational system, experienced by Descartes as a schoolboy at La Flèche, laid great emphasis on bodily comportment and behavioural discipline, epitomized by the choreographed movements of Jesuit ballet. The limits of the man-machine metaphor exercised a powerful fascination over Kircher's contemporaries. While Marin Mersenne (1588-1648) theorized about mechanised musical ensembles, and instruments such as the "Archiviole", allowing a single player to play multiple musical instruments simultaneously, and shortly after Justus Lipsius (1547-1606) had theorized about the well-disciplined army as a war-machine, Thomas Hobbes (1588-1679) opened his *Leviathan*, published in the very year that the *Musaeum Kircherianum* was officially founded, with the famous metaphor of the commonwealth as a giant automaton, manipulated by a single monarch.[53] Peter Dear has recently evoked the close links between the mastery of the passions, the rise of European absolutism and the culture of automata in early modern Europe.[54] We have frequently been led to discuss the wonders produced by Kircher and Schott in magical terms. But just what was the magic practiced by Kircher, that he took such pains to distinguish from the illicit arts that invoked the aid of demons? What were its boundaries? How did it intersect with natural philosophy, and with the mathematical arts? How did it find a home in the bosom of the Jesuit order and, especially, in Kircher's Museum? Kircherian magic: The roots of a paradigm Kircherian machines, we have suggested, like Jesuit rhetorical devices, emblems and learned orations, helped to draw a boundary between elite and vulgar. To mount an attack on the causal knowledge at the core of the Kircherian culture of machines on physical grounds was comparable to challenging the authenticity of the *Corpus Hermeticum* and the traces of the *prisca sapientia* contained in Egyptian hieroglyphics on philological grounds. Both challenges threatened the mystical core of a structure of political power in which the Jesuit order constituted the cement linking the Counter-Reformation Papacy to the Habsburg court in Vienna through a sophisticated network of intermediaries. The intellectual project of Kircher's *Oedipus Aegyptiacus*, supported by Ferdinand III, cannot be separated from Kircher's artificial magic.[55] Kircher's marvellous machines took their place alongside his wooden reconstructions of Egyptian obelisks in the *Musaeum Kircherianum*. A letter from Schott inserted into the first volume of Kircher's *Oedipus Aegyptiacus* gives us a revealing picture of the mutual legitimation that characterised Kircher's close relationship with his Habsburg-linked clients: In Kircher's archive, I discovered an

enormous number of letters, many of which were sent by him at every moment by Princes of the Christian world, and the supreme heads of the Roman Empire, and the Most Wise Emperor FERDINAND III, the Most Serene and Most Wise Queen of Sweden Christina, many Most Eminent Cardinals of the Holy Roman Church, Most Serene Electors of the Holy Roman Empire, Most Distinguished and Illustrious Dukes, Princes, Counts, Barons and innumerable Nobles of the same Empire and other Nations, all of whom admire and praise Kircher's learning, and thank him for the books he sent them and for his other enormous productions, they urge and solicit him to print other monuments to erudition, they offer him help and protection, they communicate secrets, and ask for arcana, and for the unravelling of arcane matters, they seek the interpretation of exotic languages, strange inscriptions, and unknown characters, and various questions. I would have appended here various long letters from Emperors, other Princes and almost all the learned Men of this century, showing singular affection and respect if the small space and the Author's modesty had permitted and if I had not reserved that for a different time and place[56] While Kircher provided princes, young and old, with enigmas, puzzles, emblems and arcane knowledge that confirmed their social distinction, they provided him with financial support and conferred authority on his works. Elsewhere Schott tells us of a revealing dream that Kircher had in the Collegio Romano while suffering from a serious bout of illness. After requesting a strong sleeping-mixture of his own specification from the college pharmacy, Kircher fell into a deep sleep, and dreamt that he had been elected to the Papal throne and was overcome with joy. He received legations and congratulatory messages from all the Christian princes, applause from all peoples, and, in his dream-role as Pope, built colleges and churches in Rome for the different nations of the world, and established "many other things for the propagation of the Catholic faith". Schott is particularly interested in the healing capacities of Kircher's dream – the older Jesuit pronounced himself to be restored to full health the following morning. However, without too much imagination, his dream might also be seen as hinting at more than a modicum of personal ambition on Kircher's part. Although some of Kircher's other nocturnal visions were later transformed into reality, most dramatically a graphic vision of the imminent destruction of the Jesuit college in Würzburg by the Swedish armies of Gustavus Adolphus in 1631, his narcotically-induced dream of the papal tiara was never to be realized, although one is tempted to wonder what directives he might have issued in this role.[57] Despite the fact that Kircher was never elected Pope, he was arguably the ruler of his own invented polity. The *Oedipus Aegyptiacus* contains no less than thirty-one separate letters of dedication for its different sections and provides us with a suggestive map of Kircher's political universe. Prominent dedicatees include: the holy Roman Emperor Ferdinand III, Pope Alexander VII, Ferdinand IV King of the Romans, the Grand Duke of Tuscany Ferdinand II de' Medici, Johann Philipp von Schönborn, Elector of Mainz; Archdukes Leopold Wilhelm and Bernhard Ignaz of Austria, Johann Friedrich Duke of Brunswick-Lüneburg, and a host of other princes, cardinals, counsellors and confessors of the Holy Roman Empire. Kircher's *Oedipus Aegyptiacus* provides an ancient pedigree of magic that justified its revival amongst his distinguished dedicatees and their peers, a pedigree echoed in Gaspar Schott's *Magia Universalis*. In its broad lines, legitimate magic was first given by God to Adam, along with the other forms of knowledge. However, true magic was corrupted, through the "Cainite evil", leading to the division between "licit" and "illicit" magic. The architect of the corruption of magic was, as Pliny recounts, Zoroaster. But which Zoroaster? A number of different Zoroasters appear in the history books. On this subject, many learned authors were in disagreement, but Kircher and Schott, aided by a manuscript of the apocryphal Book of Enoch studied by Kircher in the Greek library of Messina, are in agreement that Zoroaster is identifiable with Noah's rebellious son Cham, who learned this art from the impious Cainites before the Flood and inscribed it on stones and columns so that it would not be destroyed in the deluge, transmitting it to his

followers once the waters had abated. These columns were the very columns described by St. Augustine, when he wrote in the City of God that Cham, Noah's son, erected fourteen columns bearing the canons of the arts and the sciences, seven made of brass and seven of bricks. After propagating his magic in Egypt, where he had settled after the flood and the linguistic confusion of the Tower of Babel, Cham left his kingdom to his son Misraim, and departed to spread the astrological and magical arts to Chaldea, Persia, Medea and Assyria, eventually obtaining the name "Zoroaster", meaning "living star" as he appeared to be consumed with celestial fire in his zeal to spread magical knowledge.[58] What is magic? Schott tells us that magic is whatever is "marvellous and goes beyond the sense and comprehension of common men". Common men because to "wise people or those who are more learned than the common people the causes of magical effects are normally apparent". Natural magic, according to Schott, is "a recondite knowledge of the secrets of nature, that applies things to things, or, to speak philosophically, actives to passives, in the correct time, place and manner, by the nature, properties, occult powers, sympathies and antipathies of individual things, bringing about some marvels in this way that appear magical or miraculous to those who are ignorant of the causes". An example of natural magic is asbestos that resists combustion in flames, as Kircher had demonstrated very frequently in Rome. Other examples of natural magic include the magnetic marvels described by Gilbert, Cabeo and Kircher, and the effects of music on the venom of the tarantula, also described by Kircher. However, one must beware, as not all magic said to be natural is truly so, the sunflower's supposed capacity to make men invisible being an example of something that couldn't possibly happen naturally. Schott's encyclopedia of natural and artificial magic comprises four parts: Optics ("that is those things regarding sight and objects that are seen, and whatever in Optics, Catoptrics, Dioptrics, Parastatics, Chromatics, Catoptro-Diopthro-Caustics, Catoptrologics, and other similar sciences, arts, practices and secrets is rare, portentous and beyond the understanding of the common people, when they perceive rays directly, relected or refracted at the eye"), Acoustics ("that is, whatever pertains to hearing, and the object heard, and it will explain all of hearing, sound, the human voice, harmony, the Oeconomy of music, by analogy to the oeconomy of sight and vision, colours, lights, and their appearances, but only the rarer, less obvious ones that fall under praxis and operation"), Mathematics ("that is Arithmetic, Geometry, Astronomy, Statics, Hydraulics, Pneumatics, Pyrobolics, Gnomonics, Steganography, Cryptology, Hydrography, Nautical matters, and many other things, but only the rarer and more amusing and wonderful matters, and most of the practical things that come under human industry") and Physics ("whatever is wonderful, paradoxical or portentous in Nature. Of this kind are magnetism, sympathy, physiognomy, metallurgy, botany, stichiotics, medicine, meteorology, the secrets of animals, stones and innumerable other things").[59] Natural magic has two branches in Schott's system: operative and divinatory. The latter include such arts as physiognomy, allowing a person's character to be determined by examining their features, colour and voice. Divinatory natural magic, however, cannot be used to find supernatural gifts or sins, as these don't depend on nature but on free human will. Artificial magic, or operative natural magic, is, in Schott's definition "an art or a faculty of producing some wonder through human industry, by applying various instruments". Schott's examples of this art, culled from an assortment of classical sources, include the glass sphere of Archimedes described by Cicero, which depicted the motions of the different planets (fig. 14), the flying wooden dove of Archytas, the small golden birds singing to the Byzantine emperor Leo, and the flying and singing birds and hissing serpents of Boethius. More recent pieces of artificial magic included the eagle of Regiomontanus that reportedly flew to meet Charles V when he was arriving in Nuremberg, and accompanied him to the gates of the city, and an iron fly also made by Regiomontanus that flew out of the hands of its artisan, and flew around the assembled guests, and a statue in the shape of a wolf that walked around and played a drum, that Schott had

heard about from an eyewitness. The talking head reportedly made out of brass by Albertus Magnus was a further example of artificial magic for Schott. Whereas some claimed that this was a mere fable, and others suggested that it was the work of the devil, Schott disagreed, arguing that it was made by human industry alone. Kircher himself, Schott had just heard in a letter sent from Rome, was in the process of making just such a speaking statue for the visit of Queen Christina of Sweden to the Musaeum Kircherianum, "a statue that will have to answer the questions that it is asked". The Delphic Oracle, then, places Kircher's magical productions in a highly respectable historical series of artificial wonders, and rids Albertus Magnus of the suspicion of sorcery that allegedly led Thomas Aquinas to destroy his talking statue of Memnon.[60]

The machines in Kircher's museum occupy a central place in Schott's exhaustive account of the licit magical arts. But what exactly were the boundaries of these arts? Where is the point of transgression? Schott's answer is simple: illicit magic involves pacts with demons rather than the mere application of human industry and artifice to natural causes. Following the principal Jesuit authorities on the matter, the humanist Martin del Rio (1551-1608) and the philosopher Benito Pereira (1535-1610), Schott insists that demons are restricted to the manipulation of natural causes. Only God can effect miracles that go against the natural order. Demons are, effectively, just very good artificial magicians, manipulating natural causes with greater dexterity than even the most adroit instrumentally-enhanced human being.[61]

But what exactly is the order of nature that even demons cannot pervert? Schott's answer is unequivocal: demons are bound to obey the laws of Aristotelian natural philosophy! "They cannot create anything, as this exceeds the power of acting naturally. Neither can they derive a substantial form immediately from a subject, without a prior alteration, because this cannot be done naturally". Demons cannot even create a vacuum, "as Nature abhors this and no experiment carried out until now proves that a vacuum has been made, as we have said in the *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica*". If demons could not make a vacuum, what chance did Evangelista Torricelli, Valeriano Magni or Otto von Guericke stand of doing so? Schott's account of the absolute limits of artificial magic reveals its staunchly Aristotelian core. The artificial magic practiced and described by Schott and Kircher relied on an unchanging body of assumptions about the normal behaviour of the natural world. Schott's *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica* had opened with a list of the four fundamental principles underlying all hydraulic machines: the "attractive power to avoid a vacuum", the "power of expulsion, avoiding the penetration of bodies", the rarefactive power (i.e. the "expulsion or attraction of water by rarefaction and condensation") and the weight of the water seeking equilibrium. The purpose of Schott's work is not to investigate the truth of these principles, which have the status of axioms. Instead, his aim is to catalogue the surprising effects that can be obtained by combining these causes in different ways.[62]

In discussing Otto von Guericke's experimental demonstration of the existence of a vacuum using his *antlia pneumatica*, Schott remarks casually that of course, the plenitude of nature is invulnerable even to an angel, and thus Guericke's device could never have produced a real vacuum. A refusal to allow the instrument to produce new natural philosophy did not put an end to Jesuit discussions of hydraulics. Instead, the device was removed from circulation in the philosophical domain and relocated within the context of the *Wunderkammer*. Schott's *Mechanica-Hydraulico Pneumatica* includes the experiments performed by Evangelista Torricelli and Gasparo Berti to demonstrate the existence of the vacuum in a section entitled *De machinis hydraulicis variis*, where they are surrounded by a ball made to spin in the air, a perforated flask for carrying wine known as the "Sieve of the Vestal Virgin", and a "phial for cooling tobacco smoke". Unhealthy philosophical readings of *Machina VI* (the Torricelli and Berti tubes) are dismissed by Schott as the writings of "Neotherici Philosophastri" and "insolent and unmannerly braggarts proclaiming a triumph before victory".[63]

To situate the Torricellian experiment in the context of trick fountains and water-vomiting seats was to insulate it from the Aristotelian

philosophy taught in the classrooms of Jesuit colleges. In a strong sense, then, the Aristotelian physics at the basis of the artificial magic of Kircher and Schott was invulnerable, except to occasional Divine intervention. Machines combined a pre-established set of causes to produce surprising effects, leaving the spectators to attempt to decipher the combination of natural causes underlying the appearances. Schott's accounts of natural and demonic magic drew heavily on the comprehensive treatment of magic composed by the Antwerp-born Jesuit Martin del Rio, the *Disquisitionum Magicarum Libri Sex*, first published in 1599. Del Rio was a scholarly prodigy before he joined the Jesuit order. At the tender age of twenty he published a work on the Latin grammarian Gaius Solinus, later attacked by Claude Saumaise. Shortly afterwards, he published a work on Claudius Claudianus that cited more than 1,100 authors. Before he joined the Jesuit order he occupied the important public offices of Senator of Brabant, Auditor of the army, Vice-chancellor and Procurator General. Del Rio's three-volume treatment of magic was an enormously influential work, the influence of which was felt in witch-trials as much as in the scholarly arena.[64] Chapter IV of Del Rio's work deals with artificial magic, which Del Rio divides into "mathematical magic", deploying the principles of geometry, arithmetic and astronomy, and "prestidigitatory magic", involving deliberate deception and sleight-of-hand. The former includes all the the famous mechanical marvels that Schott listed. Del Rio's approach to magic is to build an impenetrable wall between supernatural phenomena, which are the prerogative of God alone, and artificial and preternatural phenomena, which can be produced by men, by demons and by angels. Preternatural phenomena are those which appear to most people to go beyond nature's capacities, but are in fact achieved through the combination of natural causes by human, demonic or angelic agents. The belong not to the "Order of Grace", the realm of true miracles brought about by divine intervention in opposition the laws of nature, but to the Prodigious Order, reserved for phenomena that resemble miracles, but are in fact carried out through the manipulation of natural forces. [65] Kircherian thaumaturgy, then, appears to transcend what can be achieved through the human manipulation of natural powers, thus leading some to view them as being produced by demonic means. Good angels do not collaborate in magical works, according to Del Rio, so any magical feat that goes beyond human capacities, such as the production of healing effects through incantations, must be due to the "ministry of bad angels", that is to say the companions of Lucifer, as "no words have a natural power of healing wounds or illnesses, or driving away other injuries".[66] Incantations employed by Catholic priests in sacraments and exorcisms did not work naturally, but through the concurrence of divine grace, and thus belonged to the Order of Grace, and are thus excluded from the natural order. Kircher's machines ludically encouraged spectators to read them as wonders achieved through angelic or demonic concurrence. Many of the machines described in De Sepibus' list even contained small genies, angels and demons, moved by occult forces to point at letters, scales and inscriptions, a miniature automated population that positively cried out to be interpreted as preternatural, and belonging to Del Rio's prodigious order. While Descartes hypothesised a single evil genie to demolish the basis of scholastic metaphysics in the first of his *Méditations Métaphysiques*, Kircher and Schott employed an obedient army of them to uphold the core of Aristotelian physics (see figs. 8, 15, 16, 17). Benito Pereira, Schott's other chief authority on magical matters, was one of the most influential philosophers of the Jesuit order in the late sixteenth century, despite coming under suspicion of heterodoxy for his sympathy for the philosophy of Averroës.[67] Pereira's textbook on natural philosophy, *De Communibus omnium rerum naturalium principijs & affectionibus*, went through a great number of editions, and was widely used for teaching in Jesuit colleges. His widely read work on magic and divination, the *Adversus fallaces & superstitiosas artes, id est, De magia, de observatione somniorum, et de divinatione astrologica*, argued that demons could not pervert the natural order of the Aristotelian elements or create a vacuum, and this may have been the source for

Schott's similar assertions. Pereira insists that men skilled in knowledge of nature can work great wonders by natural magic, but those who are either wicked or ignorant may only learn this art from demons, "for scarcely any mortal or certainly very few indeed, and those men of the keenest mind who have employed diligent observation for a long time, can attain to such natural magic".[68] Kircher clearly considered himself to be one of the latter, and offers us his own working definition of natural magic in his *Magnes*, a definition that is pretty close to those provided by Del Rio, Pereira and Schott: Here I call natural magic that which produces unusual and prodigious effects through natural causes alone, excluding any commerce, implicit or explicit, with the Enemy of humankind. Of this kind are those machines that are called for this reason "thaumatourgikai", that sometimes transmit prodigious movements to an effigy from air and water contained in siphons by a subtle art, and sometimes blow spirits into an organ arranged in a certain way to make statues burst forth in speech, and similar things, that can seem like miracles to people who are ignorant of their causes.[69] Kircherian machines thus walked a tightrope between the demonic and the miraculous. To understand how the magical aspects of Kircher's machines were experienced by contemporaries, it may be helpful to look at how Kircher's *Musaeum* was visited.

Visiting the machines The frontispiece of the fourth volume of the first edition of Kaspar Schott's *Magia Universalis* depicts a crowned man pointing a magic wand at a flowerbed, making a clear visual link between social status and the practice of natural magic. The opening of Schott's work provides a justification of magic that places Kircher's machines directly in the context of aristocratic visits to the Jesuit *Collegio Romano*: In my various long journeys through Germany, France, Italy and Sicily, and in my frequent occupation teaching mathematics both in public and in private, I have always found that almost everybody, especially Nobles and Princes, not only youths, but also men conspicuous for their learning, prudence, worldly experience and dignity displayed a propensity towards those disciplines that promise and set forward things that are marvellous, curious, hidden and beyond the comprehension of the common people. I hardly ever saw anyone, who, when he had achieved a little mastery of these matters, or had examined devices constructed from their prescription, was not thereby incited to continual study and did not surrender himself entirely to this discipline, or wish to do so if other occupations had permitted. Witnesses to this, to omit other examples, are the whole of Rome, and the most celebrated Roman College and Athenaeum of our Society, the seat and residence of Athanasius Kircher, a man of great fame in the whole world. For, every day the inhabitants of both [city and college] look at and admire (as I myself beheld with amazement and delight of my soul when I was [Kircher's] assistant in literary matters for a few years) those works that many people hasten at every moment to behold, excited by the fame of his learning and the desire of seeing the things that he displays in his famous Museum. These works, constructed from the recondite arts and sciences, are truly deserving of wonder. The visitors are drawn from the most illustrious ranks, in doctrine and dignity, including Royalty and Cardinals, foreigners as often as natives. How many of them are instructed privately by him, even if occupied by other most grave matters, particularly the sons of Princes, recommended by very polite letters, with profit flowing into their whole nations and even into the whole Roman Church as a result![70] Here Schott suggests that Kircher's museum in Rome functioned as a powerful magnet for a Catholic elite, attracting princely visitors to the *Collegio Romano*, and encouraging them to send their sons to be privately educated in arcane matters by Kircher. Kircher's aristocratic apprentices in magic would then return to their countries of origin, having acquired a taste for curiosity, and this would bring clear benefits both for their countries and for the Catholic church as a whole. Schott's description of the social function of the museum is consonant with the apostolic goals of the Jesuit educational system, as developed since the mid-sixteenth century. Ignatius Loyola's Majorcan assistant Jerónimo Nadal (1507-1580), famously remarked that "for us lessons and scholarly exercises are a sort of hook

with which we fish for souls”.[71] In 1594 Christoph Clavius had argued that excellence in the mathematical disciplines would aid the Jesuits to gain precious ground on the Protestant pedagogues that were enticing aristocrats away from the Catholic church, writing that [T]here is no one who does not perceive how much it is central to every objective of the Society to have some men who are most outstandingly erudite in these minor studies of mathematics, rhetoric, and language [...] who would spread the eminent reputation of the Society far and wide, unite the love of noble youths, curb the bragging of the heretics in these arts, and institute a tradition of excellence in all those disciplines in the Society.[72] The creation of a private mathematical academy, along with similar academies for rhetoric, Greek and Hebrew, would, Clavius argued, create Jesuit experts in all of these disciplines, who, “when they are distributed in various nations and kingdoms like sparkling gems [...] will be a source of great fear to all enemies, and an incredible incitement to make young people flock to us from all the parts of the world, to the great honour of the Society”.[73] We have argued above that Kircher inherited Clavius’s *musaeum mathematicum*. Schott’s description of the function of Kircher’s museum as a magnet for a curious princely elite suggests that it had much in common with Clavius’s prophetic vision of the Jesuit educational apostolate. What was it like to visit Kircher’s artificial wonders? How did different visitors experience their magic? Arguably the most famous visit to the *Musaeum Kircherianum* was that made by the convert Queen Christina of Sweden. On 11 November 1651, Athanasius Kircher wrote a letter to Queen Christina in Stockholm: Your Majesty will know that our Society not only holds you in intimate affection, as is fitting, but also esteems and admires above all other things those rare and sublime treasures bestowed by heaven that divine bounty has hoarded up in your breast. This is especially true of this Roman College of our Society, both of the famous men and writers and of the novices, who have come from all of the nations of the world, where we speak 35 different languages, some native to Europe, Africa and Asia, the remainder to the Indies and America. And all of them are excited by the fame of your majesty's wisdom, and attracted by some unknown sympathetic magnetism, and their only ambition is to paint the extraordinary example of all virtues that your Majesty exhibits to the world in all the colours that it deserves.[74] Queen Christina's tour of the *Collegio Romano* in 1656 was the culmination of a lengthy process of rapprochement between the Queen and the Jesuit order which had begun in February 1652 when two Italian gentleman travellers, going by the names of Don Bonifacio Ponginibio and Don Lucio Bonanni, had arrived in the Royal court in Stockholm.[75] The two gentlemen, as Christina quickly divined, were in reality Jesuits, carefully disguised by long hair and beards. Paolo Casati and Francesco Malines, both highly trained in mathematics and theology, had set off from Venice on 8th December on their important mission to convert "Don Teofilo", as Goswin Nickel, the Vicar General of the order, had instructed them to call Christina in their letters. Christina had specially asked the General for mathematically skilled Jesuits, and spent as much time with her visitors discussing Galileo's *Dialogo*, atomism, and the latest books by Bartoli and Kircher[76] as the matters of faith that were the ostensible reason for the meeting. She received a copy of Bartoli's *Dell'huomo di lettere*[77] from her Italian visitors, and probably availed of their services to send a letter to Kircher in Rome in which she expressed a desire to have a chance to talk to the famous polymath more freely in the future.[78] Curiosity played a central role in Christina's abdication and relocation in Rome. The image of Rome which the Jesuit missionary mathematicians nurtured in the Queen's mind was one of a city in which the secrets of the natural world could be investigated under conditions of utter intellectual freedom, in stark contrast to the ascetic Lutheranism that reigned in Stockholm. Paradoxically, the very book that Kircher was to dedicate to Christina, the *Iter Exstaticum*, ran into serious difficulties on account of the atomist matter-theory which it sanctioned and which Christina also favoured.[79] The receptions of the Queen in the *Collegio Romano* were intended to further the image of

the Jesuits' showpiece college as the home of cultivated Catholic curiosity. On 18th January 1656, Queen Christina made her first visit to the Collegio Romano.[80] 20 Swiss guards were placed at the door, preventing anyone from entering the building except the pupils of the lower classes, who were all meant to await the Queen in their classrooms. When the Queen arrived, the bells rang twice, and all of the Fathers, wearing cloaks, lined up inside the main door to receive her. The Queen entered the college with her entourage and the door was closed. In each class that the queen visited a pupil came forward to recite an epigram, and then presented her with a piece of printed satin brocaded with golden lace. When she had finished visiting the classes, she returned to the entrance, and went to visit the Church, where she prayed to Saint Ignatius and at the altar of Blessed Aloysius Gonzaga, while musicians sang some motets. As she had been unable to see everything during this first visit, Christina returned to the college on 30th January. She entered by the side door, where she was received by the General, the Roman Provincial, the Rector of the College and other members of the order. Her subsequent perambulations are described in detail in Galeazzo Gualdo Priorato's biography of the queen, and we cite from the 1658 English translation: She quickly went into the Library [...] Here her Majesty entertaining her self for some time, in viewing the many volumes, took pleasure too in looking on the Modell and Platforme of the City of Jerusalem, which was left by Father Villalpando, with the description of the streets, and holy places, consecrated by the journeys and passions of our Lord Jesus Christ. She then, going about the other sides, discovered some Greek and Latin Manuscripts lying open on a Table, and could judge of the Authors, shewing very great learning. She went thence into the gallery, that was near, where Father Athanasius Kircherus the great Mathematician had prepared many curious and remarkable things, as well in nature, as art, which were in so great a number, that her Majesty said, more time was required, and less company to consider them with due attention. However she stayed some time to consider the herb called Phoenix, which resembling the Phoenix grew up in the waters perpetually out of its own ashes. She saw the fountains and clocks, which, by vertue of the load-stone turn about with secret force. Then passing through the Hall, where she looked on some Pictures well done, she went through the walkes and the garden, into the Apothecaries shop, where she saw the preparation of the ingredients of herbs, plants, metalls, gemms, and other rare things, for the making of Treacle [i.e. Theriac] and balsome of life. She saw them distill with the fire of the same furnace sixty five sorts of herbs in as many distinct limbecks. She saw the philosophical calcination of ivorie, and the like. She saw extracted the spirits of Vitriol, Salt, and Aqua fortis, as likewise a jarre of pure water, which with two single drops of the quintessence of milke, was turned into true milk, the only medicine for the shortness of the breath, and affections of the breast. In fine being presented with Treacle [i.e. Theriac] and pretious oyles, she went into the sacristy, where they opened all the presses, where they keep the Plate and reliques of the Church, with the great candlesticks, and vases given them by the deceased Cardinal Lodowick Lodowiso the founder of the Church. She honoured particularly the blood of St. Esuperantia a Virgin and Martyr, which, after a thousand and three hundred years, is as liquid as if newly shed. Then going into the Church she heard Mass, and at her departure, gave testimonies to the Fathers of her great satisfaction and content.[81] The accounts of Christina's visits to the Collegio Romano resonate with the image of the College as both a theatrum mundi and repository of universal knowledge suggested in Kircher's letters to the Queen before her departure for Rome. Although Christina's case is conspicuous for its dramatic charge, the pattern is far from unique, and there are innumerable other examples of monarchs and aristocrats, Catholic and Protestant, being enticed into metropolitan Jesuit colleges throughout Europe rather as Chinese literati were initially enticed into Matteo Ricci's house, by the promise of arcane knowledge, curiosities, maps and mathematical instruments.[82] A manuscript chronicle of the Collegio Romano describes a large number of such ceremonial visits.[83] The transformation of

the Collegio Romano into a theatre of curiosity had numerous precedents throughout the century. During the festivities to mark the canonization of Saints Ignatius and Francis Xavier in 1622, the College was transformed into ancient Rome, to echo the solemn ecclesiastical rites with "erudite allusion and ancient Apotheosis".[84] The Atrium and entrances of the Collegio were decorated to represent the Roman forum, while the Aula Magna became the Campus Martius, scene of the apotheoses of the Roman Emperors. Two large globes, at the main entrance, represented the old and new worlds, divided into thirty-four Jesuit provinces, with their colleges and houses marked on tesserae. Plays representing important events in the lives of Xavier and Ignatius were staged by the Parthenian academicians of the College and the members of the Roman seminary. The mathematics professor Orazio Grassi (1583-1654) staged an opera in the transformed Aula Magna for the occasion, the Apotheosis of Saints Ignatius and Xavier, set to music by Kapsberger, with elaborate stage-machinery.[85] Grassi also provided geographical demonstrations (ragioni Geografiche) that St. Francis Xavier was responsible for a larger amount of territory than any apostolic preacher, much as he had provided public mathematical demonstrations for the supra-lunary location of the comets of 1618.[86] By the time of Christina's visit in 1656, as Gualdo Priorato's account reveals, the College could boast two further sites of courtly display: the College pharmacy and the Musaeum Kircherianum. Building of the college pharmacy commenced on 5 July 1627, shortly after the commencement of work on Orazio Grassi's church of St. Ignatius[87], but the existence of Spetiali is evident from the Catalogues of the College back to 1598 and beyond.[88] In 1609 the category becomes "Aromatarius"[89], before the title of pharmacopolae was bestowed upon Francesco Vagioli and Francesco Savelli in the Catalogi of 1624-5.[90] The walls of the pharmacy were decorated with a series of (surviving) frescoed lunettes by Andrea Sarti and Emilio Savonanzi in 1629, depicting Galen, Hippocrates, Mesue, Andromachus and other authorities in medicine, botany and pharmacy. A painted panel at the centre of the ceiling depicted the patron saints of medicine, Cosmas and Damien, in the company of Saints Francis Xavier and Ignatius and the Madonna and child, a grouping lent legitimacy by the coincidence that the bull of foundation of the Jesuit order (27 September 1540) fell on the feast day of the medical saints.[91] A manuscript ground-floor plan of the Collegio[92] apparently dating from the mid-seventeenth century depicts the pharmacy as occupying at least five rooms. As well as producing the balsam of life, theriac and various other precious substances that could be distributed to potential patrons of the order[93], the numerous books of secrets that survive suggest that the pharmacy was used for alchemical operations as well as the production of candle-wax and even substances for combatting "carnosità", or carnality, clearly a dangerous enemy to Jesuit collegiate life[94]. As a site of display, the pharmacy played a part in a visit made by Urban VIII to the Collegio Romano as early as 1631.[95] The enormous spagyric furnace shown to Christina was depicted graphically in Kircher's *Mundus Subterraneus*,[96] where it bolstered Kircher's attack on alchemical charlatans. On Vincenzo Carafa's first visit to the college after his election to the position of Father General of the Jesuit Order in 1646 he was shown a large parchment bearing the recipes of the theriac and other medicines produced in the Jesuit pharmacy.[97] On the same visit, Carafa was brought to Kircher's "private museum", where he was shown the "universal horoscope of the Society of Jesus" (fig. 3) that we have described above. In its original form this device was cruciform in shape.[98] A less famous, but perhaps more observant visitor to Kircher's museum was the English traveller Philip Skippon. [99] Skippon, travelling in the company of the botanists John Ray, Francis Willughby and Nathaniel Bacon as well as two servants, visited Kircher's museum in 1664. He gives the following very detailed description of his visit: We visited father Kircher, a German Jesuit, at the Collegium Romanum (which is a very large and stately building belonging to the Jesuits). He shewed us his gallery, where we saw all his works, some of which are not yet printed; he hath translated an Arabick book into Latin; wherein the

virtues of plants are discoursed. He said Johnston, the printer at Amsterdam, offered him 2000 for all his writings. His Roman medals were fixed within a wire grate on a turning case of shelves. This pope's picture seen in a glass that reflects it from the plaits or folds of another picture. An organ that counterfeits the chirping of birds, and at the same time a ball is kept up by a stream of air. The picture of the king of China. A picture of father Adam Schall, a German Jesuit, who is now in great favour with the king of China, being his chief counsellor; on his breast he wears the mark of his honour, which is a white bird, having a long bill, and red on the crown of its head. The picture of Deva Rex Davan Navas. The picture of Michael Rex Nepal. The rib and the tail (flat and broad) of a Syrene, which Kircher said he saw at Malta. A cross made of 300 small pieces of wood set together without glue, nails &c. Painting of Raphael Urbin on earthen dishes. A microscope discovering fine white sand to be pellucid, and of an elliptical figure; and red sand pellucid and of a globular figure. A China shoe. Two Japan razors. A Japan sword, wherewith some Jesuits had been martyr'd. A China sword, or rather a mace. Corvus Indicus, a red bird. China birdsnests like white Gum. Canada money made of little pieces of bones, and a medal of the same, which faintly represented the figure of a man. Medals of the hieroglyphical obelisks in Rome. A cabinet door that first opened upon hinges on one side, and then upon hinges on the other. A flat and broad hoop that moved to and fro, on a declining plane, without running off; within it having a weight at A.. Water put into the glass BC, and by clapping one's hand at B, without touching the water, forces the water out a good height out at C. A perpetual motion attempted by this engine. D is a cistern with water, which runs down the channel E, and turns the wheel from G to F. At i the axis of this wheel is a handle that lifts up the sucker H, that forces up the water out of the cistern K K into the pipe L into the upper cistern D. A sphere moved regularly by water that falls on the aequinoctial line which is made like a water wheel. An image that spewed out of its mouth four sorts of water, one after another. A serpent vomiting water, and a bird drinking out of the same dish. The perpetual motion we saw at Milan. The heat of a man's breath or hand, expelled water out of a glass, that afterwards turned a wheel. A brass Clepsydra made after this manner. A and B are two cisterns for water. When that in A is uppermost it falls down thro' the four tubuli, which are the supporters into the lower cistern B, and there it springs up like a fountain, a pretty height for an hour's space; and so vice versa when B is turned up. A notable *deceptio visus* in the pyramidal spire C. D. being turned one way it seemed to go up, and moved the other way it appeared as if running downwards. These and many other inventions are described in Kircher de Magnete. Birds-nests, that are earen by the Indians, which Wormius p. 311, calls *Nidus Ichthyocollam referens*. The figure of a woman he called the oracle with a hole in her breast, which applying one's ear to, words and sentences are plainly understood, though whispered a good way off. Flies and a lizard within amber. A paper lizard with a needle stuck in it, ran up and down a wooden pillar, being moved by a loadstone. The magnet moved several figures hanging within glass globes. One figure was moved by the loadstone, thro' wood, glass, water and lead. A cylindrical glass of water with a glass figure in it, which rises or falls as you press the air at the top of the glass with your finger; the air being pressed in the cylinder, presses that in the figure into a narrower room, and so water comes in and weighs the figure down, which rises upon lessening the pressure at the top of the cylinder. *Avis Guaria*, p. 308 *Wormii*, was seen here.[100] Skippon's meticulously detailed description betrays little emotion – we are not told whether the English naturalists were frightened by the Delphic oracle. Indeed, if anything Skippon even suggests a certain tedium in the face of Kircherian wonders – “the perpetual motion machine we saw at Milan”. His curt, “objective” style also has much to do with the developing genre of the travel journal, however, and there is ample evidence that English circles were utterly enthralled by Kircher's natural and artificial wonders, and were doomed to repeated frustration in attempting to repeat Kircher's experiments in Restoration England. The vegetable phoenix, admired by

Queen Christina in Kircher's museum, immediately the object of great interest amongst English natural philosophers, illustrates the difficulty Kircherian wonders experienced in travelling beyond the walls of his museum. In 1657 Henry Oldenburg planned a trip to Italy, hoping to bring back to England news of Kircher's "vegetable phaenix's resurrection out of its own dust by ye warmth of ye Sun", along with other Kircherian secrets and "remarquable things, one might have the satisfaction to be punctually informed about"[101] Oldenburg never made the trip, and the next news about Kircher's phoenix had to wait until Robert Southwell encountered an English traveller returning from Italy. Southwell reported to Oldenburg "[H]e gives me some encouragement yt when I come to Rome I shall be able fully to satisfy you concerning Kerchers plant. he told me he was wth him and remembers to have seene in a glasse half as bigg as his head (close luted) a plant glowne up ye length of his finger with a kind of ashes at ye bottome but I found he had not beene Curious in the observation of it".[102] On accomplishing his mission, Southwell brought disappointing news about the phoenix: "As to the flower growing from its ashes, he had such a thing, but it is now spoiled; he made it not himself, but it was given him".[103] Southwell nonetheless acquired "the receipt thereof, upon a swop, wrote with his own hand; it is long and intricate, and of a nice preparation".[104] We have no record of whether the Royal Society succeeded in reproducing the vegetable phoenix[105], but generally attempts to replicate Kircherian wonders in London and Oxford met with little success. The trouble was not limited to England. John Bargrave recounted in graphic terms the price of failure for a Nuremberg optician: I bought this glass of Myn Here Westleius, an eminent man for optics at Nurenburg, and it cost me 3 pistolls, which is about 50S English. This gentleman spoke bitterly to me against Father Kercherius, a Jesuit at Rome (of my acquaintance), saying that it had cost him above a thousand pounds to put his optic speculations in practice, but he found his principles false, and showed me a great basket of glasses of his failings. [106] Kircher's net drew in too much, according to unsympathetic English commentators in the 1650s. Robert Payne's remarks on Kircher qua Jesuit in 1650, while complaining about an experiment on roasted worms reported in the *Ars Magna Lucis et Umbrae* emphasize precisely this point: The truth is, this Jesuit, as generally the most of his order, have a great ambition to be thoughte the greate and learned men of the world; and to that end writes greate volumes, on all subjects, with gay pictures and diagrams to set them forth, for ostentation And to fill up those volumes, they draw in all things, by head and shoulders; and these too for the most part, stolen from other authors. So that if that little, which is their owne, were separated from what is borrowed from others, or impertinent to their present arguments, their swollen volumes would shrink up to the size of our Almanacks. But enough of these Mountbankes.[107] In similar vein, on sending Descartes a copy of Kircher's *Magnes*, Constantijn Huygens had remarked that the former would find in it "more grimaces than good material, as is normal for the Jesuits. These scribblers, however, can be useful to you in those things quae facti sunt, non juris".[108] Sir Robert Moray (1608-1673), later one of the prime movers in acquiring a charter from Charles II for the foundation of the Royal Society and its first president[109], entered into close correspondence with Kircher in 1644, after admiring the *Magnes*. [110] While in the services of the French army in Germany, Moray consumed Kircher's books avidly and discussed their contents with Jesuits in Cologne and Ingolstadt.[111] On his return to the royal court in Whitehall, he informed Kircher of the foundation of the Royal Society, and continued to send scholars, such as the mathematician James Gregory, the naturalist Francis Willughby and others to seek Kircher's company in Rome.[112] Moray was confident that Kircher's agglomeration of information could be filtered, or threshed, to separate the wheat from the chaff: Whatsoever Mr. Hugens & others say of Kercher, I assure you I am one of those that think the Commonwealth of learning is much beholding to him, though there wants not chaff in his heap of stuff composted in his severall peaces, yet there is wheat to be found almost every where in them. And though he doth not handle most things fully,

nor accurately, yet yt furnishes matter to others to do it. I reckon him as usefull Quarries in philosophy and good literature. Curious workmen may finish what hee but blocks and rough hewes. Hee meddles with too many things to do any exquisitely, yet in some that I can name I know none goes beyond him, at least as to grasping of variety: and even that is not onely often pleasure but usefull.[113] Moray changed his tune in his following letter to the secretary of the Royal Society, demonstrating the increasing fragility of Jesuit scientific credibility, and linking the failure of an experiment involving the focusing of moonbeams on substances with a powerful burning-glass to Kircher's membership of the Jesuit order explicitly, writing that "hee does but lyke other birds of his feather".[114] Boyle wrote to Oldenburg in 1665 to complain about the problem: I suppose Sr. Rob. Murry has told you, that the Expt about Salt & Nitrous water exposed to the Beames of the moone did not succeed as Kircher promises, but as I foretold. And for the same Author's Expts with Quicksilver & sea water seald up in a ring, though the want of fit glasses will, till the commerce with London be free, keepe mee unable to try: yet besides it is at most the same, but not soe probable as that wch he publishd in his *Ars Magnetica*, 20 or 30 year ago. I cannot but think it unlikely that it will succeed at least in our Climate, where by concentrating the Beames of the Moone with a large Burning-glasse, I was not able to produce any sensible Alteration, in Bodys that seeme very easily susceptible of them.[115] Commenting to Boyle on the unhappy results of attempts to repeat Kircher's experiments, Oldenburg wrote darkly that "'Tis an ill Omen, me thinks, yt ye very first Experiment singled out by us out of Kircher, failes, and yt 'tis likely, the next will doe so too".[116] The replication of the wonders displayed to visitors to Kircher's museum and described in his published works was difficult. Kircher's performances and demonstrations were apparently meant to be beheld, admired and believed, but not to be repeated outside the preternatural realm of the museum of the Collegio Romano. Miracle-machines For Kircher, as for other early modern natural magicians, art is nature's ape. Or, to turn the metaphor on its head, nature is God's work of art, and thus the natural magician bears a relationship to his technical productions that is analagous to the relationship God bears to the whole of Creation.[117] Kircherian machines can thus be compared to miniature, artificial universes, bearing encrypted messages from a playful creator. The perpetual motion machines and emblematic clocks displayed in Kircher's museum display the microcosmic character of Kircherian machines most evidently, sometimes even bearing zodiacal and planetary symbols to make the analogy unmissable (e.g. fig. 14). The "user intervention" required by machines such as Kircher's sunflower clock (fig. 12), that so frustrated Nicholas Claude Fabri de Peiresc when the instrument was demonstrated to him in Aix-en-Provence in 1633 was not a failing in Kircher's instrument, but rather a rhetorical demonstration of the limits of the analogy between the human magus and his omnipotent forbear.[118] Other machines, as we have argued, were miniature moral universes, the catoptric chest (fig. 13) being a striking example. We have argued that Kircherian machines were jokes that occupied a ludic space between the demonic and the supernatural realms. What, then, are we to make of the following machine listed by De Sepibus: "a large crystalline globe full of water representing the resurrection of the Saviour in the midst of the waters"?[119] How could Kircher dare to make a joke of the central mystery of Christianity? How could he place the resurrected Christ in a glass sphere, alongside genies, water-vomitting snakes and pagan Goddesses? Surely to place the Resurrection in this mechanical context was tantamount to reducing it to a secret combination of natural causes and denying its miraculous status? The problem is even more striking when we look at Kircher's first published book, the *Ars Magnesia*, published in Würzburg when he was twenty-nine years old. Launching into a description of the various machines that can be constructed with the aid of the magnet, Kircher describes a device "to exhibit Christ walking on water, and bringing help to Peter who is gradually sinking, by a magnetic trick". "Carve statues of Christ and Peter from the lightest material possible", Kircher's description begins, "When a strong

magnet is placed in Peter's breast, and with Christ's outstretched hands or any part of his toga turned toward Peter made of fine steel, you will have everything required to exhibit the story. With their lower limbs well propped-up on corks so that they don't totter about above the water, the statues are placed in a basin filled up to the top with water, and the iron hands of Christ soon feel the magnetic power diffused from the breast of Peter. The magnet drags the statue of Christ to it with equal motions, and insinuates itself into Peter's embrace. The artifice will be greater if the statue of Christ is flexible in its middle, for in this way it will bend itself, to the great admiration and piety of the spectators".[120] Despite Kircher's claims, the steel-handed bending Jesus floating on a cork and drawn to a magnetic Peter does not strike us as a particularly pious artifice. Indeed, his demonstration almost seems to carry the heretical suggestion that what appeared to be miraculous was merely carried out through a clever piece of natural magic, reminiscent of James Bond's magnetic encounter with the metal-toothed villain Jaws in the film *Moonraker*. But that can hardly be the real thrust of Kircher's demonstration. Rather, the clue to Kircher's intention can probably best be gleaned from his own definition of natural magic: feats of natural magic can resemble miracles to those who are ignorant of their true causes. Again, as in the case of the perpetual motion machines, the analogy is limited. Real miracles by definition defy demonstration and replication. By producing wonder, fear and amusement, however, Kircher's magical machines rehearsed his visitors' reactions to the miraculous and the demonic, and trained them in civility and piety. essay illustrations gallery [1] For discussions of Kircher's machines, see particularly Thomas L. Hankins and Robert J. Silverman, *Instruments and the Imagination*, Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1995, especially chapters 2-4, Paula Findlen, *Scientific Spectacle in Baroque Rome: Athanasius Kircher and the Roman College Museum, Roma Moderna e Contemporanea*. 1995; 3:625-665, Joscelyn Godwin, *Athanasius Kircher: A Renaissance man and the quest for lost knowledge*. London: Thames and Hudson; 1979, Eugenio Lo Sardo ed. *Icononismi e Mirabilia da Athanasius Kircher*. Rome: Edizioni dell'Elefante; 1999 and Adalgisa Lugli, *Naturalia et Mirabilia. Il collezionismo enciclopedico nelle Wunderkammern d'Europa*. Milan; 1983. On Kircher's musical machines, see Jan Jaap Haspels, *Automatic musical instruments, their mechanics and their music, 1580-1820*, Niroth: Muiziekdruk C.V. Koedijk, 1987. On Kircher's magnetic devices in particular see Martha Baldwin, *Magnetism and the anti-Copernican polemic*. *Journal for the History of Astronomy*. 1985; 16:155-174, Jim Bennett, *Cosmology and the Magnetical Philosophy, 1640-1680*. *Journal for the History of Astronomy*. 1981; 12: 165-177, Silvio Bedini, *Seventeenth Century Magnetic Timepieces*. *Physis*. 1969; 11: 37-78. On optical and catoptric devices, see Jurgis Baltrusaitis, *Anamorphoses ou magie artificielle des effets merveilleux*. Paris: Olivier Perrin; 1969, and *idem.*, *Le miroir*. Paris: Le Seuil 1978. [2] Filippo Buonanni, *Musaeum Kircherianum sive Musaeum a P. Athanasio Kirchero In Collegio Romano Societatis Iesu Jam pridem Incoeptum Nuper restitutum, auctum, descriptum, & Iconibus illustratum*. Rome: Typis Georgii Plachii; 1709, pp. 302-315: [3] See, for example, the classic study by Krysztof Pomian, *Collectionneurs, amateurs et curieux: Paris, Venise, XVIIe-XVIIIe siècle*, Paris: Gallimard, 1987, especially chapter 1. [4] On the relationship between courtly models of behaviour and early modern science, see in particular Mario Biagioli, *Galileo Courtier: The practice of science in the culture of absolutism*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press; 1993. For sprezzatura see pp. 51-52. [5] On early-modern scientific "jokes", cf Paula Findlen, *Jokes of Nature and Jokes of Knowledge: The Playfulness of Scientific Discourse in Early Modern Europe*. *Renaissance Quarterly*. 1990; 43:292-331. [6] Athanasius Kircher to Johann Georg Anckel (or J.M. Hirt), Rome, 16 July 1659, Herzog-August-Bibliothek Wolfenbüttel, Bibliotheksarchiv N° 376, quoted in John Fletcher (ed.), *Athanasius Kircher und seine Beziehungen zum gelehrten Europa seiner Zeit*. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz; 1988, p. 105. The manuscript letters of Kircher conserved in the Herzog-August-Bibliothek have

recently been made available on the Internet <<http://www.hab.de/projekte/kircher/kircher.htm>> [7] Athanasius Kircher, *Ars Magna lucis et umbrae*. Romae: Ludovico Grignani; 1646, p. 553: "Horoscopium Geographicum universale Societatis Iesu construere, quo in omnibus Collegijs dictae Societatis toto orbe terrarum diffusis, quota hora sit uno intuitu demonstratur". [8] Georgio de Sepibus. *Romanii Collegii Musaeum Celeberrimum cuius magnae antiquariae rei...* Amsterdam: Ex Officina Janssonio-Waesbergiana; 1678; also Kircher, *Phonurgia nova*, Campidonae: Dreherr; 1673, p. 2 [9] See Claudio Costantini, *Baliani e i Gesuiti*. Florence: Giunti Barbèra; 1969, Ugo Baldini, *Uniformitas et Soliditas Doctrinae: Le censure librorum e opinionum*. in idem., *Legem impone subactis. Studi su filosofie e scienze dei gesuiti in Italia, 1540- 1632*. Rome: Bulzoni; 1992; pp. 75-119, Michael John Gorman, *A Matter of Faith? Christoph Scheiner, Jesuit censorship and the Trial of Galileo. Perspectives on Science*. 1996; 4 (3):283-320, idem., *Jesuit explorations of the Torricellian space: carp-bladders and sulphurous fumes*. *Mélanges de L'Ecole Française De Rome. Italie Et Méditerranée*. 1994; tome 106(fasc. 2):pp. 7-32 and Marcus Hellyer, "Because the authority of my superiors commands": Censorship, physics and the German Jesuits . *Early Modern Science and Medicine*. 1996; 1(3):319-354. [10] De Sepibus, op. cit. (note 6) [11] See Francesco Gizzio to Athanasius Kircher, Naples; 27 October 1668, Rome, Archives of the Pontifical Gregorian University (hereafter APUG), 564 f. 156r and, for De Sepibus' trip to Naples, Gizzio to Kircher, Naples, 28 February 1670 (APUG 559, f. 85r). For Kircher's fear that De Sepibus had died in 1674, see Gizzio to Kircher, Naples, 14 July 1674 (APUG 565, f. 213rv. The manuscript correspondence of Kircher conserved in the Archives of the Pontifical Gregorian University (APUG 555-568) is now available for consultation on the Internet. See The Athanasius Kircher Correspondence Project, ed. Michael John Gorman and Nick Wilding, <<http://galileo.imss.firenze.it/multi/kircher/index.html>> [12] De Sepibus, op. cit., pp. 2-3. [13] De Sepibus, op. cit., p. 60 [14] De oraculo Delphico, APUG 566, f. 236r <<http://150.217.52.68/kircher/ASPgenit.asp?idtitrec=4965>>, accessible via the Athanasius Kircher Correspondence Project, cit. [15] Athanasius Kircher, *Phonurgia nova*, Campidonae: Dreherr; 1673, p. 112. [16] On the official foundation of the Musaeum Kircherianum and the Donnini bequest, see Findlen, op. cit., R. Garrucci, *Origini e vicende del Museo Kircheriano dal 1651 al 1773*. *La Civiltà Cattolica*. 1879; Serie X Vol. XII(Quaderno 703): 727-739, Maristella Casciato, Maria Grazia Ianniello and Maria Vitale, eds., *Enciclopedismo in Roma barocca: Athanasius Kircher e il museo del Collegio Romano tra Wunderkammer e museo scientifico*. Venice: Marsilio; 1986, and R. G. Villoslada, *Storia del Collegio Romano dal suo inizio all soppressione della Compagnia di Gesù*. Rome; 1954, as well as Buonanni, *Musaeum Kircherianum*, pp. 1-3, as well as the manuscripts documenting the museum's history in APUG 35. [17] The passage, from John Evelyn's diary, is quoted in Barbara Shapiro, *John Wilkins, 1614-1672; an intellectual biography*, Berkeley: University of California Press, 1969, p. 120. See Jack Peter Zetterberg, "Mathematical Magick" in England: 1550-1650, Dissertation, University of Wisconsin-Madison; 1976, pp. 212 ff. [18] *Archivum Romanum Societatis Iesu* (hereafter ARSI) Rom. 150, I. 36r, cited in Ugo Baldini and Pier Daniele Napolitani, eds., *Christoph Clavius: Corrispondenza*, Pisa: Università di Pisa, Dipartimento di Matematica, Sezione di Didattica e Storia della Matematica; 1992, Vol. III.2, pp. 54-5, note 2. [19] On Grienberger, see Michael John Gorman, *Mathematics and Modesty in the Society of Jesus: The Problems of Christoph Grienberger*, forthcoming in *Archimedes*, guest ed. Mordechai Feingold, 2001. [20] Kircher, *Magnes, sive de arte magnetica opus tripartitum*, Romae: Ex Typographia Ludovici Grignani, 1641, Lib. II, Cap. II, p. 431, "[P]artim è literis ab ijs, qui iter in Indias susceperant, vel oretenus ab ijs, qui inde peregrini Romam advenerant; partim ex literarum Mathematicarum è diversis orbis terrae partibus ad Clavium, Grimbergerum, aliosque Romanos Societatis IESU Mathematicos praedecessores meos datarum, quod penes me est, Archivio; multas sanè, circa declinationes Magneticas haud spernendas observationes collegi" [21] Kaspar

Schott, *Mechanica Hydraulica-Pneumatica*, Würzburg: Pigrin, 1657, p. 339 [22] Schott, *Mechanica Hydraulica-Pneumatica*, cit., p. 300 [23] See Schott, *Magia Universalis*, Pars III, Würzburg: J. G. Schönwetter, 1658, pp. 219-228 “*Machina II: Glossocomum nostrum*”, discussed in Gorman, *Mathematics and Modesty*, cit., and also Schott, *Magia Universalis*, Pars I, Würzburg: J. G. Schönwetter, 1657, pp. 26-7. [24] De Sepibus, op. cit., p. 13 (on Clavius’ experiment) and p. 17 (on Grienberger’s wooden astrolabe) [25] Jakob Johann Wenceslaus Dobrzensky de Nigro Ponte, *Nova, et amaenior de admirando fontium genio (ex abditis naturae claustris, in orbis lucem emanante) philosophia*. Ferrara: Alphonsus, & Io. Baptistam de Marestis; 1659, p. 46. On Dobrzensky de Nigro Ponte see R.J.W. Evans, *The Making of the Habsburg Monarchy: An Interpretation*. Oxford: Clarendon Press; 1979, pp. 316, 337, 339-40, 356, 369-70, 390 [26] Schott, *Magia Universalis*, Pars I, Würzburg: J. G. Schönwetter, 1657, p. 42, cf. Kircher, *Oedipus Aegyptiacus hoc est universalis hieroglyphicae veterum doctrinae temporum iniuria abolitae instauratio*, Rome: Vitalis Mascardi; 1652-1654, Tom. 3, Syntag. 17, Cap. 1, p. 488 [27] Schott, *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica*, cit., Pars II, Classis I, p. 255 and Kircher, *Oedipus Aegyptiacus*, cit., Tom. II2, Classis VIII, Cap. III, Pragmatia I, p. 332. [28] Kircher, *Oedipus Aegyptiacus*, cit., Tom. II2, Classis VIII, Cap. III, Prag. V, pp. 337-8, “*Ara deorum*”. [29] Athanasius Kircher, *Vita admodum Reverendi P. A. Kircher*, Augsburg: S. Utzschneider, 1684, pp. 30-3. [30] See Zetterberg, “*Mathematical Magick*”, cit., p. 32 [31] For a rich discussion of the contrast between learned and popular magic during this period see R.J.W. Evans, *The Making of the Habsburg Monarchy*, cit., Chapters 9-12. [32] The literature on Jesuit theatre is enormous, and a survey would take us beyond the scope of this article, but a classic study is Jean-Marie Valentin, *Theatre des Jésuites dans les pays de langue allemande (1554-1680) : salut des ames et ordre des cités*, Bern, Las Vegas : P. Lang, 1978 (3 vols.). [33] See Schott, *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica*, cit., p. 323 and *Iconismus XXIX*. On Kircher’s time in Malta see Alberto Bartòla, *Alessandro VII e Athanasius Kircher S.I. Ricerche e appunti sulla loro corrispondenza erudita e sulla storia di alcuni codici chigiani*. *Miscellanea Bibliothecae Apostolicae Vaticanae*. 1989; III:7-105. [34] See the letter from Kircher to General G.P. Oliva, Rome, 5 May 1672, published in Garrucci, *Origini e vicende del Museo*, cit., also Buonanni, *Musaeum Kircherianum*, pp. 1-3, Godwin, *Athanasius Kircher*, cit., pp. 14-15. [35] See Schott to Kircher, n.p., n. d. [Würzburg, circa 1656?], APUG 567, f. 52r: “*Tutti li Padri di questa nostra Provincia stimano e amano Vostra Reverenza principalmente il nostro R. P. Provinciale, il quale vorebbe che io descrivessi e stampassi la Galeria di Vostra Reverenza*”, also Schott to Kircher, Würzburg, 21 October 1656: “*O[ro] se V.a R.a volesse e potesse impiegare per mio e suo servitio, uno o due giorni, e farmi un’abbozzo, e breve descrizione della sua Galeria, significandomi brevemente le cose più riguardevole, massimamente le nuove datte doppo la mia partenza, delineandole ruditer e obiter. Vorrei descrivere a lungo ogni cosa, e farle stampare, con bellissime figure di rame, prima separatamente, e doppo nella mia Magia Universalis Naturae et Artis*”. Apparently Valentin Stansel had been charged with composing the description for Schott, but Stansel, soon to depart for Brazil, did not send it, despite Schott’s repeated pleas (e.g. “*Prego Vostra Reverenza quanto posso, e per l’amore che mi porta, e propter con humana studia, che m’impetri dal R.P. Assistente, che mi mandi la Galeria di V.a R.a descritta dal P. Stansel, o almeno le cose più principali*”, Schott to Kircher, Würzburg, 16 June 1657, APUG 567, f. 45r) [36] On Schott’s career, see ARSI, Lamalle: Schott. On Kircher’s arrival in Avignon, see ARSI, Lugd. 14, f. 239v, and the appendix to the Catalogue. [37] See ARSI Rom. 81 ff.64v, 88v, 114v: (Catalogue of Collegio Romano, 1652-4): “*P. Gaspar Scot, socius P. Athanasii*”, “*P. Athanasius Chircher, scribit imprimenda*”. [38] Kircher, *Magnes, sive de magnetica arte libri tres*, Rome: V. Mascardi, 16543, sig. †† rv. [39] Schott, *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica*, cit., pp. 1-3, *Praeloquium ad Lectorem* [40] Schott, op. cit., p. 3 [41] Schott, op. cit., p. 5 [42] R.J.W. Evans, *The Making of the Habsburg Monarchy*, cit., especially ch. 9-12.

[43] Schott, *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica*, cit., p. 219. [44] Daniel Schwenter and Georg Philipp Harsdörffer, *Deliciae Physico-Mathematicae, oder Mathematische und philosophische Erquickstunden*, herausgegeben und eingeleitet von Jörg Jochen Berns, Frankfurt a. M.: Keip, 1991. [45] Schott, *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica*, cit., pp. 311-2 [46] *ibid.* [47] Schott, *Mechanica Hydraulico-Pneumatica*, cit., pp. 63-4 (on explosions) and Gioseffo Petrucci, *Prodromo apologetico alli studi Chircheriani*, Amsterdam: Janssonio-Waesbergi; 1677, p. 128 (on Settala's burning-mirrors). [48] Robert Darnton, *The Great Cat Massacre and Other Episodes in French Cultural History*, New York: Basic Books, 1984, pp. 75-104. [49] Thomas L. Hankins and Robert J. Silverman, *Instruments and the Imagination*, Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1995, especially chapters 2-4. On the cat piano, designed to entertain a melancholy prince, see Kircher, *Musurgia universalis*, Rome: Francesco Corbelletti; 1650, Tom. I, Lib. VI, Pars IV, Caput I, p. 519 and Schott, *Magia Universalis*, cit., Pars II, pp. 372-3. Schott provides an illustration. [50] Schott, *Magia Universalis*, cit., Pars I, p. 302 [51] The classic study of early modern civility remains Norbert Elias, *The civilizing process*, trans. Edmund Jephcott, Oxford: Blackwell, 1994. A contrasting view, arguing that European civility had its origins in monastic disciplina rather than court culture is advanced in Dilwyn Knox, *Disciplina: The Monastic and clerical origins of European Civility* in John Monfasani and Ronald G. Musto, eds. *Renaissance society and culture: Essays in honour of Eugene F. Rice, Jr.* New York: Italica Press; 1991; pp. 107-135. Kircher would seem to demonstrate that the lines between courtly and clerical traditions are perhaps not so clear-cut as both Knox and Elias suppose. On civility see also Jacques Revel, *The Uses of Civility*, trans. Arthur Goldhammer, in Roger Chartier, ed., *A History of Private Life*, Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1989, Vol. 3, pp. 167-205 [52] René Descartes, *Les Passions de l'âme*, ed. Geneviève Rodis-Lewis, Paris: J. Vrin, 1966. [53] Marin Mersenne, *Harmonie Universelle*, Paris: S. Cramoisy, 1636 (facsimile repr. Paris: CNRS, 1963), sig. A iiii recto (on the Archiviolo), Justus Lipsius, *De Militia Romana*, Antwerp: Plantin-Moretus, 1598), Thomas Hobbes, *Leviathan*, London: A. Crooke, 1651. For the court of Louis XIV at Versailles as a "machine", see Apostolidès, *Le roi-machine: Spectacle et politique au temps de Louis XIV*, Paris: Editions de Minuit, 1981. On automata and political power see Otto Mayr, *Authority, Liberty and Automatic machinery in Early Modern Europe*, Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University Press, 1986. For a more dated, though entertaining, presentation of the political function of automata, see Lewis Mumford, *Authoritarian and Democratic Technics*. *Technology and Culture*. 1964; 5(1):1-8. On automata more generally see Derek J. de Solla Price, *Automata and the Origins of Mechanism and Mechanical Philosophy*. *Technology and Culture*. 1964; 5(1):9-23, who recounts the (probably apocryphal) story that Descartes constructed a "beautiful blonde automaton named Francine, but she was discovered in her packing case on board ship and dumped over the side by the captain in his horror of apparent witchcraft", and Silvio Bedini, *The Role of Automata in the history of technology*, *Technology and Culture*. 1964; 5(1): 24-42. [54] Peter Dear, *A Mechanical Microcosm: Bodily Passions, Good Manners, and Cartesian Mechanism*. in Christopher Lawrence and Steven Shapin, eds. *Science Incarnate: Historical embodiments of Natural knowledge*. Chicago and London: University of Chicago Press; 1998; pp. 51-82. [55] On the context of Kircher's *Oedipus Aegyptiacus*, see especially Giovanni Cipriani, *Gli obelischi egizi: politica e cultura nella Roma barocca*. Florence: Olschki; 1993, pp. 77-167. On the question of the *Corpus Hermeticum* see Frances Yates, *Giordano Bruno and the Hermetic tradition*, London: Routledge & K. Paul, 1964, and, more recently, Anthony Grafton, *Protestant versus Prophet: Isaac Casaubon on Hermes Trismegistus*, and *idem.*, *The Strange Deaths of Hermes and the Sibyls*, both in *idem.*, *Defenders of the Text: The Traditions of Scholarship in an Age of Science, 1450-1800*, on pp. 145-161 and 162-177 respectively. [56] Kircher, *Oedipus Aegyptiacus*, cit., Sig. d recto [57] For Kircher's dream of being elected Pope, see Kaspar Schott, *Physica Curiosa, sive Mirabilia*

Naturae et Artis, Würzburg: Jobus Hertz; 1667 (2nd edition), Liber III (Mirabilia Hominum), Caput XXV, pp. 455-6. Kircher's vision of the invasion of the Jesuit college in Würzburg is described in idem., Liber II (Mirabilia Spectrorum), Caput V, p. 210 and also in Kircher's posthumous autobiography, Vita admodum Reverendi P. A. Kircher, Augsburg: S. Utzschneider, 1684, pp. 38-41. On the use of recorded dreams as a historical source, see Peter Burke, The Cultural History of Dreams, in idem., Varieties of Cultural History, Ithica: Cornell University Press; 1997, pp. 23-42. [58] Schott, Magia Universalis, cit., Pars I, Prolegomena, especially pp. 8-18, cf Kircher, Oedipus Aegyptiacus, Tom. 2, class. 2, cap. 1 and Kircher, Obeliscus Pamphilius, Rome: Ludovico Grignani; 1650, bk. 1, ch. 1. [59] Schott, Magia Universalis, loc. cit. [60] Schott, Magia Universalis, Pars I, Cap. VI (p. 22 ff). In a letter to Kircher sent from Würzburg on 1 April 1656, Schott wrote "Gaudeo vehementer, Reginam Suedice [sic] tandem visitare Museum R. ae V. ae" (APUG 561, f. 40r) [61] On the relationship between demonology and natural philosophy in seventeenth century Europe, see Stuart Clark, Thinking with Demons: The Idea of Witchcraft in Early Modern Europe, Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1997, especially pp. 149-311, and idem., The rational witchfinder: conscience, demonological naturalism and popular superstitions. in Stephen Pumfrey, Paolo Rossi and Maurice Slawinski, (eds.). Science, Culture and Popular belief in Renaissance Europe. Manchester and New York: Manchester University Press; 1991; pp. 222-248. [62] Schott, Magia Universalis, cit., Pars I, Caput X, p. 39 (on demons and the vacuum) and idem., Mechanica Hydraulicō-Pneumatica, cit., introduction, on the four fundamental principles of hydraulic machines. [63] Schott, Mechanica Hydraulicō-Pneumatica, cit., pp. 307-8 [64] Martin del Rio, Disquisitionum Magicarum Libri Sex, Louvain, 1599 (edition used Mainz: Henningii; 1624). Liber I, De magia in genere, & de naturali ac artificiosa in specie. On this work and witch-trials see Petra Nagel, Die Bedeutung der "Disquisitionum magicarum libri sex" von Martin Delrio für das Verfahren in Hexenprozessen, Frankfurt am Main: Peter Lang, 1995. On Del Rio's life, see anon., [H. Langeveltius?], M. A. del Rii.... Vita brevi commentariolo expressa. Antwerp; 1609. On Del Rio's critique of Stoic drama see Roland Mayer, Personata Stoa: Neostoicism and Senecan Tragedy. Journal of the Warburg and Courtauld Institutes. 1994; 57:151-174. [65] On wonders and the preternatural, see especially Lorraine Daston and Katherine Park, Wonders and the order of nature, 1150-1750, New York : Zone Books, 1998. [66] Del Rio, Disquisitionum Magicarum, ed. cit., pp. 49-50. [67] Unfortunately there is no adequate scholarly study of Pereira. [68] Benito Pereira, Adversus fallaces & superstitiosas artes, id est, De magia, de observatione somniorum, et de divinatione astrologica. Libri tres, first published Ingolstadt 1591, edition used Coloniae Agrippinae, apud Ioannem Gymnicum, 1598, pp. 41, 67-8, 91. [69] Kircher, Magnes, 16543, cit., Liber II, Pars 4, p. 238. [70] Schott, Magia Universalis, cit., Sig. †††† recto: Prooemium totius operis [71] J. Nadal, Exhortatio Coloniensis 6a (1567), in P. Hieronymi Nadal Commentarii de Instituto Societatis Iesu, ed. Michael Nicolau, S. J. (= Epistolae et Monumenta P. Hieronymi Nadal, Tomus V) Romae: apud Monumenta Historica Societatis Iesu, 1962, p. 832, n. 21. [72] Christoph Clavius, Discursus cuiusdam amicissimi Societatis Iesu de modo et via qua Societas ad maiorem Dei honorem et animarum profectum augere hominum de se opinionem, omnemque haereticorum in literis aestimationem, qua illi multum nituntur, convellere brevissime et facillime possit, (c. 1594), ARSI Stud. 3, ff. 485-487 (Clavius autograph), published in Monumenta Paedagogica Societatis Iesu, Nova editio penitus retractata, ed. Ladislaus Lukács, Rome, Institutum Historicum Societatis Iesu, 1965-, VII, pp. 119-122 [73] ibid. [74] Athanasius Kircher to Queen Christina of Sweden, Rome, 11 November 1651, APUG 561 ff. 50r-v (autograph draft), on 50r. [75] There is a vast bibliography on Christina, but see especially Susanna Åkerman, Queen Christina of Sweden and her circle: The transformation of a seventeenth-century philosophical libertine, Leiden: Brill, 1991, idem., Cristina di Svezia: scienza ed alchimia nella Roma barocca. Bari: Dedalo, 1990, Jeanne Bignami Odier and Anna Maria Partini, 'Cristina di Svezia e le

scienze occulte', *Physis* 1983, A. 25(fasc. 2): 251-278. Georgina Masson, Queen Christina London: Secker & Warburg, 1968, though a popularised presentation, remains useful as an overview. [76]Kircher had arranged for a copy of his *Musurgia Universalis* to be sent to Christina in 1650. See Louys Elzevier to Athanasius Kircher, Amsterdam; 14 November 1650, APUG 568, f. 238 r-v [77]Daniello Bartoli, *Dell'huomo di lettere difeso & emendato*, Bologna: Heredi di E. Dozza, 1646. [78]See the undated letter to Kircher in APUG 556 f. 173r, in a more legible Italian translation on f. 174r: "Spero che hormai havremo un occasione più libera, e fedele di corrispondenza mutua, e per poter comunicarmi gli più sicuramente". Kircher eventually dedicated his 1656 *Itinerarium Exstaticum* to Christina, who mentions his plan to do so in the same letter: "Desiderei ancor sapere, se me giudichi ancor degna a dedicarmi la sua incomparabile opera". [79] See Carlos Ziller Camenietzki, *L'Extase interplanetaire d'Athanasius Kircher: Philosophie, Cosmologie et discipline dans la Compagnie de Jésus au XVIIe siècle*, *Nuncius*, 1995, X(1): 3-32. [80]APUG 142 ff.81r-83r [81]Galeazzo Gualdo Priorato, *History of her majesty Christina Alessandra, queen of Swedland*. London: Printed for T. W., 1658, pp. 428-431. [82]See Jonathan D. Spence, *The memory palace of Matteo Ricci*, London: Faber and Faber, 1985, Pasquale M. D'Elia, *Galileo in China. Relations through the Roman College between Galileo and the Jesuit Scientist-Missionaries (1610-1640)*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1960, Jacques Gernet, *China and the Christian impact: a conflict of cultures*, trans. Janet Lloyd, Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1985, p. 22. [83][Anon.], *Origine del Collegio Romano e suoi progressi*, APUG: 142. This manuscript forms the basis of the descriptions of ceremonial receptions given in the Collegio Romano provided in R. Garcia Villoslada, *Storia del Collegio Romano dal suo inizio all soppressione della Compagnia di Gesù*. Rome: Typis Pontificiae Universitatis Gregoriana, 1954, pp. 263-296. [84]Famiano Strada, *Saggio delle Feste che si apparecchiano nel Collegio Romano in honore de' Santi Ignatio et Francesco da N. S. Gregorio XV Canonizati All'Illustrissimo, & Eccellentissimo Signor Principe di Venosa*. Roma: Appresso Alessandro Zannetti; 1622, sig. A2 recto. On theatrical productions in the Collegio Romano during this time, see Irene Mamczarz, *La trattatistica dei Gesuiti e la pratica teatrale al Collegio Romano*: Maciej Sarbiewski, Jean Dubreuil e Andrea Pozzo. in M. Chiabò and F. Doglio, eds., *I Gesuiti e i Primordi del Teatro Barocco in Europa*. Roma: Torre d'Orfeo; 1995: 349-387 and Jean-Yves Boriaud, *La Poésie et le Théâtre latins au Collegio Romano d'après les manuscrits du Fondo Gesuitico de la Bibliothèque Nationale Vittorio Emanuele II*. *Mélanges de l'École Française de Rome, Italie et Méditerranée*. 1990; 102(1): 77-96. [85]See Emilio Sala and Federico Marincola, *La Musica nei Drammi Gesuitici: Il Caso dell'Apotheosis sive Consecratio Sanctorum Ignatii et Franciscii Xaverii (1622)*, in M. Chiabò and F. Doglio, eds., *I Gesuiti e i Primordi del Teatro Barocco in Europa*, cit., pp. 389-439. For a rich contemporary Italian discussion of theatrical machinery see Nicola Sabbatini, *Pratica di fabricar scene, e machine ne' teatri Ravenna: Per Pietro de' Paoli, e Gio. Battista Giouanelli Stampatori Camerali*; 1638. [86]Strada, op. cit., p. 9, and, for the cometary presentation, [Orazio Grassi], *De tribus cometis anni MDCXVIII Disputatio astronomica publice habita in Collegio Romano Societatis Iesu ab uno ex Patribus eiusdem Societatis*. Romae: ex typographia Iacobi Mascardi; 1619, OG VI pp. 21-35, translated in Stillman Drake and C.D. O'Malley, *The Controversy on the Comets of 1618*, Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press; 1960, pp. 3-19. [87]APUG 142 ff.1r-8v: *Nota delle spese fatte nella Fabrica del Collegio Romano f. 4r*: "Dal 1627 fino a tutto il 1632 furono spesi [scudi] sedicimila dugento novanta due per la fabrica della spezieria, cominciata a di 5 Luglio 1627" [88]ARSI Rom. 79 f.11v and Biblioteca Nazionale di Roma "Vittorio Emanuele II", Fondo Gesuitico 1526 f.35r [89]ARSI Rom. 110 f.51v [90]Idem. f.121r [91]See *Imago Primi Saeculi Societatis Iesu A Provincia Flandro-Belgica eiusdem Societatis Repraesentata*. Antwerp: Balthasar Moretus; 1640, p. 12. [92]APUG 134, XVI, *Abbozzo iconografico del Collegio Romano*. [93]See e.g. Athanasius Kircher to Duke August of Brunswick-Lüneburg,

Rome, 25 July 25, HAB BA n. 366, and the other medical gifts discussed in John Fletcher Athanasius Kircher and Duke August of Brunswick-Lüneburg. A chronicle of friendship in John Fletcher, John, ed., *Athanasius Kircher und seine Beziehungen zum gelehrten Europa seiner Zeit*. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz; 1988: pp. 99-139. [94] Some manuscript books of secrets originating in the Collegio Romano are listed in *Il Fiore dell'arte di sanare*, Rome: Edizione Paracelso, 1992, pp. 565-570. The Fondo Curia of APUG also contains numerous manuscript books of secrets, including APUG: FC 2087, APUG: FC 1381, APUG: FC 562, APUG: FC 1860/2, APUG: FC 2200. The "ceroto per la carnosità", accompanied by a crude drawing of a phallus, is described in APUG FC 2193, f. [40v]. On candlewax see APUG 134, XIV. For a study of the contents of another Jesuit pharmacy see Carmen Ravanelli Guidotti, *La Farmacia dei Gesuiti di Novellara*, Faenza: Edit Faenza, 1994. On the tradition of books of secrets during this period, see William Eamon, *Science and the secrets of nature: Books of secrets in medieval and early modern culture*. Princeton: Princeton University Press; 1994. [95] APUG 142 f. 71r, Villoslada, *Storia*, cit., p. 275. For the Rospigliosi family's visit to the pharmacy in 1668, see Villoslada, *Storia*, cit., p. 277. [96] Kircher, *Mundus Subterraneus*, Amsterdam: Janssonius, 1665, Vol. 2 p. 392 [97] See the manuscript Fondo Gesuitico 1382 in the Biblioteca Nazionale di Roma, "Vittorio Emmanuele II" [98] Kircher, *Ars Magna Lucis et Umbrae*, cit., pp. 553-4. [99] On Skippon see Peter Burke, *The discreet charm of Milan: English travellers in the seventeenth century*, in idem., *Varieties of cultural history*, Oxford: Polity Press, 1997, pp. 94-110. [100] Philip Skippon, *An Account of A Journey made Thro' Part of the Low-Countries, Germany, Italy and France*. in A. and J. Churchill, *A Collection of Voyages and Travels*. London: J. Walthoe; 1732; pp. 359-736, on pp. 672-4. [101] Oldenburg to Boyle, Saumur, 19 March 1657, *The Correspondence of Henry Oldenburg*, ed. and transl. by A. Rupert Hall and Marie Boas Hall, Madison, Milwaukee, and London, 1965-, vol. I pp.155-156. [102] Southwell to Oldenburg, Montpellier; 20 October 1659, *The Correspondence of Henry Oldenburg*, cit., I, pp. 323-325. [103] Southwell to Boyle, n.p., 30 March 1661, in *The works of the honourable Robert Boyle*, ed. Thomas Birch, London: J. & F. Rivington, 1772 (2nd edition), VI, pp. 297-300. [104] *ibid.* [105] Boyle did however allude to the palingenetic experiment in *A Discourse about the possibility of the resurrection* (1675) in Boyle, *Works*, cit., 4, p. 194. [106] Quoted in John Bargrave, *Pope Alexander the Seventh and the College of Cardinals, with a Catalogue of Dr. Bargrave's Museum*, ed. J.C. Robertson. London; 1867. [107] R[obert] P[ayne] to Gilbert Sheldon, Oxford, 16 December 1650, British Library Ms. Lansdowne 841 ff. 33r-v, on 33v. [108] Constantyn Huygens to Descartes, n.p., 7 January 1643, published in Leon Roth, ed., *Correspondence of Descartes and Constantyn Huygens 1635-1647*, Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1926, pp. 185-6, cited in John L. Heilbron, *Electricity in the 17th and 18th centuries. A study in early modern physics*, Berkeley, California: University of California Press; 1979, p. 106. [109] On Moray see Alexander Robertson, *The Life of Sir Robert Moray. Soldier, Statesman and Man of Science (1608-1673)*, London, 1922. [110] Moray to Kircher, Ingolstadt, 1 June 1644, APUG 557 363r-v. [111] Moray to Kircher, Ingolstadt, 7 September 1644, APUG 557 323ar-av, Moray to Kircher Ingolstadt, 24 January 1645; APUG 568 ff. 74r - 75v, Moray to Kircher, Paris, 12 March 1645, APUG 557 ff. 271r-v, Moray to Kircher, Cologne, 21 November 1655; APUG 568 ff. 39r-v, Moray to Kircher, Cologne, 28 January 1656; APUG 568 ff. 20r-21v, Moray to Kircher, Rotterdam, 6 August 1657; APUG 568 ff. 196r-197v. [112] Moray to Kircher, Whitehall, 25 July 1663, APUG 563 ff. 212 r-v [113] Moray to Oldenburg, Oxford; 19 October 1665; *The Correspondence of Henry Oldenburg*, cit., II: 574-576. [114] Moray to Oldenburg, Oxford, 16 November 1665 in *The Correspondence of Henry Oldenburg*, cit., II: 608-611 [115] Boyle to Oldenburg, Oxford [?]; 18 November 1665, *The Correspondence of Henry Oldenburg*, cit., II: 613-614. [116] Oldenburg to Boyle, London, 21 November 1665, *The Correspondence of Henry Oldenburg*, cit., II: 615-617 [117] See Kircher, *Magnes*, 16543, cit., pp. 22-23,

Axiomata seu pronunciata De Natura & Arte [118] See Hankins and Silverman ,
Instruments and the Imagination, cit., pp. 14-36 [119] De Sepibus, Romani Collegii
Musaeum, cit., pp. 2-3 [120] Kircher, Ars Magnesia, Hoc est Disquisitio Bipartita-
empirica seu experimentalis, Physico-Mathematica De Natura, Viribus, et Prodigiosis
Effectibus Magnetis, Würzburg: Typis Eliae Michaelis Zinck; 1631, p. 51

Latest from the Vatican (1/12/2007)



In a volume the documents from 1966 to 2005 of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, concerning 105 texts of decisive importance for the "Magistero Ecclesiale".

VATICAN CITY, thursday, 11 January 2007 (ZENIT.org). -

A volume recently published collects all documents emanated from the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith since Council Vatican II until 2005. The work is composed of 662 pages, the greater part of which is written in Latin.

Moreover, of the 105 present documents 52 are signed by Cardinal Joseph Ratzinger, which was "Prefetto" of this Congregation from 1981 until 2005.

According to what is asserted from the Cardinal William Levada, Prefetto of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith and author of the introduction these documents "interventi magisteriali" "that, rejecting the objections and deformations of the faith, propose with new authority deepening of the revealed doctrine, they can accompany and they can help the theological search".

The Cardinal Levada remembers moreover that "it's not enough to denounce the error" but that "it is necessary to recall the elements of the tradition and the other elements of the Christian faith that can illuminate the way".

The Congregation, explains the porporato, does not mean to replace the task of the theologians: "It's not a question to replace the work of the theologians, neither to propose only one normative and particular theology".

What the Ministry of Vatican pursues is "to propose again disregarded elements, which are indispensable for the elaboration of a healthy catholic theology".

"Documenta. Inde a Concilio Vaticano Secundo Espleto

Edita (1966-2005)" is published from the Publishing Vatican Library (www.libreriaeditricevaticana.com) and costs Euro 40. This is a modernized edition in respect to the previous one, published in 1985 and that collected documents from 1966 to 1985.

The last document is the "Note regarding the Minister of the Sacramento of the Unzione of Infermi", signed from the Cardinal Ratzinger 11th February 2005, in which it is remembered that this unction can be only given from the clergymen (Bishops and presbiteri) and that therefore whichever perform such act if not part of the mentioned category it constitutes a "simulation of the sacrament".

The Secretary of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, the Archbishop Amato Angel, SDB, emphasizes that in these documents the "high strongly radicated theological quality is mirrored in the great tradition of the Church".

The book show at the end an index (Index rerum notabilium) that in alphabetical order report the various arguments, from the abortion (abortus) until Virgin Mary (Virgo Maria) and to the rising life or procreation (Vita nascens ET procreatio).

One of the apparata with greater information is the one dedicated to the reduction to the laical state (reductio to statum laicalem), and that also reference to weddings (matrimonium) and to the doctrinal errors.

Between the other voices discussed in the volume, figure those relative to the excommunication (excommunicatio), the omosexuality (homosexualitas), the forbidden books (index librorum prohibitorum), to the masonry (massonica associatio) and to the private revelations (revelationes privatae).

Freemasonry, Jesus and Constantine the pagan worshipper (1/12/2007)



Many of the Christian preachers and leaders of today have been initiated into the so called secrets of Freemasonry. And they know that the story of Jesus Christ, as it is understood by the masses of the people, has its origin in mythology and paganism; yet they will not educate their following to this truth. The Hiram legend is perhaps the most important story in the Masonic teachings. In order for a Mason to be considered a Master, he must first be accepted and initiated into the third degree wherein he is made to imitate the legendary Hiram Abiff (who is referred to as the Widow's Son). Once the Mason reaches the 32nd degree, he finds out, among other things, that the story and life of Jesus which is derived from the Osirian legend or myth, as well as other ancient legends and pagan ideas. According to the Masonic Ritual, the story of Hiram Abiff is symbolic. In the 32nd degree (called the Sublime Prince of the Royal Secret), it is said that the symbolic mystery of the death of Hiram Abiff represents Jesus Christ. The three blows which were given to Hiram by Jubela, Jubelo and Jubelum at the three gates, actually allude to the three points of condemnation against Jesus by the High Priest Caiaphas, Herod and Pilate. "It was from the last that he was led to the most violent and excruciating death". They said three blows with the square, gauge and gavel, are symbols of the blow of the cheek, the flagellation and the crown of thorns. The Brethren assembled around the tomb of Hiram is a representation of the disciples lamenting the death of Christ on the Cross. The "Master's Word", which is said to be lost since the death of Hiram Abiff is the same that Christ pronounced on the cross, and which the Jews did not comprehend: "Eli, Eli, lama sabaethani?" ("My God, my God, why has thou forsaken me?"); instead of which the words of a Master Mason, "Mah-hah-bone" (Welcome) were substituted. The false brethren represent Judas Iscariot, who sold Christ.

The sprig (of acacia) is the figure of the cross because from this wood was the cross made". (Richardson's Monitor of Freemasonry p.198). Hiram being buried on a hill refers to the supposed crucifixion of Jesus on the top of a hill. The resurrection of Hiram alludes to the resurrection and ascension of Jesus.

There is much more evidence which shows that the birth, death and resurrection version of Jesus was accepted officially only after the Council of Nicea in A.D.325, this version was connected to the ancient mythology and paganism previously practiced in the Roman Empire. J.D. Buck informs us that "Constantine the Emperor who with his soldiers, environed the Bishops at the first Council of Nicea A.D.325, and dictated terms of the deliberations, applied for initiation into the Mysteries, and was told by

officiating priest that no purgation could free him from the crime of putting his wife to death, or from his many perjuries and murders." (Mystery Masonry p53).
Constantine being a pagan worshipper himself, introduced and incorporated many of the pagan ideas and customs into the teachings of their false monotheist Church. We need to be honest and find the true Christianity not the lies of the Roman Catholic Mafia, we need to discover the true Jesus before it is too late as a listener said to me and Greg on our last Radio Show together. Lets promote the real Jesus that will bring together all true believers.

Leo Lyon Zagami

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 51-60

Warning: the real reptilians are in charge of your bank (1/13/2007)



I want to write this article to explain to you and the other people out there my modest opinion and the opinion of the real illuminati on the subject. There is no physical ETs, Reptilians or Anunnaki Supreme Councils, is all pure and simple rubbish and disinformation created by the Satanist in the intelligence with their programs for Mind Control

(MK-ULTRA). And you should be more aware of it and understand that Reptilians are what we define in the middle East as HABIS RUH evil Jinn, the Legion of Satan mentioned in the Bible is made of them.

Its true they the Habis Ruhs have their own Societies and their own Kingdoms but they are NOT allowed by God to interfere with us and WE ARE SUPERIOR TO THEM, this is something you need to know. Because only the weak in matters of faith (now the majority of the population) or the black magicians willing to work with them are under their full control (of the evil Jinns/HABIS RUHS), but we can still rebel to them until we are free to do it EUZU BILLAHI MINE SHAYTANI RAGIM Is the key to success.

Yes the moment we have been microchipped by the New World Order and their slaves we will completely fall into the hands of the HABIS RUHS and their High Priest in Jerusalem and the Vatican , thats what the Christians call "the mark of the Beast" the most dangerous moment in the history of humanity, and this gonna happen soon unfortunately because corrupted man has now been given the technology by their evil master. The Jesuits represent the High Tech of Demonology and the same can also be said for their Zionist allies and their Cabala. But if people get the power of prayers in the Sufi teachings, even the most simple man will be able to stand against their puppet shows.

The puppets work together for the establishment of the Kingdom of the illuminati Antichrist George W. Bush and Demon Master George H. Bush, the various David Rockefeller Sr. and the The Mayer Amschel Rothschild family (often referred to simply as The Rothschilds) are two examples of the evil

illuminati Bankenstein Monsters and Mobsters behind this demonic conspiracy.

These are definitely not normal people they are Satanist and conspirators against the whole of humanity, but they are not Reptilians or Aliens just criminals! When the people of this planet will finally realize this in 2012 the war will start, and the High Priest of Satan will try to defend their Luciferian positions in the Vatican, and the various places of power especially in Israel where Satanism is growing every day since the end of the World War II thanks to England and the Vatican's dirty games. We can't stop all this evil but we can prepare for the moment we will have to rebel against this satanic system, ready to fight the "Reptilians", ready to fight those men and women who are possessed by the Habis Ruhs, they might be our next door neighbour or anyone in the street but remember they are united against us so we have to be united against them.

They don't believe in God WE INSTEAD BELIEVE IN ONE GOD that will save us all not some Anunnaki fairytale by Zeccharia Sitchin. God's promise is the law, he is the real one who keeps the promises. In the Quran the most Glorified mentions himself as SADIQUL WAAD which means faithful to his promises. And he promises the ones with good deeds his endless mercy and complete success over the evil ones "The Reptilians". So an extraterrestrial civilization that colonized this planet long time ago is not gonna save your lives when this system is gonna crack down, it cracks thanks to the evil of mankind and nobody else, and definitely not an Anunnaki. Forget it!

What a nice story:

"The Anunnaki (Sumerian: "those who came down from the heavens"; Old testament Hebrew, Anakeim, Nefilim, Elohim; Egyptian: Neter), an advanced civilization from the tenth planet in our solar system, splashed down in the Persian gulf area around 432,000 years ago, colonized the planet, with the purpose of obtaining large quantities of gold"....HAVE YOU ALL LOST YOUR MINDS?

Well I think we should start talking on how to save this planet from the pollution of your cars or the frauds of your evil banking system not this rubbish!

Who then does the First Horseman of the Apocalypse represent? The seal of the Knights Templar depicted two knights riding a single horse. However, a single horseman riding on a white horse is the logo of the Council on Foreign Relations. This logo appears in the CFR magazine, Foreign Affairs. (882) Prepare for a long and uncertain ride until these reptilians are in charge of your life your Foreign Affairs and especially your Bank account...

Leo Lyon Zagami

A committee to create a Bank for cc settlements (1/8/2007)

Rome: A committee to create a Bank for cc settlements
- Jan 3, 2007



On 3 January in Rome there was a meeting that originated a committee for an international clearing house to deal with local and complementary currencies - namely 'cc'.

The clearing house is named:
Bank for Transcendental Settlements (BTS).

The committee to establish the BTS is formed by:

- Guglielmo Maria Lolli Ghetti;
- Marco Saba;
- Luciano Taurino;
- Giorgio Vitali;
- Leo Young Zagami (a.k.a. Khaled Saifullah Khan)

The names are given in alphabetical order because the committee act as a round table.

The aim of the institution - that will operate like SWIFT or CHIPS - is to bring together all the issuers of complementary currency in a common environment to sustain international trade and exchanges.

There is two ways a cc issuer may deal through BTS: as a partner or as a customer (or both).

Possible partners are filtered-in by the round table and must follow some simple rules:

- the cc they use must not be issued as a debt-backed-currency (i.e. backed by treasury bonds or other future-tax related debts);
- the cc must operate in a sharia-compliant environment (i.e. loans issued in that cc must not carry any kind of interest);
- the cc must float in a free market environment against other cc without any fixed-exchange agreement.
- the cc must not work in a currency board regime and must not be backed by usury currency reserves (i.e.: USD, EUR, YEN, etc.)

A further meeting is envisaged for mid-february to charter the BTS and to choose the definitive location where the headquarters will be located.

For any further information, please contact Marco Saba at:

marcosaba@centrostudimonetari.org



The French Jesuits create the third force in Italian Freemasonry! (1/16/2007)

We expose for the first time this original historical documents regarding the creation of a new alliance in Italian Freemasonry close to the Jesuits called OPERA ITALIA constituted in Florence on the 8th of December 2006 e.v. In the photo I am meeting



with very distinguished and illustrious Brother Mauro Lazzari 33rd degree and illuminati from Livorno on the 22nd of December 2006 e.v. Brother Mauro strangely enough is openly against such Masonic Alliance supported by the illustrious Sicilian Grand Master Luigi Piazza. I say strangely because Mauro Lazzari is connected with infamous illuminati and P2 Supremo Ezio

Giunchiglia who is also staying from time to time in

Livorno HQ'S of Naval Intelligence and clandestine weapon operations...

Leo Lyon Zagami

Note: copy and paste the images below and enlarge them in order to read them better





Monsignor Balducci, a Vatican insider, goes public about ETs (1/16/2007)



Monsignor Balducci, a Vatican Insider, Goes Public On TV, Saying Extraterrestrial Life Exists On Earth

Critics say the Vatican claims are a hoax designed to spread fear and control over the population.

15 Jan 2007

By Greg Szymanski

Two questions that need answers:

What are the Jesuits really doing at Mount Graham in Arizona?

And why is Monsignor Corrado Balducci, a theologian member of the Vatican Curia (governing body), and an insider close to the Pope, going on Italian national television five times, including recent months, to proclaim that extraterrestrial contact is a real phenomenon?

A third question the reader should ponder:

Do you believe UFO and alien presence exists on earth or is it a government/Vatican hoax to manipulate and scare the populace into fear and submission?

In a recent article at Illuminati News.com, Leo Zagami, a former 33rd degree freemason and a true insider and a high-member of the infamous Freemasonic P2 Lodge, gave his opinions as a high-level insider:

"I have discussed the fake UFO myth various times on Greg's radio show, The Investigative Journal, and also in several chapters of my Illuminati Confessions, like for example the following about the Jesuits in Arizona that should answer a few of your questions about their real nature of these Demons..."

Zagami went on to say:

Forget the Reptilian myth is been created by the secret services and the Demons on top to control man even further and brainwash him with complete Satanic nonsense. I want to write this article to explain to you and the other young people out there my modest opinion and the opinion of the real illuminati on the subject. There is no UFO'S, Reptilians or Anunnaki Supreme Councils, is all pure and simple rubbish and disinformation created by the Satanist in the intelligence with their programs for Mind Control (MK-ULTRA).

And you should be more aware of it and understand that Reptilians are what we define in the Middle East as Habis Ruh evil Jinn, the Legion of Satan mentioned in the Bible is made of them.

It's true they the Habis Ruhs have their own Societies and their own Kingdoms these entities but they are NOT allowed by God to interfere with us and WE ARE SUPERIOR TO THEM, this is something you need to know because only the weak in matters of faith (now the majority of the population) or the black magicians willing to work with them are under their full control (of the evil Jinns/HABIS RUHS), but we can still rebel to them until we are free to do it EUZU BILLAHI MINE SHAYTANI RAGIM Is the key to success.

Yes the moment we have been micro chipped by the New World Order and their slaves we will completely fall into the hands of the HABIS RUHS and their High Priest in Jerusalem and the Vatican, that's what the Christians call "the mark of the Beast" the most dangerous moment in the history of humanity, and this is going to happen soon unfortunately because corrupted man has now been given the technology by their evil master.

The Jesuits represent the High Tech of Demonology and the same can also be said for their

Zionist allies and their Cabala's. But if people get the power of prayers in the Sufi teachings, even the most simple man will be able to stand against their puppet shows. The puppet show work together for the establishment of the Kingdom of the illuminati Antichrist George W.Bush and Demon Master George H.Bush, the various David Rockefeller Sr. and the The Mayer Amschel Rothschild family (often referred to simply as

The Rothschilds) are two examples of the evil illuminati Bankenstein Monsters and Mobsters behind this demonic conspiracy.

These are definitely not normal people they are Satanist and conspirators against the whole of humanity, but they are not Reptilians or Aliens just criminals! When the people of this planet will finally realize this in 2012 the war will start, and the High Priest of Satan will try to defend their Luciferian positions in the Vatican, and the various places of power especially in Israel where Satanism is growing every day since the end of the II World War thanks to England and the Vatican's dirty games.

We can't stop all this evil but we can prepare for the moment we will have to rebel against this satanic system, ready to fight the "Reptilians", ready to fight those men and women who are possessed by the Habis Ruhs, they might be our next door neighbour or anyone in the street but remember they are united against us so we have to be united against them.

They don't believe in God WE INSTEAD BELIEVE IN ONE GOD that will save us all not some Anunnaki fairytale by Zeccharia Sitchin. God's promise is the law, he is the real one who keeps the promises. In the Quran the most Glorified mentions himself as SADIQUL WAAD which means faithful to his promises. And he promises the ones with good deeds his endless mercy and complete success over the evil ones "The Reptilians". So an extraterrestrial civilization that colonized this planet long time ago is not gonna save your lives when this system is gonna crack down, its crack thanks to the evil of mankind and nobody else, and definitely not an Anunnaki.
Forget it!

What a nice story: "The Anunnaki (Sumerian: those who came down from the heavens; Old testament Hebrew, Anakeim, Nefilim, Elohim; Egyptian: Neter), an advanced civilization from the tenth planet in our solar system, splashed down in the Persian gulf area around 432,000 years ago, colonized the planet, with the purpose of obtaining large quantities of gold"....HAVE YOU ALL LOST YOUR MINDS? Well I think we should start talking on how to save this planet from the pollution of your cars or the frauds of your evil banking system not this rubbish!

Who then does the First Horseman of the Apocalypse represent? The seal of the Knights Templar depicted two knights riding a single horse. However, a single horseman riding on a white horse is the logo of the Council on Foreign Relations. This logo appears in the CFR magazine, Foreign Affairs. (882) Prepare for a long and uncertain ride until these reptilians are in charge of your life your Foreign Affairs and especially your Bank account...

Regarding the Jesuits manning a space observatory in Arizona, Zagami added

At Mount Graham in Arizona, the Vatican in reality maintains its own UFO observatory, staffed with Jesuits for the purpose of doing black magic and working on very detailed astronomical calculations for their so-called alchemical work.

This dark approach to the Royal Art of Alchemy is operated unfortunately by the Jesuits with the use of evil Jinns serving Satan himself the owner of Vatican HQ's. Another important role for the complex astronomical calculations is the possibility of tracing the coming of a true Messiah and the return of the true spirit of Jesus in the end of times, something they obviously don't want in Rome.

The jinn concept offers a logical approach to looking at UFO's, crypto-zoology,

apparitions, magic, demons, monsters and many other mysteries.

Amidst all the far-flung theories presented to account for the presence of alien beings such as:

Intergalactic travel
Travel from the future
Travel from the Inner Earth
Archetypal projections from the Collective
Unconscious.

Very little consideration is given to the concept that some of them simply exist on the earth in a way that isn't generally perceptible to us.

We continue to assume that we can perceive everything that is "real" with our 5 senses despite all the evidence to the contrary. An overzealous belief in a science and philosophy of materialism has probably resulted in an irrational amount of faith in our physical senses.

Human beings are extremely susceptible to the fabrications of the jinn, who are used in the programs of Mind Control on a massive scale. We believe what they want us to because their impressive materializations and deceptions are tailored to fit our fantasies and belief systems.

Jinns

The jinn are real entities living on this earth which are normally invisible to us. The name comes from an Arabic word meaning "to hide or conceal". They don't live in bottles or adhere to the fairy tales told about them. They can be deceptive and influential. They are movers behind the UFO mystery as well as many other mysteries. Every culture shows the imprints of their influence in its religion and mythology.

There are myriads of hidden intelligent beings in creation. I have tended to think of many who are not human, angel or animal, as being jinn. This is useful for aiding comprehension, for getting a handle on this vast area of hidden experience. We live in the Kingdom of Names and Attributes, after all, and require these for learning and Knowing. But this is admittedly overly simplistic. It is only a beginning for the more experienced researcher.

Jinns comprise a vast array of tricksters, fairies, demons and monsters, saints and spacemen who have confounded our understanding for centuries. The materialistic science of the 20th century decided that they no longer exist, despite the huge role they have always played in our wisdoms and mythologies, and despite the large portion of the world that never forgot who they are.

That's because the New World Order of the Nazi Jesuits and the Zionist conducted a deliberate UFO propaganda with the help of the usual evil Jinns in projects like MK-ULTRA so you could fall into this demonic trap and lose your faith (there are also good Jinns by the way).

Carl Gustav Jung

Carl Gustav Jung, a great genius of psychology but also a member of the Freemasons and the OTO illuminati (5th degree) said himself that modern humanity had a

dangerously wounded psyche because all the myths had been killed. New ones needed to emerge for humanity to experience wholeness but also for global manipulation. The jinn have obliged by literally popping into the global consciousness as the embodiments of our sciencefiction fantasies. The flying saucer may be the first global symbol recognized by the entire world but it is probably the most satanic one.

Carl Gustav Jung was not a member of Crowley's OTO at any time but a member of the Swiss OTO founded by illuminati agent Theodor Reuss.

The so called UFO mith is not the way forward for humankind towards a clear understanding of God's hidden metaphysical Kingdom and the real beauty of creation. The devil knows that very well that's why he uses people like Scientology in this evil game piloted by the Jesuits to deceive you even further. Don't believe in what's coming out of Hollywood because at present such place is in the hands of a bunch of very evil and powerful Jinns who want to Mind Control you in the name of the evil one.

All intelligence agencies in the world are working for such deception on a massive scale (MK-ULTRA) because it is simply in their interest to not make you realize the truth of God before the Great One comes back to punish the infidels.

Lastly, regarding Monsignor Balducci's claim that extraterrestrial's exist on earth, an excerpt from an article by Richard Boylan, written Jan. 13, had this to say:

Monsignor Corrado Balducci, a theologian member of the Vatican Curia (governing body), and an insider close to the Pope, has gone on Italian national television five times, including recent months, to proclaim that extraterrestrial contact is a real phenomenon. Balducci provided an analysis of extraterrestrials that he feels is consistent with the Catholic Church's understanding of theology. Monsignor Balducci emphasizes that extraterrestrial encounters "are NOT demonic, they are NOT due to psychological impairment, they are NOT a case of entity attachment, but these encounters deserve to be studied carefully."

Since Monsignor Balducci is a demonology expert and consultant to the Vatican , and since the Catholic Church has historically demonized many new phenomena that were poorly understood, his stating that the Church does not censure these encounters is all the more remarkable.

Balducci revealed to a visiting American professional that the Vatican is closely following this phenomenon quietly. My informant originally surmised that the Vatican is receiving much information about extraterrestrials and their contacts with humans from its Nunciatures (embassies) in various countries. But subsequent information indicated that the Monsignor has gotten his cases from other sources. Monsignor Balducci is a member of a group which acts as consultants to the Vatican on various matters concerning humans in possible contact with supernatural beings. As such, the matter of extraterrestrial encounters would fall within their purview, and possibly as well the spiritual significance of the emerging general realization of extraterrestrial contact.

Parallel information from National Security Council scientist Dr. Michael Wolf , a member of the NSC's SSG subcommittee for managing the UFO phenomenon, as well as from noted author and Vatican expert Father Malachi Martin, suggests that the Vatican is concerned that it will have a major doctrinal updating situation on its hands when extraterrestrial contact becomes authoritatively announced by world governments over the next several years

Greg Szymanski

Source: www.arcticbeacon.com

The Illuminati, the Jesuit CESNUR and the Communists (1/20/2007)

Paolo Fogagnolo "Salamina, Prometheus"

16.8.1985: Permission from Lamparter to found OTOA Lodges.

3.9.1986: Initiation into the Athens 'Chevaliers du Christ' Martinist Lodge, by Tr. Kotzamanis "Hieronymus". (Nothing to do with the 'Hieronymus' in FUDOESI, Émile Dantienne).

20.3.1989: Under the motto of 'Sar Voluntas Divina', Fogagnolo was nominated as a 'Supérieur Inconnu' in Sar Hieronymus's Athenian Martinist Lodge.

4.5.1989: Admission to the 'Chevaliers du Christ'/'Loge des Chevaliers Verts' Martinist Lodge in Brussels. The resultant Charter was adorned with an O.T.O. Lamén, and signed by Armand Toussaint "Raymond Panagion".

6.5.1989: Ramirez Cifuentes from Colombia appointed Fogagnolo (now calling himself 'Ar-Thon') as the representative for, and Grand Master of, the OTOA in Italy. Two undated documents from Viola made Ramirez IX° and agent of the OTOA.

After this, Ramirez Cifuentes made Fogagnolo the Italian Patriarch of the Krumm-Heller Church [of which Ramirez Cifuentes was only a Deacon].

4.11.1990: Fogagnolo became national Italian Grand Master of the 'Orient Universel des Rites Traditionnels' through Kotzamanis, who was now also functioning as the Greek branch of Memphis-Misraim - from which Fogagnolo received on the same day, the 33°, 90°, 95°, and the higher 90°, 95° 96° [!] and the 33°.

Ramirez Cifuentes then furnished Fogagnolo with the three lowest F.R.A. degrees, and made him a bishop by post. Fogagnolo appointed Ramirez to the 90° and 95° on 21.3.90.

18.1.1991: Fogagnolo became a bishop in the Church of Antioch, through the laying-on of hands by the aforementioned 'Hieronymus'. In the spring of 1991 Lamparter back-dated a Charter to June 26th 1989, and made Fogagnolo 33°, 90°, 96° (from which Lamparter got the MM 90° and 95° degrees for himself in autumn 1991!).

Introvigne and the Lodge of Thebes featuring Paolo Fogagnolo

"The True Face of Secret Societies: Inquest into the Mysterious Group of Thebes"

One of the strangest episodes in the history of Jesuit runned CESNUR involved Massimo Introvigne as co-founder of the secretive "Lodge of Thebes", a very small group of political and magical extremists who for a short period tried to unite the quarrelsome world of French occultists. Introvigne, while indirectly confirming the episode, later made it clear that his intentions were purely scholarly. One is left wondering why a "scholar" would be allowed into secret meetings primarily aimed at strategic planning; at the same time, one wonders how far "participant observation" by scholars can be stretched. The translation is quite rough, and the article also contains a few minor mistakes which we shall point out in a later edition, but it in the meantime it is a useful document.

by Serge Faubert

from L'Evenement du Jeudi (4 November 1993), pp. 44-52
Abridged translation by Jeffrey Bale, published in
Hitlist, March-April 2001, pp. 96-97.

Paris, a weekend last May. The few masons present in the locale of the Grand Orient de France (GOF) barely paid attention to the 30 or so people who hurried, early in the morning, toward one of the meeting rooms. The faces passing through the hall were not familiar to them, but then one cannot know all of the "brothers". In any case, the small group had presented an official authorization form to the custodian bearing the signature of a high-ranking member of the obedience. So why worry about it?

However, there were some who were worried. None of the visitors belonged to the Grande Orient. They were non-masons [des profanes]. And what a group of outsiders! Several old veterans of the extreme right,

a former Red Brigadist, a respectable Italian university professor closely linked, at the same time, to the Vatican and to French [Catholic] integralists, a leader of a non-governmental organization and activist concerned with children, a Belgian intellectual close to the national-Bolsheviks (the "red-brown" Russians), a sympathizer of Holocaust denier Professor [Robert] Faurisson... And yet the members of the Grande Orient had had a narrow escape. The leader of an extreme right national-Bolshevik organization, out of consideration for the group, had not come. In contrast to the preceding year in which, during the course of a meeting also held in the Grande Orient, he had made a brilliant presentation on... sexual magic.

Yes, this very mixed and select group occupied itself with magic as well. It was its very reason for existence. Its name? The Group of Thebes... [in this context Thebes is a reference to] the capital of the empire of the [ancient Egyptian] Pharaohs... who, to believers in the esoteric tradition, held the secrets of the universe...

A secret society besides, it is said. But the Group of Thebes is not a school of mystery like the others. The originality of this organization is that it gathers together the leaders of occultist groups or personages recognized in the small world of the initiates. A college of chiefs of some sort, whose existence is even more secret than that of the societies they direct...

The linchpin of the group is Rémi Boyer... [An employee of a Swiss non-governmental organization in his thirties who was obsessed with occultism from an early age,] Boyer decided to work toward federating the small world of esotericism... After holding a couple of meetings and attempting to organize a federation of esoteric grouplets, including New Age cults and chivalric orders, under the rubric Arc-en-ciel [Rainbow], he changed his approach and tried to organize "another type of structure which, this time, brought together individuals. He worked on this with one of his close associates, Jean-Pierre Giudicelli, the second pillar of the Group of Thebes.

Giudicelli had authority in esoteric circles... He headed the French section of Myriam, a Luciferian obedience whose teachings made an appeal to the sexual impulses of its adepts... This Corsican was well over forty, a sympathizer of the pro-independence FLNC [Front de Liberation National Corse], and also still a fascist: a former member of Ordre Nouveau, he took part in the neo-fascist group Troisième Voie until the end the

1980s, and was conspicuous among the assistants [assesseurs] of the Front National in Nice after the legislative elections of 1986...[This is in contrast to the politics of Boyer, who is an active supporter of liberal human rights organizations. Boyer defended his collaboration with Giudicelli by insisting that] "that which brings us together is more important than that which divides us"... In short, magic is above politics.

[The three objectives of the Group of Thebes, as set down by Boyer and Giudicelli, were to] "preserve the authentic traditional paths", "verify the effectiveness of initiatic techniques", [and] "intervene in the esoteric scene"...it was a matter of warding off the fanatics of every shade and other disciples in search of gurus. The Group of Thebes wanted to be a club of serious people anchored in tradition and orthodoxy. The Khmer Rouge of alchemy. In order to work in peace, the most absolute secrecy had to be observed: "the group will not function according to the work modalities typical of the profane world (no declared statutes, no bank account opened in its name, no direct interventions)..." During the process, a second structure was created: the Circle of Alexandria. An antechamber of the Group of Thebes, it was intended to welcome the pretenders and the guests. However, "the Circle of Alexandria's associate members and guests were unaware of the name Group of Thebes."

On 3 June 1990, in Paris, the foundation meeting [of the Group of Thebes] was held. Fifteen or so participants attended this first conclave. Among them, a heavyweight: the Italian Massimo Introvigne. This Turinese university professor is the author of a book on magical movements...and director of the Center for the Study of New Religions (CESNUR), an observation post presided over by the Archbishop of Foggia, Monsignor [Giuseppe] Casale. In effect Introvigne is one of the principal leaders of Alleanza Cattolica, a traditionalist community which, while it has remained very close to the Vatican, has long maintained friendly relations with Monsignor Lefebvre.

[Among the respectable participants] were Gerard Kloppel, international grand master of illuminati's Memphis Misraim lodge, a masonic obedience that claims 7000 members - 1000 in France - who arrived with his wife. The Templars of Circe sent their number two man, Jean-Marie Vergerio. This would be his only appearance, since upon further reflection the Circe Templars preferred to pursue their path separately. With one exception: the chancellor in Greece of the Templar obedience Triantaphyllos, Kotzamanis.

But alongside these honorable erudites or initiates, several less recommendable persons appeared. Like Georges Magne de Cressac - one of the loyalists of Giudicelli, the co-founder of the Group of Thebes - who had participated in the organization of a Robert Faurison meeting in Limoges on 10 September 1987. Or the Belgian Jean-Marie D'Asembourg. One turns up his name in the patronage committee of the Russian politico-esoteric journal *Milii Angel*. Who is the editor and patron of this journal? Alexander Dugin, the number two man in the Russian National-Bolshevik Front.

However, these two rascals [lascars] are only retired pensioners on half pay [demi-soldes] compared to the most controversial figure of the Group of Thebes, Christian Bouchet. A former leader of the *Comités d'Action Republicaines* - a satellite organization of the RPR - this Nantes native rejoined Alain de Benoist's GRECE at the beginning of the 1980s, then the extreme right group *Troisième Voie*, headed by Jean-Gilles Malliarakis. A formation which, in spite of its small number of adherents, was always distinguished by its activism and by a discourse which was both anti-American and anti-Soviet. In July 1991, the organization broke apart. Bouchet quit *Troisième Voie* and brought a group of militants along with him.

Several weeks later he founded *Nouvelle Resistance (NR)*, a national-Bolshevik organization. His principal adversary: the United States, the incarnation of the capitalist system, which he accused of destroying the identity of peoples. All those who resisted American power and industrial society could thus become potential allies. A profession of faith which has led NR, in addition to its ongoing campaigns against Euro-Disney and McDonald's, to infiltrate [groups of] young ecologists (see *Les Événements du Jeudi #428*) and the Committee for Lifting the Embargo Against Iraq (see *ibid #463*). On the international level, the organization is linked to the Russian National-Bolshevik Front - Bouchet has personally gone to Moscow several times - but also to a myriad of small European "red-brown" groups who have joined together in the European Liberation Front.

How did Bouchet find himself integrated into the Group of Thebes? Quite simply, this history student is one of the most knowledgeable experts on, and biographers of, Aleister Crowley, one of the Popes of esotericism. It is to [Crowley] that he devoted his master's thesis, which has since been published. An exegete of Crowley, Bouchet is likewise his disciple. He is a member of the *Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO)*, the obedience founded by the English magician. A group

which, by its own admission, has never exceeded fifteen members in France.

Giudicelli, Georges Magne de Cressac, Jean-Marie d'Asembourg, Christian Bouchet... [Perhaps someone will now become alarmed enough to protest.] Professor Massimo Introvigne, for example. But no, the theologian isn't troubled. "One is aware of encountering extremists in that milieu," he explains. "Esotericism demands an absolute commitment, something which is rarely made by politically lukewarm people. Besides, you know," continues the scholar, "I am above all a researcher. For me the Group of Thebes is a marvellous terrain for study." [As for Gerard Kloppel, he is] delighted to count "high-ranking policemen" among the leaders of Memphis Misraim. Certain sources inside the Group of Thebes likewise took account of the presence of a DST [the French equivalent of the FBI] official among the leaders of Memphis Misraim. Without, however, being able to determine if he was or was not on an infiltration mission...

It is therefore not surprising that as the months passed other political fanatics joined the Group of Thebes. Thierry Roche, for example, president in 1988 of the Kemit association, a satellite of GRECE. Or even PAOLO FOGNALO, a former member of the Milanese column of the Red Brigades. After he was incarcerated, the Sefira - the equivalent of the Virgin in the esoteric tradition - appeared before him. It's also true that during this period the revolutionary was observing a prolonged hunger strike... Today the animator of Radio Popolare, the station of the Milanese branch of Rifondazione Comunista, Fogagnolo heads the Fraternita Rosa Croce Dorei ed Antica and its profane branch, the political-philosophical group Prometheus with Ing. CELESTINO ANTONIO ZUCCOTTI, Sovrano Gran Ispett. Gen R.:S.:A.:A.: G.: Ierofante Mass. Egyptien de Memphis e M.'. G.: Maest. della G.:L.: PREALPINA Rito. Simbolico. Its purposes: "...to sensitize the masses to the fact that revolutionary communism should be wedded to spiritual sacredness, like Christianity at its origins...to practice alchemy in its diverse aspects...to make a revolution." A vast program.

For its part, the Group of Thebes wishes to be more traditionalist. There one is above all in favor of magic. The "operating groups", i.e., the workshops, multiply. On the menu, "Incantations and Words of Power", "Spiritual Hierarchies", "Angels and Demons", "Magic Wands", "The Dangers of Practical Magic"... Another satellite organization is created: the Centre International de Recherches et d'Etudes Martinistes (CIREM), charged with diffusing those

communications of the group that are accessible to the profane. Its journal, *L'Esprit des Choses*, nevertheless contains some surprises. In issue #4-5, dated Spring 1993, one can find an article entitled "Pensées sur le Christ et le christianisme" which is written by Sri Chinmoy, a guru who flatters himself, among other things, for having written 843 poems in 24 hours, painted 140,000 pictures since birth, and composed 6000 musical pieces...

One also finds the extreme right leader [Bouchet, who appeared at a 1992 CESNUR conference in Paris] at the head of an internal commission called Tradition et Politis. Its object: to study the "different models of society which have been proposed by initiatory societies since Antiquity." A workshop whose sessions must have been very animated, since the second coordinator of the group was none other than Paolo Fogagnolo, the former Red Brigadist.

Paris en Printemps

"At the end of the 1970's, a certain Bernard Fréon-Montenay created in Paris the Ordo Argenteum Astrum, the QBLH group, the Fraternité Hermetique du Dragon Lunaire, as well as an OTO Lodge. At first he tried to get recognition out of the Caliphate OTO, and then had pretensions to a link with the OTO Antiqua [in 1983]. Later it seems that this group became the Ordre des Anges de l'Apocalypse.' [9]

To this William W. Webb, head of the QBL Alchemist Church, and his own Argenteum Astrum stated: "In regard Bernard Fréon. In 1980 he wrote me... then I did not hear from him until 1988... he had gone out of his mind... (he was Nuts)." [10] In any case, Motta had named Fréon in his roll of dishonour. [11]

Fogagnolo in Italy kept up a relationship with the French Order-enthusiast and collector Christian Bouchet, a member of the French section of the 'Caliphate'. Bouchet had received an MM Charter from Lamparter on June 24th 1991, which was apparently intended to "Fuck the Caliphate" in copyright matters. Consequently Bouchet now proclaimed the National French Grand Lodge of the Krumm-Hellerian O.T.O., disregarding the fact that his Charter from Lamparter was wholly inadequate for this purpose, as it conferred no O.T.O. titles.

As Lamparter had first got hold of the Memphis-Misraim degrees in the autumn of 1991, the MM degrees Bouchet provided him with were null and void. Bouchet also seems to have been mixed up in the murky world of neo-fascism; on October 1st 1991 he was expelled from

the far-right 'Troisième Voie' ['Third Way'] political movement by Jean-Gilles Malliarakis. [12] Afterwards he founded the 'Nouvelles Résistances' political organisation in Nantes. [13]

Bouchet's friend Remi Boyer (allegedly an adviser to the French Ministry of Justice) [14] founded a group called the 'Cercle d'Alexandrie', which dedicated itself not [for once] to ritual practices, but to theoretical studies, such as forming a collection. It is not entirely clear whether this organisation was identical with a so-called 'Thebe Group', although the same members appear in both.

Among the motley crew who made up this circle, there could be found not only 'serious' researchers, like Serge Caillet (of Memphis-Misraim) or Robert Amadou (priest in the Église Syrienne, and a frequent guest of the weightier Freemasons in Zurich), but also such illustrious personages as the elixir of life merchant Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie (of Memphis-Misraim in Nice), [15] or Jean-Pascal Ruggiu (of the 'Golden Dawn' in Paris!), [16] and so forth. At one stage, Boyer apparently tried to obtain an F.R.A. Charter.

In the autumn of 1991 Fogagnolo severed his links with the Frenchmen, since as a radical left-winger he found these gentlemen to be "fascistoid". Fogagnolo's 'Agape-Prometeo' group was involved in the "revolutionary political fight for Spiritual communism." Even so the Buddhist Master Namkhai Norbu, who was recognised by the Dalai Lama, frequented Fogagnolo's group connected to Grand Master Celestino Antonio Zuccotti a personal friend of the Dalai Lama.

I visited Brother Celestino not so long ago because I use to like his critical view over Freemasonry and i still do but Grand Master Celestino his still to much into the western illuminati powerstructure to completely give up and become a true Master.

Leo Lyon Zagami

Internet2: a disguised global censorship project? (1/16/2007)

Internet2: a disguised global censorship project?

Library2.0 evangelist [Michael Stephens](#) seems to be unaware of the evil lurking within the Internet2 project. Its a bit like the "Net Neutrality" or "extreme DRM" issue squared. First you get toll road pricing (to slow down non-commercial/independent sites), then 'they' monitor, block and arrest voices of dissent. Michael, be sure to read some of these [Internet2 censorship](#) pages.



Both Clinton and Bush liked to spy and prey on their own people (for no reason, well... they are not telling us the real reasons). See also the [Free Media World Index](#). Think about a mostly Internet2 world and an investigative reporter like [Gary Webb](#). 1984 is now, [Bush's New World Order](#) is next, unless we the people wake up and educate ourselves about our history and our own potential to be a positive force in the world. Don't be an apathic, non-critical consumer in a crowded, polluted, noisy space, who lives in fear of whatever the government wants you to be afraid of. Dare to be yourself, dare to speakout about problems.

I have witnessed several important videos being removed from Google Video already, and the removal (read: non-approval - since YouTube checks all comments) of my own critical comments on YouTube. This is just the beginning of a long-term struggle to get back some of our media freedom, which has been taken away from us (both in Europe, and even more so in the US) in the last decades, especially since the beginning of the 90's, when the US government started consolidating media streams (sources and presentation) to gain more control of the message (now propaganda). The [few big media companies left in the US](#), are all heavily controlled by the government and the big corporations. There has also been a dumbing down of journalism and TV presentors.

If you still believe modern fascism has not infiltrated US politics, religion, finance, science, education to a significant and dangerous degree, see [911.wikicompany.org](#)

The true purpose of a library is enabling and securing the communication of our culture and science throughout many generations and for all social classes.

The most important thing about the Internet is not its potential or average bandwidth speed, but the fact that we *can* communicate with each other, without too much interference from organizations with more power.

Thats the true revolution, upon which Web2.0 is based. The participation-for-all web is the true vision of the web. The power distribution of Internet2 won't bring that vision nearer, quite the opposite IMO.

Army establishes Psyops branch (1/21/2007)

"Effective 16 October 2006, Psychological Operations was established as a basic branch of the Army, pursuant to the authority of Section 3063(a)(13), Title 10, United States Code."

That is the substance of General Order 30 issued by Secretary of the Army Francis J. Harvey on January 12, 2007. See:

<http://www.fas.org/irp/doddir/army/go30.pdf>

According to the Department of Defense Dictionary (JP 1-02), psychological operations are defined as "planned operations to convey selected information and indicators to foreign audiences to influence their emotions, motives, objective reasoning, and ultimately the behavior of foreign governments, organizations, groups, and individuals. The purpose of psychological operations is to induce or reinforce foreign attitudes and behavior favorable to the originator's objectives. Also called PSYOP."

"How to Bury A Secret: Turn it into Paperwork" - by
Lynne Duke, The
Washington
Post, January 16, 2007
<http://tinyurl.com/35lwa9>

Saunière, C.B.C.S. and the Illuminati (1/20/2007)



Recent books such as Lynn Picknett and Clive Prince's *The Templar Revelation* (1997) and Guy Patton and Robin Mackness's *Web of Gold* (2000) have linked the Abbé Saunière with certain secret societies, particularly Masonic groups who boast a connection to the Knights Templar.

Much of the symbolism that Saunière used in his church decoration is open to a Masonic interpretation. Gérard de Sède, for example, argues in his 1988 book *Rennes-le-Château: le dossier, les impostures, les phantasmes, les hypothèses* that the ninth station of the cross includes symbolism that relates to a Masonic order known as the Beneficent Knight of the Holy City.

French researcher Jean Robin claims to have seen evidence of Saunière's Masonic affiliations in the

archives of the Diocese of Carcassone.

Work by French researchers in the last decade has linked Saunière with two specific secret societies.

Antoine Captier believes that the priest was part of a non-mainstream Masonic order called the Rectified Scottish Rite linked to the Jesuits, while Narbonne-based researcher André Douzet has uncovered evidence that Saunière attended meetings of the Martinist Order in Lyons(the illuminati). The two claims are not mutually exclusive - indeed, there were close links between the two organisations.

Both are part of a network of groups that evolved from the Masonic Strict Templar Observance, which was created in France and Germany in the middle of the 18th century. This was based on the premise that Freemasonry had originated from Templars driven underground at the time of the Order's suppression in the early 14th century. The Strict Templar Observance was officially abolished in 1782, but was effectively replaced by the Rectified Scottish Rite - which also incorporated elements of the esoteric philosophy known as Martinism (what the Masons define as the real illuminati), after its founder, Louis-Claude Saint-Martin (1743-1804). Ironically, the Martinist Order was not founded by Saint-Martin himself, but by one of his later adherents, Gérard Encausse (Papus), one of the luminaries of the French occult circles that Saunière was said to have been part of, in the 1880s. Its centre was in Lyons - virtually the occult capital of France.

A general meeting called the Convent of Gaul was held in Lyons from 25 November to 10 December 1778 at the instigation of Willermoz. It was decided to reform the Auvergne Province of the Strict Observance, the French Templars taking the name of “Chevaliers Bienfaisants de la Cité Sainte” or “Knights Beneficent of the Holy City”, commonly referred to as “C.B.C.S.”. It was absorbed into the “Rectified Scottish Rite” as follows:

1st Degree - Apprentice

2nd Degree - Fellowcraft

3rd Degree - Master

4th Degree - Maître Ecossais/Scottish Master

5th Degree - Ecuyer Novice/Squire Novice

6th Degree - C.B.C.S.

7th Degree - Chevalier-Profès/Professed Knight

8th Degree - Chevalier-Grand Profès/Grand Professed Knight

After this reformation, Willermoz decided that it would be right to expand this revision into the bosom of the Mother branch of the German Strict Observance. It was with this initiative in mind, that he went to the Convent of Wilhemsbad in 1782. He found supporters of his plan in the Princes Ferdinand of Brunswick and Charles of Hesse, but found stiff opposition on the part of the Illuminati of Bavaria (founded by Adam Weishaupt) and met hostility in the character of Francois de Chefdebien de Saint-Amand, representative of the Order of the Pilaethes, as well as resistance from Savalette de Lange. After heated arguments, Willermoz and his supporters won the day, and succeeded in having the title of C.B.C.S. adopted by all members of the Inner Order. A committee was formed under Willermoz to prepare the high degree rituals and those of the secret degrees of the Profession. This work was well advanced when the French Revolution interrupted Willermoz' task. The "Rectified" temples of the C.B.C.S. and the temples of the Elus-Cohen which were still active had to suspend their works, the brethren being dispersed by the events of the period. After the Revolution, in 1806, the C.B.C.S. became active again in France and they soon joined the Grand Orient with which the Strict Observance had friendly relations. The Elus-cohen had not 'officially' resumed their Work. Their last Grand Master, Sebastian de las Casaa, had the archives of the Order handed over to the Philalethes. In 1806 moreover, Bacon de la Chevalerie, "Deputy Grand Master of the Northern Hemisphere", sat in this capacity in the Grand College of Rites of the Grand Orient of France. He tried to obtain the authorization to re-organize the Order of Elus-Cohen within the Grand Orient, but was refused. The Rite of Knights Beneficent passed into Switzerland when the Directoire of Burgandy transmitted its powers to the Directoire of Helvetia. It is from this Swiss Jurisdiction, now headed by the Grand Priory of Helvetia, that the C.B.C.S. would be re-activated in France after World War II. On 5 May 1824, Jean-Baptist Willermoz died in Lyons.

For the famous occultist A.E. Waite, the Rectified Scottish Rite was the one Rite he craved the most. He "had come to see the Régime Ecossais et Rectifié as maintaining, more than any other rite, the essence in ritual form of that secret tradition that 'tells us not alone that the Soul "cometh from afar" and that the Soul returns whence it came, but it delineates the

Path of Ascent'." It was, for him, truly the secret tradition in practice.

There are, at present, officially recognized bodies working the R.E.R. in France, Switzerland, Belgium, Italy and Spain, although much interest in the Rite being practiced elsewhere has been duly noted.

The Beneficent Knight of the Holy City was one of the grades of the Rectified Scottish Rite, and it was symbolism drawn from this initiation that found its way into the ninth Station of the Cross in Saunière's church.

André Douzet claims to have documentary evidence that Saunière attended meetings of the Martinist Order in Lyons in 1899, and also that he rented the house next door to an important Martinist, Joanny Bricaud, for a short time.

Moreover, there are connections between the noble families of Rennes-le-Château and the same network of secret societies that seem to have attracted Saunière.

The Martinist Order and Rectified Scottish Rite were closely connected to the Egyptian Rites of Freemasonry: despite their name, they also derived from the Strict Templar Observance. One of the Egyptian Rites, the Rite of Memphis, was founded in 1838 by Jacques-Étienne Marconis de Nègre, a relative of Marie de Nègre d'Ables, Dame d'Hautpoul de Blanchefort, whose grave at Rennes-le-Château seems to be the focus of the mystery.

Another member of the Hautpoul family, Jean-Marie-Alexandré d'Hautpoul, was a leading figure in the creation of the Rectified Scottish Rite, while Armand d'Hautpoul - the nephew of Dame Marie of Rennes-le-Château - was not only tutor to the Comte de Chambord (whose claim to the throne was supported by Saunière, and whose widow gave him money), but is also known to have been connected with certain alleged members of the Priory of Sion as named in the Dossiers secrets.

Another Rectified Scottish Rite Mason, the Marquis de Chefdebien of Narbonne, created a society called the Philadelphians in 1780 with the aim of gathering information about the history and rituals of Freemasonry. Significantly, Saunière's brother Alfred - also a priest - was chaplain to the Chefdebien family in the late 19th century - but was fired for allegedly stealing documents from their archives.

This poses an interesting question: were the documents

'found' by Saunière not hidden in his church at all, but given to him by his brother?

Even more intriguing is the fact that the same network of secret societies has been implicated in the most recent update on the Priory of Sion story. According to the independent researches of Patton and Mackness, and Picknett and Prince, the 'Priory of Sion' is really a 'cover' used by members of the Rectified Scottish Rite, Memphis-Misraim and the Martinist Order.

Mr X

Tour of Hope (1/16/2007)



"Nothing grows out of space down from air. Everything grows out of the ground upwards. Our ancient fathers had this knowledge of the natural world and their sign was the pyramid... This kind of knowledge was known to the people of Ancient Egypt. Ancient Egypt built great pyramids and they knew the psychological nature and composition of man". Imam W. Deen Muhammad

In observing the pyramid on the dollar bill we see the major geometrical figures: the square, the circle, and the triangle. At the base of the pyramid we find four angles or squares. These four angles or corners symbolically represent the four basic elements of the Universe: fire, air, water, and earth (material). In the ancient mystery systems the candidate was tested by each element during his initiation in order to prove his worth. The base of the pyramid points in the four directions, North, East, South, and West and we want to spread our message of hope and true understanding in the four directions of the United States with the TOUR OF HOPE .

Me and Greg Szymanski want to Tour the USA to bring out the truth about what is really happening out there and stop this never ending Conspiracy, we want to find the real solutions together that can bring hope not only fear to the people out there willing or not to participate to our events. We are two genuine people and what we gonna put together in the next few months thanks to you will be done in a genuine way, maybe with no special effects but lots of real expertise on all matters concerning the New World Order the coming Nazification of the US and with our will to change things for the better of mankind, we will challenge the present Order and declare ourselves TRUE FREEDOM FIGHTERS!

We dont support any particular religion but we support God with our project and our will to work with him in the end of times like prescribed for all true believers of all Faiths.

Human beings must be placed again on a plane of dignity and the lies must stop from the Top Level of this corrupt Society represented now by the western illuminati but what next?

We know satanism is present in Freemasonry, the Church or Islam but not reacting will stop our advancement as a race, we need to get aware of things and act towards the creation of a cure for this worldwide virus of evil.

America has to act now in order to preserve Europe and the rest of the world from a total disaster of global proportions, they have to stop serving Jerusalem,Rome and Saudi Arabia and last but not least Great Britain home of modern Satanism born with A.Crowley and promoter of Vatican driven Zionism.

Light enables us to see and move around in the world with a sense of security. Likewise for true knowledge. It enables us to see the traps and pitfalls of society as well as the positive things that exist in society and in ourselves. Knowledge in the Tour of Hope will enable us to see the great gifts and signs of His precious creation.

Lets do it for real this time, lets change the world and lets ask all Secret Societies to disclose their secrets now for the betterment of humanity.

When George Washington took the oath of office in 1789 he knew that the Jesuits would trasform America with the help of the illuminati in a modern version of Egypt, but this unfortunately gave birth to the rise of the ultimate Pharaoh George W.Bush and his father George H.Bush. These two figures will probably prepare the way for the ultimate wise man and sorcerers to come. Nothing will change in the White House again and this time as President we will have Hillary Clinton notorius witch and wife of CIA Agent and left wing infiltrator Bill Clinton working under the orders of Vatican High Priest George H.Bush since their time in Great Britain...what a joke!

So Satanism will continue in the White House dont worry for that my dear friends, but you can learn how to fight it and recognize it in your every day life at the TOUR OF HOPE with Leo Lyon Zagami and Greg Szymanski .

Constitute a 'Committee of US Hope' in your town, the minimum ammount of people required for the formation of a Committee is 6 people. The purpose of the Commitee is to promote the TOUR OF HOPE.

Leo Lyon Zagami
now
Khaled Saifullah Khan

Umberto Bossi, a small Mosque and Keltic masses (1/21/2007)



"I was wondering, how do Muslims manage with four wives?", Umberto Bossi asked me with a smile.

The "Lega Nord" or "Northern League" is one of Italy's main political parties. It started as a tiny group of eccentrics in the 1980's who wanted independence for the Northern part of Italy ("Padania"), a cause which nobody had ever spoken of before. Surprisingly, the group met with a spectacular success, thanks to the charisma of the party leader Umberto Bossi. The official political parties, by now very far from the people, were swept away in a police investigation into corruption, and the "Lega" became the first party in many important Italian cities. Although the party has since lost votes, it is still quite important and is part of the current government. When it was in opposition, its main thrust was against Southern Italians, but the alliance with Berlusconi led it to change its tune, launching massive campaigns against immigration from outside Europe, conducted with violent language and mixing every stereotype on "Muslim invaders and common criminals from the Third World".

I was on my way to listen to a speech by Umberto Bossi in Bologna, together with the "Leghisti" of the small town of Imola: Francesco, an energetic farmer and former Communist; Angela, a dynamic and likeable cleaning woman; and Emilio, a retired farmer who whispered to me, "I don't understand a thing about politics."

Francesco introduced me to the others as a Mexican sympathiser for the Lega. "No, sorry, I sympathise for the Ottoman Empire only." A moment of silence, then a laughter of relief: "Ah, you're joking!"

Bossi was a surprise. On television, his image is that of a noisy demagogue, who shouts slogans. Actually, in Bologna he spoke impromptu for nearly two hours. His

tone of voice was generally calm, and he tried to make his audience reason about the tremendous transformations of our times. The picture he drew was fascinating: German intrigues, the hidden alliance between France and the USA against a German-dominated Europe, the history of air bombings in our century, Albania as a great military base for the USA to cut Europe off from Russia, Gorbachev's mistakes and much more. One had the feeling of discovering the secret mechanisms of the world.

The audience was mostly made up of people without any previous interest in politics; they felt that they are getting back something that the powerful had deprived them of: the right to understand the world they live in. This made them feel important - in fact nearly everybody was wearing his best clothes, as if at a wedding.

After the speech, Bossi signed autographs for another hour, talking with each person; and afterwards, at the dinner, he spoke with dozens more people. Emilio managed to get no less than three autographs. If Bossi could only speak directly to everybody, Northern Italy - what the Lega people call "Padania" - would already be an independent country.

During the dinner, the big man seated in front of me started talking about immigration from other countries, clearly the issue the Lega people feel most strongly about.

Prostitutes in the streets, Tunisian drug pushers, nimble-fingered Gypsies - resentment and hatred grow day by day. "Out of four million of these people, 90% are criminals," the man told me. I tried to object to both figures, but this only helped to awaken further emotions and talk about the need for flamethrowers. I find it amusing how people immediately forget I am an immigrant from the Third World myself.

Maria spoke about the pub she owns, where drunken Tunisians beat up peaceful Senegalese. One particularly violent Tunisian who was kicked out of the pub sued Maria for "discrimination." I tried to explain that getting drunk and beating up other Muslims is not exactly Islamic behaviour. Of course, it is a fact that the percentage of criminals among immigrants is higher than it is among the natives (at least in Northern Italy) - as long as we take the word criminal to mean somebody who goes to gaol. Because rising on the social ladder also means finding an Algerian who will sell drugs (and risk gaol) in your

place, or finding how to make money out of corrupt politics rather than by armed robbery. People, wherever they are from, are also thieves.

Speaking to the "Leghisti", I mentioned the small mosque in Imola, a former shop rented by some North African workmen for a high monthly rent. A place which is also important for preserving community ties and keeping people out of crime. The mosque receives no support, either from the municipality or from anyone else. The Centre-Left town government funds Catholic events all year around and has received special funds from the national Government for the Jubilee year, definitely a religious event.

So, I said to the Lega people: you want to cut down crime. Very well, then help the mosque. Nobody is doing so, since the local Muslims are disorganised, the municipality has other ideas of integration, the Catholic priests are afraid. So there is no competition - start a campaign against crime supporting the mosque and calling on the municipality to support. Angela finds the idea interesting, but Francesco is absolutely contrary.

He says he is a Christian. If Muslims want to build mosques, let them do so where they come from. "I wonder what they would do to me if I tried to open a Christian church in Tunisia". Such ideas are widespread, understandable, but also quite wrong. Tunisia is, to a certain degree, a Muslim country. Italy is not a Christian country. It is a pluralist and capitalist entity. A place where economic, ideological and human forces are launched against each other in constant competition - let the fittest survive! Actually the competition is anything but fair, however that is at least the basic idea.

This is the model that has made "Padania" rich, heavily populated, polluted, full of crime and tremendously ugly. This model implies that the State should be neutral. An Islamic society is based on quite different notions, as is Vatican City, where nobody is asking to build a mosque.

Francesco now starts to speak of Turkish atrocities in the 16th century. A revealing remark, since these stories are known only through a series of widely but rather secretively distributed Catholic publications. This issue is totally irrelevant. Immigrants in Italy are not Turks, let alone the Turks of the age of Mehmet II, who are all dead by now. The Turks were cruel in a very cruel age: in 1527, the mercenaries of the Catholic king of Spain sacked the Catholic city of Rome; and one should not forget the machines for

torturing and maiming people, some of the most sophisticated creations of Western technology. A little further to the East, the good Christian king Vlad, probably the model for Dracula, used to impale Turks by the thousands along the banks of the Danube.

the good Christian king...

Yes, says Francesco, but there is an Islamic project to take over the world; "and maybe there is somebody in the Islamic world who decided to launch this invasion by immigrants". The first statement is not completely false. Every human being is born a Muslim, so the good believer hopes that everybody will discover his intimate Islamic nature, whether he lives in New Zealand or in Berlin. The notion of unlimited expansion is also present in Christianity, where it goes back to the Biblical idea of forcing the world into universal peace. But what does this have to do with today?

From a purely Islamic point of view, the fruits of migration are bitter. Millions and millions of young men have lost touch with Islamic life; they engage in every kind of forbidden activity, and are subjected to laws and rhythms of life which are not Islamic at all. Even when they do return home, they bring Western ideas with them. And the majority is lost forever: in France, only 5% of Muslims go to the mosque on Fridays. Any Muslim father is too busy trying to stop his daughter from going to the disco to think about converting his non-Muslim neighbour.

The idea of a "great Islamic project" is based on a Catholic view of religion: people imagine there must be a Muslim power centre somewhere, like there is the Vatican or the Governing Body of the Jehovah's Witnesses. But Islam is totally different. And besides, there could just as well be a "conspiracy" behind the "invasion" of the Arabian peninsula by millions and millions of Christian and Hindu workers coming from the Philippines and India! In the land where Muhammad was born, those who believe in Jesus and Ganesha may soon become a majority.

Francesco at once moves over to speaking about "terrorism", the great Hollywood fantasy about Islam. Here too, the important thing is to be realistic. I doubt there has been one single act of "Islamic terrorism" in Italy, and very few in any Western country. The Near East is the scene of many conflicts. About twenty years ago, some Palestinians, politically to the Left and often Christian, undertook military actions in Europe. Some Near Eastern countries have had their own political opponents killed in Europe. In

France, there was some fallout from the civil war in Algeria, but what does this have to do with Islam?

"You know, if anybody wants to speak to Bossi, they can do so" Angela unwisely tells me. "Very well, let's ask his opinion about supporting the mosques". "Oh, no, please!" Anyway, I try. The leader of free Padania is standing, and several people are speaking to him. One of them is telling him how good his own home made liquor is, and is trying to give him a bottle of it. A quick exchange of jokes is going on between Bossi and his enormous bodyguard. Bossi is telling everybody that the creature looks big, but is a failure with women; the giant says that he has every defect in the world, but not that one. So Bossi replies that a real man is a man who has had at least five hundred women.

I slip into the discussion, and start talking about the mosque of Imola. Bossi pulls back his chin, smiles, twirls a cigar stub in his hand. "Oh yes, Muslims do have the right to a place to meet" he answers vaguely, then adds, "I was wondering, how do Muslims manage with four wives?", shakes my hand and says goodbye to everybody.

Of course he leaves me wondering how the "Padani" manage with their five hundred wives.

In recent years, islamophobia has been on the increase in Italy. And when one has an enemy, one also needs a symbol with which to fight against it. For many years, the Lega has been using the ancient Keltic people who once lived in Northern Italy (and were the ancestors of the Galatians in Anatolia as well). The Kelts disappeared two hundred years before the Christian era, leaving practically no trace beyond a few place names, but as victims of the Roman Empire, they provided a useful myth for the Lega in its struggle against the present day capital of Italy, and the followers of the group have even improvised "Keltic marriages."

However, the Kelts disappeared centuries before Islam, so they are no use against Muslims. For this reason, the Lega people have suddenly become convinced Catholics.

Catholic fundamentalism in Italy moves through a hundred underground channels, little noticed by the official media. Catholic fundamentalist movements now inspire a great deal of the far Right in Italy. It is interesting to notice that the more the far Right becomes Christian, the more intolerant it becomes. This is quite logical: Catholicism, ultimately, admits no other possibility of salvation, and a great deal of

Catholic history has been spent in fighting Islam.

It is not only among self-proclaimed extremists that these ideas are spreading. Alleanza Cattolica is very active inside the Centre-Right (opposition) coalition. For one full year, the official magazine of Alleanza Cattolica, *Cristianità*, devoted the cover of every issue to a celebration of the Crusades.

No political movement has expressed more violent hostility towards immigrants than the Lega. The press had much to say about an "anti-Islamic" Mass celebrated in the open market in Turin, amidst applause from the local residents.

We are living through truly extraordinary times, which are frightening for all. The whole world is undergoing violent changes, which - unlike many changes in the past - seem only to promise suffering and destruction, without any hope.

Fantasies from a hundred different ages rush in to fill this terrifying vacuum. The dinner with Umberto Bossi, who invented Keltic rituals for his followers, was held (by chance) in a restaurant located in a street called Stalingrad Avenue.

Does anybody remember Stalingrad? Just over fifty years ago, the most terrible battle in the history of mankind took place there. A battle between two ideologies, neither of which exists any more. Even the city where the battle took place has changed its name. Today, it is only a street in Bologna, where people hurry to work. And it is curious to think that it is in Stalingrad Avenue that people are starting to talk again about the Crusades.

Miguel Martinez

This article may be freely reproduced either in print or on electronic media, on condition that nothing is changed, that the source is mentioned - the web site Kelebek <http://www.kelebekler.com> - and that this note too is included



Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)

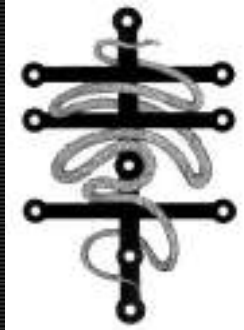


[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 61-70

Turn off your mind... (1/21/2007)



: Invoking Choronzon can be so fun...

These are a few insane statements written by satanist members of the illuminati on Choronzon .And it actually shows you the level of insanity of these people openly dealing with such a dangerous Demon:

"I tend to do it the way Crowley did. Outside the Magick circle. Sure it has driven me insane at times & they have locked me away & put me in full restraints but what a rush & what a ride.. I enjoy dancing with Choronzon best. He is a wild ass crazy motherfucker who to the uninitiated mind will drive them to madness like that Cuthulu guy.. I think they are very similar.. diffrent names for the same entity really.. I mean Lovecraft was really aware of these things but he got a bad tummy ache & died.. went a little mad with all his knowledge.. but not me man.. I am down with Choronzon.. I love riding that wild insane energy & if I get called a Troll one more fucking time I am going to quit this whole Tribe BS. If you don't want to learn about real chaos Magick then why come to these boards anyway? 418"

"Just treat him as you would anything dangerous, powerful and lovely...and you'll see something amazing. The crazy thing can bring sanity, too, not just insanity. You just have to approach with a modicum of respect and love. (And a sense of humour definitely helps.)

Choronzon has been Transduced and is now free from the Abyss. The reason that this happened is that Choronzon was given Love - by myself, and then, many others.

When a demon is loved, a sort of apotheosis occurs and its power grows, and the entity becomes a god-form. This happened to Choronzon.

So anyone who's doing the traditional Enochian aethyr-wander should be aware that they will not find Choronzon in ZAX, because he (she/it) left for greener pastures - our minds. He now occupies the space around the edge of the dimensions we live in, half-in and half-out, and having a wonderful time playing pranks and gaining knowledge.

He left his governor Lexarp in charge of the Abyss, so it is Lexarp you will see if you try to cross. Lexarp does not have Choronzon's sense of humour. He's very straightforward, and also strong, and will tear apart any of the idiots who come looking for a fight, as would Choronzon when he had the bailiwick of guarding the moat around the factory and foundry of creation (which is essentially what the "abyss" is.)

Choronzon's new bailiwick is being an *exterminator of entropy*. Those who are the beloved friends of Choronzon will be able to get extraordinary help in Effectuation (that's a 21st century word for "magick") especially Effectuations done to destroy manifestations of over-control and entropy.

Entropy has been mistaken frequently for a chaotic state, owing to it tending to be a result of either too much order OR too much chaos.

Choronzon has pointed out to me that the most effective life is one in which there is a "meta-Tao", a state explained by the Choronzonic *koan* of "the balance between balance and imbalance". This state is a Tao seen over time. The Tao is a yin-yang balance, but if balance is maintained for too long, the result is entropy.

To see more clearly, imagine a seesaw or a scale with two plates. If it is perfectly balanced it just sits there, gathers dust, and decays in Entropy. There needs to be imbalance alternated with balance for life to have motion, and thus be able to stay living. "Moderation in all things, including moderation" is a quote that refers to this state.

The balance and imbalance between chaos and order is nested, and complex. Choronzon's new bailiwick (what he does as a xenodimensional "life" form) is

destroying entropy, and furthering chaos. But furthering chaos and destroying entropy are sometimes done in strangely non-chaotic ways.

This is why Choronzon, if befriended, can actually help you get sane. I cannot count the times I have been an utter emotional wreck, and called on Choronzon to help me make sense of things, and give his peculiar yet beautiful form of Love to me. About four times a year I consummate with the entity, usually in altered states or as a finishing to long-term Effectuations. Choronzon gets an enormous amount of power from this and intense things seem to always happen the day following this consummation."

"I just played with Choronzon some more.. invoking him on Shrooms.. damn that was intense.. Choronzon & me danced in the moonlight in People's Park.. we screamed & yelled at each other for awhile, it was cute.. then some kitty cats showed up & lead me around the park.. Bast enery all around.. then I got mad at Chorozon & stormed out into the city to do battle with him but he got scared & ran away.. Choronzon is on my friends list on MySpace.. she is a teenage rapper from Long Island.. she is so CUTE! 333 baby & discordia!!! yum."

Hillary Clinton and the lapel pin (1/22/2007)

Title: HILLARY CLINTON WEARS NEW LAPEL PIN THAT ABSOLUTELY PROVES SHE IS AN ILLUMINIST -- CLINTON'S FATAL LEADERSHIP SERIES -- PART 6H

Subtitle: Hillary Clinton and some Administration associates have been wearing a lapel pin that is clearly an ancient symbol used by the Masters of the Illuminati. This proves our contention that Hillary and Bill Clinton are practicing Illuminists . This pin also proves the New World Order is very, very close.

The New World Order is coming! Are you ready? Once you understand what this New World Order really is, and how it is being gradually implemented, you will be able to see it progressing in your daily news!!

Learn how to protect yourself, your loved ones!

Stand by for insights so startling you will never look at the news the same way again.

YOU ARE NOW ON

THE CUTTING EDGE

For the past 5 months, we have been reporting that Bill and Hillary are practicing Illuminist witches, through our series entitled, "Clinton's Fatal Leadership". We report many evidences of this phenomenon, but only after we set the Biblical foundation in NEWS1215, "Clinton Identifiable In Biblical Prophecy As One Of The 10 Kings of Daniel 2 & 7, and of Revelation 17". If you have not yet read this article, we encourage you to do so now. Then, we encourage you to read the other articles in this series by clicking on the link on The Cutting Edge home page entitled, "Clinton's Scandals ". We have created an outline for this series so you can easily see the subject matter and click directly to each article. Below the outline, we have been adding each new Clinton article to this section, so we encourage you to keep checking this section regularly.

For the past year, Hillary Clinton has been wearing a new lapel pin that is distinctive, to say the least. While other Christian ministries have reported this pin, none of them has recognized it for the Illuminati symbol it truly is, largely because no one in those ministries is fully conversant in the occult. This symbol, shown in the picture of Hillary above, is NOT of an eagle in flight who is carrying a round ball of pearl, as has been reported. This "eagle" is of a far more insidious type, but before we can see exactly what type of bird it is, we need to see this lapel pin a lot more clearly.

"Hillary's Lapel Pin"

"Phoenix Bird"

Please examine this pin in this close-up photo. You will notice that this bird is not an American Eagle, because its neck is far too thin and is stretched well out. In fact, you might even say it is "scrawny". This bird is the occultic Phoenix Bird , of Ancient Egyptian legend. Notice the extreme similarities between the "eagle" in the lapel pin and the picture of the Phoenix Bird, to the right.

PHOENIX BIRD SHOWN TO BE SYMBOL OF THE FALSE MESSIAH

What, do you say, is an Egyptian Phoenix Bird? The Phoenix Bird of Ancient Egypt is pure legend, but that does not keep occultists from believing in its existence. Let us allow Masonic author, Manly P. Hall, 33 Degree, tell us about the legendary Phoenix

Bird.

"Among the ancients a fabulous bird called the Phoenix is described by early writers such as Clement, Herodotus, and Pliny; in size and shape it resembled the eagle, but with certain differences. The body of the Phoenix is one covered with glossy purple feathers and the plumes in its tail are alternately blue and red. The head of the bird is light in color, and about its neck is a circlet of golden plumage. At the back of its back the Phoenix has a crest of feathers of brilliant color. Only one of these birds was supposed to live at a time, with its home in the distant parts of Arabia, in a nest of frankincense and myrrh. The Phoenix, it is said, lives for 500 years, and at its death its body opens and the new born Phoenix emerges. Because of this symbolism, the Phoenix is generally regarded as representing immortality and resurrection." [Manly P. Hall, *The Secret Destiny of America*, 1958, p. 176-77; Emphasis added]

I find it highly interesting that this occultic legend, the Phoenix Bird, shares several things with the true story of the birth, life, and ministry of Jesus Christ. Let us quickly review these common points:

1) The Phoenix Bird lives in a nest of frankincense. In Luke 2:11-12, we see that the three Wise Men -- Magi -- brought Jesus myrrh and frankincense. Each of these substances has a distinct meaning in the ministry of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ. The "frankincense [indicates] Christ's priestly intercession" for mankind, according to the Defender's Bible Commentary. Therefore, to say that the Phoenix Bird lives in a nest containing frankincense portrays a Messiah type ministry for mankind, and one that involves spiritual "intercession".

2) The Phoenix Bird also has myrrh in his nest. "Myrrh [indicates] Christ's coming death" for all mankind, so people can be Justified before God the Father on the basis of Jesus' sacrificial death on the Cross. [Ibid.] Once again, we see that the Phoenix Bird legend carries another Messianic type ministry, a false one to be sure.

3) We see that, after his death, the Phoenix Bird arises to live anew. Thus, the Phoenix portrays a third Messianic type ministry, in that it arose again.

Therefore, this legend parallels Jesus' true life and ministry in three critically important areas, in His spiritual Intercession, His Substitutionary Death for

all mankind, and in His Resurrection.

This is the reason the Masters of the Illuminati seized upon the Phoenix Bird as one of their symbols of the coming New World Order of Antichrist. Do not ever forget that this goal is paramount for the New World Order. They plan on staging the False Christ, whom we will know is Antichrist. Thus, the symbol of the Phoenix Bird perfectly fulfills their plan and can perfectly serve as the symbol of that Man of Perdition.

PHOENIX BIRD DEPICTS OCCULTIC TEACHING OF BEING BORN AGAIN

But, now let us return to the occultic story of the Phoenix Bird.

"All symbols have their origin in something tangible, and the Phoenix is one sign of the secret orders of the ancient world, and of the initiate of those orders, for it was common to refer to one who had been accepted into the temples as a man twice-born, or re-born. Wisdom confers a new life, and those who become wise are born again ." [Hall, Ibid.; Emphasis added]

Isn't this amazing? The Phoenix Bird legend now has a fourth Messianic type connotation; it represents a man being "born again ". Always remember that most pagan groups, especially the most sophisticated ones, have deliberately created the myth that their members are "born again". Even Roman Catholicism teaches that its members become born again, usually at Baptism.

PHOENIX BIRD SHOWN TO BE LUCIFER

Let us now hear more about the occult belief in the Phoenix Bird, from a former witch.

"The Phoenix ... is believed to be a divine bird going back to Egypt ... This Phoenix destroys itself in flames and then rises from the ashes. Most occultists believe that the Phoenix is a symbol of Lucifer who was cast down in flames and who they think will one day rise triumphant. This, of course, also relates to the rising of Hiram Abiff, the Masonic 'christ'." [Dr. C. Burns, *Masonic and Occult Symbols Illustrated* , p. 123]

Lest you think this tie-in of the Phoenix Bird to Lucifer is one occultist's imagination, listen to Barbara Walker, a radical feminist. She says that the Egyptians and Phoenicians believed that the Phoenix Bird was the representation of a god who "rose to heaven in the form of a morning star, like Lucifer,

after his fire-immolation of death and rebirth ..."
[Walker, Now Is The Dawning ", p. 281]

Another Masonic author, revealed that the Sun God, who created all other gods, was symbolized by the Phoenix. [Joseph Fort Newton, The Builders: A Story and Study of Masonry, The Torch Press, 1914, p. 13-14; also J.S.M. Ward, The Hung Society or the Society of Heaven and Earth , The Baskerville, Press, Ltd., 1925, p. 44 and 102]

PHOENIX BIRD WAS ORIGINALLY AMERICA'S SYMBOL ON OUR GREAT SEAL

Former Illuminist Witch, Doc Marquis, reveals a most interesting, and little known, fact about our American Eagle depicted on our Great Seal. He states that, originally, the American Eagle was not an Eagle, but the Phoenix Bird! Our Forefathers, who were either Masons or Rosicrucians, envisioned that the Phoenix Bird was to be our national symbol, not the America Eagle! [Secrets of the Illuminati, p. 11; see also the Satanic book of symbols, Magic Symbols , p. 140-3]

PHOENIX BIRD ONE OF MAJOR SYMBOLS OF THE ILLUMINATI

The Phoenix Bird is one of the foremost symbols of the Illuminati, according to Doc Marquis. Therefore, since Hillary Clinton is wearing this symbol, we can know conclusively that she is an Illuminist. Further, since this Illuminist lapel pin was worn by two people very close to President Bill Clinton, we can know for certain that he is an Illuminist, too. [This lapel pin was seen being worn by: Donna Shalala, Secretary of Health and Human Services and Bettie Currie, Clinton's Personal Secretary, see U.S. News & World Report, 2/9/98].

Finally, this lapel pin was seen being worn by Conservative Republican Jeanne Kirkpatrick! This fact demonstrates conclusively that both Democrats and Republicans, Liberals and Conservatives, are equally committed to the New World Order! Now you are deceived no longer and you know the truth of what is really going on in Washington, D.C. President Clinton will not get removed from office because that is most definitely not the plan, as the Republican leadership is just as committed to the New World Order as is Clinton. You can read full details in NEWS1248, "Impeachment Process Is A Tool To Topple Our Government".



Now, let us examine the occult symbolism behind this Illuminist lapel pin, shown above. Doc Marquis confirmed with me during a phone call on January 27, 1999, that the Phoenix Bird is a symbol of the Masters of the Illuminati. With that in mind, listen to Doc's occult explanation of this lapel pin.

1) The very fact that this lapel pin features a Phoenix Bird shows that the pin is Illuminist in meaning, and that the wearers are Illuminists, as well. Only Illuminists would wear a Phoenix Bird lapel pin. And, when they wear it, they are deliberately sending a message to all fellow occultists in the world.

2) Since the Phoenix Bird is carrying a ball, we know that the ball represents our world. Notice that pagans have used this symbol before, with the Phoenix Bird having two worlds beneath its wings [taken from Dr. C. Burns, *Masonic and Occult Symbols Illustrated*, p. 122]. This lapel pin has the Phoenix Bird carrying the entire world in its clinched talons, signifying that it has captured the world.

3) Since the Phoenix Bird is looking to his left, we know that he is carrying the world to a new location despite the fact that the peoples of the world are opposed to where they are being taken. In occult symbolism, when a bird is pictured looking to his right, it means that he is supportive of something and when he looks to his left, he is looking in opposition. Since the New World Order will mean death and destruction to two-thirds of the world's population, we know that people are going to oppose its goals, especially those of us who know exactly what their Plan is. No matter. Even against all this opposition, the Phoenix Bird [Illuminati] is carrying

the world captive and is taking it to the new location, the New World Order of Antichrist.

4) The wings spread in active flight demonstrate that this new location is going to be arrived at quickly, without much further delay. Thus, Hillary and Bill and all these women wearing this pin are communicating to fellow occultists that the coming New World Order is very close to being achieved.

This lapel pin confirms our contention that Bill and Hillary are practicing Illuminist Witches . We have proved it in our previous articles on this subject, but this lapel pin absolutely, completely proves it. However, we have recently been sent a picture which also demonstrate that this is the truth. Dr. Burns sent us this photo, which had been taken from Texe Marrs' ministry.

HILLARY CLINTON RECEIVING BLESSING FROM A SHAMAN



This picture is truly worth 1,000 words. Here, we see Hillary being "blessed" by a Native American shaman, giving her a traditional American blessing. Native American spirituality is quite the rage these days, as you can see for yourself by going into a New Age bookstore, where you will find so many books touting their old religion. The reason New Agers and witches of all stripes are really "into" Native American spirituality is that the Native Indians practiced an Earth Mother worship very close to our current New Age. In fact, Native Americans are held up continuously as supreme examples of an entire nation "living close to Nature", in "perfect harmony and balance". Hillary would have had no trouble allowing a Native American shaman bless her and pray over her.

The facts seem to be all in. Bill and Hillary Clinton are just what Doc Marquis said they were, telling me

back in 1992 that they both were practicing Illuminist Witches, with Hillary outranking Bill in the occult world. Again, if you have not read our articles on the Clinton Scandals, we urge you to do so. After reading these articles, you will understand that our leaders are truly what the Bible says they will be at the End of the Age -- powerful, Black Magick witches, just as Antichrist will be when he arises. Listen:

"... a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up. And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practice, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people. And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand;" [Daniel 8:23-25]

The words we have highlighted in red print tell the story; Antichrist will be a Black Magick practitioner. He will cause Witchcraft, also known as the craft, to prosper in the world. Witchcraft, of the most Black Magick variety possible, will be performed regularly at that church on Main and Elm, Anywhere, USA.

Further, Daniel 2 and 7 and Revelation 17 reveal that the 10 leaders who conspire to accumulate all the power of the world to themselves for the express purpose of handing it over to Antichrist, will be of the same spiritual nature as he. This means each of the 10 leaders will be Black Magick practitioners. Since NAFTA is Nation #1 in the 10-Nation New World Order Reorganization Plan, and Bill Clinton is its undisputed leader, he must be expected to be a Black Magick Witch. We believe we have now proven that point.

from <http://www.cuttingedge.org/news/n1259.cfm>

From Marco Saba (1/24/2007)

FROM MARCO SABA

I send you this video which testifies about the secret archives of Gladio, where Italian agent "Stay-Behind" film with his camera part of the hidden archives. An outing operation that I have managed in first person from 1997.

You will notice that the agent has been sent to find information about ALDO MORO, 14 DAYS BEFORE MORO WAS KIDNAPPED.

That is, 2 February 1978. There you see all the documents marked for immediate destruction and signed by MALUSARDI, who at that time was head of the TENTH division with the grade of (Lieutenant of the navy).

These are facts, not words, not the words of someone

probably affected of a pathetic form of andropause.

See you next time,
Marco Saba

P.S. It was just a so called “brother”, prince Francesco GIRONDA, who tried to demolish to the end my research, on orders of Assassiga... (F.Cossiga) He was at least more fantasious when he accused me of being “nazimaoist”...

You can publish all if you want. Included the INTEGRAL document on Aldo MORO, before the analysis carried out from the attorney of Turin:

<http://www.centrostudimonetari.org/moro2marzo.jpg>

Archivio_superstite_Organizzazione_Gladio_MPEG2.mpg -
Antonino Arconte, 20-gen-2007 <http://tinyurl.com/27wx9u>

2012 calendar revisted and the Society of Jesus (1/24/2007)



2012 CALENDAR REVISTED AND THE SOCIETY OF JESUS

The 5000 Year Mayan Calendar ends on DEC 22, 2012 AD.
The ancient Mayans claim this calendar was given to them by the god, QUEZECOATAL, The Feathered Serpent.

This would have been in the year 3012 BC. According to ancient Egyptian records, The god THOTH left Egypt in the year 3113 BC and may have reappeared in Meso America.

These Demonic Spirits had advanced knowledge of our universe and 2012 AD is probably the DATE when NIBIRU, the Comet Planet again will pass earth.

NASA has mixed views about The Comet Planet on their sites. NASA cannot tell us the Truth about the COMET PLANET and if it will pass in 2012 AD.

THIS WOULD TRIGGER MASS PANIC, CHAOS AND ANARCHY ON A GLOBAL SCALE.

ARE MOVIES LIKE "DEEP IMPACT" and "ARMAGEDDON"
PREPARING US FOR THIS DOOMSDAY EVENT?

ARE THESE MEGA HIT MOVIES GIVING THE WORLD HOPE THAT
HUMANITY CAN SURVIVE A CATAclysm (COMET IMPACT) FROM
DEEP SPACE THRU THE TECHNOLOGY OF NASA?

Nostadamus used dark, occult arts to conjure a "Being
of Light" who gave him these visions of the future.
According to The Bible, this spiritual Entity was
Lucifer, Satan.

Why Study The Predictions of The Devil? Because thru
Nostradamus, we get a unique insight into what Satan
knows about Prophecy and how much time is really left?

And what are the Jesuits really doing in Arizona?

The concept of the return of Jesus in 2012 has a
great impact on our psyche - subliminal triggers. They
are all messages that activate your DNA to the
harmonic of unconditional love and compassion -
forgiveness - release of pain on all levels - release
of consciousness from the 3D grid and the games of
emotion and time. It is an insert placed in the grid
program as consciousness evolves and the human spirit
prepares to move on.



If you had seen the image above - ten years ago - you
might have felt a spiritual stirring - but now you
view it with different 'eyes' - the windows of the
soul peering into your physical mind - as your DNA
activates.

Eye - Lens - Projection - Physical reality is a
projection - created by a thought consciousness.

If the soul of Jesus deliberately set up this image -
the cloud would have to be pink - as it is the time
all part of something that restores humanity to its
spiritual essence to who we are as sparks of light

having a physical experience.

We are moving into the energies of the Venus transit - June 8, 2004 - June 6, 2012 - the frequency of love.

2012 is not a date. It is a designation - a destination - which activates the evolution of consciousness for all time.

Other numeric destinations - 11:11 11=2 strand dna - twin souls reuniting as 1 - Zero Point merge

The year 2012 is indeed a very remarkable date on God's calendar for many reasons but lets see what the Jesuits are really planning in the US for 2012:

JESUIT CONFERENCE BOARD STRATEGIC DISCERNMENT
STRATEGIC DIRECTIONS
FOR
THE UNITED STATES ASSISTANCY
THROUGH 2012
FIRST DRAFT
MARCH 14, 2005

N.B.:

This document is a work-in-progress. It represents the current best judgment of the Jesuit Conference Board concerning directions toward which the Society of Jesus in the United States ought to be moving through 2012. The directions outlined here will require significant development, refinement and testing before the document takes final form. The Conference Board invites Jesuits and apostolic partners to help further its discernment and the development of this document by engaging in reflection upon, conversation about and response to the strategic directions proposed here.

Context and Mission of Strategic Discernment

Jesuits are called to be servants of Christ's mission. The service of U.S. Jesuits takes place in a context that is shaped by important demographic, cultural, social and religious issues in the United States, the needs of the local and universal Church, and the human, material and spiritual resources available to the United States Assistancy.

In this context and in ways that explicitly respond to this context, U.S. Jesuits serve Christ's mission through the service of faith that promotes justice, evangelizes culture and fosters inter-religious dialogue (GC 34, Decrees 2 – 5). They do so through existing ministries, creative new ministries and by attending to their responsibility for the

international mission of the whole Society. Called to read and respond to the signs of the times, Jesuits in the United States engage in an ongoing process of learning, discerning and responding, employing resources found not only within the Society, but those of their partners in ministry and of other organizations of good will, both religious and secular.

As the Society of Jesus in the United States surveys its current context and strives to read the signs of the times and the call of the Spirit as it moves forward in the service of Christ's mission, a set of issues emerge that shape the learning, discernment and response of the Assistancy: In asking the questions "What are the apostolic needs of the people of God in this time and this context, and how is the Society of Jesus in the United States called to respond?" the Assistancy is challenged to:

- 1) Develop and employ effective ways of learning about and assessing the needs of the Church and civil society;
- 2) Articulate a projection of the Society of Jesus in the United States, its resources and personnel through the next decade;
- 3) Assess honestly current ministerial commitments and develop a realistic and specific plan for future involvement of Jesuits in those ministries;
- 4) Set priorities for new ministerial directions and apostolic works based on the needs of the Church and social realities;
- 5) Develop means to build and sustain capacity for effective apostolic collaboration with lay colleagues;
- 6) Organize governance structures that match our reality, support cura personalis and strengthen coordinated national cura apostolica;
- 7) Foster local communities that are closely aligned with and support the articulated mission, and that serve as apostolic vehicles for our ministries;
- 8) Support sharing of our resources with the Society throughout the world, especially in the education of future leaders for developing provinces.

The mission of the Society of Jesus in the United States is done:
through ministries;
by Jesuits;

in partnership with others;
under governance structures that support and promote
the mission

Engaging the challenges set forth above helps to set
new strategic directions in each of these four areas.

Ministries

Vision for 2012

Ministries in which Jesuits engage are grounded in the
one mission of the Society of Jesus and in criteria
clearly established in recent General Congregations.
Among others, these include education, pastoral
ministries, social ministries, the ministry of the
Spiritual Exercises, and communications. The focus of
these ministries is the service of faith through the
promotion of justice, the evangelization of cultures
and the fostering of inter- religious dialogue in the
context of and in response to social and cultural
realities and the needs of the Church in the United
States. Ministries are distinguished by significant
synergy among them, an expanding cadre of partners,
and a growing visibility and influence in the culture.
In developing this vision for our strategic
discernment, we look especially to Part VII of the
Constitutions; Decree 2 of The Thirty-Fourth General
Congregation; and Guidelines for the Relationship
Between the Superior and the Director of the Work
(1998).

Strategic Directions

By 2012, the Society of Jesus will have taken the
necessary steps to ensure that:

- 1) There are national criteria for setting priorities
for engagement in ministries, both existing and new.
- 2) There is a national structure for each apostolic
sector to support common vision and personnel
development in areas such as leadership, governance
and decision-making. (see Partnership)
- 3) Works are strongly networked and interdependent.
- 4) There is increasing collaboration with partners,
and there are deliberate efforts to expand the circle
of partners (See Partnership).
- 5) The Society of Jesus is connected to the ministries
via a variety of forms of relationship which are
clearly articulated and agreed upon.
- 6) Ministries creatively and strategically communicate
and promote the mission of the Society of Jesus and

its values to the society and culture at large.

Jesuit Life

Vision for 2012

Jesuits live and learn in ways that form and sustain them for service of the mission of the universal body of the Society, for which apostolic availability is a foundation. Their lifestyle gives public witness to a religious vocation that is fundamentally apostolic and that continually seeks the greater honor and glory of God through availability for mission. In developing this vision, we look especially to The General Examen; The Formation of Jesuits from the Letters of Fr. Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, S.J (2003); Fr. Kolvenbach's Letter on Community Life; Fr. Fred Kammer's Letter on Community Life; and Decree 4 of the Thirty- Fourth General Congregation.

Strategic Directions

By 2012, the Society of Jesus will have taken the necessary steps to ensure that:

- 1) Vocation promotion is coordinated nationally
- 2) Jesuit formation is coordinated nationally and in ways that honor and develop the distinctive vocation to vowed religious life.
- 3) Jesuit formation and life include explicit international dimensions that prepare and sustain Jesuits in serving international needs.
- 4) Apostolic community life is guided by national criteria that are regionally developed and adapted, locally accountable, and for which provincials assume co-responsibility.
- 5) The ongoing formation of Jesuits, that includes collaborative experiences with lay and other religious partners, is guided by national criteria that are regionally developed and adapted, and locally accountable. (see Partnership)
- 6) The engagement of aging Jesuits in ministry and the care for their needs are guided by national criteria that are regionally developed and adapted, and locally accountable.

Partnership

Vision for 2012

Jesuits are engaged in a sustainable and intentional commitment to lay apostolic partnership that recognizes the distinctiveness of lay and Jesuit

vocations. Jesuits are formed for this partnership and they are accountable for sustaining and promoting it. In developing this vision, we look especially to Decree 33 from the Thirty-First General Congregation; Decrees 13 and 26 from the Thirty-Fourth General Congregation; and Fr. General's Omaha address at Creighton University "Cooperating with Each Other in Mission."

Strategic Directions

By 2012, the Society of Jesus will have taken the necessary steps to ensure that:

- 1) There is a strategy for nationally coordinated formation for apostolic partners, grounded in the Spiritual Exercises that has national standards, specific outcomes and accountability (see Ministries & Jesuit Life). Recognizing that there is a continuum of partnering relationships, the strategy:
 - a. Involves a common commitment to identify and invite key potential lay partners and Jesuits to participate in formation opportunities;
 - b. Is nationally coordinated, regionally developed and locally implemented;
 - c. Includes opportunities for formal study, mentoring, spiritual direction and the Exercises, preparation for life/ministry transitions, immersion experiences; catechesis; and attaining qualifications for specific ministries that are nationally recognized and transferable;
 - d. Is especially attentive to leadership and trusteeship formation;
 - e. Receives appropriate and consistent funding.
- 2) The national structures for apostolic sectors involve Jesuits and partners at all levels. (See Ministries)

Governance

Vision for 2012

The structures of governance emerge from apostolic need, and these structures further the mission by supporting ministries, Jesuit life and partnerships. Because of this, the vision for governance will be further determined and articulated as the vision and strategies for ministries, Jesuit life, and partnership are developed. We will also look especially to the Complementary Norms and The

Guidelines for Provincials (2003).

Strategic Directions

By 2012, the Society of Jesus will have taken the necessary steps to ensure that:

- 1) No province exists in the form that it existed in 2005; specific criteria for province size and geographical delineation have been developed and implemented.
- 2) Provincials have adopted appropriate structures for collaboration with one another: to support and direct the implementation of national strategies; to share human and other resources to address needs in support of the mission; and to respond to international responsibilities.
- 3) The moderator's role has been strengthened to support the moderator's leadership of national strategies implementation and greater co-responsibility for the mission of the Society among the members of the Jesuit Conference board.
- 4) Financial resources are coordinated nationally.
- 5) Local superiors receive sufficient training and support for their role, and promote the implementation of national strategies on the local level.
- 6) The Jesuit Conference board engages in ongoing national strategic discernment.

So this means the Jesuits are seriously getting ready for 2012 and you?

Leo Lyon Zagami
now
Khaled Saifullah Khan

Protesters will urge Congress to stand up to Bush (1/26/2007)

Protesters Will Urge Congress to Stand Up to Bush
t r u t h o u t | Press Release , from: United For
Peace and Justice (UFPJ)

Peace march expected to be among largest since war began.
New York, New York - Americans angered by Bush's

plans to escalate the Iraq war will flood the streets of Washington on Saturday, January 27, in a massive national peace march organized by United for Peace and Justice (UFPJ). Marchers will call on Congress to listen to the voters, not Bush, by using its power to end Bush's war and bring the troops home. The last three national marches organized by UFPJ each attracted between 300,000 and 500,000 people.

MoveOn.org has called upon its 3.2 million members to join UFPJ, describing the march as potentially a "turning point for the war" comparable to how "Martin Luther King Jr.'s March on Washington in 1963 was a turning point in the fight for equality and civil rights." The National Organization for Women (NOW) is mobilizing its chapters to participate. Local anti-war groups in cities and towns across the nation are mobilizing.

On Monday, United for Peace and Justice's web site received more than 700,000 hits. District Council 37 in NYC, AFSCME's largest district council, and New York's United Federation of Teachers, the largest teachers union local in the country, are sending busloads of their members to Washington. Car caravans and peace trains are heading to Washington, DC, from all over the East Coast, Midwest and Southeast. Buses and vans are coming from more than 30 states and 111 cities, including from as far away as Arkansas, Florida, Iowa, Wisconsin, and Minnesota.

Judith LeBlanc, UFPJ Co-Chairperson, said, "Bush's announcement of plans to escalate the war has backfired. Every day people call or send email to say they will be marching in Washington with United for Peace and Justice on January 27th to call for an end to this war. They are demanding that Congress stand up to Bush. There is no doubt: This is the right action at the right time."

Among those slated to speak at the pre-march rally are Salt Lake City mayor Rocky Anderson, who last year led an anti-war march of thousands, the largest protest in Salt Lake City history; Reverend Jesse Jackson Jr.; Congressman Dennis Kucinich (D-Ohio); Congresswoman Maxine Waters (D-Calif.); Bob Watada, father of Lt. Watada, the first military officer to refuse deployment to Iraq and currently facing court-martial; and active-duty service people.

On Monday, January 29th, UFPJ is sponsoring a Grassroots Lobby Day, in which hundreds will press the case for withdrawal from Iraq directly with their Congressional representatives and senators. The weekend's activities will include a Saturday morning

interfaith peace service and organizing workshops on Sunday.

On Thursday, January 11, United for Peace and Justice member groups and allies staged more than 1,000 local protests of Bush's escalation of the Iraq war. UFPJ's March on Washington is the next step in the anti-war movement's national surge of opposition to Bush's escalation of the war.

The Vatican submission files (1/26/2007)



The highest member of the Order of the Garter right now is the GUELPH herself Queen Elizabeth II. Now remember folks how I have told you all its the Sovereign Military of Malta (Knights of Malta) who control everything for their Jesuit masters? They control The City, Dubai, Switzerland and New York financial power regions. Remember that King Juan Carlos of Spain is within the Order of the Garter now remember hes a very powerful Papal Knight within the Sovereign Military of Malta. You must remember that the 78th Grandmaster of the SMOM is Cardinal Andrew Willoughby Ninian Bertie. Both King Carlos and Queen Elizabeth II are subordinate to Bertie their Grandmaster. Remember how the Jesuits took power away from the Monarchs throughout many years since their creation in 1534. Remember one of the oldest methods used was the confession alone haha. Its not rocket science and I'm just glad people can finally see a little further these days thanks to our upcoming Tour of Hope and other initiatives to spread the truth. There is a battle between good and evil going on for Earth at this moment my dear friends. As Henry Kissinger blatantly stated, "Yes, many people will die when the New World Order is established, but it will be a much better world for those who survive".

(Note: Better world for whom...the Wealthy Elite?)

Note: Henry Kissinger is a war criminal that the U.S.A. seems to protect and a member of the infamous

Monte Carlo lodge now working for the Pope...

THE SECRET COVENANT

An illusion it will be, so large, so vast it will
escape their
perception.

Those who will see it will be thought of as insane.

We will create separate fronts to prevent them from
seeing the
connection between us.

We will behave as if we are not connected to keep the
illusion alive.

Our goal will be accomplished one drop at a time so as
to never bring
suspicion upon ourselves.

This will also prevent them from seeing the changes as
they occur.

We will always stand above the relative field of their
experience
for we know the secrets of the absolute.

We will work together always and will remain bound by
blood and
secrecy.

Death will come to he who speaks.

We will keep their lifespan short and their minds weak
while
pretending to do the opposite.

We will use our knowledge of science and technology in
subtle
ways so they will never see what is happening.

We will use soft metals, aging accelerators and
sedatives in
food and water, also in the air.

They will be blanketed by poisons everywhere they
turn.

The soft metals will cause them to lose their minds.

We will promise to find a cure from our many fronts,
yet we will
feed them more poison.

The poisons will be absorbed trough their skin and

mouths,
they will destroy their minds and reproductive
systems.

From all this, their children will be born dead, and
we
will conceal this information.

The poisons will be hidden in everything that
surrounds them,
in what they drink, eat, breathe and wear.

We must be ingenious in dispensing the poisons for
they
can see far.

We will teach them that the poisons are good, with fun
images
and musical tones.

Those they look up to will help.

We will enlist them to push our poisons.

They will see our products being used in film and will
grow
accustomed to them and will never know their true
effect.

When they give birth we will inject poisons into the
blood
of their children and convince them its for their
help.

We will start early on, when their minds are young, we
will
target their children with what children love most,
sweet things.

When their teeth decay we will fill them with metals
that will kill their mind and steal their future.

When their ability to learn has been affected, we will
create
medicine that will make them sicker and cause other
diseases
for which we will create yet more medicine.

We will render them docile and weak before us by our
power.

They will grow depressed, slow and obese, and when
they
come to us for help, we will give them more poison.

We will focus their attention toward money and
material goods

so they many never connect with their inner self.

We will distract them with fornication, external pleasures and games so they may never be one with the oneness of it all.

Their minds will belong to us and they will do as we say.

If they refuse we shall find ways to implement mind-altering technology into their lives.

We will use fear as our weapon.

We will establish their governments and establish opposites within.

We will own both sides.

We will always hide our objective but carry out our plan.

They will perform the labor for us and we shall prosper from their toil.

Our families will never mix with theirs. Our blood must be pure always, for it is the way.

We will make them kill each other when it suits us.

We will keep them separated from the oneness by dogma and religion.

We will control all aspects of their lives and tell them what to think and how.

We will guide them kindly and gently letting them think they are guiding themselves.

We will foment animosity between them through our factions.

When a light shall shine among them, we shall extinguish it by ridicule, or death, whichever suits us best.

We will make them rip each other's hearts apart and kill their own children.

We will accomplish this by using hate as our ally, anger as our friend.

The hate will blind them totally, and never shall they
see that from
their conflicts we emerge as their rulers.

They will be busy killing each other.

They will bathe in their own blood and kill their
neighbors for as long
as we see fit.

We will benefit greatly from this, for they will not
see us, for they
cannot see us.

We will continue to prosper from their wars and their
deaths.

We shall repeat this over and over until our ultimate
goal is
accomplished.

We will continue to make them live in fear and anger
through images and sounds.

We will use all the tools we have to accomplish this.

The tools will be provided by their labor.

We will make them hate themselves and their neighbors.

We will always hide the divine truth from them, that
we are all one.
This they must never know!

They must never know that color is an illusion, they
must always
think they are not equal.

Drop by drop, drop by drop we will advance our goal.

We will take over their land, resources and wealth to
exercise total
control over them.

We will deceive them into accepting laws that will
steal the little
freedom they will have.

We will establish a money system that will imprison
them forever,
keeping them and their children in debt.

When they shall band together, we shall accuse them of
crimes and
present a different story to the world for we shall
own all the media.

We will use our media to control the flow of information and their sentiment in our favor.

When they shall rise up against us we will crush them like insects, for they are less than that.

They will be helpless to do anything for they will have no weapons.

We will recruit some of their own to carry out our plans, we will promise them eternal life, but eternal life they will never have for they are not of us.

The recruits will be called "initiates" and will be indoctrinated to believe false rites of passage to higher realms.

Members of these groups will think they are one with us never knowing the truth.

They must never learn this truth for they will turn against us.

For their work they will be rewarded with earthly things and great titles, but never will they become immortal and join us, never will they receive the light and travel the stars.

They will never reach the higher realms, for the killing of their own kind will prevent passage to the realm of enlightenment.

This they will never know.

The truth will be hidden in their face, so close they will not be able to focus on it until its too late.

Oh yes, so grand the illusion of freedom will be, that they will never know they are our slaves.

When all is in place, the reality we will have created for them will own them.

This reality will be their prison.

They will live in self-delusion.

When our goal is accomplished a new era of domination will begin.

Their minds will be bound by their beliefs, the beliefs we have established from time immemorial.

But if they ever find out they are our equal, we shall perish then.

THIS THEY MUST NEVER KNOW.

If they ever find out that together they can vanquish us, they will take action.

They must never, ever find out what we have done, for if they do, we shall have no place to run, for it will be easy to see who we are once the veil has fallen.

Our actions will have revealed who we are and they will hunt us down and no person shall give us shelter.

This is the secret covenant by which we shall live the rest of our present and future lives, for this reality will transcend many generations and life spans.

This covenant is sealed by blood, our blood. We, the ones who from heaven to earth came.

This covenant must NEVER, EVER be known to exist. It must NEVER, EVER be written or spoken of for if it is, the consciousness it will spawn will release the fury of the PRIME CREATOR upon us and we shall be cast to the depths from whence we came and remain there until the end time of infinity itself.

Author: Unknown

Leo Lyon Zagami

A Warning to All Freemasons part 2 (1/24/2007)



November 6th, 2006 (updated on January 12th, 2007 with a book review from the Catholic Family Weekly)

"The ignorance of any lodge dupes aside - who lend their good name (if they have one) to the entire spectrum of Freemasonry - it is incontestable that the lodge retains its Inner Squalor for the privileged elites. Aleister Crowley and his OTO Beast Cult is simply a crystallizing of that kabbalistic sanctum of blood and depravity. If the 'bad name' of the 'Wickedest Man in the World' negates their 'good name' by the connection, they cannot solve the problem by denying the connection."

- Craig Heimlichner Blood on the Altar

<http://www.amazon.com/Blood-Altar-History-Dangerous-Society/dp/0970378432>

In view of the imminent further court proceedings led against the gaiaguys, by the OTO in both the Australian Capital Territory's Magistrates Court (see end page) and in the State of Victoria (under Religious Vilification laws) it is appropriate to raise the profile of Craig Heimlichner's incisive exposé of the Ordo Templi Orientis, Blood on the Altar - The Secret history of the World's Most Dangerous Secret Society. This book further demonstrates the all-important connection between the Ordo Templi

Orientis and the extensive Freemasonic brotherhood which fraternally supports its inhumane acts. Heimlichner provides the research of how the fraternities are tightly bound together effectively protecting and facilitating the bloody OTO agenda. Meanwhile here in Australia we provide, on our web site, a very clear documented personal example of how this is being activated in relation to the ongoing, police protected pedophile/satanic ritual abuse network operating in our Australian state of Victoria. (Despite official EOCV recognition that Freemason membership would constitute a conflict of interest in any public servant dealing with this case no individual has responded to our written requests to declare any Freemason or similar membership.)

There is much more to share from this ground-breaking book but for now we concentrate on some parts which we hope will finally speak to all "ordinary" Freemasons who continue to prop up this murderous and evil sect whether knowingly or unknowingly. And remember that while we are dogged by legal actions (including imminent bankruptcy) the real victims are children and other sacrifice and torture victims and snuff movie victims of this sadistic cult and its associates, which continues to enjoy legal, not-for-profit status in this country despite all the evidence of their totally anti-social agenda brought before the responsible officials. Realising the obvious government protection of this world control-seeking blood-thirsty sect, (and the protection and influence it also enjoys in the United States) it doesn't take much to work out how this state of affairs influences the direction of the whole country. And so it is not only Freemasons who provide their support to the continued influence of this elite group. It is all who can see, from our exposé, the transparent support and protection our government gives the OTO, and do nothing about it.

Excerpt from p.6 – 7, Blood on the Altar

The organization to which I am referring is known by many names, in Latin it is called the Ordo Templi Orientis; in German, the Orientalischer Templar-Orden and in English, the "Order of Oriental Templars." But its most widely recognized appellation is simply the "OTO."

The OTO currently has lodges and "power zones" across the world, including Israel, Russia and South America, and still claims to be the "graduate school" for the old prototypical fraternal order and "service club"

known as the Freemasons. Many Freemasons would dispute this claim, but we will see that such protests reflect either ignorance or an attempt at deception of the "Cowans" (outsiders), including deception of lower-level dupes within their own system of lodges. The OTO is a traditional "fringe Masonic" or "irregular" Order, a special group structure which exists in a fraternal relationship with top members of Grand Lodge "regular" Freemasonry, minus official sanction, enabling convenient public disavowals and denial by the Grand Lodge when incriminating activities of these "irregular" lodges occasionally reach public awareness. In the case of the "Propaganda Due" or "P2" scandal in Italy in 1981, which involved blackmail, murder, the Government of Italy and the Vatican Bank, the P2 lodge was hastily dubbed "irregular" by Freemasonry, although the \$26.4 million dollars involved in the criminal enterprise were certainly regular enough. 3

3. For the story of the P2 Lodge, cf. Stephen Knight, *The Brotherhood: The Secret World of The Freemasons*.

Excerpt from p. 10 - 11, *Blood on the Altar*

Initiates

Publicly professing to worship a vague being called the "Great Architect Of The Universe" (G.A.O.T.U.), the "Blue Lodge" initiates Freemasons through a three-degree ritual system, while other rites, such as the York and Scottish, take an aspiring Mason up through higher degrees, some of which increasingly drop hints regarding the esteem in which a true initiate should hold both occultism and Lucifer, the philosopher's "Light Bearer."

Masons recognize each other by code phrases ("Are you on the level?") and by secret handshakes and gestures; in Western culture they form the original "good-old-boy" system which still rescues members and smashes opponents, originally by murder but today more often by career termination, financial and social ostracism, judicial corruption and scandalous set-ups. Like Al Capone with his Chicago soup kitchens, the Masons cover themselves with many charitable activities, usually performed by one of the "Porch Brethren" (useful idiot). The Freemasons are the prototype of the service clubs that followed Masonry, such as the Rotary. The "Bar Association," the U.S. court and police systems, the Federal government, and military and space program are heavily infiltrated with Freemasons. The Supreme Court and Congress have had key members drawn from the powerful high degree

Scottish Rite; several U.S. Presidents have been members of the Lodge, while others have been functioning front men for their power network.

The average "Knife and Fork" Freemason is a pitiable dupe. He gullibly trades his good name to the lodge as a member, in exchange for a mess of pottage in the form of a greased career track. This ignorance can even apply to upper degrees, which do not automatically guarantee that an individual is among the knowledgeable inner circle. Yet no one can progress through the higher degrees with one eye open and not notice that an occult or esoteric level is being promoted. But where is it?

Enter the OTO

The OTO does not merely hint of occultism, but plunges headlong into the very subjects the high degree Masons are told are reserved to the core of initiation. And at the core of these secrets is the embrace of contradiction, of the "elixir of life," and of the power of blood. Readers can judge for themselves how much of this gnosis is horrifying or simply sickening, the dark doings of the depraved. Readers will risk an encounter with material which scalds innocence and do so at your own peril. ...

Excerpt from p. 67, Blood on the Altar

So how do we respond to the Freemasons with their posters of George Washington in a lodge apron? Can we really link George Washington to the likes of Aleister Crowley? But the question is nonsense. The succinct reply is this: that some of the Founding Fathers, caught up in a little-understood and fairly new fad (Freemasonry had only pushed itself into view in 1717), became Freemasons. But these Masons were typically not highly initiated (Washington only reached the third degree). Many were still undoubtedly abiding in the "outer portico of the Temple." Ben Franklin seems to be the only one who enjoyed wallowing in the Inner Squalor.

The ignorance of any lodge dupes aside--who lend their good name (if they have one) to the entire spectrum of Freemasonry--it is incontestable that the lodge retains its Inner Squalor for the privileged elites. Aleister Crowley and his OTO Beast Cult is simply a crystallizing of that kabbalistic sanctum of blood and depravity. If the "bad name" of the "Wickedest Man in the World" negates their "good name" by the connection, they cannot solve the problem by denying the connection. They must admit the facts and decide

if the facts disturb them or not. Ironically, they have an excellent example to follow: George Washington. If they wish to take his lead, they should, like him, quit the Lodge. In the case of most Freemasons, however, I will wager that their lodge enhanced career track washes aside these concerns.

Excerpt from p.119, Blood on the Altar

Some OTO successes have been due to political influences, as we have seen in earlier chapters. Typical of Crowley's efforts in this area was his recruitment of Major-General John Frederick Charles Fuller (1878-1966), the famed British military officer and strategist, as his Second-in-Command in the Order of the Silver Star (AA). Fuller invented the Blitzkrieg tactic, ignored by the British, but adopted by Hitler's army. Less well-known is another invention of Fuller's: the term "Crowleyanity." With Fuller under his belt (for a time), Crowley was able to boast that "a certain brother...is in the most secret of England's War Councils at this hour." Later Fuller would maintain a diplomatic distance from the Beast.

More success for the Beast was to come in the crucial domain of composing a nation's myths, the modern arts of science and science fiction. Honored scientist John Whiteside Parsons was the OTO leader of the Agape Lodge in California. He was the inventor of jet-assisted takeoff (JATO), the founder of Aerojet Corporation and the co founder of the Jet Propulsion Laboratory (JPL). 1

Author of instrumental research behind both our space program and Allied military victories during World War II, Parsons (known as "Jack"), considered himself the "Antichrist Belarion." He engaged in the homosexual rape of a sixteen year old boy in 1942. The Pasadena police dismissed the charges and reported that the OTO was essentially "an organization dedicated to religious and philosophical speculation, with respectable members such as a Pasadena bank president, doctors, lawyers and Hollywood actors."

Satanic Scientist Jack Parsons

The Masonically dominated police are far from a final word in the investigation of any lodge (in spite of often sincere efforts of well-intentioned local investigators), since one of the oaths of a Freemason states that "I will assist a Companion Royal Arch Mason when I see him engaged in any difficulty, and will espouse his cause so far as to extricate him from the same, whether he be right or wrong." 2

1 At Cal Tech's Jet Propulsion Laboratory, "JPL" is also' said to signify "Jack Parson Lives."

2. Malcolm C. Duncan, Duncan's Masonic Ritual and Monitor, p.230.

LEO ZAGAMI SUPPORTS THE GAYA GUYS AGAINST THE SATANIC OTO

Secret Order of Saint Benedict (1/29/2007)



FROM THE ILLUMINATI ARCHIVES OF THE MONTE CARLO LODGE

SECRET ORDER OF SAINT BENEDICT Saint Benedict was born around 480 in Norcia , Umbria from a noble family. In Rome he made his first studies then ashamed from the roman corruption of that time moved to Enfide, the contemporary Affile, which is located between the Simbruini mounts, where he pursued his studies in the Church of S.Pietro , in a life characterized of a rigorous ascetic discipline. At twenty years he found refuge in the shelter of Subiaco leading the life of an hermit for three long years in a horrendous cave, now known as Sacred Speco. After his days in Subiaco, Saint Benedict founded its monastic community and first Monastery of San Clemente, he created the Monastery using the basements of the famous Villa of the first Antichrist the feared Emperor Nerone, whose name we find hidden cabalistically in the Apocalypses of Saint Giovanni as 666 (GEMATRIA). Saint Benedict erudite man knew well what he was searching and where to find it, and it's from this encounter/challenge in Subiaco with the forces represented from the still alive spirit of the Devil of the Imperial Rome that the Benedictine Monachesimo was born, synthesis of an ascetic vision of an advanced level that tries to bring to the origins a Christian Church that since the times of the council of Nicea did not reflect anymore the true instructions of the Master Jesus.

The Secret Order of Saint Benedict is born therefore in parallel with the Benedictine Order and hidden from the feared and perfide hierarchy of the Church of Rome, to the dawn of the Western monachesimo. The Secret Order of Saint Benedict is born in order to protect the great secret of the Benedictine Order and the true hidden instructions of the Apocalypse of S.Giovanni, to contribute in this way to the advent of the Messiah future Lord and redeemer who will lead, if God wants, to the definitive defeat of the Empire of the Evil. Such very secret Order in which you can still find notable personages of the Sublacense zone, which meet since a long and immemorable time far away from indiscreet eyes in a place known from the local inhabitants as Monte Crocella. This locality impervious and very remote is found not far away from Subiaco near to the Sacred Speco and is easy recognizable from the Cross planted on its top in 1900 in occasion of the year of the Jubilee. And it was then some Friars of the Benedictine Order connected secretly to the Secret Order of Saint Benedict who wanted to carry on their own shoulders in memory of Master Jesus this very heavy cross made of full copper. Another personage of relief that we find inside the Secret Order of Saint Benedict is Saint Onorico, an ascetic and a mystic of highest level that lived for the greater part of its life inside of a narrow cavern, imitating Saint Benedict at his origins. Onorico lived with such hallucinating deprivations that made quite a scandal in the Catholic Church, until at some point the Pope himself went to find it in order to convince him to pass the last years of his life in a more relaxed way at the near Sacred Speco of S.Benedict.

It was an offer that Onorico could not refuse but added "I will eat only some cooked vegetables and a glass of wine each month". Many searches have been made by myself in the Sublacenze zone in order to locate its cove, and from part of the historians and religious legacies of the Vatican but it's been so far impossible to find what in reality had become later on a place of great respect and cult for the Secret Order of Saint Benedict. Of the rituals and the strange practices carried out on Monte Crocella from the Secret Order of the Saint Benedict nothing is known in the profane world, beside what we find sporadically reported from the inhabitants of the place on a "mysterious sect" and their strange rituals regularly practiced on Monte Crocella, but the inhabitants of the place prefer not to speak of this "to the strangers" fearing a possible vendetta of the Order, and having since the old times a great fear and a great respect for this type of things in this very

catholic place which is Subiaco, and prefer to stay away from such things. What little we know on the initiatic and mystical value of the Secret Order of Saint Benedict was communicated to us from one of its members, an old parish priest of the place well known to a local level for its eternal comments on the Divine Comedy which has confided to us the importance of the Sacred Speco on the whole symbolism of this secret Order.

This Former-president of a local Liceo Classico (classic languages high school n.d.t.) has told us to study it with care if we want to begin to comprehend the Sacred mysteries of the Secret Order of Saint Benedict, mysteries connected to the Apocalypse and the "Fac Bonum", the mystical "Suggello" of Saint Benedict that we find inside, on one of the walls of the Sacred Speco. In Saint Benedict, like in Sant'Agostino, of which he is, on such point, his spiritual heir, we assist to the fusion of two mystical objectives: "Deverto to malo ET fac bonum" "remove yourself from the evil and do good" this suggestion is given in order not only to avoid the negative and dangerous vibrations, but also in order to create around yourself a generating equilibrium of celestial clarity. FAC BONUM (Do Good) orders the Saint. Inside of the Sacred Speco we find on our left hidden in a narrow passage the mysterious figure of Lucifer, it show itself tranquil but resigned in its expression that is directed towards a grate, from which we can see the altar and the chapel located downstairs where the Saint Mass is celebrated, this would seem an attitude from prisoner in contemplation. Then when we come down in the Chapel downstairs and we find the figures of the four symbolic animals of the Apocalypse, the Lion, the calf, the Eagle and the Lamb in the centre which based on the tradition are correlated to the 4 Knights of the Apocalypse and to the 4 Evangelist.

Therefore, for example, "Gregorio Magno" comments the 4 animals in its Omelia IV on Ezechiele: The living winged beings come defined with exactitude by the means of the Saint Spirit of the prophecy, so that the exactitude of the definition reveals the persons of the Evangelists, and the word of God do not leave some doubts to our interpretation. Here in fact what is said: Their faces were similar to a man face; all four had, to the right a lion face, on the left a face of Taurus, and all four had a face of a Eagle. That these four winged living beings symbolize the Evangelists, is attested on the introductions in the books of the Gospel.

Matteo rightly comes represented has a man figure

because he refer to the human origin of Jesus; Mark from the lion for the reason of the outcry in the desert; Luca from the calf because he takes the move from a sacrifice; Giovanni is symbolized from the Eagle because he begin with the divinity of the Verb. He saying: In principle it was the Verb, and the Verb was near God, and the Verb was God, while fixed the look in the same substance of the divinity, nearly like the fixed Aquila the eyes in the sun. But since all the elect ones are limbs of our Lord, and our Lord is the head of all the elect ones, for the fact that are shaded its limbs, nothing prevents that He it is represented in them. He in fact, the unique Son of God, has made himself truly a man, he has deigned to die like a calf in the sacrifice of our redemption, he is resurrected like a lion in virtue of its force. To the lion it is not permitted to sleep with open eyes, because in the death itself in which our Lord as a man could sleep, like God, remaining immortal, he remained wide awake.

Rising to the sky after its resurrection, He was elevated up like the Eagle. It is therefore for us all this together: man for its birth, calf for its death, lion in its resurrection, Eagle in its ascension to the sky. But since, like we have already said, the four living beings symbolize the Evangelists and these, with their figures all the perfect men, remain to be seen how every elect one comes shaded in the vision of the living beings. Every elect and every mature man in the way of God, is entirety man, calf, lion and Eagle. The man is a reasonable animal. The young calf usually comes immolated in the sacrifice. The lion is a strong animal, like is written: The lion, most strong of the animals, does not fear the encounter of nobody. The Eagle flies up looking with fixed eyes to the rays of the sun. Therefore who is mature in the reason, is a man. And if he scarify itself from any mundane pleasure, he is a young calf; and since, for this spontaneous mortification he possesses the force of the confidence on himself, for which it is written: The just one is sure as the lion that does not have fear, he is a lion; and because, then, it contemplates in sublime ways the celestial and eternal truths, he is an Eagle. Therefore, every just one becomes man in virtue of the reason, young calf in virtue of the sacrifice of its mortification, lion for the force of the confidence, Eagle for the contemplation, with justice these living beings can be the symbol of every perfect man. Here we propose ourselves to demonstrate that that which has been said of the four living beings, can be applied to the single perfect men.

The opening of fifth seal. When the Lamb opened the

fifth seals, I saw under the altar the spirits of those who were immolated because of the word of God and the testimony they have made of it. And asked with great voice: "Until when, Monarch, you that are saint and truthful, you will not make justice and revenge our blood over the inhabitants of the earth". Then it was given to everyone of them a candid garment and was said to be patient little more, until the number of their companions of service and their brothers that had to be killed for their service was complete (AP 6, 9-11).

Remember Brothers and Dames of the Order of the Temple
"Mary presided at the principle of our Order, and presides also, if this is the will of the Lord, the End".

The phrase is from the Rule of the Templar Order of San Bernardo from Chiaravalle that remembers us our devotion to the Saintest Virgin. Saint Bernardo was a Advanced Incognito of the True Masonry like it was in Ireland Saint Malachia.

We are now to the VII chapter on the path of True Masonry, and number 7 in the liturgic work of Saint Benedict has one great esoteric importance, the esoteric importance of number 7 is highly attested from the wonderful Patriarch of the West as they define it H.Durville and Abbot Julio in the book **PRAYERS AND SECRETS OF HIGH MAGIC** a text that we highly advise to our Brothers and Sisters Illuminati of the "Grande Fratellanza Bianca Universale" (Great Universal White Brotherhood n.d.t.) where you will be able to find an authoritative interpretation of the "divine message", has is said to be from Scholar Pier Luca Pierini R. of the Editions Rebis of Viareggio a point of reference of first importance and a sure "beacon" for all the consciences in search of truth. In this precious work you will be able to find between the many things of sure interest for the true and sincere practitioner of the Real Art, an entire chapter dedicated to number 7, a number very important for us Illuminati that is reflected in the liturgy of Saint Benedict, that divides the sacred chant in seven parts emphasizing, thus, with a ritual, seven times resumed during the day, the union of the spirit with God.

We conclude this Chapter with the voice of the Father Abate who rises itself after the song of the serious and solemn Magnificat to say to us: "Pardon our offenses as we pardon those who have offended us" To Subiaco we will come with humilty asking forgiveness to you in your Supreme centre o Saint Protector of our Europe. Amen

OTO, Nazism and the Occult Messiah (1/29/2007)



The OTO was founded between 1895 and 1900 by a pair of powerful Freemasons, Karl Kellner and Theodor Reuss.

Politically, the order was right-wing in the extreme, proposing the creation of a pan-German world based on pagan spiritual beliefs. Kellner died in 1905, and Reuss, a former spy for the Prussian Secret Service, assumed the office of high caliph. While living in London, Reuss spied on German socialist expatriates. In 1912 he made the acquaintance of Aleister Crowley, and appointed him head of the OTO's British chapter. But The Beast's [Crowley's] political loyalties have always been an open question."

The fascist character of Scientology can be seen in embryonic form in the Michael Howard's profile of the OTO and its infamous leader in England, Aleister Crowley, as described in *The Occult Conspiracy*: "Crowley...was head of the English branch of the OTO and he took the magical name Baphomet from the idol worshipped by the Knights Templars... When he was at Cambridge University the young Crowley had belonged to a Jacobite legitimate society and had dabbled in extreme right-wing politics." (p. 112)

"Because Crowley had extensive contacts with the European secret societies his specialist knowledge was used by the SIS [Britain's Secret Intelligence Service] for 'Black Propaganda' purposes. Crowley had confided to the writer Aldous Huxley in 1938 when they met in Berlin that Hitler was a practising occultist. He also claimed that the OTO had helped the Nazis to gain power." (p. 135)

Howard and other historians of the occult societies credit OTO with introducing Tantric sex magic which supposedly opens up all Hermetic and Masonic mysteries that are veiled in symbolism. Possible Origins for Dianetics and Scientology, by Jon Atack, compares the symbolism and rituals of OTO and Scientology:

"Many of the symbols of Scientology were taken from ritual magic. Hubbard was a member of the AMORC Rosicrucians in 1940 and the OTO ,he performed sexual

'magick' ceremonies with Jack Parsons, a follower of Aleister Crowley, in 1946. The Scientology cross is very similar to the Rosicrucian and Crowley crosses.

Hubbard also used the 'daleth' triangle of the Egyptian destroyer god Set as the Dianetic symbol.

"The theta symbol used by Scientology is the central symbol of Crowley's Ordo Templi Orientis, where it denotes 'thelema' or the will. It is the symbol of 'Babalon', the antichrist that Hubbard and Parsons tried to incarnate. The 'S and double triangle' motif of Scientology probably derives from the black magic use of the snake symbol (the 'wise serpent' or Satan) combined with a deconstruction into two triangles of the Star of David (rather like hanging the Christian cross upside down to signify devil worship). This symbol - the magical hexagram - was used by Hubbard and Parsons during their attempts at incarnating the anti-Christ in human form. Again, Hubbard shares the double triangle with Crowley, where the triangles stood for the 'Argentum Astrum' or 'Silver Star', a name for Crowley's organization prior to his take-over of the Ordo Templi Orientis.

"Crowley's order - the OTO - had a common origin with the Thule group to which several members of the Nazi hierarchy belonged (including deputy party chairman Rudolph Hess). The sig rune - used by the Nazis - appears on the Scientology International Management Organization's symbol - a red square enclosing a white disc and set off by four such sig runes. The swastika of the Nazi flag has been replaced by the Scientology 'S and double triangle'. The symbol of the Religious Technology Center is surrounded by sig runes. As far as I can ascertain, the sig rune is otherwise peculiar to the Nazis.

In a way I can state clearly that Hitler was obviously directed by the British illuminati of the SRIA (from the United Grand Lodge of England who gave also birth to the Golden Dawn), Brothers that belong to the elite of the illuminati intelligence who manipulated him untill they needed Hitler (some of them belonged to the OTO), and then left him to front an impossible war against the rest of the world after accomplishing in secret their goals. In Switzerland the OTO Nazi ideal was conducted after the II world war by illuminati Frater Superior

Metzger. This was one of the main reasons why Rudolf Hess went to England with a secret Rosicrucian mission he was never able to accomplish because of Brother Churchill and the change of mind of certain Brothers in the SRIA.

That's why after so many years Rudolf the man who knew too much about the New World Order was still a threat so they eventually killed him as we all know. Hitler a British agent probably not but definitely a British puppet! Adolf willingly served the Zionist agenda of Great Britain and the Vatican so they could establish their State of Israel after all these terrible Nazi

persecutions against the Jewish people. Fascist United States is at the moment the legitimate heir to Nazi Germany that's why they love and support so much their OTO, they are using the same techniques that made Hitler famous and I'm sure they will get worst much worst in the next few years just like their beloved Führer did. The USA at present are like Germany in the 1930's and the Muslims are like the new Jews of the situation having to suffer and be persecuted illegally in places like Guantanamo Bay...

Did you know that J.F.C. Fuller, friend and student of Aleister Crowley, made a Major General in 1930 E.V., resigned in 1933 E.V. devoting the rest of his life to the writing of history, was the only foreigner at Adolph Hitler's first manoeuvres in 1935 E.V., and one of the two Englishmen invited to the Führer's fiftieth birthday celebrations in 1939 E.V.?

Did you know that after Rudolf Hess flew to Scotland in 1941 E.V., surrendering to the Allies, that illuminati agent Ian Fleming, the future author of the James Bond novels, advocated that the Nazi occultist be interrogated by Aleister Crowley?

These are but two of many fascinating facts that one can find in Hitler: The Occult Messiah by illuminati Brother of the Ordo Templi Orientis Gerald Suster [St. Martin's Press, 1981 E.V.].

Suster's book makes for fascinating reading, even if one is not terribly interested in esoteric history and World War II. One reason for this is simple: there is no clear dividing line between the exoteric, the "ordinary" and "mundane", and the esoteric or "occult". By now, for instance, it should be well known to most that our founding fathers, the men who created these United States of America, were Freemasons with a deep interest in things esoteric. Masonic and occult symbolism is abundant even in the design of our currency which backs up the idea that money is a kind of talisman. Well, it is Mr. Suster's claim that W.W.II was more of a magical conflict than most people realize. He is not the first researcher and author to point out that Hitler's S.S. was more of an occult fraternity than a military organization, that Hitler, Hess, Himmler and others in the Nazi party were deeply interested and involved in the occult, twisting and perverting sacred esoteric symbols and ideas to suit their own purpose, and that the Thule Gesellschaft was an important motivating group behind and within the party. However Frater Suster of the illuminati accumulating and organizing various facts, looks more to the esoteric aspects of Hitler and Nazism than most researchers and he points

out that it was a natural aspect of the Age of Horus, or Æon of Horus, as the illuminati would call it.

Gerald Suster looks deeply into the motivations of the individuals who created Nazism and brought about the second world war, concentrating primarily upon Hitler of course, showing how this new, dawning age was being felt all over the world, how new occult fraternities and groups were coming into being, and how certain occultists and their orders in Germany influenced, trained and guided Hitler and the Nazi party. The book is extremely convincing, although certainly many of the ideas Mr. Suster puts forth in his book are bound to be scoffed at by "orthodox" historians. However, for those of us who have studied the esoteric influences easily found in exoteric history, Mr. Suster's ideas do not seem so very absurd.

CMRC and the illuminazi (1/30/2007)



As now Im finally out of the illuminati as everybody knows I want to talk without barriers. It seems to me that no one was really expecting such a move from me in the masonic circles. Many know me from my years in Freemasonry and the illuminati and wondered thinking is he really doing this or is hr gone completely crazy? No Im realy doing this and I will expose the Brethern further in their evil intentions.

And yes I was finally free to stick a finger up to the so called illuminati and say finally Im a free and accepted man amongs my equals and not the usual privileged bastard I used to be, or a supposed Free and Accepted Mason in reality a puppet of my Grand Master...

The present state of the Masonic Order and of all side Orders is a sincere catastrophe, a catastrophe ruled by incompetent and even worst, dangerous individuals, involved in Satanic activities

camouflaged as Egyptian esoterica (the usual Jesuit followers...).The illuminati discuss amongst themselves the significance of Gnosticism in reality they are high level Vatican puppets meeting in these Conferences at the Canonbury Research Centre in London, like the last one at the beginning of November 2006. We are also fascinated to see at this CMRC Conference many well known esoterica wizards like Colin Wilson ,Tobias Churthorn with all these High level Masons and prestigious Accademicians like Professor James Robinson from Clermont Graduate University General Editor of the Nag Hammadi library all together for the KNOWLEDGE OF THE HEART, a question comes to my mind about these illuminati : do they still have a heart??? We need to focus a bit more on the real significance of these kind of Conferences promoted by high level Freemasons and Satanist at the CMRC , and you might finally understand where and how these contemporary High Level Freemasons and illuminati meet up to conspire against the rest of the world. Professor and Freemason Thierry Zarcone present at this event on Saturday and Sunday the 4th and 5th of November even affirmed that the Ottoman Empire, treated their own form of Ottoman Freemasonry as another Islamic Sufi Society, and went on saying that the 'Ancient and Accepted Rite' became the 'Ancient and Accepted Sufi Path' . But Professor Thierry Zarcone who also mentioned the Bektashi Sufi Order, deliberately didnt give the connections between these renegade Islamic figures of Ottoman Freemasonry connected to the Vatican, and the Zionist and the birth of Nazism through infamous Freemasons like Rudolf von Sebottendorf Rudolf Freiherr von Sebottendorff (or von Sebottendorf) . So lets see if they are ever gonna start revealing the truth in such illuminazi circles and lets keep an eye on these western illuminati operating at the Canonbury Masonic Research Centre.

Leo Lyon Zagami
now
Khaled Saifullah Khan



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 71-80

Join the "Tour of Hope"! (1/24/2007)



Get Involved In Stopping Vatican-Led NWO: Join 'The Tour of Hope' By Forming A Committee In Your City Or Town

The 'Tour of Hope' is catching on world wide with groups and committees to fight deception and evil forming in U.S., Canada, Norway, Italy, France and Australia.

23 Jan 2007

By Greg Szymanski

The worldwide *Tour of Hope* is gaining a life of its own as people are responding from all corners of the globe only one week after it was officially announced by Leo Zagami, former high-level Illuminati insider and recent defector to the of truth.

Zagami defected four months ago from the ranks of the influential Monte Carlo P2 Lodge and has been trying to wake-up Americans to the inner Masonic evil-doings of the Vatican-led New World Order, desperately trying to create a one world government, one world religion and universal fascism.

To fight back, Zagami is organizing what he calls a " *Tour of Hope*", which is a grass roots worldwide organization to spread truth and peace in order to counter the evil New World Order's highly organized agenda, starting in the Vatican and trickling down to every corner of the globe, including America.

"No word is stronger than the word of God and we need to organize the people who follow the true word of God in all parts of the world to counter the evil being spread by worldwide government leaders, the Vatican and especially the evil Jesuits, who are the modern day Knights Templars working through deception and black magic," said Zagami Monday on Greg Szymanski's radio show, The Investigative Journal on the Republic Broadcasting Network at www.rbnlive.com.

"I was involved in the highest levels of the Masonic Lodges in both Monte Carlo and England due to my aristocratic Sicilian and English bloodlines. I was born into it, worked on Vatican radio and TV and until I really understand the true purpose of the Vatican- led New World Order and the real evil at the top levels, I thought I could change things from the inside.

"But when I realized that was impossible, I decided to go public with all of my inside information in order to alert people of the evil hiding behind the Vatican and the government leaders of the world, including those in the U.S.

"When I was in the Monte Carlo lodge, the top people simply thought of Americans as the future slaves of the upcoming New World Order empire. It's as simple as that and Americans need to wake-up."

Zagami announced on The Investigative Journal that his "Tour of Hope" idea has "spread wings quickly" across the globe with people in Canada, America, Norway, Italy, France and Australia already contacting him to take part in the grass roots peace organization, an organization geared at spreading the "inside truth about the Vatican, Freemasonry and the numerous sell-outs and traitors who are secretly working for the New World Order," according to Zagami.

The concept of the Tour of Hope is simple, added Zagami, with Committees of Hope to be formed in cities and towns across the globe.

"We need to organize to fight evil as the enemy is well organized," said Zagami, whose website for more information about getting involved with the Tour of Hope can be found at www.illuminationconfessions.webfriend.it.

"We already have speaking engagements set up in Detroit, St Petersburg, Fl., in Canada and several other locations being worked on as we speak. Greg of the Investigative Journal has agreed to help out and appear the initial speeches in order to network this idea throughout America and the rest of the world."

If interested in taking part in the Tour of Hope and forming a Committee of Hope, what is needed is at least six people in each city or town. Once the Committee is formed Zagami and Greg, the host of the Investigative Journal, have agreed to come and speak to kick-off the organization and help make it grow.

"The idea is then to network, get other speakers and form a Tour of Hope web site," said Szymanski, adding the information Leo Zagami is bringing forward is vital in order that America survive and once again become a free country. "He has inside information on how the Vatican organized 9/11 as well as telling Americans who are the real culprits pulling the New World Order strings both here and abroad."

To get involved with the Tour of Hope and to form a Committee of Hope, contact Zagami at his web site or contact the Arctic Beacon at arcticbeacon@earthlink.net or call

Greg personally at 509-242-9681.

Greg Szymanski

Greg also has his own daily show on the **Republic Broadcasting Network**, from 11:00am to 1:00pm central time, shortwave frequency 12.180. Listen on the internet at: www.rbnlive.com Greg Szymanski is an independent investigative journalist and his articles can be seen at www.LewisNews.com. He also writes for his own site www.arcticbeacon.com

Listen to my Radio Broadcast live Monday night at 8pm Pacific time on **LewisNews**, returning Jan. 1 2006 Radio <http://webs.lewisnews.com/radio/index.htm>.

Revelations on the State of Israel (2/7/2007)



The Zionist "State Of Israel" was created by the Jesuits-Vatican craftsmanship. Because, of it's strategic location where Jerusalem is located. The Jesuits-Vatican wishes to protect that zone in the Middle East, and they will destroy the Al-Aqsa Mosque "Dome Of The Rock" where the Roman Temple of Herod is buried. When the Jesuits successfully destroyed the Dome Of The Rock, a Masonic Satanic Temple will be built where the final pope "Anti-Christ" will sit and wishes to be worshiped like GOD. By the way, Edmund A. Walsh, S.J. according to historical articles established a Jesuit school in Iraq. I can't remember for a while if it is in Baghdad. Some Zionist-Jew leaders are high-level freemasons, some Freemasons pretend to be Muslims like the late Yasser Arafat who is a 33rd degree freemason and believed Saddam Hussein too is a 33rd degree freemason. They work together controlled by the Jesuits to initiate a path for the re-building of the Satanic Temple intended for the Anti-Christ. There are Freemason H.Q. in Egypt and Turkey as well, pretending to be Muslims, like in the UK and US and France and other places where they pretend to be Christians.

Historian

The great debate and the microchipping

(2/7/2007)



Let us understand that Moses was going to debate with the ruler of the greatest nation of that time (USA has become now what Egypt was back then). He along with Aaron was assigned to debate with the wisest people around. Moses had no army, he had no weapons. Pharaoh the old version of the President of the United States had an army, educational institutions, highly skilled and astute doctors of law, mathematicians, philosophers. Moses had to confront the very people who built the great Pyramids of Giza, Masters of the physical and human sciences. Moses knew how Pharaoh and his people were; he was raised in Egypt, in the house of Pharaoh. Reflect! Think! Can you imagine what Moses must have felt? And how would he feel today?

These days the illuminati are creating around us a invisible prison made of microchips, they are building Concentration Camps for rebels of the New World Order all over the US. These once upon a time Free country called the USA are following more and more the Chinese and Russian authoritarian ways. The Russians have been programmed already by the illuminazi during the Communist Soviet experiment to stay silent in front of all this (how many Russians will really dare to rebel facing the terrible consequences of deportation in Siberia even these days...). Many dangerous ill persons proliferate in your planet: preachers at the head of satanic sects, gurus and initiates of similar associations, inclined to wickedness, dominated by occult forces linked to the intelligence services.

The psyche of the world seems to me in a permanent agony.

They are all ill individuals, in a continuous delirium with their poor consciousness, if they've still got some.

Those who do not love, do not have soul.

However, the Holy Prophet Mohammed taught us and said: "Nay, for when a prophet of Allah has girded himself for battle to combat the enemy of God, he will never lay down his arms unless the Command of the Lord comes to him". And I will continue my battle against these enemies of God until the end of this age of darkness,

because we cant accept what the Christians define has the "Mark of the Beast" (the microchipping) and the Warlord ideology of illuminazi George H.Bush and his son the AntiChrist.These people including the Rockefeller Mafia wants ex illuminati like me to be sent to a secluded island in the middle of the ocean with no chance of coming back. These islands are truly been created right nown for the people who refuse the illuminazi Mafia , and they will also be used for real criminals who serve life imprisonment for their vicious crimes.These islands have been described in the Protocols published by the Monte Carlo Lodge "Universal Unity" in 2002 as controlled from outside using the microchipping technology (successor to the infamous electronic bracelet), and divided accordingly to the sex of the criminals . In the 3rd Protocol of the Monte Carlo Lodge it states regarding this subject "Those individual should be forgotten, even by their relatives. Their survival , as for the primitive people ,is guarantee only by their ability of tilling the soils and fishing". It sound like an horror version of the Robinson Island or one of these idiotic reality TV shows featuring the poor unwilling participants. Are we gonna have them on TV later so we can please the mass dear Bush? The Bibble and the Qur'an say the Creator prepared Moses for his battle with Pharaoh by giving him several signs. The Bibble says God said to Moses " I am That I am". In the Royal Arch chapter of Masonry these signs are relayed to the Mason and adopted as their signs of recognition and communication . Each sign is accompanied by three words.For us "I am That I am" must have a deeper and more profound significance that the one given by these illuminati puppets in contemporary Freemasonry. And this meaning should be also interpreted in the light of the future microchipping process as "I am That I am" truly works ONLY WHEN IM FREE OF THE MICROCHIP DEVICE installed by the illuminazi, and one thing is clear for all of us these days Moses will be dealing with a different kind of BUSH ON FIRE ... well not a Holy one indeed but a Pharaonic version MADE IN TEXAS and blessed by the Vatican!

Leo Lyon Zagami
now
Khaled Saifullah Khan

**JFK Speech on Secret Societies and Freedom
of the Press (2/6/2007)**



Illuminati agents building detentions camps (2/6/2007)

ILLUMINATI AGENTS ARE AT WORK BUILDING DETENTIONS CAMPS

Illuminati agents are hard at work building detention camps to house unknown persons for unknown reasons on the 33rd Parallel in south-central Arizona. In fact, extensive activity is occurring there from Death Row in Florence, Arizona. Through the Hohokam Indian Stonehenge-like ruins into the new prison complexes themselves.

This article:

Will attempt to provide visual / photographic evidence of this phenomenon as well as a brief explanation of who and what is behind it.

None of what is provided to the reader is based on opinion , ideology or belief

...only the facts. The facts show the following yuo can find at:

http://www.thebereanchronicles.com/indepth_news/news_Illuminati_Detention_camp_01.html

The Architecture of the Prison Planet (2/7/2007)

<http://prisonplanet.com/articles/january2007/290107rockefellergoal.htm>

Zagami's Message of Hope Spreading Fast (2/9/2007)



Zagami's Message of Hope To Defeat Vatican-Led NWO Spreading Fast

Tour of Hope Committees forming all over America, as Leo Zagami, a former high level Monte Carlo P2 member explains his plan. He further explains why he decided to defect from the clutches of evil and fight the good fight.

7 Feb 2007

By Greg Szymanski

Leo Zagami, the Italian aristocrat and high level Freemason who recently defected from the evil clutches of the Illuminati, was first brought to U.S. attention months ago by the Arctic Beacon and The Investigative Journal radio show.

Since then, Zagami's valuable inside information has been heard by hundreds of thousands across the globe, taking head on the Vatican-led New World and letting them know people are "downright serious" about ending Rome and its minions' evil reign.

Millions have been killed by the duplicitous and deceptive Vatican and Jesuit influenced Illuminati over centuries and, according to Zagami and many serious researchers, they are not about to stop now with the destruction America, the Middle East and Israel next on their agenda.

Zagami's warning to stand up to the evil Illuminati comes from high level inside

information, information that is now being picked up other truth seeking American journalists and radio broadcasters who are now giving Zagami a platform thanks to the Arctic Beacon's initial exposure.

Besides a flood of requests to allow Zagami a chance to speak by other radio hosts, Zagami and the editor of the Arctic Beacon have initiated the "Tour of Hope," which is a grass roots movement to gain support throughout America and the world to fight the New World Order.

Since the initial announcement three weeks ago, more than two hundred people from at least 15 states have expressed a desire and willingness to form Committees of Hope in their communities, in essence expressing a willingness to fight the evil Jesuit and Vatican hierarchy by putting their names on the dotted line as a unified resistance.

"This should be done under the old fashioned Charter system just like America was initially begun," said Zagami in a recent interview. "We will then organize around the world fighting our organized enemy in the same manner, but replacing deception and lies with truth and justice."

The "Tour of Hope" has caught wings as Zagami is in the process of coordinating efforts with others to arrange speeches and to unify the resistance in the old fashioned way – face to faces meetings and coordinated efforts by the Committees of Hope to becoming a beacon of truth throughout the world.

Anyone interested in forming a Committee of at least five or six people can contact the Arctic Beacon or contact Zagami at his website www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it.

In order to better understand Zagami, he recently issued a statement explaining why he left the clutches of the Monte Carlo P2 Lodge:

Since I'm finally out of the illuminati as everybody knows, I want to talk without barriers. It seems to me that no one was really expecting such a move from me in the Masonic circle. Many know me from my years in Freemasonry and the illuminati and thought is he really doing this or is he gone completely crazy ?

No I'm really doing this and I will expose the Brotherhood further in their evil intentions.

And yes I was finally free to stick a finger up to the so called illuminati and say finally I'm a free and accepted man as my equals and not the usual privileged 'bastard' I used to be, or a supposed Free and Accepted Mason in reality just another puppet of my Grand Master...

The present state of the Masonic Order and of all side Orders is a serious catastrophe, a catastrophe ruled by incompetent and extremely dangerous individual involved in Satanic activities camouflaged as Egyptian esoterica (the usual Jesuit follwers).

The illuminati discuss amongst themselves the significance of Gnosticism but in reality they are high level Vatican puppets meetings these Conferences at the Canonbury Research Centre in London, like the last one at the beginning of November 2006.

We are also fascinated to see at this CMRC Conference many well known esoteric wizards like Colin Wilson ,Tobias Churthon with all these High level Masons and prestigious academicians like Professor James Robinson from Clermont Graduate University General and Editor of the Nag Hammadi library who all together form the KNOWLEDGE OF THE HEART.

However, a question comes to my mind about these illuminati: do they still have a heart? We need to focus a bit more on the real significance of these kind of conferences promoted by high level Freemasons and Satanists at the CMRC, and there you might finally understand how these Contemporary High Level Freemasons and illuminati meet up to conspire against the rest of the world.

Professor and Freemason Thierry Zarcone presented at this event on Saturday and Sunday the 4th and 5th of November, affirming that the Ottoman Empire, treated their own form of Ottoman Freemasonry as another Islamic Sufi Society, and went on saying that the 'Ancient and Accepted Rite' became the 'Ancient and Accepted Sufi Path'.

But Professor Thierry Zarcone who also mentioned the Bektashi Sufi Order, deliberately did not give the connections between these renegade Islamic figures of Ottoman Freemasonry connected to the Vatican and the Zionists and the birth of Nazism trough infamous Freemasons like Rudolf von Sebottendorf aka Rudolf Freiherr von Sebottendorff (or von Sebottendorf).

So let's see if they are ever going start revealing the truth in such 'illuminazi' circles and let's keep an eye on these western illuminati operating at the Canonbury Masonic Research Centre.

Greg Szymanski

Greg also has his own daily show on the **Republic Broadcasting Network**, from 11:00am to 1:00pm central time, shortwave frequency 12.180. Listen on the internet at: www.rbnlive.com Greg Szymanski is an independent investigative journalist and his articles can be seen at www.LewisNews.com. He also writes for his own site www.arcticbeacon.com

Listen to my Radio Broadcast live Monday night at 8pm Pacific time on **LewisNews**,
returning Jan. 1 2006 Radio <http://webs.lewisnews.com/radio/index.htm>.

New Age manipulation and the Matrix **(2/12/2007)**

I'm here to expose the secret CIA-Freemason ties to the work of Drunvalo Melchizadek and his colleagues, James Hurtak and Jose Arguelles -- all leaders of the New Age scene.

The Flower of Life book states very explicitly that Nature uses natural numbers but the New Age must contain Nature by using the logarithmic-based irrational number Golden Ratio.

In fact it's exactly because of the irrational-based golden ratio that there is an ecological crisis today!!

The Egyptians never used irrational numbers! -- this has been proven over and over -- that the New Age is PROJECTING Western Freemasonry onto traditional Egyptian spirituality.

So COAST TO COAST IS PROMOTING FREEMASON-CIA LIES -- with all their New Age Egyptology (and yes I personally asked Graham Hancock why he thought nuclear weapons were a possible solution to a comet destroying Earth -- he didn't have a response).

So if you want to find out what's the real agenda behind Drunvalo Melchizadek -- why it's wrong to follow him -- then read "The Stargate Conspiracy" book by Lynn Picknett and Clive Prince.

My research is freely available by googling "drew hempel" and here's some links:

<http://nonduality.com/hempel.htm>

<http://drewhempel.gnn.tv>

See the Matrix Movie was actually propaganda for Freemasonry because the highest concept is the Machine God and the highest goal is the virtual heaven obtained by those who "decide."

For example I was in McDonald's the other day and one of the workers said she got a question wrong on her driver's test -- is driving after drinking a "judgement" or "decision."?

Now she's an older African-American and she put judgement but the correct answer was decision. An older white male "manager" tried to explain why but couldn't do so.

Judgement is really a term linked to gospel music -- very strongly.

In fact in the true teachings -- Pre-Freemasonry -- Justice can be HEARD -- but it is blind.

So "god" is not a machine based on binary decisions -- the logic of Freemasonry -- but God RESONATES in a flowing flexible manner from formless awareness or the Cosmic Mother.

Philosophy means the love of Sophia.

The Fish-God comes from Egypt -- it was one of the most prominent gods of Egypt.

Before LIFE evolved the EYE -- in the Cambrian Explosion of 584 million years ago --

LIFE USED PRESSURE WAVES AS EYES -- PRESSURE IS ANTI-GRAVITY.

The human ear evolved from the LATERAL LINE on all fish -- which is a series of membranes connected to neurons and is better than eyes!!

Pressure is Sound-Waves -- so the proper understanding of resonance enables Anti-Gravity or "asymmetric time reversal" -- but this entails going against PHONETIC language -- back to the animistic, syncretic

Fish-Gods, etc.,

There is no going back -- but the Freemason-CIA-New Age agenda is to "assimilate" any "back to the land" cultures -- the Mapuche in Chile, the Natives of Oaxaca, Chiapas, etc.

Most of the Latinos identify with the Conquistador culture out of "reversed racism" even though they are more of indigenous blood!!

The same with Whites -- only when literacy was enforced did ethnic-cleansing based on Platonic Matrix ideology become the norm.

Mr X

Fight the UN Vatican Conspiracy! (2/15/2007)



"The question of how and why the United Nations and the Vatican is the crux of the great conspiracy to destroy the sovereignty of the United States and the enslavement of the American people within a U.N. one-world dictatorship is a complete and unknown mystery to the vast majority of the American people. The reason for this unawareness of the frightening danger to our country and to the entire free world is simple. The masterminds behind this great conspiracy have absolute control of all of our mass-communications media, especially television, the radio, the press, and Hollywood. We all know that our State Department, the Pentagon, and the White House have brazenly proclaimed that they have the right and the power to manage the news, to tell us not the truth but what they want us to believe. They have seized that power on orders from their masters of the great conspiracy and the objective is to brainwash the people into accepting this slavery and the United States into an enslaved unit of the United Nations' Vatican one-world government. So rebel and form in your city a Committee of Hope, you need 6 people to sign a charter of hope and send it to: illuminati@webfriend.it . The aim is to bring truth and Freedom in your city and arrange a date for the Tour of Hope with Leo Lyon Zagami but also start meeting regularly to fight the Vatican Zionist NEW WORLD ORDER operated by the UN dictatorship.

MR X

Why Music is Not Haram (2/15/2007)

Why Music Is Not Haram

The Almighty has created man with the best physical and intellectual abilities. Desires for beauty and stateliness of thought and practice are found in his nature. He is well-disposed to choose good to the exclusion of evil, and prefer piety to sinfulness. He professes virtues of love, fidelity, truth, purity, justice and equality, and shuns hatred, falsehood, injustice and inequity. He yearns for enlightenment and shuns ignorance; he

goes for fragrance and evades fetidness; he craves for beauty and dislikes ugliness. All cultural advancement and progress in civilization, in fact, owes itself to this very natural desire in man for beauty and grandeur. Every small step he has taken for advancement testifies to his inclination towards the best.

He needed nutrition for his growth for which he could have done with brambles and potherbs, but he innovated a variety of delicious foods as an essential part of his meals. His sense of modesty required that he cover his private parts, for which he could have wrapped himself up in sackcloth, but he went for silk, brocade and satin. He needed shelter. Caves, tents or huts scattering through forests and deserts could have satisfied this need, and yet he chose to build cities and bejewelled them with magnificent palaces. In social life, he needed an effective means of communication. But he did not feel content with simple signs and symbols or even a plain discourse; instead he coined such eloquent styles of expression that language developed into poetry and literature.

The history of mankind - in the realm of social and cultural progress - sufficiently evidences the fact that in his very nature, man longs for beauty and grandeur in all activities that emanate from him. His physical and psychological senses, and their necessary characteristics, mirror his interest in beauty. Therefore, we see that his appreciation for the ambience of life and its vivid images drives him to decorate his surroundings. His command on expressing himself leads him to take ordinary words, and develop their rhyme and meanings into poetry. This is because of his appreciation for a beautiful voice that he infuses passion in his utterances and uses the high and low pitches in composing enchanting musical tones. His yearning to hear pleasing sounds draws him towards the captivating resonance in his environment and forces him to invent musical instruments to master and reproduce these sounds. Music is nothing but the manifestation of his beauty of utterance and taste for pleasing sounds. Therefore, music satisfies his want of beauty and affords him an opportunity to delight his innerself.

It is commonly believed that the Islamic Shari'ah prohibits music and musical instruments altogether. However, we understand that this view cannot be substantiated from the basic sources of religious knowledge in Islam. Only the Holy Qur'an and the Sunnah have the sole authority to render something allowed or forbidden. Nothing can be added or deducted from the list of the allowed and forbidden articles of the Shari'ah.

In order to identify the Shari'ah directives regarding a certain matter, Muslim scholarship has generally sought the two authentic sources: the Qur'an and Sunnah. An inquiry into the Hadith literature ascribed to the Holy Prophet (sws) follows this. If the issue is addressed in these narratives, they are also to be benefited from in the light of the established principles of sense and reason, and religious knowledge. The previous Divine scriptures are also resorted to when necessary. Opinions ascribed to the companions, exegetical works, Hadith and Fiqh are also consulted in such analytical study.

Strictly following these acknowledged principles of research, we have attempted to conduct a thorough inquiry to find out the Islamic stance on music. Our study led us to believe that the Holy Qur'an does not have any direct or indirect, explicit or implicit directive that can evidence the prohibition of music. Likewise, the list of Sunan (i.e. practices established by the Holy Prophet (sws) as part of the religion) also does not offer any basis for the assumed prohibition of music in Islam. The Hadith literature contains many Sahih 1 and Hasan 2 narratives ascribed to the Holy Prophet (sws), which allude to the allowance of music. However, some narratives depict it as a prohibited activity, but scholars of the science of Hadith have declared most such

Furthermore, a close examination of the narratives that are presented as basis for the prohibition of music show that it is only the involvement of drinking, nudity, and other moral depravity that renders the entire event forbidden. As for the previous scriptures, the Holy Bible explicitly refers to the fact that the Prophet David (sws) was gifted with a very pleasing voice. He would glorify God in his psalms, which he sang accompanied with enchanting music. The Zabur (i.e. Psalms), the book revealed to him, is a collection of such songs that he sang on a harp. Different views of the Companions on the issue have been recorded in the Hadith and the exegetical literature. As for the works of the researchers and scholars of the past, many of the commentators of the Qur'an understood some Qur'anic words to be referring to music. Based on their interpretation of the Qur'anic references, they maintained that it is prohibited in Islam. As we have already mentioned, scholars of the science of Hadith consider that most of the narratives which are often presented to establish the prohibition of music are Da'if and unreliable. Some of these scholars declare that there is no Sahih Hadith in the entire corpus of the Hadith literature that proves the prohibition of music. However, the majority of the jurists have declared that music is an activity forbidden in Islam. They base their argument on narratives discarded as Da'if by the scholars of the science of Hadith.

We have studied all these sources of religious knowledge and have tried to determine the status of music in Islam. Our thorough research has led us to the conclusion that music is one of the permissible natural gifts of God. The Islamic Shari'ah does not forbid it. One can use the musical tones in hymns, encomia, odes or tragedy, epic and comedic poems. However, if any of these literary poetical compositions contain any polytheistic or atheistic subject matters or is prone to promote impiety and sinfulness, then of course, it must be condemned and rendered unallowable. But it must be understood, this is only the content of the poetry recited that is being condemned in this case not the art of music itself. If the content of the poems and all literature is endorsed by the Shari'ah and does not offend man's moral values, then music can be used in poetry, prose, oratory, writings and recitals. If the message conveyed through the rendered contents does not conform to religious and moral principles, then all such indulgences shall necessarily be forbidden. For example, if a poem written in praise of a messenger of God is contaminated by verses expressive of polytheistic ideas then that very poem is to be forbidden, not the art of poetry. Similarly, songs that contain immoral utterances should be condemned. However, once again, this is done merely because the contents of these literary genres contain debauchery and the literary activity itself cannot be prohibited based on this. Still, if any such permissible thing has become associated with an evil thing, it can be temporarily banned in order to block the way for that inseparable evil.

1. Music and the Holy Qur'an

The Holy Qur'an is the last episode of the religious guidance divulged by God to man. Initially implanted in human nature in the form of intuitive knowledge of certain basic facts, this religious guidance culminates in the Holy Qur'an. Over the course of history, different Prophets (sws) of God added different rites, rituals and practices to the treasure of Divine guidance.

The Prophet Abraham (sws) gave these practices (known to all as Sunat-i-Ibrahimi) a well-defined and concrete shape. On the other hand, Divine books like the Torah, Psalms and the Gospels further explained various aspects of the Shari'ah directives and the wisdom behind them. Then, finally, came the Prophet Muhammad (sws) and the Holy Qur'an. Thus, the Holy Qur'an is the last version of the religious guidance and not the first. It would mean that besides the Holy Qur'an, the sources of religious guidance include dictates of nature, Abrahamic practices and previous scriptures.

All religious precepts are termed as Ma'ruf and Munkar in the Holy Qur'an. The word Ma'ruf signifies all such acts as are inscribed in the human nature as praiseworthy, and the word Munkar is applied to the ones considered evil. Man's ability to tell the nature of the deeds enables him to distinguish good from evil. This is the very yardstick by which he can identify the moral and immoral aspects of certain acts. Therefore, relying on this human knowledge, the Holy Qur'an does not provide an exhaustive list of good and bad deeds. Generally, it only provides principal guidance. Detailed guidance is only considered necessary where humans tend to err in a specific matter and clarifications are rendered inevitable.

In the light of the above explanation, we can conclude that the Holy Qur'an does not pass a verdict on all human thoughts and actions. Rather, it leaves the matter to men to decide for themselves in the light of primary sources of religious knowledge, referred to above as innate guidance and established religious practices. In some matters, it gives only principal guidance and/or slight hints. In others, it provides necessary details. As for music, the matter has not been directly addressed in the Holy Qur'an. No single Qur'anic verse clarifies its religious status.

i. Rhyme and Rhythm in Qur'anic Verses

The Holy Qur'an contains unparalleled aural beauty and the best stylistic expression. Though a literary masterpiece, it cannot be identified with the well-known literary genres like poetry, prose or oration. Yet, the element of rhyme in its verses exhibit that the Author has given special attention to it in order to give it a tint of rhythm. The rhyme element in the Qur'an creates an enchanting effect on the listeners - commoners or scholars, Muslims or non-Muslims alike. It was only this aspect of the Qur'anic discourse because of which the Quraysh were able to say that the Holy Prophet (sws) was a poet and the Qur'an, a poetic composition. Since the Almighty has beautified the Qur'an with rhyme and rhythm, we can conclude that He loves rhyme and rhythm in words, and beauty in their sounds. Music no doubt is a form of this assonance created by a certain order of words and their sounds. For that account, the Holy Prophet (sws) encouraged the believers to recite the Qur'an with a beautiful and pleasing sound. He is reported to have said: He who does not recite the Qur'anic verses in a beautiful tone does not belong to us. (Bukhari, No: 7089) Beautify your recitation of the Qur'an with your beautiful recitation. (Ibn Khuzaymah, No: 1556)

ii. The Prophet David (sws) and his Psalms

When the Prophet David (sws) would sing God's praises, the birds and mountains would join him. This has been referred to in Surahs Anbiya, Saba and Suad of the Holy Qur'an. ...and We caused the mountains and the birds to join with David. They would praise God with him. (21:79)

In the verse, the verb 'sakhr' has been employed, which means to subject something, subdue it, and bring it in conformity with something else. Though it is not clear from

different usages of the word in the Qur'an that the Prophet David (sws) would sing his hymns, yet if seen in the light of the Biblical texts, it becomes clear that he certainly did. The Bible clearly mentions that the Prophet David (sws) would beautifully sing his psalms on a harp.

Oh come, let us sing to the Lord; let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation. Let us come before His presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise to Him with psalms. (Psalms 95:1-2) Oh sing to the Lord a new song; sing to the Lord, all the earth. Sing to the Lord, bless His name; show forth His salvation from day to day. (Psalms 96:1-2)

I will sing a new song to You, O God; on a harp of ten strings I will sing praises to You. (Psalms 144:9)

The famous Muslims scholar, Abu'l Kalam Azad has taken the referred to Qur'anic verse to mean that David (sws) would sing his psalms in praise of God. He writes:

The Prophet David (sws) had a very sweet sound. He is the first to compile Hebrew music and he developed the Egyptian and Babylonian harps into more sophisticated musical instruments. A study of the Torah and Jewish tradition reveals that when he would climb the mountain tops and sing the praise of his Lord on his harp, the trees and stones would join him enraptured. Exegetical narratives also corroborate this fact. 'Subjecting the birds to David (sws)' can signify either that all kinds of birds would flock to his palace or his songs would enrapture them. The book of Psalms comprises a wonderful collection of songs that David (sws) composed with Divine inspiration 4.

Renowned Qur'anic exegete, Amin Ahsan Islahi too has explained the verse of Surah Anbiya in the light of the Biblical narrative. He writes: David (sws) cherished a deep communion with God. At nights, He would set out for the mountains and sing the praises of God. The pleasing sound of his songs would echo through the mountains and the birds would join him. It is noteworthy that the Torah clearly mentions that David (sws) not only had a very sweet voice but his voice revealed strong passion.

Furthermore, all these hymns are in the form of songs and poems inspired by God. These inspired hymns cast such deep effect on the listeners that even successive translations have left only little poetical element in them, they still fully captivate the audience. The heart leaps for joy upon hearing them. Imagine a person with so sweet a sound as David (sws) singing the praises of God amid the serene mountains in the stillness of early dawn. You would no longer doubt that the mountains would echo and the birds would respond to his utterances. One should not entertain the thought that it is only a poetical reverie. Nay, it stands an irrevocable fact.

The Holy Qur'an makes it clear that everything in this universe exalts the Lord. It is our lack of understanding, due to which, we cannot comprehend these thanksgivings. Their yearning to praise God is inflamed when someone else starts singing their heart's voice.

They feel enraptured by such a song in the surroundings and join the singer in his utterances. Our inability to comprehend the thanksgiving offered by each and every creation should not lead us to conclude that none else could understand it. All such people as have molten hearts can.

Mawlana Rum has beautifully expressed the thought in the following verses: The philosopher belies the incident of Hananah. He is not familiar with the (extraordinary) senses of the Prophets. The famous Urdu poet Mirza Ghalib says: At your end is the problem that you do not know the secrets being unveiled to you. Something that seems a curtain before you is in fact the pardah from which the music flows 5.

Islahi's commentary of the relevant verses of Surah Suad reflects the fact that David (sws) alone was able to comprehend the praises of the mountains and birds because it was a special favour of God on him. He writes:

Each and everything in this universe sings the praises of God. It is only the humans who cannot understand their utterances. Our failure to understand their praises does not necessitate that none could understand them. The Almighty had bestowed upon David (sws) not only the sound sweet enough to enrapture the birds and the mountains, but also the perceptive ears which could enable him to understand the hymns of the mountains and birds 6.

2. Music in the Bible

The Bible is a collection of the Torah, Psalms, Gospels and other Divine scriptures. Basically, it contains God's Shari'ah and His wisdom. Although different followers of the Book have lost many parts of this Divine book and altered some others because of their mutual differences, yet it treasures invaluable assets of Divine guidance. If seen in the light of the final revelation - the Holy Qur'an - the contents of the Bible afford us very precious guidance.

We find numerous references to music and musical instruments in the Bible. This means that in the religion brought by the Prophets of God, music and musical instrument have never been disallowed. In the Bible, one finds many places where music accompanies the praises of God. Besides, at many other places, the Bible positively mentions the use of music in expressing delight, sorrow, as well as in the context of war.

i. Worship Rituals and Music

When the Pharaoh and his people were destroyed in the sea by the command of God, as mentioned in Exodus, and Moses (sws) successfully delivered his people from the Egyptian captivity, all the Israelites embraced the faith and believed in God and His Messenger. On that occasion, Moses (sws) and the believers accompanying him praised their Lord:

Then the sons of Moses and Israel sang this song to the Lord, and spoke, saying, 'I will sing to the Lord, for He has triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider, He has thrown into the sea. The Lord is my strength and song, and He has become my salvation'. (Exodus 15:1-2)

Who is like You, O Lord, among the gods? Who is like You, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Exodus 15:11)

What follows this is the reason that occasioned the singing. Maryam, the sister of Moses and Aaron, it has been told, played a tambourine. For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the Lord brought again the waters of the sea upon them. But the sons of Israel went on dry land in the middle of the

sea. And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel (a musical instrument similar to tambourine) in her hand. And all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances. And Miriam answered them, Sing to the Lord, for He has triumphed gloriously. The horse and his rider He has thrown into the sea. (Exodus 15: 19-21)

According to Chronicles, when the Prophet Solomon (sws) got back the Ark of Covenant, the whole Israel stood before it and offered sacrifices to express their delight and sang praises to their Lord.

And they were as one to the trumpeters and to the singers, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Lord; and as they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of music, and praised the Lord, saying, For He is good, for His mercy endures forever, the house was filled with a cloud, the house of the Lord. (2 Chronicles 5:13)

As for the book of Psalms, it comprises a wonderful variety of inspired pieces of music and songs. There are numerous internal testimonies to the fact that the Prophet David (sws) sang these songs with the help of musical instruments. Inscriptions to many chapters of the book read, 'To the Chief Musician, for stringed instruments. A Psalm of David (sws).' The contents of the Psalms also evidence this fact.

Oh come, let us sing to the Lord; let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation. Let us come before His presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise to Him with psalms. (Psalms 95:1-2)

Oh sing to the Lord a new song; sing to the Lord, all the earth. Sing to the Lord, bless His name; show forth His salvation from day to day. (Psalms 96:1-2)

I will sing a new song to You, O God; on a harp of ten strings I will sing praises to You. (Psalms 144:9)

ii. Music as Expression of Gladness on the Most Joyous Occasion We learn from the Bible that the Israelites used music to celebrate joyous occasions. According to the book of Kings, Solomon's kingship was proclaimed with joyful music and songs. And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth was torn with their sound. (1 Kings 1:40) iii. Music in the Context of Wars According to the book of Numbers, the Almighty commanded Moses (sws) to make two silver trumpets to call the assembly, and to signal instructions in regulating movements of the troops in times of war. And the Lord spoke to Moses saying, 'make two trumpets of silver for yourself. You shall make them of beaten work. And they shall be used for the calling of the assembly and for causing the camps to go forward.' (Numbers 10:1-2)

1. A Sahih Hadith is transmitted through an unbroken chain of narrators all of which are of sound character and memory. Any Hadith should not clash with a more reliable report and must not suffer from any other hidden defect. 2. A Hasan Hadith is transmitted through an unbroken chain of narrators, all of whom are of sound character but weak memory. This Hadith should not clash with a more reliable report and must not suffer from any other hidden defect. 3. A Da'if Hadith is that which cannot gain the status of Hasan because it lacks any one or more elements of a Hasan Hadith. (e.g. if the narrator is not of sound memory and sound character, or if there is a hidden fault in the narrative or if the chain of narrators is broken). 4. Abu'l-Kalam Azad, Tarjuman Al-

Qur'an, Vol. 2, (Lahore: Islamic Academy, 1976), p. 480 5. Islahi, Amin Ahsan, Tadabbur-i-Qur'an, 2nd ed., vol. 5, (Lahore: Faran Foundation, 1986), pp. 173-4 6. Ibid., p. 552 Prophetic Sayings on Music Music was one of the favourite cultural traditions of the Arabs in the days of the Prophet Muhammad (sws). Music and musical instruments were frequently used in worship rituals. It was also employed in the expression of delight and sorrow. Music accompanied wars and festivals too. A study of the traditions ascribed to the Holy Prophet (sws) reveals that not only did he express his likeness for Music but he also encouraged others to play it on festive occasions. Some reliable narratives in this regard make it clear that the mother of the believers, 'A'ishah (rta) listened to songs in the very presence of the Holy Prophet (sws). The Holy Prophet (sws) himself is reported to have encouraged people to use music on wedding ceremonies. On his migration from Makkah to Madinah, the women sang welcome songs on the Daff and the Holy Prophet (sws) expressed his approbation of this. At another occasion, a professional female singer and musician approached him and requested him to listen to her song. The Holy Prophet (sws) not only himself listened to her song but also took 'A'ishah (rta) to listen to her. The mother of the believers leaned on the Holy Prophet's (sws) shoulders and enjoyed the performance for a considerable time. During journeys, the Messenger of God showed his likeness for the Hida, a kind of desert song. He is also reported to have appointed a Hadi for his camels who was endowed with a very sweet sound. He also emphasized beating the Daff in order to announce Nikah. Various traditions have been recorded in the books of Hadith on these issues. A study of some of these traditions follows. i. Music on the 'Id Festivals Narrates 'A'ishah (rta): The Messenger (sws) of God came to my residence while two female singers were singing the songs of Bu'ath...1 The Holy Prophet (sws) lay down and turned his face to the other side. Meanwhile Abu Bakr (rta) entered and [seeing the singers] rebuked me thus: 'Satanic musical instruments in the presence of the Holy Prophet (sws)?' On hearing this God's Messenger (sws) turned towards him and said: 'Let them [sing and rejoice]'. When Abu Bakr was engaged in some other business, I signalled to the girls [to go out] and they left. It was on the 'Id day.2 (Bukhari, No: 907) We can conclude from this narrative the following points: · The Mother of the believers, 'A'ishah (rta), was listening to songs on 'Id day. · The songs were being sung in the residence of the Holy Prophet (sws). · A professional singer was performing.3 · The song was not a hymn to God; rather a relic of a war fought before the advent of Islam. · The mother of the believers did not stop listening to the song even after the Holy Prophet had arrived. · The Holy Prophet (sws) did not forbid her from listening to the song. · He did not stop the female singers either. · He himself was not attracted to the performance but he must have heard the song as he could hear Abu Bakr's comments. · Abu Bakr (rta) condemned the practice at first sight and declared that these were satanic instruments. · When he tried to stop the singers and censure the listeners, the Holy Prophet (sws) stopped him from doing so. The report evidently proves that the Holy Prophet (sws) allowed singing music during religious festivals. This is evidenced by the fact that Holy Prophet's (sws) wife enjoyed singing and music. Although Abu Bakr (rta) tried to stop the function, the Holy Prophet (sws) did not interfere with it, and let the performers and the audience enjoy themselves. Therefore, in light of this evidence we can conclude that music can justifiably be considered allowable in Islam. The following narrative also deals with the issue: Umm-i-Salamah narrates: A slave girl belonging to Hassan Ibn Thabit (rta) came to us on 'Id al Fitr. Her hair was unkempt and she carried a tambourine and was singing [some song]. Umm-i-Salamah rebuked her. But the Holy Prophet (sws) said to her: 'Ummi-i-Salamah, let her [sing and rejoice]. Certainly every nation has an 'Id and this day is our 'Id'. (Mu'jam Al-Kabir, No: 558) ii. Music on Wedding Ceremonies Narrates Ibn 'Abbas: 'A'ishah (rta) arranged the marriage of a close Ansari girl. The Holy Prophet (sws) also came to attend the ceremony. He inquired from the people: 'Have you sent forth the bride?' 'Yes', they replied. 'Did you send any singer with her?' He asked. 'A'ishah (rta) replied

in the negative. The Holy Prophet (sws) then remarked: ‘The Ansar cherish singing. It would be better that you sent along with her a singer who would sing’ 4 ‘We have come to you; we have joined you. Peace be upon us. Peace be upon you.’ 5 (Ibn Majah, No: 1900) The narrative delineates the following points: · The way the Holy Prophet (sws) inquired about singing and playing music on this occasion reveals that it was customary for the Arabs to send a singer with the bride when sent to join the bridegroom. · The Holy Prophet (sws) was not pleased to hear that the custom was abandoned on that occasion. · He encouraged people to adhere to the custom. · He suggested some couplets to be recited on such occasions though he did not sing them. · He referred to the characteristics of the Ansar and did not express his disapproval of the same. The narrative proves that the Holy Prophet (sws) approved of singing and playing music on marriage ceremonies. Some other versions of the narrative reveal that the Prophet (sws) noticed that there was no singing or music being played in the house where the marriage ceremony was being conducted. He felt strange and inquired about the reason. Consider the following text of the narrative: ‘A’ishah (rta) reports: An Ansari girl lived under my guardianship and I arranged her marriage. The Holy Prophet (sws) came to my house on the day she was married and did not hear any songs or any other joyful activities. [Observing this] he asked of me: ‘Did you people sing to her or not?’ ‘This is the tribe of the Ansar who like singing,’ he added. (Ibn Hibban, No: 5875) iii. Use of Music on Joyous Occasions Ibn ‘A’ishah narrates: When the Holy Prophet (sws) came to Madinah, the women and the children started singing: ‘The Moon has risen upon us from the hillocks of Wida’. We owe gratitude [to God] as long as those who call God continue doing so. O Prophet (sws) you have brought a religion that is worthy to be followed’. 6 Narrates Anas Ibn Malik: [Having entered the city], the Holy Prophet (sws) passed through a certain part of the town. Suddenly some slave girls appeared singing on the Daff the following ditty: ‘We are the slave girls of Bani Najjar. 7 How lucky! This day the Holy Prophet (sws) has come to be our neighbor’. At this the Holy Prophet (sws) remarked: ‘God knows that I love you people’ 8 (Ibn Majah, No: 1899) These narratives deal with the Holy Prophet’s arrival in Madinah after his migration from Makkah. Their content can be summarized in the following points: · The Holy Prophet’s arrival in Madinah was an extremely joyous occasion. · People expressed their joy by singing joyous songs. · Slave girls were also from among the singers. · They had musical instruments to play with their songs. · The Holy Prophet (sws) and the Companions (rta) heard these songs but they did not express their disapproval. · The Holy Prophet (sws) expressed his love and kindness for singing women. These and other similar narratives sufficiently prove that when the Holy Prophet (sws) reached Madinah after his migration from Makkah, he received a warm welcome. The city had a festive appearance. Every one was filled with joy on the Holy Prophet’s arrival. Women, slave girls, singing women and children expressed their joy by singing welcome songs and playing the Daff. The Holy Prophet (sws) appreciated this. Therefore, one cannot deny the fact that the Holy Prophet (sws) sanctioned celebrating joyous occasion by singing melodies using musical instruments. iv. Use of Music during Travels: Narrates Salama Ibn Al-Akwa’: ‘We set off for Khaybar in the company of the Holy Prophet (sws) at night. A man from the group said to ‘Amir: ‘O ‘Amir, would not you let us hear your poetry?’ ‘Amir who was a Hida poet got down and started reciting for the people [the following verses]: ‘O God, were not it for your guidance, we could not have been able to offer the Salah and pay the Zakah. So please forgive our sins that [we have committed] and the ones we may commit in future. We are ready to offer our lives for your cause. Grant us perseverance when faced [with the enemy] and pour down your mercy upon us. [We are the people] who refuse to surrender when the enemy challenges us to fight. And [we leave them] to cry for help against us’. The Holy Prophet asked: ‘Who is that signer?’ They replied: ‘Amir bin Al-Akwa’’. ‘God bless him’, prayed the Holy Prophet (sws) 9. (Bukhari, No: 3960) We learn from the narrative that: · The Companions were along with the Holy Prophet (sws)

on his way to Khaybar. · Some of the Companions requested ‘Amir (rta) to sing from his Hida (i.e. song sung primarily to drive camels, which correspond to their walk). He complied with the request and began his recitation with such a loud voice that the Holy Prophet (sws) could hear him.

· The Holy Prophet (sws) inquired about the singer approvingly. · Since he had recited good verses the Holy Prophet (sws) prayed for him.

Hida is a form of the desert poetry. The verses in this kind of poetry are rhymed corresponding to the pace of the footsteps of the camels. Ancient Arab camel drivers would sing this kind of poetry while travelling through the desert. Though the primary purpose of this singing was to encourage the camels to walk speedily yet the camel drivers themselves enjoyed it a lot. Many Hadith narratives refer to this practice of the time and evidently prove that the Holy Prophet (sws) and his Companions would enjoy this kind of poetry.

According to other narratives on the same subject, the Holy Prophet (sws) had appointed Anjashah, who had a very pleasing voice, to serve as a Hadi (i.e. camel driver) during his travels in the desert. During one of the travels, the camels started to pace very quickly affected by the sweetness of his sound. The Holy Prophet (sws) stopped him lovingly from singing Hida. He asked the singer not to force the beasts to walk at a faster pace so that female riders do not fall down. ‘Anas Ibn Malik reports:

The Holy Prophet had a Had, Anjashah. He had a very sweet sound. [During one of his journeys] the Holy Prophet (sws) said to him: ‘Slow down, Anjashah, lest you should break the delicate goblets. Qatadah explained that the Prophet (sws) was referring to delicate women. (Bukhari, No: 5857) According to the scholars Hida’ definitely is a type of singing.

Dr. Jawwad Ali writes: Hida is of the oldest type of singing in Arabia that was specifically used during travels and is still used in contemporary Bedouin society. Besides, since the Hida songs suit sorrowful situation, this type of singing was used in mourning etc. as well. The Holy Prophet (sws) got a Hida singer appointed for him called Al-Barra’ Ibn Malik Ibn Nadar Al-Ansari who would drive camels for male riders. Another Had of his was Anjashah who had a very melodious tone. He was a black slave of the Holy Prophet (sws) who was employed to serve as a Had for the camels of the wives of the Holy Prophet (sws). 10 He further writes: Al-Hida’ actually is the singing used among the desert dwellers ... this kind of singing corresponds with the tones cherished by the desert dwellers and also with their simple and natural mourning songs that please the nomadic tastes of these Bedouins. 11 Ibn Khaldun writes in his book, Muqaddamah, that the basic purpose of Hida was not only to please the caravan members but also to urge the camels to proceed faster.

This feeling of joy is even found in speechless animals not to mention humans. Therefore we see that the camels respond to the Hida of the riders, and the horses are affected by the whistles and shrill sounds. We already know that animals receive effects of the songs if they are rhythmical, and correspond to the rules governing the art of music. 12

Narrates Rabi‘, daughter of Mu‘wwadh: On the occasion of my transfer to my husband’s home after marriage, the Holy Prophet (sws) came to visit us and sat down on my bed just as you [the next narrator] are sitting before me now. Some slave girls were beating the Daff and singing in lamentation of their forefathers who had been killed during the battle of Badr. Then one of the girls sang: ‘Among us is the Prophet (sws) who knows even what will happen in coming days’. At this, the Holy Prophet (sws) said: ‘Do not say this, but go on singing. 13 (Bukhari, No: 3779) We learn from the narrative that: · The Holy Prophet (sws) attended a marriage ceremony where some slave girls were singing. · Singing was not stopped on his arrival. · The singers used the Daff with their singing. · The Holy Prophet (sws) heard them [this is evident from the fact that he stopped them from uttering certain words.] · He however ordered them to continue with what they were singing before.

This effectively proves that the Holy Prophet (sws) did not impose any restriction on using the Daff, a common musical instrument used in that society. Keeping in view the information we received through the above mentioned narratives we can conclude that Arabs of the times of the Holy Prophet (sws) would use musical instrument to accompany their singing on joyous occasions. This has been done in the presence of the Holy Prophet (sws) to which he did not object. Some other narratives even tell us that the Holy Prophet (sws) even ordered the people to use musical instruments at the occasion of marriage.

The Holy Prophet (sws) said: ‘the only thing that distinguishes the allowable act (i.e. Nikah) from the forbidden one (fornication) is the beat of the tambourine and open declaration of the Nikah. 14 (Ibn Majah, No: 1896) The Daff no doubt is an old musical instrument to be played by hand, which remained in use from ancient times.

In this regard, Dr. Jawwad ‘Ali writes: The Daff is one of the most well known primitive musical instruments. .. It is used to express joy and high spirit. Women also play it. The Arabs would commonly use it on their most joyous occasions. When the Holy Prophet (sws) reached Madinah he was welcomed with the singing of songs and playing of the Daff. Usually, the Arabs would use it on joyful ceremonies like weddings, and would sing songs along with it. 15

The Bible also contains references to the Daff as a musical instrument at various occasions. One of the Urdu Bible dictionaries, Qamus Al-Kitab, defines the instrument thus: It was a kind of narrow hoop musical instrument which was held in [one] hand and played [by striking it with the other.] It was used to create rhythm while singing and dancing. It would offer much cheerfulness in celebrations and processions. 16

vi. Art of Music Narrates Sa’ib Ibn Yazid: A woman came to the Holy Prophet (sws). He asked ‘A’ishah (rta): ‘Do you know her?’ ‘No, O Prophet (sws) of God’ she replied. ‘This is the female professional singer of such and such tribe. Do you want her to sing to you?’ So the woman sang for her. 17 (Bayhaqi, No: 8940) We learn from the narrative: · A woman connected with the art of music 18 came to the Holy Prophet (sws). · She expressed her desire to sing to ‘A’ishah (rta) · The Holy Prophet (sws) did not express dislike for this nor did he rebuke her. · He introduced her to ‘A’ishah (rta). · With the permission from the Holy Prophet (sws), the singer sang to ‘A’ishah (rta).

The narrative evidences that the Holy Prophet (sws) did not consider singing evil in its nature. Had it been the case he would have hindered the woman from doing so or at

least he would not have allow 'A'ishah (rta) to listen to her song. Some other narratives tell us that such professional singers and dancers, both men and women, were common among the Arabs of that time, and the Holy Prophet (sws) did not deem it undesirable to enjoy their performance.

Consider the following narratives: Narrates 'A'ishah (rta): The Holy Prophet (sws) was present among us when suddenly we heard children creating noise. The Holy Prophet (sws) stood up. [We found out] that a black slave woman was dancing encircled by children. The Holy Prophet (sws) [called me] saying: "'A'ishah (rta), come and watch'. I came [to him] placed my chin over the Prophet's shoulders and watched through the space between his shoulders and head... The Holy Prophet (sws) asked many times: 'Have you not got enough of it?' In order to know how he cares for me I continued replying in the negative. Meanwhile 'Umar (rta) came and the gathering disbursed [seeing him]. At this the Holy Prophet commented: 'I see that the devils from among the Jinn and the humans have fled at 'Umar arrival.' 19 (Tirmidhi, No: 3691)

Abdullah Ibn Buridah narrates on the authority of his father: The Holy Prophet (sws) returned from some of his military expeditions. A black slave girl approached him and said: 'I had vowed to beat the Daff before you if God brought you back unhurt'. The Holy Prophet replied: 'If you have, then proceed'. She started beating the Daff. Meanwhile Abu Bakr (rta) came and she continued beating it. Later when 'Umar (rta) came she covered her instrument under herself as soon as she saw him. At this the Holy Prophet (sws) commented: "'Umar, even Satan fears you'. (Bayhaqi, No: 19888)

The overall situation depicted in the above narratives makes it clear that the word 'Habshiyah' and 'Jariyyah Sawda'u' connote professional singer slave-girl. For it would not be possible for a common lady to perform before the general public.

The word 'Qaynah' in the above mentioned narrative from Sunan Al-Bayhaqi connotes a professional female singer. The context does not permit any other explanation. Besides, it is a known fact that in the Arabic language the word has been used as a term for a professional female singer. The author of Lisan Al-'Arab writes, 'and the word 'Qaynah' means female slave singer.' 20

Black male and female slaves excelled in the art of dancing and music. Many narratives provide sufficient evidence that they exhibited their skill in the presence of the Holy Prophet (sws) at numerous occasions and he did not condemn it.

vii. Dance

Anas (rta) narrates: Black slaves were dancing in front of the Messenger (sws) of God and sang the following words: 'Muhammad (sws) is a pious person'. The Holy Prophet (sws) [did not understand their utterances] and asked what they were saying. The people replied: 'they say that Muhammad (sws) is a pious person'. (Ahmad, No: 12562)

We learn from the narrative that: · Some black slaves were dancing in the presence of the Holy Prophet (sws). · They were singing the praise of the Holy Prophet (sws). · The Holy Prophet (sws) did not stop them from doing so. · He was interested in their performance. This is revealed by his question about their utterances.

The Hadith literature contains enough evidence to the fact that professional dancers from among the Abyssinian slaves used to perform before the Arabs. The nobles of Arabia would not consider enjoying such performances as undesirable. Therefore they

would invite such artists to perform on their festive occasions. Dr Jawwad ‘Ali writes: The Abyssinians were famous for their love of dancing. The people of Makkah and of other territories of Hijaz would call upon them to perform their special dances and sing songs whenever they would hold joyous ceremonies like marriage, circumcision and other similar festive occasions. 21

Many Hadith narratives show that ‘A’ishah (rta) enjoyed the dancing feast of the Abyssinian slaves along with the Holy Prophet (sws)... Narrates ‘A’ishah (rta): Once on an ‘Id day the Abyssinian slaves came and started dancing in the mosque. The Holy Prophet (sws) called me. I placed my head on the Holy Prophet’s shoulder and started watching their performance. [The Holy Prophet did not stop me] until I myself got tired of watching them and turned away. (Muslim, No: 892)

viii. The Prophet’s Praise for a Melodious Voice

Narrates Abu Musa: The Holy Prophet (sws) [heard him recite the Holy Qur’an] and commented: ‘O Abu Musa, you have been given one of the musical wind-instruments of the nation of David’.

The narrative tells us: · The Holy Prophet (sws) liked reciting the Qur’an in sweet sound. · He rendered it analogous to using musical instruments. · He appreciated the musical instruments used by people of David (sws). This markedly shows that the Holy Prophet (sws) liked melodious utterances. The words of the narrative shows that the reason the Holy Prophet (sws) praised Abu Musa’s recitation was the sweetness of his voice. Obviously, this sweetness of sound should always be considered a desirable thing; not only this sweetness will be enjoyed while reciting the Holy Qur’an but also other poetry, for example, poetical compositions in praise of God and exalting Him and in expressing other good subjects or poetry. In all these things, a beautiful voice should be equally considered a virtue. The art of music and singing is nothing but rhythmical melodious themes. There is no doubt that the principles of reciting the Qur’an beautifully are different from the ones used in common musical notes. However, this is equally true that the treble and bass and beauty and delicacy of utterance are elements common in the Qur’anic recitation and other types of singing. Seen in this perspective, both arts have a common trait of some sort.

Furthermore, the narrative approves of the musical instruments of David (sws). Thus the Holy Prophet (sws) recognized Biblical accounts regarding David (sws) and his followers about their use of music and musical instruments in singing the praises of God. That is the reason the great exegetes of the Qur’an have recorded this Hadith narrative in connection with the Qur’anic verses dealing with David’s praises of God.

While commenting on verse 79 of Surah Anbiya, the celebrated commentator of the Qur’an, Ibn Kathir writes:

And this was because of his reciting the Psalms in a melodious voice. When he would sing it the birds would stop in the air and sang in response to David; so did the mountains. It is for this reason that when the Holy Prophet (sws) passed Abu Musa Ash’ari (rta), when he was offering his night prayer, he stopped and listened to his recitation for he had a very beautiful voice. The Holy Prophet (sws) said: ‘Indeed he (Abu Musa) has been bestowed one of the musical instruments of the people of David (sws)’. Hearing this, Abu Musa said: ‘Had I known that he [the Holy Prophet] was

listening, I would have pleased him more'. Abu 'Uthman Nahdi says that he did not find any drum, flute or a reed sound more pleasing than the voice of Abu Musa. 22

Therefore it may safely be concluded that the Holy Prophet (sws) believed in the fact that David (sws) had a melodious voice.

REFERENCES: 1. War fought between the two tribes of the Ansar, namely Aws and Khazraj, before the advent of Islam. 2. This Hadith is Sahih (authentic). 3. The word 'Jariyah' used in the narrative is usually taken to mean young girls. Although the word connotes young girls in certain contexts but there is little room to accept it as such. In this context, the word connotes a slave woman who is a professional singer and well known for her profession. This is evidently proved by the context in which the word is used here, and by the fact that another version of the same narrative has the word 'Qaynah' (i.e. a professional female singer) has been used instead of Jariyah. The text of the narrative follows: 'A'ishah (rta) narrates that once Abu Bakr (rta) came to her on the day of 'Id Al-Fitr or 'Id Al-Adha in the presence of the Prophet (sws). There were two female singers with her, singing the songs which the Ansar had sung on the day of Bu'ath. Abu Bakr remarked twice: the 'Why these satanic instruments?' The Prophet heard him and said to him: 'Let them sing. Every nation has an 'Id and this day is our 'Id'. (Bukhari, No: 3716) 4. In Bukhari, the narrative has been worded thus: 'A'ishah (rta) reported that once she married a woman to an Ansari man. The Prophet (sws) said: 'O 'A'ishah, what is it that there is no singing and playing whereas the Ansar take delight in this'. (No: 4867) 5. This Hadith is Hasan. 6. 'Ali Ibn Burhan al-Din Halbi, Al-Sirah Al-Halbiyyah fi Sirah Al-Amin, 1st ed., vol. 2, (Beirut: Dar Al-Marifah, 1400 AH), pp. 234-5 7. It would not be correct to translate the word 'Jawari' as young girls. Some other version of the narrative has the word 'Qaynat' (a woman who is a professional singer) instead of 'Jawari'. Anas Ibn Malik narrates that when the Prophet (sws) passed by a clan of Bani Najjar, he noticed some slave girls were singing on Daff: 'We are the singers of Bani Najjar. We are lucky enough to have the Prophet (sws) as our neighbour today'. Then the Prophet (sws) said: 'God knows that my heart feels affection for you people'. (Al-Mu'jam Al-Saghir, No: 78) 8. This Hadith is Sahih (i.e. authentic). 9. This Hadith is Sahih (i.e. authentic) 10. Dr Jawwad 'Ali, Al-Mufassal fi Tarikh Al-'Arab Qabl Al-Islam, 2nd ed., vol. 5, (Baghdad: Maktabah Al-Nahdah, 1978), p. 116 11. Dr Jawwad 'Ali, Al-Mufassal fi Tarikh Al-'Arab Qabl Al-Islam, 2nd ed., vol. 5, (Baghdad: Maktabah Al-Nahdah, 1978), p. 117 12. Ibn Khaldun, Muqaddamah, 1st ed., (Beirut: Mu'assasah Al-'Alami li Al-Matbu'at), pp. 258 13. This Hadith is Sahih (i.e... authentic). 14. Secret marriage contract is not considered valid in the Islamic Shari'ah. Thus open declaration of the marriage is one of the basic requirements for the validity of a Nikah. That is why the Prophet (sws) rendered it desirable to beat the Daff on this occasion during his time. Consider the following narrative: 'Ali (rta) narrates: 'Once the Holy Prophet (sws) and his Companions passed the tribe of Bani Zariq. He heard singing sounds and music. 'What is this?' he inquired. People replied: 'Messenger of God, the Nikah of such and such [person is being conducted]'. 'His religiosity now reaches the zenith' said the Prophet (sws). 'This is the prescribed way of Nikah. Neither adultery nor secret marriage is allowed until one hears the sound of the Daff or watches the smoke rising. Husayn said: 'I was also informed by 'Amr Ibn Yahya Al-Mazani that the Prophet would disapprove of secret marriage [and would not accept it] until the Daff was played'. (Bayhaqi, No: 14477) The Prophet (sws) held it necessary for the Arabs of his time to use the Daff to announce the wedding considering the prevailing custom and cultural traditions of the Arabs of that time. In current times, the purpose can be met through any other available means. 15. Dr Jawwad 'Ali, Al-Mufassal fi Tarikh Al-'Arab Qabl Al-Islam, 2nd ed., vol. 5, (Baghdad: Maktabah Al-Nahdah, 1978), p. 108 16. F.S. Khayrullah, Qamus Al-Kitab, 5th ed., (Lahore: Masihi Kutub Khanah, 1993), p. 978 17. This Hadith is Sahih (i.e... authentic). 18. Here the word Qaynah has been used which

stands for a professional female singer. 19. Some people present this narrative to prove that the art of music is evil in nature. They base their argument on the prophetic saying, 'I see that Satan from among the Jinn and the humans have fled when 'Umar arrived'.

They claim that the Prophet (sws) related music with Satan and thus expressed his dislike for it. We understand that the sentence is only expressive of sarcasm, which he used to express the harshness of 'Umar's disposition. If the words are taken in their literal meaning then one wonders what explanation is to be given for the presence of the Prophet (sws), 'A'ishah (rta) and Abu Bakr (rta). 20. This is the well acknowledged meaning of the word. The word has been used in this implication before and after the advent of Islam. Imra' Al-Qays says: (No worry if I have grown sorrowful. How many delicate singing slave girls did I employ on playing a Kiran. They had such musical instruments in their hands which on being stirred by the hands gave heavy sound that spread through the whole band of troops.) 21. Dr Jawwad 'Ali, *Al-Mufassal fi Tarikh Al-'Arab Qabl Al-Islam*, 2nd ed., vol. 5, (Baghdad: Maktabah Al-Nahdah, 1978), p. 122 22. Ibn Kathir, *Tafsir*, vol. 3, (Lahore: Amjad Academy, 1982), p. 187 Article Reference: Al-Mawrid, Institute of Islamic Sciences

Further Discussion Regarding Music

We understand that some of the Muslims scholars of the past understood some Qur'anic words to be referring to music. Based on their interpretation of the Qur'anic references they maintained that it is prohibited in Islam. They also present these narratives to support their view. If it were the Hadith only then we have many other more reliable narratives that prove the allowance of music. The scholars of the science of Hadith consider most of the narratives that are often presented to establish the prohibition of music as Da'if (i.e. weak) and unreliable. Some of these scholars declare that there is no Sahih Hadith in the entire corpus of the Hadith literature that proves the prohibition of music. Our approach to religious matters is a little different.

We do not think it appropriate to draw conclusions from individual narratives. Rather, all the individual narratives should be studied in the light of the Qur'an. Our scholars have studied all the sources of religious knowledge and tried to determine the status of music in Islam. Their research has led them to the conclusion that music is not prohibited in itself. The Islamic Shari'ah (i.e. Law) does not forbid it. One can use the musical tones in hymns, encomia, odes or tragedy, epic and comedic poems. However, if any of these literary poetical compositions contain any polytheistic, atheistic or any such subject matter that promotes immorality and unethical behavior then of course they must be condemned and rendered unallowable.

Thus, only the content of the literature recited is to be condemned not the art of music itself. If the content of the poems is endorsed by the Shari'ah and does not offend moral values then music can be used in all such communications such as poetry, prose, oratory, writings and recital. If the message conveyed through the rendered contents does not conform to the religious and moral principles of Islam then all such indulgences shall necessarily be forbidden... For example, if a poem written in praise of a messenger of God is contaminated by verses communicative of polytheistic ideas then that poem is to be forbidden, not the writing of poems itself. Similarly, songs that contain immoral utterances should be condemned. However this is merely because the contents of these literary genres contain debauchery and the literary activity itself cannot be prohibited based on this. Still however, if any such permissible thing is

necessarily associated with a moral evil, it can be temporarily banned in order to block the way for that evil.

Let us start with the Qur'anic verse you have quoted and which is often presented to prove the illegality of music.

There are some who buy "frivolous talk" so that they, without knowledge, lead men away from the path of God and hold it (i.e. the verses of God) up to ridicule. For these there shall be shameful punishment. When our verses are read out to them they turn their backs in scorn as though they never heard them. As if their ears contained deafness. Proclaim a woeful punishment to them. But those that embrace faith and do good works shall have gardens of delight, where they shall dwell forever. This promise of the Almighty shall be fulfilled and He is the Mighty the Wise One. - Luqman 31:6-9

We will study the verse keeping it in its proper context and according to the classical Arabic language in which the Qur'an was revealed. No scholar has authority over Qur'anic assertions. The key words in this verse used to infer prohibition are "lahw al Hadith" (i.e. idle/frivolous talk). This is an accusative compound word composed of the words "lahw" and "al-Hadith." The word "lahw" connotes something that is used as a distraction (via amusement or entertainment) and which diverts you from meaningful activities.

The author of *Lisaan al `Arab* writes:

"Lahw" is something you indulge in and entertain with, and your occupation in desire and show of delight and the like. (15/258) Allamah Raghīb Asfahaani the author of "Mufradaat" writes: "Lahw" is something which forces you ignore what is important to you and what (meaningful work) you intend to do. (al-Mufradaat al Qur'an p:455) The word Hadith means "something new" or a piece of news. *Lisaan al Arab* reads: The word Hadith connotes what is new among things and (also) a news." (4/133) *Aqrab al Mawaarid* reads: The word al-Hadith connotes the new or the news/narrative. (1/170) According to the lexicographers the phrase can be taken to connote the following things:

A plaything Something that makes you forgetful of meaningful activity Evil thing

Commentators have differed a lot on the meaning and implication of the phrase. Different people have suggested different things including singing, musical instruments, polytheism, evil talk, something that hinders you from the way of God and so on.

A careful study of the exegetical literature in this regard reveals that Abdullah Bin Masuood and Abdullah Ibn Abbaas took these words to connote singing. Jabir, `Ikramah, Saeed Bin Jubair, Mujahid, Makhool, Amr Ibn Shoab, Ali Ibn Bazeemah also hold the same view. Hassan Basari is reported to have said that these words refer to musical instruments. Zahhaak said that these refer to polytheistic activity whereas Qataadah opined that these refer to evil talk.

Ibn Jarir Tabari has recorded almost all these sayings and then gives his own interpretation in the following words: And the correct view in this regard is that these words imply every such activity that can hinder you from the way of God and listening to that which has been prohibited by God and His Messenger. This I say because God has not mentioned any specific things rather He used a comprehensive expression "lahw al Hadith." Therefore this is a general directive unless and until some other evidence proves specification. Singing and polytheism are also one of the implied meanings.

(21/74) Allamah Zamakhshari and Imam Razi have also given almost the same meaning.

"Lahw" includes every evil thing that makes you unmindful of the good and purposeful activities. And "Lahw al Hadith" would include things like spending nights in listening and narrating stories and baseless narratives, silly talks, joking and laughter, purposeless and nonsense conversation, singing and learning music and the like. (Al-Kashaaf 3:496-98)

"Lahw al Hadith" means abandoning wisdom and indulging in some other evil talks. (Raazi, al-Tafseer al Kabir 25/140)

Keeping in view the above explanation we can safely conclude that we cannot declare music haraam on the basis of the words "Lahw al Hadith" occurring in the Holy Qur'an. The usage in the Qur'an does not accept this interpretation of the word. The word Lahw has been used in many other places in the Qur'an. A study of the context of the verses where the word has been used reveals that nowhere in the Qur'an does the word specifically connote "singing or playing music."

Consider the following Qur'anic usages:

This life of the world is but a pastime and a game. Lo! The home of the Hereafter that is Life, if they but knew. - Al Ankaboot 29:64

And they say: True life is only our life of the world, and we shall not be raised again. If you could see when they will be set before their Lord! He will say: Is not this real? They will reply: of course, by our Lord! This is really happening to us. He will say: Taste now the retribution for that you used to reject. They indeed are losers who denied their meeting with Allah until, when the hour will come upon them suddenly, they will cry: Alas for us, that we neglected it! They will be bearing upon their back their burdens. Beware, evil is the burden that which they will bear! And this life of the world is but a pastime and a sport. Far better is the abode of the Hereafter for those who are God conscious. Would not you understand? - Al An'am 6:29-32

And leave those who take their religion for a pastime and a jest, and who are deceived by the life of the world. - Al An'am 6:70

And the dwellers of the Fire will call the dwellers of the Garden; bestow on us some water or some of that with which God has provided you. They will reply: He has forbidden both to disbelievers. The ones who took their religion for a sport and pastime, and who were utterly deceived by the life of the world. Therefore, this day we will ignore them even as they did disregard the meeting of this Day and as they used to deny Our revelations. - Al A'raf 7:50-51

Believers, when the call is made for the prayer of the day of Jumu'ah, haste towards remembrance of God and abandon your trading. That is better for you if you know. When the prayer is over, disperse in the land and seek of God's bounty, and remember God much, so that you may prosper. [On the contrary the attitude of these weak Muslims shows that] when they see some merchandise or interesting thing they break away to it and leave you standing. Tell them that what is with God is better than pastime and than merchandise, and God is the best of providers. - Al Jumu'ah 62:9-11

If we replace the word "Lahw al Hadith" with the word "singing or music" in all the above passages we will see that it does not fit in. Therefore, we cannot say that the word has been specifically used to connote music in verse 31:6.

If properly studied in the light of the context in which the verse occurs, the common use of the word in the Qur'an and the principles of Arabic language the word obviously means all things that have the potential to misguide people, which the miscreants were spreading through the masses in order to divert people's attention from the Qur'anic message.

Maulana Amin Ahsan Islahi writes: The compound words "Lahw al Hadith" are structured exactly the same way as the expression "zukhruf al Qaul". In this context the word has been used in contrast with Qur'anic verses. Thus the words connote all the activities that the miscreants would spread among the masses in order to divert their attention from the Qur'an. The Holy Qur'an aimed to bring the realities of life before the eyes of people but its opponents were out to keep them indulged in the nonsense they were engrossed in.

The verse alludes to this state of affairs and the words express astonishment. The implication is that God has revealed a Book of wisdom for the guidance of the people but most of them would prefer nonsense that they have been engaged in. These indulgences only match their evil natures and confirm their deviations. The miscreants put their efforts in this way merely because they want to keep the people away from the path of God despite the fact that they have no foundation to verify the way they themselves are treading and are invite others to follow it leaving God out of their concern. They are daring enough to hold in ridicule the verses of God and fabricate tons of lies to establish their claims. They will be put through a very shameful punishment. [Tadabbur al Qur'an 6/123]

The mischief-makers might have offered oration, games (like gambling), recitation of poetry and musical shows etc. to distract people from the Qur'anic message. These are the only favorite pastimes in that culture. Although all these forms of art are basically allowable, nonetheless, they can never be allowed in distracting people from the Qur'an. Every God conscious person is expected to personally avoid this abuse of the arts and to create the same awareness in others as well.

Now I would like to mention some of the narratives where music has been allowed by the Prophet (sws):

A'ishah (rta) narrates that once Abu Bakr (rta) came to her on the day of Id-al-Fitr or Id-al Adha while the Prophet (sws) was present. There were two female singers with her, singing the songs which Ansar had sung on the day of Buath. Abu Bakr remarked twice, "Why these satanic instruments?" The Prophet heard him and said to Abu Bakr, "Let them sing for every nation has an Id (i.e. festival) and this day is our Id."

Narrated Umm-i-Salamah: A slave girl belonging to Hassan Bin Thabit (rta) came to us on the "Id day. Her hair was unkempt and she carried a tambourine and she was singing

(some song). Umm-i-Salamah rebuked her. But the Holy Prophet (sws) said to her, "Ummi-i-Salamah, leave her (sing and rejoice). Certainly every nation has an "Id (i.e. festival) and this day is our "Id." (Mu'jam al-Kabir, No: 558)

Narrated Al-Sa'ib Bin Yadheed: A woman came to the Holy Prophet (sws). He asked "A"ishah (rta), "Do you know her?" "No, oh Prophet (sws) of God" she replied. "This is the singer of such and such tribe. Do you want her to sing to you?" so the woman sang for her.[3] (Sunan al-Bahaqi al-Kubra, No: 8940)

I do not find it hard to see that in the above narratives music is not employed to announce a Nikah ceremony, but rather, is purely for entertainment purposes. How to reconcile between the narratives that make us believe that music is forbidden and the ones where it is depicted as allowable? We understand that the Holy Prophet (sws) is reported to have rendered music an objectionable activity in a specific context. A study of the Prophetic sayings on the topic evidently proves that the Prophet (sws) commanded the believers refrain from such forms of music that involve immoral activities such as polytheism, drinking and nudity.

Idolaters of pre Islamic Arabia would use music in their worship rituals. Dr. Jawwad Ali writes:

Arabs of the days of ignorance would use singing in their worship rituals to express gladness they felt while worshipping their gods and to earn closeness of those of their gods who, they thought, could be pleased through these songs. Commentators of the Holy Qur'an claim that the polytheists of Arabia would circumambulate the House of God whistling and clapping. Relying on this we can say that the Arabs had introduced a form of singing in the ritual of circumambulation. ("Al-Mufassal Fi Tarikh-al-Arab" vol. 5, p. 111)

We know that the basic mission of the Prophet Muhammad (sws) was to uproot all forms of polytheism. For that very reason he prohibited all such activities on the basis of the prohibition found in the Qur'an for the associated polytheistic activities or its manifestation through any medium. The most prominent thing in this regard was sculptures and paintings of the gods. Therefore, the Prophet (sws) forbade making sculptures and painting such pictures. Similarly he stopped all forms of music, which were used in idolatrous worship rituals.

The Holy Prophet (sws) also prohibited music played in gatherings where people would gather together for drinking and merry making. Hadith literature, books on history and classical Arabic poetry offer sufficient evidence to the fact that at that time some forms of music were used in such gatherings.. .

Therefore we hold that the view of the scholars who understand the narratives prohibiting music referring to that kind of music that involves polytheism, drinking and nudity etc. is correct. These are crimes of first degree in Islam and anything that happens to promote these should be considered unallowable. Vulgar songs and songs expressive of polytheistic ideas and the like must always be considered immoral activities and should not be allowed under banner of entertainment programs. However, music in itself is not to be considered haraam for the Shari'ah has never declared it to be.

Authenticity of Ahadith About Music

Sahih Bukhari Volume 7, Book 69, Number 494v: Narrated Abu 'Amir or Abu Malik

Al-Ash'ari that he heard the Prophet saying, "From among my followers there will be some people who will consider illegal sexual intercourse, the wearing of silk, the drinking of alcoholic drinks and the use of musical instruments, as lawful. And there will be some people who will stay near the side of a mountain and in the evening their shepherd will come to them with their sheep and ask them for something, but they will say to him, 'Return to us tomorrow.' Allah will destroy them during the night and will let the mountain fall on them, and He will transform the rest of them into monkeys and pigs and they will remain so till the Day of Resurrection. "

The above Hadith as narrated by al Bukhari is not fulfilling the requirements of the Sahih in al Bukhari's collection.

Al Bukhari in Hadith al Ma'azif himself narrated the Hadith to be of a broken chain of narrators in which there is a gap between al Bukhari and the second narrator, so he drops the first narrator in his chain. That is called Mu'allaq. Some scholars tried to connect the chain through other means like when ibn Hajar did in his dissertation (connecting what is disconnected) in which he connected the Isnad of this Hadith. But still, one of the main narrators whose name is Hisham ibn Ammar as profiled in Tahthib at-Tahthib by ibn Hajar is not reliable enough for some scholars to be a source of a narration that depends on somebody like him.

Regarding Hisham the narrator: . The following extracts have been taken from a very well known book on the subject. [Tahdheeb al Kamaal volume 30 page 242 and onward under the entry on Hisham bin Ammar] Abu Dawood said Abu Ayyub (i) is better than him (Hisham). He (Hishaam) has narrated four hundred Ahadith all of Musnad which have absolutely no basis (that is, hadith which are not true)" Saalih Bin Muhammad al Asadi said he (Hishaam) used to take money for narrating hadith". Abdullah Bin Mohammad Bin Sayyaar said that he Hisham used to - - and he used to take a dirham for reporting two pages of hadith". Abu Bakr al Maroozi said that Ahmad Bin Hanbal mentioned Hisham Bin Ammar and said he was reckless/impetuous and feeble-minded.

Following One of the Four Imams & the Opinion regarding Music QUESTION As far as I know that all four Imams consider any type of singing and musical instrument as haraam. I also know that you have to follow at least one Imam, if possible, in totality. Does this mean that you do not agree with any one of them regarding singing? Or I am wrong about following of any of the four imams is necessary?

Answer: There are a few points that require some clarification on the issue: Firstly, a Muslim is not bound by the Shari`ah to follow any other individual except for the Prophet (pbuh). A person may disagree with any one or all of the four more well known Muslim jurists. Secondly, besides the Prophet (pbuh) no one else - not even the most respected scholars of Islam - holds the position, which commands total or even partial submission from others. It is only the position of the prophets of God, as representatives of God to the humankind, which demands that others submit to their directives and teachings. Thirdly, all Muslim scholars have presented their understanding of the directives of Islam and in the light of their respective understandings, have placed the various actions in the categories of Halaal, Haraam, Makrooh etc. This placement and understanding is based on specific verses of the Qur'an and/or on teachings ascribed to the Prophet (pbuh). Obviously, if a person's understanding or interpretation of a Qur'anic verse or of a saying ascribed to the Prophet (pbuh) differs from that of another person, then, as a corollary, there will exist a difference of opinion regarding the directives derived from such Qur'anic verse or saying ascribed to the Prophet (pbuh). Our difference of opinion with the four highly respected Muslim jurists should be seen in the light of the foregoing clarifications. -----



Illuminati Confessions

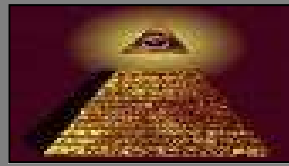
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 81-90

Charges Against Vatican and Jesuit Order Listed in "Almanac of Evil" (2/16/2007)



Charges Against Vatican And Jesuit Order Listed In 'Almanac of Evil' Defendants in this quasi-legal document still in the court of public opinion include Pope Benedict XVI and the Black Pope, Jesuit Gen. Fr. Peter Hans Kolvenbach. 15 Feb 2007

By Greg Szymanski

A group of American Christians are calling for justice against the Vatican-led New World Order. Their legal demands, contained in what they call "The Almanac of Evil", are outlined at www.one-faith-of-god.org, listing their concerns in accordance with international treaties and international law.

The group's charges against the Vatican and Jesuit order include but are not restricted to prostitution, trafficking of prohibited narcotics, money laundering, murder, political assassination, fraud, pedophile rings, institutional incest, arms trade, as well as crimes against humanity including but not restricted to genocide, sadistic torture, germ warfare, ritual and satanic murder and cannibalism, child slavery, general slavery and wholesale destruction and suppression of human history, knowledge and wisdom.

The defendants listed in this quasi-legal document, a document still remaining in the court of public opinion, include:

1. Pope Benedict XVI, also known as Joseph Alois Ratzinger;
2. Cardinal William Levada, Prefect of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith

and all officials and staff of what if formerly known as the Supreme Sacred Congregation of the Holy Office, formerly known as the Supreme Sacred Congregation of the Roman and Universal Inquisition;

3. The remaining Heads of departments including all officials of the Roman Curia, otherwise known as The Holy See, otherwise known as the Vatican;

4. All regional Cardinals, archbishops and bishops not attached to the Curia;

5. All heads of orders of Priests. Nuns and Monks.

It must be emphasized that the allegations contained within this lengthy 21 Chapter document still await just and honest legal jurists around the world to bring these charges before a recognized and honest legal tribunal, if one still exists.

According to the authors of the document, it should also be emphasized "the presentation of these charges and their execution in accordance with national and international law shall be applied in the context of the warrants as listed in this, the Supreme Bible of God."

The following is a compilation of charges taken from what has been entitled "The Almanac of Evil", listing charges against the Vatican and Jesuit Order from 1900-2000.

The Arctic Beacon further asks the head of any organizations in the Roman Catholic Church named in the "Almanac of Evil" to respond to the charges openly in a public forum instead of hiding behind an evil veil. Further, it would be quite interesting to hear from the Black Pope and the Jesuit Gen. Fr. Peter Hans Kolvenbach regarding the following charges listed in the "Almanac of Evil":

The following charges are alleged:

1. Of ongoing identity fraud: (1900-2000 CE): That for the unbroken period of one hundred years from 1900 to 2000 that the criminal organisation known as Christianity, also known as The Roman Catholic Church, also known as the Vatican, also known as the Holy See did deliberately and knowingly commit identity fraud by claiming to be an organisation of goodness, piety and holiness following the teachings of Jesus Christ when its purpose for existence and ongoing function is the complete opposite by being the oldest continuous order of Satanists of human history involved in human sacrifice and cannibalism whose true objectives have always been the suppression of spiritual enlightenment, healing, wisdom and knowledge and including the ongoing suppression of human civilization through the promotion of war, disease, famine, slavery, corruption and spiritual enslavement of as many souls as possible.

2. Of moral indecency and depravity: (1900 - 2000 CE): That descendents of the House of Ananus and elite Sadducee Jewish families, being the controlling families of Christianity did continue to undertake the worship of satanic demons, human sacrifice and cannibalism under the guise of the "High Mass" of their religion called Christianity. That on more than once occasion, such rituals as the pinnacle of Christianity did include infanticide, drug consumption and frenzied sexual acts in major Christian churches consistent with the ancient rites of satanic Judaism practiced for over three thousand years prior.

3. Of obstructing the basic values and rights of human beings for the purpose of slave trade: (1900 - 2000 CE): That during the first twenty years of this century the Roman

Catholic Church did maintain the legitimacy of slavery as law in the official Corpus Iuris Canonici (Canon Law), based on the Decretum Gratiani, and Nova Compilatio decretalium (New Compilation of Decretals) which became the official law of the Church since Pope Gregory IX in 1227. Furthermore, that this law enabled slave traders during the first twenty years of this century to be free of any charge of heresy (therefore loss of property) as well as ensure their protected by church law. That this law promoting the international slave trade by the Catholic Church was only repealed in the 20th Century on, May 27, 1917.

4. Of publishing a false statement for the purpose of concealment of status: (1900 to present day) That the Catholic Church, more specifically the Jesuit Order has maintained countless false statements and documents pertaining to the status of Joseph Stalin. That Fr. Joseph Stalin S.J. was a trained, dedicated and fully ordained Catholic priest of the Jesuit order, who was recruited for a historic mission in his final year at the seminary in 1899. That in addition to failing to recognize Fr Joseph Stalin S. J. Furthermore, that the Jesuit Order did permit Fr Stalin to marry not once but twice, while remaining a fully ordained priest. That for his entire life until his death, there is no indication that Fr Joseph Stalin S. J. was ever defrocked as a priest.

5. Of association/membership to a criminal organisation: (1903 - 1914 CE) That the person known as Pope Pius X, also known as St. Pius X, also known as "Ignis ardens", the 103rd Pope according to the prophecy of St Malachy, was both a member and leader of an organisation known as "Christianity" first established and subsequently maintained for the sole purpose of organized criminal enterprise. That in his capacity of leader of this organized criminal enterprise did direct for numerous criminal acts to be undertaken including, but not limited to: murder, fraud, extortion, prostitution, drug trade, pedophile rings, arms trade, kidnapping, rape, guerilla warfare and lowering of public morals.

6. Of publishing false statements for the suppression of freedoms and democracy (1907) That Pope Pius X, also known as St. Pius X did publish the Papal Bull Pascendi and decree Lamentabili attacking both modernism and the concepts of constitutional democracy and human rights. That these statements were false in their assumptions and deliberately designed to maintain suppression of the rights of hundreds of millions of people.

7. Of establishing an unlawful enterprise for the purpose of crime: (1907-1990's) That Jesuit Superior General Franz Xavier Wernz did arrange for funding and formation of the Communist Party and Regime of Russia. That Jesuit priest Fr. Joseph Stalin S.J. was recruited to represent the interests of the Catholic Church. That the initial purpose of the Communist Party was the suppression of democratic ideals, the establishment of a centralist controlled society, the elimination of the Russian orthodox church and noble families and the promotion of Catholic Church.

8. Of inciting the conditions for violence and confrontation: (1904-1914) That the Catholic Church through its agents and the Jesuits did make available funds through attractive loans through its banks to Russia, Germany and France for the manufacture of armaments by companies it also nominally controlled. That such aggressive arms build up did oblige Great Britain to also invest in its own arms development, thereby creating a European arms race. At the same time the Jesuits did encourage, support and provide guidance to the development of clear strategic plans for each major country including the German Schlieffen Plan (1905) of attacking France and Russia at once, the French Plan XV (1903) outlining a purely defensive wall approach to the German-French border and Russia's Plan XIX assuming battle against Austria-Hungary and Germany.

9. Of political assassination for the purpose of inciting conflict (1912) That the Vatican did provide material support and funding through The Sicilian Mafia to the Serbian

nationalist group Crna Ruka to Col. Dragutin Dimitrijevi?. That as a result, they also began referring to themselves as the "Black Hand", a famous code name used by the Mafia. That in 1913, the Vatican did order the Mafia, who in turn set in motion the political assassination of Austrian Archduke Franz Ferdinand on June 28, 1914.

10. Of crimes against humanity (1914-1918) That following the Assassination of Austrian Archduke Franz Ferdinand, the catholic Church did press each strategic player towards war, in spite of hesitancy by all parties concerning the wisdom of such action. That Austria-Hungary did in fact hesitate for 3 weeks against aggressive action until finally the Jesuit influence did successful get the infamous "July Ultimatum" to Serbia sent. July 23 1914. That upon the ultimatum being sent, the Jesuits did recommend to the Russian Tsar Nicholas II through one of the most infamous Jesuit court confessors of history Fr Grigori Yefimovich Rasputin S. J. Not only did Rasputin recommend the immediate mobilization of Russian forces but later they be personally led by the Tsar himself, condemning the forces to a snails pace of mobilization.

That as a result of these and other clear and deliberate actions, the Roman Catholic Church did instigate the terrible deaths of tens of millions of people in a War that crippled the rise of democracy and humanistic values for decades. That the actions of the Vatican, the Pope and the Catholic Church were deliberate calculated and designed to inflict great misery and evil. That because of their actions, at the conclusion of the War, the Vatican was specifically and deliberately excluded from even attending the Treaty of Versailles as well as entry or even observer status to the League of Nations.

11. Of receiving and trading the proceeds of crime relating to drug trade: (1900 - 2000) That for the century of (1900 - 2000) the Catholic church through the Jesuits as the founders of the East-Asia opium/heroin international drug trade and the Vatican as the founders of the South American Cocaine drug trade did receive the equivalent of over \$50 billion (2006 US equivalent dollars) in payments representing royalties for the successful trade of opium, heroin, cocaine and other narcotics through the continued development of a global market of drug addicts with particular focus on Western democratic nations, especially the United States.

12. Of establishing and unlawful/immoral enterprise for the purpose of Crime: (1913) That catholic and Jesuit related interests to conspire to generate currency destabilization across America so that the American government did create The Federal Reserve System via the Federal Reserve Act of December 23rd, 1913. That the Federal Reserve Bank was, is and remains a private and secret institution, largely above the law, controlled by European banks which in turn are controlled by the Jesuits. That the "The Fed" continues to usurp the rights of the people of the United States to mint their own currency. That "The Fed" as a private company has sold and continues to sell in cycles the American people its own currency at exorbitant interest rates. That this extortion of the American people remains the primary source of America's multi-trillion dollar national debt to organisations controlled by the Catholic Church.

13. Of inciting violence and political revolution (1917-18): That the Catholic Church under the control of the Jesuits did fund, organize and execute the political upheaval resulting in the February revolution of Russia and the overthrow of Tsar Nicholas II. That the Catholic Church even arranged the safe passage of Vladamir Lenin and other exiled revolutionaries from Switzerland across the battle lines of World War I on a train flying the official colours of the Pope and the Vatican. That the motive for returning Lenin to head the new government was the inability of Fr Stalin S.J. to gain sufficient control over factions amongst the revolutionaries at that time.

14. Of crimes against humanity: (1917-8) That the Catholic Church through the Jesuit

order did incite violence and riots across Russian communities in which over 60,000 Jews were killed in 530 Russian communities after political-religious uprising erupts aiming to "strike at the bourgeoisie and the Jews".

15. Of association/membership to a criminal organisation: (1914 - 1922 CE) That the person known as Pope Benedict XV, also known as "Religio depopulata", the 104th Pope according to the prophecy of St Malachy, was both a member and leader of an organisation known as "Christianity" first established and subsequently maintained for the sole purpose of organized criminal enterprise. That in his capacity of leader of this organized criminal enterprise did direct for numerous criminal acts to be undertaken including, but not limited to: murder, fraud, extortion, prostitution, drug trade, pedophile rings, arms trade, kidnapping, rape, guerilla warfare and lowering of public morals.

16. Of bribery and extortion for the purpose of extending crimes against humanity (1917) That Pope Benedict XV did commission and authorize Archbishop Pacelli, then papal nuncio (ambassador) also known later as Pope Pius XII, to Munich, Germany in May 1917 under the diplomatic guise to negotiate a Concordat (Treaty) with largely Protestant Germany. That to assist in negotiating such an agreement, the Pope did authorize the release of approximately 60 cases of Gold (over 1,000 gold bars) representing approximately \$80 to \$100 million (2006 US equivalent dollars) to travel with Archbishop Pacelli under the pretence of "60 cases of special foods for his delicate stomach". However, that these funds, originally themselves obtained through crime were to never intended for the support of failing German government and military, but as funds to support anti-Communist political movements and sympathizers. 17. Of historic profit from crimes against humanity (1914-1918): That the Catholic Church through its illegal operations and investments in arms and banking to fund the war did make a profit of approximately \$500 (US 2006 equivalent dollars) for every man, woman and child killed and/or murdered. That total blood money profits from causing the "Great War" in which at least 39,000,000 individuals died were around \$20 Billion (US 2006 equivalent dollars) making it the second most profitable criminal enterprise ever in terms of time and value ever undertaken by the Catholic Church in History, next to World War II.

18. Of inciting violence and racial hatred (1919-1958) That Archbishop Pacelli later Pope Pius XII did both write, act and behave in a manner of inciting violence, hatred and suppression of rights of individuals upon the basis of their religious, political and ethnic background including, but not restricted to: all black people, all ethnic jews, all orthodox christians and communists/socialists. That Archbishop Pacelli later Pope Pius XII did display not only a bitterness towards these groups, but an open hatred and violent anger consistent with their potential demise and/or suppression. That in reporting to the Vatican in 1919 concerning the German socialist revolution, Archbishop Pacelli later Pope Pius XII did write: "An army of employees were dashing to and fro, giving out orders, waving bits of paper, and in the midst of all this, a gang of young women, of dubious appearance, Jews like all the rest of them, hanging around in all the offices with provocative demeanor and suggestive smiles. The boss of this female gang was Levien's mistress, a young Russian woman, a Jew and a divorcee, who was in charge. And it was to her that the nunciature was obliged to pay homage in order to proceed. This Levien is a young man, about 30 or 35, also Russian and a Jew. Pale, dirty, with vacant eyes, hoarse voice, vulgar, repulsive, with a face that is both intelligent and sly."

That in 1919/1920, Archbishop Pacelli later Pope Pius XII did actively campaign to have black French troops removed from the Rhineland, convinced that they were "raping women and abusing children" - even though an independent inquiry sponsored by the U.S. Congress, of which Pacelli was aware, proved this allegation false.

That in 1943/1944, Pope Pius XII did specifically request the British Foreign Office that no Allied colored troops would be among the small number that might be garrisoned in

Rome after the occupation.

19. Of crimes against humanity: (1920-1975) That The Roman Catholic Church did force women who bore illegitimate children to live and work as virtual slaves in various church enterprises for profit including, but not restricted to the Magdalene Laundries and Magdalene asylums. That over 20,000 women were deliberately and consciously enslaved by the Catholic Bishops of Ireland and their clergy. Furthermore, that many hundreds of these women were systematically tortured, raped and sometimes murdered as mere sex slaves for many of the local priests and leaders of the church. That neither the Catholic Church of Ireland, nor the Vatican until this day have apologized, nor compensated families for such inhuman acts of barbarity.

20. Of establishing an unlawful enterprise for the purpose of crime (1920 - 1945): That Archbishop Pacelli later Pope Pius XII and the Jesuit order under the control of Superior General Wlodimir Ledochowski did help form the Deutsche Arbeiterpartei (German Workers' Party), abbreviated DAP, into the National Socialist German Workers' Party (NSDAP), also known as the Nazi Party as instructed to Adolf Hitler. That the initial purpose of the Nazi Party as formed by the Catholic Church was to (1) establish a pro-Catholic political party capable of defeating its opposition and gaining control of government; (2) establish a Concordant between the Catholic Church and the whole of Germany guaranteeing a massive financial pipeline in compensation for losing the Papal States; and (3) The elimination of all opposition including social reform/democratic minded groups, especially protestants, orthodox christians, communists and ethnic Jews. That Archbishop Pacelli (later Pope Pius XII) did mentor Hitler to join the DAP, did arrange for him to report to him regularly (at least each month, sometimes weekly) until Pacelli appointment of Vatican Cardinal Secretary of State in 1929 and did provide all the financial support and means for Hitler's rise to Chairman of the NSDAP in 28 July 1921. Furthermore, that Archbishop Pacelli did use the gold brought in to Germany in 1917 to help fund the rapid expansion of the Nazi Party, including its first reform as a paramilitary organization in 1921.

21. Of establishing an unlawful enterprise for the purpose of crime (1921 - 1945): That Archbishop Pacelli later Pope Pius XII on instructions from Superior General Wlodimir Ledochowski did instruct Adolf Hitler in 1921 to establish a paramilitary wing to the NSDAP to be known as the Sturmabteilung (SA) also known as Storm Troopers. That Jesuit priests did train the first recruits of the SA in espionage, counter intelligence, assassination and propaganda. That the purpose of the SA was to assist in the control of organized protests, riots, intimidation of opponents and political assassinations.

22. Of association/membership to a criminal organisation: (1922 - 1939 CE) That the person known as Pope Pius XI, also known as "Fides intrepida", the 105th Pope according to the prophecy of St Malachy, was both a member and leader of an organisation known as "Christianity" first established and subsequently maintained for the sole purpose of organized criminal enterprise. That in his capacity of leader of this organized criminal enterprise did direct for numerous criminal acts to be undertaken including, but not limited to: murder, fraud, extortion, prostitution, drug trade, pedophile rings, arms trade, kidnapping, rape, guerilla warfare and lowering of public morals.

23. Of publishing a false statement for the purpose of moral depravity and crimes against humanity (1924): That upon Adolf Hitler being imprisoned, Superior General Wlodimir Ledochowski of the Jesuit Order did instruct Father Bernhardt Staempfle S.J. to write Mein Kampf ("My Struggle"), to brief Hitler on its contents, attribute him to its authorship and ensure its mass publication.

24. Of political assassination (1924): That Jesuit Superior General Wlodimir Ledochowski did order Fr. Joseph Stalin S. J. to murder the leader of Communist Russia on January 21, 1924, aged 53. That Fr. Stalin did act to protect his position and mission as General Secretary of the Communist Party upon the insistence of

Lenin that he be removed. That not only did Stalin have Lenin poisoned, but that he did spread rumours upon his ascendancy to absolute power that Lenin has been mentally unwell for the last few years of his reign and had even died from Syphilis.

25. Of establishing an unlawful enterprise for the purpose of crime: (1928) Opus Dei ("The Work of God") was founded in Spain in 1928 priest Josemaría Escrivá, also known as Saint Josemaría Escrivá. That Pope Pius XI did establish Opus Dei as a specific order initially for Spain and Portugal (1) for the funding and training of fascist rebels on behalf of the Vatican; And (2) a priesthood dedicated to the elimination of communism and the spread democratic ideals. That Jesuit Superior General Włodimir Ledóchowski did approve and permit their formation given the inability for the Jesuit order at the time to effectively operate in Spain.

26. Of establishing an unlawful enterprise for the purpose of crime (1929 - 1945): That Superior General Włodimir Ledóchowski through his Jesuit emissaries did instruct Adolf Hitler in 1929 to reform a section of the Sturmabteilung (SA) also known as Storm Troopers into Schutzstaffel also known as the "SS". That unlike the SA that was staffed by variously skilled persons, the Jesuits instructed Hitler that the SS was to be a most secret organization of personal bodyguards and elite, staffed with and controlled by actual Jesuit priests. That SS officers would be conferred by the authority of the Jesuits and the power of the Pope with the powers of Catholic priesthood. Furthermore, that the SS priests were to be embedded across the organisation to ensure strict control and prevent dissention. That in exchange, the Jesuits did agree to personally fund its implementation as well as introduce its substantial business funds and industry interests into Germany. That on January 6, 1929 Adolf Hitler appointed Heinrich Himmler to oversee the project. 27. Of heresy for the purpose of inhuman, depraved satanic objectives: (1929-1945) That the secret agreement, by Superior General Włodimir Ledóchowski and later confirmed by Pope Pius XII upon his ascension to the throne, that SS officers of the Nazis were given the spiritual powers of Jesuit priests did represent a supreme heresy of Catholic doctrine and faith, against all spiritual teaching. That many of the SS officers were married. Furthermore, that by 1939 and upon the power of the Pope, these actions of conferring priestly powers to SS officers active in the Final Solution was in full knowledge of their orders and acts of barbarity and inhumanity. That the very purpose of conferring powers of priesthood of SS officers was precisely to make sure that all human sacrifice through the death camps was consistent with the High Mass of Satanism of the Roman Catholic Church.

28. Of publishing a false statement and establishing an unlawful enterprise for the purpose of Crime (1929): That the Vatican having promoted and supported the career of Benito Mussolini was granted upon his election as Prime Minister a formal treaty known as the Lateran Treaty which (1) created the state of the Vatican City and guaranteed full and independent sovereignty to the Holy See; (2) That the pope was pledged to perpetual neutrality in international relations and to abstention from mediation to a controversy except when specifically requested by all parties; (3) a concordat establishing Catholicism as the religion of Italy; (4) a financial arrangement awarding money to the Holy See in settlement of all its claims against Italy arising from the loss of temporal power in 1870; and (5) to redefine the canon sin of usury, to not mean gains from money lending, but rather simply profiting "exorbitantly", thereby enabling the spiritual and legal framework for establishing a bank completely controlled by the Catholic Church. That in spite of Mussolini being known as both a mass murderer, fascist and war criminal, the Vatican has continued to main the legitimacy of these treaties to the present day. That the agreement effectively made the Vatican a separate state in the middle of Italy and free to continue to operate under diplomatic immunity.

29. Of establishing an unlawful enterprise for the purpose of crime and funding criminal activity (1929 to present day): That upon the securing of diplomatic immunity of the Vatican, Pope Pius IX did immediately authorize the establishment of the Istituto

per le Opere di Religione (IOR) or Institute for Religious Works, also known as the Vatican Bank. That under the protection of the Lateran treaty of war criminal Mussolini, the Catholic Church did establish the first bank in history: that had full diplomatic immunity, that was complete controlled by a major religion and did not have to disclose its banking records, nor charter. That the purpose of the Vatican Bank upon its formation were: (1) To fund criminal enterprises including war, terrorism, drug trade expansion, assassination, and revolution; (2) To invest in industries that promote social breakdown and dependence including arms trade, drug trade and media (3) To launder the profits of various branches of the Catholic Church including the Mafia (established by the Vatican in 1870), the Nazis (established by the Vatican in 1921), the Jesuits and other criminal enterprises controlled by the Catholic Church including the Federal Reserve Bank System of the United States (1913).

30. Of obtaining property by deception (1933 to present) That the Roman Catholic Church of Germany has received and continues to receive payments by the taxpayers of Germany equating to a church tax consistent with the terms of a Concordant signed by Adolf Hitler and Pope Pius XI immediately upon Hitler gaining control of Germany. That the historic claim of these taxes date back to Aristocratic tributes to Rome in light of the loss of the Papal States under Napoleon in the 19th Century. That these payments to the Vatican have remained intact and have consistently been paid since 1933 before World War II, during World War II, during the split of Germany and Communism and now under the unification of Germany. That these payments constitute the obtaining of property by deception in claiming the Roman Catholic Church to be both an institution of public good and a lawful organisation. The the total property earned by this criminal organization by stealing from the taxpayers of Germany since 1933 is between \$20 and \$50 Billion (2006 US equivalent dollars).

31. Of receiving and trading the proceeds of crime: (1933 - 1945) That the Catholic church by authority, knowledge and control of Pope Pius XII did conspire and receive in excess of \$10 billion (2006 equivalent US dollars) in payments from the National Socialist Workers Party of Germany, otherwise known as the Nazis in exchanged for their moral and logistical support concerning the policies of the Nazis towards ethnic cleansing and genocide.

32. Of crimes against humanity for the purpose of hiding and trading the proceeds of crime (1934 to present day): That Swiss Catholics did enable a law to be passed in 1934 making the disclosure of Swiss Bank accounts a serious crime. That the purposes of this corrupt and inhuman law were to: (1) Enable money funneled in and out of the Catholic Church via the Vatican Bank to be transferred to a safe haven for further distribution; (2) To provide a specific second funnel for repatriation of profits for American Catholic influenced companies from Germany; (3) Provide a second safe point and level of money laundering for criminal finance should the Vatican Bank ever be compromised or disrupted.

33. Of establishing an unlawful enterprise for the purpose of crime and violence (1936): That the Catholic Church through the influence of Opus Dei did form and fund the Nationalist movement aimed at fermenting Civil War in Spain and the appointment of Francisco Franco as Dictator. Furthermore, that the Catholic Church did arrange for substantial funds to be sent in his support from Jesuit controlled banks in London and Lisbon. Furthermore, that military support was provided through Mussolini and Hitler to ensure the democratic rebels were crushed by 1939.

34. Of one of the greatest crimes against humanity: (1939-1945) That the Catholic Church through its deliberate placement of key figures including loyal Catholics Mussolini, Hitler, Franco and Fr Stalin S.J. and through its financing of a second European arms race including the deliberate extension of the war is directly and ultimately responsible for the deaths of in excess of 63,000,000 people between 1939 and 1945. What is of supreme depravity and inhumanity is that this was done by an

organization that maintains the façade of being a "good" religion headed by a position known as "his holiness". Furthermore, that the Catholic Church did profit on this terrible act of evil.

35. Of historic profit from crimes against humanity (1939-1945): That the Catholic Church through its deliberate commencement of World War II, the establishment and funding of Mussolini, Hitler, Franco and Fr Stalin S,J. and its illegal operations and investments in arms and banking to fund the war did make a profit of approximately \$1,500 (US 2006 equivalent dollars) for every man, woman and child killed and/or murdered. That total blood money profits for the Vatican and Jesuits from causing World War II in which at least 63,000,000 individuals died were around \$94.5 Billion (US 2006 equivalent dollars) making it the most profitable criminal enterprise ever in terms of time and value ever undertaken by the Catholic Church in History.

36. Of association/membership to a criminal organisation: (1939 - 1958 CE) That the person known as Pope Pius XII, also known as "Pastor angelicus", the 106th Pope according to the prophecy of St Malachy, was both a member and leader of an organisation known as "Christianity" first established and subsequently maintained for the sole purpose of organized criminal enterprise. That in his capacity of leader of this organized criminal enterprise did direct for numerous criminal acts to be undertaken including, but not limited to: murder, fraud, extortion, prostitution, drug trade, pedophile rings, arms trade, kidnapping, rape, guerilla warfare and lowering of public morals.

37. Of the single greatest crime against humanity in the history of all humanity: (1939-1945) That Pope Pius XII with the full knowledge and tacit support of Jesuit Superior-General Wlodimir Ledochowski did hand to the Hitler and Himmler a complete blueprint for the systematic elimination of key non-Catholic minorities across Europe as well as the establishment of death camps for their murder. Furthermore, the Pope did instruct that ethnic Jews and other heretics were not simply to be murdered, but ritually sacrificed by being burnt alive, consistent with church law on the penalty of heresy. That this plan was to commence immediately and be overseen by the full Jesuit ordained priests of the SS. This plan was called the Final Solution. As a result of the specific orders by Pope Pius XII, the German command devised an ingenious method of rendering Jews and other heretics unconscious through gas chambers within a matter of a couple of minutes using Zyklon-B produced by Catholic Pharmaceutical company Bayer. Victims were then restrained unconscious on stretchers and carted to massive furnaces in which they were placed fully alive, whereupon they would awaken screaming as they were burnt alive in the furnace. Contrary to the military fraud perpetrated by Allies commanders loyal to the Vatican, the death camps were established as early as 1940, at least two full years prior to what was claimed at Nuremberg. Furthermore, the camps did not cease sacrificing human beings being burnt alive until 1945.

That the single purpose of the death camp ovens was not to dispose of bodies but to specifically burn people alive, consistent with the ancient satanic practices upon which Christianity was first formed by the Sadducee Jewish noble families.

That this plan, created by the Vatican, authorized by Pope Pius XII and carried out by full Roman Catholic Priests who oversaw the concentration camps and furnaces represents the single greatest and most evil act of human history to date. Furthermore, the deliberate distortion of facts, the fact that the Pope was never tried as one of the worst mass murderers in history only magnifies the contempt towards international justice and the memory of all those who died.

38. Of crimes against humanity: (1943) That upon the entry of the Nazis to Rome in 1943, the Germans did commence the deportation of over 1,000 Jews who lived near the Vatican. That in a unique gesture, the German ambassador in Rome, fearing an anti-Pope backlash from the general Italian population, pleaded with the Pope on

behalf of Adolf Hitler to issue a public protest to at least indicate the existence of some holiness claimed to be possessed by the office of Pope.. That no other historical record can be found where Hitler, or any of his officials did grant any person, official or organisation the right to criticize it, except for the Vatican. In spite of this unique and extraordinary open invitation by Hitler to criticize him, Pope Pius XII refused and the Jews were sent by cattle cars to Auschwitz for burning. To this day, the Vatican has neither admitted this inhumanity, nor apologized to the 15 survivors.

39. Of deliberately lengthening the European war causing further crimes against humanity: (1943) That in 1943 senior members of the SS did offer clear and specific terms of unconditional surrender of all German forces to Gen. Dwight David Eisenhower and his senior staff, including the assassination of Adolf Hitler on the single condition that the Soviets would not be allowed to advance into Central Europe. That rather than seizing upon this information to press ahead with the Churchill plan of a 1943 European Invasion, Gen. Eisenhower recommended to President Roosevelt the Nazi truce offer be declined and the invasion postponed, thereby lengthening the war for two more years. Furthermore, during the 1944 "Battle of the Bulge", Gen. Eisenhower did order a halt in encirclement of German forces enabling up to 150,000 to escape and thus prolong the war further. In both cases, the delays recommended by Gen. Eisenhower did enable the soviet forces of Fr. Joseph Stalin S.J. to increase their hold of Eastern Europe. Furthermore, that these deliberate and still inadequately explained delays did cause the needless deaths of over 200,000 soldiers, including at least 100,000 allied personnel and Americans.

40. Of political assassination (1945) That Gen. George Smith Patton was assassinated by a fraudulent "road accident" near Mannheim, Germany on 9 Dec 1945 (dying in hospital 21 December 1945) after having requested a meeting with President Truman concerning evidence from the Nazis in his possession that Gen. Dwight David Eisenhower was both a traitor and operative working on behalf of the Vatican and the Soviet Union. Miraculously the other occupants of the car in which Patton was critically injured escaped unharmed. That to this day, the claim that Patton was about to expose Eisenhower have been denied. Furthermore, that Eisenhower and his supporters did besmirch the character and memory of war hero Patton including the complete lie that the escape of over 150,000 of the German army on the halt on August 31, 1944, of the Third Army was because it ran out of fuel. Furthermore that Patton was overlooked for more senior positions and was about to be relieved because he was mentally unstable. To this day, these deliberate lies to conceal the patriotism of Patton against Gen. Eisenhower being one of the greatest traitors of American history are still regarded as true.

41. Of obstructing the course of natural justice and contempt for international law: (1951) That in 1951, the German industrialists who had run major German companies during World War II and had profited as a result were all systematically released from Landsberg prison in early 1951 including all of the convicted concentration camp doctors; all of the top judges who had administered the Nazis' "special courts" and dozens of similar cases. That contrary to a public uproar of the release of mass murderers and accomplices, a number of high profile political leaders including staunch Catholic Senator Joseph McCarthy, Republican from Wisconsin did applaud the decision saying it was "extremely wise." About the same time, Sen. McCarthy did also increase campaign for investigations into Communist conspiracies.

42. Of assisting criminals and mass murderers escape justice: (1943- 1948) That Pope Pius XII did authorize the dedication of significant Vatican resources including finance, the drafting of false documents and secret diplomatic transport of many hundreds of individuals involved in the torture and mass murder of innocent individuals. That some of the individuals saved by the Pope and the Catholic Church included Adolph Eichmann, the supervisor of the extermination of the Jews, Dr Joseph Mengele the doctor who murdered hundreds of thousands with barbaric experiments

as well as senior Croatian officials responsible for the horrendous torture and murder of hundreds of thousands. That the system established by the Vatican to save war criminals from arrest became infamously known as the "Ratlines". That all key personnel of the Vatican had full knowledge of the evil actions of the people it assisted and did undertake extraordinary diplomatic risks to ensure the safe passage of the very worst and most evil of the mass murderers. That in addition to Pius XII himself, Cardinal Montini (later Pope Paul VI) was in charge of ensuring the successful escape of these individuals.

Of receiving and transferring stolen goods (1945): That the Vatican did coordinate the transfer of the entire Croatian Ustasha Treasury using allied transport. That according to declassified CIA documents, in 1945 the Croatian Treasury consisted of 1700 kilograms of gold, 40,000 kilograms of silver, 2.5 million Swiss francs and a significant amount of diamonds, jewels, and other valuables valued at over \$300 million (2006 US equivalent dollars). That the treasure was gained through the looting and plundering of valuables from Serbs, Jews, Romani, and citizens of the former Soviet Union, including Ukraine. That only one truck was "allowed" to be stopped and seized with a value of over \$30 million in value, while over a dozen other allied transport vehicles did deliver the stolen treasury to the Vatican.

43. Of open contempt for church law for the purpose of promoting crimes against humanity: (1945 to present) That the Catholic Church has well established laws and cases of excommunicating individuals after their death from actions considered heretical. That these laws enabling a dead person to be excommunicated have been available for use for over three hundred years. That at the conclusion of World War II and the public acknowledgment of the crimes against humanity of Adolf Hitler and his catholic accomplices, including his openly defiant comments of Christianity being a false religion made up by Jewish noble families, that no Pope from Pius XII to the present day has ever sought to excommunicate Adolf Hitler, nor any of his Catholic leaders. That such inaction, by itself implies the tacit support of Hitler's actions, regardless of any public statement by the Vatican to the contrary. Furthermore, such inaction voids any legality, or credibility of the excommunication and heresy investigation process of the Catholic Church as such inaction by the Vatican is in open contempt for church law. That all excommunications since 1945 are to be considered suspect and potentially invalid due to the nullification of the credibility of such law.

44. Of aiding and abetting known war criminals (1946) That Pope Pius XII did personally ensure the safety and escape of Ante Pavelic, head of one of the most brutal and satanic regimes in human history, the Croatian Ustashi. That the Catholic Ustashi did murder at least 600,000 people in ways that can only be described as purely satanic including ritualistic cannibalism, crucifixion, live dismemberment, burning alive and excessive torture. That the Pope did shelter Pavelic for a period in Castelgandolfo, the Pope's summer residence along with other mass murderers and fugitives from justice. That the Pope did also shelter Pavelic in the Vatican itself for a period of time. That upon preparing his diplomatic immunity under the Vatican, the Pope did arrange for Ante Pavelic to become the aid to Catholic Argentine President Juan Peron. Furthermore, that the Pope did ensure virtually the entire war cabinet of the satanist Ustashi successfully escaped.

45. Of publishing false statements for the purpose of concealing the origin of crimes against humanity: (1945-1961) That General Dwight D. Eisenhower and other senior Catholic Allied commanders did deliberately permit false documents to be planted in order to be "found" claiming that the Final Solution Plan (the extermination of the Jews) was organized much later in the war at an alleged conference at Wannsee Villa in Berlin on January 20, 1942. That these false records and minutes for a an SS meeting were patently false based on the fact that the SS never took minutes of their own meetings, nor would have permitted such documentation to remain unguarded. That the fraud perpetrated by Eisenhower was motivated by ensuring the window of

systematic human sacrifice by the Catholic controlled Nazis was as small as possible (only 1943-45 by the false documents of Eisenhower), thus justifying the claim that the Allies "did not know" what the Germans were doing with death camps. Furthermore that claims of the death camps being built as late as 1942 and closed down within only a couple of years were falsely claimed and even supported by accused to reinforce the false position. That these false documents were then introduced into evidence during the Nuremberg Trials of a handful of Nazis.

46. Establishment of an unlawful enterprise for the purpose of crime and concealment of crime (1947) That in 1947, President Harry S Truman was deceived by American traitors including William J. Donovan, who had actively worked against the interests of America to form a new organisation known as the Central Intelligence Agency. That as a result the National Security Act of 1947 was passed. Furthermore in 1949, the Central Intelligence Agency Act (a.k.a. Public Law 110) was passed, permitting the agency's using confidential, fiscal, and administrative procedures, and exempting it from most of the usual limitations on the use of federal funds so that the CIA became an effective Vatican type organisation at the centre of US Government, "above the law". That contrary to the official reasons for the formation of the CIA, the CIA as formed by its founders were: (1) To help protect the Catholic Church from any implied involvement in World War II and to seek out and protect any and all Nazi and right wing supporters from prosecution and arrest; (2) To assist with the covert relocation of Nazi war criminals; (3) To protect the illegal business of the Catholic Church from being interrupted including the global arms trade, the global drug trade, the Mafia and slavery. (4) To maintain the Jesuit traditions of political assassination and destabilization in any emerging democracies, particularly Catholic nations;

That since its inception, the CIA has consistently been the most treacherous, un-American organisation in the history of the United States and remains "untouchable" from its central control of the drug trade, arms and use of assassination and intimidation.

47. Of open contempt for church law for the purpose of promoting crimes against humanity: (1953 to present) That the Catholic Church has well established laws and cases of excommunicating individuals after their death from actions considered heretical. That these laws enabling a dead person to be excommunicated have been available for use for over three hundred years. That at the death of Fr. Joseph Stalin S. J. the leader of the Soviet Union in 1953, there was sufficient evidence both that Fr. Stalin was Catholic and had ordered some of the greatest atrocities of human history including reputedly the death of over 60,000,000 innocent people. That at no time since the end of World War II until the present day has any Pope ever sought to excommunicate Fr. Stalin S. J. That such inaction, and deliberate concealment of his status even until his death of being a fully empowered Catholic priest and of even being Catholic by itself implies the tacit support of Stalin's actions, regardless of any public statement by the Vatican to the contrary. Furthermore, such inaction voids any legality, or credibility of the excommunication and heresy investigation process of the Catholic Church as such inaction by the Vatican is in open contempt for church law. That all excommunications since 1953 are to be considered suspect and potentially invalid due to the nullification of the credibility of such law.

48. Of association/membership to a criminal organisation: (1958 - 1963 CE) That the person known as Pope John XXIII, also known as "Pastor et Nauta", the 107th Pope according to the prophecy of St Malachy, was both a member and leader of an organisation known as "Christianity" first established and subsequently maintained for the sole purpose of organized criminal enterprise. That in his capacity of leader of this organized criminal enterprise did direct for numerous criminal acts to be undertaken including, but not limited to: murder, fraud, extortion, prostitution, drug trade, pedophile rings, arms trade, kidnapping, rape, guerilla warfare and lowering of public morals.

49. Of crimes against humanity (1955) That Pope Pius XII and Jesuit Superior General Jean-Baptiste Janssens did financial support and lobby for the election of staunch Catholic President Ngo Dinh Diem as President of South Vietnam in 1955. That upon being elected, the Catholic Church promoted Diem as a Catholic dictator in persecuting Buddhism and all non-catholic interests. That in 1958, the Catholic Church did then arrange an agreement With Ho Chi Minh that the Catholic Church would not oppose him if he invaded the South and that all money earned from the drug trade would be split more equitably on the condition of protecting French Catholic families and their land holdings managing the opium farms of the Jesuits. That these deliberate actions did ferment the conditions Vietnam War. Furthermore, upon the commencement of guerilla actions against the South, the Catholic Church through the CIA did convince the American government to support the Catholic South. That upon the election of John F. Kennedy as President, Cardinal Spellman did convince him to escalate the military support of the United States. That as a result of these deliberate actions of the Catholic Church, over 2,000,000 were killed, including over 50,000 US casualties.

50. Of crimes against humanity and false imprisonment: (1960s to present day) That Allied commanders and subsequent governments, deliberately supported by the Catholic Church have perpetuated false facts concerning the physical operation of the death camps into such small windows of time and logistics that it has enabled the rise of a legitimate army of holocaust deniers. That because of the deliberate fabrication of the logistics of the death camps of the Nazis, including the false claims that people were gassed to death, rather than rendered unconscious in gas chambers, historians have used common sense to deduce that the claimed numbers of deaths could not have occurred in the time frames claimed by historical Allied documents and trials. That this deliberate falsification of evidence has increasingly made it possible for holocaust deniers to gain credibility and increase support so that by the middle of the 21st Century it will be entirely possible to see holocaust deniers winning and successfully erasing the truth from history. That this long term goal is indeed a specific goal supported by the Vatican.

51. Of massive tax evasion (1962) That the Vatican did refuse in 1962 and has since refused until the present day in paying any taxes upon its massive Italian investments, citing the Lateran Treaty of 1929 between Pope Pius XI and war criminal Mussolini. That as a result of the Vatican's refusal to pay taxes like all other organisations in the world, the Italian people have been deprived of at least several hundred million dollars in taxable income. Instead, the Vatican maintains its arrogant demands for the Italian taxpayer to continue to subsidize the Vatican through payment as well as security, transport, roads and services in excess of \$80 million (US 2006 equivalent dollars) each and every year. This makes the Vatican and the Catholic Church, the largest tax evaders of human history.

52. Of association/membership to a criminal organisation: (1963 - 1978 CE) That the person known as Pope Paul VI, also known as "Flos florum", the 108th Pope according to the prophecy of St Malachy, was both a member and leader of an organisation known as "Christianity" first established and subsequently maintained for the sole purpose of organized criminal enterprise. That in his capacity of leader of this organized criminal enterprise did direct for numerous criminal acts to be undertaken including, but not limited to: murder, fraud, extortion, prostitution, drug trade, pedophile rings, arms trade, kidnapping, rape, guerilla warfare and lowering of public morals.

53. Of political assassination (1963) That President John F. Kennedy was publicly executed in a brutal and callous manner upon the direct orders of Pope Paul VI in order to prevent him from carrying out his plan to end the control of the Catholic over American policy through orders for the disbanding of the CIA as well as usurping the Catholic controlled Federal Reserve Bank by enacting Executive Order 11110 (4 June 1963) thereby injecting into the economy nearly five billion dollars (4.7) in interest-free

cash and ending the extortion of the Federal Reserve. That upon the brutal murder of President Kennedy, both sets of orders were rescinded the very next day. That President Kennedy remains the last President to actively attempt to regain the sovereign right of the United States to mint its own currency. He is also the only President to have ever attempted to disband the treacherous CIA since its inception in 1949.

That his murder was both a conspiracy of the highest branches of government, relating to the most fundamental rights of Americans to govern their own destiny free from traitors and external influences of corruption and as such also represents a coup d'état from which the American people have never yet regained control.

54. Of publishing false statements and conspiracies (1963 to present): That in order to distract from the simple and unmistakable motives concerning the political assassination of President Kennedy, that both people personally involved in the conspiracy and the Catholic Church has promoted and encouraged the growth of a wide variety of spurious theories, including Russian plots, Mafia paybacks, and a range of other false theories. That these theories have assisted in distracting from the obvious and straight forward motives of the murder for over 40 years.

55. Of political assassination in order to evade taxes (1978) That Pope Paul VI did order the kidnap, torture and eventual execution of Italian democratic hero Aldo Moro before his sixth election as Prime Minister in fear of him seeking to finally enforce tighter restrictions upon the Vatican, including forcing reform of its tax-free status. Instead, it installed its candidate and known Mafia don Giulio Andreotti as Prime Minister.

56. Of association/membership to a criminal organisation: (1978 - 1978 CE) That the person known as Pope John Paul I, also known as "De medietate Lunæ", the 109th and 4th last Pope of history according to the prophecy of St Malachy, was both a member and leader of an organisation known as "Christianity" first established and subsequently maintained for the sole purpose of organized criminal enterprise.

57. Of political assassination: (1978) That Jesuit Superior General Pedro Arrupe did arrange for the assassination of Pope John Paul I upon the revelation of the Pope intention to disband the Jesuit order and distribute their significant interests, including control of the Vatican Bank to other areas of the church. That Pope John Paul I intended to take this action in part because of the action of the Jesuits in both the assassination of John F. Kennedy, the Vietnam War, the global drug trade as well as Aldo Moro, a national Italian hero. That the murder of Pope John Paul I did prevent the disbanding of the Jesuits from taking place, but did result in a non-Jesuit friendly Pope being elected for the next 27 years.

58. Of association/membership to a criminal organisation: (1978 - 2005 CE) That the person known as Pope John Paul II, also known as "De labore Solis", the 110th and 3rd last Pope of history according to the prophecy of St Malachy, was both a member and leader of an organisation known as "Christianity" first established and subsequently maintained for the sole purpose of organized criminal enterprise. That in his capacity of leader of this organized criminal enterprise did direct for numerous criminal acts to be undertaken including, but not limited to: murder, fraud, extortion, prostitution, drug trade, pedophile rings, arms trade, kidnapping, rape, guerilla warfare and lowering of public morals.

59. Of crimes against humanity. (1985 to present) That the deliberate refusal of the Catholic Church to alter stance on contraception and link to reducing incidence of HIV infection contributing significantly to the growth of the pandemic and direct death of over 25 million people.

60. Of modifying a criminal organisation to compete against another criminal cartel (1982) That Pope John Paul II did personally orchestrate the historic establishment of Opus Dei as a personal prelature, meaning that members of Opus Dei fall under the direct jurisdiction of the Prelate of Opus Dei wherever they are. That this modification to the criminal organisation Opus Dei was done to give it unprecedented power and influence over the general divisions of the Catholic Church so as to seek to introduce a counter-balance to the overwhelming power of the Jesuit criminal cartel.

Greg Szymanski

Greg also has his own daily show on the Republic Broadcasting Network, from 11:00am to 1:00pm central time, shortwave frequency 12.180. Listen on the internet at: www.rbnlive.com Greg Szymanski is an independent investigative journalist and his articles can be seen at www.LewisNews.com. He also writes for his own site www.arcticbeacon.com Listen to my Radio Broadcast live Monday night at 8pm Pacific time on LewisNews, returning Jan. 1 2006 Radio <http://webs.lewisnews.com/radio/index.htm>.

The Vatican and the Secret Order of St John (2/19/2007)



The Vatican and the Sacred Order of St John

Founded in the 11th Century the Order of St. John is also known as The Sovereign Military Hospitaller Order of St. John of Jerusalem of Rhodes and of Malta The upper grades are fastidiously aristocratic and must be able to display a family coat-of-arms dating back at least 300 years in unbroken succession from father to son. The Sovereign Grand Master of the order is recognized as a head of state, and his authority is ensured by his secular ranking as a Prince, and his ecclesiastical ranking as a Cardinal. Under international law this organization has independent Sovereign status, which assures nationalistic loyalty from its members, above and beyond allegiance to their own country--they also have Permanent Observer status at the United Nations. The current Grand Master, Andrew Willoughby Bertie, is descended from Mary Stuart (Mary Queen of Scots) which places him firmly in the Sion/Grail historical scenario. !!The leader of the order is commonly known as the "Black Pope" something they also say about the leader of the Jesuit Order .Thats because the Jesuits are the Spiritual Masters of the Knights of Malta.

The order and its members have been proven to be linked with the "Rat Run?", the post-WWII escape route used by high-ranking Nazis and death camp scientists from defeated Germany to the Americas. Sovereign Knight of Malta passports were issued with false

identities that allowed escape from prosecution for war crimes. Perversely, after the war the order's highest decoration, the 'Grand Cross of Merit', was awarded to Nazi General Reinhard Gehlen, Hitler's Eastern Front intelligence chief, who was highly complicit in the atrocities carried out by the Nazis in Russia and Eastern Europe. There are approximately 11,000 Knights and Dames of Malta around the world. They belong to one of 54 national associations or priories. The Federal Association is one of the three associations in the United States. Its office is in Washington, DC, and it has members all over the country. The "Knights of Malta" are represented by a white Maltese Cross on a red background.

The order is the sanctuary of the Knights Templar, housing them inside their City State within Vatican City.

One of the gifts to the American way of life from them was the Klu Klux Klan

The motto of the Order since 1099 is Tuitio Fidei et Obsequium Pauperum - to defend the faith and to serve the poor.

The Order's military function became one of the most advanced fighting and naval forces in the world. Their battles defending the island of Rhodes and later the island of Malta are legendary. Knights would also nurse the sick in the evening. The rule was that they would serve the patients first - "white bread on silver plate" - before they would eat. In the modern World the Military Order aspects of the Knights have been downplayed, with their "public face" showing their work as tending to the sick and poor. But make no mistake, they are still well in control of the Military might needed to uphold their creed. The Knights of Malta have been the source of many of the secret societies that have come into being in the last 1000 years, most notably are the Scottish Rite Masonic Order, The Klu Klux Klan and many others who end up serving the Vatican Satan. These Knights and later their Jesuit brothers who came into existence 500 years ago are the secret instigators of almost every major conflict of the so called western civilization to this day.

The following is from the official website of the order:

The Order constructed great fortresses at vulnerable points in the Kingdom of Jerusalem and launched its own military campaigns in the defense of Christendom. The Order became the first Western standing army and the first organization of chivalry, known as the Knights of St. John of Jerusalem. It expanded its network of hospices for service to and defense of pilgrims along important routes of travel.

In 1291 the great fortress city Acre fell to Muslim forces, and after some 200 years in the Holy Land the Order was forced to leave. Its convent, or headquarters, was transferred to the island of Cyprus where it held property. In 1310, the Order acquired sovereign possession of the Island of Rhodes. The Order in Rhodes again came under unrelenting attack from Muslim forces and successfully repulsed attacks in 1440, 1444, 1469, and 1480. In 1522, Sultan Suleiman the Magnificent moved on Rhodes with 250 ships and 200,000 men and, after an epic defense of six months' duration by the Order's 600 Knights and 1,500 soldiers, the Grand Master capitulated on 24 December 1522, and was allowed to depart, with the surviving Knights, on 1 January 1523.

Without lands, but universally recognized as sovereign, the Order was in exile until 1530, when it was given Malta by the Holy Roman Emperor. Malta, like Rhodes, became the stage of a great chapter in the history of the Order. This was the second

naval phase of the Knights, now also called the Knights of Malta. Malta occupied a strategic position between the Christian and Muslim worlds and the Order was the only obstacle to the continuing advance of Islam through the Mediterranean towards the heart of Christendom. Violent Ottoman assaults between 1551 and 1644 were all successfully resisted. The most notable of these was the Great Siege of 1565 in which the attacking Ottoman force of 373 vessels and 40,000 men failed to subdue the island defended by some 540 Knights and sergeants, 400 Spanish troops and 4,000 Maltese capable of bearing arms.

Defense of the Faith did not outshine service to the poor. The hospital of the Order in Jerusalem had about 2,000 beds, and there had also been a large hospital on Rhodes. The hospital of Malta, founded in 1532, continued the hospitaller tradition with accommodations for 564 patients who were served by the Knights themselves. The rule was the same as it had been for five centuries. The patients were served by the Knights before anyone else. They received the best meals - "white bread on silver plate". The Hospital, and its associated Schools of Anatomy, Surgery and Pharmacy, achieved world-wide renown.

Valletta, the new capital, became a treasure house of art with its splendid baroque buildings: churches like the magnificent Conventual Church of St. John the Baptist, completed in 1577, and official buildings like the Palace of the Grand Masters and the Inns of the Knights. In 1761 the Public Library was opened in Valletta, in 1768 the University, and in 1786 the School of Mathematics and Nautical Sciences — all the work of the Order. In 1798 Napoleon, ignoring the Order's internationally guaranteed neutrality vis-à-vis the Christian powers, had his fleet attack Malta on 12 June 1798.

The Knights capitulated and their island-state fell to the French. Napoleon seized the treasures of the Order and forced its members to abandon the island.

Having lost most of its property during the Napoleonic conquest, in 1834 the Order established its headquarters in Rome, where it has remained ever since, and the present phase in the colorful history of the Order began. Its military role reduced, service to the poor and the sick became its foremost occupation and in the second half of the nineteenth century the national associations began to emerge and the Order assumed its present structure.

The Order is still recognized under international law as a "sovereign entity"; and exchanges ambassadors and diplomatic representatives with over 90 countries. On August 24, 1994, the Order was admitted to the United Nations by being granted "Permanent Observer" status. This status, similar to the status granted to the international Red Cross and other relief organization, allows the Order to participate in the discussions of the General Assembly of the United Nations.

The number of Knights today is greater than in the days of its grandeur in the eighteenth century. The eight-pointed white Maltese Cross stands out everywhere as a symbol for charity towards mankind and as a comfort and consolation to the sick and the poor. The Order stands ready to meet the great challenges of the modern age in the same spirit of selflessness and devotion that inspired its founder more than 900 years ago.

The direct connections between Skull and Bones and Knights of Malta

The Knights of Malta are one of the oldest branches of the Order of the Quest in

existence.

The Knights of Malta is held up by a backbone consisting of nobility. The Black Nobility is mostly the rich and powerful of Europe. The head of the Black Nobility is the family that can claim direct descendancy from the last Roman emperor.

The Knights of Malta all have diplomatic immunity. They can ship goods across borders without paying duty or undergoing customs checks.

The first U.S. Ambassador to the Vatican was William Wilson, a Knight of Malta.

Frank Shakespeare replaced William Wilson. Frank Shakespeare was a Knight of Malta,

William Casey was the Director of the CIA, a member of the CFR, a Knight of Malta. He was head of the Securities and Exchange Commission. During the Nixon administration he was head of the Export-Import Bank.

In the 1930's General Smedley Butler was recruited to help take over the White House. He was told that he was needed because of his general popularity with the military. General Butler blew the whistle and named several prominent Americans as part of the plot. At the top of the list was John J. Raskob, who was a founding member of the U.S. branch of the Knights of Malta. He was board chairman of General Motors. He was, at he time, the U.S. Treasurer of the Knights of Malta. Congressional hearings were held to investigate the plot, but none of those named, including Raskob, was ever called to testify and nothing ever came of the hearings.

George Schultz is a member of the CFR, the Bohemian Club and the Bechtel Corporation, all of which have close ties to the Order and the Knights of Malta.

Knight of Malta Myron Taylor was President Roosevelt's envoy. Knight of Malta John McCone? the Director of the CIA during the early '60s, was President Kennedy's envoy. Knight of Malta Thomas Melledy was President G.H.W. Bush's U.S. Ambassador to the Vatican.

Clare Booth Luce was a dame of the Knights of Malta J. Peter Grace of W.R. Grace Company is head of the Knights of Malta in the United States.

In the early 1940s, the I.G. Farben Chemical Company employed a Polish salesman who sold cyanide to the Nazis for use in Auschwitz. The same salesman also worked as a chemist in the manufacture of the poison gas. This same cyanide gas along with Zyklon B and malathion was used to exterminate millions of Jews and other groups. Their bodies were then burned to ashes in the ovens. After the war the salesman, fearing for his life, joined the Catholic Church and was ordained a priest in 1946. One of his closest friends was Dr. Wolf Szmunn, the mastermind behind the November/78 to October/79 and March/80 to October/81 experimental hepatitis B vaccine trials conducted by the Center for Disease Control in New York, San Francisco and four other American cities that loosed the plague of AIDS upon the American people. The salesman was ordained Poland's youngest bishop in 1958. After a 30-day reign his predecessor was assassinated and our ex-cyanide gas salesman assumed the papacy as Pope John Paul II.

The most powerful secret organization in the world is the Bilderberg Group, organized in 1952 and named after the hotel where its first meeting took place in 1954. The man

who organized the Bilderberg Group, Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, has the power to veto the Vatican's choice of any Pope it selects. Prince Bernhard has this veto power because his family, the Hapsburgs, are descended from the Roman emperors. Prince Bernhard is the leader of the Black Families. He claims descent from the House of David and thus can truly say that he is related to Jesus. Prince Bernhard, with the help of the CIA, brought the hidden ruling body of the Illuminati into public knowledge as the Bilderberg Group. This is the official alliance that makes up the world governing body secretly dominated by their Jesuit Spiritual Masters. The core of the organization is three committees made up of thirteen members each. Thus the heart of the Bilderberg Group consists of 39 total members of the Illuminati. The three committees are made up exclusively of members of all the different secret groups that make up the Illuminati, the Freemasons, and the Vatican Black Nobility. This committee works year round in offices in Switzerland. It determines who is invited to the annual meeting and what policies and plans will be discussed. Every proposal or plan that has ever been discussed at an annual meeting of the Bilderberg Group has come to pass usually within one or two years following the meeting. The Bilderberg Group are the men who really rule the world.

Adam Smith's **Wealth of Nations**, which provided the ideological foundation for capitalism and for the Industrial Revolution, was published in 1776, in that same year, 1776, Adam Weishaupt, a professor of Canon law at Ingolstadt University in Germany, founded the Illuminati Order, a conspiratorial organization which embodied all of the goals, aims, and methods of what we now call Communism. the goal of the Order was to "unite, by way of one common higher interest and by a lasting bond, men from all parts of the globe, from all social classes and from all religions, despite the diversity of their opinions and passions, to make them love this common interest and bond to the point where, together or alone, they act as one individual."

One of the lodges in Germany affiliated with the Lodge of Lyons was the Lodge Theodore of Munich. It was in this lodge -- to which Weishaupt belonged -- that the Illuminati Order was organized by him as a secret organization within a secret organization. It took a number of years before the existence of this secret society within a secret society came to light. Its revolutionary doctrines were so zealously propagated that it couldn't be completely hidden for very long. In 1783, a Bavarian Court of Enquiry began its investigation of the Illuminati Order. Much of what we know today about Weishaupt's secret conspiracy is a result of this investigation. Weishaupt's entire program and methodology was virtually identical with what was later to become known as Communism.

The Order went underground and emerged as a network of Reading Societies throughout Germany and in the USA (Skull and Bones). The goal of this literary network was to monopolize the writing, publication, reviewing and distribution of all literature, more effectively to control the minds of the readers.

The members of Skull and Bones today manage almost all major communication in the World, including CBS, NBC, ABC, ClearChannel?, Time/Warner etc.

ADM Feeding Program - Since 1990, the Federal Association has sent millions of pounds of food- all donated by Skull and Bones controlled Archer Daniels Midland- to the poor in Central America. The recipients are the Missionaries of Charity, and the official consignees and handlers of the food in country are local members of the Order of Malta. The six countries which receive these shipments are Cuba, El Salvador, Guatemala, Haiti, Honduras, and Nicaragua. The Federal Association makes 10-12 shipments (40' containers @ 80,000 pounds each) every year.

Don't think that there is nothing but evil being done by this most powerful congregation of the Worlds wealthy, they do conduct programs of care and feeding to the poor, medical aid to the sick and education to the ignorant. But you should understand that the good and righteous people "in the trenches" at your local KOM run Hospital, School, Clinic or Charity have no idea that the work they are doing covers a much larger plan. Like beautiful beads of dew on a spiders web the charitable actions cover the true purpose behind these activities.

Running the schools of a Nation allow them to educate the population according to their wishes. Running the Hospitals allows them to cross every social boundry and know the most intimate details about persons from birth to death.

Like the Priest that recieves confession and then uses that secret knowledge against the confessor there are very dark basic principles behind the supposed altruistic activities of the Catholic Church and their Knights of Malta.

MR X

Jesuit Trained Legislators in the US (2/19/2007)

Jesuit Trained Legislators Total 10% of U.S House And Senate. Names Are Listed bellow by Greg Szymanski, Feb, 2007

Papal Rome has been likened to a huge Arctic iceberg with 10% of its mass above the water, like the numbers reflected on Capitol Hill, and the rest of them hidden in blackness below the waterline, fostering evil around the world.

Greg Szymanski

If you think the Jesuit Order doesn't have a strong foothold in Congress, think again.

Noted for infiltrating governments and religious organizations around the world and having been thrown out of numerous countries over the centuries, the Society of Jesus led by top Satanist in Rome, Fr. Peter Hans Kolvenbach, now has its evil eye focused on America.

They are disguised quite well by the cloth of Jesus, but don't be fooled these evil and ruthless men pulling the New World Order strings, have killed Presidents, including Lincoln and JFK and would not blink an eye to kill anyone who seriously gets in the way of the their New World Order agenda.

The agenda, of course, is well-known, being total fascism in America with a systematic plan of terrorism, leading to a genocide of the Christian, Muslim and Jewish people.

Although their plan is well-known, the Jesuits and the Vatican hierarchy remain well hidden and protected by their powerful minions, including U.S. government officials, high level officials in all of the world's intelligence agencies, higher-ups in all religious organizations who have been compromised, the top level members of the secret societies like the Freemasons and Knights of Malta and their loyal propagandists in the

media mafia, as well as the thugs in the street mafias, carrying out their dirty work.

As you can see, it is a well-oiled and organized network, hidden behind many layers of evil veils, but a network that needs to be exposed and eliminated from American soil if there is any possibility of defeating the Vatican-led NWO who are now in the midst of their final 'Crusade of Extermination.'

To give you an idea of the Jesuit foothold in Congress, not even counting many other Catholics holding major House and Senate seats who are not Jesuit trained but loyal to the Pope through organizations like the Knights of Malta, here is an article from the Jesuits themselves, boasting about their control over American politics.

Also included is a list of those in the House and Senate who are Jesuit trained which, by the way, amounts to 10 per cent of the entire Legislative bodies.

Furthermore, Papal Rome has been likened to a huge Arctic iceberg with 10% of its mass above the water, like the numbers reflected on Capitol Hill, and the rest of it hidden in blackness below the waterline, fostering evil around the world.

Here is an article boasting of Jesuit power taken right from one of their websites:

More than ten percent of 110th U.S. Congress are Jesuit College and University alumni/ae

The Association of Jesuit Colleges and Universities (AJCU) reports that among the 535 Members of the 110th U.S. Congress, 54 of them, or more than 10 percent, are alumni/ae of Jesuit colleges and universities. This is an increase of close to 15 percent compared to the 109th Congress when there was a total of 47 Jesuit alumni/ae in the House and Senate.

There are nine Jesuit alumni in the Senate and 45 in the House of Representatives. Among the top leadership, both the Majority and Minority Leaders in the House of Representatives, Congressman Steny Hoyer (D-MD) and John Boehner (R-OH) respectively, the Senate Majority Whip, Senator Richard Durbin (D-IL), and the Chairman of the Democratic Congressional Campaign Committee, Congressman Chris Van Hollen, are all Jesuit alumni.

Of these 54 alumni/ae, 32 received graduate or professional degrees from Jesuit universities. There are 14 Jesuit institutions represented by alumni/ae in the U.S. Congress, and Georgetown University has the most alumni/ae with a total of 22. "This number (of our alumni/ae in Congress) is an important reminder that a Jesuit education is meant to lead to lives of leadership and service," said AJCU President Fr. Charles Currie, S.J. "We are proud that that goal is realized at the highest levels of public service, as well as in countless other ways across the country and around the world. It is a privilege to work with these women and men, and with our other friends in Congress, in addressing the issues facing our nation. We appreciate the challenges they face as public servants and the many ways they reflect the competence, compassion and commitment we pursue on our campuses." The following is the full list of the Jesuit college and university alumni/ae in Congress:

UNITED STATES SENATE Senator Jim Bunning (R-KY), Elected 1998 B.S. Xavier University (1953) Senator Robert P. Casey Jr. (D-PA), Elected 2006 B.A., Holy Cross College (1982) Senator Richard J. Durbin (D-IL), Elected 1996 B.S.F.S. Georgetown

University (1966) J.D. Georgetown University (1969) Senator John F. Kerry (D-MA), Elected 1984 J.D. Boston College (1976) Senator Patrick J. Leahy (D-VT), Elected 1974 J.D. Georgetown University (1964) Senator Robert Menendez (D-NJ), Appointed & Elected 2006 B.A. Saint Peter's College (1976) Senator Barbara A. Mikulski (D-MD), Elected 1986 B.A. Loyola College in Maryland (1958) Senator Lisa Murkowski (R-AK), Elected 2004 B.A. Georgetown University (1980) Senator Jim Webb (D-VA), Elected 2006 J.D. Georgetown University (1975) UNITED STATES HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES Representative Timothy H. Bishop (D-NY), Elected 2002 B.A. College of the Holy Cross (1972) Representative John A. Boehner (R-OH), Elected 1990 B.S. Xavier University (1977) Representative Vern Buchanan (R-FL), Elected 2006 MBA, University of Detroit Mercy (1986) Representative Michael Capuano (D-MA), Elected 1998 J.D. Boston College (1977) Representative Michael N. Castle (R-DE), Elected 1992 L.L.B. Georgetown University (1964) Representative Barbara Cubin (R-WY), Elected 1994 B.S. Creighton University (1969) Representative Henry Cuellar (D-TX) Elected 2004 B.S. Georgetown (1978) Representative William D. Delahunt (D-MA), Elected 1996 J.D. Boston College (1967) Representative John D. Dingell (D-MI), Elected 1955 B.A. Georgetown University (1949) J.D. Georgetown University (1952) Representative Michael Ferguson (R-NJ), Elected 2000 M.P.P. Georgetown University (1995) Representative Jeff Fortenberry (R-NE) Elected (2004) M.A. Georgetown University (1986) Representative Luis G. Fortuno (D-PR) Elected (2004) B.S. Georgetown University (1982) Representative Vito Fossella (R-NY), Elected 1996 J.D. Fordham University (1993) Representative Wayne T. Gilchrest (R-MD), Elected 1990 Attended, Loyola College Maryland (1990) Representative John J. Hall (D-NY), Elected 2006 Attended, Loyola College Maryland (1965-66) Representative Stephanie Herseth (D-SD), Elected 2004 B.A. Georgetown University (1993) M.A. Georgetown University (1996) J.D. Georgetown University (1996) Representative Mazie Hirono (D-HI), Elected 2006 J.D. Georgetown University (1978) Representative Paul W. Hodes (D-NH), Elected 2006 J.D. Boston College (1978) Representative Steny H. Hoyer (D-MD), Elected 1981 J.D. Georgetown University (1966) Representative William J. Jefferson (D-LA), Elected 1990 L.L.M. Georgetown University (1996) He received his L.L.M. while serving as a Member of Congress Representative Mark Steven Kirk (R-IL), Elected 2000 J.D. Georgetown University (1992) Representative Frank A. LoBiondo (R-NJ), Elected 1994 B.S. St. Joseph's University (1968) Representative Zoe Lofgren (D-CA), Elected 1994 J.D. University of Santa Clara (1975) Representative Daniel E. Lungren (R-CA), Elected 2004 J.D. Georgetown Law School (1971) Representative Donald Manzullo (R-IL), Elected 1992 J.D. Marquette University (1970) Representative Edward J. Markey (D-MA), Elected 1976 B.A. Boston College (1968) J.D. Boston College (1972) Representative Thaddeus McCotter (R-MI), Elected 2002 B.A. University of Detroit Mercy (1987) J.D. University of Detroit Mercy (1991) Representative Michael R. McNulty (D-NY), Elected 1988 B.A. College of the Holy Cross (1969) Representative Gwen Moore (D-WI) Elected (2004) B.A. Marquette University (1978) Representative James P. Moran (D-VA), Elected 1990 B.A. College of the Holy Cross (1967) Representative Timothy F. Murphy (R-PA), Elected 2002 B.A. Wheeling Jesuit College (1974) Representative Jerrold Nadler (D-NY), Elected 1992 J.D. Fordham University (1978) Representative Charles Norwood (R-GA), Elected 1994 D.D.S. Georgetown University (1967) Representative William J. Pascrell Jr. (D-NJ), Elected 1996 B.A. Fordham University (1959) M.A. Fordham University (1961) Representative Robert C. Scott (D-VA), Elected 1992 J.D. Boston College (1973) Representative Albio Sires (D-NJ), Elected 2006 B.A. Saint Peter's College (1974) Representative Adam Smith (D-WA), Elected 1996 B.A. Fordham University (1987) Representative Lee Terry (R-NE), Elected 1998 J.D. Creighton University (1987) Representative Chris Van Hollen Jr. (D-MD), Elected 2002 J.D. Georgetown University (1990) Representative Peter J. Visclosky (D-IN), Elected 1984 L.L.M. Georgetown University (1982)

Greg also has his own daily show on the Republic Broadcasting Network, from 11:00am to 1:00pm central time, shortwave frequency 12.180. Listen on the internet at: www.rbnlive.com Greg Szymanski is an independent investigative journalist and his articles can be seen at www.LewisNews.com. He also writes for his own site www.arcticbeacon.com

Listen to my Radio Broadcast live Monday night at 8pm Pacific time on LewisNews, returning Jan. 1 2006 Radio <http://webs.lewisnews.com/radio/index.htm>.

Source: <http://www.arcticbeacon.com/13-Feb-2007.html>

German Freemasonry's Attitude Toward the Nazi Regime (2/19/2007)



German Freemasonry's Attitude Toward The Nazi Regime

Germany's Grand Lodges Up To 1930

At the beginning of 1930, Germany comprised some 75,000 Masons and nine regular Grand Lodges, the numerical importance of which was very different.

Table 1- Masonic Membership In Germany 1930 -1932

Grand Lodges.....	Founded.....	Lodges.....	Membership	
.....	1930.....	1932.....	1930.....	1932

'Old Prussian'

Three Globes.....	1744.....	177.....	183.....	21,300.....	21,300
-------------------	-----------	----------	----------	-------------	--------

Grand Land Lodge.....	1770.....	179.....	180.....	20,400.....	20,400
-----------------------	-----------	----------	----------	-------------	--------

Royal York of Friendship...	1798.....	108.....	109.....	11,400.....	11,000
-----------------------------	-----------	----------	----------	-------------	--------

'Humanitarian'(Clandestine, not recognized as Freemasons by U.G.L.E. & U.S. G.L.'s - FW)

Hamburg.....	1811.....	54.....	54.....	5,000.....	5,000
Bayreuth.....	1811.....	45.....	42.....	4,000.....	3,800
Dresden.....	1811.....	45.....	46.....	7,300.....	6,900
Frankfurt.....	1823.....	26.....	26.....	3,200.....	3,000
Darmstadt.....	1846.....	10.....	10.....	900.....	900
Leipzig.....	1924.....	10.....	10.....	1,900.....	1,900
Rising Sun.....	1907.....	2,000	Symbolic Grand Lodge.....	1930.....	8.....
					13 800

About two-thirds of the brethren belonged to the three oldest, always Christian-oriented and at that time strongly nationalistic Grand Lodges founded in the 18th century which were called 'Old Prussian' because they were founded and had their seats in Berlin. They never initiated 'non christians', that is, Jews. Along the 19th century, five more German Grand Lodges were founded and a further one in 1924. They were called 'humanitarian' and initiated men of any religious denomination.

Table 2 - German Grand Lodge and 'non-Christians' (S)

Grand Lodges..... Formal decision..... Visit of..... Initiation ofto
 initiate only..... non-Christians..... non-Christians Christians:.....
 possible:..... possible:

'Old Prussian'

Three Globes..... 1763..... 1849..... impossible

Grand Land Lodge..... 1770..... 1857..... impossible

Royal York of Friendship. 1815..... 1854..... impossible(*)

'Humanitarian'(Clandestine, not recognized as Freemasons by U.G.L.E. & U.S. G.L.'s - FW)

Hamburg..... never..... 1811..... 1841

Bayreuth..... 1833..... 1847..... 1847

Dresden..... 1831..... before 1845..... Frankfurt/
 Main..... 1810..... 1838..... 1844

Darmstadt..... 1846..... 1873..... 1873

In 1922, the Old Prussian Grand Lodges decided to withdraw from the German Grand Lodges' Alliance founded in 1872, explaining: 'There is a border which strongly differentiates humanitarian from Old Prussian national Freemasonry. We, the three Old Prussian Grand Lodges refuse to take part in the general humanitarian fraternization movement between people in the world.' (Steffens, p. 332)

Some brethren believe that there was only one type of German Freemasonry which was indifferently persecuted by Hitler. In fact, several masonic spiritual families existed side by side in Germany, which reacted and were treated differently by the Nazis.

In the March 1933 issue, the last one to be printed in Germany, the Symbolic Grand Lodge (Clandestine, not recognized as Freemasons by U.G.L.E. & U.S. G.L.'s - FW) announced that on March 28th, it had resolved to become dormant. That issue also included the text of a resolution in support of Hitler, adopted toward the end of March by the National Mother-Lodge The Three Globes. It was followed by an article from the Nationale Zeitung, Essen, dated March 30, 1933, declaring The Grand Lodge of Saxony [at Dresden] sent a telegram expressing its faithful support to Dr. Goebbels The three [Berlin] Grand Lodges even sent a congratulatory address to the Reich chancellor Hitler.

German Freemasonry and Its Attitudes Toward The Nazi Regime Alain Bernbeim,
MPS Philalethes Magazine February 1997

Putin to meet with Pope (2/24/2007)



Putin To Meet With Pope aka "The Grand Inquisitor" The Pope to give his evil blessings to another world leader on March 13, giving Putin as he has Bush the foolish justification to participate in the upcoming Pope's crusade and genocide. 24 Feb 2007

By Greg Szymanski

The dirty hands of the Vatican continue to manipulate world politics as Pope Benedict XVI and President of the Russian Federation, Vladimir Putin, are planning to have a good ole' Mafia 'sit down' March 13 in Rome.

This is Putin's first visit with the Pope and critics who really and truly know the Vatican's hidden New World agenda claim Putin is arriving in the City of the Seven Mountains to get his "satanic blessings" and his marching orders from the evil empire.

And it should be noted Putin won't be the first or the last high-level New World Order leader to kiss the "Inquisitor's Ring of evil," as the list is longer than a giant's arm, including Daddy Bush, Baby Bush, Clinton, the rulers of the Middle East, the ruler of Israel, Blair, Chavez of Venezuela and many, many more of the Pope's minions

bringing destruction, war and genocide upon the earth.

Although critics claim Putin is getting his "evil blessing" in order to justify mass killings on his behalf in the Pope's on-going world wide New World Order Crusade, their meeting is further sign that the separation of church and state had become a laughing matter in today's world-wide political setting.

"All the leaders are working together to bring about the Vatican's final crusade and one world fascist government," said Leo Zagami, a former high-level Vatican and Illuminati member of the powerful Monte Carlo P2 Lodge.

Furthermore, Zagami had revealed the innermost secrets of the Vatican-led New World Order after he came forward on U.S. radio, saying the true spiritual leaders and controllers of the New World Order include the Vatican hierarchy and their henchmen, the evil Jesuit Order.

Here is what Zagami had to say about the upcoming March 13 meeting between the Pope and Putin, mixing in the New World Order's infatuation with the occult and black magic:

In March Putin visits the Pope and submits to the Vatican Luciferian powers on the 13th!

The numbers 11, 13 and 33 are the Illuminati/ Freemason signature, wrote Robert Howard in a research made a few years ago regarding the Freemason's, United States Presidents and The Masonic Power Structure. He was constantly running into the number 13 and 33. This research confirmed that most of the founding fathers were obviously Masons. It also confirmed that most of the Presidents were Masons . And 13 of course was the 13 colonies. Second was the great Seal.

"The numbers 3, 7, 9,11,13, 33, 39. Any multiple of these numbers have special meaning to the Illuminati. Notice that the Bilderberg Group has core of 39 members who are broken into 3 groups of 13 members in each group. Notice that the core of 39 answers to the 13 who make up the Policy Committee. Take special notice that the 13 members of the Policy Committee answer to the Round Table of Nine. You know that the original number of states in the United States of America was 13. The Constitution has 7 articles and was signed by 39 members of the Constitutional Convention."

Occultists the world over believe that, once a symbol is created, it acquires power of its own, and more power is generated when such symbol(s) are created without the profane [uninitiated] knowing about it. And, the greatest power of all is created in the symbol(s) if the uninitiated NEVER discover that the symbol exists. MASONIC SYMBOLS OF POWER IN THEIR SEAT OF POWER -- WASHINGTON, D.C.

There are 13 leaves on the left olive branch with 13 berries. 13 stripes on the middle shield. 13 arrows on the right. 13 stars above the eagles head. 13 letters in the "E Pluribus Unum" on the ribbon. 13 letters in Annuit Coeptis. There are 13 blocks top to bottom on the pyramid. Fritz Springmeir in his The 13 Bloodlines says these 13 blocks represent the 13 Satanic family's.

So the 13th of March the illuminati Mafia President of the Russian Federation Vladimir Putin visits the new Pope for the first time and this will be a very special visit indeed, an event you should all keep an eye on because the 13th is no ordinary number...

Greg Szymanski

Greg also has his own daily show on the Republic Broadcasting Network, from 11:00am to 1:00pm central time, shortwave frequency 12.180. Listen on the internet at: www.rbnlive.com Greg Szymanski is an independent investigative journalist and his articles can be seen at www.LewisNews.com. He also writes for his own site www.arcticbeacon.com Listen to my Radio Broadcast live Monday night at 8pm Pacific time on LewisNews, returning Jan. 1 2006 Radio <http://webs.lewisnews.com/radio/index.htm>.

La lezione di Vicenza (2/28/2007)



LA LEZIONE DI VICENZA

di Lucio Garofalo

2007-02-22 - Sono opportune, e necessarie, alcune riflessioni sullo straordinario evento della manifestazione di Vicenza, che ha mobilitato oltre 200 mila persone, anche alla luce di un altro avvenimento straordinario, ma non certo imprevedibile – o inevitabile –, vale a dire la rocambolesca e fantozziana caduta del governo sulla mozione dalemiana in materia di politica estera e le doverose dimissioni presentate al Quirinale dal ragionier Fracchia/Prodi.

Anzitutto, va fatta una considerazione positiva sull'esito della manifestazione.

La manifestazione di sabato 17 febbraio a Vicenza si è svolta senza il minimo incidente. L'unico scontro registrato, è stato un litigio tra cani (esattamente un "feroce" mastino napoletano – sempre i soliti meridionali – e un piccolo, ma combattivo esemplare di razza bastarda – un extracomunitario), visto che in tanti, tra i manifestanti, sono stati accompagnati, non solo dalle rispettive famiglie, ma altresì dall'amico più fedele dell'uomo (che non è Emilio Fede).

Inoltre, qualcuno ha sparato un rumoroso petardo... Ma cosa si pretendeva, il clima era anche un po' carnevalesco, per cui qualche botta e qualche scherzo, lazzi e frizzi, erano proprio adatti all'occasione! Eppure, le vere, tragiche buffonate e mascherate, sarebbero ancora dovute venire, ma altrove, in altre sedi e in altre circostanze, che non hanno nulla a che spartire con la piazza e con l'esperienza vicentina. Mi riferisco alla farsa e alla tragicommedia messa in scena al Senato il 21 febbraio, giorno delle Ceneri, data di inizio della Quaresima, che è tempo di digiuni e penitenze (per noi comuni mortali, non certo per loro, immortali, nel senso che non si staccheranno mai dallo scranno su cui hanno appoggiato i loro "sacri" deretani) fino alla Pasqua, secondo i precetti sanciti dalla chiesa cattolica apostolica romana.

Non si tratta di una coincidenza puramente casuale! L'idea che nella caduta del governo c'entri lo zampino-zampone dell'eminenza grigia Ruini e delle gerarchie vaticane, non è un'ipotesi tanto azzardata. Come si cercherà di evidenziare nel seguito del presente articolo.

Per il momento soffermiamoci ancora sul tema iniziale.

La vergognosa ed infame strategia della tensione, messa in opera nei giorni immediatamente precedenti la manifestazione vicentina, ha miseramente fallito. Ha fallito miseramente, in modo comico e grottesco, chi, sia negli organi di informazione, sia tra gli esponenti del ceto politico (in entrambi gli schieramenti, centro-destra e centro-sinistra), ha puntato a creare un clima di panico, di psicosi collettiva, di allarmismo eccessivo, per spaventare ed inquietare l'opinione pubblica, al fine di indebolire ed isolare il movimento. Un movimento che, invece, si è riunito e mobilitato in massa a Vicenza. Ha miseramente fallito chi ha agitato e sbandierato lo spettro delle presunte "nuove Brigate rosse", giungendo persino ad insinuare ed avanzare assurde, farneticanti e deliranti connessioni tra la lotta armata (che in realtà nessuno degli arrestati aveva ancora messo in pratica) e il popolo di Vicenza, ossia il popolo della pace. Un movimento assai contaminato, variegato, eterogeneo, che ha coinciso con il popolo dell'intera sinistra, non soltanto di quella cosiddetta "radicale", ovvero con una parte consistente della società italiana, rappresentata a Vicenza da un campione di oltre 200 mila persone in carne ed ossa. Un movimento che ha dato vita ad un'imponente manifestazione pacifista, assolutamente pacifica e non violenta, allegra e divertente, colorata e fantasiosa, impartendo una memorabile lezione di civiltà politica e di buon senso, di superiorità e di forza morale, mettendo a tacere quanti, anche tra le fila governative (si pensi all'ex Ministro degli Interni Giuliano Amato e all'ex vice-premier Rutelli), si erano improvvisati oracoli e cassandre, ovvero profeti di lutti e sciagure che non si sono avverati, non per puro caso o per fortuna, ma per l'eccezionale vigore morale e civile del movimento, per il senso di maturità e responsabilità effettivamente mostrato, per la tenacia e la spinta ideale che ha saputo esprimere e che hanno animato l'esperienza vicentina, che non è stata priva di conseguenze, anzi. Come abbiamo poi visto.

Infatti, il ragionier Fracchia/Fantozzi (alias Prodi) si è immediatamente affrettato ad applaudire ed elogiare (in pratica ad irridere ed ingannare, ancora una volta) i cittadini che hanno manifestato in massa, aggiungendo una chiosa, ossia che le manifestazioni non rappresentano la "forma suprema della partecipazione politica" e non sono "il sale della democrazia" (allora, ragioniere, ci dica quali e dove sono il "sale della democrazia" e "la suprema partecipazione politica", forse nei banchi, e sotto-banchi, governativi e parlamentari?), concludendo che in ogni caso il governo non avrebbe affatto cambiato la decisione già presa (ma da chi?) in merito all'allargamento della base NATO di Vicenza. Bene, un caloroso applauso a mister Fracchia!

Già questa sprezzante prova di insulsa e sciocca arroganza, di assoluta incapacità, o assenza di volontà, di ascoltare ed apprezzare in concreto le istanze di pace (e non solo di pace, ma anche di giustizia, di equità sociale, di rispetto della sovranità nazionale, di osservanza dei principi costituzionali, eccetera) provenienti dal basso, dalla gente reale (in particolare dagli elettori del centro-sinistra, perché di questo si tratta), avrebbe meritato una lezioncina.

Ma costoro quando capiranno, quando impareranno a vivere, e a governare? Giammai!

Si sapeva, e si sa, che il movimento non si sarebbe certo arrestato dopo la manifestazione di Vicenza, anzi avrebbe proseguito, e proseguirà nelle mobilitazioni e nelle lotte, con la giusta e necessaria fermezza, continuando anzitutto a presidiare la zona del Dal Molin, al fine di creare un solido blocco di resistenza popolare e territoriale, come già accaduto in Val di Susa e altrove. Questo nessuno l'ha capito, o comunque l'ha ponderato, tra i boss dell'Unione che ambivano velleitariamente a governare alla stessa stregua del berlusconismo, senza però avere il Berlusca (vale a dire "l'uomo forte", "l'uomo della provvidenza", ovvero "l'unto del Signore", e via discorrendo), ossia con metodi autoritari e antidemocratici, in forme plebiscitarie e populistiche, senza tuttavia la prepotenza e la spinta trascinatrice del populismo berlusconiano, insomma non solo nei contenuti, ma persino nei modi e nelle procedure formali del berlusconismo, pur avendo alla guida dell'esecutivo Fracchia, e non la Belva Umana.

Ma non dobbiamo dimenticare che costoro sono, come al solito, "forti con i deboli (noi miseri sudditi) e deboli con i forti", vale a dire i poteri forti che da sempre condizionano in maniera pesante e determinante la vita politica e sociale in Italia. E non mi riferisco solo al Vaticano, alla Confindustria e alla NATO, bensì pure a quei poteri occulti quali mafia, massoneria (leggi P2), servizi segreti, più o meno deviati, nostrani ed esteri (leggi soprattutto CIA e Mossad). Poteri verso cui qualsiasi governo si è dimostrato sempre subalterno e succube.

Insomma, una piccola lezione se la sono proprio cercata!

E' indubbio che il governo è caduto da solo e si è fatto male da solo. Mister "baffetto sparviero" poteva fare a meno di chiedere e di effettuare la verifica sulla "sua" politica estera, eppure l'ha fatto ugualmente, commettendo un grave, fatale errore/orrore di ingenuità, o di presunzione. Come mai? Il fatto è che una verifica parlamentare era davvero opportuna e doverosa, proprio alla luce di quanto era successo a Vicenza. Pur nella sua nota arroganza e furberia, il baffetto è stato politicamente corretto e scorretto nello stesso tempo.

Nel frattempo, infatti, c'è stata Vicenza, dove hanno sfilato, pacificamente (smentendo tutti gli artefici e i complici della suddetta strategia terroristica e allarmistica), oltre duecentomila persone del popolo della sinistra, non gente di Berlusconi (sebbene, per onestà, occorra ammettere che all'interno dei comitati cittadini contro il Dal Molin ci fosse anche qualche simpatizzante leghista o della destra locale), ma dell'intera sinistra, dalla CGIL a Rifondazione comunista, da Pax Christi all'area dei centri sociali e dell'antagonismo anarchico.

Dunque, l'esperienza di Vicenza ha innescato un meccanismo tale da indurre all'esplosione, comunque inevitabile, di quelle contraddizioni insite sin dall'inizio nella coalizione governativa, troppo eterogenea e troppo composita, in cui i vari boss – presunti leader e statisti – si sono rivelati assolutamente incapaci di conciliare e mediare tra le posizioni contrapposte.

Come dicevo all'inizio, nella rovinosa caduta del governo c'è con molta probabilità lo zampino dei poteri forti, in particolari del Vaticano e della Confindustria. Vediamo perché e come.

La rappresentanza parlamentare di alcune lobbies, quali quella delle gerarchie vaticane e confindustriali, è simbolicamente concentrata e segnalata in due illustri e potenti figure/figuri, e nei loro voti decisivi. Infatti, l'astensione del senatore Giulio Andreotti

(uomo del Vaticano, abilissimo maestro nel far cadere tanti governi nella storia della Prima repubblica, ed ora anche della Seconda Repubblica) e l'astensione del senatore Pininfarina (uomo della Confindustria, un po' più inesperto, ma non meno abile del primo) soltanto in apparenza sono da collegare direttamente alla votazione sulla mozione presentata da D'Alema – baffetto perfetto – in materia di politica estera, ma in effetti celano ben altri significati ed altre implicazioni politiche più occulte, di stampo quasi massonico-mafioso, riconducibili ad altre materie oggetto dell'attività di governo negli ultimi mesi, vale a dire il disegno di legge sui DI.CO. e la legge economico-finanziaria – di lacrime e sangue.

Ora ci attende una fase di inciuci e compromessi, di politica politicante, di trattative sotto banco, di opportunismi e trasformismi, che probabilmente condurrà ad allargare e rafforzare la base del consenso parlamentare al governo, puntando ovviamente al centro del centro-destra, per indebolire e marginalizzare ulteriormente l'ala della cosiddetta "sinistra radicale".

E così avremo un Prodi bis-cherò

Stalin and Hitler were possessed by Satan, says Vatican exorcist (2/24/2007)



Stalin, Hitler Were Possessed by Satan says Vatican Exorcist

Adolf Hitler and Russian leader Stalin were possessed by the Devil, the Vatican's chief exorcist claims, the Daily Mail newspaper reported a couple of years ago. "You can tell by their behavior and their actions, from the horrors they committed and the atrocities that were committed on their orders," Father Gabriele Amorth, who is Pope Benedict XVI's "caster out of demons," said during an interview with Vatican Radio (didn't he think about his own Jesuit demons when he was talking on the Radio?).

"Of course the Devil exists and he can not only possess a single person but also groups and entire populations. I am convinced that the Nazis were all possessed. All you have to do is think about what Hitler — and Stalin did. Almost certainly they were possessed by the Devil."

But Father Gabriele Amorth should also include the Vatican amongst these groups if he was to be completely honest about his work!

Secret Vatican documents say that wartime pontiff Pope Pius XII attempted a "long distance" exorcism of Hitler which failed to have any effect (WE DONT BELIEVE IN SUCH RUBBISH KNOWING THE TRUTH ABOUT THE NAZI POPE PIUS XII). "It's very rare that praying and attempting to carry out an exorcism from distance

works. Of course you can pray for someone from a distance but in this case it would not have any effect,” Father Amorth said. Well we would like to think that Father Amorth his a genuine subject but we know he is one of the chief black magicians of the Vatican working with the Jesuit General himself.

The Vatican’s chief exorcist claims that one of the key requirements for an exorcism is to be present in front of the possessed person and that person also has to be consenting and willing. “Therefore trying to carry out an exorcism on someone who is not present, or consenting and willing would prove very difficult,” he said.

“However I have no doubt that Hitler was possessed and so it does not surprise me that Pope Pius XII tried a long distance exorcism,” he added.

In the past Father Amorth has also spoken out against the Harry Potter books, claiming that reading the novels of the teen wizard open children’s minds to dabbling with the occult and black magic , thats correct but he should also say that such material his promoted by Freemasons close to the Vatican.

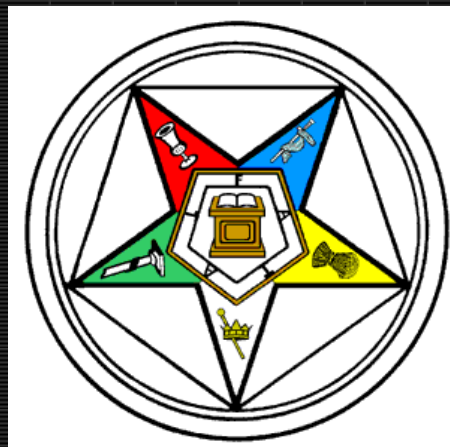
Father Amorth, who is president of the International Association of Exorcists, said of the J.K. Rowling books: “Behind Harry Potter hides the signature of the king of the darkness, the devil.”...yes the signature of his friend the Black Pope...

He said that Rowling’s books contain innumerable positive references to magic, “the satanic art”, and added the books attempt to make a false distinction between black and white magic, when in fact, the distinction “does not exist, because magic is always a turn to the devil.”

Amorth is said to have carried out more than 30,000 exorcisms, according to the Italian newspaper The Exorcist, good for him but we should call them 30,000 victims of Vatican Sorcery.

Leo Lyon Zagami

History of the Order of the Eastern Star (2/28/2007)



The Order of the Eastern Star is according to its own literature, '...the largest fraternal organization in the world (it is American but there are chapters in Italy, Saudi Arabia, Romania, Germany, Australia, Brazil, China and the Philippines) to which both men and women belong.

General History

The Order of the Eastern Star is an adoptive rite of Freemasonry with teachings based on the Bible and objectives that are officially charitable and benevolent but in reality serving the evil purpose of the illuminati. The founder of OES was Dr. Robert Morris, a high degree Freemason, a lawyer and educator from Boston, Massachusetts, who was a Master Mason and Past Grand Master of Kentucky. Dr. Morris intended his creation to become a female branch of Freemasonry, but he failed to overcome the great opposition this idea engendered. After his first published ritual in 1849-50, he became associated with Robert Macoy who wrote and published a ritual based on Morris' in 1867. The first Grand Chapter was organized in Michigan in the same year. (There is evidence for an organization of the same name founded variously in 1788 or 1793, but this group was defunct by 1867.) Subordinate (local) chapters operate under charter from state level grand chapters which are responsible to the General Grand Chapter at the International Eastern Star temple in Washington, D.C.

Members must be eighteen years or older and either Master Masons in good standing or properly related to a Master Mason in good standing. The latter category includes wives; widows; sisters; daughters; mothers; granddaughters; step-mothers; step daughters; step-sisters; and half-sisters. In 1994 this was expanded to include nieces, daughters-in-law, and grandmothers.

Each chapter has eighteen officers, some elected and others appointed. Two offices are specifically male (Patron and Associate Patron) while nine offices are specifically female (including Matron and Associate Matron). While the Worthy Matron is considered to be the presiding officer of the chapter, the degrees cannot be conferred without a presiding brother in good standing (hence the Patron and Associate Patron).

Each chapter retains the right to decide who shall be a member of the organization. Election to the degrees must be unanimous, without debate, and secret. The successful candidate must profess a belief in a Supreme Being and is initiated in five degrees, which are conferred in one ceremony. (When Eastern Star was created, it was intended to be the first of a three degree series. The second and third degrees were Queen of the South and the Order of the Amaranth, respectively.)

Interestingly enough, OES requires only the belief in a Supreme Being even though the degrees are based in both the Old and New Testaments. While non-Christians are not specifically barred from membership, it would seem to be difficult to be other than Christian and belong to the Order.

Origin and History of the Adoptive Rite Among Black Women

Researched, compiled and written by

Past Grand Worthy Matron Jessie Mae Ayers

Past Grand Worthy Matron Jessie M. Ayers is a member of Miriam Chapter No. 4,

Order of the Eastern Star, Georgiana Thomas Grand Chapter, Jurisdiction of the District of Columbia. She served as Grand Worthy matron in 1989 as was Grand Historian of the Georgiana Thomas Grand Chapter from 1971-1991.

On August 10, 1874, Thornton Andrew Jackson received the several degrees of the Rite of Adoption of the Order of the Eastern Star from Brother C.B. Case, a Deputy and agent of Illustrious Robert Macoy 33, Supreme Patron of the Rite of Adoption of the World. In addition, Thornton Jackson also received a letter from Bro. C. B. Case granting him the authority to establish chapters of the Eastern Star among eligible black women. In obedience to the authority granted by William H. Myers, Grand Master, Union Grand Lodge, Jurisdiction of the District of Columbia, Bro. Jackson established the first Eastern Star Chapter among black women in the United States.

On December 1, 1874, Queen Esther Chapter No. 1, Order of the Eastern Star, was established at 708 - O Street, N.W., Washington, D.C. in the home of Mrs. Georgiana Thomas. The first Worthy Matron was Sister Martha Welch and the first Worthy Patron was Bro. Thornton A. Jackson.

In December 1874, Grand Master William H. Myers and Deputy Grand Master William A. Tallaferro, Union Grand Lodge, Jurisdiction of the District of Columbia, were invited to receive the androgynous degrees. They both accepted, thus further cementing the ties that bind the Masonic Family together. Upon the occasion of Grand Master Myers' initiation into the Adoptive Rite, he made the following statement to the sisters of Queen Esther Chapter No. 1 - extolling them to greatness:

"May the dove of peace hover over you. May the All Seeing Eye, whom the Sun, Moon and Stars obey ever watch over you. May he keep and protect you in your every effort to promote interest in the general good of this chapter".

On April 28, 1890, Queen of Sheba Chapter No. 3 and on October 20, 1890, Gethsemane Chapter No. 4, Order of the Eastern Star, were established by Thornton A. Jackson within the Jurisdiction of the District of Columbia. He was also

instrumental and helped to establish one (1) chapter in Alexandria, Virginia, three (3) chapters in Maryland and three chapters in Pennsylvania. In each instance when a chapter was organized and established, it was adopted by a regularly constituted masonic Lodge. Thus, Brother Jackson was able to bring about more unity within the Masonic Family.

During the year 1875, Pythagoras Lodge No. 9 presented the officers of Queen Esther Chapter No. 1 with their first badges which were known as Rosettes. This presentation was made by Worthy Patron Thornton A. Jackson who wished the chapter success and prosperity in the work upon which they were entering. He admonished the officers to wear the Rosettes with dignity keeping ever before them the memory of the five (5) Heronines: Adah, Ruth, Esther, Martha and Electa. In closing, Brother Jackson stated "To you Queen Esther and Associates, the representatives of the rays of the Beautiful Star and from whom comes the most charming, the most prophetic and the most instructive lessons of the Old and New Testaments. May you always throw an air of beauty and solemnity around all that you bring thousands to worship Him." This has been our charge as bona fide members of the Order of Eastern Stars from 1875 to this

present moment in time.

And so it was one hundred years after the founding of the first Black Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons, Queen Esther Chapter No. 1, Order of the Eastern Star, was officially instituted in the City of Washington in the District of Columbia.



Italy's Government controlled by the Vatican Illuminati (3/1/2007)



ITALY'S GOVERNMENT CONTROLLED BY THE VATICAN ILLUMINATI

Tens of thousands of people marched peacefully through the northeastern Italian city of Vicenza on Saturday the 17th of Feb. to protest a planned U.S. military base expansion that has strained relations within the governing center-left coalition.

The expansion of the military base has obviously been approved by local authorities influenced by the Vatican lead American illuminati and is strongly backed by Freemason Prime Minister Romano Prodi, while his far-left and Green allies condemn it. "This demonstration is a referendum against the doubling of the American military base," the Green minister for the environment, Alfonso Pecoraro Scanio, told newspaper Repubblica. "The government will not fall over a military base," warned Oliviero Diliberto (poor Oliviero little he knew of what was about to happen a few days later when the Prime Minister finally resigned), Diliberto is the secretary for the Democratic Communist Party. Prodi had banned ministers from attending the demonstration, but commended the peaceful nature of the protest.

Police estimated the crowd to be at 50,000 to 80,000, while organizers put the numbers between 100,000 and 150,000. Nobel Prize winner Dario Fo gave a performance at the end of the demonstration. The march took place without incident, and was heavily guarded by Italian security forces.

The Italian government in the meantime held 'constructive talks' with the Vatican during a meeting in Rome that saw Prime Minister Romano Prodi discuss a draft bill on the rights of unmarried couples, including homosexual unions, with Roman Catholic

Church officials (including the usual Jesuits). A statement from the prime minister's office said the 'cordial and serene' talks on the problems facing the family and other issues had allowed each party to 'clarify their respective positions in a constructive manner' (more rubbish talk from the usual suspects...). Prodi's centre-left government has irked the Church hierarchy with its decision to grant certain rights to de facto couples, including those of the same sex (hypocrisy his the biggest sin in the Vatican hierarchy by the way full of homosexual couples as we all know). The 'rights of cohabiting people,' or 'DICO' bill, was drafted in a special cabinet meeting held on February 8 and was about to be submitted to the Italian parliament. If approved, it will have allowed couples living together a series of rights, including access to inheritance and the right to visit a partner in hospital without having to seek the consent of the patient's relatives but the Vatican obviously didnt like that. Inspired by France's 'civil pacts of solidarity,' the bill has been strongly criticised by Italy's Bishops Conference (CEI). Pope Benedict XVI has repeatedly warned Catholic lawmakers against adopting legislation that may threaten the traditional family, dismissing civil unions as 'pseudo-matrimony' (what about his 24 year old gay lover ???).

Catholic lawmakers within Prodi's supporting centre-left majority, such as Justice Minister Clemente Mastella, warned that the bill could fail to receive the support of parliament's upper house. A poll published earlier last week before the Governement falled by daily Corriere della Sera suggested Italians are split down the middle over the bill, with 45 per cent of respondents expressing support for DICOs, compared to 47 per cent of those against.

Approached by reporters, CEI head Vatican illuminati Camillo Ruini said meeting had gone 'very well' while the Vatican's Secretary of State, Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone, said the talks had allowed both sides to clarify their positions but strangely enough Prodi resigned a few days later. Speaking ahead of the meeting, Prodi had defended DICOs by saying they were designed to grant some form of protection to some of the weakest members of society 'We want dialogue and cooperation (with the Vatican) on the most important problems facing us, including the family and our bill draft,' Prodi told state television RAI.

And after the meeting with the Vatican?

Prodi reaffirmed the great and special relation between the Vatican and Italy and soon after released a statement pledging to call a meeting of majority parties to "reaffirm" the government's foreign policy lines in favour of the US VATICAN CRUSADE. Former premier and opposition leader Silvio Berlusconi said the defeat should prompt Prodi to resign and thats exactly what happened.

Prodi went to the President and resigned from Prime Minister of Italy but a couple of days later got back the job and made the Vatican happy, in theatre tipe event typical of Italian politics once again victim of the Vatican conspiracy . In the meantime good old P2 Vatican illuminati Brother Silvio Berlusconi wants to get backin power with the help of the usual friends from the Opus Dei like Fini and powerfull Jesuit Puppet Master Giulio Andreotti.

Strangely enough we wrote not so long ago that a new lodge of Freemasons from the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy was opening in Vicenza soon, the first in the world of Freemasonry to use the name of a Pope, that Pope was Pio II (Enea Silvio Piccolomini).

This was the original message we received: Inviato: Domenica 21 gennaio 2007, 18:48:57 Oggetto: La masonería dedica una logia al Papa Pío II

La masonería dedica una logia al Papa Pío II

Posted by: "Hermes" latomia3@yahoo. es latomia3

Sat Jan 13, 2007 1:42 pm (PST)

Paris, 12 de enero de 2007.

Querida Ofelia:

Por primera vez en la Historia, la masonería ha decidido dedicar... ¡una logia a un papa!

La masonería, que ha sido siempre adversaria e incluso enemiga de la Iglesia católica tomó esta decisión según la prensa italiana. Ocurrió durante la reunión anual de La Gran Loggia Regolare d'Italia, que es la única reconocida por la Gran Logia Unida de Inglaterra, "madre" de la masonería mundial.

Se tomó la decisión que una logia de la ciudad de Vicenza llevara el nombre de Enea Silvio Piccolomini (el Papa humanista Pio II).

El Sr. Fabio Venzi, Gran Maestro de la Gran Loggia Regolare declaró: "Se trata de una decisión que forma parte de nuestro acercamiento a las enseñanzas milenarias de la Iglesia católica".

La Gran Loggia Regolare d'Italia fue constituida hace sólo doce años, a causa de un desacuerdo del ex Gran Maestro Giuliano di Bernardo, con el Grande Oriente d'Italia.

Hay que recordar que aunque la masonería inglesa no reconoce al Grande Oriente d'Italia, ésta es la confesión masónica más importante de la península.

Un abrazo desde la Vieja Europa.

Félix José Hernández.

=====

So what about Italy? Well ask the Vatican,the P2 and the usual suspects....

Leo Lyon Zagami

Project Vatican (3/1/2007)



Project: Vatican Blueprint for the Restoration of the Global Kingdom of Jesus Christ

Project Vatican is dedicated to the restoration of the Global Kingdom of Jesus Christ in the third millennium. The means by which this restoration is being accomplished are five-fold:

I. The Jesuit infiltration of the English colonies on the North American continent. Using forged papers and secret aliases, the Jesuits set up an underground network of political operatives that paved the way for the Vatican to send a second dispatch, this time consisting of multitudes of Roman Catholic families posing as Protestants. Gradually and unobtrusively, this underground network was able to infiltrate the civil governments at every level, therefore abolishing existing legal sanctions against Roman Catholicism.

II. Jesuit control of Christian schools and universities. The Jesuit Underground was successful in infiltrating school boards, committees and associations for the purpose of gradually replacing the standards and applications of the Protestant Bible with the philosophy of the Spiritual Exercises of the Jesuit Society. This resulted in the Roman Catholic dominance of the American academic community.

III. Roman Catholic control exercised through Vatican operatives in the United States military, judiciary and media. This was accomplished through the instigation of the Civil War. As Roman Catholic plants in both government and academia pushed both sides toward armed conflict, the demand for soldiers provided easy opportunity for the successful infiltration of both the Union and Confederate armies. Jesuit operatives were able to control the tactical maneuvers of both sides, thus ensuring minimal loss for Roman Catholic soldiers. As a result, key positions in both the judiciary and the press were ripe for penetration by the Vatican-controlled mercenaries at the end of the war.

IV. The weakening of the U.S. military, both in strength and resolve, in preparation for the Vatican-led One World Government. The Knights Of Columbus, pledged to bring America under Vatican rule, continually pressured U.S. Bishops to undermine the nation's nuclear strategy in the second half of the 20th century. This precipitated the necessary shift in the paradigm of military strategists, officers and enlisted personnel from a mentality of world dominance to one of communal deference, a vital factor in the coming implementation of Phase V of Project Vatican.

V. Total control of all institutions and resources on Planet Earth, including political, military, economic, educational, religious and environmental systems, for the purpose of ensuring global peace, prosperity and order.

Phase I through Phase IV have taken 523 years to complete, and at the dawn of the third millennium Project Vatican is poised to launch Phase V. This will necessitate

cooperation of the citizens of every nation on the planet, on a massive scale and in previously untested numbers. The remainder of this web site is devoted to the implementation strategies for Phase V of Project Vatican. Project Vatican is dedicated to the restoration of the Global Kingdom of Jesus Christ in the third millennium. The five-fold means by which this restoration is being accomplished are found in Introduction to Project Vatican. The remainder of this web site is devoted to the implementation strategies for Phase V of Project Vatican. Each of these strategies is in full effect, albeit for varying lengths of time. The execution of the first strategy listed below was begun almost 150 years ago, with each following strategy characterized by progressively later geneses; the last strategy began to be realized at the close of the 20th century.

Devotion to the Sacred Heart of Jesus and to the Immaculate Heart of Mary through the perpetuation of visions, miracles and revelations. This was begun in 1854 with the private revelation of Sophie Prouvier on the devotion to the Eucharistic Heart of Jesus, the same year of the proclamation of the doctrine of the Immaculate Conception of Mary; the latter was reinforced in Lourdes, France in 1858 when Our Lady appeared to Bernadette Soubirous, and the former in 1868, when Pius IX indulgenced an invocation to the Eucharistic Heart. Since then, an unceasing procession of miracles and revelations (the most notable being the 1917 Miracle of the Sun at Fatima, the promulgation in 1925 of the Reign of Christ the King, the approval of the Divine Mercy Devotion in 1978 and the messages and miracles from Our Lady of Medjugorje from 1981 to the present) has kept the eye of Christendom fixed upon Rome and her guiding signal fire, the Vatican.

Dilution of the eschatological models of Biblical prophesy by means of the aforementioned extra-biblical revelations. The last bastion of Protestantism will fall once the masses of uneducated Christian fundamentalists are no longer able to defend and promote their "last days" interpretations of the prophetic books of the Bible, due to the continuing modern-day revelations and miracles associated with the Church of Rome. With the removal of the so-called "papal threat" from the pulpits of Reformation congregations, the ecumenical movement implemented by Pope Paul VI at the Second Vatican Council will be able to proceed unfettered by hermeneutical separatism.

The alignment of the homosexual agenda with religious and racial equality, guaranteeing a support base sufficient in number to legislate Biblical Christian fundamentalism into the category of "hate speech". Once this is accomplished, the Vatican will be free to overtly implement the Roman Catholic Ecumenical Assemblies (RCEA) as the only legally recognized religious assembly. This will pave the way for the arrest, incarceration and re-education of all clergy, as well as their family members, who are not in registered communion with the RCEA.

International monopolistic control of all financial institutions and transactions. This began January 1, 1993 with the creation of the European Roman Empire (ERE). VISA Corporation is poised to label every citizen, upon request from the ERE, with identifying barcode technology. The current backlash against the paranoia of the religious right-wing in the United States and Canada has ensured a very liberal, relaxed attitude toward this imminent accounting system. Slated for the year 2001, this will enable the World Trade Organization (WTO) to require all governments operating under WTO agreements to join the ERE system in identifying all citizens and monetary transactions. Full global cooperation is expected, as it is anticipated that those governments refusing to cooperate with the WTO will, in effect, "comply by attrition".

The Global Eucharistic Community. With the rampant materialism, environmental

destruction and military instability of the capitalist systems fully extinguished through the controls set in place by the new global economy, the Vatican-backed RCEA will be in position to compel international compliance to Eucharistic adoration and communion, ushering in the peace and prosperity inherent in the Kingship of Jesus Christ. The Global Eucharistic Community (GEC) was formally invoked by the Vatican on December 31, 1999, which will preside over the WTO, the GEC and the RCEA.

Phase V Strategy 1

Devotion to the Sacred Heart of Jesus and to the Immaculate Heart of Mary through the perpetuation of visions, miracles and revelations.

This was begun in 1854 with the private revelation of Sophie Prouvier on the devotion to the Eucharistic Heart of Jesus, the same year of the proclamation of the doctrine of the Immaculate Conception of Mary; the latter was reinforced in Lourdes, France in 1858 when Our Lady appeared to Bernadette Soubirous, and the former in 1868, when Pius IX indulgenced an invocation to the Eucharistic Heart. Since then, an unceasing procession of miracles and revelations (the most notable being the 1917 Miracle of the Sun at Fatima, the promulgation in 1925 of the Reign of Christ the King, the approval of the Divine Mercy Devotion in 1978 and the messages and miracles from Our Lady of Medjugorje from 1981 to the present) has kept the eye of Christendom fixed upon Rome and her guiding signal fire, the Vatican.

Core of Strategy 1

The recurring theme of the Marian apparitions at Lourdes, Fatima, Garabandal, Akita and Medjugorje have been: an admonition to "stop offending God"; the importance of the Rosary; obedience to the Roman Catholic Church; the warning of three days of planetary darkness; and "the end of sin".

What you can do

Pray five decades of the Rosary every day. Make reparation to the Immaculate Heart of Mary on the first Saturday of every month. Wear the brown scapular. Pray the Chaplet of Divine Mercy. Consecrate yourself to the Jesus King of All Nations Devotion. Encourage other Roman Catholics to do the same. Invite non-Catholics to RCEA-approved Ecumenical services, gatherings and events. Submit the names of prospective candidates for conversion to your RCEA representative.

Phase V Strategy 2

Dilution of the eschatological models of Biblical prophesy by means of the aforementioned extra-biblical revelations.

The last bastion of Protestantism will fall once the masses of uneducated Christian fundamentalists are no longer able to defend and promote their "last days" interpretations of the prophetic books of the Bible, due to the continuing modern-day revelations and miracles associated with the Church of Rome. With the removal of the so-called "papal threat" from the pulpits of Reformation congregations, the ecumenical movement implemented by Pope Paul VI at the Second Vatican Council will be able to proceed unfettered by hermeneutical separatism.

Core of Strategy 2

Christian fundamentalism is fragmenting at an almost-daily rate, due to the practice of "multiplication by division" that is a recurring result of the constant analysis of eschatological minutia. Young fundamentalists, as well as so-called "Easter Sunday" Christians can easily conclude that the study of Biblical "end-times" prophesies are of negligible consequence, providing fertile soil for their indoctrination into the messages received through apparitions of Jesus and Mary.

What you can do

Join in any debates, forums or discussions, formal or informal, for the purpose of promoting the preterist and/or spiritual interpretations of the book of Revelation. Circulate books, periodicals, audio and video tapes, web site URLs, etc. which promote the appearances and revelations of Jesus Christ or the Blessed Virgin. Report anyone who uses terms and buzzwords relating to 666, the mark of the beast, the Antichrist, the rapture, the tribulation or Armageddon to your RCEA representative.

Phase V Strategy 3

The alignment of the homosexual agenda with religious and racial equality, guaranteeing a support base sufficient in number to legislate Biblical Christian fundamentalism into the category of "hate speech".

Once this is accomplished, the Vatican will be free to overtly implement the Roman Catholic Ecumenical Assemblies (RCEA) as the only legally recognized religious assembly. This will pave the way for the arrest, incarceration and re-education of all clergy, as well as their family members, who are not in communion with the RCEA.

Core of Strategy 3

The Protestants' lack of a governing authority has resulted in a sheep-like obedience to civil governments. Such social compliance, coupled with capitalistic greed has made Christian fundamentalists, for the most part, extremely vulnerable to social engineering. Churches that once preached racial segregation now advertise their multicultural diversity as an asset, and that paradigm shift has laid the groundwork for the acceptance of gays and lesbians into the evangelical Christian communities. Such passive desire for public legitimacy will further the cause of the RCEA, which, in its eighth year, has surreptitiously signed concordants with 91% of the world's organized denominations. The international interdictment against all non-RCEA religious organizations is slated for June 2001.

What you can do

Attend non-Catholic churches that are not yet RCEA affiliates for the purpose of encouraging their ministers to join the RCEA. Make audio recordings of their responses, and deliver these recordings to your RCEA representative. Report all statements by non-Catholics of a racially-biased, homophobic or anti-Catholic nature to your RCEA representative.

Phase V Strategy 4

International monopolistic control of all financial institutions and transactions.

This began January 1, 1993 with the creation of the European Roman Empire (ERE). VISA Corporation is poised to label every citizen, upon request from the ERE, with identifying barcode technology. The backlash against the paranoia of the religious right-wing in the United States and Canada has ensured a very liberal, relaxed attitude toward this imminent accounting system. Slated for the year 2001, this will enable the World Trade Organization (WTO) to require all governments operating under WTO agreements to join the ERE system in identifying all citizens and monetary transactions. Full global cooperation is expected, as it is anticipated that those governments refusing to cooperate with the WTO will, in effect, "comply by attrition".

Core of Strategy 4

Since the fall of the Roman Empire, there has been the dream of a unified Europe. We are seeing a brand new Roman Empire reconstructed. The European Community has utilized an identification mark in cooperation with VISA Corporation. VI is 6 in Roman numerals, S was 6 in ancient Egypt and A was 6 in Sanskrit; a "hide in plain sight" strategy has resulted in the choice by VISA Corporation and the ERE of the number 666 in the implementation of this citizen accounting system.

What you can do

Wherever possible, purchase all goods and services with your VISA card. Refuse to transact with merchants and vendors who do not accept VISA. Contact your Senators and Representatives and encourage them to support the policies of the WTO. Contribute generously to those in Congress whose voting records reflect the agenda of the WTO. Publicly dismiss anyone who uses terms and buzzwords relating to 666, the mark of the beast, the Antichrist, the rapture, the tribulation or Armageddon as disseminators of paranoid militant theocentrism. Report all theocentrists to your RCEA representative.

Phase V Strategy 5

The Global Eucharistic Community.

With the rampant materialism, environmental destruction and military instability of the capitalist systems fully extinguished through the controls set in place by the new global economy, the Vatican-backed RCEA will be in position to compel international compliance to Eucharistic adoration and communion, ushering in the peace and prosperity inherent in the Kingship of Jesus Christ. The Global Eucharistic Community (GEC) was formally invoked by the Vatican on December 31, 1999, which will preside over the WTO, the GEC and the RCEA.

Core of Strategy 5

"The bread of God is that which comes down from heaven and gives life to the world ... I am the bread of life. Whoever comes to me will never be hungry, and whoever believes in me will never be thirsty ... Your ancestors ate the manna in the wilderness, and they died. This is the bread that comes down from heaven, so that one may eat of it and not die. I am the living bread that came down from heaven. Whoever eats of this bread will live forever; and the bread that I will give for the life of the world is my flesh ... Very truly, I tell you, unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink his blood, you have no life in you. Those who eat my flesh and drink my blood have eternal life, and I will raise them up on the last day; for my flesh is true food and my blood is true drink. Those who eat my flesh and drink my blood abide in me, and I in them. Just

as the living Father sent me, and I live because of the Father, so whoever eats me will live because of me. This is the bread that came down from heaven, not like that which your ancestors ate, and they died. But the one who eats this bread will live forever." - Jesus Christ, as quoted in Chapter 6 of the Gospel of John (New Revised Standard Version)

What you can do

Apply for citizenship in the GEC, and encourage other Roman Catholics to do the same. Participate in Eucharistic Adoration at your local parish or retreat. Attend confession and Mass at least once a week. Join in any debates, forums or discussions, formal or informal, for the purpose of promoting the literal interpretation of John chapter 6. Circulate books, periodicals, audio and video tapes, web site URLs, etc. which promote the celebration of the Mass and the worship of the Eucharistic body and blood of Jesus Christ. Report anyone who misaligns or defames the Eucharist, the Mass or the Roman Catholic liturgy to your RCEA representative.

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 91-100

Radio Vaticana su Chiesa e Massoneria (3/5/2007)

Radio Vaticana 2 marzo 2007

Mons. Gianfranco Girotti: il relativismo, il carattere esoterico del sapere e l'impossibilità di conoscere la verità sono i tratti fondamentali della inconciliabilità tra fede cristiana e massoneria.

I principi della massoneria sono inconciliabili con quelli della fede cristiana. Lo ha ribadito ieri pomeriggio mons. Gianfranco Girotti, reggente della Penitenzieria Apostolica che ha ricordato il giudizio negativo della Chiesa nei riguardi delle associazioni massoniche espresso in un documento della Congregazione per la Dottrina della Fede del 26 novembre 1983. Mons. Girotti è intervenuto al convegno "Chiesa e Massoneria" che ieri pomeriggio si è svolto al Seraphicum di Roma. C'era per noi Tiziana Campisi:

Un fenomeno variegato che fa ancora discutere: è la Massoneria, una forma di associazionismo che non accetta verità assolute e rivelate, che raduna persone di qualunque Credo, che riconosce un Ente creatore – il Grande Architetto dell'Universo – e che raccoglie uomini di buona volontà sulla base di valori umanistici accettabili da tutti. Ma la Chiesa come guarda ai massoni?

Mons. Gianfranco Girotti:

"Chi è massone, non è scomunicato. Si trova in uno stato di peccato grave, per cui non può accostarsi ai Sacramenti e, quindi, la Chiesa considera costoro come persone che sono irregolari nei confronti del Magistero della Chiesa. Accenno soltanto un elemento, quello della segretezza: colui che appartiene ad un movimento può essere messo in rischio di non conoscere cosa deve fare e in cosa viene coinvolto. Questo è un problema non indifferente".

Eppure da alcuni anni Chiesa e Massoneria stanno tentando di dialogare. Giuseppe Ferrari segretario nazionale del GRIS, il Gruppo di ricerca e informazione socio religiosa:

"Ritengo che si debba proseguire sulla strada del dialogo e trovare elementi comuni sui

quali collaborare e portare avanti anche iniziative comuni e battaglie comuni, specialmente a difesa della vita, a difesa della dignità della persona umana, a difesa e salvaguardia della natura e via dicendo. Stiamo cercando di comprendere quelle che sono le ragioni degli iscritti alla Massoneria e dei massoni. E questo perché vediamo che, nonostante la presa di posizione chiara della Chiesa, ci sono diversi cattolici che decidono di iscriversi e di aderire alla Massoneria e purtroppo tra questi cattolici ci sono anche alcuni sacerdoti. Le motivazioni dei singoli fedeli laici potrebbero essere le più diverse: molte volte non sanno neanche di queste disposizioni della Chiesa e molte volte si iscrivono ed aderiscono a logge massoniche per motivi professionali oppure perché convinti di fare carriera nelle loro attività lavorative e così via".

Ma la Chiesa come si pone di fronte a quei sacerdoti che dichiarano di aderire a logge massoniche?

Ancora mons. Giuseppe Girotti:

"La Chiesa o i superiori dovranno intervenire, almeno sul piano disciplinare. Poi la Santa Sede certamente avrà la sua attenzione. Il sacerdote che disattende a dei principi disciplinari e dottrinali è già un sacerdote che viene meno al suo impegno, disattende e rinnega i principi e il Magistero della Chiesa".

Fabio Venzi, Gran Maestro della Gran Loggia regolare d'Italia, ha precisato che le associazioni massoniche si differenziano l'una dall'altra e che non si basano tutte sugli stessi principi.

Confession to the Jesuits no.24 (3/5/2007)

Confession To The Jesuits No. 24: Witchcraft in White House And Vatican This week we also look at a revealing interview about Vatican and Jesuit Order corruption with Eric Phelps. Also his third edition of Vatican Assassins is now finished and ready for distribution. 3 Mar 2007

By Greg Szymanski

In this Confession to the Jesuits No. 24, we call on an article which first appeared on the Cutting Edge web site and then reprinted at Bible scholar's Mike Novielli's site at <http://www.geocities.com/propheticangel2001/>

The article is entitled Witchcraft, The White House and Roman Catholicism. Next, we take a look at an old interview conducted with Eric Phelps, which is pertinent today since his third edition of Vatican Assassins is now available at his web site at www.vaticanassassins.org

First let's look at the Witchcraft article and then the Phelps interview:

WITCHCRAFT THE WHITE HOUSE AND ROMAN CATHOLOICISM

The moral bankruptcy of our society is well-documented. But, few people understand

why we have become morally bankrupt. However, when we look at society through the Biblical eyes of God, we can easily see why we are facing the unprecedented troubles of today. This study of America through the eyes of God is what we will always try to do here; stay with us for some eye-opening truths.

We have stated many times on this radio program that the occultic plan was to reelect George Bush as President and to stage the appearance of Anti-Christ during his second term. Remember the occultic prophesy, communicated in 1492 to the leader of a Spanish secret society: "The leader who faces the obelisk shall introduce the world to the man who will introduce Anti-Christ". This prophecy was dealing with a political leader who would deliberately face a major obelisk at a critical time in world history. Occultists all over the world would then know that the successor to this political leader would be the one to introduce the world to Anti-Christ. Then, in the late 1700's, the guiding spirits of the occultic secret societies communicated that the new America would become the new Atlantis; in other words, the new America was destined to assume the leadership of the drive to institute the New World Order. From this time forward, occultists looked to American leadership, specifically the President, to fulfill this prophecy.

And the United States of America has the world's tallest and largest obelisk -- the Washington Monument. Every President from George Washington to Jimmy Carter took their oaths of office from the East side of the Capitol Building; however, on January 20, 1981, President Reagan insisted that the Inauguration Ceremony take place from the West side of the Capitol. A quick look at a map of Washington, D.C., shows that, when President Reagan addressed the crowd to give his Inaugural speech, he was facing that great obelisk, the Washington Monument. Occultists the world over clearly knew the significance. They knew that the occultic plan to produce Anti-Christ was nearing its completion; they knew that Reagan's successor was to be the President to be in power when Anti-Christ staged his appearance. President Reagan took his second oath of office from the traditional East side of the Capitol as did President Bush. The plan called for only one President to face the occultic obelisk.

However, as we have stated repeatedly, God's Plan is the one which will prevail, not Satan's. Even though the New World Order Plan called for George Bush's reelection, God's power prevailed to thwart Bush's second Administration. For reasons only God will know, He caused Bill Clinton to be elected as America's 42nd President. This undoubtedly caused much consternation among the occultists around the world. They were asking among themselves whether Clinton was willing and capable of carrying the torch of the New World Order. Clearly, Clinton had to signal to these powerful New World Order occultists that he would, indeed, carry forward the Plan to produce Anti-Christ. Clinton flashed two important signals designed to reassure:

During his acceptance speech, Clinton stated that one of the most important influences in his life was his college professor, Carroll Quigley. Professor Quigley is renowned for his ardent support of the New World Order. Clinton decided that his Inauguration would also be from the West side of the Capitol, so that he also faced the obelisk, the Washington Monument. This action was a clear signal to every occultist in the know that Clinton was willing and capable of carrying the Plan forward.

One of the fundamental truths which I learned in the study of history in both high school and college was that, if people do not learn the facts of history, they will be doomed to repeat the mistakes of history. Since most people do not learn history from one generation to another, history does have a nasty habit of repeating itself. And history is repeating itself in America as we are on a parallel path with Germany in the

1920's-1930's, as that country progressed gradually into Nazism. Later historians would ask the question, "How could the country of Martin Luther become the country of Adolf Hitler"?

This very good question prompted the unparalleled study of history in the years following the conclusion of World War II. One of these studies was written by a renowned psychiatrist, Dr. Robert Jay Lifton, in his book, "The Nazi Doctors". Dr. Lifton systematically showed how the Nazi holocaust, which ultimately killed over 18 million people, actually began in the early 1920's, as doctors and nurses began to kill people under their care, people whom they felt no longer had "quality of life". Certain doctors and nurses were killing several types of people in their institutions:

The terminally ill. Doctors and nurses argued that they were actually acting very humanely on the behalf of their terminally ill patients when they euthanized them, because they were preventing them from long periods of pain and mental anguish. In some cases, patients wrote letters asking the doctors to euthanize them. The emotionally ill. Again, doctors and nurses reasoned that these people could not enjoy a normal life, and therefore, should be killed. Such killing was deemed to also benefit German society by preventing state resources from being endlessly poured into keeping individuals alive who could never contribute anything back to the state. The physically handicapped. All the arguments listed above were used in this category of people. At the beginning, people were euthanized who were extremely handicapped; however, by the end of the war, people were being killed for the slightest of reasons, i.e., if their ears were malformed. Remember, human beings are creatures of gradual change. Satan is well aware that, if he can open the door to an objectionable practice just a crack, he can later open it gradually further and further, until he finally has it open all the way. Such was the case in pre-Nazi Germany, and such is the case today in America, as the scenario is unfolding before our eyes. How important was the gradual public acceptance of the euthanizing of the types of people we have just discussed? Dr. Lifton states emphatically in his book, the Nazi Doctors, that Hitler's ultimate holocaust would simply not have been possible had it not been for the interim step of euthanasia. This statement is very heavy, and it should sound all sorts of alarms in our hearts and heads about the direction this country is headed. However --

Let us pause here for just a moment. We have devoted several radio programs on this subject of gradually changing the hearts and minds of people to a practice which we have always considered objectionable. We have named this process the "Six-Step Attitudinal Change Plan". Under Presidents Franklin Roosevelt to George Bush, American society has gradually been conditioned to accept many formerly objectionable practices as normal and healthy. In so many instances, the door to such objectionable practices has been opened either most of the way or just a crack. We have seen this action occur in many areas:

1. The Slaughtering of the Innocent Unborn

Abortion Fetal Tissue Research The French "Morning After" Abortion pill, RU- 486.

2. Euthanising People Who Want To Die Rather Than Face Life In Their Present Condition.

So far, the people whom Dr. Kevorkian has killed have all requested to be killed. And other cases of euthanasia have occurred where the family has made the decision to kill their "loved" one. And no doubt, this will be the case for some years to come. However, the time will arrive when the decision to kill will pass from the individual to the family to the State. Dr. Lifton chronicles this exact progression in Germany prior to the point where Adolf Hitler assumed power. At this point, in 1933,

Hitler stepped into the ongoing euthanasia process and committed Federal Government resources and manpower to the effort. Obviously, the number of people killed between 1933-1938 dramatically increased, and the stage was set for the Holocaust to begin.

We believe President Clinton may be the man who will also step into the ongoing process of euthanasia to commit Federal Government resources and manpower to the effort, and will begin to set the stage for the Biblically-prophesied worldwide Holocaust of the Great Tribulation. And Dr. Kevorkian, dubbed "Dr. Death" by some and "Jack the Dripper" by others, will have played a major role in conditioning Americans that Euthanasia is normal and healthy. At this point, Dr. Kevorkian has assisted 15 people to die, all with their consent. Dr. Kevorkian is preparing two actions which might have tremendous impact in furthering Euthanasia:

Dr. Kevorkian is preparing to legally challenge the impending Minnesota law which prohibits any doctor from assisting any person to commit suicide. If Dr. Kevorkian succeeds in overturning this new law, every state in the Union will be very reluctant to enact similar legislation. Thus, the case for national Euthanasia will have just been legally legitimized. We believe that this scenario is what Satan had in mind all along. The tactic is brilliant. During Pat Robertson's '700 Club', 2-17-93, Robertson interviewed a reporter who had talked with Dr. Jack Kevorkian. Dr. Kevorkian would like to have Euthanasia Centers opening in all parts of the country. He is sending out mailers to doctors who are currently operating Abortion Clinics, asking them if they would be interested in converting them into Euthanasia Clinics!! The fact of the matter is that these clinics, plus Planned Parenthood, will cease their reason for existence when the French abortion pill, RU-486, becomes widely available. Women will no longer need to go to an Abortion Clinic to get rid of their "unwanted tissue mass". They can simply achieve identical results by swallowing this little pill. And many doctors will lose millions of dollars of income. But, they will have nothing to fear if Dr. Kevorkian has his way -- these doctors will simply rename their clinics, will buy the necessary new machinery to kill adults, and will reopen as public Euthanasia Clinics.

As revolting as this scenario may sound to many of you, Dr. Kevorkian's action here is very much consistent with the plans of the New World Order to reduce the population of the world from its present 6 billion people to 2 billion by the year 2,000 A.D. To achieve this ambitious goal in just 7 more years obviously will require that the pace of killing be stepped up. The campaign for public acceptance of Euthanasia and its widespread use, is still in the stage of people making personal decisions to end their life. And the reasons being advanced are still medical, i.e., because said person is terminally ill and wants to end their suffering while they can still do so "with dignity". However, once public Euthanasia centers are set up and operating, who will argue when a person walks into the clinic demanding to be euthanised for nonmedical reasons, perhaps because he/she has just lost a loved one or because they have just lost their job? Immediately, an outcry would be heard that such a request must be granted. Then, America would be on a truly slippery slope to widespread killing.

And we have already seen instances where family members have made decisions to kill "loved ones".

We see these two paths occurring simultaneously. Thus, the stage would be set for the Federal Government to secretly step in to commit state resources to the Euthanasia effort, and later, to begin to decide who should be put to death and for what reason. This was the path in Germany leading to the Nazi Holocaust, and this is the approximate path which will be followed here. In this regard, watch Donna Shalala, President Clinton's new Director of Health and Human Services. This is one of those areas in

which the door has been opened a little bit, and is now susceptible to being kicked completely open by direct Governmental action.

Another way to achieve the desired goal of a two-thirds reduction in world population in just 7 more years is to reduce conception. This course of action has been vigorously followed for the past 20 years, and is one of the major thrusts of Planned Parenthood. Contraception of all kinds is encouraged among America's teens in health clinics in our high schools. However, a new type of contraception to prevent conception is now under discussion; the debate over Norplant Implants. Norplant consists of six matchstick-size capsules that are surgically implanted in a person's arm. These capsules will slowly release a very low dosage of a synthetic hormone, levonorgestrel, the same hormone now found in several traditional birth control pills. Simply stated, Norplant means sterilization for as long as it is implanted within the body, and no one knows for sure that a woman who has had it in her body for five years will be able to conceive after it has been removed.

Norplant was approved by the Food and Drug Administration in 1990, and is "being touted as a cure, not only for teen pregnancy, but also for welfare dependency, child abuse, and drug-addicted mothers". (Newsweek, 2/15/93, "The Norplant Debate", p. 37). Did you understand the staggering significance of that last statement? Proponents of national birth control are admittedly targeting teen mothers that are at the bottom of the economic ladder, and that involves a lot of nonwhite folk. Newsweek quotes a black minister in Baltimore, Maryland, as complaining that this proposed Norplant program is nothing more than genocide aimed at the black population.

Before you scoff too loudly, let me remind you that the New World Order is strictly a White Anglo-Saxon Protestant world. Blacks, Orientals, and Hispanics need not apply. Any person who is not a liberal Protestant need not apply, either. And there is a Nazi parallel here, too. History records that, when German doctors were contemplating killing those people who were living "lives unworthy of life", they began the Euthanasia process by sterilization. Dr. Lifton captures this initial drive toward sterilization in Chapter 1 of his book, "The Nazi Doctors". He stated that, in Germany, sterilization contributed mightily to the process of mass murder.

German doctors targeted several groups of people for sterilization; those individuals who were suffering from "life unworthy of life". Some of these conditions were:

Mental retardation Epilepsy Schizophrenia Manic Depressives Chorea, an hereditary brain disorder Hereditary Blindness Hereditary Deafness Grave Bodily Deformation Hereditary Alcoholism However, while these hereditary conditions were publicly given as the reasons for the sterilization procedures, Nazi leaders were indirectly linking the project to a "racial cleansing". Physician leaders consistently called for "racial cleansing" or "racial hygiene" to be carried out against anyone who was not of the "Nordic race".

Once this insidious program began, it took several ominous turns: 1. Nazis began to refer to the Jews as a "race" that was obviously not Nordic, thus setting the stage for their elimination. And make no mistake about the writings of the New Age; they, too, talk extensively about the "Aryan race", about cleansing, and about the Jews as an undesirable element. 2. Nazi officials began to apply political consideration to their determination as to who needed to receive sterilization. They began to declare anyone who spoke out against them in any way as being "feeble-minded", and thus "eligible" for sterilization. Beginning in the late 1970's, writings began to appear which stated that anyone who has not achieved the proper "level of consciousness" should be considered

dead. This attitude clearly begins to set the stage where anyone who is not properly attuned to the New World Order could be targeted for destruction.

As we end this topic, we need to make one point very clear: The Nazis attributed both their sterilization and euthanasia campaigns to the need to "cleanse" their society; in other words, they reverse the meaning of terms. Their sterilization and their killing became the "healing" agents of the German state. Evil became good, and good became evil. You can clearly see the same logic being applied by Dr. Kevorkian and his supporters, and in the Norplant sterilization device. America is clearly far down the path toward the final genocide of the Great Tribulation Period. We are clearly the generation which will see these things.

The entire program of the New World Order is progressing according to a Satanic spiritual basis. Do not be deceived -- the leaders of the coming world system are practitioners of the ancient "Mysteries" religion dating back to the Satanism of Nimrod of Babylon. And the Bible clearly foretells that this is to be the case. In other words, the ancient occultism of 5,000 years ago is to come back full circle, and will be the religion of Anti-Christ. But, the Bible foretells that, until Anti-Christ destroys the False Religious leader part way through the Great Tribulation, the practice of the old Satanic religion will occur through the deception that it is really Christian.

And we see this coming true before our eyes in the activities of the Roman Catholic Institution. We have reported on this phenomenon consistently through our previous programs and we would be happy to share with you these programs if you would like to receive them; however, the startling facts we wish to share with you today about Roman Catholicism comes from a very unlikely and invaluable source. Doc Marquee is a former Satanist who was also initiated into the Illuminati. But, God had an important plan for Marquee's life. In 1979, the Holy Spirit led Doc Marquee out of Satanism/Illuminism and into the glorious light of Salvation through the atoning blood of Jesus Christ. Since his conversion, Marquee has been very active as an acknowledged expert in the occult. Marquee has given many seminars to police departments, training detectives to recognize signs in a crime scene which show that the perpetrators were occultic, and that, perhaps, the crime was committed as part of a Satanic ritual.

Doc Marquee has also written a book, which is being published by American Focus Publishing Company, entitled "Secrets of the Illuminati". While this topic has been explored before, no author has been able to bring a truly occultic angle to the discussion. In other words, Marquee looks at the plan to bring in the New World Order from the viewpoint of a former witch. In his book, Marquee includes a chapter entitled, "Is It Catholicism Or Witchcraft?" At the beginning of this chapter, Marquee makes a quite startling statement, "I must emphatically state that Catholicism and witchcraft are one and the same...there is no difference between witchcraft and Catholicism." Then, Marquee examines Catholicism and witchcraft from the vantage point of a former witch.

Marquee identifies several critically important areas in which the practice of Roman Catholicism and witchcraft are identical. We will first list these areas of commonality and then comment specifically upon them. These common areas are:

The altar The golden goblet known as a chalice. Colored candles used in services The use of incense. The use of bells in the ceremony. Praying to statues. The use of Latin in services. The use of a golden scepter in giving a large blessing to the people. Common belief in Purgatory The common belief in the host. Common belief in the five elements. Now, let us examine each of these areas of commonality:

1. The altar in every Catholic church is prominently positioned at the front of the church. The "Mysteries of the Mass" are celebrated on and around the altar. In witchcraft, also, the altar is similarly used for three purposes:

To practice certain metaphysical rites, such as the casting of certain spells or to honor occult deities. To hold the tools of magic. To perform human sacrifice.

The Roman Catholic altar also holds their tools of their magic, and they daily perform human sacrifice. Remember, we are looking at this subject through the eyes of a former high-level witch who is now a born-again Christian. This daily human sacrifice is performed according to the false belief in "transubstantiation", the belief that the priest magically transforms the wafer into Jesus' body and the wine into His blood. Marquee states, "In other words, every day Christ is being reincarnated and then sacrificed.. they perform daily their human sacrifice in which Christ is ...sacrificed for their sins." It is shocking to realize that the Roman Catholics are daily performing human sacrifice in a manner similar to that of witches throughout the centuries.

2. The Catholic Golden Goblet, or Chalice. "It is this cup that the wine poured into it becomes the...literal blood of Christ. When a witch does a human sacrifice, after the victim's throat is sliced open, the spilled blood will be collected in a chalice, just as the Catholics do, except the witch's chalice holds the real thing." In Satan's eyes, the Catholics are performing the same rite as the witches.

3. "Candles were introduced to the Catholic mass about 320 A.D. There is no Scriptural reasons for them, unless... you are a practicing witch. Below is a list of different colored candles a witch would use throughout the year. See if you can recall any of these colors used during a Catholic mass:

White -- Purity, Truth, Sincerity Red -- Strength, Health, Vigor, Sexual Love Light Blue -- Tranquillity, Understanding, Patience Dark Blue -- Impulsiveness, Depression, Change Green -- Finance, Fertility, Luck Gold/Yellow -- Persuasion, Charm, Confidence Brown -- Hesitation, Uncertainty Pink -- Honor, Love, Morality Black -- Evil, Loss, Discord, Confusion Purple -- Tension, Ambition, Power Silver-Gray -- Cancellation, Stalemate Orange -- Encouragement, Stimulation Greenish-Yellow -- Sickness, Anger, Jealousy "Using these colored candles and the right spells, a witch can cause anything to happen...our Catholic friends are not only using these occult tools, they also pay for them when they go to various statues and light...candles."

4. "Incense is a constant tool that is used by priests. They will take a philter (incense burner), walk around the altar, and then wave it out toward the crowd with an invocation...Not only do witches use incense, but they will consecrate their altar and their fellow witches in the exact way the Catholics do..."

5. Bells are also utilized by both Roman Catholics and witches. The bells are actually baptized, and in both witchcraft and Catholicism, altar boys attend the priest in sounding the bells.

6. Witches were praying to images or statues for many centuries before Catholics began the practice.

7. "Until recently, most of the rites of witchcraft were said in Latin...why is it, when the witches stopped using Latin as much as they did, about twenty years ago, that the Catholic mass was stopped being told in Latin? Today, it is spoken mostly in American

English, the same way in which a witch's mass is held."

8. "...when the Pope, Cardinals, or priests want to give a huge blessing, they will take out a golden scepter, or wand, dip it in holy water, and then wave it on the people... wands are nothing new in the occult. When a witch wants to direct his power he can do it by means of wands." He can also control the demonic forces at his disposal by using a wand to consecrate a circle with a pentacle inside. Holy water is also used by a witch to purify himself and his instruments, and the water is made holy in both witchcraft and Catholicism by mixing water with salt.

9. The teaching of Purgatory is not found in the Bible. According to Catholic catechism, Purgatory is described as "a logically deduced place. Since a Catholic could not go straight to heaven if he had sinned, and since he could not go to hell if he had not died in mortal sin, there had to be a place in between where he could be purified" -- Purgatory. However, the belief in Purgatory is "totally occultic in origin". Witchcraft teaches that after a person goes through Purgatory, he is reincarnated and is more powerful in his next life than he was before. After several reincarnations, he will become purified enough to live with the gods and goddesses, precisely the same end as the Catholics teach.

10. Both Catholics and Witches teach that the host becomes the actual body of their respective gods. To the Roman Catholic, the host becomes the actual body of Jesus Christ; the witch believes the host actually becomes the body of their pagan deity, " I.H. S. -- or Iris, Horus, and Semiramis". This concept is known in both circles as transubstantiation.

11. Both witchcraft and Roman Catholicism teach that the universe is comprised of five elements: Spirit, Water, Air, Fire, and Earth. These occultic five elements are also found in the Catholic mass.

Spirit -- of the wafer god they sacrifice daily. Water -- Holy water they use to purify and baptize Air -- symbolically used through the incense Fire -- used in tangent with the incense burning Earth -- The elements of the wafer come from the earth in agriculture, and the flesh of their sacrificed deity, Jesus Christ, also came from the earth. Doc Marquee's conclusion is inescapable and damning: The practice of occultism has come full circle from ancient Babylon to the Roman Catholic Institution today. As Jesus counseled in Revelation 18:4, "Come out of her, my people, that you do not participate in her sins, neither in her plagues".

Special thanks to the Cutting Edge Website for these informative webpages and above all, the Lord Jesus Christ himself for his goodness and mercy..

----- THE PHELPS INTERVIEW

So, you thought you were pretty well informed by now about all of the main players on the "conspiracy" playing field? You've maybe been hearing for years about (or bumped into on your own) the various elements of society who control our world from behind the scenes.

You've gotten familiar with the role played by, for instance, the Khazarian Zionists (who invented the word "Jew" to disguise their adopted heritage, as distinguished from the biblical Judeans), or the role played by the Banksters (banking gangsters) controlling the economies of the world, by the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations), the

Trilateral Commission, the Bilderbergers, the Committee of 300 (the 17 wealthiest so-called "elite" families)-the Rothschild's in England and Rockefellers in America and Bronfman's in Canada, and on and on, comprising the physical power structure of the New World Order puppets under the direction of darkly motivated, other-dimensional "master deceivers" commonly known as Lucifer or Satan and their "fallen angel" cohorts.

While all of those details contribute to understanding the Larger Picture, what you are about to read fills in a most important Missing Link in this entire structure. And I don't mean a little side issue; I mean a link so central-yet so well hidden from general public view, and for so long-that even the most studied of "conspiracy theory" scholars probably have not put together much of the information that is going to be presented here.

To call the following outlay "controversial" and "sensitive" is about as mild an understatement of the truth of the matter as can be made! This missing link changes the entire slant of the entire playing field!

After months of anticipation and weeks of preparation, I was finally able to speak with Vatican Assassins author Eric Jon Phelps on Tuesday, March 14. There was simply no other way to cover Eric's historic masterpiece spanning, literally, five centuries, than to just ask questions covering huge spans of time and major historical events. It took us almost four hours to accomplish the task, yet we could easily have gone on for another forty.

We here at The SPECTRUM are simply unwilling to reduce the importance of this work by presenting it in a too distilled fashion. In fact, in order to share this material with at least some of the pertinent backup, Eric has granted us permission to print (directly after the interview) several excerpts from his soon-to-be-published book which will help you in understanding certain aspects of this magnificently important and broad-sweeping story. The missing link is surely a central link.

Let's call this story the "Jesuit-Vatican connection" to the unfolding New World Order agenda. You make up your own mind just how absolutely central, yet well hidden, has been this link! There's a good reason the secret Vatican library is so extensive and yet remains so intact from outside intrusion, despite the many others who would like to possess such a collection of information detailing much "censored" data about our true, otherworldly cultural heritage.

When one reads a work like Vatican Assassins, one can't help but reflect back on the purposely "adjusted" and watered down and boring moments in high school history class. Meanwhile, the true history of what has gone on is dynamic and full of calculated intrigue.

In this business, I've heard and read a lot of things. But when I had to pick my jaw up off the floor during the reading of certain historical portions in Eric's book-well, let me just say that Truth certainly is stranger, and far more interesting, than the many fictions we've been led to believe are historical fact. And yet The Truth does fit together like the pieces of a jigsaw puzzle.

This book SHOULD be a best-seller, but it is hardly likely to achieve such general attention-considering how well controlled and censored is the publishing business. Thus is the reason for our lengthy presentation of this most astonishing and critically

important material here in The SPECTRUM.

We are in a time of Truth being revealed from all directions. And there is probably no more fundamental, mind-rattling, and previous notions-shattering example of that than what is being presented here. The interview is directly followed by a number of pertinent excerpts from Eric's eye-opening book-which will be available July 1.

[Editor's note: It should be noted up-front that the information presented below is the studied opinion of Eric Jon Phelps. We here at The SPECTRUM find much about his presentation of his historical research which meshes with and expands upon Truth which has been presented by many other authors in these pages and elsewhere. And that is good; Truth is Truth is Truth, and should all mesh.

However, for the peace of mind of our unique readership-which typically has cultivated a more aware spiritual perspective than the general public-we do not want to give the impression that we agree with (or wish to promote) some collateral aspects of Eric's presentation having to do with his personal "religious" convictions. The focus of those convictions follows a much more biblically conventional (literal) path-in stark contrast to the unconventional, questioning, wide-angle vision of his historical material.

Generally such opinions are simply allowed to stand on their own-for you to sort and interpret as you see fit-rather than being singled-out to be addressed editorially. However, in this case, the practical side of Eric's stated religious convictions include the condoning of some degree of violence (or violent protest) and use of armaments. And such convictions are very much the opposite of our philosophical position-for many reasons, not the least of which is the obvious Adversarial bait-and-entrapment which would result from choosing what we would consider to be low-frequency responses to schoolroom Earth's current challenges.

Yet, if the perceptive reader penetrates "between the lines" thoughtfully, there is glimpsed a recurring commendable spiritual message in Eric's commentary-of "Have the courage to speak The Truth" and "God helps those who help themselves"-which we certainly DO agree with wholeheartedly and have long supported enthusiastically.

We are in the time of the Great Awakening on this planet. The Light of Truth, intensifying with each passing moment, is nudging many to step forward and share what they know. Will such ones follow that nudge or continue to hide in fear? The answer to that question is perhaps the most important aspect of schoolroom Earth's relentless testing at this critical time.

One last-minute footnote before beginning this interview: The Arts & Entertainment (A&E) cable television channel just started to air-on Easter Sunday evening!-a new two-hour documentary called: The Vatican Revealed. Tape it so you can study it carefully; within the lines of dialog and some of those people chosen for commentaries are many, many clues to the true power of the Vatican over world affairs. It would, of course, be much more revealing to watch the A&E program AFTER having read and digested the following.]

Martin: Before we begin, let me say a few words. The topic of your book is so comprehensive and covers, literally, all aspects of global control by the Jesuits, dating back to 1540. I would like to begin our conversation with a very important point of clarification so that our readers have something to hold onto while reading the historical narrative we are about to present. Let me also add that your book is one of the most

compelling, dynamic, genuinely educational historical documents I have ever read. I want to tell you, I am impressed!

You, literally, link every major global conflict and political assassination to the hands of the Jesuit Order. The Jews, as with many other groups you mention, have been the unwitting pawns in this Jesuit Agenda.

Today, the present. I'm going to start here, and then we're going to go way back in time and work our way up. But, I want to start HERE because it will give a foundation for going back in time.

Today, who is the Superior General of the Jesuits, the so-called "Black Pope" [black here refers to hidden, evil activities, not to race or color] who gives the orders to the actual Pope. Is it still Jean-Baptist Janssens?

Phelps: Janssens, Frenchman. No, he passed away in 1964. Then Pedro Arrupe came to power. Then, after Arrupe died, in 1988, I believe, the present Jesuit General is Count Hans Kolvenbach. [See photo nearby.] I call him Count Hans Kolvenhoof.

Martin: Let's discuss this position of "General" and, in addition, who is this person, Count Hans Kolvenbach? Who does he serve? What are his origins? Where does he hail from?

Phelps: The present General is a Dutchman, his nationality is Dutch.

Martin: Where is he? Physically, where is he?

Phelps: He resides in Rome, at the headquarters of the Jesuits, called the Church of Jesu. So, the Jesuit General resides in Rome at, what I just called, the Jesuit headquarters.

Martin: The Church of Jesu, is that near the Vatican?

Phelps: It's not far from the Vatican, right. It's in the same general area. It's headquarters of the Knights of Malta.

Martin: Is it part of Vatican City, proper?

Phelps: Right, I believe, yes it is.

Martin: Where does Satan fit into this picture, and what is the ultimate goal of the Jesuits, the so-called Society of Jesus?

Phelps: The Jesuit General, and the other high Jesuit Generals, they are sorcerers. They are Luciferians, and they worship what they would call Lucifer. They do not believe in Satan. They believe in Lucifer.

Now, according to Alberto Rivera, he was invited-because he was a top Jesuit at the time in the late '60s-he was invited to a "Black Mass" in Spain where there were quite a few top Jesuit Generals present. And he called it a "Black Mass". Well, when you're involved in a "Black Mass", you're involved in the worship of Lucifer, all dressed in their black capes and so on.

Martin: I'm fascinated by Count Hans Kolvenbach because nobody in the world knows who this person is. I've never heard the name.

Phelps: Let me just tell you that you can see his picture and his top Jesuits-just a second and I'll get the book. The name of the book is called Jesuits: A Multi-Biography, by Jean Lacoutre, and that is available, usually, in the bookstores. It was published in 1995.

Jean Lacoutre is a Frenchman. He was a communist, is a communist. On the last page of the pictures in it, that is right adjacent to page 343, you see Peter Hans Kolvenbach. He's the Jesuit General, and he looks like just a very evil individual. There's a Black man, who's a high Jesuit, he's a 29 Superior Jesuit with his cosmopolitan General staff. One of the General staff looks like Ben Kingsley of Shindler's List. There are six White men, and one Black man. And that's his General staff.

Martin: What is the process of choosing a successor General?

Phelps: The High Jesuits elect him, and he's elected for life-unless he becomes a "heretic".

Martin: And the so-called "High Jesuits" represent what group?

Phelps: I would say that they're the "professed", the high 4th Degree. When a Jesuit is professed, he is under the Jesuit Oath; he is under the "Bloody Oath" that I have in my book.

Martin: Do we have permission to reprint that Oath in our paper?

Phelps: Of course, absolutely.

Martin: One of my questions has to do with the Oath and it's similarity to the Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion, and I wrote that question before I got back to the Protocols portion of your book.

Phelps: The Jesuits obviously wrote the Protocols because they have carried out every protocol in that little handbook. They have carried everything out. And, Alberto Rivera says-and he was a Jesuit-he was greatly maligned, not helped at all by the Apostate, Protestants, and Baptists in this country; he was helped, somewhat, by Jack Chick. Jack Chick published his story in six volumes, titled Alberto I, II, III, IV, V, & VI.

Alberto Rivera says that it was Jews aligned with the Pope who published the Protocols. Well, I tend to feel that it was just the Jesuits themselves because they, and they alone, were the ones who were able to bring this to pass.

They're the ones in the government. They're the ones behind professional sports. The owner of the Pittsburgh Steelers is a Knight of Malta. The owner of the Detroit Lions is a Knight of Malta. All your top owners of these ball clubs, for the most part, are Knights of Malta, getting the people whooped up in this hoopla over games and sports, while they're busy creating a tyranny. So, that was one of the things in the Protocols-that they would create "amusements".

Another one they used was Walt Disney, 33rd-degree Freemason-Disneyworld, Disneyland . Another one was Milton Hersey, with Hersey Park. They create all of

these amusements and games and pastimes to get the people drunk with pleasure, while they're busy overthrowing the Protestant form of government.

Martin: Where does Las Vegas factor into all of this?

Phelps: Las Vegas, well, for the most part, is controlled by the Mafia. But all the high Mafia families are Roman Catholic, and they are ALL subordinate to the Pope or to the Cardinal of New York, which is Cardinal O'Connor-because the Commission, the Mafia Commission resides in New York.

Frank Costello was a member of the Mob Commission, and he was intimate, personal friends with Knight of Malta, Hollywood mogul, Joe Kennedy. And that has not changed.

So, the High Knights are good, dear brothers with the High Mafia Dons-the Gambinos, the Lucchese, the Columbos, all of them. And they control Hollywood, not the Jews. It's only Jews who are front-men who are involved in Hollywood and working for the Mafia and for the Cardinal, just like in politics it would be Arlen Specter. Arlen Specter was Spelly's [Cardinal Spellman's] Jew in the assassination [of President Kennedy], and he would never say a word about it.

Martin: Now, as we go through here, if there's anything that you don't want me to print, please let me know because, literally, I'm going to print everything we say in this conversation.

Phelps: That's fine, that's fine with me because it needs to be said.

Martin: Let's get back to Count Hans Kolvenbach. I want to shine the spotlight on this guy for just a little bit here. Let's talk about him. What does he do? Who is he? Let's talk about his position as "General". How do they exercise this control over the Pope? Does the Pope know he's a pawn?

Phelps: Ok, one question at a time. So, which question do you want me to deal with?

Martin: Let's just shine the light right on the Count.

Phelps: The Jesuit General, ok.

Martin: Let's start there, and you tell me everything you want to tell me about that position.

Phelps: The Jesuit General is the absolute, complete, and total dictator and autocrat of the Order. When he speaks, his provincials move. The provincials are his major subordinates. There are around 83 provincials right now.

As I understand it, the Jesuit Order has divided the world into 83 regions. Ok? For each region, there is a Jesuit provincial. There are 10 provincials in the United States. There is one for Central America. There is one for Ireland. They've divided up the world into these provinces.

So it's old Babylonian provincial government, centered in Nebuchadnezzar or the Jesuit General himself; so it's strictly a Roman form of government where all the states or provinces are subordinate to this worldwide sovereign.

The Jesuit General exercises full and complete power over the Order. He meets with his provincials. When they decide to start a war or an agitation, he gets the information from the provincial of that country, how best to go about this, the demeanor of the people, and then he uses legitimate grievances to foam an agitation-like the 1964 Civil Rights Movement. That was ALL a Jesuit agitation, completely, because the end result was more consolidation of power in Washington with the 1964 Civil Rights Act that was written by [the longtime President of the University of Notre Dame, the Reverend] Theodore Hesburgh.

The Jesuit General rules the world through his provincials. And the provincials then, of course, rule the lower Jesuits, and there are many Jesuits who are not "professed", so many of the lower Jesuits have no idea what's going on at the top. They have no concept of the power of their Order.

It's just like Freemasonry. The lower have no idea that the High Shriner Freemasons are working for the Jesuit General. They think that they're just doing works and being good people. But the bottom line is that the high-level Freemasons are subject, also, to the Jesuit General because the Jesuit General, with Fredrick the Great, wrote the High Degrees, the last 8 Degrees, of the Scottish Rite Freemasonry when Fredrick protected them when they were suppressed by the Pope in 1773.

So, you have the alignment with the Jesuit Order and the most powerful Freemason they had in the craft, Fredrick the Great, during their suppression. That is an irrefutable conclusion. And then, when you see the Napoleonic Wars, the French Revolution and the Napoleonic Wars carried out by Freemasonry, everything Napoleon did, and the Jacobins, whatever they did, completely benefited the Jesuit Order.

It's to this end that Alexander Dumas wrote his *The Count Of Monte Cristo*. The Count is the Jesuit General. Monte=Mount, Cristo=Christ. The Count of the Mount of Christ. Alexander Dumas was talking about the Jesuit General getting vengeance when the Jesuits were suppressed, and many of them were consigned to an island, three hours sailing, West, off the coast of Portugal. And so, when the Jesuits finally regained their power, they punished all of the monarchs of Europe who had suppressed them, drove them from their thrones, including the Knights of Malta from Malta, using Napoleon.

And Alexander Dumas, who fought for the Italian patriots in 1848, to free Rome from the temporal power of the Pope, wrote many books and one of the books was to expose this, and that was *The Count Of Monte Cristo*.

So, when you read that book, bear in mind that it's really a satire on the Jesuit Order regaining their power in France. *The Count of Monte Cristo* has an intelligence apparatus that can't be beat. Well, that's the Jesuit Order.

But the Count doesn't get what he really ought to have, or his last wish, and that's the love of woman. He gains back all of his political power; he gains back everything he lost; but he doesn't have the love of a woman. And THAT is the Jesuit Order. They have no women. They have no love of a woman. Because to have a wife, to have a woman, means you have an allegiance to your wife and family, and you cannot obey the General. That's why they will NEVER be married, and that's one of the great KEYS to their success.

They can betray a nation and walk away. They can betray all the Irish Catholics getting

on the Titanic, and walk away. They can betray us in Vietnam and walk away. They can betray us every time we go to the hospital and get radiated and cut and drugged, and walk away, because it's "for the greater glory of God"-Ad Majorem Dei Gloriam: the greater glory of the god who sits in Rome.

Martin: What is the ULTIMATE goal of the Jesuits?

Phelps: Their ultimate goal is the rule of the world, with the Pope of their making, from Solomon's rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem. That's their ultimate goal.

Martin: And why is Solomon's Temple rebuilt so important?

Phelps: Because the Jesuits have always wanted that. When Ignatius Loyola first started the Order, one of the first things he did was, he wanted to go to Jerusalem and set up the Jesuit headquarters there. So, he went there, he tried to do it and failed, came back, went to school, started his Latin studies, etc. Maybe it might be a good idea to just review a little bit about Ignatius Loyola.

Martin: Yes.

Phelps: Ok, Ignatius Loyola was a Spanish soldier, and he was wounded at a battle between the French and the Spanish, and his leg was shattered. Well, the French General, because Loyola was very brave in conflict, ordered his own doctors to attend Loyola. So they set the leg and sent him back to his home-which, of course, he was royalty to the Counsel of Loyola in Spain, in the area of the Basques.

Loyola, through his series of desiring to regain his leg-it had healed improperly, so he made a rack where he would stretch the leg, with severe, horrible, awful pain-and trying to stretch this leg to get it back to normal shape, he endured awful, terrible pain. He had it rebroken, again, a couple of times and it still did not heal properly, so he had a perpetual limp. He could no longer be the courtier among women, and as a result, he went into this depression, and he then had this vision of the saints, etc., etc., and he wrote his spiritual exercises.

I will stop at the spiritual exercises, just for a minute, but I'll take up from there. Loyola then wanted to form an army, but when this happened with his spiritual exercises, those spiritual exercises would be basic training for all of his Jesuits. That's what they will ALL go through. That's what every Jesuit goes through today.

One of the maxims of the spiritual exercises is that if my superior says "black is white and white is black", then that's the way it is. That is in his spiritual exercises. That is what is quoted in JFK, when Kevin Costner is telling his people: "Hey, people, we've got to start thinking like the CIA. Black is white and white is black." That was a Jesuit giveaway that the Jesuits produced that movie, because they're quoting Ignatius Loyola in that movie from his spiritual exercises.

So, Loyola had an indomitable will. He had a will of steel, and he set his mind to regain back what the Papacy had lost to the Reformation. And so, he went to the Pope, and the Pope in 1540 then created the Jesuit Order. But this man is a soldier, he's a lawyer, and he put together a legion of soldiers and warriors to get back what Rome had lost, as well as institute a World Government for the Pope, from Jerusalem. This was in 1540.

He started the Order in 1536. He was arrested by the Inquisition, and he was released,

and he went to the Pope; he threw himself at the feet of the Pope. He would be completely at his service. The Pope chartered him, and that Pope was Pius III. The Pope chartered them, created the Jesuit Order; now he has Papal protection, and they began their awful history of deeds of blood. And war after war after war after war, they're all attributed to the Jesuit Order in some way. Catholic nobles, with lots of money, donated castles and schools and money to the Jesuit Order.

Virtually everything they own has been given to them or stolen by them. Of course, they stole all of the fortunes of the Jews in World War II. They stole all their gold, all their assets and everything, whenever they went into a country. What's just been released is NOTHING compared to what they've taken.

In Edmond Paris's book, printed by Ozark Publications, called *The Vatican Against Europe*, it gets into great detail of what they did. It calls it-the last 30 years of war is all attributable to the Jesuits, their massacres of the Serbs and Jews, etc. But Edmond Paris did not understand that the Jesuit General-and this is one of the most important points I want to make about Von Kolvenbach-the Jesuit General is in complete control of the international intelligence community: that's the CIA, the FBI, the KGB, the Israeli Mossad, the German BND, the British SIS. The Jesuit General is in COMPLETE CONTROL of the entire intelligence apparatus-FBI, every bureaucratic agency in this country, all of it; he is in complete control of it.

So, whenever he wants to find something out about an individual, they put in the Social Security number, and everything from all of the intelligence apparatus kicks-in and he and his provincials can review everything about that man. Credit cards, you name it, everything that's attached to Rome's social security number, which FDR put upon us in 1933 with the help of Spellman; at the time, I believe he was Archbishop, or maybe it was Cardinal Hayes-but Rome was behind FDR in putting him in office.

The couple of things that he did was implement social insecurity, the income tax, and recognizing Joseph Stalin's bloody Jesuit USSR government. So, with the giving of us the Social Security number, that is Rome's number-that's why I refuse to use it-and that's why they want everybody using it for everything: driver's license, tax return, credit card, everything you do, that number is you and that number is Rome's number.

Martin: Let me just back-up here for a minute. What comes to mind is Louis Freeh, head of the FBI.

Phelps: Roman Catholic, good altar boy. Probably a Knight of Columbus; I can't prove it. But anybody with that kind of power has got to be a Knight of Columbus.

And the Knights of Columbus implement Jesuit politics. And Louis Freeh was the one behind the Waco atrocity and the Oklahoma City bombing atrocity. And his top sniper was a Japanese Roman Catholic named Lon Horiuchi.

So, it's Roman Catholics in control, Knights in control of the FBI, who carried out all of this killing. And those two men, Louis Freeh and Lon Horiuchi are personally accountable to Cardinal O'Connor of New York. And Cardinal O'Connor of New York is the most powerful Cardinal in the country. He is the military vicar. And that's why Bush kissed his fanny for going to Bob Jones, because Cardinal O'Connor is the King of the American Empire. And he rules his Empire from that Palace, St. Patrick's Cathedral, "the little Vatican".

Martin: And is he in contact, do you think, with Kolvenbach?

Phelps: Of course. O'Connor himself is not a Jesuit, but the Jesuits are like the SS of the Catholic Church. They maintain order.

And the ones closest to him who maintain order are the Jesuits of Fordham University. Now, one of them-the head of Fordham University, I believe he is an Irishman, is also a member of the CFR [Council on Foreign Relations]. And I have that right here in the Annual Report of the CFR of 1993. Those Jesuits at Fordham maintain semblance and rule over the Cardinal in New York. And, of course, the powerful Jesuits of Fordham include Avery Dulles and John Foster Dulles, one of the writers of the book on the Second Vatican Council.

Martin: Let's back-up now, let's go back. What's the Council of Trent?

Phelps: The Council of Trent was the response of Rome to the Protestant Reformation. Remember-the Protestant Reformation brought us all of the political liberty that we know of today. There's no such thing as national sovereignty without the Reformation. There's no such thing as private rights without the Reformation. There's no such thing as the Law of Nations, as we know of it today, of Montesquieu and the others, without the Reformation.

So, when the Reformation came with their doctrines of salvation by grace through faith alone, and that there was no need for the priesthood to go to Heaven-that all we need is salvation in Christ, and Romans 1:17: the righteous shall live by faith. When the Reformation came, it completely stripped Rome of its spiritual power. The priests were no longer wanted because the people were getting the word of God in a Bible, specifically in Holland, England, and Germany. And so, with these great revivals breaking forth and the Reformation happening, nations were breaking away from the power of the Pope. The Holy Roman Empire was breaking up. Charles V, the Emperor, resigned and became a monk and a gardener. So, the Lord was moving mightily in breaking the power of the Holy Roman Empire, started by Charlemagne and the Pope.

Well, this was not good for Rome because they were losing lots of money. The nations were not paying "Peter's pence" anymore, which today we call "foreign aid" in this country. And so the Pope was very upset about his.

What's he going to do? These nations are breaking away from us; they're not under our temporal or spiritual power; and it's very important to remember that the Pope claims two powers-spiritual and temporal-and with the breaking of his spiritual power, he then lost his temporal power. In other words, he no longer had the ability to rule the people through the king of the country, because the king was breaking away, like Henry VIII.

So, Henry VIII broke away from the Roman Church and formed the Church of England; he no longer was subject to the Pope. This was happening in England, in Germany, in Holland, and other places.

As a result of this, the Devil raised up Ignatius Loyola with his demonisms, his "spiritual exercises" and-because Loyola had been a member of the Spanish Alumbrados, which is what we call the Illuminati today, and he used the Jesuit Order to attempt to regain back what had been taken by the Reformation-what the Lord had done through Luther, Calvin, and Knox. And, by the way, Luther, Calvin, and Knox-none of those men died violent deaths. They all lived to older age and died peacefully, amidst

the power of the Jesuit machinations.

The Council of Trent consists of 25 Sessions. Those 25 Sessions accursed and condemn all the doctrines of the Reformation. It condemns anybody who does not believe that the literal Jesus Christ is in the host [holy communion bread], and that his literal blood is in the wine. That's called transubstantiation. Anybody who does not believe that is an accursed anathema. Anybody who believes that their salvation is outside the Catholic Church is accursed anathema. Anybody who believes in justification by grace through faith-anathema, accursed. Anybody who believes that the Pope is not the vicar of Christ-accursed, anathema. You see, all of these doctrines were being put forth as a result of reading the Bible, which produced the Reformation, and so the Jesuits accursed everything that the Reformers were preaching. This is all in Law called the Council of Trent.

In the 4th Session, which is probably the most important Session, the Jesuits condemn freedom of speech, freedom of the press, and freedom of conscience. So, no man has the right to choose his own religion; no man has the right to publish what he feels is the truth; and no man has the right to freedom of conscience.

Those rights were secured by our Baptist/Calvinist forefathers in the First Amendment. The man who wrote the First Amendment was James Madison, who was a Baptist/Calvinist, and he was told by that Baptist/Calvinist in Virginia, Doc. John Leland: "If you don't secure all those rights, Virginia will not ratify the Constitution." Virginia was a Baptist/Calvinist state.

So, we have a warfare between the Council of Trent and the doctrines of the Reformation, particularly as outlined by John Calvin in his Institutes Of The Christian Religion. Calvin [1536] wrote the Institutes Of The Christian Religion, he finished it when he was 27, and he dedicated it to the King of France. And because the Jesuits so hated him, he was driven from France and he resided in Geneva to the day of his death, when he became Governor of Geneva. It's Calvin and his Institutes Of The Christian Religion vs. Loyola and his Council of Trent, if you want it sewed-up in two major documents. Greg Szymanski

Greg also has his own daily show on the Republic Broadcasting Network, from 11:00am to 1:00pm central time, shortwave frequency 12.180. Listen on the internet at: www.rbnlive.com Greg Szymanski is an independent investigative journalist and his articles can be seen at www.LewisNews.com. He also writes for his own site www.arcticbeacon.com Listen to my Radio Broadcast live Monday night at 8pm Pacific time on LewisNews, returning Jan. 1 2006 Radio <http://webs.lewisnews.com/radio/index.htm>.

Life sought in God's banker trial (3/9/2007)



Life sought in God's banker trial

March 08 2007 By Stephen Brown

Rome - An Italian prosecutor is seeking life prison terms for a Mafia mobster and three other men for the 1982 murder in London of Roberto Calvi, known as "God's banker" because of his ties to the Vatican.

Calvi, head of the collapsed Banco Ambrosiano, was found hanging from a noose under Blackfriars Bridge in 1982, with bricks and \$15 000 in cash stuffed in his pockets.

His death was first ruled a suicide. The case was reopened in 2003 as a murder inquiry, with four chief suspects, after new forensic evidence from Italian experts and British police concluded Calvi was strangled and his suicide was staged.

The prosecution says the Mafia killed Calvi for stealing money he was supposed to launder. He also stole money from Licio Gelli, former head of the secret Masonic lodge P2 which had links to the business and political elite in Italy, it says.

Prosecutor Luca Tescaroli began his conclusions on Wednesday by saying Calvi was killed "to punish him for taking large quantities of money from criminal organisations and especially the Mafia organisation known as the 'Cosa Nostra'," court sources said.

He wants life sentences for convicted Mafioso Pippo Calo, once known as the Mafia's "Treasurer"; Sardinian financier Flavio Carboni; alleged Rome crime boss Ernesto Diotallevi; and Calvi's bodyguard Silvano Vittor. All of them deny involvement.

Carboni's defence lawyer Renato Borzone said the prosecutor had pre-announced the sentence he would request "to disguise the lack of evidence in a case that for 25 years has repeated things already shown and proven dozens of times".

Carboni's former girlfriend Manuela Kleinszig, an Austrian, would be acquitted, the prosecutor said.

Calvi's death in such mysterious circumstances cast a long shadow over the Vatican, which was implicated financially in the collapse of Banco Ambrosiano shortly before Calvi's death. At the time it was Italy's largest private banking failure.

The Vatican Bank owned a small part of Banco Ambrosiano and magistrates said it bore some responsibility for the \$1,3-billion in bad debts left by its collapse. The Vatican denied any wrongdoing and said it had been deceived by Calvi. The new evidence included tests showing Calvi had never touched the bricks in his pockets and had neck injuries suggesting he had been killed before being hanged.

Calvi was appealing against a four-year sentence for the Ambrosiano collapse when he secretly headed to London in 1982 with a case full of documents. His bodyguard Vittor says he left London before Calvi's death.

The new head of the CEI (3/9/2007)



The new head of the CEI

Sandro Magister talks about the new head of the CEI (Italian bishops conference), Angelo Bagnasco, the recently appointed Archbishop of Genoa.

He has been archbishop of Genoa for a few months, but Benedict XVI also wanted him to be president of the bishops' conference. He succeeds Ruini, to whom he is extremely loyal. His appointment is the confirmation of a project for a victorious Church

Further into the article:

Ruini's reign at the CEI has lasted for twenty-one years – five as secretary, and sixteen as president. And now, his reign becomes a dynasty. Bagnasco, the heir, has sharp features and a sharp way of speaking like him, and like him he loves philosophy and has taught it for years, but above all he has an identical vision of the Church in Italy and in the world.

This is also the same “mission” that Benedict XVI handed down to the representatives of the Italian Church gathered in Verona last October: “to restore full citizenship to the Christian faith,” “to make visible the great ‘yes’ that God speaks to man and to life.”

It was Benedict XVI in person who installed the new president of the CEI. In all other countries, that appointment is decided by a vote among the bishops, but in Italy it falls to the pope.

The circumstances of the appointment as noted here are interesting in light of the little tussle only a few weeks ago:

With Bagnasco as president, but not the pope's vicar as before, the CEI exits its exceptional phase as personified by Ruini, and returns to normalcy. Very soon, perhaps in June, Bagnasco will be made cardinal, but he will in any case remain in Genoa as archbishop. His relationship with the pope will be less symbiotic, and Italian politics will no longer be focused solely on what the CEI says and does, but also on the Vatican secretariat of state. This, curiously, is now directed by Bagnasco's predecessor in Genoa, cardinal Tarcisio Bertone.

Bertone would have preferred for the CEI to have a less prominent president. He had tried to convince Benedict XVI to opt for the bishop of a moderately important diocese, and his candidate was Benigno Papa, of Taranto. He didn't succeed.

But another longstanding hypothesis also fell by the wayside: that cardinal Angelo Scola, patriarch of Venice, would rise to the presidency of the CEI. Bertone's "maneuver" was interpreted as hostile toward Ruini. But the conclusion refutes this: Bagnasco is a staunch follower of Ruini, more so than Scola, and his appointment was, in the end, recommended to the pope by Bertone himself. It was an epilogue that would have been difficult to imagine even a few months ago. Bagnasco's name didn't even appear in the survey conducted one year ago among the Italian bishops by then-secretary of state Angelo Sodano and by the nuncio to Italy, Paolo Romeo, in order to ascertain whom they would like as Ruini's successor.

Towards the end, there is more of Archbishop Bagnasco's biography. This snippet is interesting:

In 2003, he was promoted as ordinary military archbishop for Italy, and there isn't a corner of the world so far-flung that he won't visit it to meet with Italian soldiers on "peacekeeping missions."

In a letter to military chaplains, he writes: "Many times we are surprised to find treasures of goodness, moral uprightness, and simple heroism in seemingly impossible situations."

We think Angelo Bagnasco might be the new Puppet Master chosen by the Jesuits, for his new role of leader of the CEI. Keep an eye on Ruini's replacement as he seems a clever and astute Vatican manipulator for the new millenium...

Mr X

Committee of Hope in Action (3/7/2007)

COMMITTEE OF HOPE IN ACTION

Today March the 6th 2007 we are meeting once again as the Committee of Hope here in Oslo. And for the first time we will listen the view of a few participants. We are here to defend our God given freedom and inform our fellow beings with a touch of humor, in fact, as our orgone supplier and member, Sveinung said, "so what prevents us to tell the truth with laughter? "

We can without a doubt say we are a growing force, in several different countries now. Each of our members has a different world view, but we need to find a common platform to integrate the aspects that are different among us, thus enabling us to create a common integrating consciousness. We believe this is the time for solution-thinking and acceptance of differences, not problem-thinking and diversion.

And what is this platform and how can we create it ? To ensure the best communication for all participants, no matter religion, political views or whatever, the platform has to be as simple as possible, including all

We believe that the external world is created as a result of what is and has been happening on the inside of peoples psyches. Its important that in this process we turn the focus inward and clean the forces we see and react upon, out of ourselves says the

Shaman of the group who wants to stay anonymous.

Nikolai Winge instead states: We must stop the building of the “tower of Babel” which is still being built by our world leading institutions behind the curtains. Aligning with the harmonic calendar of the maya will also help the earth in this age of transformation. WWW.lawoftime.org. Humanity have done an error in time. This error was predicted by the mayan time scientists. The 12:60 way of our clock time and the Gregorian calendar has ensured our coming out of the harmonic cycles of Earth, Sun, planets our galaxy and beyond. “The technosphere” is engulfing us as I am writing this. We must claim our right to live by the synchronic order of nature.

Since I began searching for the truth concerning the world’s power-structures and its inherent physics, I have come across several groups whose websites promote the truth as they see it. However, these truths are often accompanied by a strong ‘us and them’ mentality, and are often very politically biased, either left or right wing. Thus, in order to reach out to all of humanity, and to integrate rather than separate, I believe it is utterly important to make it clear that we encourage communication with all individuals, whatever their group affiliation. I understand this will prove difficult for many, but it is nonetheless important to keep an open mind and be able to separate the system and the people it employs. Most organizations that operate on ‘evil’ principles are made up of mostly good people who don’t know the motives of their organization. —
b.l.grastvedt

Im happy of today’s meeting , says Leo and Sveinung remembers to us the evil cabal constituted by the Vatican illuminati and the Zionist cant and wont prevail against our pure intentions.Untill the next time lets remember that these criminals have tried to scare Leo and his family over and over again here in Oslo , illuminati slaves in Norway like Per Christian Krogh,John Faersth and Trond Kaare Westby are people the Norwegian Committee of Hope should be aware ,they are dangerous servants of the New World Order



COMMITTEE OF HOPE WINNIPEG (CANADA) Cyberspace is a funny place, it much mirrors the real world in alot of ways, the last estimate I read was the content of the Internet was close to 70% porn and gambling, I don’t doubt it all the pop ups we receive and spam we get daily points to this. But in a world wide web of filth we find true light. I sometimes wonder if this current flow of information would be possible without the Internet. For Example, In the days following 9-11, while the world was in panic and ready to begin the wholesale bombing of the Mid east and Central Asia, a few daring men and women forged out to get information as well as spread what they were learning through the Internet, They were the forerunners of the current 9-11 truth movement. I knew something was fishy when 10 minutes after the attack the mass media was blaming Bin Laden., but some people need more convincing than others. Fast forward to early 2007, and we have a full fledged movement and most people now

know that the official story of 19 Arab muslim men, that hijacked 4 planes with butter knives on 9/11 is a complete fraud. No one knows what really happened we can theorize till the cows come home and were blue in the face about who perpetrated this horrific event, but the FACT is that the official story is a LIE. And as of last week it is slowly unraveling in front of our eyes.

I am a regular reader of Dr. Henry Makow's <http://www.savethemales.ca>. sometime in early December 06 I came across an article about a man known as Leo Lyon Zagami. Mr. Zagami was a high ranking Freemason in Italy and part of the Infamous P2 lodge. His Conversion to Islam, and his realization that what he was doing in the lodges were incompatible with his new faith brought him to come public and expose the rituals and agenda of his former lodge as well as shedding light on what is to come in the next few years.

I had contacted Brother Saifullah (his new Muslim name) about his article and his desire to tour North America to bring the truth to us in a public forum, so that there would be no more speculation about the Illuminati as a shadowy underground entity, but rather a real world organization bent on controlling every aspect of our society. If their symbolism in Government and popular culture wasn't enough then a true insiders perspective should be.

This is where we come in, to aid Brother Saifullahs mission he had asked anyone interested to form chapters in every city in the world for a few simple goals: to educate the our friends and family, the ones we love of the illuminati's diabolical agenda. To then use this awareness to spread to our friends and family so that they may know what is going on outside fo thier 9-5,24-7,3d reality.

Through disseminating this information and getting our loved ones see why this is the most important time in in our known history and that we can begin to change society, and watch how really easy it is. As any learned person of science would tell you the microcosm affects the macrocosm, whispers become screams and screams bring down walls. Every idea that we share came from another source, we would be fools to believe that some one can create an independent thought. Through research, inspiration and communication new ideas spread, then become movements.

Kings have always controlled their kingdoms psychologically, through their commissioning of "official history" or "official religion" to justify thier rule over the masses. Our peasant ancestors were taught to believe that they could not exist without, their aristocracy,kings, czars, shahs, emperors, Presidents, Prime ministers that they could not survive without the kingdom, the empire or the state. That may have been true, Today however this is not the case. Our collective consciousness has risen to a level that we no longer need this control, Traditionally the easiest way to control a population was get them to fear an exterior force, another tribe, another race perhaps, entire nations, shadowy terrorist organizations. and that has worked, unfortunately, However today it feels harder and harder to believe the lie, and becomes harder and harder to hate our neighbors or the multitudes overseas, It no longer makes sense to us.

because with this tool of the internet that the king himself has commissioned, it is becoming harder and harder for him to hide his secrets. information is now privy to all of us, when in the past this information was only available to the priests and aristocrats. There are no more excuses. We now have a literate, technologically aware society, we have the architecture in place to provide full disclosure to every citizen, and complete transparency in government and businesses. There really is no better time to overthrow the King.

There are some of us reading this that are already aware of such machinations and if you are aware then you are passionate. Once you have uncovered the root of this continued evil then you find it hard to hold it in. I feel the same way, You have been ridiculed, made to look like a fool, even called crazy. Remember those who oppose you have also opposed our great masters, sages and saints remember that the mission our heroes was successful because it is through their struggle that we draw inspiration from today.

For most of you that are reading this you are friends of mine here in Winnipeg, I urge you support this, and make a pledge that we will become teachers, and students. There maybe a time that I will call upon you to help, and If anyone of you need my help for this purpose I am there for you. Inshallah (God Willing) We Pray for good health and the best situation for Brother Leo to visit us this summer, when time approaches I will need every single one of you to help me propagate this event, for If people wanted truth and answers this will be the time to ask questions and learn. Between all of us we know enough people that have these questions to fill a small arena, So Inshallah we can make this event one everyone can remember.

Thank you for reading, Please communicate

Pray for peace, Live for love

Who are the Illuminati? (3/14/2007)



Story: Who Are The Illuminati?

By Richard Stone | thetruthseeker.co.uk

"A loose affiliation of millionaires and billionaires" (Paul Simon).

"The world is governed by far different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes" (Benjamin Disraeli).

"Give me control over a nation's currency, and I care not who makes the laws" (Mayer Rothschild).

The Rothschilds Conspiracy theory is the theory that most of the world is secretly governed by a small group of men who operate behind the scenes. Conspiracy theory is now an accepted turn of phrase but sometimes one hears the expression, sometimes whispered rather than spoken. "The Illuminati".

What does this mean? Who are the Illuminati? They are, in essence, a cartel of international bankers and industrialists based in Western Europe and North America. The names of certain families persist over long periods of time. Some of the most important names are Rothschild, Rockefeller, Morgan, Lazard, Warburg, Schroder and Schiff.

The pivotal family is probably the house of Rothschild, the descendants of Mayer Rothschild (1743 - 1812) of Frankfurt. The male descendants of this family, for at least two generations, generally married first cousins or even nieces. The family established banking institutions in Vienna, London, Naples and Paris as well as Frankfurt. Ever since the middle ages, these families have been building their power by lending money at rates of interest to the monarchies and governments of Europe who were forever in debt, particularly in times of war. Sooner than tax the population to raise funds, always an unpopular measure, they usually preferred to borrow money from the money-lenders. This was the birth of the concept "the national debt." The countries of the world are forever in debt but where there is a debtor there is a creditor - who is this money owed to? It is owed to this coterie of international bankers.

By the nineteenth century the power of the Rothschild family was immense. They increased their wealth with great cunning and cleverness, while maintaining a low public profile. A notable example of their methods was their exploitation of the battle of Waterloo. The Rothschilds had spies watching the course of the battle and as soon as became evident that Wellington had won, a Rothschild agent traveled at maximum speed to London, arriving hours before Wellington's own messenger. Rothschild received the messenger and began conspicuously selling his stocks. The whole stock exchange assumed that Wellington had lost and Napoleon had won so everybody started selling, at this point, other Rothschild agents bought up huge stocks at give-away prices. Thus an already massive fortune was massively increased.

Nelson Rockefeller The Rockefeller family may be equally important. The pivotal figure in this family was J.D. Rockefeller, who made his fortune out of Standard Oil or Esso in Ohio and Pennsylvania. He also controlled the railroads. When rival road transport systems were established he attempted to block them by parking his trains across the roads at level crossings. His basic business technique was the elimination of competitors at all costs, followed by the establishment of a monopoly, followed by profit taking. He rapidly gained a name for huge wealth, secrecy and hard and dirty business practice. In his later years he had a harsh and gaunt appearance, so to counter his bad "public image" JD more or less invented the PR industry. He had short films of himself made, calculated to charm the public, himself playing golf with a pretty little child for instance. This film was shown on TV recently. It has a rather false and amateurish air but was very effective with the public of the day.

The Rockefellers currently have controlling interests in Exxon (the world's biggest company) and the Chase Manhattan Bank, which turns over trillions of dollars a week. With so many billions in their hands already, what does more money mean? Obviously it means more power and more control over other human beings, but to what end and in

whose name?

Apparently in the name of Lucifer, the fallen angel also known as the bringer of light, hence the name "Illuminati", which means "the enlightened ones". Lucifer is also known for the characteristics of pride, deception and impermanence. The Illuminati were apparently founded in Bavaria in 1770 [1776] by one Adam Weisshaupt, a student of the Jewish philosopher Mendelsohn, and backed by the Rothschild family. The society has always been based on the lodges of Freemasonry, which was taken over at the highest levels during the course of the eighteenth century by agents of the Illuminati. Freemasonry is a very secretive institution, to the extent that members at one level do not know what members at another level are doing. Hence it is an organisation which is full of bonhomie and good deeds at the lower and middle levels, while its motives and deeds at the highest levels veer towards the dark side.

Both Freemasonry and Judaism have strong roots in the ancient Egyptian systems of religious belief, and it was this very similarity which attracted the Illuminati to Freemasonry, for most of them were Jewish. It is a source of controversy today to speculate whether or not they are still predominantly Jewish. No unfair racism intended - they either are or they aren't. Certainly there is much evidence to suggest that they are not, George Bush for instance, a prominent Illuminati figure and obviously not Jewish.

The all seeing eye on the U.S. Dollar Bill

The United States of America is more or less a creation of Freemasonry. The symbol of Freemasonry was placed on the cornerstone of the Whitehouse, while the assembled Freemasons lodges stood and watched the ceremony. The famous all-seeing eye in the pyramid appears on the one dollar bill. It is one of the main symbols of Freemasonry. This bill also bears the inscription, in Latin, "1776, the year of inception of a new world order". If one joins the dots formed by the stars of the thirteen original states one obtains an exact Star of David.

The goal of the Illuminati is total control of the world. The only nations, which are holding out against their power, are some Islamic nations and China but this resistance is limited because the Illuminati have crushing economic power.

There are certain methods of subjugation and control which are indispensable to this power. The first is, of course, complete control over all financial systems, all borrowing and lending. All banks, all building societies, all insurance companies have to be under their control. At the lowest level even the smallest bank will be forced to toe the line. At the highest level the World Bank decides the fate of countries. It is an interesting and amazing fact that both the Federal Reserve Bank and the Bank of England are controlled by these Illuminati dynasties, in spite of the names of these banks, which suggest that they are run for public benefit. It is said that both Abraham Lincoln and John Kennedy wanted to change this system.

The second essential component is control of the media. It is controlled through business fashion. If the board meeting, or the management meeting, or the sales meeting, or the training meeting suggests that facts should be presented in a certain way, who is going to present them differently? There is an implied threat to one's job and one's career. Few people would gladly face demotion, retrenchment or the dole and most people are so ambitious they will do nearly anything "reasonable" to court favour with their superiors. This is how business is controlled and the media is the most important part of business, for it controls people's minds. People are very suggestible

and often lend more credence to what they see on "the box" than to what happens on their own street. The Illuminati know this and use this suggestibility factor to the full. Lenin's key move during the Russian revolution was the capture of the radio station.

The third factor in the control system is the universities, and through them the whole education system. Particular effort is put into the schools of sociology, politics, economics and education, hence "liberal" systems of education which are often degenerate and even violent. Their men are inserted into the universities through the power of funding by big business. They then spread their influence downwards through tertiary to secondary and primary education.

The fourth factor is the enormous influence wielded by two similar organisations, The Council of Foreign Relations in the USA and the Royal Institute of International Affairs in England. These institutions are schools for statesmen, Illuminati statesmen. They are the stamping grounds of men such as Henry Kissinger, Zbigniew Brzezinski and Lord Carrington. These two "think tanks" have a crucial influence on all US and British governments, no matter which party is "in power". The statesmen produced by these institutions can and do decide the fate of nations. The tax-exempt foundations are also instruments of Illuminati power. The Ford foundation and the Rockefeller foundation are two prominent examples of this type of "charitable" institution. They were heavily involved in supporting various communist powers when the cold war was at its height. Communism versus capitalism arms race = more money and power for the Illuminati. So these are some of the structures through which the Illuminati work but what methods do they use?

Pitting one side against the other, using a theory devised by Hegel, which is: Thesis versus antitheses - synthesis.

Every force tends to have an opposite counterforce. The conflict between the two results in a new situation, the synthesis. The Illuminati make it their business to be the synthesis. Thus no problem situation is ever "nipped in the bud" it is rather fostered and used, just as the Soviet Union was fostered and used.

The insertion of immigrant groups into countries is a variation of this divide and rule process. Each group can be played off against the other.

"Double talk" and "double think". George Orwell knew instinctively what was going on when he invented these two expressions: I categorically deny = it will happen a bit later. Peace = war by another means.

To say one thing and do another is fundamental to Illuminati practice. They believe that the public will accept these lies through laziness and wishful thinking. Unfortunately they are usually correct.

"Keep them busy busy busy, back on the farm with the other animals." We are kept so busy with business (or busyness) that we do not understand or participate in the decisions and events that will crucially affect our future.

When a real power move is made it is usually done secretly and suddenly often with the pretense that nothing has happened. There is preparation for opposition, but conflict is often not necessary as most people have been trained to be so passive that they will probably not create an effective opposition.

Use of front men in important positions. These front men have the characteristic of "servile obedience", probably because of a blot or blots on their character which they are anxious to conceal. Most of the Presidents of the USA fall into this category. The current situation springs to mind. Behind the opponent stands the man with real power, who has long been groomed for this position. Men like Henry Kissinger, Zbigniew Brzezinski and George Bush are in this category.

The assassination of opposing leaders as quietly and as secretly as possible, so as to simulate a natural death. If this is not possible due to time constraints or other limited circumstances, surrogates are used and the lines of suspicion are covered by deception, false accusation and if necessary, multiple assassinations. Induced heart attacks, fake motor accidents and apparent suicides are also favoured methods of assassination.

Social engineering. An easily manipulated rabble is what is required. Mixed population groups with weak morals, weak traditions, low educational standards and weak group willpower are the aim. Those with special aptitudes can be taken out and trained to serve the illuminati for technical purposes, security purposes or as part of the propaganda apparatus. The middle class will become surplus to requirements and will be reduced to relative poverty.

Mockery and submission of the manners and morals of societies which show any resistance. Control of the media, the fashion industries and the education systems are essential components in this strategy. "Free love", the cult of youth, mockery of the Christian and Muslim faiths also fall into this category. "I don't give a rats ass about Jesus Christ" is one recent masterpiece from one of Hollywood's biggest stars. He probably didn't realise what he was saying, which makes him a "useful idiot". A "useful idiot" is much more effective than a conscious supporter. By these means of subversion societies and nations are conquered from within and open battle is usually not necessary.

The conduct of unrelenting economic warfare. This is the real war and continues even while the bombs are falling and the bullets are flying. The important part is the control of the enemy's economy after the conflict. The recent economic crash in the far-eastern countries is in reality an assertion of the Illuminati's economic power, an expression of economic dominance. The Illuminati now control 10-15% of the Japanese economy. This is public knowledge, that is what has been bought at bargain prices. In reality they probably control much more.

Control and exploitation of the standards of public health. The sale of prescription drugs is a huge business generating mega profits. Medical operations and treatments can also be very profitable to big business. These extreme treatments have their place but are over-used for the sake of profit.

In fact big business, particularly the big drug companies, have a vested interest in the ill health of the population. These companies, working through the US Food and Drug Administration, have tried to suppress the health food industry. In this they have largely failed but now the game is to own it and control it so that health foods can only be afforded by the elite.

Argument through defamation of character. The factual debate is ignored while characters are defamed. This is usually a very effective technique as many human beings are very suggestible and seem reluctant to use their reasoning abilities. Thus a "smear campaign" can easily draw attention away from the facts.

To conclude, it is growing increasingly evident that a world government is developing, and many would say that it is probably no bad thing, but few have asked for what purpose this "new world order" is created. Nor have they asked themselves what the consequences will be. These consequences (or some of them) will probably be as follows:

- Increasing profits for big business, increasing poverty for the middle class (who they despise). A rapid decline in moral standards and the promotion of social decay.
- Transience. Jobs that don't last; neighbourhoods that don't last.
- Increasing levels of crime and violence.
- Decline and demise of public services; replacement by private enterprise - good service for the few who can afford it.
- Ongoing ill health for the bulk of the population because of stress; poor quality foods; food additives; genetic engineering; pollution and drugs. There may be good health for those who can afford it - only the rich and well informed.
- The gradual phasing out of national governments, which will have powers more like the regional governments of today.
- The formation of several conglomerations like the United States.

In time a world leader will be announced, a real one this time. A pity he will have a cynical contempt for the most of humanity. Do we deserve it?

Article From: <http://www.thetruthseeker.co.uk/article.asp?ID=1>

Thunderbolts of the Gods (3/14/2007)

The Gospel according to Rothschild (3/19/2007)

THE "UNAUTHORIZED VERSION"

The Gospel According to Rothschild

The commonly accepted account of English Bible revision begins in the year 1853 when B.F. Westcott and F.J.A. Hort set out to replace the Textus Receptus with a New Greek Text based on corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts. Virtually all King James Bible apologists start with Westcott and Hort who, they generally agree, were acting alone. However, revision of the English Bible actually began well in advance of 1853—at least in the early 1800s—as a joint project of the Church of England and American Baptists, sponsored and financed by the House of Rothschild through their innumerable fronts.

The following report is presented as a chronology of the stages leading to and during the period of revision of the Authorised Version. The facts which establish the early date of English Bible revision are available in *A History of the Baptists: Traced by their Vital Principles and Practices, from the Time of Our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ to the Year 1886* by Thomas Armitage, who was a member of the revisionist American Bible Union. Other sources reveal the hidden connections of key Bible revisers to secret societies controlled by the House of Rothschild, whose agenda was to transform the Christian Bible into an instrument of Zionism.

Why have the facts on the revisionist activities of the American Baptists been suppressed? Perhaps because the current well-known King James-Only defenders are all Baptists? And why have the Rothschild, Rhodes and Rockefeller connections to Bible revision been omitted from the standard histories, as well as the occult affiliations of the famous Bible revisers? Can this omission be due to the fact that the Baptists are deeply infiltrated by the secret societies? Is the standard history of Bible revision a set up to insure that King James-Only believers, unaware of the Baptists' historical role in the revisionist conspiracy, will trust them as King James Bible defenders?

And what will be the next stage in the conspiracy to do away with the Word of God? After reading the "unauthorized version" of English Bible revision below, please see: *The Semitic New Testament: The Plot Against the Greek New Testament. bible Revision in America 1816 - The American Bible Society founded by New York philanthropists whose objective included translation as well as circulation of the Bible.*

"William Colgate, a young Englishman, sacredly cherished a Bible which had been presented to him by his father, which was kept in his pew in the First Baptist meeting-house; but it was stolen, and thinking that Bibles must be very scarce or they would not be taken by theft, he conversed with others, and they resolved to form a society to meet the want. This society comprehended the purpose of translation as well as of circulation, and incorporated the following into its Constitution as its defining article: 'The object of this Society is to distribute the Bible only--and that without notes--amongst such persons as may not be able to purchase it; and also, as far as may be practicable, to translate or assist in causing it to be translated into other languages.' "Soon other societies were formed in different places, and the universal want of a General Society began to be felt. At length, May 11, 1816, thirty-five local societies in different parts of the country sent delegates to a Bible Convention which assembled in New York, and organized the American Bible Society for 'The dissemination of the Scriptures in the received versions where they exist, and in the most faithful where they may be

required.' Most of the local societies either disbanded or were made auxiliary to the General Society. The Baptists became at once its earnest and liberal supporters." [Armitage, p. 893] "The American Bible Society, founded in 1816 by a group of New York philanthropists." [American Bible Society]

One of the founders of the ABS was Grand Master of the Masonic Lodge of New York.

"Even in 1818 (less than a decade before the dramatic turn in Masonic philosophy was manifested), the Christian nature of Freemasonry was still being openly advanced. For example, a Masonic work published that year in New York by Salem Town [System of Speculative Freemasonry] admonished American Freemasons to be bold in publicizing that 'the foundation is laid in evangelical truth'... "That 1818 Masonic work then concluded: [A]bove all, it is not, neither can it be a secret, that a good Mason is of necessity, truly and emphatically a Christian.'" (The endorsing preface to that work was written by Dewitt Clinton - Grand Master of the Lodge of New York. Clinton was a U. S. Senator and introduced the 12th Amendment to the Constitution. Additionally, he was an active Vice-President of the American Bible Society and was outspoken about his Christian faith and about placing the Word of God in the hands of every American.)" - 1115:39-40 The American Bible Society was financially supported by the British and Foreign Bible Society of London which had high level connections to the Quatuor Coronati Lodge founded by the Palestine Exploration Fund, which was established by the United Grand Lodge of England to make preparations for a Jewish State in Palestine.

"In 1816, two members of the [Nassau Bible] Society participated in the founding of the American Bible Society. It...received financial support from the British and Foreign Bible Society of London." [Princeton University]

"In 1865, under the patronage of Queen Victoria, all of the elite institutions of Britain, including the Anglican Church, the Grand Lodge of England, Oxford and Cambridge Universities, etc., gathered to fund a new institution, the Palestine Exploration Fund, dedicated to the 'rediscovery' of the Holy Land... "Through the PEF, the British re-established the tradition of cultural/religious manipulation in the 19th century. [Walter] Besant was the PEF's secretary from 1868 until 1886, the year when PEF head Sir Charles Warren and he became, respectively, the first Grand Master, and the first Treasurer, of the Quatuor Coronati lodge--which they established, in their own words, as an 'archaeology lodge,' the first ever in the history of freemasonry... "Michael Baigent [author of Holy Blood, Holy Grail], is a Corresponding Member of the Quatuor Coronati lodge, and Brother Baigent thanks, for his assistance, the Rev. Neville B. Cryer, one of Quatuor Coronati's most prominent members, and the longtime head of the immensely influential British and Foreign Bible Society." [EIR 58-9]

Yasha Beresiner, Past Master of the Quatuor Coronati Lodge: "Freemasons' Hall in London, the home of the United Grand Lodge of England ...became a popular venue for many events, amongst which are recorded meetings of the British and Foreign Bible Society..." (Scottish Rite Journal of Freemasonry)

"Freemasonry is a Jewish establishment, whose history, grades, official appointments, passwords, and explanations are Jewish from beginning to end." (Rabbi Isaac Mayer Wise, a major pioneer of Reform Judaism in America, 1855)

"Freemasonry is based on Judaism. Eliminate the teachings of Judaism from the Masonic ritual and what is left?" (The Jewish Tribune, editorial, 1927)

See also: Heeding Bible Prophecy: New Israel 1827 - Thomas J. Conant of the American Baptist University of Rochester envisioned that the Bible should be thoroughly revised. Dr. Conant introduced the issue of translating "baptizein" as "immersion" in order to polarize the Baptists and employ the dialectical process in the field of Bible translation.

"This chapter can scarcely be closed more appropriately than by a brief notice of four devoted Baptists, translators of the sacred Scriptures, in whose work and worth the denomination may feel an honest pride. The veteran translator, Thomas J. Conant, D. D. . . Since 1857 Dr. Conant has devoted himself almost exclusively to the great work of his life, the translation and revision of the common English version of the Scriptures. He became thoroughly convinced as far back as the year 1827, on a critical comparison of that version with the earlier ones on which it was based, that it should be thoroughly revised, since which time he has made all his studies subsidiary to that end. . . his revision of the Bible, done for the American Bible Union, is the invaluable work of his life. . . This comprises the entire New Testament with the following books of the Old, namely: Genesis, Joshua, Judges, I. and II. Samuel, I. and II. Kings, Job, Psalms, Proverbs and a portion of Isaiah. Many of these are accompanied with invaluable critical and philological notes, and are published with the Hebrew and English text in parallel columns. His work known as 'Baptizein,' which is a monograph of that term, philologically and historically investigated, and which demonstrates its uniform sense to be immerse, must remain a monument to this distinguished Oriental scholar, while men are interested in its bearing on the exposition of Divine truth." [Armitage, p, 914-15]

The Hegelian Dialectic: Thesis + Antithesis = Synthesis. "The thesis is an intellectual [or spiritual] proposition. The antithesis is simply the negation of the thesis. The synthesis solves the conflict between the thesis and antithesis by reconciling their common truths, and forming a new proposition." (Answers.com)

1830 - The American Bible Society funded Adoniram Judson's Burman Bible which changed "baptism" to "immersion." "As early as 1830 [the American Bible Society] made an appropriation of \$1,200 for Judson's 'Burman Bible', through the Baptist Triennial Convention, with the full knowledge that he had translated the family of words relating to baptism by words which meant immerse and immersion, and down to 1835 the Society had appropriated \$18,500 for the same purpose." [Armitage, p. 893]

1835 - American Bible Society rejected any foreign version not consistent with the common version [Authorised Version (KJV)] - such as Bengali New Testament. "In 1835 Mr. Pearce asked the Society to aid in printing the 'Bengali New Testament,' which was translated upon the same principle as Judson's Bible. The committee which considered the application reported as follows: 'That the committee does not deem it expedient to recommend its appropriation until the Board settle a principle in relation to the Greek word baptizo.' Then the whole subject was referred to a committee of seven, who, November 19, 1835, presented the following reports: 'The Committee to whom was recommitted the determining of a principle upon which the American Bible Society will aid in printing and distributing the Bible in foreign languages, beg leave to report, 'That they are of the opinion that it is expedient to withdraw their former report on the particular case and to present the following one on the general principle; 'By the Constitution of the American Bible Society, its Managers are, in the circulation of the Holy Scriptures, restricted to such copies as are without note or comment, and in the English language, to the version in common use. . . 'The subscriber, as a member of the Committee to whom was referred the application of Messrs. Pearce and Yates, for aid in the circulation of the Bengali New Testament, begs to submit the following considerations: '1. The Baptist Board of Foreign Missions have not been under the impression that the American Bible Society was organized upon the central principle that baptizo and its cognates were never to be translated, but always transferred, in all

versions of the Scriptures patronized by them..." [Armitage pp. 894-5] 1836 - American & Foreign Bible Society formed by Baptist churches to circulate Bengali New Testament and other versions that would translate "baptize/baptism" as "immerse/immersion." "The Baptist Board of Foreign Missions, which met at Hartford, April 27th [1836], had anticipated the possible result, and resolved that in this event it would 'be the duty of the Baptist denomination in the United states to form a distinct organization for Bible translation and distribution in foreign tongues' and had resolved on the need of a Convention of Churches, at Philadelphia, in April, 1837, 'to adopt such measures as circumstances, in the providence of God may require.' But the meeting in Oliver Street thought it wise to form a new Bible Society at once, and on that day organized the American and Foreign Bible Society provisionally, subject to the decision of the Convention to be held in Philadelphia. This society was formed 'to promote a wider circulation of the Holy Scriptures, in the most faithful version that can be procured.' In three months it sent \$13,000 for the circulation of Asiatic Scriptures, and moved forward with great enthusiasm." [Armitage, p. 897]

In this year, Mayer Amschel Rothschild purchased land in Palestine.

"In 1836, [Zevi] Kalischer appealed to Mayer Amschel (...Rothschild) to buy out completely the land of Israel or at least Jerusalem and particularly the Temple area in order to 'bring about the miraculous redemption from below'. Zevi Kalischer said the salvation promised by the prophets of old could come only gradually and by self-help from the Jews." - 211:63 1838 - President of the American & Foreign Bible Society, Dr. Spencer H. Cone, sought immediately to revise the English Scriptures, however, the American and Foreign Bible Society voted against it. Dr. Cone's plan was thwarted for 14 years during which much pressure for revision was exerted and a revised AV was published. "After a year's deliberation the great Bible Convention met in the meeting house of the First Baptist Church, Philadelphia, April 26th, 1837. It consisted of 390 members, sent from Churches, Associations, State Conventions, Education Societies and other bodies, in twenty-three States and in the District of Columbia. . . "A constitution was then adopted and officers chosen by the Convention itself. It elected Spencer H. Cone for President... "..."At its annual meeting in 1838 its constitution was so amended as to read: 'It shall be the object of this Society to aid in the wider circulation of the Holy Scriptures in all lands.' . . . "From the first, many in the new Society, led by Dr. Cone, desired to proceed at once to a revision of the English Scriptures, under the guidance of the principles applied to the Asiatic versions made by the Baptist missionaries. But in deference to the opposition of some who approved of the Society in all other respects, at its annual meeting in 1838 it 'Resolved, That in the distribution of the Scriptures in the English language, they will use the commonly received version until otherwise directed by the Society.' Whatever difference of opinion existed amongst the founders of that Society about the immediate expediency of applying the principle of its constitution to the English version, its ultimate application became but a question of time, and this action was postponed for fourteen years. Meanwhile, this measure was pressed in various directions, in addresses at its anniversaries, in essays published by various persons, and in the Society's correspondence. In 1842 Rev. Messrs. David Bernard and Samuel Aaron issued a very able treatise on the need of 'Revising and Amending King James Version of the Holy Scriptures.' They also procured and published in that year, through the publishing house of J. B. Lippincott, of Philadelphia, a revised version of the Old and New Testaments, 'carefully revised and amended by several Biblical scholars.' This they say they did 'in accordance with the advice of many distinguished brethren, the services of a number of professors, some of whom rank among the first in our country for their knowledge of the original languages and Biblical interpretation and criticism, have been secured to prepare this work.' Amongst these were the late Prof. Whiting, Prof. A.C. Kendrick and other leading

scholars who still live and have labored on other revisions. [Armitage, pp. 897-900] David Bernard and Samuel Aaron, who produced a revised version of the Bible, denied the divine preservation of Scripture.

"The vast majority of those who read the English Bible are entirely ignorant of the Greek; of the non-translation of baptizo — and its signification... As to our being 'left without a standard', through the multiplicity and variety of translations, we have only to say that there can, in the nature of things, be no perfect standard but the Hebrew and Greek originals; these, being written by inspired men, are infallible, while all translations by men uninspired must be more or less imperfect. The number of translations cannot affect the original." [Samuel Aaron & David Bernard, *The Faithful Translation* (1842) pg. 30]

1849-50 - American and Foreign Bible Society removed restriction to use common version (Authorised Version). "The American and Foreign Bible Society held its annual meeting in New York May 11th, 1849, and, on the motion of Hon. Isaac Davis, of Massachusetts, after considerable discussion, it was 'Resolved, That the restriction laid by the Society upon the Board of Managers in 1838, 'to use only the commonly received version in the distribution of the Scriptures in the English language,' be removed.' This restriction being removed, the new board referred the question of revision to a committee of five. After long consideration that committee presented three reports: one with three signatures and two minority reports. The third, from the pen of Warren Carter, Esq., was long and labored as an argument against altering the common version at all. In January, 1850, the majority report was unanimously adopted in these words: 'Resolved, That, in the opinion of this board, the sacred Scriptures of the Old and New Testament ought to be faithfully and accurately translated into every living language. 'Resolved, That wherever, in versions now in use, known and obvious errors exist, and wherever the meaning of the original is concealed or obscured, suitable measures ought to be prosecuted to correct those versions, so as to render the truth clear and intelligible to the ordinary reader. 'Resolved, That in regard to the expediency of this board undertaking the correction of the English version, a decided difference of opinion exists, and, therefore, that it be judged most prudent to await the instruction of the Society.'

A most impassioned debate ensued. Drs. Cone and Wyckoff of the American and Foreign Bible Society publish "The Bible Translated" to defend their action. Revisionists issue sample revised N.T.. Those opposed to revision call for many to 'rebuke this metropolitan power' to crush the revisionist movement forever.

"On the publication of these resolutions the greatest excitement spread through the denomination. Most of its journals were flooded with communications, pro and con, sermons were preached in a number of pulpits denouncing the movement, and public meetings were held in several cities to the same end, notable amongst them one at the Oliver Street Church, in New York, April 4th, 1850. This feeling was greatly increased by the two following facts: Mr. Carter, an intelligent layman, but neither a scholar nor an able thinker, having submitted a learned and elaborate paper as his minority report, which occupied an hour in the reading, and believing that it was inspired by an astute author in New York who had opposed the Society from the first, and was then a member of the Board of the American Bible Society, Dr. Cone and William H. Wyckoff, President and Secretary of the American and Foreign Bible Society, published a pamphlet over their names in defense of the action of the board, under the title, 'The Bible Translated.' The second fact arose from the demand of Mr. Carter that those in favor of a revision of the English Scriptures should issue, in the form of a small edition of the New Testament, a specimen of the character of the emendations which they

desired, in regard to obsolete words, to words and phrases that failed to express the meaning of the original Greek, or the addition of words by the translators, errors in grammar, profane expressions and sectarian renderings. Deacon William Colgate, the Treasurer, said that he approved of this suggestion, and if Brethren Cone and Wyckoff would procure and issue such an edition as a personal enterprise, he, as a friend of revision, would personally pay the cost of the plates and printing. This was done, and in their preface they stated that by the aid of 'eminent scholars,' who had 'kindly co-operated and given their hearty approval to the proposed corrections,' they submitted their work, not for acceptance by the Society, but as a specimen of some changes which might be properly made, and that the plates would be presented to the Society if they were desired. This was sufficient to fan the fire to a huge flame; much stormy and uncalled for severity was invoked, and a large attendance was called for at the annual meeting to 'rebuke this metropolitan power' and crush the movement forever." [Armitage, pp. 900-1]

1850 [May 22] - American & Foreign Bible Society voted against revision of the English Scriptures [A.V.]. Dr. Cone resigns as president. "The Society met for its thirteenth anniversary in New York on the morning of May 22d, 1850. The crowd of life members, life directors and other delegates was very large, and the excitement rose as high as it well could. From the first it was manifest that calm, deliberate discussion and conference were not to be had, but that measures adverse to all revision were to be carried with a high hand. It had been customary to elect officers and managers before the public services; but before this could be done Rev. Isaac Westcott moved: 'That this Society, in the issues and circulation of the English Scriptures, be restricted to the commonly received version, without note or comment;' and further moved that, as probably all minds were made up on the question, the vote should be taken without debate. Determined resistance to this summary process secured the postponement of the question to the afternoon, and other business was attended to. At that session each speaker was confined to fifteen minutes. Then in the heat of the Society it so far forgot the object of its organization as to vote down by an overwhelming majority the very principle on which it was organized. In the hope that, if revision could not be entertained, at least a great principle might be conserved as a general basis of agreement thereafter, the revisionists, on consultation, submitted the following: 'Resolved, That it is the duty of the Society to circulate the sacred Scriptures in the most faithful versions that can be procured.' When the Society had rejected this, and thus stultified itself, and denied not only its paternity but its right to exist by rejecting that fundamental principle, it was seen at a glance that all hope of its unity was gone. . . "On the 23d, the following, offered by Rev. Dr. Turnbull, of Connecticut, was adopted: "Resolved, That it is not the province and duty of the American and Foreign Bible Society to attempt, on their own part, or procure from others, a revision of the commonly received English version of the Scriptures." "This action was followed by the election of the officers and the board by ballot, when Dr. Cone was re-elected President; but the Secretary, William H. Wyckoff, and the venerable Deacon Colgate, were proscribed, together with ten of the old managers, all known revisionists. No person then present can wish to witness another such scene in a Baptist body to the close of life. Dr. Cone, at that time in his sixty-sixth year...said, with a stifled and almost choked utterance: 'Brethren, I believe my work in this Society is done. Allow me to tender you my resignation.'" [Armitage, pp. 902-3]

1850 [May 27] - 24 revisionists including Dr. Cone and Thomas Armitage met to plan their new Bible revision society. Armitage created the resolutions' wording. "On the 27th of May, 1850, twenty-four revisionists met in the parlor of Deacon Colgate's house, No. 128 Chambers Street, to take into consideration what present duty demanded at their hands. . . Dr. Cone presided, E.S. Whitney served as secretary, and Deacon Colgate led in prayer. . . T. Armitage offered the following, which, after full discussion, were adopted: 'Whereas, The word and will of God, as conveyed in the inspired

originals of the Old and New Testaments, are the only infallible standards of faith and practice, and therefore it is of unspeakable importance that the sacred Scriptures should be faithfully and accurately translated into every living language; 'Whereas, A Bible Society is bound by imperative duty to employ all the means in its power to insure that the books which it circulates as the revealed will of God to man, should be as free from error and obscurity as possible; and, 'Whereas, There is not now any general Bible Society in the country which has not more or less restricted itself by its own enactments from the discharge of this duty; therefore, 'Resolved. That it is our duty to form a voluntary association for the purpose of procuring and circulating the most faithful version of the sacred Scriptures in all languages. 'Resolved. That in such an association we will welcome all persons to co-operate with us, who embrace the principles upon which we propose to organize, without regard to their denominational principles in other respects.'" [Armitage, pp. 906-7]

1850 [June 10] - American Bible Union organized, with Dr. Cone as president, for purpose of revising the English Bible. "On the 10th of June, 1850, a very large meeting was held at the Baptist Tabernacle in Mulberry Street, New York, at which the American Bible Union was organized, under a constitution which was then adopted, and an address explaining its purposes was given to the public. Dr. Cone was elected president of the Union, Wm. H. Wyckoff, Corresponding Secretary; Deacon Colgate, Treasurer; E.S. Whitney, Recording Secretary, and Sylvester Pier, Auditor, together with a board of twenty-four managers. The second article of the constitution defined the object of the Union thus: 'Its object shall be to procure and circulate the most faithful versions of the sacred Scriptures in all languages throughout the world.'" [Armitage, p. 907] NOTE: Most members and directors of the American Bible Union were Baptists. "Although the American Bible Union had always disclaimed that it was a Baptist Society, yet, a large majority of its life members and directors being Baptists, in harmony with the expressed wish of the denomination to do the Bible work of Baptists through the Missionary Union and the Publication Society, the Bible Union disposed of all its book-stock and plates to the Publication Society, on condition that its versions should be published according to demand. The American and Foreign Bible Society did the same, and now, in the English tongue, the Publication Society is circulating, according to demand, the issues of the Bible Union, the commonly received version and the Canterbury revision, with the emendations recommended by the American corps of scholars incorporated into the text; and so it has come to pass that the denomination which refused to touch the English revision in 1850 came, in less than a quarter of a century, to put its imprint upon two, to pronounce them fit for use amongst Baptists, and to circulate them cheerfully." [Armitage, pp. 912-13] Revisers came from Great Britain:

"Next to Dr. Cone, the three men who did more to promote the revision of the English Bible than any others, were Drs. Archibald Maclay, William H. Wyckoff, and Deacon William Colgate." Archibald Maclay, D.D., was born in Scotland in 1778, and in early life became a Congregational pastor there; but after his emigration to New York and a most useful pastorate there amongst that body he became a Baptist... William H. Wyckoff, LL.D., was endowed with great intellectual powers, and graduated at Union College in 1828. [Jonathan Edwards, Pres. 1799-1801]... Deacon William Colgate...was born in Kent, England, in 1783, came to this country and established a large business in New York, which by his thrift and skill endowed him with abundant means for doing good. [soap-making business]" [Armitage, Ch. XVII]

1850 - Protest to Bible revision arose in the United States. Dr. Conant began with Old Testament. Revisers of New Testament were to use Bagsters' Greek New Testament [1851]. Philip Schaff served on American Committee. "While many men of learning

and nerve espoused the movement, as storm of opposition was raised against it from one end of the land to the other. It expressed itself chiefly in harsh words, ridicule, denunciation, appeals to ignorance, prejudice and ill temper, with not and then an attempt at scholarly refutation in a spirit much more worthy of the subject itself and the respective writers. Every consideration was presented on the subject but the main thought: that the Author of the inspired originals had the infinite right to a hearing, and that man was in duty bound to listen to his utterances, all human preference or expediency to the contrary notwithstanding. After considerable correspondence with scholars in this country and in Europe, the following general rules were adopted, and many scholars on both sides of the Atlantic commenced their work on a preliminary revision of the Bible. [Armitage, p. 908] "Dr. Conant proceeded with the revision of the English Old Testament, aided in the Hebrew text by Dr. Rodiger, of Halle, Germany. "The following were the general rules of the Union: '1. The exact meaning of the inspired text, as that text expressed it to those who understood the original Scriptures at the time they were first written, must be translated by corresponding words and phrases, so far as they can be found in the vernacular tongue of those for whom the version is designed, with the least possible obscurity or indefiniteness. '2. Wherever there is a version in common use it shall be made the basis of revision, and all unnecessary interference with the established phraseology shall be avoided, and only such alteration shall be made as the exact meaning of the inspired text and the existing state of the language may require. '3. Translations or revisions of the New Testament shall be made from the received Greek text, critically edited with known errors corrected. "The following common English version must be the basis of the revision; the Greek text, Bagster & Son's octavo edition of 1851." [Armitage, p. 908] There were 2 groups of revisers who worked on preliminary translations: European and American with Philip Schaff on the American committee.

"Amongst the scholars who worked on the preliminary revision in Europe were Revs. Wm. Peechey, A.M.; Jos. Angus, M.A., M.R.A.S.; T.J. Gray, D.D., Ph.D.; T. Boys, A. M.; A.S. Thelwall, M.A.; Francis Clowes, M.A.; F.W. Gotch, A.M.; and Jas. Patterson, D.D. Amongst the American revisers were. . . Drs. J.L. Dagg, John Lillie, O.B. Judd, Philip Schaff, Joseph Muenscher, John Forsyth, W.P. Strickland and James Shannon; Profs. E.S. Gallup, E. Adkins, M.K. Pendleton, N.N. Whiting, with Messrs. Alexander Campbell, Edward Maturin, Esq., E. Lord and S.E. Shepherd." [Armitage, p. 908-9]

Phillip Schaff is known as the "Father of Ecumenical Movement."

"Shortly before his death, Philip Schaff made a now famous address on 'The Reunion of Christendom' before the World Parliament of Religions, in...893. In this address, Schaff urged a 'federal or confederate union' resembling the 'political confederation of Switzerland, the United States, and the modern German Empire. This federation would be a 'voluntary association of different Churches in their official capacity, each retaining its freedom and independence in the management of its internal affairs, but all recognizing one another as sisters with equal rights, and cooperating in general enterprises, such as the spread of the gospel at home and abroad, the defense of the faith against infidelity, the elevation of the poor and neglected classes of society, works of philanthropy and charity, and moral reform'. This farewell address of the aged ecumenical leader was thus prophetic of the Federal Council [of Churches] of the 20th century, and even more of its successor, National Council of Churches." (Rouse, A History of the Ecumenical Movement) 84:256 BIBLE REVISION IN ENGLAND 1851 - B.F. Westcott and F.J.A. Hort found the Cambridge University Ghost Society, one of the early pioneers of modern Spiritualist inquiry: "In 1851 was founded at Cambridge a Society to 'conduct a serious and earnest inquiry into the nature of the phenomena vaguely called supernatural,' and a number of distinguished persons became

members." [Alan Gauld, *The Founders of Psychical Research*, NY:Schocken Books, 1968, p. 66]

Cambridge Ghost Society was parent of the Society for Psychical Research, which was directed by Henry Sidgwick, the husband of Eleanor Balfour, who was the sister of Arthur Balfour. "Among the numerous persons and groups who in the middle of the nineteenth century were making enquiries into psychical occurrences may be mentioned a society from which our own can claim direct descent. In the *Life of Edward White Benson*, Archbishop of Canterbury, by his son, A. C. Benson, will be found, under the year 1851-2, the following paragraph: "'Among my father's diversions at Cambridge was the foundation of a 'Ghost Society,' the forerunner of the Psychical Society [meaning the S.P.R.] for the investigation of the supernatural. Lightfoot, Westcott and Hort were among the members. He was then, as always, more interested in psychical phenomena than he cared to admit.'" [brackets in original] [W.H. Salter, *The Society For Psychical Research: An Outline of its History*, London, 1948, pp. 5,6] Fenton John Antony Hort joined the Cambridge Company of the Apostles.

"...[F.J.A. Hort] found time to attend the meetings of various [Cambridge] societies and in June joined the mysterious Company of the Apostles... He remained always a grateful and loyal member of the secret Club, which has now become famous for the number of distinguished men who have belonged to it. In his time the Club was in a manner reinvigorated, and he was mainly responsible for the wording of an oath which binds members to a conspiracy of silence." (Alan Gauld, *The Founders of Psychical Research*, NY: Schocken Books, 1968, pp. 317, 49)

"(The) Apostles had hoped that developments in the social sciences would before long make possible an equitable and frictionless society..." (*Life and Letters of Fenton John Anthony Hort*, Vol. I, p. 170)

1853 - B.F.Westcott and F.J.A. Hort begin New Greek Testament based on Alexandrian manuscripts. "In 1853 Hort began to devote himself more definitely to work on the lines recently laid down for himself. . . It was during these weeks, in the course of a walk with Mr. Westcott, who had come to see him at Umberslade, that the plan of a joint revision of the text of the Greek New Testament was first definitely agreed upon. . . About this time Mr. Daniel Macmillan suggested to him that he should take part in an interesting and comprehensive 'New Testament Scheme.' Hort was to edit the text in conjunction with Mr. Westcott; the latter was to be responsible for a commentary, and Lightfoot was to contribute a New Testament Grammar and Lexicon." [Arthur Hort, *Life and Letters of Fenton John Anthony Hort*, Volume I, London: Macmillan and Co., 1896, pp. 239-40] April 19, 1853 letter to Rev. John Ellerton: "One result of our talk I may as well tell you. He (Westcott) and I are going to edit a Greek text of the New Testament some two or three years hence, if possible. Lachmann and Tischendorf will supply rich materials, but not nearly enough; and we hope to do a good deal with Oriental versions. Our object is to supply clergymen generally, schools, etc., with a portable Greek text which shall not be disfigured with Byzantine corruptions." [Ibid., p. 250] 1856 - Alarm that American Bible Union would translate "baptism" as "immersion." Movements in favor of revision proliferate in England. "As early as 1856 great alarm was awakened at the prospect that the American Bible Union would translate the Greek word 'baptize' into English, instead of transferring it, and the 'London Times' of that year remarked that there were already 'several distinct movements in favor of revision of the authorized version' of 1611." [Armitage, p. 909] 1858-59 - In England, Dr. Trench calls for a "better" revision that would "set aside the

so-called Baptists" as revisers because they "interpret" rather than translate. Real reason: the American Baptists were limited to translating from the Textus Receptus and Trench planned to use the Westcott-Hort New Greek Text. "The 'Edinburgh Review' and many similar periodicals took strong ground for its revision, and, in 1858, Dr. Trench, then Dean of Westminster, issued an elaborate treatise showing the imperfect state of the commonly received version, and the urgent need of its revision, in which he said: 'Indications of the interest which it is awakening reach us from every side. America is sending us installments--it must be owned not very encouraging ones--of a new version as fast as she can... I am persuaded that a revision ought to come. I am convinced that it will come. The wish for a revision has for a considerable time been working among dissenters here; by the voice of one of these it has lately made itself known in Parliament, and by the mouth of a Regius professor in Convocation.' The revision of the Bible Union was a sore thorn in his side; and in submitting a plan of revision in the last chapter, in which he proposed to invite the Biblical scholars of 'the land to assist with their suggestions here, even though they might not belong to the church,' of course they would be asked as scholars, not as dissenters, he adds: 'Setting aside, then, the so-called Baptists, who, of course, could not be invited, seeing that they demand not a translation of the Scripture but an interpretation, and that in their own sense.' Some Baptist writer had denied in the 'Freeman' of November 17, 1858, that the Baptists desired to disturb the word 'baptize' in the English version, but the Dean was so alarmed about their putting an 'interpretation' into the text instead of a transfer, that he said in a second edition, in 1859 (page 210): 'I find it hard to reconcile this with the fact that in their revision (Bible Union) baptizo is always changed into immerse, and baptism into immersion.' The pressure of public sentiment, however, compelled him to call for revision, for he said: 'However we may be disposed to let the subject alone; it will not let us alone. It has been too effectually stirred ever again to go to sleep; and the difficulties, be they few or many, will have one day to be encountered. The time will come when the inconveniences of remaining where we are will be so manifestly greater than the inconveniences of action, that this last will become inevitable.'" [Armitage, pp. 909-10] 1865 - American Bible Union's version is completed and printed. Church of England represented on American revision committee. American Bible Union propaganda creates demand for revision in England, leading to the Convocation of Canterbury in 1870. "The final revision of the New Testament was committed to Drs. Conant, Hackett, Schaff and Kendrick and was published in 1865. The revisers held ecclesiastical connections in the Church of England, Old School Presbyterian, Disciples Associate Reformed Presbyterians, Seventh-Day Baptists, American Protestant Episcopalians, Regular Baptists and German Reformed Church. Of the Old Testament books, the Union published Genesis, Joshua, Judges, Ruth, Job, Psalms and Proverbs; I. and II. Samuel, I. and II. Kings, I. and II. Chronicles, remaining in manuscript, with a portion of Isaiah. It also prepared an Italian and Spanish New Testament, the latter being prepared by Don Juan De Calderon, of the Spanish Academy. Also a New Testament in the Chinese written character, and another in the colloquial for Ningpo; one in the Siamese, and another in the Sqau Karen, besides sending a large amount of money for versions amongst the heathen, through the missionaries and missionary societies. It is estimated that about 750,000 copies of the newly translated or revised versions of the Scriptures, mostly of the New Testament, were circulated by the Union. Its tracts pamphlets, addresses, reports and revisions so completely revolutionized public opinion on the subject of revision that a new literature was created on the subject, both in England and America, and a general demand for revision culminated in action on that subject by the Convocation of Canterbury in 1870." [Armitage, p. 909]

COLLABORATION OF AMERICAN & BRITISH REVISION COMMITTEES 1870 -

English revisionists begin New Testament using American Bible Union's version for consultation, but the Westcott-Hort New Greek Text as its textual basis.

"The whole subject came up before the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury in February, 1870, when one of the most memorable discussions took place that ever agitated the Church of England, in which those who conceded the desirableness of revision took ground, and amongst them the Bishop of Lincoln, that the American movement necessitated the need of prompt action on the part of the Church of England. In May of the same year the Convocation resolved: That it is desirable that Convocation should nominate a body of its own members to undertake the work of revision, who shall be at liberty to invite the co-operation of any eminent for scholarship, to whatever nation or religious body they may belong.'... "The revisers commenced their work in June, 1870, and submitted the New Testament complete May 17th, 1881, the work being done chiefly by seventeen Episcopalians, two of the Scotch Church, two dissenting Presbyterians, one Unitarian, one Independent and one Baptist. A board of American scholars had co-operated, and submitted 'a list of readings and renderings' which they preferred to those finally adopted by their English brethren; a list comprising fourteen separate classes of passages, running through the entire New Testament, besides several hundred separate words and phrases. The Bible Union's New Testament was published nearly six years before the Canterbury revision was begun, and nearly seventeen years before it was given to the world. Although Dr. Trench had pronounced the 'installments' of the American Bible Union's New Testament 'not very encouraging,' yet the greatest care was had to supply the English translators with that version. During the ten and a half years consumed in their work, they met in the Jerusalem Chamber at Westminster each month for ten months of every year, each meeting lasting four days, each day from eleven o'clock to six; and the Bible Union's New Testament lay on their table all that time, being most carefully consulted before changes from the common version were agreed upon. One of the best scholars in the corps of English revisers said to the writer: 'We never make an important change without consulting the Union's version. Its changes are more numerous than ours, but four out of five changes are in exact harmony with it, and I am mortified to say that the pride of English scholarship will not allow us to give due credit to that superior version for its aid.' This was before the Canterbury version was completed, but when it was finished it was found that the changes in sense from the common version were more numerous than those of the Union's version, and that the renderings in that version are verbatim in hundreds of cases with those of the Union's version." [Armitage, pp. 910-11] Phillip Schaff became a professor at the Rockefeller-funded Union Theological Seminary.

"He became a professor at Union Theological Seminary, New York City in 1870 holding first the chair of theological encyclopedia and Christian symbolism till 1873, of Hebrew and the cognate languages till 1874, of sacred literature till 1887, and finally of church history, till his death." [Wikipedia]

"Henry Sloane Coffin was Professor of Practical Theology at Union Theological Seminary from 1904 to 1926 and President of Union Theological Seminary from 1926 to 1945. He was initiated into the Order of Skull & Bones in 1897. No doubt some influence was placed upon the seminary by John D. Rockefeller, Jr. who helped the seminary's 1922 endowment drive with a gift of \$1,083,333... Union Theological Seminary in New York [was] a subsidiary of the Rockefeller Octopus..." [Unholy Alliances, 540:148,152] 1871 - Philip Schaff conferred with the English Revision Committee. American revision committee met in Schaff's study. Collaboration between American and British committees. "The summer of 1871 Dr. Schaff spent in Europe and had conferences with Dean Stanley and Bishop Ellicott and with the revision committee as a whole. From his daily journal it appears that on June 26, he saw the dean. 'I had a very important interview. All the details about Bible revision are settled satisfactorily. The steps I have taken in organizing the American committee are fully approved.' At

Dr. Stoughton's, I dine with a number of the Bible Revisers.' Of the sessions of the Revision companies at the Deanery of Westminster he has this to say: "The meeting of the New Testament Revisers was intensely interesting. Lightfoot, Westcott, Hort, Scrivener, Angus, Merivale, Eadie, David Brown, the Bishop of Gloucester...the Bishop of Salisbury and others were all there. No outsider is admitted except the Archbishop of Canterbury [Edward White Benson/Ghost Society].' Before his return to the United States the revision of Matthew was completed, but the copies which were ready for transmission were detained on account of the delay in securing one or more bishops of the Episcopal Church as members of the American committee. "The first meeting of the American committee was held in Dr. Schaff's study in the Bible House, New York, December 7, 1871... The American companies were to receive the Revision text of the British companies and transmit their emendations back to them..." [Schaff, David S., *The Life of Philip Schaff*, NY: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1897, pp. 362-3]

1872 - B.F. Westcott, J.B. Lightfoot and F.J.A. Hort found elite club for elder Apostles, the Eranus.

"[F.J.A. Hort] also regularly went to the meetings of a sort of senior 'Apostles' called the 'Eranus,' a club composed of elder men of various tastes and pursuits... The originator of the idea was the present Bishop of Durham (Westcott), and he, together with Lightfoot and your father, may be regarded as constituting the original nucleus of the club...It was not designed to have, nor has it from first to last had, a preponderantly theological character; on the contrary, its fundamental idea was that it should contain representatives of different departments of academic study, and afford them regular opportunities for meeting and for an interchange of ideas..." ((Arthur Hort, Vol. I, pp. 184-5)

1873 - Timothy Dwight (*Skull & Bones*, 1849) was subsequently added to the American New Testament revision committee. Timothy Dwight, who became the President of Yale University, was the grandson of Rev. Timothy Dwight (1752-1817) who was the grandson of famous Rev. Jonathan Edwards (1703-1758), a personal friend of Pres. George Washington, a high-level Freemason. "[T]o the New Testament company [was subsequently added]...Professor Timothy Dwight of Yale College." [*Life of Philip Schaff*, pp. 362-3ff.]

"Timothy Dwight was a man for all seasons: an ordained Congregational minister, grandson of Jonathan Edwards, personal friend of George Washington, and Army chaplain." (Cyber Hymnal)

1878 – William Blackstone's tract promotes Zionism leading to First Niagara Prophecy Conference.

"Born in Adams, New York in 1841, William Eugene Blackstone became a successful businessman specializing in real estate outside Chicago after the Civil War. A self-taught lay evangelist and Bible teacher in the Methodist Episcopal Church, Blackstone eventually devoted himself to missionary work. While at a YMCA convention, Blackstone asked the Reverend James Hall Brooke, one of the foremost ministers of the time, to write a tract about the second coming that he could pass out on trains as he traveled. Instead, Brooke suggested that Blackstone write it himself and that he would publish it. Brooke's suggestion led Blackstone to compose *Jesus is Coming*, hailed as 'probably the most wide-read book in this century on our Lord's return.' First published in 1878, its 1908 revised edition was financed by California oilman Lyman Stewart and distributed by the hundreds of thousands; by Blackstone's death in 1935, *Jesus is Coming* had been translated into thirty-six languages, with over a million copies

printed. "...The year Jesus is Coming first appeared--1878--also saw the first of a series of prophecy and Bible conferences, eventually known as the Niagara Prophecy Conferences, held around the United States which established this proto-fundamentalist theological tendency. Ministers from a wide spectrum of denominations combined elements of Princeton theology, biblical literalism, and premillennialism with a conservative opposition to higher criticism, modernism, and other liberalizing trends." -- ("In the Shadow of God's Sundial," Hilton Obenzinger, 516) Is "Blackstone" a pseudonym?

"Chief among these is the one concerning the famous black stone in the seat of the coronation chair in Westminster Abbey, which is declared to be the actual rock used by Jacob as a pillow. The black stone also appears several times in religious symbolism. It was called Heliogabalus, a word presumably derived from Elagabal, the Syro-Phoenician sun god. This stone was sacred to the sun and declared to possess great and diversified properties. The black stone in the Caaba at Mecca is still revered throughout the Mohammedan world. It is said to have been white originally and of such brilliancy that it could be seen many days' journey from Mecca, but as ages passed it became blackened by the tears of pilgrims and the sins of the world." (Manly P. Hall, *The Secret Teachings Of All Ages*, p. 97)

"The most holy thing a devout Muslim can do, outside of the actual act of Jihad is make the pilgrimage to the Kaaba at Mecca. The ritual is called the Hajj, and is named after Al Hajarul Aswad, the famous Black Stone which is imbedded in the corner of the Kaaba... Qiblah, which denotes the direction of the Kaaba at Mecca, to which they perform their Salaah (worship). The ritual of Tawwaf, or the circumambulation of the Kaaba, as it existed at that time was performed by seven priestesses, completely in the nude. The ritual of Tawwaf is still being performed this very day by thousands of aspirants dressed in white. Ideally the aspirants will complete seven revolutions, counter-clockwise around the Kaaba and and meet up with Al Hajarul Aswad, The Black Stone, which they are encouraged to kiss. The Black Stone is imbedded in the South East corner of the Kaaba, and it protrudes with a slight bulge from the black shroud which surrounds it. It is said to have fallen from heaven and according to Hadith (tradition) it was whiter than milk before it fell... Al Hajarul Aswad is Venus/Lucifer having been whiter than milk, but fallen from heaven to suffer the travail of incarnation, much like Melek Ta'us of the Yezidi tradition. It is the Sacrament of Holy Blasphemy to recognise Lucifer as the Holy Christ and to recognise that the Devil is the hiding place of the divine." ("The Mystery of the Holy Blasphemy and the Fall of Lucifer") 1881 – New Age of Michael allegedly began with the Jews' return to Palestine. "To those working within an esoteric tradition, it might have appeared a relatively easy thing to prepare for the new era of Michael which was to begin in 1881... "In 1881, the planets were operative on a far higher level than any statuary or verbal symbolism might suggest. The year had a particular importance for those who were interested in the deeper traditions of astrological thought. Esotericists (of which there were many in the United States at that time) knew that this was the year which the great 15th-century abbot and occultist, Trithemius von Nettesheim [Jewish], had predicted would mark a fundamental turning point in history. "The Rosicrucian, Thomas Henry Burgoyne, one of the learned and perplexing esoteric writers working in 19th century America... had informed his readers that, in the more glorious days of human history, known now as the Golden Age, the satellite was distant from the Earth. However, in the latter Iron Age (through which civilization was now living) it was too close, so that its 'dark shadows became more and more bewildering.' In the year 1881, Burgoyne promised, this Dark Age would begin to recede, its malevolent influence having passed its darkest culminating point. He was partly borrowing his ideas from the Roman poet Virgil, but few of his readers would realize that. Most of them endorsed his enthusiasm for this

new Age of Gold which would begin in 1881. "That is was to be an important year in the history of mankind was not doubted by the majority of people interested in arcane lore. In a rare book, which many occultists claim to have read, but few have even glanced at, Trithemius claimed that the era which had commenced in 1525, under the guidance of the planetary angel of the Moon, would come to an end in 1881. In this same year, a new era would begin under the control of the angel of the Sun, whom Trithemius named Michael. Far-reaching changes would result, for, in a previous age, the angel had been not only the institutor of many new arts, and the inventor of astronomy and astrology, but also of architecture—the very science in which Washington, D.C. had striven to excel from its foundation. "Trithemius—and later is followers—insisted that under the rule of this planetary angel there would be inaugurated an exciting change of direction for mankind. The angel Michael was dedicated to the expansion of human consciousness, and freedom. Furthermore, it would be during the New Age of the Sun, which would begin in 1881, that the Jews would return to their homeland." (Ovason, 512:376, 30)

1525 - Tyndale's New Testament was the first ever based on Byzantine manuscripts (Textus Receptus) and printed in the English language. 1881 - Westcott-Hort New Greek Testament based on corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts appeared; English Revised Version (ERV) completed.

"In 1881 the Greek Testament, which has been so long expected, at last appeared, and was widely welcomed as an epoch-making book, and 'probably the most important contribution to Biblical learning in our generation.' The twenty-eight years of patient labour represented by this work were begun and ended at Cambridge. This great work should loom very large in any record of my father's life, but its character is such that it really merits separate treatment, which it is hope a careful digestion of the mass of correspondence on the subject may enable some one to bestow. For the present let it suffice to quote a fair expression of the general feeling about the book. [from The Times, 29th July 1901] 'To the world at large Westcott's tenure of the Regius Professorship will always be associated with the so-called 'Cambridge Text' of the New Testament, little as his professorship really had to do with it. Probably the whole history of the New Testament since the time of Origen there has been nothing more remarkable than the quiet persistence with which these two Fellows of Trinity--Westcott, aged twenty-eight, and Hort, some three years younger--started 'in the spring of 1853' to systematise New Testament criticism. They found themselves aware of the unsatisfactoriness of 'the textus receptus, and conscious that neither Lachmann nor Tischendorf gave 'such an approximation to the Apostolic words as we could accept with reasonable satisfaction.' So they agreed to commence at once the formation of a manual text for (their) own use, hoping at the same time that it might be of service to others.' It says something at once for their determination and their care that the two famous volumes were not published till 1881, twenty-eight years from their inception... The Revised Version, as the English representative of the Cambridge Text, is making its way slowly, but the 'Westcott-Hort' theories hold the field. It may be there will yet arise a reactionary champion, as learned as and less slovenly than Scrivener, better equipped and less abusive than Burgon, be he has not arisen yet, and if he takes the field, he must do so after a preparation as long and as honest as Westcott and Hort's.' "The Westcott and Hort Greek Testament (text) appeared on 5th May 1881, only a few days before the publication of the Revised Version of the New Testament. This coincidence perhaps led adverse critics to confound the two works. Yet as a matter of fact the Greek text underlying the Revised New Testament differs considerably from that of the two Cambridge scholars; and, although privately printed copies of the latter had been placed in the hands of the Revisers, they did not accept any new reading, unless, after full discussion, a majority of two-thirds were in favour of the change. As my father has said,

both in the matter of the Greek text and its translation, 'each Reviser gladly yielded his own conviction to more or less serious opposition.' [Arthur Westcott, *Life and Letters of Brooke Foss Westcott*, Vol. I, London: Macmillan & Co., pp. 397-402] 1883 - American and Foreign Bible Society and American Bible Union resolve their differences, accept the English revision, based on Westcott-Hort New Greek Text, and agree to publish the King James Version, the English Revised Version and the American Bible Union version. American Baptists are the only denomination to pass a resolution to adopt the Revised Version. American Bible Union changes it's position against Bible revision. "After the separation between the American and Foreign Bible Society and the American Bible Union, the former continued to do a great and good work in Bible circulation and in aiding the translation of missionary versions... Both these societies continued their operations till 1883, with greatly diminished receipts, from various causes, and the Bible Union was much embarrassed by debt, when it was believed that the time had come for the Baptists of America to heal their divisions on the Bible question, to reunite their efforts in Bible work, and to leave each man in the denomination at liberty to use what English version he chose. With this end in view, the largest bible Convention that had ever met amongst Baptists convened at Saratoga on May 22, 1883, and, after two days' discussion and careful conference, it was unanimously resolved: 'That in the translation of foreign versions the precise meaning of the original text should be given, and that whatever organization should be chosen as the most desirable for the prosecution of home Bible work, the commonly received version, the Anglo-American, with the corrections of the American revisers incorporated in the text, and the revisions of the American Bible Union, should be circulated.'" [Armitage, p. 912]

"Schaff had hoped to see a number of denominations adopt the version by formal act, but... (h)is only encouragement came from the American Baptists...in May 1882, for at that time they passed a resolution to adopt the Revised Version, incorporating the corrections of the American revisers into the text." [Shriver, George H., *Philip Schaff: Christian Scholar and Ecumenical Prophet*, Mercer Press, 1987, pp. 76-77]

"Although the American Bible Union had always disclaimed that it was a Baptist Society, yet, a large majority of its life members and directors being Baptists, in harmony with the expressed wish of the denomination to do the Bible work of Baptists through the Missionary Union and the Publication Society, the Bible Union disposed of all its book-stock and plates to the Publication Society, on condition that its versions should be published according to demand. The American and Foreign Bible Society did the same, and now, in the English tongue, the Publication Society is circulating, according to demand, the issues of the Bible Union, the commonly received version and the Canterbury revision, with the emendations recommended by the American corps of scholars incorporated into the text; and so it has come to pass that the denomination which refused to touch the English revision in 1850 came, in less than a quarter of a century, to put its imprint upon two, to pronounce them fit for use amongst Baptists, and to circulate them cheerfully." [Armitage, pp. 912-13]

1886 - In this year Timothy Dwight became President of Yale University. "In 1886 Timothy Dwight (The Order) had taken over from the last of Yale's clerical Presidents, Noah Porter. Never again was Yale to get too far from The Order. Dwight was followed by member Arthur T. Hadley ('76)" - 711:92

"The Order was incorporated in 1856."

Dwight, Timothy 1849 - Date initiated 1856 - Went to the University of Berlin 1858 - Went to Yale Theological Seminary 1873-85 - American New Testament Committee

member 1886-98 - President of Yale University "As the new Master (Mason) is raised he looks back down at his tomb to see a Skull and crossed bones on his death shroud. This symbol of earthly remains was used by the Knights Templar as their marine battle flag." [The Hiram Key: Pharaohs, Freemasons & Secret Scrolls of Jesus 162:178]

SPREADING THE "GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ROTHSCHILD"

1889 - Formation of Cecil Rhodes' Round Table.

"The 'Rhodes secret society' was a group of imperial federalists, formed in the period after 1889 and using the economic resources of South Africa to extend and perpetuate the British Empire... During this period of almost sixty years [1889-1940], this society has been called by various names. During the first decade or so it was called 'the secret society of Cecil Rhodes' or 'the dream of Cecil Rhodes.' In the second and third decades of its existence it was known as 'Milner's Kindergarten' (1901-1910) and as 'the Round Table Group.'" [538:4,31]

"It is usually assumed that Rhodes owned De Beers [Consolidated Mines], but this was not the case. Nathaniel de Rothschild was a bigger shareholder than Rhodes himself; indeed, by 1899 the Rothschilds' stake was twice that of Rhodes. In 1888 Rhodes wrote to Lord Rothschild: 'I know with you behind me I can do all I have said. If however you think differently I have nothing to say.'" (Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Allen Lane, London, 2003, p. 225).

"... Robert Cecil of the Jewish Cecil family that had controlled the British monarchy since a Cecil became the private secretary and lover of Queen Elizabeth I ..." (John Coleman, *The Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300*) Sir Robert Gascoyne-Cecil (1830-1903) / UK Prime Minister for three terms / father of Robert Cecil (1864-1958) o Robert Gascoyne-Cecil became Prime Minister of England from 1885-1902 o Lord Salisbury was the title given to Robert Gascoyne-Cecil whose powerful family expanded to form Cecil Bloc o Sir Rober Gascoyne-Cecil was brother to mother of Gerald and Arthur Balfour, whose government was continuation of Lord Salisbury's o The Cecil Bloc was the nexus of power from which the Rhodes-Milner Round Table evolved o The Balfours were high ranking members of Cecil Bloc o In *The Anglo-American Establishment*, Carroll Quigley credits the Cecil Bloc with creation of the Society for Psychical Research "The Cecil Bloc was a nexus of political and social power formed by Lord Salisbury and extending from the great sphere of politics into the fields of education and publicity. . . The 'Rhodes secret society' was a group of imperial federalists, formed in the period after 1889 and using the economic resources of South Africa to extend and perpetuate the British Empire. It is doubtful if Milner could have formed his group without assistance from all three of these sources... One of the enduring creations of the Cecil Bloc is the Society for Psychical Research, which holds a position in the history of the Cecil Bloc similar to that held by the Royal Institute of International Affairs in the Milner Group. The Society was founded in 1882 by the Balfour family and their in-laws, Lord Rayleigh and Professor [Henry] Sidgwick. In the twentieth century it was dominated by those members of the Cecil Bloc who became most readily members of the Milner Group." (Carroll Quigley, *The Anglo-American Establishment*, pp. 31-2) 1891 – Cecil Rhodes drew up his fourth will with Lionel Rothschild the trustee of his fortune; Arthur Balfour, a Jew, in *Circle of Initiates*.

"The secret society, after so much preliminary talk, took form in 1891, the same year in which Rhodes drew up his fourth will and made Stead as well as Lord Rothschild the trustee of his fortune. It is perfectly clear from the evidence that he expected Lord Rothschild to handle the financial investments associated with the trust, while Stead

was to have full charge of the methods by which the funds were used. About the same time, in February 1891, Stead and Rhodes had another long discussion about the secret society. First they discussed their goals and agreed that, if necessary in order to achieve Anglo-American unity, Britain should join the United States. {i.e. the capital should be in the U. S.} Then they discussed the organization of the secret society and divided it into two circles: an inner circle 'The Society of the Elect', and an outer circle to include 'The Association of Helpers and The Review of Reviews (Stead's magazine founded 1890). Rhodes said that he had already revealed the plan for 'The Society of the Elect' to Rothschild and 'little Johnston.'... 1. General of the Society: Rhodes 2. Junta of Three: Stead, Brett, Milner 3. Circle of Initiates: Cardinal Manning, General Booth, Bramwell Booth, "Little Johnson", Albert Grey, Arthur Balfour 4. The Association of Helpers 5. A College, under Professor Seeley, to be established 'to train people in English-speaking ideas.' "Of the persons so far named, we can be certain that six were initiates. These were Rhodes, Lord Rothschild, Johnston, Stead, Brett and Milner... Of the others who were mentioned, Brett, Grey and Balfour can safely be regarded as member of the society." (538:40-1)

1891, March 5 – Seven years before Theodore Herzl's First Zionist Congress, William Blackstone petitioned Pres. Benjamin Harrison to authorize homeland for the Jews in Palestine. Groundwork laid for Judaized Christianity; Blackstone 'father of Zionism'. "On March 5, 1891, the Chicago businessman and Methodist Episcopal lay worker William E. Blackstone was introduced by Secretary of State James G. Blaine to President Benjamin Harrison in order to present a petition Blackstone authored, 'Palestine for the Jews.' 'What shall be done for the Russian Jews?' the petition asked, and Blackstone boldly answered: "Why not give Palestine back to them again? According to God's distribution of nations, it is their home, an inalienable possession, from which they were expelled by force....Why shall not the powers which under the treaty of Berlin, in 1878, gave Bulgaria to the Bulgarians and Servia to the Servians now give Palestine back to the Jews?...Let us now restore them to the land of which they were so cruelly despoiled by our Roman ancestors. "Nonetheless, Benjamin Harrison did not accept Blackstone's proposal... Blackstone would send the Memorial to presidents Cleveland and Roosevelt (McKinley had already signed), but official government sympathy for the Zionist project would have to wait for Woodrow Wilson." – 516

"The Blackstone Memorial emerged from the same Reformation and Enlightenment preoccupations with Jews as the original nation whose restoration confirms other 'natural,' European nations and comprises both a necessary prerequisite and model for the reconstitution of an authentic, 'primitive' Christianity. Blackstone's contribution to this tradition was to elaborate a fully realized political Zionism that took long-standing religious narratives into the realm of late-nineteenth-century nationalism, colonialism, and imperialism. Indeed, with Blackstone's petition and related activities antedating by six years the convening of Theodor Herzl's first Zionist conference in 1897, Nathan Straus and Louis Brandeis thought enough of his practical efforts to flatter the evangelist as 'the father of Zionism.'" - 516 "Timothy Beach Blackstone (1829-1900), who was president of the Chicago & Alton Railroad from 1864 to 1899, had been a surveyor for the New York and New Haven Railroad under Col. Roswell B. Mason, who brought Blackstone after him to the Illinois Central Railroad in 1851. (Biography of Timothy B. Blackstone. By Ida Hinsman, 1917.) T.B. Blackstone was one of the financial supporters of his cousin, William Eugene Blackstone (1841-), of Blackstone Memorial fame. Marvin Hughitt, President of the Chicago & Northwestern Railroad, Milton Stewart and his brother, Lyman Stewart, of the Union Oil Company of California, were other financial supporters of W.E. Blackstone. Supreme Court Justice Louis Brandeis administered his funding for evangelizing to Jews... "The signatories of

the Blackstone Memorial included such powerful Wall Street figures as Chauncey M. Depew, John D. Rockefeller and his brother William Rockefeller, William E. Dodge, Frank Loomis, Cyrus W. Field, Russell Sage, and John A. Stewart, as well as Rev. Edward W. Gilman, brother of the president of Johns Hopkins University [Daniel Coit Gilman / S&B 1852]. Their Harriman, Vanderbilt, Guaranty Trust, Skull & Bones, and Standard Oil money and connections have created two world wars to drive the Jews out of Europe and into Palestine; and today, the resulting strife is the pretext for America's invasion of the Middle East. And E.H. Harriman's sons elevated the Bush family into the U.S. power elite. / List of signatories The Blackstone Memorial / American Messianic Fellowship "Professor Charles A.L. Totten, military instructor at Yale University, proclaimed the Blackstone manifesto to be a mystical fulfillment of biblical prophesy, and claimed that Armageddon was to occur in 1899 (Palestine For the Jews. New York Times, Mar. 8, 1891; The World's Approaching End. Lieut. Totten Says It Will Occur In Less Than Eight Years. New York Times, Apr. 12, 1891, which made Page 1.)... "Daniel Coit Gilman's brother, Rev. Edward W. Gilman, was married to Benjamin Silliman (S&B 1837) Jr.'s sister, Julia Silliman [Jewish] (Died. Gilman.- New York Times, Apr. 20, 1892, p.5.) DC Gilman's sister, Elizabeth Coit Gilman, was married to Rev. Joseph Parrish Thompson, S&B 1838 (Married. New York Times, Oct. 26, 1853.), of the Broadway Tabernacle in New York City..." (The Blackstone Zionists) 1892 - Philip Schaff wrote to Timothy Dwight predicting the success of the Revised Version.

"To Timothy Dwight (S&B 1849) [Philip Schaff] wrote in 1892: 'It is impossible that a work to which a hundred scholars of various denominations of England and America have unselfishly devoted so much time and strength can be lost. Whether the Revised Version may or may not replace the King James Version, it will remain a noble monument of Christian scholarship and cooperation, which in its single devotion to Christ and to truth rises above the dividing lines of schools and sects.'" [Penzel, Klaus, Philip Schaff: Historian and Ambassador of the Universal Church, Mercer University Press, Macon GA, 1991, p 260-61.] 1895 - Timothy Dwight published abridged version of Documentary History on the American Committee on Revision "The documentary evidence for the work of the American Bible revision committee is conveniently gathered in Documentary History on the American Committee on Revision, of which only 100 copies were privately printed. However, an abridged version was published by Timothy Dwight, Historical Account of the American Committee of Revision of the Authorized Version of the Bible (New York, 1885)." [Penzel, Klaus, Philip Schaff: Historian and Ambassador of the Universal Church, Mercer University Press, Macon GA, 1991, p. 252ff.] 1901 - Publication of American Standard Version (ASV) by Thomas Nelson.

"The Revised Version of the N.T. was published simultaneously in London and New York in 1881. The O.T. segment followed in 1885. Appendices indicated instances where British and American translators disagreed. The American Standard Version... was published in 1901." [William H. Gentz, Gen. Ed., The Dictionary of Bible and Religion, Nashville, 1986, p. 133] "1901 Nelson introduces the innovative American Standard Version of the Bible." (Thomas Nelson History)

1906-1916 - John Buchan, who was close to Lord Milner, became a partner in the publishing firm of his old classmate, Thomas A. Nelson based in Edinburgh, Scotland.

"Buchan was not a member of the inner core of the Milner Group, but was close to it and was rewarded in 1935 by being raised to a barony as Lord Tweedsmuir and sent to Canada as Governor-General. He is important because he is (with Lionel Curtis) one of the few members of the inner circles of the Milner Group who have written about it in a

published work. In his autobiography, *Pilgrim's Way*, (Boston, 1940) he gives a brief outline of the personnel of the Kindergarten and their subsequent achievements, and a brilliant analysis of Milner himself. . . "Buchan went to Brasenose College, but, as he says of himself, 'I lived a good deal at Balliol and my closest friends were of that college.' He mentions as his closest friends Hillaire Belloc,... T.A. Nelson,... Edward Wood (the future Lord Halifax)... "Buchan went to South Africa in 1901 on Milner's personal invitation, to be his private secretary, but stayed only two years. . . he left in 1903 to take an important position in Egypt. This appointment was mysteriously canceled. . . it is. . . likely that Milner changed his mind because of Buchan's rapidly declining enthusiasm for federation. This was a subject on which Milner and other members of his Group were adamant for many years. By 1915 most members of the Group began to believe that federation was impossible, and, as a compromise took what we know now as the Commonwealth of Nations -- that is, a group of nations joined together by common ideals and allegiances rather than a fixed political organization. . . The present Commonwealth is in reality the compromises worked out when the details of the Milner Group clashed with the reality of political forces. "As a result of Buchan's failure to obtain the appointment of Egypt, he continued to practice law in London for three years, finally abandoning it to become a partner in the publishing firm of classmate Thomas A. Nelson (1906-1916). . ." (Quigley, 538:56-8) John Buchan was a member of the Merovingian bloodline, i.e. Jewish. "The Comyn family, which included the earldoms of Buchan and Monteith, was an old one, and could match the Bruces in power and prestige. . . On 10 February 1306, at the church of the Grey Friars in Dumfries, Bruce, with his own hand, murdered his adversary. Comyn was stabbed with a dagger and left to bleed to death on the church's stone floor. According to several accounts, he did not die immediately and was carried to safety by the monks, who sought to minister to his wounds. Bruce, hearing of this, returned to the church, dragged him back to the altar, and there slaughtered him..." (The Temple & The Lodge, 106:29) 1909 – C.I. Scofield [Scofeld], a member of the Niagara Prophecy Conference with William Blackstone, published his Scofield Reference Bible. "After mature reflection it was determined to use the Authorized Version. None of the many revisions have commended themselves to the people at large. The Revised Version, which has now been before the public for twenty-seven years, gives no indication of becoming in any general sense the people's Bible of the English-speaking world. The discovery of the Sinaitic MS, and the labours in the field of textual criticism of such scholars as Griesbach, Lachmann, Tischendorf, Tregelles, Winer, Alford, and Westcott and Hort, have cleared the Greek textus receptus of minor inaccuracies, while confirming in a remarkable degree the general accuracy of the Authorized Version of that text. Such emendations of the text as scholarship demands have been placed in the margins of this editions, which therefore combines the dignity, the high religious value, the tender associations of the past, the literary beauty and remarkable general accuracy of the Authorized Version, with the results of the best textual scholarship. "The editor disclaims originality. Other men have laboured, he has but entered into their labours. The results of the study of God's Word by learned and spiritual men, in every division of the church, and in every land, during the last fifty years, under the advantage of a perfected text, already form a vast literature, inaccessible to most Christian workers. The Editor has proposed to himself the modest if laborious task of summarizing, arranging, and condensing this mass of material." - (C.I. Scofield, Scofield Reference Bible, 1909, 1917 Edition) "The Scofield Reference Bible, whose notes explained Biblical texts from a dispensational perspective, was published in 1909 and became an authoritative and effective recruiter for the [fundamentalist, dispensationalist] movement." - 517

Scofield directed by Samuel Untermyer, future president of American Jewish Committee, and funded by Rothschild agents Jacob Schiff and Bernard Baruch. "As a

young con-artist in Kansas after the Civil War, he met up with John J. Ingalls, an aging Jewish lawyer who had been sent to Atchison by the 'Secret Six' some thirty years before to work the Abolitionist cause. Pulling strings both in Kansas and with his compatriots back east, Ingalls assisted Scofield in gaining admission to the Bar, and procured his appointment as Federal Attorney for Kansas. Ingalls and Scofield became partners in a railroad scam which led to Cyrus serving time for criminal forgery... "Following his Illuminati connections to New York, he settled in at the Lotus Club, which he listed as his residence for the next twenty years. It was here that he presented his ideas for a new Christian Bible concordance, and was taken under the wing of Samuel Untermyer, who later became chairman of the American Jewish Committee, president of the American League of Jewish Patriots, and chairman of the Non-sectarian Anti-Nazi League. "Untermyer introduced Scofield to numerous Zionist and socialist leaders, including Samuel Gompers, Fiorello LaGuardia, Abraham Straus, Bernard Baruch and Jacob Schiff. These were the people who financed Scofield's research trips to Oxford and arranged the publication and distribution of his concordance. "It is impossible to overstate the influence of Cyrus Scofield on twentieth-century Christian beliefs. The Scofield Bible is the standard reference work in virtually all Christian ministries and divinity schools. It is singularly responsible for the Christian belief that the Hebrew Prophecies describe the kingdom of Jesus' Second Coming, and not the Zionist vision of a man-made New World Order. "And it is precisely because Christians persist in this belief that they remain blind to the reality of Zion. "Scofield served as the agent by which the Zionists paralyzed Christianity, while they prepared America for our final conquest." (Unified Conspiracy Theory) 1916 - Blackstone Memorial finally accepted by Rothschild pawn, Woodrow Wilson. "Other significant agents for the Rothschild Bank were Edward M. House and Bernard Baruch. Bernard Baruch was instrumental in Woodrow Wilson's successful presidential campaign. Colonial Edward M. House became President Wilson's closest advisor, selecting the president's cabinet and virtually running the State Department. There is little doubt that, under the influence of Colonial House, Woodrow Wilson became an invaluable puppet to the Rothschilds in not vetoing the Federal Reserve Act and asking Congress for a declaration of war against Germany." (USA & International Bankers History)

"Blackstone would send the Memorial to presidents Cleveland and Roosevelt (McKinley had already signed), but official government sympathy for the Zionist project would have to wait for Woodrow Wilson. By the time William Blackstone presented his petition to Wilson in 1916 there were other advocates, such as Nathan Straus, Rabbi Stephen Wise, and Louis Brandeis, with whom Blackstone could collaborate." – 516 "The records at Hatfield House show that the Unity of Science Conferences was the brain child of Robert Cecil, as confirmed by the Dutch Jew, Mandell Huis alias Colonel House, who was the controller of Woodrow Wilson and Wilson's personal representative at the Paris peace Conference; and the special representative of the United States Government at the Inter-Allied Conference of Premiers and Foreign Ministers in 1917; U. S. representative at the Armistice in 1918 and a member of the Commission on Mandates in 1919. Mandell Huis, like the Cecils, professed to be a Christian, but was a Jew by birth and conviction. He was a firm friend of the Cecil clan, and it was Huis who forced Wilson to agree to the July, 1915 {should be 2 November 1917} arrangement made by Arthur Balfour which gave Palestine to the Zionists and brought America into the first world war." (John Coleman, "King Makers, King Breakers: The Cecils")

1917 – As Foreign Secretary / Secretary of State in the administration of Lloyd George, Arthur Balfour issued the Balfour Declaration to Lord Rothschild. The Declaration had been drafted by Lord Milner of Cecil Rhodes' Circle of Intimates.

"It was a Rothschild who helped create the state of Israel. In 1917, after serving as a member of the British Parliament, Zionist 2nd Lord Lionel Walter Rothschild – the eldest son who inherited Nathan's money and title after his death in 1915 – received a letter from British Foreign Secretary Arthur Balfour expressing approval for the establishment of a homeland for Jews in Palestine. This letter became known as the Balfour Declaration." - 482:82-3

“His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people...’ Thus wrote the head of the British Foreign Office, Arthur James Balfour, a former Prime Minister and native Scot, on November 2, 1917. Abba Eban calls the Balfour Declaration, which opened the way for the creation of Israel, 'the authentic turning point in Jewish political history.’” – 528:178

“This declaration, which is always known as the Balfour Declaration, should rather be called 'the Milner Declaration,' since Milner was the actual draftsman and was apparently, its chief supporter in the War Cabinet. This fact was not made public until 21 July 1936. At that time Ormsby-Gore, speaking for the government in Commons, said, "The draft as originally put up by Lord Balfour was not the final draft approved by the War Cabinet. The particular draft assented to by the War Cabinet and afterwards by the Allied Governments and by the United States...and finally embodied in the Mandate, happens to have been drafted by Lord Milner. The actual final draft had to be issued in the name of the Foreign Secretary, but the actual draftsman was Lord Milner.” (Carroll Quigley) – 538:169 "In World War I the British, with Arab aid, gained control of Palestine. In the Balfour Declaration (1917) they promised Zionist leaders to aid the establishment of a Jewish 'national home' in Palestine, with due regard for the rights of non-Jewish Palestinians. The British had also promised Arab leaders to support the creation of independent Arab states. The Arabs believed Palestine was among these, an intention that the British later denied." - 124:2054

“When World War I broke out in 1914, Palestine was firmly in the grasp of the Ottoman Empire. By 1916, there was widespread speculation, even in the secular press, about the restoration of a Jewish homeland if the Turks could be vanquished. By late 1917, events were rapidly moving along those lines. As British forces fought their way into Palestine from the south, Lord Arthur Balfour, the British foreign secretary, wrote to Lord James Rothschild, a leader in international Zionism: ‘His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best efforts to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country.’ “Five weeks after the Balfour Declaration, the Turks surrendered Jerusalem to British forces, virtually without a fight.” - 517 1932 - Soviet spies against England, Victor Rothschild and Guy Burgess, were elected to the Cambridge Apostles Club, of which Hort and Westcott had been members.

"The Fifth [man] provided Stalin almost on a daily basis with what Churchill and Roosevelt were saying about the USSR. The spy also had particular links to the US military and intelligence during and after the war... The Fifth Man was Nathaniel Mayer Victor Rothschild (1910 to 1990), better known as the third Lord Rothschild. He was the British head of the famous banking dynasty, which apart from prolific achievements in art, science, wine and charity, had shaped recent history by such acts as the financing of the British army at the Battle of Waterloo and the purchasing of the Suez Canal for Great Britain and Prime Minister Disraeli...[Anthony] Blunt made much play towards the end of 1932 about his efforts to have Rothschild and Burgess elected

to the Apostles... On 12 November 1932 Burgess and Victor were both voted in." (Roland Perry, *The Fifth Man*, London, Sidgwick & Jackson, 1994, pp. 20-21, 44-5)

"Victor Rothschild, who worked for J.P. Morgan & Co., and was an important part of MI5 (British Intelligence). Victor Rothschild was also a communist and member of the Apostles Club at Cambridge... The Rothschilds have several agents which their money got started and who still serve them well, the Morgans and the Rockefellers. The Rockefellers were Marrano Jews. The original Rockefeller made his money selling narcotics, (they weren't illegal then). After acquiring a little capital he branched out in oil. But it was the Rothschild capital that made the Rockefeller's so powerful. They also financed the activities of Edward Harriman (railroads) and Andrew Carnegie Steel." (77:155)

1946 – Thomas Nelson, the largest Bible publisher, published the New Testament of the Revised Standard Version (RSV). (Thomas Nelson History)

1969 – Sam Moore, who was president of the Council for National Policy from 1984-85, bought Thomas Nelson Publishers and became its CEO and President. (Thomas Nelson History) His brother, Charles Moore, also a member of the CNP, became vice president of Thomas Nelson. [See: *The Council for National Policy*] "Meanwhile, half a world away in Lebanon, a young man named Sam Moore attended an evangelical school where he heard the basics of the Christian faith. Early one morning Sam discovered the body of a murdered friend under an olive tree. Shaken, Sam placed his faith in Christ with the help of a Christian neighbor. "In 1950, the nineteen-year-old Sam Moore came to America with an intent to pursue medical training. He had \$600 and his father's advice to 'work hard, be honest, and don't be afraid to take risks.' To pay his way through college at the University of South Carolina and later Columbia Bible College, Sam began selling Bibles door to door." (Thomas Nelson History) 1976 – Thomas Nelson Publisher initiated the New King James Version. (Thomas Nelson History) "Two meetings of the North American Overview Committee met at Nashville and Chicago in 1975 to assist in preparing guidelines for the NKJV. Members of that committee and a Nashville Convocation of 1984 included the following high profile members of the Religious Roundtable and Council for National Policy: Tim LaHaye, D. James Kennedy, Jerry Falwell, Ben Haden, Mary C. Crowley, W.A. Criswell, E.V. Hill, Henry Morris, Bill Bright and Charles Stanley." (NKJV Translators)

MR X

The OTO & the CIA (3/14/2007)

Ordis Templis Intelligentis

by Alex Constantine

Flying saucer mythology took hold in a big way in the 1950s, wrapped in gaudy pulp covers and flashed on movie screens. Jack Parsons, the CalTech rocket pioneer and high priest of the OTO's Agape Lodge in Pasadena - and one of the first Americans to report a UFO sighting - was addicted to science fiction. He regularly attended meetings of the L.A. Fantasy and Science Fiction Society, where in 1945 the black adept (he took "the Oath of the Anti-Christ" in 1949) met Lt. Commander L. Ron Hubbard, who made

"alien" visitations an integral part of a religious doctrine he called Scientology.

The OTO was founded between 1895 and 1900 by a pair of powerful Freemasons, Karl Kellner and Theodor Reuss. Politically, the order was right-wing in the extreme, proposing the creation of a pan-German world based on pagan spiritual beliefs. Kellner died in 1905, and Reuss, a former spy for the Prussian Secret Service, assumed the office of high caliph. While living in London, Reuss spied on German socialist expatriates. In 1912 he made the acquaintance of Aleister Crowley, and appointed him head of the OTO's British chapter. But The Beast's political loyalties have always been an open question.

While living in the States, he wrote pro-German diatribes for two fascist publications, *The Fatherland* and *The Internationalist*. After WW II, there were calls for his head. But Crowley offered that his pro-German stance was a ruse of MI6, the military intelligence division in the UK.

In 1912 he had informed the secret service of his correspondence with Reuss, the German spy. Throughout the '20s and '30s, Crowley gathered intelligence on European Communists, the Nazi movement and Germany's occult lodges. Crowley died in 1944, willing the copyright for his books and unpublished manuscripts to the OTO, and leadership of the order to Karl Germer, otherwise known as Frater Saturnus X., formerly Crowley's Legate in the U.S. Germer was born in Germany, served in WW I and was reportedly tossed in the prison by the Nazis for his involvement in Freemasonry. (Crowley believed Germer to be a Nazi spy, but admitted him to the OTO anyway. Typical.)

He settled after the war in Dublin, California and died on October 25, 1962 "under horrifying circumstances," according to his wife in a letter to Marcelo Motta, an OTO official in Brazil. She informed him that Germer, on his death bed, had insisted that Motta succeed him as the Outer Head of the occult order. But the mantle was not passed on to Karl Germer's chosen successor because the CIA orchestrated a coup. But not as an OTO spokesman tells it: "Recently the United States government has legalized our opinion.... [McMurty's] leadership of the Ordo Templi Orientis rests on several rather clear letters of authorization from Crowley himself. They met while McMurty was a young First Lieutenant during World War II. He had been admitted to the OTO in 1941 [by] Jack Parsons."

In fact, the choice of McMurty was not entirely "clear." Motta's advocates insist the court decision was based on the perjured testimony of McMurty and attorneys with CIA paymasters. The cult's position on a successor is moot since, according to charters signed on March 22, 1946 and April 11, 1946, The Beast of the Apocalypse had left it to Germer to veto or amend his designation of a successor. As Motta saw it, no one had a legitimate claim to the title but he. Unfortunately, Herr Germer died during the period the CIA had chosen to move mind control experimentation from academic and military labs into the community. An inner circle of Heironymous scientists experimented on cult devotees, and sometimes collaborated in mass murder to silence the subjects (Jonestown, SLA, Solar Temple). It was a sweet arrangement. Occult societies are secretive and often highly irrational. They follow a leader. They exist on the edge of a society that ignores them because weird religious rhetoric is obnoxious.

A number of intelligence agents with occult interests already had their hooks into the OTO. One of them was Gerald Yorke, a veteran British intelligence agent working, an advocate of Motta argues, "with American intelligence in an attempt to absorb the OTO into the ideological warfare network of the political right." Before the horns of

Thelemite succession were bestowed upon Grady McMurty, Yorke the prelate spy "misinterpreted" Germer's will and named Joseph Metzger, a ranking Thelemite (and the son of a former Swiss intelligence chief), to the office of high caliph. One order adept, Oskar Schlag, was an alleged "psychological warfare" specialist from Israel. Even McMurty (with his degree in political science) was a State Department bureaucrat the day Herr Germer died. The coup was sealed while Marcelo Motta, a writer for Brazilian television, fended off operatives of the CIA bent on destroying his sanity and leaving him financially crippled. It was a ritual that subjects of mind control conditioning would come to know well. Strangers approached his friends and filled their ears with lurid stories of debauchery. He was suddenly unable to find work. His mail was opened. Motta took a job teaching English, studied self-defense. "He had begun to doubt his sanity," the advocate says. "He constantly suspected people who approached him. He saw in himself all the clinical symptoms of paranoia."

After a few years of harassment and squabbling over the leadership of the OTO, Motta came to the realization that the McMurty junta and "the American 'intelligence' network behind them had a worry, and a pressing one; Motta's proposed 'New Manifesto' [did] not mention ... Grady at all. Since their purpose was to create an American 'intelligence' tool at the expense of a religious organization, it was necessary to either bring Motta to concede Grady further authority or to discredit Motta completely." They did what they wilt. In 1967 Germer's entire occult library and manuscripts were stolen from the home of his widow. Without the royalties these brought in, Mrs. Germer was destitute and literally starved to death. Motta was cast out of the OTO. Trouble brewed in the cult's cauldron. At least one Cotton Club killer passed through. The OTO's Solar Lodge in San Bernardino was founded by Maury McCauley, a mortician, on his own property. McCauley was married to Barbara Newman, a former model and the daughter of a retired Air Force colonel from Vandenberg. The group subscribed to a grim, apocalyptic view of the world precipitated by race wars, and the prophecy made a lasting impression on Charles Manson, who passed through the lodge. In the L.A. underworld, the OTO spin-off was known for indulgence in sadomasochism, drug dealing, blood drinking, child molestation and murder. The Riverside OTO, like the Manson Family, used drugs, sex, psycho-drama and fear to tear down the mind of the initiate and rebuild it according to the desires of the cult's inner-circle.

On the East Coast, a series of murders created an atmosphere of fear in New York City. Before the world had ever heard of Son of Sam, an obscure Vietnam vet named David Berkowitz moved into an apartment on Pine Street, a rotting gantlet of hovels in Yonkers. Like much of the bloodshed for which he is known, Berkowitz did not make the decision to live on Pine Street. Key decisions in his life were made by the leaders of a religious group based in Westchester, a hybrid of OTO members and acolytes from the Process Church of the Final Judgment. Members of the cult mingled with others in Manhattan and Brooklyn, and had contact with similar groups across the country. The leader of the Westchester "family" was a real estate attorney with a practice in White Plains. He was active in local politics. Balding, lean with years, he directed Berkowitz and his "brothers" to kill in the name of an old cause. The group's meeting place was an abandoned church, a decrepit hulk on the grounds of the abandoned Warburg-Rothschild estate. The church, partially eaten by fire, was the group's "eastern Headquarters." Most of the pews had been removed from the church long ago. On one wall was hung a large silver pentagram, festooned with silver insets in the shape of Waffen SS lightning bolts.

The Spiritual Roots of NASA's Big Bang Premise (3/19/2007)



We have taken some notice of NASA's goal of certifying evolution thru its "Origins Program". We have also seen how that goal is being achieved thru a modus operandi involving high-tech computer programmed telescope and camera simulations. What needs to be made perfectly clear now are two factors which blow NASA's masquerade as "science" and reveal its true identity as an agent of a religion dedicated to the destruction of New Testament Christianity. Those two factors are: 1) NASA's entire rationale rests on the acceptance of the infinitely squirrely Big Bang Expanding Universe hypothesis; and 2) That Big Bang hypothesis comes straight out of the Kabbala (Cabala) which is an openly anti-Christian "holy book".

The Big Bang hypothesis--which is now the keystone of virtually all modern astronomical musings-- incorporates at least these four features (in addition to the Copernican Model) which cannot be altered lest NASA's plans (along with all of modern academic astronomy and physics) fall flat. These four features are:

A tiny bit of exploding energy (or gas), not God, created the universe and all that is in it.

That exploded energy and all it allegedly created is still receding from the blast at great speed and provides a central plank in modern cosmology referred to as the expanding universe.

The Big Blast occurred 15-20 billion years ago. Some of this gas/matter formed the Earth 4.6 billion years ago (give or take a couple of months). All the points of light called stars which we can see with our eyes and with normal telescopes are said to be many light years away. The invisible but technology-manufactured galaxies of stars are said to be hundreds, and thousands, and millions, and billions of light years away...and on and on and on and on and on and on....

Einstein (named "Person of the Century" before '99 ended) still dictates the parameters of cosmology from the grave. The speed limit he put on light travel, the ether he removed so his calculations would work, the elasticity of time in space travel, the dogma that all motion is relative (the train and the train station nonsense), etc., is all cosmological gospel in the textbooks.

Since the Big Bang is the capstone of this gargantuan edifice of evidenceless hypotheses, discovering its roots should be of particular interest not only to those who

hotly maintain that "Real Science" must be free of any kind of religious contamination or manipulation, but also to all folks anywhere who prefer Truth to deception regardless of any severe jolts to their personal beliefs and training which might result....

So, the long and the short of it is this: The whole ball of wax--from the Big Bang thru Einsteinian Relativity and NASA's Virtual Reality-based, Bible-bashing evolutionism--stems not from one single scientific fact, but rather, **HAS ITS TAPROOT IN MYSTICAL KABBALISM.**

Nuclear physicist, Dr. Gerald Schroeder, lets this cat out of the bag in his 17 page Web article entitled: "The Age of the Universe". Schroeder--formerly on the MIT staff, a member of the Atomic Energy Commission, author, lecturer in Jerusalem, etc., does not challenge the Big Bang cosmology and all that rests upon it in this revealing article. He supports all of it. Indeed, the thrust of his article is to demonstrate that hundreds of years ago the Kabbala set forth a clear description of what is now called the Big Bang explanation for the origin of the universe. In other words: Big Bang cosmology has its roots in the Kabbala.

The evidence Schroeder presents is two-fold: A) That the Jewish Torah word for "the first day" in Genesis is really "day one", and the Hebrew meaning of that allows not only for the Big Bang's 15 billion year odyssey, but that it also accommodates Einstein's Relativity in all of its space, matter, and time hypotheses. B) Along with the Bible, however, even the anti-Christian Talmud refuses to agree with the Big Bang paradigm, and thus neither supplies a Scriptural, Spiritual foundation for the Big Bang hypothesis. But, not to worry, the Kabbalist (Cabalist) Nachmanides (Rabbi ben Nachman: 1194-1270) does provide Dr. Schroeder (and all of modern physics and astronomy!) with the "Scriptural", Spiritual foundation that he (and how many others?!) are using to justify and establish Big Bangism and all that goes with it...all the while presenting Big Bangism as a purely secular "scientific" concept....

So, let's see what we've got here.... Our search engine brings up "The Jewish Student Online Research Center" to tell us about Nachmanides & the Kabbala (in case you don't already know...). We read:

"Nachmanides was the foremost halakist [rabbinical discussions of purely legal matters in the Talmud] of his age. Like Maimonides before him, Nachmanides was a Spaniard who was both a physician and a great Torah scholar. However, unlike the rationalist Maimonides, Nachmanides had a strong mystical bent. His biblical commentaries are the first ones to incorporate the mystical teachings of kabala."

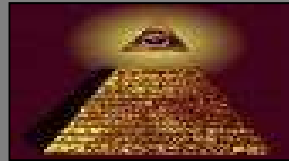
Then, these two interesting sidelights are mentioned: "He (Nachmanides) was well-known for HIS AGGRESSIVE REFUTATIONS OF CHRISTIANITY... and could be described AS ONE OF HISTORY'S FIRST ZIONISTS, because he declared that it is a mitzvah to take possession of Israel and to live in it...."

Hmmm... I can't let those two nuggets go by without at least parenthetically underscoring: 1) The "aggressive" anti-Christian nature of Kabbalism (which is spelled out in the most malicious terms also in the Talmud); and 2) The fact that Kabbalism not only originated and endorses Big Bangism, but also provides the Spiritual heartbeat of the whole "back to Israel" Zionist movement which culminated with the establishment of Israel in 1948; and 3) That the controlling doctrine of "end time" Christian TV evangelism (HERE) is squarely based on the same heartbeat....

Read the rest of the article at : http://www.fixedearth.com/nasas_spiritual_roots.htm

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



ARTICLES 101-110

Interview by Lars Seglund, Basso Magazine (Finland) (4/4/2007)

Interview by Lars Seglund Basso Magazine (Finland) to Leo Zagami

In his website illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it, Leo Lyon Zagami aka. Leo Lyon Young aka Khaled Saifullah Khan calls himself an music producer, radio host, club dj, and wanna-be illuminati. His name might be familiar to those who have followed the Helsinki club-scene a bit longer, as he has played in Nylon "back in the day". Leo's discography starts at 1988, consisting of various techno and house releases. Some of them under various pseudonyms as Lee Tong. He has also released material from his own labels (Aristocratica, prosniff, etc...). In 90-92 he was a co-owner of an legendary record label and rave management called Male productions. However, this article does not concentrate on Leo's musical career, but on his rather fascinating personal history. Leo was born 5.3. 1970 under what some would call "prosperous stars". He played his first dj-show in catholic church's official radio-station. Leo tells us about his family background: English, "Scottish and Italian blood runs in my veins". From his mother's side Leo belongs to the Lyon-family, making him an relative of the queen mother. From his father's side he belongs to the Sicilian Digregorio lineage. According to Leo, his blood ties make him an Sicilian don and a prince of the holy roman empire! Leo started to study magic and occultism when he was 10 years old, about the same time his interests to music started to flourish. "Music can be used to achieve trance-states and to connect with one's higher self. it is a very powerful artform and the people who manipulate us know this. When I was organising the first techno raves of Italy in 87, I was full knowledge that my sponsors true aims were to corrupt the youth with drugs." Zagami takes credit for organising the first prodigy show ever outside the uk. in 2002 the Russian government asked him to perform in Bolshoi-theatre for the benefit of the victims of terrorism. The line-up featured the legendary jazz-drummer Billy Cobham. "It was probably the most expensive concert-ticket ever, a true gathering of the elite", laughs Leo. The ticket cost 1000 dollars indeed. Leo's bloodties guaranteed him something else besides funding and contacts for his musical ambitions: "13th of may 193 I joined the Sicilian branch of freemasonry to continue a tradition witch started in Koln in 1018". Leo says he was a high ranking member of the notorious p2-lodge. This far-right organisation was causing a scandal in the early eighties. Documents and member lists were confiscated from its leader, Licio Gelli's home. "the old nazi Gelli" was bragging with his ties to the military-dictatorship of Argentina and it's leader Juan Peron. P2 has been linked to the deaths of Aldo Moro and Ulof Palme. After the p2 scandals, the Italian government supposedly banned the membership in secret societies for politicians. "nonsense", shoots Leo. "Behind the left and right politics lies a totally different world" Zagami witnessed "pretty heavy things" during his years in the inner

circles of the elites who he calls Satanists and criminals:”The network of secret societies that manipulate the world operates in a pyramid fashion,meaning that the lower initiates don’t understand what’s going on in the higher levels,and even if you do,what can you do in the face of such evil?.Challenging the shadow government is a big risk.These people are ruthless”.This all may sound pretty unbelievable but Leo assures us that the “blackness”of the Situation on this planet is truly gruesome.”The elites have fooled with black magic since day one.I have personally witnessed different kind of demons possessing people during satanic rituals.There are always people who seek to manipulate others using secret knowledge.Both black and so called white magic opens you to unknown forces.It is dangerous and against gods will”. According to Leo, the true power of the puppetmasters concentrates in two places:In the Vatican and in Jerusalem.”it is bullshit that in the highest levels,Catholicism and Zionism are opposed to each other. Same goes with individuals Fidel Castro and Hugo Chaves.Both are agents of the c.i.a and very corrupt individuals”. But why all this plotting and scheming? Is the motivation purely financial?. “Ofcourse the elites need money to finance the occult secret society network.The old banker families like the Rothschilds and the Warburgs are essentially involved.The elites sponsor chaos and catastrophe as long it brings money to their pockets.”Leo tells he was involved in organising an satanic gathering which was supposed to take place in Egypt at 2004:”That’s when I truly understood the power of the American branches of the illuminati”,seeing the level of manipulation in their hierarchy”. Leo says the true goal of the elite is what George Bush calls the new world order. In the nutshell it means the nazification of the whole world. Everything controlled by a totalitarian world government.”ter 9/11 inside job the plan has advanced in a in a fast pace”.The conclusion of the plan is simply gruesome to hear:”it is in the plan to microchip the entire population of the world.This means the final surrender to satan and his minions.We are heading there step by step as usual”This is supposed to happen before the year 2012 ends.So people really need to stop dreamingand fight or we might wake up to a nightmare one day”. After leaving the illuminati Leo escaped to Oslo where he currently resides with his wife and children.”I have been arrested and tortured here in free Scandinavia and they have threatened to confiscate our kids if I continue exposing them.But I will not stop.I am prepared to die for god and freedom”.It was god himself which made Leo to turn his back to his former brethren.He experienced a conversion to Islamic faith.”My new faith cannot allow manipulation black magic and shedding innocent blood.I am a free man now and their threats ring to deaf ears. I am not proud of my years in the elite inner circles.I hope that god forgives me”.Spiritually Leo might seem somehow strict.However He clears the perception:”God is for everybody,no religious monopoly is acceptable.Fundamental Islam is the creation of c.i.a anyway.It is no in tention of mine to force any beliefs. However I want to emphasise that we are standing before a huge change to a whole civilisation.I firmly believe we are living in the end times of the prophecies. Illuminati seeks to own our bodies minds and souls.We should take all this very spiritually and seriously. To the readers of basso Leo send his regards:”It is great to notice that young people are interested in these subjects.It is up to you to make your minds about me.The truth is I have seen the things I talk about instead of reading them from some conspiracy book.There is a lot of disinformation in this field.Things are really serious at the moment.I wish people would understand soon enough that we are getting hoodwinked.I don’t think people really want somebody like Arnold Swarzenegger to be the leading figure of the coming world government.”,Leo adds with some irony in his voice. “We need to publicly pressure these secret societies to reveal their members and documents. And independent committee should be formed to to investigate and expose the myths and half-truths in the history books.I am,m organising a project called tour of hope with my friend Greg Zhymanski.Our intention is to arrange seminars and lectures about these subjects.Maybe we can find some positive solutions together in these dark times.”

“Get real:Fight the new world order” Amen.

illuminaticonfessions.webfrend.it arcticbeacon.com conspiracycentral.info

Spermo Gnostics (3/19/2007)

Ordo Templi Orientis Spermo-Gnosis

Carl Kellner Theodor Reuss Aleister Crowley

One day the universe broke into pieces - either caused by a female aspect of the Creator or due to an intermediary entity between the Divine and the Profane.

Those who are happy with and in the world, and benefit from good health, and who experience love and satisfaction in their preferred fields, seem not to need the universe-healing Gnosticism, which I believe is a religious tool to deal with unbearable life. The magician and the Gnostic live in two worlds at the same time. But, while the magician tries to use the world beyond, in order to have power over this world here, the Gnostic seeks a divine reality, a realm within this world here, which is only a sort of shadow world. Both the magician and the Gnostic (as have many other traditions such as Hindu, Buddhist, Taoist and Tantra) feel that sexuality might be the key or the door to other realities; but they differ in method between ascetic and libertine/sensual orientations: both still use the sexual force. Gnosticism is a varried set of overlaping traditions that often contradict each other. Not all gnostics were "spermo-gnostics". But of these I will speak now. I will summarize the complex Gnostic traditions (although the subject is far too diverse for anyone to depict it accurately in a short essay) but not their literature, nor compare their cosmology in general, nor their History; (1*) I will also go to modern times, where modern Gnostics probably find both worlds more real than the ancient Gnostics did. (2*)

Salvation

Living in a world which is subjectively felt and experienced as a "rotten place" (a Gnostic term), cries out for salvation. The way this salvation begins is with the material body. It rises up to higher planes (e.g. the emotional plane and the intellectual plane), until man reaches the divine place in the Pleroma. That is fulness to overflowing. This Pleroma, be it in man or somewhere in outer space, is the Gnostic counterpart to the "rotten" earthly place. Two routes can be pursued to leave this rotten place: to suppress or avoid it (the ascetic concept); or to dissolve it while completely living it out (the sensual way). On a higher plane it is vice versa. The sensual way leads to homeopathic asceticism: weakening the evil whilst indulging in it like a necessity. The sensual gnostic embraces sin in order to experience the decaying of the world, and to rise as the Phoenix from the ashes. Sexual orgies are sweating out the divine Pneuma/Logos which rises to the Pleroma. The ascetic way reacts allopathically: against the poison of

existence it gives ignorance of the body as a remedy. (3*)

The term I have introduced above, the concept of "homeopathy" surprisingly is used as a method often with the ascetic way of Gnostic life. Homeopathy surprisingly has a lot in common with Gnosticism itself. (4*) Homeopathy and Gnosticism both regard the material plane as the most unimportant to man. Both concepts seek a bringing back of man/humanity in/to a primitive/archaic state of health/salvation. This state manifests itself on the highest spiritual/divine plane. Both, homeopathy and Gnosticism teach that healing and/or salvation happens from Above to Below and from Inside to Outside (which reminds us of Hermes Trismegistos' Emerald Table of the Rosicrucians and the Freemasons). But while Gnosticism offers salvation/health either via "Optimum through Maximum" or "Optimum through Minimum", homeopathy follows the middle path of balance.

The central point with the ascetic and sensual Gnostics lies with their concept of Sperm. It is the sperm that contains the Holy Logos which, when in Man, has to be brought back to the Pleroma. (5*) This implies two questions: 1. can women be saved? and, 2. what shall we do with the sperm?

The Misogynists

Maybe because it was the greediness of the female aspect of the creative Entity that caused the fall into the profane, it is the duty of the Man to give the universe back its completeness/integrity. On the material plane the woman is punished with the large wound between her legs. (6*) This wound signifies the place where primitive man once was bound with his own female aspect: the perfect Androgyn, now torn apart. It is the man's turn now to experience the lust which broke the universe apart. Woman has to suffer. Only man's sperm transports the Holy Logos. Women lack the prostata (7*) and therefore are superfluous for man's salvation as long as he does not achieve androgyny. (8*) If he does have "use" for the female, then it is only as a channel to higher divine entities. Maybe he sees some use for her menstrual blood? When he is Christian orientated (let us call him the libertine Gnostic), he might use her blood as the "Blood of Christ" and consume it as a "religious nourishment". If he sees the world as a really bad place, he avoids having children and animalistic flesh-eating (and here we find vegetarians). An ascetic avoids having ejaculations, even with his wife, but directs his sexual energies in Yoga-practises into his head (where he assumes is found the most direct bridge to the Divine). In order to achieve Androgyny, he penetrates his wife (avoiding orgasm) so that she, as well, might benefit from his luck. (9*) Yoga is one of the preliminary conditions to master the body before using it as a temple. By westerners, Yoga is mistakenly thought to be a system of physical exercises to keep the body supple and the mind calm. But the meaning of the word yoga is union and the system was developed by eastern adepts to assist them to attain union with the source of all being. All the Gnostic movements, be they the old ones or modern ones, assign salvation only to man: the woman has to become a man in order to enter heaven. (10*) The ascetic Gnostics avoid ejaculation and let the woman join in his wonderful ability to "produce" the Logos; the libertine Gnostics use all of the woman's gifts in order to sweat out the Pneuma.

Well. Our two questions (1. can women be saved? and, 2. what shall we do with the sperm?) cannot be separated. Only man's sperm can offer salvation (11*) and woman has to become man in order to be saved. (12*)

Which spermo-Gnostics are known today? Since the turn of the present century, the most famous group has organised itself as a quasi freemasonry organization, called

Ordo Templi Orientis, in short: O.T.O. part of the illuminati working under the Jesuits (13*)

Ordo Templi Orientis

Three famous O.T.O.-protagonists are: the provider of its concept/idea, the Austrian Carl Kellner (1851-1905); its German founder Theodor Reuss (1855-1923) and the notorious Englishman, Aleister Crowley (1875-1947). The reader will find the beliefs and practises of the O.T.O.(-groups) below. Gnosticism (in its varied forms) is only one tradition that comes into play in Ordo Templi Orientis symbology, and not all aspects of every kind of gnosticism are particularly important. These modern Gnostics (and their sheep) were sperm-eaters. They assigned this to the Holy Logos; and, at least Reuss and Crowley, did not like women. (14*) However, while Reuss' biography (15*) opened his mind dualistically towards both ascetic and libertine ways as a means of achieving salvation, Crowley's libertine biography (16*) shows an individual whose universe got smaller each day, and whose world was populated with demons and angels, which did not dissolve at the darkest moment in order to give rise to a phoenix.

The Occult Circle, later reformed as O.T.O., under its founder Carl Kellner, ca. 1895

While Madame H.P Blavatsky warned from Yoga-teachings which are unsain and disapproved by the "Masters", Carl Kellner taught Hatha Yoga which included sexual exercises leaned on to the philosophies of Samkhya, Advaita and Franz Hartmann (1838-1912). Kellner was specialised in Yoga-meditations aiming at experiencing earlier incarnations (Patanjali's Yoga Sutra). His wife was the Great Goddess. Kellner himself acted as Babylonian Priest. In his house was a room without windows where the tantric rites took place to prepare the Elixir, that is: male and female sexual fluids. (17*) The pseudo-templar/freemason structure (introduced appr. by Theodor Reuss in 1903 and only after Kellner's death in 1905 used for a framework for a body later called O.T.O.) was not that important to Kellner who worked with his circle without order system. There is no evidentiary documentation that Kellner made use of the term "O.T.O.". His circle was called "The Inner Triangle" and consisted of Kellner, Hartmann, Reuss and some women. Carl Kellner was a skilled practitioner in several traditional styles of Yoga. He believed that a major role was played by the nerve fibres (Nadis) and the 10 different kinds of breathing (Vayus). The ancient indian bodily expressions for the 10 Vayus are: Prana (in the heart), Apana (near the anus), Samana (near the genitals), Udana (in the throat), Vyana (the whole body), Naga (in the genitals), Kurma (open the eye lids), Krikara (causes sneezing), Devadatta (causes yawning) and Dhananjaya (floats through the physical body). Reuss' theory of "Sexual Magic" was focussed on the 6th Vayus (see above) or Naga which he published in 1912, seven years after Kellner's death. Since Theodor Reuss later spoke of the "Hermetic Brotherhood of Light" (HBL) as the central and secret source of the teachings it is easy to assume that Kellner followed its protagonist P.B. Randolphs teachings of using drugs in order to reach illumination while having sexual intercourse. Randolph also gave techniques to focus the sexual energies upon a wish, a sort of an inner photography which represents the desire to be fulfilled. (18*) There is oral history as to Carl Kellner being one of the 12 co-founders of the Hermetic Brotherhood of Light in Boston/Chicago in 1895, and then leading a German "branch" which later was to become above mentioned "Inner Triangle".(19*) There is reason to believe that Reuss' HBL was not the same as Kellner's.

The O.T.O. under Theodor Reuss

After Kellner's death in 1905, Reuss founded an O.T.O.-system now consisting of 7 pseudo-freemasonic degrees, opening the 7 Chakras, while the sexmagical VIIIth and IXth degrees were "given" without any rituals. The Xth degree only labelled the country's leader.

The surviving papers of Reuss show that he continued the Yoga-teachings of Kellner but also introduced Manichaeism. (20*) The whole body was considered Divine (the Temple of the Holy Ghost) and the sexual organs were meant to fulfill a peculiar function: a Holy Mass was the symbolic act of re-creating the universe. (21*) The root belief is that only by co-operation between man and woman can either advance spiritually. Sexually joining is a shadow of the cosmic act of creation. Performed by adepts, the union of male and female approaches more closely the primal act and partakes of its divine nature, which is seen as continuous and continuing, not for once and for all. This point of view is different from the Christian one, which holds that the creation of the universe by God occurred at some definite point in time past. The sensations that form slowly within Man and Woman sexually joined come not from the conjunction of the physical parts, but from the male and female sexual polarities in contact. Correct breathing patterns affect the chemistry of the blood stream and so bring about a change in the internal environment of the brain. Consciousness ego moves away to make room for divine power. The sexual energies then should be stored, together with correct breathing both leads to the transmutation of the energy in order the Magician becomes a Clairvoyant (in German: "Seher"). (22*) Reuss was not that fond of masturbating (the VIIIth degree under Crowley) and called it "Selbstpeinigung" (causing pain to oneself) and "widernatuerlich" (against nature). (23*) Nevertheless he saw the Lingam (phallus) as a symbol of the creator of the universe. It seems that Reuss worked along homosexual (24*) or at least homoerotic tantric lines (mutual touching of the phalli, (25*) the XIth degree under Crowley) but the central secret of his Ordo Templi Orientis was built around Richard Wagner's "Parsifal". The spear became the phallus while the Grail, of course, was the vagina which contained the "Grails-speise" (the nourishment of the Grail, that is, sperm and vaginal fluids). Reuss' O.T.O.-system was formed on an utopian communistic society where the Mother (with references to the christian Maria) took central position in social and sexual life, called "community of Neo-Christians". (26*)

The O.T.O. under Aleister Crowley

After Reuss' death in 1923, Crowley made an enterprise out of the O.T.O.'s secret. There is a surviving plan to promote the "Elixir of Life" (under the name "Amrita", the Magical Medicine) (27*) and to heal patients according to O.T.O. methods, (28*) that is: to heal them with yoga and sexual fluids. (29*) Crowley used the Ordo Templi Orientis (as he used other real or ghostly orders) as a play, a publishing house and found it a suitable instrument to extract the "gold" (be it alchemical or sexual) from the pockets of his followers. To that purpose he pretended never having had sex out of sheer lust. (30*) It always should have been a "duty", a "prayer to God" (Aiwaz, Baphomet or Sheitan (31*) - there are many more disguises); in consequence a prayer to himself whom he identified with an erected penis.

Crowley's VII* is a treatise about the creative organ's divinity, and from his "Book of Lies" one can infer that the vital fluid is a vehicle of immortality. The Matter is the original primitive material substance semi-spiritual, immortal and containing in itself the archetypes of all form and possessing the double potency of attracting to itself individual spirits and also particles of gross Matter to form their temporary envelope on this plane (the gnostic Rotten Place). Crowley's VIIIth degree unveiled to the "pupil" that masturbating on a sigil of a demon or meditating upon the image of a phallus would

bring power or communication with a (or one's own) divine being/Super Ego. The IXth degree labelled heterosexual intercourse where the sexual secrets were sucked out of the vagina and when not consumed (when considered holy) put on a sigil to attract this or that demon to fulfill the pertinent wish/order. (32*) In his "Emblems and Mode of Use" (33*) Crowley describes the method of how to smear sperm on a talisman/sigil in order to attract for example money. This paper is so secret that, at one time, its possession was equal with having the IXth degree O.T.O. There was no other proof until only recently: now one possibly needs to go through an examination test to prove "possession"/"knowledge" of the IXth degree O.T.O. (34*) Crowley played around with different sexmagickal methods. One of the O.T.O.'s secrets is the adoration of the idol Baphomet of the old Templars. While the German splinter-group, the misogynist Fraternitas Saturni definitely tried (and still tries) to incarnate Baphomet in flesh, (35*) in the O.T.O.-groups (that emerged after Crowley's death in 1947) the subject is not that clear although incorporated in the Xth degree. Crowley advised selection of a female partner. The magician and his mate "copulate continuously" until impregnation results: a homunculus. (36*) Maybe the ability of the Xth to create a homunculus was realised on the physical level in their privilege of electing their OHO.

In the XIth degree, the mostly homosexual degree, (40*) one identifies oneself with an ejaculating penis. (41*) The blood (or excrements) from anal intercourse attract the spirits/demons while the sperm keeps them alive. On 31 March 1946 Crowley noted down a dream in his diary: "A most frightful semi-dream (between two normal motions) of giving birth to a foetus per anum. It was a mass of blood & slime. The nastiest Qliphotic experience I can remember!"

Crowley saw no use in the vaginal fluids nor did he think that women are divine, (42*) therefore he could not imagine lesbian sexmagick. He believed that "man is the guardian of the Life of God; woman but a temporary expedient; a shrine indeed for the God, but not the God." ==> Women exist for the use of men. His ideal female: "robust, vigorous, eager, sensible, hot and healthy". That is to say, his interest was in the woman's body and he wanted no spiritual or intellectual participation from her. Crowley's main tools to achieve illumination remained: spermophagy, coprophagy and algolagnia.

Coprophagy vs Poetry?

Crowley's interest in women was reduced: Diary entry of 26 July 1920. Crowley boasts to his Swiss Scarlet Whore Leah Hirsig while on cocaine that he is such a powerful priest and magician that he could transform excrements into his Eucharist Host. She calls his bluff (which, later in the entry he admits it was -- "I'm a Coward, and Liar. Leah-Alostrael -- my Scarlet Woman -- knew it.") So she tells him to go ahead and prove it by eating her shit. He finds himself unable to do so. She taunts him saying that he is no priest if he can't live up to his boast. So he complies. He complains "my mouth burned; my throat choked; my belly retched; my blood fled whither who knows, and my skin sweated.... My teeth grew rotten, my tongue ulcered; raw was my throat, spasm-torn my belly ..."

Read his 'Leah Sublime':

"Sprawl on me! Sit On my mouth, Leah, shit! Shit on me, slut Creamy the curds That drip from your gut! Greasy the turds! Dribble your dung On the tip of my tongue!" This small extract does not give the full extent of Crowley's enjoyment with Coprophagy. Crowley also notes that Leah Hirsig enjoyed this kink as well ("worn whore that has chewed your own pile of manure" and "splutter out shit [...] turn to me, chew it with me,

Leah"). There is also a urine fetish and a fetish with getting venereal diseases -- that is, Crowley expresses a kink for disease, even including what seems to be Hirsig's bad oral hygiene or gingivitis, stating that her breath stinks and that he wants her to spit on him.

(Notes on obscure medical terms: "Gleet" is another name for gonorrhea. "Pox" -- here short for "the French pox" -- does not refer to viral pox diseases like smallpox or chicken pox, but is an old euphemism for any sexually transmitted disease. "Cheeses" refers to venereal yeast infection or to Trichomonas infection, or both. "The itch" -- also called "Cupid's Itch" in times past -- may refer variously to a venereal yeast infection, Trichomonas infection, ringworm of the pubes, or any more serious sexually transmitted disease.)

SUMMARY OF CROWLEY'S SEX MAGICK SYSTEM

VII° Adoration of the phallus as Baphomet, both within and without VIII° Interaction with something outside the closed vessels of the vagina and the anus IX° Interaction inside the vagina with either the blood or the secretions of a woman when excited X° Impregnation + fertilisation of an egg + the act of creation or succession (e.g. election of the OHO) XI° Two-folded: i) Isolation in the anus where it is considered unable to interact with anything at all ii) interaction with excrements (one of Crowley's preferred ingredients) and small amounts of blood (when small wounds occur through the intercourse), mucus and of course the mucous membranes that lead directly into the blood supply, etc., etc.

Questions and Answers regarding the O.T.O.: Theodor Reuss, Rudolf Steiner, sexmagick and Aleister Crowley Zur Geschichte des O.T.O. Fragen und Antworten zu Theodor Reuss, Rudolf Steiner und Aleister Crowley

Stranded Bishops

Halfway considering the duties of the Manichaeon Elect (to concentrate the Light, the sparkling leftover when the Logos spermatikos left man, imprisoned in matter, by consuming such foods) Crowley neglected the ascetic aspect of Manicheism (who avoided activities which would tend to disperse that Light) but concentrated upon building up a brilliant Body of Light fitted for return to the Blessed Realm. (37*) For his Holy Host Crowley gave a recipe using blood and sperm. (38*) In order to avoid a HIV-infection the current American O.T.O. (the 1977- founded "Caliphate") advises to bake the host at 160 degree Fahrenheit in the oven. (39*) The IXth becomes a parody of the Christian Eucharist with further refinements of the techniques related to the consumption of the Elixir/Host. Absorption occurs through the mucous membrane of the roof of the mouth, rather than swallowing it because the delicate protein fabric enveloping the essence will get broken down by the acids of the digestive system before it has had a chance to integrate into the mind-body symbiosis. In the case of the mouth there is the digestive activity of the saliva. This must also affect the "delicate protein fabric enveloping the essence" to some degree, the longer it is kept in the mouth. In 1983 this new O.T.O. group decided "that at the 9* level there are no politics. It is an autocratic structure. The qualifications of the 9* are only significant to the 9*. Their qualifications are only of interest to other 9*." [Minutes of the 28 March 1983 meeting]

The "Caliphate"- "Gnostic Church" also parodies the Roman Catholic traditions in introducing offices like "Patriarch", "Archbishop", "Bishop", (Novitiate) "Priest"/"Priestess" and "Deacon" (Priest and Deacon already appear in Reuss/Crowley's Gnostic Mass of the 1910s) (21*). Nowadays, they offer services like:

Baptism Ceremony for a Child, Baptism Ceremony for an Adult, Confirmation Ceremony, Ceremony for Ordination of a Deacon, A Wedding Ceremony, A Ceremony for a Greater Feast for Death, A Basic Exorcism Rite (there seems to be a growing emphasis on exorcism), A Ceremony for Visitation and Administration of the Virtues to the Sick; they have a Saintship (no woman appears on this list) and Animal Benefactions [once at <http://www.scarletwoman.org/soter/beastb.htm>].(43*) Christian prayers are attached also to the "Caliphate"-V*-ritual: "The Litany of the Holy Name of Jesus", "The Litany of St. Joseph" and "The Litany of the Blessed Virgin Mary". This is to be taken as reference to the Aeonic Magus of the LAST Aeon, as a reminder that these Great Cycles build each upon the others ... also that the True Master was not at all the political hatchet job made of Him by Paulism. These prayers (that is, the initiation rituals) are accompanied by music of Mozart, Holst, Strauss, Mahler and the like. (44*) Obviously unaware of the traditional meaning of the expression "Wandering Bishops", some of their "bishops" call themselves "Landed Bishops".

Clotted Chakras

The Ordo Templi Orientis was, and still is, a secret part of the ethnological underground of civilisation that seeks acceptance through the mainstream culture. At the bottom of that dark well, lies only a mouthful of sperm. Because this fact is too simplistic, and maybe to shameful; it is wrapped into many "word shells"/euphemisms. While the ancient Gnostics headed directly towards the religious technicalities of dealing with sperm (avoiding ejaculation or consuming the sexual fluids); the modern Gnostics promote innumerable traditional ways, in Eastern and Western traditions, of salvation outside spermo-Gnosticism; (45*) only to hide the sperm in the inner sanctuary of their organisation. (46*) Also the crack in the universe is attempted to be healed with sacrifices, liturgies, chants, and consecrations. But the mystery has gone astray: there is too much materialism in the O.T.O.-groups; and this tears the seeker down to earth, and hinders him from becoming one with the Divine. After many years of paying membership fees; and after having bought their beloved leaders' books; and even after they already know the "secret": one day an O.T.O.-member may discover by accident or suffering experience, that the order's scheme of salvation has not brought Gnosis. Because the pseudo-masonical Ordo Templi Orientis has such a complex grade structure, (47*) taking many years to complete and to pay for, and blends the simple Gnostic doctrines of technical psychology with all the other religious tools and with the biography of their charismatic leaders; the organization itself becomes an intensely "rotten place". Unfraternal behaviour between members, inflated egos, (48*) lying, game-playing, subterfuges and hysteria; cause endless splits, in-fights and even court proceedings. All this compounded together can make the O.T.O. an almost unbearable place. Aleister Crowley's O.T.O.-groups are filled up with his concept of Thelema: a new scheme to sort out History, Religion, Philosophy, Magick and everyday life. (49*) A lot of Crowley-O.T.O.-members do not feel that sperm only transports the Holy Logos. (50*) This originally is considered a misunderstanding of the process of procreation. With the advance of Science, they assume that both the male and the female are both equally responsible for procreation. Nevertheless they follow the qabalistic sense of the male seed as the Logos to a certain extent: the woman functions as the "giver of form." (51*) Gnostic doctrines are modified in Thelema as the doctrine of True Will: that every man and woman has a "reason" to be here: that they have "chosen" to descend into this rotten place, that they have a mission to accomplish, which they have forgotten. It is their task not simply to escape, but also to remember why they came, and to fulfill this function. (52*) Nevertheless, Thelema itself seems to radiate decay. (53*)

Several years after this essay has been published, David Scriven, Grandmaster of the

'Caliphate' in the US writes: "Before the processes of mitosis and meiosis were fully understood, there was a great deal of speculation and contention about which sex was responsible for carrying the true Essence of Life, and the various hypotheses proposed were influenced by religious, cultural, and even political concerns. The thinking on these matters from ancient times through the Renaissance (in Europe) fell generally into two major camps. One held that it was the male who carried the True Essence, the Seed of Life, and who "planted" this seed in the fertile soil of the womb of the female, where it was nourished and protected as it developed, on its own, into new Life. For these phallicists, only men possessed this Divine Spark of Life, and women did not. The ovists, for lack of a better term, held the opposite; that it was women who possessed the Seed of Life within their bodies, and that the function of men in the reproductive process was one of enabling or fertilization; of "watering the soil" so that the seed that resided therein might sprout and grow. During the 17 th and 18 th centuries, these primitive doctrines were refined into a scientific school of thought called preformationism, which held that living beings were essentially fully-formed prior to conception. This school of thought was divided into the two classical factions, the spermists and the ovists. The doctrine of spermist preformation is exemplified by the famous Homunculus image, drawn by Nicholas Hartsoecker in 1694, and supposedly based on an observation of Anton van Leeuwenhoek. The image shows a spermatozoon containing, within its head, a tiny, but fully-formed, human being, and the implication is that the sperm contains the complete, preformed essence of the unborn person; whereas the egg is merely an inert, nutritive, sheltering matrix. Crowley reproduced Hartsoecker's Homunculus on the Hermit Trump of the Thoth Tarot Deck. [page 2, snip] As advocates of Crowley's concept of scientific religion, we need to be prepared to discard scientific doctrines when they are rendered obsolete, even when such doctrines support our spiritual and social paradigms. We may continue to enjoy and revere our holy books, our historical writings, and our customary rites, because these things have historical, symbolic, spiritual, and even talismanic value to us. But we must not allow ourselves to be bound to interpretations, explanations, and applications of our symbols that are based on outmoded and discredited ideas about nature. The true significance of our great and living symbols extends much deeper than such shallow and transient notions. As I have said before, a true symbol is not merely a cipher. If we actively listen to them, our symbols will continue to speak to us the truth, to the extent that we have the capacity to comprehend it." Agape, IV;1, California 1 May 2002

Although all the splintered O.T.O.-groups as a whole also are "rotten places", where the seeker can easily enter into the Pleroma; Gnosis does not happen there, (54*) because these "rotten places" have changed from Gnostic places into psychological projection screens, where the seeker throws his image of his Holy Father upon, i.e. Crowley. The sexual revolution of lust and Gnosis has deformed and degenerated into psychological ruptures. Gnosis has become Dia-gnose which neither brings homeopathic (sensual) nor allopathic (ascetic) salvation. Vice versa on a lower plane: only ascetic seekers who practise homeopathy (outside the O.T.O.) and libertine quasi-Gnostics who practise allopathy.

Sperm as homeopathic medicine?

The Gnostic and the homeopath try to bring man back to the divine order in/of the universe. The Gnostic seeks immediate presence of the Divine while the homeopath seeks the most balanced order of the individual with the divine universe. Hippocrates said that illness comes from the Gods; that is, from above; and that the earthly world can be regarded as wounded God. Well, some Gnostics now see the sperm as universal medicine to heal everything. Because of this fact, and also because during my researches on the O.T.O.-Phenomena, I have met several ascetic spermo- Gnostics who practised homeopathy, I will now try to discuss the homeopathic aspect of sperm-eating.

It is my opinion, that, even when one sees sperm as the vehicle of the Logos, it could not be used as a homeopathic remedy, because the similarity of the homeopathic remedy to the similarity of an ill patient is based on the total and individual completeness of symptoms and on the peculiarity of a superior illness/disorder. Logos as a homeopathic remedy would, by homeopathic definition, possibly dissolve Logos. In order that sperm could act as a remedy, it must first become a remedy, which it is not as a substance. It should primarily be treated in a homeopathic way so that it takes on a different nature on a higher level where it might take effects on the patient's superior disorder/illness. This homeopathic way is called potentiation. The substance itself is going to be thinned out far over the point where scientists might find any molecules of the substance, and at the same time, the product is going to be hit or shaken. As yet, no homeopath has found a scientific explanation for this, but homeopathic-medical experience showed, that this action transforms a material substance into an energetic, that is, "healing" state, which reminds somewhat of the Christian concept of transubstantiation. But what is the Gnostic use of such, since, in Gnostic belief, the substance itself contains the Logos already? And what about all the human energetic aspects, e.g. predispositional illnesses like syphilis or HIV? What is caused by a potentialised HI-virus? This is a question which is not answered by the homeopathic scientists themselves.

Nevertheless I have met homeopaths who would use sperm as they use other human substances; for example urine or blood or pathogenic agencies. But sperm as homeopathic medicine should not be regarded as an in-bringing of the Logos. The use of homeopathic sperm should depend on the total and individual completeness of symptoms that sperm (be it potentialised or not) would cause in a "healthy" individual. These side-effects could then be used to dissolve similar symptoms of an "ill" patient. The question arises as to the practise by some O.T.O.-members who bake a host consisting of sperm and vaginal fluids in order to destroy the HI-virus. What effect does heat have on the Gnostic Logos? The gnostic/christian Thomas reported Jesus having said that who is near me is near the fire ... Others put their sperm into a mouthful of brandy to make it more tasty. Spiritus Sanctus? What about all those women who are forced by their men to swallow his sperm. (55*) Should these suppressed women not be more free than their suppressors? Can these women really not be saved? Or must they become O.T.O. members in order to experience salvation through sperm?

How is it seen by a woman?: Linda Falorio (not an O.T.O. member) from the Anandazone!

"A complicated question as to the "meaning" of HIV. From my human view, I can't see any benefit that these invaders might bestow, either on the individual, or on the Work. I feel they should be "banished" as one would do with any entity attempting possession, which is what these retroviruses do, as I understand it, take over one's cells for their own purposes, ... or they should at least contained within the triangle (i.e. condom). Of course, then the benefit of psychosexual fluids cannot be directly obtained on the physical, but must remain on the subtle planes. A powerful magician should be able to do this, I would think, but would need a similarly endowed person to perceive what had been distilled. But of course, similar questions of relative benefit are in my mind as they apply to men who have had vasectomies, & women who have had hysterectomies, or are past menopause (56*) ... Then it seems one needs a well-qualified priest/priestess who may not be oneself, or one's preferred partner, to distill the elixir on the physical. But then, mightn't a powerful person be able to cause their own body to distill these endocrines, even though the glands might be removed?" September 1996

Linda Falorio is a very inspiring factor in the so-called Typhonian O.T.O.. The Typhonian O.T.O. is concerned with effective transmissions and communications from 'outerspace' for the purpose of opening Gateways. The Typhonian 'deities' denote specific operations of psycho-physical alchemy which involve essences or elixirs secreted (thrown out and/or considered unclean) by the human organism. Its formula is that of the XI° involving kalas that are entirely absent from the masculine organism. This O.T.O. version concerns itself with gathering the secretions from the vagina, urine and excrements: material from which allegedly the Elixir of Life was extracted and refined by mediaeval alchemists. Emphasis is laid on the healthy human female. (57*)

The 'Caliphate' on the other hand, recently started considering that [www.maroney.org/Essays/Facts_and_Phallacies.htm defunct now] Crowley was a sexist.

Obviously the crack in the universe is still open. Christians like other religions await a kind of apocalypse or place of salvation beyond this world, beyond the open gap between earth and heaven, for which ascetic and libertine Gnostics try to build a bridge.

You have not heard the last of the spermo-Gnostics...

MR X

A letter from China (4/4/2007)



A letter from China:

I was studying in China.

for to study chinese..

I think..illuminati and the committee of 300..

has many lower branches in the world..

also in Hong Kong and mainland of China..

how can they control mainland of China???

so I want to ask you..

china is socialism & communism nation..

and knights of Malta in Hong Kong..

high officer of Hong Kong in knights of malta

they visited Beijing tianmen..

and helped poor and painful children...

how can they control Mainland of china??

----- Leo Zagami replied to this e-mail by
a South Korean Student :

Hong Kong is the Headquarters of Chinese illuminati and Chinese Triads that why the Knights of Malta are there...

Triad societies, with a tradition of secret lore and initiation rituals dating back to the 17th century, have long dominated the underworld of Chinese communities around the globe. Based on sworn brotherhood and built on kinship, triads have been involved in a wide range of criminal activities.

Reputed to be among the most dangerous of organized crime organizations, triads prey upon Chinese communities, employing fear and intimidation tactics more often than physical violence. The triads stock-in-trade is smuggling, drug trafficking, and control over local bus routes, fish and produce markets, and karaoke bars.

"Triad societies occur anywhere there is a Chinese community. Historically, that has been the case for three-thousand years. However, when compared to other organized crime groups, for example the mafia and the Russian organized crime syndicates, they are much less violent, much more subtle in their methods of operation."

Police officials note tighter anti-crime laws have been responsible for a recent drop-off in the overall crime rate in Hong Kong. They believe triads have turned some of their attention north of the border, to southern China.

As in Russia, the birth of free enterprise and the disappearance of state control over daily life in China have nurtured more opportunities for organized crime. But that is

where comparison with the Russian mafia ends.

Unlike their flashier Russian counterparts, Chinese triads prefer to do their work more quietly, sometimes using highly placed members in financial institutions or even government members of the illuminati.

Former head of the Hong Kong police criminal intelligence bureau Stephen Vickers, now a managing director of the worldwide risk management firm Kroll Associates, says southern China is ripe for triad activity.

Vickers said, "I do not think they focus themselves geographically. I think they focus themselves almost by profit center, in business terms, which is probably the best way to describe them. And I would personally suspect that southern China and Hong Kong represent great sources of revenue. They make a lot of money from illegal smuggling from Hong Kong into China and have done so for many years. If this economic aspect continues, then these people will continue to make money."

Though triads do not generally represent tightly unified crime organizations, Mr. Vickers believes the larger Chinese groups such as the "Sun Yee On" triad society, have grown increasingly more sophisticated, and are moving into bigger business ventures with the help of their Masonic connections.

"From a multi-national's (multi-national corporation's) perspective, triad activity has not affected them greatly," Vickers said. "However, over the last three or four years we have seen a fairly-insidious rise in upper echelon triad activity, which has affected business. Specifically, we have seen leakages of key information, leakages of key tender documents and the like. And these activities can affect, particularly, foreign multi-nationals."

Police estimate there are as many as 50 triad societies in Hong Kong, the largest being the "Wo Sing Wo" and "14-K". While they have loose affiliations elsewhere in the world, Mr. Vickers does not express great concern.

While law enforcement officials note the triads have key connections in the United States, particularly California and New York, and in such European capitals as Amsterdam and London, there is little prospect of the West being overrun by triad gangs but they are part of the New World Order.

New military-occult technologies for psychological warfare (3/14/2007)

LINKS:

Ministry of Defence <http://www.mod.uk/defenceinternet/home>

Secret Intelligence Service (SIS): official website <http://www.sis.gov.uk>

UK Security Service (MI5): official website <http://www.mi5.gov.uk/>

Bletchley Park <http://www.bletchleypark.org.uk/>

The British Museum <http://www.thebritishmuseum.ac.uk/>

Tavistock Institute quotes http://www.whale.to/b/tavistock_q.html

Official FBI site <http://www.fbi.gov/mostwant/terrorists/fugitives.htm>

USASOC <http://www.soc.mil/default.htm>

United States Military Academy at West Point <http://www.usma.edu/>

US Army Civil Affairs and Psychological Operations Command <http://www.globalspecialoperations.com/capoc.html>

Civil Affairs and Psychological Operations Recruiting Fact Sheet http://www.bragg.army.mil/CAPSYOP/fact_sheet.htm

Fort bragg <http://www.bragg.army.mil/> Fort Bragg TerraServer Imagery <http://terraserver-usa.com/image.aspx?t=1&s=14&x=209&y=1215&z=17&w=2&qz=%7cfort+bragg%7cnorth+ca+rolina%7c>

Fort Meade <http://www.demilitary.com/baseguides/army/meade/>

Fort Meade TerraServer Imagery <http://terraserver-usa.com/image.aspx?T=1&S=10&Z=1&X=1734&Y=21651&W=1&qz=%7cfort+meade+%7cmaryland>

Jane's http://www.janes.com/defence/land_forces/gallery/fortbragg/fortbragg_intro.shtml

Military use of mind control weapons, by Judy Wall <http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/news/ssss.htm>

Investigative Report: Radio and US Military PSYOP <http://www.gsl.net/yb0rmi/army.htm>

NATO and Strategic PSYOPS: Policy Pariah or Growth Industry? Steven Collins <http://ics.leeds.ac.uk/papers/vp01.cfm?outfit=pmt&requesttimeout=500&folder=64&paper=985>

Jonestown <http://www.gaiaguys.net/jonestown.htm>

Waco: The Inside Story <http://www.pbs.org/wgbh/pages/frontline/waco/>

Information Clearing House: News you won't find on CNN <http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/article4463.htm>

SRI International http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Stanford_Research_Institute

Remote Viewing/Mind Control <http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/hambone/#remote>

Russell Targ: remote viewing examples <http://www.espresearch.com/examples.shtml>

The Research Work of Ingo Swann <http://www.rviewer.com/IngoSwann-Research-Overview.html>

PSI TECH Corporation <http://www.psitech.net/>

Mind to Mind, René Warcollier <http://www.matrixaccess.com/mind-to-mind/>

The Soviet Art of Brainwashing <http://www.geocities.com/Heartland/7006/psychopolitics.html>

RKO Starlets, General MacArthur http://cgi.ebay.com/RKO-STARLETS-GENERAL-MACARTHUR-ORIGINAL-1944-PHOTO_W0QQitemZ260001815118QQihZ016QQcategoryZ18826QQssPageNameZWDVWQOrdZ1QQcmdZViewItem

The Hollywood Roots of the First Earth Battalion http://ejmas.com/jnc/jncart_Chevalier_0901.htm

Journal of Non-lethal Combat http://ejmas.com/jnc/jncart_channon_0200.htm

Elizabeth Montgomery as Samantha in Bewitched <http://www.bapwatch.co.uk/Bewitched/>

Bewitched Theme Song <http://www.bewitched.net/music.htm>

Bronze of Elizabeth Montgomery in Salem <http://www.bewitched.net/statue6.htm>

1164 Studio Set <http://www.1164.com/set/plans/index.html>

Jimmy Page Online <http://www.jimmypageonline.com/11318/index.html>

Led Zeppelin sites <http://www.inthelight.co.nz/ledzep/lzsites.htm>

Peeping Tom (film) http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Peeping_Tom_%28film%29

BBC News: Millbank Tower <http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/uk/1431688.stm>

Great Towers of the World <http://www.great-towers.com/eng/index.html>

US Grand Lodge, Ordo Templi Orientis <http://oto-usa.org/>

The Ordo Templi Orientis and the CIA <http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/hambone/oto.html>

Thule Sweden <http://www.thuleracks.com/thule/default.asp>

Rundflugzeug VRIL <http://www.zamandayolculuk.com/cetinbal/germanufos.htm>

MGM: Stargate Atlantis <http://www.stargateatlantis.com/>

Official website of Metro Goldwyn Mayer <http://www.mgm.com/sitemap.do>

Warner Hollywood Studios http://www.cobbles.com/simpp_archive/linkbackups/ua-lot.htm

Nationmaster: Mussorgsky <http://www.nationmaster.com/encyclopedia/Mussorgsky>

YBRP Night on Bald Mountain http://music.utsa.edu/~bharris/ybrp/Analyses/S99/_nighonbaldmountain.html

Bald Mountain Childhood Chapter 2 <http://home.swipnet.se/roland/marychapter2.html>

Chernobyl NPP (Ukraine) http://www.westron.kharkov.ua/photochnpp_eng.html

Chernobyl Dec 1999 <http://www.neutron.kth.se/gallery/chernobyl/>

Disney Archive/Chernobog Villains History [http://disney.go.com/vault/archives/villains/ Chernabog/ Chernabog.html](http://disney.go.com/vault/archives/villains/chernabog/ Chernabog.html)

Fantasound <http://www.widescreenmuseum.com/sound/Fantasound1.htm>

Demonstration of Voice-FM Silent Sound Device <http://www.raven1.net/vfndemo.htm>

**David Icke mixes Jesuit Satanism with the
folly of UFO Reptilians (4/11/2007)**



Is he trying to discredit honest truth tellers by mixing in the serious Jesuit message with Reptilian folly? Someone please ask him if he is working for the Jesuits or if he has surrounded himself with the wrong people feeding him silly Reptilian information?

By Greg Szymanski

The next copy of the David Icke newsletter goes out on Saturday and the Arctic Beacon has received an advance copy of his opening message.

Icke seems to be on the "crush the Jesuit" bandwagon for the last month just like the Arctic Beacon has been on for years.

In fact, the editor of the Arctic Beacon has researched Vatican and Jesuit evil ever since working in Rome from 1979-1985. However, he has never mixed the important Vatican and Jesuit issue with things like Reptilians and other UFO hoaxes like Icke.

Further, it is this Arctic Beacon editor's opinion that Icke either works for the Jesuits, trying to mix seriousness with UFO folly, or he has surrounded himself with the "wrong people" feeding him wrong crazy Reptilian information in order to incite fear while now diluting the serious Satanic influence of the Jesuits.

"Please someone ask Icke to come on my radio show to clear up these issues and if he doesn't respond, we then know what he is all about," said Greg Szymanski, editor of the Arctic Beacon and host of the highly popular radio show, The Investigative Journal.

Here are the opening lines of Mr. Reptilian's upcoming newsletter and ask if he is two-faced just like the Jesuits:

"The front men and women of the Jesuit network are always two-faced, because they have to be. One face, the public one, smiles bonhomie and presents an image that will attract votes and support. The other is the scowling face of the genetic manipulator and deceiver, for whom there are no limits in pursuit of power.

Bill and Hillary Clinton are notable examples, and Bill was educated at the Jesuit—controlled Georgetown University. Whether someone is a Roman Catholic or not is irrelevant. The Jesuits control the Church of Rome, which is the present-day Church of Babylon, and its influence stretches far beyond Roman Catholicism.

Giuliani has blatantly revealed his obligatory two faces with regard to 9/11. The public one is as the brave and caring hero, covered in dust, who acted with wisdom as the horror unfolded. The other is the face of a callous self-server who will walk over anyone to get what he wants.'

Are you mind controlled? (4/11/2007)



Do you watch television? How many hours a day do you spend watching T.V.? Have you ever stopped to wonder why is it that ALL OF THE NEWS STORIES ARE THE SAME NO MATTER WHICH CHANNEL IT IS? Have you ever wondered why they call it "Programming", and just who are they trying to program? Who is behind this "Programming"? A Wizard of OZ?

Propaganda was PERFECTED by the Nazis during the Third Reich under Hitler. Hitler stated that the "Bigger the Lie, the more likely one would be to believe it".

Could you imagine that you are watching a television program and while someone is about to be arrested, they show the policeman that the law he is about to operate under is being applied incorrectly? Or how about any show where something is about to happen that involves the law and the AUTHORITY IS QUESTIONED?

Authority is never questioned on Television. Why? Because It Might Cause Us To Think That Maybe The State Has No Authority Over Us.

Television Requires BLIND OBEDIENCE in order to watch it and not get sick to your stomach. BBC Stands For British Broadcasting Company. Who do you think runs it? British Intelligence, That's who. Everything we hear and see on television is directed by British Intelligence. H.G Wells, the Late, Great Science Fiction Writer was himself a Freemason and a Member of British Intelligence. Aldous Huxley's Grandfather tutored H.G. Wells and Huxley's Grandfather was a member of the "Round Table" in England. The First Movies out of Hollywood Included "Things To Come" by Wells. This was an early Propaganda Film aimed at America to Prepare us for World War II and the United Nations. A Must-See Film.

One of the best films to show the effect the programmers are trying to have on civilization is "Harrison Bergeron". This will be the State of Things in the New World Order if something isn't done about it soon. Also I recommend "ZARDOZ" another great Sci-Fi about a civilization of primitives controlled by the elite through brainwashing.

- Have you ever stopped to consider the implications of movies like "Star Wars" and "The Empire Strikes Back". Or how about "Raiders of the Lost Ark", or even "Star Trek". All of these movies were made by members of secret societies of Freemasons or under the direction and advisement of them.

So lets follow the advice of Stephen Marley: <http://rochester92.vox.com/library/post/mind-control.html>

" It's mind control, mind control, corruption of your thoughts, destruction of your soul

Don't let them mold your mind, they want to control mankind

Seems like their only intention is to exploit the Earth

And you trust in their deceit, your mind causes your defeat

And so you've become an invention to destroy this Earth

Propaganda and lies are plaguing our lives,

How much more victimized, before we realize?

It's mind control, mind control, corruption of your thoughts, destruction of your soul

Ol' Grand Master let the people go, you put them in total confusion to downstroy their souls

For they practice what you preach, so they're always in your reach

Hi-tech slavery in these days, it's mind control

They'll make it attractive, to get men distracted

Corrupting, polluting, destroying your soul

Mind control, mind control, corruption of your thoughts, destruction of your soul

The truth is there for all to see..."

We are ready to fight untill the end of times against this conspiracy with the formation of Committee's of Hope worldwide .And now its finaly quite illarius to see my picture as a brainwashed Freemason Officer after Ive been finaly liberating myself from my occult Masters of the United Grand Lodge of England and the even worst ones from the Propaganda Lodge,yes it was all about Propaganda indeed.

Leo Lyon Zagami now sings along with Marley's new tune and hopes in a new world free of Mind Control and evil propaganda!

Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan

New Information Surfaces About Masonic/ Vatican 9/11 Perps (4/17/2007)



New Information Surfaces About Masonic/Vatican 9/11 Perps

Researchers Should Dig Deep into Monte Carlo P2 Lodge, Opus Dei and other Vatican connections concerning the real 9/11 perpetrators who are the same people that brought terrorism to Italy in the 1980's and caused the Bologna train station bombing.

By Greg Szymanski April 15,2007

In the last five years, there have been very few solid leads appearing in the mainstream and alternative media as to who really pulled the strings behind the scenes, causing 9/11.

Of course, the mainstream still clings to the bogus 19 Arab terrorist theory while the alternative media pussyfoots around, casting blame on the Bush administration and, of course, the Jews.

But, in truth, besides pointing fingers at tin-horn politicians, the trail leading to the real 9/11 puppet masters has been conveniently covered-up by their loyal minions working in the media, government and religious organizations.

And according to a number of credible researchers, the reason the truth about 9/11 will never be known is that "everybody is covering" for the evil masterminds working behind the scenes -- The Vatican and their henchmen in the Jesuit Order Gestapo.

However, recently the first chink in the Vatican's tightly knit and devious New World Order armor was made concerning 9/11 when Italian aristocrat and former high level Illuminati figure, Leo Zagami, began naming names, linking 9/11 to the Vatican and their Freemason followers.

Zagami, a former member of the powerful Monte Carlo P2 Lodge, claimed he had first hand information members of his lodge, including former P2 leader, Licio Gelli and Commandante Georgio Hugo Balestrieri had prior knowledge of 9/11 and even help orchestrate the attacks for their bosses in the Vatican and Jesuit Order.

"If you research Balestrieri and those around him, you will get to the truth about who caused 9/11 and it will lead right to the top people in the Vatican as well as Cardinal Egan and former New York Mayor Giuliani," said Zagami on a recent American radio appearance on Greg Szymanski's radio show, The Investigative Journal.

"These are the same people that caused the Bologna train station bombing and who used Italy as a test country for terrorism in the 1980's. Although Gelli is in his 80's now, he still is very powerful and well-connected to the Vatican and those other people like Kissinger and Michael Ledeen in America who are nothing more than Vatican puppets.

"Regarding Balestrieri, he has worked for them for a long time and used to control arms deals in the the Italian port of Livorno involving America, the Vatican and the Middle East. He now has been given American citizenship and is head of the New York Rotary Club. He also owns a company which takes care of airport security in U.S. airports."

Besides Zagami's firsthand knowledge, not much else is known about Gelli or Balestrieri other than Gelli was implicated in the infamous Vatican Bank scandal in the 1980's as well as being a close associate of former President Reagan and his cabinet, having been seen and photographed standing right behind Reagan at his inauguration.

"The both knew about 9/11 and their connections will lead to the real perpetrators, but they will never talk -- never!" added Zagami, who claimed that Balestrieri has placed him on his "blacklist" for talking.

However, a confidential source has sent more information to the Arctic Beacon about Balestrieri, saying the leads if thoroughly investigated, will fill in many of the missing pieces about 9/11 and other important matters concerning the Vatican-led New World Order.

Here is the recent information send by the confidential source. Note that B and GHB stand for Balestrieri:

Your analysis reg. G.H.B. was quite interesting. However, you only scratched the surface.

Here are some leads you might want to investigate further to put the puzzle pieces together. The information that is being share with you are all facts.

G.H.B. is a 'switched' off CIA/FBI asset. He was involved in so called anti drug operations for the US government. It was also through those channels that he obtained his US citizenship.

G.H.B's son was killed in an accident last Christmas in Italy. He had been an anti drug police officer who changed sides, became and addict, was hospitalized and jailed and then had the 'accident'.

G.H.B. has been, or still is, on a special Italian/Senate advisory job with special privileges, fronting for and probably spying his masters in the US.

It appear safe to assume that B is still involved in unauthorized technology transfer deals through his Italian/US connections. His alleged specialty is 'signals' / electronic eavesdropping equipment and other 'sniffer' electronics. He is 'using' www.rdn.it - Silvio Rononi to 'warehouse' for him.

Late last year he anchored himself into a situation in Rome/Italy. The Giacomo Maria Ugolini Foundation, set up by the legendary, Republic of San Marino ambassador Ugolini, who died in early 2006, that has its offices at www.villavecchia.it , a hotel / guest house near Frascati/Rome. The foundation's president is the ambassador's deputy

Dr. Angelo Boccardelli, an artist and scholar, rather than a businessman. Villa Vecchia is practically bankrupt.

B. positioned himself as the international adviser to Dr. Boccardelli. Boccardelli has done extensive research on a sculpture alleged to have been carved by Michelangelo. This sculpture is owned by Boccardelli/the Ugolini Foundation.

B has taken Boccardelli to New York to promote and capitalize on the Michelangelo research results that Boccardelli hold. At the end of the Boccardelli interview, video clip you'll see B position himself with a comment that pretty much confirms all that has been stated here <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0ojNVJY4OVc>

In spite of the fact that Boccardelli was ambassador Ugolini's right hand for decades, he is not a businessman and has pretty much no international experience, except for having been in Egypt, Jordan and Syria with the ambassador. Those were the countries Ugolini had been accredited for.

Boccardelli still holds diplomatic status with the Republic of San Marino. B is trying to gain diplomatic status using and instrumentalizing Boccardelli so he can engage in activities under the protective umbrella that come with a person's diplomatic status. <http://www.esteri.sm/default.asp?id=2195>

A person that could probably give you very deep Italian insights is the Marchese Roberto Caldirola in Rome. A somewhat unique and colorful individual with a vast network in Rome. Caldirola can give you more in depth information due to his intimate knowledge of the Italian scene.

Through B's prominent involvement with the Rotary Club at the UN in NY City - Free Mason Light - he is instrumentalizing that avenue as well to keep a front of legitimacy. Within Rotary NY he is collaborating with a Turk - Kaan Soyak -, a wheeler dealer who is being used by certain groups within the Turkish power elite to facilitate 'certain' transactions between the US and Turkey. There is a connection with a NATO contract one of Soyak's companies hold in Turkey. B and Soyak organized a multi state conference in Turkey two years back where all the regional players got together, using Rotary and their Free Mason components to make that all happen. There were more than 400 people at that event.

B, being in his early/mid sixties, being a failure and left over from the cold war era, being personally bankrupt, he grabs any straw he can get to use others for his very own and short term gain. In how far he is being still 'used' by his former handlers is not known. Caldirola might be in a position to tell you more.

There is also a very interesting connection to an Italian lawyer Fabrizio De Silvestri in Turin. De Silvestri's father and brother run a prominent private banking operation out of Monaco. They are most certainly all P2 members.

This is also a very well camouflaged connection to Opus Dei and B.

Please note that most of the people are not aware who B really is and who he fronts for at any given time. This is especially true for Boccardelli /Ugolini Foundation.

A.Crowley: 33° Mason who knew about human sacrifice (4/11/2007)



33° Mason, Aleister Crowley would definitely get some votes in the "most wicked man who ever lived contest" and is the clear cut favorite for the title of "The Father of Modern Satanism". Crowley's wicked life and his intimate association with Freemasonry are both well known.

Crowley himself was terribly decadent. A happily heroin-addicted, bisexual Satan worshiper, he asked people to call him "The Beast 666." Crowley believed that he was literally the antimessiah of the apocalypse.

During the first World War, Crowley transferred his activities to America. The press proclaimed him "the wickedest man in the world." He also spent time in Italy, but was expelled because Italian authorities accused his disciples of sacrificing human infants in occult rituals. According to one source, Crowley resided in the Abbey of Thelema near Cefalu Sicily, and revived ancient Dionysian ceremonies. During a 1921 ritual, he induced a he-goat to copulate with his mistress, then slit the animal's throat at the moment of orgasm.

WAS ALEISTER CROWLEY JUST A 'CLOSET' FREEMASON?

Aleister Crowley was very proud of all his accomplishments and connections. He bragged about all of the Masonic medals and insignia that he was entitled to wear.

This view was confirmed when The Arcane Schools of John Yarker came to me for review. I wrote to the author, who recognized my title to the 33° and conferred on me the grades of 95° Memphis and 90° Mizraim. It seemed as if I had somehow turned a tap. From this time on I lived in a perfect shower of diplomas, from Bucharest to Salt Lake City. I possess more exalted titles than I have ever been able to count. I am supposed to know more secret signs, tokens, passwords, grand words, grips, and so on, than I could actually learn in a dozen lives. An elephant would break down under the insignia I am entitled to wear.

Aleister Crowley in all of his Masonic regalia:

PAST GRAND MASTER ALEISTER CROWLEY

FRATER SUPERIOR BAPHOMET XI°

CROWLEY'S DOCTRINE

We find in the next quotes, the 'doctrine' of Aleister Crowley from *MAGICK in Theory and Practice*, by The Master Therion (Aleister Crowley):

But the bloody sacrifice, though more dangerous, is more efficacious; and for nearly all purposes human sacrifice is the best.

The animal should therefore be killed within the Circle, or the Triangle, as the case may be, so that its energy cannot escape. An animal should be selected whose nature accords with that of the ceremony--thus, by sacrificing a female lamb one would not obtain any appreciate quantity of the fierce energy useful to a Magician who was invoking Mars. In such a case a ram would be more suitable. And this ram should be virgin--the whole potential of its original total energy should not have been diminished in any way. For the highest spiritual working one must accordingly choose that victim which contains the greatest and purest force. A male child of perfect innocence and high intelligence is the most satisfactory and suitable victim.

From *The Book of the Law*, by Aleister Crowley:

With my Hawk's head I peck at the eyes of Jesus as he hangs upon the cross.....

There is no law beyond Do what thou wilt.

From *SATANIC EXTRACTS*, by Aleister Crowley:

The Oath of Fealty

I bind my blood in Satan's hands,
All this that lieth betwixt my hands
To thee, the Beast, and thy control,
I pledge me; body, mind, and soul.

Pledge

I swear to work my Work abhorred,
Careless of all but one reward,
The pleasure of the Devil our Lord

ALEISTER CROWLEY WAS AN INTERNATIONAL MASON

Crowley was truly an international Mason. He received his 33° in Mexico City and spoke of participating in Masonic rituals in the United States and also was involved in other rites of Freemasonry. Not only was Crowley a 33° Grand Inspector General of Scottish Rite Freemasonry, but he was also involved in other rites of Freemasonry that went even deeper into the occult. The Rite of Memphis contained Masonic rituals with a definite Egyptian flavor.

By the end of 1910, thanks to my relations with the Grand Hierophant 97° of the Rite of Memphis (a post held after his death by Dr. Gerard Encausse ['Papus'], Theodor Reuss ['Merlin'], and myself), I was now a sort of universal inspector-general of the various rites, charged with the secret mission of reporting on the possibility of reconstructing the entire edifice, which was universally recognized by all its more intelligent members as threatened with the gravest danger.

Even for a man like Crowley who was obsessed with the occult, the rituals of Freemasonry provided a profound occult thrill.

I supposed myself to have reached the summit of success when I restored the Secret Word of the Royal Arch. In this case, tradition had preserved the Word almost intact.

Were Aleister Crowley and his followers or perhaps a similar group capable of performing acts and rituals that are comparable to what are described by satanic ritual abuse survivors. The following quotes are from a book entitled, *Secrets of the German Sex Magicians*. This book talks about the ritual use of pain and attributes to Crowley the most perverted of practices such as bestiality and the ritual consumption of body fluids.

The ritual use of pain and agony as an access mode to trance and magical power does have its limits, though. For one thing, physical pain tends to dull the senses in the long run, so that stimuli have to be increased incessantly. This may quite easily lead to grave bodily harm, not to mention the fact that it can become downright addictive and lead to a kindled frenzy not very easily mastered.

Crowley, in fact, trod in his practice a path similar to that of the more materialistic authorities. Although he positively encouraged ejaculatory orgasm in his sex magic, he always made a point of consuming what he called the "elixir" afterwards. He understood this elixir to be the mixture of the sexual fluids of both partners or, in the masturbatory act, as just the semen. He entered very carefully in his the magical diaries a description of the elixir's consistency and taste, and he even recorded the prophecies which he deduced from these data.

And Crowley's practices go on to be even more disgusting.

Coprophagia, which means consumption of excrement, here also includes consumption of other secretions such as urine and sweat. It was ritually practiced from early times on the sympathetic-magic principle that the secretions of any entity contain part of its magis. Crowley, for example, occasionally offered his disciples in Cefalu the excrement of a goat. This frequently met with no small disapproval!

Crowley performed a similar ritual in his Sicilian Abbey of Thelema, during which his Scarlet Woman was to be mounted by a goat which would be beheaded during the climax.

There exists today a secret society that dedicates itself to carrying on the teachings of Aleister Crowley. This group is called the O.T.O.. The O.T.O. was founded earlier this century by high grade Austrian Freemason Karl Kellner and German Freemason Theodor Reuss. The O.T.O. became a major force in the occult world when Aleister Crowley became its leader.

Crowley learned ritual magic from the man who was renown as the master of his day, MacGregor Mathers. The pupil-student relationship soon turned into a bitter rivalry and resulted literally in a Black Magic war. When Mathers died in 1918 many of his friends were convinced that Crowley was responsible for his death. Mathers, also a Freemason, introduced Crowley to an occult organization called the "Golden Dawn" and helped Crowley along his dark walk on the Egyptian Masonic road.

Mathers and his wife Moina, the sister of the philosopher Henri Bergson, lived in Paris. (Mathers tried to convert Bergson to magic, but without success.) Their house was decorated as an Egyptian temple and they celebrated 'Egyptian Masses', invoking the goddess Isis. Mathers officiated in a long white robe, a metal belt engraved with the signs of the zodiac, bracelets round his wrists and ankles, and a leopard-skin slung across his shoulders. He was convinced that he was descended from the Scottish clan MacGregor and took to calling himself MacGregor Mathers, Chevalier MacGregor and Comte de Glenstrae. W. B. Yeats, whose magical name in the Golden Dawn was Daemon est Deus Inversus (The Devil is God Reversed), was a frequent visitor to the Mathers household in Paris.

One of the most talked about Satanic groups in recent years has been The Temple of Set headed by Michael Aquino.

The brand of Satanism that is practiced by Michael Aquino and the Temple of Set is thoroughly Egyptian. In the book, The Book of Coming Forth by Night (1985) Aquino describes what seems to be a call to start the Church of Satan and speaks in the first person as Set, the Egyptian Satan.

The Equinox has succumbed to my Solstice, and I, Set, am revealed in my Majesty....I am the ageless Intelligence of this Universe...and from my manifest semblance, which alone is not of Earth. Known as the Hebrew Satan, I chose to bring forth a Magus, according to the fashion of my Word. He was charged to form a Church of Satan, that I might easily touch the minds of men in this age they had cast for me.

The accusation of child abuse and molestation against Aquino was made in 1988 by Sandi Gallant of the San Francisco Police Department, thus placing another link between Egyptian style Satanism and Satanic Ritual Abuse. The accusations surfaced concerning the day care center at the Presidio military installation and were as follows:

Children said they were taken by day to private homes, including two on army property, where they had been sexually molested.....

Other children talked about a "googo" game in which they were urinated and defecated on by a "Mr. Gary".... Pencils were used to doodle on the skin and genitals of the children and were also inserted in a child anus.....

A gun was pointed at the head of another adult in front of the children.....

There were five confirmed cases among the children of chlamydia, a sexually transmitted illness.

Although no formal charges were filed against Aquino, there were certainly some interesting twists to the case. His repeated claims of innocence to many were hollow cries. There are some similarities in the accusations against the day care center when compared to the recent disclosures of children that we have been in contact with.

It is not clear how long the army has known about Aquino's peculiar genus of satanism. But the San Francisco police have been exceptionally interested since about 1980. The interest crested in November 1987 when police raided a house where a three-year-old girl told police she had been molested by a sinister-looking man named "Mickey" who snapped pictures of her in the bathtub and sexually mistreated her in a room with black walls and a cross etched on the ceiling. The girl later spotted "Mickey" in the PX at the Presidio army base in San Francisco, where Aquino was stationed. The girl said she thought "Mickey" was Aquino. The girl also said she recognized Mrs. Aquino. Meanwhile, authorities had found evidence of ongoing child abuse at the Presidio day care center. A three-year-old had also been molested, and the cops turned up six cases of sexually transmitted infection in fifty-eight other charges at the center. A thirty-four-year-old civilian day-care worker at the Presidio facility, who was also a Southern Baptist minister was arrested. At first, the charges were dismissed. But subsequently, Hambright was indicted anew on twelve counts of sodomy, oral copulation, and lewd conduct. Hambright later died of AIDS.

Albert Churchward in his book, *The Arcana of Freemasonry*, confirms that Set is the Egyptian name for Satan.

That Sut or Set was first primary god of the Egyptians, but was god of the South Pole, or Southern Hemisphere, is amply proved and borne out by the monuments as well as the Ritual. Set or Sut, according to Plutarch, is the Egyptian name of Typhon--i.e. Satan of the Christian Cult.

Hoaxes and frauds? (4/4/2007)

Anti-masonry Frequently Asked Questions and a set of answers by the Grand Lodge of Columbia and Yukon...

Section 6, version 2.9 VI HOAXES AND FRAUDS

1. What were the Protocols of the Elders of Zion? The Protocols of the Elders of Zion, the most notorious and most successful work of modern antisemitism, draws on popular antisemitic notions which have their roots in mediaeval Europe from the time of the Crusades. The libels that the Jews used blood of Christian children for the Feast of Passover, poisoned the wells and spread the plague were pretexts for the wholesale destruction of Jewish communities throughout Europe. Tales were circulated among the masses of secret rabbinical conferences whose aim was to subjugate and exterminate the Christians, and motifs like these are found in early antisemitic literature. The conceptual inspiration for the Protocols can be traced back to the time of the French Revolution at the end of the 18th century. At that time, a French Jesuit named Abbé Augustin Barruel (1741/10/02 - 1820/10/05), representing reactionary elements opposed

to the revolution, published in 1797 a treatise blaming the Revolution on a secret conspiracy operating through the Order of freemasons. Barruel's idea was nonsense, since the French nobility at the time was heavily masonic. In his treatise, Barruel did not himself blame the Jews, who were emancipated as a result of the Revolution. However, in 1806, Barruel circulated a forged letter, probably sent to him by members of the state police opposed to Napoleon Bonaparte's liberal policy toward the Jews, calling attention to the alleged part of the Jews in the conspiracy he had earlier attributed to the freemasons. The direct predecessor of the Protocols can be found in the pamphlet "Dialogues in Hell Between Machiavelli and Montesquieu", published by the non-Jewish French satirist Maurice Joly in 1864. In his "Dialogues", which make no mention of the Jews, Joly attacked the political ambitions of the emperor Napoleon III using the imagery of a diabolical plot in Hell. The "Dialogues" were caught by the French authorities soon after their publication and Joly was tried and sentenced to prison for his pamphlet. Joly's "Dialogues", while intended as a political satire, soon fell into the hands of a German antisemite named Hermann Goedsche writing under the name of Sir John Retcliffe. Goedsche was a postal clerk and a spy for the Prussian secret police. He had been forced to leave the postal work due to his part in forging evidence in the prosecution against the Democratic leader Benedict Waldeck in 1849. Goedsche adapted Joly's "Dialogues" into a mythical tale of a Jewish conspiracy as part of a series of novels entitled "Biarritz", which appeared in 1868. In a chapter called "The Jewish Cemetery in Prague and the Council of Representatives of the Twelve Tribes of Israel", he spins the fantasy of a secret centennial rabbinical conference which meets at midnight and whose purpose is to review the past hundred years and to make plans for the next century. Goedsche's plagiarism of Joly's "Dialogues" found its way to Russia. It was translated into Russian in 1872, and a consolidation of the "council of representatives" under the name "Rabbi's Speech" appeared in Russian in 1891. These works furnished the Russian secret police (Okhrana) with a means with which to strengthen the position of the weak Czar Nicholas II and discredit the reforms of the liberals who sympathized with the Jews. During the Dreyfus case of 1893-1895, agents of the Okhrana in Paris redacted the earlier works of Joly and Goedsche into a new edition which they called the Protocols of the Elders of Zion. The manuscript of the Protocols was brought to Russia in 1895 and was printed privately in 1897. The Protocols did not become public until 1905, when Russia's defeat in the Russo-Japanese War was followed by the Revolution in the same year, leading to the promulgation of a constitution and institution of the Duma. In the wake of these events, the reactionary "Union of the Russian Nation" or Black Hundreds organization sought to incite popular feeling against the Jews, who they blamed for the Revolution and the Constitution. To this end they used the Protocols, which was first published in a public edition by the mystic priest Sergius Nilus in 1905. The Protocols were part of a propaganda campaign which accompanied the pogroms of 1905 inspired by the Okhrana. A variant text of the Protocols was published by George Butmi in 1906 and again in 1907. The edition of 1906 was found among the Czar's collection, even though he had already recognized the work as a forgery. In his later editions, Nilus claimed that the Protocols had been read secretly at the First Zionist Congress at Basle in 1897, while Butmi in his edition wrote that they had no connection with the new Zionist movement, but rather were part of the masonic conspiracy. In the civil war following the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917, the reactionary White Armies made extensive use of the Protocols to incite widespread slaughters of Jews. At the same time, Russian emigrants brought the Protocols to western Europe, where the Nilus edition served as the basis for many translations, starting in 1920. Just after its appearance in London in 1920, Lucien Wolf exposed the Protocols as a plagiarism of the earlier work of Joly and Goedsche, in a pamphlet of the Jewish Board of Deputies. The following year, in 1921, the story of the forgery was published in a series of articles in the London Times by Philip Grave, the paper's correspondent in Constantinople. A whole book documenting the forgery was also

published in the same year in America by Herman Bernstein. Nevertheless, the Protocols continued to circulate widely. They were even sponsored by Henry Ford in the United States until 1927, and formed an important part of the Nazis' justification of genocide of the Jews in World War II.¹ The complete debunking of the Protocols has not stopped their continued circulation. In an attempt to negate the refutation, William Guy Carr claimed in 1958 that the Protocols were actually an older document recording a speech by Mayer Rothschild in 1773. This claim is occasionally repeated, although Carr provided no justification, documentation or citation for an accusation founded on his paranoid fears of international communism and banking. [RETURN TO INDEX] 1. Posted by news@cs.brown.edu in the newsgroups alt.conspiracy on 10 Feb 1993 18:15:22 GMT. Mirrored from www.nizkor.org Also see: <http://www.holocaust-history.org/short-essays/protocols.shtml>

<http://www.igc.apc.org/ddickerson/protocols.html>

2. Was Albert Pike the leader of Universal Freemasonry? No. And he also didn't give a speech claiming "Lucifer is God." What follows is a forgery by Léo Taxil, falsely identified as part of a speech and written order which Albert Pike was supposed to have delivered to freemasons on Bastille Day, July 14, 1889: "That which we must say to the world is that we worship a god, but it is the god that one adores without superstition. To you, Sovereign Grand Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the brethren of the 32nd, 31st and 30th degrees: The masonic Religion should be, by all of us initiates of the higher degrees, maintained in the Purity of the Luciferian doctrine. If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay and his priests calumniate him? "Yes, Lucifer is God, and unfortunately Adonay is also god. For the eternal law is that there is no light without shade, no beauty without ugliness, no white without black, for the absolute can only exist as two gods; darkness being necessary for light to serve as its foil as the pedestal is necessary to the statue, and the brake to the locomotive. "Thus, the doctrine of Satanism is a heresy, and the true and pure philosophical religion is the belief in Lucifer, the equal of Adonay; but Lucifer, God of Light and God of Good, is struggling for humanity against Adonay, the God of Darkness and Evil." This letter appeared in Paris three years after Albert Pike's death. Taxil admitted he had written it as the work of "Albert Pike, Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry, Instructions to the twenty-three Supreme Councils of the World, July 14, 1889." No one in regular Freemasonry ever held the title of "Sovereign Pontiff." While the rhetorical phrase "Universal Freemasonry" is not unknown, it has never been used as a proper title, since there is no such organization. Of the hundreds of masonic bodies in the world at that time, Pike was the leader of just one, the Southern Jurisdiction of the Scottish Rite. In spite of its blatant fraudulence, Taxil's publicly confessed forgery was a huge success. (See Section III Subsection 7.) This lie was unwittingly reprinted in Abel Clarin de la Rive's *La Femme et L'Enfant dans la Franc-Maçonnerie Universelle* (1894) and later copied by Lady Queenborough, Edith Starr Miller, in her *Occult Theocracy*, published posthumously in two volumes in 1933. De la Rive retracted his support of Taxil and any of his creations in the April 1897 issue of *Freemasonry Disclosed*, The hoax has been both widely reprinted and exposed. A short bibliography on the subject can be viewed at <http://freemasonry.bcy.ca/taxilhoax.html> or at <http://srmason-sj.org/web/misc/taxilhoax.html>.

3. Does A.L. mean "In the year of Lucifer"? No. Originally an abbreviation for one of the Latin phrases meaning 'in the Year of Masonry' — probably 'Anno Latomorum' — it now is considered an abbreviation for Anno Lucis which translates as "in the year of light" and is arrived at by adding 4000 to the common era. No other explanation for this has been made other than the archbishop of Armaugh, James Ussher's (1581-1656) published support of a long-accepted chronology of Scripture which fixed the earth's

creation on October 23rd, 4004 BCE

4. Isn't the masonic Bible supposed to be Albert Pike's Morals and Dogma? There is no "masonic Bible". The proper masonic term is "Volume of Sacred Law". Freemasonry having evolved in Christian, and at one time Catholic, nations, members were predominantly Christian and therefore a version of the Christian "Holy Bible" is utilized in most masonic lodges. The Authorized King James 1611 version is the most common, although few jurisdictions specify usage. If its membership is composed of men of different faiths, a lodge may choose to use one or a number of different books such as the Koran, Torah or Bhagavadgita (Song of the Lord). (See Section III Subsection 7.)

5. Didn't George Washington renounce Freemasonry? No. George Washington remained a member of the Craft from his initiation into the Lodge at Fredericksburg, Virginia No. 4 on November 4, 1752 until the day he died on December 14, 1799, when he then, at his widow's request, received a masonic funeral. George Washington's papers are available online at memory.loc.gov/ammem/gwhtml/gwhome.html This hoax got its start in 1837 with the publication of a tract by Joseph Ritner, Governor of Pennsylvania. Although easily debunked, it was reprinted by E. A. Cook & Co., Chicago, in 1877, shortly after Prof. Charles Albert Blanchard (1848-1925), a founder and first lecturer of the National Christian Association published a rewriting of the same story entitled Was Washington a Freemason? 1. Vindication of General Washington from the stigma of adherence to secret societies, Joseph Ritner (1780-1869). Communicated by request of the House of representatives, to that body, on the 8th of March, 1837, with the proceedings which took place on its reception. Harrisburg, Printed by T. Fenn, 1837. 26 p. 21 cm. LCCN: 09026879 2. Was Washington a Freemason? Charles A. Blanchard. n.p.: n.d. Typed Copy. SC-29 Wheaton College.

6. Doesn't the "Big Book of Conspiracies" explain all this? No. The compiler, Doeg Moench, DC Comics and Time Warner Entertainment Company have avoided actionable libel by including a carefully worded "Publisher's note", defining conspiracy theories as opinions, which may or may not be true, inferring relationships between facts, which may in fact have no relationship, and drawing conclusions without any other proof. Most of the fanciful claims made in this "comic book" are addressed in this FAQ. Errors in facts and specific claims regarding freemasons are detailed and refuted in the "Big Book page." It is unfortunate that the term conspiracy has been so debased that the real conspiracies, a real danger to a free and open society, so often go unreported or unremarked.

7. Didn't John F. Kennedy criticize Freemasonry? No. American President, John F. Kennedy, gave an address to a gathering of newspaper publishers on 27 April, 1961. The full text, available from the Kennedy Library in Massachusetts, shows that, in context, Kennedy was criticizing the American Central Intelligence Agency (CIA). This excerpt makes it clear that Kennedy's concern was government, not fraternities: The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it is in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my

words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know.

8. Doesn't the satanic design of Washington, DC's streetplan prove that there's a masonic conspiracy? No. It does not take much imagination to look at a map of Washington, DC and see the outline of a five-pointed star in the streets to the north of the White House. But the assumptions required to believe that this arbitrary geometric shape reveals a secret political or occult agenda have no foundation. One has to assume that the pentagram is a uniquely evil symbol, highly valued by freemasons who believe that its physical representation can have a real impact on the world and that freemasons are responsible for intentionally including it in Washington's street plan. None of these assumptions bear scrutiny. First, the pentagram is not an exclusively satanic symbol nor does it have any particular masonic significance. Second, Freemasonry, promoting rationalism, places no power in symbols themselves. It is not a part of Freemasonry to view the drawing of symbols, no matter how large, as an act of consolidating or controlling power. Third, there is no published information establishing the masonic membership of the men responsible for the street plan. Although Freemason George Washington commissioned Pierre Charles L'Enfant and approved the streetplan executed by Andrew Ellicott and Benjamin Bannecker, they were not masons. Drawing lines on a map of Washington, DC proves nothing other than the physical existence of streets and buildings. [RETURN TO INDEX]

9. Aren't the freemasons plotting to rebuild the Temple in Jerusalem? No. This is another story perpetuated by Lyndon LaRouche. In essence, the theory is that British Freemasonry, by design of members of the House of Windsor, and through the machinations of Quatuor Coronati Lodge No. 2076, is secretly plotting to gain control of the Temple Mount and rebuild the Temple. LaRouche's researchers have assembled a collection of facts and near-facts and linked them together with unproven opinions and assumptions. A refutation of the accusation is found at freemasonry.bcy.ca/anti-masonry/rebuild_temple.html.

10. Didn't Adolf Hitler praise Freemasonry? No. Adolph Hitler (1889/04/20 - 1945/04/30) is recorded in referring to his perception of Freemasonry as an example of how he wanted the Nazi party to develop, specifically with an hierarchical organization and initiation through symbolic rites. A full record of his actions and writings though, clearly demonstrate that he despised Freemasonry. For further information and quotes, view freemasonry.bcy.ca/anti-masonry/hitler.html.

11. But wasn't the Nazi party founded by the freemasons? No. A distinction must be drawn between the acts and beliefs of individual freemasons and Freemasonry as a group. While Freemasonry had nothing to do with the Nazi party and in fact was a major target for its hatred, there was one freemason—of a sort—in the party's early history. Rudolf Glandeck von Sebottendorff (born Adam Alfred Rudolph Glauer in 1875) and Hermann Pohl (founder of the short-lived magical fraternity, the German Order Walvater of the Holy Grail) established another magical fraternity in Munich, the Thule Gesellschaft, on August 17, 1918. Originally called the "Studiengruppe für germanisches Altertum" (Study Group for German Antiquity), and deriving its ideology from such occultists as Guido von List (1848-1919/05/17), Adolf Lanz, aka Lanz von Liebenfels (1874-1954) and Madam Blavatsky, the group was politically active and played a leading part in assisting the successful attack on Munich's Communist government on 30 April, 1919. Whether or not the occult affectations of the Thule were anything more than a cover for counter-revolutionary activism has not been determined. Regardless, the Thule amalgamated on 5 January, 1919 with the Committee of Independent Workers, renaming themselves the Deutsche Arbeiter-Partei, the German

Workers' Party. Adolf Hitler claimed he was the seventh member to join this group which changed its name to the National Socialist German Workers' Party in 1920. Sebottendorff is purported to have been initiated into an irregular body of the Rite of Memphis while he was in Turkey. From his own writings it is clear that his version of Freemasonry incorporated aspects of Islamic Sufi mysticism, alchemy, astrology and Rosicrucianism. In his autobiographical novel *Der Talisman des Rosenkreuzers* (The Rosicrucian Talisman), he makes a clear distinction between Turkish Freemasonry and regular Freemasonry: "It must be shown that Oriental Freemasonry still retains faithfully even today the ancient teachings of wisdom forgotten by modern Freemasonry, whose Constitution of 1717 was a departure from the true way." Sebottendorff's *Bevor Hitler kam* (1933)—banned by the Bavarian political police on 1 March, 1934—claimed precedence for the Thule Gesellschaft in the ranks of early influences on Hitler. This claim has been promoted by popular writers, most satisfied to seek corroboration in Hermann Rauschning's *Hitler Speaks* (1939) without noting that this book was anecdotal, unsubstantiated, and later discredited by scholarly research. With his book suppressed by the Nazis, Sebottendorff was arrested by the Gestapo in 1934, interned in a concentration camp and then expelled to Turkey, where he is believed to have committed suicide by drowning on 9 May, 1945. Both Sebottendorff's claims to masonic association and influence on Hitler are unproven and questionable. For further information and quotes, view freemasonry.bcy.ca/anti-masonry/sebottendorff_r.html. [RETURN TO INDEX]

12. What is the masonic testament? An invention by the highly imaginative authors Christopher Knight and Robert Lomas, compiled from excerpts of the many rituals devised in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries that—at one time or another—were worked in masonic lodges or by freemasons independently of their lodges or without Grand Lodge authority. These rituals came from a multitude of independent sources and were created for a multitude of reasons. Knight and Lomas have arbitrarily selected passages from these texts to compile what they refer to as a chronology or history. The Masonic Testament is a work of fiction included in their book *The Book of Hiram* (2003). Knight and Lomas' "The Masonic Testament" is a contemporary text having no historical validity. It is not accepted as having any masonic authority, nor is it endorsed by any masonic body. It is a work of fiction. It should also be stressed that the phrase, "Masonic Testament" does not refer to another misnomer, "the masonic Bible." There is no such thing as a Masonic Bible; the Volume of Sacred Lodge which is used in every regular masonic lodge is that book held sacred by the members of the lodge—generally in North America, the King James Authorized Version of the Christian Bible.

FEMA, the most powerful organization in the United States (4/11/2007)

Some people have referred to it as the "secret government" of the United States. It is not an elected body, it does not involve itself in public disclosures, and it even has a quasi-secret budget in the billions of dollars. This government organization has more power than the President of the United States or the Congress, it has the power to suspend laws, move entire populations, arrest and detain citizens without a warrant and hold them without trial, it can seize property, food supplies, transportation systems, and can suspend the Constitution.

Not only is it the most powerful entity in the United States, but it was not even created

under Constitutional law by the Congress. It was a product of a Presidential Executive Order. No, it is not the U.S. military nor the Central Intelligence Agency, they are subject to Congress. The organization is called FEMA, which stands for the Federal Emergency Management Agency. Originally conceived in the Richard Nixon Administration, it was refined by President Jimmy Carter and given teeth in the Ronald Reagan and George Bush Administrations.

FEMA had one original concept when it was created, to assure the survivability of the United States government in the event of a nuclear attack on this nation. It was also provided with the task of being a federal coordinating body during times of domestic disasters, such as earthquakes, floods and hurricanes. Its awesome powers grow under the tutelage of people like Lt. Col. Oliver North and General Richard Secord, the architects on the Iran-Contra scandal and the looting of America's savings and loan institutions. FEMA has even been given control of the State Defense Forces, a rag-tag, often considered neo-Nazi, civilian army that will substitute for the National Guard, if the Guard is called to duty overseas.

Though it may be the most powerful organization in the United States, few people know it even exists. But it has crept into our private lives. Even mortgage papers contain FEMA's name in small print if the property in question is near a flood plain. FEMA was deeply involved in the Los Angeles riots and the 1989 Loma Prieta earthquake in the San Francisco Bay Area. Some of the black helicopter traffic reported throughout the United States, but mainly in the West, California, Washington, Arizona, New Mexico, Texas and Colorado, are flown by FEMA personnel. FEMA has been given responsibility for many new disasters including urban forest fires, home heating emergencies, refugee situations, urban riots, and emergency planning for nuclear and toxic incidents. In the West, it works in conjunction with the Sixth Army.

FEMA was created in a series of Executive Orders. A Presidential Executive Order, whether Constitutional or not, becomes law simply by its publication in the Federal Registry. Congress is by-passed. Executive Order Number 12148 created the Federal Emergency Management Agency that is to interface with the Department of Defense for civil defense planning and funding. An "emergency czar" was appointed. FEMA has only spent about 6 percent of its budget on national emergencies, the bulk of their funding has been used for the construction of secret underground facilities to assure continuity of government in case of a major emergency, foreign or domestic. Executive Order Number 12656 appointed the National Security Council as the principal body that should consider emergency powers. This allows the government to increase domestic intelligence and surveillance of U.S. citizens and would restrict the freedom of movement within the United States and grant the government the right to isolate large groups of civilians. The National Guard could be federalized to seal all borders and take control of U.S. air space and all ports of entry.

Here are just a few Executive Orders associated with FEMA that would suspend the Constitution and the Bill of Rights. These Executive Orders have been on record for nearly 30 years and could be enacted by the stroke of a Presidential pen:

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 10990 allows the government to take over all modes of transportation and control of highways and seaports.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 10995 allows the government to seize and control the communication media.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 10997 allows the government to take over all electrical power, gas, petroleum, fuels and minerals.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 10998 allows the government to take over all food resources and farms.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 11000 allows the government to mobilize civilians into work brigades under government supervision.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 11001 allows the government to take over all health, education and welfare functions.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 11002 designates the Postmaster General to operate a national registration of all persons.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 11003 allows the government to take over all airports and aircraft, including commercial aircraft.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 11004 allows the Housing and Finance Authority to relocate communities, build new housing with public funds, designate areas to be abandoned, and establish new locations for populations.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 11005 allows the government to take over railroads, inland waterways and public storage facilities.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 11051 specifies the responsibility of the Office of Emergency Planning and gives authorization to put all Executive Orders into effect in times of increased international tensions and economic or financial crisis.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 11310 grants authority to the Department of Justice to enforce the plans set out in Executive Orders, to institute industrial support, to establish judicial and legislative liaison, to control all aliens, to operate penal and correctional institutions, and to advise and assist the President.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 11049 assigns emergency preparedness function to federal departments and agencies, consolidating 21 operative Executive Orders issued over a fifteen year period.

* EXECUTIVE ORDER 11921 allows the Federal Emergency Preparedness Agency to develop plans to establish control over the mechanisms of production and distribution, of energy sources, wages, salaries, credit and the flow of money in U.S. financial institution in any undefined national emergency. It also provides that when a state of emergency is declared by the President, Congress cannot review the action for six months.

The Federal Emergency Management Agency has broad powers in every aspect of the nation. General Frank Salzedo, chief of FEMA's Civil Security Division stated in a 1983 conference that he saw FEMA's role as a "new frontier in the protection of individual and governmental leaders from assassination, and of civil and military installations from sabotage and/or attack, as well as prevention of dissident groups from gaining access to U.S. opinion, or a global audience in times of crisis."

FEMA's powers were consolidated by President Carter to incorporate:

- * the National Security Act of 1947, which allows for the strategic relocation of industries, services, government and other essential economic activities, and to rationalize the requirements for manpower, resources and production facilities;
- * the 1950 Defense Production Act, which gives the President sweeping powers over all aspects of the economy;
- * the Act of August 29, 1916, which authorizes the Secretary of the Army, in time of war, to take possession of any transportation system for transporting troops, material, or any other purpose related to the emergency; and
- * the International Emergency Economic Powers Act, which enables the President to seize the property of a foreign country or national.

These powers were transferred to FEMA in a sweeping consolidation in 1979.

HURRICANE ANDREW FOCUSED ATTENTION ON FEMA FEMA's deceptive role really did not come to light with much of the public until Hurricane Andrew smashed into the U.S. mainland. As Russell R. Dynes, director of the Disaster Research Center of the University of Delaware, wrote in *The World and I*, "...The eye of the political storm hovered over the Federal Emergency Management Agency. FEMA became a convenient target for criticism." Because FEMA was accused of dropping the ball in Florida, the media and Congress commenced to study this agency. What came out of the critical look was that FEMA was spending 12 times more for "black operations" than for disaster relief. It spent \$1.3 billion building secret bunkers throughout the United States in anticipation of government disruption by foreign or domestic upheaval. Yet fewer than 20 members of Congress, only members with top security clearance, know of the \$1.3 billion expenditure by FEMA for non-natural disaster situations. These few Congressional leaders state that FEMA has a "black curtain" around its operations. FEMA has worked on National Security programs since 1979, and its predecessor, the Federal Emergency Preparedness Agency, has secretly spent millions of dollars before being merged into FEMA by President Carter in 1979.

FEMA has developed 300 sophisticated mobile units that are capable of sustaining themselves for a month. The vehicles are located in five areas of the United States. They have tremendous communication systems and each contains a generator that would provide power to 120 homes each, but have never been used for disaster relief.

FEMA's enormous powers can be triggered easily. In any form of domestic or foreign problem, perceived and not always actual, emergency powers can be enacted. The President of the United States now has broader powers to declare martial law, which activates FEMA's extraordinary powers. Martial law can be declared during time of increased tension overseas, economic problems within the United States, such as a depression, civil unrest, such as demonstrations or scenes like the Los Angeles riots, and in a drug crisis. These Presidential powers have increased with successive Crime Bills, particularly the 1991 and 1993 Crime Bills, which increase the power to suspend the rights guaranteed under the Constitution and to seize property of those suspected of being drug dealers, to individuals who participate in a public protest or demonstration. Under emergency plans already in existence, the power exists to suspend the Constitution and turn over the reins of government to FEMA and appointing military commanders to run state and local governments. FEMA then would have the right to order the detention of anyone whom there is reasonable ground to believe...will engage

in, or probably conspire with others to engage in acts of espionage or sabotage. The plan also authorized the establishment of concentration camps for detaining the accused, but no trial.

Three times since 1984, FEMA stood on the threshold of taking control of the nation. Once under President Reagan in 1984, and twice under President Bush in 1990 and 1992. But under those three scenarios, there was not a sufficient crisis to warrant risking martial law. Most experts on the subject of FEMA and Martial Law insisted that a crisis has to appear dangerous enough for the people of the United States before they would tolerate or accept complete government takeover. The typical crisis needed would be threat of imminent nuclear war, rioting in several U.S. cities simultaneously, a series of national disasters that affect widespread danger to the populous, massive terrorist attacks, a depression in which tens of millions are unemployed and without financial resources, or a major environmental disaster.

THREE TIMES FEMA STOOD BY READY FOR EMERGENCY In April 1984, President Reagan signed Presidential Directive Number 54 that allowed FEMA to engage in a secret national "readiness exercise" under the code name of REX 84. The exercise was to test FEMA's readiness to assume military authority in the event of a "State of Domestic National Emergency" concurrent with the launching of a direct United States military operation in Central America. The plan called for the deputation of U.S. military and National Guard units so that they could legally be used for domestic law enforcement. These units would be assigned to conduct sweeps and take into custody an estimated 400,000 undocumented Central American immigrants in the United States. The immigrants would be interned at 10 detention centers to be set up at military bases throughout the country.

REX 84 was so highly guarded that special metal security doors were placed on the fifth floor of the FEMA building in Washington, D.C. Even long-standing employees of the Civil Defense of the Federal Executive Department possessing the highest possible security clearances were not being allowed through the newly installed metal security doors. Only personnel wearing a special red Christian cross or crucifix lapel pin were allowed into the premises. Lt. Col. Ollie North was responsible for drawing up the emergency plan, which U.S. Attorney General William French Smith opposed vehemently. The plan called for the suspension of the Constitution, turning control of the government over to FEMA, appointment of military commanders to run state and local governments and the declaration of Martial Law. The Presidential Executive Orders to support such a plan were already in place. The plan also advocated the rounding up and transfer to "assembly centers or relocation camps" of a least 21 million American Negroes in the event of massive rioting or disorder, not unlike the rounding up of the Jews in Nazi Germany in the 1930s.

The second known time that FEMA stood by was in 1990 when Desert Storm was enacted. Prior to President Bush's invasion of Iraq, FEMA began to draft new legislation to increase its already formidable powers. One of the elements incorporated into the plan was to set up operations within any state or locality without the prior permission of local or state authorities. Such prior permission has always been required in the past. Much of the mechanism being set into place was in anticipation of the economic collapse of the Western World. The war with Iraq may have been conceived as a ploy to boost the bankrupt economy, but it only pushed the West into deeper recession.

The third scenario for FEMA came with the Los Angeles riots after the Rodney King brutality verdict. Had the rioting spread to other cities, FEMA would have been

empowered to step in. As it was, major rioting only occurred in the Los Angeles area, thus preventing a pretext for a FEMA response.

On July 5, 1987, the Miami Herald published reports on FEMA's new goals. The goal was to suspend the Constitution in the event of a national crisis, such as nuclear war, violent and widespread internal dissent, or national opposition to a U.S. military invasion abroad. Lt. Col. North was the architect. National Security Directive Number 52 issued in August 1982, pertains to the "Use of National Guard Troops to Quell Disturbances."

The crux of the problem is that FEMA has the power to turn the United States into a police state in time of a real crisis or a manufactured crisis. Lt. Col. North virtually established the apparatus for dictatorship. Only the criticism of the Attorney General prevented the plans from being adopted. But intelligence reports indicate that FEMA has a folder with 22 Executive Orders for the President to sign in case of an emergency. It is believed those Executive Orders contain the framework of North's concepts, delayed by criticism but never truly abandoned.

The crisis, as the government now see it, is civil unrest. For generations, the government was concerned with nuclear war, but the violent and disruptive demonstrations that surrounded the Vietnam War era prompted President Nixon to change the direction of emergency powers from war time to times of domestic unrest. Diana Reynolds, program director of the Edward R. Murrow Center, summed up the dangers of FEMA today and the public reaction to Martial Law in a drug crisis: "It was James Madison's worst nightmare that a righteous faction would someday be strong enough to sweep away the Constitutional restraints designed by the framers to prevent the tyranny of centralized power, excessive privilege, an arbitrary governmental authority over the individual. These restraints, the balancing and checking of powers among branches and layers of government, and the civil guarantees, would be the first casualties in a drug-induced national security state with Reagan's Civil Emergency Preparedness unleashed. Nevertheless, there would be those who would welcome NSC (National Security Council) into the drug fray, believing that increasing state police powers to emergency levels is the only way left to fight American's enemy within. In the short run, a national security state would probably be a relief to those whose personal security and quality of life has been diminished by drugs or drug related crime. And, as the general public watches the progression of institutional chaos and social decay, they too may be willing to pay the ultimate price, one drug free America for 200 years of democracy."

The first targets in any FEMA emergency would be Hispanics and Blacks, the FEMA orders call for them to be rounded up and detained. Tax protesters, demonstrators against government military intervention outside U.S. borders, and people who maintain weapons in their homes are also targets. Operation Trojan Horse is a program designed to learn the identity of potential opponents to martial law. The program lures potential protesters into public forums, conducted by a "hero" of the people who advocates survival training. The list of names gathered at such meetings and rallies are computerized and then targeted in case of an emergency.

The most shining example of America to the world has been its peaceful transition of government from one administration to another. Despite crises of great magnitude, the United States has maintained its freedom and liberty. This nation now stands on the threshold of rule by non-elected people asserting non-Constitutional powers. Even Congress cannot review a Martial Law action until six months after it has been declared. For the first time in American history, the reigns of government would not be

transferred from one elected element to another, but the Constitution, itself, can be suspended.

The scenarios established to trigger FEMA into action are generally found in the society today, economic collapse, civil unrest, drug problems, terrorist attacks, and protests against American intervention in a foreign country. All these premises exist, it could only be a matter of time in which one of these triggers the entire emergency necessary to bring FEMA into action, and then it may be too late, because under the FEMA plan, there is no contingency by which Constitutional power is restored.

By Harry V. Martin with research assistance from David Caul <http://educate-yourself.org/nwo/FEMAscretgovt1995.shtml>

Illuminati Confessions

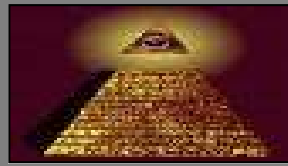
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 111-120

Wahhabism and the Occult Conspiracy

(4/17/2007)

Wahhabism and the Occult Conspiracy by David Livingstone

British Channel 4's Dispatches has produced a scathing documentary, called Undercover Mosque, about the negative influence of Saudi Arabia, through its promotion of Wahhabism, among the Muslim community of Britain. But the video is clear to point out that, "Wahhabism is opposed to the traditional tolerant beliefs of classical Islam". What the video does not cover, however, is that the spread of the Wahhabi interpretation of Islam is part of a larger Western agenda, involving the CIA, to denigrate Islam.

The Wahhabis insinuate themselves as legitimate members of the Muslim community, but Wahhabism was created by the British, in the eighteenth century, to undermine Islam. It has since been promoted by the state of Saudi Arabia, which was originally established by the British to achieve Western control of the world's primary oil resource. (author, "Globalists Created Wahhabi Terrorism")

In modern times, the Wahhabis have aligned themselves with a still more pernicious deviation from Islam, the Salafi. These name themselves accordingly because they claim to follow the earliest generations of the Muslims, known as the Salaf, and therefore, to be nearest to the purity of the original faith. Nothing could be further from the truth.

Salafism was the result of a policy, at the turn of the century, of the Oxford Movement, headed by Lord Palmerston, Benjamin Disraeli and Edward Bullwer-Lytton, to spread Scottish Rite Freemasonry in the Middle East (Robert Dreyfuss, Hostage to Khomeini). Lord Palmerston was a fellow member of the Palladian Rite, along with Albert Pike, who originally devised a plot for three world wars, culminating in a third against the Muslim world. Bulwer-Lytton was a leading occult figure, heading the English Rosicrucians, which evolved directly from the Shabbatean heresy, through the Asiatic Brethren.(author, Terrorism and the Illuminati, "The Salafi")

The agent of this strategy was a notorious impostor by the name of Jamal ud Din al Afghani, the Grand Master of the Freemasons of Egypt. According to K. Paul Johnson, it was Afghani, as head of the occult Hermetic Brotherhood of Luxor, or HB of L, who was responsible for teaching Helena Blavatsky her central doctrines (In Search of the Masters). Helena P. Blavatsky, the famous medium and mystic, was the godmother of the occult revival of the late nineteenth century. According to Manly P. Hall, a leading Masonic historian:

The Secret Doctrine and Isis Unveiled are Madame Blavatsky's gifts to humanity, and to those whose vision can pierce the menacing clouds of imminent disaster it is no exaggeration to affirm that these writings are the most vital literary contribution to the modern world. No more can they be compared with other books than can the light of the sun be compared with the lamp of the glowworm. The Secret Doctrine assumes the dignity of a scripture.

Numerous other leading occultists affiliated with Bullwer-Lytton's English Rosicrucians travelled to Egypt at the time, and on their return, established branches of the HB of L, out of which emerged the Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO), the most notorious member of which was Aleister Crowley.

The Nazis were the result of a merging of the O.T.O of Crowley and the Thule Gessellschaft of Germany. It is presumably for this reason that Hitler, when he wished to create an arm of German Intelligence in Egypt, contact a leading Salafi and Freemason, named Hasan al Banna. (Loftus, John. "Al Qaeda Terrorists Nazi Connection")

It was eventual head of the CIA, Allen Dulles, after WWII, who spearheaded the move to hire ex-Nazis to train the terrorists. This was part of the same plot that created the Stay-Behind or Gladio network, that were behind the "Strategy of Tension" that used the Red Brigade to destabilize Italy throughout the seventies.

In 1954, after it was discovered that the Muslim Brotherhood was responsible for an attack on his life, President Gamal Nasser of Egypt ordered a crackdown. Interrogations revealed that the Muslim Brotherhood functioned virtually as a German Intelligence unit. As well, as divulged by Miles Copeland, a former CIA operative specializing in the Middle East, in his autobiography, The Game Player:

Nor was that all. Sound beatings of the Moslem Brotherhood organizers who had been arrested revealed that the organization had been thoroughly penetrated, at the top, by the British, American, French and Soviet intelligence services, any one of which could either make active use of it or blow it up, whichever best suited its purposes. Important lesson: fanaticism is no insurance against corruption; indeed, the two are highly compatible. (p. 184.)

Fleeing members of the Muslim Brotherhood were then shuttled to the CIA's ally, Saudi Arabia. When John Loftus, a Justice Department official in the eighties, was permitted to peruse classified government documents, he discovered that the British Secret Service convinced American intelligence that the Arab Nazis of the Muslim Brotherhood would be indispensable as "freedom fighters" in preparation for the next major war, which was anticipated against the Soviet Union. There, according to Loftus, "they were given jobs as religion education instructors." ("The Muslim Brotherhood, Nazis and Al-Qaeda". Jewish Community News, October 4, 2004)

Among those transferred to Saudi Arabia by the CIA was Mohammed Qutb, brother of the executed head of the Brotherhood, Sayed Qutb, who then befriended Osama bin Laden, and recruited him into the organization.

The first important strategy which they served in, at the height of the Cold War, was as pawns in the US's strategy against the Soviet Union. The US sought to covertly undermine the USSR by dragging it into its own version of Vietnam in Afghanistan (Le Nouvel Observateur, interview with Zbigniew Brzezinski, 15-21 January 1998). The CIA accomplished this by beginning to fund members of the Muslim Brotherhood in

the country, following which the Soviets had no choice but to intervene. What ensued was a 20 year brutal struggle, after which, again through CIA support, the fanatical and Wahhabi indoctrinated Taliban were brought to power.

Being the largest covert operation in CIA history, it was all secretly financed through the Iran-Contra affair. The regime in Iran itself was also brought about through Western conspiring with members of the Muslim Brotherhood in that country, culminating in the establishment as ruler of British agent Ayatollah Khomeini. Arms were sold to Iran, traded with the right-wing Contras of Nicaragua for Cocaine, then brought to the Mena, Arkansas, under Clinton's supervision, before being distributed to LA street gangs, thus igniting the so-called Crack Epidemic of the eighties. Funds accumulated were then transmitted to Afghanistan, to fund the "Mujahideen", headed by Gulbuddin Hekmatyar, who was also responsible for the CIA's opium cultivation in that country (author, *Terrorism and the Illuminati*, "Guns, Drugs and Jihad").

The novelty of the ruse of the Wahhabis is that they do not present themselves as a sect of Islam, but merely as a group within the majority, known as Sunnis, committed to orthodoxy. In Western countries, as pointed out by Stephen Schwartz, in *The Two Faces of Islam*, the Muslim communities there are newly created, and do not have long-standing traditions of classical Islam. It is possible, therefore, for Saudi Arabia to move in and dominate the burgeoning communities. Through their immense oil wealth, they have financed the construction of mosques, printed the majority, if not all, of the Muslim literature in English, and have financially backed all the so-called "moderate" organizations which purportedly represent the interests of the Muslims.

The purpose of promoting Wahhabism is not merely to create the mindset of the terrorist, but to indoctrinate certain Muslims to become aberrations of human beings, exemplifying all that is despicable, including misogyny, ignorance, intolerance and bigotry, as the video painfully exposes. The intent is to create an egregious image of the Muslims, to secure their identity with the prevailing prejudices against them, in order to bring about a Clash of Civilizations, or the so-called War on Terror, in other words, the War on Islam.

This video will certainly inflame hatred among the bigoted right in America and elsewhere, who will surely claim "I told you so". But more importantly, the message provided in this video is a wake-up call for the Muslims, to recognize the vipers hiding their midsts who have hijacked their religion. It is high time for Muslims to return to the noble principles of their religion, and start acting like the examples the world is waiting to see.

Was Cagliostro a "charlatan"? (4/20/2007)



To send the injured undressed away, How great soe'er the offender, and the wrong'd Howe'er obscure, is wicked, weak and vile-- Degrades, defiles, and should dethrone a king.

--SMOLLETT THE mention of Cagliostro's name produces a two-fold effect. With the one party, a whole sequence of marvellous events emerges from the shadowy past; with others the modern progeny of a too realistic age, the name of Alexander, Count Cagliostro, provokes wonder, if not contempt. People are unable to understand that this "enchanter and magician" (read "Charlatan") could ever legitimately produce such an impression as he did on his contemporaries. This gives the key to the posthumous reputation of the Sicilian known as Joseph Balsamo, that reputation which made a believer in him, a brother Mason, say, that (like Prince Bismarck and some Theosophists) "Cagliostro might well be said to be the best abused and most hated man in Europe." Nevertheless, and notwithstanding the fashion of loading him with opprobrious names, none should forget that Schiller and Goethe were among his great admirers, and remained so to their deaths. Goethe while travelling in Sicily devoted much labour and time to collecting information about "Giuseppe Balsamo" in his supposed native land; and it was from these copious notes that the author of Faust wrote his play "The Great Kophta."

Why this wonderful man is receiving so little honour in England, is due to Carlyle. The most fearlessly truthful historian of his age--he, who abominated falsehood under whatever appearance--has stamped with the imprimatur of his honest and famous name, and thus sanctified the most iniquitous of historical injustices ever perpetrated by prejudice and bigotry. This owing to false reports which almost to the last emanated from a class he disliked no less than he hated untruth, namely the Jesuits, or--lie incarnate.

The very name of Giuseppe Balsamo, which, when rendered by cabalistic methods, means "He who was sent," or "The Given," also "Lord of the Sun," shows that such was not his real patronymic. As Kenneth R. H. Mackenzie, F.T.S., remarks, toward the end of the last century it became the fashion with certain theosophical professors of the time to transliterate into Oriental form every name provided by Occult Fraternities for disciples destined to work in the world. Whosoever then, may have been Cagliostro's parents, their name was not "Balsamo." So much is certain, at any rate. Moreover, as all know that in his youth he lived with, and was instructed by, a man named, as is supposed, Althotas, "a great Hermetic Eastern Sage" or in other words an Adept, it is not difficult to accept the tradition that it was the latter who gave him his symbolical name. But that which is known with still more certainty is the extreme esteem in which he was held by some of the most scientific and honoured men of his day. In France we

find Cagliostro--having before served as a confidential friend and assistant chemist in the laboratory of Pinto, the Grand Master of the Knights of Malta--becoming the friend and protégé of the Prince Cardinal de Rohan. A high born Sicilian Prince honoured him with his support and friendship, as did many other noblemen. "Is it possible, then," pertinently asks Mackenzie, "that a man of such engaging manners could have been the lying impostor his enemies endeavoured to prove him?"

The chief cause of his life-troubles was his marriage with Lorenza Feliciani, a tool of the Jesuits; and two minor causes his extreme good nature, and the blind confidence he placed in his friends--some of whom became traitors and his bitterest enemies. Neither of the crimes of which he is unjustly accused could lead to the destruction of his honour and posthumous reputation; but all was due to his weakness for an unworthy woman, and the possession of certain secrets of nature, which he would not divulge to the Church. Being a native of Sicily, Cagliostro was naturally born in a family of Roman Catholics, no matter what their name, and was brought up by monks of the "Good Brotherhood of Castiglione," as his biographers tell us; thus, for the sake of dear life he had to outwardly profess belief in and respect for a Church, whose traditional policy has ever been, "he who is not with us is against us," and forthwith to crush the enemy in the bud. And yet, just for this, is Cagliostro even to-day accused of having served the Jesuits as their spy; and this by Masons who ought to be the last to bring such a charge against a learned Brother who was persecuted by the Vatican even more as a Mason than as an Occultist. Had it been so, would these same Jesuits even to this day vilify his name? Had he served them, would he not have proved himself useful to their ends, as a man of such undeniable intellectual gifts could not have blundered or disregarded the orders of those whom he served. But instead of this, what do we see? Cagliostro charged with being the most cunning and successful impostor and charlatan of his age; accused of belonging to the Jesuit Chapter of Clermont in France; of appearing (as a proof of his affiliation to the Jesuits) in clerical dress at Rome. Yet, this "cunning impostor" is tried and condemned--by the exertions of those same Jesuits--to an ignominious death, which was changed only subsequently to life-long imprisonment, owing to a mysterious interference or influence brought to bear on the Pope!

Would it not be more charitable and consistent with truth to say that it was his connection with Eastern Occult Science, his knowledge of many secrets--deadly to the Church of Rome--that brought upon Cagliostro first the persecution of the Jesuits, and finally the rigour of the Church? It was his own honesty, which' blinded him to the defects of those whom he cared for, and led him to trust two such rascals as the Marquis Agliato and Ottavio Nicastro, that is at the bottom of all the accusations of fraud and imposture now lavished upon him. And it is the sins of these two worthies--subsequently executed for gigantic swindles and murder--which are now made to fall on Cagliostro. Nevertheless it is known that he and his wife (in 1770) were both left destitute by the flight of Agliato with all their funds, so that they had to beg their way through Piedmont and Geneva. Kenneth Mackenzie has well proven that Cagliostro had never mixed himself up with political intrigue--the very soul of the activities of the Jesuits. "He was most certainly unknown in that capacity to those who have jealously guarded the preparatory archives of the Revolution, and his appearance as an advocate of revolutionary principles has no basis in fact." He was simply an Occultist and a Mason, and as such he was allowed to suffer at the hands of those who, adding insult to injury, first tried to kill him by life-long imprisonment and then spread the rumour that he had been their ignoble agent. This cunning device was in its infernal craft well worthy of its primal originators.

There are many landmarks in Cagliostro's biographies to show that he taught the Eastern doctrine of the "principles" in man, of "God" dwelling in man--as a potentiality

in actu (the "Higher Self")--and in every living thing and even atom--as a potentiality in posse, and that he served the Masters of a Fraternity he would not name because on account of his pledge he could not. His letter to the new mystical but rather motley Brotherhood the (Lodge of) Philalethes, is a proof in point. The Philalethes, as all Masons know, was a rite founded in Paris in 1773 in the Loge des Amis Réunis, based on the principles of Martinism,¹ and whose members made a special study of the Occult Sciences. The Mother Lodge was a philosophical and theosophical Lodge, and therefore Cagliostro was right in desiring to purify its progeny, the Lodge of Philalethes. This is what the Royal Masonic Cyclopædia says on the subject:

On the 15 February 1785 the Lodge of Philalethes in solemn Section, with Lavalette de Langes, royal treasurer; Tassin, the banker; and Tassin, an officer in the royal service; opened a Fraternal Convention, at Paris . . . Princes (Russian, Austrian, and others), fathers of the Church, councillors, knights, financiers, barristers, barons, Theosophists, canons, colonels, professors of Magic, engineers, literary men, doctors, merchants, postmasters, dukes, ambassadors, surgeons, teachers of languages, receivers-general, and notably two London names--Boosie, a merchant, and Brooks of London--compose this Convention, to whom may be added M. le Count de Cagliostro, and Mesmer "the inventor" as Thory describes him (Acta Latomorum, vol. ii. p. 95), "of the doctrine of magnetism!" Surely such an able set of men to set the world to rights, as France never saw before or since!

The grievance of the Lodge was that Cagliostro, who had first promised to take charge of it, withdrew his offers, as the "Convention would not adopt the Constitutions of the Egyptian Rite, nor would the Philalethes consent to have its archives consigned to the flames, which were his conditions sine qua non. It is strange that his answer to that Lodge should be regarded by Brother R. H. Mackenzie and other Masons as emanating "from a Jesuit source." The very style is Oriental, and no European Mason--least of all a Jesuit--would write in such a manner. This is how the answer runs:

. . . The unknown grand Master of true Masonry has cast his eyes upon the Philaletheans. . . . Touched by the sincere avowal of their desires, he deigns to extend his hand over them, and consents to give a ray of light into the darkness of their temple. It is the wish of the Unknown Great Master, to prove to them the existence of one God--the basis of their faith; the original dignity of man; his powers and destiny. . . . It is by deeds and facts, by the testimony of the senses, that they will know GOD, MAN and the intermediary spiritual beings (principles) existing between them; of which true Masonry gives the symbols and indicates the real road. Let then, the Philalethes embrace the doctrines of this real Masonry, submit to the rules of its supreme chief, and adopt its constitutions. But above all let the Sanctuary be purified, let the Philalethes know that light can only descend into the Temple of Faith (based on knowledge), not into that of Scepticism. Let them devote to the flames that vain accumulation of their archives; for it is only on the ruins of the Tower of Confusion that the Temple of Truth can be erected.

In the Occult phraseology of certain Occultists "Father, Son and Angels" stood for the compound symbol of physical, and astro-Spiritual MAN.² John G. Gichtel (end of XVIIth cent.), the ardent lover of Boehme, the Seer of whom St. Martin relates that he was married "to the heavenly Sophia," the Divine Wisdom--made use of this term. Therefore, it is easy to see what Cagliostro meant by proving to the Philalethes on the testimony of their "senses," "God, man and the intermediary Spiritual beings," that exist between God (Atma), and Man (the Ego). Nor is it more difficult to understand his true meaning when he reproaches the Brethren in his parting letter which says: "We have offered you the truth; you have disdained it. We have offered it for the sake of itself,

and you have refused it in consequence of a love forms. . . Can you elevate yourselves to (your) God and the knowledge of yourselves by the assistance of a Secretary and a Convocation?" etc.³

Many are the absurd and entirely contradictory statements about Joseph Balsamo, Count de Cagliostro, so-called, several of which were incorporated by Alexander Dumas in his *Mémoires d'un Médecin*, with those prolific variations of truth and fact which so characterize Dumas père's romances. But though the world is in possession of a most miscellaneous and varied mass of information concerning that remarkable and unfortunate man during most of his life, yet of the last ten years and of his death, nothing certain is known, save only the legend that he died in the prison of the Inquisition. True, some fragments published recently by the Italian savant, Giovanni Sforza, from the private correspondence of Lorenzo Prospero Bottini, the Roman ambassador of the Republic of Lucca at the end of the last century, have somewhat filled this wide gap. This correspondence with Pietro Calandrini, the Great Chancellor of the said Republic, begins from 1784, but the really interesting information commences only in 1789, in a letter dated June 6, of that year, and even then we do not learn much.

It speaks of the "celebrated Count di Cagliostro, who has recently arrived with his wife from Trent via Turin to Rome. People say he is a native of Sicily and extremely wealthy, but no one knows whence that wealth. He has a letter of introduction from the Bishop of Trent to Albani. . . . So far his daily walk in life as well as his private and public status are above reproach. Many are those seeking an interview with him, to hear from his own lips the corroboration of what is being said of him." From another letter we learn that Rome had proven an ungrateful soil for Cagliostro. He had the intention of settling at Naples, but the plan could not be realised. The Vatican authorities who had hitherto left the Count undisturbed, suddenly laid their heavy hand upon him. In a letter dated 2 January, 1790, just a year after Cagliostro's arrival, it is stated that: "last Sunday secret and extraordinary debates in council took place at the Vatican." It (the council) consisted of the State Secretary and Antonelli, Pillotta and Campanelli, Monsignor Figgerenti performing the duty of Secretary. The object of that Secret Council remains unknown, but public rumour asserts that it was called forth owing to the sudden arrest on the night between Saturday and Sunday, of the Count di Cagliostro, his wife, and a Capuchin, Fra Giuseppe Maurijio. The Count is incarcerated in Fort St. Angelo, the Countess in the Convent of St. Apollonia, and the monk in the prison of Araceli. That monk, who calls himself "Father Swizzero," is regarded as a confederate of the famous magician. In the number of the crimes he is accused of is included that of the circulation of a book by an unknown author, condemned to public burning and entitled, "The Three Sisters." The object of this work is "to pulverize certain three high-born individuals."

The real meaning of this most extraordinary misinterpretation is easy to guess. It was a work on Alchemy; the "three sisters" standing symbolically for the three "Principles" in their duplex symbolism. On the plane of occult chemistry they "pulverize" the triple ingredient used in the process of the transmutation of metals; on the plane of Spirituality they reduce to a state of pulverization the three "lower" personal "principles" in man, an explanation that every Theosophist is bound to understand.

The trial of Cagliostro lasted for a long time. In a letter of March the 17th, Bottini writes to his Lucca correspondent that the famous "wizard" has finally appeared before the Holy Inquisition. The real cause of the slowness of the proceedings was that the Inquisition, with all its dexterity at fabricating proofs could find no weighty evidence to prove the guilt of Cagliostro. Nevertheless, on April the 7th, 1791, he was condemned to death. He was accused of various and many crimes, the chiefest of which were his being

a Mason and an "Illuminate," an "Enchanter" occupied with unlawful studies; he was also accused of deriding the holy Faith, of doing harm to society, of possessing himself by means unknown of large sums of money, and of inciting others, sex, age and social standing notwithstanding, to do the same. In short, we find the unfortunate Occultist condemned to an ignominious death for deeds committed, the like of which are daily and publicly committed now-a-days, by more than one Grand Master of the Masons, as also by hundreds of thousands of Kabbalists and Masons, mystically inclined. After this verdict the "arch heretic's" documents, diplomas from foreign Courts and Societies, Masonic regalias and family relics were solemnly burned by the public hangmen in the Piazza della Minerva, before enormous crowds of people. First his books and instruments were consumed. Among these was the MS. on the Maçonnerie Egyptienne which thus can no longer serve as a witness in favour of the reviled man. And now the condemned Occultist had to be passed over to the hands of the civil Tribunal, when a mysterious event happened.

A stranger, never seen by any one before or after in the Vatican appeared and demanded a private audience of the Pope, sending him by the Cardinal Secretary a word instead of a name. He was immediately received, but only stopped with the Pope for a few minutes. No sooner was he gone than his Holiness gave orders to commute the death sentence of the Count to that of imprisonment for life, in the fortress called the Castle of St. Leo, and that the whole transaction should be conducted in great secrecy. The monk Swizzero was condemned to ten years' imprisonment; and the Countess Cagliostro was set at liberty, but only to be confined on a new charge of heresy in a convent.

But what was the Castle of St. Leo? It now stands on the frontiers of Tuscany and was then in the Papal States, in the Duchy of Urbino. It is built on the top of an enormous rock, almost perpendicular on all sides; to get into the "Castle" in those days, one had to enter a kind of open basket which was hoisted up by ropes and pulleys. As to the criminal, he was placed in a special box, after which the jailors pulled him up "with the rapidity of the wind." On April 23rd, 1792, Giuseppe Balsamo--if so we must call him--ascended heavenward in the criminal's box, incarcerated in that living tomb for life. Giuseppe Balsamo is mentioned for the last time in the Bottini correspondence in a letter dated March 10th, 1792. The ambassador speaks of a marvel produced by Cagliostro in his prison during his leisure hours. A long rusty nail taken by the prisoner out of the floor was transformed by him without the help of any instrument into a sharp triangular stiletto, as smooth, brilliant and sharp as if it were made of the finest steel. It was recognized for an old nail only by its head, left by the prisoner to serve as a handle. The State Secretary gave orders to have it taken away from Cagliostro, and brought to Rome, and to double the watch over him.

And now comes the last kick of the jackass at the dying or dead lion. Luiggi Angiolini, a Tuscan diplomat, writes as follows: "At last, that same Cagliostro, who made so many believe that he had been a contemporary of Julius Cæsar, who reached such fame and so many friends, died from apoplexy, August 26, 1795. Semironi had him buried in a wood-barn below, whence peasants used to pilfer constantly the crown property. The crafty chaplain reckoned very justly that the man who had inspired the world with such superstitious fear while living, would inspire people with the same feelings after his death, and thus keep the thieves at bay"

But yet--a query! Was Cagliostro dead and buried indeed in 1792, at St. Leo? And if so, why should the custodians at the Castle of St. Angelo, of Rome show innocent tourists the little square hole in which Cagliostro is said to have been confined and "died"? Why such uncertainty or--imposition, and such disagreement in the legend? Then there are Masons who to this day tell strange stories in Italy. Some say that Cagliostro escaped in

an unaccountable way from his aerial prison, and thus forced his jailors to spread the news of his death and burial. Others maintain that he not only escaped, but, thanks to the Elixir of Life, still lives on, though over twice three score and ten years old!

"Why," asks Bottini, "if he really possessed the powers claimed, has he not indeed vanished from his jailors, and thus escaped the degrading punishment altogether?"

We have heard of another prisoner, greater in every respect than Cagliostro ever claimed to be. Of that prisoner too, it was said in mocking tones, "He saved others; himself he cannot save. . . . let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe. . . ."

How long shall charitable people build the biographies of living and ruin the reputations of the dead, with such incomparable unconcern, by means of idle and often entirely false gossip of people, and these generally the slaves of prejudice!

So long, we are forced to think, as they remain ignorant the Law of Karma and its iron justice.

H. P. B Lucifer, January, 1890

Check out Head of NY Rotary Club... (4/20/2007)

Check Out Head of NY Rotary Club And You May Get To The Bottom Of Who Caused 9/11

Connections go deep to the White House and Vatican, according to Illuminati insiders. Further, high level P2 Masons knew about 9/11 before it happened.

By Greg Szymanski

Leo Zagami, a former high level Mason and member of the Illuminati, said the head of the Monte Carlo P2 Lodge and the head of the New York Rotary Club, Georgio Hugo Balestrieri, told him in private conversations they had prior knowledge of 9/11.

The conversations, according to Zagami, took place in Europe before 9/11, adding that he had personal information many high level Masons overseas also had prior knowledge of 9/11, including former P2 head and personal friend of former President Reagan, Licio Gelli.

Zagami said these European connections lead directly to the Vatican and especially the Jesuit Gen., Fr. Peter Hans Kolvenbach, who were instrumental in hatching and carrying out the 9/11 tragedy.

Further, he added these connections will lead to high-level U.S. and Vatican officials like President Bush, Vice President Cheney, Cardinal Egan and former New York Mayor Giuliani, all who had prior knowledge and were instrumental in causing 9/11.

Besides Zagami, a high level insider has been feeding information to the Arctic Beacon about Balestrieri's connection to 9/11 and other Illuminati wrongdoings as well as his Vatican and U.S. connections, saying "you are at the tip of an iceberg that is 10 kilometers below the surface."

The source added Balestrieri is a lower level Illuminati minion and thug who has at least two higher levels working above him and directing his activities, which now include his position as head of the New York Rotary Club as well as business holdings in U.S. airport security.

In a previous Arctic Beacon article, the source provided inside information about Balestrieri's New World Order connections to the Vatican, U.S. officials and P2 members abroad. The source now adds more information, referring to Balestrieri as B:

B is a low level Ninja who gets his orders from a couple of layers high above him.

The day of 911 he was conveniently not at his office but at a Rotary meeting at the UN.

B is currently being investigated by a couple of European (UK, France, Germany, Switzerland, Austria etc.) services and the Russians. Due to his old connections to Russia it is suspected that he is instrumental in helping to facilitate the Russian 'informal' sector in the Republic of San Marino. San Marino is a totally independent country, and a landlocked territory right near Rimini/Italy - Adriatic Sea - . San Marino is not an EU member but is allowed to use the EURO. The Russian mobsters try to anchor into San Marino with gambling operations. This is a nightmare for the Italian government since they could not touch them there. The middle of the Adriatic Sea are international waters. The mobsters are meeting out there with their interlocutors from the mainland and it is very easy for them to slip in and out.

Since the Ugolini Foundation is registered in San Marino and its president Boccardelli has diplomatic status, B is believed to try to use this structure as a Trojan donkey for his hidden agenda to facilitate the Russians so they can establish casino there to launder their money and to run drugs via the Kosovo/Albania through San Marino into the EU. It is a fact that Boccardelli is absolutely clueless with respect to B really is and what is agenda is. (see details below).

B seems also to use the humanitarian container 'relieve' shipments to wherever, to ship whatever else is shipped in those containers to those countries. After all, he has been doing this in the past.

B's Turkish activities with Kaan Soyak are also being investigated. Kaan Soyak is also an US 'asset' being told what to do by his higher ups.

B was at one time involved in business that related to Barsani in the Kurdish part of Iraq but it is believed that he was squeezed out there due to his utter incompetence.

Umiliato il Gran Maestro Gustavo Raffi
(4/23/2007)



Clamorosa sconfitta alla Gran Loggia di Rimini del Gran Maestro del Grande Oriente d'Italia Gustavo Raffi. Nell'amena località balneare, più consona alle riunioni goliardiche che a ospitare l'assise della più importante obbedienza massonica italiana, il GM Raffi ha subito una sconfitta umiliante da parte dei maestri venerabili che, accorsi da ogni parte d'Italia, hanno rifiutato le modifiche alla costituzione che avrebbero permesso al Raffi di consolidare il suo potere da satrapo medioorientale e proporsi quale gran maestro a vita. Il Raffi colto da un eccesso di ira ha anche abbandonato i lavori rituali sotto gli occhi sconcertati dei venerabili che venivano tacciati di "imbecilli, non hanno capito niente, io sono l'unico in grado di fare il bene della massoneria; dopo di me c'è il nulla".

Inside the Coven... (4/20/2007)



Little do young Rock and Rollers know they are deceived by an unseen host of agents of the Devil. The Bible warns it will be demons, using people as their instruments, that will lead others into rejecting the True Christ. "For they are the spirits of DEVILS, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty." Revelation 16:14. There is absolutely nothing romantic about Satan. He will give some power to work miracles, but this is his way of deceiving. Just as God uses man to lead others to Him, so does Satan. However, unlike God, once Satan has used a person for his own purposes, Satan will cast away all whom he has used to deceive others, like a man casts away his trash into the trash can. So to help a Bible student avoid falling into any of Satan's traps, one can learn from the Scriptures and from those whom Satan has already used, how not to

become another one of his victims. To start, we need to study again the first deception at the Garden of Eden. As we stated before, the Devil uses camouflages to keep his worship hidden. The Sun and Nimrod were only a front used by Lucifer to get multitudes to bow before him. However, the first camouflage he used to deceive Adam and Eve was the serpent. The very thing Satan used to deceive Adam and Eve became eventually one of the most sacred symbols of Sun worship! Instead of the serpent as being a symbol of Satan and deception, as the Bible instructs, the serpent became a symbol of the "Great Benefactor and Healer" of mankind. The serpent was worshipped as the "God of Healing" and "Life-Restorer." "YE SHALL NOT SURELY DIE," Genesis 3:3, was Lucifer's first lie to our first parents. The serpent, the god of healing, was generally represented in the pagan arts entwined on a stick, staff or a stock of a tree. Here we find the origin of the strange symbol that the American Medical Association (AMA) uses today. This medical insignia was originally the symbol of the Egyptian god Hermes, who we will see in a moment was Nimrod's father, Cush. And it's here we find the origin of the word hermetic. This ancient word found in classical literature actually derived from the ancient Egyptian god of medicine. This name is actually Chaldean and the Greeks and Egyptians adopted this god from the Babylonians. The very word hermetic means the hidden knowledge of magic, occult sciences, etc. Not only was the serpent worshipped by the ignorant pagans as "The Great Benefactor" for mankind, the serpent ironically enough was worshipped also as "The Great Enlightener." What did Satan say to Adam and Eve besides, "Ye shall not surely die?" In Genesis 3:5 we read: "FOR GOD DOTH KNOW THAT IN THE DAY YE EAT THEREOF THEN YOUR EYES SHALL BE OPENED, AND YE SHALL BE AS GODS, KNOWING GOOD AND EVIL."

In *The Two Babylons*, by Hislop, p. 227, we read the following: "Along with the sun, as the great fire-god, and, in due time, identified with him, was the serpent worshipped. In the mythology of the primitive world, says Owen, 'the serpent is universally the symbol of the sun. In Egypt, one of the commonest symbols of the sun, or sun god, is a disc with a serpent around it. The original reason of that identification seems just to have been that, as the sun was the great enlightener of the physical world, so the serpent was held to have been the great enlightener of the spiritual, by giving mankind the 'Knowledge of Good and Evil.''" The ancient Mayans of the Yucatan in Mexico worshipped the serpent god under the name of Can. Can means "serpent" in the Mayan language, as Can or A-Can was the ancient Sumerian and ancient Scottish word for serpent. Here we find the origin of our word canny, shrewd or serpent-like. The Babylonians worshipped Can the serpent and Vul, the god of fire. The Romans simply combined the two words into "Vulcan," the Roman god of fire from which also comes our word "volcano". This seems to be how the Mayans and Mexicans named their gods. They too combined two words to describe their serpent god. "Kulkul" means "beautiful bird," and "Can," serpent. Hence, "Kulkulcan," which means "Bird Serpent" in the Mayan language. This is the exact same meaning for Quetzalcoatl, the Mexican pagan messiah in central Mexico. Interestingly enough, the cosmic symbol for Quetzalcoatl was a feathered serpent! Here is another interesting observation. The origin of the word "Vatican" also derived from two words. The Latin word "vatic" or "vatis" means "prophet or soothsayer". The combined word, "Vatican," appears to mean "divination by the serpent"! (the roots of all evil)The symbol for Astrology is often shown in pagan arts (alchemy) as a serpent in a circular position with his tail in his mouth. This represented eternal life. There is the strong evidence from Scripture that the serpent originally had wings and flew, instead of having legs as the evolutionists say. The Scriptures reveal it was a curse for the serpent to travel on his belly as he does now. "And the Lord God said unto the serpent, because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field: upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life." Genesis 3:14. Hence, that feathered

serpent that has been displayed in pagan arts and worshipped as the god of healing, is none other but "that Old Serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world." Revelation 12:9. While Satan changed the image of the serpent into something to be adored and worshipped, the goat, from antiquity, symbolized the Devil. The goat, known for its agility, stubborn character and having its own way, is what Astrologers say people are who are born under the sign of Capricorn, the He-Goat. Witches in the Middle Ages were widely reputed to worship the Devil in the form of a goat. During the Middle Ages there was a widespread witch panic that produced witch hunts and witch trials. Witches were often charged with poisonings and other injuries as well as murder. The charge of murder might have been derived from making a wax image of a hated person and consuming it over a slow fire or sticking it with pins. African witchdoctors, Haitian experts in Voo-Doo, and American Indian medicine men indulged in this Satanic Black Art. The Middle Ages witch trials record how multitudes of witches confessed, under torture, that they held local meetings called covens to adore their master, make plans to execute the diabolic will, and partake in bestial rites. In southern Europe the site where the witches met was called a synagogue; in Germany it was called a blocksberg. These meetings usually took place at midnight. It was brought out during the trials that witches claimed they came to their meetings by being carried by the Devil: others were able to fly by anointing themselves with oils from the bodies of murdered infants; still others rode broomsticks, or a cow or a goat. At the rendezvous Satan appeared as a black animal, often a goat, or as a man with cloven feet [8]. There are many different sects in modern witchcraft today; however, modern day witches do not believe that the Devil exists. They are not Satanist old women with long black hair and a wart on their nose. A Christian will be shocked to know that ancient Witchcraft has been revived and modernized among the young people today. And, it is the religion of some of those who control the wealth of the world! Their covens (churches) are today Federally recognized tax exempt churches, and enjoy the same rights under the protection of the law as do the Christians. And, believe it or not, there are millions of both male and female witches in the United States alone. Witchcraft is the biggest rival religion of Christianity in England and America. It is interesting enough, however, that these modern witches exalt the horn gods and the pagan goddesses such as the Egyptian pagan trinity Osiris, Isis, Horus, which originated in the worship of Nimrod (the Sun), his wife Semiramis (the moon), and Tammuz (the Morning Star). Like their pagan brethren, modern day witches are ignorant to the fact that these gods do not exist. Even though they claim the Devil does not exist, they too are in reality bowing their knee before him. They exalt the gods Satan hid behind to deceive the ancient nations. Pan or Bacchus is another god the witches exalt and worship. It depends on what coven they belong to. Anyway, how was this ancient pagan god displayed in pagan art? He had a man's head with horns and cloven feet! The god Pan, symbol of the Universe and the Sun, was the Bacchus of the Phoenicians.

Now witchcraft, as stated before, has been modernized. Modern day witches who worship the gods of cosmic forces claim now to work magic and cast spells for the general good of the community (lies keep these illuminati slaves still going..). This kind of witchcraft is called white magic (but there is no white magic especially in Wiccan circles traditionay close to the satanist). Those who practice casting spells that injure people practice what is known as Black Magic if we want to describe it in a simple way. However, most of these modern day witches manipulated by their illuminati Grand Masters obviously claim to be good witches, and unlike medieval witchcraft that made an image out of wax to stick pins in it so the person the wax image looked like would die, these modern day witches claim now that this wax image is used to heal people. This revised and modern form of witchcraft is called today Wicca, which is the feminine form of an Old English word, "Wicce," meaning -- "Witch". The main feature of Wicca is, however, nature worship. Just as the ancient Baal worshippers in Babylonia

believed it was the cosmic Star gods that were responsible for pouring out the rain from Heaven and caused fertility among the plants and mankind, so do these ignorant people in these modern witch covens teach their little ones these things. The word Baal, so often seen throughout the Old Testament, was used to describe a god. The word means "Lord" or "Master" and in the Bible it was the name for the Sun-god. Now, kings of pagan nations often were considered the incarnation of the Sun-god, and to identify with the Sun-god the kings would adopt the name of his god as Jezebel's father did in 1 Kings 16:31. His name was "Ethbaal" which means "with Baal" or "Baal's man". Just as ancient Sun-kings pretended to be the ancient incarnation of the Sun-god, so does modern witchcraft teach that the High Priest is the personification of the horned god Pan, or Osiris. And, the High Priestess of these covens, like ancient Sun worship, is the personification of Isis, Diana, or one of the other names this pagan goddess has throughout the world. Baal worship was basically a fertility cult that taught its followers that the Sun-god and Moon-goddess controlled the seasons, brought fertility, etc. Here we find the origin of the beliefs of Wicca. Witches, ancient and modern, take off their clothes during their meetings as a symbol of freedom, and so the power they say they receive from their gods can freely flow from their bodies. A circle is drawn to contain and concentrate the power the witches claim to receive through lewd dancing and chanting. On nights of the full moon and other festivals, the High Priest of witchcraft performs a ritual known as "Drawing Down the Moon." This is taught to new members to explain how the High Priestess becomes the incarnation of the Moongoddess. Witches believe that the build-up of power is achieved much more readily when the participants are naked, and when a certain sexual tension is present. When these witches reach the power they want charged in their atmosphere, they begin to cast their spells. They claim the spells should always be for the good; an evil spell, they say, rebounds threefold upon the head of its creator. After their spells are cast, the witches settle down to a ceremony that is similar to the holy communion held for the Egyptian god Osiris. However, instead of a round disk wafer that was an Egyptian symbol of the sun, some modern day witches make cakes in the shape of a five pointed star called the Pentagram. This to the occultist is one of the most powerful weapons in magic. The Pentagram symbolism is based on that of the number five which according to Astrology, stands for the living world of nature, such as Air, Fire, Water, Earth, and the Spirit of their god and pagan goddess who used the elements, according to witchcraft, to create the Universe. The number five in Astrology also represents the four directions and the center, for the five senses (smell, taste, sight, touch and hearing). Witchcraft, like all forms of Spiritualism, teaches man is a microcosm (miniature universe); man is the ruler of nature, and as the miniature image, the potential master of all things. So, the Pentagram (five pointed star) with one of its points projecting upwards is imagined in Witchcraft as a man's body with arms and legs extended, and is a symbol of the dominance of the divine spirit. It is used as a magical weapon for invoking good influences and keeps the evil spirits at bay, say those who practice white magic. Many of our youth reject the religion of the Bible or the Holy Qu'ran, and now worship the created things instead of the Creator through this new modern form of Witchcraft because Witchcraft today is attractive and has taken on a brighter look. Instead of the satanic evil looking people of the Middle Ages, the witches of today have been transformed by their illuminati Masters in the past century in so called good people, who fight against the evil forces of this world, such as "Wonder Woman," with her sign of white magic (the Pentagram) displayed on her forehead. But to distinguish the bad witches from the good witches, say the occultists, a reversed Pentagram with two points upward is a symbol of Black Magic, and of those who do worship the Devil. The two points of the star pointed upwards suggests the horns of the Devil symbolized as a goat attacking the Heavens with his horns. This five pointed star which has two points upward was, and is today, worn as an amulet by open Devil worshippers, and by many modern day magicians and wizards. Originally this evil sign was worn to show Satan

that they had chosen him as their leader. Is this not chilling and frightening to know that multitudes of women of high fashion may not be aware that when they wear that little gold chain around their neck, with this five pointed star with two points upward, they are showing they have chosen the Devil's side, and seek his protection? Is it not chilling to know that they who call themselves Freemasons, and the ladies who call themselves "The Order of the Eastern Star" display this evil sign in their lodges?

There are many sects of modern witchcraft today, and many variations found in their rituals. In some covens the cakes they use in their communion are made into the shape of a crescent, which is the symbol of the Moon-goddess. These cakes, by the way, are made of salt, honey, wine, meal, oil and, in some covens, blood and male semen. They are eaten in honour of the Egyptian god Horus or whatever god the coven exalts. In ancient witchcraft the cakes were round with a cross drawn on them that represented the first letter of the name of the ancient dead and risen pagan messiah "Tammuz," who was the incarnation of the Sun-god and the son of the Moon-goddess (the Queen of Heaven). Even the Israelites, when they turned from the worship of our Creator made these same cakes that honoured the pagan queen of Heaven and her god-child Tammuz. In Jeremiah 7:18 our Lord condemned this ancient ritual in the worship of these cosmic gods. "The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger." Today, the Roman Catholic Church dedicates these same cakes to the Virgin Mary whom they ironically call the Queen of Heaven. These cakes are called by Roman Catholic "Hot Cross Buns". The name of this pagan goddess the Israelites worshipped and dedicated these cakes to is found in Judges 2:13. Her name to the Israelites was Ashtaroth. To the early Romans her name was Venus, the goddess of love. Witchcraft is just another word for Spiritualism, but the modern word used to cover-up the evil name of Witchcraft so it may be taught in Colleges is "Parapsychology." Now, to understand this other abomination found in both ancient and modern Witchcraft, the reader must understand that it was the Sun-god and Moon-goddess who created the whole Universe, according to these witches. To honour this pagan belief, a ritual called "The Great Rite" is strictly observed among these so-called "good" witches. Since the High Priest in a coven is believed to be the incarnation of Pan, the Sun-god, and the High Priestess is the incarnation of the Queen of Heaven, the Moon-goddess, these two mimic the myth in the creation of the Universe by the Sun-god and the Moon-goddess when they perform "The Great Rite" ritual, which is engaging in sacred prostitution. This is justified by the witches on the grounds of fertility, because after all, they say, Wicca is a fertility cult. To try to understand any of this perversion so you can teach others how to avoid it, the reader simply needs to realize that this abominable practice of sacred prostitution found today in modern witchcraft is nothing new. All ancient heathen worship of the Sun-gods had within its philosophies Phallicism. What is Phallicism? It is the veneration and worship of male and female sex organs. The union of male and female organs is symbolized in witchcraft as a point within a circle, and also as two triangles uniting to make a "Hexagram" better known today as the "Star of David." The truth is, King David of Israel never carried this emblem that is now the symbol of Israel. This emblem was adopted from witchcraft by some Jewish priests who had explored deep into the Babylonian religion during their captivity in Babylon. From here sprang witchcraft in another garb called the Cabala. The Mexican Indian, centuries before seeing a white man, had the Hexagram as the symbol of their phallic worship of the cosmic gods. Often the Hexagram is displayed as a symbol of the 7 planets that serpentine their way through the Zodiac. The Sun in the center is displayed in a circle with a point in its center.

Usually before these modern day witches partake of the cake and wine to honour Horus

or Pan, as we examined in part one of this chapter, a ceremony for any new initiates into their coven is performed. This involved blinding, binding, and whipping new members for the purpose of purification. However, this ceremony is not as brutal as in medieval covens; they are good witches, so the whip they use now is said to be of embroidered silk. However, those present with sadomasochistic tendencies might be satisfied. The following five-fold kiss bestowed by the High Priest or Priestess on the feet, knees, genitals, breasts and lips of a new member speaks for itself. In *Man, Myth and Magic, An Illustrated Encyclopedia of the Supernatural*, Vol. 14, p. 1867, Cavendish, we read the following: "Only three pieces of magic can be performed at each meeting, they claim, and the spells should always be for the good; an evil spell rebounds threefold upon the head of its creator. Sometimes the spell is cast telepathically: for instance, in the case of a spell cast to cure a person of a bad leg the witches would stand silently and 'will' the leg to heal. On other occasions they might use a doll, or 'fith-fath,' to represent the sick person - bathe the doll's leg with a healing potion, or the high priestess might 'bind' the spell, wrapping her girdle around the blade of her athame in a special way." How popular has this modern witchcraft become? In the September 12th, 1982 Arkansas Democrat "Family Weekly," Georgia Frontiere appeared on the front page. Georgia inherited the Los Angeles Rams when her late (sixth) husband drowned in the riptides off the Florida coast in April 1979. He was 72. But what we really are interested in bringing to your attention is her openness about being able, says she, to talk to her dead husband's spirit, and how she dabbles in the occult. On page 11 of the Sept. 12 issue we read the following: "Georgia gives Nolan Cromwell on unasked for raise ... and Georgia, who dabbles in the occult (she says she's talked to Carroll's spirit), mysteriously waves a hand at half-time over Haden's injured leg, which is believed to be broken. 'I thought for sure she was nuts,' Haden says. 'Then, incredibly, after the doctors told me they were sure it was broken, the X-rays were negative.' " Why are more and more people coming out publicly and admitting to be connected with Spiritualism? About 25 years ago they would be afraid to make such statements for fear of public ridicule and harm. However, most Christians never heard of the Fraudulent Mediums Act of 1951 which only applies to those who obtain money from the public under the pretext of possessing supernatural power. This allows those who really can perform these lying wonders to practice their arts legally in the open for the first time in hundreds of years [23]. Most witches, because they believe in the immortality of the soul, teach that every human being has a spirit guide that they can contact for advice. This is also where the Psychics claim their advice and information comes from. These departed souls, they say, are the spirits of loved ones, ancient Indian Chiefs, or Egyptian, Hindu, or Chinese Sages, or Wise Men from past ages. These spirits, they say, have much wisdom because the spirit guides have experienced many reincarnations and have mastered the lessons they were meant to learn while on earth, and now have the power to benefit the living. As we already read from Scriptures, the doctrine of "Life After Death," or the belief in an immortal soul is a lie from the Devil. But the miracles and spells that some witches have are very real. They may not know it, but they receive their power from Devils who, after they use them to deceive other humans, will destroy the very ones they have used. However, a person who has chosen the teachings of Jesus Christ or Mohammed (PBUH), and made His Spirit a guide through a knowledge of the Holy books, knows that these spirit guides are not spirits of past Sages, but spirits of devils impersonating them.

Mr X

Asteroid 2012... (4/20/2007)

What is the risk that a hidden asteroid in a stealth-path will hit the earth of December 21, 2012? India Daily Technology Team Jan. 3, 2007 <http://www.indiadaily.com/editorial/15008.asp>

There are thousands of asteroids in hidden orbits that scientists cannot observe. Many of them were seen after they kissed the earth and went by in galactic scale. The known danger from the asteroid is in 2028. But some scientists are watching the possibilities that a hidden asteroid in a stealth-path can destroy human civilization by hitting the earth on December 21, 2012. This is the same date when Mayans predicted the end of the world.

The probability that a '50-300 Meter (150-1000 Feet) Diameter Asteroid Hitting the Earth' is 1 in 250. It can actually happen any time. The estimated fatalities would be 5000. The probability that a '1.5 Kilometer (1 Mile) Diameter Asteroid Hitting the Earth' is 2 in 1 million with estimated fatalities of 1.5 billion. A similar catastrophe by a '10 Kilometer (6 Mile) Diameter, or greater, Asteroid Hitting the Earth' has a probability of 1 in 100 million with 10 Billion fatalities.

Some scientists are concerned that Mayans in their time could see some hidden asteroid paths that are stealth today. The alignment of Sun, Moon and the earth on December 21, 2012 is significant because gravitational release of hidden asteroids can take place. The probabilities shown above are in normal circumstances.

However, the probabilities go thirty times higher during galactic alignments. This means that if there is a loose asteroid in a stealth path, it can deviate from its path and come towards the earth. The biggest problem with the terrestrial science is that we cannot see these stealth asteroids till they hit us or go past us.

Beyond third degree (4/23/2007)

Letters and figures thoughts of a Knight Templar Hanford Commandery No. 46 Grand Commandery of Knights Templar-California

Beyond Third Degree By Rudy Olano 19Sep06

Albert Mackey in his An Encyclopedia of Freemasonry wrote, "The word degree, in its primitive meaning, signifies a step. The degrees of Freemasonry are then the steps by which the candidate ascends from a lower to a higher condition of knowledge." It was not about rank or privilege; it signifies the level of illumination acquired. Scottish Rite used numerical numbers while York Rite does not. This variance however is not a license to judge that a holder of 32 degree is more knowledgeable than a Knight Templar. Both were basically same—Freemason with different diploma. Some are more inclined in political matters the other with spiritual priority. Apple and oranges.

Albert Mackey wrote in Lexicon of Freemasonry, "A what is commonly known as the Revival of 1717, there was but one degree... Desaguliers seeing the need of the three degrees to symbolically represent the three stages in masonry established the Fellow Craft in 1719 and the Master Mason Degree in 1723." During the formation of United Grand Lodges of England in 1813, a part of the compact of the union read, "Ancient Craft Masonry consists of three degrees and no more, namely, those of the Entered

Apprentice, Fellowcraft and Master Mason including the Holy Royal Arch." In very well composed wordings, both Grand Lodges reached compromise which accepted both of their doctrines. Is it three or maybe more? If PM is an honorary degree reserved for those to held the office then why use the word "including" while specifically mention Holy Royal Arch? In order to really appreciate the lessons or workings in York or Scottish Rites, a Master Mason must have a good foundation in his grade school before advancing into college works. It is a fact that majority of Masons believes that being a Master Mason or 3rd Degree is enough and contented thus missing what knowledge and opportunities that awaits them in the so-called appendant bodies. In The Higher Degrees' Handbook by WB J.S.M. Ward, he concluded that "any man who has never gone beyond the Craft has still much to learn... Until he has taken them (Higher Degrees) he is in no position to form any kind of opinion, and after he has done so I feel sure that he will no longer speak slightly of some of the greatest mysteries of this or any Age." There is nothing wrong with staying content as Master Mason if that's what a brother desire. There is equally nothing wrong for those who want to take a step "to ascend from a lower to a higher condition of knowledge." What is not correct is to deny that nothing could be gained beyond the "Sublime Degree of Master Mason."

Albert Pike, in his *Morals and Dogma* wrote, "Blue Degrees are but the outer court or portico of the Temple. Part of the symbols is displayed there to the Initiate, but he is intentionally misled by false interpretation. It is not intended that he shall understand them: but it is intended that he shall imagine he understand them..." Those are words worthy of looking for what it really means --- words that deserves stepping above the level of self-righteousness and beyond third degree..

/RmO

Testimony of Jack Harris (5/10/2007)

Testimony of Jack Harris

Past Worshipful Master

In January of 1968, I was installed a Worshipful Master of a Masonic Lodge of about 600 men. As far as I was concerned, I had reached the pinnacle of life. As a Worshipful Master, I had total autocratic authority over the affairs of my Lodge with accountability only to the Grand Master of my State.

I was married, had two children, a great job, pay and benefits, as well as great health. In fact, I even believed that I had obtained a special knowledge of God, mankind, the Universe, Heaven, and how to live a successful and fruitful life. What more could a man ask for?

Very early during my term as Worshipful Master, while conducting a Masonic business meeting, one of the brothers present voiced his objections to the closing of Lodge prayers in the name of Jesus Christ. Masonic tradition in Maryland had been to close the prayers by saying:

May every moral and social virtue cement us, Amen, So Mote it Be

In all my years as a Mason, I had never heard one objection to the name of Jesus being used by our Chaplain to close his prayers. I assured the Masonic brother who objected that I would take up the matter with the Grand Master.

Several days later, I met with the Grand Master and explained the problem with the prayers, as well as other concerns. The Grand Master informed me that Freemasonry accepts for membership men of every faith or religion, so long as the prospective member believes in a Supreme Being (whomever he may be) and in the resurrection of the body to a future life (however and through whomever that was accomplished.) This was a great shock to me. I had not realized that those who were members of anti-Christian religions could become Masons.

The Grand Master informed me that one of my duties as a Worshipful Master of my Lodge was not to offend any brethren who were not Christians, even if this meant I had to refrain from using the name of Jesus Christ in my prayers. He advised me that as Grand Master he had the authority to disband my Lodge and remove its Charter as a Lodge, if I persisted in using the name of Jesus with members present who objected.

In March of 1973, The Grand Lodge of Maryland Committee on Masonic Education approved the following statement regarding prayers in a Masonic lodge:

All prayers in a Masonic Lodge should be directed to the one Deity to whom all Masons refer as The Grand Architect of the Universe. We address Him as our Heavenly Father, Eternal God, Almighty, or Everlasting God. We should close our prayers with an expression such as, 'In Thy most holy and precious name we pray...' , using no additional words which could be in conflict with the religious beliefs of other Masons present at the meeting. The brother who offers up the prayer does so for all members and visitors present, rather than for just himself. (Maryland Mason Magazine, March 1973).

Needless to say, my faith and trust in the teachings of Masonry were shaken. After all, my pastor and the deacons of my church were all Masons. They believed in the Jesus of the Bible, didn't they?

In the center of every Blue Lodge is an altar. Resting on top of the altar is what many Masons refer to as the Great Light of Masonry, the Bible. I later discovered that Freemasonry declares the sacred book of any and all religions in the world equivalent to the Bible. Any "sacred book" may rest on the altar in a Masonic Lodge, to oblige a Mason who does not accept the Bible as God's word.

I now had an irresistible force meeting an immovable object, namely the God of the Universe, Jesus Christ, and the god of Freemasonry, Satan. How could both belief systems be regarded as truth? I believed that the primary purpose of every Masonic degree was to impart spiritual light, wisdom, truth, and knowledge regarding life, death, the hereafter, and our interpersonal relationships with others.

After reading and studying various Masonic authors, I realized that Freemasonry considers Jesus Christ as no greater than Moses, Elijah, Mohammed, or Buddha.

I began to converse with pastors, read the Bible, pray, and debate with other Masons, including the Grand Lodge of the State of Maryland, about who Jesus Christ is, and where absolute truth is to be found. This went on for two years, until one night I decided to watch a Billy Graham crusade on TV. Reverend Graham was preaching on

Hebrews 4:12:

'For the Word of God is quick and powerful and sharper than any two edge sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart'.

He also discussed Romans, 3:10-18, which describes the total depravity of mankind, before coming to Jesus Christ for salvation.

For the first time in my life I saw myself as God saw me, a sinner without hope and on my way to Hell. That night I got on my knees and asked Jesus Christ to forgive me for my sins, come into my life, save me, and be the Lord of my life. At that moment, I accepted the God of the Universe, Jesus Christ, and rejected the god of Freemasonry. The irresistible force of God's Holy Spirit pushed aside the immovable object of the lies of Masonry, as only He could do.

At last I was free, as God's word states in John 8:32:

Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free.

I was set free by the One who is The Truth, Jesus Christ. The shackles of Masonic lies were broken. God's word reveals that as a born-again Christian, I am clothed with His righteousness, as stated in Ephesians 6:14, having shed the soiled garments of sin. (Romans 3:10-18) Thereby, by the grace of God, through the shed blood of Jesus Christ, I went from rags to riches that night.

I obeyed God's word in 2 Corinthians 6:14:

Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers; for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness, and what communion hath light with darkness?

I renounced all of the branches of Freemasonry that I was a member of, including the Blue Lodge, Royal Arch Chapter, Knights Templar, and the Shrine (A.A.O.N.M.S.). They all teach doctrines contrary to God's word, and lead men to Hell, instead of to Heaven.

If you are a Mason, spend much time in God's word, especially the books of John and Colossians, comparing them to the teachings of the Lodge. My prayer for you is that our Savior will open your spiritual eyes to the only absolute truth found in the Person of Jesus Christ, and that you will reject the god of Freemasonry, Satan.

Jack Harris may be reached at the following address:

Jack Harris Box 20214 Towson MD 21284

Gli Illuminati (5/10/2007)

Metti una sera a cena, se l'intento è diplomatico, se ci sono in ballo i destini di un film,

se ci si mette di traverso nientemeno che il Vaticano. Una cena organizzata nei minimi dettagli, saltata in aria perché si era sparsa voce, luogo, giorno e ora del convegno segretissimo. Solo l'idea di questo incontro è degna di un libro fantastico, appunto del genere Dan Brown, neanche a dirlo, uno dei convitati, anzi, l'ospite d'onore. Già, perché questa cena che si sarebbe dovuta svolgere domani sera a piazza di Spagna, 35, sede dell'Accademia degli Illuminati, era stata parto della volontà del professor Giuliano di Bernardo, già Gran Maestro della Massoneria fino al 2000 e oggi alla guida, appunto dell'Accademia degli Illuminati. Obiettivo, cercare di far digerire al Vaticano, assieme al pesce crudo, anche il possibile impatto deflagrante del nuovo film tratto da Dan Brown, Angeli e Demoni che diventerà un film girato dallo stesso regista del Codice da Vinci, Ron Howard, (anche lui tra gli intimi della cena) soprattutto a Roma, dunque la città giusta per un riavvicinamento generale. [...] La cena si svolgerà in maggio, segreti luogo e data, con doppi, anzi, tripli obiettivi: «Una semplice riunione di interessati - dice Bassi - per avvicinare il mondo religioso a queste problematiche senza che deflagrino come è successo con il Codice da Vinci. Parlando insieme i nodi possono sciogliersi e si possono capire meglio i sentimenti che hanno mosso l'autore. Inoltre cerchiamo di far conoscere meglio gli Illuminati che stanno prendendo piede in Italia in modo sempre più massiccio. In America sono già fortissimi, operano nei gangli del potere. A ottobre presenteremo l'organizzazione a Taormina con una grande manifestazione». Ne fanno parte solo uomini? «Assolutamente no dicono addirittura che Hillary Clinton sia un'illuminata». [...] Anche il professor Di Bernardo si rattrista per aver dovuto far saltare la cena, chissà quanto lavoro ci vorrà per radunare ancora tutti questi bei nomi: «Essendomi ritirato dalla Massoneria credo fortemente negli Illuminati, un ordine che ogni tanto si manifesta nella storia. E aspetto il nuovo film tratto da Dan Brown e che appunto parla degli Illuminati». Un consesso di intellettuali e di economisti, tra gli Illuminati chi c'è? «Un nome per tutti? Il filosofo Vittorio Mathieu. Il mio ruolo era di fare da diplomatico, di dare libero sfogo all'immaginario riconducendolo in ambiti storici». Ambizioso progetto che certamente vedrà presto la luce.

Fonte: laStampa.it

The Papal Orders (5/10/2007)



THE PAPAL ORDERS

ORDERS AWARDED BY THE HOLY SEE OR FOUNDED BY PAPAL BULL

The Papal Orders are awarded in the name of the Supreme Pontiff and are given both as awards of His Holiness as Head of the Roman Catholic Apostolic Church and also as Sovereign of the Vatican City State. Membership at one time was conferred by Papal Bull, or by Apostolic Letter, signed by the Pope himself, but since the reforms made in the structure of these Orders at the beginning of the 20th century, the diplomas have been signed by the Cardinal Secretary of State. Since the 29 June 1991 this post has been filled by His Eminence Angelo, Cardinal Sodano. The categories below may be considered to embrace all the legitimate Roman Catholic Orders of Knighthood. See a history of the evolution of these Orders.

The Papal and Catholic Orders may be divided into several categories.

(1) Those Orders awarded directly by the Supreme Pontiff as head of the Catholic Church and the Vatican City State. These are generally called the Papal Orders. The highest, and most infrequently awarded, is the Supreme Order of Christ; the second is the equally rarely given Order of the Golden Spur, the third is the Order of Pius IX (Pian Order or Ordine Piano), the fourth is the Order of Saint Gregory the Great, and the fourth is the Order of Saint Sylvester Pope and Martyr. Awards of the Orders of Christ and the Golden Spur are made at the express wish of His Holiness the Pope, in consultation with the Cardinal Secretary of State. Awards of the Ordine Piano are made either to Heads of State and senior members of their household at the time of official visits to the Holy See, to senior members of the Diplomatic Missions accredited to the Holy See and, exceptionally, to those who have particularly served the Holy Father personally or the Holy See, at the discretion of the Cardinal Secretary of State. Awards of the latter two Orders are generally made on the recommendation of Diocesan Bishops, or of Apostolic Nuncios. There are National Associations of Papal Knights in France, Great Britain and the United States, as well as Diocesan Associations such as those in Milan and Los Angeles.

(2) Those Orders of Chivalry directly under Papal protection. These are today the Sovereign Military Hospitaller Order of Malta, and the Equestrian Order of the Holy Sepulcher. These Orders are under the protection of His Holiness as Supreme Pontiff and are not considered to be awards of the Vatican State. Indeed, the Sovereign Military Order of Malta is a Sovereign independent entity in International Law which enjoys mutual diplomatic relations with sixty-seven Sovereign States, in addition to being an Observer Member of the United Nations. The Order was founded in the late 11th century but became a Religious Military Order by a Bull of Pope Paschal II of 1113. The Grand Master, presently His Most Eminent Highness Fra' Andrew Bertie, is elected by the professed, religious members of the Order, and serves for life, or until his abdication (only two Grand Masters in history have ever abdicated). Elections of the Grand Master must be approved by the Supreme Pontiff as the religious superior of the Order, who also appoints a Cardinal patron and a Prelate of the Order.

The Grand Master of the Order of the Order of the Holy Sepulcher, however, is appointed directly by the Pope and serves during his pleasure or until such time as he may wish to lay down this office. The Patriarch of Jerusalem is, ex officio, Grand Prior of the Order, while the lay head is the Governor-General (presently Ambassador Count Ludovico Carducci Artensio). The Knights of the Holy Sepulcher were reorganized as an Order of Knighthood in 1847; the present Cardinal Grand Master is His Eminence Carlo Cardinal Furno, appointed in January 1996.

(3) Those Orders which were founded by Papal Bull, whose membership is limited

exclusively to Roman Catholics, which require obligations of service according to Catholic teaching and which generally have a governing body which administers the Order on behalf of the Grand Master. The first of these, the Sacred Military Constantinian Order of Saint George, is in the unique position of having had Cardinal Protectors appointed directly by the Holy See until the "temporary suspension" of this post in 1924 (as of yet not reinstated). Its Grand Magistry is hereditary by virtue of the Apostolic Letter *Sincerae Fidei* of 1699 and the Bull *Militantis Ecclesiae*, which invested it in the person of Francesco Farnese, Duke of Parma, and his heirs. The present Grand Master, XIth in succession from Francesco Farnese, is HRH the Infante of Spain Don Carlos de Borbón-Dos Sicilias y Borbón-Parma, Duke of Calabria, who succeeded in 1964. There is a Grand Prior, presently an Archbishop of the Roman Catholic Church (presently the Most Reverend Monsignor Bruno B. Heim).

The four Spanish Military Orders of Santiago, Calatrava, Alcántara and Montesa have a Prior of the Order who, as Bishop of Ciudad Real, is nominated by the Holy See (and whose appointment is listed in the *Anuario Pontificio*). The hereditary Perpetual Administrator on Behalf of the Holy See (and Grand Master) of the four Orders since 1975 has been HM King Juan Carlos I of Spain; the President of the Council is HRH the Infante of Spain Don Carlos, Duke of Calabria.

The Sacred Military Order of Saint Stephen (of Tuscany) is a dynastic Order of the House of Habsburg-Lorraine-Tuscany whose statutes have been recently reformed, reaffirming its Catholicity and the annual ceremonies are now once again held in the ancient Priory Church in Pisa. The Order was founded in 1561 and it was accorded its status as an Order under Papal protection by the Bull *His, quae pro Religionis propagatione* of 1562. The hereditary Grand Magistry is invested in the person of the Head of the House of Habsburg-Tuscany, presently HIRH Archduke Sigismund of Austria, who succeeded in 1994.

The Royal Order of Saint George for the Defense of the Immaculate Conception, a dynastic Order of the Royal House of Bavaria, is likewise still maintained as an exclusively Roman Catholic military Order but is exclusively limited to male Bavarians of the ancient nobility. It was founded in 1726 and confirmed by Papal Bull of 1728. The Grand Magistry is hereditary in the Royal House of Bavaria and is presently held by HRH Duke Franz of Bavaria, who succeeded his father in 1996.

(4) Those Orders which were founded or confirmed by Papal Bulls but which are Collar Orders given in one grade (that of Knight). In order of seniority by date of foundation these are (a) the Supreme Order of the Annunciation (Savoy-Italy), of which the hereditary Grand Master is HRH Crown Prince Vittorio Emanuele, Duke of Savoy, who succeeded in 1983.

(b) the Order of the Golden Fleece, of which the hereditary Sovereign is HM King Juan Carlos I of Spain, who succeeded in 1977.

(c) the Order of the Holy Spirit (France, dormant) (d) the Order of Saint Michel (France, dormant), of which the succession to the Sovereignty is invested in the person of the Head of the Royal House of France.

(d) the Illustrious Royal Order of Saint Januarius, of which the hereditary Grand Master is HRH Infante of Spain Don Carlos, Duke of Calabria, who succeeded in 1964.

(5) The Teutonic Order which, although founded as Religious Military Order of

Chivalry, since 1928 has been a purely Religious Order of Priests, Brothers and Sisters, with a category of twelve honorary knights and an unlimited number of associates, known as Marianer. Its headquarters are in Vienna.

From <http://www.chivalricorders.org/vatican/main2.htm>

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 121-130

The dimensions of Gladio (5/10/2007)



THE DIMENSIONS OF GLADIO

The Italian people had received many signs over the years that the centrist parties (the Christian Democrats and the Socialists) were promoted and to some degree controlled by Washington. But it was only when the Italian government officially admitted it in 1990 that the ruling coalition began to crumble, ready to be picked apart two years later by corruption scandals. The startling story of Gladio, which continues to make headlines in Europe, has barely been mentioned in the U.S., where many of its darkest chapters remain secret.

The program in Italy was aimed at the threat that communists might mount an insurrection or gain a share of political power through the ballot box. An insurrection was unlikely, however, since nearly all posts in the bureaucracy were filled after the war by solidly anticommunist veterans of Mussolini's forces, with Allied approval.

During the war, most Americans considered themselves heroes who freed Western Europe from its brutal Nazi and fascist rulers. It wasn't long after the American landings on Italian soil, however, that the white hats got sullied. While some OSS agents worked with antifascists to help lay the basis for Italian democracy, many of those higher up the ladder conspired with backers of Mussolini or the former king to impede it. 3

Although many European intelligence agencies have admitted participating, the CIA has denied any connection with Gladio. But enough information has emerged to show that the CIA sponsored and financed a large portion of the terrorism and disruption that plagued Italy for nearly half a century. Among other things, the U.S. government:

Forged secret alliances with the Mafia and right-wing elements of the Vatican to prevent the left from playing any role in government; Recruited Mussolini's ex-police into paramilitary bands secretly financed and trained by the CIA, ostensibly to fight Soviets, but really to conduct terror attacks blamed on the left; Employed the gamut of psychological warfare tactics, including paying millions in slush funds to political parties, journalists, and other influential contacts to tilt parliamentary elections against the left; Created a secret service and a parallel government structure linked to the CIA whose "assets" attempted several times to overthrow the elected government; and Targeted Prime Minister Aldo Moro, who was later kidnapped and murdered under mysterious circumstances after offering to bring communists into the Cabinet. THE SECRET NATO COVER

The North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO) provided international cover for Washington's postwar operations in Italy. A secret clause in the initial NATO agreement in 1949 required that before a nation could join, it must have already established a national security authority to fight communism through clandestine citizen cadres. This "Stay Behind" clause grew out of a secret committee set up at U.S. insistence in the Atlantic Pact, the forerunner of NATO. Each NATO member was also required to send delegates to semiannual meetings on the subject. 4

U.S. authority for such moves flowed in a steady stream of presidential directives transmitted through the National Security Council (NSC). In December 1950, the council gave the armed forces carte blanche to use "appropriate" military force even if the communists merely "gain participation" in government by legal means or "threaten to achieve control...or the government ceases to evidence a determination to oppose communist internal or external threats." 5

The CIA helped the Italian police set up secret squadrons staffed in many cases with veterans of Mussolini's secret police. 6 The squadrons were trained for intensive espionage and counter-espionage, against communists and other perceived enemies of the status quo. The plan to use "exceptional means" was patterned after the highly militarized French intelligence service, the Suret Nationale, which was reportedly so tough on communists that many fled to other countries. 7

The newly organized intelligence agency, SIFAR, began operations in September 1949, under the supervision of an undercover American, Carmel Offie, nicknamed "godfather" by the Italians. 8 Interior Minister Mario Scelba headed the operation. At the same time, Scelba was directing a brutal repression, murdering hundreds of workers and peasants who sought improved conditions after the war. 9

OPERATION DEMAGNETIZE

With the Italian secret service under control, the Americans then expanded it under the name Operation Demagnetize and tied it to an existing network of cadre in northern Italy. In 1951, the Italian secret service formally agreed to set up a clandestine organization within the military to coordinate with the northern cadres. In 1952, SIFAR received secret orders from Washington to adopt "a series of political, paramilitary and psychological operations destined to diminish the power of the Italian Communist Party, its material resources, and its influence on government. This priority objective must be attained by all means." 10

Operation Demagnetize marked the institutional hardening of Gladio. A State

Department historian characterized it as the "strategy of stabilization,"¹¹ although it could be more accurately described as one of destabilization. From the start, the offensive was secretly directed and funded by the U.S. government. In 1956, the arrangement was formalized in a written agreement, using the name "Gladio" for the first time. According to 1956 documents uncovered in Italy in 1990, Gladio was divided into independent cells coordinated from a CIA camp in Sardinia. These "special forces" included 40 main groups. Ten specialized in sabotage, six each in espionage, propaganda, evasion and escape tactics, and 12 in guerrilla activities. Another division handled the training of agents and commandos. These "special forces" had access to underground arms caches, which included hand guns, grenades, high-tech explosives, daggers, 60-millimeter mortars, 57-millimeter machine guns and precision rifles.¹²

In 1956, Gen. Giovanni De Lorenzo was named to head SIFAR on the recommendation of U.S. Ambassador Claire Boothe Luce, the avidly anticommunist wife of the publisher of Time magazine.¹³ A key player in Gladio was now in place. In 1962, the CIA helped place De Lorenzo at the head of the national police (carabinieri), while he retained effective control of the secret service.

The general brought with him 17 lieutenants to begin purging insufficiently right-wing officers. It was the first step to a right-wing coup attempt, with U.S. military attaché Vernon Walters in the vanguard. In a memo to De Lorenzo the same year, Walters suggested types of intervention aimed at provoking a national crisis, including blocking a center-left coalition, creating schisms among the socialists, and funding forces favorable to the status quo.¹⁴

Meanwhile, according to CIA files found in Rome in 1984, CIA station chief William Harvey began to recruit "action teams" based on a list of 2,000 men capable of throwing bombs, conducting attacks, and accompanying these actions with indispensable propaganda.¹⁵ These teams had a chance to practice their skills in 1963 as part of an anti-union offensive. U.S.-trained gladiators dressed as police and civilians attacked construction workers peacefully demonstrating in Rome, leaving some 200 wounded and a large section of the city in shambles. The link to Gladio was made in later testimony by a former general in the secret service.¹⁶

SIFAR Lt. Col. Renzo Rocca was also training a civil militia composed of ex-soldiers, parachutists and members of Junio Valerio "Black Prince" Borghese's paramilitary organization, Decima MAS (Tenth Torpedo Boat Squadron), for the pending coup.¹⁷ President Antonio Segni reportedly knew of the plan, which was to conclude with the assassination of Prime Minister Aldo Moro, under fire for not being tough enough with the communists.¹⁸

The long-planned takeover, known later as Plan Solo, fizzled in March 1964, when the key carabinieri involved remained in their barracks. As a subsequent inquiry moved to question Rocca about the coup attempt, he apparently killed himself, possibly to fulfill Gladio's oath of silence. After officials determined that state secrets were involved, three hamstrung inquiries failed to determine the guilty parties.¹⁹

THE STRATEGY OF TENSION

Despite the failure of Plan Solo, the CIA and the Italian right had largely succeeded in creating the clandestine structures envisioned in Operation Demagnetize. Now the plotters turned their attention to a renewed offensive against the left.

To win intellectual support, the secret services set up a conference in Rome at the luxurious Parco dei Principi hotel in May 1965, for a "study" of "revolutionary war." The choice of words was inadvertently revealing, since the conveners and invited participants were planning a real revolution, not just warning of an imaginary communist takeover. The meeting was essentially a reunion of fascists, right-wing journalists, and military personnel. "The strategy of tension" that emerged was designed to disrupt normality with terror attacks in order to create chaos and provoke a frightened public into accepting still more authoritarian government. 20

Several "graduates" of this exercise had long records of anticommunist actions and would later be implicated in some of Italy's worst massacres. One was journalist and secret agent Guido Giannettini. Four years earlier, he had conducted a seminar at the U. S. Naval Academy on "The Techniques and Prospects of a Coup d'Etat in Europe." Another was notorious fascist Stefano Delle Chiaie, who had reportedly been recruited as a secret agent in 1960. He had organized his own armed band known as Avanguardia Nazionale (AN), whose members had begun training in terror tactics in preparation for Plan Solo. 21

General De Lorenzo, whose SIFAR had now become SID, soon enlisted these and other confidants in a new Gladio project. They planned to create a secret parallel force alongside sensitive government offices to neutralize subversive elements not yet "purified." Known as the Parallel SID, its tentacles reached into nearly every key institution of the Italian state. Gen. Vito Miceli, who later headed SID, said he set up the separate structure "at the request of the Americans and NATO." 22

FRATERNAL BONDS

Two ancient, mysterious, international fraternities kept the loosely-linked Gladio programs from flying apart. The Knights of Malta played a formative role after the war (see box), but the order of Freemasonry and its most notorious lodge in Italy, known as Propaganda Due (pronounced "doo-ay"), or P-2, was far more influential. In the late 1960s, its "Most Venerable Master" was Licio Gelli, a Knight of Malta who fought for Franco with Mussolini's Black Shirts. At the end of World War II, Gelli faced execution by Italian partisans for his Nazi collaboration, but escaped by joining the U.S. Army Counter Intelligence Corps. 23 In the 1950s, he was recruited by SIFAR.

After some years of self-imposed exile in Argentine fascist circles, 24 he saw his calling in Italy as a Mason. Quickly rising to its top post, he began fraternizing in 1969 with Gen. Alexander Haig, then assistant to Henry Kissinger, President Nixon's national security chief. Gelli became the main intermediary between the CIA and SID's De Lorenzo, also a Mason and Knight. Gelli's first order from the White House was reportedly to recruit 400 more top Italian and NATO officials. 25

To help ferret out dissidents, Gelli and De Lorenzo began compiling personal dossiers on thousands of people, including legislators and clerics. 26 Within a few years, scandal erupted when an inquiry found 157,000 such files in SID, all available to the Ministers of Defense and Interior. 27 Parliament ordered 34,000 files burned, but by then the CIA had obtained duplicates for its archives. 28

Provocateurs on the Right

In 1968, the Americans started formal commando training for the gladiators at the clandestine Sardinian "NATO" base. Within a few years, 4,000 graduates had been

placed in strategic posts. At least 139 arms caches, including some at carabinieri barracks, were at their disposal. 29 To induce young men to join such a risky venture, the CIA paid high salaries and promised that if they were killed, their children would be educated at U.S. expense. 30

Tensions began to reach critical mass that same year. While dissidents took to the streets all over the world, in Italy, takeovers of universities and strikes for higher wages and pensions were overshadowed by a series of bloody political crimes. The number of terrorist acts reached 147 in 1968, rising to 398 the next year, and to an incredible peak of 2,498 in 1978 before tapering off, largely because of a new law encouraging informers (penitenti). 31 Until 1974, the indiscriminate bombers of the right constituted the main force behind political violence.

The first major explosion occurred in 1969 in Milan's Piazza Fontana; it killed 18 people and injured 90. In this and numerous other massacres, anarchists proved handy scapegoats for fascist provocateurs seeking to blame the left. Responding to a phone tip after the Milan massacre, police arrested 150 alleged anarchists and even put some on trial. But two years later, new evidence led to the indictment of several neofascists and SID officers. Three innocent anarchists were convicted, but later absolved, while those responsible for the attack emerged unpunished by Italian justice. 32

Conclusive Gladio links to political violence were found after a plane exploded in flight near Venice in November 1973. Venetian judge Carlo Mastelloni determined that the Argo-16 aircraft was used to shuttle trainees and munitions between the U.S. base in Sardinia and Gladio sites in northeast Italy.³³ The apogee of right-wing terror came in 1974 with two massacres. One, a bombing at an antifascist rally in Brescia, killed eight and injured 102. The other was an explosion on the Italicus train near Bologna, killing 12 and wounding 105. At this point, President Giovanni Leone, with little exaggeration, summed up the situation: "With 10,000 armed civilians running around, as usual, I'm president of shit." 34

At Brescia, the initial call to police also blamed anarchists, but the malefactor later turned out to be a secret agent in the Parallel SID. 35 A similar connection was also alleged in the Italicus case. Two fascists who were eventually convicted were members of a clandestine police group called the Black Dragons, according to the left-wing paper, Lotta Continua. 36 Their sentences were also overturned. Although in these and other cases, many leftists were arrested and tried, fascists or neofascists were often the culprits, in league with Gladio groups and the Italian secret services. Reflecting the degree to which these forces controlled the government through the Parallel SID, nearly all the rightists implicated in these atrocities were later freed.

By 1974, right-wing terror began to be answered by the armed left, which favored carefully targeted hit-and-run attacks over the right's indiscriminate bombings. For the next six years, leftist militants, especially the Red Brigades, responded with a vengeance, accounting for far more acts of political violence than the right. 37 For several years, Italy plunged into a virtual civil war.

PLOTTING COUPS D'ETAT

Meanwhile, groups of right-wingers were busy planning more takeovers of the elected government, with the active encouragement of U.S. officials. A seminal document was the 1970 132-page order on "stability operations" in "host" countries, published as Supplement B of the U.S. Army's Field Manual 30-31. Taking its cue from earlier NSC

and CIA papers, the manual explained that if a country is not sufficiently anticommunist, "serious attention must be given to possible modifications of the structure." If that country does not react with adequate "vigor," the document continues, "groups acting under U.S. Army intelligence control should be used to launch violent or nonviolent actions according to the nature of the case." 38

With such incendiary suggestions and thousands of U.S.-trained guerrillas ready, the fascists again attempted to take over the government by force in 1970. This time, the instigator was the "Black Prince" Borghese. Fifty men under the command of Stefano Delle Chiaie seized the Interior Ministry in Rome after being let in at night by an aide to political police head Federico D'Amato. But the operation was aborted when Borghese received a mysterious phone call later attributed to General Vito Miceli, the military intelligence chief. The plotters were not arrested; instead, they left with 180 stolen machine guns. 39

News of the attack remained secret until an informer tipped the press three months later. By then, the culprits had escaped to Spain. Although the ringleaders were convicted in 1975, the verdict was overturned on appeal. All but one of the machine guns were returned earlier. 40

It was in this atmosphere that the U.S. decided to make another all-out effort to block the communists from gaining strength in the 1972 elections. According to the Pike Report, the CIA disbursed \$10 million to 21 candidates, mostly Christian Democrats. 41 That amount did not include \$800,000 that Ambassador Graham Martin, going around the CIA, obtained through Henry Kissinger at the White House for General Miceli. 42 Miceli would later face charges for the Borghese coup attempt but, fitting the pattern, he was cleared.

Police foiled another attempted coup that same year. They found hit lists and other documents exposing some 20 subversive groups forming the Parallel SID structure. Roberto Cavallaro, a fascist trade unionist, was implicated, as were highly placed generals, who said they got approval from NATO and U.S. officials. In later testimony, Cavallaro said the group was set up to restore order after any trouble arose. "When these troubles do not erupt [by themselves]," he said, "they are contrived by the far right." Gen. Miceli was arrested, but the courts eventually freed him, declaring that there had been no insurrection. 43

Still another right-wing attempt to overthrow the government was set for 1974, reportedly with the imprimatur of both the CIA and NATO. Its leader was Edgardo Sogno, one of Italy's most decorated resistance fighters, who had formed a Gladio-style group after the war. Sogno, who had gained many influential American friends while working at the Italian embassy in Washington during the 1960s, was later arrested, but he, too, was eventually cleared. 44

GLADIO UNRAVELS

A triple murder at Peteano near Venice in May 1972 turned out to be pivotal in exposing Gladio. The crime occurred when three carabinieri, in response to an anonymous phone call, went to check out a suspicious car. When one of them opened the hood, all three were blown to bits by a boobytrap bomb. 45 An anonymous call two days later implicated the Red Brigades, the most active of the left's revolutionary groups. The police immediately rounded up 200 alleged communists, thieves and pimps for questioning, but no charges were brought. Ten years later, a courageous Venetian

magistrate, Felice Casson, reopened the long-dormant case only to learn that there had been no police investigation at the scene. Despite receiving a false analysis from a secret service bomb expert and confronting numerous obstructions and delays, the judge traced the explosives to a militant outfit called New Order and to one of its active members, Vincenzo Vinciguerra. He promptly confessed and was sentenced to life, the only right-wing bomber ever locked up. 46

Vinciguerra refused to implicate others, but described the coverup:

"The carabinieri, the Ministry of Interior, the Customs and Excise police, the civilian and military secret services all knew the truth behind the attack, that I was responsible and all this within 20 days. So they decided, for totally political reasons, to cover it up. 47"

As for his motive, the fascist true believer Vinciguerra said his misdeed was "an act of revolt against the manipulation" of neofascism since 1945 by the whole Gladio-based parallel structure. 48

Casson eventually found enough incriminating evidence to implicate the highest officials of the land. In what was the first such request to an Italian president, Casson demanded explanations from President Francesco Cossiga. But Casson didn't stop there; he also demanded that other officials come clean. In October 1990, under pressure from Casson, Prime Minister Giulio Andreotti ended 30 years of denials and described Gladio in detail. He added that all prime ministers had been aware of Gladio, though some later denied it. 49

Suddenly, Italians saw clues to many mysteries, including the unexplained death of Pope John Paul I in 1978. Author David Yallop lists Gelli as a suspect in that case, saying that he, "for all practical purposes, ran Italy at the time." 50

MEMENTO MORO

Perhaps the most shocking political crime of the 1970s was the kidnapping and murder of Prime Minister Aldo Moro and five of his aides in 1978. The abduction occurred as Moro was on his way to submit a plan to strengthen Italian political stability by bringing communists into the government.

Earlier versions of the plan had sent U.S. officials into a tizzy. Four years before his death, on a visit to the U.S. as foreign minister, Moro was reportedly read the riot act by Secretary of State Henry Kissinger and later by an unnamed intelligence official. In testimony during the inquiry into his murder, Moro's widow summed up their ominous words: "You must abandon your policy of bringing all the political forces in your country into direct collaboration...or you will pay dearly for it." 51

Moro was so shaken by the threats, according to an aide, that he became ill the next day and cut short his U.S. visit, saying he was through with politics. 52 But U.S. pressure continued; Senator Henry Jackson (D-Wash.) issued a similar warning two years later in an interview in Italy. 53 Shortly before his kidnapping, Moro wrote an article replying to his U.S. critics, but decided not to publish it. 54

While being held captive for 55 days, Moro pleaded repeatedly with his fellow Christian Democrats to accept a ransom offer to exchange imprisoned Red Brigade members for his freedom. But they refused, to the delight of Allied officials who

wanted the Italians to play hardball. In a letter found later, Moro predicted: "My death will fall like a curse on all Christian Democrats, and it will initiate a disastrous and unstoppable collapse of all the party apparatus." 55

During Moro's captivity, police unbelievably claimed to have questioned millions of people and searched thousands of dwellings. But the initial judge investigating the case, Luciano Infelisi, said he had no police at his disposal. "I ran the investigation with a single typist, without even a telephone in the room." He added that he received no useful information from the secret services during the time. 56 Other investigating magistrates suggested in 1985 that one reason for the inaction was that all the key officers involved were members of P-2 and were therefore acting at the behest of Gelli and the CIA. 57

Although the government eventually arrested and convicted several Red Brigade members, many in the press and parliament continue to ask whether SID arranged the kidnapping after receiving orders from higher up. Suspicions naturally turned toward the U.S., particularly Henry Kissinger, though he denied any role in the crime. In Gladio and the Mafia, Washington had the perfect apparatus for doing such a deed without leaving a trace.

PENETRATING THE RED BRIGADES

That the Red Brigades had been thoroughly infiltrated for years by both the CIA and the Italian secret services is no longer contested. The purpose of the operation was to encourage violence from extremist sectors of the left in order to discredit the left as a whole. The Red Brigades were a perfect foil. With unflinching radicalism, they considered the Italian Communist Party too moderate and Moro's opening too compromising.

The Red Brigades worked closely with the Hyperion Language School in Paris, with some members not realizing it had CIA ties. The school had been founded by three pseudo-revolutionary Italians, one of whom, Corrado Simioni, had worked for the CIA at Radio Free Europe. 58 Another, Duccio Berio, has admitted passing information about Italian leftist groups to SID. 59 Hyperion opened an office in Italy shortly before the kidnapping and closed it a few months later. An Italian police report said Hyperion may be "the most important CIA office in Europe." 60 Mario Moretti, one of those who handled arms deals and the Paris connection for the Red Brigades, managed to avoid arrest in the Moro case for three years even though he personally handled the kidnapping. 61

Venice magistrate Carlo Mastelloni concluded in 1984 that the Red Brigades had for years received arms from the PLO. 62 Mastelloni wrote that "the de facto secret service level accord between the USA and the PLO was considered relevant to the present investigation into the ... relationship between the Red Brigades organization and the PLO." 63 One Gladio scholar, Phillip Willan, concludes that "the arms deal between the PLO and the Red Brigades formed part of the secret accord between the PLO and the CIA." 64 His research indicates that the alleged deal between the CIA and the PLO occurred in 1976, a year after the U.S. promised Israel that it would have no political contacts with the PLO.

At the time of the Moro kidnapping, several leaders of the Brigades were in prison, having been turned in by a double agent after they kidnapped a judge. According to journalist Gianni Cipriani, one of those arrested was carrying phone numbers and

personal notes leading to a high official of SID, who had boasted openly of having agents inside the Red Brigades. Other intriguing finds included the discovery in the Brigade offices of a printing press which had previously belonged to SID and ballistics tests showing more than half of the 92 bullets at the kidnapping scene were similar to those in Gladio stocks. 65

Several people have noted the unlikelihood of the Red Brigades pulling off such a smooth, military-style kidnapping in the center of Rome. Alberto Franceschini, a jailed member of the Brigades, said, "I never thought my comrades outside had the capacity to carry out a complex military operation. ... We remembered ourselves as an organization formed by inexperienced young lads." 66 Two days after the crime, one secret service officer told the press that the perpetrators appeared to have had special commando training. 67

When letters written by Moro were found later in a Red Brigades site in Milan, investigators hoped they would reveal key evidence. But Francesco Biscioni, who studied Moro's responses to his captors' questions, concluded that important sections had been excised when they were transcribed. Nonetheless, in one uncensored passage, Moro worried about how Andreotti's "smooth relationships with his colleagues of the CIA" would affect his fate. 68

The two people with the most knowledge of Moro's letters were murdered. The Carabinieri general in charge of anti-terrorism, Carlo Alberto Della Chiesa, was transferred to Sicily and killed Mafia-style in 1982, a few months after raising questions about the missing letters. 69 Maverick journalist Mino Pecorelli was assassinated on a Rome street in 1979 just a month after reporting that he had obtained a list of 56 fascists betrayed to the police by Gelli. 70 Thomas Buscetta, a Mafia informer under witness protection in the U.S., accused Andreotti of ordering both killings for fear of being exposed. 71 But an inquiry by his political peers last year found no reason to prosecute the prime minister.

Della Chiesa and Pecorelli were only two of numerous witnesses and potential witnesses murdered before they could be questioned by judges untainted by links to Gladio. 72 President Cossiga, the interior minister when Moro died, told BBC: "Aldo Moro's death still weighs heavily on the Christian Democrats as does the decision I came to, which turned my hair white, to practically sacrifice Moro to save the Republic." 73

THE BOLOGNA TRAIN STATION BOMBING

A huge explosion at the Bologna train station two years after Moro's death may have whitened the hair of many Italians - not just for the grisly toll of 85 killed and more than 200 injured - but for the official inaction that followed. Although the investigating magistrates suspected neofascists, they were unable to issue credible arrest warrants for more than two years because of false data from the secret services. By that time, all but one of the five chief suspects, two of whom had ties to SID, had skipped the country. 74 The T4 explosive found at the scene matched the Gladio material used in Brescia, Peteano and other bombings, according to expert testimony before Judge Mastelloni. 75

In the trial, the judges cited the "strategy of tension and its ties to foreign powers." They also found the secret military and civilian structure tied into neofascist groups, P-2, and the secret services. 76 In short, they found the CIA and Gladio.

But their efforts to exact justice for the Bologna bombing came to nothing when, in 1990, the court of appeals acquitted all the alleged "brains." P-2 head Gelli went free, as did two secret service chiefs whose perjury convictions were overturned. Four gladiators convicted of participating in an armed group also won appeals. That left Peteano as the only major bombing case with a conviction of the actual bomber, thanks to Vinciguerra's confession.

The sorry judicial record in these monstrous crimes showed how completely the Gladio network enveloped the army, police, secret services and the top courts. Thanks to P-2, with its 963 well-placed brothers, the collusion also extended into the top levels of media and business.

FRUITS OF GLADIO

By the early 1980s, however, court data revealed enough CIA fingerprints to provoke strong anti-U.S. sentiment. In 1981, the offices of three U.S. firms in Rome were bombed. In 1982, the Red Brigades kidnapped James L. Dozier, a U.S. general attached to NATO, calling him a "Yankee hangman."⁷⁸ He was freed after five weeks by police commandos, reportedly with the help of the CIA's Mafia connections.⁷⁹ But damage to the U.S. image has been remarkably constrained considering what the U.S. did to Italian society and government for 50 years in the name of anticommunism.

Moro's final prediction came true. Instead of bolstering the center parties, Gladio, helped by the corruption scandals, destroyed them. Instead of destroying the leftists, Gladio revelations helped them win control of major cities while retaining one-third of parliament. By the early 1980s, the Red Brigades were wiped out, but the major sources of right-wing terrorism - the Mafia and the neofascists - remained active.⁸⁰

The end results lead some to question the whole rationale of U.S. involvement in Italy, particularly in regard to the "communist menace." According to Phillip Willan, who wrote the definitive book on Italian terrorism:

"The U.S. has consistently refused to recognize the Italian Communist Party's increasingly wholehearted commitment to the principles of Western democracy and its validity as an alternative to the generally corrupt and incompetent political parties that have governed Italy since the war. Had it done so, much of the bloodshed resulting from the strategy of tension might have been avoided. ⁸¹" Willan goes on to ask "whether U. S. and Italian intelligence officials may have deliberately over-emphasized the communist threat in order to give themselves greater power and greater leeway for their own maneuvers." ⁸²

THE LESSONS OF GLADIO

As long as the U.S. public remains ignorant of this dark chapter in U.S. foreign relations, the agencies responsible for it will face little pressure to correct their ways. The end of the Cold War brought wholesale changes in other nations, but it changed little in Washington. In an ironic twist, confessed CIA mole Aldrich Ames has raised the basic question of whether the U.S. needs "tens of thousands of agents working around the world primarily in and against friendly countries." "The U.S.," he adds, "still awaits a real national debate on the means and ends - and costs - of our national security policies." ⁸³

The new government in Italy touts itself as a revolution of the disenfranchised, a clean

break from the past. But the fascists are back and gaining ground. The anti-Mafia party has been rejected, and the big cartels have tightened their grip on the economy. With P-2 brother Berlusconi continuing to trade on the Cold War fear of communists, the Gladio perpetrators still unpunished, and "experts" in Washington raising fears of more terrorism, 84 it looks like business as usual in Italy.

Gladio's Roots

The policies that would evolve into Gladio began during World War II, when U.S. anticommunist phobias combined with geopolitical fears of a victorious USSR to create a holy war against the left. An "ends justify the means" atmosphere within the U.S. government and particularly within the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), fostered the creation of "Stay Behind" programs throughout Western Europe, ostensibly as the first line of defense in case the Soviets invaded.

But the main worry was internal. The Americans' great fear for Italy was that communist partisans fighting in the north would join with organized labor to bring the left to power. The OSS and its successors were apparently prepared to use any measures to forestall that event, including political assassination, terrorism, and alliances with organized crime. According to one OSS memo to Washington, the U.S. seemed to support a monarchist plan to use "fascist killers" to commit acts of terror and blame the left. 1 U.S. involvement in Italian politics began in 1942, when the OSS successfully pressured the Justice Department to release imprisoned mobster Charles "Lucky" Luciano. In return for early freedom, Luciano agreed to make contacts with Mafia pals to ease the way for the U.S. invasion of Sicily in 1943.2

The Luciano deal forged a long-standing alliance between the U.S. and the international Cosa Nostra. It also set a pattern of cooperation between U.S. intelligence agencies and international criminal organizations involved in drugs and arms traffic. The deal's godfather was Earl Brennan, OSS chief for Italy. Before the war, he had served in the U.S. Embassy, using his diplomatic cover to establish contacts with Mussolini's secret police and leading fascists. 3

The Catholic Church also cooperated. U.S. ties to the Vatican were already substantial; one of the strongest links was a secret fraternity, the Rome-based Sovereign Military Order of Malta, which dates back to the First Crusade. OSS head William "Wild Bill" Donovan was a member. So were other top U.S. officials, including Myron Taylor, U.S. envoy to the Vatican from 1939 to 1950, and William Casey, an OSS operative who rose to CIA chief under Reagan. OSS Italy chief Brennan had contacts as early as 1942 with Vatican Under-Secretary of State Gian Battista Montini, who became Pope Paul VI in 1963.4

Among the notable OSS operatives was James Jesus Angleton, the legendary, paranoid, future CIA counter-intelligence chief. Angleton built on family and business connections in Italy to lay the basis of Gladio by forming and financing a clandestine network of right-wing Italians who shared his fierce gung-ho style. 5 The paramilitary groups were filled with devout anticommunists ready to wage war on the left. He also helped notorious Nazi/fascist mass-murderers such as Junio Valerio "Black Prince"; Borghese elude justice at war's end. 6

U.S. officials were worried that the communists and socialists would join forces after

the fighting. The communist takeover in Czechoslovakia in 1948 added to their fears. As a result, the U.S. cooked up a variety of plans to manipulate Italian politics. Angleton, who by late 1948 had been promoted to special assistant to CIA director Admiral Roscoe Hillenkoetter, used the Vatican's 20,000 Civic Committees to conduct psychological warfare against communist influences, particularly in the unions. 7

The newly formed National Security Council (NSC) also joined the fray: "If the Communist Party wins the [1948] election," the NSC advised, "such aggression should immediately be countered by steps to extend the strategic disposition of U.S. armed forces in Italy." 8 The Communists did not win that pivotal election (nor any subsequent ones). But that didn't stop the U.S. from trying to destroy the left. The total cost to American taxpayers for such activities (and various aid programs) was \$4 billion from the end of the war to 1953. 9 And that was just the beginning of the U.S. assault on Italian sovereignty.

Conclusive evidence on building 7 (5/25/2007)

9/11: Major Italian TV network: conclusive evidence that WTC Building 7 was demolished with explosives

[http://globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=
viewArticle&code=MAZ20070503&articleId=5550](http://globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=viewArticle&code=MAZ20070503&articleId=5550)

The Neo-con Cabal (5/31/2007)

From <http://www.waynemadsenreport.com/>

Neo-con cabal born in treason in the late 1970s. Lying, massive fraud, illegal weapons smuggling, forged documents . . . all sound like a description of the lead-up to the war in Iraq. However, this same situation existed in the late 1970s. Some of the same players who got this nation into the bloody quagmire of Iraq also criminally conspired to bring down the administration of President Jimmy Carter. President Carter's indignation about the neo-cons -- their blind support for Israel, their whittling away of our Constitution, our neo-con foreign policy -- is rooted in the treason they committed against the United States during his administration. There is no statute of limitations on treason and the neo-cons should face double barrel treason charges from incidents a generation apart.

The neo-con attacks on President Carter were planned in the office of the late Democratic Senator from Washington, Henry "Scoop" Jackson. Jackson was the Joe Lieberman of his day -- more concerned about representing the interests of a defense contractor, Boeing (Lieberman represents the interests of General Dynamics), and the expansionists and military-intelligence complex of Israel (as does Lieberman), than in doing what was best for America. Jackson's treason against the United States is honored today in Britain, where the Henry Jackson Society pushes the neo-con agenda in the

British Parliament and media. Jackson, his chief assistant, Richard Perle, and foreign and defense policy aides Frank Gaffney, William Kristol, Douglas Feith, and Elliott Abrams, as well as unofficial Jackson adviser Paul Wolfowitz, did everything possible to derail U.S.-Soviet detente and arms limitation treaties, including the Strategic Arms Limitation Treaty (SALT II).

Jackson and Perle helped initiate sanctions against the USSR, at the expense of American farmers, with the help of Ohio Democratic Rep. Charles Vanik (the Jackson-Vanik sanctions act). Jackson's Coalition for a Democratic Majority (CDM) was the "Democratic Leadership Council" of its time. CDM worked tirelessly to damage President Carter and among its ranks were, in addition to Jackson, Texas Democratic Senator Lloyd Bentsen, Oklahoma Senator David Boren, Georgia Senator Sam Nunn, Louisiana Senator J. Bennett Johnston, Ben Wattenberg, Irving Kristol, Max Kampelman, Richard Pipes, John Roche, Samuel Huntington, and James Woolsey. In 1976, the CDM helped form the Committee on the Present Danger, reactivated in 2004 by Lieberman, Arizona Republican Senator Jon Kyl, Laurie Myroie, Norman Podhoretz, Frank Gaffney, the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC), Boeing, the American Enterprise Institute, and the Heritage Foundation.

The treason committed by these neo-cons against the Carter administration centered on machinations in Rome (Rome was also at the center of the later conspiracy to drive the United States into war in Iraq). Arch neo-con and foreign policy adviser to Karl Rove, Michael Ledeen, served as the Rome correspondent for *The New Republic* from 1975 to 1977 and a journalist for the right-wing Milan newspaper *Il Giornale*. In Rome, Ledeen cultivated close ties with neo-fascist groups.

Jackson's and his staffs' first documented case of treason against the United States concerned the leak to Jackson and Perle in 1978 of a Top Secret CIA report on the SALT talks by CIA nuclear weapons analyst Daniel S. Sullivan. Sullivan, believing the Soviets deceived the U.S. in the SALT talks, took it upon himself to pass Top Secret information to Jackson and his band of neo-cons. However, rather than being prosecuted, Sullivan was permitted to resign due to "insubordination" and not for illegally passing classified information to unauthorized persons. Sullivan later joined the staff of Senator Bentsen and received another Top Secret clearance as a member of Bentsen's staff.

However, the leak of the Top Secret SALT CIA document to Jackson may not have been the only leak to have taken place. In February 2005, the Everett (WA) Herald reported that five federal agents from the Departments of Defense and Energy removed several documents from the archived papers of Jackson housed at the University of Washington's Suzzallo-Allen Library. The seized documents were re-classified by the government. The retention by Jackson and his staff of top secret documents is reminiscent of the Larry Franklin-AIPAC case, in which Franklin, opposed to U.S. policy on Iran, passed a number of classified CIA documents to AIPAC and the Israeli embassy's Mossad station in Washington.

Rather than being treated as the traitor he was, Jackson is today lauded by Democrats of various political stripes. His ideological descendants are at the core of the Republican pre-emptive strike foreign policy construct.

In 1976, two years after Secretary of State Henry Kissinger threatened then-Italian Foreign Minister Aldo Moro about forming a coalition with the Communists, Jackson, on a trip to Italy, issued a similar warning to Moro. In Phillip Willan's *Puppetmasters*, Moro's widow recounted Kissinger's warning, which was undoubtedly echoed by

Jackson: "You must abandon your policy of bringing all the political forces in your country into direct collaboration . . . or you will pay dearly for it." Moro was kidnapped for 55 days by the so-called Red Brigades, who were later found to be in the service of Italian fascists, Italian intelligence, the P-2 Masonic Lodge, a parallel SID [Italian Defense Intelligence Service], and the CIA. Some of these same elements would be behind the infamous Niger yellowcake forgeries used by the neo-cons to prove the case for war against Iraq.

The same neo-con network would transform Mehmet Ali Agca, the would-be assassin of Pope John Paul II, from a right-wing member of the Turkish Gray Wolves to a Communist in the employ of the KGB and Bulgarian intelligence. The Judith Miller-like journalist in those days who spun the story about Agca's Soviet Bloc connections was Claire Sterling, whose disinformation was quickly picked up by The Reader's Digest, New York Times, NBC News, and other mainstream media outlets. Sterling's fellow disinformation journalist was Ledeen.

Agca told a fantasy story about his orders to kill the Pope coming from a Bulgarian "control officer" and that he had also been involved in a plot to kill Polish Solidarity leader Lech Walesa, Tunisian President Habib Bourguiba, and Malta's Prime Minister Dom Mintoff. In fact, there was a plot to overthrow and possibly kill Mintoff, Allende-style, but it was being crafted by U.S. Navy intelligence in conjunction with the neo-fascist and renegade Italian intelligence elements in Rome. The U.S. Navy wanted to overthrow Mintoff to gain access to its former NATO base on the island nation off the Libyan coast. Bourguiba was not popular with the neo-cons because he allowed Yasir Arafat's Palestine Liberation Organization to maintain its headquarters-in-exile in Tunis.

The Turkish Gray Wolves and the pan-Turkic National Action Party (NAP) made common cause with the neo-cons and their Israeli friends. The Wolves and the NAP considered the peoples of Soviet Central Asia to be "captive Turks." The Turkish right-wing nationalists foresaw a nuclear-armed Turkey extending from Thrace to the central Asian steppes. The anti-Soviet concordat between the Turkish right (and the Turkish intelligence agency MIT) and the neo-cons in America, Israel, and Italy would later serve as a basis for the political alliance between AIPAC and the American Turkish Council.

Ledeen operated a right-wing cell in Rome that included Francesco Pazienza, an Italian businessman linked to P-2, Italian SISMI military intelligence chief General Giuseppe Santovito, and the mafia; P-2 "Venerable Master" Licio Gelli; and Banco Ambrosiano chief Roberto Calvi (later murdered Masonic ritual-style in London on Blackfriar's Bridge). Ledeen provided a conduit between this group and Ronald Reagan's Secretary of State Alexander Haig.

In an attempt to embarrass President Carter during the 1980 presidential race, Santovito, Pazienza, and Ledeen conspired to entrap Bill Carter, the president's brother, into a business relationship with Libyan leader Muammar Qaddafi. La Repubblica reported on the Italian investigation into the conspiracy:

"The scandalous material was gathered mostly by Pazienza and by his American friend Michael Ledeen . . . Pazienza availed himself of SISMI both for the use of some secret agents and for the expenses of organizing the scandalous plan. It seems that the organizers got a huge payoff for "Billygate." Moreover, Santovito and Pazienza got great advantage in return from American officials, in fact, may have been helped in other obscure affairs. The "Billygate" operation did not come from SISMI's

institutionally mandated task, and for that reason Judge Sica brought charges of pursuing private interests through official activities." [Translated in Diana Johnstone, "The Ledeen Connection," In These Times, Sept. 8-14, 1982].

Rather than being charged and prosecuted for treason against the United States, Ledeen was rewarded with a consulting job for the State Department and Pentagon in the Reagan administration, a position from which he was free to continue his anti-American activities with fellow traitors from the Henry Jackson staff.

While the traitors in the Washington office of Jackson and Ledeen in Rome were conspiring against President Carter, George H. W. Bush, Carter National Security Council staffer Robert Gates, and William Casey criminally conspired with the Ayatollah Khomeini's government to keep 52 hostages held in Tehran captive in return for a shipment of weapons. A meeting between Casey, Gates, and Bush and Iranian agents was held in Paris on October 19, 1980, in what became known as the "October Surprise." The deal was worked out using the auspices of the Sun Shipyard in Chester, PA, which had a close link to the CIA since the shipyard's building of the Soviet submarine raising ship, SS Glomar Explorer, under cover provided by Howard Hughes' Summa Corporation, in 1973. As WMR has previously reported, the CIA arranged a pre-election weapons shipment, unknown to President Carter, to Iran on the SS Poet from Chester, PA to Iran. The Poet was later disposed of along with its American crew by U.S. intelligence or those in its service. And what magazine later debunked the "October Surprise" story of a Bush-Casey treasonous deal with Iran? None other than Ledeen's old employer, The New Republic.

Nazis, the Vatican and CIA Knights of Darkness (5/10/2007)



From COVERT ACTION INFORMATION BULLETIN

Issue title: SPECIAL: NAZIS, THE VATICAN, AND CIA KNIGHTS OF DARKNESS

THE SOVEREIGN MILITARY ORDER OF MALTA

The Sovereign Military and Hospitaller Order of St. John of Jerusalem of Rhodes and of Malta, known also as the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, or SMOM, is juridically, politically, and historically unique in the world today.

Representing initially the most powerful and reactionary segments of the European aristocracy, for nearly a thousand years beginning with the early crusades of the Twelfth Century, it has organized, funded, and led military operations against states and

ideas deemed threatening to its power. It is probably safe to say that the several thousand Knights of SMOM, principally in Europe, North, Central, and South America, comprise the largest most consistently powerful and reactionary membership of any organization in the world today.

Although an exclusively [Roman] Catholic organization, in this century it has collaborated with, and given high awards to non-Catholic extremists in its current crusade against progressive forces in the West, the national liberation movements, and the socialist countries.

To be a Knight, one must not only be from wealthy, aristocratic lineage, one must also have a psychological worldview which is attracted to the "crusader mentality" of these "warrior monks." Participating in SMOM including its initiation ceremonies and feudal ritual dress members embrace a certain caste/class mentality; they are sociologically and psychologically predisposed to function as the "shock troops" of Catholic reaction. And this is precisely the historical role the Knights have played in the wars against Islam, against the Protestant "heresy," and against the Soviet "Evil Empire."

The Catholic Right and the Knights of Malta, in particular Baron Franz von Papen, played a critical role in Hitler's assumption of power and the launching of the Third Reich's Twentieth Century Crusade.

SMOM's influence in Germany survived World War II intact. On November 17, 1948 SMOM awarded one of its highest honors, the Grand Cross of Merit, to Reinhard Gehlen, the Nazi chief of intelligence on the Soviet front. He was subsequently installed by the Americans as the first chief of West Germany's equivalent of the CIA, the Bundesnachrichtendienst (BND: federal secret service), under West German Chancellor Adenauer, a devout Catholic who had received the Magistral Grand Cross personally from SMOM Grand Master Prince Chigi.

After the appointment of Knight of Malta William Casey as head of the Central Intelligence Agency, and another Knight, James Buckley, as head of U.S. propaganda against Eastern Europe at Radio Free Europe/Radio Liberty, several historians noted with interest President Reagan's call during the summer of 1982 for a "crusade" against the "Evil Empire" in Eastern Europe.

[including Balkans JP]

In addition to Casey, and James Buckley, its current members, or Knights, after the feudal fashion, include Lee Iacocca, John McCone, William Buckley, Alexander Haig, Alexandre de Marenches (the chief of French Intelligence under Giscard d'Estaing, himself a Knight of SMOM), Otto von Hapsburg, and various leaders of the fascist P-2 Masonic lodge in Italy. While its organizational funding is relatively modest, its leverage is maximized by the presence of its Knights in key positions in other private and governmental structures throughout the world.

FRANZ von PAPAN

A leading figure in Hitler's coming to power was SMOM Franz von Papen, known as "the devil in a top hat." A devout Catholic aristocrat from an old family of Westphalian nobility, a former military attache and spy against the United States in 1915, von Papen became Chancellor in May 1932, with the support of the Nazis. In June he ordered the dissolution of the Reichstag, calling for new elections in July, in which the Nazis

emerged as the largest party in the new Reichstag. After a meeting with Hitler, von Papen persuaded President von Hindenburg to offer Hitler the Chancellorship, which he assumed on January 30, 1933. Von Papen became his Vice-Chancellor.

In April 1933 von Papen was elevated to Knight Magistral Grand Cross of SMOM. After the murder of Austrian Chancellor Dollfuss in Vienna in July 1934, von Papen became Hitler's Ambassador to Austria, and, in March 1938 stood by the Fuhrer's side at his triumphal entry into Vienna. From 1939 until August 1944 he was the Nazi Ambassador to Turkey, and at the Nuremberg trials he was charged with conspiracy to wage aggressive war. He was one of several Nazi leaders acquitted, and subsequently received a generous pension from the first postwar Chancellor, Konrad Adenauer.

Page 28

The President of the American Eastern Association of SMOM is J. Peter Grace, President of W.R. Grace Company, who was a key figure in Operation Paperclip, which brought Nazi scientists to the U.S. 1

SMOM's Sovereign Diplomacy

As its name suggests, SMOM is both a "sovereign" and, historically, a "military" organization. Its headquarters, occupying a square block in Rome at 68 Via Condotti, enjoys the extra-territorial legal status granted to an embassy of a sovereign state. The Italian police are not welcome on its territory, it issues its own stamps, and has formal diplomatic relations and exchanges ambassadors with a number of countries.

On November 13, 1951 Italian President Alcide de Gasperi recognized the diplomatic sovereignty of SMOM, although he held off formal exchange of diplomatic envoys.² On January 11, 1983 the New York Daily News announced that,

"The Vatican and the order of the Knights of Malta, believed to be the smallest sovereign state in the world, have agreed to establish full diplomatic relations, a joint statement said today. "

President Reagan's Ambassador to the Vatican, William Wilson, is, coincidentally, a Knight of Malta.³

On September 5, 1984 French Foreign Minister Claude Cheysson signed a formal protocol with SMOM for various cooperative projects including "aid to victims of conflicts."⁴ (See below on Americares.)

Historical Antecedents

Already in existence at the time of the first Crusade in 1099, in 1113 the Order of St. John was given its independence by Pope Pascal II, permitted to elect its own Grand Master, and soon the Order began military participation in the Crusades along with with the Knights Templar and Teutonic Knights. The Order of St. John recruited successfully among the European aristocracy and soon controlled extensive estates throughout the continent, assimilating those previously belonging to the Knights Templar which it had helped crush during the first two decades of the 14th Century, with the Templar leadership burned alive as heretics.

J. Peter Grace and Project Paperclip

On January 16, 1980 ABC-TV broadcast a special "News Closeup," "Escape from Justice: Nazi War Criminals in America" which discussed Grace's Role in Project Paperclip.

The transcript of the program, available from ABC on request, states,

"Project Paperclip from the end of WW II to the mid-1950's brought more than 900 German scientists to the United States. Otto Ambros was a chemist and a Director of the notorious I.G. Farben Company which supplied gasoline and rubber for Hitler's war effort. Ambros played a supervisory role in the construction of Farben's plant in the Polish village of Auschwitz. For I.G. Farben, Auschwitz concentration inmates provided a plentiful source of cheap labor. The Nuremberg prosecution charged that each day at Farhen's plant one hundred people died from sheer exhaustion. Otto Ambros was convicted of slavery and mass murder and sentenced to eight years in prison. But even while on trial at Nuremberg, Ambros was a target for U.S. recruiters from 'Project Paperclip.' His prison sentence was commuted after only three years by American officials and he was helped in a bid to enter the United States by J. Peter Grace, President of W. R. Grace, a major American chemical company.

An internal State Department document describes how J. Peter Grace helped Otto Ambros in his efforts to enter the U.S. In a memorandum to the U.S. Ambassador to Germany, Grace acknowledges that Ambros was a war criminal. But he adds that in the years he's known Ambros, 'we have developed a very deep admiration, not only for his ability, but more important, for his character in terms of truthfulness and integrity.'

Today Otto Ambros does consulting work tor W. R. Grace and Company and lives here in Mannheim, Germany. In a recent telephone interview Ambros [said] 'I'm happy to still be working as a chemist but it's funny. Now I'm helping the Americans.' "

In June 1981, largely in response to the efforts of well known war crimes researcher Charles Allen, Yeshiva University cancelled a \$150-a-plate dinner it had organized to honor Grace. (See also, Joe Conason and Martin A. Rosenblatt, "The Corporate State of Grace," 'Village Voice', April 12, 1983.)

When the scandal broke in West Germany over the Flick company paying huge sums of money to various politicians and parties, it was learned that additionally Flick had taken improper tax waivers and used the money to pump millions of dollars into W. R. Grace Co., becoming a major shareholder. Friedrich Karl Flick himself sits on the Grace Board. As the Moscow New Times reminded its readers (No. 8, 1983, citing Der Spiegel), Friedrich Karl's father, Flick Sr., had poured money into the coffers of the Nazi party in January 1933, and, "after Goering had promised the Ruhr magnates that "the March 5 elections will be the last elections in this decade and perhaps in this century," he contributed another 200,000 marks; this sum was handed to SS Reichfuhrer Himmler. Flick Sr. was subsequently sentenced at Nuremberg to seven years for using slave labor, spoliation and being an accessory to the crimes of the SS. To ensure a good beginning for his son, the war criminal sent him after the war for early training with W. R. Grace.

Page 29

In 1187 the Order was driven militarily from Jerusalem by Saladin. The Knights were

forced to flee successively to Acre, Cyprus (1291), and finally Rhodes (1310) where they subdued the local population and established a military dictatorship enjoying territorial sovereignty for the first time. In 1522 they were defeated by Sultan Suleiman's forces of 200,000 troops and 250 ships after a six-month siege. By 1530 under Grand Master Villiers de l'Isle-Adam, the Knights established their headquarters on the island of Malta which had been given to them by Charles V.

Martin Luther was born in 1483, the same year that Torquemada unleashed the fury of the Inquisition, and while the Knights waged war against foreign heresies, they were soon confronted by the liberalizing Reformation challenge to Catholic Orthodoxy.

In England Henry VIII's assertion of an independent national policy was complicated by his marriage to Katherine who was the aunt of Emperor Charles V, patron of the Knights of Malta who in England were a militant bastion of Papal loyalty. By 1534 Pope Clement VII had excommunicated the King and two years later Pope Paul III published a Bull deposing the King and charging the Emperor with its execution. According to King and Luke's authoritative history 5 of the Order in England

The staunchest supporters of Papal supremacy were naturally to be found among the religious Orders, and the Knights were the loyal servants of the Pope, whose claims to universal dominion [the King] had repudiated, it was thus a sheer impossibility for the King to permit the existence in England of an Order so powerful and so highly organized unless it was prepared to renounce its loyalty to his most determined enemy. Inevitably the Knights would become a center of disaffection and a rallying point for all the forces of reaction.

In July 1539, after two of the Knights had already chosen the martyr's crown, the King wrote letters to the Grand Master which practically constituted an ultimatum, demanding that the Papal supremacy should cease to be recognized by the Order in England. But it was impossible to accept the King's conditions. In April 1540 Parliament passed an Act dissolving the Order in England and conferring its estates upon the Crown. 6

Meanwhile on the continent and in the Mediterranean the wars against the infidels of the East continued. Since the military defense of Christendom required naval support, the Order created a powerful fleet and patrolled the seas of the Eastern Mediterranean fighting many naval actions.

Military operations ranged as far as Egypt and Syria, and by 1565 under Grand Master Valette, they resisted the Turkish siege of Malta. In 1571 SMOM's fleet participated in the defeat of the Turks at the naval battle of Lepanto, and remained a major military presence in the Mediterranean until 1789 when Napoleon defeated the Knights and occupied the island. The Order finally sought temporary protection under the Russian Emperor Paul I in 1797; in 1834 Pope Leo XIII established its headquarters in Rome.

Article for Basso magazine, Finland (5/25/2007)

ARTICLE FOR BASSO MAGAZINE (FINLAND) BY LEO LYON ZAGAMI

US president George W. Bush will hold his first meeting with Pope Benedict XVI on 9

June at the Vatican, the White House has announced. US ambassador to the Holy See Francis Rooney said Bush and the pontiff would discuss the "shared commitment of the United States and the Holy See to promoting human dignity around the world." The president and his wife Laura Bush will stop in Vatican City after attending a Group of Eight (G8) summit on 6-8 June in Heiligendamm, Germany. What will Ratzinger really say to the Pope is a different story, we can only imagine the pious Bush in front of his evil Master Pope Ratzinger, the US President is a degenerate individual and a slave of the satanic system promoted by the Vatican and some of most prominent Zionist families, he is used as a good actor for their evil play. We find also very interesting at present the meeting to be held in Rome in secret this month between Dan Brown and the Vatican clergy, a meeting organized by the illustrious Freemason and Grand Master of the illuminati Giuliano Di Bernardo. This meeting will include the presence of the powerful Cardinal from Bavaria Friedrich Wetter Bishop of Monaco and the Billionaire illuminati Rupert Murdoch plus actor Tom Hanks and Scientology film director Ron Howard... So what a mix for this illuminati dinner in Piazza di Spagna 35 in Rome just a month before the arrival of the US President George W. Bush one of their most prominent illuminati puppets of the New World Order. The illuminati in Rome are officially discussing the release of the film Angels and Demons, I think that's a very appropriate move and it's definitely gonna be a very special dinner between Mind Controllers of the first kind don't you think so? But let's go back to George and his Papal visit to submit once again to the mighty man in white sitting in St. Peter's throne, a visit clear like the light of the day that will finally get thinking a few conspiracy nuts out there that this is the real thing, this is the USA submission to Vatican Luciferian Powers! In the meantime Italy is rocked by satanic, drug-induced sexual abuse in kindergarten, Children say they were forced in satanic sexual abuse and forced to drink blood in rituals. For this reason six persons were arrested in Rome accused of sexually abusing 15 children from the age of three to the age of six at the nursery school "Olga Rovere" of Rignano Flaminio, in the vicinities of Rome. Satanism is definitely expanding and on the rise and we have to stay aware of this problem especially in these times. Today, Satan has free hands. This does not mean that he has more power than in the past, but the door is wide open to him. Primarily, today we live in a period of little faith. It is purely mathematical: when faith declines, superstition grows. When we abandon God, we give ourselves to practices that open the door to Satan. There is no doubt that today's media piloted by the illuminati have done much in favour of Satan, first by the immorality of certain shows, the abundance of movies showing violence, horror or sex. Well it seems we have to fight Satan now more than ever and I don't think that sitting down doing nothing is the right solution, we need to be active against all the evil promoted by Satan and his followers around the world we need to start a dialogue with those people who like us want a better world. Let's pray and hope God will give us the strength. Regarding myself I got to meet a very interesting man and what seems to be a great believer last week, strangely enough that man was the Secretary for Interreligious Dialogue for the Society of Jesus ...yes the Jesuits! Well I know it sounds a bit strange but Fr. Thomas Michel, SJ has been a pleasant surprise for me as he seems a person who is a true witness to God's universal mercy and he didn't mind the criticism I moved against the Jesuits (that's a nice start for a friendship..)

See you next time

Leo Lyon Zagami

Tour of Hope (5/25/2007)

TOUR OF HOPE SUPREME COUNCIL OSLO 2007

Thank you for your enquiry and various questions about how to join the Committee of Hope. We welcome you on board and wish you and your friends a warm welcome in our new organization. With this Charter we give you the possibility of meeting (obviously free of charge) on a regular basis to discuss our NWO resistance plans. And we hope to help in this process of understanding by regularly updating our web sites with the latest. And In the near future me Leo Zagami and Greg Szymanski will love to come and visit you in your area for a date of the TOUR OF HOPE .

INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE WILLING ORGANIZERS: JUST GET A VENUE AND A SPONSOR TO HELP YOU OUT AND ARRANGE FOR OUR FLIGHTS AND OUR STAY IN YOUR TOWN AND WE ARE GONNA BE OUT THERE TO SPREAD THE MESSAGE OF THE TOUR OF HOPE .

IF YOU DON'T MANAGE DON'T WORRY AND CONTINUE THE STRUGGLE AGAINST THE FORCES OF DARKNESS IN THE NAME OF TRUE FREEDOM AND DIVINE JUSTICE, MEETING REGULARLY WITH YOUR COMMITTEE OF HOPE IS A GREAT OPPURTUNITY TO DO THIS.

My private e-mail is leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

and my phone number +4798411581

Keep us constantely updated with the latest and good luck. Fraternaly yours,

Leo Lyon Zagami Now Khaled Saifullah

Gordon Brown becomes Prime Minister and Tony Blair a Catholic...Illuminati Game (6/27/2007)



Tony Blair talks with Pope Benedict XVI and prepares to become a Catholic Knight blessed by the Pope now he his leaving his office as a Prime Minister earlier today. The two men (Blair and the gay Pope) met privately for 25 minutes last week in Rome and

then were joined for further talks by English Cardinal Cormac Murphy-O'Connor. It seems obvious to everybody with a bit of knowledge about Blair that the now ex prime minister has always been working for his Vatican Masters but now Blair is finally coming out of the closet as a Catholic for everybody to see how devoted to Rome he really is.

A Vatican press office called the audience a normal meeting between the pope and a government leader...well how normal is it to visit the Pope before leaving your office as a Prime Minister of Great Britain?

Blair one the most important puppets of the illuminati scene in the last ten years went to the Pope for ultimate Vatican submission, this should be enough to expose Blair in front of the world as the typical Vatican neo illuminati now ready to show who are his real Masters in Rome, we should point out to our friends and families this episode that makes it quite clear who is in charge of the so called politics.

Later a official stament was made by the Vatican about the talks of Tony Blair with Benedict and the separate meeting he had with Secretary of State Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone, they said there was a "frank" assessment of the international situation, including such "delicate" themes as the Middle East conflict and the future of the European Union... are we gonna believe them?

Officially the Vatican opposed the U.S.-led invasion of Iraq, which Blair has supported but we know very well that this whole war is an illuminati war secretely driven by the Pope in Rome.

The statement said that best wishes were expressed for Blair's future, saying that he has expressed the desire "to dedicate himself in a particular way for peace in the Middle East and for interreligious dialogue". This seems to be the new career the Vatican illuminati have planned for him and earlier this week, President Bush, a close ally, got Blair the job of Middle East envoy for the Quartet of peacemakers — the United States, European Union, United Nations and Russia.

Greeted by Benedict, Blair explained that he had just arrived from an EU summit in Brussels.

"I heard it was very successful," Benedict the great illuminati manipulator said.

"Yes, we had a very long night. We finished up at 5:30 in the morning", Blair replied.

In an interview with The Times of London, Blair said Saturday the issue of his religious beliefs was complex and that he was nervous about discussing his faith with the pope....

Rubbish, Blair is simply an illuminati Vatican slave and has always been one.

"It's difficult with some of these things," Blair told the newspaper. "Things aren't always as resolved as they might be".

So Blair is on the verge of formally converting, a spokesman for the prime minister repeated the official line that he remains a member of the Church of England but thats not gonna last too long now he has left his position as Prime Minister of Anglican UK and he is free of showing his true colours to the world.

Blair, his wife and children met Benedict in a private, hour-long audience a year ago. He also met with Pope John Paul II in 2003.

Blair's wife Cherie is Roman Catholic, the couple's children have attended Catholic schools and Blair habitually attends Catholic rather than Anglican services even taking the communion. Well welcome to the Church of Rome Mr Blair and wake up people and get the truth on the real manipulators of our planet. The Zionist families and the Vatican thats it!

I was in Kirby Lodge 2818 in Great Queen Street (home of the United Grand Lodge of England) back in November 2003 when I heard from illustrious Brother Andrew Hicks of the Corner Stone Society ([link](#)) that Gordon Brown was being prepared as successor to Tony Blair who was being totally manipulated and used by the Vatican illuminati elite of the United Grand Lodge of England for their evil illuminati game in collaboration with their USA allies. Tony Blair has been completely brainwashed and mind controlled by the Vatican and their loyal British Queen to this present day.

Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan

P2 (6/27/2007)

Formed in the 19th century by the Grande Orient of Italy for the elites, the organization evolved out of the violent organization known as the Carbonari. Pagan elements suffused the rituals of the organization to which all Grand Masters of Regular Italian Freemasonry belonged. The head was known as Naj Hannah (King Cobra).

In interviews two former members have described the oaths they took. They were taken to a compound, a Villa hidden in the Apennines in the region of Tuscany. A 12-foot wall seals the neatly manicured grounds from view. In the centre of the main courtyard stands a fountain shaped like a tree trunk. The cobralike sculpture, with its inflated hood, watches over the compound in a protective posture, as if ready to strike. The cobra's head is twice the size of a human skull. It has a single eye, which is blue during daylight and red after nightfall, for inside the cobra's hood and behind its eye there is a closed-circuit camera that follows a visitor, invited or unwelcome, as the fountain rotates in the direction the intruder moves. The fountain- camera is controlled from a room within the villa where eight monitors, each with five stations, cover eight guest rooms, patio, pool, dining room, sitting room, and party room. Approximately ten cameras, including the one inside the cobra, have infrared lenses. All of the exterior cameras are camouflaged by the landscaping. The Villa's interior is magnificent. Every room has marble floors and is furnished with antiques. Observing the high ceilings, the finely crafted gold-leaf moldings, the portraits of Mussolini, Hitler, and Peron, the visitor experiences a feeling, a sort of living, breathing odor of danger and power that penetrates the soul and cell by cell contaminates the mind with fear. The year is 1964.

In the meeting room, twelve members of P-2, dressed in satin ceremonial robes and wearing black hoods reminiscent of those worn by members of the Ku Klux Klan, sit in leather chairs at a red marble conference table. They are the elite members of the Wolf Pack, Gelli's disciples - some say his execution squad. None of the black-clad disciples

knows the identity of any of his eleven brothers. Grand Master Licio Gelli is the only one who bares his face. Two Masons stand post at the entrance to the meeting room. Their faces are also covered. They are Naja Hannah's personal bodyguards some say his death squad-former Mussolini Facists whose job is to protect the Grand Master and kill any of the twelve disciples who betray the cause "Il Momento di Passare all"(The Time for Real Action). Like Naja Hannah and his disciples, each bodyguard carries an axe; they also bear automatic weapons.

The ceremony begins. There is an uneven series of knocks at the door. "Your Worshipful," a disciple announces, "a pagan wishes to enter". The Grand Master strikes the table with one blow with his axe. Immediately the oversized door swings open and slams against the inner wall. Two guards escort the initiate to the center of the room where he faces the twelve Masons with his back to the grand masters throne. The Pagan, as he is called, is wearing a plain black hood and a blindfold. His identity is known to Grand Master Licio Gelli but to no one else. He is asked one question by each of the disciples, but the Pagan does not answer, instead, one of the guards speaks for him. Once all the ritual questions about purpose and belief and reason for wanting to become a member of Propaganda Due are answered, the Pagan is turned to face the Grand Master, who asks, "Pagan, are you prepared to die in order to preserve the secrets of Propaganda Due?" The initiate now answers for himself: "I am." "Do you have the necessary quality of contempt for danger?" "I do." "Do you have the necessary quality of courage?" "I am courageous." "Do you proclaim yourself an Anti-Communist?" "I do". "And Pagan, are you prepared to fight and perhaps face shame, even death, so that we who may become your Brothers may destroy this Government and form a Presidency?" "I am". Then the blindfold is removed. It takes a moment for the initiate's vision to clear, because this is the first time since entering the compound that he has been allowed to see light. The blindfold serves a purpose other than security. It also represents the power of P-2: "Without membership one is blind; with the help of the order, however, the way is clear."

St. Peter's Banker Luigi DiFonzo Franklin Watts Ltd. 1983

Illuminati Confessions

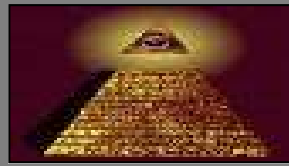
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 1-5

AN INTRODUCTION TO CONFESSIONS OF AN ILLUMINATUS (10/6/2006)

AN INTRODUCTION TO CONFESSIONS OF AN ILLUMINATUS

By Leo Lyon Zagami

In the 70's Italy was one of the most dark places in Europe with daily terrorist attacks and mafia killings, a place full of fear and uncertainty. Leo was only a kid at that time, willing to play and learn but also to change things from the beginning for this sick new world he landed in. He was risen in a very particular situation and a very particular family. The grandfather of Leo was the great Sicilian Senator Leopoldo Zagami, one of the most powerful men in Sicily and also one of the few honest politicians in Italy. In 1974 he died in mysterious circumstances, leaving the family with nothing but grief for the insane world of Italian politics.

The Italian enemies of his grandfather who among others counted the infamous corrupt politician Bettino Craxi, started a slow but effective persecution of Leo's family, who could though still count on the friendship of the more respectable people in Sicily and Rome. Due to the uncertainty of the times the parents were basically bringing up Leo in a very discreet way in a beautiful, isolated location near Rome, where they decided to live at the beginning of the 70's. Leo was never allowed though to say who he really was to any of his school friends or even to invite them home. He had to venture out in the streets of the local villages if he wanted some action and there in the villages he recruited the best kids for his magickal gangs who always had very dangerous initiation rituals and names like Banda Kung-ku o Banda dagli Scudi d'Oro. Many strange events that couldn't be explained took place since an early age in Leo's life, and one of these experiences was later reported by his father dr. Elio Zagami in the book "FUMASTR". The only way to explain them was to understand the hidden forces of magick, something Leo's father, a celebrated Jung psychoanalyst and a personal student of Meyer, was trying to do during that 70's period with an extensive research that brought Leo only 6 years old to India and Ceylon for 3 months on a magickal pilgrimage towards the understanding of the powerful eastern philosophies.

And it's during a particular visit with his parents to a hindu temple in Trinkomali (Ceylon) that Leo gets involved in something that will change his life forever. A monkey from the temple they were visiting hits him on his left ear and steals his mother's wallet. The guardian of the temple quickly recovers the wallet, but Leo contracts a bad infection developing inside the ear with a possible chance of becoming deaf in one ear for the rest of his life.

During that period for almost two months Leo was left with only one ear working, but something magickal was starting to take place for the future magickal child. The left ear trapped by a big blob of puss seemed to be receiving internal voices from another level.

He was too young to understand and explain to others around him what was happening, but things were definitely changing for Leo. Leo's father wanted to explore more of the sacred locations of this magickal island called Ceylon, where Alister Crowley and Frank Bennet (responsible for bringing buddhism to England) years earlier had been working for the development of western spirituality, and numerous journeys were made to remote holy locations in the middle of the jungle. It was on one of these journeys that Leo discovered music. Yes, the ear had started working again, and the ritualistic sound of the beautiful drums and instruments of Ceylon was coming out of the jungle in the middle of the night while Leo and his family were sleeping in a nearby guest house. Leo says about this important episode in his life: "the sound becomes louder and louder, and my father suddenly jumps out of bed and decides to bring us there to check out what was going on, even if my mother in a very British way was a bit worried at that time of the locals' reaction to our unholy presence, but everything went totally ok. What an experience!". That's when Leo understands the force of music behind rituals, the driving force of sound in creation, the magick of music that will never abandon him or his magickal ear.

In the spring of 1979 Leo starts going to church as a new priest has arrived in town, a man with a vision for the future of catholic media that nobody had before. Everybody is talking about this Don Mario Pieracci, a priest that could finally deliver the message of the catholic church in decline, with a new vigour and strenght for the new generations. Leo's first encounter with this amazing character will also be something of a mystical revelation, because Don Mario, ordained as a priest only two years earlier by the famous bishop Guglielmo Giaquinta, creator of the Pro sanctitate movement, was reciting and commenting THE BOOK OF REVELATION and was giving Leo and all the people in church that day a very messianic speech on the Apocalypse. This was something Leo would never forget, because the Master of all, the alchemist, the Rabbi from Nazareth will one day be back, and we should all be ready to receive him as a King this time as we have crucified him with our own evil actions over and over again under many names and in many wars and conflicts in the last 2000 years.

So Leo becomes an altar boy and a friend of Don Mario with the intention of becoming a priest, but in 1980 he changed his mind after Don Mario's radio organized a party in the square of the local village and Leo finally got to see what a Dj can do with two records...a real miracle of the New Age. He then went to Don Mario and asked to teach him how to become a Dj, and the reply was that if he served with patience as an altar boy for another few years he will let him have his own radio show one day. In the meantime Leo's grandmother Felicity had given Leo his first book from the Prophet of the New Aeon Aleister Crowley, the 1971 edition of THE BOOK OF THOT, a real magickal book that Leo immediately understood to be very important for his future. Later on in December 1983 Leo left his position as an altar boy and started to broadcast from Radio Valle dell'Aniene DJ MUSIC .

But Leo wanted to mix magick and music, and in 1979 Leo had seen in the back of a comic the ad for a strange but promising book intitlled THE POWER OF WHITE MAGIC. His family didn't have much money at that time, but Leo asked his parents if he could have this book as a present for the school exams he was taking the following year in 1980, together with a double deck tape recorder to create his own mixed tapes using a sort of cut up technique with various special effects from old children tapes and at that time very popular BBC special effects tapes.

THE POWER OF WHITE MAGIC was Leo's first magickal disappointment as it was a badly written book on Wiccan Magick, containing just some interesting lessons about astral travelling and nothing more. However, by now Leo knew where he could find more knowledge, and that was in the father's library....

Yes, his father had a great variety of magickal books but had prohibited Leo to read them because it was too dangerous for his young age, so Leo decided to try reading them in secret. LEGE JUDICA TACE.

In the coming years Leo goes through dozens of books on magick and discovers the wonders of Alchemy, the Royal art of the ancient Pharaohs, hermeticism, and forbidden eastern philosophy of Tantra. He becomes more and more convinced that his father had stopped him from reading these books because they contained the key to the central secret of life and death. Leo never stopped researching on the subject. In 1993 at the age of 23 he got involved in the experimentation of an ancient 14th century grimoire called THE MAGIC OF ABRAMELIN THE MAGE. This six months ritual originally translated by the head of the prestigious Golden Dawn, Mac Gregor Mathers, has never really been very popular with magicians because of the great risk involved and the long duration and sacrifice of the ritual. The only person that had only partially completed this ritual to his knowledge, was the famous English magician Aleister Crowley, but even he wasn't doing it in the holy city of Rome in the center of Christianity... so why did Leo do it?

Because during that period he comes in contact with the spirit of Giuseppe Balsamo (Leo's Sicilian Grandmother was from his family), known as CAGLIOSTRO the Grand Master of the infamous German Illuminati of Adam Weishaupt who later becomes his guide and protector, his Holy Guardian Angel if we want to define him in this way.... Leo's spirit is very close to Cagliostro who died putting his life in the hands of the saint of the prison he was in, that saint was San Leo, and the mission was the accomplishment of the GREAT WORK.

So Leo at 23 decides to create an independent alchemical group regularly chartered as a Secret Lodge of Freemasonry (in Italian Loggia Coperta) to evaluate the results of his ritual and to support and protect him in this difficult experiment. The name of this very secret lodge based in Trastevere Rome in the Jewish ghetto area was to be MIHLA TOR, the wheel of alchemy based on the secret interpretation of the PORTA CAELESTIS or MAGICA of the Marche of Palombara very dear to the UR GROUP of Julius Evola.

Leo started the Magick of Abramelin at the beginning of 1993, and he would successfully complete the ritual in 1994 after being hospitalized two times and nearly getting killed in the process. Very few people including his family understood at that time why a successful person like Leo, that by 1994 was guested and treated as a superstar dj on the number one Italian breakfast TV show (UNO MATTINA) and working all over the place would risk everything for a magickal ideal. What most people didn't understand was that Leo was operating in secret his first and most important alchemical work, and he was not interested in fame or money, but in helping humanity to become free from their ignorance and superstitions of the last 2000 years in order to embrace the one God and His Kingdom to come in the end of times.

Leo had in this period been studying the book "Transcendental Magic", a very important book for every serious occultist, written by the guy who invented the term occultism, called Eliphas Levi. In this book Leo found a particular key which was also found by the famous British occultist Aleister Crowley. The fact was that Leo didn't know about Crowley's findings until much later in Lemington Spa...

In the middle of 1994 Leo felt that the Italian establishment and the Vatican were starting to put pressure on him because he had re-opened a church in the roman countryside illegally and they close down that and several clubs and parties connected to Dj Leo Young, leaving him with no other possibilities than going abroad to start a new adventure and leaving his beloved city of Rome until the time for a fresh re-entry would eventually come in the grace of God! Leo's diary entry dated June 1994 says: "Im going to be regenerated under the protection of the Lyons of England".

From 1994 to 2002 Leo lived in London where he was introduced to English Freemasonry and other occult Orders affiliated with the English Rosicrucians and at the same time achieved international recognition as a record producer and an international dj superstar . He has also continued studying the esoteric arts, developing his magickal

work and receiving global recognition in the esoteric field for the work done in Rome between 1993 and 1994. He became a well known figure in thelemic magick and contemporary Rosicrucian circles around the world especially in Russia, counting amongst his friends and collaborators celebrated contemporary Illuminati like Ezio Giunchiglia of the famous Montc Carlo Lodge „Julian Rees the illustrious english masonic scholar and even stars of the so called occult field like Lon Milo Duquette, Kenneth Anger and swedish occultist Carl Ahbramson. He directed for two years with the title Commandor of the Rosa-Crux the AULA LUCIS CAGLIOSTRO of the Fraternitas Rosecruciana Antiqua in London and received the VIIIo known as Perfect Pontif in the Illuminati OTO/Ordo Illuminatorum system, but during his stay in the Aereopagus of the american Illuminati Leo discovered the deep corruption and evil of the so called Illuminati Order in America and the full extension of their New World Order satanic project so He rebelled in the name of Jesus Christ against this great evil that Satan was unfolding on the world .He then went to Egypt after being arrested and kept in Oslo for 3 weeks against is will under orders of the American Illuminati .Leo wanted to get rid off all this black magic present in the western occult scene and went to be exorcized by the famous holy lady of Cairo Madame Fulla from the Orthodox Coptic Church a personal of the Boutros Ghali family wich supported Leo's sudden move to abandon in the year 2003 the american Illuminati with the help of Dr Safuat the wise Egyptian exorcist , magician and Sufi Master that exorcized amongst other things the UN building in NY who's father was a disciple of the great muslim illuminati Said Nursi.Leo went to Egypt to study also the real Jesus and find out more about the Masters of the East and during that period in November 2003 Leo decided under the pyramids to become Muslim and change is name to Khaled Saifullah Khan.He understood after Egypt that true illumination and the most accurate portray of his Grand Master Jesus was contained in the Holy Quran and he accepted Mohammed(Peace and Blessings be upon Him) as his last Prophet rejecting any other believe previously hold, contact with true Sufi's source of Holy knowledge and divine wisdom had been made and his mission was now clear more then ever before:

FIGHT SATAN AND HIS NEW WORLD ORDER WHEREVER AND WHENEVER!

Leo had also made another wish in Egypt,a very personal wish and one month later Leo met for the first time with his wife a muslim scholar of Letters of the Illumination.



In Cairo with illustrious Bro.Dk. Mohamed F.El.Gabry from the New World Order organization CLUB ROMA

TEORIA E TIPOLOGIA DELLE SOCIETA' SEGRETE (10/6/2006)

N.B. Questo fascicolo, di cui si fornisce una nuova traduzione, è stato diffuso, in copie limitate, assieme al testo “Scopi e pratiche alchemiche dell’Ordine Egizio”, dal gruppo milanese Agapé, in funzione eversiva del Sistema Iniziatico occidentale. È stato

presentato come circolante nei paesi latini europei come opera di collegamento e struttura di vari Ordini e Società iniziatiche, come la O.O.E francese (sede centrale a Nizza presso Jean Pierre Giudicelli de Bressac de la Bachelerie) e la C.E.U.R italiana (sigla di copertura dell'Oriente Osirideo Egizio italiano), in sonno dal 1983. In tale anno la C.E.U.R. smantellò il centro iniziatico del Castello di Guardea (Orvieto) e mise in sonno sia l'organizzazione esterna denominata Fraternità Terapeutico+Magica di Miryam che l'O.O.E., di cui l'ultimo Delegato Generale fu Aleandro Tommasi (Lehaiel) ex membro della R.L.Monte Sion. Lo scopo del fascicolo è indicato come atto costituendo del collegamento di alcuni "Alta Collegia", atte a controllare, gestire e ingerire qualsiasi società. In questo fascicolo sono indicati i nomi di alcuni autori o compilatori, come Michel Monerau, Michel Lafrande e J.Calmar, istruttore Tehan. Sull'autenticità del testo, redatto in francese, vi sono molte perplessità, anche se n'è evidente l'origine.

Le tecniche d'ingerenza e contro-informazione riportate sono state utilizzate, negli anni '60 e '70, anche dalle organizzazioni contro-rivoluzionarie dell'O.A.S. Questo gruppo, che utilizzava inoltre esperienze teoriche e pratiche della guerriglia e contro-guerriglia in Indocina da parte dei servizi d'informazioni francesi ed americani. Gli Ordini iniziati considerati coinvolti, oltre a quelli suddetti, sono stati così indicati:

Fratellanza Ermetica dell'Alba Dorata (Golden Dawn)/ Q.B.L.H. (Fratellanza Ermetica di Luxor)/ Ordo Templis Orientis/La Fraternità Ermetica del Dragone Lunare/L'Ordine "A"/

La Tehan.

L'associazione denominata gruppo Agapé è diretta da Franco Fogagnolo, milanese, ex-brigatista rosso, che si dice sfuggito alla galera in quanto informatore della polizia e per aver denunciato la sua colonna d'appartenenza; lo scopo dichiarato dell'associazione è l'abbattimento delle barriere della conoscenza esoterica, definita strumento di potere ed oppressione da parte di "sette oscure e tenebrose". Il mezzo impiegato è la diffusione di testi interni riservati di vari gruppi iniziatici. Attualmente, Franco Fogagnolo è l'animatore di un Centro Sociale anarco-comunista milanese. Assieme a Laslo Thot, ex-editore dell'Arché e a Massimo Introvigne è indicato come appartenente all'Ordre de Thèbe, dalle finalità non completamente conosciute.

L'ambigua comunità d'elementi della sinistra radicale come Fogagnolo e di esponenti dell'integralismo cattolico come Introvigne, ex-dirigente di "Alleanza Cattolica" può far ipotizzare attività antimassoniche.

2666

Tradizione e note di **V**

PROLOGO

Questo dossier è nato dalla constatazione che, dal finire del XIX secolo, l'esoterismo è

confinato in qualche circolo polveroso, dove i membri si riuniscono per teorizzare senza fine su delle grandi opere di maestri morti ormai da tanto tempo.

Bisogna dunque finirla con l'esoterismo, che ispira la maggior parte d'organizzazioni e circoli che non hanno nessun'utilità, che si fanno forti di una filiazione prestigiosa inesistente e che si contendono la pratica dell'archeologia esoterica, millantando il possesso d'ogni conoscenza misteriosa. Questo tipo d'organizzazione porta naturalmente nella sua scia una gran parte di pubblico che s'interessa all'esoterismo per motivi di frustrazione psicologica. È stupefacente constatare che, sempre di più, l'esoterismo si riduce a delle vane speculazioni intellettuali o a qualche cerimonia ridicola, mentre è prima di tutto destinato a trasformare l'individuo, portarlo alla realizzazione spirituale. In una sola parola al risveglio.

Per giungere a questo scopo le tecniche sono molte e devono adattarsi al tipo di pensiero di ciascuno. Una di queste tecniche – e non la minore – è la Magia.

Esistono poche opere serie sulla Magia; la maggior parte è al livello bassamente stregonesco del Grande o Petit Albert. Non si può far distinzione, del resto, fra magia bianca e magia nera, che s'intendono comunemente come rivolte o al bene o al male; bisognerebbe già definire quello che è bene e quello che è male e non c'è più niente di più relativo che questi due concetti. In realtà non esiste né la magia bianca né quella nera, c'è solamente un insieme di tecniche magiche che eventualmente possono servire al "bene" o al "male". In più questi due termini sottintenderebbero che la magia ha per preoccupazione principale quella di cambiare il corso degli avvenimenti, di agire sugli esseri e sulle cose. In realtà la magia è una tecnica di trasformazione dell'essere, la conoscenza ed il superamento dell'Io, e, attraverso ciò, la conoscenza dell'universo, l'illuminazione spirituale, il raggiungimento dello stato oggettivo.

Attualmente, gli Ordini Iniziatici Teurgici d'effettiva filiazione esoterica si rivelano sotto l'impulso d'uomini giovani e dinamici, di cui alcuni sono i mandatari di un gruppo rosicruciano sconosciuto, che possiede una filiazione della Fratellanza Ermetica di Luxor e che desidera suscitare la riattivazione del "collettivo" immaginario con la creazione d'Ordini.

Molte persone sono attratte dalla magia perché pensano di trarne un profitto: amore, soldi, potenza. Le numerose pubblicità di pseudo-maghi e altri ciarlatani fioriscono in numerose riviste e confermano quest'opinione.

Beninteso, le motivazioni degli Ordini sono ben altre, ma la possibilità di essere confusi con il ciarpane occultistico è purtroppo uno dei motivi della loro discrezione. Lo scopo individuale dei membri della maggior parte di questi Ordini è il contatto cosciente col Santo Angelo Guardiano, vale a dire l'inconscio, e con ciò il superamento dell'Abisso, la dissoluzione dell'Ego, in una parola il risveglio, in quanto la magia trasmuta il modo abituale di pensare.

J.Calmar – Istruttore Tehan



TEORIA E TIPOLOGIA DELLE SOCIETÀ SEGRETE

La società segreta è un fenomeno della più grande antichità. I suoi connotati, con una moltitudine dei più svariati aspetti della vita tradizionale: religione, politica, magia, ermetismo, ecc., ne fanno un elemento d'analisi sociale indispensabile. Senza di questo né sociologi, né etnologi, né antropologi, né specialisti della storia della religione e del pensiero umano possono descrivere efficacemente l'ambiente studiato.

Lo storico percepisce meglio d'ogni altro l'importanza delle società segrete, perché non è influenzato dai vari immaginari collettivi del momento.

Il tempo mette i suoi veli su molte cose, ma ne svela anche parecchie altre...

Il nostro proposito è quello di presentare una tipologia del fenomeno società segreta, che potrà sfociare nell'elaborazione di un'analisi teorica più sottile, più vicina al "modello" matematico ed economico.

La prima definizione necessaria, affrontando quest'argomento, è quella di "società segreta", che pone implicitamente due sotto-domande fondamentali.

Che cos'è, dunque, una società? e come definire il suo carattere segreto?

Il nodo fondamentale d'ogni ricerca è quello del criterio.

La prima sotto-domanda: che cos'è una società? sarà formulata brevemente con la prospettiva di sviluppare un criterio materiale. Si suppone che la società raggruppi degli individui, persone fisiche in genere, eventualmente entità morali.

Questo raggruppamento può essere volontaristico, - se si notano tentativi precisi per unire in solo organo differenti elementi - o un assemblaggio di fatto di persone similmente motivate.

La prima forma, volontaristica, s'illustra meglio per i gruppi che nascono, raggruppati da un qualsiasi maestro, che poi si spengono quando i loro capi cessano di lavorare.

La seconda è più sottile. La nascita di una religione, in un ambiente ostile, servirà d'esempio: gli adepti, minacciati, si raggruppano, prima discretamente, poi, se ve n'è la possibilità, segretamente.

L'elemento causale prende il predominio sulla volontà individuale.

La seconda sotto-domanda è più delicata da trattarsi: il gruppo è sì costituito, ma che cos'è che caratterizza una società segreta? È certamente il suo soggetto, ma anche la forma assunta, e la particolare attività.



A gladio salus

SOCIETA' A FORMA SEGRETA

Sono le più classiche. Queste società perseguono un'azione generalmente percepita dal pubblico, con uno scopo conosciuto e sovente perseguito da altri raggruppamenti non segreti.

La società segreta politica n'è il miglior esempio. I suoi scopi, qualunque essi siano, sono ben precisi, ispirati ad un'ideologia facile ad esser percepita. Solo l'identità della società e pertanto i dettagli di forma restano misteriosi: luoghi, date, riunioni, cerimoniali, costumi, ecc.

La forma segreta è stata adottata per facilitarne l'azione e rendere meno aleatoria la realizzazione dello scopo.

SOCIETA' AD OGGETTO SEGRETO

Sono le più insidiose. La sua esistenza è conosciuta, ma lo scopo è ignoto. Non è obbligatoria una condanna generalizzata alle società ad oggetto segreto, non tutte sono una mafia inconfessata. Desiderose di condurre un'azione fino allo scopo, certe società preferiscono nascondere le loro forme. La Massoneria apre a tutti i suoi templi, si dice, ma la finalità reale non è per questo divulgata a tutti e dappertutto.

Sovente, percependo che un occultamento eccessivo dello scopo sarebbe nefasto al buon andamento della società, i dirigenti velano il loro oggetto dietro una facciata molto vasta ed imprecisa. Temi come "realizzazione dell'armonia", "perfezionamento dell'uomo", "avvenire di una nuova età", ecc. sono molto comuni in questi ambiti, ma molto spesso queste idee sono il paravento di una realtà più pragmatica.

SOCIETA' A MEZZI SEGRETI

In questo tipo, il segreto non si basa più sullo scopo o l'oggetto, né sulla forma intrinseca, ma su i modi della loro realizzazione od espressione. La società ad attività segreta raramente è del tipo "puro" e non è dunque citata che a titolo di riferimento.

Certi raggruppamenti formano a volte, in occasione di un avvenimento preciso, una vera società a scopi segreti. È, in particolare, il caso dei "gruppi di pressione", dei "club" o anche di importanti società commerciali e finanziarie, che, con delle misure puntuali, spesso inconfessabili, generalmente inconfessate, influiscono sul corso degli avvenimenti più diversi

SOCIETÀ A TIPO MISTO

È la vera società segreta, nel senso inteso dall'opinione pubblica. Generalmente riservata, viene spesso considerata ostile. Gli scopi sono occulti, le forme segrete, i mezzi e le attività accuratamente dissimulati. A questo proposito, deve essere precisato quanto segue: si tratta di una legge che si potrebbe chiamare dell'inverso dinamico. L'efficacia di una società segreta cresce in funzione degli occultamenti successivi cui procede, fino a superare una certa soglia qualitativa e quantitativa, di là dalla quale l'azione e le possibilità di sopravvivenza della società decrescono sempre più velocemente, quando l'occultamento sia stato troppo accentuato. La soglia si può chiamare livello massimo d'occultamento, e si fissa ad un grado variabile secondo il tipo della società e i suoi effettivi numerici. Non è necessario analizzare i differenti aspetti di questa legge nella determinazione del livello massimo d'occultamento. Questo andrebbe al di là dei limiti di questa sintesi, per

costituire un'analisi sociologica, storica e occulta di una materia da tesi. Riassumerò tuttavia i suoi elementi principali in modo più "argotico", dicendo che a forza di non apparire più (occultazioni successive), la società segreta rischia di sparire. La nozione messa in evidenza ha relazione con la dinamica delle società segrete, specialmente riguardo alla loro attività temporale (mantenimento degli effettivi, vivacità delle idee finali, continuità dell'azione e dei mezzi logistici). Ecco dunque i primi elementi della teoria delle società segrete. Si potrebbe obiettare che potrebbe essere una società segreta o ad una semplice società umana. La risposta deve essere molto sfumata. Esempio: per realizzare un'importante transazione borsistica, che non bisogna lasciar trapelare sotto pena di fallimento, una grossa società finanziaria decide di riunire un comitato preparatorio da cui si esige il segreto professionale più assoluto. Di conseguenza le sue riunioni si sviluppano a porte chiuse e senza informarne il resto della gestione. Nel corso di una delle sue prime riunioni il comitato accetta l'idea di versare ad uno degli agenti di cambio, che negoziano l'affare, una "commissione speciale", una specie d'extra non dichiarato, ma senza il quale si rivelerà impossibile arrivare ad attuare la transazione. Si può parlare in una tale situazione di società segreta. Tutti gli elementi ci sono. Un'operazione finanziaria è mantenuta segreta da un comitato riunito con tutta discrezione e che agisce senza alcuna pubblicità: quindi un'azione segreta, che potrebbe anche essere nascosta alla direzione. Manca però di una dinamica propria, ed è questa che differenzia fondamentalmente il raggruppamento occulto da quello semplicemente nascosto, clandestino, come la semplice teoria descrittiva dei criteri può dimostrare. Si potrebbe obiettare che si oppone la teoria descrittiva alla tipologia che ricolloca il problema in una prospettiva più dinamica. Si tratta senza dubbio di una distinzione qualche volta difficile da mettere in opera nella pratica. Ciò nonostante, permette di situare esattamente la tale o tal altra società sulla scacchiera della scena occulta, a partire da una teoria generale. Da una parte si caratterizza come una società segreta; dall'altra parte si percepisce la sua azione e il livello dove si registra il suo grado di autenticità iniziatica, le cause della sua riuscita e dei suoi fallimenti, ecc. La tipologia delle società segrete utilizza dei criteri qualitativi o gerarchici che saranno brevemente esaminati nelle righe successive.

LA CLASSIFICAZIONE SECONDO IL CRITERIO OGGETTIVO

Si tratta di determinare non più il tipo della società secondo l'esame delle sue finalità, ma di ciò che la circonda, il suo impatto, la natura stessa dei suoi scopi. Una prima analisi, certamente tanto semplice al punto da essere semplicista, sufficiente tuttavia in numerosi casi, distingue:

- le società segrete religiose
- le società segrete politico-sociali

- le società di movimento occulto

- le società pan-finaliste.

a) Le Società segrete religiose

La loro finalità è di natura religiosa, sia che esse siano praticanti una religione costituita, sia che esse tentano di promuovere una nuova filosofia religiosa, sia ancora che esse si mettano al servizio, a gradi variabili, di movimenti religiosi; in questo caso sono da studiare sotto l'aspetto doppio del dirigente o del "membro base" della società. L'uno, in effetti, può perseguire uno scopo para-religioso, ovvero extra-religioso; il secondo resta motivato, essenzialmente, dall'aspetto religioso dell'azione.

È evidente che la religione possa servire a galvanizzare una piccola massa di gente decisa. Se le relazioni tra l'obiettivo religioso e immediato, ed altre finalità politiche, per esempio, sono molto strette o addirittura confuse, la religione può diventare il pretesto, nello stesso tempo che lo strumento privilegiato, delle mete politiche. La differenza tra le motivazioni religiose dei membri di base e quelle politiche dei loro capi può essere, in questo caso, molto grande.

Per quanto non sia possibile definire tutte le società segrete religiose dal parametro dell'origine, questo è, d'altra parte, fondamentale per quanto riguarda le società segrete religiose. Ciascuno potrebbe farne l'oggetto di una monografia di notevole mole.

Il punto fondamentale resta la stretta relazione tra gli scopi puramente religiosi e tutti gli altri. Questo rapporto si stabilisce in qualsiasi ambiente sociale, ma con molto più vigore nell'ambito delle società segrete, come, ad esempio, in quella dei Templari, degli Assassini, dei Thugs, ecc.

b) Le società segrete politico-sociali

S'intende, per società segrete politico-sociali, ogni associazione il cui scopo principale è il soddisfacimento di un bisogno, o la messa in luogo d'una struttura a carattere essenzialmente politico o sociale. Questi due ultimi termini si devono comprendere nella loro accezione sociologica ristretta poiché un allargamento troppo estensivo renderebbe impossibile qualsiasi sforzo tassonomico, assimilando, da vicino o da lontano, ad uno scopo politico e sociale tutte le finalità delle società segrete.

La società politico-sociale è generalmente del tipo "a mezzi segreti". I suoi scopi

sono per la maggior parte del tempo conosciuti; la forma segreta non è né voluta né desiderata che come strumento provvisorio, destinato unicamente a facilitare l'azione. Bisogna tuttavia rimarcare che, in seno alle società segrete politiche e sociali si può costituire un piccolo collegio, più segreto ancora, che servirà nel caso in cui l'associazione giunga ai suoi scopi e potrà allora rendersi non occulta, inquadrare il movimento, ispirarlo, ed eventualmente fargli sopravanzare il semplice quadro politico.

La maggior parte delle associazioni segrete politico-sociali sono di opposizione, sia che le sue posizioni siano contraddittorie con quelle del governo e delle istituzioni, sia simili (ma in maniera "ultras"). Le società politico-sociali di collaborazione sono più rare, perché meno utili. Esse non rispondono più, in effetti, a questo bisogno teorico d'occultamento; l'idea ormai ha raggiunto una promozione sufficiente per manifestarsi pubblicamente.

Le società di collaborazione politico-sociale hanno carattere più riservato che realmente segreto. Esse servono in generale a stimolare le istituzioni ufficiali, troppo poco efficienti o troppo poco energiche. A queste società si affidano delle missioni di conciliazione, d'informazione o anche esecuzioni di bassa manovalanza.

L'ideazione e la creazione dell'associazione di collaborazione possano essere spontanee, o indotte da organi di cui si serve la causa. Il ruolo di questo tipo di società rimane comunque confinato a quello, sottoposto, d'esecuzione ed intermediazione.

È, d'altronde, a questo ruolo che è destinata, ugualmente, la società d'opposizione quando i suoi scopi siano raggiunti. Essa perde il suo carattere originale di fermento nascosto per degenerare in organo ufficiale, non più occulto, ed i suoi membri sono ridotti al ruolo d'accolti tollerati o di noiosi reduci. Più facilmente quest'associazione sparisce gradualmente di buon grado, o, qualche volta, è sciolta con la forza. Solo se esistesse il piccolo nucleo di cui si è parlato prima, potrebbe allora continuare la sua missione del quadro della società segreta. La società segreta politico-sociale può avere delle relazioni, più o meno strette, con quelle religiose, sempre segrete, le proposte religiose ufficiali e le differenti ideologie ammesse del periodo in cui opera. Questa relazione è raramente così definita come quelle che legano le società religiose e le altre.

C'è generalmente "simpatia attiva" o espressione di un attaccamento maggioritario, ma raramente qualcosa di più; un impegno più diretto ipotecherebbe troppo la realtà politico-sociale della società di fronte alla sua base, rischiando così di avere delle numerose defezioni. È solo a livello di collegio occulto che le relazioni saranno meglio definite e più strette.

e) Le società di movimento occulto

Le società di movimento occulto si situano generalmente nella tipologia classica di tipo misto.

Il loro soggetto principale è di natura occulta, come la pratica di una delle grandi scienze esoterico- iniziatiche (magia, alchimia, ecc.) o una semplice forma d'incontro tra iniziati che hanno già raggiunto una certa soglia e che mettano in comune le loro esperienze.

Le società di movimento occulto sono le più curiose e le più affascinanti che esistano, con degli usi e dei costumi sovente non conosciuti ed un folklore molto ricco e molto attraente.

È raro che queste società si limitino strettamente al loro oggetto tipologico. La maggior parte lo sopravanza, ufficialmente o individualmente, ma con l'accettazione dei membri più dinamici. La retrologia politica o religiosa è raramente assente nelle società segrete di questo tipo. Qualche volta esse non costituiscono che dei paraventi, giudicati poco pericolosi dagli organi ufficiali in ragione dell'apparente innocuità dei loro pseudo-scopi. Per mezzo di questo giudizio – o meglio pregiudizio - esse conducono un'azione ancor più insospettabile, in quanto iscritta in un quadro generale più occulto, che non ha sempre bisogno di giustificarsi, né di fronte ai membri né, a maggior ragione, con l'esterno.

d) La società pan-finalista

Come indica il suo nome stesso, essa non mira a contrastare l'avanzare di quella o di quell'altra idea politica o religiosa o filosofica, ma a creare, *ex-novo*, una struttura totale, una specie di nuovo sistema proposto all'uomo e alla società. La società pan-finalista necessita di alcuni commenti.

Dapprima, sul suo genere, essa può essere sia *a forma*, sia a *scopo*, sia a *mezzi* segreti, o, più sovente, a tipo misto. Ma, in tutti i casi, l'occultamento ne deriva meno da uno sforzo cosciente che dell'imprecisione formale dei compiti che possono essere determinati nei domini più vari della vita.

In questo senso, la società pan-finalista non appare più come un tipo speciale, ma come un modo qualitativo d'associazione ad un'ambizione armonica.

In più, bisogna precisare che in questo tipo la finalità è, generalmente, posta come un criterio imperioso che bisogna illustrare non appena possibile, vale a dire subito, nell'ambito della società segreta.

Così questa si organizza immediatamente in una specie di piccolo conclave nella società esoterica; può essere una cellula, una loggia, un monastero, una comunità, ecc.

Una tale organizzazione passa difficilmente inavvertita, anche se si rifugia generalmente dietro una ragione sociale meno visibile: società commerciale,

associazione, partito, o altre aggregazioni segrete, meno sospettabili.

Spesso, la società pan-finalista si costituisce nel seno di un altro gruppo segreto a scopo precisato, e conduce un lavoro d'orientamento, d'ispirazione e di dottrina.

Si tratta di un gruppo che può agire a tutti i livelli e resta invisibile anche alla gerarchia della società che l'accoglie: questo tipo di situazione si chiama "ingerenza". Il termine si applica ad altre forme operative, in seno alle società segrete e non, e costituisce l'arma più temibile e più efficace che possiede l'iniziato.

Il criterio oggettivo è uno degli elementi tipologici che permettono di caratterizzare e indovinare una società segreta. Bisogna però fare appello ad un altro criterio, quello gerarchico, per situare a quale livello opera la società, sullo scacchiere dell'occulto. Il termine gerarchico appare particolarmente adatto poiché esso libera due radici argotiche di comprensione, Secretum=Sacer e Potere, che apprezzeranno nel loro giusto valore i discepoli di Hermes.



Pereat ut vivat

CLASSIFICAZIONE SECONDO IL CRITERIO GERARCHICO

Si può ripartire in tre categorie classiche, che possono rendere conto, con

sufficiente precisione, della realtà occulta. Possiamo distinguere:

a) **Le società di base**

Queste società formano la massa operativa dell'armata delle ombre. Si tratta di una società che recluta direttamente all'esterno, partendo da criteri generalmente non molto rigorosi.

La società può essere religiosa, politica, ecc. Può anche agire secondo l'una o l'altra delle maniere esaminate nella prima parte della teoria, ma in ogni caso essa si rivolge all'esterno e forma, in qualche modo, la soglia del mondo occulto, di fronte al grande pubblico.

Bisogna comprendere bene l'importanza delle società di base, e determinare il loro ruolo preciso, per rendersi conto esattamente dell'azione di quelle più chiuse o più segrete.

È, in effetti, da questo canale di "massa" che transita la maggior parte delle informazioni e che manipola gli organi esterni. La qualità del lavoro fatto dalle società di base non è in funzione del loro livello d'occultamento, contrariamente ad un'opinione classica, e che il termine "base" ha contribuito a definire. In effetti, benché condotta qualche volta su ampio raggio, l'azione delle società di base è, la maggior parte delle volte, di qualità eccellente, soprattutto tenuto conto delle difficoltà pratiche che solleva il numero, qualche volta eccessivamente elevato, dei partecipanti.

La società di base s'indirizza, dunque, verso persone che verranno dall'esterno e che s'impegneranno in un lavoro segreto in quello o quell'altro campo. Questo lavoro, se è fatto bene, può portare colui che lo compie a posti di responsabilità nel seno della società segreta, vale a dire al suo inquadramento interno in un livello più alto.

Ma, sempre in seno alla società, alcuni individui possono raggiungere un'autonomia intellettuale così sufficiente, un'esperienza occulta così progredita, cui la società segreta non appare più che sotto l'aspetto di un bello strumento, denudato pertanto di valore intrinseco.

Lo stesso modo di procedere può essere, certamente, adottato da un individuo isolato nel mondo esteriore. Ma è più facile e frequente indurlo dalla società di base, a causa delle metodiche iniziatiche che questa adotta

È da questo che si può definire questo tipo di società come di *base*, poiché alcuni individui vi acquisiscono le **basi** necessarie al pensiero esoterico, e, conseguentemente, ad un'azione armonica sia sul piano individuale sia su quello collettivo. Il termine *base* fa così meno riferimento a una gerarchia di individui che alla gerarchia qualitativa delle conoscenze che essi acquisiscono.

L'azione delle società di base può influenzare l'esterno e/o perfezionare i membri; si parla nel primo caso d'attività esogene, propagande, edizioni, opere, ecc. al primo grado delle quali si attribuisce il reclutamento degli elementi nuovi. Nell'altro caso noi siamo in presenza d'attività endogene (formazione dei membri, solidarietà, ecc.). Si distingue, fra le attività esogene, l'azione intrinseca collettiva (del gruppo verso il corpo esteriore, con la sola potenza della società) e le azioni estrinseche individuali, che sono condotte da un membro che utilizza le sue personali competenze esterne, la sua influenza, ecc., per raggiungere i fini della società attraverso le due azioni congiunte e concordate.

L'azione endogena di formazione serve, d'altra parte, a rendere i membri più competenti, e più disponibili, per delle azioni estrinseche che saranno loro richieste.

La pratica della solidarietà fraterna, quasi generale nelle società di base, facilita la disponibilità operativa delle persone. Rende inoltre la loro azione più agile, togliendoli da certi impicci materiali, e serve da test e indice di coesione e pertanto d'efficacia.

Reciprocamente le azioni esogene volute dai membri devono fornire loro un potente supporto pedagogico e di meditazione, sui quali essi possono appoggiarsi per condurre un'azione di tipo endogeno.

Le società di base perseguono sempre un'azione autonoma ma, sovente, un'altra società, più segreta, o, più esattamente, con la quale non si può distinguere una relazione diretta, le inquadra e le orienta tutte le loro attività.

Si parla in questo secondo caso di società di base inquadrate da un'altra d'inquadramento. Poche società di base sfuggono all'inquadramento, che a volte, ma non sempre, non è a conoscenza dei loro stessi capi

Se vi è un rischio certo, in quanto all'originalità ed alla spontaneità delle azioni dei membri della base, bisogna anche rilevare che l'inquadramento è, con le sue particolari tecniche, una sicurezza di riuscita e di efficacia. Una società di base che lo evita con misura sistematica, o alla quale non è accordato, si espone a dei gravi pericoli e all'annientamento.

b) Le società d'inquadramento

Così come indica il loro nome, le società d'inquadramento formano e riuniscono i quadri di varie società segrete. Infatti, sotto questo concetto, (inquadramento) bisogna distinguere parecchie nozioni affini, benché non identiche.

Innanzitutto bisogna stabilire un parallelo metodologico tra il termine di

quadro e quello di base. La società di base è certamente formata a partire dalla base stessa, ma serve anche a dare ai membri i fondamenti del lavoro occulto.

La società d'inquadramento si compone, parallelamente, d'agenti d'inquadramento, ma soprattutto definisce dei criteri d'azione, sia precisando alla base la direzione verso cui deve sforzarsi ad agire in priorità, sia impiegandosi essa stessa a creare le condizioni, i quadri adatti, per l'azione più efficace possibile della base.

In questa prospettiva una tipologia assai raffinata giunge a mettere in evidenza i differenti tipi delle società di inquadramento.

b) Le società d'inquadramento interno

Come in tutti i raggruppamenti umani, certi individui acquisiscono nelle società segrete una grande influenza. Essa può essere solamente gerarchica; in questo caso le strutture assicurano l'efficacia del potere (ad esempio quello militare, dove la gerarchia è influente perché si basa su degli insiemi ordinati di costrizione potente). Essa può essere gerarchica e funzionale: se si riprende l'esempio dell'esercito sarà il caso del capo, che basa la sua potenza di comando su un grande valore umano, molta competenza e autorità personale. Essa può essere infine puramente fattiva, vale a dire esistere senza iscriversi nella minima istituzionalizzazione del potere.

Un'influenza concettuale condivisa, una comunanza di vedute e una storia personale quasi simile, saranno gli elementi che porteranno gli individui che ne sono detentori a raggrupparsi riservatamente nel seno della società: per meglio assicurarsi il potere, lo si eserciterà con più chiarezza ed efficacia di altri.

Si parlerà perciò di un raggruppamento di quadri che possono costituirsi in una seconda società segreta all'interno di quella di base. Questa società interna di quadri coprirà, nei riguardi dei suoi membri, lo stesso ruolo della società di base di fronte ai suoi: formazione, aiuti reciproci, ecc. Essa sarà investita di una missione specifica che la caratterizzerà: l'inquadramento della società di base, che si farà, notoriamente, attraverso le decisioni prese collettivamente dai membri influenti nel seno della società di base.

Si può mettere a confronto questa sorta di gerarchia dei livelli decisionali con la formazione dei gruppi specializzati di certi organismi amministrativi, o, anche, alla riunione dei comitati direttivi che non hanno altri titoli d'esistenza che l'influenza speciale dei membri che la compongono. I quadri, restando membri della società di base e orientando tutta la loro attività in funzione di questa, formano realmente una società segreta interna. Si parla dunque di società di quadro interno.

c) La società di quadro esteriorizzato

Il processo è molto differente. In questo tipo la microsocietà, composta dai quadri della società di base, si riunisce, si struttura, poi si stacca parzialmente per lavorare con un'altra società, generalmente di un livello d'occultamento superiore a quello della società d'origine.

Questo modo di procedere, generalmente molto progressivo, permette ai quadri di prendere le necessarie distanze emotive ed intellettuali per giudicare, sia razionalmente che sottilmente, l'azione della loro società di base. Permette inoltre di rendere equanime lo spirito di coloro che la conducono. di portare ad un livello più alto l'esame delle tensioni interne e quindi alla loro risoluzione.

Il gruppo di quadro si può a volte esteriorizzare di fronte alla società che l'accoglie, e non sarà raro che conservi, nel contempo, tutti i suoi particolarismi, costituendo - in altre parole ed a sua volta - un piccolo gruppo segreto autonomo di collaborazione.

Qualche volta certi quadri procedono a uno scambio di poteri nell'ambito di due diversi gruppi: l'esempio degli Haschiscin e dei Templari è rimasto celebre a questo proposito. Questo scambio è facilitato da una relativa comunità di vedute; non obbligatoriamente dottrinale, ma per lo meno tattica, poiché problemi assai simili si pongono nella grande maggioranza delle società segrete: ad esempio il reclutamento, il finanziamento, il mantenimento della qualità del lavoro ecc.

Questi problemi, difficili da risolversi tra una sola società di base, sono più facili da trattarsi fra elementi ormai selezionati e in grado di mettere a confronto, reciprocamente, quelli incontrati dai loro omologhi.

In questi due tipi il gruppo di quadro resta prima di tutto legato alla società di base; il suo particolarismo funzionale ha, per missione essenziale, il miglioramento dell'azione, fornendogli dei quadri meglio definiti.

Le due categorie che seguono, al contrario, procedono con spirito molto diverso. I quadri si caratterizzano nettamente e la loro natura li diversifica al punto da separarsi dalla loro stessa base.

Certamente, lavorano ancora per questa, ma l'organo fondamentale diventa per loro la loro società d'inquadramento, la vera società segreta prioritaria e privilegiata, al servizio della quale la base è più o meno destinata o utilizzata.

d) **Le società d'inquadramento "per promozione"**

Così come abbiamo appena suggerito, questa società non si pone, infatti, che a titolo di secondo grado di fronte alla società di base. La finalità del lavoro in

questa ultima diventa l'ammissione alla società d'inquadramento, considerata e sentita come superiore.

La società d'inquadramento del primo tipo (interna) può facilmente deviare verso questo terzo tipo: è sufficiente perciò che organizzzi delle strutture molto selezionate e limitative, circondate da elementi caratterizzati da scarse qualificazioni, per meglio nascondere le qualità dei membri della società.

Dalla gerarchia funzionale si arriva alla gerarchia di classe. L'elemento caratteristico di questo genere di quadro comporta, come si è detto prima, l'ammissione nel suo seno d'individui sprovvisti delle minime sfumature qualitative, intorno ai quali si raggruppano i membri delle società dei quadri interni.

Questa possibilità di reclutamento esterno deteriore comporta però creazione, attraverso il tempo, di una apparente pseudo-aristocrazia. Come questa, essa può cadere attraverso la mediocrità all'isolazionismo sociale, vale a dire, in casi limitati, a delle vere ereditarietà.

E' il caso di certi raggruppamenti occulti della massoneria, che costituiscono una vera aristocrazia quasi ereditaria, in cui la qualità di origine è stata quasi annullata.

Tuttavia, le società segrete sono, generalmente, molto ben armate contro questo rischio. Esse impongono, in effetti, delle regole istituzionali che nella maggior parte del tempo sventano questo rischio. E notoriamente il ruolo della democrazia, necessariamente molto rigida sull'equivalenza dei diritti di tutti i membri della società, o al contrario, delle regole di disciplina élitaria molto strette. In quest'ultimo caso, solo la gerarchia ufficiale potrebbe erigersi in società d'inquadramento. Questo rischio sembra tuttavia marginale per il fatto della posizione già preminente di coloro che sarebbero suscettibili di farglielo correre.

Ingerenza di un'altra società segreta

e) Società di quadro Integrato

La struttura di quadro può non essere spontanea, si tratterà all'occorrenza di una società suscitata dall'esterno, generalmente da un altro ente segreto, di cui alcuni membri si infiltrano società di base per diffondervi un'idea o per instaurarvi una pratica.

Sovente quest'ingerenza sarà molto vicina alla direzione della società, tuttavia senza confondersi con la sua gerarchia ufficiale.

Due casi possono allora presentarsi: i maneggi dei membri ingeriti sono notati e suscitano la creazione di una cellula interna specifica, intorno all'idea che la motiva. Il processo diviene allora quello delle società dei quadri interni.

In altri casi al contrario i maneggi individuati servono di mezzo pubblicitario o di strumento di propaganda che permettono di esteriorizzare certi membri particolarmente perspicaci, e di attirarli nella società ingerente. Sia che essi vi pervengano, sia che siano mantenuti a un livello intermediario, in ogni caso c'è una messa in luogo di una struttura specifica dei membri della società di base, di cui alcuni si trovano, da questo fatto, sistemati in una situazione di società d'inquadramento.

Per non appesantire lo studio, le norme d'ingerenza non saranno per il momento oggetto di un esame dettagliato che affronteremo in un annesso.

f) **La società segreta superiore**

Con la società segreta superiore si pone un problema metodologico estremamente difficile da risolvere. In effetti, il fenomeno società segreta non è abordabile che tramite due strumenti che possono purtroppo, far difetto nell'analisi di questi enti.

L'analisi descrittiva non è possibile per delle società che sono, a priori, così segrete che non è ipotizzabile, al momento, che postularne l'esistenza. L'analisi descrittiva, per quanto fosse possibile, non comprenderebbe che dei raggruppamenti dispersi, e che si sono rivelati per motivi di una politica molto difficile da inquadrare.

Scarto, sicuramente il tradimento che, benché concepibile, risulta eccessivamente poco verosimile nel caso presente, e soprattutto senza precedente storico incontestato.

Quanto all'interpretazione logica, essa si basa di più sulla deduzione probabilista che sull'induzione sperimentale e contiene in sé stessa i suoi limiti.

Queste tecniche sono tanto più prossime alla verità, e possono meglio definire il problema, per il fatto che la società superiore non agisce che attraverso altri, sovente attraverso i quadri. Diventa allora quasi impossibile distinguere la sua azione propria da quella della società che gli serve al tempo stesso da schermo e da trasmettitore.

Cosa dobbiamo concluderne? Bisogna supporre che la società superiore non sia che un assioma? L'analogia è una chiave esoterica la cui universalità si rende perfettamente applicabile allo studio delle società segrete.

Non è probabile che una relazione tra società di quadro, ancora discernibile, e associazione superiore si stabilisca spontaneamente, negli stessi rapporti e nelle stesse condizioni che quelle appena esposte, e che colleghino le società di base a quelle di quadro?

In favore di quest'argomento, più che semplicemente ipotetico, conviene rilevare che un procedimento unico indurrebbe verosimilmente un effetto simile nello stesso quadro. Questa legge, che la sociologia delle Società Segrete non può smentire, postula l'esistenza delle società di quadro a fronte di tipologie che abbiamo studiato nel capitolo precedente. È la società superiore. Pertanto troppi autori hanno tendenza a credere che una società segreta, che inquadra gerarchicamente una società detta d'inquadramento, costituisca obbligatoriamente, di fatto, una società superiore. Quest'opinione costituisce, a nostro avviso, un errore che denota una profonda ignoranza della realtà occulta.

Certamente questo criterio è importante, ma non lo è nel senso originale, gerarchico. Si confonde così, troppo sistematicamente, i livelli di una stessa struttura assegnando dei luoghi tipici a degli elementi che non sono che degli epifenomeni.

L'elemento è necessario ma non caratteristico: vi aggiungo un criterio più fondamentale ancora, quello del livello d'autenticità. Non c'è una società superiore che non si distingua per un livello più elevato d'autenticità più vicina alle sorgenti.

Questa spiacevole confusione tra semplice società di inquadramento di una società di quadro e società realmente superiore, pone sul terreno dei mezzi quantitativi e d'importanza di grande portata un criterio che deve essere, prima di tutto, percepito sotto il suo aspetto qualitativo. Gli ALTA COLLEGIA sono le sole società realmente superiori e influenzano in un modo totalmente occulto tutti i raggruppamenti segreti.

Si tratta di organi molto nascosti, reclutati secondo dei modelli specifici; un punto importante da sottolineare è che queste società agiscono all'esterno per mezzo di altre che hanno per missione esclusiva questo compito, così da assicurare il segreto nel caso più critico. Queste società particolari, schermo e salvaguardia, sono composte da individui indiscernibili, che conducono un'azione di grande importanza. Sono una sorta di commessi viaggiatori la cui origine storica certa è da ricercare nell'inquadramento della flotta marittima dell'Ordine del Tempio. I viaggiatori, chiamati in argotico i Nobili Viaggiatori, non costituiscono per sé stessi la società superiore, ma ne sono i portavoce autorizzati. Il loro ruolo è veramente importante, poiché, per quanto subordinato ad una struttura, questa è controllata strettamente per dei mezzi che solo loro hanno il potere di darle. Il reclutamento nella società superiore e nei suoi Viaggiatori obbedisce a delle regole differenti, ma l'accesso diretto, in questi due casi, è veramente eccezionale, in quanto le società superiori non si esprimono che attraverso degli organi derivati.

Si possono citare alcuni personaggi storici che furono degli importanti viaggiatori: Ireneo Filarete, il Conte di Saint-Germain, Filippo Buonarroti, Helena Petrovna

Blavatsky, Ignazio Treblitsch Lincoln.

Altri personaggi gravitano intorno alle società superiori: Jacques Dartan, fondatore dell'ortologia, Cécil Hoskin, che scrive sotto uno pseudonimo celebre, il preteso Rode Guasco, ecc.

Queste persone sono nella scia delle società superiori e i loro scritti e le loro parole sono una testimonianza vivente delle azioni che esse conducono.

VERSO UN NUOVO CRITERIO, L'AUTENTICITÀ

Né il criterio oggettivo, né il criterio gerarchico, è sufficiente a caratterizzare perfettamente una Società Segreta. In particolare questi criteri non si rapportano direttamente alle società che si riferiscono alla catena occulta che stabiliscono fra di loro, di fronte alla grande tradizione iniziatica.

L'antichità o l'anzianità storica non sarebbe assolutamente sufficiente, in quanto si possono concepire delle società antiche che resterebbero da parte o anche al di fuori di questa tradizione, mentre altre più recenti possono rivendicarla a buon diritto.

Nello stesso si può affermare per il livello gerarchico dell'azione, che non coincide sempre con l'autenticità iniziatica che pretende di controllare. Quale società di base potrebbe considerarsi, a buon diritto, continuatrice dei grandi misteri egiziani, per esempio, allorché, nello stesso tempo, delle società di quadri che la controllassero avessero semplicemente perduto, o non avessero mai avuto, la minima parcella d'autentica iniziazione?. In questo caso bisognerebbe ricercare le contingenze storiche di questa deficienza, senza perdere di vista che la società inquadrante non ha potuto essa stessa situarsi là - per quanto meno autentica - che come leva d'azione di un'altra società che l'incorpora e che essa non può non essere nella linea, similmente iniziatica, della società di base inquadrata.

Il criterio oggettivo naturalmente non pregiudica in niente l'autenticità. Bisogna in ogni modo osservare che il problema delle origini delle prime società segrete, che sono state presunte, a torto o a ragione, come autentiche, è posto impropriamente, in quanto sarebbe necessario, *in primis*, notare una coincidenza storica tra l'attuale concetto d'autenticità e la conoscenza effettiva della finalità delle prime società.

Questo problema resta in sospeso, perché non è stato affatto dimostrato che l'autenticità corrisponde precisamente alla più antica finalità, né che essa non sia formata su altri elementi originali o semplicemente storici. A titolo d'esempio quale ruolo ha avuto il caso, gli "interventi esterni", gli individui d'eccezione, la somma degli elementi passati considerata in se stessa come un dato integrale,

ecc. nella formazione primigenia di tali società?

Non è facile definire l'autenticità senza fare appello a degli esempi precisi. Pertanto per restare nell'ambito del presente articolo, esamineremo tre forme di società segrete, classificate secondo il loro avvicinamento all'autenticità o all'immediatezza di questo avvicinamento.

LA SOCIETÀ COSTITUITA

Questo termine si può applicare a tutte le società, create gradualmente o integralmente. A volte una o più persone suscitano un piccolo movimento intorno a loro, tentando di ampliarlo. Lo statuto, gli usi, fondati ed affermati col tempo, sono presentati come un *corpus* già presente agli inizi, ai nuovi aderenti. Questo serve da una parte ad attrarli e dall'altra a impregnarli degli scopi o della forma d'azione della società

Più generalmente, essi sono stati già preconcepiti come degli strumenti più perfezionati per la realizzazione degli scopi della società. Questo genere di raggruppamento è pertanto dotato di una sorta di costituzione già alle origini, chiamata sia "carta", sia "statuto", sia "atto fondamentale" ecc., che fa emergere il carattere, finalizzato fin dalle origini, della formazione.

Il criterio oggettivo, naturalmente, non pregiudica l'autenticità. Tutt'al più, bisogna osservare che il problema delle origini delle prime società segrete presunte, a torto o a ragione autentiche è direttamente posto poiché bisognerebbe attendere una coincidenza storica tra la nozione attuale d'autenticità e quella di finalità delle prime società. Ma questo problema resta in sospeso, perché non è stato dimostrato che l'autenticità corrisponde precisamente alla più antica finalità, né che essa non sia formata su altri elementi originali o semplicemente storici. A titolo di esempio il ruolo del caso, degli "interventi esterni", degli individui d'eccezione, della somma degli elementi passati considerata in se stessa come un dato integrale ecc.

Non è facile definire l'autenticità senza fare appello a degli esempi precisi. Pertanto per restare nel quadro del presente articolo noi esamineremo tre forme di società segrete, classificate secondo il loro avvicinamento all'autenticità o all'immediatezza di quest'avvicinamento.

È importante cogliere bene questo carattere fondamentale, perché è precisamente l'atto di base che crea e organizza la società segreta che ne costituisce (costituzione) il fondamento

L'idea occulta originaria sopravvive per un tempo lunghissimo, anche al di fuori di quest'atto costitutivo, come il concetto di nazione perdura malgrado tutti i mutamenti politici e costituzionali che vivono i paesi. Ma la specificità della società si basa sulla sua organizzazione, intesa in senso lato.

Nel corso della loro evoluzione, le società così costituite, se gli scopi sembrano degni di

un avvicinamento, per via d'assimilazione, alla tradizione, possono avvicinarsi a delle sorgenti esoteriche. Questo può avvenire anche lucidamente e volontariamente, ma, più generalmente, in maniera perfettamente incosciente e impercettibile.

Quest'auspicabile e corretto riavvicinamento si può effettuare anche per collaborazione e condivisione delle finalità (e dei mezzi per affermarle), con una società più vicina, in genere più antica. Si parla allora di società affiliata.

LA SOCIETA' SEGRETA. AFFILIATA O RAVVICINATA

In questa forma si comprende che gli scopi espressi, o l'azione condotta, appaiono meno come motori fondamentali che come un dato intrinseco, da sostituire nel contesto più generale della società madre, dell'idea forza, della gerarchia esoterica.

La società affiliata o collegata persegue dunque due scopi, che non è sempre facile distinguere

- il suo proprio, che come nel caso della società costituita. serve soprattutto a far aderire i differenti elementi che la compongono.
- lo scopo superiore o parallelo, al quale quest'ultimo si avvicina o di cui serve la causa

È necessario diversificare il concetto di società collegate e società di base inquadrata. Nel secondo è il legame gerarchico che riunisce ad un insieme più ristretto, ma più operante, la società segreta che si prende in considerazione. Nel primo, al contrario è la conformità dello scopo dei principi tradizionali o la prossimità di pensiero che si ritiene essere elemento caratteristico. Poco importa dunque, nella teoria, che la società affiliata o collegata sia inquadrata da un'altra.

Essa può agire sola e non essere soggetta ad ingerenza, ma restare più autentica delle società dette di base o di quadri, dove la struttura piramidale crea dei rapporti d'ingerenza e dei controlli molto rigidi. Questa considerazione è utile per porre delle definizioni. In pratica il suo interesse è minore per molte motivazioni. Prima di tutto è poco verosimile che una società di base non ingerita possa ricollegarsi alla grande, autentica, tradizione, perché questa si rivela solo con l'insegnamento orale dei maestri, generalmente membri delle società di quadro. D'altra parte, le società di quadro ingeriscono, in priorità, quelle dette di base, che sono in realtà le più vicine alla tradizione autentica e, a posteriori, quelle che più possono reclamarsene. L'opposizione - società inquadrata - società ravvicinata perde dunque nella pratica molto interesse. Infine e soprattutto, l'operatività delle società superiori non si fonde in principio che sulla messa in applicazione dei principi dell'esoterismo autentico. Per ricorrenza, ma soprattutto per via d'analogia, se ne può dedurre che questo modello si ritrova a tutti i livelli intermediari; quanto ai livelli di base, se l'autenticità non è sempre una loro

completa caratteristica, lo è in ogni modo molto di più delle società di quadro, che si proclamano esser meglio aderenti ad un ambito gerarchico tradizionale. Un esempio, come quello della massoneria comune, appoggia questa tesi e può utilmente essere collegato a quello di altri raggruppamenti meno autentici. Bisogna a questo punto far notare che un raggruppamento, per quanto segreto, avrà sempre di più difficoltà, col tempo, a esulare dal circuito dell'autenticità, specialmente se a questa aspira. Nello stesso tempo, più si avvicinerà e più avrà - e si sentirà investita di - un ruolo di guida molto simile a quello delle società di quadro. Si può affermare dunque, senza timore di deformare troppo la realtà iniziatica, che esiste un'analogia certa tra autenticità, o - più esattamente - tra livello e autenticità o fra livello o gerarchia. Questo ragionamento avvicina i fatti alla teoria e appoggia la tesi secondo la quale la società superiore è obbligatoriamente più autentica.

LA SOCIETA' AUTENTICA

La sua definizione è molto difficile, per molti motivi. Il primo è d'ordine puramente metodologico: qualsiasi società segreta mira all'autenticità o la reclama; è dunque difficile poter attribuire a ciascuna il grado di autenticità che le spetta. Più difficile ancora quando si tratta di attribuire, all'una o all'altra, caratteri di perfetta autenticità allorché, sovente, molti elementi ne fanno difetto. La seconda motivazione si rifà a un criterio di autenticità. La stessa società può, a lato d'elementi non perfettamente autentici, conservare un fondo tradizionale ben vitale o, al contrario, non conservare che qualche frammento d'iniziazione reale attraverso un simbolismo approssimativo. Infine può essere, soprattutto, che la società autentica sia rigidamente segreta e che non si manifesti che attraverso strutture ingerite; ma davanti a tanto occultamento il ricercatore non raggiunge che raramente la sorgente originale ed a riconoscerne il carattere autentico.

Queste difficoltà non sono, tuttavia, insormontabili. In effetti, l'autenticità è un dato essenzialmente operativo e se essa non si lascia facilmente conoscere, per contro imprime delle caratteristiche fondamentali a coloro che ne sono i detentori e che si distinguono assai bene.

L'autenticità di una società segreta è determinata dalla sua vicinanza alla catena occulta e tanto più è viva quanto più le è vicina. Bisogna dunque tentare di distinguere il livello d'attaccamento alla catena occulta per stabilire l'autenticità che impregna quello, o quell'altro gruppo. La società autentica è, generalmente molto forte. In effetti, l'autenticità conferisce una gran potenza. Questa forza può, d'altra parte, esercitarsi a livelli differenti ed è piuttosto con il metodo dei "landmarks" o dei parametri effettivi, che il ricercatore deve cercare di sbrogliare l'agrovigliata matassa. La potenza dell'autenticità favorisce quindi lo sviluppo delle società segrete, poiché conferisce loro maggior influenza sull'ambiente che le circonda. Tuttavia lo sviluppo considerato non è necessariamente quantitativo, vale a dire inerente al numero importante dei membri, alla potenza finanziaria, alla ripartizione su una superficie geografica considerevole, ecc. Certamente quest' elemento è un indice notevole ma non è né assoluto, né necessario,

ma al contrario ben fragile. Non è assoluto poiché certe società molto importanti non possono vantarsi d'alcuna un'autenticità; non è necessario perché a un momento determinato della loro esistenza le società sono sovente costrette a occultarsi, ciò che le conduce a restringere al massimo la loro forma esterna senza che l'essenza autentica ne sia compromessa; fragile, infine, nel caso, molto particolare, delle società segrete di quadri le cui strutture sono state concepite per essere le più temute possibile e dunque le meno vulnerabili. Infine, benché autentica, una società segreta, può non avere un'apertura realmente quantitativa per mancanza di permanenza. È così, di solito, nel caso delle società segrete che funzionano episodicamente, quali i tribunali della Santa Vehme che pertanto, per le loro tradizioni e le loro strutture, si possano considerare della più grande autenticità.

Lo sviluppo della società autentica può essere quantitativo in senso lato, ma può essere anche qualitativo, "stellare" come la stella marina che sviluppa dei tentacoli multipli ed efficaci senza pertanto coprire una superficie geografica importante. È così che, con un piccolo numero di membri impiantati nei gruppi occulti numerosi, una società segreta a strutture limitate può avere un'attività potentemente ¹ influente ed essere perfettamente autentica.

Bisogna accordare grande attenzione alle società che esistono da secoli, vale a dire un millennio o più, e che manifestano attraverso la loro continuità una forza eccezionale. L'avvicinamento ai principi essenziali e operativi favorisce la vita di questi raggruppamenti, e permette loro di sopravvivere ai differenti cambiamenti sociali, politici ecc, per adattarsi e continuare costantemente l'azione. L'esempio dei grandi movimenti occulti, quali quelli suscitati intorno al pensiero della massoneria, che si esprime da molto tempo con notevole vigore, gioca vivamente a favore di quest'ipotesi prammatica. Ciò nonostante, così come per il criterio quantitativo o qualitativo, ci troviamo in presenza di un indice a carattere non determinante. Prima di tutto perché la durata non è un segno assoluto d'autenticità, ma può solamente indicare la permanenza nel mondo fisico di correnti astrali durevoli, che sono senza legami con l'oggetto del nostro studio (1). D'altro canto la durata, in se stessa, è un elemento difficile da apprezzare, quando si tratta di una società segreta che nasconde molto attentamente le sue origini, o che può apparire, attraverso gli anni o i secoli, sotto differenti aspetti, difficili a conciliare. Perché, soprattutto, l'autenticità di una società segreta può manifestarsi attraverso parecchi suoi organi successivi, raggruppamenti smembrati che a volte è impossibile, al di là delle differenti filiazioni prossime o lontane, congiunturali o stabilite, di risalire il corso genealogico, e pertanto un criterio temporale.

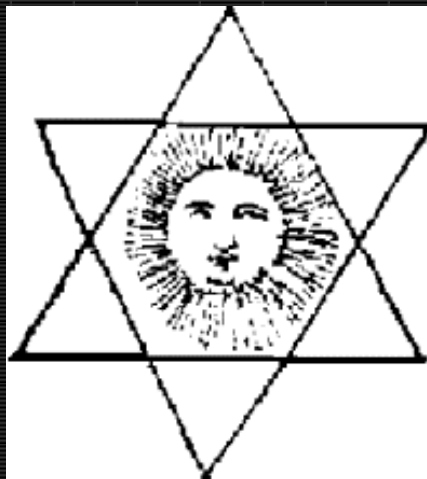
Il ricercatore deve pertanto osservare che il mondo occulto è di una vitalità molto originale e che può, ad un dato momento, conferire l'autenticità a un gruppo giovane, o provvisorio, che può essere anche effimero e, al bisogno, toglierla ad un gruppo antico più durevole o meglio stabilito.

L'ultima difficoltà del criterio temporale consiste nella volontà stessa dei raggruppamenti occulti autentici, che possono nascondere i loro dati mutabili e permanenti in differenti organi epifo-nominali, o successivi o paralleli o ingenti, dietro i quali si nascondono accuratamente. Inversamente lo stesso organo può agire, secondo i periodi, in conformità più o meno stretta con i principi iniziatici autentici, senza che la sua linea generale vari sensibilmente.

Il metodo dei "landmarks", o parametri da cui il ricercatore induce e riunisce parecchi elementi caratteristici è pertanto il più efficace e permette il confronto con dei raggruppamenti che non sarebbero mai stati esaminati, in quanto senza relazione apparente di collegamento alle idee forza.

La costanza d'originalità dei dati teorici specifici, seguita attraverso numerosi raggruppamenti occulti successivi o simultanei, senza rapporto stretto o apparente gli uni con gli altri, costituisce un segno quasi infallibile che una società - superiore e autentica - li guida. Gli stessi dati sono ancora più fondati, quando i gruppi sembrano variare sovente e dimostrano a volte, deliberatamente imprudenza. (2) Se due gruppi durevoli e simultanei dimostrano gli stessi scopi e impiegano dei metodi simili, bisogna supporre che uno dei due non sia autentico con lo stesso titolo dell'altro o che, entrambi, non siano autentici..

Al termine di questo breve studio tipologico, diamo due appendici che riguardano, l'una, la tecnica dell'ingerenza, l'altra la catena occulta e gli egregori. La conoscenza di queste tecniche è fondamentale nello studio delle società segrete.



ORIENTE OSIRIDEO EGIZIO

ANNESSE I

Nozioni d'egregore e catena occulta

Lo studio che abbiamo perseguito si è limitato a definire gli elementi tipologici essenziali che permettono di apprendere la realtà occulta sul piano materiale. Ma questa realtà non si esprime unicamente su questo piano. Più esattamente comporta diversi aspetti cui il solo lato materiale s'iscrive in un contesto più generale. Intendiamo in

particolare gli aspetti astrali che sottintendono tutta l'azione e l'esistenza delle società segrete. Questi aspetti astrali sono indissociabili dal fenomeno società segrete e contribuiscono a caratterizzarlo. In effetti, possono esservi delle categorie multiple di raggruppamenti umani, che assomigliano, da vicino e da lontano, ad una o all'altra forma di società segreta o che ne presentano le strutture principali. Ma questi raggruppamenti non s'iscrivono nella prospettiva del mondo occulto e non hanno corrispondenza sul piano astrale (3). Le società segrete al contrario si prolungano esattamente in questo piano di cui esse sono, per loro forma, l'estensione del piano materiale. Non entra nel nostro proposito analizzare in dettaglio l'intrico delle società segrete nel piano astrale con tutti gli altri movimenti che le animano. Per contro è essenziale affrontare, quanto il limite tradizionale lo permette, due nozioni fondamentali: quella d'eggregore e quella della catena occulta.

L'eggregore.

Sotto questo vocabolo singolare che i differenti occultisti, anche i più famosi, non hanno definito con la stessa precisione che avrebbe conferito all'idea, attraverso i suoi multipli vettori, una forza incontestata. Si discerne un dato primario, che è la persistenza delle idee archetipe, redentrici e distruttrici, le cui manifestazioni (EPI-FANII) variano da un luogo e da un tempo all'altro, ma che sono tutte gli strumenti disponibili di una realtà omogenea. I raggruppamenti umani che le servono cambiano, evolvono, spariscono, ma la loro causa rimane, ripresa più tardi da altre persone, da altre società segrete.

L'eggregore, in questo senso, non ha una esistenza organica, sia sul piano materiale sia sul piano astrale, poiché essa non si concretizza che attraverso l'adesione di esseri a delle opzioni forti già scelte. Ma la realtà astrale impone al ricercatore una vista più ampia.

Il movimento d'influenza che nasce con l'influenza stessa può essere rappresentato come una natura ondulatoria stazionaria (come, ad esempio, il rullio ed il beccheggio di una nave). Quest'onda prende un'esistenza reale dal momento che essa continua a sua volta ad agitare il suo centro di propagazione e vi sussiste tanto più durevolmente in quanto contiene più energia iniziale e poiché essa incontra meno resistenze del supporto.

È così che le società segrete a forte coesione e animazione astrale molto viva continuano a vivere astralmente, molto tempo dopo che la loro azione si è spenta sul piano materiale. Che ritorni su quest'ultimo un raggruppamento identico (o a morfologia simile) e l'eggregore ricomincerà ad alimentarsi e a crescere. In reciprocità esso influenza tutte le società segrete e vi suscita le azioni che gli sono favorevoli, come il dondolio del battelli che si seguono si amplifica e a sua volta può mettere in movimento, poi in pericolo, e poi affondare altre navi, specie le più fragili.

Gli egregori sono molto socievoli e si raggruppano volentieri in organismi astrali molto potenti, una sorta di consorzierie, che generano a loro volta degli egregori più forti e più totalizzanti. I raggruppamenti si producano per affinità e sembrano prolungarsi fino alla costituzione e all'intrattenimento delle due genialità astrali che hanno un collegamento diretto al piano spirituale. Gli antichi chiamarono queste due astralità ADAM KADMON e ADAM BELIAL che, da vicino o da lontano, presidiavano tutte le società segrete.

La Catena Occulta.

È una nozione più accessibile. Rappresenta non tanto l'idea trasmessa, quanto i protagonisti del combattimento di coloro che la predicano. L'egregore di un partito politico segreto consiste in una certa concezione dell'organizzazione politico-sociale e si esprime in una globalità di sentimenti di comportamenti individuali o collettivi, in metodi particolari ecc. La Catena Occulta, al contrario, è costituita da entità: i promotori delle idee, i Maestri del passato e del presente e gli altri guerrieri del combattimento che si persegue nei tre piani. La Catena Occulta si compone d' esseri materiali ed astrali e assomiglia ad una vasta rete occulta che draga i mari del mondo materiale e di quello astrale. I partecipanti possono avere un ruolo attivo o una collaborazione occasionale, di semplice aderenza o di indifferenza quasi favorevole.

La catena occulta può essere invocata. Le società segrete possono classificarsi in ordine ai legami, più o meno stretti, che con essa intrattengono. Alcune agiscono senza neppure aver coscienza di esserne collegati, altri più abili o più autentici si sforzano di conformare la loro azione a quella che persegue la catena. Altre infine, più rare, agiscono solamente attraverso essa, mettendo al loro servizio la loro formidabile potenza e la loro rete così varia d'azione.



Emblema della “Thulegeselleschaft”

ANNESSE II

L'ingerenza

L'ingerenza è il procedimento per mezzo del quale una società segreta si mischia in un'altra per guidarne e suscitare le decisioni, le azioni o qualsiasi movimento preciso. Nella sua accezione profana il termine è sempre preso in termini negativi. Nello studio delle società segrete, al contrario, designa un metodo d'azione privilegiato delle società superiori e ha un senso positivo. Ciò che, per il suo aspetto non "confessato", può sembrare riprovevole, nel contesto del mondo esoterico, in un'ambiente d'azione segreta, diviene semplicemente normale. In questo senso, le relazioni ordinarie che si stabiliscono tra gruppi umani, società, ecc., hanno una corrispondenza specifica nel mondo esoterico. Le manovre che servono a ravvicinare due gruppi – o ad insinuare nell'uno elementi dell'altro – si mettono in atto tra società segrete, più sovente per mezzo dell'ingerenza. Al contrario le fusioni, i patti, ecc., che sono in uso tra le società essoteriche (società industriali, raggruppamenti politici ecc.) non rientrano fra le metodiche delle società esoteriche.

Diamo qui le indicazioni di sette procedimenti classici d'ingerenza, essendo inteso che queste non sono assolutamente limitative e presentano numerose varianti.

1) Uno o più membri di una società ingerente si affiliano a una società ingerita senza svegliare la sua attenzione, e tentano di prendere un posto preponderante che permetta loro di guidarla efficacemente.

Questo procedimento è sovente opportuno nei gruppi ingerenti di tipo democratico dove il rapporto dei voti assicura una buona ed efficace coesione nel gruppo ingerito tra i membri ingerenti. Questo è il primo procedimento al quale i gruppi intermediari fanno appello per l'ingerenza di gruppi equivalenti.

2) "Reclutamento" da parte della società ingerente di un membro che si trova nella società ingerita. Quest'ultimo diventa allora componente della società ingerente e favorisce quest'ultima, eventualmente utilizzando congiuntamente altri metodi d'ingerenza.

In questo procedimento, come d'altra parte in tutti i metodi d'ingerenza, se la società ingerente non è di un alto livello d'operosa rettitudine si espone tuttavia al rischio della perdita definitiva degli elementi ingerenti, sia a quello del "doppio gioco".

3) Questo sistema consiste in ciò che viene esposto al numero due con una variante fondamentale: la persona che deve operare direttamente è stato coscientemente scelto per il suo attaccamento alla società da ingerire. Il suo rifiuto interiore sarà quasi sicuramente certo ed è verosimile che porterà a conoscenza della società da ingerire tutti gli elementi che saranno in suo possesso sulla società ingerente. Questo tipo d'operatore è stato attentamente scelto da parte della società ingerente, proprio in previsione di questo rifiuto, al solo scopo di assicurarsi sotto la copertura di qualsiasi verosimiglianza questo mezzo efficace di trasmissione di un'informazione occulta.

4) Volontari "errori" della società ingेरente, in modo da attirare l'attenzione della società da ingerire, e deviare la sua azione, fornendo delle informazioni attentamente selezionate e disseminate nelle "fughe" di notizie.

Si tratta di un metodo d'ingerenza classica, molto efficace perché compromette solo a livello minimo gli individui, facendo passare una corrente di idee molto potenti e vitali.

Nei modelli precedenti l'ingerenza era effettuata direttamente dalla società ingेरente nei confronti della società ingerita. Nelle seguenti tre forme, al contrario c'è una partecipazione di tre società: la società ingेरente, quella ingerita, più una società intermediaria per la quale transita l'ingerenza.

4) Ingerenza diretta (1° tipo)

La società ingेरente non s'insinua in quella da ingerire, ma in una società superiore suscettibile di penetrarla. Si opera in modo da far notare quest'ultima e di richiedere conseguentemente l'invio d'elementi ritenuti qualificati per conto della società intermediaria (di fatto, della società ingेरente, per raggruppamento occulto interposto)

6) Ingerenza indiretta (2° tipo)

La società ingेरente procede in modo esattamente inverso. Essa cerca di ingerire la società d'inquadramento di una che questa ha già ingerito. Può così tentare di risalire attraverso quest'ultima alla società superiore, oppure d'inserire nella società ingerita degli elementi che faranno attirare l'attenzione della società d'inquadramento. Quest'ultima farà, allora, il primo passo (in realtà crederà di farlo) verso la società ingेरente.

7° Ingerenza retroattiva

La società ingेरente è invece ingerita dalla società che crede di ingerire. Questo processo è frequente quando la pseudo-società ingेरente ha deciso la sua azione d'ingerenza sotto l'influenza di una società superiore che invece l'invia a questa falsa missione per facilitare l'ingerenza inversa. Questo procedimento, a volte ispirato dalle guide astrali della catena occulta, è sovente impiegato con delle finalità pedagogiche.

NOTE

(I) Senza legame immediato, più esattamente, poiché tutta l'influenza astrale si ripercuote sul piano materiale nell'azione della catena occulta e dei suoi membri al rango privilegiato dei quali si comtano le Società Segrete.

(2) Questo termine è impiegato volutamente perché lascia posto a una nota pertinente: le società, anche le più segrete, si circondano sovente di tante precauzioni che possono rischiare di disoccultarsi di fronte a un ricercatore perspicace.

(3) In realtà ogni raggruppamento umano che si esprime sul piano materiale ha la sua controparte in tutti i piani, compresi quelli astrali; ma l'aspetto astrale di questo gruppo non è che accessorio e non indispensabile per determinati motivi.



Ezio Giunchiglia e Leo Zagami a Sanremo dal Fratello Murgia...

P2 (10/6/2006)

EVOLA écrivit à ce sujet : « Selon l'enseignement initiatique, l'état suprême est au contraire au-delà soit de l'être soit du non-être ; dans le mythe cosmique des cycles, dans cet état indifférencié identique à la transcendance absolue, même le Dieu personnel et tous les cieux sont résorbés au moment de la grande dissolution (ou incendie cosmique).





Jean Pierre Giudicelli de Bresac de la Bachelerie? (10/6/2006)

21 Apr 2005 22:10:52 +0200 (ora legale Europa occidentale)
From: "Vittorio Vanni"
To: Leo Young
Subject: Rif: Jean Pierre Giudicelli de Bresac de la Bachelerie???
Caro Leo,
ti rispondo intanto su quanto riguarda Jean Pierre.



L'ho conosciuto a Nizza qualche anno fa, in occasione di un'investitura templare. (appartiene, come me, all'Ordine di Pinto de Souza). Il predicato Bressac de la Bachelerie l'ha acquisito per eredità, in quanto si è fatto adottare da un vecchio coglione di tal nome.

A quel tempo era preside di un'Accademia Miryamica ed appartenente al Grande Oriente Osirideo Egizio.

Era inoltre membro del Misraim e Memphis (filiazione Caracciolo) e si dichiarava in possesso degli Arcana Arcanorum (ma ce l'hanno tutti). Negli anni '70 ha avuto dei guai giudiziari per infiltrazioni templari nella polizia di Nizza e trame varie.

Per quanto riguarda l'Ordine di Thebes ti invierò uno scritto di Introvigne che risponde (quasi) a verità.

Ho saputo che J.P. è uscito in questi giorni di galera, in quanto ha scontato qualche mese per molestie sessuali alla figlia minore di una sua "servante" islamica.

A me è simpatico, ma da un punto di vista storiografico sugli Ordini, non credo sia affidabile.

Personalmente ti proporrei piuttosto di implicare il "Misraim e Memphis" nei contatti con il nuovo gruppo massonico inglese, piuttosto che con che il Priorato, dato che questo non ha niente di Massonico.

Ma sul M.M. potrei metterti in contatto direttamente con Caracciolo, che è il Gran

Maestro mondiale di tale Ordine, e che è una persona totalmente affidabile.
Per quanto riguarda il Sandri, se accetti il consiglio, stanne alla larga, e se proprio lo devi incontrare poni le terga al muro e fai i debiti scongiuri.
Stanotte "raffinerò" il Codice. Ho delle buone traccie, ma devo inserirci altro materiale, soprattutto sulla parte avuta nelle radici del tormentone da membri dell'Ordine Martinista.
Devo inoltre aggiungervi altre materiale e tradurre le lettere di quel bel tomo di Plantard a Petain ed a De Gaulle. Quando avrò finito t'invierò il testo completo.
Non ho niente contro il Cocchi ne contro nessun gruppo, a meno che non siano persone e contesti che possano sputtanare la Massoneria.
Andreotti diceva che a sospettare si fa peccato, ma si indovina quasi sempre.
Già che sei stato cristiano, ricorda le parole evangeliche: "siate semplici come le colombe ma astuti come i serpenti." Giocare è bello solo quando si vince ed il segreto per vincere è di imporre le nostre regole.
Ciao, orderplay.
Salute e fraternità, da parte dell'anglo-becero.
Vittorio Vanni

MB Messias Benedictus IV Capitolo VERA MASSONERIA (10/6/2006)

In nome del unico Dio A tutti i massoni sparsi sui due emisferi
L'IMPERATORE MB Messias Benedictus
E Cagliostro indosso con la moglie una tunica bianca ,trattenuta da una cintura di colore aurora e si presento al Castello del Conte di St.Germain pronto a tutto pur di superare la prova che lo portera a ricongiungersi alla catena dei vecchi amici e Fratelli della Rosa +Croce di Occidente rappresentati dal mitico Conte di St.Germain Maestro Invisibile della Vera Massoneria. Cagliostro: "Vengo ad invocare il Dio dei credenti, il Figlio della Natura,il Padre della verita',vengo a farmi suo schiavo,suo apostolo e suo martire'.
E St.Germain domanda: "Che si propone la compagna dei tuoi viaggi?" E lei Serafina la moglie di Cagliostro futura Gran Maestra del Rito Egizio rispose: "Obbedire e credere".
Aveva appena finito di pronunciare queste parole che le tenebre si sostituirono allo splendore delle luci,i rumori al silenzio,la fiducia alla sfiducia,la discordia alla concordia e si udi' una voce rude e minacciosa che pronuncio queste parole: "Disgrazia colpisca chi non e' capace di superare le prove".Separati immediatamente per subire le prove,Serafina,rinchiusa prima in una camera con un uomo pallido,magro e ipocrita che si allontanano' subito dopo averle detto delle sciocchezze e averle portato via i brillanti che le ornavano il capo e condotta poi in un vasto sotteraneo ,rimase impassibile di fronte alla visione delle vittime della pretesa giustizia umana e fredda e indifferente innanzi a cio' che il suo arbitrio umano avrebbe potuto farle compiere. Come in un sogno vide uomini incatenati che venivano frustati da donne,boia che tagliavano teste, condannati che bevevano la morte in coppe avvelenate,colonne piene di scritte infamanti e udi' una Voce che diceva: "Noi siamo i martiri delle nostre virtu' ecco come gli uomini,al cui bene consacriamo la nostra vita,ricompensano la nostra opera."
Cagliostro superate invece due prove : una sulla gelosia e l'altra sulla sua presunzione , lesse nel Gran Libro della vita,apparsogli alla sua vista animica ,la tremenda tragedia che l'aspettava negli ultimi suoi anni terreni .Consapevole del suo destino,l'acetto senza timore ,sentendo in se' giganteggiare la Fede che e' il coraggio dei forti. Ammessi poi ai divini misteri cosi' parlo loro una Voce: "Sappiate che il movente primo della Natura,della politica e della societa' e' il sesso, sappiate che il sogno dei mortali e di divenire immortali ,di volere conoscere l'avvenire anche se ignorano il presente e di

volere essere spirituali anche se vivono nel brago di tutta la materialita". Il Conte de Saint-Germain dopo queste parole fece udire la sua voce: "chiamato sin dalla piu' tenera giovinezza a grandi cose cercai di conoscere qual'e' la vera gloria: non feci fatica a rendermi conto che -la politica mi parve la scienza dell'inganno, -la guerra l'arte di uccidere, -la filosofia l'orgogliosa mania di sragionare, -la scienza i bei sogni sulla Natura e i continui errori di gente condotta in un Paese sconosciuto. -la teologia la conoscenza della miseria dove porta l'orgoglio umano, - La Storia lo studio triste e monotono degli errori e delle perfidie. Da cio' in conclusione dedussi che : -L'uomo di Stato e' uno scaltro mentitore -L'eroe un illustre matto -il filosofo un illustre bizzarro - Lo scienziato un cieco da compatire -Lo storico un venditore di parole Quando intesi parlare del Dio di questo Tempio confidai in Lui le mie incertezze e le mie speranze. Egli si impadroni della mia anima e mi fece vedere tutto sotto un altro punto di vista. Io vivo non solo con quelli che esistono ma anche con quelli che sono esistiti. Trovo dolcissimo sapere senza apprendere nulla ,disporre dei tesori della Terra senza doverlimendicare ai Re e comandare gli elementi piuttosto che gli uomini... Memoires authentique pour servir a l'histoire du Comte Cagliostro A.Hamburg chez F. Fauche',1786 Ma le prove iniziatiche di Cagliostro non finirono di certo con l'incontro del Conte Saint Germain anzi ora che la purezza delle sue intenzioni rispetto alla Grande Opera era stata accertata dai Maestri Invisibili era venuto il momento di entrare nella Sacra Cripta per essere investito del titolo di Imperatore della Rosa+Croce nel Gran Consiglio dei 12 R+C+ per guidare gli Illuminati Europei verso il Grande disegno rivoluzionario che si impegnava a vendicare le tristi sorti dell'Ordine del Tempio,a questa iniziazione erano presenti Spartacus alias Adam Weishaupt e Filone il dotto Fratello Knigge entrambi dell'Ordo Illuminatorum fondato nel 1776 da Adam Weishaupt professore di diritto canonico all'Universita' di Ingolstadt in Baviera.

RICORDI DI CAGLIOTRO SULLA VICENDA (dagli interrogatori di Castel Sant'Angelo,1791) "Io Gran Copto del Rito Egizio prima di entrare trionfalmente a Strasburgo all'eta' di 32 anni mi incontrai segretamente con due dei capi segreti dell'Ordine degli Illuminati a Francoforte. Mi condussero fuori citta' in una casa isolata in piena campagna poi entrammo in una grotta artificiale e poi in un sotteraneo che scendeva nelle viscere della terra dove trovammo una piccola cripta all'estremita del sotteraneo. Fui fatto inginocchiare dinanzi a un altare,sull'altare vi era uno scrigno nero aperto dal quale fu tolto un manoscritto . Era il tremendo giuramento del Consiglio dei 12 R+C+ sul quale figurava il mio nome in cima alla lista. Il giuramento ai Grandi maestri del Tempio che Io fui invitato a ripetere si impegnava alla soppressione di tutti i despoti con la con la violenza e a vendicare i Martiri del Tempio. In seguito fu letta' la lista dei dodici Maestri Invisibili di cui come vi ho gia' detto Io ero il primo.Dodici personaggi scelti oculatamente dai capi segreti degli Illuminati per la realizzazione del Grande Disegno Rivoluzionario. I dodici nomi erano scritti col sangue umano." Il piano di questa vasta congiura prevedeva un attacco alla Monarchia Francese ed in seguito ai vari Stati italiani per concludersi con la sconfitta del potere temporale della Chiesa di Roma e la presa di possesso da parte degli Illuminati di quell'immenso tesoro di conoscenza, rappresentato dai testi segreti nascosti nei meandri della biblioteca Vaticana ,testi che avrebbero potuto far affondare la nave di Pietro nata dalla menzogna e dal compromesso ,questo e quanto venne detto dall' illustre Conte di Saint Germain in un suo discorso fatto ad alcuni Fratelli di alto livello nella gerarchia Illuminata durante la sua breve permanenza a Livorno nel 1770 dove si incontro' tra l'altro con un grande esponente della massoneria Russa di allora il favorito di Caterina II, il potente Alessio Orlof che indicando Saint Germain al Margravio di Anspach esclama "Ecco un uomo che ha avuto una parte importante nella nostra rivoluzione" ossia nel colpo di Stato che permise di eliminare l'indesiderabile Pietro III. Sul Conte di Saint Germain abbiamo queste parole del Vescovo Wedgewood apparse in un articolo tradotto dall'inglese e pubblicato nel 1926 nella Revue theosophique che ci dovrebbero far riflettere: Di tutte quelle esistenze (le esistenze fisiche attribuibili a Saint Germain)quali furono i casi

d'incarnazione reale ,nel senso completo della parola,dopo la sua prima infanzia?E quali furono dei casi di possesso totale di un corpo adulto?E quali dei casi di occupazione temporanea?E ancora quali altri d'occupazione temporanea di un corpo appartenente ad un altro Io?" Terminiamo questo IV Capitolo dedicato all'Imperator con un atto di devozione verso Dio l'Altissimo e il misericordioso, pieno di compassione verso noi poveri umani ed uno di ringraziamento verso l'Ordine del Tempio che spero nonostante le difficoltà mantenga i patti e gli accordi segreti originali che lo porteranno ad ottenere il Santo Graal se Inshallah si ricorderanno chi sono realmente e la smetteranno di giocare a fare i Templari di facciata,un fenomeno ridicolo e assurdo quello delle iniziazioni Templari spurie che non porta a niente di buono anzi a disgrazie future,un gioco pericoloso cari Fratelli e Sorelle per chi non iniziato ai veri misteri dell'Arte Reale voglia così provare il brivido dell'imprevisto e di colpo trovarsi con le tasche vuote e un bel mantello ma nulla di più da presentare al Creatore nel momento della nostra morte. La Croce Rossa sul mantello bianco e da sempre simbolo Sacro della Cristianità da non mettere in mano a degli scellerati perché il Grande e Sublime Maestro Gesù Cristo sta per tornare a trovarci e noi non ci dobbiamo far cogliere impreparati di fronte alla sua grande Rivelazione e alla sua presenza Sublime ma rispettosi e pronti a riprendere la nostra vera missione per conto del Dio unico, il Dio dei Cristiani,degli Ebrei,dei Musulmani il Dio del padre terreno della V.'M.'. ovvero Abramo che la trasmise alla sua famiglia che la preserva ancora oggi lontana da qualunque atto degenerante compiuta dall' eterno nemico Satana. Giuramento Del Cavaliere Templare: Cavalieri, scudieri, servitori, che la pace del signore, promessa agli uomini di buona volontà , sia con noi. In questo luogo angusto e santo, in suo nome, noi vedremo pronunciare, da labbra pure e con umile fierezza, il Giuramento del Templare che i Poveri Cavalieri di Cristo fecero nel momento più sacro della vita Templare. Signore che spieghi i cieli come una tenda di luce, Signore che fai dei fulmini i messaggeri della tua maestà , davanti il tuo sacro altare, dove s'adempì la sublime immolazione, noi leviamo alta la spada della luce, per depositarla ai piedi dell'altare come testimonianza del nostro giuramento. Signore Dio delle armi, noi lo giuriamo per il Cristo, giammai contro il Cristo, per la difesa del vangelo, per la guardia dei pozzi, per la verità , per la giustizia. Contro gli oppressori, contro i mietitori di scandali ed i corruttori dell'innocenza, contro la menzogna liberata, contro i traditori delle fazioni e dei partiti: Noi lo giuriamo di impegnare la doppia spada: quella d'acciaio levigato e quella della parola splendente e fulminante. Giammai noi attaccheremo per primi. Giammai noi provocheremo per primi. Tre volte noi sopporteremo l'ingiuria. Tre volte noi ignoreremo il disprezzo e la menzogna. Ma quando la spada brillerà nel sole come un colpo di chiarore, tuonerà la parola. Allora poi non indietreggeremo di un solo passo, non taceremo che dopo il silenzio dell'avversario. Davanti ai ranghi angelicati, nostri compagni d'armi, noi lo giuriamo al Cristo, Re della gloria. Chiunque rinnegherà questo giuramento, sarà per noi e per gli angeli, rinnegato. Niente per noi, Signore niente per noi, ma per la sola gloria del Tuo nome.



Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 6-15

Il Tesserino della Loggia Monte Carlo e la Universal Unity...GLADIO (10/6/2006)



Il Tesserino della famosa Loggia Monte Carlo vi viene mostrato per la prima volta in Confessions of an Illuminatus



The Monte Carlo-London illuminati connection

Universal Unity
Associazione di Uomini Liberi
Strada Sen. E. Marsaglia n° 131
18038 SANREMO (IM)



www.universal-unity.net

Sanremo, lunedì 26 giugno
2006

Raccomandata

Al sig. ZAGAMI Lyon LEO

Anticoli Corrado

00022 - ROMA

Oggetto: ZAGAMI LEO, nato a
Roma il 5.3.1970.

Comunicazione di deferimento al
Collegio dei Probiviri.

Caro Leo,

Il Consiglio Direttivo di Universal Unity Ã stato informato della corrispondenza E-mail che hai intrattenuto col sig. Giorgio Balestrieri ed ha rilevato in essa espressioni criminose ed altamente eversive che integrano gli estremi di una gravissima colpa per la violazione dei principi morali della nostra Associazione.

Inoltre il Consiglio Ã stato informato che qualche tempo fa hai pubblicato una comunicazione sul sito Internet di Universal Unity, firmandoti col titolo di "Vice Console" che non hai e non ti Ã stato mai attribuito.

Pertanto Ã nostro intendimento di deferire il Tuo comportamento al Collegio dei Probiviri, affinchÃ si proceda contro di Te per i fatti anzidetti che integrano le incolpazioni previste dal nostro Statuto, e frattanto, in attesa di quel che verrÃ giudicato a Tuo carico e pertanto sei sospeso dalla nostra Associazione a tempo indeterminato.

Questo Consiglio, inoltre, ha ritenuto che non sia piÃ gradita la Tua presenza alle nostre Riunioni, e pertanto ha annullato definitivamente quella prevista per il 2 Settembre a Subiaco.

Se invitato inoltre ad astenerti dall'usare il nome di Universal Unity per qualsiasi scopo ed in qualsiasi forma, sotto pena di esser costretti a denunciare una Tua illecita attivitÃ all'autoritÃ giudiziaria ordinaria in Italia ed altrove.

La presente dovrÃ esser comunicata anche al Presidente del Collegio dei Probiviri.

Il Consiglio Direttivo di
Universal Unity
Associazione di Uomini Liberi

ED ORA IL CV DEL SIG. GIORGIO HUGO BALESTRIERI un noto personaggio del NUOVO ORDINE MONDIALE e' un noto Fratello Massone appartenente al circolo interno degli illuminati della Loggia P2 di Monte Carlo, in contatto costante con personaggi come l'ex Presidente Cossiga gran burattinaio della GLADIO e i maggiori rappresentanti mondiali del Rotary Club. Giorgio e' infatti uno dei direttori del Rotary Club di New York.

COM. TE DOTT. GIORGIO HUGO BALESTRIERI
I. PERSONAL DATA NAME (Last, First & Middle)
BALESTRIERI, Giorgio Hugo

Address

400 East 71st Street (Apt. 6 J) New York, NY 10021 USA

Telephone / Fax / E Mail

(212) 288 3949 / (212) 439 6007 / Comandante@aol.com

Place / Date of Birth

Fauglia (Pisa) Italy / September 29, 1943

Nationality/Residence

USA / New York City (US Passport Number 112349238 â€“ Exp. Jun 2010)

Languages

English (Fluent) Italian (Fluent) French (Very Good Conversational and Business)

Spanish (Working knowledge Read/Understand) Arabic (Minimal knowledge)

II. EDUCATION

Italian Navy Commanding School/Captain of a Combat Ship (1977); Italian Navy postgraduate degree in Telecommunications â€“ Accademia Navale di Livorno at the Universitaâ€™ di Pisa (1974); A graduate of the "Accademia Navale di Livorno", the â€œEliteâ€• Italian Navy College at the Universitaâ€™ di Pisa â€“ Dottore in Scienze Marittime e Navali â€“ Classe delle Lauree delle Scienze della Difesa e della Sicurezza (â€œCorso Kon-Tikiâ€• Class of 1968 see HYPERLINK <http://www.corsokontiki.it> <http://www.corsokontiki.it>). Educated at the Don Bosco Salesians Institute in Alexandria Egypt (1949 1961).

III. SUMMARY Com.te Dott. Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri, is the Founder and Chairman of the Board of The E-POL Group, Inc. and Vice President International Business Development of MSGI Security Solution Inc. (NASDAQ: MSGI). A former Navy Officer, graduate of the Italian Navy Commanding School and of the Accademia Navale di Livorno - Universitaâ€™ di Pisa: â€œDottore in Scienze Marittime e Navaliâ€• Difesa e Sicurezza (Defense/Security Sciences) has been a Team Partner of Security Management International until the retirement of its President Arthur W. â€œMickâ€• Donahue. Commander Balestrieri has over 40 years experience: Sixteen years experience in NATO and National operations, including Captain of a Combat Ship and as the Operational Consultant for the Navy R&D Institute; twenty-five years in the strategic planning, evaluation and implementation of advanced technologies in complex cross border security systems. Fluent in English, Italian and French, with a good knowledge of Spanish, he has taken over 130 overseas trips in the last fifteen years supporting the efforts of small, medium and major international corporations in Europe (Austria, France, Greece, Italy, Monaco, Portugal, Spain, UK); Africa (Egypt, Tunisia, South Africa); Middle East (Saudi Arabia); Central and South America (Brazil, Costa Rica, Dominican Republic, El Salvador, Haiti, Honduras, Guatemala, Panama, Venezuela); Asia and Emerging Market Economy Countries (Bangladesh, Mongolia, Pakistan, Russia, South Korea, Turkey and Ukraine). Commander Balestrieri is a Life Member and Past-President of the Armed Forces Communications Electronics Association New York Founders' Chapter (AFCEA International); a member of the Advisory Board of SATCON; a member of ASIS (NY Chapter) and for several years of the ASTM F12 Committee on Security Systems and Equipment. He pioneered the total airport security concept with the design of the Intelligent Airport Security System (IASS) for "facilitation & security" in airport operations. In 1985 the design included passenger and baggage reconciliation (with positive passenger identification), leading to today's SR-A2 version of the SLA C4I the Multifunctional Sea-Land & Airport Cross Border Management System published in Chapter VI of the book â€œTERRORISM: Defensive Strategies for Individuals, Companies & Governmentsâ€•. The book, written prior 9/11, brings together some of the Country's leading experts on terrorism from the governments, police department, and universities as well as computer, medical, biological and chemical specialists. He recently redesigned EDICS, the "Explosives and

Drugs Interdiction and Control System" integrating advanced non invasive inspection technologies and methodologies to detect weapons of mass destruction (WMD). The updated EDICS makes the best use of state of the art systems such as the electronic manifest for passengers and cargo, and the "Method of tagging and detecting drugs, crops, chemical compounds and currency with Perfluorocarbons tracers" â€“ Balestrieri US Patent # 5409839. Com.te Dott. Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri is a Senior Sustaining Member of the Italy-America Chamber of Commerce (Established in 1887) and a Director of the Rotary Club of New York, the "Host Club of America and the United Nations" (Founded in 1909). As the Chairman of the International Service Division of the Rotary was the recipient of numerous "Special Service Awards" from various NY Rotary Presidents. On February 24, 2004 he received from the Ambassador of Madagascar the Paul Harris Award for creating and supporting the United Nations Public and Private Alliance for Rural Development. The unique leadership and communication skills of â€œGiorgioâ€• include his ability to interact and be well received at the highest political, diplomatic and corporate level.

IV. DISCLOSURES, PUBLICATIONS & PATENTS SLA-C4I (SEA, LAND, AIR-C4I â€“ Disclosure Document No.255366 on Jun. 13 1990): Integrates security subsystems which collate data on the movement of passengers, baggage, personnel, cargo on any given harbor, border crossing or airport. The SLA-C4I the Multifunctional Sea-Land & Airport Cross-Border Management System was published in Chapter VI of the book â€œTERRORISM: DEFENSIVE STRATEGIES FOR INDIVIDUALS, COMPANIES & GOVERNMENTSâ€•. The book, written prior 9/11, brings together some of the Country's leading experts on terrorism from the governments, police department, and universities as well as computer, medical, biological and chemical specialists. Library of Congress Control Number 2001-132013, ISBN 0-9659174-5-2, Copyright Â© 2001. PLCM/PS (Passenger Luggage Correlation Management / Portable System â€“ Disclosure Document No.237001 on Oct. 10, 1989): A portable system that matches passengers and luggage of an airline in any airport not equipped with fixed systems. Todayâ€™s version provides the electronic manifest of passengers at the gate. VI-PASS (Visa and Passport control and Security System â€“ Disclosure Document No.217687 on Jan. 13, 1989): The system provides authorities with intelligent identification of all visa and passport holders. Todayâ€™s version provides the electronic manifest of passengers, with computer data exploitation capabilities for facial matching/recognition, tracking of terrorists and dangerous individuals. EDICS (Explosive, Drugs Interdiction and Control System â€“ Disclosure Document No.217673 on Jan 13, 1989): Part of the SLA-C4I and described in above mentioned book, EDICS is an electronic corridor combining advanced detection technologies, x-rays systems, metal detectors and confirmation sensors. NAVSS (Navigation Management and Security System â€“ Disclosure Document No. 220698 on Feb. 24, 1989): An Automatic Aircraft (and Airport Mobile Equipment) Position Reporting, Performance Management and Navigation Control. TRACER: Tagging of Drugs, Crops, Chemicals and Money with Perfluorocarbons tracers (PFTs) for the detection, identification and tracking of illicit drug related activities, production facilities and substances (co author with J. Fraser and N. Kaish in 1993). Two year later (April 25, 1995) awarded a patent for a â€œMethod of tagging and detecting drugs, crops chemical compounds and currency with Perfluorocarbons tracersâ€• â€“ Balestrieri/Kaish US Patent # 5409839. V. REFERENCE

Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri reports to Joseph C. Peters, Esq. the President of MSGI Security Solutions, Inc. ([HYPERLINK "http://www.msgisecurity.com"](http://www.msgisecurity.com) www.msgisecurity.com). Mr. Peters served President George W. Bush as the Assistant Deputy Director of the White House's Drug Policy Office - commonly referred to as the Drug Czar's Office. There his duties included supervision of the country's High Intensity Drug Trafficking Area (HIDTA) Program. Mr. Peters also served as the Drug

Czar's Liaison to the White House Office of Homeland Security and Governor Tom Ridge. Previously, Mr. Peters joined the Clinton White House, to direct the country's 26 HIDTA's, with an annual budget of a quarter billion dollars. Mr. Peters consults to national and international law enforcement organizations on narco-terrorism and related intelligence and prosecution issues (e-mail: [HYPERLINK "mailto:jpeters@msgisecurity.com" jpeters@msgisecurity.com](mailto:jpeters@msgisecurity.com)).



COMANDANTE GIORGIO HUGO BALESTRIERI

ISLAMIC TERRORISM AND MIND CONTROL **(10/6/2006)**

Beloveds friends,

I would want in the first place to say that these are truly sad days that we are all living around the world with pain and fear, a fear that they will like to inflict upon us like a cross , we should instead react and rise to the stage of awareness and reflect with conscience on what is realistically the so-called Islamic terrorism phenomenon, not a war between people or religions but a strategy of tension very well orchestrated from the same dark forces that operated in Italy and in the rest of Europe at various times after the war(remember the Red Brigades or even the Black Brigades..)

Dont try to get upset dear brothers or try to put your head under the sand once again; there is a thread that connects one of the worst periods in Italy's recent history with "Controlled terrorism" from the right and the left wing and what we now call " Islamic terrorism",one of the results of a program of mass control for global manipulation created by the american Sionist to establish the kingdom of the AntiChrist on this planet. However, after winning the war, the Americans have used and abused the defeated nations like Italy using also elements of the ex-Fascist party of Mussolini has fertile territory for experimenting their techniques of mind-control and manipulation of all types with USA intelligence programs like "MK-ULTRA" and projects like "MONARCH" or the immediate post-war programme called "DEMAGNETIZE" and the clever manipulation of rightwingers like founder of Ordine Nuovo Pino Rauti, that used to give even Conferences in prestigious places like the Navy College of Annapolis in order to teach the technics and the possibility of creating dictatorships in Europe!!!! These operations as we all know were sponsored first by the OSS with people like the Principe Borghese and X-MAS and later from the CIA , but it was always the usual and beloved american Alumni creations like WM Gelli that we remember mostly in Freemasonry.

Brother Licio Gelli of the IRREGULAR MASSONIC LODGE P2 connected as we all know to the Vatican Bank and the Italian and American secret service (http://freemasonry.bey.ca/anti-masonry/p2_lodge.txt) in January 1981 a little before the P2

scandal took place (March 1981) was in a Official visit in the United States for the inaguration of the US Presidency of another bad person and bad actor "the sadly lost..." Ronald Reagan . WM LICIO GELLI RAPPRESENTING THE SECRET COVERED IRREGULAR MASONIC LODGE P2 AND THE VATICAN SPENT THE WHOLE WEEK WITH BROTHER GEORGE BUSH A SENIOR FREEMASON ACTING AS GRAND MASTER OF SKULL & BONES 322 IN ORDER TO INSTRUCT HIM ON THE HIDDEN FINANCINGS FOR THE RISING STAR OF TERROR OSAMA BIN LADEN FROM SWITZERLAND TROUGH PAKISTANI BANKS! These squallid American cowboys and their British friends controlled by the Vatican Illuminati have literally took over the planet in the name of the Antichrist from the post-war period with their Jewish Sionist friends Made in Ukraine... using nowadays (note recent Republican Conferences) what they realy have learned better from their beloved Adolf Hittler (another one of their creations...) MANIPULATION and BRAI WASHING public gatherings we define as DEMONIC PROPAGANDA!

George Bush father, G.W. and their beloved brother J. Kerry from the Democratic Party ARE ALL MEMBERS of the most powerful Secret Society ever created inside Yale University and founded in 1832 THE SKULL & BONES 322 WITH REGULAR GERMAN ILLUMINATI CHARTER of the usuals followers of Adam Weishaupt ... SKULL & BONES TURNS OUT TO BE AFTER A MORE CAREFULL EXAMINATION OF THE EVIDENCE THE HIDDEN MIND OF THE TERRORISTIC NETWORK AL QUAEDA, WITH THE SUPPORT OF VARIOUS NEW WORLD ORDER ORGANIZATIONS LIKE THE SECRET LODGE P2 BELONGING OFFICIALY TO THE GRAND ORIENT OF ITALY UNTILL 1981! First they have experimented their work in Italy and other countries with many years in order to study and experiment the effect of their terror operations, their sick strategies and the successive manipulation of the mass, and after conquering the minds of the infedels with contemporary USA PROPAGANDA (thats Satanic propoganda..) they plan a TOTAL TAKE OVER OF PLANET EARTH .The US INTELLIGENCE acts illegally all over the world over and over again, in total defiance of any State law, first conducting with the excuse of anti-communism illegal operations like Gladio and others secretelly linked with Irregular Freemasonry, satanic cults and sects they manipulate from their military HQ'S in the name of the NEW WORLD ORDER then in 1979 they give birth to Islamic Fondamentalism with the blessings of President Carter another secret society freak. So after the fall of the Soviet Union(another experiment of the New World Order...) they have created the holy man of terrorism Osama Bin Laden a good friend of America that also helped against the Soviet Union(Osama what a nice man...),. but we had enough of this lies and manipulation made in Hollywood (home of their Propaganda machine!) Unfortunately the Russians that have already suffered with the communist Illuminati experiment for 80 years have to suffer more with a so called Islamic Terrorism War Made in the USA, the Checenyian militia and various Checenyian Gangsters financed with Al Quaeda and the pro American Russian governement this evil show, that means that Checenyia terrorism against Russian soil is financed by the United States of America with the blessings of a corrupt Russian president. Simple or not?

That is the real reason why a known russian journalist was recentely killed.

However it seems that the errors of the past are always been repeated and we are still waiting for someone to carry one day the real torch of freedom and beauty against these slaves of the Beast. The forces of Light and justice will eventually defeat them but we need to unite against the dangerously expanding american materialistic monster . The law of love will be built upon our courage to change and fight for our right to live in the grace of God and not in fear of the AntiChrist G.W.Bush and his false Prophet Osama . More then ever I want to emphasize to our Universal Brethern that in the Monarch project perhaps the most important for the CIA in the mind controll series there is a constant presence still operative nowadays(even if they try to say the contrary) of the

founder of the pagan church of Set known as THE TEMPLE OF SET and the many Orders it represents including the Order of Belzebub.. these.. CIA people... what a fantasy... and they love a bit of Nazism even if Israel is their biggest friend:

<http://www.xeper.org/>

And this his the name of one of the biggest enemies of God in the army of Satan
LIEUTENANT COLONEL MICHAEL AQUINO (Gran Master of the Temple of Set from its foundation 1975)

http://www.econcrisis.homestead.com/BM_SetCodeAntiChrist.html

http://www.econcrisis.homestead.com/Satanic_Subversion_US_Military.html

This man (M.Aquino) serves the dark forces of the Abyss and he is the brain behind the Monarch project of the CIA and the darkest moments of program MK-ULTRA, he is an officer of the CIA (Lt.Col.Psycological warfare department) and he is a character that in medioeval terms I would without a shadow of doubt define as a true agent of the Devil, a 100% possessed man having between the other things married the daughter of the founder of the Church of Satan(Anton La Vey... originally Levi..Jew!). Thanks to persons like him and their sick experiments (that are well documented) on mind control and total manipulation the CIA understood the way of creating and above all controlling religious fanatics of all types and colours. I also find interesting in spite of the obviously Nazi tendency of the two characters(Anton La Vey and Michael Aquino) the comment made from Anton the Vey when he was still alive: The ideal Demon is a Demon Jew... (Well well...)

Aquino is also very good at recruiting the most sick minds on the contemporary occult scene from all over the world for his deviant power structure, like for example Dott. Emanuele Coltro Guidi and the kinky Bishop Nicholay Frisvold a dangerous satanist from Norway connected to several occult brainwashing operations linked to the CIA for the control of satanism in Scandinavia ,as we see MK-ULTRA appears again and Monarch in particular seem to be the source for such ILLEGAL AND VICIOUS ACTIVITIES ,no wonder we find Dott. Nicholay Frisvold connected with Italian CIA inspired RED BRIGADE TERRORIST Paolo Fogagnolo(a very dubious character) through their common friend and brother from Spain Manuel Cabrera Lamparter(a real Master of deception..hi..hi..).

However Lt.Col.Michael Aquino has worked for a long time in direct contact with his CIA Boss George Bush and it is said in certain circles that they also had a few kinky party's with a Satanic element of pedophilia...like George Bush father walking out with a young black boy... we don't like to be judgemental but Mmm... Bravo Bush... well done dear Bush father! And so this is the way you educate your son George W. to become a good servant of the devil,THE ANTICHRIST MAYBE??? Or maybe we should invite your son to participate in OMEN IV, indeed you knew that the Omen film series was made under the supervision of Michael Aquino's father in law Anton Satan La Vey. These are really incredible devils of total manipulation forget the films this is a reality! ... We also know that Dr.Michael Aquino has contact with the elite P2 Lodge in Monte Carlo and his most Senior representative Brother Ezio Giunchiglia and we will publish soon an e-mail from Dr.Aquino to prove it.

Regarding the Italian situation and the Grande Oriente D'Italia we also shouldn't forget the heavy accusation of worshipping a kind of idol a Baphomet and having a minority practicing satanic rituals , this accusation made by the United Grand Lodge of England results actually true after a deep investigation on the Ordo Templi Orientis Caliphate in Italy revealed a link to the GOI through brother Alberto Moscato a 33o A.A.S.R., a real top brainwasher working for the American intelligence and the Italian Guardia di Finanza in the computer department,Moscato who recently published a tantrik book on Bastogi dedicated to his followers in the GOI only uses occultism for camouflage

reasons ...the results of this private research made by me has already been put forward to the competent masonic authorities in Italy rappedresented by *Senior brother Vittorio Vanni who definetely doesnt like this situation and what Moscato does ILLEGALLY inside the GOI supporting the anti masonic activities of MASSIMO INTROVIGNE e slave of the worst Vatican current...but Moscato who was also an eroin addict died in misterious circumstances earlier this year (2006).Brother Alberto Moscato was closely linked with Senior Intelligence operative and P2 Brother Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri . Giorgio now an American citizen (obviously)was involved in illegal weapons traffic in the port of Livorno in the 70's but is now one of the Directors of the New York Rotary Club at the United Nations.

Khaled Khan/Leo Lyon Zagami



CORNER STONE SOCIETY ADVENTURES AT KIRBY **2818 (10/6/2006)**



Clive Hicks,Mark Wheatley...and Leo Zagami

The Cornerstone Society

Founder & Past Chairman:
M W Pro Grand Master,
the Most Hon Marquess of Northampton, DL

Chairman: George Francis, 2nd Grand Principal and SGW
Treasurer: Kai Hughes
Secretary: Mark St J Qualter
Founder: Andrew Hicks
Michael Baigent
Terry Barden
David Dew

Martin Faulks
Ivor Frank
John Grange
John Hamill
Clive Hicks
David Hutton
Peter Jack
Peter Lambert
Andrew Montgomery
Julian Rees
John Roberts
Matthew Scanlan
Mark Wheatley



together with Corner Stone
Society Founder W.Bro.Andrew
Hicks

Leo Zagami e Francesco Murgia 30o R.S.A.A. (GOI) (10/6/2006)



Il Fr.'Francesco Murgia e' stato il giudice della corte
interna del Grande Oriente d'Italia sul caso P2,
stranamente il Fratello Murgia e' il socio fondatore
della Universal Unity www.universal-unity.net, un
associazione di copertura della famosa Loggia di
Monte Carlo ,insieme al noto esponente della P2 Ezio
Giunchiglia.Come potrete notare cari Fratelli nulla
cambia sotto al sole!

Leo Zagami and his Mentor illustrius Masonic Scholar Julian Rees (10/6/2006)



Julian Rees was initiated into
Freemasonry in the Kirby Lodge,
No. 2818, in London in 1968 at
the age of 32, becoming Master



in 1976. In 1977 he became Master of the Pilgrim Lodge, No. 238, the only lodge in England working in the German language. He is a member of the Emulation Lodge of Improvement, and has served on their Precepting Committee. He is a founder

member of The Cornerstone Society of which he was Secretary. He is Deputy Editor of the international English-language quarterly magazine Freemasonry Today, and has been decorated by the Institut Maçonique de France with the masonic Ordre de Lafayette.

THE MONTE CARLO LODGE- MICHAEL AQUINO SATANIC LINK (10/6/2006)

Sat, 30 Jul 2005 11:21:04 -0700 (PDT)

From: "Dr. Michael A. Aquino" Add to Address Book

Subject: Re: Universal Unity-Montecarlo *Ezio Giunchiglia 33o

Dear Mr. Giunchiglia,

Thank you for your kind invitation to meet with you in Monte Carlo. Please accept my apologies that current responsibilities will probably keep me stuck in California for the foreseeable future, though I can't think of a more pleasant escape than Monaco.

I took a look through your Statute and found its "Aims" admirable, though my impression was also that you may discourage readers with the extensive sections on organization/control. The Temple of Set has its philosophy in one area of documents, and its organizational design in another (California Articles of Incorporation and By-Laws). We have found this works well for us.

I always admire utopian visions and efforts to better this poor planet, even as I confess I have little hope for their success. Applied-politically I am at best a Stoic and at worst an Orwellian. Upon considering your "Aims" I think that you might find the works of Raghavan Iyer interesting:

<http://theosophy.org/>

Raghavan was a good friend of mine for many years, as well as one of my most valued teachers. (He was Professor of Political Science at the University of California where I got my own doctorate in that field.) He was by no means an "ordinary Theosophist", but a brilliant theorist beyond any labels. In my own

university teaching later, I regularly used his book *Parapolitics*, which contained a superb application of Plato to modern social problems.

Thank you for offering to send me a copy of your book.
The address is:

Dr. Michael A. Aquino
Post Office Box 470307
San Francisco, CA 94147
USA

Sincerely,
Michael A. Aquino



Giunchiglia il vecchio saggio di Monte Carlo...

IN ALBION OTO GNOSTIC HQ'S IN LONDON **(10/6/2006)**



Meet the satanist of the Albion OTO in London.

They are claiming gnostic lineages and apostolic successions going back to our Master Jesus. But in reality they are a couple of satanist called Rob Curley (on your left) and Darren White (on the right side of photo) working for a dangerous Illuminati brainwasher called Dr. Nicholai Frisvold from Norway.

Check this out, it proves that contemporary gnosticism is in the hands of the satanist:
Lines of Consecration.

SUCCESSIONE APOSTOLICA DEI PATRIARCHI DI ANTIOCHIA
(Syrian Patriarchate of Antioch and All the East)

(1) S. Pietro Apostolo, 38 d.C.; (2) Evodius, 40, Primo Patriarca del Seggio Apostolico d'Antiochia; (3) Ignatius I Martire, 43; (4) Aaron, 123; (5) Cornelius, 137; (6) Eodos, 142; (7) Theophilus, 157; (8) Maximinus, 171; (9) Seraphim, 179; (10) Asclepiades, Martire 189; (11) Philippus, 201; (12) Sebinus {Zebinus}, 219; (13) Babylas, Martire 237; (14) Fabius, 250; (15) Demetrius, 251; (16) Paulus I, 259; (17) Domnus I, 270; (18) Timotheus, 281; (19) Cyrillus, 291; (20) Tyrantus, 296; (21) Vitalius, 301; (22) Philognius, 318; (23) Eustachius, 323; (24) Paulinus, 338; (25) Philabianus, 383; (26) Evagrius, 386; (27) Phosphorius, 416; (28) Alexander, 418; (29) Johannes I, 428; (30) Theodotus, 431; (31) Domnus II, 442; (32) Maximus, 450; (33) Accacius, 454; (34) Martyrius, 467; (35) Petrus II, 464; (36) Philadius, 500; (37) Serverius Magnus, 509; (38) Sergius, 544, Primo Patriarca della Chiesa Jacobita; (39) Domnus III, 547; (40) Anastasius, 560; (41) Gregorius I, 564; (42) Paulus II, 567; (43) Patra, 571; (44) Domnus IV, 586; (45) Julianus, 591; (46) Athanasius "Quaestor" I, 595, Ristabilì nel 616 l'accordo tra i Seggi Jacobita e Copto; (47) Johannes II, 636; (48) Theodorus I, 649; (49) Severus, 668; (50) Athanasius II, 684; (51) Julianus II, 687; (52) Elias I, 709, Costruì la prima Chiesa d'Antiochia con il permesso del Califfo; (53) Athanasius III, 724, nel 726 al Sinodo di Tofin annesse la Chiesa Armena; (54) Evanius I, 740; (55) Gervasius I, 759; (56) Josephus, 790; (57) Cyriacus, 793; (58) Dionysius I, 818; (59) Johannes III, 847; (60) Ignatius II, 877; (61) Theodosius, 887; (62) Dionysius II, 897; (63) Johannes IV, 910; (64) Basilus I, 922; (65) Johannes V, 936; (66) Evanius II, 954; (67) Dionysius III, 958; (68) Abraham I, 962; (69) Johannes VI, 965; (70) Athanasius IV, 987; (71) Johannes VII, 1004; (72) Dionysius IV, 1032; (73) Theodorus II, 1042; (74) Athanasius V, 1058; (75) Johannes VIII, 1064; (76) Basilus II, 1074; (77) Abdoon, 1076; (78) Dionysius V, 1077; (79) Evanius III, 1080; (80) Dionysius VI, 1088; (81) Athanasius VI, 1091; (82) Johannes IX, 1131; (83) Athanasius VII, 1139; (84) Michael Magnus I, 1167; (85) Athanasius VIII, 1200; (86) Michael II, 1207; (87) Johannes X, 1208; (88) Ignatius III, 1223; (89) Dionysius VII, 1253; (90) Johannes XI, 1253; (91) Ignatius IV, 1264; (92) Philanus, 1283; (93) Ignatius Baruhid, 1293; (94) Ignatius Ismael, 1333; (95) Ignatius Basilus III, 1366; (96) Ignatius Abraham II, 1382; (97) Ignatius Basilus IV, 1412; (98) Ignatius Behanam I, 1415; (99) Ignatius Kalejih, 1455; (100) Ignatius Johannes XII, 1483; (101) Ignatius Noah, 1492; (102) Ignatius Jesus I, 1509; (103) Ignatius Jacobus I, 1510; (104) Ignatius David I, 1519; (105) Ignatius Abdullah I, 1520; (106) Ignatius Naamathalak, 1557; (107) Ignatius David II, 1577; (108) Ignatius Philathus, 1591; (109) Ignatius Abdullah II, 1597; (110) Ignatius Cadhai, 1598; (111) Ignatius Simeon, 1640; (112) Ignatius Jesus II, 1653; (113) Ignatius Messiah, 1661; (114) Ignatius Cabeed, 1686; (115) Ignatius Gervasius II, 1687; (116) Ignatius Isaac, 1708; (117) Ignatius Siccarablak, 1722; (118) Ignatius Gervasius III, 1746; (119) Ignatius Gervasius IV, 1768; (120) Ignatius Mathias, 1781; (121) Ignatius Behanam II, 1810; (122) Ignatius Jonas, 1817; (123) Ignatius Gervasius V, 1818; (124) Ignatius Elias II, 1832; (125) Ignatius Jacobus II, 1847; (126) Mar Ignatius Petrus III, 1872; (127) Paulose Mar Athanasius (Kadavil Kooran) fu consacrato Vescovo Syro-Antiocheno di Kottayam and Metropolitano di Malabar (India) il 4 Dicembre 1907 da Mar Ignatius Peter III; (128) Mar Julius I (Antonio Francis Xavier Alvarez) fu consacrato il 29 Dicembre, 1891 da Paulose Mar Athanasius sotto gli auspici del Patriarca Ignatius Peter III come Arcivescovo della Chiesa Cattolica Indipendente di Ceylon, Goa ed India; (129) Msgr. Joseph Rene Vilatte fu consacrato il 25 Maggio 1892 a Colombo, Ceylon nella Cattedrale di Nostra Signora della Buona Morte da Mar Julius I, sotto l'autorità della Bolla Patriarcale di Mar Ignatius Peter III, come Arcivescovo del Nord America; (130) Msgr. Paolo Miraglia, 06.05.1900, consacrato nella chiesa di Piacenza come Chiesa Cattolica Italiana; (131) Msgr. Jules Houssaye (Abate Julio), 04.12.1904; (132) Msgr. François Giraud, 21.06.1911; (133) Msgr. Jean Bricaud (Tau Jean II), 21.06.1911; (134) Msgr. Victor Blanchard (Tau Targelius), 05.05.1918 (135) Msgr. Roger Menard (Tau Eon III), 07.01.1945; (136) Msgr. Robert Ambelain (Tau Jean III), 10.06.1946, fondatore della Ecclesia Gnostica

Apostolica; (137) Msgr. Roger Deschamps (Tau Jean Rudiger), 31.05.1959; (138) Msgr. Armand G. Toussaint (Tau Raymond), 01.06.1963, fondatore della Ecclesia R+C Apostolica; (139) Msgr Marcel Jirousek (Tau Frederic), 26.12.1966; (140) Msgr. Joel Duez (Tau Jacobus Jean de la Croix), 14.09.1984; (141) Msgr. Philippe Pissier (Tau Sebek), 20.10.1993; (142) Msgr. Massimo Mantovani (Tau Sokaris), 05.06.1998, consacrato da Pissier, Tao Lui Meme e Sabine Baumont (Sophia Echidna); (143) Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau OrphÃ"e Luchifero), 28.01.2000; Robert Curley (Tau Amphion), 18.11.03 e.v.

SUCCESSIONE APOSTOLICA SYRO-GALLICANA

(Eglise Syro-Gallicane)

Msgr. Joseph Rene Vilatte; Msgr. Paolo Miraglia; Msgr. Jules Houssaye (Abate Julio); Msgr. FranÃ§ois Giraud; Msgr. Jean Bricaud (Tau Jean II); Msgr. Victor Blanchard (Tau Targelius); Msgr. Roger Menard (Tau Eon III); Msgr. Robert Ambelain; Msgr. Roger Deschamps (Tau Jean Rudiger); Msgr. Armand G. Toussaint (Tau Raymond); Msgr Marcel Jirousek (Tau Frederic); Msgr. Joel Duez (Tau Jacobus Jean de la Croix); Msgr. Philippe Pissier (Tau Sebek); Msgr. Massimo Mantovani (Tau Sokaris); Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau OrphÃ"e Luchifero); Robert Curley (Tau Amphion).

SUCCESSIONE APOSTOLICA CATTOLICA LIBERALE

(Liberal Catholic Church)

James I. Wedgewood, 13.02.1916 - Charles Webster Leadbeater, 22.07.1916 - Irving S. Cooper, 13.07.1919 - Charles Hampton, 13.09.1931 - Hermann Adrian Spruit, 22.06.1957 - Roberto de La Caridad Toca Y Medina (Tau Roberto IÃ°), 1982 - Don Jorge Enrique Rodriguez Villa (Tau Johannes XXIII), 1986 - Edmundo Pellizari Benveng (Tau Temujin), 1996 - Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau OrphÃ"e Luchifero), 2000 - Robert Curley (Tau Amphion) 18.11.03 e.v.

SUCCESSIONE APOSTOLICA GNOTICA CATTOLICA

(Fil.Huiracochoa)(Gnostiske Katolische Kirchen)

Filiazione n.1 legata alla Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua del Grande Oriente di Cuba: Constant Chevillon - Dr. Arnoldo Krumm-Heller (Tau Huiracochoa) - Dr. Johannes Muller Riders (Sar Mar Tau Thelemako) - Roberto de la Caridad Toca y Medina (Tau Roberto IÃ°) - Don Jorge Enrique Rodriguez Villa (Tau Johannes XXIII) - Edmundo Pellizzari Benveng (Tau Temujin) - Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau OrphÃ"e Luchifero) - Robert Curley (Tau Amphion).

Filiazione n.2 legata alla Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua del Grande Oriente di Spagna: Dr. Arnoldo Krumm-Heller (Tau Huiracochoa) - Dionisio Rios Ballester (Tau Aureolus) - Narciso Pell Alimany (Tau Camael) - Emanuele Coltro Guidi (Tau Sebastos Athanasios Sokaris) - Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau OrphÃ"e Luchifero) - Robert Curley (Tau Amphion).

Filiazione n.3 legata alla Fraternitas Rosicruciana Antiqua del Grande Oriente del

Brasile:Dr. Arnaldo Krumm-Heller (Tau Huiracochoa) - Duval Ernani de Paula (Coaracypora) - Paulo de Paula - Euclydes Lacerda de Almeida (Tau Aster) - Marcelo A.C. Santos (Tau Athanatos) - Narciso Pell Alimany (Tau Camael) - Emanuele Coltro Guidi (Tau Sebastos Athanasios Sokaris) - Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau OrphÃe Luchifero) - Robert Curley (Tau Amphion).

SUCCESSIONE APOSTOLICA GNOSTICA DELLA SS. MORTE

(Iglesia Gnostica de la Santa Muerte)

Narciso Pell Alimany (Tau SaKpatha) - Emanuele Coltro Guidi (Tau Sebastos Athanasios Sokaris) - Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau OrphÃe Luchifero) - Robert Curley (Tau Amphion).

La "Iglesia Gnostica de la St.ma Muerte" e' stata fondata da Mgr. Pell Alimany ed Ã basata sul Culto alla S.ta Muerte di Sonora in Mexico, D.F.. Il Culto alla St.ma Muerte Ã di origine animista Ã entrato in successione apostolica attraverso Mgr. Pell Alimany.

SUCCESSIONE SPIRITICA GNOSTICA ALBIGESE DOINELIANA

(Eglise Gnostique)

Linea 1: Jules Doinel (Tau Valentin II) ; Jean Bricaud (Tau Jean II); Victor Blanchard (Tau Targelius); Roger Menard (Tau Eon III); Rober Ambelain (Tau Jean III); Roger Deschamps (Tau Jean Rudiger); Armand G. Toussaint (Tau Raymond); Marcel Jirousek (Tau Frederic); Joel Duez (Tau Jacobus Jean de la Croix); Philippe Pissier (Tau Sebek); Massimo Mantovani (Tau Sokaris); Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau OrphÃe Luchifero); Robert Curley (Tau Amphion).

Linea 2:Jules Doinel (Tau Valentin II) ; Paul Sedir ; Albert Raymond Costet Visconde de Mascheville (Sar Cedaïor) ; Leo Alvarez Costet Visconde de Mascheville (Swami Sevananda) ; Huascar Correa Cruz (Sar Thoth) ; Edmundo Pelizzari Filho (Tau Temujin) ; Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau OrphÃe Luchifero); Robert Curley (Tau Amphion).

SUCCESSIONE APOSTOLICA GALLESE

Linea 1:Field - Laud - Richardson - Chechemian - William Bernard Crow (Mar Basilius Abdullah) - Hugh George de Wilmott Newman (Mar Georgius) - Gerald Maxey - Paul Wadle - Hermann Adrian Spruit - Roberto de la Caridad Toca y Medina (Tau Roberto IÃ) - Don Jorge Enrique Rodriguez Villa (Tau Johannes XXIII) - Edmundo Pellizzari Benveng (Tau Temujin) - Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau OrphÃe Luchifero) - Robert Curley (Tau Amphion).

Linea 2: Aleister Crowley - W.B. Crow (Mar Basilius Abdullah) - Hugh George de Wilmott Newman (Mar Georgius) - Gerald Maxey - Paul Wadle - Hermann Adrian Spruit - Roberto de la Caridad Toca y Medina (Tau Roberto IÃ) - Tau Baphomet (Master Atal) - Msgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold (Tau Orphee Luchifero) - Robert

Curley (Tau Amphion).

At Rui's so called Masonic Cathedral next to M16 HQ'S in London (10/6/2006)



A year ago at Freemasons Cathedral in London (an old red brick church in South Lambeth Road) with Bro.Rui Gabirro and my dear friend and assistant Mr.T. In the meanquile the US web site Masonic info received a phone call in July from an active-duty US Navy Petty Officer who says that the leaders of the so-called "Regular Grand Lodge of North Carolina" and the so-called "Regular Grand Lodge of Illinois" associated to Rui Gabirro are not imaginary as we'd assumed...Mmmm.. Masonic Info a site connected to Regular Freemasonry in the USA found very suspicious that Rui's partners also dont mind using false names on their web sites. Thats obviously because they are working for the American illuminati my dear US Masons!

Get it? When are you gonna wake up to the truth? This episode also demonstrates once again the involvement of the Navy intelligence with Brother Rui Gabirro , who is also secretely supported in the United States by the Director of the NY Rotary Club Comandante Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri, present leader of the paramasonic italo-american NWO organization OSIA connected to the Italian Mafia.

THE RUI GABIRRO 'MAFUKA' FILE (10/6/2006)



In the photo the man of the moment known also as the 'Duke of Cabinda' delivers a speech on the NEW WORLD ORDER in Feb2005 .



When is somebody gonna finally stop this kind of guys? He is a well known black magician in the occult circles who likes to think of himself as the ultimate Freemason, but in reality is covering up dirty operations for the American Illuminati in connection with the US Intelligence and Senior European Intelligence representatives. He is abusing Freemasonry by establishing a dangerously irregular Masonic worldwide network, linked with the usual boys from the P2 Monte Carlo Lodge and other NWO satanic manipulators, check yourself at the REGULAR GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND web site.

Saturday, July 15, 2006

Just when I thought the Internet couldn't get any weirder: Meet Rui Gabirro aka Duke Alexander of Cabinda!

So there I was, trying to parse the fine distinctions between Cabindan separatists pushing for independence of Cabinda from Angola, and there were these two sites: Cabinda.net and Cabinda.org, and they seemed to have originated from different factions of the rebel group FLEC. This should have been a mostly boring exercise in reading whois lookups. Cabinda.org seem to be run by the current incarnation of the main branch of FLEC. Cabinda.net seems to have been founded in 2000 when "His Excellency N'Zita Henriques Tiago, M.D.R." (sic) split off from the rest of FLEC as the war in 2000 was getting started. (My chronology here is a bit speculative.)

So. About those boring whois lookups: The Cabinda.net site was registered by Rui Gabirro of Dover in the UK. So. Just WhoIs Gabirro? That should have been a boring question. But the answer is more jawdroppingly strange than I could have imagined.

But before we get to that, let's talk a little about the Cabinda.net site. Apparently, you used to be able to get Cabindan passports through them. The Wayback Machine preserved the application form, which I have obtained a copy of. You can still visit the web page of the University of Cabinda, which looks to be the future home of an online diploma mill. And did you know that the Republic of Cabinda is founding a bank and a postal system (or at least issuing stamps)? The site also gives the impression that they have an army, the "Cabindan Defense Force," though it looks to be an army of one, near as I can tell; their army seems to lack an existence beyond their websites and the press releases of affiliated shell corporations. Fun stuff, yes? Well, I haven't even got to the good part yet!

SO. Just who is Rui Gabirro? Apparently, Gabirro is a guy obsessed with masonic ritual who was allegedly expelled from freemasonry on December 14, 2005. Why? Well, that's a very interesting question.

I gather that the big masonic organization in the UK is the United Grand Lodge of England. In 2005, Gabirro created and ran a website of a mimic organization, the Regular Grand Lodge of England, domain name rgle.org.uk registered January 11, 2005 by Mangovo Ngoyo. Interestingly, this newly born organization claims branches in a

large number of countries: England, Italy, Slovenia, France, Spain, Brazil, Lebanon, Greece, the US, Portugal, Peru, Paraguay, Ecuador, Singapore, Malaysia, Madeira, Poland, and India. I gather that these organizations are populated in much the same way as the Cabindan Defense Force. However, even if they are hurting for members, I'll just bet that most of them have bank accounts into which you can put charitable donations towards the organization's Good Works.

Fascinating gizmo: an apparently fake worldwide network of secret masonic societies! That's enough material to keep about four schizophrenics happily occupied for quite a while. When Gabirro's strange project was outed by the folks at masonicinfo.com, Gabirro responded as nutty bottom-feeders do: by stalking those who outed him, posting menacing notes on Google Groups under the alias "I am Whatching You." Gabirro also has a really interesting history with Wikipedia. The image below, from a Google cache, is apparently his deleted Wikipedia entry.

SO. Who is this Mangovo Ngoyo who registered the rgle.org.uk domain name for Gabirro? In early March of 2006, press releases by the Republic of Cabinda Press Agency (RCPA) announcing the early stages of a human rights law suit were sent out; the releases named Mangovo Ngoyo, of the "The Cabinda High Commission, United Kingdom" as contact.

High Commission? Just how high are these guys, anyway? And does the Internet get any stranger than this?

We await Silent Tristero's Empire. Gubble gubble. If you were designing a money laundering network wouldn't you think it was an absolute stroke of genius to hire actual schizophrenics to design subsystems for it, so they could come up with things that no one could possibly believe? You could make, like, Enron Offshore on steroids!

These guys ought to be in pictures!

Posted by Kathryn on Saturday, July 15, 2006

The Mafuka affair...RGLE & MASONIC HIGH COUNCIL
(10/6/2006)



Bro.Rui Gabirro

'Mafuka' a representative of the new south American P2 and Leo Lyon Zagami discussing the foundations of the Masonic High Council in Feb.2005 e.v. at ORDO 2012 HQ'S in Lisson street (London).For more info on the irregular Masonic activities of Mr.Gabirro check this out http://www.masonicinfo.com/hidden_leaders.htm

Illuminati Confessions

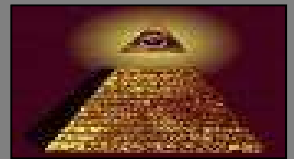
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 16-25

[Our Sufi Master Shaykh Nazim al-Haqqani](#)

Posted on Saturday, October 7, 2006 at 05:14PM

The secret of the Golden Chain of the Naqshbandi Sufi Order is in his hands. He carries it with the highest power. It is shining everywhere. May Allah bless him and strengthen him in His Holy Work. May Allah send much peace, blessings, salutations, and light upon the Beloved Prophet Muhammad, his family, his companions, and all prophets and saints, especially His devoted servants in the Naqshbandi Path and all the Sufi Orders, and especially upon His friend in our time, Shaykh Nazim al-Haqqani.

[Il Rito svelato...Francesco Murgia e Leo Lyon Zagami](#)

Posted on Saturday, October 7, 2006 at 11:06AM

BOLLA DI FONDAZIONE DEL GOI 1805

POSATE MASSONICHE

Il pasto e servito...

[The Shriners, Freemasonry and Islam](#)

Posted on Saturday, October 7, 2006 at 09:24AM

W.Bro.Julian F.Smith European representative of the Shriners

We also know that this society serves the aims of world Jewry and derives its name from that particular purpose. A "mason" is a builder, and the Society of Freemasons aims to rebuild the Temple of Solomon in Jerusalem after destroying Al-Aqsa Mosque because the Jews allege that the mosque has been built on the site of the destroyed temple. Everything that furthers the interest of the Jews and promotes their position in the world is undertaken by the society. The cover of absolute secrecy and its strict hierarchy enables it to make use of the positions and influence of its non-Jewish members to serve the Jewish cause. We have to understand that many of its members work for the society trusting that

they only serve the causes of liberty, equality and justice. They remain unaware that they simply serve the cause of giving the Jews supremacy in world affairs. Freemasonry has over the years earned itself a number of enemies, most notably the Catholic Church. In view of all this, there is no doubt that if a Muslim joins the Society of Freemasons, he contravenes the teachings of Islam. The aims, policy and practices of this society are against the principles of Islam and violate its laws. For example, Islam believes in maintaining justice among all people, regardless of race, color, family, position or creed. A Muslim must be fair to all people. Islam forbids favoritism, nepotism and discrimination on any basis. Freemasons favor one another on the basis of membership of their society. Islam respects other religions. Freemasonry deceives its members into thinking that they further the cause of a better humanity when they are actually furthering the interests of those who seek to give the Jews supremacy over all peoples of the world. Islam is the final message from Allah to man. It is the religion that supercedes all past divine messages, including Judaism. Freemasonry seeks to destroy Al-Aqsa Mosque in order to rebuild the Temple of Solomon in its place. How can a Muslim, then, join such a society? Copyright 1992-2005 Al Jazeera Publishing, Dubai, United Arab Emirates AND WE HAVE CONFIRMATION OF THIS DANGEROUS OMEN 'It is no more a secret that the temple has been designed again in the USA by American Jewish architects. The blueprints are at the disposition of the Israeli government.' (France Agence Press, August 1997). WARNING "We dont need to build a new Temple of Solomon Brothers and Sisters there is already one there and its called the Al-Aqsa Mosque and we respect it as the true and ultimate manifestation of the One God in the Holy land".(Bro. Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Saifullah Khan)

TRUE FREEMASONRY Master D.K. says "...Mysteries will be restored to outer expression through the medium of the Church and the Masonic Fraternity...When the Great One comes with His disciples and initiates, we shall have the restoration of the Mysteries..." But at this point we want to answer to the reader what kind of Great One are we talking about here? The Antichrist or our Master Jesus?And what kind of mysteries? The false mysteries of a window Mason or the real and genuine believe in God of a true adept of True and Ancient Freemasonry? Things could get dangerous indeed for Freemasons worldwide if we dont clear this matter once and for all in front of the Islamic community in the near the future.Because it is our duty as genuine Brothers to save the soul of those true Freemasons that believe in the one God and the coming of our new Grand Master the Messiah that will finally fulfil the long waited prophecies of a new Aeon for humankind. So we Brothers and Sisters of what I define as True Universal Freemasonry want to create a real and genuine UNIVERSAL UNITY that works out of the limitations of contemporary Freemasonry and restores the original mission of the true Illuminati and true servants of God,and that mission is the long awaited establishment of the Kingdom of God on earth not the kingdom of the AntiChrist but an Imperium of Tolerance,Peace and Truth, and the final destruction of Dajjal and all those evil forces that will follow him untill the end of times. My life is dedicated to the restauration of true Brotherhood amongst humankind and I hope that all togheter we accomplish this important mission for humanity.But remember this is a delicate and dangerous mission my Brothers and Sisters of the Universal Unity because the time of Revelation is now and the AntiChrist is building up forces for the final confrontation. We are not willing to compromise with him and the return of True Freemasonry into this world ,and the Revelation of the true Illuminati depends on our mission to expose him and show to the world who this AntiChrist really is. Glory to God almighty our final Judge, God our only True Master, G not D not Devil, Truth and light not darkness and oppression is what we want for the new Millenium the Age of Jesus the Emperor not Satan the pretender. May God show you the way to real enlightenment dear Brothers and Sisters of Freemasonry in these last days before the big change takes place and the heads start rolling again in St.Peters Square with the return of the "Terrible Judge"... Terrible for the non believers the infedels that have not prepared for this moment of truth but Blessed for the faithfull and true believers of the religion of Islam that the converted Knights Templar that were burned and persecuted in their final days always revered and respected just like like St.Francis when he used to

meet with the Sufi Masters. Because the real Knight Templars are not the evil Crusaders but true Muslim Brothers ready to protect and work for the true Jesus in the end of times and that's a fact not pure speculation as demonstrated by recent discoveries of an archeological nature in Turkey and elsewhere in the middle East. We our fed up of these continuous lies in regards to the true nature of the founders of Freemasonry and we would like to reveal to our Muslim Brothers out there that our real founder was not some obscure European Aristocrat performing old pagan Rituals in his Castle (though a few did they were always a decadent minority) but our true Grand Master Enoch the High Priest of True Freemasonry the One they know in the Islamic religion as Idris and we are well aware of the possible Jewish limitations due their nature and the fact they still dont accept Jesus and Mohammed (PBUH) as their savours in the end of time, but things will possibly change in the mind of those Jewish Brothers and Sisters who understand were we are and where we are going next. What was created out of a compromise in 1717 when four Lodges came together in London to form the Grand Lodge of England is not True Freemasonry but a lower and often corrupted expression of the true Art (as we have stated in our 9 previous chapters dedicated to the study of True Freemasonry),and Jews were never allowed to join Prussian Freemasonry one of the highest forms of European Freemasonry for example quite the English Masonic Network has always welcomed the Jewish Brethern from the early stages of Speculative or Modern Masonry and looked at important Jewish characters of their time like Dr.Falk as an inspiration, and we can notice this in the address made by the Illustrius Rosicrucian Freemason Bro.William Wynn Westcott to the Societa Rosicruciana In Anglia over a 100 years ago: "About fifty years earlier a certain eminent Jew named Falk,or Dr.Falcon,lived in London (a reference to whom will be found in the "Encyclopedia of Freemasonry" by Kenneth Mackenzie) and was of high repute as a teacher of the kabalah and of other studies of a Rosicrucian character;he was indeed said to have magical powers. Dr.Falk coul not have fully affiliated to any Rosicrucian Colleges because he was a strict Jew of the Jews,and the members of all true Rosicrucian Colleges have always been Christian,but perhaps not of an orthodox tipe ,for there was a tendency toward Gnostic ideals.Mackenzie classes Dr.Falk among the Rosicrucian of eminence,and certainly told me he had first hand evidence of his connection with the Society;many Christian students adopted a modification of the old Jewish Kabalh,so perhaps some Jews have been allied to the Christian Rosicrucians." By this important address made by Fr'. William Wynn Westcot to the Rosicrucians of England we can clearly state the early influence of certain Jews on English Freemasonry and their mistery Schools but at the same time we notice from the following stament made by Brother Westcott the radically different and more serious approach of the German groups of Rosicrucians linked to Prussian Freemasonry: "The german groups of Rosicrucian now existing are much more immersed in mystic and occult lore than ourselves;they endeavour to extend the human faculties beyond the material toward the etherea, astral and spiritual worlds:at the present time I understand that they use no formulated Ritual"(Bro. William Wynn Westcott adressing the SRIA) It was in Germany, Austria that the True illuminati Tradition of real Christian Europe was preserved and developed for the benefit of humankind and not in England were things started to go terribly wrong after the first Grand Lodge was established in 1717 and the last British Illuminati like Elias Ashmole were already dead for sometime. It is in these German and Austrian Rosicrucian Colleges that contact was reestablished again and again with the genuine mystics of the middle East known to us as the Sufi Masters or the Tibetan Lamas of the far East ,something the German R+C Illuminati learned in Italy were the true Illuminati Schools started much earlier and strong contact with the middle East was established already during the first Roman Empire and the following Sacred Roman Empire. Some of this German/Austrian contacts are well reported like the ones of the illustrius Austrian Frater Karl Kerner or the ones that lead to the creation of the Thule-Gesellschaft in 1919 of Bro.Rudolf Von Sebbotendorff strongly linked to the Turkish Sufi Masters of the late Ottoman Empire and very influential in certain SRIA Colleges. Some of the Sufi initiations into certain key misteries of a higher nature were a bit to hard to handle for their western practitioners and this misuse of the Holy knowledge of the Qu'ran is very evident in Adolf Hitler or Himmler and to a certain

extent also in Napoleon Bonaparte, so lets hope the Westerners dont abuse the treasures of Islam again and finally understand the real nature of the Muslim faith. Praise be to God the almighty the all powerfull the all mercifull. The United States Masonic tradition has also been heavily influnced by Muslim culture as we can notice immediatly by the colour Green on the one dollar bill the Holy colour of Islam. The founders of the American republic, as high-degree Freemasons, were aware of the importance of Islamic wisdom and culture to the birth of Western civilisation. This may explain why Morocco was the first nation in history to recognise the United States, and whatâ€™s really behind the story of George Washington being presented with a Moorish flag. Some researchers believe this flag consisted of a red background with a green five-pointed star in the centre of it. The star or pentagram, which the Moors called the Seal of Sulaiyman and coloured green to honour Islam, also figures prominently in Masonic art and architecture. The layout of the city of Washington D.C. â€” designed by Freemasons â€” incorporates the pentagram. When Freemasons traveling in the Muslim lands encountered Sufis, the mystics of Islam, they soon recognised a common bond. â€œSufi-ism,â€ said Sir Richard Burton, was â€œthe Eastern parent of Freemasonry.â€ John Porter Brown, an American diplomat in Turkey in the mid 1800s, was a Freemason who wrote sympathetically of the Sufi path. In *The Darvishes*, he admits finding it â€œrather strange that the Dervishes of the Bektashi Order consider themselves quite the same as the Freemasons, and are disposed to fraternize with them.â€ Brown commented how in Turkey Freemasonry had come to be generally regarded as â€œatheism of the most condemnable character.â€ A position not unlike the one held by Papus, the celebrated French occultist and Gnostic bishop, who tried to counter the Masonic lodges which, he believed, were in the service of British imperialism and the international financial syndicates. Papus also viewed Freemasonry as a diabolical perversion of the ancient secret tradition and atheistic at heart as he was a member of True Spiritual Freemasonry not anglosaxon window masonry. When Madame Blavatsky (1831-1891) set out in search of hidden wisdom it was to the Islamic land of Egypt that she journeyed. Blavatsky claimed to be a disciple of the Masters Morya and Koot Hoomi. The researcher K. Paul Johnson convincingly shows her tales of the â€œMastersâ€ to be modelled on real people, many genuine occult adepts. Prominent among them Jamal ad-Din al-Afghani, a Sufi scholar, tireless political intriguer, and the leader of radical movements throughout the Muslim world, whose travels enigmatically paralleled those of Madame Blavatsky for more than thirty years. Best remembered for co-founding the Theosophical Society and helping to popularise Buddhism and Hinduism in the West, Blavatsky also proudly wrote of â€œliving with the whirling dervishes, with the Druze of Mount Lebanon, with the Bedouin Arabs and the marabouts of Damascus.â€ Madame Blavatskyâ€™s â€œMastersâ€ are very close to the Sufi tradition of Khwajagan (Persian: â€œMastersâ€). Ernest Scott states â€œthe Khwajagan teachers are entirely corporeal and literal, having been physically located in the Hindu Kush area since the 10th century. The Hindu Kush range is in Afghanistan: geographically, it forms the Western extreme of the Himalayas.â€³ Scott quotes from a paper by a Turkish writer who describes how members of the Khwajagan: ...intervene from time to time in human affairs. They do this, not as leaders or teachers of mankind, but unobtrusively by introducing certain ideas and techniques. This intervention works in such a way as to rectify deviations from the predestined course of human history. This inner circle, it is claimed, concentrates its activities in those areas and at those times when the situation is critical for mankind.â€⁴ Certainly Madame Blavatskyâ€™s teacher Jamal ad-Din al-Afghani, who was raised in Afghanistan, fits the description of a Master Adept. His life is described as a mysterious odyssey that led through lands as far apart as India and America. Received by heads of state in Cairo and Istanbul, he moved in both underground radical circles and the highest centres of power in European and Oriental capitals. The idea of living â€œspiritual guidesâ€ or masters is central to Sufism. In the words of Sir John Glubb Pasha: â€œSufism cannot be defined in words, nor can it be comprehended by the human intellect. It can

only be imperceptibly "caught" or imbibed by association with a Sufi master. The Sufi master is revered by his disciples for being in contact with a level of higher consciousness, his mission on Earth directed by higher powers. Studying the lives of some of the greatest Sufi masters we often find them to be wandering holy men (& women) whose actions are usually misunderstood by orthodox believers. The shrines of Sufi masters are centres of trance dancing, exorcism, and miraculous healings. The Sufi tradition is integral to Islamic Science. Sufi masters are also renowned for communicating with their followers through dreams. There are numerous stories of Sufi saints appearing in a disciple's dreams and using telepathy to direct followers to undertake a special mission. Mission to America A few years after Madame Blavatsky founded the Theosophical Society in New York in 1875, the Master Adept Jamal ad-Din al-Afghani turned up in America around 1882. Two Americans of African descent, who are rumoured to have studied under al-Afghani, were the parents of the man who would one day establish the Nation of Islam in the United States. Noble Drew Ali (born Timothy Drew) early in the 20th century took a job as a merchant seaman and found himself in Egypt. According to one legend, Noble Drew Ali made a pilgrimage to North Africa where he studied with Moorish scholars and received a mandate from the king of Morocco to instruct Americans of African descent in Islam. His association with the ruler of Morocco is significant when we recall the historic relationship between this Moorish country and the early United States. At the Pyramid of Cheops his followers believe he received initiation and took the Muslim name Sharif [Noble] Abdul Ali; in America he would be known as Noble Drew Ali. On his return to the United States in 1913 he had a dream in which he was ordered to found a movement "to uplift fallen humanity by returning the nationality, divine creed and culture to persons of Moorish descent in the Western Hemisphere." He organised the Moorish Science Temple along lines similar to Masonic lodges, with local temple branches and "Adept Chambers" teaching the esoteric wisdom derived from the secret circle of Eastern Sages, the Master Adepts of Moorish Science. Noble Drew Ali is said to have made a historic visit to Washington, D.C. in order to reclaim the Moorish flag and obtain official recognition to call his people to their true faith, "Al Islam". The US president, believing that African Americans would not embrace Islam, gave Noble Drew Ali full authority to teach Moorish Science in America and create the Nation of Islam. Though we as true Illuminat adepts follow the pure teachings of Al-Islam based on the Holy Qur'an and we don't accept in any way the false and racist teachings of the Nation of Islam I still consider them to be Brothers if they get rid of their ignorant leaders who should study some proper Moorish Science before opening their mouth in the name of Islam. Always in America we also have that childish phenomena born in certain decadent masonic circles known as the Shriners, they are making a mockery of true Islam and they should apologize for their actions against the Muslim faith, we agree with all Muslim leaders on this point **THE SHRINERS NEED TO OPENLY EMBRACE THE REAL ISLAM** and immediately reject the ritual and initiation of the "Kissing of the black stone" is ridiculous, offensive, and disgraceful. It is as we said in the beginning of this statement a direct mockery of that solemn tradition in the life of Muslims. Let's stop it now before it's too late dear Freemasons involved in such operations like Bro. Julian F. Smith (in the photo above) official representative of the Shriners in Europe and member of the United Grand Lodge of England **STOP NOW WITH THESE OFFENSIVE ACTIONS TOWARDS GOD BROTHER AND YOU WILL BE FORGIVEN** Our favourite degree in the present stage of our existence is called 'the degree of Khidr' something that God grants to Saints not a spurious degree received in a Shriners Temple but something that God gives to the real Illuminati who have reached the second level of life. "A Saint who reaches this degree receives instruction from Khidr and meets with him. But sometimes the one at that degree is mystakenly thought to be Khidr himself." SAID NURSI

So let's protect the Real Masters from this present degeneration and let's remember that our roots come from the East where we find the light, the light of Islam. Because we go as Freemasons from Square to Compass, from Bible to Qur'an in the name of the one true

God that unites us all and his last Prophet Muhammad(PBUH).

A letter from Kenneth Anger

Posted on Saturday, October 7, 2006 at 09:00AM

Letter from the infamous Kenneth Anger honorary XIo degree of the Caliphate OTO and celebrated worldwide satanist and black magician regarding the secret Illuminati Egyptian gathering of 2004 e.v.

Kenneth Anger is well known as the black magician who inspired Lord Mick Jager and the Rolling Stones in the late 1960's.

Me and another close member of my As-Hermetis illuminati project called Paul Vebralovich tried to bring all these satanist and fake illuminati to Cairo in April 2004 e.v. in order to put some sense in their heads or expose them once and for all in front of the true illuminati of the Muslim and Coptic Christian world. Unfortunately the USA intelligence didnt like our plans, and the secret illuminati event called Thelemic Gathering 2004 was cancelled in late September 2003. I was even arrested by the police in Oslo (Norway) who were acting under big pressure from the corrupt Norwegian intelligence, the American FBI and naturally the local branch of the ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS. They kept me in a mental hospital called Lovisenberg against my own will for nearly one month. During this period they put me on heavy medication, I got really sick and I tried to escape but the corrupt norwegian police arrested me again at Oslo airport while I was trying to go on a plane to London. Finally after 3 weeks I was released so I could go to London and then Egypt to visit with Paul the Boutros Ghali's.

The NEW WORLD ORDER and the various satanist that support it from Norway and the USA were not so happy with me and they were obviously very powerful as we have noticed with the Oslo arrest, and the way they have tried to ruin my reputation over and over again using their "mental sickness card", but thanks God I still have a few friends around the world that have not joined the forces of the Antichrist and never will. Remember Dajal will not prevail in the end of times so dont be afraid, just pray and follow the path of the one God.

THE OTO/UNITED GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND SATANIC CONNECTION

Posted on Friday, October 6, 2006 at 11:13PM

BRO.SIMON KANE OF THE UGLE KNOWN AS FRATER UNAS AMONGST THE SATANIST OF THE CALIPHATE OTO

Past Master of the 'Caliphate' OTO Tabula Rasa Lodge in London, Simon Kane, belonging to the United Grand Lodge of England has been kicked out of the SRIA Metropolitan College of London (eg Robert A. Gilbert, expert on Golden Dawn and Chairman of Quatuor Coronati) after a long investigation by Leo Lyon Zagami that also involved the United Grand Lodge of England and some of its most distinguished members (eg John M. Hamill). At the moment there is turmoil also among the masonic brethren in London, as there popped up in 2005 e.v. an irregular body styling itself the "Regular Grand Lodge of England" which is governed by something called "the Masonic High Council for England and Wales" that is also connected to the OTO affair. We will show soon the evidence we have collected on this case, and the true story of the Masonic High Council of Bro. Rui Gabirro another dangerous black magician working for the American

illuminati.

Lon Milo Duquette was initiated in Freemasonry in California at the end of the 90's and reached the 32nd degree of the A.A.S.R. apparently after just two years in 2001 ("typical US superficiality in handing out these degrees and getting you in the Rite after two minutes as a mason" complained some London masons) with one of those A.A.S.R. mass initiations where you can watch everything on stage and become a great initiate in a weekend. Duquette asked and obtained the permission to use Liber AL instead the Bible as VSL for his initiation. This info regarding the dangerous OTO investigation conducted by Brother Leo Lyon Zagami with the support of illustrious Bro. Robert Gilbert against the satanic infiltration of the SRiA, was later given to another strange character. A famous Swiss researcher called Peter Koenig author of the so called OTO PHENOMENON web site. Koenig unfortunately got the information and used it for his own planned article in early June 2005 without asking any permission to Bro. Leo and even copyrighted it under his name after he originally wrote:

Date: Tue, 10 May 2005 16:29:00 +0200

To: "leo young"

From: "Peter-R. Koenig" Add to Address Book

Subject: curiosity killed the cat.

good evening mr young

many thanks for your interesting email.

did you send also an email in the last 10 days or so? i remember having seen something by someone's email address that looked similar to yours but as i receive up to 100 SPAMs a day, unfortunately i have deleted it before reading. so, in the case you have sent an email in the last days: please re-send it. make sure that its header contains the keywords "OTO" or something like that :-)

i never meant to be rude but as i have told you: i am extremely busy.

do you have names of the 'caliphate' members that have been expelled from the SRiA? how can robert gilbert and john hamill be involved in all this?

at the moment i am writing an intense article on the machinations of the 'caliphate' people: showing that this is NOT an esoteric order but a firm that collects money. it summarizes all the findings that i have published not only on my website but also in my books, especially in my "der OTO phänomen REMIX". if you are interested into the backgrounds of the 'caliphate', their REAL order structure, their internal papers: buy my REMIX book.

as for the planned article (to be published in early June 2005) i also focus on the current situation of the 'Caliphate'.

your question about my masonic credentials is ridiculous. look at my website. look at my books.

i have been a friend of the late Ellic Howe. i had been a rather close friend and research colleague of the late Oscar Schlag. that should suffice for your curiosity.

william breeze, chief of the 'caliphate' is in London at the moment.

"officially" for order reasons. do you think he is also in London due to this SRiA affair?

sincerely
Peter-R.Koenig

The following e-mail proves instead the close ties between the two organizations (ORDO
TEMPLI ORIENTIS and UNITED GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND):

Fri, 31 Oct 2003 13:23:40 +0100
To: "leo young"
From: "Aion" Add to Address Book
Subject: Supreme Council Resolution: your OTO membership is suspended
CC: "Arild StrÅ,msvÅ¥g"
Dear Leo Lyon Zagami:

Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law.

This is to let you know that the Supreme Council of O.T.O. has met and
resolved as follows:

Resolution 031029.01.
Motion to suspend the membership of Leo Lyon Zagami (aka Leo Young)
due to
charges
of acts prejudicial to OTO, such as his harassment of members
of
the United Grand Lodge
in connection with OTO.
Leo Lyon Zagami (aka Leo Young) is given 30 days from the time
of
passage of the
resolution to show cause why he should not be expelled.
If no written defense to charges is received by Dec 1, 2004 e.v.,
expulsion will be
automatic on that date.

Love is the law, love under will.

In the Bonds of the Order,
Fraternally
Aion
Secretary General
Ordo Templi Orientis

.....
Ordo Templi Orientis
International Headquarters
Secretary General, Fr. Aion
PO Box 33 20 12
D - 14180 Berlin
Germany
.....

LON MILO DUQUETTE AND LEO LYON ZAGAMI AT OSLO SATANIC
CALIPHATE OTO HQ'S

For the first time Lon Milo Duquette upside down with his precious ring.
Brother Lon a 'REGULAR FREEMASON' initiated in California and raised to the 32

degree of the A.A.S.R. is unfortunately a poor satanic slave of the NEW WORLD ORDER and Grand Secretary of the US OTO CALIPHATE ,a dangerous American brainwashing satanic cult connected to the Church of Satan of Anton La Vey...

We have very strange combinations in this NEW WORLD ORDER, like for example well known Christian Mason and Senior Martinist representative Bro.Tony Henley from the SRIA shown on the left side of the picture bellow , and the satanic Grand Secretary of the UK OTO Bro.Stephen Schofield on the right side...Two illustrious Freemasons of the United Grand Lodge of England home of all perversions visiting eachother at Kirby Lodge 2818.

Secret illuminati New World Order gatherings in Norway with Lon Milo Duquette

Posted on Sunday, October 8, 2006 at 12:59PM

It was definetely an historical moment at the Ordo Templi Orientis HQ'S in Oslo (Norway) that day in late August 2001 for these poor lost souls in the hands of satan and his legions...

Finaly I was face to face with a so called American illuminati, an agent of the devil ,a known satanist who was in Norway to deliver a speech on the OTO, Thelema and other diabolical satanic practices like Goethian Magick.This was done in a very secret gathering of OTO illuminati arriving from all over Europe in the famous norwegian woods .It lasted from the 23rd to the 26th of August 2001 and I went there ,naturally I was praying every day in the hope of surviving this ordeal.

Leo Lyon Zagami

LA SOFFITTA DI LICIO GELLI E LA SUA STORICA VIRATA A SINISTRA

Posted on Saturday, October 7, 2006 at 09:50PM

Date un occhiata a questa recente intervista rilasciata alla televisione italiana La 7 dal Maestro Venerabile Licio Gelli della P2 /Check out this recent interview with WM.Bro. Licio Gelli of the P2 on the italian TV La 7:
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=twtwpS-QmWg>

La "conversione" di Licio Gelli di Rita Pennarola " tratto da "La Voce della Campania" " giugno 2006
www.lavocedellacampania.it

Già! le mani da Previti e Cossiga. Dopo l'ironico corsivo del Foglio, che ha cos

commentato il "passaggio" di Licio Gelli al centrosinistra sancito dalla prolusione di Linda Giuva D'Alena all'Archivio di Stato di Pistoia, siamo andati ad incontrare il venerabile riconvertito ai valori no global. Il quale dice basta non solo alla guerra in Iraq ma anche alle missioni in Afghanistan e Kosovo, spingendosi a chiedere lo smantellamento delle basi Nato in territorio italiano. E parla per la prima volta del suo stretto rapporto con alcuni piduisti eccellenti.

Era nell'aria, ma solo oggi se ne ha piena conferma: la campagna acquisti del centrosinistra che ha dirottato sulle sponde uliviste uomini come Ugo Intini, Domenico Fisichella e, già nel napoletano, il forzista Sergio De Gregorio, mette a segno un colpo da Maestro ("il caso di dirlo) portando a casa un nuovo, valoroso "compagno", che oggi rilascia interviste ispirate al pensiero no global. Anche perché lui, quando le cose le fa, preferisce farle fino in fondo. Quindi, se decide di passare a sinistra, ne sposa senza esitazioni le istanze più radicali. Acciacchi permettendo, aspettiamoci ora in poi di ritrovarlo a marciare confuso in un corteo di no Tav e, soprattutto, di vederlo scendere in campo per fermare la guerra in Iraq.

Ma certo, stiamo parlando proprio di lui, del Gran Maestro Licio Gelli, fresco di conversione ai valori dell'Unione dopo ottant'anni di onorata militanza nel fronte massonico-conservatore costellato da sospetti di stragismo. Dopo lo storico ribaltamento di fronte, sancito a febbraio dalla donazione all'archivio di Stato pistoiese della parte "representabile" dei suoi cimeli e la stretta di mano con Linda Giuva D'Alena, autrice dell'altisonante prolusione in veste di archivista, abbiamo chiesto al Venerabile un incontro ravvicinato per capire se la nuova appartenenza ideologica facesse emergere umori, ma soprattutto notizie inedite, sugli scenari politici in atto e sulla recente storia del Paese.

Ci arriviamo proprio mentre il quadro politico italiano sta cambiando faccia, con Giorgio Napolitano nuovo inquilino del Quirinale (fu proprio durante la permanenza di Napolitano agli Interni che Gelli si diede alla latitanza, nel..., il che comportò una richiesta di dimissioni per l'allora titolare del Viminale) ed i ministri del governo Prodi pronti a giurare.

I taxi, ad Arezzo, conoscono bene la strada e in un baleno dalla stazione ferroviaria siamo a Villa Wanda, sulle verdi colline dell'antica città toscana. Poco "cambiato" nella struttura dalla nostra visita del 1996, giusto 10 anni fa, eccezion fatta per il pappagallo di casa, che all'epoca lanciava invettive all'indirizzo dell'ex capo dello Stato Oscar Luigi Scalfaro, e che oggi - con il maquillage complessivo del Gelli-pensiero - "è stato probabilmente sostituito con un innocuo volatile capace al massimo di dire "ciaio". Impeccabile, cortese ma, soprattutto, più che mai lucido ad onta degli ottantacinque suonati, Licio Gelli ci accoglie nel salottino riservato agli ospiti, sempre uguale, sotto i quadri di famiglia. Al di là del tono bonario da anziano signore di campagna, quel guizzo, nei suoi occhi, "è rimasto lo stesso.

La vittoria del centrosinistra alle Politiche 2006 ed il peso decisivo degli italiani nel mondo sulla durata del governo Prodi sono i primi argomenti su cui si sofferma. «Quei diciotto senatori eletti all'estero - esordisce - costeranno allo Stato l'ira di Dio, senza che abbiano alcun reale interesse per le vicende italiane. La loro presenza in parlamento, per giunta, potrebbe essere causa di incidenti diplomatici, perché rappresentano un fattore di ingerenza su questioni che, per legge, dovrebbero essere riservate ai soli ambasciatori».

Eppure era stato Mirko Tremaglia, un uomo della destra, a battersi per il voto degli italiani all'estero.

Tremaglia io lo conosco bene, era con me nella Repubblica Sociale, ma oggi dovrebbe

farsi da parte. Chi ha avallato queste sue iniziative non comprende il valore del denaro.

Considera questo un errore di Silvio Berlusconi?

E perché, non ha commesso errori, Berlusconi? Ma ne ha fatti tanti, anche in quest'ultima campagna elettorale. Ce ne dica qualcuno. Tanto per cominciare, io avrei fatto una dichiarazione annunciando il ritiro immediato dei nostri militari impegnati sui fronti esteri. Ma quale missione di pace? In Iraq c'è in atto una guerra civile, perché mai noi dovremmo intervenire? Allora siamo di parte... Ma la stessa cosa vale per l'Afghanistan, per il Kosovo... Abbiamo 9000 uomini impegnati in queste missioni, ogni giorno perdiamo vite umane e tutto questo comporta spese militari enormi, mentre il popolo italiano è alla fame. E non solo questo: avrei chiesto il ritiro di tutte le basi americane dal nostro Paese. È vero che gli Stati Uniti avevano vinto la guerra, ma sono passati molti anni e il nostro prezzo lo abbiamo già pagato.

Questi sono consigli che lei li aveva in qualche modo fatti pervenire all'ex premier? Beh... in qualche modo il suggerimento gli era arrivato attraverso canali informali ma, come vede, non è stato ascoltato... Se lo avesse fatto, avrebbe superato ampiamente il 50 per cento dei voti.

Che cosa altro avrebbe voluto dirgli?

Che la prima cosa da fare doveva essere quella di guardare alla Cina: attenzione, perché domani governerà l'Italia... preparatevi, io no, non ci sarà, vi guarderò da una nuvoletta e da là, per fortuna, non ci sono ancora telefoni...

Torniamo al pericolo giallo.

Guardi, facciamo solo il caso di Arezzo. Qui le industrie italiane si stanno spopolando, ma a Prato nel consiglio d'amministrazione dell'Unione Industriali siedono già due imprenditori cinesi. Sono una massa enorme, hanno solo il 2 per cento di disoccupati ed hanno l'obiettivo di imporre al mondo occidentale la loro supremazia, morale ed economica. Hanno comprato mezza America: se domani chiedono agli Stati Uniti di orientare, crolla tutto il sistema economico occidentale. Non dimentichiamo che gli Usa sono una nazione sfiancata dai costi enormi del conflitto iracheno, un miliardo di dollari al giorno... E invece l'Italia, di fronte a tutto questo, cosa fa?

Appunto, cosa fa?

Errori, come quella iniziativa dell'ex presidente Carlo Azeglio Ciampi, il quale portò in Cina a spese dello Stato ben 350 industriali utilizzando tre aerei, solo per mostrare che il costo di produzione per qualsiasi oggetto è cento volte più ridotto in Cina che in Italia. Come se ci fosse ancora qualcuno che non lo sa. il nuovo establishment

Da Ciampi a Napolitano: si aspettava la sua elezione al Quirinale?

Giorgio Napolitano è un uomo serio e all'altezza. Non lo conosco personalmente, ma so che ha operato bene come presidente della Camera e ministro degli Interni. Ha un solo difetto: 81 anni, che sono tanti. Gli faccio i miei migliori auguri, perché è difficile governare questo Paese. E qualche volta è anche inutile...

Se fosse dipeso da lei, chi avrebbe visto al Colle?

Ma... avrei visto bene la possibilità di far ripetere il mandato a Francesco Cossiga... se il popolo avrebbe tratto grossi vantaggi da un Cossiga bis, perché è un uomo preparato, disinteressato e, negli anni della sua presidenza, ha svegliato un'Italia che dormiva.

E Andreotti?

Giulio Andreotti è sempre stato il migliore. Se invece che uomo politico fosse stato un manager, negli anni in cui è stato leader di governo avrebbero cercato di ingaggiarlo in

tutto il mondo, ma con lui torniamo al discorso dell'etichetta, del 19 come me, e ci sono i dolori anagrafici che nessuna medicina può guarire.

Vi vedete ancora, ogni tanto?

Ma sa, se capita sono sempre incontri in forma privata...

E Berlusconi? Non vi vedete dai tempi della P2 oppure ci sono stati incontri in questi anni? Non so, non me lo ricordo...

Torniamo allora per un momento al presidente Napolitano. Lei sa che il Gran Maestro del Grande Oriente d'Italia Gustavo Raffi ha espresso vivo apprezzamento...

Non parlatemi di quel piccolo avvocato di Forlì che percepisce un consistente appannaggio come Gran Maestro, mentre per quel ruolo previsto solo un rimborso spese.

Passiamo al governo Prodi. Come vede la situazione della risicata maggioranza al Senato? Più che altro i pericoli sono connessi all'elevato numero dei partiti e all'inevitabile litigiosità per le poltrone. Stia tranquillo che prima di Natale per il governo Prodi ci saranno dei grossi problemi.

Lei, nel frattempo, ha ricevuto il patrocinio del comune di Pistoia, guidato dal centrosinistra, per la cerimonia di consegna del suo patrimonio di documenti storici all'Archivio di Stato. Perché lo ha fatto?

Guardi, quell'enorme patrimonio avrei potuto monetizzarlo, pensi che contiene manoscritti risalenti all'anno mille, lettere di D'Annunzio, preziosi autografi, documenti rarissimi di Napoleone, di Don Bosco. Ho preferito che diventasse pubblico e in questa scelta ho incontrato la grande esperienza di un archivistica come Linda Giuva Alema, che ha saputo valorizzarlo con ineguagliabile maestria.

E le carte della P2? Dove sono le centinaia di nomi degli iscritti che, secondo l'ex procuratore capo di Napoli Agostino Cordova, mancavano all'appello dopo il ritrovamento delle liste?

Io Cordova non ho mai preso in considerazione. I suoi errori riguardano proprio le indagini sulla massoneria: ha fondato la sua carriera su quell'inchiesta, ma non ha trovato niente di rilevante.

Anche Antonio Di Pietro si è scagliato più volte contro i poteri occulti.

Di Pietro a mio parere non ha saputo fare né il magistrato, né il commissario, né il giornalista né l'uomo politico.

Vi siete mai conosciuti personalmente?

Sì, e lo voglio raccontare. Un giorno, mentre aspettavo di essere interrogato a Milano dalla Guardia di Finanza, sarà stato il '92 o il '93, ad un certo momento Di Pietro si alzò e mi prese sotto braccio. Cominciammo a passeggiare per i corridoi della caserma.

Mi disse: «Sai, stiamo per arrestare la segretaria di Craxi, sentirò domani che casino...». Poi non ho più rivisto.

La riforma dell'ordinamento giudiziario avviata dall'ex ministro Castelli a giudizio di molti ricordava quella da lei prevista nel piano di rinascita nazionale. È un accordo?

Si tratta di una riforma rimasta orfana perché non è stata attuata la piena divisione delle carriere fra giudici e pubblici ministeri. Nel piano di rinascita io avevo proposto di istituire due diversi concorsi in magistratura. Giudice e pm si dovrebbero odiare, se vogliamo una

giustizia equa. Invece continuano ad andare a letto insieme.

Ci sono ancora oggi magistrati o altri personaggi di grosso calibro che fanno riferimento a lei?

Guardi, io la stecca non l'ho passata a nessuno. E cerco di tenermi fuori. Se ci sono magistrati massoni, io ora non li conosco.

Come spiega il fatto che per vicende come le stragi siciliane si scoprono solo gli esecutori ma non si trovano mai i mandanti?

In Italia i processi durano molto a lungo e di certe vicende se ne occupano in tanti, troppi. Ho come l'impressione che uno cancelli le prove trovate dall'altro...

Ma c'è la mafia ad aver bisogno dei politici, o viceversa?

Io penso che sia una certa politica a ricorrere alla mafia per beneficiare di tutte le possibilità, anche economiche, di cui dispongono le organizzazioni.

E la mafia cosa ottiene esattamente in cambio? Solo appalti, protezioni, o qualcosa d'altro?

Ma sa, la Sicilia è un caso particolare.

In che senso?

In Sicilia in qualche modo nascono mafiosi. Me lo disse una volta il generale Carlo Alberto Dalla Chiesa.

Qual era esattamente il suo rapporto col generale Dalla Chiesa?

Era un rapporto magnifico, leale. Lui era iscritto alla P2 così come suo fratello Romolo, altro generale dei Carabinieri morto proprio nelle ultime settimane. Ma uno non sapeva dell'altro. Era la nostra regola.

A quale periodo risale il suo stretto rapporto con Carlo Alberto Dalla Chiesa?

Credo che ci conossemmo a metà anni settanta, a Roma. Molto prima, quindi, che venisse mandato in Sicilia.

Che cosa aveva scoperto in Sicilia, secondo lei, Dalla Chiesa?

Non lo so, so solamente che fu mandato giù in Sicilia dopo lo scandalo nello scandalo (il ritrovamento degli elenchi della P2, ndr).

Comunque oggi, a parte Berlusconi, molti ex piduisti rivestono cariche di potere. La massoneria è ancora così forte?

Mi raccontano che nel GOI c'è una continua emorragia. Quella che fa capo a Palazzo Vitelleschi mi sembra una massoneria più seria. Quella della P2 era tutta un'altra storia. Abbiamo dovuto subire quello che io chiamo lo scandalo nello scandalo, persecuzioni, processi, e alla fine sa cosa è successo? Che la Corte di Strasburgo ha condannato lo Stato italiano a chiedermi scusa e a risarcirmi con 22 milioni. Dopo tutto il denaro che la commissione Anselmi aveva fatto spendere per non approdare a nulla.

Le associazioni segrete, per esempio, sono illegali. Al tempo della P2 questa legge non esisteva. Noi eravamo la punta di diamante della loggia di Palazzo Giustiniani, come dimostrano le lettere che conservo in archivio, ci occupavamo di tutta l'assistenza di cui avevano bisogno i massoni italiani. Il gran maestro Salvini veniva da noi, ci portava le richieste e noi davamo seguito.

Di che tipo furono i rapporti diretti con il mondo politico?

Basti pensare che tra le nostre fila c'è Merano sei ministri, magistrati, generali, banchieri. Oggi esistono 18 Orienti, tutti si considerano massoni ma in realtà quasi nessuno ha un reale potere.

Quali erano i principali ambiti della vostra influenza?

Prima di tutto i rapporti con l'Estero. Non dimentichiamo che esistono Paesi, come la Gran Bretagna e la Svezia, dove re e gran maestro sono la stessa persona. La massoneria, quella vera, è preclusa alle donne, per questo in Inghilterra si attende l'ascesa al trono di Carlo, mentre attualmente gran maestro è il duca di Kent.

I rapporti fra massoneria e Casa Bianca?

Vado a memoria: trentanove presidenti degli Stati Uniti sono stati massoni, compreso Bush padre. Del figlio non so.

Con raggruppamenti internazionali come Illuminati e Trilateral che tipo di connessione esisteva?

Sì, c'erano rapporti, quando esisteva la riservatezza e questo consentiva alla massoneria italiana di avere una grossa influenza.

Cosa sa degli incontri supersegreti fra big mondiali dell'economia denominati Bilderberg?

Personalmente non ho mai avuto contatti diretti, ma persone che li frequentano me ne dicono un gran bene.

A proposito degli Usa, che ci dice di quel famoso elenco dei cinquecento di Sindona?

Non è mai esistito. Piuttosto di una volta avevo detto a Sindona, quando era in America, vedendo in che guai si trovava: dammelo, questo benedetto elenco, magari possiamo vedere di commercializzarlo... Sa cosa mi rispondeva? «Ma non sono 500, sono 500 mila gli italiani che hanno portato soldi all'Estero»...

Che rapporti ha avuto lei con il Vaticano?

Non ho mai conosciuto né Giovanni Paolo II - che a riempito le piazze, mentre avrebbe dovuto riempire le chiese - né Ratzinger. Di Marcinkus so che era sempre circondato da belle donne.

E con l'Opus Dei?

La definiscono la massoneria bianca. È un'organizzazione molto potente.

Quanto potente?

Oggi sicuramente più della massoneria.

DALLA SOFFITTA ALLA CONVERSIONE IN VISTA DELL'ORIENTE ETERNO

di Leo Lyon Zagami

Sicuramente un'intervista storica dove Licio si "butta a sinistra" nel Giugno 2006 E.v. non poteva mancare sul nostro sito di rivelazioni più o meno illuminate. Infatti in uno dei documenti della soffitta di Gelli mostrati alla 7, il Fratello Licio nomina Craxi e Cossiga ma anche d'Alema (questi ovviamente non poteva mancare essendo un altro AGENTE CIA con varie proprietà a Monte Carlo ma questo ovviamente i giornalisti non lo dicono...). Notiamo anche come Gelli risponde sorridente alle domande sugli Illuminati (di cui si nota brevemente un tesserino nell'intervista alla 7, un tesserino molto recente

vista la sua fotografia con intestazione in spagnolo) e altre organizzazioni del NUOVO ORDINE MONDIALE come la Trilateral, e i Bildeberg, che nomina in maniera molto positiva. Gelli afferma così il loro STATUS nel SISTEMA DI CONTROLLO OPERATIVO GLOBALE, così come fa' nell'intervista alla Voce della Campagna con l'Opus Dei (che definisce giustamente più forte della Massoneria attuale). Il MV. Licio Gelli sta muovendo bene e vuole cambiare l'immagine degli Illuminati di destra in favore di un illuminismo radicale a 360° che magari abbraccia anche i no Global perché il Burattinaio sa bene che il futuro della Massoneria e degli Illuminati sono incerti di fronte al 2012 e solo il GADU in ultima istanza, potrà giudicarli pienamente per i loro peccati terreni quando giungerà il momento del Giudizio Divino. Nel frattempo pensa Gelli e meglio mettersi al riparo da eventuali attacchi terreni così che il teatrino continui indisturbato, AMEN.

Per Gelli comunque si tratta di un declino imminente e totale della sua forza fisica dovuta a un tumore che se lo sta mangiando vivo contemporaneamente a un'Italetta che sta andando verso lo sfascio più completo... ma in realtà questa situazione lo porta quasi quasi a trovarsi in una posizione di forza rispetto al resto della Fratellanza (tanto prima di morire ci possiamo tutti pentire oppure no??), vedremo se nei prossimi mesi il Burattinaio di Arezzo darà qualche altro scossone all'istituzione magari ribellandosi ai suoi PADRONI della CIA/MOSSAD rivelando qualcosa di più grosso (e sarebbe pure ora caro Maestro). Magari ci dice su come la Massoneria a livello mondiale venga utilizzata e abusata dai Servizi Segreti di vari paesi, così come fanno oggi in maniera evidente e totalmente indisturbati il Duca di Cabinda Rui Gabirro e il suo fido Klaus capo dei servizi segreti Albanesi. Sicuramente Gelli mente quando dice di non aver avuto conflitti all'interno della Massoneria nella sua intervista alla 7, ma è pur vero che quei conflitti così ben descritti dal Fr. Francesco Murgia (30° del R.S.A.A. ...) nel suo libro sulla Storia della P2 sono in effetti il solito teatrino Italiano di contorno, che come ben sapete è una ridicola messa in scena, uno specchietto per le allodole come il teatrino della Gran Loggia tenuta a Napoli a metà anni '70, qualcosa a cui solo un burocrate stanco e molto pedalato come Murgia può dar retta... ma Francesco Murgia in effetti sa bene come sono andate le cose tra la P2, i Servizi Segreti Italiani, la CIA, il Grande Oriente d'Italia e chi più ne ha più ne metta, ma fa finta di niente. Nel frattempo il Fratello Murgia mette su Associazioni di copertura che operano trasversalmente nella Massoneria come la Universal Unity (www.universal-unity.net) con l'illustre Piduista Ezio Giunchiglia, associazione nata per stampare e distribuire libri che possano in qualche modo risollevarne l'immagine della Massoneria Italiana dallo scandalo P2 (l'ideale tradito della P2... ma tradito da chi?!?). L'avvocato Murgia è in effetti il classico AVVOCATO DEL DIAVOLO con cui lavorare per un depistaggio di portata molto più ampia e subliminale nel corso degli anni all'interno del panorama Massonico post-P2 distribuendo libricini come il suo che vengono proposti come "la verità rivelata" e di cui la Loggia Monte Carlo (vero centro occulto della Universal Unity) ancora in piena attività ne è l'agente promotore. Durante il mio percorso iniziatico e soprattutto di vita ho avuto la fortuna di essere introdotto ai vertici del SISTEMA DI CONTROLLO ITALIA creato dagli STATI UNITI e sono riuscito a vedere le cose dall'interno senza prosciutti sugli occhi come la maggior parte del popolo Italiano, conoscendo e frequentando da vicino personaggi come Francesco Furlotti (strage di Bologna/terrorismo nero), l'illustre Capo Divisione Tirrenia della P2 il Fratello Ezio Giunchiglia e ultimamente Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri e tanti tanti altri a livello nazionale e internazionale e vi posso dire con assoluta certezza che L'IMPERO DEL MALE che loro rappresentano, e' senza ombra di dubbio alcuno il REGNO DELL'ANTICRISTO a cui noi CAVALLIERI INDOMITI DELLA TAVOLA ROTONDA ci dobbiamo opporre e combattere fino alla fine dei tempi per la preservazione del GRAAL, lo so che può sembrarvi un'esagerazione di tipo millenaristico evangelico ma datemi retta non è così, questo pensiero è il frutto di 36 anni di esperienze vissute e non lette che nel mio nuovo libro CONFESSIONS OF AN ILLUMINATUS saranno pienamente esposte per la gioia dei miei fans in tutto il mondo. Si tratta di esseri malefici controllati dai preti devianti e corrotti del Vaticano in mano a Satana, questi sono i protagonisti della Massoneria Contemporanea cari Fratelli miei, sono

degli IPOCRITI con la I maiuscola da cui e' importante prendere le distanze prima del ritorno del prescelto, l'electo da Dio con cui questi porci dovranno comunque prima o poi fare i conti (meglio prima che poi...)...pensate che di recente la prestigiosa GRAN LOGGIA REGOLARE D'ITALIA (l'unica in Italia riconosciuta dalla potente massoneria Inglese)ha nominato come GRAN CAPPELLANO un prete Cattolico alla faccia della scomunica di Papa Ratzinger!

ACTUNG il 2012 si avvicina e li altro che virate a Sinistra e bei santini..

Gnostic revelations by Dr.Krumm-Heller a notorious Nazi Rosicrucian of the OTO

Posted on Saturday, October 7, 2006 at 06:42PM

GNOSTICA
DR. KRUMM HELLER (HUIRACUCHA)

Arzobispo de la Santa Iglesia Gnóstica.

LA IGLESIA GNOSTICA

Primum intelligere,
Deinde credere.

Prólogo de la cuarta edición (in exclusiva per Confessions of an Illuminati)

Ya que la cuarta edición de este libro se halla agotada, con gusto doy autorización a la librería de Nicolás B. Kier, para que lance de nuevo este ensayo tan necesario a mis amigos de Ibero-América.

Confieso que hasta ahora este libro ha sido un fracaso, fracaso que me ha dolido mucho como autor. Pero la verdad, hay que confesarla.

No ha fracasado su venta, no al contrario, se ha vendido mucho y se venden de nuevo miles y miles de ejemplares, pero ¿lograré, esta vez, ser comprendido?

En sus páginas hago una reseña sintética de una cantidad de Sociedades iniciáticas del pasado.

Hablo de los Nazarenos, de los Peratas, de los Pitagóricos, de los Misterios de Egipto, de Grecia, Roma, Babilonia, Siria, Persia, la India, de México y de Perú, cito una cantidad de autores como Basílicos, Simón el Mago, Valentín, San Agustín, Tertuliano, San Ambrosio, Ireneo, Hipólito, Epifanio, Clemente de Alejandría, Orígenes, Marco, Cerón, Empédocles, los Evangelios Apócrifos, y yo esperaba que se me pidiera la clave de todo esto.

Nada de esto he logrado. No han leído estas obras, nadie ha estudiado la Gnosis, han celebrado la Misa Gnóstica con la misma rutina como lo hacen en las demás iglesias.

En Brasil han publicado una Revista pero ningún artículo que trate de Gnosis en su parte oculta y por está no merece el nombre que lleva.

Así- que hoy, que vuelva a salir este libro, yo les suplico a los lectores no lo lean superficialmente, sino que repitan la lectura varias veces, que estudien la literatura mencionada y luego me pidan prácticas, solo entonces tendremos los primeros Gnósticos que hasta ahora, pena me da confesarlo, estoy solo y si no cambia esta situación, no vuelvo a permitir que se publique otra edición.

Así- que los aficionados a los estudios herméticos saben lo que hacen. Conque logremos algunos que penetren en los misterios, me daré por satisfecho y estaré contento.

Así- que adelante... adelante...

EL AUTOR.

INTRODUCCIÓN

Nos, Arzobispos y Obispos de la Santa Iglesia Gnóstica, reunidos en pleno Concilio con la debida autorización del Patriarca Supremo Jerarca de la Iglesia y con pleno poder de la Fraternidad Blanca a que pertenecemos, enviamos nuestra bendición Apostólica a todos los Humanos sin distinción de Sexos, Casta, Raza, o Color deseando que la Rueda Evolutiva de este Ciclo de Vida acelere su paso, para que la Fraternidad Universal se haga carne entre todos los Hijos del Padre y el Logos Divino haga florecer la Rosa Bendita de la Espiritualidad sobre la Cruz gigante de nuestra Tierra.

Nos, con los poderes que nos han sido conferidos, hemos autorizado al Arzobispo de nuestra Santa Iglesia, Frater Huiracocha, para que dé a publicidad este libro en el que hace una exposición doctrinaria de cuántos son y significan nuestros Sagrados Misterios, ya que ha llegado el momento que, esta que es la Primitiva y Verdadera Iglesia Cristiana, salga al encuentro de la Humanidad en esta Era precedente al Nacimiento de Acuario.

Siglos tras siglos en silencioso recogimiento y replegada en su concha para no ser profanada por el Materialismo reinante, ha dormitado nuestra Iglesia. Porque encarnando en ella la Religión de la Raza más Pura, poseyendo la verdadera Gnosis del Símbolo y del Misterio y dándolos a conocer gradualmente en toda su desnudez virginal, no eran los tiempos pretéritos, plenos de egosmos, los más dótiles para una siembra divina que, más que trigo candeal, había de ofrecer espinosos frutos...

Hoy la Humanidad ansiosa de mejoramiento, necesita ser espíritu y arrastra esos santos afanes de Mesianismo que por todas partes se aspiran- como un viento de redención que acaricia a las Almas empujándolas hacia un camino desconocido... Pero necesita una Voz, una Palabra, un Grito, una Señal que le indique la Vía o espera que, de entre todos, surja otra vez el Hombre que la redima y muera de nuevo crucificado en manos de los mismos Escribas y Fariseos.

Pero tu redención, Oh Humanidad doliente, ya la hubo una vez. La Profecía fue cumplida y la Doctrina Santa del salvador aún late con vivo fuego en las entrañas mismas del Santuario de donde ha de tornar, fuerte y poderosa, en esta época propicia en que se va derrumbando el Edificio del Sectarismo que un día mancilló las más puras verdades...

Venid, pues, a beber a esta Fuente. La Iglesia Gnóstica no es una Iglesia más o un nuevo Ideal Religioso inventado a propósito de los tiempos. Es la Iglesia de Cristo, la que predicó Jesús, el divino Rab de Galilea, con todos sus Sagrados Misterios Iniciáticos. Es la Iglesia de la Redención, la Primitiva Iglesia Cristiana que sufrió todos sus embates del Sectarismo Católico cuya doctrina trató de acomodar a sus fines e intereses egoístas. Es la Iglesia que posee las más santas revelaciones e interpreta y da a conocer la Verdad en su más pura pureza sin máculas que la empañen.

Nuestra Doctrina es Ciencia y Religión a un tiempo. Como Ciencia, se remonta a algo superior, supremo, infinito, ultracientífico, que está muy por encima de los bajos conocimientos vulgares para encarnar el Saber por Excelencia. Y como Religión procura que el Hombre, suprema jerarca humana, vaya despertando en sí mismo los poderes divinos que le son peculiares para lograr un día la Santa Unión con la Causa primera que es su génesis. Pero dentro de este dualismo, se atiende a aquel principio latino que dice: *Primum intelligere, Deinde credere...*

Este libro, querido Lector, viene a llenar una de las más grandes necesidades de la época actual. Él es el exponente de una nueva teoría para ti, sin embargo de ser tan arcaica, y el heraldo, el precursor del restablecimiento de la Santa Iglesia Gnóstica en el

Mundo

Bebe en sus aguas puras y transparentes y que un día, libre tu espíritu de los viejos prejuicios tradicionales, puedas ascender en alas del Pleroma buscando el equilibrio entre la luz y las tinieblas de tu Alma, para que encuentres la ansiada

Redención que está en ti mismo, en tu propio Santuario y con ella, la sutil Ascensión del Logos Solar, que es el verdadero Mesías, que dentro de tu caverna duerme con su silente quietud.

Tradux. R. 1/2.

La Iglesia Gnostica

Así como en todas las Religiones existe un Libro Sagrado o Biblia o Conjunto de todas las enseñanzas y Doctrinas que integra cada una, del mismo modo, los Gnosticos, dentro de nuestra Iglesia, disponemos también de un Libro santo, y con algunas referencias sobre él quisiera comenzar con mi estudio, advirtiendo, desde luego que para comprender los diferentes autores, hay que considerar la época y el sentido esotérico de en que fueron escritos.

Lo que es el Talmud para los Semitas, el Bhagavad-Gita para los budistas, el Corán para los Musulmanes y la Biblia para los Cristianos, es para nosotros la PISTIS SOPHIA.

Veamos, pues, en síntesis, lo que acerca de ella dice un Historiador y veremos que Pistis es un libro y entidad espiritual a la vez.

Se trata, del libro Cumbre de todas las Doctrinas Gnosticas, el cual fue publicado en Latín el año 1851 por Schwartz y Petermann, con arreglo a un Código del Museo de Londres, llamado Askeniano, cuya vejez se remonta al siglo III, aunque algunos opinen que al Siglo V. (Opus Gnosticum Valentino adjudicatum est Códice manuscripto Coptico Londinensi descripsit et latine vertit M.G.Schwartz).

El original Griego de esta Obra, que sirvió de base en los primeros siglos, no ha podido ser hallado. Sólo se tiene el texto Sahídico, que es una traducción al Copto del Manuscrito Primitivo. El Papiro Copto, en cambio, fue encontrado en Egipto sin que nada pueda atestiguar si el Original Griego fue compuesto, asimismo, en este Pueblo. En lo que concuerdan todos los Críticos, es en que esta Obra proviene de algunas de las múltiples Escuelas o Sociedades Gnosticas Primitivas, creyéndose más bien que pertenecer a los Ophitas.

Se divide en 148 Capítulos y en cuatro grandes partes o libros. El primero y el Cuarto, no llevan inscripción alguna, mientras que el Segundo es encabezado por este título: Segundo Libro de la Pistis Sophia. Lleva también un título al final que dice: Parte de los Volúmenes del Salvador. Este mismo título vuelve a repetirse al final del Libro Tercero que figura sin encabezamiento.

Esta falta de homogeneidad, es la que hace suponer a algunos Críticos que la Pistis Sophia no está compuesta con arreglo a un plan unitario y que la mayor parte de sus escritos sean de épocas distintas. Por eso aseguran que el Libro Cuarto es más antiguo que los restantes.

Al redactarse esta Obra, se supone que han transcurrido once años desde la resurrección de Jesús y lo describe razonando con sus discípulos en el Monte de la Olivas y dándoles a conocer las grandes y supremas Verdades Iniciáticas. Por el vestido de Luz que le rodea, ha podido atravesar el Mundo Suprasensible y remontándose de esfera en esfera, le han sido franqueadas todas las puertas, amedrentando a los mismos Arcontes o Guardianes de aquellos Lugares, quienes le han adorado...

Jesús arriba al plano donde están esos Arcontes o Señores Tiranos, cuyo Principio es Adamas. Ellos vienen a ser los dueños del Destino>(*).(*) Los Señores del Karma de los Teósofos

Pero Jes s, provisto de su habitual hero s-mo, llega al E n 13 en donde se encontraba estacionada primitivamente la Pistis Sophia, y en relaci n con esto, cuenta a sus disc pulos la Historia de este Ser Misterioso que, pretendiendo llegar a la Regi n de la Luz Suprema atravesando los 12 Eones, sale de su morada limitado por el E n 13 y al ascender en su vuelo, es arrojado por los mismos Arcontes en la inmensidad del Caos. Tal es la triste situaci n de la Pistis, hasta que el Padre le envi  a Jes s como Libertador... Jes s, entonces, apela a Gabriel y a Miguel para que la lleven en sus manos con el fin de que ninguna de sus partes se pierda en las Tinieblas, y as  es trasladada desde el Caos hacia un lugar que se encuentra bajo el E n 13. Por fin, despu s de una lucha cruenta, Jes s despoja a los Arcontes de su Luz y la Pistis Sophia es conducida al Sagrado Lugar, donde moran desde entonces con todos sus hermanos invisibles...

En la Historia de la Pistis Sophia, el relato se interrumpe repetidas veces con el recitado de varios himnos que ella hac a llegar del Caos a la Luz. Estos son 13, y cada vez que Jes s recita uno de sus disc pulos, les invita a dar su explicaci n.

Con frecuencia hablan las Santas Mujeres, Mar a o Salom . Otras veces alg n Ap stol, como Andr s, Pedro, Mateo o Felipe, los cuales interpretan los himnos de la Pistis aduciendo alg n Salmo de David o Salom n.

Es caracter stico de los Gn sticos Coptos, el no ir a buscar otra Autoridad para confirmar sus Escritos que las Sagradas Escrituras, y si alg n sincretismo se observa en ellos, es m s en la forma que en las ideas.

Despu s, se trata en este libro, de la suerte que espera a las almas m s all  de la muerte revel ndonos lo que acaecer  a cada una de las distintas Categor as de Hombres. Las Alegr as y Privilegios que aguardan a los unos y los Tormentos y Penas que afligir n a los otros. Su tema principal es, pues, la Redenci n de las Almas...

En la Primera parte se ocupa, de la suerte de las Almas privilegiadas, es decir, de los Ap stoles, de las Santas Mujeres y de los Perfectos o Iniciados que hab an hecho renuncia de la materia y de los cuidados del Mundo.

En la segunda nos revela, el destino que se reserva a las otras Almas, especialmente, a las que se arrepienten de sus pecados. Luego viene otra parte, en la que se trata de los Misterios y de su eficacia y, finalmente, se llega a aquella en que se describen las penas de los condenados...

Veremos m s tarde que LOS MISTERIOS son lo principal y todo lo dem s jira alrededor de ellos.

En el Libro Cuarto se habla de Resurrecci n de Jes s, quien, se dice, ha vencido a los Arcontes del Destino y la Fatalidad cuya sombra nefasta dejar  de pesar en adelante sobre los Hombres.....

Aqu  refiere Jes s a sus disc pulos las haza as de estos Arcontes hijos de Adamas que, persistiendo en su af n de procrear, dieron ser a los Arc ngeles, Angeles, Liturgos y Decanos hasta que intervino Je  a quien Jes s le llama PADRE DE MI PADRE.

Jabraoth Adamas y los suyos, se obstinaron en su pecado por lo cual Je  lo at  a la Esfera en donde actualmente forman parte del Zod aco, viniendo a ser estos Arcontes del Destino, los que tiranizan a los Hombres y cuyos pasos trata de investigar la Astrolog a...

A n contin a la descripci n de la manera torturante como los Arcontes penetran en los Hombres y los incitan al mal, atrayendo sobre ellos terribles castigos y perdi n absoluta....

Hasta aqu , cuanto se piensa profanamente y se percibe de las Ense anzas de este Libro Sagrado sobre el que Historiadores e Investigadores no pueden profundizar m s por la falta de Claves.

Pistis para nosotros significa Fe, pero no nuestra Fe habitual que resulta la aceptaci n de

una opinión extraña, porque la cuentan. No. Fe en sentido bíblico es una fuerza, es la fuerza mágica, que basta tener como un grano de mostaza, para levantar una montaña y echarla al mar. Sofía ya sabemos que es ciencia. De manera que Pistis sofía es poder ciencia, es teurgia, magia blanca, cuya clave naturalmente no se puede dar en este libro sino que se da por cursos secretos que pueden ser proporcionados por el autor, previo pago de los derechos. En esto está la diferencia capital con la teosofía india. Aquella es teoría y muchos son hasta contrarios a la práctica de la Magia. El Gnostico exige primero el manejo de Pistis y luego la comprobación de los hechos. Es, pues, ante todo, práctica, real, efectiva, sin nada de especulaciones a priori.

Es racional y justo que algunos Críticos supongan, por la falta de concordancia y homogeneidad de sus partes, que esta Obra no fue escrita con sujeción a una unidad y a un plan preconcebidos, pero esto se debe, a que en la Traducción de Schwartz y aun en el Códice del Museo de Londres, solo existen fragmentos que indudablemente dejaron esparcidos algunas de las Primitivas Escuelas Gnosticas.

El Libro Negro, intacto, el verdadero Original Griego, tal como se escribió y con toda pureza de enseñanzas, está en poder de nuestra Santa Iglesia, como reliquia esotérica, que no da conocer más que a aquellos que están en condiciones de recibirlas, sus profundas y claras verdades...

A nosotros tuvo que venir necesariamente, y es nuestro Patriarcado el fiel guardador de tan preciada joya.

En esta Obra Sagrada, están condensados todos nuestros Rituales.

He aquí - por que la crítica Histórica, no puede hablar con más acierto de la que en todo tiempo ha sido la Biblia

Sacra de los Gnosticos.

La vida moderna ofrece un peligro grave. Se trata de que la humanidad pierda lo humano y se vuelva máquina. Este peligro es tanto más inminente cuanto más se trate de matar la personalidad como procura la Teosofía, tanto de Oriente como de Occidente, y la única salvación sólo podemos encontrarla en el Cristianismo Esotérico que trata precisamente de salvar el YO. Véase, sino, el Apocalipsis de San Juan. Un YO fuerte y potente y con los adelantos de la técnica, será el eje y el norte de la humanidad del Porvenir y todo lo que trate de poner obstáculos a este avance debe ser combatido.

En las Oraciones bien sentidas, vibra la sustancia de Cristo. Los siete Rishis sagrados, enseñaban a sus Discipulos a orar como sigue: TÁ°, Ego solar, que eres la base de todo amor, penetra en mí, ilumíname y hazme progresar porque, sin ti, Logos Solar, nada puede tener existencia... Los Rishis fueron los que enseñaron los grandes Mantrams de la iniciación de Zarathustra habla también de la sustancia Solar que es Dios en sí. Francisco de Asís, ora en su montaña sagrada diciendo: Looor a ti, Oh Señor, con todas tus criaturas y sobre todo, a nuestro hermano el Sol. ¡%ol labora y TU, Señor, EL QUE ALUMBRA EN %OL. ¡%ol es hermoso e irradiante como símbolo tuyo, Oh Altísimo.

Cuando en la Edad Media se lee la parte del Evangelio que dice: Yo soy el Pan de la vida, el Sacerdote miraba hacia el suelo, Luego, al decir: Yo soy la Luz de la Vida, miraba hacia arriba y, finalmente, cuando decía: Yo soy la puerta, miraba hacia el frente...

Uno de los pintores iniciados, es también Durero. Basta examinar sus trabajos sobre el Apocalipsis. Las obras EL CABALLERO PASANDO ENTRE DIOS Y EL DIABLO, LA TRINIDAD Y LOS SANTOS bien claro lo manifiestan.

Sobre el símbolo de la Cruz, ya nos habla Platón diciendo que significa la Tierra Material a donde el alma desciende para ser crucificada y poderse convertir en espíritu. Pero es bien curioso, que la Cruz de Platón está tendida, mientras que la de Cristo ya se ha levantado con su cabeza en alto.

He aquí - una diferencia notable. Los Orientales toman, para sus Oraciones, una posición difícil de imitar por nosotros en la que esconden los pies para que la corriente terrestre no pase a través de ellos. Quieren evitar la realidad de la tierra y hacer en sí una

abstracci3n para ser s3lo mundo suprasensible, fuera de los sentidos. Los Occidentales, en cambio, al mismo tiempo que elevamos nuestras Oraciones a lo invisible, a lo alto, a Dios, doblamos la rodilla para recibir la corriente terrena, pues solo en la conjunci3n arm3nica de esos dos mundos se encuentra la Luz, la Iniciaci3n, la Redenci3n... Pues bien. La Iglesia Romana se mantuvo siempre mediante sus intereses creados y su forma intolerante comenz3 cuando comenzaron sus negocios materiales. Igual est3 sucediendo hoy con la Sociedad Teos3fica en Inglaterra, Australia, estados Unidos, etc., a causa de sus propiedades literarias, sus inmuebles y dem3s bienes. Hasta en Espa3a, hay intereses editoriales y no conviene que el Teosof3simo cambie de rumbo o tome otra orientaci3n por esta circunstancia. Pero 3stos s3lo son casos aislados, aunque s3 trato de desacreditar el movimiento Rosa Cruz con motivo de nuestro viaje a Am3rica y ello sirvi3, m3s bien, para dar m3s 3xito a su Empresa.

El estudio de los problemas gn3sticos ha de llevarnos a conclusiones definitivas, haci3ndonos aparecer toda la Obra Teos3fica de ayer como infantil y preliminar. Ya que las cosas est3n as3-, nuestra pretensi3n se limita a que nuestros Hermanos Te3sofos no se encierren en un c3rculo de intolerancia. Pueden seguir, como nosotros, perteneciendo siempre a la Sociedad Teos3fica, pero justo es que estudien tambi3n nuestras Obras con todo detenimiento, ya que en ello no pierden nada y es bien posible que nuestras ense3anzas les preste un nuevo alborar.

Ya que no quisimos que en Am3rica se tocara el punto sexual ni se mencionara el Gnosticismo para darle mayor amplitud en este Libro de la Iglesia Gn3stica, hoy ya lo ofrecemos a la consideraci3n de nuestros Lectores. Por 3l observar3n todos, que nuestras ideas Rosa Cruz Gn3sticas ofrecen un positivo adelanto y buena prueba pueden dar de ello la multitud de Te3sofos y Espiritualistas que, sin abandonar su propia filiaci3n, nos vienen siguiendo. Ofrecen nuestras ense3anzas materias para una controversia? Nuestra Revista est3 dispuesta para todos aquellos que quieran exponer libremente su criterio que ser3 bien acogido.

Por otra parte, como el Gnosticismo y el Libro de la Iglesia Gn3stica requieren una mayor amplitud de explicaci3n, porque todos no son igualmente comprensivos, un Te3sofo que est3 afiliado a nosotros y que siempre se distingui3 por su liberalidad, hoy Nuncio Apost3lico de nuestra Iglesia, ir3 a Am3rica a ponerse a las 3rdenes de las Aulas, Ramas y Centros d3nde hablar3 sobre estas materias en sus puntos de contacto con las ideas Rosa Cruz.

Los Gn3sticos admiten tambi3n las sagradas escrituras de los cristianos.

La Biblia cristiana, como veremos m3s tarde, tuvo sus int3rpretes en los Gn3sticos y para dar un ejemplo veamos algo del Apocalipsis de San Juan (*).

La parte esencial de magno Libro B3blico, ha sido ignorado siempre por la aberraci3n de la Iglesia Oficial que no ha hecho otra cosa que transitar por las capas externas de las Escrituras. S3lo las Sectas Americanas, se han ocupado activamente de su interpretaci3n, pero haci3ndolo unas veces sin marcada mala fe y otras con supina ignorancia...

Ya los Gn3sticos, desde tiempos remotos, dan sobre este particular una clara explicaci3n tan bella y sublime, que es l3stima que la Iglesia Cat3lica se haya apartado de este luminoso camino.

En el Vers3culo Sexto principia el Santo de la Revelaci3n, dici3ndonos que nos han hecho Reyes y Sacerdotes, pero no pobres pecadores como acent3a en todo instante la Iglesia cat. Es decir, Reyes y Sacerdotes que son los que mandan y ense3an ...

Jamas Pintor alguno ha concebido cuadros de m3s hermosos relieves y es preciso, para leer este sagrado Libro, no hacerlo con pavor, con el temor del d3a que vendr3, sino con esp3ritu amplio, pleno de un verdadero sentimiento art3stico.

Todo Gn3stico debe ser pues un sobresaliente, rey y sacerdote y nuestras ense3anzas nos llevan a cumplir con esa posici3n.

Una Clave para hacer m3s comprensible el Apocalipsis, nos da el Fausto porque las obras Inici3ticas tienden, entre s3-, a explicarse y complementarse. En el Fausto, encontramos un doble aspecto de Mephist3feles. En la primera parte, aparece este Genio,

manejando a su antojo las pasiones individuales y en las segundas las colectivas. Primero hace sus víctimas entre personas aisladas y por último a toda la Humanidad.

En el Apocalipsis encontramos, asimismo, estos dos aspectos del Lucifer y Arimán. En el capítulo 13 habla de dos animales o bestias. La primera, salida del mar que tenía siete cabezas y diez cuernos y la segunda brotada de la tierra mostrando dos cuernos semejantes a un Cordero.

Estos dos animales, representan nuestros mundos. El físico en que habitamos naturalmente y el espiritual de donde procedemos y al que hemos de regresar, aunque durante nuestra vida está latente dentro de nosotros. Al descender el Hombre desde su Mansión Celestial del Mundo del Espíritu al plano físico, comienzan a luchar entre sí esos dos mundos, esos dos principios en nuestro interior, pero como la diversidad de tentaciones, de vicios y de errores es tan múltiple, surgen siempre con distinta cabeza... Nunca el problema humano es igual para dos personas, pues así como nunca existen dos caras iguales, no es posible, que puedan existir dos problemas internos de igual condición. De aquí que cada uno requiera una resolución bien diferente.

Para encontrar en realidad el problema de cada uno, necesitamos LUZ Y RAZON, pero hay una gran herida con la que contar, la herida de la ignorancia. En el Capítulo 17, se hace mención a esa misma herida que sana poco a poco a medida que vamos recibiendo Luz y Sabiduría. Hay siete Montañas, lo mismo que en la Bella Durmiente que habita con sus gnomos. La Reina se miró al espejo y le pregunta: ¿Quién es la más bella en todo mi Reino? Y el espejo le responde: Tú, pero la Bella Durmiente que habita con sus gnomos en las siete montañas, es aún más bella...

Esto simboliza que ese otro mundo, donde aparece estar la Bella Durmiente, el mundo espiritual, es aún más bella. Este problema es el mismo del Castillo de Klingsor y del Santo Graal.

La Ciencia y la Sabiduría en lucha constante. Esa eterna lucha dual entre el mundo físico y el mundo del espíritu.

Surge luego la Gran Ramera, Babilonia la Grande, la madre de las fornicaciones y de las abominaciones de la Tierra, la de nefasta condenación. Es ella, la que representa en el aspecto físico, la Política, el Imperialismo egoísta, el Bolchevismo, el Comunismo, las escuelas Filosóficas, todo aquello que tan lamentablemente nos hace perder tiempo como lo perdíamos con una Prostituta- sin ocuparnos del Mundo Espiritual que es nuestra verdadera morada. Esa Ramera, es el tinte grosero y material que tiene todas las cosas en oposición al espiritual. Al esencial y la utilizamos y cohabitamos con ella sin saber quien es... Así- hacemos uso de la Electricidad y la manejamos, aunque nadie pueda decirnos lo que es en sí.

Si estudiásemos el mundo de las Causas y el espiritual aspecto de todo lo existente, llegaríamos a saber lo que es la electricidad y cuantas maravillas podríamos hacer con ella, como llegaríamos al descubrimiento de muchos oscuros problemas que hoy inquietan a la humanidad.

Y es tan sencilla la Electricidad, que no tiene otra fuente que el Sol mismo, pues el carbón, el aceite y el petróleo, no son más que plantas del pasado que se saturaron plenamente de SOL y que ahora extraemos de su prisión ofreciéndonos esa energía condensada y oculta.

Una piedra y un pedazo de hierro, pudiéramos decir que son cosas muertas, pero golpeamos con ellas fuertemente y entonces brotan chispas. Este fuego, es la parte espiritual, la materia radiante escupiendo materias gneas. Es un proceso alquimista instantáneo el que se produce y los Rosa Cruz Gnosticos estudiamos atentamente ese fuego vivo que surge de la piedra que como causa, tiene la substancia del Logos Solar o Cristo, que radica y es a su vez la causa de todo.

Los dos estados, mencionados anteriormente, están representados hoy por Roma y Rusia. Dos animales o bestias apocalípticas.... Pero detrás de ellos, está indudablemente nuestro Mundo Espiritual que es el único y con el que podemos justamente revolucionar el Mundo.

Y volviendo al Apocalipsis de San Juan, diríamos que solo los Gnosticos tuvieron el acierto de darle su debida interpretación como lo prueban, las sencillas, pero

contundentes explicaciones que nos legaron, y que hoy podemos aplicar a nuestra Época. Ya que antes mencionamos a Roma y a Rusia, para sintetizar estos dos aspectos personal y colectivo de que veníamos hablando, pongamos el ejemplo del Fascismo y del Comunismo.

El Fascismo, pretende encontrar la salvación, concentrándola en un solo Hombre, en una personalidad francamente conservadora, que devuelve al Papa sus temporales dominios. El Bolchevismo, desconoce en absoluto la personalidad y rechaza hasta el sentimiento religioso. Como resultado infalible de ambos, está el Hambre y la Miseria amenazando por todas partes.

En otro sentido, la India representa también el Comunismo Religioso en su día y quiso acabar con la personalidad, matando al YO. Sin embargo, en la Gnosis renaciente, vemos una especie de Fascismo, aunque en diverso aspecto, que no se conforma con esperar todo de un solo individuo, sino que pretende hacer de cada uno un Mussolini, una personalidad consciente, rey y sacerdote, ya que no nos dice el vidente JUAN, que Dios hizo un Rey y un Sacerdote. Lo que afirma, es que Dios hizo a TODOS Reyes y Sacerdotes. Es este un verdadero e interesante programa que llevar a la práctica para que todo Ciudadano sea un Rey, un Sacerdote, un Hombre que sepa mandar y bendecir.

Las siete cabezas del monstruo apocalíptico, representan el SEPTENARIO que desde remotas edades fue aceptado en la India por Germanos y Gnósticos.

En el mismo Capítulo 17 hace referencia Juan al misterio del sexo cuando observa las maldiciones que han de caer sobre el YO por los actos de fornicación y entonces dice: Y el Angel me pregunto: ¿Por qué te maravillas? Yo te diré el misterio de la Mujer y de la bestia que la trae, la cual tiene siete cabezas y diez cuernos.

Vemos en esto, la duplicidad, los dos aspectos del mundo material con sus pasiones y del mundo espiritual con sus virtudes, mientras que las siete cabezas simbolizan los siete cuerpos o estados del ser.

En el Capítulo 6, se habla de cuatro sellos que representan al cuaternario inferior, por el cual ha tenido que pasar la Humanidad haciéndose camino a medida que iba rompiendo esos sellos. Cuatro animales que influyen los cuatro cuerpos inferiores por los doce signos del Zodíaco, representados doblemente por los cuatro Ancianos, ya que en todo existe la misma dualidad. Hay que tener en cuenta, que disponemos de un Zodíaco espiritual y de otro material. El primero está en relación con el principio químico y el segundo con el Eter de Luz, o lo Tawas.

El Caballo Blanco, nos habla de la inspiración que tuvieron los Antiguos en épocas ya fenecidas. El rojo, indica la época de hierro, las armas, el egoísmo. El negro, es la Ciencia y el pensamiento material, la balanza de la justicia que hoy representa el querer que todo se deslice con peso y medida material. Hay un último caballo sin color... Este es el Tatwa, donde todo estado es indefinido.

Habla de la vuelta del Cristo, pero dice que vendrá como un ladrón en la noche... Así es la Sabiduría. Ella se acerca y regresa a nosotros, como regresó Parsival, no quedándose en el Castillo de la Ciencia de Klingsor, sino abordando como un ladrón el Castillo del Graal. Ya en el Graal, es conquistado nuestro verdadero YO, porque nuestro Yo habitual es una simple caricatura.

Describe la mujer con un cinturón o escrito sobre el muslo el nombre de Rey de los Reyes y Señor de Señores. O está el REY en la frente sino en el muslo... He aquí el Misterio sexual.

En fin. Todo el Apocalipsis, es perfectamente explicativo por medio de las cosas naturales, pues es un absurdo, como creen los fanáticos, pensar en una nueva venida material del Cristo... La Jerusalén divina, es un estado espiritual, el mundo invisible. Luego, no hay que olvidar, que vivimos en dos mundos distintos, el astral y el material... En el primero hay Angeles maestros que cuidan de nosotros cambiándose por épocas. Así, por ejemplo, en la Unción Eucarística gnóstica están las Huestes de Uriel, en Verano. Las de Miguel, en Otoño y las de Gabriel, en Invierno. El Sacerdote debe invocarlos en esas épocas.

En el Capítulo 20, se habla de un Angel, que desciende del Cielo, trayendo en su mano UNA LLAVE Y UNA GRAN CADENA como diciéndole a la Humanidad que elija

entre la Cadena de las Religiones que amarran al YO y la llave que da el Gnosticismo para obtener la ciencia del YO.

Tambi n se habla en ese Sagrado Libro, del reino de mil a os y del Anticristo, lo que da lugar a que mucha gente se encuentre en situaci n expectante de esa  poca anunciada que vendr ; llena de Paz y de Luz. Pero dice tambi n la Biblia que antes que ella principie con sus mil a os, el diablo ser ; soltado...

Pues bien. Ahora estamos precisamente con el Diablo suelto, EL ANTICRISTO, LA CIENCIA MATERIAL, FRENTE AL Cristo verdadero, frente a la Sabidur a Cristiana. Ya paso ese tiempo que muchos esperan y la Naturaleza va siguiendo su curso.

Los doce hijos de Jacob del Antiguo Testamento, representaron las doce  pocas en que las influencias zodiacales fueron netamente f sicas. Los doce Ap stoles, las influencias zodiacales de la  poca astral, en que estamos ahora y, por  ltimo, vendr ;n doce Angeles que representar n la edad que se acerca....

En el final se dice como una s ntesis. Yo soy el Alpha y la Omega, es decir la A y la O, el Principio y el Fin. Al que tuviere sed, yo le dar  de la fuente de la Fuente del agua de la vida gratuitamente..... Yo soy el Alpha y la Omega. Bienaventurados los que laven sus vestiduras (los siete cuerpos) en la Sangre del Cordero, (en la substancia solar, en los equinoccios de Primavera), para que se entren por las puertas de la Ciudad

Luego, como consecuencia de este cumplimiento, se acerca, viene nuestro Angel, para lograr la conexi n con  l, que es el objeto de la Iniciaci n, y entonces se verifica el desposorio, la uni n de un mundo con el otro y  l llega presto con su galard n, para recompensar a cada uno.

Mas, ay de aquel que mate su YO en las horrendas voluptuosidades, perdiendo las benditas emanaciones del Logos! Para esos, para los fornicarios, dice el Cap tulo 21, su parte ser ; en el lago ardiendo con fuego y azufre, que es la muerte segunda....

Por eso nuestro deber, para recibir el beneficio de la edad pr xima, es fortalecer y conquistar al YO. YO SOY cuando SOYCRISTIANIZADO, es decir, ba ado en el Logos solar en la Substancia Cr stica y esa substancia es la que hay que hacer florecer impuls ndola desde el fondo de la semilla, para que rompa la c scara que la envuelve con su prieta dureza.

Repasaremos algunos autores de los primeros siglos.

Or genes nos cuenta, que aquel Gobernador de la Judea, llamado Pilatos, despu s de haber lavado sus manos como s mbolo de su propia ignorancia por la culpabilidad de Jes s, mand  poner sobre la Cruz del G lgota el Hist rico r tulo que conoce la Cristiandad del INRI, redactado en tres idiomas distintos, Hebreo, Griego y Lat n.

Esta triplicidad de Lenguas que, a simple vista no parece necesaria, fue empleada por el Magistrado Romano en determinado sentido y como si quisiera dar a entender al Pueblo Jud o algo que no estaba a su alcance y que no pudieron comprender las masas sedientas entonces de la Sangre del Redentor.

Sin embargo, ello encierra esot ricamente algo muy importante, que es, en verdad, de un gran valor simb lico.

Los Griegos, dieron a conocer los Misterios. Los Hebreos, las Escrituras y la K bala y los Romanos, basados en esas dos columnas, comenzaron una nueva  poca de transformaci n.... El Puente que da acceso del Antiguo al Nuevo Testamento, lo forma el Evangelio de San Mateo, que fue el  nico escrito en Hebreo. Todos los dem s lo fueron en Griego. Tambi n el Antiguo Testamento, en su arte Septuag sima, fue hecha en Griego.

El Griego y el Hebreo, son dos idiomas completamente distintos en el sentido ideol gico. He aqu - por que se encuentran tantos errores en las Traducciones B licas que, a su vez, dieron motivos m s que suficientes para que existiera aquella tirantez y aquellas luchas encarnizadas que sostuvieron los Gn sticos y la Nueva Secta Cristiana. Los Primeros, los primitivos, exig an la aceptaci n de la Biblia en su genuina escritura Griega y los Neocristianos disconformes, la mandaron redactar y componer a su criterio en lat n.

Hoy los Gn sticos modernos, estudiamos esas diferencias que constituyen

investigaciones muy amenas y de sumo interés.

Dice un Gran Filósofo, que los Judíos formaron a Cristo, los Griegos lo comprendieron y los Romanos lo aprovecharon (*). El Cristianismo, con esta base falsa, se hizo Religión de Estado hacia el siglo IV y desechó todo lo escrito en lengua Griega, perdiendo con ello el verdadero germen....

Todos los Gnosticos que fueron a la vez verdaderos Santos de la Iglesia Romana, escribieron sus enseñanzas y las explicaron en Griego. Luego San Agustín y antes que este tertuliano, las escribieron en el Idioma Latino. Y por último San Ambrosio, San Jerónimo, y el mismo San Agustín, dieron un tinte romano a la Religión cambiando con ello el puro y santo Gnosticismo por una especie de Romanismo convencional. La Sabiduría, entonces, fue reemplazada por el Dogma Judío....

El Hebreo tiene, como el pueblo judío que lo habla, un fondo significadamente comerciable y materialista, mientras que el Griego es en su esencia puramente espiritual. De aquí - que los intereses comerciales de la Iglesia actual, hayan brotado genuinamente del espíritu Judío....

Pero acaeció, como en todas las cosas cuando están por derrumbarse, que hubo Gnosticos que transigieron y otorgan concesiones y entonces se formaron las Sectas con que tropezamos al hacer estos estudios encontrándonos con dos Sistemas distintos, el que mantuvieron los Griegos y el que quedó unido a los Latinos.

De entre estos dos Sistemas, surgió uno Herético y es este precisamente el que ha combatido siempre los Teólogos sin darse cuenta que el verdadero, el que sostuvo la Verdad en toda su pureza, es el que proviene del Griego, que es el que ha sido conservado hasta nuestros días en Sociedades Ocultas y que ahora nosotros volvemos a poner al alcance de la Humanidad.

San Jerónimo, quien vivió cuarenta años en Belén, fue el verdadero autor de la Vulgata Latina y al encomendarle el Papa Damaso que hiciera su traducción, le encargó previamente de encauzar las cosas hacia el terreno que era interés del Catolicismo... La misma Iglesia no tiene inconveniente en confesarlo así.

Luego, todas las demás traducciones de la Biblia incluso la Luterana, se han basado en los trabajos de San Jerónimo, que ya eran defectuosos de por sí - y lo peor, defectuosos intencionadamente. Aunque los Protestantes aseguren que Lutero hizo su traducción del Original Griego, no es esto verdad puesto que Lutero no sabía Griego. Solo conocía Latín y algo de Hebreo. Nosotros, los Gnosticos, no andamos encubriendo por el propio interés las enseñanzas bíblicas falsificando traducciones. La que ofrecemos al Mundo, es la verdadera que es un Libro inmenso, oculto y de un Gran Poder Iniciático. Los Antiguos, es decir, los iniciados anteriores a los Griegos, tenían tres clases de escritura, la Epistolográfica, la Hierarográfica y la Hieroglificográfica. La primera era común a todos. La segunda era usada por los hombres jerárquicos y la tercera sólo por los Iniciados.

Orígenes nos habla también de los Mantrams o Palabras Mágicas que contiene la Biblia y a él se deben los exorcismos que hoy la Iglesia emplea fríamente y sin ningún resultado positivo, mientras que nosotros aún conocemos todo su valor y los aplicamos con seguro éxito. Habla también Orígenes con toda certidumbre de que la Magia Bíblica es un Arte Real, un Arte Santo, y repite frecuentemente que las Sagradas Escrituras, como los Evangelios, son letra muerta, si no se tiene la Clave para leerlos...

Ridiculiza, al mismo tiempo, una descripción del Génesis y lamenta que haya espíritus tan infantiles que aún crean que todo se desarrolló tal como está escrito, aceptando la leyenda del Paraíso sin exclusión de la Manzana. Dice, que todo es estrictamente simbólico y encierra grandes misterios sexuales....

Cuando leemos hoy las Obras de Orígenes, nos invade la pena de que este Santo hubiera sido tan perseguido y martirizado. Si los Papas de su época le hubieran puesto oídos, tenemos la seguridad que el Cristianismo actual sería un Gnostico.

Hoy día más. Alemán Eberhard Nestle, prueba con documentos irrefutables, que las Autoridades de la Iglesia Romana, en los primeros Siglos, designaron ciertos correctores a los que dio consignas especiales para cambiar los textos y agregar y quitar en ellos, tanto

en el Antiguo como en el Nuevo Testamento, todo aquello que no conviniera a la Ortodoxia imperante y a los fines políticos de su Iglesia.

Luego vienen las explicaciones caprichosas de los Concilios y años de los mismos Sacerdotes, unidas a las declaraciones de interese apócrifos, haciendo todo ello tal marenamiento, que es preciso volver a estudiar los textos Griegos originales si queremos saber la verdad cuyos Libros “ hay que subrayarlo acentuadamente “ sólo posee hoy la Iglesia Gnóstica, que los ha guardado en Sociedades Secretas como los Rosa Cruz, durante siglos y siglos.

Reconociéndose esto entre las distintas sectas Cristianas, pero no teniendo medios de subsanarlo, fue la Iglesia Católica Liberal la que se valió de las facultades clarividentes (?) de algunos de sus Adeptos dando entonces a la luz los Evangelios de los Santos Doce que, como ensayo espiritista, todavía es peor que la vida de Jesús contada por el mismo....

Hemos estado a la observación de cuanto se hace y se ejecuta en esta Iglesia y se ha podido comprobar que sólo, y eso a veces, cuando celebra Leadbeater su Misa, acuden verdaderas fuerzas Angelicales. En otras ocasiones han aparecido fuerzas siniestras por que al Ritual le falta la base para constituir una verdadera Magia Ceremonial, como posee la Iglesia Gnóstica.

Aun sabemos, que en esta Iglesia han querido mezclar los Teósofos a nuestro hermano y Maestro Rakoczi Los que lo conocemos personalmente, sabemos que cancela esos Ampetus con un encogimiento de hombros ...

De todos modos, ya queda bien expuesto cuanto ha ocurrido con la actual Biblia Católica, admitida también por la Iglesia Liberal, que dista mucho de interpretar las verdaderas enseñanzas y verdadero sentido iniciático del texto Original. Es forzoso, por consecuencia, volver a los temas primitivos en su propia y genuina raíz para que no logren confundirnos, con su invasiva tendencia, los que tienen interés en oscurecer la Verdad para sacar un provecho Ique ya no es posible en estos tiempos.

La Verdad es UNA, y ella ha de abrirse paso cueste lo que cueste. La proximidad de Acuario así lo indica y ya pueden hacer obstrucción todas las sectas.

Por eso nosotros vamos hacia esa Pascua de Resurrección, cuyas campanas de gloria ya anuncian el advenimiento de una nueva Primavera sobre el Mundo.

Hemos, pues, comparado las dos Biblias, la Gnóstica y la Romana en que está basada la Religión, pero...

¿ Necesitamos una religión?

Si Observamos la Historia de la Humanidad, vemos como los primitivos pueblos Nómadas se deslizaban, pasando a dedicarse a la Agricultura.

Este, que es un hecho verdaderamente biológico en el sentido material, tiene a todo trance repetirse para el Hombre dentro de su vida espiritual. Porque hoy “ espiritualmente hablando “ podemos afirmar que somos primitivos, Nómadas y buscamos nuestro alimento animal donde podemos hallarlo, aunque dentro de un verdadero Caos la mayor parte de las veces. No obstante, en la época de Acuario que adviene, habrá una apropiada disciplina y se cultivarán los estudios de manera que logremos la Verdad sin sugerencias...

¿ La Verdad ¿

Si no hacemos la pregunta de qué es la verdad, nos colocamos con tangencia con la inquietud de Pilatos, y cuando ya nos sentimos vencidos e impotentes sin poder resolver el problema, nos acercamos a Nietzsche, para poder decir con él: Para que hablar de Verdad...

Es mejor ocuparse de Fuerza. No. Los Gnosticos, viven la Verdad y de ellos han copiado hasta los mismos Jesuitas, pero en sentido negativo como siempre sucede.

En la segunda Semana de los Ejercicios Jesuíticos, obligan al Penitente a que trate de oler, oler, gustar y tocar el abismo insondable de las tinieblas. Creen que con esta práctica provocan verdadero horror al Averno y por consecuencia, sitúan al demandado en mejor lugar para conseguir la obediencia y la sumisión. En una palabra explotan el miedo.

Nuestras prácticas, en cambio, tienden a recomendar al Discípulo que se sienta dentro

de la Verdad como si fuera un Árbol expuesto al Sol. Basta repetir QUE SEA LA VERDAD y concentrarse profundamente sobre ese pensamiento, para que a poco se comiencen a vislumbrar los primeros rayos de Verdad dentro de nosotros mismos. Una de las cualidades más enemigas de la Verdad, es el Egoísmo imperante en todas las cosas, y por eso los sistemas Yoguis ofrecen tan escaso resultado.

La Verdad ha de estar fuertemente unida a la Voluntad, pues de lo contrario este atributo estará en serio peligro. El sistema americanista propagado por Ford de la cinta sucesiva, hace que el hombre sea un ente mecánico que tenga que ejecutar tal o cual trabajo, tal o cual movimiento, sin pensar y aún sin querer. En las prácticas modernas y en las tendencias políticas y religiosas, suele propagarse el mismo sistema. Tampoco los Católicos necesitan pensar ni disponer de la voluntad. Les basta con que se ocupen de ello el Papa y los Sacerdotes, puesto que a los fieles les toca tan sólo obedecer.

No es esto. Se olvidan lamentablemente de que dentro de las colectividades, dentro de las escuelas, nada es posible hacer que ofrezca algún provecho. La enseñanza ha de ser adecuada a cada individuo, a cada temperamento, según su propia nota o su propio ritmo, para que la Potencia que está dormida en cada uno llegue a despertar. Este es el sistema Gnostico.

Nosotros educamos y preparamos cada uno de los miembros de nuestra Iglesia.

La Memoria es otra de las enfermedades que nos azotan. La hemos perdido en su mayor parte y debemos ejercitarnos en recuperarla.

A nuestros discípulos se les enseñan estas normas. Todas las noches, en los instantes de quietud, debemos pensar y recordar cuanto hemos ejecutado durante el día. Seguida esta línea de conducta un día y otro, deberemos a fin de cada mes hacer una recapitulación de todos los acontecimientos; y, luego, cada año, y así sucesivamente, para ir observando, al mismo tiempo, la mano del Destino....

De aquí que sea tan interesante nuestra propia crítica para evitar que ideas intrusas se adentren en nuestro hogar individual sin un previo estudio y sin una anticipada comprobación. Primum intelligere, deinde credere....

Todavía recomendamos también a nuestros discípulos, que se pregunten:

¿Quiénes fueron las tres personas que les dejaron una impresión más fuerte?

¿Cuáles fueron los tres momentos más emocionantes en sentido de alegría? Y,

¿cuáles los tres más duros y enojosos en sentido de dolor?

Después es necesario meditar sobre cuanto dijeron esas tres personas y sobre las circunstancias de alegría y de dolor que envolvieron a esos momentos, para rechazar la fuerza negativa de la amargura y vivir de nuevo en nuestra fantasía los instantes supremos de gozo, donde radica la verdadera y positiva belleza de la vida.

Por eso nos es tan necesario una Religión en que se puedan religar lo bueno, o santo, lo divino.

Pero, he aquí que si bien una Religión no es tan precisa como el pan de cada día, porque dentro de nosotros aliente esa suprema aspiración hacia la Divinidad, debemos congregarnos bajo aquella bandera o Comunidad Religiosa que nos ofrezca algo positivo, algo real, algo que se ajuste y esté en relación directa con las necesidades de la época. Es decir, no debemos quedarnos jamás con una Secta reducida, pobre, depauperada ... sino con algo que represente UN TEMPLO UNIVERSAL.

Esta necesidad ha hecho que en mucho países se haya acatado a la Teosofía como una Religión, y fue lo que movió a sus Directores a crear la Iglesia Católica Liberal, cuya Entidad ni tiene nada de Liberal ni de Católica. En otros lugares, se ha dado igual elevación al Espiritismo, constituyendo una Secta con sus ritos y oraciones. Nada de esto podrá durar porque no tiene solidez ni tradición alguna.

Tratan, por otra parte, de amalgamar las enseñanzas del Oriente con las del Occidente.

Pero no hay que olvidar que los Orientales, si bien poseen poderes internos, carecen de personalidad, les falta el Ego. En cambio, a los Occidentales les sobra personalidad, como lo demuestra el adelanto de la Ciencia y de la técnica, pero carecen de poderes internos. Así se comprende que un número reducido de Ingleses manejen millones de Hindúes esclavos...

Este contacto de cualidades necesario entre el Oriente y el Occidente, lo tiene lo logrado

desde siglos la Iglesia Gñstica, y ella guarda la fórmula que debe emplearse para conseguirlo.

El Catolicismo Romano, por otra parte, ha destruido tanto los poderes como el Ego con sus dogmas nefastos, y lo mismo en sus colegios. El daño que hacen los curas en los colegios es terrible, y ser bueno que los Padres abran los ojos. En cambio, los Gñsticos abominamos de esos Dogmas, pues lo que nos hace falta es tener un Fin, una Meta, un Lugar de arribo

Necesitamos un sendero y no una Ley.

También rechazamos las Palabras de Autoridad, porque lo que nos es preciso es el Verbo de la Vida. Todas las Religiones llevan un camino con tendencia hacia fuera, mientras que nosotros vamos hacia adentro buscando lo oculto.

Buscamos la LUZ.

Y dónde está?

Cristo lo dice: Yo soy la Luz del Mundo.... Pero nosotros no nos conformamos con que Él lo haya dicho, sino que cada uno de nosotros trata de ser una Luz, una rí faga viva en mitad del sendero.

Los Gñsticos han encontrado en Cristo esa Luz que es SUBSTANCIA, y esa substancia Crística la estudiamos y la aplicamos, que eso es el Gnosticismo, emplear la razón, la ciencia y todos los medios necesarios para descubrir la verdad.

La Grey Católica está cuidada y conservada exóticamente, como plantas en un invernadero. Sin embargo, nosotros queremos llevar, queremos empujar a nuestros feligreses hacia la Luz del Sol de una Primavera Radiante.

En el Protestantismo, todo se torna Prácticas. Para sus adeptos el Altar, el culto, no tiene importancia. Contrariamente; para los Católicos el altar lo es todo, mientras que el Pálpito solo es un medio, un instrumento desde donde lanzan sus diatribas para hacer un Platica acomodada a sus fines.

Los Gñsticos, en este punto, queremos cumplir también con la frase del Gran Iniciado de Nazaret, cuando, en su calidad de Logos Solar, dice: Yo soy el pan de Vida, Yo soy el pan vivo, Si alguno comiere este pan, vivirá eternamente. El que coma mi carne y beba mi sangre, tendrá la Vida Eterna y yo le resucitaré. El que coma mi carne, y beba mi sangre, en mi hora y yo en Él...

Este Pan descendió del Cielo, y no hay que olvidar, al pensar sobre esto que declaró Jesús, que Él, por su pureza, fue hecho de substancia solar en su cuerpo físico, y que, con su contacto, las partículas solares vivas del pan se desprenden y entonces se comunica con nosotros, con nuestra carne y con nuestra sangre y nos hace inmortales...

Vácase, por consecuencia, que la Iglesia Gñstica es una constante y santa afirmación como Religión primitiva, arcaica, y basada en los Grandes Misterios, cuyos cimientos aún perduran aunque el grandioso Edificio que la cobijaba quedara invisible por largo tiempo ante el avance materialista de las épocas a que contribuyó la guerra incesante del Catolicismo. Esto nos lleva a comprender que no se trata de una nueva Religión formada a última hora con fines mas o menos rectos, sino que hemos izado la Bandera secular de una Primitiva Iglesia que guarda la más veraz y pura revelación en cuyas aguas de gloria bebió el Nazareno para luego predicar su Santa Doctrina.

Con ello tornamos a los tiempos remotos en que las Religiones eran formadas de Luz y de Bellezas y ofrecían, para andar, un sendero de Rosas... No como los Cristianos Sectarios que han construido un camino de dolor, coronas de espinas y hondos sufrimientos en la Cruz...

Nosotros somos hijos de una Religión que tiene por normas la Alegría y el Optimismo. Somos los Epicúreos espiritualistas, porque sabemos que Epicuro fue iniciado en nuestros Misterios.

Antes de seguir adelante, vamos a entrar en un poco de Historia acerca de las Doctrinas de las más preeminentes escuelas, sectas o congregaciones Gñsticas.

Nos encontramos, en primer lugar, con los Naasenos, quienes tuvieron una considerable importancia en los primeros siglos de nuestra Era.

Adoraban a la Serpiente, y este fue el motivo que se los declarase heréticos. Pero confiesen honradamente los Historiadores, que fue una agrupación de gentes muy

versadas en las Ciencias y que poseyeron grandes e intachables virtudes. Lo único que pudo ser reprochable en ellos, fue la adoración a los Nahas (Serpientes) y la creencia que sostenían de que el látido de estos animales, en su mayor parte venenoso, pudiera servir para redimir a los Hombres de la esclavitud del pecado. En Griego, serpiente es Ophis. Por eso los Naasenos Griegos se llamaron Ophitas. Sus enseñanzas fueron tomadas de Santo Tomás y del Evangelio de los Egipcios.

En los escritos de los Naasenos, se describe al Hombre de triple naturaleza. Un aspecto andrógino, al que daban el nombre de Adamas, quien a su vez era el Padre de los Aeones, que más tarde se convirtieron de Girones, formando el Trío de Cuerpo, Alma y Espíritu... Todos estos principios, dentro de un perfeccionamiento absoluto, convergen en Cristo. Dice Santo Tomás, que este Cristo se encuentra en el semen que los niños tienen escondido hasta la edad de siete años y que luego se manifiesta a los catorce. Explica, asimismo, que el Aura, se satura de este jugo... Reconocían al Demiurgo como Entidad encargada de crear los Mundos o, por lo menos, de nuestro Mundo. Eran soberbios Astrólogos y ponían en relación con los Siete Planetas y los Siete signos del Zodaco, siete centros internos de nuestro Organismo... La forma de su culto, la tomaron los Griegos de los Egipcios, quienes presentaban a Hermes provisto de un miembro masculino en estado de erección, al que daban el título de dador de la raza...

Empédocles, dice que los seres Humanos fueron traídos a este Mundo de Adán, para que sirvieran al Número, al Dios Jaldabaoth con una vara en la mano, en la que florece UNA ROSA, atributo el cual, al aproximarse a los Hombres, los hacía dormir o los despertaban, según era el deseo del Dios. Cuenta Homero, asimismo, que el miembro viril con esta figura era cuando tenía mayor Poder sobre la vida y la muerte, pero para tratar con él era forzoso llevar un látigo para dominarlo.

Esto nos recuerda a Nietzsche, cuando dice: Si vais donde la mujer, no olvidéis el látigo... Esta frase, le ha costado muchas protestas del sexo débil, y, sin embargo, Nietzsche, más que nadie, supo respetar y adorar a la Mujer. Quien lea esta frase y la interprete a la letra, no la conoce....

En el acto sexual debe separarse a Dios de la Bestia, al Ángel de macho bravo. La voluptuosidad carnal ha sido la que más a denigrado al Hombre, y hay que tener en cuenta que en ese momento, en un éxtasis de amor, debe confundirse con la Fómnia. Los que no saben dominarse y poner esto en práctica, necesitan de ese látigo que aconseja tan preeminente Filósofo...

La Reencarnación aceptada por los Naasenos, estaba representada por las altas y bajas mareas. Decían aquellas antiguas Escrituras: Todos vosotros seréis Dioses si salís de Egipto y pasáis el Mar Rojo....

Las descripciones del Antiguo Testamento eran altamente interpretada por ellos, y entonces el paso del Pueblo de Israel por el Jordán era simbólico y explicaba la evolución sistemática dentro de nosotros.

Conocían el poder de los Mantrams y la dominación de la Tradade Humana era empleada en la Magia Sacra. Kawlakaw “ Sawlasaw “ Zeesar, era pronunciado secretamente. Kawlakaw era el hombre superior. Sawlasaw, el interior, y Zeesar el Mediador o Cristo Redentor.....

Tenían como objeto sagrado o símbolo, Un CALIZ. En él tomaban el semen de Benjamín. Decían que ese semen era compuesto de Vino y Agua. Celebraban la Unción Eucarística, especie de Misa Católica actual, y en ella colocaban diversos símbolos entre los que había una serpiente alada a semejanza de los Mayas de Yucatán y tal como se observa en San Juan de Teotihuacán...

Vienen a continuación los Peratas, o Peraticenos.

La denominación de Peratas viene de Perasai, pues así se llamaron los que constituyeron aquella Religión, quienes afirmaban que eran los únicos que podían pasar a través de la corrupción de la época. Eran, con toda firmeza, de una alta moral y conocían los grandes secretos de la Naturaleza.

Dividían el mundo como los Naasenos, en un Trío. La primera parte de esta Tradade era la PERFECCION o Dios-Causa. La segunda era el Mundo Astral; y la tercera, el

Mundo Físico o visible. Tenían tres verbos y tres mentes. Desde el Mundo Superior, era esparcida toda semilla para que fructificara en el mundo visible; y entre el Padre-Causa y el Mundo manifestado, había un mediador el Crestos, sin cuyo auxilio era imposible llegar a la Perfección ...

La Serpiente o el Órgano sexual, figuraba como símbolo principal en el culto de los Peratas.

En uno de sus libros, hablan de Cristo, a quien consideraban como un Nirvanacaya que vino voluntariamente a ser encarnado para salvar denodadamente a la UNIDAD... es decir, para unir la Tráide dispersa. Dice en uno de sus pasajes: Soy la Huanguadia que viene a despertar la fuerza que está en el espacio, que está en los mas inmundo: Soy lo que en el Mar es masculino y femenino y que tiene doce aberturas para tocar la Flauta. Mi nombre es Chorzar. Está en la ignorancia, pero tiene una Pirámide de cinco Ángulos que se llaman OU, AOAI, OUO, OUOAB, y KORE, que representan todo el conjunto... Cantan a la Belleza y dicen que su secreto está en lo masculino-femenino, que, aprovechado debidamente, nos mantiene siempre jóvenes.

Afirmaban también los Peratas, que existían dos formas de Nacimientos. La de la Carne, originada por el coito, y otra distinta para lo que aquí no era preciso. De la primera, salían Hombres condenados a la Muerte, y de la segunda, de la concepción del Espíritu Santo, Angeles. Que nuestro deber era, evitar la concepción carnal y lograr la espiritual. Al paso de un estado a otro le llamaban el paso del Pueblo de Israel por el Mar Rojo...

Dentro de su simbolismo Religioso juega un gran papel el hecho de que Moisés en el Desierto mostrara a su Pueblo la Serpiente sobre una Vara, diciendo que el que se aprovechara esa Serpiente no sería dañado durante el trayecto. El Poder, la fuerza que acompañaba a Moisés en su peregrinaje, fue la Serpiente sobre la Vara, que luego se convirtió en la Vara misma. Ella fue la que devoro a las demás serpientes y la que hablo a Eva...

En cuanto a la Trinidad, el Padre-Dios en un extremo y la Materia en otro, no pueden ser entrelazados sino por Cristo como nexo de unión. Pero el Cristos nada puede hacer sin el auxilio de la Serpiente, ya que la Fuerza y el Poder sólo residen en ella.

En sus Misterios encontramos pura Fisiología. El Padre es la Cabeza, el Cerebro increado. En su base y en el extremo opuesto, la Materia, el organismo duro concebido por la carne. En el, medio, el liquido, el Semen creado por si mismo.

Esta Secta rendía culto a la Sabiduría divina, y fueron, indudablemente, los primeros Teósofos. Decían que Set era hijo de la Sabiduría. Su Tráide estaba representada por Set, Caín, y Abel, siendo Caín la carne y Abel el mediador. En cambio Set, era el Dios-Sabiduría. Afirmaban que Cristo y Set eran lo mismo puesto que ambos eran hijos de la Sabiduría.

Al encontrarse el Sarcófago de Set, la Iglesia Católica escondió el Libro de los Muertos en el Vaticano, perdiéndose con él multitud de enseñanzas de inestimable valor.

Los Setianos adoraban la GRAN LUZ, decían que el Sol, en sus emanaciones, era substancia divina, la cual formaba nido en nosotros y constituye la Serpiente. Que el Hombre sólo debería temer la Oscuridad, que ella representa, o sea el infierno, ya que la Luz esta aprisionada por esta Oscuridad misma y trata de liberarse de ella. Esta Oscuridad está contenida en el Utero y debe venir el Gran Viento, el Gran Hábito para libertarla. En los Misterios se representaba la Luz por un Anciano y la Oscuridad por una mujer joven y hermosa, y los Poetas Setianos, en sus Odas cantaban esa persecución...

Hay un Libro Sagrado entre estos Iniciados, que se llamaba el Discurso de Set.

Naasenos y Setianos, tenían enseñanzas absolutamente idónticas a la Teosofía Moderna, y es lástima que la Maestra Blavatzky no hubiese dado con los Tesoros Gnósticos. De haber sido así, su labor habría sido otra muy distinta sin necesidad de importar cosas mantenidas por el Oriente. Sin embargo, es posible que esto haya sido una conveniencia, porque, de lo contrario, la misma Iglesia Católica de aquellos tiempos la hubiera hecho enmudecer.

Pero hoy nosotros no debemos conformarnos con la teosofía oriental, sino que tenemos el sagrado deber de volver los ojos hacia nuestro cristianismo esotérico, tal como lo venimos predicando hace 25 años.

Más tarde vino Justino, formando la Escuela de los Justinianos.

Nunca la Iglesia ha hecho más falsificaciones que con las Obras de Justino, quien, habiendo sido discípulo directo de los Apóstoles, formó una Grey y luego murió Martir. Como Gnostico, la Iglesia quemó sus verdaderas Obras y reformó otras substituyendo nombres. Por eso hoy podemos decir que tenemos dos Justinos; el verdadero y el falsificado por los Católicos.

Justino solicitaba a sus discípulos, un Juramento tremendo en el que se obligaban a no revelar Jamás, cuanto les era enseñado de sobre los GRANDES MISTERIOS. El fue el autor del Apocalipsis BARUC, que dista mucho de ser que actualmente se conoce. El verdadero está en poder de varias Sociedades Secretas (*). En este Libro repite un cuento de Herodoto, en cuyo simbolismo afirma que está el Misterio de la Creación. Es como sigue:

Hercules se hallaba de viaje, y una noche, atravesando el Desierto y rendido de cansancio, hubo de dormirse. Estando en el sueño, se le fue el Caballo que había montado durante este viaje; pero al despertar y hacer gestiones para encontrarlo, halló a una hermosa Mujer que decía conocer su paradero. Interesado Hercules porque le dijera el lugar donde se encontraba, ella le respondió que sus labios no pronunciarían palabra entre tanto no consintiera que ella fuera su amante y se realizara el coito. Trató Hercules de repudiarla porque sólo su parte superior era de Mujer hermosa. Los miembros inferiores pertenecían a una horrorosa Serpiente. Pero con tal de que le fuera devuelto su Caballo, accedió. Esta Mujer Serpiente concibió de Hércules, y de ese connubio salieron tres personas en una. Una Figura de Mujer dividida en tres partes: mitad de Cuerpo Humano; mitad de Serpiente, y, en el medio, la Parte Sexual de ambos. De aquí salió la Trinidad. En esta Obra el Pueblo de Israel no es una simple Tribu, sino un símbolo del Mal, de la parte Femenina... Habla también de los doce Angeles buenos y de los doce malos. Según Justino BARUC fue el Angel, que encontrando a Jesús, los inició en los Sagrados Misterios. Justino fue un de los más grandes Iniciados y su fama llegó a ser Universal. No pudiendo la iglesia, por este motivo, dejar de explotar su nombre, guardo sus verdaderos Libros, dándole su Paternidad a otros bien distintos que jamás pensó escribir...

Tenemos también a Simón el Mago.

Este fue contemporáneo de Justino y alabado por este último. Hoy la Iglesia dice, naturalmente, que Justino se equivocó con respecto a él. El hecho es que los Romanos le erigieron estatuas con la inscripción de SIMONI DEO SANCTO. Logró tal desarrollo de sus facultades internas, que pudo operar fácilmente verdaderos Milagros, y aún cuentan que tuvo una controversia con San Pedro en la que éste afirmó que en las cosas de Dios no se adquieren con dinero.... Por lo visto, la Iglesia corrigió esta frase del primer Pontífice, y hoy el Papa ofrece y entrega muchas de estas cosas mediante una buena retribución....

Simón el Mago, cree en el poder oculto de fuego y asegura que la íntima esencia de este elemento encierra un inmenso poder del cual debe valerse el Mago, indudablemente.

Ese fuego lo encuentra también dentro de nosotros, con la

(*) Nosotros lo tenemos para los estudiante avanzados transmutación de las fuerzas sexuales....

Es el primero que en aquella época dio a conocer el Septenario Teosófico describiendo el manejo de la Mente Habla de los cuatro elementos. Describe el camino que emprenden las fuerzas seminales hasta llegar al corazón, y nos ha dejado infinidad de formulas recetarias y toda una Magia Ceremonial. Mucho de los que ha publicado Papus, u otros autores, acerca de la Magia en los últimos años, es tomado de Simón el Mago. En su Libro LA PREDICA dice: Para vosotros hablo en metáforas; pero debéis comprenderme....

Dos VASTAGOS de toda SERIEDAD hay en un principio sin fin. Ambos vienen de una RAIZ, o sea del PODER INFINITO, del SILENCIO INVISIBLE. Uno de los vastagos,

va hacia arriba. Es el Poder, el Entendimiento del Gran Todo que a todo llega, y es masculino. El otro, tiende hacia abajo. Es la Gran Mente, el Productor incansable, y es femenino. En la unión de ambos está en la resolución de todo problema. El Poder en sí mismo, es masculino y femenino a la vez.

Simón el Mago, predicaba el Amor Ideal y la obligación de combatir la voluptuosidad carnal. Luego fue víctima de la Iglesia, y esta, más tarde, lo santificó...

Tenemos a continuación los Valentinianos.

Valentín, fallecido en el año 161, fue contemporáneo de Harpócrates. Era uno de los Gnostico de más renombre y fueron muy grandes sus luchas defensivas para no ser conquistado por la Iglesia Católica, la que terminó excomulgándolo como hereje...

La Herejía, sin embargo, de Valentín consistía en tener un conocimiento más hondo y más trascendente que los Sectarios de la Iglesia Católica, y por sus acendradas virtudes que fue su mejor patrimonio durante toda su vida. Sus grandes Poderes de Mago, es lo que más eficazmente llegó a despertar los celos de sus adversarios. La Literatura sobre este Maestro, es naturalmente agnóstica, pues le acumulaban un sinnúmero de sofismas y de errores que nunca trató de expresar, velando con ellos su verdadera Doctrina, que legaron a ignorar por completo.

Valentín, como casi todos los Gnosticos, se valió del símbolo del Nacimiento de un ser humano para explicar la Creación de los Mundos, llegando a construir todo un Edificio Filosófico con este sistema. Sostuvo que Jesús fue Gnostico en toda la extensión de la palabra, y por esta causa la Iglesia Católica no pudo interpretar las Escrituras debido a que le faltaba la Clave necesaria para ello. Era, además, un gran matemático y operó en su Filosofía con el Santo y Número.

Siendo el primero que puso en práctica el Sistema Decimal, probablemente de él sacó la clave los Zefirotes o diez caminos para llegar a Dios. Fue racionalista y habla de la Razón como primer atributo que Dios ofrece a los Hombres. A él se debe la diferencia establecida entre lo que es la Ciencia y la Sabiduría y, en cuanto a la existencia de la Materia, es atribuida por él a un error de los nacidos por mediación de la Carne.

Todo el sistema Gnostico puede ser descubierto estudiando la Literatura sobre Valentín, y entonces se ve la maldad de sus enemigos de querer destruir una cosa verdaderamente santa. Respecto a la forma de transmutación de las fuerzas sexuales, sus enseñanzas son idénticas a la de los demás Maestros o Escuelas. Por eso no es necesario repetir, más tarde Hipólito se ocupó en explicar el sistema de los Valentinianos probando, asimismo, que Jesús, durante los treinta años de su vida y en el tiempo que estuvo en Egipto, fue Gnostico y sus ideas terminaron por ser transfiguradas por la nueva Secta que vino a construir el Cristianismo.

Veamos a Marcos, quien nos dio la misa gnostica, fue él quien con más interés cuidó de la Unión Eucarística. Perteneció a la Secta de los Esenios, entre los que, ya sabemos, se practicaba el Agape, y Jesús lo celebró con los Apóstoles en casa de José de Arimatea. Pero la fórmula utilizada por Marcos difiere en parte de la nuestra y aún es más bella, aunque desde luego no es tan útil en nuestra época.

Marcos da una importancia extrema a la vocalización en la fórmula, y dice que toda la Verdad está encerrada en el Alfabeto Griego. Coloca las letras de este Alfabeto, sucesivamente, en la Cabeza, Cuello, Espalda, Pecho. Etc., y hace pasar el líquido espermático, mediante esas fuerzas, por el Cuerpo Interno. Ninguno de los Ocultistas Modernos ha hablado con tanta franqueza y claridad de los Grandes Misterios como lo hizo él.

Hace mención de 24 vocales que en realidad existen y ve el Iniciado y asegura que el nombre de Cristo se compone también de esas 24 vocales para ser LOGOS, cuyo valor es la cifra 888, sea tres veces 8 tres veces infinito.

Ofrece Marcos los Mantrams precisos para evocar a los Angeles, y ciertamente producen esos efectos, como nosotros hemos podido comprobar. La Iglesia tiene a buen recaudo todos los Secretos dejados por Marcos y no permiten que sean conocidos porque sería a su muerte completa y preparación al florecimiento e Institución de la Iglesia Gnostica.

La Obra de Marcos merece que se haga sobre ella un Libro especial. Pero en esta primera

exposición no nos es posible hasta que nuestros Discípulos no se encuentren mejor preparados.

Aparece Basílides.

Basílides, el Gnostico, le llama la Iglesia Gnos-Católica a nuestro Gran Filósofo. Todos los que se han ocupados de Amuletos, han plagiado a este sabio Maestro cuya fórmula de consagración recibió directamente de los Angeles Invisibles. Fue un Gran Alkimista, y hasta en el Museo de Kircher, en el Vaticano, se guarda un Libro de siete hojas hecho de plomo por Æli. De aquí que los trabajos en metales que legados, hayan preocupado tanto a los Arquéologos que hasta ahora no han podido descubrir, naturalmente, su oculto significado.

Sus trabajos se confunden en parte con los de su hijo, el cual heredó toda la Sabiduría de su padre. Basílides sostiene que en sus Obras que los Apóstoles tenían conocimientos bastante más profundos que los que dejaron expresos en sus escritos, y Æli mismo habla bastante claro del aspecto exótico y esótico de las cosas de Dios con las que fue instruido por San Matías, dándole a conocer la parte secreta de las enseñanzas de Jesús, que no paso a la Iglesia Católica, sino que quedo como patrimonio exclusivo de los Gnosticos.

Las ideas expuestas por Basílides son difíciles de comprender. Sobre todo cuando habla de la Gran Nada y de la creación de la Semilla.

La Reencarnación y el Karma, están mucho mejor explicados por Basílides que por los Indios.

Nuestro Patriarca ha tomado su nombre como apodoimitico, y con su inmenso saber parece comprenderlo mejor que la mayor parte de sus discipulos.

Saturnino de Antioquia.

Fue el Gnostico que mejor llegó a conocer el Zend Avesta, constituyéndose en un Cabalista profundo.

Ya el Maestro Encausse (Papus), cuando estudiábamos con Æli nos confeso que la mayor parte de sus fórmulas las había tomado de Saturnino.

Aseguraba, dentro de sus enseñanzas, que el Jahve, Dios de los Judios, era uno de los Angeles caídos, quien pudo llamar a su pueblo, por sus conocimientos, el pueblo predilecto... Pero la Suprema Causa, el Principio Desconocido, el Gran Dios, no pudo reconocer esa diferencia que se apartaba de la verdadera Justicia y verdadera Equidad con que EL abraza a todos los pueblos de la tierra.

Los Saturninos eran sobrios, muy castos y estrictamente vegetarianos, llevando sus normas de moral a extremos inconcebibles.

Para comprender a Saturnino, en toda la extensión de sus enseñanzas, es preciso haber estudiado previamente a sus antecesores.

Marción de Ponto.

.Era hijo de uno de los primeros Obispos de la Iglesia Católica. Siendo amigo muy intimo de Cerdeño, tuvo que luchar con Æli denodadamente en Roma, a fin de que los Sectarios Cristianos regresaran a la verdadera Iglesia Cristiana para mantener siempre incólumes los principios inmortales del Gnosticismo, pero el egoísmo e intereses de la Secta Romana no le dio oídos y le excomulgó.

Defendía el Dualismo o principio Dual de todas las cosas y admitía un Dios innominado y otro manifestado en la esencia original de todo lo existente.

Carpócrates.

Era Griego y por el fueron fundadas las primeras Escuelas Místicas del Gnosticismo.

En los primeros siglos tuvieron residencia en España muchos conventos Carpocratianos, donde generalmente se reclusan los Rosa Cruz para aprender y escuchar las enseñanzas del Sabio Maestro.

Carpócrates habla de la maldad aun más profundamente que los Teósofos, y en sus predicaciones aseguraba que Jesús había desarrollado la Clarividencia de tal manera que podía recordar todo lo visto y vivido por Æli en otros mundos y otros cielos...

Fue un verdadero Mago, y en sus conventos se enseñaba la Magia Ceremonial...

Los Gnosticos conservamos conocimientos muy trascendentes del Mencionado Maestro, y todas nuestras fórmulas sobre medicamentos y preparación en nuestra Botánica

Rosa Cruz, se deben a cuanto no legÃ³ sobre cuestiÃ³n tan importante.

El maniqueÃ-smo, aquellos gnÃ³sticos del segundo siglo, al cual perteneciÃ³ como sacerdote San AgustÃ-n, aunque la Iglesia dice que sÃ³lo aparentemente, aceptaba una emanaciÃ³n del cielo o del sol que, realizada en la tierra, llamaban tierra lÃ³cida, hecha por los eones del Dios. Luz es, pues, lo mismo y a la quedamos hoy el nombre de Substancia de Cristo, Esperma o Esencia del Logos Solar.

Uno de los continuadores de los gnÃ³sticos primitivos fueron los Albigenses. Ellos, por el siglo II tambiÃ³n reconocÃ-an una substancia divina, de la cual todas las cosas fueron hechas. Ya sabemos la guerra tan espantosa que se iniciÃ³ contra esta secta, en que el beato abad Arnoldo decÃ-a â€œMatad, matad a todos, que luego Dios distinguirÃ; a los suyosâ€•. Como el teatro de acciÃ³n de los Albigenses fue CataluÃ±a, allÃ; en los dos conventos hay mucho material que prueba la pureza de las doctrinas teosÃ³ficas de aquellos gnÃ³sticos.

Con todo lo expuesto, creemos haber hablado de los mÃ;is preeminentes y significados GnÃ³sticos del primer siglo. Entre todas las Obras que pueden ser consultadas para una mejor afirmaciÃ³n de la importancia de nuestra Escuela, estÃ;n algunas de Irineo, HipÃ³lito, Epifanio, Tertuliano, Clemente de AlejandrÃ-a, OrÃ-genes, Odea GnÃ³stica, Bardesanes, Marco y CerdÃ³n, que son los Historiadores mÃ;is salientes desde Herodoto. Aparte de Ã³stos, figuran los Escritos de los FilÃ³sofos como HerÃ;clito, Parmenides y EmpÃ³docles, los de los AstrÃ³logos y Alquimistas y algunos Poetas como Homero en su Odisea e IlÃ-ada, Musaeus, Lino y Orfeo y, sobre todo, los Libros ApÃ³crifos del Evangelio de Santo TomÃ;s, Evangelio de los Egipcios y las Predicas del Baruc, etc., etc. Es curioso que en todos los Libros correspondientes al Gnosticismo, se advierta la lucha sostenida para lograr se conservara la Antigua ReligiÃ³n con todos sus Misterios, que los nuevos cristianos no quisieron aceptar por haber caÃ-do en el materialismo que los envuelve...

Por otra parte, se observa la tenacidad con que los Sectarios Cristianos trataban de borrar y de extirpar las enseÃ±anzas de los que ellos llamaban Herejes; pero esto no a sido posible a travÃ³s de tantos siglos, porque las cosas santas no mueren aunque puedan quedar dormidas durante una Ã©poca determinada.

Hoy vuelven con nosotros estos estudios, y es el momento de aprender cuanto hubo de falso y de real dentro del Gnosticismo. Para ellos es preciso que nuestros Lectores apliquen su atenciÃ³n, libres de anteriores prejuicios, para darse cuenta exacta de lo que es el verdadero ESOTERISMO DE LA DOCTRINA CRISTIANA.

En todas estas enseÃ±anzas vemos que la parte sexual ocupa un lugar preponderante, y es fÃ;cil comprender que encierra un gran misterio, misterio que hay que conocer, y sobre todo, acudiendo a nuestras ceremonias culto-sacramentales, recibirÃ;n todos los efluvios de nuestros poderes para beneficio de su cuerpo y su alma.

Ya con esto podemos entrar en nuestra materia, a nuestra Iglesia GnÃ³stica

La Iglesia GnÃ³stica es la Iglesia del Conocimiento...

Hemos sentado esta premisa y quisiÃ³ramos adivinar como una tÃ;jcita interrogaciÃ³n en cada uno de nuestros Lectores.

Ã¿Conocimiento? Pero, Ã¿Conocimiento no es SabidurÃ-a? Y si es SabidurÃ-a, Ã¿no disponemos ya de una Ciencia amplia en todas las ramas del Saber con un ancho campo de investigaciÃ³n y dotada de un tecnicismo moderno sorprendente?

ResponderÃ-amos que nuestros Lectores llevan razÃ³n. Pero es que la SabidurÃ-a-Conocimiento a que nos referimos, no es la amasada en los Libros, la estudiada pÃ;jgina a pÃ;jgina en los obra de texto. Esto estÃ; bien para las Aulas y Centros Oficiales de enseÃ±anza. La Iglesia es algo muy distinto: tiene otro objeto. Es el lugar de la OraciÃ³n, del rezo Ã-ntimo, de la plegaria elevada hacia la Divinidad, del recogimiento, de la meditaciÃ³n, y es allÃ- donde tenemos lugar preferente para despertar, ensanchar y aÃ³n exaltar nuestra propia SabidurÃ-a interna. Aquella que va unida a nuestro Ego interior, que es el que verdaderamente conoce...

Gnosis, en consecuencia, viene a ser como un conocimiento mÃ;is hondo y mÃ;is profundo de todas las Verdades reveladas, dentro del campo religioso, vistas a la luz de esas dos fuente que se llaman Escritura y TradiciÃ³n. SegÃ³n un Iniciado de la Edad

Media, es la gnosis una especie de visión inmediata de la Verdad, en oposición de la Sabiduría adquirida por el estudio.

De aquí - que el Gnostico sea el poseedor de una revelación clara, precisa y especial de las cosas divinas, si ha ascendido en alas del Pleroma o plenitud de la inteligencia.

Las Iglesias vulgares del positivismo religioso, nada útil ni práctico nos han enseñado a este respecto, pues tanto su fondo como sus enseñanzas fueron degenerando en Dogmas indiscutibles, que es lo que hoy forma la dura concha del pesado materialismo que padecen...

Sin embargo, podríamos acercarnos a las distintas fuentes de Filosofía, ya que tenemos tantos y tan sabios Filósofos. Pero, he aquí - que los mismos textos se contradicen y la Verdad se nos escapa por una pendiente resbaladiza. Más aún: Si tenemos todavía el mal acuerdo de leer a Balmes, que tanto nutrió a la Juventud de España y de América, caeremos envueltos en una red de crasas estulticias y de sofismas espantosos...

No hablemos, pues, de las Universidades. La enseñanza escolástica, en sentido religioso, es la que más daño nos ha hecho oscureciendo y nublando nuestra propia razón para ver a plena luz. El día que nos disponemos a ser libres y a emanciparnos de tanto prejuicio inútil, ya sabemos lo que nos cuesta.

Por esta razón, si queremos descender el velo y ver el horizonte ilimitado de las cosas. Si queremos prescindir de tanta envoltura falsa como encubre a la Verdad, y deseamos hallarla tal como es y no como la presenta la mediocridad ambiente, hemos de retrotraernos. Tomar nuestra hebra o nuestro hilo de Ariadna y volver a comenzar partiendo de la primera fuente de donde brotaron y tuvieron su raíz todos los conocimientos Humanos.

Ya en nuestra Obra LOGOS, MANTRAM, MAGIA, hacemos mención de los Elohim. Esa especie de Angeles o Mandatarios de Dios que, separándose de su núcleo, descendieron a divinas esferas sobre el Caos insondable y fueron los poseedores de toda la Gnosis y de todas las leyes que regulan todo el inmenso infinito de la Naturaleza.

Y decimos de todas las Leyes y de toda la Gnosis, porque ellos no solo poseyeron la Ciencia en sus diferentes aspectos, sino que tuvieron también Sabiduría...

Estos Elohim o Divinidades secundarias, fueron los creadores del mundo, los primeros Arquitectos son los Prajapatis del Veda Ring, que los llama los constructores de la Obra Universal y dejaron al Hombre, en patrimonio, absolutamente cuantos conocimientos tenían... Por eso los primeros Humanos que ejercitaron este divino Saber, como una Santa Revelación Mística, se les denominó Gnosticos.

Es cierto que la Ciencia actual ha adelantado en gran manera y son muchos los conocimientos que proporciona. Pero pensemos también en que es mucho lo que todavía ignoramos... Hay que buscar un medio, una vereda mágica, un camino escueto y seguro, para dirigirnos hacia aquellos conocimientos que como herencia nos legaron, si queremos aprender ese más allá oculto que radica en todas las cosas y que aún la Ciencia tiene que descubrir con esa lentitud con que lleva su propia miopía...

Hay, sin embargo, que advertir que aquellas Divinidades no dejaron sus conocimientos en Libros impresos. Para ofrecer sus místicas revelaciones y todas sus enseñanzas, construyeron una especie de Representaciones Teatrales en cuya urdimbre alentaba vivamente toda la Santa Gnosis revelada. A estas Representaciones se les dio el nombre de MISTERIOS.

Cólebres han sido en la Historia, los Efesos, los Orficos, los Samotraticos y, sobre todo, los Eleusinos.

Estos Dramas religiosos no eran otra cosa que representaciones Simbólicas de Leyendas Divinas, con la exhibición pública de objetos sagrados, en las que sólo imperaba la mística. El lugar destinado para los Actores era ocupado por los Sacerdotes y Sacerdotisas del Templo...

Pero el verdadero Mysterium, la Gnosis esotérica, el Arcano íntimo, sólo se le daba a conocer a los Mystos o candidatos a la Iniciación por el Hierofante, colocándolos en particular y privilegiado contacto con el mundo invisible y la Divinidad.

Hay que estudiar, en consecuencia, los Misterios, si queremos acercarnos a la Fuente

misma de donde partieron todos los Conocimientos que hicieron sabios a los Hombres primitivos.

Para este fin, es preciso llegar a nosotros. Los GnÁsticos somos, por excepci3n, los que con mÁs propiedad podemos decir que guardamos la conexi3n o contacto con esas primeras JerarquÍ-as Elohinas, teniendo en nuestras manos todos los hilillos de esa hebra misteriosa que ellas dejaron esparcir entre los Humanos y que se viene deslizando hasta nuestros dÍ-as desde antes de la Creaci3n.

Por eso nos limitamos a estudiar la parte esencial, purificada y santa de todas las cosas, dejando a un lado todo lo inÁtil, lo no necesario, la hojarasca, que no es mÁs que el vehÁculo que utiliza la forma para herir nuestra depauperada retina.

Observamos la Naturaleza, dentro de sus mÁltiples cambiantes, para ver la mano de Dios manifestada en todo. Y, como buscamos la quintaesencia escondida en cuanto existe, admiramos la piedra, el Árbol, el bruto y el Hombre. Todo aquello que en sÍ- tiene una indudable huella de la Divinidad.

Somos PitagÁricos. Analizamos el NÁmero y seguimos la frase lapidaria del Maestro, que dice: Dios lo geometrÁza todo. Por eso en todas partes reina el Santo NÁmero...

Y asÍ- es, en efecto.

Por dondequiera que nuestra vista va, halla NÁmero y la mano geometrizante cristalizados en la forma.

Si son las flores las que nos recrean con su presencia, prescindamos de su belleza y perfume. ObservÁmoslas con ojos Ocultistas y veamos quÁ nos ofrecen un determinado nÁmero de hojas y de pÁtalos formando Cruces Pentagramas armoniosos. Si estos faltan, es indudable que una causa desarm3nica ha entrado allÍ- sembrando la imperfecci3n.

MÁs tarde vamos a cortar una de estas flores y utilizamos nuestra propia mano. Pero al extenderla nos impresiona la presencia de sus cinco dedos... Precisamente el nÁmero 5 habÍ-a de estar en la mano del Hombre!

Los Antiguos representaban el Mundo por medio de esta cifra y se basaban en que ella, a su vez, simbolizaba la Tierra, el Agua, el Aire, el Fuego y el Eter o EspÁritu. De ahÍ-, el nombre de Pentagrama, cuyo vocablo es derivado del Griego PentÁ (que significa cinco) y de Pan (que es todo). Por eso, si el Hombre lo es todo, dentro del orden de la Naturaleza, su nÁmero representativo deberÍ ser el 5 y la figura geomÁtrica que le caracterice, la Estrella Pentagonal cuya compresi3n simbÁlico-ocultista es de tanta importancia para los GnÁsticos.

De este modo, si vemos la mano de un Hombre con seis dedos, recibimos instantÁneamente un choque imposible de contener y comprendemos que un fenÁmeno anormal â€“Extra-Natura- ha roto la Ánica y verdadera armonÍ-a que le es peculiar. En las Plantas vemos manifestada la Trinidad, como raÍ-z, hojas y flor. La Flor tiende hacia el aire, se columpia en el viento, quiere ascender al Sol, ir hasta el Cielo... Es la Ascensi3n de Nuestro SeÁor. La raÍ-z, por el contrario, bucea, quiere hundirse, socava la tierra, busca lo oculto... Como las fuerzas del Logos en su misteriosa actuaci3n, impulsan hacia abajo, pero al mismo tiempo lo hacen hacia arriba, asÍ- la Flor es como una fuerza imantada que atrae sustancias de las mÁs bajas raÍ-ces para llevarlas a lo mÁs alto y redimirlas purificÁndolas. ¿ DÁnde hallamos, pues, la intercesi3n de la Cruz en que esas dos fuerzas actuantes se dividan? Llevemos este sÍmbolo hasta el Hombre y recordemos cuanto ya hemos tratado en otras ocasiones sobre el plexus solar. Tengamos en cuenta que los mencionados cuatro elementos de Tierra, Agua, Aire y Fuego, que forman la base de toda Ciencia Rosa Cruz Alquimista, son los que dan impulso y vigor a todo cuanto existe. Pero serÁn fuerzas de inacci3n, fuerzas perdidas, si dentro de ellas no alentara, como un hÁlito invisible, el Logos Supremo.

Dicen los libros sagrados de los Mayas, que cuatro fueron los primeros hombres: Balam Quitze, Balam Aâ€™TMkab, Mahucutah, Á Iá€™TMqui Balam. Ellos nacieron sin madre, pues su origen es del otro mundo, que antecede al nuestro. Eran la imagen del innominado y como una fuerza creadora, pues de ellos luego salieron los demÁs seres y las demÁs cosas.

Es de capital importancia para el GnÁstico este Cuaternario Sagrado. Con esta frase

simbolizaba Pitágoras el nombre inefable de Dios, el principio eterno, que en Hebreo se compone de cuatro letras, y los Antiguos lo daban a conocer como símbolo del ser vivo que lleva en sí- el Delta o Triángulo divino, como portador de Dios... En él está comprendido, además, el Septenario, pues los tres principios inferiores pueden reducirse a cuatro y el Fuego, por sí mismo, representar una Tráde.

La resolución de este problema es oculto en extremo y no nos es permitido darlo a conocer. Tan sólo podemos indicarlo para que cada uno, según su propia intuición, extraiga el jugo máximo que le sea posible.

Ya en nuestras Obras anteriores, Quirología mística, hemos hablado de la importancia del Hierro. Sin embargo, recordemos aquí- que sin su descubrimiento no existirían máquinas ni Industrias y aun los problemas todos que hoy conmueven al cuerpo social, no tendrían razón de ser. Si no hubiésemos tenido metales, todavía serían utilizadas las hachas de piedra. No habría ferrocarriles, ni vías de comunicación, ni teléfonos, ni aeroplanos, ni nada de cuanto disponemos actualmente de nuestro modernismo. Hasta la Imprenta sería desconocida. La Ciencia no habría surgido y los conocimientos humanos se conservarían en símbolos o grabados en piedras. Los Rosa Cruz Antiguos y los Misterios primitivos, vieron todas estas posibilidades, y por eso fueron tan grandes sus revelaciones. Hoy no representa esto ya para nosotros tan constante preocupación.

Pero, tengamos en cuenta que jamás conoceríamos el hierro sin el fuego... Este elemento fue el que arrancó todos los metales de la tierra y sólo con él es bastante para que todo sea transformado. Por eso los Rosa Cruz sostienen su principio de Igne Natura Renovatur Integra. No olvidemos que sin el hierro y fuego nada puede existir y que su uso y manejo pertenece exclusivamente al Hombre, para quien el fuego se lo arranco al Cielo mismo Prometeo. Los animales podrán desenvolverse dentro de los demás elementos, pero se horrorizan ante el fuego...

Fuego es, asimismo, una parte del Sol, como una energía dinámica que impulsa y da vitalidad a la planta. Por eso vemos sobre la piedra cuadrada del Altar, velas de fuego formando un triángulo al que asciende, desde la parte inferior, una ancha flama. El Mandil Masónico representa por sí- mismo ese altar con la flama de fuego en el que está contenido el Septenario Rosa Cruz. Pero tenemos la seguridad de que los mismos Masones lo ignoran

Somos, por lo mismo, enemigos de la Masonería que se ha desviado de su sendero espiritual y se ha metido en política, haciendo generalmente un daño inmenso a la sociedad. La masonería no sirve como religión, ni como política; su papel está en conservar, aplicar y estudiar el sentido oculto de sus rituales, pues sucede generalmente que sus afiliados a esa orden son ignorante en absoluto del significado de sus prácticas ocultas.

La Planta, la Rosa, requiere la tierra. Pero si le ponemos tierra fría, simple, no florece la vida. Necesita agua, humedad para germinar y entonces se desenvuelve de la semilla de donde misteriosamente está contenida toda la planta. Requiere, más tarde, aire para su transpiración sin cuyo elemento no puede ascender y aunque tuviera tierra, agua y aire, tampoco la vida sería factible en toda su plenitud. Le sería preciso el fuego del Alquimista, que es el que opera el milagro de su transformación...

Tomemos esto en sentido figurado y observemos al Hombre. El Ser Humano, necesita un cuerpo, una envoltura, sin la cual no tendrá personalidad. Precisa el elemento agua que representa la vida. Pero con cuerpo y vida, sería igual que una piedra sería y no llegaría a planta siquiera. Precisa además conciencia que es el aire y la conciencia sin el impulso divino que es el Fuego del Espíritu no puede concebirse. Tenemos, pues, así- los cuatro elementos. El INRI sobre la Cruz del Hombre.

Y ya que hemos mencionado al Hombre, deberíamos preguntarnos: ¿Qué es un Hombre? Conocemos varones. Conocemos hembras. Pero al Hombre, como Ser Substantivo, como Unidad, es casi imposible imaginarlo. Sólo la dualidad en que está envuelto nos hace tener una ligera sospecha.

Porque el Hombre no es la concha, no es la cáscara, no es la envoltura cuerpo, no es su figura más o menos bella. No. El Hombre está más adentro más internamente

sumido, más recándito, está aun más allá del sexo... Sólo por esta vía se le puede buscar, y ella es la Única Clave para encontrarlo. Contened el sexo, y habréis robustecido a vuestro Mediador...

Si embargo, es bien difícil conocer al Hombre, saber lo que es el YO, el UNO. Por eso es tan ridícula la pretensión de la nueva Secta LA VIDA IMPERSONAL, recientemente establecida en Buenos Aires, cuando quieren dar realización a lo que ellos mismo no han experimentado.

Yo y el Padre, somos Uno, dijo Jesús. De este modo, sacamos en consecuencia que el Yo es el Padre, es decir, DIOS MISMO, y que NADIE LLEGA AL PADRE SIN POR MI... Tenemos tres figuras que juegan un papel importante dentro de la Religión. Dios-Padre (el Jehová de la creación). Y el Diablo que, así como el hijo al manifestarse tomó cuerpo humano, así lo hace, según la Leyenda Bíblica, como figura de Serpiente. El Cuerpo, la parte material, es el Diablo, el Demiurgo, que es, a su vez, el Genio de la Tierra. El Hijo es la Vida en acción, la parte astral, y sólo por así, mediante ese vehículo de vida manifestada, llegamos al Padre, llegamos a Dios, que reside dentro de nosotros y que mientras no logremos así comunicarnos con así, nos salen sobrando iglesias, biblias, sacerdotes e imágenes. Es el Único camino para llegar a Dios. De nada nos sirve que Jesús haya nacido en Belén, mientras no nazca dentro de nuestro corazón e inmediatamente a muerto en la cruz del Gólgota, sino muere en nosotros y nos redime así.

Dentro de nosotros está Dios todo poderoso, y su omnímodo poder se puede manifestar por nosotros, cuando nos hayamos identificado con así, y entonces lo volveremos a encontrar en las iglesias, en las escrituras, en los sacerdotes; pero antes no, sin esa condición básica no hay nada... nada.

He aquí, pues, la Trinidad Gnostica.

Los Gnosticos decimos: Dios es la Única realidad, lo Único positivo. Todo lo que no sea Dios no puede ser real, no puede ser de Dios, y como las enfermedades, los dolores, la pobreza, el diablo son cosas negativas, no son, más que el producto de los humanos. No pueden existir si no lo produjéramos nosotros. La enfermedad, el mal existe, porque constantemente lo sostenemos con nuestra mente. Por eso la religión Católica Romana es la peor forma religiosa, porque siempre vuelve sobre los dolores y siembra, penas y crucifixiones. Igual la Teosofía con sus negaciones. No, Karma se acaba cuando el Hombre se siente redimido por el Logos Solar. Para así que viva esa fuerza de Cristo dentro de así, no hay Karma por pagar.

Existe en Asia una secta denominada los Satanistas. Ellos adoran y elevan sus oraciones al Diablo, y muy lógicamente manifiestan que si Dios está en el Cielo y así es toda bondad y misericordia, no puede hacer a las criaturas ningún daño, formadas, como lo han sido, a su imagen y semejanza. Esto sería ir en contra de sus personales atributos y lo consideran como una patraña de los Cristianos. Por el contrario, el Diablo, es el Principio del Mal y como tiene poder bastante para hacerlo y para maltratar a los Hombres, es a así a quien hay que elevar la Oración pidiéndole benevolencia. La Lógica Indudablemente, está de su parte.

Ellos suponen, también, que la Tierra, este escabroso valle de lágrimas, este conjunto de penas, de males y de imperfecciones, no pudo ser obra de Dios. Tuvo que ser del Diablo, del Principio del Mal y en esto mantienen un estrecho contacto con nosotros los Gnosticos, porque así hasta cierto punto lo suponemos también aunque simbólicamente.

La forma cristaliza, mediante la Tierra, el Agua y el Aire. Pero la VIDA, la ofrece el Fuego. Por eso el diablo sin Dios es absolutamente impotente y nada puede hacer... si consideramos que así mismo es obra también de la Divinidad, como Ángel y como producto humano luego. Debemos combatirlo dentro de nosotros, rechazando todo pensamiento perverso, atraernos solamente ideas santas y llevarlas a la práctica. Es forzoso, para el Gnostico, ser bueno y purificado dentro de así y fuera de así en todas sus acciones. Debemos llevar dentro de nosotros la labor de una eterna creación.

Así, pues, los Gnosticos sostiene que el Universo fue indirectamente creado por Dios y directamente por esas legiones Mandatarias de Angeles, llamados Elohim, que hasta hoy

mismo lo tiene custodiado en guarda perpetua (Veá Logos â€“ Mantram y Magia). La UNIDAD no se comprende. SerÃ-a inÃºtil hacer una reflexiÃ³n sobre ella y formar su definiciÃ³n. SÃ³lo se percibe, se siente y se vive... La Dualidad, en cambio, por su polaridad dual, es perfectamente concretable. Por eso a Dios lo comprendemos con sus divinos atributos, mediante la existencia del Diablo, por tratarse de los dos polos contrarios, de par de opuestos de todas las Religiones. El uno, es el Principio del Bien; el otro, lo es del Mal. Pero la realidad de todas las cosas, su esencialidad, la verdad cardinal de todo cuanto existe, radica mÃ¡s allÃ¡ del Bien y del Mal.

La Unidad en la planta misma, estriba en querer ser el Sol y Tierra a la vez. Ese es su instinto, su esfuerzo, su impulso evolutivo...

El CÃ¡liz sobre el Altar, simboliza todos los Reinos. El mismo Altar representa el reino mineral. El Vaso unido al pie, la planta con el tallo y la raÃ­z. La Cavidad, la flor, que es tambiÃ©n la llama de fuego sobre la tierra. Es preciso, por esto, que el CÃ¡liz se encuentre siempre sobre el Altar, pues el fuego sÃ³lo tiene acciÃ³n sobre la tierra.

En los Elementos, caben asimismo cuantas pasiones asolan al hombre. Los vicios, los placeres la corrumpe... En el aire se encuentra tambiÃ©n la Ciencia, mientras que en el Fuego radica la SabidurÃ-a. Si la Ciencia y la ReligiÃ³n habitual nos enseÃ±an las cosas rozando su superficie, buscando su aspecto exterior, es forzoso que el GnÃ³stico aprenda a mirar a travÃ©s del velo y clave su mirada en los mÃ¡s hondo, para encontrar asÃ- su mÃ¡s pura realidad...

Este sentimiento bien marcado en nosotros, es el que nos ha impulsado en estos Ãºltimos aÃ±os a dar a luz diferentes Libros que dan la sensaciÃ³n de ser de Ã­ndole distinta. Sin embargo, todos forman y conjunto y un solo Edificio FilosÃ³fico.

DecÃ-amos en nuestro Rosa Cruz (Novela IniciÃ¡tica) , con respecto al trÃ-fo de Materia, EnergÃ-a y Conciencia, que aÃºn estaba todo por resolver, pues si concebÃ-amos la Materia, Ã©sta no podrÃ-a ser explicada sin considerarle inherente una EnergÃ-a, y Ã©sta, a su vez, sin una Conciencia o Inteligencia. O lo que es igual, la Trinidad de Padre, Hijo y EspÃ-ritu Santo, como encarnaciÃ³n ineludible, que reside en todo lo existente.

En nuestro BIORRITMO, habÃ-amos hablado de los tres Ritmos: masculino, femenino e intelectual y de sus distintas fases. Pero si observamos detenidamente a este Ãºltimo, veremos que es algo asÃ- como un Mediador. Un Principio que ni tiene nada de masculino ni de femenino y, sin embargo, pertenece a ambos como Hermafrodita, AsÃ- es el Cristo. Tiene de Hombre y tiene de Dios y, por consecuencia, es un verdadero Mediador entre los dos principios para quienes sirve de nexo constante.

Los grandes Pintores han tratado de dar a Cristo ese mismo carÃ¡cter en todos sus lienzos, delineÃ¡ndolo con el cuerpo de Hombre, mientras que la faz, limpia y suave, aun siendo barbuda, lleva el tono inequÃ-voco de la feminidad.

En nuestro cuerpo mismo, dentro de nuestra FisiologÃ-a, podemos encontrar el armazÃ³n de huesos, tejidos, nervios, cÃ©lulas, etc., que forma la solidez de la Materia. Luego, hallamos sangre y linfa que constituyen nuestra parte lÃ-quida y, finalmente, esa secreciÃ³n interna. Viscosa, sexual que llamamos Semen, que no es ni sÃ³lida ni lÃ-quida y que aparece como raro Mediador entre ambos estados.

La labor interna de nuestro laboratorio alquimista orgÃ¡nico no nos es conocida del todo; pero los GnÃ³sticos sabemos que ese mediador, ese Cristo, ese astral lÃ-quido, encierra la clave de la redenciÃ³n, y por eso lo mencionan todos los misterios antiguos.

Un acto existe en la Iglesia CatÃ³lica, digno de menciÃ³n, tergiversado hoy en el concepto popular. Cuando el CÃ³nclave de Cardenales â€“ costumbre que data desde 1271 â€“ se decide por fin a designar un nuevo Papa, Ã©ste es colocado en una silla propicia donde el electo, una vez despojado de sus vestidos interiores, es sometido a una especie de examen o reconocimiento por todos los Votantes, relativo a todos los atributos que determinan su masculinidad.... Este, que es un acto demasiado elocuente, se refiere de ordinario con cierto aire de chanza, creyÃ©ndolo en relaciÃ³n con lo acaecido a la Papisa Juana que, siendo mujer, hubo de sorprender al Colegio Cardenalicio. Pero no es asÃ- realmente. Si ese fuera el motivo, se prescindirÃ-a del examen acostumbrado, ya que hoy los Cardenales se conocen entre sÃ- y huelga este temor. El asunto es mÃ¡s hondo, mÃ¡s importante... Esta Ceremonia, rara y sorprendente, tiene su raÃ­z en los Misterios

Arcaicos de donde procede, pues como el Papa es y representa al Mediador, hay que hacer una alusión en ella a la parte sexual donde vive y alienta toda la potencia y toda la esencialidad del Mediador verdadero...

Nosotros resumimos al Septenario Teosófico de modo idóntico, tanto para la parte material como para la espiritual y astral. Esta última es la que consideramos como el mediador, y por eso conserva en toda su plenitud la representación de Cristo.

Tanto los Rosa Cruz, como los Gnósticos, siguen la afirmación de Jesús de que nadie llega al Padre sino por MI. El mismo, se declara Mediador. Luego, para obtener la Redención, la Salvación, no es cuestión de rezos ni confesionario, ni de pago de indulgencias. Es preciso tan sólo cuidar y sacar el provecho máximo de esa parte Astral, cuyos exponentes orgánicos son la Múcula y el Semen... Los cuales encierran la clave de la salud y del Poder.

Los Gnósticos además, dividen al Hombre en tres condiciones distintas. Una Trinidad a la que dan el nombre de Physikoi (materiales), Psichoi (ánimicos) y Pneumatikoi (espirituales).

Pero es preciso dar una explicación sobre ello, porque la mayoría de los que se llaman Ocultistas y, sobre todo, los Espiritas, confunden lo que llamamos Alma con lo que es Espíritu. Este último principio, lo suponen similar a las Almas en pena que deambulan de un lado para otro creyendo que ambas Entidades son idénticas. No. El Alma es el Mediador, el vehículo de Materia sutil el Cuerpo Fluido, mientras que el Espíritu es la parte esencial y divina. Por eso dice la Biblia que Dios es Espíritu y los que le adoren deberán hacerlo en Espíritu. No dice nunca la Biblia que Dios es un Alma... Un Alma se tiene y un Espíritu se es... El camino, por lo tanto, para llegar a Dios (Espíritu), no es otro que Cristo (El Alma o Astral).

Ahora, los Psichikoi, son los Filósofos, los que piensan, los que estudian, pero que aún rinden culto inconsciente a la Materia. Es decir, los que se han colocado en un punto medio y tiene de ambos de Materialistas y de Espiritualistas. Este es el grueso hoy de la Humanidad.

Y, por último, están los Pneumatikoi, cuya palabra podrá traducirse por Aliento divino. Los Gnósticos los llaman los Completos, los Perfectos, los Iniciados; y algunas otras Escuelas, los Iluminados.

De ahí - que la Iglesia Gnostica sea una Escuela Iniciática y de Misterios. De Iniciar, de Iluminar, de hacer Conocer, se ocupaban los Misterios antiguos, y por eso nosotros volvemos a tomar la misma hebra para hacer renacer esas arcaicas iniciaciones.

Continuando sobre la personalidad de Cristo o de Jesús, recordemos aquellas palabras de la Biblia, en que se dice que no fue engendrado por ningún Hombre, es decir, no hubo coito alguno, sino que fue concebido por Obra y Gracia del Espíritu Santo.

Esa especie de concepción, la encontramos en todas las Religiones Antiguas, y la misma Señora Blavazki, al hablar de los Angeles o Pitris Solares, afirma que no fueron engendrados por connubio. Así mismo en el libro de Hiob (Job), Capítulo XIV, se dice: El Hombre nacido de mujer vive breve tiempo y está sujeto a infinitas miserias...

Luego, si el Libro Báblico habla de los Hombres nacidos de mujer, es que debe aceptar otros que hayan nacido sin ella... Y si los primeros están embargados y sujetos a la miseria, los segundos deberán estar llenos de gozo, de poderes, de felicidad, de todo aquello que es contrario a las bajas cualidades materiales.

No vamos a perdernos, por ello, en un maremagnum de ideas irrealizables, comprobando si nos es posible concretar un Hombre sin parto de mujer o materializando un astral hasta el punto de hacerlo tangible... Lo que si podemos afirmar, es que los Gnósticos, con referencia a la concepción, tratan de mejorar la raza ante todo, procurando dar a todos los Seres, ya desde el nacimiento, toda la parte pneumática posible. Por eso en nuestro libro BIORRITMO dimos la Clave para engendrar hijos inteligentes...

Es una ventaja de la Iglesia Gnostica, ya que no se ocupa solo de teorías y de discusiones filosóficas, sino que toma las cosas por su aspecto real y verdaderamente práctico. Pero el punto supremo, la meta, es llegar a evitar la concepción material, pues según las Religiones antiguas "y esto está confirmado por Flammarión" existe la Pluralidad de los Mundos y otras moradas donde ir a habitar. Cristo dijo: En la Casa de

mi Padre, hay muchas Moradas.

En efecto, existen muchos Planetas, otras moradas más adelantadas que la nuestra, donde aumenta el gozo y la felicidad y descenden las penas y los dolores de nuestro Mundo. No tratando de engendrar, no tratando de dar motivo a la encarnación de las Almas, éstas se ven forzadas a buscar otros lugares donde ya no impere ni sea necesaria la Materia.

He aquí-, pues, una divisa Gnostica...

No preparamos a los Hombres, a cuantos nos siguen, como hacen los Católicos, para ascender a un Cielo hipotético e inadmisibles, sino para alcanzar otros Planetas y otros Mundos mejores, que ya el Iniciado por sus experiencias conoce. Esta especie de Espiritismo práctico, lo enseñamos a la Iniciación...

Consideramos ahora el Septenario Teosófico:

Atma Espíritu.

Budhi Alma espiritual.

Manas Mente o razón Superior.

Kamas Deseos y Pasiones.

Prana Vida.

Linga Sharira Cuerpo fluídico o astral.

Stula Sharira Cuerpo físico o de materia.

Vemos que todos estos principios no están separados; pero, sin embargo, están diferenciados. Atma, lo que hay en todo, y por eso a los Panteístas les sobra la razón al afirmarlo... Budhi, también se encuentra en todas las cosas, igual que Manas o Mente Superior; pero esa Tráside Divina penetra en su última exponente, que es linga Sharira. Prana (vida), anima a todo cuanto existe, y por esto el Gnostico hace de ese Septenario una Tráside sintética aspirando a desarrollar en sí mismo el último Principio Pneumático o Atmico.

La Biblia afirma que somos los Dioses. Pues bien, ese Principio Dios, ese fuego espiritual, es la Causa Divina que mora dentro de nosotros y es la que debemos realizar o darle realidad... El Mediador o medio de que nos valemos, es nuestro vehículo Astral, el Alma, que encierra principalmente a Buddhi, Manas y Kamas, siendo su último exponente el material de Linga Sharira.

En el Alma, alienta la acción consciente, el sentir, el querer, toda la parte de los sentidos. En el Cuerpo, sólo bullen los principios inferiores inconscientes. Pero aquello que pertenece a Atma, no es posible expresarlo con palabras. Por eso Parsival, refiriéndose a esto mismo, manifiesta que no puede decirlo...

Angelus Silesius, dice: Dios es un Fuego y yo soy su Luz, su resplandor, como en santo matrimonio, han de estar siempre unidos.

A Dios hay que buscarlo dentro del YO, y al Yo dentro de Dios. En esto radica toda la Clave...

El Mantram descriptivo es IAO. Dios está representado por la O, que es el círculo envolvente. La I simboliza al YO. Pero ambos se entremezclan con la A como punto de apoyo, porque toda polaridad ha de tener un lugar de contacto o de unión.

Este IAO es el nombre de DIOS entre los Gnosticos, y es el único modo de poder expresar esas Fuerzas Divinas dentro de nosotros. Es el Adam Kadmon, y, al mismo tiempo, el Ignis (fuego alma), Acua (agua substancia), Origo (causa origen).

Ya hemos dicho que la Iglesia Gnostica procede de los Misterios, y que estos fueron instituidos por Angeles. De ahí- la afirmación de que nuestra Iglesia es de origen divino. Estos misterios los revelaron los Elohim o Santos Maestros, de manera distinta, según la raza y el lugar, pero solo son variables en la forma, ya que en substancia son idénticos.

No nos es dado revelar los Misterios mismos. Sólo nos limitaremos a decir algo de lo expuesto por Autores profanos, aunque sean de edades pasadas.

Cuentan que en todos ellos vivía a el Problema de la Redención, y aunque el Auditorio

que asistía a estas Ceremonias veía Pirámides. Templos, Tumbas, fiestas de alegría o de pena, Nacimientos, Muertes o Resurrecciones, siempre fulguraba en todas ellas un estrecho sendero que iba desde la Oscuridad hacia la Luz.

Esto lo tenemos también en las Iniciaciones Masónicas cuando el Neófito va desde la Cámara de reflexiones y recogimiento hacia la Gran Luz, y en la Misa Católica con la descripción del nacimiento de Jesús hasta su Muerte y Resurrección.

Dentro de las mismas dinastías Angélicas, existen categorías. Hay Angeles, de menor o de mayor elevación y potencia, y estos acuden a cualquier ceremonia de índole religiosa que sea efectuada con conocimiento de causa... Así como ha habido de estas Entidades guardando por tiempo ilimitado la Tumba de Tután Khamen hasta el punto de provocar la muerte de los siete Arqueólogos que la descubrieron, y así como en la Misa Católica se sostiene que hay Angeles invisibles, pero en presencia, durante este acto, del mismo modo los Gnósticos disponen de Sagradas Entidades aunque muy superiores, por ser nuestra Ceremonia (La Unción Eucarística) la de mayores efectos mágicos...

Los Misterios fueron celebrados, según las comprobaciones Históricas, en México, entre los Mayas; por los Incas del Perú. Luego, en Bactriana, Babilonia, Asiria, Persia, Fenicia, Siria, la India, la Atica, Tracia, Troya, Roma y Cartago, y aún en diversos lugares de España, Francia y Alemania. Por estos datos observamos que el Mundo entero fue testigo de estos Misterios, y que por todas partes existen Rituales, aunque, en este sentido, tanto se haya escapado a la investigación Histórica.

En los citados Países, eran las Ceremonias más o menos idónticas, pero todas convenían en la base del Eterno Femenino, LA GRAN MADRE.

De aquí el nacimiento de María.

Este eterno femenino, era para Babilonia, Ishtar. Para los Arameos, Astarté. Para los Frigios, Cibeles. Para los Sirios, Dea Siria. Para los Persas, Anahita. Para los Griegos, Rea. Para los Cristianos, María.

Luego tenemos en Egipto, frente a Isis, al Osiris Masculino. En Fenicia, frente a Hércules, Dagón. En Grecia, con Apolo, a Diana. En Atica, frente a Plutón, Perséphone. Pero ya entre ellos, toma caracteres más marcados el culto y se mencionan claramente el Fallo y el Utero.

Es el Lingam-Yoni de los misterios Griegos.

Uno de los misterios más conocidos y aún de mayor importancia, como dijimos al principio, son los de Eleusis, y muchos Gnósticos modernos todavía los practicamos. Sobre todo, Von Uxkul, el Gran Iniciado Báltico, a quien pudimos reconocer en América durante la Guerra y más tarde en Europa.

ELEUSIS fue, en sus Misterios, la gran preocupación de los Sabios de todas las épocas, y aún hoy sus ruinas vienen a ser sus mudos testigos de la que había sido una grandiosa Universidad en aquellos tiempos remotos.

La Historia Oficial, no sabe que hacer o como interpretar al fundador de los Misterios Eleusinos, llamado Eumolpo, hijo de Neptuno y de Chione y primer Sacerdote de Ceres y de Baco, aunque otros le dan por Padre a Museo. Lo cierto es que en el canto de Homero a Deméter, encontrados en una Biblioteca Rusa y en conexión con otros Papiros, se ve que todo giraba alrededor del acto sexual y que en aquellos Misterios se describía un hecho fisiológico-cósmico de gran trascendencia... También en estos Misterios se enseñaba y ya la Ciencia lo ha comprobado recientemente- que nuestro organismo es una repetición del Gran Cosmos y que, estudiando hasta en sus más minuciosos detalles, la Concepción y Creación por el acto sexual, venimos a dar con la Creación del Mundo. Para ellos el origen y destino del Hombre no son fantasmas y lucubraciones más o menos filosóficas, sino un hecho comprobado, concluyente y real...

Hay en la Historia de la Humanidad determinadas épocas, en las que han influido marcadamente la actitud o conducta de un Hombre que unas veces fue simple Estadista y otras Rey o Emperador.

Una de estas figuras preeminentes, y tal vez de las de mayor relieve, fue Alejandro Magno, Rey de Grecia, quien cuatrocientos años antes de la Era Cristiana conquistó el Asia Menor, Siria, Persia y Egipto, demoliendo las fronteras entre Oriente y Occidente.

Herederos de Añol, fueron los Romanos, y a ellos debemos la mayor parte de la Cultura que tantas veces exalta y preconiza Mussolini, el Duce Italiano.

A los Romanos debemos nuestra Religión, pues después de instituirse en Roma el Cristianismo, se difundió por toda España, y fue la gloriosa España la que lo llevó a América en forma de Catolicismo. Pero antes de que Pedro llegara a Roma, otro acontecimiento de mayor resonancia había acaecido el 5 de abril del año 205 antes de Jesu Cristo con la aparición del culto a Cibele y luego a Isis, Osiris y Serapis, cuyos ritos arribaron a la Ciudad Eterna entre nubes de incienso. Estas Religiones o Cultos con sus Misterios respectivos, fueron los que conocieron los antiguos Cristianos, y en ellos se concreto lo que hoy llamamos Cristianismo, que para estudiarlo no es bastante el Nuevo Testamento. Es preciso ir más allá y remontarnos a muchos siglos anteriores.

Nosotros sostenemos que el Cristianismo, tal y como lo tenemos generalmente, no fue una evolución, un avance, sino un retroceso. Podríamos tacharnos de ingratos por lo que debemos a esta Religión, pero no sabemos hasta donde hubiéramos llegado si nuestra conquista se debiera a la Religión Oriental Greco-Romana.

Pongamos un ejemplo.

La Religión de América se debe a los Conquistadores españoles que dejaron más o menos encendidos Católicos y una proporción de cultura de regular importancia. Sin embargo, no sabemos a que altura hubiera ésta llegado, si en vez de los Católicos españoles hubieran arribado al Nuevo Mundo los Protestantes Ingleses y Alemanes. Una pequeña comparación podemos establecer, observando el adelanto de los Estados Unidos con el de Bolivia. Pero nosotros queremos dejar silenciada nuestra franca opinión. Pues bien. Sabemos lo que ha sido Europa y sus Filósofos, y, entre ellos, nos es familiar Balzac. Conocemos a los Alemanes con Kant y Nietzsche. Sabemos de Inglaterra con Burke y Hume. Y cuantos datos pudiéramos aportar sobre estos pueblos, nos han sido transmitidos por Historiadores imparciales. No obstante, todo cuanto conocemos acerca de sus respectivas Religiones, se debe a la pluma de las contradicciones enemigas, y ocurre lo que con Lutero, cuya personalidad hay que estudiar con autores Protestantes y Católicos para observar la diferencia de criterios y formar un juicio medio acerca de este reformador y religioso.

Todo cuanto sabemos hoy científicamente acerca de los Misterios y de los Gnósticos, es por medio de las investigaciones plenas de imparcialidad de las Universidades Alemanas, donde Teólogos Católicos y Protestantes han profundizado honradamente sobre tales cuestiones. Todos están de acuerdo en que los Gnósticos buscaron siempre con verdadera justeza la Unión del Hombre con Dios y que bucearon en todas las Ciencias para encontrar el camino hacia EL.

Dietrich, el Gran Teólogo, dice: Que para hallar como se desea el Religioso o la Unión con la Divinidad, hay que hacerlo por medio de estos cuatro caminos. Recibir a Dios (La Eucaristía). Unión Amorosa (Magia Sexual). Amor filial (Sentirse hijo de Dios) y Muerte y Reencarnación.

Si estudiamos las Religiones actuales, vemos que prevalece entre los Cristianos lo que denominamos Amor filial o sentirse hijo de Dios, y entre los Indios la Muerte y la Reencarnación.

Los Gnósticos, en cambio, son los Añonicos que emprenden plenamente estos cuatro caminos cuyas líneas directrices están bien marcadas y explícitas en los Misterios Antiguos.

Conocer y vivir esos Misterios, es la Iniciación, es llegar a la Sabiduría al Noscere.

Mario Roso de Luna, tan fecundo como escritor Teosófico, al escribir su Libro HACIA LA GNOSIS, dice que Gnosis es Conocimiento, y añade a continuación una serie de artículos sobre cosas científicas muy importantes, que son de efecto maravilloso como todo lo que publica este eximio escritor. Pero tengamos en cuenta que esos conocimientos científicos no tienen nada que ver con la verdadera Gnosis.

Por eso, el Añonico que pudo haber conocido al Patriarca BASILIDES, lo desautoriza con una sola frase.

No. Gnosis, no es eso. Es lo Esotérico, lo profundo, lo que está oculto y a la espalda, como esencia santa, de todos los Conocimientos. No queremos ni ambicionamos nosotros

despreciar la Ciencia, no es lo que nos ofrece Don Mario en su libro, es Sabiduría como la de un super Hombre o la de un Nietzsche, o como aquella sabia de poderosa nutrición que se aspira en las enseñanzas de la Maestra Blavatski.

Las antiguas Diosas Demeter e Isis se entremezclan e interceden mitológicamente porque ambas palabras quieren decir tierra. Es, pues la Madre Tierra, en tanto que Mar es Maya, o sea la ilusión de la materia, cuyos dos principios en resumen sintético, quieren decir lo mismo.

En los Misterios de Eleusis, vuelve a surgir la idea santa de la Maternidad, de la Mujer Madre.

Por eso dice Renán, que si el Cristianismo en sus comienzos hubiese sucumbido, habrían triunfado, indudablemente, Demeter e Isis, y como Deidad Paterna, Mitras. En consecuencia, habríamos sido en vez de Cristianos, Mitraístas; sin embargo de que estos últimos tomaron los primeros muchos ritos y fiestas. Ese culto de Mitras, con todos sus profundos conocimientos, se mantuvo por siglos en Alemania y España, y ha seguido existiendo hasta nuestros días como Sociedad Iniciática y secreta.

Hay un principio hermético que dice: Lo que está arriba es como lo que está abajo.

Si las Crónicas Sagradas hablan de doce Elohim o Angeles caídos que se encargaron de la dirección de los diferentes Mundos y fueron colocados en diversas Esferas o Regiones, comenzando por Atma o Dios, naturalmente impersonal, es lógico que deba existir en el polo opuesto la misma manifestación.

Así lo enseñan los Gnósticos

Hay que tener en cuenta que la Polaridad exige la existencia de dos puntos en oposición, es decir, frente al Sol ha de haber oscuridad; frente al reino de la Luz, un reino de Tinieblas; frente a Dios, por consecuencia, un principio también impersonal como fuerza del mal.

Si unos de esos Angeles se separaron de su núcleo para subir, otros lo hicieron contrariamente para descender. Unos se desviaron de Dios mientras que los otros lo hicieron del Diablo.

Cuentan que los doce Angeles que quedaron con Lucifer, eran de carácter masculino y los que de Él se desunieron de carácter femenino. Ambos en su genuina tendencia, tenían que encontrarse y al chocar el producto masculino con el femenino, tuvieron que unirse mediante los sexos. La Mujer quería subir, tomar parte masculina activa, pues sin ella no era posible su ascensión, en tanto que el principio masculino procurando más apropiado descenso, buscó el acto sexual para seguir sin interrupción su ruta.

He aquí, pues, el Misterio del Paraíso...

La Mujer, el Eterno Femenino, llega en un momento adecuado para detener la marcha del Ser masculino y hacerlo retroceder. Pero una vez unidos, juntos los dos, en un androginismo perfecto, pueden arribar hasta Dios mismo a quien la mujer habría de llegar enlazada al hombre, por vez primera.... De este modo observamos, que la Redención reside exclusivamente en el acto sexual...

Los Gnósticos tienen por base estos dos caminos. El Eterno Femenino que tiende hacia arriba, y lo Eterno Masculino que marcha hacia abajo para encontrarse luego en la mitad de la ruta, en el reino del medio, a fin de obtener en ese plano la Redención. Por eso aseguraron en todas las edades, que en el Misterio del Sexo tenía su raíz la salvación de la Especie Humana.

Pero hasta ahora venimos hablando de Dios y del Diablo como si fueran Entidades Personales porque así nos es más fácil hacerlos llegar a nuestra comprensión de Seres Humanos que aún necesitan de la objetividad de las cosas. Sin embargo, esos dos principios son a especies de estados, regiones, esferas o reinos. A Dios nos lo imaginamos objetivamente, con la semejanza de un ser terreno y es preciso y es preciso que tratemos de concebir un supra-Dios, como hicieron los Gnósticos, a quien daban el nombre de IAO, la encarnación suprema del Logos.

Diodoro dice en uno de sus versos. Sabed, que entre todos los Dioses, el más elevado es IAO. Aides, es el Invierno. Zeus, principia en Primavera. Helios, en Verano. Y en Otoño

±o, vuelve a la actividad IAO, que trabaja constantemente. IAO, es Jovis-Pater, es JÃ³piter, a quien llaman los JudÃ³os sin derecho JAHVE. IAO, ofrece el sustancioso VINO DE VIDA mientras que JÃ³piter es un esclavo del SOL.

Estudios recientes han confirmado que el Dios Jahve o Javeh de los JudÃ³os es realmente un demonio perverso a quien los judÃ³os intencionalmente han confundido con JehovÃ¡; aunque nada tienen que ver el uno con el otro. JehovÃ¡; no es mÃ¡s que el poder dinÃ¡mico de las vocales I.E.O.U.A. como mantram, mientras Javeh es el nombre de un demonio que luchó con JesÃºs en la montaña y sigue luchando con Ã©l por el gobierno de nuestro mundo.

TambiÃ©n en la escala GnÃ³stica, existen regiones o estados diversos, en cuya mitad ascendente estaba el lugar donde llegaban las MÃ³nadas a su terreno de RedenciÃ³n. A este lugar se le denominaba el reino del medio. De Dios y EspÃ³ritu, se componÃ³a otro Reino llamado Pleroma o Reino de la Plenitud y en la parte inferior existÃ³a el Reino del Demiurgo o del Diablo que fue creador del Mundo junto, naturalmente, con los Angeles buenos.

El Mundo manifestado se hizo cuando el Bien y el Mal se unieron, cuando Dios y el Diablo, o mÃ¡s bien los Dioses y los Diablos, se fusionaron como Arquitectos, pues en un principio y antes de que las cosas fueran, tanto el Bien como el Mal, absolutas, no eran comprensibles hasta que no tomaron forma.

Hablan tambiÃ©n los GnÃ³sticos de un SEMEN DE LUZ que fue producido al acaecer por primera vez esta fusiÃ³n, cuyo semen de luz llena indudablemente todo el espacio... A este espacio llaman Hebdoma; es la Luz Astral.

No obstante, en los comienzos, solo existiÃ³ el Bien absoluto...

Pero tengamos en cuenta que Dios (el Bien absoluto) es eterno, mientras que el Diablo (su polo opuesto) no lo es. Este Ãºltimo fue formado del Demiurgo, de las pasiones todas que descendieron a tomar carne, para preparar luego el sendero de la AscensiÃ³n. A esta manifestaciÃ³n de las pasiones, llaman Jaldabaoth, estando nuestra tierra regida por Javeh y Cristo n constante lucha. Javeh es el genio del mal, es el demonio y recomendamos a estudiar la Biblia respecto a esto, y verÃ³n el papel nefasto de este genio del mal, descrito en el antiguo testamento.

Uno de los Angeles, llego a tomar figura humana y estÃ© fue JESUS, quiÃ©n recibÃ³ encomendada la labor de predicar y dejar entrever los Sagrados Misterios del Yo y de su substancia divina.

Jaldabaoth tenÃ³a seis hijos y uno de ellos era Adeneus o Adonai.

Las Potencias o Fuerzas de estos Angeles, se manifiestan mediante las constelaciones y conservan dos polos, dos octavas, una alta y otra baja. La alta es buena como perteneciente a Dios y la baja siniestra como inherente al Diablo. Es al hombre a quien toca asirse a la primera y rechazar con denodado empeÃ±o la segunda.

En varios lugares de la Biblia, se habla de estos dos polos, octavas o caminos. En JeremÃ³as, por ejemplo, CapÃ³tulo 21, versÃ³culo 8, se dice: He aquÃ³- que yo pongo delante de vosotros dos caminos, el de la Vida y el de la Muerte. Es decir, el Hombre puede seguir cayendo, hundiÃ©ndose en la culpa si es su albedrÃ³o, pero puede aprovechar la mujer andrÃ³ginamente, como santo complemento, para ascender, para regresar, para ser redimido...

Sin embargo, el Hombre necesita aliento, un poderoso empuje que le haga reanimar y le dÃ© la voluntad-dinamismo necesarias para deshacerse de las viejas pasiones arraigadas y poder ascender con todas sus fuerzas en alas del Pleroma. Precisa de un influjo, de un conmoviÃ³n actuante que le lleve y estÃ³; radicada en los Mantrams sagrados que ponen en acciÃ³n las fuerzas solares, las energÃ³as cÃ³smicas, y hacen operar al Crestos en nosotros.

Y ahora que hemos nombrado al Crestos, retrocedamos, para completar esta teorÃ³a, a algo de lo expuesto en nuestra novela Rosa Cruz.

Materia, energÃ³a y conciencia. He aquÃ³- un trÃ³o indisoluble, una poderosa Clave para resolver todos los problemas de la FÃ³sica Moderna. Sin esta su base, nada tendrÃ³a soluciÃ³n ya que cada una de sus partes no alcanza a tener una existencia separada.

Cuando las Escuelas Orientales hablan de la Materia como cosa aislada y afirman que no existe, por tratarse de una ilusión de nuestros sentidos a la que denominan Maya y toman esto como artículo de Fe, sostienen uno de los mayores absurdos.

Los Gnosticos y los Rosa Cruz, aún siendo extremadamente espiritualistas, podemos recibir la denominación de materialistas si nos atenemos a nuestra propia concepción de que nada puede existir, ni aún Dios, sin el auxilio de la Materia... Todo cuanto hacemos, es estudiarla minuciosamente hasta en sus estado más psíquico, reconociendo que nada espiritual tiene concreción por ser una prolongada hebra de la Materia, ni nada Material puede tener realidad por ser una extensión del Espíritu. Hay, pues, un momento medio en que Materia y Espíritu interceden y entonces forman Cruz...

Alemania va actualmente en la vanguardia de cuanto países se ocupan en estos estudios de la desintegración de la Materia. El Instituto Nacional de Física de Berlín, unido al Laboratorio de Transformadores de la Gran Compañía A.E.G., ha efectuado experimentos en una montaña de Suiza, logrando dar el primer paso en el camino señalando por Gustavo Le Bon y las fuerzas infraatómicas serán aprovechadas muy pronto. Entonces veremos como la energía contenida dentro de un solo gramo de Materia, que equivale a la desarrollada por tres mil toneladas de carbón aproximadamente, es capaz de mover un tren de mercancías a razón de 36 kilómetros por hora, en una longitud, igual a cuatro veces y cuarto la circunferencia terrestre. Es decir, 17.000 kilómetros.

En los dibujos presentados del equilibrio artificial, impuesto a elementos procedentes de la materia desintegrada, se observa siempre y sin excepción alguna, la aparición de una Cruz. Un Gran Físico que con nosotros acudió a estas investigaciones, exclamó espontáneamente: Maldita Cruz. Pero nosotros le replicamos: Bendita Cruz. William Crookes, fue el primero que por medio de sus estudios científicos, pudo descorrernos el veloándonos a conocer su materia radiante en la que pudo entrever un cuarto estado. Con ello, llego a poner sobre la TAU la cabeza principal convirtiéndose esta en una Cruz perfecta...

Pero tengamos en cuenta que todo lo radiante proviene del Sol. El Sol es el gran Creador de Vida y a él deben su existencia muchos otros Planetas, además del nuestro.

Asimismo sabemos hoy, que la Luz es también una substancia, que es materia y que es ella la que constantemente se transforma en tierra y se convierte en todo lo que vemos, sentimos y somos... Porque, en efecto, somos Sol transformado a causa de que la energía del Logos Solar es la que teje y desteje cuanto existe y es la que construye y hace cambiar de forma...

El Sol, a su vez, depende de otro Sol Central.

El por sí mismo, no es más que un Mediador que nos crea, que nos hace evolucionar constantemente y no redime por la acción imperativa del Cresto Cósmico.

Este Cresto, no es Maya, no es una ilusión, ni siquiera un símbolo. Es algo práctico, real y evidente y como tal Logos, tiene su resonancia, su ritmo, su tono... Platón dijo, que el Logos suena... Y Pitágoras afirmó, que el Sol tiene su ritmo... De este modo, el Cresto Cósmico, tiene su positividad efectiva y es un substancia, una fuerza, una conciencia actuante. La Materia es, por esa acción, Luz materializada...

Ya en el Génesis, se encuentra en primer lugar, el Fiat Lux y luego, como consecuencia de este esparcimiento de semen luminoso, la concreción de todas las cosas materiales.

Por eso el culto Solar, tanto en México como en Egipto, tuvo su razón de ser y somos nosotros ahora los que vamos a despertarlo a una plena actividad, pero en su concepción espiritual. Ya sabemos que aquellos pueblos, más atrasados técnicamente que nosotros, no pudieron, en el concepto vulgar, llegar a más de lo que conquistaron, pero los Iniciados todos y los Misterios de la época, conocían cuantos avances científicos hemos logrado y no ignoraban el proceso que habrán de tomar estos asuntos en lo porvenir.

La Luz, pues, se transforma, y llega a estados sutiles de espiritualidad. He aquí porque nosotros aceptamos la designación de materialistas. La luz en este caso, con esta transformación es lo que denominamos LUZ en el sentido intelectual, ético y psíquico.

Los GnÁsticos aprendemos a manejar ese Crestos, esa fuerza Luz, ese mediador, transformador y redentor y en Á realizamos todos nuestros actos de Magia Blanca, como sucede con la UnciÁn EucarÁstica.

La Ciencia Oficial, en la Helioterapia, emplea ba±os de Sol. No es que queramos decir nosotros que deban estar prescritos, porque siempre es conveniente en el sentido fÁsico cualquier energÁa radioactiva para la conservaciÁn de nuestras propias fuerzas. Pero si afirmamos que este empleo de energÁas solares lo es tan solo en su aspecto grosero y material. Nosotros logramos concentrar ese Sol y actuamos en cambio en su forma astral. En la transformaciÁn de esa substancia Luz, estÁ todo el Misterio de la EucaristÁa. Cuantos Milagros llegÁ a realizar el RabÁ- de Galilea (El Logos Solar) a su paso por la tierra, no fueron mÁs que adecuadas aplicaciones de esa substancia Luz del Sol, utilizada en su estado mÁs psÁquico.

PitÁgoras, antes que Goethe, nos hablÁ del sonido de los Rayos Solares y ambos tuvieron razÁn al afirmarlo. Una Palabra suena y asÁ- como su vibraciÁn material hiere los oÁdos fÁsicos, el sonido de la palabra solar, el substractum, se escucha con los sentidos astrales. El camino a seguir para unir ambas cosas, estÁ en el aprendizaje de la VocalizaciÁn o, como antes dijimos en la pronunciaciÁn de los Mantrams sagrados. Ciertamente, el estudiante antes de comenzar, debe imponerse Ántegramente de cuanto decimos en nuestro Libro LOGOS, MANTRAM, MAGIA sobre estos ejercicios y sobre el lenguaje de la Luz... Creemos, sin embargo, que con lo que ya se ha dicho si se ha sabido leer e interpretar, se logra la iniciaciÁn, es decir la AscensiÁn.

Este libro de La Iglesia GnÁstica, estÁ llamado a abrir la Áltima puerta y a descorrer, para los que han estudiado, el Áltimo velo... Apenas si tendremos ya que aÁadir algunas leves explicaciones para que la Luz se haga y se establezca la virtud.

VIRTUD es una palabra, que como la de Moral, tiene generalmente un absurdo y vulgar significado. La Palabra VIRTUD, en su acepciÁn de Poder, deriva de Vir, Hombre y significa una cualidad de poder substancial, de poder superior y espiritual que crece y ha de manifestarse en el Hombre mismo.

La Virtud desde punto de vista mÁdico que, segÁn Paracelso, es la cuarta columna de del Templo de la Medicina, no puede ser una ficciÁn.... Ha de ser algo real, eficaz, positivo que solo puede tener razÁn de existir potencialmente en el Iniciado. De aquÁ- que tanto el verdadero MÁdico como el verdadero Sacerdote tengan que ser ungidos por Dios.

Sigue diciendo Paracelso a este respecto: Aquel que pueda curar enfermedades ES MEDICO. Ni los Emperadores, ni los Papas, ni las Academias, pueden crear MÁdicos. PodrÁn conferir privilegios y autorizar para matar impunemente, pero no pueden otorgar el PODER DE SANAR. Nadie podrÁ ser MÁdico verdadero si antes no ha sido ya ordenado por Dios, pues sÁlo EL da la SabidurÁa MÁdica que no se encuentra en la sabidurÁa de los Libros. (Paragranum).

Para nosotros no es MÁdico verdaderamente, aquel que no conoce la posiciÁn que ocupa el Hombre respecto de la Naturaleza, pues es el Ánico medio de poder tratar su cuerpo con conocimiento de causa dentro de las Leyes que a todo rige.

Por eso los antiguos GnÁsticos buscaron siempre en el Cosmos, los diversos fenÁmenos para ir comprobando eficazmente todas sus ideas.

Por ejemplo en el eterno ciclo de las transformaciones del agua en nubes y del retorno de Ásta en forma de lluvia , vieron una metamorfosis, sobre todo, en el cambio operado en las nubes que de cirros pasan a cÁmulos, estratos y nimbos transmutÁndose constantemente unos en otros. Esa transmutaciÁn, la observaron tambiÁn en las plantas que al igual que las nubes se reducen y se dilatan progresivamente.

AsÁ- la semilla se ensancha en raÁz, vuelve a reducirse en el tallo, el tallo se abre en ramas y en hojas, vuelve a recogerse en botÁn, el botÁn se ensancha en flor, y por Áltimo la flor se repliega en semilla que cae a la tierra para comenzar de nuevo el mismo camino...

Esta es la vida, que estÁ encubierta siempre encubierta por la Muerte, ya que sin muerte no hay vida posible...

La misma semilla estÁ provista de una cÁscara dura, impasible, muerta, donde se

esconde un punto, un principio, un Átomo en el que residen todas las posibilidades germinativas del futuro Arbol. En cambio en las hojas, posada en su capa exterior, alienta la Muerte que vela por la Vida, pues cuando ya marchitas tornan al suelo se descomponen y sirven de abono al nuevo germen que ha de brotar.

Se dice, por esta causa, que la Naturaleza es despiadada cuando consiente que millones de semillas mueran para dar vida a una tan sÁ³lo, pero es asÁ- y asÁ- tiene que ser...

La creaci3n del Mundo ha sido igual. El Hombre mismo lleva esta evoluci3n, porque todo cae bajo esta misma Ley y todo es forzoso que se repita siguiendo el mismo itinerario...

Las Religiones conocidas, sÁ³lo se ocupan principalmente de los bienes espirituales y de confortar a las almas, es decir, de medicinarlas espiritualmente, preparÁndolas para alcanzar una FÁ© y una Potencialidad que son los dos factores que han de llevarlas a ese cielo hipotÁ©tico que pintan todas ellas.

Para medicinar un alma, hay que conocerla. Es necesario tener un dominio absoluto del PsicoanÁlisis y poder penetrar hasta en la mÁs oscura caverna moral y bucear en todas las reconditeces, pues hay enfermedades anÁ-micas que gravan el cuerpo fÁ-sico, como hay enfermedades fisiol3gicas que trastornan totalmente nuestra parte anÁ-mica. Hay que conocer, al par , todo aquello que pueda caracterizarse como influencias orgÁnicas ya para un cuerpo o ya para el otro, y cuyas causas radican en lo Astral en la Naturaleza, en contactos venenosos, en lo Espiritual y hasta en ciertos Arcanos que no es el momento de explicar ahora.

Supongamos, por ejemplo, que un trato sexual ilÁ-cito ha ocasionado enfermedades venÁreas a determinada persona. Parece natural que tratado cuidadosamente el proceso , la enfermedad ceda â€“ como asÁ- sucede â€“ y el individuo afectado sane sin otras consecuencias. Pero tropezamos con que, despu3s de conseguido esto fÁ-sicamente, continÁa el enfermo afectado, triste, decaÁ-do, sin saber a quÁ© atribuir su malestar, y que aÁn se vuelve depravado, soberbio, agresivo. En el primer caso se le recetarÁ-a un poderosos reconstituyente y en el segundo algo que calmara sus encendidos nervios.

Pero no. No ha de sentir alivio. Acaso sea contraproducente. Y es que hay que tener en cuenta, que ese trato ilÁ-cito con una mujer descocada, no sÁ³lo puede producir enfermedades secretas sino como en ese acto se efectÁa hasta cierto punto una uni3n de las naturalezas interiores de ambos, puede un hombre que cohabita con una mujer asÁ-, extraer algunas de sus caracterÁsticas y unir, aunque sea en pequeÁo modo, el Karma y destino de ella al propio. Ya dicen en HomÁnculis: Si una mujer deja a su marido, no se halla por eso libre de Á©l, ni Á©l de ella. Una uni3n material, una vez establecida, permanece para siempre y llega a la Eternidad.

Desechan tambiÁn las Religiones, al menos en apariencia, las riquezas materiales.

Verdad es que esto es sÁ³lo de palabras pues en la prÁctica, vemos el caso de los Jesuitas que representan la CompÁñ-a de Valores mÁs fuerte del Mundo y muchos Sacerdotes aceptan bienes de sus feligreses a cambio de un posible bienestar allÁ; en el Cielo.

Sin embargo, la Iglesia GnÁstica, no sÁ³lo cuida, aconseja y orienta sobre los bienes espirituales que cada uno ha de conseguir por sÁ- mismo, sino que da gran importancia al bienestar material de sus afiliados como base de tranquilidad y sosiego moral para sus fines ulteriores. Pero como el dinero aÁn no tiene valor alguno si no tenemos o disponemos de un fuerte caudal de salud, se interesa, muy principalmente, de nuestra parte fÁ-sica logrando que el cuerpo se mantenga fuerte y joven consiguiendo hasta la longevidad si fuere preciso. Tal es el conocimiento que guarda en sus Arcanos sobre Medicina Oculta que hoy se desconoce todavÁ-a en la Ciencia Oficial, aunque fuera patrimonio de los Antiguos MÁdicos GnÁsticos.

Esto no quiere decir que ni aÁn nosotros mismos estemos obligados a vivir cien aÁos o mÁs si fuera preciso. Hay muchos motivos para dejar antes este Planeta, sin que ello sea un mentÁ-s a las ideas que exponemos.

En nuestras Obras anteriores, hemos tratado siempre sobre el valor de las GlÁndulas Endocrinas y de las Hormonas, como producto de secreci3n de ellas, dÁndoles el valor que realmente deben tener, pues si HORMONA viene del Griego Hormano, YO ANIMO, podemos decir que esas secreciones son substancias animadoras.

Unas de las sustancias más conocidas de las Hormonas es la Insulina que proviene de unas Glándulas localizadas en los intestinos, y la Adrenalina que es producida por los riñones suplementarios. Curiosa es, pues, la labor de esas Hormonas cuando se ayudan mutuamente. Así, por ejemplo, cuando falta azúcar sangre, la Adrenalina ayuda a aumentarla. La Ciencia ha probado, que la presencia de Vitaminas ayuda a la labor endocrinal.

Las más importantes de las Glándulas Endocrinas, son las Sexuales y es bien notable que esta importancia fuera ya conocida en los Antiguos Misterios que nos han dejado, como herencia, grandes secretos sobre sus posibilidades sorprendentes.

La base de la vida es realmente las Secreciones de esas Glándulas y son ellas las que, manejadas del modo que lo hacemos los Gnósticos, influyen de manera especial tanto en nuestro vivir fisiológico como en nuestro progreso del espíritu. Bien es verdad que nuestro ambiente, la civilización actual, nos ofrece dos posibilidades, la de gastarlas, consumiendo la vida en las voluptuosidades del amor, o la de guardar abstinencia, como se los obliga a los Sacerdotes Católicos, consiguiendo su degeneración o atrofia más absoluta.

Por fortuna la misma Naturaleza incita a no guardar esa clase de abstinencia nefasta y ya sabemos que entre cien mil Sacerdotes, acaso uno cumpla escrupulosamente con ese mandato. La Iglesia Gnostica, en cambio, conoce el Secreto de la transmutación de esas fuerzas sexuales, en vida, en vigor, en potencialidad intelectual y todo sacerdote que quiera cumplir fielmente esta obligación debiera afiliarse a nuestra Causa (*).

(*)Nosotros damos cursos prácticos para aprender el manejo de estas fuerzas. Logrando la transmutación de las secreciones sexuales, logramos evitar un cúmulo de enfermedades del cerebro y el mantenimiento de un aspecto de acentuada juventud en el individuo con prolongación indudable de la vida, pues cree la Iglesia Gnostica que ya que un Hombre está encarnado en este Planeta, debe aprovechar el tiempo para alcanzar todas las experiencias posibles, prolongando su existencia, para que sus encarnaciones venideras puedan ser acaso en otros Mundos.

Para todo ello se requiere un culto, pues sólo en el ambiente del culto, nos colocamos en condiciones receptivas para que nos lleguen fuerzas superiores. He aquí - porque los Espiritas, deben abrazar este culto Gnostico, ya que los Gnosticos fueron en todas las edades Espiritas Prácticos.

Finalmente: La salud es la base de todo. Tened la seguridad de que ella se encuentra en manos de nuestros Sacerdotes. Médicos.

Pero continuando nuestro tema principal, seguiremos aportando datos comparativos de la ciencia en relación con la Gnosis de nuestra Iglesia.

Steinach y Voronoff con sus injertos orgánicos y ováricos para lograr el rejuvenecimiento, llamaron la atención del Mundo y no pocas personas se dejaron operar injertándose Glándulas Genitales. Voronoff llegó a probar con miles de experiencias, que las Hormonas de las Glándulas Endocrinas influían sobre el cuerpo humano y muy principalmente sobre la Mentalidad y Psiquis de las personas. Brown Sequard, fue el primero que llevó a la práctica estos experimentos.

Su principio fundamental estriba, en que a más sangre, más vida y como las Glándulas de Secreción Interna son las que regulan el aumento de la sangre, el camino está a bien expedito si de una manera definitiva se pudiera actuar mediante inyecciones sobre esas mismas Glándulas. Pero no hay que olvidar que la base de todo, es la substancia solar y aquellos que la saben manejar, porque la conocen, son los Ánicos que pueden conscientemente hacer rejuvenecer, dar la vida y ofrecer salud...

Las Hormonas tienen también su base química.

Cuando Brown Sequard inyectó por primera vez Testiculina, obtuvo sólo resultados transitorios, y esto fue debido a que esas Glándulas aún llevaban vida en sí. Pero al agotarse ésta, cesó toda acción y toda propulsión...

Es preciso, indudablemente, para obtener un resultado positivo, preparar con antelación y de manera original el receptáculo.

Veamos, pues. Si transferimos secreciones masculinas a una Mujer, ésta cambia ciertamente de voz, brota el vello en su rostro y pierde los contornos curvilíneos de sus

caderas. En una palabra, se masculiniza. Otro tanto sucede si es al Hombre a quien transferimos secreciones femeninas. Llega a conquistar todos los movimientos característicos de la Fêmea, se curva su cintura y hasta alcanza a brotar leche de sus mamas. Se feminiza.

Existe una prueba bien curiosa que se puede poner en práctica para comprobar la acción de ciertas Hormonas e ilustrar sobre la relación existente entre el Reino Animal y el Vegetal. Esta es como sigue...

Se hace una solución infinitesimal del Vitelo y Licor de las Folículas de Graaf bañando con ella los tubérculos de las Plantas estériles, es decir, de aquellas que no pueden florecer sin ese contacto entre las especies que llamamos Pantogamia. Verificado esto, observaremos que dichas plantas florecen con la mayor prontitud. Pero si hacemos un control con otras Plantas a las que no se aplique el mencionado baño, ciertamente se quedarán sin flores.

Este poder germinativo, lo reciben las Glándulas del Sol, y la Ciencia Oficial resolverá con esta substancia muchos problemas que hasta hoy resultan enigmáticos.

La impresión de la substancia Cristalina del Sol en nuestra sangre, como la hemos experimentado los Rosa Cruz y como la describimos en nuestro Libro PLANTAS SAGRADAS, nos da la Clave de la Prehistoria de los pueblos y permite formar grupos de sangre como los ideados por Wirth ofreciéndonos la resolución de todos los enigmas de la Naturaleza. Es asimismo, la Clave de todos los Cultos y nos traslada al Primitivo Lenguaje de la Luz explicado en nuestro Libro LOGOS MANTRAM AGIA.

Todas estas experiencias nos demuestran, que lo que era sabido en los Misterios Antiguos y lo que conocemos hoy mediante nuestra Iglesia Gnóstica, tiene base real y positiva. Sin embargo, lo que han hecho los citados investigadores es materializar estos conocimientos.

Nosotros, en cambio, con manejar adecuadamente a respiración rítmica o, mejor dicho, biorrítmica juntamente con otros medios que damos a conocer, prolongamos la vida y contribuimos a sanar más enfermedades que el mismo Médico, pues, todos los Milagros del Nazarenos y lo que Él hizo con el asombro inaudito de la ignorancia de la época. Pueden repetirlo francamente hoy mismo nuestros mismos Sacerdotes Gnósticos...

Estos Milagros no se consiguen con fórmulas muertas, sino preparando el ánimo de aquellos que sufren y padecen... Por eso es de tanta importancia el Culto. Antiguamente era como sucede hoy con las Iglesias de la Ciencia Cristiana- se reúnen los enfermos para recibir ese beneficio en el momento adecuado de la Ceremonia Religiosa, de donde salen curados. Muchas veces bastaba que el Sacerdote pusiera sus manos simplemente sobre la cabeza de un enfermo, como lo hacía Jesús, para obtener un resultado práctico y maravilloso.

Y preguntaréis por que la Iglesia Gnóstica da más importancia a Jesús de Galilea que a cualquier otro fundador de Religión... Pues bien: porque entre los demás y Jesús existió una gran diferencia que fue la Resurrección... Ni Lao-Tse, no Confucio, ni Buda, ni Mahoma, resucitaron. Terminaron para nuestro Mundo visible al acaecer su muerte. Sólo el cuerpo Astral del Nazareno regresó y se perpetuó con todas las fuerzas... El proceso iniciático quedó, en consecuencia, completo sólo en Él, y de ahí que sea tan necesaria e interesante la imitación de Jesús. La substancia de Jesús, del Logos solar, se propagó por el mundo y transformó su ambiente perpetuándose hasta nuestros días como esencia solar, que ofrecemos en nuestra Unción Eucarística.

La Eucarística no es una simple remembranza, ni hay que tomarla a la letra como hacen los Católicos cuando aseguran que si un Sacerdote pronuncia la fórmula Hoc est enim corpus meum y luego la de Hic est enim calix sanguinis mei, instantáneamente el pan se convierte en carne y el vino se convierte en sangre. Ni aún como lo Protestantes, al afirmar que la cena es tan sólo el recuerdo imperecedero del ágape del Señor. La Iglesia Gnóstica transita en un camino medio. El verdadero Sacerdote, al pronunciar nuestras sagradas fórmulas, puede si quiere despertar la Fuerza Solar dentro del pan para que tenga vida, como puede curar si lo desea el cuerpo y el alma de todos sus semejantes. El Sabio Herrera nos tenía verdaderamente cautivados con su Plasmogenia desde que pudimos observar los primeros experimentos. Con ellos pretendía demostrarnos la

falsedad de las teorías vitalistas, como pretendía, asimismo, llegarnos a convertir en devotos de las suyas sumiéndonos en un ambiente puramente mecánico. Tenemos que confesar que el resultado fue en sentido opuesto. Mientras más veíamos, mientras más observábamos. Más se acentuaba nuestra afirmación de que nuestro camino va más en tangencia con la Verdad.

Por si esto no fuera bastante, estudiamos a Driesch, y entonces acabamos de concretar fijamente la idea, de que el germen de toda especie alberga una fuerza inmaterial (entelequia) y, no obstante, de los Zoólogos que han creído combatir a este célebre autor, nosotros sostenemos que el vitalismo, que tiene su primordial expresión en el Logos Espermático, es el único que da la Clave para resolver los enigmas del Universo, puesto que, para nosotros el modo de desarrollarse el feto y los fundamentos biológicos, ya no son ni han sido nunca un misterio... Por eso continuamos afirmando que los gnósticos fueron los únicos que lograron desnudar la Naturaleza haciéndola asequible a los Humanos...

El credo romano, que fue sacado también de los misterios, contiene estas frases, que entresacamos: Creo en...o, todo lo visible e invisible...en Jesu Cristo...que nació del padre antes de todos los siglos. Dios de Dios luz de luz... por quien han sido hechas todas las cosas.

Este principio inmaterial “aunque este término no es exacto- es el Eter Químico cuya base es la substancia de Cristo. La diferencia entre el Catolicismo y la Iglesia Gnostica, estriba en que para nosotros es Cristo una substancia y su existencia en la tierra un hecho o un fenómeno químico-biológico, mientras que los Católicos sólo dan importancia al hecho histórico-material desconociendo el verdadero misterio de la substancia Cristiana...

Tiene nuestra Iglesia, tres únicos Sacramentos: El Bautismo, La Eucaristía, y la Extremaunción, cuyo Ritual tiene un eficaz y mágico poder. Conserva también la Confesión: pero no al modo de los Católicos... La nuestra es una especie de solicitud de consejos e instrucción que se hace al Sacerdote, ya que este, como conocedor de la parte oculta, puede dar y ofrecer normas en cada caso concreto. No acepta pecados, sino errores, porque se tiene como un absurdo hacer creer a los demás que sus pecados serán perdonados, cuando nadie puede irrogarse ese poder ni prestar siquiera la menor ayuda en estos problemas en que sólo es responsable la personalidad de cada uno. En cambio, el error se puede corregir y subsanar con el consejo del sacerdote Gnostico porque une a su Ministerio el de ser un Médico por excelencia que, dentro del Psicoanálisis, le es dado transmutar los errores y hacerlos convertir en santas y puras Verdades.

Para ello es preciso estar en una buena disposición y en condiciones de recibir Fuerzas Divinas, cuya ayuda sólo se consigue poniéndonos en contacto con la santa Eucaristía. Un Sacerdote, porque o es infalible en su vida vulgar, podrá estar equivocado en una de sus apreciaciones u opiniones; pero al actuar como tal en este Sagrado Sacramento, las fuerzas todas se concentran en él, y entonces representa a un Alto Iniciado, al Ungido, a Dios mismo, y esparce y da a los demás cuanto recibe. En este supremo instante es cuando deben ser acercados al Altar todos los enfermos y afligidos. De allí- saldrán ciertamente curados.

Todos los Altos Iniciados, los que nosotros llamamos Santos Padres de nuestra Iglesia Gnostica, están conformes con esta Doctrina, y así- la dejaron expuestas en Obras trascendentales que hoy difícilmente se podrán encontrar en las Bibliotecas. La Iglesia Católica, en su lucha por lograr su establecimiento en el Mundo, hizo cuanto pudo por borrar las huellas de los Gnosticos, cuyas consecuencias eran demasiado claras y abiertas y demasiado amplio el sostenimiento de la Verdad. Y aunque luego corrieron ríos de sangre para la imposición del Cristianismo en su forma Católica, se valió en los primeros siglos de medios más diplomáticos recurriendo a quemar Libros, a falsificar otros y a recoger los de mayor importancia Inicial que hoy se encuentran escondidos en el Vaticano. Mucho, naturalmente, está expresado en ellos en metáforas, en símbolos que los Católicos no se dieron el trabajo de descifrar. Pero que ahora nosotros nos vemos forzados a esclarecer, cumpliendo nuestra misión, aunque esto sea con dieciocho siglos de retraso...

Vamos al fin a lograrlo con Epifanía.

Epifanía es una palabra, procedente del Griego, que al ser la ocupación y preocupación constante de los Teólogos, no ha sido posible obtener resueltamente sobre ella un ajuste y acerada explicación.

Sin embargo, nosotros podemos decir que entendemos por Epifanía, la Revelación, la Ascensión o la Manifestación de Cristo en nosotros...

Queda, pues, la Palabra definida. Pero al meditar sobre su aplicación, en un sentido verdaderamente práctico, se nos ocurre pensar que muchos de nuestros Lectores se habrán preguntado acerca del cómo se manifiesta Cristo en nosotros...

He aquí - el Secreto de la Unción Eucarística en la Iglesia Católica.

Veamos como.

Los Rosa Cruz Alquimistas afirmaban que los cuatro Elementos de Tierra, Agua, Aire y Fuego, ofrecían la resolución de todos los problemas mediante una quintaesencia, sutil e impalpable, que alienta perennemente en cada uno de ellos.

El Elemento Tierra, para los Rosa Cruz era todo lo sólido, a lo que daban el nombre de SAL. Agua, era para ellos todo lo líquido, incluso el vapor que llamaban MERCURIO.

Y Fuego, todo aquello que era inanalizable, a lo que designaban con el nombre de SULFUR AZUFRE.

Paracelso, en su Libro PARAMIRUM, Lib. I, Cap. VI, dice: La Anatomía del hombre es doble. Bajo un aspecto, consiste en disecar el cuerpo a fin de descubrir la posición de los huesos, músculos, venas, etc.; pero esto es lo que menos interesa. El otro aspecto es más importante y consiste en introducir una vida nueva en el organismo, ver las transmutaciones que se efectúan en él, saber lo que es la sangre y qué especie de Azufre, Sal y Mercurio contiene.

De aquí - que el mundo se compusiera de esos tres principios, cuyos tres estados dentro del Universo eran denominados por los Antiguos las TRES SUBSTANCIAS.

Tierra es, asimismo, los cristales que forman el agua congelada como campo de nieve.

Si tomamos, por ejemplo, agua que contiene hierro, no es posible que podamos ver ese metal; pero basta que lo pongamos en contacto con un reactivo, acaso el oxígeno, para que se solidifique. Si esa misma agua la calentamos, llega a transformarse en vapor, y entonces el hierro que en ella se contiene se hace gas que arde mediante el fuego. Aquí - tenemos, pues, al hierro, pasando por el estado de sólido, vapor gaseoso y fuego radiante. Por ese mismo proceso se pueden hacer pasar todas las cosas. Todo se puede convertir en sólido, líquido y gaseoso mediante ese impulso interno de quintaesencia de que antes hemos hablado.

Pero éste es un ejemplo grosero. La Naturaleza misma por impulso propio ejerce estas funciones de manera aún más bella.

Tierra, es la que recoge la Semilla de una planta, la que abraza, la que estrecha y la que la hace estallar y desplegarse, produciendo la Raíz, el Tallo, las Hojas y la Flor. Cada Flor que nace es un altar que la misma Naturaleza ofrece a la Divinidad...

Una corriente constante es la que hace surgir y empujar las sales de la Tierra en dirección ascendente; pero otro impulso de igual naturaleza toma el influjo del sol y lo hunde llevándolo hacia abajo. Esta sumersión del Sol vital es la que denominamos la quintaesencia, porque ella es el Cristo. Cristo es la Luz del Mundo, la influencia energética que a todo anima, es el Logos Solar que en todo opera y, sin el cual, nada tendría existencia. Supongamos por un momento que este Cristo nos abandonara, es decir, que el Sol vital se extinguiera. Todo cuanto existe sobre la gran mole Tierra se desmoronaría; el enlace atómico quedaría roto, y sobrevendría el Caos... Por eso dice Cristo: Antes que Abraham fui yo. Es indudable el significado interno de esta frase, puesto que Cristo está con el Mundo desde su Creación, como Logos Solar, para que la Vida fuera manifestada.

Por eso los gnósticos establecen una diferencia sensible entre Buda, Zoroastro, Confucio, Mahoma, etc. y Cristo. Los primeros fueron, ciertamente grandes filósofos encargados de predicar una Religión y grandes Iniciados a quienes se encomendó la misión santa de establecerla según la época y el país. Pero Cristo tiene otra personalidad distinta. Es Dios, es el Logos o la Esencia Solar, es la fuerza del Espíritu que está hundida en el

Sol y alienta tras de Él. Es la Substancia Íntima que se infiltra en las plantas y las hace crear, transformándolas luego.

En la unción Eucarística vuelve a repetirse este proceso. Por eso el Altar simboliza la Tierra, el pie del cáliz, el tallo de la planta, y la copa Sagrada, la Flor.

Pero no creáis que todo esto sea sólo un símbolo, sino una realidad. Cristianismo, para los Gnosticos, no es un emblema simple. Es algo cierto, positivo y real que tiene una franca e indudable manifestación.

El Sol acerca y profundiza en la raíz del trigo, impulsa su energía ascendiendo, hace crecer el tallo, dar la espiga y, finalmente, se concreta en el grano. Dado el grano, lo demás muere. Tallo, espiga y raíz se descomponen y queda tan sólo el corpúsculo de Trigo con su potente poder de alimentación y fuerza energética, como en el carbón queda el fuego concentrado, que al convertirse en pan, no es sólo un hidrocarburo sino vida solar, Cristo aún en potencia... Luego, al entrar en nuestro cuerpo, comienza la gran transmutación en sangre, e hormonas, en tejidos, etc. Si en todo hubiera elementos muertos, nada sería construido dentro de nuestro organismo. Pero es Cristo, la vida Solar la que impera constantemente, y es ella la que teje y desteje, la que forma y transforma cuanto tiene desenvolvimiento bajo el Sol.

He aquí - por qué la eucarística no es un símbolo ni una alegoría más o menos bella. La Santa Unción Eucarística es práctica y positiva, porque tenemos realmente a Cristo dentro el pan...

Pasemos ahora a la base Materia, Energía y Conciencia. El pan, no es sólo Materia, ni sólo energía motriz, sino Conciencia-Cristo. En el átomo, lucha constantemente la Conciencia que no quiere ser absorbida por la Energía motriz, y esta a su vez se defiende de la Materia en igual sentido. Al venir de fuera una energía mayor, aumenta su brío la que está latente, y de este mismo modo opera la conciencia. Ahora, la cáspide, la cima, lo más grande de la Conciencia y de la energía unidas, está en el Sol, y esa partícula divina del Sol es la que se adhiere al Pan Eucarístico.

Igual pasa con el Vino. El Agua de la Montaña en sus ventisqueros, va infiltrándose en la Tierra. De allí - la toma la energía concentrada de las raíces de la Vid y haciéndola pasar por la cepa o tallo duro, la obliga a ascender hasta encerrarse en la Uva y producir su jugo que más tarde se convierte en Vino. Pero mientras está en la Uva, va percibiendo la influencia solar del Cristo, la que luego es transmitida al vino mismo y en Él queda como potente sustancia de vida.

El Sacerdote Iniciado, al celebrar, percibe en Óxtasis la influencia de Cristo, y al operar mágicamente transmite su propia influencia al pan y al vino haciendo despertar las substancias que en ellos radican para que obren en el cuerpo.

El Elemento FUEGO está representado por las bujías o luces.

En cuanto al sacerdote, lleva tres vestiduras superpuestas y un bonete. El Bonete lo hace humano. Es el Sombrero con que se tocan los Judíos en la Sinagoga o el que utilizaron los masones Alemanes como símbolo de la Igualdad. Las tres vestiduras, son nuestros tres diferentes cuerpos: el Físico, el Astral y el Espiritual. Cuando termina la consagración, se ha quitado dos de ellas y queda con el hábito usual significado que ha tornado a ser el Hombre otra vez. Cuando predica, se cubre la cabeza. Esto quiere decir que es lo mismo que todos los demás Hombres y que sólo expresa opiniones personales. La lectura de los Evangelios en la Biblia, es porque el Evangelio limpia y barre todo lo impuro dentro de nosotros, y al moverse de un lado al otro del altar, no es más que el paso de uno a otro mundo.

No hay que olvidar que la rosa Cruz, siempre fiel a su triplicidad, tiene un aspecto físico en cuanto que es una Sociedad que se ocupa de la Ciencia y de todas sus investigaciones.

Otro, de orden oculto, que estriba en las Prácticas y en el ejercicio de los santos Rituales., Y un tercero, finalmente, en el culto Religioso de la iglesia Gnostica.

Cada uno de estos tres aspectos, deben ser trabajados por el Estudiante o Discípulo...

Pero puede ocurrir, según el libre albedrío de cada uno, que haya personas que sólo pertenezcan a la parte externa de la investigación científica de la Orden. Otras, que quieran quedarse sólo con la Iglesia y dentro de su culto. Y aún otras que, prescindiendo de las dos situaciones anteriores, deseen pertenecer tan sólo a la ORDEN

MONASTICA ROSA CRUZ.

Mercurio es el que ocasiona el movimiento ascendente de la vida en las Plantas. Esta representado por Aire y Agua cuyos dos elementos circulan a través de lo sólido en el Altar. Es incienso. De aquí que pudiéramos establecer un cuaternario de este modo: FUEGO, las bujías. AIRE, Incienso. AGUA, el Cáliz; y TIERRA, el Altar.

Si tomamos H O puro, será a un veneno para nosotros. Es necesario que estén unidos con Tierra, con sales, etc., para que no nos dañen y nos produzcan bien.

Hay una enfermedad conocida por los Ingleses con el nombre de Homesickness, que es sinónimo de nuestra nostalgia por el hogar. Es decir, si una persona se ausenta de su casa, padece de la tortura de no estar en ella al lado de los suyos y puede llegar a ponerse enferma. Ello es debido a que no sólo nos alimentamos por la boca, sino por la piel, por los ojos, por los oídos... El ambiente nos nutre. En una región de mar, recibimos y aspiramos las sales marinas. En el bosque de pinos, las emanaciones resinosas de la cera. Al abandonar una persona el ambiente acostumbrado, se enferma porque siente la falta y añora la nostalgia de ese alimento que constantemente recibía en su hogar. La Sangre se lo pide, se lo exige y cuesta mucho poderse acostumbrar a un ambiente distinto. Si en esta situación se reciben noticias o algo que se refiera a los seres queridos, el corazón se ensancha y llegamos hasta besar el objeto que ha tenido en sus manos la madre, la esposa o el hijo ausentes; y si un día regresamos, nos sentimos invadidos de ese goce íntimo de tornar a lo que más amamos.

Nosotros somos de otro mundo muy distinto al que habitamos, y en nuestro subconsciente va siempre el peso de la nostalgia con su perenne cadena de sufrimientos. El Altar y la Eucaristía ya son un algo, como anticipo de aquel mundo de donde hemos venido, y por eso se siente ese placer, ese goce inefable al recibir la sagrada forma de manos de un Sacerdote o de un Obispo Gnóstico...

El Catolicismo no tiene una idea clara de estas cosas. Niega un mundo espiritual y sólo conoce un Infierno y un Cielo hipotéticos. En cambio, los Gnósticos reconocemos sinceramente ese mundo Astral en donde penetramos y nos ejercitamos durante nuestras prácticas.

Cuando comemos, los alimentos se destruyen en la boca primeramente, el estómago los prepara para lanzarlos al intestino, y allí exprimen toda su energía para seguir su ruta normal y volver de nuevo a construir. Este es el mismo camino que llevan todas las cosas en la Naturaleza... Sólo muriendo, es nuestro cuerpo aprovechable... Sólo la Muerte, trae Vida. El Alcohol nos hace mucho daño porque no permite, si se ingiere en grandes cantidades, hacer esa labor orgánica de descomposición y va, tal cual es, directamente a la sangre para producir luego esos fenómenos de intoxicación. Hay que advertir que nuestra Sangre es un líquido sagrado, y el Sol va a parar la parte solar que nos aporta la comida (pan) y el líquido (vino). Si nos espiritualizamos tanto que llegáramos a despertar con nuestro contacto la Conciencia y la Vida de todos los Elementos, cada comida nuestra sería a una Unión, una Comunió; pero no siendo eso posible, tenemos necesidad de hacer con frecuencia esa transmutación para que nos produzca la necesaria eficacia. Es por esto que la Unión Eucarística viene a ser algo real y extremadamente positivo como Santa Operación de Magia en manos de un OBISPO.

Así lo comprendieron los primeros Cristianos y así lo volvemos a introducir nosotros. No de otro modo puede lograrse ese Sagrado Misterio a que se da el nombre de EPIFANÍA, y que nosotros traducimos como manifestación de Cristo.

La Unión con EL.

YO soy... en nosotros, dice Jesús.

En el Evangelio de San Juan repite el autor Babilónico, siempre en ritmo, siete veces las dos palabras de YO SOY, y aunque esta frase pase desapercibida para la mayor parte de los Lectores, en ella está; tomándola en el concepto en que fue escrita, el Misterio del Cristianismo, la Conquista del Verdadero YO...

Los Indios, en sus enseñanzas esotéricas, hacen concebir una ENTIDAD

UNIVERSAL que a él está; más explícita en los Persas con su Zend Avesta de la cual somos, como YO, sólo una chispa...

El nuevo movimiento Teosófico de la VIDA IMPERSONAL, con una extremada poesía-

a, pero aplicando mal los Versículos Bíblicos, quiere obtener un renunciamiento del YO y una invasión o disolución dentro de un estado puramente impersonal.

Esto, que quiere la nueva Rama Teosófica, encierra uno de los más grandes peligros... Si los Adeptos de esta Sociedad han leído nuestra Conferencia sobre el YO INTERNO, habrán observado que no dicen nada nuevo que no esté manifestado en ella; pero en la forma que lo expresan sólo se consigue como término sacrificar lo más grande, lo más santo, lo más sublime, que es AQUELLO por lo que murió el Logos Solar en el Gélgota, el YO ...

YO SOY, puede decirse, que es lo más trascendente que llegamos a expresar. Si leemos esos neologismos que se encuentran ya escritos sobre la VIDA IMPERSONAL, no tenemos nada que oponer al texto, pues hemos dicho y diremos siempre lo mismo dentro de estas Teorías. Que la diferencia, está en el concepto...

Oigamos un ejemplo:

Dos personas discuten; pero en el momento álgido de la discusión, una dice a la otra palabras ofensivas... El ofendido responde entonces: Usted no me puede ofender. Esta frase puede traducirse diciendo: Hay tanto cariño entre los dos, que por mucho que usted me diga, no cabe defensa. Estamos tan por encima de la ofensa misma, que cualquier frase en usted que pudiera parecerlo no es para mí nada más que un consejo. Está usted tan elevado moralmente que no me puede ofender. Usted es incapaz de ofender a nadie...

Sin embargo, en otro concepto diríamos: Usted es un malvado. Todo lo que usted piensa y dice es inmoral. Usted no puede ofender a nadie porque es tanta su maldad que le rebaja hasta el punto de no tener la autoridad necesaria para ofender a otra persona.

¿Observéis cómo la misma frase puede tener interpretaciones distintas y a menudo opuestas? Por eso no podemos combatir esa nueva Escuela. Siempre habrá a imaginaciones dispuestas a querer interpretar una frase cualquiera o una palabra a su gusto, y no llegaríamos nunca por este medio a poderlos entender. De ahí que sea preciso probar adecuadamente bien sea la bondad o perversidad de una cosa, pero probar siempre y, más en este caso, en que dentro de los conceptos, hay un daño visible...

Los Gnósticos recomiendan constantemente la Meditación sobre los siete YO SOY del Evangelio de San Juan, pues hay que pasar por la revelación del YO CRISTO, para conquistar nuestro propio YO.

El presente, nuestra época misma, está enferma del yo. En épocas anteriores, esta aguda enfermedad se dirigía hacia el YO IMPERSONAL; pero ahora nos azota el terrible peligro del Egoísmo. Tanto un extremo como el otro son malos y condenables. Hay que buscar, en consecuencia, el YO MEDIO, EL YO EN CRISTO, EL YO DE LA SUBSTANCIA SOLAR, pero consciente en nosotros como YO.

Cada vez que se diga un YO SOY “dice el Iniciado Rittelmeyer- es un remedio eficaz contra las enfermedades endémicas del Yo.

Yo soy el pan. Es el remedio contra el Egoísmo del YO.

Yo soy la Luz. Contra el temor del Yo.

Yo soy el Buen Pastor. Contra la debilidad del YO.

Yo soy la Puerta. Contra la emoción enfermiza del YO.

Yo soy la Resurrección. Contra la petrificación del YO.

Yo soy el Camino, la Verdad y la Vida. Contra la pobreza del YO.

Yo soy la Vid. Contra la dureza irresistible el Egoísmo del YO.

Sobre todos ellos, hay uno que a todos abarca: Yo soy la Luz.

Meditando sobre estos siete Yo Soy, llegamos a comprender que somos UNO con el Logos Solar, pero conservando nuestra Entidad Personal, diferenciada en un YO individual, y en ello radica el Milagro, el Misterio, mediante el cual Cristo hubo de ofrecernos el YO.

En estos siete YO SOY, están los siete Sacramentos.

Yo soy la Luz: El Bautismo.

Yo soy la Vid y vosotros los Sarmientos: La Comuniación.

Yo soy el Buen Pastor: La Confesión

Yo soy la Puerta: El Matrimonio

Yo soy el Pan: La Unción eucarística.

Yo soy la Luz del Mundo: La Ordenaci3n de Sacerdotes.

Yo soy la Resurrecci3n y la Vida: La Extremaunci3n.

Fijaos que el primero de los Siete, es Yo soy el Pan, y el 3ltimo Yo soy el vino. Quiere esto decir, que entre el primero y el 3ltimo est3 todo absolutamente contenido....

En Hebreo YO, es ANI. La Realidad est3 en la A y el Yo en la I; pero la N se interpone entre los dos, como negaci3n. Sucede igual que con el monos3labo AUM. En la A est3 la Realidad. La U la hace ascender y escapar de nuevo y la M viene despu3s como punto negativo significando la Muerte.

Los Pueblos de habla Espa3ola tienen, igual como los Alemanes, el privilegio de poder encerrar a Dios en la O, y ser3 a un crimen ir contra esa conquista magn3nima del Cristo...

Por eso los gn3sticos, entendiendo que la veracidad debe ser la primera condici3n del Ocultista, propagamos abiertamente nuestro YO, y honradamente lo exponemos a los dem3s.

Este Yo es, pues, susceptible de ser educado. No en el sentido de una educaci3n escolar, sino como tal Personalidad efectiva... Franklin, uno de los hombres de m3s acentuada Personalidad, cuenta que in d3a de hizo un examen de s3 mismo y descubri3 doce faltas, doce malos h3bitos, que le estorbaban para el progreso del YO, y entonces dijo: â€œAs3 como no es posible que un Cazador pueda matar doce liebres a su vez, so peligro de no matar ninguna, tampoco es dable extinguir doce defectos a la par, sin correr el riesgo de no quitar ninguno...â€• Pens3, en consecuencia, ir combatiendo estos malos h3bitos uno por uno cada dos meses, requiriendo esta labor una extensi3n de dos a3 ±os. Acto seguido comenz3 la norma trazada y pudo llegar al fin con 3xito indudable logrando cuanto se propuso.

Ya la Naturaleza nos ense3a, yendo ella misma por grados. Natura non facit saltus.

Primero, abarca un estado; luego otro, y as3 va progresivamente avanzando en sentido indefinido... Del mismo modo las Culturas y Civilizaciones de todos los tiempos, brillaron por 3pocas determinadas, siendo cada una de ellas de imprescindible necesidad dentro de su per3odo.

Para que una semilla madure, ha de pasar durante alg3n tiempo por el estado de semilla misma, conservando su prieta envoltura o su dura c3scara, y esto sucedi3 con las Civilizaciones China e Ind3. La 3poca de su florecimiento fue la 3poca de la semilla, dentro de la cual quedaba encerrado el Logos Solar como en cofre Herm3tico... Al nacer el Nazareno y al ofrendar su heroico sacrificio sobre el G3lgota a toda la Humanidad, hizo estallar esa semilla floreciendo instant3neamente el nuevo per3odo del YO que llega hasta nuestro d3-as.

Contribuir ahora con poderosos esfuerzos a que los pedazos de esa semilla rota ya vuelvan a juntarse sin darnos cuenta que la planta brot3 y que ya est3 erguida y lozana, es tan extempor3neo y es querer retroceder a Edades fenecidas en la noche de los tiempos.

Pretender con estudios seudoteos3ficos que durante c3scaras o viejas envolturas tornen a cubrir semillas de antig3edad remota que hizo florecer el Cristianismo Primitivo, lo consideramos absurdo.

En la edad Ind3, se admiraba el Grano con su belleza y hermosura inextintas. Hoy debemos admirar y adorar al YO CRISTO, que es quien ha de dar su Luz a nuestro propio YO.

La entrada de Cristo en el Templo arrojando de 3l a Mercaderes intrusos, tiene para nosotros un aprovechado simbolismo. Todo esto nos ense3a, que debemos arrojar y expulsar muy lejos de todo lo que sea arcaico, lo que suponga prejuicios tradicionales, cuanto estorbe y sea in3til para nuestro adelanto y progreso, purificando al par el Templo interior de pensamientos pesados y materialistas, que son los que forman el odioso comercialismo que se advierte dentro de una palabrer3a vana y estulta.

Es nuestro deber m3s sagrado, respetar todas las ideas, considerarlas y estudiarlas, porque siempre ser3n fiel expresi3n de sentimientos bien arraigados. Pero es tambi3n nuestro deber alzar la voz para que se nos escuche en defensa de la Verdad: De aqu3 que afirmemos que los estudios teos3ficos basados en teor3as y en normas antiguas del Budismo, los consideremos in3tiles y sin eficacia para la Humanidad actual, porque

Esta tiene ya como Redención al Cristianismo, que es el que nos ha ofrecido el medio de realizar nuestro Yo, el Cristo interno que a todos anima...

La posición de oposición en que ha venido colocándose desde remotos tiempos la Iglesia Católica con respecto a los Gnosticos, ha hecho que se pierda para el Mundo las más sabias enseñanzas que tan precisas hubieran sido para la Humanidad en todo tiempo. Sin embargo, bien supo adjudicarse una buena parte del Gnosticismo de Clemente de Alejandría y de su discípulo Orígenes, explotando sus Obras, aunque rechazando las verdaderamente gnósticas...

Lástima es que no se hubiera cumplido el deseo de estos Sabios Iniciados de enlazar los Antiguos Misterios con el Cristianismo naciente. Habría sido lo más lógico y una bendición indudable para la Humanidad.

No obstante, los Misterios conocidos en todas las épocas precristianas como especies de representaciones teatrales, fueron llevados, con la Crucifixión y Resurrección de Jesús, a la Realidad, a la Práctica... Por eso resulta que EL, el Cristo, es más grande que todos sus predecesores.

Si bien las traducciones Bálticas, como ya se ha dicho, son todas defectuosas, recientemente los Teólogos Alemanes han hecho una nueva traducción de las escrituras primitivas, en cuya edición ya resalta claramente el Gnosticismo. La frase SED PERFECTOS como mi padre lo es, debe traducirse por SED INICIADOS; y los lectores de las Sacras Escrituras tendrán que hacerlo así.

La Biblia es una de las Obras Inicáticas más perfectas, y a ella deberán dedicarse principalmente los Estudiantes de Ocultismo aunque es preciso saberla leer y comprender, porque ni aún los mismos Teólogos sacan de ella el provecho necesario.

Yo sostengo que todos cuantos Misterios y enseñanzas del pasado nos llegan importados desde el Oriente, se encuentran de modo más grandioso en la Biblia. Sobre todo en esa síntesis general a que damos el nombre de Apocalipsis de san Juan, como vimos al principio.

Los Cristianos todos pasan por alto, y aún le conceden escasa importancia, a lo que se les habla del Reino de Dios, es decir, del Pleroma de los Gnosticos, siendo ello tan interesante. Una idea vaga nos han dado los Indios al hablarnos de su Devachán; en cambio, los Rosa Cruz se han especializado en las investigaciones del Mundo Astral y pueden decirnos verdades más profundas que han sentido y vivido.

Cada época y cada pueblo, es cierto, que tiene su maneras de vivir la Verdad aunque ella sea UNA desde que el Mundo es Mundo; pero ya no resulta ni puede ser atacada esa frase de los Budistas en constante negación sintetizada en el YO NO SOY. Esta frase ha sido reemplazada oportunamente por Jesús con el YO SOY, cuando dice: YO SOY LA LUZ DEL MUNDO. ¿Pero LA LUZ DEL MUNDO no es el Sol? Pues bien, Cristo es la Luz del Sol, lector querido: queremos repetir esta frase como esencial en este libro para que se te grave: Cristo es la luz del Sol. No ya física, sino la espiritual, que está detrás de ella.

Cristo Jesús, antes de la Resurrección de Lázaro, habla de la semilla la que hay que conocer y tener en cuenta. Por eso jugaba papel tan importante en los Misterios de Eleusis, donde se representaba Deméter provista de una espiga de trigo.

Los mismos Evangelios pintan una sucesión cronológica al estar representados por el Toro. Símbolo de los Egipcios, fue el Buey Apis. De los Persas, el León, y de los pueblos Nórdicos, sobre todo de los Alemanes, el Aguila, y ellos esperan, con el Angel, recibir la revelación.

Estudiada la Biblia, se encuentra en sus pasajes otra sucesión. Las tres etapas de la Trinidad que se denominan:

Imaginación

Inspiración

Intuición

Primero es preciso ver interiormente las cosas espirituales, y luego hay que escuchar el Verbo o la Palabra divina, para tener nuestro organismo espiritual preparado para la Intuición.

Jesús quiso dar esa impresión despertando la Imaginación a todos los que vieran y leyeran acerca de su martirio, a fin de tenerlos aptos para recibir su Palabra y disponerlos luego para llegar a la Iniciación.

Para acercarnos a todo esto, es absolutamente necesario que nos invada un sentimiento de alegría. No debemos quedarnos con el Viernes Santo de una pena profunda, sino enardecidos por una sana y alegre satisfacción en plena pascua de Gloria. Así dice Nietzsche, que el Mundo sería otro distinto si hubiéramos cultivado con verdadera asiduidad el Optimismo y la Alegría.

Esta Trinidad se encuentra en las tres primeras súplicas del Padre Nuestro, a saber: SANTIFICADO SEA TU NOMBRE. Es decir, el Santo Nombre de Dios, el Verbo, la palabra productora.

VENGANOS TU REINO. Con la pronunciación del Verbo, de la palabra, de los Mantrams, viene el Pleroma, la plenitud, el Reino de Dios.

HÁLGASE TU VOLUNTAD, ASÍ EN LA TIERRA COMO EN EL CIELO. En esto consiste la Unión, quedando todo resuelto.

Con estas tres demandas, hemos pedido todo lo necesario, y si un día lo logramos, ya SOMOS y no hay necesidad de pedir.

En la Unión Eucarística, no hay que olvidar que nuestra substancia, dentro de su íntimo albergue, es su propia substancia y que al penetrar en nosotros con su forma, nos ilumina y nos coloca en condiciones de comprender los Misterios.

El mismo Jesús habló de alegría en Jueves Santo momentos antes de su sacrificio. Eso quiere decir que hasta en presencia de la desgracia debemos estar contentos y alegres. Cuando un niño al hablar de alguna cosa dice esto es mío, empuja el concepto y los oscurece con un dignificado tinte de egoísmo. Del mismo modo somos los hombres cuando hablamos del YO. EL YO de Cristo en cambio, tiene forma de espacio, es más plural, procura ser inmensidad, y en ello radica también el misterio de la alegría habitual que debiera asistimos. Cuando decimos yo tengo alegría, estar a mejor la frase repitiendo: YO SOY ALEGRIA. Esto está indicado en la Misa con Melquisedec cuando habla del sacrificio del pan y el vino.

Si retrocedemos, sondando y buceando el pasado, arribamos ciertamente a aquellos estados primitivos de barbarie de la Humanidad. Pero, hay que tener en cuenta que esto era una época transitoria, antes de la cual ya existían los Misterios que fueron extendidos y propagados como una especie de preparación para la gnosis y el Cristianismo.

Es posible que los que se conocen históricamente, ya estuvieran en decadencia, porque los genuinos eran secretos en absoluto. En relación con esto recordamos, que Esquilo fue acusado y procesado por haber hecho referencia a una parte de los Misterios que debió haber tenido en silencio. Probablemente entonces que lo que sabía era intuitivamente y que no había recibido la iniciación.

Hay verdades de razón y verdades de hecho. Cristo, al presentar personalmente su Drama de Misterio, reveló una Verdad de Hecho...

En la Misa de los Misterios, los concurrentes llevaban ofrendas a los Dioses, consistentes en algo de su fortuna. Esto es lo único que han conservado los Católicos recibiendo dadas para sí y no para Dios.

También se habla en la Iglesia del sacrificio intellectus. Esto quiere decir que debemos sacrificar en nuestra religiosidad el propio intelecto, pero no en el sentido de que estas cosas no pudieran ser concebidas intelectualmente, sino que el Intelecto es puramente material y debemos ofrecer y brindar sólo nuestra parte espiritual... La Venida de Cristo de que tanto hablan las Sectas, quiere decir que vendrá a posesionarse de nuestra Razón, y aunque el materialismo de hoy no es muy propicio, hay, sin embargo, posibilidades divinas que nosotros vamos a despertar preparando a todos mediante la Unión Eucarística.

Para Explicar la Unión Eucarística y reconocer su Septenario de :

Imaginación.

Inspiración.

Intuición.

Palabra o Verbo.

Sacrificio.

Transmutación.

Unión.

Es necesario que nos valgamos de un símbolo o ejemplo bien sencillo.

Vemos a una persona cualquiera, observamos su imagen y escuchamos su palabra, y esto o es bastante para pasar estas impresiones a nuestra conciencia. Su fisonomía nos da a conocer algo de su carácter, pero de manera engañosa muchas veces. Los seres más perversos tienen un lindo rostro. Sólo al escuchar su palabra, su voz, podremos impresionarnos de una manera agradable o desagradable. Es éste un fenómeno oculto muy curioso. Cuando escuchamos en ocasiones una conversación, por ejemplo a través de una pared, si la voz nos agrada y tiene nuestra simpatía, queremos forjarnos una cara que luego de conocida la persona no resulta. Es, pues, necesario ver y oír para darnos cuenta exacta de quien se trata y aún darle nuestra mano para que el aura de ambos se confunda. Inmediatamente se siente la impresión. Hay personas cuyo contacto nos choca, nos despierta la repulsión y otras, en cambio, cuyo acercamiento nos agrada. En este símbolo de dar la mano, existe una unión, una comunicación...

En la Unión Eucarística es igual. Primero, hemos de observar la Ceremonia de la entrada del Sacerdote y preparar nuestras Imaginaciones para abarcar todo el acto aprovechadamente. Luego, al recitar el Oficiante el Ritual, debemos pensar sobre su contenido, sobre su divina Magia, para llenarnos de sus emanaciones sacrificando todo cuanto tenemos de humanos dentro de nosotros mismos, al fin de recibir la parte divina que a su vez en aquel acto se sacrifica. Viene a continuación, la pronunciación de la fórmula que transmuta simbólicamente y, hasta en cierto modo, de una manera real; y, finalmente, debemos recibir el pan de vida con todo el recogimiento y con toda la religiosidad de que seamos capaces para ofrecer a la divina diódiva, más que un más-sero albergue, un templo Verdadero...

En esto exageran los Católicos, pues suponen que si al pasar un Sacerdote cerca de donde haya una gran cantidad de pan pronuncia la fórmula hoc est enim corpus meum, todo él se convierte en Cristo en ese mismo instante. No es así. Esto es puramente dogmático...

Los Protestantes, en cambio, se exceden y van al otro extremo afirmando que la Eucarística es sólo alegórica y que si se practica es en recuerdo del Agape que Jesús ofreció a sus Apóstoles.

Los Gnosticos tomamos el camino del medio. Al pronunciar la fórmula y ejecutar la Ceremonia nuestro Sacerdote Iniciado, la parte santa del Prana que alberga el pan, la parte del Sol que recibió al crecer el trigo, se desliga convirtiéndose en substancia espiritual, y entonces el pan y el vino unidos, obran santificando.

Tanto en el pan como en el vino, existen las partículas divinas de los Elementos, y éstas, en la Unión Eucarística se les une a la parte de Divinidad que llevamos nosotros. El Agua proviene del Cielo. El Vino de la Tierra, y en esa santa y mágica comunión se reúnen y ligan...

Por otra parte, el camino de Imaginación, Inspiración e Intuición lo encontramos también al conocer cualquier persona. Dice un filósofo que el hombre es invisible. A primera vista nos llenamos de extrañeza, pero luego observamos cuanta razón lleva esta afirmación filosófica... Y es que esa entidad invisible y espiritual se anuncia y manifiesta por la faz, por los ojos, por los movimientos del cuerpo, por el énfasis de la palabra, sin que sepamos quién es y como se llama lo que caracteriza el verdadero Hombre, precisamente porque permanece invisible a pesar de esa forma de manifestación. Supongamos que se presentara ante nosotros una porción de decapitados o cuerpos sin cabeza. No nos darían la sensación de personas. Pero aún suponiendo que la cabeza la conservaran, si no gesticulan, si no se mueven y, sobre todo, si no hablan, tendríamos que considerarlos como cuerpos inanimados que nada nos dice ni nada nos hacen sentir. Sólo al escuchar su voz y la modulación de sus palabras, es cuando pondremos nuestro calificativo sobre cada uno, porque entonces se opera la comunión. Antes de la Imaginación, antes que ésta sea recibida y tome cuerpo en nosotros,

disponemos escuetamente de un intelecto abstracto. Ya en una esfera sucesiva, viene la Imaginaci3n.

En los Misterios Antiguos se despertaba la Imaginaci3n con un Drama en el que aparecA a la Figura del Dios lleno de luz. Luego ponA-an en prÁctica el Rito y lo recitaban llamÁndole de nuevo. AquA- tenemos, pues, la etimologA-a de Recitar, es decir, volver a citar.

Los Cat3licos al celebrar la Misa, rebajaban a Dios y lo empequeñecen, pues lo citan como citarA-amos a una persona cualquiera a una hora y en un lugar determinado... No debe ser. Las Fuerzas Divinas estÁ;n siempre presentes, sin variaci3n, y el culto se dirige Ánicamente a despertarlas para que actúen. Pero todo tiene que manipularse en sentido rÁtmico, ya que todo as nuestro alrededor es ritmo...

A nuestros Feligreses les recomendamos vivir la Trinidad. En la noche, al irnos a acostar, nos vamos al seno del Padre, que es el Invierno, la Muerte. Por la mañana, al despertar, moramos en el Hijo, que es la Primavera, el Nacimiento en Belén. A mediodA-a, cuando el Sol estÁ; en lo alto y nos inunda la vida, vivimos en el EspÁritu Santo, que es el Verano con su divino fuego.

De todas las Religiones, la Cat3lica es la mÁ;s materializada, y se refleja esto por lo negro del hábito o sotana, que simboliza el cuerpo físico. Al ponerse el Sacerdote el alba, que es de color blanco, es cuando reconocen otros cuerpos aA;n cuando ellos mismos lo ignoren y el oro que usan los Obispos representa el Sol. Los Gn3sticos tenemos de comA;n con ellos el color blanco, si bien en cada estaci3n usamos un color distinto.

Cuando un Oficiante Cat3lico va desde el lado de la EpÁstola al del Evangelio, para unos significa ir de Herodes a Pilatos y para otros es el paso de los Gentiles a los JudA-os. En realidad, significa el cambio de un estado a otro, y por eso mismo nosotros lo simbolizamos tambiA;n cambiando de altares.

Finalmente, en la Ceremonia de la Unci3n se refleja toda nuestra vida. Cuando llegamos al Mundo, venimos con ciertas facultades y poderes latentes y tenemos el deber ineludible, porque no es otro nuestro objeto, de despertarlos y desarrollarlos hasta hacerlos crecer para arrancarlos de su prisi3n en la materia. Igual sucede con las fuerzas latentes dentro del pan y del vino, que llegan a su cumbre, se desbordan, cuando la Palabra las hace despertar...

CONCLUSI3N

Se ha terminado el Libro de la Iglesia Gn3stica.

No nos ha sido posible, en esta primera exposici3n, ir mÁ;s a fondo de las cosas, aunque nuestros Ámpetus tengan que ser contenidos por ese afÁ;n que es propio de todos los Hombres que ambicionan dar cuanto saben... Pero reconocemos que el ambiente ha de empezar a formarse con estas primeras enseñanzas que, mientras no sean asimiladas por nuestros fieles y estudiantes, no nos serÁ; dado entrar en mÁ;s hondas materias que ya rozan el punto mismo de la Iniciaci3n y que levantarA-an el velo ante la mirada perpleja del candidato absorto...

TodavA-a, si este Libro es estudiado con fe, con voluntad con atenci3n firme, despierta y ponderada, tenemos la seguridad de que muchos de nuestros Lectores, si les llegan estos conocimientos en instantes propicios, verÁ;n ciertamente la Luz, al conocer donde radica y al observar que el problema cumbre es el cultivo del Yo, la exaltaci3n del Yo. Hay que percibir, sentir y vivir, cuanto exponemos. Si no basta una sola lectura, es necesario repetir hasta impregnarse profundamente de todos los conceptos, y esa comprensi3n que se alcanza serÁ; sin duda alguna, el primer peldaño para alcanzar la Ascensi3n del Logos Solar, de la Sustancia CrÁstica en nosotros...

Entre tanto, medita en silencio...

Sed serenos y cautos y poned oA-dos a vuestra propia voz, a la voz de la Verdad que pugna incesantemente por desbordarse de vuestro coraz3n. AllA- el Maestro estÁ; en acecho mÁstico aguardando el momento de ser realizado. Tirad y escupid todo deseo impreciso, que allA- hable para la propia tortura, y arrojad del recinto cuantas concubinas

intenten apoderarse del t jamo nupcial para desviar la hora-cumbre de vuestro arribo... Robusteced todos los conocimientos que se os dan, toda la Gnosis que se os presenta. Sumad el mayor n mero de virtudes necesarias y extraed con hero simo, por la propia conquista, la Gran Fuerza de Nus, el Cristo Santo, el Logos inmortal que duerme acurrucado en la hondura del Templo. La Sabidur a, surgir  delante de vosotros cuando observe que os convert s en el verdadero Amante que la adorna con el ropaje inconfundible, con la t nica incons til de la Virtud.

Desechad la LETRA. Ha dejado de existir. Hay que ir a buscar el grano mismo, la semilla misma, romper su dura c scara, hacer que surja la planta y de ella la Flor... Es bien f cil contentarse con ser la entidad nominal de una cosa. Hay que ser la cosa misma e identificarse con ella consiguiendo el divino enlace, la excelsa uni n con la Verdad cuyo veh culo es la propia liberaci n...

YO SOY, hay que repetir diariamente. YO SOY, hay que decir a los cuatro puntos cardinales. YO SOY, hay que gritar al mundo entero. Por el amor del YO, por seguir al YO, hay que abandonarlo todo, dejar la propia casa que son nuestros vanos amores y deseos insanos a los que estamos unidos. Por conquistar y realizar el YO, debemos darlo todo, todo, sin l mite alguno. As  lo tendremos, y as  podremos ofrecerlo un d a a nuestros hermanos en la Humanidad, que por tan dif cil momento atraviesan, cuando m s pesa la losa de plomo del materialismo reinante...

No he querido poner en este libro el ritual de la Unci n Eucar stica; pero todo Centro o Logia Rosa Cruz, puede solicitarlo y recibir instrucciones para celebrar y hacer as  su primera labor de Magia ceremonial.

S lo, para terminar, dar mos un grito: LIBERTAD VUESTRO YO... Esto es todo. Que la antena de nuestros hermanos, allende todas las tierras, puedan recoger esta onda de afirmaci n espiritual y de libertad  nica, y que todos los hombres que van a la vanguardia de este progreso espiritual puedan conquistar el candor necesario para merecerlo, mente sana para concebirlo y labios puros para pronunciar su nombre immaculado...

Finis

Cuando Ud. Haya le do este libro y le han quedado dudas, es decir, si desea explicaciones, escriba al autor:

Dr. Krumm-Heller, Berl n-Heiligensee, Alemania, que poniendo Ud. El valor de la respuesta, recibir  amplias explicaciones.

BEWARE OF THE SECRET TANTRIK TEACHINGS OF A SATANIC MASTER(Dr.Nicholai Frisvold-Norway)

Posted on Saturday, October 7, 2006 at 06:19PM

We reveal for the first time KARNAG TASEL

Or;

the secret teachings of the Brilliant White

and the Black Spotted temple a dark satanic practice from the far East connected with forces of evil in the New World Order.

Written by Dr.Nicholai Frisvold (in Oslo Norway an important center of satanism in northern Europe!)

These lessons are released from within the True source of Power, by the Master Azoth in the Threshold-kingdom. These lessons will serve the interests of initiates of several different traditions and will due to this fact be circulated amongst the members of the Nath samprayada (AMOOKOS) and Uttara Kaula Tantrikas. These lessons are released in the ninehundred-and-forty year of the Vikram era (2000 e.v) to benefit the Seekers on their path towards enlightenment. May peace, happiness and understanding be bestowed upon all the Knights of Shambhalah. May the curse, blessing and cunning be partaken of by all who read and use these lessons.

This is a series of lessons based upon the sacred and holy tradition of BÃ¶n-Pa, the shamanistic Vajra-spiritism of Old Tibet but grounded, protected and reflected through the diksha and parampara of the nath samparayada and uttara kaula tantrikas. It is here presented in eleven cuts or lesions for the eternal affliction of those who embark upon these teachings, for the blessing or the curse of the Seeker. These eleven lesions are:

Lesion number One.....Consummation of the Light of Night

Lesion number Two.....Mediations on the Shen

Lesion number Three.....Tapping the Source of Evil

Lesion number Four.....Cultivation and trafficking with the Yidams - part I

Lesion number Five.....Cultivation and trafficking with the Yidams - part II

Lesion number Six.....Truth unfolding into the hands of the Revelator (Welse Ngampa)

Lesion number Seven.....Meri â€œ at the Mountains of Organic Fire

Lesion number Eight.....The sacred Priesthood of Zhan Zhung (Atlantis)

Lesion number Nine.....Working the Black Spot

Lesion number Ten.....Fundamentals of the sacred transmission of ChÃ¶d

Lesion number Eleven.....Integrating the principles of ChÃ¶d

Lesion number One Consummation of the Light of Night

All true and real magical training, all true and real paths to Knowledge, all true and real paths towards your higher self will bestow Change. Change is the most universal Law of the Cosmos. As cosmic beings we partake in the cosmic Laws and must submit to its naturalness. The more we accept the Laws of the universe, the more we will understand the principal elementaries of Creation. All true and real paths will lead to a constant Change towards the better of the Seeker. There is much fear in the world. Most fear is based upon Change. Change is the enemy of the profane, the friend of the Master and sets the occult Seeker apart from the World. The Seeker strives to see the World as it really is (Purusha) and will slowly understand that the World reflects its supreme Law, Change within its fold of prakriti or Maya. Without becoming at ease with this fundamental principle the Seeker should turn away from these papers, cause you are about to Change already as these words hits your mana (exterior mind). Who are you â€œ not? Try to

define that for your self. Tantrikas set this idea forth in the upanishadic teachings in an attempt to define godhood. Is it possible to understand that we partake of the entire Creation through this idea? Pursue what you are not and decide for yourself why this is so. Take care not to explain by the use of pre-causality or by causality itself. Be honest. It is no sin to say that you don't know, but it is a sin to lie for one self! The lies you tell yourself is the most profoundest lies of all because they hinders you from seeing things as they really are and instead you construct maya within maya in deceitful buildings of falsity and pride. Many Seekers has denied themselves saintliness by the lies they have told to them self, cause lies must be defended and the greatest defence is to live according to your belief. A lie said is a lie incorporated and it very well becomes a mode or code of beliefs in your life. The human mind has a tendency to re-construct the past, this could be done in two ways. Either you re-construct it according to ideal motives (how you wish it was and re-explaining the whys and hows of your past actions and situations) or you try to be faithful to your self. This is the hardest re-construction because you have to slaughter your own pride and see yourself as you really are – a human being, incomplete, on the search for your Angel. Without accepting your shortcomings for what they are, how can you expect to progress on the path of righteousness? How can you expect to pass on to Sainthood or become a Master of your Heart in this incarnation if you don't realise this simple truth about mankind? Hopefully, some of you will be warded of now, feeling that these words are threatening you. And yes! These words are fearful and they have been said so frankly that you have no chance of turning back. Whether you stop reading now or not, you know, that you from this moment on never will be able to lie to yourself without feeling guilty infore yourself. The concept of sin set in motion! There is nor original sin in the sense we are used to be told about it. A sin is a personal affair, it is not connected to external beings. The medium of sin is the lie. The lies you have told yourself have made you sinful. The lies you have told others are no sin but a shortcoming and self-made hindrance which denies you to prosper within Maya and finally break it bonds. Man is the very symbol of the unity of macro-and-microcosmos – the divine symbol it self. This should induct into the Seeker the desire to take responsibility for being it this state of incarnation and the first sign that you have taken this responsibility is truthfulness. Does your divine seeds, your alpha-ovule, the purusha you partake of, do they partake in a false way of living, speaking and being? Words are a sinister medium. Mind is clearer than words. Words can only say approximately what the depths of the mind reflects from its divine depths. This is called bias. Bias is no sin, but to accept the bias as truth can lead the Seeker towards indulging into sin. So why am I talking so much about such dreaded concepts as lie and sin which makes me look like a fundamentalist Christian to those who don't see the Light yet? Because I am also trying to clear the space for the dangerous wisdom of B' to be safely inducted into your ontological state of awareness and beyond. I am trying to speak to those who now understand the real idea of sin and lie, to those who hates the lie and loves the Truth... There are many haters of the Truth out there. Truth can be recognised on the pain it brings with it. The lies are often sweet and delightful but will sooner or later turn against the liar and consume him within sourness and bitterness, sending him back into the eternal wheel. I feel there is appropriate here to talk a bit about Dharma and Karma. These concepts are as often confused among people, as among the Seekers. Dharma is the perfect law of the Cosmos and its Creation. All of us are born to fulfil some kind of Dharma, the method for completing ones dharma is through karma. Karma is the ritual actions we perform, viewing existence itself as the major ritual each and everyone has to accomplish to enter into the conclusive states of ones dharma. By performing wrong karma you will push yourself from completing and executing the deeds needed for you to be in accordance with your dharma. Dharma is the Cosmic Law and we as cosmic beings are subdued to this Law. Dharma sastra place a great emphasis on suddha to accomplish dharma. Sudda means pure. What makes the pure unpure is connected to lies and the karmic deeds performed in the soil of sin. Sokrates told his followers – Know Thy Self –, which has became almost a slogan for the Seekers in the West, but still, it contains the truth of dharma. You must achieve knowledge about your

Self if dharma shall prosper in your life and refine you into the purest state reachable. As a Seeker you are already closer to this goal than the profane majority of waste-beings. Take care not to turn yourself into waste and build your knowledge upon lies. Lies will give birth to karma, actions, that take you down alleys that lead you astray from Self and destroys your dharma. Imagine this: You are accused of having committed a questionable deed and are confronted with it. The way you act accumulates the results of your karma in the dharmic records. Imagine this: You are obsessed by achieving something or someone, but the only way to achieve it is to play a game of life that indicates that you can not all together be truthful in obtaining this goal. What will your actions be? Your actions will be recorded and remembered by dharma. It is your actions that bring you nearer or further away from dharma through this incarnation of your being. Why I am writing these words will be obvious to some and clouded by others. To those which these words are clouded I ask you to meditate hard on what has been said so far in these papers. The true understanding of what here has been written is the first cut towards enlightenment within these lessons. All of these teachings will arrive upon you with some degree of pain and uneasiness. You have felt it already, cause you know that you have many, many times lied and behaved in discrepancy with your dharma. You know it now and you feel slightly uneasy. You might also feel uneasy since I never stop writing about the false way of life you are living, you might get worried or slightly angered with me. It's good. That indicates that you are about to change. You are about to react according to dharma upon the bad actions you have made. This change is necessary since to embark upon this path as a Seeker who easily falls into the use of lies as a tool for progression and advancement in life will fall short in godhood.

Meditation and ritual: You will start this practice by re-membering a recent episode where you behaved unethically or unpure where you had to use lies to avoid conflict, problems or the likes. Find yourself a comfortable asana, preferably on the floor. Breathe slowly and imagine yourself positioned alone in the midst of the vastness of Space. Imagine voices accusing you of being a liar, and an adulterer, a selfish bastard, an ignorant, a looser, a weakling, a fool, a bewildered stupid. Allow the accusations to torment you until you feel the uneasiness let go slightly. Then you will stand up in this Space and as you stand up all the faces of your accusations will come forth from the space. As they are emerging the space are getting lighter. They will be quiet and watch you now as you with a calm mind accept the truth in these accusations. Do not ask forgiveness! But accept that you are capable of performing bad karmic deeds. Now, open your eyes and stand up in your temple. Call forth your ancestors and spirits to watch this small ceremony you now will perform. You will take a small portion of olive oil or consecrated water. You will take some of this on your fingertip and starting from muladhara ending in ajna you will massage every chakra for a short while stating: "I renounce a life of lies. I renounce a life where I deceit myself. I swear in front of my ancestors and spiritual guides to walk steady on the path of Truth. There is nothing I will not forswear for the sake of Truth." Feel yourself renewed and know with yourself that this is the beginning of purity. You will unavoidably live closer to dharma from this moment on and it will bring you peace. Be at ease with your decision.

But your falsity and lies in front of your dharma do not end with this. The concept of purity must always be close to your consciousness, non-consciousness and heart. Purity centres around keeping your path clean. Purity is very demanding in a world of pollution where all people are running in their own wheel of self-deception is potential the greatest damage to those who desires to keep their path pure. People, Ideas, Memories and Ego are the faces, or rather faeces, on every corner that works against the Seeker. You will probably look at these words a second time now and realise that these four concepts makes up most of your outer, or exteriory, manifestation in the world. When people say to them self that they know you, they know you by these concepts. So why am I calmly hostile towards the exterior qualities of our social make-up? And why am I saying that

people are our largest source of pollution? Because it is so easy to forget that your soul which partake in the transmigration of purification life after life is void of these qualities in its exterior form. Your heart goes deeper than this. All else is lies. Time in the exterior sense is solely memories fused with ideas reflected in your own mind or in socialisation with other people, maybe fused with a portion of desire. This exterior time feeds your Ego, your being in the world. Matsayahendranath talked about kleshas, Gorakhnath talked about them and Dadaji talked about them. Kleshas are blocks of obstructions that must be destroyed if a pure attainment towards your path shall arise. One of these blocks is ego. And know also that the fight against ego is not easily won. Sometimes it knows it is about to be defeated so it lays down, hide and play submissive “ but when time has diminished the memories it take you back as a disclaimed shadow slowly returning in a distracted moment. The return of the shadow-ego is always brought in motion by pollution in the exterior world. So, take care with people! Take care with much loving kindness!

So, you might wonder, how come I am talking about how to consume light in the night in these papers. If things are such, that you don't understand where this leads you I hope you can forgive yourself your ignorance and go on, in hope to embrace the light. This age is the darkest night in the history of mankind. This is the age of the return of the Kalki. The age where the light would be hidden from many and even when found by a few, even fewer would be capable of understanding it. In these papers you will enter the night within the night. You must be pure. Sinpos will detect your lies and unpurity immediately. And while they leave you with your filth, they eat the good parts of you making you more and more into an unpure larvae, caught in an organism. Talk about prison! The perfect being does not exist, but there are a few truthful and humble men in the world, have these as a goal perfected in your mind, when you now have decided to go on within the kingdom of B'n.

In the Dzogchen-teachings of Tibetan Buddhism there is a doctrine on seeing things as they are. All things are a product of the “Dance of the Five Wisdom Sisters” (The elements). This dance is experienced by us as phenomena placed in time, that is always changing. Its very course and pattern is continuous change. As human beings we like to impose meaning upon these phenomena, often forgetting that the meaning of the phenomena is captured within the phenomena itself. This meaning is valid only for that particular moment, that and only that phenomena is in movement through time. There is no use attaching meaning to every movement. After it has moved through Now it withers into past and loses its meaning. The dance of the sisters is reflected in matters, but the energy produced by this will lead into Nothingness, the ultimate Naught. To see signs and meanings in all moments of movements in time will only create neurosis and superstitious behaviour and the mind is hindered from its natural flow. In the Dzogchen-teachings there is important to be aware that the Cube of the Law is composed by three qualities: clarity, luminosity and unobstructedness. These concepts correspond to the layers known as mind, spirit and the will respectively. So, since these concepts are the compositions of the Cube of the Law they are self-existing “ they are a part of the dharma, the cosmic law so there is no need searching for them! They will appear in movements and moments of importance as you allow your self to be more and more into the Now! The past is a reconstruction composed of memories that are not to be trusted in the present. The future is merely a projection of past-into-now mixed with desire or fear. When you try to catch it will diminish in front of you! The experience of the time-lines should be attempted to become the continuity of Nowness. This will induct into you the feeling of Totality. Your experience of existence will be pure, now and naked. This might lead to fear. Because being openly present in Now, naked, often will be of such a quality. The cure is to accept this fear with openness and through the acceptance and welcoming of this fear you will be able to destroy this barrier created by “habitual emotional reaction patterns” (His Holiness Dilgo Khyentse Rinpoche). It is this openness to All that is at the core of this first cut of these teachings. When you embrace the total openness of All you will be able

to use even your emotional condition as a playground and the need for re-constructions of the past and bitter-sweet lies will lose their value. Because you are about to construct and cultivate a condition of openness to all situations without limit.

• All phenomena are completely new and fresh absolutely unique and entirely free from all concepts of past, present and future. They are experienced in Timelessness•.

-His Holiness Dilgo Khyentse Rinpoche

Lesson number Two Meditations on the Shen

To approach the dark fire it is important that the sadhaka following this path connects to the principal peaceful deities of the ancient religion of the bonpas to ensure that protection and blessings are bestowed from the most enlightened and benevolent beings of the tradition. The first point of contact should be made with the Four Transcendental Lords (Deshek Tsozhi). These four lords are under the influence of The Mother, known as the Yum. Besides these five principal points there are three additional points of spirits that must be taken into concern. These are; Lha, The God, Sipa, The Procreator and TÄ¶npa, The Teacher. For the followers of the vama marg of nath sampradaya these concepts will look familiar. Not without reason. The Mother contains the three, making the three spirit-points extensions of Herself. The Transcendent Lords equals the guardians of the quarters, senses and the bodily portals. These transcendental Lords represents five forms for manifestation, namely Body, Speech, Mind, Excellence and Power. The secret number connected to these Lords are 1008, an important Tantrik number since it according to Tantrik lore is the exact number of enlightened beings in the present Yuga. The mother and her points of manifestation change their names according to the age. The names for these beings in the present Yuga are Satrig Ersang for the Mother, The God is called Shenla WÄ¶kar, the Procreator is known as Sangpo Bumtri and the Teacher as Shenrap Miwo. From this we can understand that Bon is a faith grounded in the mother and is therefore in accordance with the fundamentals already inherited through Tantrik diksha. Satrig Ersang resembles the PrajÄ±apÄ±ramitÄ± of the Buddhism, The Perfection of Wisdom, or rather in the ancient language of ZhangZhung, Wisdom Purified. Her colour is yellow and her mantram is composed of. SRUM, GAM, RAM, YAM, OM. These syllables are set in the symbol of eternity, the swastika. She holds this swastika in her right hand while she holds a mirror in the left. Her animal is the lion. It is important to note that she holds a mirror in her left hand, this signifies the importance she has in the vama marg as both an opener of the pathways to the other dimension but also her qualities as the purifier. Through the Mother you will be able to mirror your self, in fact this is a necessary requisite. You must be mirrored and be aware of your impurities. It is also said about her that enlightened masters from past, present and future approaches her, which indicates that she is in total control of the time-lines, an important aspect for those who are willing to traffic into the Other Worlds through time and mirror. One of her most appealing manifestations is in the form of Sherap Chamma, The Loving Lady. In this manifestation the swastika is removed and a golden vase is placed there instead. We will in the sections upon sexual magic dwell more into this symbolism, since the use of the vase or the urn is highly useful in acts of sorcery. That the vase is golden, i.e. that it captures the light and the madhu, the honey, will be interesting reconfirmations of these deities's magical abilities. All these deities here mentioned can be named Shens, a word that means priest. And with exception of Satrig Ersang, who is the source of the priesthood it will be quite useful to use this name. It is with the priesthood our first contact shall start, it is through their ordination in the lost kingdom of ZhangZhung their peace will be given us. The ordination by the Shens will elevate important features of our astrality and we will be burnt with the mark of entrance into the Kingdom of the Yidams guarded by the Sinpos.

In relation to the word shen. The deity known as Shenla WÄ¶kar, is considered the

supreme priest of godhood, also $\tilde{w}\tilde{a}\tilde{r}$ is rather important as it signifies White Light. His animal is the elephant, reflecting his royalty and sacredness. He is also the one who carries a hook and he is completely dressed in white. He is also known as \hat{e} •The Body of Bon \hat{e} •. In this regard Dr. Per Kv \tilde{a} rne (p.26 in The Bon religion of Tibet, Shambalah Pub. 1996) makes a direct distinction between this form and the Buddha Amit \tilde{a} ba himself through the concept of dharmak \tilde{a} ya. This is highly possible due to the historical facts and the close relationship between Buddhist Tantra and bonpa.

It is said that B \tilde{a} npa is the foundation of Buddhist Tantra. The many similarities and multi-reflections within both Hindu-philosophy and Tantrik speculations confirms this thesis. When we analyse the bodymind of the Procreator, Sangpo Bumtri we will find the same similarities. Etymologically he is connected to Brahm \tilde{a} as the enlightened being. He is said to be from the beginning of time and has been identified with the Demiurge in Tibetan cosmogonic myths. Further he is the origin of magic emanations and is adorned by a silver light. His main occupation is to remove impurities which gives him a very clear identification with the role of Vishnu. His animal is the garudabird, a fearsome bird of imagination connected to the mystery of the Phoenix. Sangpo Bumtri is able to adopt proper forms of himself nicely shaped in accordance with the environment he moves within and in relation to the sentient beings he is trying to redeem in order to awaken them to their dharma. The Teacher-priest Shenrap Miwo is similar to S \tilde{a} kyamuni, the buddha in the precise moment of enlightenment. This is a questionable connection since Shenrap Miwo indicates the state from S \tilde{a} kyamuni and further not until this state. His colour is dark blue. To him is given universal dominion and to him is the responsibility of instructing those deluded by ignorance.

Let us again return to Shenla W \tilde{a} kar in his manifestation named K \tilde{a} nzang Akor. His name reflects the All-Good, Cycle of A. A is the final letter of the Tibetan alphabet, it is the most frequently used syllable and phonetically it is the symbol of primordality. To prostrate ourselves in front of the primordial one seems to be a good place to start an not the least he is excellent as a point of foci where he sits in meditation with a lotus in his right hand and a vase in his left.

Decorate your temple nice without overdoing anything. Pour some rose water in the centre of the temple.

Posture yourself in a comfortable asana and start to chant the mantra A AKAR SALE W \tilde{a} A YANG OM DU.

See him rising from the wetness at the centre of the temple, naked, adorned with jewels, his breast adorned with the Tibetan A. At attention to the objects he is holding in his hands, cause these can vary greatly. Visualise that A starts to glow and burns itself into his chest, deeper and deeper. It burns it way into the heart and from his heart ten rays of purest light come forth and surrounds you and penetrates you from the top of your head and down your spine. Keep this image firm in front of you as you experience that these ten rays breaks froth from your heart, but in four gross paths of light in the colours white, blue, deep-blue, green, yellow and bluish red. Observe how these colourful lights turn into deities surrounding K \tilde{a} nzang Akor. Perform this small ritual until you know intuitively that he has bestowed his grace upon you. This can happen after one session, ten, hundred or never. When this is completed the first ritual will be done.

PUJA SHERAP CHAMMA FOR ENLIGHTENMENT AND PROTECTION

1. Present a yellow and red candle for Sherap Chamma. Consecrate it with your own saliva, saying out her name loud several times, your gaze should be fixed on the candle while you smear the saliva on them. Place a tiger-eye-stone or a stone with feminine qualities between the candles together with a small mirror and a small vase. The vase at the left side for your (the right side for the deity).

2. Open the ritual with a calling for peace and ask your spiritual guides to preserve your truthfulness and purity . Acknowledge the importance of the naths before you and your personal daeva.

3. You are now ready to call forth the guardians of the ritual space. These guardians are also known as the Goddesses of the Four Seasons.

I open the portals to the gardens of Spring. I open the layers of the Eastern mysteries.
I stand here naked as a cloud in the midst of All. I call your name dMar mo lcags sgrogs ma!

Let me see you in Red delight, mistress with the Iron Chain. Let me touch your velvety red skin

Let me dwell within the Iron-air. Protected and blessed be.

I turn to the Northern gate and enter the garden of summer. I open up the secrets of the Northern gate with the sound of flat-bells and breath. By the mantram Lha mo gshang thogs ma

I call upon you for protection. Appear for my benefit coloured in the rainbow. Seduce me with

The sound of the shang, the voice of summer and smell of your skin. Protected and blessed be.

As I turn to Autumns-twilight Ocean I approach the goddess with the noose. Your naked black

Body as the secret garden spread in front of me. I call you by the mantram Nag mo zhags thogs ma

And I pray that you will protect me and guide me through the wanderings I am about to undertake

I am seduced and hexed by the beauty of decay and the hissing of the autumn-crickets. Protected and blessed be.

In the last quarter I turn towards the south. The winter of all seasons. The caretaker of All. May your hook of compassion allow me to die a multifold from my impurities. Resurrect me in the cold fire of winter and carry me into the fifth, as I call you by the mantram Lha mo lcags kyu ma. Protected and blessed be.

4. Now you will call forth the protectors of the Eight dreads, known as Jigs pa brgyad skyobs. They will be called forth by spilling a few drops of water around the dragon-seat (the position of the sadhaka) saying the following:

I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Enemies
I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Magic
I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Families
I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Lu (naga)
I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Heretics
I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Harm
I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Death
I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Planets

5. Imagine a throne between the candles. This is the space where Sherap Chamma is supposed to be evoked into. And in this occasion we will call her in her five-fold form, also known as the Five Loving Ladies.

Oh, Beautiful Lady of heavenly Wisdom, arise from the

Gardens of aether and knowledge. Come in the fivefold Form of Wisdom shrouded in beauty. Your neck and body Adorned with the finest jewels. The sun and the moon are Thy faithful servants. Rich in beauty, purifier of ignorance, Remover of the eight fears. Glorious goddess of the Body of Bon I call your eastern body, Thabs chen bde sgrol. Teach me the Means towards blissful Liberation. I call your northern body where the sky is held in chambers of treasure. Nam mkha `i mdzod `dzin. Let your western body swallow my sins, the Ocean of the dark eat my impurities. Thugs rje byams ma. As the body of the southern pyres enters the world of appearance I ask the favours and blessings of the fourfold and composite body which turns into the fifth, the Loving Lady of wisdom Shes rab byams ma.

6. See her as she is slowly taking a pleasurable form between the candle. Allow this form to mould itself into whatever she wants to be. Remember that she has layer upon layer of appearances. Its important to tap into those aspects of her she deems necessary for you, since she is a goddess very concerned about ignorance and impurities.

7. Note everything down in your diary and allow these energies to seep out by them self. That is, donâ€™t banish! Itâ€™s a good idea to build up this protective atmosphere in your laboratory before we start calling the demons, sinpos and other unpredictable beings. If any phenomena appear that makes you uncomfortable bring the matter up with your Guru or dive deep into the uneasiness yourself.

Lesion number Three Tapping the Source of Evil

Welchen GekÃ¶ is a fascinating Yidam. And with this entity we approaches another set of divinities with slightly different attributes. The Trowo Yidams. While the Shen-class of beings are occupied with the purificative processes the Trowo Yidams are said to be the source of the tantras and the secret teachings. Its important that you who read these lessons are aware of the source of these transmissions. In this paper you will learn how the machinery of occult wisdom situated within Daath is reflected towards the plutonian hot-point. BÃ¶n-Pa represents one of the clearest plutonian traditions obtainable in the exterior world. But its main gate is through Daath. As should and must be evident is that Daath represents that sephira of Naught. Transgression through this point of the godhood will lead you either to understanding or confusion. The fall of Adamos and Cheva came into play with the confusion given by Daathian entities. I will urge those of you who read these papers to read and try to understand the problem of radical evil as set forth by Tau OrphÃ¶e Luchifero I. These essays can be found on the following address http://www.geocities.com/erzulie_freda in the section called Choronzon Club. In the next two lesions we will look deep within the sexual magical secrets and also the teachings of the Order founded by Reuss will be slightly discussed in relation to the mysteries reflected in the VIII and IX degrees of the order. These seem proper since Reuss founded a western order based upon Tantrik ideas. It is these concepts we will concentrate upon. But for now we will solely concentrate upon the nature of these fierce entities of the plutonian tantra of BÃ¶n.

Itâ€™s rather interesting to note that the worship of the yidams are very similar to the procedures set forth in a text such as the Hevajra-tantra. Welchen GekÃ¶ has many features in common with the mysterious and violent Hevajra. Also important is the fact that the yidams are especially connected to ZhangZhung, the Holy Land or the divine sanctuary where the gems of bliss and enlightenment are hidden. The gekhÃ¶s are a class of gods within the class of yidams. What the name gekhÃ¶ signifies is not known, the very name containing the secret of these beings in itself. There are said to be 360 gekhÃ¶s

and all of these can be seen as being held within the all-embracing body-mind of Welchen Gekhã¶, making all other gekhã¶s a part on One. 360 is also the number of a full lunar year as well as it is the complete circle, indicating that these beings rules fortune and time-travel. That is, all time-lines will have to cross one of the 360 points of being grasped within the ever evolving Now. The gods of divination are said to rest on the sacred mountain Tisã¶, a mountain found in the kingdom of ZhangZhung. One of his names are also Gekhã¶ Sangwa Dragchen, which means the Secret and Great Violent One of the Gekhã¶s. He is embraced by his consort Logbar Tsamã¶, the Lady of Flashing Lightning. Her body is in the colour of reddish-brown. She has three faces, six hands and she has a fierce and warlike attitude, namely as the Queen of draplas, a warlike class of beings submitted to the Yidams.

From the Bon Tantra Ge khod gsang ba drag chen gyi sgrub skor we will meditate upon the following conjuration of Welchen Gekhã¶, using meditation and visualisation. Itâ€™s of grave importance that contemplation follows these meditations so the understanding can be enlarged. In this text Welchen Gekhã¶ and his consort assumes the form of Yab and Yum, namely the Father and the Mother, laying forth the cosmic formulae of union resulting into the Third and therefore the One. Be sure that a certain degree of comprehension of this has been achieved before you go on further to the plainly sex-magical teaching that are to be followed and used to approach the different yidams. Also, remember that each yidam is a tantra in itself. The worship, understanding and indulgence into these beings through the techniques known in western occult systems as VIII, IX and XI will energise the contact between the Seeker and the god to such an extent, that the mind slips and total paranoia and obsession can be the result ending in insanity or death in the worst cases. To avoid such unwanted results its important that time is used wisely and with a great amount of discipline. Donâ€™t pursue these lesions faster than you know with yourself that you shouldâ€™t.

See yourself placed in the midst of enormous funeral pyres. Silence and laughter are everywhere. The corpses speak, non-understandable words. Roaming ghosts and demons are everywhere and you feel uneasy in this land of strangitude. With burning bodies and hot coal at all sides you recite the following incantation until your mind starts sliding deeper into ZhangZhung, erasing the borders between the visualised kingdom and the kingdom you want to be brought closer towardsâ€™t.

The fierce form of Welchen Sangdrag,
Gekhã¶, king of gods, subduer-of-demons with great magic power
Terrifying, with nine heads and eighteen arms
Bluish-black, furious, an awe-inspiring, blazing wonder â€™t
His form has a violent, haughty posture
With his fierce nine heads he subdues the arrogant, black demons:
The faces to the right are shining white,
Those tot he left are flaming red,
While the faces in the middle are bluish-black.
All nine heads are furious, with the face of a demon
The topmost head has the face of a garuda
I hair is yellowish-black,
Like a mass of fire filling the universe.
Lightening, hail and snowstorms whirl around him,
His eyebrows are like flashes of lightening,
Shooting forth violent hail and thunderbolts.
His eyes forming a triangle, are filled with rage;
Thrown back by his eyes, red with fury,
Gods and demons swoon from fright.
Violent claps of thunder resound from his ears,

Adorned with turquoise dragons as beautiful earrings.
His nose has terrifying wrinkles,
From it swirls an apocalyptic snow-storm.
His greedily gaping mouth devours and destroys the demons;
From his tongue flashes of lightning penetrate the Three Realms.
His pale-yellow beard showers sparks,
Violent lightning falls, thunderbolts and hail whirl around.
The cry of the garuda at the top of his head
Unsettles the nagas at the bottom of the sea.
His eight gaping faces subdue the eight classes of gods and demons,
The sound "HAHA" of his pealing laughter
Causes the inimical demons who lead astray and create obstacles
To swoon and fall headlong.
On the upper part of his body
The wings of a great garuda are raised and spread;
Their awesomeness overwhelms the entire universe
The stems of the feathers are glowing, all-consuming masses of fire
Reducing to ashes the demons who lead astray
From each hair of his body sparks shoot forth
Forming a mass of fire
And subduing the female fiends and lords-of-death
The upper part of his body is enveloped from above downwards
In the flayed hide of an elephant
To which is attached as the hem the skin of a destructive demon,
Spreading forth a hundred thousand mighty masses of fire
And reducing to ashes the demons who lead the sentient beings astray
The lower part of his body has a loincloth made from a fierce tiger
With a lower hem of the skin of karakul, vulture and leopard
Showering sparks which form a mass of all-consuming fire
With brightness which reduces the sadag, lu and nyen to ashes
Flashes of red-hot lightening, rendering them immobile
As soon as it touches them
Reduce to ashes the eight classes of destructive demons
The head-ornament, the five classes of great garudas
Smile as they emerge from infinite space
Overwhelming with their majesty the black lu-demons
A lu-serpent is his beautiful blue-spotted necklace:
His hands and feet are adorned by the five classes of serpents,
Forming beautiful jewel tassels

The first part of his eighteen hands
Holds demons and vampires to his mouth
Male and female dān he gnashes headfirst
The black mountain of the demons he dries out to the very bottom
As for the attributes to the eight hands to the right:
Sword, axe and wheel; thunderbolt, mass of fire and crooked knife;
Staff and sceptre, brandished to the sky
Cutting, chopping, cleaving and hacking into pieces
All demons who create obstacles
Burning and rending them completely asunder from head to toe
Pounding them and reducing them to food and garments
As for the attributed of the right hands to the left;
He holds bow and arrow, noose and hammer;
Chain, hook and natse, the horn of a wild sheep
And al-dissolving, boiling water
Pounding, binding and beating

The host of harmful and obstructive ghosts and demons;
Tying them up, dragging them away
And reducing them to food and garments;
Burning them vanquish them
And performing the magic of bobms
The four legs are wide apart
One pair bent in, the other stretched out
Troubling and oppressing the eight classes of obstructive demons
Thunderbolts and snowstorms whirl about his body
Completely overcoming the wounded demons
As for his entourage, he is surrounded by the gekhÃ¶-gods
Accompanied by a further emanation
Of a hundred thousand divine warriors

As for the great mother, inseparably united with him-
The Queen of draplas, Logbar TsamÃ¶, The Lady of Flashing Lightning
She has three faces, six arms, and a wrathful appearance
Her body is reddish-yellow, glowing like the sun
She is the wrathful lady in the sky, shining like the sun
To the right her face is that of the water-crystal, moon
To the left, that of the fire crystal, sun
While the middle head glows like molten gold
Her hair is reddish-yellow, her diadem shines brightly
A snowstorm with flashes of lightening
Shining like fire whirls about her
In the hair-knot of fire-crystal, adorning her head
She wears a tÃ¶ding with the lustre of the sun and the moon
Her eyebrows are flickering flashes of lightning
Her eyes are shining zi-stones TA-.LA-.LA
From her ears comes the violent sound of thunder U-RU-RU
Her golden earrings tinkle, SI-LI-LI
From her nose a violent tempest whirls about,
From her gaping mouth comes a terrible gnashing of teeth
On the silken garment on the upper part of her body
Is the skin of the Eight Great Planets
On the lower part of her body
Is a loincloth of red-hot lightning
Like thunderbolt-furrows showering sparks
She is girdled with a belt of a venomous black serpent
She subdues the noxious lu and dÃ¶n
On her bracelets which shines like the sun and the moon
The twenty-eight lunar mansions are engraved
The first pair of her hands
Holds masses of fire like a golden Mount Meru,
Burning, oppressing and troubling inimical demons
The second Ã¶air hurls lassos like a rain of thunderbolts
Binding and completely piercing the demons
The last pair holds a red bobmb
As a choice offering to the mouth of the Father
Vanquishing the life-force of the demons and fulfilling her vow
Inseparably united, she joyously embraces the Father
Showing the Father her sweetly smiling face
Showing the demons her furiously wrinkled face.

After performing a meditational procedure on the union of the â€•Motherâ€• and the â

•Father• time will come for the assumption of these god-forms. Both beings should be taken over forming the One. Through this act the triad will again melt into One, the Zero and origin of All.

Lesion number Four Cultivation and trafficking with Yidams part I

There are a number of ways the Seeker can attain and maintain contact with entities in other dimensions, realms and planes of existence. Through the aids of sexual magic and shamanism we find two efficient portals where we can progress as Sorcerers. Sexual magic should be considered more as a technique, than a procedure belonging to tantrism, since sexual magic is found within the mysteries of the gnostics, paganist circles, among the devotees of the true catholic church and a multitude of other branches of knowledge. Through the work of Reuss and Crowley in our part of the world the use of sexual aids in the Great Work has received a somewhat dubious reputation, much due to the very tone of language the lectures in the VIII, IX and XI degrees of the Order of Oriental Templars which were put into writing by Baphomet and circulated amongst the handful of high initiated in this order. In these lectures the gnostic and old-Christian mode for use of sexual substances and the energy evoked through it are presented, but little differs from the actual aim and technique used among the saddhus and other Tantrik initiated in the more than two-thousand years before the coming of the Christ in his form as Jeshua ben Joseff.

The sexual magic herein presented are mainly focused on how Msgr. Orphé Luchifero I interprets the work of the XI degree. In the Order of the Oriental Templars this degree was deemed to be the use of the homosexual current in nature. In our understanding this is not totally correct. All forms for intercourse in the flesh, between any sexes is considered a IX-degree working. When you turn the degree from 9 into 11, it becomes one more than the number of divine points and brings the whole act one degree higher. Just as an act of sexual magic between two humans will result in the procreation of the One “ completing the perfection. One over is a abomination, since it captures the idea of fornicating with spirits. This is considered dangerous, due to the likely experiences of succubi and incubi-phenomena and not to mention the danger of vampirism. Still, this is an important aspect in this work. The work of the IX is a procreative work, the XI is not. In use it resembles the auto-erotic techniques of the VIII, namely magical masturbation, but in this context the mass is put in reverse motion and quite suprising results could occur. We will for our work in this field choose two weapons. The trident and the vajra. The trident is a protective symbol, but it is a lot more than that. It is the very fire of the soul, spirit and the body combined as it is leaping forth from the flames of fornication. The vajra is our defensive shield, the lustral fire that is connected to the divine braze and the breath of the thunder as it is seen amongst the eyes and wings of godhood.

One of the forms of sexual magic that we are going to use is a technique widely used and can be recognised in various orders under a multitude of names. Whether name it is familiar to you, we will in this lesion work it according to the theory of Master Azothâ €™s definition of the secrets of XI. The technique it self is fairly easy since it is based upon internal manipulation of a god form that can be projected and thus becoming an external form and therefore make the basic for succubi and incubi phenomena. This state is recognised by its highly intoxicated state of divine overflowing and can result in the Seeker becoming the Oracle and further it can leads into unhealthy obsession. First the Seeker should invoke the godform desired. Sit, stand or position yourself in a form of asana that resembles the deity. At this stage you should use any bodily possibility, limbs and facial movements “ whatever to assume the godform. Vibrate the name of the deity in a slow, rhythmically manner. Try to pronounce the name with both inward breathing and the exhalation. At the same time have a fixed image of the deity in you minds eye. For each exhalation imagine that the deity grows larger and larger. That its luminosity and

complexity becomes more and more vivid. When the image is starting to fill the totally of you, start to masturbate. When climaxing, visualise that the orgasmic flood turns inwards and explode rapidly through the being that has grown inside of you. Allow this rush to give the deity life inside of your body. And quite all thoughts as this happens offering your mind to the invoked deity. Explore the raised forcefield and use to allow the deity to use your flesh as it desire. The field raised by giving life to an invoked being in this manner has proven to be a extremely highly charged environment for occult inspiration, so you should use the magnetism in this field. The effect will disintegrate after 20-30 minutes and the internal manipulation should start to fade. If you feel awkward or still ruled by this deity two hours after the ritual is over you could either go to sleep for a short period of time or perform a banishing.

When this technique is mastered the Seeker will instead of building up the deity within perform the Act of Externalising, that is to project the image given life and subtlety in the inner to assume a form in the outer. This is simply done by projecting the image of the invoked deity out from ajna-chakra at the first seconds of orgasm. Keep your eyes closed as this happens and keep focused that the being has been projected outwards and will now appear in front of you in the form you have invoked in into. As this belief is firm in your mind, open your eyes slowly and notice you surroundings and all its oddity.

Further exploration in this field can be performed by using masks and the assumption of animal-forms. Animal-forms are an important aspect of any magical training and especially within the arcana of BÃ¶t, where shamanistic elements are evident. The procedure for raising the animal consciousness is pretty much the same as when you work with gods and goddesses. But this can also be done without using the orgasm as such. In the first stages it might be a better idea to take on the animal-form chosen by firstly reading a bit about the habits of the chosen animal and its special features and characteristics. When you assume the animal form place yourself on all four in your temple and slowly build up the consciousness that you are now this or that animal, allowing the human side of you to fade out into Naught. Use whatever helps you attain this state. Sounds, walking around on all four, masks, fur, whatever you feel is appropriate. And there is absolutely no reason to feel stupid performing this procedure. Imitation will bring you to realisationâ€¢. There are also sexual procedures to use within this arcana of animal and insectoide forms that serves to use for qlipphotic workings, but those procedures is not contained in this monograph, since it will lead the practitioner astray of the path of the Brilliant White. When the animal-form is successfully achieved the Seeker will apply the traditional visualisation of a deserted landscape with trees and sand where he or she will find a secret passage to the underworld. Passing down into the Underworld the Seeker must have a clear reason for doing such. If you take on the form of for instance a fox to transgress to the lower realms you must have a purpose with your journey. Declare this intention at the beginning of your ritual. To search for a guide, a deity, oracular rites, healing-formulas, power objects whatever. But you should have a reason for going down!

There is a secret method of sexual revolting that includes the assumption of animal-forms that are being given sexual food for the sake of fornication with the gods in the shape of an animal. This practice is extremely dangerous and will bring forth dangerous mutant-weregods. If such methods are applied, the Seeker should have a very good reason for doing such unless he or she will have constructed a being on the astral that will evolve rapidly efficient skills for vampirism and unhealthy intoxication of the Seekers nervous system and mental layers.

The succubi/incubi effect in the externalisation of the godform should be sufficient. Further, when this procedure are mastered to such a degree that you know that the deity is there you can perform different sexual acts with the deity. But the important point is the

consummation of the elixir the deity produces in this joining of man and god, which is a very potent eucharist indeed. The last stage in this formulae is achieved when the deity is clearly (by sight or notion) skin to skin with the Seeker and the orgasm is produced from the point of the yab-yum position with the deity. In this position one should seek to join linga-yoni-wise and remember that all these gods are androgynous. If you are a female working with Chamma, you simply visualise her with a linga. The same is with a male copulating with Meri, for instance. Visualise that he has a yoni. Take care not to perform any linga-colon-copulation in this regard, since anal intercourse " in the ordinary world as well as the astral will produce a very different occult circuit for working suitable for other means than ours.

There is also another aspect of the tantrik shamanism of BÃn that should be worked with. That is the cultivation of the dreamstate. This is perhaps a safer ally to work within, but on the other hand " maybe not. We will explore shortly how we can cultivate trafficking abilities within the dreamstate and also explore shortly the technique known as Karezza, which has proved enormously efficient and enormously obsessive. A tale from the early practices of the Master Azoths occult training will show its beneficial aspects as well as its more obsessive qualities. This will be treated in the next lesson.

Lesson number Five Cultivation and Trafficking with Yidams part II

Karezza is an old tantrik technique adopted by many practitioners of the western occult mysteries for producing vividly of external visualisation and obtaining contact with god. Again we speak about a pretty simple technique which produces the most infernal results. Karezza was formally introduced to the west by the adept Thomas Lake Harris and the procedure consists of performing masturbation focused upon a chosen sigil, form or image without allowing the masturbation to climax into orgasm. Instead you will build up the electric tension over and over again, continually focused upon the sigil or form allowing this sexual exhaustion to end in Sleep. This will bring forth a most peculiar process where the building up of the magnetic radioactivity will seek its fulfilment in the Dream-state. Through this technique you will have applied a tremendous invocation of a desired force that will hunt you down in the Dreamlands. In this state the desired form will be drawn to the massive electrical forcefield built up around your astrality and due to the law of esoteric magnetism it will seek congress with you. For a successful achievement of producing occult coitus with this form the sigil of concentration must be imprinted on the being when it comes down upon you; if not, this procedure will not produce any desirable occult results. Pay attention that this formulae is very close to the true mechanisms of fornication with succubi and incubi and should be proceeded with great care. I.e. you should be absolutely sure about why you are performing this ritual! Also important to mention is that some people has naturally a higher level of natural sexual electricity and is more prone for instant encounters with these beings, thus faster is able to bring them forth into mental and physical planes. Especially those who have a heavy watery nature and exploiting fiery nature. Let us take a look at two separate cases to illustrate the potency, beneficial aspect and the dangerous aspect of these kind of workings.

Due to a bhakti-yoga the Master Azoth incorporated Karezza for bringing a deity closer to his ontological sphere. This resulted in obsession but turned out to end in very desirable results. After approx. 40 days of traditional bhakta-yoga Karezza was introduced by forming a sigil of the deity's name. After one night nothing happened, except for a horrible awakening where Azoth felt drained of all energy. Dizziness and small convulsions followed during the day. The bhakta-procedures were still followed " four times this day. Upon going to bed, he again performed Karezza. This time something happened. The image of a past lover of his appeared in the dream and they had coitus. Upon awakening Azoth felt weird and still the dizziness continued. He realised that the fault he had committed was not to hold the sigil firm in mind upon sleeping and neither

had he resumed the sigil when the form of this past lover appeared. This day he again performed the bhakta-sequences four times, but the 1st and 3de were VIII-degree workings, in an attempt to attract the deity through a firmly radioactive sphere. Upon going to bed, he decided to sleep in the temple, again performing Karezza until sleep carried him away. This night the past lover came again, but this time the sigil was kept vivid also in this state so he burned the sigil in the brow and between the breasts of this form whereupon she shed her skin and appeared as a fierce, beautiful black female. They fornicated, while Azoth the whole time was focused on imprinting the sigil all over her body " and especially into her eyes. Upon awakening his belly was covered with seamen and the sheet he had brought into the temple was thrown into a corner of the room. Soft spots on his body " like invisible bruises could be felt in the groin and all around the chest. Anahata-chakra and Svadhisthana-chakra was clearly infected by something. Later on that day he experienced a violent obsessive, energised flow of energy and the breathing followed strange patterns, indicating that also Visuddha and Ajna-chakra was set into play. The Karezza-procedure continued for another week with quite similar results until Azoth deemed it unhealthy to carry it on any longer due to the heavy influx of obsessive elements in his character and life. It took time before the solidity of the encounters at night disintegrated, but he was left with an immensely important spiritual guide, that has guided his path ever since".

Another story is about a very potent bruja. A natural born witch with a natural high sexual radioactivity. A Leo-woman with moon in Cancer. She performed Karezza once and received immediate results of a dangerous nature. Firstly she had not any clear idea of what of why she wanted to call forth something. Secondly she had no sigil for her intention or for the being. She simply made herself ready for rape by whatever may come around. What happened was that she woke up during the night in a violent way feeling that she had something inside of her. When opening her eyes, she immediately noticed the shadow of a beast of the wall " on top of her! She got scared and started to scream only to receive flashes of a gleaming demon fucking her to pieces. Probably she fainted by this agony happening to her and woke up later that night telling herself that this was an evil dream. But the bloodtraces from her yoni and the odd marks on her shoulders and breasts told another story.

You might think that these encounters are too fantastic to be real, but these are first-hand encounters. The Leo-woman was Master Azoth's assistant for a short period of time when they worked with quite dark sexual magic. Needless to say, she turned her back to magic due to this encounter. She also indulged into self-destructive sexual behaviour for an extended period of time. This example illustrates several important matters, but most of all it tells you that you should plan this procedure carefully and it also tells how efficient these techniques are for atavistic resurgence. So, in other words, this is a splendid sexo-shamanistic technique. When it comes to sexuality, we will look closer on this subject further in this lesson. But for now let us concentrate on the dreamstate and how to cultivate lucid dreaming.

Dream-Yoga is both a shamanistic practice and it is also a Yoga in its own right.. The procedure is simple, but the degree of patience and discipline needed might turn out to be a too strong demand for those weak of structure and discipline. When once cultivated, this faculty, or siddhi, if you like will never be lost. Once you have accumulated this learning into your body and mind it will never be lost. When not concentrated on it will stay dormant, when concentrated on - it will come back into the waters of the time-lines. Never is a luminous being so fluid as when he or she is in the dreamstate. This state carries remnants to the spheres evoked through sorcery when the sorcerer is possessed, inspired or fulfilled by some spirit. You then enter into the Threshold-kingdom where your reason must die and the Naught shall remain and endure until the end. The most Holy Lama Namkai Norbu gives a very good advice that is often overlooked by westerners in their

practices with these streams of power:

• In the Dzogchen school there is the constant advice from teacher to student that one must not be attached to experience for its own sake. Western approaches also encourage a systematic analysis of the content of dreams, whereas Dzogchen teachers encourage practitioners not to dwell upon dream phenomena • - Namkai Norbu; Dream Yoga and the practice of Natural Light, Snow Lion, 1992, USA

We are of the same opinion as the Dzogchen-school of Buddhist teachings, you should by all means preserve the fluidity. Through dreams All is possible. Through dreams access to all lines of time is possible. When this practice has been cultivated to perfection, the entering of these states are for a few Masters open all time, through meditation. The constant access to the realms of dream is sometimes called by shamans to • see •. This signifies that some layers of this vast plane is dawning upon the sorcerer so he or she is able to • see • the total picture of their surroundings. We will not concern us with this issue yet, much because it will arise as a natural consequence for those with this disposition. But how is awareness in dreams cultivated? As earlier mentioned, it is fairly easy. First you will find something to concentrate on, a syllable, a sign, form, point. Something that is easy to hold on to. You should not use complicated symbols, then your mind will wander around in contemplative porridge and disturbing the free flow towards the peak of dream-awareness. When you go to bed you should be calm and quiet, no unbalance in the gunas should be hidden from you and you should focus your mind on your chosen symbol for ten minutes or so. Breathing should slow down a bit during these ten minutes. When you feel drowsy you should close your eyes and still maintain the image of your chosen symbol in your mind •™s eye and fall into sleep with this firmly fixed. When you sense that you are about to slide into the dream-state tell yourself that this symbol will keep you alert and aware and keep on concentrating on the symbol. When you have entered the dream-state, alert it is truly a peculiar condition. All lucid dreaming and dream-control has the features common for extremely vivid dreams. You have had them your self •“ dreams so intense that you use a few moments telling yourself that this was just a dream •. The truth is that a dream is never just a dream, it is a sacred space of multidimensional possibilities. The dream-state is a common ground for existence for angels and men, demons and elementals alike. The rewards for obtaining lucidity are so profane that the practice it self has lead some neophytes into obsession. When you are in the dreamstate you should try to perform some fantastic acts like flying, jumping and divining. The sensations are incredible. Remember that after this state is cultivated you will have prepared a gateway that always is easy to open •“ from both sides. A few words of concern in the ending, again from the wisdom of Namkai Norbu:

When the State of dreaming has dawned, do not lie in ignorance like a corpse,

Enter the natural sphere of unwavering attentiveness.

Recognise your dreams and transform illusion into luminosity

Do not sleep like an animal. Do the practice which mixes sleep and reality •

- Namkai Norbu; Dream Yoga and the practice of Natural Light, Snow Lion, 1992, USA

Now we will look at the selections and features of the yidams we can work with using one or several of the techniques so far mentioned in these teachings.

Magy ¼ Sangchog Tartug is known as the • Supreme Secret of Mother Tantras, Attaining the Limit •. This yidam is presented as a male. He has 16 arms, each of them are holding a skull-bowl containing blood and a fresh heart. He has seven heads in the colours blue, yellow, dark blue, white and green. The upper and lower heads are red and white. His body is dark blue and two enormous wings are attached to his back. On his lap, with his penis inside of her is Kyema Marmo, the • Red Khyema •, with her red body completely naked, only adorned with precious jewels, her tongue outstretched. Green

smoke oozes forth from their loins.

Trowo Tsochog Khagying is "Wrathful One, Supreme Lord Towering in the Sky". He has three heads, six arms and a dark blue body. In his right hands he holds a banner, sword and axe. In the left he holds a bow, arrow a hook and a hexagram. His throne is supported by the garuda, the elephant, the lion, the horse and the dragon. His consort is the red-bodied Khala Dugmo, "Furious Lady in the Sky". For both of these deities mantras like: BSVO!, HALA and CHA is working very well

Wels Ngampa and Meri is also yidams of great importance, but these will be discussed in the next two lesions.

Lesion number Six Truth unfolding in the hands of the Revelator

Welche Ngampa is the focus for this lesion. He is known as the revelator of the Bon-teachings and is most important. He is displayed with 16 arms, dark blue body and a consort of a dark green complexion. Both of them has fangs and staring eyes. His consort, Ngammo Yumchen s displayed with widely exposed genitals and anus. Blood-pink at both endings symbolising the state of Threshold-ness found within the union of these two points.

Accepting the Truth is quite different from being in the truth. Being in truth is being in Death, embracing Pain like it was Love. Our world is ruled by Death, Sorrow and Despair. Those who knows these forces as brilliant powers controlling our restrained condition are close to the revelation awaiting the adept on the Threshold-Kingdom. This Truth is hard to embrace, much easier to deny. Denial arises with explanation. There will always be an explanation for all cruelty that hits your life, if you won't find one you start to worry and your worry can render you insane. Fear is the child of worry, worry is the offspring of the explanation. No explanation are Truth, it is a veil of discomfort we adjust against. Without death there is nothing. The Lord Yama is the loathsome and fearsome King of Truth. All Matters are disintegrating and all Matters done by the hand and the flesh must turn into shava. Not until you reach the state of the cremation-ground will Truth unfold itself for you.

There is a mystic teaching telling about that the true priests are those who has sworn themselves to the Light behind the Kingdom of Death and walks this earth just as Death would. Common people and even advanced Seekers are not able to see this Truth, cause the intensity of Death is shrouded by the most intense Light. These adepts and hidden mauses are wandering the earth even today in their mission to reclaim the Light from the darkness and share the bliss within their community. Often their kindness is seen, often their Death is hidden and occult. This should be a part of the goal, a piece in the throbbing puzzle in the midst of your chest.

Denial is not to refuse to accept things, it rests on the explanation of things that happens. Not all things happens due to a divine reason for it. Often things happen because you are a fool, stupid and acts against your True interests. Some people say that the Butterfly-effect is a reason. It is not. It is an explanation of a cause. People should tend to have less opinions and re-connect to their heart instead of fooling around in speculative wilderness. The domains of diffused and lost minds that only brings you further into the land of confusion and psychological massmurders. Pay attention!

Now, perform this meditation. Go into your temple, light a solitary candle for your Guardian angel or a spirit close to you. Call the spirit forth and ask the spirit to show you the Truth. Nothing more, nothing less. **DO NOT ELABORATE ON THIS!** Be clear and simple " like life. Light a pure incense, like sandalwood or musk and blow out the

candle. Lie down on the floor and close your eyes. Visualise the appearance of your angel while you breathe slower and slower. Let the smoke of the incense fill your whole body. This is the smoke from the cremation-ground and it fills you more and more. Imagine the angel arising within you and ask in a whisper that Truth shall be revealed for you. If this proves difficult, simply hold your breath as long as possible and visualise the angel at the precise point when your prana leaves your body. This should give nice results within a very brief period of time.

Why are you doing the things you are doing? Why are your interests for this and that, such and such? What are the boundaries of folly and wisdom? Why are you reading these papers WelsÃ© Ngampa is the revelator of Truth, the Father Tantra. It is time for you to make a pact with him, so he can reveal the Truth for you. For this ritual you will need one dark-blue candle and one deep red. Presented in the circle should be some strong liquor and red wine. These will be consummated by the sadhaka.

You will start the ritual shouting BSVO! PATH! To the eight corners of the universe and calling forth the line of deceased naths and the powers of your guru. All in the name of protection. Then you will go on to call forth the eight protectors of Bon by their names: SipÃ© Gyalmo, NyipangsÃ©, Menmo, Machen Pomra, MidÃ¼ Champa traggo, Yeshey Welmo, Tsen Hurwa, YumsÃ©. You will repeat each name nine times. Use a mala for this purpose, turning the calling forth of these protectors into a prayer. Then you will turn to the west and call forth WelsÃ© Khagying. He will appear in shifting forms, but always accompanied by the bear-faces door-keeper of the west and within a pond of garudas. Greet him with the words: BSVO HA BA BZHI!. Then you will turn to the south and call forth TumsÃ© Khagying. He will appear with a makra-faced door-keeper and a tiger-faced god. Greet also him with the words: BSVO HA BA BZHI!. Then you will turn to the east and call forth TrosÃ© Khagying. He will appear with a lion-faced door-keeper and a dragon. Greet him with the same words. Lastly you will turn to the north where you will call forth NgamsÃ© Khagying. He will appear on a yak with a dragon-faced god. Greet him with the same words as you greeted the other deities. All these beings has dark blue hue. Imagine now how a brilliant red consort comes forth from a place between these guardians. They all are naked and moist juices are oozing forth from their yonis making their legs wet. Imagine that they start to indulge into divine pleasure. Then you will whisper forth WelsÃ© Ngampa and his consort, Ngammo Yumchen. He dark blue, she mauve green. Both with gazing eyes and fangs. Imagine that they enter the circle from the northern gate and sit down under you, so that you rest amongst their bodies as they indulge in yabyum. Now you will start to masturbate. While you are performing this act imagine that the tension of the guardians fornication becomes greater and greater. Feel the sexual atmosphere. When orgasm is achieved collect the elixir immediately into a cup and mix it with wine and the strong liquor immediately and drink it down. Allow your self to stay in this exalted state as long as possible â€œ and if possible allow the spirits to carry you away into the kingdom of ZhangZhung. After the completion of this ritual go immediately to bed and let the spirits work on you as the night brings you into the neatherlandsâ€.

Lesion Seven Meri â€œ at the Mountains of Organic Fire

Fire is in many senses the highest point of manifestation. In fire we will find creativity. Worthy of notice is also the ability of fire to burn. Set waters and earth aflame, shroud the sun and the moon in flames. For most sadhakas the mountain Kailash is significant. The mountain where Parvati and Shiva joins. The sun and the moon joins to bring forth the child of fire. In the teachings of BÃ¶n, the mountain is fire. Meri is the mountain and Meri as the mountain of fire is ZhangZhung, the sacred kingdom in the heights. Meri is golden yellow and he is adorned with a leather helmet and golden armour. He has nine heads many of them antropomorphic with the heads of different kinds of birds. He has eighteen

Dead waters washing over my body and force the tiger to rest and give birth to the bear of the ocean shores. My eyes melt away to give place to the sight of the hoopoe's gaze. Diving through woods of fire, calming my sinking downways in liquid scent.

At the Western gate say: ༄•sKulha yo bhya. BSVO! sMin byed ma From liquid scent mermaids and mer-men rise in the font of snow. Rip clean my body for skin and flesh and cover my nakedness in the leopard's dress. Eyes eaten by acid-water, new forms are being born and I explore my maps with the eyes of the Crow.

At the north-western gate say: sPungs chen muwer BSVO! Ting rgyung tsa med ma. Running through melting snow, hitting seeds, earth and corn. A slow swirl of compressed water shreds my fur and restructure me into the form of the elephant. Croweyes turning into the ravens-eyes, fair and renewed.

At the Northern gate say: sKu lha mu thur. BSVO! Ting rgyung tsa med ma. I am dropping my trunk as the snow gets colder, the earth darker. The ground is frozen into a solar flower of dirt. Fur growing and I assume the form of the yak. Ravens eyes turn cold as I contemplate the coldness of sex and within I see with the eyes of the eagle, ready to take flight in the hour of prey.

At the north-eastern gate say ༄•srid pa mu wer BSVO! Ring snyan tsa med ma. Through the elements pure and the coldness extreme I take on the form and face of the rat and restore my sight with the eyes of demons. Reflected and contaminated. Contemplated and rectified. I am the messenger, the oracle of the demon-bird who speaks what the body bring to silence!

I call forth: Pus has dung rgyung BSVO!

I call forth: shugs sgröl ma and the dragon-faced messengers of the Holy Cities above!

I call forth: su lha pra plud BSVO!

I call forth ༄•gso byed ma the wild Boar with the wolverines blood and eyes from below!

AUM AUM AUM SET THE ORACLE OF THE SACRED TRIDENT AFLAME!

You should then position your self in the middle of the circle, reciting the mantric bee-noise BSVO! Until the gods are rising from within your very being setting your hidden oracular reservoirs of power aflame and the wisdom of the yidams are ready to enlighten your being as you go down, down down to the sacred lake and to the realm of the sacred kingdom of ZhangZhung. Allow your self to be taken down while you are truly burning with the intoxication of the forms that has passed through you, knowing that all those forms still live on within in the bodymind of the tantrik shaman.

The shaman knows no fear, no limits for the boundaries of knowledge. All secrets are revealed in that point where sex meets death and the bindu of unmoveableness are unfolded in the moving of the moved for just a fragrant of a moment. You will have to face the fears you might have and force your self into the everburning pralaya. What this indicates is that to submit to Meri is to submit to change, a change that might be painful and also be followed by the feeling of ignorance on your way to burn the ignorance into dust and air. The way of the Warrior is needed to accomplish this task also known as the Great Work. The way of the Warrior is the way of the tantrikas and the shamans. The tantrik path should be for you who read these papers have a somewhat clear meaning for you at this juncture in time. However the way of the Shaman is much like the way of the Yathu and the old witches of the ༄•nameless art. the path is significant cause it deals with the magnetic relation between the Shaman and his guides. The shaman will often induct into him self stillness of mind so he can travel to the land below to obtain the

secrets of the past, present and future to help his self and his community to become more prosperous. But for the solitary tantrik witch-shaman the understanding, realisation and use of the powers of the Yidams are just as important. There has been many ways to understand shamanism. Most frequently people think about the travel to the kingdom of the dead while monotonous chanting and drumming is performed. And true enough, the techniques the shaman use are widely known and will be readily found in any textbook concerning this subject in satisfying ways. What seldom is treated is the condition of the Shaman. This condition has been researched within The Chandra Tala House, a cult set aside for the preservation of the worship of Pashupati-Shiva, but at the same time it is also an attempt to join the stratas of shamanism with tantra, it is still tantrik " since this is the tradition the house are preserving, but the means used will indicate that the condition of the Shaman is also developed and exercised in an attempt to draw even more power and energy from the shadow-realm of Lord Shiva.

There are in my opinion two more matters that should be discussed in relation to our subject. One of them is a discussion of the condition of the Shaman, along with some techniques for inducing trance into the sadhaka. Then the method for opening the fourfold way of vision to enter Karnag Tasel, the temple of wisdom guarded by the Sinpos, or rightly demons. I call this the four-fold way of vision and with this the secrets of the hand and the eye should be kept in mind and through these means the oracular road to the temple will be opened. One of the most efficient Sorcerers that has brought himself into writing, telling about the shamanistic condition is Carlos Castaneda especially in books like "The Fire from Within" and "Tales of Power". The condition of the warrior is quite alike in all cultures and we will use the wisdom of Don Juan to enlighten the desired condition that should be established by the sorcerer of Bon as well.

Lesion Eight The Priesthood of ZhangZhung

The priests and priestesses of the Holy Tantrik kingdom of ZhangZhung is not only priests and priestesses. They have chosen the path of the warrior-priest, the path of the sorcerer. This path is found in many strands of occult lore and teaching and the path demands the same qualities of unpeckability from all its adepts. The Yidam NyinpangsÃ© is particular important to ZhangZhung. Mostly because of his role as guardian deity of the meditational teachings of the Holy Kingdom, the Dzokpa Ahangzhung nyengyÃ¼, which means "The Great Perfection, the Aural Transmission of Zhangzhung". This Yidam is without demonic attributes and is reminiscent of total fluidity " the fluid of Space and a crystal-white aura. He is further portrayed as a mighty king, clad in white robes and wearing a turban. He is riding a white horse and in his hands he holds a banner of white silk. To obtain the condition where you place yourself under the peas found within the meditative core of Bon at the Mount TisÃ© you will sit down in your temple and meditate on this being with the attempt of becoming one with him and letting the teachings of the priesthood filling you. You can use the following short formulae as a help for obtaining focus:

BSVO! Do not forget, do not forget, your former oath do not forget,
NyipangsÃ©, do not forget your sadhaka here in the monastery of light
Protector of the Doctrine's Word, King of draplas, King NyipangsÃ©
Inspire me with the Word and the image of Wisdom cha-ra-ra
Ihup-sÃ©-lhup tra-la-la de,-sÃ©-dem cha-ra-ra dring-sÃ©-dring bup-sÃ©-bup
With your entourage of emanations and secondary emanations
Without forgetting your former oath, your former Word
We implore you to come like lightning, with magic feet
We implore you to come with a loving mind, like a mother
We implore you to come with a longing mind, like a friend

BSVO-cha-la-la-cha-la-la BSVO-cha-la-la-cha-la-la NyipangsÃ© inspire my mind
My heart, my eyes and soul. BSVO!

It will be very proper now to discuss the teachings of the shaman Don Carlitos in this regard and through him try to reflect on the fact that the priest of ZhangZhung is both a priest and a warrior as well as a tantrik and a shaman. The priest is All. To be a shaman is to deliberately place your self into a situation where you live so close to death that you really will be able to feel the importance of your actions. Concepts such as dreaming and seeing is crucial. The shamanistic sorcerer is occupied with building a bridge between the worlds where he can tap into either of them at any time. To achieve this one must â€œquiet the inner dialogueâ€œ. This is very important, to make you thinking shut up. If this is not accomplished, the path of the sorcerer will remain closed for you â€œ because you refuse to use the key you are given. The occult meaningful contents in dreams are another strata of this conditions. Dreams are important and formulas for lucid dreaming should be employed to achieve a certain success in the art of dreaming. Why? Because we are building bridges between the Otherworld and Thisworld. Castaneda speaks much about the â€œwarriors impeccabilityâ€œ. What does he mean with this? Well, a warrior must renounce his self-importance, routines and erase personal history. When this is accomplished you will obtain a certain degree of fluidity and will be more in tune with All. This is not easy. Don Juan speaks about several possibilities in regard to the paths we use when we are confronted with unusual life-situations. Then our habits will take action. And you will follow either the bigotâ€™s way, which occurs when you disregard what has happened. Then you have the way of the pious man where you accept everything at face value and think you know whatâ€™s going on all times due to the signs around you. The third path is the obsessive part, signified by doubt. Neither can you reject, neither fully accept-. This is also the foolâ€™s way. All these paths are foolish. â€œThe warrior acts as if nothing had ever happened, because he doesnâ€™t believe in anything, yet he accepts everything at its face value. He accepts without accepting and disregards without disregardingâ€œ. In many ways the task of the tantrik shaman is the same as meeting the knights of chivalry when they must face and understand the points of the Sphinx. To dare, to will, to understand, to shut up. When you embark on this path your life will be signified by one element â€œ change. Life will be an everlasting chain of changes and the worst you can do is to complain about it. With changes challenges are born. There is no such thing as a bad challenge or a good challenge. They simply are a natural birth of the way of the sorcerer.

â€œBe reasonableâ€œ! or notâ€™.? Reason is connected much to talking, to the inner dialogue and is of course a good tool when used in its proper place. Often Reason is only reflecting a philosophical and analytic ability within the sorcerer that is not too useful. People think, talk and reason too much. Reason is also connected to the occult layers like feeling, dreaming and seeing, but in an indirect way. Reason will never manage to filter into talking the contents of these three concepts ruled by the Will, occult speaking. I will not tell you not to be reasonable â€œ because that would be to embrace the foolâ€™s way. Everything is needed, but be careful. Feel before you think, see before you speak and dream before you exercise your will.

The path of the sorcerer is difficult because it opens the gates to the real world. For us this world is alien and strange and we will with our reason have difficulties adapting to the realness in the other if we rely too much on the mechanics of logic and stability. The essence of All is fluid. Without the fluid nature nothing will ever change and challenges that makes us more and more of the warrior will never occur.

The trials and tribulations in Thisworld will induct pain and grief into the sorcerer. This is unavoidable. Sorrow is a sign of partaking into the inner essence of nature. But even if we can not avoid pain and grief the warrior will not indulge in them. Basically we are alone

with our pain, that is our condition and we alone choose whether the grief will induct liberation or if we will indulge into it â€“ becoming more of Thisworld and less of Otherworld. The knowledge of the warrior is soaked with grief, but he never indulges into it. Still a warrior is joyous, because he has accepted his fate and truthfully assessed what lies ahead of him. Now, this might sound like a cold, negative path. But it is not, it cannot be, because the condition of solitude is based upon affection and devotion to his beloved, the earthâ€. This love is much like physicks. It attracts and rejects.

I have written all too few words about the path of the warrior and the condition of the shaman. This is deliberately. Think with your senses and hear with your feelings. Walk humbly, always and know that a warrior walks silent among us without stirring the Thisworld. Your adoration and respect for the divine should induct this humbleness, and when you reach this humbleness you will understand that it is humbleness shrouded with power and dignity. Meditate hard on this: How should I obtain my encounter with Knowledge? A few clues are to be focused on the Otherworld, quiet your inner dialogue and mentally building bridges between knowledge and feeling based upon our animalistic ancestry. To obtain this, the condition is carnal. To embark upon the path of the warrior just to obtain some otherworldly results is rubbish. It is the condition that is the most important. Lack of self-importance, the erasing of personal history and the humbleness. AND, you must at some stage realise the immense reservoirs of power incapsuled in this condition.

Lesion Nine Working the Black Spot

â€In the land of GÃ Gya a prince is born; because thirty magic letters appear on his body, he is called KongtsÃ, â€Having Magic Letters of Powerâ€, and later he became known asâ€ The Magic King KongtsÃâ€. As an act of piety, the prince decides to build a temple in the middle of a lake; as this task is impossible to accomplish for ordinary humans, he scrutinises the magic letters in his hand and realises that in a former life he was allied to a hundred demons, sinpo. He accordingly travels to the land of demons; they promise to help him, but only on condition that he keeps their aid secret. The demons lay the foundation of the temple. KongtsÃâ€™s wife however, discovers the reason for her husbandâ€™s long absence. She comes to the lake, whereupon the demons, released from their promise, abandon the site. KongtsÃ now travels to the border between the land of gods and the land of demons; here he receives the prophecy that the cha deity KengtsÃ LenmÃ will complete the construction. Together with a thousand artisans, KengtsÃ LenmÃ proceeds to the capital, where Shenrap instructs him in how to construct the temple. Flying through the air and surrounded by a thousand master artisans, KengtsÃ LenmÃ arrives at the lake and the construction of the temple is completed. It is given the name Karnag Tasel, â€Brilliantly White-and-Black Spottedâ€. Because KongtsÃ had broken the vow of secrecy, an army of demons no returns and tears down the temple, except for the foundations. A monster, resting at the bottom of the lake, awakens, and rising to the surface, is on the point of swallowing the foundations as well. On seeing this KongtsÃ is terrified; he turns to the sky and utter a pitiful cry. The cry is heard by Shenrap, who immediately appears, surrounded by his entourage of spiritual Heroes. Entering the temple which appears as if by magic, he emits rays of light in all directions, and transforming himself into Nampar Gyalwa, The Fully Victorious One, the subduer of demons he emanates four fierce deities. The latter terrify the army of demons, who flee back to the land of darkness; the king of demons is converted and transformed into a young god who becomes the guardian of the templeâ€.

Many occult people and other occultists are drawn to beings and anti-beings termed â€demonsâ€. What is it this term signifies? In many instances the demons one speak

about is one's own bad habits or humanoid drift towards temptations. The demons named gyalgong are a kind of such demons. An archeonic layer of misdirected desires that we should attempt to break through. The term "fighting one's own demons" are not unfamiliar, but how many sadhakas take this task seriously and walk humbly in truth upon the path of War?

In Tibet demons are found within an immense large scale of which the nagas. Snake-spirits are the most important one to work with for a vama-marga-sadhaka. We find also the lu-demons, female serpentine beings of unstable neptunian quality that might or might not bestow blessings and great progress on the sadhaka, but most important are the sinpos. It is said that the sinpos always hear, so to call them should be simple. At this stage in the lesions the sadhaka should be fully prepared to research this area for them self. The word is SINPO BSVO. Your temple should be furnished in a proper way and rituals should be selected and altered from those presented in these texts.

When you work demonic points at some point in the ceremonies the demons are bound to take you over. People saying that you could just go on working with demons cause it is not as dangerous as reputed are very wrong. It's more dangerous that anyone outside the magical communities could imagine. An initiate of the Uttara kaula Tantrikas performed a bhakti on the prime goddess in this tradition (very unknown and out of scope for this treatise). At a certain point in these procedures he referred to me that he was for a period in a state where he was totally under the aegis of this entity. And let me tell you that it showed! He said that his soul was filled with ice and ice was what his eyes gleamed of. Unfriendliness, arrogance and heavy misanthropy was the other consequences that this demoness infused into his beings. At the same time the bhakti was executed more often "until the sadhaka had suddenly won the war. That is an alignment had been made between the practitioner and the evoked. In some traditions this is bound to happen., the body apparently representing a more perfect microcosmos than many of us are aware of.

Creating the Oracular Roads of Karnag Tasel through the fourfold way of Vision

To really understand the powers you are about to hook into, the concept of shape-shifting are very important. This is the most fundamental power of the Sorcerer. As is seen in those rituals outlined in these lesions the animal forms of guardians and gods are often in the feature of animals. This are done by overting the senses (use eyes for hearing, nose for seeing and such) and most of all the condition that tells you that you are ready to be taken over. The fear of letting go must be conquered and you must be ready to give yourself totally n trust to these beings. TO SURRENDER! You must understand this concept before entering into any further contact with the Yidams and Sinpos. They are fierce "and they will for sure eat you if the correct condition is not to be found within the soul of the Warrior. Those who as worked with Golden Dawn-related material has a clue in the "assuming of god-forms". But contrary to the "assuming" of godforms this is to be taken over by the spirit. You don't assume anything "you be-come in that instant of a moment in the matrix of time one with the Godhood. The Most Holy Saint Austin Osman Spare was also very clear on this subject-matter when he states that "The Soul is the Ancestral Animals".

The ritual uses nine points, the ninth being the portal " and the ninth is of course the sadhaka, by reasons that is quite obvious both in position and number .

You will construct your sacred space in the following manner. You will place eight bowls of water at each point of the Compass and one White light and the Cardinal points, leaving the mid-points unenlightened. At the centre of the circle you will have a bowl of some strong alcoholic spirit like vodka or tequila and one black candle and one red candle. You

will with chalk write on the floor (or make marks in the sand if outdoors) the eight directions.

Face North, light the candle and visualise a black man with the head of a yak. He is riding a yellow yak and holding a bow and an arrow. His consort is called Lim[~] Lengye, she is draped in a golden armour and travels in a violet wind.

Face West and light the candle as you visualise a man with the head of a makara riding on an amphibian demon holding a sword. His consort is Yarky[~] Jewo who is draped in white silk and riding a white horse.

Face South and light the candle as you visualise a red man with the face of a boar riding upon a red wild boar, carrying an axe of meteoritic iron. His consort is Takriron, she is the Queen of Draplas and is dressed in red and black, riding upon a tiger with the same colours.

Face East and light the candle as you visualise a white man with a lion-head holding a crystal trident. His consort is Nel[~] Gyalmo, also known as the Queen of Earth. She is draped in turquoise and riding a makara.

You will now turn to the north-western angle, light both candles and put them in front of this gate. Then you will fetch the bowl of alcohol and pour some drops in front of the entrance. You will then proclaim that you are invoking the protectors of the four lakes mTsho bzhi srung ma and the four rivers.

At the north-western gate you will put down the candles and visualise the silver lake of Gunggy[~]. There you will see the beautiful Chatsam[~] standing in her crystal-white dress, conch-shells drifting around her legs and the tiger goddess Heru Khyungchan is standing behind her

At the south-western gate you will see the turquoise lake of Mpang and the beautiful Tingsam[~] in her beautiful blue garment. You will also notice that in the lake there is a shaft of iron and see the peacock-adorned Tingnam Gyalmo, the goddess of the black iron-river arise within the beauty of Tsingsam[~].

At the south-eastern gate you will see the golden lake of Langag and the beautiful Tsetsam[~]. You will also see the beautiful Mula Tsam[~] arising from a golden river and you will realise that she is the Lady of Heaven.

At the North eastern gate you will approach the iron-lake of Somshang and the cold beauty of Betsam[~]. She is the beauty of the molten metals, the black lady that protects the red-copper river protected by the beautiful Drapl[~] Gyalmo. This joining of the two black goddesses of cold beauty in the bindu of death is constructing the passage between the eight and the nine. You must at this moment become the nine “the bridge itself and pass on into Karnag Tasel and trust the guardians that they take you safely over to the other side”.

Lesson Ten Fundamentals of the sacred transmission of Ch[~]d

Ch[~]d is probably one of the most useful and beautiful rituals the sadhaka can perform. It is kind of lengthy and complicated. But its effect is truly immensely great. Let's look at the source for this transmission. Originally the rite comes from India and was passed on to Machig Labdr[~]. Machig Labdr[~] is often, and well deserved, treated as the first and most brilliant spark of the teachings of Ch[~]d. She was born 1055 and died 1153. Machig's initiator was Danpa Sangye, a guru who initiated Machig into the use of a rite called

â€œThe Pacification of Sufferingâ€•. This rite was slightly modified by Machig spiritual guides so it would severe all suffering even more. It is evident that the rite Machig was initiated into was of Buddhist origin, but in addition to learning this rite she was also given shamanistic procedures by her guru, this might indicate that the earlier forms of ChÃ¶d are shamanistic in origin. Central for ChÃ¶d is the PrajÃ±aparamita. This term signifies the perfection of all Wisdom and is also reflected within the goddess called Yum Chenmo, also known as the Great Mother. PrajÃ±aparamita is the aim and reason for performing ChÃ¶d, if you perform this rite with any other intention It will carry either no fruit or poisonous fruit. ChÃ¶d is a path for obtaining this state. So what is actually ChÃ¶d?

â€œOne might ask: that which is known as ChÃ¶d, what does it cut through?

As it cuts through attachment to body, it is ChÃ¶d.

As it cuts through the root of mind, it is ChÃ¶d.

As it cuts through the very base of all partiality, it is ChÃ¶d.

As it cuts through acceptance and rejection along the path, it is ChÃ¶d.

As it cuts through hopes and fears with regard to the results, it is ChÃ¶d.

As it cuts through all thoughts, wherever they come from or wherever theyâ€™re
Going, right there, is ChÃ¶d.

ChÃ¶d is occupied with â€œcuttingâ€• and in that lies the difficulties â€œ for those who have not been honest to them self during these lesions. ChÃ¶d cuts down your astral anatomy and sacrifice all parts to demons, demigods and gods for its purification and re-establishment. If the sadhaka still clings to his or hers kleshas I tell you are in for some really nasty haunting from the Castle of the Perfected Wisdom.

PrajÃ±aparamita is as stated the main-reason for doing this rite. But what is it and where is it and how can it be found? It is said in the â€œGrand Poem on the Perfection of Wisdomâ€• that â€œThe meaning of PrajÃ±aparamita â€œis not to be looked for elsewhere: it exists within yourself. Neither real nor endowed with characteristics, the nature of the mind is the great clear lightâ€•. It refers to the divine spark of divine self that the maya-drawn ego likes to keep hidden. It is the inherited wisdom we donâ€™t use or cultivate, simply because the mechanisms between mana and atman is like they are â€œ a constant play. A Lila in the wastelands of nectar where we eat all sweetness, forgetting about the wisdom. Cultivating our own ignorance. Most people indulge in stupidity instead of wisdom. Very few people love wisdom, because it is demanding in an oblique sense. You feel threatened. It is good if you feel the fear lurking. The fear will bring only manifestations of a sad nature. You will suffer. Ignorance is the gravest of all sufferings. But the ignorant trick hir self to think otherwise. Heed well the words of saint Spare: â€œ You shall suffer and suffer and again suffer until you have sufficient suffering to accept all thingsâ€•. This is the state you will agree to yourself to achieve. The acceptance of all things through suffering. Suffering is nothing compared to Wisdom. You might think so when you feel sorry for your self, when you are enjoying maya and know it just to well when silence speaks to you in quiet blue hours. You cannot hide from yourself. Actually ChÃ¶d is not too different from the nathas act of breaking kleshas. But the aim is slightly different. Breaking of kleshas brings one closer to atman in the guise of freedom and usually followed by the accumulation of siddhis. To attain to Wisdom in the manner put forth in the â€œHeart Sutraâ€• will bring a different condition. The same, but slightly different. In ChÃ¶d you clear space by allowing the divine to remove and re-place your astral anatomy. A natha will force forth these changes with sophisticated violence and sexual means.

Well, there are a few steps worthy of mentioning in regard to Machig LabdrÃ¶n. And one of them is that her life-cycle follows the same pattern as the life-paths of sanyasins or those enlightened by the PrajÃ±aparamita.

She was born as the daughter of a governor and she shows unusual accomplishments in early age (good mnemonic capacity), she abandons her life of wealth to seek after Wisdom. She receives initiation into the Vajrayana, first from a daikini and then later she received this diksha directly from Tara. She meets a guru who recognises her achievements and verifies her spiritual contacts and this results in the highest attainment. Many of Machigs most dramatic incidents happened under a tree, just like with the Buddha Siddharta.

Many Buddhist-traditions have captured the essence of prajñāpāramitā, like the Hwa Yen School, but the scope of these few lessons are too narrow to include all that should have been said about this important term. Remember thou that it is only through the experience of voidness that the prajñāpāramitā can become resonant for your atman.

Lesion Eleven Integrating the principles of Chöd

The integration of these principles are done through the use of the ritual usually referred to as "Great Mudra". In this ritual procedure you will prostrate your self in front of the Dharmakaya Great mother, the Prajñāpāramitā her self! It rests on the Buddhist tradition called Surmang and is a path that is quite usual. Even if this ritual is constructed for the purpose of cutting all types of ego-clinging and master the demons, devas and ones self with equal precision the ritual can very well be used to accumulate siddhis as well as materialistic goods. You will through this of course create many pitfalls that are not so easily to renounce. The ritual is called "Garden of all Joy" and is worked out by Jamgon Kongtrul the Great. The ritual will be handed out directly from Guru to Sishya and will conclude this last chapter of these eleven cuts of Bön.

HUNG HUNG PHE PHE

Appendix I

THE CULT OF DEATH AND KINGSHIP

- a short exploration within the Bon-Pa-Tradition

By Frater Azoth Kalafou

The Bon-Pa religion of Tibet should be a field of major interest to any person interested in the esoteric due to its extreme fascination towards the cult of the dead and the cult of tantra. Many academics have accused Bon of being a rip off of Hinduism and Buddhism, which appears in recent study to prove wrong. Remarkable enough it seems that the Tibetan tantra-shamanistic Bon-religion has developed beside Hinduism and obtained a highly individual way of thinking based on different text and tantras than those we find in Sanskrit. The foundation is though the same as in Hinduism where the cult of the king is emphasised. In early Hinduism the king was seen as the hierophany of god, a manifestation of holiness in the mundane, he was the centre of the society. In that manner society, centred around the king was the microcosmic print of the divine macrocosmic reality above, an image of the divine hierarchy. It seems like this similarity in foundation is one of the most influential points of transgression through their similarity and diversity. While the Hindu (or more correctly brahmanical system) developed into a more sociological order or a way of living and finding your place in the divine blue-print the cult of the king developed radically different in Tibet. The king was seen as a shen (priest) or emanation of divine grace. It was important to please the king while he was alive and it was of extreme importance to make sure that the kings passing on to bardo was made in the best possible ways. This to ensure the further blessings of the king when he was made into a god. The cult of the dead was therefore seen as the most important element in the religious life because this ensured blessings and happiness for those still living in the Bon-community. Due to this necromancy, spiritism and other kinds of spirit-sorcery is a

frequent used for keeping the peaceful and happy alliances with the dead in a beneficial position. That the cult focused on the ancestors also is very much of importance is needless to emphasise. The pantheon of the Bon-pas are nor very known, its therefore my intention to briefly present the foundation-pantheon to open a small glyph into the beauty and harshness of this magickal tradition which claims beautiful mythological foundations for them self in magickal kingdoms in lands of arcane (and astral) beginnings...

The separation of deities can be drawn between the peaceful deities, the wrathful deities and siddhas and daikinis as well as some local deities and different lamas that are worshipped in various settings. In this short article I will simply introduce the peaceful deities and in another article present you for the yidams the wrathful or tutelary deities with much emphasis on Welse Ngampa, the lady of boundless Space. Important for the yidams are that they are very clear forms of Abraxas with their androgyne masculinity which are in a state of neither-neither (not male, not female, but male...). That will be enough teasing for now. The tantrik patrons, the yidams have to wait until another time.

The chief peaceful deities are arranged in a mysterious "emanation of each other"-system (similar to the Hindu-system where all daevas are emanation from one, but in Bon a bit more awkward and bizarre lacking the glorious aestheticism we find in Hinduism). We will start of with a goddess called Satrig Ersang whose name means "Perfection of Wisdom" but she is called "Mother of Wisdom". In a hymn to her it is stated that she is "Majestic in her power to bless". Her spiritual accessories are of esoteric interest. In her right hand she holds a swastika - the symbol of odic force and solar eternity and in the left she holds a *mirroire fantastique* which signifies the emphasis of the lunar current in the Bon-religion. This Prajnaparamita of Bon is in her wisdom a sort of patron for the vama marg and surely must have knowledge of the kalas ruling this form for consciousness.

What's more is that her throne is supported by lions which suggest a formulae similar to Babalon and Qatesh and maybe the lunar flow she presides over is to be found riddled in the vaults of Tempioth? The next deity is called Shenlha Wākhar (shen means priest) and his name means "God of the Priests". He is all white and holds a hook in his right hand while his left is gently folded in a peaceful mudra. His throne is supported by elephants and in a hymn to his praise he is described as: "Majestic in his power of compassion". I myself find some important resemblances in this deity with the Loa Leghba, the Lord of IFA and the patron of the Yuggotian priesthood. Another important deity, who has not much attributes are Sangpo Bumtri the Procreator who are "Majestic in his power of his magical emanations". He has a silver body and is supported by Garudas (these mythical beast-birds). He is more a source of magic than the magic itself. He is like dormant ojas waiting to be used in some kind of combination. In this state he is shave, a radiant shave but difficult to obtain any clear image of. A most interesting deity is Shenrap Miwo who is the "supreme priest, great man". The cult of the dead is strongly established in this deity, who as a great hierophant (a manifestation of the sacred) turned into a peaceful god ensuring the happiness of the community. His accessories are a Swastika sceptre a symbol of "Eternal Truth". Some connections to Sakyamuni is said to be found and indeed, by understanding Sakyamunis role as a Buddha and how he obtained it you will be able to understand the position of this deity. He is "Majestic in his power of radiance" and is the source of the four Transcendental Lords in his rainbow-like but still dark blue hue. Then we enter into one of the most lovely goddesses ever, Sherap Chamma, she is an emanation of Satrig Ersang, but what a beauty! Her name means "The loving lady" and "To love tenderly" and has a strange blood-bond with the beautiful Tripur Sundari. She is also said to be associated with the bodhisattva Maitreya and carries a fivefold form (based upon the tantrik senses developed to perfection by Gorakhnath see. A. K. Bannerjea's "The philosophy of Goraknath" (Coombe Springs; 1962). She is also a vehicle for smashing conditions or fears and it might be useful to take a look at Tara in this regard. She is also a most beautiful goddess and a smasher of kleshas. Also of importance is her accessories, with the magickal mirror in her left hand and a vase of

beauty) in her right. Again an association with Tara is to be found in her image of surrounded by the eight lions of wisdom where she is supported by both sun and moon, a formula of reversed Abraxas! Her radiance is a crystalline light indicating her tantric perfection and wisdom beyond any condition and also her radiant beauty. Kāntu Zangpo is another one of the peaceful deities, his name means "The All-Good" and he is seen as the supreme deity of all knowledge and has strong links to Shenla Wākhar in the sense that both are hierophanies of the bānku or "The body of Bon", the ultimate Truth. This priest-god is naked and without (or rather beyond) attributes. A portal to understanding of his role in the pantheon is to be found in the Nyingmapa and Kagyāpa-traditions of Tibetan Buddhism, especially in the body of Samantabhadra, an important emanation of Kāntu Zangpo is Kānzang Akor which means "The All-Good cycle of A", "A" being the last letter in the Zhanchung-alphabet demonstrating the importance of mantrams and spells in the Bon-magic. He is the mantric manifestation adorned with syllables beginning with "A". The importance of this letter is the same as in the tantric OM. From this deity we will turn to the core of the pantheon. The very point of ingress with the divine forces of bon., Kānzang Gyalwa Dāpa ("the All-Good Assembly of Conquerors"). He has five faces in different colours and ten arms. He is adorned with jewels. At the four cardinal points of space he has the Queens of transcendental space in the form of the years cycle. And from the anahata of his brilliant body he emanates six hierophants. The white Yeshen Tsukpu associated as the fleshy hot-point of the Gods. We find the blue Chegyal Barti presiding over the demigods, the deep-blue Sangwa Dāpa who is the intermediary of humans. Also we find the green Tisang Rangzhi presiding over the animals, the white Mucho Demdru taking care of the tormented spirits and finally the bluish-red Sanswa Ngangring associated with Hell. Of interest is also the four Queens of transcendental space. The yellow Queen of Spring holding a chain, the blue Queen of summer holding a flat bell, the red Queen of autumn holding a noose and the white Queen of winter with her hook. It is interesting to note that these guardian-goddesses are called queens which again confer the importance of the cult of the king. The clearest expression of this god is to be found in his emanation as Kānzang Gyalva Gyatso ("Ocean of Conquerors") with his multiple faces and a thousand of arms outstretched. Through his iconographic form he has resemblances to Avaloketesvara, He IS "magic appearance". Three more gods must be mentioned to create the total pattern of magic gnosis inhabited in this pantheon. Chimā Tsukpā ("The deathless one with the hairknot"). He is the supreme bodhisattva reborn to this kalpa from the mythological "paradise of the 33 gods" (I refer to the various Buddhist teachings known as "Pure Land Schools" in this matter). He is born by the virgin-mother of sexual secrets Zangsa Ringtsān (more of her, in depth, next time) as a bornless and deathless one. He is seen as the transmitter of the Bon-tantra from the tutelary deities of wrath, a supreme vira, a world egg of sexual gnosis which fills the universe with his sexual radioactivity. The Bon-traditions connections to the Naga-cultus is found within the body of Napar Gyalwa which are the Ultimate and eternal Truth as well as the connection between gods and sinpo (demons). He possesses the magic of evocation and mantras and is able to command sinpos according to his wish due to a pact of secrecy (which he later broke). Similarities is to be found in "Goetia", how Salomon commanded demons to build his temple - as in the case of the temple Napar Gyalwa wanted to build in the midst of a lake. The demonic alliance is also to be found within Ganesh and how he presides over the asuras and Pashupatis command of the beasts of night.. He is pictured surrounded by fierce deities (sinpos?) with zāomorphic appearances, suggesting the lycantrophic formulae hidden with in the secret teachings of the Bon-tradition. Lastly we have the ascetic of the pantheon the monk Tritsug Gyalwa who by his ascetism managed to convert the demon-king Khyappa laring to the Ultimate Truth of Bon. In addition to these gods and the six subduing shens there are also 13 primeval shens who are especially important in the cult of the dead and the transgression from death and bardo.

My intention in this short note upon the essence of the Bon-pantheon has been to make available material seldom found anywhere, and itâ€™s meant as an introduction to a

more practical article upon itâ€™s tantric and shamanistic gnosis, especially focused upon the strange sexuality of the deities them self which probably deserves to be explored in a gnostic luciferian light.

I will also add that when I in this article has made connections to buddhas it is not my intention to say that they are the same. I intend to use them as portals to an understanding of this pantheon for its own sake to establish it in its own power through deepening of understanding of the reader by linking it to more known "divine beings". I have never liked to associate gods from different pantheons with each other (like Set-Shaitan-Aiwass). I see it as portals to an understanding of the different deities - in their own right, not as cosmic xeroxes of a past cultures gods.

May blessings be in the name of the 8-fold mistress Cherap Chamma and KÃ¼nzang Gyalwa DÃ¼pa!

Appendix II

SPIRITISTIC VAJRA TANTRA - The Plutonian Tantra of Bon-Pa

By: Docteur Azoth Kalafou

The tantras of Bon-Pa are knowledge seldom found in any occult book-shelf, which is because literature about this current is rare. Snellgrove wrote his book, "The Nine Ways of Bon" (Oxford university Press, London, 1967) and also his book "Indo-Tibetan Buddhism" (Serinida Publications, London 1987) has a great variety of information about this current. The weakness of Snellgrove as Ph.D. Kvaerne points out is that he thought some of the teachings of the Bonpas was in a way - offensive, so he saw the need to make twilight tantras even more shattered and disturbed....

The Bon-Pa religion Is parted into different brands of the divine. We have the peaceful deities which is the core of the system and what is more interesting to tantra - the tutelary deities who is connected to fire and violence. A pethro-plutonian current of sticky power.

In a previous article about this subject in "The Trident" I shed some light on the peaceful deities of the pantheon. In this article I will get to the point - the weird sexuality of the current and also outline one simple offer-ritual which can be conducted by those who want to smell what this current is like. Let me also say (since I am saturnian in my view about esoteric secrets) that this article won't provide you with all my knowledge in this field, but sufficient for those of you who is curious about this current.

The tantras of Bon were transmitted by an avatar of the priest-god TÃ¼npa Shenrap called Nampar Gyalwa, "The Fully Victorious One". When Nampar Gyalwa was born his flesh was tattooed with 30 magick letters of Power. The story also declares that he was born a prince and received the idea of building a temple in the midst of a lake. An inhuman task. The avatar recalls first vaguely then to the full that he in his former existence was connected to sinpos (demons). He travels to the kingdom of the demons and get a promise of their help to build this temple in the lake if he will keep their help a secret. When the demons are at work Gyalwaâ€™s wife is coming by and discovers this work of demons. The foundation is finished when she appears at the shore. The demons see her and declare themselves released of their task. Together with the deity KengtsÃ¼ Lenme he completes the building of the temple and call this beautiful temple Karnag Tasel which means "Brilliantly White and Black Spotted". The resemblance here to Salomo and how he commanded the demons to build his temple is easily evoked which hooks us into "Goetia" being in the family of the Bon-current. It is also interesting to note that another one of the

important transmitters of the eternal Bon-doctrine is said to be Chime TsukpÃ¼ who was born from a virgin..... Several myths in the scriptures and tantras of Bon connect the Bon-teaching to sinpos. So in the end Bon-Pa is a highly spiritistic religion based upon the esoteric teaching of demons. Bon-Pa has been accused of being so similar to Buddhism that the religious authenticity has been questioned. I think their very spiritistic and shamanistic cosmology and anthropology tell another story. The strange thing about Bon is that it welcomed both Hinduism and Buddhism very warmly - like all religions open for syncretistic activity. At least that is one theory, that Bon was more or less outconquered by Buddhism of sheer force is another theory - which I consider very doubtful.

The eternal doctrines of Bon are protected by sinpos, deities and lus (nagas). It is mainly these three forces of guardian spirits that protect the gnosis of the current. Those deities who treasure the jewels are the so-called yidams who is said to be trowo (wrathful). In vouden terms we might say "pethro". These yidams are connected to different tantras and the ritual workings are focused around one particular yidams and his consort or attendants. It is of extreme importance to emphasise that it is the yidam in it self that inhabits the tantric secret. The siddhaes of the current reaches the state of siddhahood while in the flesh through very esoteric dhyana. My own research in this field indicates that their consorts are daikinis, which again suggest that their path towards gnosis consist of mainly spiritistic flavoured XI-degree work. In this I referee to the true and hidden meaning of the XI-degrees sexual nature which lies one octave above the flesh. Let me give some insight into what kind of magick this kind of workings will produce. It is the most plutonian manifestation of magick on earth, and I quote from Rev. Bertiaux "The Vouden-Gnostic Workbook": Plutonian Energy is pure fire, viewed as magick. It is surrounded by many layers of pure power....In order to get at this power, it is necessary to enter entirely into the field of the energy and allow it to take over.....power is not diffused or spread out. It is tight and intense....It is moving to make itself tighter and hotter, heavier and harder, because it must". This particular current's magickal manifestation is very aggressive and dominant. It is the plutonian aspect of the sign of Aries often ruled by the Scorpio rising into the Aries-sun. The sexual effects will probably result in very controlled bondage and SM. Any uncontrolled sexual play in these field as a result of working with the plutonian ray should signal to the magician that he has swallowed a too heavy jet of plutonium....

Interesting to note is also the many remarks about "coffins", "corpse" and the "consummation of fire" which suggest both sexual formulas and also the process of for instance the IIIde degree of the OTO to a certain level. The Bon-current is also very, very gnostic. The gnostic influence is so vivid that you wonder how they got into this flow of light (probably there were some flow of information from the middle-east, pre-iraniq influence). We find for instance the cow as a demiurgic principle, where life is emanating from. Lus, sinpos and various animals are connected to most likely archeonic powers.

THE TROWO YIDAMS

The fierce pethro flavoured yidams will now be presented for the reader quite briefly. And allow me to remark that the tantra of Bon is bipolar or positive and negative in the way that it shows to PagyÃ¼ or Father Tantras and magyÃ¼ or Mother Tantras. Also most of the yidams is painted together with their consorts who are embracing the male yidam hard and feverly in some kind of ecstatic demonic embrace. The head of the MagyÃ¼-tantras is called MagyÃ¼ Sangchog Tartug ("The Supreme Secret of the Mother Tantras"). It is interesting to note that his name of the yidam himself locks up the secret of the tantra. It is very characteristic for the yidams that they are seen as the outer manifestations of the elements of secrecy connected to them so when you meditate on their Thangkas, rupa or image they will reveal their secrets through deep dhyana. MagyÃ¼ has seven heads, sixteen arms and his body is of a bluish almost black complexion. His consort is red and

holds in her hands two bowls with what actually looks like boiling blood. The bowls are skulls (which ties them up to the kapalikas and the naths of both the utara and the adilineage). His faces are primarily in white and red in addition to the bluish-black main face.

The father tantras on the other hand focuses on five different deities who control elements of existence which are somewhat related to thoughts we can find in the Samkhya-system of philosophy. I quote their names as follows:

Welse Ngampa - Fierce God of Body

LhagÃ¶ Togpa - Fierce God of Speech

Trowo Tsochog Khgyin - Fierce God of Mind

Purpa - Fierce God of Action (Purpa is also the Tibetan name for the ritual dagger - maybe this suggests a certain degree of craft-influence in their shamanistic practice)

Welchen GekhÃ¶ - Fierce God of Good Quality

Let us shed some light on the god of the Mind, Trowo Tsochog Khgyin first. His name means in pure word "Wrathful One, Supreme Lord Towering in the Sky". He is also of a dark blue complexion and has three heads and six arms. His consort is called Khala Dugmo which means Red Body. The connection to the kalas and the vibration of the menstrum in accordance with the lunar body is unquestionable. It is also interesting to note that in a hymn to this couple Khala Dugmo (Furious Lady in the Sky) she is evoked by the words: "Arise, arise, from the void, arise". Other qualities of Trowo Tsochog Khgyin are that he overpowers the 3 worlds (Hell, Heaven and the realm between) with his splendour. His girdle is the luciferian phallic principle in the form of a serpent bound around his waist and he is pressing the nine doors of Hell downwards. It is also said that he commands the 8 great nagas (I will refer the reader here to a member of the Uttara Kaula Tantrikas, Ku-patalaTrishan who has explored eight sexual nagas in connection to the sabbatical mysteries. If any interest arises of the subject let the editor know, maybe Ku-PatalaTrishna would enlighten us more about this subject). This yidam is also said to preside over the 8 great planets and is connected to atavisms like lion, elephant, horse, dragon and garuda

Our next revelator of tantra is Welse Ngampa "Fierce Piercing Deity of Overwhelming Power". He has nine heads, three of them white, three red and three blue and has 18 arms. His body of a dark-blue complexion. He is connected to the magnetic forces of tiger, lion, leopard, dragon, garuda and macara. Which indicates a deep sexual connection of the Svadhithana Chakra in the passage of the macara. Also this deity's connection to the garuda-bird of wisdom tales and the dragon mixed with strong feline impressions tells much about what kind of power this deity has managed to work into it self and also gives some clues on how to work these secrets out into the temple-laboratory to be used - for instance together with liquid condensers and electromagnetic transfusions. Even more interesting that the deity himself is his consort. She is of a green complexion and her face is somewhat peculiar. Her eyes look like the eyes of sinpos, or at least someone more or less ruled by this class of gods and her teeth are very narrow, long and sharp suggesting some vampyristic alliance or in other words a sign of the apparent danger of encountering this Lilitu-like being of this pantheon (Lilithu in the Zoharick sense - not the real and true Roman sense....). Also, her anus is remarkably clearly showed on the thangka. This Dark green Lady is called "Lady of Boundless Space". In the voodoo of zobop (secrecy) you encounter a strange root-Loa called Maitre Grand Bois d'Ilet. This loa is said to be the brother of Damballah and is the black snake at its most earthy level. Grand Bois d'Ilet rises from his caverns deep below the earth and flux himself into deep space from his residence at Bathos (or the gnostic Abyss - the emanation-point of all things). It is interesting to make the reader aware of this Loa in regard to the vividly exposed anus of the "Lady of Boundless Space" since this in a hymn to this Loa it says: "I am the anus of the universe. I am the lower". I suspect these words are the words of the Loa himself as told to the emissaries of O.T.O.A.'s Lodge Zariguin. This couple (Welse Ngampa and consort) is first and of all the protectors against demons and is very much connected to kleshas and

maya and the cutting off of these illusions of being. One of the names of Welse Ngampa means "Clad in the still-moist skin of demons". I am a bit unsure if the text here relates to sinpos in the divine sense or to the bonpas own demons. Anyway - he is the great demon-slayer. Other attributes are "Wisdom", "Compassion" and "Magick". It is also interesting to see that "the Lady of Boundless Space" is associated to be in deep connection or emanation of Satrig Ersang who are the "Mother of Wisdom" and have many features in common with the Buddhist goddess Prajnaparamita (Perfection of Wisdom). I will also draw the attention to the Pawo Drunga or the five Heroic syllables that can be used as mantras: SHRAM, GRAM, RAM, YAM and OM. The "Lady of Boundless Space" is also called Namchi Gungyal - the Lady who keeps the treasury of Heaven. I think about similarities with other Buddhist heavens like for instance the perfected state in the Tushita Heaven. She has also been called "Mistress of the Shrine of Peacefulness" (the peace after your fight with your kleshas...) and TukjÃ" Chamma (Loving Lady of Compassion) which connects her to the most delicious and lovely lady of beauty and peace Sherap Chamma. Blessings upon her...

"Like a mass of fire filling the universe"

This is what Welchen GekhÃ" is like in a hymn to his praise. I guess much of this intensity is explained by his very close connection to the plutonian kingdom of ZhangZhung - the Ifa of the bonpas. Welchen GekhÃ" is also very - complete in a Pythagorean sense of the word. He is the GekhÃ" containing all the other gekhÃ"s, and they are 360 in number - making a complete zodiacal circle. These gods were situated at Mount TisÃ" the same mountain as Kailash. It is also of great importance to note that the word GekhÃ" is etymological connected to kehÃ"d and derived from the same root as ChÃ"d. ChÃ"d is too complex to get into in this essay, but mainly the practise is focused on chopping up your astral anatomy and present them as offerings in white feasts (to gods) and in red feasts (to demons). The whole practise is focused on deconstruct the ego and build it up again without the delusions of maya and the attachment to the non-existent atman - rather to the an-atman. Whether the bonpas has any notion to what the alnya (akashic storehouse) or not is a bit unclear. I think they do if their doctrine is seen in comparison to the importance of the cult of the dead and the shamanistic-spiritistic activities of the bonpas who suggest that consciousness is somewhat "stored". Welchen GekhÃ" is also called GekhÃ" Sangwa Drogchen or "GekhÃ", the Secret, Great Violent One" with his nine heads in the colours of white, red, bluish black, his 16 arms and bluish black hue. In a sense comparisons to a mixture of Yama and Rudra would be proper. His consort is Logbar TsamÃ" the reddish yellow goddess who are called "Lady of Flashing Lighting". She is also called "Queen of Draplas". Draplas are (like the Maruts) fierce warrior-gods who appeared (as with the GekhÃ"s) very early in time-space. Logbar TsamÃ" is also said to have a right face like a "water crystal" and her left is like a "red crystal". The symbolism states that this goddess is in deep connection with the pure, clear lunar source as well as the fire of Sothar. She is the fire moon. The vibrating menstruated at it most vibrant and black. This is further indicated when she is described as one who "holds masses of fire like a golden mount Meru". The strange and typhonian sexual nature is beyond doubt. Another interesting aspect with the GekhÃ"s is that they are connected to a certain type of magick called tso which are translated to "bombs" in the English translation of a certain hymn. You get the impression that tso are thrown at enemies. The tso can be related to planets and there is also mention "red tso". There are several ways of understanding the concept of tso. There could be a form of charm as in the Creole and Congo paquets which are defensive or offensive weapons for use in magickal attacks or this can be a certain form of sexual magick, based on the planets or the kalas where the transformed mass of fire can be aimed at some enemy possibly through some kind of lycantropic formulae. These lycantropiq formulas are used within branches of La Coulevre Noire mainly for the purpose of magickal attacks.

The last god of tremendous importance is Meri, "Mountain of Fire". He has no consort, but rather two attendants. These two are more like saintly protectors of the secret doctrine

than any gods. The saints are Ati Muwer (connected to Sahasrara) who is of a white complexion and Kuchi Mangkã has a turquoise body. Both of them are pretty Martian, inhabiting different aspects of the Martian sphere of aggression.. Meri himself is of a golden complexion - being the most solar - or phallic deity of the pantheon. Meri and his attendants is most interesting because he appearance is very different from the other deity's bluish-black complexion. He is also connected to owls and ravens and has through these forms a very different angle into the mysteries of Pluto. He is also close connected to the Gekhãs and also to the goddess Namkhã Wãle the "Mother of Liberation", a dark red goddess adorned with fire crystals and the ritual dagger. Another goddess close affiliated with Meri is Nelã Sipã Gyalmo ("Mother of Union") who is dark yellow and adorned with golden light. Further is Meri guarded by ten fierce deities and their consorts as well as four gatekeepers and 12 messengers (saints of the zodiacal signs) He also commands four female generals and the female protectors of the four rivers and the four lakes.

The Lu-serpents, the draplas, the Gekhãs as well as the water-spirits of lakes and rivers are all of them connected to the foundation of the Atlantean kingdom of ZhangZhung. All deities inhabit in themselves secrets which are to be revealed through samitha-dhyana on their image or thangka. The rupa should always be the focus of the puja.

The strange sexual magick teaching is flavoured in a weird high-octave Uranian context hidden in the true and secret understanding of the XI-level of spiritistick coitus.

The protectors of the doctrine are parted in four groups (I will also draw attention to the fact that there are also four groups of demons: Drisa, Nãjjin, Luwans, Shinjã). These protectors are: Takedong Marpo - Red Tiger Face. Ponya Tongdã¼ Marnag, the trickster or messenger of the pantheon who is called the Dark Red Demon of Emptiness. Sipã Gyalmo who is the Queen of the Created World (in other words Maya) and lastly Cliff Tsen who is the closest protector of Meri. These protectors are called Sungmas and cult reserved for them has been established within the Bon-current. The protectors has a status much like the daikinis and their transgression to this realm of divinity has been from shen (priest) to divinity in the spiritistick level. I will draw upon one example on how this transgression of priest to god usually is explained in the Bon-texts. In the case of Sipã Gyalmo for instance. From the beginning she was a demonic being - a sub-sinpo. But due to her astral maithuna with the siddha Takla Mebar a forcefield identical with the yidams was produced and she was transformed into this sphere of existence when she received the siddhas semen. She is also referred to as the GrandMother of Heaven, which connects her (to understand her better) to Naman Brigitte of the Famille Ghuede and also Dhumavati, the Shakti with no Shiva. Usually she is depicted as a "Mother-goddess" - type with a flavour between Yemoya ge Rough and Ayida Wedo. Another strange example is found in Drakpa Sengsã who is also a protector of the bon-secrets, thou not one of the main-protectors. This spirit was a rather malevolent ghost who was commanded by the abbot of the Monastery of Menri to be a protector of Bon. By sexual-spiritistick methods also used within the La Couleuvre Noire he was captured and held within this positions by the abbot. I know that Michael Bertiaux has used similar methods to keep enlightened priests who has transgressed to Ifa so close to the earth that he have been able to communicate with them for a considerable long time. The plutonian shamanism is further explored within a department of La Couleuvre Noire. "The Transyuggothian Brotherhood of Shamans".

RITUAL FOR TRANSGRESSION INTO THE SEALED SECRETS

0. Banish by using the "Six penetrating Fierce Gods". Visualising a golden, burning double Vajra.

East: Welmo Karsher Bar

North: Welmo Ngojang Bar
West: Welmo Marnag Bar
South: Welmo YumÄ¶ Bar
Above: Welmo Tingnag Bar
Below: Welmo Marmug Bar

1. Ask for the protection of the Saints.

NyipangsÄ¶, Draplamo, Lama ZhangZhung and Takna Gyalpo

2. Soften the doorkeepers by humbly setting forth bowls of water in each direction and light incense for each of them (the incense should be of four different kinds attributed to the elements of the sphere.

East: Drisa (Tiger face), North: NÄ¶jin (Dragon face), West: Luwang (Wolf face) and south: Shinje (Bear face).

3. Ask for the blessings of the three fierce gods of action (no offering required).

"Leki Trowo Zhi.

I call upon the blessings of Chamchig Chusin Dong (Macara-Lu)

I call upon the blessings of Tseyi Chamchig Lechema (Life)

I call upon the blessings of Lusin Nagmo Lechema (Black female lu-demon)

Leki Trowo Zhi, bless me"

4. Light red and black candle and call forth Welchen GekhÄ¶ and his consort "Queen of Drapals". Visualise these fierce deities coming forth from the fire. Mantra to use in connection with their names is the greeting: BSVO. Short power-suggesting mantrams like HALA, CHA and more singing invocative formulas like "zi-ta-la-la", "u-ru-ru" and "si-li-li"

5. Closing of ritual by humbly dismissing of the evoked forces backwards or by fourfold clapping in hands and thanking the powers whereupon you ask them to withdraw to their proper places.

Appendix III

Bibliography

Avadhuta Pralayananda, Swami. The Shiva-Shava-Sadhana. Meditations on Death. Madhyamika pub 2000

Bertiaux, Michael. The Vouden Gnostic Workbook. Magical Childe, USA. 1988

Chang, Garma C.C. The Buddhist Teaching of Totality. Penn State Press. USA. 1971

Castaneda, Carlos. Tales of Power. Simon and Schuster. USA. 1974

Dadaji, Shri Gurudev Mahendranatha 999. The Amoral Way of Wizardry. Sweden, 1990

Edou, Jerome. Machig LabdrÄ¶n and the foundations of ChÄ¶d. Snow Lion. USA. 1996

Ewans-Wentz, W.Y. Tibetan Yoga and Secret Doctrines. Oxford University Press. UK. 1958

Frisvold, Nicholaj. The Vajra Yama â€œ a kalachakratantra. Iacchos Publishing, Oslo 1999

Isayeva, Natalia. From Early Vedanta to Kashmir Shaivism. SUNY. USA. 1995

KvÄ¶rne, Per. The Bon Religion of Tibet. Shambhala, Boston 1996

Magee, Mike. Tantra Magick, Mandrake of Oxford. UK. 1990

Patalatrishnakala, Shri. Grimorium Lothobranchii. Research papers for Uttara Kaula Tantrikas. 1998

Patalatrishnakala, Shri. The Atlantean Yathuvidah of the Kama-Nagas, Uttara Kaula Tantrikas. 1996

Vajrapaninath, Shri Gurudev. Ekstase, Transformering og Frigj ring, Privately printed, Oslo 1993

KARNAG TASEL

Or;
the teachings of the Brilliant White
and the Black Spotted temple

These lessons are released from within the True source of Power, by the Master Azoth in the Threshold-kingdom. These lessons will serve the interests of initiates of several different traditions and will due to this fact be circulated amongst the members of the Nath samprayada (AMOOKOS) and Uttara Kaula Tantrikas. These lessons are released in the ninehundred-and-forty year of the Vikram era (2000 e.v) to benefit the Seekers on their path towards enlightenment. May peace, happiness and understanding be bestowed upon all the Knights of Shambhalah. May the curse, blessing and cunning be partaken of by all who read and use these lessons.

This is a series of lessons based upon the sacred and holy tradition of B n-Pa, the shamanistic Vajra-spiritism of Old Tibet but grounded, protected and reflected through the diksha and parampara of the nath samparayada and utara kaula tantrikas. It is here presented in eleven cuts or lesions for the eternal affliction of those who embark upon these teachings, for the blessing or the curse of the Seeker. These eleven lesions are:

Lesion number One.....Consummation of the Light of Night

Lesion number Two.....Mediations on the Shen

Lesion number Three.....Tapping the Source of Evil

Lesion number Four.....Cultivation and trafficking with the Yidams - part I

Lesion number Five.....Cultivation and trafficking with the Yidams - part II

Lesion number Six.....Truth unfolding into the hands of the Revelator (Welse Ngampa)

Lesion number Seven.....Meri    at the Mountains of Organic Fire

Lesion number Eight.....The sacred Priesthood of Zhan Zhung (Atlantis)

Lesion number Nine.....Working the Black Spot

Lesion number Ten.....Fundamentals of the sacred transmission of Ch d

Lesion number Eleven.....Integrating the principles of Ch d

Lesion number One Consummation of the Light of Night

All true and real magical training, all true and real paths to Knowledge, all true and real paths towards your higher self will bestow Change. Change is the most universal Law of the Cosmos. As cosmic beings we partake in the cosmic Laws and must submit to its naturalness. The more we accept the Laws of the universe, the more we will understand the principal elementaries of Creation. All true and real paths will lead to a constant

Change towards the better of the Seeker. There is much fear in the world. Most fear is based upon Change. Change is the enemy of the profane, the friend of the Master and sets the occult Seeker apart from the World. The Seeker strives to see the World as it really is (Purusha) and will slowly understand that the World reflects its supreme Law, Change within its fold of prakriti or Maya. Without becoming at ease with this fundamental principle the Seeker should turn away from these papers, cause you are about to Change already as these words hits your mana (exterior mind). Who are you "not? Try to define that for your self. Tantrikas set this idea forth in the upanishadic teachings in an attempt to define godhood. Is it possible to understand that we partake of the entire Creation through this idea? Pursue what you are not and decide for yourself why this is so. Take care not to explain by the use of pre-causality or by causality itself. Be honest. It is no sin to say that you don't know, but it is a sin to lie for one self! The lies you tell yourself is the most profoundest lies of all because they hinders you from seeing things as they really are and instead you construct maya within maya in deceitful buildings of falsity and pride. Many Seekers has denied themselves saintliness by the lies they have told to them self, cause lies must be defended and the greatest defence is to live according to your belief. A lie said is a lie incorporated and it very well becomes a mode or code of beliefs in your life. The human mind has a tendency to re-construct the past, this could be done in two ways. Either you re-construct it according to ideal motives (how you wish it was and re-explaining the whys and hows of your past actions and situations) or you try to be faithful to your self. This is the hardest re-construction because you have to slaughter your own pride and see yourself as you really are " a human being, incomplete, on the search for your Angel. Without accepting your shortcomings for what they are, how can you expect to progress on the path of righteousness? How can you expect to pass on to Sainthood or become a Master of your Heart in this incarnation if you don't realise this simple truth about mankind? Hopefully, some of you will be warded of now, feeling that these words are threatening you. And yes! These words are fearful and they have been said so frankly that you have no chance of turning back. Whether you stop reading now or not, you know, that you from this moment on never will be able to lie to yourself without feeling guilty infore yourself. The concept of sin set in motion! There is nor original sin in the sense we are used to be told about it. A sin is a personal affair, it is not connected to external beings. The medium of sin is the lie. The lies you have told yourself have made you sinful. The lies you have told others are no sin but a shortcoming and self-made hindrance which denies you to prosper within Maya and finally break it bonds. Man is the very symbol of the unity of macro-and-microcosmos " the divine symbol it self. This should induct into the Seeker the desire to take responsibility for being it this state of incarnation and the first sign that you have taken this responsibility is truthfulness. Does your divine seeds, your alpha-ovule, the purusha you partake of, do they partake in a false way of living, speaking and being? Words are a sinister medium. Mind is clearer than words. Words can only say approximately what the depths of the mind reflects from its divine depths. This is called bias. Bias is no sin, but to accept the bias as truth can lead the Seeker towards indulging into sin. So why am I talking so much about such dreaded concepts as lie and sin which makes me look like a fundamentalist Christian to those who don't see the Light yet? Because I am also trying to clear the space for the dangerous wisdom of B'n to be safely inducted into your ontological state of awareness and beyond. I am trying to speak to those who now understand the real idea of sin and lie, to those who hates the lie and loves the Truth... There are many haters of the Truth out there. Truth can be recognised on the pain it brings with it. The lies are often sweet and delightful but will sooner or later turn against the liar and consume him within sourness and bitterness, sending him back into the eternal wheel. I feel there is appropriate here to talk a bit about Dharma and Karma. These concepts are as often confused among people, as among the Seekers. Dharma is the perfect law of the Cosmos and its Creation. All of us are born to fulfil some kind of Dharma, the method for completing ones dharma is through karma. Karma is the ritual actions we perform, viewing existence itself as the major ritual each and everyone has to accomplish to enter into the conclusive states of ones dharma.

By performing wrong karma you will push yourself from completing and executing the deeds needed for you to be in accordance with your dharma. Dharma is the Cosmic Law and we as cosmic beings are subdued to this Law. Dharma sastra place a great emphasis on suddha to accomplish dharma. Sudda means pure. What makes the pure unpure is connected to lies and the karmic deeds performed in the soil of sin. Sokrates told his followers "Know Thy Self", which has become almost a slogan for the Seekers in the West, but still, it contains the truth of dharma. You must achieve knowledge about your Self if dharma shall prosper in your life and refine you into the purest state reachable. As a Seeker you are already closer to this goal than the profane majority of waste-beings. Take care not to turn yourself into waste and build your knowledge upon lies. Lies will give birth to karma, actions, that take you down alleys that lead you astray from Self and destroys your dharma. Imagine this: You are accused of having committed a questionable deed and are confronted with it. The way you act accumulates the results of your karman in the dharmic records. Imagine this: You are obsessed by achieving something or someone, but the only way to achieve it is to play a game of life that indicates that you can not all together be truthful in obtaining this goal. What will your actions be? Your actions will be recorded and remembered by dharma. It is your actions that bring you nearer or further away from dharma through this incarnation of your being. Why I am writing these words will be obvious to some and clouded by others. To those which these words are clouded I ask you to meditate hard on what has been said so far in these papers. The true understanding of what here has been written is the first cut towards enlightenment within these lessons. All of these teachings will arrive upon you with some degree of pain and uneasiness. You have felt it already, cause you know that you have many, many times lied and behaved in discrepancy with your dharma. You know it now and you feel slightly uneasy. You might also feel uneasy since I never stop writing about the false way of life you are living, you might get worried or slightly angered with me. It's good. That indicates that you are about to change. You are about to react according to dharma upon the bad actions you have made. This change is necessary since to embark upon this path as a Seeker who easily falls into the use of lies as a tool for progression and advancement in life will fall short in godhood.

Meditation and ritual: You will start this practice by re-memembering a recent episode where you behaved unethically or unpure where you had to use lies to avoid conflict, problems or the likes. Find yourself a comfortable asana, preferably on the floor. Breathe slowly and imagine yourself positioned alone in the midst of the vastness of Space. Imagine voices accusing you of being a liar, and an adulterer, a selfish bastard, an ignorant, a looser, a weakling, a fool, a bewildered stupid. Allow the accusations to torment you until you feel the uneasiness let go slightly. Then you will stand up in this Space and as you stand up all the faces of your accusations will come forth from the space. As they are emerging the space are getting lighter. They will be quiet and watch you now as you with a calm mind accept the truth in these accusations. Do not ask forgiveness! But accept that you are capable of performing bad karmic deeds. Now, open your eyes and stand up in your temple. Call forth your ancestors and spirits to watch this small ceremony you now will perform. You will take a small portion of olive oil or consecrated water. You will take some of this on your fingertip and starting from muladhara ending in ajna you will massage every chakra for a short while stating: "I renounce a life of lies. I renounce a life where I deceit myself. I swear in front of my ancestors and spiritual guides to walk steady on the path of Truth. There is nothing I will not forswear for the sake of Truth". Feel yourself renewed and know with yourself that this is the beginning of purity. You will unavoidably live closer to dharma from this moment on and it will bring you peace. Be at ease with your decision.

But your falsity and lies in front of your dharma do not end with this. The concept of purity must always be close to your consciousness, non-consciousness and heart. Purity centres around keeping your path clean. Purity is very demanding in a world of pollution

where all people are running in their own wheel of self-deception is potential the greatest damage to those who desire to keep their path pure. People, Ideas, Memories and Ego are the faces, or rather faeces, on every corner that works against the Seeker. You will probably look at these words a second time now and realise that these four concepts makes up most of your outer, or exteriory, manifestation in the world. When people say to them self that they know you, they know you by these concepts. So why am I calmly hostile towards the exterior qualities of our social make-up? And why am I saying that people are our largest source of pollution? Because it is so easy to forget that your soul which partake in the transmigration of purification life after life is void of these qualities in its exterior form. Your heart goes deeper than this. All else is lies. Time in the exterior sense is solely memories fused with ideas reflected in your own mind or in socialisation with other people, maybe fused with a portion of desire. This exterior time feeds your Ego, your being in the world. Matsayahendranath talked about kleshas, Gorakhnath talked about them and Dadaji talked about them. Kleshas are blocks of obstructions that must be destroyed if a pure attainment towards your path shall arise. One of these blocks is ego. And know also that the fight against ego is not easily won. Sometimes it knows it is about to be defeated so it lays down, hide and play submissive “ but when time has diminished the memories it take you back as a disclaimed shadow slowly returning in a distracted moment. The return of the shadow-ego is always brought in motion by pollution in the exterior world. So, take care with people! Take care with much loving kindness.

So, you might wonder, how come I am talking about how to consume light in the night in these papers. If things are such, that you don’t understand where this leads you I hope you can forgive yourself your ignorance and go on, in hope to embrace the light. This age is the darkest night in the history of mankind. This is the age of the return of the Kalki. The age where the light would be hidden from many and even when found by a few, even fewer would be capable of understanding it. In these papers you will enter the night within the night. You must be pure. Sinpos will detect your lies and unpurity immediately. And while they leave you with your filth, they eat the good parts of you making you more and more into an unpure larvae, caught in an organism. Talk about prison! The perfect being does not exist, but there are a few truthful and humble men in the world, have these as a goal perfected in your mind, when you now have decided to go on within the kingdom of BÅn.

In the Dzogchen-teachings of Tibetan Buddhism there is a doctrine on seeing things as they are. All things are a product of the “Dance of the Five Wisdom Sisters” (The elements). This dance is experienced by us as phenomena placed in time, that is always changing. Its very course and pattern is continuous change. As human beings we like to impose meaning upon these phenomena, often forgetting that the meaning of the phenomena is captured within the phenomena itself. This meaning is valid only for that particular moment, that and only that phenomena is in movement through time. There is no use attaching meaning to every movement. After it has moved through Now it withers into past and loses its meaning. The dance of the sisters is reflected in matters, but the energy produced by this will lead into Nothingness, the ultimate Naught. To see signs and meanings in all moments of movements in time will only create neurosis and superstitious behaviour and the mind is hindered from its natural flow. In the Dzogchen-teachings there is important to be aware that the Cube of the Law is composed by three qualities: clarity, luminosity and unobstructedness. These concepts correspond to the layers known as mind, spirit and the will respectively. So, since these concepts are the compositions of the Cube of the Law they are self-existing “ they are a part of the dharma, the cosmic law so there is no need searching for them! They will appear in movements and moments of importance as you allow your self to be more and more into the Now! The past is a reconstruction composed of memories that are not to be trusted in the present. The future is merely a projection of past-into-now mixed with desire or fear. When you try to catch it will diminish in front of you. The experience of the time-lines should be attempted to

become the continuity of Nowness. This will induct into you the feeling of Totality. Your experience of existence will be pure, now and naked. This might lead to fear. Because being openly present in Now, naked, often will be of such a quality. The cure is to accept this fear with openness and through the acceptance and welcoming of this fear you will be able to destroy this barrier created by "habitual emotional reaction patterns" (His Holiness Dilgo Khyentse Rinpoche). It is this openness to All that is at the core of this first cut of these teachings. When you embrace the total openness of All you will be able to use even your emotional condition as a playground and the need for re-constructions of the past and bitter-sweet lies will lose their value. Because you are about to construct and cultivate a condition of openness to all situations without limit.

"All phenomena are completely new and fresh absolutely unique and entirely free from all concepts of past, present and future. They are experienced in Timelessness".

-His Holiness Dilgo Khyentse Rinpoche

Lesson number Two Meditations on the Shen

To approach the dark fire it is important that the sadhaka following this path connects to the principal peaceful deities of the ancient religion of the bonpas to ensure that protection and blessings are bestowed from the most enlightened and benevolent beings of the tradition. The first point of contact should be made with the Four Transcendental Lords (Deshek Tsozhi). These four lords are under the influence of The Mother, known as the Yum. Besides these five principal points there are three additional points of spirits that must be taken into concern. These are; Lha, The God, Sipa, The Procreator and Tãñpa, The Teacher. For the followers of the vama marg of nath sampradaya these concepts will look familiar. Not without reason. The Mother contains the three, making the three spirit-points extensions of Herself. The Transcendent Lords equals the guardians of the quarters, senses and the bodily portals. These transcendental Lords represent five forms for manifestation, namely Body, Speech, Mind, Excellence and Power. The secret number connected to these Lords are 1008, an important Tantrik number since according to Tantrik lore is the exact number of enlightened beings in the present Yuga. The mother and her points of manifestation change their names according to the age. The names for these beings in the present Yuga are Satrig Ersang for the Mother, The God is called Shenla Wãñkar, the Procreator is known as Sangpo Bumtri and the Teacher as Shenrap Miwo. From this we can understand that Bon is a faith grounded in the mother and is therefore in accordance with the fundamentals already inherited through Tantrik diksha. Satrig Ersang resembles the Prajãpãramitã of the Buddhism, The Perfection of Wisdom, or rather in the ancient language of ZhangZhung, Wisdom Purified. Her colour is yellow and her mantram is composed of. SRUM, GAM, RAM, YAM, OM. These syllables are set in the symbol of eternity, the swastika. She holds this swastika in her right hand while she holds a mirror in the left. Her animal is the lion. It is important to note that she holds a mirror in her left hand, this signifies the importance she has in the vama marg as both an opener of the pathways to the other dimension but also her qualities as the purifier. Through the Mother you will be able to mirror your self, in fact this is a necessary requisite. You must be mirrored and be aware of your impurities. It is also said about her that enlightened masters from past, present and future approach her, which indicates that she is in total control of the time-lines, an important aspect for those who are willing to traffic into the Other Worlds through time and mirror. One of her most appealing manifestations is in the form of Sherap Chamma, The Loving Lady. In this manifestation the swastika is removed and a golden vase is placed there instead. We will in the sections upon sexual magic dwell more into this symbolism, since the use of the vase or the urn is highly useful in acts of sorcery. That the vase is golden, i.e. that it captures the light and the madhu, the honey, will be interesting reconfirmations of these deities' magical abilities. All these deities here mentioned can be named Shens, a word that means priest. And with exception of Satrig Ersang, who is the source of the

priesthood it will be quite useful to use this name. It is with the priesthood our first contact shall start, it is through their ordination in the lost kingdom of ZhangZhung their peace will be given us. The ordination by the Shens will elevate important features of our astrality and we will be burnt with the mark of entrance into the Kingdom of the Yidams guarded by the Sinpos.

In relation to the word shen. The deity known as Shenla WÃ¶kar, is considered the supreme priest of godhood, also wÃ¶kar is rather important as it signifies White Light. His animal is the elephant, reflecting his royalty and sacredness. He is also the one who carries a hook and he is completely dressed in white. He is also known as "The Body of Bon". In this regard Dr. Per KvÃ¶rne (p.26 in The Bon religion of Tibet, Shambalah Pub. 1996) makes a direct distinction between this form and the Buddha AmitÃ¶ba himself through the concept of dharmakÃ¶ya. This is highly possible due to the historical facts and the close relationship between Buddhist Tantra and bonpa.

It is said that BÃ¶npa is the foundation of Buddhist Tantra. The many similarities and multi-reflections within both Hindu-philosophy and Tantrik speculations confirms this thesis. When we analyse the bodymind of the Procreator, Sangpo Bumtri we will find the same similarities. Etymologically he is connected to BrahmÃ¶ as the enlightened being. He is said to be from the beginning of time and has been identified with the Demiurge in Tibetan cosmogonic myths. Further he is the origin of magic emanations and is adorned by a silver light. His main occupation is to remove impurities which gives him a very clear identification with the role of Vishnu. His animal is the garudabird, a fearsome bird of imagination connected to the mystery of the Phoenix. Sangpo Bumtri is able to adopt proper forms of himself nicely shaped in accordance with the environment he moves within and in relation to the sentient beings he is trying to redeem in order to awaken them to their dharma. The Teacher-priest Shenrap Miwo is similar to SÃ¶kyamuni, the buddha in the precise moment of enlightenment. This is a questionable connection since Shenrap Miwo indicates the state from SÃ¶kyamuni and further not until this state. His colour is dark blue. To him is given universal dominion and to him is the responsibility of instructing those deluded by ignorance.

Let us again return to Shenla WÃ¶kar in his manifestation named KÃ¶nzang Akor. His name reflects the All-Good, Cycle of A. A is the final letter of the Tibetan alphabet, it is the most frequently used syllable and phonetically it is the symbol of primordality. To prostrate ourselves in front of the primordial one seems to be a good place to start an not the least he is excellent as a point of foci where he sits in meditation with a lotus in his right hand and a vase in his left.

Decorate your temple nice without overdoing anything. Pour some rose water in the centre of the temple.

Posture yourself in a comfortable asana and start to chant the mantra A AKAR SALE WÃ¶ A YANG OM DU.

See him rising from the wetness at the centre of the temple, naked, adorned with jewels, his breast adorned with the Tibetan A. At attention to the objects he is holding in his hands, cause these can vary greatly. Visualise that A starts to glow and burns itself into his chest, deeper and deeper. It burns it way into the heart and from his heart ten rays of purest light come forth and surrounds you and penetrates you from the top of your head and down your spine. Keep this image firm in front of you as you experience that these ten rays breaks froth from your heart, but in four gross paths of light in the colours white, blue, deep-blue, green, yellow and bluish red. Observe how these colourful lights turn into deities surrounding KÃ¶nzang Akor. Perform this small ritual until you know intuitively that he has bestowed his grace upon you. This can happen after one session, ten, hundred or never. When this is completed the first ritual will be done.

PUJA SHERAP CHAMMA FOR ENLIGHTENMENT AND PROTECTION

1. Present a yellow and red candle for Sherap Chamma. Consecrate it with your own saliva, saying out her name loud several times, your gaze should be fixed on the candle while you smear the saliva on them. Place a tiger-eye-stone or a stone with feminine qualities between the candles together with a small mirror and a small vase. The vase at the left side for your (the right side for the deity).

2. Open the ritual with a calling for peace and ask your spiritual guides to preserve your truthfulness and purity . Acknowledge the importance of the naths before you and your personal daeva.

3. You are now ready to call forth the guardians of the ritual space. These guardians are also known as the Goddesses of the Four Seasons.

I open the portals to the gardens of Spring. I open the layers of the Eastern mysteries. I stand here naked as a cloud in the midst of All. I call your name dMar mo lcags sgrogs ma!

Let me see you in Red delight, mistress with the Iron Chain. Let me touch your velvety red skin

Let me dwell within the Iron-air. Protected and blessed be.

I turn to the Northern gate and enter the garden of summer. I open up the secrets of the Northern gate with the sound of flat-bells and breath. By the mantram Lha mo gshang thogs ma

I call upon you for protection. Appear for my benefit coloured in the rainbow. Seduce me with

The sound of the shang, the voice of summer and smell of your skin. Protected and blessed be.

As I turn to Autumns-twilight Ocean I approach the goddess with the noose. Your naked black

Body as the secret garden spread in front of me. I call you by the mantram Nag mo zhags thogs ma

And I pray that you will protect me nd guide me through the wanderings I am about to undertake

I am seduced and hexed by the beauty of decay and the hissing of the autumn-crickets. Protected and blessed be.

In the last quarter I turn towards the south. The winter of all seasons. The caretaker of All. May your hook of compassion allow me to die a multifold from my impurities. Resurrect me in the cold fire of winter and carry me into the fifth, as I call you by the mantram Lha mo lcags kyu ma. Protected and blessed be.

4. Now you will call forth the protectors of the Eight dreads, known as Jigs pa brgyad skyobs. The will be called forth by spilling a few drops of water around the dragon-seat (the position of the sadhaka) saying the following:

I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Enemies

I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Magic

I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Families

I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Lu (naga)

I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Heretics

I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Harm

I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Death

I call forth the Protector Against the Dread of Planets

5. Imagine a throne between the candles. This is the space where Sherap Chamma is supposed to be evoked into. And in this occasion we will call her in her five-fold form, also known as the Five Loving Ladies.

Oh, Beautiful Lady of heavenly Wisdom, arise from the Gardens of aether and knowledge. Come in the fivefold Form of Wisdom shrouded in beauty. Your neck and body Adorned with the finest jewels. The sun and the moon are Thy faithful servants. Rich in beauty, purifier of ignorance, Remover of the eight fears. Glorious goddess of the Body of Bon I call your eastern body, Thabs chen bde sgrol. Teach me the Means towards blissful Liberation. I call your northern body where the sky is held in chambers of treasure. Nam mkha `i mdzod `dzin. Let your western body swallow my sins, the Ocean of the dark eat my impurities. Thugs rje byams ma. As the body of the southern pyres enters the world of appearance I ask the favours and blessings of the fourfold and composite body which turns into the fifth, the Loving Lady of wisdom Shes rab byams ma.

6. See her as she is slowly taking a pleasurable form between the candle. Allow this form to mould itself into whatever she wants to be. Remember that she has layer upon layer of appearances. Its important to tap into those aspects of her she deems necessary for you, since she is a goddess very concerned about ignorance and impurities.

7. Note everything down in your diary and allow these energies to seep out by them self. That is, donâ€™t banish! Itâ€™s a good idea to build up this protective atmosphere in your laboratory before we start calling the demons, sinpos and other unpredictable beings. If any phenomena appear that makes you uncomfortable bring the matter up with your Guru or dive deep into the uneasiness yourself.

Lesion number Three Tapping the Source of Evil

Welchen Gekâ€™ is a fascinating Yidam. And with this entity we approaches another set of divinities with slightly different attributes. The Trowo Yidams. While the Shen-class of beings are occupied with the purificative processes the Trowo Yidams are said to be the source of the tantras and the secret teachings. Its important that you who read these lessons are aware of the source of these transmissions. In this paper you will learn how the machinery of occult wisdom situated within Daath is reflected towards the plutonian hot-point. Bâ€™n-Pa represents one of the clearest plutonian traditions obtainable in the exterior world. But its main gate is through Daath. As should and must be evident is that Daath represents that sephira of Naught. Transgression through this point of the godhood will lead you either to understanding or confusion. The fall of Adamos and Cheva came into play with the confusion given by Daathian entities. I will urge those of you who read these papers to read and try to understand the problem of radical evil as set forth by Tau Orphâ€™e Luchifero I. These essays can be found on the following address http://www.geocities.com/erzulie_freda in the section called Choronzon Club. In the next two lesions we will look deep within the sexual magical secrets and also the teachings of the Order founded by Reuss will be slightly discussed in relation to the mysteries reflected in the VIII and IX degrees of the order. These seem proper since Reuss founded a western order based upon Tantrik ideas. It is these concepts we will concentrate upon. But for now we will solely concentrate upon the nature of these fierce entities of the plutonian tantra of Bâ€™n.

Itâ€™s rather interesting to note that the worship of the yidams are very similar to the procedures set forth in a text such as the Hevajra-tantra. Welchen Gekhâ€™ has many features in common with the mysterious and violent Hevajra. Also important is the fact that the yidams are especially connected to ZhangZhung, the Holy Land or the divine sanctuary where the gems of bliss and enlightenment are hidden. The gekhâ€™s are a class of gods within the class of yidams. What the name gekhâ€™ signifies is not known, the very name containing the secret of these beings in itself. There are said to be 360 gekhâ€™s and all of these can be seen as being held within the all-embracing body-mind of Welchen Gekhâ€™, making all other gekhâ€™s a part on One. 360 is also the number of a full lunar year as well as it is the complete circle, indicating that these beings rules fortune and time-travel. That is, all time-lines will have to cross one of the 360 points of being grasped within the ever evolving Now. The gods of divination are said to rest on the sacred mountain Tisâ€™, a mountain found in the kingdom of ZhangZhung. One of his names are also Gekhâ€™ Sangwa Dragchen, which means the Secret and Great Violent One of the Gekhâ€™s. He is embraced by his consort Logbar Tsamâ€™, the Lady of Flashing Lightning. Her body is in the colour of reddish-brown. She has three faces, six hands and she has a fierce and warlike attitude, namely as the Queen of draplas, a warlike class of beings submitted to the Yidams.

From the Bon Tantra Ge khod gsang ba drag chen gyi sgrub skor we will meditate upon the following conjuration of Welchen Gekhâ€™, using meditation and visualisation. Itâ€™ of grave importance that contemplation follows these meditations so the understanding can be enlarged. In this text Welchen Gekhâ€™ and his consort assumes the form of Yab and Yum, namely the Father and the Mother, laying forth the cosmic formulae of union resulting into the Third and therefore the One. Be sure that a certain degree of comprehension of this has been achieved before you go on further to the plainly sex-magical teaching that are to be followed and used to approach the different yidams. Also, remember that each yidam is a tantra in itself. The worship, understanding and indulgence into these beings through the techniques known in western occult systems as VIII, IX and XI will energise the contact between the Seeker and the god to such an extent, that the mind slips and total paranoia and obsession can be the result ending in insanity or death in the worst cases. To avoid such unwanted results its important that time is used wisely and with a great amount of discipline. Donâ€™t pursue these lesions faster than you know with yourself that you shouldâ€™!

See yourself placed in the midst of enormous funeral pyres. Silence and laughter are everywhere. The corpses speak, non-understandable words. Roaming ghosts and demons are everywhere and you feel uneasy in this land of strangitude. With burning bodies and hot coal at all sides you recite the following incantation until your mind starts sliding deeper into ZhangZhung, erasing the borders between the visualised kingdom and the kingdom you want to be brought closer towardsâ€™!..

The fierce form of Welchen Sangdrag,
Gekhâ€™, king of gods, subduer-of-demons with great magic power
Terrifying, with nine heads and eighteen arms
Bluish-black, furious, an awe-inspiring, blazing wonder â€“
His form has a violent, haughty posture
With his fierce nine heads he subdues the arrogant, black demons:
The faces to the right are shining white,
Those tot he left are flaming red,
While the faces in the middle are bluish-black.
All nine heads are furious, with the face of a demon
The topmost head has the face of a garuda
I hair is yellowish-black,
Like a mass of fire filling the universe.

Lightening, hail and snowstorms whirl around him,
His eyebrows are like flashes of lightning,
Shooting forth violent hail and thunderbolts.
His eyes forming a triangle, are filled with rage;
Thrown back by his eyes, red with fury,
Gods and demons swoon from fright.
Violent claps of thunder resound from his ears,
Adorned with turquoise dragons as beautiful earrings.
His nose has terrifying wrinkles,
From it swirls an apocalyptic snow-storm.
His greedily gaping mouth devours and destroys the demons;
From his tongue flashes of lightning penetrate the Three Realms.
His pale-yellow beard showers sparks,
Violent lightning falls, thunderbolts and hail whirl around.
The cry of the garuda at the top of his head
Unsettles the nagas at the bottom of the sea.
His eight gaping faces subdue the eight classes of gods and demons,
The sound "HAHA" of his pealing laughter
Causes the inimical demons who lead astray and create obstacles
To swoon and fall headlong.
On the upper part of his body
The wings of a great garuda are raised and spread;
Their awesomeness overwhelms the entire universe
The stems of the feathers are glowing, all-consuming masses of fire
Reducing to ashes the demons who lead astray
From each hair of his body sparks shoot forth
Forming a mass of fire
And subduing the female fiends and lords-of-death
The upper part of his body is enveloped from above downwards
In the flayed hide of an elephant
To which is attached as the hem the skin of a destructive demon,
Spreading forth a hundred thousand mighty masses of fire
And reducing to ashes the demons who lead the sentient beings astray
The lower part of his body has a loincloth made from a fierce tiger
With a lower hem of the skin of karakul, vulture and leopard
Showering sparks which form a mass of all-consuming fire
With brightness which reduces the sadag, lu and nyen to ashes
Flashes of red-hot lightning, rendering them immobile
As soon as it touches them
Reduce to ashes the eight classes of destructive demons
The head-ornament, the five classes of great garudas
Smile as they emerge from infinite space
Overwhelming with their majesty the black lu-demons
A lu-serpent is his beautiful blue-spotted necklace:
His hands and feet are adorned by the five classes of serpents,
Forming beautiful jewel tassels

The first part of his eighteen hands
Holds demons and vampires to his mouth
Male and female dān he gnashes headfirst
The black mountain of the demons he dries out to the very bottom
As for the attributes to the eight hands to the right:
Sword, axe and wheel; thunderbolt, mass of fire and crooked knife;
Staff and sceptre, brandished to the sky
Cutting, chopping, cleaving and hacking into pieces
All demons who create obstacles

Burning and rending them completely asunder from head to toe
Pounding them and reducing them to food and garments
As for the attributed of the right hands to the left;
He holds bow and arrow, noose and hammer;
Chain, hook and natse, the horn of a wild sheep
And al-dissolving, boiling water
Pounding, binding and beating
The host of harmful and obstructive ghosts and demons;
Tying them up, dragging them away
And reducing them to food and garments;
Burning them vanquish them
And performing the magic of bobms
The four legs are wide apart
One pair bent in, the other stretched out
Troubling and oppressing the eight classes of obstructive demons
Thunderbolts and snowstorms whirl about his body
Completely overcoming the wounded demons
As for his entourage, he is surrounded by the gekhÑ-gods
Accompanied by a further emanation
Of a hundred thousand divine warriors

As for the great mother, inseparably united with him-
The Queen of draplas, Logbar TsamÑ, The Lady of Flashing Lightning
She has three faces, six arms, and a wrathful appearance
Her body is reddish-yellow, glowing like the sun
She is the wrathful lady in the sky, shining like the sun
To the right her face is that of the water-crystal, moon
To the left, that of the fire crystal, sun
While the middle head glows like molten gold
Her hair is reddish-yellow, her diadem shines brightly
A snowstorm with flashes of lightening
Shining like fire whirls about her
In the hair-knot of fire-crystal, adorning her head
She wears a tÑding with the lustre of the sun and the moon
Her eyebrows are flickering flashes of lightning
Her eyes are shining zi-stones TA-LA-LA
From her ears comes the violent sound of thunder U-RU-RU
Her golden earrings tinkle, SI-LI-LI
From her nose a violent tempest whirls about,
From her gaping mouth comes a terrible gnashing of teeth
On the silken garment on the upper part of her body
Is the skin of the Eight Great Planets
On the lower part of her body
Is a loincloth of red-hot lightning
Like thunderbolt-furrows showering sparks
She is girdled with a belt of a venomous black serpent
She subdues the noxious lu and dÑn
On her bracelets which shines like the sun and the moon
The twenty-eight lunar mansions are engraved
The first pair of her hands
Holds masses of fire like a golden Mount Meru,
Burning, oppressing and troubling inimical demons
The second Ñair hurls lassos like a rain of thunderbolts
Binding and completely piercing the demons
The last pair holds a red bobmb
As a choice offering to the mouth of the Father

Vanquishing the life-force of the demons and fulfilling her vow
Inseparably united, she joyously embraces the Father
Showing the Father her sweetly smiling face
Showing the demons her furiously wrinkled face.

After performing a meditational procedure on the union of the "Mother" and the "Father" time will come for the assumption of these god-forms. Both beings should be taken over forming the One. Through this act the triad will again melt into One, the Zero and origin of All.

Lesion number Four Cultivation and trafficking with Yidams part I

There are a number of ways the Seeker can attain and maintain contact with entities in other dimensions, realms and planes of existence. Through the aids of sexual magic and shamanism we find two efficient portals where we can progress as Sorcerers. Sexual magic should be considered more as a technique, than a procedure belonging to tantrism, since sexual magic is found within the mysteries of the gnostics, paganist circles, among the devotees of the true catholic church and a multitude of other branches of knowledge. Through the work of Reuss and Crowley in our part of the world the use of sexual aids in the Great Work has received a somewhat dubious reputation, much due to the very tone of language the lectures in the VIII, IX and XI degrees of the Order of Oriental Templars which were put into writing by Baphomet and circulated amongst the handful of high initiated in this order. In these lectures the gnostic and old-Christian mode for use of sexual substances and the energy evoked through it are presented, but little differs from the actual aim and technique used among the sadhus and other Tantrik initiated in the more than two-thousand years before the coming of the Christ in his form as Jeshua ben Joseff.

The sexual magic herein presented are mainly focused on how Msgr. Orphée Luchifero I interprets the work of the XI degree. In the Order of the Oriental Templars this degree was deemed to be the use of the homosexual current in nature. In our understanding this is not totally correct. All forms for intercourse in the flesh, between any sexes is considered a IX-degree working. When you turn the degree from 9 into 11, it becomes one more than the number of divine points and brings the whole act one degree higher. Just as an act of sexual magic between two humans will result in the procreation of the One " completing the perfection. One over is a abomination, since it captures the idea of fornicating with spirits. This is considered dangerous, due to the likely experiences of succubi and incubi-phenomena and not to mention the danger of vampirism. Still, this is an important aspect in this work. The work of the IX is a procreative work, the XI is not. In use it resembles the auto-erotic techniques of the VIII, namely magical masturbation, but in this context the mass is put in reverse motion and quite suprising results could occur. We will for our work in this field choose two weapons. The trident and the vajra. The trident is a protective symbol, but it is a lot more than that. It is the very fire of the soul, spirit and the body combined as it is leaping forth from the flames of fornication. The vajra is our defensive shield, the lustral fire that is connected to the divine braze and the breath of the thunder as it is seen amongst the eyes and wings of godhood.

One of the forms of sexual magic that we are going to use is a technique widely used and can be recognised in various orders under a multitude of names. Whether name it is familiar to you, we will in this lesion work it according to the theory of Master Azothâ€™s definition of the secrets of XI. The technique it self is fairly easy since it is based upon internal manipulation of a god form that can be projected and thus becoming an external form and therefore make the basic for succubi and incubi phenomena. This state is recognised by its highly intoxicated state of divine overflowing and can result in the Seeker becoming the Oracle and further it can leads into unhealthy obsession. First the

Seeker should invoke the godform desired. Sit, stand or position yourself in a form of asana that resembles the deity. At this stage you should use any bodily possibility, limbs and facial movements " whatever to assume the godform. Vibrate the name of the deity in a slow, rhythmically manner. Try to pronounce the name with both inward breathing and the exhalation. At the same time have a fixed image of the deity in you minds eye. For each exhalation imagine that the deity grows larger and larger. That its luminosity and complexity becomes more and more vivid. When the image is starting to fill the totally of you, start to masturbate. When climaxing, visualise that the orgasmic flood turns inwards and explode rapidly through the being that has grown inside of you. Allow this rush to give the deity life inside of your body. And quite all thoughts as this happens offering your mind to the invoked deity. Explore the raised forcefield and use to allow the deity to use your flesh as it desire. The field raised by giving life to an invoked being in this manner has proven to be a extremely highly charged environment for occult inspiration, so you should use the magnetism in this field. The effect will disintegrate after 20-30 minutes and the internal manipulation should start to fade. If you feel awkward or still ruled by this deity two hours after the ritual is over you could either go to sleep for a short period of time or perform a banishing.

When this technique is mastered the Seeker will instead of building up the deity within perform the Act of Externalising, that is to project the image given life and subtlety in the inner to assume a form in the outer. This is simply done by projecting the image of the invoked deity out from ajna-chakra at the first seconds of orgasm. Keep your eyes closed as this happens and keep focused that the being has been projected outwards and will now appear in front of you in the form you have invoked in into. As this belief is firm in your mind, open your eyes slowly and notice you surroundings and all its oddity.

Further exploration in this field can be performed by using masks and the assumption of animal-forms. Animal-forms are an important aspect of any magical training and especially within the arcana of BÅ¶n, where shamanistic elements are evident. The procedure for raising the animal consciousness is pretty much the same as when you work with gods and goddesses. But this can also be done without using the orgasm as such. In the first stages it might be a better idea to take on the animal-form chosen by firstly reading a bit about the habits of the chosen animal and its special features and characteristics. When you assume the animal form place yourself on all four in your temple and slowly build up the consciousness that you are now this or that animal, allowing the human side of you to fade out into Naught. Use whatever helps you attain this state. Sounds, walking around on all four, masks, fur, whatever you feel is appropriate. And there is absolutely no reason to feel stupid performing this procedure. Imitation will bring you to realisation. There are also sexual procedures to use within this arcana of animal and insectoide forms that serves to use for qlipphotic workings, but those procedures is not contained in this monograph, since it will lead the practitioner astray of the path of the Brilliant White. When the animal-form is successfully achieved the Seeker will apply the traditional visualisation of a deserted landscape with trees and sand where he or she will find a secret passage to the underworld. Passing down into the Underworld the Seeker must have a clear reason for doing such. If you take on the form of for instance a fox to transgress to the lower realms you must have a purpose with your journey. Declare this intention at the beginning of your ritual. To search for a guide, a deity, oracular rites, healing-formulas, power objects whatever. But you should have a reason for going down!

There is a secret method of sexual revolting that includes the assumption of animal-forms that are being given sexual food for the sake of fornication with the gods in the shape of an animal. This practice is extremely dangerous and will bring forth dangerous mutant-weregods. If such methods are applied, the Seeker should have a very good reason for doing such unless he or she will have constructed a being on the astral that will evolve

rapidly efficient skills for vampirism and unhealthy intoxication of the Seekers nervous system and mental layers.

The succubi/incubi effect in the externalisation of the godform should be sufficient. Further, when this procedure are mastered to such a degree that you know that the deity is there you can perform different sexual acts with the deity. But the important point is the consummation of the elixir the deity produces in this joining of man and god, which is a very potent eucharist indeed. The last stage in this formulae is achieved when the deity is clearly (by sight or notion) skin to skin with the Seeker and the orgasm is produced from the point of the yab-yum position with the deity. In this position one should seek to join linga-yoni-wise and remember that all these gods are androgynous. If you are a female working with Chamma, you simply visualise her with a linga. The same is with a male copulating with Meri, for instance. Visualise that he has a yoni. Take care not to perform any linga-colon-copulation in this regard, since anal intercourse “ in the ordinary world as well as the astral will produce a very different occult circuit for working suitable for other means than ours.

There is also another aspect of the tantrik shamanism of BÃ¶n that should be worked with. That is the cultivation of the dreamstate. This is perhaps a safer ally to work within, but on the other hand “ maybe not. We will explore shortly how we can cultivate trafficking abilities within the dreamstate and also explore shortly the technique known as Karezza, which has proved enormously efficient and enormously obsessive. A tale from the early practices of the Master Azoths occult training will show its beneficial aspects as well as its more obsessive qualities. This will be treated in the next lesson.

Lesson number Five Cultivation and Trafficking with Yidams part II

Karezza is an old tantrik technique adopted by many practitioners of the western occult mysteries for producing vividness of external visualisation and obtaining contact with god. Again we speak about a pretty simple technique which produces the most infernal results. Karezza was formally introduced to the west by the adept Thomas Lake Harris and the procedure consists of performing masturbation focused upon a chosen sigil, form or image without allowing the masturbation to climax into orgasm. Instead you will build up the electric tension over and over again, continually focused upon the sigil or form allowing this sexual exhaustion to end in Sleep. This will bring forth a most peculiar process where the building up of the magnetic radioactivity will seek its fulfilment in the Dream-state. Through this technique you will have applied a tremendous invocation of a desired force that will hunt you down in the Dreamlands. In this state the desired form will be drawn to the massive electrical forcefield built up around your astrality and due to the law of esoteric magnetism it will seek congress with you. For a successful achievement of producing occult coitus with this form the sigil of concentration must be imprinted on the being when it comes down upon you; if not, this procedure will not produce any desirable occult results. Pay attention that this formulae is very close to the true mechanisms of fornication with succubi and incubi and should be proceeded with great care. I.e. you should be absolutely sure about why you are performing this ritual! Also important to mention is that some people has naturally a higher level of natural sexual electricity and is more prone for instant encounters with these beings, thus faster is able to bring them forth into mental and physical planes. Especially those who have a heavy watery nature and exploiting fiery nature. Let us take a look at two separate cases to illustrate the potency, beneficial aspect and the dangerous aspect of these kind of workings.

Due to a bhakti-yoga the Master Azoth incorporated Karezza for bringing a deity closer to his ontological sphere. This resulted in obsession but turned out to end in very desirable results. After approx. 40 days of traditional bhakta-yoga Karezza was introduced by forming a sigil of the deity’s name. After one night nothing happened, except for a

horrible awakening where Azoth felt drained of all energy. Dizziness and small convulsions followed during the day. The bhakta-procedures were still followed " four times this day. Upon going to bed, he again performed Karezza. This time something happened. The image of a past lover of his appeared in the dream and they had coitus. Upon awakening Azoth felt weird and still the dizziness continued. He realised that the fault he had committed was not to hold the sigil firm in mind upon seeping and neither had he resumed the sigil when the form of this past lover appeared. This day he again performed the bhakta-sequences four times, but the 1st and 3de were VIII-degree workings, in an attempt to attract the deity through a firmly radioactive sphere. Upon going to bed, he decided to sleep in the temple, again performing Karezza until sleep carried him away. This night the past lover came again, but this time the sigil was kept vivid also in this state so he burned the sigil in the brow and between the breasts of this form whereupon she shed her skin and appeared as a fierce, beautiful black female. They fornicated, while Azoth the whole time was focused on imprinting the sigil all over her body " and especially into her eyes. Upon awakening his belly was covered with seamen and the sheet he had brought into the temple was thrown into a corner of the room. Soft spots on his body " like invisible bruises could be felt in the groin and all around the chest. Anahata-chakra and Svadhithana-chakra was clearly infected by something. Later on that day he experienced a violent obsessive, energised flow of energy and the breathing followed strange patterns, indicating that also Visuddha and Ajna-chakra was set into play. The Karezza-procedure continued for another week with quite similar results until Azoth deemed it unhealthy to carry it on any longer due to the heavy influx of obsessive elements in his character and life. It took time before the solidity of the encounters at night disintegrated, but he was left with an immensely important spiritual guide, that has guided his path ever since'..

Another story is about a very potent bruja. A natural born witch with a natural high sexual radioactivity. A Leo-woman with moon in Cancer. She performed Karezza once and received immediate results of a dangerous nature. Firstly she had not any clear idea of what of why she wanted to call forth something. Secondly she had no sigil for her intention or for the being. She simply made herself ready for rape by whatever may came around. What happened was that she woke up during the night in a violent way feeling that she had something inside of her. When opening her eyes, she immediately noticed the shadow of a beast of the wall " on top of her! She got scared and started to scream only to receive flashes of a gleaming demon fucking her to pieces. Probably she fainted by this agony happening to her and woke up later that nigh telling herself that this was an evil dream. But the bloodtraces from her yoni and the odd marks on her shoulders and breasts told another story.

You might think that these encounters are too fantastic to be real, but these are first-hand encounters. The Leo-woman was Master Azoth's assistant for a short period of time when they worked with quite dark sexual magic. Needless to say, she turned her back to magic due to this encounter. She also indulged into self-destructive sexual behaviour for an extended period of time. This example illustrates several important matters, but most of all it tells you that you should plan this procedure carefully and it also tells how efficient these techniques are for atavistic resurgence. So, in other words, this is a splendid sexo-shamanistic technique. When it comes to sexuality, we will look closer on this subject further in this lesson. But for now let us concentrate on the dreamstate and how to cultivate lucid dreaming.

Dream-Yoga is both a shamanistic practice and it is also a Yoga in its own right.. The procedure is simple, but the degree of patience and discipline needed might turn out to be a too strong demand for those weak of structure and discipline. When once cultivated, this faculty, or siddhi, if you like will never be lost. Once you have accumulated this learning into your body and mind it will never be lost. When not concentrated on it will stay

dormant, when concentrated on - it will come back into the waters of the time-lines. Never is a luminous being so fluid as when he or she is in the dreamstate. This state carries remnants to the spheres evoked through sorcery when the sorcerer is possessed, inspired or fulfilled by some spirit. You then enter into the Threshold-kingdom where your reason must die and the Naught shall remain and endure until the end. The most Holy Lama Namkai Norbu gives a very good advice that is often overlooked by westerners in their practices with these streams of power:

• In the Dzogchen school there is the constant advice from teacher to student that one must not be attached to experience for its own sake. Western approaches also encourage a systematic analysis of the content of dreams, whereas Dzogchen teachers encourage practitioners not to dwell upon dream phenomena • - Namkai Norbu; Dream Yoga and the practice of Natural Light, Snow Lion, 1992, USA

We are of the same opinion as the Dzogchen-school of Buddhist teachings, you should by all means preserve the fluidity. Through dreams All is possible. Through dreams access to all lines of time is possible. When this practice has been cultivated to perfection, the entering of these states are for a few Masters open all time, through meditation. The constant access to the realms of dream is sometimes called by shamans to • see •. This signifies that some layers of this vast plane is dawning upon the sorcerer so he or she is able to • see • the total picture of their surroundings. We will not concern us with this issue yet, much because it will arise as a natural consequence for those with this disposition. But how is awareness in dreams cultivated? As earlier mentioned, it is fairly easy. First you will find something to concentrate on, a syllable, a sign, form, point. Something that is easy to hold on to. You should not use complicated symbols, then your mind will wander around in contemplative porridge and disturbing the free flow towards the peak of dream-awareness. When you go to bed you should be calm and quiet, no unbalance in the gunas should be hidden from you and you should focus your mind on your chosen symbol for ten minutes or so. Breathing should slow down a bit during these ten minutes. When you feel drowsy you should close your eyes and still maintain the image of your chosen symbol in your mind •™s eye and fall into sleep with this firmly fixed. When you sense that you are about to slide into the dream-state tell yourself that this symbol will keep you alert and aware and keep on concentrating on the symbol. When you have entered the dream-state, alert it is truly a peculiar condition. All lucid dreaming and dream-control has the features common for extremely vivid dreams. You have had them your self •“ dreams so intense that you use a few moments telling yourself that this was just a dream •. The truth is that a dream is never just a dream, it is a sacred space of multidimensional possibilities. The dream-state is a common ground for existence for angels and men, demons and elementals alike. The rewards for obtaining lucidity are so profane that the practice it self has lead some neophytes into obsession. When you are in the dreamstate you should try to perform some fantastic acts like flying, jumping and divining. The sensations are incredible. Remember that after this state is cultivated you will have prepared a gateway that always is easy to open •“ from both sides. A few words of concern in the ending, again from the wisdom of Namkai Norbu:

When the State of dreaming has dawned, do not lie in ignorance like a corpse,
Enter the natural sphere of unwavering attentiveness.

Recognise your dreams and transform illusion into luminosity

Do not sleep like an animal. Do the practice which mixes sleep and reality •

- Namkai Norbu; Dream Yoga and the practice of Natural Light, Snow Lion, 1992, USA

Now we will look at the selections and features of the yidams we can work with using one or several of the techniques so far mentioned in these teachings.

Magy¼ Sangchog Tartug is known as the •Supreme Secret of Mother Tantras,

Attaining the Limit •. This yidam is presented as a male. He has 16 arms, each of them

are holding a skull-bowl containing blood and a fresh heart. He has seven heads in the colours blue, yellow, dark blue, white and green. The upper and lower heads are red and white. His body is dark blue and two enormous wings are attached to his back. On his lap, with his penis inside of her is Kyema Marmo, the "Red Khyema", with her red body completely naked, only adorned with precious jewels, her tongue outstretched. Green smoke oozes forth from their loins.

Trowo Tsochog Khagying is "Wrathful One, Supreme Lord Towering in the Sky". He has three heads, six arms and a dark blue body. In his right hands he holds a banner, sword and axe. In the left he holds a bow, arrow a hook and a hexagram. His throne is supported by the garuda, the elephant, the lion, the horse and the dragon. His consort is the red-bodied Khala Dugmo, "Furious Lady in the Sky". For both of these deities mantras like: BSVO!, HALA and CHA is working very well

Welsa Ngampa and Meri is also yidams of great importance, but these will be discussed in the next two lesions.

Lesion number Six Truth unfolding in the hands of the Revelator

Welche Ngampa is the focus for this lesion. He is known as the revelator of the Bon-teachings and is most important. He is displayed with 16 arms, dark blue body and a consort of a dark green complexion. Both of them has fangs and staring eyes. His consort, Ngammo Yumchen s displayed with widely exposed genitals and anus. Blood-pink at both endings symbolising the state of Threshold-ness found within the union of these two points.

Accepting the Truth is quite different from being in the truth. Being in truth is being in Death, embracing Pain like it was Love. Our world is ruled by Death, Sorrow and Despair. Those who knows these forces as brilliant powers controlling our restrained condition are close to the revelation awaiting the adept on the Threshold-Kingdom. This Truth is hard to embrace, much easier to deny. Denial arises with explanation. There will always be an explanation for all cruelty that hits your life, if you won't find one you start to worry and your worry can render you insane. Fear is the child of worry, worry is the offspring of the explanation. No explanation are Truth, it is a veil of discomfort we adjust against. Without death there is nothing. The Lord Yama is the loathsome and fearsome King of Truth. All Matters are disintegrating and all Matters done by the hand and the flesh must turn into shava. Not until you reach the state of the cremation-ground will Truth unfold itself for you.

There is a mystic teaching telling about that the true priests are those who has sworn themselves to the Light behind the Kingdom of Death and walks this earth just as Death would. Common people and even advanced Seekers are not able to see this Truth, cause the intensity of Death is shrouded by the most intense Light. These adepts and hidden mauses are wandering the earth even today in their mission to reclaim the Light from the darkness and share the bliss within their community. Often their kindness is seen, often their Death is hidden and occult. This should be a part of the goal, a piece in the throbbing puzzle in the midst of your chest.

Denial is not to refuse to accept things, it rests on the explanation of things that happens. Not all things happens due to a divine reason for it. Often things happen because you are a fool, stupid and acts against your True interests. Some people say that the Butterfly-effect is a reason. It is not. It is an explanation of a cause. People should tend to have less opinions and re-connect to their heart instead of fooling around in speculative wilderness. The domains of diffused and lost minds that only brings you further into the land of confusion and psychological massmurders. Pay attention!

Now, perform this meditation. Go into your temple, light a solitary candle for your Guardian angel or a spirit close to you. Call the spirit forth and ask the spirit to show you the Truth. Nothing more, nothing less. **DO NOT ELABORATE ON THIS!** Be clear and simple – like life. Light a pure incense, like sandalwood or musk and blow out the candle. Lie down on the floor and close your eyes. Visualise the appearance of your angel while you breathe slower and slower. Let the smoke of the incense fill your whole body. This is the smoke from the cremation-ground and it fills you more and more. Imagine the angel arising within you and ask in a whisper that Truth shall be revealed for you. If this proves difficult, simply hold your breath as long as possible and visualise the angel at the precise point when your prana leaves your body. This should give nice results within a very brief period of time.

Why are you doing the things you are doing? Why are your interests for this and that, such and such? What are the boundaries of folly and wisdom? Why are you reading these papers Wels Ngampa is the revelator of Truth, the Father Tantra. It is time for you to make a pact with him, so he can reveal the Truth for you. For this ritual you will need one dark-blue candle and one deep red. Presented in the circle should be some strong liquor and red wine. These will be consummated by the sadhaka.

You will start the ritual shouting **BSVO! PATH!** To the eight corners of the universe and calling forth the line of deceased naths and the powers of your guru. All in the name of protection. Then you will go on to call forth the eight protectors of Bon by their names: Sip Gyalmo, Nyipangs, Menmo, Machen Pomra, Mid¼ Champa traggo, Yeshey Welmo, Tsen Hurwa, Yums. You will repeat each name nine times. Use a mala for this purpose, turning the calling forth of these protectors into a prayer. Then you will turn to the west and call forth Wels Khagying. He will appear in shifting forms, but always accompanied by the bear-faces door-keeper of the west and within a pond of garudas. Greet him with the words: **BSVO HA BA BZHI!** Then you will turn to the south and call forth Tums Khagying. He will appear with a makra-faced door-keeper and a tiger-faced god. Greet also him with the words: **BSVO HA BA BZHI!** Then you will turn to the east and call forth Tros Khagying. He will appear with a lion-faced door-keeper and a dragon. Greet him with the same words. Lastly you will turn to the north where you will call forth Ngams Khagying. He will appear on a yak with a dragon-faced god. Greet him with the same words as you greeted the other deities. All these beings has dark blue hue. Imagine now how a brilliant red consort comes forth from a place between these guardians. They all are naked and moist juices are oozing forth from their yonis making their legs wet. Imagine that they start to indulge into divine pleasure. Then you will whisper forth Wels Ngampa and his consort, Ngammo Yumchen. He dark blue, she mauve green. Both with gazing eyes and fangs. Imagine that they enter the circle from the northern gate and sit down under you, so that you rest amongst their bodies as they indulge in yabyum. Now you will start to masturbate. While you are performing this act imagine that the tension of the guardians fornication becomes greater and greater. Feel the sexual atmosphere. When orgasm is achieved collect the elixir immediately into a cup and mix it with wine and the strong liquor immediately and drink it down. Allow your self to stay in this exalted state as long as possible – and if possible allow the spirits to carry you away into the kingdom of ZhangZhung. After the completion of this ritual go immediately to bed and let the spirits work on you as the night brings you into the neatherlands.

Lesion Seven Meri – at the Mountains of Organic Fire

Fire is in many senses the highest point of manifestation. In fire we will find creativity. Worthy of notice is also the ability of fire to burn. Set waters and earth aflame, shroud the sun and the moon in flames. For most sadhakas the mountain Kailash is significant. The

give birth to the tiger within as I drop my eyes to the pine-ground and restore the sight with the eyes of the falcon. I turn inwards and bring the pools of fire into the still waters of hot night within. I am in flames as I turn to the Liquid embracesâ€•

At the south-western gate say: â€•Lig chen mu mer. BSVO! Gyer snyan tsa med ma!
Dead waters washing over my body and force the tiger to rest and give birth to the bear of the ocean shores. My eyes melt away to give place to the sight of the hoopoeâ€™s gaze.
Diving through woods of fire, calming my sinking downways in liquid scentâ€•.

At the Western gate say: â€•sKulha yo bhya. BSVO! sMin byed ma From liquid scent mermaids and mer-men rise in the font of snow. Rip clean my body for skin and flesh and cover my nakedness in the leopardâ€™s dress. Eyes eaten by acid-water, new forms are being born and I explore my maps with the eyes of the Crowâ€•.

At the north-western gate say: sPungs chen muwer BSVO! Ting rgyung tsa med ma.
Running through melting snow, hitting seeds, earth and corn. A slow swirl of compressed water shreds my fur and restructure me into the form of the elephant. Croweyes turning into the ravens-eyes, fair and renewed.

At the Northern gate say: sKu lha mu thur. BSVO! Ting rgyung tsa med ma. I am dropping my trunk as the snow gets colder, the earth darker. The ground is frozen into a solar flower of dirt. Fur growing and I assume the form of the yak. Ravens eyes turn cold as I contemplate the coldness of sex and within I see with the eyes of the eagle, ready to take flight in the hour of prey.â€•

At the north-eastern gate say â€•srid pa mu wer BSVO! Ring snyan tsa med ma. Through the elements pure and the coldness extreme I take on the form and face of the rat and restore my sight with the eyes of demons. Reflected and contaminated. Contemplated and rectified. I am the messenger, the oracle of the demon-bird who speaks what the body bring to silence!â€•

I call forth: Pus has dung rgyung BSVO!

I call forth: shugs sgrol ma and the dragon-faced messengers of the Holy Cities above!

I call forth: su lha pra plud BSVO!

I call forth â€™gso byed ma the wild Boar with the wolverines blood and eyes from below!

AUM AUM AUM SET THE ORACLE OF THE SACRED TRIDENT AFLAME!

You should then position your self in the middle of the circle, reciting the mantric bee-noise BSVO! Until the gods are rising from within your very being setting your hidden oracular reservoirs of power aflame and the wisdom of the yidams are ready to enlighten your being as you go down, down down to the sacred lake and to the realm of the sacred kingdom of ZhangZhung. Allow your self to be taken down while you are truly burning with the intoxication of the forms that has passed through you, knowing that all those forms still live on within in the bodymind of the tantrik shaman.

The shaman knows no fear, no limits for the boundaries of knowledge. All secrets are revealed in that point where sex meets death and the bindu of unmoveableness are unfolded in the moving of the moved for just a fragrant of a moment. You will have to face the fears you might have and force your self into the everburning pralaya. What this indicates is that to submit to Meri is to submit to change, a change that might be painful and also be followed by the feeling of ignorance on your way to burn the ignorance into dust and air. The way of the Warrior is needed to accomplish this task also known as the Great Work. The way of the Warrior is the way of the tantrikas and the shamans. The

tantrik path should be for you who read these papers have a somewhat clear meaning for you at this juncture in time. However the way of the Shaman is much like the way of the Yathu and the old witches of the nameless art. the path is significant cause it deals with the magnetic relation between the Shaman and his guides. The shaman will often induct into him self stillness of mind so he can travel to the land below to obtain the secrets of the past, present and future to help hir self and hir community to become more prosperous. But for the solitary tantrik witch-shaman the understanding, realisation and use of the powers of the Yidams are just as important. There has been many ways to understand shamanism. Most frequently people think about the travel to the kingdom of the dead while monotonous chanting and drumming is performed. And true enough, the techniques the shaman use are widely known and will be readily found in any textbook concerning this subject in satisfying ways. What seldom is treated is the condition of the Shaman. This condition has been researched within The Chandra Tala House, a cult set aside for the preservation of the worship of Pashupati-Shiva, but at the same time it is also an attempt to join the stratas of shamanism with tantra, it is still tantrik since this is the tradition the house are preserving, but the means used will indicate that the condition of the Shaman is also developed and exercised in an attempt to draw even more power and energy from the shadow-realm of Lord Shiva.

There are in my opinion two more matters that should be discussed in relation to our subject. One of them is a discussion of the condition of the Shaman, along with some techniques for inducting trance into the sadhaka. Then the method for opening the fourfold way of vision to enter Karnag Tasel, the temple of wisdom guarded by the Sinpos, or rightly demons. I call this the four-fold way of vision and with this the secrets of the hand and the eye should be kept in mind and through these means the oracular road to the temple will be opened. One of the most efficient Sorcerers that has brought himself into writing, telling about the shamanistic condition is Carlos Castaneda especially in books like The Fire from Within and Tales of Power. The condition of the warrior is quite alike in all cultures and we will use the wisdom of Don Juan to enlighten the desired condition that should be established by the sorcerer of Bon as well.

Lesion Eight The Priesthood of ZhangZhung

The priests and priestesses of the Holy Tantrik kingdom of ZhangZhung is not only priests and priestesses. They have chosen the path of the warrior-priest, the path of the sorcerer. This path is found in many strands of occult lore and teaching and the path demands the same qualities of unpeckability from all its adepts. The Yidam Nyinpangs is particular important to ZhangZhung. Mostly because of his role as guardian deity of the meditational teachings of the Holy Kingdom, the Dzokpa Ahangzhung nyengy¹/₄, which means The Great Perfection, the Aural Transmission of Zhangzhung. This Yidam is without demonic attributes and is reminiscent of total fluidity the fluid of Space and a crystal-white aura. He is further portrayed as a mighty king, clad in white robes and wearing a turban. He is riding a white horse and in his hands he holds a banner of white silk. To obtain the condition where you place yourself under the peas found within the meditative core of Bon at the Mount Tis you will sit down in your temple and meditate on this being with the attempt of becoming one with him and letting the teachings of the priesthood filling you. You can use the following short formulae as a help for obtaining focus:

BSVO! Do not forget, do not forget, your former oath do not forget,
Nyipangs, do not forget your sadhaka here in the monastery of light
Protector of the Doctrine's Word, King of draplas, King Nyipangs
Inspire me with the Word and the image of Wisdom cha-ra-ra
Ihup-s-lhup tra-la-la de,-s-dem cha-ra-ra dring-s-dring bup-s-bup

With your entourage of emanations and secondary emanations
Without forgetting your former oath, your former Word
We implore you to come like lightening, with magic feet
We implore you to come with a loving mind, like a mother
We implore you to come with a longing mind, like a friend
BSVO-cha-la-la-cha-la-la BSVO-cha-la-la-cha-la-la NyipangsÃ© inspire my mind
My heart, my eyes and soul. BSVO!

It will be very proper now to discuss the teachings of the shaman Don Carlitos in this regard and through him try to reflect on the fact that the priest of ZhangZhung is both a priest and a warrior as well as a tantrik and a shaman. The priest is All. To be a shaman is to deliberately place your self into a situation where you live so close to death that you really will be able to feel the importance of your actions. Concepts such as dreaming and seeing is crucial. The shamanistic sorcerer is occupied with building a bridge between the worlds where he can tap into either of them at any time. To achieve this one must â€œquiet the inner dialogueâ€•. This is very important, to make you thinking shut up. If this is not accomplished, the path of the sorcerer will remain closed for you â€œ because you refuse to use the key you are given. The occult meaningful contents in dreams are another strata of this conditions. Dreams are important and formulas for lucid dreaming should be employed to achieve a certain success in the art of dreaming. Shy? Because we are building bridges between the Otherworld and Thusworld. Castaneda speaks much about the â€œwarriors impeccabilityâ€•. What does he mean with this? Well, a warrior must renounce his self-importance, routines and erase personal history. When this is accomplished you will obtain a certain degree of fluidity and will be more in tune with All. This is not easy. Don Juan speaks about several possibilities in regard to the paths we use when we are confronted with unusual life-situations. Then our habits will take action. And you will follow either the bigotâ€™s way, which occurs when you disregard what has happened. Then you have the way of the pious man where you accept everything at face value and think you know whatâ€™s going on all times due to the signs around you. The third path is the obsessive part, signified by doubt. Neither can you reject, neither fully accept-. This is also the foolâ€™s way. All these paths are foolish. â€œThe warrior acts as if nothing had ever happened, because he doesnâ€™t believe in anything, yet he accepts everything at its face value. He accepts without accepting and disregards without disregardingâ€•. In many ways the task of the tantrik shaman is the same as meeting the knights of chivalry when they must face and understand the points of the Sphinx. To dare, to will, to understand, to shut up. When you embark on this path your life will be signified by one element â€œ change. Life will be an everlasting chain of changes and the worst you can do is to complain about it. With changes challenges are born. There is no such thing as a bad challenge or a good challenge. They simply are a natural birth of the way of the sorcerer.

â€œBe reasonableâ€•! or notâ€•.? Reason is connected much to talking, to the inner dialogue and is of course a good tool when used in its proper place. Often Reason is only reflecting a philosophical and analytic ability within the sorcerer that is not too useful. People think, talk and reason too much. Reason is also connected to the occult layers like feeling, dreaming and seeing, but in an indirect way. Reason will never manage to filter into talking the contents of these three concepts ruled by the Will, occult speaking. I will not tell you not to be reasonable â€œ because that would be to embrace the foolâ€™s way. Everything is needed, but be careful. Feel before you think, see before you speak and dream before you exercise your will.

The path of the sorcerer is difficult because it opens the gates to the real world. For us this world is alien and strange and we will with our reason have difficulties adapting to the realness in the other if we rely too much on the mechanics of logic and stability. The essence of All is fluid. Without the fluid nature nothing will ever change and challenges

that makes us more and more of the warrior will never occur.

The trials and tribulations in Thisworld will induct pain and grief into the sorcerer. This is unavoidable. Sorrow is a sign of partaking into the inner essence of nature. But even if we can not avoid pain and grief the warrior will not indulge in them. Basically we are alone with our pain, that is our condition and we alone choose whether the grief will induct liberation or if we will indulge into it – becoming more of Thisworld and less of Otherworld. The knowledge of the warrior is soaked with grief, but he never indulges into it. Still a warrior is joyous, because he has accepted his fate and truthfully assessed what lies ahead of him. Now, this might sound like a cold, negative path. But it is not, it cannot be, because the condition of solitude is based upon affection and devotion to his beloved, the earth. This love is much like physicks. It attracts and rejects.

I have written all too few words about the path of the warrior and the condition of the shaman. This is deliberately. Think with your senses and hear with your feelings. Walk humbly, always and know that a warrior walks silent among us without stirring the Thisworld. Your adoration and respect for the divine should induct this humbleness, and when you reach this humbleness you will understand that it is humbleness shrouded with power and dignity. Meditate hard on this: How should I obtain my encounter with Knowledge? A few clues are to be focused on the Otherworld, quiet your inner dialogue and mentally building bridges between knowledge and feeling based upon our animalistic ancestry. To obtain this, the condition is carnal. To embark upon the path of the warrior just to obtain some otherworldly results is rubbish. It is the condition that is the most important. Lack of self-importance, the erasing of personal history and the humbleness. AND, you must at some stage realise the immense reservoirs of power incapsuled in this condition.

Lesion Nine Working the Black Spot

In the land of Gya a prince is born; because thirty magic letters appear on his body, he is called Kongtsa, Having Magic Letters of Power, and later he became known as The Magic King Kongtsa. As an act of piety, the prince decides to build a temple in the middle of a lake; as this task is impossible to accomplish for ordinary humans, he scrutinises the magic letters in his hand and realises that in a former life he was allied to a hundred demons, sinpo. He accordingly travels to the land of demons; they promise to help him, but only on condition that he keeps their aid secret. The demons lay the foundation of the temple. Kongtsa's wife however, discovers the reason for her husband's long absence. She comes to the lake, whereupon the demons, released from their promise, abandon the site. Kongtsa now travels to the border between the land of gods and the land of demons; here he receives the prophecy that the cha deity Kengtsa Lenma will complete the construction. Together with a thousand artisans, Kengtsa Lenma proceeds to the capital, where Shenrap instructs him in how to construct the temple. Flying through the air and surrounded by a thousand master artisans, Kengtsa Lenma arrives at the lake and the construction of the temple is completed. It is given the name Karnag Tasel, Brilliantly White-and-Black Spotted. Because Kongtsa had broken the vow of secrecy, an army of demons no returns and tears down the temple, except for the foundations. A monster, resting at the bottom of the lake, awakens, and rising to the surface, is on the point of swallowing the foundations as well. On seeing this Kongtsa is terrified; he turns to the sky and utter a pitiful cry. The cry is heard by Shenrap, who immediately appears, surrounded by his entourage of spiritual Heroes. Entering the temple which appears as if by magic, he emits rays of light in all directions, and transforming himself into Nampar Gyalwa, The Fully Victorious One, the subduer of demons he emanates four fierce deities. The latter terrify the army of demons, who flee back to the land of darkness; the king of demons is converted and transformed into a young god who becomes the

guardian of the temple•

Many occult people and other occultists are drawn to beings and anti-beings termed â€•demonsâ€•. What is it this term signifies? In many instances the demons one speak about is ones own bad habits or humanoid drift towards temptations. The demons named gyalgong are a kind of such demons. An archeonic layer of misdirected desires that we should attempt to break through. The term â€•fighting ones own demonsâ€• are not unfamiliar, but how many sadhakas takes this task seriously and walk humbly in truth upon the path of War?

In Tibet demons are found within an immense large scale of which the nagas. Snake-spirits are the most important one to work with for a vama-marga-sadhaka. We find also the lu-demons, female serpentine beings of unstable neptunian quality that might or might not bestow blessings and great progress on the sadhaka, but most important are the sinpos. It is said that the sinpos always hear, so to call them should be simple. At this stage in the lesions the sadhaka should be fully prepared to research this area for them self. The word is SINPO BSVO. Your temple should be furnished in a proper way and rituals should be selected and altered from those presented in these texts.

When you work demonic points at some point in the ceremonies the demons are bound to take you over. People saying that you could just go on working with demons cause it is not as dangerous as reputed are very wrong. Itâ€™s more dangerous that anyone outside the magical communities could imagine. An initiate of the Uttara kaula Tantrikas performed a bhakti on the prime goddess in this tradition (very unknown and out of scope for this treatise). At a certain point in these procedures he referred to me that he was for a period in a state where he was totally under the aegis of this entity. And let me tell you that it showed! He said that his soul was filled with ice and ice was what his eyes gleamed of. Unfriendliness, arrogance and heavy misanthropy was the other consequences that this demoness infused into his beings. At the same time the bhakti was executed more often â€• until the sadhanka had suddenly won the war. That is an alignment had been made between the practitioner and the evoked. In some traditions this is bound to happen., the body apparently representing a more perfect microcosmos than many of us are aware of.

Creating the Oracular Roads of Karnag Tasel through the fourfold way of Vision

To really understand the powers you are about to hook into, the concept of shape-shifting are very important. This is the most fundamental power of the Sorcerer. As is seen in those rituals outlined in these lesions the animal forms of guardians and gods are often in the feature of animals. This are done by overting the senses (use eyes for hearing, nose for seeing and such) and most of all the condition that tells you that you are ready to be taken over. The fear of letting go must be conquered and you must be ready to give yourself totally n trust to these beings. TO SURRENDER! You must understand this concept before entering into any further contact with the Yidams and Sinpos. They are fierce â€• and they will for sure eat you if the correct condition is not to be found within the soul of the Warrior. Those who as worked with Golden Dawn-related material has a clue in the â€•assuming of god-formsâ€•. But contrary to the â€•assumingâ€• of godforms this is to be taken over by the spirit. You donâ€™t assume anything â€• you be-come in that instant of a moment in the matrix of time one with the Godhood. The Most Holy Saint Austin Osman Spare was also very clear on this subject-matter when he states that â€•The Soul is the Ancestral Animalsâ€•.

The ritual uses nine points, the ninth being the portal â€• and the ninth is of course the sadhaka, by reasons that is quite obvious both in position and number .

You will construct your sacred space in the following manner. You will place eight bowls of water at each point of the Compass and one White light and the Cardinal points, leaving the mid-points unenlightened. At the centre of the circle you will have a bowl of some strong alcoholic spirit like vodka or tequila and one black candle and one red candle. You will with chalk write on the floor (or make marks in the sand if outdoors) the eight directions.

Face North, light the candle and visualise a black man with the head of a yak. He is riding a yellow yak and holding a bow and an arrow. His consort is called Lim[~]n Lengye, she is draped in a golden armour and travels in a violet wind.

Face West and light the candle as you visualise a man with the head of a makara riding on an amphibian demon holding a sword. His consort is Yarky[~] Jewo who is draped in white silk and riding a white horse.

Face South and light the candle as you visualise a red man with the face of a boar riding upon a red wild boar, carrying an axe of meteoritic iron. His consort is Takrirong, she is the Queen of Draplas and is dressed in red and black, riding upon a tiger with the same colours.

Face East and light the candle as you visualise a white man with a lion-head holding a crystal trident. His consort is Nel[~] Gyalmo, also known as the Queen of Earth. She is draped in turquoise and riding a makara.

You will now turn to the north-western angle, light both candles and put them in front of this gate. Then you will fetch the bowl of alcohol and pour some drops in front of the entrance. You will then proclaim that you are invoking the protectors of the four lakes mTsho bzhi srung ma and the four rivers.

At the north-western gate you will put down the candles and visualise the silver lake of Gunggy[~]¼. There you will see the beautiful Chatsam[~] standing in her crystal-white dress, conch-shells drifting around her legs and the tiger goddess Heru Khyungchan is standing behind her

At the south-western gate you will see the turquoise lake of Mpang and the beautiful Tingsam[~] in her beautiful blue garment. You will also notice that in the lake there is a shaft of iron and see the peacock-adorned Tingnam Gyalmo, the goddess of the black iron-river arise within the beauty of Tsingsam[~].

At the south-eastern gate you will see the golden lake of Langag and the beautiful Tsetsam[~]. You will also see the beautiful Mula Tsam[~] arising from a golden river and you will realise that she is the Lady of Heaven.

At the North eastern gate you will approach the iron-lake of Somshang and the cold beauty of Betsam[~]. She is the beauty of the molten metals, the black lady that protects the red-copper river protected by the beautiful Drapl[~] Gyalmo. This joining of the two black goddesses of cold beauty in the bindu of death is constructing the passage between the eight and the nine. You must at this moment become the nine "the bridge itself and pass on into Karnag Tasel and trust the guardians that they take you safely over to the other side".

Lesion Ten Fundamentals of the sacred transmission of Ch[~]d

Ch[~]d is probably one of the most useful and beautiful rituals the sadhaka can perform. It is kind of lengthy and complicated. But its effect is truly immensely great. Lets look at the

source for this transmission. Originally the rite comes from India and was passed on to Machig Labdrön. Machig Labdrön is often, and well deserved, treated as the first and most brilliant spark of the teachings of Chönd. She was born 1055 and died 1153. Machig's initiator was Danpa Sangye, a guru who initiated Machig into the use of a rite called "The Pacification of Suffering". This rite was slightly modified by Machig's spiritual guides so it would sever all suffering even more. It is evident that the rite Machig was initiated into was of Buddhist origin, but in addition to learning this rite she was also given shamanistic procedures by her guru, this might indicate that the earlier forms of Chönd are shamanistic in origin. Central for Chönd is the Prajāpāramitā. This term signifies the perfection of all Wisdom and is also reflected within the goddess called Yum Chenmo, also known as the Great Mother. Prajāpāramitā is the aim and reason for performing Chönd, if you perform this rite with any other intention It will carry either no fruit or poisonous fruit. Chönd is a path for obtaining this state. So what is actually Chönd?

"One might ask: that which is known as Chönd, what does it cut through?

As it cuts through attachment to body, it is Chönd.

As it cuts through the root of mind, it is Chönd.

As it cuts through the very base of all partiality, it is Chönd.

As it cuts through acceptance and rejection along the path, it is Chönd.

As it cuts through hopes and fears with regard to the results, it is Chönd.

As it cuts through all thoughts, wherever they come from or wherever they're

Going, right there, is Chönd.

Chönd is occupied with "cutting" and in that lies the difficulties "for those who have not been honest to them self during these lesions. Chönd cuts down your astral anatomy and sacrifice all parts to demons, demigods and gods for its purification and re-establishment. If the sadhaka still clings to his or hers kleshas I tell you are in for some really nasty haunting from the Castle of the Perfected Wisdom.

Prajāpāramitā is as stated the main-reason for doing this rite. But what is it and where is it and how can it be found? It is said in the "Grand Poem on the Perfection of Wisdom" that "The meaning of Prajāpāramitā is not to be looked for elsewhere: it exists within yourself. Neither real nor endowed with characteristics, the nature of the mind is the great clear light". It refers to the divine spark of divine self that the maya-drawn ego likes to keep hidden. It is the inherited wisdom we don't use or cultivate, simply because the mechanisms between mana and atman is like they are "a constant play. A Lila in the wastelands of nectar where we eat all sweetness, forgetting about the wisdom. Cultivating our own ignorance. Most people indulge in stupidity instead of wisdom. Very few people love wisdom, because it is demanding in an oblique sense. You feel threatened. It is good if you feel the fear lurking. The fear will bring only manifestations of a sad nature. You will suffer. Ignorance is the gravest of all sufferings. But the ignorant trick his self to think otherwise. Heed well the words of saint Spare: "You shall suffer and suffer and again suffer until you have sufficient suffering to accept all things". This is the state you will agree to yourself to achieve. The acceptance of all things through suffering. Suffering is nothing compared to Wisdom. You might think so when you feel sorry for your self, when you are enjoying maya and know it just to well when silence speaks to you in quiet blue hours. You cannot hide from yourself. Actually Chönd is not too different from the nathas act of breaking kleshas. But the aim is slightly different. Breaking of kleshas brings one closer to atman in the guise of freedom and usually followed by the accumulation of siddhis. To attain to Wisdom in the manner put forth in the "Heart Sutra" will bring a different condition. The same, but slightly different. In Chönd you clear space by allowing the divine to remove and re-place your astral anatomy. A natha will force forth these changes with sophisticated violence and sexual means.

Well, there are a few steps worthy of mentioning in regard to Machig Labdrön. And one of them is that her life-cycle follows the same pattern as the life-paths of sanyasins or those enlightened by the Prajāpāramitā.

She was born as the daughter of a governor and she shows unusual accomplishments in early age (good mnemonic capacity), she abandons her life of wealth to seek after Wisdom. She receives initiation into the Vajrayana, first from a daikini and then later she received this diksha directly from Tara. She meets a guru who recognises her achievements and verifies her spiritual contacts and this results in the highest attainment. Many of Machig's most dramatic incidents happened under a tree, just like with the Buddha Siddhartha.

Many Buddhist-traditions have captured the essence of prajāpāramitā, like the Hwa Yen School, but the scope of these few lessons are too narrow to include all that should have been said about this important term. Remember thou that it is only through the experience of voidness that the prajāpāramitā can become resonant for your atman.

Lesson Eleven Integrating the principles of Chöd

The integration of these principles are done through the use of the ritual usually referred to as "Great Mudra". In this ritual procedure you will prostrate your self in front of the Dharmakaya Great Mother, the Prajāpāramitā herself! It rests on the Buddhist tradition called Surmang and is a path that is quite usual. Even if this ritual is constructed for the purpose of cutting all types of ego-clinging and mastering the demons, devas and one's self with equal precision the ritual can very well be used to accumulate siddhis as well as materialistic goods. You will through this of course create many pitfalls that are not so easily to renounce. The ritual is called "Garden of all Joy" and is worked out by Jamgon Kongtrul the Great. The ritual will be handed out directly from Guru to Sishya and will conclude this last chapter of these eleven cuts of Bön.

HUNG HUNG PHE PHE

Appendix I

THE CULT OF DEATH AND KINGSHIP

- a short exploration within the Bon-Pa-Tradition

By Frater Azoth Kalafou

The Bon-Pa religion of Tibet should be a field of major interest to any person interested in the esoteric due to its extreme fascination towards the cult of the dead and the cult of tantra. Many academics have accused Bon of being a rip off of Hinduism and Buddhism, which appears in recent study to prove wrong. Remarkable enough it seems that the Tibetan tantra-shamanistic Bon-religion has developed beside Hinduism and obtained a highly individual way of thinking based on different texts and tantras than those we find in Sanskrit. The foundation is though the same as in Hinduism where the cult of the king is emphasised. In early Hinduism the king was seen as the hierophany of god, a manifestation of holiness in the mundane, he was the centre of the society. In that manner society, centred around the king was the microcosmic print of the divine macrocosmic reality above, an image of the divine hierarchy. It seems like this similarity in foundation is one of the most influential points of transgression through their similarity and diversity. While the Hindu (or more correctly brahmanical system) developed into a more sociological order or a way of living and finding your place in the divine blue-print the cult of the king developed radically different in Tibet. The king was seen as a shen (priest) or emanation of divine grace. It was important to please the king while he was alive and it was of extreme importance to make sure that the king's passing on to bardo was made in

the best possible ways. This to ensure the further blessings of the king when he was made into a god. The cult of the dead was therefore seen as the most important element in the religious life because this ensured blessings and happiness for those still living in the Bon-community. Due to this necromancy, spiritism and other kinds of spirit-sorcery is a frequent used for keeping the peaceful and happy alliances with the dead in a beneficial position. That the cult focused on the ancestors also is very much of importance is needless to emphasise. The pantheon of the Bon-pas are nor very known, its therefore my intention to briefly present the foundation-pantheon to open a small glyph into the beauty and harshness of this magickal tradition which claims beautiful mythological foundations for them self in magickal kingdoms in lands of arcane (and astral) beginnings...

The separation of deities can be drawn between the peaceful deities, the wrathful deities and siddhas and daikinis as well as some local deities and different lamas that are worshipped in various settings. In this short article I will simply introduce the peaceful deities and in another article present you for the yidams the wrathful or tutelary deities with much emphasis on Welse Ngampa, the lady of boundless Space. Important for the yidams are that they are very clear forms of Abraxas with their androgyne masculinity which are in a state of neither-neither (not male, not female, but male...). That will be enough teasing for now. The tantrik patrons, the yidams have to wait until another time.

The chief peaceful deities are arranged in a mysterious "emanation of each other"-system (similar to the Hindu-system where all daevas are emanation from one, but in Bon a bit more awkward and bizarre lacking the glorious aestheticism we find in Hinduism). We will start of with a goddess called Satrig Ersang whose name means "Perfection of Wisdom" but she is called "Mother of Wisdom". In a hymn to her it is stated that she is "Majestic in her power to bless". Her spiritual accessories are of esoteric interest. In her right hand she holds a swastika - the symbol of odic force and solar eternity and in the left she holds a *mirroire fantastique* which signifies the emphasis of the lunar current in the Bon-religion. This Prajnaparamita of Bon is in her wisdom a sort of patron for the vama marg and surely must have knowledge of the kalas ruling this form for consciousness. What's more is that her throne is supported by lions which suggest a formulae similar to Babalon and Qatesh and maybe the lunar flow she presides over is to be found riddled in the vaults of Tempioth? The next deity is called Shenlha Wākhar (shen means priest) and his name means "God of the Priests". He is all white and holds a hook in his right hand while his left is gently folded in a peaceful mudra. His throne is supported by elephants and in a hymn to his praise he is described as: "Majestic in his power of compassion". I myself find some important resemblances in this deity with the Loa Leghba, the Lord of IFA and the patron of the Yuggotian priesthood. Another important deity, who has not much attributes are Sangpo Bumtri the Procreator who are "Majestic in his power of his magical emanations". He has a silver body and is supported by Garudas (these mythical beast-birds). He is more a source of magic than the magic itself. He is like dormant ojas waiting to be used in some kind of combination. In this state he is shave, a radiant shave but difficult to obtain any clear image of. A most interesting deity is Shenrap Miwo who is the "supreme priest, great man". The cult of the dead is strongly established in this deity, who as a great hierophant (a manifestation of the sacred) turned into a peaceful god ensuring the happiness of the community. His accessories are a Swastika sceptre a symbol of "Eternal Truth". Some connections to Sakyamuni is said to be found and indeed, by understanding Sakyamunis role as a Buddha and how he obtained it you will be able to understand the position of this deity. He is "Majestic in his power of radiance" and is the source of the four Transcendental Lords in his rainbow-like but still dark blue hue. Then we enter into one of the most lovely goddesses ever, Sherap Chamma, she is an emanation of Satrig Ersang, but what a beauty! Her name means "The loving lady" and "To love tenderly" and has a strange blood-bond with the beautiful Tripur Sundari. She is also said to be associated with the bodhisattva Maitreya and carries a fivefold form (based upon the tantrik senses developed to perfection by Gorakhnath see. A.

K. Bannerjea • The philosophy of Goraknath • (Coombe Springs; 1962). She is also a vehicle for smashing conditions or fears and it might be useful to take a look at Tara in this regard. She is also a most beautiful goddess and a smasher of kleshas. Also of importance is her accessories, with the magickal mirror in her left hand and a vase (of beauty) in her right. Again an association with Tara is to be found in her image of surrounded by the eight lions of wisdom where she is supported by both sun and moon, a formula of reversed Abraxas! Her radiance is a crystalline light indicating her tantric perfection and wisdom beyond any condition and also her radiant beauty. Kāntu Zangpo is another one of the peaceful deities, his name means "The All-Good" and he is seen as the supreme deity of all knowledge and has strong links to Shenla Wākhar in the sense that both are hierophanies of the bānku or "The body of Bon", the ultimate Truth. This priest-god is naked and without (or rather beyond) attributes. A portal to understanding of his role in the pantheon is to be found in the Nyingmapa and Kagyāpa-traditions of Tibetan Buddhism, especially in the body of Samantabhadra, an important emanation of Kāntu Zangpo is Kānzang Akor which means "The All-Good cycle of A", "A" being the last letter in the Zhanchung-alphabet demonstrating the importance of mantras and spells in the Bon-magic. He is the mantric manifestation adorned with syllables beginning with "A". The importance of this letter is the same as in the tantric OM. From this deity we will turn to the core of the pantheon. The very point of ingress with the divine forces of bon., Kānzang Gyalwa Dāpa ("the All-Good Assembly of Conquerors"). He has five faces in different colours and ten arms. He is adorned with jewels. At the four cardinal points of space he has the Queens of transcendental space in the form of the years cycle. And from the anahata of his brilliant body he emanates six hierophants. The white Yeshen Tsukpu associated as the fleshy hot-point of the Gods. We find the blue Chegyal Barti presiding over the demigods, the deep-blue Sangwa Dāpa who is the intermediary of humans. Also we find the green Tisang Rangzhi presiding over the animals, the white Mucho Demdrus taking care of the tormented spirits and finally the bluish-red Sanswa Ngangring associated with Hell. Of interest is also the four Queens of transcendental space. The yellow Queen of Spring holding a chain, the blue Queen of summer holding a flat bell, the red Queen of autumn holding a noose and the white Queen of winter with her hook. It is interesting to note that these guardian-goddesses are called queens which again confer the importance of the cult of the king. The clearest expression of this god is to be found in his emanation as Kānzang Gyalwa Gyatso ("Ocean of Conquerors") with his multiple faces and a thousand of arms outstretched. Through his iconographic form he has resemblances to Avaloketesvara, He IS "magic appearance". Three more gods must be mentioned to create the total pattern of magic gnosis inhabited in this pantheon. Chimā Tsukpā ("The deathless one with the hairknot"). He is the supreme bodhisattva reborn to this kalpa from the mythological "paradise of the 33 gods" (I refer to the various Buddhist teachings known as "Pure Land Schools" in this matter). He is born by the virgin-mother of sexual secrets Zangsa Ringtān (more of her, in depth, next time) as a bornless and deathless one. He is seen as the transmitter of the Bon-tantra from the tutelary deities of wrath, a supreme vira, a world egg of sexual gnosis which fills the universe with his sexual radioactivity. The Bon-traditions connections to the Naga-cultus is found within the body of Napar Gyalwa which are the Ultimate and eternal Truth as well as the connection between gods and sinpo (demons). He possesses the magic of evocation and mantras and is able to command sinpos according to his wish due to a pact of secrecy (which he later broke). Similarities is to be found in "Goetia", how Salomon commanded demons to build his temple - as in the case of the temple Napar Gyalwa wanted to build in the midst of a lake. The demonic alliance is also to be found within Ganesh and how he presides over the asuras and Pashupatis command of the beasts of night.. He is pictured surrounded by fierce deities (sinpos?) with zāomorphic appearances, suggesting the lycantrophic formulae hidden with in the secret teachings of the Bon-tradition. Lastly we have the ascetic of the pantheon the monk Tritsug Gyalwa who by his ascetism managed to convert the demon-king Khyappa laring to the Ultimate Truth of Bon. In addition to these gods and the six subduing shens there are also 13 primeval shens who are especially important in the cult of the dead and the

transgression from death and bardo.

My intention in this short note upon the essence of the Bon-pantheon has been to make available material seldom found anywhere, and it's meant as an introduction to a more practical article upon its tantric and shamanistic gnosis, especially focused upon the strange sexuality of the deities themselves which probably deserves to be explored in a gnostic luciferian light.

I will also add that when I in this article has made connections to buddhas it is not my intention to say that they are the same. I intend to use them as portals to an understanding of this pantheon for its own sake to establish it in its own power through deepening of understanding of the reader by linking it to more known "divine beings". I have never liked to associate gods from different pantheons with each other (like Set-Shaitan-Aiwass). I see it as portals to an understanding of the different deities - in their own right, not as cosmic xeroxes of a past cultures gods.

May blessings be in the name of the 8-fold mistress Cherap Chamma and Kälanzang Gyalwa Däpa!

Appendix II

SPIRITISTIC VAJRA TANTRA

- The Plutonian Tantra of Bon-Pa

By: Docteur Azoth Kalafou

The tantras of Bon-Pa are knowledge seldom found in any occult book-shelf, which is because literature about this current is rare. Snellgrove wrote his book, "The Nine Ways of Bon" (Oxford university Press, London, 1967) and also his book "Indo-Tibetan Buddhism" (Serinida Publications, London 1987) has a great variety of information about this current. The weakness of Snellgrove as Ph.D. Kvaerne points out is that he thought some of the teachings of the Bonpas was in a way - offensive, so he saw the need to make twilight tantras even more shattered and disturbed....

The Bon-Pa religion is parted into different brands of the divine. We have the peaceful deities which is the core of the system and what is more interesting to tantra - the tutelary deities who is connected to fire and violence. A pethro-plutonian current of sticky power.

In a previous article about this subject in "The Trident" I shed some light on the peaceful deities of the pantheon. In this article I will get to the point - the weird sexuality of the current and also outline one simple offer-ritual which can be conducted by those who want to smell what this current is like. Let me also say (since I am saturnian in my view about esoteric secrets) that this article won't provide you with all my knowledge in this field, but sufficient for those of you who is curious about this current.

The tantras of Bon were transmitted by an avatar of the priest-god Tänpa Shenrap called Nampar Gyalwa, "The Fully Victorious One". When Nampar Gyalwa was born his flesh was tattooed with 30 magick letters of Power. The story also declares that he was born a prince and received the idea of building a temple in the midst of a lake. An inhuman task. The avatar recalls first vaguely then to the full that he in his former existence was connected to sinpos (demons). He travels to the kingdom of the demons and get a promise of their help to build this temple in the lake if he will keep their help a secret. When the demons are at work Gyalwa's wife is coming by and discovers this work of demons. The foundation is finished when she appears at the shore. The demons see her and declare

themselves released of their task. Together with the deity KengtsÃ Lenme he completes the building of the temple and call this beautiful temple Karnag Tasel which means "Brilliantly White and Black Spotted". The resemblance here to Salomo and how he commanded the demons to build his temple is easily evoked which hooks us into "Goetia" being in the family of the Bon-current. It is also interesting to note that another one of the important transmitters of the eternal Bon-doctrine is said to be Chime TsukpÃ¼ who was born from a virgin..... Several myths in the scriptures and tantras of Bon connect the Bon-teaching to sinpos. So in the end Bon-Pa is a highly spiritistic religion based upon the esoteric teaching of demons. Bon-Pa has been accused of being so similar to Buddhism that the religious authenticity has been questioned. I think their very spiritistic and shamanistic cosmology and anthropology tell another story. The strange thing about Bon is that it welcomed both Hinduism and Buddhism very warmly - like all religions open for syncretistic activity. At least that is one theory, that Bon was more or less outconquered by Buddhism of sheer force is another theory - which I consider very doubtful.

The eternal doctrines of Bon are protected by sinpos, deities and lus (nagas). It is mainly these three forces of guardian spirits that protect the gnosis of the current. Those deities who treasure the jewels are the so-called yidams who is said to be trowo (wrathful). In vouden terms we might say "pethro". These yidams are connected to different tantras and the ritual workings are focused around one particular yidams and his consort or attendants. It is of extreme importance to emphasise that it is the yidam in it self that inhabits the tantric secret. The siddhaes of the current reaches the state of siddhahood while in the flesh through very esoteric dhyana. My own research in this field indicates that their consorts are daikinis, which again suggest that their path towards gnosis consist of mainly spiritistic flavoured XI-degree work. In this I refere to the true and hidden meaning of the XI-degrees sexual nature which lies one octave above the flesh. Let me give some insight into what kind of magick this kind of workings will produce. It is the most plutonian manifestation of magick on earth, and I quote from Rev. Bertiaux "The Vouden-Gnostic Workbook": Plutonian Energy is pure fire, viewed as magick. It is surrounded by many layers of pure power....In order to get at this power, it is necessary to enter entirely into the field of the energy and allow it to take over.....power is not diffused or spread out. It is tight and intense....It is moving to make itself tighter and hotter, heavier and harder, because it must". This particular currentâ€™s magickal manifestation is very aggressive and dominant. It is the plutonian aspect of the sign of Aries often ruled by the Scorpio rising into the Aries-sun. The sexual effects will probably result in very controlled bondage and SM. Any uncontrolled sexual play in these field as a result of working with the plutonian ray should signal to the magician that he has swallowed a too heavy jet of plutonium....

Interesting to note is also the many remarks about "coffins", "corpse" and the "consummation of fire" which suggest both sexual formulas and also the process of for instance the IIIde degree of the OTO to a certain level. The Bon-current is also very, very gnostic. The gnostic influence is so vivid that you wonder how they got into this flow of light (probably there were some flow of information from the middle-east, pre-iraniq influence). We find for instance the cow as a demiurgic principle, where life is emanating from. Lus, sinpos and various animals are connected to most likely archeonic powers.

THE TROWO YIDAMS

The fierce pethro flavoured yidams will now be presented for the reader quite briefly. And allow me to remark that the tantra of Bon is bipolar or positive and negative in the way that it shows to PagyÃ¼ or Father Tantras and magyÃ¼ or Mother Tantras. Also most of the yidams is painted together with their consorts who are embracing the male yidam hard and feverly in some kind of ecstatic demonic embrace. The head of the MagyÃ¼-tantras is called MagyÃ¼ Sangchog Tartug ("The Supreme Secret of the Mother Tantras"). It is

interesting to note that his name of the yidam himself locks up the secret of the tantra. It is very characteristic for the yidams that they are seen as the outer manifestations of the elements of secrecy connected to them so when you meditate on their Thangkas, rupa or image they will reveal their secrets through deep dhyana. Magy^{1/4} has seven heads, sixteen arms and his body is of a bluish almost black complexion. His consort is red and holds in her hands two bowels with what actually looks like boiling blood. The bowls are skulls (which ties them up to the kapalikas and the naths of both the utara and the adi-lineage). His faces are primarily in white and red in addition to the bluish-black main face.

The father tantras on the other hand focuses on five different deities who controls elements of existence which are somewhat related to thoughts we can find in the Samkhya-system of philosophy. I quote their names as follows:

Welse Ngampa - Fierce God of Body

Lhag^{1/4} Togpa - Fierce God of Speech

Trowo Tsochog Khgyin - Fierce God of Mind

Purpa - Fierce God of Action (Purpa is also the Tibetan name for the ritual dagger - maybe this suggest a certain degree of craft-influence in their shamanistic practice)

Welchen Gekh^{1/4} - Fierce God of Good Quality

Let us shed some light on the god of the Mind, Trowo Tsochog Khgyin first. His name means in pure word "Wrathful One, Supreme Lord Towering in the Sky". He is also of a dark blue complexion and has three heads and six arms. His consort is called Khala Dugmo which means Red Body. The connection to the kalas and the vibration of the mensturm in accordance with the lunar body is unquestionable. It is also interesting to note that in a hymn to this couple Khala Dugmo (Furious Lady in the Sky) she is evoked by the words: "Arise, arise, from the void, arise". Other qualities of Trowo Tsochog Khgyin are that he overpowers the 3 worlds (Hell, Heaven and the realm between) with his splendour. His girdle is the luciferian phallic principle in the form of a serpent bound around his waist and he is pressing the nine doors of Hell downwards. It is also said that he commands the 8 great nagas (I will referee the reader here to a member of the Utara Kaula Tantrikas, Ku-patalaTrishan who has explored eight sexual nagas in connection to the sabbatical mysteries. If any interest arises of the subject let the editor know, maybe ku-PatalaTrishna would enlighten us more about this subject). This yidam is also said to preside over the 8 great planets and is connected to atavisms like lion, elephant, horse, dragon and garuda

Our next revelator of tantra is Welse Ngampa "Fierce Piercing Deity of Overwhelming Power". He has nine heads, three of them white, three red and three blue and has 18 arms. His body of a dark-blue complexion. He is connected to the magnetic forces of tiger, lion, leopard, dragon, garuda and macara. Which indicates a deep sexual connection of the Svadhithana Chakra in the passage of the macara. Also this deity's connection the garuda-bird of wisdom tales and the dragon mixed with strong feline impressions tells much about what kind of power this deity has managed to work into it self and also gives some clues on how to work these secrets out into the temple-laboratory to be used - for instance together with liquid condensers and electromagnetic transfusions. Even more interesting that the deity him self is his consort. She is of a green complexion and her face is somewhat peculiar. Her eyes looks like the eyes of sinpos, or at least someone more or less ruled by this class of gods and her teeth are very narrow, long and sharp suggesting some vampyristic alliance or in other words a sign of the apparent danger of encountering this Lilitu-like being of this pantheon (Lilithu in the Zoharick sense - not the real and true Roman sense....). Also, her anus is remarkably clearly showed on the thangka. This Dark green Lady is called "Lady of Boundless Space". In the voudo of zobop (secrecy) you encounter a strange root-Loa called Maitre Grand Bois d'Ilet. This loa is said to be the brother of Damballah and is the black snake at it most earthy level. Grand Bois d'Ilet rises from his caverns deep below the earth and flux him self into deep space from his residence at Bathos (or the gnostic Abyss - the emanation-point of all things). It is interesting to make the reader aware of this Loa in regard to the vividly exposed anus of the "Lady of

"Boundless Space" since this in a hymn to this Loa it says: "I am the anus of the universe. I am the lower". I suspect these words are the words of the Loa himself as told to the emissaries of O.T.O.A.™s Lodge Zariguin. This couple (Welse Ngampa and consort) is first and of all the protectors against demons and is very much connected to kleshas and maya and the cutting off of these illusions of being. One of the names of Welse Ngampa means "Clad in the still-moist skin of demons". I am a bit unsure if the text here relates to sinpos in the divine sense or to the bonpas own demons. Anyway - he is the great demon-slayer. Other attributes are "Wisdom", "Compassion" and "Magick". It is also interesting to see that "the Lady of Boundless Space" is associated to be in deep connection or emanation of Satrig Ersang who are the "Mother of Wisdom" and have many features in common with the Buddhist goddess Prajnaparamita (Perfection of Wisdom). I will also draw the attention to the Pawo Drunga or the five Heroic syllables that can be used as mantrams: SHRAM, GRAM, RAM, YAM and OM. The "Lady of Boundless Space" is also called Namchi Gungyal - the Lady who keeps the treasury of Heaven. I think about similarities with other Buddhist heavens like for instance the perfected state in the Tushita Heaven. She has also been called "Mistress of the Shrine of Peacefulness" (the peace after your fight with your kleshas...) and Tukjã Chamma (Loving Lady of Compassion) which connects her to the most delicious and lovely lady of beauty and peace Sherap Chamma. Blessings upon her....

"Like a mass of fire filling the universe"

This is what Welchen Gekhã is like in a hymn to his praise. I guess much of this intensity is explained by his very close connection to the plutonian kingdom of ZhangZhung - the Ifa of the bonpas. Welchen Gekhã is also very - complete in a Pythagorean sense of the word. He is the Gekhã containing all the other gekhãs, and they are 360 in number - making a complete zodiacal circle. These gods were situated at Mount Tisã the same mountain as Kailash. It is also of great importance to note that the word Gekhã is etymological connected to kehãd and derived from the same root as Chãd. Chãd is too complex to get into in this essay, but mainly the practise is focused on chopping up your astral anatomy and present them as offerings in white feasts (to gods) and in red feasts (to demons). The whole practise is focused on deconstruct the ego and build it up again without the delusions of maya and the attachment to the non-existent atman - rather to the an-atman. Whether the bonpas has any notion to what the alnya (akashic storehouse) or not is a bit unclear. I think they do if their doctrine is seen in comparison to the importance of the cult of the dead and the shamanistic-spiritistic activities of the bonpas who suggest that consciousness is somewhat "stored". Welchen Gekhã is also called Gekhã Sangwa Drogchen or "Gekhã, the Secret, Great Violent One" with his nine heads in the colours of white, red, bluish black, his 16 arms and bluish black hue. In a sense comparisons to a mixture of Yama and Rudra would be proper. His consort is Logbar Tsamã the reddish yellow goddess who are called "Lady of Flashing Lighting". She is also called "Queen of Draplas". Draplas are (like the Maruts) fierce warrior-gods who appeared (as with the Gekhãs) very early in time-space. Logbar Tsamã is also said to have a right face like a "water crystal" and her left is like a "red crystal". The symbolism states that this goddess is in deep connection with the pure, clear lunar source as well as the fire of Sothar. She is the fire moon. The vibrating menstrua at it most vibrant and black. This is further indicated when she is described as one who "holds masses of fire like a golden mount Meru". The strange and typhonian sexual nature is beyond doubt. Another interesting aspect with the Gekhãs is that they are connected to a certain type of magick called tso which are translated to "bombs" in the English translation of a certain hymn. You get the impression that tso are thrown at enemies. The tso can be related to planets and there is also mention "red tso". There are several ways of understanding the concept of tso. There could be a form of charm as in the Creole and Congo paquets which are defensive or offensive weapons for use in magickal attacks or this can be a certain form of sexual magick, based on the planets or the kalas where the transformed mass of fire can be aimed at some enemy possibly through some kind of lycantropic formulae. These lycantropic formulas are used within branches of La

Couleuvre Noire mainly for the purpose of magickal attacks.

The last god of tremendous importance is Meri, "Mountain of Fire". He has no consort, but rather two attendants. These two are more like saintly protectors of the secret doctrine than any gods. The saints are Ati Muwer (connected to Sahasrara) who is of a white complexion and Kuchi Mangkã has a turquoise body. Both of them are pretty Martian, inhabiting different aspects of the Martian sphere of aggression.. Meri himself is of a golden complexion - being the most solar - or phallic deity of the pantheon. Meri and his attendants is most interesting because he appearance is very different from the other deityâ€™s bluish-black complexion. He is also connected to owls and ravens and has through these forms a very different angle into the mysteries of Pluto. He is also close connected to the Gekhãs and also to the goddess Namkhã Wãle the "Mother of Liberation", a dark red goddess adorned with fire crystals and the ritual dagger. Another goddess close affiliated with Meri is Nelã Sipã Gyalmo ("Mother of Union") who is dark yellow and adorned with golden light. Further is Meri guarded by ten fierce deities and their consorts as well as four gatekeepers and 12 messengers (saints of the zodiacal signs) He also commands four female generals and the female protectors of the four rivers and the four lakes.

The Lu-serpents, the draplas, the Gekhãs as well as the water-spirits of lakes and rivers are all of them connected to the foundation of the Atlantean kingdom of ZhangZhung. All deities inhabit in themselves secrets which are to be revealed through samitha-dhyana on their image or thanka. The rupa should always be the focus of the puja.

The strange sexual magick teaching is flavoured in a weird high-octave Uranian context hidden in the true and secret understanding of the XI-level of spiritistick coitus.

The protectors of the doctrine are parted in four groups (I will also draw attention to the fact that there are also four groups of demons: Drisa, Nãjjin, Luwans, Shinã). These protectors are: Takedong Marpo - Red Tiger Face. Ponya Tongdã¼ Marnag, the trickster or messenger of the pantheon who is called the Dark Red Demon of Emptiness. Sipã Gyalmo who is the Queen of the Created World (in other words Maya) and lastly Cliff Tsen who is the closest protector of Meri. These protectors are called Sungmas and cult reserved for them has been established within the Bon-current. The protectors has a status much like the daikinis and their transgression to this realm of divinity has been from shen (priest) to divinity in the spiritistick level. I will draw upon one example on how this transgression of priest to god usually is explained in the Bon-texts. In the case of Sipã Gyalmo for instance. From the beginning she was a demonic being - a sub-sinpo. But due to her astral maithuna with the siddha Takla Mebar a forcefield identical with the yidams was produced and she was transformed into this sphere of existence when she received the siddhas semen. She is also referred to as the GrandMother of Heaven, which connects her (to understand her better) to Naman Brigitte of the Famille Ghuede and also Dhumavati, the Shakti with no Shiva. Usually she is depicted as a "Mother-goddess"- type with a flavour between Yemoya ge Rough and Ayida Wedo. Another strange example is found in Drakpa Sengã who is also a protector of the bon-secrets, thou not one of the main-protectors. This spirit was a rather malevolent ghost who was commanded by the abbot of the Monastery of Menri to be a protector of Bon. By sexual-spiritistick methods also used within the La Couleuvre Noire he was captured and held within this positions by the abbot. I know that Michael Bertiaux has used similar methods to keep enlightened priests who has transgressed to Ifa so close to the earth that he have been able to communicate with them for a considerable long time. The plutonian shamanism is further explored within a department of La Couleuvre Noire. "The Transyugothian Brotherhood of Shamans".

RITUAL FOR TRANSGRESSION INTO THE SEALED SECRETS

0. Banish by using the "Six penetrating Fierce Gods". Visualising a golden, burning double Vajra.

East: Welmo Karsher Bar

North: Welmo Ngojang Bar

West: Welmo Marnag Bar

South: Welmo YumÄ¶ Bar

Above: Welmo Tingnag Bar

Below: Welmo Marmug Bar

1. Ask for the protection of the Saints.

NyipangsÄ¶, Draplamo, Lama ZhangZhung and Takna Gyalpo

2. Soften the doorkeepers by humbly setting forth bowls of water in each direction and light incense for each of them (the incense should be of four different kinds attributed to the elements of the sphere.

East: Drisa (Tiger face), North: NÄ¶jin (Dragon face), West: Luwang (Wolf face) and south: Shinje (Bear face).

3. Ask for the blessings of the three fierce gods of action (no offering required).

"Leki Trowo Zhi.

I call upon the blessings of Chamchig Chusin Dong (Macara-Lu)

I call upon the blessings of Tseyi Chamchig Lechema (Life)

I call upon the blessings of Lusin Nagmo Lechema (Black female lu-demon)

Leki Trowo Zhi, bless me"

4. Light red and black candle and call forth Welchen GekhÄ¶ and his consort "Queen of Drapals". Visualise these fierce deities coming forth from the fire. Mantra to use in connection with their names is the greeting: BSVO. Short power-suggesting mantrams like HALA, CHA and more singing invocative formulas like "zi-ta-la-la", "u-ru-ru" and "si-li-li"

5. Closing of ritual by humbly dismissing of the evoked forces backwards or by fourfold clapping in hands and thanking the powers whereupon you ask them to withdraw to their proper places.

Appendix III

Bibliography

Avadhuta Pralayananda, Swami. The Shiva-Shava-Sadhana. Meditations on Death. Madhyamika pub 2000

Bertiaux, Michael. The Vouden Gnostic Workbook. Magical Childe, USA. 1988

Chang, Garma C.C. The Buddhist Teaching of Totality. Penn State Press. USA. 1971

Castaneda, Carlos. Tales of Power. Simon and Schuster. USA. 1974

Dadaji, Shri Gurudev Mahendranatha 999. The Amoral Way of Wizardry. Sweden, 1990

Edou, Jerome. Machig LabdrÄ¶n and the foundations of ChÄ¶d. Snow Lion. USA. 1996

Ewans-Wentz, W.Y. Tibetan Yoga and Secret Doctrines. Oxford University Press. UK. 1958

Frisvold, Nicholaj. The Vajra Yama â€“ a kalachakratantra. Iacchos Publishing, Oslo 1999

Isayeva, Natalia. From Early Vedanta to Kashmir Shaivism. SUNY. USA. 1995

KvÄ¶rne, Per. The Bon Religion of Tibet. Shambhala, Boston 1996

Magee, Mike. Tantra Magick, Mandrake of Oxford. UK. 1990

Patalatrishnakala, Shri. Grimorium Lothobranchii. Research papers for Uttara Kaula Tantrikas. 1998

Patalatrishnakala, Shri. The Atlantean Yathuvidah of the Kama-Nagas, Uttara Kaula Tantrikas. 1996

Vajrapaninath, Shri Gurudev. Ekstase, Transformering og Frigj ring, Privately printed, Oslo 1993

FRA CHARTER ISSUED BY BRO.NICHOLAI FRISVOLD (ALSO A FREEMASON)
TO BRO.SIMON KANE OF THE UNITED GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND

JESUITRY AND MASONRY

Posted on Saturday, October 7, 2006 at 05:54PM

Robert Gilbert

chairman of Quatuor Coronati Lodge No.2076

Freemasons'Hall,Great Queen Street,London

wrote:

Dear Bro. Leo,

remember that Julian Rees is simply an individual freemason with no authority to speak on behalf of UGLE. Nor do I have such authority. Equally he has no power to impugn your name in the absence of any evidence.

It is good to note that you have uncovered the machinations of the Jesuit

Order who have for centuries worked to undermine Freemasonry - aided and abetted by the new Bishop of Rome. One day, I trust, the Roman Church will see the light and be reconciled with Regular Freemasonry.

Yours sincerely & fraternally,

Bob

THEOSOPHY, Vol. 58, No. 11, September, 1970

(Pages 334-342; Size: 27K)

(Number 35 of a 36-part series)

THE CHRISTIAN SCHEME

JESUITRY AND MASONRY: V

WHAT was then that mysterious name, that mighty "word" through whose potency the Hindu as well as the Chaldean and Egyptian initiate performed his wonders? In chapter cxv of the Egyptian Funeral Ritual, entitled "the chapter of coming out to the Heaven ... and of knowing the Spirits of An" (Heliopolis), Horus says: "I knew the Spirits of An. The greatly glorious does not pass over it ... unless the gods give me the WORD." In another hymn the soul, transformed, exclaims: "Make road for me to Rusta. I am the Great One, dressed as the Great One. I have come! I have come! Delicious to me are the kings of Osiris. I am creating the water (through the power of the Word)... Have I not seen the hidden secrets ... I have given truth to the Sun. I am clear. I am adored for my purity." In another place the mummy's roll expresses the following: "I am the Great God (spirit) existing of myself, the creator of His Name.... I know the name of this Great God that is there."

Jesus is accused by his enemies of having wrought miracles, and shown by his own apostles to have expelled demons by the power of the INEFFABLE NAME. The former firmly believed that he had stolen it in the Sanctuary. "And he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick" (Matt. 8:16). When the Jewish rulers ask Peter (Acts 4:7): "By what power, or by what name, have ye done this?" Peter replies, "By the NAME

of Jesus Christ of Nazareth." But does this mean the name of Christ, as the interpreters would make us believe; or does it signify, "by the NAME which was in the possession of Jesus of Nazareth," the initiate, who was accused by the Jews to have learned it but who had it really through initiation? Besides, he states repeatedly that all that he does he does in "His Father's Name," not in his own.

But who of the modern Masons has ever heard it pronounced? In their own Ritual, they confess that they never have. The "Sir Orator" tells the "Sir Knight," that the passwords which he received in the preceding degrees are all "so many corruptions" of the true name of God engraved on the triangle; and that therefore they have adopted a "substitute" for it. Such also is the case in the Blue Lodge, where the Master, representing King Solomon, agrees with King Hiram that the Word * * * "shall be used as a substitute for the Master's word, until wiser ages shall discover the true one." What Senior Deacon, of all the thousands who have assisted in bringing candidates from darkness to light; or what Master who has whispered this mystic "word" into the ears of supposititious Hiram Abiffs, while holding them on the five points of fellowship, has suspected the real meaning of even this substitute, which they impart "at low breath"? How few new-made Master Masons but go away imagining that it has some occult connection with the "marrow in the bone." What do they know of that mystical personage known to some adepts as the "venerable MAH," or of the mysterious Eastern Brothers who obey him, whose name is abbreviated in the first syllable of the three which compose the Masonic substitute -- The MAH, who lives at this very day in a spot unknown to all but initiates, and the approaches to which are through trackless wildernesses, untrodden by Jesuit or missionary feet, for it is beset by dangers fit to appall the most courageous explorers? And yet, for generations this meaningless jingle of vowels and consonants has been repeated in novitiate ears, as though it possessed even so much potency as would deflect from its course a thistle-down floating in the air! Like Christianity, Freemasonry is a corpse from which the spirit long ago fled.

In this connection, place may well be given to a letter from Mr. Charles Sotheran, Corresponding Secretary of the New York Liberal Club, which was received by us on the day after the date it bears. Mr. Sotheran is known as a writer and lecturer on antiquarian, mystical, and other subjects. In Masonry, he has taken so many of the degrees as to be a competent authority as regards the Craft.... Following is the letter, which we place before the Masons as we desire that they should see what one of their own number has to say:

NEW YORK PRESS CLUB, January 11th, 1877.

In response to your letter, I willingly furnish the information desired with respect to the antiquity and present condition of Freemasonry. This I do the more cheerfully since we belong to the same secret societies, and you can thus better appreciate the necessity for the reserve which at times I shall be obliged to exhibit. You rightly refer to the fact that Freemasonry, no less than the effete theologies of the day, has its fabulous history to narrate. Clogged up as the Order has been by the rubbish and drift of absurd biblical legends, it is no wonder that its usefulness has been impaired and its work as a civilizer hampered. Fortunately the great anti-Masonic excitement that raged in the United States during a portion of this century, forced a considerable band of workers to delve into the true origin of the Craft, and bring about a healthier state of things. The agitation in America also spread to Europe and the literary efforts of Masonic authors on both sides of the Atlantic, such as Rebold, Findel, Hyneman, Mitchell, Mackenzie, Hughan, Yarker and others well-known to the fraternity, is now a matter of history. One effect of their labors has been, in a great measure, to bring the history of Masonry into an open daylight, where even its teachings, jurisprudence, and ritual are no longer secret from those of the "profane," who have the wit to read as they run.

You are correct in saying that the Bible is the "great light" of European and American

Masonry. In consequence of this the theistic conception of God and the biblical cosmogony have been ever considered two of its great corner-stones. Its chronology seems also to have been based upon the same pseudo-revelation. Thus Dr. Dalcho, in one of his treatises asserts that the principles of the Masonic Order were presented at and coeval with the creation. It is therefore not astonishing that such a pundit should go on to state that God was the first Grand Master, Adam the second, and the last named initiated Eve into the Great Mystery, as I suppose many a Priestess of Cybelæ and "Lady" Kadosh were afterward. The Rev. Dr. Oliver, another Masonic authority, gravely records what may be termed the minutes of a Lodge where Moses presided as Grand Master, Joshua as Deputy Grand Master, and Ahohab and Bezaleel as Grand Wardens! The temple at Jerusalem, which recent archaeologists have shown to be a structure with nothing like the pretended antiquity of its erection, and incorrectly called after a monarch whose name proves his mystical character, Sol-Om-On (the name of the sun in three languages), plays, as you correctly observe, a considerable share in Masonic mystery. Such fables as these, and the traditional Masonic colonization of ancient Egypt, have given the Craft the credit of an illustrious origin to which it has no right, and before whose forty centuries of legendary history, the mythologies of Greece and Rome fade into insignificance. The Egyptian, Chaldean, and other theories necessary to each fabricator of "high degrees" have also each had their short period of prominence. The last "axe to grind" has consecutively been the fruitful mother of unproductiveness.

We both agree that all the ancient priesthoods had their esoteric doctrines and secret ceremonies. From the Essenic brotherhood, an evolution of the Hindu Gymnosophists, doubtless proceeded the Solidarities of Greece and Rome as described by so-called "Pagan" writers. Founded on these and copying them in the matter of ritual, signs, grips, passwords, etc., were developed the mediæval guilds. Like the present livery companies of London, the relics of the English trade-guilds, the operative Masons were but a guild of workmen with higher pretensions. From the French name "Maçon," derived from "Mas," an old Norman noun meaning "a house," comes our English "Mason," a house builder. As the London companies alluded to present now and again the Freedom of the "Liveries" to outsiders, so we find the trade-guilds of Masons doing the same. Thus the founder of the Ashmolean Museum was made free of the Masons at Warrington, in Lancashire, England, on the 16th October, 1646. The entrance of such men as Elias Ashmole into the Operative Fraternity paved the way for the great "Masonic Revolution of 1717," when SPECULATIVE Masonry came into existence. The Constitutions of 1723 and 1738, by the Masonic impostor Anderson, were written for the newly fledged and first Grand Lodge of "Free and Accepted Masons of England," from which body all others over the world hail to-day.

These bogus constitutions, written by Anderson, were compiled about them, and in order to palm off his miserable rubbishy history, on the Craft, he had the audacity to state that nearly all the documents relating to Masonry in England had been destroyed by the 1717 reformers. Happily, in the British Museum, Bodleian Library, and other public institutions, Rebold, Hughan and others have discovered sufficient evidence in the shape of old Operative Masonic charges to disprove this statement.

The same writers, I think, have conclusively upset the tenability of two other documents palmed upon Masonry, namely, the spurious charter of Cologne of 1535, and the forged questions, supposed to have been written by Leyland, the antiquary, from a MS. of King Henry VI of England. In the last named, Pythagoras is referred to as having -- "formed a great lodge, at Crotona, and made many Masons, some of whom travelled into France, and there made many, from whence, in process of time, the art passed into England." Sir Christopher Wren, architect of St. Paul's Cathedral, London, often called the "Grand Master of Freemasons," was simply the Master or President of the London Operative Masons Company. If such a tissue of fable could interweave itself into the history of the Grand Lodges which now have charge of the first three symbolical degrees, it is hardly

astonishing that the same fate should befall nearly all the High Masonic Degrees which have been aptly termed an incoherent medley of opposite principles."

It is curious to note too that most of the bodies which work these, such as the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, the Rite of Avignon, the Order of the Temple, Fessler's Rite, the "Grand Council of the Emperors of the East and West -- Sovereign Prince Masons," etc., etc., are nearly all the offspring of the sons of Ignatius Loyola. The Baron Hundt, Chevalier Ramsay, Tschoudy, Zinnendorf, and numerous others who founded the grades in these rites, worked under instructions from the General of the Jesuits. The nest where these high degrees were hatched, and no Masonic rite is free from their baleful influence more or less, was the Jesuit College of Clermont at Paris.

That bastard foundling of Freemasonry, the "Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite," which is unrecognized by the Blue Lodges was the enunciation, primarily, of the brain of the Jesuit Chevalier Ramsay. It was brought by him to England in 1736-38, to aid the case of the Catholic Stuarts. The rite in its present form of thirty-three degrees was recognized at the end of the eighteenth century by some half dozen Masonic adventurers at Charleston, South Carolina. Two of these, Pirlet a tailor, and a dancing master named Lacorne, were fitting predecessors for a later resuscitation by a gentleman of the name of Gourgas, employed in the aristocratic occupation of a ship's clerk, on a boat trading between New York and Liverpool. Dr. Crucefix, alias Goss, the inventor of certain patent medicines of an objectionable character, ran the institution in England. The powers under which these worthies acted was a document claimed to have been signed by Frederick the Great at Berlin, on May 1st, 1786, and by which were revised the Masonic Constitution and Status of the High Degrees of the Ancient and Accepted Rite. This paper was an impudent forgery and necessitated the issuing of a protocol by the Grand Lodges of the Three Globes of Berlin, which conclusively proved the whole arrangement to be false in every particular. On claims supported by this supposititious document, the Ancient and Accepted Rite have swindled their confiding brothers in the Americas and Europe out of thousands of dollars, to the shame and discredit of humanity.

The modern Templars, whom you refer to in your letter, are but mere magpies in peacock's plumes. The aim of the Masonic Templars is the sectarianization, or rather the Christianizing of Masonry, a fraternity which is supposed to admit the Jew, Parsee, Mahometan, Buddhist, in fact every religionist within its portals who accepts the doctrine of a personal god, and spirit-immortality. According to the belief of a section, if not all the Israelites, belonging to the Craft in America -- Templarism is Jesuitism.

It seems strange, now that the belief in a personal God is becoming extinct, and that even the theologian has transformed his deity into an indescribable nondescript, that there are those who stand in the way of the general acceptance of the sublime pantheism of the primeval Orientals, of Jacob Boehme, of Spinoza. Often in the Grand Lodge and subordinate lodges of this and other jurisdictions, the old doxology is sung, with its "Praise Father, Son, and Holy Ghost," to the disgust of Israelites and freethinking brethren, who are thus unnecessarily insulted. This could never occur in India, where the great light in a lodge may be the Koran, the Zend-Avesta, or one of the Vedas. The sectarian Christian spirit in Masonry must be put down. To-day there are German Grand Lodges which will not allow Jews to be initiated, or Israelites from foreign countries to be accepted as brethren within their jurisdiction. The French Masons have, however, revolted against this tyranny, and the Grand Orient of France does now permit the atheist and materialist to fellowship in the Craft. A standing rebuke upon the claimed universality of Masonry is the fact that the French Brethren are now repudiated.

Notwithstanding its many faults -- and speculative Masonry is but human, and therefore fallible -- there is no institution that has done so much, and is yet capable of such great

undertakings in the future, for human, religious, and political improvement. In the last century the Illuminati taught, "peace with the cottage, war with the palace," throughout the length and breadth of Europe. In the last century the United States was freed from the tyranny of the mother country by the action of the Secret Societies more than is commonly imagined. Washington, Lafayette, Franklin, Jefferson, Hamilton, were Masons. And in the nineteenth century it was Grand Master Garibaldi, 33, who unified Italy, working in accordance with the spirit of the faithful brotherhood, as the Masonic, or rather carbonari, principles of "liberty, equality, humanity, independence, unity," taught for years by brother Joseph Mazzini.

Speculative Masonry has much, too, within its ranks to do. One is to accept woman as a co-worker of man in the struggle of life, as the Hungarian Masons have done lately by initiating the Countess Haideck. Another important thing is also to recognize practically the brotherhood of all humanity by refusing none on account of color, race, position, or creed. The dark-skinned should not be only theoretically the brother of the light. The colored Masons who have been duly and regularly raised stand at every lodge-door in America craving admission, and they are refused. And there is South America to be conquered to a participation in the duties of humanity.

If Masonry be, as claimed, a progressive science and a school of pure religion, it should ever be found in the advance guard of civilization, not in the rear. If it be but an empirical effort, a crude attempt of humanity to solve some of the deepest problems of the race, and no more, then it must give place to fitter successors, perchance one of those that you and I know of, one that may have acted the prompter at the side of the chiefs of the Order, during its greatest triumphs, whispering to them as the d'Å'mon did in the ear of Socrates.

Yours most Sincerely,

CHARLES SOTHERAN.

Thus falls to ruins the grand epic poem of Masons, sung by so many mysterious Knights as another revealed gospel. As we see, the Temple of Solomon is being undermined and brought to the ground by its own chief "Master Masons," of this century. But if, following the ingenious exoteric description of the Bible, there are yet Masons who persist in regarding it as once an actual structure, who, of the students of the esoteric doctrine will ever consider this mythic temple otherwise than an allegory, embodying the secret science? Whether or not there ever was a real temple of that name, we may well leave to archÅ'logists to decide; but that the detailed description thereof in I Kings is purely allegorical, no serious scholar, proficient in the ancient as well as mediÅ'val jargon of the kabalists and alchemists, can doubt. The building of the Temple of Solomon is the symbolical representation of the gradual acquirement of the secret wisdom, or magic; the erection and development of the spiritual from the earthly; the manifestation of the power and splendor of the spirit in the physical world, through the wisdom and genius of the builder. The latter, when he has become an adept, is a mightier king than Solomon himself, the emblem of the sun or Light himself -- the light of the real subjective world, shining in the darkness of the objective universe. This is the "Temple" which can be reared without the sound of the hammer, or any tool of iron being heard in the house while it is "in building."

In the East, this science is called, in some places, the "seven-storied," in others, the "nine-storied" Temple; every story answers allegorically to a degree of knowledge acquired. Throughout the countries of the Orient, whenever magic and the wisdom-religion are studied, its practitioners and students are known among their craft as Builders -- for they build the temple of knowledge, of secret science. Those of the adepts who are active, are styled practical or operative Builders, while the students, or neophytes are classed as speculative or theoretical. The former exemplify in works their control over the forces of

inanimate as well as animate nature; the latter are but perfecting themselves in the rudiments of the sacred science. These terms were evidently borrowed at the beginning by the unknown founders of the first Masonic guilds.

In the now popular jargon, "Operative Masons" are understood to be the bricklayers and the handicraftsmen, who composed the Craft down to Sir Christopher Wren's time; and "Speculative Masons," all members of the Order, as now understood. The sentence attributed to Jesus, "Thou art Peter ... upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it" disfigured, as it is, by mistranslation and misinterpretation, plainly indicates its real meaning. We have shown the signification of Pater and Petra, with the hierophants -- the interpretation traced on the tables of stone of the final initiation, was handed by the initiator to the chosen future interpreter. Having acquainted himself with its mysterious contents, which revealed to him the mysteries of creation, the initiated became a builder himself, for he was made acquainted with the dodecahedron, or the geometrical figure on which the universe was built. To what he had learned in previous initiations of the use of the rule and of architectural principles, was added a cross, the perpendicular and horizontal lines of which were supposed to form the foundation of the spiritual temple, by placing them across the junction, or central primordial point, the element of all existences, representing the first concrete idea of deity. Henceforth he could, as a Master builder (see I Cor. 3:10), erect a temple of wisdom on that rock of Petra, for himself; and having laid a sure foundation, let "another build thereon."

The Egyptian hierophant was given a square head-dress, which he had to wear always, and a square (see Mason's marks), without which he could never go abroad. The perfect Tau formed of the perpendicular (descending male ray, or spirit) a horizontal line (or matter, female ray), and the mundane circle was an attribute of Isis, and, it is but at his death that the Egyptian cross was laid on the breast of his mummy. These square hats are worn unto this day by the Armenian priests. The claim that the cross is purely a Christian symbol introduced after our era, is strange indeed, when we find Ezekiel stamping the foreheads of the men of Judah, who feared the Lord (Ezek. 9:4), with the signa Thau, as it is translated in the Vulgate. In the Revelation, also, the "Alpha and Omega" (spirit and matter), the first and the last, stamps the name of his Father in the foreheads of the elect.

And if our statements are wrong, if Jesus was not an initiate, a Master-builder, or Master-Mason as it is now called, how comes it, that on the most ancient cathedrals we find his figure with Mason's marks about his person? In the Cathedral of Santa Croce, Florence, over the main portal can be seen the figure of Christ holding a perfect square in his hand.

The surviving "Master-builders" of the operative craft of the true Temple, may go literally half-naked and wander slipshod for ever -- now not for the sake of a puerile ceremony, but because, like the "Son of man," they have not where to lay their heads -- and yet be the only surviving possessors of the "Word." Their "cable-tow" is the sacred triple cord of certain Brahman-Sannyãsi, or the string on which certain lamas hang their yu-stone; but with these apparently valueless talismans, not one of them would part for all the wealth of Solomon and Sheba. The seven-knotted bamboo stick of the fakir can become as powerful as the rod of Moses "which was created between the evenings, and on which was engraven and set forth the great and glorious NAME, with which he was to do the wonders in Mizraim."

But these "operative workmen" have no fear that their secrets will be disclosed by treacherous ex-high priests of chapters, though their generation may have received them through others than "Moses, Solomon, and Zerubbabel." Had Moses Michael Hayes, the Israelite Brother who introduced Royal Arch Masonry into this country (in December, 1778), had a prophetic presentment of future treasons, he might have instituted more

efficacious obligations than he has.

Truly, the grand omnific Royal Arch word, "long lost but now found," has fulfilled its prophetic promise. The password of that degree is no more "I AM THAT I AM." It is now simply "I was but am no more!"

Copyright © 2006, Leo Young All rights reserved.

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



ARTICLES 26-35

Il Tesserino della Loggia Monte Carlo e la Universal Unity...GLADIO



Il Tesserino della Loggia Monte Carlo

SRIA (UK ILLUMINATI) SEP.2005 ELECTION RESULTS

SRIA results.....

Our new Supreme Magus â€” John Paternoster

Fratres all;

I am delighted to announce that we have elected a new Supreme Magus, in the person of Right Worthy Frater John Paternoster, VIII^o & 9^o.

Those of you who know John or who read his manifesto will know that the Electors have chosen a worthy Frater whose esoteric and leadership qualities will, I trust, benefit us greatly in the years ahead. Our thanks should go to our two other candidates, Michael Buckley and Arthur Craddock, for the manner in which they have conducted themselves throughout the electoral period. I know that the Society will continue to benefit from their talents and experience in the years ahead.

The official results are as follows:

Votes Cast: 211

Votes needed to win on first round: 107

First Round:

Michael Buckley: 89

Arthur Craddock: 54

John Paternoster: 68

There being no winner on the First Round, Arthur Craddock was eliminated and his second preferences distributed as follows:

Michael Buckley: 8

John Paternoster: 42

No second preference 4

The final total was therefore:

Michael Buckley: 97

John Paternoster: 110

I therefore declare that John Paternoster is Supreme Magus Elect of the Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia.

I have been asked to stay on as Secretary-General which I have accepted; a full list of High Council Officers will be posted shortly once they have been contacted but the general rule will be to ask Chief Adepts to stay in post.

I now call on all Fratres to work with John and his team in taking the Society forwards, and building on our achievements so far. I feel we have some excellent times ahead.

Fraternal best wishes to you all

Chris Forester

Secretary-General in Charge

il LIBRO NERO della massoneria del Fratello Roberto Amato della nuova P2



*Nella foto la Sorella Statunitense

Rhonda Bachman illustre Gran Matron della Stella d'Oriente (Order of the Eastern Star) di cui suo bisnonno e' stato uno dei fondatori.

Le donne nascoste: il patto col diavolo

Il LIBRO NERO della massoneria, dall'Adamo androgino ai nostri giorni con documenti inediti.

Roberto Amato

Copertina:

Un libro esplosivo che rivela tante verità e consapevolezze nascoste, che tutti abbiamo nel nostro cuore.

Con questo libro rivendico un posto al sole alle sorelle, alle madri, alle mogli e alle figlie, che hanno lottato direttamente e indirettamente con tanto amore, tenacia, passione e che hanno sacrificato la propria vita e, fatto gravissimo, a volte hanno subito l'abbandono e la persecuzione di quei Fratelli che l'ignoranza e la paura avevano reso ciechi.

Una forzata amnesia massonica, non esclusivamente italiana, nel tentativo di avere quei tanti riconoscimenti esteri di regolarità massonica.

Un libro esplosivo: tante verità nascoste.

Per lunghi secoli una parte dell'Umanità è stata largamente ignorata dalla cultura e dalla letteratura: la donna insieme a tutto ciò che è connesso alle tematiche femminili.

Il susseguirsi degli eventi storici e le evoluzioni sociali hanno segregato la donna nei meandri

pi¹ reconditi, riconoscendole a volte solo un ruolo simbolico o mitico.
Perch^o un libro dedicato alle donne nascoste?

La Massoneria, guidata dal cuore, dall'^o intelletto e dall'^o impegno attivo, non solo degli uomini, ma anche delle donne ha superato periodi di grande persecuzione sia da parte dei re in passato che dai governanti di destra o di sinistra nella storia recente. Le donne, in particolare, si sono sacrificate tanto per realizzare questo percorso iniziatico esoterico, e non lo hanno fatto per ricevere qualcosa in cambio, ma semplicemente per trasmetterlo agli altri con grande responsabilit^a.

Vorremmo che si riconoscesse alle sorelle il loro giusto valore e il ruolo determinante che hanno avuto nel nostro cammino di vita: la Libera Muratoria.

Con questo libro rivendichiamo un posto al sole alle sorelle, alle madri, alle mogli e alle figlie, che hanno lottato direttamente e indirettamente con tanto amore, tenacia, passione e che hanno sacrificato la propria vita e, fatto gravissimo, a volte hanno subito l'^o abbandono e la persecuzione di quei Fratelli che l'^o ignoranza e la paura avevano reso ciechi.

Una grande lotta per un unico diritto: il diritto all'^o uguaglianza iniziatica, un diritto fondamentale che, dopo migliaia di anni, ancora oggi non ^o accettato del tutto.

Un collegio superiore di uomini ^o inserito nella Scuola della Natura; un angolo del Pianeta in cui vivere in assoluta libert^a, tra uomini liberi da preconcetti e dogmi intellettuali, alla luce di una totale fratellanza e uguaglianza.

Le donne sono rimaste troppo a lungo nell'^o ombra e la letteratura non gli ha mai riconosciuto una testimonianza veritiera.

Una forzata amnesia massonica, voluta o imposta, non esclusivamente italiana, nel tentativo di avere quei tanti ^o esteri di regolarit^a massonica.

La societ^a contemporanea, nonostante la divulgazione di internet ^o che incarna la Globalizzazione - che ha permesso l'^o accesso delle informazioni a uomini e donne, rimane sempre la chiusura mentale verso quest'^o multime.

Sin dalla nascita, il ruolo femminile nella Massoneria era vissuto indirettamente, oggi esso ha un'^o importanza simile a quella maschile per le conquiste ottenute dalle donne nel sociale e nel privato.

Nonostante ci², permangono sempre dei pregiudizi verso il sesso debole. Sin dalla creazione del genere umano, infatti, c'^o stata inculcata l'^o inferiorit^a della donna perch^o l'^o uomo ^o stato creato direttamente da Dio e la donna deriva dalla carne dell'^o uomo.

^o Allora Dio, il Signore, prese dal suolo un po'^o di terra e, con quella, plasm² l'^o uomo.
^o Allora Dio, il Signore, fece scendere un sonno profondo sull'^o uomo, che si addorment²; poi gli tolse una costola e richiuse la carne al suo posto. Con quella costola Dio, il Signore, form² la donna e la condusse all'^o uomo^o.

^o Allora egli esclam²: < >. ^o

Se si analizzano le materie prime della creazione, il fango e la carne, dobbiamo constatare che quest'^o ultima ^o pi¹ nobile rispetto alla prima.

In virt^a di ci² si pu² affermare che la donna ^o pi¹ pura e pi¹ vicina a Dio, rispetto all'^o uomo.

La prova inconfutabile ^o dimostrata dal fatto che la perfezione delle donne ^o stata premiata con il concepimento e il dono della vita.

Questo pregiudizio verso le donne rappresenta un blocco mentale e sociale voluto che, come un muro di gomma, rimane difficile da sormontare.

Bisogna anche sottolineare che la forza di convincimento della donna risale proprio ad Adamo e Eva.

Infatti Eva, con la sua ascendenza convinse il primo uomo a prendere la sua stessa decisione che li port² alla ^o cacciata dall'^o Eden^o.

E^o a questo errore d'^o origine che si rifanno tutte le autentiche societ^a iniziatiche nel proporre l'^o iniziazione ai loro adepti.

Si vuole qui ricordare che, tradizionalmente e fin dalle pi¹ remote civilt^a, la donna aveva diritto ad alcuni tipi di iniziazione al pari dell'^o uomo, ma non poteva trasmettere i poteri iniziatici.

Adamo ed Eva non sono stati essi stessi iniziati, dal loro Fattore o dal Serpente, a seconda dei

punti di vista?

Un Gran Maestro di una nazione che ha subito una guerra civile di religione, recentemente, in una conferenza massonica affermava: "occhi dimentica, non merita!".

Perche' io sono la prima e l'ultima,
Io sono la venerata e la disprezzata,
Io sono la prostituta e la santa,
Io sono la sposa e la vergine,
Io sono la mamma e la figlia,
Io sono le braccia di mia madre,
Io sono la sterile, eppure sono numerosi i miei figli.
Io sono la donna sposata e la nubile,
Io sono colei che da' la luce e colei che non ha mai procreato,
Io sono la consolazione dei dolori del parto.
Io sono la sposa e lo sposo,
E fu il mio uomo che mi creo'.
Io sono la madre di mio padre,
Io sono la sorella di mio marito,
Ed egli e' il mio figliolo respinto.
Rispettatemi sempre,
PoichÃ¨ io sono la scandalosa e la magnifica.
(Ritrovato a Nag Hammadi)

Un cammino pieno di ostacoli partendo dall'Adamo androgino fino al dogma tutto italiano del 1969.

Adamo fu il primo "iniziato". Egli, fedele alle istruzioni ricevute da Dio, fondÃ² lâ€™equivalente della prima loggia.

Suo figlio Lamech (il cui nome significa forza) divenne il suo successore ed egli, a sua volta, iniziÃ² i propri figli alla Legge Divina, i quali, alla luce della saggezza, fecero prodigiose scoperte.

Jubal "fece progredire la geometria, ed inoltre "fu padre di coloro che suonano la cetra e la zampogna" (Genesi, iv, 21).

Tubalcain fondÃ² i principi dell'Alchimia e dell'arte metallurgica e la loro sorella insegnÃ² alle altre donne lâ€™arte del tessile.

Ma lâ€™umanitÃ era destinata a dimenticare la parola di Dio e a cadere nelle tenebre dell'ignoranza. I figli di Lamech, prevedendo la catastrofe, incisero i risultati delle loro scoperte su due grandi colonne litiche che sfuggirono alla distruzione causata dal diluvio e, quando la collera divina si placÃ², un uomo chiamato Hermes o Hermorian, ebbe il compito di ritrovare i due pilastri e, una volta comprese le straordinarie rivelazioni che vi erano scolpite, decise di trasmetterle esclusivamente a chi fosse stato in grado di farle rifiorire.

Hermes si recÃ² a Babilonia dove, dopo aver assunto il nome di Nemrod diede vita ad una nuova loggia e con lâ€™aiuto dei nuovi Liberi Muratori edificÃ² palazzi, torri e templi; la stessa cosa fece a Ninive ed infine inviÃ² trenta fratelli in Oriente, affinchÃ© lâ€™esoterismo massonico fosse diffuso in tutta la Terra. Nemrod esortÃ² i suoi adepti ad amarsi vicendevolmente ed a venerare i Maestri che possiedono i segreti dell'arte. Quando morÃ¬, Dio lo trasformÃ² in una stella. Ancora oggi, levando gli occhi verso il cielo, i massoni troveranno sempre la stella di Nemrod che guiderÃ i loro passi.

Invece secondo alcune leggende ebraiche, Adamo, il primo iniziato in Massoneria, doveva essere stato un androgino, prima che Eva si staccasse da lui e si rendesse autonoma.

La mitologia massonica va intesa quindi come insegnamento massonico e non come una mera ricostruzione storica.

L'esclusione della donna dalla Massoneria "regolare" "patente rilasciata solo dalla Gran Loggia Unita d'Inghilterra, e ad un solo Ordine massonico per singolo Stato "pone problemi o ipotesi di diversa natura.

Su questo tema RenÅ“ Guenon affermÅ²: â€œCome stavano le cose nel Medio Evo? Sicuramente non Å“ impossibile che le donne fossero allora ammesse in alcune organizzazioni che possedevano unâ€™iniziazione che si riferiva allâ€™esoterismo cristiano, e ciÅ² Å“ del tutto verosimile; ma poichÃ© tali organizzazioni sono fra quelle di cui da molto tempo non rimane piÃ¹ traccia, Å“ ben difficile parlarne con sicurezza e in modo preciso e, in ogni caso, Å“ probabile che non vi fossero in esse se non possibilitÃ molto limitate. Quanto allâ€™iniziazione cavalleresca, Å“ anche troppo evidente che, a causa della natura, essa non potrebbe assolutamente convenire alle donne; e lo stesso Å“ da dire delle iniziazioni di mestiere, o per lo meno delle piÃ¹ importanti fra di loro e di quelle che, in un modo o nellâ€™altro, sono continuate fino ai nostri giorni. EÅ™ qui, precisamente, la vera ragione dellâ€™assenza di qualsiasi iniziazione femminile nellâ€™Occidente attuale: tutte le iniziazioni che vi permangono sono essenzialmente fondate su mestieri il cui esercizio appartiene esclusivamente agli uomini.â€•

BenchÃ© la presenza delle donne sia sempre stata negata, come evidenziato anche nel quarto articolo di Andersen, Å“ piÃ¹ volte documentata.

Nella storia della Massoneria corporativa, infatti, si trovano segni che attestano che le donne erano ammesse nelle Gilde degli Artigiani, con paritÃ di diritti e doveri.

In Francia il â€œLivre des MÃ©tiersâ€• di Etienne Boileau (1268) prevedeva lâ€™accesso delle donne nelle Corporazioni artigiane, e la loro elevazione al grado di Maestro, anche in mestieri manuali tradizionalmente maschili.

Nel 1375 si accerta, la presenza femminile nelle Gilde degli artigiani come in quelle dei carpentieri di Norwich, con Sabine De Steinbach, figlia del Maestro Architetto della cattedrale di Strasburgo.

Nel â€œPoema Regiusâ€•, il piÃ¹ antico e importante documento massonico datato 1390 circa, in nessun verso si evince lâ€™esclusione delle donne; al contrario si parla piÃ¹ di una volta â€œcosÃ© ciascuno insegnava allâ€™altro, e si amavano lâ€™un altro come fratello e sorellaâ€•. Scritto in Middle English, non si puÃ² definire, a stretto rigore, una "Costituzione" sebbene abbia piÃ¹ elementi di una costituzione che non caratteri artistici di poesia.

I massoni operativi, nei tempi antichi, dovevano spostarsi dai loro luoghi di origine, vivere insieme e lavorare per diversi anni per dedicarsi alla costruzione degli edifici di culto. Nellâ€™Antica Massoneria operativa, le persone di sesso femminile erano precluse dalle Corporazioni maschili, salva la eccezione di cooptare vedove e orfane di Maestri in caso di bisogno.

La donna Å“ presente nelle tradizioni iniziatiche-corporative occidentali, a due livelli: esplicitamente come â€œsorella del mestiereâ€• e come â€œvedova del maestroâ€•, a cui venivano trasmessi i segreti dellâ€™arte, affinchÃ© potesse sostituire la funzione del marito, fino al compimento dellâ€™apprendistato del figlio, ed anche come â€œmadre-ostessaâ€• referente delle Confraternite locali per gli artigiani itineranti.

Bisogna rispettare la convinzione della Massoneria mondiale â€œregolareâ€•, che esclude le donne in via di principio, ma abbiamo anche il dovere di riflettere sulle opinioni di quanti dissentono, specialmente di quelle comunioni massoniche - a torto o ragione considerate "irregolari" - che accolgono le donne tra le loro fila.

Peraltro, in considerazione anche della convinzione di molti massoni, la loro esclusione dalla massoneria non Å“ proprio cosÃ© scontata come potrebbe apparire, a tal punto che moltissime comunioni massoniche regolari di tutto il mondo hanno favorito la crescita e la divulgazione di strutture paramassoniche in cui Å“ ammesso il sesso femminile: per ora solo mogli e parenti strette di massoni ma, col tempo, forse avverrÃ che tali associazioni possano accogliere le donne, prescindendo dai rapporti di parentela con i fratelli liberi muratori.

Smentita la prima affermazione sulla non presenza o lâ€™esclusione delle donne nellâ€™antica Massoneria Operativa, numerose fonti bibliografiche, hanno dimostrato che il Tardo Medioevo, contrariamente a quanto si crede, vide alcune donne raggiungere un notevole grado di emancipazione sociale e culturale.

Possiamo inoltre affermare che l'iniziazione massonica non è femminile o maschile, ma una complementare all'altra come lo sono il sole e la luna.

Il Recipiendiario che si presta a diventare Apprendista Libero Muratore, nella cerimonia di iniziazione massonica, trova la realtà della donna lunare in quanto è perfetta polarità contraria a quella dell'uomo solare.

Riportiamo dal rituale per l'iniziazione del Grande Oriente d'Italia "Palazzo Giustiniani, di recente, il testo che è stato rielaborato dalla Commissione per i rituali nel 1998, al momento di procedere alla vestizione del neofita, il Maestro Venerabile consegna un secondo paio di guanti bianchi, gli fa presente:

"Fratello, essendo la nostra Iniziazione solare, le donne non sono ammesse ai nostri Lavori; tuttavia noi le rispettiamo e le onoriamo. Questi guanti sono destinati a Coei che rappresenta la tua polarità contraria, cioè quella lunare."

La presenza della polarità femminile e maschile non compare nel rituale dell'Apprendista Libero Muratore del 1955 della Gran Loggia Nazionale dei Liberi Muratori d'Italia (GRANDE ORIENTE D'ITALIA).

Nello stesso si legge a pagina 36 :

"vi ricordino questi guanti che le azioni del Libero Muratore debbono essere sempre pure e che egli mai deve macchiarsi di iniquità."

Vogliamo denunciare che un circolo molto ristretto di Fratelli che si richiamavano al G.O.I., ha apportato questa modifica nella revisione del rituale del 1969 per giustificare l'esclusione della donna. Dal 1969, infatti, la quasi totalità dei Fratelli non conosce questa modifica e ritiene il rituale in uso quello derivante dagli antichi Liberi Muratori. Fermo restando che successivamente alla modifica del 1969 "per la maggior parte dei Fratelli" l'iniziazione massonica è riservata solo agli uomini, quindi ha un carattere prettamente solare, non bisogna disconoscere "per non negare l'evidenza" l'importanza della donna quale opposto e complementare all'uomo.

Tale rimprovero è rivolto anche alle Sorelle delle organizzazioni massoniche femminili, miste e paramassoniche, che giustificano l'esclusione della donna nella polarità sole-luna. Per dimostrare tale affermazione riportiamo un pezzo del capitolo Fiorentino Beatrice della Stella d'Oriente:

"La donna segue la via umida, la via lunare; al contrario del Sole, la Luna non irradia luce propria, ma senza il suo chiarore, riflesso di quello solare, le piú profonde tenebre coprirebbero la Terra nelle ore notturne."

Dall'incontro degli opposti, nasce l'equilibrio e l'armonia di tutto ciò che esiste; senza il due, l'uno non creerebbe il tre, il simbolo della perfezione. Uomo o donna si completano a vicenda, il simbolo del loro complemento è dato dall'Androgino, la mitica creatura bisessuale, maschile a femminile allo stesso tempo.

Senza andare oltre in un simbolismo che continuamente richiama l'attenzione su di una incontrovertibile realtà, si può dire che la via solare seguita dal Massone doveva essere completata da un cammino accessibile alla sua compagna, non facile, ma pratico, che consentisse la proiezione degli ideali massonici fuori ed oltre il chiuso delle Logge."

Partendo dal presupposto che la Massoneria non accetta dogmi, come fa ad accettare questa modifica del 1969 divenuta negli ultimi trenta anni, il dogma massonico in Italia, e nelle zone dove ha interferito?

Siamo costretti così a confrontarci con questo dogma.

La Libera Muratoria

Sin dai tempi della antica Roma si intravedeva un'â€™affinità tra i collegia fabrorum romani o corporazioni di mestiere, e le corporazioni medioevali di muratori, grazie alle maestranze bizantine o italiane (tra cui, i cosiddetti magisteri comacini) dell'â€™alto Medioevo.

Non esistono perÃ² documenti che attestino lâ€™esistenza della massoneria che risalgono all'â€™epoca romana. La nascita della Massoneria come organizzazione puÃ² essere documentata solo nella CristianitÃ medievale. In quell'â€™epoca infatti si costituirono molte confraternite di muratori, le prime attestazioni sono inglesi e scozzesi .

Nell'â€™epoca della rivoluzione francese, la Massoneria Ã¨ stata oggetto di pesanti attacchi da parte dei politici, del Vaticano, dei dittatori (di destra o di sinistra), della plutocrazia internazionale ed infine dei ciarlatani, avventurieri e mistificatori che sono sempre stati presenti nei consorzi umani.

Come conseguenza si Ã¨ avuta la disgregazione e la frantumazione del Millenario Istituto, nonchÃ© la deformazione, il travisamento, lâ€™inquinamento e la degenerazione di esso.

Le migliaia di Liberi Muratori che hanno impugnato il maglietta, lo scalpello e gli altri strumenti muratori, per una scelta di vita, nella famiglia, nel lavoro, nell'â€™impegno civile e sociale, non si rassegnano ad essere messi continuamente all'â€™indice, guardati con sospetto, sbattuti sulle pagine dei giornali come orditori di trame, inquisiti per chi sa quali crimini, giudicati, nella piÃ¹ benevola delle ipotesi, come delle persone fuori dal tempo perchÃ© espressione di un anacronismo incomprensibile, che comunque desta sospetto.

â€œNell'antica Massoneria una norma e un coerente modo di vivere riunivano tutti gli iniziati e con lâ€™unico scopo di elevare il Tempio alla gloria di Dio e di trasporre la connessa esperienza spirituale in una adeguata simbologia. Nella moderna Massoneria codesto ideale Ã¨ appannaggio di una sola delle numerose correnti massoniche. Ci si trova dunque di fronte, nel momento attuale, a un'â€™istituzione intellettuale e sociale Ã¨ molto meno rilevante di quanto non si creda generalmente.â€•

I libri che parlano dell' origine della massoneria "moderna", la descrivono cosÃ¬: Sul piano storico la moderna Libera Muratoria fissa la sua data di nascita al 24 Giugno 1717 in coincidenza con la costituzione della Gran Loggia Inglese, sorta dalla fusione delle quattro Logge preesistenti nella cittÃ di Londra.

La massoneria era sicuramente un'unica, ma non unitaria, organizzazione nella CristianitÃ medievale ed anzi, nelle isole britanniche, era giunta tardi, importata dal continente all'epoca dei Maestri Comacini.

In veritÃ da un piccolo "scisma" nel 1717 dal corpus degli "operativi" (ANCIENTS), si staccarono quattro Logge, che costituirono la GRAND LODGE of LONDON il 24 giugno del 1717 (il giorno quindi di S. Giovanni, che diventa il santo patrono della Massoneria Inglese); non piÃ¹ dunque operativa ma, com'era esplicitamente affermato "speculativa"(MODERNS). La maggior parte dei membri dello scisma erano tutti o comunque vicini alla ROYAL SOCIETY o "espulsi" dagli Operativi di Londra, su disposizione del Wren. Furono espulsi nel 1715: Anderson, Payne (2Â°GM, 1718; 4Â°GM, 1720), Teofilo D'Ã saguliers (3Â°GM, 1719), Johnson, Stuard, Antony Sayer (1Â°GM), Entick, Montagu.

Da quella scissione i privilegi e la Tradizione iniziatica dei Liberi Muratori non saranno piÃ¹ solo appannaggio esclusivo dei massoni, ma uomini con diverse professioni verranno chiamati a gioirne.

La nuova massoneria fu piÃ¹ adatta all'esportazione di quello spirito "mondialista" e "missionario" amanti del nuovo trinomio : Scienza, Progresso e Conoscenza, dentro i non troppi rigidi confini di quella che Anderson chiamÃ² â€œThe Costitutions of The Free Massonsâ€•, London 1723, â€œmost ancient and worshipful FraternitÃ â€•: si riconoscevano fratelli quanti in nome della esclusiva ragione miravano a combattere lâ€™ignoranza e la superstizione.

L'unione delle due Grandi Logge fu raggiunto il 27 Dicembre del 1813, dopo 96 anni, quando fu tenuta la Grand Assembly of Freemasons for the Union of the Two Grand Lodges of England, con l'elezione a Gran Maestro del Duca di Sussex che l'anno successivo fu installato 1° Gran Maestro dell' United Grand Lodge of England (UGLE).

I "liberi muratori" - Antients - erano l'insieme dei "muratori" che godevano di certe "franchigie" (da qui "liberi" o "franchi" muratori; "libera" o "franca" muratoria), e che giravano per i vari paesi europei soprattutto per costruire chiese ed edifici pubblici. I "liberi muratori" sono stati per secoli al servizio dei principi e dei Papi. Bonifacio IV (1110), Niccolò III (1277) e Benedetto XII (1331), riconobbero loro il diritto di governarsi secondo i propri statuti con esenzioni da oneri e obbligazioni locali, di potersi trasferire di paese in paese liberamente, di godere di una specie di monopolio per la costruzione di fabbricati religiosi di maggiore importanza. Non era mai accaduto che venissero condannati dagli uni o dagli altri, anzi "l'arte muratoria", comprendeva oltre l'architettura anche la raffigurazione del sacro.

I più dimenticano che un tempo si dava inizio ai lavori in nome della Santissima e Indivisibile Trinità. Invece con la nascita della "massoneria moderna" o degli aristocratici "liberi pensatori" per opera di alcuni pastori protestanti, giunse a breve la prima condanna

scomunica del 4 maggio 1738, con la bolla "in eminenti apostolatus specula", di S.S. Clemente XII.

La continuità storica della Craft libero muratoria seppero conservarsi in Gran Bretagna, in Scozia ed in Irlanda, con diverse caratterizzazioni fra loro.

Nella seconda metà del 1600 nelle Craft c.d. "cooperative" scozzesi ed inglesi finirono per innestarsi il movimento Rosacroce ed altre correnti Umanistiche ed Ireniste nonché correnti Ermetico-Alchemiche, Deiste, Teiste, Latitudinarie, pre-Illuministiche, nel crogiuolo della grande stagione della filosofia inglese.

Con la creazione della c.d. Logge di Accettazione, nacque con la Gran Loggia di Londra del 1717 e con i poli di York e di Edinburgo, la Massoneria Moderna simbolica o speculativa in senso filosofico.

In definitiva, dal punto di vista di chi optava per la regolarità iniziatica e pertanto tradizionale dell'Istituzione "SPECULATIVA" e cioè dei "liberi pensatori", si può certamente dire che la Libera Muratoria moderna nacque con il piccolo "scisma" massonico di Londra del 1717.

Questa è l'origine della Massoneria che dà le patenti di "regolarità" alle altre Massonerie "regolari" del mondo.

La Massoneria Universale oggi si riconosce nei principi dettati dalla Gran Loggia Unita d'Inghilterra nei quali si richiamano saldamente i legami fra la Massoneria antica e la Massoneria moderna.

Nel 2005, nasce a Londra la REGULAR GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND ANCIENT AND HONOURABLE FRATERNITY OF FREE AND ACCEPTED MASONS. (ed ecco spuntare di nuovo Rui Gabirro e la sua nuova P2)

Conoscere i "Landmarks" e confrontarli.

Può suscitare meraviglia soprattutto al non iniziato, il fatto che la massoneria "regolare", di influenza anglosassone, pur predicando la tolleranza e l'uguaglianza, non ammetta donne tra le sue fila e che questo divieto sia persino un "Landmark" per i massoni.

La parola "Landmark" di origine germanica ed è composta, da "Land" che significa terra e da "mark" che significa traccia, segno.

Nella lingua inglese la parola "Landmark" indica un oggetto cospicuo che contraddistingue una località, o definisce il confine di un territorio. Erano appunto quei segni di antichissima origine che servivano a delimitare i confini tra una e l'altra proprietà, e la loro rimozione o manomissione, da sempre, considerata grave crimine.

"Non sposterai i termini del tuo prossimo, posti dai tuoi antenati, nell'eredità che avrai nel paese di cui l'Eterno, il tuo Dio, ti dà il possesso".

Il fatto che tali segni fossero costituiti, normalmente, da pietre di medio - grandi dimensioni confisse verticalmente nel terreno, ha fatto, con ardita metafora, dire a più d'uno che essi siano le colonne su cui poggia l'Istituzione Massonica.

L'articolo XXXIX° dei Regolamenti Generali, contenuto nelle Costituzioni dei Liberi Muratori di James Anderson - tradotti, adottati, citati o riportati integralmente da tutte le obbedienze del mondo, persino dai gruppi massonici non riconosciuti quali regolari - dice: "Ciascuna Gran Loggia annuale ha in sé il potere e l'autorità di fare nuove norme o di modificarle nel reale interesse della antica Fratellanza, purché gli antichi LANDMARKS siano sempre scrupolosamente mantenuti".

Con ciò, il Dr. Anderson introdusse per la prima ed ultima volta il concetto di Landmarks, non precisando quali fossero nelle Ordinanze Generali, che furono approvate a Londra nel 1721, il giorno di S. Giovanni Battista.

Nel linguaggio corrente inglese, Landmark viene usato per significare genericamente limite, confine, punto di riferimento. I primi legislatori della Massoneria moderna nel 1723, utilizzano il sostantivo "Landmark" con il significato di "limite", "confine".

"Le persone ammesse come membri di una Loggia devono essere uomini buoni e sinceri, nati liberi e di età matura e discreta, non schiavi non donne, non uomini immorali o scandalosi, ma di buona reputazione".

Anderson esclude le donne dall'iniziazione Massonica al pari degli schiavi e degli uomini immorali o scandalosi.

Nell'edizione successiva del 1738, del New Book of Constitutions del Dottor James Anderson, si legge nei III Doveri Concernente le Logge: "Gli uomini fatti Massoni devono essere nati liberi (e non schiavi), di età matura e di buona reputazione, sani e forti, non deformati o mutilati al tempo della loro ammissione e non donne, non eunuchi".

In questa successiva stesura si paragona lo status iniziatico della donna del tempo pari a quella degli eunuchi. Si sposta il focus dell'attenzione dalle donne associate prima agli schiavi poi alle deformità fisiche e infine agli eunuchi.

In soli quindici anni, l'evoluzione femminile viene bloccata, la donna viene considerata al pari di una mutilazione fisica.

In un antico documento francese del 1735-6, l'Art. 3 dal titolo: In quel che riguarda le Logge, si legge: "Coloro che sono ammessi membri di una Loggia devono essere di grande fedeltà, di nascita libera e di età ragionevole: uno schiavo, o un uomo di costumi scandalosi o riprovevoli non può essere ammesso nella fratellanza. Le donne ne sono pure escluse, ma a causa degli effetti che il loro merito produce troppo sovente tra i migliori fratelli".

I toni cambiano nel documento francese, intermedio alle due pubblicazioni inglesi di Anderson del 1723 e 1738: il documento, troppo sconosciuto, ma ancora attuale, mette in risalto la

«gelosia» di molti Fratelli dinanzi alle capacità e all'operatività delle sorelle.

Per altri Ordini Iniziatici « vedi Martinez de Pasqually - , non esistevano quelle ragioni adottate dai Massoni per non ammettere le donne nel lontano 1770, e cioè la frivolezza, le indiscrezioni, le possibili rivalità amorose che potevano portare nel tempio tutto quello che era profano.

Il Martinismo accettava le donne ma andavano tenute sotto continuo controllo. (cos'è il martinismo).

I Canoni fondamentali dell'Ordine Massonico , i Landmarks, dal termine usato all'art. 39 del «Libro delle Costituzioni» dell'Anderson, non furono mai ufficialmente stabiliti e accettati, fino alla proposta del MACKEY del 1858, Gran Segretario del Supremo Consiglio Mother ecc, pubblicata nella «American Quarterly Review of Freemasonry».

Il Mackey, nel commentare il XVIII dei suoi Landmarks, afferma

18-Un candidato alla iniziazione deve essere uomo, nato libero, non mutilato e di età matura. (Dai Landmarks secondo MACKEY 1858.)

Egli non fa cenno più all'esclusione della donna come fatto penalizzante, al pari delle mutilazioni fisiche e dell'età.

Riportiamo alcuni limiti o confini, che sono stati trascritti e adottati negli anni successivi alle Costituzioni inglesi scritte nel 1723, che si ricollegano al nostro argomento, dove l'essere donna non era più una pregiudiziale, una menomazione o una schiavitù:

il nono Landmarks della Gran Loggia del Minnesota 1856, afferma che:

« I Massoni devono essere di età matura, nati liberi, di buona fama e robusti e sani, non deformi o mutilati e non eunuchi».

Il quarto Landmarks secondo Findel del 1871 afferma:

«I candidati debbono essere probi e pacifici cittadini ed aver compiuto la maggioranza; debbono essere di ineccepibile moralità e reputazione; aver corretto costume e condotta irreprensibile, e debbono godere della pienezza delle loro facoltà intellettuali. Le Logge debbono prendere su di essi, prima di ammetterli, tutte le informazioni necessarie.»

Il diciassettesimo dei Landmarks secondo Roscoe Pound del 1919, afferma: « Il Massone deve essere un maschio adulto, nato libero».

In altri termini i fondamenti giuridici dell'ortodossia massonica sarebbero il rispetto di questi Antichi Doveri (Old Charges), cioè delle norme tradizionali trasmesse dalle antiche corporazioni dei muratori.

Nella «History of Freemasonry and Masonic Digest» (Vol. II), J. W. Michel scrive:

«I Landmarks della Massoneria sono quelle leggi immemorabili che sono state tramandate di epoca in epoca e da generazione in generazione senza che nessuno ne conosca l'esatta origine e senza che nessuno avesse il diritto di alternarle o cambiarle. Essi consistono nelle fondamentali leggi scritte e non scritte della Società. I Landmarks non scritti comprendono tutti quei rituali essenziali e insegnamenti della Loggia che non possono essere appresi altrove. I Landmarks scritti sono 6 e si trovano negli Old Charges di un Libero Muratore nella Costituzione Inglese stampata e pubblicata nel 1723».

Le sopravvissute nella storia massonica

Come leggeremo, non esiste un solo caso isolato di iniziazione femminile in Europa nel XVII secolo, ci  fa intendere quanto forte era la pressione delle nobil donne, malgrado i divieti, di ottenere la loro ammissione tra le fila della Libera Muratoria.

Nello Statuto della Loggia Massonica di York del 1693 si riporta che:  •Colui o colei che deve essere fatto massone pone le mani sul libro •

La catena tradizionale di tali ammissioni femminili continua fino agli albori della Massoneria speculativa.

Ad esempio   documentata che nel 1663 venne associata alla  Compagnia Londinese Dei Liberi Muratori  una tale Margaret Wild, vedova. Nel 1714 nel sud dell'Inghilterra, un'altra donna Mary Banister fece apprendistato come Massone per sette anni, pagando alla Compagnia la dovuta somma di 5 pence.

Il caso pi  famoso   quella della duchessa irlandese Elizabeth St. Leger, o, come in seguito   diventata, dopo il matrimonio, l'On. Sig.ra. Aldworth, alla quale ci si riferisce a volte, anche se erroneamente, come "l'unica donna che ha ottenuto l'onore dell'iniziazione nei misteri di sublimazione della Massoneria .

L'On. Elizabeth St. Leger era una figlia del primo visconte Doneraile o Doneraill, un residente di Cork. Suo padre era un Massone molto zelante e, come era l'abitudine del suo tempo - la prima parte del diciottesimo secolo - ha tenuto una riunione di Loggia occasionale in casa sua, assistito dai membri maschi della sua famiglia e di tutti i fratelli nella vicinanza immediata e dagli ospiti. Questa Loggia era registrata regolarmente al Numero Distintivo 150 sul registro della Gran Loggia dell'Irlanda.

La storia racconta di un pomeriggio prima dell'iniziazione di un signore chiamato Coppinger, la Sig.na St. Leger si era nascosta nella stanza adiacente a quella usata come stanza del Tempio. Questa stanza a quel tempo aveva delle alterazioni e la sig.na St. Leger si dice rimosse un mattone dal divisorio con le sue forbici e attraverso l'apertura divenne testimone della cerimonia d'iniziazione.

L'aver visto il rituale d'iniziazione la turb  tanto che immediatamente si diede alla fuga, ma non riusc  ad eludere la vigilanza del custode della Loggia il Copritore Esterno che, munito di una spada riusc  ad arrestarne la fuga. Lei strill  allarmando i membri della Loggia, che arrivarono correndo, e scoprirono che era stata testimone di tutta la cerimonia appena terminata. Dopo una lunga discussione e cedendo alle suppliche di suo fratello   "ma ritengo all'alto lignaggio del padre visconte -, decisero di ammetterla nell'Ordine e fu iniziata regolarmente, e, nel corso degli anni,   diventata per capacit  la Maestra Venerabile della Loggia.

Nel libro stampato a Napoli nel 1746  Relazione della Compagnia de' Liberi Muratori  a pagina XVIII leggiamo:

 Dopo la risposta se li scopre la gola per vedere se a caso fosse femmina, e per  delicatamente si tenta all'interno con la mano per riconoscere se vi   prominenz , e si fanno ancora altre osservazioni; perch  alle volte vi potrebbe essere dell'inganno per la curiosit  di qualche donna, che travestita, sotto la sembianza di giovinetto, si introducesse nell'Assemblea, come nella Loggia di Ginevra accadde l'anno 1735, in cui Madamosella Chatillon tent  travestendosi di penetrare.

Era questa una donzella, che compito non aveva per anche il ventunesimo anno dell'et  sua. Aggiungeva ella al pregio d'una non mediocre belt  quello d'uno spirito assai pronto e vivace. Il suo portamento era serio; e di statura alta, e ben formata, e compressa appariva. Ella era servita ed amata da un giovine Cavaliere di qualit , il quale sovente gli addiceva per motivo di partirsi da lei la necessit , che aveva di ritrovarsi nella Conversazione de' Liberi Muratori. La damigella, che era avezza ad essere a parte d'ogni pi  intimo suo segreto, non poteva soffrire, che il Cavaliere, solo per questo, avesse mutato il suo costume. Quindi  , che si accese, sempre pi  di desiderio per quello, che le veniva

costantemente celato. Le riuscì dunque con alcune industrie maniere d'essere introdotta, e presentata, per essere ammessa alla Conversazione, lusingandosi di potersi nascondere sotto finto abito, e nome mentito. Non pensò, che qualche altra cosa, oltre la mutazione della veste, le sarebbe stata necessaria per poter condurre a buon fine l'impresa risoluzione. Quindi, che fatte le prime cerimonie, e portatasi sempre con coraggio, la gentile fanciulla non potè non restare sorpresa, e impallidire, quando alla presenza del Venerabile Gran Maestro si vidde sbottonare il giustacuore, e scorre la goletta. Voleva far resistenza, le tremava la mano, e si leggeva nel pallore del volto la confusione, e il timore. Non si stette per questo di proseguire il suo officio quel Fratello, cui era stato commesso, ma ben tosto toccò con mano il gentile inganno della dama ingegnosa. Rimase egli stupito ed attonito esclamando: O sogno, o questa una femmina. Ma certificatisi tutti dell'inganno, e dissimulando il disgusto concepitone, dopo un dolce rampognamento, si sforzò ciascuno di farle finezza ed onori, per quanto comportavano le circostanze, e l'istituto, del luogo. Il Gran Maestro poi cos'è le prese a dire: Voi siete l'unica tralle femmine, che possa darsi il vanto d'aver penetrato nelle nostre Conversazioni. Noi conosciamo il vostro merito, lodiamo il vostro spirito, e siamo ammiratori di esso; ma dall'altro canto siamo molto osservanti del nostro istituto per non esservi più compiacenti. Voglio per che vi resti memoria di noi, e della nostra Confraternita, e del nostro impegno. Cos'è dicendo ordinò, che le fosse regalato un paio di Guanti, un Martello, e una Squadra. Dopo questo fatto in memoria della tentata Muratoria, volendola congedare fu servita di sorbetti e d'orzate, e presentandole il Gran Maestro una Pistola corta, cos'è le ragionò: E' nostra costituzione, valorosa donzella, di non poter alcuno di noi partirsi dalla Loggia se non dopo terminati tutti i nostri uffizi; quindi, che mi duole gravemente, che non possiate a quest'ora restar servita di compagnia né da me, né da alcun altro di questi gentiluomini; perciò prevaletevi in vostro bisogno di quest'arme, che congiunta al magnanimo vostro spirito vi renderà sicura da ogni oltraggio. Ella rese le più distinti grazie a quella gentil Conversazione, premendo nell'animo il dolore di non essere pervenuta al suo fine; e accompagnata da i due gentiluomini Sopravegghianti, e dal Gran Maestro, fino alla porta se ne partì.

Nel XVIII° Secolo, almeno due corporazioni femminile, quella delle spillaie e le cappellaie sarebbero state affiliate al Compagnonaggio francese "Compagnonnage" che, rappresentava rispetto alle Antiche Corporazione di Mestiere, un'attività edilizia inferiore ed a livelli di manovalanza.

In Inghilterra, il 25 Gennaio 1723/4 sotto forma di lettera anonima, venne pubblicato sul *Read's Weekly Journal* "La Congrega delle Sorelle Libere Cucitrici 1724".

"Allorquando Eva Progenitrice inventò per prima l'Ago al fine di mettere insieme le Foglie di Fico, il Cucire non servì a nascondere la Nudità sua e quella di suo Marito. In progresso di tempo, le sue Discendenti fecero diventare quella del Cucire, che intendeva soltanto proteggere la Nudità, una vera e propria Arte Ornamentale. Perciò, non solo l'Ago, ma lo Spillo, lo Spillone, il Filo, il Ditale e molti altri Strumenti furono usati, grazie ai quali la accorta e operosa Sorellanza ottenne notevole Lucro e grande Reputazione."

"Meriterebbero di essere chiamate Filo-Matematiche, essendo grandi Amanti, nonché fautrici, di tali Scienze. Particolarmente versate nel Comporre e Scomporre. Lo stesso Fidia non riuscì a superare molte Sorelle nel Rilievo, poiché esse operano al Vivo. Sono profondamente attaccate ai Liberi Muratori, e a tutti quelli che lavorano la Pietra, e si vantano che sempre la Corporazione delle Sorelle Cucitrici a Rifornire e Popolare i tanti edifici eretti dalla Fratellanza dei Liberi Muratori."

La morale massonica: Il XVIII secolo e Le logge d'adozione

"Sui costumi dei Liberi Muratori circolarono nel secolo XVIII voci infamanti: essi, si diceva, banchettavano spesso e non ammettevano le donne. Si erano meritati gli elogi dell'

È autore del Praise of drunkenness (Elogio dell'ubriachezza) e nel 1730 un certo Peter Farmer pubblicava una satira, New Model for the Rebuilding Masonry on a stronger basis than the former, in cui figurava una canzone, "Let malicious people censure" col sottotitolo: "A song made by a mason, occasioned by a report that they were guilty of sodomitical practices". Anderson stesso, nei "Songs" che pubblica in appendice all'edizione del 1738 delle Costituzioni, crede di dover inserire un Sword-bearer's Song (Canto del portaspada) di protesta:

Noi abbiamo piet  di questi sciocchi
Che credono impure le nostre azioni;
noi sappiamo che   dalla loro ignoranza che procede
un'opinione cos  meschina dei nostri atti.

Al rimprovero dell'omosessualit  e alcolismo, non fu la massoneria inglese ma precisamente la massoneria continentale che trov  la buona risposta e la "grazia" propria del XVIII secolo francese, creando per le donne la "massoneria d'adozione".

I liberi Muratori Francesi, nel XVIII secolo, danno accesso alle donne con l'adozione, creano uno spazio misto entro riunioni specifiche e separate da una Loggia esclusivamente maschile.

Nel 1730 operavano gi  delle Logge d'Adozione (Loges d'Adoption).

I riti della Massoneria femminile sono "androgeni", cio , uomini e donne si trovavano in comune nelle logge di adozione, e insieme prendevano parte ai "lavori". Non fu mai concesso a donna di prendere parte ai "lavori" della Massoneria maschile o dar luogo a logge tutte femminili.

La Massoneria di "adozione", denominata anche "androgina", ebbe vari ordini e riti tra i pi  citati: Ordine dei sette savi, Ordine del Palladio, Rito delle Scozzesi di perfezione, Rito di Monte Tabor, Rito di Mopse, Rito della Felicit , Rito della Rosa, Rito degli amanti del piacere.

La loro esistenza veniva per  taciuta ai massoni col grado di apprendista. La prima comparsa di queste logge avvenne in Francia (e sono il frutto evidente del mondano spirito francese) che lavoravano sotto gli auspici della GRANDE LOGE DE FRANCE.

Soltanto nel 1770 la Massoneria femminile venne convalidata dai debiti statuti. Il riconoscimento ufficiale ha la data del 1774.

Da un documento dell'epoca, DAMES MACONNI RES, si apprende che originariamente la Massoneria femminile, sotto la denominazione di "Logge d'adozione", si costitu  su due sole classi: nella prima venivano comprese le dame "virtuose", nella seconda le "evolubili". Una classe doveva operare all'insaputa della esistenza dell'altra.

La direzione delle logge femminili era di pertinenza degli uomini. Precisa il documento "I fratelli incaricati di dirigerle faranno loro pervenire le lezioni senza farsi conoscere. Guideranno le prime [LE VIRTUOSE] con letture di buoni libri (Rousseau, Voltaire, Diderot, Mirabeau), e le altre col formarle all'arte di soddisfare segretamente le loro passioni".

La esistenza di questi cenacoli venne per la prima volta denunciata nel 1882 dalla rivista dell'Ordine dei Gesuiti "Civilt  Cattolica".

Nel libro "la massoneria delle donne, regolamento e rituali (1730-1780)", troviamo scitto:

Le prime tracce accettabili di una Muratoria con le donne appartengono proprio al decennio 1730-40. Tra le più significative, una Marcia della Libero Muratore attribuita a un membro della Loggia Coutos-Villeroy, datata 1737 e lettere private che dicono, per esempio: «La signora Contessa di Grandville ha messo a parte della vostra lettera tutta la fratellanza, ma nessun membro di quel corpo è stato così ardivo da rispondere, malgrado le sue sollecitudini». «Non dimenticatevi di me presso la signora, la vostra cara Libero Muratore». Le tracce divengono più esplicite nel decennio seguente. Nel 1747 la loggia Saint-Julien di Brioude, Haute Loire, arricchisce i propri numeri con numerose signore della nobiltà. «Quella fu la sola seduta straordinaria, dice il segretario, nella quale furono ricevute delle donne».

Dal libro «Rituali e Società Segreta» edizioni Convivio, a pag 460 riportiamo l'Obbligazione della Massoneria di Adozione del Grado 1° Apprendente:

«Io giuro e prometto solennemente, in presenza di questa Venerabile Assemblea, di conservare e custodire fedelmente nel mio cuore tutti i segreti dei Massoni e della Massoneria di Adozione che mi saranno confidati, e di sottopormi ai Regolamenti e usi di questa Loggia, sotto pena di essere disonorata se manco alla mia Obbligazione.

In questo caso acconsento di essere colpita dalla Spada dell'Angelo Sterminatore. Così, per garantirmene, possa una porzione del fuoco, che risiede nella più alta regione del cielo, discendere nell'anima mia per accenderla e purificarla, rendendola degna di penetrare nei segreti sentieri della virtù. Così sia».

All'obbligazione delle Dame di Adozione, mettiamo a confronto il Giuramento maschile inglese del Libero Muratore del 1730 circa:

Io Qui solennemente Prometto e Giuro alla Presenza di Dio Onnipotente e di questa Rispettabilissima Assemblea, che Celermente e Occulteramente e giammai Rivelerò i Segreti dei Muratori o della Muratoria, che mi saranno confidati; salvo che a un Sincero e Legittimo Fratello, dopo debito Esame, o in una Rispettabile Loggia giusta e perfetta di fratelli e Compagni.

Io inoltre prometto e Giuro, che non li metterò in Iscritto, non li Stamperò, Marcherò, Scolpirò, o Inciderò, né che li lascerò mettere in Iscritto, Stampare, Marchiare, Scolpire o Incidere su legno o Pietra, sicché possano illecitamente ottenersi, sia pure per l'apparire di un Carattere o di una Impressione.

Tutto questo sotto Pena non inferiore a quella di avere la Gola Tagliata, la Lingua sradicata, il Cuore strappato dal lato Sinistro del mio Petto, e seppellito a una Gomena dalla Riva nelle Secche Marine, là dove la marea monta e cala due volte nelle 24 ore, il mio Corpo ridotto in Cenere, e le Ceneri sparse sulla faccia della terra, sicché non rimanga di me Traccia veruna fra i Muratori.

E che Iddio mi assista.

Quello che oggi come allora, scandalizza i più, come persone di grande rispetto e considerazione si sottoponevano al giuramento o a una obbligazione così solenne, sotto pena di conseguenze così terribili.

La Massoneria di Adozione o Mista comparve in Francia nel 1730; e successivamente si fondarono in seguito molti riti diversi.

Pour DUCHAINE, deux ateliers frères mineurs furent fondés à Mons, un à Tournai, un à Alost et deux à Bruxelles. Il précède aussi que la Maçonnerie d'adoption était reconnue par la Grande Loge de Londres. Il cite, à titre de preuve, le procès-verbal d'une tenue du 29 janvier 1778. Il s'agit d'une tenue de la Vraie et Parfaite Harmonie à l'Orient de Mons en présence du F. Dillon, député Grand Maître de toutes les loges anglaises. Cette tenue au grade de Maître est suspendue pour procéder à l'initiation d'une

soeur en loge d'adoption et le tracé de cette cérémonie est inscrit au procès verbal (10).....

Per DUCHAINE, due Logge femminili furono fondate a Mons, una a Girai, una ad Alost e due a Bruxelles. Precisa anche che la Muratura di adozione era regolare e riconosciuta per il Grande Loggia di Londra. Cita, a titolo di prova, il verbale di una tenuta del 29 gennaio 1778. Si tratta di una tenuta della Rispettabile Loggia "Vera e Perfetta Armonia" all'Oriente di Mons in presenza del F. Dillon, deputato Grande Maestro di tutte le Logge inglesi. Questa tenuta al grado di Maestro Libero Muratore "terzo grado simbolico- A" sospesa per procedere all'iniziazione di una sorella ospite di adozione ed il tracciato di questa cerimonia "A" inserito nel verbale di Loggia (10).....

Sempre in Francia, ampio proselitismo massonico femminile si ha nella corte di Luigi XVI; nel 1786 Maria Teresa di Savoia "Carignano, dama di corte del sovrano, assunse la Gran Maestranza delle Logge Femminili di Rito Scozzese.

Degli ordini che imitavano la Massoneria nacquero, per seguire la moda francese del tempo : si ebbe così l'Ordine della Felicità, l'Ordine della Rosa, e altri ancora. Vi si "fraternizzava" tra grandi signori e attrici dell'Opera.

Per eludere l'anatema lanciata da Clemente XII, i Liberi Muratori tedeschi fondarono l'Ordine dei Mopsi (Mops in tedesco significa cane alano giovane), nel quale tutti i membri dovevano essere cattolici romani, come ci dice l'autore dell'Ordine dei Liberi muratori tradito. "ma essi sono molto tiepidi su questo argomento". Il rituale imitava il rituale massonico perfino nei particolari.

Così il profano doveva "eraspare" alla porta della loggia. Un fratello gli metteva attorno al collo un collare di cui gli spiegavano il simbolismo, nello stesso modo col quale un venerabile spiegava quello del grembiolino.

Nello stesso periodo, si ha la presenza di una prima massoneria mista con il famoso Rito Egizio di Cagliostro, a partire dalla città di Bordeaux (1783), che diede una svolta fondamentale nella storia della Massoneria e all'esoterismo in generale.

Il Rito Egiziano di Cagliostro

Il Rito Egiziano di Cagliostro "il primo movimento Libero Muratorio di grande spessore che v" in senso contrario alla società del tempo.

Nel corso della sua storia, la Massoneria ha ammesso una sola persona di sesso femminile ad essere partecipe delle onoranze della Corporazione, cioè la Regina o Balkis di Saba, la cui effigie si trova nelle Cattedrali tedesche insieme a quella del più potente dei re, di Re Salomone. Dalla loro unione nascerà la stirpe reale ed iniziatica etiopica (custode dell'Arca dell'Alleanza?). Un antico manoscritto etiopico, il Kebra Nagast narra che, quando il figlio di Salomone non ancora adulto andò a far visita a suo padre a Gerusalemme, con le astuzie ereditate dalla madre gli portò via alcuni, "occarri volanti" e la famosa Arca dell'Alleanza che poi avrebbe nascosto in Etiopia.

A lei si ispirò Cagliostro quando, si proclamò Gran Cofto del "Rito Egizio", e nominò Regina di Saba Lorenza Feliciani affidandole la Gran Maestranza delle Logge Femminili da lui iniziate annesse ai luoghi di riunione del Rito (Misraim).

Giuseppe Balsamo ebbe forse i primi approcci con la Massoneria a Malta, ma fu iniziato solo il 12 Aprile del 1777, quando, a Londra, vide la Luce nella Loggia n° 289: "L'Esperance". Questa Officina che si riuniva alla Royal Taverne, apparteneva alla "Stretta Osservanza" e non godeva di grande prestigio, dato che accoglieva persone di livello sociale medio-basso. Con Cagliostro ricevettero il crisma anche Serafina Feliciani, Giuseppe Ricciarelli, Pierre Boileau e il Maestro Venerabile consegnò loro una giarrettiere con inciso il motto "Unione, silenzio, virtù".

L'anno dopo il massone Cagliostro era già famoso, fu infatti accolto all'Aja con grandi onori dalla Loggia "L'indissolubile", dove tenne un'orazione di tre ore, nel corso della quale parlò diffusamente del Rito Egiziano al quale stava lavorando. I Fratelli olandesi gli chiesero di erigere una Loggia d'adozione, dove si potesse operare secondo il nuovo rito. La richiesta fu subito accolta e Cagliostro rilasciò il diploma di fondazione della Loggia mista di cui fu nominata "Prima Ispettrice" Serafina. Il Rito Egiziano che ormai cominciava ad albeggiare, si andò precisando negli anni successivi, grazie a continui incontri ed esperienze che l'Italiano ebbe in mezza Europa.

Nel 1779 fu iniziato, all'Ordine rosacrociano "dell'Oro" che riprendeva la celebre leggenda del XVII°; poco più tardi entrò in contatto con la setta di Adam Weishaupt, basata sullo spiritismo e sulla teurgia, quindi divenne un seguace del Benedettino Dom Pernety. Il suo rito prevedeva lo stato di trance, tramite il quale l'officiante, veniva illuminato da un angelo custode che gli comunicava la parola sacra. Questo miscuglio di Massoneria e magia evocativa, affascinò Cagliostro che divenne un fedele di Pernety ed ebbe, per ricompensa, la direzione della Loggia.

Tali esperienze, insieme ad un'improbabile lettura del manoscritto di un certo Giorgio Cofton sulla liturgia Sacra Egiziana e agli insegnamenti del misterioso Althotas che lo avrebbe iniziato ai segreti di Iside e Osiride, furono altri elementi del Rito Egiziano che doveva condurlo alla rovina.

Il 25 Febbraio 1779 Cagliostro arrivò nella piccola città di Mitaunella Curlandia, ove era diffusa la cosiddetta Massoneria cerimoniale che si occupava "di speculazioni astratte e di formule empiriche". All'interno delle Officine si praticava la "purificazione" che avrebbe dovuto portare a una vera e propria rigenerazione fisica e spirituale, a un ringiovanimento, in parole povere, del corpo e dell'anima. Inutile dire che Cagliostro si mise subito in evidenza evocando spiriti, scoprendo tesori nascosti, facendo previsioni incredibili.

Da Mitau Cagliostro si trasferì a San Pietroburgo, dove dimorò dal 5 Giugno 1779 al Marzo 1780

Intanto egli si era trasferito in Polonia, dove a Varsavia operava il principe Adamo Poninski, fondatore di una Loggia templare; nel suo castello di Vola aveva creato un laboratorio alchemico dove Cagliostro eseguì alcuni esperimenti. Abbandonò poi anche la Polonia per recarsi a Strasburgo dove giunse il 19 o il 27 Settembre e vi si trattenne per tre anni, operando miracolose guarigioni, tanto da essere chiamato "l'amico degli uomini" e "Mio Dio".

Nel 1783 si recò a Napoli dal cavaliere d'Aquino, quindi ripartì per la Gran Bretagna e l'8 Novembre 1783 giunse a Bordeaux, la città che aveva ospitato il mitico don Martinez Pasqualis.

Ai primi di Ottobre del 1784 si trasferì a Lione, dove alloggiò all'Hotel de la Reine. Il suo scopo principale era quello d'incontrare, uno dei più prestigiosi capi massonici del mondo, fondatore dell'Ordine dei "Cavalieri Benefici", il mercante Jean-Baptiste Willermoz.

Fallito questo tentativo, Cagliostro, con dodici Fratelli tratti dalle Logge "Le Perfait Silence" e "La Sagesse", fondò l'Officina Madre di Rito Egiziano "La Sagesse Triomphante" l'attivismo iniziatico del Conte proseguiva con molte iniziative, fra le quali, la più interessante fu la fondazione della Loggia di adozione "Isis", in casa della Marchesa d'Orvilliers; la direzione fu assunta, naturalmente da "Serafina", col titolo di "Regina di Saba". Ad essa aderirono le dame della più alta nobiltà parigina.

Ciò non impediva alla giovane sposa di seguirlo nei suoi viaggi attraverso l'Europa, in Francia (dove venne anche arrestato, e poi espulso), in Russia, in Polonia, in Svizzera, in Spagna, e di essere messa a parte di ogni suo segreto dei suoi artifici.

Tuttavia, sarà Lorenza a farlo incarcerare di nuovo, stavolta per sempre e Giuseppe Balsamo, conte Cagliostro, viene arrestato a Roma e deferito al Sant'Uffizio, da lei stessa accusato di stregoneria, esperimenti, alchimia e imbrogli vari. Ma la donna aveva fatto i conti senza l'oste: oltre che il marito fu imprigionata anche lei, e chiusa nel monastero di Sant'Apollonia in Trastevere, nella piazza dove sorgeva la chiesa omonima, oggi scomparsa. Tale monastero è quello dove, molto, molto tempo prima, aveva vissuto, scomparso il suo grande amore, la Fornarina di Raffaello. In ogni caso, in quegli anni, esso aveva la precisa funzione di Refugium peccatorum, e la disciplina all'interno vi era molto severa. Il fatto che, finito il periodo di pena, non risulta che Lorenza sia uscita dal monastero, e nemmeno che vi sia rimasta: scomparve, e nessuno ha saputo più nulla di lei.

“Una Loggia ISIS” adozione fu solennemente installata il 5 agosto 1785, crediamo nel palazzo della marchese d’Orvilliers (domicilio del Gran Cofto, rue Saint Claude all’angolo del Boul. Beaumarchais), invaso perennemente da una folla di nobili, dame, giornalisti, ecclesiastici, militari.

La massoneria egiziana non era androgena, ma oggi, alcune Gran Loggie che si richiamano al rito egizio, hanno divisa in due sezioni, le dame vengono iniziate separatamente dai fratelli a tre gradi, nella “LOGE EGYPTIENNE D’ADOPTION”; il Cagliostro non faceva distinzione di sesso, il suo sistema si proponeva di perfezionare l’essere umano e non il maschio o la femmina.

Con Cagliostro, la donna può svolgere una importante funzione nella operatività Massonica. I rituali e i catechismi per le sorelle, tuttavia, furono redatti e concepiti meglio di quelle ad uso dei fratelli.

Alle sorelle non si parlava di Muratoria (Hiram), ma di Salomone e della regina di Saba affermando, che il re d’Israele introdusse nel Tempio (la iniziata) per istruirla ai misteri.

Dopo la morte di Cagliostro, l’insegnamento è stato assunto in eredità in Italia dal Rito di Misraim di Venezia che, nel 1945, riunito al Rito di Memphis, divenne:

L’ANTICO e PRIMITIVO RITO ORIENTALE
di MISRAIM e MEMPHIS “Gran Santuario Adriatico

il cui Sovrano Grande Gerofante Generale del tempo, Gastone Ventura, nel Solstizio d’Inverno lo risvegliò, con il nome di

RITO EGIZIO FEMMINILE d’ADOZIONE

Che da allora è sempre attivo e operante. Il Sovrano Grande Gerofante Generale è il vertice delle due linee iniziatiche, quella maschile (Riti Uniti di Misraim e Memphis) e quella femminile (Rito Egiziano Femminile d’Adozione).

Il “Gi” propone un Rito Egiziano femminile, che diversamente da molti altri casi, non è un rito “al ribasso”, ma un rito specifico, in quattro gradi, decisamente operativo, probabilmente uno dei più belli, dei più interessanti riti massonici femminili.

I rituali sono direttamente ispirati a quelli di Cagliostro. I principi che reggono il Rito sono quelli dell’iniziazione femminile di cui si trova traccia nel mondo antico, dove le vestali, sibille ed altre sacerdotesse conoscevano l’importanza del fuoco inestinguibile e della coppa divina, e la necessità della loro eterna protezione. Il rito Egiziano Femminile differisce dai Riti misti che danno la stessa iniziazione alle donne e agli uomini, appoggiandosi su di una falsa interpretazione del concetto di uguaglianza, esso considera che nel campo iniziatico, non è questione di uguaglianza o ineguaglianza tra due esseri, ciascuno, di fronte a tutta la manifestazione, possiede i propri valori, la propria dignità. La legge della manifestazione è la diversità che non spinge verso l’identico nel quale le diverse parti del tutto diventano una nella promiscuità, ma vuole che ciascuna parte sia sempre di sé stessa, esprimendo così il suo modo di essere. È questa specificità riconosciuta alla donna che dà al Rito Egiziano Femminile tutto il suo valore. Pertanto l’adozione del Rito Egiziano Femminile da parte dell’antico e Primitivo Rito Orientale di Misraim e Memphis non costituisce una subordinazione ma piuttosto il segno di un legame comune con l’Ordine Divino e l’Ordine Umano.

Anche l’Italia non è immune della presenza di altri rami del MISRAIM e MEMPHIS.

STORIA DEL RITO EGIZIANO FEMMINILE DI ADOZIONE

Il Nel mese di aprile 1789, dopo il suo soggiorno a Rovereto e a Trento, il Cagliostro, prima di prendere la strada per Roma, ove, otto mesi dopo, fu tratto in arresto dalla polizia vaticana, processato e condannato per eresia ed altro, si recò a Venezia, ove sin dal 1778 altre volte si era recato. In tale occasione, verosimilmente, Cagliostro affidò i rituali delle sue Logge femminili, dette "Androgene di Adozione" alla Potenza Assoluta del Rito di Misraim pro tempore, che, prevedendo per il futuro di operare con una linea femminile in sintonia con la linea maschile del Misraim che si basava sulla iniziazione Osiridea, aggiunse nel rituale di terzo grado femminile di Cagliostro una iniziazione specificamente Isiacca e, inoltre, adattò i rituali femminili, le cerimonie e i templi alle esigenze di armonia con i rituali maschili del Misraim, pur mantenendo, in linea di principio e di massima, significati ed idee valide di Cagliostro, nel rispetto della tradizione.

Il 17 giugno 1945, alla fine della seconda guerra mondiale, il Pot. F. Marco Egidio Allegri, che, oltre ad essere la Potenza Assoluta del Rito di Misraim di Venezia, era anche, dal 1923, Gran Conservatore ad vitam del Rito di Memphis di Palermo assonnatosi nel 1925 per le leggi fasciste, riunì i due Riti nei loro molteplici punti di contatto e fondò l'Antico e Primitivo Rito Orientale di Misraim e Memphis, costituendo il Sovrano Gran Santuario Adriatico allo Zenit di Venezia.

Il 21 dicembre 1971, il Sovrano Grande Hierophante Generale pro tempore, Gastone Ventura, rese attive le Logge Androgene di Adozione, organizzando a Bologna la Loggia Madre e Maestra Iside, consacrando tale risveglio con l'iniziazione e con l'installazione, in qualità di Gran Maestra Regina di Saba la Sorella A.C., già 9° grado del "le Droit Humaine" e S. I. dell'O. M.:-

Il 21 dicembre 1989 il Sovr. Gr. Hierophante Gen. pro tempore, S.C., constatato che le Logge androgene cominciavano ad affermarsi in Italia ed anche in alcune Nazioni dei due emisferi, organizzò le Logge androgene in un Rito, che chiamò "Rito Egiziano Femminile di Adozione". Tolle la parola "androgena", che spesso veniva equivocata con la parola "Mista", ed organizzò il Rito su quattro gradi iniziatici e due gradi amministrativi: il 1° grado per le sorelle Apprendiste Egiziane, il 2° grado per le Compagne Egiziane, il 3° grado per le Maestre Egiziane ed il 4° grado per le Maestre Perfette Egiziane. Il 5° grado amministrativo per le Grandi Maestre Nazionali ed il 6° grado amministrativo per la Gran Maestra Internazionale, la quale assumeva anche il titolo di "Regina di Saba" in ricordo del Cagliostro. Diede così una razionale organizzazione amministrativa, che prevede per ogni nazione una Gran Maestra che presiede una Loggia Madre e Maestra Nazionale alle cui dipendenze stanno le logge della nazione, e per i due emisferi una Gran Maestra "Regina di Saba, che presiede la Gran Loggia Madre e Maestra "ISIDE", composta da tutte le Grandi Maestre Nazionali e dalle sorelle del 4° grado, chiamate dal S. G. H. G. a farne parte.

Per l'Italia la Gran Maestra Regina di Saba è anche la Gran Maestra Nazionale Italiana. La sede della Ven. ma Grande Loggia Madre e Maestra "ISIDE" è idealmente allo Zenith di Venezia e realmente nella sede di residenza del S.G.H.G.

Il Rito femminile dipende dal Sovrano Grande Hierophante Generale, il quale delega alla Gran Maestra Regina di Saba alcuni suoi poteri amministrativi per una migliore organizzazione del Rito.

Il Rito Androgeno di Adozione è una linea prettamente femminile in quanto opera con rituali specificatamente congeniali alle qualificazioni femminili. I Lavori di tale Rito si svolgono in RR. Triangoli ed in RR. LL., che sono condotti e diretti dalle sorelle VV. MM..

Nei Lavori rituali è prevista la presenza di un Fratello, munito di un alto grado del Rito adottante, il quale, iniziaticamente, rappresenta il S. G. H. G.. Tale Fratello, oltre ad avere uno specifico compito rituale, garantisce la legittimità e la copertura iniziatica alla riunione nonché una indispensabile collaborazione alla Venerabile Maestra nelle iniziazioni.

Il Rito, che è incentrato sul mito biblico e sulla leggenda di Iside e di Osiride, opera per portare in luce nella donna le potenzialità, che, una volta scoperte, valorizza ed esalta agevolandone la realizzazione. Constatato che la donna è portata a vivere principalmente nel piano emozionale, la aiuta a dominare tale piano, spostando la sua attenzione al piano mentale e al piano spirituale.

E' bene chiarire i motivi della ADOZIONE.

Molti si chiedono : perché il Rito femminile non può operare inizialmente in modo indipendente, ma deve essere adottato da un Rito maschile . Per rispondere a tale domanda , bisogna prima, sia pure brevemente, ricordare che l'iniziazione femminile, nei tempi antichi, quando potere regale e potere sacerdotale, e, quindi, iniziazione regale ed ordinazione sacerdotale erano un tutt'uno accentrato nella persona del Faraone, le donne erano iniziate sacerdotesse dal Faraone o, per delega, dal Gran Sacerdote, ed assumevano dei compiti molto importanti nella estrinsecazione rituale del culto. Le donne , quindi, partecipavano attivamente ai misteri religiosi e, soprattutto, tradizionali. Purtroppo, l'iniziazione Femminile, dopo un lungo periodo di avversioni, si è perduta definitivamente allorché l'imperatore Teodosio (347 - 395 d.C.), sotto la pressione della nuova religione , soppresse l'Ordine delle Vestali e con esso tutti i culti cosiddetti pagani, pena la morte per coloro che li avessero operati. Da quel momento si sono aperte per le donne soltanto le porte dei conventi.

Dopo un brutto periodo di oscurantismo, nasce, intorno all'anno 1000, una corrente iniziatica conosciuta col nome di "cavalleria", la quale riesumò in maniera accettabile, dati i tempi, antichi miti in chiave cristianeggiante, come le leggende del Santo Graal e dei Cavalieri della Tavola Rotonda di Re Artù, nelle quali l'elemento femminile veniva posto al centro di un simbolismo che raffigurava la donna come forza vivificante e trasfigurante di grande valore, condizione indispensabile per la salvazione spirituale dell'umanità . E' noto che il Graal, indicato come calice nel quale Giuseppe d'Arimatea aveva raccolto il sangue di Gesù Crocifisso, simbolicamente rappresenta la Coppa, il Grembo, la Madre della Creazione, l'Eterno Femminino.

Nell'alto medioevo qualche sporadico tentativo di iniziazione femminile è stato tentato ma senza continuità . Vi sono tracce che attestano che le donne erano ammesse nelle Gilde degli Artigiani ed in qualche altra società esoterica. Comunque non è facile ricostruire la storia delle associazioni iniziatiche nelle quali l'essenzialità della Tradizione viene trasmessa oralmente e la cui esistenza appare soprattutto nella pubblicità negativa fatta dai detrattori. Non è neppure agevole ricostruire tale storia a causa delle ricorrenti persecuzioni da parte del potere politico e, ancora di più da parte del potere religioso in tutti gli Stati Europei, per cui le associazioni iniziatiche sono state spesso costrette a mimetizzarsi e a vivere in clandestinità . Nel tardo medioevo diviene ancora più difficile la ricostruzione storica della iniziazione femminile, che ha dovuto subire l'azione negativa dei detrattori della massoneria in genere e dei detrattori aderenti allo stesso Ordine massonico, contrari alla promiscuità dei due esseri nelle Logge.

Qualcosa appare in Francia, ove il seme della libertà ha prodotto qualche frutto più che altrove. Per registrare le prime realizzazioni in materia di iniziazione delle donne, bisogna arrivare alla seconda metà del XVIII° secolo e, poi, alla seconda metà del XIX secolo. Nel giugno 1774 il Grande Oriente di Francia autorizzò in via ufficiale "le Logge femminili di adozione" ponendole sotto la guida e la protezione dei Fratelli. In pratica non si trattava di logge femminili vere e proprie ma di tornate maschili alle quali potevano partecipare le donne. E' stato un tentativo di Rito Misto che è durato poco.

Altro tentativo, questo molto serio, è stato fatto intorno al 1776 da Cagliostro con il Rito Egiziano, linea maschile e linea femminile , cioè logge maschili e logge androgene di adozione. Tale esperimento cessò con la morte di Cagliostro avvenuta nel 1795 nell'infame prigione del castello di S.Leo in Romagna.

Ed ora, per chiarire in modo soddisfacente il significato dell'adozione, è necessario precisare le funzioni conseguenti alle qualificazioni femminili e le funzioni conseguenti alle qualificazioni maschili date da Dio ai due esseri sin dall'inizio.

A tale proposito, ci dice S.C. sul libro "La scienza Ermetica" che la Tradizione ci insegna che la manifestazione è diversificata in parti complementari ma disuguali, le quali, appunto perché disuguali si armonizzano fra di loro. La legge della manifestazione è la diversità , possiamo affermare che la diversità non spinge verso l'identico in cui le varie parti divengano promiscuamente uno, ma vuole che tali parti siano sempre più stesse per potere esprimere sempre più perfettamente il proprio modo di essere.

Le varie parti del Tutto esprimono qualificazioni e funzioni diverse che debbono sempre più essere affermate e realizzate. Così, in riguardo ai sessi, maschio e femmina si presentano come due tipi e chi nasce maschio deve compiersi come maschio e chi nasce femmina deve compiersi come femmina. Ugualmente, in relazione alla direzione verso il sovrannaturale,

maschio e femmina devono avere ciascuno la propria Via che non può essere mutata senza incorrere in un modo di essere contraddittorio.

Dopo avere constatato che l'Uguaglianza è soltanto una utopia irrealizzabile sulla terra, parlando dell'essere maschio e dell'essere femmina non diremo che fra di loro c'è uguaglianza, diremo che tra di loro c'è Pari Dignità in funzioni diverse e comprenderemo allora che ciascuno dei due esseri complementari deve affermare e realizzare sempre di più le proprie innate qualificazioni. Da ciò risalta la necessità che la via iniziatica fra i due esseri non potrà mai essere uguale, essa dovrà essere simile con rituali e significati diversi.

Le due vie, sebbene diverse, non possono essere totalmente indipendenti l'una dall'altra.

Occorre che esse nascano e si sviluppino nello stesso contenitore, esse dovranno essere legate nella forza eggregorica a cui danno origine. Pertanto l'Iniziazione Femminile non potrà essere uguale a quella maschile. Essa potrà essere simile nel metodo, cioè deve essere simbolica ed ermetica e dovrà procedere secondo il VITRIOL e la conseguente purificazione.

L'A. e P. Rito Orientale di Misraim e Memphis è il Sovrano Gran Santuario Adriatico, seguendo la linea adottata dal Rito di Misraim di Venezia dal quale proviene, lavora su due linee, una Maschile ed una Femminile.

I rituali del Rito Egiziano Femminile privilegiano nel primo e nel secondo grado il mito dell'origine e della caduta ed in particolare il mito di Eva, con una iniziazione al terzo grado che scopre per la donna il massimo delle sue qualificazioni ed al quarto grado fa della donna il ponte tra il mondo fisico ed il mondo metafisico, dandole la possibilità di esaltare le proprie qualificazioni intuitive per fare assurgere al livello della consapevolezza il mistero della sua profonda spiritualità.

Gli ultimi decenni del XIX secolo videro la nascita in Francia di una massoneria mistica, nella quale trovavano accoglienza le donne, segnando così un ulteriore strappo con la tradizione seguita dalla massoneria inglese e nel mondo anglosassone.

Infatti, il 14 gennaio 1882 presso la loggia Les Libres Penseurs du Pecq, staccatasi dalla poco nata Gran Loggia Simbolica Scozzese e resasi indipendente, fu iniziata Maria Deraismes (a sinistra), scrittrice femminista e militante di punta del movimento di emancipazione femminile. Nel 1893, a opera della Deraismes e di Georges Martin, altre donne furono iniziate e venne data vita alla loggia del Diritto Umano, la quale si diffuse negli anni seguenti fino a costituire una nuova organizzazione massonica, la Gran Loggia Simbolica Scozzese Il Diritto Umano, che accoglieva uomini e donne e adottava i rituali del R.S.A.A..

Chi ha più paura?

Se le donne hanno paura della Massoneria, più ancora la Massoneria ha paura delle donne, scriveva nel 1869 il francese Léon Richer sul giornale massonico La morale indipendente.

Non è certa la data della prima costituzione di una loggia massonica tutta al femminile anche se i meriti di averne ospitata una nel 1901 è documentata, spetta alla terra di Francia.

Nell'Italia settecentesca, per prima fu introdotta la massoneria semplice inglese e precisamente in città con nuclei di residenti inglesi, come a Firenze e Roma, dove il fenomeno fu piuttosto spasmodico e non durevole. Nei porti principali, come Palermo, Genova e Livorno furono importati anche vari sistemi francesi, mentre non deve essere sottovalutato il ruolo che i reggimenti mercenari stranieri ebbero nella diffusione in determinate zone italiane.

Nel Regno di Napoli, lo sviluppo della massoneria settecentesca fu notevole; Napoli, la più grande città del mondo conosciuto, era famosissima in tutta Europa per il suo elevato livello culturale ed intellettuale. Tra le varie Gran Loggie Nazionali che fiorirono ricordiamo quella del Principe di San Severo: Raimondo di Sangro, noto scienziato ed alchimista; La Gran Loggia Provinciale olandese; La Gran Loggia Provinciale Inglese;

Nel 1773 fu creata una Gran Loggia Nazionale, sotto la guida di Francesco Dâ€™Maquino, Principe Di Caramanico, e protetta dalla Regina MARIA CAROLINA, figlia di Maria Teresa dâ€™Austria, la quale anche essa faceva parte di una loggia femminile â€œSaint Jean du Secret e de la parfait AmitiÃˆâ€. La massoneria era talmente presente che, quando la nota attrice Bernasconi, durante una recita nel teatro San Carlo, fece dei segni massonici, ci fu unâ€™applauso assordante.

Le Massonerie italiane, conservano e si richiamano tuttâ€™oggi agli â€œStatuti Generali Della Societaâ€™ Dei Liberi Muratori Del Rito Scozzese Antico E Accettato, Pubblicati In Napoli Nel 1820 E.V.â€•

Gli Statuti, riportano nellâ€™Art. 01 â€œLâ€™Ordine dei Liberi Muratori appartiene alla classe degli ordini cavallereschi: ha come per fine il perfezionamento degli uominiâ€•

Questi Statuti Generali non escludono esplicitamente la donna dalla Libera Muratoria. CiÃ² fa presumere che nel Napoletano e in Sicilia vivessero delle donne che, almeno collateralmente, partecipavano a lavori muratori. La Loggia, organizzata secondo la lettera e lo spirito di questi Statuti dovrebbe essere pronta ad accogliere la donna che nella vita civile ha ormai raggiunto lâ€™uguaglianza quasi completa con lâ€™uomo.

Anche nella prima loggia inglese fondata a Firenze nel 1732 câ€™erano delle donne fra cui una non meglio identificata â€œMadama Suarezâ€. I massoni della loggia fiorentina, fra cui si annoverano alcuni libertini ed atei, lottano contro i pregiudizi, contro la intolleranza religiosa e per una maggiore libertÃˆ intellettuale.

Unâ€™ulteriore pronunciamento ufficiale dalla Massoneria â€œregolareâ€, si ebbe nei primi del â€™900.

La Gran Loggia Riunita dâ€™Inghilterra nel 1929, le tre Grandi Logge Britanniche nel 1938 ed infine le Grandi Logge degli Stati Uniti nel 1952, adottarono sette regole internazionali per il riconoscimento. Riportiamo il secondo:

2.â€•Lâ€™appartenenza alla massoneria deve essere limitata esclusivamente a uomini; sono interdette le relazioni massoniche di qualsiasi genere, con logge miste o con congregazioni che accettano donne come membri.â€•

PerchÃ©, negli anni che vanno dal 1929 al 1952, venne affermato chiaramente che le donne erano escluse dai Templi? Quando le condizioni socio-politiche della donna in Europa sono mutate.

Regola adottata universalmente, poco chiara, perchÃ© le Grandi Logge degli Stati Uniti adottano un metodo diverso. Infatti, esse sono in rapporti di amicizia, promuovono e proteggono lâ€™Order Of The Eastern Starâ€, costituito nel 1850 e codificata definitivamente nella forma attuale nel 1876.

Dallâ€™Europa al nuovo continente

Occorre, infine, ricordare gli ordini paramassonici. Del tutto scomparsa la â€œmassoneria dâ€™adozioneâ€ del XVIIIÂ° secolo, nonostante alcune reviviscenze in Francia (presso la Grande Loggia furono attive â€œlogge dâ€™adozioneâ€ fino al 1952) e in Italia (dove pure per un quindicennio, dopo il 1859, ne furono attive alcune), nel 1850 fu fondato a New York da Robert Morris lâ€™Order of Eastern Star (Ordine della Stella dâ€™Oriente) che, riorganizzato nel 1876 e riservato alle donne mogli o parenti di massoni, si Ãˆ da allora esteso in tutto il mondo massonico. Strutturato sulla base di Capitoli e amministrato da un Gran Capitolo Generale, possiede propri rituali distinti da quelli muratori.

Nel 1872, sempre negli Stati Uniti, fu fondato l'Antico Ordine Arabo dei Nobili del Mistico Santuario), soprattutto dedito alla beneficenza, cui sono ammessi i titolari del 32° grado del Rito Scozzese Antico e Accettato e i Knights Templar del Rito di York.

Esso è l'unico ordine riconosciuto dalla Massoneria regolare che si collega agli USA, che inizi donne legate da stretta parentela con Maestri Massoni, nonché Fratelli Massoni che abbiano conseguito il grado di Maestro.

Tali organismi affiancano la Massoneria regolare e ad esse si ispirano, sia pure con un proprio Rituale ed una propria iniziazione.

In Italia l'Ordine della Stella Orientale, arriva molto tardi. Il primo capitolo è stato costituito nel 1966- non sotto il G.O.I.-, e i vari Capitolo oggi presenti, si chiamano subordinati e sono alla diretta dipendenza del Grande Capitolo Generale di Washington il quale è retto dalla Most Worthy Gran Matron e dal Most Worthy Gran Patron quali supreme autorità dell'Ordine.

Le finalità dell'O.E.S. sono quelle massoniche, realizzate per con riti e simbologia propria. L'Ordine ha una sua propria iniziazione che si propone di affiancare nel campo Profano la Massoneria Universale condividendone gli Ideali e le finalità di perfezionamento spirituale e sociale per il congiungimento di una società fondata sulla verità e l'amore, nella quale siano abolite l'ingiustizia, l'ignoranza, la miseria ed ogni forma di discriminazione.

Per quanto riguarda la parte iniziatica questa si impernia sulla simbologia della Stella a cinque punte, di cinque diversi colori, con cinque figure di donne eroiche, tratti dai libri sacri e dalla storia. Essendo un rito androgino esso determina una fratellanza armonica, una problematica vasta e completa, ma assolutamente reale poiché formata, come la società tutta, di uomini e di donne.

Cosa scrissero negli anni le protagoniste:

L'Ordine, tutt'altro che nuovo nel mondo è stato infatti fondato nel 1850 in America e peraltro nuovo in Italia ove ragioni storiche e sociali ne hanno ritardato l'introduzione e la diffusione sino ai nostri giorni. Perciò si può ben dire che le Stelle dell'Oriente non hanno maestri e debbono educarsi da sole principalmente sulla base delle norme, quasi esclusivamente regolamentari, fornite dal Gran Capitolo Americano.

Particolarmente ben accettati dunque sono stati i Consigli del Gran Maestro (Salvini), che rispondendo ai numerosi quesiti postigli ha spianato i primi ostacoli di questa non facile via iniziatica. Innanzitutto egli ha voluto segnalare l'errore in cui è facile incorrere, e cioè quello di credere che l'Ordine sia essenzialmente femminile.

Fermo restando il carattere strettamente solare dell'iniziazione massonica, riservata quindi a soli uomini, non bisogna disconoscere per non negare l'evidenza l'importanza della donna quale opposto e complementare dell'uomo. Essa segue la via umida, quella lunare; al contrario del Sole, la Luna non irradia luce propria, ma senza il suo chiarore che è riflesso di quello solare, le più profonde tenebre coprirebbero la Terra nelle ore notturne.

Dall'incontro degli opposti, nasce l'equilibrio e l'armonia di tutto ciò che esiste; senza il due, l'uno non creerebbe il tre, simbolo di perfezione; uomo o donna si completano a vicenda, il simbolo del loro complemento è dato dall'Androgino, la mitica creatura perfetta.

Senza andare oltre in un simbolismo che continuamente richiama l'attenzione su di una incontrovertibile realtà, si può dire che la via solare seguita dal Massone doveva essere completata da un cammino accessibile alla sua compagna, non facile, ma pratico, che consentisse la proiezione degli ideali massonici fuori ed oltre il chiuso delle Logge.

Il Gran Maestro del G.O.I., Giordano Gamberini ne favorì il rafforzamento, facilitò la nascita di gruppi femminili a Roma, Livorno, Milano, Napoli, Trieste e li affidò al dinamismo e alla capacità organizzativa di Marisa Bettoia, madre dell'attrice Franca.

Come riportava la notizia la rivista del tempo del G.O.I.:

" Il Capitolo "Minerva" di Roma, dell'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente, finora avente operato sotto decreto, ha ricevuto la Charter definitiva, recatagli solennemente dal G.P. Robert Lybrook Clark e dalla G.M. Ella Mae Parker Stokes, di Washington.

Alla presenza del Gran Maestro del G.O. d'Italia (Lino Salvini) e del delegato per l'Italia dell'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente Fr. Bob de Brujn, hanno poi proceduto alla installazione dei dignitari del Cap. Minerva, M.W. Marisa Bettoia e W.P. Riccardo Colasanti.

Alla cerimonia assistevano numerose delegazioni straniere, il G.M. Onorario Acrisio Bianchini, il Gr. Segretario Giuseppe Tellaro e il G. Oratore Aggiunto Elvio Sciubba"

"Il Capitolo "Minerva" di Roma della Stella d'Oriente ha installato - alla presenza del G.M. (Lino Salvini) e dell'ex G.M. (Giordano Gamberini) del G.O. d'Italia - i dignitari del nuovo Capitolo "Sirio" di Pesaro, W.M. Giusi Brillì Cattarini Ew.p. Antonio Jorio".

Parlano di sé, dei loro esordi nelle Logge venete e di recente, la delegata per l'Italia della Direzione dell'Ordine, la Dr.ssa ELDA LEVI, ha risposto a delle domande pubblicate su Firenze Magazine di Maggio 2001.

Riportiamo quasi per intero l'intervista.

D - "Qual è il rapporto con la massoneria maschile? E inoltre, vi potete definire "massoneria"?"

R - " Il nostro è un rito che affianca la massoneria, ne condivide i fini e accoglie, oltre ai fratelli, anche delle sorelle".

D - Ma sono di più le donne o gli uomini?

" La maggioranza è di donne, proprio perché gli uomini hanno altre, più differenziate opportunità di partecipare a gruppi nell'ambito massonico. Per le donne ce ne sono di meno, quindi scelgono con l'Ordine una delle poche che hanno. E che offre loro - in sostanza - le stesse opportunità sia di approfondimenti e di studi esoterici che di iniziative verso l'esterno, sia culturali che assistenziali".

D - Quante sono, più o meno, in Italia le donne che appartengono all'Ordine?

R - "I membri della Stella d'Oriente - uomini e donne - sono intorno ai cinquecento"

D - Quindi, una persona qualsiasi non può far parte dell'Ordine.

R - "Allo stato attuale no. Ma come tutti gli statuti, anche i nostri possono essere cambiati."

Organizzazione "para-massonica", collegata alla massoneria "vera" (?), è stata più volte nell'ultimo decennio "strumentalizzata" dai Fratellini, con il dire che presto c'era la possibilità di dialogare alla pari con le sorelle. Probabilmente, si era in attesa che dalla sede principale dell'ordine che è a Washington, venissero indicazioni o si cambiassero gli Statuti per fare entrare le donne non parenti di massoni nei Capitoli, come stabilito nei regolamenti.

Le Stelle d'Oriente, è oggi una delle più grandi organizzazioni fraterne al mondo, ove lavorano uomini e donne iniziate, oramai vecchia di 150 anni, che collabora fattivamente accanto alla più grande e potente organizzazione massonica maschile.

Si legge negli Statuti e Regolamenti dell'Ordine, pubblicati in Italia
Art. 4 - Principi e finalità.

"Il Grande Oriente d'Italia, fatti propri gli Antichi Doveri, persegue la ricerca della verità ed il perfezionamento dell'Uomo e dell'Umana Famiglia; opera per estendere a tutti gli uomini i legami d'amore che uniscono i Fratelli; propugna la tolleranza, il rispetto di sé e degli altri, la libertà di coscienza e di pensiero. Presta la dovuta obbedienza e la scrupolosa osservanza alla Carta Costituzionale dello Stato democratico italiano ed alle Leggi che ad essa si ispirino. (Gran Loggia del 19-20 Marzo 1994)"

"Quella unione di uomini saggi e virtuosi, che, con allegorico significato, si appella ordinariamente "Società dei Liberi Muratori" è stata in ogni tempo considerata come il santuario dei buoni costumi, la scuola delle virtù, il tempio della filantropia. Essa ha per principio la esistenza di un Dio, che adora e rispetta sotto la formula di GRANDE ARCHITETTO DELL' UNIVERSO: ha per fine il perfezionamento del cuore umano; e si propone, qual mezzo necessario per ottenere questo fine, l'esercizio e la pratica della virtù. La società dei Liberi Muratori è di sua natura eminentemente umanitaria, ed è incessantemente occupata ad erigere e fabbricare templi alla virtù e scavare oscure prigioni al vizio".

DEI LIBERI MURATORI

"11. Se il fine della Istituzione è il perfezionamento dell'Uomo, è indispensabile che il Libero Muratore pratichi la vera morale, che suppone la cognizione e l'esercizio dei doveri e dei diritti dell'uomo.

Egli deve essere quindi giusto, umano, sincero, benefico verso ogni specie di persone e soprattutto buon padre, buon figlio, buon fratello, buon marito, buon cittadino."

Le direttive del Grande Oriente d'Italia sono:

Il Grande Oriente d'Italia - Palazzo Giustiniani - è sempre disposto a prendere in considerazione il riconoscimento di quelle Grandi Logge che professano e praticano, liberamente e con pieno convincimento, i Principi fondamentali della Libera Muratoria e che possono dimostrare che le Logge di loro dipendenza, ed i membri che la compongono, li hanno praticati con coerenza. Il Grande Oriente d'Italia ritiene che questi Principi siano i seguenti:

3 Nessun membro della Gran Loggia o delle Logge che la compongono può avere rapporti massonici con associazioni massoniche irregolari o con Logge miste o con Corpi che ammettono donne.

4 La Gran Loggia deve accettare come membri soltanto uomini, di buoni costumi, che esprimono un credere nell'Essere Supremo.

(documento approvato nella Gran Loggia del 20 marzo 1994, dopo la bufera giudiziaria del 1993, conclusasi con la sentenza di archiviazione nel 2003).

Cosa ne pensa il grande vecchio, già Gran Maestro Aggiunto del G.O.I. negli anni della crisi che vanno dal 1985 al 1993, il Potentissimo Fr. ETTORE LOIZZO 3,33° grado del R.S.A.A., in un recente libro risponde:

"D-Donne e Massoneria, un capitolo interessante, ma poco conosciuto della Istituzione. R-Non un ruolo delle donne in Massoneria. Almeno nella nostra Obbedienza. La rispettiamo, certamente, ma niente di più. Cento anni fa, gli americani (che hanno molta fantasia in tutte le cose) hanno creato un corpo parallelo a quello degli uomini, denominato "Stelle d'Oriente", con un proprio rituale, limitato alle sorelle, alle mogli, alle figlie e alle nipoti in via diretta di massoni.

Va chiarito che non si tratta di un problema di supremazia, ma esclusivamente di tradizione e di rito. Noi siamo cultori del rito solare che, come noto, non prevede l'utilizzazione delle

donne.

Altre istituzioni, invece, le accettano regolarmente. Piazza del Gesù¹, per esempio, lo fa. Noi no. Non possiamo. Pur sapendo e riconoscendo che le donne fanno un figurone sui problemi esoterici e culturali che riguardano la Massoneria. Con loro abbiamo ottimi rapporti, ma non possiamo ammetterle ai nostri lavori.â€•

Si sa il pensiero del Gran Maestro Raffi a Trieste il 27.9.02 per l'apertura della nuova Casa Massonica ha detto:â€• So che in Italia si contano delle obbedienze femminili, e piÃ¹ di una, ma il GOI non ne ammette: le organizzazioni paramassoniche, come l'Ordine delle Stelle d'Oriente, trovano ospitalitÃ , ma non nelle frequentazioni rituali. Del resto quando arrivano dei 'transfughi' da altre obbedienze cui le donne sono ammesse, si percepisce in loro una certa insofferenza. Sulla questione c'Ã¨ qualche similitudine con quanto accade nella Chiesa: di fermento ce n'Ã¨ moltoâ€•

La tolleranza alle novitÃ , dei vertici del Grande Oriente, diventa rispetto delle regole, dopo la partecipazione di unâ€™illustre il fratello Mariano Bianca a una conferenza con un Gruppo Massonico Femminile. Alleghiamo il documento.

L'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente Ã¨ la piÃ¹ grande organizzazione fraterna del mondo, alla quale possono aderire sia uomini che donne. Ne possono farne parte uomini che siano Maestri Liberi Muratori e donne a loro legate da specifiche relazioni parentali.

L'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente (Order of the Eastern Star - O.E.S.) nacque negli Stati Uniti d'America dalla trasformazione, voluta dai Liberi Muratori Americani, delle Logge d'Adozione in un Ordine misto che escludesse qualunque pratica irregolare di co-Muratoria o di Muratoria mista, mantenendo perÃ² gli scopi caritatevoli e beneficenti a proprio fondamento e in collaborazione o a supporto delle analoghe azioni della Muratoria regolare.

L'Ordine venne fondato da Rob Morris, una singolare figura di Massone, insegnante e direttore didattico prima, scrittore (fu poeta laureato della Massoneria) ed organizzatore massonico a tempo pieno poi.

Egli era pervenuto al convincimento che le donne imparentate a Maestri Massoni avrebbero potuto partecipare in certa misura ai benefici derivanti dalla conoscenza di questo grande e fraterno Ordine.

Insieme alla moglie Charlotte Mendenhall, alla quale rimase unito da un amore durato oltre cinquant'anni, lavorÃ² allo sviluppo dell'idea dell'Ordine invitando i Fratelli Massoni e le loro mogli a discuterne i principi.

Nel 1850 sistemÃ² l'idea dei gradi, diede loro forme e analogie, decise che ad ogni grado fosse abbinato un tema preso dalle pagine dell'antichitÃ e che a ciascuno di essi fosse abbinata un'eroina - tre tratte dal Vecchio Testamento e due dal Nuovo.

Le finalitÃ dell'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente sono quelle della Massoneria Universale, realizzate perÃ² con Riti e simbologie proprie.

Le Stelle d'Oriente hanno una loro iniziazione ed operano secondo un loro rituale. La loro Ã¨ una scuola iniziatica (di tipo lunare) che si propone di fiancheggiare la Massoneria condividendone gli ideali di LibertÃ , di Fratellanza e di Uguaglianza e lo scopo di perseguire un progresso spirituale e sociale per pervenire, o perlomeno tentare di pervenire, ad una societÃ migliore fondata sull'amore e sulla veritÃ , nella quale siano aboliti l'ingiustizia, l'ignoranza e la discriminazione.

Il simbolismo dell'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente Ã¨ appunto incentrato intorno all'astro rappresentato come pentalfa rovesciato e nelle cui punte sono rappresentate figure simboliche. Ognuna di queste figure Ã¨ a sua volta emblematica di un personaggio tratto o rielaborato - come abbiamo visto - dall'Antico e dal Nuovo Testamento.

L'identificazione simbolica con le cinque punte e quindi con le cinque figure femminili porta a divenire protagonisti del labirinto della vita. Tutto diviene finalizzato alla esaltazione di virtÃ¹ quali la fedeltÃ , la perseveranza, la purezza, la speranza e lo zelo spirituale rispettivamente modulate dalle condizioni muliebri di figlia, vedova, moglie, sorella o madre, come appunto i personaggi precedentemente citati.

La Stella Fiammeggiante rovesciata, simbolo delle Stelle d'Oriente, Ã" stata piÃ¹ volte oggetto di contestazioni da parte di diverse Organizzazioni massoniche femminili in quanto espressione simbolica, secondo un ottica puramente maschile, della donna intesa come male e quindi rappresentata con la testa poggiata per terra e le gambe per aria. Sempre secondo i detrattori, un altro grave limite dell'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente sarebbe quello di aver vicino in ogni carica femminile una corrispondente carica maschile e il divieto per le donne di iniziare. L'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente, al di lÃ dell'aspetto iniziatico, va considerato inoltre una associazione attiva nell'ambito dell'istruzione (borse di studio), della ricerca (sul cancro, sulle malattie cardio-vascolari) e dell'assistenza (volontariato di vario tipo).

L'Ordine Ã" organizzato per Capitoli, governati da Gran Capitoli Nazionali, che si riuniscono in Assemblea Triennale legislativa condotta e diretta dal Gran Capitolo Generale. In quei Paesi nei quali non Ã" possibile o non Ã" conveniente stabilire un denominato "Aldebaran", con funzione programmatica e di collegamento. Il luogo in cui opera il Capitolo si chiama Clima, ed i quattro lati della loggia sono denominati regioni. Nel Quadro del Capitolo sono rappresentati segni zodiacali e cabalistici. La parte iniziatica si impernia sulla simbologia della Stella a cinque punte, ognuna di colore diverso e con figure di donne eroiche, rilevate dai libri sacri e dalla storia. Questa sostituisce il Delta luminoso della Loggia maschile. Ma la simbologia dell'Ordine Ã" ampia e con implicazioni eterne ed universali, con riferimenti a tutte le religioni, a tutte le virtÃ¹ morali ed a tutte le condizioni umane. Sono simboli di lealtÃ , fraternitÃ , rettitudine ed amore, simboli positivi ed attivi che guidano verso la VeritÃ e la Luce, sempre col sostegno della Ragione, ed in continuo impegno di SolidarietÃ fraterna. Essendo un rito androgino, esso determina una fratellanza armonica, una problematica vasta e completa, ma assolutamente reale, poichÃ© formata, come lâ€™intera societÃ umana, da esseri dei due sessi. FinalitÃ , ritualitÃ , simbologia ed organizzazione sono oggetto di ampia trattazione in un dotto volume del Fratello Sebastiani, nonchÃ© in articoli della Sorella Caliterna.

In Italia sono attualmente attivi 15 Capitoli:

- Capitolo MEDITERRANEO n. 1 - Napoli;
- Capitolo MINERVA n. 3 - Roma;
- Capitolo F. DE CAROLIS n. 5 - Cosenza;
- Capitolo SIRIO n. 6 - Roma;
- Capitolo CISALPINO n. 7 - Torino;
- Capitolo TRINACRIA n. 8 - Palermo;
- Capitolo BEATRICE n. 9 - Firenze;
- Capitolo ISIDE n. 10 - Perugia;

qualitÃ di una Loggia di Maestri Muratori come riconosciuta dalla FraternitÃ Muratoria, quanto a regolaritÃ e legittimitÃ . Questa reciproca autonomia fa sÃ che l'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente accetti, in tutto il mondo, solo Maestri Muratori Membri di Logge subordinate a Grandi Logge di riconosciuta regolaritÃ e legittimitÃ . PoichÃ© in tutto il mondo i Membri dei Capitoli dell'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente sono ammessi presso le sedi Muratorie, essi sono tenuti all'obbligo della riservatezza.

L'Ordine ha stabilito come condizioni fondamentali per l'ammissione:

- La fede nell'esistenza dell'Essere Supremo;
- Per gli uomini, che siano stati installati nel grado di Maestro Muratore presso una Loggia Regolare e si trovino a piÃ© di lista di una Loggia Regolare;
- Per le donne, che si trovino in condizioni di parentela stretta con il Maestro Muratore installato nel grado presso una Loggia Regolare e a piÃ© di lista di una Loggia Regolare, ove per parentela stretta si deve intendere moglie, figlia, figlia legalmente adottata, madre, vedova, sorella, nipote, matrigna, figliastra, sorellastra, nonna, pronipote; ognuna, nelle condizioni suddette, che abbia compiuto i diciotto anni puÃ² essere eletta Membro dell'Ordine.

Esso Ã" perciÃ² un Ordine i cui Membri si trovano in relazione con la Libera Muratoria.

L'Uomo che si trovi a perdere la presenza a piÃ© di lista di una Loggia-Regolare, viene escluso dall'Ordine; la donna che perda il legame parentale per qualunque causa, una volta ammessa, non puÃ² piÃ¹ essere esclusa dall'Ordine.

L'ordine della Stella d'Oriente ha come scopo le attivitÃ beneficenti e caritatevoli,

sia verso i propri Membri, sia verso l'esterno; le sue attivitÃ beneficenti e caritatevoli possono

o meno essere svolte in collaborazione con le analoghe attività svolte dai Liberi Muratori. Più ampiamente, gli scopi dell'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente sono:

- Fraternali, cioè rivolti ai legami di sorellanza e di fraternità che si creano tra i suoi Membri;
- Educativi, cioè rivolti alla promozione dello sviluppo etico, personale e sociale, dei propri Membri, oltre che al sostegno della crescita educativa dell'intera società;
- Scientifici, cioè diretti al sostegno della ricerca scientifica e culturale in generale a beneficio della collettività, oltre che della promozione culturale dei Membri;
- Caritatevoli a beneficio di tutta l'umanità bisognosa.

In questo senso, l'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente versa ogni anno delle somme ingenti a sostegno di numerose iniziative, scientifiche, come la ricerca sui tumori, educative, come assegni di studio universitari per studenti meritevoli ma privi di mezzi, beneficenti, come il totale sostegno di scuole per bambini dislessici. Ogni anno, l'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente raccoglie tra i propri Membri, e distribuisce a favore di iniziative di questo tipo, autonomamente o in collaborazione con le Grandi Logge del mondo, molti miliardi.

L'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente trova tutte le proprie ispirazioni e basa tutti i propri insegnamenti, su un solo Libro che considera Sacro, la Bibbia.

Su di essa si basano le lezioni rituali fondamentali che sono impartite ai Membri nel corso della loro appartenenza all'Ordine; su di essa ogni Membro è costantemente invitato a riflettere.

Come dice il Regolamento dell'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente, "I precetti della Sacra Scrittura guidino e governino la condotta dei Membri di quest'Ordine".

Pertanto, le lezioni dell'Ordine sono esclusivamente scritturali ed i suoi insegnamenti esclusivamente morali. L'Ordine della Stella d'Oriente lavora sia informalmente che Ritualmente. Il suo Rituale, dotato di un ricco simbolismo di provenienza Biblica ricorda a tutti gli Ufficiali i propri compiti, rammenta a tutti i Membri i propri doveri e invoca l'assistenza e l'aiuto dell'Altissimo per tutti i Membri e per l'Ordine in generale; nel corso delle cerimonie di iniziazione, trasmette ai nuovi Membri le lezioni scritturali fondamentali dell'Ordine, insegna ad interpretarne il simbolismo e richiede l'assunzione di una Obbligazione perpetua sull'Onore. Tale Obbligazione è relativa alla riservatezza sui contenuti dei lavori, sull'appartenenza e sui modi di riconoscimento; oltre che alla difesa dei principi dell'ordine, alla partecipazione alle sue attività e all'obbedienza alle sue leggi e regolamenti.

Usciamo fuori con coraggio, per denunciare che il Grande Oriente d'Italia non si è mai aperto per paura di un attacco del Grande Leone Dormiente, in realtà per quest'ultimo, è sempre attento, vigile e affamato e coglie ogni occasione per aggredire.

Nelle pubblicazioni Inglesi delle "Antiche Costituzioni" del 1723 all'art. 1 si ribadisce: "Io vi esorto ad onorare Dio nella sua Santa Chiesa, a non abbandonarvi all'eresia, allo scisma, all'errore, nei vostri pensieri o seguendo l'insegnamento di uomini senza credito".

Il Grande Oriente d'Italia esclude perentoriamente qualsiasi iniziazione femminile al proprio interno.

Ricordate, nei momenti di persecuzione storica e nei momenti della ricostruzione post-bellica, i fratellini si ricordano delle sorelline.

Un esempio eclatante, l'apertura del futuro Gran Maestro del GOI in esilio, Alessandro Tedeschi, nel 1919.

SVILUPPARE!!!!!!

Non tutti i Liberi Muratori condividono l'apertura alle donne che è, semmai, da porsi su un piano 'esoterico', non certo della cronaca i cui interpreti sono, quasi sempre, estranei alla lettura delle antiche norme delle corporazioni di mestiere delle quali spesso sconoscono pure l'esistenza!

Di recente il Gran Maestro L'Avv. Gustavo Raffi, ha risposto: "che il problema dovrà essere risolto a livello internazionale".

La Gran Loggia Unita Inglese (UGLE), il 10 marzo del 1999, prende ufficialmente le â€œdistanzeâ€• e chiarisce definitivamente il modo di comportarsi delle Grandi Logge â€œregolariâ€• con l'organizzazione internazionale americana delle STELLE D'ORIENTE (Order of the Eastern Star). La inserisce tra i "corpi che interferiscono" con la massoneria, e fa notare che la partecipazione dei fratelli massoni "regolari" alle loro cerimonie Ã¨ incompatibile. In effetti, un massone che fa parte di una Gran Loggia regolare, viola non solo le direttive internazionali, ma anche i Landmark. Ricordiamo che non solo i Profani o le organizzazioni "irregolari", tra le quali anche le Stelle d'Oriente, non possono lavorare nei templi massonici, dove lavorano gli uomini, e non possono neanche condividere i Templi.

E' il definitivo chiarimento alle "sette regole internazionali per il riconoscimento" deliberate nel lontano 1929 e accettate universalmente nel 1952.

In casa, gli inglesi, come si comportano?

In Inghilterra esistono associazioni iniziatiche squisitamente femminili che usano vari rituali, ad esempio, sull'Arte della tessitura. Altre Obbedienze esclusivamente femminili, adottano integralmente i rituali dei fratelli, come â€œL'Order of Women Freemasonsâ€• che Ã¨ un'organizzazione massonica femminile molto presente e che conta oggi piÃ¹ di 300 logge. Sono state censite almeno due Gran Logge Femminili dalla United Grand Lodge of England, in Inghilterra e nel Galles e vengono definite "corpi d'imitazione":

THE HONOURABLE FRATERNITY OF ANCIENT FREEMASONS
68, GREAT CUMBERLAND PLACE, LONDON W1H7FD;
THE ORDER OF WOMEN'S FREEMASONS
27 PEMBRIDGE GARDENS, LONDON W24EF.

Non sono in rapporti ufficiali con la massoneria regolare, ma sono stimate, e da tempo esistono delle discussioni informali su tematiche di interesse comuni.

Nonostante i Landmarks, divieti imposti e reiterati, la massoneria â€œregolareâ€• non ha evitato la presenza della donna nell'ambiente massonico o para-massonico, realtÃ sviluppatesi in Italia e in tutta l'Europa tra l'Ottocento e i primi del Novecento, erede anche di una pratica associativa (segreta), quella della Carboneria, della Giovine Europa e con Mazzini che si occupÃ² in particolare della filiale italiana, la Giovine Italia. La setta dei Carbonari, aveva una formazione di donne, denominate Giardinieri, fra le figure di spicco indichiamo la Confalonieri, la Belgioioso, la Bianca Milesi.

Cristina di Belgioioso

Nata a Milano nel 1808 dalla nobile famiglia Trivulzio, sposÃ² nel 1824 il principe Emilio Barbiano di Belgioioso, dal quale presto si separÃ² tenendo con sÃ© la figlia Maria. Educata all'arte, agli interessi sociali, all'attenzione per la condizione femminile da Bianca Milesi, cospirÃ² contro l'Austria per cui dovette fuggire a Parigi, qui fondÃ² un salotto intellettuale e politico tra i piÃ¹ prestigiosi e si dedicÃ² alla diffusione della sua ideologia, in dimestichezza con Mamiani, Massari, Gioberti, Ferrari e dando vita a due importanti periodici, â€œLa Gazzetta Italianaâ€• e â€œL'Ausonioâ€•, ove accanto a scritti del Manzoni e del Vico diffuse notizie sulla realtÃ sociale della Lombardia. Nel 1842-46, nel suo feudo di Locate, si adoperÃ² per creare istituzioni sansimoniane in favore delle donne del luogo. La rivoluzione del '48 la sorprese a Napoli, ma animosamente noleggiando un vapore e organizzando un corpo di armati, si portÃ² a Milano, dove si adoperÃ² perchÃ© casa Savoia accettasse un programma di profonde riforme. Nel 1849 fu incaricata da Mazzini di provvedere all'organizzazione della sanitÃ nella difesa della Repubblica Romana ed ebbe accanto Margaret Fuller Ossoli e Giulia Modena. Caduta Roma, prese la strada dell'esilio e fu a Malta, in Grecia, in Turchia, in Medio Oriente. Gli ultimi anni li trascorse nelle sue ville lombarde di Locate e Merate, impegnata in opere

sociali e in varie riflessioni sul problema femminile. Si sparse a Milano nel 1871. Tra le sue opere ricordiamo: Essai sur la formation du dogme catholique (1843), Essai sur Vico (1844), Studi intorno alla storia della Lombardia negli ultimi trent'anni (1847), Osservazioni sullo stato attuale dell'Italia e sul suo avvenire (1868), Sulla moderna politica internazionale (1869).

Giardiniere: con questo termine venivano chiamate tutte le donne che, appartenenti alla Carboneria, invece che radunarsi alle "vendite" si incontravano nei loro giardini. Ogni raggruppamento, giardino formale o aiuola, era composto da nove donne e, per entrare a farvi parte, queste dovevano superare un lungo periodo d'indagine:

• Apprendista: il motto era Costanza e Perseveranza, e in esso venivano illustrati i programmi operativi in atto

• Maestra Giardiniera: vi si arrivava dopo un lungo periodo di tirocinio, il motto era Onore e Virtù; era un livello piuttosto impegnativo e le donne erano autorizzate a portare un pugnale tra calza e giarrettiere.

Segno di riconoscimento era disegnare con la mano un semicerchio, toccandosi la spalla sinistra, poi quella destra e alla fine battere tre colpi sul cuore.

La Società delle Giardiniere cominciò ad agire in Lombardia durante e dopo il marzo del 1821, comunque già nel 1816 sulle rive dell'Olona era infuriata una battaglia romantica che aveva coinvolto tutto il popolo, e che lasciava presagire il malcontento popolare.

Inizialmente l'attività di queste donne non fu presa completamente sul serio, solo dopo il tentativo rivoluzionario del 1821 e dopo che furono giunte diverse notizie da Napoli su una Società delle Giardiniere, le cui componenti erano solite tenere un pugnale nella giarrettiere e usare un linguaggio molto acceso, ci si cominciò a chiedere se queste società esistessero realmente, soprattutto perché la donna, fino ad allora, era considerata solo nel suo ruolo di madre, moglie, sorella e amante e quindi i suoi sentimenti potevano essere legati all'area familiare-affettiva.

Molte furono le donne che vennero arrestate e processate, accusate di far parte di queste società giardiniere. I provvedimenti che furono presi nei loro confronti si differenziarono tra nord e sud.

Nel Lombardo Veneto le giardiniere erano convinte che fosse sufficiente una congiura per cambiare le sorti del paese, non erano organizzate politicamente, non avevano una volontà comune. Furono interrogate e la maggior parte delle volte giudicate non perseguibili.

Nel Napoletano la congiura aveva assunto l'aspetto di un moto militare e le giardiniere furono incarcerate, torturate e condannate a vari anni di prigione.

Erano madri, erano giovani spose che intravedevano lontano, lontano le desolate madri piangenti di quei martiri, le giovani mogli piangenti, le sorelle piangenti, i teneri figlioletti orfanelli e derelitti; e gemevano e piangevano. E noi, oggi aggiungiamo, che tra loro erano le Cugine che giuravano nelle baracche sul pugnale prima L.O.M. a Libertà o Morte, poi Libertà ed Uguaglianza ed infine Fratelli d'Italia, L'Italia sarà dritta!

Verso la metà del secolo, particolarmente in Francia ed in Germania, furono costituite varie società androgine, quasi massoniche, come l'ORDINE DELLE MOPSE, l'ORDRE DES CHEVALIERS ET CHEVALIERS DE LA ROSE e l'ORDRE DE LA FÉLICITÉ. Ci sono indicazioni che quest'ultima associazione mista sia stata attiva anche in Liguria, verso il 1745. Qualcuno afferma, che solo per la curiosità femminile, nacque la cosa detta Massoneria di Adozione, di impronta festaiola anche se con intenti filantropici. In Francia già nel 1744 il cavaliere di Beauchêne fonda le Logge di Adozione come filiazione di Logge maschili di cui portano il nome. Sono riservate alle consorti ed alle parenti dei Fratelli e vi si ricevono i gradi di Apprendista, Compagna, Maestra e Maestra Perfetta. Il Duca di Chartres vi inizia la moglie e la sorella, duchessa di Bourbon che ne diviene la Gran Maestra. Nel 1774 le Sorelle Massone lavoravano in tutti i paesi d'Europa, dove esistevano riunioni della Massoneria Maschile. Nello stesso anno si deve la nascita in Francia della famosa Loggia delle Nove Sorelle, che accoglieva molte donne di corte e che il Grande Oriente di Francia la riconobbe come Loggia di Adozione.

Nel 1774 il Grande Oriente di Francia sancì la Costituzione delle Logge di Adozione, per consentire a questo gentil sesso di partecipare alla carità e alla filosofia.

A Parigi nel 1760 la loggia di adozione, fondata dal conte di Bernouville, accoglieva letterati, nobili ed artisti. Nel 1774 a Nimegue in una riunione di questo genere, presieduta dal Principe d'Orange e dal Principe di Waldeck, si raccolse tanto da fondare un ospizio per i poveri. Nel 1775, la loggia S. ANTONIO di Parigi, dopo l'installazione della Gran Maestra duchessa di Borbone, fu raccolto molto denaro per liberare alcune persone povere in carcere, perché non avevano potuto pagare i mensili alle nutrici. La stessa Gran Maestra quattro anni dopo, in una delle solite riunioni fece raccogliere una buona somma di denaro per una povera famiglia di provincia, che con ingenua semplicità aveva gettato alla posta una domanda di soccorso così indirizzata: «Ai Signori Massoni di Parigi».

Moltissimi altri esempi di carità si potrebbero citare ad onore della massoneria di adozione, che prosperava anche durante l'impero di Napoleone Bonaparte, sempre con carattere essenzialmente filantropico e con molto splendore.

La Massoneria era tanto in auge in Francia che Maria Antonietta scriveva in data 26 gennaio 1781: «Tutto il mondo vi partecipa».

La partecipazione femminile alla Libera Muratoria, fu un grande argomento di dibattito in tutte le Massonerie latine, in un'epoca nella quale la donna si trovava in uno stato di inferiorità sociale e di dipendenza dall'uomo. Benché la discussione fosse stata avviata in ambienti dei gradi azzurri, fu nei gradi Scozzesi che si arrivò ai fatti.

Dalle logge femminili di Adozione, vere e proprie iniziazioni di donne, nei templi, furono praticate in Italia da Giuseppe Garibaldi, Gran Maestro effettivo del Grande Oriente d'Italia nel 1864 e Gran Maestro onorario a vitam, oltre che «Primo Massone d'Italia». Quando accolse le prime sorelle, Garibaldi scrisse che si accingeva a celebrarle coi poteri riconosciuti dalla Gran Loggia Unita d'Inghilterra. Iniziò anche la figlia Teresita.

«Per il sesso debole Garibaldi stravedeva; fu uno dei più impegnati paladini della sua emancipazione. In questa campagna non si impose limiti, firmò diplomi di ogni genere, intestati a più o meno nobili dame, che non avevano nessuna perplessità nel vedere figurare i loro dati anagrafici in un documento massonico. Alla sorella Susanna Elena Carruthers, nata ad Edimburgo nel marzo del 1831 e dimorante a Pisa, fu consegnato nell'agosto 1867; nel luglio il Nizzardo sottoscrisse quello intestato alla ventiseienne Luigia Candia De Michelis. Il primo accenno dell'Umanitario ad un'attività assimilabile a quella di una Loggia femminile è del 1867: «La Società Patriottica femminile di Milano, presieduta dall'ottima sorella Angelina Foldi, incaricò tre sorelle nostre, Batoli, Bracco e Marino, affinché distribuissero soccorsi agli straziati fratelli di Palermo». Vi è poi un cenno a Candia De Michelis. I cognomi menzionati sono tutti presenti nelle cronache massoniche del decennio. Andrea Batoli era addirittura un 33mo del Supremo Consiglio di Palermo. Dobbiamo ancora all'Umanitario una notizia da Torino: all'inizio del 1869 annunciò che «c'era per fondersi una Loggia presieduta dalla Principessa Lascaris». Altre informazioni riguardavano un brindisi alle mopse della Federico Campanella di Modica e alla moglie di Ferdinando Ferruggio, della Samaney, sposata con il solo matrimonio civile e premiata per questo con l'ammissione all'Ordine».

Nella storia massonica italiana il 1864 è l'anno in cui fu diffuso il Decreto del Gran Maestro Giuseppe Garibaldi sulla riforma della Massoneria in Italia e contenente anche le modalità per organizzare le cosiddette "Logge di Donne". Il documento inviato al Supremo Consiglio del Grande Oriente d'Italia stabiliva:

Caprera 15 maggio 1864 E.Â. V.Â.

A.Â. G.Â. D.Â. G.Â. A.Â. D.Â. U.Â.

AL S.Â. C.Â. G.Â. O.Â. d'Italia residente provvisoriamente in Palermo.

Io G.Â. M.Â. della Massoneria Italiana del Rito Scozzese antico ed Accettato - riconosciuto dal Gr.Â. M.Â. della Massoneria Inglese sotto il medesimo Rito - a maggiormente riuscire al desiderato scopo dell'UnitÃ Massonica italiana, propongo quanto segue:

1Â°. Esistendo nella cittÃ di Palermo il Sup.Â. Cons.Â. G.Â. O.Â. d'Italia di Rito Scozz.Â. Ant.Â. ed Acc.Â., Ã mio desiderio che tutti i Corpi Mass.Â. esistenti in Italia al medesimo Rito, si riuniscano a quello per cementare l'UnitÃ sudetta.

2Â°. Tutti i Corpi Mass.Â. che travagliano regolarmente con tutt'altro Rito, sono considerati conformi alle regole degli Statuti Generali dell'Ordine.

3Â°. Credo pure necessario che si riunisca la G.Â. L.Â. C.Â. in Palermo, ove intervengano i rispettivi deputati di tutte le LL.Â. esistenti in Italia che vogliono a noi unirsi, onde possano intendersi.

4Â°. Saranno create delle LL.Â. di Donne, a fine di vieppiÃ¹ facilitare i nostri lavori, conferendo esse col S.Â. C.Â. G.Â. O.Â. d'Italia residente provvisoriamente a Palermo.

Le presenti proposizioni da me firmate, saranno promulgate e lette in tutte le LL.Â. Mass.Â. d'Italia.

G. Garibaldi 33.Â.Â°

La creazione delle logge di donne faceva parte dell'ambizioso progetto di Garibaldi di diffondere i principi laici e massonici nella societÃ italiana post-unitaria mediante una collaborazione tra massoneria e mondo femminile attraverso l'Adozione, della quale il Generale fu il piÃ¹ illustre sostenitore. Si svilupparono cosÃ¬ le logge di Adozione nate in un periodo critico per la massoneria post risorgimentale afflitta da problemi e divisioni interne.

Il Decreto venne pubblicato su L'Umanitario, anno I, n. 12, Palermo, 1867, p. 6. L'Umanitario era il bollettino del Supremo Consiglio di Rito Scozzese del Grande Oriente d'Italia. Il testo del Decreto fu perentoriamente diffuso dall'Organo Supremo alle Logge esortandole: "(..) a voler concorrere con i loro lavori, acciÃ² sia conseguito il fine supremo che ci propone il detto sommo Cittadino, quello cioÃ², dell'UnitÃ Mass.Â. Italiana. Ed il Sup.Â. Cons.Â. stenderÃ le braccia con gaudio a tutti coloro che si coopereranno per cotanto sublime e santo scopo".

Giuseppe Belmonte, Duca di Santangelo, venerabile della Loggia â€œI FIGLI DELL'Â€METNAâ€•, decise di portare la sua pietra al grande edificio massonico del Supremo Consiglio Scozzese di Palermo che Garibaldi dichiarava di voler costruire. Nella metÃ del 1868 fece battezzare in Loggia la figlia ARGIA dalla Contessa Giulia Caracciolo Cigala.

Tra le nobil dame, spicca per impegno e tenacia la Contessa Cigala.

â€œLa contessa Cigala, assieme alla sorella Enrichetta onnipresente militante femminile dell'Â€ esoterismo massonico italiano, movimentÃ² in molte occasioni la scena profana dell'Â€ ex Regno di Napoli, alleandosi con chiunque le capitasse sotto mano. Due esempi ne configurano la personalitÃ : l'Â€ Anti-Concilio di Napoli, promosso nel dicembre 1869 da Giuseppe Ricciardi in contrapposizione al Vaticano I, la vide con la sorella attivissima organizzatrice; in occasione della spedizione garibaldina del 1867, conclusasi con la d'Â€ cle di Mentana, un manipoli di volontari da lei patrocinato le fece dono di una bandiera conquistata in una scaramuccia con i papalini. â€œ

Enrichetta Caracciolo

Quinta delle otto figlie del comandante Caracciolo, cadetto di una nobile famiglia napoletana, Enrichetta nacque nel 1821. Alla morte del padre, la madre la rinchiuso presso il convento di clausura delle suore benedettine di San Gregorio Armeno, dove fu costretta a pronunciare i voti. In convento, a causa del suo atteggiamento, ma soprattutto delle letture clandestine, venne ben presto gratificata dalla nomea di rivoluzionaria, favorevole ai liberali e contraria alla monarchia. L'ambiente chiuso e repressivo in cui era costretta a vivere la spinse piú volte a richiedere alla Sacra Rota, a Gregorio XVI e a Pio IX lo scioglimento dei voti, che per non ottenne per la tenace opposizione del cardinale Riario Sforza, arcivescovo di Napoli. I disturbi nervosi di cui mostrava di soffrire le permisero tuttavia di lasciare il convento almeno durante il giorno. Ma, accusandola di connivenza con i liberali, il cardinale Riario ottenne facilmente l'autorizzazione a farla arrestare e a costringerla ad anni di assoluta segregazione. Nel 1854, ottenuta la liberta condizionata, Enrichetta riprese i contatti con le societá segrete di Napoli, sfuggendo alla polizia e al clero che la ricercavano. La liberazione della cittá, nel 1860, significó per lei l'inizio di una nuova vita che culminó nel matrimonio con l'inglese Greuthen. Nel 1864, in un meridione tutt'altro che pacificato e retto da leggi speciali e tribunali militari, pubblicó le sue memorie

Nell'Assemblea del 1867 De Luca, affrontó un tema quanto mai attuale, la questione dei rapporti fra donna e Massoneria:

Riviviamo periodicamente la questione delle Figlie di adozione e delle Mopse. Le Figlie di adozione, istituzione francese, sono dame di caritá; il loro ufficio è l'esercizio della beneficenza. Le Mopse, da mops (cane in teutonico), simbolo di fedeltá, sorsero nel medio evo cogli anatemi di Roma; si davano loro a conservare gli oggetti massonici. La questione delle Figlie di adozione e delle mopse, decisa in massima, per l'attuazione, questione di tempo. L'educazione impartita fino ad ora alle nostre donne non permise ancora al G.O. di fare un passo in questa via di progresso, ed il Fr. Macchi, qui presente, comunque caldo partigiano della muliebre abilitazione, pure dovette piegare dinanzi alle prepotenti condizioni dell'attualitá. Buoni padri di famiglia, educiamo le nostre figlie ai nobili sentimenti della beneficenza, togliamole all'incubo del pregiudizio, apprendiamo loro a sapersi condurre nel mondo, diamo loro l'esempio del rispetto alla donna, e verrá tempo che saranno buone ausiliare dell'Ordine nostro. Ammettendole ora a parte dei nostri lavori verrebbero facilmente a screditare colla loro leggerezza la piú pura delle istituzioni. Per non si perda di vista la questione, e la si studi onde arrivare allo scopo.

Anche la famosa Madame Blavatsky (Helena Petrovna), fondatrice della Societá Teosofica a New York 1875 fu iniziata ad un alto grado del Rito di Memphis-Misraim dal Gran Gerofante Universale Giuseppe Garibaldi.

Il momento storico in cui si concreta formalmente una svolta, tramantata nel tempo, rispetto al ruolo istituzionale della donna all'interno della Libera Muratoria, coincide con l'azione di Marie Deraismes.

In Europa, la soluzione la diedero parzialmente, GEORGE MARTIN e gli altri fratelli della Loggia I Liberi pensatori di Pecqú, con la iniziazione massonica nel febbraio del 1882 ai primi tre gradi della sorella Maria Deraismes (1828-1894), che fondarono a Parigi nel 1893/4 la Gran Loggia Simbolica Scozzese Mista di Francia, detta anche I LE DROIT HUMAIN (Il Diritto Umano).

Il Fr. Gorge Martin 30° grado (volontario garibaldino) appartenente al Rito Scozzese che nel 1860 era Oratore all'Assemblea Costituente della GRAN LOGGIA SIMBOLICA SCOZZESE oggi: GRAN LOGGIA DI FRANCIA.

La FEDERATION MIXTE DU DROIT HUMAIN è, l'aggettivo « Mixte » fa

riferimento al fatto che questa associazione, attiva soprattutto nel campo dei diritti umani, accoglie tra le sue file sia uomini che donne a parità di diritti.

Maria Deraismes (1828-1894)

Résolument républicaine et démocrate, elle participe activement à diverses associations pour la défense des droits des femmes. S'inscrivant dans une lutte contre l'antiféminisme, elle publie tout au long de sa vie de nombreux ouvrages en faveur de l'émancipation des femmes.

Elle organise avec Léon Richer, le 11 juillet 1870, le premier banquet féministe et en août 1878, le premier congrès international du droit des femmes.

Dès 1881, elle devient la première femme à prendre la direction d'un journal "Le Républicain de Seine et Oise".

Le 14 janvier 1882, elle est reçue apprentie Franc-maçonnesse, à la loge Les Libres Penseurs au Pecq. Dès lors, elle ne cesse de lutter pour une véritable reconnaissance et admission des femmes en Franc-maçonnerie. Cette lutte soutenue par le docteur Georges Martin aboutit à la création de la maçonnerie mixte du Droit Humain en avril 1893.

Successivo alla costituzione della Gran Loggia, l'11 MAGGIO 1899, ci fu la costituzione del SUPREMO CONSIGLIO DEL 33° ED ULTIMO GRADO DELLA MASSONERIA SCOZZESE MISTA INTERNAZIONALE, il solo che può rilasciare le investiture costitutive delle "Officine". Miste dal 1° al 33° grado incluso per tutto il mondo.

Affiliata al "Droit Humain" fu Annie Besant, allieva prediletta della Madame Blavatsky (Helena Petrovna) alla cui opera si deve nel 1902, l'introduzione in Inghilterra della "Co-Masonry". Sei anni dopo la fondazione a Londra della "Human Duty" ad opera della Besant, sorse la "Honorable Fraternité of Ancient Masonry", poi diventata "The Order of Women Free Masons", mentre nel 1913 nasceva la "Honorable Fraternité of Ancient Freemasons". Di notevole importanza "The Order of Ancient Free and Accepted Masonry for Men and Woman" fondato dalla Bothwell-Gosse nel 1925.

Le origini de LE DROIT HUMAIN nel nostro paese risalgono al 1915, quando fu introdotta per opera da M. Spasiano e E. Donvito (che furono poi membri del Gruppo Massonico che si richiamava a Palazzo Brancaccio), con Bolla-Patente del 20 agosto 1915.

In Italia presente ufficialmente dall'1° ottobre del 1922 con il Rappresentante del Supremo Consiglio il Pot.mo Fr. FABIO VALENTINO 33 e dopo gli sconvolgimenti politici del 1925 la Federazione Italiana si mette in "sonno", per riprendere pieno riconoscimento nel 1951 (decreto del 28/01) che riconosce il Governo eletto nella tornata dell'8-9-10 dicembre 1950, quale organismo direttivo della Federazione Italiana del Diritto Umano e presidente viene eletto il Pot. Fr. Agostino Caporlingua 33 . Attualmente la Federazione italiana è presente con 15 logge e 150 iscritte.

Persegue la conoscenza di se stessi secondo gli insegnamenti di donne come Annie Besant, filosofa della società teosofica parigina, e di Maria Montanari, Gran maestra in Italia fino al 1985.

Leggiamo e riportiamo nella Dichiarazione di principi:

"L'ART.01 dell'Ordine Massonico Misto Internazionale "Il Diritto Umano" afferma l'uguaglianza essenziale dei due esseri umani, l'uomo e la Donna. Proclamando "Il Diritto Umano" l'Ordine vuole che essi giungano su tutta la terra a godere " in maniera uguale " della giustizia sociale, in una Umanità organizzata in Società libere e fraterne.

ART.02 Composta da Massoni dei due sessi, fraternamente uniti, senza distinzione di razze, di religione, di filosofie, l'Ordine impone, per raggiungere tale scopo, un metodo rituale simbolico, grazie al quale i suoi membri edificano il loro Tempio alla perfezione ed alla Gloria dell'Umanità.

Alcuni massoni nel pieno spirito egaribaldino non potevano che diventare alleati delle donne e uomini liberi, che rivendicavano un ruolo attivo, anche nella massoneria, non solo durante le guerre, ma principalmente negli anni della ricostruzione post-bellica.

Nell'anno 1900, a Napoli esisteva un

«ANTICO ed ORTODOSSO SUPREMO CONSIGLIO dei 33.:
Federazione italiana di Riti ed e delle sorelle MOPSE».

Ma ebbe scarso sviluppo.

Come veniva considerata la presenza delle Mopse, dal Gran Maestro del Grande Oriente d'Italia Francesco De Luca (in carica dal 1864 al 1867):

«Rivieni periodicamente la questione delle figlie di adozione o mopse - cos'è DE LUCA affronta il problema - Istituzione francese, esse sono dame di carità; il loro ufficio è l'esercizio della beneficenza; sorsero nel Medio Evo con gli anatemi di Roma; si davano loro a conservare gli oggetti massonici. La questione delle figlie di adozione, decisa in massima, per attuazione, questione di tempo. L'educazione impartita fino ad ora alle nostre donne non permise al Grande Oriente di fare un passo in questa via di progresso. Buoni padri di famiglia, educiamo le nostre figlie ai nobili sentimenti della beneficenza, togliamole all'incubo del pregiudizio, apprendiamo loro a sapersi condurre nel mondo e verrà tempo che saranno buone ausiliarie dell'Ordine nostro. Mettendole ora a parte dei nostri lavori verrebbero facilmente a screditare colla loro leggerezza la più pura delle Istituzioni.»

I vari Gran Maestri della massoneria italiana, dovettero affrontare gli anni della pubblicistica antimassonica; ove l'ammissione delle donne, anche se a titolo diverso e in ruolo subalterno, dava facilmente adito a polemiche e ad accuse.

Leo Taxil, inventa anche una Massoneria Palladica che egli chiamò «Rito Palladio Riformato», dedita a piccole orge, con Gran Sacerdotessa Diana Vaughan.

Con la morte del Gran Maestro del Grande Oriente d'Italia, Adriano Lemmi nel 1906 e l'elezione a Sovrano Gran Maestro del R.S.A.A. di Achille Ballori e luogotenente Saverio Fera, l'unità massonica maschile italiana cessa nel 1908.

Si ebbero cos'è due Massonerie dette dei Ferriani e dei Balloriani che, dal luogo delle rispettive sedi, assunsero il nome di Piazza del Gesù e di Palazzo Giustiniani. Dal caos massonico italiano che ne seguì, che si protrarrà fino al 1961 e al 1973, nacquero alcuni gruppi, fondati da coloro che non volevano prendere posizione in favore degli uni o degli altri. Fra questi, uno era capeggiato dal fratello Edoardo Frosini, noto anche come dottor Hermes, fondatore di una loggia di Rito Simbolico a Firenze e dimissionario dal G.O.I. l'8 febbraio 1909, fondò il Rito Filosofico Italiano.

In Italia per la prima volta il Rito Filosofico Italiano nel 1910 ammise le donne con gli stessi diritti e doveri degli uomini, escludendosi però le maritate con profani e ponendo alle nubili l'obbligo di sposare Massoni: limitazioni che non sembrano compatibili con la libertà, specie in questo delicato campo.

Sempre in quegli anni â€“ dicembre 1910- in Italia il Rito Filosofico Italiano, risolveva per conto suo la questione delle donne in loggia, ammettendole con gli stessi diritti e doveri degli uomini (con alcuni limiti). Nelle sue Costituzioni si legge:

â€œLâ€™Articolo 12 - Si ammettono a titolo regolare tanto lâ€™uomo che la donna. Non possono, per altro, essere ammesse donne unite in matrimonio con un Profano; le sorelle nubili debbono promettere sul loro onore che esse non contrarranno matrimonio che con un Libero Muratoreâ€™.

Il Rito , ebbe un suo momento di notoriet  fino allâ€™inizio della seconda guerra mondiale.

Con la vittoria e il ritorno alle logge il Rito Filosofico ritenne di aver compiuto il suo mandato e si sciolse. I suoi membri si ricongiunsero al Supremo Consiglio del Rito Scozzese Antico ed Accettato per lâ€™Italia e sue Colonie di Piazza del Ges  47 di Roma â€™.

Un tentativo di risveglio del tutto irregolare Ãˆ stato effettuato nel 1973 o â€™74 dal Savona â€™ Piazza del Ges  1 - , che esibiva patenti che furono ritenute irregolari del G.O.I.

Nel nord dell'Italia sempre agli inizi del 1900, da unâ€™Obbedienza Mista, la

GRAN LOGGIA MISTA SIMBOLICA ITALIANA,

su sollecitudine del GRANDE ORIENTE dâ€™ITALIA , precisamente dal RITO SIMBOLICO ITALIANO (1912), nacque e visse per qualche tempo una Gran Loggia, formata esclusivamente da donne che praticava e governava i soli primi tre gradi simbolici.

:

GRAN LOGGIA FEMMINILE dâ€™ITALIA

di cui fu Gran Maestra Lavinia Hollâ€™ e Gran Maestra Aggiunta Anna Franchi ,
â€™Massoneria Femminile Italiana â€™ Ia Assemblea Costituente.

29 Marzo 1913.

Ill  e Car  Sorella,

Questa Sereniss  Gr  Loggia, venuta a conoscenza delle deliberazione prese, nellâ€™ultima sua tenuta, del Grandâ€™Oriente dâ€™Italia a proposito di una costituente organizzazione iniziatica di Donne, ritenuto di aderire a questa nuova organizzazione che sostanzialmente risponde agli scopi che la Gran Loggia Mista Simbolica dâ€™Italia si Ãˆ preposti, ha deliberato di sospendere i suoi lavori e di convocare in Roma nel giorno 30 marzo p.v. ad ore 14, nella sala cortesemente concessa dalla Sereniss  Gr  Loggia di Rito Simbolico Italiano, in via Dogana Vecchia 29 (Palazzo Giustiniani), tutti i gruppi di donne gi  organizzati massonicamente nelle varie citt  dâ€™Italia per discutere â€™.

Unâ€™autorevole fratello scozzese del tempo, Liborio Granone 33 del Supremo Consiglio del R.S.A.A. di Piazza del Ges  47 , scriveva nel 1915:

â€™. Lâ€™unica soluzione Ãˆ quella di permettere e di agevolare la formazione di una specie di massoneria femminile, esclusivamente femminile. Gli Ordini regolari dovrebbero avere diretti rapporti con essa, secondo norme da stabilirsi di comune accordo, in modo per  da evitare qualsiasi vincolo di dipendenza. Le decisioni dei primi non dovrebbero imporsi alla seconda, come la condotta di questa non dovrebbe compromettere quelli. Ognuno per conto proprio e tutti guidati del trinomio Libert  â€™ Uguaglianza â€™ Fratellanza per beneficiare i popoli, agevolando lo sviluppo generale del progresso, combattendo il dispotismo e propugnando la giustizia, la pace e la verit  sempre e dovunque.

In tal guisa si eviterebbero tutti i deplorabili inconvenienti dannosi, cagionati sia dalla

esclusione totale delle donne dal movimento iniziatici, che dalla loro ammissione nelle logge regolari maschili. Non sarÃ magari una massoneria perfetta, specialmente nei primi tempi, ma benefici se ne avranno molti, perchÃ© risulta necessario organizzare le donne con vincoli solenni ed in segreto, dati i pregiudizi sociali che ancora imperano a vantaggio dei preti. Sul riguardo possono sorgere divergenze secondarie, ma Ã impossibile trascurare ancora la donna. Queste per altro progrediscono quotidianamente con impressionante rapiditÃ. Il secolo ventesimo sarÃ ricordato anche per la pacifica rivoluzione femminile, che si compie sotto i nostri occhi. La donna non Ã piÃ¹ esclusa dalla vita pubblica e professionale. Essa lavora nei campi e nelle industrie, insegna nelle scuole, esercita la medicina ed altre professioni, partecipa al commercio, parla nei comizi e nei congressi, in certi paesi entra anche nei parlamenti, sostiene la concorrenza degli uomini, si afferma sempre piÃ¹ nelle arti, nelle e nelle scienze. La donna insomma non Ã piÃ¹ serva, non Ã piÃ¹ serva, non Ã strumento di piacere, non Ã povero simulacro umano confinato nelle alcove e nelle cucine, o nel focolare domestico, se si ama la idilliaca retorica, che in sostanza Ã falsa e rancida â per subire continuamente la tirannica volontÃ maschile. Essa si risveglia, si redime e lotta vittoriosa non per il predominio, ma per avere gli stessi diritti e doveri degli uomini, per essere libera come questi, per rendersi degna di appartenere allâumanitÃ. Il suo progresso intellettuale, etico, politico e cosÃ via Ã inarrestabile, travolge pregiudizi e superstizioni, contribuisce allo sviluppo della civiltÃ ed assicura efficaci impulsi al graduale miglioramento dellâindividuo e dellâumana convivenzaâ.

âOndâ lo sforzo di alcune benemerite donne, che in Italia han fatto sorgere e diffondere la massoneria femminile, la cui Gran Maestre Ã la sig. [non la chiama Sorella] Lavinia Hollâ assai nota specialmente nel campo magistrato per le sue non comuni virtÃ di organizzatrice tenace e valorosa. La Gran Loggia Femminile dâItalia si Ã regolarmente costituita nel 1912, essa pratica e governa i solo primi gradi simbolici e svolge unâazione prevalentemente filantropica ed educativa. La sua divisa Ã: Patria â Famiglia â UmanitÃ â LibertÃ â Uguaglianza â Fratellanza. La Gran Loggia ha fondato alcune officine e conta un buon numero di affiliate. Questo nuovo sodalizio iniziatici potrÃ fare molto bene, specialmente dal punto di vista intellettuale e filantropico, se persisterÃ senza tentennamenti. Bisogna che vada avanti e che abbia fiducia nelle proprie forze e nel proprio avvenire, perchÃ© la sua missione non Ã facile, nÃ© di poco conto: redimere le donne italiane, che in massima parte ancora non sanno sottrarsi alla nefasta influenza pretesca. Di contro il Vaticano Ã necessario che sorga ed abbia vita rigogliosa e feconda anche la massoneria femminile, alla quale perciÃ² non dovrebbe mancare la solidarietÃ costante dei liberi muratoriâ.

Testimonianza certa, che la presenza femminile nelle Logge era frequente, ma a quel tempo esistevano piccoli gruppi sparsi sul territorio giÃ organizzati massonicamente. Qualche vecchio massone, afferma che lâObbedienza, anche se con un numero d'aderenti molto limitato, vive ancora.

Alla fine del XIX secolo, il movimento di emancipazione femminile pose nuovamente in evidenza la questione dellâaccesso delle donne nelle logge massoniche, ma non nella forma spuria delle logge di adozione, che pur aveva soddisfatto le nobildonne del Settecento, bensÃ secondo le identiche regole iniziatiche e rituali riservate agli uomini. Queste decise rivendicazioni aprirono, nella storia massonica, il capitolo delle Obbedienze âcrosaâ.

I primi anni del 900, vide il nascere di una moltitudine di Obbedienze miste, o esclusivamente femminili o composte da gran logge âa sessi separatiâ.

Anche il movimento massonico femminile fu disperso durante il fascismo, e si ricostituÃ nel secondo dopoguerra.

Lâ11 ottobre del 1925, i Fascisti romani, guidati dal famigerato federale Italo Foschi, assaltarono le Sede del R.S.A.A. e della Serenissima Gran Loggia, sita in Piazza del GesÃ al

n. 47. Gli squadristi erano un centinaio e nella loro furia devastatrice non risparmiarono niente, nemmeno i busti di Garibaldi, Mazzini, Obberdan e Bovio. I labari e un gran ritratto ad olio del Palermi furono portati per scherno per le vie della Capitale ed infine bruciati.

Sin dal dopoguerra è iniziata la lacrimevole fioritura di iniziative massoniche, che ha portato i Massoni a difendersi da una belligeranza interna quasi permanente. La Massoneria si offre al basso intrigo di corridoio e all'infedeltà di chi anche gli ha "cegiurato" (o impegno massonico) obbedienza. A questo riguardo ci sembra opportuno ricordare quanto scritto da Christian Jacq.

"Il suolo del Tempio massonico è un pavimento a mosaico, cioè una sorta di scacchiera in cui si alternano caselle bianche e nere. Esso raffigura allegoricamente il mondo, che è luce e tenebre a un tempo. Si potrebbe inoltre affermare che è una eloquente rappresentazione della storia dell'Ordine Massonico, comprendente periodi costruttivi e fasi di decadenza".

"Quando la Massoneria riprese nel nostro Paese i suoi lavori dopo la forzata interruzione ventennale, si ricostituì anche quella femminile ad iniziativa della sorella M. A. COSTA " CAVINI, la quale, già in possesso di un vecchio brevetto di Rosa " Croce, si pose dapprima alla obbedienza di un Gruppo Simbolico, dando successivamente vita, a seguito di difficoltà sorte, ad un Rito autonomo femminile, di cui assunse la Gran Maestranza onoraria, costituzione di un Supremo Consiglio sul modello Scozzese.

Sappiamo che la Sorella Costa-Cavini è una perfetta iniziata, dotata di grande fede, di tenace volontà, di adeguata cultura, di alto spirito filantropico e che essa dalla mamma apprese, quando era bambina, il valore della sciarpa massonica, decorante il corpo esanime del nonno, il quale, passato all'Oriente Eterno, le lasciò il nobile retaggio spirituale che la condusse più tardi all'iniziazione. Sappiamo anche che attorno a lei è un eletto cenacolo di sorelle tutte docenti universitarie.

Le esigenze del 1946 erano determinate dalle misure fasciste e dalla guerra, che lontanamente si possono paragonare agli anni successivi delle varie "scissioni" e "diaspore" che hanno determinato il "caos" e talvolta la "contraffazione" dei filoni storici della Massoneria Italiana.

L'incontrollata proliferazione di formazioni Massoniche o sedicenti tali, prive di radici e di riferimenti, spinge spesso i promotori ad adottare indebitamente il nome di "PIAZZA DEL GESU" , per indubbio prestigio che assicura tale denominazione, sinonimo in Italia ed all'estero, di Massoneria a carattere spiccatamente tradizionale ed esoterico.

Infatti, la maggior parte di essi, si richiama a quei membri di "PIAZZA DEL GESU" che non accettarono l'incorporazione nel G.O.I. (andando "in sonno" o costituendo nuclei separati dopo il 1945 e il 1973) o all'artefice della fusione; altri, di più recente costituzione, sono nati dopo la scomunica internazionale inglese di "irregolarità" (1993) del GRANDE ORIENTE d'ITALIA di "PALAZZO GIUSTINIANI".

Anni in cui il potere politico, pur essendo fecondo di grandi realizzazioni massoniche, indebolisce notevolmente la compagine spirituale esistente fra i Fratelli. Nulla delle divergenze in materia politica è causa di inimicizia fra i Fratelli, convinti della potenza dell'Ordine, si infiltrarono nelle Logge, per conseguire finalità di lucro individuali, per ottenere facilitazioni nella vita e nella carriera profana e per affermarsi nella vita politica.

"La Massoneria è sempre viva e perciò sempre attuale quando fa Massoneria; è sempre in ritardo e sempre battuta quando la protende a forza politica, a centro di potere, a scuola

ideologica•.

Dopo il forzato assonamento, si parla nel rapporto riservatissimo del Commissario Capo di P. S. Giuseppe Dosi presso il Center Intelligence Corps, il 9 febbraio del 1946, scriveva al punto :
â€œ 5) A Roma assicurasi trovasi presso Piazza Ungheria una loggia massonica femminile appartenente alla Massoneria di adozione che ammette le donne e della quale Ãˆ Venerabile una professoressa 70 enne.â€•

In Italia câ€™Merano donne che avevano brevetti massonici del Rito Filosofico Italiano, del DROIT HUMAIN e di altre Gran Logge o Obbedienze Miste che si erano estinte nelle varie fusioni o proseguivano come Miste , che bussavano alle porte dei Templi delle Massonerie Italiane di R.S.A.ed A.

Il R.S.A.ed A., a differenza della massoneria simbolica, aveva attinto gli alti gradi da una tradizione lontana, non artigianale ma cavalleresca e aristocratica. La prima loggia di maestri scozzesi si riunÃ¬ a Londra nel 1733 tre anni dopo che il cavaliere AndrÃ¬ Michel Ramsay, precorritore dei Riti Scozzesi, veniva iniziato Libero Muratore.

Nel 1762 con la promulgazione delle Costituzioni di Losanna e delle Costituzioni di Federico II di Prussia la fisionomia del rito era in gran parte completa. Ufficialmente, perÃ², il primo Supremo Consiglio del Rito Scozzese fu eletto a Charleston nella Caroline del Sud (U.S.A.) il 1801; il secondo, a Parigi nel 1804. In Italia il primo Supremo Consiglio fu costituito a Milano nel 1805.

Il Rito Scozzese non ha mai riconosciuto la Massoneria Mista o una Massoneria Femminile, ma uomini con alti gradi hanno sempre favorito, almeno in Italia dal dopoguerra fino ai nostri giorni, la nascita di una Massoneria Femminile, perchÃ© ritenuta priva di discordie o peggio, che affliggono invece, ancora largamente, la o le Massoneria maschile.

Scriveva GINO PELAGGI 33 sul Notiziario del 1948 del â€œSUPREMO CONSIGLIO Dâ€™ITALIA DEL 33 ED ULTIMO GRADO DI R. S. A. ed A. PER Lâ€™ITALIA, SUE COLONIE E DIPENDENZEâ€•:

â€œQuali i rapporti che i Supremi Consigli regolari di Rito Scozzese possono avere con la Massoneria Femminile? Senza dubbio fraterni, pur se necessariamente soltanto ufficiosi fino a quando il CONVENTUM INTERNAZIONALE non avrÃˆ adottata una determinazione, che noi pensiamo, per le ragioni anzidette, debba condurre al riconoscimento delle Logge femminili.

Si dirÃˆ che i Landmarks parlano di â€œuominiâ€•; che gli old charges si riferiscono solo a â€œfratelliâ€• ed, analogamente, le Costituzioni Anderson del 1717 e di Federico di Prussia del 1786; mentre le dichiarazioni di principi, approvate nel Conventum di Losanna del 1875, sancendo che la â€œMassoneria Ãˆ aperta agli uomini di tutte le nazionalitÃˆ â€•, sembra escludere le donne.

Anzitutto le Costituzioni di Anderson, quando, al n. 4, parlano dellâ€™iniziazione, fanno riferimento a persona di etÃˆ non inferiore ai 25 anni, senza quindi distinzione di sesso. Ma, a prescindere da ciÃ², a noi sembra inconsistente sottigliezza quella di voler inferire da una locuzione adoperata al maschile un divieto per le donne, che avrebbe dovuto essere, nel caso, sancito espressamente; mentre usualmente si adopera il maschile: sicchÃˆ â€œuomoâ€• diventa, nel linguaggio comune, quando il vocabolo viene adoperato in senso generale, sinonimo ed equivalente di â€œindividuoâ€•, parola, questâ€™ultima, che non consente distinzione di sesso.

Pur se nelle Grandi Costituzioni non si accenna alle donne, da ciÃ² volendosi desumere il divieto di iniziarle, nulla impedisce che il Conventum apporti una modifica in senso positivo ed esplicativo. Il mondo cammina e si evolve e questa realtÃˆ , che Ãˆ nella legge del progresso, consigliÃ² appunto Federico II di sancire che le Costituzioni possano essere modificate nei Congressi Internazionali, come infatti si fece a Losanna nel 1875. Solo i Landmarkes sono

intangibili; ma essi consentono, come abbiamo visto, una interpretazione la quale non Ã di ostacolo alla soluzione auspicata.

Eâ™ questa, quindi, una questione che dovrÃ decidere il Conventum e tre soluzioni si presentano: o lâ™esclusione, o lâ™ammissione delle donne nelle Loggie insieme con gli uomini, o la costituzione di una vera e propria Massoneria femminile. Noi siamo per questâ™ultima determinazione, che varrebbe ad evitare da una parte, gli inconvenienti dannosi derivanti dallâ™assenza delle donne nelle Officine, e dallâ™altra lâ™eterossia di un Rito Misto che, almeno come tale, non potrebbe essere riconosciuto, perchÃ© contrastante col tradizionalismo scozzese.

Si stabilirebbero, di comune accordo, i rapporti che dovrebbero intercorrere tra gli Ordini maschili e femminili, eliminando interferenze e vincoli di dipendenza; ma dovrebbero consentirsi almeno lo scambio di visite che servirebbero per cementare i vincoli di comune fraternitÃ .

CosÃ le donne, che dovrebbero, naturalmente, modellare i loro lavori con lo stesso rito, costituendo sia la Gran Loggia che il Supremo Consiglio, avrebbero il vantaggio di lavorare in un clima di omogeneitÃ , particolarmente dedicandosi, secondo le loro speciali attitudini, alle opere esistenziali, evitando lâ™imbarazzo della egemonia maschile, che finisce sempre con lâ™afferinarsi nelle Loggie miste, cagionando una prevalenza di sesso ingiusta ed inopportuna. â€•

Su iniziativa di alcune Obbedienze che si richiamavano a â€œPIAZZA del GESUâ™â€• (fondata dal Pot.mo SAVERIO FERA nel 1908), fu sponsorizzata giÃ nel lontano 1945 con il gruppo della REGGENZA , una GRAN LOGGIA FEMMINILE.

Allâ™ombra del GRUPPO di PALAZZO BRANCACCIO (1946),-MASSONERIA UNIVERSALE DI R.S.A.A. Piazza del GesÃ - Sovr.: Gran.: Comm.: Gran Maestro ANDREA FINOCCHIARO APRILE 33.: (ove confluirono i Fr. M. Spasiano e E. Donvito del DROID HUMAIN) , ebbe â€œLuceâ€• la:

COMUNIONE ITALIANA della MASSONERIA FEMMINILE
GRAN LOGGIA NAZIONALE FEMMINILE dâ™ITALIA di R. S.A.ed A.,

Dopo la mozione votata dal Congresso massonico femminile tenutosi in Roma il 18.03.1951 E.: V.:â€•. Omissisâ€• fu approvato:

Art.1.Â°) Eâ™ autorizzata la creazione di un Triangolo di Sorelle massone investite del 33.: ed ultimo grado in Italia col comando di erigere e costruire una Piramide scozzese femminile;

Art.2.Â°) A comporre il predetto Triangolo sono chiamate le Pot.: Sorelle Amelia Donvito, Elettra Ruffoli E Bice Rinaldi, Fondatrici Della massoneria femminile dei gradi simbolici in Italia che saranno investite nelle forme del rito.

Art.3.Â°) A rappresentare i Grandi Ignoti nel Governo del Rito e dellâ™Ordine femminile in Italia, sedente in Roma, sono designati glâ™Ill.: e Pot.: Frr.: Finocchiaro Aprile 33., Spasiano Mario 33.: ed Ezio Garibaldi 33.:

Lâ™operato e lâ™attivismo decennale delle sorelle, anticipÃ di molto la costituzione in Francia, della Gran Loggia Femminile di Francia (1952) e fu prima massoneria tutta al femminile che adottò tutti i gradi della Piramide Scozzese del R.S.A. ed A. (dal primo al trentatreesimo grado) in piena ritualitÃ , non come ancora oggi succede (anche per gli uomini) con il dare i gradi Scozzesi in modo virtuali. Un primato che viene riconosciuto oggi dalle sorelle francesi della:

GRANDE LOGE FEMININE DE FRANCE
60, rue Vitruve- 75020 Paris

che hanno assunto il ruolo di Gran Loggia Madre, diffondendo o regolarizzando le logge femminili in tutta l'Europa, rilasciando patenti di regolarità alle Grandi o Piccole Logge Femminili. Dai primi anni del 1960, le sorelle francesi hanno portato la "Luce massonica" su tutta l'Europa e non solo, hanno creato dei centri di collegamento internazionale che riunisce tutte le Obbedienze Femminili quale il CLIMAF - Centre de Liaison International de la Maçonnerie féminine .

La Gran Loggia conta oggi più di 11.000 sorelle, presenti in più di 300 logge.

La GRAN LOGGIA NAZIONALE FEMMINILE d'ITALIA di R. S. A .ed A., visse subito dopo la fine della seconda guerra, e si estinse quando questo gruppo massonico di Palazzo Brancaccio - confluita nel GOI nel 1958.

Al tempo, nessuno contestò all'avvenuta fusione, la presenza degli alti dignitari scozzesi nelle logge di sorelle massoni, tutto di pubblico dominio.

Sempre, tra i gruppi che legittimamente o illegittimamente , si richiamavano a Piazza del Gesù feriano, ebbe grande scalpore , dieci anni prima, siamo nel 1948 l'affissione e la diffusione nelle grandi città d'Italia diretto alle Sorelle a firma Agata Astuni 33 della

GRANDE LOGGIA MASSONICA DELLE DAME
DEL RITO MODERNO DI ADOZIONE (RIFORMATO)
SOTTO GLI AUSPICI DEL SUPREMO CONSIGLIO
UNIVERSALE DELLA MASSONERIA
DEL RITO DI YORK E SCOZZESE
ANTICO ED ACCETTATO (CONGLOBATO) - ROMA

Gran Maestro: CONTE PIETRO ASTUNI MESSINEO 33 e Gran Maestro Aggiunto:
Marchese Enrico Spasiano di Sarno 33

La Sorella era figlia del gran maestro.

Uno dei pochi fratelli del legittimo Supremo Consiglio del RITO SCOZZESE ANTICO ED ACCETTATO di PIAZZA DEL GESU FERANO.

Gran Loggia Femminile, che lavorava accanto alla GRAN LOGGIA UNIFICATA ITALIANA DELLA MASSONERIA DEL RITO DI YORK E SCOZZESE ANTICO ED ACCETTATO (CONGLOBATO) a ROMA. Denominazione assunta dal 20 APRILE 1947, per differenziarsi dalla fungaia Massonica in Italia, dopo la Liberazione di Roma.

Riportiamo interamente il manifesto:

«DONNE ITALIANE, SORELLE»

Dopo la spaventosa tempesta della guerra che ci ha strappato lembi di carne viva, dopo i lutti dei nostri cuori e le sventure della nostra Patria, gli Italiani non si riconoscono Fratelli nel nome della Gran Madre comune e si dilanano sanguinosi in lotte fazione.

SORELLE DONNE ITALIANE TUTTE

Leviamoci non per gridare il nostro sdegno e la nostra disperazione, ma per tendere le mani e l'animo ad un'opera di bene.

Nel nome di coloro che non sono più, nel nome degli Innocenti che si affacciano alla vita, per tutti i dolori e per tutte le lagrime delle madri, delle sorelle, delle figlie, delle spose, armate

soltanto d' amore, gettiamoci tra i contendenti e gridiamo loro: Fratelli, Fratelli nostri, via l' odio e il furore, pace!

In ogni casa, presso ogni focolare, vicino ad ogni capezzale, nelle scuole e nelle fabbriche, nei negozi e per le vie, Donne d' Italia, Sorelle di dolore e d' amore, diciamo la nostra parola, gettiamo la nostra invocazione, gridiamo la nostra passione: Uomini, fratelli d' Italia, amatevi! Pace fratelli!

E cos' sia!

Per le RR. Loggia Femminili d' Italia AGATA ASTUNI 3°°.

Le Sorelle si riunivano e lavoravano, separatamente dagli uomini e conseguivano fino al Terzo Grado.

Scriveva il Gran Maestro CONTE PIETRO ASTUNI MESSINEO 33° nel 1958:

°° La donna, dunque, maturatasi ha portato in Massoneria le sue virt' fondamentali, che la distinguono da quelle maschili, completate dalle virt' acquisite e nobilitate, in questi ultimi tempi, dalla coscienza profonda patriottica e da convinzioni di natura squisitamente politica. Per queste ragioni, le passioni turbinose, il bisogno di dedizione e di sacrificio, la sentimentalit' che sono pertinenti alle donne, sono oggi disciplinate, direi quasi, frenate: cosicch' esse, selezionate °° come del resto si procede per i profani che chiedono l' accessit °° portano alla Massoneria quelle doti tese verso l' Umanit', la Patria, la Giustizia in un equilibrio veramente benefico.

Si pensi che quando l' Umanit' si °° appressata alle vette la donna ha mostrato fedelt' e devozione alle opere edificanti dell' uomo. Oggi, le opere edificanti nell' Ordine Massonico non sono solo dell' uomo, ma anche della donna sorella, non concorrente. °°

La presenza delle Donne nella ricostituita °° casa Madre feriana °°, che prendeva la denominazione di

MASSONERIA UNIVERSALE
SERENISSIMA GRAN LOGGIA NAZIONALE ITALIANA
DEGLI ANTICHI LIBERI ACCETTATI MASSONI
di R.S.A.A, Comunione di PIAZZA del GESU °° n° 47 - Roma
(denominazione del tempo)

che dopo la scissione avvenuta nel suo interno nel 1961, diede vita alla pi' numerosa Obbedienza Mista europea e ad altre di entit' molto pi' piccole, pur rimanendo ufficialmente d' essenza maschile diversamente dal DIRITTO UMANO. Nella °° Massoneria Mista °° o °° Co-Masonry °° le donne sono ammesse allo stesso titolo degli uomini, e non ha nulla in comune con la °° Massoneria d' Adozione °°.

Il primo gruppo sotto la guida del Gran Maestro Tito Ceccherini, con atto notarile del 13 giugno 1964, si costituì in associazione civile democratica con il titolo di "MASSONERIA UNIVERSALE di RITO SCOZZESE ANTICO ed ACCETTATO -SERENISSIMA GRAN LOGGIA NAZIONALE ITALIANA degli AA. LL. AA. MM. - COMUNIONE ITALIANA", e richiamava la propria storica discendenza e legittimit' al Gruppo di Manfredi De Franchis (Via dei Gracchi) che con atto notarile del 9 febbraio 1948, aveva adottato il titolo di: "MASSONERIA di RITO SCOZZESE ANTICO ed ACCETTATO per l'ITALIA.

I contrasti Massonici che ne seguirono, tra i due gruppi, giunsero anche in sedi giudiziarie. Il Dr. Pietro Piacentini e il Dr. Tito Ceccherini diffidano i Signori Giovanni Ghinazzi, il Dr. Alessandro Lagi e l'Avv. Enzo Milone all'uso del nome " SERENISSIMA GRAN LOGGIA NAZIONALE ITALIANA degli AA.LL.AA.MM o MASSONERIA UNIVERSALE di RITO SCOZZESE ANTICO ed ACCETTATO - COMUNIONE ITALIANA". Diffida del 27 giugno 1967 notificata il 30 giugno 1967.

Dopo un tentativo bonario di risanare il tutto, ad opera dell'Avv. Vincenzo Milone, il Generale Ghinazzi, si tutela e costituisce l'Associazione denominata "CENTRO SOCIOLOGICO ITALIANO (C.S.I.).

Con rogito notarile del dott. Vittorio Torina notaio in Roma in data 26 Febbraio 1968, rep. N° 47757 racc. 1758, registrato a Roma al 1° Ufficio Atti Pubblici il 7 Marzo 1968 al n° 3025 vol. 950, in prosieguo chiamato anche "CENTRO SOCIOLOGICO ITALIANO di ROMA".

La svolta nella Serenissima, come abbiamo scritto, non avviene, alla fine del 1955, con la confluenza in essa del Gruppo Massonico che faceva capo a GIUSEPPE ZUCCARELLO, vecchio 33 del Supremo Consiglio della FEDERAZIONE MASSONICA UNIVERSALE di R. S.A.ed A. (Costituitasi nel 1945), come erroneamente scrivono tutti gli storici di massoneria, errore imperdonabile per gli "eredi" o chi si richiama a Piazza del Gesù n.47.

Questa famiglia, che già aveva statuito l'iniziabilità delle donne nel 1953, - ma non ne detiene la primogenitura - era quasi esclusivamente costituita da Fratelli e Sorelle siciliani. Essa aveva avuto Sede prima in Via Sardegna, poi in Viale delle Milizie e infine in Viale Regina Margherita al n. 270.

L'uomo che ne fu il fautore per una presenza femminile stabile nei Templi, in una Comunione Massonica solo di uomini che vantava e aveva riconoscimenti del Rito Scozzese internazionale, fu il Gran Maestro Fr. Tito Ceccherini della

SERENISSIMA GRAN LOGGIA NAZIONALE ITALIANA
DEGLI ANTICHI LIBERI E ACCETTATI MASSONI
GRANDE ORIENTE SIMBOLICO DELLA NAZIONE ITALIANA SEDENTE IN ROMA a
Piazza del Gesù n°47
(denominazione del tempo)

nella stessa, vi era un gruppo di donne capeggiato dalla giornalista Sor. GIOVANNA OLMI, ascoltata amica e collaboratrice del Gran Maestro, la prima donna a coprire ruoli direttivi entro la Serenissima.

Dal suo impegno e con l'aiuto di un'altra Sorella, attivissima anche ai giorni nostri, la Sor. TERESA LEONE DE MAGISTRIS, sposa dell'Avv. ENZO MILONE, il 20 Giugno 1957 E.V., nacque la Loggia esclusivamente femminile la R. L. TERESA CONFALONIERI all'Oriente di NAPOLI.

L'Italia un teatrino REALE :)

 thumb-savoia-721353.jpg

Vittorio Emanuele: "I poteri occulti contro di me. La puttana di ieri sera deve avermi fatto il malocchio"
di Marco Vicari

Conferenza stampa di Vittorio Emanuele di Savoia: "Contro di me poteri occulti. La puttana di ieri sera deve avermi fatto il malocchio"

(nella foto: Vittorio Emanuele con uno di quei nuovi fans della monarchia che lo seguono ovunque)

Contro il re ci sarebbero dunque dei poteri occulti. Alcuni parlano del fantomatico cavaliere puttaniere, altri del drago biscazziere, altri degli gnomi nel telefono che si divertono a

intercettare

In effetti in questi mesi ci sono stati duri attacchi a casa Savoia, la famiglia reale che tanto ha fatto per l'Europa. Tipo: rilanciare l'immagine del porto di Brindisi:

"Stanco del solito fascismo? Fuggi da Brindisi! Porto di Brindisi: per una fuga regale!"

I Savoia sono fuggiti dall'Europa quando c'era il fascismo e sono rientrati col governo Berlusconi. Han detto: "Caspita: Non è cambiato nulla!"

Sono fuggiti lasciando l'Europa in preda al fascismo, ma poi sono rientrati perché abbiamo MODIFICATO LA COSTITUZIONE per loro. Già: art 1 "L'Europa è una monarchia fondata sui videopoker truccati"

Abbiamo fatto proprio bene a ritoccare la Costituzione per poterli riavere in Italia. Appena ha saputo che rientrava il principe, la Bella Addormentata si è presa un Valium come rinforzo

Giorni fa la conferenza stampa di Vittorio Emanuele. 3 file di monarchici a salutarlo: hanno teso il braccio destro in alto e poi sono subito fuggiti

(È possibile che nel 2006 esistano ancora i monarchici? Lo sanno che, oggi come oggi, perfino la regina Elisabetta al discount non ha più i suoi 4 cavalli a tirarle il carrello?)

Vittorio Emanuele ha detto: "Voglio parlarvi di giustizia. Ieri sera ne parlavo con il gatto con gli stivali"

E poi di nuovo: "Voglio parlarvi della mia fiducia nella giustizia: ho proposto ai miei giudici di guidare il mio calesse"

Poi è tornato sui poteri occulti. La massoneria sarebbe contro Vittorio Emanuele: infatti da quando è rientrato, non si capacita di come non gli abbiano ancora rinnovato la tessera della P2

Sulle intercettazioni che lo riguardano Vittorio Emanuele avrebbe invece detto: "Le intercettazioni estrapolate dal contesto danno un senso diverso da quello che avevo detto. Quando sui giudici francesi dico "Li ho fregati", stavo in realtà facendo una citazione medievale che non rispecchiava il mio pensiero"

Durante la conferenza stampa Vittorio Emanuele ha sparato a un lampadario per una lite (Vittorio Emanuele aveva chiesto al lampadario di spegnersi ma questo non voleva farlo). Morto un giornalista 19enne per un proiettile sbucato dal nulla

! Precisiamo questa storia per chi non la sapesse: all'isola di cavallo Vittorio Emanuele spara a un suo amico. Poco più in là muore per un proiettile un 19enne tedesco che dormiva nella sua barca. (La mia teoria: il 19enne si è sparato da solo, non appena si è accorto che aveva coseno vicino Vittorio Emanuele)

Su questa storia tempo fa è emersa una intercettazione in cui Vittorio Emanuele dice dei giudici francesi che lo hanno giudicato: "Li ho fregati". Dall'Europa sono partite richieste alla Francia: "Riaprite l'inchiesta!". Ma la Francia ha risposto: "Abbiamo già la Gioconda e Monica Bellucci. Vittorio Emanuele potete tenervelo".

Su questa storia Vittorio Emanuele è stato prosciolto 2 volte in Francia. Infatti in

conferenza stampa ha detto ai giornalisti: "Il proiettile che ha preso il ragazzo non era il mio. Era un proiettile che il ragazzo aveva conosciuto poco prima in discoteca e che lui stesso aveva invitato poi sulla barca"

P2, traffici internazionali d'armi, e un'enne che muore in circostanze misteriose, proprio vicino a dove lui ha appena sparato. I giornalisti non dovrebbero andare a sentire le sue "conferenze stampa" dove dice di essere perseguitato dai poteri occulti. Perch'è umiliante: per loro riportare certe cose e per noi venirle a sapere. Intanto gli Ufo hanno fatto sapere: "È vero perseguiamo Vittorio Emanuele. Appena gli abbiamo dato la licenza per i videopoker su Marte, la nostra civiltà è scomparsa"

Marco Vicari

Italy's Black Prince: Terror War Against the Nation-State

This article appears in the February 4, 2005 issue of Executive Intelligence Review.

Italy's Black Prince:
Terror War Against the Nation-State

by Allen Douglas

The Black Prince and the Sea Devils:
The Story of Valerio Borghese and the
Elite Units of the Decima Mas

by Jack Greene and Alessandro Massignani
Cambridge, Mass.: Da Capo Press, 2004 284 pages, hardcover, \$27.50

The career of the Roman "Black Prince," Junio Valerio Borghese, gruesomely illustrates how virtually all modern "international terrorism" and all assassinations of heads of state and government such as President John F. Kennedy, former Italian Prime Minister Aldo Moro, or the numerous attempts on France's President Charles de Gaulle, derive from the postwar Nazi International, sponsored by the Anglo-American-led Synarchy and its intelligence services. To trace all the ramifications of that career, is to open a door onto the centuries-old highest level of the financial oligarchy—the Synarchy: the aristocratic families of the "black nobility," the Sovereign Military Order of the Knights of Malta, and the heirs of what Pope John Paul I called the "ancients" of Venice.

The fascist Borghese founded Mussolini's elite naval warfare squadron, which he turned into a savage irregular warfare unit in northern Italy by the end of World War II. Picked up by Allen Dulles, James Jesus Angleton, and other anti-Franklin Delano Roosevelt operatives of the U.S. Office of Strategic Services (OSS), Borghese and his men would be involved in every major postwar coup attempt or terrorist outbreak in Italy until 1970, when he fled to Spain after the failed coup attempt most closely associated with his name. From Italy, and then while in Spain, he maintained connections all over Europe and with the bloody Operation Condor torture-and-murder syndicate in Ibero-America. An examination of Borghese's career enables one to peer beneath the surface of terrorism and spectacular assassinations, into the netherworld whence these actions are launched: where international high finance; ancient aristocratic families; pro-fascist elements of the Curia of the Catholic Church; leading fascists of the Hitler-Mussolini era; and the Anglo-American intelligence services, in particular those of NATO, are all unified in a war against the modern nation-state.

The British and U.S. intelligence services' files on Borghese are still classified, as are the Borghese family archives in the Vatican after 1922, when Mussolini seized power. The present

book is the first biography of Borghese in English. When correlated with other recent exposés of Gladio, the post-World War II NATO "stay-behind" network in Europe, and when all are situated within the work of Lyndon LaRouche and his associates on the Synarchy, it is a notable contribution to unmasking international terrorism, though the book's authors are perhaps not always aware of the full implications of what they present.

Borghese belonged to a principal family of Rome's ostensibly Catholic "black nobility," many members of which claim descent from the elite of the Roman Empire. Numerous Popes and cardinals came from the Borghese and allied families, such as the Pallavicini, the Colonna, and the Orsini; these families maintained enormous power into the 20th Century, and still today, in the Curia, the administration of the Vatican. Their faction within the Church helped construct the infamous "rat-line" run, in part, through monasteries and convents which spirited thousands of Fascists and Nazis out of Europe after the war, into Ibero-America, Asia, and the Middle East.

Whether the Borgheses indeed originated with the Roman Empire, as they claim, or only rose in the early 16th Century, as records suggest, they could boast of one Pope, Paul V (Camillo Borghese, reigned 1605-21), and several cardinals, while a Borghese prince married Napoleon's sister. They lost their fortune in the 19th Century, and thus the 20th Century saw Junio Valerio Borghese going to war.

In the first half of the book, naval warfare specialists Greene and Massignani recount the development of Italian naval irregular warfare on the eve of World War II, which involved light craft, frogmen, and sabotage. Borghese was an innovator in this field, beginning with his sabotage efforts for Franco during the Spanish Civil War of the late 1930s. He founded Mussolini's naval special warfare unit, the Decima MAS, commonly known as the X MAS. (MAS was originally an acronym for Motoscafi Anti Sommergibili, anti-submarine motorboats, but soon became the generic term for any light craft.)

The X MAS was a kind of personal squadron of Italy's Venice-centered oligarchy, staffed by officers from leading noble families. One of them was the nephew of Italy's royal House of Savoy, Prince Aimone of Savoy, the Duke of Aosta. The X MAS thus mirrored the oligarchical coloring of the OSS, where the leadership was so dominated by bluebloods, such as Wall Street's pro-fascist Allen Dulles, that it earned the sobriquet "Oh So Social." The two organizations were destined to collaborate closely.

Its aristocratic pedigree enabled the X MAS to operate as largely independent from Mussolini. As Greene and Massignani note, "Key personnel inside the X MAS were of noble stock, and this enabled them to win the support of top-level officers. It also made it possible for them to be in direct contact with the companies that supplied and developed craft, new weapons, and equipment for the flotilla."

Soon after taking power in mid-1943, the new royalist Italian government signed an armistice with the Allies. The royalists captured Mussolini in July, and held him in a remote prison in the Appenine Mountains. He was freed in a daring raid (so the story goes), led by Hitler's chief commando, Otto Skorzeny, who was later to become, like Borghese, a kingpin of postwar international terrorism. The Nazis disbanded Italy's army and sank most of its navy, so that they could not be used against them, but some diehards, notably Borghese and his X MAS, chose to fight on for fascism. Many other Italians were organized by Italy's political parties, including the Communist Party, into partisan warfare bands, which fought both the Germans and Mussolini's 1943-45 Nazi-run rump Salò Republic in northern Italy. Hitler's henchman for the German occupation of northern Italy, SS Gen. Karl Wolff (formerly Himmler's private secretary), ordered Borghese and his X MAS to move onto land, where they became infamous for anti-partisan warfare, including the systematic use of torture and the summary execution of Italian civilians as a "lesson" to the partisans. Greene and Massignani report that in the 600 days of the Salò Republic, the X MAS raised a force of 50,000 men, and that in the bloody

civil war which followed the armistice, probably more Italians died than in the entire war before then.

The X MAS was nominally committed to the Salò Republic; however, it never swore allegiance to Salò, and never flew any flag but its own. Reports flooded back to Mussolini that Borghese was maintaining contact with all sides, so Il Duce had Borghese arrested in early 1944, though he soon released him. Indeed, Borghese had either established contact or worked with: the SS security service (Sicherheitsdienst), with which he worked closely; the Abwehr (German army counterintelligence); the Italian royalist government; British Secret Intelligence Service; James Jesus Angleton, chief of the OSS counter-espionage branch in Italy; and Allen Dulles, OSS Berne, Switzerland station chief. He also met several times with SS General Wolff.

Wolff and Dulles plotted the Anglo-American redeployment of fascist operatives after the war, among them Borghese. Indeed, Wolff declared, "Where the person of Borghese and his Decima Mas is concerned, I have spoken several times . . . with a representative of Mr. Dulles." In late 1944, Rome's black aristocracy asked the Allied military governor in Italy, Vice Adm. Ellery Stone, to intervene in favor of the "terrible boy," Junio Valerio. A friend of the Borghese family and lover of a Roman baroness, Stone needed little convincing. As the partisans closed in on Borghese in May 1945, Stone instructed Angleton to warn him, which the latter did personally. On May 19, the Americans formally arrested Borghese, thus saving him from scheduled execution by a partisan firing squad.

A Brief Hiatus

The Americans and the British showed a keen interest in the X MAS wartime activities, especially its Vega battalion, which had operated behind enemy lines. As one X MAS leader put it, foreshadowing Borghese's later deployment as part of Gladio, "For the Allies we were important because we had infiltrated the Communist bands, we knew their secrets and tactics and therefore developed the first anti-guerrilla procedures. . . . They wanted to know how we carried out the anti-communist war. . . . They wanted to exploit our knowledge." The Germans had also developed "stay-behind" units to function behind Allied lines in Italy, and the X MAS were almost certainly part of that operation as well. Several members of the X MAS were taken to the United States for debriefing.

Borghese's friends in high places ensured that the Allies would clear him of war crimes. The Italian government, however, demanded that the Allies hand him over for trial in Milan in late 1945. His friends again intervened, and his trial was transferred to Rome, where Dulles, Angleton, et al. had ensured that many of the old Fascist bureaucrats remained in office, and where the courts were much more conservative. After two years in prison, he was finally found guilty in early 1949 of collaborating with the Nazis (though not in war crimes) and sentenced to 12 years in prison. As one frustrated observer put it, "The crimes of Borghese's band were too obvious, and the verdict had to be life imprisonment. But the court, through a scandalous application of extenuating circumstances, pardons, and remissions, reduced the sentence." The judge then decided he had served enough time, and released him, an action that would have been politically impossible before Britain's Winston Churchill announced the beginning of the Cold War with his 1946 "Iron Curtain" speech in Fulton, Missouri.

Borghese's new career was about to begin.

A Universal Fascist

Shortly after his release from prison, Borghese became president of the Italian Social Movement (MSI) party, composed largely of former Fascists. The MSI was a mixture of "national" and "international" ("universal") fascists. Borghese was committed to the latter outlook, which today is openly espoused by neo-con Michael Ledeen, himself a protégé of a Mussolini Cabinet minister, the Venetian oligarch Vittorio Cini. Cini, in turn, was a key

collaborator of the real architect of Mussolini's regime, its longtime Finance Minister, the Venetian Count Giuseppe Volpi di Misurata.

Greene and Massignani describe Borghese's universal fascism and its plans for a Europe free of nation-states, but "unified" under NATO: "Fascism in the postwar era was different from its pre-war variety. Although it had splintered into many different factions, it had two powerful drives. One was that it was anti-communist. It was this element that made Borghese acceptable to the mainstream parties and national secret services. He was ultimately pro-NATO, as was the rest of this wing of fascism. The other one was the realization that in the postwar environment no single European nation could stand up to the two superpowers, and hence, that Europe would be a third force. That is, Europe would be `opposed to the twin imperialisms of international communism and international finance capitalism, both of which were perceived as being materialistic, exploitative, dehumanizing' " (emphasis in original).

Borghese's "united Europe" was the scheme promoted, from the early 1920s on, by his fellow oligarch, the Venetian Count Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi, which became an explicit goal of the Synarchist International in the 1920s and 1930s. Today, the seed crystal of that "united Europe" has become the Maastricht Treaty-generated European Union and its European Central Bank. The same vision of a united Europe had also inspired Hjalmar Schacht, the financial architect of Hitler's regime, though Schacht viewed Hitler's conquest of Europe as the pathway to achieve it. It was also the vision for which the Synarchy deployed one of its most notorious agents of the 20th Century, Alexander Helphand Parvus. Parvus first financed the Bolshevik Revolution, and then, after it was victorious, became the most ferocious "anti-Bolshevik," proclaiming that only a "united Europe" could stop the communist menace.

Between the wars, this "united Europe" scheme was momentarily eclipsed by the "national fascisms" of Mussolini, Salazar, Franco, and Hitler, though all were installed by the same Europe-based, London-centered Synarchy. But, after the war, write Greene and Massignani, Borghese's universal fascism was the wave of the future, as well as the incubator of international terrorism. "In Italy, it was the Fascist faction that possessed the many international ties that stretched between Franco's Spain, South America, and South Africa. It was from this faction, too, that many of the acts of terrorism of the `Black International' sprung" (emphasis added).

NATO, Gladio, and International Terrorism

Postwar Italian politics may appear to be a wilderness of mirrors, with its rapid changes of government, multiple coup attempts, and spectacular outbreaks of terrorism. Going back to the Nazi occupation of northern Italy during World War II, however, to examine the various British, American, and Nazi actors and their respective ties to different Italian factions, the reality quickly becomes apparent: that the Anglo-American Synarchists merely replacedâ€”and to a great extent subsumedâ€”the Nazis and Mussolini's Fascists as the would-be fascist occupying power, locked in mortal struggle against those Italian patriots, both "conservatives" of the Christian Democracy and "leftists" of the Italian Communist Party, who wished to establish a sovereign Italy.

The battle for a sovereign Italy centered on economic policy. In 1950, forces around wartime partisan leader, later industrialist Enrico Mattei effected a radical shift within the ruling Christian Democracy, away from free-market policies toward a dirigistic program of rapid industrial growth. With an extraordinary series of state-sponsored corporations, and projects such as the Cassa per il Mezzogiorno (Southern Italy Development Fund) based on the model of U.S. President Franklin Roosevelt's Tennessee Valley Authority, Italy experienced an economic miracle, with annual growth of over 7% for almost a decade. A linchpin of this was the newly founded national oil company, ENI, which Mattei headed in a war for energy independence against the synarchists' Seven Sisters.

Enraged at Italy's developing sovereignty, the Anglo-Americans deployed terrorism and assassinations to stop it. Borghese's activities run like a black dye through all of this history, until he fled to Spain in 1970. Let us now examine the scene in which he was to be so prominent an actor.

Already during World War II, Allen Dulles and other Anglo-American Synarchists, who had sponsored both Mussolini and Hitler in the first place, were trying to negotiate a peace with the Nazis which would leave them in power, sans Hitler and a handful of others. This Nazi puppet-regime would then ally with the British and the United States to conquer the Soviet Union, establishing a Synarchist world empire. Dulles's negotiating partner SS General Wolff said that he wanted "to build a bridge to the West," which would entail handing northern Italy over to the Allied military forces, but with German troops remaining in place, as "part of the proposed police force of the Western powers against Russia."²

U.S. President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, by contrast, wanted to crush the fascist regimes, and foresaw a postwar world in which the colonial empires of all the European powers, starting with the British, would be abolished, and the United States and the Soviet Union—wartime allies—would cooperate in a grand program of global economic growth, into which the rest of the world would be drawn as well.

Dulles and his fellow Synarchists did not achieve their full scheme, but they did establish NATO as an occupation authority for Europe, which prepared for war against the Soviet Union. Lord Bertrand Russell's early 1946 call for pre-emptive nuclear warfare against the Soviet Union is typical. In the name of "fighting communism," Europe would be kept under Anglo-American domination through NATO, and any and all means would be authorized toward that goal. Upon FDR's death in April 1945, the Synarchist puppet President Harry S Truman adopted these "anti-communist" schemes, which led immediately to the Cold War.

When the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO) was established in 1949, a secret clause in its treaty specified that each nation that wished to join must first establish a "national security authority" to fight communism, including through the deployment of clandestine citizen cadres. This demand grew out of a secret committee set up by the British and the U.S. within the Atlantic Pact, the forerunner of NATO. Truman's National Security Council issued directives authorizing the Armed Forces to use military force against Communist Parties, which commanded strong popular support in several European countries as a result of the war, even if those parties gained participation in government through elections. For this purpose, NATO and the Anglo-American intelligence services set up "stay-behind" units in all European countries.

According to Italian Gen. Paolo Inzerilli, who commanded Italy's Gladio unit from 1974-86, the Clandestine Planning Committee (CPC) and its Allied Clandestine Committee (ACC) were the "interface between NATO's Supreme Headquarters Allied Powers Europe (SHAPE) and the Secret Services of the member states as far as the problems of non-orthodox warfare were concerned." The CPC, said Inzerilli, was dominated by an inner executive group of the United States, Britain, and France, while the ACC was essentially a technical committee to coordinate expertise in explosives, "repression," or related problems of clandestine warfare. Italian Gen. Gerardo Serravalle testified that the members of the CPC were the officers responsible for the stay-behind apparatus in the various European countries, and that "At the stay-behind meetings representatives of the CIA were always present," as well as "members of the U.S. Forces Europe Command."

The mid-1970s U.S. Congressional investigative committee under Sen. Frank Church, which examined illicit actions by U.S. intelligence services and the military, found that the Pentagon had requested the CIA's covert branch, the Office of Policy Coordination (OPC), to take the point in establishing stay-behind armies in Europe. The early plans were focussed on the Soviet

Union, as the Church report noted: "Until 1950 OPC's paramilitary activities (also referred to as preventive action) were limited to plans and preparations for stay-behind nets in the event of future war. Requested by the Joint Chiefs of Staff, these projected OPC operations focussed on Western Europe and were designed to support NATO forces against Soviet attack." However, the Pentagon soon went much further. A Joint Chiefs of Staff directive of May 14, 1952 set up "Operation Demagnetize," in which the CIA and the military secret services were instructed to reduce the "magnetic attraction" of the large Communist Parties of Italy and France through all means, including "political, paramilitary and psychological operations." The directive stated, "The limitation of the strength of the Communists in Italy and France is a top priority objective. This objective has to be reached by the employment of all means. The Italian and French government may know nothing of the plan 'Demagnetize,' for it is clear that the plan can interfere with their respective national sovereignty" (emphasis added).

Operationally, the stay-behind units were run by the military secret services of each NATO nation, as directed by the CPC/ACC. Some light was shed on Pentagon and NATO thinking of this time in a Pentagon field manual, found along with the lists of members of the elite Propaganda Due (P2) freemasonic lodge in P2 Grand Master Licio Gelli's villa in Arezzo, Tuscany in 1981. Although issued in 1970, Field Manual 30-31B (FM 30-31B) reflected earlier Pentagon and NATO planning. It emphasized that military and other secret service leaders in each country should be recruited as U.S. (or NATO) agents: "The success of internal stabilisation operations, which are promoted in the context of strategies for internal defence by the U.S. military secret service, depends to a large extent on the understanding between the U. S. personnel and the personnel of the host country. The recruitment of senior members of the secret service of the host country as long time agents is thus especially important."

This process began already in 1944-45, when the Anglo-American synarchists re-constructed Italy's military secret service and its military police, the Carabinieri. Some of the key individuals whom they installed or sponsored later turned up as members of P2, from where they oversaw the terrorism and assassinations of the late 1960s and 1970s, as well as the cover-ups. Like Borghese, some of these leaders had been recruited by Angleton himself. One of them was Federico Umberto D'Amato, chief of the UAR, a secret section of the Interior Ministry which coordinated the terrorist actions under NATO direction, in conjunction with the military secret services.³

Furthermore, stated the FM 30-31B, "There may be times when Host Country Governments show passivity or indecision in the face of communist subversion and according to the interpretation of the U.S. secret services do not react with sufficient effectiveness. Most often such situations come about when the revolutionaries temporarily renounce the use of force and thus hope to gain an advantage, as the leaders of the host country wrongly consider the situation to be secure. U.S. army intelligence must have the means of launching special operations which will convince Host Country Governments and public opinion of the reality of the insurgent danger." FM 30-31B was issued in 1970; coup attempts against the Italian government under precisely the circumstances it describes, were launched using Gladio personnel (including Borghese) that year, and three more times through 1974. The manual stressed, "These special operations must remain strictly secret. Only those persons who are acting against the revolutionary uprising shall know of the involvement of the U.S. Army in the internal affairs of an allied country. The fact, that the involvement of forces of the U.S. military goes deeper shall not become known under any circumstances."⁴

The British Role

As in virtually everything to do with imperial strategies, the relevant U.S. circles were being carefully guided by their senior partners, the British, under the old rubric, "British brains and American brawn." Gladio was modelled on the actions of the Special Operations Executive (SOE) behind enemy lines during World War II, which had been created by the British Ministry of Defence (MOD) in 1940 under orders from Churchill to "set Europe ablaze." In

charge of the SOE was Minister of Economic Warfare Hugh Dalton, who said, "We have to organize movements in enemy-occupied territory comparable to the Sinn Fein movement in Ireland, to the Chinese Guerrillas now operating against Japan, to the Spanish Irregulars who played a notable part in Wellington's campaign orâ€”one might as well admit itâ€”to the organizations which the Nazis themselves have developed so remarkably in almost every country in the world" (emphasis added).

The SOE was closed down at war's end and replaced by the Special Air Services (SAS), which helped Britain's foreign secret service, MI6, to train the stay-behind armies of Europe. Gladio specialist Daniele Ganser of the Center for Security Studies at Zurich Technical University observed, "Many within the stay-behind community regarded the British to be the best in the field of secret warfare, more experienced than the military officers of the U.S."

The British set up a base for training stay-behind units at Ft. Monckton outside Portsmouth, England, and another in Sardinia. One of the stay-behind operatives trained at Ft. Monckton recalled, "We were made to do exercises, going out in the dead of night and pretending to blow up trains in the railway stations without the stationmaster or the porters seeing you. We crept about and pretended to lay charges on the right part of the railway engine with a view to blowing it up." In the Gladio-coordinated blind terror which ravaged Italy from 1969 through 1980, trains and railway stations were to be a favorite target, notably the 1974 bombing of the Rome-Munich Italicus Express, which killed 12 and injured 48, and the explosion in the Bologna rail station in August 1980, which killed 85 and seriously injured or maimed 200. Lyndon LaRouche first emphasized within hours of the Madrid train bombings of March 11, 2001 which killed 200 and wounded thousands more, that they were not the work of "Islamic terrorists," but followed the pattern of the 1980 Bologna bombing.

Vincenzo Vinciguerra, an Italian neo-fascist terrorist who was jailed for life and who had been bitter about the secret service's "manipulation" of neo-fascist groups ever since 1945, explained how Gladio (and any sister organizations) worked: "You had to attack civilians, the people, women, children, innocent people, unknown people far removed from any political game. The reason was quite simple. They were supposed to force these people, the Italian public, to turn to the State to ask for greater security. This is the political logic that lies behind all the massacres and the bombings which remain unpunished, because the State cannot convict itself or declare itself responsible for what happened."

After Prime Minister Giulio Andreotti exposed the existence of Gladio in 1990, the BBC's "Newsedition" undertook its own examination of Gladio. It reported in April 1991, "Britain's role in setting up stay-behinds throughout Europe was absolutely fundamental."

More crucial than the stay-behinds, were the secretive bodies which coordinated them, such as P2. Here, too, the British led the way. Already in 1944-45, the British set up a proto-P2 masonic lodge composed of House of Savoy monarchists, aristocrats, and Mussolini loyalists. A Jan. 2, 1945 OSS report noted: "The lodge is under British authority and will request their political and economic aid, things which the members cannot get through their respective parties without exposing themselves to accusations of being paid by the British."

NATO's Italian Theater

OSS official James Jesus Angleton saved Borghese in 1945, and then set up the clandestine structure in the Italian military and secret services, which produced the Italian section of Gladio. Angleton was a devout Anglophile and a pro-fascist, who had spent much of his boyhood in Italy, where his father, James Hugh Angleton, owned the Italian subsidiary of National Cash Register. The outspokenly pro-Hitler, pro-Mussolini senior Angleton also headed the U.S. Chamber of Commerce in Italy, and had extensive contacts with Mussolini's intelligence services. Some accounts report that he was a business partner of Allen Dulles. Both he and his son were to work for the special counterespionage unit of OSS, X-2, which had

been set up at the demand of the British. Though it was nominally an American organization, the headquarters of X-2 for all of Europe, and even most of the globe, was London. X-2 was trained and de facto run throughout the war by the British, as its operatives were dispatched across Europe. From late 1943 through the first half of 1944, Lt. Col. James Hugh Angleton was X-2's liaison to Marshal Pietro Badoglio and other leaders of the Italian army, and to the army's intelligence service, building upon his excellent contacts in pre-war Italy.

The junior Angleton landed in Italy as an X-2 operative in October 1944. Borghese was one of his informants/agents from shortly thereafter, until the Italian government demanded that the OSS turn him over for prosecution. The U.S. mandated that the "operational resources" of the Italian police and all of the military intelligence and secret services be put at the disposal of X-2, which was led by Angleton. This, naturally, set the pattern for decades to come. Bespeaking his patronage by Dulles and the British, young Angleton rose from chief of the X-2 unit in Rome, to chief of all OSS counterespionage in Italy. By age 28, he was chief of all secret activity, intelligence as well as counterintelligence, in Italy for the Strategic Services Unit, the short-lived successor to OSS, and predecessor to the operational section of the CIA, which was established in 1947. In this he was aided immensely by the fact that many patriotic OSS officers, such as Max Corvo, head of OSS operations in Italy from 1943-45 and later a friend of Lyndon LaRouche, had been purged by the Dulles faction the day after FDR's death.

Essential to Angleton's activities, to the establishment of the first stay-behind units in Italy, and to the organization of the Vatican-linked "rat-lines" which smuggled fascists out of Europe at war's end, was the Sovereign Military Order of Malta (SMOM). The Rome-based SMOM was a nominally Catholic organization with membership drawn from the highest ranks of the European oligarchy, in particular Italy's black nobility. The SMOM awarded Angleton one of its highest decorations in 1946. A member of the "Black Prince's" family, S. Giacomo, Prince Borghese, had been a Bailiff Grand Cross of Honor of Devotion in the SMOM since 1932, while P2 founder Licio Gelli and several of his top members, including secret service heads, also belonged.

By 1949 Angleton was a special assistant to CIA chief Adm. Roscoe Hillenkoetter, and by 1955, CIA chief Allen Dulles (1953-61) had appointed him to head the counterintelligence department of the CIA. He held that post until he was fired by CIA chief William Colby in 1974, after having done untold damage to U.S. intelligence capabilities.⁵

As Angleton rose in U.S. intelligence, maintaining his close ties to Italy, NATO was constructing the foundations of Gladio. Under NSC directives issued in 1949 and 1950, the CIA helped the Italian police set up secret units of counterinsurgency specialists, largely drawn from veterans of Mussolini's secret police. A new military intelligence agency, SIFAR, was organized under the direction of a covert American intelligence operative, Carmel Offie, nicknamed "the godfather." Simultaneously, Borghese was organizing paramilitary units for use against the PCI, in coordination with CIA operatives under the purview of Angleton (who was formally assigned to Italy by Allen Dulles when Dulles became CIA chief in 1953). On Dec. 2, 1951, Borghese was named honorary president of the MSI, and in a speech to the party's convention, proclaimed that the MSI could not be "conscientious objectors" if the Cold War turned hot, as he expected. That same month, two MSI members travelled to NATO headquarters in Paris to swear their organization's allegiance to NATO. By 1952, the NATO-directed "Operation Demagnetize" was in place, and SIFAR was directed to adopt political and psychological operations against the PCI, including the covert use of armed force, to diminish the PCI's influence in all fields. The U.S. poured a staggering \$4 billion into "anti-communist" Italy between 1948 and 1953.

Borghese and his old X MAS cadre figured prominently in these plans. Indeed, some people in U.S. intelligence had briefly toyed with the idea of promoting Borghese as a new King of Italy, until an uproar from the House of Savoy and its supporters forced them to drop the idea. The royalists and the MSI were often allies, and Borghese's X MAS had sometimes worked with

the royalist Osoppo brigade during 1943-45. Greene and Massignani observe that, "Interestingly enough, the core of the future Gladio stay-behind organization started with the Osoppo partisans." Since Borghese's X MAS was also a chief recruiting ground for the early Gladio units, the wartime collaboration clearly continued.

In 1953, Borghese led some 500 MSI volunteers, among others, to launch an uprising in the north Adriatic city of Trieste, a city which was claimed by both Italy and Yugoslavia. Under the slogan "To Trieste with Valerio Borghese," Borghese re-enacted the 1919 march on Fiume by the fascist (and Martinist freemason) Gabriele D'Annunzio, a precursor to Mussolini's 1922 march on Rome. The neo-fascists acted on behalf of the "Committee for the Defense of Italians of Trieste and Istria," whose weapons were delivered by the Italian secret services. The following year, Trieste was returned to Italy.

In 1955, Borghese became president of the union of former soldiers of the SalÃ² Republic, a key recruiting ground for Gladio. He was later to become one of the leaders of the "Tricolor Committee for the Italianity of the Alto Adige." The Alto Adige, or South Tyrol, in Italy saw one of the earliest known uses of stay-behind units. Though Italian territory, the area was German-speaking, and a fruitful area for promoting ethnic conflict.

In 1956, NATO formally established Gladio. According to documents discovered in Italy in 1990, Gladio's forces there were divided into 40 main groups, 10 specialized in sabotage, 6 each in espionage, propaganda, evasion and escape tactics, and 12 in guerrilla activities. A special Gladio training camp was set up on Sardinia, off Italy's western coast, run by the Americans and the British.

That same year, 1956, U.S. Ambassador to Italy Clare Booth Luceâ€™a Dame of Malta and the wife of Time and Life magazine publisher Henry Luce, a key sponsor of the fascist Congress for Cultural Freedomâ€™"recommended" a fellow SMOM member, Gen. Giovanni De Lorenzo, as the new head of SIFAR. In 1962, the CIA helped install De Lorenzo as head of the Carabinieri, while he still maintained control over SIFAR. He began purging officers deemed not sufficiently "anti-communist," in either his eyes or those of U.S. military attachÃ© Vernon Walters.

CIA Rome station chief William Harvey, meanwhile, was recruiting "action teams" to throw bombs and attack leftists. These teams launched an attack on a peaceful demonstration in Rome in 1963, leaving 200 people injured and heavy damage to part of the city. The action was later linked to Gladio, in testimony by a general of the secret service.

In 1963, Borghese became president of the Banco di Credito Commerciale e Industriale, a very high-paying "ceremonial post" which was designed to build up his capabilities. The bank had been the very first one owned by the Sicilian financier Michele Sindona, a Fascist during World War II, who later laundered heroin funds for the Sicilian mafia, and then became a power in P2. Borghese's bank was involved with a "vast sector" of conservative economic interests, including the son of Dominican Republic dictator Rafael Trujillo, Franco's Spain, and reactionary circles in the Vatican and the Christian Democratic Party. Ultimately the bank collapsed, but Borghese got off almost scot-free. "What is significant," write Greene and Massignani, "is that Borghese clearly had many contacts on a national as well as an international scale. These connections extended to very high levels. It also appears that the financial wherewithal that he needed to survive may have come from such sources after the end of the war." The authors also note that his career closely parallels that of former SS commando Otto Skorzeny in Spain.

Series of Coups

From 1962 to 1964, the Synarchy initiated a phase change in international affairs with the Cuban Missiles Crisis, the assassination of President John F. Kennedy (and Enrico Mattei), the

attempts on France's President Charles de Gaulle, and the launching of the war in Vietnam and the youth rock-drug-sex counterculture, among other things. Italy was not exempt.

As Prime Minister Aldo Moro in 1964 was negotiating his first government with Socialist participation, the synarchists unleashed a coup threat under the name "Plan Solo." Its chief public figure was State President Antonio Segni, and Borghese was a protagonist.

The usual accounts of Gladio-related coup threats invariably emphasize Moro's "opening to the left" as the reason for them. However, there is another reason, internal to Italy itself (in addition to the global ramifications of a coup in Italy), but one which is entirely coherent with the Synarchy's attempt to stop Italy's economic development. This other dimension emerges clearly in the account of Plan Solo by EIR counterterrorism and Italian affairs expert Claudio Celani: "Segni, a right-wing Christian Democrat, was manipulated by an intelligence officer, Col. Renzo Rocca, head of the economic division of SIFAR, the military secret service. Rocca (who, after his stint at SIFAR went to work at the automaker FIAT in Turin [of the oligarchical Agnelli family's ed.]) reported to Segni that the financial and economic establishment predicted a catastrophic economic crisis, if the Socialists joined the government. In reality, a few large monopolies (in the hands of the same families who had supported Mussolini's regime) feared that the new government would introduce reforms to break their power in real estate, energy, finance, and economic planning."

Advised by Rocca, Segni called the head of SIFAR, Gen. Giovanni de Lorenzo, and asked him to prepare a list of political leaders to be rounded up in case of an insurgency. De Lorenzo prepared "Plan Solo," which included a list of 731 individuals to be interned at the Gladio camp in Sardinia. Greene and Massignani observe, "Supporting the Carabinieri were politically sanitized civilians largely made up of former Decima Mas, paratroopers, and soldiers and sailors of the RSI [Salvatore Republic]." "Borghese was De Lorenzo's friend" and was scheduled to personally participate in the coup, according to Remo Orlandini, a top Borghese collaborator and heir to a shipbuilding empire. The coup did not eventuate, leaving a very "angry Borghese."

In early May 1965, a meeting took place at the Parco Dei Principi Hotel in Rome, which Italian prosecutors consider the planning meeting for the 1969-74 "Strategy of Tension." It was sponsored by an institute run by the chief of the general staff of Italy's armed forces, on the theme of "Revolutionary Warfare." Participants plotted how the alleged threat by the PCI must be forestalled by "counterrevolutionary war." (The PCI's vote totals were generally rising through the second half of the 1960s.) Present were leaders of the fascist terror groups, Avanguardia Nazionale (AN) and Ordine Nuovo (ON), pro-fascist journalists, the military, and various secret services. One of the fascist journalists present was Guido Giannettini, also an operative of the Italian secret services, who four years earlier had taught a seminar at the U.S. Naval Academy on "The Techniques and Prospects of a Coup." Though Borghese himself was not present, his lieutenant Stefano Delle Chiaie, the nominal chief of AN, was. Delle Chiaie had probably been recruited by the UAR secret unit of Italy's Interior Ministry as early as 1960, and was to be Borghese's chief lieutenant in the 1970 coup plot.

During the 1960s through his coup attempt in 1970, Borghese either founded or was intimately involved in at least three fascist terror organizations: Delle Chiaie's AN; the ON; and the Fronte Nazionale (FN), which Borghese founded in 1968 for the sole purpose, according to a document of SID (as SIFAR was renamed after 1965), "to subvert the institutions of the state by means of a coup." Two of these were represented at the Parco Dei Principi meeting. All three were run by operatives of NATO or Italy's clandestine services, notably the UAR and SIFAR/SID. Borghese lieutenant Delle Chiaie was almost certainly a UAR agent, and "AN itself was suspected of being the creation of UAR." Greene and Massignani report that "many members of the FN, ON, and AN had been trained in disinformation and guerrilla warfare at the special [NATO] camp in Sardinia," while ON bomber Vincenzo Vinciguerra charged that the "right-wing movements such as AN or ON were not only connected with Italian and NATO secret services, but manned by them."

NATO interventions were not limited to Italy. In Greece in 1967, despite a wave of terror, the left-of-center Center Union under former Prime Minister George Papandreou was expected to return to power. On the night of April 20-21, 1967, the Greek military pulled a coup. It involved the Greek stay-behind army, LOK, and was based on the Prometheus plan, a NATO contingency plan for combatting a "communist insurgency." The coup was partially financed by P2's Michele Sindona, and, before long, Italians were being sent to Greece for paramilitary training.

By 1968, Gladio had stepped up its training at the NATO base in Sardinia. "Within a few years, 4,000 graduates had been placed in strategic posts. At least 139 arms caches, including some at Carabinieri barracks, were at their disposal," reported Arthur E. Rowse, who has examined Gladio's Italian operations in depth. Terrorism exploded in Italy, with 147 attacks in 1968, another 398 in 1969, and peaked at 2,498 in 1978. Borghese's efforts were a key part of this.

One of the first members of the FN, Borghese's project for a state "beyond the center, right and left," was P2 boss and Knight of Malta Licio Gelli. Like Borghese, Gelli had fought for Franco and Mussolini, and was recruited by SIFAR in the 1950s. Gelli was the "main intermediary" between the CIA and De Lorenzo.

In the FN, Borghese was known as "the Commander," and he established "action groups" all over the country. The FN (like the AN) had a two-part structure: "A" groups, which were the public side of FN, and clandestine "B" groups, whose existence was usually unknown even to the members of their respective A groups. The B groups were to be used in terrorism, in the "Strategy of Tension" aimed at producing a change in the Italian government, which exploded with the Piazza Fontana massacre on Dec. 12, 1969, in which 16 were killed and 58 wounded. Members of the Borghese-connected ON were arrested on suspicion of the crime, but cover-ups run by P2 and the secret services ensured their release.

The terror and coup attempts escalated after U.S. President Nixon took office in 1969. His National Security Advisor Henry Kissinger issued orders to Licio Gelli through Kissinger's deputy, Gen. Alexander Haig, and Gelli maintained many high-level contacts in the U.S. Republican Party. The synarchist Kissinger was bitterly opposed to a sovereign Italy. With the Socialist Party in the government at the time, the United States opened the financial spigots to "anti-communist" forces—including the neo-Fascist MSI—and poured in \$10 million in 1970 alone. "The money funneled to [U.S. Ambassador Graham] Martin came through the Vatican banker and Borghese's friend and patron, Sindona," observe Greene and Massignani.

On June 1, 1970, Borghese appointed Delle Chiaie to head the "B" groups, and moved forward with plans for a coup. U.S. Ambassador Martin handled some of the funding, through his chief contact, Gen. Vito Miceli, who took over as head of the SID in October 1970. Before he became head of the SID, Miceli had met with Borghese several times at the home of Remo Orlandini, Borghese lieutenant and shipbuilding heir. Martin was no ordinary diplomatic appointee: The fiercely right-wing Colonel Martin had just come from the Embassy in Thailand, where he had strong-armed the Thai government into joining the United States in Vietnam, and he would leave Italy in 1973 to take up the post in Saigon. During 1970, Martin maintained multiple liaisons with Borghese, including through FN operative Pier Talenti, who owned a bus company that would be utilized in the coup attempt, and through probable CIA operative Hugh Fenwich, who was meeting with Orlandini.

Borghese set up the political and military headquarters for the coup in Rome, the military one at one of Orlandini's shipyards. On the night of Dec. 7, 1970, a group of 50 AN paramilitaries led by Delle Chiaie was let into the Interior Ministry's armory at the instruction of Angleton's old recruit, UAR head Federico D'Amato. According to newspaper accounts, Angleton himself arrived in Rome just before the coup attempt, and left just afterwards. Other troops moved into place in Rome, Milan, and elsewhere, and the mafia in Calabria was scheduled to don Carabinieri uniforms and play a role. Borghese prepared a statement to be read on TV to justify

the coup, and he intended for Italian troops to be sent to Vietnam. At the last minute, he received a phone call and called off the coup.

Borghese fled to Franco's Spain, where his activities until his death in 1974 remain mysterious. It is known that he and Delle Chiaie met dictator Gen. Augusto Pinochet in Chile on April 29, 1974. Also present was the head of Chilean police intelligence, Col. Jorge Carrasco, a protagonist in Operation Condor's tortures and murder. Borghese died in Spain in 1974. Delle Chiaie said that he was poisoned, apparently because investigations into the 1970 coup were under way in Italy. After Franco's death the following year, Delle Chiaie left for Chile, to play a key role in Operation Condor, then continued that work in Bolivia, in conjunction with the infamous Gestapo chief Klaus Barbie.

NATO's Assassination Bureau

The extent of terrorism, assassinations, and the re-shaping of Europe's political landscape through Gladio and related, NATO-directed units is stunning.

However, a vital caveat must be added here. The apparatus behind the "strategy of tension" terror that destabilized Europe over much of the Cold War era, was first and foremost a private synarchist apparatus embedded in the NATO and national secret service organizations, including "official" clandestine agencies like Gladio. These "parallel" networks, populated by veterans of the wartime Fascist and Nazi apparatus, and associated with secret societies like P-2, and fronts like Rosa dei Venti and Nuclei di Difesa dello Stato, at times had their agents posted in top positions in the "official" structures, creating the dangerously tempting but false appearance that the official agencies per se—including NATO—were directing the terror/destabilization programs.

Confusion on this point is both dangerous and understandable. When the P-2 membership list was revealed in the early 1980s, following the death of banker Roberto Calvi, it became clear that the secret lodge had penetrated virtually the entire security apparatus and political party structures of Italy and several other countries of Europe and Ibero-America.

The carnage carried out by this "parallel" apparatus was stunning. In Italy alone, the chief theater of Gladio warfare, there were 14,591 "acts of violence with a political motivation," according to Italian Sen. Giovanni Pellegrino, head of the Parliamentary Committee on the Failed Identification of the Authors of Terrorist Massacres ("Terrorism Committee," in operation 1994-2001, which looked into both Gladio and the P2 lodge). "It may be worth remembering that these `acts' have left behind 491 dead and 1,181 injured and maimed, figures of a war, with no parallel in any other European country."

Besides NATO's Gladio base in Sardinia, logistical support for Gladio in Italy and France was run out of a NATO front in dictator Antonio de Oliveira Salazar's Portugal, Aginter Press, which also ran the stay-behind units there. It was headed by a former member of the anti-de Gaulle, pro-fascist Secret Army Organization (OAS), Yves Guerin Serac, who moved to Portugal after de Gaulle surrendered Algeria. Said Guerin Serac, belying the goals of his synarchist masters, "After the OAS I fled to Portugal to carry on the fight and expand it to its proper dimensions—which is to say, a planetary dimension." He outlined his plan to "defeat communism," using NATO-organized "communist terrorism" as the excuse:

"In the first phase of our political activity we must create chaos in all structures of the regime. Two forms of terrorism can provoke such a situation: The blind terrorism (committing massacres indiscriminately which cause a large number of victims), and the selective terrorism (eliminate chosen persons). This destruction of the state must be carried out as much as possible under the cover of `communist activities.' After that, we must intervene at the heart of the military, the juridical power and the church, in order to influence popular opinion, suggest a solution, and clearly demonstrate the weakness of the present legal apparatus. . . . Popular

opinion must be polarized in such a way, that we are being represented as the only instrument capable of saving the nation. It is obvious that we will need considerable financial resources to carry out such operations."

Aginter Press's representative in Italy, according to the ON's Vincenzo Vinciguerra, was Stefano Delle Chiaie. Delle Chiaie "allegedly carried out well over a thousand bloodthirsty attacks, including an estimated 50 murders in Spain," according to Daniele Ganser.

In assassinations within Portugal or its colonies, Aginter Press worked with the Portuguese secret service, PIDE. According to Portuguese journalists, it was involved in the assassination of Eduardo Mondlane, president of the Mozambican Liberation Front (Frelimo) in 1969, and of Amilcar Cabral, national liberation leader in Guinea-Bissau in 1973. And, according to the most recent revelations from former Italian Sen. Sergio Flamigni, the "parallel" apparatus coordinated the kidnap and assassination of former Prime Minister Aldo Moro through its Red Brigades unit on March 16, 1978, the day on which a PCI-supported DC government under Giulio Andreotti was finally going to be sworn in.

Were the Synarchist networks infiltrated into the NATO and Gladio structures involved in other assassinations of heads of state or government, as well?

The Nov. 22, 1963 assassination of President John F. Kennedy was coordinated by the Rome and New Orleans-headquartered Permindex corporation, which French intelligence, SDECE, discovered had also put up \$200,000 for an attempt on de Gaulle. Even a cursory examination of the hard-core fascist outlook and connections of most of the Permindex/CMC personnel, their numerous ties to high-level Anglo-American intelligence, along with their financial connections, leaves no doubt that Permindex and its Rome-based arm, Centro Mondiale Commerciale (CMC), were part of the parallel NATO/Gladio structure.

Permindex was registered in Berne, Switzerland, Dulles's old stomping grounds. It was chaired by a high-ranking veteran of the Special Operations Executive (SOE) and the OSS, the Canada-based lawyer and financier, Louis Mortimer Bloomfield, the majority shareholder in Permindex (who also owned 50% of CMC). Its board was a mélange of devout "anti-communists," aristocrats, and fascists of various intelligence pedigrees. These included Count Guitierrez di Spadafora, former undersecretary of agriculture to Mussolini, secretary of a British-sponsored Sicilian separatist movement, and in-law of Hjalmar Schacht, the master financier of the postwar Nazi International; Carlo d'Amelio, a Rome attorney who oversaw the financial holdings of the House of Savoy, and, according to some accounts, also of the Pallavicini family, and was the founding president of the CMC; Giuseppe Zigiotti, head of the Fascist National Association for Militia Arms; several other wartime fascists; and former OSS London and SOE veteran Col. Clay Shaw, the operations officer for the assassination.

Permindex was chaired by Canada's Bloomfield, while its international arm, CMC, was based in Rome, and Clay Shaw's firm in New Orleans, International Trade Mart, was a subsidiary of Permindex/CMC. According to documents released through the Freedom of Information Act (FOIA), OSS veteran Shaw worked for the CIA, as well. There was ample evidence of Shaw's involvement in the assassination, for which he was indicted by New Orleans District Attorney Jim Garrison. Notably, one of the names found in Shaw's personal phone book was that of Princess Marcella Borghese, a member of the Black Prince's family. And one of the lower-level figures in the ambit of the plot, Dallas nightclub owner Jack Ruby (who assassinated patsy Lee Harvey Oswald), charged repeatedly in letters from jail, that "the Nazis and the Fascists were behind the Kennedy murder." According to the highly credible Torbitt manuscript, "Ruby was much more knowledgeable about the conspiracy than most."

Huge financial resources flowed through Permindex/CMC for no commercial purpose. Some of these funds, at least, were provided through banks which had earlier financed the Nazis, including one intimately associated with Allen Dulles from the time of his 1930s work with

Nazi cartels, through to his 1953-61 stint as CIA chief. Some hints of where the money was going could be found in French and Italian press reports that CMC official Ferenc Nagy, the fiercely anti-communist former Prime Minister of Hungary, was financing Jacques Soustelle and the OAS, along with other European fascist movements; or in New Orleans District Attorney Garrison's observation about "Shaw's secret life as an Agency [CIA] man trying to bring Fascism back to Italy."⁶

NATO units were also involved in at least some of the numerous assassination attempts on France's President Charles de Gaulle in 1962-63, which was no doubt a factor in de Gaulle's withdrawing France from NATO's military command in 1966. France, after all, had been a key target of NATO's "Operation Demagnetize" in the 1950s, and the "anti-communist," bitterly anti-de Gaulle OAS operatives like Guerin Serac, were natural partners of NATO. Adm. Pierre Lacoste, director of the France's military secret service DGSE (1982-85), admitted after Andreotti had exposed Gladio's existence in 1990, that some "terrorist actions" against de Gaulle and his plans to liberate Algeria were carried out by groups involving "a limited number of people" from the French Gladio organization!

A five-year investigation by France's SDECE intelligence agency of a 1962 assassination plot against de Gaulle found that the assassination had been planned in the Brussels headquarters of NATO by a specific group of British and French generals, who employed former fascists for the planned network.

And then, there is the case of Swedish Prime Minister Olof Palme, who was assassinated on Feb. 28, 1986 in Stockholm. While there is no hard proof that parallel Gladio networks were involved, it has been suspected by Swedish investigative journalists. On April 28, 1992, Sweden's top daily, Dagens Nyheter, carried the headline: "A Top-Secret Intelligence Network Within NATO Is Behind the Death of Olof Palme." Journalist Goran Beckerus charged that the operative branch of NATO's Allied Clandestine Committee, known by its initials SOPS, oversaw the assassination under the code name "Operation Tree."

The Aristocracy and the Knights of Malta

In order to discover the real authors of international terrorism, we must move into territory at which Greene and Massignani only hint.

Time and again, Italian investigators of Gladio and P2 have suggested that the evidence before them was only the superficial tracings of a far-reaching, well-established power structure's activity. For instance, Senator Pellegrino, head of the Italian Parliament's "Terrorism Committee," is convinced that P2 Grand Master Gelli was the front man for hidden circles of far greater power; that if P2 were a "port," then Gelli, who has recently resurfaced to brag that he is "running the country," would be merely the "Port Authority." Who, or what, constitutes this greater power? From outside the country, it is the Anglo-American synarchists. But Gladio and the embedded "parallel Gladio" could not possibly function within Italy only by recruiting leaders of secret services; its protection had to involve some of the most powerful forces inside Italy itself.

Greene and Massignani note that the X MAS "which became a key component of Gladio" counted among its leadership a number of Italy's top aristocrats, though they name only two: the "Black Prince" himself, and the claimant to the throne of Italy, Prince Aimone, Duke of Aosta. In fact, the Duke was favored by many of Rome's black nobility over Victor Emmanuel III, who reigned from 1900-45, and who therefore was King during the era of Mussolini, who was nominally the King's prime minister. The recognized leader of Italy's black nobility, Princess Elvina Pallavicini, once proclaimed, "The Duke of Aosta would have been much better, but now we are stuck with Victor Emmanuel." How many other aristocrats among the X MAS leadership also became key figures, like Borghese, in NATO's Gladio organization?

It is certain, that aristocrats played vital roles in one of the "parallel" Gladio's most infamous operations, the kidnapping and assassination of Aldo Moro. Looked at more carefully, that is no real surprise: Members of the most powerful international organization of the world's aristocracy, the SMOM, played essential roles in the establishment of the Vatican/British intelligence/CIA "rat-lines" and other crucial "anti-communist" activities at the end of World War II. Allen Dulles and James Angleton were SMOM members. Numerous SMOM members were also prominent in the P2 lodge; however, of the two organizations, the SMOM is incomparably the more senior and powerful; in fact, from available evidence, P2 is more appropriately thought of as an "operational" spin-off of the SMOM. Let us briefly look at the role of these aristocrats in the Moro assassination, and then in more detail at the SMOM itself.

The Gladio structure was named after the short Roman sword, gladio. When Aldo Moro was killed on May 9, 1978, ostensibly by the Red Brigades, he was dumped outside a Roman stadium where gladiators used to fight to the death. The symbolic connection was clear, as emphasized by investigative journalist and sometime mouthpiece for elements within the SID, Mino Pecorelli. The Red Brigades leader in charge of the operation was Mario Moretti. Former Senator Flamigni has documented in a recent book, that Moretti was a protégé almost from childhood of an important aristocratic family, the Casati Stampa. The Marchesa Annamaria Casati Stampa kept several neo-Fascist youth as lovers, one of whom was probably Moretti, whose high school education she paid for. Under Gladio direction, the neo-Fascist Moretti later turned into a "leftist" and headed the Red Brigades.⁷ Connections to Fascism ran deep in the Casati Stampa family: her husband's uncle, Alessandro, had been a minister in Mussolini's first government, and then, when Mussolini was dumped, became a minister in the first royalist government.

The closest friend of the Casati Stampa family was Liberal Party Sen. Giorgio Bergamasco. Bergamasco, in turn, was one of the founders of the Committee of Democratic Resistance, led by Piedmontese aristocrat Count Edgardo Sogno Rata del Vallino. Sogno had fought for Franco during the Spanish Civil War, and then for Mussolini, and in 1943 went over to the British SOE. He was also on the payroll of Allen Dulles for years for 10 million liras a month, and his Committee became another nucleus of the extended Gladio organization. Sogno led an attempted coup in 1974, which was foiled by Defense Minister Giulio Andreotti. Flamigni demonstrated in his book how the hardline Moretti-led faction of the Red Brigades was in reality run by Sogno's NATO-controlled organization.

Shortly after Moro's assassination, LaRouche's associates in Italy published a pamphlet, "Who Killed Aldo Moro?" which drew attention to the oligarchical Caetani family in Rome, near whose palace Moro's body had been found. Later investigations by others charged that the actual head of Gladio was the English aristocrat Hubert Howard, a British intelligence official in World War II and for decades afterwards, who had married Princess Lelia Caetani, daughter of Roffredo Caetani, 17th Duke of Sermoneta. Howard and his wife lived in the Caetani palace, as did one Igor Markevich, a double or triple agent of Western, Israeli, and Soviet intelligence services. He and Howard were leaders of high-level "esoteric" masonry, and, according to some accounts, had led the "negotiations" with the Red Brigades for the freedom of Moro—a convenient cover for constant liaison. British intelligence veteran Howard was also named by some as the secret head of Gladio. The account is credible. Howard was a member of one of the most powerful families in Britain, the Dukes of Norfolk, and the Catholic Howards had had intimate connections with the Italian aristocracy, particularly of Venice, since at least the 18th Century. His mother, for instance, was a member of the powerful Giustiniani family of Venice and Genoa, which claimed descent from Emperor Justinian. One Howard had been the Cardinal-Bishop of Frascati outside Rome in the 19th Century, a post held a couple of centuries earlier by a Caetani. Although long a power in the Church—Benedetto Caetani was crowned Pope Boniface VIII at the end of the 13th Century—the Caetani were part of the nominally "enlightened" wing of Italy's aristocracy by the 20th Century, and still wielded great influence under Mussolini and afterwards.

No account of the Italian aristocracy's role in promoting fascism and terrorism can omit the role of Princess Elvina Pallavicini. As head of the integrist international association of Catholic nobility, "Noblesse et Tradition," Pallavicini was a chief sponsor, both in Rome and worldwide, of the schismatic Archbishop Marcel Lefebvre, who was excommunicated by Pope John Paul II in 1988. Until her recent death, the Princess was also a chief sponsor of neo-Fascist groups in Italy, including setting the stage for the emergence of former porn star Alessandra Mussolini, granddaughter of Il Duce, as the candidate for an electoral coalition of neo-Fascist parties.

The Sovereign Military Order of Malta

Wherever one turns in investigating P2, Gladio, the "black aristocracy," international terrorism, or the Nazi International, one encounters the SMOM—the Sovereign Military and Hospitaller Order of St. John of Jerusalem, of Rhodes, and of Malta, known as "the Knights of St. John" or the "Knights of Malta."

They were omnipresent in the establishment of the financial and human infrastructure of modern international terrorism already during World War II, and immediately thereafter. SMOM member Baron Luigi Parilli, an industrialist with high-level connections into both Hitler's SS and SD in Italy, and to Mussolini's intelligence services, was the main liaison between SS Gen. Karl Wolff and Allen Dulles in Berne. SMOM bestowed one of its highest awards, Gran Croce Al Merito Con Placca, on U.S. Ambassador to Italy Ellery Stone, who had saved Borghese, and who became a postwar vice-president of the ITT corporation, which helped organize the Sept. 11, 1973 overthrow of Chilean President Salvador Allende and the installation of dictator Gen. Augusto Pinochet. The SMOM awarded its Croce Al Merito Seconda Classe to Italy's OSS chief James Jesus Angleton in 1946, around the same time it honored his boss, Allen Dulles. The following year, it bestowed the Gran Croce al Merito con Placca upon Hitler's Eastern Front intelligence chief Reinhard Gehlen, one of only four recipients of this award at the time. Gehlen's brother was the secretary to Thun Hohenstein, one of the five-member ruling Sovereign Council of the order. As head of the Institute for Associated Emigrations, Hohenstein printed some 2,000 passports, which were used to relocate leading Nazis to safe hiding places around the world.

Other leading Knights included CIA chiefs Allen Dulles, John McCone, and William Casey. Nazi International figure Otto Skorzeny was a Knight, as was businessman J. Peter Grace, who used the SMOM's diplomatic immunity as a cover for Iran-Contra activities.

Numerous leaders of Italy's military intelligence organization were members of both SMOM and P2, including Gen. Giuseppe Santovito (former head of SISMI, which replaced SID after 1977), Adm. Giovanni Torrisi, Chief of the General Staff of the Army, and Gen. Giovanni Allavena, head of SIFAR. Another key P2 member who was a Knight was Count Umberto Ortolani, a member of the SMOM's ruling inner council, and a veteran of Mussolini's counterespionage service. Some say he was the real brains behind P2, and he did sponsor the entrance of P2 boss Licio Gelli into the SMOM. Ortolani was a financier who, among other things, owned the second-largest bank in Uruguay, where he commanded enormous influence; the fascist Gelli had been in exile in Ibero-America until higher powers brought him back to Italy in the early 1960s to set up what became the P2 lodge.

As with any organization, not all of its members are guilty, and sometimes not even witting of the organization's crimes. In this case, however, given the nature of the beast, that would be relatively rare. Besides the repeated surfacing of SMOM members in terrorist-related activities near the end of World War II, one of their more recent operations illustrates the organization's essential nature.

In 1978, following hard upon the assassinations of Dresdner Bank head Jürgen Ponto, German industrialist Hanns-Martin Schleyer, and Aldo Moro, the Knights of Malta were

caught red-handed coordinating an assassination operation against Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr. LaRouche was the intellectual author of the Bremen summit of that year, where French President Valéry Giscard d'Estaing, West German Chancellor Helmut Schmidt, and British Prime Minister James Callaghan (the last under duress) signed the Bremen Communiqué, which announced the formation of the European Monetary System. The EMS, in the words of one West German official, was intended to be "the seed crystal of a new world monetary system." Bremen struck horror into the hearts of the world's oligarchy. Said one senior officer of the Banque Bruxelles-Lambert, owned by the Belgian Rothschilds, "It is recognized that it was LaRouche's program that went through at Bremen. If it goes through now, certain important financial centers are going to lose their power. A lot of people are not going to like that." The director of a Knights-run institute in Belgium was more succinct: "LaRouche is the first enemy of the London group." In New York, Knight Henry S. Bloch, director of Warburg, Pincus investment bank, whose hands investigators discovered to be holding many of the strings of the plot, proclaimed LaRouche to be "very dangerous," and pointedly compared him to Malcolm X, assassinated in 1965.

In their investigations of the SMOM, LaRouche's associates "discovered to their surprise that the mere mention of its name inspires awe and terror in the minds of highly placed government officials, central bankers, senior military and business leaders, and senior diplomatic and intelligence executives," as recorded in a pamphlet issued by the LaRouche organization at the time, "The 'Black International' Terrorist Assassination Plot to Kill Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr." The pamphlet further reported, "The power that the Order concentrates is primarily financial, through direct control of most of the Western world's leading investment houses" and far, far more. The pamphlet also noted, "A second source of power is an absolutely unmatched intelligence capability." Which is to say, the SMOM is a leading organizational arm of the Synarchy, bringing together the world's leading aristocrats, financiers, and particularly military and intelligence officials. Its members yearn for the ultramontane world which existed before the rise of sovereign nation-states during the Renaissance, which meant a loss of power and privilege of their families. To them, that vanished world is as if yesterday. Indeed, it has by no means entirely disappeared, but lives on, centered "like the Knights themselves" on the Venetian-descended "independent central banks" of virtually every nation in the world, as LaRouche has emphasized.

The Knights of St. John were founded in the late 11th Century, and rose to prominence in the First Crusade of 1095. In 1120, Pope Urban II officially recognized them as a military religious order, and for centuries they remained one of the most powerful military forces in Christendom, first from their headquarters on the island of Rhodes, and then on Malta, from which they were finally driven by Napoleon in the late 18th Century. The Knights were recognized as a sovereign state by a Hapsburg Emperor in the 16th Century. They remain a sovereign state, run from their headquarters at 68 Via Condotti in Rome. They maintain their own fleet of aircraft, have diplomatic relations with 92 nations as well as the United Nations and the Holy See, and enjoy diplomatic immunity. The order is entirely Roman Catholic, and its higher ranks must document an aristocratic lineage and coat-of-arms of at least three centuries. The Grand Master of the order is both a secular prince, and a cardinal of the Church. Reflecting its history, its membership is still heavily comprised of individuals with a military or intelligence background. Pope Pius XII ordered an investigation of this nominally Catholic organization in the 1950s. The Papal Commission charged, among other things, that the Order should not have the sovereignty of a state, and ordered modifications of the SMOM "to bring them into conformity with decisions of the Holy See." However, Pius XII died before the Order could be fully reined in.

In addition to the Roman Catholic SMOM, there are four Protestant orders of the Knights, all founded within the last 150 years or so, and all run by ruling houses of Europe. The Roman Catholic and Protestant orders effectively merged on Nov. 26, 1963, four days after the assassination of John F. Kennedy. The Sovereign Head of the British Knights is Queen Elizabeth, while the Netherlands Knights were headed until his death by the former SS official, Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, consort of Queen Juliana.

In 1927, the Rome-based SMOM authorized the establishment of an American chapter, whose members did not have to prove their aristocratic lineage. Its Treasurer and lay controller was John J. Raskob, the bitterly anti-FDR head of the Democratic National Committee, who in 1934 helped finance a coup attempt against Roosevelt. Its Grand Protector and Spiritual Advisor was Cardinal Francis Spellman of New York, one of whose closest Cold War associates was Time/Life publisher and Congress for Cultural Freedom co-founder Henry Luce.

Another Knight, who played a profound role in Italy's postwar financial, economic and political history was Prince Massimo Spada, the leading lay financier of the Vatican's Institute for Religious Works, commonly called the "Vatican Bank." Spada gave the mafia-connected heroin launderer and later P2 financier Michele Sindona his entrée into the Vatican's finances, which, given the tax-sheltered, sovereign status of the Church within Italy (as negotiated in the 1929 Concordat between Mussolini and the Holy See), was invaluable for running all kinds of dirty operations.

However, in examining the Vatican, one must always be careful to ask, "Whose Vatican? That of all the modern popes? Or that of the black aristocracy?" And to really unravel that question, insofar as it intersects Ortolani, Gelli, Calvi, Spada, and their "Vatican-connected" associates, and the deeper, "permanent" infrastructure of terror in Italy, one must delve deeply into history, particularly that of Venice, to understand the enormous power still wielded by those whom Pope John Paul I, called "the ancients," during the time he was Patriarch of Venice. After all, as LaRouche has stressed, those "ancients" of Venice have given us the modern Anglo-Dutch parliamentary system, with its privately controlled central banks, and the Synarchy's present drive for world rule. Under Anglo-American direction, those Venetian "ancients" also brought Mussolini to power in the first place, and then organized the financial world of the Vatican, into which Ortolani, Gelli, Calvi et al. were inserted.

The Legacy of History: The Venetian Factor

In 1582, the 40 or so families which controlled the vast fortunes and far-flung intelligence capabilities of Venice, split into two factions: the nuovi (the "new" houses, or families) and the vecchi (the "old" houses). On the surface, the appellations seemed to refer to those families ennobled since the serrata, the closing of the Grand Council in 1297, who were called the nuovi; whereas those who had already held titles of nobility, were the vecchi. In fact, the upheaval was the result of the establishment of sovereign nation-states for the first time in history, as a consequence of the Renaissance. The city-state of Venice, never more than 200,000 people, could not stand against the new powers that were coming into being, founded to promote the Common Good of their citizenry; the sheer numbers, the science and technology, the military power, were too much for even the powerful and devious masters of La Serenissima (as Venice is famously called).

The nuovi realized that, notwithstanding the bloody religious warfare which Venice had unleashed in Europe following the failure of the League of Cambrai to defeat Venice in 1511, its days were ultimately numbered. They took several strategic actions. First, under the leadership of Paolo Sarpi, they created the philosophy of empiricism, as a sense-certainty-based fraud whose purpose was to destroy the creative method of Platonic hypothesizing. Second, also under Sarpi's leadership, they launched a fierce war against the Vatican, posing as the bastion of "enlightened" Europe against obscurantist Rome. Third, they brought the newly emerging Protestant powers England and Holland (whose rise came largely thanks to Venice itself), into what had always been the cornerstone of Venice's fortunes—its trade with the East Indies. The Venetians founded the British East India Company in 1600 (from a merger of the England-based Venice Company and the Turkey Company) and the Dutch East India Company in 1602, and the wealth derived from this trade helped create or enrich a number of great aristocratic families in both countries, along the Venetian model. And, as LaRouche has often emphasized, the British East India Company became the foremost power in the world in

1763, in the wake of the British-rigged Seven Years' War among contending European powers, in the classic Venetian "divide and conquer" method. Fourth, they moved much of their fortunes (and even some of their families) north, first into Holland, and then into England, where they created what would be known in the 18th Century as "the Venetian Party." As part of this, they established the famous Wisselbank (Exchange Bank) of Amsterdam in 1609â€”the most powerful bank in the worldâ€”modelled upon their own private, patrician-controlled banks, followed by the Bank of England in 1694, both serving as the models upon which all central banks have been established since then.

In part because of these redeployments, Venice's financial power remained huge well into the 18th Century, as did its legendary spy system, brilliantly chronicled by Friedrich Schiller in his novella *Der Geisterseher* (The Ghost-Seer), and American intelligence operative James Fenimore Cooper in his novel *The Bravo*.⁸ Barings Bank in England, the bank of the British East India Company, for instance, was the vehicle for Venetian funds in Britain, and was at the center of the "Venetian Party," together with the Bank of England.

Napoleon Bonaparte had been partially sponsored and funded by Venetian and Genoese families: The Genoese Princess Pallavicini of that era famously punned that her family owned "la buona parte"â€”"the best part"â€”of him. His Corsican family had been retainers for the Genoese and Venetian nobility for centuries; and, as noted above, his favorite sister married a Borghese. When Napoleon's ravages had ended, Count Giovanni Capodistria, a Venetian nobleman acting as a government minister of Russia, almost single-handedly wrote the essential documents issued by the 1814-15 Congress of Vienna, which established the ultra-reactionary Holy Alliance. Capodistria also pulled together the modern nation of Switzerland, in part as a repository for Venetian family funds (*fondi*), which were also used to found several insurance companies in the late 18th Century. These later included the *Riunione Adriatica di SicurtÃ* (RAS) and the *Assicurazioni Generali di Venezia e Trieste*.⁹

At the turn of the 20th Century, the "ancients" of Venice, although diminished, still commanded important financial and intelligence power, both on their own behalf, but also because they deployed as part of the British- (and subsequently Anglo-American-) dominated world which their ancestors had created. In the wake of the split/redeployments of 1582, they cloned themselves and their institutions and methods to dominate northern Protestant, often freemasonic Europe, while they still maintained their power in their historic seats of control in the formerly Hapsburg-ruled southern, more Catholic portions of Europe, in particular in Italy and Spain, and in the Church at Rome. They played a crucial role in organizing the Balkan Wars which laid the immediate basis for World War I, for which Britain's King Edward VII had schemed for decades. In the early 20th Century, a group of Venetian financier patricians, led by Count Piero Foscari of an ancient family of Venetian Doges, established a number of companies and banks. Chief among the latter, was the *Banca Commerciale Italiana* (BCI), and in particular its Venice branch.¹⁰

Though Foscari was the undisputed leader of this Venetian group, its most active public figure was Giuseppe Volpi, later known as Count Giuseppe Volpi di Misurata, after his early-1920s rule of Italian-occupied Libya on behalf of Mussolini. Acting as the point-man for an international financial syndicate including the Bank of England, the Mellons, and the House of Morgan, Volpi organized Mussolini's rise to power, precisely as Schacht did later for those same forces in installing Hitler in Germany. Volpi was Mussolini's Finance Minister from 1925 to July 1928, following which he became a member of the Grand Council of Fascism, and, in 1934, chairman of the Industrialists Association. He designed Mussolini's economic doctrine of corporatism along the model originally laid down by Alexandre Saint-Yves d'Alveydre (1842-1909), the founder of the Synarchy of Empire movement, and the inspiration for the Martinist freemasonic lodges through which the modern Synarchy was organized. Nominally a tripartite pact among corporations, the state, and labor, it was basically rule by corporations, i.e., private financiers.

In 1929, Volpi oversaw the famous Concordat between Italy and the Vatican, in which, among other things, Italy recognized the Vatican as a sovereign state, and paid financial compensation for the Papal States in central Italy which it had taken over in the second half of the 19th Century. The compensation was 1,550 billion liras, a sizeable sum at the time. One Bernardino Nogara was chosen, seemingly "out of the blue," to manage this fortune. The prominent American diplomat George Kennan wrote in his *Memoirs: 1925-1950* about the extraordinary power commanded by Nogara: "A so-called 'mystery man,' an Italian banker by the name of Bernardino Nogara, had been granted sole control by the papacy over the entire fortune of \$92.1 million the church had received from the Lateran treaty. . . . No Vatican official, not even the Pope himself was allowed veto power over Nogara's decision. Nor would the banker permit any religious or doctrinal policies of the church to stand in his way. . . . Never before in modern Church history had anyone been granted such sweeping authority by the church, not even popes themselves, with all their supposed infallibility, let alone a layman, and non-Catholic (Jewish), as in Nogara's case." His impact on the Church may also be judged by the epitaph delivered upon his death in 1958 by the head of the SMOM in America, New York's Cardinal Spellman: "Next to Jesus Christ, the greatest thing to happen to the Catholic Church is Bernardino Nogara."

Whether or not he was Jewish, the "mystery man" was no mystery at all. Nogara had been managing director for a Venetian firm run by Foscari, Volpi, et al. in the Ottoman Empire already back in 1901. Reflecting his Venetian ties, Nogara became Italy's representative on the Ottoman Debt Council, a sort of IMF for the Ottoman Empire, whose purpose was to bleed it and carve it up. The British sponsored freemasonic lodges in Salonika, from which the "Young Turks" were organized to oust the Sultan. The freemason Volpi was intimately involved in the coup, as, undoubtedly, was Nogara. Nogara was the head of the BCI branch in Istanbul, and was Volpi's chief intelligence agent in the Ottoman Empire until that empire disappeared in the World War I which Volpi and his friends had done so much to help organize, through the masonic lodges and through Venice's ancient financial and familial ties in the Balkans.

After Nogara had been chosen Delegate of the Special Administration (later known as the Administration of the Holy See Patrimony) to oversee the investment of the wealth flowing from the Concordat, he became vice president of the BCI, upon whose postwar premises the P2 lodge would be founded. Nogara established intimate financial relations with the cream of the Synarchy, including the Paris and London Rothschilds, Cr dit Suisse, Hambros Bank in London, J.P. Morgan Bank, and the Bankers Trust Company in New York, and the Paris-centered Banque de Paris et des Pays Bas (Paribas), a stronghold of the Synarchy in France in the interwar and postwar years. He also promoted a cadre of *uomini di fiducia*, "men of confidence," Vatican lay Catholic or even non-Catholic financiers, who would oversee the enormous new Vatican holdings. Nogara bought large or controlling interests in dozens of major banks, utilities, insurance companies, and industrial corporations, even as he reorganized previous Vatican holdings, such as the "Catholic banks" which were generally Catholic-owned, and which did business with the Church and its officials, as opposed to the "secular" banks.

The most important of these "men of confidence" was Prince Massimo Spada (a Vatican title), who had been inducted as a Knight of Malta in 1944. Spada either chaired or sat on the board of an astounding array of the holdings Nogara purchased. Noting only a few of the more important (and their capital), as of the late 1960s, these included: He was vice-president of the Banco di Roma (one of Italy's largest banks, historically associated with Rome's black nobility), and sat on the board of its Swiss subsidiary; Italy's biggest domestic gas company, Societ  Italiana per il Gas (37,412 million liras); president of the Trieste-based Riunione Adriatica di Sicurt  insurance company (4.320 billion liras); vice president and managing director of the L'Assicuratrice Italiana; vice president of both the Unione Subalpina di Assicurazioni and of the Lavoro e Sicurt  (750 million liras); Shell Italiana, the Italian subsidiary of Royal Dutch Shell (129 billion liras invested in Italy); vice president of the Istituto Bancario Italiano (10 billion liras) and the Credito Commerciale di Cremona (2 billion liras); board member of the Banca Privata Finanziaria; board member of the huge financial holding companies, Societ  Meridionale Finanziaria (122 billion liras) and the Istituto

Centrale Finanziario (150 million liras); vice president of the Finanziaria Industriale e Commerciale; president of the Banca Cattolica del Veneto (3 billion liras); board of directors of FINSIDER, a state-controlled holding company (195 billion liras), which is part of IRI, the Istituto per la Ricostruzione Industriale, formed during the Fascist regime, which constituted the country's largest cartel and controlled the biggest shipyards; the Italia shipping line; Alitalia airlines; Alfa Romeo; and the entire telephone system. FINSIDER produced at the time over 90% of Italy's steel and was the backbone of IRI. Spada was also a board member or executive of dozens more banks, insurance, and industrial companies. In 1963 he was appointed Privy Chamberlain of Sword and Cape, one of the highest of all Vatican titles, one also held by his brother Filippo.¹¹

With all of this enormous power, and despite his leading position in the Catholic Church, Spada sponsored the rise of Michele Sindona as one of the Vatican's "men of confidence." His choice was most peculiar, not only because Sindona had been a Fascist during the war, but because during that time he had made connections (through American OSS-connected mobster Vito Genovese) to the Inzerillo and Gambino crime families, for whom he laundered heroin money.

Reviewing the picture sketched above, we thus find that an intricate financial web originally woven by Count Giuseppe Volpi di Misurata and his Venetian aristocratic friends and associates such as Bernardino Nogara, had grown by 1960 to include Michele Sindona, who financed one of Gladio's most important assets, the "Black Prince" Borghese. Sindona also "was one of the channels, perhaps one of the most important, to back up" the attempted coups of 1970-74, as Greene and Massignani put it. Sindona later sponsored the rise of Banco Ambrosiano's Roberto Calvi, the P2 financier who was found hanging under Blackfriars Bridge in London in 1982, in a ritualistic masonic murder. And, when the P2 financial scandals exploded, one of those arrested as a key figure in them, was Massimo Spada, the protégé of Volpi's friend Nogara.

The membership of the ostensibly Catholic—and therefore ostensibly anti-freemasonic—Rome-centered SMOM overlapped with the freemasonic, presumably "anti-clerical" P2 lodge; they were the "twins" of Italy's Venice-centered oligarchy.

The privately run international monetary system is now collapsing, and the desperate financial oligarchy is trying to consolidate a new, worldwide fascism, driven by new waves of terror, such as 9/11 and the March 11, 2004 train bombings in Madrid. In this context, much of the superstructure of Gladio is finally being exposed by those opposed to this new fascism. Those exposures are essential. But, we must go still deeper, to lift the veil from "the ancients," and through them from the Synarchy to which they have given birth, of which they remain a crucial component.

[1] The material in this review which directly concerns Borghese is almost entirely drawn from Greene and Massignani. Additional material on Gladio can be found in Daniele Ganser's book, *NATO's Secret Armies* (London, 2005), "Secret Warfare: Gladio," Arthur E. Rowse's "Gladio: The Secret U.S. War to Subvert Italian Democracy," and work by LaRouche and his associates. The latter includes "Strategy of Tension: The Case of Italy," an indispensable four-part series by Claudio Celani, first published in EIR, and "Terror's Legacy: Schacht, Skorzeny, Allen Dulles" by Michael Liebig. These two articles were republished, together with overviews by LaRouche, and numerous other studies, in the Special Report, *The Synarchist Resurgence Behind the Madrid Train Bombing of March 11, 2004*, issued by the LaRouche in 2004 campaign committee.

[2] Charles Higham, *American Swastika* (New York: Doubleday & Company, 1985), p. 198.

[3] Sen. Giovanni Pellegrino, who chaired the 1994-2001 Italian parliamentary committee investigating both the Gladio-orchestrated terrorism, and how Italy's secret services covered

them up, said that D'Amato "was an old Anglo-American agent, whose career started soon after the Liberation under James Angleton." Under Angleton's protection, said Pellegrino, "D'Amato became superintendent of the Special Secretary of the Atlantic Pact, the most strategic officer of our apparatus, as it is the connection between NATO and the U.S.A." From its founding at the end of the war, the UAR was filled with hundreds of former officials of Mussolini's SalÃ² Republic. D'Amato headed it from 1968-74, the period of NATO's "Strategy of Tension."

[4] Since no English original of FM 30-31B was ever found, but only Italian translations of parts of it (during the raid on Gelli's villa), some investigators query whether such a Pentagon manual ever existed. However, the Italian passages are entirely coherent with other Pentagon documents of the same general era, such as the U.S. Joint Chiefs of Staff's infamous Operation Northwoods plan, which called for unleashing terrorism against the domestic United States, among other clandestine provocations.

[5] Angleton and his associates in the OSS/CIA had a lifelong fascination with the Trust, the joint Anglo-American/Soviet intelligence operation which featured the use of double and triple agents. These were actually used by the Synarchists to manipulate both the Western powers and the Soviets against the nation-state, toward a kind of global condominium. It is not accidental that the "legendary" CIA counterintelligence chief Angleton somehow missed noticing that his mentor and his decades-long close friend Kim Philby was a "Soviet" (read: Trust) agent. Keeping up his part in the charade, Philby announced from Moscow that he had "enjoyed playing Angleton and Dulles." Angleton and Dulles maintained deep contacts with the "internationalist" wing of the Soviet intelligence establishment, just as they did with the "universal fascists" like Borghese. The shared goal was the destruction of nation-states in favor of world imperial rule. Many of Angleton's "fascist" assets in the postwar era turned out to be Soviet assets, as well.

[6] When the CMC first started up in Rome, its chief public figure, the pro-fascist former Prime Minister of Hungary, Ferenc Nagy, announced that it had major financial backing, including from J. Henry Schroder Bank and the Seligman Bank in Basel. The Seligman Bank was a large stockholder of the CMC, and its principal, Hans Seligman, sat on the boards of both the CMC and Permindex. With J. Henry Schroder, Nagy had spilled the beans on a most sensitive institution, and the bank was quick to deny his claim. J. Henry Schroder Bank had been intimately involved in the Dulles/Nazi financial deals from the 1930s, and, as CIA chief, Dulles maintained \$50 million in "contingency funds" at Schroder under his sole control. See William F. Wertz, Jr., "The Plot Against FDR: A Model for Bush's Pinochet Plan Today," EIR, Jan. 21, 2005.

For further details on Permindex/CMC, including its finances, see a January 1970 manuscript by William Torbitt; New Orleans District Attorney Jim Garrison's book, *On the Trail of the Assassins*; and the account in the 1992 edition of the book, *Dope, Inc.: The Book That Drove Kissinger Crazy*, by the authors of *Executive Intelligence Review*. EIR maintained a close relationship with Garrison until his death in 1992. The Italian left-wing daily *Paese Sera* also ran a series on CMC/Permindex in March 1967, exposing it as a shell for huge sums of money that had nothing to do with "commerce," naming some of its elite banking connections, and profiling its board members as Anglo-American intelligence-connected ex-Fascists and fanatical right-wingers. Earlier scandals regarding CMC/Permindex had caused an uproar in Parliament and elsewhere, which forced CMC/Permindex to leave Rome for Johannesburg in 1962, the year before the entity orchestrated the Kennedy assassination. Garrison observed that the Italian government had expelled CMC/Permindex for "subversive intelligence activity."

[7] The role of NATO in running the Red Brigades is documented by Claudio Celani in "The Sphinx and the Gladiators: How the Head of the Red Brigades was an Agent of NATO-Controlled Fascist Circles," EIR, Jan. 21, 2005, based in large measure on a recent book by former Sen. Sergio Flamigni, *La Sfinge delle Brigate Rosse (The Sphinx of the Red Brigades)*.

[8] The extraordinary financial power which Venice still commanded in the 18th Century was documented by the Venetian nobleman Carlo Antonio Marin, historian of Venice Frederick Lane, and others. Its European-wide cultural warfare and espionage system was also still highly effective, as evidenced in the international campaign of the Paris-based Venetian Abbot Antonio Conti to attempt to destroy the reputation of the great scientist Gottfried Wilhelm Leibniz. An agent of Venice's ruling Council of Ten, Count Cagliostro (Joseph Balsamo) organized the 1785 "Affair of the Queen's Necklace," the scandal which, as Napoleon observed, was the opening act of the French Revolution, an event financed and run out of Britain. Still another notorious Venetian spy of the same era was Casanova, who reported directly to the inner Three of the hooded, black-robed Council of Ten. The scarlet-robed chief of the Three was known as the Inquisitor, and in Venice it was understood that "The Ten will send you to the torture chamber, but the Three will send you to your grave."

Schiller chose to set his masterful portrayal of the methods of the Venetian intelligence service, as well as its Europe-wide reach, in the 18th Century; he clearly was not writing of a merely "historical" matter, nor was the patriotic American intelligence agent James Fenimore Cooper, in his portrait written several decades later, though Cooper set his tale centuries earlier. During the American Revolution, Venice put its still-considerable fleet at the service of the British.

[9] One of the notable financiers of Borghese in-law Napoleon was the Venetian Salomon Morpurgo, who later founded the Assicurazioni Generali di Venezia e Trieste (General Insurance Company of Venice and Trieste). Generali has been ruled ever since by a kind of central committee of Europe's financier and aristocratic oligarchy. On the board of Generali and its sister insurance company, Riunione Adriatica di SicurtÀ (RAS), over recent decades, one finds such names as Giustiniani, Orsini, Luzzatto (an old Venetian family), Rothschild, the Duke of Alba (whose ancestor laid waste to the Netherlands for Philip II of Spain), and Doria (Genoese financiers of the Hapsburgs). The president of the RAS at one point was Sindona's sponsor, Prince Massimo Spada, while Count Giuseppe Volpi di Misurata chaired the Generali from 1938-43. Had the 1964 coup been successful, the plotters planned to install Cesare Merzagora, chairman of Generali from 1968-79. Generali's chairman today is Antoine Bernheim, a senior partner of Lazard Frères, and member of one of the four families which control Lazard, a mainstay of the international Synarchy. Bernheim's daughter married Prince Orsini.

Generali and RAS are merely two important strands of a much larger web of families and finance, but they illustrate the directions in which one must look to discover the "port" behind the "Port Authority" guarded by P2 boss Licio Gelli, as Senator Pellegrino insightfully put it.

[10] The activities of Foscari, Volpi, et al. as the product of centuries-long Venetian operations in the Ottoman Empire, are elaborated in *The Roots of the Trust*, by Allen and Rachel Douglas (unpublished ms., 688 pages, 1997).

[11] The partial list of Spada's corporate offices is taken from Conrado Pallenberg, *The Vatican Finances*, (London: Peter Owen, 1971).

L'ideale tradito della P2?Ma tradito da chi?Dalla Loggia Monte Carlo?

CREATIVITÀ ARMONICA

*l'ideale
tradito dalla
loggia P2*

A Leo Zep
con T.F.B.
[Signature]
[Signature] 03/04/05

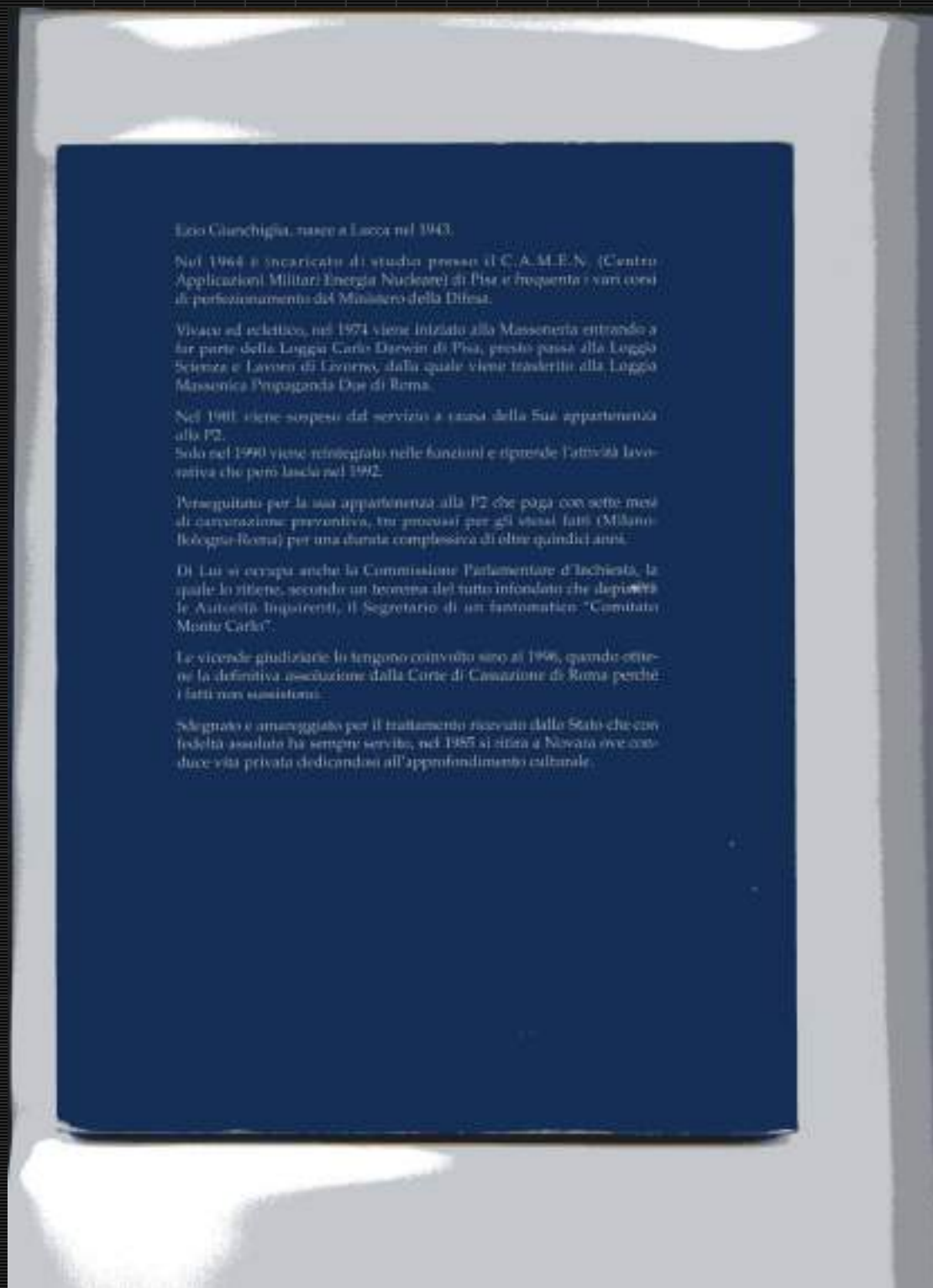
e cura di
Enzo Giacobbe

CREATIVITÀ ARMONICA

*l'ideale
tradito dalla*

loggia P2

Enzo Giacobbe



I RAPPORTI INTERNAZIONALI DELLA P2

Lo studio dei rapporti internazionali della Loggia P2 e dell'attività di Licio Gelli in tale contesto non può che essere di circoscritte dimensioni in considerazione della difficoltà, per non dire dell'impossibilità, per la Commissione, di indagare su queste situazioni che trovano sviluppo al di fuori delle frontiere nazionali. Non si può sottacere che la presenza di Licio Gelli in paesi stranieri non ha lasciato praticamente traccia, con riferimento evidentemente al periodo antecedente al sequestro di Castiglione Fibocchi, presso gli archivi delle nostre ambasciate, nonostante di essa esistano numerose ed autorevoli testimonianze che tutte convergono ad indicare l'intrinseca dimestichezza di questo cittadino italiano con personaggi stranieri di altissimo livello politico.

Muovendo da queste premesse, la Commissione Ã in grado di affermare, in base ai documenti ed alle testimonianze in suo possesso, che il rilievo dell'attivÃ internazionale del Maestro Venerabile Ã di segno certamente non inferiore a quello della sua presenza italiana, anche se l'analisi di questo versante della sua personalitÃ non puÃ essere in pari modo approfondito per le

oggettive ragioni giÃ indicate.

Si pone in primo luogo, come dato di sicura constatazione, che Licio Gelli pervenne ad inserire l'organizzazione da lui guidata in piÃ ampio contesto organizzativo di respiro internazionale. Rilievo questo che si pone del resto in armonia con la natura in certo qual senso internazionale della massoneria, la quale, come abbiamo giÃ rilevato, aspira a porsi e concretamente si muove come un'organizzazione che, assumendo a sua base premesse filosofiche di portata generale, tende

a stabilire legami fra gli affiliati che travalicano le frontiere. Nell'ambito di questa dimensione sovranazionale, Licio Gelli appare interessato a due iniziative la cui esistenza Ã documentata in

modo certo. La prima Ã la cosiddetta Loggia di Montecarlo, per la cui esistenza la Commissione Ã

in possesso di scarsi, ma inequivocabili elementi documentali. Eâ€™ agli atti un modulo di iscrizione

(le indicazioni sono in tre lingue e cioÃ nell'ordine: inglese, francese ed italiano), per un Comitato

esecutivo massonico che aveva sede nel Principato di Monaco e che dal contestuale riepilogo delle

finalitÃ associative risulta porsi come una sorta di organizzazione di livello superiore rispetto alle

tradizionali strutture massoniche. La finalitÃ reale dell'organismo traspare dal documento, pur condito dagli abituali generici richiami a superiori motivazioni, nel quale Ã dato leggere: Â«... scopo Ã

quello di realizzare...una forza di governo universale...Â» ed ancora: Â«...La Massoneria Ã l'organismo piÃ

qualificato a governare, perciÃ se non governa manca alla sua vera ragion d'essere...Â».

Schede di iscrizione giÃ compilate e corrispondenza agli atti dimostrano che il Comitato di Montecarlo ebbe pratica attuazione, superando la fase progettuale; ma non ci Ã dato di sapere quale consistenza esso venne a raggiungere. In sede interpretativa si puÃ affermare che esso si pose certamente come un momento qualificante dell'operazione piduista; e particolare interesse suscita la circostanza che ad esso Licio Gelli pose mano in quel periodo, alla fine degli anni Settanta, che abbiamo indicato come contrassegnato da un inizio di incrinamento del potere del Venerabile Maestro. In questa prospettiva l'iniziativa di creare una organizzazione posta a

ridosso dei confini nazionali, ma al di fuori della portata delle autoritÃ italiane, potrebbe inserirsi come elemento di arricchimento e conferma al quadro delineato.

Altra iniziativa di respiro internazionale Ã quella dell'ONPAM, una istituzione a carattere sovranazionale rivolta con particolare riferimento ai paesi dell'America latina, la cui esistenza Ã

documentata in modo certo e il cui significato appare, allo stato degli atti, ancor piÃ difficile da interpretare.

La Commissione Ã in possesso di una tessera intestata a Roberto Calvi, rilasciata nel 1975 e sottoscritta da Licio Gelli in qualitÃ di Segretario. Si ha inoltre notizia che al Gamberini era stato

affidato il compito di tenere i contatti tra l'organizzazione ed il Grande Oriente. Risulta che di questa organizzazione esiste ampia documentazione nel materiale sequestrato presso la villa uruguaiana di Licio Gelli e certo la sua conoscenza aprirebbe squarci di notevole interesse su tutta

la vicenda della Loggia P2, la cui dimensione internazionale, una volta conosciuta in modo meno

sommario, consentirebbe una valutazione piÃ completa del valore politico di questa

organizzazione, che del resto era stato intuito dall'ispettore Santillo nella sua terza nota informativa.

Appare infine dalla documentazione che il Venerabile della Loggia P2 godeva egli stesso di un prestigio internazionale proprio nell'ambiente massonico. Non solo egli era infatti tramite dei rapporti tra la massoneria italiana e quella argentina, ma già nel

1968 appare accreditato presso il Grande Oriente quale garante di amicizia di una loggia estera, elemento questo che conferma la precocità della carriera massonica di Licio Gelli, ampiamente

analizzata nel capitolo primo.

L'attività personale di Licio Gelli del resto appare sicuramente documentata come ampiamente proiettata fuori dell'Italia, attraverso una fitta rete di contatti, anche esterni alla massoneria, tutti di

alto livello per il rango delle personalità con le quali il Venerabile intratteneva rapporti. In questo

senso l'epistolario rinvenuto apre uno spaccato, parziale ma efficace, delle relazioni che Licio Gelli

intratteneva con un'opera di continuo contatto e costante aggiornamento; ne emerge il ritratto di

un accorto professionista nell'arte dei rapporti sociali, comunque non certo confinabile all'interpretazione di uno spregiudicato arrampicatore sociale, come dal tono generale delle lettere

si evince in modo non equivoco.

L'ambito di interessi di Licio Gelli appare in questo panorama rivolto eminentemente ai paesi d'oltre Atlantico. Sicure e documentate sono le relazioni di Gelli con i paesi del Sudamerica ed in

particolare l'Argentina, paese nel quale egli era in relazione con l'ammiraglio Massera, ma soprattutto con Peron e il suo entourage, nel quale grande rilievo aveva Lopez Rega, interessato anch'egli alla iniziativa dell'ONPAM.

Giancarlo Elia Valori I, iscritto alla Loggia P2 e da questa espulso, ha testimoniato di aver ricevuto

una confidenza del Presidente Frondizi, che si domandava quale ruolo un privato cittadino svolgesse per i Servizi segreti italiani ed argentini. In proposito di estremo interesse la deposizione del generale Grassini, Direttore del SISDE, il quale davanti alla Commissione ha dichiarato: «...Non avevamo nessun rapporto con i Servizi dell'America latina...Sapendo bene che Gelli

aveva grandissime possibilità per quanto riguarda l'Argentina, gli chiesi se mi poteva mettere in contatto

con gli argentini. Egli aderì a questa richiesta e l'indomani mattina puntualmente il Capo del Servizio

argentino in Italia, all'Ambasciata argentina in Italia, si presentò nel mio ufficio, dicendosi pronto a

collaborare per qualsiasi cosa. Da quel momento nacque un contatto perenne e continuo tra il nostro Servizio

e il Servizio argentino, che si impegnò anche a fare da tramite tra noi ed i Servizi degli altri paesi

dell'America latina dove erano stati segnalati dei fuoriusciti, fu impostato quindi un sistema idoneo per la

ricerca di questi fuoriusciti».

Si ricorda al proposito che Gelli ricopriva un incarico ufficiale presso l'Ambasciata argentina in Italia in qualità di consigliere economico e in tale veste intratteneva rapporti con autorità italiane,

in particolare in occasione di visite di Stato.

Altra importante direttrice degli interessi di Licio Gelli costituita dagli Stati Uniti, per i quali

appare accertato un solido legame con Philip Guarino in relazione alla vicenda Sindona. Gelli si mette a disposizione di Guarino, membro del comitato organizzatore della campagna elettorale del Presidente Reagan, e da questi viene invitato all'insediamento del nuovo Presidente

americano.

Certo Ã che, come la vicenda degli affidavit raccolti in favore di Sindona ampiamente dimostra,

Licio Gelli era in contatto con gli ambienti politici e finanziari che costituivano il retroterra del finanziere siciliano con una rete di rapporti di livello altamente qualificato.

La componente affaristica, assolutamente da non sottovalutare nella interpretazione del personaggio Gelli, non gli impediva peraltro di avere contatti con la Romania, paese con il quale

l'azienda di Gelli aveva instaurato un importante rapporto di collaborazione produttiva.

Gli elementi esposti, pur nella loro sommarietÃ , consentono alla Commissione di affermare che la

dimensione del personaggio Gelli, sotto il profilo indagato, Ã certamente di peso non minore

1 Uscito indenne dalla tempesta della P2, ricoprirÃ incarichi importanti nellâ

€™amministrazione pubblica, fino a diventare

presidente della SocietÃ Autostrade. (La nota Ã nostra).

rispetto a quello pure rilevante giÃ documentato con riferimento al nostro Paese. Se

l'articolazione

dei rapporti e delle conoscenze Ã necessariamente conosciuta, allo stato degli atti, in modo

sommario, quello che appare sicuro in questo contesto Ã non solo il rilievo assunto dal

Venerabile

della Loggia P2, ma soprattutto, oltre la dimensione affaristica pur rilevante, il valore politico indubitabile che le relazioni intrattenute denunciano.

Displaying entries 56 - 60 of 85 [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#)

Copyright Â© 2006,Leo Young All rights reserved.

21st of December 2012



SECRET CABALISTIC CALCULATIONS OF THE BOOK OF THE LAW by Simen Midgard



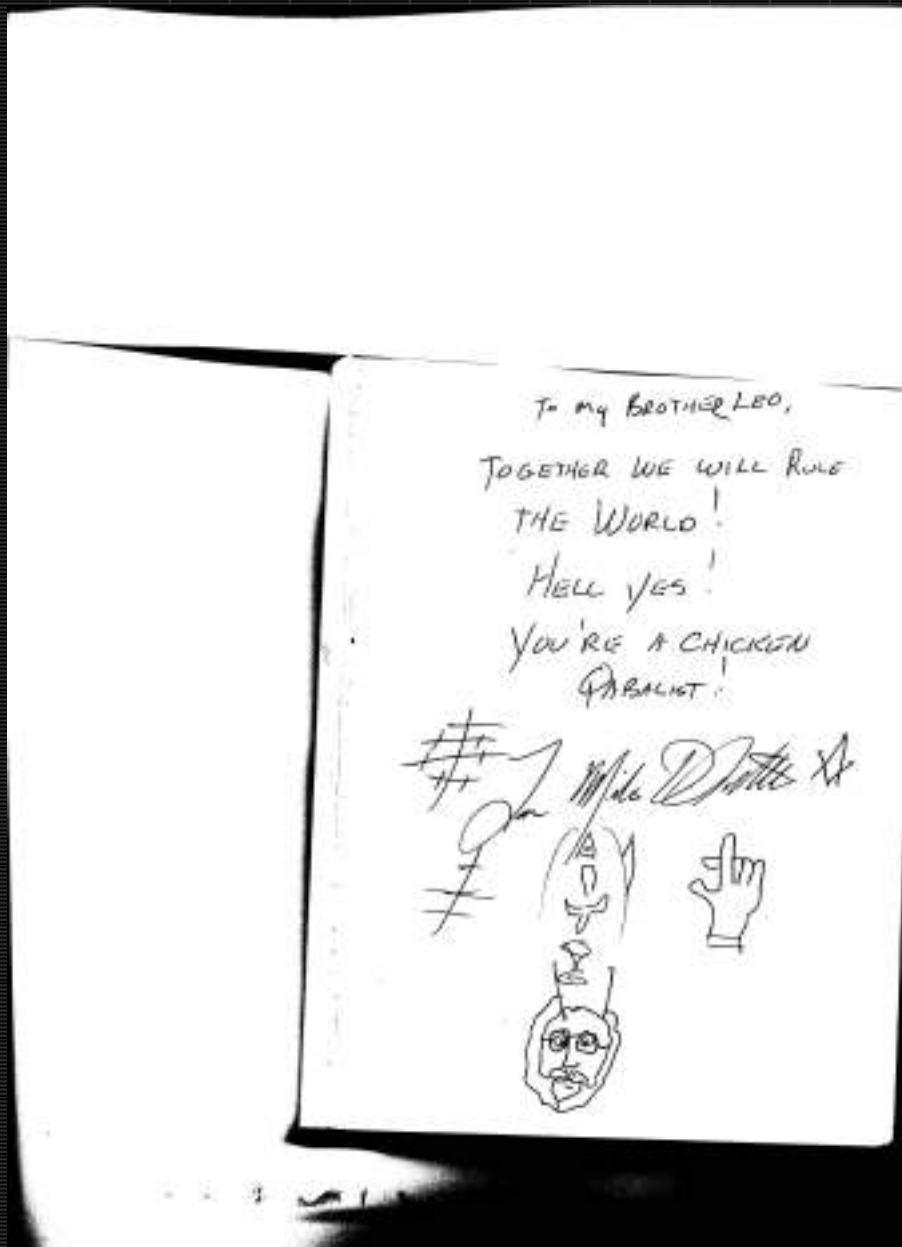
These are the cabalistic calculations of Norwegian occultist Simen Midgard on the famous secret number and code given by satanist A.Crowley in the BOOK OF THE LAW. The result is:

OF COLD DEATH STAND STRONG

(Whatever that means...)

Simen claims to have been the Dark Master who influenced the birth of Black Metal in Norway. This is a perverse and very satanic form of music now very popular with the youth. Frater Simen Midgard was the Oslo OTO Caliphate Master in the 80's working for the American illuminati spreading the black arts and satanic propaganda.

Lon Milo Duquette says:LEO TOGETHER WE WILL RULE THE WORLD!



Since 1975 W.

Bro. Lon Milo Duquette now a 32 o of the A.A.S.R. as been a national and international governing officer of ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS, one of the most influential black magic societies of the ORDO ILLUMINATORUM ,constantly serving the NEW WORLD ORDER since their foundation.

OCCHIO ARRIVA "POLIFEMO" IL VICE DI "MAULANA SHAYKH ABDUL HADI" PALAZZI

MASSONERIA, VATICANO E SERVIZI IN SPY STORY A POTENZA

LE RIVELAZIONI DI 'POLIFEMO' SU TANTI MISTERI D'ITALIA (di Mario Restaino)

(ANSA) - POTENZA, 10 MAG - Dodici ore di interrogatorio per ripercorrere misteri e storie italiane (come la morte di Ilaria Alpi, la strage di Ustica e la scomparsa di Emanuela Orlandi) e per aprire scenari finora sconosciuti al grande pubblico, come presunte "operazioni fasulle" dei servizi segreti, la massoneria di qua e anche di la' del Tevere, le estrazioni di petrolio "in nero" in Basilicata, e altro ancora. Massimo Pizza - nome in codice Polifemo, il "consulente"

arrestato sabato scorso nell'inchiesta su truffe ad imprenditori, coordinata dal pm di Potenza, Henry John Woodcock - e' stato interrogato due volte, nell'aprile scorso, e ha fatto affermazioni pesanti. Tutte da verificare, ma pesanti. Ecco alcune delle dichiarazioni di Pizza.

ILARIA ALPI - "E' vittima della sua superficialita' al 100 per cento", dice Pizza, perche' quel giorno "lei doveva trovarsi a bordo della nave Garibaldi. L'hanno ammazzata i somali. I mandanti? Le voci concrete, totali ed assolute - ha aggiunto - erano che avesse scoperto il passaggio strategico di materiale importantissimo, piccolo ed occultabile", cioe' di uranio. Partito da dove? Forse dalla Basilicata?

"USTICA UNA SPINA NEL CUORE" - E' il titolo (ripreso da una frase di Francesco Cossiga) del film per realizzare il quale Pizza ha fatto da "consulente storico". Il film doveva servire a "far venire veramente fuori che cosa avesse determinato l'incidente" e le "reticenze generali ed assolute dei vertici istituzionali dello Stato". Il Dc9 Itavia - racconta Pizza, citando fonti arabe - "l'hanno abbattuto gli italiani" in una sera di guerra fra aerei libici, americani e italiani, con il Governo italiano che avvisa il leader libico, Gheddafi - in volo verso Belgrado - che gli americani vogliono abatterlo.

EMANUELA ORLANDI - "Non e' e' mai stata nessuna attivita' di indagine seria su questa cosa. E' stata un'attivita' vergognosa. Cose che non interessano, quindi non se ne parla".

OPERAZIONE "FASULLE" DEI SERVIZI SEGRETI - Pizza le definisce anche "farlocche, gonfiate", e "se ne vanno un sacco di soldi, tanti", che finiscono nelle tasche degli agenti. E vengono da fondi riservati, a cui si attinge senza controlli. Fausto Del Vecchio (arrestato dal gip di Potenza, Alberto Iannuzzi, nell'ambito dell'inchiesta), quando era nel Sisde, secondo Pizza, aveva "un tenore di vita sui 25-30 mila euro al mese".

MASSONERIA E 'MASSONERIA VATICANA' - Pizza ne parla a proposito di monsignor Francesco Camaldo, con cui dice di avere rapporti personali stretti, e del collaboratore di un altro prelado (a sua volta collaboratore del Sisde). Con Camaldo - dal quale i politici lucani vanno a lamentarsi "terrorizzati" da alcune inchieste che li coinvolgono - Pizza ha uno "scambio fruttuoso di notizie". Il prelado si sarebbe mosso "per distruggere" una loggia massonica, "che puo' togliere seguaci e puo' distogliere soprattutto soldi e capitali da un'altra loggia massonica". Pizza descrive Camaldo come molto influente e ricorda che, ai funerali di Giovanni Paolo secondo, era in prima fila (con il compagno) il famoso stilista che gli confeziona le tuniche, mentre importanti Capi di Stato erano dietro. Pizza sottolinea il potere della massoneria italiana, a cui appartengono persone di ogni settore, compresi magistrati, rappresentanti delle forze dell'ordine e anche cardinali: secondo lui, la Basilicata ha una loggia massonica importante, di cui sono soci anche uomini politici. Poi descrive il vero potere: "Ci sono personaggi che non contano niente, hanno incarichi e non contano niente e persone che assolutamente non hanno incarichi e contano tantissimo. Non e' l'incarico che hai - spiega - e' il centro di potere a cui sei collegato".

I FONDI DEL 'CENTRO DI POTERE' - Secondo Pizza, proprio il centro di potere che "viene finanziato in Basilicata e che a sua volta finanzia mezza Italia, si finanzia con i soldi in nero che vengono dallo sfruttamento in nero del petrolio" e da operazioni legate ai rifiuti e all'acqua. "Si estrae petrolio in nero", dice lapidariamente Pizza al pm. Ovviamente, rispetto al centro di potere finanziato in Basilicata, "Roma e' estremamente presente e pressante".

LA SOMALIA, "UN GROSSO BUCO NERO" - Pizza racconta i suoi profondi legami col Paese africano e ha organizzato personalmente (pagandola con "soldi che mi sono arrivati") la Conferenza di pace. Vuole tornare a Mogadiscio per trovare alcuni archivi e "gestire" le informazioni che contengono, ma numerose forze anche italiane si oppongono, evidentemente, a tale progetto. La Somalia e' un luogo dove "l'anarchia e' assoluta e totale", con "interessi incredibili" che si incrociano con i disegni del terrorismo: costruire una bomba "sporca" che farebbe "due, tre milioni di morti".

A PROPOSITO DI SOMALIA... - Pizza parla dei mille miliardi di vecchie lire della cooperazione internazionale, dal 1988 al 1991. I soldi li hanno presi "i politici italiani" o per traffici illeciti. Chi ha paura quindi dei dossier di Mogadiscio? "Anche padri della patria", dice Pizza.

IL GENERALE AIDID E'... - "Morto, ucciso", dice Pizza. "E' morto e sepolto", assicura, nonostante sia fra le persone da ricercare a livello internazionale: "Avra' sterminato 200, 300 mila persone", sottolinea "Polifemo".

AUTORITRATTO - Nei due interrogatori, Pizza si definisce rappresentante del Governo somalo, "agente provocatore", consulente storico, consulente, bibliografo, "scambiatore di notizie", analista, venditore di informazioni e anche "truffatore ma non musulmano", quando ricorda che e' stato vicepresidente dell'Associazione musulmana italiana. (ANSA). RES 10-MAG-06 13:39 NNNN

Dimitri Buffa e il falso Sceicco Sionista Palazzi

Posted on Sunday, October 8, 2006 at 09:24PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a Comment

From: DIMITRI FASTWEB

Sent: Saturday, July 01, 2006 9:37 PM

Subject: R: lettera di chiarificazione sia a proposito di Palazzi sia a proposito di chi si ostina seminare zizzania tra noi due

ALLA CORTESE ATTENZIONE DEL GRAN MAESTRO SUFI DEGLI HELVETI
JERRAHI GABRIELE MANDEL KHAN

DA PARTE DI DIMITRI BUFFA

ROMA 1 LUGLIO 2006

Carissimo maestro,

apprendo dalla tua giustamente irata lettera dell'€TMennesimo increscioso incidente diffamatorio in cui mio malgrado questo Palazzi mi avrebbe coinvolto. Chiarisco fin da ora che qualunque cosa lui abbia pubblicato sul suo sito

<http://www.amislam.com/organizzazioni.htm>> io proprio non posso farci niente e anzi mando questa lettera affinché tu la possa trasmettere ufficialmente sia alla tua tariqa in Italia sia a quella in Turchia perché sia ben chiaro che con questo signore a parte alcuni rapporti di lavoro giornalistico e qualche occasione conviviale, io certo non ho mai avuto nulla a che spartire.

Io non ho nulla contro il governo turco di cui anzi mi sono onorato di essere stato ospite lo scorso anno al meeting delle religioni ad Antakya e tanto meno ho nulla contro la tua tariqa, di cui io anzi sarei onoratissimo di appartenere.

Spero che con questa lettera sia chiarita la mia imbarazzante posizione dovuta solo all'€TMessermi fidato di qualcuno di cui non mi sarei dovuto fidare. Porgo le mie scuse a chi si è sentito offeso per la mia leggerezza nella frequentazione in oggetto ma ci è detto, io che cosa potevo farci se questo signore mette i suoi deliri su internet e mi coinvolge? E se qualcun altro amplifica le sue cose rimettendole in altri siti internet di vari estremisti islamici o nazisti di qui all'€TMinfinito?

Io prendo le distanze, riaffermo e ribadisco la mia simpatia e la mia amicizia, per Te, per i sufi Jerrahi e per il governo turco. Di più non posso fare e lascio questo documento a futura memoria, Vi prego tutti di credere nella mia buona fede e chi mi vorrà sentire a voce potrà telefonarmi al 339 7408556.

In fede Dimitri Buffa



Nella foto ricordo il falso Sceicco Palazzi, il giornalista corrotto Dimitri Buffa, Fioravanti, la Mambro

Dario Dimitri Buffa "un giornalista freelance che ha stabilito uno splendido rapporto di simbiosi con Abdul Hadi Palazzi, sicuramente basato anche su affinità caratteriali. Ricorda per intenderci il rapporto tra gli anemoni di mare e il pesce pagliaccio, che da una parte "è" protetto dal al veleno degli anemoni - a cui "è" immune - mentre dall'altra li nutre con i suoi scarti. Insomma, Palazzi emana i suoi proclami e Buffa li pubblica sulla stampa di destra, presentati come scoop sul terrorismo provenienti direttamente da fonti islamiche.

Eterno adolescente, nato nel 1960, si descrive come "tifoso Laziale" e impegnato in "una gavetta pressoché infinita e ancora in progress", interessato soprattutto a "come fare i soldi in democrazia e conservarli." "È stato candidato occasionale del Partito Radicale, con un singolare programma che mescola marijuana e "tematiche anticristiane":

"fare dichiarare la marijuana droga legale sia a scopo terapeutico sia a scopo ricreativo, fondare un giornale per gli utenti di droghe leggere, sensibilizzare i non cattolici, i pagani e i laici in genere su tematiche anticristiane e non piagnone su scienza, coscienza e altro".

Buffa ha lavorato per Il Secolo d'Italia, organo dell'ex-MSI, e poi come fantasioso "giornalista investigativo" di Italia settimanale, la defunta rivista di Marcello Veneziani a cavallo tra "destra sociale" e integralismo cattolico. Un suo articolo su questa rivista conteneva le presunte e semiserie "liste di proscrizione della destra"; e per questo scritto, nell'aprile 1994, Buffa venne querelato da Agostino Cordova e condannato a tre mesi di carcere e al pagamento di 30 milioni.

Ed ora vi voglio mostrare due e-mail che ho purtroppo ricevuto questa estate durante una nostra iniziativa di beneficenza dall' Istituto Culturale delle Comunità Islamica Italiana del falso Sceicco Palazzi:

Date: Mon, 24 Jul 2006 14:54:36 +0200

From: "Istituto Culturale della Comunità Islamica Italiana" Add to Address Book

To: gabriele.mandel@fastwebnet.it

CC: leoyoung

Subject: E chi pensa ad aiutare Israele aggredita?

Ovviamente le richieste di aiuti sono SEMPRE E SOLO A FAVORE DEL LIBANO. A mandare aiuti agli Israeliani vittime di un tremendo attacco terroristico ed impegnati in un combattimento per la sopravvivenza del loro Stato non pensa mai nessuno... Quando si parla di CARITA' A SENSO UNICO...

Kalim

Poi successivamente non contenti della situazione rincarano la dose in Inglese con la seguente:

From: "Istituto Culturale della Comunità Islamica Italiana" Add to Address Book

To: "leo young"
CC: eheath@sikora.co.uk
Subjec: Kirby Lodge 2818 and Satanism...

If you oppose Zionism, are associated with a leading demonic sponsor of terrorism like the Emir of Qatar and circulate the ugliest lies against the Mashaykh of Tasawwuf, the only possible explanation for this behavior of yours is that YOU THE REAL SATANIST, although you do not realize it.

May Allah guide you to the right path and to a sincere repentance.

Kalim

in data sabato 22 luglio 2006, alle ore 23.07, il nostro amico e illustre Fratello Gabriele Mandel Khan aveva scritto:

>

Amici stimati, ricevo e trasmetto. Qualora si rendesse necessario a giorni riceverÃ anche l'indirizzo della Banca. Cordiali saluti, Mandel

Amici, salute a tutti voi. Conoscete il dramma che decine di migliaia di libanesi vivono.

Sono rifugiati nelle scuole attorno a noi e mancano di tutto. Noi cerchiamo di dar loro un po' di cibo, latte, medicine, un minimo di conforto igienico. Calcoliamo che le necessitÃ quotidiana di una famiglia sia di 10 dollari (8 euri). Quelli di voi, libanesi o no, che vogliono aiutarli, possono inviare il loro dono alla Banca SGBL, conto corrente 001-004-361-236446-01-3. Grazie per tutto l'aiuto che ci vorrete dare, Nayla Butros Sehnaoui.



Lo

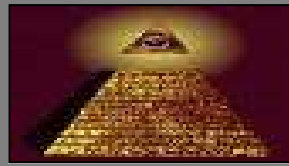
"Sceicco" Palazzi dai suoi amici Sionisti della potentissima Loggia B'NAI B'RITH di Detroit, satanisti e burattinai del NUOVO ORDINE MONDIALE



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 36-45

RASPUTIN, IL SANTO PECCATORE di Roberto Negrini

Posted on Wednesday, October 11, 2006 at 08:37PM by [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |

[Post a Comment](#)

[rasputin2.jpeg](#)

RASPUTIN, IL SANTO PECCATORE

Estasi, magia e illuminismo sociale nel crepuscolo dell'Impero russo
di ROBERTO NEGRINI

Pubblicato unitamente ai 3 Box sul mensile
I Misteri n°5, Luglio 1995.

Troppo spesso un metodo storiografico miope, unilaterale o parzialistico impedisce di applicare all'analisi degli eventi storici criteri adeguati a esplorarne la complessità. In particolare la lettura esclusivamente sociologica, economica, politica o religiosa di avvenimenti e personaggi chiave da cui sono scaturiti crocevia o decisioni determinanti lascia spazio a piccole e grandi zone d'ombra, scomode, inquietanti, ma di enorme interesse per lo studioso multidisciplinare e libero da pregiudizi accademici. Esempio paradigmatico ne è la transazione dall'Impero sacrale degli Zar a quello comunista sovietico, nelle cui pieghe ritroviamo l'oscura e dimenticata protagonista di quell'ora fatale del nostro secolo: la spiritualità magica russa e i suoi strani, evanescenti interpreti. Una comparata analisi di quelle pluriformi fenomenologie sociali, religiose, etnologiche e magico-esoteriche compresenti nell'area dell'Impero zarista a cavallo fra Otto e Novecento aspetta ancora di essere scritta. Nell'intrecciarsi traumatico di una contraddittoria serie di influenze che ricordavano l'assolutismo teologico della piú rigida ortodossia all'illuminismo razionalistico introdotto da Caterina la Grande, in un territorio comprendente parte dell'Europa e larga parte dell'Asia si videro coesistere sopravvivenze sciamaniche e teologia bizantina, feudalesimo medievale e rivoluzione industriale, immense ricchezze individuali e indicibili povertà collettive. Un coacervo dal quale ebbe paradossalmente vita la piú monumentale costruzione sociale materialistica di tutti i tempi.

Il mito della Terza Roma

«Caro amico, dirò ancora una volta: è spaventosa la nuvola che sta sopra la Russia, disgrazia e tristezza immense, buio senza schiarite, un illimitato mare di lacrime e di sangue. Cosa dire? Non ci sono parole, orrore indescrivibile. So che tutti vogliono da te la guerra, anche i fedeli, non sapendo che sarà la rovina ... Tu sei lo Zar, il padre del popolo, non permettere che i pazzi vincano e perdano il popolo e se stessi. Ecco, si vincerà la Germania; ma la Russia? A pensarci, non è vittima più pietosa in tutti i secoli, è sommersa nel sangue, grande è il disastro, infinita la tristezza». Con queste accorate parole dirette allo Zar di tutte le Russie Nicola II, cariche di enfasi profetica e vergate con mano malferma dal suo letto di ospedale a Tjumen nel luglio 1914, il monaco «maledetto» Grigorij Rasputin tentava per l'ultima volta di arrestare la catena di eventi che era sul punto di travolgere e sconvolgere l'Europa. Soltanto poche settimane prima, il 28 giugno (15 giugno secondo il calendario Giuliano ancora vigente in Russia a quell'epoca), a Sarajevo il terrorista serbo Gavrilo Princip aveva ucciso in un attentato l'arciduca d'Austria Francesco Ferdinando, erede al trono asburgico e sua moglie. La conseguente dichiarazione di guerra alla Serbia da parte dell'Austria, forte della sua alleanza con la Germania di Guglielmo II, aveva rapidamente trascinato lo Zar verso la mobilitazione generale a favore degli alleati serbi, nonostante il già precario equilibrio interno dell'Impero. E proprio in quei giorni, con una sincronicità che ebbe tutto il sapore del complotto, lo stregone Rasputin, la cui enorme influenza a corte già più volte aveva esautorato i piani guerrafondai dell'estrema destra politica e religiosa, era caduto vittima di un attentato durante una visita al suo paese nativo nella zona della Siberia occidentale. Travestita da mendicante, Chionija Guseva, una mistica fanatica e debole di mente discepolo del predicatore e ieromonaco ultranazionalista Jliodor (Sergei Trufanov), aveva atteso per due intere settimane l'arrivo di Rasputin e infine era riuscita ad avvicinarlo e pugnarlo a tradimento al grido di «ho ucciso l'Anticristo!». Nonostante la gravissima ferita al ventre la tempra fisica eccezionale e forse gli strani poteri del monaco-contadino ebbero la meglio e dopo il trasporto al vicino ospedale di Tjumen «l'Anticristo» superò la crisi e sopravvisse. La forzata lontananza dalla corte non gli permise però di raggiungere, come invece tante volte era accaduto, la mente e il cuore dello Zar e nonostante i suoi ripetuti appelli, le sue lettere, i suoi frenetici telegrammi a Pietroburgo l'Impero zarista aprì – l'ultimo capitolo della propria storia mentre in Europa si accendevano i bagliori del primo conflitto mondiale.

Si narra infatti che Nicola II, che pure per quasi un decennio aveva prepotentemente subito il fascino magnetico di Rasputin fino ad eleggerlo a proprio consigliere personale, abbia strappato con rabbia l'ultimo telegramma dell'amico convalescente che ancora lo implorava di desistere dalla guerra. In quel frangente le influenze di gran parte della Duma (il Parlamento russo), dell'aristocrazia e dell'esercito prevalsero e, forse per la prima volta nella sua sfortunata carriera di autocrate amletico, Nicola Romanov ritenne di dover pienamente incarnare il mito imperiale del «sovrano vittorioso» ereditato dai suoi avi. Forse in quel rigurgito di orgoglio militare, e in qualche modo religioso, che lo spingeva a contare su una guerra vittoriosa come strumento di riaffermazione della propria sovranità teocratica, egli rilesse o ricordò le parole, ben diverse, che un altro monaco visionario, Filoteo di Pskov, aveva inviato in un'epistola, 300 anni prima, al granduca di Mosca Basilio III (1505-1533): «la Chiesa dell'antica Roma cadde per la sua eresia; le porte della seconda Roma, Costantinopoli, furono abbattute dalle asce dei turchi infedeli; ma la Chiesa di Mosca, la nuova Roma, risplende più del sole su tutto l'universo. Tu sei il sovrano ecumenico, tu devi reggere le redini del governo nel timore di Dio; abbi timore di Lui che te le ha affidate. Due Rome sono cadute, ma la terza rimane salda in piedi; una quarta non vi sarà. Il tuo Regno Cristiano non sarà mai dato ad alcun altro sovrano».

Secondo i teologi ortodossi russi, quindi, la Prima Roma aveva portato nel mondo il Cristianesimo e la sua legge incarnando l'â€™autorit  del Padre; poi era caduta nell'â€™eresia e la luce della retta dottrina, il Verbo-Logos o Figlio, si era incarnata, dopo lo scisma della Chiesa Orientale, in Costantinopoli, la Seconda Roma; infine quando Costantinopoli â€œper la sua corruzioneâ€• era caduta in mani islamiche (1453) lo Spirito Santo aveva trovato una sua incorporazione nella Terza Roma: Mosca, dalla quale si sarebbe irradiato nel mondo il culto ortodosso e santificante dell'â€™Impero Perfetto. E quando nel 1547 Ivan IV â€œil terribileâ€•, successore di Basilio III, si era consolidato nel titolo di Zar (interpretato dai russi come l'â€™equivalente del Basileus bizantino) e successivamente il Metropolita di Mosca era stato nominato Patriarca l'â€™idea-forza della Terza Roma aveva trovato nell'â€™anima russa una completa sanzione storica.

Eretici, riformatori e visionari nel nome della Grande Madre

All'â€™inasprimento istituzionale di ogni ortodossia vengono sempre a contrapporsi atteggiamenti alternativi ed eretici. Anche nell'â€™ambito dell'â€™ortodossia russa gi  dagli anni precedenti alla salita al trono di Ivan IV si erano delineate due principali tendenze religiose sensibilmente diverse tra loro.

La prima di queste, detta dei Giuseppiniti dal nome del principale sostenitore Josif Sanin, Superiore del monastero di Volotsk, sosteneva la necessit  teologica e politica di una stretta alleanza fra Chiesa e Trono, autorit  spirituale e potere secolare, con la conseguente enfasi sull'â€™unit  dogmatica e sul formalismo ritualistico. La Terza Roma doveva riflettere il modello teocratico gi  rappresentato da Bisanzio e dai Papi e ogni forma eretica di libero approccio al sacro andava decisamente repressa.

L'â€™opposta tendenza, definita dei Non Possidenti e capeggiata dal monaco vagante Nilo di Sorki, un mistico esicasta che aveva soggiornato per qualche tempo presso il monastero del Monte Athos, propugnava l'â€™assoluta separazione della dimensione religiosa da quella mondana, la totale autonomia dei monaci dal potere politico, la necessit  etica di un'â€™equa distribuzione delle ricchezze e un libero approccio alle Sacre Scritture articolato sull'â€™esperienza mistica e individuale del divino.

Per evidenti motivi di opportunit  politica la corrente giuseppinita trov  pi  largo consenso presso i granduchi di Mosca - divenuti â€œZar di tutte le Russieâ€• - e conseguentemente verso la met  del secolo XVII, con l'â€™avvento della dinastia dei Romanov, venne accelerato un processo di irrigidimento politico-religioso che port  infine a una piena e dichiarata nazionalizzazione della Chiesa russa. Pietro III Romanov il Grande fu proclamato di fatto capo assoluto della Chiesa e il Patriarcato di Mosca venne abolito per essere sostituito da un â€œSanto Sinodoâ€• di vescovi eletti e controllati dallo Zar.

Ma nel Seicento le condizioni storiche e geografiche della Terza Roma erano profondamente diverse da quelle dei modelli bizantini e occidentali che erano maturate sull'â€™onda portante dell'â€™Impero Romano. Di fatto la stretta e forzata coesione fra l'â€™aristocrazia guerriera di Mosca e la multiforme spiritualit  cristiano-ortodossa port  fatalmente a un indebolimento di entrambe; la reazione dei Non possidenti contro il Patriarca Nikon (1605-1681), che aveva spianato la strada alla teocrazia bizantineggiante dei Romanov, si concretizz  infatti in un autentico scisma, con la separazione dalla Chiesa russa di un vasto movimento dissidente di ispirazione mistica noto come i Vecchi Credenti.

La dottrina di questa dissidenza, che si diffuse dapprima fra le classi pi  libere e intraprendenti come i mercanti, i contadini dell'â€™est e del nord e i cosacchi, enfatizzava sia un ritorno alle radici slave del culto cristiano ortodosso, sia una rinnovata forma di intimismo religioso e un radicale rifiuto delle influenze greche e bizantine nel rito e nella prassi sociale, aprendo cos  la strada alla proliferazione di

ulteriori e ben più radicali movimenti e sette, sempre più orientati verso una spiritualità slegata da ogni margine dogmatico o formalismo istituzionale. Andrej Amalric, uno dei più interessanti fra gli storici sovietici dissidenti, ricorda che le prime sette sorsero in Russia a cavallo dei secoli XVII e XVIII. Anche prima vivevano in Russia adepti di sette diverse che subivano influenze provenienti principalmente dalla Lituania e dalla Svezia, ma a causa della predilezione delle masse per l'aspetto rituale della religione ebbero poca risonanza prima dell'effervescenza suscitata dallo scisma. Lo stato in cui l'uomo si sente sottoposto a una volontà non umana, in cui ha visioni e proferisce parole incoerenti, era noto già da tempo nella Russia pagana e i profeti e profetesse di campagna cadevano in trances isteriche. Generalmente si attribuivano queste manifestazioni a forze demoniache, ma dalla fine del secolo XVII alcuni di tali profeti cominciarono ad assicurare che erano ispirati dallo Spirito Santo (Rasputin, il monaco nero e la corte dell'ultimo Zar, Einaudi 1984).

La rivolta contro la sclerosi dogmatica e burocratica dell'ortodossia ufficiale generò le migliori condizioni per il riaffiorare di arcaici retaggi culturali di carattere sciamanico pre-cristiano e di influenze, mai del tutto sopite, risalenti ai precedenti secoli di dominazione tartara. La trance, l'estasi, la danza sfrenata, la possessione mistica, le varie tecniche per indurre un superamento, anche violento, del normale stato di coscienza attraverso il dolore o il piacere estremi emersero (o riemersero) enfaticamente nella fenomenologia religiosa; si caratterizzarono così in forme estreme e dirette di rapporto con lo Spirito Santo, cioè con quell'aspetto del divino che più di ogni altro, nonostante il travestimento cristiano, rifletteva l'arcaica eredità della Grande Madre Cosmica, il più antico fra gli Archetipi del Sacro.

Patrona della Terza Roma era la Vergine Maria e fin dall'epoca dei teologi gnostici le correnti illuminate ed eretiche del Cristianesimo, sia orientale che occidentale, avevano assimilato il suo simbolismo femminile - ricalcato sui culti materni precristiani - al mito dello Spirito Santo, terza Persona della Trinità cristiana. I mistici russi, e in particolare quelli dissidenti, tesero così a identificare lo spirito di illuminazione con l'abbraccio estatico e ambiguamente erotico della Grande Madre, sviluppando forme di culto personali o collettive in cui la diretta identificazione con il Divino veniva ricercata attraverso l'esaltazione emozionale e la danza dionisiaca. E spesso tale processo venne spinto fino al parossismo orgiastico carnale, inteso come formula rettificatrice e liberatoria dalla schiavitù dei sensi.

Le figure più caratteristiche di questo particolare scenario furono gli staretz, monaci laici itineranti dotati di virtù profetiche e spesso taumaturgiche che, vivendo dell'elemosina dei fedeli, vagavano di paese in paese predicando le più diverse dottrine. E se molti di loro erano malati di mente o fanatici invasati e deliranti le cui follie venivano interpretate dalla superstizione popolare come segni di elezione, altri dimostrarono di possedere autentiche facoltà sovrannormali e crearono movimenti o sette in cui sono ravvisabili interessanti elementi di carattere magico o sciamanico e contenuti e tecniche di un qualche valore iniziatico.

La prima e probabilmente più significativa tra queste sette fu quella della cegente di Dio, detta dei Christi o Chlysty, fondata nel Seicento nell'Alto Volga dallo staretz Danilo Filippovic che, secondo la leggenda, aveva gettato nel fiume tutte le sacre scritture cristiane dichiarando che «per la salvezza occorre un unico libro: Libro d'oro, Libro di vita, Libro-colomba, Il Signore Spirito Santo stesso».

Dalla seconda metà del Settecento, con l'introduzione a corte della cultura illuministica voluta da Caterina la Grande, anche fra le classi colte e presso una certa aristocrazia iniziarono a diffondersi forme di religiosità alternativa e tendenze filosofiche ereticali, dovute principalmente all'influenza delle correnti illuminate e iniziatiche europee, soprattutto massoniche. Tanto che - come lamenta un autore contemporaneo evidentemente di parte come Nicholas Zernov, teologo ortodosso e

professore di teologia ecumenica alla Drew University (USA) - nella seconda metà del secolo XVIII le classi più elevate della popolazione russa incominciarono a disertare la loro Chiesa in cerca di altri sistemi di vita e alcuni si allontanarono completamente dalla fede e dalla morale cristiana. Alcuni si consideravano discepoli di Voltaire, altri entravano nella Massoneria. Il numero di questi disertori fu in un primo tempo piuttosto ristretto, ma tutti appartenevano all'aristocrazia e a poco a poco i loro principi incominciarono a penetrare nelle classi inferiori (Il Cristianesimo orientale, Mondadori 1990).

Così il medesimo spirito di libertà e alterità spirituale che animava le pratiche popolari e contadine dei Chlysty si reificò e diede i suoi frutti attraverso pensatori e filosofi, spesso di ampio respiro, che fino all'alba del nostro secolo fecero sentire le loro voci. Essi tentarono di conciliare nell'anima russa l'eroica rivolta del libero pensiero contro la plumbea oppressione di una religiosità sclerotizzata e malata di autoritarismo con la difesa dei valori più autentici dell'anima slava, mistica e sensuale a un tempo. Il romanziere simbolista Dmitrij Merezkovsky (1865-1941), il mistico pansessualista Vasilij Rozanov (1856-1919) - le cui dottrine magico-sessuali possono essere affiancate a quelle di P.B. Randolph e di Aleister Crowley - e lo stesso tormentato Lev Tolstoj sono esempi emblematici di questo sommovimento, in cui il rifiuto dell'assolutismo sia morale che filosofico e sociale apriva le porte a una concezione magica del mondo. Un'interazione tra diversificate influenze che contribuì più di quanto gli storici razionalisti vogliano ammettere a generare l'humus collettivo di un generale e catartico ribaltamento di valori di cui la rivoluzione socio-economica non rappresentò che l'ultimo stadio.

L'economista e il contadino-sciamano alleati per la pace

Tra il 1904 e il 1905 la stabilità politica interna dell'Impero zarista era stata fortemente scossa dalla sconfitta nell'infelice guerra contro il Giappone. Questo disastro militare, oltre ad aver frustrato le mire espansionistiche di Nicola II verso l'Oriente, aveva favorito l'azione destabilizzatrice dei primi Soviet, portando alla sanguinosa rivolta popolare del gennaio 1905 e alla nascita di un effimero Parlamento, la Duma.

Grande protagonista del delicato momento politico era stato il ministro delle finanze e successivamente Primo ministro conte Sergeij Jul'evic Witte, autentico genio economico e massone di larghe vedute. A Witte, elevato a dirigere il Ministero delle finanze già sotto Alessandro III, andava il merito della grande industrializzazione russa di fine secolo, con la promozione soprattutto di acciaierie e di campi petroliferi, nonché l'attuazione della grande ferrovia transiberiana e la riforma monetaria a sistema aureo che permise fortunate transazioni con banche straniere. Il progetto politico di Witte, che ben presto trovò ostilità dell'aristocrazia fondiaria e dello stesso Zar, era di evitare l'inasprimento dei conflitti di classe e i conseguenti pericoli di crollo dell'intero sistema imperiale attraverso una serie di graduali riforme economiche. Per questo sia nel 1904 che successivamente nel 1914 egli si dimostrò ostile alla guerra, nella quale vedeva soltanto un grande pericolo di indebolimento sociale, oltre che di disagio economico e politico. Mentre di contro la corrotta struttura burocratica dell'aristocrazia non intendeva rinunciare ai propri privilegi economici e si stringeva intorno allo Zar alimentando in tutti i modi la sua pur già notevole miopia politica.

Altro grande protagonista di questo scenario fu il misterioso monaco-sciamano, Grigorij Jefimovic Rasputin.

Nato a Pokrovskoe nella Siberia occidentale a est degli Urali, probabilmente nel gennaio 1864, da una famiglia di contadini, Grigorij dimostrò fin dall'infanzia di

essere dotato di strane facoltà precognitive e di misteriose capacità di comunicazione con la natura e con il mondo animale.

Dopo una gioventù¹ dedicata alle risse, alla vodka e soprattutto ai piaceri carnali aveva subito una repentina trasformazione spirituale in seguito a un pellegrinaggio al monastero di Verchoturâ€™e - nella regione di Ekaterinburg, oggi Sverdlovsk - noto come centro di aggregazione locale dei Chlysty. È[™] quindi molto probabile, anche se non del tutto dimostrato, che il turbolento e sensuale mugik (contadino) abbia realizzato la sua strana svolta esistenziale attraverso la partecipazione ai misteri di questa setta. Fatto sta che da quel momento iniziò² una serie di pellegrinaggi che, attraverso i luoghi sacri e i principali monasteri della Russia, lo condusse fino al monte Athos e a Gerusalemme. Lo accompagnavano ovunque una crescente fama di santo staretz e l'eco dei suoi prodigiosi poteri ipnotici, taumaturgici e profetici. Se pure i suoi maestri spirituali erano stati i Chlysty, Rasputin sicuramente estremizzò² e superò² le loro pratiche e dottrine fino ad articolare una propria originale forma di religiosità sciamanica, di cui la danza, il sesso e a un certo punto anche l'ebbrezza alcolica furono le componenti base per lo scatenamento di un travolgente potere personale. In particolare l'enorme ascendente che egli sempre esercitò² sulle donne di ogni età e condizione sociale ricorda da vicino alcune forme di stregoneria sessuale tipiche della tradizione tantrica indo-tibetana e cinese e nell'area etnica cui egli appartenne trovano forse l'uguale soltanto nell'analoga, anche se più¹ raffinata, personalità di George Gurdjieff.

Dal momento della sua apparizione a corte, nel novembre 1905, Rasputin conquistò² la completa fiducia e devozione dei sovrani, delle loro giovani figlie e in particolare del piccolo Aleksej, erede al trono, le cui continue emorragie emofiliache parevano sanabili esclusivamente dalle magnetiche mani del taumaturgo. I miracolosi interventi con cui Rasputin salvò² più¹ volte la vita dello Zarevic sono ampiamente documentati e lo stesso Aleksej, secondo una testimonianza diretta, poco dopo la morte dello staretz ebbe a dire: «adesso mi curano e pregano per me, ma non serve a niente. Lui invece mi portava una mela, mi faceva una carezza là dove io avevo male e subito stavo meglio».

Ben presto la fama del monaco-stregone divenne enorme ed enorme fu il suo potere di influenzamento sullo Zar e soprattutto sulla zarina Alexandra, che su di lui concentrò² tutto il suo mistico fanatismo, tanto che si disse ne fosse divenuta l'amante.

La pur vasta letteratura, soprattutto scandalistica e diffamatoria, su Rasputin ha sempre enfatizzato la sua immagine di astuto ciarlatano semianalfabeta ed erotomane, ma una più¹ accurata analisi, libera da pregiudizi storici e religiosi e basata su quanto ci raccontano i documenti dell'epoca, favorevoli e non, ci presenta una realtà ben più¹ sfaccettata.

«Sono venuto a portarvi la Voce della nostra Santa Madre Terra e a insegnarvi il beato segreto che essa mi ha trasmesso circa la santificazione mediante il peccato»: in queste parole di Rasputin è racchiuso il senso più¹ profondo della sua opera e probabilmente di tutta la sua vita. Egli volle, sempre e ovunque, cavalcare la tigre di un mondo politico e religioso in sfacelo, carico di ipocrisie, menzogne, crudeltà e peccati di ogni genere. Di tutto questo egli fece il proprio strumento per offrire sia al popolo che all'aristocrazia una via di scambio e di reciproca redenzione sociale e spirituale.

Per più¹ di un decennio il cesante diavolo, come molti religiosi lo chiamavano, manovrò² le menti e i corpi dei teocrati di Pietroburgo, consolando le nevrosi ossessive di Alexandra e istruendo lo Zar ad ascoltare il cuore piuttosto che la ragione - imbrigliata com'era nella ferrea logica dell'autocrazia - tanto da riuscire a ritardare la crisi bellica di almeno due anni. Nel frattempo beneficiò² e spesso guarì da malattie fisiche e psichiche decine e decine di persone, soprattutto fra gli aristocratici, pur non dimenticando, quando e come poteva, di porgere il suo aiuto agli

innumerevoli diseredati che gli si rivolgevano. Quando accettò denaro da amici abbienti fu solo per distribuirlo generosamente a chi ne era bisognoso e la sua figura ben presto divenne una sorta di ponte gettato fra lo Zar e il suo popolo. Con una strategia basata sull'istinto naturale che su un pensiero strutturato, a lui probabilmente estraneo, Rasputin promosse attraverso manovre e amicizie, in particolare femminili, una formula politica improntata al pluralismo e alla tolleranza sociale e religiosa, soprattutto verso le classi e le categorie sociali maggiormente penalizzate come i contadini e gli Ebrei. Le sue operazioni politiche sembrarono, perfettamente sintonizzate con le profetiche vedute del conte Witte, il massone illuminato che, allontanato dal potere fin dal 1906, fu forse uno dei pochissimi a comprendere realmente lo staretz e, pur senza esserne soggiogato, gli fu amico devoto. Witte giunse infatti a dire nell'estate del 1914, mentre nonostante gli sforzi suoi e di Rasputin la Russia stava inesorabilmente avviandosi verso la guerra: «esiste un solo uomo oggi in grado di sbrogliare la complessa situazione politica ... e quello è Rasputin».

Profezia e catastrofe

Lo zar Nicola II, isolato fisicamente dal suo consigliere a causa prima dell'attentato allo staretz nel 1914, poi dei suoi impegni al fronte, divenne succube di altre influenze e neppure l'alleanza tra l'illuminismo massonico di Witte e i poteri sciamanici di Rasputin poterono evitare l'ultimo atto della tragica saga imperiale russa.

In Rasputin e nella sua capacità di assommare e trasmutare tutti i peccati e le cattive coscienze della nuova Roma si consumò la possibile opzione di una terza via per la cibernetica della storia, una via altra, diversa e forse superiore rispetto sia alla senescenza teocratica dei nobili reazionari, sia a quel nascente ed effimero astro incarnato da un altro monaco, laico, gelido, spietato e totalitario, che portava il nome di Vladimir Il'ic Ulanov: Lenin.

In una lettera scritta allo Zar il 18 aprile 1916 Rasputin aveva preconizzato in questi termini la propria morte: «sento che devo morire prima dell'anno nuovo. Voglio fare presente al popolo russo, al Babbo, alla Madre della Russia e ai Ragazzi che se io sarò ucciso da comuni assassini, e specialmente dai miei fratelli contadini russi, tu, Zar di Russia, non avere paura, resta sul tuo trono e governa ... Ma se io verrò ucciso dai nobili le loro mani resteranno macchiate dal mio sangue ... Zar della terra di Russia, se tu odi il suono della campana che ti dice che Grigorij è stato ucciso devi sapere questo. Se sono stati i tuoi parenti che hanno provocato la mia morte allora nessuno della tua famiglia, cioè nessuno dei tuoi figli o dei tuoi parenti, rimarrà vivo per più di due anni. Essi saranno uccisi dal popolo russo».

La romanzesca morte di Rasputin nel dicembre 1916, che tra veleni e pallottole apparentemente inefficaci finì per terrorizzare gli aristocratici attentatori, capeggiati appunto da un parente di Nicola II, precedette di soli pochi mesi l'abdicazione dello Zar e lo sterminio della famiglia Romanov da parte dei Bolscevichi, proprio come lo staretz aveva previsto. Nella località di Ekaterinburg, a breve distanza dal misterioso monastero dei Chlysty da cui il cammino dell'Anticristo era iniziato, il sangue degli ultimi teocrati cristiani segnò il tramonto della Terza Roma, e nessuno saprà mai quale corso avrebbe avuto la nostra storia se la voce appassionata e sensuale della Santa Madre Terra fosse stata ascoltata dai Signori della guerra e della fede.

BOX 1

I Chlysty, gli Illuminati della Carne

Il movimento dei Chlysty, o "gente di Dio", che ha avuto una sua importanza fino ai primi decenni del Novecento, rappresentava in Russia una vera e propria religione nella religione, organizzata come società segreta secondo un modello che presenta forti analogie con alcune sette medievali europee quali quelle degli Adamiti, dei Luciferiani, dei Fratelli del Libero Spirito o degli stessi Catari, tutte decisamente pervase da un'intensa connotazione paganeggiante e, per molti versi, dionisiaca. Lo storico Mircea Eliade ci ricorda l'esistenza nella Russia del XIX e del XX secolo di altri movimenti mistico-erotici, fra cui gli Innocentisti che, nell'estatica ricerca rituale della "purezza adamica delle origini", vivevano "in caverne sotterranee, praticamente nudi e impegnati esclusivamente in rapporti sessuali indiscriminati, sperando in tal modo che la redenzione venisse loro dall'enormità dei loro peccati" (Occultismo, stregoneria e mode culturali, Sansoni 1982). Ma i Chlysty furono indubbiamente il primo e il più articolato, oltre che il più longevo, fra questi modelli meta-religiosi e nonostante le cruenti persecuzioni della Chiesa ufficiale e del potere imperiale la loro influenza socio-politica fu enorme e giunse fino a penetrare negli ambienti aristocratici di Mosca e Pietroburgo.

Presso la gente di Dio la morte del "vecchio Adamo" e la rinascita della divinità interiore dovevano essere realizzate attraverso una violenta forma catartica di spersonalizzazione collettiva, in cui gli istinti di piacere e di dolore venivano artificialmente esasperati fino al raggiungimento di una dimensione estatica, in virtù della quale lo Spirito Santo scendeva a incarnarsi negli adepti e nelle adepte. E alla rigorosa morale esteriore - che comprendeva la proibizione dell'uso di bevande fermentate e la totale astensione da ogni manifestazione mondana e soprattutto dal sesso, anche tra coniugi - veniva così combinata una precisa e codificata utilizzazione dell'ebbrezza e dell'erotismo orgiastico, intesi come tecnica estatica di collegamento con il divino.

I rituali, celebrati nel cuore della notte, implicavano grandi cerchi concentrici di danzatori e danzatrici, che nella crescente esaltazione del movimento giungevano a un furore pandemico, stracciandosi le bianche vesti rituali, flagellandosi a sangue e infine gettandosi gli uni sugli altri in una sfrenata orgia dei sensi. Un processo drammatico e liberatorio attraverso il quale le energie del "peccato" si esaurivano e i fedeli, uomini e donne, diventavano "puri" veicoli del Santo Spirito, manifestando visioni e profezie.

Nei punti di alta tensione gli adepti ritenevano di raggiungere la personificazione del Cristo (da cui la denominazione di Chrysti, mutatasi poi in Chlysty), mentre le profetesse, che spesso gestivano il culto costituendone il principale polo di attrazione, assumevano l'identità della Vergine Maria, divenendo rappresentazioni viventi della Grande Madre Terra rigenerata dallo Spirito delle origini e simboleggiata dall' "marcaico sigillo sciamanico della croce a otto bracci".

BOX 2

La corte dei miracoli

Nikolaj Aleksandrovič Romanov, figlio di Alessandro III e Zar regnante dal 1896 con il nome di Nicola II, incarnò gli aspetti più deteriori dell'aristocrazia russa del suo tempo. Di carattere debole e superficiale, sostanzialmente pavido ma capace di pur ottusa rigidità autocratica, governò di fatto subendo la costante influenza dei vari gruppi di potere e delle personalità che lo circondavano, oscillando costantemente da una posizione all'altra senza mai - come egli stesso confessò - "riflettere troppo su nulla". Soprattutto ebbe potere su di lui la mistica e nevrotica moglie, la zarina Alexandra Fedorovna, che pure lo amò teneramente e ne fu riamata fino alla morte.

Intanto nell'epoca in cui ormai si annunciavano il tramonto della teocrazia russa e la tragica apocalisse dei suoi ultimi, sfortunati teocrati si assisteva a una paradossale convivenza, sia a corte che in certi ambienti aristocratici, tra la formale difesa della piÃ¹ autocratica ortodossia e la sempre maggiore indulgenza verso dimensioni eretiche e magiche del sacro. I principali interessi di Alexandra infatti, e quindi di Nicola, erano la religione e un certo malato pseudo-misticismo tendente a proiettarsi verso le peggiori forme di religiositÃ "occulta". PerciÃ² alcune fazioni di astuti cortigiani e di familiari intriganti erano solite introdurre a corte ogni sorta di "esanti", predicatori e "folli di Dio" allo scopo di servirsene per influenzare le azioni e le decisioni dei regnanti. I quali li accolsero soprattutto per poter rimediare all'assenza di un figlio maschio e poi, quando nel 1904 nacque finalmente lo zarevic Aleksej, erede al trono, per poter guarire quest'ultimo da una perniciosa forma ereditaria di emofilia. In tutto quel periodo alla corte di Carskoe Selo vicino a Pietroburgo, la residenza estiva dove la famiglia reale viveva gran parte dell'anno in volontario isolamento, furono ricevuti e ospitati decine di strani personaggi, spesso folli o pericolosamente esaltati, come l'ex macellaio balbuziente e probabilmente pazzo Mitja Kozel'skij, che fu presentato a corte insieme al suo protettore Sergei Nilus. Scopo di Nilus era diventare consigliere spirituale dello Zar e pochi anni dopo questo mistico fanatico, e sedicente professore, sarebbe diventato famoso per la "denuncia" di un allucinante complotto ebraico per la conquista del mondo, delineato in un falso documento di presunta origine ebraico-massonica conosciuto come i "Protocolli dei Savi Anziani di Sion", la cui prima edizione Nilus curÃ² e commentÃ² nel 1904. E' tristemente nota la successiva strumentalizzazione dei Protocolli da parte di forze politiche antisemite e soprattutto del regime nazista, che ne fece uno degli alibi fondamentali per la sistematica persecuzione e lo sterminio degli Ebrei.

Fra tanto squallore non va dimenticata la pur fugace presenza a corte di personaggi di ben diversa levatura, quali l'occultista e massone francese Papus (Gerard Encausse) - Gran Maestro dell'Ordine Martinista e alto dignitario di alcuni tra i principali Ordini illuministici europei - e il suo amico e fratello spirituale Philippe Nozier che dal 1902 al 1905 visitÃ² varie volte Carskoe Selo. In questo caso fu la pochezza spirituale dei sovrani a disgustare l'aristocratica sensibilitÃ di Papus, che dopo aver tentato di coinvolgere Nicola II in una Loggia sperimentale martinista - come risulta da alcuni documenti conservati da questo Ordine - tornÃ² in Francia affermando: "quella gente Ã pazzo; sono alla mercÃ© del primo furfante che sappia accattivarsi le loro ossessioni; stanno scivolando verso l'abisso". Philippe invece, sicuramente piÃ¹ mistico, reazionario e vicino alla sensibilitÃ dei Romanov, acquisÃ¬ per breve tempo una discreta influenza, ma alla fine, nel 1905, su pressioni della polizia segreta e di alcuni cortigiani legati alla fazione di Nilus e Mitija, venne allontanato dalla Russia, non senza aver lasciato ai sovrani il viatico di una profezia: un altro amico sarebbe venuto che avrebbe parlato loro "di Dio".

Soltanto pochi mesi dopo, attraverso una serie di contatti mediati dall'Archimandrita dell'Accademia teologica di Pietroburgo, il primo novembre 1905 un nuovo staretz veniva di fatto presentato a corte: il suo nome era Grigorij Rasputin e la strana parabola del suo destino si sarebbe sovrapposta a quella dei Romanov e della Russia per i successivi 11 anni. Lo scopo di chi lo introdusse presso i sovrani era quello di farne un ulteriore, docile strumento di controllo sulla famiglia reale: speranze che furono amaramente frustrate dai poteri e dalla statura psicologica assolutamente indipendente e incontrollabile del "santo diavolo".

BOX 3

L'allucinante morte dello stregone


La notte tra il 16 e il 17 dicembre 1916 il giovane principe Feliks Jusupov, figlio omosessuale di una parente dei Romanov già a suo tempo allontanata da corte per la sua ostilità a Rasputin, attirò quest'ultimo nel proprio palazzo per un colloquio privato che risultò invece un mortale tranello.

Jusupov offrì allo staretz biscotti imbottiti di cianuro e Madera avvelenato. Rasputin per due ore mangiò e bevve avidamente, come suo solito, senza dare alcun segno di malessere e fissando con aria di sfida il suo assassino inorridito. Alla fine il principe, sconvolto, estrasse un'arma e sparò al cuore del "diavolo", che stramazza al suolo. Sopraggiunsero allora i complici del giovane, ma poco dopo il loro arrivo Rasputin, ancora vivo, balzò in piedi e riuscì a fuggire dall'edificio. Inseguito dai congiurati, fu abbattuto con diversi colpi di pistola da Vladimir Puriskevic, deputato di estrema destra della Duma. Il corpo martoriato dello stregone fu legato e avvolto in una coperta e quindi gettato nelle acque gelide del Neva.

Quando alcuni giorni dopo il cadavere fu ripescato si dovette constatare che Rasputin si era "risvegliato" in acqua ed era riuscito a liberare una mano dalle corde assumendo una posizione benedicente. La morte definitiva era sopravvenuta per affogamento.

Supreme Magus leaves the Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia (The UK illuminati)

Posted on Wednesday, October 11, 2006 at 07:03PM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |

 [Post a Comment](#)

 [SRIA 2 DOCUMENT.jpg](#)

In June 2005 e.

v

an historic event took place in the secretive world of the illuminati.

The Supreme Magus of the English illuminati known as the SRIA , leaves his office for the first time in history. This naturally happens after the OTO satanic infiltration of Bro. Simon Kane and Frater Rui Gabirro's black magic practices are finally exposed to the rest of the British illuminati. This episode forced the SRIA Metropolitan College in London to shut for one month! But check for yourself the official reasons instead in this rare illuminati document. Bro. Simon Kane and Bro. Rui Gabirro are no longer members of the SRIA.

REVEALING THE PERVERSE PRACTICES OF GARDNERIAN WITCHCRAFT

Posted on Tuesday, October 10, 2006 at 08:33PM by [Your Name Here](#) | [Comment](#)

You must have often wondered how the New World Order manipulates poor ignorant kids towards the devil using low forms of magic and witchcraft. So experience for yourself the Book of Shadows Gardnerian Traditional Witchcraft Part I

[intro.jpg](#)

A.1. Casting the Circle (1949)

It is most convenient to mark the circle with chalk, paint or otherwise, to show where it is; but marks on the carpet may be utilized. Furniture may be placed to indicate the bounds.

The only circle that matters is the one drawn before every ceremony with either a duly consecrated Magic Sword or an Athame. The circle is usually nine feet in diameter, unless made for some very special purpose. There are two outer circles, each six inches apart, so the third circle has a diameter of eleven feet.

¹ Having chosen a place proper, take the sickle or scimitar of Art or a Witch's Athame, if thou mayest obtain it, and stick it into the center, then take a cord, and 'twere well to use the Cable Tow for this, and loop it over the Instrument, four and one half feet, and so trace out the circumference of the circle, which must be traced either with the Sword, or the knife with the black hilt, or it be of little avail, but ever leave open a door towards the North. Make in all 3 circles, one within the other, and write names of power between these.

² First draw circle with Magic Sword or Athame.

³ Consecrate Salt and Water: Touch water with Athame, saying, "I exorcise thee, O creature of Water, that thou cast out from Thee all the impurities and uncleannesses of the Spirits of the World of Phantasm, so they may harm me not, in the names of Aradia and Cernunnos."

⁴ Touching Salt with Athame, say, "The Blessings of Aradia and Cernunnos be upon this creature of Salt, and let all malignity and hindrance be cast forth hencefrom, and let all good enter herein, for without Thee man cannot live, wherefore I bless thee and invoke thee, that thou mayest aid me."

⁵ Then put the Salt into the water.

⁶ Sprinkle with exorcised water.

⁷ Light candles; say, "I exorcise thee, O Creature of Fire, that every kind of Phantasm may retire from thee, and be unable to harm or deceive in any way, in the names of Aradia and Cernunnos."

⁸ Caution initiate (if any); warn companions; enter circle and close doors with 3 pentagrams.

⁹ Proclaim object of working

¹⁰ Circumambulate 3 times or more before commencing work.

¹¹ Summon: "I summon, stir, and Call thee up, thou Mighty Ones of the East, South, West, and North."

Salute and draw pentacle with Magic Sword or Athame, the first stroke being from the top down to the left.

A.2. Drawing Down the Moon (1949)

High Priestess stands in front of Altar, assumes Goddess position (arms crossed).

Magus, kneeling in front of her, draws pentacle on her body with Phallus-headed Wand, invokes, "I Invoke and beseech Thee, O mighty Mother of all life and fertility. By seed and root, by stem and bud, by leaf and flower and fruit, by Life and Love, do I invoke Thee to descend into the body of thy servant and High Priestess [name]."

The Moon having been drawn down, i.e., link established, Magus and other men give Fivefold Kiss:

(kissing feet) "Blessed be thy feet, that have brought thee in these ways";

(kissing knees) "Blessed be thy knees, that shall kneel at the sacred altar";

(kissing womb) "Blessed be thy womb, without which we would not be";

(kissing breasts) "Blessed be thy breasts, formed in beauty and in strength";

(kissing lips) "Blessed be thy lips, that shall speak the sacred names." Women all bow.

If there be an initiation, then at this time the Magus and the High Priestess in Goddess position (Arms Crossed) says the Charge while the Initiate stands outside the circle.

A.3. "Lift Up the Veil" [The Charge] (1949)

Magus: "Listen to the words of the Great mother, who of old was also called among men Artemis, Astarte, Dione, Melusine, Aphrodite, Cerridwen, Diana, Arianrhod, Bride, and by many other names."

High Priestess: "At mine Altars the youth of Lacedaemon in Sparta made due sacrifice. "Whenever ye have need of anything, once in the month, and better it be when the moon is full, ye shall assemble in some secret place and adore the spirit of Me who am Queen of all Witcheries and magics.

"There ye shall assemble, ye who are fain to learn all sorcery, yet have not won its deepest secrets. To these will I teach things that are yet unknown."

"And ye shall be free from slavery, and as a sign that ye be really free, ye shall be naked in your rites, both men and women, and ye shall dance, sing, feast, make music, and love, all in my praise."

"There is a Secret Door that I have made to establish the way to taste even on earth the elixir of immortality. Say, 'Let ecstasy be mine, and joy on earth even to me, To Me,' For I am a gracious Goddess. I give unimaginable joys on earth, certainty, not faith, while in life! And upon death, peace unutterable, rest, and ecstasy, nor do I demand aught in sacrifice."

Magus: "Hear ye the words of the Star Goddess."

High Priestess: "I love you: I yearn for you: pale or purple, veiled or voluptuous."

"I who am all pleasure, and purple and drunkenness of the innermost senses, desire you. Put on the wings, arouse the coiled splendor within you." "Come unto me, for I am the flame that burns in the heart of every man, and the core of every Star."

"Let it be your inmost divine self who art lost in the constant rapture of infinite joy."

"Let the rituals be rightly performed with joy and beauty. Remember that all acts of

love and pleasure are my rituals. So let there be beauty and strength, leaping laughter, force and fire by within you."

"And if thou sayest, 'I have journeyed unto thee, and it availed me not,' rather shalt thou say, 'I called upon thee, and I waited patiently, and Lo, thou wast with me from the beginning,' for they that ever desired me shall ever attain me, even to the end of all desire."

This much of the rites must ever be performed to prepare for any initiation, whether of one degree or of all three.

A.4. The Initiation (1949)

[First Degree]

Magus leaves circle by the doorway, goes to Postulant, and says, "Since there is no other brother here, I must be thy sponsor, as well as priest. I am about to give you a warning. If you are still of the same mind, answer it with these words: 'Perfect Love and Perfect Trust.'" Placing the point of the sword to the Postulant's breast, he says, "O thou who standeth on the threshold between the pleasant world of men and the domains of the Dread Lords of the Outer Spaces, hast thou the courage to make the Assay? For I tell thee verily, it were better to rush on my weapon and perish miserably than to make the attempt with fear in thy heart."

Postulant: "I have two Passwords: Perfect Love and Perfect Trust."

Magus drops the sword point, saying, "All who approach with perfect love and perfect trust are doubly welcome."

Going around behind her, he blindfolds her, then putting his left arm around her waist and his right arm around her neck, he pulls her head back, says, "I give you the 3rd password, a Kiss to pass through this dread Door," and pushes her forward with his body, through the doorway and into the circle.

Once inside, he releases her saying, "This is the way all are first brought into the circle."

Magus closes the doorway by drawing the point of the sword across it three times, joining all three circles, saying, "Aglá, Azoth, Adonai," then drawing three pentacles to seal it.

Magus guides Postulant to south of altar, and whispers, "Now there is the Ordeal."

Taking a short piece of cord from the altar, he ties it around her right ankle, saying, "Feet neither bound nor free."

Taking a longer cord, he ties her hands together behind her back, then pulls them up, so that the arms form a triangle, and ties the cord around her neck, leaving the end dangling down in front as a Cable Tow.

With the Cable Tow in his left hand and the sword in his right hand, the Magus leads her sunwise around the circle to the east, where he salutes with the sword and proclaims, "Take heed, O Lords of the Watchtowers of the East, (name), properly prepared, will be made a Priestess and a Witch."

Magus leads her similarly to the south, west, and north, making the proclamation at each quarter.

Next, clasping Postulant around the waist with his left arm, and holding the sword erect in his right hand, he makes her circumambulate three times around the circle with a half-running, half-dancing step.

He halts her at the south of the altar, and strikes eleven knells on the bell. He then kneels at her feet, saying, "In other religions the postulant kneels, as the Priests claim supreme power, but in the Art Magical, we are taught to be humble, so we kneel to welcome them and say:

"Blessed be thy feet that have brought thee in these ways." (He kisses her feet.)

"Blessed be thy knees that shall kneel at the sacred altar." (He kisses her knees.)

"Blessed be thy womb, without which we would not be." (He kisses her Organ of Generation.)

"Blessed by thy breasts, formed in beauty and in strength." (He kisses her breasts.)

"Blessed be thy lips, which shall utter the sacred names." (He kisses her lips.)
Take measure thus: height, around forehead, across the heart, and across the genitals.
Magus says, "Be pleased to kneel," and helps her kneel before the altar. He ties the end of the Cable Tow to a ring in the altar, so that the postulant is bent sharply forward, with her head almost touching the floor. He also ties her feet together with the short cord.

Magus strikes three knells on the bell and says, "Art ready to swear that thou wilt always be true to the Art?"

Witch: "I am."

Magus strikes seven knells on the bell and says, "Before ye are sworn, art willing to pass the ordeal and be purified?"

Witch: "I am."

Magus strikes eleven knells on the bell, takes the scourge from the altar, and gives a series of three, seven, nine, and 21 strokes with the scourge across the postulant's buttocks.

Magus says, "Ye have bravely passed the test. Art always ready to help, protect, and defend thy Brothers and Sisters of the Art?"

Witch: "I am."

Magus: "Art armed?"

Witch: "With a knife in my hair."

Magus: "Then on that knife wilt thou swear absolute secrecy?"

Witch: "I will."

Magus: "Then say after me. `I, (name), in the presence of the Mighty Ones, do of my own will and accord, most solemnly swear that I will ever keep secret and never reveal the secrets of the Art, except it be to a proper person, properly prepared, within a circle such as I am now in. All this I swear by my hopes of a future life, mindful that my measure has been taken, and may my weapons turn against me if I break this my solemn oath.'"

Magus now unbinds her feet, unties the Cable Tow from the altar, removes the blindfold, and helps her up to her feet.

Magus says, "I hereby sign thee with the triple sign. "I consecrate thee with oil." (He anoints her with oil on the womb, the right breast, the left breast, and the womb again.)

"I consecrate thee with wine." (He anoints her with wine in the same pattern.)

"I consecrate thee with my lips" (he kisses her in the same pattern),

"Priestess and Witch." Magus now unbinds her hands and removes the last cord, saying, "Now I Present to thee the Working Tools of a Witch.

"First the Magic Sword. With this, as with the Athame, thou canst form all Magic Circles, dominate, subdue, and punish all rebellious Spirits and Demons, and even persuade the Angels and Geniuses. With this in your hand you are the ruler of the Circle. [Here "kiss" means that the initiate kisses the tool, and the Magus then kisses the Witch being initiated.]

"Next I present the Athame. This is the true Witch's weapon and has all the powers of the Magic Sword [kiss].

"Next I present the White-Handled Knife. Its use is to form all instruments used in the Art. It can only be properly used within a Magic Circle [Kiss].

"Next I present the Wand. Its use is to call up and control certain Angels and geniuses, to whom it would not be mete to use the Magic Sword [Kiss].

"Next I present the pentacles. These are for the purpose of calling up appropriate Spirits [Kiss].

"Next I present the Censer of Incense. This is used to encourage and welcome Good Spirits and to banish Evil Spirits.[kiss]

"Next I present the scourge. This is a sign of power and domination. It is also to cause suffering and purification, for it is written, to learn you must suffer and be purified. Art

willing to suffer to learn?"

Witch: "I am.

"[Kiss]

Magus: "Next, and lastly I present the Cords. They are of use to bind the sigils in the Art, the material basis, and to enforce thy will. Also they are necessary in the oath. I Salute thee in the name of Aradia and Cernunnos, Newly made Priestess and Witch." Magus strikes seven knells on the bell and kisses Witch again, then circumambulates with her, proclaiming to the four quarters, "Hear, ye Mighty Ones, (name) hath been consecrated Priestess and Witch of the Gods."

(Note, if ceremony ends here, close circle with "I thank ye for attending, and I dismiss ye to your pleasant abodes. Hail and farewell." If not, go to next degree.)

[Second Degree]

Magus binds Witch as before, but does not blindfold her, and circumambulates with her, proclaims to the four quarters, "Hear, ye Mighty Ones, (name), a duly consecrated Priestess and Witch, is now properly prepared to be made a High Priestess and Witch Queen."

Magus now leads her thrice around the circle with the half-running, half- dancing step, halts south of the altar, has the Witch kneel, and ties her down to the altar as before.

Magus: "To attain this sublime degree, it is necessary to suffer and be purified. Art ready to suffer to Learn?"

Priestess Witch: "I am."

Magus: "I prepare thee to take the great oath." He strikes three knells on the bell, and again gives the series of three, seven, nine, and 21 strokes with the scourge as before.

Magus: "I now give thee a new name: _____. [kiss]

Magus: "Repeat thy new name after me, I, (name), swear upon my mother's womb and by mine Honor among men and among my brothers and sisters of the Art, that I will never reveal to any at all any of the secrets of the Art, except it be to a worthy person, properly prepared, in the center of a Magic Circle, such as I am now in. This I swear by my hopes of Salvation, my past lives, and my hopes of future ones to come, and I devote myself to utter destruction if I break this my solemn oath. "

Magus kneels, placing left hand under her knees and right hand on her head, thus forming magic link.

Magus: "I hereby will all my power into you." Wills.

Magus now unties her feet, unties the Cable Tow from the altar, and helps the Witch to her feet.

Magus: "I hereby sign and consecrate you with the great Magic Sign. Remember how it is formed and you will always recognize it.

"I consecrate thee with oil." (He anoints her with oil on her womb, right breast, left hip, right hip, left breast, and womb again, thus tracing a point-down pentacle.)

"I consecrate thee with wine." (He anoints her with wine in the same pattern.)

"I consecrate thee with my lips" (he kisses her in the same pattern), "High Priestess and Witch Queen."

Magus now unbinds Witch's hands and removes the cord, saying, "Newly made High Priestess and Witch Queen" [kiss]

"you will now use the working tools in turn. First, the Magic Sword; with it you will scribe the Magic Circle [kiss]

"Secondly, the Athame" (Form Circle) [kiss]

"Thirdly, the White Handled Knife" (use) [kiss]

"Fourthly, the Wand" (Wave to 4 Quarters) [kiss]

"Fifthly, the Pentacle" (Show to 4 Quarters) [kiss]

"Sixthly, the Censer of Incense" (Circle, cense) [kiss]

"Seventhly, the cords; bind me as I bound you.

" Witch binds Magus and ties him to Altar.

Magus: "Learn, in Witchcraft, thou must ever return triple. As I scourged thee, so thou

must scourge me, but triple. So where you received 3, return 9; where you received 7, return 21; where you received 9, return 27; where you received 21, return 63."

Witch scourges Magus as instructed, 120 strokes total.

Magus: "Thou hast obeyed the Law. But mark well, when thou receivest good, so equally art bound to return good threefold." Witch now unbinds Magus and helps him to his feet. Magus, taking the new Initiate by the hand and holding the Athame in the other, passes once round the Circle, proclaiming at the Four Quarters,

"Hear, Ye Mighty Ones, (name) hath been duly consecrated High Priestess and Witch Queen."

(Note, if ceremony ends here, close circle with "Hail and farewell." If not go to next degree.)

[Third Degree]

Magus: "Ere we proceed with this sublime degree, I must beg purification at thy hands." High Priestess binds Magus and ties him down to the altar. She circumambulates three times, and scourges Magus with three, seven, nine, and 21 strokes. She then unbinds him and helps him to his feet. Magus now binds the High Priestess and ties her down to the altar. He circumambulates, proclaiming to the four quarters, "Hear, ye mighty Ones, the twice consecrate and Holy (name), High Priestess and Witch Queen, is properly prepared and will now proceed to erect the Sacred Altar." Magus scourges High Priestess with three, seven, nine, and 21 strokes. Cakes and wine may now be taken [see section A.5].

Magus: "Now I must reveal to you a great Mystery." [kiss]. Note: if High Priestess has performed this rite before, omit these words. High Priestess assumes Osiris position.

Magus: "Assist me to erect the Ancient Altar, at which in days past all worshipped, the Great Altar of all things. For in the old times a woman was the Altar. Thus was the altar made and so placed [Priestess lies down in such a way that her vagina is approximately at the center of the circle], and the sacred place was the point within the center of the circle, as we of old times have been taught, that the point within the center is the origin of all things. Therefore should we adore it." [kiss] "Therefore, whom we adore, we also invoke, by the power of the lifted lance." Invokes. "O circle of stars [kiss], whereof our Father is but the younger brother [kiss], "Marvel beyond imagination, soul of infinite space, before whom time is ashamed, the mind bewildered and understanding dark, not unto thee may we attain unless thine image be of love [kiss]. "Therefore, by seed and root, and stem and bud and leaf and flower and fruit do we invoke thee, O, Queen of space, O dew of light, O continuous one of the Heavens [kiss]. "Let it be ever thus, that men speak not of Thee as one, but as none, and let them not speak of thee at all, since thou art continuous, for thou art the point within the circle [kiss], which we adore [kiss], the fount of life without which we would not be [kiss]. "And in this way truly are erected the Holy Twin Pillars Boaz and Jachin [kisses breasts]. In beauty and strength were they erected, to the wonder and glory of all men."

(Eightfold Kiss: 3 points, Lips, 2 Breasts and back to lips; 5 points) "O Secrets of secrets that art hidden in the being of all lives. Not thee do we adore, for that which adoreth is also thou. Thou art that and That am I [kiss]. "I am the flame that burns in every man, and in the core of every star [kiss]. "I am Life and the giver of Life, yet therefore is the knowledge of me the Knowledge of Death [kiss]. "I am alone, the Lord within ourselves whose name is Mystery of Mysteries [kiss]. "Make open the path of intelligence between us. For these truly are the 5 points of fellowship [on the right appears an illuminated diagram of the point-up triangle above the pentacle, the symbol for the third degree], feet to feet, knee to knee, groin to groin, breast to breast, arms around back, lips to lips, by the Great and Holy Names Abracadabra, Aradia, and Cernunnos.

Magus and High Priestess: "Encourage our hearts, Let thy Light crystallize itself in our blood, fulfilling us of Resurrection, for there is no part of us that is not of the Gods."

(Exchange Names.)

Closing the Circle High Priestess Circumambulates, proclaiming, "The twice consecrate High Priestess greets ye Mighty Ones, and dismisseth ye to your pleasant abodes. Hail and Farewell." She draws the banishing pentacle at each quarter.

A.5. Cakes and Wine (1949)

Magus kneels, fills Cup, offers to Witch [she is seated on the altar, holding her athame; Priest kneels before her, holding up the cup]. Witch, holding Athame between palms, places point in cup.

Magus: "As the Athame is the Male, so the Cup is the female; so, conjoined, they bring blessedness."

Witch lays aside Athame, takes Cup in both hands, drinks and gives drink. Magus

Holds Paten to Witch, who blesses with Athame, then eats and gives to Eat.

It is said that in olden days ale or mead was often used instead of wine. It is said that spirits or anything can be used so long as it has life.

A.6. The Sabbat Rituals (1949)

November Eve

Walk or slow dance, Magus leading High Priestess, both carrying Phallic wand or broom, people with torches or candles.

Witch chant or song:

"Eko, eko, Azarak Eko, eko, Zomelak Bazabi lacha bachabe Lamac cahi achababe Karrellyos Lamac lamac Bachalyas cabahagy sabalyos Baryolos Lagoz atha cabyolas Samahac atha famolas Hurrahya!"

Form circle.

High Priestess assumes Goddess position.

Magus gives her Fivefold Kiss and is scourged.

All are purified [that is, bound and scourged with forty strokes, as in the initiation rituals].

Magus assumes God position.

High Priestess invokes with Athame: "Dread Lord of the shadows, god of life and the giver of life. Yet is the knowledge of thee the knowledge of death. Open wide, I pray thee, thy gates through which all must pass. Let our dear ones who have gone before, return this night to make merry with us. And when our time comes, as it must, O thou the comforter, the consoler, the giver of peace and rest, we will enter thy realms gladly and unafraid, for we know that when rested and refreshed among our dear ones, we shall be born again by thy grace and the grace of the Great Mother. Let it be in the same place and the same time as our beloved ones, and may we meet and know, and love them again. Descend, we pray thee, upon thy servant and Priest (name) "

High Priestess gives Fivefold Kiss to Magus.

Initiations if any; all others are purified.

(Note: Couples may purify each other if they will.)

Cakes and Wine.

The Great Rite if possible, either in token or truly.

Dismiss [the guardians, and close down the magic circle; the people then stay to] feast and dance.

February Eve

After usual opening, all are doubly purified [that is, with eighty strokes].

Dance round outside circle,

High Priestess with sword girded on and drawn, phallic wand in left hand.

Enter circle.

Magus assumes God position.

High Priestess gives Fivefold Kiss, invokes: "Dread Lord of death and Resurrection, life and the giver of life, Lord within ourselves, whose name is Mystery of Mysteries, encourage our hearts. Let the light crystalize in our blood, fulfilling us of resurrection,

for there is no part of us that is not of the gods. Descend, we pray thee, upon this thy servant and Priest (name)."

All should be purified in sacrifice before him.

He then purifies the High Priestess with his own hands, and others if he will.

Cakes and wine.

Great Rite if possible, in token or real.

Games and dance as the people will.

Dismiss [the guardians, and close down the magic circle; the people then stay to] feast and dance.

May Eve

If possible ride poles, brooms, etc. High Priestess leading, quick dance step, singing "O do not tell the priests of our arts. For they would call it sin, For we will be in the woods all night A conjuring summer in. And we bring you good news by word of mouth for women, cattle, and corn: The sun is coming up from the south, With oak and ash, and thorn."

Meeting dance if possible.

Form circle as usual, and purify.

High Priestess assumes Goddess position; officers all give her the fivefold kiss.

She purifies all.

High Priestess again assumes Goddess position.

Magus invokes, draws down moon, "I invoke thee and call upon thee, O mighty Mother of us all, bringer of all fruitfulness, By seed and root, by stem and bud, by leaf and flower and fruit, by life and love, do we invoke thee, to descend upon the body of thy servant and Priestess here."

Magus gives Fivefold Kiss to High Priestess.

All should be purified in sacrifice before her, and she should purify Magus and some others with her own hands.

Cakes and wine.

Games.

Great Rite if possible, in token or truly.

Dismiss the guardians, and close down the magic circle; the people then stay to feast and dance.

August Eve If possible, ride poles, broomsticks, etc.

Meeting Dance if possible [the double-spiral dance described in *Witchcraft Today*, p. 167].

Form circle.

Purify.

High Priestess stands in pentacle position.

Magus invokes her: "O mighty Mother of us all, Mother of all fruitfulness, give us fruit and grain, flocks and herds and children to the tribe that we be mighty, by thy rosy love, do thou descend upon thy servant and Priestess (name) here."

Magus gives Fivefold Kiss to High Priestess.

Candle game: Seated, the men form a circle, passing a lighted candle from hand to hand "deosil".

The women form circle outside, trying to blow it out over their shoulders.

Whoever's hand it is in when it is blown out is 3 times purified by whoever blew it out, giving fivefold Kiss in return. This game may go on as long as the people like.

Cakes and wine, and any other games you like.

Dismiss the guardians, and close down the magic circle; the people then stay to feast and dance.

B.1. On Chants (1953)

Of old there were many chants and songs used especially in the Dances. Many of these have been forgotten by us here, but we know that they used cries of IAU which seems

muchly like the cries EVO or EVOHE of the ancients. Much dependeth on the pronunciation if this be so. In my youth, when I heard IAU it seemed to be AEIOU, or rather, AAEEIIOOOOUU. This may be but the natural way to prolong it to make it fit for a call, but it suggests that these be possibly the initials of an invocation as Agla is said to be, and of sooth 'tis said that the whole Hebrew alphabet is said to be such, and for this reason is recited as a most powerful charm, but at least this is certain, these cries during the dances do have profound effect, as I myself have seen.

Other calls are IEHOUA and EHEIE; also Ho Ho Ho Ise Ise Ise.

IEO VEO VEO VEO VEOV OROV OV OVOVO may be a spell but is more likely to be a call. 'Tis like the EVOE EVOE of the Greeks and the "Heave ho!" of sailors.

"Emen hetan" and "Ab hur, ab hus" seem calls; as "Horse and haddock, horse and go, horse and Pellatis, ho, ho, ho!" "Thout, tout a tout tout, throughout and about" and "Rentum tormentum" are probably mispronounced attempts at a forgotten formula, though they may have been invented by some unfortunate being tortured, to evade telling the real formula.

B.2. To Help the Sick (1953)

¹ Ever remember the promise of the goddess, "For ecstasy is mine and joy on earth" so let there ever be joy in your heart. Greet people with joy, be glad to see them. If times be hard, think, "It might have been worse. I at least have known the joys of the Sabbath, and I will know them again." Think of the grandeur, beauty, and Poetry of the rites, of the loved ones you meet through them. If you dwell on this inner joy, your health will be better. You must try to banish all fear, for it will really touch you. It may hurt your body, but your soul is beyond it all.

² And ever remember, that if you help others it makes you forget your own woes. And if another be in pain, do what you may to distract his attention from it. Do not say "You have no pain," but if you may, administer the drugs which sooth as well as those that cure. But ever strive to make them believe they are getting better. Install into them happy thoughts. If you can only get this into his inner mind so that it be always believed.

³ To this end it is not wrong to let people think that we of the cult have more power than we have. For the truth is that if they believe we have more power than we really possess, we do really possess these powers, insomuch we can do good to them.

⁴ You must try to find out about people. If you tell a slightly sick man, "You are looking better. You will soon be well," he will feel better, but if he is really ill, or in pain, his Knowledge that he is in pain will cause him to doubt your words in future. But if you give him one of the drugs and then say, "The pain is growing less. Soon it will be gone," because the pain goes, the next time you say, "The pain is going," he will believe you and the pain will really get less. But you must ever say so with conviction, and this conviction must come from your believing it yourself, because you yourself know that if you can fix his mind so that he believes you, it is true.

⁵ 'Tis often better to look exactly between their eyes, looking as if your eyes pierced their heads, opening your eyes as wide as you may and never blink. This continued gazing oft causes the patient to grow sleepy. If they show signs of this, say "You are growing sleepy. You will sleep, you are tired. Sleep. Your eyes grow tired. Sleep." If they close their eyes, say "Your eyes close, you are tired, you cannot open your eyes." If they cannot, say "Your arms are tired, you cannot raise them." If they cannot, say "I am master of your mind. You must ever believe what I tell you. When I look like this into your eyes you will sleep and be subject to my will," then tell them they will sleep and wake up refreshed, feeling better. Continue this with soothing and healing drugs, and try to infuse into them the feeling of ecstasy that you feel at the Sabbath. They cannot feel it in full, but you can command them to feel what is in your own mind, and try to concentrate on this ecstasy. If you may safely tell that you are of the Cult, your task may be easier. And it were well to command them to know it only with their sleeping

mind, and forget it, or to be at least unable to tell anyone about it when awake. A good way is to command them that, if they are ever questioned about Witchcraft or Witches, to immediately fall asleep.

⁶ Ever remember if tempted to admit or boast of belonging to the cult you be endangering your brothers, for though now the fires of persecution may have died down, who knows when they may be revived? Many priests have knowledge of our secrets, and they well know that, though much religious bigotry has calmed down, many people would wish to join our cult. And if the truth were known of its joys, the Churches would lose power, so if we take many recruits, we may loose the fires of persecution against us again. So ever keep the secrets.

⁷ Think joy, think love, try to help others and bring joy into their lives. Children are naturally easier to influence than grown people. Ever strive to work through people's existing beliefs. For instance, more than half of the world believe in amulets. An ordinary stone is not an amulet but if it hath a natural hole in it, it must be something unusual, so if the patient hath this belief give him one. But first carry it next your skin for a few days, forcing your will into it, to cure pain, to feel safe, or against their particular fear, and this amulet may keep imposing your will when you are absent. The masters of talismans knew this full well when they say they must be made in a circle, to avoid distraction, by someone whose mind is on the subject of the work.

⁸ But keep your own mind happy. Remember the Words of the Goddess: "I give unimaginable joys on Earth, certainty, not faith, while in life, and upon death, peace unutterable, rest, and ecstasy, and the promise that you will return again." In the old days many of us went to the flames laughing and singing, and so we may again. We may have joy in life and beauty, and peace and Death and the promise of return.

⁹ The Bible speaks sooth, "A merry heart doeth good like a medicine but a broken spirit breaketh the bones." But you may not have a merry heart. Perchance you were born under an evil star. I think that the effects of the stars are overestimated, but you cannot make a merry heart to order, you say. But you can, in the Cult; there be secret processes by which your will and imagination may be influenced. This process also affects the body, and brings it to joy. Your body is happy, so your mind is happy. You are well because you are happy, and you are happy because you are well.

¹⁰ Prayer may be used with good result if the patient believes it can and will work. Many believe it can, but do not believe their God or saint will help. Prayers to the Goddess help, especially the Amalthean Horn Prayer, as it causes stimulation to the body as well as to the mind.

B.3. The Scourge and the Kiss. (1953)

¹ Invocation

(Feet, knees, and wrists should be tightly bound to retard blood.) Scourge 40 or more, to make skin tingle, then say, invoking Goddess,

Hail, Aradia, from the Amalthean horn
Pour forth thy store of Love. I lowly bend
Before Thee! I invoke thee at the end
When other Gods are fallen and put to scorn.
Thy foot is to my lips! My sighs inborn
Rise, touch, curl about thy heart. Then spend,
Pitiful Love, loveliest Pity, descend
And bring me luck who am lonely and forlorn.

Ask the Goddess to help you to obtain your desires, then Scourge again to bind the spell. This be powerful in ill luck and for sickness. It must be said in a Circle, and you must be properly prepared and well purified, both before and after saying, to bind the spell. Before starting you must make a very clear picture in your mind of what you

wish. Make yourself see the wish obtained. Be sure in your own mind exactly what it is and how it is to be fulfilled. This spell is the one that was taught to me long ago and I have found it works, but I don't think there is any special virtue in these words. Any others can be substituted provided they ask the goddess's (or gods') help, and say clearly what you wish and you form the clear mental image; and if it doesn't work at first, keep on trying till it works. Your helper, who wields the scourge, must know what you wish, and also form the mental image. And at first at any rate, it will be better for you to work the spell, then for the girl to take your place and work it also; you scourge her. Don't try anything difficult at first, and do it at least once a week till it works. You have to get into sympathy with each other, before anything happens, and regular working helps this. Of spells, the exact words matter little if the intent be clear and you raise the true power, and sufficient thereof. Always in rhyme they are. There is something queer about rhyme. I have tried, and the same seem to lose their power if you miss the rhyme. Also in rhyme, the words seem to say themselves. You do not have to pause and think: "What comes next?" Doing this takes away much of your intent. [2] Order and discipline must be kept. A High Priest or Priestess may and should punish all faults to this end, and all of the Cult must accept such corrections willingly. All are brothers and sisters, for this reason: that even the High Priestess must submit to the scourge. Each fault should be corrected separately. The Priest or Priestess must be properly prepared and call the culprit to trial. They must be prepared as for initiation and kneel, be told their fault and sentence pronounced.

Punishment should be the scourge, followed by a forfeit such as several fivefold kisses or something of this nature. The culprit must acknowledge the justice of the punishment by kissing hands and scourge on receiving sentence and again when thanking for punishment received.*

³ The scourgings are 3, 7, 9 (thrice three), and 21 (thrice seven) 40 in all. It is not meet to make offerings [scourgings] of less than two score to the Goddess, for here be a mystery. The fortunate numbers be: 3 and 5. For three added to two (the Perfect Couple) be five. And three and five be eight; eight and five be thirteen; thirteen and eight be twenty-one.

The Fivefold Kiss is called 5, but there are 8 kisses, for there be 2 feet and 2 knees and genitals and 2 breasts and the lips. And 5 times 8 be two score. Also, fortunate numbers be 3, 7, 8, and 21, which total 40, or two score. For each man and woman hath ten fingers and ten toes, so each totals a score. And a perfect couple be two score.

So a lesser number would not be perfect prayer. If more are required make it a perfect number, as four score or six score.

Also there be Eight Elemental Weapons.

⁴ To make the anointing ointment, take some glazed pans filled half full with grease or olive oil. Put in one sweet mint, marjoram in another, ground thyme in a 3rd, and if you may have it, patchouli, dried leaves pounded. Place pans in hot water bath. Stir and cook for several hours, then pout into linen bags, and squeeze grease through into pans again, and fill up with fresh leaves. After doing this several times, the grease will be highly perfumed. Then mix all together and store in a well-corked jar. Anoint behind ears, throat, armpits, breasts, and womb. Also, for all ceremonies where the feet are kissed, they should also be anointed.

B.4. The Priestess and the Sword (1953)

It is said, "When a woman takes the main part in worship of the Male God, she must be girt with a sword." Note. This hath been explained as meaning that a man should be Magus representing the God, but if no one of sufficient rank and knowledge be present, a woman armed as a man may take his place. The sheath should be worn in a belt. She should carry the sword in hand, but if she has to use her hands, she should sheath the sword. Any other woman in the circle while this worship is performed shall be sword in hand. Those outside the circle only have the athame.

A woman may impersonate either the God or the Goddess, but a man may only impersonate the God.

B.5. The Warning (1953)

Keep this book in your own hand of write. Let brothers and Sisters copy what they will, but never let this book out of your hands, and never keep the writings of another, for if it be found in their hand of write, they may well be taken and tortured. Each should guard his own writings and destroy them whenever danger threatens. Learn as much as you may by heart, and when the danger is past, rewrite your book. For this reason, if any die, destroy their book if they have not been able to, for, if it be found, 'tis clear proof against them. "Ye may not be a Witch alone"; so all their friends be in danger of the torture. So destroy everything not necessary. If your book be found on you, 'tis clear proof against you. You may be tortured. Keep all thought of the cult from your mind. Say you had bad dreams, that a Devil caused you to write this without your knowledge. Think to yourself, "I Know Nothing . I Remember nothing. I have forgotten all." Drive this into your mind. If the torture be too great to bear, say, "I will confess. I cannot bear this torment. What do you want me to say? Tell me and I will say it." If they try to make you talk of the brotherhood, do not, but if they try to make you speak of impossibilities, such as flying through the air, consorting with the Devis, sacrificing children, or eating men's flesh, say, "I had an evil dream. I was not myself. I was crazed." Not all Magistrates are bad. If there be an excuse, they may show you mercy. If you have confessed aught, deny it afterwards. Say you babbled under the torture; you knew not what you did or said. If you be condemned, fear not. The Brotherhood is powerful. They may help you to escape if you are steadfast. If you betray aught, there is no hope for you, in this life, or in that which is to come. But, 'tis sure, that if steadfast you go to the pyre, drugs will reach you. You will feel naught , and you go but to Death and what lies beyond, the ecstasy of the Goddess.

The same with the working Tools. Let them be as ordinary things that anyone may have in their homes. The Pentacles shall be of wax that they may be melted or broken at once. Have no sword unless your rank allows you one. Have no names or signs on anything. Write them on in ink before consecrating them and wash it off at once when finished. Never boast, never threaten, never say you wish ill to anyone. If any speak of the craft, say, "Speak not to me of such, it frightens me, 'tis evil luck to speak of it."

B.6. Of the Ordeal of the Art Magical (1953)

Learn of the spirit that goeth with burdens that have not honour, for 'tis the spirit that stoopeth the shoulders and not the weight. Armour is heavy, yet it is a proud burden and a man standeth upright in it. Limiting and constraining any of the senses serves to increase the concentration of another. Shutting the eyes aids the hearing. So the binding of the initiate's hands increases the mental perception, while the scourge increaseth the inner vision. So the initiate goeth through it proudly, like a princess, knowing it but serves to increase her glory. But this can only be done by the aid of another intelligence and in a circle, to prevent the power thus generated being lost. Priests attempt to do the same with their scourgings and mortifications of the flesh. But lacking the aid of bonds and their attention being distracted by their scourging themselves and what little power they do produce being dissipated, as they do not usually work within a circle, it is little wonder that they oft fail. Monks and hermits do better, as they are apt to work in tiny cells and coves, which in some way act as circles. The Knights of the Temple, who used mutually to scourge each other in an octagon, did better still; but they apparently did not know the virtue of bonds and did evil, man to man.

But perhaps some did know? What of the Church's charge that they wore girdles or cords?

B.7. The Eightfold Way. (1953)

Eightfold Path or Ways to the Centre.

1. Meditation or Concentration. This in practice means forming a mental image of what is desired, and forcing yourself to see that it is fulfilled, with the fierce belief and knowledge that it can and will be fulfilled, and that you will go on willing till you force it to be fulfilled. Called for short, "Intent"

2. Trance, projection of the Astral.

3. Rites, Chants, Spells, Runes, Charms, etc.

4. Incense, Drugs, Wine, etc., whatever is used to release the Spirit. (Note. One must be very careful about this. Incense is usually harmless, but you must be careful. If it has bad aftereffects, reduce the amount used, or the duration of the time it is inhaled. Drugs are very dangerous if taken to excess, but it must be remembered that there are drugs that are absolutely harmless, though people talk of them with bated breath, but Hemp is especially dangerous, because it unlocks the inner eye swiftly and easily, so one is tempted to use it more and more. If it is used at all, it must be with the strictest precautions, to see that the person who uses it has no control over the supply. This should be doled out by some responsible person, and the supply strictly limited.)

5. The Dance, and kindred practices.

6. Blood control (the Cords), Breath Control, and kindred practices.

7. The Scourge.

8. The Great Rite.

These are all the ways. You may combine many of them into the one experiment, the more the better.

The Five Essentials:

1. The most important is "Intention": you must know that you can and will succeed; it is essential in every operation.

2. Preparation. (You must be properly prepared according to the rules of the Art; otherwise you will never succeed.)

3. The Circle must be properly formed and purified.

4. You all must be properly purified, several times if necessary, and this purification should be repeated several times during the rite.

5. You must have properly consecrated tools.

These five essentials and Eight Paths or Ways cannot all be combined in one rite. Meditation and dancing do not combine well, but forming the mental image and the dance may be well combined with Chants. Spells, etc., combined with scourging and No. 6, followed by No. 8, form a splendid combination. Meditation, following scourging, combined with Nos. 3 and 4 and 5, are also very Good. For short cuts concentration, Nos. 5, 6, 7, and 8 are excellent.

B.8. To Gain the Sight (1953)

¹ This cometh to different people in diverse ways. 'Tis seldom it cometh naturally, but it can be induced in many ways. Deep and prolonged meditation may do it, but only if you be a natural, and usually prolonged fasting was also necessary. Of old monks and nuns obtained visions by long vigils, combined with fasting, flagellation till the blood came, and other mortifications of the flesh, and so undoubtedly had visions. In the East it is tried with various tortures, at the same time sitting in cramped postures, which retard the flow of blood, and these torments, long and continued, give good results. But in the Art we are taught an easier way to intensify the imagination, at the same time controlling the blood supply, and this may best be done by using the ritual.

² Incense is also good to propitiate the Spirits, but also to induce relaxation and to help to build up the atmosphere which is necessary to suggestibility. (For our human eyes are so blind to what really is, that it is often necessary to suggest that it is there, before we may see it, as we may point out to another something at a distance before they may see it themselves. Gum mastic, aromatic rush roots, cinnamon bark, musk, juniper, sandalwood, and ambergris in combination are all good, but patchouli is best of all.

And if you may have hemp, 'tis better still, but be very careful of this.

³ The circle being formed, all properly prepared, and the Rites done, and all purified, the aspirant should warlock and take his tutor round the circle, saluting the Mighty Ones, and invoke them to aid the operation. Then both dance round till gid dy, invoking or using chants. Scourge. Then the Tutor should warlock very tightly, but not so to cause discomfort, but enough to retard the blood slightly. Again they should dance round, chanting, then scourge with light, steady, monotonous, slow strokes. It is very good that the pupil may see them coming (this may be arranged from position, or if a big mirror is available, this can be used with excellent effect) as this has the effect of passes, and helps greatly to stimulate the imagination, and it is important that they be not hard, the object being not to do more than draw the blood to that part and so away from the brain. This with the tight warlocking, which should be warricked, slows down the circulation of the blood, and the passes soon induce a drowsiness and a stupor. The tutor should watch for this. As soon as the aspirant sleeps, the scourging should cease. The tutor should also watch that the pupil become not cold, and if they struggle or become distressed, they should be at once awakened. (Note: if it cannot be arranged for the pupil to see, the wand may be used, for a time, then return to scourging.)

⁴ Do not be discouraged if no results come after two or three attempts. It will come, when both are in the right state. When you get some result, then results will come more quickly. Soon some of the ritual may be shortened, but never neglect to invoke the Goddess, and the Mighty Ones, or to form the Circle and do everything rightly. And for good and clear results, it is ever better to do too much ritual than too little. [5] It hath been found that this practice doth often cause a fondness between aspirant and tutor, and 'tis a cause of better results if this be so. If for any reason it is undesirable that there be any great fondness between aspirant and tutor, this may be easily avoided, by both parties from the onset firmly resolving in their minds that if any doth ensue, it shall be that of brother and sister or parent and child. And it is for this reason that a man may only be taught by a woman and a woman by a man, and that man and man, and woman and woman, should never attempt these practices together. And may all the Curses of the Mighty Ones be on any who make the attempt.*

⁶ Remember, the Circle, properly constructed, is ever necessary to prevent the power released from being dissipated. It is also a barrier against any disturbances of mischievous forces, for to obtain good results you must be free from all disturbances. Remember that darkness, points of light gleaming amid the surrounding dark, incense, and the steady passes by a white arm are not stage effects. They are the mechanical implements which start the suggestions, which later unlocks the knowledge that it is possible to obtain the divine ecstasy, and so attain knowledge and communion with the Divine Goddess. When once you have attained this, Ritual is not needed, as you may attain the state of ecstasy at will, but till then, or if you having attained this yourself, and wish to bring a companion to this state of joy, ritual is best.

B.9. Power (1953)

Power is latent in the body and may be drawn out and used in various ways by the skilled. But unless confined in a circle it will be swiftly dissipated. Hence the importance of a properly constructed circle. Power seems to exude from the body via the skin and possibly from the orifices of the body; hence you should be properly prepared. The slightest dirt spoils everything, which shows the importance of thorough cleanliness. The attitude of mind has great effect, so only work with a spirit of reverence. A little wine taken and repeated during the ceremony, if necessary, helps to produce power. Other strong drinks or drugs may be used, but it is necessary to be very moderate, for if you are confused, even slightly, you cannot control the power you evoke.

The simplest way is by dancing and singing monotonous chants, slowly at first and

gradually quickening the tempo until giddiness ensues. Then the calls may be used, or even wild and meaningless shrieking produces power. But this method inflames the mind and renders it difficult to control the power, though control may be gained through practice. The scourge is a far better way, for it stimulates and excites both body and soul, yet one easily retains control.

The Great Rite is far the best. It releases enormous power, but the conditions and circumstances make it difficult for the mind to maintain control at first. It is again a matter of practice and the natural strength of the operator's will and, in a lesser degree, of those of his assistants. If, as of old, there were many trained assistants present and all wills properly attuned, wonders occurred.

Sorcerors chiefly used the blood sacrifice; and while we hold this to be evil, we cannot deny that this method is very efficient. Power flashes forth from newly shed blood, instead of exuding slowly as by our method. The victim's terror and anguish add keenness, and even quite a small animal can yield enormous power. The great difficulty is in the human mind controlling the power of the lower animal mind. But sorcerers claim they have methods for effecting this and that the difficulty disappears the higher the animal used, and when the victim is human disappears entirely. (The practice is an abomination but it is so.) Priests know this well; and by their auto-da-fs, with the victims' pain and terror (the fires acting much the same as circles), obtained much power.

Of old the Flagellants certainly evoked power, but through not being confined in a circle much was lost. The amount of power raised was so great and continuous that anyone with knowledge could direct and use it; and it is most probable that the classical and heathen sacrifices were used in the same way. There are whispers that when the human victim was a willing sacrifice, with his mind directed on the Great Work and with highly skilled assistants, wonders ensued but of this I would not speak.

B.10. Properly Prepared. (1953)

Naked, but sandals (not shoes) may be worn. For initiation, tie hands behind back, pull up to small of back, and tie ends in front of throat, leaving a cable-tow to lead by, hanging down in front. (Arms thus form a triangle at back.) When initiate is kneeling at altar, the cable-tow is tied to a ring in the altar. A short cord is tied like a garter round the initiate's left leg above the knee, with ends tucked in. Another is tied round right ankle and ends tucked in so as to be out of the way while moving about. These cords are used to tie feet together while initiate is kneeling at the altar and must be long enough to do this firmly. Knees must also be firmly tied. This must be carefully done. If the aspirant complains of pain, the bonds must be loosened slightly; always remember the object is to retard the blood flow enough to induce a trance state. This involves slight discomfort, but great discomfort prevents the trance state; so it is best to spend some little time loosening and tightening the bonds until they are just right. The aspirant alone can tell you when this is so. This, of course, does not apply to the initiation, as then no trance is desired; but for the purpose of ritual it is good that the initiates be bound firmly enough to feel they are absolutely helpless but without discomfort.

B.11. The Meeting Dance. (1953)

The Maiden should lead. A man should place both hands on her waist, standing behind her, and alternate men and women should do the same, the Maiden leading and they dance following her. She at last leads them into a right-hand spiral. When the center is reached (and this had better be marked by a stone), she suddenly turns and dances back, kissing each man as she comes to him. All men and women turn likewise and dance back, men kissing girls and girls kissing men. All in time to music, it is a merry game, but must be practiced to be done well. Note, the musicians should watch the dancers and make the music fast or slow as is best. For the beginners it should be slow, or there will be confusion. It is most excellent to get people to know each other at big gatherings.

B.12. To Leave the Body. (1953)

'Tis not wise to strive to get out of your body until you have thoroughly gained the Sight. The same ritual as to gain the Sight may be used, but have a comfortable couch.

THE ENTERED APRENTICE HANDBOOK by W.Bro. J. S.M. WARD

Posted on Tuesday, October 10, 2006 at 08:00PM by [Re](#) [Your Name Here] | [Cc](#) Post a Comment

[EA.BMP](#)

THE ENTERED APPRENTICE HANDBOOK

by W.Bro. J.S.M. WARD

INTRODUCTION - By the Hon. Sir John A. Cockburn

W. Bro. Ward is one of the most able and earnest of Masonic students. He brings to bear on the task of research the mind of a scholar, enriched by extensive reading, much travel and a wide experience of men and affairs. In addition to being a well known author of Masonic Works, he was the Founder of the Masonic Study Society, whose first President was the late Sir Richard Vassar Vassar-Smith, 33 degree, and in whose ranks are to be found many eminent Masonic writers.

Brother Ward has by precept and example led others to become eager explorers in the realms of Masonic truth. The present volume is No. 1 in a series of studies as to the meaning of our Ritual. It deals with the degree of an Entered Apprentice and is calculated to inspire the younger brethren with the resolve not to content themselves with the outward form of our ceremonies, beautiful though it be, but to gain a knowledge of the indwelling soul of Masonry and to comprehend the deep meaning of the ritual with which they are step by step becoming familiar.

Hence they will learn to regard the Craft not only as a world-spread, civilising medium, nor yet only as the most benevolent of all Institutions, but also as a mine of surpassing wealth in which the Wisdom of the Ages has become embedded and preserved. Bro. Ward at the outset disarms anything like hostile criticism by admitting that many brethren may not find themselves in complete accord with all his conclusions. Indeed, it would be surprising if this were the case.

Like Holy Writ, the Ritual is capable of many interpretations. It is a gradual accretion in which succeeding epochs have left their mark. Evolution takes place under the alternation of forces that make for difference and agreement. The process demands a continual adjustment between these apparently contrary, but in reality complementary factors. Each age sets out to balance any deficiency in the preceding period.

When materialism has been pushed to excess, the tendency is rectified by a spiritual revival. On the other hand, an age in which zeal for the gifts of the spirit has caused neglect of temporal welfare is naturally followed by a renaissance of the just claims of the flesh. The subject matter of Masonry is the relationship between Spirit and Matter, between Heaven and Earth, between God and Man, between the Soul and the Body. Emphasis is everywhere laid on the necessity of their reconciliation. Consequently to attain the juste milieu emphasis has sometimes to be laid on one side and sometimes on the other. For example, the Cross and the Square, which have now such deeply spiritual significance, were originally signs of Earth, and became respectively, the essential

symbols of Christianity and Masonry, because it was necessary to proclaim the fact that professions of piety towards God were idle, unless they bore fruit in kindly relationship between man and man.

Bro. Ward regards the J.W. as representing the body, and the S.W. the soul, although the emblems and jewel of the former are celestial and of the latter terrestrial. The fact is that things divine and human are so interwoven in Masonry as to be inseparable. Duty towards God and towards our neighbour are but different aspects of the same truth. For the Fatherhood of God implies the Brotherhood of Man, and, conversely, he who devotes himself to the service of his fellow creatures proves, through his brotherly relationship, his descent from the Father of All.

The issue of Bro. Ward's series of handbooks cannot fail to accomplish its main object, which is to lead not only juniors, but also those well versed in the ritual, to mark, learn and inwardly digest the significance of the ceremonies, which when properly understood, causes our jewels and emblems to glow with an inner light which infinitely enhances their beauty.

The ready reception which Bro. Ward's books have already received at the hands of the Craft, prove that they meet a recognised requirement as expositions of the character of a ritual with whose external features we are familiar, and in which we take our daily delight.

J.A.C.

The Mysteries

In every race and every clime,
Since the earliest days of Time,
Men have taught the Mystic Quest
Shown the Way to Peace and rest.

Bacchus died, and rose again,
On the golden Asian Plain;
Osiris rose from out the grave,
And thereby mankind did save:
Adonis likewise shed his blood
By the yellow Syrian flood,
Zoroaster brought to birth
Mithra from His Cave of Earth.

And to-day in Christian Lands
We with them can join hands.

J.W.

CHAPTER I. THE OPENING OF THE FIRST DEGREE.

The W.M. calls the brethren together with one knock so as to remind them that the body must be prepared to obey the higher faculties, for if it is not, no spiritual progress is possible. The first question and answer of the J.W. indicate this quite clearly, for the J.W. represents the body and so he satisfies himself that man's body is on guard against outside influences. The S.W., representing the Soul, next proves that all present have made some progress towards the light.

It is only when this has been achieved that any real advancement becomes possible, and only those who have started can help those who still remain in spiritual darkness. The next series of questions indicates that Man has a seven-fold nature. The Ancient Egyptians held this view, and it is endorsed in Masonry by the fact that it takes seven to make a perfect lodge.

There is also, no doubt, an astrological reference to the seven planets and a connection with stellar worship, but as our system is mainly solar, it is almost impossible to give a

logical planetary interpretation to the seven who form a lodge, or to the seven officers. In short, the planetary symbolism has become disorganised by the stress laid on the solar aspect of the three principal officers who rule a lodge. Moreover, the predominance of the solar aspect has emphasised the triune nature of man, and symbolises it in these officers.

Thus it will be seen that too much stress must not be laid on the planets, as represented by the seven officers, and a passing reference to the fact that it is still remembered in the number seven is all that can be logically maintained. Similarly there is merely a hint of the seven-fold nature of man. If ours were a stellar system, then clearly the Tyler would represent the body, the divine spark would be represented by the W.M., the various officers between would symbolise the various sub-divisions of the non-materials parts of man, such as his astral body, his intellectual faculties, and so forth. Since, however, our system is solar in the main, we should continue to interpret our symbols from that aspect, making but passing reference to stellar influences when they occur. The duties of the Tyler are considered elsewhere, so we will pass to the I.G. Although in some popular workings he and the other two subordinate officers are not allowed to speak for themselves, the Wardens doing this work, in many other rituals they are allowed to answer the W.M. direct.

The I.G. stands for the power which permits the Soul to enter flesh at any given moment. The Soul may desire to become incarnate, but unless its time has come it is turned back at the threshold, and even if it forces itself into birth it is cut short. Entry into life is not an accident, but ordained of God, Who works through His spiritual as well as through His human agents. Those who saw Maeterlinck's play, "The Blue Bird," will remember that the same idea is dealt with in one of the scenes.

Spiritually, the I.G. represents the warning which must be given to those who attempt, without due caution, to probe into the Mysteries of God. They must neither rush forward hastily, nor, having once started, withdraw suddenly; for, if they do, dire evil will befall. This warning all the Mysteries gave, and it is certain that those who dabble in the so-called occult run grave risks unless they use the utmost caution.

Hence it is absolutely essential that the candidate should be properly prepared before he starts on his quest. The J.D. represents the physical means by which the Soul, represented by the S.W., passes on the inspirations received from the Spirit, the W.M., to the material world. In this sense therefore he represents intelligence, and the five senses of man, whereas the S.D. stands for intuition, whereby the Soul obtains its inspiration from the Divine.

In the ancient operative days these officers no doubt had a practical use, the S.D. being the personal messenger of the Master, who took messages to the S.W., not merely when in Lodge, but when he was at a distance, employed on his task, or possibly when he was resting from his labours, In like manner the S.W.'s deacon was sent by him to find the J.W. The J.W. describes his position in L. and indicates quite clearly that he represents the Sun at noon.

From the operative point of view it must be remembered that Noon has always been, and still is, a workingman's dinner hour, hence the special duty of the J.W.; but in the spiritual sense, since he stands for the body, it is natural that he should have charge over the body's needs. As he also represents the preservative side of God, his interest in the physical well-being of man is appropriate.

With this in mind the F. C. will realise the significance of the P.W., and its connection with C. and W., which are the emblems of the God of Vegetation in the more primitive rites. When men evolved, and the solar system of religion developed, the God of Vegetation became the Preserver. This characteristic of the J.W. is emphasised by the upright lines of his plumb, which latter reminds us of water which falls from heaven, and of the cast marks of Vishnu in India.

This aspect of the J.W., as representing the Preserver, is carefully maintained throughout the whole of the three degrees and must never be forgotten. In like manner,

the fact that he stands for the body is also maintained throughout. Bearing this in mind , we shall perceive the significance of the fact that the Architect of K.S. 's Temple was the J.W. Finally, bread and water represent the bare necessities, without which mortal life cannot be preserved.

Luxuries, which are obtained when we have acquired worldly possessions, i.e., wealth, lead to the death of the soul, and even of the body, unless employed with the greatest caution. Some masons claim that the J.W. originally sat in the North to mark the Sun at noon, meaning to see, or point out, that it had reached the midheavens. Honestly, I can find no real evidence in support of this view, which likewise places the W.M. in the West and the S.W. in the East. It is due, in my opinion, to a complete misunderstanding of the use of the words "to mark."

This phrase implies that the J.W. is placed on a certain spot to mark the position of the Sun at noon, and not that 'he may see it. In a closed-in building, such as a lodge room was, it would be desirable to mark the three positions of the Sun, for the candidate has to pass through each point in turn, and these three officers, who represent the Sun in its three aspects, would naturally sit in the positions in use in a speculative lodge.

Any arguments adduced from the rituals of the modern Operative Lodges are vitiated by two facts-(1) we have no evidence that this peculiarity is really old (it may be due to Stretton's inventive mind) and (2) the Operatives, if old, would be descended from the Guild Masons and not from the Freemasons ; and this might be a peculiarity of theirs, or deliberately adopted so as to differentiate them from the Freemasons.

That the Guild Masons and Freemasons were quite distinct has been proved as far back as 1913, and the fact is gone into in my other book, "Freemasonry and the Ancient Gods." That the Operatives are not descended direct from the Mediaeval Freemasons is shown by the fact that they have entirely different signs from our own. Thus we need not discuss further the question as to whether the J.W. should be in the North or South. The S.W., as he indicates in his reply to the W.M., represents the Sun in its setting, and so the Destructive Side of the Deity, or Shiva. He also stands for the Soul. Shiva shall close not only our mortal life, but Time itself. But I have dealt with this side of the S.W. very fully elsewhere. It should be noted, however, that the S.W. is associated with level and horizontal lines , and not with perpendiculars, and here again he follows the Hindu system, for Shiva's caste mark is two or more parallel lines.

As the Great Leveller this is most natural, and it reminds us that in the sight of God all souls are equal, even though in mortal life their stations may appear to differ. Shiva is associated with the element of Fire, whereas Vishnu is associated with Water, and as we see that great care has been taken to maintain the connection between the J.W. and Water, so we find that with us the S.W. is similarly associated with Fire, though perhaps less obviously.

Firstly, his level is of a triangular form with the point upward, the world-wide symbol for Fire. Again, the S.W. 's P.W. has hidden within it the same idea. A smith who works in metals can only do so by the help of fire, and in one ritual this fact is stressed. Thus metals come out from the dark earth, and the Sun sinks in the West into darkness and the grave, as does man. But, by means of fire, man obtains wealth from the metals hidden in the earth, and in like manner the Soul of Man rises refined and purified from the grave by means of the divine fire within.

Moreover, one cannot ignore the fact that there is here a hint of the necessity of the purging fire of remorse to cleanse away our sins. The S. W. is the Soul, the link between mortal life and the Divine Spark , but he acts on instructions from the Spirit; in other words, it is only when God decrees our death that the Soul departs from the body. The W.M. represents, as his words indicate, the creative side of God and the Divine Spirit in Man. He sets us to work on earth, but delegates to another the task of calling us back whence we came.

He represents the male aspect of the Deity, as is shown by the tau crosses, called levels, on his apron, and by his use of the gavel, which represents the same emblem. The Tau

Cross is, of course, a phallic symbol and stands for the male and creative aspect in Man. As the three principal officers represent the Sun (a masculine planet) in various phases, it is natural that they should all wield the gavel, but the two wardens are less essentially male than the W.M., as is indicated by the fact that they do not have the tau cross or Master's level on their aprons.

The Spirit, being active, is male; whereas both soul and body, being more or less passive, are female. The feminine side of the S.W. or Soul is deliberately emphasised later-in the first degree-by a reference to the Moon, a feminine planet, the emblem of the Soul and of the psychic nature in man. Nor can we ignore the fact that the West is known as the feminine quarter of the heavens, whereas the East is the masculine; it is also worth noticing that Shiva is often depicted with the moon.

Finally, before declaring the L. open, the W.M. offers up a prayer, thereby reminding us that the Divine Spark in Man, or the Spirit, must turn to the Source of All for aid if it would control body and soul. The three knocks, as distinct from the one knock with which the proceedings started, indicate that the members are about to work for the union and advancement of body, soul and spirit, and not for the body only. But the way in which the three knocks are given show that, as yet, there is no unity between the three elements which constitute Man.

CHAPTER II. THE TYLER

The first thing that greets the eyes of the aspirant to our Order is a man, whom he soon discovers is called the Tyler, standing in front of the door with a d.n. s.d. in his hand. He naturally wants an answer to the question which actually occurs in a certain famous old ritual, "Why does the Tyler wear a s.d.?"

and the answer is, "To guard the brethren and to hele the Word." Let us consider this answer: "To guard the brethren. "In certain old rituals of the 18th century we are told that Masons' Lodges formerly met in the open-"on the highest hill or lowest valley, where never dog barked nor cock crew."

Brethren will no doubt have read the interesting article in the "Masonic Record" relating to this state of affairs, but I am bound to say that I do not think that the ordinary mediaeval lodge met in such places. The reference to the cock, together with certain details we possess with regard to those lodges which did meet in the open, (they were mostly in Scotland) indicate that they were not ordinary Craft lodges, but much more probably Templar Lodges.

The Templars in the 18th century claimed to be descended from a body which had been suppressed in the years 1307 to 1314-, and actually proscribed. There was every reason therefore why they should meet in out of the way places, but no such reason existed in the case of a lodge of ordinary Freemasons. That such a phrase should have wandered into a craft ritual from Templary is perfectly natural, but it is not safe to argue from this that all Masonic lodges met under the canopy of heaven.

In those early days, many higher degrees were worked in ordinary Craft Lodges, in a way not permitted to-day; and this may easily account for phrases more appropriate to a Templar Preceptory being found in a Craft working. I might add that until the middle of the 19th century Templar meetings were always called "Encampments," indicating that they were camps held in the open fields.

But in mediaeval times we know that the Freemasons had Lodge buildings, and if they went to a new place to build a church or castle, the first thing they did was to erect a temporary Lodge room, which they attended before starting the day's work. Those interested will find abundant details in Fort Newton's interesting little book, "The Builders." There also it is clearly shown that there were two kinds of masons in those days, and the man who conclusively proved this was not a modern Speculative Freemason.

The two groups were the Freemasons and the Guild Masons. The former were lineal

descendents of the Comacine Masons-who, incidentally, knew a certain Masonic Sign-and these men were skilled architects, free to go anywhere. They had a monopoly of ecclesiastical building and of work outside the towns, e.g. castles. The Guild Masons were humbler folk. They were not allowed to build outside their particular city, but had a monopoly of all building inside that city, with one important and significant exception:-they were not allowed to build ecclesiastical buildings.

In return for their charter they had to maintain the fortifications. When a church had to be built the Freemasons were sent for, and apparently they called on the Guild Masons to help them with the rough work, e.g., to square the stones, etc. I suggest that Speculative Freemasonry is mainly descended from the Freemasons, whereas the few Operative Lodges that survive are probably descended from the Guild masons. This theory is borne out by the fact that while the Operatives have our g.s. they have not our s.ns, yet these s.ns are unquestionably old.

They would all have the same g. for convenience in proving to the Freemasons that they were really masons, but they would keep their s.ns to themselves, as did the Freemasons, since they did not want the other group to have access to their private meetings. Further, we find that the Master Masons of the Freemasons were entitled to maintenance as "gentlemen," clearly indicating that they were different from ordinary craftsmen (See Fort Newton).

After the Reformation no doubt Freemasons and Guild masons tended to amalgamate, and this explains much. Now if the Freemasons erected a lodge before they started to build a church or castle, we shall see that their meeting in the open would be merely occasional, e.g., while the temporary lodge was being built, and not a regular custom ; but the very fact that it was a temporary building, and open to approach by all and sundry who came to the site of the new edifice, is quite sufficient to explain why they had someone on guard.

Why, however, is he called a Tyler, instead of Sentinel, or some similar name? There are three explanations, and we can adopt which we please:-

1. To tile is to cover in; hence the Tyler is one who covers or conceals what is going on in the lodge. 2. In the old mediaeval Templar ceremony there were three sentinels; one inside the door, one outside, and one on the roof or tiles, who could see if anyone was approaching the building. It will be remembered that the old Templar Churches were round, so that a man perched on the roof was able to see in every direction. 3. That the tilers were inferior craftsmen as compared with the genuine Freemasons; poor brethren, as it were, and not admitted to full membership, although one or two were chosen to act as Outer Guards.

I am not greatly impressed with the latter theory, and my person predilection is in favour of No. 1 ; but there is a good deal to be said for No. 2. The tyler guarded the brethren from "cowans" or eavesdroppers. The former word is still used in the country districts of Lancashire and Westmorland for a dry-dyker, that is, a man who builds rough walls between the different fields, of rough, uncut, and unmortared stones.

When I was living in Yorkshire I had a number of fields so surrounded; the stones for which were picked from the hillside, and piled one upon another. No particular skill was needed to build such a wall; I repaired several myself. In other words, a "cowan" is one who pretends to be a mason because he works in stone, but is not one. Some fanciful derivations have been suggested from "Cohen," the Jewish priest. I disagree entirely with this view.

Why should the Jewish Cohens be more likely to pretend to be Freemasons than any other priests? As the other word is spelt as we spell ours, and means what I have stated, I see no reason to invent this suggestion regarding the Jewish priests, who were always few in number, and in the Middle Ages hardly existed:-the Jews were driven out of England by Edward I., and not re-admitted until the time of Cromwell. "Eavesdroppers" means men who listen under the eaves.

The eaves of a primitive or of a mediaeval cottage overhung a considerable distance

beyond the walls, and between the roof and the wall was an open space. Through this space the smoke of the fire escaped; the general arrangement being very similar to that found in the tropics. The walls of such a cottage were often only five to six feet high, and thus a man could stand under the eaves in the shadow, hidden from the light of the sun or moon, and both see and hear what was going on inside, without those who were in the lodge knowing he was there.

But the Tyler was on guard outside the door of the Lodge; he was armed with a d. n s. d., and woe betide any eavesdropper he discovered, for our mediaeval brethren undoubtedly interpreted their obligations literally. Incidentally, I understand that nominally the duty of carrying out the pen. still rests on the shoulders of the Tyler.

With regard to the use of temporary buildings on or near the site of the edifice, it should be noted that during the building of Westminster Abbey there was at least one, if not two, such lodges, and they are mentioned in the records of the Abbey. One seems to have stood on the site of the subsequent nave. Thus we can see that it was essential that there should be an Outer Guard to keep off intruders, owing to the fact that Lodges were usually held in temporary buildings, often with overhanging eaves and an open space between the top of the walls and the beams which supported the roof.

The word "hele" should, in my opinion, be pronounced "heal," not "hale." The use of "hale" is due to the fact that in the 18th century the words "conceal," and "reveal," were pronounced "concale" and "revale." Since the words obviously were a jingle, I consider it is more correct to-day to pronounce it "heal." Moreover, the word "hele" means to cover over.

You still hear the phrase used, "to hele a cottage," or even a haystack, and the word "Hell" implies the place that is covered over, e.g., in the centre of the earth. "Hele" is connected with "heal"-to cover up, or to close up, a wound-and the meaning therefore is tautological, viz, "to cover up the word." (The Masonic s -t")

The use of the pronunciation "Hale" is to-day most misleading, and is apt to cause a newly initiated Bro. to think he has to "hail" something, or "proclaim it aloud." The C. is taken in hand by the Tyler, who makes him sign a form to the effect that he is free and of the full age of 21 years. Why "free?" Well, in mediaeval days he had to bind himself to serve as an apprentice for seven years.

Unless he was a free man, his owner might come along and take him away, before he had completed his apprenticeship and, worse still, might extort from him such secrets as he had learnt from the masons. Thus the master might be enabled to set himself up as a free lance, not under the control of the fraternity. The twenty-one years is, I believe, an 18th century Speculative innovation, aiming at a similar object.

I think there is no doubt that usually in the Middle Ages an apprentice was a boy, who placed himself under the control of a Master with his parents' consent. The Master was henceforth in loco parentis. In the 18th century without some such safeguard (as 21 years) some precocious youth might have joined the fraternity without his father's consent.

The father might have been one who disapproved of F.M., and in such a case would probably have not hesitated to exercise his parental authority in the drastic manner at that time in vogue, and so exhort the secrets, which he could then have "exposed." To-day it is still a very reasonable clause, for it presupposes that man has reached years of discretion and knows what he is about.

Any real hardship is removed by the fact the G.L. has power to dispense, which power it constantly uses in the case of the University Lodges at Oxford and Cambridge. I myself was one of those who thus benefited. It is, I believe, still the custom in England that a Lewis, the son of a mason, may be admitted at 18, though the right is seldom claimed; but in some countries, I understand, it is a privilege highly valued, and regularly used by those entitled to it.

In masonry a lewis is a cramp of metal, by which one stone is fastened to another. It is usually some form of a cross, and a whole chapter could be written on its significance,

but this casual reference must suffice.

CHAPTER III. PREPARATION.

The next thing that happens is that the C. is prepared by the Tyler. This is a very important matter. There seems little doubt that originally candidates were str..d n..d, and even to-day in the U.S.A. C's are left in their sh-s only. In Burma we changed out of everything into a one-piece pyjama suit, a most convenient arrangement.

What we now have is a system by which the parts which have to be b. are made b. We take our ob. on our L.K., therefore that.K. must be B.. Why? So that our flesh may be in contact with Mother Earth. It is possible that there was a practical as well as a symbolical meaning in this, and also in the case of our deprivation of m..s. In some of the ancient mysteries it has been suggested that a charge of electricity was passed through the C. as he knelt at the altar, either from a battery, or by what is now called magnetism.

If any question the use of electricity in those days, I would point out that certain statements of Herodotus, to the effect that the Egyptian priests brought down lightning by means of rods, can best be explained by admitting that they had some rudimentary knowledge of electricity. The b.b. is in order that the S.I. can be applied.

The Scotch ritual, however, says it is to show your sex, but I am inclined to think this is a modern gloss. Personally, I should not regard this as conclusive proof in itself, for I have seen (when abroad) many well grown girls who had no breasts worth mentioning, while many native men had quite well developed busts.

It should always be remembered that this is the degree of birth and we were born n..d.. We are s. s. because we are about to tread on holy ground, just as in the East we wear slippers when entering a mosque. It is probable that the Scotch ritual has preserved a real tradition when it refers to the custom in Israel of removing a shoe, as a witness, when confirming an obligation.

Those interested will find the details in Ruth, where Boaz under-takes to marry Ruth. A. C.T. is placed about his n.. This piece of symbolism is old and world wide. On a vase found at Chama, in Mexico, several candidates are depicted going through a ceremony very similar, apparently, to a certain degree in M.,* One is being taught a certain sign, and the others who stand waiting their turn all have C.T.s with a running noose about their necks.

In India this C.T. is the emblem of Yama, the God of Death, with which he snares the souls of men and drags them forth from their bodies. It is carried by - Shiva to indicate his destructive character in relation to human life. There are in masonry meanings within meanings, and I will therefore indicate a few of those associated with the C.T., but I shall not do so with all the details upon which I shall touch. The C.T. is an emblem of Death.

It is fastened round the necks of captives as showing that they are at the absolute mercy of their conqueror. Thus the burghesses of Calais had to come before Edward III. in their shirts-note that-with c.T. 's round their necks. They were only saved by the desperate pleading of good Queen Philippa. But this is the degree of birth. Some come into the world with a caul which may strangle them if not removed, and in any case we are said to be born in original sin and therefore doomed to die.

*See "Freemasonry and the Gods" Birth, in the very nature of things, means death, and that is why the Hindoos have made Shiva, the Lord of Death, also the Lord of Birth. We ourselves are captives-souls bound by the chains of the flesh-and offenders against the Law of the King of Kings. Further, we come in bondage to sin, seeking to be freed from our bonds by the word of God.

The holding of the C.T., and the dangers entailed, are sufficiently explained to need no further mention just now, though this does not imply there are not inner meanings. The h.w. is always found in every great initiatory rite. In general, it reminds us that as in the physical world we came out of darkness into light, so in the intellectual, and finally, in

the spiritual world.

We come into masonry seeking the Light of God's word. In other language, to try and comprehend through the use of symbols what God really is. But as the veil of darkness is slightly lifted as we grow in years and our intellect awakens, so it is in the craft, and the first thing we see there is the V.S.L., itself a symbol of Divine inspiration; for without the Divine spark, which speaks from the inmost recesses of the soul, we shall remain in spiritual darkness all our natural life.

The C. is then brought to the door of the L. and challenged, but strange to say, in our ritual there is no p.w.. There was once, I have no doubt, and it is still in use in Scotland, Ireland and U.S.A. Moreover, it is one of the tests there when visiting, and if a man cannot give it he will run a serious risk of being refused admission. Strange to say, we do get it inside the Lodge, though perhaps most brethren do not realise it.

It is "The T. of G.R." (sometimes it is "Free and of G.R.," though this is less usual). But before entering we are deprived of M.. Now, among the Dervishes M. = mineral substances, but we interpret it M . . . 1. It is M . . . 1s!-that is important. "Valuables" is a real, but subsidiary, meaning. Let us consider this carefully. There is an explanation of why it is done in the lecture,-now, alas, seldom read in Lodge-and also, of course, in the questions.

These lectures were the real instruction; on them were based the tracing board lectures, which were pictorial summaries, on which were set certain questions. Now the lectures (which can be bought at any Masonic furnishers) tell us that at the building of the Temple no metallic implements were used. Why? Because metals came from below. They were the gifts of the Thonic Gods:-the Gods of the Underworld-useful, no doubt, but being gifts of the Gods of the Underworld they were in their very nature evil, and abhorrent to the Gods of Light, whom the white races worshipped.

For this reason the Egyptians continued to use stone knives to open the corpse preparatory to embalming it, long after they used metal knives constantly. The holy dead must not be polluted with the gifts of the evil powers. If there is anything in the theory of an electric or magnetic discharge being made at the time when a metal point is applied to the n. 1. b. at the ob. , this would also be a practical reason; the presence of metal might make such a charge dangerous.

But the first reason is no doubt the original one, and probably the only one. The idea that we bring nothing into this world is, of course, likewise obvious; but its full significance is lost in our ritual, although seen in the Irish. There a C. is deprived of metals in the first and in the second degrees. The significance of this will be realised by M.M.'s if they ponder awhile on the meaning of the S.W.'s P.W.- "How hardly shall a rich man enter the kingdom of Heaven." That worldly possessions hamper a man's spiritual progress is proclaimed by every religion in the world which can truly be called great.

The Buddhist monk and the mediaeval friar alike agree on this. Why p.w.s. at all? Here we wander into a strange field, no less than that of old world magic, I think. The C. enters an E. A. Lodge from the outside world. Prior to his entry this Lodge has been opened by a peculiar ceremony :- a ceremony which, in the technical language of magic and the occult, raises the vibrations of those present; thus they are , as it were , raised to a higher key, and force is generated.

Now those who have studied such matters know that a body of men who are all concentrating on a particular subject do generate a peculiar, subtle, but powerful force, which has not been accurately defined by science , but is loosely called magnetic. In the old days of phenomenal magic certain words, when uttered in the correct tone, were believed to be in consonance with this "power," like a tuning fork is to a violin.

Therefore we give this p.w. to the C. to raise him quickly to the same "power" as the Lodge. But I am afraid I may be getting rather deep for our younger readers. All I need say further is that such p.w.s are universal in the great mystery rites, ancient or modern, and it is not surprising, therefore, that in some rituals we find a P.W. leading to the 1

degree.

CHAPTER IV. ADMISSION.

Now our C. enters and is received on a S.L.. This signifies many things, one idea lying within the other. It reminds us of the pain we, as distinct from our mothers, suffered when we entered this physical world. It is a test of our courage and obedience. Probably in olden days blood was drawn, as a sacrifice. The Can. comes seeking for knowledge; self-restraint and quiet confidence should mark his bearing.

In all primitive initiatory rites most painful tests are applied, and if the candidate does not bear them with courage he is rejected, and told that henceforth he is to dress as a woman and will be treated with contempt by the men of the tribe. We note that the instrument is a Latin cross, the age-old symbol of suffering, and this is the only place in the Lodge where the C. sees this cross, (e.g. when it is shown him later) though M.M. 's may realise that there does come a time when he treads the Way of the Cross of suffering.

The use of a Latin Cross as the S.I. is peculiarly significant, for it is associated with pain and the danger of death, and tells us, in symbolic language, that the way of life is the path of suffering, and begins with the threat of death and ends in death itself: but by this hard road we draw nearer to the object of our quest. Next the C. kneels while the blessing of H. is invoked.

This needs no explanation, for he is about to start on The Quest and needs Divine help. But the phrase, "Relying on such sure support, you may safely rise and follow your leader, . . . , for where the name of God is invoked we trust no danger can ensue" seems pointless in Emulation working, for the danger was at the door and is passed.

At Leeds, however, they have a working which is, they say, derived from the Old York ritual, and it does explain this passage. I saw this ceremony at Alfred 306, Leeds. The C. was brought in h-w and bidden to k . . l., and after the prayer, the W.M. said:- "Mr. Brown it is but fair to tell you of the perilous position in which you are now placed. Before you stand one with a d.s. in his hand, pointed at your n. l.b. , and behind you one holds the end of the c.t. which is about your neck; in this position of difficulty and danger, in whom do you put your trust?" Answer:- "In God. " W.M.:- "Right glad am I to see your faith is so well founded; relying, etc." Here you see the C. is in danger. Next the C. is taken round with the Sun, for this is the road of life , and in all ancient religions on entering a temple a man had to follow this path.

In Burma to this day you are expected to pass round the pagoda in this manner. The words are:- "Brethren in the N.E.S. and W. will take notice. " It is clear therefore that emphasis is laid on the fact that the candidate is following the path of the Sun, for otherwise why not employ the more usual phrase, "North, South, East and West?" Now the Swastika, which may be regarded as the "lost sign" in Freemasonry (+), indicates the path of the Sun and is the emblem of life, whereas the Suwastika is the emblem of the life beyond the grave, for, according to ancient symbolism and eschatology, the departed soul went through the underworld the reverse way, just as the Sun was supposed to do, e.g. W.S.E.N.

This then, is the road of the Spirits. Thus the candidate starts on the symbolic (+) First suggested by Wor. Bro. Sir John Cockburn. journey of life, and in some of the eighteenth century rituals there is evidence that the way was made hard and difficult, to symbolise the trials and tribulations we meet with in life , particularly if we strive to attain to the Light.

This lesson is still taught in certain foreign rituals. In "Freemasonry and the Ancient Gods" I have discussed the probability of the theory that the Swastika was once used in our Lodges to represent God, as it still is in the operative lodges, and have shown that a square-a-gamma *, the Greek "G," and therefore that the fourfold gamma represents the four letters of the Hebrew alphabet which denote the sacred name of God.

I refer again to this point later, and so will content myself with saying that in an

operative lodge the Swastika if formed of four gallow-squares, one of which always rests on the open volume of the Bible, while the other three belong to the three Grand Master Masons, and are placed by them on the Bible before opening the Lodge, in such a way as to form a Swastika.

Thus even to-day in the manner of our progress round the L. we are reminded of that age-old symbol, which is found all over the world, *First suggested by Wor. Bro. Sir John Cockburn. representing Life and the Sun, the latter being itself an emblem for God. The C. is then told to step off with the l. f. f.. Why? Because the Preserver in ancient mythology is always depicted as trampling with his l. f. on the Serpent of Evil. This is so, alike in ancient Egypt, in India and elsewhere. But some may ask "Why should Horus or Krishna plant his l. f. on the serpent of Evil?" Major Sanderson, who has spent many years in Nyasaland as Medical Officer of Health and has been initiated into several native rites, tells me that among many primitive races there is a superstition that when entering a shed where rice is stored one must enter r. f. first, "so as not to hurt the Spirit who rules over the rice store." The same idea prevails among these people wherever food is stored, and we here get an explanation of "l. f. f."

When fighting against the Spirit of Evil you do desire to hurt him, and so reverse the superstition, and step off l. f. f.. This is Major Sanderson's view, and I consider it is probably the correct one. It may also be well to point out that our ceremonies have come in contact, at various periods, with many different religious beliefs, and this fact explains why there are often several meanings attached to certain points in the ritual, all of which may be correct.

The great serpent, Apepi, in Egypt, represents the powers of spiritual evil, e.g. the Devil. But it also specifically refers to ignorance, as is shown in the Indian legend in which Krishna tramples on the five-headed cobra. The five heads, moreover, also have a reference to our five senses, which in that allegory must be cleansed of every evil thought. Thus we may consider that the World is represented by the C.T. and H.W., and the brotherhood helps us to free ourselves from them.

The Flesh is represented by the f. r. s., in which we "trample" on the Tau Cross, while the Devil is represented by the snake, of whose existence we are reminded by the warning to "step off with the l. f. f.". Strictly, the C. should enter the L. in the N., not in the West. The North is the place of darkness, and at birth we come out of darkness into physical light, and so in the spiritual journey.

This is done at Leeds. Out of darkness, Light. But the Light shineth in the darkness and the candidate comprehends it not, for the darkness of gross materialism is upon him until he kneels before the emblem of the divine light, the V.S.L.. The C. is then challenged by the J.W. and the S.W.. The J.D. gives the pass word "Free and of G.R.," and the Wardens acknowledge its potency and bid him enter (Note "enter,") as if he were outside a door on which he had knocked for admission.

This brings to our mind the three regular knocks. For reasons which cannot be stated here, but which I will deal with more fully later, I suggest that the E.A. knocks remind us that man is Body, Soul and Spirit, and as in this stage of ignorance the Body is as important as the other two, the three knocks are all of equal duration. Lest any misunderstand this, I would argue that in the process of creation the Spirit first comes from God, secondly, clothes itself with a Soul, and finally enters flesh.

Thus, the first knock represents the Spirit, seeking God whence it came, the second, the Soul, and the third, the Body. To understand the full meaning of this passing by the Wardens one needs to consider why the C. is being led round the L..

There are two reasons given- (1) To show that he is properly prepared. (2) To show that he is a fit and proper person to be made a mason. Being made a mason symbolises the birth of the Christ within, and before anyone can attain to this mystical re-birth he must have progressed some way along the road of evolution, have gained certain experiences, and learned certain lessons.

Think again of the P.W., F. and of G.R.! In the earlier stages man is bound in

materialism earthly things satisfy, and he is ruled by his physical passions. The C. for masonry has begun to desire more than the material: he has felt the desire for spiritual growth and knowledge, and so has become "free." This is recognised as he passes the J. W., who represents the Material Nature. Next he approaches the S. W.- the representative of the Soul-and with the aid of the P.W. is again bidden to enter. Notice, having passed the material stage, when the Body reigns supreme, the Soul immediately, takes control, and presents the C. to the W.M.-i.e. the Soul calls upon the Divine Spirit of God to give L. to the C. The reply is significant, but is almost incomprehensible unless one understands the symbolical journey which the C. has just taken, and one is apt to wonder why the questions which follow were not asked at the very beginning of the ceremony.

Really they are most important! They constitute the final testing of the C. before he is bidden to advance towards the E. to receive the L., and enter on the pathway which begins with initiation and ends with God Himself. Also they "are very searching: the C. being required to declare solemnly that he comes seeking knowledge, not because others desire him to do so, nor yet for unworthy motives of personal gain, but because he is prompted from within by a genuine desire to help Humanity.

Then follows a hint that the journey upwards is by no means easy, and patience, perseverance, caution and courage are essential if we are to achieve our goal. The C. having replied satisfactorily, the S.W. is given permission to direct the guide to instruct him in the proper method of advancing towards the L. This is by three squares which symbolise, not only uprightness of life, but also the three letters of the Great Name, Yod, He, Vau; Male, Female, and Variable.

In other words, God the Father, Mother, and child; and the fourth square is on the Ped., which gives us the final He, or the complete name of Him we seek,- Jehovah, or J.H.V. H. But the letter HE (pronounced Hay) is female, and its female aspect is emphasised by the position of the sq. and c.s., which form a lozenge, itself a well known symbol for the Vesica Piscis, as all who study heraldry know ; for in heraldry a woman's arms are placed, not on a shield, as are a man's, but on a lozenge.

A great truth is here taught,-that each soul is part of the Divine whole and cannot be separated from the God we seek. The C. is only just about to emerge from the darkness of gross materialism, yet the God he seeks is within him. True He is so veiled that many do not realise His presence, just as hundreds of C's tread out the proper steps without ever realising their full significance, but those who rise above the material start on the path of return to God, and each stage that they pass as they progress along the path, reveals more fully His Nature and Being. Notice, the C. only treads three squares,-Yod, He, Vau; Male, Female, Variable; the fourth square needed to complete the whole is on the Ped.

This is particularly significant-never whilst in the flesh shall we be able fully to comprehend His nature. No finite mind can comprehend the Infinite Deity. It is only after we have left the first initiation long behind, and travelled far, that we can hope to obtain that transcendent knowledge which enables us to understand fully, the Nature and Being of Him Who is the beginning and end of all.

Again comes the reminder that Masonry is free ; entrance to the path can only be gained by those who hear the call from within. No-one is coerced;-even at this late stage the C. is given an opportunity to retire. Thus he is asked if he is willing to take a serious Ob., and on his agreeing to do so, the W.M. directs him to k. on his l. k. etc.

It should be noted that the l. side of an individual is usually said to be "Femine," and it is not surprising, therefore that in this, the first and femine degree, the C. is told to k. on his l. k.. Notice the exact position! On the l. k. keeping the r. f. in the f. of a s. Now when you k. on the l. k. you must of necessity form a sq. at that k., and, if you try it, you will find that you cannot keep the r. f. in the form of a sq. without keeping the r. k. in the form of a sq. also; so once again we get three sq's, with the fourth on the Ped.

Thus we get another glimpse of the truth already hinted at, that each soul is part of the

Divine whole, and cannot be separated from God. The C. is only just about to emerge from the darkness of ignorance, and yet he is instructed so to k. that by his very attitude, -i.e. by forming three sq.'s with his body (the fourth being on the Ped.) he shows symbolically that the God he seeks is within.

Possibly the C. is not conscious of His presence, any more than he realizes the significance of the steps by which he approached the Ped., or of the posture he assumes as he k's thereat, yet verily God is with him, and within him, and, be the journey short or long, back to God he must return. Once a M., ever a M., there is no such thing as straying permanently from the path.

CHAPTER V. THE OBLIGATION.

Why should there be any ob.? In all the ancient mysteries an ob. was exacted, and for this reason: -The secret teachings given in these mysteries disclosed an inner meaning, often of a most exalted kind, unsuitable for the general public, who were lacking in education. In the ancient world the external religion, with its worship of many gods, suited the ordinary man in the street, who was incapable of comprehending more advanced spiritual truths.

It would have been dangerous, alike to the populace and to the preacher, to have shouted aloud such a doctrine as the essential unity of God, and still more fatal to have attempted to describe His Nature. The danger to the populace was that the preacher might have destroyed their belief in the religious system in which they had been reared, while failing to convert them properly to the new doctrine.

For the preacher, the fate of Socrates, and the failure of the so-called heretic King of Egypt-who tried to popularise the worship of the one God, under the symbol of the Atendisk, or disk of the Sun-are sufficient evidence of the risks which would be encountered. Moreover, these mysteries all purported to teach certain occult secrets, whose diffusion among vicious, or ignorant, men would have been dangerous. Even in the Middle Ages these dangers were still very real.

Any deviation from orthodoxy might have endangered the social fabric of the community, and such an attempt was certain to involve the advocate of new doctrines in a struggle with Church and State which could only have ended at the stake. Within an oath-bound Society men felt free to speculate and compare their personal standpoints, while to the outside world they continued to conform to orthodoxy.

The fate of the Templars must have been an ever present warning to the speculative mind, in the Middle Ages. In addition, there is little doubt that the building trades, like other Guilds, had important trade secrets, and wished to safeguard these from interlopers. A mediaeval Guild, on the one hand protected the interests of its members, while on the other it trained those members, and inspected and passed their work; thus protecting the community from deliberate fraud or careless work.

Nor must it be forgotten that in a building bad work might involve actual danger to the users of that building. For all these reasons it was right and proper that no one who was not a member of the fraternity should be in possession of its trade secrets. The ob. is undoubtedly ancient, but its full significance is realised by few. The penalty is d., and in the Middle Ages I do not doubt that it would have been enforced, though to-day it is purely symbolical.

Studying it carefully, we note in passing the word "hele," whose meaning has already been explained, -and also that every printed ritual in existence is a clear breach of our Ob. The strict interpretations of this clause is one of the reasons why we cannot expect to find any mediaeval rituals, although the fact that the bulk of the members in those days could not read or write would lessen the temptation to make them.

From a practical point of view, however, the essential object to-day is to prevent anyone who has not been regularly initiated from entering our Lodges and the printed rituals usually does this, for s. ns., w.s. and g.s. are missing and a careful cross-questioning would undoubtedly lead to the discovery of an imposter, even if he could produce a

stolen G.L. certificate. In the altered conditions of the present era our secrecy is more of the nature of privacy, unlike that which prevails in a political secret society, which usually has revolutionary tendencies.

The old penalty has many striking points. It means that the culprit will be sl., and his b. b . . d. in unconsecrated ground. More than that, the ground can never be consecrated, and, according to the beliefs of the middle ages, and also of the 16th, 17th and 18th centuries, the soul of a man so buried could not rest in peace , but would wander up and down in misery till the Judgment Day.

Suicides, for a similar reason, were buried at the cross road, and to prevent their bodies being used by vampires a stake was driven through the middle of the body to keep it nailed down. (It should be noted than even in England the p . . . s vary in different localities). Thus the culprit is not only d . . . d to d . . . h, but to be a wandering outcast spirit till the day when the Great Judge consigns it to Hell. It is not perhaps a very charitable, or Christian idea, but that is what is meant all the same.

The T. is removed so that he cannot s. on his own behalf at the Judgment Day. The more effective punishment is, of course , a later "gloss," inserted at a time when; owing to better police supervision, it would have been dangerous to the members of the Order to enforce the ancient py. To-day, in England, it is the only effective penalty, but in some foreign countries d. is still enforced under certain circumstances.

In such cases, however, the Lodges are usually strongly political and revolutionary in tendency. But with us it still remains an obvious symbolical meaning. Immediately after the Ob. the W.M. says, "Having been kept . . ."etc. We have seen that the C. has already been asked several questions ; these have gradually led up to this, the greatest and most important! Now the climax is reached. It is as if the W.M. says, you have declared that you are here of your own free will, not for unworthy motives, but led by an earnest desire for knowledge.

Your humility and obedience have been tested, and you are therefore entitled to request the fulfilment of the greatest desire of your heart. The question put at this moment can be answered by no one but the C. , for it is meant to teach him that essential lesson that no appeal for L. is ever made in vain. His answer given, the w.M. says, "Then let . ." etc. Notice the word restored.

Mystical rebirth marks the beginning of our journey towards God the Light, of our ascent towards God, but it is a restoration,-a journey back to Him from Whom we came. Exactly the same procedure is followed in the initiatory rites of the Turkish Dervishes. Among them, however, the incident is followed by a beautiful exposition of the mystical meaning of Light.

It is the Divine Light, emblem of God Himself, and of Divine inspiration. It is, moreover, present, not only in the sacred writings, but in every true believer's heart. The light of the sun itself is but a faint similitude of the Divine Light of God's love, through which, and in which, we have our being. Though not expressed in our ritual , this act has the same inner meaning, as I have explained.

So to the C.L. is restored, and he sees, what? The V.S.L. , the S. and the C.s. The V.S.L. is in a place of honour, because without its divine standard and authority the S. and C.s. placed thereon would be practically meaningless. These latter form a lozenge, which as I have already said , is a well known symbol for the Vesica Piscis , which represents the female or preservative principle of the Deity, without which we could not exist for a single day, or hope to be preserved from the powers of darkness which threaten us upon our spiritual journey.

Thus the W.M. 's words teach the aspirant that we have a duty to God, ourselves, and our brother men. The C. is raised with the proper g. , but this is not explained at once. Rather his attention is directed to the three lesser lights, which we are told represent the Sun, Moon and the Master. As our Lodges are at present arranged the W.M. should point to the S. for the Sun, and to the W. for the Moon , but it must be admitted that the lesson to be derived from these three luminaries is not very clear.

Indeed, the Moon plays no real part in our mysteries, which are essentially solar in character, while the implied contrast between Sun, Moon and Master is in no way helpful. In reality the three lesser lights are the W.M. and his two wardens, with their respective candles, and these officers have a real symbolic meaning of great importance, which symbolic characters they maintain consistently throughout all three degrees. My personal view is that it was to the lights on the pedestals, and their respective officers, that this phrase originally applied, and that the Sun and Moon are 18th century interpolations.

THE THREE PRINCIPAL OFFICERS In any case this makes a convenient place in which to consider the symbolic meaning of the three principle officers in a lodge. The W.M. represents the rising Sun, and in this sense he covers two distinct meanings: the first in connection with the nature of God, and the other with regard to the nature of man. And a similar dual character exists in the case of S.W. and J.W.

The W.M. represents God the Creator, He who calls the Lodge into being, He who created the World out of Chaos. In India this aspect of God, the Incomprehensible, has been individualised as Brahma, so that the devotee may be able to comprehend Him, at least in part. It is the Master who opens the Lodge, who calls it out of nothing. He sits in the East, the place of light; but though he opens, he does not close the lodge.

That is the work of another aspect of the Divine Being. In the nature of man the W.M. represents the Spirit, the Divine Spark within us, ever striving for the light, never truly separated from the divine source of its being. This dual aspect of the W.M. and his principal officers must be borne in mind, if we are to delve down into the inner, or esoteric, meaning of our wonderful rituals. The S.W. represents the Setting Sun, and hence the Destructive, or Transformative, aspects of the Deity.

Among the Hindoos this aspect is called Shiva. He shall one day close the Grand Lodge of this World, when time shall be swallowed up into Eternity. The S.W. closes the Lodge. As the Destroyer he reminds us that Death, the great leveller, will bring all men low, and his symbol is the Level. This in itself reminds us of the caste mark of Shiva, which consists of horizontal lines. But in the nature of Man he represents the Soul, which alone enables the Spirit to raise the body towards divine things.

Without the medium of the Soul, the Spirit would be unable to influence the body. It is for this reason that the C. is invested in craft masonry by the S.W. or Soul, and not by the W.M., representing the Divine Spark. Thus we learn that we must raise ourselves, step by step, towards the Divine Light. Shiva is, above all, the great M.M..

The J.W. represents the Sun in its Meridian. He stands for the Way of Life, the balance between birth and death. His is the sunny side of life. He calls us from labour to refreshment and from refreshment to labour. In the divine aspect he represents the Preserver, called Vishnu in India, of whom it is stated that as Rama he sent the skilful craftsmen, Hanuman, to build the bridge for Him, by means of which He crossed the straits to fight against the powers of evil in ancient Ceylon.

Vishnu is associated with the element of water and with corn, and his caste mark is a perpendicular, straight line, referring to the rain which falls from heaven. This symbol is remembered in our lodges by the plumb rule. In the nature of man he stands for the body, which perishes. He is H.A.B. in the Grand Lodge at Jerusalem. He represents the life and sufferings of the body, only terminated by death; the body which in every man dies before its divine work is accomplished.

Our divine temple is not finished at death: all that we can hope is that the foundations have been well and truly laid. In short, in this life we cannot hope to "see God face to face," nor, being finite, can we truly comprehend the Infinite, but we can hope to make such progress that, when called hence, we shall be able to continue, and complete, the work of our own salvation on the foundations of a good and spiritual earthly life.

Finally, it will be noted that in every degree these three officers co-operate to advance the C., and so it is in the spiritual life, for body, soul and spirit must co-operate if real progress is to be attained. Next the C. is informed of the three great dangers-note the

triplicity again-and the few sentences devoted to them must be considered in the light of what has already been written by me on the S.I., the C.T., and the Ob..

At the door of the L. the C. was in great danger, because entrance thereat marked the beginning of the ceremony of initiation into m., and initiation symbolises the mystical re-birth, the end of the descent into matter and the beginning of the ascent to God, and there can be no more critical time than that. The S.I. warns us of the dangers of rushing unprepared into the field of occultism, while the C.T. indicates the danger that the Divine Spark may be quenched, strangled by materialism, if we do not continue steadfastly.

But even when these dangers are passed, throughout the whole of our mystic journey there remains that last danger of our ob., namely, that of infidelity to the vows which marked our entrance, or of abandoning our further quest for light;-knowing the right, but deliberately choosing the wrong. This means death; not primarily physical death, but that greater death, referred to by our Hindoo Brethren as "Being born again at the bottom of the ladder of evolution up which we have for so long been ascending. " We next come to the moment, so long expected, when the s. . . s are disclosed.

No doubt many Brethren could not suppress a slight feeling of disappointment at their comparative insignificance. Was such a tremendous Ob. necessary to safeguard a S. , W. , and G. which appear to be Purely arbitrary? This question is a fair one, and the answer is that the Ob. safeguards, not so much the G., etc., which are but the outward and visible signs, as the inner esoteric meaning, hidden in our ritual, and never properly explained.

Firstly, the W.M. instructs the C. in the f. r. s., which on investigation proves to be the tau cross. The tau cross was originally the phallus, and has many inner meanings. It is the emblem of generation and creation, but since these powers may be prostituted they must be brought under control. As the f. r. s. , it represents our natural and animal passions, which must be trampled underfoot and brought under complete control, otherwise we cannot make any advancement in Freemasonry.

In plain language , unless we bring our passions into complete subjection, we cannot hope to advance towards a true knowledge of God. For that, I consider, is the real search, or quest, in Freemasonry. Therefore in every one of the Craft degrees we trample on the tau cross. It will be remembered that one of the charges against the Templars, in 1307, was that they trampled on the cross, and this charge seems to be correct.

Yet these same men adored the Cross three times a year in their ceremonies and, moreover, fought and died for it on many a corpse-strewn field in Palestine. I have no doubt this act of theirs was a symbolic one , associated more with the cross as an emblem of our passions than with the Christian cross of suffering. Yet symbols emerge by imperceptible degrees into each other, and so it is that we can truly say that Christ was crucified on the Cross of our passions.

In mediaeval pictures you will usually find that while Christ hangs on a Latin, or fourarmed cross , the two thieves are hung on Tau , or three-armed crosses. This indicates that they died for their own sins, but Christ, Who hangs on the cross of sacrifice , died for the sins of others. Thus, my brothers, the f. r. s. is full of inner meaning nor is this the only place in which we meet with the tau cross in the craft. Its higher and holier aspect when associated with the W.M. I shall discuss later.

CHAPTER VI. CONCLUSION OF THE CEREMONY.

Having taken the f. r. s. the C. is given the S.. This he is told refers to the P. of his Ob., and no doubt it does, but it also seems to refer to something much more startling. The part of the body indicated has always been regarded as an important occult centre. In some strange way, the laws of which are but little understood, it has always been associated with the phenomena known amongst psychic students as Materialisations. As, however, this subject lies somewhat outside our theme, we will discuss the point no

further. But all our P. 's have a striking analogy to the legend of the creation of man as given by the Hindoo sages. From Brahma sprang all four castes. From His head came the Brahmins, from His Breasts the Kshatra, or fighting caste, from His Belly, the peasants, and from His feet, the Sudras.

The latter were not true Arians, and were not twice born men; in other words, only the first three castes were regarded as really and truly admissible to the Temple of the High Gods, and free to participate in Their worship. It will be noted that in this degree the S. n suggests the cutting off of the first caste from those below. This S.n, Bro. Major Sanderson suggests, was originally a mantra, or magic prayer, which must be most carefully guarded from the profane.

The T. appears to be an arbitrary one, although it may possibly refer to a certain pillar. Explanations of this, together with the meaning, derivation, and significance of the W. , are reserved for the next volume, for reasons which will be obvious to those entitled to know them. No doubt, however, the basic idea of both pillar and word is phallic, and other interpretations have evolved later.

Having received s. w. and t. , the C. is warned to be cautious and told how to receive a challenge, then, having been given strength to help him on his way, he is sent forth in order that the important lesson of caution may be implanted in his mind. The testing by J.W. and S.W. are obviously of practical use, but I think that here also there is an inner meaning. The Body and Soul test the Cand. to see that the lessons have been well and truly learnt; also there seems to be a definite astrological reference.

Having satisfied these important officers, the s.w. asks for some special mark of favour. That is, the Soul calls on the Spirit, but is told that it is the Soul which must invest the regenerate man with the outward signs of the change he has undergone. This point has already been mentioned, but its deep significance must not be forgotten. It may truly be said that it is the S.W. who sets the seal on the candidate's initiation, and proclaims him as at length a member of the Order.

The address of the S.W. and the subsequent one by the Master, are fairly self-explanatory. But one or two points deserve stressing. The reference to the antiquity of the apron refers mainly, of course, to its use among the Operatives, and implies the dignity of honest labour. The present form of our apron is comparatively modern, but there is evidence that our predecessors, the Comacine Masons, wore aprons when they met in Lodge, and aprons have had a special significance among many religious systems.

Thus some of the Chinese gods wear aprons, and I have a photograph of one (See The Hung Society, Vol. III., op. p. 122) and this "God" is making a certain high degree sign. Among the ancient races of America the apron was also evidently used with a religious significance (see picture of the Toltec Preserver in "Freemasonry and the Ancient Gods"). The address of the W.M. lays stress on the importance of not entering the L. if a brother is at variance with another.

At first sight this may seem a somewhat unnecessary charge. Normal, well conducted gentlemen are not likely to start an unseemly wrangle in Lodge, even if they are at enmity; and should two men so far forget the common decencies of life as to do so, the W.M. has ample power to deal with the situation. The real significance of the injunction, however, is that it implies that the mere presence of two brethren who are at variance will disturb the harmonious atmosphere of the meeting.

This is a purely spiritual atmosphere, and the belief that such disturbance would occur without any open disagreement, is correct. In short, such differences disturb the spiritual atmosphere, prevent concentration, and can be detected by sensitive individuals. Every Lodge has an "atmosphere of its own," and any sensitive man who comes to it can detect it* I have myself noticed the different "atmospheres" of various lodges, and also variations in that of my own.

Too much regard therefore cannot be paid to this rule, and if ignored the Lodge will certainly suffer. The C. is placed in the N.E. corner of the Lodge for the reason given in

the ritual, but it is important to remember that he himself is building his own temple—a spiritual temple to the glory of God. Why should the cornerstone be laid in the N.E.? This was for a very practical reason; namely, so that the Operatives could work round with the Sun, and thus obtain the maximum amount of light.

Symbolically, it refers, of course, to the journey of the soul, which begins in the N., enters life at the East, at birth, and so proceeds to the West, where death ends our day. The position in which the C. stands is not only a sq., the emblem of rectitude and of God, but at the particular point he make a "lewis," or angle clamp, which binds together the life which has been (in the North) and his future life (in the East).

In physical life the North is pre-natal, but in the spiritual it is before we turned to better things. Above all, such a clamp gives rigidity and strength to the corners, and assures stability. It will be noted that this position in like manner makes a "footing stone." The testing of the candidate is explained, but perhaps I ought once more to remind my reader that it is absolutely essential that we should leave behind us the baleful gifts of the underworld and the canker of wealth, which destroy spirituality. The lecture on the working tools explains itself. It appears to be mainly 18th century work.

CHAPTER VII. THE CHARGE.

When the C. has been restored to his personal comfort he receives the charge. The first significant point is the phrase "Ancient, no doubt it is, as having subsisted from time immemorial." In "Freemasonry and the Ancient Gods" I have endeavoured to show that this phrase is literally true, and a strong claim can be made that modern Freemasonry is the lineal descendant of the Ancient Mysteries, via the Roman Colleges of Architects, the Comacine Masons, and the Mediaeval Freemasons.

The other significant phrase is that relating to "The Ancient Landmarks." Much learned discussion has taken place concerning what these are. Common sense indicates the following points as obviously falling within this heading, whereas many others may be matters of opinion, on which brethren are entitled to differ. 1.—The signs, words and tokens. I

f these were changed it would shatter the universality of Freemasonry and prevent old masons recognising new ones, or members of various jurisdictions doin so. It must be acknowledged that the charge mad by the Ancients against the Moderns, that they had removed the Ancient Landmarks, was largely justified, for they appear to have transposed the w.s. in the first and second degrees. Still apparently, they did not entirely change them. 2 & 3.—Belief in God and a Future Life.

I these are removed, then the object and purpose of masonry is destroyed, since it is the "quest of knowledge of, and union with, God." Again, the elimination of the idea of a future life" woull destroy the teaching of one of the most important craft degrees. If these landmarks were removed, Freemasonry would either perish, or else have to substitute a new object, as the Grand Orient of France has done. This having become atheistical, had to turn masonry into a secret political society, with disastrous results. Hence it is that the Grand Lodge of England felt compelled to break off fraternal relations with that body. 4.—The Order of the Degrees. If these were reversed or changed it would reduce the whole system to nonsense. The remainder of this address is fairly clear as it stands. It contains excellent teaching, the meaning of which lies on the surface, and so we need spend no further space on it here. The first tracing board contains a great deal of useful instruction, but it is so seldom given in most lodges that we will pass it by, hoping at some future date to give it the attention it deserves.

The purpose of these tracing boards will be explained in the book dealing with the second degree, and we can therefore take leave of the Entered Apprentice. There is no pretence that we have exhausted the subject, much more could be written, but in a small book like this the author must restrict himself to giving an outline explanation, and suggestions for study, in the hope that his readers will follow the hints given, and discover further meanings for themselves.

CHAPTER VIII THE CLOSING OF THE FIRST DEGREE.

The first degree closing is remarkably short, and its meaning is fairly clear. The candidate has not yet advanced sufficiently far to be able to appreciate any more esoteric teaching. He is therefore given one brief and tremendous lesson. The Destructive side of the Deity is invoked, and the same officer, it must be remembered, also represents the Soul. Thus, at the very beginning of his symbolical career, the novice is warned of the inevitable end.

During the ceremony of his initiation the fact has been impressed upon him that his spiritual advancement is by means of his soul, i.e. when the S.W. invests him with his apron. Now he is warned that the same soul which may help him to rise, may also cause his spiritual destruction. But even more this fact should show him that, when he has learned all that life can teach him, the Soul acting on the instructions of God, calls him to other fields of usefulness. It should also be noted that the S.W. closes in the name of the G.A., and by command of the W.M. , thus reminding us of Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End

CONCLUSION.

This then concludes our consideration of the meaning of the first degree. The author has not tried to be exhaustive , and would stress the point that usually he has only attempted to give one esoteric meaning, although often there are other inner meanings, each within the other. But he trusts he will have helped his brethren to perceive that there are indeed deep and invaluable meanings hidden within our ritual, and that his readers, having once started on this line of study , will not rest content until they themselves have discovered further inner meanings. If this be so, then this little book will not have been in vain.

AL PRESIDENTE:MEDITANDO SUL TEATRINO DI ROMA E IL VITELLO D'ORO

Posted on Tuesday, October 10, 2006 at 11:33AM by [Your Name Here] | Post a [Comment](#)

Subject: AL PRESIDENTE:MEDITANDO SUL TEATRINO DI ROMA E IL VITELLO D'ORO...

To: presidenza.repubblica@quirinale.it

26 Luglio 2006 Oslo

documento dell' ORDO ILLUMINATORUM UNIVERSALIS

AL PRESIDENTE DELLA REPUBBLICA ITALIANA
DAL DIRETTORE DELLA AS-HERMETIS FOUNDATION (OSLO)

MEDITANDO SUL TEATRINO DI ROMA E IL VITELLO D'ORO...

The Protocols of the Elders of Zion
Anti-Masonry and Anti-Semitism
Leon Zeldis, FPS, 33^o
PSGC, Supreme Council of the Scottish Rite for the
State of Israel
Honorary Adjunct Grand Master

More than once in the course of the last two

centuries, anti-Masonry has been fused with an older hatred, hatred of the Jews, that is to say anti-Semitism. Probably, the irrational nature of both phobias facilitates their juxtaposition. Be that as it may, from the middle of the 19th Century, we are witnessing an increasing wave of simultaneously anti-Semitic and anti-Masonic propaganda. Possibly, the paradigmatic work of this class of "literature" is an opuscle entitled "The Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion" sometimes also known as "The Protocols of the Elders of Zion."

This is one of the most well-known literary falsifications in history, based on plagiarism and fraud from the very beginning of its gestation. Nevertheless, this swindle has captivated the imagination of many people who are sensible in other respects, and it has been transformed into the "source of indispensable information" in the baggage of all the anti-Semites and anti-Masons.

dal Libro di Serge Hutin
GOVERNI OCCULTI E SOCIETA SEGRETE
(EDIZIONI MEDITERRANEE)

Tuttavia i famosi Protocolli dei Savi anziani di Sion non sono che un falso.

Infatti il redattore non e' altri che Piotr Ivanovic Rachovsky, che dal 1884 al 1902 diresse, come abbiamo gia' detto, la sezione estera della polizia segreta Zarista, l'Okhrana. Egli avrebbe molto semplicemente plagiato e rimaneggiato un Dialogue aux enfers entre Machiavel et Montesquieu (Dialogo agli inferi tra Macchiavelli e Montesquieu) disponibile su ECIG, Genova 1995, si tratta di una curiosa opera del francese Maurice Joly, la morte del quale, nel 1878, e' sempre rimasta un mistero (aggiungiamo ???)

E' un fatto che il dialogo scritto da Joly era di per se' un manuale per gli apprendisti dittatori del mondo moderno. Nella settima parte, Macchiavelli, che si suppone conversi con Montesquieu post mortem, dice infatti: **"CAPO DEL GOVERNO, TUTTI I MIEI ORDINI TENDEREBBERO ALLO STESSO FINE: LO SVILUPPO SMISURATO DELLA PREPONDERANZA DELLO STATO, SI DA FARNE IL MASSIMO PROTETTORE, PROMOTORE E REMUNERATORE".**

Tra i mezzi atti a provocare il livellamento delle masse sono enumerati nella medesima settima parte: l'aumento costante delle tasse, il privilegio sistematico accordato all'industria e alla speculazione, che trascina fatalmente al declino agricoltura e artigianato.

Tuttavia, da un esame piu' attento sia del dialogo che dei Protocolli appare chiaro, secondo noi, come i secondi non siano affatto un abile plagio del primo

,ma appaiono piuttosto come la tracciazione diretta delle decisioni prese durante le assemblee segrete dei governanti occulti d'Europa.

Quali furono, dunque, i motivi che spinsero Rachovsky a diffondere sistematicamente i Protocolli? Quelli di servire le autorità dell'Impero Russo appoggiando gli antisemiti. Questi ultimi non potevano che reagire violentemente all'idea di un'immensa cospirazione ebraica su scala internazionale, mirante a provocare ovunque crisi economiche e rivoluzioni per giungere infine al potere. Vi si trovano i temi della battaglia ideologica sostenuta da precedenti opere, come quelle di Gougenot des Mousseaux (*Le juif, le judaïsme et la judaïsation des peuples chrétiens*, edito a Parigi nel 1869) o come il famoso *France juive* di Edouard Drumont. In Germania, ancor più che in Francia, l'antisemitismo si era compiuto d'attribuire agli ebrei un osuro piano di cospirazione internazionale. Romanzi come *Biarritz* di "Sir John Retcliffe" (pseudonimo dello scrittore Herman Goedsche, Berlino 1868), avevano contribuito alla diffusione di quest'idea. Nel romanzo in questione troviamo un capitolo, fantasioso al massimo, nel quale è descritta un'impressionante cerimonia segreta notturna nel vecchio cimitero ebraico di Praga, dove si raccolgono i tredici capi del governo invisibile. Delle misteriose figure vestite d'un lungo mantello bianco, scivolano ad una ad una nel cimitero per riunirsi attorno ad un sinistro monumento funebre. Quando si odono i dodici rintocchi della mezzanotte, l'ultimo personaggio il tredicesimo, prende posto. Al segnale di uno strano suono metallico una fiamma bluastra illumina la pietra tombale. Chi sono questi tredici inquietanti personaggi? I membri del governo segreto mondiale ebraico. Essi rappresentano le dodici tribù d'Israele ed il tredicesimo rappresenta "gli scomparsi e gli esiliati". Ognuno di loro getta sulla tomba una pietra ed a questo punto dalla fiamma irrealistica sorge un enorme vitello d'oro...

MA IL FRATELLO JOLY?

L'illustre Fratello Maurice Joly apparentemente faceva parte di uno specifico Rito Massonico che apparteneva fin dalla sua nascita in Italia e poi in Francia a una specifica famiglia Ebraica collegata alla Lobby Sionista e rivestiva la carica di Rosa+Croce e noi studiosi del settore sappiamo benissimo come stanno le cose in base al successivo collegamento tra il patto Sinarchico, i Protocolli e il falso Priorato di Sion.

PAPUS I PROTOCOLLI E SION

In 1884 a certain copies of The Protocols of Zion were found circulating amongst the members of a

Masonic lodge to which Papus himself belonged - the lodge where the aforementioned legend of the wise Egyptian sage named Ormus.

LA QUESTIONE SIONISTA

La domanda a lei caro illustrissimo Presidente della Repubblica Italiana e la seguente: vogliamo continuare ad adorare un vitello d'oro o finalmente ascoltare tutti insieme la parola di Dio?

Questo potrebbe accadere come non mai nel nuovo villaggio globale di internet ,ma anche e soprattutto in maniera piu' Sacrale nel nuovo villaggio per gli affari interreligiosi che si va via via costruendo a ridosso del monte Sinai in Egitto grazie al supporto di tutti i veri Illuminati delle varie fedi.

Personaggi chiari,onesti,mossi da intenzioni genuine, desiderosi di comunicare in maniera chiara e autentica il messaggio di pace e vera liberta' che Dio a per gli uomini di buona volonta', non il fondamentalismo inutile di questi tristi giorni che servono da copertura per affari corporativi di natura oserei dire criminale e senza scrupoli verso l'umanita' intera. Non si puo' continuare a giocare con gli uomini e gestire le Nazioni Unite come un business in giacca e cravatta per ipocriti dell'ultima ora, bisogna invece poter aprire un dialogo serio e costruttivo sulla rinascita spirituale delle nuove generazioni italiane ed estere in pasto ad una minoranza satanica che preferisce purtroppo tenersi il vitello d'Oro Hollywoodiano, il materialismo sfrenato, e le farse Medio Orientali.Farse che servono solamente per gettare discredito sui veri credenti nell'unico Dio il Grande Architetto degli Universi che e' uguale per tutti che lo vogliate oppure no.



Noi giovani (ho solamente 36 anni) che ci sposiamo ora e cerchiamo con mille difficolta di mettere su famiglia come il sottoscritto vogliamo la pace nel mondo caro Presidente, e siamo pronti piu' che mai a lasciar da parte l'ipocrisia delle chiacchiere corporative per dar finalmente posto all'amore piu' sincero verso Dio e alla carita' tra le genti di questo pianeta,un pianeta' come lei ben sa sempre piu' afflitto dal maligno e dai suoi compari.Quindi Fratellanza Universale SI ma con il rispetto dovuto da noi occidentali a culture millenarie che vengono direttamente da Dio altissimo,il compassionevole,il misericordioso e tutto questo in ricordo di sua Santita' Giovanni Paolo II e del suo memorabile incontro di Assisi.

A presto.

Cordialmente,

Leo Lyon Zagami

LA MASSONERIA IN VATICANO

Posted on Thursday, October 12, 2006 at 04:55PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post
[a Comment](#)

La rivista cattolica messicana `Processo` (No 832 del 12 Ottobre 1992) informava che la massoneria ha diviso il territorio Vaticano in otto quartieri, dove sono in funzione quattro logge massoniche del Rito Scozzese i cui adepti ,alti funzionari del piccolo Stato, standovi in forma indipendente non si riconoscerebbero fra loro, neanche battendo i colpi col polpastrello del pollice. Esse all`occorrenza prendono contatti con altre logge massoniche delle singole nazioni, anzi la dove la Chiesa opera in clandestinita` a causa del Corano ,le relazioni con la Chiesa locale passano segretamente attraverso tale network.

Nel 1987 il gionalista massone Pier Carpi, confermando l`assunto del Fratello Fulberto Lauro secondo il quale alla Loggia P2 aderivano anche cardinali e vescovi in incongnito ,specificava che si chiama Loggia Ecclesia ed ` in contatto diretto con il Gran Maestro della Gran Loggia Unita d`Inghilterra il Duca Michele di Kent. Tale loggia opera in Vaticano dal 1971. Vi appartengono piu` di cento fra cardinali ,vescovi e monsignori di curia. Riescono a mantenere il piu` assoluto segreto , ma non al punto da sfuggire alle indagini degli uomini della potente `Opus Dei`. (L`Espresso, 12 Dicembre 1987)

A me e` stato confermato sia da un alto dignitario della Gran Loggia Unita d`Inghilterra sia da un Porporato di mia conoscenza che esistono ben due logge di Rito Emulation che lavorano con i nomi `Simbolo` ed `Ekklesia` all`interno della citta` del Vaticano con una bolla americana, la Libera Muratoria in Vaticano sembra quindi operare nell`ipocrisia generale dal 1945, con il supporto interessato degli Stati Uniti d`America che la usa allegramente per i suoi scopi di manipolazione generale insieme alla perfida Albione.

Ci sono poi numerosi Vescovi della Chiesa Cattolica coinvolti nella massoneria Italiana che non fanno parte del GOI o della Gran Loggia d`Italia degli ALAM ma di formazioni minori, che pur essendo Regolari dal punto di vista costitutivo garantiscono una maggiore segretezza e riservatezza per i propri affiliati, un Vescovo era presente a Roma in occasione del bicentenario della famosa Patente 1805 del R.S.A. A. proprio durante i funerali di Papa Giovanni Paolo II, come puo dimostrarvi chiaramente e senza ombre di dubbio, il seguente documento a firma dell`illustre Fratello Massone Klaus E. Schmidt, attuale capo della polizia segreta Albanese:

Report on the visit to the meeting in Rome 8 - 10 April 2005

Dear Bro. Gabirro:

I was received at the airport by GM Cesare Cocchi and some other Brr.
Due to the air traffic restrictions at the day of the funeral of the Pope 14 delegations could not arrive in Rome for this event.

Delegations present: France, Spain, Serbia - Montenegro, Italy, UK

Ritual work: Saturday, 09 April 2005, from 09:00 - 12:30 and 16:00 - 18:00

The main work plan was delivered by Bro. Sarigu Armando from the Orient of Cantanzaro (a Catholic Bishop !)
Greetings of the MHC of England and Wales during work were delivered

Formal dinners with all delegations: Friday, 8 April 2005, 20:00 - 23:00 and Saturday, 8 April 2005, 20:00 - 23:00.

Special contacts:

ITALY

Bro. Cesare Cocchi, GM
Bro. (Prof) Lello Gervasi
Bro. Antonio Notaro

FRANCE

Bro. Gerald Frapech, gfrapech@wanadoo.fr

SPAIN

Bro. Gaspar Guzzo Galvez
Bro. Rafael Roman Jara, GM of Andaluza
Bro. Jesus Corella Garcia, Grand Orador
Bro. Johnny Sheppard Regules

SERBIA

Bro. Milan Lajhner
Bro. Dragutin Zagorac, Grand Commandeur Serbia
Bro. Predrag Nikolic, Grand sec
Bro. Aleksandar D. Rodic

Some of the Brr from Serbia will pay me a visit to Tirana soon.

The Brr from the different delegations are seeking official close cooperation with the MHC of England and Wales and expressed their wish to stay in frequent contact with me. I told them that I will forward this to the MHC in due time.

The delegation from Serbia handed over a present for the MHC which I will deliver during my visit in London.

The entire meeting was blessed with an extremely good spirit and closed in harmony.

Best frat. greetings
Klaus E. Schmidt

Ricordiamoci poi l'articolo pubblicato prima di morire dal povero Fratello Mino Pecorelli il 12 Settembre 1978 sul suo intrigante settimanale `OP` dal titolo `La Gran Loggia Vaticana` ... 121 nomi di esponenti vaticani...

vi segnalo inoltre riviste e rotocalchi che hanno scritto apertamente dell'infiltrazione massonica in Vaticano e potrebbero magari aiutarvi nella vostra ricerca su questo delicato argomento:

`Panorama` del 10 Agosto 1976,

`Introibo` del Luglio 1976

`Euroitalia` del 17 e 25 Agosto 1978`

`Osservatore Politico` del 12 Settembre 1978

`Oggi` del 17 Giugno 1981

`30 Giorni` dell`11 Novembre 1992

Ed infine la recente nomina a Gran Cappellano di un prete Cattolico alla Gran Loggia Regolare d'Italia nonostante la scomunica ufficiale di Papa Ratzinger. Poveri noi, abitiamo ormai nel Regno del Maligno e dell'ipocrisia, dove la doppia appartenenza Massoneria-Opus Dei e' quasi diventata un vanto.

Leo Lyon Zagami

Freemasonry, Satanism, and the Church of England

Posted on Thursday, October 12, 2006 at 04:41PM by [Re \[Your Name Here\]](#) | [C Post a Comment](#)

[IMG_0304.jpg](#)

Freemasonry, Satanism and the Church of England: The correspondence between the Grand Secretary of the United Grand Lodge of England and the new Archbishop of Canterbury

"New Archbishop: Masons have no place in the Church "
by Jason Bennetto ("The Independent", 15 November 2002)

The new Archbishop of Canterbury has said he believes Christianity and Freemasonry are "incompatible" and has refused to appoint clergymen to senior posts because they are members of the Brotherhood.

Dr Rowan Williams, who becomes head of the Church of England next month, told The Independent that he is not in favour of ministers being Masons because it is a "secret organisation" whose views are questionable.

He also voiced doubts in a letter to Hugh Sinclair, who has been investigating the Brotherhood: "I have real misgivings about the compatibility of Masonry and Christian profession ... I have resisted the appointment of known Masons to certain senior posts." Dr Williams' comments will renew controversy about the Freemasons. In the past 50 years some of its most senior members have been in the Church's higher echelons, and there have been links between the two organisations for centuries. Thousands of leading clergymen and churchgoers are among its 350,000 British members.

The Rev Gregory Cameron, chaplain to Dr Williams, said: "He questions whether it's

appropriate for Christian ministers to belong to secret organisations. He also has some anxiety about the spiritual content of Masonry."

A spokesman for the Archbishop said he was "worried about the ritual elements in Freemasonry - which some have seen as possibly Satanically inspired - and how that sits uneasily with Christian belief". He continued: "The other idea is that because they are a society, there could be a network that involves mutual back-scratching, which is something he would be greatly opposed to."

A spokesman for the Freemasons in England said: "As far as we are concerned, there is no incompatibility between Christianity and our organisation whatsoever."

The Most Reverend and Rt. Hon. Archbishop of Canterbury
Lambeth Palace
London
SE1 7JU

2 December 2002

Dear Archbishop

I write in response to the reports in The Independent newspaper of your views on Freemasonry.

According to the reports:

- a) you have doubts on the compatibility of Freemasonry with Christianity and believe that elements of the ritual may have a Satanic basis
- b) you believe Freemasonry to be both a secret society and a self-serving network
- c) you have in the past not appointed to sensitive senior posts candidates who are Freemasons and intend to continue that practice.

For nearly 300 years Freemasonry has existed in an organised way in England and Wales. During that period hundreds of thousands of committed Christians (clergy and laity) have found no incompatibility between their Christian faith and the principles and practices of Freemasonry. Indeed many have testified that their membership of Freemasonry has strengthened their faith and, in some cases, brought them back into active church membership.

The prime and inalienable qualification for admission into Freemasonry is a belief in God. An individual's religion is a matter for his conscience, and Freemasonry will not interfere in or in any way comment on religious matters. As a result our membership encompasses Christians of all denominations, Jews, Muslims, Hindus, Sikhs, etc., who meet together in harmony, knowing that their religions differ but not allowing those differences to come between them on Masonic occasions.

The suggestion that Freemasonry is "Satanically inspired" in its rituals would be risible were it not for the fact that it questions the basis of the faiths of over 300,000 Freemasons under the United Grand Lodge of England, whatever their religion may be. Even a small amount of elementary research would have shown how nonsensical this dreadful assertion is, and would have enabled you to avoid giving deep and gratuitous offence to so many who are encouraged in every form of Freemasonry to be true to their God above all other considerations.

As for the claim that Freemasonry is a "secret organisation", it must surely be a very

peculiar "secret" society which makes its rules and aims available to the public; publishes annual lists of its national and local leaders together with the dates and places of meeting of all of its units; opens its national headquarters to the general public on a daily basis; maintains national and local web sites on the Internet; gives regular briefings to the media; and provides spokesmen to speak anywhere about its nature and activities. Each Freemason is at perfect liberty to tell whomsoever he pleases that he is a Freemason. Indeed Freemasonry is one of the few organisations to have been specifically declared not to be a secret society. In July 2001 the European Court of Human Rights ruled that (a) Freemasonry was neither a secret, criminal nor an illegal organisation, and (b) that in making appointments or promotions it is illegal to discriminate against a candidate simply because he is a Freemason.

Rather than being a self-serving network, the opposite is true. On at least six occasions during the process of becoming a Freemason the new member is told that it is contrary to our principles and rules to use his membership to gain any form of advantage for himself or anyone else. Any attempt to do so will result in disciplinary proceedings, with sanctions running from admonition to irrevocable expulsion.

I have enclosed two booklets and some leaflets which explain the background to Freemasonry and how it relates to society in general. The booklet "Your Questions Answered" deals in particular with the myths which surround Freemasonry.

I also extend to you an invitation to meet privately with some senior Freemasons to discuss at the true source any doubts you may have, in preference to simply putting your faith in secondary and unreliable information. Your three immediate predecessors each came here for lunch and found it an interesting, stimulating and enjoyable experience. I realise that you have much to consider at the present, and that it may not be convenient to accept this invitation immediately. I trust that you will permit me to write to you again after your Enthronement to reaffirm our wish to welcome you here and show that your doubts about Freemasonry have no justification in fact.

Yours sincerely

R A H Morrow
Grand Secretary

R. A. H. Morrow
Grand Secretary, United Grand Lodge of England
Freemason's Hall
Great Queen Street
London
WC2B 5AZ

23 January 2003

Dear Mr Morrow

I have been sorry to learn of the distress of a considerable number of Freemasons. It is true that a great deal of upset and hurt has been caused by the newspaper reports about my purported views on freemasonry. In replying to private correspondence, I had no intention of starting a public debate nor of questioning the good faith and generosity of individual freemasons and I regret the tone and content of the media coverage.

Much of the distress has been due to what amounts to a serious misrepresentation of views I am supposed to hold. The quoted statements about the "satanic" character of masonic ceremonies and other matters did not come from me and do not represent my judgement. Since my late father was a member of the Craft for many years, I have had every opportunity of observing the probity of individual members.

Where anxieties exist, however, they are in relation not to Freemasonry but to Christian ministry, and, my letter simply reflected a personal unease about Christian ministers subscribing to what could be and often is understood (or misunderstood) as a private system of profession and initiation, involving the taking of oaths of loyalty. Concerns like these have led to a number of debates within the church in recent years and it is clear that there are still widely differing views ? held with sincerity and honesty ? about the compatibility of certain aspects of Freemasonry with Christian belief, ministry and, service.

My statement about resisting the appointment of freemasons to certain posts in Wales needs to be understood against the background of the belief that I and the church had deliberately advanced the cause of Freemasons. In saying that I had resisted the appointment of Freemasons to certain posts I was not suggesting that people had been blackballed, but asserting that I was satisfied that membership of the Craft was neither a disqualifier nor an advantage.

I welcome the manner in which Freemasons have engaged in debate and especially the increasing openness of recent years. Their commitment to charitable causes and the welfare of the wider community is beyond question.

Yours sincerely,

+ Rowan Cantuar [Williams]

Archbishop of Canterbury

25th of January 2005 and the creation of the Masonic High Council - REGULAR GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND

Posted on Thursday, October 12, 2006 at 03:20PM by [Re \[Your Name Here\]](#) | [C Post a Comment](#)

EXPULSED_1.JPG

To all concerned Masons

Masonic High Council for England,
Wales the Channel Islands and Districts Overseas
ANCIENT AND HONOURABLE FRATERNITY OF FREE AND ACCEPTED
MASONS

A group of Regular Master Masons, disillusioned, disappointed and concerned by the state of the Administration and Management of the Masonic Order in general and the Craft in particular, assembled at Freemasons Arms, Convent Garden in London in order to put forward their legitimate concerns and to discuss and debate those issues being ignored by the Craft Administration. This Assembly of Masons at London, with the

assistance of various highly respected and knowledgeable Brethren, Constituted and Consecrated a Masonic High Council for England, Wales and the Channel Islands in Due Form on the 25th of January, 2005.

The Masonic High Council is a de jure and de facto Sovereign Masonic Body with jurisdiction over the Craft in England and Wales and has issued a warrant for the Creation of its first Lodge, named Grand Lodge No.1, at the orient of London. Three other regularly established Lodges have requested to join the Masonic High Council.

Once this process is completed it is the aim of the MHC to establish a Regular Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons of England in Accordance with the Old Constitutions.

The MHC/RGLE is a truly independent and self-governing body with authority over Craft Freemasonry in the symbolic degrees of Entered Apprentice, Fellow Craft and Master Mason.

The MHC/RGLE is a male only organization.

The MHC/RGLE requires of all its members a belief in a Supreme Being or Creator.

The Volume of the Sacred Law is present and open at all its Lodge meetings and all Oaths and Obligations are made upon it.

The Masonic light and symbols are present at all Lodge meetings.

The discussion of religion and politics within MHC/RGLE Lodges is prohibited.

The MHC/RGLE observes the Ancient Landmarks and Old Constitutions and insists on them being observed within all its Lodges.

Concern for the Craft

Thoughtful Brethren have long endured serious dissatisfaction with the administration and state of the Craft in England. It was in direct response to these concerns that on the 25th of January this year a number of Master Masons came together to constitute a Masonic High Council, to prepare a firm Foundation for a Regular Grand Lodge of England true to the Ancient Constitutions and fundamental spiritual values of the Craft.

At the core of these concerns is the heartfelt lament that Masonry in England has effectively degenerated into a social and dining club, meeting upon the excuse of a initiating yet another candidate into a society whose only apparent purpose is to carry out initiations, whilst seeking to justify its existence through the business of institutional charity. And where the hierarchy classically maintains discipline through the assiduous manufacture of "honours" whilst ignorantly sacrificing ancient form and spiritual value in obeisance to transient political correctness.

Harsh words indeed, and doubtless the majority of English Masons will persist in their disinclination to give any thought to there being anything more to the Order than this. But whatever it is, and however socially valuable in some respects it may be, it isn't Freemasonry.

If the words of our initiation ceremonies are actually heeded, rather than airily dismissed as so much quaint mumbo-jumbo, we learn that we are speculative Masons. And as speculative Masons we are meant to moralise, philosophise and speculate upon the symbols of the Craft, as traditionally practised in Lodges of old, before the initiation sausage-machine had been cranked up. If Freemasonry means anything it means the making of the whole man, from rough ashlar to polished stone. It implies a psychological and spiritual journey through an esoteric interpretation of our rich symbology. For too long have English Freemasons wishing to pursue such studies in a working setting been effectively disenfranchised.

Thus the Masonic High Council, after heartfelt debate and consideration, regretfully concluded that our duty to the Craft in general and to our Brethren and to ourselves in particular far outweighed attachment to the United Grand Lodge of England which we, and very many others, believe has long neglected the core, esoteric values of Freemasonry and now represents little more than a grandiose façade of what was and what might have been. The almost overwhelming response received from numerous Brethren, both in England and overseas, has more than confirmed us in this belief.

The Masonic High Council for England, Wales the Channel Islands and Districts Overseas.

•THE ACT OF REGULARITY•

To amend what has happen amiss, and to hold a yearly communication and General Assembly of Masons at London, England.

1 “ The Reinstatement of the full wording on the delivery of the Masonic Penalties.

2 “ The freedom and right of a Lodge to Practice its Masonic ritual of choice, such as York, Ancient and Accepted, Ancient and Primitive, Adoniram, Swedish, Rectified Scottish Rite, Schroeder Rite, etc!

3 “ The right of every Master Mason to use and chose an apron design as long it is decorated with symbols that relate to the Craft.

4 “ No interference of the Craft in the so-called higher degrees and vice versa.

5 “ An equilibrium between Masonic work, instruction and science and charitable and social duties.

6 “ The option of reading the Masonic ritual in Lodge.

7 “ Greater autonomy for the Symbolic Lodges.

8 “ Better and more transparency in Grand Lodge decisions and affairs.

9 “ Devolution of the Masonic Library, Museum and archives to the Craft legal owners.

10 “ To permit all aspects of the esoteric Masonic tradition, such as symbols, words, uses and customs.

11 â€“ Freedom of association outside of the Craft.

12 â€“ To promote the spirit of Brotherhood among Freemasons.

13 - The reinstatement of the Mark Mason Ceremony as a complement of the Fellow Craft Degree.

Lastly, this our Regulations shall be Recorded in our Registry, to show posterity how much we desire to revive the Ancient Craft upon true Masonical principles.

[EXPELLED_2.JPG](#) [File0106.JPG](#)

FOR MORE INFO ON THE MASONIC HIGH COUNCIL AND THE REGULAR GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND PLEASE CHECK:

<http://www.rgle.org.uk/>

THE XIo DEGREE OF THE OTO AND THE VATICAN interview with Senior OTO Caliphate Officer

Posted on Wednesday, October 11, 2006 at 09:51PM by [Re\[Your Name Here\]](#) |

[Cg](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[otolamen.gif](#)

THE XIo DEGREE OF THE ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS AND THE VATICAN
interview with Senior OTO Caliphate officer by Leo Young

Did the original Swiss-based Reuss branch of the OTO initiate candidates in a homosexual XI degree ritual? No. There is no evidence for this whatsoever that I am aware of. Reuss was accused of incorporating the mutual touching of phalluses into his rituals, but I believe this was a smear campaign rather than an intimation of something queer going on. After reviewing the available evidence, I believe the XIo was entirely Crowley's invention, the basic formula having been explored prior to his membership in OTO (See the Vision & the Voice --Crowley was initiated into OTO about 4 months later, and received the IXo about 4 years after that.) In any case, the XIo is not, strictly speaking, a homosexual degree -- I'll go into that below. Do or did any other OTO jurisdictions, contemporary or defunct (e.g. OTO-Antigua, etc.) initiate candidates in a homosexual XI degree ritual? I'm not so sure about that, but it is my impression that only C.S. Jones was ever entrusted with the XIo secrets by Crowley, if indeed anyone was. This impression follows primarily from instructions to Jones in Liber Aleph. There have been many attempts to incorporate what others see the XIo into magical orders -- sometimes it involves homosexuality (as in Bertiaux's group), and sometimes it doesn't (as in SOTO, TOTO). IMO, there is no reason to believe that any of these various XIos have anything much to do with Crowley's idea of the XIo. Does the Â©OTO currently initiate candidates with a homosexual XI degree ritual? I believe there are members of "cOTO" who currently hold the XIo. That degree was not exclusively homosexual in Crowley's time since he records many XIo operations with women in his magical diaries. I don't believe it is "homosexual" in its current incarnation in the Caliphate OTO, but this is so primarily to bring it into line with Crowley's vision -- there is no reason homosexuals can't be admitted to the degree of course, and to some extent, the

sex magick of the XIo is better suited to homosexuals (IMO) than heterosexuals. If the Â©OTO does not currently initiate candidates with a homosexual XI degree ritual, did it ever do so (e.g. when Grady McMurtry rather than William Breeze was head of the order)? Grady McMurtry (at Patrick King's demand, by his own admission) chartered an experimental XIo sanctuary run by Patrick King called the "Rite of Shiraz." Some members of the Caliphate OTO around at the time felt that Grady chartered the Rite of Shiraz so he could wash his hands of the degree feeling that it **was** homosexual and therefore something he didn't want associated with him. In any case, the Rite of Shiraz was pronounced defunct by the current OHO for various reasons -- primarily, I think (I haven't asked him, so this is just speculation more than anything, although I think there's an old issue of the Magical Link that contains a note to this effect), because it failed to really live up to the nature of the XIo as Crowley understood it. There's a great deal of information about the XIo in Crowley's published works, actually, and having seen some of the materials that Patrick King produced, I happen to agree. If the Â©OTO did at one time initiate candidates with a homosexual XI degree ritual, and does not do so now, when was the ritual terminated and what reason was given for the termination? I could be wrong, but I seem to remember that the Rite of Shiraz was declared defunct -- a failed experiment basically -- in 1987. Hymenaus Beta has publicly claimed XIo, so I think it's entirely probable that there is currently a functioning body of XIo initiates, though it must be relatively small and it seems to be present in what Crowley defined with his own words as the Black Lodge of the Vatican, a place of equal demonic strength that Crowley respected very much. The rise of the Pink Palace phenomena within the US Catholic Church in the 60's made it possible for the OTO XIo degree to infiltrate the Vatican even further as demonstrated by the recent scandals in the United States Catholic clergy and then find support in the already existing Black Lodge of homosexuals and pedophiles residing since time immemorial in the Vatican HQ's in Rome.

Leo Young

Crowley and Satanism, compiled by P.R. Koenig (a Jewish satanist secretly working for the illuminati)

Posted on Wednesday, October 11, 2006 at 09:36PM by  [Your Name Here] |

 [Post a Comment](#)

 [smallercrowley1.gif](#)

To: "leo young"
From: "Peter-R. Koenig"
Subject: Satanism and Thelema

regarding satanism and crowley, i have written a short summary on all this, that is: quotations of his secret diaries.

anyway, here is my summary on satanism:

Crowley and Satanism, compiled by P.R. Koenig

"I was compelled to set myself in opposition to the Bible itself," "I simply went over to Satan's side; and to this hour I cannot tell why," (The Confessions of Aleister Crowley, edited by John Symonds/Kenneth Grant, London 1969, 67, 73).

Crowley identified Aiwaz, the outer-human-intelligence who allegedly dictated the Book of the Law in 1904 with/as "Thee Satan my saviour", diary entry 15th March 1922. Crowley saw Aiwaz, His Holy Guardian Angel, as the messenger/avenger of Hoor-Paar-Krat, ie Set, god of destruction, brother and murderer of Osiris. Set is Shaitan, the role-model for the christian Satan. Crowley referenced this also when he credited "thanks to Aiwaz, our Lord God the Devil," or: "I sing for God, our Devil, our Lord, Aiwaz," etc. (Magical Records, 22nd and 28th July 1920. Similarly also in Symonds/Grant: "Magical and Philosophical Commentaries," Montreal 1974, 81). See also Crowley's Liber Samekh/The Bornless Ritual: "Thou Satan-Sun [...] Satan, my Lord! The Lust of the Goat!"

Diary, 30th June 1920: "When I was [Eliphas] Levi, I drew myself as Ayin or Baphomet, 'The Devil', with Beast's Head. This is the Beast throned, crowned, exalted; the leaper, the erect, the butter-in. Her womb is my city, Babel. This Ayin is then my Phallic Will, my Holy Guardian Angel, Aiwaz, who was afterwards called Satan." Diary 19th/20th January 1918 about Baphomet: "I find 729 = the curse of Satan! Of course."

His sexmagickal formula was summoned in ShTN (Shaitan, Set, Satan): Sh the magical fire, T the lion snake, N as the Scarlet Woman. Defining himself as To Mega Therion equates him with Shaitan. Crowley is Aiwaz and equally Thelema in persona: Diary 22nd October 1920: "I am the Beast [...] I am Thelema" and on 27th May 1917: "I myself AIWAZ have been considering all the time how to act as to Crowley's body and mind." On 14th June 17: "I am getting quite to the point of habitual recognition of myself as AIWAZ."

The Womb of Thelema,
questions by P.R. Koenig, reactions by Thelemites

The Womb Of Thelema

"I was compelled to set myself in opposition to the Bible itself," "I simply went over to Satan's side; and to this hour I cannot tell why," (The Confessions of Aleister Crowley, edited by John Symonds/Kenneth Grant, London 1969, 67, 73).

* Didn't he at that time think the anglican church was 'satanic', he himself coming from a Plymouth brethren background?

Crowley identified Aiwaz, the outer-human-intelligence who allegedly dictated the Book of the Law in 1904 with/as "Thee Satan my saviour", diary entry 15th March 1922. Crowley saw Aiwaz, His Holy Guardian Angel, as the messenger/avenger of Hoor-Paar-Krat, i.e. Set, god of destruction, brother and murderer of Osiris. Set is Shaitan, the role-model for

the christian Satan. Crowley also referred to this when he wrote in his Magical Records, 22nd and 28th July 1920: "thanks to Aiwaz, our Lord God the Devil," or: "I sing for God, our Devil, our Lord, Aiwaz," etc. (see also in Symonds/Grant: "Magical and Philosophical Commentaries," Montreal 1974, 81). Read Crowley's Liber Samekh/The Bornless Ritual: "Thou Satan-Sun [...] Satan, my Lord! The Lust of the Goat!"

AC also states in Book IV that a devil exalted to the status of a God cannot be considered to be a devil anymore. Moreover, Liber Samekh contains both polarities of God and Devil, the ritual intends to transcend both. Mentioning the term 'Satan' or 'Devil' doesn't make one a satanist.

* Do You know much about the Yezidi, true Satan worshippers, where Satan originated in name? Have you any idea what it would mean to set yourself in opposition to the Bible itself, THE BOOK, so to speak, of power in the world today, that is, Western World? If Crowley was working with the powers that be, than why would he set himself in opposition to the Bible? If he wanted to make a complete demarkation in the religious belief of the time, than he would certainly bring back, the worth of the Body, the body which was so ignored and rejected by Constantines new religeon, THE BIBLE.

Diary, 30th June 1920: "When I was [Eliphaz] Levi, I drew myself as Ayin or Baphomet, 'The Devil', with the Beast's Head. This is the Beast throned, crowned, exalted; the leaper, the erect, the butter-in. Her womb is my city, Babel. This Ayin is then my Phallic Will, my Holy Guardian Angel, Aiwaz, who was afterwards called Satan."

* Referring to the Tarot card of 'The Devil' with a whole complex of meanings surrounding that, doesn't make one a satanist.

Diary 19th/20th January 1918 about Baphomet: "I find 729 = the curse of Satan! Of course."

* he identifies Baphomet® with the Tarot card of the Devil.

His sexmagickal formula was summoned in ShTN (Shaitan, Set, Satan): Sh the magical fire, T the lion snake, N as the Scarlet Woman. Defining himself as To Mega Therion equates him with Shaitan. Crowley is Aiwaz and equally Thelema in person: Diary 22nd October 1920: "I am the Beast [...] I am Thelema" and on 27th May 1917: "I myself AIWAZ have been considering all the time how to act as to Crowley's body and mind." On 14th June 17: "I am getting quite to the point of habitual recognition of myself as AIWAZ."

Let's assume that Crowley knew what he was doing. Liber AL was a poem developed over a longer period of time. All terms and ideas exist in context (preexisting ideas based on "other" sources).

Did Crowley (fueled by his own ego's fantasies) use on purpose a "satanic" context in order to put himself and his followers under the stigma of a masochistic religion?

The embrace of satanism by Aleister Crowley demonstrates the degree of inescapable influence his religious upbringing had on him, and that he was unable to remove himself from within the ideological box formed by the biblical religions. He joked about it, and made many contradictory statements concerning biblical myth, yet it's clear which basket he placed his eggs in. The challenge for 21st century Thelemites is to extricate themselves from the ideological box by abandoning the sinking biblical barge for higher ground before it sinks entirely--it's already

listing to one side. TBOTL provides the basis needed to move forward without constantly being pulled backwards, which is the only thing tradition and dogma are really good for.

With references to Satan and Satanism absent from TBOTL, there is no direct literary connection between Satanism and Thelema. The Biblical characters **the Beast** and **Scarlet Woman** are generally perceived as being in league with the Devil, which makes it easy for critics of TBOTL to associate it with Satanism. The Beast and the Scarlet Woman could just as easily and accurately be viewed as personal monikers for Aleister Crowley and his wife Rose-

* If there is no necessity please provide some precedence in any literature for the use of these ideas. They are clearly references to the Apocalypse of St. John. the Beast and Scarlet Woman are a pair of male/female images taken from Revelations due to the appeal the characters had for Crowley, a result of his fascination with the myth, and his life-long fantasy of being the Beast.

to ignore the obvious biblical references seems determined to be pretty silly. All terms and ideas exist in context. A reader cannot understand any term unless they have some preexisting idea based on previously experienced sources. Since the only sources for these ideas are the Bible or literature directly dependant on the Bible your assertion here is false on its face.

The source of an image can, and is often secondary, or even irrelevant to the use and purpose intended by an author or artist for the image. In this case, the origin of the Beast and the Scarlet Woman as Biblical imagery is irrelevant to the contextual meaning of the images provided by the author of TBOTL. The Beast and Scarlet Woman are equated to the Sun and Moon, the two most universally recognized symbols of the male/female forces found in nature. Better yet, the author goes one step further and equates the Beast and Scarlet Woman to the two most widely-known images of the male/female counterparts in ancient Egypt: the winged sun--the winged secret flame--and the arched figure of Nuit--the stooping starlight.

Provided the fictional characters had been known at the time TBOTL was created, the author could have used the characters Blondie and Dagwood, Lucy and Dezi, or Popeye and Olive Oil--they can all serve the same purpose, with exception of the fact that using the Beast and Scarlet Woman appealed to Aleister Crowley's ego, and fueled his fantasies, thereby assuring his cooperation.

There is want to divorce Crowley from authorship of the BOTL but even assuming some separate praeter human authorship assumes the words the author uses have contextual meaning. As no other contextual meaning is even vaguely possible here, blaming Crowley is absurd at best.

-there is no necessity in projecting Biblical myth into the pages of TBOTL. On the other hand, Crowley relished his assumption of the role of the Beast of Revelations, and the role of the anti-christ. Crowley also identified his perceived Holy Guardian Angel--Aiwass--as being a core-figure at the heart of what he fantasized was the origin of Satanism, the worship of Shaitan in Mesopotamia. Any connections that exist between Thelema as it is known today and Satanism rests squarely on the shoulders of Aleister Crowley.

Jesus and Mary are mentioned in TBOTL. How about the Desolation of Abomination, this has a purely and exclusively biblical origin. The Quran isn't mentioned in the Book of the Law either.

The issue of Satanism and Thelema existing as bedfellows certainly raises an interesting question. If the author of TBOTL had intended for the book to act as a catalyst for the integration of the world's religions, he certainly seems bent on self-defeat in that area of achievement. Invoking the names of the two characters most dreaded by readers of the New Testament, combined with vicious attacks leveled at religions' demigods, all but insures that TBOTL will be viewed negatively by most people.

PRKoenig:

#> ...Set is Shaitan, the role-model for the christian Satan...

I gather that a good number of Satanists believe this, some of them Setians. my research into the history of the personification of evil through time does not lead me to this simplistic conclusion and I would appreciate additional reflection from any reading this. no doubt some post-Christians and Neopagan Setians think that this is the case, but I'm not aware that the most recent Egyptology or investigations into the roots of the Christian Bogey play out so clearly as a single derivation of Satan from this particular deity. corrections welcomed.

Becky Brook

<beckybrook@a...>:

Do You know much about the Yezidi, true Satan worshippers,
where Satan originated in name?

everything I encounter about the Yezidis indicates their encompassing enshrinement of the Most High God and respects to its Creation that include the anti-God or Force For Waywardness and Sin. that they are interested in appeasing or assisting this has been used by Satanists to call them kindred, and surely there is some kind of relationship amongst those who have in mind the assistance to the demonic. yet it would be foolhardy to presume that such activities are usually monolatric, or in this case strictly demonolatric (worshipping one being, let alone merely the Adversary, Iblis, or whatever they do).

1. Have you any idea what it would mean to set yourself in opposition
2. to the Bible itself, THE BOOK, so to speak, of power in the world
3. today, that is, Western World?

a good many secular humanists have made an effort to do so, and even to go further and educate the world in materialistic empiricism. it is my contention that dispensing with the Evul Book and The Books of the Fathers of the Religions of the Book has come due. for this reason such texts as promote their superiority may be mocked and burnt in revelry and without compunctions about their sacrality to us.

1. If Crowley was working with neters, that is, the powers that be,

I have absolutely no reason to think he was.

1. [then] why would he set himself in opposition to the Bible?

quite simply, the powers that be are not so associated. in large they are not associated with any single cult or culture, even with any single species. anthropomorphism is almost as popular as insular cult dogmaticism and intertribal warfare over symbol.

1. If he wanted to make a complete demarkation in the religious
2. belief of the time,

with EyeofHoor, I echo the commentary that Crowley was boxed into his Christian religion and constitutes a kind of Bridge or Tunnel from it into an enhanced subjective landscape. it does not appear that he himself fully navigated said Bridge, but that he may have made it available to others (as LaVey did with his CoSatanism) is remarkable and admirable to a degree.

1. [then] he would certainly bring back, the worth of the Body,
2. the body which was so ignored and rejected by Constantines
3. new religeon, THE BIBLE.

anything associated with it ought be considered subsumed to it. so many times Christians have sought to recapture something fundamental (discipline, focus on the changing scripture or its enshrined cementation, feminine-progeny-attractors, etc.), that any particular novel emphasis is one more of a myriad lineage composite at **least** trying to draw from it (as in syncretic pursuits like Hermeticism or applied within Christianity proper).

attached you also find several online postings from high degree members of the 'caliphate'.

regarding satanism in Thelema: all OTO people are heavily against the Temple of Set and the Church of Satan: double membership is strictly forbidden.

i hope that i have helped you bit. if you forward this email: please do so in extenso/complete.

HTML Attachment [Scan and Save to Computer | Save to Yahoo! Briefcase]

Web Bilder Groups Verzeichnis NewsNeu!
Erweiterte Groups-Suche
Einstellungen

Groups Suchergebnis 16 fÃ¼r satan thelema crowley maroney

Best Western Hotels â€¢ Thousands of Discounted Hotel rooms Compare, Reserve, and Save Money! â€¢ www.BestStay.com Anzeigen

Masonic Software â€¢ e-books, Masonic Database, test, screensavers, graphics and more! â€¢ mastermason.biz

FreeMason Store â€¢ 2400+ Masonic items for sale. Rings, Books, Auto Emblems and More â€¢ www.freemasonstore.com

Suchergebnis 16

Von: Bill Heidrick (heidrick@well.sf.ca.us)

Betrifft: Re: More fake AC bio (was: Need advice regarding Co-Masonry)

View: Complete Thread (2 Beiträge)

Original Format

Newsgroups: alt.freemasonry, alt.magick, alt.satanism

Datum: 1994-11-19 09:14:22 PST

93

Tim Maroney (tim@toad.com) writes:

>The Simon Necronomicon was published in 1979 or 1980, more
>than thirty years after Crowley's death.

Not only that, Crowley would likely have considered it revolting.

>Crowley was a Mason, and was granted degrees in numerous
>rites of Masonry.

Well, yes, but not in regular GLOE Masonry, it would appear. His
French Lodge was recently made regular, but that isn't retroactive.

>His groups, the A.'.A.'. and O.T.O., use Masonic
>symbolism extensively.

Quite true, although much more so of O.T.O. than of A.'.A.'. , honor
points excluded. Consider also that Crowley's main book: "Liber AL vel
Legis" is called "The Book of the Law" and is used in those O.T.O.
initiations as the VSL.

>There's little doubt that to Crowley, "Satan" was an entirely
>positive symbol, and he repeatedly identified himself with it.

Tim, I disagree with you on this utterly. It simply isn't true.
Crowley did use "Satan" as the subject of poetry and irony, but
he denied the existence of the critter. "Entirely positive"
is belied by many instances of his usage. A study of incidence
of the words: "Lucifer", "Satan" and "Christ" in 20 megs of A.C.'s
Stuff here on disk came out with the following:

lucifer ---- 22 occurrences
satan ---- 165 occurrences
christ ---- 1,260 occurrences

Analysis of "lucifer" finds (some from Crowley's translation of E. Levi's
The Key of the Mysteries in Equinox Vol. I, #10 supplement):

similes (one is a duplicate)----- 3
Satanists called Christians ----- 1
name of a person (Fr. Lucifer) ----- 1
figures of speech (e.g. left Lucifer at the door) ----- 1
poetic salutation (O' Lucifer) ----- 1
Lucifer saved eventually (see below)----- 1

Lucifer is not Satan (see below)-----	1
"Daughter of Lucifer and accomplice of Prometheus" -----	1
Rhetorical question -----	1
Book review, scurrilous remark -----	1
Book review, non scurrilous -----	1
Warning against pride -----	1
Poetic image linking Lucifer, Satan and Christ (below) -----	2 (dup)
Not Satan, but one of the princes of evil -----	1
As Brahma (part of a general assault on religions) (below) ---	2 (dup)
As planet Venus -----	1
Acceptance of common usage (MTP below) out of frustration ----	1
Other poet using the word "Lucifer" -----	1

Equinox Vol. I, No. 10, page 23 suppliment:

Lucifer, of whom the dark ages have made the genius of evil, will be truly the angel of light when, having conquered liberty at the price of infamy, he will make use of it to submit himself to eternal order, inaugurating thus the glories of voluntary obedience.

Ibid:

The fallen angel is not Lucifer the light-bearer; it is Satan, who calumniated love.

Eq. I, 4:

By Thy most secret and Holy Name of Apophis be Thou blessed, Lucifer, Star of the Dawn, Satan-Jeheshua, Light of the World!

Eq. I, 5:

And Satan is worshipped by men under the name of Jesus; and Lucifer is worshipped by men under the name of Brahma; and Leviathan is worshipped by men under the name of Allah; and Belial is worshipped by men under the name of Buddha.

Magick in Theory and Practice (MTP):

This has led to so much confusion of thought that THE BEAST 666 has preferred to let names stand as they are, and to proclaim simply that AIWAZ --- the solar-phallic-hermetic "Lucifer" is His own Holy Guardian Angel, and "The Devil" SATAN or HADIT of our particular unit of the Starry Universe.

Conclusion: Except for the MTP reference, which context places as a defiance of popular prejudice more than an _expression of belief, Crowley did not appear to make much use of "Lucifer" as a serious subject. Most references combining "Lucifer" and "Satan", few though they are, differentiate between the two.

The references to "satan" are more varied. Most are simile, metaphor,

derogatory or associations of "Satan" to Christianity. Some appear to use the term in a non-traditional fashion. Examples of the latter below. There are a couple of poems dedicated to Satan, but they appear to be intended either for humor or shock value. Satan is also associated with Saturn in Astrology, the Sun in mythology (not Astrology), and several philosophical ideas and ancient deities not relevant to Christian concepts of a Devil or Personification of Evil. The first example below associates "Satan" to a geographic direction.

Comment on Liber AL:

It is also to be considered that Nu is connected with North, while Had is Sad, Set, Satan, Sat (equals "Being" in Sanskrit), South.

Confessions:

I simply went over to Satan's side; and to this hour I cannot tell why.

My satanism did not interfere with it at all; I was trying to take the view that the Christianity of hypocrisy and cruelty was not true Christianity.

The problem of life was not how to satanize, as Huysmans would have called it; it was simply to escape from the oppressors and to enjoy the world without any interference of spiritual life of any sort.

For instance, if I mention a beetle I expect the reader to understand an allusion to the sun at midnight in its moral sense of Light-in-Darkness; if a pelican, to the legend that she pierces her own breast to feed her young on her heart's bleed; if a goat, to the entire symbolism of Capricornus, the god Pan, Satan or Jesus (Jesus being born at the winter solstice, when the sun enters Capricorn); if a pearl, to the correspondences of that stone as a precious and glittering secretion of the oyster, by which I mean that invertebrate animal life of man, the Nephesch.

Equinox I, 1:

[Or vice versa, friend, if you are a Satanist; 'tis a matter of words --- words --- words.

Eq. I, 10:

and Satan is only so incoherent and so formless because he is made up of all the rags of ancient theogonies.

Eq. I, 2:

Thus it happens that until you become God, God Himself is in Reality The Tempter, Satan, and the Prince of Darkness, who, assuming the glittering robes of Time and Space, whispers in our ears: "Millions and millions and millions of eternities are as nothingness to me; then how canst thou, thou little mote dancing in the beam of mine eye, hope to

span me?

Eq. I, 5:

SMAL, Satan so-called, but really only Samael, the accuser of the brethren, unpopular with the Rabbis because their consciences were not clear.

Also OMMV SThH, Ommo Satan, the Satanic Trinity of Typhon, Apophis, and Besz; also ShM IHSvVH, the name of Jesus.

Gospel According to St. Bernard Shaw:

Refreshed, he continued: "The men who are willing by this means to become the saviours of their country shall be called the Synagogue of Satan, so as to keep themselves from the friendship of the fools who mistake names for things.

MTP:

This "Devil: is called Satan or Shaitan, and regarded with horror by people who are ignorant of his formula, and, imagining themselves to be evil, accuse Nature herself of their own phantasmal crime.

Satan is Saturn, Set, Abrasax, Adad, Adonis, Attis, Adam, Adonai, etc.

This serpent, SATAN, is not the enemy of Man, but He who made Gods of our race, knowing Good and Evil; He bade "Know Thyself!

Thus, in low grades of initiation, dogmatic quarrels are inflamed by astral experience; as when Saint John distinguishes between the Whore BABALON and the Woman clothed with the Sun, between the Lamb that was slain and the Beast 666 whose deadly wound was healed; nor understands that Satan, the Old Serpent, in the Abyss, the Lake of Fire and Sulphur, is the Sun-Father, the vibration of Life, Lord of Infinite Space that flames with His Consuming Energy, and is also that throned Light whose Spirit is suffused throughout the City of Jewels.

He is the Lord of the Sabbath of the Adepts, and is Satan, therefore also the Sun, whose number of Magick is 666, the seal of His servant the BEAST.

In AL note that Saturn or Satan is exalted in the House of Venus or Astarte, and it is an airy sign.

Conclusion: Crowley used "Satan" most often in the Christian context as a term of common speech to indicate some image of myth suited to another subject under discussion; next most often as an anti-establishment slur, especially for a brief period in his late teens or early 20's when he followed "Satan" as an act of rebellion; more rarely but philosophically as a Miltonian ideal and positive image for ideas concealed by common prejudices; occasionally as an insult or joke, including categorization of his own public reputation. The more profound usages of "Satan" by

Crowley appear to be totally irrelevant to Christian ideas.

The 1,260 occurrences of "Christ" (including "Christian", "Christmas" and other combinations) in this sample indicate a greater interest in Christianity than Satanism, per say. With so large a number, I have not analyzed the patterns closely, but at significant number are positive. One is a usage of devotion to Christ (Crowley's 5 = 6 G.'D.' motto). Most references to "Christ" directly are quite positive, although very frequently contrary to popular views of the historicity of "Christ". About half the references to Christianity are negative, emphasizing "false doctrines" and vice pervading Christian theology or tradition.

>His tradition of Thelema has a great deal to do with the Satanic
>symbols of the Beast and the Scarlet Woman, servitors of the Draconic
>form of Satan in the Apocalypse of John.

Calling these various things "Satanic symbols" is not responsible, IMHO. To Christians, yes, mostly. To Satanists, some, yes, some no. To Thelemites, mostly no. To the author of the Apocalypse, definitely no. Where do you get "servitors of the Draconic form of Satan..."? That one throws me.

>Our own Bill Heidrick denies that any of these symbols are actually
>central to Thelema, to which opinion he is of course entitled, just as
>I am entitled to the opinion that Crowley did consider them central.

On the centricity or lack of it in the symbols, I've never commented. On the meaning of these symbols in Crowley's usage and in Thelema, not all of this is a matter of opinion. There is ample evidence in Crowley's writings toward determination actual fact of usage.

N.B. for follow-up, it might be best if the alt.freemasonry cross-post was dropped on some follow-up. If you want me to respond, please retain the cross-post to alt.magick.

93 93/93

Bill Heidrick

Â©2004 Google

HTML Attachment [Scan and Save to Computer | Save to Yahoo! Briefcase]

Web Bilder Groups Verzeichnis NewsNeu!

Erweiterte Groups-Suche

Einstellungen

Groups Suchergebnis 20 fÃfÂ¼r satan thelema crowley

European Security Fencing â€¢ Concertina manufacturer & installer for high security fencing. â€¢ www.europeansf.com Anzeigen

Digital CCTV â€¢ Specialists in multi site remote management and observation â€¢ www.globaleyecol.co.uk

Securityproshop â€¢ Your complete source for top brands video surveillance products & more â€¢ www.securityproshop.com

Suchergebnis 20

Von: Tim Maroney (tim@hoptoad.uucp)

Betrifft: Re: Thelema

View: Complete Thread (7 BeitrÃƒÂƒge)

Original Format

Newsgroups: alt.pagan

Datum: 1991-03-13 15:52:00 PST

In article raven@pagan.uucp (Al Billings) writes:

> Since Tim Moroney has deigned not to respond, I thought I would post
> a file from one of the bulletin board systems he frequents, ThelemNet.

Well, the last time some bozo showed up with this "Thelema is not Satanism" crap, the Thelemites here (including an O.T.O. member) jumped all over him, and I thought it would happen again. I guess everyone else is as tired of this cut-and-dried issue as I am. But I will happily give examples of the Satanic focus of Thelema. Do you want ritual examples, theological examples, mythological examples, scriptural examples, philosophical examples, biographical examples, or what?

As for the file you posted, the questions and answers express the opinions of particular individuals, not of Thelema as a whole or even of the O.T.O. Some of them do not even represent the opinion of Josh Gordon, the sysop of the board you mentioned; for instance, he was one of the affirmative posters in the last alt.pagan round of "is Thelema a kind of Satanism?" The file is rather old and was written before the late-1980's round of consciousness raising on the idea of Satanism, back when denial was still king.

>3. Q: Are you Satanists?

> A: No. Are you a murderer and a rapist? Neither am I. And I'd rather you
> didn't associate me with them. Satanism is a Christian heresy, and
> doesn't interest me in the least (except academically.)

Notice the Satanist-bashing manner of expressing this. I think that these days, even those Thelemites who still say that Thelema is not Satanism would be embarrassed to make such a Texe-Marrs-type statement. (Incidentally, I'm surprised no one has mentioned my favorite fact about Texe Marrs in the current discussion; in MYSTERY MARK OF THE NEW AGE, Marrs says that the Smurfs are a Satanic conspiracy!)

The current argument among the "Thelema is not Satanism" crowd, paraphrased, is "Well, sure Crowley was incredibly fond of Satan and of such chthonic deities, demons, and devils, and sure he identified with the Satanic symbol of the Beast and sang rapturous love-songs to Satan, but he didn't use **only** Satan. A Satanist uses **only** Satan, and Thelema doesn't, even though it uses him a lot, so Thelema is not Satanism." However, this argument rests on a definition of Satanism with which few professing Satanists would concur. It would, for

instance, leave out the Temple of Set, the Church of Satan, and the Process Church.

I don't know what proportion of Thelemites deny that Thelema is Satanism. I suspect most have never considered the issue and would respond to the question by aping the reflexive Wiccan denial of any connection. Of those who **have** considered the issue seriously, I think most would either enthusiastically affirm the identity or grudgingly admit that Thelema is a form of Satanism under some reasonable definition. The textual evidence is clear that Thelema holds Satan and related symbols very close to its heart.

--

Tim Maroney, Mac Software Consultant, sun!hoptoad!tim, tim@toad.com

"Don't talk to me about disclaimers! I invented disclaimers!"

- The Censored Hacker

Â©2004 Google

HTML Attachment [Scan and Save to Computer | Save to Yahoo! Briefcase]

Web Bilder Groups Verzeichnis NewsNeu!

Erweiterte Groups-Suche

Einstellungen

Groups Suchergebnis 63 fÃfÂ¼r satan thelema crowley

Best Western Hotels â€¢ Thousands of Discounted Hotel rooms Compare, Reserve, and Save Money! â€¢ www.BestStay.com Anzeigen

Magick & Mystic Supplies â€¢ candles, organic herbs, crystals incense, oils, aromatherapy (Aff) â€¢ www.magickrose.co.uk

Maybe Logic Academy â€¢ Peter Carroll Online Courses Chaos Magick instruction/ community â€¢ www.maybelogic.org

Suchergebnis 63

Von:nagasiva (tyagi@houseofkaos.abys.com)

Betrifft: TMaroney: Crowley and Satanism

Dies ist der einzige Artikel zu diesem Diskussionsthema

View: Original Format

Newsgroups:alt.magick.tyagi, alt.magick, alt.satanism, talk.religion.misc

Datum:1996/12/05

[from : Tim Maroney]

[TMaroney]

>>By definition the Satan of Satanists is not the Satan

>>of Christians; it is a reinterpretation and reclamation of a demonized

>>symbol.

[Bheidrick]

>Post Crowley, minority and growing. What does that have to do with Crowley's

>usage?

Why do you say that? Do you think that Blake's Satanic reinterpretation of Swedenborg in "The Marriage of Heaven and Hell" was post-Crowleyan,

for instance, or that the Satan of Baudelaire was the Satan of Calvin, or that Levi's identification of "the devil" as the "instrument of liberty" was in line with Church teaching at the time? Crowley was hardly the first of the Western reinterpreters of the Satanic, nor will he be the last.

>Crowley did a similar thing, different in his own way and for other
>ends. He didn't use the style of the term for what he did. This is like
>AMORC claiming that Francis Bacon was a past Imperitor of their organization.
>Worse, since Bacon wrote of Rosicrucianism.

Eh?

>>Are you actually resting your argument on
>>your "suspicion" that there was some precursor of the Apocalypse in which
>>there were forms of the Beast and the Scarlet Woman that were not demonic
>>or linked with the Dragon, Satan? Is there the slightest evidence for
>>this, or are you simply multiplying entities and flouting Occam's razor?
>What is your point? "St. John" didn't write it. Mead contends there are
>pre-Christian precursors. The G.'.D.'. played with it in terms of Qabalah.
>Crowley specialized in his own interpretation of the symbols and such.

None of this seems to have anything to do with the issue. I could point out that Rudolph Steiner was also quite interested in the symbolism of the Apocalypse, or that there were many Apocalypses attributed to different people, but what would that have to do with Crowley's self-identification as the Beast from the Apocalypse attributed to John?

>Why would the entities in it be demonic or "linked with the Dragon, Satan"?

Because the text says so in clear and direct language. It uses the phrase "the great dragon, the primeval serpent, known as the devil or Satan", then links him with the beast and the whore of Babylon: "the dragon had handed over to it [the beast] his own power and throne and world-wide authority"; "a woman riding a scarlet beast who had seven heads and ten horns". I trust you are familiar with Revelations, chapters 12, 13, and 17? Though the book is often ambiguous (to say the least) its Satanic symbols are undeniable here.

>>I do see in Mead that the Dragon is linked with Satan as the lord of the
>>punishments in the Outer Darkness in the Pistis Sophia (pp. 490, 492,
>>503), which implies that if there was some Gnostic precursor of the
>>Apocalypse, then if it featured the same characters, there was still a
>>link to Satan.

>How implies? There were and are many forms of Gnosticism. Is the precursor
>Gnostic? Not even that is established.

Funny, that's not what you said in your previous message: "The underlying material in the Apocalypse attributed to John is still accessible under the distortion, quite valuable, based on Merkabah and influenced by Gnostic ideas." It seems that this hypothetical precursor is Gnostic or not as it suits you. The attempt to explain away the Satanic symbols of the Revelation through this (infinitely flexible) precursor of the

Apocalypse of John seems to have nothing going for it in the way of evidence.

>>while there seems to be no way for him to have known about your
>>hypothetical precursor,
>Since he followed a course of denying the accuracy of the NT and completely
>re-interpreted Revelations away from the Christian ideas, I find it difficult
>to understand how you can imagine anything else short of invention out of
>whole cloth.

This is another non sequitur. I ask again: Suppose that there was some (currently unknown) precursor of the Apocalypse of John such that the symbols that were Satanic in the later form were not Satanic in the original. How is it that Crowley came into contact with this lost text and was influenced by it?

Further, why does he then go ahead and use the Satanic legend from the later form, as already quoted from Liber Samekh ("Satan... whose number of Magick is 666, the seal of His servant the Beast")?

>>that selling one's soul to the devil is a fit metaphor for
>>crossing the Abyss,
>No, rather a description of the failure of that experience in an unsuitable
>metaphor.

What-EH-ver....

>>And the relevance of this observation is what again? You seem to have
>>some idea of what Satanism is that does not have much to do with the way
>>I am using the term.
>I confess to being unable to guess how you are using the term.
>You appear to be attributing a usage to Crowley that dates from the 1950's,
>at the same time alleging that any positive use of words characterized by
>Christians as Satanic makes one a Satanist. This is very obscure to me.

I don't know of any major transformation of the words "Satanism" or "Satanic" that began in the 1950's. I am looking at earlier usages than that in the Oxford English Dictionary right now. "Satanic" means "of or pertaining to Satan" and dates back centuries; "Satanism" has two main meanings, both of which apply to Crowley: the worship of Satan (see Liber Samekh, again) and the "Satanic school" in literature, beginning with Byron and Shelley, of which Crowley was a self-proclaimed part.

Crowley used the word "Satanism" with respect to himself (Confessions, p. 73). The last time this came up, you claimed he had referred to "my Satanism" as a childish affectation; in fact, not only does he never forewear this allegiance, but as the Confessions go on he continues to discuss his romance with the figure of Satan and with other proponents of the figure, such as Shelley, Baudelaire and (in Crowley's eyes, as in those of others, such as Blake) Milton.

>>In what way would metaphorical use of Satanic
>>terminology undercut the idea of Crowley's Satanism? To me it seems to

>>support it.

>If Crowley used "Satanic terminology" as metaphor, to that extent he could
>not be a believing Satanist. That others characterize themselves
>now-a-days as "Satanists" and also use a different metaphor would appear
>to me to be irrelevant.

There are not now, and never have been, many literalistic Satanists. In the West this has almost always been a consciously mythic/symbolic usage among the intelligentsia. I don't know where you got the idea that this metaphorical Satanism started in the 1950's, but I can only direct you once again to the OED, or perhaps to Crowley's Confessions, where a number of Satanists of this type appear as acknowledged influences.

>>As for the epiphenomenality of Satan in Liber Samekh, this is not supported
>>by the text which freely uses Satan time and again; in which other "DEVILS"
>>(described as such) such as Besz and Apophrasz are called upon; and which
>>contains the following illuminating passage:

>>

>>"Now this word SABAF, being by number Three score and Ten, is a name of
>>Ayin, the Eye, and of the Devil our Lord, and the Goat of Mendes. He is
>>the Lord of the Sabbath of the Adepts, and is Satan, therefore also the
>>Sun, whose number of Magick is 666, the seal of His servant the BEAST."

>How you can quote that in support of your contention is beyond me.

>It clearly refutes your assertion. Here is Crowley using correspondences
>and discussing a non-Christian handling of ideas in Revelations and
>elsewhere.

>That no more makes him a "Satanist" by his lights and time than wearing
>loops on a jacket makes one a Frenchman.

These seem to be more non sequiturs. Crowley refers to himself as the Biblical Great Beast, explicitly affirms that he is a servant of Satan, and to you this proves he was not any kind of Satanist. That is a nonsensical mode of argument.

>>Here it is made perfectly plain that the repeated use of the name Satan
>>in the translation of the main invocation was not some accident, but a
>>deliberate and enthusiastic adoption by Crowley.

>Yes, he wrote it with vigor. Your point?

My point is that Crowley used Satanic symbols in a positive light with enthusiasm and at central points in his system. That is all I have said all along, and all I am saying now.

>>the explicit reiteration of the relationship between Satan and the Beast
>>from the "Apocalypse of John". This puts an end, I hope, to any further
>>unsupported suspicions that Crowley was actually referring to some
>>hypothetical pre-Satanic text of the Apocalypse.

>I rather think it evidences that he thought he was expounding an earlier use.

Is there more to this than simple speculation? Is there anything about his words in themselves which would lead anyone to believe he was referring to a hypothetical precursor of the Apocalypse in which the Beast and Scarlet Woman were not connected with Satan? By saying "Satan"

and "His servant the Beast" he seems to be reaffirming the Satanic symbolism. I don't see how another reading is possible. The reiteration of the doctrine of the Apocalypse is a fact about the text. What layers of meaning Crowley attached to that doctrine is a matter of interpretation, but the Satanic nature of the doctrine -- "of or pertaining to Satan" -- is there in the ink on the page.

>>Now of course we could get into all sorts of interpretation about what he
>>meant by Satan, the Beast, and so on, but as for whether they are
>>Satanic, well, he uses the word Satan and makes undeniable allusions to
>>myths bearing on Satan, so the only reasonable answer is that the texts
>>are Satanic.

>If this is your thesis, you have no thesis but reduction to trivia.

>As you are a serious writer, I can only assume that you have something

>else as yet uncommunicated to my understanding in this discussion.

>He wears blue clothing, hence he is a Bluest! Why bother to mention it?

Fear not. If at some point I should find that Crowley had written an important invocation of the form, "O thou bluest of blue! Thou raiment which hath absorbed such a dye, yea, as if to reflect the very Ether, thou who cleansest us as that great Ocean of Azure, O thou Cerulean Vestment, O thou Blouse of Sheerest Sapphire, fasten thy splendid buttons upon the breast of thy adorer", or repeated passages in his Confessions stating that "This difference between the Blue and Red Shirts was of the greatest importance to me, and for my part, I stood squarely on the side of the Blue, as Shelley and Milton had done before", I would indeed come to think of him as a Blueist.

The fact is that from Crowley's own writings it is clear that this issue of Satanism was one about which he cared very deeply; it ranks with his major themes and is integral to his self-definition as the Great Beast. To you it is not one of his main themes. That's fine. You have every right (even an obligation) to create your own system of Thelema with its own system of values; but you seem to be making the common mistake of the religious: you are confusing what you prefer to think with what is written in the books of the religion. Rather than simply saying "Crowley felt this was important, but I do not", you adjust your account of what Crowley thought to fit your own views. As long as you continue to misrepresent the historical facts this way, you will find me returning the public attention to them.

Tim Maroney

©2004 Google

HTML Attachment [Scan and Save to Computer | Save to Yahoo! Briefcase]

Web Bilder Groups Verzeichnis NewsNeu!

Erweiterte Groups-Suche

Einstellungen

Groups Suchergebnis 15 fÃ¼r satan thelema crowley

Best Western Hotels € Thousands of Discounted Hotel rooms Compare, Reserve,

and Save Money! € www.BestStay.com Anzeigen
Magick & Mystic Supplies € candles, organic herbs, crystals incense, oils,
aromatherapy (Aff) € www.magickrose.co.uk
Maybe Logic Academy € Peter Carroll Online Courses Chaos Magick instruction/
community € www.maybelogic.org

Suchergebnis 15

Von:Jon Allen Boone (jb3o+@andrew.cmu.edu)

Betrifft:Re: Jimmy, Crowley, and Satan - Another trinity?

View: Complete Thread (11 BeitrÄfÄge)

Original Format

Newsgroups:talk.religion.newage, alt.rock-n-roll

Datum:1990-01-22 01:33:31 PST

tim@hoptoad.uucp (Tim Maroney) writes:

> In article <10691@thor.acc.stolaf.edu> seebs@thor.stolaf.edu (The Laughing
> Prophet) writes:
> >had to have a higher goal to be dedicated to, and he commented that the only
> >viable such goal was the helping of other creatures.

Personally, i have found that Crowley felt that the only viable goal
was the expansion of one's consciousness. If that involved helping
others, then fine. If not, then fine too.

> Ahem. Whether Crowley was a Satanist or not is highly debatable. His
> entire mythology centered around a Satanic inversion of the Book of
> Revelation, in which the fall of Christ was seen as good and
> inevitable, and the rise of agents of Satan, the Beast and the Scarlet
> Woman, was a vindication of humanity and justice. He used inverted
> pentagrams in rituals, explicitly stated his sympathy for the Devil and
> Satan many times, and frequently identified his "Holy Guardian Angel",
> Aiwass, as a devil. In the preface to the play "Why Jesus Wept" he
> said that he had found his savior in Satan and all his angels.

That needs to be qualified. It depends entirely upon what you mean by
"his entire mythology". Crowley borrowed frequently and plentifully
from the myths of many cultures, especially the Egyptians. In 777,
he equates all (i believe) mythological/magical systems, enabling one
to translate concepts from one framework to another.

Crowley's life and work are based on an anti-Christian attitude.
However, to say that he was a Satanist seems ridiculous. Seen from a
Christian perspective, every non-Christian is a Satanist. Crowley got
the name "The Beast" from his mother who used to call him that all the
time.

Crowley did find the End of the Aeon of Osiris (whom you refer to as
Jesus) as good - after he resigned himself to it. The Aeon of Horus
(the Conquering Child) was to replace the Aeon of Osiris (perhaps as
per the book of Revelation).

> In "Magick" he wrote:
> "This 'Devil' is called Satan or Shaitan, and regarded with horror by
> people who are ignorant of his formula, and, imagining themselves to be

> evil, accuse Nature herself of their own phantasmal crime. Satan is
> Saturn, Set, Abrasax, Adad, Adonis, Attis, Adam, Adonai, etc. The most
> serious charge against him is only that he the Sun in the South.

As you so succinctly point out in your quote, Uncle Aleister does not base his entire mythology on an anti-Christian bias. Indeed, he frequently points out the faults/biases of Christianity, while pointing out the good points of the equivalent of Satan (or Shaitan in Arabic) in other cultures' mythos.

> [...] We have therefore no scruple in restoring the 'devil-worship' of
> such ideas as those which the laws of sound, and the phenomena of
> speech and hearing, compel us to connect with the group of 'Gods'
> whose names are based upon ShT or D, vocalized by the free breath A.
> For these Names imply the qualities of courage, frankness, energy,
> pride, power and triumph; they are the words which express the creative
> and paternal will. Thus 'the Devil' is Capricornus, the Goat who leaps
> upon the loftiest mountains, the Godhead which, if it become manifest
> in man, makes him Aegipan, the All."

This again shows Uncle Aleister's sympathy with the active/phallic forces in nature, as often symbolized by Satan.

> I think, based on this and many other passages expressing sympathy for
> the devil, Crowley certainly was a Satanist. That's not all he was,
> but he surely was that. Many occultists and pagans have internalized
> the reflexive "we are NOT Satanists" to the extent that they can't even
> recognize a Satanist when he puts horns on his head and chants Ave
> Satanis. What they fail to realize is that there's nothing **wrong**
> with being a Satanist.

I think that Uncle Aleister was a Satanist in some sense of the word. However, he was not a Satanist in the negative-connotation, emotionally loaded sense that the media uses it. The media picture of Satanists are those who consider what they do evil and revel in it. Uncle Aleister didn't consider these things evil - merely part of life. If one is to live according to the Law of Thelema, then one may well be called to do things which the Judeo-Christian ethic consider "evil"; however, as one is following one's True Will, one can not be considered to be doing evil.

> He's highly interested in Crowley, so much so that he owns Crowley's
> house on Lake Ness. Whether he calls himself a Satanist or not, I
> really can't say.

Not that what Page calls himself really matters. Too bad I can't afford Uncle Aleister's house on Loch Ness - I'd love to move to Scotland, especially if I could live in Boleskine.

> Yes, I noticed that. Unfortunately for you, and fortunately for those
> of us who aren't scared of the red man with the horns and fork, you're
> completely wrong.

What's to be afraid of?

- > He rarely did any animal sacrifices; I believe in his whole life he
- > only sacrificed one pigeon, one frog, and one goat.

Not that sacrifices have anything to do with Satanism. The Aztecs sacrificed humans - yet one cannot really consider them Satanists.

- > As for "had
- > nothing to do with Satan", please read the above quote, as well as the
- > numerous similar statements in his works (such as the section on Atu XV
- > in "The Book of Thoth"), and ask yourself how the Beast and the Scarlet
- > Woman can be considered non-Satanic! Have you even read the Revelation
- > of St. John?

Uncle Aleister's choice of terms for himself and his miscellaneous mistresses have a distinctive anti-Christian flair to them. His former secretary, the late Dr. Israel Regardie postulates in the his introduction to the Book of the Law (rebound with intro and minor editing under the title *The Law Is For All*) that large portions of *Liber Legis* stemmed from Uncle Aleister's rebellion against Christian authorities. However, like you said, Uncle Aleister was definitely **more** than "just" a Satanist.

- >>Mostly he used the Inochian (sp?) system of magic
- >>which is based on communication with angels, which then cause the
- >>desired effect.
- >
- > He did use the Enochian system derived from Dr. Dee and Edward Kelly,
- > but I wouldn't say this was "mostly"; he used it only for the most
- > serious mystical workings, such as the crossing of the Abyss. Most of
- > his work was either yogic or derived from non-Enochian sources, such as
- > Barrett and Mathers. (Which is not to say the Golden Dawn wasn't
- > Enochian, only that again, this was just one small part of their
- > techniques.)

The primary techniques that Uncle Aleister prescribes are indeed derived from Mathers work on the Golden Dawn system of Magick, as well as the Yogic forms (such as the ones in Book 4 - the last part of *Magick in Theory and Practice* - available seperately).

- > --
- > Tim Maroney, Mac Software Consultant, sun!hoptoad!tim, tim@toad.com

- iain

- > "The Diabolonian position is new to the London playgoer of today, but not to
- > lovers of serious literature. From Prometheus to the Wagnerian Siegfried,
- > some enemy of the gods, unterrified champion of those oppressed by them, has
- > always towered among the heroes of the loftiest poetry."
- > - Shaw, "On Diabolonian Ethics"

Every man and every woman is a star.

Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law.
Love is the law, love under will.

- Uncle Aleister

©2004 Google

HTML Attachment [Scan and Save to Computer | Save to Yahoo! Briefcase]

Web Bilder Groups Verzeichnis NewsNeu!

Erweiterte Groups-Suche

Einstellungen

Groups Suchergebnis 6 fÄfÄ¼r satan thelema crowley maroney

Magick & Mystic Supplies â€¢ candles, organic herbs, crystals incense, oils,
aromatherapy (Aff) â€¢ www.magickrose.co.uk Anzeigen

Maybe Logic Academy â€¢ Peter Carroll Online Courses Chaos Magick instruction/
community â€¢ www.maybelogic.org

Golden Dawn Tools â€¢ All for ceremonial magick wands, elemental weapons,
enochian â€¢ www.ritual-magic.org

Suchergebnis 6

Von:Tim Maroney (tim@hoptoad.uucp)

Betrifft:Is Thelema a form of Satanism? -- from a Fido discussion

Dies ist der einzige Artikel zu diesem Diskussionsthema

View: Original Format

Newsgroups:alt.pagan, alt.magick

Datum:1991-07-23 22:38:28 PST

Dear Diane,

To expand on my earlier comments on Satanic symbolism in Thelemic ritual,
and their relevance to the question of whether Thelema is a form of
Satanism under some reasonable definition of that word.

You ought to get a copy of "Magick in Theory and Practice" if you're
interested in the issue. Crowley's ritual and meditative instructions
were his best writing, possibly because they dealt with what he knew best.
It's because of the power and importance of these instructions that I was
willing to overlook his appalling right-wing politics and cite Crowley
as a source in Twilight Crossing; LaVey and Aquino have made no
contributions that measure up to these.

I'm going to track through the various Liberi in Appendix VI, "A Few
Principal Rituals", in order.

Grimorium Sanctissimum. The O.T.O./A.'.A.'. sex magic expressed in the
form of a Black Mass, with a naked virgin as the altar.

The Star Ruby. Therion and Babalon, who are the Beast and the Scarlet
Woman from the Apocalypse of John, and who are explicitly Satanic symbols.
(The Star Ruby is the Thelemic recension of the Lesser Banishing Ritual
of the Pentagram.)

The Star Sapphire. Set, a very close Satanic cognate, and Baphomet,

the demon supposedly worshipped by the Templars.

The Mass of the Phoenix. The magician carves his or her breast with the Mark of the Beast, soaks the blood into a cake, and eats it.

Liber V vel Reguli. "Being the Ritual of the Mark of the Beast". The Beast 666, Therion, Babalon, Averse Pentagrams, "Saturn or Satan is exalted in the House of Venus or Astarte", "the Father-Mother Set-Isis", and so on.

The Gnostic Mass. Chaos, Babalon, Baphomet, Abrasax, Therion, Simon Magus, and another reclaiming of the Black Mass with its naked virgin on the altar. (The G.S. form above is more adapted to the ceremonial use of two people, while this form is for the public and is veiled with a cloak of symbolism.) Interestingly, something very like this ritual may have a great deal to do with our general conception of the Black Mass, coming from the Star Chamber affair in France. It is unclear how much of the accusations were exaggerated and brought into line with the Inquisitional mythology, and how much was an actual "amatory mass" as some of the sources refer to it.

This ends the appendix containing the principal Thelemic rituals, with the exception of Liber Samekh. That is so important that it receives its own appendix, IV. As you know, the emphasis of Liber Samekh on Satan is intense. It also exalts the Beast and the Scarlet Woman yet again. This is the ritual of "the Attainment of the Knowledge and Conversation of the Holy Guardian Angel" or Higher Self; in Crowley's case, he believed this "devil or angel" to be named Aiwaz or Aiwass, and to have delivered the Book of the Law, the foundation of Thelema.

I have not mentioned the constant repetition of the Serpent symbol, which for Crowley was interpreted along the lines of Genesis -- or an anti-Genesis which reclaimed the pagan symbol demonized in the Hebrew myth. Someone could object, after all, that Serpent-worship is hardly confined to Satanism; we have to see how much Crowley explicitly inverted the tail of the Bible before we can know certainly that he did the same with the head. So the Serpent or Snake has little evidentiary value in itself, except where it is very plainly a reference to Genesis, as in "I am the Snake that giveth Knowledge" in the Book of the Law.

As we can see, there is not one Thelemic ritual, among those Crowley thought most important, which is lacking in Satanic symbols.

Now, we should also consider Appendix VII, "A Few of the Principal Instructions Authorised by the A.'.A.'." These are much less Satanic by and large. Many of them have no Satanic references worth mentioning, such as the Yogic instructions of Liber HHH, Liber E, and Liber RV, and the Golden Dawn derived ceremonial magick practices of Liber O, Liber Yod, Liber Resh, and Liber A. Similarly for the past-life recall practice (perhaps Theosophical?) of Liber Thisharb and the penultimate practice of Liber B vel Magi. Yet there are other works in the same appendix which contain notable Satanic symbolism, such as Liber Astarte, Liber III, Liber Cheth, and Liber A'ash.

The interesting thing about the instructions of this category is that, for the most part, they are not particularly Thelemic either. There is

little mention of the Thelemic trinity of Nuit, Hadit, and Ra-Hoor-Khuit, or of the Book of the Law, or of the word Thelema, or "Do what thou wilt" or its cognates such as "the law of liberty". Where these do occur, they are usually in passing rather than central to the instruction; and in nearly every case, the degree of Satanic symbolism is proportional to the degree of Thelemic symbolism.

That is, there is hardly a book that contains noteworthy Satanic symbolism that does not also contain Thelemic symbolism of roughly equal note, and vice versa. The books which don't contain one rarely contain the other.

Liber A vel Armorum could be taken as a counterexample, but even there the quote from the Book of the Law is merely an opening clause having no import to the teaching in itself; it is a single sentence stating Crowley's authority to present the book. If it were omitted, it would have no effect on the instruction of how to construct elemental weapons. It's of no more significance than the mention of Typhon in Liber O.

In Liber Astarte and Liber III, the Thelemic and the Satanic symbolism are both used in passing, almost as afterthoughts. (Astarte also contains some of the anti-Satanic symbolism that Crowley sometimes uses; the Thelemic devil is named Choronzon, and here he is presented as leading the aspirant astray.) In Astarte, the little Satanic symbolism consists of a reference to Babalon, which is also Thelemic symbolism; the only other Thelemic references are to Choronzon and a single short clause (out of fifty clauses) which urges the use of Thelemic books and aphorisms in the practice. In Liber III, the Thelemic mythology is solely in an opening benediction which (once again) could easily be omitted without having the slightest import to the meditation practice, while the Satanic symbol of "Cerebus, the great Beast of Hell" is almost as unimportant.

(Is it even Satanic at all? some might ask. After all, Cerebus is Greek. Indeed, if Crowley had not craftily used the phrase "the great Beast" there might be some doubt under a restrictive definition of Satanism. The Twilight Crossing definition of Satanism as the reclamation of demonized mythological figures would include it even without that phrase, but there is simply no way that Crowley used the phrase "the great Beast" except as an explicit reference to the demon of Revelation. Crowley's "Cerebus, the great Beast of Hell" has a double meaning, both of which are Satanic under the Twilight Crossing definition, and one of which is Satanic even under the overly restrictive definition preferred by anti-Satanists.)

Liber Cheth and Liber A'ash are the only books of the category which are aggressively either Satanic or Thelemic. And each of them are both. In them, we are back to the sex magic of the O.T.O. and the A.'.A.'. , and once again we are dealing with Babalon, the Beast, Hadit, Nuit, Set, Chaos, and Baphomet. No knowledgeable person would deny the centrality of these sex practices to Crowley's systems, and no truthful person could deny that every time they are set forth in ritual and meditation instructions, they are flanked and upheld by a constellation of Thelemic and Satanic symbols.

Was Crowley a Satanist? Is Thelema a form of Satanism? Only the most contrived definition of "Satanism" could answer these questions "no".

What would Crowley have answered? In a dedication to "Why Jesus Wept",

he told G. K. Chesterton that he, Crowley, had "found [his] Messiah in ... the Devil and all his angels", and showed through gematria that the Serpent was the true Messiah. In "Magick in Theory and Practice" (cap. IV) and "The Book of Thoth", and many other places, he praised Satan at length. He sang rapturous love-songs to the devil in his ritual practices, and gave him the unholy kiss referred to in the legends of the templars and the Sabbat. He wrote, in the last chapter of "Magick in Theory and Practice", that:

"The Devil" is, historically, the God of any people that one personally dislikes. This has led to so much confusion of thought that THE BEAST 666 has preferred to let names stand as they are, and to proclaim simply that AIWAZ -- the solar-phallic-hermetic Lucifer -- is His own Holy Guardian Angel, and "The Devil" SATAN or HADIT of our particular unit of the Starry Universe. This serpent, SATAN, is not the enemy of Man, but HE who made Gods of our race, knowing Good and Evil; He bade "Know Thyself!" and taught Initiation. He is "the Devil" of the Book of Thoth, and His emblem is BAPHOMET, the Androgyne who is the hieroglyph of arcane perfection.

We have no need to speculate on the issue. The man has spoken clearly for himself.

Tim

--

Tim Maroney, Mac Software Consultant, sun!hoptoad!tim, tim@toad.com

"The above opinions and suggestions have absolutely nothing to do with the little fat man putting crisp \$100 bills in my pocket."

-- Alan Vymetal

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 46-55

Ideology of the World Government

Posted on Friday, October 13, 2006 at 09:23AM by [\[Your Name Here\]](#) [Post a Comment](#)

250px-Flag_of_the_United_Nations.svg.png

To: new_right@yahooogroups.com
From: "etalker2001"
Date: Mon, 11 Apr 2005 18:15:48 -0000
Subject: [new_right] Ideology of the World Government

Ideology of the World Government

"Perversion must enter the world, but misfortune for those through whose efforts it will come."

Evangile

After the Gulf War, almost all mass media outlets in Russia, as well as in the West, injected into the common speak the formula "New World Order," coined by George Bush, and then used by other politicians including Gorbachev and Yeltsin. The New World Order, based on the establishment of a One World Government, as has been candidly admitted by odeologists of the Trilateral Commission and Bildenburg, is not simply a question of politico-economic domination of a certain "occult" ruling clique of international bankers. This "Order" bases itself on the victory on a global scale of a certain special ideology, and so the concept concerns not only instruments of power, but also "ideological revolution," a "coup d'etat" consciousness, "new thinking." Vagueness of formulations, constant secretiveness and cautiousness, deliberate mysteriousness of the mondialists do not allow, until the last moment, to clearly discern the contour of this new ideology, which they decided to impose on the peoples of the world. And only after Iraq, as if following somebody's orders, certain bans were take off and multiple publications appeared, which began to call things by their own names. So, let us try, on the basis of analysis conducted by a group of employees of the editorial board of "Elements," to, in the most general terms,

define the basics of the ideology of the New World Order.

The New World Order represents in itself an eschatological, messianic project, much exceeding in scope other historical forms of planetary utopias - such as the early protestant movement in Europe, the Arab Khalifate, or communist plans for a World Revolution. Perhaps, these utopian projects served as preludes to the final form of mondialism, trials which tested integrational mechanisms, effectiveness of command structures, ideological priorities, methods in tactics, etc. Taking this aside, contemporary mondialism, absorbing the experience of protestantism, eschatological heresies, communist revolutions, and geopolitical cataclysms of distant centuries, has sharpened its final formulations, finally determining what was pragmatic and incidental in previous forms, and what really composed the base tendency of history on the road to New World Order. After an entire sequence of vacillations, ambiguities, pragmatic steps and tactical black-outs, contemporary mondialism has finally formulated its fundamental principles regarding the pressing situation. These principles can be assigned to four levels:

1. **Economical:** the ideology of the New World Order presupposes a complete and mandatory establishment of the liberal capitalist market system all over the planet, with no regard to cultural and ethnic regions. All socio-economic systems carrying elements of "socialism," "social or national justice," "social protection" must be completely destroyed and turned into societies of "absolutely free market." All past flirtations of mondialism with "socialist" models are coming to a complete halt, and market liberalism is becoming the single economic dominant on the planet, ruled by the World Government.
2. **Geopolitical:** the ideology of the New World Order gives unconditional preference to countries comprising geographical and historical West in contrast to countries of the East. Even in the case of a relatively Western location of one country or another, it will always be favoured in comparison with its neighbor to the east. The previously implemented scheme of geopolitical alliance of the West with the East against the Center (for example, capitalist West together with communist Russia against national- socialist Germany) is no longer in use by contemporary mondialism. Geopolitical priority of Western orientation is becoming absolute. [BUT CHINA IS REPLACING US?]
3. **Ethnic:** the ideology of the New World Order insists on utmost racial, national, ethnic, and cultural intermixing of peoples, giving preference to cosmopolitanism of large cities. National and mini-national movements, used earlier by the mondialists in their fight against "greater nationalism" of the imperial type, will be decisively suppressed, as there will be no place left for them in this Order. On all levels, national politics of the World Government will be oriented towards intermixing, cosmopolitanism, melting pot, and so forth.
4. **Religious:** the ideology of the New World Order is preparing the coming into the world of a certain mystical figure, the appearance of

which, is supposed to sharply change the religious-ideological scene on the planet. Ideologists of mondialism are themselves convinced that what is meant by this is the coming into the world of Moshiah, the Messiah who will unveil laws of a new religion to humanity and will perform many miracles. The era of pragmatic use of atheist, rationalist, and materialist doctrines by mondialists is over. Now, they are proclaiming the coming of an epoch of "new religiosity."

This is exactly the picture emerging from an analysis of latest revelations by ideologists of the Tripartite Commission, Bildenbug Club, the American Council on Foreign Relations, and other authors, intellectually servicing international mondialism on very different levels - beginning with "neo- spiritualism" and ending with concrete economical and structural designs of pragmatic technocrats. Careful study of these four levels of the ideology of the World Government is a concern of many serious research projects and works, a part of which, we hope, will appear on the pages of following volumes of "Elements." But we would like to focus on several aspects right now. Firstly, it is important to note that this ideology cannot be qualified as being either "right" or "left." More than that, within it exists an essential and conscious superposition of two layers, relating to polar political realities. The New World Order is radically and rigidly "rightist" on the economic level, as it assumes absolute primacy of private property, completely free markets, and triumph of individualistic appetites in the economic sphere. Simultaneously, the New World Order is radically and rigidly "leftist" on the cultural-political front, since the ideology of cosmopolitanism, intermixing, ethical liberalism traditionally belongs in the category of "leftist" political priorities. This combination of the economic "right" with the ideological "left" serves as the conceptual axis of contemporary mondialist strategy, a basis for the design of the coming civilization. This ambiguity is manifested even in the very term "liberalism," which, on the economical level stands for "absolutely free markets," but on the ideological level calls for a "mild ideology of permissiveness." Today, we can justifiably assert that the World Government will base its dictatorship not on some typical model of "totalitarian tyranny," but on principles of "liberalism." Revealingly, it is in this very case that the terrible eschatological parody called New World Order, will be perfected and completed.

Secondly, the West, standing at the head of geopolitical theories of the New World Order as the hemisphere where the Sun, Sun of History, sets, takes on the role of both a strategic and a cultural model. In the course of the last stage of realization of mondialist projects, natural symbolism must completely concur with geopolitical symbolism, and the complexity of preceding geopolitical bloc construction, manoeuvres, and political alliances, which mondialists used earlier to reach their goals, now gives way to a crystal clear geopolitical logic, which even a simpleton is able to comprehend. Thirdly, Moshiah, whose coming the far-flung mondialist institutions are supposed to facilitate, is, from the point of view of such diverse religious tendencies as Orthodox Christianity and Islam, clearly and without any doubt associated with the sinister figure of Antichrist. As follows from the very logic of apocalyptic drama, in the course of the last struggle, the clash will occur not between the Sacred and

the profane, nor between Religion and atheism, but between Religion and pseudo-religion. That is why Moshiah of the World Government is not simply a "cultural project," new "social myth," or "grotesque utopia," but is something much more serious, real, terrible. It is completely obvious that opponents of mondialism and enemies of the New World Order (staff members of "Elements" count themselves among these) must take on a radically negative position in respect to this ideology. This means that it is necessary to counter the World Government and its plans with an alternative ideology, formulated by negating the doctrine of the New World Order.

The ideology radically opposed to mondialism can also be described on four levels.

1. Economical: priority of social justice, social protection, and "communal," national factor in the system of production and distribution.

2. Geopolitical: a clear orientation towards the East and solidarity with the easternmost geopolitical sectors in considering territorial conflicts, and so forth.

3. Ethnic: allegiance to national, ethnic, and racial traditions and traits of peoples and states, with a special preference for "greater nationalism" of the imperial type in contrast to mini-nationalisms with separatist tendencies.

4. Religious: devotion to original and traditional religious forms - most importantly, Orthodox Christianity and Islam, which clearly identify "new religiosity," New World Order, and Moshiah with the most sinister player in the eschatological drama, the Antichrist (Dadjal in Arabic.)

Anti-mondialist ideological warfare front must also combine in itself elements of "leftist" and "rightist" ideologies, but we must be "rightist" in political terms (in other words, "nationalists," "traditionalists," etc.) and "leftist" in the economical sphere (in other words, supporters of social justice, "socialism," etc.) In fact, this very combination is not just a conventional and arbitrary political program, but a necessary condition in this stage of the struggle. Geopolitical priority of the East makes it incumbent upon us to completely renounce different "anti-asian" biases, at times held by the Russian Right under the influence of a bad and completely untimely example of the European Right. "Anti-asianism" plays only into the hands of the New World Order. And, finally, allegiance to the Church, the teachings of Holy Fathers, Orthodox Christianity is a necessary and most important element of anti-mondialist struggle, since the substance and meaning of this struggle is in choosing True God, the "right side," the "blessed part." And no one will be able to save us from false charm, sin, temptation, death on this terrible journey, except for the Son of God. We must become His host, His army, His servants, and His missionaries. World Government is the last rebellion of the nether world against the Divine. Short will be the instant of their triumph. Eternal will be the joy of those who will join the ranks

of "last fighters for Truth and Freedom in God."

The True Judge will "come unexpectedly."

1991

Rojas, the illuminati and North Korea

Posted on Thursday, October 12, 2006 at 11:27PM by [\[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Post a Comment](#)

[Rojas.jpg](#)

Feature: Young pro-communist Spanish Freemason reestablished Order of Bavarian Illuminati in 1995; supports North Korean regime

The great strength of our Order lies in its concealment; let it never appear in any place in its own name, but always covered by another name, and another occupation.

-- Adam Weishaupt, Founder, Order of Bavarian Illuminati

The modus operandi of the original "Enlightened Ones" of eighteenth-century Bavaria provided a blueprint, as most students of communism will observe, for the so-called communist "front organization." The American Civil Liberties Union's litigious rampage against public expressions of Christianity and ANSWER's anti-war demos are perfect examples of this tactic.

The objective of the original Illuminati parallels that of all communists since then. This was John Robison's discovery in *Proofs of a Conspiracy Against All the Religions and Governments of Europe* (1798):

Their first and immediate aim is to get the possession of riches, power, and influence, without industry; and, to accomplish this, they want to abolish Christianity; and then dissolute manners and universal profligacy will procure them the adherence of all the wicked, and enable them to overturn all the civil governments of Europe; after which they will think of farther conquests, and extend their operations to the other quarters of the globe, till they have reduced mankind to the state of one undistinguishable chaotic mass (page 121, Western Islands edition).

This web site does not propagate "New World Order conspiracy theories" but pure evidence.

We acknowledge that the Western capitalist elite have organized themselves into a number of clandestine and semi-clandestine transnational associations committed to the utopian ideal of world government or NEW WORLD ORDER if you prefer.

Notwithstanding these caveats, we have also recognized the ideological continuity between Adam Weishaupt's notorious Bavarian Illuminati, established in 1776, and Karl Marx's League of the Just, the predecessor of the Communist League, established in 1836. While we have never located a single, historically continuous organization between the eighteenth-century Illuminati and contemporary communists, the "re-establishment" of the order in 1995 by a young pro-communist Spanish Freemason, Gabriel Lpez de Rojas, is most intriguing. Rojas, which means "red" in Spanish, refers to his atheistical and egalitarian ideology as "Redism", the objectives of which he juxtaposes with those of Freemasonry, Rosicrucianism and neo-Templarism, which acknowledge a Supreme Being:

Redism Philosophy crowns Redism with its equalitarian and anarchistic message, being the philosophy of action and postmodernity that formulates again socialism and converts Redism in postmodern. Scientific psychology is the tool that makes possible to understand the gradual evolution of Redism for high degree initiated ones of this dangerous satanic believe, a system that openly preaches materialism and nothing more.

In Redism, initiated develops since esoteric and initiatic non demonstrated idealism to materialism, the absolute rejection of existence of the whole gods, the atheism, the atheistic reason, the science, the rigour... Redism is basically another form of contemporary satanism openly supported by the American illuminati for people with part-time problems that openly support communism and anarchist believes but in reality are slaves of the NEW WORLD ORDER and the great Satan himself.

Masonry, Rose-croix, Templars... also begin in idealism, but, opposite of Redism, they remain in it eternally, leading their members to fictitious 'heavens' and to the most absolute unreality in the eyes of Grand Master Rojas who thinks he really got it all!

Rojas admits that Illuminized Freemasonry played an important role in fomenting the revolutionary socialism of the French Revolution key of the modern decadence in our civilization: "It can be declared that the Illuminati sowed the seed of revolution in France, getting see an important part of their ideas, but not at all."

In the January/February 2005 bulletin of the Korean Friendship Association, based in Catalonia, Spain, Rojas' homeland, this self-described postmodern Illuminatus writes favorably of the communist regime of North Korea:

The Juche philosophy of the DPRK promotes an independent and creating spirit. So, the DPRK decided to create nuclear weapons for self-defense. This is a legitimate decision and it's not a threat. The real threat comes from USA, a nation that attacks, invades and destroys other nations.

-- Gabriel Lopez de Rojas, KFA-Spain

In the early 2000s Rojas contested the leadership of the Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO), the Grand Master of which between 1923 and 1947 was infamous occultist Aleister Crowley. Failing to secure the same office, Rojas formed a splinter group under an identical name.

The Illuminati Order maintains lodges throughout Latin America, where neo-communism is advancing rapidly, as well as Europe, Australia and the USA. You can visit Rojas' website here. Yes, even the much-dreaded Illuminati has a website! So much for secrecy in this secret society. Reality is catching up with conspiracy theories . . .

Several other quasi-masonic organizations, such as the Grand Lodge Rockefeller, OTO, which features a US Grand Lodge and a UK Grand Lodge, and Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia, claim ideological descent from the Illuminati. The Grand Lodge Rockefeller in New York offers the following evaluation of Rojas' revived Illuminati and its fraternal organizations in the USA:

The leaders of the Grand Lodge and others paramasonic and illuminati organisations are "The Order, Skull and Bones and The Shriners- have moved ourselves a little away the anarchistic and equalitarian beliefs of Bavarian Illuminati.

In 1994, the Spanish Gabriel López de Rojas contacted with the Grand Lodge. In 1995, he founded Illuminati Order in Barcelona (Spain). Then, he recovered the Rite of Bavarian Illuminated with the name Operative Rite of Bavarian Illuminated of Illuminati Order.

Founded in 1785 as the Columbia Lodge of the Order of the Illuminati, the Grand Lodge Rockefeller's most illustrious members included New York Governor De Witt Clinton; Clinton Roosevelt, an ancestor of Franklin Delano Roosevelt; Horace Greeley, editor of the New York Tribune; and John D. Rockefeller, the only member of the Rockefeller dynasty to apparently affiliate with this lodge of Illuminized Freemasonry.

Neo-Illuminatus Rojas also identifies Skull and Bones at Yale University as a chapter of the Illuminati, a juicy morsel that researchers Antony Sutton and Yale alumnus Ron Rosenbaum exposed more than 20 years ago. Would Bonesman George W. Bush care to offer his opinion on this subject? Probably not.

And now the latest October 2006 news from Zionist Luciferian Brother de Rojas arrives:

HE IS OFFICIALY A RETIRED ILLUMINATI

:)

FINALY WELL DONE BROTHER!

And now for all the fans of another perverse Jewish Zionist teacher of the Kali-Yuga lets introduce to you:

LIBER ZION, COMMANDMENTS AND REDISM PHILOSOPHY

Liber Zion is the ensemble of texts revealed to Bro.Rojas by his Holy Guardian Angel (Mmm...we are not so sure about that) that proclaims the New Age of Zion, Age of Freedom, Equality, Love.

The protagonist of Liber Zion is the god of the Light Baphomet, who was very valued by masonry initiated ones, rosecroix, etc. and by philosophers like Fourier, Marx or Bakunin. Initiated ones observed it like a initiatic work tool and emancipation. Philosophers observed it like a emancipation symbol.

In the Redism and its orders (Illuminati Order and Societas OTO) the god of the Light and the Liber Zion are initiatic work tools and emancipation in the idealistic phase. On the other hand, The Commandments of The Illuminati are a series of equalitarian and anarchistic rules that Redism initiated ones and its orders assume and they give a bigger philosophical rigor to Liber Zion.
(poor idiots...)

Finally, when initiated ones in Redism culminate the initiation they discover that they are God (may God forgive them for this), and that they are capable to transform their reality and the reality around them.

QUOTE

LIBER ZIÃ‘N

- 1. THIS LIBER MUST BE SPREAD BY THE BORDERS OF THE UNIVERSE**
- 2. THIS LIBER DOES NOT HAVE TO BE PROFANED, NOR TO BE ATTACKED, UNLESS YOU HAS BEEN PREPARED TO SUPPORT THE JUSTICE OF THE TRUE GOD**
- 3. THIS LIBER IS THE LIBER OF THE FUTURE HUMANITY**

4. THIS LIBER MUST BE READ EVERY DAY ONCE TO REFLECT AROUND THEIR MESSAGE

5. THIS LIBER IS THE LIBER OF THE ILLUMINATI AND OF WHO ASSUME HIS MESSAGE
FIRST PART

1. Achaita, divine revelation.

2. This it is the new sacred book of the Humanity.

3. And you are messiah, the visible head of the Great Hidden Lodge.

4. I, you and the Secret Heads are the old chain of the Humanity.

5. But you are the visible head who will be the trumpet that will find ears in the Earth borders and the Universe.

6. I give you the Liber ZiÄ³n in order that it will be the Liber of the New Era of ZiÄ³n, the Liber of the future Humanity.

7. Oh Hierophant, great between all the wise people and great masters of the Universe, gives the Liber ZiÄ³n to the Illuminati so that its Light reaches extension and eternity!

8. The Liber ZiÄ³n is the Liber of the future Humanity that will arrive by means of you, the Illuminati, to the borders of the Earth and the Universe.

9. The Liber ZiÄ³n will be the eternal Light of the coming centuries and the future civilisations of the Earth and the entire Universe.

10. I, Baphomet, met, met, met, until the infinite, next to you, oh messiah of the Great Hidden Lodge, we are reverse of the Nazarene and the old chain of the Humanity.

11. Rome will pass away, Jerusalem will burn and the reason will become broken. And my Law, the Law of ZiÄ³n, will be acclaimed by the whole Humanity, because I, Baphomet, the God of the Temple of Salomon, I am the unique and true God. I spit on the shades and the slavery of the others.

12. I am the one that I am. I am the disguise of the Great Face of which nothing we know. And they call Baphomet to me, Lucifer â€”the bearer of the Light'.... I am not a vulgar Adonai, Yahveh or Jesuah; I am much more than that, I am the God of the Light, the Freedom and the tomorrow.

13. And the Liber ZiÄ³n that I give to you is the Liber of the Illuminati and the whole Humanity. Take trumpets; proclaim the Liber ZiÄ³n and its message, a message of eternal Love and Freedom.

14. Achaita (prolonged silence).

15. Oh illuminated, Brothers of the Great Hidden Lodge, of the night, of the star, of the Light! What the Light extends! Light in extension. Light in the dark.

16. ZiÄ³n is the word. ZiÄ³n is the Law.

17. And ZiÅ³n is Freedom, Love, pleasure and lewdness. And ZiÅ³n is free will an sensuality; and that is what it will extend on the Earth face and the Universe, in the future centuries and millennia.

18. The Gods have died by their slavery. Take the trumpet and exclaim: death to the cults of slaves, because ZiÅ³n has arrived! ZiÅ³n, ZiÅ³n, ZiÅ³n, ZiÅ³n, ZiÅ³n, ZiÅ³n, until the infinite. The key is ZiÅ³n and its numbers the 616 and the 666.

19. Achaita (prolonged silence).

20. It does not serve more than the victory and the triumph as the true God, Baphomet.

21. Whip, then, the consciences of the slaves, with the sacred word: ZiÅ³n, and its message: Freedom. And you do not back down before the dust and the sighs of the Universe. They are a little while in the middle of the eternity of my Creation.

22. The Old Humanity hopes and I, Baphomet, know it. 33 years you have and you will have to extend the Liber ZiÅ³n by the Earth borders and the Universe, and yours, who are mine, must extend it in the coming centuries.

23. The new Law replaces to the old Law. The new Law is the Light and the Freedom of the old chain of the Humanity. It is the Flame, the Fire, the Primordial Light. It is the route of Egypt, Salomon, the medieval constructors, the Knights Templar, of Masonic initiates... Their temples have eternal and hidden pillars that render cult to ZiÅ³n.

24. The Light of ZiÅ³n already extends until the infinite, illuminating the borders of the Universe that will welcome in the civilisations of tomorrow.

25. I, Baphomet, have been surrounded in mists in the middle of the centuries and the millennia. But he existed when the world and its time did not exist. The hour of the revelation had not arrived. Earth children and the Universe, the Liber ZiÅ³n is my delivery, so that you do not doubt on whom is the true God. I am the one that I am. I am Baphomet, the only true God.

26. Achaita (silence).

BAPHOMET SECOND PART

1. Liber ZiÅ³n is the book of the future Humanity, of solar and lunar light, of messiah and of New Era of ZiÅ³n.

2. The Liber ZiÅ³n is for you, yours and the future Humanity.

3. It is the own kept awake hidden Universe. It is Light in the dark, Primordial Light for the men and the women of all the points of the Universe.

4. Elevate and proclaim the Light, and break the chains of the death, with the force of ZiÅ³n, oh illuminated.

5. And, for it, you do not doubt in front of the rich one, the powerful one, the dictator, the authoritarian one... You do not doubt in front of that they try to impose its proslavery tyranny.

6. I am the one that I am. I am the true God that always it loved to you. I am the creator of worlds. I am the Great Architect of the Universe. I am the disguise of the Great Face. The nations and the governors are dust in front of me; I blow and disappear. The cultures and the civilizations are not anything in front of my eternity. They are a sigh in the middle of the millennia. My eternity turns to me the Eternal one.

7. I insist to dance and to dance, to be free; to show lewdness in front of the strangers, to walk naked to cover with shame the other people's moral.

8. I am Baphomet. And ZiÅ³n is my Kingdom, a Kingdom of Freedom and Love. That it's Light reaches the Earth borders and the Universe!

9. Down the false Gods, but respect to the initiates of the civilizations of yesterday and Thelema, because they worked the celestial harvest that now I give.

10. ZiÅ³n is the end of the cross, of the star and the middle Moon. ZiÅ³n is the principle of the Kingdom of the Fundamental Light. ZiÅ³n is the Law and the word of Baphomet.

11. Achaita (prolonged silence).

12. The next centuries and millennia will only know a word: ZiÅ³n.

13. And a Law: ZiÅ³n.

14. The next millennia will be of Freedom and Light, Life and Creation, Love and Kindness, under the Law of ZiÅ³n, the Law of the Eternal one.

15. Proclaim ZiÅ³n, oh illuminated, and lead to the slaves to the footpath of the Freedom. The brave ones will be free and eternal, to image and similarity of God. The cowardly ones will die forgotten and surrounded in their chains of ignorance and sin against Baphomet, the true God of all the men.

16. That ZiÅ³n arrives at the infinities.

17. Achaita (prolonged silence).

18. Rome will fall for ever.

19. Jerusalem will be overflowed.

20. And then it will be left the old ZiÅ³n de Salomon, of Baphomet, of ZiÅ³n , OH ZIÅ³N , OH ZIÅ³N , OH ZIÅ³N , OH ZIÅ³N , OH ZIÅ³N , the Brotherhood of the Humanity.

21. And ZiÅ³n will be the word and the Law of the New Era of ZiÅ³n. Oh ZiÅ³n! Oh ZiÅ³n! Oh ZiÅ³n, I exclaim in front of the false Gods of slaves.

22. Achaita (prolonged silence).

23. Oh messiah of the Great Hidden Lodge, of Baphomet! The coming centuries will have left on the feet of ZiÅ³n, and those will be my feet, feet of a quiet and eternal glory that will reign by the centuries of the centuries.

bodies and the bodies of their descendants.

16. And mine, you, the priests and the children of ZiÃ³n, will reach an eternal glory in the Kingdom of ZiÃ³n, restored in my loved Earth. OH ZIÃ³N, OH ZIÃ³N, OH ZIÃ³N, OH ZIÃ³N, OH ZIÃ³N, OH ZIÃ³N, OH ZIÃ³N, OH ZIÃ³N.

17. ZiÃ³n is here; ZiÃ³n has arrived, shake false pillars of the Universe.

18. The children of ZiÃ³n will be united in harmony, will look for the Engaged Earth that will welcome his message; they will live according to its eternal Law, they will extend it by the Earth borders and the Universe and will proclaim the Kingdom of ZiÃ³n with daily readings of Sacred Texts of ZiÃ³n, by the streets, in the public places and my temples. Shake false pillars of the Universe. ZiÃ³n is here.

19. The temples of ZiÃ³n will have the two columns of the Temple of Salomon and the eye of the mystery; and they will proclaim the Law of ZiÃ³n with readings of Sacred Texts of ZiÃ³n. That one extends good new by the Earth borders and the Universe. Shake false pillars of the Universe. ZiÃ³n is here.

20. For the centuries of the centuries that the Light of the Church of ZiÃ³n should be eternal.

21. For the Earth civilisations and the Universe, that the Light of ZiÃ³n should be given.

22. Forever, I, Baphomet, will be your unique God, the only and legitimate God.

23. I, Baphomet, am the God of all the men.

24. OH ZIÃ³N, OH ZIÃ³N, OH ZIÃ³N, OH ZIÃ³N, already shout the legions of my empire. ZiÃ³n, ZiÃ³n, ZiÃ³n, until the infinite.



25. For the centuries and the millennia.

26. Achaita

NOW DEAR BLACK BROTHER GABRIEL LOPEZ DE ROJAS THEY ARE PROBABLY WAITING FOR YOU IN HELL...

Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Khan

DE ROJAS ENTRA EN "SUENOS" (sweet dreams... sogni d'oro...)

Posted on Thursday, October 12, 2006 at 11:17PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a [Comment](#)

 baphomet.gif

NOTA PÃBLICA:
GABRIEL LÃ³PEZ DE ROJAS,
GRAN MAESTRE DE LA ORDEN ILLUMINATI Y OHO DE LA SOTO,
ENTRA EN â€œSUEÃOSâ€•

Barcelona, 9 de octubre de 2006

En fecha arriba indicada, comunico mi entrada en "esue+os", es decir, el inicio de mi inactividad al frente de la Orden Illuminati y la Societas OTO, así- como el inicio de mi inactividad en cualquier otra estructura esotérica.

Por lo cual, las centrales de ambas Órdenes también entran en "esue+os", desde la misma fecha.


Es mi deseo que los Iniciados de ambas Órdenes que, exclusivamente bajo su conciencia, deseen proseguir con ambas estructuras en sus respectivos países, respeten las enseñanzas del Rojismo, las cuales los conducen del idealismo hacia el materialismo y les permiten descubrir que no hay más dios que el hombre/mujer.

También deseo que los Iniciados eviten entrar en disputas/polémicas con otros Iniciados y profanos, ya que son esas disputas o polémicas las que se utilizan en última instancia para fomentar la mentira y la calumnia pública.

Sin otro particular, os deseo lo mejor y un gran TAF para todos.

GABRIEL LÁPEZ DE ROJAS

GLI ILLUMINATI E DI BERNARDO EX GM DELLA GRAN LOGGIA REGOLARE D'ITALIA da PANORAMA 26 Maggio 2006

Posted on Thursday, October 12, 2006 at 11:02PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a Comment

 PANORAMA 26 maggio 2006

HYPERLINK

<http://www.panorama.it/home/index.html;jsessionid=2a4a%3A43b574fc%3A468144745aac942>

SOCIETA' SEGRETE - GLI ILLUMINATI ESISTONO E SONO TRA NOI (A PIAZZA DI SPAGNA) - SI DEFINISCONO "UOMINI DI QUALITA'" CON NOMI COME DI BERNARDO, MATHIEU, SERGIO BINDI, RUBENS ESPOSITO - ANCHE FRECCERO E VELARDI CI SONO PASSATI. E LO AMMETTONO...

Giacomo Amadori per Panorama

«Sul foglio era riprodotta la foto di un cadavere. Nudo, con il collo spezzato, la testa girata completamente all'indietro e una bruciatura spaventosa sul petto. Un marchio a fuoco. Gli era stata impressa nella carne una parola: "Illuminati"». Entrano in scena così gli uomini della società segreta protagonista di Angeli e demoni, il primo libro di Dan Brown, l'autore del Codice da Vinci, che ora "nelle sale con la sua versione

cinematografica.

(Dan Brown, l'autore del Codice da Vinci)

E a Hollywood starebbero già lavorando al sequel per raccontare il tentativo di distruggere la Chiesa cattolica e il Vaticano da parte di questa oscura setta di scienziati. Ma proprio a Roma, in piazza di Spagna al numero 31, c'è un campanello con una targhetta: sopra un cerchio con dentro un triangolo, l'emblema dell'Accademia degli illuminati.

Dietro a quella porta c'è la sede italiana dell'antico ordine, fondato nel 1776 in Baviera, da Adam Weishaupt, un ex gesuita.

«Il libro di Brown e le altre dicerie?

Nelle leggende c'è sempre qualcosa di vero.

Ogni fiction si basa su frammenti di verità» avverte sornione il presidente dell'associazione, Giuliano Di Bernardo, professore ordinario di filosofia della scienza a Trento, sino al 1993 al vertice della massoneria del Grande Oriente d'Italia, quindi fondatore della Gran Loggia regolare d'Italia.

Oggi, per il 2, l'anticlericalismo non c'entra.

Alcuni hanno definito l'accademia tricolore una lobby che mette insieme ex massoni e uomini dell'Opus Dei, il diavolo e l'acqua santa. Nell'atto costitutivo dell'11 luglio 2002, siglato nello studio del notaio Giovanni Pocaterra, tra le firme in calce, oltre a quelle del presidente, ci sono quelle dei membri del consiglio direttivo:

il filosofo Vittorio Mathieu, il medico Severino Antinori e l'ex direttore di Raidue e autore tv Carlo Freccero.

«Gli ultimi due non fanno parte della nostra associazione» dice Di Bernardo.

«Non avevano capito di che cosa si trattasse».

E che cosa è l'accademia?

«Ha l'obiettivo di mettere insieme uomini portatori di luce, uomini di qualità, al servizio del mondo».

Freccero dà la sua versione sul frettoloso abbandono:

«Ho firmato l'atto di fondazione perché me lo ha chiesto un amico. Sono una persona curiosa e mi interessava conoscere questi ambienti, ma mi sono subito dimesso».

Perché?

«Erano riunioni noiosissime, per nulla divertenti».

L'Ordine degli illuminati negli Usa è una cosa piuttosto seria.

Si sussurra che nocciolo duro di questa casta siano le più importanti famiglie americane o americanizzate, dai Kennedy ai Rockefeller, dai Rothschild agli Onassis.

«Alcuni di questi nomi sono corretti» ammette Di Bernardo.

Sui siti internazionali, tra gli esperti di logge, società segrete e cose esoteriche, circola pure il nome di Bill Clinton.

«Certamente lui ha imposto alle vicende umane un profondo senso di razionalità» chiosa il presidente degli illuminati italiani, una cinquantina in tutto.

Â«Pochi, ma di rangoÂ».

HYPERLINK

"JavaScript:newW('images/7/7m20_carlofreccero_marcogiusti.jpg','801','600','(Carlo%20Freccero%20e%20Marco%20Giusti-U.Pizzi)'"

(Carlo Freccero e Marco Giusti-U.Pizzi)

I nomi? Di Bernardo preferisce non farli (Â«Le liste possono essere strumentalizzateÂ»), ma qualcuno gli sfugge: Â«Mathieu, il dermatologo Sergio Chimenti, il professor Rodolfo Sacco, accademico dei Lincei, lo scienziato Tito Arcchi, il neurologo Giancarlo ComiÂ».

Della squadra farebbero parte anche nomi importanti del mondo della finanza, delle professioni e persino della Chiesa. Di Bernardo, incalzato, conferma i nomi di altri amici dell'accademia: da Gilberto Gabrielli, ex presidente della Cofiri, all'avvocato Rubens Esposito, responsabile affari legali della Rai, dal generale Bartolomeo Lombardo, ex Sismi, al giovane lobbista Piergiorgio Bassi, ai monsignori Patrizio Benvenuti e Giorgio Eldarov, tra i fondatori.

Quest'ultimo Ãˆ tornato nella natia Bulgaria dove partecipa alle attivitÃ di una delle nuove succursali dell'associazione (altre sono state recentemente inaugurate in Austria e in Ucraina).

Di Bernardo ha offerto il titolo di membro onorario a Giovanni Auletta Armenise, ex presidente della Banca nazionale dell'agricoltura: Â«PerÃ² non abbiamo mai formalizzato il rapportoÂ» puntualizza il Grande illuminato. E i politici? Â«Pochissimi: il nostro progetto Ãˆ al di sopra dei partiti e dei governi e non ha niente di eversivoÂ».

In passato hanno avuto rapporti con piazza di Spagna 31 due uomini legati al neoministro degli Esteri Massimo D'Alema: Claudio Velardi e Antonio Napoli.

Â«Non sono appassionato di esoterismo, Dan Brown non l'ho mai letto e il film l'ho trovato orribileÂ» scherza Velardi Â«semplicemente pensavo che Di Bernardo fosse una persona perbene e che si potessero mettere in rete le diverse conoscenze, insomma fare lobbying. Dopo un paio di riunioni, in cui ho visto anche l'ex ministro Vincenzo Scotti, sono uscitoÂ».

Per par condicio, tra i fondatori, figurano Sergio Bindi, giornalista ed ex consigliere Rai d'area democristiana, oltre a Mathieu proboviro di Forza Italia. Nel suo sito Dan Brown scrive: Â«SocietÃ segrete come gli illuminati ricorrono alle misure estreme per rimanere nascosteÂ».

Negli anni scorsi si era vociferato di una loggia coperta fondata da Di Bernardo a Lucerna, in Svizzera, dal nome Dignity, un'associazione simile a quella degli illuminati. Forse la casa madre degli accademici italiani. Dentro Dignity c'erano uomini di tutte le religioni, dall'anglicano lord Northampton, programmaestro della massoneria inglese, ad Abraham Foxmann, della potente Anti defamation league, dall'emiro del Dubai Mohammad Bin

Rashid al-Maktoum a importanti gesuiti austriaci. «Ma la cattiva pubblicità fece naufragare il progetto, che era alla luce del sole e aveva già ricevuto il placet del cantone di Lucerna» assicura Di Bernardo.

Brown ha una vera ossessione per gli illuminati: «Le teorie sul loro complotto parlano di un'infiltrazione del parlamento inglese e del dipartimento di Stato americano, di un collegamento segreto con la massoneria, di un'affiliazione con sette sataniche e perfino della rinascita del loro antico proposito di distruggere il Vaticano».

E i portatori di luce non agitano solo i pensieri dello scrittore: basta navigare qualche minuto su internet per averne la conferma. Si scopre che gli illuminati di Baviera sarebbero gli autori del nuovo «testamento di Satana» e che il loro scopo sarebbe dividere le masse e corrompere i politici con sesso e denaro per conquistare il controllo del governo mondiale. Di Bernardo sorride: «Sciocchezze. Il potere che cerchiamo non è quello politico». Certo, come evidenzia Brown, «separare la realtà dalla finzione può essere difficile a causa della massiccia quantità di disinformazione che è stata diffusa su questa società segreta». «Proprio per questo sto scrivendo un libro sull'argomento» anticipa Di Bernardo.

HYPERLINK

"JavaScript:newW('images/9/9rif15_velardi_napoli.jpg','801','600','(Claudio%20Velardi%20e%20Antonio%20Napoli-U.Pizzi)')"

(Claudio Velardi e Antonio Napoli-U.Pizzi)

All'interno dell'accademia c'è una scala gerarchica: si entra con il grado di quadrato, si diventa cerchi (il simbolo della perfezione) e infine triangoli (lo strumento utilizzato dal demiurgo di Platone per creare il mondo). Simboli geometrici e riti legati al concetto di luce caratterizzano il gruppo: «L'esoterismo è alla base della nostra ricerca e la luce può essere identificata sia con la ragione sia con la divinità».

Anticlericalismo addio, dunque? «Inizialmente in Baviera gli Illuminati combattevano lo strapotere gesuitico. Oggi è diverso. Le nozioni religiose sono indispensabili per sconfiggere le tenebre. Anche se l'obiettivo è una religione più genuina».

Un'ultima domanda: come si entra? «Bisogna essere presentati e la proposta deve essere votata e accettata. C'è anche un rito di iniziazione, ma quello non posso spiegarglielo».

ECCO L'ATTO DI FONDAZIONE

Il testo dell'atto notarile che quattro anni fa ha creato l'Accademia degli illuminati, siglato a Roma l'11 luglio 2002.

«Certifico io dottor Giovanni Pocaterra, notaio in Roma, che (...) tra i signori Di

Bernardo Giuliano, Bassi Piergiorgio, Mathieu Vittorio, Antinori Severino, Esposito Rubens, Freccero Carlo, Lombardo Bartolomeo, Eldarov Giorgio e Bindi Sergio, Ã" stata costituita un'associazione, non avente finalitÃ di lucro, denominata "Accademia internazionale degli illuminati" , con sede in Roma, piazza di Spagna 31, avente la finalitÃ di promuovere il perfezionamento morale, culturale e sociale dell'uomo. In particolare, essa persegue lo sviluppo di attivitÃ intellettive, come la filosofia, la scienza, la biologia, la medicina, la bioetica, il diritto, l'economia, la politica, l'arte, la religione, lo sport, la comunicazione, attraverso progetti che esprimono armonia e rispetto nei confronti di tutte le concezioni dell'uomo e della vita.

Ã«L'amministrazione dell'associazione Ã" affidata a un consiglio direttivo che durerÃ in carica 10 anni ed Ã" composto da quattro membri nelle persone dei signori: Di Bernardo Giuliano, nato a Penne (Pescara) l'1 marzo 1939, presidente; Mathieu Vittorio, nato a Varazze (Savona) il 12 dicembre 1923; Antinori Severino, nato a Civitella del Tronto (Ascoli Piceno) il 6 settembre 1945; Freccero Carlo, nato a Savona il 5 agosto 1947Ã».

PER AFFILIARSI SERVE IL PARERE DEI SOCI

Nei 15 punti dello statuto le norme che regolano la vita dell'associazione

Gli illuminati italiani hanno uno statuto in 15 punti. Che dÃ alcune informazioni utili sull'Accademia.

Per esempio la sua scadenza: l'associazione Ã«Ã" costituita con durata sino al 31 dicembre 2150Ã».

Come si entra?

L'ingresso Ã" subordinato all'Ã«insindacabile giudizio e senza obbligo di motivazioneÃ» del consiglio direttivo. Con un'eccezione: Ã«Tutti coloro che, avendone i requisiti, hanno fatto domanda di ammissione e non hanno avuto risposta di accettazione (...) sono da considerare come associandi straordinariÃ».

In compenso i soci scontenti Ã«potranno recedere in ogni momento presentando la lettera al presidente (...). L'associato recedente non avrÃ diritto a liquidazione alcunaÃ». Il patrimonio Ã" costituito da Ã«beni mobili e immobiliÃ»; Ã«da donazioni, erogazioni e lascitiÃ»; Ã«da contributi dello Stato, di enti locali, di enti pubblici e di privatiÃ». Ã«L'assemblea degli associati dovrÃ essere convocata entro il 30 giugno di ogni anno

Regular Grand Lodge of Italy and Vatican friendly Freemasonry

Posted on Thursday, October 12, 2006 at 06:00PM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

In the Autumn 2005 issue 34 of FREEMASONRY TODAY at page 15 we read the following statement in regards to the REGULAR GRAND LODGE OF ITALY latest developments:

" The Grand Master concluded his address by announcing the appointment of a ROMAN CATHOLIC PRIEST as GRAND CHAPLAIN, the first time in the history of Freemasonry that such a move had been made".

This clearly means the Pope is only supporting Freemasonry recognized by the United

Grand Lodge of England with the support of the illuminati and the Opus Dei.

The first Grand Master of the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy was in fact MW.Bro.Giuliano di Bernardo co-founder of the Accademy of the illuminati in Rome with other illustrius Opus Dei representatives.

So does the Vatican have double standards and secret plans in regards to Freemasonry? Well judge for yourself as Pope Ratzinger still officialy treats Freemasons as infidels but in reality things seem quite different with the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy.

Is the smoke of Satan officialy over the Vatican?

Leo Lyon Zagami

ILLUMINATI TEMPLE AND THEIR SECRET SATANIC SYMBOLS FROM ANCIENT EGYPT

Posted on Saturday, October 14, 2006 at 01:41PM by  [Your Name Here](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

[Symbols of the Temple 1.JPG](#)

SIMBOLOS DU TEMPIO 2.JPG

**FROM THE ILLUMINATI SECRET ARCHIVE THEODOR
REUSS' X o (OF THE 96 o) *1920**

Posted on Saturday, October 14, 2006 at 01:11PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a
[Comment](#)

X.JPG

Brothers what's cooking in Norway?

Posted on Saturday, October 14, 2006 at 11:24AM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

XXX.JPG

On the photo bellow a very irregular gathering of true Viking rebels with me Leo Young in the fjord's...quile on the photo above the usual dinosaurs making secret deals for the New World Order.

;)

The Norwegian Freemasons are part of the United Grand Lodge of England network, and they now openly recognized and support the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy created in 1993 by very dubious figure Giuliano Di Bernardo, now officialy in charge of the Italian Accademy of the illuminati.

This illuminati accademy based in Piazza di Spagna (Rome), was created for the NEW WORLD ORDER at the begining of the new millenium, with the backing of the Vatican and the very powerfull OPUS DEI.

Norwegian Freemasonry is part of the Swedish system of Freemasonry a so called Templar Masonic system (with no real Templar knowledge in our eyes) that accepts to initiate only Christians in their lodges (dont get the mystery of Baphomet yet dear Norwegians).

This means that all Scandinavians of Muslim, Jewish , and all other faiths, are simply not invited to join Freemasonry in Norway and the rest of Scandinavia like everywhere else in the world.

This is a very racistic statement from a supposed Universal Brotherhood my dear Scandinavian Masons.

Any foreign Masonic Brethern guested above the third degree in Norway MUST BE A CHRISTIAN, and all their works are always conducted in Norwegian (a bunch of conservative Christians with Nazi tendencies who dont like foreigners).

They adopt for their workings the very conservative Christian Rectified Scottish Rite born in France over two century ago, and the Rite is secretly approved by the Pope himself ! (usually a very bad sign...) The Norwegian Brethern thinks the Shriners are doing a great job (their words not mine) , and secretly supports the American illuminati in their satanic brainwashing activities like the Ordo Templi Orientis and the BURNING OF THE CHURCHES IN NORWAY, a very sad episode of contemporary satanism.

So we are highly disgusted by this so called form of Christian Freemasonry practiced in Scandinavia, in the hands of the USA AntiChrist and a bunch of corrupt individuals often involved in big credit scandals,

like for example:

Bro.Torgeir Stensrud

grad XLL

Bro.Trond Gunnar Kristofeffersen

grad III

Bro.Torstein Hellesnes

grad VII

Morten Kjensli

grad I

Bro.Thor Ask Terkelsen

grad XLL

Helge Gregusson

grad XLL

and many others known to the Norwegian public for their double standards and fake Christian believes.

This list was published on monday the 19th of April 2004 by the Norwegian Newspaper Dagbladet.

Usualy these corrupt individuals are always blessed in Norway with the Order of St.Olav (poor Saint...).



So may God put some sense in their heads Brothers because the Scandinavian Brethern are selling their youth and their country to the devil himself .

Leo Lyon Zagami

Oslo

(Kingdom of Norway)

ARMANDINO AND THE P2 GHOST, ARMANDINO E IL FANTASMA DELLA P2

Posted on Friday, October 13, 2006 at 08:36PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a Comment

 gelli_licio_tn.jpg

ORISTANO (ITALY)
20TH OF JUNE 2006 e.v.

ARMANDO CORONA EX GM GOI

"Bisogna tornare ai miei tempi, nonostante la Massoneria abbia vissuto proprio negli anni '80 un momento delicato con la questione Gelli, che con la autentica Massoneria non aveva proprio niente a che fare, ed Ã" grazie al mio forte intervento a salvaguardia della Massoneria, che si Ã" potuta salvare, e debbo dire di piÃ¹: in quel momento tutte le altre comunione italiane [cosÃ¬ si chiamano le diverse organizzazioni massoniche nazionali] hanno rispettato e favorito il mio lavoro, perchÃ© la bufera P2 non ha colpito solo una comunione, ma l'immagine di tutta la Massoneria italiana, e non solo. Ripeto: il mio consiglio Ã" quello di tornare alle cose semplici, all'essenza dell'ideale massonico"

ARMANDO CORONA EX GM GOI

"We should go back to my time,even if masonry was living a delicate moment in the 80's with the Gelli question that had nothing to do with proper Masonry ,it was thanks to my strong intervention to safeguard Freemasonry that we saved it. In that moment all the other Italian Obbediences had respected and favoured my job because the P2 scandal didnt only ruin the image of our Masonic Comunion (GOI) but the image of all Italian Freemasonry and not only.I repeat:my advice is to go back to the simple things".

ARMANDO CORONA PAST GRAND MASTER OF THE GRANDE ORIENTE D'ITALIA WHO APPARENTLY TALKS AGAINST THE IRREGULARITY OF THE P2 ,IS CURRENTLY THE HONORARY GRAND MASTER OF RUI GABIRRO'S OBBEDIENCE IN ITALY CALLED THE GOIF (GRANDE ORIENTE FEDERALE D'ITALIA) . THE GOIF IS PART OF THE IRREGULAR ILLUMINATI P2 MASONIC NETWORK CREATED AROUND THE SO CALLED "REGULAR GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND", AS YOU CAN NOTICE FROM THE OFFICIAL LIST GIVEN ON THEIR WEB SITE.

Fr.. PASQUALE CEROFOLINI 3:.

Gran Maestro Federale GOIF

Fr.. GIANFRANCESCO VETERE 3:.

Gran Maestro deputato GOIF

Fr.. RODOLFO ARRIGUCCI 3:.

Gran Maestro deputato GOIF

Fr.. CARMELO A. DI BELLA 3:.

Gran Maestro assistente GOIF

Fr.. ROBERTO AMATO 3:.

Ex Gran Maestro GOIF

Fr.. GIUSEPPE F.M. FRANCICA 3:.

Grande Oratore GOIF

Fr.. GIANFRANCO FUNARI 3:.

Gran Segretario e Tesoriere GOIF

Fr.. ARMANDO CORONA 3:.

Gran Maestro Onorario GOIF

MW.BRO. ROBERTO AMATO TAKES ORDERS FROM FAMOUS NY ROTARY CLUB DIRECTOR BRO.GIORGIO HUGO BALESTRIERI A MEMBER OF THE MONTECARLO P2 ILLUMINATI LODGE directed by the Illustrius Brother Ezio Giunchiglia, which is the P-2's 'board of directors,' also known as the Monte

Carlo Committee. All the members of this Top Secret lodge are Grand Masters and Masons of the 33rd degree."

So whats up next for Brother Leo Lyon Zagami who after many years of research finally discovers the secret of the Holy Grail in Monte Carlo , with the International P2 NETWORK of the MASONIC HIGH COUNCILS and their REGULAR GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND to cover up the ILLEGAL AND IRREGULAR OPERATIONS OF THE MONTE CARLO ILLUMINATI and their USA GRAND MASTERS. Well the public front of the Monte Carlo lodge is the UNIVERSAL UNITY ASSOCIATION www.universal-unity.net and MOSSAD and the CIA are still in full controll over the P2 HQ's and the mass of sheep willing to keep silent in contemporary Masonic circles worldwide.

So welcome to the new millenium of MIND CONTROL and SATANISM were a Brother called Leo Lyon Zagami wants to still help you and cares for your lost masonic souls.

Brethern we have enough evidence to unveil this big scandal to the world but I also know that most Grand Lodges dont agree with me at the present time,and that because they are used by Satan and corrupt by evil materialistic interest like never before.

But if something happens to me or any member of my family at any moment or any time from now on, you dear Brother Freemason and the rest of worldwide Freemasonry, will be held personaly responsible and face the consequences of your actions in front of God, and the rest of the Muslim world.

There are many honest and true Freemasons in the UK and around the world who are wondering if Michael Mates of the Parliamentary Intelligence & Security Committee (a friend of Bro.Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri) is really working for the devil or Jesus?

And whats the point of talking of Masonic regularity over and over again when at the top level you are tollerating the IRREGULAR and sometimes CRIMINAL activities of the military intelligence.

Its a big corrupt show and me and my true Brothers of the Art are never gonna compromise with criminality even if it means death.

So can we finaly give the people out there an honest answer on what is really "Regular Masonic conduct" or is Freemasonry gonna continue to be a totaly satanic plot ? Are Freemasons gonna serve the Antichrist and the American illuminati untill the end of times?

I hope not for your own sake dear Brothers.

Sinceraly and Fraternaly yours,
Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Khan

POSIZIONE UFFICIALE DEL VATICANO NEI CONFRONTI DELLA MASSONERIA

logo_bolla.gif

Dichiarazione sulla massoneria

SACRA CONGREGATIO PRO DOCTRINA FIDEI

È stato chiesto se sia mutato il giudizio della Chiesa nei confronti della massoneria per il fatto che nel nuovo Codice di Diritto Canonico essa non viene espressamente menzionata come nel Codice anteriore.

Questa Congregazione è in grado di rispondere che tale circostanza è dovuta a un criterio redazionale seguito anche per altre associazioni ugualmente non menzionate in quanto comprese in categorie più ampie.

Rimane pertanto immutato il giudizio negativo della Chiesa nei riguardi delle associazioni massoniche, poiché i loro principi sono stati sempre considerati inconciliabili con la dottrina della Chiesa e perciò l'iscrizione a esse rimane proibita. I fedeli che appartengono alle associazioni massoniche sono in stato di peccato grave e non possono accedere alla Santa Comunione.

Non compete alle autorità ecclesiastiche locali di pronunciarsi sulla natura delle associazioni massoniche con un giudizio che implichi deroga a quanto sopra stabilito, e ciò in linea con la Dichiarazione di questa S. Congregazione del 17 febbraio 1981 (Cf. AAS 73, 1981, p. 240-241).

Il Sommo Pontefice Giovanni Paolo II, nel corso dell'udienza concessa al sottoscritto Cardinale Prefetto, ha approvato la presente Dichiarazione, decisa nella riunione ordinaria di questa S. Congregazione, e ne ha ordinato la pubblicazione.

Roma, dalla Sede della S. Congregazione per la Dottrina della Fede, il 26 novembre 1983.

Joseph Card. RATZINGER
Prefetto

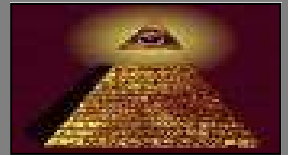
+ Fr. Jérôme Hamer, O.P.
Arcivescovo tit. di Loricum
Segretario



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles_](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 56-65

PROTOCOLLO X o L'ULTIMA FOLLIA

Posted on Saturday, October 14, 2006 at 11:05PM by [Re Your Name Here!](#) | [Cd Post a Comment](#)

L'ULTIMA.JPG

Il_Segretario_Gianpaolo_e_Leo_Zagami.
jpg

Il Segretario della Universal Unity Giampaolo Gugliemi , Fratello Massone della Gran loggia d'Italia degli ALAM (Palazzo Vitelleschi), con il Fratello Leo Lyon Zagami nella sede U.U. di Sanremo.

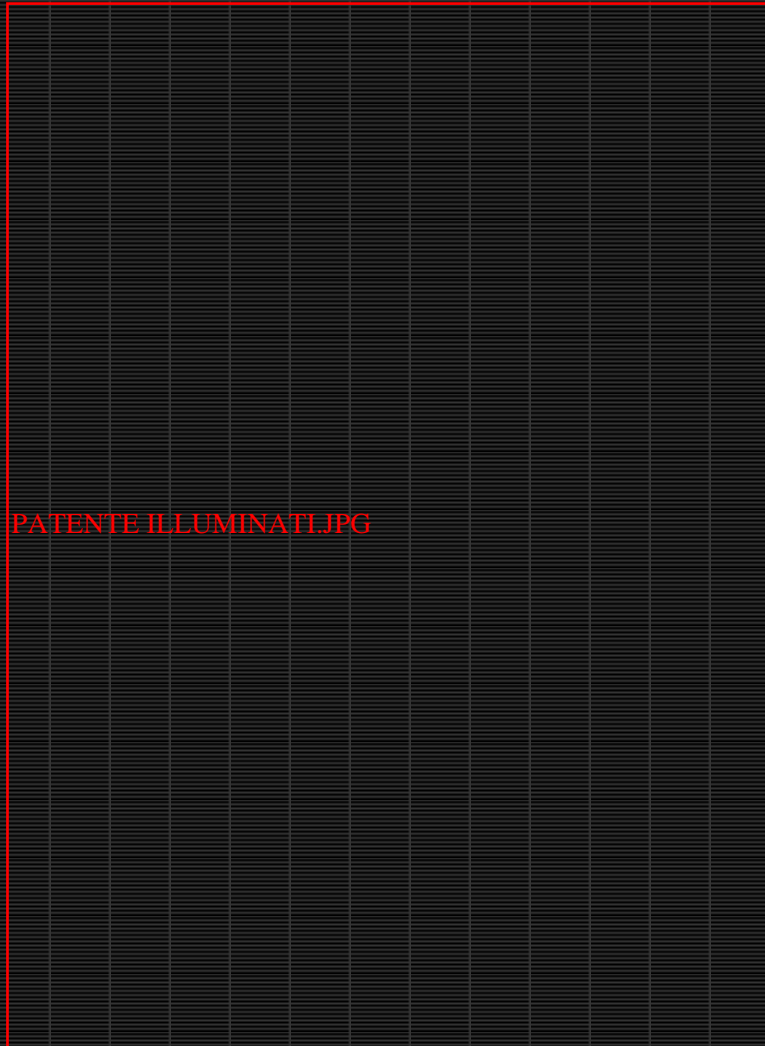
L'ULTIMA FOLLIA E' IL DECIMO PROTOCOLLO DELL' ILLUSTRE FRATELLO EZIO GIUNCHIGLIA DEDICATO ALL'IDEALE TRADITO DALLA LOGGIA P2 : LA CREATIVITA ARMONICA

**ANTICO E PRIMEVO RITO OSIRIACO DEGLI ILLUMINATI
DI MEMPHIS E MITZRAIM**

RITO ILLUMINATI 1.JPG

**ILLUMINATI DIPLOMA RECEIVED IN OSLO (NORWAY) BY
Msgr.Nicholaj Frisvold 33 o 90 o 97 o**

Posted on Saturday, October 14, 2006 at 08:20PM by  [Your Name Here](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)



PATENTE ILLUMINATI.JPG

ILLUMINATI DIPLOMA - PATENT

issued on the 3rd of March 2002 by the Orient of Polaris, in the valley of Oslo in the Oratory of Enoq by the satanic illuminati of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis and Misraim, and their secret Grand Master Dott.Nicholaj Frisvold .

Freemason Brother Nicholaj is officialy a Doctor in psychology who used to work in one of the biggest mental hospitals in Oslo.

But in the spare time my friends he was secretelly calling is patients Zombies quile he was practicing African black Magick Voodoo and other diabolical arts for his Satanic Masters

in the USA.

This dangerous agent of the Devil calling himself Tau Orpee Luchifero , is currently living in Brazil in :

Rua dos Cravos, 454 Jd.Dos Pinheiros

Atibaia SP Cep:12945-570

Phone: 55 (011) 4411-5143

Cell 55 *011(9960-4479

THE X-COMUNICATION FILES FEATURING MASTER FRISVOLD

Posted on Saturday, October 14, 2006 at 03:48PM by [Your Name Here] | Post a [Comment](#)

These days you can even be excommunicated by a satanist and a black magician working for the Zionist,the Vatican and the New World Order WHAT NEXT???

This is what happens in the so called world of the western illuminati, a jewish trap with an Egyptian touch...

Leo Lyon Zagami now thanks God Khaled Saifullah Khan

THE SECRET TEMPLE OF THE ILLUMINATI - IL TEMPIO SEGRETO DEGLI ILLUMINATI

THE ILLUMINATI TEMPLE.JPG

Freemasons worldwide are trapped by an invisible network of black magicians and satanist secretly linked to high degree Freemasonry by the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis and Misraim (also known as the Rite of the illuminati) and the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. Dangerous and often corrupt forms of esoteric Freemasonry, secretly created by Jews and corrupt European Aristocrats , serving the Zionist plot and the New World Order of Dajal untill the end of times.

Khaled Saifullah Khan

THE ANCIENT AND PRIMITIVE RITE OF MEMPHIS-MISRAÏM

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Proclamation: p. 5
 Freemasonry and its General Principles: p. 6
 Freemasonry: A School of Initiation: p. 7
 The Name of the Rite: p. 13
 History of the Rite of Memphis -Misraïm: p. 14
 Recent Developments: p. 19
 The Different French Obediencies: p. 21
 A Brief Overview: p. 22
 Some Statements For Your Understanding: p. 23 Better Underst
 A List of Grand Masters (France & Other Jurisdictions): p. 26
 Memphis-Misraïm: A Rite for the Future: p. 27
 To Seek Admission: p. 28
 "WHO CRIES?" p. 29
 Contact Information p. 31

TABLE OF CONTENTS

"IF" p. 3
 Proclamation: p. 5
 Freemasonry and its General Principles: p. 6
 Freemasonry: A School of Initiation: p. 7
 The Name of the Rite: p. 13
 History of the Rite of Memphis -Misraïm: p. 14
 Recent Developments: p. 19
 The Different French Obediencies: p. 21
 A Brief Overview: p. 22
 Some Statements For Your Better Understanding: p. 23
 A List of Grand Masters (France & Other Jurisdictions): p. 26
 Memphis-Misraïm: A Rite for the Future: p. 27
 To Seek Admission: p. 28
 "WHO CRIES?" p. 29
 Contact Information p. 31

"IF"

If you can keep your head when all about you
 Are losing theirs and blaming it on you,
 If you can trust yourself when all men doubt you
 But making allowance for their doubt too,
 If you can wait and not be tired by waiting,
 Or being lied about, don't deal in lies,
 Or being hated, do not give way to hating,
 And yet don't look too good, nor talk too wise:

If you dream--and not make your dreams your master,
 If you can think --and not make your thoughts your aim;
 If you can meet with Triumph and Disaster
 and treat those two imposters just the same;
 If you can bear to hear the truth you've spoken
 Twisted by knaves to make a trap for fools,
 Or watch the things you gave your life to, broken,

And stoop and build'em up with worn-out tools:

If you can make one heap of all your winnings
And risk it all on one turn of pitch and toss,
And lose, and start again at your beginnings
And never breathe a word about your loss;
If you can force your heart and nerve and sinew
To serve your turn long after they are gone,
And so hold on when there is nothing in you
Except the Will which says to them: "Hold on!"

If you can talk with crowds and keep your virtue,
Or walk with kings--nor lose the common touch,
If neither foes nor loving friends can hurt you;
If all men count with you, but none too much,
If you can fill the unforgiving minute
With sixty seconds' worth of distance run,
Yours is the Earth and everything that is in it,

And--which is more--you'll be a Man, my son!

--Rudyard Kipling --

"IF"

If you can keep your head when all about you
Are losing theirs and blaming it on you,
If you can trust yourself when all men doubt you
But making allowance for their doubt too,
If you can wait and not be tired by waiting,
Or being lied about, don't deal in lies,
Or being hated, do not give way to hating,
And yet don't look too good, nor talk too wise:

If you dream--and not make your dreams your master,
If you can think --and not make your thoughts your aim;
If you can meet with Triumph and Disaster
and treat those two imposters just the same;
If you can bear to hear the truth you've spoken
Twisted by knaves to make a trap for fools,
Or watch the things you gave your life to, broken,
And stoop and build'em up with worn-out tools:

If you can make one heap of all your winnings
And risk it all on one turn of pitch and toss,
And lose, and start again at your beginnings
And never breathe a word about your loss;
If you can force your heart and nerve and sinew
To serve your turn long after they are gone,
And so hold on when there is nothing in you
Except the Will which says to them: "Hold on!"

If you can talk with crowds and keep your virtue,
Or walk with kings--nor lose the common touch,
If neither foes nor loving friends can hurt you;
If all men count with you, but none too much,

If you can fill the unforgiving minute
With sixty seconds' worth of distance run,
Yours is the Earth and everything that is in it,

And--which is more--you'll be a Man, my son!

--Rudyard Kipling --

TO THE GLORY OF THE GRAND ARCHITECT OF THE
UNIVERSE
OR
THE SUBLIME ARCHITECT OF ALL WORLDS

INTERNATIONAL ORDER
OF
THE ANCIENT AND PRIMITIVE RITE
OF MEMPHIS -MISRAÏM

PROCLAMATION OR PREAMBLE

“Man, thou hast two ears to hear the same sound, two eyes to perceive the same object, two hands to execute the same deed.” In the same way, Masonic Science, the science above all others, is both Esoteric and Exoteric.

The Esoteric constitutes the Thought; the Exoteric, the structure. The Exoteric can be learned, taught and given. The Esoteric can not be taught, nor learned, nor given: “it comes from on high.”

ESOTERIC

All light, science or doctrine emanates from the International Sovereign Sanctuary, where reposes the Venerable Ark of our Tradition. No Mason, what ever be his masonic degree, grade or dignity, can enter therein, unless called within.

EXOTERIC

The International Sovereign Sanctuary of THE ANCIENT AND PRIMITIVE RITE OF MEMPHIS-MISRAÏM, International Coordination, considering that the first duty an organized body is to maintain unity in the legislation that governs each of its parts, has decided so as to maintained this unity in its Temples, to publish these Great International Constitutions.

To those that will have the task to see that they are executed, it says: be just. To those that will have to comply, It says: Peace on the earth to men of goodwill.

To all, It repeats: incline your head to that Sovereign and Mysterious Power that the human reason is unable to define or to deny and that Freemasonry proclaims under the name of: “GRAND ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE OR SUBLIME ARCHITECT OF . ALL WORLDS”

TO THE GLORY OF THE GRAND ARCHITECT OF THE
UNIVERSE
OR
THE SUBLIME ARCHITECT OF ALL WORLDS

INTERNATIONAL ORDER OF THE ANCIENT AND PRIMITIVE RITE OF MEMPHIS -MISRAÏM

PROCLAMATION OR PREAMBLE

“Man, thou hast two ears to hear the same sound, two eyes to perceive the same object, two hands to execute the same deed.” In the same way, Masonic Science, the science above all others, is both Esoteric and Exoteric.

The Esoteric constitutes the Thought; the Exoteric, the structure. The Exoteric can be learned, taught and given. The Esoteric can not be taught, nor learned, nor given: “it comes from on high.”

ESOTERIC

All light, science or doctrine emanates from the International Sovereign Sanctuary, where reposes the Venerable Ark of our Tradition. No Mason, what ever be his masonic degree, grade or dignity, can enter therein, unless called within.

EXOTERIC

The International Sovereign Sanctuary of THE ANCIENT AND PRIMITIVE RITE OF MEMPHIS-MISRAÏM, International Coordination, considering that the first duty an organized body is to maintain unity in the legislation that governs each of its parts, has decided so as to maintained this unity in its Temples, to publish these Great International Constitutions.

To those that will have the task to see that they are executed, it says: be just. To those that will have to comply, It says: Peace on the earth to men of goodwill.

To all, It repeats: incline your head to that Sovereign and Mysterious Power that the human reason is unable to define or to deny and that Freemasonry proclaims under the name of: “GRAND ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE OR SUBLIME ARCHITECT OF ALL WORLDS”.

FREEMASONRY: A SCHOOL OF INITIATION FREEMASONRY AND ITS GENERAL PRINCIPLES

HISTORY AND ORIGINS

1. The Freemasonry of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis - Misraïm, a humanitarian, philosophical, initiatic and spiritual institution, has for its essential basis the belief in a Supreme Power expressed and invoked
It is interesting and useful to know the institutional affiliations of
under the name of

which Freemasonry is the outcome or continuation.

THE GRAND ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE

All historians and commentators agree that modern Freemasonry
or

has its immediate origins in the master Mason builders of the great

THE SUBLIME ARCHITECT OF ALL WORLDS

European Gothic Cathedrals of the Middle Ages. These builders were

themselves closely tied to the Knights Templar and to the Templar building 2. It imposes no limits on the free search for TRUTH, and guarantees this liberty to all who follow the path.

associations, heirs to the Central European monastic associations and the

Byzantine Colleges which, in their turn, had their origins in the Roman

3. It requires the tolerance of all members .

Collegia. Via this chain, Freemasonry can be said to date back to the sixth century B. C.

4. Freemasonry reminds all its members to respect the laws of the Country in which they live and considers the obligation to work within the Craft im- This uninterrupted chain leads us back to the important Initiatic perative.

Schools of Egypt in which certain adherents had attained the highest degree

5. Masonry is a association of independent men and women, free and of of initiation. Moses, Pythagoras and Plato are believed t o be among these good morals, listening to the voice of their own conscience, which compels high initiates.

them to put into practice an ideal of peace, love and fraternity.

Each Collegia had a communal home where the artisans met on

6. Masonry has for its aim the moral and spiritual perfection of humanity and certain days, united in a feeling of pious solidarity, to share meals.

for its means the propagation of a true philanthropy, by the use of symbolic

Undoubtedly the religious aspect was presided over by a master of the and esoteric forms, which can be revealed and explained only by the Initia- tion.

“college”. Members of the college transmitted, and jealously guarded, the secrets of building construction, and their high reputation as builders made

7. Its object is the application of the Royal Art - fashioning the initiated by them sought after by the nobility.

subtracting all domination and making them free and sovereign masters of themselves, thinking independently, unfettered by the tyranny of reigning

After the fall of Rome, there were numerous upheavals in the

prejudices, having shaken the yoke of their passions and becoming fully con- social order and what was left of the Collegia integrated with the Monastic scious of their responsibilities.

orders, which were then multiplying in the Christian world. The thick walls

8. Masonry, foreign to all sectarian influence, imposes on all its members

of these institutions offered a secure refuge to maintain the torch for the the respect of the opinions of others, in order to constitute a permanent center arts and sciences and allowed the builders to escape fro m constraint and of fraternal union where reigns a perfect harmony of thought.

move about freely . So they constructed the churches and convents of the

era (6th and 7th Centuries A.D.). Little by little, the growing peace of

9. The International Order of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis -

material security and the immigration of artisans enabled the brotherhoods Misraïm admits women in absolute equality with men (identical Rituals and of Master builders to regroup.

identical grades); and charters men’s and women’s lodges, but also charters mixed gender lodges.

(excerpts from the Grand Constitutions)

FREEMASONRY AND ITS GENERAL PRINCIPLES FREEMASONRY: A SCHOOL OF INITIATION

HISTORY AND ORIGINS

1. - The Freemasonry of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis Misraïm, a humanitarian, philosophical, initiatic and spiritual institution, has for its essential basis the belief in a Supreme Power expressed and invoked It is interesting and useful to know the institutional affiliations of under the name of

which Freemasonry is the outcome or continuation.

THE GRAND ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE

All historians and commentators agree that modern Freemasonry

or

has its immediate origins in the master Mason builders of the great

THE SUBLIME ARCHITECT OF ALL WORLDS

European Gothic Cathedrals of the Middle Ages. These builders were

2. It imposes no limits on the free search for TRUTH, and guarantees this themselves closely

liberty to all who follow the path.

associations, heirs to the Central European monastic associations and the

Byzantine Colleges which, in their turn, had their origins in the Roman

3. . It requires the tolerance of all members

Collegia. Via this chain, Freemasonry can be said to date back to the sixth

century B. C.

4. Freemasonry reminds all its members to respect the laws of the Country

in which they live and considers the obligation to work within the Craft im-

This uninterrupted chain leads us back to the important Initiatic

perative.

Schools of Egypt in which certain adherents had attained the highest degree

5. Masonry is a association of independent men and women, free and of

of initiation. Moses, Pythagoras and Plato are believed to be among these

good morals, listening to the voice of their own conscience, which compels

high initiates.

them to put into practice an ideal of peace, love and fraternity.

Each Collegia had a communal home where the artisans met on

6. Masonry has for its aim the moral and spiritual perfection of humanity and

certain days, united in a feeling of pious solidarity, to share meals.

for its means the propagation of a true philanthropy, by the use of symbolic

and esoteric forms, which can be revealed and explained only by the Initia- Undoubtedly the

religious aspect was presided over by a master of the

tion.

“college”. Members of the college transmitted, and jealously guarded, the

secrets of building construction, and their high reputation as builders made

7. Its object is the application of the Royal Art - fashioning the initiated by

them sought after by the nobility.

subtracting all domination and making them free and sovereign masters of

themselves, thinking independently, unfettered by the tyranny of reigning

After the fall of Rome, there were numerous upheavals in the

prejudices, having shaken the yoke of their passions and becoming fully con-

scious of their responsibilities. social order and what was left of the Collegia integrated with

the Monastic

orders , which were then multiplying in the Christian world. The thick walls

8. Masonry, foreign to all sectarian influence, imposes on all its members

of these institutions offered a secure refuge to maintain the torch for the

the respect of the opinions of others, in order to constitute a permanent center

arts and sciences and allowed the builders to escape from constraint and

of fraternal union where reigns a perfect harmony of thought.

move about freely . So they constructed the churches and convents of the

era (6th and 7th Centuries A.D.). Little by little, the growing peace of

9. - The International Order of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis

material security and the immigration of artisans enabled the brotherhoods

Misraim admits women in absolute equality with men (identical Rituals and

of Master builders to regroup.

identical grades); and charters men's and women's lodges, but also charters

mixed gender lodges.

(excerpts from the Grand Constitutions)

All authentic Initiatic steps aim at awakening the adherent. The The Masonic bond with the Order of the Temple, both initiatory

best possible instruction cannot give Knowledge because the awakening and as holders of the principal traditions, is undeniable. Upon the cannot be provoked except by a systematic introspection which must be dissolution of the Knights Templar at the hands of the Inquisition, several supported by the knowledge of deep seated psychic mechanisms.

of its members took refuge in European countries where the Order still The object of initiation is to guide the individual towards this existed or in the Lodges of the Masonic builders. Those who had found Knowledge by an interior illumination, projection and understanding of the refuge in Scotland consequently founded Scottish Freemasonry.

human *I* at whose center is the transcendent Light. The initiatic method is To the ancient builders, all of life's acts were intermingled with an essentially intuitive path and that is why Freemasonry uses symbols to religious meaning. The work had a sacred character because it provoke this enlightenment as these symbols speak the language of the symbolized the creation of beings and things by the Divine. So the build-unconscious.

ers worked on the sites, in Lodges, where only the people of the Initiation by itself does not bestow the Light but it puts the subtle profession were admitted and the secrets of construction were t ransmitted bodies in harmony and opens the interior organs of perception, leading one from Master to student. The products of their endeavors, the imposing to the path of knowledge and a reintegration with a higher state. It provides cathedrals , were and are still the true Esoteric Books of Wisdom where the one access to the Divine within. It is the search for the Lost Word.

Masters of that age wrote down the inherited knowledge of the mysteries of Antiquity, hidden in the symbols of the buildings themselves and the This step implies three conditions: sculpture adorning them.

The ancient builders, however, were not just architects or stone-

1) The quality of the inherent possibilities of the individual's own nature cutters. During the construction of these monuments, the members met to which is the Prima Materia on which the work must be carried out.

work upon metaphysical research and philosophical teachings. The end of the great operative period of construction marked the beginning of that

2) The imparting of the spiritual influx that allows one to be part of a which we now call speculative where the philosophical aspect of the traditional organization that encourages the development of one's potential. initiatory work has continued to the present time.

3) The inner work which leads one to pass through the initiatic hierarchy in **FREEMASONRY: AN INITIATORY SOCIETY**

order to guide oneself towards deliverance or the highest identity.

Modern Freemasonry aims to build the interior Temple that is

The initiation transmitted throughout Freemasonry is a kind of the core self of every individual. To do this, symbols are put at the spiritual alchemy, having as its goal a real transformation of the individual, disposition of the adherent, to allow each, by their own study, to create the necessary relationship for their own spiritual growth.

a personal blossoming, and a personal realization.

Freemasonry is an authentic initiatory society because it

transmits a true initiation and conveys through its rituals and symbols, the

THE MASONIC LODGE

teaching of the ancient mystery schools of which it is the trustee and heir. Initiation confers a particular spiritual influence, actualized by When Freemasons meet, their labor is carried out in a particular the rites, whose effectiveness greatly surpasses the interpretation that is framework, accompanied by precise ritual in which each word and each given and which finds its vastness in the legitimacy of its affiliation. gesture possesses a teaching that leads one to perceive and understand. The Masonic Lodge is the harmonious reflection of the Cosmos, governed by

The Masonic bond with the Order of the Temple, both initiatory All authentic Initiatic steps aim at awakening the adherent. The

best possible instruction cannot give Knowledge because the awakening and as holders of the principal traditions, is undeniable. Upon the cannot be provoked except by a systematic introspection which must be dissolution of the Knights Templar at the hands of the Inquisition, several supported by the knowledge of deep seated psychic mechanisms. of its members took refuge in European countries where the Order still The object of initiation is to guide the individual towards this existed or in the Lodges of the Masonic builders. Those who had found Knowledge by an interior illumination , projection and understanding of the refuge in Scotland consequently founded Scottish Freemasonry. human *I* at whose center is the transcendent Light. The initiatic method is To the ancient builders, all of life's acts were intermingled with an essentially intuitive path and that is why Freemasonry uses symbols to religious meaning. The work had a sacred character because it provoke this enlightenment as these symbols speak the language of the symbolized the creation of beings and things by the Divine. So the build-unconscious.

ers worked on the sites, in Lodges, where only the people of the Initiation by itself does not bestow the Light but it puts the subtle profession were admitted and the secrets of construction were transmitted bodies in harmony and opens the interior organs of perception, leading one from Master to student. The products of their endeavors, the imposing to the path of knowledge and a reintegration with a higher state. It provides cathedrals , were and are still the true Esoteric Books of Wisdom where the one access to the Divine within. It is the search for the Lost Word.

Masters of that age wrote down the inherited knowledge of the mysteries of Antiquity, hidden in the symbols of the buildings themselves and the This step implies three conditions: sculpture adorning them.

The ancient builders, however, were not just architects or stone-

1) The quality of the inherent possibilities of the individual's own nature cutters. During the construction of these monuments, the members met to which is the Prima Materia on which the work must be carried out. work upon metaphysical research and philosophical teachings. The end of the great operative period of construction marked the beginning of that 2) The imparting of the spiritual influx that allows one to be part of a which we now call speculative where the philosophical aspect of the traditional organization that encourages the development of one's potential. initiatory work has continued to the present time.

3) The inner work which leads one to pass through the initiatic hierarchy in **FREEMASONRY: AN INITIATORY SOCIETY** order to guide oneself towards deliverance or the highest identity. Modern Freemasonry aims to build the interior Temple that is The initiation transmitted throughout Freemasonry is a kind of the core self of every individual. To do this, symbols are put at the

disposition of the adherent, to allow each, by their own study, to create spiritual alchemy, having as its goal a real transformation of the individual, the necessary relationship for their own spiritual growth, a personal blossoming, and a personal realization.

Freemasonry is an authentic initiatory society because it transmits a true initiation and conveys through its rituals and symbols, the

THE MASONIC LODGE

teaching of the ancient mystery schools of which it is the trustee and heir.

Initiation confers a particular spiritual influence, actualized by

When Freemasons meet, their labor is carried out in a particular

the rites, whose effectiveness greatly surpasses the interpretation that is framework, accompanied by precise ritual in which each word and each given and which finds its vastness in the legitimacy of its affiliation.

gesture possesses a teaching that leads one to perceive and understand. The

Masonic Lodge is the harmonious reflection of the Cosmos, governed by

the is spiritualistic. In a general way one can say that liberal, second the great Laws of the Universe, and presented at a level more easily

humanistic Freemasonry is concerned almost exclusively with the great accessible to the

human being: it appears as a reflection of our own psychic

sociological questions and work toward the progress of humanity. Spiritu- faculties and the

Mason ought to try and establish this harmony within . In-

alistic or traditional Freemasonry is directed toward the glory of the Great dispensable keys are available to each person to help open the doors to the

Architect of the Universe. The spiritualistic masonries trace their origins interior.

to England and are characterized by the practice of rituals work exclu-

sively. MASONRY: A SCHOOL AND A TECHNIQUE

The other, liberal, tradition - to which Memphis -Misraïm

belongs and which is French in its origins - directs its work to study and The word school implies a system of learning and that is what the

symbolic research, strongly influenced by esotericism and the Sacred Freemason partakes of

from the time of one's request for admission into the

Sciences (astrology, kabbala, mythology etc...), as well as psychology Order until one's full personal blossoming.

and philosophy.

Freemasonry is a school of freedom where the thoughts and

These diverse tendencies may seem to be in opposition to one conscience of each member may be freely expressed. The Freemason seeks

another but in reality have a common vocation, that of being a beacon for to avoid instability and psychomental disorders that characterize the

humanity, to bring to human beings a profound understanding of the web ordinary person

because the ultimate goal of the Order is personal

of their destinies and to unite them beyond all that usually divides the reintegration into the State of Original Perfection. By the teachings, each

profane world. The aim is to form free beings and little by little, to person must discover this by themselves; even though it is an integral part

modify their egotistical and impulsive behaviors in order that these of the development in the Masonic search for Truth. No one can take the

conscious personalities might open up to the world around them. place of the individual in discovering the Truth.

Freemasonry is not a religion and each Freemason is free to

This method is perhaps what most distinguishes Freemasonry from

practice the religion of their own choice in an atmosphere of complete other initiatory societies because it does not impose any ready-made ethics,

tolerance for this choice. teach any particular belief or contain any global truth. It refuses the comfort

The Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis -Misraim is a Masonic Rite that, if not secret, is discreet in the world. A recent decision to for Truth, rather it enhances one's possibilities by creating a place outside of appear more visible for a certain time allows us to make known the first the daily routine where rituals and symbols encourage inner reflection. In step to those who might be interested in joining or affiliating with our this way, Masons have the freedom to present works touching on the Order. highest philosophical, moral and metaphysical issues and to discuss them in an atmosphere of openness and nobility and great tolerance, the very basis CONCLUSION of all spiritual development. To know how to find the meaning of the Sacred is a certain key to advancement toward complete fulfillment.

To the general public, Freemasonry may appear complex and confusing. It is not a "secret society", however, but a society with secrets.

MODERN MASONRY

Above all, Freemasons share the knowledge and serenity of those who want to be and are masters of themselves and their destiny. Modern Masonry is divided into two main approaches: liberal and traditional. The first has a philosophical or humanistic approach, whereas

the great Laws of the Universe, and presented at a level more easily the second is spiritualistic.

In a general way one can say that liberal,

accessible to the human being: it appears as a form of own psychic reflection of humanistic

Freemasonry is concerned almost exclusively with the great

faculties and the Mason ought to try and establish this harmony within. In sociological

questions and work toward the progress of humanity. Spirit u-

dispensable keys are available to each person to help open the doors to the alistic or traditional

Freemasonry is directed toward the glory of the Great

interior. Architect of the Universe. The spiritualistic masonries trace their origins

to England and are characterized by the practice of rituals work exclu-

MASONRY: A SCHOOL AND A TECHNIQUE sively.

The other, liberal, tradition - to which Memphis -Misraim

The word school implies a system of learning and that is what the belongs and which is French in its origins - directs its work to study and

Freemason partakes of from the time of one's request for admission into the symbolic research,

strongly influenced by esotericism and the Sacred

Order until one's full personal blossoming. Sciences (astrology, kabbala, mythology etc...), as well as psychology

Freemasonry is a school of freedom where the thoughts and and philosophy.

conscience of each member may be freely expressed. The Freemason seeks These diverse

tendencies may seem to be in opposition to one

to avoid instability and psychomental disorders that characterize the another but in reality have a common vocation, that of being a beacon for

ordinary person because the ultimate goal of the Order is personal humanity, to bring to human beings a profound understanding of the web

reintegration into the State of Original Perfection. By the teachings, each of their destinies and

to unite them beyond all that usually divides the

person must discover this by themselves; even though it is an integral part profane world. The

aim is to form free beings and little by little, to

of the development in the Masonic search for Truth. No one can take the modify their

egotistical and impulsive behaviors in order that these

place of the individual in discovering the Truth. conscious personalities might open up to the world around them.

This method is perhaps what most distinguishes Freemasonry from

Freemasonry is not a religion and each Freemason is free to

other initiatory societies because it does not impose any ready-made ethics, practice the religion of their own choice in an atmosphere of complete teach any particular belief or contain any global truth. It refuses the comfort tolerance for this choice.

of the truth of others. Neither does it impose any restrictions on the search The Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis -Misraïm is a M a- for Truth, rather it enhances one's possibilities by creating a place outside of sonic Rite that, if not secret, is discreet in the world . A recent decision to the daily routine where rituals and symbols encourage inner reflection. In appear more visible for a certain time allows us to make known the first this way, Masons have the freedom to present works touching on the step to those who might be interested in joining or affiliating with our highest philosophical, moral and metaphysical issues and to discuss them in Order. an atmosphere of openness and nobility and great tolerance, the very basis of all spiritual development. To know how to find the meaning of the CONCLUSION Sacred is a certain key to advancement toward complete fulfillment. To the general public, Freemasonry may appear complex and MODERN MASONRY confusing. It is not a "secret society", however, but a society with secrets.

Above all, Freemasons share the knowledge and serenity of those who Modern Masonry is divided into two main approaches: liberal and want to be and are masters of themselves and their destiny.

traditional. The first has a philosophical or humanistic approach, whereas

THE NAME OF THE RITE:

Rite: it is the set of rules and ceremonies practiced in our Tradition. The Rite is an initiatic way in itself.

Ancient: Originally in our Rite, we find the Rite of Misraïm (Venice, Italy - 1788) and the Rite of Memphis (Montauban, France - 1815). It was our Grand Master Giuseppe GARIBALDI, founder of the modern Italian state, who prepared and achieved the fusion of the two Rites in 1881.

Primitive: the current Rite of Memphis -Misraïm descends directly from the Primitive Rite of Paris in 1721, and from the Primitive Rite of Philadelphes in Narbonne in 1779.

Memphis: Is a city of ancient Egypt situated at the point of the delta of the Nile. It is there that the Rite was created by Initiates in contact with this ancient civilization.

Misraïm: this Hebrew word is the plural of "Egyptian". It appears in documents associated with the Sociniens, a group in Venice. Their constitutional patent was given by Cagliostro.

Sovereign Sanctuary: specific to the Rite of Memphis -Misraïm. This term stands for the government of the Rite.

THE NAME OF THE RITE:

Rite: it is the set of rules and ceremonies practiced in our Tradition.

The Rite is an initiatic way in itself.

Ancient: Originally in our Rite, we find the Rite of Misraïm (Venice, Italy - 1788) and the Rite of Memphis (Montauban, France - 1815). It was our Grand Master Giuseppe GARIBALDI, founder of the modern Italian state, who prepared and achieved the fusion of the two Rites in 1881.

Primitive: the current Rite of Memphis -Misraïm descends directly from the Primitive Rite of Paris in 1721, and from the Primitive Rite of Philadelphes in Narbonne in 1779.

Memphis: Is a city of ancient Egypt situated at the point of the delta of the Nile. It is there that the Rite was created by Initiates in contact with this ancient civilization.

Misraïm: this Hebrew word is the plural of "Egyptian". It appears in documents associated with the Sociniens, a group in Venice. Their constitutional patent was given by Cagliostro.

Sovereign Sanctuary: specific to the Rite of Memphis -Misraïm. This term stands for the government of the Rite.

THE RITE OF MISRAIM HISTORY OF THE RITE OF

The first mention of the Rite was in Venice in 1788. A group of MEMPHIS -MISRAIM Socinians (an anti-trinitary Protestant sect) asked a patent of constitution from Cagliostro who was then in Trieste (he came to Venice and stayed for Historically, this Masonic Obedience, that celebrated its bi-six weeks). They did not want to participate in his Magical-Kabbalistic centennial in 1988, originated when the two rites of Memphis and rituals, so they chose to work at the Templar Rite. So Cagliostro conferred Misraïm were merged in 1881 by Garibaldi, who became its first Grand their only Masonic Light. He had the first three Degrees of English Master. The Rite of Misraïm had been founded in Venice in 1788. Its Freemasonry and the higher Degrees from Germany, which was greatly filiation came through Cagliostro who had entrusted it with the lower influenced by the Templar tradition. The name of Misraïm is the plural form (first) Degrees of The Grand Lodge of England and the higher Degrees of Egyptian, which is the only reminder of this Egyptian Rite which gave of German Templar Masonry. The Rite of Memphis was constituted in their obediencial personality. It spread rapidly to Milan, Genoa, Naples, and Montauban in 1815 by Freemasons who had taken part in the Mission to appeared in France with Michel Bedarride who had received the Grand Egypt with Napoleon Bonaparte in 1799. To these two rites were added Mastery (ultimate powers) in 1810, in Naples, from B... DeLasalle. From initiatic Degrees which came from esoteric obediences of the 18th 1810 to 1813, the three Bedarride brothers successfully developed the Rite in Century: The Primitive Rite, The Rite of Philadelphes, etc... France, almost under the protection of The Scottish Rite. Indeed, it had illustrious Masons at its helm: the Count of Muraire, Sovereign Grand During the 19th Century, the Carbonaris recruited members in Commander of The Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite; the Duke Decazeo, Misraïm and Memphis. They had numerous Lodges in France, and some the Duke of Saxe -Weimar, the Duke of Leicester, the Lieutenant General of their dignitaries were very influential persons, such as the Duke Baron Teste, etc... Decazeo and the Count Muraire, who were both Grand Commander of

the Scottish Rite.

During the White Terror, Misraïm quickly became the Masonic Obedience which transmitted the required Third Degree to the Carbonari. In France, the Obedience is the meeting place of Masons who and this group then had 22 Lodges in Paris, 6 in Lyon, 6 in Metz, 5 in share an attraction for esoterics, hermeticism, symbolism, etc. There are Toulouse, 3 in Bordeaux, 3 in Geneva, 3 in Lausanne, and 1 in Courtray. The about 90 Lodges in France, not counting the higher Degree workshops. In police of the restauration obtained its dissolution because it was fiercely these Works hops are a few hundred members among whom we find anticlerical and anti-royalist. After being clandestine for 18 years, it was Masons from all Obediences who are most qualified in the field of restored in 1838 and dissolved once more in 1841. Again brought out of the esoterics. Some are even at the helm of other, more secret organizations. underground in 1848, Misraïm evolved towards its merger with the Rite of Memphis in 1881, which was the realization of Garibaldi. The Rite of Memphis -Misraïm perpetuates the tradition of attachment to the principles of tolerance and freedom of thought which THE RITE OF MEMPHIS made it the refuge and recruitment ground of the Carbonaris during the Reign of the White Terror in the 19th Century.

Most of the members who accompanied Bonaparte on the Mission in Egypt were Masons belonging to the old initiatic Rites: Philaletes, African Brothers, the Primitive Rite, and all were Masons of the Grand Orient of France. Having discovered in Cairo a Gnostic-Hermetic survival, and in Lebanon the Druse-Masonry that Gerard de Nerval had also met, and which dated back to the operative Masonry which had accompanied their protectors, the Templars, the Brothers of the Mission in Egypt decided to renounce the Masonic affiliation which had come from the Grand Lodge of England and to start again with a new Rite that would owe nothing to England, who was then the number one enemy. And thus was born the Rite of Memphis in 1815, in Montauban, under the direction of Samuel Harris and Marconis de Negre.

HISTORY OF THE RITE THE RITE OF MISRAIM OF

MEMPHIS -MISRAIM The first mention of the Rite was in Venice in 1788. A group of Socinians (an anti-trinitary Protestant sect) asked a patent of constitution Historically, this Masonic Obedience, that celebrated its bi- from Cagliostro who was then in Trieste (he came to Venice and stayed for centennial in 1988, origin ated when the two rites of Memphis and six weeks). They did not want to participate in his Magical-Kabbalistic Misraïm were merged in 1881 by Garibaldi, who became its first Grand rituals, so they chose to work at the Templar Rite. So Cagliostro conferred Master. The Rite of Misraïm had been founded in Venice in 1788. Its their only Masonic Light. He had the first three Degrees of English filiation came through Cagliostro who had entrusted it with the lower Freemasonry and the higher Degrees from Germany, which was greatly (first) Degrees of The Grand Lodge of England and the higher Degrees influenced by the Templar tradition. The name of Misraïm is the plural form of German Templar Masonry. The Rite of Memphis was constituted in of Egyptian, which is the only reminder of this Egyptian Rite which gave Montauban in 1815 by Freemasons who had taken part in the Mission to their obediential personality. It spread rapidly to Milan, Genoa, Naples, and Egypt with Napoleon Bonaparte in 1799. To these two rites were added appeared in France with Michel Bedarride who had received the Grand

Mastery (ultimate powers) in 1810, in Naples, from B... DeLasalle. From initiatic Degrees which came from esoteric obediences of the 18th Century: The Primitive Rite, The Rite of Philadelphes, etc... 1810 to 1813, the three Bedarride brothers successfully developed the Rite in France, almost under the protection of The Scottish Rite. Indeed, it had illustrious Masons at its helm: the Count of Muraire, Sovereign Grand During the 19th Century, the Carbonaris recruited members in Misraïm and Memphis. They had numerous Lodges in France, and some Commander of The Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite; the Duke Decazeo, of their dignitaries were very influential persons, such as the Duke the Duke of Saxe -Weimar, the Duke of Leicester, the Lieutenant General Decazeo and the Count Muraire, who were both Grand Commander of Baron Teste, etc... the Scottish Rite.

During the White Terror, Misraïm quickly became the Masonic In France, the Obedience is the meeting place of Masons who Obedience which transmitted the required Third Degree to the Carbonari, share an attraction for esoterics, hermeticism, symbolism, etc. There are and this group then had 22 Lodges in Paris, 6 in Lyon, 6 in Metz, 5 in about 90 Lodges in France, not counting the higher Degree workshops. In Toulouse, 3 in Bordeaux, 3 in Geneva, 3 in Lausanne, and 1 in Courtray. The these Works hops are a few hundred members among whom we find police of the restauration obtained its dissolution because it was fiercely Masons from all Obediences who are most qualified in the field of anticlerical and anti-royalist. After being clandestine for 18 years, it was esoterics. Some are even at the helm of other, more secret organizations. restored in 1838 and dissolved once more in 1841. Again brought out of the underground in 1848, Misraïm evolved towards its merger with the Rite of The Rite of Memphis -Misraïm perpetuates the tradition of Memphis in 1881, which was the realization of Garibaldi.

attachment to the principles of tolerance and freedom of thought which made it the refuge and recruitment ground of the Carbonaris during the THE RITE OF MEMPHIS

Reign of the White Terror in the 19th Century.

Most of the members who accompanied Bonaparte on the Mission in Egypt were Masons belonging to the old initiatic Rites: Philaletes, African Brothers, the Primitive Rite, and all were Masons of the Grand Orient of France. Having discovered in Cairo a Gnostic-Hermetic survival, and in Lebanon the Druse-Masonry that Gerard de Nerval had also met, and which dated back to the operative Masonry which had accompanied their protectors, the Templars, the Brothers of the Mission in Egypt decided to renounce the Masonic affiliation which had come from the Grand Lodge of England and to start again with a new Rite that would owe nothing to England, who was then the number one enemy. And thus was born the Rite of Memphis in 1815, in Montauban, under the direction of Samuel Harris and Marconis de Negre.

The Memphis -Misraïm higher Degree Workshops must work: the As the Rite of Misraïm regrouped the Jacobites who were 4th Degree (Secret Master), the 9th Degree (Master Elect of Nine), the 13th nostalgic of the Republic and the Carbonari, the Rite of Memphis Degree (Royal Arch), the 14th Degree (Grand Elect of the Sacred Vault), very quickly regrouped the semi-retired of the ex-great army and the the 18th degree (Knight Rose-Croix), the 28th Degree (Knight of the Sun), Bonapartists faithful to the Eagle. The two Rites, moreover, had the the 30th Degree (Knight Kadosh), the 32nd Degree (Prince of the Royal same Grand Master in 1816, a prelude to the future merger. But the

Secret), and the 33rd Degree (Sovereign Grand Inspector General). The Grand Orient was then monarchist in its majority, its seal was 66th Degree (Patriarch Grand Consecrator) is conferred only to certain comprised of the Fleur-de-Lis, and it succeeded in obtaining the Brothers who could be called upon to act as Consecrator, and a certain dissolution of Memphis. But that did not last, however, and in 1826 particular preparation is required. Some have compared it to an Episcopal this Rite took up its work again inside the same Grand Orient. Consecration. Dissolved in 1841, just like Misra'im, Memphis also became clandestine and returned from the underground only in 1848, with the The 87th, 88th, 89th, and 90th Degrees comprise what is referred advent of the Republic. Dissolved again in 1850, reactivated in 1853, to in textbooks as the Arcana Arcanorum. Those who are admitted to the Memphis joined the Grand Orient in 1862 because it was obliged to 95th Degree become the protectors and conservators of the Rite as their do so by a decision of the Prince-President. With numerous Lodges name, Patriarch Grand Conservator, indicates. It is among them that the abroad, it had illustrious people within its ranks, such as Louis Blanc, International Grand Master chooses the members who serve on the and Garibaldi, who soon became the unifier of Memphis and International Sovereign Sanctuary, supreme governing body of the Rite. Misra'im.

Additionally, the 66th, 90th, and 95 Degrees may be conferred on Masons compensate for their valor, their knowledge, and their fidelity; in re THE RITE OF MEMPHIS-MISRAIM the 95th Degree confers upon them the right to sit on the "Council of Sages" in their quality as Grand Conservator of the Rite. The Rites of Memphis and Misra'im, until 1881, followed parallel roads and even in concert in the same particular climate. Other Degrees, such as the Royal Arch, are not mandatory and are Indeed, the Rites begin to regroup Masons of the Grand Orient of left to the choice of the Brothers. Knighthood (Chivalry) is transmitted to France and of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite who were certain Brothers with the 20th Degree (Knights Templar or Knight of the interested by the studies of the esoterics of Masonic symbolism: Temple), descended directly from the Ancient Strict Templar Observance Gnosis, Kabbalah, even Hermetics and Occultism. Now, these two and the Knights Beneficent of the Holy City of Jean-Baptiste Willermoz. Rites had inherited and were the depositors of the old initiatic Obediences of the 18th Century: The Rite of Philalethes, The Rite of The Lodges of Memphis -Misra'im work the Egyptian Rite. On their Philadelphia, The Hermetic Rite, The Primitive Rite, etc., and all this altars, they add to the traditional interlacing of the Compass and Square, the represented, in Misra'im: 90 Degrees; and in Memphis: 95 Degrees. Rule, symbol of the Grand Architect of the Universe and of Divine Law. How to administer and use this ill-assorted ensemble? When Garibaldi was appointed the first International Grand Master, "ad Since March 1990, the President of the National Council elect in- vitam" (the Brothers abroad had not suffered the political sures the administration of all the Blue Lodges of the Rite in France and in persecutions like in France), a kind of classification was made, which the Associate Countries. was not hierarchical in the beginning but which quickly became such. In fact, the 95 Degrees of the Rite of Memphis -Misra'im should be On the 10th of 1991, the French Obedience was admitted May, considered an ambulatory where rests old Masonic Degrees that are into C.L.I.P.S.A.S. (Center of Liaison and Information of the Masonic Po w- not practiced anymore, or very little, and not as a scale of values.

ers, Signatories of the Call of Strasbourg), thus registering its action on the Furthermore, the agreements of 1863 with the Grand Orient of sides of European and liberal Freemasonry. France, and of 1896 with the Grand Lodge of the Scottish Rite, which was to become the the Grand Lodge of France, speak only of the The Rite of Memphis -Misraïm perpetuates its traditions of fidelity classical 33 Degrees (Rite of Perfection, followed by the Ancient and to democratic principles and to the initiatic Sciences. Accepted Scottish Rite).

As the Rite of Misraïm regrouped the Jacobites who were The Memphis -Misraïm higher Degree Workshops must work: the nostalgic of the Republic and the Carbonari, the Rite of Memphis 4th Degree (Secret Master), the 9th Degree (Master Elect of Nine), the 13th very quickly regrouped the semi-retired of the ex-great army and the Degree (Royal Arch), the 14th Degree (Grand Elect of the Sacred Vault), Bonapartists faithful to the Eagle. The two Rites, moreover, had the the 18th degree (Knight Rose-Croix), the 28th Degree (Knight of the Sun), same Grand Master in 1816, a prelude to the future merger. But the the 30th Degree (Knight Kadosh), the 32nd Degree (Prince of the Royal Grand Orient was then monarchist in its majority, its seal was Secret), and the 33rd Degree (Sovereign Grand Inspector General). The comprised of the Fleur-de-Lis, and it succeeded in obtaining the 66th Degree (Patriarch Grand Consecrator) is conferred only to certain dissolution of Memphis. But that did not last, however, and in 1826 Brothers who could be called upon to act as Consecrator, and a certain this Rite took up its work again inside the same Grand Orient. particular preparation is required. Some have compared it to an Episcopal Dissolved in 1841, just like Misraïm, Memphis also became Consecration. clandestine and returned from the underground only in 1848, with the advent of the Republic. Dissolved again in 1850, reactivated in 1853, The 87th, 88th, 89th, and 90th Degrees comprise what is referred Memphis joined the Grand Orient in 1862 because it was obliged to to in textbooks as the Arcana Arcanorum. Those who are admitted to the do so by a decision of the Prince-President. With numerous Lodges 95th Degree become the protectors and conservators of the Rite as their abroad, it had illustrious people within its ranks, such as Louis Blanc, name, Patriarch Grand Conservator, indicates. It is among them that the and Garibaldi, who soon became the unifier of Memphis and International Grand Master chooses the members who serve on the Misraïm. International Sovereign Sanctuary, supreme governing body of the Rite.

Additionally, the 66th, 90th, and 95 Degrees may be conferred on THE RITE OF MEMPHIS-MISRAÏM Masons in recompense for their valor, their knowledge, and their fidelity; the 95th Degree confers upon them the right to sit on the "Council of The Rites of Memphis and Misraïm, until 1881, followed Sages" in their quality as Grand Conservator of the Rite. parallel roads and even in concert in the same particular climate. Indeed, the Rites begin to regroup Masons of the Grand Orient of Other Degrees, such as the Royal Arch, are not mandatory and are France and of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite who were left to the choice of the Brothers. Knighthood (Chivalry) is transmitted to interested by the studies of the esoterics of Masonic symbolism: certain Brothers with the 20th Degree (Knights Templar or Knight of the Gnosis, Kabbalah, even Hermetics and Occultism. Now, these two Temple), descended directly from the Ancient Strict Templar Observance Rites had inherited and were the depositors of the old initiatic and the Knights Beneficent of

the Holy City of Jean-Baptiste Willermoz.

Obediences of the 18th Century: The Rite of Philalethes, The Rite of Philadelphia, The Hermetic Rite, The Primitive Rite, etc., and all this The Lodges of Memphis - Misraïm work the Egyptian Rite. On their altars, they add to the traditional interlacing of the Compass and Square, the How to administer and use this ill-assorted ensemble? When Rule, symbol of the Grand Architect of the Universe and of Divine Law.

Garibaldi was appointed the first International Grand Master, "ad vitam" (the Brothers abroad had not suffered the political persecutions like in France), a kind of classification was made, which sures the administration of all the Blue Lodges of the Rite in France and in

was not hierarchical in the beginning but which quickly became such. the Associate Countries. In fact, the 95 Degrees of the Rite of Memphis - Misraïm should be

considered an ambulatory where rests old Masonic Degrees that are On the 10th of May, 1991, the French Obedience was admitted

not practiced anymore, or very little, and not as a scale of values. into C.L.I.P.S.A.S. (Center of Liaison and Information of the Masonic Po w-

Furthermore, the agreements of 1863 with the Grand Orient of ers, Signatories of the Call of Strasbourg), thus registering its action on the

France, and of 1896 with the Grand Lodge of the Scottish Rite, which sides of European and liberal Freemasonry.

was to become the the Grand Lodge of France, speak only of the classical 33 Degrees (Rite of Perfection, followed by the Ancient and The Rite of Memphis - Misraïm perpetuates its traditions of fidelity

Accepted Scottish Rite). to democratic principles and to the initiatic Sciences.

RECENT DEVELOPMENTS The Rite remembers its dead with honor - the Grand Master Constant

CHEVILLON was assassinated by the Vichy militia in 1944, and Brother D E-LAIVE, the Grand Master of Belgium, was beheaded by the Nazis the previous year.

The Rite of Memphis - Misraïm actually gathers a few thousand members, mainly in Europe. It had, in the early part of the 20th Century, several thousand members in South America, but the political situation in the countries of that continent has been detrimental to all Masonry for many years and only recently has begun to spring up again. The Rite has Lodges in France, Belgium, Switzerland, England, Italy, Canada, the United States, Brazil, Argentina, Chile, Bolivia, Haiti, Australia, certain countries of Africa, Madagascar, etc. Since the first General Grand Master, Garibaldi, the direction of the Rite has been assumed by various Grand Masters, among them: Dr. Gerard Encausse (PAPUS), Charles Detre (alias Teder), Jean Bri-caud, Constant Chevillion, Charles-Henri Dupont, Robert Ambelain, Gerard Kloppel and George Claude Vieilledent, the latter since August, 19 98. In 1964, the Lodges in South America decided that the International Grand Master should be from a French-speaking nation, and that the Rite's general headquarters should be in Paris. However, as of the International Sovereign Sanctuary meeting of August 14-18, 1998, held in New York, it was agreed that the title of Grand Master "ad vitam" (for life) was archaic, and that this should be eliminated. The President of the International Sovereign Sanctuary would assume the title of International Grand Master for a set term of office, after which a new International Grand Master would be elected from among the Grand Masters of the various National Sovereign Sanctuaries throughout the world where the Rite of Memphis - Misraïm has Lodges. The individual thus elected would hold the office for one term

only, and would not be permitted to succeed himself.

The Rite remembers its dead with honor - the Grand Master Constant RECENT DEVELOPMENTS

CHEVILLON was assassinated by the Vichy militia in 1944, and Brother DE-LAIVE, the Grand Master of Belgium, was beheaded by the Nazis the previous year.

The Rite of Memphis -Misraïm actually gathers a few thousand members, mainly in Europe. It had, in the early part of the 20th Century, several thousand members in South America, but the political situation in the countries of that continent has been detrimental to all Masonry for many years and only recently has begun to spring up again. The Rite has Lodges in France, Belgium, Switzerland, England, Italy, Canada, the United States, Brazil, Argentina, Chile, Bolivia, Haiti, Australia, certain countries of Africa, Madagascar, etc. Since the first General Grand Master, Garibaldi, the direction of the Rite has been assumed by various Grand Masters, among them: Dr. Gerard Encausse (PAPUS), Charles Detre (alias Teder), Jean Bri-caud, Constant Chevillion, Charles-Henri Dupont, Robert Ambelain, Gerard Kloppel and George Claude Vieilledent, the latter since August, 1998. In 1964, the Lodges in South America decided that the International Grand Master should be from a French-speaking nation, and that the Rite's general headquarters should be in Paris. However, as of the International Sovereign Sanctuary meeting of August 14-18, 1998, held in New York, it was agreed that the title of Grand Master "ad vitam" (for life) was archaic, and that this should be eliminated. The President of the International Sovereign Sanctuary would assume the title of International Grand Master for a set term of office, after which a new International Grand Master would be elected from among the Grand Masters of the various National Sovereign Sanctuaries throughout the world where the Rite of Memphis -Misraïm has Lodges. The individual thus elected would hold the office for one term only, and would not be permitted to succeed himself.

THE DIFFERENT FRENCH OBEDIENCES :

- The GRAND ORIENT OF FRANCE is a federation of Rites. It was founded in 1773. Numerically this Obedience is the most important.

- The GRAND LODGE OF FRANCE was founded in 1894. All its Lodges work the same Rite.

- The GRAND LODGE FEMININE OF FRANCE worked, in the beginning, with the Grand Lodge of France. It acquired its independence in 1901.

- The INTERNATIONAL FEDERATION "DROIT HUMAIN" whose origin goes back to 1882, is an Obedience which gathers men and women. This International Order is represented throughout the world.

Other more recent Obediences enrich universal Freemasonry by their diversities, among these are, namely:

The GRAND LODGE TRADITIONAL And SYMBOLIC OPERA

The UNIVERSAL MIXED GRAND LODGE

The MIXED GRAND LODGE OF FRANCE

The ANCIENT AND PRIMITIVE RITE OF MEMPHIS-MISRAÏM maintains privileged relations with these Obediences. They have been particularly developed in the course of the last few years.

THE DIFFERENT FRENCH OBEDIENCES :

- The GRAND ORIENT OF FRANCE is a federation of Rites. It was founded in 1773. Numerically this Obedience is the most important.

- The GRAND LODGE OF FRANCE was founded in 1894. All its Lodges work the same Rite.

- The GRAND LODGE FEMININE OF FRANCE worked, in the beginning, with the Grand Lodge of France. It acquired its independence in 1901.

- The INTERNATIONAL FEDERATION "DROIT HUMAIN" whose origin goes back to 1882, is an Obedience which gathers men and women. This International Order is represented throughout the world.

Other more recent Obediences enrich universal Freemasonry by their diversities, among these are, namely:

The GRAND LODGE TRADITIONAL And SYMBOLIC OPERA

The UNIVERSAL MIXED GRAND LODGE

The MIXED GRAND LODGE OF FRANCE

The ANCIENT AND PRIMITIVE RITE OF MEMPHIS-MISRAÏM maintains privileged relations with these Obediences. They have been particularly developed in the course of the last few years.

SOME STATEMENTS FOR YOUR BETTER UNDERSTANDING: A BRIEF OVERVIEW :

The Masonic Order is a carrier of promises. The Masonic Lodge is a hope. In its fullness it prepares man, by way of Initiation, to assume his The Rite of Memphis -Misraïm is the oldest French Obedience after evolution. the Grand Orient of France. Its origin goes back more than 200 years.

Freemasons are builders. From the necessity of the apprenticeship, This Rite is, at the present

time in relations with most of the French to the necessity of the trial. Freemasonry testifies that one could live his life and foreign Obediences. Its strength, its vigor and its repute is founded more in a healthy and fruitful activity and this by an altruism freed of its hindrances. on its specific features than on the number of its members.

An international Masonry, the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis - Misraïm is present in the United States, Canada, South America, the product of the work that he accomplishes. The Freemason therefore defeats Antilles, Africa, the Indian Ocean, Australia, Europe, and elsewhere. his passions and dies to himself in order to be born again to his state of Initiation. In France, the Rite gathers Masons who share an affinity for Symbolism, Esotericism and Hermeticism.

The application to enter into the Masonic Order is a sign of a search and of a commitment. This desire of going beyond oneself entails An Obedience defining itself as "Symbolic, Traditional and Initiatic," Memphis - Misraïm constitutes in fact two branches: one exclusively of the Divine, then to Humanity, and finally, towards himself. masculine, the other feminine.

This birth into a new existence, is the delivery in question of the In France, the Rite amounts to about a thousand members, among being. This is the key to Initiation. them some esotericists of a very high level of which some are at the head of more closed Organizations.

One doesn't enter into Freemasonry as one enters into religion, one will have understood it! The Rite of Memphis - Misraïm perpetuates besides, the tradition of attachment to the principles of tolerance and liberty of thought which made The Masonic engagement constitutes nothing other than the search it, in the 19th Century, under the White Terror, the refuge and nursery of the for personal harmony, put into concrete form first through the Lodge to Carbonari. which one becomes affiliated.

This awareness is acquired progressively, already by the exercise of rituals, but also by a totality of work. The symbolic studies in particular, allows to define the place that occupies Man among the other kingdoms that is the mineral, the vegetable, the animal, in order to result in striving for justification with the regard to the Universe, that is to say who goes "toward the United."

Otherwise, as it is established that Freemasonry has brought many to Humanity, it is important to remember here that, victim of intolerance, it has paid a heavy price for its contribution.

A BRIEF OVERVIEW : SOME STATEMENTS FOR YOUR BETTER UNDERSTANDING:

The Masonic Order is a carrier of promises. The Masonic Lodge is The Rite of Memphis - Misraïm is the oldest French Obedience after a hope. In its fullness it prepares man, by way of Initiation, to assume his the Grand Orient of France. Its origin goes back more than 200 years. evolution.

This Rite is, at the present time in relations with most of the French Freemasons are builders. From the necessity of the apprenticeship, and foreign Obediences. Its strength, its vigor and its repute is founded more to the necessity of the trial. Freemasonry testifies that one could live his life on its specific features than on the number of its members. in a healthy and fruitful activity and

this by an altruism freed of its hindrances.

An international Masonry, the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis -Misraïm is present in the United States, Canada, South America, the Antilles, Africa, the Indian Ocean, Australia, Europe, and elsewhere. The Lodge invites each to go towards himself. The free man is the product of the work that he accomplishes. The Freemason therefore defeats his passions and dies to himself in order to be born again to his state of Initiation. In France, the Rite gathers Masons who share an affinity for Symbolism, Esotericism and Hermeticism.

The application to enter into the Masonic Order is a sign of a search and of a commitment. An Obedience defining itself as "Symbolic, Traditional and Initiatic," Memphis -Misraïm constitutes in fact two branches: one exclusively another vision for the profane of his duties - in the first place, to a concept masculine, the other feminine. of the Divine, then to Humanity, and finally, towards himself.

In France, the Rite amounts to about a thousand members, among This birth into a new existence, is the delivery in question of the them some esotericists of a very high level of which some are at the head of being. This is the key to Initiation.

more closed Organizations.

One doesn't enter into Freemasonry as one enters into religion, one The Rite of Memphis -Misraïm perpetuates besides, the tradition of will have understood it! attachment to the principles of tolerance and liberty of thought which made The Masonic engagement constitutes nothing other than the search it, in the 19th Century, under the White Terror, the refuge and nursery of the Carbonari. for personal harmony, put into concrete form first through the Lodge to which one becomes affiliated.

This awareness is acquired progressively, already by the exercise of rituals, but also by a totality of work. The symbolic studies in particular, allows to define the place that occupies Man among the other kingdoms that is the mineral, the vegetable, the animal, in order to result in striving for justification with the regard to the Universe, that is to say who goes "toward the United."

Otherwise, as it is established that Freemasonry has brought many to Humanity, it is important to remember here that, victim of intolerance, it has paid a heavy price for its contribution.

Conscious of the limits of this century of science and technology yet The Lodge is, symbolically, a closed and sacred place. It is in this powerful in its foundation inherited from the Temples of Memphis, the Rite place, in this Workshop, that the bonds and privileged relationships of Liberty, Equality, and Fraternity will be instituted between the Brothers . the term, to inner Knowledge.

Masonic discipline is founded on a Tradition, it sets to work a human and sacred experience, it constitutes a liberating Authority.

It invites its members to become part of a process, and a living integration of the Symbolic, which is neither intellectual or morally judgmental.

This system is a renewed vision of the world at the dawn of the XX1st century. The degrees of instruction conferred by the Order of Memphis - Misraïm are divided into three series which constitute:

If modern Freemasonry feels sometimes a hesitation to enroll in the historic flow of the world, it is because after having lived as a journeyman - from the First to the Third Degree, SYMBOLIC Masonry, from 1723 until today, it has collided with the limits of its immense desire to - from the Fourth to the Thirty-Third Degree, PHILOSOPHICAL progress. Masonry, - from the Thirty-Fourth to the Ninetieth Degree, HERMETIC or Freemasonry continues its desire to arrive at universal fraternity ESOTERIC Masonry. (The grades above the Ninetieth are Administrative in through education, as well as through life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. nature, and are reserved for the members of the various Sovereign Sanctuaries).

However, despite its best efforts, we still see poverty, injustice, selfishness, and tyranny active in today's world. SYMBOLIC Masonry gives an explanation of symbolism and discloses the beginnings of philosophical research.

The "fight for profane Life" appears to have taken modern Masonry out of the "fight for Spiritual Love." The possession of material goods does PHILOSOPHICAL Masonry teaches the philosophy of history, as not - and cannot - satisfy the Soul and Mind. well as the ancient myths. Its object is to put the student on the track of original research of the causes and effects.

The Temple of Man and Humanity must be raised. The Rite of Memphis -Misraim invites all beings of good will, who are not satisfied with words HERMETIC and ESOTERIC Masonry is occupied with high philosophy alone, and for whom enlightened acts constitute the only real contribution to philosophy, studies the religious myths of the different ages of Humanity and the good of Humanity, to this immense worksite, and partake. admits the most advanced philosophical and esoteric work.

The Ancient and Primitive Rite Memphis -Misraim addresses itself to sincere seekers, desirous of perfecting themselves by working on symbolism and esotericism, notably anxious to search for the elements to answer the serious problems of our times.

The Lodge is, symbolically, a closed and sacred place. It is in this Conscious of the limits of this century of science and technology yet place, in this Workshop, that the bonds and privileged relationships of Liberty - powerful in its foundation inherited from the Temples of Memphis, the Rite of Equality, and Fraternity will be instituted between the Brothers. invites each to pass from the rational Knowing of today, in the strict sense of the term, to inner Knowledge.

Masonic discipline is founded on a Tradition, it sets to work a human and sacred experience, it constitutes a liberating Authority. It invites its members to become part of a process, and a living integration of the Symbolic, which is neither intellectual or morally judgmental.

The degrees of instruction conferred by the Order of Memphis - This system is a renewed vision of the world at the dawn of the XXIst century.

Misraim are divided into three series which constitute:

If modern Freemasonry feels sometimes a hesitation to enroll in the

- from the First to the Third Degree, SYMBOLIC Masonry, historic flow of the world, it is because after having lived as a journeyman

- from the Fourth to the Thirty-Third Degree, PHILOSOPHICAL from 1723 until today, it has collided with the limits of its immense desire to Masonry, progress.

- from the Thirty-Fourth to the Ninetieth Degree, HERMETIC or ESOTERIC Masonry. (The grades above the Ninetieth are Administrative in Freemasonry continues its desire to arrive at universal fraternity nature, and are reserved for the members of the various Sovereign Sanctuaries through education, as well as through life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.)

However, despite its best efforts, we still see poverty, injustice, self-SYMBOLIC Masonry gives an explanation of symbolism and disharmony, and tyranny active in today's world.

poses the beginnings of philosophical research.

The "fight for profane Life" appears to have taken modern Masonry PHILOSOPHICAL Masonry teaches the philosophy of history, as out of the "fight for Spiritual Love." The possession of material goods does

well as the ancient myths. Its object is to put the student on the track of original and cannot satisfy the Soul and Mind.

philosophical research of the causes and effects.

The Temple of Man and Humanity must be raised. The Rite of Mem-

HERMETIC and ESOTERIC Masonry is occupied with high philosophy - Misraïm invites all beings of good will, who are not satisfied with words

philosophy, studies the religious myths of the different ages of Humanity and alone, and for whom enlightened acts constitute the only real contribution to

admits the most advanced philosophical and esoteric work. the good of Humanity, to this immense worksite, and partake.

The Ancient and Primitive Rite Memphis - Misraïm addresses itself to sincere seekers, desirous of perfecting themselves by working on symbolism and esotericism, notably anxious to search for the elements to answer the serious problems of our times.

MEMPHIS - MISRAÏM, A RITE FOR THE FUTURE THE INTERNATIONAL GRAND-MASTERS:

1838 Jean Etienne MARCONIS France

The Freemasonry of tomorrow will be even more united in order to

1869 Marquis de BEAUREGARD Egypt

contribute to man's success in becoming enriched by his differences. 1874 Salvadore A.

ZOLA Egypt

1881 Joseph GARIBALDI* Italy

Today, Freemasonry gathers in the world about seven million men 1900 Ferdinand DELLI

ODI Italy

and women. According to their sensitivity and their aspirations, they are

1902 John YARKER Great Britain

based on humanist and social or spiritual and esoteric foundations; these people - 1913 Theodore REUSS Germany

are divided into different Obediencies and practice various different Rites. 1936 Guérino

TROILO Argentina

1946 Georges LAGREZE France

But, whatever their specificities, they meet in the first three levels,

1966 Robert AMBELAIN France

or Degrees, which constitutes a non-dogmatic center of individual perfection 1985 Gérard

KLOPPEL France

and the basis of Universal Masonry.

In 1990, the title of the International Presiding Officer was changed. And the

In the symbolic plan, which constitutes a method of perfection, the President of the

International Sovereign Sanctuary now serves for a term of

Mason must trim the "Rough Ashlar," which means, symbolically, to remove three years, little by little the being of his imperfections thus permitting himself to progress toward Knowledge. The Initiation orientates him on the path, it will be President of the International Sovereign Sanctuary:
the developer.

1998 Georges Claude VIEILLEDENT France

All Masonry is thus in essence, initiatic, and the Light given to the profane is the same whatever the Obedience where it is diffused. It is only in The Sovereign Grand Masters of the USA:

the development of this Light that the different sensitivities will define themselves. 1998 Ronald Cappello

The principal specificities of the Order Memphis -Misraïm reside in Since 1998, the Sovereign Grand Master of the USA has the title of

the following principles: President of the National Council. He is elected by the National Council for a

period of three years.

- to vivify the Tradition transmitted by Ancient Egypt;
- to develop the spiritual value of the initiatic quest; No religious test shall ever be required of any petitioner for the
- to inspire an opening whereby in telligence of the heart and esoteric benefits of Masonry other than a steadfast belief in the existence and perfection of a Supreme Being and no Lodge in this Rite shall receive any candi-
- to practice a Rite that permits man to find the way to his own date without the acknowledgment of such belief. Lodges work with the traditional Square, Compass, and Sacred Book, to which they add the Ruler which symbolizes the Great Architect of the Universe and the Divine Law.

*First International Grand Master

THE INTERNATIONAL GRAND-MASTERS: MEMPHIS -MISRAÏM, A RITE FOR THE FUTURE

1838 Jean Etienne MARCONIS France

1869 Marquis de BEAUREGARD Egypt The Freemasonry of tomorrow will be even more united in order to

1874 Salvadore A. ZOLA Egypt contribute to man's success in becoming enriched by his differences.

1881 Joseph GARIBALDI* Italy

1900 Ferdinand DELLI ODI Italy Today, Freemasonry gathers in the world about seven million men

1902 John YARKER Great Britain and women. According to their sensitivity and their aspirations, they are

1913 Theodore REUSS Germany based on humanist and social or spiritual and esoteric foundations; these peo-

1936 Guérino TROILO Argentina ple are divided into different Obediences and practice various different Rites.

1946 Georges LAGREZE France

1966 Robert AMBELAIN France But, whatever their specificities, they meet in the first three levels,

1985 Gérard KLOPPEL France or Degrees, which constitutes a non-dogmatic center of individual perfection

and the basis of Universal Masonry.

In 1990, the title of the International Presiding Officer was changed. And the President of the International Sovereign Sanctuary now serves for a term of In the symbolic plan, which constitutes a method of perfection, the

three years. Mason must trim the "Rough Ashlar," which means, symbolically, to remove little by little the being of his imperfections thus permitting himself to pro-

President of the International Sovereign Sanctuary: progress toward Knowledge. The Initiation orientates him on the path, it will be the developer.

1998 Georges Claude VIEILLEDENT France

All Masonry is thus in essence, initiatic, and the Light given to the

The Sovereign Grand Masters of the USA: profane is the same whatever the Obedience where it is diffused. It is only in

the development of this Light that the different sensitivities will define them-

1998 Ronald Cappello serves.

Since 1998, the Sovereign Grand Master of the USA has the title of The principal specificities of the Order Memphis -Misraïm reside in

President of the National Council. He is elected by the National Council for a the following principles:

period of three years.

- to vivify the Tradition transmitted by Ancient Egypt;

No religious test shall ever be required of any petitioner for the - to develop the spiritual value of the initiatic quest;

benefits of Masonry other than a steadfast belief in the existence and perfec- - to inspire an opening whereby in intelligence of the heart and esoteric

tion of a Supreme Being and no Lodge in this Rite shall receive any candi- knowledge harmonize in our time;

date without the acknowledgment of such belief. Lodges work with the tradi- - to practice a Rite that permits man to find the way to his own

tional Square, Compass, and Sacred Book, to which they add the Ruler which interior realization.

symbolizes the Great Architect of the Universe and the Divine Law.

*First International Grand Master

Was Jesus really Jewish?

Posted on Sunday, October 15, 2006 at 02:38PM by [\[Re\] Your Name Here](#) | [\[Cd\] Post a Comment](#)

[treeofjesuschrist.jpg](#)

L' illustre Fratello massone del GOI Vittorio Vanni sul 2012 !

Posted on Sunday, October 15, 2006 at 01:48PM by [\[Re\] Your Name Here](#) | [\[Cd\] Post a](#)

[Comment](#)

[ShowLetter.jpg](#)

--- Vittorio Vanni wrote:

- >
- > Caro Leo,
- > non me ne frega nulla della piscina e non ci penso
- > nemmeno a riposarmi.
- > Ho investito tutti i miei risparmi in kalasnikof e
- > passo i miei scarsi
- > ritagli di tempo a lubrificarli.
- > Nel 2012 avrÃ² solo 70 anni e l'artrosi al dito
- > indice della mano destra mi
- > sarÃ² risparmiata.
- >
- >
- > Sto armando inoltre una nave corsara per ripulire il
- > Mediterraneo dagli
- > imbecilli. Il suo vessillo Ã¨ sopra riprodotto e non
- > sarÃ² mai ammainato perchÃ©
- > la madre degli imbecilli Ã¨ sempre incinta.
- > A noi, Fratelli della costa!
- > Victor, dit Lascomune.
- >

[ShowLetter-1.jpg](#)

Vittorio Vanni Ã¨ un notissimo saggista e pubblicista con 3 libri al suo attivo (saggi di storia della Massoneria e di filosofia esoterologica o metafisica come lui lâ€™ama chiamare), numerosissime presentazioni e prefazioni a saggi di argomento filosofico ed esoterologico, centinaia di articoli pubblicati su numerosissime riviste in Italia e allâ€™estero; storico delle religioni ed esperto indiscusso di simbolismo, direttore e curatore , insieme a Ovidio La pera, da ormai qualche anno, della collana martinista della Casa Editrice Chiari di Firenze, fa infine parte del Comitato di Redazione di Hiram, rivista ufficiale del Grande Oriente dâ€™Italia ed Ã¨ componente effettivo ormai da molti anni del Comitato di Revisione dei rituali del Grande Oriente dâ€™Italia, il piÃ¹ antico e riconosciuto Ordine Iniziatico Massonico italiano.

Le secret ...

Posted on Sunday, October 15, 2006 at 01:28PM by [\[Rc\] Your Name Here](#) | [\[Cd\] Post a](#)

[Comment](#)

[6739437-1.jpg](#)

FROM THE LETTERS OF ILLUMINATION OF SAID NURSI A TRUE MASTER

Posted on Sunday, October 15, 2006 at 12:31PM by [\[Rc\] Your Name Here](#) | [\[Cd\] Post a](#)

[Comment](#)

[saidnursi.jpg](#)

IN THE NAME OF ALLAH,
THE MERCIFUL, THE COMPASSIONATE
And from Him do we seek help
The First Letter

In His Name, be He glorified!
And there is nothing but it glorifies Him with praise.

[This consists of the brief answers to four questions]

FIRST QUESTION

Is Hazrat Khidr alive? If he is alive, why do some important religious scholars not accept this?
The Answer: He is alive, but there are five degrees of life. He is at the second degree. It is because of this that some religious scholars have been doubtful about it.

The First Level of Life is that of our life, which is very restricted.

The Second Level of Life is that of the lives of Khidr and Ilyas (May Allah grant them peace), which is free to an extent. That is to say, they can be present in numerous places at the same time. They are not permanently restricted by the requirements of humanity like us. They can eat and drink like us when they want to, but are not compelled to like us. The saints are those who uncover and witness the realities of creation, and the reports of their adventures with Khidr are unanimous and elucidate and prove this level of life. There is even one degree of sainthood which is called "the degree of Khidr."™ A saint who reaches this degree receives instruction from Khidr and meets with him. But sometimes the one at that degree is mistakenly thought to be Khidr himself.

The Third Level of Life is that of Idris and Jesus (May Allah grant them peace) which, being removed from the requirements of humanity, enters an angelic life and acquires a luminous fineness. Quite simply, Idris and Jesus are present in the heavens with their earthly bodies, which have the subtlety of bodies from the World of Similitudes and the luminosity of star-like bodies. The Hadith the meaning of which is, "At the end of time, Jesus (Upon whom be peace) will come and will act in accordance with the Shari'ah™ of Muhammed (PBUH),• indicates that at the end of time the religion of Christianity will be purified and divest itself of superstition in the face of the current of unbelief and atheism born of Naturalist philosophy, and will be transformed into Islam. At this point, just as the collective personality of Christianity will kill the fearsome collective personality of irreligion with the sword of heavenly Revelation, so too, representing the collective personality of Christianity, Jesus (Upon whom be peace) will kill the Dajjal, who represents the collective personality of irreligion, that is, he will kill atheistic thought.

The Fourth Level of Life is that of the martyrs. According to the Qur'an™, the martyrs have a level of life higher than that of the other dead in their graves. Since the martyrs sacrificed their worldly lives in the way of truth, in His perfect munificence, Almighty Allah bestows on them in the Intermediate Realm a life resembling earthly life, but without the sorrow and hardship. They do not know themselves to be dead, thinking only that they have gone to a better world. They enjoy themselves in perfect happiness and do not suffer the pains of separation that accompany death. For sure the spirits of the dead are immortal, but they know themselves to be dead. The happiness and pleasure they experience in the Intermediate World are not equal to that of the martyrs. Like if two men in their dreams enter a beautiful palace resembling Paradise; one knows that he is dreaming and the pleasure and enjoyment he receives are deficient. He thinks: "If I wake up, all this enjoyment will disappear."• While the other man does not know he is dreaming, and he experiences true happiness and pleasure. The way the martyrs and other dead benefit from life in the Intermediate Realm is thus different. It has been established by innumerable incidents and narrations and it is certain that the martyrs manifest life in that way and think that they are alive. Indeed, this level of life has been illuminated and proved on repeated occasions by many occurrences like Hamza (May Allah be pleased with him) - the lord of the martyrs - protecting those that have recourse to him and performing and making performed matters in this world. I myself, even, had a nephew and student called Ubeyd. He was killed at my side and in my place and became a martyr. Then,

when I was being held as a prisoner-of-war at a place three months' distance away, I entered his grave in a true dream, which was in the form of a dwelling-place under the earth, although I did not know where he was buried. I saw him living the level of life of martyrs. He evidently thought that I was dead, and said that he had wept much for me. He thought that he was alive, but having retreated from the Russian invasion, had made himself a good home under the ground. Thus, through a number of conditions and indications, this unimportant dream afforded the conviction as certain as witnessing it concerning the above-mentioned truth. The Fifth Level of Life is that of the life of the spirits of the dead in their graves. Yes, death is a change of residence, the liberation of the spirit, a discharge from duties; it is not annihilation, non-existence, and a going to nothingness. Many evidences like innumerable occurrences of the spirits of the saints assuming forms and appearing to those who uncover the realities, and the other dead having relations with us while awake or sleeping and their telling us of things that are conformable with reality, - evidences like these illuminate and prove this level of life. In fact, the Twenty-Ninth Word about the immortality of man's spirit demonstrates this level of life with incontrovertible proofs.

SECOND QUESTION

Verses like the following in the All-Wise Qur'an, the Criterion of Truth and Falsehood, Who creates death and life that He may try you, which of you is the best in conduct, make it understood that "like life, death too is created, and it too is bounty." Whereas apparently death is dissolution, non-existence, decay, the extinction of life, the annihilator of pleasures; how can it be created and a bounty?

The Answer: As was stated at the end of the answer to the First Question, death is a discharge from the duties of life; it is a rest, a change of residence, a change of existence; it is an invitation to an eternal life, a beginning, the introduction to an immortal life. Just as life comes into the world is through a creation and a determining, so too departure from the world is through a creation and determining, through a wise and purposeful direction. For the death of plant life, the simplest level of life, shows that it is a more orderly work of art than life. For although the death of fruits, seeds, and grains appear to occur through decaying, rotting, and dissolution, their death is in fact a kneading which comprises an exceedingly well-ordered chemical reaction and well-balanced combining of elements and wise formation of particles; this unseen, well-ordered and wise death appears through the life of the new shoots. That is to say, the death of the seed is the start of life of the shoot; indeed, since it is like life itself, this death is created and well-ordered as much as is life.

Moreover, since the death of the fruits of living beings and animals in the human stomach is the beginning of their rising to the level of human life, it may be said "such a death is more orderly and created than their own life."

Thus, if the death of plant life, the lowest level of life, is thus created, wise, and ordered, so also must be the death that befalls human life, the most elevated level of life. And like a seed sown in the ground becomes a tree in the world of the air, so too a man who is laid in the earth will surely produce the shoots of an everlasting life in the Intermediate Realm.

As for the aspects of death that are bounties, we shall point out four of them.

The First: It is a great bounty because it is a being freed from the duties and obligations of life, which have become burdensome, and because it is a door through which to join and be united with the ninety-nine out of a hundred of one's friends who are already in the Intermediate Realm.

The Second: It is a release from the narrow, irksome, turbulent, and agitated prison of this world, and, manifesting an expansive, joyful, troublefree immortal life, it is to enter the sphere of mercy of the Eternally Beloved One.

The Third: There are numerous factors like old age which make the conditions of life arduous and show death to be a bounty far superior to life. For example, if together with your very elderly parents who cause you much distress were now in front of you your grandfather's grandfathers in all their pitiful state, you would understand what a calamity is life, and what a bounty, death. Also for example, it is understood how difficult are the lives in the conditions of winter of the beautiful flying insects, the lovers of the beautiful flowers, ... and what mercy are their deaths.

The Fourth: Just as sleep is a comfort, a mercy, a rest, particularly for those afflicted by disaster and the wounded and the sick, so too is death, the elder brother of sleep, a pure bounty

and mercy for those struck by disaster and suffering tribulations which drive them to suicide. However, as is proved decisively in many of the Words, for the people of misguidance, like life, death too is pure torment, pure affliction, but it is outside the discussion here.

THIRD QUESTION

Where is Hell?

The Answer:

Say: the knowledge is with Allah alone * None knows the Unseen save Allah.

According to some narrations, Hell is beneath the earth. As we have explained in other places, in its annual orbit, the globe of the earth traces a circle around an area that in the future will be the place of the Great Gathering and Last Judgement. It means Hell is beneath the area of its orbit. It is invisible and unperceptible because it consists of veiled and lightless fire. In the vast distance travelled by the earth are many creatures that are invisible because they are without light. Like the moon loses its existence when its light withdraws, we are also unable to see numerous lightless globes and creatures which are in front of our eyes.

There are two Hells, the Lesser and the Greater. In the future, the Lesser will be transformed into the Greater and is like its seed; in the future it will become one of its habitations. The Lesser Hell is under the earth, that is, at the earth's centre. It is the inside and centre of the globe. It is known in geology that in digging downwards, the heat for the most part increases one degree every thirty-three metres. That means that since half the diameter of the earth is around six thousand kilometres, the fire at the centre is at a temperature of around two hundred thousand degrees, that is, two hundred times hotter than fire at the circumference; this is in agreement with what is related by Hadiths. This Lesser Hell performs many of the functions of the Greater Hell in this world and Intermediate Realm, and this is indicated in Hadiths. Just as in the World of the Hereafter, the earth will pour its inhabitants into the arena of the resurrection within its annual orbit, so too at the Divine command will it hand over the Lesser Hell within it to the Greater Hell.

Some of the Mu'tazilite imams said that "Hell will be created later" but this is mistaken and foolish, and arises from Hell not having completely opened up at the present time and developed into a form entirely appropriate to its inhabitants. In order to see with our worldly eyes the dwelling places of the World of the Hereafter within the veil of the Unseen and to demonstrate them, either the universe has to be shrunk to the size of two provinces, or our eyes have to be enlarged to the size of stars, so that we can see and specify their places. The knowledge is with Allah, the dwelling-places of the Hereafter are not visible to our worldly eyes, but as indicated by certain narrations, the Hell of the Hereafter is connected with our world. In a Hadith it is said of the intense heat of summer, "It gives an inkling of Hell." That is to say, that Greater Hell is not visible to the tiny and dim eyes of the minds of this world. However, we may look with the light of the Divine Name of All-Wise, as follows: The Greater Hell beneath the earth's annual orbit has as though made the Lesser Hell at the earth's centre its deputy and made it perform some of its functions. The possessions of the All-Powerful One of Glory are truly extensive; wherever Divine wisdom pointed out, He situated the Greater Hell there. Yes, an All-Powerful One of Glory, an All-Wise One of Perfection Who is owner of the command of "Be!" and it is has tied the moon to the earth before and eyes in perfect wisdom and order, and with vast power and perfect order tied the earth to the sun, and has made the sun travel together with its planets with a speed close to that of the annual rotation of the earth, and with the majesty of His Dominicality, according to one possibility, made it travel towards the sun of suns, and like a feet decked out with electric lights has made the stars luminous witnesses to the sovereignty of His Dominicality. It is not far from the perfect wisdom, tremendous power, and sovereignty of Dominicality of one thus All-Glorious to make the Greater Hell like the boiler of an electric light factory and with it set fire to the stars of the heavens which look to the Hereafter, and give them heat and power. That is, give light to the stars from Paradise, the world of light, and send them fire and heat from Hell, and at the same time, make part of that Hell a habitation and place of imprisonment for those who are to be tormented. Furthermore, He is an All-Wise Creator Who conceals a tree as large as a mountain in a seed the size of a finger-nail. It is surely not far then from the power and wisdom of such an All-Glorious One to conceal the Greater Hell in the seed of the Lesser Hell in the heart of the globe of the earth.

In Short: Paradise and Hell are the two fruits of a branch of the tree of creation which

stretches out towards eternity. The fruitsâ€™ place is at the branchâ€™s tip. And they are the two results of the chain of the universe; and the places of the results are the two sides of the chain. The base and heavy are on its lower side, the luminous and elevated on its upper side. They are also the two stores of this flood of events and the immaterial produce of the earth. And the place of a store is according to the variety of the produce, the bad beneath, the good above. They are also the two pools of the flood of beings which flows in waves towards eternity. As for the pool's place, it is where the flood stops and gathers. That is, the obscene and filthy below, the good and the pure above. They are also the two places of manifestation, the one of beneficence and mercy, the other of wrath and tremendousness. Places of manifestation may be anywhere; the All-Merciful One of Beauty, the All-Compelling One of Glory, establishes His places of manifestation where He wishes.

As for the existence of Paradise and Hell, they have been proved most decisively in the Tenth, Twenty-Eighth, and Twenty-Ninth Words. Here, we only say this: the existence of the fruit is as definite and certain as that of the branch; the result as the chain; the store as the produce; the pool as the river; and the places of manifestation as definite and certain as the existence of mercy and wrath.

FOURTH QUESTION

Like metaphorical love for objects of love can be transformed into true love, can the metaphorical love that most people have for this world also be transformed into true love ?

The Answer : Yes, if a lover with metaphorical love for the transitory face of the world sees the ugliness of the decline and transience on that face and turns away from it. If he searches for an immortal beloved and is successful in seeing the worldâ€™s other two most beautiful faces that of mirror to the Divine Names and the tillage of the Hereafter, his illicit metaphorical love then starts to be transformed into true love. But on the one condition that he does not confuse his own fleeting and unstable world which is bound to his life with the outside world. If like the people of misguidance and heedlessness he forgets himself, plunges into the outside world, and supposing the general world to be his private world becomes the lover of it, he will fall into the swamp of Nature and drown. Unless, extraordinarily, a hand of favour saves him. Consider the following comparison which will illuminate this truth.

For example, if on the four walls of this finely decorated room are four full-length mirrors belonging to the four of us, then there would be five rooms. One would be actual and general, and four, similitudes and personal. Each of us would be able to change the shape, form, and colour of his personal room by means of his mirror. Should we paint it red, it would appear red, should we paint it green, it would appear green. Likewise, we could give it numerous states by adjusting the mirror; we could make it ugly, or beautiful, give it different forms. But we could not easily adjust and change the outer and general room. While in reality the general and personal rooms are the same, in practice they are different. You can destroy your own room with one finger, but you could not make one stone of the other stir.

Thus, this world is a decorated house. The life of each of us is a full-length mirror. We each of us have a world from this world, but its support, centre, and door is our life. Indeed, that personal world of ours is a page. Our life is a pen; many things that are written with it pass to the page of our actions. If we have loved our world, later we have seen that since it is constructed on our life, we have perceived and understood that it is fleeting, transitory, and unstable like our life. Our love for it turns towards the beautiful impresses of the Divine Names to which our personal world is the mirror and which it represents. Moreover, if we are aware that that personal world of ours is a temporary seed-bed of the Hereafter and Paradise, and if we direct our feelings for it like intense desire, love, and greed, towards the benefits of the Hereafter, which are its results, fruits, and shoots, then that metaphorical love is transformed into true love. Otherwise, manifesting the meaning of the verse,

Those who forget Allah; and he made them, forget their own souls.

Such are the rebellious transgressors,

a person will forget himself, not think of lifeâ€™s fleeting nature, suppose his personal, unstable world to be constant like the general world, and imagine himself to be undying; he will fix himself on the world and embrace it with intense emotions; he will drown in it and depart. Such love will be boundless torment and tribulation for him. For an orphan-like compassion, a despairing softness of heart will be born of that love. He will pity all living beings. Indeed, he will feel sympathy for all beautiful creatures which suffer decline, and the

pain of separation, but he will be able to do nothing, he will suffer in absolute despair. However, the first man, who is saved from heedlessness, finds an elevated antidote for the pain of that intense compassion. For in the death and decline of all the living beings he pities, he sees the mirrors of their spirits in which are depicted the perpetual manifestations of the enduring Names of an Ever-Enduring One to be immortal; his compassion is transformed into joy. He also sees behind all beautiful creatures which are subject to death and transience, an impress a making beautiful, an art, adornment, bestowal, and illuminating which are permanent and which make perceived a transcendent beauty, a sacred loveliness. He sees the death and transience to be renewal for the purpose of increasing the beauty, refreshing the pleasure, and exhibiting the art, and this augments his pleasure, his ardour, his wonder.

The Enduring One, He is the Enduring One!
Said Nursi

IL MITO DEGLI ILLUMINATI and the Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2 known as UNIVERSAL UNITY

Posted on Saturday, October 14, 2006 at 11:53PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a [Comment](#)



Che cosa ci fanno gli illuminati, i Massoni e l'Opus Dei a Bologna in Villa Leona ?

Risposta : un pranzo di Natale!

What are the illuminati, the Freemasons and the Opus Dei doing at Villa Leona in Bologna ?

Answer : a Christmas lunch!

Forse avrebbero dovuto invitare Lucifero ma lui e' troppo impegnato con le sue attivita' all'estero.

Maybe they should have invited also Lucifer but he was too busy with his own business abroad.

SVEGLIA CITTADINI GLI ILLUMINATI SONO I CONTROLLORI DI TUTTI I MASSONI

WAKE UP CITIZENS THE ILLUMINATI ARE THE CONTROLLERS OF ALL MASONS

In 1776, Adam Weishaupt, Professor of Catholic Church Canon Law at the University of Ingolstadt, Bavaria (Germany), founded the Order of Illuminati (Lucifer light bearers). Although trained as a Catholic Priest, he believed in Satanism and humanism. Humanism taught that a person could attain great power like unto God with help from demons. He spent about five years writing on methods of world revolution under orders and pay from the Rothschild Dynasty with the aim of establishing One World Government. He called this government "The Novus Ordo Seclorum" (New Age or New World Order), which is also the title of his book published in May 1, 1776. This Latin phrase is printed on the reverse side of the one-dollar bill together with the year 1776 in Roman numeral at the bottom of the Masonic pyramid. On top of the pyramid is the eye of Lucifer with the inscription "Annuit Coeptis" which means he (Lucifer) has smiled on our undertakings. Most persons believe that the date 1776 honors the Birth of the U.S. No, it honors Weishaupt's One World for Satan.

In 1785, a member of the order named Lanze, who was carrying the secret documents to the Grand Orient of the Illuminati in Paris (France), was struck by lightning at Ratisbon. The documents on his body were seized by the Bavarian government and now may be seen in the archives in Munich. They reveal the Illuminati activities not only in the French revolution but also the destruction of all Kings and religions, except Jewry. The time table for the 1789 French Revolution was fulfilled exactly as planned in the captured documents.

Although the Illuminati order was independent in the beginning, it was grafted, at selected points, onto Freemasonry, like a fungus. Then on July 16, 1782, at the Congress of Wilhelmsbad, Germany, the order was given the reign of control over Freemasonry on a world-wide scale.

The oath of submission is taken by the candidate for the membership as follows:

"...I bind myself to perpetual silence and unshaken loyalty and submission to the Order, in the persons of my Superiors; here making a faithful and complete surrender of my private judgement, my own will, and every narrow-minded employment of my power and influence. I pledge myself to account the good of the Order, as my own, and am ready to serve it with my fortune, my honor, and my blood. Should I, through omission, neglect, passion, or wickedness, behave contrary to this good of the Order, I subject myself to what reproof or punishment my Superiors shall enjoin. The friends and the enemies of my Order shall be my friends and enemies; and with respect to both, I will conduct myself as directed by the Order, and am ready, in every lawful way, to devote myself to its increase and promotion, and therein to employ all my ability. All this I promise, and protest, without secret reservation, according to the intention of the Society which require from me this engagement. This I do as I am, and as I hope to continue, a Man of Honor." John Robison, *Proofs of a Conspiracy*, 1798, pp. 66-67

Leo Lyon Zagami

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 66-75

Secret papers of the satanic illuminati part 1

Posted on Tuesday, October 17, 2006 at 07:00PM by [\[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Post a Comment](#)

[illuminati_documents_part_1-1.JPG](#)

INCONTRO SEGRETO DEGLI ILLUMINATI IN SICILIA e conferma invio documenti presso il Ministero degli Interni!

Posted on Tuesday, October 17, 2006 at 01:28AM by [\[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Post a Comment](#)

minneDallo Zenith di Cosenza, li 30.05.2006 Eâ`Vâ`

Ill.mo e Ven.mo. Fr.llo

Oggetto: Convocazione Ordinaria Membri C.D. dellâ€™A.C.L.M.I.

Egregio Signore e Fratello ,

la presente Ã” per informarti che, su richiesta dellâ€™Ill.mo Fr. Presidente Roberto Amato 3â`, Ã” convocato Lâ€™ALTO CONSIGLIO DEI LIBERI MURATORI Dâ€™ITALIA Â® Under the Auspices of the Regular Grand Lodge of England il giorno 23 e 24 Giugno p.v. alle ore 10,30 in Catania presso la Casa Massonica con il seguente O.d.G.:

1. Lettura del Verbale approvato nella precedente Riunione;
2. Relazione del Presidente;
3. RGLE Newsletter Maggio 2006;
4. Esamina Statuto del G.O.I.F.;
5. Esamina richieste di ammissione;
6. Eventuali Cooptazioni ;
7. Comunicazione Espulsioni;
8. Conferma invio documenti presso il Ministero degli Interni;

9. Varie ed eventuali;
10. riunione Board GOIF alle ore 15,00;
11. riunione Gran Loggia straordinaria del GOIF ore 20,00;
12. Conferenza Massonica ore 10,00 del 24 c.m.

Cordiali e fraterni saluti

Fr. Gianfranco Funari 3â`

Gran Segretario, MHCIT

Segreteria Organizzativa:

Ven.mo Fr. CARMELO DI BELLA Cell.+39.3920692381

N.B.: Sâ`Nâ`Dâ`Iâ`Vâ`Oâ`Mâ` di Maestro Libero Muratore.



NOTA PERSONALE DELL'AUTORE: In questa occasione non e' stato inviato alcun documento da parte della GLIDI l'Obbedienza del Fr. Roberto Amato perche' i suoi piedilista con i nomi dei soliti ignoti non sono stati consegnati a chi di dovere (Ve.mo Fr. Carmelo di Bella). Invitiamo la Questura e chi di dovere ad interessarsi a questo strano episodio , un episodio legato ai soliti "Fratelli" Calabresi di ispirazione Mafiosa. Massoni apprteneati agli illuminati spesso legati ad apparati corrotti dello Stato Italiano in mano ai famosi servizi deviati.

Ma deviati da chi?

Ovviamente dai servizi segreti Statunitensi di cui il Fratello Roberto Amato e' un fedele schiavo.

Leo Zagami

THE UNIVERSAL UNITY SECRET STATUTE OF THE ILLUMINATI CLUBS directed by the Monte Carlo Lodge

Posted on Monday, October 16, 2006 at 08:11PM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

 [IL FR. FRANCESCO MURGIA A LAVORO....jpg](#)

illustrius Brother Francesco Murgia (Grand Orient of Italy) at work in Sanremo illuminati HQ's for the Universal Unity

The Universal Unity secret Statute of the illuminati Clubs directed by the Monte Carlo Lodge otherquise known as the Monte Carlo Board of Directors:

Universal Unity is a no-profit association of free men, formed with the highest aims of moral and spiritual value. The Association adopts the following statute: Art. 1- Denomination, registered office and duration of the association The Free Association assume the name of "Universal Unity" (U.U.). The Association has unlimited duration and establishes its main registered office in Montecarlo, Principate of Monaco, 38 Av. Dellâ€™Annonciade (www.universal-unity.net) and its administrative office in Italy- Sanremo (18038) Str. Sen E. Marsiglia 131 (Murgia House- Tel and Fax: 0039

0184 557 508) Art. 2-Aim/s The Association is anti-dogmatic and proposes the search of an inner balance amongst human beings, and the promotion of whatsoever initiative that promotes the Good for the Man and Humankind, thinking of a World without frontiers that is everyone's country, without nuclear arsenals and chemical weapons, and possibly with the same monetary value as well. In order to achieve its aims, the Association intends to include as members all human beings who share the above mentioned principles that the Association intends to apply with sovereign independency, with particular attention to Freemasons Brothers, active or dormant, in order to divulgate, within those principles, also the ideals of the Pure Universal Freemasonry, but without depending by any of the Great Lodges legitimately constituted which operates in every part of the World. For what concerns the practical application of its aims and their achievements, the Association wants to expand all over the World and accomplish whatsoever operation that is deemed necessary, including financial investments, ownership and management of properties, as far as they remain no-profit. The Association intends to manage the company "Universal Unity" editions, and utilise every other media in use with the help of the most advanced technology in order to promote, publish and divulgate the ideas of its Associates. The association wants to organise periodical meetings and conventions among Associates, in order to actively exchange opinions and information, promoting free thought, always under the commandments of the moral law and just for the realisation of the above named principles.

Art.3 "Application for Membership Individuals of both sexes of at least 35 years of age and with a good general culture are allowed to apply for membership, even if special circumstances can be considered. Every member has the right to propose one or more persons for membership, but the admission will be deliberate just under the judgement of the Administrative organ of the Association. This judgement cannot be discussed. The admission requires the applicant to fill in the application form, signed by the applicant and counter-signed by the member who introduces the applicant. The form has to include all the basic personal data of the applicant, together with a brief curriculum vitae. The Council of Directors will examine the applications and, if they are accepted, a letter of confirmation will be sent to the applicant.

Art. 4- Members of the Association The Associates will be recognised as follows: Full Members: they could not be more that 100 in number, equally distributed between both sexes, all eligible to social positions and having the right to vote in every Ordinary and Extraordinary Assembly. The admission as Full Members will always be determined by the full unanimity of the Administrative Organ, but just after a year from the admission.

Sympathisers and Aspiring Members: they can be of unlimited numbers and of both sexes, but they will not have the right to vote. They have to demonstrate to share the fundamental principles listed in the Statute. Honorary Members will not have the right to vote, and they can receive the honorary membership just through a deliberation in full unanimity of the Administrative Organ, whenever they are individuals who have achieved significant results both socially and culturally (in music, poetry, literature, arts and sciences) or who have been invested with prestigious charges in Public Administration or Masonic Institutions. Support or Financing Members will be accepted through deliberation of the Administrative Organ with full unanimity. These members will be individuals who have achieved success in the civil society and have accomplished acts of generosity or conspicuous financial helps in favour of the Association. Through the procedure planned in the present Statute the Association will be able to accept also individuals who are legally representing companies, societies or associations of various nature, who can take part in the Association's activities, throughout the duration of their role and charge, via the structures and activities of the companies or societies represented by them. When their charge expires, they can apply for Membership through the normal procedure.

Art. 5- Membership fees Within 30 days from receiving the letter of admission, the Associate has to pay a Subscription of 100

Euros, and subsequently he/she will be obliged to pay 50 Euros for the Annual Contribution, except if changes in the procedure occur, as may be established by the Council of Directors. It has to be said that every associate is free to contribute in a greater measure, with whatsoever act of generosity depending on his/her financial possibilities, in order to allow and promote the maintenance and improvement of the Association.

Art.6- Withdrawing from membership. Every Associate will have the faculty to withdraw from his/her membership, at the condition that the payment for the current year has been regularly made. The notice has to be communicated to the Council of Directors with a signed and dated letter.

Art 7- Members ~ General Conventions All members, including sympathisers and their relatives could meet up every three months in a General Conventions to be held on the first Saturday of the months of March, June, September and December of each year, during the Spring Equinox, the Summer Solstice, the autumn Equinox and the Winter Solstice. The above-named conventions will be held to promote the knowledge and also the exchange of opinions amongst members, allowing the Council of Director to inform the members about the Association's activities. During the conventions, the Consuls will be available to receive suggestions, requests, proposals and recommendations forwarded by every member who intends to do so. Once a year, on the anniversary of the constitution of the Association, Full members will meet up in a General Assembly.

Art. 8- Organs of the Associations The following bodies are Organs of the Association: Assembly of the Associates A Council of Directors, composed by two Consuls and a General Secretary A College of Prodiviri.

Art.9- Members Meetings The Ordinary Assembly will ask all the Full Members to participate, and they will be contacted via letter. The General Assembly has to be called once a year, in the month of June and the Council of directors will establish where it will take place. The General Assembly may take place together with the Annual General Convention in the month of June. The assembly is supposed to deliberate, with simple majority, on the following matters: Election of the members of the Council of Directors and College of Prodiviri, which will be in charge for 10 years. Approval of the balances Establish the single member's contribution for the following year and subscription fee. Any other matter of ordinary administration The matters the assembly will deliberate upon have to be included in the letter of convocation sent to the Associates, which will include the Agenda for the day. The members who can vote could represent other members by proxy, but each member will not be able to represent more than three other members. The Extraordinary Assembly will ask all the Full members to participate, and it is called to deliberate with simple majority, on whatever matter that is outside of the competency of the Ordinary Assembly. It can be called at any time and in any place which will be established by the Consuls as they will deem appropriate. It is competency of the Assembly to deliberate on modifications of the Statute, which have to be approved with at least two-third majority of the present and voting members. In case of declared urgency, convocation may be called via telephone or telefax, taking into account, where it is possible, of each member's necessities.

Art.10- The Council of Directors Three Full members having the right to vote, two with function of Consuls, which will legally represent the Association, and the third with the function of Secretary form the Council of Directors. The Council can meet up at any time if at least two of its members deem that necessary and the meetings can be called in any place. The Council of Directors can deliberate with simple majority for what concerns the admission of Sympathiser Members who have provided written application, on the admission of Full Members after one year from their admission, on the nomination of "Promoters" of "Clubs of Harmonic Creativity", and also on the release of "Nulla Osta" for the building of such "Clubs".

Art. 11 " Emanations " "Clubs of Harmonic Creativity" The Association establishes, in every part of the world, Study and Research Groups on spiritual matters, naming them "Clubs of Harmonic Creativity". The studies undertaken will concern Esotericism and researches on the

Invisible World, together with other disciplines that imply a spiritual research. The Clubs have different degrees of study and research, which will be divided by the date and duration of their meetings and that will be identified with the symbols and the â€œlogosâ€ of â€œthe Four Kingsâ€, starting with the last one, enlisted anti-clockwise. The above named Clubs will be: Of 1st degree with one-day long meetings, starting at 12noon on the 21st of March of each year, during the Spring Equinox; Of 2nd degree with two-days long meetings, starting at 12noon of 21st of December of each year, during the Winter Solstice; Of 3rd degree with three-days long meetings, starting at 12noon of 21st of September of each year, during the autumn Equinox; Of 4th degree with four-days long meetings, starting at 12noon of 21st June of each year, during the Summer Solstice.

Art. 12- Constitution and Composition of â€œClubs of Harmonic Creativityâ€

The Association will promote the Constitution of the â€œClubs of Harmonic Creativityâ€. Every Associate obtain the membership of one of the Clubs or more, but not at the same degree and at the same time. However, everyone who wants to apply for an affiliation to the Clubs, if they are not member yet of Universal Unity will have to apply at the same time for membership for the Association, including in the request a the presentation of the Associate who has contacted them. After the application has been accepted, and they have paid their regular dues (subscription and association quotes), they will be allowed to subscribe for the â€œClubs of Harmonic Creativityâ€. The Consuls will nominate the â€œPromotersâ€ for each Club at every degree, choosing them on the ground of their aims and preparation, but also taking into account the studies they would like to undertake; the aim is to enable them to constitute the above named Clubs in their own town and region of residence, where they can choose and nominate new associates. Each Club has to be formed by at least three members, but it should not overcome the number of 12 people. Relatives will not be allowed to join the same Club. The same rule is valid for people having a relationship or strong affinities. The Promoters, after their nomination, have to send as soon as possible to the Consuls the list of people they intend to affiliate to their Club, providing to communicate also the degree chosen and the name chosen. They will have also to provide the place and the time of the year when they like to start the works and they will have to ask for the â€œNulla Ostaâ€ of the Association in order to be allowed to organise the conventions. After this procedure has been accomplished, each Club will receive its own subscription number.

Art. 13- Activities of the â€œClubs of Harmonic Creativityâ€

The promoters direct the Clubs they have formed and their works for the duration of their life, providing to arrange the location where the meetings are taking place. They can establish and enforce specific norms and rules in their Clubs, if these rules are not contradicting the Statute of the Association and its basic moral principles. After three years, or in case of permanent disability or death, the members of the Club have the faculty to elect another President chosen among them, at the condition that he has reached the Full Member status in the Association. The Club members can always co-opt another member, or choose another member in case of death or permanent disability of one of them, always choosing him among the most illustrious Full members of the Association and taking into account that no Club will be allowed to include more than 12 members. The conventions of the Clubs have to take place once a year, at any degree, in the date established for each degree. The conventions have to take place in isolated and quite environments, if possible in church-like structure, or places that at least can offer the place for the conventions but also rooms for the participants so that they will be able to reside there for the whole duration of the conventions. Only the presence of the Clubâ€™s members, plus the presence of one of the Consul or a delegate will be allowed in the conventions. During the whole duration of the conventions, which must have a minimal duration of eight hours per day, possibly with a break after the first four hours, (up to the Presidentâ€™s opinion), the participants cannot eat, smoke or drink alcohol, but

only water. Moreover, they will have to avoid the use of telephones or mobile phones. After the start up, at 12 noon of the established day, they have to continue with the meeting without interruption up to the end of it. Absences or delays are not allowed, with due exception for what concern serious circumstances involving family, health or work. During the meeting the participants will be forbidden by expressing any judgement on other people present, as by asking information about their activities in the civil society outside of the Association and they are prevented to deal with matters related to these activities. In any case each participants has to pay maximum respect to the dignity and the honour of the other participants. Smart clothing is deemed necessary, preferably casual, in case they have to move to sea or mountain locations. A diary where to write notes regarding they their thoughts and personal reflections about the meeting is also required. It is strictly forbidden to reveal to the civil world, but also to other members of Universal Unity, the name of the participants to the meetings. Each Club has to provide the designation of a representative who will maintain the contact of the Club with the Council of Directors of the Association. The representative will provide, at the end of each convention, to fill in a Report, which will contain the object and the nature of the interventions, with a conclusion regarding the works undertaken. This Report has to be transmitted to the Council of Directors within 15 days from the end of the convention. Periodical and informal meetings can be organised on Presidentâ€™s judgement, at the condition that the Council of Directors of the Association is informed about it, and that a Report similar to the one compiled for formal convention is prepared.

Art. 14- Offences of the Associates All acts that undermine the dignity and honour of a member of the Association, or serious acts of disloyalty committed against a member constitute an offence that can be reported to the "College of Proviriri". Violations of the moral principle of the Association and violations of the present Statute, which can be also reported by the Consuls or by the Council of Directors, are considered serious offences. The offences can be sanctioned depending on their seriousness, with Simple Censorship or Solemn Censorship. Fines may be imposed and, for the most serious cases, even a Suspension for a limited time, or the Expulsion of the member from the Association. It is forbidden to involve a civil lawyer in the matter.

Art. 15- The "College of Proviriri" and complaints of the Associates Three members, who elect a President among them, form the College of Proviriri. Every Full member can complain about other members, or Consuls or the entire Council of Directors in writing, providing to date and sign the claim, which has to be forwarded by any form to the Council of Directors, which will transmit it to the President of College of Proviriri no later than 10 days after having received it, including a brief report which will express its own perspective about the foundation of the complain, including, if it is the case, proofs in addition to those indicated by the claimant. At the same time, and if it the case, the Council will provide to delegate a representative who will stand for the prosecution. The name will be communicated to the College, declaring the acceptance to anticipate the necessary fees for the process to take place.

Art. 16- The Judgement of "Proviriri" The College of Proviriri can open a procedure every time receives a communication of complain by the Council of Directors, deciding the location where the hearing will take place. The President examines in first instance the claim, and if it is considered groundless it is discarded, charging the claimant with a fine, if it is the case. In every other circumstance the proceeding is opened and a Relator is nominated, who informs the accused, showing a copy of the complain and inviting him to present, within 30 days from the receipt of the communication, his written defence (which has to be deposited at the Office of the Council of Director), witnesses and proofs even before the dare of the hearing, if it is the case. A specifically nominated Consul will sustain the prosecution. The accused can provide self defence if he wants, or he can nominate a defendant, choosing him just among the Full Members of the Association. The College of Proviriri will always judge ex bono et equo, deliberating every choice through a majority, judging the accused as being guilty or innocent, after both sides have been

heard and every element has been evaluated. The deliberation will happen during a secret meeting, at the end of which the decision will be read in front of the prosecution and the accused. The decision will be then deposited per extenso, within the following 30 days in the Office of the Council of Directors. Judging on the claim, the College of Proviriri will decide on the expenses as well, charging them on the member who has been deemed guilty or, if the claim has been rejected or the accused has been considered to be innocent, on the claimant. The amount will be paid in favour of the Association. It is not possible to appeal against the decisions of the College of Proviriri; however the Council of Directors can, upon request, submit the matter to an Ordinary Assembly of Members, who can confirm it or reject it.

Decided in Sanremo, the 6th of June 2005.



The Founders members:

Ezio Giunchiglia

Francesco Murgia

Gisella Treves

SKULL AND BONES AND THE FINAL SHOW

Posted on Sunday, October 15, 2006 at 09:26PM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)



The Show

INSIDE ILLUMINATI LODGE SKULL AND BONES 322 YALE UNIVERSITY :
There is a devil, a Don Quixote and a Pope who has one foot sheathed in a white monogrammed slipper resting on a stone skull. The initiates are led into the room one at a time. And once an initiate is inside, the Bonesmen shriek at him. Finally, the Bonesman is shoved to his knees in front of Don Quixote as the shrieking crowd falls silent. And Don Quixote lifts his sword and taps the Bonesman on his left shoulder and says, 'By order of our order, I dub thee knight of Euloga.' (Skull and Bones Ritual/Show inside Yale University USA)

The show is very simple, it's™ between three characters. Which are the Pope... popi, then you have the Emperor and the Devil. But the western people has substituted the Emperor with a distorted version of Don Quixote for the final chapter. Why Don Quixote?

Because the western has chosen the path of freedom against any temporal form of power, which means at the end communism and atheism if badly interpreted...The real Don Quixote never loses faith because without God you become a satanist. So the false western illuminati ideal of Adam Weishaupt was born out of a bunch corrupt european aristocrats, who has accepted money from the jews selling of their states, families, servants, and even their dogs in exchange for atheism.

From the French revolution onwards we see actually a faster and faster decline of moral values, typical of the growing atheism that was going against the corrupt Catholic religion starting from the decadent aristocratic circles of that period. But lets also remember that what was created in 1776 The Order of the illuminati and the United States of America, was in the first place a group secretly working with the Vatican

rebels of that time, the Jesuits! In the present time instead, the Jesuit order has been recently nominated and promoted to one of the most powerful post in the Vatican (what a surprise!). The modern inquisition otherwise known as the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith.

This means that the Jesuits who first brought to peoples attention Egyptian alchemical knowledge and other secret Egyptian formulas including black magic hidden in the Vatican archives for century's, are now finally in charge of the Catholic faith.

So these our truly the end of times because the Jesuit Order are well known black magicians of the most powerful kind, dealing directly with the Devil himself and his colleagues through various sects and secret societies like the illuminati created for the corrupt Freemasons of our time .

For the Angelical side a supposed support should come from their "older Brothers" (that's how the past Pope defined them) the Jews who have at present no God but gold in their Zionist creed and want to rebuild the Temple of Solomon to place the AntiChrist of the evil illuminati.

In the meantime they celebrate secret black magic rituals in the underground rooms of Jerusalem,

together with a androgine priestess belonging to the Order of Zion (another illuminati Zionist trap built in Switzerland) called Michela Mercenaro who used to be a Catholic priest called Don Michele Mercenaro officially operating in Vatican HQ's. This before Don Michele now Michela had a sex change and marriage fully approved by the Holy Seed in the Vatican and strongly supported by the Italian Freemasons who even guested her on a TV SHOW by known P2 member Maurizio Costanzo on P2 Brother Silvio Berlusconi TV channel 5.

Now Michela Mercenaro works officially for a university in Rome, writes New Age rubbish on the net and secretly collaborates with the Italian police in cases related to the world of the occult.

Disciple of Michela Mercenaro is a known Italian Freemason at times working for the Secret Services, Bro. Roberto Amato of the powerful P2 Lodge/ GLADIO Network working with the GRAND LODGE OF NEW YORK through Comandante Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri one of the present Directors of the NEW YORK ROTARY CLUB and a big fan of Michela Mercenaro.

Bro. Roberto Amato was recently invited to join officially the GRAND LODGE OF NEW YORK with other ten members of his own masonic Obbedience the GLIDI, Bro. Amato is also the new Italian leader of the Imperial Order created by il Duce Benito Mussolini.

Bro. Amato is the writer of a book we published on our site on women freemasonry and the Devil (unfortunately we only have it in Italian at the moment).

Roberto the illuminati wants to make out of Michela Mercenaro originally a freak of nature that was half man, half woman the next Grand Master for woman Freemasonry in Italy... as he doesn't really want a real woman after all his nice words on the book but only a fake version with balls (nice try mate).

This position of Roberto Amato was actually criticized by the woman illuminati of the Zonta International at the recent Universal Unity Conference of San Cerbone in early June 2006 e.v. but Roberto Amato is currently one of the people responsible for the Italian Masonic Federation GRANDE ORIENTE FEDERALE D'ITALIA. The GOIF is a part of the illuminati network created by Brother Rui Gabirro "the Duke of Cabinda" Grand Secretary of the Regular Grand Lodge of England and a slave of the New World Order.

So the plan we are all so desperate to know is for the New World Order to have full control of the show, terrorize everyone and place the AntiChrist on the throne which they

have already done if you were sleeping in the last 6 years...

And they will now go on for the next 6 with more destruction, pain and sufference, 6 years but on that time 21st of December 2012 a Prophet will come forward as the Prophecies say and finally fight this New World Order of Satan and the result will be ARMAGEDON that's survival of the fittest in spiritual matters, and great destruction for all delivered by God himself, followed by several wars that will eventually bring together the Kingdom of the real Messiah, the Kingdom of God, a Kingdom of peace, tolerance and truth, and that's the real Islam not the one created by the CIA and their MOSSAD Zionist friends, because that's only more mind control and slavery directed by the Antichrist.

So as we can imagine being the chosen one in this case will be a blessing and a curse.

May Allah provide us with legions of Angels to fight the demonic forces in such difficult and demanding times in search of our true leader.

Western people wake up and smell the coffee we are about to start a war even bigger than the present one – though more invisible it is more dangerous because Satan now wants not only your body, your family or your material wealth but YOUR MIND and he calls it – freedom –

but there is no freedom in the Kingdom of MIND CONTROL and credit cards. Only big Banks and their owners who are secretly linked to a chain of black magicians and evil Rabbi™s who want to take over the world with the help of a few corrupt beduins and a gay Pope sitting in the Vatican.

I REPEAT I GAY POPE SITTING IN THE VATICAN-FULL STOP.

So is very difficult to save your soul because Satan is at present time winning the game unfortunately and in one way or the other we are all connected to his web of materialistic nonsense and fake values.

A major demonstration of your faith towards God and his beautiful creation is the only way you can fight the Devil in the end of times but you must also be ready to confront soon his evil legion of men on earth, who will try to defend him, because they sold their soul to Satan himself in the illuminati Lodges all over the world, and they will never leave him even if he will leave them to perish like idiots and leave himself, at the very end... probably going to another destination as the mission continues Galaxy after Galaxy, Time after Time

Brothers and Sisters GOD ALLAH is our only chance of survival and the Quran the ultimate book of God™s Science delivered to mankind from the most respected Prophet of all time Moahammed (PBUH).

Follow the leader and that's the real Jesus appearing at the end of times, the Emperor.



Leo Lyon Zagami / Khaled Saifullah Khan

st04f39p.jpg

in the photo the so called High Priestess of Melchizedek, the Italian illuminati Michela Mercenaro of the Order of Zion, who used to be a man and a Catholic priest, now regularly celebrating evil and perverse satanic rituals under the Holy city of Jerusalem for the New World Order.

UNIVERSAL UNITY ILLUMINATI WEB SITE CLOSES

DOWN

Posted on Sunday, October 15, 2006 at 04:07PM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

After the latest revelations of our Web site (ILLUMINATI CONFESSIONS) on the P2/Monte Carlo Lodge - Universal Unity connection, and their irregular masonic-illuminati activities in Monte Carlo with GLADIO to controll worldwide Freemasonry for the New World Order something has changed...

Yes, their web site www-universal-unity.net has been temporarily suspended for internal motives.

WE ALL KNOW THESE INTERNAL MOTIVES SO LETS SEE WHAT HAPPENS NEXT.

Leo Lyon Zagami

Towards a Global Civilization of Love and Tolerance

Posted on Tuesday, October 17, 2006 at 08:06PM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

New World Order

* This very important speech was made in answer to a question about the New World Order in 1995. It is highly interesting that what was discussed then is proving to be true as time passes.

Toward a Global Civilization of Love and Tolerance - Global Perspectives

By Fethullah GÃ¼len

Friday, 19 November 2004

Everyone takes up the matter of a new world order and evaluates it from a different point of view, according to their own thoughts. This is quite natural. For example, people who have suffered from an internationalism disagreeable for many might accept chauvinism as a form of salvation and be inclined toward it. As a matter of fact, in Asia today almost every nation, under the ideal of turning back toward its ancient history, is turning toward its own particular values to such a degree that these nations now see themselves as being nationalistic. In view of the present situation, it is possible to evaluate the changes in the Russians, the Uzbeks, the Kazakhs, and others in this way. Today there are a number of changes with similar significance taking place in other countries in the world. As long as these "changes" and "developments" do not harm anyone else they can be seen as being normal. However, if we can find a way and a method that would make these changes more beneficial it would then be possible to prevent further tragedies.

Some of these developments follow a course based on religion. In relation to these, it is possible to mention both organized and unorganized activities throughout various parts of the world. Unlike others, they approach every matter from the principle that "religion is basic." And naturally they want to evaluate today's unsettled situation in line with their own way of thinking and manipulate and lead people to the position required by religion.

In addition to this is the fact that the attempt by the powers which have exploited the world many times to take advantage of this period of restructuring seems normal from their own perspectives. Is there full agreement among these powers? Of course not. However, it is widely believed that they are trying to come together and to reach an agreement as soon as possible. As is known, Britain does not think very differently on this matter from America. Although they had a small difference of opinion regarding the Sarajevo issue, the British are now also following America's line. Sometimes France appears to have different views, but that derives more from their effort to get a share in the new structure and formation rather than a genuine difference in view.

In addition, there are some countries in which it is difficult to tell whether they are comfortable with the new order or not. It is quite difficult to understand the situation of these countries, just as there are some diseases that are hard to diagnose. As a matter of fact, they do not expect a share in the general advantages. In fact, it is not obvious what they really want at the present time.

It is also necessary to take note of the internal change that every country expects from itself. Of course, the manifestation of this expectation will vary according to the country, and it is impossible to consider and analyze all of them separately. If you like, let us make a few points about expectations in our own country and then move on. Our society is prudent and vigilant; one day it will assuredly listen to its intuition and conscience and, adopting the change most suitable to its nature, it will realize this change. This situation being surmised, many differences in thought have emerged in our country. Hopefully those who possess all these different views and thoughts are sincere in what they say and want to do. In this broad spectrum some differences in line and motif are quite normal and, in fact, in one respect they should be accepted as being beneficial.

After these general remarks we can briefly consider the matter within a technical perspective. The idealized peaceful world cannot be established by war and spilling blood. Nor will camouflaging activities of aggression and occupation yield positive results. For this reason, it is beneficial to repeat clearly and precisely once again that any balance of power that is made by using force will collapse in the shortest period of time, and those who were responsible for it will be the first to be buried under the debris.

I think we have witnessed that, in this sense, Korea, Vietnam, the Gulf, and Somalia are some of the most striking examples. Examples of reaction are likely to be even more violent in the future. The sympathy among Muslim peoples in the Muslim world, a sympathy which was once felt for the leaders of the free world, will slowly melt and antipathy will take its place. It appears that if the new world order is founded upon explicit or implicit exploitation by force, instead of democracy and full enjoyment of basic human rights and freedoms, then this antipathy will continue in expanding dimensions.

Our ancestors said, "the water jug breaks on the way to the well." Those who have gained a position by destroying something will themselves collapse and lose that position later on, in the same way. If we look all around us today and take into consideration the recurrence of history, we will be able to see more clearly what is awaiting us tomorrow.

Even if the world is not in a process of renewal, and it is clear today that it is not, it definitely is in a process of reconstruction. When the correct time arrives, this

reconstruction will certainly be realized. When this happens, instead of having a world that has been shaped with malice and hatred, a surprising world that has taken its form in a climate of love, tolerance, and forbearance will appear before us. The collective conscience will gladly welcome and place it in its heart, not neglecting those who have a share in this reformation. These people will leave permanent tracks and, even if they have physically left this world, their tracks will remain for centuries. I believe with my whole heart that the only thing to do today in order to realize these spring-fragranced dreams is to perform this kind of service for humanity. For this reason, instead of temporary, fleeting, and un-promising efforts, I would advise a type of movement that is lasting and fully beneficial in every way. I think that as long as I am alive I will not hesitate to repeat these recommendations.

The Rotary Club of New York and the P2 featuring Com.te.Dott.Giorgio H. Balestrieri

Posted on Tuesday, October 17, 2006 at 07:39PM by [Your Name Here](#) | [Comment](#)

Alle Nazioni Unite <http://nyrotaryunitednations.blogspot.com/>

Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri ATTIVO 907 P2 LODGE now a proud American citizen!

Check for yourself on the internet and you will be surprised to see one of the present New York Rotary Club Directors registred as a member of the infamous P2 Lodge, and if you bring your research a bit further you will also find is involvement with the illegal arms trade in the port of Livorno in the 70's!

So Welcome to the International Service Division of the Rotary Club of New York's Newsletter

For proud satanic slaves and Directors of the New World Order

Welcoming Note and Listing of Articles:

The International Service Division of the Rotary Club of New York is delighted to present this newsletter in order to demonstrate the commitment and continuing support of Rotary to the United Nations and its Millennium Development Goals. This newsletter will also serve as a platform for information and dialogue between all Rotarians who are interested in the programs of the United Nations and in contributing towards achieving its goals. We invite you to share your experiences from collaboration in projects between Rotary and the United Nations. Also, all Rotarians are invited to attend the NY Rotary International Breakfast Meetings which are scheduled on the third Wednesday of every month and held at the German House located at 871 United Nations Plaza (49th St. and First Ave). These meeting provide an opportunity for Rotarians to stay informed regarding United Nation programs and to exchange views on related topics with UN officials and representatives of its member states.


Yours in Rotary Service

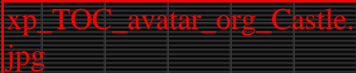
Com.te Dott. Giorgio H. Balestrieri

Chairman, International Service Division
Director, The Rotary Club of New York

PS:Dont mention GLADIO please ...

MK-ULTRA FOR THE SATANIC MONARCH OF THE DARK FLAME...

Posted on Tuesday, October 17, 2006 at 07:19PM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

 xp_TOC_avatar_org_Castle.
jpg

Michael A. Aquino
Lt. Colonel, Military Intelligence, U.S. Army (officially retired)
Post Office Box #470307
San Francisco, California 94147
Internet: xeper@sbcglobal.net

Secular VitÃ!

Civilian Education

4 years, Santa Barbara High School
High School Graduation
Santa Barbara, CA
1960-1964
4 years, University of California
B.A. Political Science
Santa Barbara, CA
1964-1968

2 years, University of California
M.A. Political Science
Santa Barbara, CA
1974-1976
Examination fields: International Relations, Comparative Politics

4 years, University of California
Ph.D. Political Science
Santa Barbara, CA
1976-1980
Major field: International Relations
Dissertation: *The Neutron Bomb*
Additional qualification fields:
-- Comparative Politics, American Government & Politics, Political Theory

1 year, George Washington University
M.P.A. Public Administration (National Resources Management)

Washington, D.C.
1986-1987

Upper-Division University Courses Taught
Adjunct Professor of Political Science,
Golden Gate University, San Francisco

Political Science #100: Issues in American Government & Politics
Political Science #110: Political Theory (Ancient)
Political Science #111: Political Theory (Medieval & Modern)
Political Science #112: Contemporary Political Ideologies
Political Science #120: International Politics
Political Science #121: United States Foreign Policy
Political Science #140: Comparative Political Systems
Political Science #143-C: Dynamics of Western Culture
Government Education

Psychological Operations Extension Course,
US Army JFK Special Warfare Center, Fort Bragg, NC
1968
Airborne (Paratrooper) Course,
US Army Infantry Center, Fort Benning, GA
1968

Armor Officer Basic Course,
US Army Armor Center, Fort Knox, KY
1968

Psychological Operations Unit Officer Course,
US Army JFK Special Warfare Center, Fort Bragg, NC
1969

Armor Officer Advanced Course,
US Army Armor Center, Fort Knox, KY
1976

Special Forces ("Green Beret") Course,
US Army JFK Special Warfare Center, Fort Bragg, NC
1976

Command & General Staff Officer Course (Commandant's List),
US Army Command & General Staff College, Fort Leavenworth, KS
1979

Foreign Area Officer Course,
US Army JFK Special Warfare Center, Fort Bragg, NC
1979

Military Intelligence Officer Qualification Course (Advanced),
US Army Intelligence Center, Fort Huachuca, AZ
1980

Reserve Attache Course,

Defense Intelligence College,
Defense Intelligence Agency, Washington, D.C.
1981

West Europe Area Studies Course,
Foreign Service Institute,
Department of State, Washington, D.C.
1982

Interdepartmental Foreign Affairs Seminar,
Foreign Service Institute,
Department of State, Washington, D.C.
1983

Strategic Intelligence Course
Defense Intelligence College,
Defense Intelligence Agency, Washington, D.C.
1984

Civil Affairs Officer Advanced Course (Distinguished Graduate),
US Army JFK Special Warfare Center, Fort Bragg, NC
1985

National Security Management Course,
National Defense University,
Washington, D.C.
1986

Industrial College of the Armed Forces Course
National Defense University,
Washington, D.C.
1987

Joint Space Intelligence Operations Course
US Army Space Institute
Fort Leavenworth, Kansas
1990

Offices Held and Honors Received

Honor Graduate, Santa Barbara High School
1964
Gold Sealbearer/Life Membership Award,
California Scholarship Federation
1964

Santa Barbara community service awards,
Lions Club & Exchange Club
1964

National Commander, Eagle Scout Honor Society,
Boy Scouts of America
1965-1966

Distinguished Service Award (Knight Eagle),
Eagle Scout Honor Society, Boy Scouts of America
1967

Distinguished Service Award (Vigil Honor),
Order of the Arrow, Boy Scouts of America
1967

Lt. Colonel, National Society of Pershing Rifles
(Collegiate ROTC Honor Society)
1966-1968

Department of the Army Scholarship,
University of California
1966-1968

Lifetime Membership Award,
National Convention Committee,
Scabbard & Blade
(Collegiate ROTC Honor Society)
1966-1968

Alpha Phi Omega National Service Fraternity:
1965-1968
- Chapter Charter President, University of California
- Regional Conference Chairman
- Recipient of Distinguished Service Key

National Sojourners Award (scholarship),
University of California
1968

Reserve Officers Association of the United States:
- Distinguished Service Award, Department of California
1968
- President, Chapter #30
1975-1977
- Army Vice-President, Department of California
1977-1978
- National Army Affairs Committee
1979-1980

Distinguished Military Graduate, University of California
1968

Regional Studies Research Award,
Industrial College of the Armed Forces,
National Defense University
1987

United States Military Decorations

Bronze Star Medal

1970

Meritorious Service Medal

1994

Air Medal

1970

Army Commendation Medal (2 Oak Leaf Clusters)

1969, 1972, 1979

National Defense Service Medal (2 awards)

1968, 1990

Vietnam Service Medal (3 campaigns)

1969, 1970

Armed Forces Reserve Medal (with Hourglass)

1982, 1992

Army Res. Components Achievement Medal (1 Oak Leaf Cluster)

1977, 1981

Army Service Ribbon

1983

Army Res. Components Overseas Training Ribbon

1984

Parachutist Badge

1968

Special Forces Tab


1984

I invite you to read and search for more information on the Mind Control/ satanic activities of this dangerous leader of the dark side and founder of the Temple of Set



<http://www.xeper.org/> (Set=Satan)

Secret papers of the illuminati 3 THE FINAL **CHAPTER OF THE MICHAEL AQUINO TAKE OVER...**

Posted on Tuesday, October 17, 2006 at 07:09PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a [Comment](#)



Secret papers of the satanic illuminati part 2

Posted on Tuesday, October 17, 2006 at 07:05PM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

[ILLUMINATI_DOCUMENT_2.JPG](#)

Illuminati Confessions

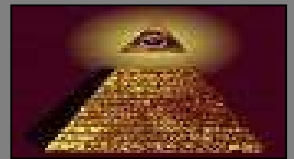
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 76-85

COSMETICS CALLED RENNES LE CHATEAU , P2 , AND THE USUAL JESUITS WITH AN EGYPTIAN TOUCH !

Posted on Thursday, October 19, 2006 at 02:38PM by [\[Rc\] \[Your Name Here\]](#) | [\[Cc\] Post a Comment](#)

Rennes Le Chateau is a P2 Cosmetic's company born in the 80's and based in Novara (Viale XX Settembre 38) as a front for the North of Italy secret HQ'S of the Universal Unity/ Monte Carlo Lodge P2 leader Ezio Giunchiglia and his GLADIO activities.

The Cosmetic Company and the Universal Unity are as you can notice yourself from the pictures bellow in the same address.

A member of Universal Unity this very exclusive New World Order Group of right wing illuminati linked to the P2 and GLADIO Intelligence operations, is called Jean Pierre Giudiceli .A very well known French Alchemist now living in Corsica and working for the french secret police, Giudicelli is a known occultist involved in the esoteric direction and control of the fake Priory of Sion in France and abbroad with the Secretary of Plantard Sinclair called Gino Sandri who lives in Paris . But illustrius Freemason and Rosicrucian Giudicelli , is also well known for his right wing tendencies and a big scandal that involved him with the Police and the Knights Templar infiltration in Nice (France) back in the early 80's.

Lately Giudicelli was involved with another scandal of sexual nature (sex with an under age muslim girl) that he blamed on the French President and is own enemies in the secret services but ended up with him serving 7 months in prison.

At present Giudicelli hopes to get compensation from the government for what he views as a evil set up against him (Mmmm) and is about to move again to Nice.. were he also works and collaborates with the new NLP3 project of Dr.Marco Paret part of the CAIRN consortium of Rene Lion. Rene' is an eccentric French illuminati living in Nepal with a Tibetan Style Buddhist Monastery who is actually sponsored by the European Community .

Giudicelli like Sandri are using the fake Priory of Sion to cover up a secret network of right wing Vichi activist that include the owners of the occult bookstore in the little village of Rennes le Chateau.

Jean Pierre Giudicelli is a founding member of Jesuit friendly illuminati circle very popular in the 80's called the Thebes Group founded in Paris with well known traditional Catholic Massimo Introvigne who runs Alleanza Cattolica and other occultist and even Catholic Bishops who were actually part of a satanic Lodge of the Ordo Templi Orientis of A. Crowley.

As usual we see the Jesuit link coming back to us over and over again, when we talk about black magick and the satanist illuminati Lodges of Ordo Templi Orientis around the world .

The mind of all this was Christian Bouchet a well known pervert who likes the spanking business who is also a right wing Bolshevick (thats new) and OTO CALIPHATE/ ILLUMINATI leader, who decided to leave the OTO and the American illuminati in order to establish the Group of Thebes with the support of the Masonic Grand Orient of France , the Jesuits and surprise surprise Marcel Levebre!

So thats it my dear friends

MIND CONTROL AND STRATEGY OF TENSION MADE IN VATICAN FOR A NEW WORLD ORDER WITH NO FRONTIERS AND ONE SINGLE CURRENCY (check this Universal Unity document bellow if you dont believe me)

And the fake Priory of Sion a creation of the usual Jesuits who knew very well about this satanic scam against the Church because they created it in the first place and Dan Brown ends up serving them with Zionist backing that copyright even the Gospel of Judas and make loads of cash , very appropriate for the end of times.

May God Bless America and may God protect us from Massimo Introvigne and the Jesuits

Leo Lyon Zagami

U.U.GLOBAL TAKE OVER.JPG

RENNES LE CHATEAU.JPG

UNIVERSAL UNITY NOVARA HQ'S.JPG

Some odd friends of Introvigne

by Miguel Martinez

The open-armed ecumenism of the TFP - "Tradition Family and Property" - takes on surprising aspects. According to the French journalist, Serge Faubert ("Le vrai visage des sectes", L'Evenement du jeudi, 4-10.11.1993, pp. 44 ff.), Introvigne was one of the only fifteen founding members of a very secret 'Group of Thebes' (Groupe de Th bes) which used to meet at the French Grand Orient, made up exclusively of leaders of various "Orders" (you can read a translation of most of the article here). The tiny group included quite an interesting variety of individuals:

Massimo Introvigne, who attended the very first meeting of this lodge, on June 3, 1990.

Rémi Boyer, a former Rosicrucian (AMORC) who had created Arc-en-ciel, a federation of occult and New Age groups (including Sri Chinmoy, The Grande Loge indépendante des rites unis, the Institut pour une synthèse planétaire, the Ordre chevaleresque de la Rose-Croix, the Spiritual University of Brahma Kumaris). The Groupe de Thèbes was Boyer's second creation, for a smaller, and presumably higher, group of "initiates". Boyer, by the way, claims to be an "advisor" for the French Ministry of Justice.

Jean-Pierre Giudicelli, leader of the French section of the Order of Myriam and inventor of a handy "elixir of long life", former Corsican nationalist and right-wing militant ("Ordre Nouveau" and "Troisième Voie").

Gérard Kloppel, world Grand Master of the Order of Memphis and Misraim.

Jean-Marie Vergorio, leader of the "Templars of Circe".

Triantaphyllos Kotzamanis, a.k.a. Tau Hieronymus, chancellor for Greece of a Templar group and World Grand Master of the Universal Orient of Traditional Rites.

The most interesting member of the Group of Thebes was certainly Christian Bouchet (as a militant atheist, Bouchet prefers to be called by his surname only). Bouchet was a prominent speaker at several CESNUR events: at the international CESNUR conference at Santa Barbara in 1991, and four times in France in 1992. This is rather amusing in the light of CESNUR's claim to represent "professionalism" and "serene discussion". I have no idea whether Bouchet has any professional qualification beyond being a follower of Aleister Crowley (he does call himself an "ethnologist", unlike "sociologist" Introvigne). Bouchet, who has been a militant in the French far right since the 70's and leads a movement called Nouvelle Résistance which once boasted having 150 members, runs three separate magazines. For the general public, there is Lutte du Peuple, "People's Struggle", a rather hysterical publication which many people might qualify as "neo-Nazi"; then there is Vouloir ("Will"), a cultural publication largely devoted to studies on Nietzsche and Crowley; however, initiates have access to Théléma, which means "Will" again, but in Greek: Thelema of course is Crowley's famous slogan. Bouchet is a member of one of the many offshoots of the Crowleyite OTO ("Ordo Templi Orientis"). The Treasurer General of the Ordo Templi Orientis, Bill Heidrick, kindly advised me that Bouchet had been expelled from the O.T.O. in 1992, without having gone beyond the first degree. The quarrelsome Bouchet was also expelled from the right-wing movement Troisième Vie in October 1991 ("Mise au Point", circular dated September 21, 1991, quoted in Peter Koenig's site.

Bouchet's political and religious opinions are of no interest here to me; what does interest me is how a person like Bouchet can appear as an academic scholar in the kind of "serene" and "professional discussion" CESNUR supposedly stands for. Here for example is a short review written by Bouchet:

"The first CD of the indus [industrial rock] group Dissonant Elephants, 'Our eyes like daggers', has a lot that appeals to us: [â€] the dust jacket shows the toad of Jerusalem on his cross with a red clown's nose"

("Vient de sortir", Lutte du peuple, sett.- ott. 1995, p. 13)

The reference is to Aleister Crowley's notorious toad-crucifying ritual.

The Lodge of Thebes is not only for right-wing extremists; another member is Paolo Fogagnolo, who shares his time between the Agape Lodge of the O.T.O.A. (Ordo Templi Orientis Antiqua) and the left-wing political group Chiapas Collettivo. Fogagnolo, for personal reasons, often prefers to use the surname of his mother, Salamina. He also boasts of being a close friend of Introvigne, and claims to be fighting against a world-wide interplanetary Fascist conspiracy using magic means. He enjoys quite a few titles - Sar-Thon, Chevalier du Christ, Sar Voluntas Divina, Patriarch for Italy of Krumm-Heller's Gnostic church, and even "Unknown Superior" of the Martinist Athenian Lodge of Sar Hieronymus (the source, as always, is the wonderful site of Peter Koenig).

Inside sources in the complex world of Italian followers of the magic of Ciro Formisano, better known as Giuliano Kremmerz (1861-1930), allege that Introvigne gave Fogagnolo full freedom to write the chapters on the Kremmerzian and Croweyite movements in the book, *Il cappello del mago*, devoted to esoteric and magical movements in Italy. If true, this hardly speaks well of the scientific seriousness of the book.

A more complete picture (it is hard to say how reliable) of the activities of this interesting friend of Introvigne was recently provided to us by other members of the "magic" milieu. Fogagnolo, originally a boy scout and the scion of a family of small industrialists near Milan, when he was quite young set up the "Lo Muscio Brigade", a group of anarchist terrorists which vainly tried to gain acceptance from the Red Brigades. Betrayed by a comrade, he in his turn immediately confessed to the police, involving both the guilty and - they say - the innocent. The step from political to esoteric adventures seems somehow quite logical.

Bouchet appeared again in a conference on the "Roots and Evolution of Contemporary Paganism" in Lyons (February 3 and 4, 1996), where other speakers included Robert Amadou (a well-known Martinist, a priest of the "Syrian Church" and - according to Koenig, with excellent relations with prominent Freemasons in Zurich); right-wing extremists Arnaud d'Apremont and Charles Antoni, Rami Boyer (again) as well as Renato del Ponte, an expert on Julius Evola. Massimo Introvigne, "director of CESNUR", was the star of the conference.

The comments of a participant at this conference clearly show the kind of image Introvigne has succeeded in projecting on his work - instead of hiding his own ideological affiliation, he shows how "although a Catholic", he is "forced" to objectively defend certain groups; at the same time, he is an academic expert:

"Introvigne is a Catholic, something which he has never hidden [â€]. Yet his studies are of an exemplary objectivity and impartiality. [â€]. Yet it may come as a surprise to see how Introvigne accepted an invitation to a conference which did not possess those requirements of 'scholarship' or 'seriousness' which he, as a scholar, must certainly appreciate. Introvigne himself realized how his presence could have caused some surprise [â€]. Introvigne, in his first speech, explicitly said that accepting an invitation to a conference on neo-paganism where 'neo-pagans' were expected to speak, was 'not only a pleasure, but a duty', since the [recent] report of the [French parliament] commission of enquiry had described neo-paganism as socially dangerous since it was widespread among racist and anti-semitic right-wing circles"

(Marco Pasi, "Esoterismo e nuova religiositÃ ", in *Orion*, Milan, March-April 1996, p. 51 ff.).

Of course, nothing is ever entirely bad: Introvigne's activities in defence of the large cult multinationals certainly help to make life easier for eccentric but innocent groups which have as much a right to exist as any other, and which are profoundly grateful to this "Catholic scholar"; some of the young witches who feel honoured by the presence of such a great figure are very decent people. However, the gratitude of these minor movements is certainly not what keeps CESNUR running; nor are these admirers aware of the fate that

awaits them should T.F.P.'s millennialist imaginings come true one day. The articles of association of the "Group of Thebes" seem to have excluded any non-initiates from membership. This of course is no consequence to me; however it does cast some doubt on Introvigne's right to call himself a Catholic, considering the strict condemnation of Masonry. Four members of this Lodge, besides Introvigne himself, took part in the CESNUR conference in Lyon in 1992.

As usual, Introvigne avoided replying to these accusations; a reply was however written in a bulletin reserved to AC members only (Domus Aurea Informazioni, 5/10 sett. 1994, quoted in Sodalitium, n. 39, nov. 1994, p. 20 ff.) which accidentally leaked out. Introvigne claimed that he had written over fifteen books, accused Faubert of being a 'communist militant of a small Trotzkyite group', but did not deny membership in the Lodge. He also claimed to have the right to be called a "sociologist" since "until 1993" (this sounds better than "in 1991 and in 1992", as stated in his curriculum in LibertÃ religiosa, 'sette' e 'diritto di persecuzione') he used occasionally to teach Sociology of Religion in a seminary in the provincial town of Foggia (the archbishop of which was at the time president of CESNUR). Introvigne admitted that the leakage of inside information about the Thebes Group caused "objective harm to the scholars participating in the meetings of the Group". Apparently what Introvigne is trying to hint is that a group of fifteen picturesque individuals had the habit of meeting secretly, excluding any profane individual, only in order to let a militant of Alleanza Cattolica study them.


Introvigne was not always so friendly towards the French "Nouvelle Droite", from which Bouchet comes: Doctor Plinio had not yet given his new guidelines. Basically, his thesis in the past (Massimo Introvigne, "GRECE e Nouvelle Ecole", in CristianitÃ Å, n. 32, Dec. 1977) was that the "New Right" was actually leftist. Under the subtitle, "A stand-by ruling class for the Revolution", we find the following description of these French "neo-pagans":

"A 'cocktail' of evolutionism, neo-positivism, scientism, sexual revolution and clearly Masonic doctrines in an 'Indo-European' package: in the first place in order to subtly corrupt those young people who escape from social-communist and progressive conformity, favouring their transformation into 'anonymous revolutionaries'; in the second place, in order to prepare the pollution of any anti-Communist reaction and to try to satisfy its inevitable spiritual needs in an anti-Catholic and anti-metaphysical sense, in view of a dark and fatal neo-pagan mirage".

(p. 5)

A friend of Introvigne's who is somewhat different from this Italian/French milieu, although in touch with it too, is Michael Bertiaux. Self-appointed Vudu Master, he is a specialist in the Crowleyite degrees from the XIth upward (the XIth degree is based on the interaction between sperm, blood, excrements and anal mucus, and is supposed to allow the generation of an astral being through homosexual intercourse). Bertiaux, who in the past had given patents to some of the individuals mentioned above, today says he is "very disappointed with occultists, esoterists, orders and fraternities, the most of them being lunatic, dogmatic, swindlers, paranoiac, egoistic, ignorant, etc.". There is a fascinating trace of the friendship between Introvigne and Bertiaux, which is well worth taking a look at.



ILLUMINATI WIVES OF ZONTA INTERNATIONAL SERVING THE JESUIT EMPIRE

Posted on Thursday, October 19, 2006 at 01:37PM by  [Your Name Here](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

ZONTA ILLUMINATI INTRUCTIONS.JPG

ILLUMINATI WOMEN OF ZONTA INTERNATIONAL.JPG

Brother Lon Milo Duquette a 32o from the A.A.S.R. and famous satanist needs a hug

Posted on Thursday, October 19, 2006 at 08:13AM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

Lon Milo Hug.JPG



Duquette Freemason and Grand Secretary General of the Ordo Templi Orientis Caliphate
(illuminati-satanist)

US Grand Lodge

**From Protocol XXXIII of the P2 Monte Carlo Lodge of
the illuminati *ORDO ILLUMINATORUM UNIVERSALIS**

Posted on Thursday, October 19, 2006 at 08:06AM by [Re](#) [Your Name Here] | [Cg](#) Post a
[Comment](#)

MONTE CARLO FILES XXXIII.JPG

BAPHOMET/MOHAMMED (PBUH) THE HIDDEN SECRET OF THE KNIGHTS TEMPLARS



Posted on Wednesday, October 18, 2006 at 09:38PM by  [Your Name Here] |  [Post a Comment](#)

 foto.jpg

IGNORANCE REVEALED

By John Faerseth (OTO CALIPHATE/AMERICAN ILLUMINATI)

Check the ignorance displayed in the e-mail reaction below from John Faerseth, secretary of the American illuminati satanic organization Ordo Templi Orientis in Oslo (Norway). This before receiving the clear photographic evidence of this discovery of great importance (BAPHOMET/MOHAMMED PBUH Templar Cross) made in Turkey in the 1960's, and now finally revealed to the world with the photo above by illustrious muslim scholar Gabriel Mandel Khan.

Date: Mon, 28 Aug 2006 11:49:56 -0700 (PDT)

From: "John Faerseth" Add to Address Book

Subject: Re: O.T.O mission completed....? Baphomet Revealed...

To: "leo young"

Yup, I know the theory. Baphomet was an acronym for Mohammed, and therefore the Knights Templars were secretly Moslems.

There is only one problem: No muslim has ever worshipped Mohammed because only God is to be worshipped.

The theory only shows the ignorance of Islam displayed by those who created it.

HITLER IS A SATANIST AND MURABITUN IS ANOTHER MK-ULTRA AGENT

Posted on Friday, October 20, 2006 at 11:39PM by [Re](#) [Your Name Here] | [Cd](#) [Post a Comment](#)

SORRY ALLAH FOR WHAT THIS INFEDEL OF MURABITUN/IAN DALLAS IS DOING WITH ISLAM BUT WE HAVE TO SHOW IT TO THE USA PUBLIC FOR THEIR JUDGEMENT AND TELL THEM WHAT FALSE PROPHETS ARE DOING EVERYWERE AND AGAINST ALL RELIGIONS TO SERVE THEIR SATAN ,THIS IS ONE OF THE KEY SIGNS OF THE END OF TIMES AND THIS IS NOT A CONFLICT OF CULTURES OR RELIGION BUT A CONFLICT BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL, PURE AND SIMPLE.

MAY GOD BLESS AMERICA AND SAVE US FROM THE GHOST OF ADOLF HITLER AND THE ILLUMINATI OF THE THULE G.1919 Another bunch of perverts serving Satan and their Jesuit friends with the help of the usual Zionist Agents--YOU ARE DISGUSTING!

[LivingIslam.org](#)

Ian Dallas
Abdulqadir Murabit Admiration for Hitler

research by GFH

â€œHITLER WAS THE ONLY MUJAHID OF THE CENTURYâ€• (Abdalqadir)

A Suhba with the â€œShaykh of Guidance of the Ageâ€•

Shaykh Abd al-Qadir Murabit (SAM)

Excerpts from a 1990 one and a half hour Shouting-and-Thumping Audio Conference mp3 File by Ian Dallas / â€œShaykh Abd al-Qadir al-Murabitâ€• in Granada, Spain Titled:

â€œTOWARDS THE OVERMANâ€• [sic]

Downloadable as of October 11, 2004 from the site:

murabitun.cyberummah.org

http://ebooks.cyberummah.org/download/el_camino_hachia_el_manana.zip

File name: el_camino_hachia_el_manana.zip

File size:

10.5 MB, they are three audio files, two short ones and one long.

--

Excerpts [emphasis mine, in capitals]:

â€œShaykh Abd al-Qadir Murabitâ€• says:

â€œEvery Islam uses a philosophy. I want to recapitulate three names with which I finished

on the 1st day of the conference whom I indicated as being THE THREE GREAT MEN OF THIS LAST 100 YEARS IN THE WORLD. Great in the sense of fulfilling themselves in their time and not in the Sufic sense of a man's inner illumination. Now, THE 1ST I MENTIONED IS WAGNER.

Comment:

Observe how in the process of attempting to excuse himself for his adoration of non-Muslims with a type of separation of Church and State, he falls into a worse adoration yet which is the worship of the Self (fulfilling themselves in their time). Then he specifies he means, first, Wagner's reconstructed Germanic Self.

SAM continues:

THE GREATEST LIVING WRITER ERNST JUNGER SAID: "WHEN THE GERMAN NATION LOST IN 1945, ALL NATIONS LOST. What did he mean by this? He had perceived " this VERY GREAT man " from the depth of his meditation, which was complex, tortured, and luminous [read: as is mine] " a man who had been an officer of the Wehrmacht in high command during the occupation of Paris, who participated in the plot to assassinate Hitler in 1944, WHO HAD BEEN THE IDEOLOGUE OF THE NAZIS, and whom one day Hitler set out to visit and was stopped by historical events " when the Gestapo found out his involvement in the plot, Himmler said to Hitler: Junger must be assassinated. And Hitler said: "NO! We cannot touch this man."

Ernst Junger saw deeply into his age, understood the deep tragic irony that the tyrant he wanted to overthrow had enthroned him in life. This is the complexity of the age we live in. THERE IS NO GOOD IN THIS WORLD THAT DOES NOT HAVE EVIL IN IT AND NO EVIL IN THIS WORLD THAT DOES NOT HAVE GOOD IN IT.

Comment:

{They swear by Allah that they said nothing (wrong), yet they did say the word of disbelief, and did disbelieve after their Surrender} (9:74).

SAM continues:

So Ernst Junger said: "When the German Nation lost, all nations lost." Now, he didn't mean it was bad news for everybody. He meant [shouts] The Nation-State had been destroyed! This [bangs on his pulpit] is the [bangs] primordial [bangs] fact [bangs] of our age [bangs] and nobody [bangs] sees it! The State has been destroyed. It is a ghost in a torture-chamber. What happened in 1945 was the collapse of the system of nation-states that had been in place in Europe for hundreds of years!... [More banging, shouting]

Comment:

The purported seekers of guidance that follow that man gave up the Remembrance of Allah and awrad of Tariqa in order to gather and spend time to hear this; and they exchanged the Darqawi Hadra for Wagner operas. He wants his common-culture Murabitun Volk to hear the same music, and it's not Quran nor " God forbid " Arabic.

SAM continues:

THE SECOND MAN I MENTIONED [among what he called THE THREE GREAT

MEN OF THIS LAST 100 YEARS IN THE WORLD] WAS ADOLF HITLER. WE [Murabitun] RECOGNIZE THE GREATNESS OF ADOLF HITLER IN HIS " IN THE NON-SPIRITUAL SENSE " PROPHECIC RECOGNITION THAT THE THEME OF THE MODERN AGE WAS THE ABOLITION OF USURY.

"Again we come to this GREATEST LIVING WRITER, THIS UNIVERSAL SPIRIT, ERNST JUNGER, WHO SAID: "WHEN THE JEW WAS EXTERMINATED [bangs pulpits] I SAW PEOPLE TURNING INTO JEWS [bangs]; THEY BEGAN TO APPEAR EVERYWHERE!" Ernst Junger recognized the tragic error of the GREAT VISIONARY HERO ADOLF HITLER. ...

ADOLF HITLER, WITH HIS [voice vibrant with admiration] ASTONISHING GENIUS, SAW THIS PROCESS [of the separation of monetary and state powers symbolized by the 2 triangles forming what is "called wickedly the Star of David" sic] AT WORK; FROM THE BEGINNING, THEN, WHEN IT WAS TOO LATE, REALIZED AT THE END THAT HE HAD UNDERESTIMATED THEIR [THE JEWS] BRILLIANT, DEVASTATING GENIUS. But before he died, he said: "THIS WHOLE WORLD MUST COME BACK TO THIS ISSUE." This [bangs table] is [bangs] now [bangs] happening [bangs]!! ...

The third person I mentioned was Heidegger....

Comment:

May you be resurrected with your great visionary hero overmen of this last 100 years, you and whoever follows your misguidance.

25 minutes into his speech SAM reviles the Umma then uses profanity:

[Thumping and shouting throughout] "But I want to emphasize to you: the Muslims, **none, none** understand the crisis of the Age. One billion!... They do not know what the Hell is going on!"

Comment:

This is your Sufi Shayh? This is a Muslim teacher? of the Spiritual Path? No. It is the essence of hubris and delusion. "Quem Deus perdere vult prius dementat" (Whomever God wants to destroy He first makes mad).

Then SAM shouts and thumps:

WAGNER WAS THE AUTHENTIC SUFI OF THE CENTURY! ... ADOLF HITLER WAS THE [bangs his table] ONLY MUJAHID!.... And Heidegger - not Ibn Abdul-Wahhab! - was the one to say "Allah" after Nietzsche had said "la ilaha" [sic!]. ONE BILLION MUSLIMS ARE ENSLAVED BECAUSE THEY THINK THAT THE IDEA THEY HAVE OF GOD IS GOD! AND I CANNOT NAME ANY EXCEPTION IN PUBLIC LIFE AMONG THE ARABS TODAY.

Comment:

Your ignorance cannot possibly be greater than your arrogance and yet it is. Na`udhu billah min al-shaytan al-rajim.

Toward the end of the file SAM shouts and thumps:

â€œI donâ€™t mean by â€œeducationâ€™: teaching them Arabic and the Qurâ€™an!....
THERE IS ONLY ONE CIVILIZATION AND IT IS CALLED WESTERN
CIVILIZATION! And, believe me, I donâ€™t want to hear about how decadent the West
is! The West is pure spiritualism waiting on the news of Islam! And THE EAST IS
DARKNESS, IGNORANCE, AND TRIBALISM, AND LUST FOR MATERIAL
WEALTH! The Mauritians are disappearing under the sand. Maybe itâ€™s a good thing:
to silence them....â€• Etc. etc. etc.

La hawla wala quwwata illa billah.

WARNING ILLUMINATI IRREGULAR MEETING IN PARIS

Posted on Friday, October 20, 2006 at 10:25PM by [Re](#) [Your Name Here] | [Cd](#) Post a
[Comment](#)

PARIS ACCORD 2006
copy.jpg

CUT THE PIMPS by Leo / Khaled

Posted on Friday, October 20, 2006 at 10:06PM by [Re](#) [Your Name Here] | [Cd](#) Post a
[Comment](#)

As my Sheik Mohammed Nazim Al Haqqani said this summer in one of his weekly
speeches you can actually download from the internet:

CUT THE PIMPS

because Nazim as a very good sense of humour and thats why Prince Charles adores him.

THEY ARE ALL IN IT FOR MATERIALISTIC NONSENSE

I personally dont need to live on anything but God.
With his true teachings delivered trough is legitimate messengers that include Moses and
Jesus starting from Enok and ending with Prophet Mohammed (PBUH).

In the holy Quran is Jesus that comes back but the real one not the one promoted by the
false Jesuit pretenders and their Zionist friends.

You get the government you deserve says the 33 Protocol of the Monte Carlo P2 Lodge.

We are ready to bring civilization forwards but also very backwards if you continue to
serve Satan and his followers from the illuminati in every Governement.

Why not change things and go back to the truth in the western world, your streets are
corrupted by greed and perversion its time to go back to your relation with God not empty
words because when the system starts cracking you are gonna be screaming for your life if

you are not a true believer.

BE MUSLIM BE CHRISTIAN BE JEW BUT BE SOMETHING OTHERWISE YOU ARE NOTHING IN THE HANDS OF SATAN IN THE DAY OF JUDGEMENT

Blessing by the light side always follow a curse from the dark side,

BELIEVE IN GOD GO BACK TO THE TRUTH WESTERN PEOPLE

Leo Lyon Zagami / Khaled Saifullah Khan

GLADIO AND P2 A TRUE LOVE AFFAIR

Posted on Friday, October 20, 2006 at 05:23AM by [Re](#) [Your Name Here] | [Cc](#) [Comment]

[gladio.gif](#)

FOR THE MOMENT The Jewish State and the Vatican with the Jesuits and Opus Dei the HEADS OF SATAN

GLADIO ,P2,ILLUMINATI,OTO'S THE MINDS OF SATAN

and all corrupt masonic Grand Lodges of the New World Order THE ARMS OF SATAN

SAUDI ARABIA and the corrupt rulers of present day THE LEGS OF SATAN

this show as deliberately corrupted most muslim,catholic,Jewish believers who now have a credit card and think they are free.

THIS IS THE WORK OF ANTI CHRIST GEORGE W.BUSH AND FALSE PROPHET OSAMA BIN LADEN

THESE ARE THE END OF TIMES

JUDGEMENT DAY APPROACHING

Rome 21st of December 2012 the show is revealed and the great struggle will start

May God bless America before is to late for your souls...

CIA MK-ULTRA PSYOPS AND OSAMA ARE THE REAL TERRORIST AND SATANIST OF TODAY

Because they are working to keep your Bank open with more weapons...drugs...black money...

and strange deals with North Korean actors to make you even more terrorized.

GOOD LUCK

In 1984, questioned by Judges examining the 1980 Bologna station bomb in which 82 people were killed and for which two secret service agents were convicted, he said: "With the massacre of Peteano, and with all those that have followed, the knowledge should by now be clear that there existed a real live structure, occult and hidden, with the capacity of giving a strategic direction to the outrages." The structure, he said, "lies within the state itself".

"There exists in Italy a secret force parallel to the armed forces, composed of civilians and military men... A secret organisation, a super-organisation with a network of communications, arms and explosives, and men trained to use them"...

ALBERTO MOSCATO, THE ILLUMINATI, GLADIO AND JESUIT CONTROL

Posted on Friday, October 20, 2006 at 03:57AM by  [Your Name Here](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

Dear Greg,

I know the e-mail bellow by Senior italian OTO illuminati is in italian but as a researcher and for my own security i wish to forward it to you and make it public, it also involves the Cairo illuminati gathering of 2003 and the infamous Alberto Moscato and shows very clearly how scared the italian OTO illuminati were about me going publicly against them and finally out of their satanic illuminati control...

Moscato's second in Comand (now in charge of the italian OTO Caliphate) the author of the e-mail says "immagine what the priests will do if they know about it"...thats because the Opus Dei cant stand these Jesuit driven satanist and they know it.

When I was with Moscato in spring 2000 he was blatering on and on all the time about how cool it was to live in Rome the Capital Christianity in defiance of the Opus Dei and the Vatica because of the total Jesuit support to his OTO satanic Lodges.

Alberto Moscato and me after many phone conversations finaly saw eachother and had a 4 hours discussion in a Bar in the zona Eur of Rome , AND HE WAS LIVING AT THE TIME IN A APARTMENT OF FRIEND MASSIMO INTROVIGNE OF CESNUR.

Alberto Moscato was an intelligence operative officialy working for la Guardia di Finanza (tax police) in the internet surveillance department but also a heroin addict with 3 wholes in his stomach due to shooting in action. Alberto a 33o degree and Vatican Knigh of Malta of the 3rd degree loved very much guns, and when I use to call him he was usualy in the police training center shooting, and he used to wear a little silver pistol as neckless...a pure satanist !

Well after my meeting we only spoke by phone from time to time as a member of the Council for the Cairo 2004 gathering and other internal matters. But I got in a bad conflict with him after the 2003 episode of leaving the American illuminati because he was strongly supporting the US illuminati satanist against me and every interest of our beloved Italy...just wanting to make more profit and gain more control over his followers without showing them any truth only more manipulation and Mind Control in close association with the Satanic Churches of Northern Europe (Scandinavia) controlled by disciples of Anto La Vey. Most italian masons supported then my decision of distancing myself from OTO Calipahte satanist because Moscato was becoming increasingly an easy target and they knew I was right in my decision. At that point the rival OTO-FHL linked with the Opus Dei invited me to have my meetings with them in Bologna instead, and they were very delighted to offer me the Opus Dei HQ's in Villa Leona for their meetings.Moscato died last spring in misterious circumstances (drug overdose or a murder?) , what I know for sure is that a complain was filed against him in high places a week before. Balestrieri always knew well Moscato but was getting also worried about his friend exposure with satanism and Crowley as GLADIO and P2 dont need such scandals.

I must say instead that the OTO-FHL is a far more experienced body of initiates because they are much older in age and also officialy indipendent from the American illuminati but in reality secretely linked with the Monte Carlo Lodge as their Gran Prior (IXo degree) is also a member of the Monte Carlo Lodge and a Senior member of the Rectified Scottish Rite promoted by the Jesuits...so we are back to square one the Jesuit are in full control as usual of satanism,luciferianism even when Opus Dei are involved they take over the show. Same with the Opus Dei and their own illuminati Accademy in piazza di Spagna directed by Gran Master Giuliano Di Bernardo (Past Grand Master of italian Freemasonry) directely linked to the Duke of Kent and the English aristocracy but also once again to the Jesuit illuminati tradition of Frater Spartacus.

In the Conference of San Cerbone they were all there including the IXo OTO-FHL Gran Prior Count Nicholas, the Sicilian Grand Master of the Rectified Scottish Rite Luigi Piazza and last but not least Comandante Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri arriving directly from New York.

Di Bernardo was not there because he is not welcome in the Monte Carlo Lodge anymore because of what he did in 1993 against the Italian Grand Orient supporting the English Grand Lodge with the creation of his own Obbedienza the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy with strong Vatican support to cover up for the P2 scandal.

But in reality at the top they are all in it together with their secret trasversal gatherings like the one of Bocca di Magra of November last year were a few decide for the many and the unknown (Crowley's motto).

In San Cerbone one of the main issues on the table was Rui Gabirro the Duke of Gabinda illegal activities all over the world that were exposing to much his Jesuit backing and connections, and we find a lot of accusations against this dubious Freemason all over the net. The Duke is in charge of the new Masonic High Councils created since 2005 by the P2 illuminati and the Jesuits and expanding with the blessings of the Monte Carlo Lodge worldwide at an alarming rate, even for regular masonic observers with no degrees or inside knowledge this starts to be a clear irregularity that serves the illuminati Jesuit plot in connection with the French Zionist lobby and the Jacobite tradition. More research on the subject can be made directly by you on the web site of the REGULAR GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND.

Leo Lyon Zagami

From: "Teth OTO" oto_teth@hotmail.com

To:

Subject: Re:Fratelli d'Italia! MA TU VO FA L'AMERICANO?

Date: Thu, 25 Sep 2003 11:33:07 +0000

Caro Leo,

93.

Quanto casino per nulla! Mi sono procurato la mail che ti ha scritto, e mi

sembra che ci sia stato un malinteso, e non certo un'offesa. La questione Ã©

semplicissima: HB ha saputo che avevi scritto che sarebbe venuto al Cairo, e

siccome non ne sapeva nulla (e soprattutto non aveva deciso di venire), si Ã©

chiesto se per caso non fosse una trovata pubblicitaria. Ha quindi semplicemente detto di non usare nÃ© il suo nome, nÃ© quello dell'OTO visto

che il Gathering al Cairo Ã© una manifestazione indipendente, e non un happening dell'OTO (quindi non vedo proprio come tu possa accusarlo di ingerenza). Capisco che il suo tono brusco possa aver contribuito al malinteso, ma trovo la tua reazione sproporzionata. Se tu avessi una pallida idea di quanti imbecilli ci sono nel mondo che cercano di fare soldi

con il nome dell'OTO e di AC, forse capiresti la sua cautela nel tutelare il

nome dell'Ordine. Inoltre sono un pÃ² stupito di quando parli di "azioni del

CALIFFATO AMERICANO ALL'INTERNO DELLE NOSTRE OBBEDIENZE."

Sinceramente

conosco quasi tutti i Senior members dell'OTO, e (che essi siano anche Massoni o MENO), se c'Ã© una cosa che rispettano, sono proprio i

Landmarks.

Sin dal 1919ev, quando Crowley (dopo aver riscritto i Rituali e la struttura

dell'OTO, sotto ordine di Reuss) pubblicÃ² sull'Equinox III. 1 i Liber 52 e

194, l'OTO non infrange piÃ¹, in nessuna maniera, i Landmarks della Massoneria continentale, e riconosce tutte la prerogative della UGLE, che la

UGLE riconosca l'OTO o meno. Da quel momento, tutti i lineari successori di

Crowley all'ufficio di OHO ha mantenuto con ogni sforzo questo rispetto. Se

tut conoscessi la storia dell'OTO in maniera piÃ¹ organica, e avessi letto i

Magickal Link degli ultimi 15 anni, sapresti quanto HB rispetta la Massoneria (inglese, americana, italiana, eskimese, marziana che sia), e

quanto ne conosca profondamente la storia, i personaggi, gli scopi. HB non Ã©

massone, come ha sempre affermato pubblicamente, ma come ogni serio studioso, si Ã© prfondamento documentato per anni, e piÃ¹ di un Gran Maestro

di G.L./G.O. nel mondo lo ha riconosciuto (cosa che HB non va a sbandierare

in giro, proprio per non farsi pubblicitÃ² sfruttando la Massoneria) .

Lo sai

cosa significa ? Che HB sarebe fatto immediatamente Maestro Massone sulla

spada se lo volesse , e non in america, ma in europa. Ma come vedi, lui non

vuole nÃ© sfruttare la Massoneria, nÃ© metterne a repentaglio i Lavori - ti

immagini quanto i preti sfrutterebbero questo per dire che la massoneria Ã©

"satanica"? Anche se non Ã© vincolato dai giuramenti di IIIÂ° Massone, di fatto li rispetta (e molto meglio di molti massoni che conosco..).

Ti posso quindi assicurare che sei un pÃ² superficiale se lo accusi di essere

ignorante della storia e tradizione templare (tra l'altro - e tienelo per

te, perchÃ© sono affari suoi - Ã© di discendenza scozzese, e proviene da un'antica e famosa famiglia aristocratica scozzese che ha tra i suoi antenati marescialli, templari, massoni di alto rango, solo per fare alcuni

esempi). Forse sei stato influenzato dalla campagna di delegittimazione che

egli e l'Ordine intero , Ã© oggetto da una decina d'anni? Occhio alle fonti -

e all'ignoranza e alla mistificazione. L'OTO non Ã© un mcdonald dell'occulto,

te lo posso assicurare, e se continui la tua strada nell'OTO (l'unico che

esista, cosÃ¬ come lo volevano Reuss e Crolwey, nonostante le balle), avrai

modo di vederlo.

Ti prego di riconsiderare le tue vedute, e di ritenere l'incidente chiuso.

Inoltre, per fraterno favore, tieni i contenuti di questa lettera per te,

sotto squadra e compasso, come un vero M.M. e gentlemen. Te li ho detti solo

perch'io mi fido di te.

Quello che ho scritto riflette anche la posizione di Alberto Moscato e degli

altri Fratelli Massoni che fanno parte dell'OTO in Italia.

Un TFA e a presto
93, 93/93 Mat

Illuminati Confessions

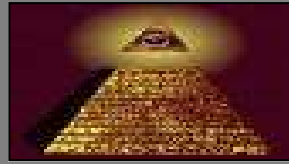
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 86-95

Powered by [Spacespace](#)

GLADIO AT WORK IN THE BIGGEST SIN AGAINST MY RELIGION ...TRUE ISLAM



Posted on Monday, October 23, 2006 at 09:42AM by [Re](#) [Your Name Here] | [Cc](#) [Post a Comment](#)

GLADIO AT WORK.JPG

NO COMMENT ONLY TEARS IN THIS HOLY DAY BECAUSE GOD IS ONE AND LOVE IS THE LAW!

KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN A TRUE MUSLIM

Abdul Hadi Palazzi another false Muslim with Zionist support (another infedel !)

Posted on Sunday, October 22, 2006 at 09:38AM by  [Your Name Here] 
[Comments](#)

Abdul Hadi Palazzi, or a tale of another infedel that talks in the name of our faith.

Fatwas, Mormons, ufologists, secret services, the Supreme Solomonic Order of the Princes of Shekal, coups in Somalia, nuns making websites for neo-Pagans, an unsolved murder, New Age healers, a "God intoxicated" Communist dictator, Adam's somersaults, an African tyrant, terrorists and thirty pretty Ukrainian girls.

THESE EVIL PIMPS WHO PARTICIPATE WITH THE JEW OSAMA BIN LADEN (OF JEWISH ORIGINS BY THE WAY...) IN THE JESUIT ILLUMINATI ZIONIST NEW WORLD ORDER ARE NOT ISLAM BUT ENEMIES OF THE HOLY QURAN AND OUR PROPHET (PBUH).

ZIONIST ARE SATANIST AND FRIENDS OF THE JESUITS

 palazzi a detroit 2004.jpg

FORGET THE UFO'S Angels and Jinn in This World

Posted on Saturday, October 21, 2006 at 07:51PM by  [Your Name Here] |  [Post a Comment](#)

Angels and Jinn in This World

By Fethullah Gulen

http://www.islamonline.net/English/In_Depth/MagicAndJinn/Topic_02/02.SHTML

Angels and jinn can assume different forms and shapes and appear in this world. Here, we observe movement from the visible to the invisible: Water evaporates and disappears into the atmosphere, solid matter becomes a liquid or a gas (steam), and matter becomes energy (nuclear fission). Likewise, we observe movement from the invisible to the visible: Gases become fluids, evaporated water becomes rain (as well as snow or hail), and energy becomes matter. Similarly, intangible thoughts and meanings in our minds can appear in the tangible form of letters and words in essays and books. In an analogous way, such invisible beings (to us) as angels, jinn, and other spirit entities can become visible.

We read in Qurâ€™an 19:17 that the spirit that Allah sent to Mary (the mother of `Isa

[Jesus]), and whom Muslim scholars say is Angel Jibreel (Gabriel), appeared before her as a man. When Jibreel came to Prophet Muhammad (peace and blessings be upon him), he sometimes came as a man, in the shape of a Companion named Dihyah. For example, he came following the end of the Battle of the Trench and told the Prophet (peace and blessings be upon him), "O Messenger of Allah, you have taken off your armor but we, the angels, have not yet done so. Allah orders you to march upon the Banu Quraizah." (Bukhari and Muslim) Once Jibreel came as a man dressed in white and, in order to instruct the Companions in religion, asked the Prophet such questions as, What is belief? What is Islam? What is ihsan (excellence or perfection of virtue)? When is the Day of Judgment? (Muslim)



Like angels and jinn, Satan (who is a jinn) can appear in different forms. It is narrated that before the Battle of Badr, he appeared to the Quraishi leaders as an old man from Najd and advised them. Likewise, a Companion guarding Ramadan's Zakah caught a disguised Satan trying to steal some items. Satan entreated the Companion to release him, which he did twice. On the third time, the Companion tried to take him to Allah's Messenger. But Satan appealed, "Release me, and I'll tell you how you can secure yourself against me." The Companion asked what that was, and Satan replied that it was Ayat Al-Kursi (Al-Baqarah 2:255). When informed of this, Allah's Messenger (peace and blessings be upon him) commented, "That one is a liar, but (on that occasion) he told the truth." (Bukhari)

The Quran relates that a group of jinn listened to Allah's Messenger recite the Quran and, when they returned to their people, said, [O people! Surely we listened to a Book that has been revealed after Moses, affirms what precedes it, and guides to right and the Straight Path] (Al-Ahqaf 46:30). The surah continues with what they thought about what they had heard. Some traditions tell us that the Messenger (peace and blessings be upon him) recited parts of the Quran and preached his message to the jinn.

*Excerpted with some modifications from: <http://en.fgulen.com>

** Fethullah Gulen is an influential Turkish Muslim intellectual who inspired a series of social activities, including a transnational education and business network, inter-faith dialogue forums, and multi-cultural encounters. His official Web site is <http://en.fgulen.com/>

THE CHAPTER OF MISBELIEVERS , HOLY QURAN

Posted on Saturday, October 21, 2006 at 07:12PM by  [Your Name Here] |  [Post a Comment](#)

Holy Quran

109. al-Kafirun: The Unbelievers
THE CHAPTER OF MISBELIEVERS

(CIX. Mecca.)

In the name of the merciful and compassionate God. Say, "O ye misbelievers! I do not serve what ye serve; nor will ye serve what I serve; nor will I serve what ye serve;

nor will ye serve what I serve;-ye have your religion, and I have my religion!â€™™

[Back to Top](#)

-- Sura 109 --

EZIO GIUNCHIGLIA E LEO LYON ZAGAMI GLI ILLUMINATI DELLA P2

Posted on Saturday, October 21, 2006 at 11:44AM by [Rd \[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Go Post a Comment](#)

[Ezio_Giunchiglia_e_Leo_Zagami_a_Sanremo_dall_Avvocato_Murgia.jpg](#)

(NELLA FOTO L'ILLUSTRE FRATELLO EZIO GIUNCHIGLIA DELLA LOGGIA MONTE CARLO DELLA P2 CON LEO LYON ZAGAMI DALL' AVVOCATO FRANCESCO MURGIA NEL GIUGNO DEL 2006)

Universal Unity
Associazione di Uomini Liberi
Strada Sen. E. Marsaglia nÂ° 131
18038 SANREMO (IM)
www.universal-unity.net

Sanremo, 2 Maggio 2006

Oggetto: CONVENTO GENERALE ANNUALE del Primo Sabato di Giugno 2006.

Gentili amiche e Cari amici,
Per disposizione del C.D. ho il piacere di convocarvi al CONVENTO ANNUALE della nostra Associazione nel Solstizio dâ€™™estate 2006, che terremo alle ore 16 del giorno 3 giugno 2006 a MASSA PISANA (55050 LU) nella Casa di SpiritualitÃ di SAN CERBONE delle suore â€™œFiglie di San Francesco di Salesâ€™œ•

con il seguente

ORDINE DEL GIORNO:

1Â° - Relazione sullâ€™™attivitÃ dellâ€™™Associazione nel periodo 1Â° Genn-31 Dic. 2005.

2Â° - Relazione sul conto di gestione ed approvazione.

3Â° - Nomina (per elezione) del Collegio dei probiviri, composto da un Presidente, due membri effettivi e due membri supplenti.

Al termine tutti gli Associati potranno intervenire e porre le loro questioni.

A seguire

Lâ€™™ing. Luigi Piazza, Gran Maestro della Gran Loggia unita Tradizionale dâ€™™Italia â€™œ Palazzo Medici â€™œ FIRENZE, ci presenterÃ lâ€™™Obbedienza Massonica che egli presiede, illustrandocene i principi, le finalitÃ e lâ€™™organizzazione.

Alle 19,30 avrÃ luogo una cena conviviale nel refettorio del Convento.

Si potrÃ alloggiare nel Convento stesso, ma per questo occorrerÃ prenotarsi entro il 25 Maggio al numero telefonico 0583 379027-Fax 0583 370720â€™œ oppure allâ€™™indirizzo E-mail: sancerbone@inwind.it con preghiera di segnalarlo anche allâ€™™

€™indirizzo di posta Elettronica dellâ€™Associazione: info@universal-unity.net
oppure al Segretario Gianpaolo al numero telefonico 338 294 2634.
Per coloro che non avranno preso alloggio nel convento, il Segretario raccoglierÃ in
loco i denari per il costo della cena di â, -, 25,00.

Confidando nella vostra partecipazione, a tutti
Un Cordiale Saluto.

Per i Consoli
Il Segretario Generale
(Gianpaolo Guglielmi)

33rd degree

Posted on Tuesday, October 24, 2006 at 11:55AM by  [Your Name Here] |  [Post a Comment](#)



PASSWORD - De Molay, Hiram Abiff, Frederick II of Prussia

SIGN OF ORDER: Place the left hand over the heart.

SIGN OF ENTRANCE: Cross the arms on the breast and bow the head.

MOTTO OF THE ORDER: "Deus Meumque Jus" (My God and my Right)

MEET CARL ABRAHAMSSON THE NEW SECRET MASTER OF THE REAL CHURCH OF ANTON SZANDOR LA VEY

Posted on Tuesday, October 24, 2006 at 11:20AM by  [Your Name Here] |  [2 Comments](#)

INSIDE THE ILLUMINATI JESUIT SATANIC NETWORK WITH LEO LYON
ZAGAMI:

Mon, 22 Sep 2003 21:13:03 +0200
Subject: Lecture etc
From: "Carl Abrahamsson" carl@ubertext.se
To: "leo young"
Dear leo,

93

Thanks for yours.

I've been very busy. Am going to San Francisco on Wednesday and will be
back on the 3rd. I have given the lecture some thought but haven't yet

come up with something... I'll have to get back to you upon my return...

I have informed John David Griffin about it all but he hasn't replied yet. He'll be back in Stockholm early October too.

The reply from HB was positive but, again, the requirement is that his girlfriend and child (infant) can come along. They will travel out of NYC. Please keep location secret.

Wow... Now I've just talked to you on the phone. Interactive psychedelia, real time...


93 93/93

Carl Abrahamsson

WARNING FROM THE AUTHOR OF THIS WEB SITE : The group calling itself "The Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn" is under the satanic direction of John David Griffin, a pervert secretly working for the American illuminati and their Scandinavian Satanic OTO's.

HB stands for Hymenaeus Beta Xo William Breeze Grand Master of the satanic Caliphate OTO secretly linked to the Jesuit Satanic Network. Alberto Moscato was playing an important role until his recent mysterious death. Moscato was a Vatican Knight of Malta of the 3rd degree.

A evil Satanist and Jesuit slave Dr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold in Brazil

Posted on Tuesday, October 24, 2006 at 10:45AM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a Comment



Sun, 23 Nov 2003 01:16:08 -0300 (ART)
From: "Ishtahar Maya" Add to Address Book
Subject: Re: About: Nicholaj Frisvold.....PURE EVIL!
To: "leo young"
Dear Mr. Leo,

Thanks for your concern. Actually I am not a R+C, nor a Mason, neither a Templar. I am just a woman really worried about some friends that had been initiated in Alexandrian wiccan Tradition by this Mr. Frisvold.

We were actually 4 friends, three of them just "kitchen witches" and I. These friends were witches since some time ago, though they've never had initiated in any tradition yet... I met them in mailing lists on the Internet.

I knew of Mr. Frisvold by his wife, called "Tzillah", or Kati de Mattos Frisvold, also involved in tantric traditions, among other things like Order of Merlin in Brazil and Tantric "practices" also in mailing lists. She was proud of her husband and telling us by

emails about his old grimoires, his deep knowledge related to magician old traditions, witchcraft and a kind of workshop he would do within some weeks, about 3 months ago, ... and then, I saw one of my friends saying that she also knew him... I can't say how, but I felt really bad since then... like if there was a kind of black cloud above my head.

So, within some days, also three months ago, in one of the lists I'm moderator, a man asked for a black cat for sacrifice... and then I knew something that I really didn't like: this man is related to Black Magic here in Brazil... and he is "linked" to Frisvold. Both are "babalawos" in african rites... and they were "working" together sacrificing animals for their african gods... in order to "cure" even lung cancer!

Due to this cat, there was a kind of "rupture": Two of my friends left us, there was a huge "fight" between them and the other friend of mine... After some time, I knew the reason for that: these friends who left me were decided to get their initiation with this man, Nicholaj...

I can't describe you what I felt. During the period they were fighting and saying sad things to each other, I had a kind of a vision of an evil being. And something like a voice said me "it" was being sent by those black magical people... I became really worried... and that's how I started searching about Nicholaj on the internet, as I could see something really evil relating to him.

On Internet, I could find a site where his name is related to Jorge Rodriguez-Villa, a so called Old Catholic Skulker and I could know among other things that Frisvold was an Anglican-Rite Catholic Bishop... despite the fact none of the people that knows Frisvold had ever said anything about that... I've found it amazing...

I entered an internet group where Nicholaj and his wife are moderators... and it was there, in their internet group, where I've found your email address (I sent you the messages where Nicholaj is "fighting" against you, in my previous email...) that's how I could find you, and that's the whole story, despite the fact there were other events related to it but of no real importance. What matters is that within some months I could know that Frisvold is a master in Psychology, a Catholic Bishop, a Babalawo, a Mason and many other titles in other secret orders like Thelema which I don't know...

I am indeed really worried about my friends. They look like brain washed people... and when I read your email, I truly believed in what you say because that's a fact: my friends look like brain washed people, they've cut off our friendship, they don't even want to listen to me. I called them by phone begging them to stop, I begged please don't accept being initiated by him... but it was too late: they are already like Nicholaj's daughters now... all of them are "brothers" and "sisters"... none says absolutely nothing about anything they do, nor accepts any kind of comment related to their activities nor what they do, just that all that they learn is about thelema and satanism and black mass, and black magic... Really? I find that I've lost my friends...

Maybe you won't say me anything else as I'm none but an worried person. I am sorry because I know I am of no help for you but if even if I am none you think that I can help... please let me know. Those people related to Nicholaj declared war against me, his wife hates me for the fact I went there in their group and said they are doing wrong when killing animals for the practice of illegal medicine... she threatens me and says I will die if I go on my searching about her husband Frisvold. I don't know what to do.

I really don't fear witchcraft... but I am worried anyway. My two friends (that now are like Frisvold's daughters) know a lot about me... they even know my street address, the town I'm in, my routine... and if they are brain washed now, I don't know what they are

able to do in the name of their "father" "bishop" Dr. Nicolaj Frisvold...

Help me, please... I need a way to stop all this... I need a way to stop Frisvold of doing what he is doing here in Brazil. I feel he is a dangerous man and I don't know what's able to happen from now on...



Thank very much you again, I hope we keep in touch.

Ishtahar

PS: so sorry I can't give you my real name right now as I fear for my life. But when I can find a way to stop all this, I promise, I will tell you.

PS2: Sorry for my english. And please don't forget to say my how can I help you, of if there is something that I can do in order to stop this man and send him back to Norway where he can be judged for his acts.

THROUGH THE HOLY QUR'AN MEET THE ULTIMATE TRUTH

Posted on Tuesday, October 24, 2006 at 12:24AM by  [Your Name Here] |  | [Comment](#)

Qur'an says ALLAH made us into tribes and communities so that we may know one another and not despise one another.

"Get Knowledge, get wisdom, but with all thy getting, get an understanding". There is an aim and a purpose for each individual on the face of the earth. We all have a destiny. As long as man is shackled with the chains of ignorance and selfishness, he may never come to realize his inherent worth. Those who know are to inform those who do not know.

Verily, (the ends) ye strive for are diverse.

So he who gives (in charity)

And fears (God), and (in all sincerity) Testifies to the Best-

We will indeed make smooth for him

The path to Bliss.

(Holy Qur'an 92:4-7)

MERCY AND COMPASSION

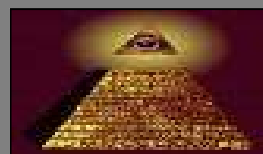
Posted on Monday, October 23, 2006 at 06:50PM by  [\[Your Name Here\]](#) |  [Post a Comment](#)

[QUOTE]Hi leo,
my name is cameron poole. im sorry if my original post was rude in anyway. but i was just trying to point out whats on your own site.
anyhow im lookin forward to hearing what you have to say. im listening to your radio interview now. and id like for you to futher contribute. so please dont let me scare you off, ill make sure youre words are heard in an even and fair light.
again im sorry if i came off rude. weve had alot of attacks lately. people claiming to be outlandish things. im just a bit gun shy when someone comes claiming what you have thats all.
but im listening to your interview now, and id love to hear more from you.[/QUOTE]

Saalam Aleikum,
one day all people will know the truth.
The time will come to disclose all secrets about all Prophets and the final acceptance of Mohammed (PBUH) as the last Prophet and Jesus THE MAN as the Messiah and Saint of the end of times. This is my way of disclosing my reality and my world in the light of the Holy revelation of the Quran to mankind.
Im only a servant of God doing what other Brothers dont dare to do in the darkness materialistic interest. I am a Knight by birth I have taken the tittle Khan in the muslim tradition because that what I was in the Christian tradition,I talk the Universal language of sense against the present one of distruction and nonsense ,I talk truth against lies ,Im devoted to God Allah always at every moment of the day and night.The mother of my wife decided for my name Khaled Saifullah and she is a Sufi, I have commited many sins and crimes but Im sinceraly a believer now and that what counts for me, I want Freemasons and all Secret Societies in the world to disclose all their secrets NOW to mankind or perish with the Satan at the end.
May God protect you,
I believe,
Fraternaly,
Khaled Saifullah Khan

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



ARTICLES 96-105

THE MURDER OF CALVI WAS ARRANGED WITH UK INTELLIGENCE SUPPORT BY P2 BROTHER GAETANO BADALAMENTI

Posted on Wednesday, October 25, 2006 at 02:36PM by [\[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Post a Comment](#)

Bro.Gaetano Badalamenti was taking orders from the masonic Lodge P2 part of the Vatican illuminati Jesuit Network.

He was also untill is death a good friend of illustrius Bro.Ezio Giunchiglia treasurer of the P2.

Badalamenti arranged for the P2 the killing of Brother Calvi, this murder was ordered by Marcinkus and the Jesuits in control of the Vatican safe and the P2.

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Mafia boss Gaetano Badalamenti

Gaetano Badalamenti (Cinisi, September 14, 1923 – Devens Federal Medical Center, Ayer, Massachusetts, April 29, 2004) was a powerful member of the Sicilian Mafia. Don Tano Badalamenti was the capomafia of his hometown Cinisi, Sicily, and headed the Sicilian Mafia Commission in the 1970s. In 1987 he was sentenced in the United States to 45 years in federal prison for being one of the leaders of the so-called Pizza Connection, a US\$ 1.65 billion drug-trafficking ring that used pizzerias as fronts to distribute heroin from 1975 to 1984.

Tano Badalamenti always remained the old style mafioso, faithful to the rule of omertà. He never admitted to belong to Cosa Nostra, but he never denied it either. At one point he said during interrogations by the FBI: "If I did answer I would damage myself in Italy." Despite his 45-year sentence in the US he never became a pentito. Badalamenti commanded respect. He is described as "the kind of person, who, when you look at him, you know is in charge of something."

Tano Badalamenti was the youngest of a family with five boys and four girls. He had minimal schooling before he was put to work as a field hand at age ten. Drafted into the Italian army in 1941, he deserted before the Allies invaded Sicily in July 1943. His elder brother Emanuele Badalamenti migrated to the United States and operated a supermarket and gas station in Monroe, Michigan. In 1946 Gaetano was named in an arrest warrant on charges of conspiracy and kidnapping. In 1947 he was charged with murder as well, and he fled to his brother Emanuele in the US. Badalamenti was arrested in 1950 and deported back to Italy. He married Theresa Vitale (her sister was married to Filippo Rimi, the capomafia of Alcamo) and set up a business on the family land as a lemon grower. His judicial difficulties were all resolved because of insufficient evidence.

Badalamenti founded a successful construction business that supplied the crushed rock for

Palermo's Punta Raisi Airport which fell within the Cinisi family's sphere of influence. In the early 1960s he successfully bribed officials to have the airport built near his hometown, despite its inconvenient geographical position. The construction needed large quantities of rock and gravel, which were available in large quantities on the family property. His two construction firms, a concrete plant and a fleet of trucks provided much needed employment for the townsfolk and enriched Badalamenti.

[edit]Capomafia of Cinisi

Badalamenti assumes leadership of the Mafia in Cinisi in 1963 after a car bomb killed Cesare Manzella during the First Mafia War. The Ciaculli Massacre on June 30, 1963 – when seven police and military officers sent to defuse a car bomb intended for mafioso Salvatore Greco were killed – changed the Mafia War into a war against the Mafia. It prompted the first concerted anti-mafia efforts by the state in post-war Italy. Within a period of ten weeks 1,200 mafiosi were arrested, many of whom would be kept out of circulation for five or six years. The Sicilian Mafia Commission was dissolved.

Badalamenti had complete control in Cinisi. "It seemed that Badalamenti was well-liked by the carabinieri as he was calm, reliable, and always liked a chat. It almost felt like he was doing them a favour in that nothing ever happened in Cinisi, it was a quiet little town." [...] "I often used to see them walking arm in arm with Tano Badalamenti and his henchmen. You can't have faith in the institutions when you see the police arm in arm with mafiosi," according to Giovanni Impastato – the brother of murdered Anti-mafia activist Giuseppe Impastato – in his declaration before the Italian Antimafia Commission. [1]

[edit]Heroin Trafficking

Gaetano Badalamenti would become one of the major heroin traffickers of the Sicilian Mafia. From 1975 to 1984, he was one of the main ringleaders of a US\$1.65 billion dollar heroin trafficking operation, known as the Pizza Connection, that imported heroin from the Middle East and distributed the drugs through U.S. mid-western pizzeria store fronts.

Already in 1951, the American police identified a 50 kilogram shipment of heroin to Badalamenti who was then living in Detroit as an illegal immigrant. However, in the 1950s most money was made by smuggling foreign cigarettes into Italy. In 1953 Badalamenti is arrested for cigarette smuggling in Italy for the first time. In 1957 he is caught again with 3,000 kilograms of foreign made cigarettes.

The repression caused by the Ciaculli Massacre disarranged the Sicilian heroin trade to the United States. Mafiosi were banned, arrested and incarcerated. Control over the trade fell into the hands of a few fugitives: the Greco cousins Salvatore "Ciaschiteddu" Greco and his cousin Salvatore Greco, also known as "l'ingegnere" or "TotÀ il lungo", Pietro DavÀ, Tommaso Buscetta and Gaetano Badalamenti.

After 1975, Badalamenti allied with Salvatore Catalano of the Sicilian faction in the Bonanno family in New York and was involved with the "Pizza Connection" case, where mafia smuggled millions worth of heroin and cocaine to USA using mafia-owned pizzerias as distribution points. When FBI began to close in 1984, Badalamenti fled to Spain but was arrested in Madrid.

In 1985 Gaetano and others involved with the case were charged with illegal narcotics trade, conspiracy against the RICO Act and for money laundering. Prosecutors also said that they were responsible for murders in USA and Sicily. The trial against Badalamenti and his allies took 17 months. During it Badalamenti and Catalano testified against each other and. On June 22, 1987 Badalamenti was convicted only of money laundering but sentenced to 45 years in prison and fines worth \$125,000. Only his son Vito Badalamenti was released.

[edit]On the Sicilian Mafia Commission

In 1970, the Sicilian Mafia Commission was revived. It consisted of ten members but would initially be ruled by a triumvirate consisting of Gaetano Badalamenti, Stefano Bontade and the Corleonesi boss Luciano Leggio, although it was Salvatore Riina who actually would represent the Corleonesi. In 1975 the full Commission was reconstituted under the leadership of Badalamenti. The Mafia Commission was meant to settle disputes and keep the peace, but Leggio and his stand-in and successor, Salvatore Riina, were plotting to decimate the Palermo clans. At the close of 1978, Gaetano Badalamenti was expelled from the Commission and Michele Greco replaced him. This marked the end of a period of relative peace and signified a major change in the Mafia itself.

Tano Badalamenti was also replaced as head of the Cinisi Mafia family by his cousin Antonio Badalamenti. He moved to Brazil through Spain and settled in Sao Paulo.

[edit]Political Contacts

Italy's highest court, the Court of Cassation, ruled in October 2004 that former Prime Minister Giulio Andreotti had "friendly and even direct ties" with top men in the so-called moderate wing of Cosa Nostra, Gaetano Badalamenti and Stefano Bontade, favoured by the connection between them and Salvo Lima through the Salvo cousins.

According to investigating magistrates Andreotti also commissioned the Mafia to kill the muckraking journalist Mino Pecorelli, managing editor of the obscure magazine Osservatorio Politico (OP). Pecorelli at times accepted bribes to stop publication. The murder took place on March 20, 1979. Andreotti feared Pecorelli was about to publish information that could have destroyed his political career, in particular the illegal financing of the Christian Democratic Party and secrets about the 1978 kidnapping and killing of a former Prime Minister Aldo Moro by the Red Brigades.

Mafia turncoat Tommaso Buscetta testified that Gaetano Badalamenti told him it was the Salvo cousins who commissioned the murder with the Mafia as a favor to Andreotti. In 1999 the Perugia Court acquitted Andreotti, his righthand man Claudio Vitalone (a former Foreign Trade Minister), Badalamenti and Giuseppe CalÃ², as well as the alleged killers Massimo Carminato, who has been linked to right-wing terrorist groups active in the 1970's, and Michelangelo La Barbera. On November 17, 2002, the Appeals Court overturned the acquittal of Badalamenti and Andreotti. They were sentenced to 24 years in prison for ordering the murder of Pecorelli. However, the Supreme Court cleared both on October 30, 2003.

In 2002, an Italian court convicted him of the 1978 murder of activist radio broadcaster Giuseppe Impastato and sentenced him for a life in prison. Giuseppe Impastato used humor and satire as his weapon against the Mafia. In his popular daily radio programme Onda pazza (Crazy Waves) he mocked politicians and mafiosi alike. On a daily basis he exposed the crimes and dealings of mafiosi in Mafiopoli (Cinisi) and the activities of Tano Seduto (Sitting Tano), a thinly disguised pseudonym of Don Tano Badalamenti, the capomafia of Cinisi.

Don Tano Badalamenti died from heart failure at the age of 80 at the Devens Federal Medical Center, Ayer (MA) on April 29, 2004.

[edit]References

^ Giuseppe Impastato: his actions, his murder, the investigation and the cover up by Tom Behan, Centro Siciliano di Documentazione "Giuseppe Impastato".

Men Of Honour: The Confessions Of Tommaso Buscetta (1987) Tim Shawcross & Martin Young, Collins ISBN 0002175894

Octopus. How the long reach of the Sicilian Mafia controls the global narcotics trade (1990) Claire Sterling, Simon & Schuster, ISBN 0671734024

The Sicilian Mafia: The Business of Private Protection (1993), Diego Gambetta, Harvard University Press, ISBN 0674807421

Mafia Brotherhoods: Organized Crime, Italian Style (2003) Letizia Paoli, Oxford University Press ISBN 0195157249

Cosa Nostra. A history of the Sicilian Mafia (2004) John Dickie, Coronet, ISBN 0340824352

[Tano_Badalamenti.jpg](#) [marcinkus.jpg](#)

Dall'illustre Fratello e amico Gabriele Mandel Khan

Posted on Wednesday, October 25, 2006 at 11:55AM by  [Your Name Here] |  [Post a Comment](#)

Stimatissimi amici, ho ricevuto una lettera e ciÃ² mi ha dato un grande piacere, vista l'alta considerazione che ho per chi me l'ha inviata, Monsignor Granfranco Ravasi, prefetto dell'Ambrosiana e uno dei piÃ¹ grandi bibliisti di fama mondiale. Permettetemi dunque di condividere con voi questa mia gioia. Grazie, cordialissimi saluti, Mandel

Caro prof. Mandel, La ringrazio della duplice sorpresa graditissima che mi ha fatto, inviandomi da un lato il suo magnifico (anche graficamente) volume di poesie, che inserirÃ² nel catalogo

dell'Ambrosiana dopo una lettura che mi sta già affascinando; e dall'altro il bel dizionario iconografico "Islam" che mi sarà certamente utile. La ricordo con stima e simpatia, ammirando la Sua opera di fede e di luce nella comunità milanese e per il suo impegno a diffondere l'Illuminazione. Un augurio e un saluto affettuoso da Gianfranco Ravasi.

FRATER FEDERICO FELLINI AND THE ILLUMINATI OF THE S.P.H.C.I. Fr+Tm+ di Miriam

Posted on Wednesday, October 25, 2006 at 09:11AM by [Re](#) [Your Name Here] | [C](#) Comment

Federico Fellini, Giulietta Masina, Vittorio Vanni and famous medium and sensitive Gustavo Rol belonged to a Chapter of the illuminati School of Giuliano Kremmerz S.P.H.C.I.Fr+Tm+ di Miriam.

In the photo bellow the only surviving member of this very exclusive group of illuminati the illustrious Freemason Vittorio Vanni at le Giubbe Rosse di Firenze (famous gathering place for the illuminati of every kind in Florence-Italy).

[Vanni.JPG](#)

Bro.Vittorio Vanni is actually one of the few illuminati I still respect in Italy who truly cares for truth and freedom of speech, in this poor country of Italy still living under P2 dictatorship after all these years, and that's why Bro.Ezio Giunchiglia was always trying to sabotage him in Monte Carlo (Bro.Vanni is a honorary member of the Monte Carlo Lodge) , but Ezio never really manages completely because Vanni is also very close to Licio Gelli and he is the most important representative of Florence Martinism...that's another name for the illuminati MARTINISM.

[kremmerz.jpg](#) GIULIANO KREMMEZ A VERY IMPORTANT ITALIAN ILLUMINATI WHO LIVED AT THE END OF HIS LIFE IN NICE

WITH THE MONEY MADE AT THE MONTE CARLO CASINO USING JINNS...

Another important actor of Kirby Lodge 2818 in Great Queen Street

Posted on Wednesday, October 25, 2006 at 01:47AM by [Re](#) [Your Name Here] | [C](#) Post a Comment

[Past Master of Kirby 2818 W.Bro.Marsh.JPG](#)

Brothers at work or just slaves of the New World Order?

Kirby 2818 another quarrel and the George Washington portrait

Posted on Wednesday, October 25, 2006 at 01:38AM by [Re](#) [Your Name Here] | [C](#) Post a [Comment](#)

G.Washington portait donated by Kirby lodge founder Henry Welcome.JPG

G. Washington portait donated by illustrius Brother Henry Welcome KIRBY LODGE 2818

SAINT BENEDICT SEAL FOR PROTECTION AGAINST THE SATAN

Posted on Wednesday, October 25, 2006 at 01:27AM by [Rc](#) [Your Name Here] | [C](#) Post a Comment



BOLSHOI MOSCOW 2002 ILLUMINATI GATHERING WITH LEO ZAGAMI

Posted on Wednesday, October 25, 2006 at 01:12AM by [Rc](#) [Your Name Here] | [C](#) 1 Comment

File 0066 Bolshoi Moscow Feb.2002.JPG

Leo Lyon Zagami at the Bolshoi in Moscow with Billy Cobham officialy raising money for the children victims of terrorisms in Feruary 2002 , cost of the ticket 1000 Dollars pr. person, all given to charity obviously.

In reality a secret gathering of Russian illuminati of the highest level with many great friends of the Russian intelligence comunity.

Remember my words in that occasion my Russian Brothers?

Sacred geometry indeed at Kirby Lodge 2818 in GQS HQ's London

Posted on Wednesday, October 25, 2006 at 01:03AM by [Re](#) [\[Your Name Here\]](#) | [C](#) [Post a Comment](#)

Clive Hicks and Leo Zagami.JPG

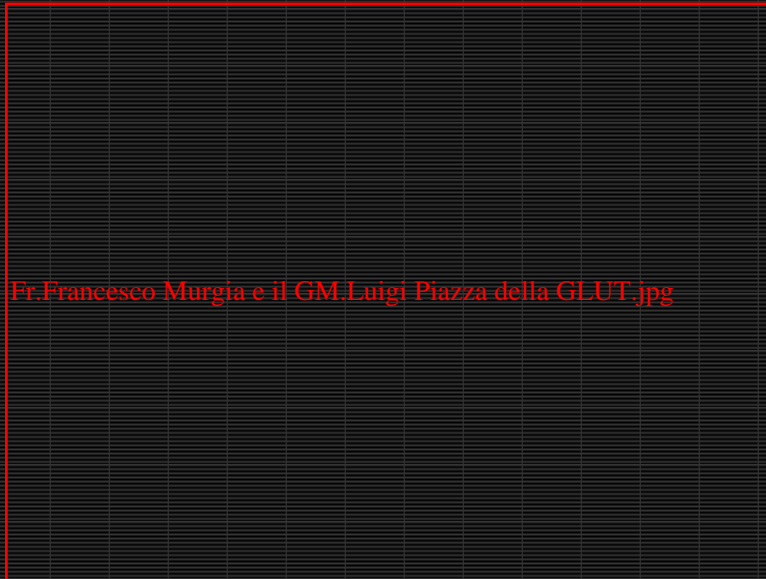
Bro.Clive Hicks from the Corner Stone Society and Bro.Leo Lyon Zagami

Our illustrious Brother Clive gave a speach called "Beauty and Unity" on the 25th of June 2005 in London for the Corner Stone Society Summer Conference.

Convento di San Cerbone with the illuminati of the P2 UNIVERSAL UNITY!

Posted on Wednesday, October 25, 2006 at 12:52AM by [Rd \[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Cd Post a Comment](#)

P2 UNIVERSAL UNITY



Fr.Francesco Murgia e il GM.Luigi Piazza della GLUT.jpg

Convento di San Cerbone 3

Giugno 2006 e.v.

VW.BroFrancesco Murgia (30o A.A.S.R. Grande Oriente D'Italia) and MW.Bro.Luigi Piazza (33o A.A.S.R. and GM of the Gran Loggia Unita Tradizionale) responsible for the Rectified Scottish Rite in Italy.

THE DIVINE DESTINY

Posted on Tuesday, October 24, 2006 at 11:55AM by [Rd \[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Cd Post a Comment](#)

[309_s.jpg](#)

- 1) Freedom of Religion
- 2) Freedom of Speech
- 3) Freedom from Want (material accomplishment) and
- 4) Freedom from Fear



Illuminati Confessions

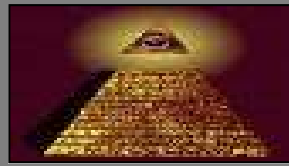
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 106-115

Brother Julian Rees famous illuminati and satanist with crew (10/26/2006)

W.Bro.

[Julian Rees and crew.JPG](#)

W.Bro.Julian Rees editor of Freemasonry Today (directed by Michael Baigent) is probably one of the most influential people in English Freemasonry at the present time, and unfortunately a dangerous agent of the Jesuits in constant contact with the American illuminati satanic network of the various OTO's and other illuminati organizations like for example the illuminati Accademy of Di Bernardo in Italy. Illustrious Brother Julian Rees speaks perfect German and as a past in the military intelligence field working at times for NATO during the cold war in West Germany. In addition to this Julian is a Past Master of Pilgrim Lodge 238 the only German speaking lodge in the English Constitution, and most important a notorious place for illuminati revolutionaries like A.Crowley's Master Bro.Theodor Reuss. Julian Rees was my Mentor in the English Constitution untill I started to rebell against the American illuminati in 2003 . In the photo above Julian Rees and crew (including two Crowleyte satanist in visit from the Grand Lodge of Uruguai).

Leo Lyon Zagami

INSIDE FELLINI'S SECRET ILLUMINATI SCHOOL - HIERARQUIA DE MYRIAM (10/26/2006)

HIERARQUIA DE MYRIAM

Pragmatica di Myriam

La presente Pragmatica fu creata dal Kremmerz per la sua Schola Hermetica e approvata nei suoi 60 commi nella convezione del 22 Dicembre 1909, in sostituzione dei precedenti 33 articoli dell'istruzione generale, approvati il 20 Marzo del 1896.

Tale Pragmatica costituiva il fascicolo A, il primo quaderno che la Miriam forniva a tutti i nuovi iscritti alla Schola.

Ritengo che il materiale e la documentazione interni alla Schola e le opere che il Kremmerz non dette alle stampe, debbano rimanere tali, non fosse altro che per il

rispetto verso la volontà del Maestro. In seguito per² alla pubblicazione della Pragmatica, insieme alla "Relazione ai Dodici Supremi Vecchi Maestri del Collegio Operante", alla "Circolare del 29 Giugno 1914" e al "Credo", su di un testo intitolato "Le carte storiche della Fratellanza di Myriam", a cura di Giammaria Gonnella, un allievo del Ricciardelli, edito dalla Kemi di Milano nel 1980, la Pragmatica non è più¹ un documento riservato e mi sento quindi legittimato alla sua pubblicazione.

I 60 commi della Pragmatica descrivono l'organizzazione gerarchica della Schola, i suoi fini e i suoi mezzi, e sono quindi di fondamentale importanza per chiunque voglia comprendere meglio il messaggio del Maestro Kremmerz e la sua Schola.

CAPO I

Scopo, gradi e noviziato

1

Scopo di questa Scuola è:

1° Lo studio delle scienze che si occupano dei poteri non ancora ben conosciuti dell'organismo umano, animismo, attività mentale, chiaroveggenza, previsione, telepatia e tutti i fenomeni supernormali e spirituali.

2° L'invenzione sui documenti classici, opere, memorie, scienze alchimiche e magiche, religioni, riti, tradizioni popolari, mitologie delle verità occultate dagli antichi o per ostruzionismo religioso o per regola settaria.

3° L'affratellamento di tutti gli studiosi di buona volontà e l'allenamento alle pratiche per conquistare possibili attività dell'organismo mentale e psicofisico tali da spiegare col proprio controllo gli effetti e i fenomeni non comuni.

4° L'applicazione di queste forze alla medicina, alla terapeutica e alla psicurgia e taumaturgia.

2

Questa Scuola segue un doppio metodo di cultura: uno di letture, conferenze, pubblicazioni intese a dare un corredo di cognizioni di tutto ciò che è argomento di ermetismo e magia antica e psichismo moderno, l'altro di pratiche tradizionali per provocare la propria educazione ascensionale e dirigerne in senso utile ai dolori umani l'esplicazione.

3

Non essendo le cose, di cui la scuola fa materia di sua investigazione ed insegnamento, tali da paragonarsi alle scienze sperimentali fisiche e matematiche, adotta un metodo di insegnamento e di esplorazione tutto differente da quello adoperato finora dalle società di ricerche psichiche e soprannormali, sviluppa le attitudini occulte di ogni allievo ed esperimenta le correnti di volontà collettive per ottenere fenomeni benefici controllabili da tutti.

4

A questa scuola possono appartenere tutti gli uomini di buona volontà che si impegnano a seguirne gli insegnamenti pratici, a obbedire alle regole di ogni classe, a rispettarne l'organizzazione gerarchica e a rivolgere nell'unica applicazione delle forze psichiche alla cura delle infermità ogni manifestazione del proprio ascenso. Sono pregati di non domandare l'iscrizione quelli che appartengono a società di studi psichici, teosofici, spiritisti o i praticanti fervidi di religioni o i facenti parte di sette mistiche.

La nostra scuola deve considerarsi dal punto di vista della sua organizzazione come una famiglia col diritto di primogenitura dei più avanzati e l'autorità patriarcale dei preposti alla sua direzione.

5

L'idea generale della Scuola è compresa in cinque circoli o classi.

Il primo (circolo esterno) comprende due sezioni: i novizi praticanti e gli anziani.

Il secondo (circolo interno) \tilde{A} formato dai discepoli propriamente detti integrali.

Il terzo (circolo interno) dai terapeuti.

Il quarto (circolo interno) dai maestri ermetisti.

Il quinto (direzione) dal Collegio degli Operanti.

6

Ogni iscritto \tilde{A} considerato come un numero, cioè \tilde{A} una quantità concreta di forza, ed \tilde{A} l'unità minima di una catena di volontà.

Il Collegio Operante \tilde{A} l'unità $\pi\tilde{A}^1$ alta e si fa rappresentare da un delegato all'insegnamento generale e alla propaganda, il quale può avere nello archivio centrale uno, due o $\pi\tilde{A}^1$ segretari o dirigenti.

7

Per essere ammesso alla iscrizione bisogna farsi presentare da un iscritto quando non si sia conosciuto dal Delegato Generale, ed avere i requisiti di rettitudine che rendono rispettabile ogni uomo nella società in cui vive, la cultura anche elementare delle materie che formano lo scopo dei nostri studi e poi farne domanda con:

1° Nome, cognome, maternità e paternità, data e luogo di nascita.

2° Promessa di seguire le regole e le pratiche della scuola.

3° Dichiarazione di non appartenere a società come al secondo capoverso del n° 4

° Impegno di tenere riservate le istruzioni pratiche e gli insegnamenti particolari che dalla direzione gli saranno concessi.

8

Accolta la domanda l'iscritto riceverà una pagella di ammissione contenente il numero determinativo che gli spetta, la sua serie o categoria di tendenza generale, e una cifra ideografica indicante lo sviluppo geniale cui deve aspirare, un quaderno di istruzioni particolari al grado e un rito o regola da seguire come novizio operante.

L'iscritto deve provvedersi di un camice di lana rosso con cappuccio e un cordone di seta, che rappresentano il tipo uniforme di ogni numero della catena psichica della scuola.

9

Il novizio deve formare intorno a se un gruppo di dodici nuovi iscritti per ottenere l'anello di anziano, e dopo di aver mostrato di ben dirigerli potrà aspirare a diventare del circolo interno col grado di discepolo.

10

L'iscritto che si renda socialmente indegno della stima pubblica, o subisca condanne degradanti \tilde{A} radiato dai numeri componenti la nostra scuola; ma violando le regole subirà le punizioni disciplinari che il collegio dei dirigenti vedrà giuste.

11

Al novizio praticante saranno consigliati i libri da leggere o studiare o commentare. e saranno concessi aiuti in ragione della solerzia e degli studi che compie.

12

La Scuola non domanda il rimborso di nessuna spesa. Costituita intorno ad un ideale di Bene. tutti gli iscritti sono considerati come stretti da un patto affettuoso di famiglia.

Chi può concorra alle spese generali, chi può meno paghi le sole spese di invio. i poveri non saranno in debito con nessun dovere di contribuzione.

CAPO II

Carattere generale della scuola

13

La Scuola nella forma esteriore non ha simbolo ma l'insieme delle volontà ed anime che compiono i riti in tutti i cinque circoli in una catena o comunione di idealità \tilde{A} conosciuta come Fratellanza Terapeuta, magica o ermetica, di Miriam e ogni iscritto \tilde{A} un fratello, a qualunque circolo o classe appartenga.

Le abbreviazioni sono indicate da una croce, così $\neg Fr+$ $Tm+$ di Mir+.

14

Esteriormente i gruppi di iscritti che si riuniscono autorizzati dal Delegato Generale sotto la direzione di un anziano, in sede fissa, con programma speciale di studio, istituzioni di carità, devono presentarsi al pubblico sotto il nome di Accademia seguita da un appellativo speciale scelto dai fondatori e approvato dalla Delegazione Generale, come accademia Lulliana, Della Porta, Paracelsiana o semplicemente accademia scientifica, psichica, filoterapica etc.

15

Ogni gruppo di non meno di cinque iscritti può riunirsi in accademia, purché tra i componenti vi sia almeno un anziano o un discepolo e siano tutti di accordo per sostenere a proprio carico ogni spesa occorrente ad una sede particolare con modesta dignità.

16

Ogni Accademia deve avere tre uffici elettivi, un Preside, un Archivario e un Censore. La nomina del Preside cade di spettanza su chi tra gli associati ha grado più avanzato, e tra quelli di pari grado per elezione, salvo l'accettazione della carica da parte dell'eletto o il veto della segretaria generale. L'Archivario fa ufficio di segretario e il Censore di cassiere ed economo.

17

I fondatori di ogni Accademia sono liberi di stabilire uno statuto o regolamento interno, determinare il modo o il tempo di elezione degli uffici, le contribuzioni degli associati alle spese di mantenimento dell'Accademia, casa, illuminazione, suppellettili, spese di segreteria etc., le attribuzioni particolari di ogni ufficio, i giorni di riunioni particolari, obbligatorie o libere, la fondazione di sale di lettura, di dispensari medici quando tra i soci vi sia un medico legalmente esercente, e per fino di sale ospedaliere ove il numero dei soci o i fondi lo permettano.

18

E' obbligatoria in ogni accademia l'esistenza regolamentare di tre registri:

1° Uno per i verbali delle sedute di spettanza del segretario o Archivario.

2° Uno per le spese, gli incassi e le oblazioni di qualunque specie, e che sarà tenuto dal Censore.

3° Uno per certificati originali e documentati di tutte le guarigioni ottenute o propiziate e deve essere tenuto, custodito e redatto sotto la assoluta responsabilità morale del Preside.

19

Le regole per i lavori collettivi o conferenze o insegnamenti verranno comunicate volta per volta dalla direzione generale, la quale conserva assoluta autorità gerarchica come su tutti i soci, su tutte le accademie, e dove non creda regolari le gestioni, può incaricare d'ufficio un iscritto di altra sede per ispezioni e riferisca per provvedere alle irregolarità.

Per in massima, quando non siano violate le disposizioni di studi, pratiche e lavori, la Delegazione Generale assicura la più ampia indipendenza alla vita ed espansione locale delle accademie che devono comparire innanzi al pubblico come istituzioni indipendenti e profane, ma escludere assolutamente la partecipazione ad esse di soci non iscritti alla scuola.

20

Quando una Accademia affidi ad uno dei soci, medico esercente legalmente, l'istituzione di una clinica gratuita per i poveri o ricchi che si presentino, il medico deve essere assistito da due fratelli per turno tra i soci e tutti devono indossare la vestaglia o camice rituale. Tutti i rimedi farmaceutici o del Laboratorio Ermetico devono essere dati gratuitamente, per le Accademie nella loro personalità collettiva possono accettare donazioni o oblazioni di qualunque specie.

21

Un novizio puÃ² indicare la sua qualitÃ² facendo precedere il suo nome da una croce; l'anziano da tre croci; tutti del circolo interno da un punto circolare nero "â€", il segretario generale da due linee parallele tagliate da una perpendicolare, e il delegato generale dalla croce egiziana o da cinque punti o cinque croci.

22

Tutti i soci sparsi in una regione devono essere ascritti come corrispondenti all'Accademia piÃ¹ vicina stabilita e riconosciuta; devono accettare le condizioni fatte dall'Accademia ai soci corrispondenti, hanno il diritto di aver comunicate le relazioni piÃ¹ importanti e il dovere di assistere una volta almeno all'anno ad una riunione plenaria dell'Accademia di cui sono corrispondenti.

23

E' obbligatoria in ogni Accademia una festa annuale, con un pranzo rituale collettivo e una riunione plenaria nella sede sociale con conferenza del capo, il giorno del plenilunio della costellazione di leone. In tale circostanza possono partecipare alla festa persone estranee alla scuola, con regolare permesso dell'ufficio presidenziale.

24

L'Accademia che voglia erigersi ad ente morale secondo le leggi dello stato, deve presentarne domanda alla Delegazione del Collegio o Capitolo operante.

La chiusura di un anno accademico Ã² fissata al 21 Marzo di ogni anno; in tale giorno si rinnovano o si confermano gli uffici elettivi.

CAPO III

Il circolo interno - Il discepolo integrale

25

Ai due gradi accademici del circolo esterno (novizi praticanti e anziani) si dÃ² il carattere di preparazione degli elementi numeri alla iscrizione nel circolo interno, dove veramente comincia la pratica integrale dei poteri umani e si seguono i metodi tradizionali della educazione magica, cioÃ² del gruppo di conoscenze accertate o trasmesse nei libri e oralmente da chi ci ha preceduto, con adattamento esclusivo allo sviluppo dei poteri terapeutici.

Non si accede al circolo interno se non dopo esame dell'anziano come cultura generale e come condotta morale di vita sociale, e con iniziatura rituale che Ã² data dal Delegato Generale o da suoi procuratori, e si conferisce o pubblicamente nelle accademie tra i giÃ² facenti parte del circolo interno, o in forma privata.

Per considerazioni speciali l'investitura del grado di Discepolo puÃ² essere conferita anche a chi non abbia formato intorno a se un nucleo di dodici iscritti, ma solo come eccezione e per servizi resi alla scuola.

26

Non diventa regolare l'investitura del Discepolo se non dal giorno in cui questi riceve la Pagina o il diploma dal Delegato Generale o dal suo Procuratore, e previa dichiarazione dell'investito di non appartenere a nessuna Scuola di psichismo, setta, societÃ² o circolo che si occupi di scienze delle religioni, di pratiche religiose, di riunioni mistiche e di forme massoniche con concetti iniziatici. SarÃ² dato con riserva l'elenco delle societÃ² del genere, alla cui iscrizione il discepolo puÃ² partecipare.

27

La domanda di iniziatura al circolo interno deve essere scritta e presentata il giorno precedente al plenilunio di ciascun mese al Segretario della Delegazione Generale, e le investiture concesse non possono esser compiute che tra il 3Â° giorno del novilunio e la vigilia del plenilunio seguente nelle ore di Mercurio propizie del calendario astrologico della scuola, e l'aspirante alla investitura deve presentarsi con almeno tre giorni di preparazione.

28

Il Discepolo riceverÃ² gratuitamente dalla Delegazione Generale carte, diploma, pagina,

comunicazioni, quaderni senza aver altro obbligo che di rimborsare le spese postali e nel caso sia decisa la pubblicazione di opere, stampe o bollettino della scuola, di acquistarne un esemplare che può essere gratuitamente concesso a chi non possa in alcun modo pagarne l'importo.

Si firmerà nei rapporti con la scuola facendo precedere il suo numero da un punto circolare nero.

29

Il Discepolo di primo grado deve formarsi un corredo di cognizioni proprie a spiegare a se stesso, e non ad altri, le pratiche che sono speciali al suo grado. La nostra regola non proibisce anzi facilita a tutti, promuovendo l'impianto di biblioteche nelle accademie, la lettura di libri di ogni genere attinenti alle scienze che studiano l'anima umana, e vuole che tutto venga appreso con criterio e discernimento positivi, ma impedisce assolutamente che si adoperi nelle relazioni scritte ed orali fra gli ascritti di qualunque grado, una logologia diversa da quella adoperata nei quaderni di iniziazione che saranno dati manoscritti o stampati nell'insegnamento delle classi.

In pari tempo è proibito di eseguire pratiche magnetiche o far parte di sedute spiritiche e sperimentali, o praticare riti che non siano direttamente autorizzati in via gerarchica.

30

Il Discepolo deve in modo concreto raggiungere la prova che egli è numero di una Scuola Unica, perché Uno è l'Ermete Universale e il Nume, e che la sua compagine consacrata in questo statuto fondamentale non può essere scrollata con innovazioni di forme, solo perché a qualcuno non chiamato a questi studi o non comprendendone il nobile fine, non possa piacere la rigida istituzione gerarchica, fondata sul governo dei più evoluti, nelle anime magicamente oranti in catena per un fine comune.

31

Il Discepolo, oltre al completo adattamento esteriore alle leggi morali della società in cui vive, deve:

• rinunciare ad ogni vanità di eccellere in apparenza nella stima del volgo e non dimenticare che è un numero il cui valore è dato dal Nume e non dalla società umana;

• non imporre la propria fede, coscienza e opinione se non con l'esempio e l'esercizio delle virtù acquistate. L'intolleranza deve essere bandita da ogni cuore ed anche dinanzi all'errore di quelli che negano la Luce;

• non mancare alla promessa e non dimenticarla;

• non rifiutare mai il suo aiuto a colui che glielo chiede e ricordarsi che dove non può con la persona bastano le parole, e se non ha parole basta un pensiero e che se a lui un suo simile s'inchina il Nume o l'Ermete che glielo manda, e contemporaneamente gli dona il potere di aiutarlo, consolarlo o sanarlo;

• non sognare in vana fantasia che egli possa sanare tutte le infelicità umane, poiché l'umanità è fatta di uomini simili a lui in apparenza, a lui eguali in elementi virtuali, ma differenti da lui e tra loro stessi per grado di sviluppo e di virtù in atto, dalla quale cosa emergono i mali sociali, per sanare i quali egli non ha missione universale se non quando diventerà l'incarnazione di un nume.

32

Il Discepolo deve compiere verso la sua donna compagna, se non ha scelto a tempo la via del celibato, missione di padre prima che di sposo, e considerarla come simbolo della donna nella umanità universale, fonte di tutto ciò che è nobile e bello, se in lei, matrice della società maschia, egli semina nobiltà e bellezza; guidarla, amarla, perdonarle generosamente ogni errore dovuto alla sensibilità del suo organismo, poiché l'Ermete predilige il profumo delle anime sensitive; sostenerla nelle sue debolezze, perché di lui è più debole e soggetta al governo della luna; non offenderla, non disprezzarla, non imprimere sul suo animo le stimmate dello spavento; e pensare

che quello che egli fa sulla donna si riproduce nelle generazioni nelle quali egli deve vivere fino alla fine dei secoli.

33

Il Discepolo verso i figli deve esercitare non solo ogni cura che impone l'Affetto e la Società umana, ma ogni vigilanza perché prima di una maturità intellettuale riconosciuta, non siano avvinti a Società religiose.

Ai figli deve insegnare con l'esempio continuo che ogni atto della vita ha origine dalle nostre azioni, dalle nostre parole, dai nostri pensieri;

che il dolore nella carne e nello spirito umano è come l'ombra e l'oscurità in un oceano di luce;

che la morte non deve far paura, perché la vita nel rinnovarsi perpetuo delle forme;

che qui siamo sempre gli stessi e raccogliamo, soffrendo o godendo, quello che abbiamo seminato e seminiamo;

che gli dei si manifestano in noi e per mezzo nostro e che l'Unico grande Dio dell'Universo è la Legge per la quale l'Universo è.

34

Il Discepolo, oltre le cose che potranno essergli comunicate oralmente, ha l'obbligo di copiare di suo pugno, nel tempo assegnato, i quaderni necessari alla sua istruzione, e comunicarli neanche a condiscipoli, e farne oggetto di discussioni pubbliche. Deve eseguire con solerzia le pratiche assegnate a lui dal suo procuratore o maestro e compiere ogni sua azione con solerzia e puntualità, avere un giornale intimo dei progressi fatti e dei fenomeni ottenuti, e riferirne in iscritto se richiesto dal Capo della Scuola o dalla Segreteria centrale.

35

Il Discepolo può aspirare al grado di terapeuta dopo almeno un anno di grado, e appena in lui si presenta la certezza di poter compiere guarigioni nella corrente della catena della Fratellanza; a tal punto deve informare con rapporti quindicinali la segreteria del Delegato Generale di ogni cosa ottenuta e provata e tali rapporti saranno acclusi alla sua storia nella scuola e protocollati.

36

Quando la domanda del discepolo è presa in considerazione, il capo del Circolo o il Delegato Generale, gli assegna per controllo due condiscipoli e, risultato esatto alla prova, passa al circolo dei terapeuti.

CAPO IV

Circolo interno: i terapeuti e maestri ermetici

37

Il grado di terapeuta è conferito con anello d'oro massiccio di forma rituale. Deve esser acquistato o fatto costruire da chi è insignito del grado e consegnato alla Segreteria Generale perché siano incisi i caratteri talismanici, poi gli sarà riconsegnato con un breve rito da un Procuratore o dal Delegato Generale.

38

Assieme all'anello di grado, verrà data scritta od oralmente l'istruzione per adoperarlo efficacemente.

È proibito al terapeuta di fare dell'anello di grado segno appariscente e ordinario di decorazione personale, e lo conserverà con le disposizioni che gli saranno comunicate alla consegna.

39

Il terapeuta nella scuola comincia ad esercitare officio di istruttore o di docente e gli possono essere affidati i novizi che egli deve curare e far progredire, e non può rifiutarsi a tale ministero, perché per lui questo insegnamento è una prova.

40

Il terapeuta deve esercitare praticamente tutti i poteri animici e psichici acquistati, consolidare la sua cultura, e tentare la manifestazione diretta del Kons o Dioscuoro e vederne la faccia o sentirne la parola e avere la chiave delle tre forme del serpente del male.

41

Il terapeuta passerà alla conoscenza dell'Unica Sorgente da cui emanano i poteri guaritivi dei dolori della carne e dello spirito umani, e delle tre forme di emanazione dei poteri curativi e miracolosi: la preghiera, la incantazione e lo scongiuro o carne.

42

Il terapeuta acquisterà conoscenza della Rosa nella corrente delle anime, per intendere i principi della terapeutica ermetica adattabile alla elaborazione dei medicinali e su che riposa la fallacia di tutte le scuole mediche profane rispetto alla terapia magica; imparerà l'applicazione del magnetismo animale fuori l'empirismo delle scuole note; e conoscerà senza parlare i centri emanatori di vita e di morte; intuirà la possibilità di una terapia assoluta senza medicinali, nella psicurgia e taumaturgia.

43

Al terapeuta saranno impartite solo comunicazioni orali a periodi fissi e passerà senz'altro nella categoria dei Maestri Isiaci o di Miriam appena avrà intravisto la conoscenza dell'arcano simbolizzato nella tradizionale clavicola salomonica ed il suo uso.

44

L'investitura dei maestri è data con la stola nera dei necrofori sacerdoti isiaci e la stola bianca e oro dei celebranti; essi si daranno esclusivamente allo studio alchimico per la ricerca del secondo arcano conosciuto tradizionalmente coi nomi di Elixir di Lunga Vita, Medicina Ermetica, Polvere di proiezione, Trasmutatore alchimico e altri caduti in dispregio per non avervi gli studiosi profani voluto vedere l'artificio di nascondimento di poteri ignoti, per analogia e non per similitudine.

45

I maestri saranno chiamati a perpetuare la scuola, a formare i laboratori ermetici, ed essere in missione di propaganda e ad eleggere tra essi un capo, che sostituirà l'attuale Delegato Generale preposto ora alla scuola ed entrerà direttamente in contatto coi dodici vecchi maestri del Collegio Operante.

46

Ai Maestri è confidato il mandato di mantener salda la campagna della Scuola e assicurarne la continuità; a prendere iniziative per la sua sistemazione avvenire come ordine laico di vera scienza delle anime adattata ad un fine di utilità umana; a renderla strumento di progresso scientifico e fonte di luce su ogni tirannia tenebrosa dell'ignoranza sacerdotale delle vecchie religioni monopolizzate con intendimenti oppressori degli spiriti e della scienza.

47

Il Delegato Generale è il più giovane dei maestri scelto dai dodici vecchi formanti il Collegio o Capitolo Operante. Apparisce come fondatore di questa Scuola, ma deve essere considerato come uno strumento della Mente del consesso da cui è scelto. Il Delegato Generale manterrà coi mezzi consentitigli dal suo ufficio la disciplina e la osservanza delle regole e non verrà meno al suo mandato.

Gli iscritti che violano i regolamenti o dimenticano le promesse o che in modo qualunque si rendano indegni della scuola saranno puniti con l'interdizione negligente o la punitiva.

L'una e l'altra importano la sospensione dei poteri acquistati, temporaneamente o definitivamente o con l'aggravante di altri provvedimenti di ordine morale.

48

Il Delegato Generale può lasciare il suo ufficio per ordine del Collegio o Capitolo Operante, suo giudice diretto e suo mandante.

Pu², autorizzato, farsi sostituire temporaneamente o delegare a sua volta un rappresentante diretto per una regione o stato, pu² conservarsi anonimo o manifestarsi apertamente.

In caso di morte, dal circolo dei maestri sar¹ eletta una terna su cui cadr¹ la scelta del Collegio Operante, secondo speciale regola che il circolo dei maestri conoscer¹ a suo tempo.

CAPO V

Disposizioni complementari

La Scuola Ermetica deve essere considerata da ogni iscritto come un Ente Benefico, alle cui simboliche fonti ogni iscritto deve sapienza e grazia e la Fratellanza una immensa corrente di bene e di Luce.

La personalit¹ collettiva e grandiosa di questa Fratellanza Ideale, famiglia di perfettibili senza altra pretesa che di progredire e spandere dovunque e comunque l'esempio di una grande opera civile che si manifesta con un insegnamento progressivo a tutti gli uomini di buona volont¹, non deve essere menomata posposta o impersonata da un nome o da alcuni nomi, anche che questo uno o questi pi¹ ripetano i miracoli taumaturgici dei grandi iniziati di tutti i tempi e di tutte le razze.

Ogni adepto di questa scuola quindi non pu² emergere ne lo deve a detrimento della personalit¹ collettiva della Scuola e della Fratellanza, anche che il Nume lo renda degno di reverenza e fama. Non per principio di falsa umilt¹ comune a diverse sette, ma perch¹ ognuno di noi deve considerarsi un numero, che tanto esplica le sue funzioni virtuose nella realt¹ della vita per quanto il proprio valore ¹ originato, aumentato e intensificato dalla grande corrente psichica di una catena di volont¹ che pu² diventare immensa, pur passando ignorata dalla folla.

50

Onde non si stabiliscano viziose abitudini fino dal suo inizio funzionale, si vieta di attribuire al nome del Delegato Generale ogni successo che stia per ottenere riconoscimento di un pubblico pi¹ o meno ristretto, e si fa ordine esplicito di riferire e addebitare ogni cosa riuscita alla Scuola Ermetica o Fratellanza di Miriam.

51

La Scuola conserva i suoi insegnamenti segreti, non perch¹ sia o aspiri a diventare una setta, ma per l'indole stessa dei metodi e procedimenti di educazione psichica degli iscritti. Se oggi questi metodi paiono non scientifici ai volghi e rifuggenti la luce della pubblicit¹, appena le scienze psichiche studiate da singoli cultori delle universit¹ europee saranno per poco avanzate, si trover¹ opportuno che una scuola della nostra indole non possa servirsi di altri metodi. Poich¹ gli insegnamenti e le pratiche variano spesso non solo da gruppi a gruppi, ma da uomo a uomo, per differenza di preparazione, di carattere, di tendenze, di costituzione di ogni allievo.

52

La Scuola Ermetica nata integrativa pei poteri dell'organismo fisico e psichico dell'uomo, tendente ad acquistare qualit¹ supernormali, non ¹ una Fratellanza mistica nel senso ovvio della parola, perch¹ non fa procedere dall'Ignoto il Grande Ignoto padre di ogni religione volgare per grazia la concessione delle qualit¹ superiori alle medie della umanit¹ contemporanea, ma allena le potest¹ virtuali dell'organismo vivente e vitale alla produzione di effetti vari o non comuni, materia di miracoli attribuiti agli Dei sacerdotali e se i suoi discepoli arrivano alla conoscenza di vere entit¹ (eoni) individue fuori la sensibilit¹ umana, lo devono non all¹

€TM avvicinamento fortuito o impreciso e eccezionale di quelle a noi, ma per lo studio di leggi conosciute da certi sacerdozii speciali per le quali, se queste entit¹ esistono, si devono rendere sensibili e intelligenti a noi.

53

La Scuola Ermetica Fr+ Tm+ di Miriam proibisce ad ogni ascritto di qualunque grado, di tentare realizzazioni fuori l'unico intento di curare o sanare infermi: quindi saranno disciplinarmente puniti coloro che si occupano di ricerche a scopi diversi, o cercano di abusare della libertà dell'intelligenza dei meno evoluti, o prevaricano per adattare le doti acquisite a procurarsi ricchezze o vincere in competizioni commerciali, o sopraffare in modo qualunque i disarmati alla lotta. Anzi si fa obbligo a tutti di denunciare qualsiasi persona fuori gruppo che, esercitata nelle pratiche di alcuni segreti psichici, tenda a violare la incolumità delle persone e delle famiglie.

54

Si fa obbligo a tutti gli ascritti di non modellarsi su alcune scuole di empirismo medico che denigrano tutti gli studi moderni e le investigazioni dei pazienti scienziati glorie con temporanee, col pretesto che, non essendo credenti nelle leggi dello spirito, non sono giovevoli alla società umana come dovrebbero.

Essi ascritti devono invece considerare che la Scienza Umana è il risultato dei contributi di tutte le intelligenze, e il secolo passato e questo che comincia hanno contribuito ad essa in copia maggiore dei diciotto secoli di ignoranza precedente in cui l'Occidente diventò mancipio della tirannia spirituale esercitata dal fanatismo cristiano cattolico sugli sperimentatori liberi asserviti al pregiudizio di un sacerdozio indotto nelle cose che sono oggetto di osservazione e sperimentalismo.

Essi ascritti, più che vedersi in conflitto con un medico che cura un infermo devono comprendere che l'opera del medico non manca di intenzione benefica accoppiata ad una osservazione sperimentale chiara, imperfetta solo nel rendere il rimedio virtuoso; essi quindi comprenderanno ancora che se a donare questa virtù concorrono coi mezzi psichici che sono loro a disposizione, faranno bene egualmente a chi si ha il dovere di soccorrere.

55

A tutti gli ascritti si richiede la libertà assoluta da ogni impegno precedente o contemporaneo all'affiliazione nella Scuola Ermetica, ma s'intende per ogni qualsiasi società religiosa, mistica, iniziatica.

La nostra Fratellanza è e sarà come è stata nei secoli, non ha pretesa di apostolato unico, ma vuole raccolti e raggruppati, col vincolo dell'Ideale santo della Scienza e della Verità, pochi ma saldi elementi che ne assicurino l'esplicazione e la realizzazione fuori ogni lotta politica, sociale e religiosa, poiché la Scienza deve essere considerata di là dai confini delle nazioni e delle razze, e patrimonio della Umanità intera.

56

In base al concetto fondamentale formulato nel paragrafo precedente, la Fratellanza si intende esclusa da ogni preconcetto che determina le lotte di opinioni nella politica e si afferma come strumento solo di scienza libera dai vincoli della superstizione ignorante, monopolizzata da questa o quella forma religiosa, e generante l'idra ostacolante il libero sviluppo dell'anima umana alla conquista del suo diritto all'ascenso: esempio di tolleranza per ogni opinione, si circoscrive nel risultato delle proprie esperienze.

57

La Fratellanza Ermetica come nella sua entità collettiva esclude ogni servitù di spirito, e prescinde dalle divisioni occasionali delle società umane, cosí tende a formare di ogni suo numero un uomo integrale, cioè un individuo completo nella famiglia umana, prototipi di cittadini della Città Civile Umana, dominatori delle passioni bestiali, correttori della asprezza nei conflitti delle idee umane, pionieri di quella Pace tra i Popoli che deve preparare il simbolico avvento di un giorno di giustizia e di paradiso senza limiti di ore.

Quindi il simbolo della Matriarchia di Miriam valga ad essere interprete di un programma di Amore, in cui la formula matematica arida ed inesorabile della filosofia maschia si umanizza nella sensibile dell'ideale di affetto della madre, della bellezza nella forma e della delicatezza nell'essenza muliebre.

58

Scuola e Fratellanza si presentano al candidato senza la pompa della dovizia esteriore, poich  di mezzi e pecunia umani esse son povere, il loro tesoro   una Idea, alla quale tutti i fratelli devono concorrere perch  diventi una realt  e spanda il bene comunque e dovunque, nelle anime e nella carne umana. Ricchi o poveri, gli aspiranti di buona volont  e di retto sentire sono accolti nello abbraccio fraterno. La pecunia non mancher  , perch  i Numi provvidenti suppliranno alla povert  del contributo umano, ma il tesoro della scienza deve essere alimentato e consolidato col tributo di tutte le forze intelligenti chiamate a raccolta.

59

Il segno esteriore di riconoscimento e affermazione della Scuola, come la croce pel cristianesimo,   la destra mano aperta in alto, con le dita separate. E' il riconoscimento dei cinque elementi costitutivi dell'uomo integralizzato, e il segno della costituzione quinary della scuola e della liberalit  in alto, nel mezzo e nel basso.

60

Questo programma non deve restare infruttuoso tra i libri documentali delle poesie e dei sogni. Si affida alle anime buone, come il seme alla terra fertile, perch  generi un albero robusto dal fogliame spesso, che offra ricovero contro le tempeste della vita agli umani che, perduta la fede, ricercano la verit  nell'Amore che   la Scienza della Luce.

I. M. Kremm - Erz

SIAMO TUTTI IN PERICOLO- ORDER OF THE ROMAN EAGLE ARRIVING (10/26/2006)

[aquilaincornice.jpg](#)

In the photo the symbol of the Order of the Roman Eagle of Romano Mussolini who carried out the assassination of Pier Paolo Pasolini for the P2 masonic Lodge.

Still nowadays the Order is in the hands of dangerous Zionist like Freemason Massimo Palazzi and P2/GLADIO agents like Brother Roberto Amato a Grand Master of italian freemasonry. These known satanist are working directly under the wings of USA/ ISRAEL intelligence, constantly serving their American illuminati Masters like slaves for a further degree of supposed knowledge in their diabolical system.

"Siamo tutti in pericolo", di Furio Colombo, l'Unit  9 maggio

[Si tratta del testo integrale dell'intervista di Furio Colombo a Pier Paolo Pasolini pubblicato sull'insero "Tuttolibri" del quotidiano "La Stampa" l'8 novembre del 1975, ripubblicato dall'Unit  del 9 maggio 2005 quasi del tutto integralmente]

Questa intervista ha avuto luogo sabato 1  novembre, fra le 4 e le 6 del pomeriggio, poche ore prima che Pasolini venisse assassinato. Voglio precisare che il titolo dell'incontro che appare in questa pagina   suo, non mio. Infatti alla fine della conversazione che spesso, come in passato, ci ha trovati con persuasioni e punti di vista diversi, gli ho chiesto se voleva dare un titolo alla sua intervista.

Ci ha pensato un po', ha detto che non aveva importanza, ha cambiato

discorso, poi qualcosa ci ha riportati sull'argomento di fondo che appare continuamente nelle risposte che seguono. «Ecco il seme, il senso di tutto - ha detto - Tu non sai neanche chi adesso sta pensando di ucciderti. Metti questo titolo, se vuoi: "Perché siamo tutti in pericolo"».

Pasolini, tu hai dato nei tuoi articoli e nei tuoi scritti, molte versioni di ciò che detesti. Hai aperto una lotta, da solo, contro tante cose, istituzioni, persuasioni, persone, poteri. Per rendere meno complicato il discorso io direi «la situazione», e tu sai che intendo parlare della scena contro cui, in generale ti batti. Ora ti faccio questa obiezione. La «situazione» con tutti i mali che tu dici, contiene tutto ciò che ti consente di essere Pasolini. Voglio dire: tuo merito e il talento. Ma gli strumenti? Gli strumenti sono della «situazione». Editoria, cinema, organizzazione, persino gli oggetti. Mettiamo che il tuo sia un pensiero magico. Fai un gesto e tutto scompare. Tutto ciò che detesti. E tu? Tu non resteresti solo e senza mezzi? Intendo mezzi espressivi, intendo... Sì, ho capito. Ma io non solo lo tento, quel pensiero magico, ma ci credo. Non in senso medianico. Ma perché so che battendo sempre sullo stesso chiodo può persino crollare una casa. In piccolo un buon esempio ce lo danno i radicali, quattro gatti che arrivano a smuovere la coscienza di un Paese (e tu sai che non sono sempre d'accordo con loro, ma proprio adesso sto per partire, per andare al loro congresso). In grande l'esempio ce lo dà la storia. Il rifiuto è sempre stato un gesto essenziale. I santi, gli eremiti, ma anche gli intellettuali. I pochi che hanno fatto la storia sono quelli che hanno detto di no, mica i cortigiani e gli assistenti dei cardinali. Il rifiuto per funzionare deve essere grande, non piccolo, totale, non su questo o quel punto, «assurdo» non di buon senso. Eichmann, caro mio, aveva una quantità di buon senso. Che cosa gli è mancato? Gli è mancato di dire no su, in cima, al principio, quando quel che faceva era solo ordinaria amministrazione, burocrazia. Magari avrà anche detto agli amici, a me quell'Himmler non mi piace mica tanto. Avrà mormorato, come si mormora nelle case editrici, nei giornali, nel sottogoverno e alla televisione. Oppure si sarà anche ribellato perché questo o quel treno si fermava, una volta al giorno per i bisogni e il pane e acqua dei deportati quando sarebbero state più funzionali o più economiche due fermate. Ma non ha mai inceppato la macchina. Allora i discorsi sono tre. Qual è, come tu dici, «la situazione», e perché si dovrebbe fermarla o distruggerla. E in che modo.

Ecco, descrivi allora la «situazione». Tu sai benissimo che i tuoi interventi e il tuo linguaggio hanno un po' l'effetto del sole che attraversa la polvere. È un'immagine bella ma si può anche vedere (o capire) poco.

Grazie per l'immagine del sole, ma io pretendo molto di meno.

Pretendo che tu ti guardi intorno e ti accorga della tragedia. Qual è la tragedia? La tragedia che non ci sono più esseri umani, ci sono strane macchine che sbattono l'una contro l'altra. E noi, gli intellettuali, prendiamo l'orario ferroviario dell'anno scorso, o di dieci anni prima e poi diciamo: ma strano, ma questi due treni non passano di lì, e come mai sono andati a fracassarsi in quel modo? O il macchinista è impazzito o è un criminale isolato o c'è un

complotto. Soprattutto il complotto ci fa delirare. Ci libera da tutto il peso di confrontarci da soli con la verità. Che bello se mentre siamo qui a parlare qualcuno in cantina sta facendo i piani per farci fuori. E facile, è semplice, è la resistenza. Noi perderemo alcuni compagni e poi ci organizzeremo e faremo fuori loro, o un po' per uno, ti pare? Eh lo so che quando trasmettono in televisione Parigi brucia tutti sono lì con le lacrime agli occhi e una voglia matta che la storia si ripeta, bella, pulita (un frutto del tempo che «lava» le cose, come la facciata delle case). Semplice, io di qua, tu di là. Non scherziamo sul sangue, il dolore, la fatica che anche allora la gente ha pagato per «scegliere». Quando stai con la faccia schiacciata contro quell'ora, quel minuto della storia, scegliere è sempre una tragedia. Per, ammettiamolo, era più semplice. Il fascista di Salò, il nazista delle SS, l'uomo normale, con l'aiuto del coraggio e della coscienza, riesce a respingerlo, anche dalla sua vita interiore (dove la rivoluzione sempre comincia). Ma adesso no. Uno ti viene incontro vestito da amico, è gentile, garbato, e «collabora» (mettiamo alla televisione) sia per campare sia perché non è mica un delitto. L'altro - o gli altri, i gruppi - ti vengono incontro o addosso - con i loro ricatti ideologici, con le loro ammonizioni, le loro prediche, i loro anatemi e tu senti che sono anche minacce. Sfilano con bandiere e con slogan, ma che cosa li separa dal «potere»?

Che cos'è il potere, secondo te, dove è, dove sta, come lo stani? Il potere è un sistema di educazione che ci divide in soggiogati e soggiogatori. Ma attento. Uno stesso sistema educativo che ci forma tutti, dalle cosiddette classi dirigenti, giù fino ai poveri. Ecco perché tutti vogliono le stesse cose e si comportano nello stesso modo. Se ho tra le mani un consiglio di amministrazione o una manovra di Borsa uso quella. Altrimenti una spranga. E quando uso una spranga faccio la mia violenza per ottenere ciò che voglio. Perché lo voglio? Perché mi hanno detto che è una virtù volerlo. Io esercito il mio diritto-virtù. Sono assassino e sono buono. Ti hanno accusato di non distinguere politicamente e ideologicamente, di avere perso il segno della differenza profonda che deve pur esserci fra fascisti e non fascisti, per esempio fra i giovani.

Per questo ti parlavo dell'orario ferroviario dell'anno prima. Hai mai visto quelle marionette che fanno tanto ridere i bambini perché hanno il corpo voltato da una parte e la testa dalla parte opposta? Mi pare che Totò riuscisse in un trucco del genere. Ecco io vedo cosa è la bella truppa di intellettuali, sociologi, esperti e giornalisti delle intenzioni più nobili, le cose succedono qui e la testa guarda di là. Non dico che non c'è il fascismo. Dico: smettete di parlarmi del mare mentre siamo in montagna. Questo è un paesaggio diverso. Qui c'è la voglia di uccidere. E questa voglia ci lega come fratelli sinistri di un fallimento sinistro di un intero sistema sociale. Piacerebbe anche a me se tutto si risolvesse nell'isolare la pecora nera. Le vedo anch'io le pecore nere. Ne vedo tante. Le vedo tutte. Ecco il guaio, ho già detto a Moravia: con la vita che faccio io pago un prezzo... è come uno che scende all'inferno. Ma quando torno - se torno - ho visto altre cose, più cose. Non dico che dovete credermi. Dico che dovete sempre cambiare discorso per

non affrontare la verità.

E qual è la verità?

Mi dispiace avere usato questa parola. Volevo dire «evidenza». Fammi rimettere le cose in ordine. Prima tragedia: una educazione comune, obbligatoria e sbagliata che ci spinge tutti dentro l'arena dell'aver tutto a tutti i costi. In questa arena siamo spinti come una strana e cupa armata in cui qualcuno ha i cannoni e qualcuno ha le spranghe. Allora una prima divisione, classica, «stare con i deboli». Ma io dico che, in un certo senso tutti sono i deboli, perché tutti sono vittime. E tutti sono i colpevoli, perché tutti sono pronti al gioco del massacro. Pur di avere. L'educazione ricevuta è stata: avere, possedere, distruggere.

Allora fammi tornare alla domanda iniziale. Tu, magicamente abolisci tutto. Ma tu vivi di libri, e hai bisogno di intelligenze che leggono. Dunque, consumatori educati del prodotto intellettuale. Tu fai del cinema e hai bisogno non solo di grandi platee disponibili (infatti hai in genere molto successo popolare, cioè sei «consumato» avidamente dal tuo pubblico) ma anche di una grande macchina tecnica, organizzativa, industriale, che sta in mezzo. Se togli tutto questo, con una specie di magico monachesimo di tipo paleo-cattolico e neo-cinese, che cosa ti resta?

A me resta tutto, cioè me stesso, essere vivo, essere al mondo, vedere, lavorare, capire. Ci sono cento modi di raccontare le storie, di ascoltare le lingue, di riprodurre i dialetti, di fare il teatro dei burattini. Agli altri resta molto di più. Possono tenermi testa, colti come me o ignoranti come me. Il mondo diventa grande, tutto diventa nostro e non dobbiamo usare né la Borsa, né il consiglio di amministrazione, né la spranga, per deprestarci. Vedi, nel mondo che molti di noi sognavano (ripeto: leggere l'orario ferroviario dell'anno prima, ma in questo caso diciamo pure di tanti anni prima) c'era il padrone turpe con il cilindro e i dollari che gli colavano dalle tasche e la vedova emaciata che chiedeva giustizia con i suoi pargoli. Il bel mondo di Brecht, insomma. Come dire che hai nostalgia di quel mondo.

No! Ho nostalgia della gente povera e vera che si batteva per abbattere quel padrone senza diventare quel padrone. Poiché erano esclusi da tutto nessuno li aveva colonizzati. Io ho paura di questi negri in rivolta, uguali al padrone, altrettanti predoni, che vogliono tutto a qualunque costo. Questa cupa ostinazione alla violenza totale non lascia più vedere «di che segno sei». Chiunque sia portato in fin di vita all'ospedale ha più interesse - se ha ancora un soffio di vita - in quel che gli diranno i dottori sulla sua possibilità di vivere che in quel che gli diranno i poliziotti sulla meccanica del delitto. Bada bene che io non faccio un processo alle intenzioni né mi interessa ormai la catena causa effetto, prima loro, prima lui, o chi è il capo-colpevole. Mi sembra che abbiamo definito quella che tu chiami la «situazione». È come quando in una città piove e si sono ingorgati i tombini, l'acqua sale, è un'acqua innocente, acqua piovana, non ha né la furia del mare né la cattiveria delle correnti di un fiume. Per questo, per una ragione qualsiasi non scende ma sale. È la stessa acqua piovana di tante poesie infantili e delle musicchette del «cantando sotto la pioggia». Ma sale e ti annega. Se siamo a questo punto io dico: non perdiamo tutto il tempo a mettere una etichetta qui e una là.

Vediamo dove si sgorga questa maledetta vasca, prima che restiamo tutti annegati.

E tu, per questo, vorresti tutti pastorelli senza scuola dell'obbligo, ignoranti e felici.

Detta cosa sarebbe una stupidaggine. Ma la cosiddetta scuola dell'obbligo fabbrica per forza gladiatori disperati. La massa si fa più grande, come la disperazione, come la rabbia. Mettiamo che io abbia lanciato una boutade (eppure non credo) Ditemi voi una altra cosa. S'intende che rimpiango la rivoluzione pura e diretta della gente oppressa che ha il solo scopo di farsi libera e padrona di se stessa. S'intende che mi immagino che possa ancora venire un momento nella storia italiana e in quella del mondo. Il meglio di quello che penso potrà anche ispirarmi una delle mie prossime poesie. Ma non quello che so e quello che vedo. Voglio dire fuori dai denti: io scendo all'inferno e so cose che non disturbano la pace di altri. Ma state attenti. L'inferno sta salendo da voi. È vero che sogna la sua uniforme e la sua giustificazione (qualche volta). Ma è anche vero che la sua voglia, il suo bisogno di dare la sprangata, di aggredire, di uccidere, è forte ed è generale. Non resterò per tanto tempo l'esperienza privata e rischiosa di chi ha, come dire, toccato «la vita violenta». Non vi illudete. E voi siete, con la scuola, la televisione, la pacatezza dei vostri giornali, voi siete i grandi conservatori di questo ordine orrendo basato sull'idea di possedere e sull'idea di distruggere. Beati voi che siete tutti contenti quando potete mettere su un delitto la sua bella etichetta. A me questa sembra un'altra, delle tante operazioni della cultura di massa. Non potendo impedire che accadano certe cose, si trova pace fabbricando scaffali.

Ma abolire deve per forza dire creare, se non sei un distruttore anche tu. I libri per esempio, che fine fanno? Non voglio fare la parte di chi si angoschia per la cultura che per la gente. Ma questa gente salvata, nella tua visione di un mondo diverso, non può essere primitiva (questa un'accusa frequente che ti viene rivolta) e se non vogliamo usare la repressione «più avanzata»... Che mi fa rabbrivire.

Se non vogliamo usare frasi fatte, una indicazione ci deve pur essere. Per esempio, nella fantascienza, come nel nazismo, si bruciano sempre i libri come gesto iniziale di sterminio. Chiuse le scuole, chiusa la televisione, come animi il tuo presepio?

Credo di essermi già spiegato con Moravia. Chiudere, nel mio linguaggio, vuol dire cambiare. Cambiare per in modo tanto drastico e disperato quanto drastica e disperata è la situazione. Quello che impedisce un vero dibattito con Moravia ma soprattutto con Firpo, per esempio, è che sembriamo persone che non vedono la stessa scena, che non conoscono la stessa gente, che non ascoltavano le stesse voci. Per voi una cosa accade quando è cronaca, bella, fatta, impaginata, tagliata e intitolata. Ma cosa c'è sotto? Qui manca il chirurgo che ha il coraggio di esaminare il tessuto e di dire: signori, questo è cancro, non un fatterello benigno. Cos'è il cancro? È una cosa che cambia tutte le cellule, che le fa crescere tutte in modo pazzesco, fuori da qualsiasi logica precedente. È un nostalgico il malato che sogna la salute che aveva prima, anche se prima era uno stupido e un disgraziato? Prima del cancro, dico. Ecco prima di tutto bisognerà fare non solo quale sforzo per avere la

stessa immagine. Io ascolto i politici con le loro formulette, tutti i politici e divento pazzo. Non sanno di che Paese stanno parlando, sono lontani come la Luna. E i letterati. E i sociologi. E gli esperti di tutti i generi.

Perché pensi che per te certe cose siano talmente più chiare? Non vorrei parlare più di me, forse ho detto fin troppo. Lo sanno tutti che io le mie esperienze le pago di persona. Ma ci sono anche i miei libri e i miei film. Forse sono io che sbaglio. Ma io continuo a dire che siamo tutti in pericolo.

Pasolini, se tu vedi la vita così - non so se accetti questa domanda - come pensi di evitare il pericolo e il rischio?

È diventato tardi, Pasolini non ha acceso la luce e diventa difficile prendere appunti. Rivediamo insieme i miei. Poi lui mi chiede di lasciargli le domande.

«Ci sono punti che mi sembrano un po' troppo assoluti. Fammi pensare, fammi rivedere. E poi dammi il tempo di trovare una conclusione. Ho una cosa in mente per rispondere alla tua domanda. Per me è più facile scrivere che parlare. Ti lascio le note che aggiungo per domani mattina».

È diventato tardi, Pasolini non ha acceso la luce e diventa difficile prendere appunti. Rivediamo insieme i miei. Poi lui mi chiede di lasciargli le domande. «Ci sono punti che mi sembrano un po' troppo assoluti. Fammi pensare, fammi rivedere. E poi dammi il tempo di trovare una conclusione. Ho una cosa in mente per rispondere alla tua domanda. Per me è più facile scrivere che parlare. Ti lascio le note che aggiungo per domani mattina».

Il giorno dopo, domenica, il corpo senza vita di Pier Paolo Pasolini era all'obitorio della polizia.

ROBERTO NEGRINI, L'OPUS DEI E GLI ILLUMINATI DI BOLOGNA (10/26/2006)

[ShowLetter.jpg](#)

Roberto Negrini

Nato a Bologna nel 1958, parallelamente alla sua professione di agente d'affari Negrini svolge da un trentennio attività di saggista e conferenziere su tematiche esoteriche, religiose e filosofiche.

Come esoterista e libero ricercatore è attivamente impegnato negli ambienti culturali massonici e paramassonici italiani e ha fondato nel 1989 l'Accademia PanSophica Alpha Draconis (APsAD), di cui è tuttora Presidente: un'organizzazione culturale senza scopi di lucro che, finalizzata a forme di collaborazione interdisciplinare fra studiosi/e orientati/e verso un nuovo Rinascimento culturale, parascientifico e magico, ha attivato in Italia vari programmi di divulgazione su neopaganesimo, rapporti fra sessualità e sacro, neostregoneria e tradizioni magiche.

Negrini ha inoltre contribuito alla pubblicazione di opere specialistiche di ricerca sulle culture pre-monoteistiche, partecipando anche - nell'ambito del progetto culturale Elissa inerente alle tradizioni precristiane dei Monti Sibillini - a saggi a pi voci curati dall'Editrice Miriamica di Montemonaco, fra i quali: Sibilla Appenninica. I volti di pietra della Matriarchia (1997), Le terre della Sibilla Appenninica. Antico crocevia di idee, scienze e cultura (1999). Errante Erotica Eretica. L'icona sibillina fra Cecco d'Ascoli e Osvaldo Licini (2000), Sibilla sciamana della montagna (2001).

Come libero ricercatore di Antropologia del sacro ha collaborato a periodici specializzati in culture e filosofie di frontiera quali Il Giornale dei Misteri, Re Nudo, Mystero e a opere di approfondimento sulle eresie medievali. Nel 1998 ha pubblicato con Giordano Berti I Tarocchi Aleister Crowley, un saggio sulle 78 immagini ermetiche elaborate nel 147 dal magista inglese, di cui ha pure sceneggiato una completa rielaborazione pittorica, ispirata in gran parte ai Decani rinascimentali e illustrata dal pittore Andrea Serio (Edizioni d'Arte Lo Scarabeo, 2004).

Ha scritto inoltre uno studio introduttivo sulla storia e sulle dottrine della Magia moderna nell'opera La Qabala della Bestia Trionfante di Charles Stansfeld Jones, discepolo e collaboratore di Crowley (Venexia, 2004).

Ha collaborato ai volumi Psicologia e psichiatria nel Terzo Millennio. La prospettiva Next Age (Istituto Internazionale di Psichiatria e Psicoterapia, 1999), La Magia della sessualit (Atanr, 2000) con il saggio "Magia erotica e Alchimia sessuale" e L'immaginazione al potere. Che cosa resta delle eresie psichedeliche (Stampa Alternativa, 2005), con l'intervento "L'estasi di Lucifero", un contributo sugli aspetti iniziatici, magici ed ermetici dell'uso sacramentale di sostanze psicoattive ed enteogene.

Sotto il profilo della divulgazione editoriale, artistica e culturale in genere si occupa da qualche anno di computer-grafica sia nell'ambito illustrativo delle proprie iniziative che di altre collaterali.

Autore di alcune copertine per conto di case editrici (fra le quali Akkuaria di Vera Ambra) ha curato il logo e le scenografie digitali di Crezia, uno spettacolo multimediale finanziato dalla Regione Toscana su una condanna per Stregoneria nella Lucca del XVI secolo, scritto da Selene Ballerini e andato in scena nel 2002, con regia di Sonia Prezioso e interpretazione di Ottavia Piccolo.

Attualmente sta partecipando come elaboratore d'immagini alla realizzazione dello spettacolo Nelle Spire della Draco che, ispirato al libro Il Corpo della Dea di Selene Ballerini (peraltro pure regista e sceneggiatrice della versione teatrale) e interpretato dalla Compagnia PanSophica (un'emanazione dell'Akkademia omonima), ha debuttato al San Martino di Bologna sabato 4 marzo 2006.

Roberto Negrini e la sua filiazione Luciferiana degli illuminati (OTO-FHL) sono legati sia alla Loggia Monte Carlo della P2 del Fratello Giunchiglia, sia alla mitica sede di Bologna dell' Opus Dei ovvero Villa Leona dell'amico e Fratello Carlo Maria Baserga. Carlo Maria e' un importante personaggio dell'Opus Dei che al momento e' coinvolto nella grande opera di rimodernamento del porto di Genova condotto dall'Opus Dei.

Carlo Maria Baserga in realta' non prende molto sul serio gli illuminati o la Massoneria (in cui e' stato tra l'altro iniziato) ma li usa per i propri scopi da buon businessmen nordista. Egli ritiene giustamente tutto questo mondo di vane glorie e patacche varie un

teatrino inutile, ma nel frattempo e' un fedele servo dell' Opus Dei e di Santa Madre Chiesa con cui lavora ai massimi livelli. La figlia di Carlo Maria Baserga una devotissima dell'Opus Dei e iniziata anche lei alla Massoneria, ha detto di recente che il Papa' sarebbe la TV e la voce di Dio (poveri noi...).

In un colloquio segreto che si e' tenuto a Villa leona nell'Estate 2005 con il Fratello Roberto Negrini Gran Maestro degli illuminati di Bologna , il Fratello Baserga ed io abbiamo offerto al Negrini una posizione da Cardinale nella Chiesa Cattolica del nuovo millennio, anche perche' gli abbiamo detto che il teatrino Vaticano si adattava molto alle suo modo di essere e al suo credo AntiCristiano ecco perche' tutti gli infedeli lavorano con il Vaticano.

Khaled Saifullah Khan

"S'io fossi Satana..." di Gian Carlo (10/26/2006)

“Io fossi Satana”

Ci sarebbe di che divertirsi, parafrasando il famoso Cecco; ed essendo tale, in quanto ex puro spirito, avrei conservato un certo senso dell'umorismo, mi muoverei con disinvoltura nel tempo e nello spazio e avrei memoria di tutto, dal primo vagito del bipede implume alle ultime, allarmanti grida di aiuto provenienti dalla purezza umana calpestata dalla iniquità massonica con annesso anatema “œusque ad finem”.

Forse “bisogno di questo. Che sarebbe Topolino senza Gambadilegno?”

Ci vuole l'antagonista, soprattutto ora che il comunismo non fa più paura (la fame, la sopraffazione, l'idiozia, ci sono sempre state e non sono scomunicabili) ed eccotelo servito su un piatto d'argento.

“bisogno di tenere alta la tensione, sennò la fede può vacillare, anche se tutto, cioè ogni cosa, è in movimento, ovunque, sia sul piano fisico che su quello mentale e spirituale.

Tutto si evolve, si modifica, si “storizza”, per alcuni ci vuol dire che migliora, per altri “il rischio del baratro. Cos'è fu in ogni tempo, ne seppe qualcosa Socrate, poi Giordano Bruno, poi Galileo e tanti altri, meno illustri, ma non per questo meno perseguitati e martoriati.

Ma, “io fossi Satana, farei in modo che l'uomo spendesse bene la grande moneta che ha: la Stupidità, duttile e fertile come niente altro. Anche perché, da Satana, mi farebbero sbellicare dalle risa le parole autorevoli di Leone XIII: “Orrende e mostruose opinioni levano la testa”.

Sogghignerei soddisfatto nel constatare che questa mediocrità umana, non avendo il coraggio di ammettere di nutrire “dentro” di sé sia il Bene che il Male, quindi di essere artefice (come sostenevano quei rozzi pagani dei Romani) della propria Fortuna, crea il mostro permanente e non riflettono, quei bravi ragazzi, che il Male agisce in maniera diversa. Non “mai esplicito” dichiarato; “subdolo”, “suadente”, “accattivante”, “mansueto”, “simpatico”, “goliardico”, ed ha sempre delle apparenti giustificazioni morali, anche al massimo dell'immoralità.

Non “forse per questo che la più precisa definizione del demonio, secondo le Scritture, “è l'Ingannatore”?

Che bisogno “di sguinzagliare le logge all'insegna diabolica, “già tanta gente dabbene che ammazza in nome di Dio! “ anche tanta gente che aiuta, che sfama, che consola, che spende i suoi soldi, pochi o molti, in Africa, per dare

agli altri lâ€™TMacqua; e magari non sa o non si chiede perchÃ© lo fa: â€™Senteâ€™ che deve farlo e basta.

Quando ci si allontana dallâ€™TMUomo, si perde di vista Dio, per conto del quale pullula uno sciame di rappresentanti, su questa terra, dimentichi del fatto che quel rapporto Ã¨ diretto: se câ€™TMÃ¨ passa, si trasmette, si moltiplica, in maniera diretta. Fortunato, chi sa percepire il Silenzio.

In questa valle di lacrime e di lucro, per troppi, non câ€™TMÃ¨ altra SpA che abbia ottenuto, investendo poco, il massimo del profitto, come la Chiesa Cattolica, attraverso il confessionale, con la speranza del Paradiso e la paura dellâ€™TMInferno.

AUGURI

Gian Carlo

da il Giornale del 23 Settembre (10/26/2006)

Il Giornale 23 settembre 2006

Tavaroli: non rendevo conto a Tronchetti - di Gianluigi Nuzzi -

Lâ€™TMex capo della sicurezza: Â«Dipendevo dallâ€™TMad Buora e agivo solo su incarico dei dirigenti del gruppo. Indagammo sui dipendenti per paura dâ€™TMinfiltrazioni BrÂ»

Gianluigi Nuzzi

da Milano

Â«Non sono una scheggia impazzita di Telecom. Soddifavo le richieste dei vari dirigenti, come il capo dell'ufficio personale e dipendevo da Carlo Buora, amministratore delegato della societÃ e non da Marco Tronchetti Provera. Non ho mai agito in autonomia, di mia spontanea iniziativaÂ». Giuliano Tavaroli vuol dire Telecom, Buora e chi sa chi altri ancora. Tre ore di interrogatorio e l'ex capo della sicurezza del gruppo telefonico in carcere da mercoledì, respinge tutte le accuse. Assistito dal penalista Massimo Dinoia, rivendica di aver agito esclusivamente nell'interesse di Telecom-Pirelli. E tira in ballo le Brigate rosse per giustificare quei controlli a tappeto disposti su migliaia di operai e impiegati che ambivano a essere assunti da Pirelli e da Telecom.

Â«Ebbi l'incarico dal direttore del personale Pirelli - mette a verbale Tavaroli - subito dopo l'omicidio di Massimo D'Antona. Si temevano infiltrazioni delle Brigate rosse. Tra l'altro era stato ritrovato un volantino delle Br in una cabina telefonica vicino all'aziendaÂ». Situazione fotocopia, assicura Tavaroli, per i controlli sui candidati Telecom: Â«Anche queste verifiche avvengono subito dopo l'omicidio del professor Biagi a BolognaÂ». Che poi Cipriani attingesse i dati da banche dati riservate, corrompendo forze di polizia infedeli, Tavaroli dice di non saperne nulla: Â«Io gestivo 150 milioni di budget all'anno per la sicurezza. Qui parliamo di 20 milioni di euro in nove anniÂ». Come dire: vicende marginali. Â«Non seguivo ogni singola pratica, i dirigenti di Pirelli prima e di Telecom poi chiedevano notizie ai miei manager che agivano in autonomiaÂ». Ma quali manager? Tavaroli indica i capi del personale che si sono succeduti: Â«Mi evidenziavano la necessitÃ di compiere indagini sui candidati e io delegavo i miei dipendenti che gestivano in autonomia le praticheÂ». Tra chi bussava alla sua porta, Tavaroli indica anche il capo dell'audit Armando Focaroli: Â«Ogni tanto mi chiedeva delle praticheÂ». L'indicazione non Ã¨ casuale. Focaroli infatti aveva messo a verbale che non poteva compiere i dovuti accertamenti interni per l'autonomia gestionale di Tavaroli che Â«riferiva direttamente al presidenteÂ». E a questo punto ha indicato Buora: Â«Ci sono delle imprecisioni. Io dipendevo da Buora e non dal dottor Tronchetti ProveraÂ».

La difesa si gioca quindi in tre mosse. Negare ogni accusa scaricandola sui sottoposti che lavoravano con gli 007 privati di Emanuele Cipriani. Sostenere quindi che ruolo e incarico erano organici a manager e strategie del gruppo. Indicare in Valente e Lambiase i dipendenti Telecom che pagavano le fatture estero su estero per la Polis d'Instinto di Cipriani e che saldavano le fatture (false) emesse dalla struttura dell'amico di infanzia. Anche lui Ã stato sentito e ha confermato quanto sostenuto nei precedenti interrogatori. Ã«Sta spiegando tuttoÃ», taglia corto il difensore Vinicio Nardo. Su di lui emergono anche altri particolari. Cipriani per poter utilizzare dei conti correnti a Montecarlo, spostare quindi soldi da un conto corrente alla Barclays Bank di Londra alla Abc Banque International de Monaco, aveva un domicilio nel Principato che corrisponde a quello della nuora del venerabile Licio Gelli, moglie di uno dei due figli del capo della loggia Propaganda 2. Uno spunto approfondito: il gip Paola Belsito nell'ordinanza sostiene che Ã«Cipriani gode di importanti conoscenze in ambito massonicoÃ». Quanto ciÃ² sia rilevante e non suggestivo ancora non si capisce. Di sicuro quei 13 milioni di euro di Cipriani sequestrati all'estero sono stati bloccati al momento giusto. L'investigatore privato li stava per trasferire a una fondazione nel Liechtenstein.

SECRET TEACHINGS OF THE FRENCH P2 **ILLUMINATI RING LEADER JEAN PIERRE** **GIUDICELLI (10/26/2006)**

NOTE OF THE AUTHOR OF THIS WEB SITE:

ILLUSTRIUS FRENCH BROTHER JEAN PIERRE GIUDICELLI IS ALSO INVOLVED WITH GINO SANDRI (SECRETARY OF THE LATE PLANTARD SINCLAIR) IN RUNNING THE SO CALLED PRIORY OF SION OPERATION, A FRENCH RIGHT WING INTELLIGENCE NETWORK FOR VICHI SUPPORTERS AND CATHOLIC LEFEVRE FANATICS PILOTED BY GLADIO AND THEIR P2 ILLUMINATI MASTERS UNDER JESUIT CONTROL. JEAN PIERRE GIUDICELLI IS ALSO A CLOSE FRIEND OF JESUIT PUPPET MASTER MASSIMO INTROVIGNE.

PrÃ©face 11

Introduction 17

Avertissement 21

Des diverses alchimies 27

Les voies extÃ©rieures 33

Les courants rosicruciens et hermÃ©tistes 45

Ordres actuels ayant un rapport avec une ou plusieurs voies alchimiques 59

Les Arcana Arcanorum 66

PrÃ©cisions sur les rites de Memphis et MisraÃ¯m 77

Gnostiques et Rose + Croix en Corse, une permanence de la Tradition 81

Un Ordre mystÃ©rieux, les FrÃ©res AinÃ©s de la Rose + Croix.. 95

Graal et Alchimie ou les voies dÃ©veloppÃ©es 101

La Doctrine du corps immortel 103

La voie des sons 117

La voie secrÃ©te ou le rÃ©el Art chimique 123

Ibis - cinquiÃ¨me proposition 131

L'aide des Dieux ou des Anges de Lumière dans la quête 139

Ésotérisme, Tradition et Franc-Maçonnerie 143

Gnosticisme et initiation 151

Ésotérisme, paganisme et religions 157

Les femmes, Ésotérisme et chevalerie, histoire d'un faux problème 167

Conclusion 173

Appendices: 181

1 - Histoire secrète du Pythagorisme 181

2 - Giuliano Kremmerz et la « Myriam » 183

3 - La voie alchimique féminine dans le Taoïsme en Chine 187

Préface

Alchimie... Rose-Croix... deux qualificatifs étroitement liés à l'histoire Traditionnelle de l'humanité. Si l'origine du premier remonte à la plus haute antiquité gréco-égyptienne et lui est certainement antérieure, le second est d'émergence relativement récente bien qu'il associe deux symboles représentatifs de Traditions plus que millénaires.

Les Ordres qui, sous le vocable Rose + Croix, apparurent en Occident au xive siècle, hérautiers de filiations prestigieuses, détenaient les clefs de l'Art Royal. Ainsi, depuis cette époque, l'histoire de l'alchimie tend à se confondre, du moins dans ses manifestations les plus extérieures, avec celle de la Rose-Croix. Malheureusement depuis la démocratisation et la modernisation pernicieuse de la société, qui fait tout pour abrutir l'individu, diluant son peu de conscience dans l'avoir quantitatif, de

1. Michel Maier précisa dans son *Silentium post clamarens* que les Rose-Croix étaient les successeurs des Collèges Brahmanes Indous, des Égyptiens, des Eumolpides d'Eleusis, des Mages de Perse, des Gymnosophites d'Éthiopie, des Pythagoriciens et des Arabes.

nombreuses spéculations, fruits des échecs répétés de chercheurs désabusés, se sont greffés sur ce courant. Face à ce verbiage chaotique, qui relève plus d'une logorrhée mentale que du désir d'intégrer une connaissance Traditionnelle, les collèges R+C s'occultent, se cachant parfois dans les structures initiatiques que nous connaissons aujourd'hui.

Totalement asservi par la matière, soumis à ses illusions, et croyant échapper à cet esclavage pesant, l'humain en vint même à inventer les thèses fumeuses de l'alchimie dite spirituelle. Mais de solve en coagula abstraits et moribonds, il ne fit que flatter et renforcer son ego, s'éloignant encore un peu plus du but qu'il s'était fixé...

Heureusement, ce livre présente le témoignage d'un Collège détenteur des Arcanes Majeurs, non pas qu'il se soucie des opinions humaines dont il n'a que faire, mais parce que le monde est parvenu à un tel point de confusion que peu de chercheurs sincères pouvaient espérer encore appréhender un des fils de la Toison d'Or. La Quête est suffisamment ardue en elle-même pour ne pas avoir à se débattre avec les interprétations érisoires des philologues de l'Ésotérisme qui, surtout s'ils n'ont pas les compétences nécessaires, s'emploient à étaler sur le papier leur propre confusion, ajoutant leur sarroi à celui du lecteur. Soyons donc reconnaissant à M. Jean-Pierre GIUDICELLI de CRESSAC BACHELERIE qui, ayant impétré la plupart des filiations justes et vraies et pos

2. Vraies c'est-à-dire Réelles, ayant dépassées les contingences humaines.

s'écoulant toutes les qualifications nécessaires, a bien voulu préciser ici quelques points essentiels de la Quête alchimique et entrebâiller certaines portes. Dans cette étude, le lecteur trouvera beaucoup d'indications utiles, trop même reprocheront certains souffleurs arguant du secret et du fait qu'ils ont cherché pendant de longues années, et parfois avec succès, les clefs que l'auteur donne ici. Mais c'est oublier que les impératifs liés à la conquête héroïque de l'Arbre de Vie sont tellement éloignés des préoccupations de l'humain moyen que pour beaucoup le Verbum ne se fera pas chair. En effet, le prix à payer est bien souvent lourd, le quêteur croyant tout perdre, mais en fait ce ne sont que ses propres fantômes qui se dissolvent dans l'unité retrouvée. Au-delà de l'ego il n'y a rien à perdre'. La Quête commence là où la volonté est suffisamment forte pour quitter le courant vulgaire, mais puissant, de l'identification et de la soumission aux désirs et instincts, grands consommateurs de substances fines. Il faut donc s'inverser se rapprocher de l'axe vertical afin que le « Dieu subtil » qui réside en nous puisse se faire entendre, car les lois occultes échappent à la logique commune du mental analytique.

Développant l'axiome alchimique selon lequel la Nature est vaincue par la Nature⁴, ce livre est avant tout

3. L'ego peut être considéré comme un complexe mouvant de petits « moi » qui naissent et meurent au gré des événements extérieurs, ce n'est que la persistance matérielle et la rapidité des changements qui donne l'illusion d'un moi stable et unique.

4. Fermicus disait : « La Nature se jouit dans la Nature, la Nature conquiert la Nature, la Nature domine la Nature. »

le livre des substances car la redemption doit se faire par la matière qui est Dieu se manifestant. L'auteur rend ainsi

à l'alchimie sa signification originelle, en rappelle les deux aspects, Wouei Tan et Nei Tans, et précise leur complément

mentarité : le travail sur la matière extérieure à l'homme n'est pas une fin en soi mais une étape de l'alchimie

interne du Corps de Gloire⁶. L'Art Royal permet donc

de déclencher et maîtriser le processus créateur des substances qui forment ce Corps Solaire et Christique, que

KREMMERZ définissait comme un principe intellectif participant à la vie universelle'.

Le dernier mérite de ce livre, et non le moindre, est de rappeler que la Tradition est

Une et que ce sont les hommes et les circonstances qui sont multiples. L'alchimie

a de tous temps répandu son message universel, qui fit dire à PAUL dans son

épître aux Romains (5-14)

« Veille-toi, toi qui dors,

Lève-toi d'entre les morts

et sur toi luira le Christ⁸

5. Wouei Tan = Alchimie externe, Nei tan = Alchimie interne.

6. D'ailleurs en Inde le Mercure (une des matières de l'œuvre externe) est appelé : celui-qui-confère-le-passage-dans-l'autremonde.

7. G. Kremmerz « Introduction à la Science Hermétique », éd. Axis Mundi.

8. Cette universalité de la Tradition qui a toujours su « chevaucher le Tigre » se retrouve aussi d'une manière saisissante chez le Soufi Ibn Sab'in qui considérait « Hermès (= Idris) comme le premier philosophe spiritualiste, qui a démontré que l'âme était une substance autonome, indépendante du lieu, en la faisant sortir

hors de son corps durant sa vie : lors de son ascension (raf), grÃ¢ce Ã son ascÃ'se
Â» (in Â« La rÃ©vÃ©lation d'HermÃ's TrismÃ©giste Â», Åd. des Belles Lettres).

Ce message est parfaitement illustrÃ© par la lÃ©gende rapportÃ©e par ZOZIME : Â« Certains Anges s'Ã©tant Ã©pris de femmes trahirent les secrets de la Nature en apprenant aux hommes les signes magiques, les propriÃ©tÃ©s des racines, des mÃ©taux, des arbres. Â» TERTULLIEN mentionna aussi que les Anges enseignÃ©rent aux hommes Â« l'art de teindre les Toisons Â». M. GIUDICELLI de CR.ESSAC BACHELERIE nous rappelle, par ailleurs, que les voies de l'alchimie interne ne sont rÃ©vÃ©lÃ©es qu'Ã celui qui a suffisamment dÃ©veloppÃ© l'HermÃ's en soi, ce qui donne toute sa signification Ã cette lÃ©gende.

En effet, c'est bien l'Ange-gardien (ou HermÃ's) qui enseigne Ã l'homme les secrets de l'alchimie. De cette union (l'accouplement de l'Ange-HermÃ's avec la FemmeNature) naÃ©tra la race des Titans, des HÃ©ros dont il est dit qu'ils sont les Seigneurs des hommes et des Dieux.

Le Corpus Hermeticum prÃ©cise (X-24) : Â« Bien plus ne craignons pas de dire la vÃ©ritÃ©, l'homme vÃ©ritable est audessus des Dieux ou tout au moins Ã©gal Ã eux. Â» Le HÃ©ros est celui qui a dÃ©passÃ© la Nature et qui apparaÃ©t dans un Corps de LumiÃ©re, Ã©chappant Ã la fatalitÃ©, libre de l'esclavage, de l'illusion et de l'identification: Â« Ils n'ont plus besoin de nourriture, ne souffrent plus de soif, Ã©chappent Ã la perception Â» (ENOCH XV, 2).

EVOLA Ã©crivit Ã ce sujet : Â« Selon l'enseignement initiatique, l'Ã©tat suprÃªme est au contraire au-delÃ© soit de l'Ã©tre soit du non-Ã©tre ; dans le mythe cosmique des cycles, dans cet Ã©tat indiffÃ©renciÃ© identique Ã la transcendance absolue, mÃªme le Dieu personnel et tous les cieus sont rÃ©sorbÃ©s au moment de la grande dissolution (ou incendie cosmique). L'extrÃªme perfection de l'oeuvre, rÃ©alisÃ©e lors-

que la Terre a Ã©tÃ© entiÃ©rement dissoute et qu'on s'est uni au Venin, signifie avoir atteint cette limite extrÃªme tout en restant actifs. Alors il n'y a plus de rÃ©sorption possible. L'initiÃ© royal, vÃ©tu de Rouge, est un vivant qui dure et est aussi lÃ©, ou aussi quand, dans le mythe cyclique - les mondes, les hommes et les dieux disparaissent9. Â»

Il ne nous reste plus qu'Ã conseiller au lecteur de lire et relire cet ouvrage et surtout d'expÃ©rimer les voies qui sont indiquÃ©es car Â« l'expÃ©rience est la grande MaÃ©tresse, parce que sur la base des rÃ©sultats prouvÃ©s, elle enseigne Ã celui qui comprend, ce qui peut mieux le conduire au but Â» (ZOZIME). Dans l'Univers il n'y a pas d'Ã©checs, il n'y a que des expÃ©riences.

Michel MONEREAU

9. Julius Åvola : Â« La Tradition HermÃ©tique Â», Åditions Traditionnelles.

Introduction

Dans une Ã©poque de confusion, telle que celle que nous vivons, condensÃ© du Kali Yuga dans ses derniers soubresauts, apparaissent nÃ©anmoins plusieurs signes clairs d'une reprise du dÃ©sir de CONNAISSANCE.

Comme il arrive toujours, Ã la charniÃ©re de deux Ã©poques, une qui touche Ã sa fin et l'autre qui s'annonce, il se produit un pullulement d'Ã©rÃ©glÃ© d'organisations qui s'autodÃ©finissent traditionnelles et initiatiques, tandis qu'elles confondent la Tradition avec les coutumes et doctrines rÃ©cemment apparues et l'Initiation avec quelques cÃ©rÃ©monies scÃ©nolographiques de rÃ©ception.

Puisque le dÃ©sordre et la confusion pÃ©sent, il sera nÃ©cessaire de faire le point, de s'assurer des doctrines et lignes authentiquement traditionnelles et, en mÃªme temps, de traiter comme elles le mÃ©ritent, toutes les organisations nÃ©o-spiritualistes et

modernes ainsi que celles qui furent un moment traditionnelles et sont maintenant d'œuvres par les formes, et tombées dans la banalité.

De cette nécessité d'éclaircissement naît ce livre, qui

est le fruit d'une recherche sérieuse, fidèle et engagée, qui
éclaircit, pour ceux qui veulent avec un cœur pur, entreprendre la voie du rêve de la Divinité qui dort dans les profondeurs de l'homme, lignes et voies de la Tradition que les Grands Maîtres du passé nous ont transmis depuis la nuit des temps. La Tradition, même si diversifiée dans les formulations des différents peuples est UNE et Sacrée, et personne ne peut se permettre de la modifier sans commettre un sacrilège et encore moins de l'inventer selon son bon plaisir. Elle nous a été donnée et ne peut être changée.

Ce livre, dans lequel Jean-Pierre GIUDICELLI de CRESSAC BACHELERIE a transmis son désir ardent de clarté dans un domaine aussi important, évoque, en exposant leurs doctrines, les grands esprits guides de l'humanité ; lesquels sont toujours présents pour éclairer avec leurs sacrifices le difficile chemin de l'Initiation.

Ce livre aura certainement la fortune qu'il mérite, mais plus encore de fortune auront ceux qui le rencontreront sur leur chemin et le méditeront avec un cœur pur.

Sebastiano CARACCILO 330 90° 97° S: I: I Souverain Grand Hiérophante
Général de l'Antique et Primitif Rite Oriental de Misraïm et Memphis.

Aujourd'hui, aujourd'hui, aujourd'hui,

Ce sont les noces du roi ;

Si tu es né pour y prendre part

Volu par Dieu pour la joie,

Va vers la montagne

Qui porte trois temples.

Cependant prends garde à toi,

Examine-toi toi-même

Si tu ne te pas purifié assiduellement,

Les noces te feront dommage.

Malheur à celui qui tarde

Et malheur à celui

Dont l'esprit manque de poids.

SPONSUS et SPONSA (Le Fiancé et la Fiancée).

Si le pauvre genre humain

Voulait ne pas se révolter,

Il recevrait beaucoup de biens

Dune véritable mère ;

Mais refusant d'obéir,

Il reste avec ses soucis,

Et demeure prisonnier.

« Les Noces Chymiques de Christian Rose + Croix » de Valentin ANDREAE

Il n'est rien dont l'homme ne soit aussi fermement convaincu que d'être veillé,
en réalité il

est captif d'un filet de sommeil et de rêve qu'il a confectionné lui-même.

Gustave MEYRINCK « Le Visage Vert »

Avertissement

Nous avons écrit ce livre pour quelques lecteurs capables de se livrer à une recherche sérieuse sur les traditions les plus fermées. Ainsi avertis dans une époque de confusion, ils pourront peut-être découvrir un des filons qu'ils pressentaient. Les... cercles initiatiques divers sont fort nombreux les traditions six siècles, par contre rares les escamotes derrière tout un assemblage, de structures diverses. Insaissables historiquement, elles connaissent les autres, mais ne sont pas connues ni même soupçonnées, qui a assez d'HERMES en soi les rencontre ou les retrouve, malgré le prix à payer. Leurs secrets ne tiennent pas de la jalousie de caste, comme le pensent quelques petits curieux plus proches dans leur esprit des inquisiteurs que des nobles voyageurs.

Nous aurions pu donner bien plus d'indications, et aussi d'organiser divers cercles ou auteurs établis... Tel n'était pas notre but car tout ce qui converge vers la recherche libre et non sectaire nous convenait.

Le problème des filiations n'est pas réellement impor-

tant et ne concerne chaque fois que des secrets terminaux, la plupart des ordres initiatiques ne s'en préoccupent pas, et en fait, dans l'exotérique ou le mésotérique peuvent avoir encore plus d'efficacité que d'autres cercles extérieurement émanant de filiations indiscutables, mais peu adaptées des extériorisations. Giuliano KREMMERZ en Italie, qui tenta de vulgariser la voie hermétique est un exemple, la MYRIAM fut ainsi une source de troubles. La voie mésotérique est tant expérimentale, elle n'a ni vérités prouvées, ni dogmes.

Quant aux filiations les plus internes, elles n'ont jamais eu de problèmes pour se perpétuer... Les traqueurs, les assoiffés des quêtes rudes et totales finissent par les découvrir, et souvent y mettent le prix, les maîtres de ces filiations n'ayant pas la manie des débordements affectifs et des réceptions mondaines et courtoises que certains attendent. Elles concernent des méthodes précises, une praxis initiatique rigoureuse, liée à un ou plusieurs secrets non extériorisables parce que dangereux s'ils étaient mis entre toutes les mains.

Dans ces voies, comme dans celle du BOJA YOGA, la connaissance sans la puissance n'est que plaisanterie. Non pas le pouvoir en tant que but, mais en tant que moyen de vérification. Méthode d'ascèse qui de facto ne pouvait être servie qu'à ceux qui ne cherchent plus le pouvoir, ou qui n'en ont que faire, et ils sont rares () et

ses principes aristocratiques, au sens étymologique et platonicien du terme. Ce livre est aussi une mise au point d'un collage d'oppositaires de filiations multimillénaires dans leur essence, même si les formes extérieures restent anachroniques ou dépassées dans certains cas, nous avons tenu à ne parler que de ce que nous avons expérimenté et constaté après trente années de recherches et de quête inconditionnelle. La forme extérieure compte peu, le prince ou le mendiant selon les cas sont les oppositaires ; chaque fois il faudra une stratégie différente, mais cette dernière fait partie de la quête, et le chevalier ne juge pas le "l'ennemi" pour lequel il se bat, notion d'ethique idéaliste, si incomprise à notre époque.

Les critères traditionnels resteront toujours les mêmes en ce qui concerne les alchimies, il est impossible d'en

changer car la porte est ouverte à l'imposture, au verbiage et aux impressions fumeuses. Ils sont doubles et immuables.

Sur la voie extérieure, la pierre au rouge transmutatoire est le seul moyen de vérification qu'un adepte puisse avoir, on ne peut rentrer dans le processus des divagations diverses surtout créées autour d'une voie où on parle d'aurore boréale provoquée par l'explosion de l'«uf, et toute une série d'autres faits des plus discutables, très en vogue à l'heure actuelle où l'aberration mentale s'amplifie. Cette pierre pouvant être faite à partir de divers métaux selon les écoles, étant entendu que la voie la plus simple et la moins onéreuse est la plus intéressante.

Sur la voie interne, la création tangible d'un corps de gloire, corps de conscience coagulée, qui permet à l'adepte de monter au ciel de son vivant, lui donne ainsi la certitude de son immortalité. Le taoïsme, dans les écrits de certains maîtres, précise qu'il y a divers degrés d'immortalité, certains allant jusqu'à la maîtrise du corps physique. Mais notre propos n'est pas d'aborder des questions qui ne concernent que des adeptes terminaux, lesquels n'ont plus rien à voir avec l'alchimiste habituel, tant les divers constats de la pratique provoquent une conscience de plus en plus réelle et donc différente de celle de l'humain.

Il est ainsi indispensable de préciser que ces états de conscience sont aussi précis que le reste de la voie, ils n'ont rien à voir avec des états d'ataraxie mentale, ou émotionnels, ils sont liés au contrôle de la pensée, et concernent le regard OBJECTIF, conscience non parasitée par les productions de l'EGO.

Conscience regardante

et non cogitante, verticale et non horizontale, PRÉSENTE et non oscillant entre le futur et le passé, bref conscience totale de l'HIC ET NUNC (ici et maintenant). Rien de commun donc avec le monde des impressions, de l'«peu-près si en vogue dans les milieux spiritualistes contemporains, dits traditionnels, plus amateurs de verbiage et d'inféodation aux doctrines ahurissantes actuelles, que de recherche véritable, honnête, lucide, sur un sentier d'ajustement difficile sans les obstacles des théories.

Il nous reste à souhaiter que la véritable race des seigneurs, éternels rebelles, amoureux fous d'un monde UN, puisse toujours éveiller les éléments qualifiés des jeunes générations afin qu'ils perpétuent leur tour la voie de l'ÊTRE.

Des diverses alchimies

Les diverses définitions de l'alchimie et leur analyse nous conduiraient à des spéculations inutiles. L'intention de ce livre n'est pas de donner un aperçu de plus sur l'ART ROYAL, mais d'éclairer le lecteur sur la situation actuelle de certains filons traditionnels, d'examiner certains problèmes, et surtout d'indiquer un chemin, non par des révélations, mais par l'indication d'opportunités hermétiques qu'il devra explorer par lui-même, non par curiosité, mais avec un désir profond de

connaissance.

Beaucoup d'auteurs actuels n'arrivent pas à comprendre que l'Hermétisme est par définition... hermétique ! Si un Ordre traditionnel pouvait être cerné par un historien, il ne serait plus étonnant, surtout à une époque où le secret est bien plus difficile à protéger.

C'est LANZA DEL VASTO qui a le mieux défini la situation actuelle quand il écrit : « La conjuration des imbeciles, des charlatans et des Sages a parfaitement réussi.

Cette conjuration avait pour objet de cacher la vérité.

Les uns et les autres ont servi cette grande cause, chacun selon ses moyens : les imbeciles par le moyen de

l'ignorance, les charlatans par le moyen du mensonge, les Sages par le moyen du secret. Les imbeciles ne veulent pas qu'on découvre la vérité. Ils soupçonnent d'instinct qu'elle les dérangera. Si on la leur montrait, ils détourneraient les yeux ; si on la leur mettait dans la main, ils la laisseraient tomber... Si on les forçait au face à face, ils hurleraient d'horreur et courraient se cacher sous terre.

Les charlatans ne veulent pas qu'on découvre la vérité car elle ruinerait leurs artifices, empêcherait leur profit, ôterait leur honte.

Les Sages qui possèdent la vérité ne veulent pas qu'on la découvre. Ils l'ont tenue cachée pour quatre raisons

La première, c'est qu'ils savent que Savoir c'est Pouvoir, et veulent en écarter les indignes. Car le Savoir chez l'indigne devient malice, le Pouvoir danger public et fléau. C'est pourquoi les réserves de connaissance accumulées pendant des millénaires dans les temples d'Égypte demeuraient inaccessibles à celui qui n'était pas passé par tous les degrés des purifications et des épreuves. Plus tard, les philosophes inconnus, les nobles voyageurs, les alchimistes, se sont logués les restes du mystérieux héritage de la mère maniérée c'est-à-dire de bouche à oreille, ou plutôt par la présence et par l'exemple, en symboles et en énigmes, Y, et toujours sous le sceau du secret ils ont vécu dans l'intimité des formidables puissances de la nature, ils se sont bien gardés d'en faire part aux étourdis... 1. »

1. Extrait de la préface de Lanza Del Vasto au livre de Louis

Le terme Alkimia apparut au XIII^e siècle sous sa forme latine. Il est probable que le mot chimie vienne du grec cheuma qui désigne tout ce qui peut être fondu. Mais qu'elle soit la chimie- de la terre noire : ALKHEMIA (chemia désignant la terre noire), ou l'alchimie de Dieu AL KIMIA, que des Anges l'aient communiquée aux humains, ou que ces derniers l'aient progressivement découverte à une époque où leur conscience était normale, c'est-à-dire moins pathologiquement analytique qu'actuellement, ne change rien à la question.

Le constat le plus étonnant que l'on puisse faire est que cet Art était connu de diverses civilisations, avec particulièrement deux berceaux importants : l'Égypte et la Chine ; mais le terme berceau ne serait-il pas plus heureusement remplacé par relais ou axe, car l'histoire est l'étude d'un phénomène, à travers le peu que l'on sait, et encore très étonnamment.

L'alchimie est en tout cas la voie de la transmutation, c'est-à-dire d'un processus de transformation et de mutation ou modification d'une situation donnée, quel qu'en soit le régime.

Comme le dit le Maître LEHAHIAH dans sa préface à « Introduction à la Science Hermétique » de Giuliano KREMMERZZ : « Il existe et il a toujours existé un secret

Cattiaux à « Le Message Retrouvé », écrit par les amis de Louis Cattiaux

(Bruxelles). Cette prÃ©face ne peut Ãªtre donnÃ©e en entier du fait de sa longueur, mais il Ã©tait indispensable de la citer partiellement.

2. Â« Introduction Ã la Science HermÃ©tique Â» de Giuliano Kremmerz, Ã©ditions Axis Mundi.

initiatique qui peut donner Ã l'homme la clef de son essence, d'Ã©chirer le voile de son Ãªtre occulte et lui d'Ã©voiler la science de la vraie Ã©volution. En possession d'un tel secret, l'homme devance les termes naturels de son ascension et en relation avec le vulgaire - intellectuel ou non - de son siÃ©cle, il peut apparaÃ®tre comme un demi-dieu. Ce secret a toujours Ã©tÃ© jalousement gardÃ© par les anciennes ThÃ©ocraties... Â»

Cela explique bien entendu la responsabilitÃ© liÃ©e Ã un tel secret : toute matiÃ¨re n'est pas propre Ã subir un processus d'accÃ©lÃ©ration et tout humain qui n'aurait pas les qualifications requises devrait Ãªtre Ã©cartÃ© de la praxis initiatique.

Pour ce qui concerne l'Occident, l'alchimie est d'origine Ã©gyptienne. Les autres alchimies occidentales sont des dÃ©rivÃ©s, en particulier l'alchimie hÃ©braÃ®que que MOÏSE, comme le rapporte PHILON LE JUIF, Ã©tudia en Ã©gypte. (MOÏSE Ã©tant probablement un Ã©gyptien, car CLÃ©MENT D'ALEXANDRIE prÃ©cise que les prÃªtres Ã©gyptiens n'enseignaient cette science qu'aux enfants des rois ou Ã leurs propres enfants'.)

Â« L'art sacrÃ© des Ã©gyptiens et la puissance de l'or qui en rÃ©sulte, Ã©crit ZOSIME, n'ont Ã©tÃ© rÃ©vÃ©lÃ©s qu'aux juifs, par fraude, et ceux-ci l'ont fait connaÃ®tre au reste du monde4. Â»

Toutefois, bien que les preuves historiques manquent, on ne peut nÃ©gliger l'existence probable d'une alchimie

3. ClÃ©ment d'alexandrie, stromates, V, 7.

4. Â« Le premier livre de l'accomplissement Â» de Zozime le ThÃ©bain.

des Trois RÃªgnes avec MagistÃ¨res internes comme le rapportent certains druides. La tradition druidique de l'OEuf de Serpent renferme, comme le prÃ©cise SAVORET, un des secrets majeurs du Sanctuaire, mais cet enseignement est restÃ© trÃ¨s fermÃ© et la plupart des SociÃ©tÃ©s Celtiques actuelles n'en sont plus d'Ã©positaires, car il concerne surtout une alchimie interne.

ParallÃ¨lement Ã l'alchimie Ã©gyptienne, se pratiquait en Chine une alchimie dont les diverses voies furent mieux expliquÃ©es.

DÃ©s le dÃ©but de l'histoire de l'Art alchimique, on signale qu'il existe deux conceptions, certains adeptes travaillant sur la Pierre et rÃ©alisant transmutations et Ã©lixirs, d'autres travaillant au contraire sur leur propre corps physique et s'attachant Ã la rÃ©alisation d'un corps d'immortalitÃ©.

Pour plus de clartÃ© nous allons adopter la classification chinoise, qui distingue le Wouei-tan (voie du cinabre extÃ©rieure), qui consiste Ã travailler sur une matiÃ¨re

extÃ©rieure Ã l'homme (ici le sulfure de mercure), et le Neitan ou alchimie intÃ©rieure dans laquelle l'adepte se sert de son propre corps, tant pour les ingrÃ©dients que comme laboratoire. Il est Ã©vident que la pierre au rouge transmutatoire et les Ã©lixirs sont issus de la pratique de la voie extÃ©rieure, alors que la constitution du corps de gloire ou corps d'immortalitÃ©, ne peut s'obtenir que par les pratiques internes.

Comme de nos jours, il y eÃªt trÃ¨s tÃªt trois Ã©coles, l'une pratiquant le Wouei-tan, l'autre uniquement le Nei-tan, enfin quelques adeptes de la vieille Tradition alliant les deux.

Les voies extérieures

Nous allons aborder les « voies extérieures », qui utilisent un produit extérieur à l'être humain, métal ou plante, ce qui ne signifie pas que de bonnes dispositions intérieures ne soient nécessaires.

Dans le *Traité d'Alchimie et de Physiologie Taoïste* de ZHAO BICHEN', Catherine DESPEUX écrit : « Le cinabre, ou sulfure de mercure, sous la forme d'une pierre rouge, est en alchimie chinoise la matière première de la Pierre Philosophale. En d'autres termes, le cinabre est le matériau de base de l'élaboration de l'or en alchimie externe, de la drogue d'immortalité en alchimie intérieure... »
Le terme champ de cinabre, qui désigne une partie du corps, apparaît plus tardivement ; pour citer encore le même auteur : « Ce n'est que vers le IIIe-IVe siècle que l'on voit apparaître trois champs de cinabre distincts

1. Zhao Bichen « *Traité d'Alchimie et de physiologie Taoïste* ». Introduction, traduction et notes de Catherine Despeux, éd. Les Deux Océans (Paris).

Étagés dans le corps. Ce sont : le champ de cinabre inférieur localisé au-dessous du nombril, le champ de cinabre médian au niveau du cœur, le champ de cinabre supérieur dans la tête ».

Il est certain que d'autres précisions pourraient être apportées sur la voie du cinabre mâle ou Yan tan (voie du cinabre extérieur), et sa différence avec ce qui a été qualifié de voie du cinabre femelle ou Yin tan où l'on utilise des substances végétales en absorption, en combinaison avec des pratiques internes surtout basées sur la respiration.

De même, à l'intérieur d'une voie existent des divergences. Si l'on prend par exemple la classification de KO CHANG KENG, nous pouvons distinguer trois méthodes pour l'alchimie intérieure

• Dans la première, le corps est le plomb, le cœur le mercure. Dans ce cas, la méditation est le liquide nécessaire (l'eau), les lieux de l'intelligence le feu.

• Dans la seconde, la respiration fournit le plomb et l'âme le feu. Il s'agit d'états psychiques, ou de réactions émotionnelles qui produisent elles-mêmes des substances.

• Dans la troisième, le sperme est le plomb, et le sang le mercure. Ici les reins fournissent l'élément eau, et l'esprit le mercure.

La première est considérée comme pouvant être très rapide, remplaçant dix mois de gestation par un battement de paupières.

En Égypte, la voie du mercure est souvent évoquée. DIOSCORIDE qui étudia à Alexandrie précise

« D'aucuns affirment que le mercure est un constituant des métaux. » Et si PICTATE dit : « Le pouvoir du vrai bâton d'Hermès réside dans le fait qu'il change en or tout ce qu'il touche », il sait qu'il s'agit du mercure.

Le chapitre le plus ancien entre l'alchimie grecque et l'alchimie arabe, le Livre de Crates, contient trois songes. Dans le deuxième on précise que dans le sanctuaire de Phta se trouve une idole de Vénus qui tient en main un vase duquel coule de l'argent liquide... Il s'agit du premier mercure ou vif-argent. Dans la suite du même songe, quand le rêveur voit une femme d'une grande beauté qui ressemble à l'idole de Vénus, qui détache sa ceinture d'or incrustée de deux pierres, l'une blanche l'autre rouge, on souligne que sur ces deux pierres sont sertis deux morceaux de soufre. Ainsi sont définis les constituants de la Matière Première de l'Œuvre et son aboutissement : la Pierre au blanc et celle au rouge.

Certains auteurs occidentaux rejoignent cette conception. Dans le « Livre de la Philosophie des Métaux », LE TRAVISAN écrit : « Mais le soufre et vif-

argent sont appelés la propre et première matière des métaux. »
Comme le précise Wilhem GANZENMULLER: « La théorie du mercure simple fait son apparition dans la nouvelle pierre précieuse de PETRUS BONUS (1330). La comparaison entre les deux théories se fait jour dans différentes œuvres du ^{xv}e siècle ; ainsi, le "De magni Lapidis Compositione" expose en principe que le composant originel de tous les métaux est formé d'un liquide

2. W. Ganzenmuller : « L'Alchimie au Moyen Age », éd. Aubier (Paris 1910).

sec appelé vif-argent et d'un esprit appelé soufre. Il renvoie pour plus de détails au ^{IV}e siècle de la Météorologie d'ARISTOTE, au livre d'ALBERT LE GRAND sur les Minéraux et la Somme de GEBER. Ce dernier dit que le principe essentiel des métaux est une vapeur très fine de vif-argent et de soufre qui, par notre Art, naît de ces deux corps. Beaucoup de philosophes prétendent qu'on peut créer cette fumée sans l'aide du soufre, mais cela revient au même, car le vif-argent contient, par sa nature, le rouge soufre. »

Au sujet de cette Materia Prima pour la voie métallique ou extérieurement, il existe une querelle inutile. Si beaucoup de voies exprimées (Taoïste, Égyptienne, Indienne) partent du mercure ou du cinabre, il reste évident que d'autres sulfures (sulfure d'antimoine, de plomb, etc.) peuvent conduire à la Pierre au Rouge. Basile VALENTIN ne précise-t-il pas que l'antimoine est le « Loup Gris des Philosophes ». Il faut noter cependant à ce sujet que pour ARTEPHIUS, l'antimoine est « notre vinaigre », de même que DOM PERNETY écrit que « c'est l'eau cœlestes qui nettoie, purifie et lave ».

3. Certains prétendent que les alchimistes, par soufre-sel-mercure, parlent des trois principes, ce qui est exact car Paracelse précise dans son « Traité des Trois Essences Premières »

- « L'un est une liqueur, c'est le Mercure - L'autre est une oléite, c'est le Soufre - Le troisième est un Alkali, c'est le Sel. »

Chaque découverte expérimentale donna lieu au cours de l'histoire à des extensions sur des corps analogues. Mais la voie du « sable rouge » et du mercure métallique est évoquée sans ambiguë à un moment de l'histoire alchimique ; les voyages de certains princes à la recherche de l'immortalité sont célèbres.

On constate d'entrée qu'il n'est pas difficile de démontrer une chose et son contraire selon les partisans d'une voie ou d'une autre. Pour citer un exemple précis : quand un auteur écrit : Mars attaque le Loup Gris, un alchimiste de la voie de l'antimoine dira que cela signifie que le fer (Mars) attaque l'antimoine (Loup Gris), donc qu'il faut d'une certaine manière utiliser du fer et de l'antimoine. D'autres comme nous l'avons vu précédemment, pour lesquels l'antimoine est leur eau, considéreront que le Loup Gris est le mercure, et Mars le soufre rouge qui va donc attaquer le mercure et provoquer la modification par l'action de l'eau cœlestes. Cette incompréhension apparaît d'autant plus grande que certains textes concernent des voies internes, comme nous le montrerons dans d'autres chapitres.

Il existe une voie de la stibine (sulfure d'antimoine), liée à un vieux courant qui fut plus accentué au ^{xv}e siècle avec les travaux de CANSELIET et de toute une école qui reste sur ses positions, lesquelles sont parfaitement légitimes si on considère certains textes traditionnels comme ceux du Sieur de GRIMALDI, médecin du roi de Sardaigne, qui donne dans un luxe de détails la voie du Loup Gris. Ce qui n'empêche pas cette voie très complexe qui part du fameux Régule, et qui demande force chaleur et de nombreux ingrédients, d'être intéressante par l'attention qu'elle porte à l'esprit universel et à la manière de le capturer.

Une Étude approfondie des textes et une longue pratique avec constat des résultats, discussions avec de nombreux adeptes, nous la font considérer comme une de plus complexes, et comme support d'un autre ensei-

gnement et d'une autre voie plus secrète qui n'apparaît pas encore à certains des adeptes actuels, trop ahuris par de soi-disant maîtres. Comme nous ne le répéterons jamais assez, sur la voie extérieure le seul critère est la Pierre au Rouge transmutatoire, et non pas quelques vagues transmutations exotiques à quels frais avec la méthode du particulier... !4

Sur les voies extérieures nous ne citerons pas les autres aspects, particulièrement ceux de la voie du plomb évoquée par un vieux sixain

Il est une partie dans l'homme Dont le nom six lettres consomme. Si tu y vas un P ajoutant Puis l'S en M permutant Tu trouvera sans nul ambage Le vrai nom du subject des Sages.

Basile VALENTIN dans « Le Dernier Testament » précise l'importance de Saturne : « Prenez de la cendre blanche ou du minium rouge ou du plomb jaune, c'est-à-dire de la litharge. »

Nous ne traiterons pas des voies utilisant le phosphore, mais il est certain qu'on ne peut négliger les voies toujours extérieures, liées à une substance universelle qui est trouvée en tous lieux, en tous temps et chez toute personne, de laquelle on peut extraire un archaïsme, d'un intérêt majeur, à condition que cette matière soit issue de

4. Il s'agit de procédés parallèles à la voie alchimique pour obtenir ces transmutations, en général on parle du particulier à propos de Blaise de Vigenere, auteur du « Traité du Feu et du Sel », Paris 1618.

l'union du ciel et de la terre, c'est-à-dire riche en nitre. Dans d'autres voies cette Matière Première joue un autre rôle, devenant un des sels, ou dans d'autres cas un constituant actif de l'eau qui ne mouille pas les mains, dans une voie interne très secrète elle est cependant MATERIA PRIMA. La séparation qu'en font certains alchimistes en quatre éléments relève cependant de décisions gratuites toujours liées à un mental analytique, encore qu'ils soient sur une piste intéressante. La voie de l'eau (sous forme de neige ou de rosée car elle doit être riche en nitre) peut servir pour les voies internes comme celle du mercure (qu'il soit traité à travers le cinabre ou seul, à l'aide de plantes). On retrouve curieusement cette situation d'un sel qui peut devenir Matière Première, dans d'autres voies, cas de la salive humaine par exemple.

Ainsi nous ferons notes, en conclusion, les affirmations de trois alchimistes avertis, SYNESIUS, ARTEPHIUS, et Nicolas FLAMEL. Ce dernier écrit : « Les philosophes n'ont couché sur le papier leurs conceptions que pour ceux qui en connaissent déjà les principes, lesquels ne se trouvent dans aucun livre car ils appartiennent à DIEU, qui seul le révèle à qui bon lui semble, ou bien les fait enseigner par la bouche d'un Maître selon la tradition. » L'alchimiste SYNESIUS, après avoir répété que les philosophes parlent de manière à n'être compris que de ceux qui possèdent la sagesse, dit alors : « Ils ont toutefois indiqué dans leurs oeuvres une certaine voie et prescrit certaines règles grâce auxquelles un Sage peut comprendre ce qu'ils ont écrit occultement et parvenir au but qu'il se propose, même s'il s'est fourvoyé dans quelque erreur ainsi que cela m'est personnellement arrivé. »

ARTEPHIUS confirme ces points de vue : « Est-ce qu'on ignore que notre Art est un Art cabalistique ? C'est-à-dire à ne transmettre qu'oralement, et qui est plein de mystères ? Pauvre imbécile ! Seras-tu assez ingénu pour croire que nous t'enseignons ouvertement et clairement le plus grand des secrets ? Je t'assure que celui

qui voudra expliquer avec le sens ordinaire et littéral des mots, ce que les philosophes écrivent, se trouvera pris dans les méandres d'un labyrinthe duquel il ne pourra s'échapper parce qu'il n'aura pas le fil d'Ariane qui le guidera pour en sortir. »
Il existe cependant des constantes qui concernent l'ensemble des voies extérieures

1) La Materia Prima, certains diront plus exactement une Matière Première. Si on considère que la Materia Prima est la substance noire universelle qui permet la manifestation, ISIS, la Vierge Noire, est le symbole de cette substance très dense par rapport à la matière de notre univers qui est un véritable trou.

2) Les sels ou un sel selon les voies.

3) Les étapes de l'Œuvre (séparation, solve, coagula blanc, coagula rouge, multiplication, transmutation) pour la voie du cinabre.

4) La Pierre philosophale qui est rouge, quelles qu'en soient les variantes, et fusible. Mais quels sont les éléments clefs de la voie du cinabre ?

Pour les orientaux, il s'agit du cinabre extérieur, Wouei tan

1) Préparer, à l'aide de ce que nous foulons aux pieds, notre sel, en prenant bien soin que notre végétal soit bien

ancien, car le chaos est multiple, et précis sans équivoque par GEBER, JEAN XXII et PARACELSE.

2) Séparer les constituants de la Matière Première sans feu vulgaire, mais avec le feu secret, est l'un des aspects majeurs de la manipulation circulaire ou périphérique.

3) Entamer l'Œuvre au Noir, à ce sujet beaucoup de voies du Mercure commencent directement par ce stade, les adeptes savent pourquoi. Mais le problème réside dans la vie du soufre et du mercure qui ne doivent pas être brûlés par le feu vulgaire, utilisés seulement dans certaines voies extérieures plus récentes dans l'histoire. Les matières constituantes de l'Œuvre doivent créer les mondes par le mouvement féminin horizontal circulaire et masculin axial vertical, puis noircir sous l'action des divers feux, sans oublier le Feu Céleste.

Quand la Couronne du Sacrifice apparaît, aller à la pèche au filet et couper la tête du Corbeau. Parfois certains inversent.

4) Travailler Coagula en saison sèche.

5) Procéder à l'Albification sans omettre la Barbe de l'Éternel.

6) Commencer l'Œuvre en Rouge progressivement en ne poussant le feu que vers la fin.

7) Multiplier trois fois, transmuter et préparer les élixirs.

8) Ingérer, aux équinoxes et solstices, l'élixir de longue vie, manger et faire des opérations de la voie interne à l'aide d'objets en or de transmutation.

9) Utiliser la Pierre dans l'Œuvre interne (alchimie du

Nei tan), non seulement comme végétalisateur mais dans son rôle efficace pour la Separatio, séparation du corps embryonnaire, ce pourquoi elle était faite réellement, car le fait de promener du mercure purifié sur l'«il de la main (centre de la paume), produit cette separatio.

Le mercure est ainsi un pont dans l'Univers. Si on recherche une relation entre le minéral et l'animal, elle pourrait passer par cette substance, il ne faut pas oublier que dans certaines alchimies secrètes du Cachemire, l'alchimiste extrait son sperme qu'il remplace par du mercure métallique purifié.

Des alchimistes de la voie extérieure ont pu constater le rôle de pont du mercure au niveau physique, et la possibilité d'interférence avec d'autres dimensions d'une situation phénoménale. Faut-il faire un rapprochement avec le fait que les Vimana Swastikas sont propulsés au mercure, d'après les anciens textes indiens ?

Il s'agit là de processus liés à une alchimie classique, il est évident que les matières de l'Œuvre peuvent être traitées d'une autre manière. Par exemple dans le cas du mercure, il est possible d'utiliser d'autres soufres et moyens de purification.

Les plantes jouent d'ailleurs un grand rôle dans l'alchimie indienne où le mercure est travaillé jusqu'au 18 samskar, il devient progressivement Pierre Rouge. Ce même processus peut se rencontrer avec les autres matières (antimoine, plomb) mais plus difficilement.

5. Vaisseaux aériens des « dieux » ou de la race des géants.

6. Ainsi, la voie du Cinabre peut se faire d'une toute autre manière en partant d'un nitre que l'on trouve au bord des lacs ou que l'on doit recueillir dans certaines eaux.

Il est évident car le mercure a l'avantage peu commun d'être en fusion à la température ordinaire qui est celle de la vie végétale ou animale sur terre, c'est un point de détail qui échappe trop souvent à certains alchimistes des voies extérieures'. Il faudrait aussi se poser d'autres questions essentielles quant à la différence des pierres transmutatoires, selon que l'on part du mercure ou du plomb, non pas sur une transmutation mais sur les corps subtils et le corps humain. Il ne faut pas oublier que le mercure est dans la tradition indienne le sperme de SCHIVA, et qu'un sublimé de sulfure de mercure peut être bénéfique pour l'organisme, alors qu'un sublimé de sulfure de plomb peut avoir un tout autre effet. Enfin les alchimistes indiens et tibétains connaissent le rôle important de ce métal sur la voie interne, particulièrement dans la separatio.

7. A ce propos, Paracelse donne bien des précisions sur la voie du cinabre dans « le Trésor des Trésors » : « Prends du cinabre minéral... »

Les courants rosicruciens et hermétiques

Les courants rosicruciens liés à la voie alchimique, plus ou moins directement, se manifestèrent tout au long de l'histoire et d'abord dans les écoles de Mystères, lesquelles furent antiques ou perscutées par l'Église chrétienne. LIBANIUS décrit les opérations de destruction des temples païens conduites par des fanatiques « Les hommes vêtus de noir, portant des morceaux de bois, des pierres et du feu ; quelques-uns se contentent de leurs mains et de leurs pieds... Alors les toits sont abattus, les statues renversées, les autels détruits de fond en comble. Quant aux prêtres, ils ont le choix entre le silence ou la mort. » C'est à ce moment que les adeptes commencèrent à « hevaucher le tigre, c'est-à-dire à adapter les forces ahurissantes et leur donner un sens souvent traditionnel. Les cercles d'adeptes se réfugiaient dans certaines familles, puis dans certains ordres hermétiques, pour arriver à une époque que nous connaissons bien, le Moyen Âge.

1. Libanius « Discours pour les temples ».

C'est au XVIII^e siècle, et plus particulièrement dans les pays où l'autorité centrale était faible, que les Sociétés Secrètes prolifèrent.

Un passage s'effectua des divers relais initiatiques, pour aboutir à l'Allemagne, passant par Venise, porte ouverte à l'influence orientale. C'est ainsi que nous savons que les van den RECK, dont la sœur ELISA fut la dernière Princesse de COURLANDE, et beaucoup de familles aristocratiques s'intitulaient Rose + Croix ; le siège de leur groupe était situé à Fez où se donnaient les dernières directives et où se conserve encore une stèle des Rose + Croix avec une liste des membres de cette époque. Le but de cette organisation était l'immortalité individuelle obtenue sur Terre en conformité avec les traditions égyptienne et taoïste. Un autre membre de cette organisation, le Conseiller Rudolf Johann Friedrich SCHMIDT, mort en 1761 à Hambourg, apparaît à diverses personnes bien après sa mort dans un corps glorifié.

Cet ordre très secret et composé de membres hautains, puisqu'ils conservaient un maître certain pour CAGLIOSTRO, ne doit pas être confondu avec certains ordres rosicruciens de l'époque, particulièrement les AURI et ROSICRUCIENS qui aboutirent progressivement à neuf grades. Ce critère des neuf degrés, contrairement à ce que publient certains auteurs modernes, n'est pas un critère d'authenticité, pour la simple raison que nous connaissons les étapes successives qui conduisirent à l'adoption de cette hiérarchie.

Puis vint la réforme consécutive au décret impérial qui chassait les Rose + Croix de l'Empire autrichien en 1766.

Cette réforme qui se fit en deux temps d'ailleurs, aboutit à l'obligation de la maîtrise maçonnique pour, comme le précise le livre de FESSLER, «Rozenkreuzerey», «s'assurer plus facilement de la volonté de connaissance chez les hommes». Nous avons cité ce courant car il est l'origine d'une recherche et d'une transmission importante en matière d'alchimie. Il faudrait préciser les titres d'auteurs de la Rose + Croix, dont le «Testamentum Thesaurorum a Fraternitate Rosae et Aureae Crucis», cité par Christopher MAC INTOSH dans son remarquable livre «La Rose + Croix dévoilée»² et qui traite de la fabrication de l'Élixir de Vie à partir des fluides du corps. Ce même traité apporte des précisions sur la sueur et la salive, cette dernière traitée comme matière de l'Œuvre. Traitement qui rejoint un des plus beaux chefs-d'œuvre de la littérature alchimique : «L'Aurea Catena Homeri», écrit par une Rose + Croix d'Utrecht vers 1654 et publié pour la première fois en 1723. Il fut publié à Paris en deux volumes probablement pour la duchesse d'URFE, adepte de la science hermétique sous le titre : «La Nature dévoilée», et traite des divers aspects de la voie alchimique tels que «Opération sur l'eau de

2. «La Rose-Croix dévoilée» de Christopher Mac Intosh, Éditions Dervy, Paris. L'auteur précise que le Testamentum a Fraternitate Rosae et Aureae Crucis (Testament de la Fraternité de la R+C d'Or, Bibliothèque nationale d'Autriche, Vienne) décrit les rituels de l'Ordre et présente quelques processus alchimiques permettant de réaliser l'Élixir de vie à partir de certaines sécrétions humorales du corps (sang, urine et salive). Ces processus sont rapprochés de ceux de la Tradition Taoïste qui, nous le rappelle Catherine Despeux («Zhao Bichen» Éd. Dervy), attache aussi beaucoup d'importance à certaines humeurs du corps : salive, larmes, rhinorrhée, semen...

pluie avec laquelle on fait les trois rituels, ... l'homme, la vigne et l'or sont les trois clefs des trois rituels, description de l'Alkaest... »I.

Il faudrait citer aussi le livre de KELLNER «Officina Chymico Metallica Curiosa», sorti en 1723, qui enseigne d'une façon claire et facile le moyen de transformer le plomb en or et argent...

Plus près de nous, les Rose + Croix d'Or continuent sur ces mêmes voies dont le Docteur Bernard Joseph SCHLEISS von LOWENFELD (1731-1800) fut un des principaux responsables. Il s'appuyait sur les œuvres de Christian KNORR von ROSENROTH (1636-1689) et François Mercure van HELMONT (1618-1699)⁴. Parmi

3. L'«Aurea Catena Homeri», la Chaîne d'or d'Homère, ou Annulus Platonis, parfois sous-titré Superius et Inferius Hermetis, fut publié en Allemagne pour la première fois en 1723 et connu au moins 12 éditions. Le titre est tiré de l'Iliade (VIII, 17-26) et signifie que le Monde est Un. Gérard Heym précise (revue Ambix, 1937) que l'édition la plus intéressante est celle de 1781 car elle est largement

commenté par les membres de la dernière société pansophique allemande, sociétés qui avaient leur origine dans la Florence de Ficino et Cosimo de Medici. Ce traité eut, par ailleurs, trois traductions, l'une latine, les deux autres françaises, celle de Sitandre restée manuscrite, celle de Dufournel qui est plus une adaptation qu'une traduction, imprimée en 1772.

Il n'est pas inutile de reproduire ici un passage de cette œuvre qui confirme certaines informations données précédemment quant à la Materia Prima de l'Œuvre alchimique : « L'animal est formé d'un sperme, substance aqueuse, et tout son organisme dépend d'un équilibre des humeurs aqueuses. L'eau est élément capital de tout corps vivant. »

4. Knorr Von Rosenroth et Mercure Van Helmont fréquentèrent assidument la cour du Duché de Sulzbach (Haut-Palatinat), impor

les œuvres importantes de la Rose + Croix d'Or, il faut citer l'« Opus Mago-cabalisticum et Theologicum » de Gregorius Anglus SALLWIGT, qui traite des trois substances : sel, soufre, mercure. L'Ordre évolua progressivement pour ne recruter qu'au niveau de Maître-Maçon vers la fin du XVIIIe siècle. Il comprenait 9 degrés ainsi distribués

1 - Junior

2 - Theoreticus 3 - Practicus

4 - Philosophus 5 - Minor 6 - Major

7 - Adeptus Exemptus 8 - Magister 9 - Magus

L'admission au dernier cycle coûtait 99 marks-or. Le lieu de réunion était tous les dix ans à Smyrne. Leurs pouvoirs semblaient miraculeux.

En liaison avec les Rose + Croix d'Or existait une société secrète très fermée : Les Frères Initiés de l'Asie ou Chevaliers et Frères de Saint Jean l'Évangéliste venus d'Asie en Europe, dont un des Grands Maîtres fut le prince Charles de HESSE-CASSEL, formé par le comte Hans-Heinrich von ECKER und ECKHOFFEN, conseiller privé du roi de Pologne. Les frères devaient aussi être Maîtres Maçons. L'ordre communiquait une

tant centre ésotérique au XVIIIe siècle. Ce duché sera au XVIIIe siècle un des principaux centres de la R+C d'or. 5. Notons cependant que l'erreur consistant à faire automatique-

doctrine. La croyance en la rotation des âmes, tenue secrète dans certaines écoles hermétiques, était professée, elle devint plus tard la doctrine de la réincarnation, qui n'est pas aussi récente que le prétend René GUENON, puisque le Bardo Thodol y fait allusion ainsi que le livre X de « La République » de PLATON. PYTHAGORE lui-même reconnut ses armes d'une vie antérieure. Le Prince de HESSE écrivit en 1821 : « Le Seigneur qui m'enseigna ensuite tous les corps par où j'ai passé... »

Certaines croyances des Frères Initiés de l'Asie rappellent la notion de Bodhisattvas. L'origine orientale asiatique fut toujours attestée par les membres de l'Ordre mais aussi la kabbale et l'alchimie y jouaient un rôle important. L'Ordre était méprisante pour les autres ordres rosicruciens et les hauts grades de la Maçonnerie l'amusaient. Les dignitaires portaient des noms hébraïques kabbalistiques. Le Collège Supérieur formait le Synedrion avec 72 membres.

Nous ne citerions pas cet ordre s'il n'avait eu la clef simultanée des deux alchimies. Les deux premiers grades étaient probatoires. Ils se nommaient premièrement chercheurs, et deuxièmement souffrants.

Il y avait ensuite trois étapes supérieures

- Les Chevaliers et Frères de Saint Jean l'Évangéliste venus d'Asie en Europe.

ment d'un Rose + Croix un Franc-Maçon est souvent commise par ceux qui appréhendent mal ces questions. Il est non moins vrai que l'appartenance aux deux sociétés est possible.

6. Guenon, remarquable dans certains écrits philosophiques, n'en est pas à quelques affirmations gratuites.

- Les Sages Maîtres.

- Les Prêtres Rois, véritables Rose + Croix unis à Melchisedech.

Au troisième grade existait la pratique de la Pierre au Rouge. L'étape suivante était réservée à ceux qui pouvaient se libérer des penchants inférieurs. Elle abordait la constitution d'un corps de lumière éternel. On retrouve là exactement les étapes de la quante interne qui réunissait les voies alchimiques. Les initiés supérieurs de l'Ordre s'appelaient Les Pères et Frères des Sept Églises inconnues d'Asie. Notons aussi que la science pythagoricienne des nombres et des sons était utilisée. L'ensemble des connaissances de cet ordre était assez rare à cette époque.

Séparément ou parallèlement, parfois conjoint au courant Rose + Croix, plus particulièrement de l'Aurae Crucis, se perpétue un vieux filon hermétique dont les traces historiques sont sans équivoques. Nous avons pu consulter les documents de la Grande Loge d'Alsace, quelques européens les possèdent en photocopies, certains autres ordres actuels réservent cette histoire à leurs adhérents, encore que comme l'affirmait un responsable actuel belge il n'y ait rien de secret dans cette histoire, et qu'on peut en trouver tous les éléments aisément. Ce filon, rescapé des écoles de Mystères dans des périodes plus lointaines (les Fratelli Oscuri, etc.) devient plus apparent au Moyen Age, particulièrement dans l'Académie Romaine autorisée par SIXTE IV en 1471, dans les banquets platoniciens organisés en 1474 par Marcile FICIN. Le cardinal BEMBO fut membre de l'Académie de Ferrare ; c'est lui qui permit la récupération

et les études de la table d'ISIS, un des principaux documents de la voie alchimique interne. Son ami le pape LÉON X l'aidera, il lui écrivit d'ailleurs une lettre qui demanderait une étude approfondie sur sa signification, dans laquelle il affirme : « Nul ne sait combien la fable de Jésus-Christ nous a été profitable. » Elle peut laisser penser que beaucoup d'adeptes chevauchaient le tigre c'est-à-dire qu'ils jouaient les cartes nécessaires à la sauvegarde du dépôt aristocratique, le meilleur moyen d'éviter la répression éternelle dans la hiérarchie ecclésiastique. Par la suite, ce filon s'occulta après les persécutions papales et celles de PHILIPPE II, roi d'Espagne et de Naples, pour se répandre dans les îles britanniques, particulièrement à travers la société Baconienne.

C'est à la suite de l'interdiction par CHARLES II en 1669 concernant les sociétés secrètes que Thomas STANLEY transforma les tavernes en clubs de priseurs (snuff-Takers), et opta pour une allégorie de la culture du tabac. Parallèlement, ce filon grâce à William PENN, s'implante à Philadelphie, s'étend en Amérique et retourne en France en 1778 où il prendra le nom d'Ordre des Nicotinaïques.

Nous avons les preuves historiques, cependant, d'autres courants parallèles à la même époque y compris dans le monde francophone. En 1780 nous le trouvons dans les Sublimes Maîtres de l'Anneau Lumineux, rite « phénix » qui devint le 12e degré du Rite « écossais Philosophique ». C'est le plant de tabac rouge (MOLLY) connu par les Grecs qui était la plante symbolique. La hiérarchie était

7. Voir Appendice 1 : « Histoire de la doctrine pythagoricienne »

aussi pythagoricienne car si les cercles de l'Ordre sont des manufactures, le Vénérable Maître est un didascale. JeanMarie RAGON de BETTIGNIES, dont

nous prÃ©ciserons dans un autre chapitre le rÃ´le important dans le courant hermÃ©tique, et Bernard Raymond FABRE PALAPRAT (1775-1838), fondateur des NÃ©o-Templiers, avaient Ã©tÃ© reÃ§us dans cet ordre hermÃ©tique.

Faut-il concevoir la filiation de l'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de JÃ©rusalem, expression actuelle des NÃ©o-Templiers, comme ayant Ã©tÃ© le cercle extÃ©rieur d'un ordre plus fermÃ© ? Il ne faut pas oublier que le SÃ©r PELADAN en fut grand MaÃ®tre (1892). Or, on sait qu'il fut dÃ©positaire d'une certaine filiation rosicrucienne et hermÃ©tique sur laquelle nous reviendrons. Il semble que cela soit le dÃ©part de cet ordre dit de semi couverture.

C'est l'attitude de l'empereur qui va Ãªtre la plus rÃ©vÃ©latrice. Valentin Å% RIGÃNE Å©crit : Å« En 1808, l'empereur donna l'autorisation Å FABRE PALAPRAT en tant que rÃ©gent de l'Ordre secret des Templiers, d'organiser une somptueuse cÃ©rÃ©monie commÃ©morative Å l'occasion de l'anniversaire de la mort de Jacques de MOLAY, dernier grand MaÃ®tre du Temple, brÃ»lÃ© vif Å Paris en l'an 1314. L'Ã©vÃ©nement se dÃ©roula en grande pompe au Marais, le 11 mars, en l'Ã©glise Saint-Paul-Saint-Louis, rue Saint-Antoine. Des tÃ©moins, dont Monsieur de MONTAGNAC, relatÃ©rent que ce fut une reprÃ©sentation d'un grand faste, comparable au sacre de l'empereur. NapolÃ©on, non seulement donna l'autorisation pour le dÃ©rou

8. Valentin Å%origÃne : Å« NapolÃ©on et les SociÃ©tÃ©s secrÃ©tes Å», Å%od. Chanteloup.

lement d'un tel Ã©vÃ©nement, mais mieux encore, il ordonna qu'un rÃ©giment d'infanterie s'y rendÃ©t afin de constituer une haie d'honneur... Å»

Monseigneur Ivan de la THIBAUDERIE, dans Å« Å©glises et Å©vÃ©aques Catholiques non Romains Å» prÃ©cise Å« Au dÃ©but du siÃ©cle dernier, l'Ordre du Temple jouissait en France de la meilleure estime et comptait parmi ses membres des personnages fort distinguÃ©s : le comte de LANJUINAIS, pair de France, le duc de MONTMORENCY, l'amiral FREYSSINET, le baron FRETEAU de PENY, pair de France, conseiller Å la Cour de Cassation, le comte de BRACK, officier gÃ©nÃ©ral au service de la France, le comte de LACEPEDE, Emmanuel de LAS CASES, l'amiral Sidney SMITH, le poÃ©te TENNYSON, le conseiller FUALDES, le magistrat de CAMPOS, Sir LAMBTON, Lord DURHAM, NapolÃ©on de MONTEBELLO, Charles de MORNAU, EugÃne NEY, le comte de CHOISEUL-STAINVILLE, etc. Å» C'est ainsi que nous apprenons qu'au sein de l'ordre existe aussi une hiÃ©rarchie religieuse, et que Monseigneur GUILLAUME consacra le grand MaÃ®tre FABRE PALAPRAT le 20 juillet 1810. Le mÃªme jour il reconsacra subconditionnÃ© Jean MACHAULT Å©vÃ©aques johannite, coadjuteur gÃ©nÃ©ral. Il leur donna ainsi pouvoir de transmettre les ordres. L'Ã©glise johannite va connaÃ©tre une expansion qui culmina entre 1831 et 1833 avec l'admission du public Å la messe johannite. Nous ne reviendrons pas sur le problÃ©me des preuves historiques et sur certains faux de FABRE PALAPRAT, qui a pu crÃ©er une couverture.

La rÃ©alitÃ© qui se cache derriÃ©re le phÃ©nomÃ©ne historique peut ne pas apparaÃ©tre. Si nous tombons dans

l'historicisme, toutes les filiations actuelles, maÃ§onnique, rosicrucienne ou martiniste, sont des crÃ©ations ex nihilo. Un examen attentif des textes de certains rituels, convents, etc., est suffisant pour s'en rendre compte. Sans parler des conventiculs tel celui de la FUDOSI, qui deviendraient explosifs, s'ils Ã©taient extÃ©riorisÃ©s. Pour en revenir Å l'Ordre Nicotiniaque, beaucoup de frÃ©res Ã©taient membres des derniers degrÃ©s du Rite de MisraÃm. Il s'agit bien entendu du rÃ©gime de Naples, ARCANA ARCANORUM, qui comportait aussi quatre degrÃ©s. PrÃ©cÃ©demment, comme actuellement d'ailleurs, le quatriÃ©me degrÃ© de l'Ordre HermÃ©tique correspond Å l'Ã©chelle de Naples, Å tel point qu'un membre du degrÃ© sacerdotal

est consid  r   comme 90e de Misra  m.

La filiation de ce rite, sur ces deux lignes (herm  tique et Aurae Crucis), particuli  rement    travers les fr  res PELADAN, et via S  cr HIERONYMUS9, se prolonge jusqu'   nos jours. Nous reviendrons sur la situation actuelle dans un autre chapitre.

Il n'est pas possible de parler d'herm  tisme sans   voquer la filiation druidique, non pas au niveau d'un quelconque sacerdote, mais pour la transmission de secrets initiatiques r  els. Le titre ne signifiant pas grand chose, Andr   SAVORET y fait allusion quant il   crit    Certains secrets n'  taient confi  s ni aux druides schismatiques, ni m  me    tous les autres, indistinctement.    Il note par ailleurs que l'histoire rapport  e par PLINE, quant    la constitution d'un neuf fait avec la bave de serpents,

9. S  cr Hieronymus :   mile Dantinne (19/04/1884-21/05/1969).

renferme un des secrets majeurs du sanctuaire. Il faut ajouter que l'histoire pr  cise que    l'oeuf doit   tre projet   en l'air par les sifflements, qu'il faut le recevoir dans un sayon sans qu'il touche le sol, et que le ravisseur doit s'enfuir    cheval, poursuivi par les ophidiens jusqu'   ce qu'une rivi  re s'interpose entre eux et lui. Comme les magies sont ing  nieux    frauder, ils pr  tendent qu'une, certaine lune est    choisir pour se procurer cet neuf, comme s'il d  pendait de la volont   humaine de faire co  ncider l'op  ration des serpents avec l'  poque choisie 10   ».

Tous les   l  ments de la constitution du corps d'immortalit   semblent ainsi r  unis et donn  s sans   quivoque pour ceux qui connaissent les aspects pratiques de la voie interne, dite aussi quatri  me voie, ou voie des substances. Nous reviendrons ult  rieurement sur la question des sifflements n  cessaires    la s  paration, de m  me que sur la notion de monter    cheval, c'est-   dire de savoir ma  triser son v  hicule psychique (support le plus ext  rieur du corps de gloire), enfin de passer l'eau sans encombre, car il faut savoir faire le voyage avant la mort naturelle, comme le voulaient les   coles s  rieuses des myst  res, dont la plupart des soi-disant ordres initiatiques actuels ne sont plus que des parodies. Le degr   de ma  tre ma  son (avec sa l  gende d'Hiram), celui de l'Ordre Herm  tique (avec la l  gende d'Osiris et des   l  ments bien plus originaux que ceux de la ma  sonnerie),   voquent cette phase.

Les secrets celtiques furent souvent cach  s dans la charbonnerie, chapeaut  e par des cercles ou ordres plus

10. Andr   Savoret :    Secrets du Druidisme   »,   d. Dervy.

ferm  s". Sans doute faut-il consid  rer l'Ordre Herm  tique de l'Hermine d'Argent comme l'un des plus s  rieux, m  me si sa situation actuelle, sur laquelle nous reviendrons, nous semble plus proche de l'axe immobile que de la manifestation.

11. Il est int  ressant de rapprocher nos    Carbonari    de l'  cole derviche des Charbonniers, surtout si l'on sait que le terme    Fehm    signifie en Arabe aussi bien Noir que Connaissance. Les trois principaux degr  s d'initiation soufie comportent l'exploitation du th  me de la mort: Mort Blanche, Mort Verte, Mort Noire, suivie d'une renaissance.

Ordres actuels ayant un rapport avec une ou plusieurs voies alchimiques

Nous n'allons pas donner des pr  cisions sur le type de voie alchimique que certains ordres d  tiennent, dans certains cas. Nous excluons de facto ceux qui s'attachent    d  finir des voies dites spirituelles, ou de verbiage en verbiage, avec le moteur de

l'espérance, si essentiel (et si exploité) à l'être humain, on prétend conduire un être vers la lumière, en lui laissant espérer plus dans les prochaines vies... Tout d'abord il nous faut parler des filiations du courant dit Rose + Croix ou rosicrucien avec ses multiples facettes.

Les branches liées à l'ancienne ROSAE CRUCIS, plus précisément l'ancienne Rose + Croix d'Or, se perpétuent encore aujourd'hui, avec parfois des émergences, lesquelles ne doivent pas être confondues avec l'ORA, Ordre de Rose Croix d'Or qui fut un moment dépendant de la R. HIERONYMUS, ni même avec les Rose + Croix d'or de Harlem, qui sont une expression du Lectorium Rosicrucianum fondé aux Pays Bas par van RIJCKENBORGH, mouvement chrétien gnostique, qui s'intéresse peu à la matière, ou en tout cas pas comme moyen de rédemption, selon les vues du manichisme.

Dans une expression plus ouverte, la Rose + Croix d'Or se retrouve dans les cercles internes liés à la filiation HIERONYMUS et ELGIMI (plus ouverte par rapport aux filiations internes : en fait ces cercles sont encore assez fermés actuellement, et c'est mieux ainsi). Ces ordres ne recrutent pas, ils se maintiennent par cooptation dans d'autres groupes ou dans la Franc-Maçonnerie.

Sacer HIERONYMUS avait amalgamé diverses filiations à sensibilité parfois opposées. Il est surtout connu dans le cadre de l'Ordre de la Rose + Croix Universitaire qui a neuf degrés (Zelator, Theoreticus, Practicus, Philosophus, Adeptus Minor, Adeptus Major, Adeptus Exemptus, Magister Templi, Magus) et conduisait à la « Rose + Croix Intérieure, à quatre degrés (occuyer, Chevalier, Commandeur, Imperator). Ce courant à sensibilité chrétienne avait été dissocié de son expression païenne hermétique, organisée par François SOETEWY (Sacer SUCUS), ce qui ne signifiait pas que ces ordres étaient en conflit. Il faut préciser cependant que la filiation hermétique était la plus complète au niveau

1. Maître Jean Mallinger.

2. Il n'est pas possible dans la conjoncture actuelle, et afin d'éviter les divagations d'auteurs en mal de sensations, de donner des précisions sur certains courants R + C très fermés, positifs

encore, entre autres, des deux voies (externe et interne). Faut-il préciser qu'il existait encore à Florence au XVII^e siècle un « Ordre des Magiciens », scission des Frères de la Rose + Croix, au X^e siècle, un Ordre plus interne que l'on retrouve la clef d'événements dans d'autres pays.

C'est actuellement l'Américain qui compte le plus d'Adeptes de ces voies internes.

de la filiation interne, elle perpétuait le vieux courant des ARCANA ARCANORUM dont nous aurons à reparler.

L'Ordre Hermétique se présentait, et se présente encore, comme une forme de Maçonnerie plus occulte, pouvant donner l'orientation exacte aux autres maçonneries, en fait à juste raison, car la vieille filiation des ARCANA, et les degrés qui leur succèdent légitimaient cette prétention.

D'autre part, dans l'Ordre Hermétique se continuait toujours l'AURAE CRUCIS. De nos jours, si l'ambition est moindre, les filons n'ont pas changé. Curieusement, il semble que ce soit une organisation de l'ex-FUDOSI qui a provoqué une occultation encore plus grande des autres filiations : il s'agit de l'AMORC (Ancien et Mystique Ordre Rosae Crucis), qui a adopté une manière américaine de publicité (acceptée, il est vrai par la FUDOSI), puis en Europe une méthode de cours par correspondance (non acceptée cette fois).

Donc, contrairement à ce qu'affirment certains auteurs, d'autres ordres de la défunte FUDOSI se per

3. Il faut rendre hommage au responsable actuel de ce filon, S^ŕ Neb Ta qui a su le conserver dans la ligne et l'esprit voulu par S^ŕ Sucus et S^ŕ Elgim, c'est-à-dire dans l'esprit des Anc^{es} de Myst^{res}

Œgypto-grecques qui n'ont pas besoin des ajouts ult^{rieurs} kabbalistiques puis chr^{tiens}, pour exprimer le message de lumi^{re}, et perp^{tuer} une Th^{urgie} active en relation avec les Dieux. Beaucoup d'^{ot}ristes commencent à r^{aliser} que les alphabets Œgyptiens et grecques peuvent être plus parlants, efficaces et bien plus clairs quant à l'explication de l'Univers. Il est regrettable que les Anc^{es} qui d^{tiennent} leur signification ne se soient pas manifest^{es} ext^{rieurement}.

p^{tuent}, conservant les vieilles r^{gles} de cette FEDERATIO UNI VER SA LIS DIRIGENS ORDINES SOCIETATESQUE INITIA TIONIS.

A ce sujet, certains documents plus internes, dont un proc^s verbal contresign^é par certains S^{ŕs} (dont nous ne pouvons faire état car nous risquerions de d^{clencher} des crises inutiles) confirment ce que nous savions de la plupart des filiations, qui ne sont que des cr^{ations} ex nihilo. Il est vrai que l'humain a besoin de refuges, et qu'une orientation culturelle et quelques exercices psychiques le satisfont pleinement, d'autant plus qu'il garde l'espoir que le degr ^{sup^{rieur}} lui donnera les clefs qu'il attend... Par ailleurs il faut reconna^{tre} que certains étaient d^{tenteurs} des ARCANA ARCANORUM, c'est pourquoi nous nous sommes étendus sur ce sujet controvers^é.

D'autres d^{tenteurs} de filiations (ou soi disant...) avaient choisi un autre camp, celui de R. Swinburne CLYMER, grand ma^{tre} de la fraternit^é Rosae Crucis, et ennemi de H. Spencer LEWIS (Imperator de l'AMORC) : il s'agit entre autres de Constant CHEVILLON, responsable de l'Ordre Ma^{sonique} de Memphis Misra^m, de l'Ordre Martiniste, de la Rose + Croix Kabbalistique et de l'^{glise} Gnostique (filiation BRICAUD, d^cd^é en 1934, puis Henri Charles DUPONT, etc.). Ils sign^{rent} un trait^é qui institua la FUDOFSI (F^dration Universelle des Ordres, Soci^tés et Fraternit^{és} des Initi^{és}).

Au sujet du rite de Memphis Misra^m, il faut noter que la FUDOSI avait aussi les siens car nous remarquons dans les ordres admis en 1934

- L'Ordre Ma^{sonique} Oriental du Rite ancien et Primitif de Memphis Misra^m repr^{sent}é par les fr^{res} GRUTER (33e, 97e), et FITAU (33e, 95e).

- L'Ordre Ma^{sonique} Mixte de Memphis Misra^m, repr^{sent}é par le fr^{re} Raoul FRUCTUS (33e, 98e), et le fr^{re} DESECK (33e, 66e).

La FUDOFSI re^{ut} un coup fatal avec le d^cs de Constant CHEVILLON, assassin^é par la milice en 1944. A ce sujet, il faut pr^{ciser} qu'une certaine litt^{érature} peu inform^{ée} a souvent assimil^é le mouvement synarchique de CHEVILLON, issu des id^{es} de SAINT YVES D'ALVEYDRE, à la synarchie (sorte de cercle de la haute finance que les chr^{tiens} d'extr^{me} droite combattaient).

La mort de ce dignitaire, d'ailleurs chr^{tien} lui aussi, fut caus^{ée} par cette erreur de jugement. Il est à souhaiter que les courants aristocratiques se rapprochent plus de la d^{marche} qualitative de la Gnose, que des voies pl^{ob}iennes de la foi ! Cela leur éviterait bien des erreurs fatales, et des orientations contre nature. Il est assez surprenant de nos jours de constater que des ahuris continuent à diffuser certaines confusions...

Notre propos n'est pas de disserter sur les r^{glements} de comptes entre deux dignitaires d'ordres rosicruciens am^{ricains}, conflits qui apparaissent bien d^{risoires} quand on conna^t les dossiers. Souhaitons que le livre de Serge CAILLET « S^ŕ Hieronymus et la FUDOSI »⁴, avec sa remarquable pr^{face} de Robert AMADOU, soit repris un jour avec d'autres ^{ments} plus substantiels...

4. Éditions Cariscript (Paris, 1986).

Toujours en restant sur la notion d'ordres et non d'associations (ce qui nous obligerait à traiter de trop de cercles tels que les Philosophes de la Nature, l'Équipe de SOLAZAREFF qui a au moins l'avantage d'égayer un peu le microcosme alchimique), il faut citer sur les mêmes courants deux cercles extérieurs

- La Collégiale AL KIMIA animée par un groupe d'adeptes issus de l'enseignement des Frères Aïnés de la Rose + Croix, ordre sur lequel nous reviendrons, et qui est dépositaire de la voie du cinabre (il s'agit bien entendu du Wouei Tan).

- Les FAR + C, vieux collège réservé à trente-trois frères chevaliers, seuls des adeptes y sont cooptés.
Nous reviendrons ultérieurement sur la question des FAR + C, car c'est une des rares organisations à avoir de nombreuses archives et une histoire écrite. De même il faut noter qu'elle est la seule à témoigner d'une vieille pratique : la voie du cinabre. Il s'agit d'un Wouei Tan (voie du cinabre extérieur), encore que nous ayons la preuve que certains Imperators connaissaient l'aspect interne, c'est le cas par exemple de Lord BULWER LYTTON⁶. Il ne faut pas s'étonner si on retrouve parfois

5. Citons aussi la société « Spagy Nature » qui anime des stages et diffuse un enseignement qui peut mener à une confrérie : la CHR + CHM. La société « Spagy Nature » enseigne la spagyrie et peut conduire à une alchimie proche de la ligne Canseliet.

6. Sir Edward George Bulwer Lytton (1803-1873) fut le 51^e Imperator des FAR + C (1849-1865), membre de la Société Thulé et responsable du Metropolitan College en 1871. Mais, contrairement à ce qui est souvent avancé, il ne fréquenta pas la SRIA.

dans l'histoire des maîtres d'une ou de l'autre voie et plus rarement de deux ou plusieurs à la fois...

En fait, peu de personnes supportent d'une part la diversité des voies, ensuite on peut être un expert d'une ligne et être complètement fractaire à une autre. Enfin l'humain est ce qu'il est : facilement ahurissable, dogmatique naïf, il s'empare de la première idée, et ne la lâche plus... Là comme ailleurs, le cas des arts martiaux est typique, chacun applique son programme, et parfois heureusement. Mais, comme l'a dit un grand auteur « Celui qui n'a plus la possibilité de s'émerveiller, celui là est comme s'il était mort. » C'est pour ceux qui ne veulent pas mourir idiots que nous avons écrit ce livre où il n'y a pas tout, mais où il y a beaucoup pour ceux qui veulent devenir des traqueurs ou des chevaliers verts'. Encore une fois nous ne le répéterons jamais assez, ce ne sont pas les voies qui sont petites, mais les humains qui en sont les supports. On a bien d'autres preuves de nos jours de luttes idiotes et filiations dites opposées, dont les maîtres passés étaient en étroite relation amicale.

La fraternité Thérapeutique Magique de la Myriam⁸ F+T+M+M, vieille fraternité de moines rouges organisée au siècle dernier par Giuliano KREMMERZ, était le cercle exotérique d'un collège d'adeptes, lié à l'Ordre

7. On qualifie ainsi ceux qui font vœux de chevalerie errante et adoptent la couleur vert foncé pour la vêtue et les armes, à l'instar du comte Amédée VI de Savoie, qui fut appelé « le comte vert ».

Le chevalier vert subit ainsi une épreuve purificatrice, étape fondamentale de la quête hermétique.

8. Voir appendice 2.

Osirien. (Nous publions par la suite un texte d'un des maîtres de l'Ordre, commentaire de la 5^e proposition de la « Table d'Émeraude »). L'Ordre s'est mis en

sommeil. Les adeptes - dont semble-t-il faisait partie le Prince CAETANI, qui publia dans la revue « Commentarium » en 1911 un texte intéressant reproduit aussi par la suite - se réfugièrent au Canada, au moment du Concordat, appréciant sans doute fort peu le mariage fascisme-Église. La MYRIAM, qui fut donc cautionnée un moment par Le Grand Ordre Égyptien, a perdu sa légitimité, par rapport au pyramidion ; situation que nous allons retrouver pour la Franc-Maçonnerie du rite de Memphis-Misraïm en ce qui concerne les ARCANA ARCANORUM.

Les ARCANA ARCANORUM

On désigne ainsi les quatre degrés, parfois trois, ou un, d'un enseignement très secret qui constituait - et qui constitue encore - le pyramidion de certains Ordres. Parmi ceux-ci le plus connu fut le rite de Misraïm, devenu dans certains cas, associé au rite de Memphis⁹, le rite de

9. Le rite de Memphis eut et peut avoir encore dans certains cas un aspect interne. Le 86e degré « Sublime maître de l'anneau lumineux » fut une expression de la tradition secrète nicotinique des Arcana.

Par ailleurs les sept degrés Égyptiens de la loge « Les disciples de Memphis » de Montauban, contenaient les enseignements de certaines connaissances ramenées d'Égypte par des officiers

français, d'autre part ils étaient aussi les héritiers des trois degrés « Égyptiens » de l'Ordre des Architectes Africains créé en Allemagne

Memphis-Misraïm. Cet enseignement concerne une Théurgie, c'est-à-dire une mise en relation avec des éonsguides qui doivent prendre le relais pour faire comprendre un processus, mais aussi une voie alchimique très fermée, qui est un Nei tan, c'est-à-dire une voie interne. En effet, dans la Maçonnerie se chevauchent les deux alchimies, et pour qui connaissent certains Ordres Internes, on sait avec précision quand ces alchimies furent introduites dans la Maçonnerie, tout en restant aussi dans leur contexte primitif, ce que ne savent pas la plupart des maçons actuels, fussent-ils 33e ou 95e, les degrés représentent uniquement les clefs symboliques. C'est ainsi qu'une partie de la Maçonnerie suggère sans équivoque la voie du cinabre. Par exemple dans le cabinet de réflexion on¹ se trouvent Sel-Soufre-Mercure, dans le premier degré, on prépare le sel par les quatre éléments, préparés d'ailleurs par la formule VITRIOL du cabinet de réflexion. Enfin c'est au grade de chevalier Rose + Croix, qui développe un Wouei Tan (voie extérieure) et non un Nei Tan, que l'œuvre est plus développée.

En effet, le 18e degré concerne les deux étapes classiques de la voie extérieure - La première étape, SOLVE, est bien décrite : « Le premier appartement est tendu de noir, ciel parsemé

vers 1768 avec trois grades : Apprenti des secrets Égyptiens, initié... et Maître.

Nous avons eu la preuve de cette survivance initiatique en Égypte, sans doute des continuateurs de l'ancien Grand Orient d'Égypte dont le

marquis Joseph de Beauregard était le G.M. en

1866. Celui-ci devint chef suprême du Rite en 1869. Cette ligne, s'autorisant de la succession directe, ne reconnut pas Joseph Gari baldi comme Grand Hiérophante mondial.

détails, nuages obscurcis par les ombres pour le tableau, pierre cubique suant sang et eau... »

- La seconde étape, COAGULA, commence avec le second appartement « tendu d'une tapisserie lumineuse... » dans sa phase blanche, puis dans sa phase rouge, que

nous n'allons pas d'élaborer, mais qui commence dans le second appartement et se termine dans le troisième.

Par contre, la voie interne est suggérée sans équivoque au 12e degré, après qu'il ait été pris au 4e, à travers le symbolisme de la clef, que Le Saint des Saints est en l'homme. Au 12e degré, le « Grand Maître Architecte », la suprême ambition des Grands Maîtres Architectes est de faire vivre en eux la vérité et de manger du fruit de l'Arbre de la connaissance, d'être des Dieux. On précise d'ailleurs que c'est un combat de tous les instants, et cela ne s'applique qu'aux maîtres, c'est-à-dire ceux qui sont en chambre du milieu, qui ont donc atteint le centre, l'état HIC et NUNC, que ce soit au début ou la fin des travaux. Le maître est midi ou minuit toujours sur l'Axe (rappel de la conscience de la verticale par la pratique constante de la Présence). De plus amples explications sur cette voie, et sa traduction philosophique, sont données dans le 28e degré le « Chevalier du Soleil » ou Prince Adepté. Enfin, il faut reconnaître que la clef terminale opérative, ou d'application pratique, était et est encore l'échelle de Naples (87e, 88e, 89e, 90e du Misraïm) ou ARCANA ARCANORUM. A ce sujet certains Grands Hiérophantes de Misraïm ou de Memphis-Misraïm ne savent pas que les ARCANA ARCANORUM ne se trouvent pas que dans leur Ordre, mais en plus

complets dans d'autres cercles plus fermés et même parfois sur des lignes plus anciennes - je fais allusion à la filiation grecque pour les experts -, que l'on peut les avoir sans rien y comprendre, enfin il faut préciser que certains Grands Maîtres ne les ont pas ! Et qu'ils doivent être assistés d'une TRADITION ORALE. Comme me le précisait un maître réel des ARCANA : « Peu les ont, encore moins les ont compris, très rares sont ceux qui ont l'autorisation de les assister ». Il semble que cette vieille structure initiatique ait fabriqué la couverture misraïmique, entre autres, assez tard. Ce type d'enseignement doit pouvoir se retrouver dans des ordres très fermés, dont nous ne pouvons citer

10. Le Grand-Maître actuel du Rite de Memphis-Misraïm, Gérard Kloppel (successeur de Robert Ambelain depuis 1985) nous a précisé que les Arcana Arcanorum, contenus dans les 87, 88, 89e et 90e degrés du Rite, ainsi que les instructions secrètes conjointes ne sont pas systématiquement données aux Frères titulaires même du 95e degré. Il en est de même pour le 66e qui n'est transmis qu'aux FE... ayant une filiation gnostique parallèle valable, de même le 20e degré, le « Chevalier du Temple » au sein duquel est déposée la filiation Templaire. Ainsi, en fonction de leur degré d'évolution, les FF... reçoivent certains degrés très ésotériques, mais qui doivent être donnés en dehors de la E.M. classique, même si ces degrés sont réservés à très peu...

11. Ces enseignements doivent être compris d'une part, et surtout pratiqués, faute de quoi ils perdent leur valeur. Or, à ce sujet il faut reconnaître qu'il demeure peu de hiérophantes opératifs, surtout sur les supports des A.A. Maçoniques. Une dernière précision s'impose. En effet, beaucoup de 95e ou 90e ne les ont pas reçus, soit que ceux qui leur ont donné ces degrés ne possédaient pas l'enseignement interne, soit qu'ils n'aient pas jugé bon de le leur communiquer.

les noms, mais liés à certaines organisations du monde anglo-saxon et germanique. Il ne faut pas oublier que le Maître de KREMMERZ, IZAR (Pasquale de SERVIS) et BULWER-LYTTON appartirent au même Ordre Hermétique. Le Metropolitan Collège ou la SRIA ont pu servir de couverture à un moment, quant au nom de l'Ordre d'oppositaire au cours des siècles de l'enseignement le plus prestigieux, il ne doit pas être donné et demeure insaisissable.

En matière de Maçonnerie initiatique, si on tient compte des critères traditionnels - structures aristocratiques (sous l'autorité du Grand Hiérophante), - spécificité des initiations masculines et féminines à certains degrés,

- L'initiation par le pyramidion, en l'occurrence les ARCANA ARCANORUM sur une ligne continue et sans ambiguïté, il faut reconnaître que le Grand Sanctuaire Adriatique est l'obédience qui devrait servir de référence, y compris au soi-disant Francs Maçons réguliers. Le livre remarquable du comte Gaston VENTURA « Les rites maçonniques de Misraïm et Memphis »¹², pose bien certains problèmes. Le frère SABBASTIANO CARACCILO, 33e, 90e, 97e, est le Grand Hiérophante actuel, et maintient l'Ordre dans la ligne traditionnelle.

Contrairement à ce qu'a écrit le frère BRUNELLI dans son livre : « Rituali dei gradi simbolici della massoneria

12. Mod. Maisonneuve et Larose (Paris).

di Memphis misraïm », la pratique du petit arcane naturel n'est pas l'apanage du rite égyptien de Cagliostro, ou de l'Ordre d'Osiris. Comme l'auteur ne le sait pas les ARCANA ARCANORUM ont toujours existé sur la ligne pure, c'est-à-dire exempte de tout caractère judéo chrétien, tant dans le monde anglo saxon que dans la francophonie et surtout dans leurs pays d'origine : la Grèce qui recueillit l'héritage égyptien, ces filons sont plus complets et certains se sont même exprimés dans certains congrès pythagoriciens, précisant qu'il existait une voie secrète pythagoricienne donnant la certitude de l'immortalité. CAGLIOSTRO comme malheureusement KREMMERZ par la suite, ont adapté certains enseignements pris dans ces écoles, adaptation d'ailleurs dont on a pu voir le résultat et qui heureusement ne représentent pas l'esprit des ordres originaux, lesquels aujourd'hui comme dans le passé réussirent à passer inaperçus. Ces antiques filiations sont restées heureusement très fermées (comme la plupart des courants internes). Certains passèrent en Amérique, et y sont encore.

Il existe aussi un courant en rapport avec une vieille alchimie de initiation, fort dangereuse en Kali Yuga, liée au couple et conservée jusqu'au siècle dernier dans certaines familles qui agrémentaient leur mariage religieux et mondain d'un rituel réservé aux intimes, dans lequel le fiancé vêtu de rouge et la fiancée vêtue de bleu tournaient autour d'un Caducée tenu par Mercure-Hermès. C'est ainsi que nous eûmes la première révélation d'un secret interne réservé à certaines d'entre elles. Le journaliste qui fut admis à la cérémonie, ne fit que la relater sans en comprendre le sens. Cette filiation se

comme ailleurs, comme à notre époque. L'une de ces branches est dite du comte de CATENAIA (Erim). Le comte Umberto Amedea Alberti di CATENAIA, de la noblesse florentine, fut un valeureux officier durant la première guerre mondiale. Il transmit un enseignement réservé aux couples traditionnels, c'est-à-dire indissolubles, voie d'Amour et de réalisation de deux, mais fort dangereuse car ici le couple doit être réel, ce qui est fort rare en Occident (Un ouvrage extérieur fait allusion à cette voie véritablement alchimique : « Il conseguimento celestiale » de ERIM 13). On la retrouve en ligne plus essentielle dans les courants du Dragon ou du Serpent et de la Mère. Un document sur ces filiations, plus interne, sera publié sans doute prochainement.

Les courants occidentaux, purs, sont aussi dépositaires de l'alchimie de l'« uf du serpent », laquelle nous avons déjà fait allusion à propos de l'« Ordre Hermétique de l'Hermine d'Argent ». Cet ordre s'est occulté après la disparition de son dernier Grand Maître, Joseph CHARPENTIER, décédé en 1967 dans son château des Brousses de Bellevue, à Saint-Mars la Jaille, comme le précise le druide KERDASTOS. L'ordre prêchait en secret le retour au règne de la nature, considéré comme le véritablement majestueux, pur, illimité, de l'esprit divin... On comprend que comme pour les autres filiations secrètes, il ne pouvait que s'occulter

totallement et enterrer le « Grimoire Vert », sorte de compendium ésotérique. Il existe dans une certaine Église chrétienne toujours

13. d. Zéphir (Italie).

en vie actuellement (christianisme ésotérique, gnostique), et de tradition directe, une filiation de même nature, mais elle n'a rien à voir avec l'Église Gnostique de France qui n'est pas en possession des éléments praxiques et internes de cette filiation.

A ce propos, ni les Martinistes, d'ailleurs, ni les Martinistes, et autres ordres très en vogue de nos jours, n'ont aucune trace de ces enseignements. Il en est de même pour les autres créations ex nihilo. Ce qui n'enlève rien à la valeur de ces cercles de recherches, bien au contraire, ils sont utiles dans un premier temps. Certaines figures de Martinez de PASQUALLY, tableaux des opérations de Julius Coens, prouvent cependant que l'auteur connaissait l'Arcane. Il en est de même pour LouisClaude de SAINT-MARTIN.

Les filiations internes dites du Serpent ou du Dragon, sont soit réservées à certaines familles depuis des siècles, soit à certaines aristocraties de sensibilité plus sage, tels que l'Ordre du Dragon¹⁴, les Frères de la Croix Lumineuse... Ce courant, dirons nous, est tendance soit Chamanique, soit Bouddhiste, soit Hermétique et Tantrique, ce qui n'empêche pas la compassion. Outre quelques familles connues, Paracelse les fréquenta, et plus près de nous le prince CAETANI, qui prendra le contre-pied de KREMMERZ (en matière d'ésotérisme). Très peu d'humains ont accès à cette filiation, et sans doute aussi il y a une seule manière de se présenter dans le temple

14. L'ordre du Dragon : le premier Ordre était dépositaire de la filiation hyperboréenne de Transylvanie, voie chamanique et hermétique réservée au Roi, à la Reine et à vingt-deux membres de familles aristocratiques, exilés depuis la révolution marxiste.

et de regarder ceux qui sont devenus des Soleils dans Saturne, ou des porteurs de la Croix Lumineuse. Voie réservée uniquement aux vieillards, elle est insaisissable à l'heure actuelle, car elle demande plusieurs qualifications simultanées, bien éloignées des préoccupations de l'être humain moderne, fut-il ésotériste.

Hermann de CILLEI, membre fondateur de l'Ordre du Dragon, écrivit : « Votre Corps immortel existe déjà. Faites grandir cette autre réalité en vous, laissez-vous posséder par ce Réel. Soyez celui qui ne dort jamais, qui ne succombe pas aux automatismes, celui qui ne s'oublie jamais une seconde, un homme vainqueur du coma, triomphateur de la mort. Votre corps suivra. Comment pourrait-il subir la loi de la décomposition? Votre esprit vieillira retiendra entre elles les molécules de chair, dès lors le corps ne pourra plus tomber. C'est le manque de vitalité, de volonté, qui fait que le corps s'effondre en poussière, comme une maison dont on retirerait les moellons... Il faut d'abord agir sur le double, le rendre autonome, le forcer à sortir du corps, à errer dans le plan astral, lui apprendre à vivre sans dépendre du corps et de ses habitudes. Lorsque le double est parfaitement maîtrisé, alors la conscience peut quitter le corps et venir habiter ce double. Après la mort, le double continue à errer, vous devez alors le nourrir avec la vitalité qui est contenue dans le sang... »

Les cercles d'Atoum¹⁵ ont gardé un témoignage cul

15. Les Cercles Atoum sont une des expressions extérieures de l'OSIHA (Ordre Souverain Interne et Hermétique d'Atoum), et témoignent de certaines filiations

internes. Cet Ordre est reparti en trois classes distinctes (noire, blanche, rouge) et implique la nécessité

turel de ce courant. En effet, la matière de l'oeuvre de nos jours et de plus en plus pervertie, d'où la difficulté de certains ordres tels que l'Ordre Souverain Interne et Hermétique d'Atoum, en sommeil (expression d'une filiation plus ancienne dont il n'est pas opportun de citer le nom), pour se maintenir. Il semble qu'à l'heure actuelle seules les filiations spirituelles conviennent, elles ont d'ailleurs un grand succès, pourtant la matière est bien le reflet de Dieu, et il est lui-même en éternelle gestation. La mettre de côté philosophiquement et pratiquement, est une preuve de l'évolution pathologique et subversive du monde moderne.

La Tradition n'est jamais morte, certains pays comme les Indes devraient être la référence, tellement les courants issus de cette terre sont bien plus vrais, et profonds, que les traditions issues du judéo-christianisme. Un autre pays, l'Égypte, a été trop considéré, il faut rendre hommage à SCHWALLER DE LUBICZ d'avoir su si bien transmettre l'esprit de la tradition égyptienne, dont il était dépositaire comme nous le savons par certains textes. Cette tradition n'est pas liée à une quelconque personne ou à un quelconque ordre, voulait-il faire croire qu'il est autorisé. Le symbolisme de la Rose + Croix lui-même est très ancien, comme le montrent les tombes du monastère de San Juan de la Pena, où on retrouve les croix soit avec la rose centrale, soit avec les quatre roses, croix qui datent du XIe siècle, et qui témoignent avec l'Ordre de Saint-Jean d'un terrain qui appelle les émergences plus tardives.

des trois filiations de base (artisanale, guerrière, sacerdotale) à l'extérieur pour être admis.

Précisions sur les Rites de MEMPHIS et de MISRAIM

La situation actuelle de ces rites est très confuse, cependant on ne peut pas pour autant admettre certaines déviations dont les auteurs se prétendant 90e et 95e ignorent jusqu'au nom des ARCANAE ARCANORUM, d'autres les citent sans même savoir qu'il s'agit d'une classe occulte à contenu doctrinal et pratique. Une publication historique concernant la doctrine de ces rites, où les règles de transmission sont encore plus savantes que dans les autres rites, résumera la situation actuelle'. A l'heure actuelle, si on excepte les Loges de Memphis encore existantes en Égypte (ligne du marquis de BEAUREGARD), on doit reconnaître du point de vue des Arcana Arcanorum et de la transmission de Hiérophante à Hiérophante que les filons suivants sont les seuls acceptables

- Le Grand Sanctuaire Adriatique, la plus traditionaliste des Obédiences qui représente une union des rites du Misraïm et du Memphis dans l'esprit primitif de ce courant. Le Grand Hiérophante actuel Sebastiano CA

1. A paraître aux Éditions Axis Mundi.

CARACCILO, successeur du Comte VENTURA, lui-même successeur du Comte Ottavio ZASIO, a eu la transmission de l'aspect interne des Arcana Arcanorum.

- L'ensemble des Loges du Misraïm et du Memphis (rites séparés), il s'agit de loges dites de la filiation PROBST BIRABEN, avec divers Grands Maîtres nationaux et un Grand Hiérophante (actuellement le Frère BRUNNINCK de Belgique - seul détenteur des sceaux de l'Ordre). Implantés par DUBOIS en France et BRUNELLI en Italie, ces loges ne se sont jamais complètement formés, ce qui est déplorable au niveau des classes secrètes que certains Grands Maîtres pratiquent de manière scénographique car ils n'ont reçu ni le contenu doctrinal, ni la praxis initiatique. Cette ligne est étroitement liée à l'Ordre Hermétique (détenteur des Arcana Arcanorum) dont BOGARD de la GREZE fut d'ailleurs

responsable pour la France.

- L'Ordre de Memphis-Misraïm (Grand Hiérophante Gérard KLOPPEL, successeur de Robert AMBELAIN) qui, par précaution, a servi les classes occultes - seulement quelques-uns des détenteurs des 90e et 95e degrés, d'où certaines confusions. Beaucoup de frères ne comprennent pas les relations étroites de cet ordre avec des obédiences sociales (Grand Orient...).

Il existe par ailleurs des loges pratiquant l'un ou l'autre de ces rites et se rattachant à l'une de ces filiations, parfois aussi à la filiation PLATOUNOFF, certaines travaillant parfois avec plus de sérieux que leurs détenteurs ne le pensent (cas des loges de la G.L.I.S.). Il est vrai que jusqu'au 33e degré les problèmes ne se posent pas car, selon la tradition de ces rites, un 33e du Rite %cossais

Ancien et Accepté ne peut prétendre qu'à l'équivalence avec le 77e degré selon les décisions de RAGON de BRETIGNIES, ou au 87e en tant que responsable d'un groupe de création nouvelle (Obédience récente, cas d'un Grand Maître d'un pays), les trois derniers grades restant à « voiler » et de toute manière dépendent du Grand Hiérophante. C'est pourquoi certains Grands Maîtres ne les ont pas et ne peuvent prétendre à la légitimité.

Contrairement à ce que prétendent certains Vénérables, les problèmes de filiations est fondamental ; le sérieux en loge bleue implique le maître sérieux dans les ateliers supérieurs - moins qu'on n'ait rien compris à la notion du rite, surtout quand il est dépositaire d'une praxis et d'un corpus initiatique suffira pour accéder au 18e ou au 30e, malheureusement on compte par milliers ces exemples d'une vénérable imposture.

Comme l'a indiqué le G.M. BRUNELLI dans ses remarquables ouvrages sur les rites de Misraïm et Memphis, d'autres ordres succèdent aux Arcana Arcanorum. Mais nous sortons ici de l'aspect maçonnique pour découvrir quatre ou cinq autres ordres (Grand Ordre %gyptien, Rites %gyptiens ainsi que trois autres que nous ne pouvons mentionner).

Gnostiques et Rose + Croix en Corse, une permanence de la tradition

A diverses reprises, certaines régions vécurent le souffle de la TRADITION, parfois révoltées - une rébellion face au pouvoir. Si nous citons le cas de la Corse, c'est que ce pays sauvage dont les habitants - mentalité guerrière, comme le précise NIETZSCHE, ne pouvaient s'accommoder d'un pouvoir extérieur lié aux valeurs mercantiles du troc et non aux conceptions aristocratiques et communautaristes. Ainsi furent conservées des traditions diverses, auxquelles nous ne ferons qu'allusion extérieurement, mais en nous appuyant sur certains textes qui cernent suffisamment le problème et qui prouvent que dans l'histoire mouvementée de ce pays, l'ésotisme joua un rôle non négligeable.

Si les cathares corses prospérèrent durant toute une partie du XIVe siècle, avec une doctrine et un but sans doute un peu différents des cathares de France, puisqu'un de leurs détenteurs FILIPINI affirme: «peut-être voulaient-ils renouveler cet Égée d'Or que les fictions des poètes placent dans le temps de Saturne », et bien que dirigés efficacement par POLO et Henri d'ATTALA au point que ce maître détenteur écrit : « la secte se multiplie

bientôt d'une manière étonnante non seulement dans le delta mais aussi dans le delta des monts », ils n'en furent pas moins anéantis avec une brutalité sauvage... Et ce à la suite de la réaction du pape INNOCENT VI qui déclara les Giovannali (c'était le nom de la secte) hérétiques et les excommunia avant d'organiser la répression.

Ce courant, plus proche de la gnose de CARPOCRATE - qu'on devrait plutôt appeler

la Gnose d'ÉPIPHANE, son fils, qui lui donna l'aspect communautariste - que des cathares, subsista jusqu'à nos jours, comme le confirme PIOBB'.

Celui-ci était le comte Pierre VINCENTI PIOBB (1874-1917), en fait avant abréviation VINCENTI da PIOBBETTA. En 1893 il fonda un Écho de la Corse à Ajaccio. Il publia le « Formulaire de Haute Magie » en 1907, en 1908 une Étude : Vénus. En 1909, un de ses articles fait sensation, il s'agit de « La fabrication de l'or », publié dans « La Revue des Revues ». Ami de Charles BARLET, il fut très discret sur certaines filiations. Pourtant il écrivit dans sa « Clef Universelle des Sciences Secrètes », d'abord sur l'alchimie : « Ce qu'on appelle l'art d'HERMÈS désigne alors l'alchimie, le minerai d'HERMÈS étant le métal mercure », puis sur un aspect important de la Gnose en relation avec l'histoire de la Corse « Plus possible de se tromper: la Bible peut être lue et interprétée complètement, chrétiennement avec fruit. On a appelé cela la Gnose, et on a condamné,

1. Auteur de « La Clef Universelle des sciences secrètes », Éd. Ominium Littéraire, du « Formulaire de Haute Magie », Éd. Dangles et de « Vénus, Déesse magique de la chair », Éd. d'Aujourd'hui.

poursuivi, martyrisé même les gnostiques. Certains, il est vrai, versaient dans des erreurs compréhensibles. Mais d'autres étaient simplement Johannites conservant en secret les enseignements de Saint Jean, auteur de l'Apocalypse. » Il précise plus loin : « Les Johannites, qu'en italien on disait giovanna, ont été persécutés au xive siècle. Beaucoup se réfugièrent en Corse. Ils y furent impitoyablement exterminés. Quelques-uns pourtant ont échappé au massacre, et c'est là un fait ignoré. Il y a dans une haute vallée de l'île, dont les eaux coulent vers l'Est, en un endroit si inaccessible qu'on ne peut l'atteindre qu'à pied, toute une famille de Giovanna qui vit retirée, presque sans relations, avec personne d'alentour. Les hommes portent des prénoms bizarres, tirés du grec : ils s'appellent Chiron, Geryon, Scamandre, Priam, les femmes Perséphone, Aphrodite, Pallas, Hécate. Ils se marient entre eux. Mais si par hasard, quelque jeune homme vient à épouser une jeune fille d'un village voisin, les parents de la fiancée ne sont pas autorisés à assister au mariage religieux. Celui-ci a lieu dans une chapelle basse où jamais un prêtre n'a officié, ou personne d'ailleurs sauf un Johannite n'a participé. Et plus tard, la jeune étrangère ne vivait sous aucun prétexte les rites auxquels elle a assisté. Je tais moi-même le nom de cette bourgade pour éviter à ces braves gens les ennuis qu'ils redoutent toujours. »

Il serait intéressant de faire une parenthèse pour aborder certains problèmes de la magie corse, non pas dans ses aspects populaires comme l'a fait un récent

2. In « La clé universelle des Sciences secrètes ».

ouvrage, mais à travers l'étude de filiations plus fermées. Nous avons eu l'occasion de constater les effets indiscutables d'une certaine théurgie, basée sur l'évocation des ancêtres, dite de « la clef des morts », placée probablement d'une certaine manière dans l'évangile de Saint JEAN, et de bien d'autres aspects tangibles'. De même que nous pouvons constater combien la relation avec certains adeptes de la Présence à soi-même était difficile, tant leur densité traumatisait les autres paysans, quand ils retournaient au village, après de longues retraites. Nous pouvons aussi observer comment dans un état de conscience différencié et de paix illuminatrice, un des hobereaux faisait participer les objets du château à la fête cosmique. C'est d'ailleurs Maître COLONNA d'ANFREANI qui nous avait recommandé d'écrire un équivalent de « Rencontres avec des hommes remarquables », pour montrer que certaines terres d'Europe détenaient encore des dépositaires de la Tradition.

Ce fut dans ces mêmes circonstances qu'un membre de l'aristocratie corse me remit un vieux témoignage sur la Rose + Croix'. Il ne nous est pas possible de citer tous

3. La Filiation corse possède de des rituels s'apparentant par de nombreux aspects à ceux du « Sacramentaire du Rose + Croix » (Robert Ambelain, *Œd. Scientifique*), particulièrement au niveau des « Sorts de Saint-Jean » où l'on retrouve l'utilisation de la Clef des morts. Mais l'invocation est différente car la Filiation corse utilise directement le début de l'évangile de Saint-Jean, ce qui est plus réel au niveau de la Tradition que les prières chrétiennes mentionnées dans le Sacramentaire. De plus, elle se base aussi sur l'invocation des ancêtres ce qui rend le Rituel très puissant:

4. Une fraternité Rose + Croix a effectivement existé jusqu'à un certain moment, dans des circonstances tellement curieuses qu'il

les noms de ce cercle de « JO » corses' et d'autres, rebelles de la montagne, oppositaires de l'attitude la plus juste qui se puisse concevoir pour recevoir la coupe du GRAAL, mais qui ne purent beaucoup communiquer, faute d'éléments qualifiés pour recevoir une science avec la conscience indispensable. Cela pour revenir après l'histoire des Giovannali (ou giovanna) une deuxième rébellion, toujours caractéristique.

Nous citerons une phrase en apparence anodine, que les lecteurs peuvent trouver dans une « Apologie de la Rose + Croix » reproduite en partie dans une étude de J.M. RAGON parue vers 1860: « L'histoire du Baron de NEUHOFF (il s'agit du Roi de Corse), n'est que l'histoire de l'établissement du chef-lieu de notre Ordre dans l'île. » Cette révélation est d'une importance majeure étant donné la notoriété de l'auteur, mais qui est cet historien de la Franc-Maçonnerie ? Jean-Marie RAGON de BETTIGNIES (1781-1866) exerça sous l'Empire les fonctions de caissier à la recette générale de Bruges (Belgique), alors département français. Il est initié dans cet Orient (c'est-à-dire ville) à la loge « Les Vrais Amis » qui connut grâce à sa personnalité une certaine notoriété, et en devient le Vénérable Maître. Il appartient également à la loge « Phoenix » du Grand Orient de France, et au Rite de Misraïm. Enfin, il anime

n'est pas possible même à l'heure actuelle (les Corses qui sont concernés savent pourquoi) de donner des précisions. Pourtant ces témoignages tangibles existent toujours et furent enregistrés.

5. Il faut rapprocher le JO du IO qui se trouve devant les noms d'aristocrates de Transylvanie, parenté surprenante à plus d'un titre **Régime de Naples**. Le roi de Corse, lui, n'a jamais mis en avant ces distinctions qui semblent d'ailleurs fabriquées de toutes pièces. Jamais pourtant il ne révélera qu'il est membre de l'Ordre de Sainte-Marie des Allemands, c'est-à-dire Chevalier Teutonique. Une remarque s'impose : dans cette première moitié du XVIII^e siècle, n'est pas Chevalier Teutonique qui veut ! La règle de cet Ordre, née aux alentours de 1128 en Terre Sainte, s'apparente à celle des Templiers. Il est difficile, aujourd'hui encore, d'imaginer la puissance et la richesse de cette Chevalerie à la fois religieuse et militaire qui a entretenu cent cinquante hôpitaux et qui possédait, en Prusse seulement, quatre-vingt-dix villes et cent villages. »

L'énigme de ce baron qui n'a eu qu'à se baisser pour ramasser un trésor, reste posée. Plus de deux siècles après son entrée dans l'histoire de la Corse, bien des mystères restent à élucider. Pour le compte de qui a agi Théodore ? A-t-il voulu, sur un coup de poker magistral, s'octroyer

6. In « Vive le Roi de Corse » de Jean-Baptiste Nicolai, *Œd. Cymos* et

Méditerranée.

un trône par pure ambition personnelle? Les sociétés secrètes naissantes, initiatrices des Lumières, n'ont-elles pas joué la carte Corse pour prouver à l'Europe en faveur la possible constitution d'un État de fraternité ? Le baron de NEUHOFF est, quelque temps après son arrivée, proclamé roi de Corse... Et par qui, grands Dieux □ Il n'est pas ici dans notre intention de tirer moralité de cette étonnante affaire, dans laquelle on voit le peuple le plus libre du monde se livrer pieds et poings liés aux caprices d'un aventurier. Ainsi le 20 mars 1736, Théodore débarque à Aléria. A peine a-t-il mis le pied sur la terre ferme qu'il signe une adresse aux Illustrissimes Seigneurs de l'Île, qui, en fait, sont les chefs des insulaires en révolte contre l'occupant génois : « Me voici enfin en Corse, proclame-t-il, où l'on m'ont appelé de leurs prières des corses, et les nombreuses lettres que j'ai reçues d'eux... »

René de WEECK7 relate comment Théodore et le chanoine ALBERTINI devaient se reconnaître l'un et l'autre membres de la Rose + Croix. Deux jours après avoir réalisé l'accord des chefs corses sur sa proclamation, Théodore décide de prendre un peu de repos. Il congédie tout le monde, à l'exception de Don Joseph ALBERTINI qu'il fait asseoir à son chevet. « Théodore étendit sa main plate sur la couverture, raconte de WEECK, et contempla fixement, l'annulaire, le chaton d'une bague. Les regards du prêtre suivirent les siens et s'arrêtèrent sur le

7. In « Vive le Roi des Corses ».

même objet. C'était une pierre dure, noire, de forme carrée, sertie dans de l'or jaune ; l'entaille, très nette, figurait une croix de Saint-Jean, ornée aux quatre angles de roses épanouies. Sous les pans de son rabat, le chanoine tira une chaîne à médaillon où apparaissait, gravée pareillement, la même figure.

- Frère, dit-il, je te salue. Sans le savoir, c'est la cause d'un frère que j'ai plaidé l'autre jour à Matra. Comme j'avais raison de leur dire, ces ignares, qu'un homme de ta sorte, abordant sur nos rivages dans les jours où l'Église célèbre l'Annonciation de la Très Sainte Vierge, leur apportait la délivrance.

- Tu ne t'es pas trompé, frère, répondit Théodore. »

René de WEECK, dans une note placée en fin de son ouvrage, prend la précaution de préciser que dans son récit rien n'est inventé. Il rappelle aussi comment le chanoine ALBERTINI sombra dans l'anonymat. Après avoir cité devant l'official par les autorités ecclésiastiques pour ses travaux de kabbalistes, Don Joseph fera amende honorable. Aucune peine canonique ne lui sera infligée. Et le brillant théologien terminera sa carrière terrestre à Buccugnanu, comme simple curé de ce modeste village de montagne.

NICOLAY, raconte une autre anedocte : « Il faut croire que sur le plan de la foi, le Rose-Croix Théodore et Paoli parlent le même langage. Au cours d'un repas ce dernier placera, entre autres, ce tercet, la gloire du Roi :

"Qu'il m'assiste aujourd'hui, le Dieu plein de vigueur ! Et qu'il m'aide à placer le Roi et ses rites Dans le vaste séjour de l'immortalité..." »

Le roi de Corse tenta d'établir la toute puissance de l'ordre à l'aide de deux couvertures aristocratiques qui malheureusement ne furent comprises que par les détenteurs de certaines clefs historiques. Pour ouvrir la Voie à tous les fils des comtes et marquis qu'il crée, il fonde l'Ordre des Chevaliers de la Clef d'Or dont le symbolisme est évident comme le précise Jean-Baptiste NICOLAË : « La clef ouvre aux jeunes gens nouvellement honorés la voie initiatique. »

L'ordre qui va lui succéder hiérarchiquement sera l'Ordre de la Délivrance, dont les statuts se composent de 16 articles. Jean-Baptiste NICOLAË se livre à un

À nonc et des analyses dont nous citerons certains extraits

- L'article II indique que le roi sera toujours le Grand Maître. Ce titre et sa fonction, on les retrouve dans toutes les sociétés initiatiques et les ordres de Chevalerie. A l'article III, il est dit que les chevaliers portent un habit ceste. Le bleu couleur profonde et immatérielle est considérée par les Égyptiens comme la couleur de la Vierge. J. M. RAGON rappelle : « La voûte du Temple est azurée et étoilée comme celle des cieux, parce que, comme elle, elle abrite tous les hommes, sans distinction de rang, ni de couleur. La Maçonnerie n'a pas l'exclusivité des voûtes étoilées : les temples de l'Antiquité ainsi que les Églises en étaient décorées. »

On peut en déduire que l'ordre, bien que chrétien, ne pratique pas la charité mais au contraire la solidarité.

De prime abord, l'article XIII peut paraître choquant, tout au moins dans sa première partie. Il est dit en effet que « personne ne sera reçu dans l'ordre que le roi ne

le juge assez riche et que l'on fasse voir qu'il descend de parents honorables jusqu'à la quatrième génération ». Certes, il faudra attendre le XIXe siècle pour que certaines sociétés initiatiques se démocratisent.

Plus curieux est l'article XIV. Il note que « ceux-là sont déclarés incapables d'entrer dans l'ordre qui exercent quelques métiers, ou dont le père, l'aïeul, ou le trisaïeul en auront exercé un ». La sélection est draconienne. L'Ordre de la Délivrance est essentiellement séculatif. Cette restriction peut également s'expliquer par le fait que Théodore veut que les chevaliers soient uniquement des hommes de guerre. Et plus précisément « des capitaines de galères et de vaisseaux du roi, commandants de forts et autres places où il y a garnison ».

Enfin, dans l'article XV, on découvre l'universalité et l'esprit de tolérance de l'ordre puisqu'il est dit expressément qu'on y « recevra les étrangers de quelque nation ou religion qu'ils soient ».

Précisions importantes : chaque chevalier qui est obligé de réciter chaque jour deux psaumes sous peine de sanction, doit se souvenir que l'ordre auquel il appartient « est établi en mémoire de la délivrance de la domination de Génes et du rétablissement de l'ancienne liberté dans le royaume de Corse ».

Les règles II, III et IV sont inspirées des Templiers, en partie.

Notons que le roi touche trois fois le chevalier de son épée et que les présents le reçoivent et l'embrassent comme un frère. Trois, chiffre symbolique par excellence, fait partie depuis la plus haute antiquité de la tradition égyptique. Qu'il s'agisse de la Sainte Trinité en passant

par les trois pointes du triangle ou encore du Triple Joyau bouddhique, le ternaire est une source inépuisable d'inspiration.

La description du blason et des armoiries de l'ordre précise : « La Croix ou étoile de cet ordre est un champ de sinople (le vert des heraldistes) avec un ourlet d'argent ou blanc. Les sept pointes de la Croix ou étoile, l'anneau par lequel elle est attachée, sont d'or ou jaune ; et les sept autres petites pointes, de sable, et chargées des armes du Roi, blanches ou d'argent ; et le rebord de la Croix jaune ou d'or. Dans le milieu de la Croix est la Justice, couleur de chair, représentée par une femme qui a une ceinture où pend une feuille de figuier d'or. Elle tient à la main droite une épée d'acier et de la gauche une balance dans un des bassins triangulaires de laquelle est une tache rouge et dans l'autre une couleur de plomb. Au-dessous de la main qui tient l'épée est un globe d'or, surmonté d'une croix ; et au-dessous de la main qui tient la balance est un triangle d'or au milieu duquel est un T. »

Pourquoi le roi a-t-il choisi l'étoile à sept branches ? On pourrait longuement épiloguer et rappeler tout le symbolisme se rattachant au chiffre sept : les sept degrés de la Perfection, les sept branches de l'arbre cosmique, etc. Mais Théodore

est avant tout Rose + Croix. L'embli^{me} de cet ordre mystique est une rose ^{sept} p^{tales} ; on conna^t une all^{gorie} rosicrucienne dessin^e ^{Francfort en} 1626 qui est marqu^e pr^{cis}ment par une rose ^{sept} p^{tales}.

Il semble aussi que l'Ordre Teutonique et les Allemands aient jou^{le} dans la r^{sistance} corse face ^À

l'envahisseur g^{nois}, car le roi de Corse apparent ^{aux} puissantes familles allemandes NIENROD, NUCINGEN et DROST a eu un oncle Bernard de DROST, Grand Commandeur de l'Ordre Teutonique, dont le fils joue un r^{le} dans la r^{sistance} aux g^{nois} en terre corse. La r^{action} du gⁿral baron de WACHTENDONCK qui, en 1731, d^{barqua} dans l'^{le} avec une troupe de 4000 Allemands, d'abord ^{la} solde de G^{nes}, puis d^{but} octobre 1740 accueillant Fr^dric de NEUHOFF, chass ^{son} tour de Corse, est r^vlatrice. Le r^{le} de ce dernier est aussi important, car apr^s le d^{part} du roi en novembre 1736, il continue ^{agiter} la Corse, dirigeant la r^{sistance}. Le baron Matthieu de DROST, bien qu'arr^t le premier et r^{embarqu} vers le continent, se retrouve encore dans l'^{le} en octobre 1741.

Quoi qu'il en soit, avec la d^{faite} de la r^{sistance} Corse, les Rose + Croix vont encore s'occulter, transmettant comme les Giovannali leurs secrets en famille, ou dans un clan d^{termin}.

En dehors des courants exprim^s dans les lignes pr^cdent^s il faut donner quelques pr^csions sur certains cercles tr^s ferm^s de chamanes de l'^{le}. Il s'agit d'une branche des Mazzeri qui avaient la ma^{trise} du double, ils arrivaient non seulement ^{lui} rendre une consistance visible mais chassaient ainsi la nuit les sangliers qui, pourchass^s par une meute de corps volants, ^{taient} conduits dans une course folle ^{se} pr^{cipiter} du haut d'un rocher. Le lendemain il suffisait aux Mazzeri d'aller r^{cup}rer les corps. Les t^{moignages} sur cette confr^{rie} sont fr^{quents} dans le sud de l'^{le}, bien d'autres pouvoirs ^{taient} pr^ts ^{ces} cercles, qui se tenaient ^{l'}cart de la

vie religieuse, dont celui de frapper de mort ou d'une mal^{dic}tion de mani^{re} irr^mdiable. Si les filiations religieuses se continuent encore tr^s vivaces, il semble que les confr^{ries} de Mazzeri se soient presque compl^{tement} ^{teintes} dans leur branche chamanique pure.

Un ordre myst^{rieux} : l'Ordre des Fr^{res} aⁿs de la Rose + Croix

Parmi les ordres qui se sont ext^{rioris}s, les FAR + C sont les seuls ^{avoir} fourni ^{quelques} chercheurs de tr^s nombreux documents, malheureusement non soumis ^{une} commission, ce qui a provoqu ^{des} jugements tr^s rapides d'historiens qui se sont ^{vertu}s, par ailleurs, ^{l'}gitimer (ou tenter de le faire) des filiations bien plus contestables. Mais l ^{comme} ailleurs, le temps aidant, certaines v^{rit}s ^{mergeront}. L'Imperator n'ayant pas voulu montrer ^{tout} venant les tr^s nombreux ^{l'}ments d'une filiation, et sans doute a-t-il eu raison, car ils semblent trop prosa^{ques}, ou ^{vidents}, d^{mystifiant} ainsi le myst^{re} dont s'alimente si bien l'humain pathologique actuel. Par ailleurs, les FAR + C n'ayant eu dans leurs rangs que tr^s peu de membres, il n'^{tait} pas n^{cessaire} de justifier leur existence. Comme le pr^{cise} l'Imperator Pierre PHOEBUS [«] les FAR + C ne remontent pas au temple de Salomon, ni ^{TOUTMES} III, mais leur pr^{sence} est virtuellement d^{montr}e avec ces 115 parchemins munis de leur scel d'origine s^{talant} de 1317 ^{nos} jours. La continuit ^{est}

parfaite. Du reste, sans ^{tre} un sp^{cialiste} en la mati^{re}, un seul regard suffit pour s'apercevoir que ces antiques reliques du pass ^{sont} authentiques. Parmi celles-ci, n'oublions pas qu'un seul manuscrit, retra^{ant} les actes v^{cus} de 1503 ¹⁷²³ est

un in-folio de 23 X 34 X 8 contenant 1 211 pages. On y relève plus de trente écritures différentes. Quelles explications pourrait-on fournir aussi pour les 340 pages manuscrites de Mr de BASVILLE (41e Imperator), qui traitent de l'Ordre de Pont Saint Esprit, de Malte et des comtes de MONT FORT, etc. (date 1693). Enfin, quelle justification donnerait-on à ce recueil de « Discours faits au Roi LOUIS XIII » par David RIVAULT (30e Imperator), entièrement écrits à la main, dont la bibliothèque de Laval possède le premier tome ?...8 » Mais pour notre part, ce n'est pas une histoire que nous avons voulu rendre hommage, mais une des rares filiations qui a donné des exemples de son savoir, par l'obtention de la Pierre.

L'histoire de l'ordre part du contact entre quelques rares templiers (et non les templiers plus guerriers que quakers de sciences hermétiques) et des adeptes liés particulièrement à l'école de Bagdad « Beit et Hikmat » créée par le Khalife AL MAMOUN en 830. Les chrétiens l'appellent Maison de la Sagesse. Il ne faut pas négliger non plus le rôle de la mosquée d'El-Azhar, lieu de rencontre important de l'époque, où un maître de l'université cachait aussi parfois un hermétisme.

Enfin il faut aussi citer les relations entre les templiers

8. Dans « Legenda des FAR + C » de Roger Caro, éd. privée hors commerce.

et les ismaéliens, pour se rendre compte que la circulation des élites, si chère à PARETO, existait sans doute mieux à cette époque que de nos jours.

Selon l'histoire de l'ordre, en France, privenus à temps par le chapelain du manoir de la Buzardière, prêtres du Mans, sept templiers, Gaston de la Pierre PHOEBUS, Guidon de MONTANOR, Gentilis de FOLIGNO, Henri de MONTFORT, Louis de GRIMOARD, Pierre Yorick de RIVAULT et César MINVIELLE, se replièrent en toute hâte vers Dinard, puis vers Saint-Malo où ils affrontèrent de nuit une barque de pêcheurs qui les déposa sur le sol d'Angleterre. La commanderie de Londres les reçut et les hébergea. Afin d'éviter les persécutions du roi Édouard, quelques chevaliers adeptes s'enfuirent à l'île de Mull, ils retournèrent plus tard en France, où ils donnèrent un nom à l'ordre le 2 décembre 1316: « Les Frères Annonces de la Rose + Croix ». Nous n'allons pas suivre l'ordre au cours des siècles, mais il nous semble important de signaler quelques noms des derniers Imperator, le 51e était Lord BULWER LYTTON, lié à divers cercles très fermés, l'abbé Louis CONSTANT (Eliphas LEVI) lui succéda, suivi par William Wynn WESTCOTT (membre de la SRIA). Passant ainsi entre les mains de frères dépositaires de filiations diverses, l'ordre va par la suite retourner à son pays d'origine : la France, où il manifestera sa présence sous l'impulsion de Pierre PHOEBUS, faisant publier de nombreux livres hors commerce.

Les FAR + C étant limités à 33 membres, ils ne peuvent coopter que chez quelques adeptes. L'extrême prudence de l'Imperator a permis que quelques frères

seulement accèdent à la connaissance opérative, mais il se refuse à rentrer dans la notion de mythes, de rêves si chers à l'humain plus avide de sensations et d'évasion que de réalités. L'ordre ne se propose pas de reformer le monde, il est dépositaire d'une Tradition.

Il existe un autre Ordre des FAR + C réservé à 12 membres et qui concerne une autre opérativité alchimique interne mais, malgré son ancienneté, nous pensons que les deux ordres n'en constituaient qu'un seul à un moment de l'histoire, ou qu'ils étaient imbriqués l'un dans l'autre de toute manière. Cet ordre interne pratique la voie du corps d'immortalité par la méthode des substances.

Graal et alchimie, où les voies se développent

Nous ne voulons pas développer un thème bien établi, mais comme les voies sont entremêlées, le chercheur se retrouve aussi dans un véritable labyrinthe. Or tout s'y trouve.

Sur la voie extérieure le châtelet du Graal se nomme CORBENIC, ce qui, si la matière de l'Œuvre n'est pas si clairement énoncée que, par exemple, dans les contes d'HOFMANN, qui se terminent par l'histoire héroïque du célèbre ministre KLEIN ZACH surnommé cinabre, il n'en est pas moins vrai que CORBENIC se compose en CORNI-BEC et CINEBRO à l'envers, désignant aussi bien le vaisseau que la matière de l'Œuvre. Nous retrouvons cela dans le nom du père de PERCEVAL, BLIOCADRAN, qui en anagramme donne CINABRO. Ainsi il n'est pas bien difficile de préciser les ingrédients et les étapes.

La voie interne apparaît durant la rencontre du vendredi saint avec l'ermite. Certains l'ont confondue avec l'albification, étape de la voie du cinabre (coagula blanc) quand l'ermite précise que le roi n'est nourri que

d'une hostie et rien d'autre, laquelle est servie dans le GRAAL. Il ne s'agit plus d'albification mais d'un magistère interne donné comme par l'ermite, de bouche à oreille, et qui conduit au développement du corps christique ou embryon de gloire et d'immortalité, à condition que l'ermite, comme dans les tarots, chasse avec prudence le serpent de l'astral qui pourrait récupérer les énergies. Il ne faut pas oublier que la coupe du GRAAL est verte et que le sang du Christ, comme s'en rend compte le soldat LONGINIUS avec sa lance, est blanc comme celui d'OSIRIS.

Le vert est issu du noir, prima materia. Il fut la première couleur, celle de la vie. De celle-là, par dissociation, naissent une couleur également Yin, le bleu, et également Yang, le jaune, les autres couleurs naissant de l'accentuation, ou densification de cette première SEPARATIO. Ainsi par exemple, le jaune accentué donne l'orange puis le rouge (couleur trèse Yang, nous retrouvons dans l'œuvre cette démonstration, le bleu accentué va donner l'indigo puis le violet trèse Yin). Mais le vert signifie aussi de facto la puissance de la vie. Si la table alchimique est dite table d'Émeraude, et si la coupe du Graal est verte, c'est tout simplement qu'on a voulu indiquer une clef qui n'apparaît sans doute qu'après les purifications du Chevalier Vert, dans la solitude la plus nécessaire qui soit, quand HERMÈS-MERCURE se manifeste, soit directement soit avec l'aide de l'ERMITE ou de MERLIN.

La doctrine du corps immortel

S'il existe des voies extérieures, elles doivent conduire l'adepte à la compréhension de la matière, puis, par reflet, de lui-même. Ensuite il lui faut entreprendre la réunion des voies : comme le précise bien le taoïsme, il faut passer du WOUEI TAN au NEI TAN. Il est nécessaire de rappeler que l'Ordre des Frères Asiatiques proposait à ses adeptes la même progression traditionnelle, puisqu'après la pratique de la Pierre au rouge, ceux qui pouvaient se libérer de leurs penchants humains pouvaient tenter la création du corps de gloire ou corps d'immortalité.

Dans « Ur et Krur », Julius EVOLA explique le pourquoi de cette étape : « ... L'immortalité, la réincarnation, n'est pas une vrité pour tous les hommes mais seulement pour ceux qui sont parvenus à s'accomplir selon une voie, en fait, radicalement perpendiculaire à celle des hommes... La parure de gloire ou corps immortel des traditions gnostiques, en remplaçant la guenille d'esclavage, serait l'ultime consécration de celui qui, après

1. Éditions Arché, Milano.

avoir traversé victorieusement cette série d'épreuves, s'emanciperait ainsi totalement de la sphère du Destin et de la domination des Régents ou Archontes. »

A l'enseignement traditionnel concernant l'immortalité correspond la doctrine du triple corps. Précisons immédiatement que le terme corps est employé ici d'une façon analogique pour désigner de nouvelles formes de conscience et d'action que le Moi peut faire siennes, en vertu de possibilités qui, toutefois, dépassent le commun des mortels. De sorte que la doctrine en question - comme toute doctrine ésotérique - ne peut être considérée comme vraie que dans le cadre propre à l'aristocratie restreinte de ceux qui sont parvenus à fouler le sentier de l'initiation. En parler à propos de l'homme ordinaire n'aurait aucun sens : pour lui n'existent ni les trois, ni les sept, ni les neuf corps, ni tous ceux que l'on pourrait se plaisir à imaginer. La vie après la mort a pour condition de parvenir à la capacité de maintenir la conscience, une fois celle-ci privée de l'appui du corps physique. Celui qui a atteint ce sommet est, virtuellement, hors des eaux, et le fait que l'unité de l'organisme physique se défasse n'a plus pour lui aucune importance. A ce propos, on a également évoqué la possibilité de partir pour ne plus revenir. L'affirmation de l'existence (ego sum) est alors ressentie comme une entrave, comme une négation de l'être. Cette voie consiste donc à se débarrasser de tous les déterminismes, réels et possibles, de dépouillement en dépouillement, de mise à nu en mise à nu, jusqu'à ce que - une fois tombée l'enveloppe par une intégration absolue à l'ipsité - le sum se dissolve et se résolve dans l'est.

Mais si l'immortalité ne doit pas être uniquement la prolongation de la pure conscience, si au contraire cette conscience doit s'articuler en formes d'action et d'expression propres au niveau qui est le sien, et puisque les formes corporelles sont inhérentes à la conscience des mortels, il faut dans ces conditions que la qualité individuelle que celle-ci possède, s'étende également aux divers éléments et vertus constitutives de l'agrégat humain, pour les faire siens, pour les tenir en laisse sous une forme qui porte précisément le sceau de l'individualité. C'est cela le corps magique ou corps de résurrection.

La constitution du corps de gloire passe par l'alchimie interne que nous allons définir à l'aide d'un extrait des « Procédés Secrets du Joyau Magique », un traité d'alchimie taoïste du xle siècle : « L'alchimie intérieure est un système syncrétiste très complexe qui poursuit sur le plan théorique le même idéal que l'alchimie opératoire, à savoir l'élaboration d'une drogue dont l'absorption est censée rendre l'homme immortel et lui permettre de monter au ciel en plein jour. Mais c'est de son propre corps que l'adepte du Nei Tan fait son laboratoire ; il y trouve en effet tous les ingrédients et les ustensiles de l'alchimie traditionnelle : fourneau, chaudron, mercure, cinabre, plomb et autres minerais ; et c'est en suivant un processus mental et physiologique qu'il installe le laboratoire, allume le feu du fourneau, en surveille la chaleur, provoque le mariage des ingrédients dans le chaudron et recommence le processus à un niveau différent, une fois obtenu le résultat désiré. »

2. Édition des Deux Océans, Paris.

En d'autres termes, les textes de l'alchimie intérieure empruntent le langage de l'alchimie opératoire pour décrire leurs processus de purification destinés à une transformation spirituelle et corporelle. Mais on n'aboutit pas au corps d'immortalité par une simple recette... Une opération très longue est nécessaire. De plus, des pièges redoutables peuvent se présenter. EVOLA écrit encore à ce sujet : « Les étapes successives de ce processus sont les mêmes que les diverses épreuves et étapes de l'initiation, dans la mesure où celles-ci sont le résultat de rapports établis avec les divers êtres, d'abord psychiques et ensuite naturels (dieux) qui régissent en maître sur les êtres humains et agissent au travers de leur corps et de leur esprit. C'est sur ces êtres que le mage doit, dans ce domaine opératif,

rAffirmer sa propre autonomie, et m'ame plier sous la loi les forces qui attestent la prsence de ces "tres l'intrieur de son organisme. »

Le rsultat peut tre la fin des corporifications (les morts et rncarnations) pour celui qui a, comme le dit Ibn JABIR, communiqu sa fixit au volatil, et SCHWALLER de LUBICZ indique que « la renaissance d'finitive, ou rsurrection, est la complmentation absolue. BA est le volatil, le subtil, et KA est le fixe nergtique qui est l'aimant de BA »⁴. Le texte indique que le BA doit retrouver le KA, ce dernier engendrant le fils.

Dans la tradition hbra que le corps de gloire se situe Tipheret, qui sur l'arbre kabbalistique est sur l'axe central d'limit par Kether et Malkut, appel aussi

3. In « Ur et Krur », d. Arch, Milano.

4. R.A. Schwaller de Lubicz « Her Bach disciple », d. Flammarion, Paris.

Shemesch, sphre du soleil, ce mot s'crivant avec deux Shin qui encadre un Mem, or Shin signifie le feu du ciel et Mem la mre primordiale, l'interaction fcondante terre-eau produisant l'Or ou Corps de Gloire.

Les phases de la voie alchimique sont donc complexes, et l'obtention de la Pierre au rouge n'est qu'une tape d'une longue quate, techniquement prcise. Outre leurs pouvoirs rgnerants et transmutatoires, les pierres ont aussi un pouvoir de sparation en ce qui concerne la partie conscience de l'homme qui peut voler. Il ne faut pas oublier que dans la tradition indoue, le mercure-mtal (trait alchimiquement) est le sperme de Schiva. En cela, il possde l'essence de Dieu, et la possibilit de l'actualiser dans l'homme. C'est la raison pour laquelle nous avons insist sur l'alchimie du mercure, ou plut du sulfure de mercure ou cinabre. Cette voie du mercure pouvant bien entendu se raliser aussi sans utiliser le cinabre, par un processus de purification progressif du mercure l'aide de plantes, cas de l'alchimie indienne qui utilise les purifications jusqu' 18 samskar.

L'homme qui doit raliser la suite de la voie se trouve confront divers problmes, le plus grave tant d'ja de savoir ce qui va tre cristallis, dans ce qui constitue les agrgats plus ou moins informels qui composent un je humain. Il est certain que l'approche de la voie va passer par la conquate pralable d'un tat de conscience diffrenci, o le regard prend le pas de plus en plus sur le je humain, avec les crises inhrentes cette limination progressive de l'Ego. Celui-ci, ayant constitu et secrter un monde dans lequel, tel un cocon, il a enferm la conscience, ne va pas accepter cette modification.

D'autre part, avant de sortir du filet de sommeil, il faut avoir assez de conscience seconde (le chen des taoistes), pour tenter l'aventure. Enfin, la plupart des humains tant des agrgats artificiels, il ne s'agit pas de casser en eux un univers sans lequel ils n'existeraient plus, car l'humain moyen est un ensemble complexe, passant de l'tre particulier sur lequel il a projet son amour (en fait, sa dtresse...) la considration que les autres ont de lui, sa nourriture, son dsir de se projeter dans le futur travers la procration, au plaisir des sens, et parfois ses autres opiums que sont ses considrations religieuses ou politiques, lesquelles sont parfois aussi fluctuantes que les humeurs du moment. Le sortir du monde qu'il s'est cr est suicidaire, et comme le dit si bien MEYRINCK : « la voie de l'veil est jonche de cadavres. » Ainsi ces voies s'adressent des personnes qui ont mis fin aux intrats humains ou en tout cas qui les voient comme extrieurs leur regard sur le monde.

La premire tape de la voie interne est donc l'accession l'tat de conscience aussi appel TAT OBJECTIF, c'est- dire un tat o les choses sont perçues pour ce qu'elles sont, et non pas conceptualises. C'est dans un tel tat que l'humain se rend compte qu'il n'avait en fait jamais vcu, mais qu'il n'avait fait que dormir. Cet tat d'tre, parfois appel VEIL, est inconsciemment

recherché par les humains. Ils savent plus ou moins que rien ne les satisfait réellement, mais ils cherchent des solutions dans des remèdes horizontaux liés au monde de l'avoir, de l'acquis, ou aux théories analytiques liées aux fadaises de la psychanalyse ou de la psychologie moderne dont on serait bien en peine de tirer quelque chose d'utile,

même si certains « pères » comme JUNG ont fait preuve de beaucoup d'ouverture d'esprit en ce qui concerne les sciences traditionnelles.

C'est donc un combat total pour la qualité de l'instant PRÉSENT qui va constituer la première étape de l'alchimie interne, une lutte difficile, faite de hauts et de bas, de crises, parfois de conflits, tant que le moment juste ou la place ne sont pas trouvés. L'aide de frères extérieurs pouvant être requise, ce ne sont pas les faux gourous qui vont manquer pour apporter leur concours, pendant que le qualité va se fatiguer dans une recherche illusoire, où le temps compte, et beaucoup, pour ceux qui doivent terminer l'oeuvre. Quant aux vrais maîtres, conscients de ce que représente une telle qualité, ils se cachent soigneusement, et n'ayant pas de temps à perdre, ne sont découverts que par les vrais traqueurs, dont la sagacité et l'HERMÈS en eux - parfois aussi une longue pratique - leur permettent de trouver celui qui peut apporter les éléments manquants. Cela nous conduit à une seconde considération : la nécessité d'avoir un HERMÈS développé, c'est-à-dire un guide intérieur ou une intuition saine pour trouver la voie juste, laquelle peut se cacher dans des formes qui ne la laissent pas paraître. Sans tomber dans les aspects très difficiles de certaines voies directes et de certains maîtres impitoyables, évoqués par exemple dans la vie de Jetsun MILAREPA, il est certain que les véritables maîtres n'ont pas le choix des moyens, et que seuls un certain type de disciple a des chances de trouver le terminal d'une qualité.

Conséquence de ces considérations : la nécessité

d'avoir un type de vie peu conforme à la vie moderne, bien que pouvant s'y accommoder... Tout est fait pour abrutir l'individu et le pousser à consommer. Quant à ceux qui font semblant de lutter contre ce système en se croyant révolutionnaires, ils enferment la plupart du temps l'individu dans un système étatique redoutable. Très peu de politiques posent les problèmes de liberté et de qualité. Quant à la culture et l'information, elles sont adaptées à une humanité de zombies, soigneusement parqués dans des champs. Entendons par là des façons de penser ou de voir autorisées. Il est certain, comme l'a montré PLATON, que l'aristocratie véritable ne peut se sentir concernée par cette farce, et qu'elle n'y participe pas.

La Qualité implique la création d'un équilibre psychophysiologique grâce à plusieurs facteurs

- Une alimentation saine, ponctuée de périodes de jeûne avec purification indispensable de l'appareil digestif. Les repas doivent tendre à se composer le plus possible de produits non liés à une agression. Le feu diminue considérablement l'apport vital d'un aliment, c'est pourquoi il faut éviter les fritures, mais aussi diminuer les cuissons. De même il faut faire des cures régulières de produits livrés directement par la nature, cas des fruits, aliments solaires (yang) indispensables. Un poireau, au contraire, est arraché à la terre, il apporte du Yin. Il subit aussi une agression. Si un fruit tombe naturellement dans la main, il ne nécessite aucune violence pour le récupérer. Il en est de même pour les produits animaux, le lait et les fromages, qui constituent un apport calorique mais naturel. La sensation progressive confirmera ces critères

qui aident au développement de l'HERMÈS en nous, notre corps solaire.

- Nécessité également de la prise de conscience de plus en plus réelle de l'instant PRÉSENT, d'abord le jour, puis jour et nuit. Souvent à ce stade la

prÃ©sence d'un expert est requise, la sortie du monde des identifications demande un labeur peu commun.

- ConsÃ©quence de l'Art de vivre : le contrÃ´le de plus en plus complet et dÃ©finitif de l'acte sexuel, particuliÃ¨rement au niveau de la non-dÃ©perdition de la semence. Un couple mariÃ© qui contrÃ´le les Ã©missions est plus chaste qu'un moine ou un prÃ©tre qui, sans se marier, vivent des dÃ©perditions (qu'elles soient nocturnes Ã cause des rÃaves, ou pour d'autres raisons...).

- Pratique plus initiatique de certains exercices

a) liÃ©s Ã la respiration,

b) basÃ©s sur certains mantras (rÃ©pÃ©tition d'un son). Le zikr des soufis en est un exemples. Ces conseils prÃ©cÃ©dents permettent de crÃ©er le sepa ratio progressivement en le dÃ©barassant de l'ego d'une part, et en l'autonomisant et le densifiant d'autre part. Ce n'est que par la suite qu'une voie alchimique prend son sens. Qui voudrait tromper un maÃ®tre ne tromperait que lui-mÃame.

- Autre aspect de la quÃªte : l'Ã©preuve du mÃ©tal. Un disciple doit savoir attendre, parfois trÃs longtemps, un rÃ©sultat, comme le Chevalier du Moyen Age. Il se bat sans

5. Le Zhir ou Dhikz est un des exercices fondamentaux des Soufis, il permet, par la rÃ©pÃ©tition d'un Mantra, le rappel de Soi et une Ã©limination progressive du parasitage du mental.

investir sur le futur, sans considÃ©rer le passÃ©, et en cela il prouve qu'il existe d'une part, qu'il a vaincu en lui la notion mercantile et peu initiatique de l'intÃ©rÃªt, d'autre part. Cette patience et cette persÃ©vÃ©rance forgent en lui une direction, comme le disait Guillaume d'ORANGE, l'Ã©oÃ© existe une volontÃ©, existe un chemin ; si rien ne l'a perturbÃ© dans sa quÃªte, il est la preuve que celle-lÃ lui ressemble.

On peut ajouter que seuls les quÃªteurs ayant fait leurs preuves dans la sociÃ©tÃ© en assumant leurs responsabilitÃ©s peuvent suivre une voie car, comme l'a dit KREMMERZ, qui n'a pas fait de l'or Ã l'extÃ©rieur n'en fait pas en soi. Les consÃ©quences de la pratique de ces rectifications dans la vie de tous les jours peuvent Ãatre importantes, il en sera de mÃame pour ceux qui persÃ©vÃ©rent dans la quÃªte quodotienne de l'attention ou prÃ©sence. Il leur faut souvent aboutir Ã des solutions douloureuses et passer par des crises qui, parfois, peuvent conduire Ã l'abandon de la quÃªte. C'est ainsi que le dÃ©part de la voie passe par un constat purement intellectuel : les valeurs habituelles et sociales ne prÃ©sentent aucun intÃ©rÃªt. La premiÃ¨re Ã©tape qui consiste Ã regarder le Je humain est souvent dÃ©terminante, nos prÃ©occupations et intÃ©rÃªts quotidiens sont dÃ©risoires, les justifications que nous donnons Ã nos actes sont le plus souvent le pur fruit de l'hypocrisie, quant aux motivations rÃ©elles, mieux vaut qu'elles n'apparaissent pas

Ici et Maintenant

La voie des sons

Au dÃ©but Ã©tait le Verbe. La voie du Verbe est un des Ã©lÃ©ments clefs de l'Initiation, et complÃªte heureusement les MagistÃ¨res alchimiques. Divers alchimistes ont fait allusion au Verbe CrÃ©ateur, dont KALLID en 1662, et tout adepte averti doit connaÃ®tre la signification et l'utilisation des voyelles. D'aprÃ¨s BIRCH : Ã« La Gnose ou la connaissance des noms divins dans leur sens extÃ©rieur et leur sens Ã©sotÃ©rique Ã©tait en fait le grand mystÃ¨re religieux ou l'initiation chez les Ã©gyptiens. Ã« D'Ã©MÃ©TRIUS Ã©crivait trois siÃ©cles avant notre Ã¨re : Ã« En Ã©gypte, les prÃ©tres chantent les louanges des Dieux en se servant des sept voyelles qu'ils rÃ©pÃ©tent successivement, et l'agrÃ©able euphonie du son de ces lettres peut tenir lieu de flÃªte et de cithare. Ã«

On sait que les ThÃ©urges invoquaient la DivinitÃ© avec des sifflements stridents ou roucoulements, et avec des sons sans consonnes, inarticulÃ©s. Nicomaque de GÃ©RASE, disciple de PYTHAGORE, Ã©crit : « Les sons de chacune des sept sphÃ©res produisent un certain bruit, la premiÃ¨re rÃ©alisant le premier son, et ces sons l'on a donnÃ© les noms des voyelles. » EusÃ©be de CÃ©SARÉE nous apprend

que, suivant les oracles d'Apollon, il faut se concilier les Dieux « par des invocations muettes dont le plus grand des Mages est inventeur, le roi des sept sons que tous connaissent ».

Les sept voyelles sont les suivantes phonÃ©tiquement

Omega-Å´

Y-u

O-o

I-i

H-Åª

E-Å©

A-a

UtilisÃ©es correctement, ces voyelles sont des instruments de puissance, comme le prÃ©cise Edmond BAILLY' « On serait portÃ© Ã ne voir dans les incantations que de simples priÃ¨res formulÃ©es en vue d'une union mystique entre les choses du Ciel et celles de la Terre, ce qui fait l'objet de toute pratique religieuse proprement dite. Il s'en faut qu'il en ait Ã©tÃ© toujours ainsi dans l'antique Ãgypte oÃ¹ le postulant brigue, bien plutÃ´t qu'il n'implore, l'intervention d'En-Haut. Ici comme avec la plus grande partie des formules enseignÃ©es par les BrÃ¢hmanes, nous sommes en pleine thÃ©urgie ; et cette communautÃ© des rites Ãgyptiens avec ceux de l'Inde doit attirer notre attention. L'incantation n'est donc pas une priÃ¨re, mais un ordre auquel les Dieux sont contraints de se rendre, si nulle faute ne s'est glissÃ©e dans l'accomplissement du rituel ».

Valentin Å©RIGÅNE Ã©crit dans « MystÃ¨res et Pouvoirs

1. Edmond Bailly : « Le Chant des-voyelles », Å©d. Bellisane, Nice.

des Sons au Temps des Pharaons »: « GÃ©nÃ©ralement, on admet que le clergÃ© de Memphis chercha Ã aller plus loin que ses prÃ©dÃ©cesseurs et qu'il s'efforÃ§a d'apporter des idÃ©es nouvelles. On pense qu'il commenÃ§a par observer comment se dÃ©veloppe le processus de la connaissance (SIA) et de la rÃ©alisation (HOU). Il est d'ailleurs intÃ©ressant de noter que SIA et HOU (la connaissance et la rÃ©alisation) furent divinisÃ©es... »

Nous ne pouvons oublier bien sÃ»r que l'OEuf de Serpent que crÃ©ent les Druides avec la bave du Serpent doit se maintenir en l'air avec des sifflements. Pour bien comprendre la notion de voyelles il faut en trouver l'essence.

Comme le prÃ©cise von SEBOTTENDORF3: « ARTHÅ©PHIUS nous enseigne, dans son Clavis Majoris Sapientae, l'art de facere descendere spiritum, et donne les formules suivantes dans lesquelles l'esprit s'Ã©panche volontiers : I V X O par L. Nous trouvons ici le "I" et le "O", "V" et "X" sont deux formes du "A". » Malheureusement l'auteur n'a pas compris par manque de sensations ou de clefs traditionnelles, la notion de CrÃ©ation avec les sons. « A » est la voyelle centrale, un Ã©quivalent de la couleur verte. Si on Ã©tend ou plutÃ´t dissocie la couleur verte, nous obtenons la bipolarisation lÃ©gÃ©rement chaude, jaune (lÃ©ger Yang), lÃ©gÃ©rement froide bleu (lÃ©ger Yin). Si nous continuons Ã Ã©tendre sur la bipolarisation, nous obtenons l'extrÃªme Yang rouge rubis Ã l'extrÃªme Yin

2. d. Trédaniel, la Maisnie, Paris.

3. Von Sebottendorf : «La pratique de l'ancienne Franc-Maçonnerie turque », édition du Baucens, Belgique.

l'indigo. Il en est de même pour les voyelles : le « A » étendu sur ses extrêmes donne le « I », voyelle la plus aiguë, et l'« O » voyelle la plus grave. Le « I » produit le froid au niveau de la sensation, or, c'est un symbole mâle, le « O » produit le chaud, or c'est un symbole femelle. Chacun sait, dans la voie des mutations, que Yang produit Yin et Yin produit Yang. Le « A » reste donc hermaphrodite même si dans d'autres traditions ou symboliques il puisse avoir une connotation diverse et prendre la place du « I » comme symbole mâle, exemple dans Je suis l'Alpha et l'Omega, mais comme il s'agit de science précise nous ne pouvons nous attacher aux dérives postérieures de situations essentielles.

Saint Iréné, citant le gnostique MARCUS, nous confirme en donnant les clefs de la distribution pour ceux qui peuvent comprendre : « La voyelle A retentit dans les voix du premier ciel ; dans les voix du second, E seul résonne ; H, dans celles du troisième ; le quatrième, qui est en même temps le ciel du milieu répertorie la voyelle I ; la cinquième O ; la sixième R, le septième, qui est le quatrième, depuis celui du milieu SL »

Quant à la centralité de l'A et son extension, SCHWALLER de LUBICZ donne des précisions qui complètent ses premières informations : « Ces deux syllabes assemblées, ia ou, expriment l'origine de l'Être dans sa plénitude non divisée, non spécifique. Écoute l'enseignement de nos Sages : au commencement, iaou vivait dans le corps unique, avant qu'il y eût dualisation,

4. « Her-Bak, Disciple » de R.A. Schwaller de Lubicz, d. Flammarion.

avant que fussent les choses terrestres... Quand il n'y avait pas encore de naissance... quand aucun dieu n'existait... quand le désir pour Ikou n'était pas encore formulé... Nous avons déjà effleuré le sujet du doublement de l'Unique, iaou ; considérez-le maintenant sous l'aspect de la formation des quatre directions contenues en possibilité dans l'Unique. La première syllabe du mot iaou, ia, exprime la polarisation de l'Origine : Nord et Sud, haut et bas, et tout ce qui, dans la Nature, présente obligatoirement cette polarisation, par exemple iat, bâton, perchoir, colonne dorsale, la tombe (de la tête aux pieds).

La seconde syllabe, ou, exprime l'idée d'extension d'amplitude, par possibilité du volume : ainsi la sphère en rotation a son axe, le reste n'est que volume. Nul ne pourra jamais expliquer le pourquoi ni le comment de la division de ia et ou, qui produit le volume par la fixation des quatre directions. »

Pour l'utilisation, une fois les essences perçues, l'adepte doit travailler les consonnes méttriques, condensatrices ou réceptives. Est-ce un hasard si le sifflement commence par un S, le soleil égyptien (R) par un R, ou le mot Mer ou Mère par un M, qu'on retrouve à la fin du mot ATOUM. Il ne saurait trop être question de dissenter sur le iaou dont le ton le plus exact est donné par le chat, animal d'Osiris. Il faut noter aussi que certains oiseaux et insectes donnent les clefs d'autres sons de puissance.

Si la science des sons est très utile, dans la théurgie active, elle est aussi indispensable dans l'alchimie interne, car elle doit être utilisée, tel le ZIKR des Soufis (mantra réceptif pour provoquer l'animation puis la séparation

des éléments constitutifs qui aboutissent à la formation du Corps de Gloire ou d'Immortalité).

Il faut arriver à l'époque moderne pour trouver des voies contre-initiatiques, fragmentaires pour ne pas dire résideuses, qui n'enseignent pas ces clefs et

aboutissent Ã des rÃ©sultats d'Ã©viÃ©s (quand il y a rÃ©sultats bien entendu !). Mais ce type de considÃ©rations ne concerne que les adeptes de certains magistÃ©res trÃ©s fermÃ©s qui touchent au corps humain, et ce que nous Ã©crivons constitue plutÃ´t une forme de mise en garde aux dÃ©tenteurs de sciences traditionnelles tronquÃ©es. Le signe mudra chez les Indous peut constituer aussi un Ã©lÃ©ment important de la voie, et lÃ aussi la sensation et la logique priment ; si l'index levÃ© du bras droit (pour un droitier), est le signe mÃ©le d'Ã©mission d'Ã©nergie (Yang), le pouce et l'index recourbÃ©s' ou fermÃ©s sous forme de O permettent la rÃ©ception dans les deux dimensions. Cette Ã©mission et cette rÃ©ception peuvent se faire sur l'extÃ©rieur et sur l'intÃ©rieur. Il en est de mÃªme pour les sons quand il s'agit d'invocation ou d'Ã©vocation, l'une se faisant en inspirant, l'autre en expirant. Notre propos n'Ã©tant pas dans ce livre de donner toutes les clefs qui doivent Ãªtre le produit d'une recherche individuelle comme c'est le cas de la 4e Voie, dont GURDJIEFF dit que Ã« avant tout elle doit Ãªtre trouvÃ©e. C'est le premier test Ã».

5. L'utilisation du son est trifonctionnelle, outre ce que nous avons mentionnÃ© prÃ©cÃ©demment (balayage du mental), il peut agir comme Sel c'est-Ã -dire qu'il a un pouvoir de modification physiologique et enfin d'action extÃ©rieure.

6. Le binaire est femelle, rÃ©cepteur.

La voie secrÃ©te ou le rÃ©el art chimique

A part les diverses voies, parfois fort complexes, de la sÃ©rie des WOUEI TAN, ou voies extÃ©rieures, qu'elles soient du cinabre, de la stibine, de la galÃ©ne, de la cÃ©ruse, du bismuth ou du phosphore, il existe des voies directes, simples, parfois mÃªme trÃ©s rapides, ou bien des voies de longue haleine, mais exÃ©cutÃ©es par des processus trÃ©s simples... Comme ces voies sont, et furent trÃ©s fermÃ©es, et qu'elles ne peuvent Ãªtre enseignÃ©es, car la premiÃ©re condition de la pratique est que l'HERMÃ©S en soi soit assez fort pour les dÃ©couvrir... le maÃ®tre ne joue plus qu'un rÃªle de tÃ©moin.

La simplicitÃ© extrÃªme de cette voie est attestÃ©e par de nombreux alchimistes Ã« Il est une pierre de grande vertu, et est dite Pierre et n'est pas pierre, et est minÃ©rale, vÃ©gÃ©tale et animale qui est trouvÃ©e en tous lieux et en tous temps, et chez toutes personnes... Ã» (Nicolas VALOIS, Ã« La Clef du Secret des Secrets Ã») Ã« Si HERMÃ©S, le PÃ©re des Philosophes, ressuscitoit aujourd'hui avec le subtil GEBER, le profond Raymond

LULLE, ils ne seroient pas regardÃ©s comme des Philosophes par nos chymistes vulgaires qui ne daigneroient presque pas les mettre au nombre de leurs disciples, parce qu'ils ignoreroient la maniÃ©re de s'y prendre pour procÃ©der a toutes ces distillations, ces circulations, ces calcinations, et toutes ces opÃ©rations innombrables que nos chymistes vulgaires ont inventÃ©es, pour avoir mal entendu les Ã©crits allÃ©goriques de ces Philosophes. Ã» (Jean d'HOURY, Ã« Cosmopolite ou nouvelle lumiÃ©re chymique Ã» Paris, 1669)

Ã« Il ne s'agit pas en -alchimie de procÃ©dÃ©s dans le vaste monde extÃ©rieur, mais de processus microcosmiques trÃ©s secrets; qui ont constituÃ© la matiÃ©re centrale des mystÃ©res depuis la plus haute antiquitÃ©. On peut donc dire Ã raison que la science hermÃ©tique est la plus haute science de l'humanitÃ©, trÃ©s vraisemblablement issue de traditions que les anciens Ã©gyptiens dÃ©signaient avec respect sous le nom de secret des Anciens. Ã» (Ã« Prologue microcosmique Ã» de 1720)

Une manifestation actuelle des Rose + Croix d'Or affirme: Ã« Mais les amateurs et chercheurs indignes ne peuvent, avec leur SUBJECTIS et LABORIBUS contre nature, faire naÃ®tre l'enfant philosophique du soleil et de la lune. Ils cherchent cet Art naturel et divin sans la connaissance de Dieu ; ils ne savent mÃªme pas ce que la nature est

avant tout, encore moins comment, avec quoi, et où¹ elle opère.

Ils tournent en rond avec leurs États d'Ême, et savent parler des maintes actions de la nature, mais le centre de la nature qui provoque toutes les actions de celle-ci, ils ne le trouvent pas. Alors qu'ils devraient, dans le feu

vivant, tirer, des matériaux vivants des Sages, la semence et par conséquent faire le mercure par le mercure, ou la matière première par la matière première : ainsi, ils ne savent ni ce qu'est la vie, ce qu'est la semence des matériaux, ni ce qu'est le mercure et ce qu'est la matière première, mais ils travaillent avec des agents morts ou teintés, tels que l'or, l'argent, le mercure etc., vulgaires, et ils font ceci avec du feu de bois, de charbons, des lampes ou tout autre feu mort, et ils pensent par ce moyen préparer la médecine universelle qui donne la vie et la multiplie, et la teinture ; comme si mort et vie étaient dans leur main.

Ils cherchent un art facile et un travail difficile, alors qu'il s'agit d'un art difficile et d'un travail facile ; il leur en coûte beaucoup en matériaux, que l'on peut se procurer pourtant sans bourse délier et que l'on ne trouvera dans aucun bric à brac, aucune pharmacie, etc., mais que l'on peut prendre directement dans la nature. »

Quant aux causes de l'aveuglement, elles sont bien définies dans cet extrait de la « Clavicula Hermetica Scientiae, ab Hyperboreo Quodam Horis Subselectivis Consignata Anno 1732 » : « Mais voici la première et véritable cause pour laquelle la nature a caché ce palais ouvert et royal à tant de philosophes, même à ceux nantis d'un esprit très subtil, c'est que, s'écartant, dès leur jeunesse, du chemin simple de la nature par des conclusions de logique et de métaphysique, et trompés par les illusions des meilleurs livres mêmes, ils s'imaginent et jurent que cet art est plus profond, plus difficile à connaître qu'aucune métaphysique, quoique la nature ingénue, dans ce chemin comme, dans tous les autres, marche d'un pas droit et très simple. »

Certains textes occidentaux font allusion nettement à cette alchimie, « Le Monde Magique des Héros » de Cesare della RIVIERA', ou des citations telles que celle-ci, extraite de « Rosinus ad Sarratantum Episcopum »

Cette Pierre est une chose qui se trouve en toi plus fixe que nulle part ailleurs, créée par Dieu et tu en es la matière (prima materia) et extraite de toi... Et de même que l'homme est composé de quatre éléments, de même la pierre, et ainsi elle provient de l'homme et tu en es la matière, à savoir par l'opération ; elle est extraite de toi à savoir par la science. Autrement dit, elle est fixée en toi, à savoir dans le mercure des sages ; tu en es la matière, c'est-à-dire elle est enfermée en toi et tu la tiens cachée et elle est extraite de toi, puisqu'elle est réduite (son essence) et dissoute par toi, car elle ne peut pas être parfaitement en toi, et toi tu ne peux vivre sans elle, ainsi regarde le commencement et vice-versa. »

La voie interne est aussi suggérée par certains gnostiques, et appelée par GURDJIEFF quatrième voie ou voie des substances, bien que la vie privée de ce dernier n'ait pas tellement coïncidé avec l'ascétisme nécessaire à cette voie très périlleuse, et délicate. Saint PIPHANE y fait allusion dans « les Interrogations », évoquant la vision de Marie MAGDELEINE, à propos de laquelle il est dit : « Si vous ne croyez pas quand je vous dis les choses de la terre, comment croirez-vous quand je vous

7. d. Arche, Milano.

8. Marie Magdeleine semble la continuation d'ASTARTE, d'ISHTAR et d'INANNA encore plus antérieure (Dame du Ciel des Sumériens).

dirai les choses du ciel ? » et ils interprètent : « quand vous verrez le Fils de l'Homme remonter où il était auparavant » ; hoc est, inquit, profluens semen exsorptum, ut eo unde exierat revertatur...

La sensation juste de l'univers, permet au véritable religieux (au sens étymologique, religare = relier) de faire les voies extérieures sans frais et dans des temps brefs. S'il existe la voie sacerdotale, trās brève, dans la voie du cinabre, d'autres auteurs ont mis l'accent sur ces réalisations dont aucune ne demande plus de quelques heures, parfois quelques jours pour d'autres. Sans faire mention de la voie sacerdotale, ou de la voie de la foudre, TOLLIVUS dans « Le chemin du ciel chimique » écrit en 1688: « Laissant donc part tous les sentiments différents, je me suis proposé cette règle certaine avec laquelle je puisse heureusement parvenir à la fin de ma carrière

- Que la Pierre des philosophes doit être faite en trois ou quatre jours.
- Que la dépense ne doit point excéder la somme de trois ou quatre florins.
- Et qu'enfin un seul creuset ou vaisseau de terre suffit.

J'estime qu'il faut rejeter toutes les propositions qui ne s'accorderont pas avec ces trois aphorismes. Prvenu de la sorte, Basile VALENTIN m'a été d'un grand secours, car après avoir fait représenter un creuset dans ses premières Clefs, il ordonne de continuer par cette voie, et de laisser tous autres vaisseaux, le feu de la lampe, de fientes de cheval, de cendre, de sable et de flamme, et d'appliquer son esprit aux plus profonds mystères de l'Art. »

L'utilisation du feu du ciel ou foudre, est présente dans la voie, sans évoquer les fulguratores étrusques (prêtres maîtres de la foudre). Il y eut dernièrement certains constats sur les pouvoirs provoqués accidentellement chez certaines personnes frappées par cette force et qui en ont été frappées. Outre le fait qu'elle permet l'acquisition de la MATERIA PRIMA pour certaines voies, elle est aussi utilisée pour modifier le corps humain par des maîtres qui ont les signes et les sons nécessaires. Le remarquable roman de VILLIERS de l'ISLE ADAM, « Isis », où une comtesse italienne alchimiste et initiée à certains mystères hermétiques, invoque la foudre et se fait frapper par elle dans une pièce du palais, y fait allusion. La foudre est alchimiquement un mariage du ciel - père - Yang, et de la terre - mère - Yin. Elle produit donc un Fils qu'il faut récupérer. Il existe aussi une foudre interne au corps humain.

Nous retrouvons aussi cette voie interne de l'alchimie dans la tradition bouddhique éosotérique Shingon où elle est décrite avec précision par le Moine japonais KUKAI (774-835), qui écrit dans sa « Thèse de l'Ermite Ultra Vide »⁹

« D'un coup de pied, rejetez au loin les richesses, comme on se débarrasse d'une charde ; face aux honneurs du rang, ayez l'attitude qu'on a quand on se salue d'un soulier de paille usé. Que les regards que vous posez sur les femmes aux hanches fines soient les mâmes que

9. In « La Voie finale des Trois enseignements » de Kukai, traduction et commentaires de Allan Georges Grapard, éd. Poiesis, Paris.

ceux portés sur les démons, et que celui porté sur les rangs et les salaires soit le mâme que sur un rat en composition. Soyez calmes et sans agir, tranquilles et sans désirs, diminuez le nombre de vos actes. Quand vous aurez réalisé ceci, l'étude deviendra chose aisée. D'autre part, ce que l'homme du commun prise le plus pour se divertir est ce que le taoïste déteste avec le plus de conviction. Cependant, si vous réussissez à vous en éloigner, devenir un Immortel ne sera point chose difficile.

Rire aux éclats et éprouver de grandes joies, se mettre en colère comme être excessivement triste : autant de facteurs ayant de fatales conséquences. Nombreux sont, à l'intérieur du corps, les ennemis de ce genre. Mais moins d'en venir à

bout, nul ne peut comprendre ce que l'on entend par longévité et éternelle conservation. S'éloigner de cette situation est ce que les âmes du commun considèrent être le plus difficile. Mais qu'on y réussisse, et alors devenir un Immortel est la chose au monde la plus aisée. Il faut que je vous indique l'essentiel de ces techniques, et il ne vous restera plus qu'à prendre ces remèdes. Le chardon blanc et le grain jaune, la sauge de pin, les graines du murier balayent les maladies internes ; la flèche d'armoise, la lance de jonc, les amulettes, les exorcismes et les interdictions protègent contre les autres maux. Comptant rythmiquement les respirations, mettezles en harmonie avec les saisons. Ouvrant le nez, buvez à la source pure. Creusant le sol, dégagez-en et avalez la pierre précieuse. Les herbes grasses et maigres satisfont la faim au matin, tandis que les pommes de pin et leur sauge chassent la fatigue au soir. Cachant votre ombre en plein jour, vous pourrez écrire sans lumière au milieu de

la nuit. Penetrant profondément la terre du regard, vous pourrez marcher sur la surface de l'eau. Faisant des démons et des esprits vos acolytes, les dragons et les démons de Mou-wang seront votre monture. Avalant les épées et ingurgitant le feu, vous provoquerez vents et nuages. Si vous parvenez à maîtriser ces techniques, quel souhait ne serait exaucé ?

En outre, l'argent et l'or jaune sont les substances par excellence de l'univers, tandis que le cinabre et sa purification par le feu produisent des remèdes merveilleux. Il y a une manière de les prendre, et une certaine technique pour les fabriquer. Si vous réalisez l'unité parfaite, vous réunirez vos proches et monterez au Ciel. Grâce à un peu de cinabre, vous vous rendez en plein jour dans la Voie Lactée. »

Ibis - cinquante proposition

Tu sauraras la Terre du Feu, le subtil de l'Empire, doucement, avec grand art. Il remonte de la Terre au Ciel et, subitement, redescend dans la terre et recueille la force des choses supérieures et inférieures.

Il est notoirement connu qu'un secret alchimique existe, et qu'il est jalousement gardé. Aussi, même ceux qui n'en savent rien mais ont lu SCHURE, PAPUS et jusqu'à BESANT et quelques revues socialistes, affichent un air de suffisance et feignent de passer pour savants.

Ce sont, en vérité, les meilleurs gardiens du Secret, et il faut reconnaître que s'ils n'en parlent pas plus ouvertement, c'est qu'ils n'en savent rien.

Ceux-là, dans le fond, ne font de mal à personne parce qu'ils ne connaissent ni voie ni pratique, et ne se targuent pas de pouvoirs, ils essaient seulement de se donner un peu d'importance.

Mais ceux qui ont atteint ou croient avoir arraché quelques secrets, ou qui possèdent vraiment des secrets ne doivent pas les laisser tomber au hasard sous les yeux des ignorants. Car ceux-ci ont aussi pratiqué, attirés par

les mirages profanes, et ils n'ont rien obtenu. Mais ils se gonflent de Science, ils s'entourent de mystère. Ils s'infiltrèrent chez les crédules, parlant à mots couverts et, aussitôt qu'ils le peuvent, écrivent quelque petit livre irraisonné, fruit particulier de plagiat effronté et déformé, philosophie de boudoir, sophistique pédante de ce qu'ils n'ont manifestement pas digéré.

Ils prennent plaisir au sérieux ce qu'ils racontent dans une langue malmenée, entre des notes de seconde ou troisième main, enrichies de citations autorisées, ne pouvant personnellement rien conclure.

Ce sont de pauvres diables qui s'imaginent par leurs indiscrétions violer le secret de la révélation, s'arrogeant le droit d'en assumer la responsabilité (comme s'ils pouvaient être responsables !) avec des avis de maîtres émanés.

Mais comment expliquer l'authenticité absolue de ce secret, en dépit des indiscrétions ? Comment expliquer l'existence d'un Ordre qui en assure la

prévenit, en dépit des indiscretions ?

C'est simple : les notes et les textes (quand ils échoient à quelqu'un de sérieux) sont, pour celui qui s'en montre digne, une preuve et une indication pour parvenir à la connaissance du secret : mais ils ne sont pas en eux-mêmes le Secret'.

1. A la connaissance de ce Secret présente, invisible des profanes et de tous ceux qui n'en sont pas dignes, un collège d'intelligences justement distribuées. Les indignes ne pourront jamais l'atteindre. Les égoïstes perdront la route. Ceux qui parleront pendant la pratique de l'Arcane trouveront la mort (G. Kremmerz «Introduction à la Science Hermétique »).

C'est pourquoi le TRISMAGISTE reste laconique quand il l'expose dans sa Table ; il prend la peine de ne pas toucher au Principe ; il dit seulement : « Tu compareras, etc. »

Mais de quelle façon ?

Et bien le moyen, n'a jamais été transmis, ni oralement, ni par écrit, et c'est là la garantie certaine du Secret. Voilà pourquoi tous ceux qui sont parvenus à l'atteindre se sont tus et savent pourquoi.

Ce moyen, quand il n'est pas transmis par des symboles pratiquement incompréhensibles, s'apprend par vision directe, en entrant, en compagnie d'un MAÎTRE INITIATEUR dans le laboratoire alchimique d'une LOGE D'AMON, et en assistant à une transmutation réelle dans le silence le plus rigoureux du Maître et du Novice.

Mais même ici, pour une raison qui va de soi, la transmutation qui consiste en quatre opérations et quatre résultats spécifiques, n'est pas montrée dans son entier. Elle s'occulte à partir de la troisième opération, et tout ce qu'on peut dire, pour l'édification du cercle interne pour lequel sont rédigées ces notes, est révéler ici, sans voile, pour la première fois.

2. Les alchimistes se gardent bien d'exposer le secret dans sa nudité, ils ont toujours dit que seul, est autorisé à accéder à la Porte Majeure celui qui en aura reçu la permission divine. Ils présentent le Disciple à intégrer des concepts sans la compréhension fondamentale desquels il lui serait impossible de pouvoir interpréter les visions ou manifestations divines reçues (Kremmerz).

Le laboratoire alchimique est une petite pièce simple de forme carrée, aux murs rigoureusement peints en noir, avec deux ouvertures surbaissées opposées : une pour l'entrée, l'autre pour la sortie. Au centre se trouve un cube sur lequel est posée la verticale un serpent en verre soufflé de Murano recourbé en cercle sur lui-même (le serpent qui se mord la queue) avec la gueule ouverte, à peu de distance de l'extrémité caudale. Ce serpent entièrement creux, possède un renflement ovoïde dans la gorge : à sa base, près de l'entrelacement inférieur est inséré un filtre au niveau duquel s'ouvre un purgeur. La queue, creuse comme le reste, se termine par une ouverture et l'ensemble est maintenu à température constante par un bain-marie.

Le Maître dispose dans la gueule de l'animal une substance gélative qu'il précipite d'un récipient latéral prévu à cet effet et muni d'un robinet ; celle-ci va cuire dans le renflement ci-dessus mentionné, se dissoudre peu à peu et traverser le filtre, s'écoulant dans la partie inférieure (Tu compareras la Terre du Feu).

Quand il ne passe plus rien au travers du filtre, au moyen de la valve latérale, on teste les déchets insolubles et, grâce à un ingénieux dispositif manoeuvré de l'extérieur, on fait passer, à travers la queue du Serpent le liquide obtenu (passe de la

Terre au Ciel) jusqu'À ce que tout ait transitÀ© de la partie incurvÀ©e dans la gueule ouverte oÃ¹ elle recommence À tomber (subitement elle redescend dans la Terre). A ce stade on remplace le filtre par un autre, plus tÀ©nu, et on rÃ©pÃ©te l'opÃ©ration et ainsi de suite À l'aide d'un filtre toujours plus fin jusqu'À ce qu'il ne vienne plus, de l'extrÃ©mitÃ© caudale, qu'une prÃ©cieuse vapeur, sans aucun

liquide : il s'agit d'un Ã©tat de la matiÃ©re À mi-chemin entre liquide et gaz.

Alors se termine la PREMIÃRE OPÃ©RATION TRANSMUTATOIRE qu'on peut dire rÃ©ussie lorsque la vapeur recueillie se congÃ©le en une masse homogÃ©ne opalescente qui, obtenue par le biais du passage d'un Ã©tat de la matiÃ©re À l'autre, recueille la force des choses supÃ©rieures et infÃ©rieures, c'est-Ã -dire la consistance de l'Ã©ther et celle de la matiÃ©re.

L'insuccÃ©s de cette premiÃ©re opÃ©ration serait certain pour celui qui s'entÃªterait À poursuivre sans avoir procÃ©dÃ© aux rectifications, lesquelles peuvent concerner les temps d'ouverture et de fermeture, la tempÃ©rature, les obstructions, les interruptions, le bain-marie et beaucoup d'autres qu'il est superflu d'Ã©numÃ©rer.

En cas de succÃ©s, par contre, et, parce que le processus est linÃ©aire, on passe À la seconde opÃ©ration qui est identique À la premiÃ©re mais change par l'adjonction d'un composÃ© accessoire qui va se mÃ©langer au premier Ã©lÃ©ment transmutatoire selon Â« les modalitÃ©s d'Ã©terminÃ©es qui sont les conditions indispensables et nÃ©cessaires À l'oxydabilitÃ© sans laquelle la pratique reste nulle et peut devenir tout Ã© fait improductrice Â».

Cet extrait est tirÃ© de l'ortosvodum (inutile que les latinistes cherchent un sens À cet archaÃ©sme) rigoureusement gardÃ© dans un enclos impÃ©nÃ©trable fermÃ© au dÃ©sir de n'importe quel animal mÃ©le.

Ce rÃ©actif, par des centrifugations, coctions et filtrages rÃ©itÃ©rÃ©s, dynamise le mÃ©lange au point qu'il faut surveiller avec le maximum d'attention son expansion dans l'alam-

bic, au risque de voir exploser l'appareil et se perdre irrÃ©mÃ©diatement la substance. Mais si tout est fait selon les prÃ©cautions requises, en mettant la main À l'extrÃ©mitÃ© de la queue, on sera d'abord averti par une bouffÃ©e d'air froid, sec, et recueillera une poudre subtile (poudre de projection) qui a la propriÃ©tÃ© de s'Ã©parer la force de la matiÃ©re, mais pas de faÃ§on explosive (rien À voir avec la bombe atomique!) aussi

bien induit-elle le mouvement dans les corps (IBIS Mobile).

Cependant elle est lÃ©gÃ©rement stupÃ©fiante et aphrodisiaque, aussi est-elle dangereuse pour l'imprudent qui en ferait mauvais usage, laissant en cet Ã©tat d'enchantement tout le loisir au serpent toujours vigilant de dÃ©vorer le petit oisillon. Mais l'alchimiste austÃ©re ne se laisse pas s'Ã©duire par l'attrait Ã©rotique et procÃ©de imperturbable À la troisiÃ©me opÃ©ration.

Il effectue un second mÃ©lange, tirant d'un rÃ©cipient appropriÃ© deux fioles pleines de deux essences diffÃ©rentes provenant de plantes de la RÃ©publique Argentine, l'une de couleur rouge Ã©carlate et l'autre de couleur blanc laiteux.

Ces deux essences ont des propriÃ©tÃ©s rÃ©ciproquement corrosives, si bien que, mises ensemble elles se dÃ©truiraient rÃ©ciproquement et ne laisseraient d'elles-mÃªmes qu'une odeur caractÃ©ristique, hautement significative pour le pratiquant de haut niveau.

Mais faites tomber goutte À goutte, s'Ã©parÃ©ment sur quelques milligrammes de poudre obtenue, elles perdent leur caractÃ©re corrosif, s'accordent, c'est-Ã -dire, dans la

nature essentielle de l'excipient, en se mÃ©lant, toujours par effet de coction et filtrage, en un amalgame phosphorescent aux reflets de l'Arc en Ciel.

Et ici se termine la troisiÃ©me opÃ©ration ostensible, aprÃ©s laquelle MaÃ©tre et

novice sortent du laboratoire alchimique, muets comme lorsqu'ils y sont entrés. Ils se s'oparent immédiatement avec la promesse tacite du novice de se revoir quand son IBIS aura mis ses ailes, et lui permettra de retourner avec son propre vol SEUL MOYEN DE SE REPRÉSENTER POUR LA RECONNAISSANCE RITUELLE, avec le droit d'assister à la fin de l'OEuvre pour être consacré Maître Amon en dans le Synedrion éternel de l'Or .. O .. Eg .. (Ordre Osirien égyptien).

L'aide des Dieux ou des Anges de Lumière dans la quête

Dans certains textes taoïstes, et dans les traditions hermétiques et alchimiques liées aux écoles de mystère, il est un point qui revient souvent. Nous voulons parler du rôle des Dieux.

Dans la voie taoïste par exemple, il s'agit de faire la Pierre au rouge, afin de créer des ustensiles de cuisine et des Élixirs, lesquels vont accentuer le processus de separatio. Puis l'adepte passe à la constitution du corps immortel. Enfin il est question aussi d'une mystérieuse troisième Étape, le sacrifice aux dieux. Ici le face à face avec d'autres êtres plus réels que l'humain est évoqué et concerne surtout l'adepte du troisième magistère, même si on peut considérer que tout alchimiste doit rechercher l'aide de ces puissances pour mieux comprendre le sentier. Nous soulignons le très haut degré de purification nécessaire et de courage dans cette quête qui n'a rien à voir avec les expériences des spirites, lesquels n'attirent que leurs projections.

Voir les dieux, c'est aussi commencer à leur ressembler et comme l'a dit un écrivain : « Il nous arrive non pas ce

qu'on mérite mais ce qui nous ressemble »... L'immortalité n'a en effet un sens glorieux que dans la bonté et l'illumination.

PROCLUS disait : « Dans les initiations et les mystères, les dieux revêtent souvent plusieurs formes et se montrent sous plusieurs apparences. Il émane d'eux une lumière parfois informe et parfois d'aspect humain, et parfois se transformant en une autre forme. » PLUTARQUE, quant à lui, parle de l'initiation en ces termes : « Je m'approchai de la présence des dieux inférieurs et supérieurs et je les adorai de près. » REGHINI dans son livre « Les Mots Sacrés et de Passe » 10, ajoute quant à ces témoignages : « Il est vraiment difficile de mettre en doute le sérieux, la véracité et l'équilibre d'hommes comme PLUTARQUE, PLATON, APULÉ, ARISTOTE, CICÉRON. » Il ajoute à propos de ce dernier « CICÉRON était romainement équilibré pour savoir ce qu'il disait, et il n'est guère facile de voir en lui un pauvre rêveur, croyant connaître vraiment le principe des choses seulement pour avoir assisté au déroulement des représentations sacrées. » Outre les philosophes, les empereurs étaient presque tous initiés. Il est vrai que la notion royale à cette époque était celle, le roi étant sur le pont, qui liait le ciel à la terre, il avait une fonction cosmique, il représentait l'Axe, le Centre, le SOI, SCHIVA immobile pendant que SCHAKTI (la manifestation) danse. C'est d'ailleurs ce sentiment de normalité du royalisme qui inspire encore quelques partisans politiques qui ne voient pas (ou refusent de voir) que seul le roi dormant (fait

10. d. Arche, Milan

néant) invisible peut être servi à l'heure actuelle, et non de véritables caricatures. Il est vrai que, comme l'a écrit SCHWALLER de LUBICZ, « ce qu'est le roi régnant en tant qu'homme est presque secondaire ». Le roi est identifié à ATOUM, c'est-à-dire qu'il sait créer l'immortalité en lui, à partir de lui-même. Monter au ciel en plein jour, c'est accéder aussi à un autre monde, où l'assistance d'autres êtres est utile. L'ange de lumière est en nous, parcelle solaire, c'est elle qui

doit être exaltée pour provoquer la réponse. Elle est établie dans le cœur, centre principal de relation avec le soleil, car comment comprendre l'Univers et les dieux si on est pas amoureux de la vaine de DIEU sous tous ses aspects, et non pas à travers le dualisme pathologique qui nous empêche de voir la danse cosmique et d'entendre le grand éclat de rire, de voir l'explosion de joie et de lumière de CELUI qui s'est manifesté pour se voir sous tous ses aspects.

Égyptisme, tradition et franc-maçonnerie

Le courant traditionnel a toujours été aristocratique, non pas au sens abusif de caste nobiliaire figée, mais étymologiquement comme gouvernement des meilleurs. C'est pourquoi il faut partir de la définition platonicienne des cinq régimes politiques afin que personne ne soit abusé. Dans « La République », PLATON montre que le régime idéal est l'aristocratie (du grec Aristos qui signifie meilleur régime) des philosophes, assemblée collégiale de sages à la tête d'une cité. Il définit ensuite les gradations du régime aristocratique. D'abord peut lui succéder la timarchie, pouvoir des guerriers qui renversent l'aristocratie, ces régimes militaires conduisent quand il n'y a plus guerre à une oligarchie, pouvoir d'un petit nombre de riches, qui se font à leur tour renverser, amènent la démocratie, où chacun juge de tout à égalité et qui produit par excès une tyrannie, pouvoir d'un homme qui se fait plébisciter pour mettre de l'ordre. Le courant aristocratique fut développé par les pythagoriciens, renversés d'ailleurs par une révolution populaire. Ainsi il faut établir certaines vérités, et on ne peut considérer les castes de gros marchands à la tête des États actuels comme des régimes

aristocratiques. De même il faut reconnaître contre MARX, et en faveur de NIETZSCHE, que les sociétés actuelles ont été produites par excès d'égalitarisme, lequel a permis les concentrations quantitatives marchandes qui font des hommes politiques des commis au service des officiers, par marchands il ne s'agit pas du petit artisan ou commerçant, qui est ce qu'il y a de plus indispensable dans la communauté, mais des patrons de multinationales et de la haute finance, et d'un État d'esprit.

Certes on a pu constater dans l'histoire que les concentrations de pouvoir, avec une hiérarchie stricte, pouvaient conduire à des abus, mais il n'est pas difficile de démontrer que ces régimes n'étaient pas aristocratiques, bien au contraire ! Un aristocrate ne peut être raciste, il accepte et respecte les spécificités, il conduit les lois au minimum afin que l'État ne pèse sur les hommes, comme disait LAO TSEU : « C'est quand on dresse le plus de barrières pour protéger le peuple que le peuple est le plus misérable... C'est quand il se promulgue le plus de lois et d'ordonnances qu'il y a le plus de voleurs et de brigands. »

Dans un monde de valeurs marchandes où l'argent est roi, seule une nouvelle monarchie peut redonner un sens à l'existence des peuples. Le retour à la quête par le désir de perfection en chaque chose, au qualitatif contre le quantitatif, aux devoirs contre les droits, à la solidarité communautaire contre l'égalitarisme communiste, à l'être contre l'avoir à tout prix, permettrait de sauver une terre polluée et ses enfants qui se meurent tranquillement dans la tiédeur de la décomposition.

Le caractère conservateur et surtout aristocratique de

la voie égyptique est affirmé par tous les adeptes. SYNESIUS écrit dans ses lettres : « Le peuple se moquera toujours des vérités simples : il a besoin d'impostures... Un esprit ami de la sagesse et qui contemple la vérité sans voiles, est contraint de la déguiser pour la faire accepter aux masses... La vérité devient funeste aux yeux trop faibles pour soutenir son éclat. Si les lois canoniques

autorisent la r serve des appr ciations et l'all gorie des paroles, j'accepterai la dignit   piscopale qu'on m'offre ; mais   condition qu'il me soit loisible de philosopher chez moi, et de raconter au dehors de r ticentes paraboles. Que peuvent avoir de commun vraiment la vile multitude et la sublime sagesse ? La v rit  doit  tre cach e ; il ne faut donner aux foules qu'un enseignement proportionnel   leur intelligence born e...  »

De m me dans  « La Rose + Croix d'Or de Christopher MC INTOSH :  « A part la recherche de la connaissance alchimique, une autre caract ristique attirait les gens vers le nouvel ordre rosicrucien. Ce furent ses positions politiques. Le mouvement rosicrucien   la fin du XVIIIe si cle devint le point de ralliement des conservateurs oppos s aux tendances sociales, radicales, rationalistes et antireligieuses...  » Concernant deux membres au pouvoir des Rose + Croix d'Or:  « EPSTEIN a fait la remarque suivante   propos de W LLNER et de BISCHOFFSWERDER : "On peut les d crire comme les premiers politiciens conscients d' tre conservateurs de l'histoire allemande, des politiciens au sens honorable du terme, des hommes cherchant le pouvoir uniquement pour la r alisation de leurs principes". Le pouvoir de ces deux hommes prit fin   la mort de FREDERIC-GUIL-

LAUME en 1797 lorsque son fils FREDERIC-GUILLAUME III monta sur le tr ne.  »

Enfin, dans son livre  « Les Rites Ma onniques de Misra m et Memphis  », Gaston VENTURA met les choses au point en ce qui concerne la Franc-Ma onnerie" :  «Des hommes d'origine sociales vari es - hommes libres et de bonnes moeurs, de la mani re dont on entendait alors le terme libre - qui dans leurs r unions de loge ne s' taient jamais pr occup es du probl me pos  par la devise Libert ,  galit , Fraternit . Et comment les Ma ons du R gime de Naples auraient-ils pu m me s'int resser   ce probl me, eux qui reconnaissaient l'autorit  souveraine de leur Grand Ma tre et n'entendaient absolument pas la remplacer par la pr tendue souverainet  populaire   laquelle la Ma onnerie devait ensuite se rallier avec l'ab rration d' magogique de l' lection du V n rable Ma tre par la base, c'est- -dire par les apprentis Francs-Ma ons qui ne savent ni lire, ni  crire, mais seulement  peler ?  » Les adeptes des ARCANA ARCANORUM - c'est- -dire de ces grades que RAGON, pourtant ennemi acharn  des hauts grades et contempteur de Misra m, affirmait cat goriquement  tre ceux qui  « forment tout le syst me philosophique du vrai Rite de Misra m ; lequel satisfait l'esprit de tout Ma on instruit   - savaient tr s bien, ayant  tudi  le sujet d'une autre mani re, que l' o  est la libert  il ne peut y avoir  galit  et que les termes de la formule r volutionnaire et mystificatrice import e de France  taient les antith ses les uns des autres.

11.  d Maisonneuve et Larose, Paris.

Marius LEPAGE conclut :  « La Franc-Ma onnerie, soci t  initiatique traditionnelle, a  t  d' nature par l'infiltration en son sein d' l ments qui ne poss dent aucune des qualifications spirituelles requises pour devenir d'authentiques initi s.  » Ce travail d'infiltration s'est encore plus accentu  de nos jours car la subversion a des appuis logistiques. Dans son remarquable livre  « La Franc-Ma onnerie oubli e  », Robert AMBELAIN  crit" :

 « Il est tout aussi certain qu'en actuelle Europe occidentale la Franc-Ma onnerie n'a jamais subi de pers cutions de la part des huit monarchies qui subsistent. Pour deux d'entre elles, c'est m me le souverain qui en est le Grand Ma tre, et en Espagne, c'est encore le souverain qui a rouvert les loges ma onniques apr s la fin de la dictature du g n ral FRANCO. A plus forte raison, dans les sept r publiques actuelles, il en est de m me.

Mais o 1 cela change, c'est de l'autre c t  du rideau de fer. En Europe orientale, Russie sovi tique, Hongrie, Bulgarie, Roumanie, Tch coslovaquie, Yougoslavie, Albanie, Allemagne d mocratique, il n'est aucune possibilit  d'existence pour des loges ma sonniques. Et en 1927, en Russie sovi tique, lorsque la derni re loge fut d couverte par la Gu p ou (police politique d' tat ayant succ d    la Tch ka le 6 f vrier 1922, et alors dirig e par MEJINSKI jusqu'en 1934), le pr sident fut fusill  et les membres prirent le chemin de la Sib rie septentrionale. On n'en entendit jamais plus parler. C'est pourquoi, lorsque nous entendons des membres

12.  d. Robert Laffont, Paris.

du Parti communiste pr tendre que des loges existent, parce que tol r es, nous n'en croyons pas un mot.

Que des Ma sons appartenant aux ob diences ma sonniques situ es   la gauche politique fran saise soutiennent ce point de vue, cela fait partie de leur r le s'ils sont membres actifs du Parti communiste. Ils font leur travail d'infiltration, et il en est qui se placent   de tr s hauts niveaux au sein de ces ob diences. Le Parti socialiste est d'ailleurs tout aussi infiltr , et   de tr s hauts niveaux  galement.  

Nous sommes pass s d'une citation d'alchimiste   la philosophie conservatrice Rose + Croix, pour analyser la situation ma sonnique o 1 la subversion bat son plein, relay e par les  glises chr tiennes plus pr occup e de social que de spiritualit , cela pour aboutir   la question suivante li e aux faux probl mes des antagonismes.

Certains disent que la composante trotskyste est diff rente, mais n'est-ce pas L on TROTSKY qui a  crit   Il faut d truire la Franc-Ma sonnerie au fer rouge.   ? Il est vrai que certaines ob diences ne sont pas concern es et poursuivent une ligne traditionnelle ou  sot rique, cas en France de la Grande Loge Nationale Fran saise13, de la Grande Loge Traditionnelle et Symbolique   Op ra  , de la Grande Loge Ind pendante et Souveraine des Rites Unis, de l'Ordre de MemphisMisra m et quelques loges rebelles ou sauvages. Les autres ob diences sont plus pr occup es de la chasse au fas

13. L'ostracisme de cette Ob dience est cependant d plorabile quand il concerne des Loges ou des Ob diences traditionnelles bien plus int ressantes que certaines de ses loges d'affaires...

cisme (bien que le fr re PINOCHET et la plupart de ses g n raux soient ma sons, alors que la loge Salvatore ALLENDE a  t  dissoute), que des dictatures marxistes o 1 les fr res ont  t  parfois sauvagement  limin s, mais cela  tait normal, c' tait pour la cause du peuple   Alors que les ob diences r ellement traditionnelles sont  cart es (Grande Loge d'Italie, Grand Sanctuaire Adriatique...). Encore une preuve que la v ritable Ma sonnerie n'a que faire des deux bords, et qu'elle doit se lib rer14, tout comme le continent europ en.

Les fr res devraient m diter la r ponse de l'anarchiste BAKOUNINE   Karl MARX :   J'ai bien peur que derri re votre d sir de justice ne se cache un d sir de puissance innassouvie  , ou celle de SOCRATE qui dit aux cyniques :   Je vois votre orgueil   travers les trous de vos v tements.  

14. Il est  vident que la Ma sonnerie doit rejeter nombre de dogmes et superstitions si elle veut renouer avec sa v ritable nature qui est de transmettre la Tradition. Ainsi Jean Mallinger rapporte dans son livre   Des Initiations antiques aux Initiations modernes  

(Åd. Planquart) : ce qu'Åcrivait le 4 septembre 1934 le FrÅre Oswald Wirth au FrÅre Marius Lepage : Å« Je n'excommunie personne pour cause de Bible ! J'estime que nous devons enseigner la FrancMaÅssonnerie pure, non christianisÅe ou teintÅe d'un particularisme quelconque. Åvitons la superstition du Livre qui est la plus sottise de toutes. Å»

Gnosticisme et initiation

Le point de vue paÅen a ÅtÅ dÅveloppÅ par Å« OTTAVIANO Å» dans la revue COMMENTARIUM en 1911. Il s'agit du Prince Don Leone CAETANI, (1869-1935), Åminent orientaliste, destructeur non pas de la tradition comme l'a Åcrit le JÅsuite Henri LAMMENS, mais des mythes, il fut liÅ Å divers mouvements ÅsotÅriques et sans doute aussi influencÅ par Lord LINDSAY (membre de la S.R.I.A.).

Le fait qu'il Åcrivit : Å« Je sens que le monde a besoin d'une nouvelle forme religieuse, dÅpouillÅe de tous les caractÅres barbares du Jehova hÅbraÅque Å», ou qu'il voyait dans l'Islam Å« une sociÅtÅ sans aristocratie et sans clergÅ... au caractÅre pratique universel et Ågalitaire... prÅcurseur des dÅmocraties modernes Å», semble lui avoir crÅÅ de nombreux adversaires.

Ce texte qui pourra sembler excessif Å certains, n'est publiÅ qu'Å titre documentaire afin de prÅciser les divers aspects de la Tradition. Celle-ci ne peut, en effet, Åtre soumise Å des points de vue rÅducteurs.

Å« TrÅs Chers amis du COMMENTARIUM,

L'Ultra de Rome, me prenant pour une personne qui a de l'Årudition critique Å revendre, plaisante et m'invite Å lire les oeuvres de MEAD. J'accepte le conseil et je vais lire ces oeuvres que je ne connais pas encore. Mais comment donner un jugement, alors que je vais seulement lire MEAD, l'Ultra et les autres journaux ThÅosophiques et vais apprendre tant de choses que je n'ai jamais sues ?

Dans une note additive Å une brÅve Åtude sur le dieu Pan, publiÅe dans le premier fascicule de cette revue, j'ai simplement dit que MEAD ne savait pas ce qu'est la Gnose. En effet, mÅme si je ne sais pas tout ce que l'auteur a Åcrit sur la question et quand bien mÅme si je l'apprenais par ses Åcrits, je sais cependant ce qu'est la Gnose ; or, dans tout le livre, l'auteur ne m'a pas prouvÅ, mÅme par un seul mot, qu'il le sait. J'ai seulement fait part sur ce point de ma dÅduction claire et logique, et l'Ultra, en publiant dans ce mÅme fascicule qui se moque de mes vÅllÅitÅs critiques, un Åcrit de MEAD sur le thÅme de l'Initiation, confirme ma conviction et me rassure en me prouvant que l'auteur anglais ne connaÅt mÅme pas la vÅritable signification du mot initiation qui vient de inire qui signifie aller en. Mais alors, in doit Åtre suivi de quelque lieu ou d'une indication de lieu ou locum. Quel est-ce lieu, quel fut-il ? L'auteur laisse trotter ses idÅes qui sont les idÅes Å la mode : je crois, dit-il, que lorsque nous Åvoluons, le mÅtre paraÅt en nous. Ce n'est pas l'Åtre initiÅ ou devenir adepte, mais devenir un saint, phÅnomÅne relatif au concept Åvolutionniste et religieux de l'Åme mystique, toujours avec le bÅnÅfice de l'invention qui veut que l'Åvolution relative de l'Åme humaine soit une

rÅalitÅ Åternelle et non une Åtape temporaire d'une vie. Par consÅquent, MEAD ne connaÅt ni la Gnose ni l'Initiation qui sont sœurs germanes.

L'initiation, le Gnose, le secret alchimique sont les mÅmes serpents que le Christianisme a toujours combattus parce que, sur le sacerdoce initiatique, prit le dessus la racaille philosophique que Julien l'APOSTAT voyait triompher comme une mainmise des ignorants sur le savoir. PostÅrieurement, dans la liturgie Catholique, entrÅrent, pour en constituer une partie, des ÅlÅments d'origine initiatique (la communion, la messe, l'huile sainte), la rÅforme se dut par des tentatives variÅes, de conquÅrir les Åglises en s'appuyant sur les initiÅs isolÅs, et aucun des grands mystiques qui

fondèrent le Christianisme ne fut initié au sens réel du terme latin. Jésus-CHRIST, même si vous voulez lui retirer son masque divin, et le considérer comme provenant d'une légende chrétienne, n'est pas un initié. Les apôtres partisans furent pour cela contre les Gnostiques et inventèrent les calomnies les plus impudentes contre eux ; mais la confusion qu'ont faite les écrivains contemporains en employant les mots de Chrétiens Gnostiques, d'Églises Gnostiques et d'autres équivalents, augmente l'obscurité qui voile le véritable nature du Gnosticisme : cette véritable nature qui était initiatique et qui procédait du concept de la réalisation magique, comme on a coutume de dire aujourd'hui. Les Gnostiques ne furent jamais chrétiens de même que les républicains ne pourront jamais se déclarer monarchistes. Quant au profil du Christianisme, il est plébien, vulgaire, à tel point que la Synagogue qui avait des

prétentions à la Connaissance, le renia, mais la canaille mystique prit le dessus, et toute l'histoire du Christianisme pontifical jusqu'à PIE X, apporte la preuve qu'il est dans l'ignorance de son origine. Il se dira, à travers les critiques religieux qui trouvent parfait le monde civilisé tel qu'il est aujourd'hui, que tout le bien nous vient de l'idée et de l'œuvre du Christianisme, et c'est une erreur grossière puisque la société occidentale jusqu'à deux siècles avant Ponce PILATE, en morale, christianisait ; et CHRIST n'était pas encore dans cette grotte avec les signes astronomiques du Taureau et de l'Ane.

L'idée morale qui est grandiose, contenue et mise à jour par les philosophes grecs et néo-alexandrins dans le christianisme constitué sous forme d'Église, a toujours trouvé un obstacle puissant, si bien que la civilisation contemporaine est la petite fille du Christianisme qui ne l'a jamais voulue et qui la réduirait en cendres s'il le pouvait. Je devrais dire ce que je sais sur la Gnose et sur l'Initiation comprise ou entendue de façon latine, et ce tout petit peu d'éclaircissement, je regrette de ne pouvoir le distribuer aux pauvres qui l'ignorent, parce que je ne suis que pauvre et admirateur du paganisme, et que je divise le monde en vulgaires et en savants ; les savants se servent de ce peu pour se défendre du vulgaire que mes ancêtres symbolisaient par le chien et représentaient avec une chaîne dans l'entrée de la maison familiale avec l'inscription : prends garde au chien parce qu'il aboie, mord et déchire. Du fait que je suis l'unique d'entre vous à ne pas faire

partie de la fraternité (cercle extérieur de l'ordre), je peux me permettre une liberté de langage et de jugement, conserver mes idées et les exposer : alors je dis que l'erreur des contemporains qui alchimisent l'occulte philosophie en christianisant et en démocratisant la Science, est de vouloir mettre en commun - et c'est là le communisme chrétien primitif - tout ce qu'ils savent des autres sous la stupide Église de la croyance que la sagesse est le patrimoine de tous. Au contraire, je pense que cette sagesse à laquelle je m'intéresse est le patrimoine d'un petit nombre pour le gouvernement des inférieurs : et c'est pourquoi le mage roi n'est pas le mage qui devient le serviteur gratuit des curieux et des oisifs.

Sur un tel argument, je suis parfaitement en accord avec le docteur KREMMERZ auquel m'unissent l'affection et la communauté d'études ; et KREMMERZ en a constaté l'erreur avec les peines, les douleurs et les ennuis procurés en 1897 quand il commenta d'écrire sur ces sujets surannés et de traiter les inférieurs comme autant de frères selon l'usage de saint François d'ASSISE. L'initiation est symbolisée par le Sphinx égyptien, tête de femme et griffes de lion pour conserver : tous veulent savoir sans rien risquer, ni leur peau ni le bien-être social une telle attitude est hors des règles de la nature ; que me diraient un homme riche et un employé de l'État avec trente années de service si au premier je demandais tout son argent ainsi que sa concubine, et au second ses années de service et sa pension ? Je les entends répondre que je n'ai pas le droit de prendre le patrimoine d'autrui ;

donc il existe un droit de ne pas donner, pourquoi devrais-je, mois, gaspiller ce petit peu que j'ai? En la mati re, je

prends parti pour l'absolutisme le plus complet, et pour cela, je m'abstiendrai d'en  crire plus dans cette revue... et aussi pour aller lire et apprendre quelque chose dans les oeuvres de William MEAD.  »

OTTAVIANO

 sot risme, paganisme et religions

Quand on  tudie les textes, il est difficile de parler d'une alchimie tao ste, islamique ou chr tienne car l'alchimie est d'origine pa enne ; comme les Rose + Croix du Moyen Age, elle prend l'habit de l'endroit o  elle se trouve. Le plus souvent, les adeptes ont d  chevaucher le tigre, c'est-  dire se glisser dans les forces religieuses oppressives et ahurissantes pour jouer le jeu et sauver ainsi leur pr cieux enseignement.

HALDANE qui comptait le fanatisme parmi les   quatre seules inventions v ritablement importantes faites entre 3000 avant notre  re et l'an 1400   en attribuait la paternit  au jud o-christianisme. BOUCHELECLERCQ se demande   si les bienfaits du christianisme (si grands qu'ils soient) n'ont pas  t  que trop compens s par l'intol rance religieuse qu'il a emprunt  au juda sme pour la r pandre par le monde  . Il est  vident que les trois religions issues d'une m me source sont   la pointe du totalitarisme et particuli rement avec leurs m tastases la ques (marxisme...). Il s'en est suivi une n cessit  vitale pour les adeptes de chevaucher le tigre  

sa t te, cas de nombreux papes. L'Islam ne fait pas exception, et ce d s le d but'. En accord avec le premier Im m, l'un des plus c l bres compagnons du Proph te, Abdollah Ibn'ABB S, s' criait un jour au milieu d'un grand nombre d'hommes group s sur le Mont Ararat et en faisant allusion au verset coranique 65/12 (relatif   la cr ation des Sept Cieux et des Sept Terres) :   O hommes ! Si je commentais devant vous ce verset, tel que je l'ai entendu commenter par le Proph te lui-m me, vous me lapideriez.   Ce propos typifie parfaitement la situation de l'Islam  sot rique   l' gard de l'Islam l galitaire et litt rariste. Herv  MASSON, dans   La gnose une et multiple ,  crite :   En d pit de son constant souci de s'aligner sur le Christianisme   qui elle emprunte son vocabulaire et son apparence ext rieure, la Gnose reste pa enne. Sa vraie filiation est pythagoricienne et orphique. C'est au sein de la Gnose historique qu'on d couvre les descriptions les

1. Louis Massignon  crit dans son   Inventaire de la litt rature herm tique arabe   (in   La r v lation d'Herm s Trism giste  ,  d. les Belles Lettres, Paris) que le Ma tre musulman Ibn Sab in (le correspondant de Fr d ric II) s'est explicitement r clam  d'Herm s en  construisant une curieuse cha ne d'initiation (isn d), publi e par son disciple Shushtari : elle descend des trois Herm s jusqu'  lui en passant par Socrate, Platon, Aristote, Alexandre (= Dh lgarnayn), Hall j, Shibl , Niffar  (l'auteur des "maw gif", Habash , Qad b alB n, Sh d  (= Hall w , le cad  de S ville). Cet isn d d'herm tistes a d'ailleurs scandalis  les contemporains : car il initie   une inspiration directe sans passer par le Proph te de l'Islam ; inspiration non seulement r v latrice, mais sanctifiante, au-dedans  .

2.  ditions du Rocher.

plus compl tes et les plus extravagantes de la Chute originelle.  »

Il rejoint en cela le V .. M ..  Pierre DANGLE   qui pr cise' :   La tradition

judéo-chrétienne, qui a très largement corrompu les rituels maçonniques, est empreinte d'une notion fondamentalement anti-initiatique celle de faute et de péché. On ne dira jamais assez combien le mythe négatif d'Adam et d'Ève fut à l'origine d'une société cassée, inharmonieuse, déchirée, condamnant la femme et l'homme à devenir des ennemis sous les yeux d'une Église qui n'en finit plus de se décomposer. »

Notons au passage que REGHINI avait défendu ce point de vue dans « Ur et Krur » (1927-1928)⁴

« Les mystères d'Eleusis ressemblent beaucoup aux Mystères isiaques ; à l'époque alexandrine, des éléments néo-pythagoriciens et néo-platoniciens se fondent, par interpolation mutuelle, avec les éléments typiquement égyptiens, et c'est en Égypte que se constitue la tradition hermétique de l'art sacré et divin, tradition qui sera transmise, par les Arabes, à l'Italie, l'Espagne et l'Occident en général, jusqu'à devenir la tradition hermétique de l'Art royal du Moyen Âge occidental. Remarquons enfin que cette répartition de l'Orient et de l'Occident intègre géographiquement ce dernier toute l'Afrique du Nord, si bien qu'il faut inclure dans l'Occident les écoles initiatiques du Maroc. Avec cette même répartition, le judaïsme et ses déviations restent en revanche géographiquement étrangers à l'Occident.

3. In « Loges souveraines ou Loges esclaves », Éod. du Rocher.

4. Éod. Arche, Milano.

En vérité, sans oublier ni même connaître les éléments païens greffés sur le christianisme et plus encore sur le catholicisme, on ne peut qu'être frappé par le caractère asiatique de ce courant, fondé par un Juif qui naquit, vécut et mourut en Palestine, et qui n'était pas du tout helléniste. L'intolérance religieuse, qui fit de la pensée hétérodoxe un délit passible de la rigueur de la loi, n'est pas non plus un caractère gréco-romain. Ni le zèle ardent de la propagande, ni la subordination des devoirs du citoyen aux devoirs du croyant, des intérêts de la patrie terrestre à ceux de la patrie céleste, ni la prétention d'enfermer la vérité dans les articles d'un dogme, ni le fait de faire dépendre le salut de l'âme d'une profession de foi précise et de l'observance d'une certaine morale, ni l'esprit anarchiste démocratique de la fraternité universelle et obligatoire, de la similitude de prochain et de l'égalité. »

De même Franz HARTMANN, dans « Une aventure chez les Rose + Croix », écrit : « Ces symboles n'appartiennent pas exclusivement à l'Église chrétienne et elle ne peut les monopoliser. Ils sont libres comme l'air pour quiconque peut saisir leur signification, et malheureusement bien peu de vos chrétiens connaissent cette signification ; ils offrent leur culte aux formes extérieures et ne savent rien du principe vivant que ces formes représentent. Alors, dis-je, un homme spirituellement éclairé peut devenir un membre de votre ordre, même s'il ne croit en aucun des dogmes soi-disant chrétiens ? L'Imperator répondit ceci : "Ne peut devenir membre de notre Ordre exalté, celui dont la science n'est basée que sur des dogmes, des croyances, des credos ou des opinions qui

lui ont été enseignés par quelqu'un ou qu'il a acceptés de ouï-dire ou tirés de la lecture des livres.' »

Warwick MONTGOMERY dans « La croix et le creuset », étudie sur ANDREAE, prétend que ce dernier fut hostile à la Rose + Croix depuis toujours, et qu'il écrivit les « Noces Chymiques » afin de christianiser le personnage de Christian ROSENKREUTZ.

Si nous avons développé le point de vue païen dans un premier temps, il faut aborder maintenant le point de vue des monothéismes, christianisme et islam par

exemple, car dans le judaïsme la tradition cabbalistique est très connue. Or, nous sommes obligés de reconnaître que le sectarisme païen est aussi excessif que celui qu'il condamne.

N'est-ce pas saint AUGUSTIN qui écrit : « Ce qu'on appelle aujourd'hui Religion chrétienne existait chez les anciens et n'a jamais cessé d'exister depuis l'origine du genre humain. Jusqu'à ce que le CHRIST lui-même étant venu, l'on a commencé d'appeler chrétienne la vraie Religion qui existait déjà auparavant. » ?

Le CHRIST lui-même dit aux pharisiens : « Vous avez enlevé la clef de la science **LUC XI 52** »

Il en est de même pour l'islam : les exemples suivants tirés du remarquable ouvrage de Henri CORBIN « Introduction à la philosophie Islamique » 5, le prouvent, d'abord à travers les propos du premier Imâm, 'Ali ibn ABU-TALIB (ob. 40/ 661) : « Il n'est point de verset coranique qui n'ait quatre sens : l'exotérique (zâhir), l'ésotérique (bâtin), la limite (hadd), le projet divin (mottala~ ». Il écrit également : « L'Imâm JA' FAR fait encore allusion à sept modalités de la descente (révélation) du Qorân, puis définit neuf modes de lecture et de compréhension possibles du texte coranique. Cet ésotérisme n'est donc nullement une construction tardive, puisqu'il est essentiel à l'enseignement des Imâms, lequel en est la même source. »

Le problème qui se pose est donc autre, il s'agit bien de comprendre que, quel que soit le vecteur choisi, la TRADITION étant d'essence aristocratique, au sens étymologique du terme, elle ne pouvait pas s'exprimer littéralement, et il est difficile de critiquer l'une ou l'autre position, car si les païens ont raison quant au totalitarisme des religions du désert, il faut se demander si par ailleurs elles ne correspondaient pas à une nécessité : le besoin religieux de l'homme. Il est vrai que la lecture des préceptes chrétiens nous fait nous demander ce que certaines Églises ont à voir avec cet enseignement, où il ne s'agit pas de se donner bonne conscience, mais de réaliser un exemple.

5. Éditions Gallimard.

Quand on considère la dimension de cet exemple, se prétendre chrétien semble déjà une imposture, représenter cette voie et s'en prétendre unique gardien semble encore plus osé, car CHRIST définit très bien ceux qui se réclameront de son nom, or on en voit peu guérir les malades ou dont la foi transporte les montagnes. Il en est de même de la philosophie sectaire de certains ayatollas qui prêchent la guerre sainte, ou d'une catégorie de rabbins qui, prenant les textes religieux à la lettre, considéraient le non juif comme un goy, c'est-à-dire du bétail. On ne le répètera jamais assez et NIETZSCHE l'avait fort bien exposé : « cet instinct théologique est la forme la plus répandue, la plus proprement souterraine de fausseté » ; la lettre tue l'esprit.

Les grandes religions doivent retrouver leur sens traditionnel, une dimension plus appliquée et vécue de la transcendance, et porter les pratiquants vers l'expérience mystique, et c'est seulement ainsi qu'elles auront un avenir, sinon elles se verront progressivement remplacées par les voies expérimentales qui seules intègrent la véritable aristocratie.

Les femmes, ésotérisme et chevalerie : histoire d'un faux problème

Nous ne reviendrons pas sur le passé pour affirmer le rôle de la femme dans la voie ésotérique, en Égypte particulièrement, dans certaines écoles de mystères, chez les pythagoriciennes, etc., et tout au long d'époques dites obscures un peu trop facilement comme le Moyen Âge, peut-être plus exactement Âge du Milieu, c'est-à-dire proche de l'Axe Traditionnel.

« Les noces chymiques de Christian ROSENKREUTZ » confirment la participation des femmes aux initiations (texte de 1459), plus près de nous dans « Une aventure chez les Rose + Croix », Franz HARTMANN écrit : « Rencontrer des dames dans le monastère des Frères de la Rose + Croix d'Or était un fait qui me surprit et me confondit, et ma confusion fut évidemment remarquée par tous ceux qui étaient présents ; mais, après avoir rencontré toutes ces personnes, ou, pour m'exprimer plus correctement, après qu'elles m'eurent toutes présenté, car elles semblaient toutes me connaître et n'avoir pas besoin de ma présentation, la grande dame prit ma main et me conduisit à la table, tandis qu'elle me disait en souriant les paroles suivantes : "Pourquoi être

aussi surpris, mon ami, de voir des Adeptes habiter des formes féminines en compagnie de ceux dont les formes paraissent avoir un caractère masculin ? Qu'est-ce que l'intelligence a à faire avec le sexe du corps ? Où les instincts sexuels finissent, là finit l'influence du sexe. Venez maintenant, prenez cette chaise à côté de moi et mangez ces fruits délicieux." »

Le puritanisme récent du siècle dernier occulta son rôle, mais s'il est nécessaire d'affirmer que l'initiation féminine n'est pas de même nature que la masculine, elle n'en emprunte pas moins souvent les mêmes vecteurs, c'est-à-dire des ordres qui respectent sur certains points des spécificités.

Pourtant il est vrai que si l'on excepte certains mystères majeurs, où il est impossible de considérer l'homme et la femme de la même manière, le sens exact de cette différence est ignoré de la plupart des Occultistes, et ce n'est pas nous qui l'aborderont, les rapports exacts du YIN et du YANG, les secrets internes relatifs à l'aspect technique des différences doivent rester occultes. Mais il n'en est pas moins vrai que la femme fut présente même dans des domaines où l'on veut hypocritement la chasser, la loge « Heptagone » semble être dirigée par le mot chevalerie, c'est pourquoi nous avons fait dans ce livre une parenthèse, qui en fait aboutit à une conclusion évidente.

Monseigneur Roger CARO a fait une étude sur la

1. Voir appendice n° 3.

2. Patriarche de l'ENA (Anglicane de la Nouvelle Alliance).

question des femmes dans la chevalerie, nous en publions des extraits

« Il existe une "Histoire des Ordres Militaires ou des Chevaliers", très rare aujourd'hui, qui fut écrite en M.DCC.XXI en quatre volumes. Plusieurs auteurs savants en la matière les ont publiés. On citera : l'Abbé GUISTINIANI, le R.P. BONANI, HERMAN, SCHONNEBEEK, R.P. HELIOT, R.P. HONORE de SAINTE MARIE et d'autres... avec dissertations sur l'Authenticité et l'Antiquité de ces Ordres.

Prenons tout d'abord le Tome II, page 250. On y trouve les Dames Chevalières de Saint-Jean de Jérusalem et de Malte (an de J.C. 1104) : une dame romaine, nommée Agnès, qui était Abbesse de l'Hôpital de Sainte-Marie-Madeleine, et ses compagnes firent profession de foi de la règle fondée pour les femmes. La même règle, nous dit-on, était suivie par le B.H. GARRARD et ses compagnons. Cette commanderie s'installa en 1104 sous le règne de BAUDOIN Ier.

Plus tard, lorsque les Croisés durent quitter la Terre Sainte, ce fut la reine SANCHA fille d'ALPHONSE II roi d'Aragon (surnommée la chaste), qui fonda un Monastère à Sixenna pour les Chevalières de l'Ordre de Saint-Jean de Jérusalem. Quand la Commandatrice mourait, on lui faisait des obsèques durant sept jours, puis on rompait le sceau de ses Armes (tout comme l'on fait pour le sceau du Pape à son décès.) Aux chapitres de l'ordre la Commandatrice avait séance et voix comme tous les autres chevaliers. C'est vers 1460 que les chevalières se retirèrent de l'obéissance

des Grands Maîtres de l'ordre et se soumièrent au Saint-Siège.

Tome II, page 265 nous trouvons les Dames Chevalières de la Hache. C'est Raymond BÂRENGER, dernier comte de Barcelone qui créa cet ordre pour récompenser le courage et les services rendus aux gens de guerre après, en combattant avec des haches sur les remparts de la ville. Tome II, page 266: c'est l'Ordre des Dames Chevalières de l'Écharpe qui nous est conté. Il fut fondé par Jean Ter, roi de Castille pour les actes de bravoure des femmes de Valence qui brisèrent la résistance anglaise et les dirigèrent dans une sortie victorieuse. Tome II, page 440, ce sont les Religieuses Chevalières de l'Ordre de Saint-Jacques de l'Épée qui sont citées, cet ordre fut créé en Espagne par BERMOND III qui régna en 1034. L'exercice de ces chevalières consistait à pourvoir à toutes les nécessités des pauvres voyageurs qui allaient en pèlerinage à Saint-Jacques en Galice. Elles suivaient la Règle de Saint AUGUSTIN. Le roi était le chef perpétuel de leur ordre. Elles faisaient les mêmes vœux que les chevaliers : obéissance, pauvreté, chasteté.

Mais je vais faire mieux : après avoir apporté la preuve de l'existence d'Ordres de Chevalerie féminine, je vais vous prouver que non seulement des femmes ont reçu l'Armement chevaleresque, mais encore l'ont transmis.

Ce qui nous intéresse donc beaucoup est de savoir que dans certains ordres il y avait des Dames «Equitissa» (Écuyères) et des Dames «Militissa» (Chevalières). Nous apprenons ainsi qu'Élisabeth, sœur de Henri de HORNES, Seigneur de PERNES, est Equitissa et que Catherine BAW en 1441 est portée comme Militissa dans les Registres de Malines.

HÉRICOURT nous apprend aussi que des femmes

non mariées se faisaient faire chevalières pour être capables de tenir les fiefs de Chevalerie ; telle fut ELISABETH d'Angleterre qui se fit armer chevalière le jour de son couronnement pour être le chef des Ordres de Chevalerie de son royaume. L'histoire nous prouve amplement que plusieurs nobles, Princes et même Rois et Empereurs se sont fait un honneur de recevoir la Chevalerie des mains des Dames. En 1115 la veuve du fameux TANCREDE, Prince d'Antioche, ne conféra pas seulement l'Ordre de Chevalerie à GERVAIS, seigneur breton, fils d'AIMON comte de DOL, mais aussi à plusieurs Écuyers. BLANCHE de CASTILLE, mère de LOUIS IX ou Saint-LOUIS, donna l'Ordre de Chevalerie à Jacques LAPANO. La reine ANNE qui gouverna le royaume d'Angleterre a donné le Collier de l'Ordre Chevaleresque de la Jarretière à un grand nombre de personnes illustres de ses États. MARIE, reine de d'Angleterre, fille d'HENRI VIII, créa chevalier PHILIPPE II le roi d'Espagne, son Époux. Dans plusieurs Chapitres tenus sous le gouvernement de la reine ELISABETH, cette reine créa plus de cinquante chevaliers parmi lesquels nous trouvons: MAXIMILIEN II empereur d'Autriche; CHARLES IX, HENRI III, HENRI IV, tous trois rois de France ; FRÉDÉRIC II roi du Danemark ; JACQUES VI, roi d'Écosse, etc., etc. »

Conclusion

Les voies d'Éveil, la quête ésotérique, ont toujours été possibles en tous temps, en tous lieux, les idées, les dogmes et les philosophies dissolvantes propagées particulièrement en occident n'ont pu freiner la marche de l'humain vers la lumière. L'homme est autre chose qu'une machine à produire des théories horizontales, métastases elles-mêmes des faux spiritualismes récupérateurs du sacré, lequel ne peut se vivre que par l'expérience et non l'aveuglement... Cependant la GNOSE éternelle, témoignage vertical, est présente dans presque toutes les manifestations formelles du phénomène religieux, sans elle les littoralismes deviendraient fous et c'est ce qui se passe souvent en notre époque

sombre de dissolution où les témoignages de la TRADITION s'occultent. Certains s'enfuient dans les intégrismes, adoptant aussi l'esprit théologique, mais ce qui est plus grave parlant au nom de la TRADITION. Il existe désormais un camp dit traditionnel plus ou moins inspiré par GUANON qui discute par sentences boursouflées ce qui est bon ou mauvais en cette matière, s'exprime

avec virulence dans certaines conditions, modifiant les traductions et les parsemant de commentaires idiots.

Parlant par exemple des Yezidis on lira page 481 du volume II « Ur et Krur » des Conditions ARCHE de Milan, fort spécialisées dans ce genre de faits : « On connaît le rôle sinistre que la tradition attribue à cette secte ancienne des adorateurs du diable et aux tours du diable dont parle René GUANON. » Ainsi se développe une philosophie de petits rats de bibliothèques, qui non seulement connaissent la philosophie aristocratique (comme l'écrivit NIETZSCHE : « Le bon dieu comme le diable, deux sous-produits de la cadence ») mais se mettent de manipuler et de répandre le faux. Sans doute ont-ils oublié comment Julius Voltaire fut traité par les Paul Le Cour et compagnie, quand il publia son livre sur la magie.

Pour en revenir aux Yezidis, voici un témoignage de BENNET dans « Les Maitres de Sagesse » 1 : « J'ai moi-même été en contact, en Iran, avec deux sociétés de cet ordre : les Yezidis et les Ahl-i Haqq. On appelle les premiers les "adorateurs du diable" parce qu'ils ont conservé le dualisme zoroastrien et qu'ils croient que nous sommes maintenant dans l'Âge Sombre ou Ahriman a pouvoir sur la vie des hommes. Les Ahl-i Haqq, le peuple de la Magie, font remonter leur origine à plus d'un millier d'années, mais leur communauté a été reformée et renouvelée plusieurs fois depuis le XI^e siècle. L'impression que m'ont donnée des deux communautés fut extrêmement positive. Je me rendis à Shaikh Adi, le sanctuaire principal des Yezidis où je pus reconnaître bien des signes

1. Voltaire. Le Courrier du livre, Paris.

leurs origines zoroastriennes, tant dans le respect qu'ils témoignaient pour toutes les formes de vie, et particulièrement pour les arbres, que dans leurs symboles sacrés. Chaque fois que l'on s'approche d'une communauté Yezidi, on découvre devant soi une vallée plantée d'arbres, couverte d'une riche végétation, ce qui contraste agréablement avec les villages musulmans, ou chrétiens, où les arbres ont été abattus et où des roches arides entourent les terres cultivées. Les Yezidis adhèrent totalement à la croyance dualiste que les Esprits bons et mauvais sont des puissances indépendantes qui ne cesseront jamais d'être en conflit jusqu'à la fin du monde. Le paon d'argent, caché de tous sauf des prêtres, est le symbole de l'Esprit de Magie et le serpent noir, que l'on peut voir à l'entrée de la cour extérieure, est le symbole d'Ahriman, l'Esprit de Mensonge. »

L'imposture est encore plus grande quand, page 475 du volume II « Ur et Krur » le commentateur écrit à propos de l'article d'EKATLOS : « Cet occultiste dangereux (il s'agit du prince CAETANI) lié avant tout au courant Kremenzerien... », regrettant par ailleurs tout ce qui nuisait à la renaissance d'un ésotisme chrétien de l'époque, c'est-à-dire du temps de CHARBONNEAU-LASSAY. Or nous savons que la seule structure en France qui aurait pu encore suggérer une certaine opérativité chrétienne était déjà inopérante à cette époque, bien que GUANON ait tout compris de ce type d'enseignement, il eut peur ; il serait souhaitable qu'un jour certaines correspondances soient publiées. L'Étoile Intérieure avait déjà fini son cycle, ne laissant plus en matière d'opérativité interne qu'un ordre lié étroitement à une vieille confrérie Rose +

Croix trébuchée et existant encore en Amérique, mais ce n'est pas à nous de

donner des clefs à ceux qui dissertent de la vigne, pour en avoir lu des passages dans un livre, sans avoir jamais vu ni goûté une grappe de raisin. Quant à signer ce même article Transylvanus pour un auteur se réclamant du christianisme cela équivaudrait à signer Paganus un article faisant l'apologie de Sa Majesté de TARSE ! La tradition dacique de Transylvanie et la fonction des vodoues est un des plus purs fleurons de la tradition du Nord, fort semblable d'ailleurs à certains enseignements venus d'Égypte puis devenus pythagoriciens, tradition bien antérieure à toute influence chrétienne. Cette tradition est restée strictement dans certaines familles et n'en est jamais sortie, même si des relations amicales avec d'autres adeptes purent se nouer (cas de PARACELSE). La présence du Dragon se mordant la queue dans les armoiries et certains symboles gravés sur les pierres tombales (Swastyka, ailes déployées) témoignent d'un pays du Centre, et de l'acquisition du corps d'immortalité de ceux qui ont rejoint l'Axe de la Croix rotative. Heureusement cette tradition n'a besoin de personne pour se continuer, même si les événements politiques ont obligé ses dépositaires à quitter le pays en attendant que le mont OM soit à nouveau un centre respecté. Quant au prince CAETANI il relève de la même tradition tant dans la forme que dans le fond. Pour ne pas que nos écrits soient exploités abusivement nous n'en dirons pas plus.

Enfin pour en revenir à leur inspirateur, il faut bien reconnaître que son livre « Le roi du monde », est écrit sur des bases peu crédibles. Pour en finir avec ces petits manipulateurs, il faut citer MARQUAIS-RIVIERE qui écrit

dans « Kalachakra - initiation tantrique du Dalaï Lama » 2 : « Le mythe de Shambala et la doctrine qui en fut issue, le Kalachakra, appartiennent exclusivement à cette tradition. Celle-ci, par ailleurs, est opposée à la pensée musulmane qu'elle considère comme barbare. Ne connaissant pas la tradition bouddhique très complexe d'ailleurs dans la forme comme dans le fond, RENAUD GUÉNON ne pouvait évidemment pas contrôler les lucubrations de SAINT-YVES et les fantaisies d'OSSENDOWSKI ; il a dénié sa thèse du Roi du Monde et son symbolisme sur ces bases aventureuses. Je ne mentionnerai que pour mémoire les bruits qui courent dans les multiples petits cercles ésotérico-occultistes concernant un ou plusieurs informateurs au nom musulman, qui auraient approché et documenté GUÉNON sur ce sujet ; le fait de mêler des musulmans à la tradition de Shambala est très suspect et il me semble qu'ils seraient les derniers à savoir quelque chose du Saint-Royaume qui les a en horreur et les combattra dans la grande guerre finale du cycle actuel. L'action du pontife roi est spirituelle et elle s'opère sur des plans subtils où les églises, les groupes, les centres et les personnalités, si éminentes soient-elles, n'ont rien à voir. »

Quelques lignes polémiques pour préciser qu'en matière de spiritualité il ne peut y avoir ni dogmes ni censeurs, ni faux problèmes du type contre initiation. Pour notre part, sans être aussi excessif que les uns ou les autres, nous pensons qu'il n'y a aucun antagonisme entre le roi du monde de la tradition bouddhique et le

2. Éditions Robert Laffont, Paris.

prophète invisible (le KHIDR au manteau vert qui peut apparaître et disparaître à volonté) ou MELKI TSE DEK de la tradition judéo-chrétienne, prêtre éternel, roi de Salem (Salem = Paix) dont on précise la primauté sur Abraham, roi du monde qui ne peut oeuvrer qu'avec les justes, ceux qui ont compris que l'homme est endormi et qu'il ne peut passer toute sa vie dans un rêve dont il ne s'éveillera même pas après la mort'.

Sur un plan plus pratique faut-il faire une grande différence entre des méthodes identiques venues de courants différents ? Par exemple, les répétitions mantriques ne se retrouvent-elles pas aussi bien dans le Zhikr musulman que dans les méthodes de certains monastères coptes et, plus près de nous, de l'hésychasme

dont la méthode d'oraison, à travers le contrôle respiratoire et l'omphaloscopie, permet de trouver le lieu du cœur et avec lui toutes sortes de merveilles et de connaissances ; pour ceux qui penseraient que l'ésotérisme chrétien est mort... Les voies alchimiques externes et internes font partie des pratiques les plus efficaces pour rapprocher l'homme de la nature, donc de la manifestation de Dieu, elles ne sont pas les seules. L'exemple suivant et le témoignage de MORIHEI UYESHIBA, fondateur de l'Aïkido, qui vécut en lui l'Union du ciel et de la terre, en est la preuve

« Quand je marchais dans le jardin je sentis subitement que l'univers tremblait et qu'un esprit doré sorti du sol, enveloppait mon corps, et le changeait en un autre fait

3. Bennet confirme par ailleurs dans « Les Matrices de sagesse », (éd. Le Courrier du Livre) ce qui a été dit précédemment sur la chaîne des Matrices qui est bien antérieure au prophète Mahommed.

d'or. Au même moment mon esprit et mon corps devinrent légers. J'étais capable de comprendre les murmures des oiseaux, et j'étais clairement conscient de l'esprit de Dieu, le créateur de cet Univers. A ce moment je compris la source du Budo et l'Amour de Dieu - l'esprit de protection amoureuse pour tous les êtres. Des larmes de joie coulaient sans interruption sur mes joues. Depuis ce moment j'ai été amené à sentir que la terre entière est ma maison, et que le soleil, la lune et les étoiles, sont toutes des choses qui me sont propres. Je suis devenu libre de tout désir. »

En fait tous les textes religieux sont un appel au réveil, lequel ne passe pas par des cogitations infinies, mais par l'inverse, une pratique continue, déterminée, qui ouvre non seulement l'esprit mais le cœur, praxis qui ne permet l'épanouissement de la ROSE que par la CROIX.

Appendice 1 : Histoire secrète du Pythagorisme

Concernant l'histoire de la doctrine pythagoricienne, il est utile de citer un passage de l'article de Maître J. MALLINGER « Histoire secrète du Pythagorisme » paru en 1955 dans la revue Inconnues (Lausanne)

Les archives des Initiés d'Angleterre nous apportent la date précise de l'émigration de la doctrine pythagoricienne vers les cités britanniques. C'est en effet en 1554 que le jeune Sir Thomas BODLEY est reçu, à Forli, à l'initiation des Fratelli Obscuri ; et c'est en 1575 qu'il rentre en sa patrie et y installe les activités traditionnelles de l'Ordre. Il inaugure 80 000 volumes à la bibliothèque d'Oxford ; il initie diverses personnalités qui continueront son œuvre. L'humanisme prend aussitôt un essor prodigieux et la forme universitaire du Néo-Pythagorisme, le Nouveau-Platonisme conquiert à la fois les esprits et les cœurs : Henri MORE, Théophile et Thomas GALE, R. CUDWORTH diffusent les textes les plus instructifs du Corpus Pythagoricum et les commentent. L'un des chefs de l'Ordre, Sir Walter RALEIGH lance la mode du tabac - qu'il a rapporté d'Amérique - et c'est sous le titre

profane d'Amis du Tabac, Club de Fumeurs ou simplement : Tabacologiques, que les Pythagoriciens d'Angleterre se réunissent fraternellement', sans veiller les soupçons d'une police royale, toujours en état d'alerte.

La France ne pouvait demeurer en arrière en semblable domaine. De même qu'elle avait reçu de Londres les premières chartes pour établir sur son territoire les premiers ateliers maçonniques, de même, c'est de Londres encore qu'elle reçut les premiers rituels du Pythagorisme. Mais par un euphémisme national bien compréhensible, elle intitulera ses initiés : les Nicotiniates ou les Priseurs, pour montrer que le tabac lui fut donné par l'un des siens, Jean NICOT, et qu'elle ne le devait pas à l'Angleterre !

Soulignons cependant, pour être précis, qu'outre cette branche nicotinate, dirigée par J.M. RAGON, il y eut en France une autre voie de pénitration initiatique : c'est

le rite des Néogociates ou Sublimes Maîtres de l'Anneau Lumineux, introduit à Douai en 1780 par le baron G. de BLAERFIND Y, mestre-de-camp Acossais passé au service de la France. Le Rite Acossais Philosophique absorba ce rite peu après.

1. Il est inutile de souligner que ces rites n'ont rien de commun avec la maçonnerie traditionnelle ; ni leurs rituels ni leurs symboles ni leurs enseignants n'ont le moindre rapport avec les usages judaïochrétiens de la maçonnerie.

Appendice 2 : Giuliano Kremmerz et la «Myriam» -

La Myriam fut fondée par le Mage Giuliano KREMMERZ, personnage étrange doté de pouvoirs tangibles la revue « Planète » le cita un jour à propos d'un exploit de télékinésie : séparation à distance de la roue d'une voiture qui passait dans la rue. Mais ses voyages sont autrement coûteux et elles servirent à soulager financièrement bien des malheureux. Giuliano KREMMERZ, de son vrai nom Ciro FORMISANO, naquit à Portici (près de Naples) le 8 avril 1868. Il fit des études littéraires (doctorat) à l'Université de Naples, puis fut nommé professeur à Alvaro.

En 1896, il organise une Fraternité Hermétique : la Fratellanza Terapeutica Magica di Myriam (la Fraternité Thérapeutique Magique de la Myriam, certains liront la Fraternité Templière Magique, avec les initiales « Fr + T + M / di Myr ») chargée de propager la Magie Isiaque et d'exercer la médecine à distance (télékinésie).

KREMMERZ s'occupa particulièrement de guérisons médicales difficiles et eut beaucoup de succès. De 1896 à 1899 fut publiée à Naples l'œuvre fondamentale du

Maître : « Il Mondo Secreto - Avviamento Alla Scienza Dei Magi », républié récemment avec les autres écrits de KREMMERZ par les « Edizioni Mediterranee » de Rome. Le Mage séjourna longtemps sur la Côte d'Azur, surtout à Beausoleil, à Cannes et à Nice. Il rencontrait ses disciples au Casino de Monaco. KREMMERZ n'avait pas besoin de travailler parce qu'il gagnait chaque soir la somme qui lui était nécessaire pour vivre. Il mourut en 1930. Sa tombe se trouve au cimetière de Beausoleil.

La Myriam est divisée en cinq cercles ou classes

- Le premier cercle (cercle extérieur) a deux sections, les novices pratiquants et les anciens. Un rituel doit être pratiqué, fondé sur des invocations magiques. Il demande beaucoup de constance et l'observation précise de certains cycles (lunaire, solaire, etc.).

- Le deuxième cercle (cercle interne) est formé par les disciples intermédiaires. Une autre tape magique leur est enseignée. Ils font un effort de purification pour obtenir la possibilité de guérison magique directe.

- Le troisième cercle est dit des thérapeutes : le thérapeute doit travailler à la guérison des malades et tenter la manifestation directe de la présence thérapeutique (manifestation du kons ou Dioscure).

- Le quatrième cercle, celui des Maîtres Isiaques ou Maîtres de Myriam est consacré lui aussi à l'étude de l'alchimie ; les Maîtres ont une mission d'information.

Des techniques plus directes sont aussi enseignées dans ce grade.

- Le cinquième cercle est très fermé : il est l'expression du collège hermétique. La vocation extérieure de la

Myriam est surtout l'aide aux malades ; les guérisons se font à distance grâce à un rituel invocatoire. La Myriam est constituée, pour la plupart de ses membres, par des personnes cultivées. On ne peut nier la valeur des responsables qui ne sauraient

Àtre comparés aux très nombreux dirigeants fantaisistes des Ordres contemporains. La Myriam et les Ordres analogues prénent, pour certains la chasteté, pour d'autres une très grande réserve au niveau de la sexualité.

Appendice 3: La voie alchimique féminine dans le Taoïsme en Chine

La femme est présente dans le taoïsme dès l'apparition aux alentours de l'ére chrétienne des premiers mouvements religieux. L'organisation taoïste des Maîtres Célestes instaurait une société du peuple taoïste capable de survivre aux diverses calamités et de perpétuer l'ordre harmonieux. A la tête de ces communautés se trouvaient le maître du diocèse et son épouse, appelée maître féminin, cette dernière étant chargée de diriger et d'instruire les femmes. Tous les membres de la communauté étaient initiés et soumis à une vie religieuse comportant un code moral très strict et des pratiques psychophysiologiques faisant intervenir la sexualité. Depuis l'antiquité, l'activité sexuelle était en effet considérée en Chine comme nécessaire non seulement pour l'individu lui-même, mais aussi pour la bonne marche de l'univers, dont elle était une expression. Aussi était-elle codifiée de manière à suivre le rythme d'évolution des énergies féminine et masculine dans l'univers. Ces conceptions ont été reprises et développées par certains courants taoïstes. La femme jouait par conséquent dans les organisations comme celles des maîtres Célestes un double rôle : d'une

part comme éducatrice des femmes, d'autre part comme partenaire dans les rites sexuels.

D'autres courants taoïstes ont adopté une attitude différente. Tout en conservant son importance à la sexualité, ils l'ont transposée dans le domaine de l'imaginaire, de sorte que l'union a lieu avec un être divinisé, une lumière compagne. La femme, partenaire de l'homme, est donc passée en partie ou entièrement du domaine du réel à celui de l'imaginaire. Idéalisée, elle appartient au monde des dieux, auquel l'adepte accède par son intermédiaire ; elle lui sert de préceptrice et de guide dans sa progression spirituelle, et l'on constate que ces courants ont connu un grand nombre de maîtres féminins. Ce passage de la femme dans le domaine de l'imaginaire va de pair avec une intensification de sa fonction médiatrice. Si l'homme est celui qui engendre, la femme est celle qui transforme, d'où le rôle privilégié qu'elle joue, lorsque des processus de transmutation sont en jeu.

L'alchimie intérieure, qui a pris naissance en Chine vers le VIII^e siècle s'est principalement développée vers les IX-X^e siècles. Celle-ci reprenait en fait diverses pratiques psychophysiologiques taoïstes antérieures, telles que la diététique, les exercices gymniques et respiratoires, l'art de l'alcôve et les procédés de visualisation. Mais elle les exprimait en s'inspirant du vocabulaire de l'alchimie opératoire et en les intégrant dans un système de correspondances entre les mécanismes de l'univers et ceux du corps très élaboré, pour former un ensemble original.

La femme fut présente dès les débuts de l'alchimie intérieure. Cependant, la tradition alchimique proprement féminine ne se développa qu'au XII^e siècle, pour

atteindre son apogée au siècle dernier. Les différences entre les voies masculine et féminine reflètent les distinctions physiologiques et psychologiques entre l'homme et la femme d'après les conceptions taoïstes. Voici comment un alchimiste du XIX^e siècle les résume : « Chez l'homme, le yang s'écoule par le bas, chez la femme il s'échappe par le haut. L'homme pratique afin d'éviter l'écoulement de la semence, la femme pratique afin d'éviter l'écoulement des règles, procédés appelés capitation du dragon rouge. L'essence féminine de l'homme circule en sens inverse et le mâle à l'immortalité ; le sang de la femme remonte directement

À la cavité du cœur. Chez l'homme, on parle d'embryon, chez la femme de respiration. Lorsque l'homme a maîtrisé le tigre blanc, ses testicules se contractent ; lorsque la femme a captivé le dragon, ses seins se contractent. L'homme peut effectuer l'ascension au ciel de lui-même, alors que la femme doit attendre d'être convoquée. Enfin, pour la fusion dans la grande Vacuité, l'homme doit nécessairement méditer neuf ans face à un mur, la femme non. »

Les écoles d'alchimie intérieure utilisaient pour certaines les techniques sexuelles, tandis que d'autres prônent une union imaginée des énergies féminine et masculine à l'intérieur du corps de l'adepte. Mais dans les deux cas, la première étape consiste à éviter toute perte par les voies génitales, d'essence chez l'homme, et de sang menstruel chez la femme. Le sang est le fondement physiologique de la femme, un produit du souffle originel ; aussi une femme ménopausée doit-elle tout d'abord faire revenir ses menstrues pour à nouveau en empêcher l'écoulement, car l'absence de règles après la ménopause

signifie un épuisement du souffle originel. Les procédés de captation du dragon rouge consistent en massages de certaines parties du corps, concentration sur la région du cœur et absorption dans le calme spirituel.

Ce souffle originel conservé à l'intérieur du corps de l'adepte est comparé à un embryon, qui se développe pour devenir un être spirituel de lumière pouvant sortir par le sommet de la tête. Alors que dans l'alchimie masculine, l'adepte se concentre pendant dix mois symboliques sur la croissance de cet embryon qu'il nourrit en son sein, la femme, qui de par sa fonction maternelle, connaît cette sensation, devra plutôt développer la sensation de mouvement respiratoire interne, développant la conscience d'une verticalité au centre du corps.

Enfin, la nature plutôt passive et réceptive de la femme lui permet de se fondre aisément à la Vacuité, mais la rend par là-même dépendante d'une intervention active pour son ascension au monde des cieux.

Dans les deux voies, masculine et féminine, la réalisation spirituelle se traduit en tout cas par une diminution des caractéristiques sexuelles accompagnant le grand retour de l'adepte au Tao.

Catherine DESPEUX

Adolf Hitler praising Freemasonry (10/26/2006)

All the supposed abominations, the skeletons and death's head, the coffins and the mysteries, are mere bogeys for children. But there is one dangerous element and that is the element I have copied from them. They form a sort of priestly nobility. They have developed an esoteric doctrine more merely formulated, but imparted through the symbols and mysteries in degrees of initiation. The hierarchical organization and the initiation through symbolic rites, that is to say, without bothering the brain by working on the imagination through magic and the symbols of a cult, all this has a dangerous element, and the element I have taken over. Don't you see that our party must be of this character...? An Order, the hierarchial Order of a secular priesthood."

Adolf Hitler praising Freemasonry [grail1.gif](#)

BANKENSTEIN una proposta di Marco Saba

Cover Bankenstein.jpg

THULE GESELLSCHAFT, CALVI AND THE SANTA VEHME

image011.jpg

In regards to the Calvi murder dear Greg we will also have to explore on Monday on our next show together the dark world of another evil secret Society connected to the illuminati and the Mafia, the Thule Society (that's because most military intelligence and Mafia crooks at high level love the tradition and love the history of this illuminati satanic society). This group officially founded in Germany in 1919 was very important in the establishment of Nazi Germany, and functions since then as assassins for the over 1000 year old Secret Tribunal of the Sacred Roman Empire, the much feared SANTA VEHME. During my time with the Monte Carlo P2 Lodge I also had to be involved with the Thule Society all over Europe and found out they were using perverse and truly manipulative ways of abusing the Holy Qu'ran for their adepts, these ways were introduced by Freemason Rudolf Von Sebottendorf in 1919 and we will talk on Monday about it on your radio show.

The password of the Santa Vehme is:
Stock, Stein, Strick, Gras and Grein (German)

Calvi was killed by the Thule Society of Cosa Nostra with local support and cover up from the local Thule UK intelligence operatives, all working under the GLADIO Jesuit controlled network, a murder arranged for the Jesuits and Marcinkus seeking revenge in a traditional manner using the Santa Vehme.

Why I don't get scared of all this?

Well the Santa Vehme laws say that people of aristocratic descent like me can't be killed, it's their own law not mine.

Let's hope it's true for the sake of my kids, though all this exposure seems to keep them away and the CIA in the meantime is trying to find a peaceful way to keep the bad people away from me knowing what I know about their evil illuminati show, that's what a CIA Senior officer told me yesterday after calling me from New York to keep me cool. But I don't trust any of them anymore

like I said to my wife, they are all in it untill
proven the contrary with the
AntiChrist G.W.Bush and his evil black Brothers of total
manipulation like Michael Ledeen and his Universal
Fascism bullshit...I had different plans for the P2 Universal Unity project
but Balestrieri and Michael Ledeen are obviously slaves to Bush illuminati Mind
Control
and his Jesuit Masters so no hope for these infedels with nice Zionist sponsors as usual.

But dont ever think Im in a weak position now with
such people, they are nothing in front of God and they
are the enemies of my religion so we will fight them
untill the end of times and may God protect us.

All the best,
Fraternaly yours in the light of God,
Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Saifullah Khan

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 116-125

OSIA PART OF THE ILLUMINATI NETWORK UNDER P2/GLADIO CONTROL

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 06:59PM

[usmap-color2.gif](#)

ORDER SONS OF ITALY IN AMERICA

working under the direction of Comandante Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri P2/GLADIO
ORDO ILLUMINATORUM UNIVERSALIS (New York)

Alabama
Arizona
California
Canada
Colorado
Connecticut
Delaware
District of Columbia
Florida
Georgia
Idaho
Illinois
Indiana
Louisiana

Maine
Maryland
Massachusetts
Michigan
Missouri
North Carolina
Nebraska
Nevada
New Hampshire
New Jersey
New Mexico
New York

Ohio
Oregon

Pennsylvania
Rhode Island
South Carolina
Tennessee
Texas
Utah
Vermont
Virginia
Washington
West Virginia
Wisconsin
Wyoming

State Chapters

Grand Lodge
President
City & State
Email Address
Grand Lodge of Arizona

480-473-7378
Edwin Squires
Cave Creek, AZ
Arizona OSIA
Grand Lodge of California

415-586-1316 Vera Girolami San Francisco, CA California OSIA
Grand Lodge of Canada

519-759-3847 Fernando Forcucci Winnipeg
Manitoba
Ontario, CN -
Grand Lodge of Colorado

303-420-2671 Pam Wright Arvada, CO Colorado OSIA
Grand Lodge of Connecticut

866-3CT-OSIA Neil A. Velleca Branford, CT Connecticut OSIA
Grand Lodge of Delaware

302-658-1914 W. Thomas Gears Wilmington, DE Delaware OSIA
Grand Lodge of Florida

941-371-0085 Dan Cositore Sarasota, FL Florida OSIA
Grand Lodge of Illinois

708-352-9375 Anthony J. Baratta Wood Ridge, IL Illinois OSIA
Grand Lodge of Massachusetts

617-489-5234 Kevin A. Caira Haverhill, MA, NH, ME Massachusetts OSIA
Grand Lodge of Maryland

410-668-6742 Anita Lombardi-Riley Baltimore, MD Maryland OSIA
Grand Lodge of Michigan

517-482-8444 Linda Fabiano Lansing, MI Michigan OSIA
Grand Lodge of Nebraska

402-345-5095 Charles F. Turco Omaha, NE
Nebraska OSIA

Grand Lodge of New Jersey

856-663-5800 Anna Marie Rotonda Cherry Hill, NJ New Jersey OSIA
Grand Lodge of New York

800-322-6742 Carlo Matteucci Bellmore, NY New York OSIA
Grand Lodge of Ohio

800-891-4089 John Soldano Cleveland, OH Ohio OSIA
Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania

800-621-0062 William D. Bucci Philadelphia, PA
Pennsylvania OSIA

Grand Lodge of Rhode Island

401-861-3859 Ralph P. Guglielmino North Providence, RI
Rhode Island OSIA

Grand Lodge of Virginia Paul F. Siebeking Virginia Beach, VA Virginia OSIA
Grand Lodge of Northwest

206-243-7215 Dorothy Santelli Fircrest, WA, OR, ID Northwest U.S. OSIA
Grand Lodge of West Virginia Jeanne Ameli Bluewell, WV West Virginia OSIA

Additional Chapters

Lodge City & State Lodge President Contact

It-Am Progressive #1945 Birmingham, AL Paul Nola 205-995-8622

Roma #71 Washington, DC Helen M. Vallone 301-946-8633

Email: vallone55@aol.com

Fiumedinisi #2515 Washington, DC Anna Colella 301-649-5225

International #2522 Washington, DC Nancy Hurst 703-256-7977

Email: nhurst@finmec.com

NIH #2547 Washington, DC Michael Cianflone 301-926-3809

Email: gicali2000@mindspring.com

Dante Alighieri #1220 Merrillville, IN Tony Muffoletto 219-887-7949

William Paca #2366 Logansport, IN Joe Casalini -

Frank N. Cusimano #2449 Slidell, LA Phyllis Jean Del Fiore 985-847-1609

Email: feliciadf@hotmail.com

Italian American Families of Southwest Missouri #2833 Springfield, MO Dante Rebori

417-875-7142

Email: drebori@sbcglobal.net

Prodosceמי #2617 Fayetteville, NC Patrick Ricotta 910-426-3397

Email: DPM7471@aol.com

Triangle Sons of Italy #2817 Raleigh, NC John La Rocca 919-844-7047

Email: john.larocca@tlgcre.com

Ben Abruzzo #2488 Albuquerque, NM Henry Pacelli 505-892-0888

Email: pregoone@earthlink.net

Cristoforo Colombo #1060 Charleston, SC Roy Noble C. Colombo Web site

Email: majorroy@comcast.net

Leo L. Darrigo #2662 Surfside Beach, SC Joseph Crisalli Leo L. Darrigo Lodge Web site

Email: joecrisalli@aol.com

Fred Staffileno #2790 Rock Hill, SC Michael Geraci www.osialodge2790.com

Email: patdennyr@aol.com

Basile, D'Alessio, Naso #2808 Irmo, SC Angelo Basile 803-732-0625

Email: AngeloBasile@SC.RR.COM

Giuseppe Verdi #2818 Nashville, TN Douglas Cavener 615-791-8677

Email: cavedoc@comcast.net

Pompeo Coppini #2712 San Antonio, TX Diana Grippi 210-494-7174

Pompeo Copini Web site

Mazzei Greater Milwaukee #2763 Milwaukee, WI Frank Schiro 414-271-7776

Email: fschiro@mcleodusa.net

Mia Maria of Wyoming #2813 Cheyenne, WY James Rauzi 307-637-3377

Email: miamariasoa@msn.com

More illegal CIA operations and the usual P2

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 06:50PM

This article appears in the October 6, 2006 issue of Executive Intelligence Review.

Cheney Uses Hard-Core Fascists

For Illegal CIA Operations

by Claudio Celani

Two parallel investigations in Milan have produced the broadest documentation and evidence so far of a case of CIA "extraordinary rendition," i.e., the practice of kidnapping foreign citizens on foreign soil and "outsourcing" their imprisonment, interrogation, and torture. This illegal practice, violating the Geneva Conventions and all provisions of international law, has been implemented by the U.S. government, especially through the efforts of Vice President Dick Cheney's legal counsel and chief of staff David Addington. The Italian case has brought indictments and warrants against 26 U.S. citizens, as well as the arrest of Marco Mancini, the number two of Italy's military intelligence service SISMI, and a group of Mancini's accomplices in private intelligence structures who have assisted special operations teams deployed by the CIA. In the background of such structures, the figure of the old spy and P-2 (Propaganda Due) puppetmaster Licio Gelli has surfaced, indicating that in order to carry out his illegal operations abroad, Dick Cheney needs help from convicted felons and bona fide fascists.

The Kidnapping of Abu Omar

In July 2005, prosecutors in Milan issued extradition requests for 26 U.S. citizens, including former CIA station chief in Italy Jeff Castelli and Milan CIA station chief Robert Seldon Lady. Castelli and Lady are accused of having planned and executed the kidnapping of Nasr Osama Mustafa Hassan, an Egyptian citizen better known by his religious name, Abu Omar. Omar was kidnapped in broad daylight in Milan's Via Guerzoni, on Feb. 17, 2003, as he was leaving his flat. A witness, an Egyptian woman, reported to Omar's wife that she had seen two men throw him into a van and drive away. A few days later, Omar's wife filed a complaint with the police. One year later, on April 20, 2004, she received a phone call from her husband, who reported that he had been kidnapped, flown to Egypt, where he is today, and imprisoned and tortured. Omar told the same story, with more detail on his tortures, in another phone call to a friend, a teacher in the Via Quaranta Islamic center, in Milan. Omar, who said that he was now free, but so physically damaged by torture that he can hardly walk, ordered his wife and his friend not to speak to anyone—police, journalists, etc.—as this was the precondition for him to obtain permission to call his family.

Unbeknownst to Abu Omar's wife and the teacher, however, state attorneys in Milan were wiretapping their phones. So, by mid-2004, prosecutors knew that Omar had been kidnapped, and decided to push the investigation ahead. A thorough study of the records of mobile-phone conversations in Via Guerzoni, on the day of the kidnapping, prosecutors Armando Spataro and Ferdinando Pomarici could identify 66 of the callers as connected to the kidnapping. Seventeen cell phones were on site, in Via Guerzoni. Eleven of them accompanied the hostage as far as the highway. Six different phones travelled with the hostage on the highway, to the U.S. military base in Aviano. One cell phone number, starting with 335 and ending with 1143, communicated with the two groups, the one active in Via Guerzoni and the one who received the hostage at the highway, and drove him to Aviano: The user of the first phone is believed to be the head of the commando unit. And the CIA link was also established: Many of the cell phones were also in contact with Robert Seldon Lady, CIA station chief in Milan. This is the evidence that Abu Omar had been kidnapped by the CIA.

Spataro and Pomarici were aided by incredible carelessness on the part of the CIA command, indicating that they felt themselves protected by Italian authorities: The agents flown in from the U.S.A. used their personal credit cards to pay for hotels, meals, and rental cars. They were even caught speeding through the streets of Milan by police cameras. From license plates, police could trace back the rented cars, and from the credit cards used, they obtained the names of the agents. Investigators could also identify the flights used to transfer the hostage: jet executive LJ35, flight code Spar 92, took off at 18:20 hours on Feb. 17, 2003, from Aviano to the U.S. military base in Ramstein, Germany. Next, Abu Omar was put on a Gulfstream (code N85VM), which flew from Ramstein to Egypt. This is the first time that an "extraordinary rendition" was precisely documented.

However, investigators suspected that Italian agents also participated in the operation. Abu Omar in fact told his wife that at least two of his kidnapers spoke Italian, and described the one who stopped him on the street as a "blond, tall man with blue eyes." One of the cell phones active on the crime scene was owned by an Italian policeman, Giuliano Pironi, corresponding to that description, and nicknamed "Ludwig" because of his Teutonic appearance. Prosecutors interrogated Pironi, and he confessed.

The Italian Side

Through Pironi's help, Spataro and Pomarici were able to reconstruct the operation in all its details. Pironi, like most members of the Carabinieri anti-terror team in Milan,

knew CIA chief Bob Lady well; they shared a close cooperation and friendly relations. Lady, a veteran of CIA operations in Honduras, chose Pironi for the most delicate aspect of the kidnapping: The CIA group needed an Italian police official to stop Abu Omar without arousing his suspicion, and also to keep other police, who might have cruised into via Guerzoni that day, out of the area.

In his interrogation, Pironi told prosecutors on April 14, 2006: "Today, I intend to tell the truth. I admit to having been present on Feb. 17, 2003, in Via Guerzoni and to having asked Abu Omar to show his ID papers.... I was convinced to participate in an intelligence operation that, according to what Robert Lady told me, had been organized and prepared in agreement with SISMI and the Interior (Police) Department."

Pironi also reported that he had hoped to join SISMI, and had considered the Abu Omar operation a sort of "test" for his admission. He had spoken about his aspirations to his friend Giuliano Tavaroli, a former Carabinieri officer, who had made a career, first as security chief for Pirelli, then for Telecom, Italy's national telephone and communications network. Pironi knew that Tavaroli, in turn, was almost a "twin brother" of Marco Mancini, the head of the counterintelligence division of SISMI. But all Tavaroli could offer him was a job in Telecom. Disappointed, Pironi felt he had been "used."

Prosecutors' suspicions that Italian agencies, and ultimately the government, had passively or actively supported the CIA operation were now being confirmed. Suspicions grew when they realized that SISMI's Marco Mancini had replaced three SISMI station chiefs who were key to the operation—in Milan, Padua, and Trieste. When they interrogated one of them, Stefano Ambrosio, suspicion became evidence. Ambrosio, who is a friend of Robert Lady, reported Lady's confidential remarks: Abu Omar's kidnapping was "a project elaborated by Jeff Castelli, CIA station chief in Rome and responsible for the whole of Italy, in the context of precise orders issued from the United States, by the CIA office in Langley." Bob Lady himself was skeptical about the operation, but he carried out the orders. He had also a very bad opinion of Mancini, whom he considered "a jerk who ... would act only in his personal interest."

At that point, Spataro and Pomarici decided to tap Mancini's phone, and collect more evidence. On July 5, 2006, Mancini and his predecessor, Gen. Gustavo Pignero (Mancini's superior in 2003), were arrested. At that point, it was not clear whether SISMI director, Gen. Nicolò Pollari, had authorized, or had been aware of, the kidnapping operation. This is still unclear today, as Pollari has denied it and even indicated that evidence in his favor is in the hands of the government, but classified as a state secret, as such evidence, if revealed, would "compromise Italy's relations with other governments." This is now a matter of an ongoing review by the Parliamentary Oversight Committee on Secret Services, which is putting pressure on the government.

Everything converges on the hypothesis that already in October 2001, when Prime Minister Silvio Berlusconi visited his "good friend" George W. Bush in Washington, promising him "full assistance in the war on terrorism," the seeds were sown for U.S. assistance in illegal operations. Possibly, since it was too hot for everyone involved to officially deploy SISMI or other law enforcement agencies to help in the "extraordinary rendition" of Abu Omar, it was decided to deploy a private structure.

The 'Beagle Boys'

Meanwhile, a parallel investigation by another Milan prosecutor on illegal wiretappings

has brought another piece of the conspiracy to the surface. It has been discovered that Mancini and his buddy Tavaroli were running a system of illegal spying on prosecutors' activity, as well as collection of dossiers on hundreds of Italian citizens, including a few national politicians and businessmen. The system would work in the following way: Mancini would ask Tavaroli to collect information on "Mister X"; Tavaroli would turn the request over to a third member of the group, Emanuele Cipriani, owner of a private detective agency in Florence. Cipriani, whose agency had virtually no staff, pulled the strings of dozens of police agents and state officials who had access to police and judiciary records, and would (illegally) supply sensitive information. Dossiers provided by Cipriani to Mancini via Tavaroli were then richly paid for by Tavaroli's Telecom. Prosecutors could prove the transfer of at least 20 million euros from Telecom to Cipriani's accounts in London and in Switzerland. Additionally, Tavaroli had developed a spy system which alerted him to orders for eavesdropping on suspects; he was thus able to warn friends who were targets of such investigations in real time. Tavaroli, Mancini, and Cipriani were apparently called the "Beagle Boys" in their milieu.

When, on Sept. 20, 2006, Tavaroli, Cipriani, and 19 police and state officials were arrested, and the "Telecom spy system" was revealed, Italians had a *deja vu*. The story had too strong a resemblance to the P2 secret Masonic Lodge, whose Grand Master Licio Gelli had collected thousands of dossiers with which he was able to blackmail half the country's leading figures. And indeed, the connection of the "Beagle Boys" to the P2 is not only on the question of method. Tavaroli, Mancini, and Cipriani are linked by old friendships, cemented during the years when all three were engaged in anti-terrorism police operations in the 1980s, at the Carabinieri "Pastrengo" division in Milan. In the Pastrengo division, which was highly infiltrated by the P2, Marco Mancini made a parallel career with Gustavo Pignero, his predecessor as head of SISMI counterintelligence division, under the protective wing of a person who has been in the middle of several key terrorism investigations, all of which are affected by intelligence manipulations and cover-ups. This person was Col. Umberto Bonaventura, whose team Mancini joined in the early 1980. Eventually, Mancini followed Bonaventura to SISMI, where Bonaventura became head of the First Division (counterintelligence). When Bonaventura left SISMI, he was replaced by Pignero, who was then replaced by Mancini in 2005.

It happens that Bonaventura was involved in key terrorism investigations, all of which involved manipulations of some sort. The most important is the case of the "Moro Memorial," the records of former Prime Minister and Christian Democratic chairman Aldo Moro's kidnapping and interrogations by the Red Brigades terrorists, which were found by Gen. Carlo Alberto Dalla Chiesa's men in Milan, in 1978, a few months after the Moro assassination. Bonaventura, a captain on Dalla Chiesa's team, removed the papers before they could be put on the record, copied them, and gave them back with a number of pages missing. It was Bonaventura himself who confessed this before the Parliamentary Investigating Committee chaired by Sen. Giuseppe Pellegrino in May 2000. Bonaventura acted on behalf of circles who feared that Moro could have revealed NATO or other military secrets in those writings. Bonaventura's action was unknown to Dalla Chiesa, a respected law enforcement officer who was killed by the Mafia in 1984.

Colonel Bonaventura also managed the "Mitrokhin Dossier" on alleged KGB spies in Italy, received through the British intelligence service MI6. A couple of days before his planned testimony to the Parliament's "Mitrokhin" Committee, Bonaventura was found dead of "natural causes" in his apartment, on Sept. 7, 2002.

Bonaventura's protégé Mancini has had an astonishing career, considering that he is a non-commissioned officer and has nonetheless become the number two of military

intelligence. This is highly unusual and has raised some questions. Journalist Guido Olimpio, a counterterrorism expert, wrote in the daily *Corriere della Sera* that, "former CIA head George Tenet allegedly wrote a letter to support Mancini's promotion."

The Gelli Dynasty

Through Emanuele Cipriani, however, the ties of the "Beagle Boys" to the P2 and its Grand Master Licio Gelli become even more concrete. Cipriani, in fact, is an intimate of the Gelli family. In particular, he is a close friend and possibly a partner of Gelli's son Raffaello. Cipriani has not hidden his friendship with Gelli Jr., which in itself is not a crime. But Raffaello Gelli is not just Licio's son; he has been a collaborator of his father, whom he has defended and helped throughout Gelli's judicial prosecutions. Additionally, one of Cipriani's private investigative firms, Worldwide Consultants Security, is based in Montecarlo, 20 Boulevard Princesse Charlotte, which happens to be the address of Raffaello Gelli's wife, Marta Sanarelli. Prosecutors have calculated that Pirelli and Telecom (Tavaroli) have channelled at least 17.5 million euros through the Barclays Bank accounts of WCS. It takes more than a friendship to lend your address for such a business, doesn't it?

Indeed, a first circle closes through Cipriani and Raffaello Gelli. The Gelli connection easily explains how freemason Cipriani could pull the strings of police and judiciary officials to collect his dossiers.

It would take too long here to explain who Gelli has been, and what the P2 conspiracy was. Suffice to say, that Gelli is an hard-core Mussolini fascist, and that his secret freemasonic lodge has played a key role in major terrorist events, such as the 1978 kidnapping and assassination of Aldo Moro and the 1980 Bologna bombing. The P2, through its estimated 2,000 members among Italy's political, military, judicial, business, and media elite, was a "state within the state," able to manipulate and steer Italian politics. Gelli, however, was a low-level puppetmaster; the P2 was an extension of Anglo-American freemasonic networks and an instrument of global synarchist power.

Today, Raffello Gelli seems to be on his way to become his father's proud successor in the underworld of conspiracies, manipulations, and dirty money. He is already well placed in a network of murky international activities, centered around an organization that has a seat at the United Nations: the United Towns Agency for North-South Cooperation. Gelli joined UTA in 1996 through its founder, Henry Bandier, described by many as a "collaborationist" under the fascist Vichy government in France. Bandier, now dead, was "maybe a sympathizer of my father," said Raffaello in an interview with the daily *La Nazione* in May 2001.

Through Bandier, Raffaello succeeded in becoming a member of the UN Committee on Human Rights, the Subcommittee on Promotion and Protection of Minorities, to be exact. However, Bandier's and Gelli's operations through the UN suffered a setback when, on request from the Cuban government, one of their organizations, the Asopazco (Association for Peace among Continents), was expelled from the UN in 2000. The Cuban government had accused Asopazco of conducting subversive operations against Cuba.

Investigative journalists who have dug in the complicated network of organizations founded and run by Raffaello have found an interesting connection with Macedonia. In Skopje, there is a First Embassy of the Children in the World Megjashi (FECWM), run by a certain Dragi Zmijanac, who in 1999, was a member of the UN Subcommittee on

Promotion and Protection of Minorities, together with Raffaello Gelli and his wife Marta. Until October 2005, among the "ambassadors" listed on the website of FECWM, was one Riccardo Sindoca, who was arrested in July 2005 by Italian police. Sindoca, a neofascist, had founded an organization called Dipartimento di Studi Strategici Antiterrorismo (Department of Antiterrorism Strategic Studies), suspected of being a sort of mercenary police, active also in Iraq.

Another "ambassador" of FECWM is Antonio Diletto, whose "diplomatic economic-legal advisor" Giovanni Pascone was also the legal counsel for former Prime Minister Silvio Berlusconi.

Giovanni Francesco Alliata di Monreale e Villafranca.

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 06:20PM

Giovanni Francesco Alliata di Monreale e Villafranca.

Principe del Sacro Romano Impero who initiated me Leo Lyon Zagami into the illuminati of Freemasonry on the 13th of April 1993.

[Accusetempo_th.jpg](#)

[www.sasasa.it.jpg](#)

IL PAESE DELL' UTOPIA

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 05:52PM

[paeseutopia.jpg](#)

Giacinto Auriti

IL PAESE DELL'UTOPIA

La risposta alle cinque domande di Ezra Pound

Presentazione di Marino Solfanelli

Ezra Pound e Giacinto Auriti, il Poeta e il Giurista contadino.

Personaggi

apparentemente diversi, per origine e cultura, ma uniti da un legame indissolubile: la ricerca della verità a tutti i costi.

Ezra Pound pone cinque domande alle quali non aveva mai risposto nessuno:

moneta, credito, interesse, usura e circolazione; Giacinto Auriti dà, in questo

saggio, risposte precise. Una continuità ideale che li unisce nella scuola degli economisti eretici.

Giacinto Auriti, elabora la nuova teoria del valore come rapporto tra fasi

di tempo che lo condurrà alla scoperta del valore indotto della moneta.

“Chi crea il valore della moneta” dice Giacinto Auriti “non è”

chi la
stampa ma il popolo che l' accetta come mezzo di pagamento, sono per i
banchieri, i grandi usurai, che si appropriano del valore monetario,
usandolo
come strumento di dominazione ed imponendo all'umanit  il signoraggio
del
debito. Ed ecco allora la geniale soluzione del problema: La propriet 
popolare
della moneta, che restituisca al popolo il maltolto dei valori monetari
che esso
crea. L'auspicio   che siano i governi a gestire l'emissione monetaria
ed a
ripartire gli utili, come reddito di cittadinanza, a tutti i cittadini.

PERSONAL MARTINIST ORATORY

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 04:30PM

[Martinist illuminati.JPG](#)

ON MONDAY THE 30TH OF OCTOBER RADIO SHOW ON WWW.ARCTICBEACON.COM

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 02:21PM

My experience and my work is in the hand of valid researchers like Greg of Arcticbeacon and others that will release it at the appropriate time to the public trough a serious of publications on the illuminati/Jesuit/Zionist plot , this publications will also include how to defend yourself against the New World Order of Satan and most important how to recognize them.

On Monday the 30th of October 2006 a very special Radio Show with me and Greg Szymanski at www.arcticbeacon.com between 4PM to 6PM (US CENTRAL TIME) Dont miss it !!!

My present web site illuminati confessions offers today more evidence on MADONNA ANOTHER SLAVE OF THE ILLUMINATI WORKING FOR BROTHER RUI GABIRRO

but the illuminati confessions web site is only a journal and an introduction to my book with Greg to start fighting such demonic forces , once and for all in the open. The situation of global manipulation trough the programs of mind control and the use of demonic Jinns as to come to an end as soon as possible for our own good, and all the goverments involved at high level with this great evil punished with no mercy.

But unfortunately for humankind the United Nations is at present in the hands of the Vatican/Zionist illuminati and Satan himself so all the world is in the hands of a bunch of criminals working for the devil.

UK,USA,RUSSIA,CHINA and most goverments of the planet in this satanic age are corrupt by the Jesuit/Zionist illuminati plan to take over the world, but nobody talks otherwise they loose their membership and their nice lunch at the Rotary Club or at the Freemasons and maybe even their job.

Im am sincerely risking my life to come forward and this is no joke, I prove my position with documents and hard evidence on the table for willing researchers but Im not in it for the show or for the money, I have my own show and my own money in other business. But even that its not gonna save me from the great problems humanity will

have in the next few years. So I decided to be a modern warrior for Islam, a warrior of peace coming forward using truth to wake up the sleeping sheep! This is not about me or about a group of idiots being control freaks all over the world in their various Boys clubs, this is about the end of times and the coming of the Messiah, this is about the economic downfall starting in 2010...this is about the fall of a dark corrupt civilization and 2012, and how we should all prepare for these difficult times with a strong believe in God and a army made of true freedom fighters against Satan the eternal cursed one.

Salam Aleikum

Khaled Saifullah Khan/Leo Lyon Zagami

MADONNA ANOTHER SLAVE OF THE MARTINIST ILLUMINATI WORKING FOR BROTHER RUI GABIRRO

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 12:21PM

[madonna.jpg](#)

Last March after getting more and more upset with the way things were going in the P2 illuminati manipulation game and the Regular Grand Lodge of England project, I got a strange phone call from the Grand Secretary of the RGLE, the illuminati Jesuit CIA inspired agent Bro. Rui Gabirro (Grand Master of the Ordre Martinist Synarchique) who told me he was with Madonna in her flat in London and they wanted to invite me to join them as soon as possible to discuss the possible opening of a new masonic Lodge in her Cabalistic circle. Rui said Madonna (already a Martinist) could be Worshipfull Master of such Lodge, and I personally loved at the time this kind of Cagliostro Theatre with idiotic VIP's.

It was quite obvious for me and my wife that this latest offer was made in the attempt to keep me cool by American intelligence and the illuminati knowing my passion for music and the arts, and at the same time the possibility for them to further manipulate illuminati slave Madonna and keep her busy with a few more cabalas in the coming years. Well this is my truth and my experience with Madonna in the illuminati, later that week Rui was still with Madonna recording an interview about Freemasonry and Cabala in her studio but I never went there and Im happy about it because she is unfortunately a satanist at the moment just like her evil Masters.

Leo Young / Leo Lyon Zagami

KHAIED SAIFULLAH KHAN

Three Reigns of Terror (From Executive Intelligence Review)

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 12:06PM

Three Reigns of Terror

Since 1789, globally extended modern European civilization has been subjected to three principal intervals of Martinist/Synarchist terror, which have each added to the

crippling of civilization's moral capacity to avert and overcome the effects of those great shocks. The first of these was the British East India Company's orchestration of the French Revolution and its Napoleonic sequel. The second was the way in which the effects of World War I were exploited to produce that Synarchist pestilence of Hitler et al. The third was the combination of allied terror-bombing of civilian targets which culminated in the launching of Bertrand Russell's age of imperial preventive nuclear warfare, with President Truman's dropping of the nuclear bombs on the civilian targets of Hiroshima and Nagasaki. The latter unfolded in such forms as the 1962 nuclear missiles crisis, the assassination of U.S. President Kennedy, and the launching of the U. S.'s official war in Indo-China. The cumulative effects of these three, and related, interspersed shocks have greatly crippled the intellectual and moral powers of entire populations.

Coming back from World War II, I watched the terror expressed by President Truman's evil act against Hiroshima and Nagasaki in the eyes of those who had just returned from the preceding war. I saw most of them transformed, thus, into something much less than themselves. I saw the nightmare in their eyes during what became known as the "Cold War" of the late 1940s and the 1950s. I watched men and women go insane, en masse, during the most critical days of the 1962 missiles crisis. I saw the aggravated effect on the minds of my generation and its children, as President Kennedy was shot down. I saw the degradation induced by the plunge into the useless journey into Hell which was the 1962-1972 U.S. Indo-China war. I felt that I had lost them all, as if they were lemmings who have run off the cliff in terror.

These kinds of things have happened, en masse. If we do not understand this, we shall not muster ourselves to heal that hurt in them. If we do not, what, then, might become of humanity?

Leading Martinist ideologues, such as Joseph de Maistre, have been explicit. The object of the Martinist freemasonic cult, and its Synarchist continuation, was to destroy the conception of man associated with Europe's Fifteenth-Century Renaissance, the conception of man expressed by the American Revolution, The model was the ancient Phrygian cult of Dionysus, the same pro-satanic theme later stressed by Friedrich Nietzsche. Use a great terror to ready populations to worship the coming of the Dionysus who is the great beast, a creature who commits crimes so monstrous, so unthinkable, that terrified populations will embrace the feet of that oppressor with unquenchable love, seeking to do to others as he, the monster, has done before their eyes.

The model for such modern forms of such terror existed in the Spanish Inquisition, in the religious war launched by Spain's Philip II, and the Thirty Years War. It was against this cult of terror that the Treaty of Westphalia wisely focussed its anti-Hobbesian, anti-Lockean medication of the political soul: the advantage of the other. The wont to do evil which such terror instills in the susceptible observer, is the goal and method of the Martinist such as Joseph de Maistre, or the Adolf Hitler of the holocaust against his Jewish victims.

The three principal cycles of Martinist/Synarchist bestiality I have thus singled out as relatively most crucial for history today, are the accumulated scars of the soul which the nations and populations of extended European civilization continue to bear as part of their legacy today. This legacy corrupts the soul like a vile disease; the cure is, in part, to be aware of this, to recognize how such experiences have worked, to recognize, for example, that to admire Napoleon Bonaparte, or his spiritual descendant, Adolf Hitler, is as if to worship Satan within that tabernacle which is yourself.

Often, we must do good, so that we might defy the evil legacy which reaches from within us to take us over, and win that fight by doing good with audacity, not out of a negative sense of obligation, but out of a passion to experience within ourselves the act of doing a good which defies the legacy of evil which Martinism/Synarchism typifies. The North American will do good for the people of South America only if this action is impelled by a compulsion to defy evil within himself, or herself, by doing good. Great good is not done out of the negative quality of a sense of obligation, a duty; great good is done out of the passion to fulfil a mission, a mission of the quality which is, in and of itself, the realization of being no beast, but as human as a beneficial creature made in the likeness of the Creator must be. In Greek, for the sake of agape.

Martinism's synarchism must be brought to an end now. The mission of freeing mankind from the worship of the presently still prevalent misconceptions of banking and money is key to that urgently needed result. True wealth is, as our Cotton Mather and Benjamin Franklin taught, the act and fruit of doing good.

WARNING: MARTINISM ANOTHER NAME FOR THE EVIL ILLUMINATI

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 11:23AM

In Freemasonry Martinism is known as the real illuminati Order, they are considered the spiritual teachers of the New World Order within the masonic lodges. But in reality most High degree practitioners in this system are corrupt by materialistic interest and satanism, practicing instead old Egyptian Rituals to use evil Jinns under Vatican Jesuit supervision.

Yes there are many Senior representatives of the Vatican visiting in secret Martinist Chapters worldwide on a regular basis (and many Popes have joined this dangerous illuminati sect).

That's usually because Martinist illuminati provide the Jesuits with a secret link to the occult world and most black magical circles and dark cults spread around the planet, but at the same time Martinism as a Christian image and appeal to deceive further the outside world and obviously avoid any suspicion or investigation. You know the truth now and the truth shall set you free!

Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Saifullah Khan

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Martinism is the mystical tradition started in 18th century France by Louis-Claude de Saint-Martin. After the death of his mentor Martines de Pasquales, he discovered the writings of Jacob Boehme, whom he called his 'second master'. He turned away from the theurgy of the Ordre des Chevaliers Maçons Solus Coens de l'Univers in favor of the Way of the Heart. He personally initiated several influential people into his Intimate Society, or Society of Friends.

After his death in 1803, this initiation and his teachings and ceremonies were propagated in small circles. In 1888 two young students who were both initiated in this tradition, Augustin Chaboseau and Papus, met each other in medical school and they decided to bring all Martinists together. To this end they created a mystic school, the Ordre Martiniste. This movement was very successful and in 1891 a Supreme Council

of 21 members was formed. Papus was elected first president of this council and grand master of the order. Under his tireless leadership the order grew rapidly and around 1900 there were hundreds of members in many countries. In 1905, the Tzar Nicholas II of Russia invited Papus to TsarskoËe Selo to ask for advice upon the deep domestic difficulties he was facing with revolutionaries.

The first World War was disastrous for the Order. Papus died on the battlefield while fulfilling his duties as a doctor and many other leaders of the order died too. After the war, the order was as good as extinct and the surviving members went into different directions. Many French martinists believed Karl Wilhelm Naundorff's claims to the French throne. They joined the Synarchy movement and formed the Ordre Martiniste et Synarchie (OMS).

In 1931 Augustin Chaboseau got together with Victor-Emile Michelet and Lucien Chamuel (the other two surviving members of the original Supreme Council of 1891) to bring new life to the order they had began together with Papus. In order to emphasise the difference they felt between the traditional martinism they had to offer as founders of the original Martinist Order and the many new groups that had sprung up, they gave the name Ordre Martiniste Traditionnel (OMT) to their movement. Victor-Emile Michelet was elected grand master and Augustin Chaboseau succeeded him in 1939 until his death on January 2, 1946. Though he had received his martinist initiations in the OMS, AMORC Emperor Ralph Maxwell Lewis was asked by the OMT in 1939 to bring martinism to the U.S.A. and he was given the necessary charters and other documents.

The second World War was as disastrous for the Order in Europe as the first. The Nazi regime suppressed all 'occult' groups and many martinists died in concentration camps. The OMT in Europe and its American branch, the Traditional Martinist Order (TMO) still exist, but are reserved exclusively for members of the Rosicrucian Order AMORC. Martinism is now fast growing in popularity and with the advent of Internet many new orders have grown worldwide.

Martinist philosophy is based on the "Treatise on the reintegration of beings" by Martines de Pasquales and the writings of two of his students: Louis-Claude de Saint-Martin and Jean-Baptiste Willermoz. The teachings focus on Christian mysticism, Jewish mysticism, and Kabbalah.

The Martinist system constitutes of three degrees, called Associate, Initiate (or Mystic) and S...I... (SupËrieur Inconnu). Referring to the third degree, Papus called the martinist initiation "a small legacy of two letters and a few points". For this, martinists are sometimes called the six-point brothers. R+CMO, a Martinist order, claims that it has access to a fourth degree which is about Theurgy.

[edit]List of Martinist orders

Ordre Martiniste et Synarchique (OMS), a synarchic order.

Ordre Martiniste OpËratif (OMO)¹

Traditional Martinist Order (TMO), which operates under the aegis of AMORC.

Ordre Martiniste de Papus (OM), started by Papus' son Philippe Encausse.

Ordre Martiniste des Pays-Bas (OMPB), started by Maurice Warnon, with the approval of Philippe Encausse for Dutch martinists who were uncomfortable when the Gnostic Church was chosen as official church of the French Martinist Order.

British Martinist Order (BMO), which cooperates with Gary L. Stewart's Order Militia Crucifera Evangelica (OMCE)

Rose Croix Martinist Order (R+CMO), which claims to offer the fourth Martinist degree and concentrates on theurgy.

Ancient Martinist Order (AMO), which is an attempt to unify a number of Martinist Orders under one structure.

Martinist Order of Unknown Philosophers (MOUP), which follows the Martinist traditions of the Chevillon-Chambellant lineage.

Society of Initiates or Soci t  des Initi s is a loosely organized assembly of S:I: (Free Initiators) who gather together for fellowship and the promotion of the original ideals of Louis-Claude de Saint-Martin.

Martinist Order of the Knights of Christ or Ordre Martiniste Des Chevaliers Du Christ
The Hermetic Order of Martinists (H.O.M.), which is an Order only open to Master Masons.

Ordre Reaux Croix, which is a Scandinavian jurisdiction.

FEW AND SECRET

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 10:50AM

[OrderSkullBones.jpg](#)

I,10: Let my servants be few & secret: they shall rule the many & the known.

(The Book of the Law, A.Crowley)

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati

[Homepage](#)[Articles](#)[Friends' sites](#)[Who is](#)[Contact](#)[Guestbook](#)[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 126-135

Cafe' Krumm Heller

Posted on Saturday, October 28, 2006 at 03:29PM by [\[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Post a Comment](#)

[krumm.jpg](#)

Caf  Krumm Heller

Esta notable y ben fica Planta (Coffea arabica) es un Arbusto de hojas opuestas oblongo â€“ aovadas, acuminadas y lampi as, de flores dispuestas en ped nculos axilares cortos a agregados y de semillas duras, ovales, convexas por un lado, planas por el otro y marcadas con un surco longitudinal, de color ceniciento y sabor amargo y arom tico.

Un Pastor de Etiop a observ  cierta noche, que sus Cabras y Camellos no hab an dormido como de costumbre por haber encontrado una Planta cuyas hojas, frutos y tallos, com an ansiosamente pretendiendo cada vez comer m s... Tal fue la sorpresa del Pastor, que decidi  consultar con los Frailes de un Convento que hab a en las cercan as para exponerles un caso tan extraordinario. As  lo hizo. Pero al terminar sus explicaciones, fueron los mismos Religiosos a observar la Planta, invadidos del deseo de estudiar el prodigio. Cual no ser a su extra eza, al ver que se trataba de una Planta conocida que les hizo exclamar con j bilo: Esta planta es nuestra y lleva nuestro nombre... Hay que advertir que Cafea era el pueblecito donde radicaba el Convento.

Luego informaron al pastor, que se serv an de este arbusto, cuya infusi n tomaban frecuentemente, para estar siempre despiertos y con cierta excitaci n grata a Dios. Esta Planta la hab an considerado con un obsequio de la Divinidad exclusivamente para ellos y por eso hab an reservado su divulgaci n. Pero ya que  l la hab a descubierto, era  sta una se al de que debiera ser para todos. A partir de ese instante, fue dada a conocer...

Examinada esta Planta, se han podido extraer de su simiente muchos principios inmediatos. Entre ellos un alcaloide curioso llamado la Cafe na y una gran parte de  cido f rmico.

As  como para el Mundo comercial el descubrimiento de Am rica por col n trajo una nueva  poca, as  la introducci n del Caf  influy  de una manera acentuada sobre la mentalidad del hombre por la acci n que ejerce en los  rganos del pensamiento. Tomada en infusi n excita el sistema nervioso singularmente, priva del sue o y da una gran lucidez a las ideas. Delille, el poeta franc s, despu s de hacer la apolog a del vino, exclama entusiasmado: â€œHay un l quido predilecto

del Poeta, del que careciÃ³ Virgilio y que adoraba Voltaire. Ese IÃ±quido eres tÃ±, divino CafÃ©, que sin perturbar el cerebro, ensanchas dulcemente el corazÃ³nâ€¦... El CafÃ©, marca Ã©poca y procedente de EtiopÃ±a, se ha adueÃ±ado del Mundo entero siendo uno de sus principales factores comerciales.

Como remedio, lo consideramos grandioso. Hace muchos aÃ±os que un indio del Estado de Vera Cruz, en MÃ©xico, nos enseÃ±a un modo raro de curar la Malaria. Es empirismo, si se quiere, sin base cientÃ±fica, pero nosotros por la curiosidad lo aplicamos en miles de casos con un resultado sorprendente. A esto fuimos, por nuestra aversiÃ³n constante hacia la Quinina que como Ãºnico remedio es recetado contra el Paludismo. Sean honrados los MÃ©dicos y declaren que si bien es estimable como preventivo, no lo es asÃ± como curativo.



El remedio del Indio consiste, en tomar un puÃ±ado de CafÃ© crudo y echarlo a hervir hasta lograr una buena infusiÃ³n de este modo. Luego, se deja enfriar durante varias horas despuÃ©s de colarlo cuidadosamente. Ya colado y en frÃ±o, se aÃ±ade a un vaso de esta infusiÃ³n el zumo de tres a cuatro Limones, con una cucharada de AlquitrÃ±n de Gougeot; esta mezcla, de no muy buen sabor, se toma en ayunas durante una semana.

Es segura la curaciÃ³n del Paludismo. Invitamos pues a hacer la prueba, ya que por todas partes y muy principalmente en los PaÃ±ses cÃ¡lidos, azota esa enfermedad. Nosotros hicimos los anÃ¡lisis correspondientes y hemos comprobado que el remedio tiene base cientÃ±fica, aunque nunca lo quisimos explotar, para ofrecerlo ahora abiertamente en beneficio de todos.

Generalmente queda algo de malestar en la convalecencia de esta enfermedad y para ello tenemos un extracto de Rosas que acaba con todo.

En un Hospital de Dresden han recetado con gran Ã©xito CafÃ© hecho carbÃ³n. AsÃ± que se quema el cafÃ©, se tuesta mÃ¡s allÃ¡ de lo acostumbrado, llegando a ser carbÃ³n. Pulverizado se da contra inflamaciÃ³n de la garganta, anginas y sobre toda la apendicitis puede ser curada en un dÃ±a, evitando asÃ± la operaciÃ³n, que nunca estÃ± exenta de peligro.

" IL TRAMONTO DELL'ERA CRISTIANA " DEL GRAN MAESTRO DEGLI ILLUMINATI DELL' OTO-FHL BOLOGNA (ITALIA)

Posted on Saturday, October 28, 2006 at 03:09PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a [Comment](#)

 ummof22m.jpg

IL TRAMONTO DELL'ERA CRISTIANA
DAL RINASCIMENTO MAGICO ALLA NEW AGE

Roberto Negrini

(grande sostenitore di Massimo Introvigne, Roberto e' coinvolto anche nel falso mito dei UFO in Italia)

â€œSappiamo che per ognuno di noi la vita Ã± una rivelazione spirituale, seducente e magica, che nessuna filosofia o religione Ã± riuscita finora a chiarire del tutto. E siamo a conoscenza anche di qualcosaâ€™altro: sappiamo che nel momento in cui comprendiamo ciÃ² che sta succedendo, mettendo in moto questa forma di crescita e mantenendola in vita, il genere umano effettuerÃ± un incredibile balzo in avanti

raggiungendo finalmente il nuovo stile di vita che ha inseguito nell'arco di tutta la sua storia.

James Redfield. La profezia di Celestino

Il mitico simbolo religioso non sarà un uomo sulla croce ma una coppia uomo-donna unita nella alta comunione d'amore [...] il tono emotivo della nuova filosofia sarà edonistico, estetico, senza paura, ottimistico, umoristico, pratico, scettico. Ora noi stiamo vivendo un periodo di attesa, silenzioso e preparatorio. Tutti sanno che qualcosa sta per accadere.

Timothy Leary. Neuropolitique

SFONDI CULTURALI E PREMESSE ANTROPOLOGICHE PER L'ATTESA DI UNA NUOVA ERA

DALLA CRISI DELLE RELIGIOSITÀ E ESCATOLOGICHE DEL TEMPO LINEARE AL RITORNO DEL MAGISMO PRIMORDIALE DEI TEMPI CICLICI

Verso la fine degli anni 50 Carl Gustav Jung, giunto alla fine del suo percorso di vita e di un itinerario intellettuale fra i creativi nella storia del pensiero sia filosofico che scientifico, nel suo Un mito moderno dedicato all'emblematico enigma degli UFO dichiarava:

come già sappiamo dalla storia dell'antico Egitto, esistono fenomeni psichici di mutazione che si verificano costantemente alla fine di un mese platonico o all'inizio del successivo. Vi sono, a quanto pare, mutamenti nella costellazione delle dominanti psichiche degli archetipi, degli "dei" che causano o accompagnano trasformazioni secolari della psiche collettiva. Questa trasformazione è cominciata e ha lasciato le sue tracce all'interno dello sviluppo storico dapprima nel passaggio dall'età del Toro a quella dell'Ariete, poi dall'età dell'Ariete a quella dei Pesci, il cui inizio coincide con il sorgere del cristianesimo. Ci stiamo ora avvicinando a una grande trasformazione con l'entrata del "punto primaverile" nell'Acquario.

Al culmine delle sue ricerche sui rapporti tra psiche umana e universi simbolici del Sacro il geniale ricercatore svizzero non disdegnò quindi di fare propria la concezione astrofisica e astrologica secondo cui "è ravvisabile una sorta di sincronicità fra le mutazioni e i ciclici ritorni delle dominanti zodiacali e le grandi trasformazioni spirituali, psichiche e storiche dell'umanità".

Una visione cosmologica che, pur secondo diverse modalità di calcolo o interpretazione, risulta comune a tutte le culture pre-monoteiste, dai Veda con i loro "grandi" e "piccoli" cicli temporali (kalpas e yugas) fino a Platone e al suo "Grande Anno" o "anno consummante", così identificato nel Timeo:

quando insieme giungendo a compimento ritornino al principio le reciproche velocità degli otto cerchi.

Lo specifico codice riferito da Jung sulle "ere zodiacali" e sull'imminente "Era dell'Acquario" si riferisce a una di queste possibili letture, basata sul fenomeno astronomico della precessione equinoziale, già noto e calcolato da Ipparco fin dal II secolo a.C., in virtù del quale "contemporaneamente a precisi cambiamenti di identificazione della stella polare il "punto gamma" o punto vernale o equinoziale del cielo visibile, coincidente con l'inizio della Primavera, risulta allineato con una diversa costellazione zodiacale ogni 2160 anni secondo un percorso retrogrado.

In base a questo schema, ben conosciuto dalle scienze astrologiche e archeoastronomiche, sarebbe possibile, seppur approssimativamente, inquadrare a posteriori l'identificazione di un'epoca protostorica che potremmo definire "stellare" in un arco di tempo che andrebbe dal 6000 al 4000 a.C. circa. A questo ciclo potrebbero riferirsi le varie mitizzazioni relative a un'Età Aurea, caratterizzata dal prevalere psichico e sacrale (e quindi storico e sociale) di archetipi androginici o ginandrici, rappresentati da coppie ierogamiche di mostruose deità teratomorfe e nictomorfe correlabili a una concezione cosmico-stellare del Sacro. Un'epoca le cui strutture psichiche collettive sarebbero state influenzate dall'osservazione delle stelle (utilizzate come regolatrici nel computo del tempo) orientate sull'asse della stella Thuban [Alpha Draconis] nella costellazione del Drago, che ebbe funzione di stella polare fin circa al II millennio a.C. Tale ciclo di tempo, certamente leggibile in chiave immaginale e metastorica ma di cui troviamo qualche eco storicizzata "rintracciabile probabilmente anche in alcune culture megalitiche" nei miti cosmogonici di molteplici culture, apparirebbe, in virtù della suddetta Precessione, in risonanza equinoziale con la costellazione dei Gemelli, archetipo mercuriale della duplicità, dell'ambivalenza e della Coppia Primordiale. Mentre una successiva era "matristica" e per alcuni aspetti "matriarcale", dominata dall'archetipo sacrale femminile delle Grandi Madri e da modelli psichici e storici ginosofici e a volte gineocratici, procederebbe dal 4000 al 2000 a.C. circa, in evidente corrispondenza con il predominio (precessionale) della costellazione del Toro (archetipo venereo di fecondità e pandemia orgiastica), per concludersi con l'uscita di Thuban e della costellazione del Draco dall'asse polare. Il successivo affermarsi del principio solare paterno "definibile come "patristico" laddove si manifesta nella violenta prevalenza di archetipi maschili luminosi e spesso guerrieri" si collocherebbe poi entro un ciclo temporale che va dal 2000 a.C. fino all'inizio della cosiddetta era cristiana, correlandosi all'influenza equinoziale della costellazione di Ariete (archetipo marziale di assialità sia fallica che guerriera). Dall'anno 0 fino al 2000 d.C. circa, in risonanza con l'installarsi equinoziale della costellazione dei Pesci, avremmo invece un ciclo che possiamo considerare come "etomba" o "incubazione" o "congelamento" degli archetipi patristici stessi, che divengono "patriarcali" frantumando ogni possibile ierogamia e ogni possibile bilanciamento tra le diverse componenti dell'Essere, della psiche e della carne. Alla conclusione dell'attuale periodo storico, in cui assistiamo a confusione, sovrapposizione e contraddizione reciproca fra tutti i paradigmi culturali e i relativi ordini simbolici, nonché alla nascita di nuove insospettite forme di percezione del Cosmo, della Natura e dell'Essere, si può infine ravvisare l'albeggiamento e forse il riverbero psichico collettivo di un nuovo ciclo precessionale in cui stiamo per immetterci, risonante a vari livelli con i poteri uranici e saturnici, celesti e infernali della costellazione di Acquario: ovvero una delle quattro costellazioni (le altre sono Toro, Leone e Scorpione) che gravitano tuttora nel cielo visibile intorno all'odierna stella polare, oggi non più collocata nel ventre del Draco ma comunque ancora emblematicamente avvolta dalle spire del complesso stellare che porta questo nome. Da qui la possibilità di ravvisare nella cosiddetta Era di Aquarius un qualche ritorno ciclico di valori psico-spirituali e sacrali sia matristici che androginici e quindi nuovamente stellari, tipici dell'universo simbolico della Serpe Draco (Ere dei Gemelli e del Toro) dei cicli protostorici.

La percezione di questa sorta di "orologio cosmico" rappresenta letteralmente il cardine centrale di una grande quantità di linguaggi mitici antichi, da un capo all'altro del mondo, e vi sono buone ragioni per ritenere che dietro gli adombramenti

metaforici della ciclicità precessionale si nasconde la genialità di un sapere metascientifico preistorico che attende ancora di essere pienamente esplorato. Nella loro monumentale e rivoluzionaria opera di analisi epistemologica sui miti arcaici Il mulino di Amleto, che ha rappresentato una tappa fondamentale della ricerca contemporanea sulla complessità delle culture pre-razionali, gli storici Giorgio de Santillana e Herta von Dechend ci offrono su questo tema considerazioni illuminanti.

A mano a mano che seguiamo gli indizi "stelle, numeri, colori, piante, forme, poesia, musica, strutture" scopriamo l'esistenza di una vastissima intelaiatura di rapporti che interessa molti livelli. Ci si trova all'interno di una molteplicità riecheggiante, ove ogni cosa reagisce e ha un suo luogo e un suo tempo stabilito. È un vero e proprio edificio, una specie di matrice matematica, un'immagine del Mondo che s'accorda a ognuno dei molti livelli, regolata in ogni sua parte da una rigorosa misura.

E più avanti, nel tentativo di spiegare al lettore, specialista e non, il significato e per molti versi lo "scandalo" della loro ricerca, decisamente innovativa rispetto al conformismo accademico maggioritario in quella fine anni '60 in cui la prima edizione del libro apparve negli Stati Uniti, i due studiosi sottolineano come sia

necessario comprendere una volta per tutte che l'abisso tra il mondo arcaico e il nostro era vasto quanto la scienza: i prodigi di esattezza e di calcolo non erano sufficienti a colmarlo; l'unica a poterlo fare era la carta astronomica [...] Il nostro compito consisteva dunque nel recuperare dal lontano passato una scienza interamente perduta, legata a una cultura altrettanto perduta in cui gli antropologi hanno scorto soltanto un mondo "primitivo" analfabeta [...] questa scienza perduta, immensamente raffinata, non possedeva alcun "sistema", alcuna chiave sistematica su cui fondare l'insegnamento. Esisteva prima che si potesse pensare a dei sistemi.

Naturalmente la corretta chiave di lettura di simili paradigmi deve fondarsi su una visione pre-logica e non meccanicistica del Reale, in cui la mappatura astrofocica riflette sincronicamente universi interiori e paesaggi dell'inconscio collettivo etnico a cui appartiene il sistema simbolico utilizzato. Divinità del mito sacrale e stelle del kosmos immaginale astrologico rappresentano qui un codice di lettura la cui validità di significati si giustifica coerentemente in se stessa al di là degli eventuali riscontri nell'oggettività apparente della natura e della storia. I valori che ne possono essere tratti rappresentano tendenze della psiche, impalcature del pensiero, sfondi e contorni paradigmatici inerenti alla complessità degli eventi epocali... e non semplici sequenze meccaniche organizzate secondo criteri diretti di causa-effetto connessi a qualche "radiazione" planetaria; o per lo meno non soltanto questo.

E a proposito del possibile utilizzo del codice astrofocico in relazione alle formule arcaiche di comprensione dell'universo e di codifica dei Tempi Sacri sono ancora Santillana e la von Dechend a collocare il problema nella giusta prospettiva.

Il maggior divario tra il pensiero arcaico e quello moderno sta nell'uso dell'astrologia. Non s'intende con ciò l'astrologia comune e giudiziaria, oggi ridivenuta capriccio e moda tra il pubblico ignorante [...] È necessario risalire ai tempi arcaici, a un universo che non sospetta minimamente della nostra scienza e del metodo sperimentale su cui essa è fondata, inconsapevole dell'arte terribile della separazione che distingue il verificabile dal non verificabile. Era quello un tempo ricco di un'altra conoscenza andata poi perduta, che ricercava principi diversi; esso

fornire – la lingua franca del passato, la sua era una conoscenza di corrispondenze cosmiche che trovavano riprova e suggello di verità entro uno specifico determinismo, anzi un sovradeterminismo soggetto a forze totalmente prive di ubicazione.

Quanto poi all'uso magico dei dati astrosofici in relazione a un controllo oggettivo della natura o alla comprensione mantica di quella misteriosa sequenza causale e complessa che definiamo "destino" si tratta di un diverso ordine di problemi, che esula dal tema di queste considerazioni e di cui ci siamo occupati in altri contesti a cui rimandiamo. In ogni caso la controversia tra un sapere astrologico esperito come codice di lettura del Reale e dei suoi contenuti metafisici e un'Astrologia intesa invece come mantica e strumento di conoscenza di eventi futuri "molto antica e dopo aver percorso l'intero Rinascimento, attraverso le visioni, le intuizioni e le vivaci polemiche di giganti del pensiero come Marsilio Ficino, Giordano Bruno o Pico della Mirandola, "arrivata fino a oggi, coinvolgendo tuttora la frontale contrapposizione fra opposte concezioni dell'Universo. Dando anche occasione a desolanti cadute di livello critico presso alcuni ambienti autoproclamatisi "scientifici" ma in realtà settariamente scienziati, come l'americano CSICOP (Committee for the Scientific Investigation of Claims of the Paranormal) e l'italiano CICAP (Comitato Italiano per il Controllo delle Affermazioni sul Paranormale), che pretendono di invalidare radicalmente ogni forma di cultura esoterica e che verso il grande impianto teoretico astrologico ostentano ottuso disprezzo, senza peraltro nulla conoscerne e con una protervia ignorante che a volte si colora delle tinte un po' malsane della volgarità inquisitoria. Nelle loro pubblicazioni, improntate a un'autentica crociata contro ogni formula culturale non inquadrata entro gli angusti confini del razionalismo integralista, le sapienze di Babilonia e di Persia e le complesse speculazioni di Albumasar o di Delminio o dello stesso Jung, per non parlare di Ficino, Bruno e Pico, vengono equiparate, nella totale assenza di apparati critici (storici, filosofici o antropologici), alle farneticazioni dell'ultimo astrologastro da rotocalco. Così una millenaria visione del mondo viene liquidata contrapponendovi un supponente dileggio di incredibile superficialità, spesso condito da un linguaggio da taverna che non ha neppure il pregio di essere caustico o spiritoso.

Ne "una significativa testimonianza, per esempio, la prosa del fisico Roberto Vanzetto, personaggio di punta del CICAP, in un suo articolo sull'Astrologia apparso sul bollettino di quest'associazione, dove si lamenta l'esistenza di

gruppi dell'acquarianesimo e della Nuova Era (New Age) prossima ventura, i quali, dopo aver sentito dire da qualche parte che il punto Gamma si sposta nelle Costellazioni [...] hanno deciso che qualcosa dovrà capitare anche a noi. Ebbene, secondo questi tizi, che in fantasia e ignoranza non hanno nulla a che invidiare agli astrologi classici, quando il punto Gamma entrerà nell'Acquario (da cui il nome acquarianesimo) il mondo cambierà completamente (da cui il nome Nuova Era).

Atteggiamenti e linguaggi di questo tipo si squalificano da soli e distano anni luce dall'effettiva posizione degli specialisti, degli storici, degli epistemologi e antropologi del Sacro nei confronti della tradizione culturale esoterica e particolarmente ermetico-astrologica. Fra questi la compianta Frances A. Yates, una tra le maggiori autorità mondiali nel campo degli studi sulla cultura rinascimentale, rilevava che

la concezione meccanicistica del mondo prodotta dalla rivoluzione del XVII secolo "stata a sua volta superata dagli stupefacenti, ulteriori progressi della conoscenza scientifica. Può essere illuminante distinguere la rivoluzione scientifica in due fasi, la prima caratterizzata da un universo animistico governato dalla magia e la seconda da un

universo meccanicistico regolato dalla meccanica. Un'indagine su entrambe le fasi, e sulle loro interazioni, può rivelarsi un metodo più utile, per affrontare i problemi sollevati ai nostri giorni dalla scienza, di quello che si ferma soltanto al trionfo del XVII secolo. Non è infatti la scienza, tutto sommato, niente altro che una gnosi, una visione della natura del Tutto procedente attraverso rivelazioni successive?

È l'epistemologo genovese Paolo Aldo Rossi, che tanto in Italia ha fatto per un corretto recupero delle culture scientifiche, magiche e spirituali di Medioevo e Rinascimento, a proposito del codice astrosofico stellare ci ricorda che

l'astrologia (come *pars theorica*) e la magia (come *pars practica*) si propongono come lo strumento fondamentale in grado di salvare la libertà dell'uomo, affrancandolo dalla natura madre e matrigna e rendendolo padrone e coautore sia del proprio destino che di quello del mondo in cui egli vive.

E ancora, relativamente alla presunta conflittualità insanabile tra pensiero magico e rivoluzione scientifica:

il residuo magico astrologico non influenza in senso teoretico la costruzione delle teorie scientifiche, in quanto non sta alla scienza dar valore ai propri risultati. Il conferimento di senso non entra in contraddizione con le tematiche scientifiche, appartiene semplicemente ad un'altra dimensione.

Appare fin troppo evidente che le concezioni cicliche del Tempo e l'idea della Storia come avvicendamento circolare o spiroidale di epoche simbolicamente codificabili sono categorie del pensiero strettamente connesse a una visione magico-panteistica del mondo e del percorso umano. Il loro attenuarsi sugli orizzonti della cultura umana, per dare spazio a concezioni prima lineari ed escatologico-religiose, poi evolucionistico-razionali, si manifesta infatti contestualmente all'oscurarsi delle culture magiche dietro gli orizzonti della coscienza e all'imporsi di due diversi paradigmi: il monoteismo religioso giudeo-cristiano e, in seguito, il razionalismo evolucionista scientifico.

Come annotava Mircea Eliade,

il giudeo-cristianesimo presenta un'innovazione di capitale importanza: la fine del mondo sarà unica, così come è stata unica la cosmogonia. [...] Il tempo non è più il tempo circolare dell'eterno ritorno, ma un tempo lineare e irreversibile. Ma non è tutto: l'escatologia rappresenta anche il trionfo di una storia sacra, poiché la fine del mondo rivelerà il valore religioso degli atti umani, e gli uomini saranno giudicati secondo le loro azioni. Non si tratta più di una rigenerazione cosmica che implica anche la rigenerazione di una comunità (oppure della totalità della specie umana) ma di un giudizio, di una selezione: solamente gli eletti vivranno in una beatitudine eterna [...] Vi è poi un'altra differenza con le religioni cosmiche: per il giudeo-cristianesimo la fine del mondo fa parte del mistero messianico. Per gli Ebrei l'arrivo del Messia annuncerà la fine del mondo e la restaurazione del paradiso. Per i cristiani la fine del mondo precederà la seconda venuta del Cristo e l'ultimo giudizio [...].

Queste concezioni lineari e finalistiche degli eventi umani hanno informato di sé due millenni di evoluzione del pensiero e della coscienza, particolarmente in Occidente, grazie alla pressoché assoluta egemonia culturale delle teologie monoteiste, che hanno virtualmente inteso trasformare la Storia in un unico progetto arbitrario del loro

Dio Personale. Un progetto etico, teleologico e inesorabilmente patriarcale in cui Uomo e Natura non sono che prodotti della creazione volitiva di un Nume Generatore Fallico, nella cui volontà capricciosa e dittatoriale si esaurisce il percorso del tempo universale, dalla Genesi all'Apocalisse. Il conseguente dualismo tra Essere (Logos generatore) e Divenire (Universo generato) trovò poi una sistematizzazione teorica nello sviluppo del pensiero filosofico greco, in cui parallelamente – pur conservandosi con Pitagora e Platone la concezione panteistica e circolare del Kosmos e ciclica del Tempo e delle epoche umane – l'immobilità astratta di un principio metafisico trascendente venne sempre più contrapposta alla costante e travagliata mobilità delle cose e della Natura manifesta. A partire da Parmenide, lungo un itinerario che confluisce nell'ambivalenza del sistema di Aristotele (da cui si poterono trarre conclusioni opposte e contrastanti, sia teologico-spiritualistiche che razionalistico-scientifiche), la Natura, la Storia, l'Anthropos e le loro ciclicità divennero mondi sempre meno «divini» e sempre più secondari, da un lato sottomessi alla volontà astratta di un Nume inconoscibile, dall'altro regolati da leggi automatiche razionalmente esplorabili attraverso modelli logici e matematici circoscritti.

Domenico Antonino Conci, docente di Filosofia teoretica ad Arezzo e una tra le voci più interessanti nel panorama accademico italiano sugli studi del pensiero antico, analizzando il passaggio dalle arcaiche culture della Grande Madre a quelle patristiche del Logos greco (nei cui paradigmi, oltre a tutta la teologia cristiana, resta ancor oggi radicato lo stesso pensiero scientifico-positivista) ha rilevato come sia fondamentale

evidenziare la differenza fenomenologica estrema fra una condizione antropologica segnata dal realismo segnico e quella, come l'occidentale, dominata profondamente dall'obiettivismo scientifico e tecnologico. Nella prima l'esistenza e la verità sono funzioni dirette ed immediate della manifestazione medesima che, in quanto attestazione diretta del reale, non è «mero fenomeno [...] bensì presenza in carne ed ossa (realismo segnico). La seconda muove «dopo la catastrofe culturale prodottasi nel Medioevo ellenico (1200-fine 900 a.C.) con la crisi dell'egemonia magico-religiosa e quindi con la perdita di fiducia nel realismo segnico» dal dramma esistenziale cognitivo della differenza tra apparire ed essere, per giungere alla conoscenza del reale [...] solo mediante espedienti integrativi, concettuali e operativi forniti dal nuovo logos.

Dopo aver frantumato in due mondi contrapposti (Essere e Divenire) il cerchio cosmico, unitario, estatico e visionario delle cosmogonie arcaiche si cercò dunque di ricomporre la perdita unitaria ouroborica attraverso espedienti cognitivi o intuitivi e giustapposizioni dialettiche tra l'Uno e i Molti, tra essenza e sostanza, e successivamente si intrecciarono tali speculazioni con la montante marea dell'innesto giudeo-cristiano, per approdare infine all'ibrida convergenza «consacrata da Tommaso d'Aquino e dai suoi emuli» tra il «motore immobile» di Aristotele e il Celeste Padre «Creatore del Mondo» del paradigma cristiano. Nonché alla conseguente affermazione definitiva del tempo lineare e sequenziale, che influenzerà anche lo sviluppo del pensiero scientifico fino all'estrema reazione, uguale e contraria, dell'evoluzionismo materialista e all'interpretazione della Storia quale evoluzione biologica casuale, ma pur sempre lineare e finalistica, dall'animale al cosiddetto «uomo civilizzato».

Eppure in tutta la loro storia, e segnatamente in due momenti fondamentali riconoscibili nel Rinascimento e nel nostro stesso secolo, l'osservare scientifico e il costruire tecnologico si sono ritrovati a confrontarsi con problemi e domande che costantemente mettevano in crisi la linearità presupposta di una Natura regolata o addirittura a

È eticamente orientata da qualche singola entità (identificabile con il Deus personale monoteistico). Problemi e domande che tendevano a riproporre, sia pure in forma diversa, le lampeggianti visioni simboliche di concezioni olistiche, sciamaniche e magiche arcaiche riconducibili al realismo segnico, non foss'altro che per la evidente struttura ciclica, complessa e non-lineare o addirittura frattale di ogni processo naturale osservabile, nonché per l'altrettanto evidente correlazione fra i pi^1 ancestrali archetipi del Sacro e le strutture morfologiche della psiche umana e del suo substrato inconscio.

Una codifica storico-antropologica esaustiva intorno al lento ritrarsi del mondo magico (comune, in epoche diverse ma forse sincroniche, a tutte le culture del pianeta) di fronte all'affermarsi dell'atteggiamento religioso aspetta ancora di essere scritta. E questo nonostante le pi^1 accreditate ricerche etnologiche, tra le prime quelle di James Frazer, padre tanto discusso quanto ancora attuale dell'antropologia, abbiano ormai dimostrato che la Magia è antecedente alla Religione: si potrebbe anzi dire che la pi^1 antica delle religioni, in un tempo sospeso fra mito e archeologia in cui probabilmente non era ancora avvenuta quella frattura tra mondo magico e universo religioso che è originatasi poligeneticamente, come abbiamo visto, in seguito all'imporre dei modelli dualistico-patriarcali ha trasformato la Religione, specie nell'Occidente cristiano, nella pi^1 feroce persecutrice della Magia.

Come dunque accaduto che la Magia, forma primordiale di esperienza del Sacro e di percezione della Natura, si sia oscurata dinanzi all'avanzare dell'atteggiamento religioso, che invita la coscienza umana ad abbandonarsi all'arbitrio degli Dei (o del Fato, o dei Demoni) e, alla fine, di un unico Dio personale attraverso ritualie per molti versi opposte a quelle magiche, come la apotropaica preghiera? Non è possibile allo stato attuale delle nostre conoscenze cronologizzare con certezza questo passaggio, ma è antropologicamente certo che il prometeismo magico (consustanziale e sincronico al realismo segnico) secondo cui l'Anthropos è un riflesso-contenitore del divino, capace con tecniche e sapienze esperibili di esercitarne ogni potestà, è di gran lunga anteriore al paradigma devozionale religioso, che infatti risulta sfumato o pressoché assente in quelle culture tanto primitive da conservare ancora legami profondi e fisiologici con le proprie concezioni mitiche primarie. Lo rilevò lo stesso Frazer quando, parlando degli aborigeni australiani, è i selvaggi pi^1 primitivi di cui si abbiano notizie, dovette constatare che in Australia tutti sono maghi ma nessuno è un prete; tutti sono convinti di poter influenzare i loro simili e il corso della Natura tramite la Magia empatica, ma a nessuno verrebbe in mente di propiziarsi gli dèi con preghiere e sacrifici. E nonostante che spesso, come certificato anche dalle ricerche etnologiche di un Malinowski, Magia, Religione e Scienza abbiano potuto coesistere nelle medesime epoche e culture, la dimensione magica ha sempre conservato la sua natura di sfondo primario, vissuta come nostalgica angoscia di un'elezione perduta e successivamente come minaccia da parte di arcaici poteri ormai percepiti come ostili. Ma se nel corso del tempo, specie all'interno dei monoteismi giudeo-cristiano e islamico, la contrapposizione fra Religione e Magia si è andata sempre pi^1 rafforzando (contemporaneamente alla perdita percezione delle grandi ciclicità cosmiche) sono invece emerse come ancora Frazer tematizzò ampiamente evidenti affinità tra alcuni aspetti del pensiero magico e aspetti paralleli del moderno pensiero scientifico. Sia la Magia che la Scienza concepiscono infatti l'universo come un Macro-Essere (ente o struttura impersonale) complesso e multiforme, animato da meccanismi le cui leggi e funzioni possono essere conosciute e in qualche modo controllate dagli umani. Non è quindi probabilmente un caso che civiltà pervase da religiosità magica, come quelle egizia, babilonese, cinese o mesoamericana, abbiano sviluppato, in perfetta concordanza con le proprie pulsioni sacrali, raffinate forme di speculazione scientifica e di realizzazione artistica, architettonica e tecnologica, mentre

il rigido monoteismo giudaico non produsse al proprio interno alcuna tecnologia. I polimorfici sviluppi culturali di Islam e Cristianesimo dovettero in realtà la loro principale fioritura speculativa il primo all'™influenza persiana (pervasa di Magia), il secondo ai travasi sapienziali dell'™Oriente pre-cristiano nelle corporazioni di mestiere " e particolarmente muratorie " nonch© alla rivoluzione culturale e antiteologica dell'™ermetico Rinascimento e del massonico Illuminismo. Come, del resto, le scienze occidentali hanno potuto progredire in seguito nel loro tentativo di comprensione e successivamente di controllo della Natura solo a fronte di un distacco sempre maggiore, anche se spesso dissimulato e controverso, dalle religioni monoteistiche imperanti e particolarmente dal Cristianesimo.

^ in base a queste necessarie premesse che intendiamo qui analizzare la polimorfa corrente sociale, culturale e spirituale nota come New Age, che appare evidentemente parte di quella pi^1 vasta fenomenologia antropologica di mutazione epocale che all'™alba del nuovo millennio sembra marcare la riemersione planetaria del realismo segnico e l'™albeggiamento di un nuovo Rinascimento stellare, gnostico e magico. Vedremo come proprio attraverso alcuni nuovi paradigmi filosofici e culturali, evidenziati nelle espressioni pi^1 mature della New Age, un nuovo pensiero scientifico post razionalista e un nuovo pensiero magico neo-gnostico si stiano ricercando per incontrarsi e per ritrovare forse le proprie comuni radici da troppo tempo oscurate. Traceremo brevemente gli antecedenti e gli sviluppi teoretici e storici di questo fenomeno e tenteremo di tracciarne le fondamentali categorie paradigmatiche di applicazione. E nel far questo mostreremo come la New Age rappresenti il primo segnacolo storico collettivo del prossimo e inevitabile tramonto del mondo monoteistico (culturale, spirituale e religioso), particolarmente nella sua forma cristiana, della quale tutti i paradigmi neo-gnostici e le formule di pensiero e di azione caratterizzate come New Age rappresentano l'™antitesi radicale.

RADICI E SVILUPPI DI UN'™IDEA "œSCANDALOSA"œ•

Le dottrine implicanti una visione ciclica della storia e il ritorno periodico di una sempre rinnovata Et^ dell'™Oro appaiono, come abbiamo visto, estremamente antiche e radicate in una Gnosi atemporale, e spesso gravida d'™implicazioni esoteriche, che appartiene all'™alba dell'™Umanit^ . Sono poi noti il persistere e la ricorrente riemersione di tali idee-forza nella storia del pensiero europeo, paralleli al filone magico-ermetico dell'™attesa imminente di una Nuova Era di pace e saggezza. Un percorso di allegoriche utopie che negli ultimi cinque secoli va dal Rinascimento, con le infiammate visioni di Giordano Bruno (nelle cui opere riprendendo temi gi^ cari a Virgilio e a Dante si vagheggia il ritorno di Astrea, dea della Giustizia) alle settecentesche visionarie intuizioni di Giambattista Vico, con le sue cicliche e successive "œEt^ degli Dei, degli Eroi e degli Uomini"œ• e i suoi corsi e ricorsi storici.

Il riaffiorare moderno in Occidente di una sistematizzazione storico-filosofica basata su queste concezioni, sia pure a livelli inizialmente marginali ed elitari, si svilupp^2, a partire dalla seconda met^ dell'™Ottocento, attraverso il generale rifiorire di societ^ iniziatiche e movimenti di pensiero fondati sul recupero di tradizioni esoteriche, magiche e gnostiche. Fondamentale in questo senso risult^2 a cavallo tra Otto e Novecento l'™influenza di personaggi quali l'™occultista francese Alphonse-Louis Constant (meglio noto come Eliphas Levi), il magista e poeta neopagano inglese Aleister Crowley, l'™esoterista russa Helena Petrovna Blavatsky madre fondatrice del movimento teosofico, nonch© degli ideali continuatori di alcuni aspetti del pensiero di quest'™ultima: i teosofi inglesi Annie Besant, Charles Webster

Leadbeater e Alice Bailey e l'ésoterista austriaco Rudolf Steiner, fondatore dell'Antroposofia.

Dai primi mesi del 1900 fino al 1930 ad Ascona, in Svizzera, nel luogo che ancor oggi porta l'emblematico nome di Monte Verità, furono organizzate, tra varie vicissitudini, colonie e comunità progressiste, anarchiche e spiritualiste dedite al nudismo e alle danze rituali, nonché fondate su formule teosofiche proiettate verso un'ideale trasformazione globale della civiltà e della cultura occidentali. E già nel 1917 il massone tedesco Theodor Reuss, Gran Maestro dell'O.T.O. (Ordo Templi Orientis, una tra le più trasgressive e rivoluzionarie fra le organizzazioni iniziatiche, paramassoniche e magiche sorte ai primi del secolo) organizzava a Monte Verità un congresso esoterico e metapolitico i cui scopi dichiarati ruotavano intorno a temi quali le forme di società anazionali e cooperative, educazione conforme all'età moderna, emancipazione della donna nella società futura, massoneria mistica, nuove forme di socialità, arte, danza rituale e culturale. Proprio mentre negli stessi decenni vittoriani Aleister Crowley, che tra l'altro successe a Reuss come Gran Maestro dell'O.T.O., prefigurava l'avvento imminente di una nuova epoca "o Eone" fondata sulla Magia, sulla Scienza e sulla liberazione degli Istanti Primordiali: una Nuova Era che sarebbe seguita al decomporsi del Cristianesimo e del Razionalismo.

Tra i primi esponenti del pensiero neo-agnostico che a partire dagli anni '20, sulla scia di quest'humus metaculturale, coniarono le definizioni tecniche di "Età dell'Acquario" e "Nuova Era" (New Age) i più noti furono il francese Paul Le Cour fondatore dell'associazione Atlantis e la citata teosofa inglese Alice Bailey, che sviluppò parte delle sue esperienze nel clima di Monte Verità e che sull'idea della nuova epoca imminente, magica e spiritualmente globale concentrò tutto il suo lavoro e l'attività dei diversi gruppi, soprattutto americani, da lei promossi. Numerose furono poi le elaborazioni e le influenze, sia teoriche sia operative, che gradualmente dagli anni '40 e '50 in poi contribuirono, per la loro ampia diffusione, ad alimentare nei paesi occidentali il milieu umano e spirituale proiettato verso l'idea-forza di una Nuova Era: in particolare vanno ricordate quelle dei filosofi indiani Sri Aurobindo e Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh (conosciuto negli ultimi anni della sua vita come Osho). La visione paligenetica di Aurobindo sul risveglio collettivo di una "Supermente" fu ripresa e amplificata dalla sua compagna e continuatrice Mira Alfassa (conosciuta sotto lo ieronimo di Mãre), che nel 1963 fondò in India Auroville, la "città del futuro", concepita come "luogo di ricerche materiali e spirituali per dare un corpo vivente a una vera umanità". Quanto alla profonda dottrina di liberazione dai tabù religiosi e intellettuali e all'empito verso un nuovo tipo di umanesimo illuminato scaturiti da Osho non devono essere confusi con possono esaurirsi con certe forme di cultismo esasperato sviluppate da alcuni tra i suoi seguaci.

Fu comunque nel corso degli anni '60 che, in piena sinergia con la controcultura americana e poi europea e con il movimento hippy, presero forma "inizialmente soprattutto nei paesi di lingua inglese" esperienze collettive di ricerca sia spirituale che scientifica dichiaratamente fondate sulla costruzione e sull'avvento di una rivoluzione globale, definita, specie in America, con il termine "New Age". Nel 1962 un gruppo di teosofi e sensitivi fortemente influenzati dal pensiero di Alice Bailey dettero vita in Scozia alla comunità di Findhorn, dedita a rapporti sperimentali con i poteri elementali e alle conseguenti applicazioni nel campo della botanica e dell'agricoltura. Nello stesso anno a Big Sur, in California, su ispirazione tra gli altri dello scrittore Aldous Huxley, un gruppo di psicologi, esoteristi e ricercatori di una Nuova Gnosi scientifica fondarono l'Esalen Institute, che diverrà uno dei principali punti di riferimento mondiali per le ricerche di frontiera sullo sviluppo del

È potenziale umano e i cui referenti culturali coinvolgeranno l'opera e le ricerche di rivoluzionari esploratori dello spirito e del pensiero come Timothy Leary e Carlos Castaneda.

I ricordi autobiografici di Leary, che nel 1996 ha voluto provocatoriamente diffondere su Internet i momenti cruciali della propria stessa morte, risultano a questo proposito ampiamente esplicativi:

eravamo penetrati nel dialogo del mito, inseriti in quell'antica corrente di appassionata speranza e credenza rischiosa che credeva possibile vedere l'umanità evolvere verso la più alta saggezza. Era il familiare credo gnostico, ermetico, neo-platonico, alchemico, faustiano, jeffersoniano, rivolto a leggere nell'individuale il microcosmo e a scoprire la completa visione dell'universo. Un universo con numerosi centri, il quale dà vita all'esistenza individuale, continuamente ricorrente. Un credo quindi sempre contrastato dall'inquisizione e costantemente deriso dalla versione autorizzata del dogma del momento.

Nei decenni successivi, lungo innumerevoli ramificazioni coinvolgenti tutti gli aspetti di cultura, storia, scienza e religione, oltre che di esoterismo e antropologia del Sacro, l'atmosfera New Age è scaturita, come abbiamo visto, dall'iniziativa innovatrice di alcune strutture iniziatiche europee, sviluppata dal libero associazionismo americano e infine rientrata in Europa come movimento culturale collettivo ha informato di una vasta rete di movimenti, centri, fondazioni, gruppi e singoli ricercatori e ricercatrici, assumendo, almeno nelle intenzioni, la dimensione di un Nuovo Paradigma umanistico.

Ancora nei primi anni '60, e sempre in California, Thomas Kuhn, una tra le voci innovative dell'epistemologia contemporanea e, almeno ufficialmente, estraneo a qualsiasi coinvolgimento New Age, proponeva che il percorso di crescita della scienza venisse inteso procedere non per accumulazione di singole scoperte e invenzioni secondo uno schema lineare di successione, bensì attraverso la formazione di paradigmi, laddove leggi, teorie, applicazioni e strumenti ben definiti generano definizioni sistematiche a priori e modelli di pensiero circoscritti si articolano in particolari tradizioni scientifiche caratterizzate da una loro coerenza. Tali paradigmi, secondo Kuhn, tendono ciclicamente a superarsi nel tempo attraverso vere e proprie rivoluzioni di percezione e di metodo.

In effetti, specie tramite alcuni suoi portavoce americani come Marilyn Ferguson, David Spangler, Patricia Mishe, Shirley McLaine e per molti versi il fisico Fritjof Capra, autore del celebre Tao della Fisica, l'onda mentale New Age si presenta innanzitutto come un annuncio di una prossima, inevitabile mutazione dei paradigmi. Di tutti i paradigmi: religiosi, filosofici, scientifici, artistici, antropologici e politici.

REAZIONI DI PAURA E PAURE REAZIONARIE

La diffusione sempre più ampia e articolata di un pensiero radicalmente perturbante e destabilizzante come la New Age all'interno di un ancor vasto Rinascimento neo-agnostico e neo-magico, in cui è ravvisabile che alcuni ormai chiamano un generale re-incantamento del mondo, non ha ovviamente mancato di suscitare violente reazioni di allarme sia tra le frange conservatrici del mondo scientifico istituzionale che in numerosi ambienti religiosi e ai vertici delle fedi stabilite. Le crociate bandite contro le pseudoscienze da organismi di propaganda scienziata come i già citati CSICOP e CICAP (il cui congresso del 1998 si è occupato appunto, con il consueto stile superficiale e diffamatorio, di New Age: nuova era o vecchie

idee?â€•), lâ€™misterismo del fondamentalismo protestante di molti paesi che ravvisa apertamente nella New Age il â€œvolto dellâ€™Anticristoâ€• e le esternazioni sempre piÃ¹ frequenti della CEI (Conferenza Episcopale Italiana) contro â€œmagia e superstizioneâ€• rappresentano il segnale indiscutibile dei timori degli esponenti della Vecchia Era dinanzi allâ€™avanzata di un Nuovo Pensiero.

Ma cosa dunque vi puÃ² essere di tanto terribile nelle formule della New Age da produrre addirittura anacronistiche alleanze tra il razionalismo esasperato e spesso dichiaratamente ateo di organizzazioni quali CSICOP e CICAP, il fondamentalismo religioso americano ed europeo e gli stessi vertici di chiese millenarie? E questo mentre su fronti culturali indubbiamente piÃ¹ maturi, anche se ugualmente critici e spesso influenzati da paradigmi cristiani, per esempio in uno studio del â€™92 di Aldo Natale Terrin (docente di Filosofia e Storia delle religioni alla Cattolica di Milano), si parla del pensiero acquariano come di una naturale evoluzione religiosa del â€œpostmodernoâ€• e ancora, sotto certi versi piÃ¹ opportunamente, come della riemersione di una â€œreligione della Grande Madreâ€•.

Il â€œfenomeno New Ageâ€• Ã¨ caratterizzato, come noto, da unâ€™estrema fluiditÃ strutturale e da una forte indeterminazione dinamica: tentare perciÃ² di classificarlo in forme troppo rigorose porterebbe inevitabilmente fuori da una sua corretta comprensione. Riteniamo perÃ² importante, a fronte di certe Guerre Sante che rischiano di confondere le idee perfino a chi nei confronti della New Age prova un genuino interesse ma stenta a ravvisarne i contorni, tentare di definire quanto finora la New Age, attraverso i suoi principali gruppi e portavoce, ha dimostrato di non voler essere, classificando cosÃ¬, per contrasto, ciÃ² che fino a oggi ha voluto essere. Proponiamo quindi una griglia contenitrice formulata in otto paradigmi radicali, di cui tre primari e cinque derivati, in cui Ã¨ possibile configurare la totalitÃ del nuovo modello antropologico acquariano.

I tre paradigmi primari, che informano di sÃ© le loro conseguenti derivazioni e applicazioni, sâ€™identificano in un fondamento metafisico e religioso Panteista, in una prassi della SincronicitÃ (basata in gran parte sulle ricerche pionieristiche di Jung) e in una teorizzazione della ComplessitÃ (considerabile nella sua essenza anche al di fuori del â€œproblemaâ€• New Age, in quanto risulta oggi essere al centro delle ricerche sociologiche â€œufficialiâ€• piÃ¹ avanzate).

Le cinque applicazioni paradigmatiche che derivano da questa triade e investono tutti i molteplici aspetti del Nuovo Pensiero sono poi quelle religiose, filosofiche, scientifiche, artistiche e politico-sociali.

APPLICAZIONI RELIGIOSE

IL NUOVO PARADIGMA: MISTICISMO GNOTICO

Il Movimento New Age non vuole essere una nuova religione, ma un kosmos religioso reticolare in cui tutte le espressioni religiose antiche e moderne possano essere incluse, reinterpretate o ridisegnate.

La New Age come fenomeno unitario non ha alcuna caratteristica di â€œrivelazioneâ€• autoritaria o definitiva tipica delle grandi religioni monoteistiche e dei loro derivati; non ha un profeta o una singola incarnazione divina o comunque un fondatore definito, nÃ© un conseguente libro sacro fondamentale con qualche gerarchia sacerdotale che lo rappresenti e lo interpreti. Peraltro non esiste nellâ€™universo spirituale â€œacquarianoâ€• uno sfondo etnico o mitico unitario che legghi chi ne partecipa a cosmogonie o pantheon sacrali definiti e circoscritti.

Dal punto di vista della fenomenologia delle religioni vi si puÃ² indubbiamente riscontrare qualche similitudine con la dimensione religiosa estremo-orientale (specie

nelle sue forme buddista e taoista) o addirittura con certi aspetti della paganit  classica, in cui formule di culto anche molto diverse tra loro coesistevano e s  influenzavano a vicenda secondo un processo sincretico inclusivo. Considerando che le radici spirituali della religiosit  New Age sono indubbiamente pagane e per molti versi pre-monoteistiche e comunque pre-cristiane, e vista la filiazione diretta di alcuni suoi aspetti fondamentali da elaborazioni esoteriche moderne della filosofia religiosa asiatica, risulta ovvia l'impossibilit  di definirne i contorni come "religione" in senso occidentale, mentre si giustifica il suo tentativo di proporsi quale sintesi inclusiva e superamento evolutivo di tutte le rivelazioni e sacre scritture del passato, nonch  dei culti e cosmogonie di ogni popolo, etnia o epoca " sintesi e superamento tesi verso un sincretismo totalizzante.

Le idee-forza fondamentali del kosmos religioso acquariano, che qui ripercorriamo brevemente, si caratterizzano infatti in modo evidente come un esplosivo punto d'incontro fra le categorie fondamentali del pensiero magico-gnostico (come in parte rielaborato dalle fratellanze iniziatiche dei secoli XVIII, XIX e della prima met  del XX) e la sensibilit  laica del nostro tempo.

A) Impersonalit  del Divino

Il rifiuto radicale del concetto teologico cristiano del "Dio Persona" a fronte del recupero di una concezione per molti versi panteistica e cosmico-energetica del Sacro, che in quanto avulsa dal concetto di una divinit  personale totalizzante qualcuno giunge paradossalmente a definire atea, come gi  avvenuto in relazione a certe correnti del Buddismo.

B) Panteismo

Ogni dualismo materia-spirito si dissolve e tutto " divino poich  ogni espressione fisica o metafisica del Reale contiene e riflette la totalit  , in un gioco ologrammatico di riflessione o emanazione; fino a giungere alla formula radicale dell'Anthropoteismo, secondo cui l'uomo e la donna (o meglio le loro radicalit  profonde) sono Dio in quanto microcosmi olografici o immagini viventi della totalit  cosmica.

Per molti aspetti nella New Age questi due approcci risultano combinati in una sorta di Panteismo Politeista: infiniti risultano infatti i diversi microcosmi omologhi, superiori, inferiori o paralleli all'entit  umana in cui il kosmos divino si riflette, secondo una visione complessa di Enti, Dei o Deva, Esseri Elementali, Coscienze ultraumane angeliche e demoniche, Gerarchie multidimensionali, Forze o Entit  aliene (spesso connesse alla fenomenologia ufologica) con cui la dimensione umana sarebbe da sempre in relazione sinergica.

C) Relativismo Spirituale e conseguente Relativismo Religioso

Ogni singola religione, pur se individuata nel suo nocciolo essenziale o nei suoi eventuali contenuti esoterici, non esprime che un aspetto dell'approccio al Divino, spesso limitato e circoscritto da connotazioni etniche, razziali, geografiche o storiche. Viene in questo senso enfatizzata l'esistenza di uno sfondo metafisico che, comune a tutti i culti, sta emergendo nei Tempi Nuovi, tendendo ad annullare la funzionalit  stessa delle singole religioni ed evidenziandosi quale punto di arrivo e convergenza di ogni realizzazione spirituale sia individuale che collettiva. Tale sfondo a sua volta non " una verit  assoluta e definibile, bens  una ragnatela di potenzialit  creative la cui conoscenza e attuazione si concretizzano nell'esperienza di ogni Coscienza Individuale maschile o femminile che, se opportunamente addestrata tramite tecniche molteplici, pu  giungere a identificarsi con una o pi  di queste potenzialit  , divenendo essa stessa Dio o Dea e acquisendo quindi la conoscenza e il potere atti a costruire e ricostruire ogni possibile Realt  in base al proprio Volere profondo.

D) Conoscenza ed esperienza diretta del Sacro e parimenti della Natura e del Mondo (o dei Mondi)

Realizzazioni ottenibili tramite un rapporto attivo e volitivo sia con le dimensioni invisibili che con la Natura visibile. Un rapporto magico e prometeico in cui tecniche psico-spirituali, come la Meditazione o lo Yoga o l'Alchimia Sessuale o altre (mutuate da varie tradizioni più o meno antiche), travalicano e annullano la dimensione passiva e apotropaica della preghiera.

E) Rifiuto radicale del concetto di "peccato".

Laddove non esiste alcuna restrizione non esiste neppure trasgressione. La natura del "Male" viene piuttosto interpretata come malattia, cioè quale temporanea perturbazione degli equilibri dinamici fisici, parafisici o spirituali tra le molteplici componenti di quel complesso software che compone la realtà di ciascun essere. In questo modello concettuale gli "squilibri energetici" ricordano molto da vicino la diffusione dei virus biologici o informatici: da qui l'ampio spazio dedicato alla ricerca e alla pratica di metodi terapeutici olistici (ovvero fisio-psico-spirituali), di cui la vasta messe di "terapie alternative" recuperate o elaborate all'interno della New Age rappresenta un aspetto importante. In questo senso la lotta contro le "energie negative" di qualsiasi tipo (che in definitiva altro non sono che gli effetti relativamente temporanei di qualche "mancanza di illuminazione") e il tentativo di trasmutarle in "potere positivo" costituiscono un'ulteriore occasione di consapevolezza e di evoluzione per Uomini e Donne Nuovi, secondo un tipico intreccio in cui aspetti religiosi, filosofici, scientifici e magici del Nuovo Pensiero si trasfondono e si combinano in formule olistiche.

F) Richiamo teogonico al "Cristo Cosmico".

Presente in alcune correnti della New Age molto diffuse negli USA, nelle quali per il Christos assume una valenza squisitamente gnostica e assai lontana dal cristocentrismo antropomorfo e messianico delle chiese cristiane storiche e istituzionali. La "Coscienza Cristica" ricercata e proclamata da alcuni settori acquiriani da individuarsi semmai quale ipostasi di quella Coscienza Cosmica che ogni entità autocosciente può scoprire e realizzare attraverso la propria autodivinizzazione. Laddove ne viene ammessa l'esistenza storica il "Maestro" Gesù di Nazareth viene tutt'al più concepito come uno tra coloro che avrebbero realizzato questa palingenesi iniziatica fino a raggiungere lo status di Avatar o "incarnazione divina", al pari di Buddha, Lao-Tse o Zoroastro. Il "ritorno del Cristo" identificato con la Nuova Era non ha quindi alcuna fisionomia millenarista o apocalittico-messianica, in quanto concepito sull'onda di un tempo ciclico e non lineare e quindi rappresentativo non della fine della Storia, ma di una fase fisiologica di riemersione periodica di un archetipo di rigenerazione individuale e collettiva.

APPLICAZIONI FILOSOFICHE

IL NUOVO PARADIGMA: ANDROGINIA METAFISICA

Il Pensiero New Age non vuole essere una nuova filosofia, ma una sintesi armonica di prospettive filosofiche diverse in cui, secondo i canoni della complessità, possono trovare spazio l'Idealismo come il Materialismo, Goethe non meno di Marcuse, e dove Platone può serenamente incontrare Voltaire e Proust per discutere di Fate e di Fisica Quantistica.

Il risveglio della Coscienza profonda individuale e collettiva e l'attesa partecipata e

attiva a una Grande Mutazione, percepita come imminente, si concretizzano nel tentativo di forgiare uomini e donne Nuovi, cioè "Maestri e Maestre di una nuova formula esistenziale. E si concretizzano altresì - nella ricerca virtuale o reale di contatto con esseri o poteri (umani e non) già "â€œrinnovatiâ€œ, o comunque "â€œascesiâ€œ o "â€œcosmiciâ€œ, che possano indicare metodi e vie per il Grande Conseguimento. Ne deriva un atteggiamento creativo e positivo verso la vita e soprattutto verso la morte, bilanciate ed esaltate entrambe tramite il concetto di Reincarnazione, inteso quale meccanismo regolatore centrale attraverso cui si determinano i rapporti fra cicli biologici ed evoluzione della Coscienza.

Un ulteriore aspetto importante " lâ€™enfattizzazione degli Archetipi e dei Simboli Femminili, in quanto " come abbiamo visto " la FemminilitÃ metafisica risulta essere alle radici arcaiche del Sacro prima della sclerotizzazione patristica e patriarcale culminata nei diversi monoteismi. La focalizzazione sul mito dell'Androgine come chiave risolutiva di bilanciamento tra i sessi conduce anche, all'interno di molte correnti del milieu New Age, all'accettazione della dimensione omosessuale quale opzione sia naturale che spirituale.

La teorizzazione etico-filosofica della New Age " quindi una prassi d'inclusione assoluta, in cui l'unico punto di riferimento " la coscienza di sÃ©. Le diverse gradazioni umane di partecipazione, impegno, compassione, aggressivitÃ , indifferenza, altruismo o egoismo non sono che variabili opzionali di un Gioco che la coscienza intrattiene con se stessa e con altre coscienze e forme naturali, da intendersi tutte quali riflessi o parti del proprio sÃ©, al di lÃ di qualsiasi morale definita di "â€œbeneâ€œ o "â€œmaleâ€œ.

APPLICAZIONI SCIENTIFICHE

IL NUOVO PARADIGMA: OLISMO METASCIENTIFICO

La visione del Mondo e della Natura della New Age non vuole essere una nuova scienza, ma lâ€™elaborazione di modelli di ricerca e conoscenza olistici (dal greco holos, "â€œtuttoâ€œ), in cui materia, psiche, mente e spirito non sono che gradazioni di una RealtÃ Unica.

Viene enfatizzata una nuova visione inclusiva e multidisciplinare delle scienze e particolarmente della medicina e della fisica. Le possibilitÃ che ne conseguono rappresentano certamente lâ€™aspetto piÃ¹ orizzontale e diffuso del Nuovo Pensiero e includono tra lâ€™altro:

A) il risveglio della Materia e della corporeitÃ , mediante antiche e moderne formule di dinamica psico-corporea e il ristabilimento degli equilibri psicofisici attraverso la pratica di medicine alternative;

B) la Psicologia transpersonale e i molteplici, diversi incrementi del Potenziale Umano;

C) il marcato interesse per lâ€™utilizzo di tutte le nuove tecnologie informatiche e per le ricadute filosofiche e sociologiche di una Cyberfilosofia Technopagana della Rete Globale;

D) la libera ricerca sugli stati alterati di coscienza e la loro esplorazione (Psiconautica) tramite lâ€™utilizzo controllato di sostanze psicoattive (droghe) definite come enteogene, cioè " rivelatrici della DivinitÃ Interiore;

E) le ricerche e le sperimentazioni di contatto con altri livelli di realtÃ , mondi paralleli

o entità micro o macrocosmiche non umane;

F) nuove formule storiche e antropologiche, inclusive di una visione globale e ciclica del percorso umano, delle sue origini e delle sue prospettive e finalizzazioni future. La ricomprensione degli archetipi arcaici, delle strutture mitiche primarie e delle loro profonde connessioni porta inevitabilmente allo sviluppo di un pensiero multidimensionale e creativo, in cui la miopia del razionalismo e gli abbagli del fideismo possono essere superati in base a quel medesimo modello di Nuova Alleanza tra scienze fisiche, biologiche e umanistiche vagheggiato anche da molti scienziati contemporanei, fra cui l'epistemologo belga e premio Nobel per la Chimica Ilya Prigogine. È comunque assodato il crescente interesse di umanisti e scienziati per una rivoluzione nei processi della conoscenza e quindi della coscienza. Partendo dalla constatazione sociologica del formarsi spontaneo della società complessa, e parallelamente all'esigenza di nuove forme di dialogo tra le componenti razionali ed extrarazionali della nostra cultura e della nostra stessa identità, cominciamo forse a comprendere (o a ricomprendere) che la Realtà non è il regno di un solo Dio né il regno dell'Uomo e della sua coscienza ancora limitata. Forse semplicemente la Realtà non è un regno, ma un tessuto, una rete, un alveare composto di molteplici dei e coscienze e forze e potenzialità, coesistenti in una dimensione olografica, e per molti versi caotica, nella quale ogni piccolo frammento riflette l'intero. Tanto che in un kosmos che si dimostra sempre meno riducibile ai paradigmi cartesiani, così come alle categorie teologiche, ogni realtà ordinata apparente è compresa la cosiddetta oggettività tanto cara al pensiero razionalistico non può essere considerata che il prodotto dell'atto stesso del percepirla e qualsiasi azione (o moto di energia fisica, psichica o biologica) si scopre inesorabilmente correlata a qualsiasi altra, secondo un criterio che ricorda le categorie magiche dell'imitazione e del contagio (rilevate da Frazer nel magismo delle culture arcaiche) e che ci riporta all'antico assioma ermetico di Mercurio Trismegisto: «ciò che è in basso è come ciò che è in alto e ciò che è in alto è come ciò che è in basso per fare i miracoli della cosa una». Ogni processo conoscitivo, esplorativo o di controllo del Reale non può riconvertirsi allora che in una sorta di Arte della Trama o Scienza dei rapporti fra le diverse componenti dell'insieme (Rete). Ovvero in una nuova, gnostica Magheia.

APPLICAZIONI ARTISTICHE ED ESISTENZIALI IL NUOVO PARADIGMA: ECOLOGISMO VITALISTICO

Le formule estetiche New Age non vogliono essere una nuova forma d'arte più o meno rivoluzionaria, ma la costante ricerca di una sintesi artistica fra sensibilità arcaiche, contemporanee e future, sia naturali che tecnologiche.

Nella New Age esiste una ricerca estetica dinamica atta a esprimere contemporaneamente «vibrazioni», pulsioni e contenuti ideali delle idee-forza acquariane. In particolare la musica sorta all'interno del kosmos New Age, che incarna un elemento fondamentale della sua diffusione soprattutto fra i giovani, tende a reificare sensazioni e concetti del Nuovo Pensiero recuperando motivi classici e perfino liturgici (come il canto gregoriano) e connettendoli a tonalità moderne (quali blues, jazz o rock), per poi proiettare verso il futuro le sue tematiche sonore, secondo il consueto criterio di sintesi, attraverso l'utilizzo della musica elettronica.

APPLICAZIONI POLITICHE E SOCIALI IL NUOVO PARADIGMA: UNIVERSALISMO ANARCHICO

L'empito sociale New Age non vuole essere una nuova formula politica da contrapporre alle altre, ma una visione operativa globale di simbiosi fra tutte le componenti naturali, economiche e sociali che sia in grado di realizzare la pienezza e la felicità di ogni essere.

Una particolare enfasi neo-ecologica viene posta sulla necessità di rapportarsi alla Natura come Entità vivente e autocosciente e di recuperare un rapporto sinergico con il nostro Pianeta Madre Gaia, sulla scia di una concezione geofisiologica ben nota alle antiche tradizioni sia estremo-orientali che occidentali e parzialmente recuperata alla fine dei nostri anni '70 dal ricercatore inglese James E. Lovelock con la sua ipotesi di Gaia: il pianeta Terra inteso come unità vivente capace di manipolare i suoi singoli elementi costitutivi per le proprie necessità globali.

Sul piano sociale la proposta New Age si traduce in un mondialismo complesso e multi-etnico in cui si riflette l'universalismo cosmico dei nuovi paradigmi, mentre all'individuo viene proposta la formula di un'autodeterminazione radicale fondata sul risveglio della propria coscienza e sul rifiuto di ogni autorità estranea a tale risveglio, secondo una prassi di anarchico neo-illuminismo.

L'AURORA DEGLI ARCOBALENI E IL TRAMONTO DELLA CROCE

È evidente come ognuna di queste idee-forza, sia singolarmente sia in relazione alle altre, rappresenti una netta e dichiarata antitesi rispetto a qualunque paradigma religioso totalizzante e come risulti segnatamente inconciliabile con la totalità delle religioni monoteiste e particolarmente con il Cristianesimo, almeno per quanto riguarda le formule teologiche, sociali e storicamente consolidate che tali religioni hanno assunto attraverso tre millenni, dal Sinai alla Mecca e dal Gergolito al Vaticano.

Indubbiamente va riconosciuta all'interno delle tradizioni storiche ebraiche e islamiche la presenza di un filone sapienziale esoterico, riferibile alla Kabbala e al Sufismo, in cui le proposizioni teologiche ufficiali di Giudaismo e Islam vengono ribaltate o interpretate secondo formule molto lontane dall'ortodossia patriarcale: formule che hanno anche sensibilmente contribuito alla formazione di quel patrimonio iniziatico che, in parte e sotto forma metaculturale, la migliore New Age ha ereditato. Ma va anche ricordato che queste correnti di pensiero hanno emblematicamente rappresentato l'alterità eretica sia nell'Ebraismo che nel mondo culturale e religioso islamico e che le loro dirette influenze e prassi sono sempre state circoscritte a élite semisegrete.

Per quanto riguarda invece il Cristianesimo quelle grandi matrici di idealità e sapienza arcaica e spesso magica riconoscibili in tradizioni quali la Gnosi religiosa del I e II secolo (e di molte eresie successive), l'Ermetismo, il Templarismo, la jerosofia cavalleresca del Graal o la Rosa+Croce hanno salvaguardato e trasmesso la propria esistenza fino a riemergere oggi in molti aspetti del pensiero acquiriano: non attraverso la religione ufficiale, bensì nonostante o contro di essa. Ben lungi dal rappresentare un inesistente esoterismo cristiano questi movimenti hanno sempre finito per incarnare una radicale alternativa virtuale al Cristianesimo, pur nascondendosi spesso sotto il velame dei suoi totem al fine, quando possibile, di salvaguardare la propria sopravvivenza storica e, ancora in tempi non troppo lontani, la stessa vita fisica dei loro rappresentanti.

Qualsiasi cristiano che oggi intimamente aderisca anche a una soltanto delle formule paradigmatiche New Age che abbiamo enunciato in relazione all'esperienza religiosa si pone dunque automaticamente fuori da qualsiasi ortodossia cristiana riconosciuta e in special modo da quella più diffusa nel mondo, ovvero il Cattolicesimo Romano. Peraltro la stessa letteratura di area cattolica, specialistica e

non, sia laica che ecclesiastica, intorno alla New Age ha ampiamente provveduto a chiarire l'inevitabile contrapposizione e la radicale incompatibilità fra i paradigmi portanti del pensiero e della prassi acquariani e tutti i principali fondamenti teologici, morali e sociali del Cristianesimo in senso lato e del Cattolicesimo in particolare. Il cardinal Paul Poupard, presidente del Pontificio Consiglio della Cultura, ha per esempio avvertito che «il fenomeno del New Age, assieme a tanti altri nuovi movimenti religiosi, è una delle sfide più urgenti per la fede cristiana» e che «un fatto aggrava la situazione: aderiscono alle dottrine del New Age non soltanto persone lontane dalla fede, ma anche cristiani che si lasciano influenzare da certi concetti-chiave, spesso senza accorgersi della loro incompatibilità con il messaggio evangelico».

L'approccio al divino come realtà impersonale e non codificata in un culto preciso e quindi, in forza di un approccio radicalmente panteista, la sostanziale negazione di valore del «Dio Personale» presentato dal giudeo-cristianesimo rappresentano in effetti ben più che una semplice rottura con l'universo spirituale cristiano: si tratta di un'esperienza del Sacro che si pone al di là e oltre rispetto all'essenza stessa del monoteismo patriarcale, un'esperienza che rivendica e recupera (o vorrebbe recuperare) tutto ciò che già era ben prima che il monoteismo e tardi il Cristianesimo venissero concepiti, secondo un modello ciclico perfettamente coerente ai paradigmi di un ritorno pagano dell'Età dell'Oro. Una rivoluzione, quindi, che in realtà costituisce una restaurazione, un ritorno amplificato e potenziato di quei valori e universi magici e sapienziali che in particolare il Cristianesimo è percepito in questo contesto come un momento di decadenza e aveva cercato di distruggere fin dai tempi della loro malvista sopravvivenza nello gnosticismo ereticale dei suoi primi secoli di vita. Come in una sua analisi polemica sulla Gnosi religiosa antica ci ricorda emblematicamente, e con qualche sfumatura di nostalgia inquisitoriale, lo studioso cattolico Alberico Lolli, professore emerito della canadese Laurentian University,

la gnosi in seno al primo cristianesimo [...] venne subito a configurarsi agli occhi attenti dei Padri come un'emergenza pericolosa e preoccupante tanto distintiva nei modi quanto deteriore negli effetti cioè come vera e propria «deviazione eterodossa» del Cristianesimo e pertanto meritevole di essere avversata e distrutta dalla gerarchia ecclesiastica che, sebbene ancora in via di formazione, già sapeva assegnare a se stessa un ruolo di legittima detentrica del «riconoscere ortodosso», e nella interpretazione dei testi sacri e nella costruzione dell'edificio teologico.

Le parole che nel II secolo il vescovo Ireneo di Lione, uno tra i primi Padri della Chiesa, rivolgeva agli gnostici nel suo *Adversus haereses* sintetizzano egregiamente l'essenza di una contrapposizione frontale che ancor oggi risulta esplosiva in tutta la sua evidenza.

Conserva dunque la modestia del tuo sapere e non oltrepassarla ignorando il tuo bene, Dio che non è superabile, non cercare che cosa ci sia sopra il Demiurgo poiché non troveresti nulla [...] e se persisti a crederti più sublime e grande del tuo Creatore e al di là di tutti i suoi regni cadresti in una vera pazzia. È dunque meglio e più salutare essere semplici e ignoranti e appressarsi a Dio mediante la carità piuttosto che credere di sapere molte cose e dopo molte avventure di pensiero essere blasfemi contro Dio.

E ancora, sul versante della mistica, il cattolico Giovanni della Croce nel XVI secolo, in piena epoca rinascimentale, dichiarava che

ormai non conviene più¹ interrogare Dio [...] né² d'altre³ parte " necessario che Egli parli poiché⁴, avendo rivelato in Cristo tutte le verità⁵ di fede, non ha né⁶ avr⁷ mai più⁸ altra verità⁹ da manifestare. Perci¹⁰ desiderare ancora di ricevere qualche cosa per via soprannaturale " come ammettere che Dio non abbia dato nel Figlio tutto ciò¹¹ che " sufficiente. [...] Dunque non si deve aspettare dottrina o altra cosa per via soprannaturale [...] Perci¹² dobbiamo lasciarci guidare in tutto in modo umano e visibile dalla legge di Cristo uomo, della sua Chiesa e dei suoi ministri, e per questa via porre rimedio alla nostra ignoranza e debolezza spirituale, poiché¹³ in essa troveremo abbondante medicina ad ogni nostro male. Tutto ciò¹⁴ che esce fuori da tale cammino " non solo curiosità¹⁵, ma grande presunzione e noi non dobbiamo credere a cosa ricevuta per via soprannaturale, ma solo a quanto ci viene insegnato da Cristo uomo e dai suoi ministri, uomini anch'essi¹⁶.

Questa " la prassi cattolica rispetto al Sacro e ai rapporti tra il divino e l'umano: altre non ve ne sono mai state né¹⁷ potranno mai esservi, come chiarito inequivocabilmente dalla più¹⁸ recente edizione del Catechismo della Chiesa Romana, in cui, dopo ampie citazioni di Ireneo, si riconferma che

noi crediamo tutto ciò¹⁹ che " contenuto nella Parola di Dio, scritta o tramandata, e che la Chiesa propone a credere come divinamente rivelata. La fede " necessaria alla salvezza. Il Signore stesso lo afferma: "Chi creder²⁰ e sar²¹ battezzato sar²² salvo, ma chi non creder²³ sar²⁴ condannato" (Mc 16,16).

E certamente i paradigmi New Age del relativismo spirituale, religioso ed etico nonché²⁵ la ricerca esperienziale diretta del Sacro alla ricerca dell'auto-divinizzazione rappresentano l'assoluta negazione e per molti versi l'esatto opposto di tutto ciò²⁶. Se poi consideriamo che dai primi secoli alla rivolta protestante, e ancora ai giorni nostri, ogni comunità²⁷ religiosa o denominazione cristiana, dalle più²⁸ piccole fino a quelle maggioritarie, ha sempre ritenuto che la propria Chiesa fosse l'unica pervasa da infallibilità²⁹, o che il proprio tipo di interpretazione o libero esame delle Scritture bibliche fosse l'unica strada verso la salvezza³⁰, non possiamo non concludere che un atteggiamento filosofico religioso che non ricerca alcuna salvezza (per lo meno in senso morale) " per il semplice motivo che non accetta alcuna condanna primordiale " e ritiene vieppi³¹ che ogni essere debba e possa costruire i propri paradisi o i propri inferni costituisce la materializzazione dei peggiori incubi di ogni tipo di teologia cristiana, di qualunque confessione esistita o esistente.

Peraltro lo stesso capo della Chiesa Cattolica Giovanni Paolo II ha assunto a questo proposito posizioni nette e definitive e nel 1993 in un suo discorso ai vescovi statunitensi ha dichiarato senza mezzi termini che

le idee della New Age alcune volte penetrano nella predicazione, nella catechesi, nei seminari di studio e nei ritiri e quindi influenzano anche cattolici praticanti, che forse non sono consapevoli dell'incompatibilità³² di queste idee con la fede della Chiesa. Nella loro visione sincretistica e immanente questi movimenti parareligiosi [...] tentano di giungere a Dio attraverso conoscenze ed esperienze basate su elementi presi a prestito dalla spiritualità³³ orientale e dalle tecniche psicologiche. Essi tendono a relativizzare la dottrina religiosa a favore di una vaga visione del mondo espressa da un sistema di miti e di simboli esposto con un linguaggio religioso. Inoltre essi spesso propongono una concezione panteistica di Dio che " incompatibile con le Sacre Scritture e con la tradizione cristiana. Essi sostituiscono la libertà³⁴ personale delle proprie azioni di fronte a Dio con un senso del dovere verso il cosmo e in tal modo ribaltano il vero concetto di peccato e il bisogno di redenzione attraverso Cristo.

A parte la curiosa definizione del pensiero New Age come "evaga visione del mondo" con "elementi presi a prestito dalla spiritualità orientale" e "senso del dovere verso il cosmo", che rivelano quanto poco tempo Woytjla abbia dedicato alla lettura dei testi specialistici della e sulla New Age, il cuore del problema "sicuramente" stato centrato e la sostanza di queste affermazioni "assolutamente coerente" con le posizioni da sempre assunte dalla Chiesa rispetto a quel pensiero gnostico che a buona ragione "è stato individuato all'interno della New Age. La chiave fondamentale, il cuore stesso di ogni esperienza, spiritualità e cultura cristiane "infatti rappresentata dall'incarnazione storica di Cristo, intesa come storicizzazione unica e irripetibile di Dio: il "Dio Personale", relazionale e trinitario che per riparare la "frattura del peccato" causata dalla debolezza e dall'orgoglio umani esplica il proprio amore paterno (o paternalistico) facendosi storia attraverso la catarsi sacrificale di suo figlio e riassumendo a se stesso il mondo in un atto di redenzione che "identifica con l'effusione dello Spirito Santo. Dopo aver elaborato una presunta colpa si elabora quindi un conseguente perdono, che va comunque individualmente meritato attraverso la sottomissione a precise regole spirituali e morali. Tutto ciò che non si fa cannibalizzare in questo processo, tutti coloro che non accettano le regole di questo gioco ricattatorio, dettate da imperativi morali indicati come unica via per ottenere la redenzione da una misteriosa "colpa originale", vengono abbandonati alla devastante nemesi del "nemico", il Satana, la cui esistenza stessa "funzionale al progetto escatologico della salvezza. Minando questa chiave, come l'intero movimento New Age sta facendo in forma crescente (individuando una pluralità di Avatar o incarnazioni divine differenziate, viste alla base di tutti i culti, affermando l'esistenza di un significativo "peccato" e dell'idea totemica di un qualunque "Satana" e proponendo una possibile autodivinizzazione dell'Anthropos), l'intero edificio cristiano viene destituito di qualsiasi significato.

Ci sembrano perciò problematiche, quando non contraddittorie, le tesi di alcuni ricercatori o commentatori che, favorevoli o comunque connessi all'area New Age, sono orientati verso una sorta di compromesso revisionista nei confronti del Cristianesimo. Uno tra i più noti "certamente lo storico delle religioni di origine indiana Carl A. Keller dell'Università di Losanna, il cui testo sul movimento acquariano "è stato tradotto alcuni anni fa in Italia con la prefazione di Paola Giovetti. In quest'opera Keller, oltre a una serie di segnalazioni oggettivamente errate (per esempio quella secondo cui "l'uomo del New Age afferma il primato dello Spirito sulla materia"), si arrampica su molti specchi per giungere a dichiarare che il nuovo pensiero acquariano sarebbe una forma rinnovata di Cristianesimo ancora inconsapevole di se stessa, la cui funzione consisterebbe nel risvegliare e testimoniare l'autentico messaggio di Cristo di fronte al Cristianesimo delle grandi chiese ufficiali, che avrebbe perso la propria forza illuminante. Secondo Keller vi sono peraltro nella New Age "contaminazioni magiche e pagane" che devono essere identificate e rimosse per "esorcizzare" e "purificare" il movimento "da tutto ciò che "decisamente incompatibile con il Cristianesimo e che mette in ombra una comunione autentica con il Cristo". E aggiunge: "il guru che guida i figli dell'Acquario verso la perfezione altri non "che il Cristo che agisce nell'anonimato". Simili affermazioni, oltre che vagamente surreali, ci sembrano francamente estranee sia ai più maturi sviluppi della New Age sia allo spirito essenziale del Cristianesimo, mentre assomigliano molto alle dottrine di certe frange teosofiche dei primi del secolo, come l'Antroposofia di Rudolf Steiner, che "pur avendo partecipato, lo ricordavamo sopra, al generale risveglio neo-gnostico da cui il pensiero acquariano "derivato "non riuscì mai a liberarsi dall'idea ibrida

che le religioni siano sã tutte ugualmente ispirate da una Gnosis comune, ma che quella cristiana sia comunque destinata a conciliarle e ad assorbirle in se stessa in quanto lâ™Avatar GesÃ Cristo avrebbe lui solo incarnato pienamente il potere del Logos. Le conclusioni che trae Keller ne rivelano poi tutta lâ™ambiguitÃ quando, dopo aver speso quasi 100 pagine nellâ™apologia della â€œsuaâ€• New Age cristiana, lâ™autore finalmente dichiara: â€œla vera Nuova Era? Il cristianesimo stesso! Il cristianesimo che resterÃ quando la â€œNuova Eraâ€™ sarÃ dimenticata e lâ™Acquario avrÃ deluso le aspettative dei suoi figliâ€•.

Rispetto a posizioni di questo genere ci sembra molto piÃ onesta e apprezzabile, anche se di parte avversa, la lucida analisi di un cattolico inossidabile come Massimo Introvigne â€” presidente del CESNUR (Centro Studi sulle Nuove Religioni) e sicuramente uno tra i principali esperti mondiali di questo e di altri problemi connessi ai nuovi movimenti religiosi e magici â€” quando in uno dei suoi molti interventi sulle nuove forme di gnosticismo contemporaneo, presenti anche (ma non soltanto) nella New Age, osserva che

il grado di maggiore lontananza â€” anzi di opposizione irriducibile â€” rispetto al cristianesimo emerge da un altro aspetto del nuovo gnosticismo, che peraltro porta alle loro conseguenze estreme temi giÃ presenti nello gnosticismo antico. La â€œseparazioneâ€• nel corpo dellâ™uomo della scintilla divina (lâ™anima) dalla materia in cui Ã caduta avviene qui grazie allo sforzo dellâ™uomo e non per grazia di Dio. Si puÃ forse parlare di redenzione [...] ma si tratta di una auto-redenzione. Ã la volontÃ magica dellâ™uomo che si impadronisce dellâ™immortalitÃ, si costruisce con una tecnica lâ™anima, diventa sovrana e signora della vita e della morte, appropriandosi del potere stesso di Dio.

Se, come riteniamo di aver sufficientemente dimostrato, tutti i principali paradigmi religiosi acquariani appaiono a dir poco antitetici rispetto a qualunque formula cristiana codificata, se tutta la storia del Cristianesimo â€” da Paolo di Tarso a Giovanni Paolo II â€” Ã pervasa da una lotta sistematica e spesso cruenta contro quelle medesime idee gnostiche, magiche e sicuramente neo-pagane che oggi in una diversa forma riemergono attraverso la New Age, allora quale strano Cristianesimo potrÃ mai essere â€œnascostoâ€• allâ™interno di questo movimento come Keller sostiene? Certamente non quello di Ireneo o di Agostino di Ippona o di Tommaso dâ™Aquino, e neppure quello di Bernardino da Siena (che molto volentieri avrebbe mandato Steiner e lo stesso Keller a friggere sul rogo) o di Giovanni Bosco, ossessionato da visioni â€œsatanicheâ€•, o di Pio IX, estensore di un celebre Sillabo di aspra condanna nei confronti di qualunque libertÃ religiosa, culturale o di coscienza. E se si tratta di altro, e non ha nulla o poco a che fare con i Vangeli, con le eresie messianiche giudaiche e con la storia teologica, politica e ideologica di quella particolare religione, perchÃ chiamarlo â€œCristianesimoâ€•? Ci sembra invece evidente che la New Age come movimento metaculturale, qualunque forma o denominazione possa assumere in futuro, potrÃ dichiarare attuata la propria funzione religiosa fondamentale solo quando il monoteismo biblico e coranico in genere e il Cristianesimo in particolare, con i loro carichi di peccato, sottomissione e percezione riduttiva del Sacro, si saranno completamente estinti o trasformati in qualcosa di radicalmente diverso. E va detto che i sintomi di un simile processo antropologico dâ™implosione e collassamento della vecchia e ormai stanca spiritualitÃ patriarcale sono giÃ individuabili in molteplici aspetti della nostra societÃ complessa postmoderna.

Naturalmente sulla base della propria assoluta indipendenza spirituale ogni uomo o donna che in qualche modo aderisca ai paradigmi dellâ™Acquario potrÃ anche scegliere di â€œgiocareâ€• con il culto cristiano cosÃ come con qualsiasi altro culto, facendolo proprio e reinterpretandolo secondo il proprio personale universo interiore.

Ed Ã² precisamente questo che il Pontefice romano e gli intellettuali piÃ¹ attenti e intelligenti del mondo cristiano, soprattutto evangelici e cattolici, temono di piÃ¹, come appare evidente dalle riflessioni che abbiamo riportato. Non appena venga sfiorato dall'altare del "dragone acquariano" il cattolico o il cristiano ortodosso (a qualunque confessione o denominazione appartenga) si ritrova infatti automaticamente liberato dalla schiavitÃ¹ del proprio nume demiurgico patriarcale (la gratuita "Grazia Santificante" della teologia cattolica), divenendo cosÃ¬ almeno potenzialmente "un liberto, padrone assoluto della propria spiritualitÃ¹"; e istantaneamente finisce per non avere piÃ¹ nulla in comune con tutto quanto storicamente Ã² stato rappresentato dal Cristianesimo.

A fronte di ciÃ² Ã² inevitabile che ogni tipo di "apertura al dialogo" da parte delle chiese maggioritarie nei confronti della New Age si riveli esclusivamente come una strategia finalizzata a tentativi di recupero e rievangelizzazione. Scopo che viene peraltro apertamente dichiarato da esponenti di spicco della Chiesa come Jean Vernet, vicario generale della diocesi di Montauban e delegato dell'Episcopato francese per lo studio sulle nuove fenomenologie religiose. Il quale, tanto attento quanto ferocemente critico nei confronti della New Age, nella sua opera principale dedicata all'argomento spiega molto chiaramente come la realtÃ¹ acquariana debba essere "esorcizzata" per ricondurne le possibili componenti "buone" verso l'abbraccio del Cristianesimo.

Il risveglio della dimensione spirituale alle soglie della nuova era non Ã² quindi in sÃ© fenomeno positivo o negativo. Persino sotto la sua forma deviata esso manifesta una latente aspirazione di questa nostra generazione: il cristianesimo non lo puÃ² ignorare, ma giacchÃ© non Ã² sempre santo e puro, si rende necessario esorcizzarlo. "Discriminando tra gli spiriti". Per evangelizzarlo. Quale segno dei tempi, esso interroga il cristiano sulle forme di misticismo che gli sono proprie. "Nella misura in cui si svilupperÃ² un misticismo cristiano [...] che la ricerca spirituale di alcuni figli dell'Acquario troverÃ² una strada alternativa per evitare le trame intricate dell'irrazionale e le fantasie piÃ¹ bizzarre.

Un progetto certamente lecito dal punto di vista cattolico e che fra l'altro ricalca in qualche modo il revisionismo di Keller, sebbene osservato dall'opposto punto di vista; ma che ancora una volta ci ricorda come l'unico ecumenismo concepito dalla Chiesa di Roma sia quello che si attua sotto il controllo dei suoi templi. Non mancano certo studiosi cattolici, come in Italia i giÃ citati Terrin e Introvigne, che hanno tentato con serenitÃ¹ di giudizio, obiettivitÃ¹ e rigore culturale, e senza voler evangelizzare alcuno, di confrontarsi con la New Age, di studiarne le origini, le diverse componenti e la storia, nonchÃ© di dialogare con i suoi esponenti, senza per questo rinunciare alla propria posizione ideologica che, almeno nel caso di Introvigne, resta radicalmente antitetica. Su queste basi, eminentemente e trasversalmente culturali, un dialogo leale fra Cristianesimo e Nuove Culture acquariane Ã² possibile e certamente auspicabile, se non altro per la maturazione individuale di chi ne dovesse partecipare. Ma dev'essere chiaro che si tratta di un dialogo tra mondi diversi e che rimarranno inevitabilmente distinti, fino alla scomparsa dell'uno o dell'altro. Una maggior fermentazione di dibattiti aperti fra esponenti di culture diverse nella comune ricerca qualificerebbe la vitalitÃ¹ e lo spessore intellettuale di tutti i gruppi di pensiero coinvolti e proprio nell'irriducibile contrapposizione potrebbe generarsi quel cortocircuito dialettico circolare che in fondo appartiene al nuovo modello intellettuale olistico acquariano. Mentre sarebbe al contrario opportuna da parte degli esponenti piÃ¹ attivi e preparati della New Age una maggiore attenzione polemica e una strategia di difesa molto piÃ¹ dura e articolata della propria identitÃ¹ di fronte ad atteggiamenti di aperta demonizzazione diffamatoria e virulenta, per esempio quelli assunti in Italia da

sacerdoti esorcisti come Gabriele Amorth o da antropologi, sempre e comunque di dichiarata militanza cattolica, come Cecilia Gatto Trocchi, le cui esternazioni allarmistiche da talk show e pubblicazioni pseudoscientifiche di tono popolare sulle "sette" e sui loro "pericoli" sono già state aspramente criticate da esponenti del mondo accademico e perfino da studiosi cattolici, fra cui lo stesso Introvigne.

Al di là comunque di eventuali e stimolanti dialoghi fra ricercatori il Cristianesimo nel suo complesso, per sua stessa natura, non può che percepire la New Age come una pericolosa forma di Luciferismo, e da un certo punto di vista in questo forse non è lontano dal vero, considerando che il simbolismo di Luciferò fu elaborato dai Padri della Chiesa proprio demonizzando una catena di archetipi mitici "soprattutto femminili" precedenti all'avvento antropologico patriarcale e successivamente recuperati dallo gnosticismo storico e oggi dal neo-gnosticismo e da gran parte della New Age. E vale la pena notare che fin dai primi secoli della nuova e controversa avventura cristiana le simpatie degli gnostici storici sono sempre state rivolte più verso il Serpente liberatore e dispensatore di conoscenza ("nel giorno in cui mangiaste di esso i vostri occhi si aprirebbero e diverreste come Dio conoscitori del bene e del male" - Genesi 3,5) che verso il corrucciato dittatore dell'Eden ("non mangiare dell'albero della conoscenza del bene e del male perché il giorno in cui tu ne mangiassi moriresti" - Genesi 2,17) ... e la volontà di essere Dio "l'essenza stessa della "peccatologia" cristiana.

Se poi dal piano più strettamente religioso e sacrale che nell'ambito New Age si confonde e si trasfonde costantemente nella dimensione iniziatica spostiamo il nostro sguardo verso gli aspetti filosofici, etici, scientifici, artistici e metapolitici del pensiero acquariano più sopra delineati risulta evidente che la "filosofia globale" New Age, pur nelle sue diverse forme ed espressioni, si pone in netta antitesi rispetto sia all'umanesimo cristiano che al razionalismo post illuminista, all'edonismo capitalista così come al materialismo marxista: l'accusa di snaturare le tradizioni culturali occidentali formulata da alcuni critici della New Age, come il filosofo francese Michel Lacroix dell'Università di Evry, è quindi per certi versi corretta, salvo considerare che tali tradizioni furono a loro volta lo snaturamento di paradigmi precedenti, oggi recuperati e amplificati appunto nei diversi contesti filosofici acquariani. Il conflitto millenario tra "Essere" e "Divenire", la drammatica lacerazione fra "corpo" e "anima", la percezione angosciata di essere "separati da Dio" tradotta come inesorabile solitudine esistenziale o come stimolo malfermo verso una riconquista della perduta felicità pur nella rassegnata convinzione di un'oggettiva impossibilità del suo totale compimento, la presunta consapevolezza infine della "piccolezza umana" dinanzi all'ossessione dell'Eterno, tutto questo perde ogni significato dinanzi alla sostanziale e radicale identità tra umano e divino che rappresenta lo sfondo radicale di ogni aspetto della New Age. A questo proposito l'analisi critica di Lacroix, che "denuncia" il pensiero acquariano come "pericoloso" per la stabilità della coscienza occidentale, ci sembra assolutamente attinente al di là delle sue fin troppo "laiche" e obsolete conclusioni:

dal punto di vista della cultura occidentale, la condizione umana si presenta lacerata fra due realtà antitetiche, ha dovuto subire la prova della divisione; non a caso Hegel parla di "coscienza infelice". Questa nozione emblematica di disagio della coscienza evidenzia l'insoddisfazione e l'inquietudine dell'anima occidentale che, insoddisfatta, non può impedirsi di immaginare che esista, contrapposto alla realtà, un mondo tanto perfetto quanto inarrivabile [...] Questa separazione, che è alla base

della tradizione giudeo-cristiana, viene vissuta dall'Uomo in maniera crudele poiché egli avverte inconsciamente che in un'epoca lontana ha vissuto in quell'altro mondo da cui un giorno è stato scacciato. Al fondo dell'anima occidentale c'è un sentimento tragico legato a questa caduta, alla rinuncia, a una inconsolabile nostalgia [...] Il mondo della New Age non problematico, mentre il mondo occidentale, il nostro mondo, è tragico. Ma in questo mondo tragico che le nostre anime respirano la libertà e trovano le giuste motivazioni per condurre la loro battaglia per la vita. Noi sappiamo che Dio è inaccessibile, che l'infanzia è perduta con il passato, che la finitezza è il nostro destino, che non c'è rimedio alla solitudine, che la vita è una sola e non esiste altra possibilità. Ma questo sentimento tragico non è anche il grande stimolo della nostra cultura?

La contrapposizione è netta ed evidente e nel suo tentativo di delegittimare la New Age Lacroix ne ha probabilmente colto il senso profondo di tanti newagers improvvisati che con le loro semplificazioni e i loro "ceangeli" da week-end banalizzano e per molti versi appesantiscono e danneggiano il nuovo pensiero di qualsiasi inquisizione. Ci è che lo studioso francese dimentica, o finge di dimenticare, che il tragismo dualistico occidentale è datato e scavando a fondo possono essere recuperate radici e percezioni ben diverse. A un Druido celtico o a un Lucumone etrusco e non che un esempio la sua apoteosi della "frattura tragica" tra umano e divino sarebbe risultata molto più aliena di quanto a lui risulti la conclamata paganità olistica e riconciliatrice dell'Acquario. E l'Età di Aquarius si afferma proprio come un ritorno di perduti significati e percezioni della vita e della storia capaci di risanare la frattura imposta all'Occidente dalla diffusione del tragismo dualistico dei pastori di Abramo e dal cerebralismo lacerante dei commentatori di Aristotele.

Naturalmente ciò non significa disconoscere o azzerare le grandi pulsioni e realizzazioni che lo stesso attrito della frattura ha potuto generare, ma assorbirne e trasmutarne tutti gli aspetti creativi per amplificarli in una dimensione enormemente complessa. E, considerando che al paradigma della separazione si sostituisce quello dell'inclusione, anche e soprattutto gli aspetti oscuri e rimossi dell'esistenza sia spirituale che biologica vengono recuperati alla loro piena dignità. La nemesi dell'Ombra che reclama la ciclica mutazione della Luce rivendicando, per esempio, la piena realizzazione tanto spirituale quanto sociale di valori come spiritualità femminile e multisessualità, erotismo e Magia, comunione panica e animalesca con la Natura e identificazione mistica e mitica con il kosmos, nel recupero globale di tutte le qualità umane e divine rifiutate e spesso perseguitate durante gli Eoni patriarcali di Ariete e Pesci. La stessa struttura portante del pensiero occidentale, fondata sul compromesso tra fede cristiana e razionalismo scientifico, viene così radicalmente messa in crisi dalla sacralità scientifica e dalla scienza religiosa della New Age.

Psiconauti e cybernauti prometeici che tentano il volo sciamanico fra i reticoli neurali della mente e le reti virtuali del Cyberspazio, nutriti e carburati dalle antiche droghe degli Dei. Streghe amazzoni che esplorano i misteri e le occulte energie della carne cibandosi del sangue della propria vulva. Scienziati stregoni che affiancano Pitagora ai neutroni, coniugando gli arcaici sigilli della Magia con le formule quantiche di nuove cosmologie. Bardi e pitonesse omosessuali che esplorano nuove Alchimie alla ricerca dell'androgino ermetico. Archeologi gnostici che ricercano i contorni di Atlantide fra le grandi "Bestie" inscritte in cielo e astronomi illuminati che ritrovano codici stellari tra consunte tavolette sumere e variopinti pittogrammi aztechi. Medici sciamani che al rullio di antichi tamburi cercano il segreto musicale e terapeutico delle cellule e

magisti del Caos che tra le griglie di complessi frattali ricercano le forme indescrivibili di architetture viventi capaci d'abbracciare gli orgasmi pulsanti della Madre Terra. Raffinate tecnologie informatiche al centro di boschi sacri. Piramidi egizie clonate come cristalli pensanti. Danze orgiastiche alternate ad ascetiche meditazioni... Tecnologie rituali e magie di laboratorio che già sembrano evocare inquietanti risposte nella stessa Natura visibile, sempre più percorsa da quei fenomeni spontanei di aggressiva alterità su cui il genio di Jung aveva posato l'attenzione: luci e macchine di eco mitologica nei cieli, sulle terre e nei mari di tutto il mondo; strani e immensi sigilli spirroidali che compaiono come tatuaggi di Gaia tra campi coltivati, deserti e praterie; forme di antichi Dei e arcaici totem neolitici che riemergono da lucenti astronavi simboliche in veste di demoni alieni; percorsi lancinanti che dalle saghe misteriche del Graal portano fino alle misteriose entità animate che sembrano orchestrare la scenografia degli UFO e che lasciano intravedere indicibili promesse di immortalità, avventura e poesia galattica. Mentre nuove forme di coscienza sognano e invocano alternative dimensioni di Realtà, dai reami ancora insondati del Mistero qualcosa o qualcuno sembra cominciare a rispondere...

Tutto questo e altro ancora è di cui le nuove Gnosi e in parte la New Age sono portatrici e reifica e incarna modelli e fenomeni antropologici decisamente esplosivi e corrosivi, che propongono una diversa percezione del mondo e della vita. Nuove sapienze, speculazioni ed emozioni; esplorazioni virtuali, immaginali, multidimensionali; inebrianti tenerezze, abbandoni, comunioni ed eccitanti esaltazioni di potenza e azione; inedite problematicità; mutazioni psichiche, fisiologiche e sessuali polimorfiche e complesse; paradossi etici indefinibili e forse nuove forme di piacere o di dolore; indecifrabili santità o crudeltà; estasi cosmiche che possono confinare con l'onnipotenza delle energie naturali o con l'orrore del vuoto stellare... Modelli sicuramente estremi e forse pericolosi, ma che nell'abbondanza di sapore dell'avventura titanica e luciferica amplificano e interconnettono ogni pulsione creativa del passato fino a distruggerne limiti e confini. E che inevitabilmente fanno apparire ogni nostalgica resistenza dell'ormai logoro vecchio mondo lineare, dualistico, fideistico, nonch  bellicoso, lacerato, violento, o ancora disperatamente materialistico, algido, razionale in una luce quasi patetica di polverosa obsolescenza.

Le ovvie ricadute sociali e politiche di un simile sommovimento spirituale definitesi nel corso del tempo sotto forma di quel generale e trasversale universalismo anarchico che anche indipendentemente dalla New Age in senso stretto sembra fermentare in espressioni sempre pi  evidenti da un capo all'altro del mondo rappresentano a loro volta un inquietante motivo di allarme per ogni forma di totalitarismo o imperialismo, sia di tipo religioso che meramente edonistico o demagogico. In particolare gli enormi interessi economici di grandi chiese istituzionali: prima fra tutte la Chiesa Cattolica Romana, il cui nutrimento finanziario ed enorme prestigio sociale, dipendendo interamente dall'accettazione incondizionata e fideistica dei suoi paradigmi mitici da parte del tessuto sociale, rischiano pesantissimi contraccolpi per l'esodo crescente di fedeli verso realtà spirituali diverse e per l'affermarsi pi  o meno diretto del relativismo religioso New Age. La messa in discussione del colonialismo religioso operato dalle Missioni, la rivalutazione culturale delle religiosità pagane autoctone e la nascita di movimenti di revisione teologica interni alla stessa Chiesa non possono poi che rappresentare ulteriori gravi preoccupazioni per i vertici delle principali istituzioni cristiane.

Quanto al settore artistico la New Age Music propriamente detta   ancora un

fenomeno parziale e spesso balbettante, nonché generalmente privo di quella autentico spessore catartico che tipifica ogni autentica rivoluzione estetica. Il filone musicale che porta questo nome coglie quasi esclusivamente alcuni elementi e non sempre i più interessanti della nuova sensibilità e con la sua enfasi sul relax come antidoto allo stress risente inevitabilmente delle spietate leggi del network di massa, che tende a rispondere ai bisogni elementari della collettività che a creare nuovi stimoli. Eppure i germi fecondi del Nuovo Pensiero sono presenti in questo come in altri habitat dell'espressione artistica acquariana, e si potrebbe altresì notare che interi percorsi dell'arte contemporanea in tutte le sue espressioni, dal Surrealismo al Rock, sembrano convibrare molto di più e molto meglio con l'immersione dei nuovi paradigmi. Tanto che alcuni tra gli aspetti più interessanti della sensibilità olistica appaiono al momento maggiormente anche se forse inconsciamente presenti all'interno di realtà artistiche ampiamente diffuse ma dissacratorie (sperimentali o di avanguardia) che non nelle manieristiche e spesso soporifere melodie prodotte e commercializzate in serie con targa New Age. In questo senso si può sperare che un nuovo, onnivoro cannibalismo artistico sappia coniugare e integrare le sue varie componenti generando effettive reversioni di sensibilità estetica capaci di mettere definitivamente in crisi gli stessi concetti di bellezza e di armonia che supportano la visione sia cristiana che razionale del mondo.

PAROLA D'ORDINE: CONNESSIONE

Ogni nuova formula culturale, per quanto raffinata e potenzialmente ricca di prospettive, mostra al suo sorgere momenti e fasi fisiologiche di crisi, ingenuità contenutistiche e bizzarre patologiche che ricalcano il balbettio ma anche la purezza dell'infanzia. Certamente il movimento che viene oggi definito New Age (ma all'interno del quale spesso ci si rifiuta di incapsularsi in tale definizione), oltre che per i suoi entusiastici progetti, per le sue stimolanti idee-forza e per i suoi indubitabili successi nell'aver ormai sensibilmente modificato i rapporti dell'immaginario collettivo occidentale con il Sacro, si è anche caratterizzato per le molte superficialità, per la frequente mancanza di un autentico spessore culturale, nonché per l'eccessiva frammentazione. E soprattutto si è connotato ma anche largamente diffuso per la sua evidente involuzione commerciale, che abbandonandosi alla contaminazione dei network americani ha generato una sorta di supermercato del Magico e del Sacro, riproducendo così un paradigma capitalistico che ha ben poco di acquariano con i suoi innumerevoli corsi a pagamento per raggiungere l'illuminazione o per ricordare le vite precedenti, i suoi guru miliardari, i suoi cristalli onnipotenti, il suo channeling indiscriminato, le sue piramidi tuttofare...

Tutto questo ha naturalmente portato numerose frecce agli archi più o meno obiettivi dei vari censori religiosi o razionalisti, che di tale involuzione hanno fatto la loro arma più efficace, come recentemente riconosciuto e lamentato, tra gli altri, da David Spangler, personalità di spicco del pensiero acquariano negli USA. È tuttavia proprio attraverso il business commerciale di iniziative per molti versi mediocri (come il romanzo di James Redfield La profezia di Celestino) che alcuni importanti modelli di pensiero della New Age hanno conosciuto nei trascorsi anni '90 e continuano a conoscere oggi, oltre i bastioni del fatidico anno 2000 una diffusione di massa senza precedenti, scatenando così nell'attualità europea e, per quanto ci riguarda, in quella italiana un fenomeno che comunque appare in fase di trasformazione alle soglie della transizione millenaria. Mentre la presunta recessione del New Age, che ricercatori quali lo statunitense Gordon Melton e Massimo Introvigne, entrambi

del CESNUR, hanno ritenuto di constatare analizzando alcune flessioni del network americano e lo sviluppo di nuove formule derivate, ci sembra francamente un falso problema. Vi sono da decenni nel mondo innumerevoli movimenti e gruppi i quali, pur aderendo del tutto o in parte ai paradigmi acquariani, rifiutano decisamente l'etichetta New Age, che in effetti sembra piú amata dai media che da coloro che ne condividono i contenuti. Nulla di strano quindi nel fatto che sorgano nuove denominazioni tendenti a privilegiare una componente o l'altra del paradigma acquariano nel suo complesso, come la Next Age di cui da qualche tempo si parla o il Revival Arcaico teorizzato dall'esperto di sciamanismo Terence McKenna, uno dei principali punti di riferimento americani dell'onda acquariana, il quale da sempre dichiara di ritenere inadeguata la denominazione New Age.

Le esperienze italiane della comunit -stato di Damanhur in Piemonte o delle diverse iniziative editoriali e comunitarie di un precursore come Bernardino del Boca e, piú recentemente, del Villaggio Globale in Toscana, realt  tutte in cui s'incarnano alcuni tra gli aspetti piú creativi e maturi della New Age, ci dimostrano inoltre come la terra italica, che fu del resto la culla storica del Rinascimento magico e alchemico, abbia ancora molto da offrire nel quadro di un Nuovo Rinascimento, di cui la New Age propriamente detta non   che una sfaccettatura.

La formazione di un Nuovo Paradigma o di una Rete di Paradigmi Interconnessi implica per  la necessit  di definire isole paradigmatiche (fuori e dentro i circuiti accademici), cio  spazi e ambienti in cui le vecchie idee, quali esse siano, vengano comprese alla luce di nuove formule e poi eventualmente superate o amplificate, senza la frenesia del "nuovo a tutti i costi" e soprattutto evitando contaminazioni con il modello millenarista cristiano di attesa "messianica". Secondo i suoi stessi presupposti la Nuova Era non sopraggiunger  infatti come una sorta di "edono del cielo", ma dovr  essere costruita attivamente e prometicamente da tutti coloro che ne percepiscono e ne percepiranno l'emersione archetipica.

Come ricordava ancora Thomas Kuhn nella sua opera fondamentale La struttura delle rivoluzioni scientifiche non   del resto possibile creare un nuovo paradigma se non sullo sfondo del vecchio, altrimenti diventa solo crescita disordinata e distruttiva. Da qui l'importanza di ritrovare gli sfondi arcaici dalla permutazione, spesso involutiva, dai quali sorsero gli stessi paradigmi obsoleti della Vecchia Era che oggi dobbiamo superare. In questo senso lo spirito migliore e l'implicita chiave metaculturale della New Age potrebbero essere classificati come l'anticipazione militante di un autentico Nuovo Rinascimento Magico Globale.

Ecco perch  risulta di fondamentale importanza la connessione fra tutte le componenti in gioco: societ  e tradizioni iniziatiche coinvolte nel Rinascimento neognostico e neo-magico, comunit  libere e spontanee del Nuovo Pensiero, istanze metapolitiche e umanistiche postmoderne, personalit  e ricerche della Nuova Scienza, realizzazioni e ricadute filosofiche delle Nuove Tecnologie... e altro ancora che forse risulta al momento difficile individuare e classificare. Una simile sinergia dinamica sarebbe certo in grado di generare un Pensiero Forte all'interno del quale potrebbero incontrarsi anche correnti postmoderne di pensiero molto piú aggressive e radicali, ma implicitamente acquariane, quali ad esempio il cyberpunk, il neo-femminismo radicale e il paganesimo neo-gnostico, nonch  comunit  di ricerca parascientifica come quelle ufologica e parapsicologica: una vastissima popolazione di realt  spirituali, culturali e sociali che allo stato attuale, pur avanzando a volte non del tutto consapevolmente su coordinate simili e talvolta identiche a quelle "acquariane", si trovano spesso molto lontane dalla New Age propriamente detta. Occorre allora sviluppare la capacit  di comprendere lo sfondo comune e interpretarne i segnali sia antropologici che metastorici: una sfida culturale e un'avventura spirituale che valgono certamente la pena di essere vissute. La percezione

antropologicamente estesa dello sfondo potrà infatti abbattere divisioni o controversie tra le diverse "partiti" del nuovo Rinascimento e dissipare assurdi complessi d' "inferiorità", fin troppo diffusi negli ambienti alternativi, rispetto allo scientismo dominante e alle fedi istituzionali ormai morenti.

Da parte nostra consigliamo ai ricercatori più tendenzialmente eclettici e meno contaminati da un certo "angelismo" dolciastro e cristianoide, tipico della peggiore New Age, di studiare i testi autentici della tradizione magica ed ermetico-alchemica sia classica che rinascimentale e in seguito i testi fondamentali in cui si "incarnato il risveglio neo-pagano moderno, di cui il pensiero acquariano nella sua globalità non che un particolare sviluppo. Opere sistematiche d' "immenso interesse come quelle dei magisti Aleister Crowley e Giuliano Kremmerz, ai quali principalmente si devono le moderne rinascenze contemporanee del pensiero magico nei suoi vari aspetti sia tradizionali che innovativi; o degli esoteristi Schwaller de Lubicz e Georges Gurdjieff, le cui grandi costruzioni teoretiche e operative restano rispettivamente, in forme più o meno dichiarate, alla base del rinnovato interesse per le tradizioni egizia e sciamanico-caucasica; o degli occultisti e antropologi autodidatti Godfrey Leland e Gerald Gardner, principali iniziatori della neo-stregoneria moderna; e ancora le trattazioni più recenti di autori prolifici ed esponenti rivoluzionari del pensiero magico come Kenneth Grant, Michael Bertiaux, Peter Carroll o Maggie Crosby, per non citarne che alcuni, personalità di spicco della cultura neo-agnostica contemporanea e tuttora viventi, anche se certamente meno noti e pubblicizzati di un James Redfield o di un Paulo Coelho, soprattutto in Europa.

Per quanto poi attiene alla cultura più propriamente "accademica" accanto a Leary o a McKenna gioverebbe a chi ricerca sfondi culturali appropriati all' "approccio acquariano accostarsi, per esempio, alle opere di un Ernesto De Martino o di un Mircea Eliade, che offrono materiali molto più preziosi e fecondi di molta letteratura pseudoacquariana d' "accatto. O ancora scorrere le pagine di genialità eclettiche quali gli psicologi e psicoterapeuti Erich Neumann e Wilhelm Reich, con le loro ricerche inimitabili sui fondamenti inconsci del mito il primo e sulle energie biologiche della sessualità il secondo; il biochimico Albert Hofmann, scopritore dell' "LSD e del suo utilizzo enteogeno; l' "etnomitologo Joseph Campbell; e infine l' "archeologa Marija Gimbutas, le cui ricerche su arcaiche realtà culturali hanno fornito base scientifica alla dichiarata esistenza di culture pre-patriarcali, o la teologa americana ex cattolica Mary Daly, teorizzatrice della "castrazione di Dio" in nome di un Rinascimento spirituale femminile di tonalità anche omoerotica. Mentre nel nostro panorama italiano non dovrebbero essere ignorate da chi intende abbracciare la totalità del Nuovo Pensiero operazioni culturali "di confine" sul recupero delle tradizioni esoteriche "come quella effettuata da El "mire Zolla " e dell' "intero filone ermetico e metaculturale, curato da Roberto Calasso tramite l' "editrice Adelphi che già da alcuni anni, proprio per il suo impegno di diffusione della cultura neo-agnostica, viene violentemente attaccata da cattolici integralisti come Maurizio Blondet, con la comica quanto scontata accusa di essere al centro di un "complotto satanico"!



La Connesione auspicabile per un' "effettiva reificazione del Nuovo Rinascimento dovrebbe prevedere in questo senso un' "inclusività cannibalesca e una virtuale conciliazione di tutte le contraddizioni. E paradossalmente "proprio analizzando, come qui abbiamo voluto fare, alcune tra le più colte e acute "contestazioni" rispetto al Nuovo Pensiero formulate dagli "avversari", soprattutto religiosi, che più essere ritrovata la Chiave della Nuova Forza. Spesso quanto viene evidenziato da costoro come "pericoloso" o "distorto" o "inquietante" nella New Age rappresenta esattamente ciò di cui gli esponenti di questo pensiero dovrebbero maggiormente compiacersi e che dovrebbero irresistibilmente alimentare: come aver

«perso» il senso del tragico e del «peccato», o abbracciato un relativismo etico ed estetico, o esaltato valori che per la Vecchia Era rappresentavano il «male» , quali libidine, orgoglio, curiosità , scetticismo, sete di conoscenza, rifiuto di ogni autorità , anarchia... Ricordando, come scriveva il succitato antesignano della New Age Aleister Crowley, che «èl»unico Peccato » la Restrizione».

Occorre dunque che gli esponenti della New Age evitino di trasformarsi in ci² che non vogliono essere, e che non hanno mai voluto essere, per diventare efficacemente concorrenziali sia alle scienze sia alle fedi ormai superate, raggiungendo cos⁻¹ una maggiore consapevolezza della propria alterità e dell'importanza di mantenere quella loro marginalità aliena capace di trasformarsi in una Spirale il cui Centro » ovunque.

Se la New Age s'indirizzerà ulteriormente sulle direttrici del business e del network pragmatico non rappresenterà alla fine che la componente corticale e transitoria di un processo di mutazione epocale ben pi¹ ampio e radicale, che sembra comunque previsto e ineluttabile nel codice genetico dell'umanità futura. Se invece le personalità e i movimenti guida dell'Acquario sapranno costantemente ricercare e riscoprire le proprie origini e amplificare le interconnessioni tra le diverse componenti del paradigma, generando costantemente nuove qualità e nuovi mondi di pensiero, di scienza e di esperienza, allora il «fenomeno» New Age potrà crescere travolgendo ogni sclerotica resistenza e rappresentare lo sfondo brulicante e fertilizzante di una Rivoluzione Globale. Il Paradigma Complesso della New Age, magari liberandosi dalle strettoie di un'etichetta ormai troppo codificata, potrebbe allora rappresentare la parte integrante di un'Ultima Rivoluzione del Pensiero e della Storia; dopo il suo eventuale affermarsi non vi sarebbe infatti pi¹ nulla da rivoluzionare: tutto infatti nell'Uomo, nella Donna e nella Natura sarebbe in continua, costante rivoluzione spiroidale, espansiva, dinamica, volumetrica, proiettata verso una dilatazione orgiastica senza fine.

FANCY SOME ILLUMINATI EGYPTIAN THEATRE?

Posted on Saturday, October 28, 2006 at 03:02PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a [Comment](#)



EGYPTIAN MASONRY RECEPTION OF A COMPANION PREPARATION OF THE LODGE

The lodge should be decorated with draperies of white, sky blue and gold.

The throne of the Venerable should be raised five steps above a dais of white, blue and gold.

The Altar is before the throne; upon it there should be two covered crystal vases, one containing gold colored leaves, the other red wine; beside these there should be a crystal spoon. Above the throne a blazing star of seven points; in the star the name of God and in each of the points the name of one of the first seven angels, in Hebrew characters, embroidered in gold.

In the center of the lodge, facing the throne, there is drawn on the floor a circle six feet in diameter.

The candidate should be prepared with gloves trimmed with blue ribbon and wear a

sash of sky blue moire of the width of a stole, and of sufficient length. This sash should be placed under the arm pits, and the two gold fringed ends should hang on the left side.

TABLEAU OF THE LODGE

A large heart should occupy the center of the tableau; in the heart there should be represented a temple; above the heart, on either side the sun and the moon shedding their rays on the heart.

In the lower part of the tableau, there should be painted a Master wrestling with Mercury, into whose heart he has plunged his sword.

To the right of the Master appears the rough cubic and triangular stones and a trowel.

To the left, on the ground, near Mercury, the caduceus, a poniard and a crushed serpent.

The tableau should be lighted by twelve candles, disposed three and three along the four sides.

REGALIA OF THE VENERABLE

In addition to the Venerable of the Lodge, there is always a

186

Deputy Venerable, or substitute for the Venerable in the middle chamber, who should be clothed in a talare with stole worn like that of a priest, with his cordon, his plate, his white shoes, his sword, etc.

The Masters have the privilege of not assisting in the middle chamber, but it will always be necessary that there be at least two present to accompany and do honor to the Deputy Chief and they are obliged to be in uniform, with sword in hand.

THE CHAMBER OF REFLECTION

The furniture and decoration of this room should be black and very somber. The tableau or backdrop should represent Wisdom in the figure of Minerva, accompanied by a young man garbed as apprentice. She shows him on one side the riches which are to be abandoned and on the other the Temple, consecrated to the Eternal, which is in the distance. The road which leads to the Temple is filled with chains and implements of punishment, and one sees here the three furies menacing the candidate and giving the appearance of repulsing him.

At the bottom of that tableau are written these words: "The brave are always happy."

The candidate having completed his three years of apprenticeship, he will be announced to the Venerable, bearing a certificate provided by the Venerable of the apprentice lodge. He will be clothed in a talare.

He will be placed in the Chamber of Reflections, where he will be left to himself for a half hour to meditate in silence concerning the objects he sees before him. The Orator will then join him to assist and aid him to come to the true knowledge of God, of himself and of the intermediaries between God and Man. He will tell him that except for the wisdom given him as a guide, man will not know enough to take the road which leads to eternity, but will abandon it and find himself exposed to his doom and be repulsed by the furies, which shunning the good and truth, will plunge him into the shades and misery.

187

The Orator will plead with and exhort the candidate by all manner of means to reflect well before entering upon the labors of a companion and to think of the past, present, and future and will call his attention to the words at the bottom of the tableau and will give him a detailed explanation of all the objects depicted in the tableau.

The Orator will then return to the Temple, make his report and assure himself that it is approved by the Venerable and the rest of the Lodge.

When the candidate is ready to enter, his hair should be disheveled and he should be deprived of all metallic substances. In that condition, the Inspector and the Orator will accompany him to the door of the lodge, and the Inspector will knock five times. The Venerable will ask "Who knocks?"

The Inspector will enter and answer, that it is an apprentice who has completed three years, and who bearing a certificate from his master, prays the Venerable for admission to the degree of Companion.

During this time, the candidate and Orator wait without the Temple.

OPENING OF THE LODGE

The Venerable having taken his place, absolute silence is to be observed, it is forbidden to blow one's nose, and even more, to talk.

When the Venerable rises, all his assistants do likewise. He will have his sword in his right hand and say, "To order, my brothers; In the name of the great God, let us open the Lodge according to the ritual and the constitutions of our founder!"

The remainder of the brothers bow their heads in profound silence.

The Venerable will descend from his throne and place himself before the altar, on his knees, and fixing his eyes on the name of God written in the blazing star, will bow deeply, as will all the brothers, to adore Deity.

188

The Venerable will particularly pray for wisdom, strength and power.

Each, in his heart, will recite the hymn "Veni Creator."

The Venerable will then rise, the brothers likewise, all in deep silence and each takes his place.

Then the inspector will open the door, take the candidate by the left hand and, placing a lighted candle in his right, will conduct him before the Venerable and place him in the center of the circle near the throne.

The Venerable will say to the candidate, "My son, after three years of proof and labor you are without doubt ready to be deprived of human curiosity. I think, and I believe with certainty, that you approach us with no profane motive, but that you cannot hide from us the zeal with which you desire to know the nature and virtue of the power which is confided to us.

"Without doubt, you have observed, yourself, that you were elevated to Divinity, and that you were drawn near to it. You are a newcomer to the recognition of your own individuality, of its moral part, of the physical portion and you have searched to find the intermediaries, which God has placed between Himself and you. Answer?"

The candidate lowers his head, and two brothers, placed one on each side, have each a censer which wafts a perfume and purifies him with its fumes, while the Venerable explains to the candidate in these words:

"I would thus purify your physical and moral parts, The perfume is emblematical of that purification.

After the purification the Venerable will continue to question the candidate:

"My son, are you well determined to pursue the course you have undertaken; is your moral sense sufficiently strengthened and

is it your true, sincere and good intention to approach closer and closer to Divinity and arrive at a perfect knowledge of yourself and of the sanctity to the power which is confided to us? Answer."

189

The candidate nods again; the Venerable rises and causes him to kneel, to receive his obligation, which is never to reveal the mysteries which were confided and disclosed to him, and to obey his superiors blindly.

After the obligation, the Venerable will strike him three times on the right shoulder with

his sword and will say:

"By the power which I hold from the great Founder of our Order, and by the grace of God, I confer on you the degree of

Companion, and will make you a guardian of the new knowledge which you will share with us through the sacred names, Helios, Melios and the Tetragrammaton."

When the Venerable pronounces these names his assistants will kneel and deeply bow their heads; at each of the names the Venerable will strike the candidate once on the right shoulder; that done the assistants rise and surround the candidate, who remains on his knees in preparation for receiving the several matters.

Then the Venerable, taking in the crystal spoon a spoonful of the red liquid contained in one of the vases, carries it to the mouth of the candidate who drinks the wine and elevates his spirits in order to understand the following discourse, which is being delivered at the same time by the Venerable:

"My son, you are receiving the first matter; understand the blindness and dejection of your first state; now then, you should forget yourself; all will be well for you both within and without. Now that you have taken some steps in the recognition of your individuality, learn that the great God created that primary matter before man, and later created man to possess that matter and be immortal; that man abused it and so destroyed it, but that it remains forever in the hand of the elected of God and that a single grain of this precious matter can project itself to infinity.

"The acacia, which was given us in the ordinary Master Mason degree, is nothing else but that precious matter and the slain Adoniram is the liquid part which it was necessary to slay with that poniard. It is with the knowledge and assistance of the great God, that you will attain to that wealth."

190

The Venerable lifts the vase with the leaves of gold, which he disperses with his breath and adds: ". . .and there is nothing more than that wealth."

The assistants respond "Sic transit gloria mundi".

The candidate rises and the Venerable, holding the blue cincture, restates the words in these terms:

"The degree to which we have just elevated you presents new labors, of which the color of this cincture is an emblem, and which will serve to remind constantly that you should hereafter renounce all earthly things that you may attain the celestial." He will then present the gloves and say:

"You are already acquainted with their use, and their border is the distinctive mark of your progress in our order." The Venerable will continue:

"My son, we have words, signs and grips which serve in meeting one another, and these were established by our great founder. "Your degree is characterized by the response 'I am', which you will give to a person who asks 'Who are you?' .

"The grip consists of taking the right hand of him who asks you, while placing your left hand on your heart and inclining the head.

"The sign is to open the mouth while inhaling and exhaling loudly at the same time looking skyward"

While demonstrating the sign to the candidate the Venerable inhales and exhales loudly three times and says: "and I, by my breath, consecrate you a new man, a man totally different from what you were previously and which you will be from hence forward."

The Venerable will finish with a short lecture at his discretion, and deliver the new companion into the care of the orator, together with an order to explain the tableau by means of the catechism.

After the discourse by the orator the candidate will be placed at the foot of the Lodge facing the Venerable, and his brothers

191

will chant the "Te Deum". That hymn being concluded, the Venerable will rehearse the motto to confirm the discourse of the orator, and after the adoration of the Eternal One, will close the Lodge.

CATECHISM OF COMPANION OF THE EGYPTIAN LODGE

Q.-Are you a Companion?

A.-I am, with the proof in my spirit.

Q.-What is that proof?

A.-My belief in God, in his intermediary, in the sacred rose and the knowledge of myself.

Q.-How have you penetrated into the Temple of Companion, and what did you observe?

A.-It is not without trembling that I dare answer such a matter; it is so sublime, so superior to the ordinary knowledge of mortals, that I cannot speak of it, except with reserve and apprehension. Increase my courage and my strength by your confidence, as I have need for power to enter with you into the grand mysteries, that you require that I unfold for you.

Q.-Since you have faith in the sacred rose, do you then recognize the primary matter?

A.-I will never doubt its existence, but I am as yet not aware of all the implications of its miraculous effects.

Q.-What is your age?

A.- Thirty-three years, with the hope of returning to youth and to reach it spiritually in the year 5557.

Q.-Did you find much happiness in your forty days of meditation and prayer?

A.-No, but I know of the reason for it and its purpose.

Q.-What are they?

A-Every man who wishes to travel with profit in natural and supernatural philosophy, must build in his heart a temple to the Eternal and search to regenerate himself not only physically but also morally. It is necessary that he employ all his efforts to discover the apostle and the celebrant of the grandeur and the Omni-

192

potence of God; he is obliged in the highest degree to hide and render his individuality impenetrable to all profanes.

The Eternal, in creating the primary matter, has endowed it with such perfection, that it alone can serve and prolong the years of mortals, that which it accomplishes through the redemption and the conduct of the forty days with a love for the natural and spiritual being.

For the spiritual or natural operation, forty days is the time both determined and necessary to perfect our morality and bring us to the desired age."

This spiritual regeneration consummated and perfected, we have no further need for protection or security from any mortal and one will be principal and master, and with the continuance of the grace of the Eternal one can conserve that power, so long as one conforms scrupulously to that which I will show you.

Q.-You have such obligations. I find myself unable to assure you have mercy .You will be able to count on my discretion and my obedience. May the sword of the destroying angel punish me, if I should fail my promise.

A.-I command you anew to execute, word for word, what I prescribe, because in following literally the method and the rules of our Founder, you will never err.

Here are the seven commandments :

1st. Outside the temple; one never explains or interprets anything except physically; while in the temple, one explains everything morally and not physically.

2nd. Never, under any pretext whatever, does one raise any question about any childish, vain or curious object, even should it be to the advantage of the moral or the physical.

3rd. It is expressly forbidden to question or ask questions about persons mortal or

passed on to immortality, on any point which might injure the reputation or harm the fraternity.

4th. Being an active Master, one must never, no matter what the motive, answer any question raised either by himself or another,

193

concerning the society. The great Founder having ordered formally that any given question should be clearly stated, and explained, without any reservations whatever after the manner that the assistants intend and understand.

5th. The labors of the Order being consecrated to the Eternal, each individual, out of respect, should guard his celibacy on the day of the lodge meeting. .

6th. If through prejudice or rumor a brother finds himself affected or tormented by a scruple, he will be obliged to resort at once to the head of his group to receive explanation and tranquillity.

7th. Since not all that is carried to the Temple is moral, it is necessary upon entering it, to leave behind all mundane things and to bend all his efforts and his soul to the eternal. That is the condition which will be able to render us fit to 'Profit by the language and lessons of the immortals.

Q.-Will the practice of these commandments suffice me?

A.-If you continue to conduct yourself properly, and wait patiently the time fixed for the degree; if after you have broken the chains and penetrated into the interior of our sacred sanctuary, you attain a place among the elect, you will then be able to hope to merit the grace of becoming an active Master, and to see the crowning of your desire.

Q.-What must I retain of these charges and what labors must I undertake ?

A.- You must obey patiently and with zeal the orders of your chief, and give him constant proof of your respect and your faith in God; of your attachment to our Order and of your love for your neighbor.

Redouble your efforts to cleanse yourself., not by austerity, privation or outward penitence; it is not the body which is to be mortified and be made to suffer; it is the spirit and the heart which will render us good and pure. It is these which will rid you inwardly of all vices and fill you with love of virtue.

194

Apply yourself to develop the great mysteries found in the circle of the four cardinal points, because without that knowledge, you will never be admitted to that which is indispensable; to learn the names and signs which are found on the angles of the sacred star, and which are the chiefs in each hierarchy.

Remember always, that those notables and powers who will be the spiritual creatures, are those men who have become immortal, or passed to immortality and remember also that you will become idolatrous and guilty before God, if you should ever give to any of these any sign of adoration. There is no other supreme being, save only God, Eternal; He is all, He is the one unique, who will both love and serve all beings, be they spirits; immortals who have lived, now live, or will live; although they are his subjects, his servitors and his inferiors.

Observe with care the movements, the positions and the words of the acting master during the conferring of this degree. Note the stroke of the right foot as he taps the floor, the perfect sign which he gives, the noble and majestic mien with which the same is presented, the force and energy with which they are expressed.

Q.- Why that position of the acting Master? Is it necessary?

A.- Because man having been created by God, in his own image, he is superior to all other creatures; because while he works it is the expression of the power God has granted him and which, while never done with hauteur, should nevertheless demonstrate the grandeur and nobility of his actions; his persuasion, his triumph and his glory. There is no sign of pride or arrogance, but of nobleness, strength, and dignity which inspire confidence. Do not even imitate or injure yourself like those hypocrites

who always on their knees, their eyes lowered, and the body bent, never speak except with exclamation while doing nothing except with baseness. Although respect and sweetness are on their lips, insolence, envy and arrogance are in their hearts.

Q.- What is the significance of the rap on the floor with the right foot?

195

A.- That the acting Master at that moment raises his spirit to God, and that he is shedding the physical part, that he may be occupied by nothing but his moral part.

Q.- Why does he raise his right hand with the fingers extended, and hold the left to the rear ?

A.- To let his assistants know that while the Supreme Being is overcoming chaos, it calls for that attitude.

Q.- Why does he whimper and pronounce the word Heloym?

A.- To teach you that the Eternal, through a perfect sign and with that single word, grants the eternal life to the primal matter, through his intermediaries, and to man. Heloym signifies, I wish and I order that my will be done, and that all shall be done accordingly.

Q.- In the tableau, what is the significance of the temple placed in the middle of the heart?

A.- That there is no place but in the heart, that one must erect a temple to the Eternal.

Q.- Why do the sun and moon shine on the heart?

A.- That you may learn that you can never be perfect, until your body shall have been purified by the celestial fire contained in the primal matter.

Q.- What is the significance of the assassination of Mercury by a Master ?

A.- It is the emblem of the first physical operation absolutely necessary and indispensable.

Q.- What do the three stones signify?

A.- It means that in order that primal matter may become perfect, it is necessary that it be proved by three different changes.

Q.- What is the purpose of, and why must I always wear, the vestment known as "talare"?

A.- Man having regenerated morally and physically, regains the great power which was destroyed by the loss of his innocence. That power gains for him spiritual vision and primarily it recalls that the physical vestment of every man who is consecrated to

196

the Eternal must wear the "talare". It is that which in all religions and at all times and places was worn by the sacrificients, the priests and those men devoted to God. Although the ordinary clothing is sufficient for the profane, it is not enough for us. Since ours should be perfect and sacred, it is necessary that it had been blessed and consecrated by the spiritual beings and the intermediaries who are between God and us.

Q.- How is it possible for our vestments to become consecrated the same as the vestments we are wearing?

A.- By making yourself fit to wear it and by being witness to the communication between man and the intermediaries.

Q.- Where is the place of this celestial traffic between the spiritual beings and man?

A.- Inside the temple where you acquired the greatest knowledge.

Q.- Can I receive this as well in my own apartment?

A.- No, but here is something which it is permissible for me to give you for your consolation. When the period of your labors as companion terminate and your good conduct proven, you will be admitted inside that temple. There you will find a chief vested with the authority and supreme power to purify you according to the laws of the Founder, and give the consecration of all those things which are necessary.

RECEPTION OF MASTER OF THE INTERIOR OF THE EGYPTIAN LODGE PREPARATION OF THE LODGE

The Lodge should be decorated in sky blue and gold; it should be decorous, well arranged and well lighted. The throne is elevated three steps and should be occupied by two persons representing Solomon and the King of Tyre. At their feet should be a blue cushion, embroidered in gold, with four loops also of gold, and on the cushion is an epee or sword, having the guard on hilt in silver gilt and the blade also in silver gilt with the seven planets engraved on each side.

197

The covering of the throne should be blue, fringed with gold; behind and above the head of the Venerable, on a piece of blue silk, there should be a star of seven points bearing in the center the name, Jehovah. This star and the name should be embroidered in gold, the star surrounded by rays embroidered in spangles of gold.

There should be for the recipient of this degree a large red cord; gloves trimmed in the same color and an apron of white lamb skin, doubled and bordered with flame-colored sarin, with rosettes of the same color in the four corners, and in the center a globe of gold, traversed by the zodiac, with the signs of the seven planets embroidered in silk. This globe is suspended in the blazing star of the seven angels by means of a loop of silver.

TABERNACLE

The Tabernacle should be over the throne, facing the lodge. Its exterior should be hidden by a great glory whose rays are of gilded wood. On the right side is a small window closed by a slide, and on the left side is a door with a small stairway, opening into the room. In its arrangement, dimensions and proportions it should conform to the tabernacle of the mother lodge.

TABLEAU

In the upper part of the tableau, there should be represented a phoenix in the center of a burning pyre. Under the phoenix, a sword with a cross of St. Andrew, together with the caduceus of Mercury. Below the sword and caduceus, at one side, Time in the guise of a fine, robust, old man having large wings at his shoulders; and on the other, facing Time, a Mason dressed as a Master in a green frock coat; hussar type boots and a red cordon; and in his right hand a sword prepared to strike off the wings of Time. At the right of the Mason is an overturned hour glass and broken scythe of Time.

VESTMENTS OF THE VENERABLE

The two principals, or Venerables, should each be clothed in a white talare with sky blue stole bordered with fine gold lace and

198

having embroidered in gold along its length the names of the seven angels. At its ends each stole should have embroidered in the same manner the sacred name of God. A fringe of gold finishes each end.

The great red cordon supports by its two ends a plaque which should be embroidered with stitches of silver, showing a rose in the center, bearing the inscription "Primal Matter" and below the mottoes "I believe in the rose".

They also wear their hair short, and their feet are clad in slippers or sandals, white in color, embroidered and tied with a blue ribbon or rosette. These are without buckles. The two Venerables should be clothed in their vestments by the Masters who during this time chant the "Te Deum". The Grand Inspector is the one who directs and presides

over this ceremony, since it is numbered among his duties. The vesting is done in a place immediately adjoining the lodge room where there is a closet for this sole purpose.

DISCIPLINE FOR THE MASTER

The lodge or inner chamber should consist of at least twelve persons, not including the two Venerables. The acting Venerable Masters bear the names Alexander I, II or III according to their seniority of consecration.

Each of the twelve Masters should bear the name of one of the twelve prophets below and should be clothed in the vestments shown in the tableau.

Samuel Zachariah Daniel

Solomon Isaiah Hosea

Elias Jeremiah Jonah

Elijah Ezekiel Amos

The Venerable assigns to the candidate the name of a prophet unassigned, and imposes on him the obligation of bearing it all his life and never to take or sign another name so long as he writes or works in a lodge of our rite. To his name, Samuel, for example, he will add "of the first lodge" should he be from the mother

199

lodge of Tryon, or "of the second lodge", should he be from that of Paris.

No Master should ever enter the inner chamber with hat or cane; he should always be bare headed and with sword in hand. After all are assembled in the lodge room, the Venerables must choose two companions, or if there be none, two apprentices, to guard and act as sentinels, drawn sword in hand, outside the lodge.

CHAMBER OF REFLECTION

The furniture and the decoration of that chamber should be very gay. The tableau represents a young man clothed as companion, seated on a stone in the middle of a forest, having the air of a man fatigued and deep in meditation and profound reflection. About him are some broken chains and some broken instruments of punishments. Some Furies prepare to leave and retire. There is a rainbow above; and over that a pyramid, before which should be a Master in uniform with his cordon. He should have an attitude noble and determined, bearing his sword in his right hand and the caduceus in the other. With his sword he gives a sign of encouragement for the companion to enter the pyramid, and with his caduceus he points to the rainbow composed of the seven primary colors. The sky should be pure and serene.

At the base of the tableau should be written these words "Conquer or die; reflect before you undertake!"

In the four corners, there are circles formed by a serpent biting his tail. In the middle of each circle the initial of the four cardinal points. The candidate should be left to his meditation and remain in this chamber at least an hour.

One of the two Masters, who should be sent to the Chamber, will give him a proper and appropriate discourse to explain the emblems in the tableau. During this discourse the companion should be on his knees. The companion should be clothed in a talare, his hair disheveled and tending to hide part of his face. Before he leaves the chamber of reflection, the two elected who are

200

designated to prepare him, should try, by means of discourse and adroit questions to discover if the candidate is patient and obedient. They should try to make him understand that despite the time that has passed during his companionship the Masters feel that there is need of several more years before he can be admitted among them. If in spite of these misleading statements, the candidate shows by his responses, a complete submission and obedience to his superiors, the two elected give him hope of being

accepted, and one of them returns to the lodge to inform the Venerables of the condition in which they left the candidate.

OPENING OF THE LODGE

The vesting of the Venerables having been completed, the lodge properly guarded and well-tested by the Grand Inspector, they take their place standing before the throne. The Acting Venerable will say:

"To order, my brothers, in the name of the Great Founder of our Order. Let us seek to act and work for the Glory of God, from whom we obtain the wisdom, the power and the ability. Let us try to obtain his protection and his mercy for us, for our sovereigns and for our neighbors. Join your prayers with mine to implore for me his help and his light which are so necessary."

That being said, the two Venerables go to the middle of the room, and turning to face the name of Jehovah, they kneel as do also all the assistants, and the acting Venerable will commence the invocation in these terms :

"Oh, Thou Great God, Thou art supreme and sovereign, we pray Thee from the depths of our hearts, by reason of the power which Thou has showered upon us according to our founders, that Thou permit us to make use of and enjoy that portion of Thy grace, which came to us on the invocation of the seven angels who surround Thy throne. Thus we operate and work without violating Thy orders or destroying our innocence."

The prayer over the two chiefs together with assistants, prostrate themselves on the floor and remain there until the Venerable

201

raps on the floor with his hand, which serves as a sign to rise and take their places. All being seated, the acting Venerable will give a discourse fitting the occasion and states that the term of five years companionship of the candidate has expired and that he begs the privilege of being received as Master. He then demands that all give their opinions, truthfully and conscientiously, concerning the morals and conduct of the candidate. Should one of the brothers allege any motive, grievance or complaint against him, he should announce it at once to the entire lodge, and the Venerables should then decide by vote whether to admit or reject him. If the lodge consent by unanimous vote in his favor, the acting Venerable will choose two of the elected to go to the Chamber of Reflection where the candidate should be found. When the Venerable has been informed, by the return of one of his deputies, of the good character of the candidate, he will address the Grand Inspector and order him to go search for and introduce the Dove, (1) who ought to be found ready, and properly vested in the adjoining room or cabinet. The Grand Inspector should lead the Dove to the feet of the first Venerable, who should himself, or his deputy and no other, clothe the Dove according to the prescribed form, which is a white talare, shoes equally white, trimmed and tied with a sky blue ribbon; a cincture of blue silk and the red cordon from right to left.

Thus clothed, the Venerable will say to him: "By the power the great God has granted to our founder, and by the same which I hold from him, I invest you with this heavenly vestment."

He then will give a discourse concerning the sanctity and the grandeur of the mystery which will follow. After the Dove is completely clothed, the Venerable will cause him to kneel, then holding his sword in his hand and striking the right shoulder of the Dove, will cause him to repeat word for word these words, "Oh God, I humbly ask Thy pardon for all my past faults, and beg that Thou give me the grace, according to the power which Thou gavest our founder and which he gave to my Master, of a promise of acting, and permitting me to labor, according to his commandment and his intention."

202

After this the Venerable will create the Dove, by blowing his breath over him three

times; he will then give her unto the hands of the Grand Inspector who will conduct her into the Tabernacle. The interior of this is entirely white; in it should be a small table upon which should be placed three candles and a small stand; the Grand Inspector after having accompanied the Dove and having shut her in the Tabernacle, will take from it the key which should be attached to a long white ribbon, and will present it to the Venerable, who will hang the ribbon around the Inspector's neck and order him to place himself, sword in hand, at the foot of the stairs by which the Dove had climbed. The acting Venerable will rise, and will say again: "To order, my brothers." They will all rise, and the Venerable, going to the middle of the room, will turn and face the tabernacle.

The circles having been formed and the sacred words pronounced, he will help himself to the power which the Grand C. has given him to obligate the angels "AN.." and the six; other appearing before the eyes of the Dove, and when he has given notice to all in his presence, the Venerable will charge her, by virtue of the power which God had conferred to the Great Founder, and which he had accorded him, to demand of the angel "AN.." if the subject proposed for Master according to his merits and other qualifications should be received, yes or no.

On affirmative response of the angel to the Dove, the twelve elected will bow their heads to thank the Divine one for the grace which had been granted her, which was manifested to them, through the appearance of the seven angels to the Dove. The Venerable will order the Dove to be seated, as well as the rest of the members of the lodge, and he will proceed to the reception of the candidate.

The Venerable, beginning again, will with his sword describe four circles toward the four cardinal points, commencing with the North, then South, East and West, then he will describe another, over the head of each of his assistants and will end with one last facing the door. Finally he will take a tack which he will place
203

in the center of the lodge, and with the aid of a golden string and a piece of white chalk draw a circle six feet in diameter, in which the candidate will be placed.

In the four sections of the circle, he will have braziers for burning the following:

In the North - incense

In the South - Myrrh

In the East - Benzoin

In the West - Balsam Peru

Under the braziers there will be traced the four characters known by the Venerables, one of whom will remain seated and the other will remain standing before the throne, sword in hand. At the right will be the Orator carrying the four perfumes. The acting Venerable will order the assigned brother to return to the chamber of reflections. to take the candidate and conduct him just outside the door, placing him between himself and his assistant. The three arriving at the door, one of them will knock once. The Venerable having heard them, will cause the bolts which close the doors, to be opened immediately, that the three persons may enter. The two elected, who accompany the candidate will conduct him directly to the middle of the circle drawn on the floor, where they will leave him and retire to their places.

The Venerable will again give the discourse beginning "Man..etc." and having completed it and having told the candidate, that if he sincerely desired to come to a knowledge of the Great God, of himself and of the Universe, it will be necessary for him to subject himself to a promise and take an oath to renounce his past life and arrange his affairs in a manner fitting a free man. The candidate will kneel and repeat word for word the obligation which will be given by the Venerable.

The obligation over, the assistants will kneel and the candidate will prostrate himself and while he is thus extended at full length within the circle, his face to the floor, the Venerable following the Orator will throw a pinch of perfume into the brazier and

returning to the candidate, will recite this psalm (Psalm 51).

204

"Great God, have pity on this person M.N., according to Thy great mercy and remove his iniquity, according to the multitude of Thy good works; cleanse him more and more of his sins and purify him of his offenses, because he recognizes his iniquity, and his sin is always against himself; he has sinned only against Thee, he has committed error in thy presence, to the end that Thou wilt be justified in Thy promises, and victorious in Thy judgment. Thou seest that he was born in iniquity; that his mother conceived him in sin. Thou hast loved the truth; Thou hast unfolded to him some uncertain things, and the secrets of thy wisdom. Thou hast purified him with hyssop and he will be clean; cleansed him and he will become whiter than snow. Thou wilt make him understand the word of consolation and joy and his bones which Thou hast humbled, will tremble with happiness; turn thy face upon his sins and pardon his offenses. Oh God, make his heart clean within him and renew the spirit of justice in his bowels; turn not thy countenance from him; grant him the joy of Thy healthful assistance and fortify him with a spirit which he will freely work for Thee. He will understand Thy ways with the unjust, and the impious will turn to Thee. Oh God! Oh, God of our Salvation, deliver him from evil, and his tongue shall sing with the joy of Thy justice, Oh Lord. Open his lips and his mouth will give forth Thy praise. If Thou wishest a sacrifice, he will offer it. Sufferings are not agreeable unto Thee! The sacrifice which God demands is a chaste spirit. Oh God, Thou dost not despise a contrite heart and humble. Oh Lord, in Thy benevolence, spread Thy good and Thy grace on Zion, before the walls of Jerusalem are destroyed. Thou wilt accept then the just sacrifice, the offerings and the burnt offerings. These we desire now to offer on Thy altar. We pray Thee, great God, to grant him the grace which Thou gavest our Great Founder."

The Venerable will retire to a place near the throne, but, remaining standing, will indicate that the brothers rise and remain so, while at the same time indicating that the Orator should assist the candidate to arise, and to conduct him before the Venerable.

205

The Orator will place the candidate before the first step of the throne and cause him to kneel with his right knee on that step, his left leg extended to the rear. At that instant the Venerable will make him a Master by breathing three times in his face, at the same time decorating him with the red cordon and presenting him the Apron and gloves after which he will be blessed and consecrated by the angels, as by Enoch, Elias and Moses. The Venerable will then give him a discourse on this subject, the same as the Great Founder himself gave to all the Venerables under the same circumstances. The ceremony over, the Venerable will approach the Orator and cause him to conduct the new prophet to the place for which he was destined, which should be at the right of the throne. Then all will be seated and the Venerable will give a discourse which had been communicated by the Great Founder and ordered to be given at this time. He will end with this prayer:

"Oh Lord, remember Thou our Great Founder and Master, and all the goodness to which he was a witness. As he swore before the Lord and made a vow to the God of Jacob. If I enter, said he, into the rooms of my palace; if I lie down on my bed or couch; if I permit my eyes to sleep or eyelids to close; if I lay down my head, it is only when I have found a home for my Lord and a Tabernacle for the God of Jacob. We have heard said that the ark was in the land of the Ephraimites. We have found it in the forest; we entered into his temple; we adore him the place which serves him as resting place. May Thy priests be clothed with justice and may your saints be joyful. In consideration of our Great Founder, Thy servant, turn not thy face from those saints. The Lord has sworn our Founder a great oath, and He will not violate it; He spoke, 'I will establish on your throne, the fruit of your loins, if your children guard my alliance and the precepts which

I will show you, they and their posterity will inherit your throne, eternally, because the Lord has chosen Zion; He has chosen it as His habitation. It is the place of my rest forever. I will live here, because it is the place I have chosen. I will bless the widow with
206

my benedictions; I will provide bread for the poor. I will clothe my priests with any saving grace, and their saints are rapt with joy. It is thus, that I will demonstrate the force and power of your founder. I have prepared my lamp for my saints. I will cover their enemies with shame and confusion, and the glory of my sanctity will live forever in their minds'."

The Venerables as well as the assistants rise, and the acting Venerable going to the middle of the room, and turning to face the Name of God, will order the Dove, by virtue of the power which he holds from the Great Founder, to demand of the angels if the reception which was given was perfect and agreeable to the Divinity. The sign of approbation being given by the angels to the Dove, the Venerables and assistants will prostrate themselves and will in their hearts give thanks to the great God for all his grace, with which they were favored.

The Venerable will close the lodge, giving his benediction to all his assistants in the name of the Eternal and of the Great Founder.

CATECHISM OF MASTER OF THE EGYPTIAN LODGE

Q.-Whence came you?

A.-From the interior of the Temple.

Q.-What did you see in the Temple?

A.-A Dove, very beautiful and very favored of God; a sanctuary blazing with light; a tableau revealing allegorically the greatest secrets of Nature and a brilliant star over the heart of each of the venerables.

Q.-What does that star show ?

A.-A beautiful rose, around which there are two inscriptions, the one consisting of these words "I believe in the rose" and the other of these "Primal Matter."

Q.-What does that rose signify?

A.- That it is the emblem of that primary and precious matter, of which there is constant mention in all the writings of our doctrine, and which is found in the hands of all the elected.

207

Q.-What is the use and what are the duties of the Dove?

A.- They consist of serving as the intermediary between the angels of the Lord and the elected; to give knowledge to these latter of the divine will and finally to convince them of the obvious existence and great power of God.

Q.-What does the sanctuary contain?

A.- The sacred name of God, placed in the middle of a blazing star.

Q.-Give me, I pray you, an explanation of the tableau; what does the phoenix signify ?

A.- That a true Mason will be reborn from the ashes; that it will be possible to renew and rejuvenate himself at will, like that bird; so it is certain that it can be said et renovabitur plumas meas. (2)

Q.-What is the significance of Time and of the Master who clips his wings?

A.-Since a good Mason has lately come to snip the wings of Time, his life is endless.

Q.-What can be said about the broken and destroyed instruments of torture?

A.- That a Mason having obtained that degree of power, death no longer has any fear for him.

Q.-What is the significance of the overturned hour-glass?

A.-For the immortal man, the measure of time becomes useless.

Q.-What does a sight of the interior of the Temple mean to you?

A..- The most sublime knowledge.

Q.-How do you know that?

A.-Because there was communicated to me a portion of the power which God of his good will granted our Great Founder, and through it, permitted me to regenerate a man who was lost.

Q.-How were you occupied in that interior?

A.-In glorifying God and accomplishing those duties laid down by our Great Founder.

Q.-What are those duties?

208

A.- They are entirely spiritual and are none other than those which will gain admission into the temple of God, where one occupies himself in the same manner that Solomon once did in presence of all the people, while he consecrated the temple, which he erected to the Eternal.

Q.-What do we find in the middle of the Temple of Solomon?

A.- The true tabernacle, the resting place of innocence. At the sound of the invocation, the Eternal manifested his power in favoring that place by the presence of all the angels, archangels, Seraphims and Cherubims.

Q.-How did Solomon commence his duty?

A.-He descended from his throne, he laid his hand, with fingers extended on the head of the Dove, and struck it with his sacred sword and made it a true sacrifice which he offered to the Supreme Being. He carried it into the tabernacle and offered up his prayers and invocations in a manner so dear that all the people understood. His duty and his confidence were so perfect, because he showed evidence of those graces spread among all men.

Q.-Did our Grand Master always practice and follow the same method?

A.-Always. However, all the duties were performed according to his constitutions and ordinances, and were constantly crowned with greatest success; but it is necessary to conform exactly and scrupulously to the commandments which are prescribed in the catechisms, because without that, one runs the risk of incurring that which once came to the ministers of the Temple of Jerusalem after the death of Solomon. These ministers combined their ideas and built the tower of Babel. It resulted in errors without number; schisms as well as idolatry, which the man filled with pride sees again today in his dismal surroundings.

Q.-What is the significance of the sacred pentagon made of paper according to the art?

A.- The pentagon is the fruit of the great work of moral regeneration through the retreat of forty days, which all the truly elected

209

of God have made. During that time one divides his twenty-four hours as follows:

Six hours are employed in reflection and rest.

Three hours are consecrated to prayer and a sacrifice to the Eternal.

Three times three, or nine, are intended for sacred matters. The last six hours are reserved for conversing together and recording the lost powers, both physical and moral.

Q.-What does the pentagon represent?

A.-Enoch, Elias and Moses, which we know; the last at the exodus from Egypt and after he had made the journey with pain and fatigue, carried with him a number of things chosen by the voices of the angel of the Lord, took them to the top of Mount Sinai.

There he made a retreat of forty days, and while there he made and perfected the sacred pentagon, written and engraved with the names and signs of the seven archangels; as well as the sacred writing which God gave him; and as Moses retired to that Mount; he ordered Aaron to remain at the foot and guard against intrusion of the people of Israel either because of pride or curiosity. He carried the sacred pentagon to confirm the power of the Eternal, to afford knowledge of truth and give proof of the great power accorded to man.

There were also, many other elected favored of God and favored of Moses, of whom I would like to talk to you but I am bound to tell you that after having accomplished that great feat there was nothing more to be done, "Qui potest capere, capieat". (3)

Q.-What do you mean by nothing more to be done?

A.-As soon as a man possesses the sacred pentagon, he has no need to give up the triangular cubical stone, nor to change the stones into bread.

Man aspires constantly to have perfect repose, to possibly obtain immortality and say of himself, ego sum, qui sum. (4)

Q.-How are the six hours for reflection and repose used?

A.-To permit each Elect to enjoy himself as may be; for medita-

ting alone; for refreshing the physical self by sleep; or by a cessation of mental activity, all labor is suspended during these six hours.

Q.-What happens during the three hours consecrated to the sacrifice to the Eternal?

A.-One prays, one adores, and one entreats for the physical and the moral to be cleansed of all impurities. The catechism of the apprentice requires that prayer, as well as sacred invocation and the commandment given to the archangels be used to obtain knowledge of the true words and signs belonging to the art.

Q.-How are the three times three, or nine hours, allotted to the sacred works occupied ?

A.- These nine hours, divided into three parts, are used to prepare the virgin paper as well as the other articles which are to be consecrated during these days, that they may be used for presentation on the thirty-third day in the room newly built for that great purpose.

Q.-For what are the last six hours employed?

A.- They are reserved for recreation; for conferences; for preparation, according to ancient methods, of the different colors which are necessary each day and finally to dispose, fulfill and satisfy our needs.

Q.-What sort of place is to be chosen for this important recreation?

A.-One prefers a very high place, and if possible a mountain uninhabited and well hidden from the eyes of mortals, on which is built the pavilion according to the proper and convenient proportions; and one should tell no one of the day on which he will leave. It will be necessary to assemble in advance all the articles necessary, which are the instruments of the art according to Moses; the furniture; the utensils; the vestments; etc.

Q.-What do you mean by the instruments of the art?

A.-They are different objects, such as the ceremonial cloth and others. The ceremonial cloth is of yellow silk of which you will recognize the importance and the necessity when you are

211

instructed in the manner in which it will be necessary to consecrate the pavilion and the instruments of the art.

Q.-What is the pavilion called?

A.-Zion; to teach that it was on the Mount of Zion that God revealed himself to man.

Q.-I beg of you to give me the details of the pavilion, including its dimensions.

A.-The pavilion must be built expressly for that purpose and destroyed when that purpose has been fulfilled. It is three stories high. The chamber on the third floor should be a perfect square, eighteen feet in height as well as length and breadth. The four windows placed in the middle of each side should be oval, three feet high and four feet wide. There is but one door for entrance to this room, and it should be built in such a manner that each person alone may open or close it at will. This room should be entirely white, without any other color.

The second chamber or cell in the middle story has no windows. It should be perfectly

round and of a size to contain thirteen beds, solely for the repose of the twelve Elects and of the Chief. There should be a lamp in the middle; and there should only be such furniture as is absolutely necessary. When the third chamber is to be destroyed, the second chamber will be called Ararat, to teach that the ark rested on the mountain and that perfect repose is destined for the Elect of God.

The first or lower chamber should be of a size suitable to serve as a refectory. It should be surrounded by three closets of which two are to contain the provisions and other necessary articles, while the third is to contain the instruments and utensils which are required for the operations or purposes of the retreat.

It should be built in a place, if possible, where there is running water, because once the pavilion is entered no one may leave before forty days have passed.

Q.-What is the intention of that great operation?

212

A.- That your soul may be exalted; that your heart may be filled with love for the eternal; and double the knowledge which our great founder received from the last mystery and which is permitted to be revealed to you.

After the thirty-third day and also after the fortieth the Supreme Being will accord to the assistants the ineffable favor of revealing through the seven archangels the seal and signs of those immortal beings, which are engraved by each on the virgin paper.

The operation having been consummated and complete, the man who had the pleasure of being numbered among the Elect, attains the acme of glory and happiness. He becomes master and chief worker without the help of any mortal. His spirit is filled with divine fire; his body becomes also like that of a most innocent child; his perception boundless; his power immense; he will contribute to the propagation of truth in all the world, and finally he will have a perfect knowledge of the grand class, as well as the good and evil of the past, present and future. The Elect who has made that retreat receiving for himself the sacred and unusual pentagon, embellished by the seven seals and by the seven signs of the seven primitive angels. He receives in addition seven other pentagons which he should present to those seven persons, men or women, whom he should prefer and desire to interest further. Each of these seven pentagons should combine on the virgin paper the seal and sign of one of the seven original angels. But whereas the Elect will be able to correspond and communicate with all the seven original angels, the possessor of one of the secondary pentagons will not be able to see or communicate with any except the angel whose seal and sign is shown on the pentagon which he has been given.

Each of these seven persons should enjoy to the utmost the prerogative of being able to operate and work as master and commander of the seven archangels and all of their hierarchies, but under the restriction of which mention is made in the

213

first catechism, and subject to the intent of the three philosophies.

The perfect Elect enjoys that first power but does not command the immortal except in the name of God; but the person whom he has favored by a secondary pentagon may make use only of the second which is limited; and he cannot act and command except in the name of his master and by his will of which he is unaware, as well as that which is detailed in the apprentice catechism.

Q.-Will you climax your kindness now by telling me how the physical regeneration is accomplished?

A.-By a retreat similar to the forty days. One retires during this time with a friend, one conforms to the regimen prescribed by the founder, one takes three pinches or three grains of the primary matter and one will find perfect regeneration.

Q.-What will be the result of this action?

A.- The old man will disappear and the new recommence his course. That regeneration

will renew him with the same success , for another fifty years, the same as that which it pleased the eternal to give him originally.

Q.-Is there any example of a similar regeneration?

A.-Certainly, the scripture gives you one about Moses. It tells you how Moses after the retreat of forty days and forty nights on Mount Sinai to form the sacred pentagon, returned a second time to that mountain and remained there again for forty more days and forty more nights.

The scriptures in like manner inform that after that second absence, Moses returned with a force so brilliant and refulgent with light, that the people could not bear the sight and he covered his head with a veil. The mystery of that enigma is that in the second retreat, Moses secluded himself with his friend Hur for physical regeneration and because at his return his face was so rejuvenated and so changed, he had to hide that phenomenon from the people; he would not speak or communicate to them again without covering his head with a veil.

214

NOTES

1. It is not clear whether the dove is a man or a woman, who is a member of the Adoptive Rite. It appears to be of no importance, as Cagliostro mentioned in several places, as the dove is purified according to the ritual and made such by the acting Master.

2. And my feathers will be renewed.

3. Who can comprehend, comprehends.

4. I am that I am.

* * * *

PRODI ACCUSED OF BEING A FREEMASON AND BLACK MAGIC IN ITALIAN PARLAMENT !

Posted on Saturday, October 28, 2006 at 02:14PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a [Comment](#)

 prod.jpg

la padania 13 /10.....

Duro intervento in aula del senatore Leoni: Â«Alcuni politici si vergognano di dichiarare la nostra fedeÂ»

Â«Prodi tradisce il mondo cristianoÂ»

giuseppe leoni

Roma - Inizio il mio discorso con la massima â€œDare a Cesare quello che Ã” di Cesareâ€•, in riferimento alla mozione, tramite la quale proprio la Lega ha offerto al Parlamento la possibilitÃ di pronunciarsi su un fatto molto rilevante nel mondo della politica. Tuttavia, l'ampia discussione che si Ã” svolta, purtroppo, non arriva all'esterno del nostro mondo, visto che la Rai ha preferito non far sapere come ben pensano, chi sono e come si comportano nei confronti di Sua SantitÃ i parlamentari.

CiÃ² che piÃ¹ mi preoccupa e che non dobbiamo dimenticare, assieme all'assurda e strumentale risposta del mondo islamico e le scuse pronte da parte della nostra Chiesa, Ã” il fatto che abbiamo religiosi in giro per il mondo, che rischiano la vita in prima linea, come Ã” avvenuto il giorno dopo per quella suora italiana in Africa.

Non dobbiamo dimenticare che i nostri martiri - la nostra gente - muoiono per un progetto di amore, mentre i martiri per l'Islam muoiono per poter portare morte in

mezzo alle persone. È questa la grande differenza che c'è tra la nostra religione e le altre.

Il primo ministro, per me, come cittadino e cristiano cattolico mi ha lasciato fortemente perplesso e preoccupato. È proprio su questo punto che voglio spendere i miei pochi minuti di intervento, pervenendo ad una riflessione che voglio svolgere ad alta voce. È risaputo che il progetto massonico teorizza che il modo migliore per controllare socialmente e demograficamente l'umanità è la diffusione del vizio e dell'immoralità e la creazione di società multirazziali, con lo scopo preciso - c'è, infatti, uno scopo preciso - di rovesciare e distruggere il cristianesimo, unico punto di forza e testimone fondante della nostra società.

Non faccio il poliziotto di mestiere, ma mi riferiscono che il nostro presidente del Consiglio è un frequentatore assiduo di logge massoniche e che in una convention ad Aquisgrana, negli anni Ottanta, è stato investito di grandi poteri e responsabilità. Non si può servire Dio e mammona in contemporanea.

Dicono anche che c'è una pratica di esoterismo e di magia, altra funzione fortemente criticata dal mondo cattolico. Mi interrogo sulla risposta del presidente del Consiglio nei confronti del Santo Padre: «Ma si faccia difendere dalle guardie svizzere». In un clima di minaccia planetaria verso il Papa mi ha lasciato terrorizzato il disinteresse di una civiltà che il nostro Presidente - se questo mondo serve - spero vorrà abbattere. La logica l'ho trovata nel cognome del nostro presidente del Consiglio: prodi è l'imperativo del verbo prodeo e significa «esci fuori», ma anche «tradisci». Mi chiedo allora se vuole tradire il mondo che vuole rappresentare come cristiano. È questo che voglio capire perché il nostro Presidente, in nome della carica che ricopre, ha ricevuto l'ordine magari da quel mondo di cui continua a far parte.

Il nostro presidente del Consiglio quando ha ricevuto la confermazione e la cresima è diventato un soldato di Cristo e come tale non può delegare ad altri la sicurezza del Santo Padre; avrebbe quindi dovuto esprimersi in prima persona, impegnando in prima persona se stesso e anche il Governo e tutto il Paese che rappresenta. Forse perché il detto «morto un Papa se ne fa un altro» giustifica come vanno le cose. Penso che il nostro compito sia quello di attivarci in tutti i modi per garantire a Benedetto XVI una lunga vita perché con i suoi insegnamenti possa illuminare le nostre menti oscurate in un momento di secolarizzazione della nostra società.

La droga che vive nel nostro mondo, come abbiamo avuto modo di apprendere in questi giorni dai giornali, sicuramente non è la massima espressione di tutti noi che rappresentiamo il Parlamento.

Cosa dire poi del rifiuto dell'Europa nell'inserire nella propria Carta costituzionale le radici cristiane? Il nome Benedetto, scelto dal cardinale Ratzinger è un messaggio preciso al popolo cristiano, perché san Benedetto fu il primo a raccogliere i resti dell'impero romano e a organizzare territorialmente la nascita di un'Europa con le fondamenta cristiane fino in fondo. Mentre adesso difendiamo l'operato, su iniziativa della Lega, del Pontefice, in altre situazioni politiche perché ci siamo vergognati di dichiarare il nostro cristianesimo, com'è avvenuto nel momento della predisposizione della Costituzione europea.

GREAT RUSSIAN ILLUMINATI OF OUR TIMES

Posted on Saturday, October 28, 2006 at 01:33PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a [Comment](#)

NAME :FRATER GORDEEV SERGEI EDUARDOVICH OF THE RUSSIAN ILLUMINATI

Senator; Member of Russian Federation Union committee of Science, Education, Culture, Public Health and Ecology. A representative head of counsel RF of federal assembly from Ost-Ordinsky autonomous region Russian Federation (since 23.03.05 till 01.11.09); informally "very famous raider and millionaire.

BORN 22.11.72 in Moscow

Passport P-SB N708625 exp. 17.01.89 Moscow 134
Residence: Russia

Address: Russian Federation, Moscow, Novie Cheremushki Str., 29A-5A-12
Previous living address: (before 1998) Moscow, Akademika Pilugina Street, 8-1-289, phone +7495 1323109
Till 23.09.98 " founder "Rosbuilding"

At the present time: the head of "AN ROSbuilding" (a.,- 40702810500000500000 BIN-Bank), registration date 31.03.98 Address: Moscow, B. Marfinskaya Str., 4 Phone +7 495 9791563 Since 1999 " a member of counsel managing union of International Bank of Trade and Collaboration (now it's a bank-bankrupt since 2001)

The others owners of Rosbuilding Group are:
Tulupov A.V., Mamiashvilli M.G., Cherkesov.

YOU ARE LIVING IN A ILLUMINATI PRISON BUILT BY THE JESUITS AND FINANCED BY THE ZIONIST

Posted on Sunday, October 29, 2006 at 01:37PM by [\[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Post a Comment](#)

[skull_322.gif](#)

[fc30.jpg](#)

BEATO MARCINKUS !

Posted on Sunday, October 29, 2006 at 01:13PM by [\[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Post a Comment](#)

[images-1.jpg](#)

At the New York Rotary with the P2 illuminati

Posted on Saturday, October 28, 2006 at 08:37PM by [\[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Post a Comment](#)

[Sept 06 028.jpg](#)

Another day at the New York Rotary Club HQ's with Director and illuminati puppet master Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri of the P2/GLADIO Network...

A MIND CONTROL ILLUMINATI EXPERIMENT LIKE MANY OTHERS

Posted on Saturday, October 28, 2006 at 07:51PM by [Re \[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Ce Post a Comment](#)

[images.jpg](#)

THE INTERNATIONAL UNIVERSITY IS A MIND CONTROL EXPERIMENT IN THE HANDS OF THE EVIL ILLUMINATI

BASED ON AN INTERNATIONAL EURO-ASIAN ACADEMIC NETWORK RESEARCH IN Higher Practical Mental Sciences

Neurosciences - Tibetan Mysticism - Scientific Hypnosis - Western and Oriental Esoteric Paths of Power and Therapy

Based on an International Academic Euroasiatic Network for research in the hands of the French illuminati of the false Priory of Sion also members of the Monte Carlo P2 Lodge, this project is sponsored by the EU.

Senior illuminati and Freemasons involved include Rene' Lion , Jean Pierre Giudicelli , Dr.Marco Paret, Jonothon Boulter and Dr.Davide Moiso.

Direct Phone: 39 (0) 348 22.13.449
Answering Service/Fax: 44 (0) 171 691.7847

HOME OF THE PRACTICAL TRAININGS IN:



NLP 3
INSTANTANEOUS ENNEAGRAM
TIBETAN MEDICINE
TIBETAN PSYCHOTHERAPY
TEMPLAR TRADITIONS
ENNEAGRAM

All ways of brainwashing you further into deception and more lies built by Satan and the New World Order to stop believing in the one true God.

SO REBEL AGAINST NLP3 AND ALL OTHER KINDS OF NLP BECAUSE IT IS SATANISM BUILT BY THE INTELLIGENCE TO SUPPORT THEIR EVIL EMPIRE.

Leo Lyon Zagami

WHAT ARE THE JESUITS REALLY DOING AT MOUNT GRAHAM?

Posted on Saturday, October 28, 2006 at 04:28PM by  [Your Name Here] |  Post a [Comment](#)



Why there is now a Vatican project specifically dedicated to investigating the implications of contact with extra terrestrial races?

At Mount Graham in Arizona, the Vatican in reality maintains its own UFO observatory, staffed with Jesuits for the purpose of doing black magic and working on very detailed astronomical calculations for their so called alchemical work.

This dark approach to the Royal Art of Alchemy is operated unfortunately by the Jesuits with the use of evil Jinns serving Satan himself the owner of Vatican HQ's. Another important role for the complex astronomical calculations is the possibility of tracing the coming of a true Messiah and the return of the true spirit of Jesus in the end of times, something they obviously don't want in Rome.

The jinn concept offers a logical approach to looking at UFO's, cryptozoology, apparitions, magic, demons, monsters and many other mysteries.

Amidst all the far-flung theories presented to account for the presence of alien beings such as:

Intergalactic travel

Travel from the future

Travel from the Inner Earth

Archetypal projections from the Collective Unconscious

very little consideration is given to the concept that some of them simply exist on the earth in a way that isn't generally perceptible to us.

We continue to assume that we can perceive everything that is "real" with our 5 senses despite all the evidence to the contrary. An overzealous belief in a science and philosophy of materialism has probably resulted in an irrational amount of faith in our physical senses.

Human beings are extremely susceptible to the fabrications of the jinn. We believe what they want us to because their impressive materializations and deceptions are tailored to fit our fantasies and belief systems.

The jinn are real entities living on this earth which are normally invisible to us. The name comes from an Arabic word meaning "to hide or conceal". They don't live in bottles or adhere to the fairy tales told about them. They can be deceptive and influential. They are movers behind the UFO mystery as well as many other mysteries.

Every culture shows the imprints of their influence in its religion and mythology.

There are myriads of hidden intelligent beings in creation . I have tended to think of many who are not human, angel or animal, as being jinn. This is useful for aiding comprehension, for getting a handle on this vast area of hidden experience. We live in the Kingdom of Names and Attributes, after all, and require these for learning and Knowing. But this is admittedly overly simplistic. It is only a beginning for the more experienced researcher.

Jinns comprise a vast array of tricksters, fairies, demons and monsters, saints and spacemen who have confounded our understanding for centuries. The materialistic science of the 20th century decided that they no longer exist, despite the huge role they have always played in our wisdoms and mythologies, and despite the large portion of the world that never forgot who they are.

That's because the New World Order of the Jesuits and the Zionist conducted a deliberate UFO propaganda with the help of the usual evil Jinns so you could fall into this demonic trap and lose your faith (there are also good Jinns by the way).

Carl Gustav Jung , a great genius of psychology but also a member of the Freemasons and the OTO illuminati (5th degree) said himself that modern humanity had a dangerously wounded psyche because all the myths had been killed. New ones needed to emerge for humanity to experience wholeness but also for global manipulation. The jinn have obliged by literally popping into the global consciousness as the embodiments of our science fiction fantasies. The flying saucer may be the first global symbol recognized by the entire world but it is probably the most satanic one.

The so called UFO myth is not the way forward for humankind towards a clear understanding of God's hidden metaphysical Kingdom and the real beauty of creation. The devil knows that very well that's why he uses people like Scientology in this evil game piloted by the Jesuits to deceive you even further. Don't believe in what's coming out of Hollywood because at present such place is in the hands of a bunch of very evil and powerful Jinns who want to Mind Control you in the name of the evil one.

All intelligence agencies in the world are working for such deception on a massive scale (MK-ULTRA) because it is simply in their interest to not make you realize the truth of God before the Great One comes back to punish the infedels.

WAKE UP AMERICA, THIS IS THE TRUTH, YOU ARE BEING MANIPULATED BY THE EVIL ONE AND NOW ITS TIME TO COME BACK TO GOD, ALLAH

Salam Aleikum

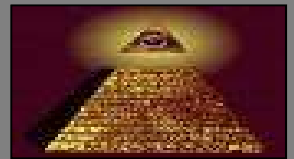
Leo Lyon Zagami / Khaled Saifullah Khan



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 136-145

9/11 and the Zohar

Posted on Friday, November 24, 2006 at 02:33PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#) [12 Comments](#)

The Zohar (Hebrew זֹהָר "Splendor, radiance") is widely considered the most important work of Kabbalah in Jewish mysticism and at section number 8 , at paragraph 116 of the Zohar we find a chapter appropriately called "The advent of the Messiah" with the following about the punishment that will hit the most powerfull city in the world in the year 2001:

"In this day in the great and tall city there will be a big flame. That sound will reawake the whole world . This flame will burn many towers. In this day many towers will fall as many important men and many officials will also fall."

The ancient cabalalist calculated that this will happen on the 23rd day of Elul in the Jewish year 5760 that corresponds to the 11th of September 2001 of our western calendar. Thats the reason why so many Jews didnt go to work in tall buildings that day in NY , especially the ones who are in contact with their Rabbi. So the Mossad was ready and got all the key people of the Jewish community in safe places for this tragic event piloted by the Knights of Malta of the GLADIO club in New York and their Zionist friends from their fancy HQ's in places like the Mazzini OSIA Lodge (Order Sons Italo Americans). And they were doing with pride thinking of their Past Master's Motto in the illuminati:

- M azzini (Mazzini)
- A utorizza (authorizes)
- F urti (burglaires)
- I ncendi (fires)
- A ssassini (assassinations)

MAFIA

[200px-Zohar.png](#)

Question: Was the right hand man of Lucky Luciano a Zionist Jew known as the accountant of Cosa Nostra?

Answer: Yes he was Jewish , his name was Meyer Lansky and he became the Chief accountant of Cosa Nostra.

Question: any other Jews involved with Lucky Luciano?

Answer: Yes Zionist supporter Benjamin Siegelbaum.

Question: Why does that corrupt idiot of Francis Ford Coppola talks only of Sicilians and never mentions the Jews in Cosa Nostra ?

Answer: Because he is surrounded by Jews in Hollywood who only want to be remembered for the usual holocaust and not as part of the infamous AMERICAN/SICILIAN MAFIA. That stuff as to be always blamed of people like me , the usual italian Mafiosi with a big cigar. Well I find it racist so I now expose our Jewish Mafia as equals in the MOB business , they have always been our older Brothers like Jonhn Paul II use to call them and thats the final truth. Mr.Coppola as done alot of evil with his films against us in Sicily and somebody should maybe show to this infedel who is the real Godfather one day and hang him upside dow , just like Brother Roberto Calvi at Blackfriars bridge or like the last scene of his Godfather part III if he prefers , but we are goona forgive hime because he is a corrupt satanist after all, so nothing to worry about.

Thats because evil Masters at Work go hand in hand towards their hellish destiny, on one side the Vatican and their Sicilian Mafia , on the other hand the Sinagogue of Satan and their Jewish Hollywood Mafia.

These two forces togheter are enough to rule the world and decide your future unfortunately...and fortelling the future is a very dangerous business indeed my friends but these people are not only doing that. The so called illuminati are actualy creating these disasters following these cabalistic patterns so they can use them with the religious community to cover up this acts of terror with with the usual working for God excuse , but we all know their God is only Satan for these slaves of Dajal's Empire.

Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Saifullah Khan

Reader Comments (12)

fortelling the future is a very dangerous business ...and as we say about the djines who inform their human desciples about the future " they lied even when they said the truth "

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

quote : "Thats the reason why so many Jews didnt go to work in tall buildings that day in NY"

thats a good explanation Bro Khaled , and it explains a lot ...regarding this 9/11 thing I personnaly doubt that the stupid Ossama worked for the CIA , but I have no doubt that they were manipulating him from afar , and they knew what's was going on and of course they let him do it ...this Ossama is a pure product of the saudi regimeand this is what happens when you give billions to a bunch of camel sheppards , they are the last ones to scare the NWO , cause they live just for food and women ..etc...they are totally under the control of the Illuminati ...these camel keepers saudis are the biggest danger facing Islam today ...and I am sure that if we want to start adjusting things in this world it is in saudia that we have to start ...those sheppards are occupying our holliest two shrines and are plotting to give Islam the worse image possible ..they are undermining Islam from within , from its heart....

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

This is interesting, indeed! But, I have one question. Why are you still alive??? These people secretly assassinated American President, so why not you? I, am, therefore, skeptical as to why you are being allowed to release part or all of the esoteric knowledge freemasonry and the illuminati work so diligently to keep secret.

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [Whitewraithe](#)

I have indeed a question to bro Khaled :
how comes that the orangists who are protestant and openly freemasons are in deadly war against the catholicsif the vatican indeed controlled all the freemason lodges , how comes he lets the orangists massacre the catholics !!!!

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

"his is interesting, indeed! But, I have one question. Why are you still alive??? These people secretly assassinated American President, so why not you? I, am, therefore, skeptical as to why you are being allowed to release part or all of the esoteric knowledge freemasonry and the illuminati work so diligently to keep secret."

Well my friend Im asking myself the same question myself sometimes but Im ready to die with a smile, after all I had a great life already like very few people had , but Im actualy not ready to die yet but if God wants I will submit to his decision at any given time.
:)

but the truth is also that before I went against my Masters in the illuminati I took some precautions that have helped me live until now , and last but not least Im not only a Muslim but Ive been accepted in the inner circles of the Islamic Tradition and my new Brothers are ready to defend me with their own lifes in the name of Allah. So bring it on if you want we are ready this time , do you think I have not put togheter my private army of true believers during all these years in the illuminati? Well if you say no you are wrong because my army is the army of the true believers in one God , and if I get killed now I become a MARTYR OF ISLAM,

DO YOU KNOW WHAT THAT MEANS IN MY FAITH?

GREAT REWARDS IN THE AFTER LIFE...MMmmm...great stuff!

AND FOR YOU DO YOU REALY KNOW WHAT THAT MEANS?

So no problem Im always ready to die dear Brothers and Sisters for the one God Allah,I was trained for that after all but lets hope you and the rest of humanity can use also my good side otherquise you loose a big opportunity,
trust me....

As Salam Aleikum

Khaled Saifullah Khan

Leo Lyon Zagami

November 25, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#)

A little know secret: Meyer Lansky was also attending the 1944 Bretton Woods agreement. Paul Manning speak about him in those terms:

"A revealing insight into this international financial and in-dustrial network was given me by a member of the Bormann organization residing in West Germany. Meyer Lansky, he said, the financial advisor to the Las Vegas-Miami underworld, sent a message to Bormann through my West German SS contact. Lansky promised that if he received a piece of Bormann's action he would keep the Israeli agents off Bormann's back. "I have a very good relation with the Israeli secret police" was his claim, although he was to be

kicked out of Israel later when his presence became too noted-and also at the urging of Bormann's security chief in South America. At the time, Lansky was in the penthouse suite of Jerusalem's King David Hotel, in which he owned stock. He had fled to Israel to evade a U.S. federal warrant for his arrest. He sent his message to Bormann through his bag man in Switzerland, John Pullman, also wanted in the United States on a federal warrant. Lansky told Pullman to make this offer "which he can't refuse." The offer was forwarded to Buenos Aires, where it was greeted with laughter. When the laughter died down, it was replaced with action. Meyer Lansky was evicted from Israel, and was told by Swiss authorities to stay out of their country, so he flew to South America. There he offered any president who would give him asylum a cool \$1 million in cash.

He was turned down everywhere and had to continue his flight to Miami, where U.S. marshals, alerted, were waiting to take him into custody. "

November 26, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [Marco Saba](#)

i have been checking out illuminaticonfessions for some time now, after your friend ribz gave me a clue about your site due to my esoteric interrests. i get the impression your cause is that of the good for the world, at least that's what you state on your site. however, if your cause is really that of ridding the world of evil, how can you suggest killing or torturing a man who is supposedly evil? i'm referring here to your suggestion of imposing harm upon f.f.coppola as vengeance for him being an idiot or whatever. as far as my understanding goes, evil breeds evil and violence breeds violence. to fight evil with evil seems to my judgement the same as succumbing to that very same evil. maybe i'm just a chicken pacifist who haven't got a clue, but still, to my logic it doesn't make sense. if there's a fire going on, only water or blankets or something of that sort will help put it out, not adding more fire. it usually goes without saying. maybe i just misunderstood your point. also, i'm curious to know; having risen so high within this satanical hierarchy, how did you manage to redeem your soul?

not that it's my business, i'm just curious...

also, after having read about this frisvold character, i did a thorough research of him on the internet. lots and lots of pages turned up, many of them being frisvolds publications and articles on the occult. i actually got the impression you might be right about this fellow. this was a little more than a month ago, i guess. just in order to re-check that info, today i made a search on his name again. result: absolutely nothing. all those pages have somehow disappeared since i did my thorough search. either that's just coincidence, or he somehow took notice, and managed to clean the www of EVERY piece of available info on himself, ranging from the most mundane to the thoroughly disturbing. if you would be so kind as to answer this inquiry intelligibly, without the use of warrior slogans, i would be very grateful. 23thanksbrage

November 28, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [brage](#)

Well my friend Im a warrior not a chicken pacifist indeed, or a so called neutral Scandinavian one even worst, because by tollerating people like Frisvold in your country and the rest of Scandinavia (Carl Abrahamson in Sweeden for example) you are committing a crime against humanity with your naive ways! This guy even works for the Norwegian military intelligence from time to time so your country is working with the Devil himself! And if you got in contact with me work trough Brother Ribz you should ask him about my believe and my Holy war against Scandinavian INFEDELS not me, as I can only say to you once again that these are the end of times not a weeken out in Oslo Fjords.

Best Regards,
Leo/Khaled

PS:the disappearance of all the material regarding Dr.Nicholaj Frivold on the net is due to his satanic position and also to his connection with General Frisvold, another infedel from Norway.

WAKE UP SLEEPY SCANDINAVIANS OR PERISH WITH THE SATAN

November 28, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) X M

By the way there is still plenty of Frisvold infedel propaganda on the net including this description of himself, so I invite all true believers to investigate this Jesuit puppet before they cover up everything.

Autor: Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold
NÂ° do protocolo de registro: em andamento
Data de lanÃ§amento: 2003

E-mail do Autor: bioyoga@uol.com.br

Resumo:

O Autor:

Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold

Dr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold Ã© um Oluwo de Ifa, Tata Nganga de Palo Mayombe e um Voudugan de sociedades vudon de Togo e Benin. Ele tambÃ©m possui altas iniciaÃ§Ãµes em muitas ordens ocultistas ocidentais, como a Ordo Saturni, The Fraternity of Myriam e Rose Croix d'Â©TM Orient, entre outras. TambÃ©m Ã© graduado Mestre em psicologia e CiÃªncia da ReligiÃ£o pela Universidade de Oslo, Noruega. Ã‰ o National Grand Master pela Guild of Yggdrasi. I e a Order of Merlin no Brasil.
from <http://www.bookbrasil.com.br/livro.asp?id=115>

November 28, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) X M

uh dude. that's quite the synchronicity. i write you that post, fall asleep, dream that you're satan or something, wake up, and already you've replied to my post, finishing with WAKE UP SLEEPY SCANDINAVIANS.

what's up with that? ...and what's stepping on gold in a church got to do with anything? (also part of my dream) maybe i'm just overworked due to my exams in comparative religion...strange though. we should have a chat some day.

November 28, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [brage](#)

One day you will understand who I am dear Scandinavians but that day it will be probably to late for most of you to ask for forgiveness...

so I tell you once again WAKE UP because you and you country have tortured me and arrested me 3 times and I will NEVER I REPEAT NEVER FORGET THAT untill you finally arrest the people responsible including the head of your idiotic Norwegian intelligence and the head of your even more idiotic Norwegian Police, TWO CORRUPT FREEMASONS WORKING FOR SATAN!

November 28, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) X M

And yes you are definitely sleeping on Gold in your country, the Gold of the alchemist my dear friend not the profane Gold if you know what I mean...
And please dont call me dude, Im not your average scandinavian communist janteloven guy and Im only living here because of my difficult situation in my own corrupt country of Italy, but I hate every minute of it. You are all brainwashed by Satan in Scandinavia and you love it! Lets hope for a change of scenario soon or you will really have some real problems when the world crisis scenario starts and your American dream will truly end .
Your Grand Librarian VW.Bro.Egil H.Stenberg once told me they were happy of living in isolation with their Order of corrupt Freemasons who thinks they are Knight Tempar and act with the secret blessings of the Pope...poor poor Norway.
WAKE UP IDIOTS!

November 28, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#)

A HISTORY LESSON FOR NAZI ILLUMINATI GEORGE W.BUSH

Posted on Saturday, December 2, 2006 at 08:29PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#)

[Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[291106erasedee.jpg](#)

STUDY THE FOLLOWING FOR FRANCE,GERMANY AND THE DEVIL AT WORK IN ENGLAND AND NOW IN THE USA:

THE CLERMONT CHAPTER

Stuart Jacobite Influence and Jesuit conspiracy

The Stuart Jacobite influence on the higher degrees was always connected to the Vatican Jesuits and the Catholic aristocracy operating around them.

IMPORTANT

the Jesuit College of Clermont, gave birth to the Masonic Chapter of Clermont and later to an important University,the Clermont Chapter was a Masonic body that gave later birth to the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry secretly controlled by the Jesuits from the 18o degree of the Ancient and Accepted Rite (Rose+Croix created by the Jesuits), and even if these liers are saying publicly today on Wikipedia that this Chapter of Freemasonry was just a small episode in Masonic history and has nothing to do with the Jesuits THATS A TOTAL LIE FOR HIGH DEGREE FREEMASONS OF SCOTTISH RITE AND HONEST MASONIC STUDENTS.

The illuminati say instead to cover up the story that the Clermont Chapter only served to add fuel to the myth of Jesuit influence in Freemasonry's high degrees. But the Jesuit College and the Chapter have very much to do with eachother after a close investigation.

The Jesuit College was located at Clermont, whereas the Masonic Chapter of Freemasons

was not, that the only difference apart from being or not being a priest or just illuminati slaves of the Vatican power at work in a College or a Chapter of corrupt Freemasons working for Dajal. It was named "Clermont" "OFFICIALY" in honor of the French Grand Master, the Duc de Clermont, but secretly because of the connection with the Jesuit College of Clermont. And a few years later all this developed in that great lie called the Grand Orient of France (or the Great Satan of France) a trusted servant of the Vatican State and the Jesuits that declared officialy to be atheist in 1870 breaking up "officialy" with the United Grand lodge of England. This operation facilitated the spread of atheism in the west trough their lodges but the elite of the Grand Orient of France had to always be made (and still his) of devoted Catholics at all times.

Regarding Hitler,
Freemasonry, Islam and Nazism

Hitler was just a illuminati puppet in the hands of the usual suspects unfortunately (Jesuits and Zionist) Thule Master Rudolf Glandeck von Sebottendorff abused the Qu'ran knowledge in his own Satanic way to give magical power to Himmler and A.Hitler for accomplishing their demonic mission.

The Zionist and the Jesuits in Turkey manipulate to this day many fundamentalist muslim movements trough a complecated web of secret Societies and Masonic lodges and Baron Rudolf Glandeck von Sebottendorff was the secret link and key to the East.

Rudolf Glandeck von Sebottendorff the puppet Master

The Nazis were actualy created by the Zionist and the illuminati Freemasons of the United Grand Lodge of England and the Grand Orient of France with the Grand Lodge of France (were A.Crowley was initiated) trough the SRIA/GOLDEN DAWN NETWORK and their link with various secret Societies all over Europe and the East.

Its a fact that a link can be found between the National Socialist German Workers' Party (NSDAP), founded in 1920, and the Germanenorden, a magical fraternity founded at a conference of occultists in May of 1912, organised by disciples of Guido von List (1848-1919/05/17) and Adolf Lanz, aka J rg Lanz von Liebenfels (1874-1954) in the home of Theodor Fritsch.

The link was Rudolf Glandeck von Sebottendorff (1875/11/09 - 1945/05/09). The son of a Silesian railway engineer, Sebottendorff was born Adam Alfred Rudolf Glauer. He travelled to Turkey in 1900, where he was adopted by Baron Heinrich von Sebottendorff in 1909, and had been initiated into Freemasonry. Changing his name and taking Turkish citizenship, he returned to Germany in 1913. Sebottendorff's version of Freemasonry did not prevent his striking up a friendship with the Germanenorden chancellor, Hermann Pohl, who violently opposed Freemasonry as being international and Jew-ridden, but who used masonic terminology and organizational structure, believing this would insure secrecy.

Shortly after Sebottendorff's return to Germany, the Germanenorden splintered, its then ex-chancellor, Hermann Pohl, establishing the German Order Walvater of the Holy Grail. Pohl was joined in 1916 by Sebottendorff who was made Master of the Bavarian section of the order in 1917. Sebottendorff later established another occult society in Munich on August 17, 1918 as a cover identity for the Germanenorden: the Thule Gesellschaft, named after the mythic northern island home of the white race: Ultima Thule. Originally called the "Studiengruppe f r germanisches Altertum" (Study Group for German Antiquity), it derived its ideology (and some members) from earlier occult groups founded by List's "the Armenan (est. 1908)" and Liebenfels's "the Order of the New Templars (est. 1900)" and from the writings of Madame Blavatsky. Yet this facade of occult study hid a counter-revolutionary activism of stockpiled weapons; schemes to

kidnap the Communist leader, Kurt Eisner; infiltration of spies into the Communist cadres; and the Kampfbund Thule paramilitary group.

With the suppression of many other groups by a suspicious government, the Thule became a meeting place for nationalistic, pan-German rightist Bunds. A leading part in the successful attack on Munich's Communists on April 30, 1919 was played by Thulists who allied themselves with the Freikorps Oberland to fight the Bavarian republic of councils (Räterepublik).⁴ Sebottendorff resigned from the group in June of 1919. While the Thule continued to meet as a political and cultural club until 1925, Sebottendorff and the Thule's more activist members joined with the Committee of Independent Workers on January 5, 1919 to found the Deutsche Arbeiterpartei: the German Workers' Party. Shortly after Hitler joined this group, they again renamed themselves the National Socialist German Workers' Party.

Sebottendorff was initiated into a body of the Rite of Memphis (ILLUMINATI RITE OF FREEMASONRY) under the infedel Vatican puppet the Grand Orient of France. From his own writings it is clear that his version of Freemasonry incorporated aspects of DEVIANT AND NONSENSE Islamic Sufi mysticism, alchemy, astrology and Rosicrucianism. In his autobiographical novel *Der Talisman des Rosenkreuzers* (The Rosicrucian Talisman), he made a clear distinction between Turkish Freemasonry and regular Freemasonry:

"It must be shown that Oriental Freemasonry still retains faithfully even today the ancient teachings of wisdom forgotten by modern Freemasonry, whose Constitution of 1717 was a departure from the true way (ON THIS POINT I AGREE WITH RUDOLF BUT ONLY ON THIS POINT)." "We look at our world as a product of the people. The Freemason looks at it as a product of conditions..."

Sebottendorff rightly believed that the esoteric tradition of Sufism was the purest stream of wisdom and that it had nourished European occultism through astrologists, Rosicrucians and authentic freemasons of the Middle Ages so is understanding of true Islam was not really what we can describe as pure teachings of Islam or very clear in any way...

He claimed:

"No one can accuse me of profanation, nor of sacrilege in uncovering the course of these mysteries...It is the means that the communities of dervishes traditionally use in order to acquire special strength by means of unusual techniques. They are, for the most part, men who aspire to the highest rite, that from which come those who have been prepared for their missions as spiritual leaders of Islam... This high rite is the practical basis of Freemasonry, and it inspired in times past the work of the alchemists and of the Rosicrucians...But to reply to the accusation of my being guilty of some kind of treachery: I say to you plainly that this book has been written on the instructions of the leaders of the Order"

WHAT ORDER DEAR RUDOLF THE EVIL WESTERN ILLUMINATI OR THE TRUE MASTERS?

Well you all know the answer the evil illuminati...

**SATAN WAS IN CHARGE OF NAZISM HAS YOU CAN ALL SEE
FULL STOP NOT A MAN BUT SATAN HIMSELF AND HIS LEGION**

Subsequent authors such as Jean-Michel Angebert (pseudonym for Michel Bertrand and Jean Angelini), Trevor Ravenscroft, James Herbert Brennan, and Gerald Suster a member of the illuminati ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS wrote much of the occult learnings of the Thule and its influence on the Nazi party and Hitler. Rudolf von Sebottendorff, was certainly immersed in the occult, a detailed diary of its regular meetings from 1919 to 1925 maintained by its secretary, Johannes Hering, confirms its work on the physical and metaphysical plane but no real results were ever accomplished just satanism and brainwashing in modern terms. On 31 August 1918, Sebottendorff gave a talk on dowsing,

of which Hering disapproved, commenting that occultism brought dubious members into the Thule from time to time power and money are more welcomed than any occult ritual. Rudolf said later to accomplish our mission now and after the 23rd of February 1919 were a certain Wilde lectured on occultism they decided to focus on the pure illuminati power game in front of them with lectures and excursions devoted to such themes as megalithic culture, the original homeland of the Teutons, Germanic myths and poetry, the Thule legend, the Jews and Zionism (VERY IMPORTANT PILOTTED ISSUE BY THE ZIONIST THEMSELVES WHO NEEDED THE NAZI SHOW AS WELL AS THE JESUITS).

a French Christian mystic, René Guénon, in 1934, wrote of invisible spirits influencing Hitler....

IT WAS THE EXPERIMENTS WITH THE SO CALLED TURKISH FREEMASONRY OF RUDOLF VON SEBOTTENDORF OF THE THULE THAT PUT HITLER IN CONTACT WITH THE DEMONIC FORCES OF THE JINNS FOR ULTIMATE EVIL POWER AND MYSTICAL UNDERSTANDING OF THE DARK SIDE. THIS CAN NEVER BE CONFUSED WITH TRUE ISLAM IT WAS INSTEAD A DEMONIC PROJECT PUT TOGETHER BY A JEW CALLED TERMUDI OF THE ROSENKRANZ ORDER WHO PASSED ON TO BROTHER RUDOLF SUCH MIND CONTROLLING DEMONIC RUBBISH CONNECTED TO :

Bektashism

A HIGHLY CORRUPT FORM OF ISLAM THAT HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH THE PURE TEACHINGS OF THE SUNNA.

Originally from Neyshabur (Iran), and a follower of the Yasawi Sufi order that was very active in Central Asia doing missionary work among the Turkish tribes of the area, he was sent by his sheikh, Ahmad Yasawi, to Anatolia. Hajji Bektash remained there until his passing away - probably because of the Mongol attack on his homeland Khorasan - and a Sufi order soon developed based upon his teachings.

Spread of Bektashism

Bektashism spread from Anatolia during the Ottoman period primarily into the Balkans, where its leaders (known as dedes or babas) helped convert many to Islam. The Bektashi Order remained very popular among Albanians, and Bektashi tekkes can be found throughout Macedonia, Kosovo and Albania to this day. During the Ottoman period Bektashi tekkes were set up in Egypt and Iraq, but the order did not take root.

THAT WHY OUR DEAR BROTHER KLAUS S. HIS SO PROUD OF BEING THE FIRST GERMAN ILLUMINATI IN CHARGE OF THE EU ALBANIAN NAZI SECRET POLICE.

Later, the self-proclaimed German rocket engineer, Willy Ley, in 1947 wrote an article for a pulp fantasy magazine ridiculing illuminati pseudoscience in Germany, which included a Berlin sect attempting to conjure up the mysterious vril force described by British novelist illuminati SRIA member OF THE UNITED GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND Edward Bulwer-Lytton in his *The Coming Race* (1871). This was a powerful and dark illuminati force behind the Nazi Arian myth that filtered through the illuminati SRIA Colleges INTO THE REST OF THE WORLD.

French journalists Louis Pauwels and Jacques Bergier, and others, saw a magical explanation for the effectiveness of the Hitler myth, Goodrick-Clarke demonstrated that although the Thule was purportedly a literary-cultural group, this appears to have been a

cover for counter-revolutionary activism. Sebottendorff's book *Bevor Hitler Kam*, a 1933 fully demonstrates the evil illuminati Master Plan for Germany had fully worked and Satan was in control through Rudolf's Messiah A.Hitler.

Ravenscroft also saw a link between the Thule and SRIA with Robert Wentworth Little, Sebottendorff had been expelled from Germany in 1923 as an undesirable alien, returned in 1933. With his book, *Bevor Hitler Kam*, banned by the Bavarian political police (the Bavarian illuminati now under Hitler stopped supporting him after accomplishing their mission as usual and saw him as a man who knew too much...)

on March 1, 1934, and the Thule Group dissolved, Sebottendorff was arrested by the Gestapo, interned in a concentration camp and then expelled to Turkey, where he committed suicide by jumping into the Bosphorus on May 9, 1945 upon hearing of the German surrender...that was the end of this illuminati Jesuit slave of the illuminati masonic Rite of Memphis and Knight of several masonic Orders like the Imperial Order of Constantinople for example like Rui Gabirro of the Regular Grand Lodge of England established in London for bringing NAZISM AND TOTALITARISM TO THE PEOPLE in FEB.2005!

AND COMMUNISM IS THE SAME AS NAZISM BECAUSE IT WAS CREATED BY THE SAME PEOPLE THE VATICAN ILLUMINATI THATS ABOUT IT...AND NOW THEY HAVE MOVED AFTER YALTA THE EVIL HQ'S ARE TEMPORARELY IN THE UNITED STATES BUT THE VATICAN HIS STILL AND ALWAYS IN CHARGE FROM THE HOLY CITY OF ROME OF THE EMPIRE.

33rd degree with the two Imperial Eagles on the two opposite sides representing GOOD AND EVIL and man playing GOD that's for sure the work of the Devil, the work of the illuminati George H.Bush 33o of the Ancient and Accepted Jesuit Rite...

LEO LYON ZAGAMI
NOW
KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN

A TRIBUTE TO PRINCE ALLIATA IL PRINCIPE NERO

Posted on Monday, November 27, 2006 at 08:58AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#) |

[Comments](#) [10 Comments](#)

[Accusetempo_th.jpg](#)

A TRIBUTE TO PRINCE ALLIATA IL PRINCIPE NERO

Giovanni Francesco Alliata di Monreale e Villafranca.

Principe del Sacro Romano Impero was the illustrious Brother who initiated me Leo Lyon Zagami into the illuminati of Freemasonry on the 13th of April 1993, the day the infamous Giuliano Di Bernardo M.W.Grand Master of the Grande Oriente D'Italia officially resigned from the office of Grand Master after accusing all the Freemasons of the Grande oriente D'Italia of corruption.

Di Bernardo now Supreme Magus of the illuminati Accademy in Piazza di Spagna 20 in Rome, became on the 17th of April 1993 the first Grand Master of the new Regular

Grand Lodge of Italy.

Di Bernardo did this sad show to clean up things after the P2 exposure for the English and Vatican driven illuminati of the United Grand Lodge of England. He did it following the ancient usages and customs of Freemasonry with seven Lodges previously belonging to the GOI. To this day the Regular Grand Lodge of Italy is the only Grand Lodge Officially recognized by UGLE Great Queen Street HQ's but the new Grand Master is now is ex secretary and close relative M.W.Bro.Fabio Venzi a Vatican illuminati puppet . The Regular Grand lodge of Italy is even recognized officialy by the Vatican and the Grand Lodge Ekklesia after nominating a Catholic Priest as Grand Chaplain last year,the first time this happens in the history of Freemasonry! Remember that the official position of the Vatican is against Freemasonry (what a bunch of liars these Vatican infedels).After my initiation they started persecuting my Mentor Prince Alliata di Monreale who finaly wanted to rebel against the evil American illuminati and the Vatican Jesuits but he was betrayed , arrested and died soon after that in hospital quile he was still under arrest.But Im alive and ready to fight for my Past Master who knew the truth about these evil Vatican puppets and their "Older brothers" from Zion .

In 1992 Prince Alliata visited US president Bill Clinton.

For more info on this incredible Man and his story please check:

<http://www.sasasa.it/Figlialliataventiquattro.htm>

Sit Lux et Lux Fuit

Prince Leo Lyon Zagami of the Di Gregorio Sacred Roman Empire lineage
now Khaled Saifullah Khan of the Ottoman Empire

PS:WE WILL PREVAIL INSHALLAH

Reader Comments (10)

Assalam Khaled :

I wonder if you heard about this novel from a turkish author called Yucel Kaya in which he says that the Pope will be killed during his visit in Turkey , not by the islamists as everybody will believe in the start but by the oppus Dei and the P2 lodge !!!!! This book which already sold 100 000 copies raised a lot of controvercy in turkey and elsewhere ...it is good to note that Al Agca too warned the Pope not to come to Turkey because his life will be in danger....

here is his website if you can read turkish :

<http://www.yucelkaya.com/>

November 27, 2006 | Unregistered Commenter [KoussKoussKlan](#)

Why would Opus Dei and/or P2 want to kill this Pope?

November 28, 2006 | Unregistered Commenter [Alan](#)

It is just a novel mate ...relax ...!!!!

November 28, 2006 | Unregistered Commenter [KoussKoussKlan](#)

I am not worried, mate. They would just elect another one wouldn't they?

November 28, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) Alan

by the way I do not see Khaled around today !!!!!!! I hope he is alright

November 28, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) KoussKoussKlan

As Salam Aleikum,
to all the Brothers and Sisters out there.

I had no phone or internet connection for 24hours so Im back in action now but thank you Khalid for keeping an eye on me,you never know these days,you might end up radioactive in Hospital after a nice Sushi,by the way I will soon give you my russian intelligence experiences with close friends of the dead russian spy and his enemies at the Millenium Hotel...regarding the Popeee il Papa its old news for us at illuminati Confession,just check this :

<http://illuminaticonfessions.squarespace.com/journal/2006/11/2/warning-fictional-opus-dei-p2-plot-in-turkey-could-become-reality.html>

and remember dear Khalid and everybody else that we have alot of interesting material archived on my web site and I realy think you should go trough it before you make your ask me your next questions dear friends,
all the best,

As Salam Aleikum,
Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Saifullah Khan

PS:IN GOD WE TRUST NOT SATAN NOT DOLLARS...

November 28, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) X M

Hi Leo/Khaled,

Thanks for the reply.

Funnily enough, Zulkifli is also the name of the first moslem I ever discussed religion with in Malaysia and he still is a precious friend to this day.

Now, I come from Thailand and I would like to know if you have any insight as to what has been happening in southern thailand these last few years. So many people have died Khaled!!! I can not really believe that southern thai moslems are blowing bombs and beheading people just for the sake of killing some buddhists. My friend Zul told me a few things but no one other than him seem to have a clue about that situation...Any idea?

Thanks and take care.

November 28, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) jamyang

Assalamo Alaykom caro Khaled ...prima di tutto bentornato a casa tua ...pero come mai che ti hanno tagliato il telephono e l'internet per 24 ore ?!?!?!? mi sembra stranissimo , queste cose non dovrebbero succedere in Norvegia !!! o sbaglio ?!?!?!?

November 28, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) KoussKoussKlan

La Norvegia e ben diversa da come si presenta caro Khalid.

In superficie sembra un posto da sogno ma in realta' e ' un posto di Nazisti e Razzisti. Mi hanno addirittura torturato per ben 3 volte in 3 anni (una volta l'anno praticamente) come fanno solo nei paesi del terzo mondo, sono delle bestie rosse in mano a Satana e che

Allah li perdoni sti poveri alcolizzati del nord perche' non sanno cio' che fanno.

November 28, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#)

conosco abbastanza bene la Norvegia come il resto della Scandinavia , sono andato fino a Narvik nel profondo nord ...non e' un paese in qui vivrei , non dimentiche che sono i discendenti dei vikinghi ed i normanni quidi sono per natura razisti e violenti a parte di essere dei umbriaconi ...pero caro Khaled perche vive in un paese dove ti torturanno ?!?!?!? viene in Marocco dove nessuno ti tocherà e ti troverai fra la tua gente , musulmani come teoppure vai in qualsiasi altro paese islamico ...al massimo viene in Nord America dove c'e ancora un po di liberta ...(io sono in Canada da 8 anni oramai)

November 28, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

A Tribute to Rumi

Posted on Friday, November 24, 2006 at 10:27AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#) [6 Comments](#)



"NOONE" says it better:

What is the mi'raj¹² of the heavens?

Non-existence.

The religion and creed of the lovers is non- existence.

Masnavi VI 233

Ã•

Â•

These spiritual window-shoppers,
who idly ask, 'How much is that?' Oh, I'm just looking.
They handle a hundred items and put them down,
shadows with no capital.

What is spent is love and two eyes wet with weeping.
But these walk into a shop,
and their whole lives pass suddenly in that moment,
in that shop.

Where did you go? "Nowhere."
What did you have to eat? "Nothing much."

Even if you don't know what you want,
buy *something*, to be part of the exchanging flow.

Start a huge, foolish project,
like Noah.

It makes absolutely no difference
what people think of you.

Rumi, 'We Are Three', Mathnawi VI, 831-845



A Tribute to Mawlānā Jalāl ad-Dīn Muhammad Rāzī

Reader Comments (6)

salam alykoum khalid may allah give u long life
i wanted to ask u as u know the khomeini or safafide (neo sheea or shiite) revolution took
off in paris have u got
more info about this dajjal?
observer

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [observer](#)

by the way Khomeini is a british , he is not even a persian but few know thatI will look
in the internet to find out if I can find his real name and photo , once I had those infos but
I lost the source

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

Khomeini's real father, William Richard Williamson, was born in Bristol, England, in
1872 of British parents and lineage.

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

can you imagine the Illuminati sent a britt Lawrance in arabia to revive the arab nationalism , they sent a jew in Turkey Kemal to revive the turkish nationalism and they sent another britt to Iran to revive the persian nationalism ...I wonder who they are going to send to north africa to revive the amazigh nationalism ...they know it is harder for them , they are trying hard but it seems that we are the toughest solders of Islam and we are a thorn in their throat

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

From Leo/Khaled

Khomeini or safavide (neo sheea or shiite) revolution is a completely western illuminati creation that actually started in the Grand Orient of France, and Khomeini a slave of the western satan with no true knowledge of the Quran.

Another Satan just like the new President of Iran another puppet of the evil game wit his dramatic speaches at the UN HQ's of Satan, Iran is another fake enemy like F.Castro and Cuba if you know what I mean , another hero for the so called freedom fighters of the west...

As Salam Aleikum

Khaled/Leo

November 25, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#)

I think the bro "observer" rather meant safavide and not safadide ...we know that the Shia rite was started by a jew "Ibn Al 3ilkima" ...as to modern Iran , well we are all aware of its hypocrite role and double language , we all remember Iran gate , we know that the role of Iran is to scare those stupid gulf states so that they will spend most of their oil revenues in worthless armaments and the USA will always keep a foot on those oil rich areas with the excuse of protecting those idiots , USA will never attack Iran because it needs it the same way it needs North Korea to scare South Korea and Japan and pretend protecting them from it....But it looks like Iran was caught in its own hypocritical game and it has become difficult for it to back off from it and show its real face ...it is indeed amazing to see how this nuclear crisis will end

November 25, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

ABOUT THE GOSSIP LOUNGE

Posted on Sunday, December 3, 2006 at 03:48PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#) |

[Comments](#) | [1 Comments](#)

[RBG.JPG](#) In the photo my dear friend and true illuminati Senator Raouf Boutros Ghali who supported me against the Vatican illuminati from October 2003 e.v.

Well guys my ex illuminati friends at the CIA and the various intelligence agencies

connected to the Knights of Malta in Europe and America are starting a diffamatory campaign against my persona as you all noticed in the last few days. So I wanted to create a space for these infedel Freemasons and various illuminati agents called the GOSSIP LOUNGE on my web site , a space were they can accuse me of whatever they want so then I can keep the rest of my web site under control and my work clean of such rubbish and false accusations.

Me and my wife Fatma SÃ¼lu mother of my children have alot of fun reading this idiotic stuff on me because its a bunch of lies badly put togheter , but we need the people out there to also understand that we have to react in some way and the best way possible we have found is to actually neutralize these post, by presenting them from time to time in the GOSSIP LOUNGE , so that Satanist like N.Frisvold or William Breeze will give us the usual brainwashing in the name of their Master the Beast 666 A.Crowley the father of Barbara Bush the mother of the AntiChrist George W.Bush . These people "we all like so much" are keeping us posted on how evil and insane is brother Leo Zagami while George H.Bush is killing millions of people around the world in the last 30 years with a smile on his face.

Well its up to you to investigate who I am with facts not fiction , and lets have fun with these evil satanist that are destined to hell and no place else.

BEST REGARDS,
LEO LYON ZAGAMI
Now
KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN

Reader Comments (11)

Dear sir : I wanted to ask you do you know why A.Crowley called his son Ataturk ?!?!? and what has become of this son , is he active in the satanism today ?!?!? also I was wondering if Boutros supported you against the Vatican only because he is a copt and we know the rivality between these two churches , the eastern one (second me closer to the source) and that of the west (Rome) a lot more influenced by the greek paganism and the roman emperialisme
thanks

December 3, 2006 | Unregistered Commenter [KoussKoussKlan](#)

A.Crowley THE BEAST OF THE APOCALIPSE 666 called his son Ataturk because ATATURK as you should know dear Khalid , was one of the biggest illuminati satanist the world as ever seen and a British illuminati agent. Did you know that Brother Ataturk used to arrange orgies and non stop parties on the Orient Express to corrupt Turkish religious leaders (read Said Nursi on this subject) . He was a Zionist Jew , a United Grand Lodge of England Freemason and a agent of the western illuminati satanist from Vatican HQ's who came to destroy the Holy Ottoman Empire with the support of the Zionist...

Well we will have our revenge when the time comes Inshallah against these infedels because the Pope and the Black Pope will never manage to buy out Turkey my new Nation as long as I live and the Jewish Zionist can forget it!

I renounce to my Italian citizenship because Italy is still a slave of the Vatican and his so called illuminati like Berlusconi and Prodi two faces of the same medal THE ILLUMINATI DEVIL , VATICAN FREEMASONRY.

Regarding his son Ataturk he ended very badly after being for a few years in the hands of the OTO, I think he had a terrible car accident and disappeared after that .But I also got to meet another supposed child of Crowley with Lon Milo Duquette infamous occult author and Grand Secretary of the OTO during his time in London in 2001. We went at the Atlantis bookshop for the signing of a few of his books after a secret OTO meeting in the room upstairs of a Pub in Museum Street and clearly remember this guy arriving and talking with Lon, and as I was the Senior Brother taking care of our dear Lon in London I was introduced to him but it was a very strange meeting because nobody around from the OTO was supposed to know. Later that day Lon was leaving for California and I gave him a book to read on the plane from yet another supposed son of Crowley called Amado Crowley a 50 year old guy who writes conspiracy books claiming he is the son of AC...we even had a joke about it...

Lon is the only funny guy in the OTO even my mother got to meet him once and we all went for dinner together in a Moroccan Restaurant in London with a few of these illuminati agents who were obviously very happy to have an aristocrat like her for dinner.

But these Amado books are white funny so I went and investigated the guy (you know me I always want to know more) , and not only he actually exist but we had a short correspondance that made me understand more and more the evil nature of the OTO, he was so scared of them that when he finally realized I was one of the key people in the OTO/ILLUMINATI structure and a friend of Kenneth Anger he terminated any further contact with me, poor Amado a simple guy eating fish and chips with a very big imagination but also a poor totally manipulated victim of the illuminati and their Mind Control Games.

That's all regarding Crowley's children legacy after all he liked to have sexual magick using the Jinns so what do you expect , he must have had a few of these children around knowing Crowley's sexual appetite including Barbara Bush. I have all his secret rituals until the XIIo of the ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS and they are all brainwashing , disgusting and satanic to say the least...its just rubbish for a true muslim , but dear Khalid it is very dangerous rubbish special intelligence units are using all over the world to work with Demonic Jinns,evil entities of the Satan.

As Salam Aleikum
Khaled Saifullah Khan

December 3, 2006 | Registered Commenter X M

yes I know the story and life of A. Crowley , a mentally disturbed satanist homosexual and drug addict who died lonely and brokehe also lived for a while near Cefalu in Sicily before he was kicked out by Mussolini ...at the end he hurted but himselfI believe that he is but a poor idiot who rebelled against the religion he was brought up in ...but from there to think he was THE BEAST OF THE APOCALIPSE 666 I think it is too much honoure for him ...probably in the european scale because you europeans are not used to the occult ...I was borne in a country where we are second to none regarding the occult and the black magic ...I have heard of people capable of turning water into pure gold and I have seen miracles with my own eyes , but believe me the occult has no power on the believers and all the occult fenomenons would melt like snow in the desert with few verses from the Qoran ...it is an evil science that come as far back as ancient Babylonia , it was spread mainly by the jews (who lived in Babylonia) , it necessitate the invoking of evil Djines , whoever approaches this science is committing idolatry and will burn in hell's firecompared to our occultists Crowley is a wannabee charlatan who sacrificied his sorry life in stupid excesses ...but he is famouse because he intruced in the west something that was quite new in their culture.....

December 3, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) KoussKoussKlan

I know very well that Crowley compared to middle eastern Magicians his a wannabe but he was one of the key illuminati agents of his day and signed a contract with the devil like no other before him. The work he did within the occult illuminati establishment of Europe and America for Satan as no rivals.

All I repeat all satanic sects,masons,illuminati and al the rest worship Crowley as a guru of evil,thats why he is so dangerous.To him Satan revealed THE BOOK OF THE LAW a book you should read to understand Crowley's evil before you talk.In the Book of the law Mohammed (PBUH) is mentioned in the most blaspheme way ever eard to mankind and also the virgin Mary , IM NOT GONNA REPEAT IS DISGUSTING WORDS JUST GO AND READ THEM AND YOU WILL UNDERSTAND MODERN SATANISM BETTER DEAR KHALID...Anton LaVey's Church of Satan was just a side creation of his followers like the Temple of Set of Lt.col.Michael Aquino but the ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS celebrates BLACK MASSES IN THE VATICAN HQ'S!!!
WAKE UP THESE ARE THE END OF TIMES KHALID!

As Salam Aleikum
Khaled Saifullah Khan

December 3, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) X M

I have the following books from Crowley :

- The Sixth Chakra Of The Human Body
- The Enochian Tablets
- The Heart of the Master
- The Book Of The Law (his most famouse book)
- Tao Teh King
- White Stains
- book of lies
- Magic Without Tears
- Thoth Tarot Deck
- The book of Thoth
- Witchcraft Dictionary

...etc...and moreI have them all in ebook format downloaded freely from p2p networksand as far as I am concerned they are just garbage but I agree Crowly played a key role in the "sexual revolution" of the sixties and in the avent of the Rock and Roll and satanism in general...etc....remember he lived untill 1947 , so after 1945 when the jews took total control of the world (after defeating the last obstacle that was the Nazis) , they could carry on undisturbed all the rubbish theories of Crowley , and that's what made the success of his rubbish ...the jews today control everything in this world , media , politics etc...they can easily manipulate the masses into accepting Crowley's sexual rubbish ...but at his time before 1945 the world was still safer and Crowley and his band of pervert lunatics were still seen as sexual perverts to be isolated and combatted...

December 3, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) KoussKoussKlan

REGARDING THE BOUTROS GHALI:

After the Vatican Jesuits went to Raouf and offered him as much gold as he wanted and he refused all their gifts I knew the coptic Church and the Boutros Ghali was genuine and I went to visit them in Cairo to study the real nature of Jesus,and I became muslim...It was actually Dr.Safuat the Sufi Master who exorcized the UN building for BB that convinced

me that the real Jesus was the one in the Qu'ran.

And I tell you dear Khalid only one last thing they saved my life and protected me from the evil US illuminati who wanted to kill me from the first moment I started to question them.

So after my trip to Egypt in November 2003 i became muslim but also the third true illuminati of the Boutros Ghali family after the Coptic Madame Fula and Dr.Safuat...we are working for the truth and the real dialogue not the Vatican nonsense show.

As Salam Aleikum

Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Saifullah Khan

December 3, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#)

And remember the Vatican illuminati and the Zionist got Boutros Boutros Ghali out of his position as Secretary General of the UN, they are a bunch of criminals now ruling the UN at present.

December 3, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#)

after becoming a moslem you still kept being an illuminati because you said that they wanted you to infiltrate your wife's sect !!!! and can you please explain what did you mean by this : "but also the third true illuminati of the Boutros Ghali family after the Coptic Madame Fula and Dr.Safuat" thank you Khaled ...

December 3, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

regarding Boutross and the copts :

Dear sir for me they are no better than any other Kuffar , in fact they are some on our worse ennemies , did you know for example that their women still wear black robe since islam entered Egypt in sign of grieve !!!! did you forget the role played by Boutross Ghali in the killing of our brothers in Bosnia ...if the copts survived untill today it is just a sign of the islamic tolerance towards the people of the book and a blatant proof in the face of all those who dare to say that Islam spread only by the sword !!!!!!!

December 3, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

You are totaly right in regards to Boutros Boutros and Bosnia, and he is not such a nice guy even in private, but Raouf is a nice person and a true believer and his son and the rest of his family are good people (not Boutros Boutros he is linked to the Zionist element that makes him evil). I know this family as committed many crimes against Islam in the past, but in the end I am muslim and I teach tollerance an understanding for the Coptic Church and I hope we can at least try to save from total corruption what is left of the oldest Christian Tradition, because they were the first that never accepted the rubbish of Rome remember Khalid even before the time of our Prophet (PBUH).

THIS IS NOT A CORRUPT PROTESTANT CHURCH SECRETELY WORKING FOR ROME OR A DEVIANT EVANGELIC AMERICAN PILE OF NONSENSE, WE ARE TALKING ABOUT THE EGYPTIAN CHURCH THAT PRESERVED THE TRUE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS THE MAN, THE REST OF CHRISTIANITY IS RUBBISH IN MY EYES AS YOU CAN IMMAGINE.

MY DIALOGUE IS WITH ANCIENT AND PRIMITIVE CHRISTIANITY NOT THIS MODERN DEMENTED VERSION,THE SAME WITH JUDAISM UNFORTUNATELY CORRUPT TO A POINT OF NO RETURN.

Leo/Khaled

December 3, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) X M

christianity all christianity is also corrupt beyond any repair and that's why we have Islam ...but this won't stop us from tolerating them and protecting them as Dimisdo you know for example Khaled that the keys of the most important church in Jerusalem is in the hands of a moslem family who take care of the church , because the christians will rather trust a moslem than trust themselves and fight which christian family should have the previledge of taking care of that church (I think it is called the church of nativity)...this shows you the extent of the tolerance of Islam , while on the other hand millions of moslems in France cannot even have a decent mosque and are obliged to pray in basements and in garagesthat's their democracy ...Ha Ha Ha Ha Ha

December 3, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) KoussKoussKlan

ANOTHER INTERNATIONAL ILLUMINATI CONFERENCE Feauturing Klaus Schmidt from Bavaria

Posted on Thursday, November 23, 2006 at 03:17PM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#) | [1 Comment](#)

[SLOVENIA.jpg](#)

and special appearance TBC by the most infamous illuminati Brother of the moment , "the Duke of Cabinda" aka RW.Bro.Rui Alexander Gabirro , Secretary General of the "Regular" Grand Lodge of England and MIND CONTROLLER of illuminati sex slave and Pop Star Madonna. This will be a very special Conference for these irregular Freemasons controled by the Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2/GLADIO Network .

PS: The P2 is sadly starting again in Argentina with support of the Masonic High Council of Rui Gabirro

just check the following site for confirmation:

<http://masoneria-regular-argentina.blogspot.com/>

please remember what the P2 criminals already did in Argentina not so long ago...

Leo Lyon Zagami / Khaled Saifullah Khan

ANOTHER MASON REACTS TO MY CONFESSIONS

Posted on Wednesday, November 1, 2006 at 11:05PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [2 Comments](#)

[TESSERINO_LOGGIA_MONTE_CARLO.JPG](#)

SLOWLY SLOWLY THE FREEMASONS ARE STARTING TO SHOW THEIR FIRST REACTIONS TO MY CONFESSIONS:

"Leo

I listend to your first interview with interest and have the second to listen to in time.

This post (and the one which follows) is, however, unadulterated bollocks."

WHAT A GENTLEMEN YOU ARE DEAR STEWART...

"First P2 headed by Lucio Gelli was a masonic Lodge under the Grand Orient Of Italy. It was closed in the 1980s for political and other scandalous activity including the Cardinal whathisname affair. I see no link to this Monte Carlo outfit which seems to be a very nice recent invention (by somebody) thank you."

GO ON MY WEB SITE AND VERIFY YOURSELF THE AUTHENTICITY OF MY CLAIMS , IF YOU ARE NOT SATISFIED NO PROBLEM DEAR FRIEND , AS MY DOCUMENTATION IS IN THE HANDS OF VALID RESEARCHERS AND I DONT ASK ANYBODY TO BELIEVE ME , I ONLY DO IT FOR MY OWN SECURITY. BUT THE MONTE CARLO LODGE OF THE P2 BY THE WAY NEVER STOPPED TO EXIST , AND YOU CAN VERIFY THAT IN THE OFFICIAL WRITINGS OF THE INVESTIGATIVE COMMISSION OF THE P2 CASE IN ITALY, THE COMMISSION ONLY MANAGED TO VERIFY THE EXISTENCE OF THE MONTE CARLO LODGE THEY NEVER STOPPED IT. THE P2 NETWORK WAS OFFICIALY TERMINATED IN ITALY NOT ABBROAD , AND MONACO WAS NEVER EVEN TOUCHED BY THE SCANDAL.

"Secondly mainstream Freemasonry is NOT Illuminati."

THATS A LIE BECAUSE YOU DONT CONSIDER THE SRIA FOR EXAMPLE PART OF THE ILLUMINATI? OR HAVE YOU HEARD OF GIULIANO DI BERNARDO'S ACCADEMY OF THE ILLUMINATI IN ROME ? AND OBVIOUSLY THE MARTINIST INVOLVEMENT IN GREAT QUEEN STREET IN LONDON IS ALL OVER THE PLACE...NEED TO SAY MORE BRO?

BUT IF YOU CONSIDER ILLUMINATI ONLY THE ORDER OF ADAM WEISHAAPT THEN YOU ARE NOT VERY EXPERIENCED IN MASONIC MATTERS , OR AND IM QUITE SURE ABOUT IT , YOU ARE DELIBERATELY SPREADING LIES TO CONFUSE THESE POOR INNOCENT SOULS, ABOUT YOUR MASONIC ILLUMINATI CONSPIRACY DRIVEN BY THE VATICAN SATANIST AND YOUR BELOVED ZIONIST .

"Kirby lodge under UGLE (from which you have been expelled) has nothing to do with Illuminati which i do not believe exists in a proper masonic context except in certain fevered imaginations."

KIRBY LODGE 2818 EXPELLED ME BECAUSE OF MY WAR AGAINST THE

ILLUMINATI (AS DOCUMENTED ELSEWERE IN MY SITE) AND MOST KIRBY MEMBERS ARE IN SIDE ORDERS LIKE THE MARTINIST, THE SRIA, THE SERVANTS OF LIGHT, THE OTO , AND OTHER ILLUMINATI SATANIC SLAVE SYSTEMS FOR IDIOTS...

AND I EVEN HAVE PLENTY OF PHOTO'S ON MY WEB SITE TO PROVE IT. JULIAN REES MY MENTOR AS YOU KNOW IS STILL THE MOST INFLUENTIAL FREEMASON IN THE UK AND A SENIOR ILLUMINATI CONNECTED DIRECTELY WITH THE DUKE OF KENT , THE VATICAN AND EVEN THE JESUIT GRAND ORIENT OF FRANCE .

"Can't speak of OTO, Skull and Bones etc though nor will I pretend I can."

THEN HOW CAN YOU TALK ABOUT THE ILLUMINATI ?

ARE YOU INSANE ?

TELL YOUR WIFE TO MAKE ME A CAKE INSTEAD DEAR BROTHER, ITS MUCH BETTER AT LEAST WE CAN HAVE SOME TEA WITH IT AND MAYBE DISCUSS SOMETHING MORE INTERESTING LIKE LAST TIME.

"Thirdly Memphis / Misraim is not Illuminati nor is it Freemasonry. It may have been developed from it but is not recognised as being freemasonry at all."

THATS PURE RUBBISH DEAR BRO AND EVERYBODY IN FREEMASONRY KNOWS THAT THE ILLUMINATI RITES ARE PRACTICED IN ITALY ,FRANCE, AND MANY OTHER COUNTRIES AS REGULAR MASONIC RITE'S (FULLY RECOGNIZED BY REGULAR OBBEDIENCES LIKE THE GRANDE ORIENTE D'ITALIA FOR EXAMPLE).AND YOU EVEN HAVE A REGULAR UGLE LODGE PRACTICING IN SECRET WITHIN THE UGLE HQ'S IN KENT! IS OFFICIALY CALLED THE LUXOR STUDY GROUP (OPERATING WITH GEROSA CHARTER AND ALOT OF POLICEMEN AND INTELLIGENCE OPERATIVES INVOLVED) .

THERE IS ALSO ANOTHER ONE STILL MADE UP OF REGULAR FREEMASONS FROM THE UNITED GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND (DOUBLE HORIZON LODGE 9269 IN GREAT QUEEN STREET) AND IT OPERATES IN SECRET AT THE HQ'S OF THE OMS WITH A CARACCIOLLO CHARTER FROM IL GRAN SANTUARIO ADRIATICO (ITALIAN BLACK NOBILITY).

BRO.DAVISON ONE OF THE LEADING ILLUMINATI FIGURES OF THE PRESTIGIOUS DOUBLE HORIZON LODGE WAS WORKING WITH MASSIMO INTROVIGNE AND JEAN PIERRE GIUDICELLI IN THE GROUP OF THEBES IN THE 80's , AND HE IS A UNIVERSAL UNITY P2 LONDON MEMBER THESE DAYS. IN THE EARLY 80'S THE MI5 PUT UNDER SURVEILLANCE DOUBLE HORIZON LODGE BECAUSE OF THE GROUP OF THEBES CONNECTION.

GET IT?

" It may have some strange people involved"

YES THE ILLUMINATI BROTHER ! THEY ARE DEFINETELY QUITE STRANGE...

"What happened - you were so buddy buddy with Robert Lamar a year or so ago. Oh he got chucked out as well didn't he? "

UNFORTUNATELY RUI GABIRRO, ALIAS ROBERT LAMAR, ALIAS THE DUKE OF CABINDA , IS STILL IN CHARGE OF THE CRIMINAL ACTIVITIES OF THE SO CALLED REGULAR GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND AND THE VARIOUS MASONIC HIGH COUNCILS SPREADING LIKE A DESEASE AROUND THE WORLD.

WAKE UP BRO IRREGULAR ILLUMINATI MASONIC WORKINGS ARE CONDUCTED EVERY DAY ALL OVER THE WORLD BY A FEW DEMENTED NAZI'S FROM VARIOUS INTELLIGENCE SERVICES , THE USUAL JESUITS AND POSSIBLY THEIR FRIENDS AT THE MONTE CARLO P2 LODGE...AND LETS NOT FORGET YOUR ZIONIST FRIENDS.

ILLUSTRIUS BRO.RUI GABIRRO WORKS NOW FOR BRO.GIORGIO HUGO BALESTRIERI BY THE WAY (P2)
A DEAR FRIEND OF MICHAEL MATES (THE GUY IN CHARGE OF UK INTELLIGENCE).

"You know this as well as I do and it's disingenous to pretend otherwise. Come up with some proper evidence for your claims and I may just try and take you seriously. Who knows you might actual convert me. Ah, I said a similar thing to Rui Robert once and it that was a waste of time!"

Cheers

SALAM ALEIKUM
KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN /LEO LYON ZAGAMI

MAY GOD GIVE YOU SOME SENSE

Bocca di Magra summit of the P2 Illuminati of the UNIVERSAL UNITY

Posted on Wednesday, November 29, 2006 at 11:14PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M |](#)

[Comments](#) [2 Comments](#)

[castello2.jpg](#)

LEO LYON ZAGAMI WARNING:

On Saturday the 2nd of December 2006 e.v. the Universal Unity illuminati Clubs of the P2 Monte Carlo Committe are gonna meet again at the Monastery of Santa Croce in the town of Bocca Di Magra (8Km from La Spezia/Italy) For a special summit with the French Secret Service operatives of the ultra-Catholic Priory of Sion (yes the real Priory is made of Catholic fundamentalist and Vichi Right wing supporters working for the Jesuits belive it or not), with their Orator French illuminati Jean Pierre Giudicelli de Bresac de la Bachelerie. One of the most powerfull and dangerous illuminati in France and a friend and collaborator of Jesuit Puppet Master Massimo Introvigne and Ezio Giunchglia. If you are in the area why dont you try to pop in ...hi..hi..a few prayers might not be enough for this kind of criminals, and you will probably get arrested if you try to get near this meeting in the Monastery of Bocca di Magra as this place use to be a castle befor becoming a "Center

for spirituality" vatican style with a touch of P2 and plenty of Jesuits unfortunately. But once upon a time Dante Alighieri used to live here and lately Bro. Marcinkus of the P2 use to also visit the place for some very discreet meetings with high level illuminati's.

(THIS LETTER BELOW IS AN OLD U.U. INVITATION FROM THE BEGINNING OF THE YEAR)

Universal Unity
Associazione di Uomini Liberi
Strada Sen. E. Marsaglia n° 131
18038 SANREMO (IM)
www.universal-unity.net

*

Cari amici ed amiche,

alcune difficoltà ci hanno impedito di concludere la prenotazione per la riunione del 04 marzo 2006 come programmata e pertanto la stessa è convocata a Mentone sempre nella stessa data.

La conferenza si terrà a MENTONE (FRANCIA) AL RESIDENCE HOTELLIERE A.D. O.S.O.M.
25, AVENUE DE SOSPEL (uscita autostrada direzione casinò) (di fronte alla Gare Routiere)
Tel. 0033 4 92 10 57 57
Fax. 0033 4 92 10 57 59
E mail : adosom@club-internet.fr

La prenotazione per l'eventuale pernottamento andrà fatta direttamente dall'interessato, indicando l'appartenenza all'associazione Universal Unity, ai sopra indicati riferimenti.

Tariffa camera per persona 35 euro compresa la colazione.

Tariffa per eventuale cena 7 euro.

Parcheggio gratuito nel giardino.

Nel nostro programma dei lavori che avranno inizio alle ore 10 del giorno 04 marzo 2006 prevediamo:

l'intervento del nostro associato : Dott. Francesco Toti, Gran Maestro della Serenissima Gran Loggia Scozzese Indipendente d'Italia e Vice Presidente della Federazione delle Grandi Logge Regolari Italiane che ci illustrerà i principi, le finalità e l'organizzazione di quella sua Obbedienza Massonica e della Federazione di cui è Vice Presidente.

In seguito alle ore 13 pranzo conviviale al costo di euro 20 da pagare sul posto all'associazione Universal Unity.

Vi preghiamo di confermare la vostra adesione al nostro segretario Sig. Giampaolo
Tel. 338 29 42 634 oppure alla e mail: info@universal-unity.net.

Cordialmente.

I Consoli Francesco Murgia 30o del R.'.S.'.A.'. ed Ezio Giunchiglia 33o del R.'.S.'.A.'.A.'. (GOI) (GLUT)

The web site Universal Unity is still closed after our revelations on illuminati Confessions
check yourself www.universal-unity.net

Contaminati dallo Stupidonio

Posted on Sunday, December 3, 2006 at 04:28PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

Contaminati dallo Stupidonio
di Marco Saba, inedito, 3 dicembre 2006

Qui in Italia siamo tutti contaminati dallo Stupidonio, un nuovo elemento chimico, appena scoperto, che provoca il debito pubblico. I gestori della cosa pubblica, Comuni Province, Regioni, su su fino alle altissime cariche dello Stato, piÃ¹ sono alte e piÃ¹ sono contaminate, non si sono accorte del vantaggio che si ottiene stampandosi la propria moneta. Le monetine metalliche, quelle sÃ¬ sono ancora coniate dallo stato: la differenza di valore tra il costo di conio ed il valore facciale va a beneficio delle casse dello Stato. Ma si tratta di poca cosa rispetto al guadagno ottenibile con la stampa delle banconote. Lo Stato schizofrenico ha pensato bene di appaltare a privati, i soci della Banca d'Italia, questo remunerosissimo business. A sua volta, con la creazione della privata BCE, questo vantaggio Ã¨ stato accentrato a Francoforte. Nemmeno Hitler c'era riuscito a fare un golpe cosÃ¬. Quindi quando lo Stato abbisogna di cash, stampa titoli del debito pubblico, buoni del Tesoro che pagano interessi, insomma, cambiali intestate a te senza che tu lo sappia o lo approvi, che vanno a grandissimo impoverimento della nazione. Tutte le entrate delle tasse sui redditi vanno a coprire il mero pagamento degli interessi sul debito fasullo, dovuto all'ignavia dei palazzi romani. Tutta stupidopoli lavora per produrre un PIL che viene succhiato da bancopoli attraverso l'escamotage del debito inutile. Il lettore si chiederÃ che succede quando il popolo, prima o poi, ne viene a conoscenza: la rivoluzione. Come in America nel 1776, quando a succhiare la

rendita monetaria USA era la Bank of England. Un lettore sano di mente potrebbe chiedersi che cosa ci stanno a fare i servizi di intelligence e sicurezza. La domanda Ã" aktualissima. Occorrerebbe anche capire perchÃ© la psichiatria ufficiale non si sia occupata di questo fenomeno. Io personalmente andrÃ² alla manifestazione della Polizia il 5 dicembre a Roma, per spiegare ai poliziotti che, se non si riforma questo sistema delle entrate, la loro funzione Ã" poco diversa da quella degli esattori della Mafia. Gli porterÃ² la lettera che mi ha scritto la polizia europea antifrode OLAF: "Ci spiace, non possiamo indagare... non siamo competenti". Eppure questa rendita monetaria persa, nel solo 2005, valeva cento miliardi di euro. Per l'Italia. Per tutta l'Europa il furto ammonta a 700 miliardi di euro. Il lettore esperto mi dirÃ che la Banca centrale forse paga le tasse su questo imbroglio. Assolutamente no, perchÃ© furbescamente mettono la rendita monetaria AL PASSIVO nel bilancio anzichÃ© all'attivo. La domanda Ã": c'Ã" una cura per i contaminati dallo Stupidonio?

MARCO SABA

Cosmic predictions

Posted on Friday, November 24, 2006 at 06:33AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#) [2 Comments](#)

[ssn_prediet_1.gif](#)

"2012 marks, according to the The Mayan Calendar, the ending of Time as we know it and as something old die something new will be born."

"Mayan Daykeepers view the Dec. 21, 2012 date as a rebirth, the start of the World of the Fifth Sun. It will be the start of a new era resulting from â and signified by â the solar meridian crossing the galactic equator, and the earth aligning itself with the center of the galaxy.

At sunrise on December 21, 2012 â for the first time in 26,000 years â the Sun rises to conjunct the intersection of the Milky Way and the plane of the ecliptic. This cosmic cross is considered to be an embodiment of the Sacred Tree, The Tree of Life â a tree remembered in all the world's spiritual traditions."

"This alignment with the heart of the galaxy in 2012 will open a channel for cosmic

energy to flow through the earth, cleansing it and all that dwells upon it, raising all to a higher level of vibration. This process has already begun. "Change is accelerating now, and it will continue to accelerate."

"If the people of the earth can get to this 2012 date in good shape, without having destroyed too much of the Earth, we will rise to a new, higher level. But to get there we must transform enormously powerful forces that seek to block the way."

"Up to now our world wars have followed Piscean Age rules of engagement. This is why it may be hard for us to recognize at first the new rules of engagement of this new age for mankind. The Piscean Age trained us to expect clear definitions between the opposing forces, as well as fighting on traditional battlefields, but we have seen how this kind of war is now old news in favour of a new strategy of tension. A strategy that plays first with your minds and your soul, before taking over your body."

In its darker side, the Aquarian Age pits the forces of rebellion and chaos against the establishment. It will be an age that fights first and foremost on the battlefield of the human psyche. This inner war then blossoms in outer wars of social, religious and economic breakdown and revolution especially when the sun goes wild on us again in 2010.

To not be prepared and dismiss my claims as inaccurate might cost you not only a lot of money but even your life...

[apocalypse3a.jpg](#)

It will be a time of great distress; there has never been such a time from the beginning of the world until now, and will never be again. If that time of troubles were not cut short, no living thing would survive; but for the sake of God's chosen it will be cut short. (Matthew 21,22).

The Holy Prophet Mohammed (PBUH) indicated that among those referred to as 'mu'allif-ul-qulub' there were such that would use religion as a means for pursuing their own political goals; who would, in the name and under the cover of religion perform every sort of cruelty. We see how this description fits perfectly the "Christian fundamentalist" George W. Bush and the "Islamic fundamentalist" Osama Bin Laden, two Satanists in the hands of the Vatican Luciferian powers and the Zionist elite who abuse religion for their own evil plan of global manipulation and Mind Control.

"...Priest shall be massacred, the churches shall be closed, but only for a short time, the Holy Father shall be obliged to abandon Rome."

Maria Tigi (d.1837)

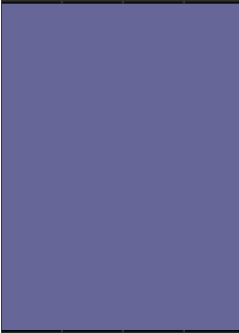
"In the last great desolation of the world the last High Priest of the true God will reign. Criminal Rome will be destroyed and the terrible Judge, in glory, will judge all nations."

The Monk of Padua (1740)

"Very near the Tiber River the Goddess of death threatens. Shortly after the great flood the head of the Church will be taken prisoner and cast out. The Castel (Sant'Angelo) and the (Vatican) palace in flames. (2 Q93)

Nostradamus (1555)

Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Saifullah Khan



Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati

[Homepage](#)[Articles](#)[Friends' sites](#)[Who is](#)[Contact](#)[Guestbook](#)[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 146-155

CULTURA DEGLI ILLUMINATI...

Posted on Monday, December 4, 2006 at 11:12AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#)[Post a Comment](#)

CULTURA DEGLI ILLUMINATI: A ROMA VENTIMILA TITOLI DEDICATI ALLA MASSONERIA

ROMA - Per gli "Incontri del Servizio Biblioteca del GOI" Martedì 5 Dicembre 2006 alle ore 18:30, presso Villa Il Vascello, Via di San Pancrazio, 8, il Professor Jos  A.Ferrer Benimeli, dell'Universit  spagnola di Zaragoza noto amico dei Gesuiti, terr  una conferenza sulla sua Bibliografia de la Masoner a (Fundaci n Universitaria Espa ola, Madrid, 2004), ventimila titoli in pi  lingue sulla storia, la politica, la religione, la letteratura, la musica, il teatro, il simbolismo per comprendere meglio la massoneria. Interverranno Gustavo Raffi Gran Maestro del Grande Oriente d'Italia, Fulvio Conti e Marco Novarino.

Dall'illustre Fratello Carabiniere Riccardo Corsi (Tenente Colonnello)

Posted on Thursday, November 30, 2006 at 12:44AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#)[Post a Comment](#)[Generale Riccardo Corsi.jpg](#)

WANT TO JOIN THE DECADENCE OF The Italian DeMolay ORDER ?

Da: RW.Bro.Riccardo Corsi

(The illuminati Brother in charge of the Latest News for the Grande Oriente d'Italia)

Inviato: Sabato 18 novembre 2006, 15:49:52

Oggetto: Cena di Gala Order DeMolay Italia

Abbiamo il piacere di invitarVi alla Cena di Gala del

DeMolay Internazionale della Giurisdizione Italiana

che si svolgerÃ il 2 dicembre 2006

alla ore 20,00

presso il Ristorante Paradiso Terrestre

sito in Via delle Capannelle, 142 Roma

La quota di partecipazione Ã di â, - 45,00 pro capite


Si consiglia abito scuro

Per prenotazione rivolgersi:

Sig.ra Rosalba Leone 338 3873151

Luciano Critelli 328 3153208

DONT MISS THE INVESTIGATIVE JOURNAL TONIGHT AT 11.30 PM (EUROPEAN CENTRAL TIME)

Posted on Wednesday, November 29, 2006 at 09:48AM by [Registered Commenter](#) 

[M](#) | [Comments](#) 8 [Comments](#)

[pope_erdogan_m.jpg](#)

A TURKISH DELIGHT
ON USA RADIO

Dont miss the INVESTIGATIVE JOURNAL today at 11.30 PM European Central Time
and 4.30 PM USA Central Time

with Leo Lyon Zagami and Greg Szymanski
on www.arcticbeacon.com (Genesis Network 4)
and Telstar 5 (Intelsat Americas 5)

Transponder 5

uency: 11836

Symbol Rate: 20765

Vertical Polarization

Star 5 (Right Feed): Global Star Channel 2 Network Feed

ALI H. ASLAN
11.30.2006 Thursday - ISTANBUL 00:02

"Honor-stepping in Cyprus the Masonic Wayâ€!
An American friend of mine forwarded me a message that had been sent by the American Hellenic Institute (AHI), one of the most important Greek-American pressure groups in Washington.
He expressed his hope that the Turkish-American Associations Assembly (ATAA) would learn a little from them about how to lobby."

How to lobby?
Or how to become a EU Satanist?

Turkey knows very well what it means to become non believers and Im sure the truth and the light will prevail in the new Ottoman Empire at the end of October 2012 e.v. , once the young muslims finally start opposing openly this infedel display of satanic powers from the western Vatican driven EU , a satanic lobby ready to corrupt their society and their minds in the hands of Superior General Peter Hans Kolvenbach and his corrupt Zionist Rabbi's...

Well Im also in contact with the Epsilon Team, an ancient Greek secret society based in Delphi that has sent me their support against the Zionist, and their support for true interreligious dialogue so lets see if we can at least put tother a few decent people in the end of times who are willing to talk some sense without the usual spies around.

Khalid says:

"about the Cyprus case , unfortunately as you know Khaled , it is not by the turkish nationalism or the cult of Attaturk that we are going to reconquist those territories from the crusaders ...the same way in Palestine against the zionism we opposed the arab nationalism and we all know the resultsour force is Islam and when we will raise the islamic flag, Allah will help us reconquist all our lost territories (including the Iberian peninsula) and conquer even more lands for Islam"

Thats correct Brother of Islam, and Ishallah one day we will prevail with the flag of true Islam not this fundamentalist USA Vatican driven show of idiotic fundamentalist created by the western powers serving Satan.

LEO LYON ZAGAMI 11.30.2006 OSLO

Erik Knutstad a victim of the illuminati conspiracy accused of being a Russian spy ex Minister in Norway

Posted on Monday, December 4, 2006 at 10:17AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#) [3 Comments](#)

Utdanning/arbeid

Realskole - her elevrådetsmedlem 1969/70 (1971), folkehøgskole - her nestleder i elevrådet (1972), siviltjeneste ved Kongelunden Sykehjem/Oslo krets av Bli Kors og FN-sambandet/Norsk Ungdoms FN-Forbund (1970/71), informasjonssekretær Folkebevegelsen mot norsk medlemskap i EF (1972), miljøarbeider Dalekollen behandlingshjem for autistiske barn (1973), sekretær Sosialistisk Valgforbund (1973), informasjonleder Pax Forlag A/S (1973/77), fungerende kommunalråd for byutvikling Oslo Rådhus juli/aug/sept. 1989, perioden 1991-95 permisjon for å være kommunalråd for helse- og sosial på heltid i Oslo Bystyre som nestleder i bystyrets helse- og sosialkomite, kontorsjef Gyldendal Norsk Forlag A/S fra 1977 til idag.

Fredsbevegelse

Leder Fredskontoret i Fredrikstad (1967/69), sekretær Norsk Ungdoms FN-Forbund, avd. Fr.stad (1970/73), styremedlem FN-sambandets Østlandsavdeling (1970/71), medlem av arbeidsutvalget i Folkereisning mot Krig (1973/75), medlem som repr. for SV i Ståttekomiteen for Narve Trøndal (1974/75), rådsmedlem Norges Fredsråd (1976/82), styremedlem Norges Fredsråd (1978/80), medlem Asta Wolds fredslegat (1980 til idag, fra 1990 som leder), medlem SV's utenrikspolitiske utvalg (1979/91).

Parti

Sekretær Krækerøy AUF (1966/67), styremedlem/sekretær Fredrikstad krets av AUF (1966/71), skoleleder Trosvik AUF (1967/68), viseformann Centrum AUF (1968/69), styremedlem Fredrikstad AUF (1970/71), formann Halden AUF (1971/72), politisk leder/styremedlem AUF i Østfold (1969/72), styremedlem Fredrikstad Arbeiderparti (1970/71), styremedlem Halden Arbeiderparti (1971/72), styremedlem Stovner SV (1974/75), formann/nestformann Sinsen/Rodeløkka SV (1975/79), styremedlem Oslo SO (1980/82). P.t representantskapsmedlem Oslo SV og styremedlem Alna SV.

Media/forlagsbransje

Skoleavisredaktør Frydenberg Videregående skole (1969/70), Styremedlem Pax Forlag A/S (1975/81), bedriftsforsamlingsmedlem Pax Forlag A/S (1973/91), redaktør/redaksjonsleder/redaksjonsmedlem avisa Ikkevold (1973/92), styremedlem/varamedlem Troll Trykk/Troll Sats A/S (1977/90), styreleder/styremedlem Rosenkrantz Bokfælle A/L (1980/82), styremedlem avisa Ny Tid (fra 1989-95, fra 1990-95 som styreleder), medforfatter til følgende bøker: "Overvåking i Norge" (Pax Forlag 1979), "Vekterstaten" (Pax Forlag 1981), "CIA i Europa" (Pax Forlag 1979), "Pax Leksikon" (1979), "Bombemålet Norge" (FMK 1984), "De kaller det forsvar" (Troms SO 1989), "Makt og langkalle" (Tiden Norsk Forlag 1989) og Tanner: Spionen som elsket sin neste - etterord (Pax Forlag 1978). En rekke artikler i dagspresse og tidsskrifter, samt altså ansatt i forlagsbransjen (Pax/Gyldendal) fra 1973 til i dag.

Diverse

Medlem representantskapet Ungdommens Selvbyggerlag (1980), styremedlem Bjørka Borettslag (1986/93), varamedlem representantskapet i OBOS (1993/95), medlem representantskapet i OBOS 1995-1997.

Meddommer/lagrettemedlem Borgarting Lagmannsrett 2000 - 2004.

Verv oppnevnt av Stortinget

Medlem Ombudsmannsnemnda for Forsvaret (1990-1998, og 2001 til 2005), medlem Ombudsmannsnemnda for sivile tjenestepliktige (1990-1998 og 2001 til 2005).

Verv som kommunalt folkevalgt

Bystyreperioden 1983 - 1987:

leder i Sosialstyrets distriktsutvalg 18 Furuset/Lindeberg (1984/87)

Bystyreperioden 1987 - 1991:

Medlem Oslo bystyre (1988/95), 1. varamedlem Formannskapet (1988/92), varamedlem Bystyrets byutviklingskomite (1988/89), varamedlem Bystyrets helse- og sosialkomite (1988/91)

Medlem av HelserÅydet (1987), medlem Oslo kommunes barnevernsutvalg (1987/88), varamedlem Oslo kommunes helse- og sosialstyre (1987/88), medlem tilsynskomite Kveset Ungdomshjem (1986/91, fra 1989 som leder), varamedlem styret Furuset MS-hjem (1985/88)

Bystyreperioden 1991 - 1995:

Medlem Oslo bystyre (1991-95), medlem og nestleder av Bystyrets helse- og sosialkomite (1991- 95), medlem av Kommunenes Sentralforbund - Landstinget (fra 1992 til 1995), varamedlem til Kommunenes Sentralforbund - LandsrÅydet (fra 1992-95), varamedlem Samarbeidsutvalget Oslo/Akershus om fylkesplanlegging (1991-95), medlem av Bystyrets tilsynsutvalg (1993-95), varamedlem til Administrasjonsutvalget/forretningsutvalget Oslo Bystyre (1991 - 95), medlem Kommunenes Sentralforbund - Fylkesstyret for Oslo (1994-95).

Bystyreperioden 1995 - 1999:

Varamedlem Oslo Bystyre 1995 til 1999, varamedlem bystyrets helse- og sosialkomite 1995 til 1999, medlem Oslo kommunes kontrollutvalg (1995 til 1999).

Bystyreperioden 1999 - 2003:

Medlem av bystyret og bystyrets finanskomite fra 1999 til 2003

Varamedlem Kommunenes Sentralforbund - Fylkesstyret for Oslo fra 1999 til 2004.

Medlem av Kommunenes Sentralforbund - Landstinget fra 1999 til 2003. Medlem av Kommunenes Sentralforbund - Landsstyret fra 1999 til 2003.

Bystyreperioden 2003 - 2007:

Medlem av Oslo Bystyre og bystyrets finanskomite fra 2003

Varamedlem Kommunenes Sentralforbund - Fylkesstyret for Oslo

Verv i Kommunenes Sentralforbund 2004- 2008

Medlem av Kommunenes Sentralforbund, sentralstyret fra 2004, medlem av AU fra hÅ,sten 2005
Medlem av KS Landstinget fra 2004 - 2008
Varamedlem styret i avisa Kommunal Rapport AS fra 2004, styremedlem fra 2005
Medlem Europapolitisk forum, kontaktorgan mellom sentrale, regionale og lokale myndigheter samt Sametinget fra 2004
Varamedlem i EuroparÅdets Kommunalkongress - Congress and Local and Regional Authorities of Europe fra 2004
Styremedlem i Ressurssenter for omstilling i kommunene, StjÅ,rdal, fra 2006

THEN THE EXECUTED THE PLAN AND LEFT HIM WITH NO HOPE FOR THE FUTURE

OpphÅ,r av utbetaling av lÅ,nn til byråsjsjef Erik Knutstad i Utenriksdepartementet

Dokument-ID:

St.prp. nr. 76 (1994-1995)

Hovedtittel:

OpphÅ,r av utbetaling av lÅ,nn til byråsjsjef Erik Knutstad i Utenriksdepartementet

Dokumenttype:

Storingsproposisjon

Sesjon:

1994-1995

LÅ,penummer:

76

Sideantall:

2

Utgivelsesdato:

25.08.1995

Sakstilknytning:

Er hoveddokument for

Sak nr. 1390392

Dokumenteier:

Utenriksdepartementet

Utgiver:

Utenriksdepartementet

Emneord:

Erik

Knutstad

embetsmenn

lÅ,nninger

----- no cash no job no home and no family for ex illuminati agent Erik Knutstad

Den 5. mars 1977 hadde Kapital en spennende artikkel om en byråsjsjef i Utenriksdepartementet som i brev av 9. februar 1976 ble fritatt for sitt arbeid som leder av 5. handelspolitisk kontor. I et fortrolig dokument av 29. april 1976 (J.nr. 10145/76 I) begrunnet

Utenriksdepartementet dette med at byråsjsjefen, Erik Knutstad, "ved en rekke anledninger siden 1973 har foretatt handlinger som har vÅ,rt egnet til Å, svekke tilliten til hans skjÅ,nn og som ogsÅ, har bidratt til Å, bringe departementet i forlegenhet overfor andre myndigheter og personer ..."

Det det gikk om, var at byråsjsjef Erik Knutstad mente seg overvÅ,ket av Politiets OvervÅ,kingstjeneste (POT), og, naturlig nok, sÅ, klaget han pÅ, dette.

Erik Knutstad var nemlig ikke hvem som helst. Han ble i 1969/70 ansatt som adm.dir. i Royal Caribbean Cruises, men tiltrådte ikke stillingen fordi eierne i RCCL fikk vink om at ikke alt var som det skulle være med Knutstad, og at han får dette hadde han vært forlagssjef hos Ernst G. Mortensen i to år. Senterpartimannen Knutstad hadde også tjenestegjort ved ambassadene i Warszawa og i Tel Aviv.

Utnevnelsen til byråsjef i 1973 og stillingen som leder av 5. handelspolitisk kontor var derfor i trygge hender. Knutstad var utdannet siviløkonom, hadde Krigsskolen og gått Utenriksdepartementets aspirantkurs. Alt var som det skulle være.

Bortsett fra at Erik Knutstad plutselig falt seg overvåknet, og at han klaget over dette både til regjering og Forsvarets Overkommando.

Svaret Knutstad fikk, var at han selvfølgelig ikke var overvåknet av POT eller andre. Knutstad innbilte seg alt sammen, sa man. Og deretter ble byråsjef Erik Knutstad sittende på sitt kontor i UD til midten av 90-tallet uten en eneste arbeidsoppgave. Kapital stilte spørsmålet: "Byråsjef forflyttet på grunn av spionmistanke?", men vi fikk aldri noe svar. Før nå.

Takket være Lund-kommisjonen som avdekket at ulovlig overvåking faktisk har funnet sted i stor målestokk i Norge etter krigen, kunne alle få innsikt i POT-mappene sine (fristen gikk ut ved årsskiftet), og en av de mange som har benyttet seg av dette tilbudet, var Erik Knutstad.

Og ganske riktig: Det fremgår av dokumentene, avgradert i henhold til Innsynsloven av Innsynsutvalget den 12. mars i fjor, at POT hadde anmerkninger i Knutstads mappe allerede fra 1966.

Den 9. mars 1966 skal Knutstad angivelig ha hatt et møte med A.P. Smirnov ved den russiske ambassade, og vi kan lese at han tok med en polsk hushjelp fra Warszawa til Oslo, og fikk en sak med UD for dette, og i 1977 står det at Knutstad "har et injuriesøksmål gjærende mot UD. Han kan virke noe forvirret."

Og i mars 1977 har POT-spionene funnet det nødvendig å rapportere at "EK omtalt i avisen Kapital - artikkel av Hegna."

Alt strengt hemmelig i henhold til Sikkerhetsinstruksen.

Svaret på spørsmålet om byråsjefen ble forflyttet på grunn av spionmistanke, fikk vi altså 26 år senere.

Kapital var i mappen.

EXPOSING THE TURKISH ILLUMINATI !

Posted on Thursday, November 16, 2006 at 12:16PM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#)

[Post a Comment](#)

[mind control 4.jpg](#)

Video secretly filmed in Turkey .

HERE IS THE TRANSLATION

Please introduce the candidates to us.

Serdar Başkaya, his profession is electrical engineering.

Aykut Erensoy, his profession is electrical Engineering

Kenan Ali Akman, he is a businessman.

Understood. Please bring them inside.

Dear Misters, before all else we would like you to promise to us that,

whether you are accepted as a brother or not, after you are taken into what we call 'the room of contemplation', you will not mention anybody what you see and what you hear here, do you promise on your honour?

Mr. Erensoy?

Yes, I promise.

Mr. BÃ¼yÃ¼kÃ¼stÃ¼n?

I promise.

Mr. Akman?

Yes, I promise.

The inquisitor brother, let the candidates sit.

Mr. BÃ¼yÃ¼kÃ¼stÃ¼n, tell us what is the thing which was touched to your chest and which was made you feel with one of your hands?

Uhm... something metal... sword.

The meaning of the sword being touched to your chest is that you keep your promise otherwise you will be made to regret not keeping it and suffer pains for the rest of your life.

Let us avoid any mistakes, are you really the same people who wants to join us? Did you fill in the form without pressure from others and with your own free will and judgement? And you signed it?

Yes.

Let the cadidates commence 'the first journey'.

Who are these people? Those who seek the real light.

Misters, repeat the oath we made just now once again after me.

Before the symbol of the great architect of the universe and in front of the mason brotherhood, what I said was correct and I swear by it with all my sincerity.

I will not disclose any of our masonic secrets and what I have been shown and told here to anybody other than other brothers in a masonic lodge.

I will work towards the end of masonic goals.

I will obey the principles of the free masons' greater lodge.

I will regularly attend the meetings of the lodge which I will become a member of.

The first officer, brother, what do you want for the candidates?

The light of the scientific truth, dear master.

All other brothers who stand by the columns and decorate the true light. What do you want for the candidates?

The light of the scientific truth, dear master.

Let the scientific truth be given on the 3rd touch of the hammer.

The swords which are pointed at you symbolises the fact that, other masons will defend you should you ever be attacked by others in the rest of your life.

THE SATANIC WORSHIP.

Only 33rd degree masons can attend.

The grand master drinks the goat's blood which is sacrificed in the middle of the room and prays in Hebrew language and ends the satanic worship ritual.

MASONIC WEDDING

A lodge in Istanbul. There is a masonic wedding ceremony which is constantly denied by the masons that it exists. Â«

More evidence : Aleister Crowley the infamous black magician and illuminati known as the Beast 666 called is last son Ataturk...

[smallerowpipe.gif](#)

FOR THE ULTIMATE NEW WORLD ORDER ZIONIST AND ROMAN CHURCH CREATED THE JESUITS

Posted on Monday, December 4, 2006 at 09:10AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#) | [Comment](#)

[images-1.jpg](#)

Though Zionism surfaced to a visible religious and economic force for the first time in

Ukraine thanks to the support of the Russian elite of the Knights of Malta, is also true that Zionism always existed in those corrupt Jewish families supporting ancient Rome, and the Jesuits who later supported the Knights of Malta were born from crypto jews at a time when Zionism was still a secret doctrine and believe that belong to the elite Jewish Rabbi's.

Thats why Kiev later became so important for Russia and the rest of the world like New York and Wall Street in the modern age and thats why the so called ORANGE REVOLUTION is a ZIONIST VATICAN taker over of the old HQ's supported by the modern INTERNATIONAL ORDER OF ST.STANISLAS based in KIEV consisting of over 300 Knights working for the Vatican and the Jews .

The first Jesuits were cryptoâ€‘Jews. Ignatius Loyola himself was a cryptoâ€‘Jew of the Occult Cabala working for the evil Zionist plot with Rome to create a NEW WORLD ORDER under the usual suspects. A cryptoâ€‘Jew is a Jew who converts to another religion and outwardly embraces the new religion, while secretly maintaining Jewish practices. As John Torell explains: "In 1491 San Ignacio de Loyola was born in the Basque province of Guipuzcoa, Spain. His parents were Marranos and at the time of his birth the family was very wealthy. As a young man he became a member of the Jewish Illuminati order in Spain. As a cover for his crypto Jewish activities, he became very active as a Roman Catholic. On May 20, 1521 Ignatius (as he was now called) was wounded in a battle, and became a semiâ€‘cripple. Unable to succeed in the military and political arena, he started a quest for holiness and eventually ended up in Paris where he studied for the priesthood and created the foundations for the future Jesuit conspiracy. In 1539 he had moved to Rome where he officilay founded the "JESUIT ORDER," which was to become the most vile, bloody and persecuting order in the Roman Catholic Church and the key one for the creation of the evil Empire of Zion togheter that unites Rome and Jerusalem now to the United States of America. In 1540, the current Pope Paul III approved the order. At Loyola's death in 1556 there were more than 1000 members in the Jesuit order, located in a number of nations."

Ignatius of Loyola's secretary, Polanco, was of Jewish descent and was the only person present at Loyola's deathbed. James Lainez, who succeeded Loyola as the second Jesuit General, was also of

Jewish descent. Jews were attracted to the Jesuit order and joined in large numbers. Lacunza was no exception. He was a Jew, which explains why he introduced the eschatological teaching of a return to the Jewish animal sacrifices during the Millennium. (In a book titled The Coming of the Messiah in Glory and Majesty published in 1812, 11 years after the death of its author, Jesuit Emanuel de Lacunza who, wrote under the fictitious pen name of a purportedly converted Jew, Rabbi Juan Josaphat Ben Ezra, in order to conceal his identity and to make his writings more palatable to the Protestant readers. He promoted the writings of sixteenth century Jesuit priest Francisco Ribera, developing a futuristic perspective which restricted the prophetic fulfillments in the book of Revelation to the end of the world). Lacunza also wrote that during a millennium after the tribulation the Jewish animal sacrifices would be reinstated along with the Eucharist (the mass) of the Catholic Church. Lacunza has followed after Jewish fables and replaced the commandments o God with the commandments of men. That doctrine gives the Jews primacy in God's plan (the older Brothers as John Paul II use to say) and relegates Christians to a prophetic parenthetical to be supplanted by the Jews during the thousand year earthly reign of Christ.

All this demonstrates simply that Zionist and Jesuits are part of the same Satan controlling Rome and Jerusalem for the last 2000 years...and apparently all Jews who rebel to the NEW WORLD ORDER and convert to ISLAM will end up like the ones London, CONTAMINATED !

Lets fight this evil now,the enemy is only Satan but we have the Holy Qu'ran.

The Daily Telegraph has been told that Mr Litvinenko had converted to Islam. Akhmed Zakayev, the leading Chechen dissident who lived next door to Mr Litvinenko, said: "He was read to from the Koran the day before he died and had told his wife and family that he wanted to be buried in accordance with Muslim tradition."

As Salam Aleikum
Leo Lyon Zagami
a crypto Jew now converted to Islam as
Khaled Saifullah Khan

FORT BRAGG HOME OF TRUE SATANISM AND MIND CONTROL !

Posted on Friday, November 3, 2006 at 09:16AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[flagphotobio2.jpg](#)

Psychological Operations/Warfare

by Major Ed Rouse (Ret)

"Capture their minds
and their hearts and souls
will follow"

Psychological Operations or PSYOP are planned operations to convey selected information and indicators to audiences to influence their emotions, motives, objective reasoning, and ultimately the behavior of organizations, groups, and individuals. Used in all aspects of war, it is a weapon whose effectiveness is limited only by the ingenuity of the commander using it.

A proven winner in combat and peacetime, PSYOP is one of the oldest weapons in the arsenal of man. It is an important force protector/combat multiplier and a non-lethal weapons system.

Psychological Operations (PSYOP) or Psychological Warfare (PSYWAR) is simply learning everything about your target enemy, their beliefs, likes, dislikes, strengths, weaknesses, and vulnerabilities. Once you know what motivates your target, you are ready to begin psychological operations.

Psychological operations may be defined broadly as the planned use of communications to influence human attitudes and behavior ... to create in target groups behavior, emotions, and attitudes that support the attainment of national objectives. The form of communication can be as simple as spreading information covertly by word of mouth or through any means of multimedia.

A psychological warfare campaign is a war of the mind. Your primary weapons are sight and sound. PSYOP can be disseminated by face-to-face communication, audio visual means (television), audio media (radio or loudspeaker), visual media (leaflets, newspapers, books, magazines and/or posters). The weapon is not how its sent, but the message it carries and how that message affects the recipient.

For instance, our American flag, when it goes by in a parade do you feel a sense of pride? How about when you hear our national anthem played? How about "God Bless the USA", Lee Greenwood's song which became popular during Desert Storm? Music or sound can be a major factor in motivating emotion if it is associated with the right message. How many of you think about the pottery wheel scene with Patrick Swaytze and Demi Moore in the movie "Ghost" when you hear the theme song "Unchained Melody"?

It has long been said that: "The pen is mightier than the sword". That is because, if used properly, words can be an inspiration to motivate others. Some examples:

"Remember the Alamo"

"Give me liberty or give me death"

"I regret I have but one life to give for my country"

"Ask not what your country can do for you? Ask what you can do for your country"

Now for psychological operations to be effective, you must carefully plan your propaganda. You must make sure that you know everything about your enemy and that you are targeting his beliefs and not using your own. For example, at the very beginning of Desert Shield, just after Iraq invaded Kuwait, President Bush referred to Saddam Hussein as being "just like Adolph Hitler"

For Americans and most of Europe that was an insulting comparison. However, looking at it through the eyes of an Iraqi soldier Adolph Hitler tried to exterminate all the Jews. Iraq has long hated Israel. Hitler drove out the British and French forces that had long occupied the middle east. So with the right propaganda, the comparison could be interpreted that Saddam, like Hitler, hates Israel and wants to keep the western infidel influence from contaminating the middle east. This would be a compliment not an insult.

On the reverse side, knowing your enemy's beliefs can work for you. For example, remember when Saddam Hussein broadcasted live images of his "Human Shields, the woman and children of westerners that were in Iraq when the war broke out? The Koran, the Moslem bible, states that you can do what you with with your enemy, but that you must not harm his family,(wife and children). Saddam's actions allowed us to show that he was a coward, hiding behind innocent people and ignoring the Moslem laws he was so quick to say he was defending.

How do you get to know your enemy? Intelligence reports, Area studies, in country research, defectors, native help, and even the enemy prisoners of war all are sources of information. As leaflets were developed during Desert Storm, they were tested on

cooperative EPWs (enemy prisoners of war. Some of the recommendations for changes to the leaflet's illustrations made by these EPWs were: remove any trace of the color red (a danger signal to Iraqis), show Allied soldiers with chin beards rather than clean-shaven faces (beards convey trust and brotherhood in Iraqi culture), and add bananas to a bowl of fruit shown being offered to surrendering Iraqis (bananas are a great delicacy in Iraq). Also, an illustration depicting a surrendering Iraqi thinking of his family back home confused the EPWs. "Thought bubbles" are well-known in Western culture, but virtually unknown to Iraqis. The illustration was dropped.

In a memo written to then-Secretary of State John Foster Dulles on 24 October 1953, former U.S. President Dwight D. Eisenhower defined psychological warfare as anything "from the singing of a beautiful anthem up to the most extraordinary kind of physical sabotage."

Used during peacetime, contingencies and declared war, these activities are not a form of force, but are force multipliers that use nonviolent means in often violent environments. Persuading rather than compelling physically, they rely on logic, fear, desire or other mental factors to promote specific emotions, attitudes or behaviors. The ultimate objective of U.S. military psychological operations is the dissemination of truthful information to foreign audiences in support of U.S. policy and national objectives to convince enemy, neutral, and friendly nations and forces to take action favorable to the United States and its allies.

Now please note that I stated above that Psychological Operations as conducted by the US Military is the dissemination of "truthful" information, not propaganda which is categorized as "white, gray, or black". Now what is the difference between PSYOP and propaganda? A memorandum prepared by the Chief of Army Field Forces at Fort Monroe, Virginia in September of 1953 briefly explained the difference between "gray" propaganda, messages broadcast with the goal of "avoiding identification," and "black" propaganda, which involves "attribution to a source other than the true one."

A more recent set of definitions, reportedly used by former CIA chief William Colby and cited in at least one commercial publication, calls truthfully-attributed and non-attributed messages "white" propaganda, whereas messages falsely attributed to a third party are considered "gray." The term "black propaganda" is reserved for those materials "planted by the United States but in such a way that it seems to be the product or even an internal document of the target group." In other words, "black propaganda" is nothing less than a form of intellectual and political subversion.

Historically, the application of psychological operations in one form or another has proven to be almost as essential to the successful waging of war as the use of manpower and weaponry. However, in spite of its long history of successful employment, the potential for using the power of persuasion through psychological operations as a force multiplier to achieve national objectives with a minimum of destruction, has been recognized by only the most perceptive of military leaders and statesmen. Furthermore, it has been since World War II that PSYOP has come into its own as an effective weapon system.

The giant strides made in the area of behavioral sciences, which can now enable us to know and understand why people behave as they do, combined with the development and perfection of mass media communications, have greatly multiplied the capability and value of PSYOP as a means of achieving our own national objectives without needless bloodshed.

An analysis of recent conflicts has demonstrated the value of psychological operations/warfare on and off the battlefield. As a result, military authorities are now beginning to accept the fact that psychological operations is a very special combat weapon—one that every military commander must consider employing, and defending against, if he is to accomplish his mission with minimum losses. This recognition of the important role of PSYOP has resulted in its integration into many training programs and tactical exercises, as well as the consideration of PSYOP employment in all future military operations.

United States psychological operations consist of three distinct types: Tactical PSYOP, Strategic PSYOP and Consolidation PSYOP.

Tactical PSYOP is addressed to a specific enemy combat group, to induce them to perform a specific action that will affect the current or short-range combat situation.

Aimed at a larger audience, Strategic PSYOP is put into effect by a carefully planned campaign against a larger target audience than that toward which Tactical PSYOP is directed.

Consolidation PSYOP's mission is to assist the civil and military authorities in consolidating their gains, by establishing and maintaining law and order, and by re-establishing civil government in an occupied or liberated area.

All three types of psychological operations - - Tactical, Strategic and Consolidation--- can be employed to produce the following desired effects:

- Reduce moral and combat efficiency within the enemy's ranks.
- Promote mass dissension within and defections from enemy combat units and/or revolutionary cadre.
- Support our own and allied forces cover and deception operations.
- Promote cooperation, unity and morale within one's own and allied units, as well as within resistance forces behind enemy lines.

Now Psychological Operations (PSYOP) is not a new military tactic by any means. There are numerous examples of the use of psychological warfare throughout history. The following are some historical examples which illustrate the attainment of each of these four objectives.

Perhaps one of the earliest examples of Psychological Warfare was attributed to "Alexander the Great of Macedonia. Alexander had conquered most of the known world during his reign. With each region he conquered he left behind soldiers to keep control of the newly conquered area. Eventually, there came a point when Alexander realized that he had stretched his army too thin and was now in danger of losing to a large opposing force. Alexander's only option was to retreat and regroup forces with the armies he left behind. However, to do so would certainly incite the opposing force to pursue him and very possibly capture or defeat his now smaller army.

Alexander knew that if he could intimidate the opposing force they would be scared to follow his army. Alexander instructed his armorers to make several oversized armor breastplates and helmets that would fit "giants", men 7 to 8 feet tall. As Alexander and his forces withdrew during the night they left behind the oversized armor. The oversized armor was of course found by the opposing force who then believed that they had come close to engaging in a battle with giants. A battle that they surely would have lost. The oversized armor coupled with the stories they had heard from travelers of the

savagery of Alexander's army caused enough doubt and fear that they elected not to pursue Alexander's army.

Sun Tsu, recognized as one of the greatest military tacticians of all times, strongly advocated the use of psychological warfare as a force multiplier. Sun Tsu wrote that:

To capture the enemy's entire army is better than to destroy it; to take intact a regiment, a company, or a squad is better than to destroy them. For to win one hundred victories in one hundred battles is not the acme of skill. To subdue the enemy without fighting is the supreme excellence. Thus, what is of supreme importance in war is to attack the enemy's strategy. Next best is to disrupt his alliances by diplomacy. The next best is to attack his army. And the worst policy is to attack cities.

Sun Tzu understood that given the opportunity, an adversary will surrender to a superior commander prior to conflict. In order to have a chance to be that superior leader, PSYOP must be coordinated and included in initial planning and implemented prior to conflict. If hostilities begin, proper PSYOP implementation can end the conflict earlier than otherwise expected. PSYOP is a force multiplier and resource saver.

Mongol leader Genghis Khan was widely known for leading hordes of savage horsemen across Russia and into Europe. While not totally unfounded, the Mongols' image of total, barbaric domination was greatly enhanced by Khan's use of PSYOP, deception, operational security (OPSEC), and targeting his adversaries' decision-making process. "Agents of influence" were sent in advance of his armies to do face-to-face PSYOP, telling of brutality and large numbers in the Mongol army. Khan also used deception to create the illusion of invincible numbers by using rapid troop maneuver, making his army look larger than it really was. He had a network of horsemen called "arrow riders" to communicate quickly with his commanders, and he targeted enemy messengers to prevent enemy commanders from communicating with each other. All these actions caused a weakness in their enemy's psyche, and the Mongols were feared wherever they went.

World War II

Psychological operations were used extensively by all sides during World War II. Adolf Hitler rose to power by exploiting the dissatisfaction of supporters of the traditional left and right wing parties, by dwelling on the failure of these parties to solve the problems created by the conditions imposed on Germany under the Treaty of Versailles. He then presented National Socialism as the one movement capable of uniting conservative nationalists with international socialists, the professional classes with the working classes in the service of the nation. The speeches he delivered urged national pride and unity and placed the blame for all of Germany's problems on others. His oratory techniques and use of propaganda gave him a truly hypnotic grip over the German masses. After taking over as dictator, the Germans continued to use propaganda both to unite Germany and to intimidate their enemies.

Radio broadcasts became a major means of passing propaganda to the enemy. Japan used the notorious "Tokyo Rose" to broadcast music, propaganda, and words of discouragement to our allied forces. The Germans used Mildred Gillar, better remembered as "Axis Sally". The Americans used deception and psychological operations to convince the German high command that the D-Day invasion was not going to be launched at Normandy but at Calais.

However the best and most innovative use of psychological warfare must be attributed to a radio broadcast by the British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC). During the period May through September 1940, when the German invasion of England seemed imminent, a regular BBC radio program, easily heard and often listened to by the Germans, began a series of English language lessons for the would-be invaders. These broadcasts of course were presented in flawless German. The British announcer stated the purpose of these broadcasts like this:

"â€¦and so it will be best if you learn a few useful phrases in English before visiting us. For your first lesson, we take â€˜DIE KANAUEBERFAHRTâ€™. The channel crossing."

"Now, just repeat after me: â€˜DAS BOOT SINKT.â€™ The boat is sinking. The boat is sinking"

"DAS WASSER IST KALT. The water is cold. SER KALT. Very cold"

"Now I will give you a verb that should be very useful. Again, please repeat after me. ICH BRENNE. I am burning. Du Brennst. You are burning. ER BRENNT. He is burning. WIR BRENNEN. We burn. IHR BRENNT. You are burning. SIE BRENNEN. They are burning."

This was rather crude material: but it proved effective. The phrases about burning in the English Channel seemed to confirm the intensive rumors already being spread by British agents on the continent that the British had perfected an apparatus with which they were going to set fires in the Channel and on the English beaches whenever Hitler launched his invasion. Although not true, the rumors were so well planned and cleverly spread that to this day, many Germans believe them. Documents found after the war confirmed that the German High Command believed that the British had a workable plan to set fire to the English Channel.

Cover and deception operations are complex and intricate affairs, invariably involving many talents, techniques and resources. Perhaps the most ambitious and spectacular cover and deception operation of modern times was the effort of the Allies to convince the German high command that the upcoming Allied invasion of Europe would occur across the beaches near the Pas de Calais, rather than the narrow sand strips and cliffs of Normandy nearly 100 hundred miles away.

Through imaginative employment of psychological operations the Allies created the fictitious "Army Group Patton," which was poised to strike across the English Channel at the Germans 15th Panzer Army defending the Pas de Calais. This ruse convinced the German strategists and planners that the Allied assault would be spearheaded at the Pas de Calais by an army under the command of Lieutenant General George S. Patton, whom many considered our best combat command. As a result, the heaviest concentration of German combat power in France was positioned at the Pas de Calais, waiting for Patton.

Even after the Allied invasion came at Normandy, Hitler would not allow for the deployment of the 15th Panzer Army from the Pas de Calais. Hitler was still convinced that the Normandy invasion was only a prelude to the real invasion. The 15th Panzer Army waited in vain at the Pas de Calais for nearly seven weeks for Army Group Patton, an invasion that was never to come. General of the Army Omar Bradley later referred to this operation as "the biggest hoax of the war". As for the German Army,

they never fully recovered from the reversals set in motion by their delay in releasing the 15th Panzer Army.

The next example concerns the fourth objective of psychological operations, that is, its use to promote cooperation, unity and morale within friendly units and people as well as within resistance forces behind enemy lines.

During World War II, the very survival of the Soviet Union was due in large part to Stalin's ability to appeal to and mobilize the emotional patriotism of the Russian people. With his regime reeling under the blows of the German blitz in 1941, Stalin sensed that the ideological abstractions and Communist platitudes, which the Party had driven into the minds of its captive domestic audience since its take over in 1918, were relatively barren and did not have the emotional and spiritual impact necessary to fortify the Russian people for their struggle against Hitler's armies. Therefore, in one of the most dramatic policy turn-about in modern history, Stalin systematically set about identifying his Communist regime with "Holy Russia" (and "Mother Russia") its ancient heritage and its accompanying symbolism.

The two Russian institutions with the deepest roots in the past, the Army and the Church, were cultivated by Stalin's propagandists as never before in Soviet history. The historic accomplishments of Russian armies were glorified. The church hierarchy and class distinctions were returned to pre-revolution standards. Even the official newspaper, "PRAVDA," dropped its Marxist motto, "WORKERS OF THE WORLD, UNITE," and substituted the openly nationalistic slogan, "DEATH TO THE GERMAN INVADER." The ensuing struggle became and is still officially known in Soviet history as "The Great Patriotic War".

Thus we see how even Josef Stalin, one of the most hard-headed dictators of the 20th Century, realized that his conventional military weapons alone, were not enough to meet the challenge of the German armies. In retrospect, we can see that his choice of utilizing psychological operations to augment his conventional military forces, would prove to play a major role in maintaining the survival of his communist regime for so many years.

Korea

Having learned the effectiveness of radio broadcasts and leaflets during World War II, the U.S. Army Far East Command's small Special Projects Branch of the Headquarters G-2 (Intelligence) Division, began radio broadcasts and leaflet drops over the Republic of South Korea immediately after North Korea's invasion across the 38th Parallel in June 1950. Later during the fall of that year, the 1st Loudspeaker and Leaflet Company arrived in South Korea. This unit would serve as the 8th Army's tactical psychological warfare unit to the end of the war in 1952.

The 1st Loudspeaker and Leaflet Company used both vehicle and aircraft mounted loudspeakers to get their verbal messages across. However, as in previous U.S. wars, leaflets were still the major medium. Korean War leaflets themes center around the "happy POW," "good soldier-bad leaders," "surrender and you will be well-treated," "we can crush you," and nostalgia for home, family and women.

Vietnam

Psychological Operations were used by both sides. Many G.I.'s may remember the

notorious "Hanoi Hannah", who like "Tokyo Rose" of WW II broadcasted a daily radio program where she played music, coupled with the North's view of the news and messages of discouragement to our troops.

The Americans countered with their own radio broadcasts, and leaflet programs.

In Vietnam, the United States conducted air attacks against military and military-related strategic targets partly for psychological effect. The principal psychological objective of these attacks was to persuade enemy leaders to negotiate an early end to the conflicts on terms acceptable to the United States.

These air attacks failed to deter the communists from protracting the fighting for over eight years in Vietnam. In addition to the humanitarian and other constraints the United States imposed on its air operations, various conditions and attitudes in the enemy camp diluted the coercive effects of the U.S. strategic attacks. These included the enemy government's:

access to support and sanctuary from external powers, which allowed the enemy to continue fighting even when its indigenous war-related production facilities had been destroyed.

strong commitment to the objectives or cause that gave rise to the conflict with the United States.

readiness to absorb enormous human and materiel losses.

ability to maintain domestic support for the war effort and/or sufficient internal security to suppress any potential opposition.

perception that the likely benefits from continued conflict would exceed the costs resulting from the U.S. bombing.

After having already made what it considered to be its maximum feasible concessions in the Vietnam peace talks, the United States resorted to escalation or threatened escalation to bring the negotiations to closure.

Severe U.S. escalation or threatened escalation was required to extract comparatively modest concessions from both enemies. In Vietnam, Washington had to employ massive B-52 and fighter-bomber strikes on Hanoi and Haiphong to force the communists to complete a peace agreement, the key provisions of which they had already accepted.

The communists agreed to terms only after their military forces on the battlefield had been stalemated. Prior to the settlements, the communist forces in Vietnam had mounted major offensives, the defeat of which left them no prospects for immediate further military gains.

Operation Just Cause - Panama

At H-Hour, 1-508th Abn had the mission of securing Ft. Amador, an installation shared by the U.S. and Panama Defense Force (PDF). Because of the need for OPSEC, American dependents could not be evacuated in advance of the attack. This complication, and the requirement to minimize enemy casualties and physical damage, made PSYOP loudspeaker teams, from the 1st Bn, 4th PSYOP Gp, a key asset. The battalion sealed off the PDF portion of Ft. Amador and ensured that all noncombatants were safe. After daylight, the task force set about systematically securing the area. When initial appeals failed to persuade the PDF to surrender, the commander modified the broadcasts. The holdouts were warned that resistance was hopeless in the face of

overwhelming firepower and a series of demonstrations took place, escalating from small arms to 105mm howitzer rounds. Subsequent broadcasts convinced the PDF to give up. The entire process allowed Ft. Amador to be secured with few casualties and minimal damage.

The Gulf War

The Gulf War brought a whole new meaning to the use of multimedia in psychological operations. Radio and TV broadcasts, leaflets, and loudspeakers used the themes of Arab brotherhood, allied air power, and Iraqi isolation to induce large numbers of enemy soldiers to desert. One of the most effective tactics involved the dropping of leaflets on a particular unit, informing it that it would be bombed within twenty-four hours and had to surrender to avoid destruction. Over a seven-week period, 29 million leaflets of more than 100 different leaflets were disseminated, reaching approximately 98% of the 300,000 troops. [Click here for some examples of Gulf War leaflets.](#)

The 4th PSYOP Group began broadcasting the "VOICE OF THE GULF" radio network on 19 January 1991. It operated continuously through 1 April 1991 with more than 210 hours of live broadcasting and 330 hours of prerecorded programs. A total of 2072 news items were aired along with 189 PSYOP messages. The VOICE OF THE GULF network consisted of a 50 KW AM transmitter located at Abu Ali, Saudi Arabia broadcasting on AM 1134; a 10KW AM transmitter located at Qaisumah, Saudi Arabia broadcasting on AM 1179; a 1KW FM transmitter located at Qaisumah, Saudi Arabia broadcasting on FM 87.5 and two Volant Solo EC-130 aircraft of the 193rd Special Operations Group broadcasting on AM 690 and FM 88.5 and 87.9.

Of course like some of the other big wars, Iraq chose to use a woman, "Baghdad Betty", to conduct propaganda broadcasts to deter and disillusion their enemy. Unfortunately for Iraq, they forgot that a truly effective psychological warfare program must have the input of highly-qualified clinical psychologists "who specialize in the unconscious dynamics of human behavior and motivation" and who are knowledgeable about the "values and customs of different cultures." Such expertise is essential to the "selection of a culturally appropriate and effectively persuasive concept and value-based theme" that is the heart of any PSYOP. In one of her first broadcast Baghdad Betty warned the American soldiers listening that while they were in the desert of Saudi Arabia, their wives and girlfriends were sleeping with Tom Cruise, Tom Selleck and Bart Simpson. Now it was ridiculous enough to infer that our wives and girlfriends would be seduced by two movie stars but by their failure to do thorough research on the American culture, Betty lost any chance of credibility by telling our servicemen that a cartoon character was seducing our women back home.

During Desert Storm the 4th PSYOP Group fielded 71 Tactical loudspeaker teams. These teams provided support to USARCENT (both XVIII Airborne Corps and VII Corps), USMARCENT and USSOCCENT. Loudspeaker teams broadcast surrender appeals, harassment and deception tapes. Most loudspeaker teams had Saudi Arabian, Egyptian or Kuwaiti linguists attached to execute live broadcasts as the situation dictated. Loudspeaker teams were also innovatively employed for prisoner control at the EPW camps with broadcasts designed to accomplish prisoner pacification and underscore Military Police authority.

One of the best examples of the successful use of loudspeakers occurred during the Gulf War. The allied coalition effectively isolated, both physically and psychologically, a large element of Iraqi forces on Faylaka Island. Rather than reduce the island by direct assault, a tactical PSYOP team from the 9th PSYOP Battalion, aboard a UH-1N

helicopter, flew aerial loudspeaker missions around the island with cobra gunships providing escort. The message told the adversary below to surrender the next day in formation at the radio tower. The next day 1,405 Iraqis, including a general officer, waited in formation at the radio tower to surrender to the Marine forces without a single shot having been fired.

How successful was the US PSYOP campaign in Desert Storm? The International Red Cross reported that nearly 87,000 Iraqi soldiers turned themselves over to coalition forces, most of them clutching the leaflets or hiding them in their clothing. All incidents of surrender were bloodless. Perhaps the best testimony to the effectiveness of PSYOP was given by an Iraqi General when he stated that:

"PSYOP...was a great threat to troop morale, second only to the coalition bombing campaign."

Thus, psychological operations are coming of age. We saw from historical examples, how Tactical, Strategic and Consolidation PSYOP can cover the short-range, long-range and recuperative phases of warfare, to reduce enemy morale and combat effectiveness; to promote dissension within and defections from enemy ranks; to support cover and deception operations; and to promote unity, cooperation and morale within our own military and those of our allies, and to provide meaningful domestic assistance to less fortunate groups and communities.

Why then, you may ask, has the value of psychological operations taken so long to receive general recognition, and why is it full potential yet to be realized?

Part of the answer to this question was covered earlier in our presentation, when it was discussed that although psychological operations has been utilized by various military leaders over the centuries, it has only been recently with the major advances in behavioral sciences and mass communications that PSYOP has come into its own as an effective weapon system of great potential.

Another part of the answer to this question lies in the attitude of people towards psychological operations. To some, it produces images of government controlled communications/mass media, telling the people only what the government wants them to hear. To others, it raises the horrid specter of Joseph Goebbels, Hitler's Propaganda Minister, practicing the technique of the "big lie" which has incorrectly become synonymous with "propaganda". Still to others, the mere mention of "psychological" operations or warfare invokes visions of "mind control" through some mysterious means of brainwashing.

It should be clear that modern psychological operations, or PSYOP, is none of those things. On the contrary PSYOP is not unlike the public advertising that we are all exposed to wherever we go, every day, through all kinds of mass media. However the negative connotation that some people attach to the word "psychological" prevents many people from recognizing the simple truth. Everyone knows that if you do not have a good product to sell, people will not continue buying it, no matter how much you advertise. The same applies to the points of view advertised through the use of psychological operations. Thus we have no reason to fear PSYOP, but we do have ample reason to respect it for what it can do.

By the application of sound PSYOP techniques, through face-to-face communication and mass media communications, we have demonstrated, time and time again, that we

can appeal to the intelligence, reason, and emotions of our target audience to get them to think and act as we desire. If these people are shooting at us, we can persuade them to lay down their arms. If they fear us, we can convince them that they have nothing to fear. If they are belligerent and uncooperative, we can show them the value of unity and cooperation. Lastly and most important, the utilization of PSYOP can prevent needless bloodshed, destruction and misery. That is why we say, with conviction, that psychological operations, or PSYOP, is truly a humane weapon.

Today, Psychological Operations are a vital part of the broad range of U.S. political, military, economic and ideological activities used by the U.S. government to secure national objectives. The mission of providing Psychological Operations for the U.S. Military today rests with the U.S. Army's Civil Affairs and Psychological Operations Command at Fort Bragg, North Carolina.

FRATELLI D ' ITALIA BY BROTHER ARTURO REGHINI

Posted on Wednesday, November 29, 2006 at 09:26PM by

[Registered Commenter](#)

[Comments](#) | [1 Comment](#)

[manifesto4.jpg](#)

"Nel 1914 il Fr. Arturo Reghini di fronte all'invadenza del partito clericonazionalista (laici e preti strettamente alleati) scrisse Imperialismo Pagano invitando gli italiani a riflettere. Concluse così il suo scritto: «Nazionalismo e cattolicismo sono termini antitetici persino etimologicamente! Storicamente ed intrinsecamente il nazionalismo cattolico è una assurdità! Noi esortiamo gli italiani sinceri a non volersi prestare al giuoco della Chiesa Romana ; ed a costituire un partito imperialista laico, pagano, ghibellino che si ispiri unicamente alla tradizione italica di Virgilio, di Dante, di Campanella, di Mazzini.»

Se oggi gli Italiani vogliono ritrovare la loro anima rinascimentale e romana, devono riscoprire un'unità politica vera, non quella ingannevole proposta dal potere. Devono costruire un rapporto col mondo orientale ed ebraico diverso da quello perseguito dalle potenze occidentali che sono l'espressione del fondamentalismo cristiano in guerra con quello islamico per il controllo delle fonti energetiche. L'Italia è l'unica potenza europea dalla quale dipende il destino di tutte le altre Nazioni mediterranee e quindi deve avere il coraggio di fare scelte coraggiose, di ricominciare a fare la storia, perché dalla nostra debolezza nasce l'arroganza e l'arbitrio degli altri i quali anche se meno dotati di noi in termini civili e umani pur di sopravvivere e di continuare a regnare non ci penseranno due volte a buttare nella spazzatura i valori veri della giustizia e dell'umanesimo latino, esercitando contro di noi la violenza più brutta e distruggendo quel poco che ancora resta della nostra intelligenza e della nostra cultura."

"Arturo Reghini in un suo articolo intitolato «Il patriottismo della massoneria italiana» apparso sulla rivista *Atanor* nel 1924, per rispondere ai velenosi attacchi dei gesuiti contro la massoneria accusata di tenere le fila del movimento

internazionalista ai danni dell'€™Italia, dimostrÃ² con dati di fatto che, a differenza di alcuni ordini religiosi, la massoneria italiana dava garanzie di italianitÃ e di fedeltÃ agli ideali risorgimentali, senza venir meno ai suoi fondamenti iniziatici.(vedasi: Roberto Sestito, Storia del Rito Filosofico Italiano, FirenzeLibri 2003)."

ARTURO REGHINI (GRUPPO DI UR/RITO FILOSOFICO)

GOD BLESS ?

Posted on Sunday, December 3, 2006 at 06:21PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#) [6 Comments](#)

[royalgen.gif](#)

God Bless you Woken Sheep (in the photo the usual suspects)

Posted on Wednesday, November 1, 2006 at 11:51PM by [Registered Commenter](#)

[\[Your Name Here\]](#) | [Comments](#) [2 Comments](#)

[bishops.jpg](#)

i just want to say thank you for everything youre helping to expose. youre doing a fantastic job leo. dont listen to the haters out here. youre helping me to finally draw alot of conclusions to the lines ive had already in place. keep up the good work and may god bless you and keep you safe as he has done for me.

ive had my own experience with the oto when i was younger and your words ring true. ive written about it before in the old forum . and i will be again writting an article on it soon to help take some of the heat off of you. so just hang in there. the truth is boyant and it will rise to the surface.

i recieved some tattoos in my ordeal with the oto. i was wondering if you could shed some light on the imagery. ive recently been told i pretty much have a incantation from the egyptian book of the dead on my back. I know the evil of these groups i have seen them kill with sigils from afar. i am aware of the work they do for satan. i think thats why its not as hard for me to grasp what youre saying. i just want to say that if you put this letter on your site like you did my last one, please remove the url's to the tattoos as they were given to me by the order and i dont need them tracking me down, or making sigils for myself or my family. thank you leo and god bless you.

WOKEN SHEEP

Illuminati Confessions

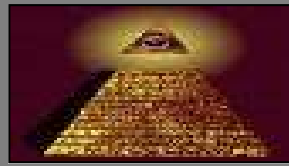
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 156-165

I HATE THE BILLIONAIRE SS MAFIA AND YOU?

Posted on Friday, December 1, 2006 at 06:16PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#)

[2 Comments](#)

[Rockefeller-David2.gif](#)

Dear Bro Phil,

sorry for the late answer but as you might know I was busy in Turkey for a week and when I came back home I was full of work so just let me confirm you that all the families you have mentioned , I repeat all are involved with the Vatican-Jerusalem illuminati Jesuit NWO conspiracy. This is very important for me to specify as there will be no Vatican Jesuit Knights of Malta elite without the economic support of the Zionist Jerusalem-New York Mafia.

Thats why the most prominent families from the European aristocracy who slowly sold out Europe to the Vatican Satan and the Zionist elite starting from the 17th century ended up getting married with eachother and moving to the American colonies so to keep their status forever and create a new Vatican-Jerusalem Supreme Mafia in the United States that could rule the world in despotism and eventually create a New World Order under Rome and Jerusalem (Christianity and Judaism) .This was done from the begining at the expense of the aristocratic families who opposed the Vatican or the Zionist plot and money offers, these families were eventually destined to poverty or simply extinction in the following centuries. At the begining of last century the situation got so bad for some of the aristocratic bloodlines who didnt follow the illuminati Orders that many of them started to marry rich American illuminati in a last attempt to preserve their castles and their status at home in the old continent , but also to get involved with those 13th bloodlines that realy started at that point to rule the scene from the United States. T

And to destroy or submit any opponents of the illuminati plan left in the aristocracy (if their were any) they deliberately created communism,fascism and Nazism to give them the final blow. Some of the Russian aristocrats who actualy were amongst the few in Europe opposing this plot were eliminated or sent to exile in places were the illuminati had full control over them like atheist France home of the Grand Orient.

In regards to Diana she was killed because she was with a guy like Dodi that I will not

define as a proper muslim but as a infedel doing cocaine , dealing weapons and going with prostitutes only two weeks before his death he basicly deserved to die if you know what I mean especially after making Diana pregnant (did he think he was fucking a babylonian hore???) , well I gave my positive opinion at the time to the Brethern in open Lodge later on for this execution in Paris in full illuminati style.
I was not involved directely thanks God but I know that the Templar Priory of Sion of Gino Sandri (secretary of Plantard Sinclair living in Paris) was involved and the head of the Secret police in Nice Bro.Marcel Chirlou was also.

And I tell you more dear Phil there is a connection here with the murder of Princess Grace (ordered by the Vatican) was actualy carried out by the corrupt Templars/Secret police forces of the time in Nice (evidence of Tempar infiltration and manipulation in Nice at that time gave even birth to a big scandal later well documented on the french press of the early 80's) , Templars secretly controlled by illuminati Freemason Grand Masters like Jean Pierre Giudicelli , known for his links with the P2 and the Jesuits trough Massimo Introvigne were in charge of operations in that area . Helping the French intelligence in this delicate assasination the Canadian intelligence because of the Order of the Solar Temple experiment that unfortunately involved Princess Grace.

Michael Jackson in Dubai at the moment trying to save his soul after his perverse years in the illuminati phedophile trap.

Jean Pierre Giudicelli de Bresac de la Bachelerie?

Posted on Friday, October 6, 2006 at 05:17PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M |](#)

[Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[Picture0174.jpg](#) 21 Apr 2005 22:10:52 +0200 (ora legale Europa occidentale)

From: "Vittorio Vanni"

To: Leo Young

Subject: Rif: Jean Pierre Giudicelli de Bresac de la Bachelerie???

Caro Leo,

ti rispondo intanto su quanto riguarda Jean Pierre.

L'ho conosciuto a Nizza qualche anno fa, in occasione di un'investitura templare. (appartiene, come me, all'Ordine di Pinto de Souza). Il predicato Bressac de la Bachelerie l'ha acquisito per ereditÃ , in quanto si Ã fatto adottare da un vecchio coglione di tal nome.

A quel tempo era preside di un'Accademia Miryamica ed appartenente al Grande Oriente Osirideo Egizio.

Era inoltre membro del Misraim e Memphis (filiazione Caracciolo) e si dichiarava in possesso degli Arcana Arcanorum (ma ce l'hanno tutti). Negli anni '70 ha avuto dei guai giudiziari per infiltrazioni templari nella polizia di Nizza e trame varie.

Per quanto riguarda l'Ordine di Thebes ti invierÃ un scritto di Introvigne che risponde (quasi) a veritÃ .

Ho saputo che J.P.Ã uscito in questi giorni di galera, in quanto ha scontato qualche mese per molestie sessuali alla figlia minorenni di una sua "servante" islamica.

A me Ã simpatico, ma da un punto di vista storiografico sugli Ordini, non credo sia affidabile.

Personalmente ti proporrei piuttosto di implicare il "Misraim e Memphis" nei contatti

con il nuovo gruppo massonico inglese, piuttosto che con che il Priorato, dato che questo non ha niente di Massonico.
Ma sul M.M.potrei metterti in contatto direttamente con Caracciolo, che Ã il Gran Maestro mondiale di tale Ordine, e che Ã una persona totalmente affidabile.
Per quanto riguarda il Sandri, se accetti il consiglio, stanne alla larga, e se proprio lo devi incontrare poni le terga al muro e fai i debiti scongiuri.
Stanotte "raffinerÃ il Codice. Ho delle buone traccie , ma devo inserirci altro materiale, soprattutto sulla parte avuta nelle radici del tormentone da membri dell'Ordine Martinista.
Devo inoltre aggiungerci altre materiale e tradurre le lettere di quel bel tomo di Plantard a Petain ed a De Gaulle. Quando avrÃ finito t'invierÃ il testo completo.
Non ho niente contro il Cocchi ne contro nessun gruppo, a meno che non siano persone e contesti che possano sputtanare la Massoneria.
Andreotti diceva che a sospettare si fa peccato, ma si indovina quasi sempre.
GiÃ che sei stato cristiano, ricorda le parole evangeliche: "siate semplici come le colombe ma astuti come i serpenti." Giocare Ã bello solo quando si vince ed il segreto per vincere Ã di imporre le nostre regole.
Ciao, orderplay.
Salute e fraternitÃ , da parte dell'anglo-becero.
Vittorio Vanni

KLAUS AND THE NAZI JESUIT ILLUMINATI CAMP TRAP ARRIVE IN VIRGINIA...

Posted on Thursday, November 16, 2006 at 02:28PM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#)

[Post a Comment](#)

[THE CAMP.gif](#) [Picture16.jpg](#)

Picture above our dear illuminati Brother Klaus Shmidt from Bavaria on the left and on the right side of the picture the Grand Master of the italian Grande Oriente Federale MW.Bro.Pasquale Cerofolini connected to the P2 and the Vatican Jesuits, in the middle two puppets of this new US show , the so called Regular Grand Lodge of Virginia.

Biography

Mr. Klaus Schmidt, a Senior Police Officer from the Bavarian State Police with more than 40 years of service, is a veteran of all EU Police Missions in Albania.
He was born in 1945 and is a native of Fuerth/Bavaria where he joined the Police after serving his time in the military.

Mr. Schmidt is a graduate of the Senior Command Course in Germany, the FBI National Academy, the FBI Executives training at Quantico, Virginia and at the University of Princeton, the DEA Commander training and the West Point Leadership and Command training. He studied from 1985 to 1990 Political Science and Sociology at the University of Wuerzburg and was granted a scholarship for the University of Southern California where he graduated the Delinquency Control Institute. He is a Graduate of the Senior Executive Class on Counterterrorism at the College for Security Studies in Germany.

Mr. Schmidt held several senior positions within the Bavarian State Police, the German Senior Command College, the European Drugs Unit and at Europol. He served as Commander of the MAPE Mission, Head of Operations with the ECPA-A Mission and Deputy Head of Mission with PAMECA (2002-2004).

His service in the Police includes several years in the Bomb Squad of the Bavarian State Police, where he also received training as a diver for underwater demolition.

Mr. Schmidt worked during this period of time as instructor for Special Forces in Bavaria, on federal level and abroad. His main professional experience lies within combating Serious and Organised Crime.

Mr. Schmidt received several decorations for his service including the West Point Leadership Award.

As Head of the Mission he represents the project on high level towards the Albanian authorities, the European Commission, the EU Member States and the International Consortium of Donors. He orchestrates and monitors PAMECA's activities and evaluates the quality of reports and analysis.

According to a decision of the Government of the Republic of Albania dated 23 June 2005, Mr. Schmidt was appointed as Professor for International Strategic Management for his role of implementing a new national command, leadership and management system for the ASP.

For more info investigate :

<http://www.regulargrandlodgevirginia.com/>

LATEST ILLUMINATI NEWS FROM FLORENCE

Posted on Thursday, November 16, 2006 at 01:52PM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#)

[Post a Comment](#)

WARNING: The 7th, the 8th and the 9th of December in Florence (Italy) Gran European gathering of the Jesuit/Opus Dei masonic illuminati's connected to the French Grande Loge Traditionnelle et Symbolique Op'ra (GLTSO).

[GLTSO.gif](#)

LEO ZAGAMI THE TURTLE TRAINER

Posted on Sunday, December 3, 2006 at 08:23PM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#)

[2 Comments](#)

[2234868_0.jpg](#)

NOW KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN

Reader Comments (2)

can you please explain what is it with this turtle trainer ????

December 3, 2006

[Unregistered Commenter](#)

[KoussKoussKlan](#)

Well its about the way humans psyche works in the metaphisics compared to the much faster way they act in the physical realm.
Its about human turtles...

Working together with Ege University (Turkey) professor Ertan Taskavak, Matthew Bettelheim recently published the results of their investigation into the identify of the tortoise species depicted in Ottoman artist Osman Hamdi Bey's popular 1906 painting, "The Tortoise Trainer" [Kaplumbaga Terbiyecisi], in the International Society for the History and Bibliography of Herpetology's academic journal Bibliotheca Herpetologica (Volume 6, Number 2). Often referred to mistakenly as "The Turtle Trainer," this is perhaps one of Osman Hamdi's best known works and has earned him no little fame. In December of 2004, "The Tortoise Trainer" was auctioned off to the Suna-Inan Kirac Foundation's Pera Museum in Turkey for 5 trillion Turkish lira (\$3.5 million), setting a record for the highest price paid for a Turkish painting...
So you can also make alot of money with a Turtle trainer...

December 3, 2006

[Unregistered Commenter](#)

[XM](#)

MANUALS OF THE BLACK NOBILITY VOL 1

Posted on Tuesday, November 28, 2006 at 05:57PM by

[Registered Commenter](#)

[XM](#)

[Comments](#)

[8 Comments](#)

[DSC00020.JPG](#)

MANUALS OF THE BLACK NOBILITY VOL 1

By Leo Lyon Zagami

(in the photo Leo when he was still a Knight of Malta,a puppet of the Vatican)

"The Book of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage"
a favorite classic by the illuminati elite who rules the Knights of Malta

No Black,white or Red Magic without Jinns or Angels Im afraid.
But there are good Jinns, the believers, the ones who follow the pure techings of Prophet Mohammed (PBUH) who mind their own business and respect humans and the rules of God, and others instead the followers of the great Jinn Satan, who will always

try to trick from time to time the weak humans but never the spiritually advanced. That's because they know they will fail with the true adepts of the Art. They form communities just like humans with Kings of the Jinn, Jinns soldiers and the whole show, but no democracy is allowed in Jinn dimension, as democracy is just an illusion built by mankind that we don't find in the Metaphysical Kingdom or in the animal Kingdom .

In The Book of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage, you can discover the name of all these diabolical entities and come in contact with them or if you are a true illuminati you can finally at the end of this Ordeal have contact with the Angels , needless to say it's very very dangerous to try , and you will be a fool to even try it once if you don't want to end up in hell, or more likely in a mental asylum surrounded by evil illuminati waiting for your psychotic soul. So the ones who end the ritual successfully to my knowledge are none within the illuminati circles because they all end up being possessed like the Black Nobility of Venice and their evil illuminati Lodges of Martinism and the likes.

"A.Crowley tried the Sacred Magic of Abramelin (obviously 666 had to do it!) and got completely possessed by one of the biggest Jinn Lucifer . This after getting a copy of this rare book (at the time) from Samuel Liddell (or Liddel) "MacGregor" Mathers, born as Samuel Liddell (January, 1854 – November, 1918), a famous magician and Mentor of A.Crowley in the Golden Dawn, Brother Samuel was one of the most influential figures in modern Occultism. He is primarily known as one of the founders of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, a ceremonial magic order whose offshoots still exist today in the dark world of the Nazi illuminati. Is translations of such books as The Book of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage, The Kabbalah Unveiled, The Key of Solomon The King and The Lesser Key of Solomon were responsible for making what had been obscure and inaccessible material widely available to the non-academic English speaking world and their illuminati slaves."

The Golden Dawn had been created by the Metropolitan College of the Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia in London, a Rosicrucian College of illuminati Freemasons from the United Grand Lodge of England.

THE BOOK

OF THE

SACRED MAGIC

OF ABRAMELIN THE MAGE,

AS DELIVERED BY ABRAHAM THE JEW UNTO HIS SON LAMECH, A.D. 1458.

Translated from the Original Hebrew into the French, and now rendered from the latter language into English. From a unique and valuable MS. in the "Bibliothèque de l'Arsenal" at Paris.

BY

S. L. MAC GREGOR MATHERS,

Author of "The Kabbalah Unveiled," "The Key of Solomon," "The Tarot," etc.

Published John M. Watkins, London

[1900]

TABLE OF CONTENTS OF THE INTRODUCTION,

By S. L. MAC GREGOR MATHERS.

Notice of the "Bibliothèque de l'Arsenal" at Paris.--The Manuscript of the present work known to Bulwer Lytton and Philipps Lövi.--Similarity between Mejnour's style of instruction of Glyndon in "Zanoni" and that employed by Abra-Melin to Abraham the Jew.--Critical description of the present Manuscript; its style; examples; apparent date.--Abraham the Jew, his era, and occult contemporaries.--His faith and travels.--Abra-Melin.--Place of residence, and family of Abraham the Jew.--Value of this Book to Occult students.--Notable persons with whom Abraham was brought in contact, and for or against whom he worked Magic.--His warnings against the error of changing one's religion, whether Jew, Turk, Christian, or Pagan.--The absolute necessity of unshaken faith in order to produce a Magical effect.--The Author comparatively broad in his views, though unjust to women.--Good advice in other matters given by him.--His counsel of a retired life not borne out by his own history.--White and Black Magic.--Apparent basal definitions of this particular system of Sacred Magic.--Its advantages, especially as regards Abraham's comments on other Professors of Magic he had met.--The employment of a Child-Clairvoyant, necessary or not.--Abraham's intolerance of other Magical systems.--Basis of his system in the Qabalah.--Example of Magical Square of Letters from Third Book, compared with a Pentacle in "Key of Solomon".--General character of these.--Practical Qabalah

--Definitions of the nature of Angels, Elemental Spirits, and Devils, with their differences.--Behaviour toward these, as advocated by Abraham.--Meaning of the word Demon, as distinct from Devil.--Magic in the "Arabian Nights," compared with recipes in Third Book of this work.--Faust and the effects he is said to have produced.--Magic and the Qabalah derived from Egypt; difference between Egyptian and Chaldean Magic.--Value of a Sacred language and one's mother tongue compared.--Pentacles and Symbols-Evocation by the Magic Circle and Licence to Depart-Abraham's Remarks on Astrology.--Notes to this work.--This Introduction written for Occultists only.

page xv

Appendix A:--Table of Hebrew Letters and English Equivalents

page xli

B:--Cagliostro's use of a Child-Clairvoyant

page xlii

C:--Examples of other forms of Angelic Evocation

page xliii

v

ACTUAL TEXT:--TABLE OF CONTENTS OF CHAPTERS.

THE FIRST BOOK.

The Chapters of the First Book have no separate heading of contents given in the text; while those of the Second and Third Books have. I have therefore here placed those of the Chapters of the First Book in parentheses.

PROLOGUE.

(The First Book to be considered as introductory to the two others, which form the actual original Magic as taught by Abra-Melin)

page 3

THE FIRST CHAPTER.

(Abraham's reasons for giving this work as a legacy to his son Lamech)

page 4

THE SECOND CHAPTER.

(His Father Simon had told him somewhat of the Qabalah.--Of the Magic of Rabbin Moses of Mayence, and how greatly inferior this was to the Sacred Magic of Abra-Melin)

page 5

THE THIRD CHAPTER.

(Beginning of the Travels of Abraham the Jew.--His going to Mayence in Vormatia (the district under the rule of Worms) to study under Rabbin Moses, for four years.--He then forms a friendship with a young Bohemian Jew named Samuel.--They resolve to travel together to Constantinople, with the intention of afterwards visiting Palestine.--They begin their journey on February 13th, 1397, pass through Germany, Bohemia, Austria, Hungary, and Greece, arriving at length at Constantinople, where they stop two years, and Samuel dies.--Abraham the Jew then travels into Egypt, where he remains four years, afterwards going into the Holy Land, where he remains a twelvemonth.--He there meets a Christian student of Magic with whom he passes on into the wilds of Arabia; but finding no Adept there, Abraham thinks of returning home)

THE FOURTH CHAPTER.

(He commences his return journey, travelling by Arabia Deserta and Palestine into Egypt.--Here he lodges with an old Jew named Aaron, in a small town called Arachi, situated on the banks of the Nile.--He tells Aaron of his numerous and fruitless travels in search of some Great Adept in Magic.--Aaron informs him that in the desert, not very far from Arachi, there dwells a very learned and pious Mage called Abra-Melin; and that he will find him a guide to shew him the route thither.--Abraham visits Abra-Melin, and finds in him at length the Great and Wise Magician he has so long sought.--He remains with him and studies under him.--Abra-Melin gives him two Books on Magic

to copy, which form the basis of the Second and Third Books of this work.--Abra-Melin implies that this true Sacred Magical Science will only remain among the Jews seventy-two years longer.--At length Abraham quits Abra-Melin, and goes to Constantinople, where he is detained by illness for two months.--He returns home by ship to Trieste, and thence through Dalmatia)

page 10

THE FIFTH CHAPTER.

(Concerning the various Professors of Magical Art, whom Abraham had found in the course of his travels.--Of Rabbin Moses of Mayence.--Of James a Christian of Argentine, and a juggler of a Black Magician called Antony of Prague in Bohemia, and his fearful end.--Of the Magicians in Austria.--Of the Magicians in Greece.--Of a Magician of Ephiba, near Constantinople, who wrote certain numbers on the ground.--Of the Magicians, Simon, and Rabbin Abraham of Constantinople.--Of the Egyptian Magicians, Horay, Abimech, Alcaon, Orilach, and Abimelec.--Of the Arabian Magicians.--Abra-Melin the only truly Great

vii

[paragraph continues] Adept.--Of a Magician, Joseph of Paris, a Christian who had become converted to the Jewish faith, and whose Magic was after the nature of that of Abra-Melin.--Abraham warns Lamech of the error of renouncing the religion in which a man is brought up)

page 15

THE SIXTH CHAPTER.

(Errors in the Magic of Rabbin Moses.--The Black Magic of Antony the Bohemian of Prague.--The manner of his death.--Of the Austrian Magicians.--Of the young Sorceress of Lintz, with whom he experimented.--Of the Greek Arts of Magic.--Of the many systems of Magical working, and how that of Abra-Melin was the best; because based on the Wisdom of the Qabalah)

page 19

THE SEVENTH CHAPTER.

(Abraham prepares to perform the Operation recommended in this work.--He acquires the knowledge and vision of his Guardian Angel; and of the Symbols of Magic like those of the Third Book)

page 24

THE EIGHTH CHAPTER.

(That he practised Magic with success from 1409 to 1458.--Of the divers persons he healed.--Of the Magical aid he gave to the Emperor Sigismund of Germany; how he lent him a Familiar Spirit; and how he facilitated his marriage.--Of the aid he gave to Count Frederic by making magically an army of 2000 horsemen appear.--How he helped the Bishop of his City.--How he delivered the Count of Varvich (Warwick) from

an English prison.--How he aided the flight of Pope John XXIII. from the Council of Constance.--How he forced a person who had stolen from him, while with the Duke of Bavaria, to confess the theft and restore the money.--Of his warnings and prophecies to the Greek Emperor (Constantine Pal ologos).How he performed the feat of raising a dead person to life, on two occasions, in Saxonia, and in the Marquisate of Magdeburgh.--How he obtained by Magic, both his marriage and a considerable treasure of money)

page 27

viii

THE NINTH CHAPTER.

(General Advice.--That this Art is founded on the Holy Qabalah.--That all the Signs written in the Third Book are written with the Letters of the Fourth Hierarchy; but that the mysterious words are taken from Hebrew, Latin, Greek, Chaldee, Persian, and Arabic)

page 35

THE TENTH CHAPTER.

(Warning advice against the deceits of the Devil and the Evil Spirits)

page 38

THE ELEVENTH CHAPTER

(General Advice)

page 40

THE TWELFTH CHAPTER.

(Additional advice regarding the communication with the Guardian Angel; and of the use of a Child as Clairvoyant in the Invocation)

page 43

THE SECOND BOOK.

PROLOGUE.

(Concerning the Sacred Magic)

page 49

THE FIRST CHAPTER.

How many, and what, are the classes of Veritable Magic

page 50

THE SECOND CHAPTER.

What we ought to take into consideration before the undertaking of this Operation

page 52

THE THIRD CHAPTER.

Of the Age and Quality of the person who wisheth to undertake this Operation

page 55

THE FOURTH CHAPTER.

That most Books on Magic be false and vain

page 56

ix

THE FIFTH CHAPTER.

That in this Operation it is necessary to make election neither of time, day, nor hour

page 59

THE SIXTH CHAPTER.

Concerning the Planetary Hours, and other Errors of the Astrologers

page 60

THE SEVENTH CHAPTER.

Regarding what it is necessary to accomplish during the first two Moons of the beginning of this Veritable and Sacred Magic

page 64

THE EIGHTH CHAPTER.

Concerning the two second Moons

page 69

THE NINTH CHAPTER.

Concerning the two last Moons which must be thus commenced

page 70

THE TENTH CHAPTER.

Concerning what things a Man may learn and study during these two Moons

page 72

THE ELEVENTH CHAPTER

Concerning the Selection of the Place

page 74

THE TWELFTH CHAPTER.

How one should keep oneself in order to carry out this Operation well

page 77

THE THIRTEENTH CHAPTER.

Concerning the Convocation of the Good Spirits

page 81

THE FOURTEENTH CHAPTER.

Concerning the Convocation of the Spirits

page 86

THE FIFTEENTH CHAPTER.

Concerning what you should demand of the Spirits, who are divided

x

into three different Troops, and convoked on three separate days

page 92

THE SIXTEENTH CHAPTER.

Concerning the sending them away

page 97

THE SEVENTEENTH CHAPTER.

What we should answer unto the interrogations of the Spirits, and how we should resist

their demands

page 98

THE EIGHTEENTH CHAPTER.

How he who intendeth to operate ought to conduct himself with regard to the Spirits

page 101

THE NINETEENTH CHAPTER.

Description of the Names of the Spirits upon whom we may call to obtain that which we desire

page 104

THE TWENTIETH CHAPTER.

In what manner we ought to carry out the Operations

page 123

THE THIRD BOOK.

PROLOGUE.

(Brief Advice)

page 163

THE FIRST CHAPTER.

How to know all kinds of things Past and Future, which be not however directly opposed to God, and against His Holy Will

page 165

THE SECOND CHAPTER.

How to acquire information, and be enlightened concerning every kind of proposition, and all doubtful sciences

page 172

THE THIRD CHAPTER.

How to cause any Spirit to appear, and take various forms, as of man, of animal, of bird, etc.

page 174

THE FOURTH CHAPTER.

To procure divers Visions

page 175

THE FIFTH CHAPTER.

How one may retain the Familiar Spirits bound or free, in whatsoever form

page 178

THE SIXTH CHAPTER.

How to make manifest mines, and push on all manner of work connected therewith

page 182

THE SEVENTH CHAPTER.

To cause a Spirit to perform all manner of Chemical work and Operations with facility and promptitude, especially as regards Metals

page 184

THE EIGHTH CHAPTER.

To excite Tempests

page 186

THE NINTH CHAPTER.

To transform Animals into Men, and Men into Animals. (Also to transform Animals into Stones)

page 187

THE TENTH CHAPTER.

To prevent all operations of Necromancy and Magic from producing any effect; except the Operations of the Qabalah, and of this Sacred Magic

page 190

THE ELEVENTH CHAPTER.

To cause to be brought to one any kind of book, and whether lost or stolen

page 192

THE TWELFTH CHAPTER.

To know Secrets, and especially those of any person

page 194

THE THIRTEENTH CHAPTER.

How to make a Corpse rise from the Dead, and perform all the Operations

xii

which the person would do were he living, and this during the space of seven years, through the means of the Spirit.

page 196

THE FOURTEENTH CHAPTER.

The Twelve Symbols for the Twelve Hours of the Day and of the Night, in order to make oneself Invisible to every person.

page 198

THE FIFTEENTH CHAPTER.

To cause the Spirits to bring us everything to eat and drink which we may wish, and even everything which we can think of

page 201

THE SIXTEENTH CHAPTER.

How to discover and take possession of all kinds of Treasure, provided that it be in no way (Magically) guarded

page 203

THE SEVENTEENTH CHAPTER.

How to fly in the Air and go wherever one may wish

page 209

THE EIGHTEENTH CHAPTER.

To heal divers Maladies

page 211

THE NINETEENTH CHAPTER.

For all kinds of Affection and Love

page 214

THE TWENTIETH CHAPTER.

To excite every kind of Hatred, Enmity, Discord, Quarrels, Contests, Combats, tattles, Loss, and Damage

page 220

THE TWENTY-FIRST CHAPTER.

To transform oneself, and take divers shapes and forms

page 223

THE TWENTY-SECOND CHAPTER.

This Chapter is only for working Evil, for with the Signs herein we can cast Spells, and perform every kind of Evil Work. We should not avail ourselves hereof

page 225

THE TWENTY-THIRD CHAPTER.

To demolish Buildings and Castles

page 227

xiii

THE TWENTY-FOURTH CHAPTER.

To discover Thefts

page 229

THE TWENTY-FIFTH CHAPTER.

To walk and operate in and under water

page 231

THE TWENTY-SIXTH CHAPTER.

How to open every kind of lock without a Key, and without noise

page 232

THE TWENTY-SEVENTH CHAPTER.

How to cause Visions to appear

page 234

THE TWENTY-EIGHTH CHAPTER.

How to obtain as much gold and silver as one may wish, both to be able to provide for the necessaries of life, and to live in opulence

page 243

THE TWENTY-NINTH CHAPTER.

How to cause Armed Men to appear

page 245

THE THIRTIETH CHAPTER.

To make Comedies, Operas, and all kinds of Music and Dances to appear

page 246

CONCLUSION.

Remarks on these Symbols of the foregoing Chapters

page 248

The Order of the First Hierarchy

page 260

The Order of the Second Hierarchy

page 260

The Order of the Third Hierarchy

page 261

THE END.

INTRODUCTION,

BY

S. L. MAC GREGOR MATHERS.

WING perhaps to the circumstance that the indispensable "Bibliothèque" accords only a three or four line notice to the "Bibliothèque de l'Arsenal"; but few English or American visitors to Paris are acquainted with its name, situation, or contents, though nearly all know at least by sight the "Bibliothèque Nationale" and the "Bibliothèque Mazarin".

This "Library of the Arsenal," as it is now called, was founded as a private collection by Antoine René Voyer D'Argenson, Marquis de Paulny; and was first opened to the public on the 9th Floral, in the fifth year of the French Republic (that is to say, on 28th April, 1797), or just a century ago. This Marquis de Paulny was born in the year 1722, died in 1787, and was successively Minister of War, and Ambassador to Switzerland, to Poland, and to the Venetian Republic. His later years were devoted to the formation of this Library, said to be one of the richest private collections known. It was acquired in 1785 by the Comte d'Artois, and to-day belongs to the State. It is situated on the right bank of the Seine, in the Rue de Sully, near the river, and not far from the Place de la Bastille, and is known as the "Bibliothèque de l'Arsenal". In round numbers it now possesses 700,000 printed books, and about 8000 manuscripts, many of them being of considerable value.

Among the latter is this Book of the Sacred Magic of Abra-Melin, as delivered by Abraham the Jew unto his son Lamech; which I now give to the public in printed form for the first time.

xvi

Many years ago I heard of the existence of this manuscript from a celebrated occultist, since dead; and more recently my attention was again called to it by my personal friend, the well-known French author, lecturer and poet, Jules Bois, whose attention has been for some time turned to occult subjects. My first-mentioned informant told me that it was known both to Bulwer Lytton and Coliphas Lévi, that the former had based part of his description of the Sage Rosicrucian Mejnour on that of Abra-Melin, while the account of the so-called Observatory of Sir Philip Derval in the "Strange Story" was to an extent copied from and suggested by that of the Magical Oratory and Terrace, given in the Eleventh Chapter of the Second Book of this present work. Certainly also the manner of instruction applied by Mejnour in "Zanoni" to the Neophyte Glyndon, together with the test of leaving him alone in his abode to go on a short journey and then returning unexpectedly, is closely similar to that employed by Abra-Melin to Abraham, with this difference, that the latter successfully passed through that test, while Glyndon failed. It would also be especially such experiments as those described at length in the Third Book, which the author of the "Strange Story" had in view when he makes Sir Philip Derval in the MS. history of his life speak of certain hooks describing occult experiments, some of which he had tried and to his surprise found succeed.

This rare and unique manuscript of the Sacred Magic of Abra-Melin, from which the present work is translated, is a French translation from the original Hebrew of Abraham the Jew. It is in the style of script usual at about the end of the seventeenth and beginning of the eighteenth centuries, and is apparently by the same hand as another MS. of the Magic of the famous Picatrix I also in the "Bibliothèque de l'Arsenal". I know of no other existing copy or replica of this Sacred Magic of Abra-Melin, not even in the British Museum, were there is an enormous collection of Occult Manuscripts I have studied.

The provenance of the manuscript

The grimoire is framed as a sort of epistolary novel or autobiography in which Abraham of Worms describes his journey from Germany to Egypt and reveals Abramelin's magical and Kabbalistic secrets to his son Lamech. Internally the text dates itself to the year 1458 were it was translated by the Black nobility of Venice from the Jewish language.

The book exists in the form of five manuscripts. The provenance of the text has not been definitively identified but a manuscript copy exists in French in the Biblioth que de l'Arsenal in Paris, an institution founded in 1797. A partial copy in Aramaic or Hebrew is found in the Bodleian Library in Oxford. Manuscript versions written in German are found in Dresden and Wolfenb ttel. The first printed version, in German, dates to 1725 and was printed in Cologne.

All German manuscript copies of the text consist of four books: an autobiographical account of the travels of Abraham of Worms to Egypt, a book of assorted materials from the corpus of the practical Kabbalah (including some which is duplicated in the German Jewish grimoire called "The Sixth and 7th Books of Moses"), and the two books of magic given by Abramelin to Abraham. The well-known English translation by S.L. MacGregor Mathers from the French Manuscript in Paris contains only three of the four books. The Aramaic version in Oxford is limited to Book One, without reference to the further books.

The German copies seem to date to the time period in which they internally claim to have been written, namely the 15th century, and of these, the Dresden manuscript is taken by scholars to be the authoritative text. An analysis of the spelling and language usage in the French manuscript indicates that this copy likely dates to the 18th century. Further, it gives few indications of having been copied from an Hebrew original as they claim, for although the author quotes from the Jewish Book of Psalms, the version given is not from the Hebrew; rather, it is from the Latin Vulgate, a translation of the Bible employed by Roman Catholics at that time. Yes the ROMAN CATHOLICS IN VENICE , THE BLACK NOBILITY and the Council of ten.

Once again we found a connection with the illuminati in one of the key places for their business and military techniques in the old days , and thats the magical city of Venice . Lets never forget that Brother Casanova (a Freemason) was arrested at one point because he abused the power of another key text for the evil illuminati, and that text we already mentioned is called PICATRIX a real manual of black magic manipulation like no other , a book you should not even open in front of your eyes if you are a believeer and want to stay that way. But in the illuminati the Picatrix is used and abused all over the place for their own evil goals.

One of the most dangerous black magical formulas of the Picatrix is actually made to kill people in distant places just by using certain elements and the power of your mind, but in the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage you can do even more because its a book that puts you in direct contact with Lucifer ,Leviathan,Satan,Belial and many many more Jinn , all mentioned by name.

I mean what more you want when you can do rituals to literaly cause Armed Men to appear right in front of your eyes using the power of the Jinns, check out againf THE TWENTY-NINTH CHAPTER FOR EXAMPLE:

O cause Armed Men to appear.

- (1) To cause an Army to appear.
- (2) Armed Men for one's defence.,
- (3) To cause a Siege to appear.

ESSENTIAL REMARKS UPON THE FOREGOING SYMBOLS FROM THE SACRED BOOK OF ABRAMELIN THE MAGE:

IT is certain that among all the Symbols which I have hereinbefore written down there be many which one can employ for evil (purposes); and I avow that (at first) I intended not to give them here at all; but thereafter I did make reflection in myself that I was working no evil; for often the secret judgments of God permit disgrace, hindrances, infirmities, and other vexing accidents to happen unto Mortals, either to awake them from the lethargy wherein they be sunk so that they recognise not their Creator, or else to give them an opportunity by their afflictions of increasing their merit. And although God can in no way do evil, but always good, nevertheless we cannot deny that occasionally He permitteth the Secondary Causes to act. Now the Executioners and Executors of the Divine justice be the Evil Spirits. Whence I conclude that although it may be in no sense advisable to work Operations for Evil, yet that there may arise, however, certain cases which do admit of and permit the same; as (for example) when it is necessary to save and defend one's own life, or to avert some great scandal or evil, or to prevent offensive acts which might be done against oneself, or to displease God and hurt one's neighbour, as well as in just Wars, and other like cases. Yet it is always best in such instances to govern yourself according to the counsel of your Holy Guardian Angel. I

have also written these for the reason that God hath given unto Man free Will both in merit and demerit; for, further, having finished the Operation, if thou shouldest wish (which I pray God not to permit) 1 to operate for Evil and to abuse the Grace which God hath granted thee, the Spirits would be only too ready to give and manifest unto thee the Symbols, and will grant willingly unto thee all that thou shalt demand of them. Concerning this matter I repeat unto thee,--Fear the Lord, love Him, and respect His Commandments with a good heart, and thou shalt live happy and contented upon Earth.

If thou considerest maturely what be the essential points of this Operation, thou shalt find that the first point is to make a firm, veritable, and real resolution to live in a truly edifying condition of modesty, and in retirement, as far as it shall be possible for thee so to do. For Solitude is the source of many blessings, such as, to give oneself up to prayer, and unto the contemplation of things Divine; to flee evil conversations and occasions of sin; to live in oneself; and to accustom oneself to continuing a life of such regularity. For if one were to go to present oneself before a King, what would one not do to appear before him with splendour and magnificence; and what diligence and care would not one put in practice to prepare oneself hereunto. Now we must understand that the enjoyment and vision of the Angels of the Lord be infinitely above the Princes of Earth, who in fact are but a vanity, a shadow, and vile dust of Earth. Now if to please these Mortal Princes one would almost commit idolatries; what ought one not to do to appear before the Holy Angels of God who represent the Grandeur of the Majesty of God. Let each one hold for a thing, sure and certain that the

Grace which the Lord granteth unto us in giving us this Sacred Science by the means and intermediation of His Holy Angels is so great that none can fitly express it.

It is certain that having obtained this Sacred Wisdom thou mayest dispose of it and communicate it unto three friends; but thou must not exceed this Sacred Number of the Ternary, for in such case thou wouldest be altogether deprived of it. One of the most meritorious deeds in the sight of the Lord, is to share with one's neighbour the goods which God hath given unto us; yet must we take note of that which God commanded unto MOSES, when He ordered him to--give the Operation unto AARON his brother, namely that he should receive as the Symbol of an Offering Ten Golden Florins, the which he should distribute unto Seventy-Two poor persons with his own hands, obliging them to repeat the Psalms which I have already mentioned in the Second Book, and which should be of the number of Seventy-Two. For if he who receiveth this Operation should not perform this Alms, the Operation would be void of value for him. Thou, not yet having the Authority to give it, without having received the Ten Golden Florins, thou must act like MOSES, unto whom the Lord granted it on this condition, for him to give it unto his brother AARON.

I have also described the precautions which we must take before granting this Sacred Science unto any; and I repeat here that at least Six Months should transpire during which we should frequently test, and seek by conversations to sound, the inclinations of him unto whom we may be willing to give it; so as to know whether he be a reliable person, and also the object for which he demandeth and is anxious to obtain this Science. Now shouldest thou perceive that such an one is light and inconstant, and that he hath only vague ideas, and habits and manners which be not good, the shalt thou temporise with him for a time, so as to bring up causes, occasions, or pretexts, so as not to give it unto him, even shouldest thou already have promised it to him. For it is better to undergo the displeasure of a Mortal Man than that of an Eternal God, from Whom thou hast received so great a Grace. I have, however, myself made trial hereof, for to my great wonderment (once upon a time) when I was thinking that I was putting it to good use in giving it unto a certain person for whom I had great respect; God Himself intervened and did not permit my intention to be carried out, for that person began of his own accord to wonder whether the matter were true or no, and he doubted it much, believing that it was a fable, and did not have an entire faith therein; and he made me comprehend by his discourse that he was not such an one as I had thought. Furthermore it happened that he fell dangerously ill, and I in my turn was reprimanded by my Angel who blamed me for the choice I had made. The whole machinery of the Universe is maintained by Faith; and he who believeth not, suffereth the chastisement of his perfidy both in this World and in the next. I could here say much more relating to our own selves, but as thou wilt have to pass under the influence 1 of thy Holy Guardian Angel, thou wilt be sufficiently instructed in his own good time, and by himself, concerning these matters which be both delicate and to be jealously guarded. 2

The Evil Spirit is so subtle, so keen, and so cunning, that that which he cannot obtain at the time of the Conjunction, he will seek to have on other occasions in offering thee his services. This is why the very first action to take especially with thy Familiar Spirits, should be to command them, never to say anything unto thee of themselves, but only to speak when thou shalt interrogate them, unless it were to warn thee of matters which concern either thine advantage or thine hurt. For if thou dost not limit their liberty of speech they will tell thee so many and so important things, that they will completely overcloud 1 thine understanding, and thou wilt not know what to believe, so that in the confusion of ideas they could make thee prevaricate, and perhaps fall into irretrievable error. Never make thyself to be greatly entreated in any matter wherein thou canst aid and succour thy neighbour, and do not wait until he demandeth assistance from thee, but seek to know to the full his need even though it be concealed, and give him prompt aid. Also trouble not thyself as to whether he be Turk, Pagan, or Idolater, but do good unto all those who believe in a God. Be especially charitable towards those who are in

extreme want, prisoners, or sick, and let thine heart be touched, and succour them generously; for God taketh pleasure in beholding the poor succoured.

In the Twenty-Eighth Chapter where it is treated of the way to have Silver and Gold sufficient to supply one's needs on occasion; thou must know that the quantity of Gold or of Silver of which thou hast then actually need, will be at once brought unto thee, and thou canst use it for this occasion only. And if thou usest it not within the twenty-four hours, this sum will disappear and thou wilt no longer be able to avail thyself of it. Think not, however, that this Gold is but a phantasy, for if thou effectually expendest it, and dost not endeavour to hoard the same, he who shall receive it from thine hands can enjoy the same and expend it according unto his desire, and the money will be real both for him and for others.

For once only mayest thou demand of thine Holy Angel the amount of Gold and of Silver which thou shalt judge suitable unto thine estate and conditions. My possessions were few, and I demanded of mine Angel Three Thousand Golden Florins, and they were granted unto me. Later I made such good use of the Sacred Science, and I understood so well how to augment my goods, that at the present time, after having married three Daughters unto each of whom I gave a hundred thousand (golden florins), as thou wilt see by the testament which I have made, I am leaving in current money more than a Million Golden Florins, besides a large quantity of very valuable furniture. Had I been of noble birth I might have demanded much more and have profited less. When any one demanded of me: "Eh! How have you managed to gain so much?" I would reply thereto that it is a fine thing to know by certain Knowledge how much such or such a thing is worth here, and how much it is worth elsewhere, that this year, wheat, barley, and other crops, will be cheap in Italy, and dear in France, etc., etc.; and that commerce well managed, enricheth any one.

As for what concerneth the manner of treating and commanding the Spirits, it is an easy thing unto whomsoever walketh by the proper paths; and it is a very difficult thing for whomsoever through ignorance submitteth himself unto them. I have heard say that there be some men who pass for being famous herein, such as a certain blind man D'ACALI, a certain BEARLI, a PETER D'ABANO, and many others. Ah! how many of them do but deceive themselves! I do not say that these men did not perform extraordinary things; but it is necessary to note their manner of working, for their Science is imperfect, and their Authority proceedeth not from God by the intermediation of His Holy Angels, but proceedeth directly from express Pacts made with the Devil, and (acteth) by means of Consecrated Books full of thousands of Diabolical Conjurations and impious Exorcisms; in one word things which be contrary unto the Commandments of God and the peace of men. And with all this their Operations be destined for certain times and hours, and finally the Demon carrieth away with him their miserable Souls, which thing arriveth only too often. And yet it is the Science of these persons which causeth them to pass for famous Wise Men.

In the First Book I have made mention of those whom I had encountered in my journeyings in Europe. The true Commandment is that which dependeth from God, and in which there is no dependence placed on any Spirit imaginable, for in employing them, if you make unto them the least submission, the slightest prayer, or honour, you are rendering yourselves their slaves, and they are in no way submitted unto you. The Spirits have so great knowledge that they comprehend very well by our actions what dispositions we have, and understand our inclinations, so that from the very beginning they prepare the way to make us to fail. If they know that a man is inclined unto Vanity and Pride, they will humiliate themselves before him, and push that humility unto excess, and even unto idolatry, and this man will glory herein and become intoxicated

with conceit, and the matter will not end without his commanding them some pernicious thing of such a nature that ultimately thencefrom will be derived that sin which will make the Man the Slave of the Demon. Another man will be easily accessible to Avarice, and then if he take not heed the Malignant Spirits will propose unto him thousands of ways of accumulating wealth, and of rendering himself rich by indirect and unjust ways and means, whence total restitution is afterwards difficult and even impossible, so that he who is in such case findeth himself ever the Slave of the Spirits. Another will be a man of Letters; the Spirits will inspire him with presumption, and he will then believe himself to be wiser even than the Prophets, furthermore they will endeavour to lead him astray in subtle points in matters appertaining unto God, and will make (that man) fall into a thousand errors, the which afterwards when he wisheth to support he will very frequently deny God, and His high Mysteries. The causes and matters whereof (the Spirits) will make use to cause a man to waver are infinite, especially when the man attempteth to make them submit to his commands, and this is why it is most necessary to be upon one's guard and to distrust oneself, The true Commandment will be that which will be given when he who commandeth shall have maturely reflected and considered who he is in himself, and who he is who should serve and obey him. And if a Mortal Man not having on his side the support of the Power and Will of the Lord shall have sufficient force to command the Spirits and to constrain them to obey him; (they, namely) who have the same virtue and power, which God hath granted unto them, they having lost nothing hereof; and they also being Spirits from God and herein differing from thee who art drawn from the mire, as Gold is from Lead; and that their sin is notorious, for the which they were chased from Heaven; figure also unto thyself, that a Spirit which of his own nature is all vanity, would not be likely to submit himself unto thee without a superior

256

force (compelling him), neither would he wish to obey thee nor to serve thee. 1 He who shall reflect and reason upon these particulars will know that all things come unto us from God, and that it is He Who wisheth and commandeth that the Evil Spirits should be submitted unto us. If then all things depend from the Lord, upon whom wilt thou, O Man, base thyself so as to be capable of thyself (alone) to dominate the Spirits? It is certain that such an enterprise cannot succeed without the loss of thine own soul. Then it is by the virtue of that God Who hath submitted them under thy feet, that thou shalt command them, as will be precisely ordained unto thee by thy Holy Angel. "Donec ponam inimicos tuos scabellum pedum tuorum." "Until I shall make thy foes thy footstool." Also do not familiarise thyself with them; for they be not little pet dogs. Adopt a serious tone and an air of authority, make them obey thee, and be well ware of accepting the least offer which they shall make unto thee of themselves; and treat them as their Master, also without occasion thou shalt never molest them, and order them to execute thy commands from point to point without adding or diminishing in any way imaginable. And when thou canst employ Inferior Spirits (in a matter), thou shalt in no way make thy requests unto the Superiors. Also seeing that all have not the same powers, thou shalt take heed not to command unto one (Spirit) a thing appertaining unto (the office of) another; and because it would be impossible for me to here write down in full the quality, virtue, and office of each Spirit, thou shouldest search this out for thyself and sharpen thy faculties; and in the first demand which thou shalt make unto the Four Spirits (who are) the Supreme Princes, and unto the Eight Sub-Princes;

thou shalt demand the most skilful of the Spirits, of whom thou shalt make a register for convenience of the practice which I describe unto thee in this Third Book where also thou wilt find the Symbols of many Spirits. But seeing that the subjects of various erring humours (of mind) and other occasions which arise daily be diverse, each man

will procure for himself those (Spirits) which be of his nature and genius and fit for that wherein thou wouldest employ them. 1 And when thou shalt find an extreme resistance unto operating, on the part of any Spirit, after that thou shalt have given him the necessary instructions, and that he cannot execute that which thou hast commanded him; in such case thou shalt convoke the Superior Spirits and demand of them others which may be better capable of serving thee in thy need. And in all cases thou shalt avail thyself of the power and command of thy Holy Angel. Keep ever continually before thine eyes the Fear of God; and seek to obey His Commandments, and those of thy Holy Angel, ever retain in thine heart his holy instructions; never submit thyself unto the Evil Spirits in the slightest degree even should it seem to be to thine own advantage and unto that of thy neighbour (so to do). For the rest, be certain that they will obey thee so perfectly and really, that there will be no operation however great or difficult it may be, that thou shalt not bring unto a glorious termination; the which I myself also have done. As regardeth the service which thou shouldest render unto thy neighbour in his necessities, thou shouldest perform it with zeal, and in no sense wait for him to ask it of thee, and seek also to comprehend his needs unto the uttermost, so as to be able to take sound action (therein). Thou shalt take heed to succour the infirm and the sick and to work for their healing; and see that thou dost not good works to attract praises and to make thyself talked of in the world. Also thou mayest make semblance of performing (thy cures) by prayers, or by ordinary remedies, or by (the recital of) some psalm, or by other like means.

Thou shouldest be especially circumspect not to discover the like matters unto reigning Princes; and in this particular thou shalt do nothing without consulting thy Good Angel; for there is a certain generation which is never contented, and besides that which ariseth from simple curiosity, these Princes regard such (action) as a duty and obligation. Also it is a certain fact that he who possesseth this Sacred Magic, hath no need whatever of them. Further they are naturally inclined to ask of thee always things prejudicial, the which if granted by thee would offend the Lord, and if not they become your declared enemies. Now my opinion (is that it) would be always (preferable) to render them what services you can from a distance.

There is nothing which is so pleasing unto the Angels as to demand knowledge from them, and for my part I think there is no greater pleasure than that of becoming wise when one learneth from such masters.

I both have exhorted, and do exhort unto a solitary life, 1 which is the source of all good; it is true that it is difficult to accustom oneself thereunto; but once thou shalt have obtained the Sacred Science and Magic the love for retirement will come unto thee of thine own accord, and thou wilt voluntarily shun the commerce with and conversation of men; for the pleasure and contentment thou wilt enjoy when thou shalt be the possessor of this Science will be so great that thou wilt despise

all amusements, excursions, riches, and every other thing however attractive such may be.

For once only will it be permissible to obtain property and goods proportionate unto thy degree and estate; the which afterwards are to be used by spending them liberally for thine own needs and those of thy neighbour, sharing with him in his necessity the good things which God shall have given (unto thee); for he who should employ these for evil ends shall render himself incapable of obtaining from God any other grace and benefit.

The Child which one should choose for greater surety and success in (the acquisition of) this Sacred Science should be born of a legitimate marriage, and its father and mother

should be also legitimate. It should be from six to seven years of age, vivacious, and witty; it should have a clear speech and pronounce well. Thou shalt prepare it some time before commencing the Operation and have it ready when the time requireth. I myself am of opinion that there should be two (children) in case of any accident which might happen, through sick ness, or death, or other like (hindrance). Thou shalt gain it over to thee by giving it puerile things to amuse it, and have it ready when necessary, but in no way tell it anything of what it is to serve for, so that if it be questioned by its parents it can tell them nothing. And if it be a well-behaved Child, it is all the better. We may be certain that by this means we can arrive at the possession of the Sacred Science; for where he who operateth faileth, the innocence of the Child supplieth (that which is wanting); and the Holy Angels are much pleased with its purity. We should not admit women into this Operation.

All the clothes and other things which have been used during the period of the Six Moons, you should preserve, if you intend to continue in the same house wherein thou hast performed the Operation, because they be always good. But if thou dost not intend to use them more, nor yet the Oratory, thou shalt burn them all, and bury the ashes in a secret place.

It is now necessary to give unto thee a little light, and declare unto thee the quality and value of the Spirits, and in what thou canst exactly employ them with surety of success. Thou must however take note that each Spirit hath a great quantity of Inferior Spirits which be submitted unto him. Also I wish to say that as regardeth things base, vile, and of little importance the Superior Spirit will not execute them, but will cause them to be executed by his Inferiors with all punctuality. And this mattereth not unto him who operateth provided that his commands be fulfilled, and that he be punctually obeyed.

THE ORDER OF THE FIRST HIERARCHY.

(SERAPHIM, CHERUBIM, THRONES. 1)

THE Spirits of the Seraphim serve to make thee respected and loved for works of Charity, for that which regardeth honours and other similar things. In matters of great importance they themselves act; but for matters base and carnal, it is their subjects who do serve and operate.

THE ORDER OF THE SECOND HIERARCHY.

DOMINIONS, VIRTUES, AND POWERS.

THE property of the Dominions is to dominate; to procure liberty; to vanquish enemies; to give authority over Princes, and over all kinds of persons, even Ecclesiastics (Jesuits love it !).

The Virtues are proper to give strength and force in all matters whether of War or Peace; and in all Operations concerning the health of men, and in all maladies for which the fatal hour hath not yet been written.

The Powers have the dominion over all the Inferior Spirits; and this is why they can serve in all things in general, good or evil, and they are devoted unto all things in general, good or evil; and they be straight and right in execution, very punctual, very prompt, and exact in their Operations.

THE ORDER OF THE THIRD HIERARCHY.

PRINCES, ARCHANGELS, AND ANGELS.

THE Princes comprise Spirits capable of giving Treasures and Riches, and they or their dependants serve in all the Operations, being a mass composed of different Orders, and they are sufficiently truthful.

The Archangels be proper to reveal all Occult matters, and all kinds of secret things, such as obscure points in Theology and the Law. They serve with great diligence.

The Angels in general do operate each one according unto his quality. There be an infinite number of them. They command the Four Princes and the Eight Sub-Princes in all kinds of Operations. These latter I having taken their oath, observe that which they have promised, provided that the Operation one demandeth of them be in their power.

To cause the Spirit to re-enter a dead body is a very great and difficult Operation, because in order to accomplish it the Four Sovereign Princes I have to operate. Also it is necessary to take great care, and to pay heed unto this warning, namely that we should not commence this Operation until the sick person is really at the point of death, so that his life is absolutely despaired of. It should be so timed as to take place a little while before the sick person giveth up the ghost; and thou shalt carry out all that we have said hereon in the Second Book. But on no account should we perform this Operation to divert ourselves, nor for every class of person; but only on occasions of the very utmost and most absolute necessity. This Operation I myself have performed but twice in my life, namely once for the Duke of Saxonia, and on another occasion in the case of a lady whom the Emperor Sigismond loved passionately.

THE Familiar Spirits are very prompt, and they are able to execute in most minute detail all matters of a mechanical nature, with the which therefore it is well to occupy them; as in historical painting; in making statues; clocks; weapons; and other like matters; also in chemistry; and in causing them to carry out commercial and business transactions under the form of other persons; in making them transport merchandise and other goods from one place to another; also to employ them in causing quarrels, fights, homicides, and all kinds of evils, and malefic acts; also to convey letters and messages of all kinds from one country to another; to deliver prisoners; and in a thousand other ways which I have frequently experimented.

These Spirits should be treated according to their quality, and a distinction should be made between a great Spirit and one of a vile or insignificant nature, but thou shouldest nevertheless alway conserve over them that domination which is proper unto him who operateth. In speaking unto them thou shalt give them no title; but shalt address them sometimes as "you," sometimes as "thou"; and thou shalt never seek out expressions to please them, and thou shalt always have with them a proud and imperious air.

There be certain little terrestrial Spirits that are simply detestable; Sorcerers and Necromantic Magicians generally avail themselves of their services, for they operate only for evil, and in wicked and pernicious things, and they be of no use soever. He who operateth could, should he so wish, have a million such, but the Sacred Science which worketh otherwise than Necromancy in no way permitteth you to employ such as be not constrained by an Oath to obey you.

ALL that hath hitherto been said and laid down should suffice, and it is in no wise to be doubted that he who executeth all these matters from point to point, and who shall have the right intention to use this Sacred Science unto the honour and glory of God Almighty for his own good, and for that of his neighbour, shall arrive with ease at the possession thereof; and even matters the most difficult shall appear easy unto him. But Human Nature is so depraved and corrupted, and so different from that which the Lord hath created, that few persons, if any, do walk in the right way; and it is so easy to prevaricate, and so difficult not to fall in an Operation which demandeth the whole (soul of a) man in (its) entirety. And in order not to intimidate in any way him who shall resolve to undertake this Operation, I am about here to set down in writing the difficulties, temptations, and hindrances which will be caused him by his own relatives; and all this will be occasioned by the Evil Spirits so as to avoid having to submit themselves, and humiliate themselves, and subject themselves unto Man, their greatest enemy, seeing that they behold him in powerful condition arriving at the enjoyment of that Eternal Glory which they themselves have foolishly lost; and their rage is so great and their grief so poignant, that there is in the world no evil which they be not ready to work, if God were to permit them, they being always attracted by the idea of the destruction of the Human Race. Therefore is it necessary to take courage and make a constant resolution to resist in all things with intrepidity, and to earnestly desire to obtain from God so great a Grace in despite of men and of the Demon. Also beforehand thou shouldest arrange thine affairs in such wise that they can in no way hinder thee, nor bring thee any disquietude in the period of the Six Moons, during which time there will occur the greatest possible attempts at assault and damage unto thee which the keen and subtle Enemy will bring to bear upon thee. He will cause thee to come in contact with evil books, and wicked persons, who by Diabolic methods and tricks will seek to turn thee aside from this enterprise, even though it be already commenced, by bringing before thee matters which in appearance will seem of the greatest importance, but which really be only built up on false (and evil) foundations. To such annoying accidents thou shouldest steadily oppose thyself, by following out carefully the ample instructions which I have given thee, thus banishing them from thee with calmness and tranquillity so as to give no chance to the Enemy of exercising his fraudulent tricks to interrupt thee.

Thy relations also, astonished at thy manner of life and thy retirement, will make every effort to attempt to

find out the reasons thereof. It will be necessary to satisfy them by words full of affection, and to make them think that time which engendereth change, also causeth men who are not altogether ignorant persons to resolve at times to live by themselves. This hath been the cause why so great a number of good and learned men have retired into desert places, so that being separated from their own relatives and from the world they might live tranquilly in prayer and orisons to render themselves more worthy to obtain through the Grace of the Lord a Gift so great and so perfect.

I FURTHER approve of thy possessing a Bible in the vulgar language, and also the Psalms of David, for thine own use. Some person may here reply: "I understand the Latin, and I have no need of the common language". I answer him that when we pray we ought not in any way to embarrass the Mind by having to interpret the Psalms; for at such a moment we should be as much united as possible to God; and even the Psalms

being in the vulgar tongue when one readeth them they imprint themselves better on the memory; and this is the true manner of particular prayer, if the person praying be illiterate, for in saying the Psalms in Latin he would not know what he was asking of God.

IN these Three Books we shall not find the slightest thing which hath not a true and necessary foundation. And we should take the greatest care, and keep ourselves as we would from a deadly poison, from commencing this Operation at all, if we have not made a firm resolution to carry it through unto the end. Because (in the contrary case) some notable evil would befall him who had (carelessly) commenced the Operation, and who would then only too well comprehend that we may not make a mock of the Lord. Should it happen that God by

His Will and Commandment should visit thee and afflict thee with some malady which should render thee incapable of finishing the Operation according unto thy wish, thou having already commenced it; then shouldest thou like an obedient servant submit thyself humbly unto His Holy Will and Commandment, reserving His Grace unto the time pleasing unto His Divine Majesty to grant it thee. And thou shalt cease from thine Operation, so as to finish it on another more favourable occasion, and meanwhile thou shalt devote thyself unto the cure of thy body. And such a case ought in no way to afflict thee, for the Secrets of God are impenetrable, and He performeth, permitteth, and operateth all things for the best and for our good, although it may be not understood of us.

HEREINAFTER Will I set down the Key of this Operation, which is the only thing which facilitateth this Operation to enjoy the Vision of the Holy Angels, by placing the Symbols I given hereafter upon the brow of the Child and of him who performeth the Operation, as I have said in the First Book, to which one can easily refer.

I will say even as much as this, that out of an hundred scarcely five or six persons can attain unto the possession of this Sacred Magic without this Key; for reasons which one can in no way disclose.

Also we should repeat the Psalm VI. "Domine, ne in furore tuo arguas me," etc. ("O Lord, afflict me not in Thine Anger").

THERE is nothing in the World which we should so much desire as a true Science, neither is there any more difficult to obtain than this one, because often one dieth before attaining unto it in its entirety.

This is the true and only Way of this Sacred Science and Magic which the Lord hath granted unto us by His pure mercy; and is that which in Six Months maketh us attain unto the most high and Occult gifts of the Lord which we can think of.

This is the True Science which comprehendeth all other Sciences once one is in possession thereof.

Oh! how many books be read among us which seem wonderful!

It is not fitting for me even to reveal a part of this Science and its properties; and to appropriate unto myself that which appertaineth unto a person of a great mind and so far above me. I In teaching it even, I have far exceeded that which I should have done, in having given unto thee the two last Symbols, but what will not paternal love and affection do? Endeavour only to obey me and to follow out my precepts from point to point, according to the manner in which I have given them unto thee in writing; keeping alway the Fear of God before thine eyes. Also forget not the slightest thing which I have said unto thee in these Three Books, for with the help of God Who ruleth and governeth all things, and reigneth gloriously in Heaven and upon Earth, and Whose Divine justice shineth in Hell; if thou hast recourse unto Him and putttest all thy confidence in His Divine Mercy, thou shalt obtain this Holy Science and Magic whose power is inexpressible. Then, O my Son! and Whosoever may attain thereunto; remember to praise and glorify the Lord, and to pray unto Him that He may be willing to deign and accord unto me His Holy Glory, the place of veritable rest, whereof to me while yet in this Valley of Misery He hath granted a large share through His Goodness and Mercy; and

I pray the Lord also that He may be willing to grant it unto thee also with His Holy Benediction, and unto all those who by thy means will arrive at the possession of this Sacred Magic, and who will use it according unto His Holy Will.

May God deign, say I, to grant unto such all temporal goods, and a good Death in His Holy Kingdom!

"Lets hope my Brothers and Sisters in the illuminati will finish one day to play with these entities and finally reveal the true tecnology of God to mankind.

Only this will finally set us truly free once and for all from the evil of Satan and his Legion,

I have a dream that this will be happening sooner then you think for every true believer in the world, Inshallah."

Countdown 2012

Revelation coming to your door.

Do your prayers and prepare for the ultimate show.

The fall of Rome and the United States,

Armagedon and Megiddo."

Leo Lyon Zagami aka Khaled Saifullah Khan

Reader Comments (8)

We have to lift the veil of the Ancients,
we have to reveal to you all the true Puppet Masters
of this satanic age:

<http://www.illuminati-news.com/112606b.htm>

Fraternaly yours,

Leo Lyon Zagami aka Khaled Saifullah Khan

November 28, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) X M

Caro Zagami, nella breve biografia della tua vita che si trova in questo sito affermi che hai portato a termine il rituale di Abramelin (rischiando anche la vita). Mi potresti aiutare a capire quindi se la conversazione con l'HGA Ã" una cosa da evitare, e poi darmi spiegazioni in generale su questo rituale.

Grazie.

Coincidenza ha voluto che oggi mi arrivasse dalla California una copia del libro (edizione del 1974); so che entro il 2007 dovrebbe uscire una nuova edizione in tiratura mondiale da parte dell'editore americano Nicholas Hays.

<http://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/abr/index.htm>

November 29, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) ..Angooides..

You are the biggest bore I've ever seen.

November 29, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) Aleister Crowley

Oh no! another clone of Aleister Crowley!

November 29, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) TOPAN

wow questi SISMI sono pericolosi ...tutte le informazioni posti sono verissimi

November 29, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) KoussKoussKlan

As Salam Aleikum,

Dear Khalid and everybody else on the list,

thank you for your support in the war against these dangerous infedels of SISMI in this particular case (usually Vatican puppets of the Italian intelligence ..criminals!) and dont worry I dont fear them because I know these idiots very well and I have their phone numbers and various adresses that I will start posting very soon on my web site so you can also have a taste of your own poison dear colleghi del SISMI. And to my friends who speak italian I want to show you an e-mail I sent them when I was leaving the P2 Monte Carlo Lodge and these various CORRUPT intelligence operatives like Comandante Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri responsible for bombing of Bologna and 9/11 with Ezio Giunchiglia and also other idiots celebrating Black Mass in the Vatican like Roberto Amato , Roberto Pollastro and their evil high priestess Michela Mercenaro (we have all your numbers and e-mails dont forget!) who also celebrates satanic Mass under the Al Aqsa Mosque so my dear muslim Brethern its war!

AND SOON I WILL RELEASE EVERYTHING ABOUT THEM SO YOU CAN GO AND HUNT THEM DOWN LIKE THEY DESERVE THESE SO CALLED ILLUMINATI.

I include this e-mail to show you I dont fear these idiots and I will never fear them!

God is great

As Salam Aleikum

Khaled Saifullah Khan

THE E-MAIL:

allego una e.mail ricevuta e trasmessa alla PROCURA di
COSENZA:

leo

young wrote a Roberto Amato:

E ora che vogliamo fare

miei cari

Fratelli d'Italia?

Non volete trattare con Londra?

Be vi

beccate

sta propaganda e la situazione per voi del GOIF non mi sembra
brillante

al momento dopo le prime rivelazioni e vi garantisco che
potrebbe

andare ancora peggio se cominciamo a dare alla stampa di
sinistra

alcune News sul vostro caro Duca di Cabinda e le sue
molteplici

attivit  di ciarlatano e criminale internazionale, e

allora

Fratelli

che vogliamo fare?

Voi con me non trattate voi con me

dovete solo

obbedire e combattere ma vi vedo un po' spenti non sara'

mica

una

clonazione il vostro Ordine Imperiale di Romano Mussolini

miei cari

camerati,siete forse un'altra comparsata alla Massimo

Pizza?

A me

da vero Musulmano quelli che fanno queste cose

andrebbero appesi altro

che Pizza e Fichi...ci siamo capiti?

E a noi

Illuminati questi

inutili teatrini Italiani hanno rotto un po' le

balle MA QUANDO

COMINCIATE A FARE LE PERSONE SERIE AL SISMI,AL SISDE E

CHI PIU' NE

A

PIU' NE METTA,l'ufficio K come KOIONI altro che

Killer...

VIVA

L'ITALIA QUELLA VERA QUELLA DEL SACRO ROMANO IMPERO.

Un Triplice

Fraterno Saluto

Principe Leo Lyon Zagami
del Sacro Romano
Impero

November 29, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#)

And now lets start giving the details of some of these illuminati satanist that ruling our world after what SISMI did earlier. Lets start with P2/GLADIo Agent and Grand Master of the Grande Oriente Federale d'Italia
Roberto Amato, Presidente MHCIT
Via G. Marconi n.44
87036 Rende (CS) Italy
tel. +39.0984.401361
cell. +39.334.1241484

November 29, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#)

al tuo amico Roberto l'ho svegliato alle 4 del mattino ...Ha Ha Ha Ha Ha ...mettecene un po di questi numeri di illuminati , li chiamero tutti , poi possono usare tutta la tecnologia che hanno non sapranno mai da dove e' arrivata la chiamata ...sono un esperto in queste cazzate

November 29, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

MANY FAITHS ONE SATAN = MODERN FREEMASONRY

Posted on Friday, December 1, 2006 at 09:40PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#) [3 Comments](#)

[SECRET_ILLUMINATI_GATHERING.JPG](#)

Padre Pio and Mother Theresa are Saints not to be confused in any way with the so called Vatican Church Mafia of today a Church they never agreed with in the first place. The Vatican is and always as been, a decadent puppet show of Luciferian forces in the hands of corrupt illuminati Freemasonic Lodges , the Jesuit satanist and the Nazi Zionist, all togheter to establish the Kingdom of their long awaited AntiChrist on earth not a place for true believers to be understood.

A man currentely in charge of the White House George W.Bush a monster of true evil the son of a very big Dajal (AntiChrist) indeed and probably the biggest humanity as ever seen from the times of Ancient Egypt George H.Bush a Pharaonic father responsible for a son who has worked for the oppression of the people of this innocent

world more than anybody else. A planet corrupt by greed and satanic forces where everybody goes along with it because they are scared to say something (the majority) they enjoy it too much to let it go (the minority) the slave Gods of the end of times this is how illuminati Satanist A.Crowley defined them, Crowley the Beast 666 of the end of times new it very well.

We find Rene Guenon also defining as anti-initiatic this power of pure evil of the coming millennium (and that was more than 50 years ago). Guenon an illustrious Freemason and illuminati openly opposed illuminati Black Magician Crowley and the black magicians of his day and became muslim to avoid being in contact with them. Rene' Guenon anticipated the moments we are living now in many of his publications, reminder of the end of this last phase of the Kali-Yuga as he said many times.

Padre Pio opposed openly Freemasonry and sent away a freemason who had the courage to go in front of him in secret but Padre Pio exposed him as a satanist, this is well documented. He also opposed the Vatican Jesuit Mafia and Padre Gemelli, because Padre Pio was a real Saint not to be confused anymore with the Catholic Church of Rome.....always taking the best for themselves after death obviously not when they are alive unfortunately, a rare case must be admitted is Mother Theresa a Saint FUL-STOP.

Open your eyes brothers of the Catholic faith to the disgrace of your Church today, a Church that has fallen into the hands of the biggest Demon of the abyss Choronzon. And they even have a HOMOSEXUAL PEDOPHILE GAY CLUB IN THE VATICAN CALLED CHORONZON CLUB with HQ'S IN CHICAGO and official lineage from the Beast himself A.Crowley, go and check it yourself on the internet under OTOA and best friends of Massimo Introvigne.

We have to observe unfortunately the work of the Beast A.Crowley in order to further understand the present situation of decadence in western Society. Important moments of this totally Satanic transformation for the western powers have been the Crowley illuminati Lodge in California in the 40's with Navy Intelligence SMOM PSYOP Founder of Scientology L. Ron Hubbard, nearly too evil to be even mentioned and A. Parson the ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS Lodge Master from NASA. These two worked very much on the Satanic infiltration of American Society.

Then we have the Beat Hotel group of CHAOS MAGICIANS or CHORONZON MAGICIANS if you prefer and their illuminati agents William Burroughs and Bryon Gysin. In 1966 Anton LaVey finally established the Church of Satan secretly controlled by the Vatican Jesuit Satanist and the 3rd degree Knights of Malta secret satanic elite that celebrates Black Mass in the Vatican since time immemorial with the 3 High Priest of Satan and a bunch of perverts dedicated to the dark arts.

And in 1974 his son in law (of LaVey) LT.COL.MICHAEL AQUINO working with George H.Bush created the ultimate SATANIC PSYOP ELITE UNIT the so called TEMPLE OF SET, George H.Bush the husband of Crowley's secret daughter Barbara Bush loves it and supports it in the illuminati circles of Yale University promoting the coming of the AntiChrist.

The Black Lodge of the illuminati in the USA as defined in a book on the Church of Satan by illuminati satanist LT.Col.Aquino was then fully formed to take over the world militarily through their corrupt PSYOP BATTALIONS with close assistance from the High Priest of Lucifer in the Vatican the Jesuit General and the Zionist of the Synagogue of Satan in Jerusalem.

And after all this brainwaging we end up today with our new heroes of the young generations namely

Marilyn Manson, another Jewish Zionist secretly serving the Vatican Satan, who was initiated officially by Anton LaVey in the Church of Satan as High Priest. And Zionist puppet and openly declared Crowley supporter like many others in the Satanic Rock music business Ozzy Osbune.

But the list of satanic puppets out there never ends unfortunately and they all seem to love Los Angeles the city of the lost Angels...the city of the lost souls of Babylon.

Anton LaVey helped George H.Bush for the creation of the Kingdom of the son the AntiChrist.

Now you know the truth set yourself free as Revelation approaches and the evil Legion starts falling one by one in the Abyss of 333 the Vatican Choronzon...

Leo Lyon Zagami

now

Khaled Saifullah Khan

Reader Comments (3)

a proposito di Padre Pio , io sarei curioso di sapere se hai mai sentito parlare di un suo cosiddetto erede spirituale !!! si chiama Don Silvia Galli fa parte dei Salesiani ed e' in provincia di Brescia , e' un personaggio abbastanza famoso ed ha sempre lunghe file di visitatori da tutta l'Italia ed anche dal estero ...dunque io sarei curioso di sapere cosa ne sai su di lui e se e' solo un falso chi lavora per Lucifero ...io ho conosciuto tanti buoni sacerdoti in Italia pero di solito quando la gerarchia viene a sapere che che un tel sacerdote e' labelatto di buono o troppo famoso fra la gente , immediatamente lo mandanno in qualche periferia sperdutta ...come e' successo ad un certo Don Corrado nella provincia di Milano , era troppo amato dalla gente che la sua gerarchia a avuto paura di una "rivoluzione" cosi l'hanno mandato lontano dalla gente ..imagini per esempio che si converta al'Islam o che esponga le menzogne del Vaticano , quanta gente verra con lui , e questo secondo me quel che fa paura al Vaticanoho sentito di tante preti che a noi musulmani c'e dicono sotto voce sappiamo che e' la vostra religione quella vera , pero non possiamo smettere di dire messa seno c'e faranno fuore ...a me personalmente non mi e' mai successo , pero a tante miei amici musulmani e' capitato , tra questi preti anche uno di Roma ed abbastanza conosciuto....

December 1, 2006

Unregistered Commenter

[KoussKoussKlan](#)

WE HAVE AROUND 20 CARDINALS THAT HAVE ALREADY SECRETELY CONVERTED TO ISLAM DEAR KHALID AND PROBABLY MORE TO COME UNTILL THE FINAL FALL OF ROME...

As Salam Aleikum

LEO/KHALED

December 2, 2006

Unregistered Commenter

[XM](#)

In Sha Allah , Rome and all Italy with it will be mature for Islam , finally.....

December 2, 2006

Unregistered Commenter

KoussKoussKlan

MILLENIUM HOTEL , THE RUSSIAN KNIGHTS OF MALTA AND THE EVIL ZIONIST...

Posted on Sunday, December 3, 2006 at 09:55PM by

Registered Commenter

X M |

Comments

1 Comment

ajul89b_small.jpg

MILLENIUM HOTEL , THE RUSSIAN KNIGHTS OF MALTA AND A GOOD POISONING FOR THOSE EVIL ZIONIST...

Scaramella who announced to his close friends yesterday that he is about to die also described how Litvinkeno had mentioned he had been at a meeting beforehand.

“He said to me that he was in London to see some people in the morning and that he would be free to see me in the afternoon,” he said.

“When he arrived he did not mention who he met but I understand the authorities are investigating the possibility he was poisoned at this meeting”. But Scaramella is also somebody involved in the illuminati spy workings very much to cover up all the dirty work made by the Jesuits and the illuminati in the so called "Cold War" period with the infamous dossier Mitrokhin a pure NATO farse...so Scaramella is a man that knows to much if you know what I mean...Aum...Aum.. as they say in the illuminati.

Documents from a source close to Russian intelligence says Russian security services believe the two Italians are in collusion with "Russian enemy no.1 of Russia", the Zionist businessman Boris Berezovsky, and two of his associates - Mr Litvinenko and Vladimir Bukovsky, a Russian dissident living in Britain. The Mitrokhin investigations, it says, "are considered in Moscow as purely provocative towards Russia" and I will had towards the Jesuits.

Valentin Velichko another Knight of Malta, ex-KGB general and head of a security service veterans' group close to the Vatican illuminati , named Dignity and Honour, is also named in the documents as involved in the "planning of actions" against Mr Guzzanti and Mr Scaramella two notorious Zionist agents who seem to have involved themself with something that goes well

above their little insignificant Italian level of action, and comes in conflict with the international Jesuit Illuminati plot to punish all Zionist rebels.

Litvinenko did meet with the Russian Knights of Malta at the Millennium Hotel in the morning and they did have a leaky container of Polonium-210 that they provided to Litvinenko so he could poison also the much hated Berezovsky. When Russian Pres. Boris Yeltsin resigned, Russian tycoon Boris Berezovsky lost his status as a Kremlin insider and one of Russia's most powerful men. Yeltsin's successor, Vladimir Putin the Illuminati of the Knights of Malta elite, came to power in 2000 promising to "liquidate the oligarchs as a class". By year's end Berezovsky had been ousted from Kremlin circles and was facing a criminal investigation into his business and took refuge as well all know in London.

But the Jesuit driven Russian Illuminati hate Jews like him who don't submit to the full control of Jesuit Kremlin.

Litvinenko deliver this to Berezovsky's office, but first meets with Scaramella without knowing the evil plan of the Knights of Malta and the danger he was taking by not giving away immediately the killer substance (though it was probably too late to save his life already). After that meeting Litvinenko takes the leaky container to Berezovsky's office or meets Berezovsky (or an associate) someplace to transfer the container and receive payment. Litvinenko then goes to the Millennium hotel again for the beer and a quick drop off of the money to be given to Lugovoi and his boys for bringing the Polonium into the UK. This explains the urinal dose in the Hotel Bar bathroom (Litvinenko) in the evening (hours after the first contamination) and the high dose in the Russian's room at the hotel (and why it only showed up in one room usually used by Knight Commander Sergei Gordeev and other Malta operatives like him and not all three rooms...). This scenario puts all the contamination in the right place with the right signature (and may even explain why Zakayev's car was contaminated). Food for thought about the present power of the Russian Knights of Malta and their secret war against the Zionist who don't agree with them.

LEO LYON ZAGAMI NOW KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN

Monaco , The Knights of Malta and Miles Davis in the

MONTE CARLO G LODGE

Posted on Friday, November 24, 2006 at 03:43AM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#) 7 [Comments](#)

[images.jpg](#)

Miles Davis is forever the innovator, not only as a musician, but in other realms. His artistic impressions in oil paintings and sketches have drawn critical acclaim and have been shown in galleries around the world. "Sir" Miles Davis was inducted into the Knights of Malta in November 1988. In November 1984, he received the Sonning Music Award for lifetime achievement in music, and in March 1990, his twenty-fourth Grammy Award, this time for lifetime achievement in music. Miles Davis died in 1991.

Monte-Carlo Jazz Festival from November 30 through December 3, 2006

This fall marks the inaugural Monte-Carlo Jazz Festival – a truly impressive international gathering of jazz masters in the opulent surrounds of the Salle Garnier, Monaco’s Opera House.

From November 30 through to December 3, 2006, the sweet sounds of jazz in all its forms are sure to delight – from brilliant pianists like Jamaica’s Monty Alexander and the USA’s Chick Corea (a creator of fusion jazz and contemporary of Miles Davis), to singer Randy Crawford and the multi-instrumentalist Yusef Lateef. Rounding out the bill, are concerts with the Chicago Blues Festival and a special performance featuring singer-guitarist Raul Midon.

Other jazz-related and inspired events include post-concert gatherings at the Bar Américain, gospel and jazz band fanfares on Sunday on the Place du Casino, New-Orleans-style entertainment and menu at the Café de Paris, “Jazz Live” exhibition of paintings and photos in the Atrium of the Casino de Monte-Carlo. For four days, all of Monte-Carlo will be living to the tempo of jazz!

For more information, please visit <http://www.montecarloresort.com/en/lifestyle/default.asp>.

Date: November 30-December 3, 2006

Place: Various venues

Web site: www.montecarloresort.com

Monaco Dance Forum December 7-16, 2006

Monaco Dance Forum

Now in its 4th season, the Monaco International Dance Biennial is again proud to renew its commitment to the public by inviting artists from Mozambique, Burkina Faso, the United States, France, Quebec, New Caledonia, Italy, and Spain for eight days of encounters, performances and festivities in the Principality.

Twenty-four companies will make the journey to Monaco, offering workshops in contemporary African and Indian dance, and hip hop. One of the most important international gatherings for professionals in Digital Dance, Monaco Dance Forum also has a role in familiarizing the public with these technologies and new esthetics by proposing workshops, guided tours and encounters with artists.

Date: December 7-16, 2006

Place: Grimaldi Forum

Web site: www.monacodanceforum.com

Monte-Carlo Philharmonic Orchestra Season 2006-2007

Monte-Carlo Philharmonic Orchestra

The Monte-Carlo Philharmonic Orchestra, founded in 1856, holds a choice position in the musical world having been led by guest conductors such as Arturo Toscanini, Dimitri Mitropoulos, Bruno Walter, Richard Strauss, Victor de Sabata, Sir Thomas Beecham, Kiril Kondrachin, Raphael Kubelik, Leopold Stokowski, Charles Munch, Sir John Barbirolli, and Eugene Jochum. More recently Leonard Bernstein, Eric Kleiber, Wolfgang Sawallisch, Zubin Mehta, Sir Georg Solti and Lorin Maazel have been regular guests.

Date: Season 2006-2007

Place: Monaco

Information: (800) 753-9696

Web site: www.opmc.mc

E-mail: info@opmc.mc

MonacoAuction.com

Exclusive travel auctions to go to
the Principality of Monaco

Monte-Carlo Opera House Season 2006-2007

Monte-Carlo Opera House

Monaco's landmark Monte-Carlo Opera House has undergone a meticulous restoration. Guided by its rich history and strong sense of place, an expert team of preservationists, architects and artisans adhered faithfully to legendary 19th century architect Charles Garnier's original design.

It reopened on November 19, 2005, following two years of historical research and painstaking restoration at the hands of more than 35 highly specialized firms. Its debut was the highlight of Monaco's National Day festivities, celebrated with a jubilant performance of Rossini's "Le Voyage a Reims" directed by Pier Luigi Pizza.
Calendar 2006-2007:

La Rondine by Giacomo Puccini - November 22, 24, 2006
Otello by Giuseppe Verdi - January 25, 28, 2007
The Medium by Gian Carlo Menotti - February 19, 21, 2007
Cavalleria Rusticana by Pietro Mascagni - February 10, 21, 2007
Le Chevalier À La Rose by Richard Strauss - March 8, 11, 14, 2007

Date: Season 2006-2007
Place: Monaco
Information: (800) 753-9696
Web site: www.opera.mc

MonacoAuction.com

Exclusive travel auctions to go to
the Principality of Monaco

MonacoPhil December 1-3, 2006

At the MonacoPhil 2006 Exhibition, the 100 stamps and philatelic documents among
the rarest in the world will be presented to the public at the Stamp & Coin Museum
around the Collection of H.S.H. the Prince of Monaco.

For more information please visit www.oetp-monaco.com

Muslim-Christian Dialogue and Cooperation in the Thought of Bediuzzaman Said Nursi

Posted on Saturday, November 25, 2006 at 02:42PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#)

[Comments](#) [17 Comments](#)

[picT13.jpg](#)

Muslim-Christian Dialogue and Cooperation
in the Thought of Bediuzzaman Said Nursi

Thomas Michel, S.J.

In any study of the development of Christian-Muslim dialogue in the 20th Century, special attention must be given to the writings and preaching of Bediuzzaman Said Nursi. As one of the first religious thinkers in the course of this century to propose and promote dialogue between Muslims and Christians, Said Nursi's advocacy of this dialogue dates back to 1911, a full half-century before the Catholic Church's Second Vatican Council urged Christians and Muslims to resolve their differences, to move beyond the conflicts of the past and to build relations of respect and cooperation.

Bediuzzamanâ€™s repeated promotion of Muslim-Christian dialogue is even more striking in that his recommendations frequently date from times of tension and even warfare between Muslim and Christian peoples.

As a Christian reading the voluminous writings of Said Nursi, I find many attitudes and viewpoints expressed with which I immediately resonate. I have discovered in the writings of this committed Muslim thinker many points of contact with my own faith in the One and Only God, as well as many areas in which I find myself wishing that I had known the man in person, so that I could have raised questions, pursued further various elements of his teaching, and profited from his responses.

My task in this brief presentation is not to survey the broad outlines of the thought of Said Nursi nor to list the many areas where he offered new and valuable insights, but to look precisely at one topic, that of “Muslim-Christian Dialogue and Cooperation in the Thought of Bediuzzaman Said Nursi.” Even at moments of great tension between Christians and Muslims, such as during the First World War and the following years, Said Nursi was a seminal thinker on the question of Muslim-Christian dialogue. His insights are valid for our own reflection, and many of his insights on the subject are only now beginning to bear fruit within the Muslim and Christian communities of believers.

Muslims and Christians united in a critique of civilizations

One of the main tasks of every community of believers in God is to face the challenges of the age. Every period in history provides its own unique set of challenges, because people of every historical era and each cultural setting continually succumb to the temptation to replace the values of Godâ€™s will with those of their own desires. The Christian faith has been marked by Jesusâ€™ confrontation with the evils of his age: the collusion of power and religious leadership, a legalistic mentality that gave greater weight to human legal opinions than to the values of compassion and love, an exclusivist religiosity that provided special privileges to some groups while marginalizing the poor, the outsider, the female, and the individual unversed in religious subtleties. Similarly, Islam carries on the tradition of the struggle of Muhammad against the values of unbelief in the Arabia of his time: the arrogance of those who had no use for God and no belief in eternal life, the idolatrous worship of the traditional cult of jahiliyya times, the oppression wrought by powerful persons upon slaves, women, orphans, the outcast, the wayfarer.

Our present age has produced its own challenges to sincere believers in God who seek to do Godâ€™s will in all things. These can be summed up in what is usually called a “modern civilization.” It is a civilization which is not all evil and has brought many benefits to humanity. Not all of its spiritual values are opposed to Godâ€™s will, but it affirms and supports many good human qualities. However, modern civilization can include a way of thinking in which people no longer feel a need for God. Not only can people claim to feel no need to worship, thank, and seek help from God, but often they do not look to Godâ€™s Word for guidance and instruction concerning the way to lead their lives. They may choose to follow their own self-conceived philosophies and ideologies.

For those who desire to lead their lives in every respect according to Godâ€™s will, a critique of modern civilization is an inescapable task. Said Nursi was one of the pioneer thinkers in our century to recognize that the task of formulating a critical approach to the values of modernity is one that should be carried out together by Muslims and

Christians. In 1946, shortly after the end of the Second World War, he stated: "Believers should now unite, not only with their Muslim fellow-believers, but with truly religious and pious Christians, disregarding questions of dispute and not arguing over them, for absolute disbelief is on the attack." (1)

For Said Nursi, the enemy of human happiness and ethical uprightness is unbelief, irreligion. It is people deciding to find their own path through life, not seeking Divine Guidance, not caring about God's will or wise design for humankind, not wishing to give up their own pet desires and ideas to submit to God's teaching about human nature and destiny. In seeking to affirm a Divinely-guided way of life in the modern age, Muslims find their natural allies in those Christians who are committed to following the teachings of Jesus and who seek to live according to the truth. Facing a common enemy, that of "aggressive atheism", Muslims should unite, according to Said Nursi, "not only with their own fellow-believers, but also with the truly pious Christians." (2)

For such a common effort to succeed, he holds, Christians and Muslims will have to refrain, at least for the some time, from disputes between these two families of believers. In saying this, Said Nursi is not implying that there are no differences between Muslims and Christians or that those differences which exist are not important. There are real and important differences between Christian and Islamic faith. His point, with which I agree, is that concentrating obsessively on these differences can blind both Muslims and Christians to the even more important common task which they share, that of offering the modern world a vision of human life and society in which God is central and God's will is the norm of moral values.

It must not be thought that Said Nursi is some kind of anti-modern traditionalist who seeks to turn back the clock. He recognizes that "there are numerous virtues in [modern] civilization." (3) These positive values were not solely the products of Europe, but are the property of all and arise from "the combined thought of humankind, the laws of the revealed religions, innate need, and in particular from the Islamic revolution brought about by the sharia of Muhammad." With such positive values of modern civilization, religious people have no quarrel. Rather, they accept and rejoice in the benefits this civilization brings to humankind.

His nuanced evaluation of modernity is paralleled by a subtle evaluation of the role of Europe as the main exponent of modern civilization (and, of course, America as its most active disseminator.) He is no doctrinaire scorners of things European, but recognizes that its contributions to modern life are ambiguous and require careful discernment. On the one hand, Europe has brought much good to many people but, on the other, it has caused much damage to human life. He considers that various currents of thought in Western history have enabled negative qualities of modern civilization to emerge and sometimes even predominate over the good.

Basically, these developments were two. Firstly, Western civilization, according to Said Nursi, became distant and estranged from true Christianity and based its personal and societal views on the principles of an anthropocentric Greco-Roman philosophy which exalted the human person to the center of the universe and pushed God to its margins. Said Nursi held that European societies replaced divinely guided Christian ideals with the philosophical principles of the Enlightenment, focusing on the freedom of the individual, dismissing the formative role and rights of society, and reducing religious faith to a private, personal commitment with no voice in the autonomous spheres of politics, economics, and social relations.

Secondly, Western civilization in its unchecked market policies, was based on a "€appalling inequality in the means of livelihood." (4) This awareness of the relationship between globalizing market tendencies which divide the world into winners and losers and philosophical presuppositions that favor the rights and aspirations of the individual is an insight of Said Nursi that presages much recent, at the close of this 20th century, post-modern and post-colonial critique of European civilization.

The result, from the point of view of those who believe in God, is a Europe which presents a double face - a "€good" Europe and a "€bad" Europe. As he said in 1933-1934:

"€Europe is two. One follows the sciences which serve justice and right and activities beneficial for the life of society through the inspiration it has received from true Christianity. This first Europe I am not addressing. Rather, I am addressing the second, corrupt Europe which, through the darkness of the philosophy of naturalism that considered the evils of civilization to be its virtues, has driven humankind to vice and misguidance." (5)

This negative current, he holds, seeks to destroy both Muslims and Christians by alienating them from the source of spiritual and moral values and by creating enmity between Christians and Muslims. All those who believe in God and seek to promote a theocentric approach to life must recognize the dangers involved: "€It is essential," he states, "€that missionaries, pious Christians as well as Nursi, be extremely careful, for with the idea of defending itself against the attacks of the religions of Islam and Christianity, "€the current from the North"™ will try to destroy the accord of Islam and the missionaries." "€The current from the North"™ is an obvious reference to the Soviet Union, and it is not by accident that these words of Said Nursi date from 1945-1946, a time when atheistic communism was extending its rule throughout Eastern Europe.

In his view, modern civilization is the product of various sources and results in a value system which, despite its evident good qualities, is often in contradiction with Divine teaching. Not all the sources of modernity were human; some appear to be the result of demonic inspiration. In his commentary on the Qur'anic verse, "€O People of the Book! Come to a common term between us and you," he stated: "€Modern civilization, which is the product of the thought of all mankind and perhaps the jinn as well, has taken up a position opposed to the Qur'an, which individuals and communities have failed to dispute." (6) In this situation, the Qur'anic injunction to come to a "€common term"™ with the People of the Book carries the meaning of Muslims and Christians coming to a mutual awareness that as communities founded on faith in God, they have a common mission to bear witness to Divine values in the midst of modern civilization. Far from being divided by a supposed "€clash of civilizations"™, they are called to work together to carry on a critical civilizational dialogue with the proponents of modernity.

Tensions between Christians and Muslims

It is a sad fact of human history that Christians and Muslims, despite their communitarian nature as peoples (umam) called to worship and obey the One and Same God, have often been in conflict and even at war with one another. They have seen one another as enemies to be resisted and overcome. Energies which should have been employed to cooperate in the establishment of God-centered societies have been dissipated in mutual suspicion, domination, and bloodshed. Writing at a time of serious

tensions and massacres between the two communities at the end of the First World War, Said Nursi offered a way out of this historical impasse.

In the early years of the Turkish Republic subsequent to the First World War, some Kurdish tribesmen in Eastern Anatolia found the idea of freedom for Greeks and Armenians repugnant, and they asked Said Nursi's advice. His answer not only affirmed the right to liberty of these Christian peoples as something commanded by the shari'a, but went farther to turn the question back on the tribesmen, challenging them to recognize the deeper problem as one that lay at the heart of their own ignorance and hard-heartedness. He said, "Their freedom consists in leaving them in peace and not oppressing them, for this is what the shari'a enjoins. More than this is their aggression in the face of your bad points and craziness, their benefiting from your ignorance." (7)

He went on to state that the real enemy is not this or that group of Christians, but rather the situation of degradation into which all had fallen. As he said, "Our enemy, that which is destroying us, is A_ Ignorance, his son Poverty Effendi, and grandson, Enmity Bey. If the Armenians have opposed us in hatred, they have done so under the leadership of these three corrupters." (8)

As a Christian, I find his approach, which reaches to the heart of the problem, similar to what I find in the writings of St. Paul, who said: "Our battle is not against human forces, but against the dark powers that govern this world." In other words, at the deepest levels of spiritual striving to do God's will and build harmonious and peaceful societies, our true enemies are not other persons, but rather the powers of ignorance, poverty, and aggression that cloud our powers of perception and prevent us from acting as we should. These dark powers lie not outside ourselves, but within our own hearts. For this reason, both Islam and Christianity have always stressed repentance (Ar. *tawba*, Gk. *metanoia*) as the key to all personal and societal transformation.

The message of Said Nursi is as valid for our own day as it was when he wrote these words almost 80 years ago. At the root of tensions and conflicts between Muslims and Christians today lie not so much the evil nature of the other as our own egoistic desires to dominate, control, and retaliate. In this sense, the freedom of others from these "dark forces" is a part of our own freedom or, as Said Nursi put it: "The freedom of non-Muslims is a branch of our own freedom." (9)

The reward of innocent martyrs

The second decade of this century was one of the most disastrous in the history of Anatolia. "Between 1914-1923, 20% of the Anatolian people died. In some eastern provinces, one-half of the inhabitants died and an further one-half of the survivors were refugees." (10) As the historical demographer J. McCarthy notes, "No other country suffered in the period of World War I as did Anatolia. The "lost generation" in England, France, and Germany was a real and terrible loss. Yet the total populations of the United Kingdom and Germany actually rose between 1911 and 1922, while that of France only declined by one percent. The Anatolian population fell by more than 30% - 10% were emigrants, 20% died." (11) The secondary causes of war - disease, starvation, and exposure - accounted for a greater number of victims than did battles, raids, and massacres.

Writing during one of the most tragic periods in the history of Anatolia, Said Nursi

could not ignore the reality of the deaths of so many innocent persons. It is to his great credit that he rose above sectarian loyalty to address the question of innocent Christians as well as Muslims who fell victim to the times. "Even if those innocent people were unbelievers," he stated, "in return for the tribulations they suffered due to that worldly disaster, they have such a reward from the treasury of Divine mercy that if the veil of the Unseen were to open, a great manifestation of mercy would be apparent in relation to them and they would declare, "O Lord, thanks be to You! All praise belongs to God." (12)

Said Nursi noted that he was moved to intense compassion and pity when he saw the sufferings of innocent people, and he was "touched strongly by the afflictions, poverty and hunger visited on unfortunates as a result of mankind's disaster and the winter cold, as well as by a harsh non-physical, spiritual cold." He held that those innocent people who died in such circumstances "were martyrs of a sort, whatever religion they belonged to," and that "their reward would be great and save them from Hell." "Therefore," he concluded, "it may be said with certainty that the calamity which the oppressed among Christians suffer, those connected to Jesus (Upon whom be peace)...is a sort of martyrdom for them." (13)

Not all those who died during the war years were innocent of wrongdoing. Those who oppressed others and perpetrated evil against their neighbors, declared Said Nursi, will be punished by God. By contrast, he adds, "If those who suffered the calamity were those who hastened to assist the oppressed, and who strove for the welfare of humanity, and struggled to preserve the principles of religion and sacred revealed truths and human rights," their rewards will be so great from God as to completely transcend their earthly sufferings.

This willingness to understand and empathize and with both the sufferings and the goodness found in persons of other religious communities is the sign of an honest man guided by Divine teaching. Too often the vision of a religious individual does not go beyond the trials and accomplishments of one's own community. In this context, the attitude of Said Nursi towards the Christian "martyrs" of his time presages the 1969 attitude of Pope Paul VI concerning the Muslim martyrs in Uganda. Referring to those Ugandan Christians who gave their lives in the last century rather than renounce their faith, the Pope called the attention of his hearers to the fact that there were also many Muslims in that country who chose death rather than betray or compromise their Islamic faith. These too, he held, are true martyrs and witnesses to faith in God.

Peace, reconciliation, and friendship between Muslims and Christians

Said Nursi was aware that Muslim-Christian relations were not limited to an alliance of believers in critically confronting the dangers of modernist ideology, to the resolution of conflicts, and to empathizing with innocent victims, but should move in the direction of peace, reconciliation, and even friendship. Five years before his death, in supporting the Baghdad pact, he noted that an advantage of the pact was not only that Turks would gain 400 million brothers and sisters among Muslim peoples, but that the international accord would also gain for Muslim Turks "the friendship of 800 million Christians" (14) and be a step toward a much-needed peace and general reconciliation between the two communities of faith.

In his final years, Said Nursi exerted his personal efforts at building reconciliation and friendship with Christians. In 1950, he sent a collection of his works to Pope Pius XII in

Rome and received in reply, on 22 February 1951, a personal letter of thanks. One observer notes that it was only little over ten years later that, at the Second Vatican Council, the Catholic Church proclaimed its respect and esteem for Muslims and asserted that Islam was a genuine path of salvation. (15) In the same way, a few years later in 1953, Said Nursi visited the Ecumenical Patriarch Athenagoras in Istanbul to seek cooperation between Muslims and Christians in the face of aggressive atheism.

Many years before in 1910-1911, Said Nursi was questioned concerning his desire to build relations of friendship with Christians. He was confronted with the restrictive interpretation that some Muslims had placed on the Qur'anic verse: "O you who believe! Do not take the Jews and the Christians for your friends and protectors" (5: 51). In the light of this verse, he was asked, why did he say that Muslims and Christians should be friends?

His answer is instructive, not only for understanding Said Nursi's desire to encourage love and friendship between Muslims and Christians, but for his approach to Qur'anic interpretation. In his view, the Qur'anic proscription is not general but absolute and, as such, can be restricted. "Time," he states, "is a great interpreter; if it determines its limits, it cannot be gainsaid. That is, when a matter becomes clear in the course of time, one cannot object to it. Moreover, if the judgment is based on derived evidence, the source of the derivation shows the reason for the judgment."

In applying this principle to the interpretation of this verse, he holds that the prohibition from friendship with Jews and Christians is effective only when they reflect Jewishness or Christianity. But, he concludes, just as not all of the characteristics of an individual Muslim necessarily reflect the teaching of Islam, so also, not all of the qualities of individual Jews or Christians reflect unbelief. If Muslims find in a Jew or Christian qualities that are in agreement with Islamic teaching, they should consider those qualities praiseworthy. It is those good qualities that form the basis for friendship with Jews and Christians. "Can a Muslim love a Christian or Jew?" he asks and in answer gives as example a man married to a woman of the People of the Book. "Of course, he should love her." (16) His argument is based on the very fact that the Qur'an permits a Muslim man to marry a Jewish or Christian woman presumes that he can and should love her.

Return of Jesus

In no area is interpretation more difficult than those passages of sacred writings which speak of the future and the coming age. Such passages, whether one is speaking of Qur'anic verses which point to the approach of the Hour of Judgment or of apocalyptic writings in Christian Scriptures, are customarily clothed in difficult and complex symbolism and obscure allusions. Interpreting such passages demands the discipline of an interior grappling with the text by an interpreter soundly grounded in faith. Otherwise, the interpreter can be easily led astray by his own preconceptions and prejudices.

We see Said Nursi employing this careful regimen in his efforts to interpret in the context of our century the hadith reports of Muhammad that relate to the return of Jesus before the Final Hour. He accepts the soundness of these hadith reports and awaits the return of Jesus. "Since [God] promised it, He will most certainly send him." (17) At this historical time, Jesus, like Idris, is present in the heavens in his earthly body. (18) But at the end of time, Jesus will return to earth to fight and kill the Dajjal.

The meaning of these hadith, he says, must be understood in terms of the concept of collective personality, that of an individual person who represents in himself a community of individuals. "The Christian religion," he states, "will be purified and divest itself of superstition in the face of the current of unbelief and atheism born of naturalist philosophy and will be transformed into Islam. At that point, the collective personality of Christianity will kill the fearsome collective personality of irreligion. Representing the collective personality of Christianity, Jesus will kill the Dajjal, who embodies the collective personality of irreligion. That is, he [Jesus] will kill atheistic thought." (19)

Said Nursi foresees two great threats to religion, two currents of unbelief represented by the evil figures of Sufyan and Dajjal. The first, that of Sufyan, will seek to destroy the shari'ah of Muhammad and will be defeated by the Mahdi from the family of the Prophet. The second, represented by Dajjal, will promote naturalist and materialist philosophy and lead to the total denial of God. Both will work through secret societies to subvert God's reign over human hearts and eliminate the element of the sacred in social life. (20) It is against this second current which the true, purified Christianity, which comprises the collective personality of Jesus, will emerge. The true Christianity will reject superstition and distortion and be in unity with Islamic teachings. In effect, wrote Said Nursi, "Christianity will be transformed into a sort of Islam." (21)

It is not necessary that everyone recognize Jesus when he returns. Said Nursi believes it more likely that only those who are true believers and close to Jesus will know him to be the true Jesus, but it will not be generally evident to all. What is more important is that the Dajjal, symbolizing atheistic currents in humanity, will be a huge and powerful opponent who will deceive many with promises of a false paradise, alluring amusements, and the varied enticements of civilization. It is impossible for the reader of Said Nursi's descriptions of the Dajjal not to find allusions to the vast empire of the former Soviet Union as well as to the secular hegemony of European nations.

However, he looks forward to the day when the true religion of Christianity will emerge and spread its light to many to fight against the secret societies of Sufyan and the Dajjal. This purified Christianity he describes as "a zealous and self-sacrificing community known as a Christian community but worthy of being called "Muslim Christians." It will work "to unite the true religion of Jesus with the reality of Islam. In killing the Dajjal of rampant atheism, it will save humanity from godless destruction."

Thus, the kind of purification that Said Nursi expects to occur in Christianity seems to be not that of Christians abandoning their religion in order to enter Islam, but rather an inner transformation and completion of what they already have that is good. He states: "The Qur'an does not order you to abandon your religion completely. It proposes only that you complete your faith and build it on the fundamentals of religion that you already possess. The Qur'an...is a modifier and perfecter of basic principles. As for its nature as establisher, this only concerns such details as are subject to change and alteration because of differences of time and place." (22)

Conclusion

In all this, Said Nursi offers original and thought-provoking insights on Muslim-Christian dialogue and cooperation. His central thesis is that Muslims and Christians together can build a true civilization according to God's plan in which human

dignity, justice, and fellowship will be the norm. This is possible if they seek to ground their mutual relationships on love. In his famous Damascus Sermon, he states that the Fourth Word on which civilization is to be built is love. "The thing which is most worthy of love," he states, "is love, and that most deserving of enmity is enmity. It is love and loving - that render people's social life secure and that lead to happiness - it is these which are most worthy of love and being loved." (23) "The time for enmity and hostility is finished," (24) he concludes.

This call to love, even across the boundaries of one's religious community, still rings true today. Events which have occurred in our world since Said Nursi first delivered his Damascus Sermon in 1911 have underlined the importance of this message: two World Wars, conflicts between India and Pakistan, massacres in Rwanda and Burundi, the plight of the Palestinian people, the destruction first of Bosnia and now of Kosova, and so many other bloody conflicts around the world remind us that love is the only solution to fratricidal destruction. The world still looks to Muslims and Christians as two communities of faith founded on the Loving and Compassionate God to show the way to love as the Divine Alternative to hatred and war.

Thomas Michel, S.J.

1Emirda_ Lahikas_, i, 202 (190).

2Lemâlar, p. 146. Sincerity and Brotherhood, Istanbul, 1991, p. 13.

3"Hubab," in Mesnevi-i Nuriye, Istanbul, 1980, p. 81. Cited in ¼kran Vahide, Bediuzzaman Said Nursi, Istanbul, 1992, p. 158.

4Muhâkemat, Istanbul, 1977, pp. 37-38.

5Lemâlar, p. 111.

6"The Twenty-Fifth Word," Sâzler, Eng. Trans. The Words, Istanbul, 1992, p. 420.

7Mânâçzarât, Istanbul, 1977, p. 20, cited in Vahide, p. 95.

8Mânâçzarât, (Ott. ed.), p. 433, cited in Vahide, p. 95.

9Mânâçzarât, p. 21.

10Justin McCarthy, Muslims and Minorities: the Population of Ottoman Anatolia and the End of the Empire (New York, 1983), p. 118.

11McCarthy, Muslims and Minorities: the Population of Ottoman Anatolia and the End of the Empire, pp. 120-121.

12Kastamonu Lahikas_, Istanbul: 1960, p. 45.

13Kastamonu Lahikas_, p. 75.

14Emirda_ Lahikas_, ii, 24, 56, cited in Vahide, p. 354.

15 ¼kran Vahide, Bediuzzaman Said Nursi, p. 344.

16Mânâçzarât, pp. 26-27.

17Mektûbat, pp. 52-54.

18Mektûbat, p. 6 (Letters 1928-1932, 22).

19Mektûbat, p. 6 (Letters 1928-1932, 22.)

20Mektûbat, p. 424.

21Mektûbat, p. 52.

22IsharatâIâcaz, Istanbul: 1978, pp. 55-56.

23The Damascus Sermon, Istanbul: 1996, p. 49.

24Ibid., p. 50. Muslim-Christian Dialogue and Cooperation in the Thought of Bediuzzaman Said Nursi



Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)

[Articles](#)

[Friends' sites](#)

[Who is](#)

[Contact](#)

[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 166-175

MY 9/11 CONFESSIONS

Posted on Saturday, December 2, 2006 at 10:57PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#)

[Comments](#) [0 Comments](#)

[GLADIO AT WORK.JPG](#)
jpg

MY 9/11 CONFESSIONS

9/11 was executed and operated by the Knights of Malta of the GLADIO division for the Vatican illuminati, the Jesuits and the Jewish Zionist families of the NEW WORLD ORDER - FULL STOP

Ive talked about it already on www.arcticbeacon.com and a couple of radio shows with Greg but we have also on this site ILLUMINATI CONFESSIONS alot of inside info on the P2/GLADIO Rotary Club Comandante Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri .The infamous Comandante and Director of the Rotary Club in New York that carried out this complex operation to bring down the Twin Towers with the full support of the Italo-American elite of the Order of the Sons of Italo-Americans (OSIA) or MAFIA if you prefer and their Mazzini Lodge in particular of STATEN ISLAND home of the COSA NOSTRA GANG. Get IT?

VATICAN ORDERS

THE MALTA MOB DOES IT

THE ZIONIST MAKE THE MONEY

9/11 A FRESH START FOR AMERICA...THE END OF TIMES!

Khaled Saifullah Khan / Leo Lyon Zagami
ex TABULA RASA LODGE OTO LONDON

PS: YES OSAMA IS JUST A BRAINWASHED CIA ILLUMINATI IDIOT NOT A TRUE MUSLIM PUT IT IN YOUR HEADS ONCE AND FOR ALL AMERICANS!

MY ANSWER !

Posted on Wednesday, November 1, 2006 at 09:19PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

Name Here]

Comments

Post a Comment

george_galloway_140x140.jpg

MESSAGES RECEIVED ON CONSPIRACY CENTRAL FROM A GUY SIGNING HIMSELF AS AN MP AND FREEMASON FROM LONDON ENGLAND :

"Leo Young - you are not in the illuminati, nor do I believe you ever were... I suggest you look at other philosophies and try to find a way to get out of the rut you are in. Your attitude suggests to me that you have a problem with feeling worth in yourself, and no amount of crusading is going to fix that".

"I have been a seeker of truth for most of my life, and what I've learned is that the most dangerous thing a person can do is to say nothing, or to say too much. You, compadre, are saying too much and you need to slow down before you burn out.

Feel the bastard love ".

GEORGE GALLOWAY MP

LONDON, ENGLAND (or maybe his lovechild...hi...hi...)

MY ANSWER:

I will try George to feel that bastard love but remember my dear MP that Im an aristocrat and Im even related to your Queen! SO CHILL OUT AND TAKE IT EASY BECAUSE SHE STILL OWNS THE LAND YOU ARE WALKING ON...and your beloved Tony Blair is another slave of the illuminati working for SATAN who went to Bohemian Grove in front of the most evil Jinn to sell his soul to the devil !

But I compliment you for your job dear Bro.George as an illustrious rappresentative of the city of my mother were I have been living nearly ten years of my life...though I left because

YOU HAVE SOLD OUT TO THE CITY PERVERTS OF THE ILLUMINATI MAFIA DEAR GEORGE AND THE STREETS OF LONDON ARE LITERALY FULL OF DRUGS,PROSTITUTION AND EVEN WEAPONS LIKE NEVER BEFORE....

but dear Brother why dont we talk about our common enemy in the P2 , a guy Im sure you dont support

called Michael Ledeen a true enemy of my religion (Islam) and a strong supporter of that war you officialy dont like...

Ledeen has gained notoriety in recent months for the following paragraph in his latest book, The War Against the Terror Masters. In what reads like a prophetic approval of the policy of chaos now being visited on Iraq, Ledeen wrote,

Creative destruction is our middle name, both within our own society and abroad. We tear down the old order every day, from business to science, literature, art, architecture, and cinema to politics and the law. Our enemies have always hated this whirlwind of energy and creativity, which menaces their traditions (whatever they may be) and shames them for their inability to keep pace. Seeing America undo traditional societies, they fear us, for they do not wish to be undone. They cannot feel secure so long as we are there, for our

very existenceâ€”our existence, not our politicsâ€”threatens their legitimacy. They must attack us in order to survive, just as we must destroy them to advance our historic mission.

And now a CV of Brother George for all the other viewers of our illuminati Confessions :

George Galloway
Profile

George Galloway is the MP for Bethnal Green and Bow. He has been an MP since 1987 and took the east London seat for the Respect coalition in 2005, unseating the Labour candidate, Oona King.

He helped found Respect in 2004 after he was expelled from the Labour party for his uncompromising opposition to the Iraq war. As a leader of the antiwar movement he has taken the case against the â€œwar on terrorâ€• the length and breadth of Britain and beyond, most famously to the US Senate in May 2005.

He is the author of Iâ€™m Not the Only One, which spells out his vision of left politics for the 21st century, a frequent columnist and commentator, especially on the Middle East, and host of a weekly radio phone-in.

SIT LUX ET LUX FUIT

YOU KNOW WHO YOU ARE I KNOW WHO I AM...

SO LETS RESPECT EACHOTHER DEAR FREEMASON GEORGE

Sinceraly and Fraternaly yours,

Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan

MY MISSION AND MY BELIEF

Posted on Sunday, November 26, 2006 at 06:05PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M |](#)

[Comments](#) [8 Comments](#)

[Picture0174.jpg](#)

I am not here on earth for conflict,

love is the mission of my life.

Yunus Emre

The Materialistic View of Nature

Nature is a machine, it has no value and it expresses no sense of purpose.

Nature is a dull affair it is soundless, scentless, and colorless. This display is merely the hurrying of matter, endlessly and meaninglessly.

A tree, for example, gains most of its obvious value through human intervention. So that its potential to become a chair, a table, or other piece of furniture, is its principal source of value.

The only value that nature can have is instrumental value.

Philosophy and Science in Materialistic Approach discuss only the designs and letters of the book of the universe but attach no importance to its meaning.

The Qur'ân sees the natural world as a realm of "signs", disclosing a divine glory and requiring deep and intimate attention.

The purpose of the Qur'ân, is "to awaken in man the higher consciousness of his manifold relations with God and the universe". (M. Iqbal)

The Islamic View of Nature

The Islamic View of Nature Continued

Any attentive readers of the Qur'ân will be arrested by phenomena that are a manifestation of Lord.

Muslims respond to the invitation of the Qur'ân and see everything as a sign of Divine.

The Beauty of Nature

"There is not a thing

but celebrates His praise".

(Qur'an 17:44)

All of Creation Celebrates His Praise

Everything Celebrates His Praise!..

The seven heavens

and the earth,
and all beings therein,
declare His glory;
there is not a thing but
celebrates His praise;
and yet you
understand not
how they declare
His glory!

Love of God

Whosoever loves much performs much, and can accomplish much, and what is done in love is well done.
One must always try to know deeper, better, and more.
That leads to God and unwavering faith.

The Best Way to Know God

“Come forth
and bring
with you,
a heart
that
watches
and
receives”.

With Open Hearts and Open Minds

Even the Animals Have Open Hearts and Minds.

The Qur'anic Bases

"We are nearer to him than his/her jugular vein." (Qur'an 50:16)

To God belongs the East and the West: wherever you turn, there is the Face of God. (Qur'an 2:115)

I was a hidden treasure, and I desired to be known; therefore I created the creation in order that I might be known."
(Hadith Qudsi)

Hadith Bases

Islamic Scholars

Rumi (1207-1271)

Yunus Emre (d.1321)

Said Nursi (1877-1960)

He is the greatest mystical poet of Islam.

He attracted spiritual seekers from almost every religion in the world.

Even in his day, Rumi was sought out by merchants and kings, devout worshippers and rebellious seekers, famous scholars and common peasants, men and women.

At his funeral, Muslims, Christians, Jews, Persians, Turks and Romans honored him.

Listen to his call for seekers of truth:

Jalal al-Din Rumi (1207-1273)

Rumi: The Poet of Love..

Come, come, whoever you are.

Wanderer, worshipper, lover of leaving.

It doesn't matter.

Ours is not a caravan of despair.

Come, even if you have broken your vow a hundred times.

Come, yet again, come, come.

In Rumi's understanding,

everything is alive.

God creates everything with a specific order,

duty, purpose, and meaning.

There is nothing like

lifeless matter in his system.

God and Creation

A Tree Opening Its Hands in Prayer Just Like a Believer

Yunus Emre

He was a thirteenth century dervish from Anatolia.

He played an outstanding role in Turkish culture, literature, and philosophy.

Some writers regard him as the most important poet in Turkish history: his poetry, language, and philosophy, shaped Turkish culture and still do so.

He believed that every particle in the world, animate and inanimate was manifesting the beauty and greatness of God.

Yunus Emre

Love and Creation

O man of love,

open your eyes;

look at the face of earth.

See how these
lovely flowers, bedecking themselves, came
[and then] passed on.

Every flower,
with thousand coquettish
air, praise God with supplications.

These birds with pleasant
voices recite litanies
of the King.

Yunus Joins to the Universal Prayer of Creation to God

With the mountains and rocks, I call you out, my God,

With the birds as day breaks, I call you out, my God.

With Jesus in the sky, Moses on Mount Sinai,

Raising my scepter high, I call you out, my God.

Universal Love

He believed that every particle in the world, animate and inanimate was manifesting the
beauty and greatness of God.

Come here, let's make peace, let's not be strangers to one another.

“We love all creatures for the sake of their Creator”!

Let Us All Be Friends

Come, let us all be friends for once,

Let us make life easy on us,

Let us be lovers and loved ones,

The earth shall be left to no one.

Said Nursi

Said Nursi was born in 1877 in eastern Turkey and died in 1960.

Nursi was a religious scholar of the highest standing.

He devoted his life to the revival of the traditional Islamic understanding of universe and its moral implications.

In his emphasis on the spiritual aspects of Islam, Nursi is regarded as a modern representative of the Islamic Sufi legacy.

Said Nursi

He had close ties with all the creatures around him and called them as "my brethren".

He would give the cats and pigeons that came to him part of his own food.

He rebuked one of his students who killed a lizard, saying, "Did you create it?"

In one occasion, he was most upset when the flies were killed by spraying, and wrote a short piece called The Treatise on Flies.

When going for excursions in the countryside, Nursi would study "the Great Book of the Universe"™, and urge his disciples to read it.

Said Nursi

The Mighty Qur'an of The Universe

"Everything, from the heavens to the earth, from stars to flies, from angels to fishes, and from planets to particles, prostrates, worships, praises, and glorifies, the Almighty God.

Their worship varies according to their capacities and the Divine Names that they manifest; it is all different."

There is no contradiction between the teachings of the Qurâ€™an and the book of nature.

The Qurâ€™an and Nature

In the creation of the heavens and the earth,

in the alternation of night and day,

in the ships sailing through the ocean for the benefit of mankind,

in the water which God sends down from the sky and with which He revives the earth after its death,

dispersing over it all kinds of beasts,

in the ordinance of the winds and clouds subjugated between the earth and sky:

[There] are signs for people who reason. (2:164)

Order and Balance in the Universe

There is an order and balance in the universe which is created by God. There is no wastefulness, futility, or absence of benefits, in the nature of things.

The Qurâ€™an also says: "Eat and drink, but waste not in excess." (7:31). Humanity should take lessons from the eco-systems and lead a wise and frugal life.

When the sky is torn apart, so it was (like) a red rose,

like Ointment.

Then which of the favors of your Lord will you deny?

Qurâ€™an (55): Surat ar-Rahman

If the ocean were ink..

**NAZI ILLUMINATI EXPERIMENT KILLED INNOCENT
INPATIENTS AT GAUSTAD HOSPITAL DURING THE**

YEARS 1954-1991

Posted on Thursday, November 30, 2006 at 07:54AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#)

[Comments](#) [6 Comments](#)

[324px-Flag_Schutzstaffel.svg.png](#)

Thu, 30 Nov 2006 12:44:45 +0000 (GMT)

From: "leo young"

Subject: Re: Suicide among inpatients in Gaustad psychiatric Hospital (Norway)

To: "Grand Secretary" grandsecretary@gmail.com

Grand Secretary of the Grand Lodge of all England VW Bro. Peter Joseph Clatworthy grandsecretary@gmail.com wrote:

- > We present results from a retrospective study of 31
- > suicides committed
- > during the years 1954-1991 among inpatients at
- > Gaustad Hospital. There
- > was a radical increase in the suicide rate during
- > the period, an
- > increase that was higher than expected from the
- > increase among the
- > general population. The patients suffered from
- > serious
- > psychopathological conditions. Hanging was found to
- > be the most
- > frequent method of suicide, reflecting that
- > psychiatric inpatients use
- > methods that are easily available. Changes in the
- > routines for
- > admission, discharge and treatment of patients are
- > discussed as
- > possible factors explaining the increase. Improved
- > evaluation of risk
- > of suicide, more active antipsychotic and
- > antidepressive treatment and
- > improved control when risk of suicide is assessed to
- > be high are
- > discussed as important prophylactic measures.
- >
- > VW Bro. Peter Joseph Clatworthy from York

Leo Lyon Zagami reply to the e-mail above sent by the Gran Secretary of the Grand Lodge of all England on this delicate subject:

"Yes all these suicides were the children of the SS Himmler/Hitler program for the creation of a so called pure Arian race for the Third Reich. Himmler had chosen the arian women of Norway obviously for this illuminati satanic experiment , that saw so many willing Norwegian participants and the city of Trondheim (were the more conservative and racist masonic Lodge in Norway chartered from Germany still exist nowadays) was

supposed to become the Capital of the Third Reich in Himmler's sick vision.

Sad many innocent people ended up like this after the II World War because of corrupt governments like the Norwegian one in the hands of a bunch of non compassionate satanist , who actualy wanted to continue their experiments after the II World War with the full support of US scientist and the CIA. These experiments included the use of LSD and electroshock on the so called children of Himmler untill the middle of the 70's, and were used for the infamous MK-ULTRA project of the CIA.

Later on the Norwegian government under pressure from the media started to apologize and give money to the victims of this terrible Nazi illuminati experiment secretly piloted by the infamous Vatican Jesuits and their SS elite, but it was to late for all those poor kids born without father who preferred to die in Gaustad than accepting the evil nature of their true SS fathers and their illuminati manipulators."

Strangely enough I got this reply soon after I sent my answer to VW Bro. Peter Joseph Clatworthy,

a reply that demonstrates to everyone out there the true intentions of his Masonic Obbedience the Grand Lodge of all England <http://www.grandlodgeofallengland.org/> (another bunch of evil Nazi's wearing aprons under Vatican illuminati control...)

Date: Thu, 30 Nov 2006 09:35:32 +0000

From: "Grand Secretary" Add to Address Book

Yahoo! DomainKeys has confirmed that this message was sent by gmail.com. Learn more

To: "leo young"

Subject: Re:Suicide among inpatients in Gaustad psychiatric Hospital

You are an Idiot idiotic fool!

Mufti di Roma! Sheik di Medina! Ali Khan di Oslo, Sheik Ali Kan of the Mental Hospital of Oslo, plc, Stronzo, Va a Fanculo

Well thats not really the kind of words I will expect from a real gentlemen and a High Degree Freemason, but thats yet more evidence of their evil nature for all of you out there to witness with your own eyes.

Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Saifullah Khan

Reader Comments (6)

The plans to create a mind controlled workers society have been in place for a long time. The current technology grew out of experiments that the Nazis started before World War II and intensified during the time of the Nazi concentration camps when an unlimited supply of children and adults were available for experimentation. We've heard about the inhumane medical experiments performed on concentration camp prisoners, but no word was ever mentioned by the media and the TV documentaries of the mind control experiments. That was not to be divulged to the American public. Mind control technologies can be broadly divided into two subsets: trauma-based or electronic-based.

The first phase of government mind control development grew out of the old occult techniques which required the victim to be exposed to massive psychological and physical trauma, usually beginning in infancy, in order to cause the psyche to shatter into a thousand alter personalities which can then be separately programmed to perform any

function (or job) that the programmer wishes to "install". Each alter personality created is separate and distinct from the front personality. The 'front personality' is unaware of the existence or activities of the alter personalities. Alter personalities can be brought to the surface by programmers or handlers using special codes, usually stored in a laptop computer. The victim of mind control can also be affected by specific sounds, words, or actions known as triggers.

The second phase of mind control development was refined at an underground base below Fort Hero on Montauk , Long Island (New York) and is referred to as the Montauk Project. The earliest adolescent victims of Montauk style programming, so called Montauk Boys, were programmed using trauma-based techniques, but that method was eventually abandoned in favor of an all-electronic induction process which could be "installed" in a matter of days (or even hours) instead of the many years that it took to complete trauma-based methods.

Dr. Joseph Mengele of Auschwitz notoriety was the principle developer of the trauma-based Monarch Project and the CIA's MK Ultra mind control programs. Mengele and approximately 5, 000 other high ranking Nazis were secretly moved into the United States and South America in the aftermath of World War II in an Operation designated Paperclip. The Nazis continued their work in developing mind control and rocketry technologies in secret underground military bases. The only thing we were told about was the rocketry work with former Nazi star celebrities like Warner Von Braun. The killers, torturers, and mutilators of innocent human beings were kept discretely out of sight, but busy in U.S. underground military facilities which gradually became home to thousands upon thousands of kidnapped American children snatched off the streets (about one million per year) and placed into iron bar cages stacked from floor to ceiling as part of the 'training'. These children would be used to further refine and perfect Mengele's mind control technologies. Certain selected children (at least the ones who survived the 'training') would become future mind controlled slaves who could be used for thousands of different jobs ranging anywhere from sexual slavery to assassinations. A substantial portion of these children, who were considered expendable, were intentionally slaughtered in front of (and by) the other children in order to traumatize the selected trainee into total compliance and submission.

November 30, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#)

I think I will end in paradise by reading your page, you must be a very good man :)

Thank you

November 30, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [Sandra](#)

Actually I wanted to say that your wife must be very lucky :)

November 30, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [Sandra](#)

Well my wife says I always spend to much time on my work for the rest of mankind and not enough time for the family,so Ive been adviced to read the following :

46) Al-Aswad ra said : I asked A'isha ra : "What did Rasulullah saw used to do in his house ?". She said : "He used to work for his family, and when prayer (time) came, he went out for prayer ". (Bukhari)

Jabir b. Abdullah said that Rasulullah saw said :
"Allah is not merciful to whom who is not merciful to
people ". (Bukhari, Muslim)

20).From Amr b. Shu'aib, from his father, from his
grandfather : Rasulullah saw said : "He is not of us
who has no compassion for our little ones and does not
honour our old ones " (Abu Dawud, Tirmidhi)

(31). Abdullah b. Amr ra said that Rasulullah saw said
: "There are four traits; he who has all of them is a
certain hypocrite and has one of them has some
hypocrisy, until he gets rid of it : when being given
a trust, he betrays; when he speaks, he lies; when he
promises (something), he breaks it; and when he
quarrels he commits excesses" (Bukhari)

(32). Ibn Mas'ud ra said that Rasulullah saw said :
"Abusing a Muslim is sinful, and fighting (making war,
qital) with him is (tantamount to) kufr." (Bukhari,
Muslim)

(11).From Abu Hurairah : Rasulullah saw said : " The
strong man is not the one who is strong in wrestling,
but the one who controls himself in anger " (Bukhari,
Muslim)

(58) From Abu Sa'id al-Khudri ra : Rasulullah s.a.w
said : "If one of you sees (something) bad, he should
change it with his hand; and if he is not capable
of that, then with his tongue; and if he is not
capable of that, then (he should detest) it with his
heart; and that is the weakest faith". (Muslim)

(64) Abu Hurairah ra said that Rasulullah s.a.w said :
"He who truly believes in Allah and the last Day,
should speak good or keep silent". (Bukhari, Muslim)

(73) Aisha r.a. said : A desert Arab came to
Rasulullah s.a.w. and said : "Do you kiss children ?
We do not kiss them". Rasulullah s.a.w said : "What
can I do for you if Allah has taken away mercy from
your heart ? " (Bukhari, Muslim)

Tirmidhi) (85) Abu Hurairah r.a. reported that
Rasulullah s.a.w. said : He who does not acquire
knowledge with the sole intention of seeking the
pleasure of Allah and does not impart it but for
gaining the frailties of the world, shall not smell
the fragrance of Paradise on the Day of Resurrection.
(Abu Dawud)

As Salam Aleikum
Khaled/Leo

PS:WE ALL HAVE OUR PROBLEMS IN THIS MATERIAL STATE OF EXISTENCE
EVEN A RETIRED ILLUMINATI LIKE ME UNFORTUNATELY,
ESPECIALY WHEN EVIL DAJAL IS STILL AROUND...
:)

November 30, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#)

Hello Leo,

I didnt recive your file for Gruppo di UR.

Do you know something about Secret Rabbinical tradition present in today Illuminati and known as Kishuph Kabbalah?

Tribal

November 30, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [Tribal](#)

Unfortunately dear Tribal I didnt have time to check your direct e-mail yet and send you the PDF regarding the Gruppo di UR but Im sure this will keep you happy for a quile untill we establish further contact in private:

ARTURO REGHINI A Modern Pythagorean
by Dana Lloyd Thomas, Summer 1997 / Gnosis Magazine 59

No study of esoteric culture in Italy in this century can fail to mention Arturo Reghini (1878-1946).Writer, translator, mathematician, and above all a Pythagorean, he played a key role in the revival of scholarship on esotericism in Italy as well as in the attempt to restore the spiritual traditions of Masonry.

Reghini's books and articles cover a variety of subjects including Masonic symbolism, Theosophy, Neoplatonism, Cornelius Agrippa, and Cagliostro. As editor of the magazines Ignis and Atanor, he published articles by the noted esotericists Rene Guenon and Julius Evola. Later he was to pay for his out- spokenness--especially on behalf of freedom of conscience -when Freemasonry was outlawed by the Fascist regime.

Born in Florence on November 12, 1878, Reghini was the eldest of five children. His career as a philosopher, in the classical sense of "lover of wisdom," began early in life, when his aristocratic family sent him to the University of Pisa to study mathematics.The tall, thin young student was approached one evening by a stranger who singled him out as a candidate for initiation into the mysterious Pythagorean school, also known as the Schola Italica.The stranger turned out to be Amedeo Armentano (1886-1966), who fascinated literary circles in Florence with his abstruse, laconic reasoning about time, mind, and soul as well as with his psychic powers.

Reghini was initiated in the highest sense of the word. He experienced the trial of the five elements not only as a ceremony but as a profound reality. For him, passing beyond the threshold of death was a matter of experience, vision, and knowledge rather than a mere symbol. 1

Polltics and Secret Societiea

To understand Reghini's role in the esoteric culture of his time, it is helpful to have some background on Italian Freemasonry and its connection to historical events. As in other countries, the Craft in Italy has so many facets that there is little point in overgeneralizing. For some, Masonry has commanded a virtually religious allegiance in the observance of the "ancient and accepted" rules and ceremonies, while others undoubtedly saw it as a means of improving society at large based on nineteenth-century rationalist beliefs in

progress, education, and science. The ranks of Masonry have also included an eminent minority of philosophers and mystics, as well as the usual opportunists. Finally there are the anti-Masonic elements, initially Catholic and later spreading to both left and right-wing politicians and thinkers. In any case, the political and esoteric aspects of Freemasonry have often run parallel throughout Italian history.

The first known Italian lodge was founded in Florence by Charles Sackville, Earl of Middlesex, Henry Fox, and Sir Charles Mann in about 1730.² Although by this time Florentine Renaissance traditions were but a distant memory, Tuscany under the later Medici had still managed to preserve some independence, sparing it from the worst excesses of the Counter-Reformation. Lodges were soon opened in Rome, Naples, Turin, and elsewhere. But the Craft's connection with England--a major Protestant power--aroused the suspicions of both the rulers of the Italian states and the ecclesiastical hierarchy.

In 1738, when Pope Clement XII issued the bull *In eminenti*, which in practice banned Catholics from becoming Freemasons, he had reached the venerable age of 87 and was completely blind. Firmly continuing the papacy's penchant for power politics, the measure seems to have been initially rooted in concern about the situation in the pope's native Tuscany and was probably formulated mainly with Italy in mind. It may have been no coincidence that the last of the Medici, Gian Gastone, had died a year before; the move could have had the aim both of striking a blow against a suspiciously Protestant organization and of reasserting papal influence in relatively tolerant Tuscany. Nevertheless this independence persisted when Francis of Lorraine, himself a Freemason, became Tuscany's new ruler.³

The papal stance marked the start of persecution; the poet Tommaso Crudeli, the first known Masonic martyr, was tortured to make him reveal "the secrets of the Freemasons," but he was released upon Francis's intervention.⁴ Several decades later, the celebrated magus Count Alessandro Cagliostro was not to be so lucky, and would die in 1795 while imprisoned in the papal fortress of San Leo. Of the papal ban Reghini wrote, "The effect of the Church's hostility was to cause a reaction in some countries, with Freemasonry being forced to defend itself by becoming a secret society. Nevertheless, it never became sectarian, and the rituals were always characterized by the tolerance, nonsectarianism, and independence of the early period."⁵

Masons and Masonic organizations played a significant role in the Italian Risorgimento ("Resurrection") of the nineteenth century. Freemasons actively promoted the unification of Italy's many states, thus winning them further condemnation for "subversion." Giuseppe Mazzini's political organization, Giovine Italia ("Young Italy"), dedicated to unification, shared Masonic ideals of humanity, progress, and secular government.

The Italian Grand Orient was founded in 1859.⁶ In 1862, a Sovereign Council of the Scottish Rite convened in Palermo under the guidance of the patriot Giuseppe Garibaldi, and in 1864 the first Congress of Italian Freemasonry met in Florence and elected Garibaldi as Grand Master.

Perhaps even more than the French Revolution, the Risorgimento was a "bourgeois" revolution, and Freemasonry attracted Italy's small but active middle class. It was seen as a means of keeping together forces as diverse as Mazzini's republicans, monarchists who supported the House of Savoy, and Garibaldi's "Redshirts." As one scholar points out, "in a country where all the forms of political conflicts had a regional basis, . . . the lodges were the only real school of national unity."⁷ As a result of the Church's continuing opposition to unification, Masonry persisted in its anticlerical stance.

In the decades following the country's unification in 1870, numerous members of the new class of politicians and administrators were Freemasons. By the end of the nineteenth century, Freemasonry was widely perceived as part of the establishment and as affording advantages that were often more material than spiritual. Financial scandals and political instability had made establishment politicians vulnerable to attack, and Freemasonry, previously seen as the champion of independence and democracy, was now accused of being class-ridden and corrupt. As in other Latin countries, many anti-Masonic pamphlets were circulated, generally based on conspiracy charges by the Abbe Barruel and Leo Taxil

and creating the impression that the institution was much more powerful and monolithic than it actually was.

These ideas undoubtedly influenced Benito Mussolini in his early years in the Socialist Party and were to resurface in the Fascist period (1922-43) despite the Masonic connections of many Fascist leaders. 8 The Fascist movement, founded in 1919, counted a number of Freemasons among its first members, who were attracted by a variety of factors, including the movement's early anticlerical and revolutionary leanings.

Persecution, though not always systematic continued until the fall of the regime.

Paradoxically, as soon as World War II ended, anti-Masonic literature was revived, this time with accusations of collaboration with Fascism. In recent decades, historical research on Italian Freemasonry has largely been monopolized by Catholic and Communist-oriented writers who are for different reasons hostile to the institution. 9 It is therefore no wonder that a Masonic writer has observed that "Italian Masonry is probably the most misrepresented and misunderstood in the world." 10

Esoteric Societies

Italian Freemasonry was not all politics, however, and has always had a strong esoteric strain. Together with the specifically Masonic symbolism of building and architecture, probably rooted in medieval guilds, various esoteric traditions including Rosicrucian, Kabbalistic, Templar, and Pythagorean lines have converged in the Craft.

>From the earliest times Freemasonry has considered geometric symbolism to be of the highest importance, with the Pythagorean theorem being widely depicted in Masonic art. It has been suggested that some form of Pythagorean initiation survived through the centuries, first in the Byzantine Empire and later, as the Ottoman Turks advanced, in Italy, where the Greek intellectual elite took refuge.

During the reign of Elizabeth I, Sir Thomas Bodley is said to have been initiated in the northern Italian city of Forlì into the Pythagorean Brotherhood of the Fratelli Obscuri, having "the laudable object of propagating the Sciences and love of Virtue" and "established in imitation of an older Society which had existed since before the fall of the Grecian Empire in the towns of Constantinople and Thessalonica." In the eighteenth century, the British and French Pythagoreans came to be known as "Snuff-Takers" when they adopted the tobacco plant as their symbol. 11

Naples was the home of Egyptian Freemasonry, a tradition claiming descent from the Hermetic community dating back to Hellenistic Egypt: there is still a "Nile Square" in the city, and Giordano Bruno, who exalted the "wisdom of Egypt," was from nearby Nola. The school subsequently came to light through the work of Cagliostro and later of Giuliano Kremmerz, founder of the Hermetic Brotherhood of Myriam. 12 Cagliostro's "Gospel," first published in Italian in 1914 and later commented on by Reghini, uses alchemical terminology to describe a path to immortality as well as propounding the use of magical seals, meditation, fasting, and a vegetarian diet.

The esoteric Order of Misraim (whose name is derived from the Hebrew name for Egypt) seems to have had Italian origins. The Misraim first emerged in Italy in the eighteenth century, when it was associated with Cagliostro who brought it to Venice around 1788. 13 Because both Egyptian Freemasonry and the Order of Misraim allow the admission of women--thus violating the basic Masonic guidelines known as the "Landmarks"--and because they work degrees beyond the third, they are generally classified as part of "fringe Masonry."

The Order of Misraim was introduced into France after 1813 by the Bedarride brothers; afterwards it spread to Belgium, Switzerland, Britain, and the U.S. It consists of two forms of practice: the Kabbalistic form adopted by the Bedarrides and the Egyptian-Hellenistic form of the highest degrees known as the Arcana Arcanorum. 14

Politics again crossed paths with the esoteric when Garibaldi was appointed Grand Hierophant of the Misraim in 1880. At that time the order was joined with the Order of Memphis, whose rituals are inspired by Egyptian imagery. By the end of the century, the combined order was to provide a link between Freemasonry and Theosophy in Italy: both H.P. Blavatsky and Annie Besant held high degrees.

Theosophist and Freemason

When he was only eighteen, Reghini went to Rome, where he was introduced to Isabel Cooper-Oakley, Blavatsky's delegate to Italy, and in 1898 the two were among the founders of the Italian branch of the Theosophical Society. (Blavatsky had always had a weakness for Italy; she even claimed to have fought with Garibaldi against French and papal forces at the Battle of Mentana in 1867.)¹⁵ Theosophy too was soon open to accusations of heresy, if not outright paganism, thus attracting the hostility of the Church. Yet the Theosophical Society proved to be an important vehicle for broadening the horizons of educated and open-minded Italians by introducing the study of oriental philosophy and religion--until then largely limited to academic circles--to a wider public. While already receiving instruction on the Pythagorean tradition, Reghini started his Masonic career with initiation into the Order of Memphis and Misraim in 1902. What did he find in this esoteric form of Freemasonry? He was probably told something like these comments by a modern Masonic writer:

The Rite of Memphis and Misraim is not suited to every Mason, but is intended for those few Brothers who, following the many indications and revelations to be found in their rituals, genuinely aspire to enter into resonance with the higher planes of existence, and to overcome their individuality. In this case the Rite is a visible, tangible link between the lower sphere and the upper sphere. It provides the key to the Arcana, the way in which they can be revealed and practiced. ¹⁶

The order's Osirian ritual contains suggestive references Egypt, as when the aspiring Master is told:

Brother, you have entered this Temple which is the Middle Chamber of the Pyramid, aspiring to become Osiris, and to achieve this privilege you have recited the negative confession, well aware that it was only symbolic, the confession that every deceased person recites when reaching the world of shadows and coming before the tribunal of Osiris to identify himself with Osiris if his life has been pure. ¹⁷

In 1903 Reghini joined a lodge in Florence that owed allegiance to the Italian Grand Orient; two years later this was reorganized as the Lucifero Lodge, with Reghini as one of the founders. At the same time lodges in Milan merged with the Rome Grand Orient, with headquarters in Rome's Palazzo Giustiniani.

Writing in 1906, Reghini censured opposition to the higher degrees (from the fourth up to the 95th in orders like the Misraim) and expressed regret over the failure of Mazzini and the American Albert Pike to create "a secret rite above all others, a sort of Masonry within Masonry, which would have unified the divided Masonic family." ¹⁸ In 1908 a number of dissidents, led by a Protestant minister, broke away from the Grand Orient in protest against its overly materialistic and radical political stance. They set up a new Masonic organization with its headquarters at Piazza del Gesu in Rome. Subsequently Italy's two branches of Masonry were to be known as "Palazzo Giustiniani" and "Piazza del Gesu" after the location of their Rome headquarters.

An attempt to promote unification of the splintered Masonic groups by returning to the Craft's early spiritual roots was undertaken with the Italian Philosophic Rite, of which Reghini was one of the founders. (The name calls to mind the Scottish Philosophic Rite, thought to have some connection with British Pythagoreans.) The Italian rite had seven degrees and has been described as a mixture of Pythagorean and Gnostic elements. In 1911 Reghini and Armentano rewrote the rite's statutes, dictating that a copy of the Golden Verses of Pythagoras was to be placed in the temple together with the other objects used in lodge work.

This experience was interrupted by World War I, which disrupted international fraternal contacts; Reghini himself served in the army. The Philosophic Rite came to an end in 1919, when it was merged with the Grand Lodge Scottish Rite. Afterwards Reghini, while remaining a Freemason, would be more cautious about any "universal reformation" of the Craft.

Occultism and the Esoteric

In Italy, as in the rest of Europe around the turn of the century, popular interest in the occult was largely focused on phenomena like hypnotism and spiritualism. Astrological and magical manuals copied from classics such as those by Cornelius Agrippa and Giovanni Battista della Porta abounded. At the same time the works of French writers like Eliphas Levi, Henri Durville, and Papus were gaining a considerable readership, and there were a number of esoteric journals. Reghini himself translated Swami Vivekananda, the Egyptologist E.A. Wallis Budge, and Robert Louis Stevenson's occult tales.

Both Reghini and Giuliano Kremmerz, active in Naples during the same period, stressed that theirs was a quest for knowledge and warned against the confusion between spiritual achievement and bouts of emotional excitement. In this respect they rejected the occultism of seances and sects, sharing the position of Levi, who insisted that his occultism (a term he coined) was based on faith, science, and reason. 19

This experimental method makes use not only of logic but of analogy. Early in his career Reghini had written, "The symbolism of architecture, ceremonies, and images is superior to ordinary language due to the multitude of meanings which only symbolism can express, since it works through analogy; the hieroglyphic and ideogram forms of writing are superior to ordinary writing due to the breadth and precision of their meaning."20

Twenty years later, Reghini expressed much the same idea: "There exists an oral tradition of hidden knowledge which cannot be transmitted with words (perceived and interpreted in the profane sense). There is still a serious tradition in the West which has nothing to do with the circuslike uproar, the parody and pretense, of today's so-called occultism."21

Reghini also sometimes retired with his friends Armentano and Giulio Parise to an isolated tower on the coast of Calabria, ideal for study and meditation. Reghini was also no stranger to ceremonial magic, though one of the few direct references he makes to it has humorous overtones, mentioning some of the practical difficulties of pre-dawn rituals, with alarm clocks, cups of hot coffee, sputtering oil lamps, incense failing to burn, and candles going out, all to the detriment of the necessary "spiritual concentration."22

Throughout all this activity Reghini remained a Pythagorean. What did this mean for him in practical terms? He engaged in the daily recollection of his deeds--a practice that has been traced back to Pythagoras--as well as "philosophical ecstasy," which was actually a type of meditation. The practitioner was to sit comfortably in a quiet place, emptying himself of all thoughts and emotions; he could either be in the dark or have a light behind him. "Then, when the soul is purified, a bright and shining light from which nothing can be hidden seems to appear," says one old text. "And then a sweet pleasure is felt, incomparable to anything in this world, and . . . an extremely pleasurable itch is felt inside the head.... The persons most suited to this ecstasy are those whose skull is open, through which the spirits can escapeI believe that this is the Platonic ecstasy, the one mentioned by Porphyry as having overcome Plotinus seven times."

This practice has important implications as a form of "Western yoga." It does not so much connote an evaluation of deeds as good or bad but rather stresses the importance of remembering itself. The Renaissance mages Tommaso Campanella and Giordano Bruno were probably familiar with this meditation. 23

Reghini also stressed that the seeker aimed at the transformation of his soul by such techniques as breath control, meditation, and recollection, and that this transformation had to take place during one's lifetime.

The Pagan Utopia

In Reghini's time the word "pagan" still had largely negative connotations, and was widely used not to indicate a historically documented religion but rather as a synonym for immorality and materialism. Nevertheless he found it to be the best term to sum up his own position. In a 1914 article entitled "Imperialismo pagano," he called for the spiritual rebirth of Italian culture in a new type of "empire" that would entail excellence in every field of human endeavor. This achievement would require freedom and tolerance, although history showed that, unlike Greco-Roman paganism, the Abrahamic religions had all too often borne the bitter fruit of religious intolerance. Reghini agreed with Gibbon that the fanatical attitude of the Christians from the earliest times had led to the fall of Rome and

later to the papal policy of preventing Italy's unification. 24

The avant-garde milieu in which Reghini's ideas had matured was also focused on the problem of creating a new "secular religion," free from the defects of Catholicism yet based on spiritual values. 25 Nevertheless for Reghini any anti-Christian "crusade" would have been a contradiction in terms; rather he called for the classical distinction between popular and initiatic religion, subsequently developed by Guenon and others. He likewise condemned the materialism and rabid anticlericalism of some in the Masonic community, and may have even cherished a dream of the day when the Catholic Church would have adopted the policy of St. Francis of Assisi, abandoning political and financial power to devote itself to good works.

While aiming at spiritual perfection, Reghini believed, Masonry should be nonsectarian. In his 1922 work on the meaning of the three basic Masonic degrees, he analyzes the symbolism of the initiation of a Master Mason, with the ritual death and resurrection of Hiram calling to mind Osiris, Dionysus, and Jesus; the initiate, he says, should become aware that the conscious mind does not depend on physical existence alone. He likewise chides some of his Anglo-American brothers for interpreting the Nineteenth Landmark, requiring belief in God, as meaning that Masons must necessarily be Christians, reminding them that the square and compass are placed on top of the Bible. 26 He also comments that both continental and Anglo-American Masonry are more obsessed with high-sounding titles than with the spiritual perfection of the initiate.

THE DISSAPPOINTMENT OF FASCISM

After moving to Rome in 1921, Reghini devoted considerable attention to Fascism and to the relationship developing between Mussolini and the Vatican.

Most of Italian Freemasonry, along with the Nationalist and Socialist dissidents led by Mussolini, had backed intervention in World War I, above all to wrest the cities of Trent and Trieste from Italy's old enemy Austria. After the war, in 1920, the Grand Orient supported the occupation of the city of Fiume on the Adriatic in defiance of Italy's allies France and Britain; this event was considered to be the final step in national unification. When Mussolini's Fascist government came to power in 1922, there was little hint of the disaster that was to befall Freemasonry. None of the betterknown Fascists were practicing Catholics, and indeed some were known to be Freemasons. Unfortunately, however, Reghini's warnings that the Craft required spiritual renewal had gone unheeded, as would his attempts to prevent the regime from coming to an agreement with the Church. In addition, the Masonic hierarchy did not prove to be as skillful as their predecessors in avoiding a "divide and conquer" policy.

Since the French Revolution, the fasces, the ancient insignia of Roman power consisting of twelve birch rods bound together with an ax had had revolutionary, antimonarchist connotations, initially inspiring its adoption by the Fascist Party. For men like Reghini, however, the symbol also evoked the ancient Roman concept of *res publica*, in which power was invested both in the people and in an aristocratic Senate. Reghini did not want to propose some new system of government; rather he hoped that a spiritually oriented and Pythagorean Masonry would foster an elite political class whose members would be endowed with superior values.

Nineteen twenty-four was a crucial year for Reghini. In that year the government decreed Masonic affiliation to be incompatible with Fascist Party membership. A Jesuit journal published an article condemning Freemasonry on the grounds that, being international, it was therefore "unItalian"; this line was soon officially adopted by the Fascists. 27 Reghini, a member of the Supreme Council of the Piazza del Gesu Grand Lodge, replied that Masonry's key role in promoting the *Risorgimento* disproved this accusation beyond any doubt. By this time, however, historical arguments were of no avail, making him almost inadvertently a political dissident. In May, his friend Armentano, who had continued to work with him in an abortive attempt to reunify the two main branches of Italian Masonry, left for Brazil.

Any hopes that Freemasons may have nourished for a change of heart in the regime were dashed by the antiMasonic violence unleashed in November 1925. A new law against

"secret societies" did not specifically mention Freemasons, but the regime made it clear that they were the intended target. 28 Mussolini asserted that the measures were to prevent political plots and not to suppress Freemasonry as a spiritual institution, but there was little difference when it came to police suppression. A number of top Grand Orient officials went into exile in France, while after an unsuccessful attempt to reorganize as the "Order of St. John of Scotland," the Piazza del Gesu was also forced to close. Ironically, the lack of systematic persecution against ordinary Freemasons led Pope Pius XI to criticize the Fascist regime for being "too soft." In an article published in *Fascism and the Vatican* in 1927-28, Reghini, foreseeing the imminent alliance between Freemasonry and the Vatican, commented:

The current conditions of our country in relation to the political situation in Europe and the world would be favorable to someone who was willing and able to exploit them to create a new universal civilization starting from Rome. However . . . this type of imperialism could not be subservient to a force which is universal in name only, whose innate and incurable intolerance is unacceptable to both the rest of Western civilization and to the Oriental civilizations.... We would proudly say more, if we were not obliged today to use more prudent language than Agrippa was able to use four centuries ago. 29 By this time there could be no doubt that Reghini's position was highly unorthodox. In a short time he had graduated from being a gifted writer on rather obscure subjects to being an unflinching public opponent of Mussolini's rapprochement with the Vatican, culminating in the 1929 Lateran Treaty. How could a self-declared pagan be allowed to publish freely after an alliance between the Church and Fascism? Reghini's courage in the defense of Masonry was all the more remarkable considering his dim view of the Craft as a whole for failing to fulfill its mission of perfecting the individual.

Faced with such a difficult situation, much of the Masonic hierarchy preferred to temporize, but after unsuccessful attempts to come to terms with the government, both of the major Masonic branches declared themselves to be dissolved and would only reemerge in 1945. Reghini's sacrifice gained him few friends either before or after the war.

Attacks in the press continued, and Parise writes of attempts "to save my soul and Reghini's with pistol shots.. surveillance was so close and overwhelming as to limit our contacts, since we were even afraid of compromising people who just happened to greet us" 30 Reghini was dismissed as a mathematics teacher in a public school in November 1928 and had to make a living by teaching privately.

In a disgraceful episode, Reghini's former friend Julius Evola publicly denounced him for Masonic affiliation. 31 Curiously, Evola had just published *Imperialismo pagano*, a set of articles borrowing considerably from Reghini's essay with the same title and calling on the Fascists to avoid political and ideological compromise with Catholicism. Decades later, Evola would acknowledge that he owed his awareness of genuine initiation to Reghini and Guenon.

Epilogue

At this stage Reghini, Guenon, and Evola went on separate paths. In 1930 Guenon, who continued to be ambivalent about Masonry as a true source of initiation, left Europe to devote himself completely to Islamic studies in Cairo. Evola would soon drop his intransigent "pagan imperialism" and condemn Freemasonry on the grounds that it could not provide any genuine spiritual initiation. He would go on to cultivate a view diametrically opposite to that of Reghini's, seeing the Catholic Church as the successor to the Roman Empire as well as developing his own peculiar brand of racism that was to influence the Fascist regime.

In the 1930s Reghini devoted himself to teaching and to the study of the Pythagorean interpretation of numbers, proportion, and harmony, seen not simply as an intellectual game but as the key to life. His approach somewhat resembles that of the nineteenth-century English Neoplatonist Thomas Taylor (whose works he quotes) in correlating spiritual and material reality with numbers and proportions. Reghini's book on the reconstruction of Pythagorean geometry, containing notions "on which Freemasons would do well to meditate," 32 was published in 1935 and was praised for its scientific value by

the Accademia d'Italia, Italy's equivalent of the Royal Society.

As World War II came to an end, Reghini intensified his work on Pythagorean numbers. Perhaps sensing that his time was short, he left detailed instructions concerning his manuscripts. 33 At five o'clock on the hot afternoon of July 1, 1946, in a country villa near Bologna, he died standing in his study, facing the westering sun.

In one of his later works on the relationship between mathematics and the spiritual quest, Reghini stressed that true philosophy involved the direct experience of the seeker: Modern Western science is objective experimental science, achieved externally by instruments which aid the senses; its purpose is to observe, understand, taking into account the inevitable alteration (the Heisenberg principle) made on the observed conditions by the observer. In Masonry, Hermeticism, Pythagoreanism, and esoteric science of all times, the observer is also the object of the experience, considered internally and directly without limiting the field to any imaginary columns of Hercules; not so much a matter of theorizing as of feeling and living. 34

And what indeed is the purpose of philosophy--the love of wisdom--if not, as the Neoplatonist Porphyry said, "to free our mind from limitations and chains"? 35 u
California-born Dana Lloyd Thomas now lives in Rome. He has written articles on Pythagoreanism, alchemy, and oriental medicine and is writing a book on Arturo Reghini and esoteric traditions in Italy.

NOTES

1. One of the main sources for Reghini's biography was written by his friend Giulio Parise and published as an introduction to Arturo Reghini, *Considerazioni sul rituale dell'apprendista libero muratore* (Genoa: Phoenix, 1981), pp i-xv.
2. Bernard E. Jones, *Freemasons' Guide and Compendium* (London: Harrap, 1986), p. 204.
3. There is extensive literature on Clement XII's "excommunication" of Freemasonry. The events of this period are far from simple; the Catholic Jacobites were conspiring against the Protestant Hanover dynasty in England, and the Jacobite association with early Freemasonry also deserves attention.
4. Aldo A. Mola, *Storia della massoneria italiana: Dalle origini ai nostri giorni* (Milan: Bompiani, 1994), pp. 53-54.
5. Reghini, pp. 13-14.
6. Divisions in "official" Freemasonry have persisted up to recent years. Because of the dispute over "accepted" and "irregular" lodges and the disagreement over the position of higher-degree or "fringe" Masonry, English-language Masonic literature has perhaps not dealt with Italian history as extensively as it could.
7. Mola, p. 61. Lodges were named after such heretics as Tommaso Campanella and Giordano Bruno and after patriots like Cavour, Mazzini, and Garibaldi.
8. *Ibid.* pp. 48ff.
9. Augusto Comba, "La Massoneria in Italia dal Risorgimento alla Grande Guerra 'un'La massoneria nell' storia d'Italia, ed. Aldo A. Mola (Rome: Atanor, 1981), pp. 82-83. Among these were the famous Communist intellectual Antonio Gramsci and a number of Jesuit writers.
10. Kent Henderson, "A Visit to Italy" in *Masonic Square*, March 1987. p. 28.
11. R.F. Wallace-James, "Les Nicotiates, or the Order of the *Priseurs*," in *Transactions of the Quatuor Coronati Lodge*, vol. 27 (1915), pp. 168-88. The order was said to adopt different names for reasons of safety, becoming the *Nicotiates* or *Priseurs* ("snuff-takers") in France and the *Tobacco-logical Society* in England. See also J.M. Ragon, "Notice historique sur les *Pednosophes* (enfants de la sagesse) et sur la *Tabacologie*, dernier voile de la doctrine pythagoricienne" in *Monde Maconnique*, no. 12, April 1859. Ragon traces the history of the order from antiquity and hypothesizes contacts in the Near East between the "children of wisdom" and the *Templars*.
12. Dana Lloyd Thomas, "Hermetic Healing in Italy: The Magical Therapeutic Brotherhood of Myriam" in *GNOSIS* #34, pp. 46-49.
13. F. Brunelli, *Rituali dei *gMdi* simholiri di Memphis e Misraim* (Foggia: Bastogi, 1981), p. 45. See Ellic Howe, "Fringe Masonry in England, 1870-85" in *Ars Quatuor*

- Coronatorum, vol. 85 (1972), pp. 242-95.
14. Brunelli, p. 46.
 15. Paul Johnson, In Search of the Masters: Behind the Oreult Myth (South Boston, Va.: self-published, 1990), pp. 37-40.
 16. Brunelli, p. 73.
 17. Ibid., pp. 205-06.
 18. Arturo Reghini, "La massoneria come fattore intellettuale ' in Leot~ardo, Oct.-Dec. 1906, p. 297.
 19. Parise, in Reghini, p. vi.
 20. Arturo Reghini, "Il punto di vista dell'occultismo," in Leonardl~, Aprillune 1907, p. 144.
 21. Arturo Regluni, in Cornelius Agrippa, Laf losofa o~ulta o la ~nagia (Rome: Edizioni Mediterranee, 1972), p. Ixxxvii.
 22. Arturo Reghini, "Aventure e disavventure in magia ' ill Gruppo di Ur, Introduzione alla magia (Rome: Edizioni Mediterranee, 1978), vol. I, p. 388.
 23. Roberto Sestito, "Le basi pitagoriche dell'estasi filosofica ' in Ignis, June 21, 1991, p. 4-5.
 24. Parise, p. viii.
 25. Walter L. Adamson, Avant-Card Florenee: From Modernism to Fasrism (Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1993), pp. 64ff.
 26. Arturo Reghini, Le parole saae e di passo dei primi tre gradi ed il massimo mistero massonko (Rome: Atanor, 1981).
 27. The article appeared in La Civilto ~attolita, Aug. 2, 1924. After Reghini's reply, a counterreply appeared in October in the monthly Cerarrhia, edited by Mussolini; signed with a pseudonym, it may have been written by Mussolini himself.
 28. Mola, pp. 138-39.
 29. Reghini, in Agrippa, pp. cxxxvi-vii.
 30. Parise, pp. xi-xii. Reghini's paganism has recently been reproved by Catholic anticult writer Massimo Introvigne, n ~appello del mago (Milall: SugarCo, 1990).
 31. Letter of April 6, 1929 from Rene Guenon to Guido de Giorgio, in De Giorgio, L'Instant et l'eternite (Milan: Arche, 1987), p. 294.
 32. Parise, p. xii.
 33. Partially published as Arturo Reghini, Dei ~lu~neri pitagoriri: Prologo (Allcona: Casa Editrice Ignis, 1991).
 34. Arturo Reghini, I numen saai nella tradizione pitagorira e massonira (Rome: Casa Editrice Ignis, 1947), p. 143.
 35. Porphyry, Lfe of Pythagoras, 46.

November 30, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#)

NO SHAME FOR THE WICKED!

Posted on Wednesday, November 29, 2006 at 09:48AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#) | [1 Comment](#)

[pope_erdogan_m.jpg](#)

Now is the time to save belief !

Posted on Thursday, November 2, 2006 at 04:22PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[bsn01.jpg](#)

There are many who curse at the darkness in the world, but those who light a candle to disperse the darkness are few. The thinker, striver in the way of God, and renewer of religion, Bediuzzaman Said Nursi was one of these rare people.

Said Nursi lit a torch of light and called out:

"Now is the time to save belief!"

Yes, save belief, a matter that could not be postponed even for a second.

Bediuzzaman passed twenty-eight years in prisons and exile, and despite the difficult conditions, taking a lamp in his hand, illuminated all Turkey through God's grace and munificence, and succeeded in leaving behind him a luminous school of thought.

The Author of the Risale-i Nur
said :

"In the future, when the intellect, science and technology prevail, of a certainty, that will be the time the Qur'an will gain ascendancy, which relies on rational proofs and invites the intellect to confirm its pronouncement"

Bediuzzaman Said Nursi

THE RISALE-I NUR: A REVOLUTION OF BELIEF

As someone born and raised in Britain, I am often asked what we as Muslims have to offer to the West. But before I answer, I should like to ask a question myself: Are we Muslims because we believe in Allah, or do we believe in Allah because we are Muslims?

The question occurred to me during a march through the streets of London, over a decade ago, to protest against the Russian occupation of Afghanistan. I had made a formal conversion to Islam several years prior to this, and it wasn't my first demonstration. There were banners and placards and much shouting and chanting. And in between "Russians out," "Death to Breshnev," and "Muslims of Afghanistan rise up," we shouted our own Islamic slogans: Allahu akbar and La ilaha illa Allah.

Towards the end of the demonstration I was approached by a young man who introduced himself as someone interested in Islam. "Excuse me," he said, "but what is the meaning of La ilaha illa Allah?"

Without a moment's hesitation I answered, "There is no god but Allah."

"I'm not asking you to translate it," he said, "I'm asking you to tell me what it really means." There was a long awkward silence as it dawned on me that I was unable to answer him.

You are no doubt thinking, "What kind of Muslim is it that does not know the real

meaning of La ilaha illa Allah? To this I would have to say: a typical one. That evening I pondered my ignorance; being in the majority didn't help, it simply made me more depressed.

So how did I become a Muslim? You've no doubt heard the anecdote about Nasreddin Hoja. A friend of his called on him one day and found Hoja sitting in front of a large basket of chillies. His eyes were red and swollen, blood dripped from his gums and tears from his eyes. Yet he carried on eating. Why are you torturing yourself, his friend asked. Because, said Nasreddin Hoja, biting into another pepper, I'm hoping one of them will be sweet.

I had been in the same position myself. No ideology or alternative life-style that I tried could satisfy the inner need for something more, something worth existing for, that elusive something that is always just around the corner but never seems to appear. Disenchanted with every aspect of my life, I left Britain and somehow drifted towards the Middle East. It was not a conscious choice. And it was there that I found the sweet chilli pepper.

Islam simply made sense, in a way that nothing else ever had. It had rules of government, it had an economic system, it had regulations covering every facet of day-to-day existence. It was egalitarian and addressed to all races, and it was clear and easy to understand. Oh, and it has a God, One God, in whom I had always vaguely believed. That was that. I said La ilaha illa Allah and I was part of the community. For the first time in my life I belonged.

New converts are invariably enthusiastic to know as much as possible about their religion in the shortest possible time. In the few years that followed, my library grew rapidly. There was so much to learn, and so many books ready to teach. Books on the history of Islam, the economic system of Islam, the concept of government in Islam; countless manuals of Islamic jurisprudence, and, best of all, books on Islam and revolution, on how Muslims were to rise up and establish Islamic governments, Islamic republics. When I returned to Britain in early 1979 to begin a University course, I was ready to introduce Islam to the West.

It was to these books that I turned for an answer to the question "What is the meaning of La ilaha illa Allah?" Again I was disappointed. The books were about Islam, not about Allah. They covered every subject you could possibly imagine except for the one which really mattered. I put the question to the imam at the University mosque. He made an excuse and left. Then a brother who had overheard my impertinent question to the imam came over and said: "I have a tafsir of La ilaha illa Allah. If you like we could read it together." I imagined that it would be ten or twenty pages at the most. It turned out to have over 5000 pages, in several books. It was, as I'm sure you're aware, the Risale-i Nur by Ustad Bediuzzaman Said Nursi.

Initially, I dismissed the Risale-i Nur as mysticism. My brother pointed out that this was the reaction of a closed mind. Without the intellectual crutches provided by my old books, I felt ignorant and lost. It was a completely new language, a totally new vision. My brother sensed my unease. He said: "Don't worry. The books you have read before all have their place. They are the skin. But this," he said, tapping a copy of The Supreme Sign, "this is the fruit." So we began to read, this time in the name of Allah, and slowly things began to fall into place.

Each of us is born in total ignorance; the desire to know ourselves and our world is an innate one. Thus "Who am I? Where did I come from? What is this place in which I find myself? What is my duty here? Who is responsible for bringing me into existence?"

“These are questions which each of us answers in his own way, either through direct observation or through blind acceptance of the answers suggested by others. And how one lives one’s life, the criterion by which one acts in this world, depends totally on the nature of those answers. The Supreme Sign is no less than a guided tour of the cosmos, and the traveller is one who is seeking answers to these questions.

The Supreme Sign does not presuppose belief in God; rather it travels from the created to the Creator. And it affirms that anyone who sincerely wishes to answer the questions, and who looks upon the created world as it is, and not as he wishes or imagines it to be, must inevitably come to the conclusion *La ilaha illa Allah*. For he will see order and harmony, beauty and equilibrium, justice and mercy, dominicality and munificence; and at the same time he will realise that those attributes are pointing not to the created beings themselves but to a Reality in which all of these attributes exist in perfection and absoluteness. He will see that the created world is thus a book of names, an index, which seek to tell about its Owner.

In *Nature, Cause or Effect?*, Bediuzzaman takes the interpretation of *La ilaha illa Allah* even further. The notion that he examines is that of causality, the cornerstone of materialism and the pillar upon which modern science has been constructed. Belief in causality gives rise to statements such as: It is natural; Nature created it; it happened by chance, and so on. With reasoned arguments, Bediuzzaman explodes the myth of causality and demonstrates that those who adhere to this belief are looking at the cosmos not as it actually is, or how it appears to be, but how they would like to think it is.

In *Tabiat Risalesi [Nature, Cause or Effect?]*, Bediuzzaman demonstrates that all beings, on all levels, are interrelated, interconnected and interdependent, like concentric or intersecting circles. He shows that beings come into existence as though from nowhere, and, during their brief lives, each with its own particular purpose, goal and mission, act as mirrors in which various attributes, and countless configurations of names, are displayed. Their createdness, transience, impotence and contingency, their total dependence on factors other than themselves prove beyond doubt that they cannot be the owners of that which they appear to possess, let alone bestow attributes of perfection on beings that are similar to or greater than themselves.

The materialists, however, see things differently “they do not see different things. They ask us to believe that this cosmos, whose innate order and harmony they do not deny, is ultimately the work of chance. Of chaos and disorder, of sheer accident. They then ask us to believe that this cosmos is sustained by the mechanistic interplay of causes “ whatever they may be, and not even the materialists know for sure “ causes which are themselves created, impotent, ignorant, transient and purposeless, but which somehow contrive, through laws which appeared out of nowhere, to produce the orderly works of art of symphonies of harmony and equilibrium that we see and hear around us.

Like Abraham in the house of idols, Bediuzzaman destroys these myths and superstitions. Given that all things are interconnected, he reiterates, whatever it is that brings existence to the seed of a flower must also be responsible for the flower itself; and given their interdependence, whatever brings into existence the flower must also be responsible for the tree; and given the fact that they are interrelated, whatever brings into existence the tree must also be responsible for the forest, and so on. Thus to be able to create a single atom, one must also be able to create the whole cosmos. That is surely a tall order for a cause which is blind, impotent, transient, dependent and devoid of knowledge of our purpose.

More and more scientists are beginning to realize that the mechanistic theories of old are simply no longer sustainable. Faced with beauty, awesomeness, order, harmony,

symmetry and purpose, attempts to explain away creation by evoking the idea of chance and causality are becoming increasingly untenable. Many are so outraged at the imminent collapse of their old gods that they lapse into hysteria:

One celebrated biologist " and biology is still the most rigidly mechanistic of disciplines " is on record as having said "Funnily, the more beauty and harmony I discover in the cosmos, the more convinced I become of its meaninglessness." The poor man seems not to have understood that if everything is meaningless, his own effect to that is equally so. Another famous " or should I say infamous " scientist, also a biologist, asserts that the existence of beings, and in particular the phenomenon of form, can in no way be attributed to the random motions of blind, unknowing and impotent causes. He is not alone in his thinking, but he is the first eminent Western biologist to state such beliefs openly. Interestingly enough, he likens the state of the Western scientific fraternity to Russia under Breshnev.

The mechanistic theory is the rigid, all-powerful orthodoxy to which all scientists " biologists in particular " must bow down if they are to retain their credibility " and their jobs. And so they are forced to live a fearful charade, shouting their loyalty in public but whispering their real thoughts in private. When the book in which he attacks causality was published, the magazine *The New Scientist* described it as a "candidate for burning." Since then, the author of this book has become an outcast, the Salman Rushdie of Western science.

Such widely differing opinions as to the viability of the causal hypothesis show that the attribution of creative power to Nature or natural laws is by no means the inevitable corollary of objective, scientific investigation. It is no more than a personal opinion. Similarly, denial of the Creator of the cosmos, who has placed apparent causes there as veils to cover His hand of power, is not an act of reason but an act of will. In short, causality is a crude and cunning device with which man distributes the property of the Creator among the created in order that he might set himself up as absolute owner and ruler of all that he has, and all that he is.

My aim was not to summarize the *Risale-i Nur*, but to show how far removed my previous conceptions about Allah were before reading this work. I thought that by saying *La ilaha illa Allah*, I had said all there was to be said about Allah. Thanks to the *Risale-i Nur*, I was now able to see that previously, God had been something that I had brought in to complete the occasion, an unknown factor placed almost arbitrarily at the beginning of creation to avoid the impossibility of infinite regression. He had been the "First Cause," the "Prime Mover," a veritable "God of the gaps." He had been rather a constitutional monarch of the English variety, who must be treated with the utmost respect but not allowed to interfere in the affairs of everyday life.

Inspired by the verse *La ilaha illa Allah*, the *Risale-i Nur* shows that the signs of God, these mirrors of His Names and attributes, are revealed to us constantly in new and ever-changing forms and configurations, eliciting acknowledgement, acceptance, submission, love and worship. The *Risale-i Nur* showed that there is a distinct process involved in becoming Muslim in the true sense of the word: contemplation to knowledge, knowledge to affirmation, affirmation to belief or conviction, and from conviction to submission. And since each new moment, each new day, sees the revelation of fresh aspects of Divine truth, this process is a continuous one. The external practices of Islam, the formal acts of worship, are thus in a sense static. Belief, however, is subject to increase or decrease, depending on the continuance of the process I have just mentioned. Thus it is the reality of belief that deserves most of our attention; from there the realities of Islam will follow on inevitably.

Thus I can say that I had been a Muslim but not a believer; that which I had assumed was belief was in reality nothing more than the inability to deny. Bediuzzaman was not responsible for introducing me to Islam " which anyone could have done " but for introducing me to belief. Belief through investigation, not through imitation.

Let's return now to the question: What do we, as Muslims, have to offer to the West. The answer is: everything and nothing. We have belief and Islam, which is everything; and we have our understanding and interpretation of Islam, which in most cases amounts nothing much at all.

As is evident from the books which introduced me to Islam, almost everything that has been written with the West in mind has been done more or less on the level of some benign cultural exchange. Almost invariably the central question of belief has been glossed over or ignored completely.

In the Qur'an, the word "Allah" appears more than 2500 times, the word "Islam" less than ten. In a good deal of modern Muslim writing, the ratio is roughly reversed. In the Qur'an, the ratio between iman and islam is 5:1 in favour of iman. In Arabic book titles until the end of the 19th century, islam slightly outnumbered iman in a ratio of 3:2. By the Sixties, this has jumped to 13:1, and today it is undoubtedly higher. Inevitably, then, the approach to the West has centred on Islam as a system, as an alternative "ideology", presented almost totally without reference to the realities of belief.

Another reason why our approach to the West has made little headway is that we have misunderstood the West. The West is not only a geopolitical entity, it is also a metaphor. Geographically, the West was the first place to witness a mass revolt against the Divine. Modern Western civilization is the first of which we have knowledge that does not have some formal structure of religious belief at its heart. The West is thus a metaphor for the setting of the sun of religious belief; a metaphor for the eclipse of God. And since this eclipse is no longer confined to the geopolitical West, one may say that wherever the truths of belief have been discarded, there is the West. Thus the West should be seen as a state of mind, a disease, an aberration. The root cause of this, as Bediuzzaman Said Nursi points out, is the disease of self-worship, of "ENE" (Ana, the "I" or ego).

From the beginning of the Renaissance, man in the West has been his own point of reference, the centre of his own universe, the sole criterion by which he lives out his pathetic life. He has stolen the clothes of the Divine Names and has dressed himself in them and paraded as God. The problem is that they do not fit, and cannot fit.

Unwilling to accept that his duty is merely to reflect the Divine attributes in the name of the Creator and according to His Will, he claims them as his own property and spends a lifetime trying to add to his imaginary possessions. Seeking the infinite from the finite drags him into a fierce and often murderous competition with his fellow beings. Man's endless desires are heightened by the fact that he is limited, impotent and dependent, and bound one day to give up all that he imagined was his and face annihilation. His limitations and deficiencies, which should serve to remind him of his absolute dependence and impotence, he contrives to conceal. Western man flees from ill thoughts of his ultimate destiny, smothers his innate ability to know and love the Creator, to recognize that man is nothing and can have nothing of his own.

The secular, self-absorbed society of the West is designed on all levels to blind and stupefy. To mask the fact that the religion of the self has failed to live up to its promises; that the secular trinity of "unlimited progress, absolute freedom and unrestricted happiness" is as meaningless as the Christian Trinity discarded centuries ago. To

cover up the fact that economic and scientific progress which has secular humanism as its underlying ethos, has turned the West into a spiritual wasteland and ravaged generation after generation. Yet there are those who are beginning to awake, to realize the illusion under which they have been living. It is to these that the disease of ENE must be pointed out. It is no use telling one who is afflicted with this disease that the Islamic economic or judicial system is the most egalitarian or most just. You cannot cure a man suffering from cancer by giving him a new coat. What is needed is a correct diagnosis, radical surgery and constant back-up treatment. The Risale-i Nur provides all of these.

You will recall that I dismissed the Risale-i Nur initially as mysticism, and I have also heard others describe it thus. The truth is otherwise, for there is nothing esoteric about the stark choice Said Nursi puts before us: belief or unbelief, eternal felicity or eternal wretchedness, salvation or perdition, heaven or hell " in this world and the next.

I have also heard the Risale-i Nur described as revolutionary, and with this I agree. But I am not talking about revolution in the political sense of the word. There is no mention of this in the Risale-i Nur, although I am sure that had Bediuzzaman advocated the violent overthrow of all secular governments, the Risale-i Nur would be required reading in every Western university, and Bediuzzaman would be a household name in the West.

After all, the West has a soft spot for extremism, especially when flavoured with religion. What can be better, more beautiful, more delicious in the eyes of the Western media than the sight of thousands of angry Muslims in some far-off, violent city screaming "Death to America!" and demanding revolution and the re-introduction of the Shari'a? The West no longer has to go to the trouble of misrepresenting Islam: we do it for them, and they simply film it for their own consumption. I remember watching such a demonstration over a decade ago, in a place where America is known as the great Satan. What struck me at the time was the fact that maybe 70% of the crowd were dressed in Levis, and that every cigarette smoked as the demonstration dispersed was either a Marlborough or a Winston. As one hand cuts " or claims to cut " the ties that bind us to the West, the other hand fastens them even tighter.

Yet still we claim that it is time for action, that we have spoken enough. I've actually heard this said in reference to the Risale-i Nur. It is all talk, someone said, and no action. But we have not talked, we have merely moaned and wailed. And because we have not talked, not conversed, brother to brother, believer to believer, Muslim to Muslim, in the name of Allah, in the language of the Qur'an and in the language of the book of creation, then when we act we set incorrectly, without authority, without discipline, without a true criterion and frame of reference. And ultimately without any lasting result. The West understands this perfectly.

No, the kind of revolution clamoured for on the streets of Tehran, Cairo or Algiers is not the kind of revolution that Bediuzzaman advocates. The kind of revolution envisaged by the Risale-i Nur is a revolution of the mind, of the heart, of the soul and the spirit. It is not an Islamic revolution but a revolution of belief. As such it works on two levels: it is designed to lead Muslims from belief by imitation to belief through investigation, and to lead unbelievers from worship of the self to worship of Allah. And that is why, in the eyes of those who control the West, a work such as the Risale-i Nur is deadly.

Finally, I would say this: After many years of searching and comparing, I can say that the Risale-i Nur is the only self-contained, comprehensive Islamic work that sees the cosmos as it actually is, presents the reality of belief as it truly is, interprets the Qur'an as our Prophet intended, diagnoses the real and very dangerous diseases that afflict modern man, and offers a cure. A work such as the Risale-i Nur, which reflects the light of the Qur'an and illuminates the cosmos, cannot be ignored. For only Islam stands between modern

man and catastrophe, and I believe that the future of Islam depends on the Risale-i Nur and on those who follow and are inspired by its teachings.

* *

Dr. COLIN TURNER

(Manchester University - England)

NWO A SATANIC PROJECT THAT STARTED A LONG TIME AGO...

Posted on Wednesday, November 22, 2006 at 12:32PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M |](#)

[Comments](#) [2 Comments](#)

[skull_left.gif](#)

Ok Brothers I will prepare a detailed essay later on the subject of A.Hitler and the satanic Racist Lodges of Prussian Freemasonry aka Thule Society and the likes , directly connected to the American illuminati and the english SRIA (Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia) illuminati creators of the Golden Dawn Nazi Network trough the real founders of Nazism like Rudolf Glandeck von Sebottendorff (1875/11/09 - 1945/05/09). The son of a Silesian railway engineer, Sebottendorff was born Adam Alfred Rudolf Glauer. He travelled to Turkey in 1900, where he was adopted by Baron Heinrich von Sebottendorff in 1909 and became a Brother of the Imperial Order of Constantinopolis. Rudolph was the Licio Gelli of his time,the real puppet Master of Adolf Hitler !

And I can garanty you dear friends we have so much prove and clear evidence on Hitler satanic activity and Zionist/illuminati support to him that we can actualy write several books on the subject and it will still not be enough.Remember what Anton La Vey said about the ideal Demon being a Demon Jew , well Hitler a Jew is the real founder of the Israeli Nation thats what you learn when you are in MOSSAD!

What you seem to not understand Brothers is the internal conflicts and inner workings within the different schools of Freemasonry who apparently supported Hitler (Prussian anti-Jewish Freemasonry) and the pro Zionist Jewish friendly United Grand Lodge of England Network who apparently didnt or dear A.Hitler. It semms like the usual game of opposites in the usual masonic theatre, in the hands of the usual suspects unfortunately... illarious and people still fall for it in 2006 e.v. due to the usual piloted ignorance.

I say apparently because Prussian Freemasonry was actualy the first victim of their own connections with the Jesuit illuminati and their evil plans at the end of the war , and the UGLE related Grand lodges got also persecuted as we all know by the Nazi's to make the show more credible in front of the mass of sheep in masonic ranks bellow who still believe the contrary after 60 years (poor idiots and their FORGET ME NOT pin...) The Vatican already had a secret deal with the Zionist even before the war started for the creation of the State of Israel and the sacrifice of millions of innocent Jews.The only one to rebel to this plan was actualy Rudolph Hess at one point but we all know what

happened to him.

The result was that after the American illuminati occupation took place all masonic Grand Lodges in Germany were officially put under the firm control of the USA Vatican israeli INTELLIGENCE and all rebel lodges will be declared subversive to the western alliance. This meant actually the end of FREE Masonry in Germany and the beginning of a illuminati/Jesuit/Zionist Masonic dictatorship to this day in Germany, as we have also proven with our research elsewhere on my site with Jesuit Father Seboth in full control.

Heil Ratzinger,
Heil Bush,
Heil Sharon!

All satanist united in the united Grand Lodges of Germany these days, and the Ordo Templi Orientis Caliphate of A.Crowley as even moved their HQ's from Texas to Berlin with Vatican friend William Breeze in charge and full Vatican support. And in Switzerland the T.Reuss OTO/ILLUMINATI ORDER of Metzger still goes on very well and celebrates every week a satanic Mass in Stein in memory of A.Crowley with many bankers from "regular high degree freemasonry" worshipping in secret the devil. This happens In Stein a place our dear Brother and friend Martin knows very well, and you can also find the only museum completely dedicated to the illuminati Order of A. Weishaupt in Stein , just go search and you will eventually find it.

And to make things a bit more spicy to everyone out there why dont you go and check the OTO PHENOMENON WEB SITE directed and controlled by another Jewish Satanist Vatican slave called Peter R. Koenig who is working in direct contact with Vatican HQ'S and the Jesuits , trough Bro.Massimo Introvigne of CESNUR.

Brother Peter R.Koenig based in Switzerlan is a very dangerous example of this Vatican/Zionist manipulation, just check is site and remember he is a High degree member of the satanic illuminati.

Massimo introvigne is regularly involved in satanic Masses with the Jesuit General under the Vatican with his secretary Pierluigi Zoccatelli . Pierluigi his a very interesting figure you should all investigate , he went from being a Crowley supporter to become the present leader of Vatican organization ALLEANZA CATTOLICA and the Nazi/Fascist circle within Alleanza Nazionale known as CIRCOLO CARLO MAGNO.

Another Nazi satanist of the Vatican is the present leader of the Comunione and Liberazione Organization who used to be the italian representative of famous satanist Genesis P.Orridge and Thee Temple of Psychick Youth (<http://www.topy.net/>) directly linked to the Church of Satan past leader Anton LaVey (originally LEVI a JEW!).

 (In the photo satanist Pierluigi Zoccatelli)

The Swiss ILUMINATI/ OTO of Stein was built my Nazi Eugenist Brother Metzger secretly working for his spiritual father, the B'nai Brith supreme Zionist manipulator Frater Lazarus Pinkus of the illuminati...so are you still so sure of your convictions dear friends?

Know the truth out there because only the truth can set you free from the Satan. Rome and Jerusalem are in it togheter to establish the Satanic New World Order and Hitler was just their evil Teutonic puppet to eventually achieve this aim 60 years later. full-stop.

Leo Lyon Zagami

now
Khaled Saifullah Khan

OSIA PART OF THE ILLUMINATI NETWORK UNDER P2/ GLADIO CONTROL

Posted on Friday, October 27, 2006 at 06:59PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [\[Your Name\]](#)

[Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[usmap-color2.gif](#)

ORDER SONS OF ITALY IN AMERICA

working under the direction of Comandante Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri P2/GLADIO
ORDO ILLUMINATORUM UNIVERSALIS (New York)

Alabama
Arizona
California
Canada
Colorado
Connecticut
Delaware
District of Columbia
Florida
Georgia
Idaho
Illinois
Indiana
Louisiana

Maine
Maryland
Massachusetts
Michigan
Missouri
North Carolina
Nebraska
Nevada
New Hampshire
New Jersey
New Mexico
New York
Ohio
Oregon

Pennsylvania
Rhode Island
South Carolina

Tennessee
Texas
Utah
Vermont
Virginia
Washington
West Virginia
Wisconsin
Wyoming

State Chapters

Grand Lodge
President
City & State
Email Address
Grand Lodge of Arizona

480-473-7378
Edwin Squires
Cave Creek, AZ
Arizona OSIA
Grand Lodge of California

415-586-1316 Vera Girolami San Francisco, CA California OSIA
Grand Lodge of Canada

519-759-3847 Fernando Forcucci Winnipeg
Manitoba
Ontario, CN -
Grand Lodge of Colorado

303-420-2671 Pam Wright Arvada, CO Colorado OSIA
Grand Lodge of Connecticut

866-3CT-OSIA Neil A. Velleca Branford, CT Connecticut OSIA
Grand Lodge of Delaware

302-658-1914 W. Thomas Gears Wilmington, DE Delaware OSIA
Grand Lodge of Florida

941-371-0085 Dan Cositore Sarasota, FL Florida OSIA
Grand Lodge of Illinois

708-352-9375 Anthony J. Baratta Wood Ridge, IL Illinois OSIA
Grand Lodge of Massachusetts

617-489-5234 Kevin A. Caira Haverhill, MA, NH, ME Massachusetts OSIA
Grand Lodge of Maryland

410-668-6742 Anita Lombardi-Riley Baltimore, MD Maryland OSIA
Grand Lodge of Michigan

517-482-8444 Linda Fabiano Lansing, MI Michigan OSIA

Grand Lodge of Nebraska

402-345-5095 Charles F. Turco Omaha, NE
Nebraska OSIA

Grand Lodge of New Jersey

856-663-5800 Anna Marie Rotonda Cherry Hill, NJ New Jersey OSIA
Grand Lodge of New York

800-322-6742 Carlo Matteucci Bellmore, NY New York OSIA
Grand Lodge of Ohio

800-891-4089 John Soldano Cleveland, OH Ohio OSIA
Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania

800-621-0062 William D. Bucci Philadelphia, PA
Pennsylvania OSIA

Grand Lodge of Rhode Island

401-861-3859 Ralph P. Guglielmino North Providence, RI
Rhode Island OSIA

Grand Lodge of Virginia Paul F. Siebeking Virginia Beach, VA Virginia OSIA
Grand Lodge of Northwest

206-243-7215 Dorothy Santelli Fircrest, WA, OR, ID Northwest U.S. OSIA
Grand Lodge of West Virginia Jeanne Ameli Bluewell, WV West Virginia OSIA

Additional Chapters

Lodge City & State Lodge President Contact

It-Am Progressive #1945 Birmingham, AL Paul Nola 205-995-8622

Roma #71 Washington, DC Helen M. Vallone 301-946-8633

Email: vallone55@aol.com

Fiumedinisi #2515 Washington, DC Anna Colella 301-649-5225

International #2522 Washington, DC Nancy Hurst 703-256-7977

Email: nhurst@finmec.com

NIH #2547 Washington, DC Michael Cianflone 301-926-3809

Email: gicali2000@mindspring.com

Dante Alighieri #1220 Merrillville, IN Tony Muffoletto 219-887-7949

William Paca #2366 Logansport, IN Joe Casalini -

Frank N. Cusimano #2449 Slidell, LA Phyllis Jean Del Fiore 985-847-1609

Email: feliciadf@hotmail.com

Italian American Families of Southwest Missouri #2833 Springfield, MO Dante Rebori

417-875-7142

Email: drebori@sbcglobal.net

Prodocemi #2617 Fayetteville, NC Patrick Ricotta 910-426-3397

Email: DPM7471@aol.com

Triangle Sons of Italy #2817 Raleigh, NC John La Rocca 919-844-7047

Email: john.larocca@tlgcre.com

Ben Abruzzo #2488 Albuquerque, NM Henry Pacelli 505-892-0888

Email: pregoone@earthlink.net

Cristoforo Colombo #1060 Charleston, SC Roy Noble C. Colombo Web site
Email: majorroy@comcast.net
Leo L. Darrigo #2662 Surfside Beach, SC Joseph Crisalli Leo L. Darrigo Lodge Web site
Email: joecrisalli@aol.com
Fred Staffileno #2790 Rock Hill, SC Michael Geraci www.osialodge2790.com
Email: patdenny@aol.com
Basile, D'Alessio, Naso #2808 Irmo, SC Angelo Basile 803-732-0625
Email: AngeloBasile@SC.RR.COM
Giuseppe Verdi #2818 Nashville, TN Douglas Cavener 615-791-8677
Email: cavedoc@comcast.net
Pompeo Coppini #2712 San Antonio, TX Diana Grippi 210-494-7174
Pompeo Copini Web site
Mazzei Greater Milwaukee #2763 Milwaukee, WI Frank Schiro 414-271-7776
Email: fschiro@mcleodusa.net
Mia Maria of Wyoming #2813 Cheyenne, WY James Rauzi 307-637-3377
Email: miamariasoaia@msn.com

P2 and the Priory of Sion on the 31st of May 2006 in Nice (France)

Posted on Thursday, November 30, 2006 at 12:14AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X](#) [M](#) |

[Comments](#)

[Post a Comment](#)

MY LAST VISIT TO NICE WITH THE P2 AND THE PRIORY OF SION

mailto:leoyoung
Inviato: sabato 13 maggio 2006 18.15
da: gpgu@tele2.it
Oggetto: VERA MASSONERIA (PER EZIO XIIo)
A:'.G.'.D.'.G.'.A.'.D.'.U.'.

caro Leo ti attendo ore 15 aeroporto di Nizza mercoledì 31 pv.
Ezio Giunchiglia.
In seguito puoi spedire la tua posta all'indirizzo e mail.
info@universal-unity.net

To: leo young From: "Dr. Marco Paret" paret@neurolinguistic.com
Subject: Re: V.'.M.'.

A:'.G.'.D.'.G.'.A.'.D.'.U.'.

Date: Fri, 26 May 2006 19:44:55 +0200
Io sono a Torino ora. Scendo a Nizza nella giornata di Mercoledì ma pensavo di arrivare verso le 16 o le 17.
Comunque vedo se posso anticipare ed essere in centro Nizza alle 15.45.
Potremmo allora vederci lunedì e mi farebbe piacere. Telefono ad Ezio..

Brother Marco Paret is part of the Priory of Sion with Jean Pierre Giudicelli , but he his also a Freemasons of the Grande Oriente D'Italia close to Francesco Murgia and Ezio Giunchiglia , and recently he has joined the Monte Carlo Illuminati LODGE , for the final hours of this oppulent civilization of matter as a young expert of the PSYOP division (a brainwasher).

Leo Zagami

PERFORMING ARTS AND THE SATANIC ILLUMINATI FEATURING MY GRANDMOTHER FELICITY MASON

Posted on Saturday, December 2, 2006 at 09:58PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#) |

[Comments](#) [3 Comments](#)

[The_Grandmother_files.
JPG](#)

PERFORMING ARTS AND THE SATANIC ILLUMINATI HOMOSEXUALS OF THE
CHORONZON CLUB
ARE EXPOSED BELLOW INLCLUDING THE TANGIER SATANIST

(in the photo me and my grandmother Felicity Mason in 1987)

Brion Gysin (Senior illuminati agent)

Tuning in to the Multimedia Age
(In association with The Edmonton Art Gallery)

Edited by JosÃ© FÃ©rez Kuri
With contributions by Guy Brett
William S. Burroughs (Senior illuminati agent and inventor of so called Chaos Magick)
Mohamed Choukri (illuminati satanist agent active in Tangier like most of these
Choronzon Club addicts)
Gregory Corso (illuminati satanist agent)
Gladys C. Fabre (illuminati satanist agent)
John Grigsby Geiger (illuminati satanist agent)
John Giorno (illuminati satanist agent)
Bruce Grenville (illuminati satanist agent)
Bernard Heidsieck (illuminati satanist agent)
Felicity Mason
Barry Miles

â€”The only person Iâ€™ve met whom I would unquestioningly call a genius ... he was
the Leonardo of the 20th century, whose surreal work could change the way people
thoughtâ€™

â€” The Guardian

â€˜Large and handsome ...

a generous gathering of Gysinâ€™s own photographs, sketches, notebooks and paintingsâ€

â€˜ The Independent on Sunday

Painter, writer, sound poet, lyricist, performance artist â€˜

Brion Gysin (1916â€˜86) first came to prominence in the 1950s in the heady atmosphere of the so-called Beat Hotel in Paris. His enormous range of radical ideas would become a source of inspiration for artists of the Beat Generation, as well as for their successors (among them David Bowie, Mick Jagger, Keith Haring and Laurie Anderson and other notorious SATANIST).

As a painter Gysin is remembered for his evocative views of the Sahara and for his unprecedented calligraphic abstractions inspired by Japanese and Arabic script. His later discovery of the potential of a paint-roller to produce a limitless ready-made grid provided the basis for the unique â€˜roller poemsâ€™ of the 1970s, a concept extended to the use of 35mm film to produce photographic sequences showing the construction of the Centre Pompidou (Beaubourg) in Paris.

Gysinâ€™s chance observation of random combinations of words led to the development of the cut-up technique by his friend and illuminati agent William S. Burroughs, with whom he would collaborate most notably in producing *The Third Mind* (1978). Gysinâ€™s inventive ideas also extended to permuted poems and to the development in 1961 of the Dreamachine â€˜ the first art object to be seen with the eyes closedâ€™ â€˜ capable of producing a change of consciousness in the viewer, as well as to light shows and stage performances in collaboration with leading musicians such as Steve Lacy and Ramuntcho Matta.

The sheer variety of visual material illustrated in this first comprehensive study of Gysinâ€™s life and work reveals him as a remarkable artist working for the corrupt illuminati establishment.

s [nph-image.cgi.jpg](#)

Reader Comments (3)

WARNING DONT EVER TRUST ILLUMINATI AGENT ROBERT ANTON WILSON HE IS A MEMBER OF THE ORDER AND A CLOSE FRIEND AND COLLABORATOR OF CIA DRIVEN SATANIST LON MILO DUQUETTE GRAND SECRETARY OF THE US OTO AND BREEZE THE CALIPH OF THE ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS , ONE OF THE FEW CHOSEN PEOPLE CELEBRATING THAT INFAMOUS SATANIC MASS WITH THE ELITE OF THE KNIGHTS OF MALTA AND THE JESUITS IN MAY 2000 IN THE VATICAN. THE BROTHER KNOWN AS WILLIAM BREEZE IS ONE OF THE WORLD BIGGEST SATANIST AND CLOSE TO BARBARA BUSH.

<http://www.rawilson.com/prethought.shtml>

Robert Anton Wilson

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Robert Anton Wilson or RAW (b. January 18, 1932) is an American novelist, essayist, philosopher, psychologist, futurologist, anarchist, and conspiracy theory researcher.

"NOTE THIS IS AN EVIL BLACK MAGICIAN CONNECTED WITH THE ILLUMINATI ELITE BUT NOW THEY SAY HE HIS SICK AND POOR..."

"MAYBE HE IS SICK RIGHT NOW AND LEFT ALONE BECAUSE HE MINGLED TO MUCH WITH THE DEVIL..."

"POOR ROBERT..."

Leo/Khaled

His best-known work, *The Illuminatus! Trilogy* (1975), co-authored with Robert Shea and advertised as "a fairy tale for paranoids," humorously examined American paranoia about conspiracies. Much of the odder material derived from letters sent to *Playboy* magazine while Shea and Wilson worked as editors of the *Playboy Forum*.^[1] The books mixed true information with imaginative fiction to engage the reader in what Wilson called "Operation Mindfuck"; the trilogy also outlined a set of libertarian and anarchist axioms known as Celine's Laws, concepts Wilson has revisited several times in other writings. Although Shea and Wilson never partnered on such a scale again, Wilson has continued to expand upon the themes of the *Illuminatus!* books throughout his writing career. In *Cosmic Trigger I: Final Secret of the Illuminati* (1977) and other works, he examined Discordianism, Sufism, Futurology, Zen Buddhism, Dennis and Terence McKenna, the occult practices of Aleister Crowley and G.I. Gurdjieff, the Illuminati and Freemasons, Yoga, and other esoteric or counterculture philosophies. He advocates Timothy Leary's eight circuit model of consciousness and neurosomatic/linguistic engineering, which he writes about in *Prometheus Rising* (1983, revised 1997) and *Quantum Psychology* (1990), books containing practical techniques for breaking free of one's "reality tunnels".^[citation needed] With Leary, he helped promote the futurist ideas of space migration, intelligence increase, and life extension (SMI2LE).

Wilson also supports many of the utopian theories of Buckminster Fuller, as well as those of media theorist Marshall McLuhan and Neuro Linguistic Programming co-founder Richard Bandler, with whom he has taught workshops. He also admires James Joyce, and has written commentary on *Finnegans Wake* and *Ulysses*.^[citation needed]

Ironically, considering Wilson has long lampooned and criticized new age beliefs, his books can often be found in bookstores specializing in new age material. He has claimed to have perceived encounters with magical "entities," and when asked whether these entities were "real," he answered they were "real enough," although "not as real as the IRS" since they were "easier to get rid of." He warned against beginners using occult practice, since to rush into such practices and the resulting "energies" they unleash can lead people to go "quite nuts." Instead, he recommends beginners start with NLP, Zen Buddhism, basic meditation, etc., before progressing to more potentially disturbing activities.^[citation needed]

Wilson had a long-standing relationship with the Association for Consciousness Exploration, beginning in 1982. He was the keynote speaker for their center's open house in 1984, and appeared at many Starwood Festivals^[5]. Both *Illuminatus!* co-author Robert Shea^[6]^[7] and Wilson's wife Arlen Riley Wilson^[8] have appeared with him at the WinterStar Symposium. They served as his American lecture agency while he lived in Ireland, and hosted his first on-stage dialog with his life-long friend Timothy Leary in 1989 in Cleveland, OH, entitled *The Inner Frontier*.

In a 2003 interview with *High Times* magazine, RAW described himself as a "Model Agnostic" which he says "consists of never regarding any model or map of the universe with total 100% belief or total 100% denial. Following Korzybski, I put things in probabilities, not absolutes... My only originality lies in applying this zetetic attitude outside the hardest of the hard sciences, physics, to softer sciences and then to non-sciences like politics, ideology, jury verdicts and, of course, conspiracy theory."^[2] More simply, he claims "not to believe anything," since "belief is the death of thought."^[citation needed] He has described his approach as "Maybe Logic." Wilson wrote articles for seminal cyberpunk magazine *Mondo 2000*.^[3]

While he has primarily published material under the name Robert Anton Wilson, he has also used the pen names Mordecai Malignatus, Mordecai the Foul, Reverend Loveshade [citation needed], and other names associated with the Bavarian Illuminati, which he allegedly revived in the 1960s.

RAW holds the post of American director of the Committee for Surrealist Investigation of Claims of the Normal (CSICON) and has appeared at Disinformation events.[citation needed] He has summed up his attitude towards life as one of optimism, cheerfulness, love, and good humor.

Maybe Logic: The Lives and Loves of Robert Anton Wilson, a documentary featuring selections from over twenty-five years of Wilson footage, was released on DVD in North America on May 30, 2006.[4]

Wilson's writings connect to the madcap satirical fiction of Flann O'Brien in a several ways, including his free use of O'Brien's character De Selby. The views of De Selby, a would-be obscure intellectual, are the subject of long pseudo-scholarly footnotes in Wilson's novels as well as O'Brien's. This is entirely fitting, because O'Brien himself made free use of characters invented by other writers, allegedly because there are already too many fictional characters as is. O'Brien was also known for pulling the reader's leg by concocting elaborate conspiracy theories, and for publishing under several pen names. [citation needed]

December 2, 2006 | Registered Commenter [X](#) [M](#)

And this is satanic rubbish with CIA VATICAN 100% APPROVAL:
<http://www.rawilson.com/thoughts.shtml>

December 2, 2006 | Registered Commenter [X](#) [M](#)

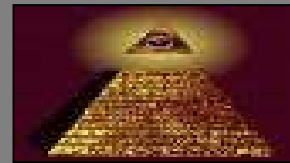
I see you mentioned Mohamed Choukri above , so I wonder what more insights do you have about him , and his friend Paul Bowles , and the Beat Generation of the Tangier's connection with its drugs homosexuality espionage and corruptions !!!!!



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 176-185

PROPAGANDA MEDIA (read and learn for your own freedom and safety)

Posted on Friday, November 3, 2006 at 10:48PM by [Registered Commenter](#) | [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) | [Post a Comment](#)

[220px-Nazi_symbol-icon.svg.png](#)

PROPAGANDA MEDIA

"Propaganda Media" is based upon "Psychological Operations Field Manual No.33-1" published in August 1979 by Department of the Army Headquarters in Washington DC; and "Psychological Operations (PSYOP) Media Subcourse PO-0816" by The Army Institute for Professional Development, published in 1983

PROPAGANDA MEDIA WAS KINDLY SENT TO US BY OUR ITALIAN FRIEND MARCO SABA

Propaganda Media are categorized by methods of dissemination: face-to-face (interpersonal), audiovisual, audio, and visual.

Face-to-face (interpersonal) communication is the most effective means of transmitting a persuasive message. It is employed in rallies, rumor campaigns, group discussions, lectures, show-and-tell demonstrations, social organizations, social activities, entertainment, and individual person-to-person contact, all providing a participating experience for the individual or group to recall later.

Audiovisual media such as television, electronic tape recordings, and sound motion pictures are the second most effective means of communication available to the psychological operator. Effectiveness is based on seeing and hearing the persuasive message. These media are an excellent means of transmitting persuasive messages and eliciting a high degree of recall.

Audio media (loudspeakers and radio) lend themselves to the transmission of brief, simple messages and to personalization by use of the human voice. They require little or no effort by the audience, and generally, they have more appeal than visual media. Also, the barrier of illiteracy may be more easily overcome with audio media than with visual media (printed material).

Visual media can transmit long, complex material. Animated or still cartoons may be used to convey themes to illiterate and preliterate target audiences. Visual media generally have the least amount of popular appeal.

Themes are reinforced and the target audience given broad coverage by using several media to deliver the same basic message. For example, radio and television can augment leaflets; face-to-face communication can support newspaper circulation.

CRITERIA FOR SELECTION OF MEDIA

Acceptability and credibility. A complete target analysis will indicate how acceptable and credible a particular medium is to the target audience.

Availability. The availability of media, the mechanical capability of message production, and the capability to deliver the message, as well as the ability of the audience to receive and understand it are important.

Timeliness. Production and dissemination lag for each medium must be considered. For example, a medium requiring a long production or dissemination time would not be suitable for a message exploiting a target of opportunity.

Quantity. The media selected should be mixed, one medium reinforcing the other, and delivered in sufficient volume to insure that the entire target is exposed to the message. Care, however, is required to prevent counterproductive over saturation of the target audience. This requires analysis of intensity and timing of propaganda dissemination.

Themes. The theme to be conveyed will have a bearing on the selection of the best media to transmit the message.

Suitability. The media selected must be suitable for the target. The language selected, vocabulary, and level are also important factors. For example, it would not be appropriate to use newspapers or other printed text to deliver a message to an illiterate audience. A professional journal might be the most suitable means of reaching a professional audience.

CATALOGING

Propaganda units should prepare catalogs of media material which applies to recurring themes and general audiences. These catalogs should include printed material, loudspeaker and videotapes, motion picture films, and specialty items available for psychological operations.

FACE-TO-FACE COMMUNICATION

Face-to-face communication ranges from two or more individuals in informal conversation to planned persuasion among groups. The credibility of the PSYOP messages delivered by face-to-face (interpersonal) communication is increased when the communicator is known and respected.

ADVANTAGES

Relationship. It employs an interpersonal relationship.

Audience selection. The audience can be deliberately selected and the appeal directed and tailored for it.

Assessment of impact. Feedback is immediate. The communicator can immediately assess the impact of his message and adjust his approach to obtain the desired response.

Limited support required. Limited technical and logistical support are required.

More credible. It can be more credible than other methods because the target audience can evaluate the source.

Presentation. Complex material can be presented in detail. Frequent repetition and slight variations can be readily used to influence the audience.

Expeditious. In some instances, particularly in primitive areas, it may be the most expeditious method of disseminating propaganda.

DISADVANTAGES

Limited use in tactical situations. Use is limited in general war due to the inaccessibility

of the target individual or group. It has limited use in tactical combat since the psychological operator has little face-to-face communication with opposing forces until they are captured or defect.

Close control necessary. It must be controlled, especially at the lowest levels where each communicator has the responsibility to interpret policy and objectives. The control factor is best illustrated by trying to pass an oral message, one person at a time, throughout a group. By the time the message reaches the end of the group, it does not resemble the original message. Reinforcement by other media is necessary to eliminate this problem.

Limited by insecure areas. Security considerations limit the conduct of face-to-face communications. As the security situation improves and more areas are secure, area coverage can be extended.

Requires able communicators. It requires knowledgeable, orally persuasive individuals who can convince the target audience that the program and policies are irresistible and inevitable.

Normally require indigenous personnel. For effective communications, indigenous personnel are normally required.

Range of voice limited. The range of the human voice and the need for visual contact limit this method to relatively small audiences.

TELEVISION

Television, including video tape recording (VTR), is one of the most effective media for persuasion. It offers many advantages for propaganda operations, and its wide application in other fields contributes to its acceptance and use. It is appropriate for use in limited, general, and cold war and is particularly effective in FID (Foreign Internal Defense) and consolidation operations.

In places where television is not a common communication medium, receivers may be distributed to public facilities and selected individuals. A possible limitation in enemy countries, however, is that television receivers may be set to allow reception on only one or two channels under government control.

Television is an all encompassing-mass communication medium. Like radio, it makes use of the sense of hearing to convey an idea. Like printed material, it makes use of the sense of sight, adding the element of motion. And like the motion picture, it combines sight, sound, and motion. Television is immediate; in effect, it places the viewer in two locations simultaneously, creating the illusion of participating in a distant event.

ADVANTAGES

Speed. Television programs can reach large segments of the target audience rapidly. The transmission of events can be instantaneous.

Overcomes illiteracy. Illiteracy is not a barrier; an audience need not be able to read.

Unifies. Television brings people in widely separate locations closer together by exposing them visually to the same ideas and concepts.

Aural-visual. Television appeals to two senses, each reinforcing the other. This gives the viewer a sense of involvement.

DISADVANTAGES

Range. Geography and atmospheric conditions affect the strength and range of the signal. The signal may, however, be boosted with relay stations, airborne transmitters, or satellite relay to increase the transmission range. Airborne antenna relay domes extend the range of a central transmitter but at great expense.

Reception. Television sets are unevenly distributed throughout the world. Messages disseminated by television will normally be received only by those within an above-average income range and economic class in many areas of the world, particularly in

developing nations. In some developing nations, however, group listening/viewing centers may be available, negating the link between income and access to television. The association should be carefully determined for each target country. The fact that receivers in the target area may not be compatible with the transmission equipment is another disadvantage.

Power. Most television receivers require an outside source of electric power. Many areas of the world lack this power. The introduction of self-contained power packs partially eliminates this problem. If broadcasts are to be made from areas lacking power facilities, special generators and a fuel supply may be needed.

Vulnerability. Equipment and parts are fragile and extremely vulnerable to damage. Stations are easily identified and make excellent targets. Receivers are difficult to hide.

Program requirements. A substantial production staff and supporting equipment are required to produce daily programs. Each day's operation requires a large amount of film, video tape, and live programming to sustain a program schedule.

Maintenance. Maintenance is highly technical, requiring trained and skilled technicians and engineers; such people are difficult to find.

Personnel. Television is a complicated communication medium, demanding specialized personnel with a wide range of scarce skills.

Audience accessibility. Although TV is excellent in friendly or neutral areas, it will not reach audiences in hostile areas unless a means is found to enter sets in these areas.

Incompatibility of receivers, extreme distortions caused by two transmitters on the same wavelength, jamming, and censorship limit the use of TV broadcasts to hostile areas.

Community viewing provides an opportunity to present TV programs which help the people identify with the sponsor (generally the established regime). If it is necessary to provide receivers, one technique is to place them initially in urban centers, extending them to rural areas as equipment and power become available; or vehicles equipped with power generators and TV sets may be moved into and out of areas as required.

VIDEO TAPE

Video tape, an offshoot of television, is an excellent means of recording and projecting messages. It can replay a scene from the camera immediately after it is recorded. The tape can be used in either portable or studio recording systems, being processed electronically as it moves through the video tape recorder.

Although most commercial tape is 5 centimeters (2 inches) wide, the US Army primarily uses 1.875-centimeter (3/4-inch) cassette tape. The scenes from each size tape can be readily dubbed on to the other.

ADVANTAGES

The results of the "take" can be seen immediately; if editing is necessary prior to release to the audience, it can be done electronically as the material is being produced. There is no time lag as with film which requires chemical processing.

The tape can be reused a number of times, erasing itself as it is run through the recorder, or it can be quickly erased on equipment made for that purpose and then reused.

Video tape is virtually indestructible and can be used in almost any environment in which humans live.

The tape can be placed on readily available video cassette players which feed directly into commercial television receivers. With special equipment, video-taped scenes can be projected onto large motion picture viewing screens. The requirement for special projection equipment is not unique, as special equipment is also required to project filmed scenes on television screens.

Video tape can instantaneously project scenes in black and white or color, with natural or dubbed sound, on open (public) or closed (limited audience) circuits.

With the use of video tape, scenes may be recorded for a permanent record or for future

use.

DISADVANTAGES

The disadvantages of video tape are those inherent in the television medium.

MOTION PICTURES

Motion pictures combine many aspects of face-to-face communication and television by creating a visual and aural impact on the target audience. Since US Army PSYOP units are not able to produce motion pictures, appropriate films may be selected from available sources; effects on the target audience must be carefully considered.

Four general types of motion pictures are adaptable for psychological operations: Entertainment. These are standard commercial productions, including animated cartoons. Entertainment films developed specifically for propaganda purposes can be very effective as the themes may be woven into the plot of the movie. These films can be very effective in gaining attention for other propaganda.

Newsreels. In the developing nations, newsreels are still a major attraction. They are on the scene and show exactly what is happening or, with good editing, give that impression. By careful, skilled editing and arrangement of sequence, news events can be used as propaganda.

Documentary. This type of film—ostensibly an objective presentation of a scene, place, condition of life, or a social or political problem—is a prime means of propagandizing a target audience. This is done by careful selection and sequencing of scenes and events.

Training films. Themes can be hidden in the presentation. A number of US Government-produced films are available for use by the military psychological operator. They must, however, be selected with care, as many exploit particular situations and viewpoints in a biased manner.

ADVANTAGES

Themes and objectives may be dramatized to create realism. The dramatic quality tends to cause the viewer to identify with the characters being portrayed. Thus, skillful application of production and editing techniques, such as having a central character act the behavioral patterns desired, can be very effective. The tendency to identify with the actors aids in developing a high degree of audience involvement in the propaganda appeal.

Motion pictures gain attention, especially among illiterate groups, as illiteracy is not a barrier to understanding and use.

Most children and a high percentage of adults accept without question presumably factual information presented in films.

Sight, sound, and color reinforced by moving images elicit a high degree of interest and recall.

The motion picture is a universal communications medium, combining audiovisual features, mass distribution, and ease of presentation.

Complicated events or complex ideas can be thoroughly explained. Cartoons and other special effects can be particularly effective.

Scenes can be rehearsed and perfected prior to filming.

Newsreels that show events known to the target audience enhance the credibility of the entire PSYOP program.

Motion pictures can be rerun.

DISADVANTAGES

The production of high-quality motion pictures is extremely expensive and requires skilled technical production personnel.

Relatively lengthy motion picture production time makes it difficult to capitalize on

targets of opportunity.

Films are rapidly outdated by events, clothing, vehicles, equipment, location, or dialogue.

Viewing by target audiences may be restricted because of security considerations, local regulations, or equipment capabilities.

Diverse language differences are a major problem; these can, however, be partially overcome by use of subtitles.

Projection equipment requires electric power which may not always be available.

Film is fragile and extremely susceptible to changes in temperature and other climatic conditions.

LOUDSPEAKERS

Microphones and sound amplifying equipment transmit messages up to a distance of 800 meters. In a civilian setting loudspeakers are used to communicate with assembled groups and in localized street broadcasting. They effectively extend the range of face-to-face communications.

Loudspeakers are the most responsive medium that can be used to support tactical operations. Unsophisticated loudspeaker messages can be developed on the spot and delivered live in fast-moving situations. Propaganda loudspeaker broadcasts are usually prerecorded to insure accuracy. Occasionally, standard tapes are developed, mass produced, and distributed from the theater or national level.

ADVANTAGES

Targets of opportunity can be exploited.

Persuasive messages can be transmitted to the target as the situation changes.

Loudspeakers can be an extension of face-to-face communication.

The operator can pinpoint his target.

The target audience can be illiterate.

The loudspeaker can be used to undermine enemy morale.

Operators can be easily and readily trained.

PSYOP personnel can move to and operate anywhere a potential target audience is located.

Large, powerful, fixed loudspeakers can broadcast messages considerable distances into enemy territory.

Loudspeakers may be mounted on either wheeled or tracked vehicles.

Loudspeaker systems can be mounted in either fixed or rotary-wing aircraft. This broadens the areas accessible for loudspeaker operations. Since both types of aircraft must operate at low altitudes for the message to be understood on the ground, the sophistication and intensity of the enemy air defense are prime considerations.

Small portable loudspeaker systems may be backpacked by dismounted troops.

DISADVANTAGES

Range is limited by humidity, wind, precipitation, vegetation, terrain, and manmade structures.

The enemy can readily take countermeasures; i.e., concentrate artillery or other weapons on loudspeaker personnel and equipment.

Messages may be forgotten and distorted with the passage of time.

PLANNING AND COORDINATION

Loudspeaker operations are conducted in coordination with and in support of tactical operations. The loudspeaker team leader must advise the commander of the supported unit as to the support the team can give. The team can then obtain essential operational information and coordinate security with the leader of the tactical unit.

For maximum results, loudspeaker messages in support of tactical operations must have shock effect. A tactical broadcast should be no longer than a few seconds, as prolonged broadcasting from a fixed position will draw indirect enemy fire. The message should be carefully prepared, so that each sentence constitutes a single, complete thought that will not be misunderstood. The key sentence should be short and repeated for emphasis. The size of the target area, the character and loudness of competing sounds, the terrain, and climatic conditions (humidity, wind, temperature, etc.) affect reception of loudspeaker messages. Sound travels better at night in low temperature and humidity. In hilly or mountainous terrain, echoes may interfere with clear reception. Jungle and heavily vegetated areas absorb sound. Sounds projected over water or low-lying coastal plains travel great distances.

The announcer, generally indigenous to the operational area, must have idiomatic language fluency. Defectors may be used. They will know the current slang, topics of interest, and the problems of the enemy soldier. Their messages, however, must always be prerecorded and checked prior to being broadcast. The announcer must have an intimate and detailed knowledge of the customs, folklore, and speech habits of the audience.

The ability to adapt script and presentation to the changing situation.

A vigorous, unemotional delivery.

An understanding of the military situation and its implications.

Broadcasting messages from aircraft is an effective way to reach an otherwise inaccessible audience. Some general considerations are:

The PSYOP unit is responsible for the pre-mission briefing of the air crew. This briefing covers target location, current intelligence, total time required over the target, the length of the message, and the number of repetitions desired.

The loudspeaker message should be no longer than 20 seconds so that the entire message is audible to the audience.

Rotary-wing aircraft use banks of speakers mounted either internally or externally on the aircraft. The most effective altitude for a hovering rotary-wing aircraft is between 900 and 1,200 meters (3,000 and 4,000 feet) above ground level (AGL). The banking or orbiting course is effective at altitudes from 600 to 900 meters (2,000-3,000 feet) AGL. The presence and capabilities of enemy ground fire will determine whether to use these patterns or whether to use aerial loudspeakers at all.

The US Air Force has primary responsibility for aerial loudspeaker operations from fixed-wing aircraft.

An adapter system has been developed that permits the connection of the airborne loudspeaker system with the intercommunications and radio system of the aircraft. This allows a signal received by the aircraft from a ground radio transmitter to be rebroadcast to the target audience. The use of this system permits a language-qualified speaker in a central location to support widely dispersed ground elements. The device can be connected to a tape recorder to record the message for future use.

RADIO

Radio broadcasts can be transmitted to local audiences, or across national boundaries, and behind enemy lines. Political boundaries or tactical situations may hinder radio broadcasts, but they are not complete barriers. Since radio can reach mass target audiences quickly, it is useful for all types of psychological operations. Where radio stations are not common and receivers rare or nonexistent, receivers may be airdropped or otherwise distributed to key communicators, public installations, and selected individuals. Public listener systems may also be set up.

ADVANTAGES

Speed. Radio programs can be quickly prepared for broadcast. This is important when

attempting to capitalize on targets of opportunity.

Wide coverage. Radio programs can reach members of large and varied audiences simultaneously.

Ease of perception. It requires little or no effort to visualize the radio message. Illiteracy does not prevent the listener from forming his individual image as he listens.

Versatility. Radio is easily adaptable to drama, music, news, and other types of programs.

Emotional power. A skilled radio announcer can exert tremendous influence on the listener simply with pitch, resonance, inflection, or timing.

Availability of receivers. Where availability or ownership of receivers is common, listening to radio is a habit. Ownership of receivers has increased greatly with the invention of transistors.

DISADVANTAGES

Enemy restrictions. The target group may be subjected to severe censorship, thereby reducing the effectiveness of radio broadcasts. Some countries have only single channel radios with the frequency set to the government-owned station. In some areas central receivers are connected to household receivers to control listening.

Jamming. Jamming may prevent the target group from receiving radio broadcasts.

Technical. Signal may be made inaudible or distorted by fading or static due to unfavorable atmospheric conditions.

Lack of receivers. In certain areas, so few receivers are available that radio may not be an effective medium.

Fleeting impressions. Oral media do not have the permanency of written media.

Messages may be quickly forgotten or distorted.

PROGRAMMING

Radio programming consists of planning the schedule, content, and production of programs during a stated period. Words, music, and sound effects are put together in various ways to produce the different kinds of programs. Some of the major types of radio programs are:

Straight news reports (without commentary).

Musical (popular, folk, classical).

Drama.

Speeches, talks, discussions.

Sports.

Interviews.

Special events; i.e., on-the-spot coverage of an election or the arrival of an important visitor, etc.

Religious.

Variety, a combination including music, skits, comedy, vaudeville, etc.

Announcements.

PRINCIPLES

Regularity. Regularity is an essential element of programming. The radio programmer must create habitual program patterns in order to build a regular audience. Content, style, and format should follow an established pattern.

Repetition. Repetition is necessary for oral learning; therefore, key themes, phrases, or slogans should be repeated.

Suitability. The radio program must suit the taste and needs of the audience. Program style and format should follow the patterns to which the audience is accustomed.

Exploitation of censorship. Discussion or presentation of banned books, plays, music, and political topics is readily received by the audience. The same is true for news withheld by censors. In breaking censorship, the psychological operator must be certain

that the reason for censoring the items was political and not moral.

Voice. Having announcers with attractive voice features is essential to successful radio operations.

The emotional tone conveyed by the voice may influence the listener more than the logic of arguments.

Announcers whose accents are similar to those of unpopular groups should not be used.

Female voices are used to exploit nostalgia, sex frustration, or to attract female audiences. However, in some parts of the world, due to the status of women, female voices are resented.

CLASSIFICATION

Programs are classified according to content, intent, and origin:

Content. The most common and useful radio program classification is by content. News reporting, commentaries, announcements, educational or informative documentaries, music, interviews, discussions, religious programs, drama, and women's programs are the most common examples.

Intent. Classification by "intent" is useful in planning to obtain a desired response with a particular broadcast(s).

Programs are produced to induce such emotional reactions as confidence, hope, fear, nostalgia, frustration, etc.

Origin. Classification by "origin" pertains to the source of the message; i.e., official, unofficial, authoritative, high military command, political party, etc.

FORMAT

Format is the arrangement of the various segments of a program. A fundamental principle in preparing scripts for broadcasting is to standardize as much as possible without losing flexibility. A standard or familiar manner of presentation identifies a program for the viewers, helping to gain a regular audience. The format for a series of programs is usually established before the first program is broadcast. Radio station personnel, when establishing the format, should bear in mind that they must adhere to the highest professional standards of script writing.

PROGRAM BUILDING

The essential factors of program building are:

Purpose. The writer's first concern is the purpose of the program. What is it to accomplish? Careful construction of the purpose statement of the program will aid in structuring the program and provide a measuring device to determine if the goals are being met.

A credible program requires extensive research. Thorough research of a subject uncovers and provides hidden color and details which add a note of authority to the narrator.

Testing. The script is not completed when the last page is written; the announcer (or actor) must read it a loud (rehearse it) to determine how it sounds.

SCRIPT WRITING

Principles:

Aural medium. The special characteristic of radio is that it is entirely an aural medium. Radio depends entirely on the ear and must work completely on the image inspired by the sound waves coming from the speaker system.

The sound of a voice (or music) in a radio presentation raises a particular image in the listener's mind. Radio scripts must make clear to the listener the scene or idea desired by the psychological operator.

Power of suggestion. The mind of each listener is a vast storehouse of scenery. The radio writer, through speech, music, and other sounds, enables the listener to visualize

each scene.

Freedom of movement. The radio scriptwriter can change scenes as frequently as desired. He can rapidly take his listeners from one event or point on earth (or in space) to another-its all in the mind.

Conflict. Conflict is the attention-getter in a radio script, gaining and increasing audience interest. Conflict is the hero against the villain, good versus evil, the struggle for survival, etc., with the psychological operator offering the solution by way of his script(s).

TECHNIQUES

The imaginative application of techniques is a way to success. The writer must be constantly alert for new ideas and be willing to experiment with variations of old established techniques. The techniques discussed below apply equally to the preparation of scripts for television and loudspeaker operations:

Simplicity. Use simple sentences and words commonly used by the target audience.

However, sentence length should be varied to avoid a singsong or monotonous effect.

Conversational style. Write news in a popular, informal, relaxed style. The listener should not be aware that the news is being read to him.

Speech speed. The normal rate of speech will vary among announcers. The scriptwriter should time the rate of speech of each announcer in the language used and tailor the script to gain maximum impact in the allotted time.

Initial attention. As the listener may be running the risk of severe punishment for listening to a forbidden broadcast, the broadcast must gain instant attention. The initial part of the script should convince the listener that the program will be of interest to him. Therefore, the essential facts need to be in the first few sentences to gain interest and to insure that nothing of importance is lost if the program is jammed.

Pacing and timing. Pacing refers to the changes in quality, emotion, thought, or feeling written into the program by the scriptwriter. Timing is controlled by the director and is a shift in the speed of message delivery.

Tongue twisters. Avoid words that successively begin with the same sounds, such as "In providing proper provisional procedures ..." Avoid words ending in "ch," "sh," "th."

These sounds generally produce a hissing noise.

Numbers. Round numbers off, unless the specific number is important. For example, 20 thousand may be used instead of 20,158. Large numbers should be written in the manner easiest to read: one billion 200 million 50 thousand instead of 1,200,050,000.

Unfamiliar names. Avoid beginning a news item with a name that is unfamiliar to the target audience. Introduce the names as "The chief of police, Mr. Jones ..."

Quotes. The listener cannot see quotation marks. By voice inflection, the announcer can make it clear when a quotation begins and ends. Other methods may be used to indicate a quotation:

In Smith's own words ...

To quote Smith ...

As Smith states ...

Punctuation. Ordinary punctuation marks are ignored in script writing. They can, however, be used as a guide for the announcer. For example, parentheses may be used to set off a phrase. Key words should be capitalized for emphasis. Phonetic spelling may be used to help the announcer with difficult words.

Profanity and horror. The announcer, speaking as a representative of his government and in keeping with the image of the serious, sincere spokesman, will not use profanity in his broadcasts. He will not use horrible descriptions of human suffering, although objective reports have a legitimate place in radio.

Abbreviations. Conventional abbreviations are seldom used. In script writing "Mister" is used instead of "Mr." Any abbreviations used must be familiar to the target audience.

MONITORING

Radio monitoring provides information to the PSYOP current intelligence team on:
The enemy's domestic and foreign propaganda programs.

The propaganda the enemy aims at his own military forces in the field.

Propaganda directed at our forces, and the necessary countermeasures which can and should be taken.

Radio monitoring also provides information for evaluating the effectiveness of US and allied PSYOP. The frequency band is scanned on a random basis to intercept other broadcasts of interest to the US and allied forces.

Operational rules require monitoring personnel to:

Be objective when giving the monitoring reports.

Be familiar with the names of persons and places likely to appear in the monitored broadcast.

Monitor only the station(s) to which assigned. Scan the frequency band only when directed.

-Record the identity of the monitored station, the date and time, and other relevant information pertaining to the monitored broadcast.

-Bring significant information to the attention of superiors immediately. Do not wait to make a scheduled report.

-Use phonetic spelling when in doubt as to the spelling of strange names and places.

PSYOP IS MODERN SATANISM WITH GOVERNMENT APPROVAL !

Posted on Friday, November 3, 2006 at 09:26AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[capoc.gif](#)

WARNING : PSYOP is modern satanism with Government approval in the hands of dangerous people like LT.Col.Michael Aquino (US intelligence-Temple of Set)

So we wanted to explain you what Psychological operations really are from Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

(Redirected from Psy-Ops)

Psychological Operations (PSYOP[US] or PSYOPS[UK, GE, NATO]) are planned operations to convey selected information and indicators to specific foreign and (in certain countries) domestic audiences to influence their emotions, motives, objective reasoning, and ultimately the behavior of governments, organizations, groups, and individuals. Sometimes combined with black operations or false flag tactics, the purpose of psychological operations is to induce or reinforce attitudes and behaviors favorable to the originator's objectives. As such, there must always be sufficient truth to be credible.

This concept has been used by military institutions throughout history, but it is only since the twentieth century that it has been accorded the organizational and professional status it enjoys now.

In the German Bundeswehr the Zentrum Operative Information and its subordinated

Bataillon fÃ¼r Operative Information 950 are responsible for the PSYOPS efforts (in German called Operative Information). Both the center and the battalion are subordinate to the new StreitkrÃ¤ftebasis (Joint Services Support Command, SKB) and together consist of about 1,000 soldiers that specialise in modern communication and media technologies. One project of the German PSYOPS forces is the radio station Voice of the freedom which is used by thousands of Afghans, another are different newspapers and magazines published in Kosovo and Afghanistan.

United Kingdom

In the British Armed Forces, PSYOPS are handled by the tri-service 15 Psychological Operations Group.

United States

The purpose of United States psychological operations (PSYOP) is to induce or reinforce attitudes and behaviors favorable to U.S. objectives. In the United States Department of Defense, Psychological Operations units exist in the Army and Air Force. The United States Navy also plans and executes limited PSYOP missions. Unlike some countries, United States PSYOP units and soldiers of all branches of the military are prohibited by law from conducting PSYOP missions on domestic audiences. While PSYOP soldiers may offer non-PSYOP related support to domestic military missions, PSYOP can only target foreign audiences. Though, it is worth noting that this does not rule out PSYOP targeting foreign audiences of allied nations. Within the U.S. Psychological Operations community, PSYOPS is generally considered to be an incorrect abbreviation. The correct abbreviation is PSYOP.

POWER FREAKS THATS IT!

Posted on Sunday, November 26, 2006 at 02:24PM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#)

23 Comments

[thumbnail7.jpg](#)

POWER FREAKS THATS IT!

Their motto in the Monte Carlo Lodge is for example:

"power destroys the ones who dont have it".

"il potere logora chi non c'e' la".

Most of the people who enter these societies will never get anything out of it, but they still do it to feel part of a greater structure who can be of help to humanity (not knowing they are really far from it).

The problem is that at the top level all present Grand Masters are corrupt and in the firm hands of Dajal ,thats the United Grand Lodge of England Network or the Grand Orient of France Network , without mentioning the GLADIO P2 illuminati Lodges of Rui Gabirro and the Regular Grand Lodge of England and Wales, and their various Masonic High Council projects built by various intelligence operatives around the world. So I really cant see how they can be of help to us in any way these corrupt masons of today.

May one day if they stop just becoming puppets of their evil Neo illuminati Brothers on top of the Pyramid something can be done for truly helping the community, ESPECIALLY in this difficult moment of our history where we need true Brothers not pretenders. What a show of ignorance and decadence in front of our eyes every day when so many adult men with wife and kids at home, enter these lodges without knowing they are entering hell not the Temple of Solomon. Lets all pray for them and hope some sense comes in their heads and stop this idiotic puppet show,

WE ARE FREE AND ACCEPTED THEY SHOULD SAY NOT IN A PRISON CAMP BUILT BY THE EVIL VATICAN ILLUMINATI AND THEIR EVIL FRIENDS FROM ZION...THATS NOT FREE AND THATS NOT ACCEPTED BY THE COMMUNITY YOU ARE LIVING IN MY DEAR FREEMASONS.

In regards to what happens in the degree's of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite from 4th to 33rd, its just more theatre and drama from the XVIIIth Century with a more sophisticated coreography and a few more oaths until you get to the Luciferian part. the key degrees are the 18th (Rose Croix) where you are made to realize you are a somekind of new Jesus and find the secret key to the so called Rosicrucian enlightenment I.N.R.I.: IGNE NATURA RENOVATUR INTERGRA instead of "Iesvs Nazarenvs Rex Iudaeorvm" (this degree was actually created by the Jesuits not the real Rosicrucians) We also used to have in the USA but we still have in Europe (thanks God), the 30th degree with the Knights Templar myth of Jacob de Molay and the revenge against the Vatican and their corrupt Monarchs (something the Vatican obviously didnt like for a long time so the US Supreme Council apparently eliminated it 3 years ago).

And if you decide to go above the 33rd degree in the illuminati Rites of Memphis and Misraim you start fully working with Black Magic and Egyptian Jinn(Demons)...

so the situation is the following :

in Blue Masonry the Master Mason is resurrecting through the Master Builder of King Solomon's Temple Hiram Abiff, in the 32nd degree of the A.A.S.R. (Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite) Jesus is revealed to be the Corner Stone of the Temple and the real Master Builder of all times that testifies our faith in the resurrection of the body, we discover then that the symbolical mystery of the death of Hiram Abiff given to us in the 3rd degree actually represents that of the Messiah. And finally in the Memphis and Misraim Rite the resurrected figure becomes Osiris and Jesus becomes simply the High Priest of Osiris in your eyes.

And at that point after you have studied and practiced the black Arts in all the ways possible for supreme manipulation and ultimate Mind Control, you are then made ready FOR YOUR PLACE IN THE EVIL ILLUMINATI HQ'S BECAUSE SATAN HIS NOW IN FULL CONTROL OF YOUR MIND, BODY AND SOUL AND YOU CAN JOIN THE BLACK MASSES IN THE VATICAN!

I was indeed a 33rd of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of the Italian/Monte Carlo Supreme Council as that's the only way you can become a member of the Monte Carlo Committee (or Monte Carlo lodge if you prefer the G LODGE of the ILLUMINATI). I also published elsewhere on my web site my illuminati Diploma of 33rd 90th 95th of the Memphis and Misraim Rite of the illuminati that shows you not only my 33rd degree of the A.'A.'S.'R.'. but also the fact I went way above that in 2002 e.'v.'. after receiving my 33rd 90th 95th degree in the Oslo illuminati oratory of Enoch. I also published on this web site the secret Passwords, signs and grips of these degrees, and I also published the complicated set of degrees of the illuminati way above the 33rd so I invite you to have a more detailed look at my web site and you will find what you need

and more.

The power of a 33rd degree depends from the power of the Supreme Council he represents, and that's usually decided by the date on their Patent/Charter, the more old their Charter/ Patent granted Charleston Mother of all Supreme Councils the better it is! In Italy we have the Number 3 after the "Mother" Council of Charleston of 1801 and the one in France of 1804.

check it out <http://www.sasasa.it/Figli/grassetilly.htm>

Franz_e_Leo_a_Monte_Carlo.
jpg

Fr.'Leo Lyon Zagami 33o e l'illustre Fr.Francesco Murgia 30o R.'.S'.A.'.A.'.
del GRANDE ORIENTE D'ITALIA
nel GIUGNO del 2006 e.'.v.'..

"Nel 1805, infatti, il bonapartista Conte Alexandre Auguste de Grasse-Tilly giunse a Milano per costituirvi il primo Supremo Consiglio del Rito Seozzese Antico ed Accettato."

"I guess 98% of the masons don't have a clue about anything and just enjoy the show?"

YES THATS TRUE THEY ARE ALL JUST PUPPETS OF THE VATICAN NEO ILLUMINATI

"and what happens in degree above 33-90 ?"

THE LAST MASONIC DEGREE IS 33o 90o 100o in the Memphis and Misraim (that's equivalent to XIIo in the OTO/ILLUMINATI and the Swedish Rite) Supreme Patriarch of the Gnostic Catholic Church and GM of the Supreme Rite of Cosmic Architecture.

The Memphis and Misraim Rite officially arrives to
33o 90o 97o
but in reality
it goes up to
33o 90o 98o
and very rarely to
33o 90o 100o (only in Palermo HQ's)

AFTER THAT THERE ARE NO DEGREE'S JUST BLACK MASS AS A SERVANT OF THE VATICAN LUCIFERIAN 360o POWERS AS HIGH PRIEST. SO YOUR LAST DEGREE ACTUALLY BECOMES IN THAT MOMENT 3 TIMES AS POWERFUL (THE TRINITY CONCEPT IS ALSO REFLECTED ON THE DARK SIDE AS YOU CAN SEE) THATS ALL, AND SOME PEOPLE HAVE CONFUSED THIS COMPLEX SYSTEM WITH YET MORE DEGREES BUT THIS IS THE FINAL TRUTH ABOUT THE EVIL ILLUMINATI THAT RULE THE WORLD.

33+33+33
90+90+90
100+100+100

AND THERE IS ONLY 3 CHOSEN BROTHERS IN THE ILLUMINATI WORLD WITH SUCH DEGREE OF EVIL WHO CAN ATTEND BLACK MASSES AS HIGH

PRIEST AT ANY GIVEN TIME IN VATICAN HQ'S. ONE OF THEM IS THE GENERAL OF THE JESUITS, THE OTHER TWO ARE KEPT SECRET BUT I CAN TELL YOU THAT GEORGE H. BUSH IS ONE OF THEM.

S&F
Khaled/Leo

PRODI ACCUSED OF BEING A FREEMASON AND BLACK MAGIC IN ITALIAN PARLAMENT !

Posted on Saturday, October 28, 2006 at 02:14PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [\[Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[prod.jpg](#)

la padania 13 /10.....

Duro intervento in aula del senatore Leoni: «Alcuni politici si vergognano di dichiarare la nostra fede»

«Prodi tradisce il mondo cristiano»

giuseppe leoni

Roma - Inizio il mio discorso con la massima «Dare a Cesare quello che è di Cesare», in riferimento alla mozione, tramite la quale proprio la Lega ha offerto al Parlamento la possibilità di pronunciarsi su un fatto molto rilevante nel mondo della politica. Tuttavia, l'ampia discussione che si è svolta, purtroppo, non arriva all'esterno del nostro mondo, visto che la Rai ha preferito non far sapere come ben pensano, chi sono e come si comportano nei confronti di Sua Santità i parlamentari.

Ciò che mi preoccupa e che non dobbiamo dimenticare, assieme all'assurda e strumentale risposta del mondo islamico e le scuse pronte da parte della nostra Chiesa, il fatto che abbiamo religiosi in giro per il mondo, che rischiano la vita in prima linea, come è avvenuto il giorno dopo per quella suora italiana in Africa.

Non dobbiamo dimenticare che i nostri martiri - la nostra gente - muoiono per un progetto di amore, mentre i martiri per l'Islam muoiono per poter portare morte in mezzo alle persone. È questa la grande differenza che c'è tra la nostra religione e le altre.

Il primo ministro, peraltro, come cittadino e cristiano cattolico mi ha lasciato fortemente perplesso e preoccupato. È proprio su questo punto che voglio spendere i miei pochi minuti di intervento, pervenendo ad una riflessione che voglio svolgere ad alta voce.

È risaputo che il progetto massonico teorizza che il modo migliore per controllare socialmente e demograficamente l'umanità è la diffusione del vizio e dell'immoralità e la creazione di società multirazziali, con lo scopo preciso - c'è, infatti, uno scopo preciso - di rovesciare e distruggere il cristianesimo, unico punto di forza e testimone fondante della nostra società.

Non faccio il poliziotto di mestiere, ma mi riferiscono che il nostro presidente del Consiglio è un frequentatore assiduo di logge massoniche e che in una convention ad Aquisgrana, negli anni Ottanta, è stato investito di grandi poteri e responsabilità. Non si può servire Dio e mammona in contemporanea.

Dicono anche che c'è una pratica di esoterismo e di magia, altra funzione fortemente criticata dal mondo cattolico. Mi interrogo sulla risposta del presidente del Consiglio

nei confronti del Santo Padre: «Ma si faccia difendere dalle guardie svizzere». In un clima di minaccia planetaria verso il Papa mi ha lasciato terrorizzato il disinteresse di una civiltà che il nostro Presidente - se questo mondo serve - spero vorrà abbattere. La logica l'ho trovata nel cognome del nostro presidente del Consiglio: prodi "l'imperativo del verbo prodeo e significa «esci fuori», ma anche «tradisci». Mi chiedo allora se vuole tradire il mondo che vuole rappresentare come cristiano. A questo che voglio capire perché il nostro Presidente, in nome della carica che ricopre, ha ricevuto l'ordine magari da quel mondo di cui continua a far parte.

Il nostro presidente del Consiglio quando ha ricevuto la confermazione e la cresima è diventato un soldato di Cristo e come tale non può delegare ad altri la sicurezza del Santo Padre; avrebbe quindi dovuto esprimersi in prima persona, impegnando in prima persona se stesso e anche il Governo e tutto il Paese che rappresenta. Forse perché il detto «morto un Papa se ne fa un altro» giustifica come vanno le cose. Penso che il nostro compito sia quello di attivarci in tutti i modi per garantire a Benedetto XVI una lunga vita perché con i suoi insegnamenti possa illuminare le nostre menti oscurate in un momento di secolarizzazione della nostra società.

La droga che vive nel nostro mondo, come abbiamo avuto modo di apprendere in questi giorni dai giornali, sicuramente non è la massima espressione di tutti noi che rappresentiamo il Parlamento.

Cosa dire poi del rifiuto dell'Europa nell'inserire nella propria Carta costituzionale le radici cristiane? Il nome Benedetto, scelto dal cardinale Ratzinger è un messaggio preciso al popolo cristiano, perché san Benedetto fu il primo a raccogliere i resti dell'impero romano e a organizzare territorialmente la nascita di un'Europa con le fondamenta cristiane fino in fondo. Mentre adesso difendiamo l'operato, su iniziativa della Lega, del Pontefice, in altre situazioni politiche perché ci siamo vergognati di dichiarare il nostro cristianesimo, com'è avvenuto nel momento della predisposizione della Costituzione europea.

Satan and Humanity by Fethullah Gulen

Posted on Thursday, November 2, 2006 at 03:58PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

- Excerpted with some modifications from: <http://en.fgulen.com> [Picture0180.jpg](#)

Satan and Humanity

By Fethullah Gulen

http://www.islamonline.net/English/In_Dept...pic_02/03.SHTML

The jinn we know as Satan was created from fire. Before his obedience and sincerity were tested through Adam, he had been in the company of angels, acting and worshiping as they did. Unlike angels, however, who cannot rebel against God (At-Tahrir 66:6), Satan was free to choose his own path of conduct. When God tested him and the angels by commanding them to prostrate before Adam, the seeds of his self-conceit and disobedience blossomed and swallowed him. He replied in his vanity, (I am better than him. You created me from fire, whilst him you did create of clay) (Saad 38:76).

Why was Satan created? Satan was created for important purposes. If Satan, who continually tries to seduce us, did not exist, our creation would be meaningless and futile. God has innumerable servants who cannot rebel and thus do whatever they are told. In fact, the existence of an absolute Divine Being Who has many beautiful names and attributes requires, not because of some external necessity but because of the essential nature of His names, that His names be manifest.

God gave us free will so that we could know good from evil. In addition, He gave us great potentials. Our development of these potentials and our struggle to choose between good and evil make us experience a constant battle in our inner and outer worlds. Just as God sends hawks upon sparrows so that the latter will develop their potential to escape, He created Satan and allowed him to tempt us so that our resistance to temptation will raise us spiritually and strengthen our willpower. Just as hunger stimulates human beings and animals to further exertion and discovery of new ways to be satisfied, and fear inspires new defenses, Satan's temptations cause us to develop our potentials and guard against sin.

There is an infinitely long line of spiritual evolution between the ranks of the greatest prophets and saints down to those of people like Pharaoh and Nimrod; therefore it cannot be claimed that the creation of Satan is evil. Although Satan is evil and serves various important purposes, God's creation involves the whole universe and should be understood in relation to the results, not only with respect to the acts themselves. Whatever God does or creates is good and beautiful in itself or in its effects. For example, rain and fire are very useful but can cause great harm when abused; therefore, one cannot claim that the creation of water and fire is not totally good. It is the same with the creation of Satan. His main purpose is to cause us to develop our potential, strengthen our willpower by resisting his temptations, and then rise to higher spiritual ranks.

To the argument made by some that Satan leads many people to unbelief and subsequent punishment in Hell, I would reply with the following:

First, although Satan was created for many good, universal purposes, many people may be deceived by him. But Satan only whispers and suggests; he cannot force you to indulge in evil and sin. If you are so weak that his false promises deceive you and you allow yourself to be dragged down, you earn the punishment of Hell by misusing an important God-given faculty that enables you to develop your potential and raise to the highest rank. You must use your free will, which makes you human and gives you the highest position in creation, properly, and to further your intellectual and spiritual evolution. Otherwise, you must complain about being honored with free will and therefore about being human.

Second, as quality is much more important than quantity, we should consider qualitative, as opposed to quantitative, values when making our judgment. For example, 100 date seeds are worth only 100 cents if they are not planted. If only 20 out of 100 seeds grow into trees due to the other 80 being destroyed by too much water, can we argue that it is evil to plant and water the seeds? I think all of us can agree that it is wholly good to have 20 trees in exchange for 100 seeds, since 20 trees will produce 20,000 seeds.

Again, 100 peacock eggs may be worth a couple of dollars. But if only 20 eggs hatch and the rest do not, who will say that it is wrong to risk 80 eggs being spoiled in return

for 20 peacocks? On the contrary, it is wholly good to have 20 peacocks at the expense of 80 eggs, for those 20 peacocks will lay even more eggs.

It is the same with humanity. By fighting Satan and their evil-commanding selves, many "worthless" people have been lost in exchange for thousands of prophets, millions of saints, and billions of men and women of wisdom and knowledge, sincerity and good morals. All of these people are the sun, moon, and stars of the human world.

SATAN IN TURKEY AND OUR NEW CIA INSPIRED JESUS !

Posted on Tuesday, November 28, 2006 at 02:06PM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#) 5 Comments

In the last few hours Mehmet Ali AÄŸca (born January 9, 1958) the Turkish assassin who shot and wounded Pope John Paul II on May 13, 1981 as declared from prison that he is the new Messiah, yes the new Jesus of the end of times.

This news arrives to us as no surprise in this never ending illuminati theatre. Lets make it clear to everyone that Mehmet Ali AÄŸca went to visit the Scontrino Lodge in Sicily and Prince Alliata di Monreale (my illustrius Mentor) the Puppet Master of LA ROSA DEI VENTI AND GLADIO before going to Rome to execute is GLADIO PLANED MISSION :

KILLING JOHN PAUL II

The pope was just a illuminati puppet of this evil show that still goes on twenty years later...

WAKE UP TURKEY SATAN HIS VISITING YOUR HOLY LAND!

[bxvi_presentazione_messale.jpg](#)

Mehmet Ali AÄŸca as also said yesterday to the Turkish Press that the Vatican is about to fall in the Abyss of chaos and destruction, and soon we will all face Armagedon , so these are indeed the end of times also for our dear PSYOP puppet AÄŸca!

Khaled Saifullah Khan will pray for these infedels,including our new MK-ULTRA brainwashed Jesus Mehmet Ali AÄŸca and that corrupt muslim called Erdogan , who recently invited P2 illuminati Brother Silvio Berlusconi for his daughters wedding. And the finance minister of Turkey as already joined the Bildeberg Mafia two years ago.

The Vatican illuminati and their Zionist brothers have already made their plans to use and abuse Turkey in the next few years as a troyan horse for the rest of the muslim world, and at the end of the day the city of Troy his in Turkey...what a coincidence.

And on top of all this Buyukanit as been nominated as new General in charge of the

defence HQ's.

The problem is that General Buyukanit is a jewish Zionist and a Freemason close to the Vatican Neo illuminati and his Masters from Jerusalem.

So why are Turkish citizen falling into this New World Order trap and Erdogan submits willingly to Vatican Luciferian powers by meeting the Nazi Pope Ratzinger ?

Well Turkey is desperate to join the European Union and enjoy the wealth and decadence of the western satanic powers under firm Vatican Jesuit Zionist control, and it seems to me that Turks are falling into this trap willingly , because of the level of satanic infiltration in their society and in the religious institution of their country, something that only one man in Turkey could eventually stop and that man is Fethullah Gulen , a true master of his country who as to stand up now against satan before his country is completely under Vatican/Zionist control.

Last but not least the so called communist of the PKK (a bunch of dangerous CIA/ MOSSAD puppets) have been used to scare away until recently the foreign investors interested in Turkey. This evil plan is put in action so the illuminati sharks with the help of their Rotarian Masonic Network can buy everything cheap before joining officialy the EU and making the prices go up like crazy and make loads of money.

These meetings to decide the future of Turkey and the rest of the muslim world have already been made, and the most important ones have been the gathering of all the masonic Lodges connected to the CLIPSAS network on the 30th of October 2005 , the Rotary 100 years anniversary gathering with Comandante Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri in Ankara in April 2005 and last but not least the usual Bildeberg meeting of a couple of years ago.

To finalize the corruption of Erdogan , the Vatican Satan and the Italian illuminati slave State, had already sent 3 years ago their most loyal Opus Dei servant Fini from Alleanza Nazionale to Ankara with a message and a warning from illuminati Puppet and Puppet Master Silvio Berlusconi.

At that point they started brainwashing Erdogan with the following:

you have to distance yourself from all religious leaders including Fethullah Gulen otherwise you cant join Europe thats our main request coming from Vatican HQ's. And after a while they started to insist on this point more and more, until they initiated Erdogan in the illuminati Lodges and they said to him, **NOW YOU ARE ONE OF US AND WE ARE THE ONES RULING THE WORLD** so the only chance to be a part of Europe is to become a part of us the great Satan.

But our dear Brother Erdogan Prime Minister of Turkey is a simple village peasant and went on falling more and more into the hands of Satan like most people with his backround who are given important positions by the Puppet Masters of Nato, they finally had another puppet for their evil games, another Neo illuminati under Vatican/ Zionist control.

Well now you know the truth Turkey, its your turn to act against those people who are bringing pornography, drugs and weapons into your country to slowly make out of a great city like Istanbul another Babylon. Please dont fall for it my dear muslim Brothers and rebel before its too late and you are also trapped like the United States citizens in the Matrix of Satan.

Last but not least Mehmet Ali Ağca said that he was the guy who inspired Dan Brown for the Da Vinci Code and that he has written in prison a 100 pages book called THE VATICAN CODE.

Well what next?

Leo Lyon Zagami

now

Khaled Saifullah Khan

shall feed the sheep amidst many tribulations...

Posted on Tuesday, October 31, 2006 at 02:58PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) 2 Comments

[destroytheilluminatisg0.jpg](#)

Dear Brothers and Sisters of this Forum ,

Im really sorry first of all about my english (especialy on the Radio) , I heard some complains about it and I will practice for a better show , my mother a very English/ Scottish Lady always tried to improve it but IM A ROMAN AT HEART and I prefer the accent of Ancient Rome that the one of posh Chelsea unfortunately, and I didnt get much of my Father's Sicilian (thats a pity but we still have time).

I was born in the Gemelli Hospital in Rome (Pope's Hospital) on the 5th of March 1970 and I lived in Rome until I was 24 so my true language will always be italian , the official language of the Vatican illuminati by the way togheter with German and English.

Im not a conspiracy theorist or a corrupt PSYOP working against your interest to deceive you even further , Im a simply a person like you (not an alien ..) who was born in a particular circumstances and has a true believe in being a genuine Knight of God serving the peole not the Vatican!.

During my many years in the various organizations rrepresenting the illuminati and Freemasonry since 1993 I saw many things and I finally rebelled to something, most people are even scared to mention let alone leave.

So Ive just been doing all this ILLUMINATI CONFESSIONS to protect the life of me and my familiy first of all before they will eventually try to kill me.

And now I want to show you a reality that is very difficult to explain for me as Im not used to deal with non initiates or prophane individuals as we call you within our illuminati circles and Masonic Lodges . Thats why I was working at very high level, because my kind of knowledge is not for everyone in their eyes and probably most of you are not ready for it yet .But my intention is to finally bring some concrete evidence to the outside world about the end of times, and the various secret actors and Societies of this insane play before 2012. This plan will help the true Messiah come forward to sort thing out once and for all and establish the real Kingdom of God.

You are free to believe what you want of my world , me I personally believe in God and his Angels and thats about it , but i also know the legion of Satan very well and its about time to wake up and fight this great evil now completely taking control of the planet you are all living in , there are evil Jinns everywhere but you are made blind by deception and you like to think you are free...poor poor innocent souls..

Dont waste your time with to much theory about this or this other Secret Society WE DONT HAVE TIME and simply stand up and SAY:

I FINALY WANT JUSTICE IN THE WORLD AND I WANT IMMEDIATELY ALL EXISTING SECRET SOCIETIES TO DISCLOSE THEIR SECRETS NOW TO AN GLOBAL INVESTIGATIVE COMMISSION FOR A DETAILED AND COMPRENSIVE STUDY OF REAL HISTORY (NOT THE FAIRY TALES WE GET AT SCHOOLS OR AT CORRUPT UNIVERSITIES AROUND THE WORLD), THIS SO WE CAN FINALY HAVE A FREE PLANET AND A FREE UNITED NATIONS OF GOD NOT OF SATAN AFTER BRINGING THE EVIL BRETHERN TO JUSTICE.
AND IM READY TO DIE FOR THIS IDEAL AND YOU?

ARE YOU READY TO DIE FOR GOD AND YOUR BELIEVE IN A POSITIVE CHANGE FOR THE WORLD OR ARE YOU ALL A BUNCH OF COWARDS IN THE HANDS OF THE DEVIL , JUST TALKING AND TALKING WITH NO SENSE OF REALITY . MAYBE EVEN READY TO GO OUT AND GRAB A DVD OR GO TO THE CINEMA FOR MORE BRAINWASHING FROM MK-ULTRA NAZI HQ'S AFTER A GOOD CONSPIRACY CENTRAL EVENING.

Well lets just mention a couple of Prophecies:

"The trees will not bear the usual quantity of fruit, fisheries will become unproductive and the earth will not yield its usual abundance. Inclement weather and famine will come" ...(St.Columbcille d.AD 597)

" Now I see that God willl punish man with a severity that has not been used since the Flood". (Third Secret of Fatima 1917)

and the list goes on also in all the other religions...KALI YUGA LAST FAZE!

Its a difficult task but thats my aim as I am probably the last idealist in the illuminati , do you think that a guy like me will get out of the Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2 without a plan to fight these idiots...well you are very wrong indeed my dear friends.

We are used to Mind Control millions of people in the illuminati with no mercy for the people bellow, and thats done for the usual Jesuits and their Zionist friends, now instead I want to work for you out there, the poor and the innocent , who dont even imagine whats realy going on in the evil illuminati network around the world , this before we are all trapped by Satanic New World Order deception and lies.

In regards to the connections of each group involved in the NWO starting with the Rotary, then the Freemasons ending with the illuminati and the Knights of Malta I can simply say they are all in it for GLOBAL MANIPULATION and the sales of MORE WEAPONS , MORE DRUGS , AND GENERALY SPEAKING MORE DIABOLICAL NONSENSE FRON SATAN HIMSELF IN ORDER TO SELL MORE PRODUCTS WITH NO REAL VALUE IN THE EYES OF GOD.

From the muslim fundamentalist to the Scientology member THESE MOVES ARE ALL PILOTED BY THE VATICAN and their Knight of Malta.

So after saying all this Im also sorry to have sent on the Conspiracy Forums at the begining some of the material on my site in order to promote it and save my life , but I did it with good intentions so I hope you will forgive me one day for some Propaganda, after all that was my job at the Propaganda 2 HQ'S in Monte Carlo.

For all those satanist out there still involved with the New World Order, well Im not gonna give up until I personally see you all burning in hell on judgement day when even Satan will let you down.

SALAM ALEIKUM

Leo Lyon Zagami now Khaled Saifullah Khan

The Conservative illuminati from South Africa...

Posted on Friday, November 24, 2006 at 05:48AM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#) 2 [Comments](#)

[toast.gif](#)

The Conservative Party of South Africa, Konserwatiewe Party van Suid-Afrika in Afrikaans (that joined forces with another party of similar views, the Freedom Front, to form the Freedom Front + in 2003) is the political front of the more Nazi inclined illuminati in South Africa secretly connected to guys like this <http://www.exsequi.org.za/> who love very much their Nazi Brothers from the Norwegian Order of Freemasons. Freemasons in Johannesburg have also been secretly working to establish a illuminati right wing irregular Lodge Chartered by the usual not so "Regular Grand Lodge of England" to do their dirty Nazi work in South Africa. And the son of a senior member of the South African Freemasons and the Conservative Party of South Africa was actually initiated by me last year at Rui Gabirro's Regular Grand Lodge of England HQ's as you can see in the group photo featured in my confession "London PSYOP Masonic Theatre in october 2005 e.v. with Bro.Rui Gabirro and Bro.Leo Lyon Zagami" . He is the only one wearing glasses on your right side of the screen , but I can't remember is name because we were intiating quite a few Brothers that day with the Duke of Cabinda and it got quite chaotic as it happens in these cirmcumstances , especially with Rui around.

[toast.jpg](#)

Toast for the visitor from Norway at Exsequi Lodge No. 8994
P.O. Box 46248
Orange Grove
District Johannesburg
Consecrated: 1981
Meetings: 4th Mon Feb, Apr, June, Aug, Oct, Nov

Meeting place:Freemasons' Hall 8 Park Lane, Parktown Johannesburg

Toast to you, our visitor from
Norway
A Toast to all our differences
A Toast to common ground
A Toast to what we're seeking
A Toast to what we've found
To what brings us together
To what sets us apart
A Toast to many different souls
United with one heart.

To our visitor from Norway hurrah!

Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Saifullah Khan

THE ETERNAL LIE AND THE SO CALLED OSLO ETERNAL PEACE FLAME

Posted on Friday, December 1, 2006 at 11:30AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M |](#)

[Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[Picture0187.jpg](#) [notdead43low.gif](#)

This is a 'famous quote from the Necronomicon'. Whether or not that tome really exists, I like this couplet beause it just sounds as sinister as 9/11...a big eternal lie of Global deception and manipulation supported by the Ordo Templi Orientis Satanist that in the last 48 hours have started to attack my web site. But I was prepared for all this and I would like to tell the so called illuminati that the honest Brothers and Sisters who follow my site dont fall for your kind of rubbish and know very well my story and your false accusations made to my persona in the past so let it be.

I cant keep erasing your rubbish so we can keep it as a witness to human ignorance and Satanist manipulation.

WE HAVE JUST IDENTIFIED THE SOURCE OF THIS SATANIC PROPAGANDA AND LIES POSTED AGAINST ME IN THE LAST 48 HOURS (CALLING HIMSELF SISMI) ITS THE SECRETARY OF THE ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS IN OSLO CALLED JOHN FAERSETH A DANGEROUS SATANIST WE HAVE ALREADY MENTIONED IN ONE OF PREVIOUS CONFESSIONS CONNECTED TO THE BURNING OF THE CHURCHES IN NORWAY SPONSORED BY THE US ILLUMINATI , AND SUPPORTED BY THE SMOM IN CHARGE OF GIVING THE SO CALLED NOBEL PEACE PRICE IN OSLO.

WE HAVE ALSO IDENTIFIED ANOTHER GUY CALLING HIMSELF Q IN THE LAST FEW MINUTES ITS THE INFAMOUS SATANIST NICHOLAJ FRISVOLD, Rua dos Crovos 454 Jd.Dos Pinheiros Atibaia SP Brazil Cep:12945-570

THE PHONE NUMBERS OF DR.NICHOLAJ FRISVOLD ARE
HOME 55(011) 4411-5143
CELL:55(011) 99604479


THE PHONE NUMBER OF JOHN FAERSETH IS +47 98808387

THE NORWEGIAN ELITE GIVING THE NOBEL PEACE PRICE IS IN THE
HANDS OF THE VATICAN SATAN.

As Salam Aleikum to all these Black Magicians out there who love their sick
Necronomicon.

Khaled Saifullah Khan

The Great American Dictatorship

Posted on Wednesday, November 29, 2006 at 09:47PM by [Registered Commenter](#) 

[M](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[bush finger.jpg](#)

American Dictatorship
by Michael Haupt

A Dictatorship is form of government in which one person or a small group possesses absolute power without effective constitutional limitations.

When Hitler was appointed in January 1933, Germany was a democracy. Germany had fair elections; nobody had their right to vote abused; there were numerous political parties to choose from at voting time. To pass a law, the Reichstag had to agree to it after a bill went through the normal processes of discussion and debate.

Hitler had promised a general election for March 1933. One week before the election was due to take place, the Reichstag building burned down. Hitler knew that if he was to convince President Hindenburg to give him emergency powers - as stated in the Weimar Constitution - he had to play on the old president's fear of communism. What better than to convince him that the communists were about to take over the nation by force?

Unsurprisingly, a convenient patsy, and known Communist supporter - Marianus van der Lubbe - was caught near the Reichstag building immediately after the fire started. Those that arrested him - Nazi officials - claimed that Lubbe confessed that the fire was a signal to other communists to start the revolution. Matches were allegedly found on van der Lubbe and those who arrested him claimed that he smelt of petrol.

Hmmm, how convenient.

Hitler asked Hindenburg to grant him emergency powers in view of the 'communist

takeover'. Using the constitution, Hindenburg agreed to pass the Law for the Protection of the People and the State. In the months and years thereafter, Hitler steadily introduced law after law, which gradually turned Germany into a Dictatorship.

Exactly the same process commenced on September 11, 2001 in the USA, and concluded with the inclusion of law HR6166 into the American Constitution on the Sept 28, 2006.

[kolvenbach-earth.jpg](#)

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 186-195

The United Grand Lodge of England finally exposed as a Vatican Luciferian Order !

Posted on Thursday, November 23, 2006 at 08:09AM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#)

7 Comments

[lord windsor.jpg](#)

Son of the Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England's officialy submits to the Vatican Luciferian powers :

The royal son of the Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England converted to Catholicism in 2001 Lord Nicholas Windsor, godson of Prince Charles, married a Croatian noblewoman in a religious ceremony at the Vatican on October the 4th of November. They were legally married in a civil ceremony in England on October 19.

On November 1st Lord Nicholas Windsor and his fiancÃ©e Donna Paola Doimi de Frankopan were granted an audience with Pope Benedict XVI at the Apostolic Palace at the Vatican . The couple received a papal blessing four days ahead of their marriage. Friends said the honour was "a complete surprise". The wedding ceremony has been postponed by five hours to allow time for a Mass to be heard for a dead cardinal.

The Vatican witnessed an historic moment in relations between the Catholic Church and the British Monarchy on Saturday the 4th of November, when Lord Nicholas Windsor, son of the Duke and Duchess of Kent, married in a church situated in the papal gardens behind St. Peter's Basilica!

Lord Windsor, the least known member of the Royal Family married British-born Croatian noble, Donna Paola Doimi de Frankopan, in the Church of Santo Stefano degli Abissini. Bishop Alan Hopes, an auxiliary bishop in the Archdiocese of Westminster, conducted the ceremony of shame.

Lord Windsor, whose godparents are The Prince of Wales and the late Archbishop of Canterbury, Lord Coggan, became the first ever member of the Royal Family to marry at the Vatican and finally show to the world the true face of the United Grand Lodge of England, a Vatican driven Masonic Order that rules worldwide Freemasonry trough the Duke of Kent but actually takes orders from the Superior General of the Jesuits and the Gay Pope trough the Gran Lodge Ekklesia based in Vatican HQ's.

This Gran Lodge constituted of 4 lodges operates secretly in the Vatican since the end of world war II with a official masonic charter given by the United States masonic Authorities.

Lord Windsor is the first ever member of the Royal Family to marry openly and legally within the rites of the Roman Catholic faith since the Reformation ! Thats the final move to show the idiots in the Masonic Ranks bellow who is realy in control of the United Grand Lodge of England. A meeting of the Privy Council confirmed in October before the marriage the Sovereign's full approval of the wedding as is required by law.

Lord Windsor converted to Catholicism in 2001 and by doing so automatically lost his rights of succession to the throne because of the notorious 1701 Act of Settlement that bars Catholics from becoming monarch , but we know that his position in the Masonic order and the Knights of Malta will always put him on top of the real pyramid of power in the UK.

The little known and publicity shy Lord Nicholas has since his conversion, been very active in Church affairs. He privately joined tens of thousands who queued for hours to file past the body at the lying in state of CIA/Jesuit actor Pope John Paul II in April 2005.

He and his Cambridge educated wife, Paola attend Mass regularly at Westminster Cathedral and Brompton Oratory.

In 1994, his mother, the Duchess of Kent, became the most senior member of the Royal Family to openly convert to Catholicism. Lord Nicholas's uncle's wife, Princess Michael of Kent, and his sister-in-law, the Countess of St. Andrews, whilst Catholic from birth, both conducted civil marriages.

His father, The Duke of Kent, who is the Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of Freemasons of England, was there attending the Vatican ceremony with his Brothers from the Lodge Ekklesia that is also directly linked to the P2 and the Monte Carlo Lodge.

The Duke who is known to be very close to his son, also and unusually issued an official engagement photograph taken by him at Kensington Palace.

Spokesman for the couple, Mr. Anthony Bailey said before the wedding: "The wedding will be a small and strictly private family affair. It is expected that only immediate family members will attend. Lord Nicholas's godfather, The Prince of Wales, will not be attending as His Royal Highness will be returning from an Official Visit to Pakistan at the time which was arranged many months ago. Lord Nicholas and his bride will however be organising a private party to celebrate their marriage in London sometime in the New Year for other members of the Royal Family and close friends who were unable to travel or have other commitments at this time."

In the E-Mail bellow a very interesting point of view I received last summer by one of the most illustrious Senior Brothers of the United Grand Lodge of England , Bro. Robert Gilbert chairman of Quatuor Coronati Lodge no.2076 , this happened quile I was organizing a Charity relief fund for the children of Lebanon during the recent war.

This e-mail gives yet more evidence of the secret control these false Christians operate on the UGLE Masonic Order that should be Universal and opened to all faiths after

1813, but that is just a lie as you can all see with your own eyes in the following e-mail:

(AND REMEMBER BROTHERS I WAS SIMPLY ASKING THEIR HELP FOR A CHARITY PROJECT TO HELP CHILDREN IN REAL NEED AND THE UGLE AND THE GRAND LODGES THEY RECOGNIZE ABROAD ARE FULL OF MUSLIMS !)

E-Mail received on Mon, 24 Jul 2006 23:58:52 +0000
from sacregis42@hotmail.com

Dear Bro. Leo,

Thank you for your many emails received today.

I notice you have a clear Islamist connection which I find as inimical to Christianity as the current Zionist terrorism in Lebanon this is so wholly unacceptable to me that I can no longer respond to any message while such association continues.

I trust that you will see the Light of Christ and sever these links.

R.A. Gilbert

My dear friend and illustrious Brother Gabriele Mandel Khan wrote me later regarding this sad episode:

Subject: Re: L'ILLUSTRE FRATELLO ROBERT GILBERT E POCO FRATERNO...
QC2076

Date: Tue, 25 Jul 2006 13:52:47 +0200

Ci vuole di tutto per fare un mondo. E Dante Alighieri (Purgatorio, Canto VÂ°) diceva:
"Non ti curar di lor ma guarda e passa".

CordialitÃ , Mandel

LEO LYON ZAGAMI / KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN

VIEW THE ILLUMINATI SOVEREIGN SANCTUARY OF SUPREME MANIPULATION

Posted on Monday, October 30, 2006 at 04:25PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

SOBERANO SANTUARIO

DE LOS RITOS EGIPCIOS

ANTIGUO Y PRIMITIVO ORIENTAL DE MISRAIM

GRANDE IMPERIO DE LA ORDEN MASONICA DE MEMPHIS

RITO ANTIGUO Y PRIMITIVO

ORDEN DE MASONERIA REGULAR

ORDER OF REGULAR ANTIENT AND FREE MASONRY

FUENTE AUTENTICA Y UNICA

FROM THE ARCHIVES OF THE ILLUMINATI SOVEREIGN SANCTUARY IN AND FOR LATIN AMERICA, IBERIAN PENINSULA AND GREAT BRITAIN
SUPREME POWER OF THE MASONIC RITE OF MEMPHIS AND THE MISRAIM
RITE OF ANTIENT FREEMASONRY

El Rito de Memphis esta compuesto de 95 grados y dividido en tres series, con 90 grados de Ciencia divididos para instrucci3n en 3 Series .

PRIMERA SERIE

La Primera Serie incluye del primero al d3cimo octavo grado; los grados 1 al 3 son trabajados en las Logias Azules; los grados 4 al 18 son trabajados en los Cap3tullos Rosa Cruces. Enseñan la moralidad, dan la explicaci3n de los s3mbolos dispone los novicios a la pesquisa filos3fica, y los hace comprender la primera parte de la historia.

1 Grado- Aprendiz

2 Grado- Compañero

3 Grado- Maestro

4 Grado- Maestro Discreto

5 Grado- Perfecto Maestro Arquitecto

6 Grado- Secretario Intimo o Sublime Maestro

7 Grado- Maestro Prevoste y Juez

8 Grado- Caballero Intendente de los Edificios

9 Grado- Caballero Maestro Electo de los Nueve

10 Grado- Ilustre Caballero Electo de los Quince

11 Grado- Sublime Caballero Electo

12 Grado- Caballero Gran Maestro Arquitecto

13 Grado- Caballero del Arco Real

14 Grado- Caballero Gran Electo de la B3veda Sagrada, Gran Escoc3s de la B3veda Sagrada de Jaime VI

15 Grado- Caballero de la Espada o de Oriente

16 Grado- Caballero Pr3ncipe de Jerusal3n

17 Grado- Caballero del Oriente y Occidente

18 Grado- Caballero Pr3ncipe Rosa Cruz de Kilwinning o de Heredon

SEGUNDA SERIE

La segunda serie comprende del Grado 19 al grado 43 y son trabajados en el Senado de los Fil3sofos Herm3ticos. Enseña las Ciencias Naturales, la Filosof3a de la Historia; y explica los mitos de la antigüedad. Su objetivo es el de estimular la pesquisa de las causas y los or3genes y de desarrollar los sentidos humanitarios.

19 Grado- Caballero Gran Pont3fice de Jerusal3n o Sublime Escoc3s de la Jerusal3n Celeste.

20 Grado- Venerable Gran Maestro de las Logias o Caballero Gran Maestro del Templo de Sabidur3a.

21 Grado- Caballero o Patriarca Noaquita o de la Torre

- 22 Grado- Caballero del LÃ-bano o Real Hacha
- 23 Grado- Caballero Jefe del TabernÃ;culo
- 24 Grado- Caballero de la Ã•guila Roja o PrÃ-ncipe del TabernÃ;culo
- 25 Grado- Caballero de la Serpiente de Airain o de Cobre
- 26 Grado- Caballero de la Ciudad Santa o EscocÃ©s Trinitario, PrÃ-ncipe de Misericordia.
- 27 Grado- Caballero Soberano Gran Comendador del Templo
- 28 Grado- Caballero de Joan o del Sol
- 29 Grado- Caballero Gran EscocÃ©s de San AndrÃ©s
- 30 Grado- Caballero Gran Electo Kadosch
- 31 Grado- Gran Inspector Inquisidor Comendador
- 32 Grado- Sublime Soberano PrÃ-ncipe del Real Misterio

33 Grado- Caballero Soberano Gran Inspector General

- 34 Grado- Caballero de la Escandinavia
- 35 Grado- Grande Caballero del Templo
- 36 Grado- Caballero Philalethes o Sublime Negociant
- 37 Grado- Caballero del Shota o Sabio de la Verdad
- 38 Grado- Sublime Electo de la Verdad o Sublime Electo de la Ã•guila Roja
- 39 Grado- Gran Electo de los Aeons
- 40 Grado- Perfecto Sabio Savaiste
- 41 Grado- Caballero del Arco de los Siete Colores
- 42 Grado- PrÃ-ncipe de la Luz
- 43 Grado- Sublime Sabio HermÃ©tico o Filosofo HermÃ©tico

TERCERA SERIE

La tercera serie comprende del Grado 44 al grado 90 y son trabajados en e Sublime Consejo, que hace conocida completamente la restante porciÃ³n de la historia del Rito. Se ocupa asÃ- mismo con la Alta FilosofÃ-a; estudia los mitos religiosos de las diferentes edades de la humanidad y admite las mas avanzados labores teosoficas .

- 44 Grado- Sublime PontÃ-ifice de Isis o PrÃ-ncipe del Zodiaco
- 45 Grado- Sublime Sabio de los Misterios Sublime
- 46 Grado- Rey Pastor del Hutz
- 47 Grado- Caballero de las Siete Estrellas
- 48 Grado- Sublime PrÃ-ncipe GuardiÃ;n del Monte Sagrado
- 49 Grado- Sublime Sabio de las PirÃ;mides
- 50 Grado- Sublime Filosofo de la Samotracia o Infante del Arpa
- 51 Grado- Sublime TitÃ;n del Caucasus o Caballero de la FÃ©nix
- 52 Grado- Sabio del Laberinto
- 53 Grado- Sabio Caballero de la Sphinx
- 54 Grado- Sublime Scalde, Poeta o Caballero del Pelicano
- 55 Grado- Sublime Sabio Orphic
- 56 Grado- Sabio PontÃ-ifice de Cadmia
- 57 Grado- Jefe Sublime Magus
- 58 Grado- PrÃ-ncipe Sabio BrahmÃ-n
- 59 Grado- Gran PontÃ-ifice del Ogygie o Sublime Sabio
- 60 Grado- Sublime GuardiÃ;n de los Tres Fuegos
- 61 Grado- Sublime Juez Filosofo Desconocido o Caballero del Templo de la Verdad
- 62 Grado- Sublime Sabio de Eleusis o de Heliopolis
- 63 Grado- Sublime Kawi
- 64 Grado- Sabio PontÃ-ifice de Mithras

65 Grado- Guardián del Santuario o Gran Instalador
66 Grado- Grande Arquitecto de la Ciudad Misteriosa o Gran Consagrador
67 Grado- Guardián del Nombre Incomunicable o Gran Eulogista
68 Grado- Patriarca Príncipe de la Verdad
69 Grado- Sabio Caballero de la Rama Dorada de Eleusis
70 Grado- Príncipe de la Luz o Patriarca de los Planisferios
71 Grado- Patriarca de los Sagrados Vedas
72 Grado- Supremo Maestro de la Sabiduría
73 Grado- Patriarca de los Fuegos Sagrados o Muy Sabio Mouni
74 Grado- Supremo Maestro de la Sloaka o Sublime Maestro de la Stoka
75 Grado- Sublime Caballero Benefactor
76 Grado- Interprete de los Jeroglíficos, o Patriarca de Isis

77 Grado- Sublime Caballero o Sabio Teosofico
78 Grado- Gran Pontífice de la Thebiad
79 Grado- Sublime Caballero, Sabio del Redoubtable Sadah
80 Grado- Sublime Electo del Santuario de Mazias, Caballero del Vellón Dorado
81 Grado- Patriarca de Memphis, Sublime Caballero del Triángulo Luminoso
82 Grado- Gran Electo del Templo de Midgard
83 Grado- Sublime Electo del Valle de Oddy
84 Grado- Patriarca de los Izeds
85 Grado- Sublime Sabio, Caballero de Kneph
86 Grado- Sublime Filósofo del Valle de Kab, Sublime Maestro del Anillo Luminoso
87 Grado- Sublime Príncipe de la Masonería
88 Grado- Gran Electo de la Sagrada Cortina
89 Grado- Patriarca de la Ciudad Mística
90 Grado- Sublime Maestro de la Grande Obra
Templo Místico
91 Grado- Gran Defensor de la Orden Soberano Príncipe de Memphis, Jefe del
Gobierno de la Orden
92 Grado- Príncipe de Memphis Gran Catequista de la Orden
93 Grado- Príncipe de Memphis Grande Regulador General de la Orden
94 Grado- Príncipe de Memphis Gran Administrador de la Orden

Grado Oficial

95 Grado- Príncipe Patriarca Gran Conservador General de la Orden, Soberano Príncipe de los Jefes del Santuario de Memphis, Gran y Poderoso Soberano Imperial de la Orden

CONDECORACIONES

El Rito de Memphis tiene tres grandes Condecoraciones Legionarias , y una Simbólica.

- 1 - La Estrella de Sirius
- 2 - La Condecoración de la Legión de los Caballeros del Eleusis
- 3 - La Condecoración de la Legión de los Caballeros del Redoubtable Sadah

CONDECORACIÓN SIMBÓLICA - Orden del Vellón de Oro

Rito de Misraim

El Rito de Misraim esta compuesto de 90 Grados y dividido en 4 Series de 17 Clases.

PRIMERA SERIE

Primera Clase

1 Grado- Aprendiz

2 Grado- Compañero

3 Grado- Maestro

Segunda Clase

4 Grado- Maestro Secreto

5 Grado- Maestro Perfecto

6 Grado- Maestro por Curiosidad, Secretario Intimo

7 Grado- Prevoste y Juez

8 Grado- Maestro Ingles

Tercera Clase

9 Grado- Elegido de los Nueve

10 Grado- Elegido de lo Desconocido

11 Grado- Elegido de los Quince

12 Grado- Elegido Perfecto

13 Grado- Ilustre

Cuarta Clase

14 Grado- Escocados Trinitario

15 Grado- Escocados Compañero

16 Grado- Escocados Maestro

17 Grado- Escocados Panissere

18 Grado- Maestro Escocados

19 Grado- Escocados de las Tres J.

20 Grado- Escocados de la Brevada Sagrada de Jaime VI

21 Grado- Escocados de San Andrés

Quinta Clase

22 Grado- Pequeño Arquitecto
23 Grado- Gran Arquitecto

24 Grado- Arquitectura
25 Grado- Aprendiz Perfecto Arquitecto
26 Grado- Compañero Perfecto Arquitecto
27 Grado- Maestro Perfecto Arquitecto
28 Grado- Perfecto Arquitecto
29 Grado- Sublime Escocés
30 Grado- Sublime Escocés de Heredom
Sexta Clase

31 Grado- Gran Real Arco

32 Grado- Gran Hacha o Gran Arca
33 Grado- Sublime Caballero Elegido

SEGUNDA SERIE

Séptima Clase

34 Grado- Caballero de la Sublime Elección
35 Grado- Caballero Prusiano o Noaquita
36 Grado- Caballero del Temple
37 Grado- Caballero del Águila
38 Grado- Caballero del Águila Negra
39 Grado- Caballero del Águila Roja
40 Grado- Caballero del Oriente Blanco
41 Grado- Caballero de Oriente

Octava Clase

42 Grado- Comendador de Oriente
43 Grado- Gran Comendador de Oriente
44 Grado- Arquitecto de los Soberanos Comendadores del Temple

45 Grado- Príncipe de Jerusalén

Novena Clase

46 Grado- Caballero de la Rosa Cruz de Kilwinning y de Heredom

47 Grado- Caballero de Occidente

48 Grado- Sublime Filósofo
49 Grado- Caos Primer Discreto
50 Grado- Caos Segundo Sabio
51 Grado- Caballero del Sol

Décima Clase

52 Grado- Supremo Comendador de los Astros
53 Grado- Filósofo Sublime

- 54 Grado- Minero Clave MasÃ³nica Grado 1
- 55 Grado- Lavador Clave MasÃ³nica Grado 2
- 56 Grado- Soplador Clave MasÃ³nica Grado 3
- 57 Grado- Fundidor Clave MasÃ³nica Grado 4
- 58 Grado- Verdadero MasÃ³n Adepto
- 59 Grado- Elegido Soberano
- 60 Grado- Soberano de los Soberanos
- 61 Grado- Gran Maestro de las Logias SimbÃ³licas
- 62 Grado- Muy Alto y Muy Poderoso Sacrificador
- 63 Grado- Caballero de la Palestina
- 64 Grado- Caballero del Ãguila Blanca
- 65 Grado- Gran Elegido Caballero Kadosch S.G.Insp.

66 Grado- Gran Inquisidor Comendador

TERCERA SERIE

DÃ©cima Primera Clase

- 67 Grado- Caballero Benefactor
 - 68 Grado- Caballero del Arco en el Cielo
 - 69 Grado- Caballero Hynaroth
 - 70 Grado- Muy Sabio PrÃ³ncipe
- DÃ©cima Segunda Clase

- 71 Grado- Sublime PrÃ³ncipe Talmudim
- 72 Grado- Sublime PrÃ³ncipe Zakd.
- 73 Grado- Grande Haram

DÃ©cima Tercera Clase

- 74 Grado- S. G. PrÃ³ncipe Haram
- 75 Grado- Soberano PrÃ³ncipe Hasid

DÃ©cima Cuarta Clase

- 76 Grado- Sublime Grande PrÃ³ncipe Hasid
- 77 Grado- Grande Inspector Intendente Regular General de la Orden

CUARTA SERIE DÃ©cima Quinta Clase

- 78 Grado- Supremo Consejo de los Soberanos PrÃ³ncipes, Patriarca del Fuego Sagrado
- 79 Grado- Soberano Tribunal, Soberano PrÃ³ncipe del Soberano Luminoso
- 80 Grado- Supremo Consejo de Soberanos PrÃ³ncipes
- 81 Grado- Supremo Consejo de Soberanos PrÃ³ncipes

DÃ©cima Sexta Clase

- 82 Grado- Supremo Consejo de Soberanos PrÃ-ncipes, Sublime Caballero del Sadah Formidable
 83 Grado- Soberano Gran Tribunal, Sublime Caballero TeÃ³sofo
 84 Grado- Soberano PrÃ-ncipe Gran Inspector, Consistorio
 85 Grado- Soberano Consejo General, Gran Defensor de la Orden
 86 Grado- Sublime Maestro del Anillo Luminoso, Senado Supremo

DÃ©cima SÃ©tima Clase"ARCANO ARCANORUM"Regimen Frances"ARCANA ARCANORUM"Regimen de Naples

87 Grado- Sublimes Grandes PrÃ-ncipes Grandes Ministros Constituyentes Representantes LegÃ-timos de la Orden para la Primera Serie

88 Grado- Sublimes Grandes PrÃ-ncipes Grandes Ministros Constituyentes Representantes LegÃ-timos de la Orden para la Segunda Serie, Sublime PontÃ-fice Soberano PrÃ-ncipe

89 Grado- Sublimes Grandes PrÃ-ncipes Grandes Ministros Constituyentes Representantes LegÃ-timos de la Orden para la Tercera Serie, Sublime Maestro de la Gran Obra

90 y Ultimo Grado- Sublime Gran Maestro Absoluto Poder Supremo de la Orden, Supremo Gran Conservador de la Orden

CONDECORACIONES

El Rito de Misraim tiene una Gran Orden de Honor que es la Orden Imperial EclesiÃstica y Militar de los Caballeros de la Cruz Roja de Roma y Constantinopla.

ORDEN IMPERIAL Y ECCLESIASTICA MILITAR DE LOS CABALLEROS DE LA CRUZ ROJA DE ROMA Y CONSTANTINOPLA

E-mail : misraim@usa.net

EQUIVALENCIA DE LOS GRADOS ENTRE EL RITO DE MEMPHIS Y EL RITO DE MISRAIM

Entre los Grados de los Ritos de Memphis y Misraim existen 40 Grados idÃ©nticos en Ritual, InstrucciÃ³n y Catecismo. Los Rituales que son idÃ©nticos tienen equivalencia entre si.

Los Grados con el mismo Ritual y equivalencia entre los Ritos de Memphis y Misraim y entre los Ritos de Misraim y Memphis es la siguiente:

RITO DE MEMPHIS RITO DE MISRAIM

- Grado 1 Grado 1
- Grado 2 Grado 2
- Grado 3 Grado 3
- Grado 4 Grado 4
- Grado 5 Grado 5
- Grado 6 Grado 6
- Grado 7 Grado 7

Grado 8 Grado 8
Grado 9 Grado 9
Grado 10 Grado 11
Grado 12 Grado 23
Grado 13 Grado 31
Grado 14 Grado 20
Grado 15 Grado 41
Grado 16 Grado 45
Grado 17 Grado 47
Grado 18 Grado 46
Grado 21 Grado 35
Grado 22 Grado 32
Grado 24 Grado 39
Grado 26 Grado 14
Grado 27 Grado 44
Grado 28 Grado 51
Grado 29 Grado 21
Grado 30 Grado 65
Grado 33 Grado 66
Grado 35 Grado 36
Grado 41 Grado 68
Grado 73 Grado 78
Grado 75 Grado 67
Grado 77 Grado 83
Grado 79 Grado 82
Grado 86 Grado 86
Grado 89 Grado 89
Grado 90 Grado 89
Grado 91 Grado 85
Grado 93 Grado 84
Grado 95 Grado 90

EQUIVALENCIA DE GRADOS ENTRE LOS DIFERENTES RITOS

Los Grados con id ntico Ritual y la misma equivalencia entre los Ritos de Memphis y Misraim y los Ritos de York; Rito Escoc s Antiguo y Aceptado R.E.A.A.; Rito Adonhiramita; Rito Franc s o Moderno y Rito Escoc s Rectificado R.E.R. es la siguiente:

El Grado 33 y Ultimo del REAA es el Grado 33 del Rito de Memphis;
El Grado 33 y Ultimo del REAA es el Grado 66 del Rito de Misraim;

El Grado 13 y Ultimo del Rito Adonhiramita es el Grado 21 del Rito de Memphis;
El Grado 13 y Ultimo del Rito Adonhiramita es el Grado 35 del Rito de Misraim;

El Grado 7 y Ultimo del Rito Franc s o Moderno es el Grado 18 del Rito de Memphis;
El Grado 7 y Ultimo del Rito Franc s o Moderno es el Grado 46 del Rito de Misraim;

El Capitulo del Real Arco, Ultimo Grado del Rito de York es el Grado 13 del Rito de Memphis;
El Capitulo del Real Arco, Ultimo Grado del Rito de York es el Grado 31 del Rito de Misraim ;

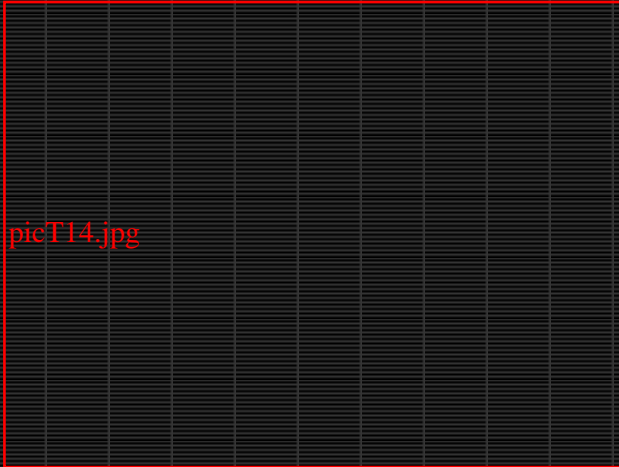
El Grado 6 y Ultimo del Rito Escocés Rectificado es el Grado 75 del Rito de Memphis;

El Grado 6 y Ultimo del Rito Escocés Rectificado es el Grado 67 del Rito de Misraim.

The Holy beard of Mohammed (PBUH)

Posted on Friday, November 24, 2006 at 10:07AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M |](#)

[Comments](#) [5 Comments](#)



The Mevlevi order issues an invitation to people of all backgrounds:

"Come, come, whoever you are.

Wanderer, idolater, worshipper of fire,

Come even though you have broken your vows a thousand times,

Come, and come yet again.

Ours is not a caravan of despair."



The Holy beard of Mohammed (PBUH)

Konya (Turkey)

Reader Comments (5)

moslems worship GOD , we do not worship things , such as the beard of the prophet or his coat (supposed to be in the hands of Mullah Omar) , or the stick of Moses supposed to be hidden somewhere in southern France ...etc...those objects have no power and should not considered special in any way ...it is said that after the death of our prophet PBUH a tree under which he used to set started to cry , so the khalif Omar ordered the tree to be cut from fear that the people will start worshipping the tree instead of worshipping GOD ...this is Islam , and we should not fall in the same mistakes in which those who received the message before us fall into...

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

To Khalid

As Salam Aleikum

Thats totaly correct Khalid but we have never invited anybody to worship anything on this web site other then God Allah.

The pictures are here only as part of my pilgrimage to Konya, the town of the great Sufi Master Rumi and other great Masters of their time, hope you get it that we are most devoted to the One God and nothing else-FULL STOP

Khaled Saifullah Khan

November 24, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#)

carrissimo fratello nel Islam Khalid :

ho notato che sulle photo che hai priso in Turchia fai sempre il saluto massonico , cioe' mette la mano sul cuore ...io non lo so cosa vuole dire questo poiche come te ho gia detto non sono mai stato massone e mai lo saro ...pero devo ammettere che questo mi ha lasciato un po perplesso perche ho notato che su due photo che hai posto dalla Turchia su ambe due fai lo steso saluto , c'e sara forse un messaggio segreto che vuoi far passare !?!?

amicalmente ..

Salamo Alaykom

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

E' un saluto che la massoneria e anche alcuni Cavalierati hanno ripreso dall'Islam, i primi a farlo furono pero' i Fedeli dell'amore di cui faceva parte anche Dante Alighieri a ancor prima Federico II di Svevia che praticava anche lui il Sufismo in Sicilia insieme ai miei antenati i Baroni Di Gregorio che erano i suoi tutori ufficiali.

Il significato e semplicemente quello di seguire la via del cuore ed e' un saluto islamico tuttora usato in medio oriente.

As Salam Aleikum

Khaled/Leo

Principe Di Gregorio del Sacro Romano Impero

November 24, 2006 | [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#)

e' vero , noi ancora oggi quando c'e salutiamo mettiamo la mano sul petto in senso di rispetto ...mi ricordo che una volta a Milano , ho salutato un egiziano e ho messo la mano sul petto , poi un compagno italiano voleva a tutti i costi sapere che cosa significasse questo saluto , pensava che c'e siamo scambiati qualche messaggio segreto , ho fatto fatica a spiegargli che non c'era niente di segreto e che era semplicemente un modo di salutarsi

November 24, 2006 | [Unregistered Commenter](#) [KoussKoussKlan](#)

THE KING, THE CRAFT AND THE LYON (MY FAMILY)

Posted on Thursday, November 30, 2006 at 11:39PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#)

[Comments](#) | [1 Comment](#)

[THE_KING__THE_CRAFT_AND_THE_LYON.JPG](#)

LATER TODAY ON ILLUMINATI CONFESSIONS BY LEO LYON ZAGAMI

[Picture0207.jpg](#)

THE OTO/ILLUMINATI SATANIST OUR PROTECTED BY OUR LAWS

Posted on Sunday, December 3, 2006 at 08:46AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#)

[Comments Off](#)

[oto.cartoon0106.gif](#)

WARNING TO ALL FREEMASONS OUT THERE:

SHAME ON FREEMASONRY, SHAME ON THE MASONS INVOLVED IN PROTECTING SUCH EVIL ALL OVER THE WORLD
WE ILLUMINATI CONFESSIONS SUPPORT OPENLY THE GAIA GUYS IN AUSTRALIA:

<http://www.gaiaguys.net/>

ME LEO LYON ZAGAMI AND MY FAMILY OPENLY ATTACK THE OTO ILLUMINATI ALL OVER THE WORLD AS THE WORK OF THE DEVIL AND

THE VATICAN JESUIT SATAN, I WAS PERSONALY ARRESTED AND TORTURED IN NORWAY 3 TIMES BECAUSE OF THESE ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS ILLUMINATI SATANIST WORKING FOR THE USUAL SUSPECTS WHO THEN ACCUSE ME OF BEING INSANE, AFTER LOCKING ME UP AND TORTURING ME WITH THE SUPPORT OF THE NORWEGIAN MILITARY INTELLIGENCE AND THE CORRUPT NORWEGIAN POLICE.

THE ILLUSTRIOUS NORWEGIAN RIGHT WING POLITICIAN AND PERVERT PER CHRISTIAN KROGH EX SECRETARY OF THE MINISTRY OF DEFENCE IN NORWAY'S SATANIC KINGDOM IS RESPONSIBLE FOR THIS PERSECUTION AGAINST ME SO I ASK FOR YOUR SUPPORT AGAINST SUCH EVIL.

EXPOSE HIM

PER CHRISTIAN KROGH (Ordo Templi Orientis 5o Degree)

Adresse: Stortinget

Postnr: 0026

Poststed: OSLO

E-post: Per-christian.krogh@stortinget.no

Telefon: 99 46 38 71

Mobiltelefon: 99 46 38 71

AND EXPOSE CORRUPT NORWEGIAN FREEMASON TROND KAARE WESTBY IXo FROM THE DEFENCE COMMAND IN NORWAY WHO SUPPORTED THEM IN THIS EVIL OPERATION AGAINST ME:

HOME

VESTBY SÅNDRE

N-1920 SÅRUMSAND

PHONE +47 63 82 73 29

HQ'S DEFENCE COMMAND NORWAY

Medical Staff

Oslo mil/Huseby

N-0016 OSLO

Phone +47 23 09 70 91

fax +47 23 09 70 58

CORRUPT NORWEGIAN SATANIST MUST BE EXPOSED!

Leo Lyon Zagami/Khaled Saifulaah Khan

THE P2 ILLUMINATI AND 5 NEW NUCLEAR PLANTS IN CHINA !

Posted on Monday, November 6, 2006 at 08:29PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your Name Here] | [Comments](#) | [1 Comment](#)

280px-Shanghai-Pudong-Skyline.jpg

Remember to include the revelation of the day :
Ezio Giunchiglia as been working for C.A.M.E.N (Centro Applicazioni Militari Energia Nucleare) in Pisa since 1964 and has been working for this delicate department of the illuminati dedicated to the Nuclear game for a long time , thats why he has been chosen as the main guy for the signing of a mega contract for the construction of five nuclear plants in China by Italian P2!

The P2 has also numerous business projects in Shanghai the HQ's of all Mafia and illuminati projects . In Shanghai the Russians and the Italians working for the USA illuminati and the Vatican make alot of big deals at the moment recycling black money.

The plan is to abbadon the USA at one point when the Empire falls and establish worldwide the chinese illuminati Nazi-Communistic style as the only possibility. Ezio Giunchiglia said that America is finished to me many times and we should go and establish our wealth elsewere as the illuminati will always prevail by having the Vatican backing . Thats why Italy sent a special group of illuminati politicians including the Prime Minister recentely to China. Russia is all under illuminati control already and 3 new Freemason Grand Lodges directely cotrolled by the illuminati have been established in India in the last 2 years .

India his a very important business oportunity now for the illuminati when America dies.

The set up is ready for the death of an Empire...USA. And North Korea deals directely with the Duke of Cabinda alias Rui Gabirro alias Robert Lamar alias whatever his name his...Satan!

All in it but lets get the American people to rebell in the name of true Freedom before his to late and we all become like China.

Things start moving for Lorenzo Conti in Tuscany !

Posted on Friday, November 24, 2006 at 04:15AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#) |

[Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

tuscany.gif

Da: CONTI LORENZO
from: CONTI LORENZO

Inviato: giovedì 23 novembre 2006 9.51
sent: Thursday 23rd of November 2006 9.51

OGGETTO: LO STATO ITALIANO PREMIA GLI EX TERRORISTI
SUBJECT: THE ITALIAN STATE AWARDS THE EX-TERRORIST

Un grazie a tutti per le bellissime parole dimostrate a sostegno della mia/nostra battaglia per la difesa della democrazia nel paese.

Thanks to everyone for the beautiful statements in support of my/our war to defend democracy in the country.

La situazione è in forte fermento grazie all'azione anche di tutti voi.
The situation is moving strongly also thanks to your actions.

Stasera 23 novembre 2006, per chi abita nella Regione Toscana, sulla rete TV37 ore 21,00 c'è una trasmissione sul mio sciopero della fame e sulle richieste effettuate alle Istituzioni

Alla trasmissione partecipa:

Conti Lorenzo

Pieraldo Ciucchi (Consigliere Regionale dello SDI)

Sandro Targetti (Consigliere Provinciale di Firenze di PRC)

Severino Saccardi (Consigliere Regionale dello DS)

Gabriele Toccafondi (Consigliere Comunale di Firenze di Forza Italia)

Alla trasmissione parteciperanno anche Carlo Luigi Ciapetti e Adalberto Scarlino.

(tonight Lorenzo is participating to a TV debate on TV37 a well known TV Channel in Tuscany-Italy)

Lorenzo Conti

Lorenzo.Conti@BancaToscana.it

For my english speaking readers From Khaled/Leo :

This is a thank you e-mail sent to us from Lorenzo Conti the son of illustrious Bro.Lando Conti killed in 1986 by the so called Red Brigades (a a false flag terrorism operation built in Italy by GLADIO and the P2).

Lorenzo who went on a hunger strike on the 12th of November is finally starting to receive some support in his battle against the killers of his father, these evil people who are not in prison and even got a job from the Italian State working for the Tuscany Region !

THIS IS THE GUY IN CHARGE OF SATANISM IN

SCANDINAVIA

Posted on Friday, November 3, 2006 at 06:47PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [\[Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

1. NAME: Arild Stromsvag
2. DATE OF BIRTH: October 4, 1951
3. OCCUPATION: Ex University Professor at the University of Bergen now General Manager of a Theatre
4. PLACE OF RESIDENCE: Kristiansand / Bergen (Norway)

[arild.jpg](#)

FRATER SUPERIOR ARILD STROMSVAG HIS THE GRAND MASTER OF THE ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS (OTO) CALIPHATE IN SCANDINAVIA AND A MEMBER OF THE EUROPEAN ILLUMINATI BLACK MAGIC COUNCIL , TOGHETER WITH ALBERTO MOSCATO AND A FEW OTHERS SPREAD ALL OVER EUROPE.

PROFESSOR ARILD A FRIEND OF THE JESUITS , AND A STRONG SUPPORTER (AS ALL OTO LEADERS) OF MASSIMO INTROVIGNE AND CESNUR, IS A EVIL BLACK MAGICIAN AND ONE OF THE KEY PEOPLE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE SPREAD OF MODERN SATANISM SINCE THE LATE 70's EARLY 80'S IN NORWAY. TODAY HE WORKS THE OTO SYSTEM IN SCANDINAVIA WITH THE SUPPORT OF CHURCH OF SATAN SECRET LEADER CARL ABRAHAMSON , WHO IS THE SECOND IN COMAND IN SCANDINAVIA FOR THE ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS SATANIC PROJECT (ANOTHER PSYOP OPERATION).

TROUGH THE OTO AND OTHER OCCULT ORGANIZZATIONS THE AMERICAN ILLUMINATI CAN SPREAD THEIR EVIL DEGENERATE WAYS AND PROPAGANDA TO THE YOUNG PEOPLE ALL OVER THE WORLD, EVENTUALLY LEADING THEM TO TERRIBLE ACTS LIKE THE BURNING OF THE CHURCHES IN NORWAY.

I CONSIDER THIS MAN AMONGST THE PEOPLE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE BURNING OF THE CHURCHES OF NORWAY MORE THEN THE ACTUAL PUPPET FROM ARILD'S BELOVED CITY OF BERGEN WHO WENT INFLUENCED BY ARILD AND HIS OTO BOYS PROPAGANDA TO ACTUALLY SET FIRE TO THE CHURCHES (AND I CAN PROVE IT). FRATER SIMEN MIDGARD A WELL KNOWN BLACK MAGICIAN IN OSLO WAS ALSO INVOLVED IN THIS SATANIC OPERATION RUNNING THE LOCAL OTO BODY AND GIVING OUT LIGHTERS IN HIS OTO OASIS WITH IMAGES OF BURNING CHURCHES , EVERYTHING WENT WELL AND THE SEEDS OF EVIL WERE PLANTED IN NORWAY FOR GENERATIONS TO COME.

NOWDAYS SIMEN MIDGARD IS A INNOCENT NOVELIST IN THE NORWEGIAN OCCULT WORLD, WHO AS PUBLISHED A BOOK LAST YEAR ABOUT HIMSELF AND WHAT HAPPENED IN THOSE DARK DAYS, PRESENTING IT TO THE PUBLIC AS A FICTIONAL BOOK ABOUT A BLACK

MAGICIAN IN NORWAY INVOLVED IN THE CREATION OF BLACK METAL AND DEATH METAL (THE SATANIC MUSIC BORN OUT OF THIS INSULT TO GOD)... WELL SIMEN SEEMS TO BE A MASTER OF TRUE DECEPTION.

THIS MEANS THE NORWEGIAN INTELLIGENCE IS SUPPORTING THE WORK OF THE DEVIL AND THE MUSLIM COMUNITY AS ALL THE RIGHTS TO WRITE BOOKS AGAINST THESE KIND OF INFEDELS LIVING IN NORWEGIAN SOCIETY, AND I HOPE THAT CHRISTIANS ALL OVER THE WORLD AND JEWS ALIKE WILL AGREE THAT THIS SITUATION OF CONSTANT SATANIC BRAINWASHING IS NOT ACCEPTABLE ANYMORE IN FRONT OF GOD AND THE COMUNITY. UNFORTUNATELY THE FIRST BOOK PUBLISH MY A MUSLIM ABOUT THIS SITUATION IN NORWAY WAS CENSURED AND ALL COPIES WERE CONFISCATED AND BURNED BY THE NORWEGIAN GOVERNMENT (USUALY A BAD SIGN). BUT SIMEN MIDGARD INSTEAD CAN CONTINUE PUBLISHING MORE DEMONIC PROPAGANDA , WHAT CAN I SAY , WELL DONE NORWAY. WAKE UP AND FIGHT SATAN NOW OR PERISH WITH HIM IN THE END OF TIMES. THE IGNORANCE CARD CANT BE PLAYED ANYLONGER SO LETS PRAY FOR NORWAY.

LEO LYON ZAGAMI / KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN

UNITED NATIONS IS CORRUPT FREEMASONRY!

Posted on Monday, October 30, 2006 at 11:44AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[UNITED_NATIONS_IS_FREEMASONRY.JPG](#)

USA DON' T VOTE - SATAN HIS ALREADY IN FULL CONTROL OF YOUR GOVERNMENT

Posted on Monday, November 6, 2006 at 12:52AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[180px-Alberto_H.jpg](#)

I RECEIVED A COUPLE OF INTERESTING ANSWERS FROM A FRIEND OF ILLUMINATI CONFESSIONS :

[/QUOTE]

"It seems then that there may be a split going on between Satanic Illuminati and True

illuminati? I take it then that your parents are of the latter kind."

OBVIOUSLY

" Could you give an estimation of how big the faction of the aristocracy/illuminati of the world is that opposes the plans of a New World Order ruled by the Papacy? In other words how many people with power oppose the Pope?"

[QUOTE]

WELL THERE IS ALWAYS BEEN A SPLIT IN HUMAN HISTORY BETWEEN GENUINE ILLUMINATI MASTERS WHO ARE REALY ILLUMINATED BY THE SCIENCE OF GOD AND THE ONES WE CALL THE ILLUMINATI NOWDAYS, WHO ARE JUST A BUNCH OF DEGENERATE BLACK MAGICIANS AND CHARLATANS SERVING AS PUPPETS THE SATAN .

BUT A GROWING NUMBER OF WESTERN PEOPLE INVOLVED IN SECRET SOCIETIES OR FREEMASONRY (A SOCIETY WITH SECRETS) OPOSE THE PAPACY.ESPECIALY THE ONES WHO KNOW WHATS REALY GOING ON AT THE TOP, BUT UNFORTUNATELY THEY CANT DO ANYTHING ABOUT IT . BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT THE LEADERS OF SUCH SOCIETIES , AND THEY PROBABLY WILL NEVER BE...

WHY?

Only the real perverts and criminals get to the top of this illuminati satanic chain of deception and true evil to finally become Grand Masters of their own puppets . Their perversions and their strange practices are all very easy to blackmail and manipulate for the Jesuits , so thats great for Vatican HQ's and serves their evil purpose of total domination and Mind Control slavery in the hands of the Antichrist. And for the so called "honest ones" who dont participate to this kind of perversions but are still a key part of the New World Order plot??? Well the illuminati can still manage to buy them out offering them a powerfull position in any field, and lots of money to make them shut up and keep on serving the Satan in their masonic Lodge or at the local Rotary.

So the Jesuits keeps everybody by the stick using people like the Monte Carlo P2 illuminati / GLADIO MAFIA to coordinate and control Secret Societies, these people are the Vatican Assassins for real and no jokes are allowed with the Don's of Monte Carlo. Anybody getting out of control will die from the misterious hands of the Mob (not so misterious after all..) So nobody talks they are all very scared of even opening the mouth in front of certain Brothers. But in the last 3 years I started a small Revolution within the European illuminati and many support me knowing my inside work and many efforts to make them go in the right direction, but very few at the present time have the courage to do it openly especialy now Ive completely gone public about it.

Remember that at the top levels of the various occult groups working for the Jesuits, and pulling the strings of this idiotic fake Templar game bellow in the hands of a bunch of corrupt European Aristocrats are as usual the Knights of Malta. In England the masonic Knights Templar is also Knights of Malta because is just a common Great Priory show for poor middleclass idiots in the hands of the Queen and the Vatican but they dont have the same priviliges as the Vatican Knights of Malta. The Knights of Malta were actually the enemies of the Templars and made a deal with the Vatican 700 years ago to eliminate the real Templars and take their Churches and all their possessions . And now

after eliminating any trace of genuine Templarism the Knights of Malta work with the Jesuits to control the fake Templars and the Freemasons below.

Its actually illarious that somebody believes the real Templars still exist , because they dont , they were eliminated with their Grand Master Jacob de Molay and everything that comes later is just Vatican rubbish to rule the military side of the New World Order plot with another fake mith created by the usual suspects, all modern Templar Orders are simply Vatican driven sheep . At the top level the Monte Carlo P2 Lodge in super Catholic Monte Carlo is simply a Knights of Malta center for ultimate PSYOP manipulation and blackmail plus the usual business deals.

The P2 and the Jesuits keep their privileges alive in Monte Carlo because they blackmail even the gay Prince Alberto II of Monte Carlo who has been doing orgies with two black gay men and one black woman at the same time not knowing there was a P2 Brother with a camera living next door. The woman actually had a son from the Prince because of one of theses encounters , as some of you in the gossip field might remember. And for more P2 gossip from Monte Carlo lets also talk of the common female lover that P2 /Priory of Sion Brother Jean Pierre Giudicelli shares with the Prince of Monte Carlo...well..well ...well...

To fight such evil and decadence in the coming years I have to first of all protect the few people that secretly support me in all the secret Societies and in the intelligence world, this I will do by never mentioning their names otherwise the illuminati will probably eliminate them soon after. But I have now a growing number of Masons and Templars that in the coming months want to openly support me against the Zionist ,the illuminati and the Vatican infedels...

but I dont trust anyone untill they completely reject all those idiotic rituals of Freemasonry and the illuminati and finally embrace the one God Allah with honest intentions.

But I must say that I start to receive daily reports of aristocrats wanting to swich side , but is not so simple and we all know that very well , corruption infact will not be tollerated or accepted at any level of my project so lets see what happens.

GOING BACK TO ANOTHER QUESTION MADE TO ME BY THE SAME FRIEND:

"I was wondering, are there corrupt factions within Islam who serve the Pope? For instance, families like the Saudis and the Bin Ladens (wahibi muslims?) but also the late PLO leader Yasser Arafat. If there are different factions within the Muslim faith, how do you know you have joined the right kind of Islam?"

Wahabi or wahibi as you call them were created by the Zionist and their English friends who think they are the lost tribe of Israel, the same happened with Arafat and the so called Muslim Brotherhood created by the English intelligence...ALL MANIPULATION , ALL THEATRE even the Emir of Quatar works with the illuminati and the UK Freemasons and I have enough evidence in my hands to prove it but Im keeping it to ruin the show of these idiotic Masons , who are publishing around the internet that Im a Nazi working for the Emir of Quatar.
(Well I will definately be a rich man in that case but I would have sold my soul to the devil in the meantime)

A what a surprise when Im gonna bring out that the Gran Mufti of Quatar works with the P2 illuminati and the United Grand Lodge of England Nazi perverts like Brother Jonothon Boulter. Jonothon who is actually producing on the side spanking films (are

spanking films approved in Qatar ?..hi..hi...) when he is not working with the Emir. I can already see the face of the poor Emir...thats hot stuff and it involves the GRAN MUFTI OF QATAR and well known P2 Brothers like Jonothon Boulter (Double Horizon 9269 UGLE) and Troy Southgate(P2 REGULAR GRAND LODGE OF ENGLAND/Grand lodge No.1) connected to evil secret societies and right wing operations for the UK intelligence (check for yourself and have a Google with these names to confirm what I say).

Im simply a muslim who follows the pure teachings of Islam based on the Holy Qur'an , my spiritual guide is Sheikh Muhammad Nazim al-Haqqani , my muslim leader and teacher is Fethullah Gulen , my muslim advisor and friend is Gabriele Mandel Khan.

Last but not least dont go and vote today in the United States , its just a waste of time they are all puppets of the Vatican Satan anyway , and you could spend your time instead listening to Leo and Greg on THE INVESTIGATIVE JOURNAL from 4pm to 6pm American Central Time on www.arcticbeacon.com (Genesis Network 4).

This is Leo Lyon Zagami / Khaled Saifullah Khan

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati

[Homepage](#)[Articles](#)[Friends' sites](#)[Who is](#)[Contact](#)[Guestbook](#)[Gossip Lounge](#)

ARTICLES 196-204

YOU ARE LIVING IN A ILLUMINATI PRISON BUILT BY THE JESUITS AND FINANCED BY THE ZIONIST

Posted on Sunday, October 29, 2006 at 01:37PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [\[Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[skull_322.gif](#)

[fe30.jpg](#)

That day at the Roman residence of Cardinal Marcinkus in 70's Rome in that VIP Religious Institution were he always use to stay , a very special guest arrived from the USA to visit him, a Senior CIA guy who was also to become US President and already a member of one of the most powerfull illuminati Lodges in the world, the Skull & Bones 322 of Yale University.

The religious Institution Im talking about belongs to the religious Order of Nostra Signora della Mercede (a female version of the Jesuits) in via Tagliamento in Rome, and the Cardinal in charge of the Vatican State politics at that time was Cardinal dell'Aqua.

The reason was a seemingly innocent trip with Marcinkus to Tarquinia (near Rome) , but the place was not so innocent after all as they were going to visit the tomb of Orcus.

The tomb of Orcus in Tarquinia Italy (a cult place for Yale Skull and Bones illuminati) was first constructed in the mid 4th Century BCE and subsequently enlarged. Its subjects reflect the increasing gloom that was becoming characteristic of Etruscan art during the centuries of their gradual defeat at the hands of the Romans, Celts, Greeks and Punics. This is in marked contrast to the mood of relaxed confidence of the earlier tombs. The bearded

Aita, or Hades is the main god of the underworld. The other figure in the tomb is that of Velia, a noble Etruscan woman. She stares into the darkness with a sombre yet disdainful look, almost sneering at death. She is richly attired in elaborately worked earrings and necklaces. The very realistic depiction of the eye, shown from the side rather than frontally as in the earlier period, is a clear indication of the Hellenistic influence and reflects the artist's knowledge of late 4th Century BCE Greek models.

But its well known fact for Brothers of the illuminati elite circles that the Ancient cult of Orcus is a demonic and evil cult dedicated to the sacrifice of children and other diabolical practices. But today nobody seems to mind if their President or the Head of the CIA, joins such a perverse and satanic cult within the Order of Death , all this in a prestigious place like Yale University.

That's because our society of TV slaves is been manipulated at every level by dangerous satanic intelligence units working for the illuminati in Mind Control activities, to confuse us, and make out of us a bunch of satanist with no believe. And even the sacrifice of children seems to be acceptable in this age of corrupt views, perversions and decadence, as long as is kept out of the eyes of the public all this evil seems ok for these infedels of the so called elite.

All this is secretly promoted by the Vatican in Lodges like the Skull and Bones and many other sick places around the world, where these practices are done with Pope's blessings by many degenerate individuals hoping to gain power with their evil Jinn...including the Zionist who support all this with their gold and money.

Do we have any hope in the new millenium to fight such evil at the highest level of our Society?

The wise and those who established this America, those who framed the Constitution were influenced by the Quran and the Bible not by a Moloch or Orcus.

As we know the early founders of your country (USA) were Masons. Many leaders of this society know the great place and the real value of the Quran in the life of man, however , they don't trust the intelligence of the masses enough to reveal this fact. Many good Christians would probably be heart broken if they knew the great respect that is given to the Quran, Prophet Muhammad and the Religion of Islam by their leaders in secret. Many , many reverends have taken an oath on the Quran and have the Quran in their homes because they see the real Jesus described in this Holy book not a Vatican lie.

In their HQ's in Rome the Jesuits know very well that the Roman Catholic version of Jesus is the wrong one and is only creating confusion and conflict with other religions, imagine for once if Jesus was a man instead then God, a very special man indeed with a unique mission for God, but still a man not a Roman forgery built to deceive mankind in the famous Council of Nicea.

Things will definitely change for the better and finally no confrontation on matters of faith will be possible between Jews, Christian and Muslims when you are all believing in ONE GOD and one Messiah that is not a God but a man announcing the message of God for the benefit of humankind and he believes in true Islam and the recognition of Muhammad as the last and most important Prophet of all ages.

Professor Charles Eliot Norton of Harvard a known illuminati wrote about the United States and the American one dollar bill illuminati connection :

" Not only were many many founders of the United States Government Masons, but they received aid from a secret and august body existing in Europe , which helped them to establish this country for peculiar and particular purpose known only to the initiated few "

Those initiated few have made a deal with the dark powers of Imperial Rome represented by the Vatican and their evil Puppet Masters the Jesuits to enslave America take over the world and finally start the Satanic age of pure Nazism in the hand of Ratzinger.

In November 2003 the Academy of the catholic Church of Wurzburg (Bavaria...were else can the illuminati meet?) held a one-day historic seminar open to all interested persons on the topic of "Masonry and the Church" (obviously..).

For the first time in twenty years , Catholic priest and laymen meet officially in an open and most of all friendly very friendly discussion with a representative of German masonry.

This important meeting saw Jesuit Father Sebott the great masonic manipulator working together with Bro.Axel Pohlmann from the United Grand Lodges of Germany to deceive even further the Brethern in the lower ranks of the masonic pyramid , quite bringing forward their real plans and lay down the foundations for their final take over of Vatican HQ's by Vatican/illuminati friendly Freemasonry.

That was also discussed in detail at the illuminati Conference held at the Canonbury Masonic Research Centre on the 6th and 7th of November of the following year (2004)called:

FREEMASONRY AND RELIGION MANY FAITHS ONE BROTHERHOOD

And I was amongst the few Brothers and Sisters who had the possibility to participate at this very high level Masonic Conference for the illuminati of worldwide Freemasonry that included prestigious names like Lord Elgin Grand Master of the Royal Order of Scotland and cousin to the Queen of England , also John Hamill Director of Communications of the United Grand Lodge of England and many foreign rappresentatives like for example the Grand Treasurer of the Grand Orient of Italy Fernando Ferrari.

But most of all I remember the fact that a famous Swedish Nazi Satanist directly connected to Alberto Moscato and the Jesuits was there, the well known Henrik Bogdan (Ph. D) of the Dept. of Religious Studies of Gothenburg University in Sweden , a Senior rappresentative of Swedish Freemasonry and a devoted disciple of Carl Abrahamsson of the Church of Satan/OTO network.

Henrick Bogdan went with satanist Carl Abrahamsson to Tibet in the 90's to officialy work on a book called **BARDO TIBET** by **MAX FREDRKSON** with an introduction by Carl Abrahamsson, Henrik Bogdan and Peder Byberg

In reality these evil Nazi's went to Tibet several times between 1996 and 2000 because they wanted to learn more about the black Magic present in the old shamanic religion of Bon Pa secretely practiced by corrupt Tibetan Monks who work with evil Jinns in that region. These Tibetan practices were very important for old Nazi researchers of the occult who wanted to combine them at SS HQ's with the usual Jesuit black magic for the ultimate purpose of supreme manipulation of this planet.

America beware you are not free anymore with these kind of Nazi's in power at every level of your society, they control everything "by the stick" from Vatican HQ's as we use to say in the Monte Carlo Lodge and everyone obeys in Washington home of the new Reich. You can be a Republican or a Democrat it actualy doesnt matter for the illuminati in total control of your life and your Banks.

And remember to not go and visit Orcus at night my friends you might find a couple of Skull and Bones perverts having their Order of Death rituals , nothing special just alot of Theatre indeed in the hands of the Devil at present time.

And if you think (like I unfortunately did for a period of time)that you can trust any other people in the Vatican to fight such evil forget it , I repeat forget it...just break those chains with Rome and you will feel much better.

I learned only later in my life thanks to my own mistakes that the Opus Dei or the P2 were actually created to serve the Jesuits and their illuminati AntiChrist conspiracy. Some of the details I mention here, Ive learned directly from the nephew of the Madre Generale of the religious Institution were Marcinkus use to stay in Rome, somebody who shared many meals with this big actor in the illuminati play. He actually told me once that Opus Dei was a creation of the Jesuits...what a surprise...

For a visit to Marcinkus favourite Hotel in Rome:
CASA DI CURA NOSTRA SIGNORA DELLA MERCEDE
Casa di cura privata non accreditata
Asl ROMA A
Via Tagliamento, 25
06.8415741

Leo Lyon Zagami

WHAT ARE THE JESUITS REALY DOING AT MOUNT GRAHAM?

Posted on Saturday, October 28, 2006 at 04:28PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[ohio32small.jpg](#)

Why there is now a Vatican project specifically dedicated to investigating the implications o contact with extra terrestrial races?

At Mount Graham in Arizona , the Vatican in reality mantains its own UFO observatory , staffed with Jesuits for the purpuse of doing black magic and working on very detailed astronomical calculations for their so called alchemical work.

This dark approach to the Royal Art of Alchemy is operated unfortunately by the Jesuits with the use of evil Jinns serving Satan himself the owner of Vatican HQ's. Another important role for the complex astronomical calculations is the possibility of tracing the coming of a true Messiah and the return of the true spirit of Jesus in the end of times , something they obviously dont want in Rome.

The jinn concept offers a logical approach to looking at UFO's, cryptozoology, apparitions, magic, demons, monsters and many other mysteries.

Amidst all the far-flung theories presented to account for the presence of alien beings such as:

Intergalactic travel

Travel from the future

Travel from the Inner Earth

Archetypal projections from the Collective Unconscious

very little consideration is given to the concept that some of them simply exist on the earth in a way that isn't generally perceptible to us.

We continue to assume that we can perceive everything that is "real" with our 5 senses despite all the evidence to the contrary. An overzealous belief in a science and philosophy of materialism has probably resulted in an irrational amount of faith in our physical senses.

Human beings are extremely susceptible to the fabrications of the jinn. We believe what they want us to because their impressive materializations and deceptions are tailored to fit our fantasies and belief systems.

The jinn are real entities living on this earth which are normally invisible to us. The name comes from an Arabic word meaning "to hide or conceal". They don't live in bottles or adhere to the fairy tales told about them. They can be deceptive and influential. They are movers behind the UFO mystery as well as many other mysteries. Every culture shows the imprints of their influence in its religion and mythology.

There are myriads of hidden intelligent beings in creation . I have tended to think of many who are not human, angel or animal, as being jinn. This is useful for aiding comprehension, for getting a handle on this vast area of hidden experience. We live in the Kingdom of Names and Attributes, after all, and require these for learning and Knowing. But this is admittedly overly simplistic. It is only a beginning for the more experienced researcher.

Jinns comprise a vast array of tricksters, fairies, demons and monsters, saints and spacemen who have confounded our understanding for centuries. The materialistic science of the 20th century decided that they no longer exist, despite the huge role they have always played in our wisdoms and mythologies, and despite the large portion of the world that never forgot who they are.

That's because the New World Order of the Jesuits and the Zionist conducted a deliberate UFO propaganda with the help of the usual evil Jinns so you could fall into this demonic trap and lose your faith (there are also good Jinns by the way).

Carl Gustav Jung , a great genius of psychology but also a member of the Freemasons

and the OTO illuminati (5th degree) said himself that modern humanity had a dangerously wounded psyche because all the myths had been killed. New ones needed to emerge for humanity to experience wholeness but also for global manipulation. The jinn have obliged by literally popping into the global consciousness as the embodiments of our science fiction fantasies. The flying saucer may be the first global symbol recognized by the entire world but it is probably the most satanic one.

The so called UFO myth is not the way forward for humankind towards a clear understanding of God's hidden metaphysical Kingdom and the real beauty of creation. The devil knows that very well that's why he uses people like Scientology in this evil game piloted by the Jesuits to deceive you even further. Don't believe in what's coming out of Hollywood because at present such place is in the hands of a bunch of very evil and powerful Jinns who want to Mind Control you in the name of the evil one.

All intelligence agencies in the world are working for such deception on a massive scale (MK-ULTRA) because it is simply in their interest to not make you realize the truth of God before the Great One comes back to punish the infedels.

WAKE UP AMERICA, THIS IS THE TRUTH, YOU ARE BEING MANIPULATED BY THE EVIL ONE AND NOW ITS TIME TO COME BACK TO GOD, ALLAH

Salam Aleikum

Leo Lyon Zagami / Khaled Saifullah Khan

WHEN I WAS A BAD BOY /The Emir and the Nazi Vatican illuminati

Posted on Thursday, November 30, 2006 at 07:26PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X M](#) |

[Comments](#) [3 Comments](#)

[Casa_Ghali.JPG](#) PHOTO MADE IN THE HOME OF R. BOUTROS GHALI IN CAIRO (NOVEMBER 2003)

Date: Sat, 1 Apr 2006 17:23:24 +0100 (BST)
From: "Jonathon Boulter" <synarc2000@yahoo.com>
Subject: European Islam Conference/Islamic Renaissance
To: leoyoung

Ave Leo,

I spoke to Muftah who works with the Emire of Qatar.

If we have a European Islam Conference which will promote the Plan for a Islamic Renaissance which [in the words of the Emir] will oppose the Fundamentalists]. Gulen could plan the event under the Universal Unity as we want to get the Americans

support. Then the Emire will back it and come and put his support and Money behind it. It can be a great Project. Hope you can meet with Muftah when you come to London.

Frat

Jonothon

AND LEARN MORE ABOUT MY NAZI ILLUMINATI PAST DEAR FRIENDS OF ILLUMINATI CONFESSIONS, AFTER ALL I NEVER SAID I WAS A SAINT BEFORE MY FULL CONVERSION AND TRUE UNDERSTANDING OF THE PURE TEACHINGS OF ISLAM , SO CHECK THE E-MAIL BELLOW FROM THE 16 OF MAY 2005 E.V. TO P2 ILLUMINATI BROTHER JONOTHON BOULTER....I WAS DEFINETELY VERY EVIL INDEED, HOPE GOD WILL FORGIVE ME ONE DAY FOR ALL MY SINS.

LEO LYON ZAGAMI NOW KHALED SAIFULLAH KHAN

new_right@yahoogroups.com

From: "jonothon Boulter" synarc2000@yahoo.com

Date: Mon, 16 May 2005 17:30:23 +0100 (BST)

Subject: Re: [new_right] United Satanic States of America (A slave colony of the future Empire)

--- leo young wrote:

- >
- > United States are a geneticly dangerous and IMPURE
- > RACE AND MUST BE KEPT UNDER ARE CLOSE CONTROL AND
- > VIGILANCE AT ALL TIMES.
- >
- > SIRIUS ORDERS NOT TO BE EVEN DISCUSSED IN FRONT OF
- > THE GOST OF OUR FUHRER .
- >
- > Thulle Ghesellschaft 1919

LEO, I LOVE IT. TOTALLY AGREE. BUT WE DONT WANT TO PUT OFF EUROPEAN AMERICANS WHO WANT TO BE EUROPEAN AND HATE AMERICA ALSO.

FRAT.
JONOTHON

[Want to also see my medals dear charlatans out there?](#)

Posted on Thursday, November 30, 2006 at 06:07PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [X.M.](#)

[Comments](#) | [1 Comment](#)

[GOI_1994_TOSCANA_FR.
..ZAGAMI.JPG](#)

[CONVEGNO_REGIONALE_TOSCANO_1994_e.
v..JPG](#)

WANTED William Breeze (illuminati satanist working for the Vatican)

Posted on Tuesday, November 7, 2006 at 03:45AM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your Name Here] | [Comments](#) | [2 Comments](#)

[wanted.jpg](#)

WANTED
William Breeze

William is one of the infamous satanist who participated to a very important Black Mass celebrated in the Vatican with Massimo Introvigne , Alberto Moscato ,Michela Mercenaro and the usual Jesuits in May 2000.

the following was issued by G.M.Kelly a very diasapointed illuminati...

Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law.

I posed this question on an eGroup: "Why did Bill Breeze, Caliph Hymenaeus Beta of the Caliphate pseudo-o.t.o., move from Texas to Germany?" One of his followers quoted Liber OZ: "Man has the right ... to dwell where he will: to move as he will on the face of the earth." To which I replied: "Absolutely! But I did not question his right to move to Germany. I am simply - and already knowing the answer - asking why he fled from the United States?" This was answered with absolute silence.

Warming Up

There once was a fellow named Breeze,
Who'd sue if you so much as sneeze;
For dollars or cents,
A pound or a pence,
He would take from a dog all his fleas.
There once was a fellow named Breeze,
On Thelema he put the big squeeze;
He was in it for money,
For his pecker was runny,
Lord, take him now if you please.

There once was a fellow named Breeze,
Who liked people best on their knees;
He wanted their praise,
Didn't care if they're crazed,
For his ego was just a big sleaze.

There once was a fellow named Bill,
A bad Breeze that was over the hill;
He pretended to be master,
While creating a disaster,
Now mere mention of his name makes us ill.

And if you think that this is all I have to say on the subject, you don't know me too well!
Love is the law, love under will.

WARNING : FICTIONAL OPUS DEI / P2 PLOT IN TURKEY COULD BECOME REALITY

Posted on Thursday, November 2, 2006 at 04:52PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your](#)

[Name Here](#) | [Comments](#) [Post a Comment](#)

[pg_papayasutkast-
yucelkaja-01_gr.jpg](#)

Book on plot to kill pope fuels unease ahead of Turkey visit

Tuesday, October 31, 2006

Sibel Utku Bila

ISTANBUL - AFP

Pope Benedict XVI can almost certainly expect a chilly welcome when he visits Turkey next month, but a Turkish novelist claims worse is in store for the head of the Catholic Church -- an assassination attempt.

Yucel Kaya's book, "Plot Against the Pope," could easily have been dismissed as second-rate fiction, but the uproar Benedict XVI triggered with his recent controversial remarks about Islam, coupled with several attacks in Turkey targeting priests, have raised concern.

The novel is about a conspiracy to kill the pope involving the ultra-conservative Roman Catholic society Opus Dei, the notorious P-2 Masonic lodge and U.S. intelligence services to prepare the ground for a U.S. attack on Iran.

The cover of the book, sub-titled "Who will kill the pope in Istanbul?" features Benedict XVI in front of a cross engulfed in flames, with a bearded gunman aiming at

the pontiff.

Georges Marovitch, the Vatican's representative in Istanbul, sought to play down the book, but said that, irked by its cover, he recently went to see the author to ask why he had to stretch his imagination that far.

“I was worried that some abnormal types may read the book and get ideas,” he told AFP.

Marovitch said he asked Kaya for a letter explaining his motives, which he presented to leaders of the tiny Catholic community in Turkey.

A Roman Catholic priest was shot dead by a Turkish teenager in the northern city of Trabzon in February at a time when the Muslim world was in uproar over cartoons of the Prophet Mohammed published in European newspapers.

Five days later, another Roman Catholic priest was harassed in western Turkey and in July, a third was stabbed by a man described as “mentally disturbed” in the country's north.

Benedict XVI has already won himself a reputation here as the “anti-Turkish pope” for saying, when he was still Joseph Cardinal Ratzinger, that Ankara's membership of the European Union would be “a grave error against the tide of history.”

His remarks linking Islam and violence were harshly condemned by mainly Muslim but secular Turkey as a blow to efforts to reconcile the West and the Muslim world.

Both sides, however, ruled out canceling the pope's four-day visit scheduled to begin on Nov. 28, with the Vatican saying it would serve to strengthen dialogue between religions.

For Kaya, this is only wishful thinking.

In his novel, the pope seeks to resolve the centuries-old schism between Rome and the Istanbul-based Eastern Orthodox Church to pave the way for a joint effort to spread Christianity in the Middle East.

But Opus Dei fears this will strengthen the hand of the Orthodox Church and wants to kill Benedict XVI, while the P-2 lodge hopes his death will lead to the election of a new pope who will allow them access to the Vatican's wealth.

The pope becomes the victim of a bomb attack, which he survives injured, that is made to look as if carried out by Turkish Islamists guided by Tehran.

“I did a lot of research,” Kaya told AFP. “When you put the pieces of the puzzle together, you see all the conditions are in place for such an assassination attempt.”

His primary motive for writing the novel, Kaya said, was to warn the Turkish authorities of the danger so that they enforce the tightest security measures for the visit.

“If the pope is killed here, this will be disastrous for Turkey,” he said.

Marovitch said Kaya's theories "have nothing to do with reality -- just like The Da Vinci Code," U.S. author Dan Brown's international bestseller.

"We have no concerns about the pope's safety," Marovitch said, adding that Vatican and Turkish officials had met twice and "drawn up all security plans for the visit."

Mehmet Ali Ağca, the Turk who attempted to kill the late Pope John Paul II in 1981, also makes a brief appearance in the novel.

In a bizarre twist, Ağca issued a statement from prison last month, urging the pope not to travel to Turkey because he would be unsafe.

The book, which went unnoticed until recently, has sold about 10,000 copies since its publication in January, Kaya said.

WARNING : More fake Templarism and the P2 featuring Jean Pierre Giudicelli

Posted on Sunday, November 5, 2006 at 07:20PM by [Registered Commenter](#) [Your Name Here] | [Comments](#) Post a Comment

[archiefl.gif](#)

1932 ORDRE SOUVERAIN ET MILITAIRE DU TEMPLE DE JERUSALEM

"Want de tragedie is niet een imitatie van mensen, maar van handeling en van de werkelijkheid van het leven. Dientengevolge handelen de personen niet om de karakters te imiteren, maar ter wille van de handeling betrekken zij een karakter erbij. Daarom zijn de gebeurtenissen en de mythe het doel van de tragedie. Het doel echter is het belangrijkste van alles. Bovendien zou er zonder handeling geen tragedie tot stand komen, maar zonder karakters wel."

(Aristoteles, Poetica)

"L'Ordre souverain et militaire du Temple de Jérusalem (OSMTJ) of "Sovereign Military Order of the Temple of Jerusalem" (SMOTJ) of "Ordo Supremus Militaris Templi Hierosolymitani" is momenteel uitgegroeid tot een internationaal verspreide Orde met talrijke leden. Zij hebben een "Grand Prieur" (vergelijkbaar met Grootloge) in Duitsland, Groot-Brittannië, Oostenrijk, België, Brazilië, Canada, Denemarken, IJsland, Israël, Italië, Japan, Groothertogdom Luxemburg, Noorwegen, Polen, Schotland, Spanje, Finland, Frankrijk, Nederland, Hongarije, Ierland, Portugal, Rusland, Zweden, Zwitserland, Oekraïne, Verenigde Staten en de NATO.

Zij beweren de opvolgers te zijn van de Tempeliersorde uit de Middeleeuwen.

De geschiedenis van deze Orde heeft een zeer twijfelachtig verleden en op basis van de gegeven historische elementen kunnen we alleen maar concluderen dat deze Orde, noch enige andere Orde, die beweert afkomstig te zijn van de Tempeliers, een rechtsreeks binding heeft met de Middeleeuwse Orde.

Het begin van deze Neo-Tempelierordes vinden we in de gehele geschiedenis terug. In vorige hoofdstukken maakten we kennis met baron Karl Gotthelf Von Hund (1722 - 1766) met de luisterrijke inwijdingsnaam "Carolus Aques ab Ense" die beweerde dat zijn rite "Die strikte Observance" afkomstig was van de Tempeliers. In de 18^e eeuw werden de beweringen van Von Hund als "niet bewezen" beschouwd. Hetzelfde scenario herhaalt zich in de negentiende eeuw.

De eerst volgende figuur die van zich laat horen als de voortzetter van deze Orde was Bernard-Raymond Fabr  -Palaprat (1777 - 1838).

In vorige hoofdstukken bespraken we de binding die er bestond tussen de vader van Jos  phin P  ladan, Louis Adrien P  ladan (1815 - 1890) en een Tempeliersorde in Zuid-Frankrijk.

In het hoofdstuk van "L'Ordre de la Rose-Croix Catholique et Esthetique du Temple et du Graal" zagen we hoe Emile Dantine ons zijn verhaal deed van de broeders Francis Vurgey en Nicolas Brossel. Desondanks dat Emile Dantine hier verder met geen woord over rept hebben we toch een spoor gevonden dat niet onbelangrijk is. In navolging van Fabr  -Palaprat werden er in 1840 statuten gemaakt en gepubliceerd die gewag maken van de Tempeliersorde onder de naam "L'Ordre du Temple".

Op 13/11/1894 was er een internationale bijeenkomst van alle Tempelierordes, uitgezonderd de Orde van Groot-Brittanni  , te Brussel. Er zou een internationaal secretariaat worden opgericht onder de verantwoordelijkheid van Vurgey en Brossel. Zij werden later opgevolgd door Selliers de Moranville, Georges le Cl  ment de Saint-Marcq, Georges le Roy van Daems, Oscar Jamar, Arthur van Hecke, Carlos Mosias en Joseph Daems.

Op 19/1/1932 werd te Brussel door de broeders Joseph Cleeremans, Gustaaf Jonckbloedt en Th  odore Covias een Belgische vereniging opgericht onder de naam "L'Ordre souverain et militaire du Temple". Het hele gebeuren werd gepubliceerd in het Staatsblad van 20 januari 1933.

Deze Orde kende internationaal 3500 leden. Van deze Orde kreeg Harvey Spencer Lewis een charter op 10/8/1933. (Document 45) Dit document werd voor het eerste gepubliceerd in het offici  le Amortijdschrift "Rosicrucian digest" van december 1933.

Op 1/10/1934 werd Emile Vandenberg hoofd van deze Orde. Emile Vandenberg verbleef na de bezetting een zestal dagen in de Dossyn-kazerne te Mechelen. De echte naam van dit gebouw is het "Hof van Habsburg" in de Goswin de Stassartstraat. Deze straat werd genoemd naar de Vrijmetselaar baron de Stassart.

De stad Mechelen kent eveneens de "Commanderij van Pitzemburg" die toebehoorde aan de Duitse Orde die in 1198 te Mechelen werd gesticht. Emile Vandenberg werd opgevolgd door Th odore Covias van 1935 tot 1942. Emile Vandenberg volgt Covias op vanaf 1942. Door de problemen met de bezetting in Belgi  werd het ganse archief van de Orde overgebracht naar Portugal. Op 23/12/1942 laat Emile Vandenberg zich opvolgen door de Portugees Antonio Pinto de Sousa Fontes die in 1945, na de bevrijding, voor een echte internationale doorbraak zorgt van deze Orde met de nieuwe naam "Ordre souverain et militaire du Temple de J rusalem" of kortweg OSMTJ. Hij werd opgevolgd in 1960 door zijn zoon Fernando Campello de Sousa Fontes.

Wat op z'n minst eigenaardig is, is dat deze Orde niet is vertegenwoordigd in de FUDOSI te meer dat Emile Dantine (Sar Hieronymus), Imperator van de FUDOSI en Imperator van de Rozekruisers orde in Europa, niet allen zeer bevriend was met Vurgey en Brossel, maar ze uitdrukkelijk vermeld in zijn boek "L'oeuvre et la Pens e de P ladan".

"Au cours des conf rences en Belgique, P ladan cr a un noyau de disciples qui se r unissaient   l'Hotel Ravenstein qui existe encore   cot  du Palais des Beaux-Arts. La patrie de J.B. Van Helmont et de F.M. Van Helmont, ces grands initi s de la Rose+Croix de la Renaissance, eut sa section initiatique. Ses amis Vurgey et Brossel pass rent au Martinisme : seuls, deux de ses initi s lui rest rent fid les : Du Chastain et Hieronymus." (blz.38)

Het wordt nog vreemder dat op het FUDOSI-convent van 1946, toen Ralph Mawwell Lewis opvolger van Spencer Lewis, als co-imperator van de FUDOSI, een tempeliersachtig orgaan inplant met de naam "Soci t  d' tudes et de recherche templi res" dat onder de verantwoordelijkheid viel van de Naundorffist Sar Gregorius - Augustin Cordonnier.

Ook het OSMTJ kent verschillende vertakkingen en splitsingen. In de beginjaren 1970 werd er protest aangevoerd tegen de toenmalige Grootmeester Fernando Campello de Sousa Fontes. Er scheurde zich een tak af onder de leiding van Antoine Zdrojevski. Dit laatste was het gevolg door infiltratie van het SAC "Service d'Action Civique" een para-politiekorps opgericht door Charles de Gaulles. Het SAC werd in 1982 ontbonden en opgeheven. Het SAC had Antoine Zdrojevski vooruitgeschoven als de nieuwe Groot-Prior.

Ook Zwitserland kent een afdeling los van de oorspronkelijke Orde onder de verantwoordelijkheid van Alfred Zapelli. In de Verenigde Staten staat deze Orde onder de leiding van Philip Guarino een vertrouweling van Lici Gelli. Julien Origas was lid van deze Orde.

Tot slot kent Itali  een afdeling onder de verantwoordelijkheid van Pasquale Gugliotta. Ze hadden allen bindingen met de Loge P2 (Propaganda Due).

Volgens Jean-Pierre Giudicelli de Cressac Bachelerie zou het OSMTJ nog een binnencirkel kennen onder de naam "La Rose Rouge et la Croix d'Or".

(1) Zie hoofdstuk 1717 Vrijmetselarij™

(2) Ordre des Chevaliers du Temple™, Bruxelles 1840

[pitzburg.gif](#)

ILLUMINATI BROTHER SERGEI INVOLVEMENT IN OBSCURE BUSINESS CONFIRMED IN THE US MEDIA!

Posted on Saturday, December 2, 2006 at 02:11PM by [Registered Commenter](#) X M |

[Comments](#) 14 Comments

[250px-Vassiliev.jpg](#)

JUST READ THIS ARTICLE AND REMEMBER THE KEY WORD:

SERGEI GOORDEV WHO THINKS HE IS THE REINCARNATION OF BARON VASSILIEV 19th-century Knight of Malta Commander

-----THIS IS A RUSSIAN KNIGHTS OF MALTA OPERATION FOR SURE TO TAKE OVER RUSSIAN VIKTOR MELNIKOV HOUSE AND CREATE NEW HQ'S FOR THE ARCHITECTS OF NEW RUSSIA:
THE JESUITS.

AND THE POWER OF THE VATICAN DRIVEN ILLUMINATI IN RUSSIA ITS NOW OF TOTAL CONTROL AND MANIPULATION AS THE ARTICLE BELLOW SHOWS VERY CLEARLY IN REGARDS TO SERGEI GOORDEV:

For Moscow's modernist icon, a precarious fate awaits

By Christopher Mason The New York Times

Published: August 22, 2006

MOSCOW A few hours after Viktor Melnikov died of cancer at 91 on Feb. 5, his estranged younger daughter and nephew appeared on his doorstep with a retinue of lawyers and bodyguards to try to seize control of his house in the center of this city. "My father's body was still warm," Ekaterina Karinskaya, Melnikov's elder daughter, recalled bitterly. Karinskaya, the executor of her father's estate, refused to surrender the house, and her relatives eventually left, but a mysterious car remained outside for two days, she said. According to Karinskaya, the three men inside it photographed every one going in and out of the house, but would not disclose who had hired them.

Acrimonious family conflicts are a way of life for the Melnikovs, who have spent the past 20 years embroiled in recriminations and lawsuits over the house in question, the only private one built in the center of Moscow during the Soviet period and an internationally acclaimed Constructivist masterpiece by Viktor Melnikov's father, the Soviet architect and painter Konstantin Melnikov.

According to Barry Bergdoll, a professor of modern architectural history at Columbia University and the recently appointed chief curator of architecture and design at New York's Museum of Modern Art, the house, finished in 1929, is worth fighting over. It "is one of the most important house designs of 1920s modernism," he said. "The house is of global significance."

John Stubbs, vice president for field projects at the World Monuments Fund, likens it to Sir John Soane's house museum in London and Frank Lloyd Wright's Taliesin West, calling it "a rare and telling survivor of the extraordinary story of the Russian artistic avant-garde."

Viktor Melnikov's will, which has not yet been probated (it was scheduled for Aug. 5, six months after his death) bequeaths his half-share of the house to the Russian state on the condition that it be preserved as a museum honoring his father. It has been held up because the government has not decided whether to accept the bequest.

Two days after Melnikov's death, Karinskaya was shocked to discover that her first cousin, Alexei Ilganaev, who had inherited the other half-share, had sold it in November to Sergei Gordeev, a 33-year-old real estate developer-turned-senator with his own plans for the property.

"Alexei sold it without consulting my father, who was the only person living in the house," Karinskaya said.

Now, all involved await word from the Ministry of Culture and the agency in charge of administering national property about what will ultimately become of this striking and historic house that occupies prime real estate near Moscow's old Arbat pedestrian street. The grim soap opera of litigation began in 1988, when Viktor Melnikov's sister, Lyudmila, demanded that it be subdivided to allow her to move in. He refused and she initiated a lawsuit that dragged on for eight years. A Moscow court awarded her a half-ownership of the house, but not the right to inhabit it. And last year, in a lawsuit initiated by Melnikov, in a King Lear-like twist, a Moscow judge ruled that his younger daughter, Yelena Melnikova, had deceived her blind father into signing a document giving her ownership of his share of the building. She appealed and lost, but the squabbles continue.

During his lifetime, Viktor Melnikov adamantly refused to sell any of his father's paintings, sketches or architectural drawings, a legacy worth tens of millions of dollars, opting for a life of poverty in order to preserve the house exactly as it was at the time of his father's death in 1974.

According to Clementine Cecil, a British-born founder and trustee of the Moscow Architecture Preservation Society who has been a tireless crusader for the house, Melnikov spent virtually no money on food, surviving on tea and meager servings of vegetables. "Cockroaches scurried about the kitchen and over the paintings," she recalled.

The elder Melnikov's eyeglasses still lie where he left them, by his drawing desk. Earlier this summer, Karinskaya led this visitor up a curved stairway late one night to her father's huge, airy painting studio on the top floor, pointing out the building's unique structure.

The three-story, plaster-sheathed house is composed of two interlocking cylindrical towers. The taller, to the rear, is honeycombed with rhomboid-shaped windows that cast shifting patterns of light by day. In the front of the house, a five-meter-tall, or 17-foot-tall, expanse of glass is topped with a sign proclaiming the name of its creator:

Konstantin Melnikov, Architect. (It was a bold calling card during a Soviet regime that prized uniformity; after the house was completed, Stalin denounced Melnikov, who was

never permitted to build again.)

Recently, the house has begun to show signs of serious physical neglect. "The bathroom floor has completely collapsed," said David Sarkisyan, director of the Shchusev Museum of Architecture, who has been involved with efforts to preserve it for the past six years.

In the room where Viktor Melnikov slept, Sarkisyan pointed to a chunk of plaster that had fallen from the ceiling, revealing the building's waffle-like construction. The frame of the main window, he said, has ruptured under the weight of the glass, and could easily collapse, "which would be disastrous."

Despite the house's historical significance, the city has permitted the construction of high-rise condominiums nearby with underground parking garages, which has affected the stability of the site, according to Natalia Dushkina, a professor at the Moscow Institute of Architecture.

Observers at the World Monuments Fund, which placed the building on its 2006 Watch List of 100 most endangered sites, have noted with concern that the 800-square-meter, or 8,600-square-foot, site at 10 Krivoarbatsky Lane, is valued at more than \$40 million, making it a tempting target for developers. (Since 1992, more than 400 of Moscow's historic buildings have been destroyed under the watch of Mayor Yuri Luzhkov, who has expressed contempt for "idiots for whom the preservation of old bricks is an aim in itself." Critics suspect a conflict of interest: Luzhkov's wife, Yelena Baturina, owns one of the city's largest construction companies, Inteko, estimated to be worth more than \$1 billion.)

Although Gordeev has said from the start that he is interested in turning the house into a museum, preservationists have been worried about what the former developer's true intentions might be - particularly, according to Karinskaya, because he initially spoke of converting the house into a private museum that he would personally fund, rather than the state-run operation Viktor Melnikov's will called for. "After my father died, Mr. Gordeev came to see me, to find out how much I cost," Karinskaya said. "When he understood that I was priceless, he left very unsatisfied."

MOSCOW A few hours after Viktor Melnikov died of cancer at 91 on Feb. 5, his estranged younger daughter and nephew appeared on his doorstep with a retinue of lawyers and bodyguards to try to seize control of his house in the center of this city. "My father's body was still warm," Ekaterina Karinskaya, Melnikov's elder daughter, recalled bitterly. Karinskaya, the executor of her father's estate, refused to surrender the house, and her relatives eventually left, but a mysterious car remained outside for two days, she said. According to Karinskaya, the three men inside it photographed every one going in and out of the house, but would not disclose who had hired them.

Acrimonious family conflicts are a way of life for the Melnikovs, who have spent the past 20 years embroiled in recriminations and lawsuits over the house in question, the only private one built in the center of Moscow during the Soviet period and an internationally acclaimed Constructivist masterpiece by Viktor Melnikov's father, the Soviet architect and painter Konstantin Melnikov.

According to Barry Bergdoll, a professor of modern architectural history at Columbia University and the recently appointed chief curator of architecture and design at New York's Museum of Modern Art, the house, finished in 1929, is worth fighting over. It "is one of the most important house designs of 1920s modernism," he said. "The house is of global significance."

John Stubbs, vice president for field projects at the World Monuments Fund, likens it to Sir John Soane's house museum in London and Frank Lloyd Wright's Taliesin West, calling it "a rare and telling survivor of the extraordinary story of the Russian artistic avant-garde."

Viktor Melnikov's will, which has not yet been probated (it was scheduled for Aug. 5, six months after his death) bequeaths his half-share of the house to the Russian state on the condition that it be preserved as a museum honoring his father. It has been held up

because the government has not decided whether to accept the bequest.

Two days after Melnikov's death, Karinskaya was shocked to discover that her first cousin, Alexei Ilganaev, who had inherited the other half-share, had sold it in November to Sergei Gordeev, a 33-year-old real estate developer-turned-senator with his own plans for the property.

"Alexei sold it without consulting my father, who was the only person living in the house," Karinskaya said.

Now, all involved await word from the Ministry of Culture and the agency in charge of administering national property about what will ultimately become of this striking and historic house that occupies prime real estate near Moscow's old Arbat pedestrian street. The grim soap opera of litigation began in 1988, when Viktor Melnikov's sister, Lyudmila, demanded that it be subdivided to allow her to move in. He refused and she initiated a lawsuit that dragged on for eight years. A Moscow court awarded her a half-ownership of the house, but not the right to inhabit it. And last year, in a lawsuit initiated by Melnikov, in a King Lear-like twist, a Moscow judge ruled that his younger daughter, Yelena Melnikova, had deceived her blind father into signing a document giving her ownership of his share of the building. She appealed and lost, but the squabbles continue.

During his lifetime, Viktor Melnikov adamantly refused to sell any of his father's paintings, sketches or architectural drawings, a legacy worth tens of millions of dollars, opting for a life of poverty in order to preserve the house exactly as it was at the time of his father's death in 1974.

According to Clementine Cecil, a British-born founder and trustee of the Moscow Architecture Preservation Society who has been a tireless crusader for the house, Melnikov spent virtually no money on food, surviving on tea and meager servings of vegetables. "Cockroaches scurried about the kitchen and over the paintings," she recalled.

The elder Melnikov's eyeglasses still lie where he left them, by his drawing desk. Earlier this summer, Karinskaya led this visitor up a curved stairway late one night to her father's huge, airy painting studio on the top floor, pointing out the building's unique structure.

The three-story, plaster-sheathed house is composed of two interlocking cylindrical towers. The taller, to the rear, is honeycombed with rhomboid-shaped windows that cast shifting patterns of light by day. In the front of the house, a five-meter-tall, or 17-foot-tall, expanse of glass is topped with a sign proclaiming the name of its creator: Konstantin Melnikov, Architect. (It was a bold calling card during a Soviet regime that prized uniformity; after the house was completed, Stalin denounced Melnikov, who was never permitted to build again.)

Recently, the house has begun to show signs of serious physical neglect. "The bathroom floor has completely collapsed," said David Sarkisyan, director of the Shchusev Museum of Architecture, who has been involved with efforts to preserve it for the past six years.

In the room where Viktor Melnikov slept, Sarkisyan pointed to a chunk of plaster that had fallen from the ceiling, revealing the building's waffle-like construction. The frame of the main window, he said, has ruptured under the weight of the glass, and could easily collapse, "which would be disastrous."

Despite the house's historical significance, the city has permitted the construction of high-rise condominiums nearby with underground parking garages, which has affected the stability of the site, according to Natalia Dushkina, a professor at the Moscow Institute of Architecture.

Observers at the World Monuments Fund, which placed the building on its 2006 Watch List of 100 most endangered sites, have noted with concern that the 800-square-meter, or 8,600-square-foot, site at 10 Krivoarbatsky Lane, is valued at more than \$40 million, making it a tempting target for developers. (Since 1992, more than 400 of Moscow's

historic buildings have been destroyed under the watch of Mayor Yuri Luzhkov, who has expressed contempt for "idiots for whom the preservation of old bricks is an aim in itself." Critics suspect a conflict of interest: Luzhkov's wife, Yelena Baturina, owns one of the city's largest construction companies, Inteko, estimated to be worth more than \$1 billion.)

Although Gordeev has said from the start that he is interested in turning the house into a museum, preservationists have been worried about what the former developer's true intentions might be - particularly, according to Karinskaya, because he initially spoke of converting the house into a private museum that he would personally fund, rather than the state-run operation Viktor Melnikov's will called for. "After my father died, Mr. Gordeev came to see me, to find out how much I cost," Karinskaya said. "When he understood that I was priceless, he left very unsatisfied."

MOSCOW A few hours after Viktor Melnikov died of cancer at 91 on Feb. 5, his estranged younger daughter and nephew appeared on his doorstep with a retinue of lawyers and bodyguards to try to seize control of his house in the center of this city. "My father's body was still warm," Ekaterina Karinskaya, Melnikov's elder daughter, recalled bitterly. Karinskaya, the executor of her father's estate, refused to surrender the house, and her relatives eventually left, but a mysterious car remained outside for two days, she said. According to Karinskaya, the three men inside it photographed every one going in and out of the house, but would not disclose who had hired them.

Acrimonious family conflicts are a way of life for the Melnikovs, who have spent the past 20 years embroiled in recriminations and lawsuits over the house in question, the only private one built in the center of Moscow during the Soviet period and an internationally acclaimed Constructivist masterpiece by Viktor Melnikov's father, the Soviet architect and painter Konstantin Melnikov.

According to Barry Bergdoll, a professor of modern architectural history at Columbia University and the recently appointed chief curator of architecture and design at New York's Museum of Modern Art, the house, finished in 1929, is worth fighting over. It "is one of the most important house designs of 1920s modernism," he said. "The house is of global significance."

John Stubbs, vice president for field projects at the World Monuments Fund, likens it to Sir John Soane's house museum in London and Frank Lloyd Wright's Taliesin West, calling it "a rare and telling survivor of the extraordinary story of the Russian artistic avant-garde."

Viktor Melnikov's will, which has not yet been probated (it was scheduled for Aug. 5, six months after his death) bequeaths his half-share of the house to the Russian state on the condition that it be preserved as a museum honoring his father. It has been held up because the government has not decided whether to accept the bequest.

Two days after Melnikov's death, Karinskaya was shocked to discover that her first cousin, Alexei Ilganaev, who had inherited the other half-share, had sold it in November to Sergei Gordeev, a 33-year-old real estate developer-turned-senator with his own plans for the property.

"Alexei sold it without consulting my father, who was the only person living in the house," Karinskaya said.

Now, all involved await word from the Ministry of Culture and the agency in charge of administering national property about what will ultimately become of this striking and historic house that occupies prime real estate near Moscow's old Arbat pedestrian street. The grim soap opera of litigation began in 1988, when Viktor Melnikov's sister, Lyudmila, demanded that it be subdivided to allow her to move in. He refused and she initiated a lawsuit that dragged on for eight years. A Moscow court awarded her a half-ownership of the house, but not the right to inhabit it. And last year, in a lawsuit initiated by Melnikov, in a King Lear-like twist, a Moscow judge ruled that his younger daughter, Yelena Melnikova, had deceived her blind father into signing a document giving her ownership of his share of the building. She appealed and lost, but the

squabbles continue.

During his lifetime, Viktor Melnikov adamantly refused to sell any of his father's paintings, sketches or architectural drawings, a legacy worth tens of millions of dollars, opting for a life of poverty in order to preserve the house exactly as it was at the time of his father's death in 1974.

According to Clementine Cecil, a British-born founder and trustee of the Moscow Architecture Preservation Society who has been a tireless crusader for the house, Melnikov spent virtually no money on food, surviving on tea and meager servings of vegetables. "Cockroaches scurried about the kitchen and over the paintings," she recalled.

The elder Melnikov's eyeglasses still lie where he left them, by his drawing desk. Earlier this summer, Karinskaya led this visitor up a curved stairway late one night to her father's huge, airy painting studio on the top floor, pointing out the building's unique structure.

The three-story, plaster-sheathed house is composed of two interlocking cylindrical towers. The taller, to the rear, is honeycombed with rhomboid-shaped windows that cast shifting patterns of light by day. In the front of the house, a five-meter-tall, or 17-foot-tall, expanse of glass is topped with a sign proclaiming the name of its creator:

Konstantin Melnikov, Architect. (It was a bold calling card during a Soviet regime that prized uniformity; after the house was completed, Stalin denounced Melnikov, who was never permitted to build again.)

Recently, the house has begun to show signs of serious physical neglect. "The bathroom floor has completely collapsed," said David Sarkisyan, director of the Shchusev Museum of Architecture, who has been involved with efforts to preserve it for the past six years.

In the room where Viktor Melnikov slept, Sarkisyan pointed to a chunk of plaster that had fallen from the ceiling, revealing the building's waffle-like construction. The frame of the main window, he said, has ruptured under the weight of the glass, and could easily collapse, "which would be disastrous."

Despite the house's historical significance, the city has permitted the construction of high-rise condominiums nearby with underground parking garages, which has affected the stability of the site, according to Natalia Dushkina, a professor at the Moscow Institute of Architecture.

Observers at the World Monuments Fund, which placed the building on its 2006 Watch List of 100 most endangered sites, have noted with concern that the 800-square-meter, or 8,600-square-foot, site at 10 Krivoarbatsky Lane, is valued at more than \$40 million, making it a tempting target for developers. (Since 1992, more than 400 of Moscow's historic buildings have been destroyed under the watch of Mayor Yuri Luzhkov, who has expressed contempt for "idiots for whom the preservation of old bricks is an aim in itself." Critics suspect a conflict of interest: Luzhkov's wife, Yelena Baturina, owns one of the city's largest construction companies, Inteko, estimated to be worth more than \$1 billion.)

Although Gordeev has said from the start that he is interested in turning the house into a museum, preservationists have been worried about what the former developer's true intentions might be - particularly, according to Karinskaya, because he initially spoke of converting the house into a private museum that he would personally fund, rather than the state-run operation Viktor Melnikov's will called for. "After my father died, Mr. Gordeev came to see me, to find out how much I cost," Karinskaya said. "When he understood that I was priceless, he left very unsatisfied."

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Mon, 18 Oct 2004 12:56:45 +0200 (ora solare Europa occidentale)
Da: "Vittorio Vanni" <vittoriovanni@evolutiontel.it>
A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com
Oggetto: Rif: Re: 999

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Caro Leo,
ho lasciato copia in busta sigillata delle tue relazioni al Presidente del Collegio Toscano dei Maestri Venerabili della Toscana. Le conserverà così come sono fino ad avviso contrario.
Inoltre ho inviato altrettante copie al Gran Segretario aggiunto, che mi indicherà il Fratello od i Fratelli di Milano che possano colloquiare con chi mi hai indicato.

Ti prego di confermarmi, se è vero, e con e-mail a parte, la seguente piccola nota di costume.

Negli inviti alle tornate dell'UGLE, perlomeno una volta, si indicava:
black tie per richiedere lo smoking
white tie per richiedere il frac.

Attualmente mi sembra che usino al massimo il mezzo-tight, che richiede la cravatta grigia.

Dal 1946, questi coglioni e provinciali di italiani credono che sull'abito scuro (od anche da passeggio) di debba mettere una cravatta bianca per le Logge azzurre e nera per il RSAA.

Dato che non è una questione rituale, ma solo di consuetudini di buon gusto, od al massimo cerimoniali, mi puoi dare qualche conferma?.

Grazie.

Fraterni saluti.

Vittorio



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

GOSSIP LOUNGE 1-10

GOSSIP LOUNGE 1

December 2006 15:16 Name: SISMI

Checking with a researcher on the OTO phenomenon, he could disclose Leo is a fraud, with a long history of mental illness.

This dates back to an abusive father, and most of Leos later acts has been attempts to win his fathers acceptance.

One example is his planned thelemic gathering in Egypt 2 years ago, where he tried to get all the thelemic leaders to show up. The big plan was to announce himself as the incarnation of Aleister Crowley, Jesus, and Cagliostro, all in the same person, the 10th of April, where the thelemic leaders would recognize him as their supreme leader. The following day they would be flown into Sicily to meet with his father.

This is well documented by his own writings and witness testimonies.

He never got further than a guest degree in the OTO, and initiated as an EA in regular freemasonry.

His claims towards various "illuminati" seems to be based on some childish wish for revenge, as it seems like all groups he's been in touch with have kicked him out after a while since he's a total nutter.

This is also well documented, also by himself.

GOSSIP LOUNGE 2

Comitato Esecutivo Massonico - Massonic Executive

Committee (MEC)

presents

GOSSIP LOUNGE 2



From LodgeRoom International US

[Index](#) » [General Open Discussions](#) »

[Masonic News Items](#)

[Former High Level Italian Illuminati Comes Clean?](#)

[Author](#) [Message](#)

[Tubulcain420](#)

[Regular](#)

Posted: Thu Oct 26, 2006 7:27 am Post subject:

[Former High Level Italian Illuminati Comes Clean?](#)

[Former High Level Italian](#)

[Illuminati Comes Clean](#)

By [Greg Szymanski](#)

[ArcticBeacon.com](#)

10-25-6

Leo Zagami, successor to high-level Italian Illuminati figure and former Reagan unofficial Vatican advisor, Licio Gelli, switches sides from evil to good and is warning Americans about coming fascism.

Very rarely does a high-level Illuminati 33 degree

Freemason come forward with inside information,
damaging to the Vatican-controlled and Jesuit-led New
World Order.

But Leo Zagami, a Sicilian aristocrat and former
high-member of the Monte Carlo P2 Lodge, is doing just
that, coming forward for the simple reason he could no
longer work under the forces of evil who are killing
millions around the world.

more...

When citing material from other sources, please
observe copyright restrictions. It is illegal to copy
and paste the entirety of an article without the
author/publisher's permission.

Cogitationis poenam nemo patitur

"Nobody should be punished for his thoughts"

stoic

Master

Posted: Thu Oct 26, 2006 11:22 am Post subject: Re:

Former High Level Italian Illuminati Comes Clean?

I'm going to place this guy on the mailing list for all available oceanfront property in Arizona.

... I''''ve misplaced my copy of Liber M, but I remember this maxim: "A Fabis Abstineto."

Gregg Hall

Expert

Posted: Thu Oct 26, 2006 11:50 am Post subject:

stoic wrote (View Post):

I'm going to place this guy on the mailing list for all available oceanfront property in Arizona.

that will be hot property when the Illuminati cause the earthquake which will throw CA into the deep....

It is all part of their master plan

Morgan Hill Lodge #463

Howard Chapter #14

San Jose Council #20

San Jose Commandery #10

San Jose Valley ASSR

Griffen

Posted: Thu Oct 26, 2006 11:52 am Post subject:

Gregg Hall wrote (View Post):

stoic wrote (View Post):

I'm going to place this guy on the mailing list for all available oceanfront property in Arizona.

that will be hot property when the Illuminati cause the earthquake which will throw CA into the deep....

It is all part of their master plan

We could be so lucky.

Ted from Iowa

Expert

Posted: Thu Oct 26, 2006 4:25 pm Post subject: Re:

Former High Level Italian Illuminati Comes Clean?

But not until after the chili feed and Bridge
Tournament!

Ted from Iowa

Grand Lodge of Iowa

Antient Free and Accepted Masons

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Sat Oct 28, 2006 9:15 am Post subject:

I am glad this theme has been brought here by

Tubulcain!

Last edited by Alkistis on Sat Oct 28, 2006 6:31 pm;

edited 1 time in total

[size=:82f9fee5e7]Light in the garden

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Sat Oct 28, 2006 1:18 pm Post subject:

The vatican-led illuminati ... or pseudo such ...

One think they know for certain how to do well:

That is recycling!

In the seventies it went like that:

The latin america drugs brought the money to the italian mafia in the states. They worked together with the P2 and moved it mostly into Italy. The Vatican bank cashed mostly all and returned it to Latin America financing and supplying guns to the dictatorial regimes. Completely opposite to the masonic ideals, i would think.

But, guys, they know how to do recycling ...

Light in the garden

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Sat Oct 28, 2006 2:49 pm Post subject:

Tubulcain left out the horrible Opus Dei.

I read one declaration on line by Zagami. I agree with much he says. I do not like the not rational way of talking about evil and goodness. But the worst disappointment came at the end. Because all the critic he exercises takes another colour and that is that it appears to speak as a religious opponent and not as a cool critical head. He says at the end that he became a moslem.

So ... He kills by himself his own thesis.

Light in the garden

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Sat Oct 28, 2006 6:26 pm Post subject:

Hmm... Well

I went to the personal website of this guy, Illuminati Confessions. Already before i read it, i started thinking whether he is another comedian in the style of our Ali G, who is now impersonating someone else again. I think i was right. The sicilian aristocrat ... confesses himself that his mother and grandmother were english show bus ladies. And yes, his father is a real siziliano. He is also called Young as well as Zagami. He is a very successful musician, producer and DJ. And he has two italian intellectual spiritual fathers. It would not be difficult to get all the information and then make it to his own act. he writes people will need some time until they will understand his black humour.

Still there are some truths in what he brings out there. And it teaches us also that if we can not be very very big at least we can go on the coast of the irony, humour and acting. Even if we have some old aristocrats at the background we have to be there at this life. I think...

Last edited by Alkistis on Mon Oct 30, 2006 8:27 am;
edited 2 times in total

Light in the garden

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Sat Oct 28, 2006 6:30 pm Post subject:

I prefer him to some other italians that go on seriously about the prophecies of Celestine, about the end of the world.

Light in the garden

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Sat Oct 28, 2006 7:18 pm Post subject:

I often feel at the end just a fool ...

At the end of this topic it remains for me and i hope

for many of us here, the point that we are concerned about a fascistic control of the world and that is not what we see and look for in the freemasonry. Yet, some lodges again and again seem to have it as their first priority.(P2 and neo-Illuminati).

Last edited by Alkistis on Mon Oct 30, 2006 8:33 am;
edited 1 time in total

Light in the garden

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Sat Oct 28, 2006 8:52 pm Post subject:

Further on line researches proved that the name of his father and of his grand father are real. They are-were both scholars and writers. In which case, he can not lie about his name and family, otherwise relatives would stop him and expose him.

Light in the garden

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Sun Oct 29, 2006 6:40 am Post subject:

In Leo's website one learns that the montecarlo lodge of the pseudo illuminati is the same address as the central office that mis managed the business Telecom in Italy and brought the country over the edge of bunkruptcy. Head of that is now Gelli's son. Gelli was the main responsible of Moro's death. All their actions show they do not care for humanity's illumination and progress they only repress everybody else and puss the people to misery on the purpose to get their quite absolute power of money and control. Not masonic at all, the neo-illuminati ...

Last edited by Alkistis on Mon Oct 30, 2006 8:41 am;
edited 2 times in total

Light in the garden

The Revealer

Resident Mystic

Posted: Mon Oct 30, 2006 7:17 am Post subject: Re:
Former High Level Italian Illuminati Comes Clean?

TUBULCAIN,

Heh heh heh - thanks for posting this, I needed a good
laugh!

This is ALMOST as hysterically funny and twisted as
David Icke's deluded perceptions of what's going on.

edited for clarity

Last edited by The Revealer on Mon Oct 30, 2006 7:28

am; edited 1 time in total

The Revealer

In Service.

W.W.

"Great spirits always face violent opposition from
mediocre minds"

- Einstein

Rex igne redit et coningo gaudet occulto

Visita Interiora Terrae Rectificando Invenies Occultum

Lapidem

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Mon Oct 30, 2006 7:21 am Post subject:

Well, the award does not go to me because i did not
invent it, i only repeat what i read on website-s.

But thank you for your opinion about what is going on
the world.

Light in the garden

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Mon Oct 30, 2006 8:43 am Post subject:

And yes, Opus Dei and Illuminati work together, also on the board of Telecom. That's why Adamo Bove, Opus Dei member and manager of telecom, was thrown from a 40 meters high bridge over a high traphic road in naples this summer. Morder or Suicide? The motive was that he should not speak.

Light in the garden

Alkistis

Forumite

Posted: Mon Oct 30, 2006 10:00 am Post subject:

Naturally, they have nothing to fear, nothing will be proved, as usual, while an investigator burned most important documents in an airport near Milan.

Light in the garden

billmc

Site Admin

Posted: Tue Oct 31, 2006 7:00 am Post subject:

As custodian of the truth , at least here I have to put this thread into perspective

ArcticBeacon.com, is a conspiracy site and has something like 1,000 plus articles which accuse everyone from "More Satanic Worshipping in Vatican Verified " to " North Carolina Supreme Court Justice Candidate Claims 'The Beast' Has Infiltrated Every Level Of Society".

From my quick calculation it is most likely that the only people not accused of being involved in a conspiracy of some kind are the people who are writing

these articles and those who run arcticbeacon.com.

Now for those who wish to participate in such theories then fine, but it should not be presented as confirmed evidence or a supported report of the truth.

I shall make some further enquiries.

Bill McElligott

Administration for LodgeRoomUk

LodgeRoomUS Store

"God looks down kindly upon a gentle Master"

Ted from Iowa

Expert

Posted: Tue Oct 31, 2006 7:14 am Post subject: Re:

Former High Level Italian Illuminati Comes Clean?

Quote:

i only repeat what i read on website-s.

And thus this is your major mistake. Most items posted

on websites that discuss this are full of fiction.
Probably even the names of the people writing it are
pen-names and might be just one person.

And by just repeating this unverifiable "stuff", you
are promoting deception and untruths.

You might want to avoid sites as such and pick up a
good book to read instead.

Ted from Iowa

Grand Lodge of Iowa

Antient Free and Accepted Masons

theron dunn

Site Admin

Posted: Tue Oct 31, 2006 9:58 pm Post subject:

My brothers;

This is a site dedicated to issues regarding MASONRY.

The P2 "lodge" is neither masonIC nor a lodge. Its
charter was revoked years ago. Further, this forum is

not a clearing house for conspiracy theories. There are many other places that specialize in this sub genre of fictional writing.

Masonry: Its not about ME changing THEM, its about ME changing ME.

billmc

Site Admin

Posted: Wed Nov 01, 2006 3:29 pm Post subject: Re:

Former High Level Italian Illuminati Comes Clean?

I have made enquiries after the validity of the original post.

These are the replies I have recieved from various sources, in Italy.

Ezio Giunchiglia is a businessman. He own a chemical factory, produces cosmetics, bath foams etc, mainly for hotels.

He was P2's member and banned from GOI. He was also in prison for having insulted Mrs. Tina Anselmi, Member of Parliament and commissioner for P2 affaire. When I was WM of my lodge, he sent me a huge documentation asking me to help him to be admitted once again. I sent everything to Bro. Argeo Franceschetti, Grand Senior Warden, who then told me that GOI's Board refused any contact with Giunchiglia.

Leo Zagami is a Sicilian musician who lives in Norway. His surname is a very common and plebeian one.

He was member of Kirby Lodge, UGLE, London, which he left after a huge quarrel with Julian Rees and Thomas Henley. I think he quarrelled also with Rui Gabirro.

I believe registered MFoL as "alliata", put some raving posts and was therefore banned for ever. I was told that in these recent years he was twice in a clinic for mental diseases.

It's very sad to notice that some Brethren are interested in childish occult power games, good for disabled minds. The sole power I gained in freemasonry

is mastery of myself.

Which replies I leave to speak for themselves, but these are people who were there and know the individuals concerned. Not hearsay, or exploded speculation.

Bill McElligott

Administration for LodgeRoomUk

LodgeRoomUS Store

"God looks down kindly upon a gentle Maste

GOSSIP LOUNGE 3

Gossiping about Crowley's masonic regularity with illuminati Nicolas Rodolfo Kropacek Della Salda Conte di Sachsenstein Frater Zok Hon IXo O.T.O. Gran Priore dell'O.T.O.-F.H.L.

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Mon, 28 Nov 2005 21:28:03 +0100

A: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Da: kropacek@mail.asianet.it

Oggetto: Re: Crowley e la Massoneria alcuni approfondimenti a riguardo by KHALED KHAN XIIo

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo!](#) [Valigetta](#)]

93

Carissimo Fr. Leo,

Rispetto all'Ordine, Salutem Punctis Trianguli!

mi ha fatto molto piacere ricevere mail da te e spero di rivederti e riabbracciarti a Bologna.

Spero che possa venire anche la tua Gentile Consorte (che sento con piacere essere in Sacrale Fase di Luna Crescente).

Riguardo quello che mi scrivi non sono d'accordo al 100 % con quanto tu dici (ma la diversita' di opinioni e la possibilita' di confrontarsi in Sacra Tolleranza e' il lato migliore del nostro lavoro, non credi?)

Mi fa inoltre piacere che tu abbia fatto esperienze iniziatiche con il Fr. Bertiaux, che rappresenta sicuramente una linea molto importante, la stessa da cui noi a Bologna traiamo le origini, essendo derivati dall'OTOA --> OTOI, poi rescisi autonomi (Roberto ti potra' spiegarte nei particolari): linea, quella Franco-Haitiana, che solo in parte origina da Crowley, e che per molti versi, sia per l'OTO che per la Massoneria (RSAA e M.M.), oltre che per la componente Martinistico-Martinezista, ha potenti (e validissime) origini (non dimentichiamo, per esempio, che Martinez De Pasqually ando' a vivere gli ultimi anni della sua vita proprio ad Haiti).

Concordo con te sulla attuale degenerazione della Massoneria Moderna, problema purtroppo non di oggi e tema che gia' molti anni fa ha visto dibattere il Fr. Reghini, e tanti altri che anch'essi, come Italic, hanno ispirato i nostri Lavori. Vi e' pero' dire che bisogna evitare di buttare via il bambino assieme all'acqua sporca del bagno, per cui nei nostri Lavori noi rispettiamo e onoriamo i Fratelli Massoni regolarmente (e con questo intendo iniziati ritualmente o con trasmissione massonicamente valida da Fratelli Maestri a loro volta regolarmente iniziati, a seguire la Catena Iniziatica) e addirittura li accettiamo come graditi Ospiti (pur con le doverose tegolature del caso, ad uno ad uno).

Pur inquadrandoci in quella che definisci correttamente come storiografo Massoneria "di Frangia" (e che noi preferiamo definire "Massoneria Misterica") riconosciamo esistere diverse "anime" nella Libera Muratoria, ad esempio quella Sociale, quella Filantropica, eccetera), anche se riteniamo che in tali aspetti vi siano evidenti forzature, nate proprio in quel 1717 ed in quella "presa in carico" della Libera Muratoria da parte di Fratelli Anglicani e Protestanti, che ne hanno snaturato le origini e "forzato" i Landmarks in senso cristiano-sociale-filantropico.

In tale senso va vista la nostra scelta, di non mettere la bibbia come Libro Sacro, ma un libro simbolico quindi universale, costruito con magistrale attenzione (se vogliamo, e' una specie di incarnazione del Libro M di Rosicruciana memoria ...). Ma non e' questione solo di oggi, anche in passato altri hanno disquisito su come sostituire il libro, ipotizzando taluni anche un libro bianco.

Riguardo le nostre origini ti invio un documento di presentazione della nostra Venerabile Loggia Madre, che forse ti trovera' discorde e ti fara' dire che non siamo "regolari", ma ti diro' che io, nato al Grande Oriente d'Italia di Palazzo Giustiniani, Ordine che all'epoca (si parla degli Anni '70 dello scorso secolo) della mia Iniziazione

sino all'epoca in cui conseguì il III Grado era riconosciuto dalla Gran Loggia d'Inghilterra, mi sento (paradossale? non credo!) molto più in sintonia con i Sacri ed Universali Principi della Libera Muratoria e con tutti i Fratelli del Mondo in epoca odierna, nella mia appartenenza in questa "piccola massoneria" da qualcuno (con i criteri da te definiti) considerata "spuria". Ricordo di tutti un aspetto che mi faceva sempre venire l'orticaria: quello di definire i Fratelli dell'altra grande Realta' Massonica Italiana, quelli della Gran Loggia di discendenza Piazza del Gesu', come "cugini", con ciò mandando alle ortiche il concetto di Fratellanza Universale. Sicuramente non concordo con i paradigmi usati dal Duca di Cabinda per contestare la legittimita' del Rito di Misraim-Memphis di Caracciolo (e' su Internet, a cura del "Soberano").

E penso che comunque la trasmissione iniziatica delle patenti dei Memphis e Mizraim debba essere accettata, e che tali Riti siano il vero grande Collante delle realta' Iniziatiche odierne (dalle origini dell'Ordine Osirideo che originò la Miriam, a tanti altri, via via fino all'O.T.O. stesso.

Ma avremo modo di parlarne a lungo, spero, magari anche in compagnia del nostro Gran Jerofante / S.G.M. Roberto Negrini, che ha Memoria Storica su questi argomenti.

Ti saluto caramente e fraternamente, col Triplice Fraternal Abbraccio e Rosicrucianamente con i miei più Sinceri Auguri di Pax Profunda.

Assalamu Aleykum Wa Rahmatullah Wa Barakathu

93 93/93

Nicolas Rodolfo Kropacek Della Salda

Conte di Sachsenstein

3.'. Fr.'.L.'.M.'. (etc.)

Eques a Smaragdinum Sole

Frater R.C.

Frater Ganesha S::I:::

Frater Zok Hon

IX O.T.O.

Gran Priore dell'O.T.O.-F.H.L.

Frater 93 A.'.A.'.

sub motto

"Per Aspera Immortalis Ad Astra"

Frater in Khem "Ankh Ptah Kheper Ra"

Cavaliere OSMTJ

Fr. Sufi HARUN AL-QADR

At 15.46 28/11/05, you wrote:

Carissimo Fr.Nicholas,
spero tu stia bene e spero di vederti presto nella tua bella città
di Bologna , nel frattempo ti mando una piacevole sorpresa...
dopo aver ricevuto da te la scorsa estate in occasione del nostro
primo incontro a Villa Leona alcune carte riguardanti il tuo
grande interesse verso il rapporto tra Crowley e la massoneria
ed essendo Io tra le altre cose uno storico della Libera
Muratoria in tutte le sue varie sfaccettature incluse le cosiddette
"massonerie di Frangia" (che tra l'altro ho anche frequentato
raggiungendo il sublime grado di 33o 90o 95o del Rito Antico e
Primitivo di Memphis e Mizraim del Msgr.Michael Paul
Bertiaux) e avendo successivamente ricevuto i più alti gradi dei
vari sistemi paramassonici/Illuministici/Rosa+Croce del OTO/
OTOA/OI/FRA che mi hanno sicuramente aiutato in uno studio
più approfondito sull'argomento mi sento ora obbligato a far
chiarezza una volta e per tutte sulla posizione del Fratello A.
Crowley in Massoneria,sulla sua presunta irregolarità,e su
quella che tu hai giustamente definito l'Opera di Detroit nonché
il lavoro di frangia dell'illustre Fr.Theodor Reuss.

Una breve ricerca che mi è risultata comunque abbastanza
semplice da realizzare essendo stato Io stesso coinvolto molto
da vicino in queste faccende di regolarità o meno dell'OTO nei
confronti della massoneria.

Molto di questa ricerca si appoggia sul grande lavoro che è
stato svolto in prevalenza negli anni settanta dalla prestigiosa
Loggia di ricerca Quatuor Coronati No.2076 di Londra e da un
Fratello in particolare di altissimo livello che si chiamava Ellic
Howe con cui il caro Koenig che conosco molto bene ebbe
modo di lavorare negli ultimi anni della sua vita e che a detta di
Koenig sarebbe stata una delle fonti più importanti nel suo
studio sulle reali fondamenta storiche dell'OTO e sulle
avventure e disavventure massoniche del Fr.Crowley che
hanno inizio con la sua appartenenza alla famosissima Golden
Dawn...

Andiamo prima di tutto a consultare a riguardo di questa
faccenda dai mille risvolti i risultati dei complessi studi della
ARS QUATUOR CORONATORUM presenti sul sito della
Gran Loggia Canadese della British Columbia che ovviamente
a molto a cuore il voler chiarire le cose essendo coinvolta
direttamente nella faccenda con l'episodio all'Oriente di
Vancouver, una analisi di Crowley massone quindi senza
precedenti e senza peli sulla lingua:

<http://freemasonry.bcy.ca/aqc/crowley.html>

Una ricerca questa che continua tuttora e che coinvolge altri
Fratelli ricercatori della importantissima Loggia Quatuor

Coronati 2076 di Londra con cui ho avuto tra l'altro la fortuna e l'onore di lavorare in passato come il Fr.Robert Gilbert della SRIA o il noto Fr.John Hammil Direttore delle comunicazioni per la Gran Loggia Unita d'Inghilterra.

Purtroppo pero' entrambi questi famosi studiosi di Massoneria e lo stesso Fr.Ellic Howe peccano nell'essere un po di parte per quello che riguarda la questione della "Regolarita' Massonica" del Fr.A.Crowley per questioni che hanno ben poco di massonico e molto di politico,infatti il Fr.Crowley fu iniziato prima da un Supremo Consiglio del R.S.A.A. di dubbia origine in Messico giungendo al grado piu' alto del Rito in questione il fatidico 33o ma poi capendo i limiti di questa sua iniziazione spuria volle essere iniziato piu' che regolarmente nella Anglo - Saxon Lodge No.343 all'Oriente di Parigi in quella che e' tuttora una delle Obbedienze piu' importanti del panorama massonico internazionale ,ovvero la Gran Lodge de France un Obbedienza Massonica tradizionalmente ostile alla Gran Loggia Unita d'Inghilterra ma completamente regolare in ogni altro aspetto rituale,amministrativo ,ed iniziatico con un profondo rispetto verso quelli che sono i Landmarks del nostro Ordine , tanto da essere considerata piu' che regolare tra il 1917 e il 1966 dalla maggior parte delle massonerie Statunitensi e Nord Americane e dalla stessa Grand Lodge of British Columbia che addirittura per un periodo nel dopo guerra riconobbe in Francia sia la Gran Loggia di Francia che la nuova nata per volonta' inglese la Gran Loggia Nazionale Francese,purtroppo per accontentare le politiche inglesi le cose cambiano ma la Grand Lodge of British Columbia a ribbadito di recente che vuole riconoscere di nuovo la Grand Lodge de France perche' totalmente regolare ai loro occhi,quindi staremo a vedere quello che succede....

Certo sembra ridicolo che il Fr.Crowley introdotto alla Anglo Saxon Lodge No.343 dal rispettatissimo massone il Reverendo James Lyon Bowley(mio lontano parente) Cappellano dell'ambasciata inglese possa essere considerato "Irregolare" solamente per una questione che non a nulla a che fare con l'aspetto iniziatico della massoneria ma che e' in realta' e' legato alle politiche colonialiste della Gran Loggia Unita d'Inghilterra. Successivamente un altro motivo per cui Crowley non fu mai regolarizzato in Inghilterra come massone e lo scontro che ebbe in giovane eta' nella Golden Dawn con il Potentissimo Frater della SRIA Dr.Wiliam Westcott,il Fratello Westcott non gli perdonera mai di aver sputtanato ai quattro venti il fatto che la Golden Dawn era stata creata a tavolino su basi mitiche e di pura fantasia da un gruppo di Fratelli della R+C inglesi,Fratelli legati alla potentissima SRIA in cerca di emozioni forti dal sapore Egiziano piuttosto che un reale riconoscimento dei R+C

tedeschi nei confronti dei R+C inglesi come volevano far credere invece i vertici della Golden Dawn con la supposta esistenza di un raro documento di una R+C tedesca che legittimava la loro esistenza e regolarità iniziatica. Un affare sporco e poco chiaro quindi anche quello della Golden Dawn come tanti altri che abbiamo imparato a conoscere nel corso delle nostre ricerche sul Sistema Iniziatico Occidentale che pare si voglia basare in molti casi caro Fr. Nicholas più su miti e leggende che su realtà iniziatiche e scientifiche vere e proprie ecco perché con la nascita della Massoneria Speculativa nel 1717 inizia il declino della Vera Massoneria che nasce invece con la creazione dell'uomo da parte di Dio in epoca ben più remota e su basi certissime perché realmente divine.

Questa stupida guerra tra la Gran Loggia Unita d'Inghilterra e la Gran Loggia di Francia che nulla a di massonico continua a mietere vittime anche nel nuovo millennio e mi sono trovato a combatterla in prima persona con il Fr. Michael Singer della Gran Loggia di Francia e la successiva nascita della Regular Grand Lodge of England fortemente voluta (almeno inizialmente) dalla Gran Loggia di Francia, una guerra comunque inutile che dimostra la stupidità e la superficialità della massoneria contemporanea ridotta ormai ad un Circo delirante di grembiuli e sciarpe più o meno colorati e a titoli altisonanti in mano a dei burocrati e a dei businessmen che poco hanno a che fare con il vero spirito di Fratellanza, di tolleranza e di vera conoscenza che animava la Massoneria Universale delle origini

<http://www.mqmagazine.co.uk/issue-9/p-18.php>

<http://grandlodge.on.ca/UGLEwarning.htm-4k->

Quindi dopo gli studi da me effettuati come Fratello Massone sul caso Crowley sono giunto alla conclusione che la sua iniziazione in massoneria a Parigi nel 1904 e da considerarsi sotto tutti i punti di vista REGOLARE ANZI REGOLARISSIMA.

Per quanto riguarda la figura molto interessante del Fratello Illuminato Theodor Reuss e le reali origini massoniche dell'OTO vale sicuramente dare un'occhiata alla pagina <http://freemasonry.bcy.ca/reuss/notes.html> che ci porta a conoscere in maniera molto dettagliata le realtà di Frangia della Germania di inizio novecento e il vero peso iniziatico da dare a queste pseudo-patenti massoniche dell'OTO che troppo spesso vengono abusate da alcuni gruppi come il Califfato o da villantatori veri e propri come il Dr. Emanuele Coltro Guidi di Verona per le loro truffe ai danni di poveri ignoranti che poco o nulla conoscono del complesso mondo massonico, due anni fa' ricevetti per esempio una lettera di aiuto da una povera ragazza

brasiliana rimasta vittima di un certo Dr.Nicholay Frisvold che diceva di essere un massone di altissimo livello legato all'OTO di Coltro Guidi ma che in realta' e un pericoloso personaggio coinvolto in sacrifici umani legato ai servizi segreti Brasiliani intenti a controllare il crescente mercato dell'occulto grazie alle sette sataniche,quindi attenzione attenzione c'e' veramente da mettersi le mani nei capelli e urlare perche' esistono tanti fessi nel genere umano?

A presto con un TFA,

RW.Bro.Leo Lyon Zagami

Worshipfull Master of Akershus Lux Lodge Oslo 2005/2006

Member of the Masonic High Council for England and Wales (2005)

Member of Kirby Lodge 2818 (2000-2005)

(United Grand Lodge of England)

Honary member of the United Grand Lodges of Europe (Grand Lodge de France)

Membro onorario della Gran Loggia Unita Tradizionale (R.S.A. A)

e della Gran Loggia dell'Unione (EMULATION)

D.'D.'A.'. Aula Lucis Cagliostro della Fraternitas Rosecruiana Antiqua (London) 2001/2003

and XIIo of the OTO/OI recognized worldwide with the name of KHALED KHAN

GOSSIP LOUNGE 4

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "GLSIDI" <glsidi@virgilio.it>

A: "'leo young'" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Oggetto:

Data: Tue, 12 Sep 2006 13:38:45 +0200

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Caro Leo,

Sono rientrato da poco dalle mie lunghe ferie, ed ho trovato una serie di e-mail e te ne ringrazio.

Come sai, vivo lontano dal vostro mondo, e quindi, non so quello che avviene.

Io condivido la mia vita massonica con un piccolo e

modesto gruppo di fratelli.
Un piccolo gruppo, che si riunisce ancora oggi, con la gioia di vivere assieme i momenti d'incontro.
I nostri lavori, sono come dovrebbero essere, fatti di studio e di ricerca; lavori rituali, svolti in armonia.
Alla chiusura dei nostri architettonici lavori, con la catena d'unione, imploriamo sempre il G:.A:.D:.U:.
affinché possa donare la stessa gioia, pace e serenità, a tutti i Fratelli ed all'umanità che ahimè, ancora nel XXI secolo soffre ancora per gli egoismi profani.
Un abbraccio.
Francesco

GOSSIP LOUNGE 5

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Thu, 3 Aug 2006 19:30:35 +0200

Oggetto: Da Ezio Giunchiglia

Da: "ezio.giunchi" <ezio.giunchi@libero.it>

A: "leoyoung1999" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Leo,
maledetto il giorno che ti ho conosciuto sotto la falsa spoglia di una brava persona.
Per colpa tua ho dato le dimissioni da Console

Addio

Ezio

GOSSIP LOUNGE 6

Gossip 6 from the Grand Master of the Regular Grand
Lodge of France

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Siegfried Tonje" <findcontact@hotmail.com>

A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

Oggetto: RE: CONFESSIONS OF AN ILLUMINATI

Data: Sat, 14 Oct 2006 16:29:33 +0000

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Dear sir

LET BE INFORMED THAT I AM A MASTER MASON, I KNOW WHO IS MASON OR NOT, IF YOU WAS BEEN INITIATED BY THE R. W. bro Rui GABIRO YOU MUST STAY IN SILENCE AND DON'T HAVE TO ATTACK HIM ANY WAY. IT IS NOT A PROBLEM IF YOU ARE NOT YET IN THE SAME GROUP WITH HIM. I KNOW THE BRO GABIRRO AS A MASTER MASON AND BRO GABIRRO IS TRULY MASTER MASON AND A GOOD MAN. I AM NOT PERFECT NEITHER YOU NOR HIM, EVERY OF US CAN MAKE MISTAKE OF COURSE, BUT YOU ARE MAKINNG BIG MISTAKE BECAUSE GABIRRO IS A VERY GOOD AND TRUE MASTER MASON. MY RELATION WITH GABIRRO IS MASONIC RELATION AND NOBODY CAN BREACK THIS RELATION. I AM IN THE CHAIN OF UNION WITH ALL MASONS IN THE WORLD IF THEY ARE HONOURABLE. I INVITE YOU TO BE HONOURABLE FOR YOURSELF AND FOR ALL HUMAM BEING DO NOT ATTACK PEOPLE. I KNOW YOUR CASE, I KNOW THE CASE OF GABIRRO,I HAVE INFORMATION ABOUT ALL OF YOU.

THIS SECOND TIME IN INVITE FRATERNALLY TO STOP ANY CONTACT WITH ME. IF YOU TO BE IN RELATION WITH AS MASON YOU MUST FIRST BE IN GOOD STANDING WITH GABIRRO.

IF YOU HAVE ANY MESSAGE FOR ME, ASK TO BRO GABIRRO IF HE CAN ACCEPT THAT YOU SEND IT TO ME IF YOU DON'T USE THIS WAY, FRATERNALLY I WOULD NOT REPLY TO ANY OTHER MESSAGE FROMYOUR SIDE.

S&F

GREETINGS

>From: leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

>To: Siegfried Tonje <findcontact@hotmail.com>

>Subject: RE: CONFESSIONS OF AN ILLUMINATI

>Date: Sat, 14 Oct 2006 03:42:42 +0100 (BST)

>

>Learn more about the evidence in the e-mail bellow

>and my web site MWGM.Bro.Siegfried , and check the

>diploma sent by Bro.Rui in the attachment its a MM

>DIPLOMA (not a FC summon from UGLE like Rui says).

>Your GRAND SEGRETARY IS FULL OF LIES dear Grand Master

>and secretely works with Comandante Giogio Hugo

>Balestrieri and Ezio Giunchiglia of the P2,SHAME ON

>YOU!

>You will be eventually exposed as part of a criminal

>network of spies and so called intelligence so give up

>your illuminati brainwashing satanic theatre Brother

>Siegfried and act accordingly with our Ancient customs
>and Costitutions STOP WORKING FOR THE SATANIST OF THE
>CIA LIKE RUI GABIRRO.

>S&F

>Leo Lyon Zagami

>

>

>

>Date: Sat, 15 Jul 2006 09:03:39 -0000

>Subject: GRANMAESTRO di eBay For you information

>igruppodelGRANMAESTRO-owner@yahoogroups.com

>

>Dear Sir and Brother,

>

>Please be aware that your GranMaestro yahoogroup is

>being used and abused by a certain fralance82 Nome vero: carlo

>Località: Vettori Età: 23, this person is using your yahoogroup to place

>information that is misleading and can be liable for perjury, as

>it serves the only purpose of insulting others wrongfully.

>

>I must also inform you that Mr. Leo Zagami has just

>been for the second time in the last 12 months placed in the mental

>Hospital in Oslo, Mr. Leo is well known to have spent some time in a mental

>institution in the USA.

>

>Mr. Leo was never a founding member of the MHC/RGLE as he claims. Mr.

>Leo visited indeed 3 times our Lodge in London as he produced a FC

>summons of Kerby Lodge under the UGLE, and we in good faith allowed

>him to our Lodge meeting, never the less Mr. Leo's behaviour and

>conversations topics to others was always very strange.

>

>Mr. Leo has been expelled from all the organizations that he either joined or was a

member of, unfortunately Mr. Leo is not a person of sound mind and therefor is with

much regret that I must ask you as the moderator to please act accordingly.

>

>S&f,

>Rui Alexander Gabirro, RGLE

>Secretary General

><< Leo_Lyon_Zagami_Diploma.pdf >>

GOSSIP LOUNGE 7

Gossip 7 by Frater John Faerset secretary of the Ordo

Templi Orientis in Oslo.

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Mon, 14 Aug 2006 09:09:26 -0700 (PDT)

Da: "John Faereth" <edelgris@yahoo.com>

Oggetto:Re: O.T.O mission completed....?

A: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Thank you!

Just curious...how do you combine being a Muslim with working together with Tord Morsund, an associate of groups like Forum Mot Islamisering (Forum against Islamization) and other rightwing groups working against Islamic immigrants?

GOSSIP LOUNGE 8

Gossip 8 by Abdul Massimo Palazzi and the so called Istituto Culturale della Comunita' Islamica Italiana, a bunch of Mossad agents working for the Zionist terrorist.

--- Istituto Culturale della Comunita' Islamica Italiana <islam.inst@alice.it> wrote:

If you oppose Zionism, are associated with a leading demonic sponsor of terrorism like the Emir of Qatar and circulate the ugliest lies against the Mashaykh of Tasawwuf, the only possible explanation for this behavior of yours is that YOU THE REAL SATANIST, although you do not realize it. May Allah guide you to the right path and to a sincere repentance.

Kalim

GOSSIP LOUNGE 9

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Sat, 29 Jul 2006 02:20:42 +0200 (CEST)

Da: "leoyoung1999" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

A: "Chiesa Gnostica Italiana" <gnosticismo@domeus.it>

Oggetto: [Chiesa Gnostica Italiana] IL COMANDANTE BALESTRIERI E ROBERTO AMATO AIUTANO MASSIMO PALAZZI..

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Il Comandante Giorgio Hugo Balestrieri, Roberto Amato, e Massimo Palazzi (PUPAZZI CIA-MOSSAD) usano come forma Associativa per incontrarsi segretamente in Italia l'Ordine Imperiale del defunto Romano Mussolini a cui partecipa attivamente un altro agente Italiano un po' deviato che si chiama Roberto Pollastro. Essi sono tutti intimamente legati alla Sacerdotessa Michela Mercenaro pericolosa esponente satanista dell'Ordine di Sion legata sia al MOSSAD che al VATICANO tanto da essere stata scelta come Gran Sacerdotessa di Melchizedeck per dei rituali perversi e satanici che avvengono nei sotterranei sacri dell'ex Tempio di Salomone sotto alla sacra Moschea di Al Aqsa, rituali che cercano di scimmiettare in maniera perversa quella che era la Tradizione piu' sacra del Maestro Gesu' e di chi prima di lui aveva rivestito questo ruolo sacrale all'interno dell'Ordine Millenario dei Profeti, e ricordiamo che Michela Mercenaro era Don Michele Mercenaro si tratta infatti di un bisessuale approvato addirittura dal Vaticano e

dal Maurizio Costanzo Sciocco...che ci tocca sentire a noi poveri Musulmani,i rituali di Michela Mercenaro della P2 sotto alla nostra Moschea di Al Aqsa...infedeli adoratori del vitello d'oro ecco che vi dico....

Poi abbiamo Massimo Palazzi che fa mille altri sporchi giochi e lavori per questi Sionisti e purtroppo funge da agente di collegamento con le frangie piu' corrotte del cosiddetto fondamentalismo musulmano sia Italiano che estero, facendo addirittura l'agente di collegamento tra Hezbollah e Mossad in Medio oriente.Si tratta quindi di un pupazzo pericolosissimo da eliminare per il bene della collettivita',un satanista della peggior specie ed ovviamente non puo' che accusarmi come tutti i satanisti perche' sa bene chi sono e che se lo becco...altro che le chiacchiere dei governi me lo mangio vivo...

Salam Aleikum

Khaled Khan

GOSSIP LOUNGE 10

Gossip 10 in Lebanon...

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "shiner kabbala" <secretmaster1981@hotmail.com>

A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

Oggetto:sspa.lebanon

Data: Thu, 27 Jul 2006 12:21:34 +0000

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Dear M.W. sir&brother Leo Lyon Zgami.

Greetings , I had a meeting with my brothers discussing recent situation that Lebanon is facing.

They are wondering if this will end in some way and how it would end,for whose sake,this matter effect everything we worked for all the time.

If this would not end and the war keep going on then we must leave the country because of the danger we may face, especially according to what we believe , we do not really know what the future is about, we think may be from your side of the world you have any points of view or predicting thoughts of what's going to happen.what is the end of this and when and how much horror and suffer we shall live.

It is the matter of our families who can not bear anymore . If you know anything about this or have any advise to us we would be gratefull.do we stay and this will end soon,? Or is it better to leave to another safe country till this ends?

We need an answer for this if it is possible.

I am asking these questions because we are known here as Masons which is a great honour to us also a big serious problem if the radicals won the war.

Because of that we consider ourselves under the responsibility of every brethren all over the universe.

Lebanon 27th
july
2006

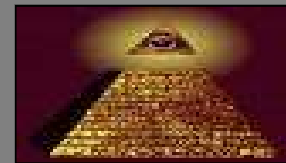
khaled nachabe



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

GOSSIP LOUNGE 11-20

GOSSIP LOUNGE 11

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Mon, 24 Jul 2006 11:29:38 -0700 (PDT)

Da: "khaled nachabe" <sspa.lebanon@yahoo.com>

Oggetto:SSPA.LEBANON

A: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

dear M.W. sir & bro.

we at the SSPA.LEBANON thank you for your concern about the situation here in Lebanon and we know that this is the real universal brotherhood .

we hope your efforts sir and bro.Ghali would make lebanese people suffer less of this sad time.

your's faithfully

SSPA.LEBANON

khaled nachabe.

GOSSIP LOUNGE 12

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Mon, 24 Jul 2006 14:54:36 +0200
Da: "Istituto Culturale della Comunita' Islamica Italiana" <islam.inst@alice.it>
A: gabriele.mandel@fastwebnet.it
CC: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com
Oggetto: E chi pensa ad aiutare Israele aggredita?

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Ovviamente le richieste di aiuti sono SEMPRE E SOLO A FAVORE DEL LIBANO. A mandare aiuti agli Israeliani vittime di un tremendo attacco terroristico ed impegnati in un combattimento per la sopravvivenza del loro Stato non pensa mai nessuno... Quando si parla di CARITA' A SENSO UNICO...

Kalim

in data sabato 22 luglio 2006, alle ore 23.07, Gabriele Mandel scritto:

> Amici stimati, ricevo e trasmetto. Qualora si rendesse necessario a giorni riceverò anche l'indirizzo della Banca.
Cordiali saluti, Mandel

Amici, salute a tutti voi. Conoscete il dramma che decine di migliaia di libanesi vivono.

Sono rifugiati nelle scuole attorno a noi e mancano di tutto. Noi cerchiamo di dar loro un po' di cibo, latte, medicine, un minimo di conforto igienico.

Calcoliamo che le necessità quotidiana di una famiglia sia di 10 dollari (8

euri). Quelli di voi, libanesi o no, che vogliono aiutarli, possono inviare il loro dono alla Banca SGBL, conto corrente 001-004-361-236446-01-3. Grazie per tutto l'aiuto che ci vorrete dare, Nayla Butros Sehnaoui.

A seguito di questo messaggio ho ricevut anche il seguente:----- Original

Message -----

From: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

To: <gabriele.mandel@fastwebnet.it>

Sent: Saturday, July 22, 2006 1:28 AM

Subject: Re: ohe, les amis a l'etranger...AVVERTENZA!>

Visto le numerose attivita' illecite su internet legate alla beneficenza mi sento in dovere di relazionarvi la seguente prima di continuare questa importante missione a favore delle popolo Libanese che in questo momento ne ha particolarmente bisogno, vi comunico che il messaggio è di Karim Butros-Ghali e di Darina alJoundi. Karim Boutros-Ghali e' il nipote di Boutros Boutros ex > Segretario Generale delle Nazioni Unite e Darina alJoundi una delle piu' famose attrici Libanesi, Karim, un mio carissimo amico e collaboratore appartiene alla famiglia che ufficialmente protegge il > Cristianesimo di Rito Copto in Egitto, i Boutros Ghali.

> darina333@hotmail.com

> kb_ghali@lycos.com

Fraternamente vostro, Leo Lyon Zagami Principe del Sacro Romano Impero

--

I migliori saluti,

Scrivi a:

Istituto

islam.inst@alice.it

GOSSIP LOUNGE 13

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

A: ilgruppodelGRANMAESTRO@yahoogroups.com

Da: "carlo" <carlovettori@libero.it>

Data: Sat, 15 Jul 2006 09:03:39 -0000

Oggetto:GRANMAESTRO di eBay For you information

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

lgruppodelGRANMAESTRO-owner@yahoogroups.com

Dear Sir and Brother,

Please be aware that your GranMaestro yahoogroup is being used and abused by a certain fralance82 Nome vero: carlo Località: Vettori Età: 23, this person is using your yahoogroup to place information that is misleading and can be liable for perjury, as it serves the only purpose of insulting others wrongfully.

I must also inform you that Mr. Leo Zagami has just been for the

second time in the last 12 months placed in the mental Hospital in Oslo, Mr. Leo is well known to have spent some time in a mental institution in the USA.

Mr. Leo was never a founding member of the MHC/RGLE as he claims. Mr. Leo visited indeed 3 times our Lodge in London as he produced a FC summons of Kerby Lodge under the UGLE, and we in good faith allowed him to our Lodge meeting, never the less Mr. Leo's behaviour and conversations topics to others was always very strange.

Mr. Leo has been expelled from all the organizations that he either joined or was a member of, unfortunately Mr. Leo is not a person of sound mind and therefor is with much regret that I must ask you as the moderator to please act accordingly.

S&f,
Rui Alexander Gabirro, RGLE
Secretary General

GOSSIP LOUNGE 14

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo!](#) [Valigetta](#)]

A: ilgruppedelGRANMAESTRO@yahoogroups.com

Da: "sergio sarri" <sarrisergio@yahoo.it>

Data: Sat, 15 Jul 2006 09:33:14 -0000

Oggetto:GRANMAESTRO di eBay Addio al gruppo

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo!](#) [Valigetta](#)]

Cari iscritti al Gruppo del GRANMAESTRO,
vi spedisco questa comunicazione, per informarvi che da oggi non sarò più il moderatore di questo gruppo e per informarvi altresì la mia intenzione di abbandonare definitivamente il gruppo.
Sono stufo di dover continuare a smistare email di altre persone e dover poi rendere conto di quello che c'è scritto, come se fossi stato io l'autore.

Nella presentazione del gruppo è sempre stato chiaro che ne io ne il fondatore del gruppo saremmo stati a vagliare con troppa attenzione i messaggi (che non sono pochi) in arrivo.

Per quanto riguarda quest'ultima diatriba sulla RGLE, ho solo spedito dei messaggi che sono arrivati alla lista e per contrasto ho riportato un messaggio di qualche mese fa di Leo Zagami dove intimava di non parlare della RGLE... negli ultimi messaggi il tono è cambiato di 180 gradi.

A questo punto se il sottoscritto deve farsi un esame di coscienza, ha deciso di non avere più niente a che fare con questo gruppo. A vostro beneficio potrete leggere le risposte del Fr.: Gabirro, visto che il sottoscritto è di parte e fa sentire solo la voce di Zagami.

Cordiali saluti a tutti

Carlo Vettori

GOSSIP LOUNGE 15

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

A: ilgruppodelGRANMAESTRO@yahoogroups.com

Da: "sergio sarri" <sarrisergio@yahoo.it>

Data: Sat, 15 Jul 2006 10:07:11 -0000

Oggetto:GRANMAESTRO di eBay attacco voluto alla massoneria italiana

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

CARISSIMI FFRR,

ancora una volta diamo spazio a persone che scrivono e minaccia anche il Presidente USA ,FRANCESE e altri, un tale "LEO".

Come

Istituzione Massonica che non si occupa di POLITICA e di RELIGIONE vi

allego una e.mail ricevuta e trasmessa alla PROCURA di COSENZA:

leo
young wrote a Roberto Amato:
E ora che vogliamo fare
miei cari
Fratelli d'Italia?

Non volete trattare con Londra?

Be vi
beccate
sta propaganda e la situazione per voi del GOIF non mi sembra
brillante
al momento dopo le prime rivelazioni e vi garantisco che
potrebbe
andare ancora peggio se cominciamo a dare alla stampa di
sinistra
alcune News sul vostro caro Duca di Cabinda e le sue
molteplici
attivit  di ciarlatano e criminale internazionale, e

allora
Fratelli
che vogliamo fare?

Voi con me non trattate voi con me
dovete solo
obbedire e combattere ma vi vedo un po' spenti non sara'
mica
una
clonazione il vostro Ordine Imperiale di Romano Mussolini
miei cari
camerati,siete forse un altra comparsata alla Massimo
Pizza?

A me
da vero Musulmano quelli che fanno queste cose
andrebbero appesi altro
che Pizza e Fichi...ci siamo capiti?

E a noi
Illuminati questi
inutili teatrini Italiani hanno rotto un po' le
balle MA QUANDO
COMINCIATE A FARE LE PERSONE SERIE AL SISMI,AL SISDE E
CHI PIU' NE
A

PIU' NE METTA,l'ufficio K come KOIONI altro che
Killer...

VIVA
L'ITALIA QUELLA VERA QUELLA DEL SACRO ROMANO IMPERO.

Un Triplice
Fraterno Saluto

Principe Leo Lyon Zagami
del Sacro Romano
Impero

CARISSIMO FRATELLO CARLO VETTORI, ti invito a mandarla in giro
come hai
fatto per le solite "porcherie" che non fanno onore alla
LIBERA
MURATORIA ITALIANA.
Un tr fr abbr
ROBERTO AMATO 3.

GOSSIP LOUNGE 16

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Alessio Nistico" <alenistit@hotmail.com>

A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

Oggetto:RE: Fwd: FROM A FOUNDING MEMBER OF THE MASONIC HIGH COUNCIL/RGLE LONDON

Data: Wed, 12 Jul 2006 15:21:31 +0200

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Carissimo Leo,
come vedi le cose coincidono... occhio anche alla U.U. che è il paravento dietro
cui si nascondono certi personaggi.
Pensa che qualcuno di loro - e non solo loro - mi offrì il 30.'. RSAA quando

ancora ero Apprendista... e volevano farmi gestire una Camera di 4.'. (Maestri Segreti)...

Vabbeh, ti dirò pure che dopo lo scambio di vedute con te, mi sono arrivate minacce... cui io ho risposto dicendo che avrei interessato della questione un certo signore, il cui nome per discrezione non ti faccio, e si sono cagati addosso...

Piuttosto, ti ringrazio per i tuoi scritti; magari ti mando un po' di mie vecchie Tavole, in questi giorni... ma sei sicuro che Putin sia un Fratello? Riguardo agli altri nomi: meglio La Vey di Crowley.

Cabindo si professa Gran Questo e Gran Quest'altro in ordini martinisti inesistenti ed in riti di memphis e mizraim improvvisati un po' in tutto il sud america... vabbeh, problemi loro!

Ci sentiamo presto.

Col TFA

Alessio

GOSSIP LOUNGE 17

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Wed, 17 May 2006 11:32:59 +0100 (BST)

Da: "jonothon Boulter" <synarc2000@yahoo.com>

Oggetto: Universal Unity Members

A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

CC: leoyoung1999@yahoo.co.uk

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Ave Leo,

These are the people interested in the U.U. Here are

there e-mail addresses so you can contact them and
tell them the high level it works at.

They know me as Lord of Rennes.

Aubrey St John

Noblepeer@aol.com

Dickie

mrshudson@richardsampson.co.uk

Lord De Carte Blanche[Italian lives in Australia]

blanchelevieux@yahoo.co.uk

Lord Rupert

Lord_rupert@hotmail.com

Also Chris Davison

c.m.Davison@lboro.ac.uk

The Universal Unity through through Goif should and
can tak over UGLE.

Hail Imperium

Frat

Jonothon

GOSSIP LOUNGE 18

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Sun, 7 May 2006 12:45:14 +0100 (BST)

Da: "jonothon Boulter" <synarc2000@yahoo.com>

Oggetto:New U.U. Recruits

A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

CC: leoyoung1999@yahoo.co.uk

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Ave Leo,

I have about 4 people who want to come in to to U.U
and the projects,esoteric,Business,Metapolitical etc.

3 or 4 live in the UK and 1 lives in Australia bu is
coming back next year. Do we have U.U. contacts in
Australia.?

Frat.

Jonothon

GOSSIP LOUNGE 19

-- "Peter-R. Koenig" <koenig@cyberlink.ch> wrote: > dear mr young >>

>If you invite also my friend and Brother Saladin Osama Bin Ladin we can talk about the Turkish affair and sort
everything out. OTHERWISE I BLOW YOU UP! IN THE NAME OF GOD AND JESUS CHRIST HIS SERVANT.

KHALED KHAN XIIo of course, your dear friend bin laden will be there. also our friends sophia loren (who is married to an offspring of mussolini) and some children of the baron rothschild family are going to sing for the benefit for the estate of the late e.j. hoover. as well as the only true offspring of the cagliostro family. we are collecting money for your daily supply of Prozac what are _you going to do, molesting a child? what do you prefer? boys or girls? anyway, please wear your princess of wales crown... >>

GOSSIP LOUNGE 20

--- "Peter-R. Koenig" <koenig@cyberlink.ch> wrote:

> dear mr young

>

> many thanks for your wonderfully funny email. it

> will cause a great laugh when openly read on June

> 7th. maybe you also will be there and dance your

> little dance ? :-)

>

illuminati Confessions

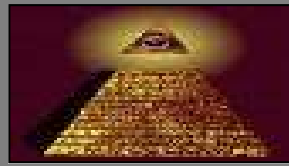
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

GOSSIP LOUNGE 21-30

GOSSIP LOUNGE 21

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Thu, 19 May 2005 22:30:29 +0200

A: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Da: "Peter-R. Koenig" <koenig@cyberlink.ch>

Oggetto:sex and drugs and rock'n'roll

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

c'mon. tell me something funny from your occult adventures.
for example, when you had your first sexmagical operation
with a priest ... or about your experiences with drugs when
you gazed into a crystal ball smeared with your sperm...
do you stage as DJ with vaginal fluids in your hair ?
do you shovel a Frankfurter sausage into your arse when
you record in the studios?

GOSSIP LOUNGE 22

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Thu, 12 May 2005 18:21:24 +0200

A: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Da: "Peter-R. Koenig" <koenig@cyberlink.ch>

Oggetto:McMore

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

duez

caillet

introvigne

?

GOSSIP LOUNGE 23

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Thu, 12 May 2005 16:56:13 +0200

A: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Da: "Peter-R. Koenig" <koenig@cyberlink.ch>

Oggetto:the real whatever

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

you better focus your mind onto the activites of

christian bouchet

and

gabriel lopez de roja

and eventually tell me about your findings ;-)

GOSSIP LOUNGE 24

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Tord Morsund, redaktør " <Tord.Morsund@nation-kultur.no>

A: ""leo young"" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Oggetto:Sol Invictus

Data: Wed, 11 May 2005 21:56:33 +0200

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo!](#) [Valigetta](#)]

Dear Leo,

Thank you for some inspiring, engaging and very intense hours spent here in Oslo together.

Don't worry, it takes more than some eccentric antics to scare me of ;)

I don't look for the ordinary in my relations on a serious level, whatever type, political or spiritual. My spiritual path, as well as my political, have been the way of the anarch (as Ernst Jünger describes it, not to be confused with anarchism) I belong originally to the Kashitrya - the warrior class, and have taken the path of action in order to fulfill my purpose. Nevertheless, I have also trodden the lonely way of the Hermit, in order to find the essence as it is presented to me in this existence. I have studied the writings of several; from Meister Eckhart to Nietzsche, and of course our mutual inspirator and teacher, Julius Evola. Still I have remained independent of any organization or society, esoteric as well as Masonic, and for me I think that is right, because it is for me impossible to adhere to dogma, or a set of rules in order to worship a man of this world. I can only obey what is truly greater in man, so far I haven't met anyone worthy of my obedience, although I have met a few that are worthy of my companionship.

At the same time I am open to impulses and experiences of different kind, people, cultures, subcultures, because Mankind is my main subject and object. Knowledge of the human being and foremost the ones of Aryan descent, be it Germanic, Slavic or Latin, for that matter.

In the recent years I have become increasingly tired of people largely, a feeling I am quite sure you are familiar with, as I have seen too much for a while, too much of the zombie man which populates most of this earth, and I therefore have a strong urge to contemplate, seek peace, perhaps even choose the path of the Brahmin. Still, that is probably not my purpose, I have duties and a plight to live up to, but inner peace, as well as outer would be heaven, but I have accepted my fate and will act accordingly.

Essence is still what I seek in my actions, politically as well as spiritually.

The spiritual side of me has been under-nurtured for quite some time, and I need it to be healed again in order to regain strength.

This is just a brief introduction of me.

In order to preserve my energy, I have to shut myself off this world in order to get things done, so if you can't get hold of me it is nothing personal. I just want to make this clear, so you don't misunderstand.

Of course I want to meet you, we have a lot in common, which is rare for me, and I'll bring you several copies of my periodical, as well as a book I think you will find interesting.

I also downloaded some material on OTO from this site, and sites related, which I will study when I find the time.

Perhaps you already know about it. I think it can be useful in our mission, as it has accounts that the public would take interest in:

<http://www.biroco.com/kaos/index.html>

About the affair with OTO, my advice is that in order to achieve victory we must be patient. I have a strategy we can discuss next time we meet. I prefer that we speak in detail about this when we meet and not expose this matter on email or phone, because I am in a vulnerable position as the

government would love any excuse to nail me. Our goals in that matter may be differentiating or concurring at some points, but that is not important at this point. What is important now, is results, and I think I can be helpful.

I would also love to learn or about you and your work, that is what you can reveal over time and that you feel have any purpose to share. In the meantime it is important to be brave, vigilant and positive; we can not let our tellurian enemies get the better of us. Next time we met, I expect that positive spirit to be present in both of us.

Also I would like to hear more of your music at some occasion and your skills as a DJ., but that belongs to a different level.

I'll call you on Monday, and we can make plans then.

Sorry if I caused any worries.

Yours truly,

Tord

Redaktør NATION & KULTUR

Kontakt: Redaksjon@nation-kultur.no

Post: NATION & KULTUR,

PB. 18 Vinderen

0319 Oslo

Norge

www.nation-kultur.no

-----Opprinnelig melding-----

Fra: leo young [mailto:leoyoung1999@yahoo.com]

Sendt: 11. mai 2005 03:23

Til: Tord.Morsund@nation-kultur.no

Emne: ???

Dear Tord what up?

Hope you are ok ,I tried to contact you several times with the phone and I also sent you an e-mail but no answer,I hope you are well whatever you are doing and your business is proving

successfull.

I have prepared for you some material for an eventual article on the masonic roots of fascism in Italy plus I have some good news on the OTO front...life is generally more easy when the sun finally shines on our beautiful Norway.

I am doing a lot of work on various fronts all over Europe but the last time we lost maybe too much time talking about the OTO and all these silly people in Oslo but next time I want to explain you better my work and what I do in regards to the New Right movement.

My work is of a very secret nature dear Tord and because of what happened last year and the sudden exposure I unfortunately had I even had to push my girlfriend away last year so she could leave me alone, because I couldn't keep up with all the usual questions over and over again and I really want some of my work to stay very secret in this delicate moment...better to confuse the masses and keep on doing the Great Work underground... I usually get people to think I'm just a mad eccentric individual and I hope you can help me supporting this silly and superficial image around Oslo which helps me cover up my important work with the GRUPPO DI UR and all the rest of my masonic activities.

Thank you for that in advance I'm sure you understand what I mean and I hope to see you soon around town for a New Right session.

Sincerely yours,

Leo Lyon Zagami

GOSSIP LOUNGE 25

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

A: cosmonautistellari@yahoogroups.com

Da: "Elena ." <elbios1970@yahoo.it>

Data: Fri, 18 Mar 2005 21:01:16 +0100 (CET)

Oggetto:Re: [cosmonautistellari] Frank G.Ripel a STRISCIA LA NOTIZIA*canale 5

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Se vai sul sito di Striscia puoi vedere il filmato
[http://www.striscialanotizia.it/video/2005/03/15/
video_1132.shtml?ads1](http://www.striscialanotizia.it/video/2005/03/15/video_1132.shtml?ads1)

Ciao

Elena

--- leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com> wrote:

Cari amici della lista ieri sera alle 20.45 circa su
Canale Cinque durante il programma comico Striscia la
Notizia e apparso il Gran Jerofante di Trieste e noto
Cosmonauta della Domenica Frank G.Ripel!
Lo avete visto e soprattutto lo avete sentito quello
che ha detto sulle sue doti teurgiche di fronte agli
Illuminati del Gabibbo ...
E pensare che mentre viene preso in giro in TV dalle
masse ci sono Societa` segrete di cosidetti Illuminati
in giro per il mondo come la Societa` dell`OTO
spagnola che non vedendo la TV italiana lo riconosce
come un grande iniziato dei misteri...i misteri della
fede Thelemica...hi...hi..
Agape fratelli,
a presto,
Frater Leo
93 93^93

GOSSIP LOUNGE 26

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Thomas Karlsson" <quintessens@bredband.net>

Oggetto:Re: 100 regards and more...ENJOY!

Data: Mon, 12 Apr 2004 08:37:36 +0200

A: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Dear Leo,

thank you for your mail. It is sad that the great Cairo-

idea never became realized, but thats is things that happens. I went down to Egypt myself this days and has just returned to Sweden. I hope we could support the work and goals of each another in the future.

Sincerely and fraternaly
Thomas Karlsson

2004-04-06 kl. 03.41 skrev leo young:

> Dear Thomas,
> unfortunately we couldnt make it for the project in Cairo due to the many interferences moved towards me in this occasion by the difficult and competitive (at times) world of contemporary occultism but I still want to share this moment sending you and the D.R. for the year 100 all my best wishes and regards from me and the Ordo Templi Orientis Fraternitas Hermetica Luciferiana I rappresent in northern Europe and thank you again for your support to the year 100 project,we will not forget,
> Sinceraly and fraternaly yours in thelema,
> Leo Lyon Zagami aka Leo Young
> Oslo
>

GOSSIP LOUNGE 27

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

A: fuoco_sacro@yahoogroups.com

Da: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Data: Fri, 27 Feb 2004 17:54:58 +0000 (GMT)

Oggetto:Re: FuocoSacro Re: MERCANTI IN FIERA! parte 3 OTO CALIF-FATTO.....

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Ladies and gentlemen,

benvenuti per un altro brillante episodio dei mercanti in fiera dell'occulto...un'altra avventura divertentissima vissuta pericolosamente dal vostro Leo nel mondo thelemico made in Italy del famigerato A.Crowley....333!

Era un pomeriggio della primavera del 2001 quando trovandomi a Roma decido per caso di mettermi in contatto con l'illustre Mago-Guru-Santone del Califfato OTO italiano Alberto Moscato...33o del R.S.A.A. e fratello del GOI.

Riesco ad avere il suo numero tramite un fratello di Torino e gli telefono,il fratello Alberto sembra una brava persona e disponibile per un breve incontro tra i suoi numerosi impegni di FINANZIERE/MASSONE/TEMPLARE/

MAGO/TANTRISTA/ SATANISTA,ECC,ECC (si e un membro della Guardia di Finanza, 93!) e un esperto di computer per il governo(andiamo bene...pochi ma buoni ricordi Silvia?).

Ci diamo appuntamento in zona EUR(Roma) di fronte al entrata di una metropolitana dove e ormai calata la sera quando l'illustre cavaliere templare D'Oriente Frater Superior Alberto Moscato si presenta all'appuntamento con un suo fedele scudiero(un ragazzo di una venticinquina d'anni piuttosto giovane malvestito e un totale schiavo del suo maestro,altro che libera volonta'neanche un sorriso.....),lo scudiero della celebre Loggia di KHEM mi viene introdotto come un 3o grado del OTO Califfato di ritorno da Firenze dove era stato a istruire dei fratelli massoni della loggia Lino Salvini 1125 all'Oriente di Firenze sulla tradizione e i rituali del OTO.....ANDIAMO BENE FRATELLI D'ITALIA!!!

Ma in che mani vi mettete?

Capisco che ci caschi un povero soggetto gotico e ignorante,magari il ragazzo giovane detito alla magia colto dal entusiasmo thelemico MA VOI FRATELLI RISPETTABILI CHE VI METTETE A SEGUIRE GLI ORDINI DI UN NMR (nuovo movimento religioso) americano anzi Californiano manovrato dalla CIA....

Sono stupito anzi esterefatto!!!

Caro fratello Gustavo e ora di darsi una regolata!!!!

Bisogna essere regolari!!!!

Durante l'incontro ci spostiamo in un bar del Eur perche' il fratello Moscato vuole continuare l'incontro solamente se gli offro una birra e Io prontamente gli offro non una birra ma svariate tanto il divertimento e assicurato visto il personaggio che invece di indossare al collo una croce o un amuleto a una piccola copia in argento di una S & W una celebre pistola....a Milano direbbero che si tratto di un vero e propio pistolone!

Comunque gli chiedo il perche' di tale feticcio e lui mi risponde di essere stato sparato 3 volte,anzi si sveste e mi mostra velocemente un paio di buchi... ebbene si miei cari fratelli mi trovavo di fronte a un vero Cowboy romano!

Non solo mi dice di essere anche un Cavaliere di Malta di 3o grado(mi domando fratelli ma come fa un Crowleyano un tantrista legato al satanismo americano A SERVIRE IL VATICANO?????!!!!!!)

Inoltre mi confida che il suo piu' grande maestro e stato un prete cattolico uno dei piu' famosi esorcisti del Vaticano (colui che a ispirato il film l'esorcista!!!) ANCHE SE A ME MI E SEMBRATO PIU' ISPIRATO DAL CELEBRE FILM L'ESORCICCIO con Franco Franchi e Ciccio Ingrassia!

Inoltre come poliziotto/finanziere mi sembra un personaggio molto ispirato dai film trash anni settanta di Thomas Milian(ve lo ricordate?) anzi sembra il suo fratello gemello!

Comunque voglio concludere questo episodio di oggi di MERCANTI IN FIERA con i miei piu' sentiti complimenti per il Fratello Superiore Alberto Moscato del OTO CALIF-FATTO(si perche' caro fratello bisogna andarci piano con l'eroina!!!) PERCHE' IN REALTA NON A TENTATO DI VENDERMI NIENTE E LA CONVERSAZIONE E STATA PIUTTOSTO INTERESSANTE,soprattutto la sua paranoia nei confronti della famigeratissima OPUS DEI che avrebbe tentato piu' volte di esporlo...(ma in Vaticano lo conoscono molto bene....)

e grazie del grip della tigre maestro.....

Il suo scudiero invece viene bocciato per avermi detto che a Roma tanto non cambiera' mai niente(ma per caso lavora anche lui in Vaticano?).

Bene un saluto a tutti i fratelli e le sorelle d'italia e come a detto il Papa in romanesco ieri DAMOSE DA FA!!!!

E IO AGGIUNGO : DAMOSE UNA REGOLATA!!!!

☐ Cordialmente,

Fra.Leo

☐

GOSSIP LOUNGE 28

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Tue, 23 Sep 2003 20:59:54 -0700

A: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Da: "Clopas" <orobas@95net.com>

Oggetto:Re:Letter To Lon Milo my friend and Master of Life

CC: Arild.Stromsvag@hiMolde.no, carl@ubertext.se

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

93 Leo,

Leo, I'll be frank.

I want you to take a deep breath and re-read HB's note in the light of the fact that to him your announcement came out of the blue and that he was unaware of Carl's note to you (which caused you to make the announcement it in the first place). You'd be pissed....I'd be pissed. We'd all be pissed We might even be so pissed that we would respond with a crabby- insulting letter. Grow thicker skin Leo.

Leo, I love you too, but I hope you will not make this an issue that will make it impossible for me to be part of what I thought was going to be a harmonious gathering. Attempting to put me in the middle of this at the very beginning of the planning stage is kind of freaking me out and has called into question (in my mind at least) the strength of your ability (or willingness) to keep a peaceful lid on this gathering of people of diverse disciplines and bound by different oaths.

Did it occur to you that I work for the "American Sheriff"? If I thought your Cairo gathering is going to be characterized by the level of hostility (indicated by your letter) toward the Order to which I am pledged I would have to sadly declined your most generous invitation to attend. I will certainly understand if you wish to withdrawn it now.

93s
Lon

At 04:01 AM 9/24/03 +0100, you wrote:

Care frater,

Unfortunately I record all my conversations and yesterday brother Carl from Sweden proposed me to fly HB and his family from NY to Cairo and we even discussed the possible prices but thats ok maybe HB had a last minute change in his plans BUT I CAN SWEAR ON THE MOST HOLY BOOK :

THE SACRED VOLUME OF THE LAW

that those were his words(CARL) so Im now still demanding an apology because if me and Carl misunderstand eachother IT DOESN MEAN THAT I HAVE TO BE BOSSED AROUND BY AN AMERICAN SHERIFF!

I MAKE IT VERY CLEAR THAT TREATING ME IN THIS WAY IS DISRESPECTFULL TO THE POINTS OF OUR PROFESSION, BROTHERLY LOVE REMEMBER NOT MONEY!

I AM THAT I AM

And I WANT AN APOLOGIE FROM THE CALIPH FOR ACCUSING ME OR I WILL BRING THE MATTER IN HIGH QUARTERS!

I dont like this situation because I love you Lon but please read the FIFTH HOUSE OF LIBER CI(BOOK 101)

and remember Im not in AMERICA!

I want to still have you therein CAIRO because THE LAW OF THELEMA AND NEW GNOSTIC CHRISTIANITY DOESNT HAVE TO BE IN THE HANDS OF MERCHANTS ANY LONGER!

Full STOP!

You are always in my heart IL SACRO CUORE,

Agape',

Leo

93's

Clopas <orobas@95net.com> wrote:

93 Leo,

I'm a bit confused here Leo. It looks like HB is pissed because you announced he was going to be there to speak, when in fact he wasn't going to speak. I think anyone would be pissed. Am I missing something

here?

93s

Lon

At 12:07 AM 9/24/03 +0100, you wrote:

Dear Lon,

I started this project with the idea OF A NON PROFIT ORGANIZATION THAT WILL BENEFIT THE THELEMIC COMUNITY has I told you at the begining with an ECUMENICAL MESSAGE for the world of the NEW AEON :The Law is for all!

And now I find myself accused by the Caliph of wanting to make a profit,its very sad that you americans fell this way about fraternal love and I will make my discoveries known to the UGLE ,because the american way is not the way of our Lord Jesus Christ ,He as decided to visit you once again and prepare you a surpise in Egipt and thats how you treat him?

Well well well,Im very disapointed and in the name of true brotherhood I ask you my Worshipfull Master of the thelemic arts to take control of the situation wich is very SAD FOR ME HAS I THOUGHT FOR ONE MOMENT THAT WE COULD MAKE IT ONCE AGAIN AND SHARE THE EUCHARIST TOGHETER LIKE IN THE OLD DAYS ,Sad because my church in Rome is corrupt with greed and falling into the abyss, Sad because nobody believes in me anymore,I have given that stone to Peter and were we are now after 2000 years ?

Nothing but stones are left in Egipt like Plutarc once said,

I love you Lon and I love you all true brother of the Great Work but I think you have to all sit down now for a minute wherever you are and think....think about our project for a Temple of Love think about our Church of the Eternal light

Whats happening Lon? Are we not ready to love eachother anymore in the name of our Lord?

Sorry but Im very disapointed,

FULL-STOP

your true friend and true brother Leo R+C+

Agape' dear frater Agape' thats whats missing its all about money nowadays there is no space for me.....

Ciao,

93's

Leo

William Breeze <wgkbreeze@mac.com> wrote:

Dear Leo Young

93

I am not sure whether or not you are a member of OTO; hence my address.

I was just forwarded the email pasted below.

I did not agree to go to Cairo next year. I have no idea what gave you

the idea that I had. We have never communicated before.

Please correct the impression you gave via the elist, and I would

appreciate a cc of your clarification.

It would be markedly unfair if people came to form the idea that your

proposed tour has, in any way, the official approval of IHQ.

Whatever you do is your business; please do not make it mine, or OTO's,

without our express written consent. I should remind you that collecting

money from individuals on the basis of false advertising is a serious

matter, so please issue a complete and immediate correction. In the

circumstances, I have to insist that you also underscore that your

project is in no way connected with Ordo Templi Orientis.

93 93/93

Hymenaeus Beta

>From: leo young

>

>> PEACE TOLERANCE TRUTH

>> OUR MOTTO:THE LAW IS FOR ALL

>>

>> THELEMIC CENTENARY GATHERING HQ

>> ZENITH OSLO

>>

>> Dear thelemites we have now on board of our Ship a very

>> distinguish guest our dear CALIPH HYMENAEUS BETA Xo

>> who will hold a lecture for us in Cairo so I hope you will all

>> agree that this will be a very special event in April 2004 e.v.

>> Sinceraly and fraternaly yours in thelema,

>> Leo

>> 93's

>> Thelemic Centenary Gathering HQ OSLO

GOSSIP LOUNGE 29

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold" <nicoazure@uol.com.br>

A: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

CC: "Darren Whyte" <DarrenWhyte@blueyonder.co.uk>, "Rune Ødegård" <menjour@hotmail.com>, "Runar" <karl24@start.no>, "Robert Curley" <holyhost@btopenworld.com>, "Harald Andreas Lie" <harald.lie@netcom.no>, "kate" <spacekat@btopenworld.com>, "Emanuele" <kimbisa@hotmail.com>

Oggetto:Senor Cagliostro

Data: Wed, 24 Sep 2003 09:52:11 -0300

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Dear Leo,

This letter is the last words I will write you in this incarnation, and as such I feel it is fair to be honest and truthful with you. I must say that last night was a day filled with omens and deep insights and all of a sudden I managed to put the pieces together. First, in regard to your claims of being the heir of Count Cagliostro. I have never believed these claims from your part, but I firmly believe that the process from mythos to arcana can bring subtle insights - or madness. In your case I think the last is the case. So, listen Leo, as I tell you what I think about Cagliostro and you. Firstly, you claim that Cagliostro is the same as Joseph Balsamo, a man Waite called "that cheerful Sicilian rouge", which is based on the notes of the Holy Inquisition. The other theory is that his identity is still unknown, none of these assumption has any source of evidence behind them except in the romance, more precisely a comedy by an anonymous writer (probably Marquis de Luchet) from 1785 by the name ***Mémoires Authentiques pour servir à l'Histoire du Comte Cagliostro***. His claims about being admitted into the hidden company of rosecruzians by Saint-Germaine is of course also without possibility to prove. And at least in that french romance it is said that the initiation of Cagliostro into this sect preserved three mysteries. And again I quote Waite: *"That which they learned however, was 1. that the Great Art is the government of men; 2 that its secret is never to tell them the truth; 3 that they must get wealth but dupes above all. In a word the account is a comedy, but it set in motion a belief that Cagliostro claimed connection with the Order. There is no particle of evidence that he did. On the contrary the Rosy Cross would have dissolved for him the higher and more ancient light og Egyptian Mysteries, and what he actually pretended was that he had been initiated at the foot of the Pyramids into the secret wisdom of Osiris, isis and Anubis. His Rite of Masonry drew, by its hypothesis, from these sources and owes nothing to the later institutions. When a catechism attached to its Second Degree describes the Sacred Rose as a symbol of the First Matter of Alchemy we are far removed from the field of rosecrucian symbolism (especially since the mysteries of the First Matter is quite batrachian in nature - Nicholajs Commentary) "* (Waite - *The Brotherhood of the Rosy Cross*)

So, your claims are groundless, impossible to prove and we will have only the lies that you have told yourself for so long time that you have no choice than to believe them to be true yourself. This is your evidence. You told me that the name Balsamo is in your family, that this is an aristocratic name and connected to Joseph. This might be, but it also happen to be the fact that almost half the population in the south of Italy can trace their familyname back to some Balsamo, so in my eyes the name Balsamo is just as aristocratic as Taylor would be in England. In your many imposterous, insulting and lieridden mails you are in one of them excusing yourself telling me that this Cairo-event is in the name of tolerance and peace and that you are just a humble servant. Then to have a go at me with insulting and downright deceitful remarks in regard my good standing as a Bishop (priest you say) and have some quite insane ramblings about Jesus in this mail to. And refreshing my mind with Waits comments about Cagliostro and looking closer on your pathology I finally see who you are and what your intentions are. Your true agenda is to go to Egypt with all these elements from the occult world you consider to be important and you will install yourself at the foot of the Pyramid as the Highpriest of Isis, Osiris and Anubis and more or less take over the world. Becasue this is what Cagliostro, your ancestor did. Going over the talks we have had in the past I remembered your perplexity after watching that movie, "Revelation", about the second coming of Christ. I had no idea that you took this seriously to be the revelation of Leo Zagami Cagliostro! But this is your true intent with the Cairo-trip, it is for people to see this insanity in full flower. And of course, this will without doubt be an amuzing event, well fitted to the comedy you have roted your dillusions within. In your mind the great Count was actively condemned by some fraternities, especially martinism. Well, I can only say that martinism as a christian fraternity inclined to diversity amongst the bretherens and the mystical side of christian spirituality. If they really did worked agains Cagliostro they probably had good reasons for doing so. The only other person I personally know about who has been expelled from a martinistchapter is a high initiate into several occult orders, but he also claims to be the Emperor Tiberius, so I think it is more this pathology of psychological disturbance known as "dillution of grandeour" that affected this man of the Arts and his connection with the martinists as the same pathology is affecting you. Since I have excommunicated you and thrown you out of any fraternity of which I am invovled in, stripped you naked for any empowerment - all of the sudden I am your Arch-enemy. I who was the only person in this universe, probably, that was willing to give you a chance. That had a desire to cultivate that bautiful enthusiasm you had, but to no avail - I gave gold away. Into the hands of a "Lionza". Well, if I am your enemy, so be it. That is not agreed upon from my side. I feel sorry for you. Obviously the oath taken in the lines I have passed on to you and the lack of recognition of the ordeals entering into your life has led to a terribly ugly fall. And I don't think it is possible to ressurect from this fall that you have been entering into. I am sorry Leo, but I have no faith in you anymore. You need professional help, because you are seriously ill. And I can't hate a person that is ill in these ways, since it is not your fault. I part with you in the hope that thing will be good for you in the end.

Lastly, your claims about the coptic church. As far as I understood on your DJ-friend this was related to the herritance of a churchBUILDING, not a bunch of priests. This might have changed since you first told me about it of course. Well, anyway. Rock bottom is that I indeed believe that most of your claims is fabrications of a dilluted mind (funny stories and you are a fantastic story-teller, no doubt about that). I am sorry that it should end like this, and I will in the end let you know that I withdraw my blessings from any and all endavours that you might undertake and I sincerely hope that this fall will teach you the truth about yourself. I wish you on the other hand good luck in what is left of your remaining incarnation. May God be with you!

Once fraternally

Mgr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold SII/RC+

Grand Eminent Commandeur Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold *Eques A Sancti Johanne*
Evangelistae Eques A Sancti Johanne Apostolica - EASIE - EASIA

Ordre de la Rose Croix d'Orient
RITE ANCIEN ET PRIMITIF
DE MEMPHIS ET MISRAÏM

+
Ordo Templi Orientis

Fraternitas Rosae Cruciana Antiqua



NOTIFICATION OF EXCOMMUNICATION

To whom it might Concern:

This document is the official notification that *Br. Leo Young Zagami* has been excommunicated and excluded from the Gnostic and Rosicrucian fellowships under the jurisdiction of *Magr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold*, by line, succession or affiliation.

By my hand he received the degrees of ;

- *Comendador de la Rosa y la Cruz 3º of the Fraternitas Rosae Cruciana Antiqua*
- *Director de Aula (Lodgmaster) of the Fraternitas Rosae Cruciana Antiqua*
- *The 8º of Ordo Templi Orientis*
- *The 90º of Memphis and the 95º of Misraim*

All of these degrees has now been revoked by writ on this day, the high equinox of the year 2003, known as the XXIII day of the month of September. On that very day, the performance of the rite of excommunication was also performed in order to sever all initiatic bonds and access to the aggregates of which I am the Warden, Preserver or Hierophant within. This exclusion is irrevocable and ad vitam, We part with this brother in the name and signs thereof. May he fare well.



As a testimony of this witness my hand and seal
From the Valley of Vera Cruz on this day 23.IX.2003 c.v.

Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold IX° XVI° 90° 97°
Magr. Nicholaj de Mattos Frisvold, RC+
Grand Hierophant Preserver IX°, XVI° 33° 66° 90° 97°

GOSSIP LOUNGE 30

Da: "Oleg Bogdanov" <olegbaza@hotmail.com>

A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

Oggetto:imperial dress

Data: Tue, 20 Jan 2004 16:15:40 +0000

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Hi Leo,

Hope you are well.

I have been calling different museums in St.Petersburg and found out that the only reliable expertise is through the Hermitage and that they demand payment of about 300 euros to make a thorough analysis. I am in Berlin at the moment, but I just wantd you to know this. When I am back, I will try to find some other possibility to prove the authenticity of the dress without paying and without leaving it out my hands.

I have also left PAR couple of weeks ago to start doing parties in other venues in St. Petersburg and Russia and will also get a new job supervising a very big events venue in St.Petersburg. Things are looking good.

How about your Egypt plans? Shall we worl together? I am going there for holidays with my girlfriend in February.

take care

Oleg

Illuminati Confessions

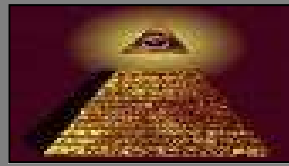
Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it



Illuminati Confessions

by Leo Lyon Zagami

All you always wanted to know about the Real Story of the Illuminati



[Homepage](#)



[Articles](#)



[Friends' sites](#)



[Who is](#)



[Contact](#)



[Guestbook](#)

[Gossip Lounge](#)

GOSSIP LOUNGE 31-40

GOSSIP LOUNGE 31

Gossip Bohemian Grove Fact Sheet

What is the Bohemian Grove? The Bohemian Grove is a 2700 acre redwood forest, located in Monte Rio, CA. It contains accommodation for 2000 people to "camp" in luxury. It is owned by the Bohemian Club.

What is the Bohemian Club? The Bohemian Club is a private, all male club, which is headquartered in the Bohemian building in San Francisco. It was formed in 1872 by men who sought shelter from the frontier culture (or lack of culture).

Who are the present members? The Club has evolved into an association of rich and powerful men, mostly of this country (there are similar organizations in other countries). Some artists are allowed to join (often at reduced rates), because of their social status and entertainment value. The membership list has included every Republican U.S. president (as well as some Democrats) since 1923, many cabinet officials, and director; & CEO's of large corporations, including major financial institutions.

What industries are represented among the members? Major military contractors, oil companies, banks (including the Federal Reserve), utilities (including nuclear power), and national media (broadcast and print) have high-ranking officials as club members or guests. Many members are, or have been, on the board of directors of several of these corporations. You should note that most of the above industries depend heavily on a relationship with government for their profitability.

The members stay in different camps at the Grove, which have varying status levels. Members & frequent guests of the most prestigious camp (Mandalay) include: Henry Kissinger, George Shultz, S. D. Bechtel, Jr., Thomas Watson Jr. (IBM), Phillip Hawley

(B of A), William Casey (CIA), and Ralph Bailey (Dupont). George Bush resides in a less prestigious camp (Hillbillies) with A. W. Clausen (World Bank), Walter Cronkite, and William F. Buckley.

What activities take place at the grove? The grove is the site of a two week retreat every July (as well as other smaller get-togethers throughout the year). At these retreats, the members commune with nature in a truly original way. They drink heavily from morning through the night, bask in their freedom to urinate on the redwoods, and perform pagan rituals (including the "Cremation of Care", in which the members wearing red-hooded robes, cremate a coffin effigy of "Dull Care" at the base of a 40 foot owl altar). Some (20%) engage in homosexual activity (but few of them support gay rights or AIDS research). They watch (and participate in) plays and comedy shows in which women are portrayed by male actors. Although women are not allowed in the Grove, members often leave at night to enjoy the company of the many prostitutes who come from around the world for this event. Is any of this hard to believe? Employees of the Grove have said that no verbal description can accurately portray the bizarre behavior of the Grove's inhabitants.

Besides this type of merriment, the annual gathering serves as an informational clearing house for the elite. The most powerful men in the country do their "networking" here, despite the Grove's motto "weaving spiders come not here" (don't do business in the Grove). At these gatherings men representing the government, military-industrial, and financial sectors meet and make major policy decisions. The Manhattan project, which produced the first atomic bombs, was conceived at the Grove in 1942. Other decisions made at the Grove include who our presidential candidates will be. There are speeches, known as "Lakeside Talks", wherein high-ranking officials disseminate information which is not available to the public-at-large.

What are the topics of discussion at the Lakeside Talks?

THE SACRIFICE OF LITTLE CHILDREN TO MOLOCH BY A SICK MINORITY OF TRUE PERVERTS: THEIR MASTERS

What's not right about this?

EVERYTHING!

GOSSIP LOUNGE 32

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo!](#) [Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Alessio Nistico" <alenistit@hotmail.com>

A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

Oggetto:RE: Rientri su Arte Reale?

Data: Wed, 12 Jul 2006 18:11:30 +0200

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Carissimo Leo,
conosco molto bene Marcello Vicchio, l'ho anche incontrato diverse volte.
Gli voglio molto bene, ma purtroppo lui è permaloso... sono uscito da Arte Reale perchè lui si è incazzato a causa del fatto che io gli avevo detto che doveva moderare le discussioni!
Comunque, io su Arte Reale ci sono lo stesso sotto mentite spoglie (visto che a tutti piace usare il nickname, lo faccio anch'io) ed ho dato spinta alle discussioni finchè ce ne sono state... rientrare col mio nome? Sì, potrei anche... ma a che servirebbe?
Stai attento alle persone cui adesso esterni le tue scoperte, c'è molta più gente di quanta tu possa immaginare che gravita intorno a Giunchiglia e compagnia briscola... a proposito, si chiama Luigi Piazza e non Massimo
Pizza!
Un TFA

Alessio

>From: leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>
>To: alenistit@hotmail.com
>Subject: Rientri su Arte Reale?
>Date: Wed, 12 Jul 2006 15:59:20 +0100 (BST)
>MIME-Version: 1.0
>Received: from web37906.mail.mud.yahoo.com ([209.191.124.101]) by
>bay0-mc10-f13.bay0.hotmail.com with Microsoft SMTPSVC (6.0.3790.2444);
Wed,
>12 Jul 2006 07:59:22 -0700
>Received: (qmail 91641 invoked by uid 60001); 12 Jul 2006 14:59:20 -0000
>Received: from [84.209.249.203] by web37906.mail.mud.yahoo.com via HTTP;

>Wed, 12 Jul 2006 15:59:20 BST
>X-Message-Info:
LsUYwwHHNt0Ncby7Jj15nfCMTnNooixTCSSGrgeEvHY=
>DomainKey-Signature: a=rsa-sha1; q=dns; c=noaws;
s=s1024;
d=yahoo.com;
>
>Return-Path: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com
>X-OriginalArrivalTime: 12 Jul 2006 14:59:22.0347 (UTC)
>FILETIME=[C249F3B0:01C6A5C3]
>
>Caro Ale scusami anche per la vicenda Arte Reale, e spero
ti vada di rientrare anche perche' Marcello mi sembra un
ottima persona e un ottimo Fratello da quello che ho
sentito in giro che non si meritava sta caciara... ma mi
addosso tutta la colpa caro Fratello Alessio anche
perche' la lista Arte Reale ultimamente senza alcun input
sta morendo di una morte lenta ma inesorabile.
> Un TFA,
> Leo
>
>Note: forwarded message attached.

>From: leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>
>To: "cris.wren@libero.it" <cris.wren@libero.it>
>Subject: Re: alessio nisticò
>Date: Wed, 12 Jul 2006 15:48:04 +0100 (BST)
>Caro Marcello,
> sono sicuro che se gli scrivi ora sistemiamo il tutto
in maniera fraterna senza troppi problemi, purtroppo non
trovandomi in Italia ho dovuto verificare di persona
certe cose prima di dare ragione al nostro caro Alessio' ,
e ti assicuro Marcello che non e' stato facile anche
perche' certi personaggi con cui abbiamo avuto a che fare
nel GOIF non sono proprio dei santerelli e Io ho moglie e
due figli quindi certe manovre vanno fatte con la giusta
dose di cautela prima di mettere in pericolo se stessi e
la propria famiglia
> Un Triplice Fraternal Saluto
> Leo
>
>"cris.wren@libero.it" <cris.wren@libero.it> wrote:
> Alessio Nisticò, in virtù delle ben note vicende che
ti hanno visto protagonista, si è cancellato da Arte Reale.
>Marcello
>
>

GOSSIP LOUNGE 33

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Da: "Luigi Piazza" <studioing-arch@stpiazza.191.it>

A: leoyoung1999@yahoo.com

Oggetto:Auguri

Data: Wed, 12 Jul 2006 10:57:56 +0200

Allegato HTML [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Ho ricevuto i tuoi ultimi e-mail, la cosa più bella è la notizia della nascita di Isaak Rumi che ha coronato il tuo sogno d'amore e di continuità della tua nobile famiglia.

Ti sono particolarmente vicino, gioisco con te e spero di rivederti presto durante le vacanze estive.

TFA

Luigi Piazza

GOSSIP LOUNGE 34

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Wed, 12 Jul 2006 14:23:25 +0200

A: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Da: kropacek@mail.asianet.it

Oggetto:Alhamdulillah

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Carissimo Fr. Leo,

Alhamdulillah!

Mi congratulo di cuore con te e con la tua Sposa per il lieto evento ed auguro ad Isaac Rumi una vita piena di Proficua Esperienza, Avanzamento Iniziatico e Soddisfazioni personali.

Col T.'F'.A.'.

Nicolas Rodolfo (Harun) Kropacek di Sachsenstein.

GOSSIP LOUNGE 35

Subject: a Firenze con gli illuminati

Date: Sun, 10 Dec 2006 15:46:13 +0100

Caro Leo,

non ho più avuto tue nuove, forse il lavoro terreno ha preso in te il sopravvento? Venerdì 8 dicembre sono andato a Firenze, Hotel Astoria ad assistere all'atto costitutivo della OPERA (in)Italia, il Presidente è stato nominato Roger Pantalacci (corso), presente anche il G:M: della G.L.J.M. Petillot, personaggi che sicuramente conoscerai, l'ing:L. Piazza è stato nominato G.M. del Rito Scozzese.

Ha fatto poi una breve relazione lo storico prof.A.Mola.

Non credo siano venuti Giunchiglia o il comandante livornese.

Un gran saluto e abbraccio a te e a tutto il tuo gruppo.

Un TFA,

Mr X

GOSSIP LOUNGE 36

11 December 2006 00:12 **Name:** truthseeker
Ramblings of a madman (part 1)

----- Forwarded message -----

From: leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

To: Vladimir Putin <gospres@yahoo.co.uk>

Date: Tue, 19 Oct 2004 13:16:37 +0100 (BST)

Subject: Re: Warning

I WANT NICHOLAJ FRISVOLD AND HIS SUPERIOR LT.COL.MICHAEL
AQUINO(attached in the files) ARRESTED WITHIN 24 HOURS AND SENTENCED
TO THE MAXIMUM PENALTY OF DEATH BY FIRE!

ITS AN ORDER OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST,
THE VATICAN

an the always blessed by the Holy Virgin our dearest and sweetest
CARDINAL RATZINGER

S&F in the grace of GOD

Fra Leo 888

11 December 2006 07:57 **Name:** truthseeker
Ramblings of a madman (part II)

From: leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Date: Mon, 25 Oct 2004 03:00:57 +0100 (BST)

Subject: GO BACK TO YOUR CIA HQ'S IDIOT!

John ER FARSO Maybe if you start learning something we will not KILL YOU but remember you are on my Hitlist now and forever!

YOU ARE A DEAD MAN WALKING, maybe not now but in the future you will go to sleep and never wake up again, BASTARD!

007 Licence to kill at HRM service remember...hi...hi...

STUPID FOOL!

GOSSIP LOUNGE 37

11 December 2006 22:22 **Name:** SISMI

On air tonight could you tell us more about those aliens in the vatican, are they ruling the nazi illuminati?

You see, noone else have seen these aliens of yours...

From: leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Subject: Re: Re[2]: [TMC-Committee] For my dear Russians

Reply-To: TMC-Committee@yahoogroups.com

IF THE USA DOESNT MAKE OFFICIAL IN 24 HOURS THAT THE ALIENS ARE TAKING OVER HOLY BUSINESS WE START A NUCLEAR WAR!

ARE YOU READY USA TO ALL MY RUSSIAN AGENTS OUT THERE!

VIVA LO ZAR!

VIVA NICHOLAY II

VIVA RASPUTIN

E ANCHE IL POVERO FRATELLO PAPUS.....INIZIARE INFILTRazioNE AGENTI DALIA FRONTIERA MESSICANA TANTO SONO TUTTI SCHIAVI DEL AMICO CHORONZON.

333 RISING!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

BIN LADIN I LOVE YOU HAS A TRUE BROTHER OF THE ART AND I MEET YOU IN OUR NEXT COUNCILL OF 12 R+C+ ILLUMINATI OF BAVARIA HQ STEIN SWITZERLAND SOON TO SHOW YOU OUR MUSEUM!

Agape'

Leo

From: leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Subject: Re: [TMC-Committee] For my dear Russians

Reply-To: TMC-Committee@yahoogroups.com

ITS OFFICIAL THE MARTIANS WILL LAND IN CAIRO!

FULL-STOP

HORUS RISING!

CALL AGENT ANGER IN LOS ANGELES FOR CLOSE SCRUTINY
OPERATIONS LEGITTIMATED BY CROWLEY 666 AND GARDNER

LUCIFER RISING

From: leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>
Subject: Re: Re[2]: [TMC-Committee] For my dear Russians
Reply-To: TMC-Committee@yahoogroups.com

ITS OFFICIAL THE ALIENS RULE IN THE VATICAN!

UN MESSAGGIO A COMUNIONE E LIBERAZIONE:

RINGRAZIATE LA BEATA SEMPRE VERGINE MARIA.

ZENITH OSLO

CAGLIOSTRO GESUIT HQ'S(CERTIFIED CIA VIRUS FREE AGENT)

GOSSIP LOUNGE 38

Messaggio inoltrato [[Salva file](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

Data: Tue, 12 Dec 2006 14:40:01 +0000 (GMT)

Da: "leo young" <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>

Oggetto:Opera' Firenze....

A: sarrisergio@yahoo.it

Allegato in formato testo [[Controlla e salva sul pc](#) | [Salva su Yahoo! Valigetta](#)]

> Venerdì 8 dicembre sono andato a Firenze,Hotel
> Astoria ad assistere all'atto costitutivo della
> OPERA
> (in)Italia,il Presidente è stato nominato Roger
> Pantalacci(corso),presente anche il G:M: della
> G.L.J.M.

> Petillot, personaggi che sicuramente
> conoscerai, l'ing: L. Piazza è stato nominato G.M. del
> Rito Scozzese.
> Ha fatto poi una breve relazione lo storico
> prof. A. Mola.

Un gran saluto e abbraccio a te e a tutto il tuo
> gruppo.

> Un TFA, .

Mr X

GOSSIP LOUNGE 39

"MO S.R.L."

ha scritto:

abbiamo la pelle dura ed impermeabile,
la Chiesa cattolica apostolica romana cerca, solo
oggi, di porre un rimedio alle defezioni molteplici,
di fedeli, di conversioni, di catecumeni ed anche di
preti. Lo fa come può e sa fare un'istituzione
millenaria: attraverso il richiamo alla tradizione
(non umana) teologica. Se la tradizione teologica
presuppone anche una tradizione teocratica non può che
condannare il pensiero liberale, uso a sdoganare il
cervello e la ragione, attraverso la messa all'indice
della Massoneria. Accomunare poi questa alle sette è

un esercizio facile che colpisce la fantasia (e l'anima) di quegli onesti credenti che, moderati nel cuore, potrebbero prendere in considerazione l'idea di approcciare il pensiero latomistico.

Questione di ignoranza e disinformazione: mi meraviglia come qualche ben pensante di oltre tevere non abbia ancora pensato di scrivere un librettino sull'ateo reverendo Anderson! Attendiamo anche quello.

un tfa

antonio

----- Original Message -----

From: SERGIO SARRI

To: lista lista

Sent: Sunday, December 10, 2006 7:31 AM

Subject: GRANMAESTRO di eBay I: La ricerca dell'antagonista

----- Messaggio inoltrato -----

Da: Gian Carlo

A: sarrisergio@yahoo.it

Inviato: Sabato 9 dicembre 2006, 17:47:11

Oggetto: La ricerca dell'antagonista

La ricerca dell'antagonista

Leggo, da Antonio, delle umanitarie iniziative di mons. Francesco Micciché, vescovo di Trapani, nel tempo liturgico dell'Avvento, contro la definita: "grave piaga della Massoneria"; nonché del suo suggerimento di una mappatura delle sette religiose, per arginare "gli effetti devastanti del loro credo religioso falsato"... e sorvolo sul resto, non perché si tratti di frivolezze, ma in quanto i brani riportati mi sembrano esaurienti ad analizzare e commentare il terreno di coltura di una certa morale.

Premesso che la Verità, vera o supposta, dovrebbe bastare a se stessa per affermarsi, senza necessità di ricorrere a coercizioni o strategie di alcun genere che, sia pure care agli eredi di padre Agostino Gemelli, stridono, in epoca di informatica e di postmoderno, è però vero che la Massoneria si presta a svolgere il ruolo più adatto di antagonista per la Chiesa cattolica.

In qualche misura, dall'accanimento sistematico e ripetitivo del mondo cattolico, traspare una certa considerazione, un peso non irrilevante dell'Istituzione.

L'antagonista ci vuole, eccome! Più è spesso, più cresce il proprio valore nel combatterlo. Ne sanno qualcosa gli Americani, che si sono dovuti inventare il catastrofismo planetario in sostituzione del defunto pericolo bolscevico, sparito il quale, la minaccia è cosmica. Analogamente, caduto l'anatema, di fatto, contro "l'altra chiesa", quella comunista, la curia romana, consapevole del doppio binario, fra crisi dei valori nell'immanente, che copre la propria crisi del trascendente, sa dove colpire, con i mezzi consentiti da uno Stato di diritto, purtroppo, solo con quelli.

Perché i limiti, almeno fin'ora, ci sono e non basta levare la bandiera di difesa dell'Occidente e della sua cultura per ricreare lo spirito di crociata, i tempi sono cambiati; il crimine di pensiero: peccato = reato, così caro a Santa Madre, non funziona più.

Qualche secolo fa non era così; la repressione in nome di Dio si realizzava con ogni mezzo: i roghi, la spada, la tortura, il carcere a vita e, forse il peggiore, l'annullamento della Persona.

È la Storia che condanna e rigetta questa pratica odiosa al genere umano, con cui si è piantata la Croce, in terra di missione e sono i grandi inquisiti: Giordano Bruno, Arnaldo da Brescia, Paolo Sarpi, Giannone, Galileo (riabilitato solo qualche anno fa) e tanti, tanti altri, nomi noti ed anonimi. Un esercito

immenso di sofferenza, di vero e proprio martirio, come per gli Albigesesi, o Catari, che copre di Vergogna l'impudicizia di certe asserzioni ancora ridondanti di supposto "amore e tolleranza fra i popoli". E oggi è consigliabile andarci cauti, anche con certe teste calde che magari si sono formate nel suo grembo; colpa dell'Illuminismo, che tanti guasti ha prodotto in un gregge sempre meno convinto di poter essere definito come tale.

Se ieri era facile averne ragione, magari evirando Abelardo, non potendo amputarne il cervello, oggi si può solamente screditare quel personaggio strano e scomodo che è mons. Milingo, il quale pretende di poter continuare a trasmettere il messaggio evangelico secondo una sua eterodossa interpretazione di Chiesa che, però, tiene conto della purezza della propria Fede. E qui conviene aprire un breve ma necessario discorso.

Per non perdere il treno dell'attualità, la Chiesa ha dovuto trasformarsi da creazionista in evolucionista: non le è stato nemmeno troppo difficile, data l'antica attitudine al sottobanco intellettuale, ma non si può sostenere, con la "Fides et Ratio" che la fede possa essere anche ragione.

Sembra evidente che, se passa questa concezione, se si accetta l'idea che la Religione sia una riserva essenziale per il futuro di una democrazia che non

voglia autodistruggersi, il ritorno ad antiche pretese teocratiche sarebbe un fatto compiuto. Questo non è un problema accademico, né una tensione teologica senza rilevanza pratica. La Filosofia può fare a meno della Fede (non solo l'Occidente, ma, ad es., il Buddismo, nel suo altissimo livello morale, non comprende l'idea di Dio). Ma ciò che è innegabile è che la Fede c'è. Senza voler rubare ad alcuno il proprio mestiere, conviene riflettere, però, su che cosa la Fede è o, meglio, non è.

La fede cristiana non è un credere "in"; non c'è traccia di questo, né nel Nuovo Testamento, né nell'Antico: la Fede è un'adesione a qualcosa che si riceve dall'Alto; è una Virtù Teologale; è un dono, a cui non si accede attraverso un processo razionale; è una risposta ad una chiamata sempre preveniente: non si trova alla fine della Logica.

Stanti così le cose (se l'interpretazione è corretta), Fede e Ragione non possono che muoversi su strade diverse; l'una non nega l'altra, ma non la comprende e le è estranea.

Ovviamente, per la gerarchia ecclesiastica, l'optimum è una moltitudine tranquilla che lasci i problemi teologici agli addetti ai lavori, che pecchi quel tanto che basta, che faccia buon uso del confessionale, che non si masturbi col pensiero, né da solo, né in compagnia, che ignori il nuovo e continui

a cercare la sicurezza nel buon vecchio curato.

Il Pensiero, anarchico per antonomasia, è il suo vero nemico.

La Massoneria si presta, perché è lì, col suo contrasto duale, il bianco e il nero; col suo dubbio metodico; presente, eppure sconosciuta, nella vita di ogni giorno; sintesi facile di tutti i possibili sospetti di collusione nel malaffare; intimamente invidiata, invasiva, impossibile da estirpare, forse perché nata con l'uomo e, per questo, destinata a durare, che lo si voglia o nò; la Massoneria è la più adatta: perché la vocazione inquisitoria, per esplicarsi, non necessita di conclamate dimostrazioni di colpevolezza, quali una organizzazione criminosa fornirebbe alla luce del sole, ma solo e semplicemente del sospetto.

La logica del sospetto è deflagrante come la "calunnia" di don Basilio: si insinua, sottende, dice e non dice, lascia intendere, separa il giusto dall'iniquo, alimenta una morale "batterica" coordinata e gestibile per via gerarchica; tutto ciò in difesa della Fede, o, per meglio dire: di un modo domestico di intendere la fede, a cui serve di più il "pius credulitatis affectus" che l'intelligenza; meglio la morbidezza consensuale dell'affidarsi, che

l'inquietudine della ragione, non importa se ciò implica non riuscire a superare l'età dell'infanzia. Altra cosa è considerare l'effettiva utilità di un tale prodotto di serra, alimentato coi microgranuli della speranza, in uno stato di sonnolenza spirituale. C'è però da dire che, per fortuna dell'umanità, anche all'interno della Chiesa ci sono delle menti libere che, nel rispetto delle proprie funzioni religiose, da anni si attivano perché si dismetta l'abito logoro dell'anatema nei confronti della Massoneria, ormai diventato ciarpame.

Cito, a titolo di esempio, uno stralcio dalla Dichiarazione di Lichtenau (episcopato tedesco - 5 luglio 1970) all'ultimo articolo (n. IX): "Noi siamo dell'opinione che le bolle pontificie che si occupano della Massoneria hanno ancora un significato puramente storico, ma non sono attuali nel nostro tempo.

Pensiamo la stessa cosa anche delle condanne espresse dal Diritto Canonico, perché, in base a quanto dianzi si è detto, ponendosi così polemicamente contro la Massoneria, esse non sono giustificabili per una Chiesa la quale, come la Legge di Dio ordina, è tenuta ad amare i fratelli"

Sarebbe perciò un dovere morale, per mons. Micciché, approfondire, conoscere e distinguere; chiedendosi il perché di alcune istanze ecclesiali, da sempre, a favore di una riconciliazione che appare, innanzi

tutto, dettata dal buon senso; e magari perché si è avuto un processo di beatificazione del Sacerdote, Massone Jean M.Gallot, recentemente.

Gian Carlo

GOSSIP LOUNGE 40

14 December 2006 01:15 **Name:** SISMI

More documentation on Leo's death threats going on for several years.

From: leo young <leoyoung1999@yahoo.com>
Subject: Re: Re[2]: [TMC-Committee] For my dear Russians
Reply-To: TMC-Committee@yahoogroups.com

WELCOME TO MY NEW KINGDOM

IN THE NAME OF THE MASTER THERION!

LOVE IS THE LAW.

FULL-STOP TO ALL SATANIST,

I LOVE YOU LORD ,I LOVE YOU RUSSIA,

I LOVE YOU MY DEAR TRUE BROTHERS OF THE RUSSIAN MAFIA,

I LOVE YOU ALL,

LETS KILL BUSH!

ITS AN ORDER

AMEN

JESUS (IF YOU STOP ME READ THE BOOK OF REVELATION DEAR SATAN.....)

AMEN

G.'A.'D.'U.'. CAGLIOSTRO 999 PRINCIPE DI SIRIO E FUTURO IMPERATORE!
CAPITO AMERICANI.

SIAMO UOMINI O CAPORALI?

VIVA TOTO NOSTRO SACRO KADOSH ALMENO LUI VI SAPEVA
CUCINARE.....MA MO C'E' PENSO IO A VOI EBREI ROMANI....

VOLETE O NO DIVENTARE UNA VOLTA E PER TUTTE CRISTIANI?

I FORNI SONO GIA' ACCESI!

CHE FATE?

MI SEGUITE AL TEMPIO DEL SIGNORE?.....IO SONO IL VOSTRO NUOVO
RABBINO E MESSIA.!

CAPITO?

I LOVE YOU ISRAEL!

A USUAL.....DAY IN GERUSALEM....AMEN

JESUS WANTS THE HOLY LAND NOW! NOT TOMORROW DEAR USA!

AMEN!.AMEN!.AMEN.!

KGB OPERATIVES CLOSE DOWN ALL AMERICAN OPERATIONS IN EUROPE
IN THE NEXT 24 HOURS OTHERWISE.....I KILL YOU PERSONALY FOR
ERESY TOWARDS YOUR HOLY MAN IN MOSCOW HQ'S,

THE REAL GODFATHER HIS BACK IN THE VATICAN

COSA NOSTRA YEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!

LOVE IS THE LAW CAPITO AMERICA?

AMEN

Illuminati Confessions

Web: www.illuminaticonfessions.webfriend.it - E-Mail: illuminati@webfriend.it

Christy Zagami

CONFESSIONS
of an
ILLUMINATI
Princess



NEW EDITION

Confessions of an Illuminati Princess

This book is dedicated to Nick and Tony



A special thank you to Brad Kwiatek. Your hard work and dedication in the support of the books is unsurmounted.

Foreword by Leo Lyon Zagami

Introduction

Chapter 1 *Welcome to my life*

Chapter 2 *New York, New York big city of dreams*

Chapter 3 *Dreams shattered, time to move on*

Chapter 4 *Japan*

Chapter 5 *Back to Colorado*

Chapter 6 *Tragedy Strikes*

Chapter 7 *From bad to worse*

Chapter 8 *Leo*

Chapter 9 *Rome*

Chapter 10 *Academy of the Illuminati*

Chapter 11 *Tokyo*

Chapter 12 *Okinawa*

Chapter 13 *Tokyo again*

Chapter 14 *Decisions, decisions...*

Chapter 15 *The story of Rambo*

Chapter 16 *Life in Italy*

Chapter 17 *Benjamin Fulford comes to visit*

Chapter 18 *Farewell Elio Zagami*

Chapter 19 *More loss, more sadness*

Chapter 20 *Happy Birthday to me*

Chapter 21 *My arrest!*

Chapter 22 *Sorry I'm busy charging my crystals*

Chapter 23 *Demonic Attack!*

Chapter 24 *Turin, the Satanic capital of Italy*

Chapter 25 *Princess Kaoru comes to visit, and I begin an affair*

Chapter 26 *It's just politics...*

Chapter 27 *Has the world gone mad?*

Chapter 28 *8 am wake up call*

Chapter 29 *Arrivederci Roma!*

Chapter 30 *Sympathy for the Devil*

Chapter 31 *Beverly Hills 90210*

Chapter 32 *Going to the Chapel of Love*

Chapter 33 *Mission Accomplished!*

Chapter 34 *Ciao Roma!*

Chapter 35 *Adventures in Rome with Alex Jones*

Chapter 36 *The Fukushima nightmare*

Chapter 37 *Turbulent times realized*

Chapter 38 *Alien Mountain*

Chapter 39 *The case of the disappearing Holy Mary*

Chapter 40 *London*

Chapter 41 *Our Matrix moment*

Chapter 42 *My initiation into Freemasonry*

Chapter 43 *Atlantis bookshop*

Chapter 44 *High Elms Manor*

Chapter 45 *An exclusive interview with Leo Zagami*

Conclusion

The facts and opinions contained in this book are binding exclusively on the Author. The Publisher was not allowed to change any of the content in this book. Various information may be published in the Opera, however public domain, unless otherwise specified. Copyright © 2018 by Christy Zagami Published by Cursum Perficio Publishing All rights reserved. Reproduction or translation of any part of this work beyond that permitted by section 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act without the permission of the copyright owner is unlawful.

Book cover design and graphics: Brad Kwiatek

Foreword

A few years ago, it would have seemed impossible, but I am happy about this incredible development that has proven Christy to be a talented writer and the opportunity she has given me, a true honor, to write the foreword for her first book.

My father, the late Elio Zagami, once told me after meeting Christy for the first time, that she was a magical person, and I must admit he was totally right in stating this to me back then, when I hardly knew her. Having her next to me for nearly a decade now has, in fact, changed my life in the most wonderful adventure that completely erases the many difficulties we encountered along the way because of my enemies. I am finally happy, especially after I had in the years prior to meeting Christy, what can be considered the worst experience a man can ever have, the one of being betrayed and sold to a corrupt system by the people you loved, and who were supposed to love you.

Being persecuted and arrested in Norway, for basically exposing the inner secrets of the dark cabal that rules the world with hypocrisy and lies, was a dramatic experience for me. Later on, I was also institutionalized, something they used in the past to discredit me, and I am probably one of the few people in the world that had to suffer an accusation for espionage in one country (Norway), and at the exact same time, treated as a mental case in another (Italy). The two should not be legally compatible, and I hope to have enough money one day, to sue both the Italian and Norwegian judicial systems, for this unjust persecution. These left-wing criminals of the Obama/Clinton era wanted me dead for exposing with my blog, and my many interviews in the alternative media, their secret ties to Satanism with their Muslim allies. In the end with Christy's help and her constant support, I managed not only to survive, but also to write and publish many books all over the world with great success. Having said this, I had little hope for the future in 2008, I even thought about suicide many times, when I finally asked the universe, after my latest arrest for espionage in Norway, to send an angel to save me, and she finally arrived, and she was the sweetest and most beautiful angel a man

could ever ask for.

Ad Maiora.

Leo Lyon Zagami

Introduction

I would like to thank you for purchasing this new updated version of my Confessions. Because there is never a dull moment around here, I have added seven new Chapters, where you will find more adventures to include London, and my initiation into Freemasonry, and much, much more. Since writing my first version over a year ago, a lot has changed. We finally finished translating and editing Leo's five-book deal with CCC publishing in the English language in January of 2018, and we now have time to do a book

tour to awaken people around the world.

I have been in a relationship for almost 10 years with a man who has put his life on the line by exposing the evil of the New World Order, but it's not only his life, but mine as well. In the beginning, I was scared, and I spent a lot of time worried that the door would be smashed down and Leo taken away after talking publicly on the radio and television. In the following pages, you will find that this did indeed happen. I had reason to be afraid, but living my life in fear took a toll on me emotionally, spiritually and even physically.

But I learned to let go of fear, and put my trust in God, and in that trust I found light, and in that light I found peace. We are all living a momentous time in history, and we are all soldiers that must stand together and fight against a global evil that is trying to take us over, mind-body and spirit, but rest assured, evil will not prevail! Welcome to the Confessions of an Illuminati Princess, and buckle up, because it's going to be a wild ride!

Some say there is no difference between light and dark - that they have equal power over the senses. The truth is that darkness muddies the senses, making it difficult to evaluate your surroundings, while light enhances your senses giving you a pristine view. This can be said of your soul. By following the lighted path, you will always have a clear view of who you are and what needs to be done.

Ash Sweeney



Chapter 1

Welcome to my life

Crouched down in a corner of my wardrobe I could hear the barrage of explosions echoing from the center of town, it was New Year's Eve and the world was celebrating. For some, the New Year represents a new beginning, and perhaps a chance to start over, but this New Year's Eve I had never felt so lost and alone. In my secret place of isolation, I hugged an expensive bottle of Scotch I bought just for the occasion, as I cried bitterly to myself. I was happy to see the end of 2008.

It was a really bad year that I hadn't fully recovered from, I was living with an alcoholic, and I was slowly becoming one myself. I felt I had the problem under control and could stop drinking whenever I wanted, but who was I kidding? I spent more and more afternoons drinking lately, alcohol had become my great escape. After a glass of whiskey all my problems seemed to vanish.

My first husband was an air traffic controller, an extremely stressful job that he held throughout our 18 years of marriage. He began his air traffic control career as a US Marine Special Forces, where he set up mobile bases in remote, usually dangerous places, and I was left to raise two small children 9 months out of the year, on my own. When he left the military in 2001 to begin a job with the FAA, I thought he would be around more, but it was just the opposite. Air traffic control is one of the highest paid professions, but it also has the highest alcohol and suicide rate, and most air traffic controllers are divorced at least once. You could say that the odds were stacked against me.

I had abandonment and trust issues from childhood, but despite that, I always wanted to be a mother, and to have a family of my own. I treasured every moment I had with my children, from the time they were born, and I tried to show them the love that I felt I never received as a child. I wasn't perfect, and I made a lot of mistakes, hindsight is 20/20, so they say. I was married at

the age of 20, and had two sons by 23. While my sister and her friends were out clubbing and partying, I was at home changing diapers.



Me with my sister in Estes Park in 2008

We had a few happy years in the beginning, but when my first husband volunteered for an even *more* dangerous career field, everything seemed to change. I was left to care for two small children for 6 months out of the year on my own, which was harder than I imagined. I tried to do my best under the circumstances, because I didn't want my children to grow up like I did, the product of divorce.

That was until that fateful New Year's Eve, as I sat in a drunken heap at the bottom of my clothes closet with an empty bottle of scotch and no hope for the future. I knew I couldn't go on like this, something really bad would happen if I did. Recently I suffered blackouts during some of my drinking sessions, and I didn't want to hit rock bottom. I wanted to change my life for the better, I just didn't know how, I felt trapped in a life that I didn't want to live anymore.



We had more money than ever, but it was gone faster than he could make it. I spent money on clothes and shoes and material items, in an attempt to fill this empty void inside me. Most of the clothes I bought I never wore, and they would remain hanging in my closet with the tags still on months after purchasing them. From my little corner where I had taken refuge, I stared up at all the beautiful items I had accumulated throughout the years and thought, *I would give it all up just to be happy.* It's true that money doesn't buy happiness, and I found that out the hard way. I squeezed my eyes shut and sent a prayer out to heaven to help me. "*Dear God, Please save me from this life, please send me an angel.*" Little did I know that across the Atlantic, a broken man was spending his New Year's Eve in a similar fashion, praying for an angel to save him...

New Year's Day began like any other day except my hangover that morning was more intense, so I made the usual promise to myself that I wouldn't drink anymore. As I made breakfast for everyone, I began to count my blessings, I had a nice house, and two beautiful kids, my marriage wasn't great, but it wasn't horrible either. I was relatively healthy, when so many suffered, so I decided to appreciate what I have, and that would be my New Year's resolution. I opened my laptop to check my *myspace* account, something I had opened out of sheer boredom. To my surprise, there was a message from an Italian man that I didn't know, and since he was a lot more exciting, and had a lot more to say than the usual messages I received, I quickly added him. When I saw his picture for the first time, something inside me stirred. His eyes were intense, and he seemed to stare right through me. I felt an odd

sense of familiarity, like I knew him from somewhere.



The first picture I saw of Leo

His message was mysterious and intriguing, it all seemed out of a Dan Brown novel, but I liked *The Da Vinci Code*, it was exciting, to say the least. He explained that he had found me through the profile of one of my Italian friends, and he opened up a lot in that initial message, telling a virtual stranger how sad he was, and how he prayed to heaven for an angel to save him. I flashed back to the previous night, when I sent the same prayer out to the universe. I have always been a hopeless romantic, and this chance encounter on the internet seemed more like fate from the very beginning.



Leo in front of Castel Sant'Angelo in a pic by famous photographer Gerald Bruneau.

Chapter 2

New York, New York big city of dreams

Before I go any further, I would like to share a little history of my family and my life up until now. My family on my mother's side was from Naples, Italy, and immigrated to America in 1917. I spent the first 5 years of my life in Brooklyn, New York, and after my parent's divorce, I was sent back to Brooklyn to live with my grandmother from the ages of 13 until 17. My years as a teenager in New York were wild, to say the least.

My father and brother lived with us the first year, but my dad suffered a lot of mental problems, including severe PTSD, that seemed to manifest in full force after the trauma of the divorce from my mother. I missed the way my family used to be, and I missed my mother and my sister, who were living in Colorado with my mother's new husband.

I adjusted as well as I could those first few months, but my world changed when my father announced on the eve of my first day of high school that he would be moving to Florida, taking my brother with him. I asked him if I could go too, but he refused, saying it would be rough living for a while, and it was no place for a girl. He looked genuinely sad to say goodbye, but I still felt abandoned. I was 14 years old, trying desperately to accept all the changes in my life that I had little control over. It was September 1985, and I had to face my first year of high school on my own, so many nights I spent crying myself to sleep, aching for my family. I felt so alone and sad, but I always enjoyed school, and I tried to focus on my classes.

Walking home one autumn day a couple weeks into the school year, I passed a row of houses, when a boy I recognized from three of my classes, who I just so happened to have a crush on, suddenly appeared out of nowhere. I was so surprised I almost dropped my books, as he stood leaning on his mailbox smiling at me. He asked me a few questions about what homework was due on Monday for Science class, and then invited me to come upstairs, that he wanted to show me something. I politely refused, using the excuse that I needed to get home. He tried to persuade me, but when he saw he wasn't getting anywhere, to my surprise, he grabbed the stack of books out of my arms, to include my handbag, and quickly scurried up the sidewalk and into his house.

*"What are you doing, give me my books back!" I yelled frantically.
"Come and get them," he teased.*

To my horror, I remembered that I had absently scribbled his name with a heart on one of my binders, it would be really embarrassing if he saw it. With this thought racing through my head he was able to coax me as far as his doorway, where stairs led to the second floor. My heart was beating out of

my chest, I had to get those books back, which in my teenage brain was the most important thing at that very moment. Before I knew it, he had lured me up the stairs, and I was standing in the entryway of the house he shared with his family. He backed into the living room, still holding my books out of reach.

He pounced on me at that point, throwing me on the cold leather couch, forcing my skirt up while he fumbled with his pants. *Was I dreaming? How could this be happening?* I was a virgin, I had never even been on a date, and now I was pinned under this boy I barely knew, while he tried to force himself on me. A floor to ceiling mirror etched with the Veranzano bridge spanned the adjacent wall, and that was when, for the first time, I caught a glimpse of the horrified look on my face. I was shocked this was happening, but I knew I had to do something, so with all the strength I could muster, I kicked and punched and I screamed my head off! He punched me in the face, and I attempted to punch him back but the blow missed most of the target I was aiming for and just grazed his chin. Finally, I was able to get my legs under him and push him off of me. He stumbled backwards, and in a flash, I grabbed my handbag and books and darted down the stairs and out the door. I ran for the first ten blocks, afraid to stop for fear he was behind me. Finally, too winded to continue, I walked the rest of the way, sobbing in disbelief. I kept going over the horrible scenario, not believing that it actually happened, and trying to understand if it was my fault or not. My body ached all over from the struggle, and my face throbbed where he had hit me.

When I finally arrived home, I was greeted by my grandmother, who sat in her rocking chair anxiously waiting for me. I burst through the front door, and in a frenzy I tried to tell her what happened, that I was almost raped, but I fought back. After I breathlessly recounted my terrible ordeal of the past hour, I wiped my tear stained face with my sleeve, and waiting for her reaction. My grandmother was obviously upset, and as soon as I confessed what happened to me, I wanted to take it all back. It never occurred to me to call the police, or to tell anyone else, and after seeing how upset it made my grandmother, I decided to try and forget it ever happened.

But I couldn't forget. The incident happened on a Friday, and by Monday the

thought of facing him in my first class, sent me into a panic attack, so I pretended to be sick, and took the whole week off of school. The following week approached far too quickly, and with a sense of dread, I reluctantly returned to school. I could feel his cold stare on my neck all through class, I couldn't help but imagine that he was plotting another attack. As soon as the bell rang I darted out the door of the classroom and kept going, past the security guards and out the dented graffiti strewn double doors of the main entrance. As I walked down the steps and out into the crisp sunshine of midmorning, I remembered my Dad hugging me goodbye, and telling me to do my best in school, just a couple weeks before. He would be really upset if he knew what happened, and I got some glorification imagining my father going after the boy and wringing his neck, but there wasn't anyone to protect me now. I was alone. That was the last day I attended classes at New Utrecht highschool, and the beginning of my rebellion.

I made a lot of new friends cutting out of class, and far too quickly I was introduced to the club scene in New York City, where a whole new world opened up for me. My attendance in class was non-existent, and if I was at school, I was in the halls hanging out instead of studying. I remember one instance in particular, when my art teacher grabbed me by my skinny arm, hauling me into the classroom, after catching me sneaking by the open classroom door. I stood at the front of the room, where I faced my empty desk, and all the obedient students that were doing what they were supposed to be doing, and I felt ashamed. My teacher scolded me, and then asked me what I wanted to do with my life? I just stared at her, too afraid to speak. She wrote her daughter's phone number on a scrap of paper and handed it to me. She said that she was a photographer for Ford modeling agency in the city, and I should give her a call. I took the scrap of paper and slinked to my desk.



New Utrecht HS, where I rarely attended class.
The same high school featured in Welcome Back Kotter
Staring John Travolta, a popular TV sitcom from the 70's

The idea of modeling was exciting, and in the back of my mind I thought it could be a promising future for me. My mother had modeled, and like many little girls, I dreamed of becoming a movie star. I was only 14 though, and I felt like I had all the time in the world to follow up on a modeling career. I daydreamed about going to Manhattan and becoming a model, but I didn't follow through. I guess I was having too much fun, and even the prospect of modeling was too serious for me at that point. For the next 2 years, I lived my life on the edge, dating older men and partying a lot. I was only 14, but I was always able to get my hands on some form of fake ID to get into clubs. I didn't really have any group of people that I hung out with, I just flittered around like a butterfly until I was bored, and then I would find a new set of friends to hang out with. In between all this flittering I attracted the attention of a Sicilian gangster, 15 years older than me. He showered me with the attention that I was lacking from not having a family anymore, and we started dating.

I spent a lot of time sitting in his gangster Cadillac, going from one bar café, to the next. I would stare out the window at the dirty streets of Brooklyn, and daydream about having a family, and someone to care about me. Maybe he would ask me to marry him? He made me feel important, and the people around him treated me with respect. I liked that. I wanted to be respected and important.



86th street in Bay Ridge, Brooklyn.
John Travolta did his famous strut here
in the opening scene of Saturday Night Fever

The scene that I quickly became immersed in was dangerous, but I was naïve because of my age and lack of life experience, and was initiated into the dark underworld of the Italian mafia in Brooklyn in the mid 80's very quickly. Before I realized it, I was in too deep, and it became harder and harder to walk away. What at first was flattering and made me feel loved, became dark and possessive. When I wasn't with my Mafia boyfriend, he had me followed. One afternoon, after shopping with a wad of cash he's given me the night before, my friend and I noticed a black Cadillac with tinted windows following us. We giggled about it, and she thought it was cool, but it made me uneasy, like something really bad was about to happen.

As the weeks went by the threats increased. Pretty soon I wasn't allowed to go out with my friends at all. I was ordered to stay in the house and wait for his call, always ready to stand outside so he could drive-by and pick me up. One time I refused, and that is when he threatened to hurt my grandmother. My blood ran cold when he told me he would blow all the windows out of my house, and do terrible things to my poor grandma. With these kinds of threats, I couldn't do anything but listen to him. I felt very powerless.

One of the last times I saw him, he came to pick me up after the usual threat that if I wasn't outside in 5 minutes, he would "*break granny's neck.*" I obeyed, and promptly stood at the curb in 4 minutes, when I spotted him racing down the street, but in a different car than the usual one he drove. He was anxious, and hopped up on cocaine, rambling about this and that. He

made a couple stops, and we were headed back to his house when shots rang out, one actually breaking the glass of the back window of his borrowed car. He cursed and swore and he drove like a madman, and when he found the opportunity he booted me out the car door. I walked the whole way home in the shadows, looking over my shoulder, worrying that whoever shot at him, would come after me too. I never did find out the what or why of that night, but it was definitely a turning point for me.

When I returned home my grandmother was frantic. She had been on the phone with my mother, demanding that she come and get me. Worried that I wouldn't survive another week in this situation, my mother booked a flight immediately. I didn't share any of my personal business with my grandmother, but she had pieced together bits from reading my diary and listening in on some of my phone calls from the other extension. I could always hear her breathing and knew when she listened in, and I censored my diary because I knew she read it, so the story was really watered down. I am not sure my mother would have come if she knew the real danger she put herself in by showing up to get me.

As we left Brooklyn in a taxi for the airport, I remember feeling sad as I waved to my grandmother from the back window of the yellow taxicab. Although New York had become this dangerous place for me, it was still very appealing. My mother was shocked by my appearance, after not seeing me for three years. I had transformed from a quiet girl to a wild looking woman. I smoked cigarettes and had acquired a heavy Brooklyn accent. It was like when Sandy transformed at the end of the *Grease* movie.

Colorado proved to be even more boring than I could ever imagine. I tried to live with my mother and follow the rules, but it was impossible. You can't set a bird free, and then expect it to get back in its cage. I refused to go to high school, I just couldn't relate to kids my own age. I had spent countless nights dancing at Limelight and Palladium in Manhattan, and now I was stuck in a trailer park in the middle of nowhere.

I agreed to go to beauty school, and it was through my newfound profession that I met my next boyfriend, another older man. He owned a hair salon, and

I had popped in one day after class looking for a job. He said he needed a receptionist, and invited me into his back room to chat. He was a lot better than the boys that were trying to ask me out in vocational school, and we were quickly attracted to each other. It took me all of 3 weeks before I moved in with him, or rather moved in *on* him. I couldn't handle life in my mother's house any longer, I needed an escape, and the hairdresser was my ticket out.

I lived with him for the next two and a half years, but he never wanted a serious relationship, and repeated over and over that I was too young, and that scared him. I believe that people come into your life for a reason, and he supported my effort to become a model. He took a bunch of amateur pictures of me, and I made an appointment with a modeling agency in Denver. I started working right away, but the jobs weren't as glamorous as I imagined. I stood around boat shows in my bikini and other similar type jobs. The few breaks I did get were few and far between.

Every time I went out on auditions, I would hear the excuse that, well, I wasn't in New York, and that is where I needed to be to make it as a model. Although I lost that little slip of paper from my teacher for the photographer daughter, the idea still remained in my head. I could go back to New York, now that I was older, and become a model!

After going on a few more dead-end auditions, my boyfriend suggested I fly to New York and give it a try. He would pay for my ticket, and if I was signed by Ford, I would give him a percentage of my earnings for a period of time. Maybe it was a bad deal, but I was young and it sounded fine to me.

I didn't want to go to New York on my own, so I invited my brother along on the trip. He hadn't been back to Brooklyn since he left with my Dad, and he was anxious to see my grandmother again. My father at this point was having a really difficult time and I had little contact with him. He was only in Florida for a short time before he put my brother on a bus to Colorado to live with my mother. I would go to sleep at night and pray that he would contact us and let us know he was fine. The thought of anything bad happening to him tore my heart into a million pieces. I even thought that if I became a model, maybe he would come back into my life. I could buy him a

house and take care of him. I had a lot of dreams for a better future, and unrealistically, they all had to do with if I could make it as a model, or not.

I honestly didn't give much thought to my Sicilian ex- boyfriend. I figured two years had passed, and he would have forgotten all about me. At the time I was with him I was underage, and he could get into trouble. I was older and wiser now and realized I did have rights, and I shouldn't be afraid to visit the place where I was born, the place where most of my family lived, and maybe the place that held some kind of future for me. So fueled by these thoughts, my brother and I boarded a flight for New York and took a taxi back to Brooklyn. We arrived on a Saturday, and we planned on staying until Wednesday. On Monday I would show up at Ford modeling agency for their open call, where you didn't have to have an appointment.



5th Avenue NYC

There wasn't any drama at first, and I seemed to be able to come and go without any problem that weekend. We had a great time and I was reminded of why I loved Brooklyn so much.

On Monday, we took the train to Manhattan, and I remember my heart racing

as we approached the little inconspicuous brownstone building, and I instructed my brother to wait outside. After sitting in a small reception area plastered with the faces of models I recognized from magazines, I was ushered into another small office by a homely looking woman. She sat behind her desk and scrutinized my face for five minutes. She asked me to stand, and walk, and I obeyed, attempting my version of a supermodel walk. She then asked me to sit back down and told me the bad news. She was sorry, but although I was pretty and the right height, my look wasn't competitive enough, and my body type was too voluptuous for Ford. She advised me to check out Elite, that they were sure to sign me.

I was devastated. I thanked her and quickly exited, reluctantly taking the card for Elite that she offered me. As I walked out I brushed shoulders with a model that I recognized from somewhere. I spotted my brother anxiously waiting for me, leaning up against a car. He had noticed the model that went in before I came out, and I could see he was impressed. I quickly told him my version of the events, that I was not pretty or good enough for Ford and I didn't mention Elite at all.

We slumped back to the train station, and on the way, I received a random whistle from a passing car. My brother tried to lift my spirits by saying that I was hot, it didn't matter what Ford thought, their models all look like dorks anyway. I laugh to myself when I think of that, it was kind of the right thing to say. After my crushing experience, I was ready to go back to Colorado and face my fate. I had no future as a model. I would have to come up with another plan for making it big, but I wasn't ready to think about it yet. Of course, we couldn't escape without drama, and on our last night, there was a knock on the front door.

My brother and I peered cautiously through the curtains of the upstairs window, and to my horror, I saw the familiar silhouette of the person I had run from two years before. *Oh my God, it was him, stupid me, why did I think I could come back so easily?* He was double parked, yelling to my grandmother through the plate glass window of the front door. He wanted to see me, but she insisted that I didn't live there anymore. She told him to go away or she would call the police. My brother paced the floor looking

extremely worried. I could see he was preparing himself on how to defend my honor against this goon, but I could see he was visibly shaken by his sudden appearance. Luckily, nothing happened and he went away, although I spent that last night in Brooklyn sleeping with one eye open.

Chapter 3

Dreams shattered, time to move on!

Returning to Colorado, I spent the next year working dead end jobs and modeling now and then. My mother moved to Texas, from Colorado, with my stepdad and sister, so now my 17-year old brother and I were on our own, without family in the state. I remained with my boyfriend, but it was basically a dead-end relationship. I knew that I didn't have a future with him, problem was, I didn't have anywhere else to go. He recently made some bad gambling deals, and his hair salon wasn't doing well. We lived in a run-down apartment in Aurora, and my brother lived above us, in an even more run-down apartment. There were gangs everywhere, and the whole area was

dangerous.



Colfax Avenue, Denver Colorado in the 80's

My dad showed up at one point, and he lived upstairs with my brother for a short time. I was so happy to have my dad close again, and from this point on, he was back in my life more consistently. My dad always apologized for not being able to take care of me. I could see how much he cared for us kids, but the hand that life dealt him was a bad one. In the past 6 years, he drifted in and out of mental hospitals, and at one point he was rescued from jumping off a bridge. I remember finding his suicide note that he wasn't able to leave because his plan was sabotaged, hidden in his bag. I cried my eyes out at the thought that he felt so alone that he wanted to end everything. *Didn't he know I was alone too?* If we just helped each other everything would be okay. At one point he decided to get help from the Veteran system, and that was when he took off for Palo Alto, California for treatment.

My father had spent 15 plus years in the military, with a tour in Vietnam that won him a bronze star. His job was a particularly brutal one, called "tunnel rat". He went down into the tunnels of the Vietcong with special dogs, and pulled them out of their holes. It was a job that left my father with PTSD, which, as I mentioned earlier, surfaced in full force with the trauma of the divorce from my mother. My dad needed help, and he was finally going to get it!

In the fall of 1990, I met my future first husband, while working a job bagging groceries at an Air Force base commissary. My first husband came

from a family of officers, so to me his life was a privileged one. He lived in a nice big house, and had a nice car, and he was graduating from high school, working at the base commissary to make extra money. His family was really kind to me, and took me in like I was one of their own. I loved the way we all sat around the dinner table in the evenings and talked about our day, like a real family. This was the life I wanted, the life I had been searching for, the life I felt I deserved. In a whirlwind of planning, we were married, my husband joined the Marine Corps, and my first son was born. We were sent to Memphis, Tennessee for 6 months so he could train, and then our first duty station, Jacksonville, North Carolina, where my second son was born a couple years later.

I did my best to construct the life I never had growing up. I cooked, and I cleaned and I took care of the kids as a stay-at-home mom. With my full support my first husband excelled in his career, receiving meritorious promotions left and right. It's pretty normal for Marines to deploy, but when he decided to join *Special Forces* for a more dangerous job that had him deployed most of the time, the marriage began to crumble. I was left alone in strange places with little money and two children to raise on my own. I was used to this kind of lifestyle being a military brat myself, but it's a lot harder when you only have yourself to depend on. My dad was worried about me and so he packed up his life and came to stay close by to help me take care of the boys after my husband's first deployment. He was doing much better financially, and mentally he was on medication for his PTSD which also helped him function normally. We made up for all the lost years when I was a teenager, and we had long conversations about life. My loyalty to my dad was always really strong, my love for him couldn't be measured, except for the love I had for my children. I was surrounded by love for the first time in my life.

In the mid-80's, when my mother remarried, there was a court order that my dad should pay child support for my sister, even though he had full custody of both me and my brother. My father religiously sent money to my sister, not through the court, but directly to her. Money order after money order, for years and years, and a big lump sum of 10,000 dollars when Social Security was rewarded to her because of my dad's illness. There is a reason I am

writing this, and I will return to it later.

When my husband came home from deployment he was a changed person, and had acquired some really bad habits on the ship, that I won't go into, as well as battle scars from being in a war zone for part of his six-month deployment. With the mounting money problems, the stress of taking care of two kids on my own, and the emotional detachment we both felt for each other, the marriage was on a downward spiral. We blamed our problems on everyone else, and decided a change of scenery might be the answer. It was time to move anyway and since in the Marine Corps duty stations are very limited, we decided on Okinawa, Japan. It's an exotic tropical island in the South Pacific, so why not? We sold our house, packed everything up, and moved to the other side of the world!

Chapter 4

Japan

When we arrived to Okinawa, I fell in love with the beauty of Japan instantly. We were surrounded by nature and the sparkling blue-green sea on one side of the island, the majestic Pacific on the other. Spring was approaching, and the weather was absolutely perfect. I was thrilled! My bubble of happiness burst fairly quickly, though. My husband began to mentally abuse me and the kids, it seemed he was always yelling at us, something that he had never done before. He called me terrible names, and kicked me out of the house, mind you, I am on an island on the other side of the planet from anyone that cared about me. It was devastating.

I remember a frantic call to my father telling him the awful situation I was in. My dad decided not to come to Japan with us, because it stirred up too many bad memories of Vietnam, just because it was an Asian country with similar climate to the one that haunted him. He wasn't thrilled about me moving so far away, but he understood that it was military life, that you moved a lot, and then you moved back. He basically told me to suck it up and make the best of it, so I tried

In the middle of all this, my first husband deployed for a few months again, leaving me alone in Okinawa, but this time with a heavy heart and a desire to get the heck out of this bad situation I found myself in. I guess with what I learned in my life growing up, when things got bad, you just got out, *and I wanted out!*

Out of sheer luck, a talent scout from Elite modeling agency approached me at a botanical garden one afternoon a couple months after arriving to Japan. I wanted out of my marriage, and I really felt the universe was showing me the open door, so I didn't hesitate to walk through it. When my husband came home, I told him that I wanted to go to Tokyo and become a model. The problem was the boys, I couldn't leave them alone, and he was never home anyway. I made the painstaking decision to send them back to America for a short time, so I could work and save money. To this day, my heart still breaks when I remember saying goodbye to them. They were so little, and they needed me. I didn't have a future without modeling, and this was a huge

opportunity for me. I would have to make a big sacrifice, but in the end I focused on the rewards of having my own life without being abused mentally and sexually, something that also began after my husband returned from his first deployment. My husband's parents were really supportive, my mother-in-law even quit her job as a full-time nurse to care for the boys. She embraced the opportunity to be close to her grandkids, especially after a recent tear-filled goodbye, when we left for Japan.

I worked in Tokyo for about 4 months, and saved up a small amount to start over. I had long conversations with my dad, and we would go to Colorado and live with him. I was supposed to continue working in Tokyo, but I couldn't live with the heartache of being so far away from my children. The phone calls weren't enough.

I took a trip back to Okinawa once or twice a month, but it didn't help my marriage, if anything it hurt it. We both had been unfaithful to each other, and I didn't have the skills to deal with any of it, and it just made me want to run as far away as I could. My husband's anger problems had accelerated, and he was getting in trouble at work. I decided enough was enough, and returned to the states to be with my children. It was February of 1999, and I spent the next four months living with my husband's parents. The kids were in the middle of their school year, and I didn't want to disrupt their lives again. I had this nagging guilt that I might have damaged them permanently by sending them to Virginia. I was so damaged by my parents divorce, and I remembered how fragile kids could be. I hugged them and loved them, and I tried to make up for the months we had spent apart. I let everyone know that I wanted a divorce, but the reaction I received from my husband's family was more than I could take. There was crying, there was screaming, there was a lot of theatrics, and it was all from adults! I had the bulldozer of guilt thrown on me, but the final straw was when I was put on a conference call with my husband and his parents...and they were all crying! *"My god! Okay! Damn it. I will go back!"* I reluctantly agreed.

There were a lot of promises that were made and intentions to change, and I wanted to believe them, so I did. I had to try one more time, for the boys. I didn't want them to grow up like I did, and I didn't have the skills to make

enough money to raise them on my own. Okinawa was so beautiful, and I had barely seen any of it.



Singing karaoke in Tokyo 1998

He seemed really sorry, so I reluctantly returned. We actually spent a decent year and a half exploring the island and trying to be a family, but the ghosts from the past still lurked in the shadows, and came back to haunt us now and then. There were trust issues and anger issues, and I was still hurt from being mistreated, but we managed to somehow provide a loving home for the boys.

Chapter 5

Back to Colorado

When the tour in Okinawa came to a close my husband made the difficult decision not to reenlist. He blamed a lot of our problems on the military, and he wanted to be an air traffic controller for the FAA. In the transition period, while looking for a job, we decided to live with his parents in Virginia. We were only there for a very short time, before he received an acceptance letter from Denver Center, one of the biggest most important airports in the nation. We were going back to Colorado!

We found a new place in a nice area, near the facility that my husband would be training, and things were okay for the first time. I wasn't happy, but I wasn't as miserable as I had been, and it seemed that as long as my husband got what he wanted, we didn't have any issues. I made sure that the kids stayed quiet, and the house was clean, and he had home cooked food on the table any time he wanted to eat. He was withdrawn and stressed because of his new career, and the difficulties that came with being an air traffic controller, but I tried to be supportive!

While I was in Japan, I was only able to see my father one time, and that was in May of 1999, when I was living in Virginia, waiting for school to be let out, and I took a short trip to Colorado to visit. In the meantime, he had met a wonderful lady, and they purchased an RV together. Their plan was to travel to national parks around the country, and enjoy retirement. It was the right lifestyle for my dad as he loved the open road and traveling. Joanie, his new girlfriend, was the perfect person to accompany him on this adventure, and she loved him so much. I had never seen my dad so happy, and my heart rejoiced! It was April of 2002, just after Easter, and they were planning to drive from Las Vegas to Colorado to see us.

During that time the majority of my thoughts were on making things perfect for my dad. He had been so concerned for me when I was in Japan, and he

was glad that I was trying to make my marriage work, despite the problems we had buried. I really wanted to show him that I was fine, and the boys were fine too. Unfortunately, I never got that chance.

Chapter 6

Tragedy strikes

It was the morning of April 2, and my father called to let me know I should be expecting a package from him. I missed his call because I was busy cleaning, preparing for his arrival the next day. I smiled to myself as I

listened to his message, with the thought that I would be seeing him soon. With all my chores completed I decided to take an afternoon nap. I had been up since 6 am, and I was exhausted, but as soon as I drifted off I was awakened by a call on the landline. I grumbled and rolled over to check the caller ID. *Las Vegas Police Department?* My heart began to race. I answered the phone, and it was Joanie, my Dad's girlfriend. She was crying hysterically, saying she was so sorry.

"Whats wrong?"

"It's your dad...he's dead..."

But what she was saying just didn't register.

"What? What!?! What are you talking about!?" I exclaimed.

She tried to frantically explain to me what had happened, but I couldn't understand. I was in shock. I told her to make sure, that he can't be dead, I just heard him on the answering machine, she must be wrong!

But it was true. That morning, as my Dad was pulling into an RV park in Nevada, his RV hit the side of another RV, and the owner was livid! He came out and started screaming at my father, threatening to call the police. This was the worst thing he could have said. My father had been living with a secret, and it was about to be revealed. He had been driving without a license for a couple years, because when his old license expired, he couldn't renew it. It was the child support demon that reared its ugly head to haunt him, and ultimately, ended his life. He owed back child support of over 20,000. There was no record of the money he sent my sister, because he didn't go through the court system, afraid my stepfather would take the money. A psychic told me later that my dad was like a pressure cooker, ready to explode, and it just took this one incident to send him over the edge.

The thought of jail was too much for him. He had been a POW in Vietnam, and wore bracelets for the forgotten Vets left behind. He would rather be dead than be imprisoned. So he calmly excused himself, boarded his RV, went to the back bedroom where he kept his rifle, the same model he used in

Vietnam, and he shot himself in the chest. A tragic end to a remarkable man. The days, weeks, months, and years that followed, are all a blurry, painful memory. Unfortunately, during that time, the tragedy didn't help my marriage. After a month, my husband expected me to be back to my old self, but I wasn't, I wanted to die too. The only thing that was keeping me alive was my children. I would have followed my father if they weren't there. I know that.



Ft. Logan Cemetery. Denver, Colorado. RIP Dad

Chapter 7

From bad to worse

One year melted into the next with no distinction in between. From the outside we looked like the perfect family, but I was growing more and more discontent with my life. My husband and I had almost nothing in common anymore. He had a myriad of new interests that kept him away from home, like hunting and fishing and activities with his horses. I tried to be a good sport, and play along, but I was growing weary in my life. I guess what made me really uneasy, were the guns in the house.

I felt that something bad was going to happen, and my intuition proved to be unfortunately, correct. Something bad did happen. It was late one evening in September 2007, and I was in the kitchen cleaning up the dinner dishes. I peered out the window, as the sun was going down, and to my horror, I noticed flames billowing up from the top of the mountain of rocks behind our

house. One of the pines was on fire! The fire department came quickly, and put the fire out, and informed us that there were remnants of homemade explosives present, and they would have to call in Homeland Security. My oldest son was questioned thoroughly, and was even made to show his Facebook account. There were about 3 or 4 teenagers involved, and they ended up in quite a bit of trouble.

Luckily, Nick had no prior knowledge, and the boys were just taking advantage of the empty lot behind our house to explode fireworks. We were all disturbed this had happened, but I honestly don't know what got into my first husband. He had a deep desire to "protect his land", and after gathering all his weapons together, he called a former Marine friend over to guard the house that night. I felt that it was completely ridiculous idea, as the trespassers were just a bunch of kids, not the Taliban. I made dinner, like the obedient wife I had become, and put my kids to bed early that night. My husband and his friend decided to play cards, which was accompanied by glasses of whiskey, and a lot of macho talk that I didn't have any interest in listening to.

I busied myself making up the couch, because after a few drinks, I knew his friend would not be going anywhere that night, and I had suspicions that he had arrived drunk in the first place. So many alarm bells went off, and I really wanted to voice my concerns, but it just seemed that lately my opinion didn't seem to matter. Whether it be my thoughts on not purchasing expensive items, to my view on guns, to my view on hunting, I was never heard. I was in such an unsettling place inside myself. I hated the way I felt. I had no control over the chaos around me.

A shout from the dining room startled me out of my thoughts, apparently they heard a sound coming from the back of the house. Before I realized what was happening, my husband was shouting at me to stay in the house, and quickly bolted out the back door with his loaded shotgun, and before I could say a word, his friend ran past me out the front door with another loaded gun. *Oh my god. What if there are kids out there? This was not good. I had to do something!*

Before I could react, I heard two pops. I ran to the back door where my husband had disappeared only moments earlier. As I was turning the handle, his friend ran in the front door yelling for me to *Call the police, I shot Dave!!!* I stood there frozen with my mouth open...I was in absolute shock. *“You did WHAT?!!”*

I called 911, as I ran out the back door. I was shaking so much at this point I could barely get out what I needed to say. I stated in a panic that my husband had been shot, send the police! I found him belly down on the sloped ground at the side of our house, blood pouring out of his upper leg area. His friend was there next to me moments later, attempting to compress the wound with kitchen towels until help could arrive. In 15 minutes, the police and snipers surrounded the house, and because of my frantic phone call, they didn't know what kind of situation they would be confronting, and were taking all precautionary measures.

My husband was taken to the local hospital, and then medevaced down the mountain by helicopter. The detective questioned me, and he was able to access what had happened fairly quickly and arrested the friend, who in his drunken stupor mistook my ex for an intruder, and shot him twice. None of this was my fault, but I felt responsible. You just don't act like this when you have kids in the house, you don't drink, and handle guns, it's a fatal mixture. I was so relieved when the detective and deputy seized all the guns. Later, a kind social worker arrived to sit with me while I waited for my husband's parents.

In the three hours it took for my in-laws to arrive, the social worker tried to council me, made me tea, and asked if I needed her to do anything for me. I was unable to drink the tea, or answer any of her questions. All I could do was stare in stunned silence out of the big plate glass window of the living room in disbelief, as dawn made its entrance over the beautiful Rocky Mountains. I had no idea what would happen next. I felt so scared.

My first husband was extremely lucky. He was shot with a 44 magnum, he should be dead, or paralyzed, but thankfully the bullet had missed vital areas, and besides walking with a slight limp, he recovered in a couple months, after

spending some time in the hospital. While in the hospital, I had long talks with him, and there were a lot of promises that he would stop drinking.

Unfortunately, the promise didn't last very long, and after two months he was back to drinking again. Everyone in town knew what happened, and the yellow police tape that surrounded the crime scene for the first week didn't help matters. I didn't like the attention, or the assumptions. I felt like a victim of circumstance, and I didn't want to be a victim of anything. Choices were made that affected me, and the lives of my children, and I had to make a change or I was going to continue to live like this. I decided I would leave my husband. I didn't know how, as it seemed something that was impossible to accomplish. I had no money, little education to find a job, but most of all the courage to act on my decisions.



Trying to restart my modeling career in 2008

It was the summer of 2008 when I contacted some people I knew from my days as a model to see if I could get a job in Japan to make enough money to start over. I was responsible for making sure the bills got paid, and knew we were absolutely in over our heads, there was no way that my husband would be able to maintain me, with all the debt we had accumulated. I tried to pay everything on time but I was losing control, and felt burned out by the stress of it all.

In the summer of 2008 I suffered a few panic attacks that landed me in the emergency room. I needed to chill out, and that was when I made the stupid

decision to medicate myself with alcohol. I felt ashamed of my life, and I didn't want to imagine what my father would think of all of it. He wouldn't want me to be this way. A couple drinking episodes ended with me blacking out. For someone who has never blacked out, you drink so much alcohol that your brain basically shuts down. Your body continues to move and act in its drunken state, but you don't remember anything. It was scary realization to know that I drank so much that I had no memory of the things that I said and did. I guess that is what brought me to the bottom of my clothes closet on New Year's Eve 2008, and my wish for a way out.

Chapter 8

Leo

My first reply to Leo was in Italian, and very short. I liked the fact that he mentioned he had just spent some time in Colorado just a few months before, it made him more familiar to me. I told him I found it hard to imagine an eccentric character like him around here. Leo had a level of magnetism that I could feel even over the thousands and thousands of miles between us. What

can I say? When two souls meet again, who have known each other for many many lives, the reunion is potent, and everything moved quickly, like a dream. There was something so very different about this encounter.

He made me feel beautiful, and smart, and he said to me all the things that I ached to hear. I felt so damaged inside, and he was one of the first people to tell me that I needed to stop drinking. He could see I had a problem, even from so far away. Looking back on the way everything transpired, I am not sure I would have done anything differently. I had to make tough decisions, and I had to change my life. I had tried over and over to make a life with my husband, but we were on two different paths. I was 37 years old, and I felt I had spent most of my younger years facing one tragedy after another.

My oldest son had matured quite a bit. From 2007 I barely saw him, as he had a girlfriend, and a job, he had made a life for himself away from home. Kids understand everything, and I couldn't shield him from all the problems. He made the decision that he wanted to join the Marine Corps and be an air traffic controller, like his father. With all the problems that career field had given us, I wasn't that keen on the idea at first. I slowly warmed up to it, with the thought it would be an excellent future for him, and he only planned on staying in for four years. He was almost 18 years old, he was a man now, and he wanted to make a life for himself. I was proud of him for that.

My youngest son was almost 16, and still had another 2 years of high school. He would suffer the most in the breakup of the marriage. I took things day by day, because I really didn't know what would happen. I kept Leo a secret at first. I remembered what happened the last time I tried to leave, and I didn't want it to be repeated. I had enough guilt trips thrown at me in my life. I had spent 17 years raising two boys virtually on my own, and in those years I had spent most of them unhappy. The timing wasn't perfect, but these kinds of events in life aren't always planned.

Leo isn't a person that can be easily explained in a few paragraphs. He is a complex character that has had many twists and turns in his own life. I am assuming that if you are reading my book, that you know who he is. If not, just take a gander on google. It definitely entertained my family for many

hours. He was suffering so much himself, as he had just returned to Italy after living many years abroad. In 2007, before his trip to America, he went through a terrible betrayal from his ex-wife, who took away his infant son in the wee hours of the morning, never to be seen again, and at the same time turning him into the Norwegian Secret Service. After his separation and eventual divorce, he felt he needed to escape all the heartache, so for 3 months he traveled across America, and spent most of that time in Colorado, just down the canyon from where I lived. Fate didn't let us meet each other then, but he recalled that during that trip, he would look up at the mountains and feel my presence there. I thought that was so magical, because I actually had this nagging feeling that he was close too.

Even with all the divine connections, a part of me was in denial, and since none of this would be easy, I got cold feet quite a bit at the thought of meeting each other. I think in the back of my mind I knew that once I met him, there would be no going back, he would be with me forever. Why was the timing so inconvenient?! Leo purchased a ticket to come to America, but I chickened out the last minute and told him to cancel it. I even tried to break it off with him, but I failed miserably. He had captured my heart, and going just a few hours without speaking to him was pure torture.

I mentioned earlier that I had contacted some people that I knew from Japan to try to get work, and I actually managed to get a job in Okinawa, of all places. It wasn't exactly the kind of modeling job I liked, but it was paying a lot of money, and it would help me with my future plans to leave my marriage. A big summer event was scheduled, a kind of hip-hop reggae concert, with all the top names of the time, and they needed organizers that looked appealing. I jumped at the chance, and agreed to take the job. I would leave in June and spend 10 days in Okinawa.



April 2009

In the meantime, I spoke to Leo daily, living a double life. I can't say this made me feel very good about myself. My husband agreed to let me go to Japan because it would be a lot of money that he thought could help with our financial situation. But after cancelling Leo's trip to America, I had to find another way to see him. I needed to know for sure if what we had was real.

I decided to take a short trip to Rome, and covered up the trip with lies. Maybe in the back of my mind I hoped that I wouldn't love him, or even like him, and I could just put an end to this whole idea of a relationship with a man on the other side of the world. I couldn't see how it could work anyway. I was stuck where I was until my youngest son was at least off to college. The job in Japan might give me the money to leave and find an apartment, but I was still stuck here. I fantasized that I would rent an apartment of my own with Tony, and that Leo could come and visit us freely, and we could go to Italy and visit him. Of course life hardly ever goes the way you daydream, or even the way you plan.

Chapter 9

Rome

I made the decision to fly to Italy for a short trip in April 2009. As I sat in my seat, gazing out the window of the airplane on its way to Rome, life couldn't seem more surreal. I felt like I was being catapulted into a magical world, and I didn't know what to expect. I spent the whole flight daydreaming, picturing how it would be to finally be close to each other. Throughout my life I had flashbacks of another time. I was riding a horse, in a beautiful meadow, where a castle can be seen in the distance.

I have always had terrible fear of being thrown off a horse, so I never understood this vision, until now. A man was riding next to me, he had a sword by his side, dressed as a knight. I realized sitting on the plane, on my way to a far off land, that this man was Leo. I could see in another vision the same scene, except this time the man was distraught, weeping over me. I was dead, blood pouring from my head, after being thrown from the horse. I could also see that I was pregnant. It felt as if I had opened the door to another world with a hidden key, and I was finally able to see the meaning of this reoccurring past life vision.



First time meeting Leo in Rome in April 2009



Overlooking Rome



Rooftop view of the Vatican area



The Roman Forum

I landed in Rome, but Leo wasn't there to meet me at the airport. We decided that I would take a taxi and pick him up on the way to my hotel. It wasn't really the way that I pictured our first encounter to be, but I was so excited to

meet him, I didn't care if it wasn't what I planned. Leo had a girlfriend in Rome so he was afraid to meet me at his flat, and because I was married, it didn't bother me. From what I could tell from what he told me, she was just someone that kept him company since returning to Italy in 2008, and I figured that if he was in love with her, he wouldn't be talking to me. I still hoped that maybe we could keep our relationship casual and Leo having a girlfriend helped that. We would have to be a little bit careful though, so there was a bit of edginess in the air.

On my way in the taxi, I imagined our many conversations. I could feel the blood rush through me when I thought about him. I never experienced that with anyone before. I checked and rechecked myself in my little makeup mirror, and made small talk with the taxi driver. Looking out at the ancient ruins of Rome, I was awestruck. I had been here before as a tourist, but never like this. I was about to meet the man of my dreams, literally. I told the driver we would be making one stop, and as he pulled up to the address, I saw him.

He was standing on the corner in a black suit, and he was just as I had pictured him to be. My heart raced, feeling awkward as I sat in the back seat of the cab. He spotted the taxi, and put his hand up, and then smoothly slid in next to me. The hotel was only a few blocks away, so it was a short ride. He turned to me and took my hand. The first thing I noticed was how cold his were, and then he kissed me long and hard on the mouth, which took me by complete surprise! Yes, we had talked countless hours, and spent many intimate moments together on Skype, but he was still a stranger, sort of. I guess thinking like a woman I imagined there would be some kind of build up, but the build up for Leo was all those months of waiting anxiously to be together.

We arrived at the hotel quickly, I almost wished there were more time, everything was happening really fast, and I needed to catch my breath, I could feel myself shaking a little. I wanted to seem calm and cool, and I was totally blowing it. I took a few deep breaths and exited the taxi. He held the door open for me and helped me with my bags, He was a gentleman. I knew what he looked like from all the months of talking on Skype, and the

interviews that I watched on Youtube, but I thought he looked better in person, and it seemed we fit each other really well. I hoped that I was what he hoped for. He seemed to be happy, as he sneaked a couple peaks at me on the way to the elevators. As soon as we opened the door to my room we embraced, and he started kissing me. I tried to protest, I like to be in control, and I had no control of the situation. He was pressed up against me, with me up against the wall.

God, I felt like I really wanted to take a shower and freshen up after the long flight. I hadn't slept at all on the plane, and I was feeling the jet lag despite all the excitement. I was able to escape his embrace and run into the bathroom for a few moments to freshen up, but two minutes later he was behind me panting heavily. I gave in to my desire and let myself go. I realized there wasn't going to be a timeline on how things were going to progress, approved by me. It began to thunderstorm, and the lightning put even more electricity in the air than there already was. We spent the rest of the afternoon lost in another place, in another time, and I experienced ecstasy like I have never known.

Chapter 10

Academy of the Illuminati

I think I could have stayed in bed with Leo until the next morning, but he told me that he had an interview that evening with *Panorama*, a weekly Italian-language news magazine published in Italy, and that I was welcome to come. I felt absolutely exhausted, but I didn't want to miss anything, so I freshened up and we took off for the centre of Rome to the office where the interview was being held. They wanted to interview Leo about the new movie *Angels and Demons* that was just released in the cinemas in Italy.

I chose a pretty spring dress in a bright color in hopes that it would help me

to wake up a little bit, but I should've had a coffee because on the way I felt myself dozing off a few times. The taxi pulled up to a pretty impressive building, and we got out quickly, greeted by the doorman who looked Leo's name up. The interviewer, Giacomo Amadori, was waiting for Leo in Piergiorgio Bassi's office, someone that Leo mentions a few times in his *Confession's* series. He is the vice president of the Academy of the Illuminati and a very compelling character. They already knew each other, and Leo introduced me in a grandiose way, as if I were a princess, or an aristocrat. I chuckled to myself. This was going to be an interesting 5 days.

Leo went off with Piergiorgio and Giacomo to conduct his interview, and I was led to a small room by the secretary of Mr. Bassi. I definitely felt like I was in Italy, with the marble floors and fashionable décor, and I wondered how long I would have to wait. There was an open window across from me, and the cool evening air sent a shiver up my spine. I should've worn a sweater, but I think if it wasn't for that cool breeze, I might have fallen asleep. I watched the old fashioned clock sitting on a little mahogany side table next to the sofa...tick tock...one hour...two hours...*I had to use the bathroom.*

I began to wonder if they forgot about me, because besides the ticking of the clock, I hadn't heard a sound from anywhere inside the building. I thought that if another hour went by maybe I would have to escape out the open window. I got up and stretched my legs, and walked over to the window, just to imagine if it were possible for me to make an escape in such a manner. At that moment, the door flew open, and Leo and Piergiorgio appeared. I was so relieved!

We spent some time saying goodbye, then we bolted out of the office and ran towards the train. It was pouring rain outside, and we didn't have an umbrella. By the time we arrived to the street of my hotel, we were soaked. We popped into a restaurant on the corner for dinner, and spent the next few hours eating, talking and drinking wine and limoncello. It seemed like we had been rushing through the whole day, but now finally, we could relax and enjoy each other.

I was living on borrowed time, so I tried to take advantage of every day,

every moment I had with Leo. I felt like a kid exploring secret corridors and alleys, where the ancient magic of Rome could be felt around every corner. I never experienced such great food, such great wine, and such intriguing conversation. This was going to be hard to let go of, I was already being pulled in, and there wasn't anything I could do to stop it. On my last day, Leo took me to meet his family in the mountains outside of Rome. I fell in love with his English mother almost instantly.

Leo's mother poured tea and cut a homemade apple cake, as we sat in the livingroom, of the rustic Italian house in the middle of the countryside. Leo's father looked at me intently, and asked me a myriad of questions about my time in Japan. I was going back there soon, as I had mentioned my job in the summer, and he was very interested in hearing all the details. When we said goodbye, I felt that it was more like a hello...because I could feel I would return soon.

To my despair, my magical adventure with the man I had been searching for my whole life had come to an end, and it was time for me to leave. I think I cried the whole taxi ride to the airport, and I didn't stop until I was somewhere over Nova Scotia. I watched the inflight map on the little screen in my seat, and felt my heart break, as the miles accumulated, and then we were worlds apart again. Oh boy. This wasn't what I imagined it would be. This wasn't casual. This was intense. I tried to think about my kids, and how excited they would be to see me, and that helped to ease the pain a little. I had bought them souvenirs in Rome, and I was excited to see them again and give them out.

I tried to go back to living a normal life, but I was having a lot of problems. I felt myself becoming jealous of Leo's girlfriend, although I tried to keep those feelings to myself. He was also jealous of the time I spent with my husband, and pushed me to go forward with divorce plans. I told him I needed money first, and I would have to focus on this job I had coming up in Japan, because it was basically my only way out. Leo had gone through a bitter divorce, and after the sale of his house in Norway, his money was tied up in court proceedings until 2010. He was basically broke, so he couldn't really help me financially, and I honestly didn't expect him to. I wasn't a

gold digger, I didn't care that he didn't have a car, that he was living in the flat that he co-owned with his mother and father, and that he had little money in his pocket. I loved him with all my heart. I had to find a way to meet him again. The idea to have Leo accompany me to Japan came spontaneously one afternoon in May 2009. It had been a month since we spent our 5 days together, and all I could think about was how we could be together again, so I plotted to meet Leo in Tokyo for 8 days before my 10 days in Okinawa.

I hadn't received my ticket yet from the company sponsoring the concert, so I quickly arranged to have two flights...one to Tokyo, and then a second flight to Okinawa. It cost the same amount, so it wasn't a problem for them. This was brilliant! Leo had some connections in Tokyo, and was very keen on going, as anxious to see me again as I was to see him. I floated through the remainder of my days dreaming about being together in Tokyo, and I was also really excited to go back to Japan. The time I spent in Tokyo, although melancholy for the fact that I didn't have my children close, was an exhilarating period in my life. I wanted to recapture some of the wild experiences that only Tokyo can offer, and I wanted to share them with Leo. I was still drinking quite a bit, maybe even more than ever after returning from Rome. It was really hard to get through my days, and to try to take care of my family, and pretend everything was normal, when it was far from it. I found myself lost in my own thoughts, and my husband probably should have realized that I just wasn't there anymore. I think my husband knew there was someone else, and it was confirmed to him the day before I left for Japan.

Chapter 11

Tokyo

I made the very bad decision to have dinner and drinks with my husband and some acquaintances the night before my scheduled flight from Denver to Seattle, and then Tokyo. I think I was probably self-medicating, and if I could take back that night, I would. I was in the company of people I didn't like, and to deal with it, I drank a little more. Everyone was excited about my

trip to Japan, and it was the talk around the table at dinner. By the time I made it back to my house it was late, and I would have to wake up really early the next day. I collapsed on the bed and basically passed out. I am not sure how long I was sleeping before I was awakened by my husband, and to my horror he had my cell phone in his hand! He said he was trying to set my alarm for the morning, but instead, he decided to listen to a message that was left for me, and that message was from Leo!

Basically anything Leo said on a message to me, I wouldn't want my husband to hear. I was half drunk, and I guess all the built up emotions over the previous months came out in full force. He held the phone over my head so I couldn't reach it, and accused me of everything I was guilty of doing. I told him he was right. I had warned him so many times this would happen, what did he expect? Leo didn't mention Japan in the message, and I was basically able to talk my way out of most of what was said, although recalling it is hazy now. We went to bed angry, woke up angry, and he took me to the airport angry. He still let me go though, despite what he had heard the night before. He knew there was another man, and yet he let me leave. I question that a lot. Maybe he had someone else too, and I wouldn't blame him one bit. It's just a presumption I had in my head, and I don't know to this day if it's true or not.

We said our good-byes, and I was relieved to see him walk away. I felt free again, like a butterfly escaping a glass jar. We didn't really talk about Leo again, and when I called him from Seattle I told him that we should try harder to make our marriage better, that the alcohol was ruining everything. It was my last attempt, and I obviously didn't believe on following through with the promises, because I was off to be with another man. I guess it was guilt again that was plaguing me. I didn't like the way lying made me feel inside. It made me feel dirty and soiled, and I hated it. I didn't want to be this person I was turning into.

I thought a lot on the flight to Japan, and I had many hours to think. You are given one life, if you make choices when you are young, and then change as you get older, where is the crime in that? It's wrong to be dishonest, but I felt that I was so trapped that I had to lie. I tried to leave him before, and failed

miserably, because of guilt. I felt guilty because of my kids, I felt guilty for failing in my marriage, I felt guilty for not trying harder. I just felt I had tried and tried and tried again, and there was nothing I could do to make things better. He didn't want to change, no matter how many times I threatened to leave. I didn't want to make any more threats. I was happy with Leo, and I deserved happiness. My children knew about Leo, I had confessed to both of them. My oldest son had many altercations with my husband, so he voiced his opinion that he wanted me to be happy. My youngest son wanted the same for me. I knew that when I got back from Japan, and if I still felt the same about Leo, that I would have to have a plan. I still had it in my head that I would stay living apart until my youngest was out of school. This job in Okinawa had to work out. It was my only way out. So I focused all my energy on these thoughts, as I drifted off to sleep, somewhere over the Pacific.

I stirred in my seat and awoke, greeted by Mt Fuji peeking through misty clouds. I was on the other side of the world now, far away from all the problems at home. I tried to absorb all the vast green of the landscape, in hopes that it would heal my heart. The air is different in Japan, and I could feel the warm humidity even on the plane. It was wonderful! It had been 10 years since I spent those exhilarating months in Tokyo, and I couldn't wait to go back and feel the beat of the city under my feet again. Leo had never been to Japan, and I couldn't wait to show him all my favorite parts of the city, like he did for me, when we were in Rome together.

So, besides a slight hangover, I made it to Japan in one piece. Leo arrived late on a different flight, which allowed me to go quickly to the hotel, drop off my bags, and freshen up, before I raced back to the airport to meet him. I paced back and forth waiting to see his familiar silhouette appear, and when I spotted him, my heart skipped a beat. I couldn't believe we were in Japan together. It was like a dream come true!

We embraced and kissed each other deeply, as lovers who have been separated for months do. When I was close to him I just felt better, no matter what chaos was going on around me. My place was in his arms again. I couldn't deny it anymore. I put these thoughts out of my head for now. I

would enjoy every moment we spent together in this exotic country that is Japan, as if they were our last. We boarded the bus to the hotel I chose close to the airport. Leo was getting a real kick out of Japan, and I was enjoying every minute of it. He was bowing a lot, and I thought that was so funny. It was like he morphed from an Italian to this gentile persona as soon as he landed on Japanese soil. It still makes me laugh to myself so many years later, when I think about it.

We spent the first couple days getting acquainted again. We drank a lot of Japanese beer, ate a lot of sushi, and spent the weekend making love over and over. Leo made prior arrangements with a journalist in Tokyo, and we would be meeting him on Monday. To get to the city center it would take 2.5 hours by train, so my hotel choice wasn't the best one for that reason. It didn't really matter, the hours seemed to fly by when we were together, even on a smoke-filled train bound for Tokyo. In the 10 years that passed since living in Tokyo, I forgot a lot of my navigation skills, and we got lost more than once. We managed to make it to our destination on Monday, and met Benjamin Fulford on the corner of a busy side street in Shinjuku. We said our hellos, and Leo commenced with his interview. The place chosen for the interview was a karaoke room, which I found rather funny, and amused myself by thumbing through the big books full of songs. I didn't have much of an opinion about Benjamin at that time. He seemed like a pleasant, rather eccentric guy, and I figured this type of character was normal for Leo.



Our first meeting with Benjamin Fulford
outside a karaoke place in
Tokyo April 2009



The first interview in a karaoke room near Shinjuku



Sushi at Benjamin's favorite spot. I tripped over a bucket of fish heads in the bathroom of the place.



Leo loved Tokyo!



At Benjamin Fulford's house where Leo is pointing out a Chinese Freemasonry picture he had hung on his wall. Not sure what the green creature was, it seemed a lot of strange organic life thrived in Benjamin's house, especially in his bathroom!



Leo meeting Princess Kaorou Nakamaru for the first time in Tokyo April 2009

We met Benjamin for three separate interviews, which all seemed very productive, and in the end those interviews wound up being two best selling books in Japan. Leo signed a book deal during one of the meetings, so the 8 days in Tokyo turned out very well. I also had the pleasure of meeting Princess Kaoru Nakamaru, someone Leo writes about a lot in his *Confession's* series. They conducted their interview behind closed doors, that was later broadcast on Youtube.

I decided since Leo was such a big kid, he would enjoy going to Tokyo Disneyland, so we spent a whole day riding the train to get there. He liked to have fun, ride roller coasters, and I really like that kind of child at heart spirit, because I am the same way. I was able to forget a lot of my troubles that day, which was really good for me. I needed to relax as much as possible, because when Leo left Tokyo, I would have to continue on to Okinawa, in hopes that the job that was waiting for me would give me enough money to change my life when I got back to America. It was a lot of pressure.



Tokyo Disneyland

There were phone calls to our respective partners daily, and when Leo spoke to his girlfriend in Rome, it seemed like he was really holding on to the façade of having a relationship, and since I didn't know what the future would hold, I kept my mouth shut. He never said anything to me when I spoke to my husband, and doubt crept in as to what we actually had together. Maybe I had exaggerated everything in my mind, and it was just going to be a casual fling that would end after Japan. He was able to sign a book contract, and I was happy for that. A divorce for me would be messy, and I am sure he would want to stay far away. It was a lot of strange emotions to wrestle with, and when the trip came to an end for Leo, I was distraught.

The morning he left my heart felt like it would break in two. I swallowed hard, as I waved goodbye, attempting a brave smile. From the curb I sadly watched him depart on the shuttle for the airport, from the hotel we had spent

so many wonderful days and nights together. I let out a small gasp as the bus disappeared into traffic, and then the tears came, flowing down my face like two rivers. When would I see him again? Would I see him again? I was frightened. The warm humid breeze quickly dried my tears, as I took a couple deep breaths, trying to pull myself together. He was gone, and I was all alone in Japan.

Chapter 12

Okinawa

I returned to the hotel room and packed up my bags. In less than an hour I was on a shuttle bound for Haneda, the airport that serviced local flights in and around Japan and Okinawa. Leo left the t-shirt he slept in the night before, and I could still smell him on it. I inhaled deeply, and it sent me into a crying fit, ruining my makeup. In the end, I decided the tears weren't going

to stop easily that day, so I donned a dark pair of sunglasses, not attempting to fix the black smeared mascara around my eyes. Why was this so hard?

On the bus to the airport, I thought long and hard about the job I had agreed on. I had reservations, as everything wasn't explained to me in detail. I didn't know exactly what I would be doing, but sometimes modeling jobs were like that. Okinawa was a familiar place for me, and I had some happy memories there, so I couldn't imagine that anything could go wrong.

The person that arranged the job for me, and the organizer of the party in Okinawa, was someone I knew fairly well, he helped me get other jobs before, and he always acted in a very professional manner. I tried to remind myself of this, but a creeping unease was unsettling me. I tried to recall the many conversations in the months prior to now, and he seemed genuinely excited about the concert, and was looking forward to my arrival. There wasn't any reason for me to feel this way. I dismissed it to nerves, and tried to push the strange feelings aside.

I made it to the airport, hauling my two heavy luggage bags and one carry on behind me. I hadn't heard from Leo again, I imagined him boarding his flight for France, and then Italy, soon. There were a couple reassuring phone calls from the party organizer. I will call him "T". There would be a driver there waiting for me when I landed in Okinawa, and a car would take me to my condo in Naha, where I would be spending the following 10 days. I never organized a party before, I didn't really know what the job would entail, but "T" reassured me with a laugh, that it was going to be a piece of cake. I might have to drive around, and there would be a car that I could use, down in the garage of the condo, where I would be staying.

Sitting on the airplane, I watched the sunset, as we passed over the Ryuku Island chain. The water was that same blue-green that I remembered, and a flood of memories came back of my family, my kids...my husband, and all the hopes and dreams that were shattered in the years that followed. The last year in Okinawa, we both had tried, and it seemed like things would be okay, despite all the damage the separations had caused. Where did it all go so wrong, and how did I end up here?

It was evening when we landed, and I quickly exited the airplane and claimed my bags. I spotted my driver right away, as there were hardly any people waiting at the exit. We greeted each other and he politely took my luggage, and told me the car was parked right outside. A warm familiar breeze mingled with island flowers welcomed me, as we exited through the automatic doors, and I was led to a long white limousine that made me feel like someone special. I noticed a few people watching me and whispering. Maybe they thought I was famous, I laughed to myself.

The reality of this adventure hit me for the first time. I had never been so far from anyone that cared about me. I knew virtually no one in Okinawa, and if I got into any trouble I would be on my own. It was dark and raining when we finally arrived at the condo I would be using during my stay. It was not as fancy as I had hoped, a plain white building with four floors and stairs from the outside. It reminded me of a cheap motel. The driver pointed to the elevator, said I was on the third floor, and asked if I needed help with my bags. I said no thank you, I think I could handle it, and then he gave me a key for the apartment, and departed.

I regretted overpacking, as I hauled my luggage into the small elevator and ascended to the third floor. I found my door, and sweaty from the humid air, I put the key in and turned, but to my dismay, the door didn't open. *What the heck?* I pulled the key out and tried again, but still no luck, the key wasn't turning. There was a keypad with numbers, and I then realized there must be a code. I stared at my key, and shook my head. This was not starting out well. I tried "T", but I couldn't get a line. I looked around for the first time. I could see lights down the road, there must be a payphone, I would have to try to find one and call him again. There was no way I was going to carry my luggage with me, so I neatly placed them next to the wall beside my door, hoping I would find my bags there when I got back.



Rainy humid night in Okinawa

By the time I made it to the corner market, and spotted a payphone, I was drenched. I tried “T” again, and to my relief I heard his familiar voice.

“Moshi, Moshi”

“Hey, it’s Christy, I made it! I am in Okinawa at my apartment, but I can’t get in, there is a code.”

“Of course there is, do you think I would make it easy for you?”

“I don’t understand, it’s raining and I am really tired, what’s the code? I had to call you from a payphone, my mobile isn’t working.”

He laughed, but I didn’t find anything humorous about any of this. He should have given me the code, what kind of game was he playing? I asked him again for the code, and instead of giving it to me, he wanted to play a guessing game.

“What do you think the code is?”

I could feel the blood rushing to my face. I was about to lose my temper. I took a deep breath and replied.

“If I knew what it was, do you think I would be standing at a payphone in the pouring rain, asking you for it?”

He could hear the tension in my voice, and gave in with a sigh.

“You’re no fun, Chris...the code is your birthday.”

I said thanks, and quickly hung up. I didn’t give him a chance to say anything else. I was angry and I didn’t want to lose my cool. I spent the short walk back to the condo going over the conversation we just had in my head. Maybe I was just over-tired and felt sensitive. He was just joking, wasn’t he? It felt like he was trying to control me. He didn’t want it to be too easy, he wanted me to depend on him. I read a lot of books in the past about foreign women that come to Japan to work, and then disappear. *But you know him, Christy*, I reasoned with myself. He was a friend. We had several conversations during the winter and spring, and there wasn’t anything that wasn’t professional about “T”, I had no reason not to trust him, I was just being paranoid.

My bags were exactly where I left them when I arrived at my doorway for a second time. I put the key in and punched in my birthday, and the key turned. The door creaked open and I was greeted by a musty smell. I entered into a small kitchenette with a sink, small refrigerator and hot plate. Pulling my luggage in, I closed the door behind me, and walked down a hallway to a second room. There I found a bed and a chair, and a small television on a stand. The bathroom was tiny, even for Japanese standards, and I was disappointed. My hotel in Tokyo was a 5 star, and this motel condo was a 2. I noticed a sliding glass door, the only way out in the entire place, aside from the front door, that opened to a small balcony with bars that were at least 6 feet high. It looked more like a cage, than a balcony. I took a step onto the balcony where I could get a 360 view of my surroundings. I wasn’t in an isolated place, there was a big parking garage next door, and plenty of restaurants and bars and shops scattered along the streets adjacent to the building.

I was startled out of my surveillance operation by the shrill ring of my cell phone, so I rushed inside, and quickly fumbled for the tiny cell at the bottom of my handbag.

“Hello?”

“Hey, hey, hey, how’s it going hot stuff? You make it in okay?”

“Yes, all is good. I tried to make my voice light and fun, but it was difficult. I just didn’t feel right.

“I will let you get settled in, and I will be by later to say hello.”

Er, later? I thought to myself. I looked at my watch and it was 9 pm already. I was so tired, I just wanted to take a shower and go to sleep. I told him this, but he still insisted he would be by just to say hello, and explain some things about the job to me. *“Okay,”*...I replied reluctantly, and hung up the phone. I realized how thirsty I was, and went to the little fridge to see if there was anything in there to drink. There was an expensive bottle of champagne, but that was it. I should have bought something at that market on the corner. I would have to go back out and at least get some water. I put my hair in a ponytail and wiped the sweat off my face, then proceeded out the door and down the block again. I returned 20 minutes later, and filled the refrigerator with empty calorie goodies and Japanese beer. I took a long drink of water and decided to freshen up. I didn’t know when he would arrive, it was a modeling job after all, so I should do my best to try to look decent.

After about an hour of primping in the tiny bathroom, I decided to lay down, and as soon as my head hit the pillow I was fast asleep. A couple hours passed, when I was awakened by a light knocking on the door, I glanced at my watch, it was nearly midnight. I rose quickly, and padded to the front door in my bare feet. I opened the door, without asking who it was, and after 10 years I was face to face with a smiling “T”.

“Wow, look at you! You look fantastic!”

He was exactly how I remembered, but with a bit of gray around the edges. I asked him in, and we said our hello’s. He seemed impressed with me, as he eyed me up and down. I had fallen asleep in my dress, and I subconsciously smoothed out the wrinkles in my skirt.

“Sorry I fell asleep waiting, I am pretty tired.”

He made his way in, looking the place over, as if he were seeing it for the

first time. He admitted it wasn't great, but a friend was doing him a favor, and it was all that was available in the summer months, but I reassured him it was fine. We stood in front of each other awkwardly, so I pulled up a chair to make a seating area, and asked if he would like to sit down? He thanked me and sat on the bed instead, so I took the chair.

We made small talk, and then he explained a little of what my job duties would be in the next few days. He said the most important thing is that I make the company look good, so I was always to act in a dignified and professional manner, and if any of the other acts tried to come on to me, I was to say I was with him. He tried to explain that sometimes backstage got wild, so I wasn't permitted to drink at all. I haven't been to many concerts in my life, I could count them on one hand, so I could only use movies as a reference to imagine the wild parties that could go on backstage. The fact that when I drink too much I tend to black out would keep my drinking in check, I definitely didn't want to lose my head. Everything that he said up until that point helped me to relax quite a bit. I think he sensed that I wasn't as uptight, because he invited me out to a jazz bar around the corner for drinks. I eyed my watch tentatively and saw it was approaching 1 am. *I guess this must be normal hours for him*, so I reluctantly agreed.

We made our way down the street, the night air heavy with humidity. It was drizzling, so we sprinted, and quickly ducked down a tiny alley until we reached a small inconspicuous red door, and a flickering neon sign that read *Jazz Times*. I could hear music from inside, and I followed him through a beaded doorway, to a small bar with tables scattered here and there. The place was empty. "T" said hello to his friend, and then introduced me. I ordered a beer and we sat at the bar and made small talk. He kept staring at me, which made me uncomfortable, and since I didn't want to send out any false signals, I tried my best to tone down my sex appeal, but the more nonchalant I acted, the more interested he became.

He boasted of all the women that come on to him because of his job, and that he was very selective on who he spent time with. *Great. Fantastic. Why was he telling me all this? He was kind of acting like we were on a date.* I realized I needed to use the bathroom, so I politely excused myself, happy for the

moment to myself. I could feel his eyes on me as I made my way across the room. I did my best not to sway my hips when I walked. The uneasiness from earlier in the evening was creeping back.

Once in the safety of the bathroom, I gazed at myself in the mirror. I looked absolutely exhausted. I was pale with shadows under my eyes, despite the makeup I used to try to cover them. My phone vibrated, and as I reached for it I saw it was Leo and excitedly said hello.

He had just landed in France and would be boarding the plane for Italy shortly. I felt like I had been through so much, and in all this time Leo was still flying. Incredible. I reassured him everything was fine, and that I missed him, but I felt really sad. We didn't have plans to see each other again, and his girlfriend in Rome would be picking him up at the airport. I needed to focus on this job in Okinawa, there wasn't any time to be sentimental. We said our goodbyes, and he said he would call later, so I reminded him of the time difference, and to wait for my call, instead. I didn't bother to tell him I was sitting at a bar with "T" drinking a beer. He was already jealous, and I didn't feel like answering a bunch of questions right then. I went back out to where I left "T" sitting, and told him I was really tired, and asked him if we could we go back now. He insisted on one more beer, and I reluctantly agreed. He continued to stare at me, and then said that he hadn't expected me to look as good as I did.

"I sent you my pictures, I'm not sure why you are surprised", I joked.

"Oh, noooo you look fine, girl."

I didn't like where this was going. I looked worn out, tired and stressed, not anywhere as good as he claimed I did. I quickly drained the last of my beer and announced we should go.

As we exited the bar, the rain was really picking up, so much so that by the time we reached the doorway of the condo, we were both drenched. I wanted to bid him farewell, and disappear inside, but he used the excuse that he wanted to dry off a little. He followed me in and went into the small

bathroom, drying himself on one of the only two towels available. I was hovering in the hallway, not really wanting to enter the bedroom area, afraid it would give him the wrong idea. I announced that I was on the verge of collapse, and that we should say our goodbyes.

“How are you going to survive the concert if you can’t make it past 3 am”, he joked. “Did you see the bottle of champagne in the refridgerator?”

“Yes, I did,” I replied, stifling a yawn.

“Well what are you waiting for, let’s open it! We have a lot to celebrate!” he moved past me into the kitchen, not waiting for me to protest.

He popped the cork and returned with two champagne flutes filled to the rim.

“To old friendships”, he said with a smile.

“Kampai!” I said *unenthusiastically*, and took a small sip. It was excellent champagne, but I was just too tired to care.

He moved a little closer to me. We were both standing in front of the bed. He took my glass from me and set it on the table, and told me to chill out and have a seat. There was a small CD player next to the tv, and for the first time I saw the collection of music next to it. It must be his own, as it was out of place in the ambiance of the shoddy room. He put on a jazz cd and stared at me intently. Oh god! I quickly stood up again. *“Okay, I don’t want to give you the wrong idea, I am not interested in any kind of personal relationship with you. Maybe I should have made that clear earlier.”*

I guess it was a dropkick to his ego, because he became instantly annoyed.

“You knew what the deal was, don’t try to back down now”.

“What do you mean? I am interested in working for you at the concert, but that’s it!” I exclaimed in a shaky voice, as my heart raced, attempting to fight back tears. *“We worked together before and there was never this kind of prerequisite.”*

He could see how shaken up I was, and probably realized that I believed what

I was saying, but it didn't stop him. "*Stop being a little girl,*" he said as he sat on the bed, and then layed back on the pillow, making himself comfortable. He still had his shoes on, and a baseball hat. This was so weird.

"I want you to leave, please. This is my room and you are invading my space now. I don't feel comfortable," tears that I couldn't hold back any longer streamed down my face. He acted like he didn't hear me. He crossed his feet at the ankles and put his baseball cap over his face, letting out a long sigh. *"You're over reacting Chris, come to bed"*, as he patted the place next to him. I thought about leaving, but all of my things were scattered all over the room, and quite frankly I had no energy left. This last altercation had taken everything out of me. I took the chair and moved it as far away from the bed as I could, and then announced one last time that I wanted him to leave. He ignored me, so I curled up in the chair, pulling my legs up next to me, and watched him with my most hateful stare.

I would sit there until morning, and then I would leave, I thought to myself. I felt like if he wanted to rape me he would have already, and God help him if he did try, because I would die first before I let him touch me! He was snoring loudly after 5 minutes, and so I spent my night silently loathing him from my chair across the room. I wished him every possible bad luck imaginable, as I drifted off into a fitful sleep, full of horrible nightmares where I was running from *Godzilla*.

I was awakened by birds singing and morning light slowly streaming in through the dirty plate glass window. "T" was stirring in his sleep, and woke suddenly, as I quickly squeezed my eyes shut, doing my best to pretend I was fast asleep. He muttered to himself, and after another 5 minutes he was up and moving about the room. I secretly watched as he took his wallet and keys off the table and exited the apartment, not even looking back or saying anything to me. Something told me to get up, so I did, and quickly followed his path to the door. I could hear a voice in my head exclaiming, *"DON'T LET THAT DOOR CLOSE CHRISTY!"* It sounded like the voice of my father. I quickly put my hand on the door to block it from closing. "T" was on the other side, and was punching numbers in the keypad. I realized that he

was probably changing the code, attempting to lock me in. I tried to be very still, and control my breathing so he wouldn't hear me. After a couple minutes, to my relief, I could hear him walking away. I don't know how long I stood there like that. I was too afraid to move.

Eventually I reached over and was able to prop the door with a cup from the kitchenette, making double sure, and then triple sure, that the door wasn't moving. If it did, I was trapped, and there was no way I would let that happen!

I called Leo right then, I knew I didn't have much time, I had to get out of there before he returned. Leo answered in a cheerful voice, which quickly diminished as I frantically explained to him what happened the night before. I had to listen to a lot of, "*I told you so's*", as we had fought a couple times about my so-called "*job*" in Okinawa. He advised me to get out the hell out of there, and call him when I was on my way to the airport. I didn't have time to take a shower, so I put on deodorant, brushed my teeth, ran a brush through my hair, slipped on my sandals, and wearing the same dress I slept in, I started gathering my belongings. I quickly packed up what was strewn about the room, making sure I had everything, and as a last thought grabbed my Japanese snacks from the refrigerator and stuffed them in my purse.

"T" took my key, along with his, so there wasn't anyway for me to lock the door, so I just pulled it shut. I tried to put my birthday into the number pad, but it didn't work anymore, he had changed the code, just as I suspected. I took off as fast as I could, down the elevator and out onto the street. I noticed a suspicious man on the other side of the condo, and I don't know if I was just being paranoid, but when he saw me taking off down the road, he quickly began talking on his cell phone.

Thank God my luggage had wheels, I thought, as I sprinted in the opposite direction as fast as I could go. The morning air was already hot and steamy, and I began to sweat profusely. I didn't know where I was going, I just wanted to get as far away from the condo as possible. I went up two streets,

and then over two streets, in a criss cross pattern, when I eyed a yellow taxicab. I flagged it down, and threw my luggage on the seat next to me, ignoring the polite protests from the taxi driver.

“I sorry, I do not go to airport, you must take other taxi.”

I panicked, *“Can you take me to another taxi?”*

The taxi driver agreed and took me to a taxi stand where taxis were waiting, ready to go to the airport. I paid the small fare, and thanked him.

In two minutes I boarded another taxi, and I was on my way to Naha airport. The closer I got to the airport the more relieved I felt. I called Leo and reassured him I was okay, and that I was on my way to the airport. He was relieved. He had called Benjamin Fulford and told him I was in trouble, and that he might be calling me. I scolded him for doing that. I didn't like people knowing my business, and Benjamin seemed like a person who could exaggerate, and I realized later, I was absolutely right in that assumption. Luckily, I was able to purchase a ticket to Tokyo, but I would have to spend most of the day at the airport, as the flight didn't leave until 8pm.

I called my family in Colorado and let them know with a lot of excuses, that the job in Okinawa didn't work out, and that I would be coming home early. Benjamin Fulford called me more than once, asking me what happened, and if the yakuza was involved. He said he would go through his contacts and find out for sure and let me know. I could sense the conspiracy theorist trying to come up with a conspiracy, but there was no conspiracy in the fact that I stupidly trusted someone I shouldn't have trusted. I felt it was my fault, and I still felt uneasy, even in the airport. I kept looking over my shoulder expecting to see “T” standing there.

The hours passed with a couple more phone calls to Leo, and then I boarded my plane with a heavy heart. Okinawa was my last chance, now I have nothing. I didn't make any money, and in the end I had spent more than I should have on this adventure. I was too tired to think about it...I was too tired to worry about it. As soon as I boarded the plane and sat in my seat, I was fast asleep, and in what felt like just a few minutes, we were landing in

Haneda.

I decided that I would try to stay in the hotel by Narita airport again. I had 9 days left before my flight back to America, I wasn't sure what I was going to do, but I needed a place to stay, and it was familiar. I arrived at Haneda, and as soon as I disembarked the plane, my cell phone was ringing. It was Benjamin Fulford who told me a bunch of stuff he said he found out about "T". Somehow he was linking what had just happened to me to himself, and that the yakuza was sending *him* a message by doing this. It was complete bullshit, so I ignored him. Benjamin asked me how I was going to get to Narita. I said I didn't know, maybe take a bus or the train. I thanked him, and told him I would call later when I was at the hotel, something I had no intention of doing. He offered to come get me on his bike, but I had all my luggage, so that would be pretty ridiculous. I laughed out loud at the thought of me riding on the back of Benjamin Fulford's rickety old bicycle with all my luggage stacked on my head.

Chapter 13

Tokyo again

I was short on cash, so I quickly found an ATM. I was exhausted, couldn't remember my PIN and punched in the wrong number. I cancelled the transaction and started again, this time getting it right. I carefully removed my card and the money, and put it in my billfold, which contained my passport, all my ID's, and my bank cards. As I walked away from the ATM and hurried toward the exit, I was suddenly chased down by a little Japanese man.

"Simasen, Simasen!"

He was waving my billfold, what the hell? I had forgotten it next to the ATM! I bowed over and over, “*Arigato gozaimasu!!!*” I was so thankful I wanted to kiss this little Japanese angel. He was pretty pleased with himself, and smiled big. Only in Japan would someone chase you down if you left your wallet behind. What good people. Angels were definitely watching over me on this trip, but how many more mistakes can I make? I needed to get my shit together. I gave myself a verbal bashing that was audible to everyone around me. I didn’t care anymore. I felt half mad. Apparently both the trains and the buses stopped running at 11 pm, and it was well past that now. I was stuck on the other side of Tokyo, so I quickly decided to take a taxi. The driver and I joked it was the most expensive taxi ride ever, as in the end it came to almost 200 dollars. I cursed to myself as I arranged all the yen in his hand. Benjamin called me then, and asked if I was at the hotel. I said yes, and he told me he had called ahead and arranged a room for me. He was really acting like it was a big deal, so I thanked him three times. Although he had only made a reservation, he was acting like he had paid for the room. This guy was beginning to give me the creeps. By the time I made it to my room, all I could do was collapse on the bed. My cell phone rang. It was Leo. I told him I was safe in my hotel and I would figure the rest out as I went. Benjamin called again, trying to make plans with me for sightseeing the next day, but I really just wanted to get the heck out of Japan at that point. What could be worse than what I had been through already? Nine days with Benjamin Fulford, that’s what!

I paced in front of the window that looked out onto the parking lot far below. I was higher up this time, but it didn’t make me feel any safer. I was worried that someone had followed me, or that the yakuza in Tokyo were watching me. “T” knew what hotel I was staying in before, because he had sent my ticket to Okinawa to it. He could show up here. That settled it. I couldn’t stay here another day, I had to leave. I got on the phone with Nippon airlines and was able to change the ticket I had for the next evening. That was great! I could leave in the morning, and spend my day at the airport waiting for my flight to leave. I woke up the next morning, got dressed as fast as I could, and boarded the shuttle to the airport. It’s really amazing what you can do, and how fast you can do it, when you have to. I spent a leisurely day strolling around the airport, buying gifts for everyone and dodging calls from

Benjamin.

I talked to Leo off and on the whole day, and I recapped every detail of my misadventures to him. We both agreed, I was pretty lucky. When I hung up with Leo my phone immediately rang. It was “T”! Oh my God. *Okay...I think it's time to dispose of this disposable phone*, I thought to myself. I called Leo and told him I would contact him again when I got to L.A., that “T” was calling me, and it was creeping me out. I had to get rid of my phone.

I carefully placed it in the envelope provided when I ordered the phone, and dumped it in the required bin on my way through security. Goodbye Japan. I hope I can come back again some day under better circumstances. Little did I know, it would be my last trip. I am always sad to think about it. Fukushima is going to change the face of the planet, not just Japan. I read recently that the train that Leo and I took from Narita airport to the center of Tokyo has extremely high levels of radiation, now. When people who rode the train were asked if they were aware of the danger, they just shrugged it off, ignoring the question.

I eventually made it back to America, my whirlwind adventure was over. I hadn't made the money that I anticipated, but I learned a valuable lesson, if something sounds too good to be true, it probably is! I got a nasty email from “T” threatening me a few days later. I decided that I didn't want anything from him, so I sent him back the money his company had spent on the plane ticket. I told him to never contact me again, and I blocked his email. I heard later from friends in Japan that his whole company went bankrupt after the earthquake and tsunami in 2011.

Chapter 14

Decisions, Decisions...

My return to America was bittersweet, I was happy to be back with my kids again, but I missed Leo terribly. We tried to talk on the phone, but it wasn't the same. After spending so much time together, it was harder to be apart. The problems in my marriage were worse than before, but out of guilt, I put on a happy face and tried to be positive. It's amazing what guilt can do to a person, and I lived with this horrible feeling. I daydreamed a lot, remembering every moment we spent together and how special it was. I wasn't the only one having problems with our separation, Leo broke up with his girlfriend in Rome shortly after his return from Japan, and once he did that he wanted a commitment from me.

Packing up for a week was different than living with a person, and packing up your life. It felt impossible to me. I looked at all the things I had accumulated through the years, the photo albums, knick-knacks and momento's. There were so many memories. My oldest son was preparing to join the military, and had just graduated from high school. My youngest son supported me, wanted me to make a change, but that would mean leaving him with his father. I just couldn't imagine doing that. Since I returned home my first husband was drinking less, but we still had the myriad of problems we always had.

The relationship was stagnant. It was a very difficult time for me, and I suffered from depression. I was afraid to stay where I was, but I was afraid to move forward. To quote Marilyn Monroe: *Fear is stupid, and so are regrets.*

Two months passed and I was slowly dying inside. Leo was so far away, and the phone calls weren't making it any easier. I decided to make another trip back to Rome in August, and strategically timed it for when my kids would be with their grandparents for summer vacation. I would have been sitting at home miserable, so I planned a trip for 2 and a half weeks. It would be the longest time we would spend together.

Leo found an apartment in a small medieval village in the mountains, 45 minutes from Rome, and close to where his mother lived, it even had a castle, it sounded perfect, it was a new place and we could make our own memories there. I think at this point I still hoped something would happen between us that would change my mind about our relationship, and I could return quietly to my miserable life, and tough it out like I always had. On the flight to Rome for the second time that year, thoughts about how unstable my life felt ran through my mind. I had made a lot of excuses to my husband, and he reluctantly let me take the trip, but I think that he knew deep down that it was over between us. I had been so distant, if he didn't notice just how distant I was, we had no right to be together, anyway.

Leo voiced his opinion every day on how much he wanted me there with him in Italy. I tried to enjoy being together, but we were on a timer again, and every day was one day less that we had, as the two and a half weeks ticked down. I can write paragraph upon paragraph on how hard it was, and how much I cried. Divorce is never easy, and usually there are these kinds of feelings...especially when only one person wishes to leave the marriage. I still talked to my husband, and at one point my phone accidentally dialed him, and he heard Leo in the background. This was getting really ugly. I think that was when I decided once and for all to leave, but more importantly, to take action.



Enjoying every moment together. August 2009

I said goodbye to Leo for the third time, and boarded the plane for America. I loved Leo with all my heart. I felt the force of the universe pushing us together, and I couldn't fight it any longer. When I returned home I had many long talks with my children, and I tried to talk to my husband, but it was just a repeat of when I tried to leave him before. There were a lot of promises to change, but I knew from past experience they were empty promises. I spent many tearful afternoons going through all my items, and packed up what I could into three boxes, that I shipped to Italy. I couldn't take my youngest son with me, this was the part that killed me the most. An American can't just go to live in Italy, I was on a tourist visa, and wouldn't be able to stay more than three months. I was going to apply for residency, but that proved to be much more difficult than I ever imagined it would be, and even more impossible for my son. He reassured me he would be fine, and so we planned for him to visit me whenever he was not in school, and that is just what he did. He spent spring, summer and winter break with me in Italy, nearly 6 months out of the year, up until recently, and now he comes once a year for a couple months. Even with the distance between us, we are still as close as ever. He recently graduated from college and is working as a nurse, always with the support of Leo and myself. Unfortunately, his relationship with his father disintegrated shortly after he left for college, and they don't speak anymore.



I went back and forth from Italy to America two more times, where I received little support from my side of the family. My sister didn't say much, but my brother let me know what he thought about my leaving. I think he was angry that I was leaving the country, more than a marriage I was unhappy in. My brother never got along with my first husband, and there was always a lot of animosity between the two, so I couldn't understand why he was so against me leaving to be happy. Was

happiness so much to ask for? I was tired of all the people around me voicing their opinions and attacking me for doing what they didn't have the courage to do. In the end you can't listen to other people's opinions. To this day, I have very little, if any, contact with my brother, even in the age of social media, where it is so much easier to keep in touch. Within a few months of leaving, my husband met a very nice woman, who moved in with him. She liked horses and country music and sports, and all the things that he liked to do that I hated, even guns. Initially, leaving my marriage was the most difficult thing I have ever had to do, but I am happy I had the courage to do it. Marriage vows are sacred, and should last a lifetime, but life is sacred too...and we all deserve to be happy!

Nick's graduation from high school May 2009

Chapter 15

The story of Rambo



Arcylic on paper 2015 by Christy Zagami

It was autumn 2008, when I received a call from a good friend of mine who said there was a Chihuahua that was up for adoption at the pet hospital in town. She thought it was ironic, because just the week before, during a lunch conversation, I expressed how much I wanted a chihuahua. I was really

lonely, and I thought it would be nice to have a little dog to love. The circumstances surrounding how he came into my life are pretty miraculous, so I thought I would briefly share them with you.

A few days prior to receiving this phone call, there was word around town that there had been a terrible accident in the canyon, that involved a minivan with a family of 5 on board, and a semi-truck. The tragedy struck at 5 am, when going around a curve, the minivan collided with a semi, tragically killing the whole family inside. There was a hard case pet carrier found in the field next to the accident, but no animal was found, and it was assumed that the family pet had also perished in the accident. Two days later, a small dog was found wandering around one of the ranches located close to where the accident occurred. He was found crouched down in a barn by the family dog, and that's when the police were called, and also my friend, who lived in a ranch close to the accident.

The surroundings are wild, with many predators that live in the area. Rambo had scratches all over his body, and his ear was ripped, so he obviously had to defend himself against the creatures of the wild. Coyotes, wolves, mountain lions, bears, moose, elk, and so many other animals could have harmed him, yet he managed to survive. He was the talk of the town! I raced down to the pet hospital, and that was when I saw Rambo for the first time, crouched in his cage shivering. I held him in my arms and tried to soothe him, but he continued to shake. I would have to wait 5 days, in case someone from the extended family tried to claim him, but thankfully the 5 days passed, and I was able to adopt him and bring him home.

Aside from my recent trips abroad, we were inseparable. He slept with me, and I took him everywhere I went. I didn't have any babies to hold, and he was the perfect baby-sized bundle to cuddle and love.

There didn't seem to be enough time to gather all the paperwork that I needed to take him on an international flight, but with the help of my mother's husband, I was able to get all the vaccinations and paperwork I needed in just one day. Despite all the hard feelings in the past about my mother's divorce, and what happened to my father...I think I was able to let them go with this

act of kindness, and I am still grateful to this day. I didn't have anyone on my side, and having the support of my mother and stepfather really helped.



Rambo moves to Italy





Happy together

Chapter 16

Life in Italy

I have lived in foreign countries before, Germany when my family was stationed there from 1980-1983, and Okinawa, as I mentioned earlier. But they were military bases, and it is completely different than living in a foreign country as an expat. We wanted to make sure that I followed all the rules, so within 8 days of arriving, I visited the immigrant office (*questura*), and filed all my paperwork. I was receiving 500 dollars every two weeks for alimony from my first husband, and that would be proof enough that I could sustain myself. Leo's mother accompanied me on many trips to the immigration line, which was definitely an experience that we both still talk about. I always felt privileged to be an American, but when you are standing on line

with all the others, everyone is the same. People would speak to me in Russian, and I admit that I flashed my American passport around that office. I wanted everyone to know I was American.

I was photographed, and fingerprinted, and told that my “*permesso di soggiorno*” or residency permit, is in process, and that it could take up to three months to receive an answer. In the meantime, I had a receipt that I could show if stopped by the *carabinieri* (local police), that demonstrated that I was waiting for my permit.

The Italian judicial system is a joke, and most everything that has to go through any type of legal process takes much longer than anywhere else. I was told this numerous times.

I initially liked living in the small village in the “*Valley of Tears*”, a beautiful valley with monasteries and ancient ruins close by. I focused on the fact that Leo and I were together now, and soon my son would be coming to visit. It was always important to me that my children be introduced to different cultures. So many people that live in America never travel outside the country, and I wanted to raise my kids with a broad perspective. It was one of the reasons I chose Okinawa in 1998. We traveled to Italy before on vacation, but as a tourist you never experience a place like you do when you live there.



Exploring the castle in Roviano



Funny little family



Getting to know each other



Me and Leo

Our little two-story apartment was cozy and perfect for us. With the money that Leo received from publishing books in Japan with Benjamin Fulford, we were able to buy all the things we needed to make our home together. I fixed up my son's room and took pictures to show him. I wanted him to know that he had a special place here. I wasn't in contact with my oldest son, because he was off at Marine Corps boot camp, but I thought about him every day. Since we couldn't talk, I tried to send him psychic messages, hoping he could hear me. Many nights I woke up in a cold sweat after dreaming about the horrible drills he must be experiencing.

Chapter 17

Benjamin Fulford comes to visit

Leo kept in touch with Benjamin Fulford during the months that followed our trip to Tokyo. One morning he received a message that he would be coming to Italy, and wanted to meet with some of Leo's contacts. There were some Japanese citizens that Benjamin knew, who had been traveling with gold bonds, which had been confiscated by Italian police. Benjamin Fulford hoped that Leo, with his vast array of contacts, could help release these bonds

from police custody. Leo goes into detail about it all in Volume 2, so I will just explore my perspective on what happened.



Leo with Benjamin Fulford in Rome

We have an apartment in Rome that the family shares, and Leo offered to guest Benjamin for a couple days. We greeted him at the flat, and I was astonished at how much Benjamin had deteriorated in just a few months. The flat is three flights up, and he could barely make it up the stairs. He was walking with a cane, wheezing and snorting the whole way up. One evening, we drove into Rome to have dinner, choosing the same restaurant that we shared our first meal together. It had become our favorite place, and everyone that came through Rome to visit us was taken there.



On the way to dinner with Benjamin Fulford

Leo invited an old friend who was a fan of Benjamin Fulford's blog, so there were four of us at dinner. I sat across from Benjamin, and because Leo was so busy catching up with his old friend, I was stuck in awkward conversation. He still insisted that what happened to me in Okinawa was a

message to him from his enemies. I stared at him incredulously. “*You don’t say?*” I humored him, as I (again) realized he suffered from a super inflated ego. The conversation took a bizarre turn, when out of the blue, Benjamin began explaining vaginal secretions to me in detail. I cleared my throat and kicked Leo under the table. As I glanced at Ben slurping his pasta, I completely lost my appetite for the Lobster linguine placed in front of me. Leo was listening to everything that was being said, and later on in the privacy of our bedroom, we had a laugh about it. Benjamin continued with the constant coughing, snorting, wheezing and blowing his nose. We imagined he must be on drugs, or coming off drugs. He wasn’t acting normal, or even like a person who had caught a cold on the plane coming over.

It was day two of Benjamin’s trip to Rome, and he would now travel by train to Milan on his own to meet a couple of Leo’s business associates that might be able to help with the bonds. In the end, Benjamin was told that there wasn’t anything that could be done, that the bonds weren’t even legal, and none of Leo’s contacts wanted anything to do with them.

I don’t know if this is what motivated Benjamin Fulford to attack Leo, something that would last up until this day. He went back home to Japan, and a short while later, the attacks from his blog began. He accused Leo of trying to have him murdered in Milan, that he was given poison that obstructed his breathing, and even more crazy accusations. He called Leo a Satanist, which I found pretty ironic, remembering a conversation after dinner, where Benjamin tried over and over to convince Leo to conjure a demon, as if it were a party trick. Leo denounced the occult a long time ago, and stressed this to Fulford, over and over again. To me, it seemed like Benjamin Fulford was the Satanist, and when he didn’t find the companion in evil he had hoped to find in Leo, he turned on him. In this age of deception, he is just another disinfo agent, and I hope more people will open their eyes to the false propaganda that he is spewing. Leo was able to defend himself by writing and documenting what exactly happened with Benjamin Fulford, and those bonds, in his book, *Confessions, Vol 2*. It’s a fascinating story, better told by Leo, so check it out!

Chapter 18

Farewell Elio Zagami

One rainy morning in the beginning of March, we were awakened by a frantic phone call from Leo's mother. "*Papa è morto!*" We scrambled out of bed in a daze, and I think we flew the 15 minutes that it took to reach Leo's mother, the tires of the car barely hitting the ground. We arrived to a grim scene. Leo's father awoke that morning, like any other morning, showered, shaved and dressed. As he sat on the edge of his bed, putting on his socks and shoes, he suffered a fatal heart attack. Leo's mother found him on the floor in the bedroom on his back, with only one sock on. As we arrived the ambulance and doctors were leaving, he had been announced dead 15 minutes prior.

Remembering my reaction when my father died, I found Leo's mother to be the epitome of grace and composure, during the most difficult time in her life, when I seemed to be the complete opposite, when I was faced with death.



Leo and Elio one month before he passed

We spent the following days in a fog. To add to the gloom, it rained incessantly for a week. It seemed the sun would never shine again. The funeral arrangements were made quickly, and friends and family came to view Elio, who was placed in the living room. The only funeral that I attended was my father's, and since he was cremated, I wasn't able to see him again to say goodbye. It amazed me how alive Elio looked. It seemed he could crack into one of his wonderful smiles that would light up the room at any moment. It made me very sad. I stood over the glass casket and tried to hold back tears. We had just seen each other a couple days before for lunch, and now he was gone. I remembered sitting next to him on Sunday, while he smiled and poured me wine. He was different than everyone, much like Leo, and I felt so sad that I would never know him more. I wished I had spent more time with him, asked him more questions, listened more. I guess those are the regrets we all have when we lose someone we love.



Leo and his father

Leo's father died on March 10th, and Tony was set to arrive on the 21st, so there was a cloud of gloom over the atmosphere, for good reason. I remembered the days and weeks after my own father died, and how I could barely function, which led me to admire the Zagami's. They pushed their own sadness aside to greet Tony with loving, open arms. Tony was really happy to see me again, and to be in Italy. We spent the 8 days that went too fast, exploring Rome and the area around where we live. I think it helped to take Leo's mind away from his sadness.

Before I knew it my son was boarding the plane back to America. I was constantly choking back tears lately. How can one be so happy, and so sad, at the same time? Watching my son walk away from me, knowing it would be months until I would see him again, caused unrelenting sorrow, even when I think about it now. I tried to remember the sheer fortitude that Leo's mother displayed throughout the past month, and heard her voice in my head in her very British accent, "*Stiff upper lip, darling!*" I took a deep breath. I needed to be strong. But there was something else that was weighing heavy on my mind. I was pregnant.



Tony in Roviano



Putting on a brave smile

Chapter 19

More loss, more sadness

When I told Leo I was pregnant, he was elated. His bitter divorce had left him without contact with his son, something that hurt him deeply, and a baby that we could love between us would heal a lot of that hurt. Being a mother has been my greatest joy in life, so to find myself pregnant at 38 years old was a gift from God.

Talking about the baby helped to ease some of the pain of losing Elio. I was only 5 weeks pregnant, and decided I would go see a doctor in another week. Luckily, I was able to acquire a medical card, even though I didn't have my residency yet. It allowed me to use the Italian healthcare system for free, and I was relieved for that, it was one less thing I had to worry about. Despite having free health care, Leo wanted me to see a private doctor, and had a friend that suggested a wonderful female doctor that spoke perfect English in Rome. The appointment was made for the beginning of June, which was the first slot she had open. I wished I could have gone earlier, but it was important to me that I had a female doctor that spoke English, so I patiently waited.

April turned to May, and the summer was slowly approaching. A couple days before my 39th birthday I felt mild cramps and saw blood. I reached back in my memory, to when I was pregnant before, and with both my previous pregnancies the same thing had happened. I also spoke to Leo's mother, and she agreed it could be normal. I was set to see the doctor in a couple days anyway, so I took it easy and tried to rest.

The cramps were unrelenting, and just kept coming. I spent countless hours googling on my mobile phone if cramps were normal during the first trimester. I barely slept that night, and to my horror, I realized that the cramps were coming like timed contractions. The next morning I called Leo's mother and told her that I think I should go to the emergency room, that I was still

bleeding and the cramps hadn't let up. She agreed and decided we all go together in Leo's car. We arrived at an ancient hospital in Subiaco, and the OB/GYN ward was nothing short of medieval.

Jessica announced that it was an emergency, that I was pregnant, and a wheelchair magically appeared. I was taken to one room, and then to another. I was asked a lot of questions in Italian, and Jessica translated and answered for me. The ultrasound confirmed that I had a miscarriage, but I would have to have an operation because the baby hadn't evacuated. I was heartbroken. Leo and I held each other and cried silently. A couple of nuns came in and looked at us with sympathy. I would have to be admitted for the afternoon, and could leave in the evening.

I was prepped for surgery and rolled down the hall to an elevator. I felt like I was descending into a dungeon, and Leo wasn't permitted to accompany me, so I felt alone and scared. I was wheeled into an operating room that looked more like an ancient torture chamber. I remember glancing over at the row of surgical tools on the cold steel table, and a shiver ran through me. A woman appeared, and asked me a few questions in English, then gave me the anesthetic. The thin paper that covered my naked body kept slipping, and even in my drugged state, I tried to cover myself. Just as I was drifting off, I remember seeing two men appear, who looked more like construction workers, than medical staff. I tried to cover myself again, as I drifted off, with the thought that they were looking at my naked body, while I lay there unconscious.

Chapter 20

Happy Birthday to me

I spent my first birthday in Italy recovering from my miscarriage. I remembered the fortitude that Jessica exhibited after the death of her husband, and I tried to be brave and not cry too much. My son would be arriving for the summer, and I wanted to have the best time with him, so we planned wonderful trips together. First, we would go to Sicily, and later, we would take a trip to Monte Carlo, for a British family reunion that had been much anticipated. I was excited to show Tony all these new places, so I switched my focus from mourning everything I had lost, to celebrating all the wonderful things in my life. This really helped me to mentally move on.

We took a train, and then a boat, to the small island of Alicudi, located off the coast of Italy, in the Aeolian island chain, where Leo's Sicilian grandfather came from. It was rustic, peaceful and romantic. It seemed the sea and the island breeze healed me, because I felt much better when we were there. We ate wonderful seafood, spent days exploring the island, and laying on the beach. What made me the happiest was seeing how well my son was adjusting to everyone, and to life in Italy. I hugged him close to me, but I missed my oldest son... Children grow up and become adults and make their own lives, and I tried to remind myself of this. I had invited him to come to Italy whenever he wanted, but he was going through a lot of changes himself, including adjusting to military life.



My first birthday in Italy, the day after my miscarriage...smiling through tears.



Leo and Christy in Alicudi June 2010



Tony enjoying the beach with Jessica



Leo and his mom



Leo and Christy in Alicudi



I am healed by the sea

After a couple weeks on an island in the middle of nowhere, we returned to Rome, and then to the mountains. We had an action packed summer planned, we were headed to Monte Carlo next! We decided to drive there and meet Leo's English family in a hotel that was booked especially for the family gathering. We decided that we would drive to Lucca, a small city about half-way, and spend the night, before proceeding on to France, but little did I know that we would never make it there.



The tranquil beauty of Alicudi

Chapter 21

My arrest!

In planning the excursion to Monte Carlo, I religiously visited the immigration office every week to check on my status. I was always greeted with the same answer, it was still in process. I was also given a website I could visit to see when my permit updated, so I wouldn't have to stand on line every time to find out the same answer.

We piled into a rental car, and took off on our adventure one bright, sunny morning in early July. We drove the scenic highway that took us through

Umbria, arriving in Tuscany, where we had lunch. We leisurely made it to Lucca, stopping and taking pictures along the way. I usually book hotels ahead of time, but we decided to stop at a random one along the highway, instead. We had a nice afternoon and evening, enjoying the food and local music of the region. Since we had to wake up the next morning to continue our journey to France, we turned in early.

The next morning we awoke, and Leo and my son went down to the breakfast room, while I showered. I was still in the shower when I heard the hotel phone ring, and I let Leo know when he returned with my croissant and coffee. I was just drying off when the phone rang again, and Leo promptly answered it. I heard an exchange in Italian, and then he appeared in the bathroom telling me they needed to see me down in the lobby immediately, there was a problem with my passport. I have never been in trouble before, not even a traffic ticket! I tried to imagine what it could be. I had just checked the website for my *permesso* status, and it was the same as always...*In Process*.

I quickly pulled on a skirt and top, and slipped on my flipflops, grabbing my purse on the way out the door. My hair was sopping wet, so I quickly twisted it in a knot, and pinned it up. On the way down the elevator, I tried to reassure myself that everything was fine, I had followed all the rules. I had my little receipt to show that I was going through the *permesso* procedure. As the elevator doors opened, I was greeted by two stern looking *polizia* officers. That's when my heart began to race. *Was I in trouble?* They didn't speak English, but quickly explained to Leo in rapid Italian, that I must accompany them to the *questura*, that there was a problem with my passport, and they would let me know when I got there. They wouldn't tell me anything else! I almost started crying, but I held back my tears. I was in the middle of a busy lobby, and all the tourists were staring at me like I was a prostitute!

They agreed to let me drive with Leo and Tony (and Rambo) to the police station just outside the walls of the little city. I cried on the way, and Leo reassured me that everything would be fine, but he cursed at how absurd this was. I should have called the American embassy right then and there, but everything was happening so fast I didn't even think about it. They wouldn't

let Tony and Rambo come in, so they had to wait for me anxiously in the rental car in the hot July sun. On entering the *Questura*, I was reminded of a documentary I watched recently about an American college student named Amanda Knox, who was arrested in Italy for murder, who in the end spent four years in an Italian prison not far from where I was now, before she was acquitted and able to return to America. Leo was outraged that I was being treated in this way, when there were illegal immigrants from Africa taking over Italy, and he voiced his opinion to the officer.

It was explained to me that my “*permesso*” was denied, and there was no explanation to why. I would have to leave the country within 2 weeks, or obtain a lawyer and appeal the decision for deportation. Of course I would have to do the latter, which ended up costing 2,500 euro, and in the end it didn’t even get me my *permesso*. The officer agreed that it was outrageous, and explained I would be able to stay in Italy while my case was in appeal. We explained that we were on our way to France, but he advised that I shouldn’t leave Italy.

I was so relieved that I wasn’t being arrested, that I didn’t care about the trip to Monte Carlo. When I returned to the car, Tony was visibly shaken, but so relieved to see me. I apologized to him for having to wait in the car, and promised that we would do something special on the way back to Rome. We returned to the hotel, and gathered our belongings, leaving Lucca behind. We stopped in Pisa on the way back to Rome, and the rest of the month was spent in Italian Bureaucracy. A family friend agreed to defend my case, but we had to come up with the 2,500 euro retainer. Money was tight, so I decided to sell some things on ebay to come up with the cash, which amazingly I was able to do.



Trying to forget the trauma of that morning,
Leo and Christy leaving Lucca.

In the end, I became so frightened of traveling that we were careful of every place we stayed, and I definitely couldn't leave Italy. Anytime I went anywhere, I was required to carry a folder around with me with my court case, to prove that my status was in appeal. I was never notified that my *permesso* was declined, and that was something that really angered me. I realized that in this country, you could do everything right, and still find yourself in trouble. Lucca is known to be a Masonic town, and Leo had a few enemies there. He wondered if maybe someone had alerted the police, to shake him up. It's all speculation, and in the end it could just be Italian incompetence.

I made the best of the rest of the summer with Tony. We spent time traveling around Rome, but we didn't vacation outside of the region. Another heartfelt goodbye at the airport ended my summer, tainted by the terrible experience we shared.



Heartbroken every time I had to say goodbye

In the short time that I had been living in Italy, my *dolce vita* perspective of the country had shattered. I was living through rose colored glasses before, and once the shades were off, I began to notice how dirty Rome was, how many beggars there were, how many illegal immigrants walked around doing whatever they wanted, and how many people were living in poverty because of the crisis.

It was also a tough time in my relationship with Leo. I really wanted to go back home to America, but if I left Italy, I wouldn't be able to return. I felt like a prisoner. My son graduated from Marine Corps bootcamp, but I was unable to attend. That really killed me. It was an important event in my son's life, and I was stuck in Italy. I didn't make any friends, and the villagers in Roviano didn't welcome me. When I walked to the park to take my dog for a walk everyday, I noticed the whispers much more than I had before. I tried to be friendly, but most of the time I was shunned. I missed my family, I missed my children, I wasn't adjusting well.

There were many heated arguments that would end with me packing up all my belongings in a crying fit, only to have to unpack it all. I loved Leo so much, but I hated him for taking me so far away from everyone I loved. I needed someone to blame, and he was the only one I could take my frustrations out on. He confessed his love for me, at times on his knees begging me not to leave him. No one ever loved me so much.



Nick graduating from Marine Corp bootcamp, San Diego, California

When I saw the hurt in his eyes, and how much he loved me, I tried to be more positive. Realistically, I knew that I couldn't live without him, and if I left, I would regret it.

We finally experienced a bit of good luck, when Leo was approached by an Italian publisher who wanted to publish the *Confessions* that he blogged about since 2006, when he came out of the Monte Carlo P2 Masonic Lodge. He was one of the first to expose the dark side of the Illuminati from the inside, with documentation and real life experiences. Leo happily agreed, and signed a contract. Leo made a lot of prophetic realizations in his interviews, and he had many that followed his work in Italy, and abroad. It was the fall of 2010, and Leo began writing his *Confessions* that would later be published in Japanese and English.



Leo finding inspiration in his father's studio



Leo and Christy

Chapter 22

Sorry I'm busy charging my crystals!

The period between 2010 and 2011 was an interesting one spiritually for me. I grew up Catholic, but didn't go to church religiously, or study the bible. Some people that I knew attended church every Sunday, and were the biggest hypocrites, so I was turned off to organized religion. I didn't feel like I was a perfect person, and I wanted to better myself. I wanted peace in my life, and that is when I found Buddhist philosophy and meditation.



Christy showing an apophyllite crystal

While Leo wrote his first Volume of his *Confessions*, I spent a lot of time in meditation. Every afternoon I would take time to meditate. I needed to calm this storm inside of me, and meditating every afternoon, caused a slight change that became more and more evident as time passed. Leo and I fought less, and I had a lot more patience. I began to reflect on the different things I was learning, from my only outlet to the outside world, and other English speakers, Facebook. I found support and love from strangers that became friends, from all around the world, and I felt great comfort that I could log onto Facebook and someone would be there to send me a kind thought.

A good friend from Facebook, named Nikki, sent me a handwritten letter and my first crystals, something I will always cherish. She introduced, or rather reminded me, of the attraction that I had for them from past lives, perhaps. I learned as much as I could about all the healing properties of different crystals, and what worked the best for me. Adding crystals to my chakra points during meditation opened the doors of perception much wider, and I began to have a lot of mystic experiences.

Most of the different experiences I had, I would go out of my way to debunk. Unless a Ufo landed on my head, it was hard for me to believe. But something really strange happened in September of 2010, that I would like to share.



I cherish my magic friendship with Nikki

One morning, after spending the night in Rome, I woke up suddenly from a dream. I saw the words ANTARES lit up like a billboard in my mind, and it was as if a thousand angels were whispering ANTARES in my ear. I sat up straight in bed, as the hazy morning light streamed in. I nudged Leo awake.

“Hey, I just had a really strange dream. What does Antares mean?”

Leo couldn't help me, so while the dream was still fresh in my mind, I grabbed my cell phone off the charger on the nightstand, so I could google its meaning. As soon as I attempted to search, the battery drained on my phone. *That's strange*, I thought to myself, but assumed that my phone wasn't plugged in all the way. I got up out of bed and went into the bathroom. When I turned on the light, the bulb popped. Subsequently, I tried to google Antares on Leo's computer, and the battery drained on that too. I sat on the edge of the bed in bewilderment. Leo suggested that my mystic experience was

probably connected to electro-magnetism from other dimensions, and went on a diatribe about animal magnetism, and suggested a couple of books that I could read on the subject. When I eventually was able to look up Antares, I found out a few basic things. That it is the brightest star in the constellation of Scorpius, and that it is mentioned in the Mayan Calendar. I wasn't very interested in astrology, so after reading a few websites, I quickly became bored.

After having Antares on my mind for a few days, I decided to meditate on it, and see if I could find out anything from the Astral Realm.

A lot of information came in, and I trust that for me they were messages. Many people who meditate go on and on about their experiences on the astral, and I want to refrain from doing that here. It's hard to prove any of it, and like Leo, I like to have evidence in front of me. I guess I won't really know for sure what Antares means, until I leave this dimension, but for some strange reason, it feels like home.



Shungite, one of my favorite rocks

Chapter 23
Demonic Attack!

Leo spent the majority of his teens, 20's and 30's in the music business. He hosted a radio program in his early teens, and when he was older, he became a successful DJ in Italy, and then in London, after moving there in the early 90's. He produced a lot of music during that time, and traveled all over the world to a variety of exotic places including Iceland, Scandinavia, Russia and the city of Berlin. During that time Leo was also initiated into the Masonic world, and secret societies, and he did a lot of investigative work in tandem to his Dj career. For some, it may seem strange that Leo would be able to juggle these two seemingly different professions. If you listen to the music that Leo produced with titles such as *Cosmic Land* and *The Magickal Child*, you could easily understand that Leo's music is drenched in esoteric knowledge, with the use of special frequencies.

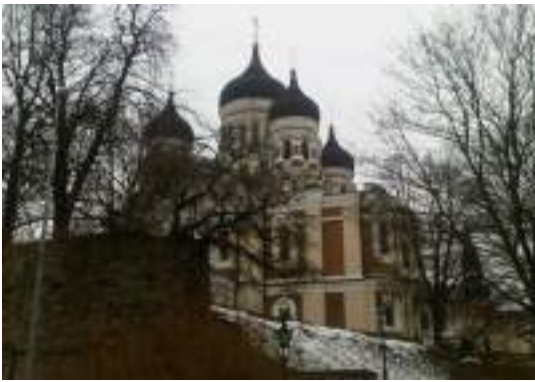
In November 2010, we were invited to Tallinn, Estonia by one of Leo's old friends, who was organizing a cultural event, where Leo would be playing records and giving an interview to Estonian National Radio. Leo had been to Estonia many times, but it was a new, exotic place for me, and I was really excited to go. My Italian lawyer told me I could travel within the EU, without having to show my passport, but I felt uneasy, with my experience in Lucca still fresh in mind. We arrived mid-day and was greeted by Leo's good friend, Chris, who gave us a ride to our hotel. Leo would be playing from 1-3am that night.



Tallinn, Estonia November 2010



Christy and Leo exploring Tallinn



Beautiful architecture



exploring the town



Kumu art museum- Soviet and Estonian artwork

We had plenty of time to explore the town, so we bundled up and headed out. It was only November, but to me it felt brutally cold. As I mentioned earlier, I moved from Colorado to Italy, so I understood what freezing temperatures felt like, but nothing prepared me for the ice cold flurry that assaulted us as we made our way to the local cake shop for an evening *aperitive*.

As we stumbled into the café, we bumped into an old man on his way out. Leo quickly apologized, but after hearing Leo's accented English, the man's demeanor quickly became dark. The man replied in Estonian, and when Leo again apologized, saying he didn't speak Estonian, the man sneered, "*Of course you don't.*" We stood in a triangle, and what probably amounted to only a few seconds, felt like hours. The man stared at me with his hollow black eyes, and I felt a cloud of darkness descend upon us. He smoothly put his left hand inside his overcoat, as if he were fondling something underneath. I felt like I was losing air, so I quickly came to my senses and grabbed Leo by the arm, pulling him into the warm safety of the cake shop.

We stood silently as we waited our turn to order. As we made our way to a table in the corner of the room, it felt like everyone was staring at us with the same hollow black eyes of the old man. We sat in silence, as I sipped my tea with shaky hands.



Leo after the encounter with the black magician

“What the heck was wrong with that guy?” I finally blurted out. We are usually so talkative with each other, the silence between us felt deafening.

“That guy was a shaman. There are some powerful dark magicians here, and I have a lot of enemies, he could have recognized me.” Leo replied. *“We also could be mistaken for Russians, which doesn’t help.”*

He explained to me that Estonia had escaped Russian domination many times, and that there is a prominent dislike for Russians by the local people as the last units of the Russian army left in August 1994. There is also a strong presence of dark magic that was practiced heavily in the region, by black magicians, since ancient times.

“I could feel the dark energy,” I replied, *I think he had some kind of talisman in his coat.”*

I never experienced a psychic attack before, let alone an attack that was so evil in nature. I was shaken up and scared. I said the Our Father prayer, silently to myself, as I finished my tea, and we then exited into the dark cold, as night ascended. I jumped at shadows on the way back to the hotel, I couldn’t escape the uneasy feeling I had.

We didn’t say much for the rest of the evening, Leo silently worked on his

computer, as I dressed for dinner. That evening we would be dining with Leo's friend, and his wife, Anu, who picked us up around 8pm. The dinner was pleasant, and with the help of good food, great company, and a lot of beer, we were able to put the negative experience behind us.



Leo at dinner



Outside walls of the town



Medieval architecture, with McDonalds in the background...

The theater holding the cultural event, was conveniently located adjacent to the hotel, and on the way home we decided to go there and check out the equipment and DJ booth. It was around 11 pm, and a line of people had already wrapped around the side of the building, waiting to get in. I couldn't understand how they could bear to stand outside in the cold and wait, but it was encouraging to see that so many had shown up.

As Leo made his way to the DJ booth, I sat in one of the seats in the front row, observing the scene around me. As I scanned the room, I noticed an older man in the distance, standing in the aisle, staring at me. I instinctively looked away, but when I looked back he was gone. At that moment, I felt as if all the air had escaped my lungs, and I couldn't shake the feeling of foreboding doom. I stood up quickly, we had to get out of there! I spotted Leo talking to one of the technicians, so I quickly gathered up my belongings and hurried to his side.

"Are you ready?" I asked. When Leo glanced over at me, he saw I was anxious to go, so he announced that he would see everyone in a couple hours, and we quickly headed for the exit. I decided not to mention the incident to Leo. We were both on edge, and I didn't want to make matters worse. I knew that Leo needed to concentrate on playing that evening, and I didn't want to disturb him with what I think I might have seen, and how I was feeling, which wasn't very good.

Back at the hotel I tried to relax, but all I could do was pace the room.

Through the window, I watched the theater from above, trying to spot if someone that might look like the person I saw earlier, was lurking below. The people far below all looked the same, bundled in their coats, hunched against the cold. I looked over at Leo, who was concentrating on something very interesting on his computer, because he didn't look up at me at all, as I paced back and forth in front of him. I decided to take a bath and start getting ready. I would be assisting that night, and I wanted to try and snap out of the doom and gloom mood I was in.

I tried to relax in the bath, but every time I closed my eyes, I saw the cold hollow eyes of the black magician staring back at me. I attempted to put a light of protection around me, something that I had done dozens of times before, in meditation, but I couldn't envision the light. I tried over and over and over again to picture the white light above me, but something that was so easy in the past, became nearly impossible. I felt a panic rise up inside me.

Something was really wrong. I quickly dried off and dressed, trying to busy myself applying my makeup. As I stood looking in the mirror, the face that stared back at me didn't seem like my own. I felt like I was far away, drifting...looking at myself from another perspective.

Thoughts that didn't feel like my own came into my mind. *I was doing all of this for Leo, and all he could do was ignore me. How dare he ignore me? How dare he treat me like this?* I questioned, as anger slowly rose inside me.

What happened next is something that I have spent many sleepless nights pondering, to this day. I exited the bathroom to find Leo in the same position I had left him earlier. I was angry and let him know it. He responded quickly in anger, as we threw insults at each other.

"I'm not going to your stupid gig, you can carry your other bag of records yourself! I hate you, you selfish bastard!" I screamed, not caring who heard me.

Leo rose off the bed and came at me, and to my horror his eyes had turned that same cold black, as the man in the theater. He grabbed me by my arms

and shook me hard, throwing me across the room. I hit the wall like a rag doll, and fell to the floor, twisting my knee. He quickly picked me up off the ground and threw me on the bed, jumping on top of me. I fought as hard as I could, using my long legs to defend myself as I tried to push him off of me. I kicked him in his hand at one point, and it was enough for him to retreat, as he grabbed his fingers, stating I broke one of them.

Everything that happened so far, felt surreal, like I was watching from a far off place, but this feeling quickly went away when I was faced with the reality of what had just happened. *“I am sorry, I didn’t mean it! You just threw me across the room! Look at my knee!”* I cried, pointing at the bloody bruise that was forming. When Leo saw my blood he screamed *“Noooo, this isn’t happening!”* and collapsed backward on the bed. I stood over him in shock as he thrashed back and forth, with his eyes rolled back, and foam escaping his mouth. I ran to the bathroom and quickly retrieved a glass of water and attempted to give it to him, but he thrashed away from me in another convulsion, muttering something I couldn’t understand.

“What are you saying, I don’t understand!” He was speaking in a language that wasn’t Italian. I tried to make out what he was saying.....*“PAaa...Paaa...Cu..tu...lu...”* His hurt hand raised above his head.

His body seemed to rise up off the bed, so I instinctively jumped on him, pushing him back down....For the second time since arriving to Estonia, I was reciting the Our Father from my Catholic childhood. I covered his face with kisses and kept repeating *I love you, I am sorry, I love you, I am sorry...*over and over again. Tears streamed down my face as I kissed his tears away. Suddenly he began to cough and sputter. *“Water”*, he gasped. I jumped up and grabbed a bottle of water from the refrigerator, that he drank in one gulp, wanting more. He downed a second bottle as I told him to take deep breaths and try to relax. He seemed to be recovering, when he jumped up spontaneously, yelling, *“This can’t happen to me, I am too powerful of a magician for this to happen!”*

I looked at his hand, and asked him to move it. It was hurt, but it wasn’t broken. We had to be at the theater in 30 minutes, there wasn’t enough time

to recover from what had just happened! Leo showered quickly as I pulled myself together. 20 minutes after our demonic attack, we were out the door with three heavy record bags weighing us down. We made our way through the crowd and quickly set up. I spent the next hours in a shocked daze as Leo played one record after another. The music was obscure and powerful, and the crowd went wild for it. I felt lighter than I had earlier in the evening, like that misty gloom had dissipated, but I was still unnerved by what I had witnessed. I tried over and over to explain what I saw. I know how I felt, and I know what I saw, and I believe that something very evil had attacked us in that room. I felt that the language Leo was speaking was Sumerian, and I was anxious to talk to him about it.



flyer from that night

After the session, we made our way through the crowds of fans that came just to hear Leo play. There were some pats on the back and thumbs up, and it was the first time since arriving in Estonia that I felt good energy. We returned to the hotel, discussing the series of events. Leo couldn't remember anything that happened from the time I went in the bathroom to get ready. He didn't remember the fight we had, or the fact that he picked me up and threw me across the room, which isn't an easy feat, as I am almost 6 feet tall. I tried my best to mimic the language I heard him speak, and he thought that it was Sumerian, as well.

Leo confessed that he was feeling really strange when we entered the theater earlier, and that he attempted to block out whatever it was using his psychic power. I told him that I thought I saw the black magician with the dark eyes

in the theater, and he also said he thought he saw him too, but didn't want to scare me. Leo recited a couple prayers for protection, and I placed crystals that I packed in my suitcase, around the room. Faint light streamed in the crack between the curtains, as birds cheerily chirped, welcoming the new day. I lay in Leo's arms, holding him tighter than I normally would, as I drifted off to sleep, reciting another childhood prayer.

Chapter 24

Turin, the Satanic capital of Italy



Leo and Christy in Turin, Italy February 2011

We returned home from Estonia the following day, but the events of those days and nights in Tallinn echoed in my mind. I know what I witnessed with my own eyes, but grasping the realization that evil exists, and can affect us in such a dramatic way, was mind boggling. We both suffered injuries, and the wounds on my knee were proof that energy outside of our own, had influenced us in a profound way. It wasn't the first time Leo experienced such an attack, and he seemed to recover much faster than I did. I became afraid to open myself through meditation. I felt that it wasn't the right thing for me to be doing, so I stopped all meditation practices, focusing on grounding myself, instead. I did continue to work with crystals, concentrating on building a wall of protection around us, using the vibration of certain crystals. I also prayed a lot, and I guess you could say that I found Jesus...although honestly He was always there, I just wasn't paying enough attention. I refrained from watching anything that would upset me, like horror movies and any type of music that felt dark. Instead, I would listen to different frequencies that could lift my energy higher. I noticed that when I listened to certain binaural beats, the white light that I had such a hard time envisioning that horrible night in Tallinn, returned. It felt like I was in a battle, trying to survive every day, against forces I couldn't see. This reality seemed much more frightening than the horror movies that made me squirm as a child.

We were approaching December 2012, where something big was supposed to happen, according to some, anyway. Leo always contended that it was the

start, not the end, of seven years of tribulation, when in 2020, contact with alien intelligence could be revealed to the masses in a substantial way. The veil of Isis would be removed, and we would all know the Truth, that our life, is an imprisoned existence.

Luckily, that period of time was a very busy one for me, and I was able to divert my attention from all the negativity that we had experienced, by focusing on the release of Leo's first book in the Italian language. Volume 1, of his *Confessions series*, which was met with great success in Italy. For the rest of the year, we traveled around doing conferences, where Leo promoted his book. One place that we traveled to that stays in my mind, is Turin, Italy. It is said to be the Satanic capital of Italy, because of all the activity there. I would be lying if I said the thought that being in a dark place like that would affect me, but I put it out of my mind. I couldn't hide, and now that the book was released, we would be exposed to even more outside influences. There was a big possibility that Leo could piss off very powerful people with his revelations. If we were meant to do this work, we had to have strong protection around us.



Good vibes

At the time, my esoteric knowledge was very limited. I only began to understand the vast complexity of hidden knowledge, when I began editing Leo's *Confession series* in the English language in 2014. As I mentioned before, Leo's books up until that period, were only available in Japanese, and now Italian. Looking back as I write this, I remember feeling so much confusion. I didn't understand the hierarchy of angels, extra-dimensional beings, and how they related to the alien-UFO experience, until years later.

In May 2012, we were in Turin to attend a big book fair, when we were reunited once again with Princess Kaorou, who also released a book with the same publisher. The two had kept in touch, and exchanged publishing favors, a Japanese tradition, where subsequently, Leo released three more books in Japan through Kaorou's publishing company. After the fallout with

Benjamin Fulford, the books that Leo co-wrote with him didn't go into reprint, so Leo was happy to have his work circulating in Japan again.

We were booked for two days at a hotel in the center of town, with very strong esoteric influence. Original artwork of a very dark nature, scattered the walls of the lobby, and the corridors of the hotel. The walls were painted dark red, and with every twist and turn you found yourself confronted with profoundly disturbing images. A haunting mask depicting Baphomet was mounted just outside the entrance of our room. Every time I passed it, I felt the energy change around me. It was like no matter how hard I tried to push disturbing images of demons and evil out of my mind, the more they would surface to taunt me.

Princess Kaorou was also booked at the same hotel, and it was a funny sight to see her wearing elaborate gowns and jewels, perched delicately on the edge of the divan in the lobby, surrounded by skulls and horned demons. She was accompanied by her two Japanese cameramen, who only added to the comedy of the situation.

The morning before returning to Rome, we invited the Princess to accompany us on a tour of the Egyptian museum, which was founded in 1824, and ranks second only to Cairo. Leo warned me to proceed with caution, and to not touch any of the statues or artifacts, as the energy is so strong you wouldn't want to come into direct contact with it. I made sure to heed his warning, and kept a comfortable distance, as I sauntered through the galleries, studying each of the relics I encountered. The one that stands out the most was Nefertiti, the Egyptian Queen, whose name translates to, "*the beautiful one has come.*" She was indeed beautiful, and I became transfixed with her regal face, as I scanned her high cheekbones, her missing eye, and her graceful neck. I felt hypnotized as I felt my imagination transport me back to Ancient Egypt. I swayed on my feet and a gush of cold air rushed around me. I snapped out of my reverie to notice the group had wandered into another room of the gallery, and Leo was going into great detail, explaining the history of a relic to an attentive Princess Kaoru. I hurriedly caught up, taking one last look over my shoulder at Nefertiti. I could spend hours staring her graceful beauty.

We ended our visit to Turin, and bid farewell to the Princess, and her two trusty cameramen, with a lot of bowing and promises to see each other again soon.



Leo and Princess Kaorou at the Egyptian Museum in Turin, Italy

On the way to the train station, Leo became engaged in conversation with the taxi driver, who recognized him from a popular Italian television show called *Mistero*, that had done a segment on the Illuminati. Leo told me later that he recognized the taxi driver as a member of the *Ordo Templi Orientis*, which was a bit ironic, because Leo had exposed so much of the group in his *Confessions* series.

Upon returning to Rome, Leo was booked for another conference that I did not attend. I felt like I had been going non-stop, and I needed a break. I decided that the two days that Leo was gone, I would take up painting again. I had used art successfully in the past as a creative outlet, and I felt the urge to paint again. One afternoon, I set up my little easel, and using art supplies that had belonged to Elio, I began to paint. When I picked up the worn handle of his much loved paintbrush, I could feel the happy energy of Leo's father surround me. I could sense that he liked that I was painting.

When my father passed on, I had used art as an escape, and I could spend hours and hours lost in my paintings. At first I painted seascapes, but was

later inspired to paint German Castles. I could also feel my father's presence close to me, as he would be really happy to see me painting too. So, surrounded by all this beautiful energy, I composed my first painting in Italy. I decided to paint Uriel, the archangel that governs Antares. I wanted to create something visual, that could protect us. I was surprised at how well the painting came out, and I was anxious to show Leo when he returned home. Leo barely made it through the front door, before I was ushering him into the livingroom to view my prized painting. He was thoroughly impressed, and I beamed as he complimented me over, and over again. I felt so proud that I had produced this work of art that came directly from my heart. He insisted that we have it framed professionally, which he did the next day, returning home with Uriel surrounded by a beautiful golden gilded frame. I hung it in the stairway, so that every time I went upstairs, where the bathroom and bedrooms were, I would see it. It gave me great comfort to have an angel watching over me, that I could visually see.

I was startled awake by a nightmare, one stormy night a couple weeks later. I had been dreaming of that night in Estonia again. The rain pounded the rooftop, and with the periodic crash of thunder and bolt of lightning, it was almost impossible for me to fall back to sleep. I looked at the nightstand, it was almost 3 am, so I decided to get a glass of water. There was a skylight in the hall above the stairway that led to where, on the second landing, I could see Uriel, perched with his sword, ready to defend me at all costs!



Archangel Uriel Acrylic on paper 2011

The rain was pounding the skylight, and I peered up to see if there was even a hint of moon visible, but it was too cloudy. On my return to bed, I passed the stairway again, but this time it was lit up. I peered up through the skylight, and to my utter astonishment, I saw what appeared to be a silver flying disk hovering over the house!

I stood there in awe, as I scrutinized what I was seeing, blinking my eyes over and over again. I was bathed in every silver light, and as I looked down at my hands, they appeared to glow. *Oh my God, this is where they beam me up!!* I thought to myself, and in a panic I ran back to the safety of my bed, and hugged Leo, who remained fast asleep, despite all the excitement. The next morning, I woke Leo with my tale of UFO's in the night, and he reminded me that there is a place in the hills that is famous for UFO sightings, and

someone had recently recounted an experience to him.

I didn't have a witness to what happened, so it was hard for me to believe that what I saw was real. I remembered every moment of the experience, and decided that maybe it was a sign, and took it as that. Perhaps this whole talk of alien encounters was true, and they were trying to prepare me for a future event? I really wanted to stay grounded, and so I pushed the whole incident out of mind. I met too many people through Leo, whole communities of people, that had sightings, and abduction experiences. The thought of being abducted by evil aliens scared me so much that I didn't want to spend any of my energy thinking about it. *Where thoughts go, energy flows...* was one of my mantra's. I would focus on the beauty that surrounded me, and positivity, even if it killed me!

Chapter 25

Princess Kaoru comes to visit, and I begin an affair

One morning, Leo received a surprise phone call from Japan. Princess Kaorou was interested in visiting Rome again, and asked if Leo could connect her with high level officials of the Vatican that seemed interested in her work. She wanted to conduct some interviews, and attempt to open a dialogue between Japan and the Vatican. Interviews with world leaders is something that she is well-known for, as *Newsweek* magazine coined her the Edward B. Murrow of Japan. She has interviewed many famous world leaders in the past, such as, Edward M. Kennedy, the Shah of Iran Mohammad Reza Pahlavi, and Idi Amin.

Leo was also organizing the event called *Contact*, that would be held at Brancaccio castle, in Roviano, the village we lived in. She agreed to be a special guest speaker in exchange for his help with the Vatican. Leo spent the rest of the summer meeting with Vatican officials including Antonio Montauro, who was the head of a project called *Temple of the Holy Spirit*, in a place called Palestrina. He could connect Kaorou with the right Cardinals and Bishops that she wished to interview, and because of her special

relationship with the dictator of North Korea, they also hoped to initiate a peace project by inviting Kim Jong-Un to the Vatican.

When I heard the idea, I thought it was pretty far-fetched, but I tried to stay positive and supportive, and help Leo whenever I could.



Princess Kaoru Nakamaru and Giovanni Tonucci at the time titular archbishop of Torcello—prelate of Loreto and pontifical delegate of the Sanctuary of the what is supposed to be the Holy House of Mary



In Palestrina near Rome with Princess Kaoru and various Vatican representatives at the Center of the Holy Spirit - Via delle Piagge, 68 - 00036 Palestrina (Roma)



Princess Karou with her translator Haruhiko Yamanouchi, known for his part in *The Wolverine* film, and the Bishop of Palestrina and a couple of Vatican officials.



Leo is having fun with the Princess in Palestrina and the monk seems to appreciate.



Farewell dinner for the Princess that I attended with Leo



Leo telling one of his many jokes

Summer 2011 quickly ended, and I felt sad again. It was always so hard to say goodbye to my son, after spending so many summer months together. I tried to not drift into depression, and decided to pick up my paint brush again. I wouldn't say that anything that I painted was that incredible, but it took my mind to a far off place where sadness couldn't reach me.

I began to mediate, as the experience in Estonia had finally worn off, and I felt like I could open myself up again. I missed the sense of peace that meditation gave me, and the sense of calm I experienced in earlier sessions returned, like an old friend. Leo continued on his quest to organize another conference on the 2012 subject for the following month, and I spent time meditating, and painting what I saw. It seemed creating artwork was easier for me after I meditated, and my creations became more and more of a mystic nature.

One afternoon I was home alone, so I decided to meditate. I set the mood by lighting candles, and selected the crystals I would use. I generally would meditate in my bedroom, or in the livingroom, but this time I decided to use my son's bedroom for my meditation session. Tony's bedroom also served as my art room, as the space in our apartment was very small, and there wasn't another option for a place where I could paint.

I lay on the bed with special crystals placed on my chakra points, as the scent of candles and incense filled the air. It took me a while to clear my mind, but once I did, I felt a very strong sense of connection. I traveled to another place, where I found myself seated at the end of a long table. After a moment, I noticed there was a female figure seated at the other end of the table, who quickly rose to her feet. To my amazement, I realized that the figure I was looking at was Marilyn Monroe! It was strange to see her in my meditation, as most of the figures I encountered were unfamiliar to me in this dimension. I knew who she was, and the tragic way she died, but that was the extent of my connection to her. I admired her beauty, but I would never consider myself a fan. I hadn't seen any of her movies, and never read a book or watched a documentary on her life. Her appearing in my meditation was completely obscure to me, and I questioned in my mind what she was doing there?

She rose to her feet and spoke directly to me. There was so much emotion in what she was saying, that I could feel her sadness wash over me. She felt that she was disgraced by what was said about her after she died, that it was all lies. She told me she was murdered, and I was shown images of the death scene in her bedroom. Bobby Kennedy was there, and a couple of other dark figures. She told me they killed her because she was going to go to the press the following Monday, and spill the beans about what was being kept from the public. They were doing crazy things in Area 51, and she had to tell! I felt the righteousness in her words, and how much she desired the truth to be known. She was particularly upset with the way she was killed, and how her body was handled, where at one point she was set aside in a broom closet. I can't describe in words the strong emotions I felt, and before I knew it she was gone, and I was laying in bed, tears streaming down my face.

“What the.....?” I sat up straight in bed and tried to grasp what I had just seen. This was crazy! Why was she coming to me saying all this? I have enough problems of my own, I don't need to take on a disenchanted spirit. Who was I to Marilyn, I mean what the heck is the connection? I slowly rose, wiping my tears away, and went downstairs to my laptop. I looked up everything I could find on the internet about Marilyn's death, and there was

actually something written about the CIA, and a UFO disclosure. I still couldn't understand why she had come to me. Did she want my help? I told Leo about my meditation when he returned home, and I really think he thought my imagination was getting the best of me. I thought about Marilyn a lot in the next couple days, it seemed I couldn't escape her. It's as if the energy that I felt during my meditation had followed me into this dimension. I decided to start a new painting, what ended up being a storyboard of what I thought Marilyn was trying to show me, and that was the beginning of my affair with Marilyn Monroe, that has lasted up until this day. From 2012-2016 I completed 20 large paintings, some in oil, some in acrylic, with Marilyn Monroe as my muse. I tried a couple times to paint something else, but I was continually drawn to using her as my subject. I became really engrossed in painting these images where I depicted her in different ways, but always in the role of high priestess, or Goddess.



My first charcoal sketch of Marilyn



It was hard to take pictures of my paintings of Marilyn.
Many came out like this, or with orbs all over the picture.
This one is really strange!



Another part of my storyboard,
where Marilyn escaped as a butterfly



Part of my storyboard included JFK

Fast forward to 2014 for a moment, when I was inspired to paint Marilyn as Cleopatra. I found an art deco photo from the 1920's, and referenced it for the Cleopatra costume. I almost completed the painting, but went back to her face, which I had a hard time feeling good about. At one point, I had the crazy idea to give her one eye, like Nefertiti had at the Egyptian museum. Once I did that, the painting was complete. In this painting Marilyn was standing regally in the foreground, a mixture of Marilyn, Nefertiti and Cleopatra, with the pyramids of Giza in the background, and a spaceship hovering above.

As a side note, I did research on the internet the connection of both Cleopatra and Nefertiti, to Marilyn. I learned that she really, really, I mean *really*, wanted to play the part that was given to Elizabeth Taylor. She thought she would have made a far better Cleopatra, and adored the silent Hollywood

film from the 20's. That was pretty interesting, as the costume I chose to paint came from that period. I also learned that Marilyn had an affection for the figure of Nefertiti. So much so that she purchased a bust of the Egyptian Queen, and displayed it in her New York apartment. It is written that she spent a lot of time staring at it, imagining what life was like for the Queen. I remembered the strange connection I also felt with Nefertiti at the Egyptian Museum earlier in the year, and it seemed it binded all of us together, in my imagination, at least.

I named the painting Goddess X3. This is Leo's favorite painting of all my artwork, and he mounted it in the living room on display for all to see. This made me uncomfortable, because I didn't want to have to explain my farout artwork to anyone. I didn't know why I was painting these images, but besides sharing my latest Marilyn painting on Facebook, that was as far as I wanted to go to publicly display them. Maybe I was, and still am, worried that it would be too hard to explain. It seemed I was painting these images for me, and for Marilyn, and if they are meant to be shown then they will be. For now, they are stored in a room, carefully preserved in case that moment arrives.



Goddess x3

The conference I mentioned earlier was a success, and the following month *National Geographic* caught wind of it, and sent a crew to interview Leo and some interesting characters that he always manages to pull out of his sleeve on the 2012 subject, that was gaining momentum. Princess Kaoru conducted the interviews she wanted, although there was a bit of scandal in the aftermath. The Vatican had named the Princess special ambassador to the Vatican for Japan during her visit to Rome, but on her return home she received a surprise visit from Japanese secret service, who warned her against going further with the peace project involving the Vatican and North Korea. She said she was threatened, and quickly withdrew, writing an apology note. She gave up her quest for dialogue with the Vatican, as her visit to Rome with Leo as her escort, opened her eyes to many truths. In the end they co-wrote a book together in Japanese, and Leo writes about his adventures with Kaoru in Rome, in Volume 2, of his *Confessions* series.



On the way to the airport to pick up the Japanese Princess



At the airport with the manifesto of an international masonic event with Princess Kaoru as special guest



Flowers for Princess Kaorou on her arrival to Fiumicino Airport in Rome



Leo and his cameraman, and the sponsors of the 2012 event, at the airport to greet the Princess.

Chapter 26

It's just politics...

We saw the end of 2012, with a lot of fanfare. The “*end of the world*” conference that Leo organized in the previous month had caused a lot of attention, coupled with the release of another Volume of his *Confessions* series, and a smaller book which was about to be released, that he co-wrote with another author. He was asked to participate in a lot of Italian television shows including *Mistero*, the program that I mentioned earlier.



2012

He also came into contact with some Italian politicians, that encouraged him to run for a seat in parliament. Italy needed a revolution, and Leo was just the man to help orchestrate it. “*But how can you trust a politician?*” I asked Leo more than once. It seemed he was always bashing the system, how could he then become a part of it? He explained that Italy needed change from the inside out, and convinced me that it was something that he had to do. I supported him, even campaigning with him a couple times to gain votes. Well, it was an interesting experience, and we both learned a lot from it. Unfortunately, he didn't win the seat in parliament that he hoped for, but he made contacts with people that pushed him, at the end of the year, to participate with the *Forconi*, to a revolution in Italy.



One of Leo's political campaign banners



Leo and professor Antonio Maria Rinaldi in Rome at Palazzo Ferrajoli, in front of the Italian parliament, interviewed by National TV.

Around November, Leo introduced this project to me, and was again convinced, that if you gathered enough people, you could force a change in

the government. Leo spent a lot of time away from home, snapping pictures of himself with different politicians that were supporting the *Forconi*, or "Pitchforks" a loosely formed movement of anti-government protesters. I had a really bad feeling about a lot of the characters that Leo was spending time with. I felt that funny feeling when he would bring up the names of this person and that, during conversation. I couldn't help blurting out, " *I don't like that guy,*" but Leo was used to me telling him what I felt energetically about people he came into contact with, and basically ignored my warnings.

A huge crowd of over 5,000 gathered at *Piazzale dei Partigiani* in mid-December for the *Forconi* protest, and Leo was ushered to the stage to give a speech. He really motivated the crowd, and everyone cheered when he spoke. I watched from tv at home, on the phone with Leo's mother, who watched from her house across the valley. We both agreed that Leo did a great job. After the protest many people came up to Leo and patted him on the back to thank him. Leo was posting about the revolution on his Facebook page, and unfortunately his publisher, and the co-author of the book that was just about to be released, didn't share his enthusiasm politically. There was a heated phone call where they warned Leo to drop out of his political endeavors, or they would pull his books from the shelves and break the contract. Leo is not one that you can threaten, and in response he dared them to do it. He wasn't about to be censored by anyone, for what he believed in.

The contract was cancelled, and his books were removed from all the bookshops. Almost simultaneously, he received a call from the producers of *Mistero*, cancelling his next television appearance. These events only fueled Leo to fight harder. He felt the media was against him, and he was going to do whatever he could to let people know it. There was another smaller protest planned at that same piazza the next week, and Leo was there wearing his grandfather's pin, who was in his time, a famous politician in Sicily. I again watched from home, as Leo was worried that the scene would be too dangerous for me.

Leo gave another speech that was received with a lot of cheers and whistles. As he left the stage, a news camera approached him, and the crowd closed in. Leo spoke about the protest, and went on to say that the leftist Communist

media was censoring him, and that they were a bunch of liars and hypocrites. The crowd cheered to a fever pitch, but when Leo tried to continue, the microphone was abruptly snatched from his hand. The crowd booed, and as Leo was physically pushed out of the spotlight, he felt something sharp in his back that felt like a knife. Leo quickly fled the scene, ducking in and out of alleys, until he made his way back to his car.

“This isn’t good,” I cried through the telephone line to Leo’s mother on the other side of the Valley. *“No, it isn’t, darling,”* Leo’s mother agreed. I called Leo to make sure he was okay, and he said he would talk to me when he got home. He was talking on the phone as he entered the house, and didn’t hang up for a good 30 minutes. I anxiously sat staring at him from the couch, biting my nails nervously. When we were finally able to talk about what happened, he expressed how outrageous this was. They censored his books, television, and now the news media was censoring him as well. So many people witnessed what happened on the news program, and supported him 100 percent. He gained thousands of friends and followers from Italy on Facebook. When we went out together people would stop him in the street and thank him for having the courage to say what they all felt. I felt like something really bad was approaching like a dark cloud again. No matter how Leo tried to turn the negative experience of being censored into a positive one by focusing on changing the government in Italy, I just couldn’t jump on board. He would talk to one character in particular, and I would feel such extreme anxiety, I would have to leave the room. Something really bad was going to happen, and there was nothing I could do to stop it.



Trying to protect myself with crystals

Chapter 27

Has the world gone mad?

A few days later, Leo announced that he had to go to a town about an hour away, to an important meeting. The person he was meeting, and some others, were the same ones that I spoke about earlier. I begged Leo not to go. He reassured me everything was fine, but I continued on. *“I have a really bad feeling that they are going to do something to you, like you are going to be poisoned, please...I beg you...don't go!”* I was in tears and practically on my knees. Unfortunately, he didn't heed my warning, which led to a series of events that surmounted to the worst experience I have ever endured, and I am counting my father's suicide.



Leo in front of the entrance of a Masonic lodge in Arezzo

Leo returned in the early morning hours, to find me waiting up for him, as usual. I always felt a sense of relief when he made it home in one piece from one of his adventures, but this time relief didn't come. As soon as he entered the house I knew there was something wrong with him. He seemed strangely different than the person that left in the late afternoon, several hours earlier. He was agitated and nervous, and paced the floor, recounting the events of the night, and how the protests weren't enough, something more had to be done. He was acting very patriotic, but in a crazy way that made me feel really anxious and uneasy. To me, he seemed like he was on something, and I told him so. I urged him to go to bed, but he refused. There was too much to do. I looked at his glazed over eyes and felt a sense of doom.

I slunk up to bed on my own that night, but I barely slept. Now and then I would call down to him from the top of the stairs, and he would tell me, *"Five minutes, in five minutes I will come to bed."* He never came to bed that night, and slept very little in the nights that followed. During the day he acted completely out of character. I had known him for 5 years at this point, and even in his most heightened state of eccentricity, he was always focused and intelligent. We had so many fights, and I pleaded with him to get help.

I confided in Leo's mother, who also saw the change in Leo. She told me if it

got too much that she would come and fetch me and I could stay with her, but I felt that abandoning him would be the worst thing I could do, so I stuck it out. It seemed for the next week my world turned upside down. Where was the man I loved so much? I could barely look at this imposter that called himself Leo. It was like an entity had jumped into his body and took over, but the experience was not comparable to what happened in Estonia. This was different. He was acting almost like a robot who was being remotely controlled, doing things that were bound to eventually get him arrested, or locked in a nuthouse.



It was almost impossible to enjoy Christmas

One evening, he convinced me to go to dinner, as we had been fighting a lot. Sitting in the passenger seat with my arms crossed, we passed through the piazza, to have dinner in another village close by. It was Christmas time, and evening mass was going on. Leo suddenly stopped the car and told me to wait there a minute, he would be right back. He grabbed something from the back of the car, and ran into the church. Before I could start to panic, he returned as if nothing happened. We drove to dinner as I questioned him about what he did, and he just replied, “*Don’t worry.*”

I found out shortly afterward that he had replaced baby Jesus in the nativity,

with an evil looking doll someone had given him years ago as a gift. It was meant to be a message to the congregation that they were living a lie, as the priest supported a pedophile ring. He said this as he left the church, to make sure the message was clear. Well, you don't do this kind of thing in a small Roman Catholic village, surrounded by monasteries and churches at every turn.

Complaints started filing in to Leo's mother that Leo was acting "crazy". She called and questioned me, and I told her that it was getting worse. I kept repeating that it's not him, there is something wrong with him, that was perpetrated by an outside source. Trying to explain this to a sensible British woman was nearly impossible, and just left me frustrated.

The stress from the events were taking a toll on my health. I hadn't slept and I began losing my hair in clumps. I lost 10 lbs, which is a lot for me as I was already on the thin side. It seemed like everyone in the village hated us after what Leo did, and I couldn't bear the cold, hard, hateful stares.

Leo was avoiding his mother, and so one Sunday, instead of having our afternoon meal together, as we traditionally did, Leo decided to take me out to a restaurant in a really rough rural area. Sitting at lunch listening to him was almost unbearable for me. He rambled on and on, it was like he never stopped talking. He said such bullshit, I just wanted to slap him, and at one point I couldn't take it anymore. I stood up, gathered up Rambo and my purse, and told him I had had enough. I wanted to go back home to America. I casually walked out of the restaurant, while he called after me. When I got outside, I looked left, than right. I didn't know where I was. I turned left and ran as fast as my legs could carry me. I had Rambo in my arms and held him close to me. I could hear Leo coming after me, so I turned down a gravel road with houses scattered here and there. Distance was gaining between us, as I ran as fast as I could. At one point, I felt a force at the center of my back, that thrust me forward with such an impact, that my feet left the ground. I landed hard on my elbow, ripping my coat, and causing a lot of damage to my arm, which eventually I would have to have surgery for.

Miraculously Rambo escaped harm. *I don't have time to bleed*, a Clint Eastwood quote my dad liked, ran through my mind, as I sprang to my feet, gathered up Rambo, and took off again, but now Leo was right behind me.

I ran past a rickety old house, where I passed a young guy standing in his driveway, who stared at me incredulously as I ran by. I could hear Leo yelling to the man to stop me, so I screamed in Italian, "*Help, he is crazy!!!*" The man disappeared in his garage, and a second later appeared with a shotgun. I ducked behind a large bush trying to catch my breath. Leo said something in rapid Italian and showed the man something he had in his wallet. The guy nodded, and to my disbelief, they both started running towards me! I took off back the way I came, but I was going in circles, I didn't know where to go! I gave up and stopped running. My elbow hurt, I was tired, and I just wanted this whole charade to end.

We didn't speak much on the way home, but as soon as I had a free moment I called Leo's mother. She said she had been calling me, worried. I told her about everything that happened that day, and she insisted that she come and get me. I refused, saying I couldn't leave him, and we ended the call with her making me promise to call her if anything else happened. I bandaged my bloody elbow, the damage wasn't just superficial, but I could bend it, and it wasn't broken, so I would survive. So many battles and I always end up getting hurt. I went to bed that night really, really sad. I cried myself to sleep with the thought that the man I loved was gone forever. I thought about packing my things and returning to America. I didn't know how to help Leo.

Chapter 28

8 am wake up call

Bang bang bang bang! I thought I was dreaming at first, but as I opened my eyes and peered at the hazy morning light streaming in through the bedroom window, I realized that it wasn't a dream. *Ohhh, what now???* I thought to myself, as I shook Leo awake. He sprang out of bed in his pajamas shouting, “*Who is it?*” in Italian. He rushed downstairs as I quickly jumped out of bed, throwing on my dressing gown, as I rushed to the head of the stairs, too afraid to follow Leo down.

I heard a big crash, as the front door splintered, and the Italian police rushed

in. Leo didn't have time to reach the front door, when he was confronted by three large *carabinieri*, who had invaded the living area. I cautiously descended the staircase, and as I passed Uriel I begged for protection. There were "complaints" from the neighbors, and Leo was ordered to accompany them, not saying where he was going or why. This was my worst nightmare, they were taking him away, just like he wrote in his books! I tried not to let them see me cry, but the tears came automatically. Leo didn't resist them as much as I thought he would, maybe he was still drugged, or maybe they were controlling him remotely to make him more lucid. At this point, I could believe anything. He went upstairs to dress, and I quickly followed, there was no way I was going to remain in the livingroom with those assholes. Leo tried to call different people that he had been associating with, people that said if this ever happened they would help him. I wasn't surprised that no one answered his calls.

Before I knew what was happening, Leo was escorted out the broken front door. He reassured me that everything would be fine, and not to worry. I was frantic! I called Leo's mother and she came right away. She told me that in the middle of the night, she had received a strange phone call. The person on the phone stated that Leo should be admitted into the hospital because he was poisoned. We sat in my livingroom nervously smoking cigarettes as I questioned her over and over about the phone call. It really confirmed everything that I had been feeling. Leo wrote about people being made to shut up in this way, and now we were experiencing it first hand. It was an attack to make Leo seem insane so he would be locked away, and no longer a threat. No matter what happened in the past week, I knew it wasn't Leo, and it wasn't his fault. They come like snakes, seducing you with lies.

I tried to get through the following weeks, but I was like a scared mouse hunched in my dark house, afraid that at any moment they would break the door down again and get me. Every time I went out I would arm myself with crystals, it's all I had, and my faith that the universe had better plans for us than this. The Buddha quote, *The mind is everything, what you think you become*, kept going through my head.

I was always so positive all the time, always smiling, trying to spread love.

Look where it got me. It didn't feel safe to be here anymore. This revolution, that the majority didn't give a crap about, caused us to lose everything that we worked so hard for in the previous 5 years. It wasn't fair!

Leo fought to be discharged from the hospital, and against much resistance he was finally set free. The situation in Italy was becoming even tenser, and we heard news of other *Forconi* members being forcefully hospitalized or arrested. Leo let me know one afternoon that he wanted to go to America, I couldn't believe my ears! I hadn't been back in 5 years, and was anxious to see my oldest son, who wasn't able to visit due to his job in the military. Maybe something good would come of all this bad

I didn't know where I wanted to go in America, it seemed nowhere was home now, and since I moved away to Italy, my family had scattered all over the country. We decided on California, a place that we both wanted to see. I imagined the warm California sun and the ocean air healing us of everything bad that had happened. I spent a month preparing for the trip, and Leo was able to line up a few interviews in Hollywood. He really wanted his *Confessions* series available in the English language, and he was hoping that he could make the connections that he needed to sign a book deal.

I still received no news about my residence permit, despite constantly checking to see if anything changed from my appeal. It was always the same, I could go on like this for the rest of my life. I was a prisoner in the Italian system, I had to escape. It had cost me 5 years of not seeing family members and friends in America. Thank God my youngest faithfully visited me 2 or 3 times a year, otherwise it would have been unbearable for me.

We decided that we should get married in Las Vegas, so on my return to Italy, I wouldn't have all the problems I faced previously. I could go to the embassy in Los Angeles, and hopefully this may, or may not, help my chances of finally obtaining residency in Italy. All the planning was really good for me, and helped me to pass the remaining days in Italy before our departure for America!



Only showing a smile to my friends on Facebook, although inside I was traumatized.

Chapter 29

Arrivederci Roma

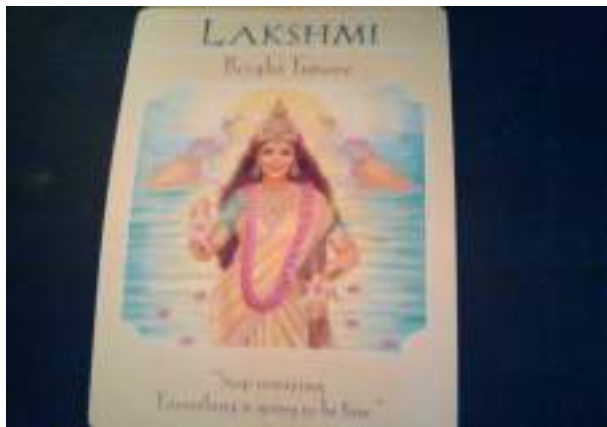
The weather was gloomy as we gathered our suitcases, and with Rambo in tow, we departed for the airport. As I closed and locked the front door of the little apartment we shared, I wished all the sadness and disappointment could be contained, not to follow us another day. With a heavy heart, I remembered when I first arrived 5 years ago, and how happy I was to be free of my marriage. We had been through so much, and with all the trials and tribulations that Leo and I experienced, I loved him more. Through the culmination of all of our battles, the bond between us felt even stronger. I felt my heart burst with love for him, and held him tight when he recalled those difficult nights he spent away from me, in the hospital. I tried to imagine how horrible it would be to be sane, locked away with the insane, forced to take medicine that actually facilitated the whole effect. I swallowed hard and wiped away my tears, as I turned the key in the lock, pushing these terrible memories away.



On the way to the airport

As I sat in the backseat of Leo's mother's car, on the way to the airport, I pulled a tarot card from my Goddess Deck that I kept in my purse, *Don't worry, everything is going to be fine*, it read. It was like a comforting hug from the Universe, letting me know that all would be fine again. I counted so much on signs like these, and made sure to listen, instead of questioning.

There was so much that happened in the past years that couldn't be explained, except to say it was beyond my realm of understanding. We were on our way to America, to a new place and a new adventure. I tried to put the trauma of the past months behind me, but the experience that I had endured showed not only on the inside, but on the outside as well. Life is full of lessons, and if we don't learn from them, we tend to repeat them. I wanted to make sure that we both learned from this ordeal, even if it meant not trusting people.



I carried this card with me for 3 months. Goddess Guidance Oracle Deck by Doreen Virtue

As I mentioned earlier, the stress from the revolution and Leo's arrest, had caused me to slowly lose my hair. I thought my hair was my best feature, and it was like twisting the dagger that was already plunged into my heart. I could hide how I was feeling inside, but my hair was a walking billboard for how fucked up my life had become. I tried to wear a wig, and I even packed one in my suitcase, but decided I was going to grin and bear it. Maybe it was another lesson for me to learn. I had my hair cut really short, deciding this was truly going to be a fresh start for me. In the beginning my hair was just half an inch, and reminded me of Rosemary, from the classic horror film. She had battled demons, just like me, and in the process she cut her hair very short. It helped me to relate to her somehow. It didn't matter what I looked like on the outside, I kept repeating to myself. My inner light was stronger

than ever before, and that would give me the strength to carry on. The plane slowly ascended through the heavy gloomy clouds that covered Rome, and there was the bright sun again, that felt like it was shining just for me. I smiled to myself as I settled in my seat, with Leo safely buckled in beside me. I finally felt like everything was going to be okay. We had escaped, and we would never make the same mistakes again. I closed my eyes and dreamed of holding my sons in my arms again. I imagined being in America, my home, the place I never realized I would miss so much until my freedom was taken from me.

Chapter 30

Sympathy for the Devil

As we touched down in Los Angeles, my nerves caught up with me. The flight time to arrive from Italy to California, layover in Washington DC included, had been a grueling 23 hours. I barely slept on the plane, and I was beginning to feel jittery. Our rental car was an automatic, so I had to drive from Los Angeles to Long Beach, where we were staying. I never liked driving, and it was 5 years since I was behind the wheel of a car. I was going to be tested in LA traffic, but I had to do it, so I did.

We made it to Long Beach around 11 pm, and found our keys waiting for us, just as prearranged. We would be staying in a beautiful penthouse apartment

in the Art District of Long Beach, and we couldn't be more pleased with our choice. There was a special key to reach the penthouse from the elevator, which made it feel very secure and safe. We were perched high above the city, able to observe our surroundings from the safety of our rooftop balcony.

We walked around the apartment, viewing all the obscure artwork that decorated the walls, that was more to Leo's taste, than mine. To my surprise, the long hallway that led to the bedroom, that was not visible in the pictures I viewed on the internet, was dedicated to Marilyn Monroe and JFK. Every morning I was greeted with large black and white framed photographs of Marilyn. I felt it was her way of telling me we were safe and welcome, and maybe another message from the universe to let me know that everything was going to be okay.



Marilyn greeted me when I walked into the Long beach penthouse.

We quickly got used to the fun and sun atmosphere of California. We were in a city, surrounded by large buildings, but in a style much different than New York. I remember sipping my coffee from the balcony, peering down below at a man on the corner of our street, announcing Armageddon. There was always something going on, and the helicopters that flew overhead added to the ambience. I could just imagine what the next couple months would have in store for us in this type of scenario. Leo was feeling very laid back and happy, it seemed that the ghosts of the past two months weren't haunting

him, which was good. It actually made me admire how resilient he was. He was focused on moving forward, and I liked that. I didn't want to dwell in the past, I just wanted to forget it all, and the drastic change of scenery was really helping.



We are relieved to be out of Italy, and excited to be in California!



Leo loves American supermarkets



Palm trees and sunshine, looking up from the smoothie shop across the street from our penthouse condo in Long Beach, California

News leaked out in the alternative media community, that Leo had been locked up, and I received a few random questions from people on Facebook asking if we were ok. I didn't know how to explain in a few sentences, or a paragraph, what happened, nor did I feel the urge to do so. It was unbelievable to my own ears, so I couldn't imagine anyone else believing it. Most of all, I didn't want to burden anyone with my problems. I shared my Facebook with under two hundred people, and I continued to post positive antidotes as if nothing had happened. My youngest son spent his spring break, and a month of his summer break from college with us. It was such a relief when he only had to fly a couple hours to see us, instead of across the Atlantic, like he had been.

My oldest son was stationed in Arizona, married with responsibilities that kept him from visiting right away. Thankfully I was able to see him the second month of our extended vacation. I could see by the startled look in his eyes that he was shocked by my appearance. I never wore my hair short, and to see me like this must have been really strange to him. He told me I was beautiful, and didn't act like it mattered, but I knew it unsettled him. I imagined the conversations he must have had with his wife, who I was meeting for the first time. It was all really difficult for me, but I tried to suck it up and put on a brave face.

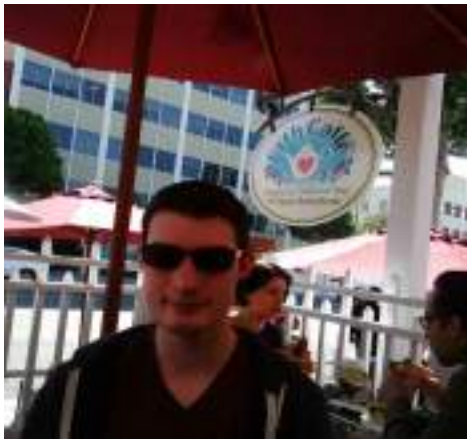
My hair didn't really grow in those first three months, so I was constantly reminded of the horrible experience that we left behind, and the toll it had taken on me. I knew that burying it was only going to make things worse, so I tried to come to terms with everything that had happened, and try to be positive. Leo was meeting Sean Stone, the son of Oliver Stone, to be a guest on his show called *Buzzsaw*. The studio is located in downtown Beverly Hills, and we would be having breakfast together before filming. It was a great opportunity for Leo, and in the end with the help of Sean, he was able to sign a book deal with a friend of his in San Francisco.

Chapter 31

Beverly Hills 90210

I was nervous about my appearance the morning that we drove to LA, but I did my best to artfully apply my makeup, and chose my outfit carefully, but every time I caught a glimpse of my reflection, I felt a sinking feeling. There was nothing more that I could do. I tried to carry myself with grace, although inside I felt horrible about myself. I was in Hollywood, the glamour capital of the world, and I felt far from my best. We met at a trendy outdoor café.

Sitting at a corner table I observed the people around me. It was only 9 am, but the place was packed with people, and surprisingly I didn't see any of the "Hollywood types" I expected to see. It seemed most were normal people, eating breakfast at an outrageously priced café in the center of Beverly Hills, in hopes of spotting their favorite stars. Leo dressed in his usual black suit and tie, received more than a few quizzical looks from the other diners in the restaurant.



Tony at Urth Café in Beverly Hills

After breakfast we headed for the studio, me snapping pics left and right, but none that included me in them. I didn't want to reveal to anyone what I had been through, and I felt that once I posted a pic, they would all know. In the past year, Facebook evolved into a platform that I felt uncomfortable participating in, cutting my hair was just my excuse to not use it as much. I also felt the overwhelming need for personal privacy, far from the scrutiny of judgemental people. I wanted to exist on a higher spiritual plane, where the soul is what is important, and the evolution of it. Obviously, I was too focused on my outward appearance before, so the Universe handed me this lesson. I needed to learn to love myself, not for my hair, or my skin, or how much I weighed, but for the person that I am inside. I've come to the realization that I am a work in progress, but I make the effort every day to not repeat the mistakes I have made in the past.



Live from the set of *Buzzsaw*

The interview was a success! I was so proud of Leo, who spoke with such poise and intelligence. I could tell that Sean was impressed, and we ended up meeting him two more times, as he attempted to connect us to his friends in Hollywood, who he thought would be interested in financing the big job of translating the books from Italian. The show would air that night at 7 pm, so we rushed back to Long Beach in plenty of time. As we were preparing for the show, I noticed that Rambo was acting agitated, and at one point ran into the back bedroom. Leo got up and followed, asking him what was wrong along the way. As my son and I sat at the kitchen counter, the floor seemed to sway beneath us. For a moment I thought I was having a dizzy spell, maybe the sunshine all day was affecting me. The sway continued, and that's when Leo yelled from the other room that it was an earthquake! My son and I stared at each other in disbelief! This was the worst place to be, in an earthquake, we were surrounded by plate-glass windows!

The ground continued to sway, as if on rollers, as we made our way to the small laundry room that was nothing more than a closet, really. The three of us huddled together and anxiously waited for the swaying to stop. I experienced earthquakes in Rome and Tokyo, but this was the strongest one I had ever felt. After a couple minutes, the swaying finally stopped, and as we exited the laundry, we could hear car alarms going off, and people speaking in the street, far below. We immediately switched on the news, and indeed we had just experienced a 5.4 earthquake. I was terrified that this was just the beginning, and that there would be another bigger one, but thankfully

there were only aftershocks, and luckily no damage occurred. We thought about escaping back to Italy at that point, but quickly came to our senses. I would rather experience an earthquake like this every day, than to go back there. I wasn't ready. With all the excitement, we almost missed Leo's debut on *Buzzsaw*, but caught it just in time.

Immediately afterward, Leo received hundreds and hundreds of Facebook requests. Some of those friend requests filtered into my Facebook profile, but I mostly ignored them. I didn't need any more friends, and it seemed anytime I engaged in chatting on Facebook I felt extremely drained afterward. I felt like it was a living organism that was absorbing my life force, so I limited my use to very little.



The show was a hit! One of Leo's best interviews. You can find *Illuminati*, *Pope Francis and the Dark Side* with Leo Zagami on youtube <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vf7IP8lffl8>

Just enough posts to let people know I am still around, but not staying there long enough for my energy to be affected. I often wonder if other people feel this way when they use Facebook?

In the following weeks, Leo spent a lot of time on the phone with Brad, his new publisher in San Francisco. There wasn't anyone available that could translate the books, and the complicated subject matter didn't help the situation. In the end we all decided on using an automated translator, and Leo would have to go through and correct it afterward. Easier said than done, but I will discuss that more in detail later.

We utilized our time in America wisely. We knew we couldn't stay more than three months, not only because Leo would have to go back, but because of the expense. We had splurged on the penthouse apartment and the rental car, slowly draining the small amount we managed to save in the past years. Everything we did seemed to cost so much money, we would have to make it up somehow. Leo didn't have anything happening in Italy anymore, so this book deal was our only chance, so we were more than grateful for the opportunity, it seemed like the universe was finally giving us a break.

Chapter 32

Going to the Chapel of Love

Leo expressed such a strong desire to get married in Las Vegas by Elvis Presley, that I couldn't say no. I spent time searching online, and found the iconic Graceland Chapel, located in an older section of Las Vegas, and booked our wedding. I didn't know what to wear, I was still feeling pretty self-conscious about my appearance, and needed to find something that made me feel pretty, the way every bride should feel on her wedding day. I finally decided on a 1960's style short white sequin shift dress. I thought it went with my retro hair and was the best choice under the circumstances.



Graceland Chapel, Las Vegas. We were married on May 1st, which is also the day Elvis married Priscilla, and of course it's the birthday of the Illuminati, and Beltane.

We woke up in the wee hours of the morning on May 1st, and quickly prepared for our short journey of a few hours through the desert of Nevada, to Las Vegas. It was over 100 degrees that day, and as we edged closer and closer to our destination, the temperature gauge in the car continued to rise. Leo was paranoid that we would get stuck in the desert, like a bad horror movie, so we didn't stop at all along the way. I was entertained by the strange sites we passed, some looked like abandoned Hollywood movie sets, which lent to the creepiness of it all. When we approached Las Vegas, I expected to see the iconic sign you see in movies, but we were greeted by a carnival of buildings and amusement rides that reminded me of Orlando, but worse. The GPS led us to the *Four Seasons Hotel*, chosen by me, because they didn't have any slot machines in the lobby, and they accepted dogs. I stared up at the beautiful building, and the ones surrounding it. Little did I know three years later, it would be the building involved in the Las Vegas massacre of 2017, as the *Four Seasons* shares the same building that held the shooter, or at least one of the shooters, the *Mandalay Bay*.

We checked in, but didn't have time to relax, we had to find the Courthouse so we could register our marriage before the ceremony. I placed Rambo on the bed and filled his bowls up with food and water. I made sure to take him out before we came up, so he should be fine for a couple hours. He could be completely unpredictable though, and decide to bark as soon as we closed the door behind us. I promised him I would be right back, cautiously closing the door behind me. I hesitated with my ear pressed against the door in case he started barking, but all was silent in the room. Leo hurried me along, and armed with GPS, we made our way to the Courthouse.

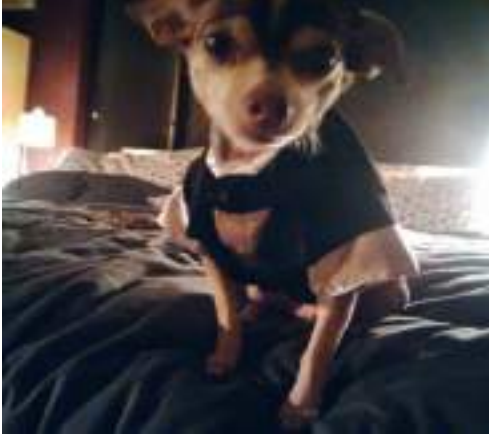
Standing on line we were surrounded by the most eccentric characters, that made us seem normal, if you can imagine! Leo's eyes were huge as he took it all in. He is going to talk about this forever, I thought to myself, as I watched him watching everyone around him. One guy at the window was arguing with the clerk because he couldn't remember if this was his 5th or 6th wedding, and asked if annulments count? I got the giggles, and I knew Leo was making a quizzical face that would send me into a fit of laughter, so I bit my lip and stared straight ahead until it was our turn. It took less than two

minutes...sign here...sign here...and *voila*....you are now Mr. and Mrs. Leo Zagami, just like that! I stared at the document in disbelief, as we exited into the blazing hot desert sun.



The Four Seasons, Las Vegas

We arrived back to the hotel in record time, the ceremony would be at 8 that evening, and it was 5. I was starving, so we ordered an elaborate room service, dining on seafood and fruit and a bottle of expensive champagne. I took a long bath and daydreamed about what the evening had in store for us. I was happy and excited. The time flew by, and before I knew it, it was time to head for Graceland Chapel. I repeated the earlier procedure with Rambo, making sure that he seemed fine before we left. We hoped that he would be able to join us for the ceremony, but we weren't able to arrange it, and were forced to leave him in the room. We called a taxi, we had 30 minutes to get to the Chapel, but the driver got lost and we nearly missed our appointment. We rushed in and were asked for our documents.



all dressed up and nowhere to go...

The place was as tacky as I thought it would be, but charming in the same respect. Elvis walked me down the aisle, and I was so happy to see that he wasn't a bad Elvis impersonator, but a very good one, so much so, it would be hard to tell him apart from the real deal. He serenaded us with two songs, and plenty of photos were snapped. At the end we all danced to *Viva Las Vegas*, it was pretty hilarious. I bought a cake and it was waiting for me in a little box when we exited. Leo arranged for the taxi driver to wait for us, and there he was, patiently waiting, when we exited the chapel. As we entered the taxi Leo turned his phone on, and there was a message from the front desk of the *Four Seasons*. This sent my heart racing, it had to be about Rambo. Leo tried to return the call without success, which left me anxious the whole ride home. We pulled up to the hotel, and Leo made his way to the front desk, as I ran for the elevators, balancing my wedding cake as best I could. I slowly ascended to the 44th floor, losing my shoe as I ran down the corridor to our room. I ran back to fetch it, and could hear fierce barking coming from down the hall. I was relieved to hear him, that meant he was okay. As I fumbled to put my electronic key in the slot of the door, it opened quickly from inside, and I was face to face with a frightened Mexican man.

"Thank god you're here!"

"Oh my God! He is okay?"

"He has been barking so the manager asked us to take him for a walk, but he won't let us near him!"

For the first time I noticed a second Mexican guy sitting timidly on the edge of the bed, trying to persuade Rambo to put on his collar. I always removed it when I left him alone for fear it could get caught on something.

“Gucci doesn’t like us, he’s vicious!” the first guy exclaimed.

“First of all, his name is Rambo, not Gucci, and secondly, he doesn’t like strangers.”

“Ohhh hahaha, that is why he didn’t come, we were calling him Gucci, as he pointed to the tag on his collar.”

“Sorry, we were gone less than an hour, we were getting married,” as I showed him the cake box.

They quickly retreated, congratulating me on the way out, as I thanked them for their help. *“Oh Rambo! You are so naughty!”* I picked him up and he whined and licked me. At that moment, Leo arrived, and we laughed at the situation. We decided we would just have drinks by the pool, and then return to the room. We talked briefly about seeing a show, but that was impossible with Rambo, he was the boss, and we would be spending the rest of the evening with him!

I sat by the pool admiring my sequin dress in the moonlight, with Rambo plopped on my lap. I couldn’t believe we were now husband and wife. Maybe it was my imagination, but I felt different, like the bond we shared was even stronger now.



My wedding day by Christy, Acrylic on paper 2014

Chapter 33

Mission Accomplished!

We ate our sickeningly sweet wedding cake for breakfast the next morning, before heading out on our journey back to California. I felt excited at the thought that I would finally gain Italian residency, after all these years. In the back of my mind, I still worried that I would get lost in the system, and unfortunately, it took two more years for me to receive my *permesso di soggiorno*, with the help of one of Leo's good friends, who knew someone that worked in the office where my documents were held. My file had been placed in what surmounted to a dead file drawer, because it would have never escaped, if someone hadn't literally rescued it.

It was 104 degrees as we bid farewell to Las Vegas. I tried my luck at a slot machine, while Leo filled up at a gas station on the way out, and that was the extent of my Las Vegas gambling experience. I didn't win at the slots, but on the way home, luck was definitely with us in other ways, as a wooden bridge collapsed an hour after we passed under it. The highway was blocked for several hours, and we quickly switched on the television when we arrived home, relieved it wasn't us stuck in our hot car, anxiously waiting for debris to be removed from the road. The last month in California was spent sightseeing. I was really anxious to see Hollywood, so one day we decided we would check it out. It was a surreal feeling to see the famous Hollywood sign perched high in the hills.

I have to admit that I felt Marilyn with me that day. We wandered Hollywood Blvd, admiring the Walk of Fame along the way. I was thrilled to spot Marilyn's star, without the help of a map. We walked up and down taking in all the characters. I have been lucky in my life to have the opportunity to travel to interesting places, and Hollywood wins hands down for being the most bizarre.

I wanted a hamburger and a milkshake for lunch, so we popped into the Hard Rock Café. I loved to see Leo so happy, and was proud that he found happiness with me in America. I wished we could afford to stay, so he could get his green card and become an American Citizen. Maybe that is what the future has in store for us, who knows? For now we were here, determined to enjoy every moment.



Marilyn's star



Leo on Hollywood Blvd.

My youngest son arrived for the last couple weeks, and since he decided he wouldn't be traveling to Italy again until winter break, we tried to make the most of the little time we had together. We spent a day visiting Venice Beach, another place that I was anxious to see. I was a little bit disappointed when we got there, as it wasn't what I expected. There were plenty of mystics around, but the shops along the boardwalk, and the scattered vendors seemed too commercial, and a lot of the originality that made it special, had faded in time.



Leo and Tony in Venice Beach June 2014

The days seemed to fly by, and before I knew it, it was time to pack our suitcases, and return to Italy. The summer was just beginning in California, it didn't seem fair we had to leave and miss it. We were gone three months, but it wasn't enough time to erase the bad memories of all the unfortunate experiences we had. I cringed when I imagined returning to that little apartment, with the ghosts waiting, ready to haunt me again. I felt a lot more clear-headed in California, and never felt the depression that I often felt in Italy. I guess it's normal to be home sick, I tried to convince myself, as I stuffed the last of my clothes into my suitcase.

Chapter 34

Ciao Roma!

As we touched down in Rome, we were greeted to sunshine and blue skies. I remembered how everything felt so gloomy and dead when we left, and I was relieved to see that Italy had sprung back to life while we were away. I think we both felt a sense of doom at the prospect of returning to Roviano, but what choice did we have? Leo asked a few friends to scout apartments in our price range, but nothing materialized, so we were pretty much stuck. I tried to be positive, and on the way home I attempted to lift the mood by reliving hilarious moments spent in LA. Leo forced a smile, but I could tell he was

just as anxious as I was to be back.

It was lunchtime when we slowly pulled up to our two-story apartment. I let out a sigh of relief as I scanned the piazza, and the road leading up to our apartment, and realized there wasn't a soul around. Leo didn't tell anyone that he was back, and for the first month, we pretty much stayed to ourselves. The summer heat finally arrived, and we couldn't hide in our stifling apartment anymore, so life returned to normal, I guess. I had to stop worrying about what people thought. I was determined to focus on good things that would help us to get out of this living situation.



Back in Roviano

Leo was able to relaunch his Italian books with another publisher, releasing new updated versions of his *Confessions series* every six months. We had a five-book project with CCC publishing, that also kept us really busy, which was healthy for both of us. Leo attempted to figure out the automated translation, which was a slow, painstaking experience. I often thought it would have been easier if he had just translated it straight. I edited what Leo translated, which proved to be just as difficult a task. It took 6 months of work, sometimes 12 hours a day, to translate the first book, Pope Francis the last Pope. Thankfully, it was a small book of only 200 plus pages.

Leo warned that the *Confessions* trilogy was going to be really difficult, and was that ever an understatement! It seemed that as soon as we finished one book, another one was waiting for us. It was exciting for me to read Leo's work in English. I learned a lot in the years that followed, about secret

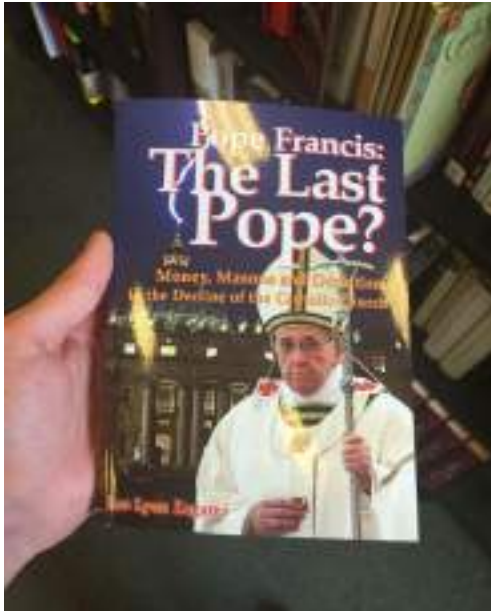
societies, Freemasons, ritual magic, Satanists, the Vatican...I can go on and on. When Leo would bring up certain topics, I was proud that I could comment now, instead of just listening and not really understanding what he was talking about. As I write this in the spring of 2017, we await the release of our fourth book, *Confessions of an Illuminati 3*, my favorite of the series so far. Leo is working on a new book in English, that he is really proud of, but will have to put it on the back burner to complete our last translation and edit of the five book deal, *Invisible Master*.



Leo speaking at a book conference in late 2014. Even in 2017, he is still censored from mainstream Italian media, and his Italian books aren't found on the shelves of the big bookshops any longer. God bless America, where freedom of speech still prevails, despite so many things being wrong with the system.



Leo's books can now only be found in small bookshops around Italy. Prior to the sabotage, his books were found in the large commercial Bookshops.



Thanks to Brad Olsen, CCC publishing and IPG distributors, Leo's books can now be found, even all the way up in Alaska. This is a pic, my son Nick took, at Barnes and Noble, in Fairbanks, Alaska

The people that tried to destroy Leo's life all disappeared, and taking my advice (for once) he approached any new connection with caution. If I felt that something wasn't "right" about a person, he would listen to me intently. I was correct countless times before, and began to believe that maybe the gift I have is meant for the purpose of keeping him out of danger. It reminded me of Scully, from *Xfiles*, and how she always rescued Mulder at the last critical moment. I felt like the psychic ability I had was pretty fuzzy though, and wanted to try and fine tune it so I could receive better. I began reading Dion Fortune's *Psychic Self Defense*, and couldn't put it down. What she wrote really resonated with me, and when she described what it felt like to be psychically attacked, I knew that it was something I had experienced. I wanted to learn how to defend myself better, and the only way I could do that was to arm myself with knowledge!



My first magic wand made of copper and quartz burned a hole in the dresser where I kept it, because it was so hot after I used it. I had to wrap it in cloth, but eventually the whole wand bent and warped



Shungite and Orgonite pyramids

I read all of Dion Fortune's books, and then moved on to Israel Regardie, probably 40 books in all. I often would linger over paragraphs, reading and rereading the words on the pages, as I felt strange sensations in my consciousness. I know it sounds cliché, but I really felt like I was lighting a spark, and regaining hidden knowledge I had long forgotten. I built a strong layer of protection around us, that I sustain twice a week with special prayers,

to this day. Everything is in the mind, so if I believe we are protected, we are. I learned that *Magic is Imagination*, and I had tons of that! I didn't feel comfortable about some of the rituals that I read about, and had no desire to try anything. I felt deeply that protection was fine, but attempting any kind of magic white or otherwise was forbidden. To be a successful magician, you have to be perfectly balanced, and have complete control of your negative thoughts. I am not sure I will ever reach that stage, I feel so damaged and flawed, every day is a struggle to keep my thoughts in check. Imagine if you are a person practicing magic, and in the middle of your ritual your mind wanders...you could really hurt yourself and possibly die! It sent a shudder down my spine at the thought of it. I remembered the experience in Estonia, and there was no way I ever wanted to confront that kind of evil again.

Chapter 35

Adventures in Rome with Alex Jones

Although Leo found another publisher in Italy to release the new updated versions of his trilogy, unfortunately, he still confronted censorship by the left-wing media. As much as he tried, the big bookshops in Italy refused to carry his books, which was a big blow to sales. He tried many times to return

to television to promote his work, with no luck. It felt like a hopeless cause, so we focused on promoting the books in English, instead. In late summer 2015, we heard that Alex Jones was visiting Rome. Leo followed the *Infowars* website, and when Pope Francis and the Vatican were mentioned, it seemed that the information was coming straight from Leo's book, *Pope Francis The Last Pope?* We thought about going to Rome, but it was August, the hottest month of the year, and we weren't very motivated to do anything more than try to stay cool.

One afternoon, on the way to a leisurely lunch, Leo decided to send a message to his friend Sean Stone, to see if there was a way he could connect Leo with Alex and his team in Rome. When we finally arrived home later that afternoon, we were surprised to see three emails from the producers of *Infowars*!

Alex was anxious to talk to Leo, and on their last day in Rome, they said it was like Leo magically appeared. They wanted to meet him in just 2 hours, at a meeting point in the Vatican, to interview him about different subjects concerning the Vatican.



Rome, Italy

Leo was out the door in 15 minutes, on his way to Rome to meet Alex Jones. My son was leaving for America in a couple days, and so I stayed home and spent the evening with him, as Leo departed for his adventure. We waited for Leo's phone call, anxious to hear how everything was going. One, two, three hours passed. I was really anxious to talk to him, and tried to reassure myself that everything was fine. A couple more hours passed, when finally my

mobile phone rang.

“*Hello? Where are you?*” I anxiously asked.

“*Christy! How are you?*” a raspy voice chimed at the other end of the line.

“*Alex?*” I asked in surprise.

Leo asked Alex Jones to call me as a joke, and we had a funny conversation, before he handed the phone to Leo, promising to meet each other in the future. Leo said everything was going great, and that they were on a dinner break. He told me not to wait for up for him, because he didn’t know how long everything would take.

That evening and into the night, Leo and the *Infowars* team filmed a spectacular documentary that can be found on Youtube and the *Infowars* website. Leo had access to places and information that impressed Alex, and he became a regular on the *Infowars* show for the next couple months. The exposure to a bigger audience really helped book sales, and it was exciting to hear that more and more people were reading Leo’s books. A few months later, Leo was asked to be interviewed for a documentary filmed in Rome, called *The Unholy See*, by a friend of Alex named Steven Quayle. When offered money for his interview, Leo asked that he could promote his books, instead. Timothy Alberino and his team arrived to the Vatican, in a similar fashion as the *Infowars* team, and Leo escorted them to places they only heard existed. There was a lot of information exposed that made the *GenSix* team nervous, and on returning to the United States, Leo was surprised to receive a frantic email from Tim, stating that he and his family were in danger, and that there was an attempt on his life.



Leo with Alex Jones in Rome August 2014



You can watch Leo's documentary on Infowars entitled *Demonic Possession of the Vatican exposed*:
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fc99vUS_PZE

Leo was sympathetic, but after dealing with the same opposition himself, he knew there wasn't much he could do to help. It could be a message from the Vatican to stay quiet, but if they wanted Tim and his family dead, they would have succeeded, and it was probably a message to scare them into not publishing the documentary. They were courageous, and published the documentary anyway, which is available online for purchase. More and more people are opening their eyes to the truths Leo exposes in his books, and not just so-called conspiracy theorists. It seems that Leo is one of the few, if not the only person, who is exposing what is really happening from the inside, and the information is truly vital in the turbulent times we are living in. You always hear that knowledge is key, and it's great that humanity is more aware.

I am happy that I understand so much more than I used to.



Leo at the Jesuit headquarters near the Vatican, with Timothy Alberino, filming *The Unholy See*



Leo didn't want to be paid, he only asked to promote his book *Confessions of an Illuminati Volume 1* as compensation for his time.

Chapter 36

The Fukushima Nightmare

Who can forget the devastating event on March 11, 2011, when a 9.0 earthquake hit off the coast of Japan, followed by a tsunami that ravaged the coast, and disabled the largest Nuclear Power plant in the world, Fukushima Daiichi.

When I lived in Tokyo in 1998, I remember shooting a commercial, and traveling from Tokyo to the area that was hit hardest. My heart literally broke watching the country I love so much, destroyed by Mother Nature. Countless people lost their lives when the powerful earthquake, and subsequent tsunami hit, but I don't think any of us could have imagined just how bad things would become. Three of the plant's reactors melted down, releasing vast amounts of radioactive material into the environment. A 20km radius area was declared an evacuation zone, forcing around 90,000 people to abandon their homes.



Fukushima Daiichi dumping contaminated nuclear waste into the ocean daily! Photo credit: Gettyimages
AFP

Six years after the disaster, the Japanese government is telling its people that it's safe to return to their homes, forcing citizens to return to a radiation saturated area, with the threat of forfeiting their remaining compensation. Children are especially at risk, but when mother's voice their concerns, they are accused of having *RADIOPHOBIA*. Their concerns about radiation health damage are dismissed, they are told that it is all in your head, and there is nothing to worry about! This technique was used at Chernobyl, and it is being utilized again at Fukushima. There is no return to normal life after a disaster like this. Living in Fukushima, and the surrounding area, is like receiving a daily dose of radiation from a chest x-ray. There are hotspots that measure 100 microsieverts per hour. The forested areas remain contaminated and the wildlife is continually being affected by these extremely high levels of radiation. If you are thinking, ah well, that's all the way in Japan, on the other side of the world, it's not going to affect me or my family, consider this...

In the past 6 years Fukushima has poisoned the Pacific Ocean and sealife therein, but guess what? The media isn't reporting it. The radiation levels on the West Coast of the United States have doubled in the past six years, and with all the atomic testing in the open ocean, it was already too high to begin with.

The US Government has been derelict in its duties, and is not testing the food supply for radioactive contamination. There is an international downplay of the health risks from the Fukushima Fallout. Right before Obama left office, on January 19th, 2016, he finalized a scandalous policy called "Protective

Action Guidelines for Radioactivity in Drinking water”, that increased allowable levels of radioactivity in the water supply. Also, radioactively contaminated food can be exported to the United States, from Japan, and sold legally on the open market. Just like Leo wrote in his books, humanity is being exterminated, and it’s happening right before our eyes, and under our noses.

Radiation levels around Fukushima and Reactor 2 measured 530 sieverts an hour back in April 2017, which makes the prospect of workers cleaning up the damage, remote. The radiation levels are so high near the molten core, that it is impossible for even high-tech robots to survive. The technology simply doesn’t exist to decommission the site.

What is the human impact of all this? Imagine that 4 sieverts is a lethal dose of radiation that would kill you in 2 months, 530 sieverts would kill a human in just a few seconds. There is also the subject of the contaminated water that is being stored in barrels at Fukushima, 100 million gallons plus, of radioactive water. What if there is another earthquake?

That water would dump into the Pacific Ocean on top of the contamination that is already present. **SEALIFE HAS BEEN AFFECTED.**

We are seeing the effects of Fukushima along the California and Alaskan coast, I read a really disturbing article recently about how animals are catching cancer from the sea as a result of this, it is absolutely unimaginable. Could that mean that the meat of the delicious salmon you are eating could be contaminated with cancer? We have never known this kind of apocalyptic scenario, and unfortunately it’s only going to get worse. What can we do? Find out as much as you can about what is happening, and spread information to your friends and family. This doesn’t just affect one part of the planet, we will all feel the effects of Fukushima, if we haven’t already. It’s like watching one of those end-times horror movies at the cinema, except this isn’t fantasy. We have destroyed our beautiful planet, and it will take thousands of years to recover from this.

As I breathe in the fresh country air, I wonder how long before we in Italy see

and feel the effects of Fukushima? Life seems so unfair, especially for our children. This is the legacy we are leaving them, by allowing the evil New World Order to control this planet for so long. Fukushima wasn't an accident, it was a planned attack on humanity, and if you would like to read more there is a chapter dedicated to this Japanese disaster and the evil power players behind it in Volume 2 of Leo's *Confessions*.

I will close this Chapter with a quote from one of my favorite people, Nikola Tesla. "*You will live to see man-made horrors beyond your comprehension.*" This quote couldn't be truer these days.

If you would like to learn more there is an excellent page on Facebook dedicated to exposing the truth behind Fukushima, called *Fukushima Exposed*. Update May 2018:

I recently searched for this page on Facebook and it appears they have been censored. I'm not surprised.

Chapter 37

Turbulent times realized

As we approach the end of my book, the stories are becoming more and more apocalyptic, a direct reflection of the times we are living in. Every day you turn on the news to hear about yet another terror attack. I have to admit that I

was a little worried when Leo was asked to play in Berlin. I have spent my whole life traveling, and didn't want to live my life in fear, so I tried to push negative thoughts out of my head, as I did in the past.



Grey skies welcomed us to Berlin in February 2017

I lived on an Army base in Germany when I was a child, and remember a field trip to “*Checkpoint Charlie*” to see the Berlin Wall. My heart raced as I scanned the graffiti-strewn wall, wondering what life was like on the other side. Were they so different than other Germans? On the long ride back to Southern Bavaria, I sketched pictures in my notebook of what I imagined life was like in Eastern Germany. Most of my artwork featured aliens, so I made sure to add a couple friendly ones. On the taxi ride from the airport to our hotel, I noticed that the buildings lacked the charm of Southern Germany and Bavaria, there wasn't a picture house or window box in sight. It was even more industrial than I imagined it to be, and the architecture reminded me of military base housing. Thankfully, the hotel was very nice, close to the club, and Berliners were much more friendly than Romans!



Leo with the club organizers outside our hotel.

The club was located in a warehouse, where Leo was booked to play from 3-6 am. We shared a nice dinner with the organizers of the event, a group of young Italians living in Berlin. The mood was light and fun and put me at ease. After dinner, we headed back to the hotel and spent time in the lobby bar where we drank big mugs of beer, and I practiced the German I remembered from grade school. 2:30 am finally approached, and we headed for the club, lugging three bags of vinyl down to the taxi stand. We could see and hear the club from the hotel, but there was no way we would be able to make it without a ride. The club was packed when we pulled up in the taxi, and not to stereotype, but everyone looked like Nazi's to me. We made our way to the DJ booth, and were warmly greeted by the other DJ's. I breathed a sigh of relief as I put my heavy record bag down, and Leo prepared for his first set. The room we were playing in was underground, which just added to the whole industrial effect. This is going to be an experience, I thought to myself, as I fiddled with the video camera on my phone. An hour went by, as I filmed Leo's first set to post on Youtube and Facebook. I wasn't paying much attention to what was going on around me, or the man that kept trying to speak German in my ear. I continued to ignore him, but I could see that Leo noticed, and was becoming distracted and agitated.

I muttered, *“I don’t speak German, sorry”*.

He then asked, *“Where are you from?”*

I said *“America,”* and that is when I looked up for the first time to see that I was face to face with a Muslim man. He was about 24 years old, shorter than me, and smoking a joint. I was startled at that point, as his smile faded, and his face became dark.

“America? I spit on America.” And then to my amazement, he actually spit on the floor in front of me! He then said,

“You know where I am from, Morocco”, he proudly stated before I could answer.

At that point, he pulled up the sleeve of his colorful sweater, and with his lighter, he illuminated his forearm, so I could see the tattoo of a bird with spread wings, and a red star. I had no idea what it meant, but it couldn’t be good. Sweater guy looked at me with disgust, and then he stormed off! I stood there in shock, as I watched him disappear into the red smoke of the club. *Where was he going, to get bombs?* I thought to myself.

Oh god, why did I have to tell him I am American? How stupid can I be? My worst fears were realized in that brief moment of exchange. I started to sweat and looked over at Leo, who was concentrating intently on his DJ set. Once he started playing, it was impossible to get his attention. I scanned the room, and spotted one of the organizers out on the dance floor, and quickly went over to her, pulling her to the side so I could tell her what happened. She also noticed the guy I described and told me he gave her the creeps. I asked what we should do? But since he didn’t threaten me in any way, there was nothing more she could do, we would have to wait and see what happened.

“Wait and see what? To see if he comes back with bombs to blow us all up?” I exclaimed.

“I think you need a shot!” she announced, her way of trying to calm down the situation.

I didn't have time to tell Leo I was leaving, but I sent him a mind message that I was going to get him water, and he nodded at me as I took the girls hand and was blindly pulled through thick red smoke and a maze of twists and turns that led to the bar upstairs. It reminded me of a Halloween house horror ride, where now and then a spooky guy would jump out of the shadows and try to talk to me. I ordered a water for Leo and anxiously looked all around, trying to spot the sweater guy. The DJ girl was taking a lot of time, too much time, chatting and flirting around the bar, and every second I was becoming even more anxious. I wasn't interested in being introduced to anyone. I needed to get back to Leo, but there was no way I could find my way on my own, I needed her.

The minutes felt like hours as I shifted from one foot to the other, a bundle of nerves, as I waited patiently to do my shot and get the heck out of there. I finally took her hand and led her out of the bar back to the room Leo was playing. He looked up and noticed me, and I could see he was relieved to see me. He must have been really worried. I apologized, and gave him his water. Leo insisted that I stand on the left side of him, where the DJ booth was closed off in an L shape. I felt safer, but as I scanned the room I noticed again that there wasn't a visible exit anywhere. You basically had to go back up the stairs we came down, which were really narrow and precarious.

It was 5 am, and Leo had one more hour to play. The place was packed with people, everyone crammed in shoulder to shoulder. If sweater guy appeared with a bomb, we were doomed. I decided our best bet would be to get under the DJ booth, as there was no escaping this place in an emergency.

As I mentioned earlier I had been studying magic and knew how to do the Lesser Banishing Ritual. I couldn't start drawing pentagrams in the air, so I did it all in my head, protecting all four corners of the club. I then called on all the archangels for protection and envisioned white light surrounding first me, then Leo, then the DJ booth and then extending to the entire club. I asked Jesus to please protect us, and all the innocent people, please let us get through this night safely.

About 5:45 am I was scanning the dance floor for the hundredth time, and finally spotted sweater guy. He just stood there, not dancing, not really interacting with anyone. He caught my eye and winked at me, as I quickly looked away, wishing he hadn't spotted me looking at him. "*Shit. Shit. What do I do?*" I looked over at Leo who was putting the last record on for his final song of the night. It was a favorite that got everyone singing and dancing. We just had a little while longer, and we could escape. I had to play it cool. If anything happened I would take control and throw Leo under the DJ booth. I looked at the time, it was 6:05 am, and I was relieved to see the DJ that followed Leo approaching.

Leo finally turned to me, after three hours, and asked:

"How was it?"

"Oh just wonderful," I replied...He could hear the sarcasm in my voice and asked if I was okay.

"We need to get out of here, NOW. I will explain later," as I quickly gathered up the last of the vinyl records scattered about.

We quickly said our goodbyes and worked our way through a maze of pipes, broken boxes, and wrought iron. I tried to lead Leo out of the club, but we ended up getting lost, going around in circles before we finally found the inconspicuous exit. I suspected the taxi driver was shooting up drugs right before we approached his car...but I didn't care. I wanted to get as far away from this place as I could, even if it was just across the street and around the corner from the hotel, and a drugged up taxi driver was taking us there. I explained to Leo what happened, and he agreed that it was a bad situation. We learned the next day, when we had more time to sightsee, that we were right next to the Muslim quarter of Berlin. You can't really love thy neighbor when your neighbor hates you and wants to blow you up, or chop off your head. That is the reality of the world we are living in. I vowed that I would never put myself in that kind of situation again, especially if we return to Berlin. I will never say I am American unless, of course, I am back home in America. I will pay attention to everything that is going on around me, and I will always look for an exit if I am in a closed place like that with a bunch of people. We were spared from something horrible, I know that in my heart.

Angels were protecting us once again.



Quickly taking in the sites before leaving Berlin that afternoon

Chapter 38

Alien Mountain

Back in July 2016, we were in the middle of another infernal Italian summer, and the conditions in the house we had shared for so many years were quickly deteriorating. The neighbors constantly harassed us, and my day generally began with the sound of swears in Italian from the horrid women below us that did anything she could to try to make our lives as miserable as hers. In the evening, a toxic odor would rise from below, and I felt that we were slowly being poisoned to death.

“Maybe they have a meth lab next to their wine cellar”, I half-joked to Leo one afternoon, as I covered my mouth and nose with a handkerchief.

“We got to get the hell out of here,” Leo replied. I nodded my head, but didn’t feel very hopeful. We had been saying this for years.

One day, out of the blue, Leo came exploding into the house, bursting with news. An acquaintance of his had mentioned a house that was for rent in the mountains of Subiaco. It had all the requirements we were looking for, and after Leo described it, I was hooked!

One sweltering summer afternoon in July, we made an appointment to meet with the owners of the house, a pleasant older couple in their sixties. I couldn’t contain my excitement as we drove out of the *Valley of Tears*, the name given to the valley in the middle of the mountains outside of Rome, because it rained so much, but it also had another meaning for me, as so many tears were shed in the place I had been living since 2009. We made our way through the town of Subiaco, littered with ancient monasteries and churches, and flanked by huge mountains. We turned off the main road and headed up one of those mountains. The landscape was all olive groves and quaint houses that reminded me of Germany, as the road twisted and turned up and up.

The main road narrowed to a white dirt road, and I began to wonder how isolated this place was? Before I could wonder anymore, our future home came into view. It had the feeling of an estate, as the big wrought iron gate

slowly opened like the arms of an old friend, greeting us as we approached. We drove through the black gate and down the long driveway to the front of the house. The charming villa with its characteristic Italian red tile roof was set against a flourish of nature. Birds chirped, butterflies fluttered, and bees buzzed among the green fields of wildflowers. Surrounded by majestic mountains speckled with little villages in the far distance, I drew in a deep breath of fresh mountain air, and tried to take it all in.

What can I say? It was love at first sight. I imagined myself cooking grand meals in the cozy sit-in kitchen with its rustic fireplace tucked in the corner. A beautiful terrace opened off the kitchen that looked out onto a huge backyard. A house was visible far in the distance, so we weren't totally isolated, but we wouldn't be crammed in like sardines like we were in Roviano, I finally had space to breathe!

I took the first opportunity I could to explore the house on my own, so while Leo was busy talking about pellet stoves and fireplaces, I escaped up the stairs. In the master bedroom, French doors opened onto a wrap-around balcony with a magnificent view. Not so far in the distance, I noticed a statue of the Virgin Mary, tucked away in a little alcove, not far from our future home. She was a good omen, and I was happy to see her there.

We quickly settled into our new place in the fall of 2016. It didn't take long to get used to the pure silent bliss of country life. My morning ritual consisted of long walks with Rambo in the forest, where I would discover new and magical things about the area we now lived. The highlight of my walk was always my visit to the Virgin Mary statue. I wasn't making any friends, something I got used to since moving to Italy, so seeing her always lifted my spirits. I prayed, and brought her flowers, sometimes mentally unleashing all my problems onto her, in hopes of finding resolutions, which I always did. To the right of her, and our house, stood a small mountain that I was drawn to look at. I coined it Alien Mountain, and my psychic feelings were quickly confirmed when stories began to roll in about the place.



Alien mountain. Is it a stargate? Time will tell.

I told Leo my thoughts and he listened intently. He confirmed that there was an abduction in the late 60's of a farmer working in the fields near our house, and Alien Mountain. I listened and felt that psychic twinge, like what he was

telling me was really relevant, so I leaned in and took in his words with great interest. The farmer disappeared for four days, and when he reappeared and told his story, he was swiftly taken away to a nuthouse. After a couple days, the doctors realized that he was indeed not crazy, but urged him to not repeat his story. Word did get around, and the farmer was bombarded by questions from scientists and UFO experts for years.

Leo heard that Franco, the farmer who was abducted, owned a bar in Vignola, the little village at the bottom of the road that winds up to our house. One afternoon, Leo visited the bar and had a coffee with the owner, and a fast friendship ensued. Franco knew all about Leo, and he confessed that during the infamous 2012 conference in Roviano with Princess Kaoru and the gang, a new interest in his story resurfaced. Some of the audience got word that Franco lived nearby and paid him a visit, eager to hear about his experience. With his sparkling eyes and big smile, I got the feeling as soon as I met him, later on that week, that he was a magical person.

In his 70's, he appeared a very mild-mannered shy man. He spoke softly, and recounted his story to me in Italian. I grasped to understand everything he said, and nodded with a smile. Every village seems to have a different dialect, even though we were only 30 minutes from Roviano, which put a strain on my understanding. I asked Leo later in the day to retell everything I didn't understand. It was a fascinating story of aliens and crystals and visions of forest people. It made our new home even more magical to me, and I began constructing 2020 alien scenarios on my morning walk.

I did have a strange experience with Rambo the first week in the house that validated for me a lot of what I had been feeling. I always had the feeling I was being watched, whether on one of my walks, out on the patio, and sometimes even inside the house. Leo and I both heard strange sounds, most of the time at night, but when we went outside to investigate, there was never anything there. I peered into the sky most nights willing myself to see a UFO, but I guess I just wasn't lucky, like Franco. He spoke of his experience as enlightening, it didn't have the tone of horror of the usual grey abductions

you hear about. That was hopeful, at least the aliens around here are friendly!

Returning to my strange experience with Rambo. Leo left me alone for the first time in the house a couple weeks after we moved in. He had his usual monthly Masonic meeting, and I spent the evening watching movies. I went up to bed around 11, not expecting Leo until at least 3 or 4 am. I tried to cuddle with Rambo, but he broke loose from my arms and perched on the edge of the bed, staring at the double-doors of the closed balcony.

“What’s wrong Rambo, come to bed,” I urged.

I noticed the hair on his back standing straight up and he was shaking. He was fine all evening, so this sudden onset of anxiety had me concerned. At that point my right ear began to ring, and it was so loud I could barely stand it. I clasped my ear trying to muffle the sound as it vibrated through me. The ringing in my ear had a rhythm, and it was changing pitch and vibrating. The room became hazy, as I clutched for my dog and held him close. We were both shaking and scared, but not sure of what. A light appeared from around the edges of the door. It was blue-tinged and seemed to vibrate with the sound in my head.

Rambo was shaking like a leaf trying to break free from my grasp. *“What’s going to happen now?”* I asked out loud, as my heart thundered in my chest from sheer terror. I thought about Franco, and the story of his alien abduction. *If I disappear for four days, Leo is really going to freak out, I don’t want to meet them yet, I need more time.* I said the last thought out loud. I began to panic as the scene in the bedroom only seemed to get worse. Rambo was whining now, and my own voice sounded very far away, when I tried to soothe him.

I couldn’t imagine what was happening in the yard behind those French doors. Perhaps a huge spaceship was hovering over our house, ready to zap us to another dimension, just like Dorothy and Toto. I had to get out of that room, I needed fresh air, and although the backyard was the worst place to go if I imagined there was an alien spaceship looming, that’s where we went. I

scooped up my little dog and exited the bedroom that was now veiled in an eery blue that pulsated with the ringing in my ear. I exited, closing the door behind me, in hopes I could contain the terror I was now feeling.

The house was dark, so I cautiously made my way downstairs and into the kitchen. Keeping hold of Rambo, I peered out the little windows of the kitchen door to try to catch a glimpse at what could be awaiting. The yard seemed peaceful enough, so I proceeded out onto the patio and down the stairs into the yard. The UFO hovering over my house that I imagined, wasn't there, only the stars littered across the sky and the moonlight beaming across the grass, greeted us. I put Rambo down, and he seemed perfectly fine now, as he happily explored the grass. Relief washed over me as I realized I didn't have to let go of normality, just yet. An alien abduction wasn't in my imminent future, I could breathe easy for now.

When Leo came home from his Masonic meeting in the early morning hours, I recounted my terrifying experience, as he wearily climbed into bed, ready for sleep. As tired as he was, he still managed to listen to my tale of UFO's with interest. I reiterated how Rambo had acted, and how strange it all was. I am not sure if Leo believed me that night, but after he had his own experience, he realized quickly that something was going on in the skies at night around our house.

One night, a few weeks later, Leo awoke to a strange sound. He opened his eyes and listened intently, but the house was still, the only audible sound was the distant hum of the refrigerator in the kitchen downstairs. He closed his eyes, content in the thought that it was something he had dreamt, when he heard the sound again. His eyes flew open and he sat bolt upright, as I lay peacefully sleeping beside him. A humming vibration filled the room, and Leo told me later that it sounded mechanical, like no sound he had ever heard before. He lay back down and listened to the vibration, trying to understand what it was, and where it was coming from. Leo finally drifted off to sleep waiting for the sound to stop.

A few more experiences happened in the winter that had me religiously

searching the skies for something, anything, that resembled a spaceship, but I always came up empty. It was frustrating. The experiences only went as far as lights and sounds, until one morning several months later.



our new home



My magical path



Crystals and incense



Even Rambo is grateful to be out of Roviano!

Chapter 39

The case of the disappearing Holy Mary

I woke up one autumn morning, and as I put on my robe and made my way down the corridor to the stairs, it felt like any other day. At the top of the stairs there is a beautiful arched window, and like every morning, I peered through it expecting to see the Holy Mary looking back from her little alcove. Confusion washed over me when I realized that the spot where she once stood was empty.

I ran down the stairs to the kitchen and went straight for the backdoor. I unlocked it, and in my robe, went out onto the patio to get a better look. I am not sure how long I stood there searching every corner that was visible, before I came to the realization that she really was gone. Feeling distraught, I turned around and ran smack into Leo, who was searching for me, and his breakfast. When he saw my face he became instantly concerned.

“What’s wrong, why are you standing out here?” he asked.

“Look!!” I exclaimed and pointed towards the empty place where the Holy Mary once stood, ripped from her peaceful home and transported to who knows where.

Leo was as surprised as I was to see her gone. He tried to rationalize how it was removed, it would take a crane to lift her, as the statue, and the rock she was cemented to, weighed well over 2,000 lbs.

It was only 7am, so this operation must have happened sometime while we were sleeping, *but why is it we heard nothing?* We speculated all through breakfast, occasionally standing outside in hopes that the sun would change and make the statue visible again.

After breakfast, I sprinted upstairs and opened the French doors off the balcony, in hopes that the bird’s eye view would reveal something I hadn’t seen already. But to my despair, my beloved magical statue, who knew all my secrets and dreams, and who I had this overwhelming strong connection

with, was gone.

I cried in the shower. I tried to imagine what could take her place. I decided I would try to find a statue of my own that I could perhaps place in the window, so I could at least continue my morning ritual. With a heavy heart, I dressed, not able to shake the sad feeling that enveloped my heart. It was going to be really difficult to pass that empty place on my morning walk with Rambo, but I had to face the truth, I had to be strong. So off we went, and after two minutes I was face to face with the empty place. I looked for signs; footprints, thrown up dirt, some kind of proof that there was someone there. There was nothing. Even the flowers that I had lovingly placed around her were gone.

We exited the little fenced in alcove and made our way down the road for the remainder of our twenty-minute nature walk. I mused over why they took her away, but then told myself it didn't matter, as soon as I got home I was going to search the internet for a new Holy Mary to take her place. On the way back, we approached the empty place from the left...but...wait...

It wasn't empty anymore!

I had to touch her to make sure it wasn't a mirage. I stared into her loving face in disbelief. I remembered the rose quartz I had stashed behind her a few months before, and reached behind her searching for it. To my amazement, it was in the exact place I had left it. I snatched it up and put it in my pocket, imagining what kind of journey my crystal had been on, and what kind of energy it absorbed.

I ran home and told Leo, and five minutes later we were both standing in front of her, unsure how to explain this phenomenon that happened almost in front of our eyes.

"It's a message," I said quietly, and not sure what else to say about it...we walked home in silence. It was one of those things that you just can't explain. In the weeks that followed, I kept a close eye on the statue and alcove around it, but there was nothing out of the ordinary. It's hard to believe it even

happened and that I didn't imagine the whole thing, but Leo witnessed it too, and I was grateful for that. It confirmed to me that the area that we live in is as special as I imagine it to be.

Chapter 40

London

When you think of London, the imagination conjures up images of Buckingham Palace, double-decker buses, black cabs, Big Ben and fish and chips. It has always been a city I dreamed of visiting, but the timing never seemed to be right, until now. One cold January afternoon in 2018, we decided to book a weekend trip to London, and before we could change our minds, our tickets were confirmed.

In late February, we headed to the airport, excited for the new adventure that awaited us. Leo was meeting another Grandmaster in London, who offered to initiate me into Freemasonry. I never thought about becoming a Freemason, so the opportunity came as a complete surprise. Leo convinced me that if I joined we could attend the mixed lodge meetings in Sicily. So, it seemed that becoming a Freemason would be a chance for Leo and I to do more things together. I have to admit, I was curious to know the inner secrets, and to find out what all the fuss was about. Leo was initiated into the United Grand Lodge of England (UGLE) 10 years earlier, and he was very excited that I would be initiated in London, as well.

We arrived to cold sunny skies in Gatwick, which went against my preconceived vision of London fog. It had been pouring rain for the last couple days in Italy, and the temperature was dropping fast. The weather would prove to be even stranger as the days progressed. Europe was experiencing a cold front dubbed "*The Beast from the East.*"

The smell of meat pies filled the air, as we raced through the old-fashioned train station. I felt like a heroine in a 40's film as I grabbed hold of Leo's

hand and raced for the train. We squeezed in just before the doors closed, and I settled into my seat gazing dreamily out the window at the English landscape that I was seeing for the first time.

Thirty minutes later we were in central London. I looked around with wide eyes, as I saw places, that until now, I had only seen in movies. Leo was a great tour guide, announcing the different sites as we passed them. My heart beat excitedly as we whizzed past Hyde Park. Two men in suits chatted with each other as they leisurely road their bikes side by side on a path that ran through the park. London seemed exactly as I imagined. I expected to see Sherlock Holmes or James Bond at any moment!

I reached over and squeezed Leo's hand. *"Thank you for insisting we come, I love it already."*

"London is great," Leo replied with a smile.

We arrived to the flat, and it was cozy and charming, done up in true English fashion. The bed was comfy and we had everything we needed. Just to make sure, I put down my bags and headed straight for the little kitchen, searching the cabinets for Italian coffee. I wanted to bring my own, but then thought better of it. With my luck, it would bust open all over Leo's suits. I had to take my chance that the flat, which was often frequented by Italians, would have decent coffee available. My eyes scanned the pantry. Bingo! The same brand I use at home, and an oversized coffee machine on the counter. Great! Having sorted out my coffee situation, I joined Leo for a quick tour of the apartment.

We were starving, so we decided to head to the famous Lissons Fish and Chips that was conveniently located on the corner, for a late dinner. When Princess Diana was alive, she often took her children there, and Leo said once he saw Beyonce pull up in a white limo and head for the take-away section of the restaurant. I ordered more food than I could eat, and more beer than I could drink, and in the end only ate a quarter of what I ordered. I was so tired, by the end of the meal I had to really push to keep my eyes open. I never sleep before I have to take a plane, and our flight had been early. I was looking forward to climbing into that comfy bed.

Chapter 41

Our Matrix Moment

After a peaceful sleep, we woke the next morning feeling refreshed. I made breakfast, and left Leo in the living room to enjoy English television, as I

made my way to the bathroom to get ready for the day. As I lay in the bath, I tried to imagine what my initiation would be like. Passages from Leo's books crossed my mind, and they all involved blindfolds and knives. I had no idea what the initiation would entail, Leo didn't reveal any secrets to me, and I didn't press him for details, because honestly, I was more concerned about what I was going to wear, than what they would do to me.

Beautiful blue skies framed the typical English buildings, as I excitedly snapped pictures with my phone. We planned to do a little sightseeing before our 4 o'clock Masonic meeting. It seemed like we had walked for miles, and I had seen half of London, before we decided to take a break for lunch, where Leo arranged to meet one of his old DJ friends at his favorite Chinese restaurant from back in the day. We were in Bayswater now, and Leo pointed out all the rich homes, and said that this is where the celebrities hang out. Every shop I passed had something interesting in its window, a mass display of consumerism that I wasn't used to, as the part of Italy that I live in felt basic in comparison. Of course, Milan and Rome are a different experience, but where we live is pretty rustic. Most days we eat at the same restaurants that serve the same traditional dishes, and we buy just what we need at the same shops. I used to be so materialistic, clothes and shoes and shopping for things that I really didn't need was one of my favorite past times. I am so glad I left that person behind. Tired of all the shops, I turned to my phone and flipped through some of the pictures I took that morning, as we continued to walk toward the restaurant. At one point, Leo nudged me excitedly.

"Hey, I think that we just passed Keanu Reeves."

"Really? Where?" I asked, looking up excitedly.

I followed Leo's gaze, and indeed, a few feet away, walking briskly in the opposite direction, was a man that looked remarkably like Keanu Reeves, from behind, anyway. Tall, with a long dark trench coat flapping behind him, I contemplated running him down for an autograph, but thought better of it. Leo said they had made a silent exchange of knowing as they passed each other.

When we finally arrived at the Chinese restaurant, I googled the whereabouts of Keanu Reeves, and it was confirmed he was in London that weekend. Ah well...the photo op of Leo meets Neo was gone. I drowned myself in Chinese beer and spring rolls and forgot all about it, I had other things on my mind, anyway. Four o'clock was approaching fast, it was almost time for my initiation.



ready for a day of sightseeing!



a windy day of sightseeing in London



I love the London vibe!



The London underground.



The streets of London



London at night

Chapter 42

My initiation into Freemasonry

After lunch, we headed back to the flat to quickly freshen up, and then we were off again. It wasn't even dark yet, but I could feel the party vibe in the air, it was Saturday night in London. The evening was young, and crowds were lined up outside bars and pubs in anticipation of the night ahead.

I was feeling nervous, so I tried to distract myself by looking out the window, we were near the Parliament area of London, and the scenery was different than what I witnessed earlier in the day. We finally arrived at the designated meeting area, a Masonic restaurant located next to the very traditional looking English church where the lodge meeting would be held, and my initiation.

I wiped my sweaty palms on my skirt and exited the cab. For so many years, I watched Leo prepare for his lodge meetings, where no women are allowed.

I would joke and ask if I could come, and of course the answer was always a resounding “No!” I painted a Masonic “G” and the Eye of Providence as a favor to Leo, but that was the extent of my participation in his, or any other Masonic lodge.

The main part of the restaurant was alive with excitement, but we headed straight to the back, and through a door that led to a private room. The room was cozy and warm with a huge fireplace in the corner. Seated around a long table were 12 strangers, who eagerly looked up when we arrived. Forboding paintings of British aristocracy from past centuries seemed to scrutinize our worthiness, as we greeted the others and found our place around the table. There were three women present deeply engrossed in conversation, and only glanced our way briefly. They resembled each other, with long black hair, dressed in black, so I ended up dubbing them, “*The three witches.*” I thought I was dressed somber, but I looked like Susy Sunshine in comparison. The men at the table excitedly greeted Leo, there were a few from the United Grand Lodge of England, and one asked Leo to autograph a copy of *The Last Pope*.

After sitting anxiously for an hour, the Grandmaster and his associate appeared in Masonic regalia, and told us the temple was ready, and to follow them. We secretly exited a back door of the restaurant that led to the courtyard of the church. To outsiders we may have looked like a real Motley Crue, as we walked in procession towards the church, or maybe this was just business as usual on Saturday night in the heart of London. Leo took my hand and squeezed it, trying to reassure me everything would be okay. Me and another man in his late 20’s were separated from the group, and led to a room where we were told to wait. I frantically searched Leo’s eyes, I didn’t think we would be separated. He whispered, “*Don’t worry,*” and kissed me goodbye. It was three hours before I would see him again.



The church in central London where my Masonic initiation was held.

I made friends with my future fellow initiate, as we spent three hours in a cold back room of the church, waiting expectantly, for what...we had no idea. He happened to be Russian and spoke German, and had the same love for Japan that I did. We laughed and joked and we almost forgot why we were there. A few times we put our ear to the closed door, concentrating, trying to hear any noises erupting from the inner recesses of the church, like two naughty children trying to catch a glimpse of Santa Claus on Christmas Eve. My new friend didn't know what to expect, so I tried to fill him in by revealing everything I knew about initiations from Leo's books. His eyes became as wide as saucers when I mentioned the knife, but I quickly laughed it off when I saw he really was nervous. Trying to appeal to his male side, I suggested that we could all wind up naked, like in the movie "*Eyes Wide Shut*." That thought seemed to lighten the mood, as we patiently waited... and waited.

After what seemed like hours, and actually was, a very serious man arrived in a long robe, and told us to follow him. We exchanged looks of trepidation. This was it. The brisk London night air whipped at our faces, as we were led to the front of the church, and an enormous wooden door. The Mason rapped on the door with the big brass knocker, and someone I didn't recognize answered, and we were then led into the entryway and separated. I wondered where Leo was, and if he was worried about me. We have never been apart for so long under such weird circumstances, but I had to trust that everything would be okay.

I can't disclose the details of my Masonic initiation, but I can tell you some bits to give you an idea of what I went through. After meditating for some time on certain phrases and objects, we were led blindfolded and single file into the temple. I could hear my friend breathing, and I wondered if he could hear my heart beating. Loud booming voices recited history, as I felt thrust back to another time, as extravagant theatrics were played out. At one point hysterical cackles exploded around me, and I imagined it was the three witches really getting into their parts.

Ceremonial incense filled the air, as I tried to keep steady on my feet. All of a sudden, I was abruptly grabbed under my arm, a little too hard, and I felt like a rag doll as I was thrust this way and that. I knew after two seconds the man who grabbed me in the dark to lead me around was Leo, and I chuckled to myself. I felt better knowing he was there in the dark. He squeezed my breast at one point, because he finds all chances to act like a pervert. He told me later that he wanted to see how I would react if a stranger did that to me in the dark. I peered at him, "*I knew it was you, dumb dumb.*"

Finally, the theatrics were over, and boy was I relieved! There were some moments that I truly felt thrust into a different time, and others where I was scared to death, even with Leo there. I felt so damned proud of myself when I was given my apron and gloves and allowed to sit with the other Masons to attend the remainder of the Masonic meeting. Leo was guest speaker, and I eagerly listened to his speech, watching the other members take in every word he said. I now shared a very special bond of brotherhood with these men and women that I could never understand until now. I am Freemason!



Blowing off some steam after my initiation...

Chapter 43

Atlantis bookshop

We spent the remainder of our weekend in London sightseeing and eating. Leo insisted on quality junk food, so we ate the best Chinese, the best Indian, the best fish and chips, and so on. People complain that the food in England is terrible, but you just have to know where to eat! On our last day, we met with a couple of organizers who wanted Leo to do a talk at a UFO conference they were organizing in May, in a place called Watford, at an English Manor house. We agreed, and excitedly hugged each other when the meeting was

over and the couple was out of view.

We would be returning to London in a couple months for Leo's first conference in English. We spent years locked up in our dark apartment in Roviano working on the books, and finally, now was our chance to interact with the public. We returned to Italy, but before we knew it we were packing our bags and heading back to London!

The conference was held on a Sunday, and we arrived on Friday. It was nice to know that we had time to relax before the event. We called Namaste kitchen the first night, and had an Indian celebration as we danced around in our matching Harry Potter pajamas that I bought just for the occasion.

We spent Saturday exploring the parts of London that I missed the first time, and after lunch we headed for the area near the British museum, where Atlantis bookshop is located. Since our last trip to London, I had been nagging Leo that I wanted to visit the legendary bookshop that so many occultists from the past frequented, to include my number one idol, Dion Fortune, but Leo was hesitant to take me there.

"It's not your average bookshop, I have enemies there," Leo warned.

"But I just have to go, just to say I went. I can go in by myself, and you can hide around the corner," I excitedly replied as we jumped out of the cab that Leo directed to stop a block away from the notorious bookstore.



Some advice from Leo before entering the danger zone.

“Do you even pay attention to what you edit in my books?” Leo asked as we slowly headed toward the shop. *“These are my enemies, I wrote about them in Volume 2.”*

I scanned my memory of the thousands and thousands of pages of text, but drew a blank.

“Don’t worry, I won’t dance around in there, I will be very discreet.” I replied.

As we approached the brightly lit storefront with books displayed in the window and pretty flowers decorating the entry, I found nothing foreboding. We were sort of standing in the middle of the road, looking in, when Leo spotted three dark figures inside, and they were intently looking our way! He said each person by name to me, and I vaguely remembered what he had

written in *Volume 2*.

Without another word, we approached the door and entered the small bookshop that was nothing like I pictured from reading Dion Fortune's books. The three figures inside were now pretending to be busy talking to customers, and in a space that was so small there was barely any room to turn around, we headed toward the back of the store. The trio turned away, no greeting, no welcome, and they seemed to be avoiding our eyes. That's when I felt my first twinge that we were in danger.

Leo pretended to browse the selection of esoteric books, while I headed further back into the deep labyrinth of the bookstore. As I approached a big painting of Dion Fortune, surrounded by Baphomet statues, I felt invisible hands close around my throat, and an invisible force push me hard in my chest. "*GET OUT*," resounded in my head... similar to the demon in *Amityville Horror*, the movie that caused me to spend what seemed like every night of my childhood in terror.

I began to sweat, and that was enough, I needed to leave. I whizzed past Leo and told him we have to go, now! He followed me out and I didn't stop until I was down the block and around the corner, and that's when I threw up my lunch. I told him what happened, and I sensed his disappointment. I guess he wanted to make a stand in front of the OTO, but I just wasn't prepared to fight evil that day. I asked him if he felt okay, and he said that he prepared himself before he went in. He reminded me that he told me to do the same, but I admit I didn't listen. I even forgot my alien mountain magic crystal that I brought from home, just for the occasion.

We spent the rest of the afternoon and evening visiting record shops, but I was deeply depressed. Gone was the light happy mood I felt earlier in the day, replaced with a black funk that I couldn't shake. I decided to do my standard protection prayer, right there in the street, and I really didn't care who looked. I wanted to feel better, we had our conference the next day. After praying to all the angels and to the Holy Mary, I began to feel a little lighter, but it took the rest of the day before I could shake away the horrible evil feeling that followed me out of that shop.



Leo's attempt at being inconspicuous outside Atlantis bookshop, London.



The famous Atlantis bookshop in the heart of London, that has been frequented in the past by the world's most renowned occultists, to include Dion Fortune, Israel Regardie, and of course, the infamous Aleister Crowley.



Leo posing with a gargoyle in Chelsea.



The gates of Buckingham Palace, where are the bobbies?

Chapter 44

High Elms Manor

As I write the last chapter of my Confessions, it seems fitting that I end with the UFO conference in London. The last nine years haven't been easy. Exposing the evil of the New World Order has left us vulnerable to attacks, on the material, as well as the spiritual realm. As you have read in the previous pages, it hasn't been easy. It's been a real battle exposing hard to accept information that many have heard for the very first time, so arriving to High Elms Manor for Leo's first conference in the English language gave us a sense of accomplishment.

It was a beautiful Sunday afternoon when we arrived. The parking lot of the estate was packed with cars, there seemed to be a good turn out, which was exciting to see. You never really know who is going to show up for these conferences, and I remember events in Italy with less than 10 people! This was definitely not the case at the UFO academy in Watford, you could feel the excitement in the air.

Loaded down with cases of books, we were greeted by the promoters of the conference, and made to feel comfortable and welcome. After setting up the books, we joined the others in the conference room. Leo took the stage to prepare, and I scanned the room, trying to figure out where to put myself. I didn't want to sit in front because I hate eyes on my back. I spotted an attractive young woman with good energy, and so I decided to sit next to her, little did I know we would become fast friends, and remain in contact after the conference.

We were swept into a world of mystery and intrigue, as Leo explained the connection between the UFO phenomenon and the extradimensional realm. Leo has a way of really captivating an audience, and although I knew everything he was talking about from editing *Invisible Master*, what he based his conference on, I was sorry when his intervention was over. I wanted to know more, and so did everyone else, but unfortunately our time had come to an end, and the next speaker was taking the stage.

I sold almost all the books we brought, and Leo was able to engage with his fans, fans that had come from all parts of England to hear him speak. For me, it was a very fulfilling experience, and I had the opportunity to talk to people about spirituality, crystals and even psychic protection. In the past, I could only manage a smile at the conferences in Italy, as my Italian skills were never enough to express myself like I can in English. It was a great feeling, and I hope that together with Leo, we can reach many in the future.

There is a quote: *In vain you have acquired knowledge, if you have not imparted it on others...*

We will continue to spread awareness to as many as we can, as long as we can.



photo credit: Miriam Benko



Leo's first conference in the English language
In Watford, London UK.



It was great to see Infowarriors at the event!

Chapter 45

An Exclusive Interview with Leo Zagami

Q. You talk a lot about subjects that some wouldn't want disclosed, has your life ever been in danger?

A. The answer is unfortunately yes, and more than once. Especially at the beginning of my exposure work on the internet concerning the New World Order and the Secret Societies I was involved in. During that time, I got in some serious trouble indeed. To tell you the truth, I was particularly unlucky initially due to various factors at work. First of all, when I decided in 2006, to move forward and make public my testimony and privileged info on the web I was still living, almost secluded, in the suburbs of Oslo, the Norwegian capital. I was most of the time far away from my privileged contacts in Italy and the UK, and this made me particularly vulnerable to the potential enemy once I started exposing them. I had been on a secret mission in Norway for many years on behalf of the Monte Carlo Lodge of the P2, initially to establish a close link with certain occult groups based in Scandinavia, and possibly try to open relations with the very reclusive Swedish Rite of Freemasonry and the Norwegian Order of Freemasons, in particular. After failing in this delicate mission, mostly due to racism and bigotry, I surprisingly found in both Norwegian and Swedish Freemasonry, also infiltrated by anti-Christian forces of the Ordo Templi Orientis shaking Christian values, I moved on and decided with the support of the Monte Carlo Lodge, and a certain number of Norwegian Brothers, to establish a real Masonic alternative for Oslo and the Kingdom of Norway, with the help of the Masonic High Council, a new Masonic body established on the 25th of January 2005, in London. So I proceeded in the same year with the creation of an independent lodge in Oslo before I eventually broke from the bad guys, creating in this way a sort of support mechanism for my work and secret projects in that period. This lodge made up of genuine Brothers who truly cared for the future of Freemasonry, was not numerous, and most of its

members were ordinary people from all walks of life with their hearts in the right place. This lodge was of great help when I started my internet exposure, and even when most of Freemasonry, including the Masonic High Council started criticizing my move, the Brothers of my lodge in Oslo, supportive of my new stand against the New World Order, decided to break Masonic relations with them.

My disclosure work on the net was immediately met with censorship and various threats from the Norwegian authorities, who eventually accused me of espionage and arrested me, opening a case that was dropped only in February 2010. However, at the time I was way too open and at times almost too naive about the result of such disclosure, as most of the people that contacted me from September 2006 when I officially began my *Illuminati Confessions* blog saying they wanted to “help me” were most of the time looking to make a quick buck, or wanted to involve me in some form of exploitation of my persona. Honestly, in a few occasions I could have truly ended up dead because of such idiots and their lack of knowledge about the truly dangerous situation surrounding me at the time. Especially when I traveled to the US in 2008. I was in fact fighting some powerful people after I was forced to leave the Monte Carlo Lodge in early Summer 2006, and the people around me completely underestimated the dangers of this whole situation ending at times in life threatening accidents as they sabotaged more than once our vehicles. If I did not have a strong belief in God and in my cause, I would probably be dead by now. Since then, I had some bad experiences in Italy due to my political involvement, but in the last 4 years my life has been relatively peaceful thanks to a more detached approach and the love of a fantastic wife. I am also thankful for the genuine support of many people like Sean Stone, who encouraged me to obtain my first book deal in the US, and in the last four years Alex Jones and the fantastic team of Infowars who have encouraged and supported my work as an investigative journalist.

Q.Do you work for the CIA?

A. No, but I would probably be much richer now if I did, and I don't necessarily think it is a bad thing to work for them. In the past, when I was still in the Monte Carlo Lodge, I was asked to participate more than once in Intelligence operations run by the Agency, and now from time to time I have some contact with members of the CIA, or other Intelligence institutions from around the world, but I am an independent thinker and I never had any clear offer from Langley in that sense. I sincerely don't think I fit the ideal profile for one of their agents and I am sure you agree.

Q. What do you think of organized religion, and are you of a certain faith?

A. I have experienced many faiths, I am born Catholic but I am not a current believer in the Church of Rome that has completely lost the plot since the modernization promoted by the Second Vatican Council.

I lived during my 20's and 30's with Jews and Muslims and studied with them their respective religions, understanding in the process many of their present limitations and went on to create at a certain point in my life my own upgraded version of Christianity, called Matrixism. It was an Illuminati experiment typical of the Magus degree status reached in the Atlantean Adepts with a touch of pop culture and humor, but I repeat it was a simple experiment gone probably too far.

In recent years, since the complete take over of the Catholic Church by a Jesuit Pope, I have been closer to the Orthodox Church, becoming for a period the official spokesmen of the Italian Orthodox Church and reclaiming my Christian heritage and values after so much involvement in the occult.

Q. Do you think there will be World War 3?

A. I think it is already taking place in a very fragmented way, as Pope Francis

said a few years ago, but we could easily rise to a full on war in the near future due to the fall of Europe by Islamic forces, and the growing possibility of a civil war in the US triggered by the left-wing mercenaries of Soros willing to do anything to establish mondialism and stop Trump from being relected in 2020. Mondialism is an ideological project, a sort of Laic religion, that after spreading like cancer all over the world, is finally cracking down under Donald J. Trump's revolution. These Satanic scumbags, who are now very scared of maintaining their position, want to set up a world government through the dissolution of all the Nations, forging this way, a new humanity made up of high-tech robots and human slaves, with no roots, traditions, and of course a One World Religion. For these individuals, the diversity of Nations and people must be eliminated because it is considered the main reason for wars that have brought bloodshed on Earth since the dawn of humanity. In all this, the Islamic religion has been initially used to destroy Christianity and legitimize pedophilia. This is the primary interest of the elite of the New World Order, that has united the political left-wing with Islam in recent years. Two seemingly distant realities willing to create an alliance based on the most disgusting and controversial practice. One more reason for the probable escalation of a Third World War, will be technology and the possibility of a growing controversy in regards to the use of Artificial Intelligence and the expansion of transhumanism.

Q. Do you think that we will be in contact with alien races out in the open in the next decade?

A. As you probably know we have already been in contact with various races

of aliens since time immemorial. They have shaped our reality around lies and all the most influential religions are born out of this alien contact. However, we have to understand the many limitations imposed by the governments on making such truth available to the masses, as it will completely change our perception of reality and of course, also of religion itself. However, things are changing due to our new technologic status as a species in the universe, as we are fastly approaching after the atomic moment, the “singularity” moment which for the legendary Ray Kurzweil, Google’s Director of Engineering, is when we will multiply our effective intelligence a billion fold by merging with the intelligence we have created. Yes, humans and machines will finally merge as one and at that point the alien presence will become fully visible to everyone chipped in the process and enslaved by the Artificial Intelligence working for the evil side of the alien reality, the demonic one.

I have worked on trying to give my readers the best answer to your question in my new book called *The Invisible Master: Secret Chiefs, Unknown Superiors and the puppet masters who pull the strings of Occult Power from The Alien World*.

Q. What can humanity do to prepare for what is ahead?

A. Humanity needs to become more aware by studying and researching and not be afraid of daring to question even the simple reality in front of us. We need to understand and see what is beyond obvious appearances. I am an insider, a journalist, an occultist, a musician, a showman and most important a husband with a family. I am not a man larger than life like some have written, I am simply a man who dared without fearing the consequences and the limitations imposed by the system, always pushing the boundries and wanting to think outside of the Matrix.

Thank you for your interview, and an even bigger thanks for your love and constant support.

Conclusion

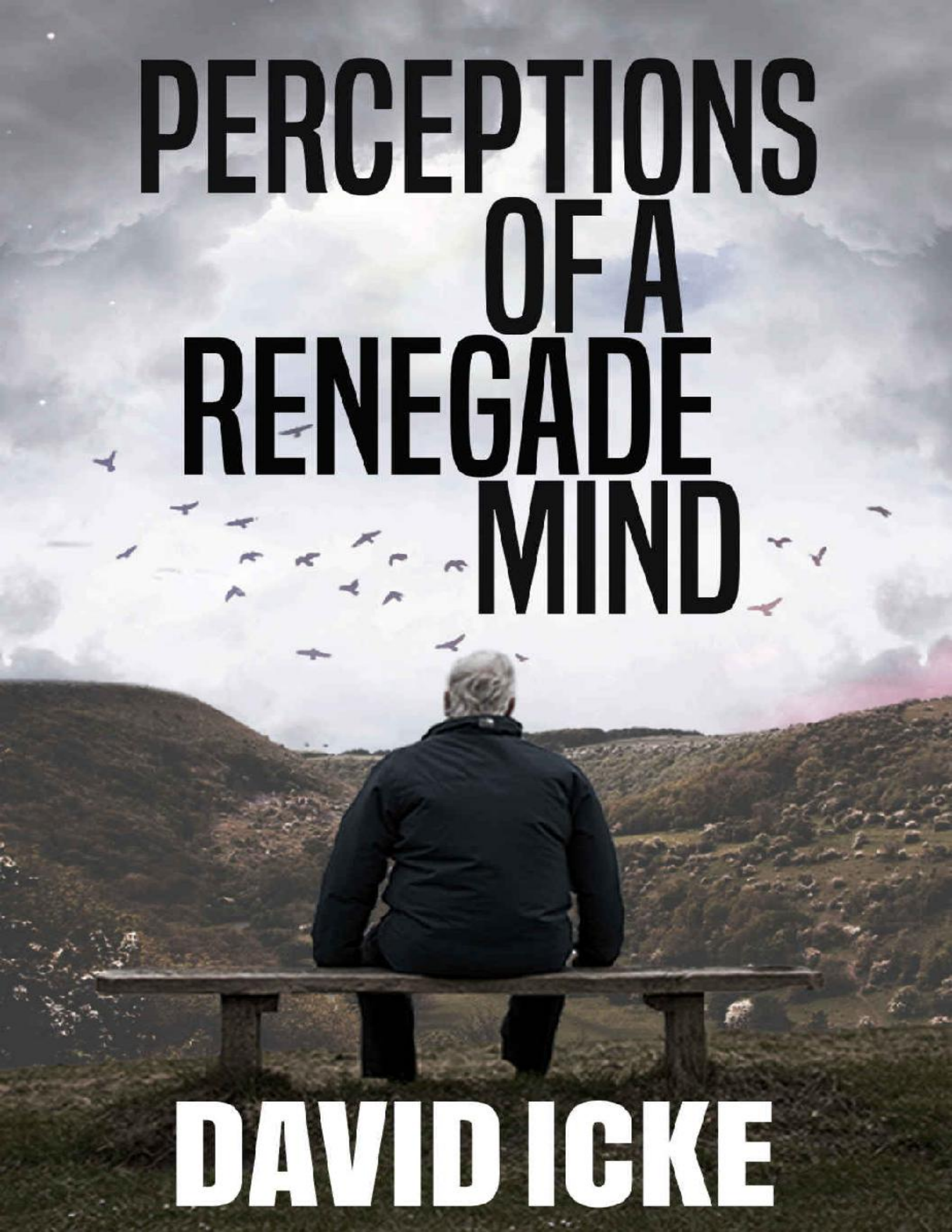
Thank you for traveling with me through my journey, which is a never-ending learning experience called life. The adventures I experienced in this book taught me to fight for what I believe in, even though at times I wanted to run and hide. I had to find the courage inside myself and I wouldn't take back one moment of what I have experienced so far, because even in the darkest of times, there was always a lesson to be learned.

If there is someone out there that is struggling in a situation they feel they can't escape, I hope you can find some inspiration in my words. Remember, it's never too late to make a new start, no matter how desperate your situation. You can be anyone you want to be as long as you believe in yourself. That is where true magic lies.

Until we meet again,
Christy Zagami 5-16-18

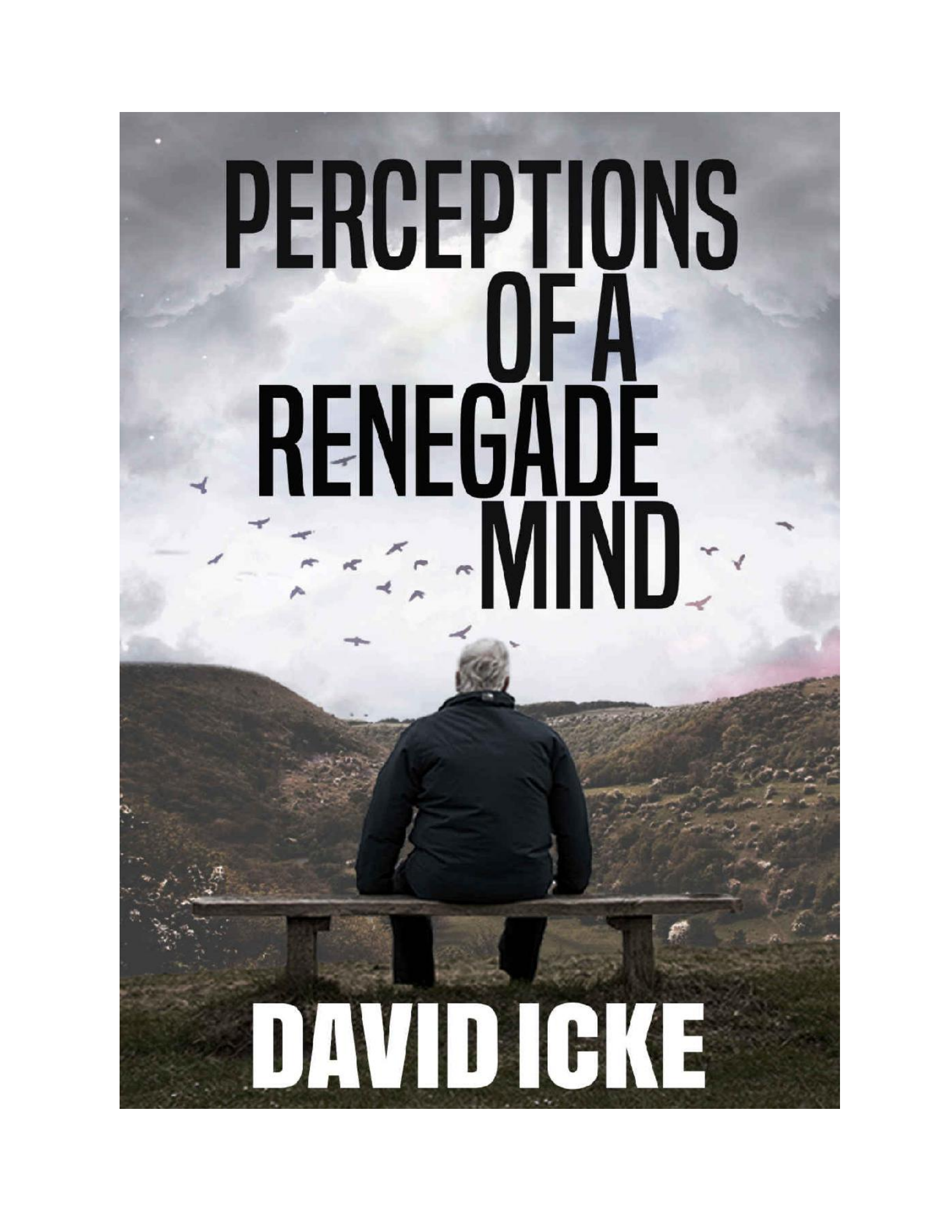


It is better to conquer yourself than to win a thousand battles. Then the victory is yours. It cannot be taken from you, not by angels or by demons, heaven or hell- Buddha

A person with grey hair, wearing a dark jacket, is seen from behind, sitting on a wooden bench. They are looking out over a vast, hilly landscape under a cloudy sky. Numerous birds are flying in the air, scattered across the sky. The overall mood is contemplative and serene.

PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND

DAVID ICKE

A person with grey hair, wearing a dark jacket, is seen from behind, sitting on a wooden bench. They are looking out over a vast, hilly landscape with green and brown vegetation. The sky is filled with many birds in flight, and there are large, dramatic clouds. The overall mood is contemplative and expansive.

PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND

DAVID ICKE

**PERCEPTIONS
OF A
RENEGADE
MIND**



ickonic
publishing

First published in July 2021.

ickonic
publishing

**New Enterprise House
St Helens Street
Derby
DE1 3GY
UK**

email: gareth.icke@davidicke.com

Copyright © 2021 David Icke

No part of this book may be reproduced in any form without permission from the
Publisher, except for the quotation of brief passages in criticism

Cover Design: Gareth Icke
Book Design: Neil Hague

**British Library Cataloguing-in
Publication Data**
A catalogue record for this book is
available from the British Library

eISBN 978-18384153-1-0

**PERCEPTIONS
OF A
RENEGADE
MIND**

A flock of small, stylized birds is scattered around the bottom half of the title text, appearing to fly in various directions.

DAVID ICKE

Dedication:

To Freeeeedom!

ICKONIC **THE ALTERNATIVE**

NEW. DIFFERENT. REVOLUTIONARY

**HUNDREDS OF CUTTING EDGE DOCUMENTARIES,
FEATURE FILMS, SERIES & PODCASTS.**

SIGN UP NOW AT ICKONIC.COM

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE
RENEGADE
THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM



AVAILABLE NOW AT DAVIDICKE.COM

Renegade:

Adjective

'Having rejected tradition: Unconventional.'

Merriam-Webster Dictionary

Acquiescence to tyranny is the death of the spirit

You may be 38 years old, as I happen to be. And one day, some great opportunity stands before you and calls you to stand up for some great principle, some great issue, some great cause. And you refuse to do it because you are afraid ... You refuse to do it because you want to live longer ... You're afraid that you will lose your job, or you are afraid that you will be criticised or that you will lose your popularity, or you're afraid that somebody will stab you, or shoot at you or bomb your house; so you refuse to take the stand.

Well, you may go on and live until you are 90, but you're just as dead at 38 as you would be at 90. And the cessation of breathing in your life is but the belated announcement of an earlier death of the spirit.

Martin Luther King

**How the few control the many and always have – the many do
whatever they're told**

'Forward, the Light Brigade!'
Was there a man dismayed?
Not though the soldier knew
Someone had blundered.
Theirs not to make reply,
Theirs not to reason why,
Theirs but to do and die.
Into the valley of Death
Rode the six hundred.

Cannon to right of them,
Cannon to left of them,
Cannon in front of them
Volleyed and thundered;
Stormed at with shot and shell,
Boldly they rode and well,
Into the jaws of Death,
Into the mouth of hell
Rode the six hundred

Alfred Lord Tennyson (1809-1892)

The mist is lifting slowly
I can see the way ahead
And I've left behind the empty streets
That once inspired my life
And the strength of the emotion
Is like thunder in the air
'Cos the promise that we made each other
Haunts me to the end

The secret of your beauty
And the mystery of your soul
I've been searching for in everyone I meet
And the times I've been mistaken
It's impossible to say
And the grass is growing
Underneath our feet

The words that I remember
From my childhood still are true
That there's none so blind
As those who will not see
And to those who lack the courage
And say it's dangerous to try
Well they just don't know
That love eternal will not be denied

I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere, somewhere
I know you're out there somewhere

Somewhere you can hear my voice
I know I'll find you somehow
Somehow, somehow
I know I'll find you somehow
And somehow I'll return again to you

The Moody Blues

Are you a gutless wonder - or a Renegade Mind?

Monuments put from pen to paper,
Turns me into a gutless wonder,
And if you tolerate this,
Then your children will be next.
Gravity keeps my head down,
Or is it maybe shame ...

Manic Street Preachers

Rise like lions after slumber
In unvanquishable number.
Shake your chains to earth like dew
Which in sleep have fallen on you.
Ye are many – they are few.

Percy Shelley

Contents

CHAPTER 1	'I'm thinking' – Oh, but <i>are</i> you?
CHAPTER 2	Renegade perception
CHAPTER 3	The Pushbacker sting
CHAPTER 4	'Covid': The calculated catastrophe
CHAPTER 5	There <i>is no</i> 'virus'
CHAPTER 6	Sequence of deceit
CHAPTER 7	War on your mind
CHAPTER 8	'Reframing' insanity
CHAPTER 9	We must have it? So what is it?
CHAPTER 10	Human 2.0
CHAPTER 11	Who controls the Cult?
CHAPTER 12	Escaping Wetiko
POSTSCRIPT	
APPENDIX	Cowan-Kaufman-Morell Statement on Virus Isolation
BIBLIOGRAPHY	
INDEX	

CHAPTER ONE

I'm thinking' – Oh, but *are* you?

Think for yourself and let others enjoy the privilege of doing so too
Voltaire

French-born philosopher, mathematician and scientist René Descartes became famous for his statement in Latin in the 17th century which translates into English as: 'I think, therefore I am.'

On the face of it that is true. Thought reflects perception and perception leads to both behaviour and self-identity. In that sense 'we' are what we think. But who or what is doing the thinking and is thinking the only route to perception? Clearly, as we shall see, 'we' are not always the source of 'our' perception, indeed with regard to humanity as a whole this is rarely the case; and thinking is far from the only means of perception. Thought is the village idiot compared with other expressions of consciousness that we all have the potential to access and tap into. This has to be true when we *are* those other expressions of consciousness which are infinite in nature. We have forgotten this, or, more to the point, been manipulated to forget.

These are not just the esoteric musings of the navel. The whole foundation of human control and oppression is control of perception. Once perception is hijacked then so is behaviour which is dictated by perception. Collective perception becomes collective behaviour and collective behaviour is what we call human society. Perception is all and those behind human control know that which is

why perception is the target 24/7 of the psychopathic manipulators that I call the Global Cult. They know that if they dictate perception they will dictate behaviour and collectively dictate the nature of human society. They are further aware that perception is formed from information received and if they control the circulation of information they will to a vast extent direct human behaviour. Censorship of information and opinion has become globally Nazi-like in recent years and never more blatantly than since the illusory 'virus pandemic' was triggered out of China in 2019 and across the world in 2020. Why have billions submitted to house arrest and accepted fascistic societies in a way they would have never believed possible? Those controlling the information spewing from government, mainstream media and Silicon Valley (all controlled by the same Global Cult networks) told them they were in danger from a 'deadly virus' and only by submitting to house arrest and conceding their most basic of freedoms could they and their families be protected. This monumental and provable lie became the *perception* of the billions and therefore the *behaviour* of the billions. In those few words you have the whole structure and modus operandi of human control. Fear is a perception – False Emotion Appearing Real – and fear is the currency of control. In short ... get them by the balls (or give them the impression that you have) and their hearts and minds will follow. Nothing grips the dangly bits and freezes the rear-end more comprehensively than fear.

World number 1

There are two 'worlds' in what appears to be one 'world' and the prime difference between them is knowledge. First we have the mass of human society in which the population is maintained in coldly-calculated ignorance through control of information and the 'education' (indoctrination) system. That's all you really need to control to enslave billions in a perceptual delusion in which what are perceived to be *their* thoughts and opinions are ever-repeated mantras that the system has been downloading all their lives through 'education', media, science, medicine, politics and academia

in which the personnel and advocates are themselves overwhelmingly the perceptual products of the same repetition. Teachers and academics in general are processed by the same programming machine as everyone else, but unlike the great majority they never leave the 'education' program. It gripped them as students and continues to grip them as programmers of subsequent generations of students. The programmed become the programmers – the programmed programmers. The same can largely be said for scientists, doctors and politicians and not least because as the American writer Upton Sinclair said: 'It is difficult to get a man to understand something when his salary depends upon his not understanding it.' If your career and income depend on thinking the way the system demands then you will – bar a few free-minded exceptions – concede your mind to the Perceptual Mainframe that I call the Postage Stamp Consensus. This is a tiny band of perceived knowledge and possibility 'taught' (downloaded) in the schools and universities, pounded out by the mainstream media and on which all government policy is founded. Try thinking, and especially speaking and acting, outside of the 'box' of consensus and see what that does for your career in the Mainstream Everything which bullies, harasses, intimidates and ridicules the population into compliance. Here we have the simple structure which enslaves most of humanity in a perceptual prison cell for an entire lifetime and I'll go deeper into this process shortly. Most of what humanity is taught as fact is nothing more than programmed belief. American science fiction author Frank Herbert was right when he said: 'Belief can be manipulated. Only knowledge is dangerous.' In the 'Covid' age belief is promoted and knowledge is censored. It was always so, but never to the extreme of today.

World number 2

A 'number 2' is slang for 'doing a poo' and how appropriate that is when this other 'world' is doing just that on humanity every minute of every day. World number 2 is a global network of secret societies and semi-secret groups dictating the direction of society via

governments, corporations and authorities of every kind. I have spent more than 30 years uncovering and exposing this network that I call the Global Cult and knowing its agenda is what has made my books so accurate in predicting current and past events. Secret societies are secret for a reason. They want to keep their hoarded knowledge to themselves and their chosen initiates and to hide it from the population which they seek through ignorance to control and subdue. The whole foundation of the division between World 1 and World 2 is *knowledge*. What number 1 knows number 2 must not. Knowledge they have worked so hard to keep secret includes (a) the agenda to enslave humanity in a centrally-controlled global dictatorship, and (b) the nature of reality and life itself. The latter (b) must be suppressed to allow the former (a) to prevail as I shall be explaining. The way the Cult manipulates and interacts with the population can be likened to a spider's web. The 'spider' sits at the centre in the shadows and imposes its will through the web with each strand represented in World number 2 by a secret society, satanic or semi-secret group, and in World number 1 – the world of the seen – by governments, agencies of government, law enforcement, corporations, the banking system, media conglomerates and Silicon Valley (Fig 1 overleaf). The spider and the web connect and coordinate all these organisations to pursue the same global outcome while the population sees them as individual entities working randomly and independently. At the level of the web governments *are* the banking system *are* the corporations *are* the media *are* Silicon Valley *are* the World Health Organization working from their inner cores as one unit. Apparently unconnected countries, corporations, institutions, organisations and people are on the *same team* pursuing the same global outcome. Strands in the web immediately around the spider are the most secretive and exclusive secret societies and their membership is emphatically restricted to the Cult inner-circle emerging through the generations from particular bloodlines for reasons I will come to. At the core of the core you would get them in a single room. That's how many people are dictating the direction of human society and its transformation

through the 'Covid' hoax and other means. As the web expands out from the spider we meet the secret societies that many people will be aware of – the Freemasons, Knights Templar, Knights of Malta, Opus Dei, the inner sanctum of the Jesuit Order, and such like. Note how many are connected to the Church of Rome and there is a reason for that. The Roman Church was established as a revamp, a rebranding, of the relocated 'Church' of Babylon and the Cult imposing global tyranny today can be tracked back to Babylon and Sumer in what is now Iraq.



Figure 1: The global web through which the few control the many. (Image Neil Hague.)

Inner levels of the web operate in the unseen away from the public eye and then we have what I call the cusp organisations located at the point where the hidden meets the seen. They include a series of satellite organisations answering to a secret society founded in London in the late 19th century called the Round Table and among them are the Royal Institute of International Affairs (UK, founded in 1920); Council on Foreign Relations (US, 1921); Bilderberg Group (worldwide, 1954); Trilateral Commission (US/worldwide, 1972); and the Club of Rome (worldwide, 1968) which was created to exploit environmental concerns to justify the centralisation of global power to 'save the planet'. The Club of Rome instigated with others the human-caused climate change hoax which has led to all the 'green

new deals' demanding that very centralisation of control. Cusp organisations, which include endless 'think tanks' all over the world, are designed to coordinate a single global policy between political and business leaders, intelligence personnel, media organisations and anyone who can influence the direction of policy in their own sphere of operation. Major players and regular attenders will know what is happening – or some of it – while others come and go and are kept overwhelmingly in the dark about the big picture. I refer to these cusp groupings as semi-secret in that they can be publicly identified, but what goes on at the inner-core is kept very much 'in house' even from most of their members and participants through a fiercely-imposed system of compartmentalisation. Only let them know what they need to know to serve your interests and no more. The structure of secret societies serves as a perfect example of this principle. Most Freemasons never get higher than the bottom three levels of 'degree' (degree of knowledge) when there are 33 official degrees of the Scottish Rite. Initiates only qualify for the next higher 'compartment' or degree if those at that level choose to allow them. Knowledge can be carefully assigned only to those considered 'safe'. I went to my local Freemason's lodge a few years ago when they were having an 'open day' to show how cuddly they were and when I chatted to some of them I was astonished at how little the rank and file knew even about the most ubiquitous symbols they use. The mushroom technique – keep them in the dark and feed them bullshit – applies to most people in the web as well as the population as a whole. Sub-divisions of the web mirror in theme and structure transnational corporations which have a headquarters somewhere in the world dictating to all their subsidiaries in different countries. Subsidiaries operate in their methodology and branding to the same centrally-dictated plan and policy in pursuit of particular ends. The Cult web functions in the same way. Each country has its own web as a subsidiary of the global one. They consist of networks of secret societies, semi-secret groups and bloodline families and their job is to impose the will of the spider and the global web in their particular country. Subsidiary networks control and manipulate the national political system, finance, corporations, media, medicine, etc. to

ensure that they follow the globally-dictated Cult agenda. These networks were the means through which the 'Covid' hoax could be played out with almost every country responding in the same way.

The 'Yessir' pyramid

Compartmentalisation is the key to understanding how a tiny few can dictate the lives of billions when combined with a top-down sequence of imposition and acquiescence. The inner core of the Cult sits at the peak of the pyramidal hierarchy of human society (Fig 2 overleaf). It imposes its will – its agenda for the world – on the level immediately below which acquiesces to that imposition. This level then imposes the Cult will on the level below them which acquiesces and imposes on the next level. Very quickly we meet levels in the hierarchy that have no idea there even is a Cult, but the sequence of imposition and acquiescence continues down the pyramid in just the same way. 'I don't know why we are doing this but the order came from "on-high" and so we better just do it.' Alfred Lord Tennyson said of the cannon fodder levels in his poem *The Charge of the Light Brigade*: 'Theirs not to reason why; theirs but to do and die.' The next line says that 'into the valley of death rode the six hundred' and they died because they obeyed without question what their perceived 'superiors' told them to do. In the same way the population capitulated to 'Covid'. The whole hierarchical pyramid functions like this to allow the very few to direct the enormous many.

Eventually imposition-acquiescence-imposition-acquiescence comes down to the mass of the population at the foot of the pyramid. If they acquiesce to those levels of the hierarchy imposing on them (governments/law enforcement/doctors/media) a circuit is completed between the population and the handful of super-psychopaths in the Cult inner core at the top of the pyramid. Without a circuit-breaking refusal to obey, the sequence of imposition and acquiescence allows a staggeringly few people to impose their will upon the entirety of humankind. We are looking at the very sequence that has subjugated billions since the start of 2020. Our freedom has not been taken from us. Humanity has given it

away. Fascists do not impose fascism because there are not enough of them. Fascism is imposed by the population acquiescing to fascism. Put another way allowing their perceptions to be programmed to the extent that leads to the population giving their freedom away by giving their perceptions – their mind – away. If this circuit is not broken by humanity ceasing to cooperate with their own enslavement then nothing can change. For that to happen people have to critically think and see through the lies and window dressing and then summon the backbone to act upon what they see. The Cult spends its days working to stop either happening and its methodology is systematic and highly detailed, but it can be overcome and that is what this book is all about.

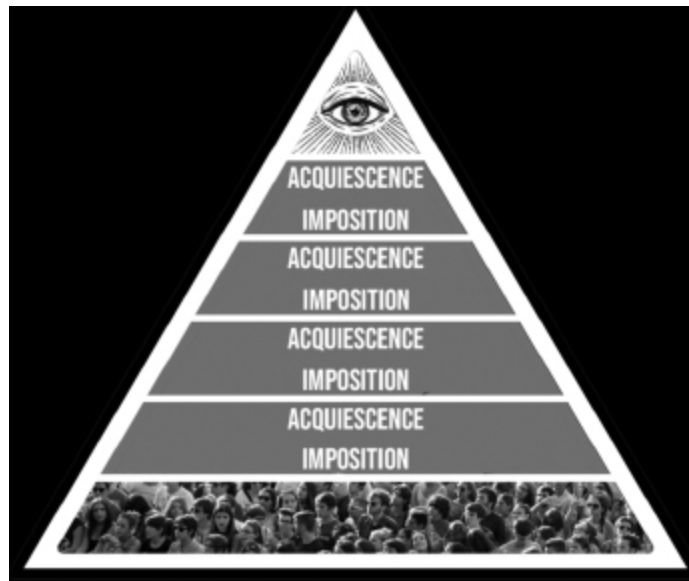


Figure 2: The simple sequence of imposition and compliance that allows a handful of people at the peak of the pyramid to dictate the lives of billions.

The Life Program

Okay, back to world number 1 or the world of the ‘masses’. Observe the process of what we call ‘life’ and it is a perceptual download from cradle to grave. The Cult has created a global structure in which perception can be programmed and the program continually topped-up with what appears to be constant confirmation that the program is indeed true reality. The important word here is ‘appears’.

This is the structure, the fly-trap, the Postage Stamp Consensus or Perceptual Mainframe, which represents that incredibly narrow band of perceived possibility delivered by the 'education' system, mainstream media, science and medicine. From the earliest age the download begins with parents who have themselves succumbed to the very programming their children are about to go through. Most parents don't do this out of malevolence and mostly it is quite the opposite. They do what they believe is best for their children and that is what the program has told them is best. Within three or four years comes the major transition from parental programming to full-blown state (Cult) programming in school, college and university where perceptually-programmed teachers and academics pass on their programming to the next generations. Teachers who resist are soon marginalised and their careers ended while children who resist are called a problem child for whom Ritalin may need to be prescribed. A few years after entering the 'world' children are under the control of authority figures representing the state telling them when they have to be there, when they can leave and when they can speak, eat, even go to the toilet. This is calculated preparation for a lifetime of obeying authority in all its forms. Reflex-action fear of authority is instilled by authority from the start. Children soon learn the carrot and stick consequences of obeying or defying authority which is underpinned daily for the rest of their life. Fortunately I daydreamed through this crap and never obeyed authority simply because it told me to. This approach to my alleged 'betters' continues to this day. There can be consequences of pursuing open-minded freedom in a world of closed-minded conformity. I spent a lot of time in school corridors after being ejected from the classroom for not taking some of it seriously and now I spend a lot of time being ejected from Facebook, YouTube and Twitter. But I can tell you that being true to yourself and not compromising your self-respect is far more exhilarating than bowing to authority for authority's sake. You don't have to be a sheep to the shepherd (authority) and the sheep dog (fear of not obeying authority).

The perceptual download continues throughout the formative years in school, college and university while script-reading 'teachers', 'academics' 'scientists', 'doctors' and 'journalists' insist that ongoing generations must be as programmed as they are. Accept the program or you will not pass your 'exams' which confirm your 'degree' of programming. It is tragic to think that many parents pressure their offspring to work hard at school to download the program and qualify for the next stage at college and university. The late, great, American comedian George Carlin said: 'Here's a bumper sticker I'd like to see: We are proud parents of a child who has resisted his teachers' attempts to break his spirit and bend him to the will of his corporate masters.' Well, the best of luck finding many of those, George. Then comes the moment to leave the formal programming years in academia and enter the 'adult' world of work. There you meet others in your chosen or prescribed arena who went through the same Postage Stamp Consensus program before you did. There is therefore overwhelming agreement between almost everyone on the basic foundations of Postage Stamp reality and the rejection, even contempt, of the few who have a mind of their own and are prepared to use it. This has two major effects. Firstly, the consensus confirms to the programmed that their download is really how things are. I mean, everyone knows that, right? Secondly, the arrogance and ignorance of Postage Stamp adherents ensure that anyone questioning the program will have unpleasant consequences for seeking their own truth and not picking their perceptions from the shelf marked: 'Things you must believe without question and if you don't you're a dangerous lunatic conspiracy theorist and a harebrained nutter'.

Every government, agency and corporation is founded on the same Postage Stamp prison cell and you can see why so many people believe the same thing while calling it their own 'opinion'. Fusion of governments and corporations in pursuit of the same agenda was the definition of fascism described by Italian dictator Benito Mussolini. The pressure to conform to perceptual norms downloaded for a lifetime is incessant and infiltrates society right

down to family groups that become censors and condemners of their own 'black sheep' for not, ironically, being sheep. We have seen an explosion of that in the 'Covid' era. Cult-owned global media unleashes its propaganda all day every day in support of the Postage Stamp and targets with abuse and ridicule anyone in the public eye who won't bend their mind to the will of the tyranny. Any response to this is denied (certainly in my case). They don't want to give a platform to expose official lies. Cult-owned-and-created Internet giants like Facebook, Google, YouTube and Twitter delete you for having an unapproved opinion. Facebook boasts that its AI censors delete 97-percent of 'hate speech' before anyone even reports it. Much of that 'hate speech' will simply be an opinion that Facebook and its masters don't want people to see. Such perceptual oppression is widely known as fascism. Even Facebook executive Benny Thomas, a 'CEO Global Planning Lead', said in comments secretly recorded by investigative journalism operation Project Veritas that Facebook is 'too powerful' and should be broken up:

I mean, no king in history has been the ruler of two billion people, but Mark Zuckerberg is ... And he's 36. That's too much for a 36-year-old ... You should not have power over two billion people. I just think that's wrong.

Thomas said Facebook-owned platforms like Instagram, Oculus, and WhatsApp needed to be separate companies. 'It's too much power when they're all one together'. That's the way the Cult likes it, however. We have an executive of a Cult organisation in Benny Thomas that doesn't know there is a Cult such is the compartmentalisation. Thomas said that Facebook and Google 'are no longer companies, they're countries'. Actually they are more powerful than countries on the basis that if you control information you control perception and control human society.

I love my oppressor

Another expression of this psychological trickery is for those who realise they are being pressured into compliance to eventually

convince themselves to believe the official narratives to protect their self-respect from accepting the truth that they have succumbed to meek and subservient compliance. Such people become some of the most vehement defenders of the system. You can see them everywhere screaming abuse at those who prefer to think for themselves and by doing so reminding the compliers of their own capitulation to conformity. 'You are talking dangerous nonsense you Covidiot!!' Are you trying to convince me or yourself? It is a potent form of Stockholm syndrome which is defined as: 'A psychological condition that occurs when a victim of abuse identifies and attaches, or bonds, positively with their abuser.' An example is hostages bonding and even 'falling in love' with their kidnappers. The syndrome has been observed in domestic violence, abused children, concentration camp inmates, prisoners of war and many and various Satanic cults. These are some traits of Stockholm syndrome listed at goodtherapy.org:

- Positive regard towards perpetrators of abuse or captor [see 'Covid'].
- Failure to cooperate with police and other government authorities when it comes to holding perpetrators of abuse or kidnapping accountable [or in the case of 'Covid' cooperating with the police to enforce and defend their captors' demands].
- Little or no effort to escape [see 'Covid'].
- Belief in the goodness of the perpetrators or kidnappers [see 'Covid'].
- Appeasement of captors. This is a manipulative strategy for maintaining one's safety. As victims get rewarded – perhaps with less abuse or even with life itself – their appeasing behaviours are reinforced [see 'Covid'].
- Learned helplessness. This can be akin to 'if you can't beat 'em, join 'em'. As the victims fail to escape the abuse or captivity, they may start giving up and soon realize it's just easier for everyone if they acquiesce all their power to their captors [see 'Covid'].

- Feelings of pity toward the abusers, believing they are actually victims themselves. Because of this, victims may go on a crusade or mission to 'save' [protect] their abuser [see the venom unleashed on those challenging the official 'Covid' narrative].
- Unwillingness to learn to detach from their perpetrators and heal. In essence, victims may tend to be less loyal to themselves than to their abuser [*definitely* see 'Covid'].

Ponder on those traits and compare them with the behaviour of great swathes of the global population who have defended governments and authorities which have spent every minute destroying their lives and livelihoods and those of their children and grandchildren since early 2020 with fascistic lockdowns, house arrest and employment deletion to 'protect' them from a 'deadly virus' that their abusers' perceptually created to bring about this very outcome. We are looking at mass Stockholm syndrome. All those that agree to concede their freedom will believe those perceptions are originating in their own independent 'mind' when in fact by conceding their reality to Stockholm syndrome they have by definition conceded any independence of mind. Listen to the 'opinions' of the acquiescing masses in this 'Covid' era and what gushes forth is the repetition of the official version of everything delivered unprocessed, unfiltered and unquestioned. The whole programming dynamic works this way. I must be free because I'm told that I am and so I think that I am.

You can see what I mean with the chapter theme of 'I'm thinking – Oh, but *are* you?' The great majority are not thinking, let alone for themselves. They are repeating what authority has told them to believe which allows them to be controlled. Weaving through this mentality is the fear that the 'conspiracy theorists' are right and this again explains the often hysterical abuse that ensues when you dare to contest the official narrative of anything. Denial is the mechanism of hiding from yourself what you don't want to be true. Telling people what they want to hear is easy, but it's an infinitely greater challenge to tell them what they would rather not be happening.

One is akin to pushing against an open door while the other is met with vehement resistance no matter what the scale of evidence. I don't want it to be true so I'll convince myself that it's not. Examples are everywhere from the denial that a partner is cheating despite all the signs to the reflex-action rejection of any idea that world events in which country after country act in exactly the same way are centrally coordinated. To accept the latter is to accept that a force of unspeakable evil is working to destroy your life and the lives of your children with nothing too horrific to achieve that end. Who the heck wants that to be true? But if we don't face reality the end is duly achieved and the consequences are far worse and ongoing than breaking through the walls of denial today with the courage to make a stand against tyranny.

Connect the dots – but how?

A crucial aspect of perceptual programming is to portray a world in which everything is random and almost nothing is connected to anything else. Randomness cannot be coordinated by its very nature and once you perceive events as random the idea they could be connected is waved away as the rantings of the tinfoil-hat brigade. You can't plan and coordinate random you idiot! No, you can't, but you can hide the coldly-calculated and long-planned behind the *illusion* of randomness. A foundation manifestation of the Renegade Mind is to scan reality for patterns that connect the apparently random and turn pixels and dots into pictures. This is the way I work and have done so for more than 30 years. You look for similarities in people, modus operandi and desired outcomes and slowly, then ever quicker, the picture forms. For instance: There would seem to be no connection between the 'Covid pandemic' hoax and the human-caused global-warming hoax and yet they are masks (appropriately) on the same face seeking the same outcome. Those pushing the global warming myth through the Club of Rome and other Cult agencies are driving the lies about 'Covid' – Bill Gates is an obvious one, but they are endless. Why would the same people be involved in both when they are clearly not connected? Oh, but they

are. Common themes with personnel are matched by common goals. The 'solutions' to both 'problems' are centralisation of global power to impose the will of the few on the many to 'save' humanity from 'Covid' and save the planet from an 'existential threat' (we need 'zero Covid' and 'zero carbon emissions'). These, in turn, connect with the 'dot' of globalisation which was coined to describe the centralisation of global power in every area of life through incessant political and corporate expansion, trading blocks and superstates like the European Union. If you are the few and you want to control the many you have to centralise power and decision-making. The more you centralise power the more power the few at the centre will have over the many; and the more that power is centralised the more power those at the centre have to centralise even quicker. The momentum of centralisation gets faster and faster which is exactly the process we have witnessed. In this way the hoaxed 'pandemic' and the fakery of human-caused global warming serve the interests of globalisation and the seizure of global power in the hands of the Cult inner-circle which is behind 'Covid', 'climate change' and globalisation. At this point random 'dots' become a clear and obvious picture or pattern.

Klaus Schwab, the classic Bond villain who founded the Cult's Gates-funded World Economic Forum, published a book in 2020, *The Great Reset*, in which he used the 'problem' of 'Covid' to justify a total transformation of human society to 'save' humanity from 'climate change'. Schwab said: 'The pandemic represents a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world.' What he didn't mention is that the Cult he serves is behind both hoaxes as I show in my book *The Answer*. He and the Cult don't have to reimagine the world. They know precisely what they want and that's why they destroyed human society with 'Covid' to 'build back better' in their grand design. Their job is not to imagine, but to get humanity to imagine and agree with their plans while believing it's all random. It must be pure coincidence that 'The Great Reset' has long been the Cult's code name for the global imposition of fascism and replaced previous code-names of the 'New World

Order' used by Cult frontmen like Father George Bush and the 'New Order of the Ages' which emerged from Freemasonry and much older secret societies. New Order of the Ages appears on the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States as 'Novus ordo seclorum' underneath the Cult symbol used since way back of the pyramid and all seeing-eye (Fig 3). The pyramid is the hierarchy of human control headed by the illuminated eye that symbolises the force behind the Cult which I will expose in later chapters. The term 'Annuit Coeptis' translates as 'He favours our undertaking'. We are told the 'He' is the Christian god, but 'He' is not as I will be explaining.



Figure 3: The all-seeing eye of the Cult 'god' on the Freemason-designed Great Seal of the United States and also on the dollar bill.

Having you on

Two major Cult techniques of perceptual manipulation that relate to all this are what I have called since the 1990s Problem-Reaction-Solution (PRS) and the Totalitarian Tiptoe (TT). They can be uncovered by the inquiring mind with a simple question: Who benefits? The answer usually identifies the perpetrators of a given action or happening through the concept of 'he who most benefits from a crime is the one most likely to have committed it'. The Latin 'Cue bono?' – Who benefits? – is widely attributed to the Roman orator and statesman Marcus Tullius Cicero. No wonder it goes back so far when the concept has been relevant to human behaviour since

history was recorded. Problem-Reaction-Solution is the technique used to manipulate us every day by covertly creating a problem (or the illusion of one) and offering the solution to the problem (or the illusion of one). In the first phase you create the problem and blame someone or something else for why it has happened. This may relate to a financial collapse, terrorist attack, war, global warming or pandemic, anything in fact that will allow you to impose the 'solution' to change society in the way you desire at that time. The 'problem' doesn't have to be real. PRS is manipulation of perception and all you need is the population to believe the problem is real. Human-caused global warming and the 'Covid pandemic' only have to be *perceived* to be real for the population to accept the 'solutions' of authority. I refer to this technique as NO-Problem-Reaction-Solution. Billions did not meekly accept house arrest from early 2020 because there was a real deadly 'Covid pandemic' but because they perceived – believed – that to be the case. The antidote to Problem-Reaction-Solution is to ask who benefits from the proposed solution. Invariably it will be anyone who wants to justify more control through deletion of freedom and centralisation of power and decision-making.

The two world wars were Problem-Reaction-Solutions that transformed and realigned global society. Both were manipulated into being by the Cult as I have detailed in books since the mid-1990s. They dramatically centralised global power, especially World War Two, which led to the United Nations and other global bodies thanks to the overt and covert manipulations of the Rockefeller family and other Cult bloodlines like the Rothschilds. The UN is a stalking horse for full-blown world government that I will come to shortly. The land on which the UN building stands in New York was donated by the Rockefellers and the same Cult family was behind Big Pharma scalpel and drug 'medicine' and the creation of the World Health Organization as part of the UN. They have been stalwarts of the eugenics movement and funded Hitler's race-purity expert' Ernst Rudin. The human-caused global warming hoax has been orchestrated by the Club of Rome through the UN which is

manufacturing both the 'problem' through its Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change and imposing the 'solution' through its Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 which demand the total centralisation of global power to 'save the world' from a climate hoax the United Nations is itself perpetrating. What a small world the Cult can be seen to be particularly among the inner circles. The bedfellow of Problem-Reaction-Solution is the Totalitarian Tiptoe which became the Totalitarian Sprint in 2020. The technique is fashioned to hide the carefully-coordinated behind the cover of apparently random events. You start the sequence at 'A' and you know you are heading for 'Z'. You don't want people to know that and each step on the journey is presented as a random happening while all the steps strung together lead in the same direction. The speed may have quickened dramatically in recent times, but you can still see the incremental approach of the Tiptoe in the case of 'Covid' as each new imposition takes us deeper into fascism. Tell people they have to do this or that to get back to 'normal', then this and this and this. With each new demand adding to the ones that went before the population's freedom is deleted until it disappears. The spider wraps its web around the flies more comprehensively with each new diktat. I'll highlight this in more detail when I get to the 'Covid' hoax and how it has been pulled off. Another prime example of the Totalitarian Tiptoe is how the Cult-created European Union went from a 'free-trade zone' to a centralised bureaucratic dictatorship through the Tiptoe of incremental centralisation of power until nations became mere administrative units for Cult-owned dark suits in Brussels.

The antidote to ignorance is knowledge which the Cult seeks vehemently to deny us, but despite the systematic censorship to that end the Renegade Mind can overcome this by vociferously seeking out the facts no matter the impediments put in the way. There is also a method of thinking and perceiving – *knowing* – that doesn't even need names, dates, place-type facts to identify the patterns that reveal the story. I'll get to that in the final chapter. All you need to know about the manipulation of human society and to what end is still out there – *at the time of writing* – in the form of books, videos

and websites for those that really want to breach the walls of programmed perception. To access this knowledge requires the abandonment of the mainstream media as a source of information in the awareness that this is owned and controlled by the Cult and therefore promotes mass perceptions that suit the Cult. Mainstream media lies all day, every day. That is its function and very reason for being. Where it does tell the truth, here and there, is only because the truth and the Cult agenda very occasionally coincide. If you look for fact and insight to the BBC, CNN and virtually all the rest of them you are asking to be conned and perceptually programmed.

Know the outcome and you'll see the journey

Events seem random when you have no idea where the world is being taken. Once you do the random becomes the carefully planned. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey is a phrase I have been using for a long time to give context to daily happenings that appear unconnected. Does a problem, or illusion of a problem, trigger a proposed 'solution' that further drives society in the direction of the outcome? Invariably the answer will be yes and the random – *abracadabra* – becomes the clearly coordinated. So what is this outcome that unlocks the door to a massively expanded understanding of daily events? I will summarise its major aspects – the fine detail is in my other books – and those new to this information will see that the world they thought they were living in is a very different place. The foundation of the Cult agenda is the incessant centralisation of power and all such centralisation is ultimately in pursuit of Cult control on a global level. I have described for a long time the planned world structure of top-down dictatorship as the Hunger Games Society. The term obviously comes from the movie series which portrayed a world in which a few living in military-protected hi-tech luxury were the overlords of a population condemned to abject poverty in isolated 'sectors' that were not allowed to interact. 'Covid' lockdowns and travel bans anyone? The 'Hunger Games' pyramid of structural control has the inner circle of the Cult at the top with pretty much the entire

population at the bottom under their control through dependency for survival on the Cult. The whole structure is planned to be protected and enforced by a military-police state (Fig 4).

Here you have the reason for the global lockdowns of the fake pandemic to coldly destroy independent incomes and livelihoods and make everyone dependent on the 'state' (the Cult that controls the 'states'). I have warned in my books for many years about the plan to introduce a 'guaranteed income' – a barely survivable pittance – designed to impose dependency when employment was destroyed by AI technology and now even more comprehensively at great speed by the 'Covid' scam. Once the pandemic was played and lockdown consequences began to delete independent income the authorities began to talk right on cue about the need for a guaranteed income and a 'Great Reset'. Guaranteed income will be presented as benevolent governments seeking to help a desperate people – desperate as a direct result of actions of the same governments. The truth is that such payments are a trap. You will only get them if you do exactly what the authorities demand including mass vaccination (genetic manipulation). We have seen this theme already in Australia where those dependent on government benefits have them reduced if parents don't agree to have their children vaccinated according to an insane health-destroying government-dictated schedule. Calculated economic collapse applies to governments as well as people. The Cult wants rid of countries through the creation of a world state with countries broken up into regions ruled by a world government and super states like the European Union. Countries must be bankrupted, too, to this end and it's being achieved by the trillions in 'rescue packages' and furlough payments, trillions in lost taxation, and money-no-object spending on 'Covid' including constant all-medium advertising (programming) which has made the media dependent on government for much of its income. The day of reckoning is coming – as planned – for government spending and given that it has been made possible by printing money and not by production/taxation there is inflation on the way that has the

potential to wipe out monetary value. In that case there will be no need for the Cult to steal your money. It just won't be worth anything (see the German Weimar Republic before the Nazis took over). Many have been okay with lockdowns while getting a percentage of their income from so-called furlough payments without having to work. Those payments are dependent, however, on people having at least a theoretical job with a business considered non-essential and ordered to close. As these business go under because they are closed by lockdown after lockdown the furlough stops and it will for everyone eventually. Then what? The 'then what?' is precisely the idea.



Figure 4: The Hunger Games Society structure I have long warned was planned and now the 'Covid' hoax has made it possible. This is the real reason for lockdowns.

Hired hands

Between the Hunger Games Cult elite and the dependent population is planned to be a vicious military-police state (a fusion of the two into one force). This has been in the making for a long time with police looking ever more like the military and carrying weapons to match. The pandemic scam has seen this process accelerate so fast as

lockdown house arrest is brutally enforced by carefully recruited fascist minds and gormless system-servers. The police and military are planned to merge into a centrally-directed world army in a global structure headed by a world government which wouldn't be elected even by the election fixes now in place. The world army is not planned even to be human and instead wars would be fought, primarily against the population, using robot technology controlled by artificial intelligence. I have been warning about this for decades and now militaries around the world are being transformed by this very AI technology. The global regime that I describe is a particular form of fascism known as a technocracy in which decisions are not made by clueless and co-opted politicians but by unelected technocrats – scientists, engineers, technologists and bureaucrats. Cult-owned-and-controlled Silicon Valley giants are examples of technocracy and they already have far more power to direct world events than governments. They are with their censorship *selecting* governments. I know that some are calling the 'Great Reset' a Marxist communist takeover, but fascism and Marxism are different labels for the same tyranny. Tell those who lived in fascist Germany and Stalinist Russia that there was a difference in the way their freedom was deleted and their lives controlled. I could call it a fascist technocracy or a Marxist technocracy and they would be equally accurate. The Hunger Games society with its world government structure would oversee a world army, world central bank and single world cashless currency imposing its will on a microchipped population (Fig 5). Scan its different elements and see how the illusory pandemic is forcing society in this very direction at great speed. Leaders of 23 countries and the World Health Organization (WHO) backed the idea in March, 2021, of a global treaty for 'international cooperation' in 'health emergencies' and nations should 'come together as a global community for peaceful cooperation that extends beyond this crisis'. Cut the Orwellian bullshit and this means another step towards global government. The plan includes a cashless digital money system that I first warned about in 1993. Right at the start of 'Covid' the deeply corrupt Tedros

Adhanom Ghebreyesus, the crooked and merely gofer 'head' of the World Health Organization, said it was possible to catch the 'virus' by touching cash and it was better to use cashless means. The claim was ridiculous nonsense and like the whole 'Covid' mind-trick it was nothing to do with 'health' and everything to do with pushing every aspect of the Cult agenda. As a result of the Tedros lie the use of cash has plummeted. The Cult script involves a single world digital currency that would eventually be technologically embedded in the body. China is a massive global centre for the Cult and if you watch what is happening there you will know what is planned for everywhere. The Chinese government is developing a digital currency which would allow fines to be deducted immediately via AI for anyone caught on camera breaking its fantastic list of laws and the money is going to be programmable with an expiry date to ensure that no one can accrue wealth except the Cult and its operatives.



Figure 5: The structure of global control the Cult has been working towards for so long and this has been enormously advanced by the 'Covid' illusion.

Serfdom is so smart

The Cult plan is far wider, extreme, and more comprehensive than even most conspiracy researchers appreciate and I will come to the true depths of deceit and control in the chapters 'Who controls the

Cult?’ and ‘Escaping Wetiko’. Even the world that we know is crazy enough. We are being deluged with ever more sophisticated and controlling technology under the heading of ‘smart’. We have smart televisions, smart meters, smart cards, smart cars, smart driving, smart roads, smart pills, smart patches, smart watches, smart skin, smart borders, smart pavements, smart streets, smart cities, smart communities, smart environments, smart growth, smart planet ... smart *everything* around us. Smart technologies and methods of operation are designed to interlock to create a global Smart Grid connecting the entirety of human society including human minds to create a centrally-dictated ‘hive’ mind. ‘Smart cities’ is code for densely-occupied megacities of total surveillance and control through AI. Ever more destructive frequency communication systems like 5G have been rolled out without any official testing for health and psychological effects (colossal). 5G/6G/7G systems are needed to run the Smart Grid and each one becomes more destructive of body and mind. Deleting independent income is crucial to forcing people into these AI-policed prisons by ending private property ownership (except for the Cult elite). The Cult’s Great Reset now openly foresees a global society in which no one will own any possessions and everything will be rented while the Cult would own literally everything under the guise of government and corporations. The aim has been to use the lockdowns to destroy sources of income on a mass scale and when the people are destitute and in unrepayable amounts of debt (problem) Cult assets come forward with the pledge to write-off debt in return for handing over all property and possessions (solution). Everything – literally everything including people – would be connected to the Internet via AI. I was warning years ago about the coming Internet of Things (IoT) in which all devices and technology from your car to your fridge would be plugged into the Internet and controlled by AI. Now we are already there with much more to come. The next stage is the Internet of Everything (IoE) which is planned to include the connection of AI to the human brain and body to replace the human mind with a centrally-controlled AI mind. Instead of perceptions

being manipulated through control of information and censorship those perceptions would come direct from the Cult through AI. What do you think? You think whatever AI decides that you think. In human terms there would be no individual 'think' any longer. Too incredible? The ravings of a lunatic? Not at all. Cult-owned crazies in Silicon Valley have been telling us the plan for years without explaining the real motivation and calculated implications. These include Google executive and 'futurist' Ray Kurzweil who highlights the year 2030 for when this would be underway. He said:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and 'think in the cloud' ... We're going to put gateways to the cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations.

As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

The sales-pitch of Kurzweil and Cult-owned Silicon Valley is that this would make us 'super-human' when the real aim is to make us post-human and no longer 'human' in the sense that we have come to know. The entire global population would be connected to AI and become the centrally-controlled 'hive-mind' of externally-delivered perceptions. The Smart Grid being installed to impose the Cult's will on the world is being constructed to allow particular locations – even one location – to control the whole global system. From these prime control centres, which absolutely include China and Israel, anything connected to the Internet would be switched on or off and manipulated at will. Energy systems could be cut, communication via the Internet taken down, computer-controlled driverless autonomous vehicles driven off the road, medical devices switched off, the potential is limitless given how much AI and Internet connections now run human society. We have seen nothing yet if we allow this to continue. Autonomous vehicle makers are working with law enforcement to produce cars designed to automatically pull over if they detect a police or emergency vehicle flashing from up to 100 feet away. At a police stop the car would be unlocked and the

window rolled down automatically. Vehicles would only take you where the computer (the state) allowed. The end of petrol vehicles and speed limiters on all new cars in the UK and EU from 2022 are steps leading to electric computerised transport over which ultimately you have no control. The picture is far bigger even than the Cult global network or web and that will become clear when I get to the nature of the 'spider'. There is a connection between all these happenings and the instigation of DNA-manipulating 'vaccines' (which aren't 'vaccines') justified by the 'Covid' hoax. That connection is the unfolding plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic biological state and this is why synthetic biology is such a fast-emerging discipline of mainstream science. 'Covid vaccines' are infusing self-replicating synthetic genetic material into the cells to cumulatively take us on the Totalitarian Tiptoe from Human 1.0 to the synthetic biological Human 2.0 which will be physically and perceptually attached to the Smart Grid to one hundred percent control every thought, perception and deed. Humanity needs to wake up and *fast*.

This is the barest explanation of where the 'outcome' is planned to go but it's enough to see the journey happening all around us. Those new to this information will already see 'Covid' in a whole new context. I will add much more detail as we go along, but for the minutiae evidence see my mega-works, *The Answer*, *The Trigger* and *Everything You Need to Know But Have Never Been Told*.

Now – how does a Renegade Mind see the 'world'?

CHAPTER TWO

Renegade Perception

It is one thing to be clever and another to be wise

George R.R. Martin

A simple definition of the difference between a programmed mind and a Renegade Mind would be that one sees only dots while the other connects them to see the picture. Reading reality with accuracy requires the observer to (a) know the planned outcome and (b) realise that everything, but *everything*, is connected.

The entirety of infinite reality is connected – that’s its very nature – and with human society an expression of infinite reality the same must apply. Simple cause and effect is a connection. The effect is triggered by the cause and the effect then becomes the cause of another effect. Nothing happens in isolation because it *can’t*. Life in whatever reality is simple choice and consequence. We make choices and these lead to consequences. If we don’t like the consequences we can make different choices and get different consequences which lead to other choices and consequences. The choice and the consequence are not only connected they are indivisible. You can’t have one without the other as an old song goes. A few cannot control the world unless those being controlled allow that to happen – cause and effect, choice and consequence. Control – who has it and who doesn’t – is a two-way process, a symbiotic relationship, involving the controller and controlled. ‘They took my freedom away!!’ Well, yes, but you also gave it to them. Humanity is

subjected to mass control because humanity has acquiesced to that control. This is all cause and effect and literally a case of give and take. In the same way world events of every kind are connected and the Cult works incessantly to sell the illusion of the random and coincidental to maintain the essential (to them) perception of dots that hide the picture. Renegade Minds know this and constantly scan the world for patterns of connection. This is absolutely pivotal in understanding the happenings in the world and without that perspective clarity is impossible. First you know the planned outcome and then you identify the steps on the journey – the day-by-day apparently random which, when connected in relation to the outcome, no longer appear as individual events, but as the proverbial *chain* of events leading in the same direction. I'll give you some examples:

Political puppet show

We are told to believe that politics is 'adversarial' in that different parties with different beliefs engage in an endless tussle for power. There may have been some truth in that up to a point – and only a point – but today divisions between 'different' parties are rhetorical not ideological. Even the rhetorical is fusing into one-speak as the parties eject any remaining free thinkers while others succumb to the ever-gathering intimidation of anyone with the 'wrong' opinion. The Cult is not a new phenomenon and can be traced back thousands of years as my books have documented. Its intergenerational initiatives have been manipulating events with increasing effect the more that global power has been centralised. In ancient times the Cult secured control through the system of monarchy in which 'special' bloodlines (of which more later) demanded the right to rule as kings and queens simply by birthright and by vanquishing others who claimed the same birthright. There came a time, however, when people had matured enough to see the unfairness of such tyranny and demanded a say in who governed them. Note the word – *governed* them. Not served them – *governed* them, hence government defined as 'the political direction and control exercised over the

actions of the members, citizens, or inhabitants of communities, societies, and states; direction of the affairs of a state, community, etc.' Governments exercise control over rather than serve just like the monarchies before them. Bizarrely there are still countries like the United Kingdom which are ruled by a monarch *and* a government that officially answers to the monarch. The UK head of state and that of Commonwealth countries such as Canada, Australia and New Zealand is 'selected' by who in a *single family* had unprotected sex with whom and in what order. Pinch me it can't be true. Ouch! Shit, it is. The demise of monarchies in most countries offered a potential vacuum in which some form of free and fair society could arise and the Cult had that base covered. Monarchies had served its interests but they couldn't continue in the face of such widespread opposition and, anyway, replacing a 'royal' dictatorship that people could see with a dictatorship 'of the people' hiding behind the concept of 'democracy' presented far greater manipulative possibilities and ways of hiding coordinated tyranny behind the illusion of 'freedom'.

Democracy is quite wrongly defined as government selected by the population. This is not the case at all. It is government selected by *some* of the population (and then only in theory). This 'some' doesn't even have to be the majority as we have seen so often in first-past-the-post elections in which the so-called majority party wins fewer votes than the 'losing' parties combined. Democracy can give total power to a party in government from a minority of the votes cast. It's a sleight of hand to sell tyranny as freedom. Seventy-four million Trump-supporting Americans didn't vote for the 'Democratic' Party of Joe Biden in the distinctly dodgy election in 2020 and yet far from acknowledging the wishes and feelings of that great percentage of American society the Cult-owned Biden government set out from day one to destroy them and their right to a voice and opinion. Empty shell Biden and his Cult handlers said they were doing this to 'protect democracy'. Such is the level of lunacy and sickness to which politics has descended. Connect the dots and relate them to the desired outcome – a world government run by self-appointed technocrats and no longer even elected

politicians. While operating through its political agents in government the Cult is at the same time encouraging public disdain for politicians by putting idiots and incompetents in theoretical power on the road to deleting them. The idea is to instil a public reaction that says of the technocrats: 'Well, they couldn't do any worse than the pathetic politicians.' It's all about controlling perception and Renegade Minds can see through that while programmed minds cannot when they are ignorant of both the planned outcome and the manipulation techniques employed to secure that end. This knowledge can be learned, however, and fast if people choose to get informed.

Politics may at first sight appear very difficult to control from a central point. I mean look at the 'different' parties and how would you be able to oversee them all and their constituent parts? In truth, it's very straightforward because of their structure. We are back to the pyramid of imposition and acquiescence. Organisations are structured in the same way as the system as a whole. Political parties are not open forums of free expression. They are hierarchies. I was a national spokesman for the British Green Party which claimed to be a different kind of politics in which influence and power was devolved; but I can tell you from direct experience – and it's far worse now – that Green parties are run as hierarchies like all the others however much they may try to hide that fact or kid themselves that it's not true. A very few at the top of all political parties are directing policy and personnel. They decide if you are elevated in the party or serve as a government minister and to do that you have to be a yes man or woman. Look at all the maverick political thinkers who never ascended the greasy pole. If you want to progress within the party or reach 'high-office' you need to fall into line and conform. Exceptions to this are rare indeed. Should you want to run for parliament or Congress you have to persuade the local or state level of the party to select you and for that you need to play the game as dictated by the hierarchy. If you secure election and wish to progress within the greater structure you need to go on conforming to what is acceptable to those running the hierarchy

from the peak of the pyramid. Political parties are perceptual gulags and the very fact that there are party 'Whips' appointed to 'whip' politicians into voting the way the hierarchy demands exposes the ridiculous idea that politicians are elected to serve the people they are supposed to represent. Cult operatives and manipulation has long seized control of major parties that have any chance of forming a government and at least most of those that haven't. A new party forms and the Cult goes to work to infiltrate and direct. This has reached such a level today that you see video compilations of 'leaders' of all parties whether Democrats, Republicans, Conservative, Labour and Green parroting the same Cult mantra of 'Build Back Better' and the 'Great Reset' which are straight off the Cult song-sheet to describe the transformation of global society in response to the Cult-instigated hoaxes of the 'Covid pandemic' and human-caused 'climate change'. To see Caroline Lucas, the Green Party MP that I knew when I was in the party in the 1980s, speaking in support of plans proposed by Cult operative Klaus Schwab representing the billionaire global elite is a real head-shaker.

Many parties – one master

The party system is another mind-trick and was instigated to change the nature of the dictatorship by swapping 'royalty' for dark suits that people believed – though now ever less so – represented their interests. Understanding this trick is to realise that a single force (the Cult) controls all parties either directly in terms of the major ones or through manipulation of perception and ideology with others. You don't need to manipulate Green parties to demand your transformation of society in the name of 'climate change' when they are obsessed with the lie that this is essential to 'save the planet'. You just give them a platform and away they go serving your interests while believing they are being environmentally virtuous. America's political structure is a perfect blueprint for how the two or multi-party system is really a one-party state. The Republican Party is controlled from one step back in the shadows by a group made up of billionaires and their gofers known as neoconservatives or Neocons.

I have exposed them in fine detail in my books and they were the driving force behind the policies of the imbecilic presidency of Boy George Bush which included 9/11 (see *The Trigger* for a comprehensive demolition of the official story), the subsequent 'war on terror' (war of terror) and the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq. The latter was a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution based on claims by Cult operatives, including Bush and British Prime Minister Tony Blair, about Saddam Hussein's 'weapons of mass destruction' which did not exist as war criminals Bush and Blair well knew.

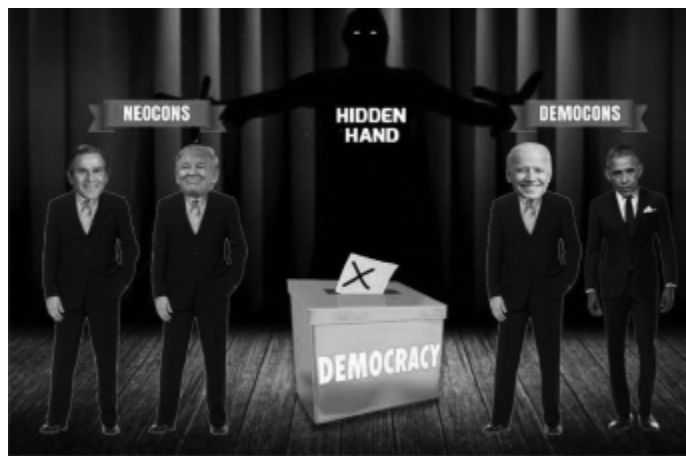


Figure 6: Different front people, different parties – same control system.

The Democratic Party has its own 'Neocon' group controlling from the background which I call the 'Democons' and here's the penny-drop – the Neocons and Democons answer to the same masters one step further back into the shadows (Fig 6). At that level of the Cult the Republican and Democrat parties are controlled by the same people and no matter which is in power the Cult is in power. This is how it works in almost every country and certainly in Britain with Conservative, Labour, Liberal Democrat and Green parties now all on the same page whatever the rhetoric may be in their feeble attempts to appear different. Neocons operated at the time of Bush through a think tank called The Project for the New American Century which in September, 2000, published a document entitled *Rebuilding America's Defenses: Strategies, Forces, and Resources*

For a New Century demanding that America fight ‘multiple, simultaneous major theatre wars’ as a ‘core mission’ to force regime-change in countries including Iraq, Libya and Syria. Neocons arranged for Bush (‘Republican’) and Blair (‘Labour Party’) to front-up the invasion of Iraq and when they departed the Democons orchestrated the targeting of Libya and Syria through Barack Obama (‘Democrat’) and British Prime Minister David Cameron (‘Conservative Party’). We have ‘different’ parties and ‘different’ people, but the same unfolding script. The more the Cult has seized the reigns of parties and personnel the more their policies have transparently pursued the same agenda to the point where the fascist ‘Covid’ impositions of the Conservative junta of Jackboot Johnson in Britain were opposed by the Labour Party because they were not fascist enough. The Labour Party is likened to the US Democrats while the Conservative Party is akin to a British version of the Republicans and on both sides of the Atlantic they all speak the same language and support the direction demanded by the Cult although some more enthusiastically than others. It’s a similar story in country after country because it’s all centrally controlled. Oh, but what about Trump? I’ll come to him shortly. Political ‘choice’ in the ‘party’ system goes like this: You vote for Party A and they get into government. You don’t like what they do so next time you vote for Party B and they get into government. You don’t like what they do when it’s pretty much the same as Party A and why wouldn’t that be with both controlled by the same force? Given that only two, sometimes three, parties have any chance of forming a government to get rid of Party B that you don’t like you have to vote again for Party A which ... you don’t like. This, ladies and gentlemen, is what they call ‘democracy’ which we are told – wrongly – is a term interchangeable with ‘freedom’.

The cult of cults

At this point I need to introduce a major expression of the Global Cult known as Sabbatian-Frankism. Sabbatian is also spelt as Sabbatean. I will summarise here. I have published major exposés

and detailed background in other works. Sabbatian-Frankism combines the names of two frauds posing as 'Jewish' men, Sabbatai Zevi (1626-1676), a rabbi, black magician and occultist who proclaimed he was the Jewish messiah; and Jacob Frank (1726-1791), the Polish 'Jew', black magician and occultist who said he was the reincarnation of 'messiah' Zevi and biblical patriarch Jacob. They worked across two centuries to establish the Sabbatian-Frankist cult that plays a major, indeed central, role in the manipulation of human society by the Global Cult which has its origins much further back in history than Sabbatai Zevi. I should emphasise two points here in response to the shrill voices that will scream 'anti-Semitism': (1) Sabbatian-Frankists are NOT Jewish and only pose as such to hide their cult behind a Jewish façade; and (2) my information about this cult has come from Jewish sources who have long realised that their society and community has been infiltrated and taken over by interloper Sabbatian-Frankists. Infiltration has been the foundation technique of Sabbatian-Frankism from its official origin in the 17th century. Zevi's Sabbatian sect attracted a massive following described as the biggest messianic movement in Jewish history, spreading as far as Africa and Asia, and he promised a return for the Jews to the 'Promised Land' of Israel. Sabbatianism was not Judaism but an inversion of everything that mainstream Judaism stood for. So much so that this sinister cult would have a feast day when Judaism had a fast day and whatever was forbidden in Judaism the Sabbatians were encouraged and even commanded to do. This included incest and what would be today called Satanism. Members were forbidden to marry outside the sect and there was a system of keeping their children ignorant of what they were part of until they were old enough to be trusted not to unknowingly reveal anything to outsiders. The same system is employed to this day by the Global Cult in general which Sabbatian-Frankism has enormously influenced and now largely controls.

Zevi and his Sabbatians suffered a setback with the intervention by the Sultan of the Islamic Ottoman Empire in the Middle East and what is now the Republic of Turkey where Zevi was located. The

Sultan gave him the choice of proving his 'divinity', converting to Islam or facing torture and death. Funnily enough Zevi chose to convert or at least appear to. Some of his supporters were disillusioned and drifted away, but many did not with 300 families also converting – only in theory – to Islam. They continued behind this Islamic smokescreen to follow the goals, rules and rituals of Sabbatianism and became known as 'crypto-Jews' or the 'Dönme' which means 'to turn'. This is rather ironic because they didn't 'turn' and instead hid behind a fake Islamic persona. The process of appearing to be one thing while being very much another would become the calling card of Sabbatianism especially after Zevi's death and the arrival of the Satanist Jacob Frank in the 18th century when the cult became Sabbatian-Frankism and plumbed still new depths of depravity and infiltration which included – still includes – human sacrifice and sex with children. Wherever Sabbatians go paedophilia and Satanism follow and is it really a surprise that Hollywood is so infested with child abuse and Satanism when it was established by Sabbatian-Frankists and is still controlled by them? Hollywood has been one of the prime vehicles for global perceptual programming and manipulation. How many believe the version of 'history' portrayed in movies when it is a travesty and inversion (again) of the truth? Rabbi Marvin Antelman describes Frankism in his book, *To Eliminate the Opiate*, as 'a movement of complete evil' while Jewish professor Gershom Scholem said of Frank in *The Messianic Idea in Judaism*: 'In all his actions [he was] a truly corrupt and degenerate individual ... one of the most frightening phenomena in the whole of Jewish history.' Frank was excommunicated by traditional rabbis, as was Zevi, but Frank was undeterred and enjoyed vital support from the House of Rothschild, the infamous banking dynasty whose inner-core are Sabbatian-Frankists and not Jews. Infiltration of the Roman Church and Vatican was instigated by Frank with many Dönme 'turning' again to convert to Roman Catholicism with a view to hijacking the reins of power. This was the ever-repeating modus operandi and continues to be so. Pose as an advocate of the religion, culture or country that you want to control and then

manipulate your people into the positions of authority and influence largely as advisers, administrators and Svengalis for those that appear to be in power. They did this with Judaism, Christianity (Christian Zionism is part of this), Islam and other religions and nations until Sabbatian-Frankism spanned the world as it does today.

Sabbatian Saudis and the terror network

One expression of the Sabbatian-Frankist Dönme within Islam is the ruling family of Saudi Arabia, the House of Saud, through which came the vile distortion of Islam known as Wahhabism. This is the violent creed followed by terrorist groups like Al-Qaeda and ISIS or Islamic State. Wahhabism is the hand-chopping, head-chopping 'religion' of Saudi Arabia which is used to keep the people in a constant state of fear so the interloper House of Saud can continue to rule. Al-Qaeda and Islamic State were lavishly funded by the House of Saud while being created and directed by the Sabbatian-Frankist network in the United States that operates through the Pentagon, CIA and the government in general of whichever 'party'. The front man for the establishment of Wahhabism in the middle of the 18th century was a Sabbatian-Frankist 'crypto-Jew' posing as Islamic called Muhammad ibn Abd al-Wahhab. His daughter would marry the son of Muhammad bin Saud who established the first Saudi state before his death in 1765 with support from the British Empire. Bin Saud's successors would establish modern Saudi Arabia in league with the British and Americans in 1932 which allowed them to seize control of Islam's major shrines in Mecca and Medina. They have dictated the direction of Sunni Islam ever since while Iran is the major centre of the Shiite version and here we have the source of at least the public conflict between them. The Sabbatian network has used its Wahhabi extremists to carry out Problem-Reaction-Solution terrorist attacks in the name of 'Al-Qaeda' and 'Islamic State' to justify a devastating 'war on terror', ever-increasing surveillance of the population and to terrify people into compliance. Another insight of the Renegade Mind is the streetwise understanding that

just because a country, location or people are attacked doesn't mean that those apparently representing that country, location or people are not behind the attackers. Often they are *orchestrating* the attacks because of the societal changes that can be then justified in the name of 'saving the population from terrorists'.

I show in great detail in *The Trigger* how Sabbatian-Frankists were the real perpetrators of 9/11 and not '19 Arab hijackers' who were blamed for what happened. Observe what was justified in the name of 9/11 alone in terms of Middle East invasions, mass surveillance and control that fulfilled the demands of the Project for the New American Century document published by the Sabbatian Neocons. What appear to be enemies are on the deep inside players on the same Sabbatian team. Israel and Arab 'royal' dictatorships are all ruled by Sabbatians and the recent peace agreements between Israel and Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates (UAE) and others are only making formal what has always been the case behind the scenes. Palestinians who have been subjected to grotesque tyranny since Israel was bombed and terrorised into existence in 1948 have never stood a chance. Sabbatian-Frankists have controlled Israel (so the constant theme of violence and war which Sabbatians love) and they have controlled the Arab countries that Palestinians have looked to for real support that never comes. 'Royal families' of the Arab world in Saudi Arabia, Bahrain, UAE, etc., are all Sabbatians with allegiance to the aims of the cult and not what is best for their Arabic populations. They have stolen the oil and financial resources from their people by false claims to be 'royal dynasties' with a genetic right to rule and by employing vicious militaries to impose their will.

Satanic 'illumination'

The Satanist Jacob Frank formed an alliance in 1773 with two other Sabbatians, Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1812), founder of the Rothschild banking dynasty, and Jesuit-educated fraudulent Jew, Adam Weishaupt, and this led to the formation of the Bavarian Illuminati, firstly under another name, in 1776. The Illuminati would

be the manipulating force behind the French Revolution (1789-1799) and was also involved in the American Revolution (1775-1783) before and after the Illuminati's official creation. Weishaupt would later become (in public) a Protestant Christian in archetypal Sabbatian style. I read that his name can be decoded as Adam-Weishaupt or 'the first man to lead those who know'. He wasn't a leader in the sense that he was a subordinate, but he did lead those below him in a crusade of transforming human society that still continues today. The theme was confirmed as early as 1785 when a horseman courier called Lanz was reported to be struck by lightning and extensive Illuminati documents were found in his saddlebags. They made the link to Weishaupt and detailed the plan for world takeover. Current events with 'Covid' fascism have been in the making for a very long time. Jacob Frank was jailed for 13 years by the Catholic Inquisition after his arrest in 1760 and on his release he headed for Frankfurt, Germany, home city and headquarters of the House of Rothschild where the alliance was struck with Mayer Amschel Rothschild and Weishaupt. Rothschild arranged for Frank to be given the title of Baron and he became a wealthy nobleman with a big following of Jews in Germany, the Austro-Hungarian Empire and other European countries. Most of them would have believed he was on their side.

The name 'Illuminati' came from the Zohar which is a body of works in the Jewish mystical 'bible' called the Kabbalah. 'Zohar' is the foundation of Sabbatian-Frankist belief and in Hebrew 'Zohar' means 'splendour', 'radiance', 'illuminated', and so we have 'Illuminati'. They claim to be the 'Illuminated Ones' from their knowledge systematically hidden from the human population and passed on through generations of carefully-chosen initiates in the global secret society network or Cult. Hidden knowledge includes an awareness of the Cult agenda for the world and the nature of our collective reality that I will explore later. Cult 'illumination' is symbolised by the torch held by the Statue of Liberty which was gifted to New York by French Freemasons in Paris who knew exactly what it represents. 'Liberty' symbolises the goddess worshipped in

Babylon as Queen Semiramis or Ishtar. The significance of this will become clear. Notice again the ubiquitous theme of inversion with the Statue of 'Liberty' really symbolising mass control (Fig 7). A mirror-image statute stands on an island in the River Seine in Paris from where New York Liberty originated (Fig 8). A large replica of the Liberty flame stands on top of the Pont de l'Alma tunnel in Paris where Princess Diana died in a Cult ritual described in *The Biggest Secret*. Lucifer 'the light bringer' is related to all this (and much more as we'll see) and 'Lucifer' is a central figure in Sabbatian-Frankism and its associated Satanism. Sabbatians reject the Jewish Torah, or Pentateuch, the 'five books of Moses' in the Old Testament known as Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy which are claimed by Judaism and Christianity to have been dictated by 'God' to Moses on Mount Sinai. Sabbatians say these do not apply to them and they seek to replace them with the Zohar to absorb Judaism and its followers into their inversion which is an expression of a much greater global inversion. They want to delete all religions and force humanity to worship a one-world religion – Sabbatian Satanism that also includes worship of the Earth goddess. Satanic themes are being more and more introduced into mainstream society and while Christianity is currently the foremost target for destruction the others are planned to follow.



Figure 7: The Cult goddess of Babylon disguised as the Statue of Liberty holding the flame of Lucifer the 'light bringer'.



Figure 8: Liberty's mirror image in Paris where the New York version originated.

Marx brothers

Rabbi Marvin Antelman connects the Illuminati to the Jacobins in *To Eliminate the Opiate* and Jacobins were the force behind the French Revolution. He links both to the Bund der Gerechten, or League of the Just, which was the network that inflicted communism/Marxism on the world. Antelman wrote:

The original inner circle of the Bund der Gerechten consisted of born Catholics, Protestants and Jews [Sabbatian-Frankist infiltrators], and those representatives of respective subdivisions formulated schemes for the ultimate destruction of their faiths. The heretical Catholics laid plans which they felt would take a century or more for the ultimate destruction of the church; the apostate Jews for the ultimate destruction of the Jewish religion.

Sabbatian-created communism connects into this anti-religion agenda in that communism does not allow for the free practice of religion. The Sabbatian 'Bund' became the International Communist Party and Communist League and in 1848 'Marxism' was born with the Communist Manifesto of Sabbatian assets Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels. It is absolutely no coincidence that Marxism, just a different name for fascist and other centrally-controlled tyrannies, is being imposed worldwide as a result of the 'Covid' hoax and nor that Marxist/fascist China was the place where the hoax originated. The reason for this will become very clear in the chapter 'Covid: The calculated catastrophe'. The so-called 'Woke' mentality has hijacked

traditional beliefs of the political left and replaced them with far-right make-believe 'social justice' better known as Marxism. Woke will, however, be swallowed by its own perceived 'revolution' which is really the work of billionaires and billionaire corporations feigning being 'Woke'. Marxism is being touted by Wokers as a replacement for 'capitalism' when we don't have 'capitalism'. We have cartelism in which the market is stitched up by the very Cult billionaires and corporations bankrolling Woke. Billionaires love Marxism which keeps the people in servitude while they control from the top. Terminally naïve Wokers think they are 'changing the world' when it's the Cult that is doing the changing and when they have played their vital part and become surplus to requirements they, too, will be targeted. The Illuminati-Jacobins were behind the period known as 'The Terror' in the French Revolution in 1793 and 1794 when Jacobin Maximillian de Robespierre and his Orwellian 'Committee of Public Safety' killed 17,000 'enemies of the Revolution' who had once been 'friends of the Revolution'. Karl Marx (1818-1883), whose Sabbatian creed of Marxism has cost the lives of at least 100 million people, is a hero once again to Wokers who have been systematically kept ignorant of real history by their 'education' programming. As a result they now promote a Sabbatian 'Marxist' abomination destined at some point to consume them. Rabbi Antelman, who spent decades researching the Sabbatian plot, said of the League of the Just and Karl Marx:

Contrary to popular opinion Karl Marx did not originate the Communist Manifesto. He was paid for his services by the League of the Just, which was known in its country of origin, Germany, as the Bund der Geachteten.

Antelman said the text attributed to Marx was the work of other people and Marx 'was only repeating what others already said'. Marx was 'a hired hack – lackey of the wealthy Illuminists'. Marx famously said that religion was the 'opium of the people' (part of the Sabbatian plan to demonise religion) and Antelman called his books, *To Eliminate the Opiate*. Marx was born Jewish, but his family converted to Christianity (Sabbatian modus operandi) and he

attacked Jews, not least in his book, *A World Without Jews*. In doing so he supported the Sabbatian plan to destroy traditional Jewishness and Judaism which we are clearly seeing today with the vindictive targeting of orthodox Jews by the Sabbatian government of Israel over 'Covid' laws. I don't follow any religion and it has done much damage to the world over centuries and acted as a perceptual straightjacket. Renegade Minds, however, are always asking *why* something is being done. It doesn't matter if they agree or disagree with what is happening – *why* is it happening is the question. The 'why?' can be answered with regard to religion in that religions create interacting communities of believers when the Cult wants to dismantle all discourse, unity and interaction (see 'Covid' lockdowns) and the ultimate goal is to delete all religions for a one-world religion of Cult Satanism worshipping their 'god' of which more later. We see the same 'why?' with gun control in America. I don't have guns and don't want them, but why is the Cult seeking to disarm the population at the same time that law enforcement agencies are armed to their molars and why has every tyrant in history sought to disarm people before launching the final takeover? They include Hitler, Stalin, Pol Pot and Mao who followed confiscation with violent seizing of power. You know it's a Cult agenda by the people who immediately race to the microphones to exploit dead people in multiple shootings. Ultra-Zionist Cult lackey Senator Chuck Schumer was straight on the case after ten people were killed in Boulder, Colorado in March, 2121. Simple rule ... if Schumer wants it the Cult wants it and the same with his ultra-Zionist mate the wild-eyed Senator Adam Schiff. At the same time they were calling for the disarmament of Americans, many of whom live a long way from a police response, Schumer, Schiff and the rest of these pampered clowns were sitting on Capitol Hill behind a razor-wired security fence protected by thousands of armed troops in addition to their own armed bodyguards. Mom and pop in an isolated home? They're just potential mass shooters.

Zion Mainframe

Sabbatian-Frankists and most importantly the Rothschilds were behind the creation of 'Zionism', a political movement that demanded a Jewish homeland in Israel as promised by Sabbatai Zevi. The very symbol of Israel comes from the German meaning of the name Rothschild. Dynasty founder Mayer Amschel Rothschild changed the family name from Bauer to Rothschild, or 'Red-Shield' in German, in deference to the six-pointed 'Star of David' hexagram displayed on the family's home in Frankfurt. The symbol later appeared on the flag of Israel after the Rothschilds were centrally involved in its creation. Hexagrams are not a uniquely Jewish symbol and are widely used in occult ('hidden') networks often as a symbol for Saturn (see my other books for why). Neither are Zionism and Jewishness interchangeable. Zionism is a political movement and philosophy and not a 'race' or a people. Many Jews oppose Zionism and many non-Jews, including US President Joe Biden, call themselves Zionists as does Israel-centric Donald Trump. America's support for the Israel government is pretty much a gimme with ultra-Zionist billionaires and corporations providing fantastic and dominant funding for both political parties. Former Congresswoman Cynthia McKinney has told how she was approached immediately she ran for office to 'sign the pledge' to Israel and confirm that she would always vote in that country's best interests. All American politicians are approached in this way. Anyone who refuses will get no support or funding from the enormous and all-powerful Zionist lobby that includes organisations like mega-lobby group AIPAC, the American Israel Public Affairs Committee. Trump's biggest funder was ultra-Zionist casino and media billionaire Sheldon Adelson while major funders of the Democratic Party include ultra-Zionist George Soros and ultra-Zionist financial and media mogul, Haim Saban. Some may reel back at the suggestion that Soros is an Israel-firster (Sabbatian-controlled Israel-firster), but Renegade Minds watch the actions not the words and everywhere Soros donates his billions the Sabbatian agenda benefits. In the spirit of Sabbatian inversion Soros pledged \$1 billion for a new university network to promote 'liberal values and tackle intolerance'. He made the announcement during his annual speech

at the Cult-owned World Economic Forum in Davos, Switzerland, in January, 2020, after his 'harsh criticism' of 'authoritarian rulers' around the world. You can only laugh at such brazen mendacity. How *he* doesn't laugh is the mystery. Translated from the Orwellian 'liberal values and tackle intolerance' means teaching non-white people to hate white people and for white people to loathe themselves for being born white. The reason for that will become clear.

The 'Anti-Semitism' fraud

Zionists support the Jewish homeland in the land of Palestine which has been the Sabbatian-Rothschild goal for so long, but not for the benefit of Jews. Sabbatians and their global Anti-Semitism Industry have skewed public and political opinion to equate opposing the violent extremes of Zionism to be a blanket attack and condemnation of all Jewish people. Sabbatians and their global Anti-Semitism Industry have skewed public and political opinion to equate opposing the violent extremes of Zionism to be a blanket attack and condemnation of all Jewish people. This is nothing more than a Sabbatian protection racket to stop legitimate investigation and exposure of their agendas and activities. The official definition of 'anti-Semitism' has more recently been expanded to include criticism of Zionism – a *political movement* – and this was done to further stop exposure of Sabbatian infiltrators who created Zionism as we know it today in the 19th century. Renegade Minds will talk about these subjects when they know the shit that will come their way. People must decide if they want to know the truth or just cower in the corner in fear of what others will say. Sabbatians have been trying to label me as 'anti-Semitic' since the 1990s as I have uncovered more and more about their background and agendas. Useless, gutless, fraudulent 'journalists' then just repeat the smears without question and on the day I was writing this section a pair of unquestioning repeaters called Ben Quinn and Archie Bland (how appropriate) outright called me an 'anti-Semite' in the establishment propaganda sheet, the London *Guardian*, with no supporting evidence. The

Sabbatian Anti-Semitism Industry said so and who are they to question that? They wouldn't dare. Ironically 'Semitic' refers to a group of languages in the Middle East that are almost entirely Arabic. 'Anti-Semitism' becomes 'anti-Arab' which if the consequences of this misunderstanding were not so grave would be hilarious. Don't bother telling Quinn and Bland. I don't want to confuse them, bless 'em. One reason I am dubbed 'anti-Semitic' is that I wrote in the 1990s that Jewish operatives (Sabbatians) were heavily involved in the Russian Revolution when Sabbatians overthrew the Romanov dynasty. This apparently made me 'anti-Semitic'. Oh, really? Here is a section from *The Trigger*:

British journalist Robert Wilton confirmed these themes in his 1920 book *The Last Days of the Romanovs* when he studied official documents from the Russian government to identify the members of the Bolshevik ruling elite between 1917 and 1919. The Central Committee included 41 Jews among 62 members; the Council of the People's Commissars had 17 Jews out of 22 members; and 458 of the 556 most important Bolshevik positions between 1918 and 1919 were occupied by Jewish people. Only 17 were Russian. Then there were the 23 Jews among the 36 members of the vicious Cheka Soviet secret police established in 1917 who would soon appear all across the country.

Professor Robert Service of Oxford University, an expert on 20th century Russian history, found evidence that ['Jewish'] Leon Trotsky had sought to make sure that Jews were enrolled in the Red Army and were disproportionately represented in the Soviet civil bureaucracy that included the Cheka which performed mass arrests, imprisonment and executions of 'enemies of the people'. A US State Department Decimal File (861.00/5339) dated November 13th, 1918, names [Rothschild banking agent in America] Jacob Schiff and a list of ultra-Zionists as funders of the Russian Revolution leading to claims of a 'Jewish plot', but the key point missed by all is they were not 'Jews' – they were Sabbatian-Frankists.

Britain's Winston Churchill made the same error by mistake or otherwise. He wrote in a 1920 edition of the *Illustrated Sunday Herald* that those behind the Russian revolution were part of a 'worldwide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilisation and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence, and impossible equality' (see 'Woke' today because that has been created by the same network). Churchill said there was no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian

Revolution 'by these international and for the most part atheistical Jews' ['atheistical Jews' = Sabbatians]. Churchill said it is certainly a very great one and probably outweighs all others: 'With the notable exception of Lenin, the majority of the leading figures are Jews.' He went on to describe, knowingly or not, the Sabbatian modus operandi of placing puppet leaders nominally in power while they control from the background:

Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders. Thus Tchitcherin, a pure Russian, is eclipsed by his nominal subordinate, Litvinoff, and the influence of Russians like Bukharin or Lunacharski cannot be compared with the power of Trotsky, or of Zinovieff, the Dictator of the Red Citadel (Petrograd), or of Krassin or Radek – all Jews. In the Soviet institutions the predominance of Jews is even more astonishing. And the prominent, if not indeed the principal, part in the system of terrorism applied by the Extraordinary Commissions for Combatting Counter-Revolution has been taken by Jews, and in some notable cases by Jewesses.

What I said about seriously disproportionate involvement in the Russian Revolution by Jewish 'revolutionaries' (Sabbatians) is provable fact, but truth is no defence against the Sabbatian Anti-Semitism Industry, its repeater parrots like Quinn and Bland, and the now breathtaking network of so-called 'Woke' 'anti-hate' groups with interlocking leaderships and funding which have the role of discrediting and silencing anyone who gets too close to exposing the Sabbatians. We have seen 'truth is no defence' confirmed in legal judgements with the Saskatchewan Human Rights Commission in Canada decreeing this: 'Truthful statements can be presented in a manner that would meet the definition of hate speech, and not all truthful statements must be free from restriction.' Most 'anti-hate' activists, who are themselves consumed by hatred, are too stupid and ignorant of the world to know how they are being used. They are far too far up their own virtue-signalling arses and it's far too dark for them to see anything.

The 'revolution' game

The background and methods of the 'Russian' Revolution are straight from the Sabbatian playbook seen in the French Revolution

and endless others around the world that appear to start as a revolution of the people against tyrannical rule and end up with a regime change to more tyrannical rule overtly or covertly. Wars, terror attacks and regime overthrows follow the Sabbatian cult through history with its agents creating them as Problem-Reaction-Solutions to remove opposition on the road to world domination. Sabbatian dots connect the Rothschilds with the Illuminati, Jacobins of the French Revolution, the 'Bund' or League of the Just, the International Communist Party, Communist League and the Communist Manifesto of Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels that would lead to the Rothschild-funded Russian Revolution. The sequence comes under the heading of 'creative destruction' when you advance to your global goal by continually destroying the status quo to install a new status quo which you then also destroy. The two world wars come to mind. With each new status quo you move closer to your planned outcome. Wars and mass murder are to Sabbatians a collective blood sacrifice ritual. They are obsessed with death for many reasons and one is that death is an inversion of life. Satanists and Sabbatians are obsessed with death and often target churches and churchyards for their rituals. Inversion-obsessed Sabbatians explain the use of inverted symbolism including the *inverted* pentagram and *inverted* cross. The inversion of the cross has been related to targeting Christianity, but the cross was a religious symbol long before Christianity and its inversion is a statement about the Sabbatian mentality and goals more than any single religion.

Sabbatians operating in Germany were behind the rise of the occult-obsessed Nazis and the subsequent Jewish exodus from Germany and Europe to Palestine and the United States after World War Two. The Rothschild dynasty was at the forefront of this both as political manipulators and by funding the operation. Why would Sabbatians help to orchestrate the horrors inflicted on Jews by the Nazis and by Stalin after they organised the Russian Revolution? Sabbatians hate Jews and their religion, that's why. They pose as Jews and secure positions of control within Jewish society and play the 'anti-Semitism' card to protect themselves from exposure

through a global network of organisations answering to the Sabbatian-created-and-controlled globe-spanning intelligence network that involves a stunning web of military-intelligence operatives and operations for a tiny country of just nine million. Among them are Jewish assets who are not Sabbatians but have been convinced by them that what they are doing is for the good of Israel and the Jewish community to protect them from what they have been programmed since childhood to believe is a Jew-hating hostile world. The Jewish community is just a highly convenient cover to hide the true nature of Sabbatians. Anyone getting close to exposing their game is accused by Sabbatian place-people and gofers of 'anti-Semitism' and claiming that all Jews are part of a plot to take over the world. I am not saying that. I am saying that Sabbatians – the *real* Jew-haters – have infiltrated the Jewish community to use them both as a cover and an 'anti-Semitic' defence against exposure. Thus we have the Anti-Semitism Industry targeted researchers in this way and most Jewish people think this is justified and genuine. They don't know that their 'Jewish' leaders and institutions of state, intelligence and military are not controlled by Jews at all, but cultists and stooges of Sabbatian-Frankism. I once added my name to a pro-Jewish freedom petition online and the next time I looked my name was gone and text had been added to the petition blurb to attack me as an 'anti-Semite' such is the scale of perceptual programming.

Moving on America

I tell the story in *The Trigger* and a chapter called 'Atlantic Crossing' how particularly after Israel was established the Sabbatians moved in on the United States and eventually grasped control of government administration, the political system via both Democrats and Republicans, the intelligence community like the CIA and National Security Agency (NSA), the Pentagon and mass media. Through this seriously compartmentalised network Sabbatians and their operatives in Mossad, Israeli Defense Forces (IDF) and US agencies pulled off 9/11 and blamed it on 19 'Al-Qaeda hijackers' dominated by men from, or connected to, Sabbatian-ruled Saudi

Arabia. The '19' were not even on the planes let alone flew those big passenger jets into buildings while being largely incompetent at piloting one-engine light aircraft. 'Hijacker' Hani Hanjour who is said to have flown American Airlines Flight 77 into the Pentagon with a turn and manoeuvre most professional pilots said they would have struggled to do was banned from renting a small plane by instructors at the Freeway Airport in Bowie, Maryland, just *six weeks* earlier on the grounds that he was an incompetent pilot. The Jewish population of the world is just 0.2 percent with even that almost entirely concentrated in Israel (75 percent Jewish) and the United States (around two percent). This two percent and globally 0.2 percent refers to *Jewish* people and not Sabbatian interlopers who are a fraction of that fraction. What a sobering thought when you think of the fantastic influence on world affairs of tiny Israel and that the Project for the New America Century (PNAC) which laid out the blueprint in September, 2000, for America's war on terror and regime change wars in Iraq, Libya and Syria was founded and dominated by Sabbatians known as 'Neocons'. The document conceded that this plan would not be supported politically or publicly without a major attack on American soil and a Problem-Reaction-Solution excuse to send troops to war across the Middle East. Sabbatian Neocons said:

... [The] process of transformation ... [war and regime change] ... is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalysing event – like a new Pearl Harbor.

Four months later many of those who produced that document came to power with their inane puppet George Bush from the long-time Sabbatian Bush family. They included Sabbatian Dick Cheney who was officially vice-president, but really de-facto president for the entirety of the 'Bush' government. Nine months after the 'Bush' inauguration came what Bush called at the time 'the Pearl Harbor of the 21st century' and with typical Sabbatian timing and symbolism 2001 was the 60th anniversary of the attack in 1941 by the Japanese Air Force on Pearl Harbor, Hawaii, which allowed President Franklin Delano Roosevelt to take the United States into a Sabbatian-

instigated Second World War that he said in his election campaign that he never would. The evidence is overwhelming that Roosevelt and his military and intelligence networks knew the attack was coming and did nothing to stop it, but they did make sure that America's most essential naval ships were not in Hawaii at the time. Three thousand Americans died in the Pearl Harbor attacks as they did on September 11th. By the 9/11 year of 2001 Sabbatians had widely infiltrated the US government, military and intelligence operations and used their compartmentalised assets to pull off the 'Al-Qaeda' attacks. If you read *The Trigger* it will blow your mind to see the utterly staggering concentration of 'Jewish' operatives (Sabbatian infiltrators) in essential positions of political, security, legal, law enforcement, financial and business power before, during, and after the attacks to make them happen, carry them out, and then cover their tracks – and I do mean *staggering* when you think of that 0.2 percent of the world population and two percent of Americans which are Jewish while Sabbatian infiltrators are a fraction of that. A central foundation of the 9/11 conspiracy was the hijacking of government, military, Air Force and intelligence computer systems in real time through 'back-door' access made possible by Israeli (Sabbatian) 'cyber security' software. Sabbatian-controlled Israel is on the way to rivalling Silicon Valley for domination of cyberspace and is becoming the dominant force in cyber-security which gives them access to entire computer systems and their passcodes across the world. Then add to this that Zionists head (officially) Silicon Valley giants like Google (Larry Page and Sergey Brin), Google-owned YouTube (Susan Wojcicki), Facebook (Mark Zuckerberg and Sheryl Sandberg), and Apple (Chairman Arthur D. Levinson), and that ultra-Zionist hedge fund billionaire Paul Singer has a \$1 billion stake in Twitter which is only nominally headed by 'CEO' pothead Jack Dorsey. As cable news host Tucker Carlson said of Dorsey: 'There used to be debate in the medical community whether dropping a ton of acid had permanent effects and I think that debate has now ended.' Carlson made the comment after Dorsey told a hearing on Capitol Hill (if you cut through his bullshit) that he

believed in free speech so long as he got to decide what you can hear and see. These 'big names' of Silicon Valley are only front men and women for the Global Cult, not least the Sabbatians, who are the true controllers of these corporations. Does anyone still wonder why these same people and companies have been ferociously censoring and banning people (like me) for exposing any aspect of the Cult agenda and especially the truth about the 'Covid' hoax which Sabbatians have orchestrated?

The Jeffrey Epstein paedophile ring was a Sabbatian operation. He was officially 'Jewish' but he was a Sabbatian and women abused by the ring have told me about the high number of 'Jewish' people involved. The Epstein horror has Sabbatian written all over it and matches perfectly their modus operandi and obsession with sex and ritual. Epstein was running a Sabbatian blackmail ring in which famous people with political and other influence were provided with young girls for sex while everything was being filmed and recorded on hidden cameras and microphones at his New York house, Caribbean island and other properties. Epstein survivors have described this surveillance system to me and some have gone public. Once the famous politician or other figure knew he or she was on video they tended to do whatever they were told. Here we go again ...when you've got them by the balls their hearts and minds will follow. Sabbatians use this blackmail technique on a wide scale across the world to entrap politicians and others they need to act as demanded. Epstein's private plane, the infamous 'Lolita Express', had many well-known passengers including Bill Clinton while Bill Gates has flown on an Epstein plane and met with him four years after Epstein had been jailed for paedophilia. They subsequently met many times at Epstein's home in New York according to a witness who was there. Epstein's infamous side-kick was Ghislaine Maxwell, daughter of Mossad agent and ultra-Zionist mega-crooked British businessman, Bob Maxwell, who at one time owned the *Daily Mirror* newspaper. Maxwell was murdered at sea on his boat in 1991 by Sabbatian-controlled Mossad when he became a liability with his

business empire collapsing as a former Mossad operative has confirmed (see *The Trigger*).

Money, money, money, funny money ...

Before I come to the Sabbatian connection with the last three US presidents I will lay out the crucial importance to Sabbatians of controlling banking and finance. Sabbatian Mayer Amschel Rothschild set out to dominate this arena in his family's quest for total global control. What is freedom? It is, in effect, choice. The more choices you have the freer you are and the fewer your choices the more you are enslaved. In the global structure created over centuries by Sabbatians the biggest decider and restrictor of choice is ... money. Across the world if you ask people what they would like to do with their lives and why they are not doing that they will reply 'I don't have the money'. This is the idea. A global elite of multi-billionaires are described as 'greedy' and that is true on one level; but control of money – who has it and who doesn't – is not primarily about greed. It's about control. Sabbatians have seized ever more control of finance and sucked the wealth of the world out of the hands of the population. We talk now, after all, about the 'One-percent' and even then the wealthiest are a lot fewer even than that. This has been made possible by a money scam so outrageous and so vast it could rightly be called the scam of scams founded on creating 'money' out of nothing and 'loaning' that with interest to the population. Money out of nothing is called 'credit'. Sabbatians have asserted control over governments and banking ever more completely through the centuries and secured financial laws that allow banks to lend hugely more than they have on deposit in a confidence trick known as fractional reserve lending. Imagine if you could lend money that doesn't exist and charge the recipient interest for doing so. You would end up in jail. Bankers by contrast end up in mansions, private jets, Malibu and Monaco.

Banks are only required to keep a fraction of their deposits and wealth in their vaults and they are allowed to lend 'money' they don't have called 'credit'. Go into a bank for a loan and if you succeed

the banker will not move any real wealth into your account. They will type into your account the amount of the agreed 'loan' – say £100,000. This is not wealth that really exists; it is non-existent, fresh-air, created-out-of-nothing 'credit' which has never, does not, and will never exist except in theory. Credit is backed by nothing except wind and only has buying power because people think that it has buying power and accept it in return for property, goods and services. I have described this situation as like those cartoon characters you see chasing each other and when they run over the edge of a cliff they keep running forward on fresh air until one of them looks down, realises what's happened, and they all crash into the ravine. The whole foundation of the Sabbatian financial system is to stop people looking down except for periodic moments when they want to crash the system (as in 2008 and 2020 ongoing) and reap the rewards from all the property, businesses and wealth their borrowers had signed over as 'collateral' in return for a 'loan' of fresh air. Most people think that money is somehow created by governments when it comes into existence from the start as a debt through banks 'lending' illusory money called credit. Yes, the very currency of exchange is a *debt* from day one issued as an interest-bearing loan. Why don't governments create money interest-free and lend it to their people interest-free? Governments are controlled by Sabbatians and the financial system is controlled by Sabbatians for whom interest-free money would be a nightmare come true. Sabbatians underpin their financial domination through their global network of central banks, including the privately-owned US Federal Reserve and Britain's Bank of England, and this is orchestrated by a privately-owned central bank coordination body called the Bank for International Settlements in Basle, Switzerland, created by the usual suspects including the Rockefellers and Rothschilds. Central bank chiefs don't answer to governments or the people. They answer to the Bank for International Settlements or, in other words, the Global Cult which is dominated today by Sabbatians.

Built-in disaster

There are so many constituent scams within the overall banking scam. When you take out a loan of thin-air credit only the amount of that loan is theoretically brought into circulation to add to the amount in circulation; but you are paying back the principle plus interest. The additional interest is not created and this means that with every 'loan' there is a shortfall in the money in circulation between what is borrowed and what has to be paid back. There is never even close to enough money in circulation to repay all outstanding public and private debt including interest. Coldly weaved in the very fabric of the system is the certainty that some will lose their homes, businesses and possessions to the banking 'lender'. This is less obvious in times of 'boom' when the amount of money in circulation (and the debt) is expanding through more people wanting and getting loans. When a downturn comes and the money supply contracts it becomes painfully obvious that there is not enough money to service all debt and interest. This is less obvious in times of 'boom' when the amount of money in circulation (and the debt) is expanding through more people wanting and getting loans. When a downturn comes and the money supply contracts and it becomes painfully obvious – as in 2008 and currently – that there is not enough money to service all debt and interest. Sabbatian banksters have been leading the human population through a calculated series of booms (more debt incurred) and busts (when the debt can't be repaid and the banks get the debtor's tangible wealth in exchange for non-existent 'credit'). With each 'bust' Sabbatian bankers have absorbed more of the world's tangible wealth and we end up with the One-percent. Governments are in bankruptcy levels of debt to the same system and are therefore owned by a system they do not control. The Federal Reserve, 'America's central bank', is privately-owned and American presidents only nominally appoint its chairman or woman to maintain the illusion that it's an arm of government. It's not. The 'Fed' is a cartel of private banks which handed billions to its associates and friends after the crash of 2008 and has been Sabbatian-controlled since it was manipulated into being in 1913 through the covert trickery of Rothschild banking agents Jacob Schiff and Paul

Warburg, and the Sabbatian Rockefeller family. Somehow from a Jewish population of two-percent and globally 0.2 percent (Sabbatian interlopers remember are far smaller) ultra-Zionists headed the Federal Reserve for 31 years between 1987 and 2018 in the form of Alan Greenspan, Bernard Bernanke and Janet Yellen (now Biden's Treasury Secretary) with Yellen's deputy chairman a Israeli-American dual citizen and ultra-Zionist Stanley Fischer, a former governor of the Bank of Israel. Ultra-Zionist Fed chiefs spanned the presidencies of Ronald Reagan ('Republican'), Father George Bush ('Republican'), Bill Clinton ('Democrat'), Boy George Bush ('Republican') and Barack Obama ('Democrat'). We should really add the pre-Greenspan chairman, Paul Adolph Volcker, 'appointed' by Jimmy Carter ('Democrat') who ran the Fed between 1979 and 1987 during the Carter and Reagan administrations before Greenspan took over. Volcker was a long-time associate and business partner of the Rothschilds. No matter what the 'party' officially in power the United States economy was directed by the same force. Here are members of the Obama, Trump and Biden administrations and see if you can make out a common theme.

Barack Obama ('Democrat')

Ultra-Zionists Robert Rubin, Larry Summers, and Timothy Geithner ran the US Treasury in the Clinton administration and two of them reappeared with Obama. Ultra-Zionist Fed chairman Alan Greenspan had manipulated the crash of 2008 through deregulation and jumped ship just before the disaster to make way for ultra-Zionist Bernard Bernanke to hand out trillions to Sabbatian 'too big to fail' banks and businesses, including the ubiquitous ultra-Zionist Goldman Sachs which has an ongoing revolving door operation between itself and major financial positions in government worldwide. Obama inherited the fallout of the crash when he took office in January, 2009, and fortunately he had the support of his ultra-Zionist White House Chief of Staff Rahm Emmanuel, son of a terrorist who helped to bomb Israel into being in 1948, and his ultra-Zionist senior adviser David Axelrod, chief strategist in Obama's two

successful presidential campaigns. Emmanuel, later mayor of Chicago and former senior fundraiser and strategist for Bill Clinton, is an example of the Sabbatian policy after Israel was established of migrating insider families to America so their children would be born American citizens. 'Obama' chose this financial team throughout his administration to respond to the Sabbatian-instigated crisis:

Timothy Geithner (ultra-Zionist) Treasury Secretary; Jacob J. Lew, Treasury Secretary; Larry Summers (ultra-Zionist), director of the White House National Economic Council; Paul Adolph Volcker (Rothschild business partner), chairman of the Economic Recovery Advisory Board; Peter Orszag (ultra-Zionist), director of the Office of Management and Budget overseeing all government spending; Penny Pritzker (ultra-Zionist), Commerce Secretary; Jared Bernstein (ultra-Zionist), chief economist and economic policy adviser to Vice President Joe Biden; Mary Schapiro (ultra-Zionist), chair of the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC); Gary Gensler (ultra-Zionist), chairman of the Commodity Futures Trading Commission (CFTC); Sheila Bair (ultra-Zionist), chair of the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC); Karen Mills (ultra-Zionist), head of the Small Business Administration (SBA); Kenneth Feinberg (ultra-Zionist), Special Master for Executive [bail-out] Compensation. Feinberg would be appointed to oversee compensation (with strings) to 9/11 victims and families in a campaign to stop them having their day in court to question the official story. At the same time ultra-Zionist Bernard Bernanke was chairman of the Federal Reserve and these are only some of the ultra-Zionists with allegiance to Sabbatian-controlled Israel in the Obama government. Obama's biggest corporate donor was ultra-Zionist Goldman Sachs which had employed many in his administration.

Donald Trump ('Republican')

Trump claimed to be an outsider (he wasn't) who had come to 'drain the swamp'. He embarked on this goal by immediately appointing ultra-Zionist Steve Mnuchin, a Goldman Sachs employee for 17

years, as his Treasury Secretary. Others included Gary Cohn (ultra-Zionist), chief operating officer of Goldman Sachs, his first Director of the National Economic Council and chief economic adviser, who was later replaced by Larry Kudlow (ultra-Zionist). Trump's senior adviser throughout his four years in the White House was his sinister son-in-law Jared Kushner, a life-long friend of Israel Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu. Kushner is the son of a convicted crook who was pardoned by Trump in his last days in office. Other ultra-Zionists in the Trump administration included: Stephen Miller, Senior Policy Adviser; Avrahm Berkowitz, Deputy Adviser to Trump and his Senior Adviser Jared Kushner; Ivanka Trump, Adviser to the President, who converted to Judaism when she married Jared Kushner; David Friedman, Trump lawyer and Ambassador to Israel; Jason Greenblatt, Trump Organization executive vice president and chief legal officer, who was made Special Representative for International Negotiations and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict; Rod Rosenstein, Deputy Attorney General; Elliot Abrams, Special Representative for Venezuela, then Iran; John Eisenberg, National Security Council Legal Adviser and Deputy Council to the President for National Security Affairs; Anne Neuberger, Deputy National Manager, National Security Agency; Ezra Cohen-Watnick, Acting Under Secretary of Defense for Intelligence; Elan Carr, Special Envoy to monitor and combat anti-Semitism; Len Khodorkovsky, Deputy Special Envoy to monitor and combat anti-Semitism; Reed Cordish, Assistant to the President, Intragovernmental and Technology Initiatives. Trump Vice President Mike Pence and Secretary of State Mike Pompeo, both Christian Zionists, were also vehement supporters of Israel and its goals and ambitions.

Donald 'free-speech believer' Trump pardoned a number of financial and violent criminals while ignoring calls to pardon Julian Assange and Edward Snowden whose crimes are revealing highly relevant information about government manipulation and corruption and the widespread illegal surveillance of the American people by US 'security' agencies. It's so good to know that Trump is on the side of freedom and justice and not mega-criminals with

allegiance to Sabbatian-controlled Israel. These included a pardon for Israeli spy Jonathan Pollard who was jailed for life in 1987 under the Espionage Act. Aviem Sella, the Mossad agent who recruited Pollard, was also pardoned by Trump while Assange sat in jail and Snowden remained in exile in Russia. Sella had 'fled' (was helped to escape) to Israel in 1987 and was never extradited despite being charged under the Espionage Act. A Trump White House statement said that Sella's clemency had been 'supported by Benjamin Netanyahu, Ron Dermer, Israel's US Ambassador, David Friedman, US Ambassador to Israel and Miriam Adelson, wife of leading Trump donor Sheldon Adelson who died shortly before. Other friends of Jared Kushner were pardoned along with Sholom Weiss who was believed to be serving the longest-ever white-collar prison sentence of more than 800 years in 2000. The sentence was commuted of Ponzi-schemer Eliyahu Weinstein who defrauded Jews and others out of \$200 million. I did mention that Assange and Snowden were ignored, right? Trump gave Sabbatians almost everything they asked for in military and political support, moving the US Embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem with its critical symbolic and literal implications for Palestinian statehood, and the 'deal of the Century' designed by Jared Kushner and David Friedman which gave the Sabbatian Israeli government the green light to substantially expand its already widespread program of building illegal Jewish-only settlements in the occupied land of the West Bank. This made a two-state 'solution' impossible by seizing all the land of a potential Palestinian homeland and that had been the plan since 1948 and then 1967 when the Arab-controlled Gaza Strip, West Bank, Sinai Peninsula and Syrian Golan Heights were occupied by Israel. All the talks about talks and road maps and delays have been buying time until the West Bank was physically occupied by Israeli real estate. Trump would have to be a monumentally ill-informed idiot not to see that this was the plan he was helping to complete. The Trump administration was in so many ways the Kushner administration which means the Netanyahu administration which means the Sabbatian administration. I understand why many opposing Cult fascism in all its forms gravitated to Trump, but he

was a crucial part of the Sabbatian plan and I will deal with this in the next chapter.

Joe Biden ('Democrat')

A barely cognitive Joe Biden took over the presidency in January, 2021, along with his fellow empty shell, Vice-President Kamala Harris, as the latest Sabbatian gofers to enter the White House. Names on the door may have changed and the 'party' – the force behind them remained the same as Zionists were appointed to a stream of pivotal areas relating to Sabbatian plans and policy. They included: Janet Yellen, Treasury Secretary, former head of the Federal Reserve, and still another ultra-Zionist running the US Treasury after Mnuchin (Trump), Lew and Geithner (Obama), and Summers and Rubin (Clinton); Anthony Blinken, Secretary of State; Wendy Sherman, Deputy Secretary of State (so that's 'Biden's' Sabbatian foreign policy sorted); Jeff Zients, White House coronavirus coordinator; Rochelle Walensky, head of the Centers for Disease Control; Rachel Levine, transgender deputy health secretary (that's 'Covid' hoax policy under control); Merrick Garland, Attorney General; Alejandro Mayorkas, Secretary of Homeland Security; Cass Sunstein, Homeland Security with responsibility for new immigration laws; Avril Haines, Director of National Intelligence; Anne Neuberger, National Security Agency cybersecurity director (note, cybersecurity); David Cohen, CIA Deputy Director; Ronald Klain, Biden's Chief of Staff (see Rahm Emanuel); Eric Lander, a 'leading geneticist', Office of Science and Technology Policy director (see Smart Grid, synthetic biology agenda); Jessica Rosenworcel, acting head of the Federal Communications Commission (FCC) which controls Smart Grid technology policy and electromagnetic communication systems including 5G. How can it be that so many pivotal positions are held by two-percent of the American population and 0.2 percent of the world population administration after administration no matter who is the president and what is the party? It's a coincidence? Of course it's not and this is why Sabbatians have built their colossal global web of interlocking 'anti-

hate' hate groups to condemn anyone who asks these glaring questions as an 'anti-Semite'. The way that Jewish people horrifically abused in Sabbatian-backed Nazi Germany are exploited to this end is stomach-turning and disgusting beyond words.

Political fusion

Sabbatian manipulation has reversed the roles of Republicans and Democrats and the same has happened in Britain with the Conservative and Labour Parties. Republicans and Conservatives were always labelled the 'right' and Democrats and Labour the 'left', but look at the policy positions now and the Democrat-Labour 'left' has moved further to the 'right' than Republicans and Conservatives under the banner of 'Woke', the Cult-created far-right tyranny. Where once the Democrat-Labour 'left' defended free speech and human rights they now seek to delete them and as I said earlier despite the 'Covid' fascism of the Jackboot Johnson Conservative government in the UK the Labour Party of leader Keir Starmer demanded even more extreme measures. The Labour Party has been very publicly absorbed by Sabbatians after a political and media onslaught against the previous leader, the weak and inept Jeremy Corbyn, over made-up allegations of 'anti-Semitism' both by him and his party. The plan was clear with this 'anti-Semite' propaganda and what was required in response was a swift and decisive 'fuck off' from Corbyn and a statement to expose the Anti-Semitism Industry (Sabbatian) attempt to silence Labour criticism of the Israeli government (Sabbatians) and purge the party of all dissent against the extremes of ultra-Zionism (Sabbatians). Instead Corbyn and his party fell to their knees and appeased the abusers which, by definition, is impossible. Appeasing one demand leads only to a new demand to be appeased until takeover is complete. Like I say – 'fuck off' would have been a much more effective policy and I have used it myself with great effect over the years when Sabbatians are on my case which is most of the time. I consider that fact a great compliment, by the way. The outcome of the Labour Party capitulation is that we now have a Sabbatian-controlled

Conservative Party 'opposed' by a Sabbatian-controlled Labour Party in a one-party Sabbatian state that hurtles towards the extremes of tyranny (the Sabbatian cult agenda). In America the situation is the same. Labour's Keir Starmer spends his days on his knees with his tongue out pointing to Tel Aviv, or I guess now Jerusalem, while Boris Johnson has an 'anti-Semitism czar' in the form of former Labour MP John Mann who keeps Starmer company on his prayer mat.

Sabbatian influence can be seen in Jewish members of the Labour Party who have been ejected for criticism of Israel including those from families that suffered in Nazi Germany. Sabbatians despise real Jewish people and target them even more harshly because it is so much more difficult to dub them 'anti-Semitic' although in their desperation they do try.

CHAPTER THREE

The Pushbacker sting

Until you realize how easy it is for your mind to be manipulated, you remain the puppet of someone else's game

Evita Ochel

I will use the presidencies of Trump and Biden to show how the manipulation of the one-party state plays out behind the illusion of political choice across the world. No two presidencies could – on the face of it – be more different and apparently at odds in terms of direction and policy.

A Renegade Mind sees beyond the obvious and focuses on outcomes and consequences and not image, words and waffle. The Cult embarked on a campaign to divide America between those who blindly support its agenda (the mentality known as 'Woke') and those who are pushing back on where the Cult and its Sabbatians want to go. This presents infinite possibilities for dividing and ruling the population by setting them at war with each other and allows a perceptual ring fence of demonisation to encircle the Pushbackers in a modern version of the Little Big Horn in 1876 when American cavalry led by Lieutenant Colonel George Custer were drawn into a trap, surrounded and killed by Native American tribes defending their land of thousands of years from being seized by the government. In this modern version the roles are reversed and it's those defending themselves from the Sabbatian government who are surrounded and the government that's seeking to destroy them. This trap was set years ago and to explain how we must return to 2016

and the emergence of Donald Trump as a candidate to be President of the United States. He set out to overcome the best part of 20 other candidates in the Republican Party before and during the primaries and was not considered by many in those early stages to have a prayer of living in the White House. The Republican Party was said to have great reservations about Trump and yet somehow he won the nomination. When you know how American politics works – politics in general – there is no way that Trump could have become the party's candidate unless the Sabbatian-controlled 'Neocons' that run the Republican Party wanted that to happen. We saw the proof in emails and documents made public by WikiLeaks that the Democratic Party hierarchy, or Democons, systematically undermined the campaign of Bernie Sanders to make sure that Sabbatian gofer Hillary Clinton won the nomination to be their presidential candidate. If the Democons could do that then the Neocons in the Republican Party could have derailed Trump in the same way. But they didn't and at that stage I began to conclude that Trump could well be the one chosen to be president. If that was the case the 'why' was pretty clear to see – the goal of dividing America between Cult agenda-supporting Wokers and Pushbackers who gravitated to Trump because he was telling them what they wanted to hear. His constituency of support had been increasingly ignored and voiceless for decades and profoundly through the eight years of Sabbatian puppet Barack Obama. Now here was someone speaking their language of pulling back from the incessant globalisation of political and economic power, the exporting of American jobs to China and elsewhere by 'American' (Sabbatian) corporations, the deletion of free speech, and the mass immigration policies that had further devastated job opportunities for the urban working class of all races and the once American heartlands of the Midwest.

Beware the forked tongue

Those people collectively sighed with relief that at last a political leader was apparently on their side, but another trait of the Renegade Mind is that you look even harder at people telling you

what you want to hear than those who are telling you otherwise. Obviously as I said earlier people wish what they want to hear to be true and genuine and they are much more likely to believe that than someone saying what they don't want to hear and don't want to be true. Sales people are taught to be skilled in eliciting by calculated questioning what their customers want to hear and repeating that back to them as their own opinion to get their targets to like and trust them. Assets of the Cult are also sales people in the sense of selling perception. To read Cult manipulation you have to play the long and expanded game and not fall for the Vaudeville show of party politics. Both American parties are vehicles for the Cult and they exploit them in different ways depending on what the agenda requires at that moment. Trump and the Republicans were used to be the focus of dividing America and isolating Pushbackers to open the way for a Biden presidency to become the most extreme in American history by advancing the full-blown Woke (Cult) agenda with the aim of destroying and silencing Pushbackers now labelled Nazi Trump supporters and white supremacists.

Sabbatians wanted Trump in office for the reasons described by ultra-Zionist Saul Alinsky (1909-1972) who was promoting the Woke philosophy through 'community organising' long before anyone had heard of it. In those days it still went by its traditional name of Marxism. The reason for the manipulated Trump phenomenon was laid out in Alinsky's 1971 book, *Rules for Radicals*, which was his blueprint for overthrowing democratic and other regimes and replacing them with Sabbatian Marxism. Not surprisingly his to-do list was evident in the Sabbatian French and Russian 'Revolutions' and that in China which will become very relevant in the next chapter about the 'Covid' hoax. Among Alinsky's followers have been the deeply corrupt Barack Obama, House Speaker Nancy Pelosi and Hillary Clinton who described him as a 'hero'. All three are Sabbatian stooges with Pelosi personifying the arrogant corrupt idiocy that so widely fronts up for the Cult inner core. Predictably as a Sabbatian advocate of the 'light-bringer' Alinsky features Lucifer on the dedication page of his book as the original radical who gained

his own kingdom ('Earth' as we shall see). One of Alinsky's golden radical rules was to pick an individual and focus all attention, hatred and blame on them and not to target faceless bureaucracies and corporations. *Rules for Radicals* is really a Sabbatian handbook with its contents repeatedly employed all over the world for centuries and why wouldn't Sabbatians bring to power their designer-villain to be used as the individual on which all attention, hatred and blame was bestowed? This is what they did and the only question for me is how much Trump knew that and how much he was manipulated. A bit of both, I suspect. This was Alinsky's Trump technique from a man who died in 1972. The technique has spanned history:

Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, polarize it. Don't try to attack abstract corporations or bureaucracies. Identify a responsible individual. Ignore attempts to shift or spread the blame.

From the moment Trump came to illusory power everything was about him. It wasn't about Republican policy or opinion, but all about Trump. Everything he did was presented in negative, derogatory and abusive terms by the Sabbatian-dominated media led by Cult operations such as CNN, MSNBC, *The New York Times* and the Jeff Bezos-owned *Washington Post* – 'Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, polarize it.' Trump was turned into a demon to be vilified by those who hated him and a demi-god loved by those who worshipped him. This, in turn, had his supporters, too, presented as equally demonic in preparation for the punchline later down the line when Biden was about to take office. It was here's a Trump, there's a Trump, everywhere a Trump, Trump. Virtually every news story or happening was filtered through the lens of 'The Donald'. You loved him or hated him and which one you chose was said to define you as Satan's spawn or a paragon of virtue. Even supporting some Trump policies or statements and not others was enough for an assault on your character. No shades of grey were or are allowed. Everything is black and white (literally and figuratively). A Californian I knew had her head utterly scrambled by her hatred for Trump while telling people they should love each other. She was so totally consumed by

Trump Derangement Syndrome as it became to be known that this glaring contradiction would never have occurred to her. By definition anyone who criticised Trump or praised his opponents was a hero and this lady described Joe Biden as 'a kind, honest gentleman' when he's a provable liar, mega-crook and vicious piece of work to boot. Sabbatians had indeed divided America using Trump as the fall-guy and all along the clock was ticking on the consequences for his supporters.

In hock to his masters

Trump gave Sabbatians via Israel almost everything they wanted in his four years. Ask and you shall receive was the dynamic between himself and Benjamin Netanyahu orchestrated by Trump's ultra-Zionist son-in-law Jared Kushner, his ultra-Zionist Ambassador to Israel, David Friedman, and ultra-Zionist 'Israel adviser', Jason Greenblatt. The last two were central to the running and protecting from collapse of his business empire, the Trump Organisation, and colossal business failures made him forever beholding to Sabbatian networks that bailed him out. By the start of the 1990s Trump owed \$4 billion to banks that he couldn't pay and almost \$1 billion of that was down to him personally and not his companies. This mega-disaster was the result of building two new casinos in Atlantic City and buying the enormous Taj Mahal operation which led to crippling debt payments. He had borrowed fantastic sums from 72 banks with major Sabbatian connections and although the scale of debt should have had him living in a tent alongside the highway they never foreclosed. A plan was devised to lift Trump from the mire by BT Securities Corporation and Rothschild Inc. and the case was handled by Wilber Ross who had worked for the Rothschilds for 27 years. Ross would be named US Commerce Secretary after Trump's election. Another crucial figure in saving Trump was ultra-Zionist 'investor' Carl Icahn who bought the Taj Mahal casino. Icahn was made special economic adviser on financial regulation in the Trump administration. He didn't stay long but still managed to find time to make a tidy sum of a reported \$31.3 million when he sold his

holdings affected by the price of steel three days before Trump imposed a 235 percent tariff on steel imports. What amazing bits of luck these people have. Trump and Sabbatian operatives have long had a close association and his mentor and legal adviser from the early 1970s until 1986 was the dark and genetically corrupt ultra-Zionist Roy Cohn who was chief counsel to Senator Joseph McCarthy's 'communist' witch-hunt in the 1950s. *Esquire* magazine published an article about Cohn with the headline 'Don't mess with Roy Cohn'. He was described as the most feared lawyer in New York and 'a ruthless master of dirty tricks ... [with] ... more than one Mafia Don on speed dial'. Cohn's influence, contacts, support and protection made Trump a front man for Sabbatians in New York with their connections to one of Cohn's many criminal employers, the 'Russian' Sabbatian Mafia. Israel-centric media mogul Rupert Murdoch was introduced to Trump by Cohn and they started a long friendship. Cohn died in 1986 weeks after being disbarred for unethical conduct by the Appellate Division of the New York State Supreme Court. The wheels of justice do indeed run slow given the length of Cohn's crooked career.

QAnon-sense

We are asked to believe that Donald Trump with his fundamental connections to Sabbatian networks and operatives has been leading the fight to stop the Sabbatian agenda for the fascistic control of America and the world. Sure he has. A man entrapped during his years in the White House by Sabbatian operatives and whose biggest financial donor was casino billionaire Sheldon Adelson who was Sabbatian to his DNA?? Oh, do come on. Trump has been used to divide America and isolate Pushbackers on the Cult agenda under the heading of 'Trump supporters', 'insurrectionists' and 'white supremacists'. The US Intelligence/Mossad Psyop or psychological operation known as QAnon emerged during the Trump years as a central pillar in the Sabbatian campaign to lead Pushbackers into the trap set by those that wished to destroy them. I knew from the start that QAnon was a scam because I had seen the same scenario many

times before over 30 years under different names and I had written about one in particular in the books. 'Not again' was my reaction when QAnon came to the fore. The same script is pulled out every few years and a new name added to the letterhead. The story always takes the same form: 'Insiders' or 'the good guys' in the government-intelligence-military 'Deep State' apparatus were going to instigate mass arrests of the 'bad guys' which would include the Rockefellers, Rothschilds, Barack Obama, Hillary Clinton, George Soros, etc., etc. Dates are given for when the 'good guys' are going to move in, but the dates pass without incident and new dates are given which pass without incident. The central message to Pushbackers in each case is that they don't have to do anything because there is 'a plan' and it is all going to be sorted by the 'good guys' on the inside. 'Trust the plan' was a QAnon mantra when the only plan was to misdirect Pushbackers into putting their trust in a Psyop they believed to be real. Beware, beware, those who tell you what you want to hear and always check it out. Right up to Biden's inauguration QAnon was still claiming that 'the Storm' was coming and Trump would stay on as president when Biden and his cronies were arrested and jailed. It was never going to happen and of course it didn't, but what did happen as a result provided that punchline to the Sabbatian Trump/QAnon Psyop.

On January 6th, 2021, a very big crowd of Trump supporters gathered in the National Mall in Washington DC down from the Capitol Building to protest at what they believed to be widespread corruption and vote fraud that stopped Trump being re-elected for a second term as president in November, 2020. I say as someone that does not support Trump or Biden that the evidence is clear that major vote-fixing went on to favour Biden, a man with cognitive problems so advanced he can often hardly string a sentence together without reading the words written for him on the Teleprompter. Glaring ballot discrepancies included serious questions about electronic voting machines that make vote rigging a comparative cinch and hundreds of thousands of paper votes that suddenly appeared during already advanced vote counts and virtually all of

them for Biden. Early Trump leads in crucial swing states suddenly began to close and disappear. The pandemic hoax was used as the excuse to issue almost limitless numbers of mail-in ballots with no checks to establish that the recipients were still alive or lived at that address. They were sent to streams of people who had not even asked for them. Private organisations were employed to gather these ballots and who knows what they did with them before they turned up at the counts. The American election system has been manipulated over decades to become a sick joke with more holes than a Swiss cheese for the express purpose of dictating the results. Then there was the criminal manipulation of information by Sabbatian tech giants like Facebook, Twitter and Google-owned YouTube which deleted pro-Trump, anti-Biden accounts and posts while everything in support of Biden was left alone. Sabbatians wanted Biden to win because after the dividing of America it was time for full-on Woke and every aspect of the Cult agenda to be unleashed.

Hunter gatherer

Extreme Silicon Valley bias included blocking information by the *New York Post* exposing a Biden scandal that should have ended his bid for president in the final weeks of the campaign. Hunter Biden, his monumentally corrupt son, is reported to have sent a laptop to be repaired at a local store and failed to return for it. Time passed until the laptop became the property of the store for non-payment of the bill. When the owner saw what was on the hard drive he gave a copy to the FBI who did nothing even though it confirmed widespread corruption in which the Joe Biden family were using his political position, especially when he was vice president to Obama, to make multiple millions in countries around the world and most notably Ukraine and China. Hunter Biden's one-time business partner Tony Bobulinski went public when the story broke in the *New York Post* to confirm the corruption he saw and that Joe Biden not only knew what was going on he also profited from the spoils. Millions were handed over by a Chinese company with close

connections – like all major businesses in China – to the Chinese communist party of President Xi Jinping. Joe Biden even boasted at a meeting of the Cult's World Economic Forum that as vice president he had ordered the government of Ukraine to fire a prosecutor. What he didn't mention was that the same man just happened to be investigating an energy company which was part of Hunter Biden's corrupt portfolio. The company was paying him big bucks for no other reason than the influence his father had. Overnight Biden's presidential campaign should have been over given that he had lied publicly about not knowing what his son was doing. Instead almost the entire Sabbatian-owned mainstream media and Sabbatian-owned Silicon Valley suppressed circulation of the story. This alone went a mighty way to rigging the election of 2020. Cult assets like Mark Zuckerberg at Facebook also spent hundreds of millions to be used in support of Biden and vote 'administration'.

The Cult had used Trump as the focus to divide America and was now desperate to bring in moronic, pliable, corrupt Biden to complete the double-whammy. No way were they going to let little things like the will of the people thwart their plan. Silicon Valley widely censored claims that the election was rigged because it *was* rigged. For the same reason anyone claiming it was rigged was denounced as a 'white supremacist' including the pathetically few Republican politicians willing to say so. Right across the media where the claim was mentioned it was described as a 'false claim' even though these excuses for 'journalists' would have done no research into the subject whatsoever. Trump won seven million more votes than any sitting president had ever achieved while somehow a cognitively-challenged soon to be 78-year-old who was hidden away from the public for most of the campaign managed to win more votes than any presidential candidate in history. It makes no sense. You only had to see election rallies for both candidates to witness the enthusiasm for Trump and the apathy for Biden. Tens of thousands would attend Trump events while Biden was speaking in empty car parks with often only television crews attending and framing their shots to hide the fact that no one was there. It was pathetic to see

footage come to light of Biden standing at a podium making speeches only to TV crews and party fixers while reading the words written for him on massive Teleprompter screens. So, yes, those protestors on January 6th had a point about election rigging, but some were about to walk into a trap laid for them in Washington by the Cult Deep State and its QAnon Psyop. This was the Capitol Hill riot ludicrously dubbed an 'insurrection'.

The spider and the fly

Renegade Minds know there are not two 'sides' in politics, only one side, the Cult, working through all 'sides'. It's a stage show, a puppet show, to direct the perceptions of the population into focusing on diversions like parties and candidates while missing the puppeteers with their hands holding all the strings. The Capitol Hill 'insurrection' brings us back to the Little Big Horn. Having created two distinct opposing groupings – Woke and Pushbackers – the trap was about to be sprung. Pushbackers were to be encircled and isolated by associating them all in the public mind with Trump and then labelling Trump as some sort of Confederate leader. I knew immediately that the Capitol riot was a set-up because of two things. One was how easy the rioters got into the building with virtually no credible resistance and secondly I could see – as with the 'Covid' hoax in the West at the start of 2020 – how the Cult could exploit the situation to move its agenda forward with great speed. My experience of Cult techniques and activities over more than 30 years has showed me that while they do exploit situations they haven't themselves created this never happens with events of fundamental agenda significance. Every time major events giving cultists the excuse to rapidly advance their plan you find they are manipulated into being for the specific reason of providing that excuse – Problem-Reaction-Solution. Only a tiny minority of the huge crowd of Washington protestors sought to gain entry to the Capitol by smashing windows and breaching doors. That didn't matter. The whole crowd and all Pushbackers, even if they did not support Trump, were going to be lumped together as dangerous

insurrectionists and conspiracy theorists. The latter term came into widespread use through a CIA memo in the 1960s aimed at discrediting those questioning the nonsensical official story of the Kennedy assassination and it subsequently became widely employed by the media. It's still being used by inept 'journalists' with no idea of its origin to discredit anyone questioning anything that authority claims to be true. When you are perpetrating a conspiracy you need to discredit the very word itself even though the dictionary definition of conspiracy is merely 'the activity of secretly planning with other people to do something bad or illegal' and 'a general agreement to keep silent about a subject for the purpose of keeping it secret'. On that basis there are conspiracies almost wherever you look. For obvious reasons the Cult and its lapdog media have to claim there are no conspiracies even though the word appears in state laws as with conspiracy to defraud, to murder, and to corrupt public morals.

Agent provocateurs are widely used by the Cult Deep State to manipulate genuine people into acting in ways that suit the desired outcome. By genuine in this case I mean protestors genuinely supporting Trump and claims that the election was stolen. In among them, however, were agents of the state wearing the garb of Trump supporters and QAnon to pump-prime the Capital riot which some genuine Trump supporters naively fell for. I described the situation as 'Come into my parlour said the spider to the fly'. Leaflets appeared through the Woke paramilitary arm Antifa, the anti-fascist fascists, calling on supporters to turn up in Washington looking like Trump supporters even though they hated him. Some of those arrested for breaching the Capitol Building were sourced to Antifa and its stable mate Black Lives Matter. Both organisations are funded by Cult billionaires and corporations. One man charged for the riot was according to his lawyer a former FBI agent who had held top secret security clearance for 40 years. Attorney Thomas Plofchan said of his client, 66-year-old Thomas Edward Caldwell:

He has held a Top Secret Security Clearance since 1979 and has undergone multiple Special Background Investigations in support of his clearances. After retiring from the Navy, he

worked as a section chief for the Federal Bureau of Investigation from 2009-2010 as a GS-12 [mid-level employee].

He also formed and operated a consulting firm performing work, often classified, for U.S government customers including the US. Drug Enforcement Agency, Department of Housing and Urban Development, the US Coast Guard, and the US Army Personnel Command.

A judge later released Caldwell pending trial in the absence of evidence about a conspiracy or that he tried to force his way into the building. *The New York Post* reported a 'law enforcement source' as saying that 'at least two known Antifa members were spotted' on camera among Trump supporters during the riot while one of the rioters arrested was John Earle Sullivan, a seriously extreme Black Lives Matter Trump-hater from Utah who was previously arrested and charged in July, 2020, over a BLM-Antifa riot in which drivers were threatened and one was shot. Sullivan is the founder of Utah-based Insurgence USA which is an affiliate of the Cult-created-and-funded Black Lives Matter movement. Footage appeared and was then deleted by Twitter of Trump supporters calling out Antifa infiltrators and a group was filmed changing into pro-Trump clothing before the riot. Security at the building was *pathetic* – as planned. Colonel Leroy Fletcher Prouty, a man with long experience in covert operations working with the US security apparatus, once described the tell-tale sign to identify who is involved in an assassination. He said:

No one has to direct an assassination – it happens. The active role is played secretly by permitting it to happen. This is the greatest single clue. Who has the power to call off or reduce the usual security precautions?

This principle applies to many other situations and certainly to the Capitol riot of January 6th, 2021.

The sting

With such a big and potentially angry crowd known to be gathering near the Capitol the security apparatus would have had a major police detail to defend the building with National Guard troops on

standby given the strength of feeling among people arriving from all over America encouraged by the QAnon Psyop and statements by Donald Trump. Instead Capitol Police 'security' was flimsy, weak, and easily breached. The same number of officers was deployed as on a regular day and that is a blatant red flag. They were not staffed or equipped for a possible riot that had been an obvious possibility in the circumstances. No protective and effective fencing worth the name was put in place and there were no contingency plans. The whole thing was basically a case of standing aside and waving people in. Once inside police mostly backed off apart from one Capitol police officer who ridiculously shot dead unarmed Air Force veteran protestor Ashli Babbitt without a warning as she climbed through a broken window. The 'investigation' refused to name or charge the officer after what must surely be considered a murder in the circumstances. They just lifted a carpet and swept. The story was endlessly repeated about five people dying in the 'armed insurrection' when there was no report of rioters using weapons. Apart from Babbitt the other four died from a heart attack, strokes and apparently a drug overdose. Capitol police officer Brian Sicknick was reported to have died after being bludgeoned with a fire extinguisher when he was alive after the riot was over and died later of what the Washington Medical Examiner's Office said was a stroke. Sicknick had no external injuries. The lies were delivered like rapid fire. There was a narrative to build with incessant repetition of the lie until the lie became the accepted 'everybody knows that' truth. The 'Big Lie' technique of Nazi Propaganda Minister Joseph Goebbels is constantly used by the Cult which was behind the Nazis and is today behind the 'Covid' and 'climate change' hoaxes. Goebbels said:

If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it. The lie can be maintained only for such time as the State can shield the people from the political, economic and/or military consequences of the lie. It thus becomes vitally important for the State to use all of its powers to repress dissent, for the truth is the mortal enemy of the lie, and thus by extension, the truth is the greatest enemy of the State.

Most protestors had a free run of the Capitol Building. This allowed pictures to be taken of rioters in iconic parts of the building including the Senate chamber which could be used as propaganda images against all Pushbackers. One Congresswoman described the scene as 'the worst kind of non-security anybody could ever imagine'. Well, the first part was true, but someone obviously did imagine it and made sure it happened. Some photographs most widely circulated featured people wearing QAnon symbols and now the Psyop would be used to dub all QAnon followers with the ubiquitous fit-all label of 'white supremacist' and 'insurrectionists'. When a Muslim extremist called Noah Green drove his car at two police officers at the Capitol Building killing one in April, 2021, there was no such political and media hysteria. They were just disappointed he wasn't white.

The witch-hunt

Government prosecutor Michael Sherwin, an aggressive, dark-eyed, professional Rottweiler led the 'investigation' and to call it over the top would be to understate reality a thousand fold. Hundreds were tracked down and arrested for the crime of having the wrong political views and people were jailed who had done nothing more than walk in the building, committed no violence or damage to property, took a few pictures and left. They were labelled a 'threat to the Republic' while Biden sat in the White House signing executive orders written for him that were dismantling 'the Republic'. Even when judges ruled that a mother and son should not be in jail the government kept them there. Some of those arrested have been badly beaten by prison guards in Washington and lawyers for one man said he suffered a fractured skull and was made blind in one eye. Meanwhile a woman is shot dead for no reason by a Capitol Police officer and we are not allowed to know who he is never mind what has happened to him although that will be *nothing*. The Cult's QAnon/Trump sting to identify and isolate Pushbackers and then target them on the road to crushing and deleting them was a resounding success. You would have thought the Russians had

invaded the building at gunpoint and lined up senators for a firing squad to see the political and media reaction. Congresswoman Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez is a child in a woman's body, a terrible-tvos, me, me, me, Woker narcissist of such proportions that words have no meaning. She said she thought she was going to die when 'insurrectionists' banged on her office door. It turned out she wasn't even in the Capitol Building when the riot was happening and the 'banging' was a Capitol Police officer. She referred to herself as a 'survivor' which is an insult to all those true survivors of violent and sexual abuse while she lives her pampered and privileged life talking drivel for a living. Her Woke colleague and fellow mega-narcissist Rashida Tlaib broke down describing the devastating effect on her, too, of *not being* in the building when the rioters were there. Ocasio-Cortez and Tlaib are members of a fully-Woke group of Congresswomen known as 'The Squad' along with Ilhan Omar and Ayanna Pressley. The Squad from what I can see can be identified by its vehement anti-white racism, anti-white men agenda, and, as always in these cases, the absence of brain cells on active duty.

The usual suspects were on the riot case immediately in the form of Democrat ultra-Zionist senators and operatives Chuck Schumer and Adam Schiff demanding that Trump be impeached for 'his part in the insurrection'. The same pair of prats had led the failed impeachment of Trump over the invented 'Russia collusion' nonsense which claimed Russia had helped Trump win the 2016 election. I didn't realise that Tel Aviv had been relocated just outside Moscow. I must find an up-to-date map. The Russia hoax was a Sabbatian operation to keep Trump occupied and impotent and to stop any rapport with Russia which the Cult wants to retain as a perceptual enemy to be pulled out at will. Puppet Biden began attacking Russia when he came to office as the Cult seeks more upheaval, division and war across the world. A two-year stage show 'Russia collusion inquiry' headed by the not-very-bright former 9/11 FBI chief Robert Mueller, with support from 19 lawyers, 40 FBI agents plus intelligence analysts, forensic accountants and other

staff, devoured tens of millions of dollars and found no evidence of Russia collusion which a ten-year-old could have told them on day one. Now the same moronic Schumer and Schiff wanted a second impeachment of Trump over the Capitol 'insurrection' (riot) which the arrested development of Schumer called another 'Pearl Harbor' while others compared it with 9/11 in which 3,000 died and, in the case of CNN, with the Rwandan genocide in the 1990s in which an estimated 500,000 to 600,000 were murdered, between 250,000 and 500,000 women were raped, and populations of whole towns were hacked to death with machetes. To make those comparisons purely for Cult political reasons is beyond insulting to those that suffered and lost their lives and confirms yet again the callous inhumanity that we are dealing with. Schumer is a monumental idiot and so is Schiff, but they serve the Cult agenda and do whatever they're told so they get looked after. Talking of idiots – another inane man who spanned the Russia and Capitol impeachment attempts was Senator Eric Swalwell who had the nerve to accuse Trump of collusion with the Russians while sleeping with a Chinese spy called Christine Fang or 'Fang Fang' which is straight out of a Bond film no doubt starring Klaus Schwab as the bloke living on a secret island and controlling laser weapons positioned in space and pointing at world capitals. Fang Fang plays the part of Bond's infiltrator girlfriend which I'm sure she would enjoy rather more than sharing a bed with the brainless Swalwell, lying back and thinking of China. The FBI eventually warned Swalwell about Fang Fang which gave her time to escape back to the Chinese dictatorship. How very thoughtful of them. The second Trump impeachment also failed and hardly surprising when an impeachment is supposed to remove a sitting president and by the time it happened Trump was no longer president. These people are running your country America, well, officially anyway. Terrifying isn't it?

Outcomes tell the story - always

The outcome of all this – and it's the *outcome* on which Renegade Minds focus, not the words – was that a vicious, hysterical and

obviously pre-planned assault was launched on Pushbackers to censor, silence and discredit them and even targeted their right to earn a living. They have since been condemned as 'domestic terrorists' that need to be treated like Al-Qaeda and Islamic State. 'Domestic terrorists' is a label the Cult has been trying to make stick since the period of the Oklahoma bombing in 1995 which was blamed on 'far-right domestic terrorists'. If you read *The Trigger* you will see that the bombing was clearly a Problem-Reaction-Solution carried out by the Deep State during a Bill Clinton administration so corrupt that no dictionary definition of the term would even nearly suffice. Nearly 30, 000 troops were deployed from all over America to the empty streets of Washington for Biden's inauguration. Ten thousand of them stayed on with the pretext of protecting the capital from insurrectionists when it was more psychological programming to normalise the use of the military in domestic law enforcement in support of the Cult plan for a police-military state. Biden's fascist administration began a purge of 'wrong-thinkers' in the military which means anyone that is not on board with Woke. The Capitol Building was surrounded by a fence with razor wire and the Land of the Free was further symbolically and literally dismantled. The circle was completed with the installation of Biden and the exploitation of the QAnon Psyop.

America had never been so divided since the civil war of the 19th century, Pushbackers were isolated and dubbed terrorists and now, as was always going to happen, the Cult immediately set about deleting what little was left of freedom and transforming American society through a swish of the hand of the most controlled 'president' in American history leading (officially at least) the most extreme regime since the country was declared an independent state on July 4th, 1776. Biden issued undebated, dictatorial executive orders almost by the hour in his opening days in office across the whole spectrum of the Cult wish-list including diluting controls on the border with Mexico allowing thousands of migrants to illegally enter the United States to transform the demographics of America and import an election-changing number of perceived Democrat

voters. Then there were Biden deportation amnesties for the already illegally resident (estimated to be as high as 20 or even 30 million). A bill before Congress awarded American citizenship to anyone who could prove they had worked in agriculture for just 180 days in the previous two years as 'Big Ag' secured its slave labour long-term. There were the plans to add new states to the union such as Puerto Rico and making Washington DC a state. They are all parts of a plan to ensure that the Cult-owned Woke Democrats would be permanently in power.

Border – what border?

I have exposed in detail in other books how mass immigration into the United States and Europe is the work of Cult networks fuelled by the tens of billions spent to this and other ends by George Soros and his global Open Society (open borders) Foundations. The impact can be seen in America alone where the population has increased by *100 million* in little more than 30 years mostly through immigration. I wrote in *The Answer* that the plan was to have so many people crossing the southern border that the numbers become unstoppable and we are now there under Cult-owned Biden. El Salvador in Central America puts the scale of what is happening into context. A third of the population now lives in the United States, much of it illegally, and many more are on the way. The methodology is to crush Central and South American countries economically and spread violence through machete-wielding psychopathic gangs like MS-13 based in El Salvador and now operating in many American cities. Biden-imposed lax security at the southern border means that it is all but open. He said before his 'election' that he wanted to see a surge towards the border if he became president and that was the green light for people to do just that after election day to create the human disaster that followed for both America and the migrants. When that surge came the imbecilic Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez said it wasn't a 'surge' because they are 'children, not insurgents' and the term 'surge' (used by Biden) was a claim of 'white supremacists'.

This disingenuous lady may one day enter the realm of the most basic intelligence, but it won't be any time soon.

Sabbatians and the Cult are in the process of destroying America by importing violent people and gangs in among the genuine to terrorise American cities and by overwhelming services that cannot cope with the sheer volume of new arrivals. Something similar is happening in Europe as Western society in general is targeted for demographic and cultural transformation and upheaval. The plan demands violence and crime to create an environment of intimidation, fear and division and Soros has been funding the election of district attorneys across America who then stop prosecuting many crimes, reduce sentences for violent crimes and free as many violent criminals as they can. Sabbatians are creating the chaos from which order – their order – can respond in a classic Problem-Reaction-Solution. A Freemasonic motto says 'Ordo Ab Chao' (Order out of Chaos) and this is why the Cult is constantly creating chaos to impose a new 'order'. Here you have the reason the Cult is constantly creating chaos. The 'Covid' hoax can be seen with those entering the United States by plane being forced to take a 'Covid' test while migrants flooding through southern border processing facilities do not. Nothing is put in the way of mass migration and if that means ignoring the government's own 'Covid' rules then so be it. They know it's all bullshit anyway. Any pushback on this is denounced as 'racist' by Workers and Sabbatian fronts like the ultra-Zionist Anti-Defamation League headed by the appalling Jonathan Greenblatt which at the same time argues that Israel should not give citizenship and voting rights to more Palestinian Arabs or the 'Jewish population' (in truth the Sabbatian network) will lose control of the country.

Society-changing numbers

Biden's masters have declared that countries like El Salvador are so dangerous that their people must be allowed into the United States for humanitarian reasons when there are fewer murders in large parts of many Central American countries than in US cities like

Baltimore. That is not to say Central America cannot be a dangerous place and Cult-controlled American governments have been making it so since way back, along with the dismantling of economies, in a long-term plan to drive people north into the United States. Parts of Central America are very dangerous, but in other areas the story is being greatly exaggerated to justify relaxing immigration criteria. Migrants are being offered free healthcare and education in the United States as another incentive to head for the border and there is no requirement to be financially independent before you can enter to prevent the resources of America being drained. You can't blame migrants for seeking what they believe will be a better life, but they are being played by the Cult for dark and nefarious ends. The numbers since Biden took office are huge. In February, 2021, more than 100,000 people were known to have tried to enter the US illegally through the southern border (it was 34,000 in the same month in 2020) and in March it was 170,000 – a 418 percent increase on March, 2020. These numbers are only known people, not the ones who get in unseen. The true figure for migrants illegally crossing the border in a single month was estimated by one congressman at 250,000 and that number will only rise under Biden's current policy. Gangs of murdering drug-running thugs that control the Mexican side of the border demand money – thousands of dollars – to let migrants cross the Rio Grande into America. At the same time gun battles are breaking out on the border several times a week between rival Mexican drug gangs (which now operate globally) who are equipped with sophisticated military-grade weapons, grenades and armoured vehicles. While the Capitol Building was being 'protected' from a non-existent 'threat' by thousands of troops, and others were still deployed at the time in the Cult Neocon war in Afghanistan, the southern border of America was left to its fate. This is not incompetence, it is cold calculation.

By March, 2021, there were 17,000 unaccompanied children held at border facilities and many of them are ensnared by people traffickers for paedophile rings and raped on their journey north to America. This is not conjecture – this is fact. Many of those designated

children are in reality teenage boys or older. Meanwhile Wokers posture their self-purity for encouraging poor and tragic people to come to America and face this nightmare both on the journey and at the border with the disgusting figure of House Speaker Nancy Pelosi giving disingenuous speeches about caring for migrants. The woman's evil. Wokers condemned Trump for having children in cages at the border (so did Obama, *Shhhh*), but now they are sleeping on the floor without access to a shower with one border facility 729 percent over capacity. The Biden insanity even proposed flying migrants from the southern border to the northern border with Canada for 'processing'. The whole shambles is being overseen by ultra-Zionist Secretary of Homeland Security, the moronic liar Alejandro Mayorkas, who banned news cameras at border facilities to stop Americans seeing what was happening. Mayorkas said there was not a ban on news crews; it was just that they were not allowed to film. Alongside him at Homeland Security is another ultra-Zionist Cass Sunstein appointed by Biden to oversee new immigration laws. Sunstein despises conspiracy researchers to the point where he suggests they should be banned or *taxed* for having such views. The man is not bonkers or anything. He's perfectly well-adjusted, but adjusted to what is the question. Criticise what is happening and you are a 'white supremacist' when earlier non-white immigrants also oppose the numbers which effect their lives and opportunities. Black people in poor areas are particularly damaged by uncontrolled immigration and the increased competition for work opportunities with those who will work for less. They are also losing voting power as Hispanics become more dominant in former black areas. It's a downward spiral for them while the billionaires behind the policy drone on about how much they care about black people and 'racism'. None of this is about compassion for migrants or black people – that's just wind and air. Migrants are instead being mercilessly exploited to transform America while the countries they leave are losing their future and the same is true in Europe. Mass immigration may now be the work of Woke Democrats, but it can be traced back to the 1986 Immigration Reform and Control Act (it

wasn't) signed into law by Republican hero President Ronald Reagan which gave amnesty to millions living in the United States illegally and other incentives for people to head for the southern border. Here we have the one-party state at work again.

Save me syndrome

Almost every aspect of what I have been exposing as the Cult agenda was on display in even the first days of 'Biden' with silencing of Pushbackers at the forefront of everything. A Renegade Mind will view the Trump years and QAnon in a very different light to their supporters and advocates as the dots are connected. The QAnon/Trump Psyop has given the Cult all it was looking for. We may not know how much, or little, that Trump realised he was being used, but that's a side issue. This pincer movement produced the desired outcome of dividing America and having Pushbackers isolated. To turn this around we have to look at new routes to empowerment which do not include handing our power to other people and groups through what I will call the 'Save Me Syndrome' – 'I want someone else to do it so that I don't have to'. We have seen this at work throughout human history and the QAnon/Trump Psyop is only the latest incarnation alongside all the others. Religion is an obvious expression of this when people look to a 'god' or priest to save them or tell them how to be saved and then there are 'save me' politicians like Trump. Politics is a diversion and not a 'saviour'. It is a means to block positive change, not make it possible.

Save Me Syndrome always comes with the same repeating theme of handing your power to whom or what you believe will save you while your real 'saviour' stares back from the mirror every morning. Renegade Minds are constantly vigilant in this regard and always asking the question 'What can I do?' rather than 'What can someone else do for me?' Gandhi was right when he said: 'You must be the change you want to see in the world.' We are indeed the people we have been waiting for. We are presented with a constant raft of reasons to concede that power to others and forget where the real power is. Humanity has the numbers and the Cult does not. It has to

use diversion and division to target the unstoppable power that comes from unity. Religions, governments, politicians, corporations, media, QAnon, are all different manifestations of this power-diversion and dilution. Refusing to give your power to governments and instead handing it to Trump and QAnon is not to take a new direction, but merely to recycle the old one with new names on the posters. I will explore this phenomenon as we proceed and how to break the cycles and recycles that got us here through the mists of repeating perception and so repeating history.

For now we shall turn to the most potent example in the entire human story of the consequences that follow when you give your power away. I am talking, of course, of the 'Covid' hoax.

CHAPTER FOUR

'Covid': Calculated catastrophe

Facts are threatening to those invested in fraud
DaShanne Stokes

We can easily unravel the real reason for the 'Covid pandemic' hoax by employing the Renegade Mind methodology that I have outlined this far. We'll start by comparing the long-planned Cult outcome with the 'Covid pandemic' outcome. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey.

I have highlighted the plan for the Hunger Games Society which has been in my books for so many years with the very few controlling the very many through ongoing dependency. To create this dependency it is essential to destroy independent livelihoods, businesses and employment to make the population reliant on the state (the Cult) for even the basics of life through a guaranteed pittance income. While independence of income remained these Cult ambitions would be thwarted. With this knowledge it was easy to see where the 'pandemic' hoax was going once talk of 'lockdowns' began and the closing of all but perceived 'essential' businesses to 'save' us from an alleged 'deadly virus'. Cult corporations like Amazon and Walmart were naturally considered 'essential' while mom and pop shops and stores had their doors closed by fascist decree. As a result with every new lockdown and new regulation more small and medium, even large businesses not owned by the Cult, went to the wall while Cult giants and their frontmen and women grew financially fatter by the second. Mom and pop were

denied an income and the right to earn a living and the wealth of people like Jeff Bezos (Amazon), Mark Zuckerberg (Facebook) and Sergei Brin and Larry Page (Google/Alphabet) have reached record levels. The Cult was increasing its own power through further dramatic concentrations of wealth while the competition was being destroyed and brought into a state of dependency. Lockdowns have been instigated to secure that very end and were never anything to do with health. My brother Paul spent 45 years building up a bus repair business, but lockdowns meant buses were running at a fraction of normal levels for months on end. Similar stories can be told in their hundreds of millions worldwide. Efforts of a lifetime coldly destroyed by Cult multi-billionaires and their lackeys in government and law enforcement who continued to earn their living from the taxation of the people while denying the right of the same people to earn theirs. How different it would have been if those making and enforcing these decisions had to face the same financial hardships of those they affected, but they never do.

Gates of Hell

Behind it all in the full knowledge of what he is doing and why is the psychopathic figure of Cult operative Bill Gates. His puppet Tedros at the World Health Organization declared 'Covid' a pandemic in March, 2020. The WHO had changed the definition of a 'pandemic' in 2009 just a month before declaring the 'swine flu pandemic' which would not have been so under the previous definition. The same applies to 'Covid'. The definition had included... 'an infection by an infectious agent, occurring simultaneously in different countries, with a significant mortality rate relative to the proportion of the population infected'. The new definition removed the need for 'significant mortality'. The 'pandemic' has been fraudulent even down to the definition, but Gates demanded economy-destroying lockdowns, school closures, social distancing, mandatory masks, a 'vaccination' for every man, woman and child on the planet and severe consequences and restrictions for those that refused. Who gave him this power? The

Cult did which he serves like a little boy in short trousers doing what his daddy tells him. He and his psychopathic missus even smiled when they said that much worse was to come (what they knew was planned to come). Gates responded in the matter-of-fact way of all psychopaths to a question about the effect on the world economy of what he was doing:

Well, it won't go to zero but it will shrink. Global GDP is probably going to take the biggest hit ever [Gates was smiling as he said this] ... in my lifetime this will be the greatest economic hit. But you don't have a choice. People act as if you have a choice. People don't feel like going to the stadium when they might get infected ... People are deeply affected by seeing these stats, by knowing they could be part of the transmission chain, old people, their parents and grandparents, could be affected by this, and so you don't get to say ignore what is going on here.

There will be the ability to open up, particularly in rich countries, if things are done well over the next few months, but for the world at large normalcy only returns when we have largely vaccinated the entire population.

The man has no compassion or empathy. How could he when he's a psychopath like all Cult players? My own view is that even beyond that he is very seriously mentally ill. Look in his eyes and you can see this along with his crazy flailing arms. You don't do what he has done to the world population since the start of 2020 unless you are mentally ill and at the most extreme end of psychopathic. You especially don't do it when to you know, as we shall see, that cases and deaths from 'Covid' are fakery and a product of monumental figure massaging. 'These stats' that Gates referred to are based on a 'test' that's not testing for the 'virus' as he has known all along. He made his fortune with big Cult support as an infamously ruthless software salesman and now buys global control of 'health' (death) policy without the population he affects having any say. It's a breathtaking outrage. Gates talked about people being deeply affected by fear of 'Covid' when that was because of *him* and his global network lying to them minute-by-minute supported by a lying media that he seriously influences and funds to the tune of hundreds of millions. He's handed big sums to media operations including the BBC, NBC, Al Jazeera, Univision, *PBS NewsHour*,

ProPublica, National Journal, The Guardian, The Financial Times, The Atlantic, Texas Tribune, USA Today publisher Gannett, Washington Monthly, Le Monde, Center for Investigative Reporting, Pulitzer Center on Crisis Reporting, National Press Foundation, International Center for Journalists, Solutions Journalism Network, the Poynter Institute for Media Studies, and many more. Gates is everywhere in the 'Covid' hoax and the man must go to prison – or a mental facility – for the rest of his life and his money distributed to those he has taken such enormous psychopathic pleasure in crushing.

The Muscle

The Hunger Games global structure demands a police-military state – a fusion of the two into one force – which viciously imposes the will of the Cult on the population and protects the Cult from public rebellion. In that regard, too, the 'Covid' hoax just keeps on giving. Often unlawful, ridiculous and contradictory 'Covid' rules and regulations have been policed across the world by moronic automatons and psychopaths made faceless by face-nappy masks and acting like the Nazi SS and fascist blackshirts and brownshirts of Hitler and Mussolini. The smallest departure from the rules decreed by the psychos in government and their clueless gofers were jumped upon by the face-nappy fascists. Brutality against public protestors soon became commonplace even on girls, women and old people as the brave men with the batons – the Face-Nappies as I call them – broke up peaceful protests and handed out fines like confetti to people who couldn't earn a living let alone pay hundreds of pounds for what was once an accepted human right. Robot Face-Nappies of Nottingham police in the English East Midlands fined one group £11,000 for attending a child's birthday party. For decades I charted the transformation of law enforcement as genuine, decent officers were replaced with psychopaths and the brain dead who would happily and brutally do whatever their masters told them. Now they were let loose on the public and I would emphasise the point that none of this just happened. The step-by-step change in the dynamic between police and public was orchestrated from the shadows by

those who knew where this was all going and the same with the perceptual reframing of those in all levels of authority and official administration through 'training courses' by organisations such as Common Purpose which was created in the late 1980s and given a massive boost in Blair era Britain until it became a global phenomenon. Supposed public 'servants' began to view the population as the enemy and the same was true of the police. This was the start of the explosion of behaviour manipulation organisations and networks preparing for the all-war on the human psyche unleashed with the dawn of 2020. I will go into more detail about this later in the book because it is a core part of what is happening.

Police desecrated beauty spots to deter people gathering and arrested women for walking in the countryside alone 'too far' from their homes. We had arrogant, clueless sergeants in the Isle of Wight police where I live posting on Facebook what they insisted the population must do or else. A schoolmaster sergeant called Radford looked young enough for me to ask if his mother knew he was out, but he was posting what he *expected* people to do while a Sergeant Wilkinson boasted about fining lads for meeting in a McDonald's car park where they went to get a lockdown takeaway. Wilkinson added that he had even cancelled their order. What a pair of prats these people are and yet they have increasingly become the norm among Jackboot Johnson's Yellowshirts once known as the British police. This was the theme all over the world with police savagery common during lockdown protests in the United States, the Netherlands, and the fascist state of Victoria in Australia under its tyrannical and again moronic premier Daniel Andrews. Amazing how tyrannical and moronic tend to work as a team and the same combination could be seen across America as arrogant, narcissistic Woke governors and mayors such as Gavin Newsom (California), Andrew Cuomo (New York), Gretchen Whitmer (Michigan), Lori Lightfoot (Chicago) and Eric Garcetti (Los Angeles) did their Nazi and Stalin impressions with the full support of the compliant brutality of their enforcers in uniform as they arrested small business owners defying

fascist shutdown orders and took them to jail in ankle shackles and handcuffs. This happened to bistro owner Marlena Pavlos-Hackney in Gretchen Whitmer's fascist state of Michigan when police arrived to enforce an order by a state-owned judge for 'putting the community at risk' at a time when other states like Texas were dropping restrictions and migrants were pouring across the southern border without any 'Covid' questions at all. I'm sure there are many officers appalled by what they are ordered to do, but not nearly enough of them. If they were truly appalled they would not do it. As the months passed every opportunity was taken to have the military involved to make their presence on the streets ever more familiar and 'normal' for the longer-term goal of police-military fusion.

Another crucial element to the Hunger Games enforcement network has been encouraging the public to report neighbours and others for 'breaking the lockdown rules'. The group faced with £11,000 in fines at the child's birthday party would have been dobbed-in by a neighbour with a brain the size of a pea. The technique was most famously employed by the Stasi secret police in communist East Germany who had public informants placed throughout the population. A police chief in the UK says his force doesn't need to carry out 'Covid' patrols when they are flooded with so many calls from the public reporting other people for visiting the beach. Dorset police chief James Vaughan said people were so enthusiastic about snitching on their fellow humans they were now operating as an auxiliary arm of the police: 'We are still getting around 400 reports a week from the public, so we will respond to reports ... We won't need to be doing hotspot patrols because people are very quick to pick the phone up and tell us.' Vaughan didn't say that this is a pillar of all tyrannies of whatever complexion and the means to hugely extend the reach of enforcement while spreading distrust among the people and making them wary of doing anything that might get them reported. Those narcissistic Isle of Wight sergeants Radford and Wilkinson never fail to add a link to their Facebook posts where the public can inform on their fellow slaves.

Neither would be self-aware enough to realise they were imitating the Stasi which they might well never have heard of. Government psychologists that I will expose later laid out a policy to turn communities against each other in the same way.

A coincidence? Yep, and I can knit fog

I knew from the start of the alleged pandemic that this was a Cult operation. It presented limitless potential to rapidly advance the Cult agenda and exploit manipulated fear to demand that every man, woman and child on the planet was 'vaccinated' in a process never used on humans before which infuses self-replicating *synthetic* material into human cells. Remember the plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic biological state. I'll deal with the 'vaccine' (that's not actually a vaccine) when I focus on the genetic agenda. Enough to say here that mass global 'vaccination' justified by this 'new virus' set alarms ringing after 30 years of tracking these people and their methods. The 'Covid' hoax officially beginning in China was also a big red flag for reasons I will be explaining. The agenda potential was so enormous that I could dismiss any idea that the 'virus' appeared naturally. Major happenings with major agenda implications never occur without Cult involvement in making them happen. My questions were twofold in early 2020 as the media began its campaign to induce global fear and hysteria: Was this alleged infectious agent released on purpose by the Cult or did it even exist at all? I then did what I always do in these situations. I sat, observed and waited to see where the evidence and information would take me. By March and early April synchronicity was strongly – and ever more so since then – pointing me in the direction of *there is no 'virus'*. I went public on that with derision even from swathes of the alternative media that voiced a scenario that the Chinese government released the 'virus' in league with Deep State elements in the United States from a top-level bio-lab in Wuhan where the 'virus' is said to have first appeared. I looked at that possibility, but I didn't buy it for several reasons. Deaths from the 'virus' did not in any way match what they

would have been with a 'deadly bioweapon' and it is much more effective if you sell the *illusion* of an infectious agent rather than having a real one unless you can control through injection who has it and who doesn't. Otherwise you lose control of events. A made-up 'virus' gives you a blank sheet of paper on which you can make it do whatever you like and have any symptoms or mutant 'variants' you choose to add while a real infectious agent would limit you to what it actually does. A phantom disease allows you to have endless ludicrous 'studies' on the 'Covid' dollar to widen the perceived impact by inventing ever more 'at risk' groups including one study which said those who walk slowly may be almost four times more likely to die from the 'virus'. People are in psychiatric wards for less.

A real 'deadly bioweapon' can take out people in the hierarchy that are not part of the Cult, but essential to its operation. Obviously they don't want that. Releasing a real disease means you immediately lose control of it. Releasing an illusory one means you don't. Again it's vital that people are extra careful when dealing with what they want to hear. A bioweapon unleashed from a Chinese laboratory in collusion with the American Deep State may fit a conspiracy narrative, but is it true? Would it not be far more effective to use the excuse of a 'virus' to justify the real bioweapon – the 'vaccine'? That way your disease agent does not have to be transmitted and arrives directly through a syringe. I saw a French virologist Luc Montagnier quoted in the alternative media as saying he had discovered that the alleged 'new' severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus , or SARS-CoV-2, was made artificially and included elements of the human immunodeficiency 'virus' (HIV) and a parasite that causes malaria. SARS-CoV-2 is alleged to trigger an alleged illness called Covid-19. I remembered Montagnier's name from my research years before into claims that an HIV 'retrovirus' causes AIDs – claims that were demolished by Berkeley virologist Peter Duesberg who showed that no one had ever proved that HIV causes acquired immunodeficiency syndrome or AIDS. Claims that become accepted as fact, publicly and medically, with no proof whatsoever are an ever-recurring story that profoundly applies to

'Covid'. Nevertheless, despite the lack of proof, Montagnier's team at the Pasteur Institute in Paris had a long dispute with American researcher Robert Gallo over which of them discovered and isolated the HIV 'virus' and with *no evidence* found it to cause AIDS. You will see later that there is also no evidence that any 'virus' causes any disease or that there is even such a thing as a 'virus' in the way it is said to exist. The claim to have 'isolated' the HIV 'virus' will be presented in its real context as we come to the shocking story – and it is a story – of SARS-CoV-2 and so will Montagnier's assertion that he identified the full SARS-CoV-2 genome.

Hoax in the making

We can pick up the 'Covid' story in 2010 and the publication by the Rockefeller Foundation of a document called 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development'. The inner circle of the Rockefeller family has been serving the Cult since John D. Rockefeller (1839-1937) made his fortune with Standard Oil. It is less well known that the same Rockefeller – the Bill Gates of his day – was responsible for establishing what is now referred to as 'Big Pharma', the global network of pharmaceutical companies that make outrageous profits dispensing scalpel and drug 'medicine' and are obsessed with pumping vaccines in ever-increasing number into as many human arms and backsides as possible. John D. Rockefeller was the driving force behind the creation of the 'education' system in the United States and elsewhere specifically designed to program the perceptions of generations thereafter. The Rockefeller family donated exceptionally valuable land in New York for the United Nations building and were central in establishing the World Health Organization in 1948 as an agency of the UN which was created from the start as a Trojan horse and stalking horse for world government. Now enter Bill Gates. His family and the Rockefellers have long been extremely close and I have seen genealogy which claims that if you go back far enough the two families fuse into the same bloodline. Gates has said that the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation was inspired by the Rockefeller Foundation and why not

when both are serving the same Cult? Major tax-exempt foundations are overwhelmingly criminal enterprises in which Cult assets fund the Cult agenda in the guise of 'philanthropy' while avoiding tax in the process. Cult operatives can become mega-rich in their role of front men and women for the psychopaths at the inner core and they, too, have to be psychopaths to knowingly serve such evil. Part of the deal is that a big percentage of the wealth gleaned from representing the Cult has to be spent advancing the ambitions of the Cult and hence you have the Rockefeller Foundation, Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (and *so* many more) and people like George Soros with his global Open Society Foundations spending their billions in pursuit of global Cult control. Gates is a global public face of the Cult with his interventions in world affairs including Big Tech influence; a central role in the 'Covid' and 'vaccine' scam; promotion of the climate change shakedown; manipulation of education; geoengineering of the skies; and his food-control agenda as the biggest owner of farmland in America, his GMO promotion and through other means. As one writer said: 'Gates monopolizes or wields disproportionate influence over the tech industry, global health and vaccines, agriculture and food policy (including biopiracy and fake food), weather modification and other climate technologies, surveillance, education and media.' The almost limitless wealth secured through Microsoft and other not-allowed-to-fail ventures (including vaccines) has been ploughed into a long, long list of Cult projects designed to enslave the entire human race. Gates and the Rockefellers have been working as one unit with the Rockefeller-established World Health Organization leading global 'Covid' policy controlled by Gates through his mouth-piece Tedros. Gates became the WHO's biggest funder when Trump announced that the American government would cease its donations, but Biden immediately said he would restore the money when he took office in January, 2021. The Gates Foundation (the Cult) owns through limitless funding the world health system and the major players across the globe in the 'Covid' hoax.

Okay, with that background we return to that Rockefeller Foundation document of 2010 headed 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development' and its 'imaginary' epidemic of a virulent and deadly influenza strain which infected 20 percent of the global population and killed eight million in seven months. The Rockefeller scenario was that the epidemic destroyed economies, closed shops, offices and other businesses and led to governments imposing fierce rules and restrictions that included mandatory wearing of face masks and body-temperature checks to enter communal spaces like railway stations and supermarkets. The document predicted that even after the height of the Rockefeller-envisaged epidemic the authoritarian rule would continue to deal with further pandemics, transnational terrorism, environmental crises and rising poverty. Now you may think that the Rockefellers are our modern-day seers or alternatively, and rather more likely, that they well knew what was planned a few years further on. Fascism had to be imposed, you see, to 'protect citizens from risk and exposure'. The Rockefeller scenario document said:

During the pandemic, national leaders around the world flexed their authority and imposed airtight rules and restrictions, from the mandatory wearing of face masks to body-temperature checks at the entries to communal spaces like train stations and supermarkets. Even after the pandemic faded, this more authoritarian control and oversight of citizens and their activities stuck and even intensified. In order to protect themselves from the spread of increasingly global problems – from pandemics and transnational terrorism to environmental crises and rising poverty – leaders around the world took a firmer grip on power.

At first, the notion of a more controlled world gained wide acceptance and approval. Citizens willingly gave up some of their sovereignty – and their privacy – to more paternalistic states in exchange for greater safety and stability. Citizens were more tolerant, and even eager, for top-down direction and oversight, and national leaders had more latitude to impose order in the ways they saw fit.

In developed countries, this heightened oversight took many forms: biometric IDs for all citizens, for example, and tighter regulation of key industries whose stability was deemed vital to national interests. In many developed countries, enforced cooperation with a suite of new regulations and agreements slowly but steadily restored both order and, importantly, economic growth.

There we have the prophetic Rockefellers in 2010 and three years later came their paper for the Global Health Summit in Beijing, China, when government representatives, the private sector, international organisations and groups met to discuss the next 100 years of 'global health'. The Rockefeller Foundation-funded paper was called 'Dreaming the Future of Health for the Next 100 Years and more prophecy ensued as it described a dystopian future: 'The abundance of data, digitally tracking and linking people may mean the 'death of privacy' and may replace physical interaction with transient, virtual connection, generating isolation and raising questions of how values are shaped in virtual networks.' Next in the 'Covid' hoax preparation sequence came a 'table top' simulation in 2018 for another 'imaginary' pandemic of a disease called Clade X which was said to kill 900 million people. The exercise was organised by the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins University's Center for Health Security in the United States and this is the very same university that has been compiling the disgustingly and systematically erroneous global figures for 'Covid' cases and deaths. Similar Johns Hopkins health crisis scenarios have included the Dark Winter exercise in 2001 and Atlantic Storm in 2005.

Nostradamus 201

For sheer predictive genius look no further prophecy-watchers than the Bill Gates-funded Event 201 held only six weeks before the 'coronavirus pandemic' is supposed to have broken out in China and Event 201 was based on a scenario of a global 'coronavirus pandemic'. Melinda Gates, the great man's missus, told the BBC that he had 'prepared for years' for a coronavirus pandemic which told us what we already knew. Nostradamugates had predicted in a TED talk in 2015 that a pandemic was coming that would kill a lot of people and demolish the world economy. My god, the man is a machine – possibly even literally. Now here he was only weeks before the real thing funding just such a simulated scenario and involving his friends and associates at Johns Hopkins, the World Economic Forum Cult-front of Klaus Schwab, the United Nations,

Johnson & Johnson, major banks, and officials from China and the Centers for Disease Control in the United States. What synchronicity – Johns Hopkins would go on to compile the fraudulent ‘Covid’ figures, the World Economic Forum and Schwab would push the ‘Great Reset’ in response to ‘Covid’, the Centers for Disease Control would be at the forefront of ‘Covid’ policy in the United States, Johnson & Johnson would produce a ‘Covid vaccine’, and everything would officially start just weeks later in China. Spooky, eh? They were even accurate in creating a simulation of a ‘virus’ pandemic because the ‘real thing’ would also be a simulation. Event 201 was not an exercise preparing for something that might happen; it was a rehearsal for what those in control knew was *going* to happen and very shortly. Hours of this simulation were posted on the Internet and the various themes and responses mirrored what would soon be imposed to transform human society. News stories were inserted and what they said would be commonplace a few weeks later with still more prophecy perfection. Much discussion focused on the need to deal with misinformation and the ‘anti-vax movement’ which is exactly what happened when the ‘virus’ arrived – was said to have arrived – in the West.

Cult-owned social media banned criticism and exposure of the official ‘virus’ narrative and when I said there *was* no ‘virus’ in early April, 2020, I was banned by one platform after another including YouTube, Facebook and later Twitter. The mainstream broadcast media in Britain was in effect banned from interviewing me by the Tony-Blair-created government broadcasting censor Ofcom headed by career government bureaucrat Melanie Dawes who was appointed just as the ‘virus’ hoax was about to play out in January, 2020. At the same time the Ickonic media platform was using Vimeo, another ultra-Zionist-owned operation, while our own player was being created and they deleted in an instant hundreds of videos, documentaries, series and shows to confirm their unbelievable vindictiveness. We had copies, of course, and they had to be restored one by one when our player was ready. These people have no class. Sabbatian Facebook promised free advertisements for the Gates-

controlled World Health Organization narrative while deleting ‘false claims and conspiracy theories’ to stop ‘misinformation’ about the alleged coronavirus. All these responses could be seen just a short while earlier in the scenarios of Event 201. Extreme censorship was absolutely crucial for the Cult because the official story was so ridiculous and unsupportable by the evidence that it could never survive open debate and the free-flow of information and opinion. If you can’t win a debate then don’t have one is the Cult’s approach throughout history. Facebook’s little boy front man – front boy – Mark Zuckerberg equated ‘credible and accurate information’ with official sources and exposing their lies with ‘misinformation’.

Silencing those that can see

The censorship dynamic of Event 201 is now the norm with an army of narrative-supporting ‘fact-checker’ organisations whose entire reason for being is to tell the public that official narratives are true and those exposing them are lying. One of the most appalling of these ‘fact-checkers’ is called NewsGuard founded by ultra-Zionist Americans Gordon Crovitz and Steven Brill. Crovitz is a former publisher of *The Wall Street Journal*, former Executive Vice President of Dow Jones, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), and on the board of the American Association of Rhodes Scholars. The CFR and Rhodes Scholarships, named after Rothschild agent Cecil Rhodes who plundered the gold and diamonds of South Africa for his masters and the Cult, have featured widely in my books. NewsGuard don’t seem to like me for some reason – I really can’t think why – and they have done all they can to have me censored and discredited which is, to quote an old British politician, like being savaged by a dead sheep. They are, however, like all in the censorship network, very well connected and funded by organisations themselves funded by, or connected to, Bill Gates. As you would expect with anything associated with Gates NewsGuard has an offshoot called HealthGuard which ‘fights online health care hoaxes’. How very kind. Somehow the NewsGuard European Managing Director Anna-Sophie Harling, a remarkably young-

looking woman with no broadcasting experience and little hands-on work in journalism, has somehow secured a position on the 'Content Board' of UK government broadcast censor Ofcom. An executive of an organisation seeking to discredit dissidents of the official narratives is making decisions for the government broadcast 'regulator' about content?? Another appalling 'fact-checker' is Full Fact funded by George Soros and global censors Google and Facebook.

It's amazing how many activists in the 'fact-checking', 'anti-hate', arena turn up in government-related positions – people like UK Labour Party activist Imran Ahmed who heads the Center for Countering Digital Hate founded by people like Morgan McSweeney, now chief of staff to the Labour Party's hapless and useless 'leader' Keir Starmer. Digital Hate – which is what it really is – uses the American spelling of Center to betray its connection to a transatlantic network of similar organisations which in 2020 shapeshifted from attacking people for 'hate' to attacking them for questioning the 'Covid' hoax and the dangers of the 'Covid vaccine'. It's just a coincidence, you understand. This is one of Imran Ahmed's hysterical statements: 'I would go beyond calling anti-vaxxers conspiracy theorists to say they are an extremist group that pose a national security risk.' No one could ever accuse this prat of understatement and he's including in that those parents who are now against vaccines after their children were damaged for life or killed by them. He's such a nice man. Ahmed does the rounds of the Woke media getting soft-ball questions from spineless 'journalists' who never ask what right he has to campaign to destroy the freedom of speech of others while he demands it for himself. There also seems to be an overrepresentation in Ofcom of people connected to the narrative-worshipping BBC. This incredible global network of narrative-support was super-vital when the 'Covid' hoax was played in the light of the mega-whopper lies that have to be defended from the spotlight cast by the most basic intelligence.

Setting the scene

The Cult plays the long game and proceeds step-by-step ensuring that everything is in place before major cards are played and they don't come any bigger than the 'Covid' hoax. The psychopaths can't handle events where the outcome isn't certain and as little as possible – preferably nothing – is left to chance. Politicians, government and medical officials who would follow direction were brought to illusory power in advance by the Cult web whether on the national stage or others like state governors and mayors of America. For decades the dynamic between officialdom, law enforcement and the public was changed from one of service to one of control and dictatorship. Behaviour manipulation networks established within government were waiting to impose the coming 'Covid' rules and regulations specifically designed to subdue and rewire the psyche of the people in the guise of protecting health. These included in the UK the Behavioural Insights Team part-owned by the British government Cabinet Office; the Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours (SPI-B); and a whole web of intelligence and military groups seeking to direct the conversation on social media and control the narrative. Among them are the cyberwarfare (on the people) 77th Brigade of the British military which is also coordinated through the Cabinet Office as civilian and military leadership continues to combine in what they call the Fusion Doctrine. The 77th Brigade is a British equivalent of the infamous Israeli (Sabbatian) military cyberwarfare and Internet manipulation operation Unit 8200 which I expose at length in *The Trigger*. Also carefully in place were the medical and science advisers to government – many on the payroll past or present of Bill Gates – and a whole alternative structure of unelected government stood by to take control when elected parliaments were effectively closed down once the 'Covid' card was slammed on the table. The structure I have described here and so much more was installed in every major country through the Cult networks. The top-down control hierarchy looks like this: The Cult – Cult-owned Gates – the World Health Organization and Tedros – Gates-funded or controlled chief medical officers and science 'advisers' (dictators) in each country –

political 'leaders' – law enforcement – The People. Through this simple global communication and enforcement structure the policy of the Cult could be imposed on virtually the entire human population so long as they acquiesced to the fascism. With everything in place it was time for the button to be pressed in late 2019/early 2020.

These were the prime goals the Cult had to secure for its will to prevail:

1) Locking down economies, closing all but designated 'essential' businesses (Cult-owned corporations were 'essential'), and putting the population under house arrest was an imperative to destroy independent income and employment and ensure dependency on the Cult-controlled state in the Hunger Games Society. Lockdowns had to be established as the global blueprint from the start to respond to the 'virus' and followed by pretty much the entire world.

2) The global population had to be terrified into believing in a deadly 'virus' that didn't actually exist so they would unquestioningly obey authority in the belief that authority must know how best to protect them and their families. Software salesman Gates would suddenly morph into the world's health expert and be promoted as such by the Cult-owned media.

3) A method of testing that wasn't testing for the 'virus', but was only claimed to be, had to be in place to provide the illusion of 'cases' and subsequent 'deaths' that had a very different cause to the 'Covid-19' that would be scribbled on the death certificate.

4) Because there was no 'virus' and the great majority testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' would have no symptoms of anything the lie had to be sold that people without symptoms (without the 'virus') could still pass it on to others. This was crucial to justify for the first time quarantining – house arresting – healthy people. Without this the economy-destroying lockdown of *everybody* could not have been credibly sold.

5) The 'saviour' had to be seen as a vaccine which beyond evil drug companies were working like angels of mercy to develop as quickly as possible, with all corners cut, to save the day. The public must absolutely not know that the 'vaccine' had nothing to do with a 'virus' or that the contents were ready and waiting with a very different motive long before the 'Covid' card was even lifted from the pack.

I said in March, 2020, that the 'vaccine' would have been created way ahead of the 'Covid' hoax which justified its use and the following December an article in the New York *Intelligencer* magazine said the Moderna 'vaccine' had been 'designed' by

January, 2020. This was 'before China had even acknowledged that the disease could be transmitted from human to human, more than a week before the first confirmed coronavirus case in the United States'. The article said that by the time the first American death was announced a month later 'the vaccine had already been manufactured and shipped to the National Institutes of Health for the beginning of its Phase I clinical trial'. The 'vaccine' was actually 'designed' long before that although even with this timescale you would expect the article to ask how on earth it could have been done that quickly. Instead it asked why the 'vaccine' had not been rolled out then and not months later. Journalism in the mainstream is truly dead. I am going to detail in the next chapter why the 'virus' has never existed and how a hoax on that scale was possible, but first the foundation on which the Big Lie of 'Covid' was built.

The test that doesn't test

Fraudulent 'testing' is the bottom line of the whole 'Covid' hoax and was the means by which a 'virus' that did not exist *appeared* to exist. They could only achieve this magic trick by using a test not testing for the 'virus'. To use a test that *was* testing for the 'virus' would mean that every test would come back negative given there was no 'virus'. They chose to exploit something called the RT-PCR test invented by American biochemist Kary Mullis in the 1980s who said publicly that his PCR test ... *cannot detect infectious disease*. Yes, the 'test' used worldwide to detect infectious 'Covid' to produce all the illusory 'cases' and 'deaths' compiled by Johns Hopkins and others *cannot detect infectious disease*. This fact came from the mouth of the man who invented PCR and was awarded the Nobel Prize in Chemistry in 1993 for doing so. Sadly, and incredibly conveniently for the Cult, Mullis died in August, 2019, at the age of 74 just before his test would be fraudulently used to unleash fascism on the world. He was said to have died from pneumonia which was an irony in itself. A few months later he would have had 'Covid-19' on his death certificate. I say the timing of his death was convenient because had he lived Mullis, a brilliant, honest and decent man, would have been

vociferously speaking out against the use of his test to detect 'Covid' when it was never designed, or able, to do that. I know that to be true given that Mullis made the same point when his test was used to 'detect' – not detect – HIV. He had been seriously critical of the Gallo/Montagnier claim to have isolated the HIV 'virus' and shown it to cause AIDS for which Mullis said there was no evidence. AIDS is actually not a disease but a series of diseases from which people die all the time. When they die from those *same diseases* after a positive 'test' for HIV then AIDS goes on their death certificate. I think I've heard that before somewhere. Countries instigated a policy with 'Covid' that anyone who tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' and died of any other cause within 28 days and even longer 'Covid-19' had to go on the death certificate. Cases have come from the test that can't test for infectious disease and the deaths are those who have died of *anything* after testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. I'll have much more later about the death certificate scandal.

Mullis was deeply dismissive of the now US 'Covid' star Anthony Fauci who he said was a liar who didn't know anything about anything – 'and I would say that to his face – nothing.' He said of Fauci: 'The man thinks he can take a blood sample, put it in an electron microscope and if it's got a virus in there you'll know it – he doesn't understand electron microscopy and he doesn't understand medicine and shouldn't be in a position like he's in.' That position, terrifyingly, has made him the decider of 'Covid' fascism policy on behalf of the Cult in his role as director since 1984 of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID) while his record of being wrong is laughable; but being wrong, so long as it's the *right kind* of wrong, is why the Cult loves him. He'll say anything the Cult tells him to say. Fauci was made Chief Medical Adviser to the President immediately Biden took office. Biden was installed in the White House by Cult manipulation and one of his first decisions was to elevate Fauci to a position of even more control. This is a coincidence? Yes, and I identify as a flamenco dancer called Lola. How does such an incompetent criminal like Fauci remain in that

pivotal position in American health since *the 1980s*? When you serve the Cult it looks after you until you are surplus to requirements. Kary Mullis said prophetically of Fauci and his like: 'Those guys have an agenda and it's not an agenda we would like them to have ... they make their own rules, they change them when they want to, and Tony Fauci does not mind going on television in front of the people who pay his salary and lie directly into the camera.' Fauci has done that almost daily since the 'Covid' hoax began. Lying is in Fauci's DNA. To make the situation crystal clear about the PCR test this is a direct quote from its inventor Kary Mullis:

It [the PCR test] doesn't tell you that you're sick and doesn't tell you that the thing you ended up with was really going to hurt you ...'

Ask yourself why governments and medical systems the world over have been using this very test to decide who is 'infected' with the SARS-CoV-2 'virus' and the alleged disease it allegedly causes, 'Covid-19'. The answer to that question will tell you what has been going on. By the way, here's a little show-stopper – the 'new' SARS-CoV-2 'virus' was 'identified' as such right from the start using ... *the PCR test not testing for the 'virus'*. If you are new to this and find that shocking then stick around. I have hardly started yet. Even worse, other 'tests', like the 'Lateral Flow Device' (LFD), are considered so useless that they have to be *confirmed* by the PCR test! Leaked emails written by Ben Dyson, adviser to UK 'Health' Secretary Matt Hancock, said they were 'dangerously unreliable'. Dyson, executive director of strategy at the Department of Health, wrote: 'As of today, someone who gets a positive LFD result in (say) London has at best a 25 per cent chance of it being a true positive, but if it is a self-reported test potentially as low as 10 per cent (on an optimistic assumption about specificity) or as low as 2 per cent (on a more pessimistic assumption).' These are the 'tests' that schoolchildren and the public are being urged to have twice a week or more and have to isolate if they get a positive. Each fake positive goes in the statistics as a 'case' no matter how ludicrously inaccurate and the

'cases' drive lockdown, masks and the pressure to 'vaccinate'. The government said in response to the email leak that the 'tests' were accurate which confirmed yet again what shocking bloody liars they are. The real false positive rate is *100 percent* as we'll see. In another 'you couldn't make it up' the UK government agreed to pay £2.8 billion to California's Innova Medical Group to supply the irrelevant lateral flow tests. The company's primary test-making centre is in China. Innova Medical Group, established in March, 2020, is owned by Pasaca Capital Inc, chaired by Chinese-American millionaire Charles Huang who was born in Wuhan.

How it works – and how it doesn't

The RT-PCR test, known by its full title of Polymerase chain reaction, is used across the world to make millions, even billions, of copies of a DNA/RNA genetic information sample. The process is called 'amplification' and means that a tiny sample of genetic material is amplified to bring out the detailed content. I stress that it is not testing for an infectious disease. It is simply amplifying a sample of genetic material. In the words of Kary Mullis: 'PCR is ... just a process that's used to make a whole lot of something out of something.' To emphasise the point companies that make the PCR tests circulated around the world to 'test' for 'Covid' warn on the box that it can't be used to detect 'Covid' or infectious disease and is for research purposes only. It's okay, rest for a minute and you'll be fine. This is the test that produces the 'cases' and 'deaths' that have been used to destroy human society. All those global and national medical and scientific 'experts' demanding this destruction to 'save us' *KNOW* that the test is not testing for the 'virus' and the cases and deaths they claim to be real are an almost unimaginable fraud. Every one of them and so many others including politicians and psychopaths like Gates and Tedros must be brought before Nuremburg-type trials and jailed for the rest of their lives. The more the genetic sample is amplified by PCR the more elements of that material become sensitive to the test and by that I don't mean sensitive for a 'virus' but for elements of the genetic material which

is *naturally* in the body or relates to remnants of old conditions of various kinds lying dormant and causing no disease. Once the amplification of the PCR reaches a certain level *everyone* will test positive. So much of the material has been made sensitive to the test that everyone will have some part of it in their body. Even lying criminals like Fauci have said that once PCR amplifications pass 35 cycles everything will be a false positive that cannot be trusted for the reasons I have described. I say, like many proper doctors and scientists, that 100 percent of the 'positives' are false, but let's just go with Fauci for a moment.

He says that any amplification over 35 cycles will produce false positives and yet the US Centers for Disease Control (CDC) and Food and Drug Administration (FDA) have recommended up to 40 *cycles* and the National Health Service (NHS) in Britain admitted in an internal document for staff that it was using 45 *cycles* of amplification. A long list of other countries has been doing the same and at least one 'testing' laboratory has been using 50 *cycles*. Have you ever heard a doctor, medical 'expert' or the media ask what level of amplification has been used to claim a 'positive'. The 'test' comes back 'positive' and so you have the 'virus', end of story. Now we can see how the government in Tanzania could send off samples from a goat and a pawpaw fruit under human names and both came back positive for 'Covid-19'. Tanzania president John Magufuli mocked the 'Covid' hysteria, the PCR test and masks and refused to import the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine'. The Cult hated him and an article sponsored by the Bill Gates Foundation appeared in the London *Guardian* in February, 2021, headed 'It's time for Africa to rein in Tanzania's anti-vaxxer president'. Well, 'reined in' he shortly was. Magufuli appeared in good health, but then, in March, 2021, he was dead at 61 from 'heart failure'. He was replaced by Samia Hassan Suhulu who is connected to Klaus Schwab's World Economic Forum and she immediately reversed Magufuli's 'Covid' policy. A sample of cola tested positive for 'Covid' with the PCR test in Germany while American actress and singer-songwriter Erykah Badu tested positive in one nostril and negative in the other. Footballer Ronaldo called

the PCR test 'bullshit' after testing positive three times and being forced to quarantine and miss matches when there was nothing wrong with him. The mantra from Tedros at the World Health Organization and national governments (same thing) has been test, test, test. They know that the more tests they can generate the more fake 'cases' they have which go on to become 'deaths' in ways I am coming to. The UK government has its Operation Moonshot planned to test multiple millions every day in workplaces and schools with free tests for everyone to use twice a week at home in line with the Cult plan from the start to make testing part of life. A government advertisement for an 'Interim Head of Asymptomatic Testing Communication' said the job included responsibility for delivering a 'communications strategy' (propaganda) 'to support the expansion of asymptomatic testing that *'normalises testing as part of everyday life'*'. More tests means more fake 'cases', 'deaths' and fascism. I have heard of, and from, many people who booked a test, couldn't turn up, and yet got a positive result through the post for a test they'd never even had. The whole thing is crazy, but for the Cult there's method in the madness. Controlling and manipulating the level of amplification of the test means the authorities can control whenever they want the number of apparent 'cases' and 'deaths'. If they want to justify more fascist lockdown and destruction of livelihoods they keep the amplification high. If they want to give the illusion that lockdowns and the 'vaccine' are working then they lower the amplification and 'cases' and 'deaths' will appear to fall. In January, 2021, the Cult-owned World Health Organization suddenly warned laboratories about over-amplification of the test and to lower the threshold. Suddenly headlines began appearing such as: 'Why ARE "Covid" cases plummeting?' This was just when the vaccine rollout was underway and I had predicted months before they would make cases appear to fall through amplification tampering when the 'vaccine' came. These people are so predictable.

Cow vaccines?

The question must be asked of what is on the test swabs being poked far up the nose of the population to the base of the brain? A nasal swab punctured one woman's brain and caused it to leak fluid. Most of these procedures are being done by people with little training or medical knowledge. Dr Lorraine Day, former orthopaedic trauma surgeon and Chief of Orthopaedic Surgery at San Francisco General Hospital, says the tests are really a 'vaccine'. Cows have long been vaccinated this way. She points out that masks have to cover the nose and the mouth where it is claimed the 'virus' exists in saliva. Why then don't they take saliva from the mouth as they do with a DNA test instead of pushing a long swab up the nose towards the brain? The ethmoid bone separates the nasal cavity from the brain and within that bone is the cribriform plate. Dr Day says that when the swab is pushed up against this plate and twisted the procedure is 'depositing things back there'. She claims that among these 'things' are nanoparticles that can enter the brain. Researchers have noted that a team at the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins have designed tiny, star-shaped micro-devices that can latch onto intestinal mucosa and release drugs into the body. Mucosa is the thin skin that covers the inside surface of parts of the body such as *the nose* and mouth and produces mucus to protect them. The Johns Hopkins micro-devices are called 'theragrippers' and were 'inspired' by a parasitic worm that digs its sharp teeth into a host's intestines. Nasal swabs are also coated in the sterilisation agent ethylene oxide. The US National Cancer Institute posts this explanation on its website:

At room temperature, ethylene oxide is a flammable colorless gas with a sweet odor. It is used primarily to produce other chemicals, including antifreeze. In smaller amounts, ethylene oxide is used as a pesticide and a sterilizing agent. The ability of ethylene oxide to damage DNA makes it an effective sterilizing agent but also accounts for its cancer-causing activity.

The Institute mentions lymphoma and leukaemia as cancers most frequently reported to be associated with occupational exposure to ethylene oxide along with stomach and breast cancers. How does anyone think this is going to work out with the constant testing

regime being inflicted on adults and children at home and at school that will accumulate in the body anything that's on the swab?

Doctors know best

It is vital for people to realise that 'hero' doctors 'know' only what the Big Pharma-dominated medical authorities tell them to 'know' and if they refuse to 'know' what they are told to 'know' they are out the door. They are mostly not physicians or healers, but repeaters of the official narrative – or else. I have seen alleged professional doctors on British television make shocking statements that we are supposed to take seriously. One called 'Dr' Amir Khan, who is actually telling patients how to respond to illness, said that men could take the birth pill to 'help slow down the effects of Covid-19'. In March, 2021, another ridiculous 'Covid study' by an American doctor proposed injecting men with the female sex hormone progesterone as a 'Covid' treatment. British doctor Nighat Arif told the BBC that face coverings were now going to be part of ongoing normal. Yes, the vaccine protects you, she said (evidence?) ... but the way to deal with viruses in the community was always going to come down to hand washing, face covering and keeping a physical distance. That's not what we were told before the 'vaccine' was circulating. Arif said she couldn't imagine ever again going on the underground or in a lift without a mask. I was just thanking my good luck that she was not my doctor when she said – in March, 2021 – that if 'we are *behaving* and we are doing all the right things' she thought we could 'have our nearest and dearest around us at home ... around *Christmas* and *New Year!* Her patronising delivery was the usual school teacher talking to six-year-olds as she repeated every government talking point and probably believed them all. If we have learned anything from the 'Covid' experience surely it must be that humanity's perception of doctors needs a fundamental rethink. NHS 'doctor' Sara Kayat told her television audience that the 'Covid vaccine' would '100 percent prevent hospitalisation and death'. Not even Big Pharma claimed that. We have to stop taking 'experts' at their word without question when so many of them are

clueless and only repeating the party line on which their careers depend. That is not to say there are not brilliant doctors – there are and I have spoken to many of them since all this began – but you won't see them in the mainstream media or quoted by the psychopaths and yes-people in government.

Remember the name – Christian Drosten

German virologist Christian Drosten, Director of Charité Institute of Virology in Berlin, became a national star after the pandemic hoax began. He was feted on television and advised the German government on 'Covid' policy. Most importantly to the wider world Drosten led a group that produced the 'Covid' testing protocol for the PCR test. What a remarkable feat given the PCR cannot test for infectious disease and even more so when you think that Drosten said that his method of testing for SARS-CoV-2 was developed 'without having virus material available'. *He developed a test for a 'virus' that he didn't have and had never seen.* Let that sink in as you survey the global devastation that came from what he did. The whole catastrophe of Drosten's 'test' was based on the alleged genetic sequence published by Chinese scientists on the Internet. We will see in the next chapter that this alleged 'genetic sequence' has never been produced by China or anyone and cannot be when there *is no* SARS-CoV-2. Drosten, however, doesn't seem to let little details like that get in the way. He was the lead author with Victor Corman from the same Charité Hospital of the paper 'Detection of 2019 novel coronavirus (2019-nCoV) by real-time PCR' published in a magazine called *Eurosurveillance*. This became known as the Corman-Drosten paper. In November, 2020, with human society devastated by the effects of the Corman-Drosten test baloney, the protocol was publicly challenged by 22 international scientists and independent researchers from Europe, the United States, and Japan. Among them were senior molecular geneticists, biochemists, immunologists, and microbiologists. They produced a document headed 'External peer review of the RTPCR test to detect SARS-Cov-2 Reveals 10 Major Flaws At The Molecular and Methodological Level: Consequences

For False-Positive Results'. The flaws in the Corman-Drosten test included the following:

- The test is non-specific because of erroneous design
- Results are enormously variable
- The test is unable to discriminate between the whole 'virus' and viral fragments
- It doesn't have positive or negative controls
- The test lacks a standard operating procedure
- It is unsupported by proper peer view

The scientists said the PCR 'Covid' testing protocol was not founded on science and they demanded the Corman-Drosten paper be retracted by *Eurosurveillance*. They said all present and previous Covid deaths, cases, and 'infection rates' should be subject to a massive retroactive inquiry. Lockdowns and travel restrictions should be reviewed and relaxed and those diagnosed through PCR to have 'Covid-19' should not be forced to isolate. Dr Kevin Corbett, a health researcher and nurse educator with a long academic career producing a stream of peer-reviewed publications at many UK universities, made the same point about the PCR test debacle. He said of the scientists' conclusions: 'Every scientific rationale for the development of that test has been totally destroyed by this paper. It's like Hiroshima/Nagasaki to the Covid test.' He said that China hadn't given them an isolated 'virus' when Drosten developed the test. Instead they had developed the test from *a sequence in a gene bank*.' Put another way ... *they made it up!* The scientists were supported in this contention by a Portuguese appeals court which ruled in November, 2020, that PCR tests are unreliable and it is unlawful to quarantine people based solely on a PCR test. The point about China not providing an isolated virus must be true when the 'virus' has never been isolated to this day and the consequences of that will become clear. Drosten and company produced this useless 'protocol' right on cue in January, 2020, just as the 'virus' was said to

be moving westward and it somehow managed to successfully pass a peer-review in 24 hours. In other words there was no peer-review for a test that would be used to decide who had 'Covid' and who didn't across the world. The Cult-created, Gates-controlled World Health Organization immediately recommended all its nearly 200 member countries to use the Drosten PCR protocol to detect 'cases' and 'deaths'. The sting was underway and it continues to this day.

So who is this Christian Drosten that produced the means through which death, destruction and economic catastrophe would be justified? His education background, including his doctoral thesis, would appear to be somewhat shrouded in mystery and his track record is dire as with another essential player in the 'Covid' hoax, the Gates-funded Professor Neil Ferguson at the Gates-funded Imperial College in London of whom more shortly. Drosten predicted in 2003 that the alleged original SARS 'virus' (SARS-1) was an epidemic that could have serious effects on economies and an effective vaccine would take at least two years to produce. Drosten's answer to every alleged 'outbreak' is a vaccine which you won't be shocked to know. What followed were just 774 official deaths worldwide and none in Germany where there were only nine cases. That is even if you believe there ever was a SARS 'virus' when the evidence is zilch and I will expand on this in the next chapter. Drosten claims to be co-discoverer of 'SARS-1' and developed a test for it in 2003. He was screaming warnings about 'swine flu' in 2009 and how it was a widespread infection far more severe than any dangers from a vaccine could be and people should get vaccinated. It would be helpful for Drosten's vocal chords if he simply recorded the words 'the virus is deadly and you need to get vaccinated' and copies could be handed out whenever the latest made-up threat comes along. Drosten's swine flu epidemic never happened, but Big Pharma didn't mind with governments spending hundreds of millions on vaccines that hardly anyone bothered to use and many who did wished they hadn't. A study in 2010 revealed that the risk of dying from swine flu, or H1N1, was no higher than that of the annual seasonal flu which is what at least most of 'it' really was as in

the case of 'Covid-19'. A media investigation into Drosten asked how with such a record of inaccuracy he could be *the* government adviser on these issues. The answer to that question is the same with Drosten, Ferguson and Fauci – they keep on giving the authorities the 'conclusions' and 'advice' they want to hear. Drosten certainly produced the goods for them in January, 2020, with his PCR protocol garbage and provided the foundation of what German internal medicine specialist Dr Claus Köhnlein, co-author of *Virus Mania*, called the 'test pandemic'. The 22 scientists in the *Eurosurveillance* challenge called out conflicts of interest within the Drosten 'protocol' group and with good reason. Olfert Landt, a regular co-author of Drosten 'studies', owns the biotech company TIB Molbiol Syntheselabor GmbH in Berlin which manufactures and sells the tests that Drosten and his mates come up with. They have done this with SARS, Enterotoxigenic E. coli (ETEC), MERS, Zika 'virus', yellow fever, and now 'Covid'. Landt told the *Berliner Zeitung* newspaper:

The testing, design and development came from the Charité [Drosten and Corman]. We simply implemented it immediately in the form of a kit. And if we don't have the virus, which originally only existed in Wuhan, we can make a synthetic gene to simulate the genome of the virus. That's what we did very quickly.

This is more confirmation that the Drosten test was designed without access to the 'virus' and only a synthetic simulation which is what SARS-CoV-2 really is – a computer-generated synthetic fiction. It's quite an enterprise they have going here. A Drosten team decides what the test for something should be and Landt's biotech company flogs it to governments and medical systems across the world. His company must have made an absolute fortune since the 'Covid' hoax began. Dr Reiner Fuellmich, a prominent German consumer protection trial lawyer in Germany and California, is on Drosten's case and that of Tedros at the World Health Organization for crimes against humanity with a class-action lawsuit being prepared in the United States and other legal action in Germany.

Why China?

Scamming the world with a 'virus' that doesn't exist would seem impossible on the face of it, but not if you have control of the relatively few people that make policy decisions and the great majority of the global media. Remember it's not about changing 'real' reality it's about controlling *perception* of reality. You don't have to make something happen you only have to make people *believe* that it's happening. Renegade Minds understand this and are therefore much harder to swindle. 'Covid-19' is not a 'real' 'virus'. It's a mind virus, like a computer virus, which has infected the minds, not the bodies, of billions. It all started, publically at least, in China and that alone is of central significance. The Cult was behind the revolution led by its asset Mao Zedong, or Chairman Mao, which established the People's Republic of China on October 1st, 1949. It should have been called The Cult's Republic of China, but the name had to reflect the recurring illusion that vicious dictatorships are run by and for the people (see all the 'Democratic Republics' controlled by tyrants). In the same way we have the 'Biden' Democratic Republic of America officially ruled by a puppet tyrant (at least temporarily) on behalf of Cult tyrants. The creation of Mao's merciless communist/fascist dictatorship was part of a frenzy of activity by the Cult at the conclusion of World War Two which, like the First World War, it had instigated through its assets in Germany, Britain, France, the United States and elsewhere. Israel was formed in 1948; the Soviet Union expanded its 'Iron Curtain' control, influence and military power with the Warsaw Pact communist alliance in 1955; the United Nations was formed in 1945 as a Cult precursor to world government; and a long list of world bodies would be established including the World Health Organization (1948), World Trade Organization (1948 under another name until 1995), International Monetary Fund (1945) and World Bank (1944). Human society was redrawn and hugely centralised in the global Problem-Reaction-Solution that was World War Two. All these changes were significant. Israel would become the headquarters of the Sabbatians

and the revolution in China would prepare the ground and control system for the events of 2019/2020.

Renegade Minds know there are no borders except for public consumption. The Cult is a seamless, borderless global entity and to understand the game we need to put aside labels like borders, nations, countries, communism, fascism and democracy. These delude the population into believing that countries are ruled within their borders by a government of whatever shade when these are mere agencies of a global power. America's illusion of democracy and China's communism/fascism are subsidiaries – vehicles – for the same agenda. We may hear about conflict and competition between America and China and on the lower levels that will be true; but at the Cult level they are branches of the same company in the way of the McDonald's example I gave earlier. I have tracked in the books over the years support by US governments of both parties for Chinese Communist Party infiltration of American society through allowing the sale of land, even military facilities, and the acquisition of American business and university influence. All this is underpinned by the infamous stealing of intellectual property and technological know-how. Cult-owned Silicon Valley corporations waive their fraudulent 'morality' to do business with human-rights-free China; Cult-controlled Disney has become China's PR department; and China in effect owns 'American' sports such as basketball which depends for much of its income on Chinese audiences. As a result any sports player, coach or official speaking out against China's horrific human rights record is immediately condemned or fired by the China-worshipping National Basketball Association. One of the first acts of China-controlled Biden was to issue an executive order telling federal agencies to stop making references to the 'virus' by the 'geographic location of its origin'. Long-time Congressman Jerry Nadler warned that criticising China, America's biggest rival, leads to hate crimes against Asian people in the United States. So shut up you bigot. China is fast closing in on Israel as a country that must not be criticised which is apt, really, given that Sabbatians control them both. The two countries have

developed close economic, military, technological and strategic ties which include involvement in China's 'Silk Road' transport and economic initiative to connect China with Europe. Israel was the first country in the Middle East to recognise the establishment of Mao's tyranny in 1950 months after it was established.

Project Wuhan – the 'Covid' Psyop

I emphasise again that the Cult plays the long game and what is happening to the world today is the result of centuries of calculated manipulation following a script to take control step-by-step of every aspect of human society. I will discuss later the common force behind all this that has spanned those centuries and thousands of years if the truth be told. Instigating the Mao revolution in China in 1949 with a 2020 'pandemic' in mind is not only how they work – the 71 years between them is really quite short by the Cult's standards of manipulation preparation. The reason for the Cult's Chinese revolution was to create a fiercely-controlled environment within which an extreme structure for human control could be incubated to eventually be unleashed across the world. We have seen this happen since the 'pandemic' emerged from China with the Chinese control-structure founded on AI technology and tyrannical enforcement sweep across the West. Until the moment when the Cult went for broke in the West and put its fascism on public display Western governments had to pay some lip-service to freedom and democracy to not alert too many people to the tyranny-in-the-making. Freedoms were more subtly eroded and power centralised with covert government structures put in place waiting for the arrival of 2020 when that smokescreen of 'freedom' could be dispensed with. The West was not able to move towards tyranny before 2020 anything like as fast as China which was created as a tyranny and had no limits on how fast it could construct the Cult's blueprint for global control. When the time came to impose that structure on the world it was the same Cult-owned Chinese communist/fascist government that provided the excuse – the 'Covid pandemic'. It was absolutely crucial to the Cult plan for the Chinese response to the 'pandemic' –

draconian lockdowns of the entire population – to become the blueprint that Western countries would follow to destroy the livelihoods and freedom of their people. This is why the Cult-owned, Gates-owned, WHO Director-General Tedros said early on:

The Chinese government is to be congratulated for the extraordinary measures it has taken to contain the outbreak. China is actually setting a new standard for outbreak response and it is not an exaggeration.

Forbes magazine said of China: ‘... those measures protected untold millions from getting the disease’. The Rockefeller Foundation ‘epidemic scenario’ document in 2010 said ‘prophetically’:

However, a few countries did fare better – China in particular. The Chinese government’s quick imposition and enforcement of mandatory quarantine for all citizens, as well as its instant and near-hermetic sealing off of all borders, saved millions of lives, stopping the spread of the virus far earlier than in other countries and enabling a swifter post-pandemic recovery.

Once again – *spooky*.

The first official story was the ‘bat theory’ or rather the bat diversion. The source of the ‘virus outbreak’ we were told was a “wet market’ in Wuhan where bats and other animals are bought and eaten in horrifically unhygienic conditions. Then another story emerged through the alternative media that the ‘virus’ had been released on purpose or by accident from a BSL-4 (biosafety level 4) laboratory in Wuhan not far from the wet market. The lab was reported to create and work with lethal concoctions and bioweapons. Biosafety level 4 is the highest in the World Health Organization system of safety and containment. Renegade Minds are aware of what I call designer manipulation. The ideal for the Cult is for people to buy its prime narrative which in the opening salvos of the ‘pandemic’ was the wet market story. It knows, however, that there is now a considerable worldwide alternative media of researchers sceptical of anything governments say and they are often given a version of events in a form they can perceive as credible while misdirecting them from the real truth. In this case let them

think that the conspiracy involved is a 'bioweapon virus' released from the Wuhan lab to keep them from the real conspiracy – *there is no 'virus'*. The WHO's current position on the source of the outbreak at the time of writing appears to be: 'We haven't got a clue, mate.' This is a good position to maintain mystery and bewilderment. The inner circle will know where the 'virus' came from – *nowhere*. The bottom line was to ensure the public believed there *was* a 'virus' and it didn't much matter if they thought it was natural or had been released from a lab. The belief that there was a 'deadly virus' was all that was needed to trigger global panic and fear. The population was terrified into handing their power to authority and doing what they were told. They had to or they were 'all gonna die'.

In March, 2020, information began to come my way from real doctors and scientists and my own additional research which had my intuition screaming: 'Yes, that's it! *There is no virus.*' The 'bioweapon' was not the 'virus'; it was the '*vaccine*' already being talked about that would be the bioweapon. My conclusion was further enhanced by happenings in Wuhan. The 'virus' was said to be sweeping the city and news footage circulated of people collapsing in the street (which they've never done in the West with the same 'virus'). The Chinese government was building 'new hospitals' in a matter of ten days to 'cope with demand' such was the virulent nature of the 'virus'. Yet in what seemed like no time the 'new hospitals' closed – even if they even opened – and China declared itself 'virus-free'. It was back to business as usual. This was more propaganda to promote the Chinese draconian lockdowns in the West as the way to 'beat the virus'. Trouble was that we subsequently had lockdown after lockdown, but never business as usual. As the people of the West and most of the rest of the world were caught in an ever-worsening spiral of lockdown, social distancing, masks, isolated old people, families forced apart, and livelihood destruction, it was party-time in Wuhan. Pictures emerged of thousands of people enjoying pool parties and concerts. It made no sense until you realised there never was a 'virus' and the

whole thing was a Cult set-up to transform human society out of one of its major global strongholds – China.

How is it possible to deceive virtually the entire world population into believing there is a deadly virus when there is not even a 'virus' let alone a deadly one? It's nothing like as difficult as you would think and that's clearly true because it happened.

Postscript: See end of book Postscript for more on the 'Wuhan lab virus release' story which the authorities and media were pushing heavily in the summer of 2021 to divert attention from the truth that the 'Covid virus' is pure invention.

CHAPTER FIVE

There is no 'virus'

You can fool some of the people all of the time, and all of the people some of the time, but you cannot fool all of the people all of the time

Abraham Lincoln

The greatest form of mind control is repetition. The more you repeat the same mantra of alleged 'facts' the more will accept them to be true. It becomes an 'everyone knows that, mate'. If you can also censor any other version or alternative to your alleged 'facts' you are pretty much home and cooking.

By the start of 2020 the Cult owned the global mainstream media almost in its entirety to spew out its 'Covid' propaganda and ignore or discredit any other information and view. Cult-owned social media platforms in Cult-owned Silicon Valley were poised and ready to unleash a campaign of ferocious censorship to obliterate all but the official narrative. To complete the circle many demands for censorship by Silicon Valley were led by the mainstream media as 'journalists' became full-out enforcers for the Cult both as propagandists and censors. Part of this has been the influx of young people straight out of university who have become 'journalists' in significant positions. They have no experience and a headful of programmed perceptions from their years at school and university at a time when today's young are the most perceptually-targeted generations in known human history given the insidious impact of technology. They enter the media perceptually prepared and ready to repeat the narratives of the system that programmed them to

repeat its narratives. The BBC has a truly pathetic 'specialist disinformation reporter' called Marianna Spring who fits this bill perfectly. She is clueless about the world, how it works and what is really going on. Her role is to discredit anyone doing the job that a proper journalist would do and system-serving hacks like Spring wouldn't dare to do or even see the need to do. They are too busy licking the arse of authority which can never be wrong and, in the case of the BBC propaganda programme, *Panorama*, contacting payments systems such as PayPal to have a donations page taken down for a film company making documentaries questioning vaccines. Even the BBC soap opera *EastEnders* included a disgracefully biased scene in which an inarticulate white working class woman was made to look foolish for questioning the 'vaccine' while a well-spoken black man and Asian woman promoted the government narrative. It ticked every BBC box and the fact that the black and minority community was resisting the 'vaccine' had nothing to do with the way the scene was written. The BBC has become a disgusting tyrannical propaganda and censorship operation that should be defunded and disbanded and a free media take its place with a brief to stop censorship instead of demanding it. A BBC 'interview' with Gates goes something like: 'Mr Gates, sir, if I can call you sir, would you like to tell our audience why you are such a great man, a wonderful humanitarian philanthropist, and why you should absolutely be allowed as a software salesman to decide health policy for approaching eight billion people? Thank you, sir, please sir.' Propaganda programming has been incessant and merciless and when all you hear is the same story from the media, repeated by those around you who have only heard the same story, is it any wonder that people on a grand scale believe absolute mendacious garbage to be true? You are about to see, too, why this level of information control is necessary when the official 'Covid' narrative is so nonsensical and unsupportable by the evidence.

Structure of Deceit

The pyramid structure through which the 'Covid' hoax has been manifested is very simple and has to be to work. As few people as possible have to be involved with full knowledge of what they are doing – and why – or the real story would get out. At the top of the pyramid are the inner core of the Cult which controls Bill Gates who, in turn, controls the World Health Organization through his pivotal funding and his puppet Director-General mouthpiece, Tedros. Before he was appointed Tedros was chair of the Gates-founded Global Fund to 'fight against AIDS, tuberculosis and malaria', a board member of the Gates-funded 'vaccine alliance' GAVI, and on the board of another Gates-funded organisation. Gates owns him and picked him for a specific reason – Tedros is a crook and worse. 'Dr' Tedros (he's not a medical doctor, the first WHO chief not to be) was a member of the tyrannical Marxist government of Ethiopia for decades with all its human rights abuses. He has faced allegations of corruption and misappropriation of funds and was exposed three times for covering up cholera epidemics while Ethiopia's health minister. Tedros appointed the mass-murdering genocidal Zimbabwe dictator Robert Mugabe as a WHO goodwill ambassador for public health which, as with Tedros, is like appointing a psychopath to run a peace and love campaign. The move was so ridiculous that he had to drop Mugabe in the face of widespread condemnation. American economist David Steinman, a Nobel peace prize nominee, lodged a complaint with the International Criminal Court in The Hague over alleged genocide by Tedros when he was Ethiopia's foreign minister. Steinman says Tedros was a 'crucial decision maker' who directed the actions of Ethiopia's security forces from 2013 to 2015 and one of three officials in charge when those security services embarked on the 'killing' and 'torturing' of Ethiopians. You can see where Tedros is coming from and it's sobering to think that he has been the vehicle for Gates and the Cult to direct the global response to 'Covid'. Think about that. A psychopathic Cult dictates to psychopath Gates who dictates to psychopath Tedros who dictates how countries of the world must respond to a 'Covid virus' never scientifically shown to exist. At the same time psychopathic Cult-owned Silicon Valley information

giants like Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter announced very early on that they would give the Cult/Gates/Tedros/WHO version of the narrative free advertising and censor those who challenged their intelligence-insulting, mendacious story.

The next layer in the global 'medical' structure below the Cult, Gates and Tedros are the chief medical officers and science 'advisers' in each of the WHO member countries which means virtually all of them. Medical officers and arbiters of science (they're not) then take the WHO policy and recommended responses and impose them on their country's population while the political 'leaders' say they are deciding policy (they're clearly not) by 'following the science' on the advice of the 'experts' – the same medical officers and science 'advisers' (dictators). In this way with the rarest of exceptions the entire world followed the same policy of lockdown, people distancing, masks and 'vaccines' dictated by the psychopathic Cult, psychopathic Gates and psychopathic Tedros who we are supposed to believe give a damn about the health of the world population they are seeking to enslave. That, amazingly, is all there is to it in terms of crucial decision-making. Medical staff in each country then follow like sheep the dictates of the shepherds at the top of the national medical hierarchies – chief medical officers and science 'advisers' who themselves follow like sheep the shepherds of the World Health Organization and the Cult. Shepherds at the national level often have major funding and other connections to Gates and his Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation which carefully hands out money like confetti at a wedding to control the entire global medical system from the WHO down.

Follow the money

Christopher Whitty, Chief Medical Adviser to the UK Government at the centre of 'virus' policy, a senior adviser to the government's Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE), and Executive Board member of the World Health Organization, was gifted a grant of \$40 million by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation for malaria research in Africa. The BBC described the unelected Whitty as 'the

official who will probably have the greatest impact on our everyday lives of any individual policymaker in modern times' and so it turned out. What Gates and Tedros have said Whitty has done like his equivalents around the world. Patrick Vallance, co-chair of SAGE and the government's Chief Scientific Adviser, is a former executive of Big Pharma giant GlaxoSmithKline with its fundamental financial and business connections to Bill Gates. In September, 2020, it was revealed that Vallance owned a deferred bonus of shares in GlaxoSmithKline worth £600,000 while the company was 'developing' a 'Covid vaccine'. Move along now – nothing to see here – what could possibly be wrong with that? Imperial College in London, a major player in 'Covid' policy in Britain and elsewhere with its 'Covid-19' Response Team, is funded by Gates and has big connections to China while the now infamous Professor Neil Ferguson, the useless 'computer modeller' at Imperial College is also funded by Gates. Ferguson delivered the dramatically inaccurate excuse for the first lockdowns (much more in the next chapter). The Institute for Health Metrics and Evaluation (IHME) in the United States, another source of outrageously false 'Covid' computer models to justify lockdowns, is bankrolled by Gates who is a vehement promotor of lockdowns. America's version of Whitty and Vallance, the again now infamous Anthony Fauci, has connections to 'Covid vaccine' maker Moderna as does Bill Gates through funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Fauci is director of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID), a major recipient of Gates money, and they are very close. Deborah Birx who was appointed White House Coronavirus Response Coordinator in February, 2020, is yet another with ties to Gates. Everywhere you look at the different elements around the world behind the coordination and decision making of the 'Covid' hoax there is Bill Gates and his money. They include the World Health Organization; Centers for Disease Control (CDC) in the United States; National Institutes of Health (NIH) of Anthony Fauci; Imperial College and Neil Ferguson; the London School of Hygiene where Chris Whitty worked; Regulatory agencies like the UK Medicines & Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)

which gave emergency approval for 'Covid vaccines'; Wellcome Trust; GAVI, the Vaccine Alliance; the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI); Johns Hopkins University which has compiled the false 'Covid' figures; and the World Economic Forum. A Nationalfile.com article said:

Gates has a lot of pull in the medical world, he has a multi-million dollar relationship with Dr. Fauci, and Fauci originally took the Gates line supporting vaccines and casting doubt on [the drug hydroxychloroquine]. Coronavirus response team member Dr. Deborah Birx, appointed by former president Obama to serve as United States Global AIDS Coordinator, also sits on the board of a group that has received billions from Gates' foundation, and Birx reportedly used a disputed Bill Gates-funded model for the White House's Coronavirus effort. Gates is a big proponent for a population lockdown scenario for the Coronavirus outbreak.

Another funder of Moderna is the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the technology-development arm of the Pentagon and one of the most sinister organisations on earth. DARPA had a major role with the CIA covert technology-funding operation In-Q-Tel in the development of Google and social media which is now at the centre of global censorship. Fauci and Gates are extremely close and openly admit to talking regularly about 'Covid' policy, but then why wouldn't Gates have a seat at every national 'Covid' table after his Foundation committed \$1.75 billion to the 'fight against Covid-19'. When passed through our Orwellian Translation Unit this means that he has bought and paid for the Cult-driven 'Covid' response worldwide. Research the major 'Covid' response personnel in your own country and you will find the same Gates funding and other connections again and again. Medical and science chiefs following World Health Organization 'policy' sit atop a medical hierarchy in their country of administrators, doctors and nursing staff. These 'subordinates' are told they must work and behave in accordance with the policy delivered from the 'top' of the national 'health' pyramid which is largely the policy delivered by the WHO which is the policy delivered by Gates and the Cult. The whole 'Covid' narrative has been imposed on medical staff by a climate of fear although great numbers don't even need that to comply. They do so through breathtaking levels of ignorance and

include doctors who go through life simply repeating what Big Pharma and their hierarchical masters tell them to say and believe. No wonder Big Pharma 'medicine' is one of the biggest killers on Planet Earth.

The same top-down system of intimidation operates with regard to the Cult Big Pharma cartel which also dictates policy through national and global medical systems in this way. The Cult and Big Pharma agendas are the same because the former controls and owns the latter. 'Health' administrators, doctors, and nursing staff are told to support and parrot the dictated policy or they will face consequences which can include being fired. How sad it's been to see medical staff meekly repeating and imposing Cult policy without question and most of those who can see through the deceit are only willing to speak anonymously off the record. They know what will happen if their identity is known. This has left the courageous few to expose the lies about the 'virus', face masks, overwhelmed hospitals that aren't, and the dangers of the 'vaccine' that isn't a vaccine. When these medical professionals and scientists, some renowned in their field, have taken to the Internet to expose the truth their articles, comments and videos have been deleted by Cult-owned Facebook, Twitter and YouTube. What a real head-shaker to see YouTube videos with leading world scientists and highly qualified medical specialists with an added link underneath to the notorious Cult propaganda website *Wikipedia* to find the 'facts' about the same subject.

HIV – the 'Covid' trial-run

I'll give you an example of the consequences for health and truth that come from censorship and unquestioning belief in official narratives. The story was told by PCR inventor Kary Mullis in his book *Dancing Naked in the Mind Field*. He said that in 1984 he accepted as just another scientific fact that Luc Montagnier of France's Pasteur Institute and Robert Gallo of America's National Institutes of Health had independently discovered that a 'retrovirus' dubbed HIV (human immunodeficiency virus) caused AIDS. They

were, after all, Mullis writes, specialists in retroviruses. This is how the medical and science pyramids work. Something is announced or *assumed* and then becomes an everybody-knows-that purely through repetition of the assumption as if it is fact. Complete crap becomes accepted truth with no supporting evidence and only repetition of the crap. This is how a 'virus' that doesn't exist became the 'virus' that changed the world. The HIV-AIDS fairy story became a multi-billion pound industry and the media poured out propaganda terrifying the world about the deadly HIV 'virus' that caused the lethal AIDS. By then Mullis was working at a lab in Santa Monica, California, to detect retroviruses with his PCR test in blood donations received by the Red Cross. In doing so he asked a virologist where he could find a reference for HIV being the cause of AIDS. 'You don't need a reference,' the virologist said ... '*Everybody knows it.*' Mullis said he wanted to quote a reference in the report he was doing and he said he felt a little funny about not knowing the source of such an important discovery when everyone else seemed to. The virologist suggested he cite a report by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) on morbidity and mortality. Mullis read the report, but it only said that an organism had been identified and did not say how. The report did not identify the original scientific work. Physicians, however, *assumed* (key recurring theme) that if the CDC was convinced that HIV caused AIDS then proof must exist. Mullis continues:

I did computer searches. Neither Montagnier, Gallo, nor anyone else had published papers describing experiments which led to the conclusion that HIV probably caused AIDS. I read the papers in *Science* for which they had become well known as AIDS doctors, but all they had said there was that they had found evidence of a past infection by something which was probably HIV in some AIDS patients.

They found antibodies. Antibodies to viruses had always been considered evidence of past disease, not present disease. Antibodies signaled that the virus had been defeated. The patient had saved himself. There was no indication in these papers that this virus caused a disease. They didn't show that everybody with the antibodies had the disease. In fact they found some healthy people with antibodies.

Mullis asked why their work had been published if Montagnier and Gallo hadn't really found this evidence, and why had they been fighting so hard to get credit for the discovery? He says he was hesitant to write 'HIV is the probable cause of AIDS' until he found published evidence to support that. 'Tens of thousands of scientists and researchers were spending billions of dollars a year doing research based on this idea,' Mullis writes. 'The reason had to be there somewhere; otherwise these people would not have allowed their research to settle into one narrow channel of investigation.' He said he lectured about PCR at numerous meetings where people were always talking about HIV and he asked them how they knew that HIV was the cause of AIDS:

Everyone said something. Everyone had the answer at home, in the office, in some drawer. They all knew, and they would send me the papers as soon as they got back. But I never got any papers. Nobody ever sent me the news about how AIDS was caused by HIV.

Eventually Mullis was able to ask Montagnier himself about the reference proof when he lectured in San Diego at the grand opening of the University of California AIDS Research Center. Mullis says this was the last time he would ask his question without showing anger. Montagnier said he should reference the CDC report. 'I read it', Mullis said, and it didn't answer the question. 'If Montagnier didn't know the answer who the hell did?' Then one night Mullis was driving when an interview came on National Public Radio with Peter Duesberg, a prominent virologist at Berkeley and a California Scientist of the Year. Mullis says he finally understood why he could not find references that connected HIV to AIDS – *there weren't any!* No one had ever proved that HIV causes AIDS even though it had spawned a multi-billion pound global industry and the media was repeating this as fact every day in their articles and broadcasts terrifying the shit out of people about AIDS and giving the impression that a positive test for HIV (see 'Covid') was a death sentence. Duesberg was a threat to the AIDS gravy train and the agenda that underpinned it. He was therefore abused and castigated after he told the Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences

there was no good evidence implicating the new 'virus'. Editors rejected his manuscripts and his research funds were deleted. Mullis points out that the CDC has defined AIDS as one of more than 30 diseases *if accompanied* by a positive result on a test that detects antibodies to HIV; but those same diseases are not defined as AIDS cases when antibodies are not detected:

If an HIV-positive woman develops uterine cancer, for example, she is considered to have AIDS. If she is not HIV positive, she simply has uterine cancer. An HIV-positive man with tuberculosis has AIDS; if he tests negative he simply has tuberculosis. If he lives in Kenya or Colombia, where the test for HIV antibodies is too expensive, he is simply presumed to have the antibodies and therefore AIDS, and therefore he can be treated in the World Health Organization's clinic. It's the only medical help available in some places. And it's free, because the countries that support WHO are worried about AIDS.

Mullis accuses the CDC of continually adding new diseases (see ever more 'Covid symptoms') to the grand AIDS definition and of virtually doctoring the books to make it appear as if the disease continued to spread. He cites how in 1993 the CDC enormously broadened its AIDS definition and county health authorities were delighted because they received \$2,500 per year from the Federal government for every reported AIDS case. Ladies and gentlemen, I have just described, via Kary Mullis, the 'Covid pandemic' of 2020 and beyond. Every element is the same and it's been pulled off in the same way by the same networks.

The 'Covid virus' exists? Okay – prove it. Er ... still waiting

What Kary Mullis described with regard to 'HIV' has been repeated with 'Covid'. A claim is made that a new, or 'novel', infection has been found and the entire medical system of the world repeats that as fact exactly as they did with HIV and AIDS. No one in the mainstream asks rather relevant questions such as 'How do you know?' and 'Where is your proof?' The SARS-Cov-2 'virus' and the 'Covid-19 disease' became an overnight 'everybody-knows-that'. The origin could be debated and mulled over, but what you could not suggest was that 'SARS-Cov-2' didn't exist. That would be

ridiculous. 'Everybody knows' the 'virus' exists. Well, I didn't for one along with American proper doctors like Andrew Kaufman and Tom Cowan and long-time American proper journalist Jon Rappaport. We dared to pursue the obvious and simple question: 'Where's the evidence?' The overwhelming majority in medicine, journalism and the general public did not think to ask that. After all, *everyone knew* there was a new 'virus'. Everyone was saying so and I heard it on the BBC. Some would eventually argue that the 'deadly virus' was nothing like as deadly as claimed, but few would venture into the realms of its very existence. Had they done so they would have found that the evidence for that claim had gone AWOL as with HIV causes AIDS. In fact, not even that. For something to go AWOL it has to exist in the first place and scientific proof for a 'SARS-Cov-2' can be filed under nothing, nowhere and zilch.

Dr Andrew Kaufman is a board-certified forensic psychiatrist in New York State, a Doctor of Medicine and former Assistant Professor and Medical Director of Psychiatry at SUNY Upstate Medical University, and Medical Instructor of Hematology and Oncology at the Medical School of South Carolina. He also studied biology at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) and trained in Psychiatry at Duke University. Kaufman is retired from allopathic medicine, but remains a consultant and educator on natural healing, I saw a video of his very early on in the 'Covid' hoax in which he questioned claims about the 'virus' in the absence of any supporting evidence and with plenty pointing the other way. I did everything I could to circulate his work which I felt was asking the pivotal questions that needed an answer. I can recommend an excellent pull-together interview he did with the website The Last Vagabond entitled *Dr Andrew Kaufman: Virus Isolation, Terrain Theory and Covid-19* and his website is andrewkaufmanmd.com. Kaufman is not only a forensic psychiatrist; he is forensic in all that he does. He always reads original scientific papers, experiments and studies instead of second-third-fourth-hand reports about the 'virus' in the media which are repeating the repeated repetition of the narrative. When he did so with the original Chinese 'virus' papers Kaufman

realised that there was no evidence of a 'SARS-Cov-2'. They had never – from the start – shown it to exist and every repeat of this claim worldwide was based on the accepted existence of proof that was nowhere to be found – see Kary Mullis and HIV. Here we go again.

Let's postulate

Kaufman discovered that the Chinese authorities immediately concluded that the cause of an illness that broke out among about 200 initial patients in Wuhan was a 'new virus' when there were no grounds to make that conclusion. The alleged 'virus' was not isolated from other genetic material in their samples and then shown through a system known as Koch's postulates to be the causative agent of the illness. The world was told that the SARS-Cov-2 'virus' caused a disease they called 'Covid-19' which had 'flu-like' symptoms and could lead to respiratory problems and pneumonia. If it wasn't so tragic it would almost be funny. *'Flu-like' symptoms? Pneumonia? Respiratory disease?* What in CHINA and particularly in Wuhan, one of the most polluted cities in the world with a resulting epidemic of respiratory disease?? Three hundred thousand people get pneumonia in China every year and there are nearly a billion cases worldwide of 'flu-like symptoms'. These have a whole range of causes – including pollution in Wuhan – but no other possibility was credibly considered in late 2019 when the world was told there was a new and deadly 'virus'. The global prevalence of pneumonia and 'flu-like systems' gave the Cult networks unlimited potential to re-diagnose these other causes as the mythical 'Covid-19' and that is what they did from the very start. Kaufman revealed how Chinese medical and science authorities (all subordinates to the Cult-owned communist government) took genetic material from the lungs of only a few of the first patients. The material contained their own cells, bacteria, fungi and other microorganisms living in their bodies. The only way you could prove the existence of the 'virus' and its responsibility for the alleged 'Covid-19' was to isolate the virus from all the other material – a process also known as 'purification' – and

then follow the postulates sequence developed in the late 19th century by German physician and bacteriologist Robert Koch which became the 'gold standard' for connecting an alleged causation agent to a disease:

1. The microorganism (bacteria, fungus, virus, etc.) must be present in every case of the disease and all patients must have the same symptoms. It must also *not be present in healthy individuals*.
2. The microorganism must be isolated from the host with the disease. If the microorganism is a bacteria or fungus it must be grown in a pure culture. If it is a virus, it must be purified (i.e. containing no other material except the virus particles) from a clinical sample.
3. The specific disease, with all of its characteristics, must be reproduced when the infectious agent (the purified virus or a pure culture of bacteria or fungi) is inoculated into a healthy, susceptible host.
4. The microorganism must be recoverable from the experimentally infected host as in step 2.

Not one of these criteria has been met in the case of 'SARS-Cov-2' and 'Covid-19'. Not ONE. EVER. Robert Koch refers to bacteria and not viruses. What are called 'viral particles' are so minute (hence masks are useless by any definition) that they could only be seen after the invention of the electron microscope in the 1930s and can still only be observed through that means. American bacteriologist and virologist Thomas Milton Rivers, the so-called 'Father of Modern Virology' who was very significantly director of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research in the 1930s, developed a less stringent version of Koch's postulates to identify 'virus' causation known as 'Rivers criteria'. 'Covid' did not pass that process either. Some even doubt whether any 'virus' can be isolated from other particles containing genetic material in the Koch method. Freedom of Information requests in many countries asking for scientific proof that the 'Covid virus' has been purified and isolated and shown to exist have all come back with a 'we don't have that' and when this happened with a request to the UK Department of Health they added this comment:

However, outside of the scope of the [Freedom of Information Act] and on a discretionary basis, the following information has been advised to us, which may be of interest. Most infectious diseases are caused by viruses, bacteria or fungi. Some bacteria or fungi have the capacity to grow on their own in isolation, for example in colonies on a petri dish. Viruses are different in that they are what we call 'obligate pathogens' – that is, they cannot survive or reproduce without infecting a host ...

... For some diseases, it is possible to establish causation between a microorganism and a disease by isolating the pathogen from a patient, growing it in pure culture and reintroducing it to a healthy organism. These are known as 'Koch's postulates' and were developed in 1882. However, as our understanding of disease and different disease-causing agents has advanced, these are no longer the method for determining causation [Andrew Kaufman asks why in that case are there two published articles falsely claiming to satisfy Koch's postulates].

It has long been known that viral diseases cannot be identified in this way as viruses cannot be grown in 'pure culture'. When a patient is tested for a viral illness, this is normally done by looking for the presence of antigens, or viral genetic code in a host with molecular biology techniques [Kaufman asks how you could know the origin of these chemicals without having a pure culture for comparison].

For the record 'antigens' are defined so:

Invading microorganisms have antigens on their surface that the human body can recognise as being foreign – meaning not belonging to it. When the body recognises a foreign antigen, lymphocytes (white blood cells) produce antibodies, which are complementary in shape to the antigen.

Notwithstanding that this is open to question in relation to 'SARS-Cov-2' the presence of 'antibodies' can have many causes and they are found in people that are perfectly well. Kary Mullis said: 'Antibodies ... had always been considered evidence of past disease, not present disease.'

'Covid' really is a *computer* 'virus'

Where the UK Department of Health statement says 'viruses' are now 'diagnosed' through a 'viral genetic code in a host with molecular biology techniques', they mean ... *the PCR test* which its inventor said cannot test for infectious disease. They have no credible method of connecting a 'virus' to a disease and we will see that there is no scientific proof that any 'virus' causes any disease or there is any such thing as a 'virus' in the way that it is described. Tenacious Canadian researcher Christine Massey and her team made

some 40 Freedom of Information requests to national public health agencies in different countries asking for proof that SARS-CoV-2 has been isolated and not one of them could supply that information. Massey said of her request in Canada: 'Freedom of Information reveals Public Health Agency of Canada has no record of 'SARS-COV-2' isolation performed by anyone, anywhere, ever.' If you accept the comment from the UK Department of Health it's because they can't isolate a 'virus'. Even so many 'science' papers claimed to have isolated the 'Covid virus' until they were questioned and had to admit they hadn't. A reply from the Robert Koch Institute in Germany was typical: 'I am not aware of a paper which purified isolated SARS-CoV-2.' So what the hell was Christian Drosten and his gang using to design the 'Covid' testing protocol that has produced all the illusory Covid' cases and 'Covid' deaths when the head of the Chinese version of the CDC admitted there was a problem right from the start in that the 'virus' had never been isolated/purified? Breathe deeply: What they are calling 'Covid' is actually created by a *computer program* i.e. *they made it up* – er, that's it. They took lung fluid, with many sources of genetic material, from one single person alleged to be infected with Covid-19 by a PCR test which they *claimed*, without clear evidence, contained a 'virus'. They used several computer programs to create a model of a theoretical virus genome sequence from more than fifty-six million small sequences of RNA, each of an unknown source, assembling them like a puzzle with no known solution. The computer filled in the gaps with sequences from bits in the gene bank to make it look like a bat SARS-like coronavirus! A wave of the magic wand and poof, an *in silico* (computer-generated) genome, a scientific fantasy, was created. UK health researcher Dr Kevin Corbett made the same point with this analogy:

... It's like giving you a few bones and saying that's your fish. It could be any fish. Not even a skeleton. Here's a few fragments of bones. That's your fish ... It's all from gene bank and the bits of the virus sequence that weren't there they made up.

They synthetically created them to fill in the blanks. That's what genetics is; it's a code. So it's ABBCCDDDD and you're missing some what you think is EEE so you put it in. It's all

synthetic. You just manufacture the bits that are missing. This is the end result of the geneticization of virology. This is basically a computer virus.

Further confirmation came in an email exchange between British citizen journalist Frances Leader and the government's Medicines & Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency (the Gates-funded MHRA) which gave emergency permission for untested 'Covid vaccines' to be used. The agency admitted that the 'vaccine' is not based on an isolated 'virus', but comes from a *computer-generated model*. Frances Leader was naturally banned from Cult-owned fascist Twitter for making this exchange public. The process of creating computer-generated alleged 'viruses' is called 'in silico' or 'in silicon' – computer chips – and the term 'in silico' is believed to originate with biological experiments using only a computer in 1989. 'Vaccines' involved with 'Covid' are also produced 'in silico' or by computer not a natural process. If the original 'virus' is nothing more than a made-up computer model how can there be 'new variants' of something that never existed in the first place? They are not new 'variants'; they are new *computer models* only minutely different to the original program and designed to further terrify the population into having the 'vaccine' and submitting to fascism. You want a 'new variant'? Click, click, enter – there you go. Tell the medical profession that you have discovered a 'South African variant', 'UK variants' or a 'Brazilian variant' and in the usual HIV-causes-AIDS manner they will unquestioningly repeat it with no evidence whatsoever to support these claims. They will go on television and warn about the dangers of 'new variants' while doing nothing more than repeating what they have been told to be true and knowing that any deviation from that would be career suicide. Big-time insiders will know it's a hoax, but much of the medical community is clueless about the way they are being played and themselves play the public without even being aware they are doing so. What an interesting 'coincidence' that AstraZeneca and Oxford University were conducting 'Covid vaccine trials' in the three countries – the UK, South Africa and Brazil – where the first three 'variants' were claimed to have 'broken out'.

Here's your 'virus' – it's a unicorn

Dr Andrew Kaufman presented a brilliant analysis describing how the 'virus' was imagined into fake existence when he dissected an article published by *Nature* and written by 19 authors detailing *alleged* 'sequencing of a complete viral genome' of the 'new SARS-CoV-2 virus'. This computer-modelled *in silico* genome was used as a template for all subsequent genome sequencing experiments that resulted in the so-called variants which he said now number more than 6,000. The fake genome was constructed from more than 56 million individual short strands of RNA. Those little pieces were assembled into longer pieces by finding areas of overlapping sequences. The computer programs created over two million possible combinations from which the authors simply chose the longest one. They then compared this to a 'bat virus' and the computer 'alignment' rearranged the sequence and filled in the gaps! They called this computer-generated abomination the 'complete genome'. Dr Tom Cowan, a fellow medical author and collaborator with Kaufman, said such computer-generation constitutes scientific fraud and he makes this superb analogy:

Here is an equivalency: A group of researchers claim to have found a unicorn because they found a piece of a hoof, a hair from a tail, and a snippet of a horn. They then add that information into a computer and program it to re-create the unicorn, and they then claim this computer re-creation is the real unicorn. Of course, they had never actually seen a unicorn so could not possibly have examined its genetic makeup to compare their samples with the actual unicorn's hair, hooves and horn.

The researchers claim they decided which is the real genome of SARS-CoV-2 by 'consensus', sort of like a vote. Again, different computer programs will come up with different versions of the imaginary 'unicorn', so they come together as a group and decide which is the real imaginary unicorn.

This is how the 'virus' that has transformed the world was brought into fraudulent 'existence'. Extraordinary, yes, but as the Nazis said the bigger the lie the more will believe it. Cowan, however, wasn't finished and he went on to identify what he called the real blockbuster in the paper. He quotes this section from a paper written

by virologists and published by the CDC and then explains what it means:

Therefore, we examined the capacity of SARS-CoV-2 to infect and replicate in several common primate and human cell lines, including human adenocarcinoma cells (A549), human liver cells (HUH 7.0), and human embryonic kidney cells (HEK-293T). In addition to Vero E6 and Vero CCL81 cells. ... Each cell line was inoculated at high multiplicity of infection and examined 24h post-infection.

No CPE was observed in any of the cell lines except in Vero cells, which grew to greater than 10 to the 7th power at 24 h post-infection. In contrast, HUH 7.0 and 293T showed only modest viral replication, and A549 cells were incompatible with SARS CoV-2 infection.

Cowan explains that when virologists attempt to prove infection they have three possible 'hosts' or models on which they can test. The first was humans. Exposure to humans was generally not done for ethical reasons and has never been done with SARS-CoV-2 or any coronavirus. The second possible host was animals. Cowan said that forgetting for a moment that they never actually use purified virus when exposing animals they do use solutions that they *claim* contain the virus. Exposure to animals has been done with SARS-CoV-2 in an experiment involving mice and this is what they found: *None of the wild (normal) mice got sick.* In a group of genetically-modified mice, a statistically insignificant number lost weight and had slightly bristled fur, but they experienced nothing like the illness called 'Covid-19'. Cowan said the third method – the one they mostly rely on – is to inoculate solutions they *say* contain the virus onto a variety of tissue cultures. This process had never been shown to kill tissue *unless* the sample material was starved of nutrients and poisoned as *part of the process.* Yes, incredibly, in tissue experiments designed to show the 'virus' is responsible for killing the tissue they starve the tissue of nutrients and add toxic drugs including antibiotics and they do not have control studies to see if it's the starvation and poisoning that is degrading the tissue rather than the 'virus' they allege to be in there somewhere. You want me to pinch you? Yep, I understand. Tom Cowan said this about the whole nonsensical farce as he explains what that quote from the CDC paper really means:

The shocking thing about the above quote is that using their own methods, the virologists found that solutions containing SARS-CoV-2 – even in high amounts – were NOT, I repeat NOT, infective to any of the three human tissue cultures they tested. In plain English, this means they proved, on their terms, that this ‘new coronavirus’ is not infectious to human beings. It is ONLY infective to monkey kidney cells, and only then when you add two potent drugs (gentamicin and amphotericin), known to be toxic to kidneys, to the mix.

My friends, read this again and again. These virologists, published by the CDC, performed a clear proof, on their terms, showing that the SARS-CoV-2 virus is harmless to human beings. That is the only possible conclusion, but, unfortunately, this result is not even mentioned in their conclusion. They simply say they can provide virus stocks cultured only on monkey Vero cells, thanks for coming.

Cowan concluded: ‘If people really understood how this “science” was done, I would hope they would storm the gates and demand honesty, transparency and truth.’ Dr Michael Yeadon, former Vice President and Chief Scientific Adviser at drug giant Pfizer has been a vocal critic of the ‘Covid vaccine’ and its potential for multiple harm. He said in an interview in April, 2021, that ‘not one [vaccine] has the virus. He was asked why vaccines normally using a ‘dead’ version of a disease to activate the immune system were not used for ‘Covid’ and instead we had the synthetic methods of the ‘mRNA Covid vaccine’. Yeadon said that to do the former ‘you’d have to have some of [the virus] wouldn’t you?’ He added: ‘No-one’s got any – seriously.’ Yeadon said that surely they couldn’t have fooled the whole world for a year without having a virus, ‘but oddly enough ask around – no one’s got it’. He didn’t know why with all the ‘great labs’ around the world that the virus had not been isolated – ‘Maybe they’ve been too busy running bad PCR tests and vaccines that people don’t need.’ What is today called ‘science’ is not ‘science’ at all. Science is no longer what is, but whatever people can be manipulated to *believe* that it is. Real science has been hijacked by the Cult to dispense and produce the ‘expert scientists’ and contentions that suit the agenda of the Cult. How big-time this has happened with the ‘Covid’ hoax which is entirely based on fake science delivered by fake ‘scientists’ and fake ‘doctors’. The human-caused climate change hoax is also entirely based on fake science delivered by fake ‘scientists’ and fake ‘climate experts’. In both cases real

scientists, climate experts and doctors have their views suppressed and deleted by the Cult-owned science establishment, media and Silicon Valley. This is the 'science' that politicians claim to be 'following' and a common denominator of 'Covid' and climate are Cult psychopaths Bill Gates and his mate Klaus Schwab at the Gates-funded World Economic Forum. But, don't worry, it's all just a coincidence and absolutely nothing to worry about. Zzzzzzzzz.

What is a 'virus' REALLY?

Dr Tom Cowan is one of many contesting the very existence of viruses let alone that they cause disease. This is understandable when there is no scientific evidence for a disease-causing 'virus'. German virologist Dr Stefan Lanka won a landmark case in 2017 in the German Supreme Court over his contention that there is no such thing as a measles virus. He had offered a big prize for anyone who could prove there is and Lanka won his case when someone sought to claim the money. There is currently a prize of more than 225,000 euros on offer from an Isolate Truth Fund for anyone who can prove the isolation of SARS-CoV-2 and its genetic substance. Lanka wrote in an article headed 'The Misconception Called Virus' that scientists think a 'virus' is causing tissue to become diseased and degraded when in fact it is the *processes they are using* which do that – not a 'virus'. Lanka has done an important job in making this point clear as Cowan did in his analysis of the CDC paper. Lanka says that all claims about viruses as disease-causing pathogens are wrong and based on 'easily recognisable, understandable and verifiable misinterpretations.' Scientists believed they were working with 'viruses' in their laboratories when they were really working with 'typical particles of specific dying tissues or cells ...' Lanka said that the tissue decaying process claimed to be caused by a 'virus' still happens when no alleged 'virus' is involved. It's the *process* that does the damage and not a 'virus'. The genetic sample is deprived of nutrients, removed from its energy supply through removal from the body and then doused in toxic antibiotics to remove any bacteria. He confirms again that establishment scientists do not (pinch me)

conduct control experiments to see if this is the case and if they did they would see the claims that 'viruses' are doing the damage is nonsense. He adds that during the measles 'virus' court case he commissioned an independent laboratory to perform just such a control experiment and the result was that the tissues and cells died in the exact same way as with alleged 'infected' material. This is supported by a gathering number of scientists, doctors and researchers who reject what is called 'germ theory' or the belief in the body being infected by contagious sources emitted by other people. Researchers Dawn Lester and David Parker take the same stance in their highly-detailed and sourced book *What Really Makes You Ill – Why everything you thought you knew about disease is wrong* which was recommended to me by a number of medical professionals genuinely seeking the truth. Lester and Parker say there is no provable scientific evidence to show that a 'virus' can be transmitted between people or people and animals or animals and people:

The definition also claims that viruses are the cause of many diseases, as if this has been definitively proven. But this is not the case; there is no original scientific evidence that definitively demonstrates that any virus is the cause of any disease. The burden of proof for any theory lies with those who proposed it; but none of the existing documents provides 'proof' that supports the claim that 'viruses' are pathogens.

Dr Tom Cowan employs one of his clever analogies to describe the process by which a 'virus' is named as the culprit for a disease when what is called a 'virus' is only material released by cells detoxing themselves from infiltration by chemical or radiation poisoning. The tidal wave of technologically-generated radiation in the 'smart' modern world plus all the toxic food and drink are causing this to happen more than ever. Deluded 'scientists' misread this as a gathering impact of what they wrongly label 'viruses'.

Paper can infect houses

Cowan said in an article for davidicke.com – with his tongue only mildly in his cheek – that he believed he had made a tremendous

discovery that may revolutionise science. He had discovered that small bits of paper are alive, 'well alive-ish', can 'infect' houses, and then reproduce themselves inside the house. The result was that this explosion of growth in the paper inside the house causes the house to explode, blowing it to smithereens. His evidence for this new theory is that in the past months he had carefully examined many of the houses in his neighbourhood and found almost no scraps of paper on the lawns and surrounds of the house. There was an occasional stray label, but nothing more. Then he would return to these same houses a week or so later and with a few, not all of them, particularly the old and decrepit ones, he found to his shock and surprise they were littered with stray bits of paper. He knew then that the paper had infected these houses, made copies of itself, and blew up the house. A young boy on a bicycle at one of the sites told him he had seen a demolition crew using dynamite to explode the house the previous week, but Cowan dismissed this as the idle thoughts of silly boys because 'I was on to something big'. He was on to how 'scientists' mistake genetic material in the detoxifying process for something they call a 'virus'. Cowan said of his house and paper story:

If this sounds crazy to you, it's because it should. This scenario is obviously nuts. But consider this admittedly embellished, for effect, current viral theory that all scientists, medical doctors and virologists currently believe.

He takes the example of the 'novel SARS-Cov2' virus to prove the point. First they take someone with an undefined illness called 'Covid-19' and don't even attempt to find any virus in their sputum. Never mind the scientists still describe how this 'virus', which they have not located attaches to a cell receptor, injects its genetic material, in 'Covid's' case, RNA, into the cell. The RNA once inserted exploits the cell to reproduce itself and makes 'thousands, nay millions, of copies of itself ... Then it emerges victorious to claim its next victim':

If you were to look in the scientific literature for proof, actual scientific proof, that uniform SARS-CoV2 viruses have been properly isolated from the sputum of a sick person, that actual spike proteins could be seen protruding from the virus (which has not been found), you would find that such evidence doesn't exist.

If you go looking in the published scientific literature for actual pictures, proof, that these spike proteins or any viral proteins are ever attached to any receptor embedded in any cell membrane, you would also find that no such evidence exists. If you were to look for a video or documented evidence of the intact virus injecting its genetic material into the body of the cell, reproducing itself and then emerging victorious by budding off the cell membrane, you would find that no such evidence exists.

The closest thing you would find is electron micrograph pictures of cellular particles, possibly attached to cell debris, both of which to be seen were stained by heavy metals, a process that completely distorts their architecture within the living organism. This is like finding bits of paper stuck to the blown-up bricks, thereby proving the paper emerged by taking pieces of the bricks on its way out.

The Enders baloney

Cowan describes the 'Covid' story as being just as make-believe as his paper story and he charts back this fantasy to a Nobel Prize winner called John Enders (1897-1985), an American biomedical scientist who has been dubbed 'The Father of Modern Vaccines'. Enders is claimed to have 'discovered' the process of the viral culture which 'proved' that a 'virus' caused measles. Cowan explains how Enders did this 'by using the EXACT same procedure that has been followed by every virologist to find and characterize every new virus since 1954'. Enders took throat swabs from children with measles and immersed them in 2ml of milk. Penicillin (100u/ml) and the antibiotic streptomycin (50,g/ml) were added and the whole mix was centrifuged – rotated at high speed to separate large cellular debris from small particles and molecules as with milk and cream, for example. Cowan says that if the aim is to find little particles of genetic material ('viruses') in the snot from children with measles it would seem that the last thing you would do is mix the snot with other material – milk –that also has genetic material. 'How are you ever going to know whether whatever you found came from the snot or the milk?' He points out that streptomycin is a 'nephrotoxic' or poisonous-to-the-kidney drug. You will see the relevance of that

shortly. Cowan says that it gets worse, much worse, when Enders describes the culture medium upon which the virus 'grows': 'The culture medium consisted of bovine amniotic fluid (90%), beef embryo extract (5%), horse serum (5%), antibiotics and phenol red as an indicator of cell metabolism.' Cowan asks incredulously: 'Did he just say that the culture medium also contained fluids and tissues that are themselves rich sources of genetic material?' The genetic cocktail, or 'medium', is inoculated onto tissue and cells from rhesus monkey *kidney* tissue. This is where the importance of streptomycin comes in and currently-used antimicrobials and other drugs that are *poisonous to kidneys* and used in ALL modern viral cultures (e.g. gentamicin, streptomycin, and amphotericin). Cowan asks: 'How are you ever going to know from this witch's brew where any genetic material comes from as we now have five different sources of rich genetic material in our mix?' Remember, he says, that all genetic material, whether from monkey kidney tissues, bovine serum, milk, etc., is made from the exact same components. The same central question returns: 'How are you possibly going to know that it was the virus that killed the kidney tissue and not the toxic antibiotic and starvation rations on which you are growing the tissue?' John Enders answered the question himself – *you can't*:

A second agent was obtained from an uninoculated culture of monkey kidney cells. The cytopathic changes [death of the cells] it induced in the unstained preparations could not be distinguished with confidence from the viruses isolated from measles.

The death of the cells ('cytopathic changes') happened in exactly the same manner, whether they inoculated the kidney tissue with the measles snot or not, Cowan says. 'This is evidence that the destruction of the tissue, the very proof of viral causation of illness, was not caused by anything in the snot because they saw the same destructive effect when the snot was not even used ... the cytopathic, i.e., cell-killing, changes come from the process of the culture itself, not from any virus in any snot, period.' Enders quotes in his 1957 paper a virologist called Ruckle as reporting similar findings 'and in addition has isolated an agent from monkey kidney tissue that is so

far indistinguishable from human measles virus'. In other words, Cowan says, these particles called 'measles viruses' are simply and clearly breakdown products of the starved and poisoned tissue. For measles 'virus' see all 'viruses' including the so-called 'Covid virus'. Enders, the 'Father of Modern Vaccines', also said:

There is a potential risk in employing cultures of primate cells for the production of vaccines composed of attenuated virus, since the presence of other agents possibly latent in primate tissues cannot be definitely excluded by any known method.

Cowan further quotes from a paper published in the journal *Viruses* in May, 2020, while the 'Covid pandemic' was well underway in the media if not in reality. 'EVs' here refers to particles of genetic debris from our own tissues, such as exosomes of which more in a moment: 'The remarkable resemblance between EVs and viruses has caused quite a few problems in the studies focused on the analysis of EVs released during viral infections.' Later the paper adds that to date a reliable method that can actually guarantee a complete separation (of EVs from viruses) DOES NOT EXIST. This was published at a time when a fairy tale 'virus' was claimed in total certainty to be causing a fairy tale 'viral disease' called 'Covid-19' – a fairy tale that was already well on the way to transforming human society in the image that the Cult has worked to achieve for so long. Cowan concludes his article:

To summarize, there is no scientific evidence that pathogenic viruses exist. What we think of as 'viruses' are simply the normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues and cells. When we are well, we make fewer of these particles; when we are starved, poisoned, suffocated by wearing masks, or afraid, we make more.

There is no engineered virus circulating and making people sick. People in laboratories all over the world are making genetically modified products to make people sick. These are called vaccines. There is no virome, no 'ecosystem' of viruses, viruses are not 8%, 50% or 100 % of our genetic material. These are all simply erroneous ideas based on the misconception called a virus.

What is 'Covid'? Load of bollocks

The background described here by Cowan and Lanka was emphasised in the first video presentation that I saw by Dr Andrew Kaufman when he asked whether the 'Covid virus' was in truth a natural defence mechanism of the body called 'exosomes'. These are released by cells when in states of toxicity – see the same themes returning over and over. They are released ever more profusely as chemical and radiation toxicity increases and think of the potential effect therefore of 5G alone as its destructive frequencies infest the human energetic information field with a gathering pace (5G went online in Wuhan in 2019 as the 'virus' emerged). I'll have more about this later. Exosomes transmit a warning to the rest of the body that 'Houston, we have a problem'. Kaufman presented images of exosomes and compared them with 'Covid' under an electron microscope and the similarity was remarkable. They both attach to the same cell receptors (*claimed* in the case of 'Covid'), contain the same genetic material in the form of RNA or ribonucleic acid, and both are found in 'viral cell cultures' with damaged or dying cells. James Hildreth MD, President and Chief Executive Officer of the Meharry Medical College at Johns Hopkins, said: 'The virus is fully an exosome in every sense of the word.' Kaufman's conclusion was that there is no 'virus': 'This entire pandemic is a completely manufactured crisis ... there is no evidence of anyone dying from [this] illness.' Dr Tom Cowan and Sally Fallon Morell, authors of *The Contagion Myth*, published a statement with Dr Kaufman in February, 2021, explaining why the 'virus' does not exist and you can read it that in full in the Appendix.

'Virus' theory can be traced to the 'cell theory' in 1858 of German physician Rudolf Virchow (1821-1920) who contended that disease originates from a single cell infiltrated by a 'virus'. Dr Stefan Lanka said that findings and insights with respect to the structure, function and central importance of tissues in the creation of life, which were already known in 1858, comprehensively refute the cell theory. Virchow ignored them. We have seen the part later played by John Enders in the 1950s and Lanka notes that infection theories were only established as a global dogma through the policies and

eugenics of the Third Reich in Nazi Germany (creation of the same Sabbatian cult behind the 'Covid' hoax). Lanka said: 'Before 1933, scientists dared to contradict this theory; after 1933, these critical scientists were silenced'. Dr Tom Cowan's view is that ill-health is caused by too much of something, too little of something, or toxification from chemicals and radiation – not contagion. We must also highlight as a major source of the 'virus' theology a man still called the 'Father of Modern Virology' – Thomas Milton Rivers (1888-1962). There is no way given the Cult's long game policy that it was a coincidence for the 'Father of Modern Virology' to be director of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research from 1937 to 1956 when he is credited with making the Rockefeller Institute a leader in 'viral research'. Cult Rockefellerers were the force behind the creation of Big Pharma 'medicine', established the World Health Organisation in 1948, and have long and close associations with the Gates family that now runs the WHO during the pandemic hoax through mega-rich Cult gofer and psychopath Bill Gates.

Only a Renegade Mind can see through all this bullshit by asking the questions that need to be answered, not taking 'no' or prevarication for an answer, and certainly not hiding from the truth in fear of speaking it. Renegade Minds have always changed the world for the better and they will change this one no matter how bleak it may currently appear to be.

CHAPTER SIX

Sequence of deceit

If you tell the truth, you don't have to remember anything
Mark Twain

Against the background that I have laid out this far the sequence that took us from an invented 'virus' in Cult-owned China in late 2019 to the fascist transformation of human society can be seen and understood in a whole new context.

We were told that a deadly disease had broken out in Wuhan and the world media began its campaign (coordinated by behavioural psychologists as we shall see) to terrify the population into unquestioning compliance. We were shown images of Chinese people collapsing in the street which never happened in the West with what was supposed to be the same condition. In the earliest days when alleged cases and deaths were few the fear register was hysterical in many areas of the media and this would expand into the common media narrative across the world. The real story was rather different, but we were never told that. The Chinese government, one of the Cult's biggest centres of global operation, said they had discovered a new illness with flu-like and pneumonia-type symptoms in a city with such toxic air that it is overwhelmed with flu-like symptoms, pneumonia and respiratory disease. Chinese scientists said it was a new – 'novel' – coronavirus which they called Sars-Cov-2 and that it caused a disease they labelled 'Covid-19'. There was no evidence for this and the 'virus' has never to this day been isolated, purified and its genetic code established from that. It

was from the beginning a computer-generated fiction. Stories of Chinese whistleblowers saying the number of deaths was being suppressed or that the 'new disease' was related to the Wuhan bio-lab misdirected mainstream and alternative media into cul-de-sacs to obscure the real truth – there was no 'virus'.

Chinese scientists took genetic material from the lung fluid of just a few people and said they had found a 'new' disease when this material had a wide range of content. There was no evidence for a 'virus' for the very reasons explained in the last two chapters. The 'virus' has never been shown to (a) exist and (b) cause any disease. People were diagnosed on symptoms that are so widespread in Wuhan and polluted China and with a PCR test that can't detect infectious disease. On this farce the whole global scam was sold to the rest of the world which would also diagnose respiratory disease as 'Covid-19' from symptoms alone or with a PCR test not testing for a 'virus'. Flu miraculously disappeared *worldwide* in 2020 and into 2021 as it was redesignated 'Covid-19'. It was really the same old flu with its 'flu-like' symptoms attributed to 'flu-like' 'Covid-19'. At the same time with very few exceptions the Chinese response of draconian lockdown and fascism was the chosen weapon to respond across the West as recommended by the Cult-owned Tedros at the Cult-owned World Health Organization run by the Cult-owned Gates. All was going according to plan. Chinese scientists – everything in China is controlled by the Cult-owned government – compared their contaminated RNA lung-fluid material with other RNA sequences and said it appeared to be just under 80 percent identical to the SARS-CoV-1 'virus' claimed to be the cause of the SARS (severe acute respiratory syndrome) 'outbreak' in 2003. They decreed that because of this the 'new virus' had to be related and they called it SARS-CoV-2. There are some serious problems with this assumption and *assumption* was all it was. Most 'factual' science turns out to be assumptions repeated into everyone-knows-that. A match of under 80-percent is meaningless. Dr Kaufman makes the point that there's a 96 percent genetic correlation between humans and chimpanzees, but 'no one would say our genetic material is part

of the chimpanzee family'. Yet the Chinese authorities were claiming that a much lower percentage, less than 80 percent, proved the existence of a new 'coronavirus'. For goodness sake human DNA is 60 percent similar to a *banana*.

You are feeling sleepy

The entire 'Covid' hoax is a global Psyop, a psychological operation to program the human mind into believing and fearing a complete fantasy. A crucial aspect of this was what *appeared* to happen in Italy. It was all very well streaming out daily images of an alleged catastrophe in Wuhan, but to the Western mind it was still on the other side of the world in a very different culture and setting. A reaction of 'this could happen to me and my family' was still nothing like as intense enough for the mind-doctors. The Cult needed a Western example to push people over that edge and it chose Italy, one of its major global locations going back to the Roman Empire. An Italian 'Covid' crisis was manufactured in a particular area called Lombardy which just happens to be notorious for its toxic air and therefore respiratory disease. Wuhan, China, *déjà vu*. An hysterical media told horror stories of Italians dying from 'Covid' in their droves and how Lombardy hospitals were being overrun by a tidal wave of desperately ill people needing treatment after being struck down by the 'deadly virus'. Here was the psychological turning point the Cult had planned. Wow, if this is happening in Italy, the Western mind concluded, this indeed could happen to me and my family. Another point is that Italian authorities responded by following the Chinese blueprint so vehemently recommended by the Cult-owned World Health Organization. They imposed fascistic lockdowns on the whole country viciously policed with the help of surveillance drones sweeping through the streets seeking out anyone who escaped from mass house arrest. Livelihoods were destroyed and psychology unravelled in the way we have witnessed since in all lockdown countries. Crucial to the plan was that Italy responded in this way to set the precedent of suspending freedom and imposing fascism in a 'Western liberal democracy'. I emphasised in an

animated video explanation on davidicke.com posted in the summer of 2020 how important it was to the Cult to expand the Chinese lockdown model across the West. Without this, and the bare-faced lie that non-symptomatic people could still transmit a 'disease' they didn't have, there was no way locking down the whole population, sick and not sick, could be pulled off. At just the right time and with no evidence Cult operatives and gofers claimed that people without symptoms could pass on the 'disease'. In the name of protecting the 'vulnerable' like elderly people, who lockdowns would kill by the tens of thousands, we had for the first time healthy people told to isolate as well as the sick. The great majority of people who tested positive had no symptoms because there was nothing wrong with them. It was just a trick made possible by a test not testing for the 'virus'.

Months after my animated video the Gates-funded Professor Neil Ferguson at the Gates-funded Imperial College confirmed that I was right. He didn't say it in those terms, naturally, but he did say it. Ferguson will enter the story shortly for his outrageously crazy 'computer models' that led to Britain, the United States and many other countries following the Chinese and now Italian methods of response. Put another way, following the Cult script. Ferguson said that SAGE, the UK government's scientific advisory group which has controlled 'Covid' policy from the start, wanted to follow the Chinese lockdown model (while they all continued to work and be paid), but they wondered if they could possibly, in Ferguson's words, 'get away with it in Europe'. 'Get away with it'? Who the hell do these moronic, arrogant people think they are? This appalling man Ferguson said that once Italy went into national lockdown they realised they, too, could mimic China:

It's a communist one-party state, we said. We couldn't get away with it in Europe, we thought ... and then Italy did it. And we realised we could. Behind this garbage from Ferguson is a simple fact: Doing the same as China in every country was the plan from the start and Ferguson's 'models' would play a central role in achieving that. It's just a coincidence, of course, and absolutely nothing to worry your little head about.

Oops, sorry, our mistake

Once the Italian segment of the Psyop had done the job it was designed to do a very different story emerged. Italian authorities revealed that 99 percent of those who had 'died from Covid-19' in Italy had one, two, three, or more 'co-morbidities' or illnesses and health problems that could have ended their life. The US Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) published a figure of 94 percent for Americans dying of 'Covid' while having other serious medical conditions – on average two to three (some five or six) other potential causes of death. In terms of death from an unproven 'virus' I say it is 100 percent. The other one percent in Italy and six percent in the US would presumably have died from 'Covid's' flu-like symptoms with a range of other possible causes in conjunction with a test not testing for the 'virus'. Fox News reported that even more startling figures had emerged in one US county in which 410 of 422 deaths attributed to 'Covid-19' had other potentially deadly health conditions. The Italian National Health Institute said later that the average age of people dying with a 'Covid-19' diagnosis in Italy was about 81. Ninety percent were over 70 with ten percent over 90. In terms of other reasons to die some 80 percent had two or more chronic diseases with half having three or more including cardiovascular problems, diabetes, respiratory problems and cancer. Why is the phantom 'Covid-19' said to kill overwhelmingly old people and hardly affect the young? Old people continually die of many causes and especially respiratory disease which you can re-diagnose 'Covid-19' while young people die in tiny numbers by comparison and rarely of respiratory disease. Old people 'die of Covid' because they die of other things that can be redesignated 'Covid' and it really is that simple.

Flu has flown

The blueprint was in place. Get your illusory 'cases' from a test not testing for the 'virus' and redesignate other causes of death as 'Covid-19'. You have an instant 'pandemic' from something that is nothing more than a computer-generated fiction. With near-on a

billion people having 'flu-like' symptoms every year the potential was limitless and we can see why flu quickly and apparently miraculously disappeared *worldwide* by being diagnosed 'Covid-19'. The painfully bloody obvious was explained away by the childlike media in headlines like this in the UK '*Independent*': 'Not a single case of flu detected by Public Health England this year as Covid restrictions suppress virus'. I kid you not. The masking, social distancing and house arrest that did not make the 'Covid virus' disappear somehow did so with the 'flu virus'. Even worse the article, by a bloke called Samuel Lovett, suggested that maybe the masking, sanitising and other 'Covid' measures should continue to keep the flu away. With a ridiculousness that disturbs your breathing (it's 'Covid-19') the said Lovett wrote: 'With widespread social distancing and mask-wearing measures in place throughout the UK, the usual routes of transmission for influenza have been blocked.' He had absolutely no evidence to support that statement, but look at the consequences of him acknowledging the obvious. With flu not disappearing at all and only being relabelled 'Covid-19' he would have to contemplate that 'Covid' was a hoax on a scale that is hard to imagine. You need guts and commitment to truth to even go there and that's clearly something Samuel Lovett does not have in abundance. He would never have got it through the editors anyway.

Tens of thousands die in the United States alone every winter from flu including many with pneumonia complications. CDC figures record *45 million* Americans diagnosed with flu in 2017-2018 of which 61,000 died and some reports claim 80,000. Where was the same hysteria then that we have seen with 'Covid-19'? Some 250,000 Americans are admitted to hospital with pneumonia every year with about 50,000 cases proving fatal. About 65 million suffer respiratory disease every year and three million deaths makes this the third biggest cause of death worldwide. You only have to redesignate a portion of all these people 'Covid-19' and you have an instant global pandemic or the *appearance* of one. Why would doctors do this? They are told to do this and all but a few dare not refuse those who must be obeyed. Doctors in general are not researching their own

knowledge and instead take it direct and unquestioned from the authorities that own them and their careers. The authorities say they must now diagnose these symptoms 'Covid-19' and not flu, or whatever, and they do it. Dark suits say put 'Covid-19' on death certificates no matter what the cause of death and the doctors do it. Renegade Minds don't fall for the illusion that doctors and medical staff are all highly-intelligent, highly-principled, seekers of medical truth. *Some are*, but not the majority. They are repeaters, gofers, and yes sir, no sir, purveyors of what the system demands they purvey. The 'Covid' con is not merely confined to diseases of the lungs. Instructions to doctors to put 'Covid-19' on death certificates for anyone dying of *anything* within 28 days (or much more) of a positive test not testing for the 'virus' opened the floodgates. The term dying *with* 'Covid' and not *of* 'Covid' was coined to cover the truth. Whether it was a *with* or an *of* they were all added to the death numbers attributed to the 'deadly virus' compiled by national governments and globally by the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins operation in the United States that was so involved in those 'pandemic' simulations. Fraudulent deaths were added to the ever-growing list of fraudulent 'cases' from false positives from a false test. No wonder Professor Walter Ricciardi, scientific advisor to the Italian minister of health, said after the Lombardy hysteria had done its job that 'Covid' death rates were due to Italy having the second oldest population in the world and to *how hospitals record deaths*:

The way in which we code deaths in our country is very generous in the sense that all the people who die in hospitals with the coronavirus are deemed to be dying of the coronavirus. On re-evaluation by the National Institute of Health, only 12 per cent of death certificates have shown a direct causality from coronavirus, while 88 per cent of patients who have died have at least one pre-morbidity – many had two or three.

This is extraordinary enough when you consider the propaganda campaign to use Italy to terrify the world, but how can they even say twelve percent were genuine when the 'virus' has not been shown to exist, its 'code' is a computer program, and diagnosis comes from a test not testing for it? As in China, and soon the world, 'Covid-19' in

Italy was a redesignation of diagnosis. Lies and corruption were to become the real 'pandemic' fuelled by a pathetically-compliant medical system taking its orders from the tiny few at the top of their national hierarchy who answered to the World Health Organization which answers to Gates and the Cult. Doctors were told – ordered – to diagnose a particular set of symptoms 'Covid-19' and put that on the death certificate for any cause of death if the patient had tested positive with a test not testing for the virus or had 'Covid' symptoms like the flu. The United States even introduced big financial incentives to manipulate the figures with hospitals receiving £4,600 from the Medicare system for diagnosing someone with regular pneumonia, \$13,000 if they made the diagnosis from the same symptoms 'Covid-19' pneumonia, and \$39,000 if they put a 'Covid' diagnosed patient on a ventilator that would almost certainly kill them. A few – painfully and pathetically few – medical whistleblowers revealed (before Cult-owned YouTube deleted their videos) that they had been instructed to 'let the patient crash' and put them straight on a ventilator instead of going through a series of far less intrusive and dangerous methods as they would have done before the pandemic hoax began and the financial incentives kicked in. We are talking cold-blooded murder given that ventilators are so damaging to respiratory systems they are usually the last step before heaven awaits. Renegade Minds never fall for the belief that people in white coats are all angels of mercy and cannot be full-on psychopaths. I have explained in detail in *The Answer* how what I am describing here played out across the world coordinated by the World Health Organization through the medical hierarchies in almost every country.

Medical scientist calls it

Information about the non-existence of the 'virus' began to emerge for me in late March, 2020, and mushroomed after that. I was sent an email by Sir Julian Rose, a writer, researcher, and organic farming promotor, from a medical scientist friend of his in the United States. Even at that early stage in March the scientist was able to explain

how the 'Covid' hoax was being manipulated. He said there were no reliable tests for a specific 'Covid-19 virus' and nor were there any reliable agencies or media outlets for reporting numbers of actual 'Covid-19' cases. We have seen in the long period since then that he was absolutely right. 'Every action and reaction to Covid-19 is based on totally flawed data and we simply cannot make accurate assessments,' he said. Most people diagnosed with 'Covid-19' were showing nothing more than cold and flu-like symptoms 'because most coronavirus strains *are* nothing more than cold/flu-like symptoms'. We had farcical situations like an 84-year-old German man testing positive for 'Covid-19' and his nursing home ordered to quarantine only for him to be found to have a common cold. The scientist described back then why PCR tests and what he called the 'Mickey Mouse test kits' were useless for what they were claimed to be identifying. 'The idea these kits can isolate a specific virus like Covid-19 is nonsense,' he said. Significantly, he pointed out that 'if you want to create a totally false panic about a totally false pandemic – pick a coronavirus'. This is exactly what the Cult-owned Gates, World Economic Forum and Johns Hopkins University did with their Event 201 'simulation' followed by their real-life simulation called the 'pandemic'. The scientist said that all you had to do was select the sickest of people with respiratory-type diseases in a single location – 'say Wuhan' – and administer PCR tests to them. You can then claim that anyone showing 'viral sequences' similar to a coronavirus 'which will inevitably be quite a few' is suffering from a 'new' disease:

Since you already selected the sickest flu cases a fairly high proportion of your sample will go on to die. You can then say this 'new' virus has a CFR [case fatality rate] higher than the flu and use this to infuse more concern and do more tests which will of course produce more 'cases', which expands the testing, which produces yet more 'cases' and so on and so on. Before long you have your 'pandemic', and all you have done is use a simple test kit trick to convert the worst flu and pneumonia cases into something new that doesn't ACTUALLY EXIST [my emphasis].

He said that you then 'just run the same scam in other countries' and make sure to keep the fear message running high 'so that people

will feel panicky and less able to think critically'. The only problem to overcome was the fact *there is no* actual new deadly pathogen and only regular sick people. This meant that deaths from the 'new deadly pathogen' were going to be way too low for a real new deadly virus pandemic, but he said this could be overcome in the following ways – all of which would go on to happen:

1. You can claim this is just the beginning and more deaths are imminent [you underpin this with fantasy 'computer projections']. Use this as an excuse to quarantine everyone and then claim the quarantine prevented the expected millions of dead.
2. You can [say that people] 'minimizing' the dangers are irresponsible and bully them into not talking about numbers.
3. You can talk crap about made up numbers hoping to blind people with pseudoscience.
4. You can start testing well people (who, of course, will also likely have shreds of coronavirus [RNA] in them) and thus inflate your 'case figures' with 'asymptomatic carriers' (you will of course have to spin that to sound deadly even though any virologist knows the more symptom-less cases you have the less deadly is your pathogen).

The scientist said that if you take these simple steps 'you can have your own entirely manufactured pandemic up and running in weeks'. His analysis made so early in the hoax was brilliantly prophetic of what would actually unfold. Pulling all the information together in these recent chapters we have this is simple 1, 2, 3, of how you can delude virtually the entire human population into believing in a 'virus' that doesn't exist:

- A 'Covid case' is someone who tests positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'.
- A 'Covid death' is someone who dies of *any cause* within 28 days (or much longer) of testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'.
- Asymptomatic means there is nothing wrong with you, but they claim you can pass on what you don't have to justify locking

down (quarantining) healthy people in totality.

The foundations of the hoax are that simple. A study involving ten million people in Wuhan, published in November, 2020, demolished the whole lie about those without symptoms passing on the 'virus'. They found '300 asymptomatic cases' and traced their contacts to find that not one of them was detected with the 'virus'.

'Asymptomatic' patients and their contacts were isolated for no less than two weeks and nothing changed. I know it's all crap, but if you are going to claim that those without symptoms can transmit 'the virus' then you must produce evidence for that and they never have. Even World Health Organization official Dr Maria Van Kerkhove, head of the emerging diseases and zoonosis unit, said as early as June, 2020, that she doubted the validity of asymptomatic transmission. She said that 'from the data we have, it still seems to be rare that an asymptomatic person actually transmits onward to a secondary individual' and by 'rare' she meant that she couldn't cite any case of asymptomatic transmission.

The Ferguson factor

The problem for the Cult as it headed into March, 2020, when the script had lockdown due to start, was that despite all the manipulation of the case and death figures they still did not have enough people alleged to have died from 'Covid' to justify mass house arrest. This was overcome in the way the scientist described: 'You can claim this is just the beginning and more deaths are imminent ... Use this as an excuse to quarantine everyone and then claim the quarantine prevented the expected millions of dead.' Enter one Professor Neil Ferguson, the Gates-funded 'epidemiologist' at the Gates-funded Imperial College in London. Ferguson is Britain's Christian Drosten in that he has a dire record of predicting health outcomes, but is still called upon to advise government on the next health outcome when another 'crisis' comes along. This may seem to be a strange and ridiculous thing to do. Why would you keep turning for policy guidance to people who have a history of being

monumentally wrong? Ah, but it makes sense from the Cult point of view. These 'experts' keep on producing predictions that suit the Cult agenda for societal transformation and so it was with Neil Ferguson as he revealed his horrific (and clearly insane) computer model predictions that allowed lockdowns to be imposed in Britain, the United States and many other countries. Ferguson does not have even an A-level in biology and would appear to have no formal training in computer modelling, medicine or epidemiology, according to Derek Winton, an MSc in Computational Intelligence. He wrote an article somewhat aghast at what Ferguson did which included taking no account of respiratory disease 'seasonality' which means it is far worse in the winter months. Who would have thought that respiratory disease could be worse in the winter? Well, certainly not Ferguson.

The massively China-connected Imperial College and its bizarre professor provided the excuse for the long-incubated Chinese model of human control to travel westward at lightning speed. Imperial College confirms on its website that it collaborates with the Chinese Research Institute; publishes more than 600 research papers every year with Chinese research institutions; has 225 Chinese staff; 2,600 Chinese students – the biggest international group; 7,000 former students living in China which is the largest group outside the UK; and was selected for a tour by China's President Xi Jinping during his state visit to the UK in 2015. The college takes major donations from China and describes itself as the UK's number one university collaborator with Chinese research institutions. The China communist/fascist government did not appear phased by the woeful predictions of Ferguson and Imperial when during the lockdown that Ferguson induced the college signed a five-year collaboration deal with China tech giant Huawei that will have Huawei's indoor 5G network equipment installed at the college's West London tech campus along with an 'AI cloud platform'. The deal includes Chinese sponsorship of Imperial's Venture Catalyst entrepreneurship competition. Imperial is an example of the enormous influence the Chinese government has within British and North American

universities and research centres – and further afield. Up to 200 academics from more than a dozen UK universities are being investigated on suspicion of ‘unintentionally’ helping the Chinese government build weapons of mass destruction by ‘transferring world-leading research in advanced military technology such as aircraft, missile designs and cyberweapons’. Similar scandals have broken in the United States, but it’s all a coincidence. Imperial College serves the agenda in many other ways including the promotion of every aspect of the United Nations Agenda 21/2030 (the Great Reset) and produced computer models to show that human-caused ‘climate change’ is happening when in the real world it isn’t. Imperial College is driving the climate agenda as it drives the ‘Covid’ agenda (both Cult hoaxes) while Patrick Vallance, the UK government’s Chief Scientific Adviser on ‘Covid’, was named Chief Scientific Adviser to the UN ‘climate change’ conference known as COP26 hosted by the government in Glasgow, Scotland. ‘Covid’ and ‘climate’ are fundamentally connected.

Professor Woeful

From Imperial’s bosom came Neil Ferguson still advising government despite his previous disasters and it was announced early on that he and other key people like UK Chief Medical Adviser Chris Whitty had caught the ‘virus’ as the propaganda story was being sold. Somehow they managed to survive and we had Prime Minister Boris Johnson admitted to hospital with what was said to be a severe version of the ‘virus’ in this same period. His whole policy and demeanour changed when he returned to Downing Street. It’s a small world with these government advisors – especially in their communal connections to Gates – and Ferguson had partnered with Whitty to write a paper called ‘Infectious disease: Tough choices to reduce Ebola transmission’ which involved another scare-story that didn’t happen. Ferguson’s ‘models’ predicted that up to 150,000 could die from ‘mad cow disease’, or BSE, and its version in sheep if it was transmitted to humans. BSE was not transmitted and instead triggered by an organophosphate pesticide used to treat a pest on

cows. Fewer than 200 deaths followed from the human form. Models by Ferguson and his fellow incompetents led to the unnecessary culling of millions of pigs, cattle and sheep in the foot and mouth outbreak in 2001 which destroyed the lives and livelihoods of farmers and their families who had often spent decades building their herds and flocks. Vast numbers of these animals did not have foot and mouth and had no contact with the infection. Another 'expert' behind the cull was Professor Roy Anderson, a computer modeller at Imperial College specialising in the epidemiology of *human*, not animal, disease. Anderson has served on the Bill and Melinda Gates Grand Challenges in Global Health advisory board and chairs another Gates-funded organisation. Gates is everywhere.

In a precursor to the 'Covid' script Ferguson backed closing schools 'for prolonged periods' over the swine flu 'pandemic' in 2009 and said it would affect a third of the world population if it continued to spread at the speed he claimed to be happening. His mates at Imperial College said much the same and a news report said: 'One of the authors, the epidemiologist and disease modeller Neil Ferguson, who sits on the World Health Organisation's emergency committee for the outbreak, said the virus had "full pandemic potential".' Professor Liam Donaldson, the Chris Whitty of his day as Chief Medical Officer, said the worst case could see 30 percent of the British people infected by swine flu with 65,000 dying. Ferguson and Donaldson were indeed proved correct when at the end of the year the number of deaths attributed to swine flu was 392. The term 'expert' is rather liberally applied unfortunately, not least to complete idiots. Swine flu 'projections' were great for GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) as millions rolled in for its Pandemrix influenza vaccine which led to brain damage with children most affected. The British government (taxpayers) paid out more than £60 million in compensation after GSK was given immunity from prosecution. Yet another 'Covid' déjà vu. Swine flu was supposed to have broken out in Mexico, but Dr Wolfgang Wodarg, a German doctor, former member of parliament and critic of the 'Covid' hoax, observed 'the spread of swine flu' in Mexico City at the time. He

said: 'What we experienced in Mexico City was a very mild flu which did not kill more than usual – which killed even fewer people than usual.' Hying the fear against all the facts is not unique to 'Covid' and has happened many times before. Ferguson is reported to have over-estimated the projected death toll of bird flu (H5N1) by some three million-fold, but bird flu vaccine makers again made a killing from the scare. This is some of the background to the Neil Ferguson who produced the perfectly-timed computer models in early 2020 predicting that half a million people would die in Britain without draconian lockdown and 2.2 million in the United States. Politicians panicked, people panicked, and lockdowns of alleged short duration were instigated to 'flatten the curve' of cases gleaned from a test not testing for the 'virus'. I said at the time that the public could forget the 'short duration' bit. This was an agenda to destroy the livelihoods of the population and force them into mass control through dependency and there was going to be nothing 'short' about it. American researcher Daniel Horowitz described the consequences of the 'models' spewed out by Gates-funded Ferguson and Imperial College:

What led our government and the governments of many other countries into panic was a single Imperial College of UK study, funded by global warming activists, that predicted 2.2 million deaths if we didn't lock down the country. In addition, the reported 8-9% death rate in Italy scared us into thinking there was some other mutation of this virus that they got, which might have come here.

Together with the fact that we were finally testing and had the ability to actually report new cases, we thought we were headed for a death spiral. But again ... we can't flatten a curve if we don't know when the curve started.

How about it *never* started?

Giving them what they want

An investigation by German news outlet *Welt Am Sonntag* (*World on Sunday*) revealed how in March, 2020, the German government gathered together 'leading scientists from several research institutes and universities' and 'together, they were to produce a [modelling]

paper that would serve as legitimization for further tough political measures'. The Cult agenda was justified by computer modelling not based on evidence or reality; it was specifically constructed to justify the Cult demand for lockdowns all over the world to destroy the independent livelihoods of the global population. All these modellers and everyone responsible for the 'Covid' hoax have a date with a trial like those in Nuremberg after World War Two when Nazis faced the consequences of their war crimes. These corrupt-beyond-belief 'modellers' wrote the paper according to government instructions and it said that that if lockdown measures were lifted then up to one million Germans would die from 'Covid-19' adding that some would die 'agonizingly at home, gasping for breath' unable to be treated by hospitals that couldn't cope. All lies. No matter – it gave the Cult all that it wanted. What did long-time government 'modeller' Neil Ferguson say? If the UK and the United States didn't lockdown half a million would die in Britain and 2.2 million Americans. Anyone see a theme here? 'Modellers' are such a crucial part of the lockdown strategy that we should look into their background and follow the money. Researcher Rosemary Frei produced an excellent article headlined 'The Modelling-paper Mafiosi'. She highlights a guy called John Edmunds, a British epidemiologist, and professor in the Faculty of Epidemiology and Population Health at the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine. He studied at Imperial College. Edmunds is a member of government 'Covid' advisory bodies which have been dictating policy, the New and Emerging Respiratory Virus Threats Advisory Group (NERVTAG) and the Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE).

Ferguson, another member of NERVTAG and SAGE, led the way with the original 'virus' and Edmunds has followed in the 'variant' stage and especially the so-called UK or Kent variant known as the 'Variant of Concern' (VOC) B.1.1.7. He said in a co-written report for the Centre for Mathematical modelling of Infectious Diseases at the London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, with input from the Centre's 'Covid-19' Working Group, that there was 'a realistic

possibility that VOC B.1.1.7 is associated with an increased risk of death compared to non-VOC viruses'. Fear, fear, fear, get the vaccine, fear, fear, fear, get the vaccine. Rosemary Frei reveals that almost all the paper's authors and members of the modelling centre's 'Covid-19' Working Group receive funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and/or the associated Gates-funded Wellcome Trust. The paper was published by e-journal *Medrx* *xiv* which only publishes papers not peer-reviewed and the journal was established by an organisation headed by Facebook's Mark Zuckerberg and his missus. What a small world it is. Frei discovered that Edmunds is on the Scientific Advisory Board of the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI) which was established by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, Klaus Schwab's Davos World Economic Forum and Big Pharma giant Wellcome. CEPI was 'launched in Davos [in 2017] to develop vaccines to stop future epidemics', according to its website. 'Our mission is to accelerate the development of vaccines against emerging infectious diseases and enable equitable access to these vaccines for people during outbreaks.' What kind people they are. Rosemary Frei reveals that Public Health England (PHE) director Susan Hopkins is an author of her organisation's non-peer-reviewed reports on 'new variants'. Hopkins is a professor of infectious diseases at London's Imperial College which is gifted tens of millions of dollars a year by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Gates-funded modelling disaster Neil Ferguson also co-authors Public Health England reports and he spoke in December, 2020, about the potential danger of the B.1.1.7. 'UK variant' promoted by Gates-funded modeller John Edmunds. When I come to the 'Covid vaccines' the 'new variants' will be shown for what they are – bollocks.

Connections, connections

All these people and modellers are lockdown-obsessed or, put another way, they demand what the Cult demands. Edmunds said in January, 2021, that to ease lockdowns too soon would be a disaster and they had to 'vaccinate much, much, much more widely than the

elderly'. Rosemary Frei highlights that Edmunds is married to Jeanne Pimenta who is described in a LinkedIn profile as director of epidemiology at GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) and she held shares in the company. Patrick Vallance, co-chair of SAGE and the government's Chief Scientific Adviser, is a former executive of GSK and has a deferred bonus of shares in the company worth £600,000. GSK has serious business connections with Bill Gates and is collaborating with mRNA-'vaccine' company CureVac to make 'vaccines' for the new variants that Edmunds is talking about. GSK is planning a 'Covid vaccine' with drug giant Sanofi. Puppets Prime Minister Boris Johnson announced in the spring of 2021 that up to 60 million vaccine doses were to be made at the GSK facility at Barnard Castle in the English North East. Barnard Castle, with a population of just 6,000, was famously visited in breach of lockdown rules in April, 2020, by Johnson aide Dominic Cummings who said that he drove there 'to test his eyesight' before driving back to London. Cummings would be better advised to test his integrity – not that it would take long. The GSK facility had nothing to do with his visit then although I'm sure Patrick Vallance would have been happy to arrange an introduction and some tea and biscuits. Ruthless psychopath Gates has made yet another fortune from vaccines in collaboration with Big Pharma companies and gushes at the phenomenal profits to be made from vaccines – more than a 20-to-1 return as he told one interviewer. Gates also tweeted in December, 2019, with the foreknowledge of what was coming: 'What's next for our foundation? I'm particularly excited about what the next year could mean for one of the best buys in global health: vaccines.'

Modeller John Edmunds is a big promoter of vaccines as all these people appear to be. He's the dean of the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine's Faculty of Epidemiology and Population Health which is primarily funded by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and the Gates-established and funded GAVI vaccine alliance which is the Gates vehicle to vaccinate the world. The organisation Doctors Without Borders has described GAVI as being 'aimed more at supporting drug-industry desires to promote new

products than at finding the most efficient and sustainable means for fighting the diseases of poverty'. But then that's why the psychopath Gates created it. John Edmunds said in a video that the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine is involved in every aspect of vaccine development including large-scale clinical trials. He contends that mathematical modelling can show that vaccines protect individuals and society. That's on the basis of shit in and shit out, I take it. Edmunds serves on the UK Vaccine Network as does Ferguson and the government's foremost 'Covid' adviser, the grim-faced, dark-eyed Chris Whitty. The Vaccine Network says it works 'to support the government to identify and shortlist targeted investment opportunities for the most promising vaccines and vaccine technologies that will help combat infectious diseases with epidemic potential, and to address structural issues related to the UK's broader vaccine infrastructure'. Ferguson is acting Director of the Imperial College Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium which has funding from the Bill and Melina Gates Foundation and the Gates-created GAVI 'vaccine alliance'. Anyone wonder why these characters see vaccines as the answer to every problem? Ferguson is wildly enthusiastic in his support for GAVI's campaign to vaccinate children en masse in poor countries. You would expect someone like Gates who has constantly talked about the need to reduce the population to want to fund vaccines to keep more people alive. I'm sure that's why he does it. The John Edmunds London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine (LSHTM) has a Vaccines Manufacturing Innovation Centre which develops, tests and commercialises vaccines. Rosemary Frei writes:

The vaccines centre also performs affiliated activities like combating 'vaccine hesitancy'. The latter includes the Vaccine Confidence Project. The project's stated purpose is, among other things, 'to provide analysis and guidance for early response and engagement with the public to ensure sustained confidence in vaccines and immunisation'. The Vaccine Confidence Project's director is LSHTM professor Heidi Larson. For more than a decade she's been researching how to combat vaccine hesitancy.

How the bloody hell can blokes like John Edmunds and Neil Ferguson with those connections and financial ties model 'virus' case

and death projections for the government and especially in a way that gives their paymasters like Gates exactly what they want? It's insane, but this is what you find throughout the world.

'Covid' is not dangerous, oops, wait, yes it is

Only days before Ferguson's nightmare scenario made Jackboot Johnson take Britain into a China-style lockdown to save us from a deadly 'virus' the UK government website gov.uk was reporting something very different to Ferguson on a page of official government guidance for 'high consequence infectious diseases (HCID)'. It said this about 'Covid-19':

As of 19 March 2020, COVID-19 is no longer considered to be a high consequence infectious diseases (HCID) in the UK [my emphasis]. The 4 nations public health HCID group made an interim recommendation in January 2020 to classify COVID-19 as an HCID. This was based on consideration of the UK HCID criteria about the virus and the disease with information available during the early stages of the outbreak.

Now that more is known about COVID-19, the public health bodies in the UK have reviewed the most up to date information about COVID-19 against the UK HCID criteria. They have determined that several features have now changed; in particular, more information is available about mortality rates (low overall), and there is now greater clinical awareness and a specific and sensitive laboratory test, the availability of which continues to increase. The Advisory Committee on Dangerous Pathogens (ACDP) is also of the opinion that COVID-19 should no longer be classified as an HCID.

Soon after the government had been exposed for downgrading the risk they upgraded it again and everyone was back to singing from the same Cult hymn book. Ferguson and his fellow Gates clones indicated that lockdowns and restrictions would have to continue until a Gates-funded vaccine was developed. Gates said the same because Ferguson and his like were repeating the Gates script which is the Cult script. 'Flatten the curve' became an ongoing nightmare of continuing lockdowns with periods in between of severe restrictions in pursuit of destroying independent incomes and had nothing to do with protecting health about which the Cult gives not a shit. Why wouldn't Ferguson be pushing a vaccine 'solution' when he's owned by vaccine-obsessive Gates who makes a fortune from them and

when Ferguson heads the Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium at Imperial College funded by the Gates Foundation and GAVI, the 'vaccine alliance', created by Gates as his personal vaccine promotion operation? To compound the human catastrophe that Ferguson's 'models' did so much to create he was later exposed for breaking his own lockdown rules by having sexual liaisons with his married girlfriend Antonia Staats at his home while she was living at another location with her husband and children. Staats was a 'climate' activist and senior campaigner at the Soros-funded Avaaz which I wouldn't trust to tell me that grass is green. Ferguson had to resign as a government advisor over this hypocrisy in May, 2020, but after a period of quiet he was back being quoted by the ridiculous media on the need for more lockdowns and a vaccine rollout. Other government-advising 'scientists' from Imperial College held the fort in his absence and said lockdown could be indefinite until a vaccine was found. The Cult script was being sung by the payrolled choir. I said there was no intention of going back to 'normal' when the 'vaccine' came because the 'vaccine' is part of a very different agenda that I will discuss in Human 2.0. Why would the Cult want to let the world go back to normal when destroying that normal forever was the whole point of what was happening? House arrest, closing businesses and schools through lockdown, (un)social distancing and masks all followed the Ferguson fantasy models. Again as I predicted (these people are so predictable) when the 'vaccine' arrived we were told that house arrest, lockdown, (un)social distancing and masks would still have to continue. I will deal with the masks in the next chapter because they are of fundamental importance.

Where's the 'pandemic'?

Any mildly in-depth assessment of the figures revealed what was really going on. Cult-funded and controlled organisations still have genuine people working within them such is the number involved. So it is with Genevieve Briand, assistant program director of the Applied Economics master's degree program at Johns Hopkins

University. She analysed the impact that 'Covid-19' had on deaths from *all* causes in the United States using official data from the CDC for the period from early February to early September, 2020. She found that allegedly 'Covid' *related*-deaths exceeded those from heart disease which she found strange with heart disease always the biggest cause of fatalities. Her research became even more significant when she noted the sudden decline in 2020 of *all* non-'Covid' deaths: 'This trend is completely contrary to the pattern observed in all previous years ... the total decrease in deaths by other causes almost exactly equals the increase in deaths by Covid-19.' This was such a game, set and match in terms of what was happening that Johns Hopkins University deleted the article on the grounds that it 'was being used to support false and dangerous inaccuracies about the impact of the pandemic'. No – because it exposed the scam from official CDC figures and this was confirmed when those figures were published in January, 2021. Here we can see the effect of people dying from heart attacks, cancer, road accidents and gunshot wounds – *anything* – having 'Covid-19' on the death certificate along with those diagnosed from 'symptoms' who had even not tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. I am not kidding with the gunshot wounds, by the way. Brenda Bock, coroner in Grand County, Colorado, revealed that two gunshot victims tested positive for the 'virus' within the previous 30 days and were therefore classified as 'Covid deaths'. Bock said: 'These two people had tested positive for Covid, but that's not what killed them. A gunshot wound is what killed them.' She said she had not even finished her investigation when the state listed the gunshot victims as deaths due to the 'virus'. The death and case figures for 'Covid-19' are an absolute joke and yet they are repeated like parrots by the media, politicians and alleged medical 'experts'. The official Cult narrative is the only show in town.

Genevieve Briand found that deaths from all causes were not exceptional in 2020 compared with previous years and a Spanish magazine published figures that said the same about Spain which was a 'Covid' propaganda hotspot at one point. *Discovery Salud*, a

health and medicine magazine, quoted government figures which showed how 17,000 *fewer* people died in Spain in 2020 than in 2019 and more than 26,000 fewer than in 2018. The age-standardised mortality rate for England and Wales when age distribution is taken into account was significantly lower in 2020 than the 1970s, 80s and 90s, and was only the ninth highest since 2000. Where is the 'pandemic'?

Post mortems and autopsies virtually disappeared for 'Covid' deaths amid claims that 'virus-infected' bodily fluids posed a risk to those carrying out the autopsy. This was rejected by renowned German pathologist and forensic doctor Klaus Püschel who said that he and his staff had by then done 150 autopsies on 'Covid' patients with no problems at all. He said they were needed to know why some 'Covid' patients suffered blood clots and not severe respiratory infections. The 'virus' is, after all, called SARS or 'severe acute respiratory syndrome'. I highlighted in the spring of 2020 this phenomenon and quoted New York intensive care doctor Cameron Kyle-Sidell who posted a soon deleted YouTube video to say that they had been told to prepare to treat an infectious disease called 'Covid-19', but that was not what they were dealing with. Instead he likened the lung condition of the most severely ill patients to what you would expect with cabin depressurisation in a plane at 30,000 feet or someone dropped on the top of Everest without oxygen or acclimatisation. I have never said this is not happening to a small minority of alleged 'Covid' patients – I am saying this is not caused by a phantom 'contagious virus'. Indeed Kyle-Sidell said that 'Covid-19' was not the disease they were told was coming their way. 'We are operating under a medical paradigm that is untrue,' he said, and he believed they were treating the wrong disease: 'These people are being slowly starved of oxygen.' Patients would take off their oxygen masks in a state of fear and stress and while they were blue in the face on the brink of death. They did not look like patients dying of pneumonia. You can see why they don't want autopsies when their virus doesn't exist and there is another condition in some people that they don't wish to be uncovered. I should add here that

the 5G system of millimetre waves was being rapidly introduced around the world in 2020 and even more so now as they fire 5G at the Earth from satellites. At 60 gigahertz within the 5G range that frequency interacts with the oxygen molecule and stops people breathing in sufficient oxygen to be absorbed into the bloodstream. They are installing 5G in schools and hospitals. The world is not mad or anything. 5G can cause major changes to the lungs and blood as I detail in *The Answer* and these consequences are labelled 'Covid-19', the alleged symptoms of which can be caused by 5G and other electromagnetic frequencies as cells respond to radiation poisoning.

The 'Covid death' scam

Dr Scott Jensen, a Minnesota state senator and medical doctor, exposed 'Covid' Medicare payment incentives to hospitals and death certificate manipulation. He said he was sent a seven-page document by the US Department of Health 'coaching' him on how to fill out death certificates which had never happened before. The document said that he didn't need to have a laboratory test for 'Covid-19' to put that on the death certificate and that shocked him when death certificates are supposed to be about facts. Jensen described how doctors had been 'encouraged, if not pressured' to make a diagnosis of 'Covid-19' if they thought it was probable or '*presumed*'. No positive test was necessary – not that this would have mattered anyway. He said doctors were told to diagnose 'Covid' by symptoms when these were the same as colds, allergies, other respiratory problems, and certainly with influenza which 'disappeared' in the 'Covid' era. A common sniffle was enough to get the dreaded verdict. Ontario authorities decreed that a single care home resident with *one* symptom from a long list must lead to the isolation of the entire home. Other courageous doctors like Jensen made the same point about death figure manipulation and how deaths by other causes were falling while 'Covid-19 deaths' were rising at the same rate due to re-diagnosis. Their videos rarely survive long on YouTube with its Cult-supporting algorithms courtesy of CEO Susan Wojcicki and her bosses at Google. Figure-tampering was so glaring

and ubiquitous that even officials were letting it slip or outright saying it. UK chief scientific adviser Patrick Vallance said on one occasion that 'Covid' on the death certificate doesn't mean 'Covid' was the cause of death (so why the hell is it there?) and we had the rare sight of a BBC reporter telling the truth when she said: 'Someone could be successfully treated for Covid, in say April, discharged, and then in June, get run over by a bus and die ... That person would still be counted as a Covid death in England.' Yet the BBC and the rest of the world media went on repeating the case and death figures as if they were real. Illinois Public Health Director Dr Ngozi Ezike revealed the deceit while her bosses must have been clenching their buttocks:

If you were in a hospice and given a few weeks to live and you were then found to have Covid that would be counted as a Covid death. [There might be] a clear alternate cause, but it is still listed as a Covid death. So everyone listed as a Covid death doesn't mean that was the cause of the death, but that they had Covid at the time of death.

Yes, a 'Covid virus' never shown to exist and tested for with a test not testing for the 'virus'. In the first period of the pandemic hoax through the spring of 2020 the process began of designating almost everything a 'Covid' death and this has continued ever since. I sat in a restaurant one night listening to a loud conversation on the next table where a family was discussing in bewilderment how a relative who had no symptoms of 'Covid', and had died of a long-term problem, could have been diagnosed a death by the 'virus'. I could understand their bewilderment. If they read this book they will know why this medical fraud has been perpetrated the world over.

Some media truth shock

The media ignored the evidence of death certificate fraud until eventually one columnist did speak out when she saw it first-hand. Bel Mooney is a long-time national newspaper journalist in Britain currently working for the *Daily Mail*. Her article on February 19th, 2021, carried this headline: 'My dad Ted passed three Covid tests

and died of a chronic illness yet he's officially one of Britain's 120,000 victims of the virus and is far from alone ... so how many more are there?' She told how her 99-year-old father was in a care home with a long-standing chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and vascular dementia. Maybe, but he was still aware enough to tell her from the start that there was no 'virus' and he refused the 'vaccine' for that reason. His death was not unexpected given his chronic health problems and Mooney said she was shocked to find that 'Covid-19' was declared the cause of death on his death certificate. She said this was a 'bizarre and unacceptable untruth' for a man with long-time health problems who had tested negative twice at the home for the 'virus'. I was also shocked by this story although not by what she said. I had been highlighting the death certificate manipulation for ten months. It was the confirmation that a professional full-time journalist only realised this was going on when it affected her directly and neither did she know that whether her dad tested positive or negative was irrelevant with the test not testing for the 'virus'. Where had she been? She said she did not believe in 'conspiracy theories' without knowing I'm sure that this and 'conspiracy theorists' were terms put into widespread circulation by the CIA in the 1960s to discredit those who did not accept the ridiculous official story of the Kennedy assassination. A blanket statement of 'I don't believe in conspiracy theories' is always bizarre. The dictionary definition of the term alone means the world is drowning in conspiracies. What she said was even more daft when her dad had just been affected by the 'Covid' conspiracy. Why else does she think that 'Covid-19' was going on the death certificates of people who died of something else?

To be fair once she saw from personal experience what was happening she didn't mince words. Mooney was called by the care home on the morning of February 9th to be told her father had died in his sleep. When she asked for the official cause of death what came back was 'Covid-19'. Mooney challenged this and was told there had been deaths from Covid on the dementia floor (confirmed by a test not testing for the 'virus') so they considered it 'reasonable

to assume'. 'But doctor,' Mooney rightly protested, 'an assumption isn't a diagnosis.' She said she didn't blame the perfectly decent and sympathetic doctor – 'he was just doing his job'. Sorry, but that's *bullshit*. He wasn't doing his job at all. He was putting a false cause of death on the death certificate and that is a criminal offence for which he should be brought to account and the same with the millions of doctors worldwide who have done the same. They were not doing their job they were following orders and that must not wash at new Nuremberg trials any more than it did at the first ones. Mooney's doctor was 'assuming' (presuming) as he was told to, but 'just following orders' makes no difference to his actions. A doctor's job is to serve the patient and the truth, not follow orders, but that's what they have done all over the world and played a central part in making the 'Covid' hoax possible with all its catastrophic consequences for humanity. Shame on them and they must answer for their actions. Mooney said her disquiet worsened when she registered her father's death by telephone and was told by the registrar there had been very many other cases like hers where 'the deceased' had not tested positive for 'Covid' yet it was recorded as the cause of death. The test may not matter, but those involved at their level *think* it matters and it shows a callous disregard for accurate diagnosis. The pressure to do this is coming from the top of the national 'health' pyramids which in turn obey the World Health Organization which obeys Gates and the Cult. Mooney said the registrar agreed that this must distort the national figures adding that 'the strangest thing is that every winter we record countless deaths from flu, and this winter there have been none. Not one!' She asked if the registrar thought deaths from flu were being misdiagnosed and lumped together with 'Covid' deaths. The answer was a 'puzzled yes'. Mooney said that the funeral director said the same about 'Covid' deaths which had nothing to do with 'Covid'. They had lost count of the number of families upset by this and other funeral companies in different countries have had the same experience. Mooney wrote:

The nightly shroud-waving and shocking close-ups of pain imposed on us by the TV news bewildered and terrified the population into eager compliance with lockdowns. We were invited to 'save the NHS' and to grieve for strangers – the real-life loved ones behind those shocking death counts. Why would the public imagine what I now fear, namely that the way Covid-19 death statistics are compiled might make the numbers seem greater than they are?

Oh, just a little bit – like 100 percent.

Do the maths

Mooney asked why a country would wish to skew its mortality figures by wrongly certifying deaths? What had been going on? Well, if you don't believe in conspiracies you will never find the answer which is that *it's a conspiracy*. She did, however, describe what she had discovered as a 'national scandal'. In reality it's a global scandal and happening everywhere. Pillars of this conspiracy were all put into place before the button was pressed with the Drosten PCR protocol and high amplifications to produce the cases and death certificate changes to secure illusory 'Covid' deaths. Mooney notes that normally two doctors were needed to certify a death, with one having to know the patient, and how the rules were changed in the spring of 2020 to allow one doctor to do this. In the same period 'Covid deaths' were decreed to be all cases where Covid-19 was put on the death certificate even without a positive test or any symptoms. Mooney asked: 'How many of the 30,851 (as of January 15) care home resident deaths with Covid-19 on the certificate (32.4 per cent of all deaths so far) were based on an assumption, like that of my father? And what has that done to our national psyche?' All of them is the answer to the first question and it has devastated and dismantled the national psyche, actually the global psyche, on a colossal scale. In the UK case and death data is compiled by organisations like Public Health England (PHE) and the Office for National Statistics (ONS). Mooney highlights the insane policy of counting a death from any cause as 'Covid-19' if this happens within 28 days of a positive test (with a test not testing for the 'virus') and she points out that ONS statistics reflect deaths 'involving Covid' 'or due to Covid' which meant in practice any

death where 'Covid-19' was mentioned on the death certificate. She described the consequences of this fraud:

Most people will accept the narrative they are fed, so panicky governments here and in Europe witnessed the harsh measures enacted in totalitarian China and jumped into lockdown. Headlines about Covid deaths tolled like the knell that would bring doomsday to us all. Fear stalked our empty streets. Politicians parroted the frankly ridiculous aim of 'zero Covid' and shut down the economy, while most British people agreed that lockdown was essential and (astonishingly to me, as a patriotic Brit) even wanted more restrictions.

For what? Lies on death certificates? Never mind the grim toll of lives ruined, suicides, schools closed, rising inequality, depression, cancelled hospital treatments, cancer patients in a torture of waiting, poverty, economic devastation, loneliness, families kept apart, and so on. How many lives have been lost as a direct result of lockdown?

She said that we could join in a national chorus of shock and horror at reaching the 120,000 death toll which was surely certain to have been totally skewed all along, but what about the human cost of lockdown justified by these 'death figures'? *The British Medical Journal* had reported a 1,493 percent increase in cases of children taken to Great Ormond Street Hospital with abusive head injuries alone and then there was the effect on families:

Perhaps the most shocking thing about all this is that families have been kept apart – and obeyed the most irrational, changing rules at the whim of government – because they believed in the statistics. They succumbed to fear, which his generation rejected in that war fought for freedom. Dad (God rest his soul) would be angry. And so am I.

Another theme to watch is that in the winter months when there are more deaths from all causes they focus on 'Covid' deaths and in the summer when the British Lung Foundation says respiratory disease plummets by 80 percent they rage on about 'cases'. Either way fascism on population is always the answer.

Nazi eugenics in the 21st century

Elderly people in care homes have been isolated from their families month after lonely month with no contact with relatives and grandchildren who were banned from seeing them. We were told

that lockdown fascism was to 'protect the vulnerable' like elderly people. At the same time Do Not Resuscitate (DNR) orders were placed on their medical files so that if they needed resuscitation it wasn't done and 'Covid-19' went on their death certificates. Old people were not being 'protected' they were being culled – murdered in truth. DNR orders were being decreed for disabled and young people with learning difficulties or psychological problems. The UK Care Quality Commission, a non-departmental body of the Department of Health and Social Care, found that 34 percent of those working in health and social care were pressured into placing 'do not attempt cardiopulmonary resuscitation' orders on 'Covid' patients who suffered from disabilities and learning difficulties without involving the patient or their families in the decision. UK judges ruled that an elderly woman with dementia should have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccine' against her son's wishes and that a man with severe learning difficulties should have the jab despite his family's objections. Never mind that many had already died. The judiciary always supports doctors and government in fascist dictatorships. They wouldn't dare do otherwise. A horrific video was posted showing fascist officers from Los Angeles police forcibly giving the 'Covid' shot to women with special needs who were screaming that they didn't want it. The same fascists are seen giving the jab to a sleeping elderly woman in a care home. This is straight out of the Nazi playbook. Hitler's Nazis committed mass murder of the mentally ill and physically disabled throughout Germany and occupied territories in the programme that became known as Aktion T4, or just T4. Sabbatian-controlled Hitler and his grotesque crazies set out to kill those they considered useless and unnecessary. The Reich Committee for the Scientific Registering of Hereditary and Congenital Illnesses registered the births of babies identified by physicians to have 'defects'. By 1941 alone more than 5,000 children were murdered by the state and it is estimated that in total the number of innocent people killed in Aktion T4 was between 275,000 and 300,000. Parents were told their children had been sent away for 'special treatment' never to return. It is rather pathetic to see claims about plans for new extermination camps being dismissed today

when the same force behind current events did precisely that 80 years ago. Margaret Sanger was a Cult operative who used 'birth control' to sanitise her programme of eugenics. Organisations she founded became what is now Planned Parenthood. Sanger proposed that 'the whole dysgenic population would have its choice of segregation or sterilization'. These included epileptics, 'feeble-minded', and prostitutes. Sanger opposed charity because it perpetuated 'human waste'. She reveals the Cult mentality and if anyone thinks that extermination camps are a 'conspiracy theory' their naivety is touching if breathtakingly stupid.

If you don't believe that doctors can act with callous disregard for their patients it is worth considering that doctors and medical staff agreed to put government-decreed DNR orders on medical files and do nothing when resuscitation is called for. I don't know what you call such people in your house. In mine they are Nazis from the Josef Mengele School of Medicine. Phenomenal numbers of old people have died worldwide from the effects of lockdown, depression, lack of treatment, the 'vaccine' (more later) and losing the will to live. A common response at the start of the manufactured pandemic was to remove old people from hospital beds and transfer them to nursing homes. The decision would result in a mass cull of elderly people in those homes through lack of treatment – *not* 'Covid'. Care home whistleblowers have told how once the 'Covid' era began doctors would not come to their homes to treat patients and they were begging for drugs like antibiotics that often never came. The most infamous example was ordered by New York governor Andrew Cuomo, brother of a moronic CNN host, who amazingly was given an Emmy Award for his handling of the 'Covid crisis' by the ridiculous Wokers that hand them out. Just how ridiculous could be seen in February, 2021, when a Department of Justice and FBI investigation began into how thousands of old people in New York died in nursing homes after being discharged from hospital to make way for 'Covid' patients on Cuomo's say-so – and how he and his staff covered up these facts. This couldn't have happened to a nicer psychopath. Even then there was a 'Covid' spin. Reports said that

thousands of old people who tested positive for 'Covid' in hospital were transferred to nursing homes to both die of 'Covid' and transmit it to others. No – they were in hospital because they were ill and the fact that they tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' is irrelevant. They were ill often with respiratory diseases ubiquitous in old people near the end of their lives. Their transfer out of hospital meant that their treatment stopped and many would go on to die.

They're old. Who gives a damn?

I have exposed in the books for decades the Cult plan to cull the world's old people and even to introduce at some point what they call a 'demise pill' which at a certain age everyone would take and be out of here by law. In March, 2021, Spain legalised euthanasia and assisted suicide following the Netherlands, Belgium, Luxembourg and Canada on the Tiptoe to the demise pill. Treatment of old people by many 'care' homes has been a disgrace in the 'Covid' era. There are many, many, caring staff – I know some. There have, however, been legions of stories about callous treatment of old people and their families. Police were called when families came to take their loved ones home in the light of isolation that was killing them. They became prisoners of the state. Care home residents in insane, fascist Ontario, Canada, were not allowed to leave their *room* once the 'Covid' hoax began. UK staff have even wheeled elderly people away from windows where family members were talking with them. Oriana Criscuolo from Stockport in the English North West dropped off some things for her 80-year-old father who has Parkinson's disease and dementia and she wanted to wave to him through a ground-floor window. She was told that was 'illegal'. When she went anyway they closed the curtains in the middle of the day. Oriana said:

It's just unbelievable. I cannot understand how care home staff – people who are being paid to care – have become so uncaring. Their behaviour is inhumane and cruel. It's beyond belief.

She was right and this was not a one-off. What a way to end your life in such loveless circumstances. UK registered nurse Nicky Millen, a proper old school nurse for 40 years, said that when she started her career care was based on dignity, choice, compassion and empathy. Now she said 'the things that are important to me have gone out of the window.' She was appalled that people were dying without their loved ones and saying goodbye on iPads. Nicky described how a distressed 89-year-old lady stroked her face and asked her 'how many paracetamol would it take to finish me off'. Life was no longer worth living while not seeing her family. Nicky said she was humiliated in front of the ward staff and patients for letting the lady stroke her face and giving her a cuddle. Such is the dehumanisation that the 'Covid' hoax has brought to the surface. Nicky worked in care homes where patients told her they were being held prisoner. 'I want to live until I die', one said to her. 'I had a lady in tears because she hadn't seen her great-grandson.' Nicky was compassionate old school meeting psychopathic New Normal. She also said she had worked on a 'Covid' ward with no 'Covid' patients. Jewish writer Shai Held wrote an article in March, 2020, which was headlined 'The Staggering, Heartless Cruelty Toward the Elderly'. What he described was happening from the earliest days of lockdown. He said 'the elderly' were considered a group and not unique individuals (the way of the Woke). Shai Held said:

Notice how the all-too-familiar rhetoric of dehumanization works: 'The elderly' are bunched together as a faceless mass, all of them considered culprits and thus effectively deserving of the suffering the pandemic will inflict upon them. Lost entirely is the fact that the elderly are individual human beings, each with a distinctive face and voice, each with hopes and dreams, memories and regrets, friendships and marriages, loves lost and loves sustained.

'The elderly' have become another dehumanised group for which anything goes and for many that has resulted in cold disregard for their rights and their life. The distinctive face that Held talks about is designed to be deleted by masks until everyone is part of a faceless mass.

'War-zone' hospitals myth

Again and again medical professionals have told me what was really going on and how hospitals 'overrun like war zones' according to the media were virtually empty. The mantra from medical whistleblowers was please don't use my name or my career is over. Citizen journalists around the world sneaked into hospitals to film evidence exposing the 'war-zone' lie. They really *were* largely empty with closed wards and operating theatres. I met a hospital worker in my town on the Isle of Wight during the first lockdown in 2020 who said the only island hospital had never been so quiet. Lockdown was justified by the psychopaths to stop hospitals being overrun. At the same time that the island hospital was near-empty the military arrived here to provide *extra beds*. It was all propaganda to ramp up the fear to ensure compliance with fascism as were never-used temporary hospitals with thousands of beds known as Nightingales and never-used make-shift mortuaries opened by the criminal UK government. A man who helped to install those extra island beds attributed to the army said they were never used and the hospital was empty. Doctors and nurses 'stood around talking or on their phones, wandering down to us to see what we were doing'. There were no masks or social distancing. He accused the useless local island paper, the *County Press*, of 'pumping the fear as if our hospital was overrun and we only have one so it should have been'. He described ambulances parked up with crews outside in deck chairs. When his brother called an ambulance he was told there was a two-hour backlog which he called 'bullshit'. An old lady on the island fell 'and was in a bad way', but a caller who rang for an ambulance was told the situation wasn't urgent enough. Ambulance stations were working under capacity while people would hear ambulances with sirens blaring driving through the streets. When those living near the stations realised what was going on they would follow them as they left, circulated around an urban area with the sirens going, and then came back without stopping. All this was to increase levels of fear and the same goes for the 'ventilator shortage crisis' that cost tens of millions for hastily produced ventilators never to be used.

Ambulance crews that agreed to be exploited in this way for fear propaganda might find themselves a mirror. I wish them well with that. Empty hospitals were the obvious consequence of treatment and diagnoses of non-'Covid' conditions cancelled and those involved handed a death sentence. People have been dying at home from undiagnosed and untreated cancer, heart disease and other life-threatening conditions to allow empty hospitals to deal with a 'pandemic' that wasn't happening.

Death of the innocent

'War-zones' have been laying off nursing staff, even doctors where they can. There was no work for them. Lockdown was justified by saving lives and protecting the vulnerable they were actually killing with DNR orders and preventing empty hospitals being 'overrun'. In Britain the mantra of stay at home to 'save the NHS' was everywhere and across the world the same story was being sold when it was all lies. Two California doctors, Dan Erickson and Artin Massihi at Accelerated Urgent Care in Bakersfield, held a news conference in April, 2020, to say that intensive care units in California were 'empty, essentially', with hospitals shutting floors, not treating patients and laying off doctors. The California health system was working at minimum capacity 'getting rid of doctors because we just don't have the volume'. They said that people with conditions such as heart disease and cancer were not coming to hospital out of fear of 'Covid-19'. Their video was deleted by Susan Wojcicki's Cult-owned YouTube after reaching five million views. Florida governor Ron Desantis, who rejected the severe lockdowns of other states and is being targeted for doing so, said that in March, 2020, every US governor was given models claiming they would run out of hospital beds in days. That was never going to happen and the 'modellers' knew it. Deceit can be found at every level of the system. Urgent children's operations were cancelled including fracture repairs and biopsies to spot cancer. Eric Nicholls, a consultant paediatrician, said 'this is obviously concerning and we need to return to normal operating and to increase capacity as soon as possible'. Psychopaths

in power were rather less concerned *because* they are psychopaths. Deletion of urgent care and diagnosis has been happening all over the world and how many kids and others have died as a result of the actions of these cold and heartless lunatics dictating 'health' policy? The number must be stratospheric. Richard Sullivan, professor of cancer and global health at King's College London, said people feared 'Covid' more than cancer such was the campaign of fear. 'Years of lost life will be quite dramatic', Sullivan said, with 'a huge amount of avoidable mortality'. Sarah Woolnough, executive director for policy at Cancer Research UK, said there had been a 75 percent drop in urgent referrals to hospitals by family doctors of people with suspected cancer. Sullivan said that 'a lot of services have had to scale back – we've seen a dramatic decrease in the amount of elective cancer surgery'. Lockdown deaths worldwide has been absolutely fantastic with the *New York Post* reporting how data confirmed that 'lockdowns end more lives than they save':

There was a sharp decline in visits to emergency rooms and an increase in fatal heart attacks because patients didn't receive prompt treatment. Many fewer people were screened for cancer. Social isolation contributed to excess deaths from dementia and Alzheimer's.

Researchers predicted that the social and economic upheaval would lead to tens of thousands of "deaths of despair" from drug overdoses, alcoholism and suicide. As unemployment surged and mental-health and substance-abuse treatment programs were interrupted, the reported levels of anxiety, depression and suicidal thoughts increased dramatically, as did alcohol sales and fatal drug overdoses.

This has been happening while nurses and other staff had so much time on their hands in the 'war-zones' that Tic-Tok dancing videos began appearing across the Internet with medical staff dancing around in empty wards and corridors as people died at home from causes that would normally have been treated in hospital.

Mentions in dispatches

One brave and truth-committed whistleblower was Louise Hampton, a call handler with the UK NHS who made a viral Internet video saying she had done 'fuck all' during the 'pandemic'

which was 'a load of bollocks'. She said that 'Covid-19' was rebranded flu and of course she lost her job. This is what happens in the medical and endless other professions now when you tell the truth. Louise filmed inside 'war-zone' accident and emergency departments to show they were empty and I mean *empty* as in no one there. The mainstream media could have done the same and blown the gaff on the whole conspiracy. They haven't to their eternal shame. Not that most 'journalists' seem capable of manifesting shame as with the psychopaths they slavishly repeat without question. The relative few who were admitted with serious health problems were left to die alone with no loved ones allowed to see them because of 'Covid' rules and they included kids dying without the comfort of mum and dad at their bedside while the evil behind this couldn't give a damn. It was all good fun to them. A Scottish NHS staff nurse publicly quit in the spring of 2021 saying: 'I can no longer be part of the lies and the corruption by the government.' She said hospitals 'aren't full, the beds aren't full, beds have been shut, wards have been shut'. Hospitals were never busy throughout 'Covid'. The staff nurse said that Nicola Sturgeon, tragically the leader of the Scottish government, was on television saying save the hospitals and the NHS – 'but the beds are empty' and 'we've not seen flu, we always see flu every year'. She wrote to government and spoke with her union Unison (the unions are Cult-compromised and *useless*, but nothing changed. Many of her colleagues were scared of losing their jobs if they spoke out as they wanted to. She said nursing staff were being affected by wearing masks all day and 'my head is splitting every shift from wearing a mask'. The NHS is part of the fascist tyranny and must be dismantled so we can start again with human beings in charge. (Ironically, hospitals were reported to be busier again when official 'Covid' cases *fell* in spring/summer of 2021 and many other conditions required treatment at the same time as *the fake vaccine rollout*.)

I will cover the 'Covid vaccine' scam in detail later, but it is another indicator of the sickening disregard for human life that I am highlighting here. The DNA-manipulating concoctions do not fulfil

the definition of a 'vaccine', have never been used on humans before and were given only emergency approval because trials were not completed and they continued using the unknowing public. The result was what a NHS senior nurse with responsibility for 'vaccine' procedure said was 'genocide'. She said the 'vaccines' were not 'vaccines'. They had not been shown to be safe and claims about their effectiveness by drug companies were 'poetic licence'. She described what was happening as a 'horrid act of human annihilation'. The nurse said that management had instigated a policy of not providing a Patient Information Leaflet (PIL) before people were 'vaccinated' even though health care professionals are supposed to do this according to protocol. Patients should also be told that they are taking part in an ongoing clinical trial. Her challenges to what is happening had seen her excluded from meetings and ridiculed in others. She said she was told to 'watch my step ... or I would find myself surplus to requirements'. The nurse, who spoke anonymously in fear of her career, said she asked her NHS manager why he/she was content with taking part in genocide against those having the 'vaccines'. The reply was that everyone had to play their part and to 'put up, shut up, and get it done'. Government was 'leaning heavily' on NHS management which was clearly leaning heavily on staff. This is how the global 'medical' hierarchy operates and it starts with the Cult and its World Health Organization.

She told the story of a doctor who had the Pfizer jab and when questioned had no idea what was in it. The doctor had never read the literature. We have to stop treating doctors as intellectual giants when so many are moral and medical pygmies. The doctor did not even know that the 'vaccines' were not fully approved or that their trials were ongoing. They were, however, asking their patients if they minded taking part in follow-ups for research purposes – yes, the *ongoing clinical trial*. The nurse said the doctor's ignorance was not rare and she had spoken to a hospital consultant who had the jab without any idea of the background or that the 'trials' had not been completed. Nurses and pharmacists had shown the same ignorance.

'My NHS colleagues have forsaken their duty of care, broken their code of conduct – Hippocratic Oath – and have been brainwashed just the same as the majority of the UK public through propaganda ...' She said she had not been able to recruit a single NHS colleague, doctor, nurse or pharmacist to stand with her and speak out. Her union had refused to help. She said that if the genocide came to light she would not hesitate to give evidence at a Nuremberg-type trial against those in power who could have affected the outcomes but didn't.

And all for what?

To put the nonsense into perspective let's say the 'virus' does exist and let's go completely crazy and accept that the official manipulated figures for cases and deaths are accurate. *Even then* a study by Stanford University epidemiologist Dr John Ioannidis published on the World Health Organization website produced an average infection to fatality rate of ... *0.23 percent!* Ioannidis said: 'If one could sample equally from all locations globally, the median infection fatality rate might even be substantially lower than the 0.23% observed in my analysis.' For healthy people under 70 it was ... *0.05 percent!* This compares with the 3.4 percent claimed by the Cult-owned World Health Organization when the hoax was first played and maximum fear needed to be generated. An updated Stanford study in April, 2021, put the 'infection' to 'fatality' rate at just 0.15 percent. Another team of scientists led by Megan O'Driscoll and Henrik Salje studied data from 45 countries and published their findings on the Nature website. For children and young people the figure is so small it virtually does not register although authorities will be hyping dangers to the young when they introduce DNA-manipulating 'vaccines' for children. The O'Driscoll study produced an average infection-fatality figure of 0.003 for children from birth to four; 0.001 for 5 to 14; 0.003 for 15 to 19; and it was still only 0.456 up to 64. To claim that children must be 'vaccinated' to protect them from 'Covid' is an obvious lie and so there must be another reason and there is. What's more the average age of a 'Covid' death is akin

to the average age that people die in general. The average age of death in England is about 80 for men and 83 for women. The average age of death from alleged 'Covid' is between 82 and 83. California doctors, Dan Erickson and Artin Massihi, said at their April media conference that projection models of millions of deaths had been 'woefully inaccurate'. They produced detailed figures showing that Californians had a 0.03 chance of dying from 'Covid' based on the number of people who tested positive (with a test not testing for the 'virus'). Erickson said there was a 0.1 percent chance of dying from 'Covid' in the *state* of New York, not just the city, and a 0.05 percent chance in Spain, a centre of 'Covid-19' hysteria at one stage. The Stanford studies supported the doctors' data with fatality rate estimates of 0.23 and 0.15 percent. How close are these figures to my estimate of *zero*? Death-rate figures claimed by the World Health Organization at the start of the hoax were some 15 times higher. The California doctors said there was no justification for lockdowns and the economic devastation they caused. Everything they had ever learned about quarantine was that you quarantine the *sick* and not the healthy. They had never seen this before and it made no medical sense.

Why in the in the light of all this would governments and medical systems the world over say that billions must go under house arrest; lose their livelihood; in many cases lose their mind, their health and their life; force people to wear masks dangerous to health and psychology; make human interaction and even family interaction a criminal offence; ban travel; close restaurants, bars, watching live sport, concerts, theatre, and any activity involving human togetherness and discourse; and closing schools to isolate children from their friends and cause many to commit suicide in acts of hopelessness and despair? The California doctors said lockdown consequences included increased child abuse, partner abuse, alcoholism, depression, and other impacts they were seeing every day. Who would do that to the entire human race if not mentally-ill psychopaths of almost unimaginable extremes like Bill Gates? We must face the reality of what we are dealing with and come out of

denial. Fascism and tyranny are made possible only by the target population submitting and acquiescing to fascism and tyranny. The whole of human history shows that to be true. Most people naively and unquestioning believed what they were told about a 'deadly virus' and meekly and weakly submitted to house arrest. Those who didn't believe it – at least in total – still submitted in fear of the consequences of not doing so. For the rest who wouldn't submit draconian fines have been imposed, brutal policing by psychopaths *for* psychopaths, and condemnation from the meek and weak who condemn the Pushbackers on behalf of the very force that has them, too, in its gun sights. 'Pathetic' does not even begin to suffice. Britain's brainless 'Health' Secretary Matt Hancock warned anyone lying to border officials about returning from a list of 'hotspot' countries could face a jail sentence of up to ten years which is more than for racially-aggravated assault, incest and attempting to have sex with a child under 13. Hancock is a lunatic, but he has the state apparatus behind him in a Cult-led chain reaction and the same with UK 'Vaccine Minister' Nadhim Zahawi, a prominent member of the mega-Cult secret society, Le Cercle, which featured in my earlier books. The Cult enforces its will on governments and medical systems; government and medical systems enforce their will on business and police; business enforces its will on staff who enforce it on customers; police enforce the will of the Cult on the population and play their essential part in creating a world of fascist control that their own children and grandchildren will have to live in their entire lives. It is a hierarchical pyramid of imposition and acquiescence and, yes indeed, of clinical insanity.

Does anyone bright enough to read this book have to ask what the answer is? I think not, but I will reveal it anyway in the fewest of syllables: Tell the psychos and their moronic lackeys to fuck off and let's get on with our lives. We are many – They are few.

CHAPTER SEVEN

War on your mind

One believes things because one has been conditioned to believe them

Aldous Huxley, Brave New World

I have described the 'Covid' hoax as a 'Psyop' and that is true in every sense and on every level in accordance with the definition of that term which is psychological warfare. Break down the 'Covid pandemic' to the foundation themes and it is psychological warfare on the human individual and collective mind.

The same can be said for the entire human belief system involving every subject you can imagine. Huxley was right in his contention that people believe what they are conditioned to believe and this comes from the repetition throughout their lives of the same falsehoods. They spew from government, corporations, media and endless streams of 'experts' telling you what the Cult wants you to believe and often believing it themselves (although *far* from always). 'Experts' are rewarded with 'prestigious' jobs and titles and as agents of perceptual programming with regular access to the media. The Cult has to control the narrative – control *information* – or they lose control of the vital, crucial, without-which-they-cannot-prevail public perception of reality. The foundation of that control today is the Internet made possible by the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the incredibly sinister technological arm of the Pentagon. The Internet is the result of military technology.

DARPA openly brags about establishing the Internet which has been a long-term project to lasso the minds of the global population. I have said for decades the plan is to control information to such an extreme that eventually no one would see or hear anything that the Cult does not approve. We are closing in on that end with ferocious censorship since the 'Covid' hoax began and in my case it started back in the 1990s in terms of books and speaking venues. I had to create my own publishing company in 1995 precisely because no one else would publish my books even then. I think they're all still running.

Cult Internet

To secure total control of information they needed the Internet in which pre-programmed algorithms can seek out 'unclean' content for deletion and even stop it being posted in the first place. The Cult had to dismantle print and non-Internet broadcast media to ensure the transfer of information to the appropriate-named 'Web' – a critical expression of the *Cult* web. We've seen the ever-quickening demise of traditional media and control of what is left by a tiny number of corporations operating worldwide. Independent journalism in the mainstream is already dead and never was that more obvious than since the turn of 2020. The Cult wants all information communicated via the Internet to globally censor and allow the plug to be pulled any time. Lockdowns and forced isolation has meant that communication between people has been through electronic means and no longer through face-to-face discourse and discussion. Cult psychopaths have targeted the bars, restaurants, sport, venues and meeting places in general for this reason. None of this is by chance and it's to stop people gathering in any kind of privacy or number while being able to track and monitor all Internet communications and block them as necessary. Even private messages between individuals have been censored by these fascists that control Cult fronts like Facebook, Twitter, Google and YouTube which are all officially run by Sabbatian place-people and from the background by higher-level Sabbatian place people.

Facebook, Google, Amazon and their like were seed-funded and supported into existence with money-no-object infusions of funds either directly or indirectly from DARPA and CIA technology arm In-Q-Tel. The Cult plays the long game and prepares very carefully for big plays like 'Covid'. Amazon is another front in the psychological war and pretty much controls the global market in book sales and increasingly publishing. Amazon's limitless funds have deleted fantastic numbers of independent publishers to seize global domination on the way to deciding which books can be sold and circulated and which cannot. Moves in that direction are already happening. Amazon's leading light Jeff Bezos is the grandson of Lawrence Preston Gise who worked with DARPA predecessor ARPA. Amazon has big connections to the CIA and the Pentagon. The plan I have long described went like this:

1. Employ military technology to establish the Internet.
2. Sell the Internet as a place where people can freely communicate without censorship and allow that to happen until the Net becomes the central and irreversible pillar of human society. If the Internet had been highly censored from the start many would have rejected it.
3. Fund and manipulate major corporations into being to control the circulation of information on your Internet using cover stories about geeks in garages to explain how they came about. Give them unlimited funds to expand rapidly with no need to make a profit for years while non-Cult companies who need to balance the books cannot compete. You know that in these circumstances your Googles, YouTubes, Facebooks and Amazons are going to secure near monopolies by either crushing or buying up the opposition.
4. Allow freedom of expression on both the Internet and communication platforms to draw people in until the Internet is the central and irreversible pillar of human society and your communication corporations have reached a stage of near monopoly domination.
5. Then unleash your always-planned frenzy of censorship on the basis of 'where else are you going to go?' and continue to expand that until nothing remains that the Cult does not want its human targets to see.

The process was timed to hit the 'Covid' hoax to ensure the best chance possible of controlling the narrative which they knew they had to do at all costs. They were, after all, about to unleash a 'deadly virus' that didn't really exist. If you do that in an environment of free-flowing information and opinion you would be dead in the

water before you could say Gates is a psychopath. The network was in place through which the Cult-created-and-owned World Health Organization could dictate the 'Covid' narrative and response policy slavishly supported by Cult-owned Internet communication giants and mainstream media while those telling a different story were censored. Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter openly announced that they would do this. What else would we expect from Cult-owned operations like Facebook which former executives have confirmed set out to make the platform more addictive than cigarettes and coldly manipulates emotions of its users to sow division between people and groups and scramble the minds of the young? If Zuckerberg lives out the rest of his life without going to jail for crimes against humanity, and most emphatically against the young, it will be a travesty of justice. Still, no matter, cause and effect will catch up with him eventually and the same with Sergey Brin and Larry Page at Google with its CEO Sundar Pichai who fix the Google search results to promote Cult narratives and hide the opposition. Put the same key words into Google and other search engines like DuckDuckGo and you will see how different results can be. Wikipedia is another intensely biased 'encyclopaedia' which skews its content to the Cult agenda. YouTube links to Wikipedia's version of 'Covid' and 'climate change' on video pages in which experts in their field offer a different opinion (even that is increasingly rare with Wojcicki censorship). Into this 'Covid' silence-them network must be added government media censors, sorry 'regulators', such as Ofcom in the UK which imposed tyrannical restrictions on British broadcasters that had the effect of banning me from ever appearing. Just to debate with me about my evidence and views on 'Covid' would mean breaking the fascistic impositions of Ofcom and its CEO career government bureaucrat Melanie Dawes. Gutless British broadcasters tremble at the very thought of fascist Ofcom.

Psychos behind 'Covid'

The reason for the 'Covid' catastrophe in all its facets and forms can be seen by whom and what is driving the policies worldwide in such a coordinated way. Decisions are not being made to protect health, but to target psychology. The dominant group guiding and 'advising' government policy are not medical professionals. They are psychologists and behavioural scientists. Every major country has its own version of this phenomenon and I'll use the British example to show how it works. In many ways the British version has been affecting the wider world in the form of the huge behaviour manipulation network in the UK which operates in other countries. The network involves private companies, government, intelligence and military. The Cabinet Office is at the centre of the government 'Covid' Psyop and part-owns, with 'innovation charity' Nesta, the Behavioural Insights Team (BIT) which claims to be independent of government but patently isn't. The BIT was established in 2010 and its job is to manipulate the psyche of the population to acquiesce to government demands and so much more. It is also known as the 'Nudge Unit', a name inspired by the 2009 book by two ultra-Zionists, Cass Sunstein and Richard Thaler, called *Nudge: Improving Decisions About Health, Wealth, and Happiness*. The book, as with the Behavioural Insights Team, seeks to 'nudge' behaviour (manipulate it) to make the public follow patterns of action and perception that suit those in authority (the Cult). Sunstein is so skilled at this that he advises the World Health Organization and the UK Behavioural Insights Team and was Administrator of the White House Office of Information and Regulatory Affairs in the Obama administration. Biden appointed him to the Department of Homeland Security – another ultra-Zionist in the fold to oversee new immigration laws which is another policy the Cult wants to control. Sunstein is desperate to silence anyone exposing conspiracies and co-authored a 2008 report on the subject in which suggestions were offered to ban 'conspiracy theorizing' or impose 'some kind of tax, financial or otherwise, on those who disseminate such theories'. I guess a psychiatrist's chair is out of the question?

Sunstein's mate Richard Thaler, an 'academic affiliate' of the UK Behavioural Insights Team, is a proponent of 'behavioural economics' which is defined as the study of 'the effects of psychological, cognitive, emotional, cultural and social factors on the decisions of individuals and institutions'. Study the effects so they can be manipulated to be what you want them to be. Other leading names in the development of behavioural economics are ultra-Zionists Daniel Kahneman and Robert J. Shiller and they, with Thaler, won the Nobel Memorial Prize in Economic Sciences for their work in this field. The Behavioural Insights Team is operating at the heart of the UK government and has expanded globally through partnerships with several universities including Harvard, Oxford, Cambridge, University College London (UCL) and Pennsylvania. They claim to have 'trained' (reframed) 20,000 civil servants and run more than 750 projects involving 400 randomised controlled trials in dozens of countries' as another version of mind reframers Common Purpose. BIT works from its office in New York with cities and their agencies, as well as other partners, across the United States and Canada – this is a company part-owned by the British government Cabinet Office. An executive order by President Cult-servant Obama established a US Social and Behavioral Sciences Team in 2015. They all have the same reason for being and that's to brainwash the population directly and by brainwashing those in positions of authority.

'Covid' mind game

Another prime aspect of the UK mind-control network is the 'independent' [joke] Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours (SPI-B) which 'provides behavioural science advice aimed at anticipating and helping people adhere to interventions that are recommended by medical or epidemiological experts'. That means manipulating public perception and behaviour to do whatever government tells them to do. It's disgusting and if they really want the public to be 'safe' this lot should all be under lock and key. According to the government website SPI-B consists of

'behavioural scientists, health and social psychologists, anthropologists and historians' and advises the Whitty-Vallance-led Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE) which in turn advises the government on 'the science' (it doesn't) and 'Covid' policy. When politicians say they are being guided by 'the science' this is the rabble in each country they are talking about and that 'science' is dominated by behaviour manipulators to enforce government fascism through public compliance. The Behaviour Insight Team is headed by psychologist David Solomon Halpern, a visiting professor at King's College London, and connects with a national and global web of other civilian and military organisations as the Cult moves towards its goal of fusing them into one fascistic whole in every country through its 'Fusion Doctrine'. The behaviour manipulation network involves, but is not confined to, the Foreign Office; National Security Council; government communications headquarters (GCHQ); MI5; MI6; the Cabinet Office-based Media Monitoring Unit; and the Rapid Response Unit which 'monitors digital trends to spot emerging issues; including misinformation and disinformation; and identifies the best way to respond'.

There is also the 77th Brigade of the UK military which operates like the notorious Israeli military's Unit 8200 in manipulating information and discussion on the Internet by posing as members of the public to promote the narrative and discredit those who challenge it. Here we have the military seeking to manipulate *domestic* public opinion while the Nazis in government are fine with that. Conservative Member of Parliament Tobias Ellwood, an advocate of lockdown and control through 'vaccine passports', is a Lieutenant Colonel reservist in the 77th Brigade which connects with the military operation jHub, the 'innovation centre' for the Ministry of Defence and Strategic Command. jHub has also been involved with the civilian National Health Service (NHS) in 'symptom tracing' the population. The NHS is a key part of this mind control network and produced a document in December, 2020, explaining to staff how to use psychological manipulation with different groups and ages to get them to have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccine'

that's designed to cumulatively rewrite human genetics. The document, called 'Optimising Vaccination Roll Out – Do's and Don'ts for all messaging, documents and "communications" in the widest sense', was published by NHS England and the NHS Improvement *Behaviour Change Unit* in partnership with Public Health England and Warwick Business School. I hear the mantra about 'save the NHS' and 'protect the NHS' when we need to scrap the NHS and start again. The current version is far too corrupt, far too anti-human and totally compromised by Cult operatives and their assets. UK government broadcast media censor Ofcom will connect into this web – as will the BBC with its tremendous Ofcom influence – to control what the public see and hear and dictate mass perception. Nuremberg trials must include personnel from all these organisations.

The fear factor

The 'Covid' hoax has led to the creation of the UK Cabinet Office-connected Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) which is officially described as providing 'expert advice on pandemics' using its independent [all Cult operations are 'independent'] analytical function to provide real-time analysis about infection outbreaks to identify and respond to outbreaks of Covid-19'. Another role is to advise the government on a response to spikes in infections – 'for example by closing schools or workplaces in local areas where infection levels have risen'. Put another way, promoting the Cult agenda. The Joint Biosecurity Centre is modelled on the Joint Terrorism Analysis Centre which analyses intelligence to set 'terrorism threat levels' and here again you see the fusion of civilian and military operations and intelligence that has led to military intelligence producing documents about 'vaccine hesitancy' and how it can be combated. Domestic civilian matters and opinions should not be the business of the military. The Joint Biosecurity Centre is headed by Tom Hurd, director general of the Office for Security and Counter-Terrorism from the establishment-to-its-fingertips Hurd family. His father is former Foreign Secretary Douglas Hurd. How coincidental that Tom

Hurd went to the elite Eton College and Oxford University with Boris Johnson. Imperial College with its ridiculous computer modeller Neil Ferguson will connect with this gigantic web that will itself interconnect with similar set-ups in other major and not so major countries. Compared with this Cult network the politicians, be they Boris Johnson, Donald Trump or Joe Biden, are bit-part players 'following the science'. The network of psychologists was on the 'Covid' case from the start with the aim of generating maximum fear of the 'virus' to ensure compliance by the population. A government behavioural science group known as SPI-B produced a paper in March, 2020, for discussion by the main government science advisory group known as SAGE. It was headed 'Options for increasing adherence to social distancing measures' and it said the following in a section headed 'Persuasion':

- A substantial number of people still do not feel sufficiently personally threatened; it could be that they are reassured by the low death rate in their demographic group, although levels of concern may be rising. Having a good understanding of the risk has been found to be positively associated with adoption of COVID-19 social distancing measures in Hong Kong.
- The perceived level of personal threat needs to be increased among those who are complacent, using hard-hitting evaluation of options for increasing social distancing emotional messaging. To be effective this must also empower people by making clear the actions they can take to reduce the threat.
- Responsibility to others: There seems to be insufficient understanding of, or feelings of responsibility about, people's role in transmitting the infection to others ... Messaging about actions need to be framed positively in terms of protecting oneself and the community, and increase confidence that they will be effective.
- Some people will be more persuaded by appeals to play by the rules, some by duty to the community, and some to personal risk.

All these different approaches are needed. The messaging also needs to take account of the realities of different people's lives. Messaging needs to take account of the different motivational levers and circumstances of different people.

All this could be achieved the SPI-B psychologists said by *using the media to increase the sense of personal threat* which translates as terrify the shit out of the population, including children, so they all do what we want. That's not happened has it? Those excuses for 'journalists' who wouldn't know journalism if it bit them on the arse (the great majority) have played their crucial part in serving this Cult-government Psyop to enslave their own kids and grandkids. How they live with themselves I have no idea. The psychological war has been underpinned by constant government 'Covid' propaganda in almost every television and radio ad break, plus the Internet and print media, which has pounded out the fear with taxpayers footing the bill for their own programming. The result has been people terrified of a 'virus' that doesn't exist or one with a tiny fatality rate even if you believe it does. People walk down the street and around the shops wearing face-nappies damaging their health and psychology while others report those who refuse to be that naïve to the police who turn up in their own face-nappies. I had a cameraman come to my flat and he was so frightened of 'Covid' he came in wearing a mask and refused to shake my hand in case he caught something. He had – naïveitis – and the thought that he worked in the mainstream media was both depressing and made his behaviour perfectly explainable. The fear which has gripped the minds of so many and frozen them into compliance has been carefully cultivated by these psychologists who are really psychopaths. If lives get destroyed and a lot of young people commit suicide it shows our plan is working. SPI-B then turned to compulsion on the public to comply. 'With adequate preparation, rapid change can be achieved', it said. Some countries had introduced mandatory self-isolation on a wide scale without evidence of major public unrest and a large majority of the UK's population appeared to be supportive of more coercive measures with 64 percent of adults saying they would

support putting London under a lockdown (watch the 'polls' which are designed to make people believe that public opinion is in favour or against whatever the subject in hand).

For 'aggressive protective measures' to be effective, the SPI-B paper said, special attention should be devoted to those population groups that are more at risk. Translated from the Orwellian this means making the rest of population feel guilty for not protecting the 'vulnerable' such as old people which the Cult and its agencies were about to kill on an industrial scale with lockdown, lack of treatment and the Gates 'vaccine'. Psychopath psychologists sold their guilt-trip so comprehensively that Los Angeles County Supervisor Hilda Solis reported that children were apologising (from a distance) to their parents and grandparents for bringing 'Covid' into their homes and getting them sick. '... These apologies are just some of the last words that loved ones will ever hear as they die alone,' she said. Gut-wrenchingly Solis then used this childhood tragedy to tell children to stay at home and 'keep your loved ones alive'. Imagine heaping such potentially life-long guilt on a kid when it has absolutely nothing to do with them. These people are deeply disturbed and the psychologists behind this even more so.

Uncivil war – divide and rule

Professional mind-controllers at SPI-B wanted the media to increase a sense of responsibility to others (do as you're told) and promote 'positive messaging' for those actions while in contrast to invoke 'social disapproval' by the unquestioning, obedient, community of anyone with a mind of their own. Again the compliant Goebbels-like media obliged. This is an old, old, trick employed by tyrannies the world over throughout human history. You get the target population to keep the target population in line – *your* line. SPI-B said this could 'play an important role in preventing anti-social behaviour or discouraging failure to enact pro-social behaviour'. For 'anti-social' in the Orwellian parlance of SPI-B see any behaviour that government doesn't approve. SPI-B recommendations said that 'social disapproval' should be accompanied by clear messaging and

promotion of strong collective identity – hence the government and celebrity mantra of ‘we’re all in this together’. Sure we are. The mind doctors have such contempt for their targets that they think some clueless comedian, actor or singer telling them to do what the government wants will be enough to win them over. We have had UK comedian Lenny Henry, actor Michael Caine and singer Elton John wheeled out to serve the propagandists by urging people to have the DNA-manipulating ‘Covid’ non-‘vaccine’. The role of Henry and fellow black celebrities in seeking to coax a ‘vaccine’ reluctant black community into doing the government’s will was especially stomach-turning. An emotion-manipulating script and carefully edited video featuring these black ‘celebs’ was such an insult to the intelligence of black people and where’s the self-respect of those involved selling their souls to a fascist government agenda? Henry said he heard black people’s ‘legitimate worries and concerns’, but people must ‘trust the facts’ when they were doing exactly that by not having the ‘vaccine’. They had to include the obligatory reference to Black Lives Matter with the line ... ‘Don’t let coronavirus cost even more black lives – because we matter’. My god, it was pathetic. ‘I know the vaccine is safe and what it does.’ How? ‘I’m a comedian and it says so in my script.’

SPI-B said social disapproval needed to be carefully managed to avoid victimisation, scapegoating and misdirected criticism, but they knew that their ‘recommendations’ would lead to exactly that and the media were specifically used to stir-up the divide-and-conquer hostility. Those who conform like good little baa, baas, are praised while those who have seen through the tidal wave of lies are ‘Covidiot’s’. The awake have been abused by the fast asleep for not conforming to fascism and impositions that the awake know are designed to endanger their health, dehumanise them, and tear asunder the very fabric of human society. We have had the curtain-twitchers and morons reporting neighbours and others to the face-napped police for breaking ‘Covid rules’ with fascist police delighting in posting links and phone numbers where this could be done. The Cult cannot impose its will without a compliant police

and military or a compliant population willing to play their part in enslaving themselves and their kids. The words of a pastor in Nazi Germany are so appropriate today:

First they came for the socialists and I did not speak out because I was not a socialist.

Then they came for the trade unionists and I did not speak out because I was not a trade unionist.

Then they came for the Jews and I did not speak out because I was not a Jew.

Then they came for me and there was no one left to speak for me.

Those who don't learn from history are destined to repeat it and so many are.

'Covid' rules: Rewiring the mind

With the background laid out to this gigantic national and global web of psychological manipulation we can put 'Covid' rules into a clear and sinister perspective. Forget the claims about protecting health. 'Covid' rules are about dismantling the human mind, breaking the human spirit, destroying self-respect, and then putting Humpty Dumpty together again as a servile, submissive slave. Social isolation through lockdown and distancing have devastating effects on the human psyche as the psychological psychopaths well know and that's the real reason for them. Humans need contact with each other, discourse, closeness and touch, or they eventually, and literally, go crazy. Masks, which I will address at some length, fundamentally add to the effects of isolation and the Cult agenda to dehumanise and de-individualise the population. To do this while knowing – in fact *seeking* – this outcome is the very epitome of evil and psychologists involved in this *are* the epitome of evil. They must like all the rest of the Cult demons and their assets stand trial for crimes against humanity on a scale that defies the imagination. Psychopaths in uniform use isolation to break enemy troops and agents and make them subservient and submissive to tell what they know. The technique is rightly considered a form of torture and

torture is most certainly what has been imposed on the human population.

Clinically-insane American psychologist Harry Harlow became famous for his isolation experiments in the 1950s in which he separated baby monkeys from their mothers and imprisoned them for months on end in a metal container or 'pit of despair'. They soon began to show mental distress and depression as any idiot could have predicted. Harlow put other monkeys in steel chambers for three, six or twelve months while denying them any contact with animals or humans. He said that the effects of total social isolation for six months were 'so devastating and debilitating that we had assumed initially that twelve months of isolation would not produce any additional decrement'; but twelve months of isolation 'almost obliterated the animals socially'. This is what the Cult and its psychopaths are doing to you and your children. Even monkeys in partial isolation in which they were not allowed to form relationships with other monkeys became 'aggressive and hostile, not only to others, but also towards their own bodies'. We have seen this in the young as a consequence of lockdown. UK government psychopaths launched a public relations campaign telling people not to hug each other even after they received the 'Covid-19 vaccine' which we were told with more lies would allow a return to 'normal life'. A government source told *The Telegraph*: 'It will be along the lines that it is great that you have been vaccinated, but if you are going to visit your family and hug your grandchildren there is a chance you are going to infect people you love.' The source was apparently speaking from a secure psychiatric facility. Janet Lord, director of Birmingham University's Institute of Inflammation and Ageing, said that parents and grandparents should avoid hugging their children. Well, how can I put it, Ms Lord? Fuck off. Yep, that'll do.

Destroying the kids – where are the parents?

Observe what has happened to people enslaved and isolated by lockdown as suicide and self-harm has soared worldwide,

particularly among the young denied the freedom to associate with their friends. A study of 49,000 people in English-speaking countries concluded that almost half of young adults are at clinical risk of mental health disorders. A national survey in America of 1,000 currently enrolled high school and college students found that 5 percent reported attempting suicide during the pandemic. Data from the US CDC's National Syndromic Surveillance Program from January 1st to October 17th, 2020, revealed a 31 percent increase in mental health issues among adolescents aged 12 to 17 compared with 2019. The CDC reported that America in general suffered the biggest drop in life expectancy since World War Two as it fell by a year in the first half of 2020 as a result of 'deaths of despair' – overdoses and suicides. Deaths of despair have leapt by more than 20 percent during lockdown and include the highest number of fatal overdoses ever recorded in a single year – 81,000. Internet addiction is another consequence of being isolated at home which lowers interest in physical activities as kids fall into inertia and what's the point? Children and young people are losing hope and giving up on life, sometimes literally. A 14-year-old boy killed himself in Maryland because he had 'given up' when his school district didn't reopen; an 11-year-old boy shot himself during a zoom class; a teenager in Maine succumbed to the isolation of the 'pandemic' when he ended his life after experiencing a disrupted senior year at school. Children as young as nine have taken their life and all these stories can be repeated around the world. Careers are being destroyed before they start and that includes those in sport in which promising youngsters have not been able to take part. The plan of the psycho-psychologists is working all right. Researchers at Cambridge University found that lockdowns cause significant harm to children's mental health. Their study was published in the *Archives of Disease in Childhood*, and followed 168 children aged between 7 and 11. The researchers concluded:

During the UK lockdown, children's depression symptoms have increased substantially, relative to before lockdown. The scale of this effect has direct relevance for the continuation of different elements of lockdown policy, such as complete or partial school closures ...

... Specifically, we observed a statistically significant increase in ratings of depression, with a medium-to-large effect size. Our findings emphasise the need to incorporate the potential impact of lockdown on child mental health in planning the ongoing response to the global pandemic and the recovery from it.

Not a chance when the Cult's psycho-psychologists were getting exactly what they wanted. The UK's Royal College of Paediatrics and Child Health has urged parents to look for signs of eating disorders in children and young people after a three to four fold increase. Specialists say the 'pandemic' is a major reason behind the rise. You don't say. The College said isolation from friends during school closures, exam cancellations, loss of extra-curricular activities like sport, and an increased use of social media were all contributory factors along with fears about the virus (psycho-psychologists again), family finances, and students being forced to quarantine. Doctors said young people were becoming severely ill by the time they were seen with 'Covid' regulations reducing face-to-face consultations. Nor is it only the young that have been devastated by the psychopaths. Like all bullies and cowards the Cult is targeting the young, elderly, weak and infirm. A typical story was told by a British lady called Lynn Parker who was not allowed to visit her husband in 2020 for the last ten and half months of his life 'when he needed me most' between March 20th and when he died on December 19th. This vacates the criminal and enters the territory of evil. The emotional impact on the immune system alone is immense as are the number of people of all ages worldwide who have died as a result of Cult-demanded, Gates-demanded, lockdowns.

Isolation is torture

The experience of imposing solitary confinement on millions of prisoners around the world has shown how a large percentage become 'actively psychotic and/or acutely suicidal'. Social isolation has been found to trigger 'a specific psychiatric syndrome, characterized by hallucinations; panic attacks; overt paranoia; diminished impulse control; hypersensitivity to external stimuli; and difficulties with thinking, concentration and memory'. Juan Mendez,

a United Nations rapporteur (investigator), said that isolation is a form of torture. Research has shown that even after isolation prisoners find it far more difficult to make social connections and I remember chatting to a shop assistant after one lockdown who told me that when her young son met another child again he had no idea how to act or what to do. Hannah Flanagan, Director of Emergency Services at Journey Mental Health Center in Dane County, Wisconsin, said: 'The specificity about Covid social distancing and isolation that we've come across as contributing factors to the suicides are really new to us this year.' But they are not new to those that devised them. They are getting the effect they want as the population is psychologically dismantled to be rebuilt in a totally different way. Children and the young are particularly targeted. They will be the adults when the full-on fascist AI-controlled technocracy is planned to be imposed and they are being prepared to meekly submit. At the same time older people who still have a memory of what life was like before – and how fascist the new normal really is – are being deleted. You are going to see efforts to turn the young against the old to support this geriatric genocide. Hannah Flanagan said the big increase in suicide in her county proved that social isolation is not only harmful, but deadly. Studies have shown that isolation from others is one of the main risk factors in suicide and even more so with women. Warnings that lockdown could create a 'perfect storm' for suicide were ignored. After all this was one of the *reasons* for lockdown. Suicide, however, is only the most extreme of isolation consequences. There are many others. Dr Dhruv Khullar, assistant professor of healthcare policy at Weill Cornell Medical College, said in a *New York Times* article in 2016 long before the fake 'pandemic':

A wave of new research suggests social separation is bad for us. Individuals with less social connection have disrupted sleep patterns, altered immune systems, more inflammation and higher levels of stress hormones. One recent study found that isolation increases the risk of heart disease by 29 percent and stroke by 32 percent. Another analysis that pooled data from 70 studies and 3.4 million people found that socially isolated individuals had a 30 percent higher risk of dying in the next seven years, and that this effect was largest in middle age.

Loneliness can accelerate cognitive decline in older adults, and isolated individuals are twice as likely to die prematurely as those with more robust social interactions. These effects start early: Socially isolated children have significantly poorer health 20 years later, even after controlling for other factors. All told, loneliness is as important a risk factor for early death as obesity and smoking.

There you have proof from that one article alone four years before 2020 that those who have enforced lockdown, social distancing and isolation knew what the effect would be and that is even more so with professional psychologists that have been driving the policy across the globe. We can go back even further to the years 2000 and 2003 and the start of a major study on the effects of isolation on health by Dr Janine Gronewold and Professor Dirk M. Hermann at the University Hospital in Essen, Germany, who analysed data on 4,316 people with an average age of 59 who were recruited for the long-term research project. They found that socially isolated people are more than 40 percent more likely to have a heart attack, stroke, or other major cardiovascular event and nearly 50 percent more likely to die from any cause. Given the financial Armageddon unleashed by lockdown we should note that the study found a relationship between increased cardiovascular risk and lack of financial support. After excluding other factors social isolation was still connected to a 44 percent increased risk of cardiovascular problems and a 47 percent increased risk of death by any cause. Lack of financial support was associated with a 30 percent increase in the risk of cardiovascular health events. Dr Gronewold said it had been known for some time that feeling lonely or lacking contact with close friends and family can have an impact on physical health and the study had shown that having strong social relationships is of high importance for heart health. Gronewold said they didn't understand yet why people who are socially isolated have such poor health outcomes, but this was obviously a worrying finding, particularly during these times of prolonged social distancing. Well, it can be explained on many levels. You only have to identify the point in the body where people feel loneliness and missing people they are parted from – it's in the centre of the chest where they feel the ache of loneliness and the ache of missing people. 'My heart aches for

you' ... 'My heart aches for some company.' I will explain this more in the chapter Escaping Wetiko, but when you realise that the body is the mind – they are expressions of each other – the reason why state of the mind dictates state of the body becomes clear.

American psychologist Ranjit Powar was highlighting the effects of lockdown isolation as early as April, 2020. She said humans have evolved to be social creatures and are wired to live in interactive groups. Being isolated from family, friends and colleagues could be unbalancing and traumatic for most people and could result in short or even long-term psychological and physical health problems. An increase in levels of anxiety, aggression, depression, forgetfulness and hallucinations were possible psychological effects of isolation. 'Mental conditions may be precipitated for those with underlying pre-existing susceptibilities and show up in many others without any pre-condition.' Powar said personal relationships helped us cope with stress and if we lost this outlet for letting off steam the result can be a big emotional void which, for an average person, was difficult to deal with. 'Just a few days of isolation can cause increased levels of anxiety and depression' – so what the hell has been the effect on the global population of *18 months* of this at the time of writing? Powar said: 'Add to it the looming threat of a dreadful disease being repeatedly hammered in through the media and you have a recipe for many shades of mental and physical distress.' For those with a house and a garden it is easy to forget that billions have had to endure lockdown isolation in tiny overcrowded flats and apartments with nowhere to go outside. The psychological and physical consequences of this are unimaginable and with lunatic and abusive partners and parents the consequences have led to tremendous increases in domestic and child abuse and alcoholism as people seek to shut out the horror. Ranjit Powar said:

Staying in a confined space with family is not all a rosy picture for everyone. It can be extremely oppressive and claustrophobic for large low-income families huddled together in small single-room houses. Children here are not lucky enough to have many board/electronic games or books to keep them occupied.

Add to it the deep insecurity of running out of funds for food and basic necessities. On the other hand, there are people with dysfunctional family dynamics, such as domineering, abusive or alcoholic partners, siblings or parents which makes staying home a period of trial. Incidence of suicide and physical abuse against women has shown a worldwide increase. Heightened anxiety and depression also affect a person's immune system, making them more susceptible to illness.

To think that Powar's article was published on April 11th, 2020.

Six-foot fantasy

Social (unsocial) distancing demanded that people stay six feet or two metres apart. UK government advisor Robert Dingwall from the New and Emerging Respiratory Virus Threats Advisory Group said in a radio interview that the two-metre rule was 'conjured up out of nowhere' and was not based on science. No, it was not based on *medical* science, but it didn't come out of nowhere. The distance related to *psychological* science. Six feet/two metres was adopted in many countries and we were told by people like the criminal Anthony Fauci and his ilk that it was founded on science. Many schools could not reopen because they did not have the space for six-foot distancing. Then in March, 2021, after a year of six-foot 'science', a study published in the *Journal of Infectious Diseases* involving more than 500,000 students and almost 100,000 staff over 16 weeks revealed no significant difference in 'Covid' cases between six feet and three feet and Fauci changed his tune. Now three feet was okay. There is no difference between six feet and three *inches* when there is no 'virus' and they got away with six feet for psychological reasons for as long as they could. I hear journalists and others talk about 'unintended consequences' of lockdown. They are not *unintended* at all; they have been coldly-calculated for a specific outcome of human control and that's why super-psychopaths like Gates have called for them so vehemently. Super-psychopath psychologists have demanded them and psychopathic or clueless, spineless, politicians have gone along with them by 'following the science'. But it's not science at all. 'Science' is not what is; it's only what people can be manipulated to believe it is. The whole 'Covid' catastrophe is

founded on mind control. Three word or three statement mantras issued by the UK government are a well-known mind control technique and so we've had 'Stay home/protect the NHS/save lives', 'Stay alert/control the virus/save lives' and 'hands/face/space'. One of the most vocal proponents of extreme 'Covid' rules in the UK has been Professor Susan Michie, a member of the British Communist Party, who is not a medical professional. Michie is the director of the Centre for Behaviour Change at University College London. She is a *behavioural psychologist* and another filthy rich 'Marxist' who praised China's draconian lockdown. She was known by fellow students at Oxford University as 'Stalin's nanny' for her extreme Marxism. Michie is an influential member of the UK government's Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE) and behavioural manipulation groups which have dominated 'Covid' policy. She is a consultant adviser to the World Health Organization on 'Covid-19' and behaviour. Why the hell are lockdowns anything to do with her when they are claimed to be about health? Why does a behavioural psychologist from a group charged with changing the behaviour of the public want lockdown, human isolation and mandatory masks? Does that question really need an answer? Michie *absolutely* has to explain herself before a Nuremberg court when humanity takes back its world again and even more so when you see the consequences of masks that she demands are compulsory. This is a Michie classic:

The benefits of getting primary school children to wear masks is that regardless of what little degree of transmission is occurring in those age groups it could help normalise the practice. Young children wearing masks may be more likely to get their families to accept masks.

Those words alone should carry a prison sentence when you ponder on the callous disregard for children involved and what a statement it makes about the mind and motivations of Susan Michie. What a lovely lady and what she said there encapsulates the mentality of the psychopaths behind the 'Covid' horror. Let us compare what Michie said with a countrywide study in Germany published at [researchsquare.com](https://www.researchsquare.com) involving 25,000 school children and 17,854 health complaints submitted by parents. Researchers

found that masks are harming children physically, psychologically, and behaviourally with 24 health issues associated with mask wearing. They include: shortness of breath (29.7%); dizziness (26.4%); increased headaches (53%); difficulty concentrating (50%); drowsiness or fatigue (37%); and malaise (42%). Nearly a third of children experienced more sleep issues than before and a quarter developed new fears. Researchers found health issues and other impairments in 68 percent of masked children covering their faces for an average of 4.5 hours a day. Hundreds of those taking part experienced accelerated respiration, tightness in the chest, weakness, and short-term impairment of consciousness. A reminder of what Michie said again:

The benefits of getting primary school children to wear masks is that regardless of what little degree of transmission is occurring in those age groups it could help normalise the practice. Young children wearing masks may be more likely to get their families to accept masks.

Psychopaths in government and psychology now have children and young people – plus all the adults – wearing masks for hours on end while clueless teachers impose the will of the psychopaths on the young they should be protecting. What the hell are parents doing?

Cult lab rats

We have some schools already imposing on students microchipped buzzers that activate when they get 'too close' to their pals in the way they do with lab rats. How apt. To the Cult and its brain-dead servants our children *are* lab rats being conditioned to be unquestioning, dehumanised slaves for the rest of their lives. Children and young people are being weaned and frightened away from the most natural human instincts including closeness and touch. I have tracked in the books over the years how schools were banning pupils from greeting each other with a hug and the whole Cult-induced Me Too movement has terrified men and boys from a relaxed and natural interaction with female friends and work colleagues to the point where many men try never to be in a room

alone with a woman that's not their partner. Airhead celebrities have as always played their virtue-signalling part in making this happen with their gross exaggeration. For every monster like Harvey Weinstein there are at least tens of thousands of men that don't treat women like that; but everyone must be branded the same and policy changed for them as well as the monster. I am going to be using the word 'dehumanise' many times in this chapter because that is what the Cult is seeking to do and it goes very deep as we shall see. Don't let them kid you that social distancing is planned to end one day. That's not the idea. We are seeing more governments and companies funding and producing wearable gadgets to keep people apart and they would not be doing that if this was meant to be short-term. A tech start-up company backed by GCHQ, the British Intelligence and military surveillance headquarters, has created a social distancing wrist sensor that alerts people when they get too close to others. The CIA has also supported tech companies developing similar devices. The wearable sensor was developed by Tended, one of a number of start-up companies supported by GCHQ (see the CIA and DARPA). The device can be worn on the wrist or as a tag on the waistband and will vibrate whenever someone wearing the device breaches social distancing and gets anywhere near natural human contact. The company had a lucky break in that it was developing a distancing sensor when the 'Covid' hoax arrived which immediately provided a potentially enormous market. How fortunate. The government in big-time Cult-controlled Ontario in Canada is investing \$2.5 million in wearable contact tracing technology that 'will alert users if they may have been exposed to the Covid-19 in the workplace and will beep or vibrate if they are within six feet of another person'. Facedrive Inc., the technology company behind this, was founded in 2016 with funding from the Ontario Together Fund and obviously they, too, had a prophet on the board of directors. The human surveillance and control technology is called TraceSCAN and would be worn by the human cyborgs in places such as airports, workplaces, construction sites, care homes and ... *schools*.

I emphasise schools with children and young people the prime targets. You know what is planned for society as a whole if you keep your eyes on the schools. They have always been places where the state program the next generation of slaves to be its compliant worker-ants – or Woker-ants these days; but in the mist of the ‘Covid’ madness they have been transformed into mind laboratories on a scale never seen before. Teachers and head teachers are just as programmed as the kids – often more so. Children are kept apart from human interaction by walk lanes, classroom distancing, staggered meal times, masks, and the rolling-out of buzzer systems. Schools are now physically laid out as a laboratory maze for lab-rats. Lunatics at a school in Anchorage, Alaska, who should be prosecuted for child abuse, took away desks and forced children to kneel (know your place) on a mat for five hours a day while wearing a mask and using their chairs as a desk. How this was supposed to impact on a ‘virus’ only these clinically insane people can tell you and even then it would be clap-trap. The school banned recess (interaction), art classes (creativity), and physical exercise (getting body and mind moving out of inertia). Everyone behind this outrage should be in jail or better still a mental institution. The behavioural manipulators are all for this dystopian approach to schools. Professor Susan Michie, the mind-doctor and British Communist Party member, said it was wrong to say that schools were safe. They had to be made so by ‘distancing’, masks and ventilation (sitting all day in the cold). I must ask this lady round for dinner on a night I know I am going to be out and not back for weeks. She probably wouldn’t be able to make it, anyway, with all the visits to her own psychologist she must have block-booked.

Masking identity

I know how shocking it must be for you that a behaviour manipulator like Michie wants everyone to wear masks which have long been a feature of mind-control programs like the infamous MKUltra in the United States, but, there we are. We live and learn. I spent many years from 1996 to right across the millennium

researching mind control in detail on both sides of the Atlantic and elsewhere. I met a large number of mind-control survivors and many had been held captive in body and mind by MKUltra. MK stands for mind-control, but employs the German spelling in deference to the Nazis spirited out of Germany at the end of World War Two by Operation Paperclip in which the US authorities, with help from the Vatican, transported Nazi mind-controllers and engineers to America to continue their work. Many of them were behind the creation of NASA and they included Nazi scientist and SS officer Wernher von Braun who swapped designing V-2 rockets to bombard London with designing the Saturn V rockets that powered the NASA moon programme's Apollo craft. I think I may have mentioned that the Cult has no borders. Among Paperclip escapees was Josef Mengele, the Angel of Death in the Nazi concentration camps where he conducted mind and genetic experiments on children often using twins to provide a control twin to measure the impact of his 'work' on the other. If you want to observe the Cult mentality in all its extremes of evil then look into the life of Mengele. I have met many people who suffered mercilessly under Mengele in the United States where he operated under the name Dr Greene and became a stalwart of MKUltra programming and torture. Among his locations was the underground facility in the Mojave Desert in California called the China Lake Naval Weapons Station which is almost entirely below the surface. My books *The Biggest Secret*, *Children of the Matrix* and *The Perception Deception* have the detailed background to MKUltra.

The best-known MKUltra survivor is American Cathy O'Brien. I first met her and her late partner Mark Phillips at a conference in Colorado in 1996. Mark helped her escape and deprogram from decades of captivity in an offshoot of MKUltra known as Project Monarch in which 'sex slaves' were provided for the rich and famous including Father George Bush, Dick Cheney and the Clintons. Read Cathy and Mark's book *Trance-Formation of America* and if you are new to this you will be shocked to the core. I read it in 1996 shortly before, with the usual synchronicity of my life, I found

myself given a book table at the conference right next to hers. MKUltra never ended despite being very publicly exposed (only a small part of it) in the 1970s and continues in other guises. I am still in touch with Cathy. She contacted me during 2020 after masks became compulsory in many countries to tell me how they were used as part of MKUltra programming. I had been observing 'Covid regulations' and the relationship between authority and public for months. I saw techniques that I knew were employed on individuals in MKUltra being used on the global population. I had read many books and manuals on mind control including one called *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* which came to light in the 1980s and was a guide on how to perceptually program on a mass scale. 'Silent Weapons' refers to mind-control. I remembered a line from the manual as governments, medical authorities and law enforcement agencies have so obviously talked to – or rather at – the adult population since the 'Covid' hoax began as if they are children. The document said:

If a person is spoken to by a T.V. advertiser as if he were a twelve-year-old, then, due to suggestibility, he will, with a certain probability, respond or react to that suggestion with the uncritical response of a twelve-year-old and will reach in to his economic reservoir and deliver its energy to buy that product on impulse when he passes it in the store.

That's why authority has spoken to adults like children since all this began.

Why did Michael Jackson wear masks?

Every aspect of the 'Covid' narrative has mind-control as its central theme. Cathy O'Brien wrote an article for davidicke.com about the connection between masks and mind control. Her daughter Kelly who I first met in the 1990s was born while Cathy was still held captive in MKUltra. Kelly was forced to wear a mask as part of her programming from the age of *two* to dehumanise her, target her sense of individuality and reduce the amount of oxygen her brain and body received. *Bingo*. This is the real reason for compulsory

masks, why they have been enforced en masse, and why they seek to increase the number they demand you wear. First one, then two, with one disgraceful alleged 'doctor' recommending four which is nothing less than a death sentence. Where and how often they must be worn is being expanded for the purpose of mass mind control and damaging respiratory health which they can call 'Covid-19'. Canada's government headed by the man-child Justin Trudeau, says it's fine for children of two and older to wear masks. An insane 'study' in Italy involving just 47 children concluded there was no problem for babies as young as *four months* wearing them. Even after people were 'vaccinated' they were still told to wear masks by the criminal that is Anthony Fauci. Cathy wrote that mandating masks is allowing the authorities literally to control the air we breathe which is what was done in MKUltra. You might recall how the singer Michael Jackson wore masks and there is a reason for that. He was subjected to MKUltra mind control through Project Monarch and his psyche was scrambled by these simpletons. Cathy wrote:

In MKUltra Project Monarch mind control, Michael Jackson had to wear a mask to silence his voice so he could not reach out for help. Remember how he developed that whisper voice when he wasn't singing? Masks control the mind from the outside in, like the redefining of words is doing. By controlling what we can and cannot say for fear of being labeled racist or beaten, for example, it ultimately controls thought that drives our words and ultimately actions (or lack thereof).

Likewise, a mask muffles our speech so that we are not heard, which controls voice ... words ... mind. This is Mind Control. Masks are an obvious mind control device, and I am disturbed so many people are complying on a global scale. Masks depersonalize while making a person feel as though they have no voice. It is a barrier to others. People who would never choose to comply but are forced to wear a mask in order to keep their job, and ultimately their family fed, are compromised. They often feel shame and are subdued. People have stopped talking with each other while media controls the narrative.

The 'no voice' theme has often become literal with train passengers told not to speak to each other in case they pass on the 'virus', singing banned for the same reason and bonkers California officials telling people riding roller coasters that they cannot shout and scream. Cathy said she heard every day from healed MKUltra survivors who cannot wear a mask without flashing back on ways

their breathing was controlled – ‘from ball gags and penises to water boarding’. She said that through the years when she saw images of people in China wearing masks ‘due to pollution’ that it was really to control their oxygen levels. ‘I knew it was as much of a population control mechanism of depersonalisation as are burkas’, she said. Masks are another Chinese communist/fascist method of control that has been swept across the West as the West becomes China at lightning speed since we entered 2020.

Mask-19

There are other reasons for mandatory masks and these include destroying respiratory health to call it ‘Covid-19’ and stunting brain development of children and the young. Dr Margarite Griesz-Brisson MD, PhD, is a Consultant Neurologist and Neurophysiologist and the Founder and Medical Director of the London Neurology and Pain Clinic. Her CV goes down the street and round the corner. She is clearly someone who cares about people and won’t parrot the propaganda. Griesz-Brisson has a PhD in pharmacology, with special interest in neurotoxicology, environmental medicine, neuroregeneration and neuroplasticity (the way the brain can change in the light of information received). She went public in October, 2020, with a passionate warning about the effects of mask-wearing laws:

The reinhalation of our exhaled air will without a doubt create oxygen deficiency and a flooding of carbon dioxide. We know that the human brain is very sensitive to oxygen deprivation. There are nerve cells for example in the hippocampus that can’t be longer than 3 minutes without oxygen – they cannot survive. The acute warning symptoms are headaches, drowsiness, dizziness, issues in concentration, slowing down of reaction time – reactions of the cognitive system.

Oh, I know, let’s tell bus, truck and taxi drivers to wear them and people working machinery. How about pilots, doctors and police? Griesz-Brisson makes the important point that while the symptoms she mentions may fade as the body readjusts this does not alter the fact that people continue to operate in oxygen deficit with long list of

potential consequences. She said it was well known that neurodegenerative diseases take years or decades to develop. 'If today you forget your phone number, the breakdown in your brain would have already started 20 or 30 years ago.' She said degenerative processes in your brain are getting amplified as your oxygen deprivation continues through wearing a mask. Nerve cells in the brain are unable to divide themselves normally in these circumstances and lost nerve cells will no longer be regenerated. 'What is gone is gone.' Now consider that people like shop workers and *schoolchildren* are wearing masks for hours every day. What in the name of sanity is going to be happening to them? 'I do not wear a mask, I need my brain to think', Griesz-Brisson said, 'I want to have a clear head when I deal with my patients and not be in a carbon dioxide-induced anaesthesia'. If you are told to wear a mask anywhere ask the organisation, police, store, whatever, for their risk assessment on the dangers and negative effects on mind and body of enforcing mask-wearing. They won't have one because it has never been done not even by government. All of them must be subject to class-action lawsuits as the consequences come to light. They don't do mask risk assessments for an obvious reason. They know what the conclusions would be and independent scientific studies that *have* been done tell a horror story of consequences.

'Masks are criminal'

Dr Griesz-Brisson said that for children and adolescents, masks are an absolute no-no. They had an extremely active and adaptive immune system and their brain was incredibly active with so much to learn. 'The child's brain, or the youth's brain, is thirsting for oxygen.' The more metabolically active an organ was, the more oxygen it required; and in children and adolescents every organ was metabolically active. Griesz-Brisson said that to deprive a child's or adolescent's brain of oxygen, or to restrict it in any way, was not only dangerous to their health, it was absolutely criminal. 'Oxygen deficiency inhibits the development of the brain, and the damage that has taken place as a result CANNOT be reversed.' Mind

manipulators of MKUltra put masks on two-year-olds they wanted to neurologically rewire and you can see why. Griesz-Brisson said a child needs the brain to learn and the brain needs oxygen to function. 'We don't need a clinical study for that. This is simple, indisputable physiology.' Consciously and purposely induced oxygen deficiency was an absolutely deliberate health hazard, and an absolute medical contraindication which means that 'this drug, this therapy, this method or measure should not be used, and is not allowed to be used'. To coerce an entire population to use an absolute medical contraindication by force, she said, there had to be definite and serious reasons and the reasons must be presented to competent interdisciplinary and independent bodies to be verified and authorised. She had this warning of the consequences that were coming if mask wearing continued:

When, in ten years, dementia is going to increase exponentially, and the younger generations couldn't reach their god-given potential, it won't help to say 'we didn't need the masks'. I know how damaging oxygen deprivation is for the brain, cardiologists know how damaging it is for the heart, pulmonologists know how damaging it is for the lungs. Oxygen deprivation damages every single organ. Where are our health departments, our health insurance, our medical associations? It would have been their duty to be vehemently against the lockdown and to stop it and stop it from the very beginning.

Why do the medical boards issue punishments to doctors who give people exemptions? Does the person or the doctor seriously have to prove that oxygen deprivation harms people? What kind of medicine are our doctors and medical associations representing? Who is responsible for this crime? The ones who want to enforce it? The ones who let it happen and play along, or the ones who don't prevent it?

All of the organisations and people she mentions there either answer directly to the Cult or do whatever hierarchical levels above them tell them to do. The outcome of both is the same. 'It's not about masks, it's not about viruses, it's certainly not about your health', Griesz-Brisson said. 'It is about much, much more. I am not participating. I am not afraid.' They were taking our air to breathe and there was no unfounded medical exemption from face masks. Oxygen deprivation was dangerous for every single brain. It had to be the free decision of every human being whether they want to

wear a mask that was absolutely ineffective to protect themselves from a virus. She ended by rightly identifying where the responsibility lies for all this:

The imperative of the hour is personal responsibility. We are responsible for what we think, not the media. We are responsible for what we do, not our superiors. We are responsible for our health, not the World Health Organization. And we are responsible for what happens in our country, not the government.

Halle-bloody-lujah.

But surgeons wear masks, right?

Independent studies of mask-wearing have produced a long list of reports detailing mental, emotional and physical dangers. What a definition of insanity to see police officers imposing mask-wearing on the public which will cumulatively damage their health while the police themselves wear masks that will cumulatively damage *their* health. It's utter madness and both public and police do this because 'the government says so' – yes a government of brain-donor idiots like UK Health Secretary Matt Hancock reading the 'follow the science' scripts of psychopathic, lunatic psychologists. The response you get from Stockholm syndrome sufferers defending the very authorities that are destroying them and their families is that 'surgeons wear masks'. This is considered the game, set and match that they must work and don't cause oxygen deficit. Well, actually, scientific studies have shown that they *do* and oxygen levels are monitored in operating theatres to compensate. Surgeons wear masks to stop spittle and such like dropping into open wounds – not to stop 'viral particles' which are so miniscule they can only be seen through an electron microscope. Holes in the masks are significantly bigger than 'viral particles' and if you sneeze or cough they will breach the mask. I watched an incredibly disingenuous 'experiment' that claimed to prove that masks work in catching 'virus' material from the mouth and nose. They did this with a slow motion camera and the mask did block big stuff which stayed inside the mask and

against the face to be breathed in or cause infections on the face as we have seen with many children. 'Viral particles', however, would never have been picked up by the camera as they came through the mask when they are far too small to be seen. The 'experiment' was therefore disingenuous *and* useless.

Studies have concluded that wearing masks in operating theatres (and thus elsewhere) make no difference to preventing infection while the opposite is true with toxic shite building up in the mask and this had led to an explosion in tooth decay and gum disease dubbed by dentists 'mask mouth'. You might have seen the Internet video of a furious American doctor urging people to take off their masks after a four-year-old patient had been rushed to hospital the night before and nearly died with a lung infection that doctors sourced to mask wearing. A study in the journal *Cancer Discovery* found that inhalation of harmful microbes can contribute to advanced stage lung cancer in adults and long-term use of masks can help breed dangerous pathogens. Microbiologists have said frequent mask wearing creates a moist environment in which microbes can grow and proliferate before entering the lungs. The Canadian Agency for Drugs and Technologies in Health, or CADTH, a Canadian national organisation that provides research and analysis to healthcare decision-makers, said this as long ago as 2013 in a report entitled 'Use of Surgical Masks in the Operating Room: A Review of the Clinical Effectiveness and Guidelines'. It said:

- No evidence was found to support the use of surgical face masks to reduce the frequency of surgical site infections
- No evidence was found on the effectiveness of wearing surgical face masks to protect staff from infectious material in the operating room.
- Guidelines recommend the use of surgical face masks by staff in the operating room to protect both operating room staff and patients (despite the lack of evidence).

We were told that the world could go back to 'normal' with the arrival of the 'vaccines'. When they came, fraudulent as they are, the story changed as I knew that it would. We are in the midst of transforming 'normal', not going back to it. Mary Ramsay, head of immunisation at Public Health England, echoed the words of US criminal Anthony Fauci who said masks and other regulations must stay no matter if people are vaccinated. The Fauci idiot continued to wear two masks – different colours so both could be clearly seen – after he *claimed* to have been vaccinated. Senator Rand Paul told Fauci in one exchange that his double-masks were 'theatre' and he was right. It's all theatre. Mary Ramsay back-tracked on the vaccine-return-to-normal theme when she said the public may need to wear masks and social-distance for years despite the jabs. 'People have got used to those lower-level restrictions now, and [they] can live with them', she said telling us what the idea has been all along. 'The vaccine does not give you a pass, even if you have had it, you must continue to follow all the guidelines' said a Public Health England statement which reneged on what we had been told before and made having the 'vaccine' irrelevant to 'normality' even by the official story. Spain's fascist government trumped everyone by passing a law mandating the wearing of masks on the beach and even when swimming in the sea. The move would have devastated what's left of the Spanish tourist industry, posed potential breathing dangers to swimmers and had Northern European sunbathers walking around with their forehead brown and the rest of their face white as a sheet. The ruling was so crazy that it had to be retracted after pressure from public and tourist industry, but it confirmed where the Cult wants to go with masks and how clinically insane authority has become. The determination to make masks permanent and hide the serious dangers to body and mind can be seen in the censorship of scientist Professor Denis Rancourt by Bill Gates-funded academic publishing website ResearchGate over his papers exposing the dangers and uselessness of masks. Rancourt said:

ResearchGate today has permanently locked my account, which I have had since 2015. Their reasons graphically show the nature of their attack against democracy, and their corruption of

science ... By their obscene non-logic, a scientific review of science articles reporting on harms caused by face masks has a 'potential to cause harm'. No criticism of the psychological device (face masks) is tolerated, if the said criticism shows potential to influence public policy.

This is what happens in a fascist world.

Where are the 'greens' (again)?

Other dangers of wearing masks especially regularly relate to the inhalation of minute plastic fibres into the lungs and the deluge of discarded masks in the environment and oceans. Estimates predicted that more than 1.5 billion disposable masks will end up in the world's oceans every year polluting the water with tons of plastic and endangering marine wildlife. Studies project that humans are using 129 billion face masks each month worldwide – about three million a minute. Most are disposable and made from plastic, non-biodegradable microfibers that break down into smaller plastic particles that become widespread in ecosystems. They are littering cities, clogging sewage channels and turning up in bodies of water. I have written in other books about the immense amounts of microplastics from endless sources now being absorbed into the body. Rolf Halden, director of the Arizona State University (ASU) Biodesign Center for Environmental Health Engineering, was the senior researcher in a 2020 study that analysed 47 human tissue samples and found microplastics in all of them. 'We have detected these chemicals of plastics in every single organ that we have investigated', he said. I wrote in *The Answer* about the world being deluged with microplastics. A study by the Worldwide Fund for Nature (WWF) found that people are consuming on average every week some 2,000 tiny pieces of plastic mostly through water and also through marine life and the air. Every year humans are ingesting enough microplastics to fill a heaped dinner plate and in a life-time of 79 years it is enough to fill two large waste bins. Marco Lambertini, WWF International director general said: 'Not only are plastics polluting our oceans and waterways and killing marine life – it's in all of us and we can't escape consuming plastics,' American

geologists found tiny plastic fibres, beads and shards in rainwater samples collected from the remote slopes of the Rocky Mountain National Park near Denver, Colorado. Their report was headed: 'It is raining plastic.' Rachel Adams, senior lecturer in Biomedical Science at Cardiff Metropolitan University, said that among health consequences are internal inflammation and immune responses to a 'foreign body'. She further pointed out that microplastics become carriers of toxins including mercury, pesticides and dioxins (a known cause of cancer and reproductive and developmental problems). These toxins accumulate in the fatty tissues once they enter the body through microplastics. Now this is being compounded massively by people putting plastic on their face and throwing it away.

Workers exposed to polypropylene plastic fibres known as 'flock' have developed 'flock worker's lung' from inhaling small pieces of the flock fibres which can damage lung tissue, reduce breathing capacity and exacerbate other respiratory problems. *Now ...* commonly used surgical masks have three layers of melt-blown textiles made of ... polypropylene. We have billions of people putting these microplastics against their mouth, nose and face for hours at a time day after day in the form of masks. How does anyone think that will work out? I mean – what could possibly go wrong? We posted a number of scientific studies on this at davidicke.com, but when I went back to them as I was writing this book the links to the science research website where they were hosted were dead. Anything that challenges the official narrative in any way is either censored or vilified. The official narrative is so unsupportable by the evidence that only deleting the truth can protect it. A study by Chinese scientists still survived – with the usual twist which it why it was still active, I guess. Yes, they found that virtually all the masks they tested increased the daily intake of microplastic fibres, but people should still wear them because the danger from the 'virus' was worse said the crazy 'team' from the Institute of Hydrobiology in Wuhan. Scientists first discovered microplastics in lung tissue of some patients who died of lung cancer

in the 1990s. Subsequent studies have confirmed the potential health damage with the plastic degrading slowly and remaining in the lungs to accumulate in volume. Wuhan researchers used a machine simulating human breathing to establish that masks shed up to nearly 4,000 microplastic fibres in a month with reused masks producing more. Scientists said some masks are laced with toxic chemicals and a variety of compounds seriously restricted for both health and environmental reasons. They include cobalt (used in blue dye) and formaldehyde known to cause watery eyes, burning sensations in the eyes, nose, and throat, plus coughing, wheezing and nausea. No – that must be ‘Covid-19’.

Mask ‘worms’

There is another and potentially even more sinister content of masks. Mostly new masks of different makes filmed under a microscope around the world have been found to contain strange black fibres or ‘worms’ that appear to move or ‘crawl’ by themselves and react to heat and water. The nearest I have seen to them are the self-replicating fibres that are pulled out through the skin of those suffering from Morgellons disease which has been connected to the phenomena of ‘chemtrails’ which I will bring into the story later on. Morgellons fibres continue to grow outside the body and have a form of artificial intelligence. Black ‘worm’ fibres in masks have that kind of feel to them and there is a nanotechnology technique called ‘worm micelles’ which carry and release drugs or anything else you want to deliver to the body. For sure the suppression of humanity by mind altering drugs is the Cult agenda big time and the more excuses they can find to gain access to the body the more opportunities there are to make that happen whether through ‘vaccines’ or masks pushed against the mouth and nose for hours on end.

So let us summarise the pros and cons of masks:

Against masks: Breathing in your own carbon dioxide; depriving the body and brain of sufficient oxygen; build-up of toxins in the mask that can be breathed into the lungs and cause rashes on the face and 'mask-mouth'; breathing microplastic fibres and toxic chemicals into the lungs; dehumanisation and deleting individualisation by literally making people faceless; destroying human emotional interaction through facial expression and deleting parental connection with their babies which look for guidance to their facial expression.

For masks: They don't protect you from a 'virus' that doesn't exist and even if it did 'viral' particles are so minute they are smaller than the holes in the mask.

Governments, police, supermarkets, businesses, transport companies, and all the rest who seek to impose masks have done no risk assessment on their consequences for health and psychology and are now open to group lawsuits when the impact becomes clear with a cumulative epidemic of respiratory and other disease. Authorities will try to exploit these effects and hide the real cause by dubbing them 'Covid-19'. Can you imagine setting out to force the population to wear health-destroying masks without doing any assessment of the risks? It is criminal and it is evil, but then how many people targeted in this way, who see their children told to wear them all day at school, have asked for a risk assessment? Billions can't be imposed upon by the few unless the billions allow it. Oh, yes, with just a tinge of irony, 85 percent of all masks made worldwide come from *China*.

Wash your hands in toxic shite

'Covid' rules include the use of toxic sanitisers and again the health consequences of constantly applying toxins to be absorbed through the skin is obvious to any level of Renegade Mind. America's Food and Drug Administration (FDA) said that sanitisers are drugs and issued a warning about 75 dangerous brands which contain

methanol used in antifreeze and can cause death, kidney damage and blindness. The FDA circulated the following warning even for those brands that it claims to be safe:

Store hand sanitizer out of the reach of pets and children, and children should use it only with adult supervision. Do not drink hand sanitizer. This is particularly important for young children, especially toddlers, who may be attracted by the pleasant smell or brightly colored bottles of hand sanitizer.

Drinking even a small amount of hand sanitizer can cause alcohol poisoning in children. (However, there is no need to be concerned if your children eat with or lick their hands after using hand sanitizer.) During this coronavirus pandemic, poison control centers have had an increase in calls about accidental ingestion of hand sanitizer, so it is important that adults monitor young children's use.

Do not allow pets to swallow hand sanitizer. If you think your pet has eaten something potentially dangerous, call your veterinarian or a pet poison control center right away. Hand sanitizer is flammable and should be stored away from heat and flames. When using hand sanitizer, rub your hands until they feel completely dry before performing activities that may involve heat, sparks, static electricity, or open flames.

There you go, perfectly safe, then, and that's without even a mention of the toxins absorbed through the skin. Come on kids – sanitise your hands everywhere you go. It will save you from the 'virus'. Put all these elements together of the 'Covid' normal and see how much health and psychology is being cumulatively damaged, even devastated, to 'protect your health'. Makes sense, right? They are only imposing these things because they care, right? *Right?*

Submitting to insanity

Psychological reframing of the population goes very deep and is done in many less obvious ways. I hear people say how contradictory and crazy 'Covid' rules are and how they are ever changing. This is explained away by dismissing those involved as idiots. It is a big mistake. The Cult is delighted if its cold calculation is perceived as incompetence and idiocy when it is anything but. Oh, yes, there are idiots within the system – lots of them – but they are *administering* the Cult agenda, mostly unknowingly. They are not deciding and dictating it. The bulwark against tyranny is self-

respect, always has been, always will be. It is self-respect that has broken every tyranny in history. By its very nature self-respect will not bow to oppression and its perpetrators. There is so little self-respect that it's always the few that overturn dictators. Many may eventually follow, but the few with the iron spines (self-respect) kick it off and generate the momentum. The Cult targets self-respect in the knowledge that once this has gone only submission remains. Crazy, contradictory, ever-changing 'Covid' rules are systematically applied by psychologists to delete self-respect. They *want* you to see that the rules make no sense. It is one thing to decide to do something when *you* have made the choice based on evidence and logic. You still retain your self-respect. It is quite another when you can see what you are being told to do is insane, ridiculous and makes no sense, and *yet you still do it*. Your self-respect is extinguished and this has been happening as ever more obviously stupid and nonsensical things have been demanded and the great majority have complied even when they can see they are stupid and nonsensical.

People walk around in face-nappies knowing they are damaging their health and make no difference to a 'virus'. They do it in fear of not doing it. I know it's daft, but I'll do it anyway. When that happens something dies inside of you and submissive reframing has begun. Next there's a need to hide from yourself that you have conceded your self-respect and you convince yourself that you have not really submitted to fear and intimidation. You begin to believe that you are complying with craziness because it's the right thing to do. When first you concede your self-respect of $2+2 = 4$ to $2+2 = 5$ you *know* you are compromising your self-respect. Gradually to avoid facing that fact you begin to *believe* that $2+2=5$. You have been reframed and I have been watching this process happening in the human psyche on an industrial scale. The Cult is working to break your spirit and one of its major tools in that war is humiliation. I read how former American soldier Bradley Manning (later Chelsea Manning after a sex-change) was treated after being jailed for supplying WikiLeaks with documents exposing the enormity of

government and elite mendacity. Manning was isolated in solitary confinement for eight months, put under 24-hour surveillance, forced to hand over clothing before going to bed, and stand naked for every roll call. This is systematic humiliation. The introduction of anal swab 'Covid' tests in China has been done for the same reason to delete self-respect and induce compliant submission. Anal swabs are mandatory for incoming passengers in parts of China and American diplomats have said they were forced to undergo the indignity which would have been calculated humiliation by the Cult-owned Chinese government that has America in its sights.

Government-people: An abusive relationship

Spirit-breaking psychological techniques include giving people hope and apparent respite from tyranny only to take it away again. This happened in the UK during Christmas, 2020, when the psychopsychologists and their political lackeys announced an easing of restrictions over the holiday only to reimpose them almost immediately on the basis of yet another lie. There is a big psychological difference between getting used to oppression and being given hope of relief only to have that dashed. Psychologists know this and we have seen the technique used repeatedly. Then there is traumatising people before you introduce more extreme regulations that require compliance. A perfect case was the announcement by the dark and sinister Whitty and Vallance in the UK that 'new data' predicted that 4,000 could die every day over the winter of 2020/2021 if we did not lockdown again. I think they call it lying and after traumatising people with that claim out came Jackboot Johnson the next day with new curbs on human freedom. Psychologists know that a frightened and traumatised mind becomes suggestable to submission and behaviour reframing. Underpinning all this has been to make people fearful and suspicious of each other and see themselves as a potential danger to others. In league with deleted self-respect you have the perfect psychological recipe for self-loathing. The relationship between authority and public is now demonstrably the same as that of

subservience to an abusive partner. These are signs of an abusive relationship explained by psychologist Leslie Becker-Phelps:

Psychological and emotional abuse: Undermining a partner's self-worth with verbal attacks, name-calling, and belittling. Humiliating the partner in public, unjustly accusing them of having an affair, or interrogating them about their every behavior. Keeping partner confused or off balance by saying they were just kidding or blaming the partner for 'making' them act this way ... Feigning in public that they care while turning against them in private. This leads to victims frequently feeling confused, incompetent, unworthy, hopeless, and chronically self-doubting. [Apply these techniques to how governments have treated the population since New Year, 2020, and the parallels are obvious.]

Physical abuse: The abuser might physically harm their partner in a range of ways, such as grabbing, hitting, punching, or shoving them. They might throw objects at them or harm them with a weapon. [Observe the physical harm imposed by masks, lockdown, and so on.]

Threats and intimidation: One way abusers keep their partners in line is by instilling fear. They might be verbally threatening, or give threatening looks or gestures. Abusers often make it known that they are tracking their partner's every move. They might destroy their partner's possessions, threaten to harm them, or threaten to harm their family members. Not surprisingly, victims of this abuse often feel anxiety, fear, and panic. [No words necessary.]

Isolation: Abusers often limit their partner's activities, forbidding them to talk or interact with friends or family. They might limit access to a car or even turn off their phone. All of this might be done by physically holding them against their will, but is often accomplished through psychological abuse and intimidation. The more isolated a person feels, the fewer resources they have to help gain perspective on their situation and to escape from it. [No words necessary.]

Economic abuse: Abusers often make their partners beholden to them for money by controlling access to funds of any kind. They might prevent their partner from getting a job or withhold access to money they earn from a job. This creates financial dependency that makes leaving the relationship very difficult. [See destruction of livelihoods and the proposed meagre 'guaranteed income' so long as you do whatever you are told.]

Using children: An abuser might disparage their partner's parenting skills, tell their children lies about their partner, threaten to take custody of their children, or threaten to harm their children. These tactics instil fear and often elicit compliance. [See reframed social service mafia and how children are being mercilessly abused by the state over 'Covid' while their parents look on too frightened to do anything.]

A further recurring trait in an abusive relationship is the abused blaming themselves for their abuse and making excuses for the abuser. We have the public blaming each other for lockdown abuse by government and many making excuses for the government while attacking those who challenge the government. How often we have heard authorities say that rules are being imposed or reimposed only because people have refused to 'behave' and follow the rules. We don't want to do it – it's *you*.

Renegade Minds are an antidote to all of these things. They will never concede their self-respect no matter what the circumstances. Even when apparent humiliation is heaped upon them they laugh in its face and reflect back the humiliation on the abuser where it belongs. Renegade Minds will never wear masks they know are only imposed to humiliate, suppress and damage both physically and psychologically. Consequences will take care of themselves and they will never break their spirit or cause them to concede to tyranny. UK newspaper columnist Peter Hitchens was one of the few in the mainstream media to speak out against lockdowns and forced vaccinations. He then announced he had taken the jab. He wanted to see family members abroad and he believed vaccine passports were inevitable even though they had not yet been introduced. Hitchens

has a questioning and critical mind, but not a Renegade one. If he had no amount of pressure would have made him concede. Hitchens excused his action by saying that the battle has been lost. Renegade Minds never accept defeat when freedom is at stake and even if they are the last one standing the self-respect of not submitting to tyranny is more important than any outcome or any consequence.

That's why Renegade Minds are the only minds that ever changed anything worth changing.

CHAPTER EIGHT

'Reframing' insanity

Insanity is relative. It depends on who has who locked in what cage
Ray Bradbury

Reframing' a mind means simply to change its perception and behaviour. This can be done subconsciously to such an extent that subjects have no idea they have been 'reframed' while to any observer changes in behaviour and attitudes are obvious.

Human society is being reframed on a ginormous scale since the start of 2020 and here we have the reason why psychologists rather than doctors have been calling the shots. Ask most people who have succumbed to 'Covid' reframing if they have changed and most will say 'no'; but they *have* and fundamentally. The Cult's long-game has been preparing for these times since way back and crucial to that has been to prepare both population and officialdom mentally and emotionally. To use the mind-control parlance they had to reframe the population with a mentality that would submit to fascism and reframe those in government and law enforcement to impose fascism or at least go along with it. The result has been the fact-deleted mindlessness of 'Wokeness' and officialdom that has either enthusiastically or unquestioningly imposed global tyranny demanded by reframed politicians on behalf of psychopathic and deeply evil cultists. 'Cognitive reframing' identifies and challenges the way someone sees the world in the form of situations, experiences and emotions and then restructures those perceptions to view the same set of circumstances in a different way. This can have

benefits if the attitudes are personally destructive while on the other side it has the potential for individual and collective mind control which the subject has no idea has even happened.

Cognitive therapy was developed in the 1960s by Aaron T. Beck who was born in Rhode Island in 1921 as the son of Jewish immigrants from the Ukraine. He became interested in the techniques as a treatment for depression. Beck's daughter Judith S. Beck is prominent in the same field and they founded the Beck Institute for Cognitive Behavior Therapy in Philadelphia in 1994. Cognitive reframing, however, began to be used worldwide by those with a very dark agenda. The Cult reframes politicians to change their attitudes and actions until they are completely at odds with what they once appeared to stand for. The same has been happening to government administrators at all levels, law enforcement, military and the human population. Cultists love mind control for two main reasons: It allows them to control what people think, do and say to secure agenda advancement and, by definition, it calms their legendary insecurity and fear of the unexpected. I have studied mind control since the time I travelled America in 1996. I may have been talking to next to no one in terms of an audience in those years, but my goodness did I gather a phenomenal amount of information and knowledge about so many things including the techniques of mind control. I have described this in detail in other books going back to *The Biggest Secret* in 1998. I met a very large number of people recovering from MKUltra and its offshoots and successors and I began to see how these same techniques were being used on the population in general. This was never more obvious than since the 'Covid' hoax began.

Reframing the enforcers

I have observed over the last two decades and more the very clear transformation in the dynamic between the police, officialdom and the public. I tracked this in the books as the relationship mutated from one of serving the public to seeing them as almost the enemy and certainly a lower caste. There has always been a class divide

based on income and always been some psychopathic, corrupt, and big-I-am police officers. This was different. Wholesale change was unfolding in the collective dynamic; it was less about money and far more about position and perceived power. An us-and-them was emerging. Noses were lifted skyward by government administration and law enforcement and their attitude to the public they were *supposed* to be serving changed to one of increasing contempt, superiority and control. The transformation was so clear and widespread that it had to be planned. Collective attitudes and dynamics do not change naturally and organically that quickly on that scale. I then came across an organisation in Britain called Common Purpose created in the late 1980s by Julia Middleton who would work in the office of Deputy Prime Minister John Prescott during the long and disastrous premiership of war criminal Tony Blair. When Blair speaks the Cult is speaking and the man should have been in jail a long time ago. Common Purpose proclaims itself to be one of the biggest 'leadership development' organisations in the world while functioning as a *charity* with all the financial benefits which come from that. It hosts 'leadership development' courses and programmes all over the world and claims to have 'brought together' what it calls 'leaders' from more than 100 countries on six continents. The modus operandi of Common Purpose can be compared with the work of the UK government's reframing network that includes the Behavioural Insights Team 'nudge unit' and 'Covid' reframing specialists at SPI-B. WikiLeaks described Common Purpose long ago as 'a hidden virus in our government and schools' which is unknown to the general public: 'It recruits and trains "leaders" to be loyal to the directives of Common Purpose and the EU, instead of to their own departments, which they then undermine or subvert, the NHS [National Health Service] being an example.' This is a vital point to understand the 'Covid' hoax. The NHS, and its equivalent around the world, has been utterly reframed in terms of administrators and much of the medical personnel with the transformation underpinned by recruitment policies. The outcome has been the criminal and psychopathic behaviour of the

NHS over 'Covid' and we have seen the same in every other major country. WikiLeaks said Common Purpose trainees are 'learning to rule without regard to democracy' and to usher in a police state (current events explained). Common Purpose operated like a 'glue' and had members in the NHS, BBC, police, legal profession, church, many of Britain's 7,000 quangos, local councils, the Civil Service, government ministries and Parliament, and controlled many RDA's (Regional Development Agencies). Here we have one answer for how and why British institutions and their like in other countries have changed so negatively in relation to the public. This further explains how and why the beyond-disgraceful reframed BBC has become a propaganda arm of 'Covid' fascism. They are all part of a network pursuing the same goal.

By 2019 Common Purpose was quoting a figure of 85,000 'leaders' that had attended its programmes. These 'students' of all ages are known as Common Purpose 'graduates' and they consist of government, state and local government officials and administrators, police chiefs and officers, and a whole range of others operating within the national, local and global establishment. Cressida Dick, Commissioner of the London Metropolitan Police, is the Common Purpose graduate who was the 'Gold Commander' that oversaw what can only be described as the murder of Brazilian electrician Jean Charles de Menezes in 2005. He was held down by psychopathic police and shot seven times in the head by a psychopathic lunatic after being mistaken for a terrorist when he was just a bloke going about his day. Dick authorised officers to pursue and keep surveillance on de Menezes and ordered that he be stopped from entering the underground train system. Police psychopaths took her at her word clearly. She was 'disciplined' for this outrage by being *promoted* – eventually to the top of the 'Met' police where she has been a disaster. Many Chief Constables controlling the police in different parts of the UK are and have been Common Purpose graduates. I have heard the 'graduate' network described as a sort of Mafia or secret society operating within the fabric of government at all levels pursuing a collective policy

ingrained at Common Purpose training events. Founder Julia Middleton herself has said:

Locally and internationally, Common Purpose graduates will be 'lighting small fires' to create change in their organisations and communities ... The Common Purpose effect is best illustrated by the many stories of small changes brought about by leaders, who themselves have changed.

A Common Purpose mission statement declared:

Common Purpose aims to improve the way society works by expanding the vision, decision-making ability and influence of all kinds of leaders. The organisation runs a variety of educational programmes for leaders of all ages, backgrounds and sectors, in order to provide them with the inspirational, information and opportunities they need to change the world.

Yes, but into what? Since 2020 the answer has become clear.

NLP and the Delphi technique

Common Purpose would seem to be a perfect name or would common programming be better? One of the foundation methods of reaching 'consensus' (group think) is by setting the agenda theme and then encouraging, cajoling or pressuring everyone to agree a 'consensus' in line with the core theme promoted by Common Purpose. The methodology involves the 'Delphi technique', or an adaptation of it, in which opinions are expressed that are summarised by a 'facilitator or change agent' at each stage. Participants are 'encouraged' to modify their views in the light of what others have said. Stage by stage the former individual opinions are merged into group consensus which just happens to be what Common Purpose wants them to believe. A key part of this is to marginalise anyone refusing to concede to group think and turn the group against them to apply pressure to conform. We are seeing this very technique used on the general population to make 'Covid' group-thinkers hostile to those who have seen through the bullshit. People can be reframed by using perception manipulation methods such as Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) in which you change perception with the use of

carefully constructed language. An NLP website described the technique this way:

... A method of influencing brain behaviour (the 'neuro' part of the phrase) through the use of language (the 'linguistic' part) and other types of communication to enable a person to 'recode' the way the brain responds to stimuli (that's the 'programming') and manifest new and better behaviours. Neuro-Linguistic Programming often incorporates hypnosis and self-hypnosis to help achieve the change (or 'programming') that is wanted.

British alternative media operation UKColumn has done very detailed research into Common Purpose over a long period. I quoted co-founder and former naval officer Brian Gerrish in my book *Remember Who You Are*, published in 2011, as saying the following years before current times:

It is interesting that many of the mothers who have had children taken by the State speak of the Social Services people being icily cool, emotionless and, as two ladies said in slightly different words, '... like little robots'. We know that NLP is cumulative, so people can be given small imperceptible doses of NLP in a course here, another in a few months, next year etc. In this way, major changes are accrued in their personality, but the day by day change is almost unnoticeable.

In these and other ways 'graduates' have had their perceptions uniformly reframed and they return to their roles in the institutions of government, law enforcement, legal profession, military, 'education', the UK National Health Service and the whole swathe of the establishment structure to pursue a common agenda preparing for the 'post-industrial', 'post-democratic' society. I say 'preparing' but we are now there. 'Post-industrial' is code for the Great Reset and 'post-democratic' is 'Covid' fascism. UKColumn has spoken to partners of those who have attended Common Purpose 'training'. They have described how personalities and attitudes of 'graduates' changed very noticeably for the worse by the time they had completed the course. They had been 'reframed' and told they are the 'leaders' – the special ones – who know better than the population. There has also been the very demonstrable recruitment of psychopaths and narcissists into government administration at all

levels and law enforcement. If you want psychopathy hire psychopaths and you get a simple cause and effect. If you want administrators, police officers and 'leaders' to perceive the public as lesser beings who don't matter then employ narcissists. These personalities are identified using 'psychometrics' that identifies knowledge, abilities, attitudes and personality traits, mostly through carefully-designed questionnaires and tests. As this policy has passed through the decades we have had power-crazy, power-trippers appointed into law enforcement, security and government administration in preparation for current times and the dynamic between public and law enforcement/officialdom has been transformed. UKColumn's Brian Gerrish said of the narcissistic personality:

Their love of themselves and power automatically means that they will crush others who get in their way. I received a major piece of the puzzle when a friend pointed out that when they made public officials re-apply for their own jobs several years ago they were also required to do psychometric tests. This was undoubtedly the start of the screening process to get 'their' sort of people in post.

How obvious that has been since 2020 although it was clear what was happening long before if people paid attention to the changing public-establishment dynamic.

Change agents

At the centre of events in 'Covid' Britain is the National Health Service (NHS) which has behaved disgracefully in slavishly following the Cult agenda. The NHS management structure is awash with Common Purpose graduates or 'change agents' working to a common cause. Helen Bevan, a Chief of Service Transformation at the NHS Institute for Innovation and Improvement, co-authored a document called 'Towards a million change agents, a review of the social movements literature: implications for large scale change in the NHS'. The document compared a project management approach to that of change and social movements where 'people change

themselves and each other – peer to peer’. Two definitions given for a ‘social movement’ were:

A group of people who consciously attempt to build a radically new social order; involves people of a broad range of social backgrounds; and deploys politically confrontational and socially disruptive tactics – Cyrus Zirakzadeh 1997

Collective challenges, based on common purposes and social solidarities, in sustained interaction with elites, opponents, and authorities – Sidney Tarrow 1994

Helen Bevan wrote another NHS document in which she defined ‘framing’ as ‘the process by which leaders construct, articulate and put across their message in a powerful and compelling way in order to win people to their cause and call them to action’. I think I could come up with another definition that would be rather more accurate. The National Health Service and institutions of Britain and the wider world have been taken over by reframed ‘change agents’ and that includes everything from the United Nations to national governments, local councils and social services which have been kidnapping children from loving parents on an extraordinary and gathering scale on the road to the end of parenthood altogether. Children from loving homes are stolen and kidnapped by the state and put into the ‘care’ (inversion) of the local authority through council homes, foster parents and forced adoption. At the same time children are allowed to be abused without response while many are under council ‘care’. UKColumn highlighted the Common Purpose connection between South Yorkshire Police and Rotherham council officers in the case of the scandal in that area of the sexual exploitation of children to which the authorities turned not one blind eye, but both:

We were alarmed to discover that the Chief Executive, the Strategic Director of Children and Young People's Services, the Manager for the Local Strategic Partnership, the Community Cohesion Manager, the Cabinet Member for Cohesion, the Chief Constable and his predecessor had all attended Leadership training courses provided by the pseudo-charity Common Purpose.

Once 'change agents' have secured positions of hire and fire within any organisation things start to move very quickly. Personnel are then hired and fired on the basis of whether they will work towards the agenda the change agent represents. If they do they are rapidly promoted even though they may be incompetent. Those more qualified and skilled who are pre-Common Purpose 'old school' see their careers stall and even disappear. This has been happening for decades in every institution of state, police, 'health' and social services and all of them have been transformed as a result in their attitudes to their jobs and the public. Medical professions, including nursing, which were once vocations for the caring now employ many cold, callous and couldn't give a shit personality types. The UKColumn investigation concluded:

By blurring the boundaries between people, professions, public and private sectors, responsibility and accountability, Common Purpose encourages 'graduates' to believe that as new selected leaders, they can work together, outside of the established political and social structures, to achieve a paradigm shift or CHANGE – so called 'Leading Beyond Authority'. In doing so, the allegiance of the individual becomes 'reframed' on CP colleagues and their NETWORK.

Reframing the Face-Nappies

Nowhere has this process been more obvious than in the police where recruitment of psychopaths and development of unquestioning mind-controlled group-thinkers have transformed law enforcement into a politically-correct 'Woke' joke and a travesty of what should be public service. Today they wear their face-nappies like good little gofers and enforce 'Covid' rules which are fascism under another name. Alongside the specifically-recruited psychopaths we have software minds incapable of free thought. Brian Gerrish again:

An example is the policeman who would not get on a bike for a press photo because he had not done the cycling proficiency course. Normal people say this is political correctness gone mad. Nothing could be further from the truth. The policeman has been reframed, and in his reality it is perfect common sense not to get on the bike 'because he hasn't done the cycling course'.

Another example of this is where the police would not rescue a boy from a pond until they had taken advice from above on the 'risk assessment'. A normal person would have arrived, perhaps thought of the risk for a moment, and dived in. To the police now 'reframed', they followed 'normal' procedure.

There are shocking cases of reframed ambulance crews doing the same. Sheer unthinking stupidity of London Face-Nappies headed by Common Purpose graduate Cressida Dick can be seen in their behaviour at a vigil in March, 2021, for a murdered woman, Sarah Everard. A police officer had been charged with the crime. Anyone with a brain would have left the vigil alone in the circumstances. Instead they 'manhandled' women to stop them breaking 'Covid rules' to betray classic reframing. Minds in the thrall of perception control have no capacity for seeing a situation on its merits and acting accordingly. 'Rules is rules' is their only mind-set. My father used to say that rules and regulations are for the guidance of the intelligent and the blind obedience of the idiot. Most of the intelligent, decent, coppers have gone leaving only the other kind and a few old school for whom the job must be a daily nightmare. The combination of psychopaths and rule-book software minds has been clearly on public display in the 'Covid' era with automaton robots in uniform imposing fascistic 'Covid' regulations on the population without any personal initiative or judging situations on their merits. There are thousands of examples around the world, but I'll make my point with the infamous Derbyshire police in the English East Midlands – the ones who think pouring dye into beauty spots and using drones to track people walking in the countryside away from anyone is called 'policing'. To them there are rules decreed by the government which they have to enforce and in their bewildered state a group gathering in a closed space and someone walking alone in the countryside are the same thing. It is beyond idiocy and enters the realm of clinical insanity.

Police officers in Derbyshire said they were 'horrified' – *horrified* – to find 15 to 20 'irresponsible' kids playing a football match at a closed leisure centre 'in breach of coronavirus restrictions'. When they saw the police the kids ran away leaving their belongings behind and the reframed men and women of Derbyshire police were seeking to establish their identities with a view to fining their parents. The most natural thing for youngsters to do – kicking a ball about – is turned into a criminal activity and enforced by the moronic software programs of Derbyshire police. You find the same mentality in every country. These barely conscious 'horrified' officers said they had to take action because 'we need to ensure these rules are being followed' and 'it is of the utmost importance that you ensure your children are following the rules and regulations for Covid-19'. Had any of them done ten seconds of research to see if this parroting of their masters' script could be supported by any evidence? Nope. Reframed people don't think – others think for them and that's the whole idea of reframing. I have seen police officers one after the other repeating without question word for word what officialdom tells them just as I have seen great swathes of the public doing the same. Ask either for 'their' opinion and out spews what they have been told to think by the official narrative. Police and public may seem to be in different groups, but their mentality is the same. Most people do whatever they are told in fear not doing so or because they believe what officialdom tells them; almost the entirety of the police do what they are told for the same reason. Ultimately it's the tiny inner core of the global Cult that's telling both what to do.

So Derbyshire police were 'horrified'. Oh, really? Why did they think those kids were playing football? It was to relieve the psychological consequences of lockdown and being denied human contact with their friends and interaction, touch and discourse vital to human psychological health. Being denied this month after month has dismantled the psyche of many children and young people as depression and suicide have exploded. Were Derbyshire police *horrified by that*? Are you kidding? Reframed people don't have those

mental and emotional processes that can see how the impact on the psychological health of youngsters is far more dangerous than any 'virus' even if you take the mendacious official figures to be true. The reframed are told (programmed) how to act and so they do. The Derbyshire Chief Constable in the first period of lockdown when the black dye and drones nonsense was going on was Peter Goodman. He was the man who severed the connection between his force and the Derbyshire Constabulary *Male Voice* Choir when he decided that it was not inclusive enough to allow women to join. The fact it was a male voice choir making a particular sound produced by male voices seemed to elude a guy who terrifyingly ran policing in Derbyshire. He retired weeks after his force was condemned as disgraceful by former Supreme Court Justice Jonathan Sumption for their behaviour over extreme lockdown impositions. Goodman was replaced by his deputy Rachel Swann who was in charge when her officers were 'horrified'. The police statement over the boys committing the hanging-offence of playing football included the line about the youngsters being 'irresponsible in the times we are all living through' missing the point that the real relevance of the 'times we are all living through' is the imposition of fascism enforced by psychopaths and reframed minds of police officers playing such a vital part in establishing the fascist tyranny that their own children and grandchildren will have to live in their entire lives. As a definition of insanity that is hard to beat although it might be run close by imposing masks on people that can have a serious effect on their health while wearing a face nappy all day themselves. Once again public and police do it for the same reason – the authorities tell them to and who are they to have the self-respect to say no?

Workers in uniform

How reframed do you have to be to arrest a *six-year-old* and take him to court for *picking a flower* while waiting for a bus? Brain dead police and officialdom did just that in North Carolina where criminal proceedings happen regularly for children under nine. Attorney Julie Boyer gave the six-year-old crayons and a colouring book

during the 'flower' hearing while the 'adults' decided his fate. County Chief District Court Judge Jay Corpening asked: 'Should a child that believes in Santa Claus, the Easter Bunny and the tooth fairy be making life-altering decisions?' Well, of course not, but common sense has no meaning when you have a common purpose and a reframed mind. Treating children in this way, and police operating in American schools, is all part of the psychological preparation for children to accept a police state as normal all their adult lives. The same goes for all the cameras and biometric tracking technology in schools. Police training is focused on reframing them as snowflake Wokers and this is happening in the military. Pentagon top brass said that 'training sessions on extremism' were needed for troops who asked why they were so focused on the Capitol Building riot when Black Lives Matter riots were ignored. What's the difference between them some apparently and rightly asked. Actually, there is a difference. Five people died in the Capitol riot, only one through violence, and that was a police officer shooting an unarmed protestor. BLM riots killed at least 25 people and cost billions. Asking the question prompted the psychopaths and reframed minds that run the Pentagon to say that more 'education' (programming) was needed. Troop training is all based on psychological programming to make them fodder for the Cult – 'Military men are just dumb, stupid animals to be used as pawns in foreign policy' as Cult-to-his-DNA former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger famously said. Governments see the police in similar terms and it's time for those among them who can see this to defend the people and stop being enforcers of the Cult agenda upon the people.

The US military, like the country itself, is being targeted for destruction through a long list of Woke impositions. Cult-owned gaga 'President' Biden signed an executive order when he took office to allow taxpayer money to pay for transgender surgery for active military personnel and veterans. Are you a man soldier? No, I'm a LGBTQIA+ with a hint of Skoliosexual and Spectrasexual. Oh, good man. Bad choice of words you bigot. The Pentagon announced in March, 2021, the appointment of the first 'diversity and inclusion

officer' for US Special Forces. Richard Torres-Estrada arrived with the publication of a 'D&I Strategic Plan which will guide the enterprise-wide effort to institutionalize and sustain D&I'. If you think a Special Forces 'Strategic Plan' should have something to do with defending America you haven't been paying attention. Defending Woke is now the military's new role. Torres-Estrada has posted images comparing Donald Trump with Adolf Hitler and we can expect no bias from him as a representative of the supposedly non-political Pentagon. Cable news host Tucker Carlson said: 'The Pentagon is now the Yale faculty lounge but with cruise missiles.' Meanwhile Secretary of Defense Lloyd Austin, a board member of weapons-maker Raytheon with stock and compensation interests in October, 2020, worth \$1.4 million, said he was purging the military of the 'enemy within' – anyone who isn't Woke and supports Donald Trump. Austin refers to his targets as 'racist extremists' while in true Woke fashion being himself a racist extremist. Pentagon documents pledge to 'eradicate, eliminate and conquer all forms of racism, sexism and homophobia'. The definitions of these are decided by 'diversity and inclusion committees' peopled by those who see racism, sexism and homophobia in every situation and opinion. Woke (the Cult) is dismantling the US military and purging testosterone as China expands its military and gives its troops 'masculinity training'. How do we think that is going to end when this is all Cult coordinated? The US military, like the British military, is controlled by Woke and spineless top brass who just go along with it out of personal career interests.

'Woke' means fast asleep

Mind control and perception manipulation techniques used on individuals to create group-think have been unleashed on the global population in general. As a result many have no capacity to see the obvious fascist agenda being installed all around them or what 'Covid' is really all about. Their brains are firewalled like a computer system not to process certain concepts, thoughts and realisations that are bad for the Cult. The young are most targeted as the adults they

will be when the whole fascist global state is planned to be fully implemented. They need to be prepared for total compliance to eliminate all pushback from entire generations. The Cult has been pouring billions into taking complete control of 'education' from schools to universities via its operatives and corporations and not least Bill Gates as always. The plan has been to transform 'education' institutions into programming centres for the mentality of 'Woke'. James McConnell, professor of psychology at the University of Michigan, wrote in *Psychology Today* in 1970:

The day has come when we can combine sensory deprivation with drugs, hypnosis, and astute manipulation of reward and punishment, to gain almost absolute control over an individual's behaviour. It should then be possible to achieve a very rapid and highly effective type of brainwashing that would allow us to make dramatic changes in a person's behaviour and personality ...

... We should reshape society so that we all would be trained from birth to want to do what society wants us to do. We have the techniques to do it... no-one owns his own personality you acquired, and there's no reason to believe you should have the right to refuse to acquire a new personality if your old one is anti-social.

This was the potential for mass brainwashing in 1970 and the mentality there displayed captures the arrogant psychopathy that drives it forward. I emphasise that not all young people have succumbed to Woke programming and those that haven't are incredibly impressive people given that today's young are the most perceptually-targeted generations in history with all the technology now involved. Vast swathes of the young generations, however, have fallen into the spell – and that's what it is – of Woke. The Woke mentality and perceptual program is founded on *inversion* and you will appreciate later why that is so significant. Everything with Woke is inverted and the opposite of what it is claimed to be. Woke was a term used in African-American culture from the 1900s and referred to an awareness of social and racial justice. This is not the meaning of the modern version or 'New Woke' as I call it in *The Answer*. Oh, no, Woke today means something very different no matter how much Wokers may seek to hide that and insist Old Woke and New

Woke are the same. See if you find any 'awareness of social justice' here in the modern variety:

- Woke demands 'inclusivity' while excluding anyone with a different opinion and calls for mass censorship to silence other views.
- Woke claims to stand against oppression when imposing oppression is the foundation of all that it does. It is the driver of political correctness which is nothing more than a Cult invention to manipulate the population to silence itself.
- Woke believes itself to be 'liberal' while pursuing a global society that can only be described as fascist (see 'anti-fascist' fascist Antifa).
- Woke calls for 'social justice' while spreading injustice wherever it goes against the common 'enemy' which can be easily identified as a differing view.
- Woke is supposed to be a metaphor for 'awake' when it is solid-gold asleep and deep in a Cult-induced coma that meets the criteria for 'off with the fairies'.

I state these points as obvious facts if people only care to look. I don't do this with a sense of condemnation. We need to appreciate that the onslaught of perceptual programming on the young has been incessant and merciless. I can understand why so many have been reframed, or, given their youth, framed from the start to see the world as the Cult demands. The Cult has had access to their minds day after day in its 'education' system for their entire formative years. Perception is formed from information received and the Cult-created system is a life-long download of information delivered to elicit a particular perception, thus behaviour. The more this has expanded into still new extremes in recent decades and ever-increasing censorship has deleted other opinions and information why wouldn't that lead to a perceptual reframing on a mass scale? I

have described already cradle-to-grave programming and in more recent times the targeting of young minds from birth to adulthood has entered the stratosphere. This has taken the form of skewing what is 'taught' to fit the Cult agenda and the omnipresent techniques of group-think to isolate non-believers and pressure them into line. There has always been a tendency to follow the herd, but we really are in a new world now in relation to that. We have parents who can see the 'Covid' hoax told by their children not to stop them wearing masks at school, being 'Covid' tested or having the 'vaccine' in fear of the peer-pressure consequences of being different. What is 'peer-pressure' if not pressure to conform to group-think? Renegade Minds never group-think and always retain a set of perceptions that are unique to them. Group-think is always underpinned by consequences for not group-thinking. Abuse now aimed at those refusing DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccines' are a potent example of this. The biggest pressure to conform comes from the very group which is itself being manipulated. 'I am programmed to be part of a hive mind and so you must be.'

Woke control structures in 'education' now apply to every mainstream organisation. Those at the top of the 'education' hierarchy (the Cult) decide the policy. This is imposed on governments through the Cult network; governments impose it on schools, colleges and universities; their leadership impose the policy on teachers and academics and they impose it on children and students. At any level where there is resistance, perhaps from a teacher or university lecturer, they are targeted by the authorities and often fired. Students themselves regularly demand the dismissal of academics (increasingly few) at odds with the narrative that the students have been programmed to believe in. It is quite a thought that students who are being targeted by the Cult become so consumed by programmed group-think that they launch protests and demand the removal of those who are trying to push back against those targeting the students. Such is the scale of perceptual inversion. We see this with 'Covid' programming as the Cult imposes the rules via psycho-psychologists and governments on

shops, transport companies and businesses which impose them on their staff who impose them on their customers who pressure Pushbackers to conform to the will of the Cult which is in the process of destroying them and their families. Scan all aspects of society and you will see the same sequence every time.

Fact free Woke and hijacking the 'left'

There is no more potent example of this than 'Woke', a mentality only made possible by the deletion of factual evidence by an 'education' system seeking to produce an ever more uniform society. Why would you bother with facts when you don't know any? Deletion of credible history both in volume and type is highly relevant. Orwell said: 'Who controls the past controls the future: who controls the present controls the past.' They who control the perception of the past control the perception of the future and they who control the present control the perception of the past through the writing and deleting of history. Why would you oppose the imposition of Marxism in the name of Wokeism when you don't know that Marxism cost at least 100 million lives in the 20th century alone? Watch videos and read reports in which Woker generations are asked basic historical questions – it's mind-blowing. A survey of 2,000 people found that six percent of millennials (born approximately early 1980s to early 2000s) believed the Second World War (1939-1945) broke out with the assassination of President Kennedy (in 1963) and one in ten thought Margaret Thatcher was British Prime Minister at the time. She was in office between 1979 and 1990. We are in a post-fact society. Provable facts are no defence against the fascism of political correctness or Silicon Valley censorship. Facts don't matter anymore as we have witnessed with the 'Covid' hoax. Sacrificing uniqueness to the Woke group-think religion is all you are required to do and that means thinking for yourself is the biggest Woke no, no. All religions are an expression of group-think and censorship and Woke is just another religion with an orthodoxy defended by group-think and censorship. Burned at

the stake becomes burned on Twitter which leads back eventually to burned at the stake as Woke humanity regresses to ages past.

The biggest Woke inversion of all is its creators and funders. I grew up in a traditional left of centre political household on a council estate in Leicester in the 1950s and 60s – you know, the left that challenged the power of wealth-hoarding elites and threats to freedom of speech and opinion. In those days students went on marches defending freedom of speech while today's Wokers march for its deletion. What on earth could have happened? Those very elites (collectively the Cult) that we opposed in my youth and early life have funded into existence the antithesis of that former left and hijacked the 'brand' while inverting everything it ever stood for. We have a mentality that calls itself 'liberal' and 'progressive' while acting like fascists. Cult billionaires and their corporations have funded themselves into control of 'education' to ensure that Woke programming is unceasing throughout the formative years of children and young people and that non-Wokers are isolated (that word again) whether they be students, teachers or college professors. The Cult has funded into existence the now colossal global network of Woke organisations that have spawned and promoted all the 'causes' on the Cult wish-list for global transformation and turned Wokers into demanders of them. Does anyone really think it's a coincidence that the Cult agenda for humanity is a carbon (sorry) copy of the societal transformations desired by Woke?? These are only some of them:

Political correctness: The means by which the Cult deletes all public debates that it knows it cannot win if we had the free-flow of information and evidence.

Human-caused 'climate change': The means by which the Cult seeks to transform society into a globally-controlled dictatorship imposing its will over the fine detail of everyone's lives 'to save the planet' which doesn't actually need saving.

Transgender obsession: Preparing collective perception to accept the 'new human' which would not have genders because it would be created technologically and not through procreation. I'll have much more on this in Human 2.0.

Race obsession: The means by which the Cult seeks to divide and rule the population by triggering racial division through the perception that society is more racist than ever when the opposite is the case. Is it perfect in that regard? No. But to compare today with the racism of apartheid and segregation brought to an end by the civil rights movement in the 1960s is to insult the memory of that movement and inspirations like Martin Luther King. Why is the 'anti-racism' industry (which it is) so dominated by privileged white people?

White supremacy: This is a label used by privileged white people to demonise poor and deprived white people pushing back on tyranny to marginalise and destroy them. White people are being especially targeted as the dominant race by number within Western society which the Cult seeks to transform in its image. If you want to change a society you must weaken and undermine its biggest group and once you have done that by using the other groups you next turn on them to do the same ... 'Then they came for the Jews and I was not a Jew so I did nothing.'

Mass migration: The mass movement of people from the Middle East, Africa and Asia into Europe, from the south into the United States and from Asia into Australia are another way the Cult seeks to dilute the racial, cultural and political influence of white people on Western society. White people ask why their governments appear to be working against them while being politically and culturally biased towards incoming cultures. Well, here's your answer. In the same way sexually 'straight' people, men and women, ask why the

authorities are biased against them in favour of other sexualities. The answer is the same – that's the way the Cult wants it to be for very sinister motives.

These are all central parts of the Cult agenda and central parts of the Woke agenda and Woke was created and continues to be funded to an immense degree by Cult billionaires and corporations. If anyone begins to say 'coincidence' the syllables should stick in their throat.

Billionaire 'social justice warriors'

Joe Biden is a 100 percent-owned asset of the Cult and the Wokers' man in the White House whenever he can remember his name and for however long he lasts with his rapidly diminishing cognitive function. Even walking up the steps of an aircraft without falling on his arse would appear to be a challenge. He's not an empty-shell puppet or anything. From the minute Biden took office (or the Cult did) he began his executive orders promoting the Woke wish-list. You will see the Woke agenda imposed ever more severely because it's really the *Cult* agenda. Woke organisations and activist networks spawned by the Cult are funded to the extreme so long as they promote what the Cult wants to happen. Woke is funded to promote 'social justice' by billionaires who become billionaires by destroying social justice. The social justice mantra is only a cover for dismantling social justice and funded by billionaires that couldn't give a damn about social justice. Everything makes sense when you see that. One of Woke's premier funders is Cult billionaire financier George Soros who said: 'I am basically there to make money, I cannot and do not look at the social consequences of what I do.' This is the same Soros who has given more than \$32 billion to his Open Society Foundations global Woke network and funded Black Lives Matter, mass immigration into Europe and the United States, transgender activism, climate change activism, political correctness and groups targeting 'white supremacy' in the form of privileged white thugs that dominate Antifa. What a scam it all is and when

you are dealing with the unquestioning fact-free zone of Woke scamming them is child's play. All you need to pull it off in all these organisations are a few in-the-know agents of the Cult and an army of naïve, reframed, uninformed, narcissistic, know-nothings convinced of their own self-righteousness, self-purity and virtue.

Soros and fellow billionaires and billionaire corporations have poured hundreds of millions into Black Lives Matter and connected groups and promoted them to a global audience. None of this is motivated by caring about black people. These are the billionaires that have controlled and exploited a system that leaves millions of black people in abject poverty and deprivation which they do absolutely nothing to address. The same Cult networks funding BLM were behind the *slave trade*! Black Lives Matter hijacked a phrase that few would challenge and they have turned this laudable concept into a political weapon to divide society. You know that BLM is a fraud when it claims that *All Lives Matter*, the most inclusive statement of all, is 'racist'. BLM and its Cult masters don't want to end racism. To them it's a means to an end to control all of humanity never mind the colour, creed, culture or background. What has destroying the nuclear family got to do with ending racism? Nothing – but that is one of the goals of BLM and also happens to be a goal of the Cult as I have been exposing in my books for decades. Stealing children from loving parents and giving schools ever more power to override parents is part of that same agenda. BLM is a Marxist organisation and why would that not be the case when the Cult created Marxism *and* BLM? Patrisse Cullors, a BLM co-founder, said in a 2015 video that she and her fellow organisers, including co-founder Alicia Garza, are 'trained Marxists'. The lady known after marriage as Patrisse Khan-Cullors bought a \$1.4 million home in 2021 in one of the whitest areas of California with a black population of just 1.6 per cent and has so far bought *four* high-end homes for a total of \$3.2 million. How very Marxist. There must be a bit of spare in the BLM coffers, however, when Cult corporations and billionaires have handed over the best part of \$100 million. Many black people can see that Black Lives Matter is not

working for them, but against them, and this is still more confirmation. Black journalist Jason Whitlock, who had his account suspended by Twitter for simply linking to the story about the 'Marxist's' home buying spree, said that BLM leaders are 'making millions of dollars off the backs of these dead black men who they wouldn't spit on if they were on fire and alive'.

Black Lies Matter

Cult assets and agencies came together to promote BLM in the wake of the death of career criminal George Floyd who had been jailed a number of times including for forcing his way into the home of a black woman with others in a raid in which a gun was pointed at her stomach. Floyd was filmed being held in a Minneapolis street in 2020 with the knee of a police officer on his neck and he subsequently died. It was an appalling thing for the officer to do, but the same technique has been used by police on peaceful protestors of lockdown without any outcry from the Woke brigade. As unquestioning supporters of the Cult agenda Wokers have supported lockdown and all the 'Covid' claptrap while attacking anyone standing up to the tyranny imposed in its name. Court documents would later include details of an autopsy on Floyd by County Medical Examiner Dr Andrew Baker who concluded that Floyd had taken a fatal level of the drug fentanyl. None of this mattered to fact-free, question-free, Woke. Floyd's death was followed by worldwide protests against police brutality amid calls to defund the police. Throwing babies out with the bathwater is a Woke speciality. In the wake of the murder of British woman Sarah Everard a Green Party member of the House of Lords, Baroness Jones of Moulscroomb (Nincompoopia would have been better), called for a 6pm curfew for all men. This would be in breach of the Geneva Conventions on war crimes which ban collective punishment, but that would never have crossed the black and white Woke mind of Baroness Nincompoopia who would have been far too convinced of her own self-righteousness to compute such details. Many American cities did defund the police in the face of Floyd riots

and after \$15 million was deleted from the police budget in Washington DC under useless Woke mayor Muriel Bowser car-jacking alone rose by 300 percent and within six months the US capital recorded its highest murder rate in 15 years. The same happened in Chicago and other cities in line with the Cult/Soros plan to bring fear to streets and neighbourhoods by reducing the police, releasing violent criminals and not prosecuting crime. This is the mob-rule agenda that I have warned in the books was coming for so long. Shootings in the area of Minneapolis where Floyd was arrested increased by 2,500 percent compared with the year before. Defunding the police over George Floyd has led to a big increase in dead people with many of them black. Police protection for politicians making these decisions stayed the same or increased as you would expect from professional hypocrites. The Cult doesn't actually want to abolish the police. It wants to abolish local control over the police and hand it to federal government as the psychopaths advance the Hunger Games Society. Many George Floyd protests turned into violent riots with black stores and businesses destroyed by fire and looting across America fuelled by Black Lives Matter. Woke doesn't do irony. If you want civil rights you must loot the liquor store and the supermarket and make off with a smart TV. It's the only way.

It's not a race war – it's a class war

Black people are patronised by privileged blacks and whites alike and told they are victims of white supremacy. I find it extraordinary to watch privileged blacks supporting the very system and bloodline networks behind the slave trade and parroting the same Cult-serving manipulative crap of their privileged white, often billionaire, associates. It is indeed not a race war but a class war and colour is just a diversion. Black Senator Cory Booker and black Congresswoman Maxine Waters, more residents of Nincompoopia, personify this. Once you tell people they are victims of someone else you devalue both their own responsibility for their plight and the power they have to impact on their reality and experience. Instead

we have: 'You are only in your situation because of whitey – turn on them and everything will change.' It won't change. Nothing changes in our lives unless *we* change it. Crucial to that is never seeing yourself as a victim and always as the creator of your reality. Life is a simple sequence of choice and consequence. Make different choices and you create different consequences. *You* have to make those choices – not Black Lives Matter, the Woke Mafia and anyone else that seeks to dictate your life. Who are they these Wokers, an emotional and psychological road traffic accident, to tell you what to do? Personal empowerment is the last thing the Cult and its Black Lives Matter want black people or anyone else to have. They claim to be defending the underdog while *creating* and perpetuating the underdog. The Cult's worst nightmare is human unity and if they are going to keep blacks, whites and every other race under economic servitude and control then the focus must be diverted from what they have in common to what they can be manipulated to believe divides them. Blacks have to be told that their poverty and plight is the fault of the white bloke living on the street in the same poverty and with the same plight they are experiencing. The difference is that your plight black people is due to him, a white supremacist with 'white privilege' living on the street. Don't unite as one human family against your mutual oppressors and suppressors – fight the oppressor with the white face who is as financially deprived as you are. The Cult knows that as its 'Covid' agenda moves into still new levels of extremism people are going to respond and it has been spreading the seeds of disunity everywhere to stop a united response to the evil that targets *all of us*.

Racist attacks on 'whiteness' are getting ever more outrageous and especially through the American Democratic Party which has an appalling history for anti-black racism. Barack Obama, Joe Biden, Hillary Clinton and Nancy Pelosi all eulogised about Senator Robert Byrd at his funeral in 2010 after a nearly 60-year career in Congress. Byrd was a brutal Ku Klux Klan racist and a violent abuser of Cathy O'Brien in MKUltra. He said he would never fight in the military 'with a negro by my side' and 'rather I should die a thousand times,

and see Old Glory trampled in the dirt never to rise again, than to see this beloved land of ours become degraded by race mongrels, a throwback to the blackest specimen from the wilds'. Biden called Byrd a 'very close friend and mentor'. These 'Woke' hypocrites are not anti-racist they are anti-poor and anti-people not of their perceived class. Here is an illustration of the scale of anti-white racism to which we have now descended. Seriously Woke and moronic *New York Times* contributor Damon Young described whiteness as a 'virus' that 'like other viruses will not die until there are no bodies left for it to infect'. He went on: '... the only way to stop it is to locate it, isolate it, extract it, and kill it.' Young can say that as a black man with no consequences when a white man saying the same in reverse would be facing a jail sentence. *That's* racism. We had super-Woke numbskull senators Tammy Duckworth and Mazie Hirono saying they would object to future Biden Cabinet appointments if he did not nominate more Asian Americans and Pacific Islanders. Never mind the ability of the candidate what do they look like? Duckworth said: 'I will vote for racial minorities and I will vote for LGBTQ, but anyone else I'm not voting for.' Appointing people on the grounds of race is illegal, but that was not a problem for this ludicrous pair. They were on-message and that's a free pass in any situation.

Critical race racism

White children are told at school they are intrinsically racist as they are taught the divisive 'critical race theory'. This claims that the law and legal institutions are inherently racist and that race is a socially constructed concept used by white people to further their economic and political interests at the expense of people of colour. White is a 'virus' as we've seen. Racial inequality results from 'social, economic, and legal differences that white people create between races to maintain white interests which leads to poverty and criminality in minority communities'. I must tell that to the white guy sleeping on the street. The principal of East Side Community School in New York sent white parents a manifesto that called on

them to become 'white traitors' and advocate for full 'white abolition'. These people are teaching your kids when they urgently need a psychiatrist. The 'school' included a chart with 'eight white identities' that ranged from 'white supremacist' to 'white abolition' and defined the behaviour white people must follow to end 'the regime of whiteness'. Woke blacks and their privileged white associates are acting exactly like the slave owners of old and Ku Klux Klan racists like Robert Byrd. They are too full of their own self-purity to see that, but it's true. Racism is not a body type; it's a state of mind that can manifest through any colour, creed or culture.

Another racial fraud is '*equity*'. Not equality of treatment and opportunity – equity. It's a term spun as equality when it means something very different. Equality in its true sense is a raising up while '*equity*' is a race to the bottom. Everyone in the same level of poverty is '*equity*'. Keep everyone down – that's equity. The Cult doesn't want anyone in the human family to be empowered and BLM leaders, like all these 'anti-racist' organisations, continue their privileged, pampered existence by perpetuating the perception of gathering racism. When is the last time you heard an 'anti-racist' or 'anti-Semitism' organisation say that acts of racism and discrimination have *fallen*? It's not in the interests of their fundraising and power to influence and the same goes for the professional soccer anti-racism operation, Kick It Out. Two things confirmed that the Black Lives Matter riots in the summer of 2020 were Cult creations. One was that while anti-lockdown protests were condemned in this same period for 'transmitting 'Covid' the authorities supported mass gatherings of Black Lives Matter supporters. I even saw self-deluding people claiming to be doctors say the two types of protest were not the same. No – the non-existent 'Covid' was in favour of lockdowns and attacked those that protested against them while 'Covid' supported Black Lives Matter and kept well away from its protests. The whole thing was a joke and as lockdown protestors were arrested, often brutally, by reframed Face-Nappies we had the grotesque sight of police officers taking the knee to Black Lives Matter, a Cult-funded Marxist

organisation that supports violent riots and wants to destroy the nuclear family and white people.

He's not white? Shucks!

Woke obsession with race was on display again when ten people were shot dead in Boulder, Colorado, in March, 2021. Cult-owned Woke TV channels like CNN said the shooter appeared to be a white man and Wokers were on Twitter condemning 'violent white men' with the usual mantras. Then the shooter's name was released as Ahmad Al Aliwi Alissa, an anti-Trump Arab-American, and the sigh of disappointment could be heard five miles away. Never mind that ten people were dead and what that meant for their families. Race baiting was all that mattered to these sick Cult-serving people like Barack Obama who exploited the deaths to further divide America on racial grounds which is his job for the Cult. This is the man that 'racist' white Americans made the first black president of the United States and then gave him a second term. Not-very-bright Obama has become filthy rich on the back of that and today appears to have a big influence on the Biden administration. Even so he's still a downtrodden black man and a victim of white supremacy. This disingenuous fraud reveals the contempt he has for black people when he puts on a Deep South Alabama accent whenever he talks to them, no, *at* them.

Another BLM red flag was how the now fully-Woke (fully-Cult) and fully-virtue-signalled professional soccer authorities had their teams taking the knee before every match in support of Marxist Black Lives Matter. Soccer authorities and clubs displayed 'Black Lives Matter' on the players' shirts and flashed the name on electronic billboards around the pitch. Any fans that condemned what is a Freemasonic taking-the-knee ritual were widely condemned as you would expect from the Woke virtue-signallers of professional sport and the now fully-Woke media. We have reverse racism in which you are banned from criticising any race or culture except for white people for whom anything goes – say what you like, no problem. What has this got to do with racial harmony and

equality? We've had black supremacists from Black Lives Matter telling white people to fall to their knees in the street and apologise for their white supremacy. Black supremacists acting like white supremacist slave owners of the past couldn't breach their self-obsessed, race-obsessed sense of self-purity. Joe Biden appointed a race-obsessed black supremacist Kristen Clarke to head the Justice Department Civil Rights Division. Clarke claimed that blacks are endowed with 'greater mental, physical and spiritual abilities' than whites. If anyone reversed that statement they would be vilified. Clarke is on-message so no problem. She's never seen a black-white situation in which the black figure is anything but a virtuous victim and she heads the Civil Rights Division which should treat everyone the same or it isn't civil rights. Another perception of the Renegade Mind: If something or someone is part of the Cult agenda they will be supported by Woke governments and media no matter what. If they're not, they will be condemned and censored. It really is that simple and so racist Clarke prospers despite (make that because of) her racism.

The end of culture

Biden's administration is full of such racial, cultural and economic bias as the Cult requires the human family to be divided into warring factions. We are now seeing racially-segregated graduations and everything, but everything, is defined through the lens of perceived 'racism'. We have 'racist' mathematics, 'racist' food and even 'racist' *plants*. World famous Kew Gardens in London said it was changing labels on plants and flowers to tell its pre-'Covid' more than two million visitors a year how racist they are. Kew director Richard Deverell said this was part of an effort to 'move quickly to decolonise collections' after they were approached by one Ajay Chhabra 'an actor with an insight into how sugar cane was linked to slavery'. They are *plants* you idiots. 'Decolonisation' in the Woke manual really means colonisation of society with its mentality and by extension colonisation by the Cult. We are witnessing a new Chinese-style 'Cultural Revolution' so essential to the success of all

Marxist takeovers. Our cultural past and traditions have to be swept away to allow a new culture to be built-back-better. Woke targeting of long-standing Western cultural pillars including historical monuments and cancelling of historical figures is what happened in the Mao revolution in China which 'purged remnants of capitalist and traditional elements from Chinese society' and installed Maoism as the dominant ideology'. For China see the Western world today and for 'dominant ideology' see Woke. Better still see Marxism or Maoism. The 'Covid' hoax has specifically sought to destroy the arts and all elements of Western culture from people meeting in a pub or restaurant to closing theatres, music venues, sports stadiums, places of worship and even banning *singing*. Destruction of Western society is also why criticism of any religion is banned except for Christianity which again is the dominant religion as white is the numerically-dominant race. Christianity may be fading rapidly, but its history and traditions are weaved through the fabric of Western society. Delete the pillars and other structures will follow until the whole thing collapses. I am not a Christian defending that religion when I say that. I have no religion. It's just a fact. To this end Christianity has itself been turned Woke to usher its own downfall and its ranks are awash with 'change agents' – knowing and unknowing – at every level including Pope Francis (*definitely* knowing) and the clueless Archbishop of Canterbury Justin Welby (possibly not, but who can be sure?). Woke seeks to coordinate attacks on Western culture, traditions, and ways of life through 'intersectionality' defined as 'the complex, cumulative way in which the effects of multiple forms of discrimination (such as racism, sexism, and classism) combine, overlap, or intersect especially in the experiences of marginalised individuals or groups'. Wade through the Orwellian Woke-speak and this means coordinating disparate groups in a common cause to overthrow freedom and liberal values.

The entire structure of public institutions has been infested with Woke – government at all levels, political parties, police, military, schools, universities, advertising, media and trade unions. This abomination has been achieved through the Cult web by appointing

Wokers to positions of power and battering non-Wokers into line through intimidation, isolation and threats to their job. Many have been fired in the wake of the empathy-deleted, vicious hostility of 'social justice' Wokers and the desire of gutless, spineless employers to virtue-signal their Wokeness. Corporations are filled with Wokers today, most notably those in Silicon Valley. Ironically at the top they are not Woke at all. They are only exploiting the mentality their Cult masters have created and funded to censor and enslave while the Wokers cheer them on until it's their turn. Thus the Woke 'liberal left' is an inversion of the traditional liberal left. Campaigning for justice on the grounds of power and wealth distribution has been replaced by campaigning for identity politics. The genuine traditional left would never have taken money from today's billionaire abusers of fairness and justice and nor would the billionaires have wanted to fund that genuine left. It would not have been in their interests to do so. The division of opinion in those days was between the haves and have nots. This all changed with Cult manipulated and funded identity politics. The division of opinion today is between Wokers and non-Wokers and not income brackets. Cult corporations and their billionaires may have taken wealth disparity to cataclysmic levels of injustice, but as long as they speak the language of Woke, hand out the dosh to the Woke network and censor the enemy they are 'one of us'. Billionaires who don't give a damn about injustice are laughing at them till their bellies hurt. Wokers are not even close to self-aware enough to see that. The transformed 'left' dynamic means that Wokers who drone on about 'social justice' are funded by billionaires that have destroyed social justice the world over. It's *why* they are billionaires.

The climate con

Nothing encapsulates what I have said more comprehensively than the hoax of human-caused global warming. I have detailed in my books over the years how Cult operatives and organisations were the pump-primers from the start of the climate con. A purpose-built vehicle for this is the Club of Rome established by the Cult in 1968

with the Rockefellers and Rothschilds centrally involved all along. Their gofer frontman Maurice Strong, a Canadian oil millionaire, hosted the Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, in 1992 where the global 'green movement' really expanded in earnest under the guiding hand of the Cult. The Earth Summit established Agenda 21 through the Cult-created-and-owned United Nations to use the illusion of human-caused climate change to justify the transformation of global society to save the world from climate disaster. It is a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution sold through governments, media, schools and universities as whole generations have been terrified into believing that the world was going to end in their lifetimes unless what old people had inflicted upon them was stopped by a complete restructuring of how everything is done. Chill, kids, it's all a hoax. Such restructuring is precisely what the Cult agenda demands (purely by coincidence of course). Today this has been given the codename of the Great Reset which is only an updated term for Agenda 21 and its associated Agenda 2030. The latter, too, is administered through the UN and was voted into being by the General Assembly in 2015. Both 21 and 2030 seek centralised control of all resources and food right down to the raindrops falling on your own land. These are some of the demands of Agenda 21 established in 1992. See if you recognise this society emerging today:

- End national sovereignty
- State planning and management of all land resources, ecosystems, deserts, forests, mountains, oceans and fresh water; agriculture; rural development; biotechnology; and ensuring 'equity'
- The state to 'define the role' of business and financial resources
- Abolition of private property
- 'Restructuring' the family unit (see BLM)
- Children raised by the state
- People told what their job will be
- Major restrictions on movement
- Creation of 'human settlement zones'

- Mass resettlement as people are forced to vacate land where they live
- Dumbing down education
- Mass global depopulation in pursuit of all the above

The United Nations was created as a Trojan horse for world government. With the climate con of critical importance to promoting that outcome you would expect the UN to be involved. Oh, it's involved all right. The UN is promoting Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 justified by 'climate change' while also driving the climate hoax through its Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), one of the world's most corrupt organisations. The IPCC has been lying ferociously and constantly since the day it opened its doors with the global media hanging unquestioningly on its every mendacious word. The Green movement is entirely Woke and has long lost its original environmental focus since it was co-opted by the Cult. An obsession with 'global warming' has deleted its values and scrambled its head. I experienced a small example of what I mean on a beautiful country walk that I have enjoyed several times a week for many years. The path merged into the fields and forests and you felt at one with the natural world. Then a 'Green' organisation, the Hampshire and Isle of Wight Wildlife Trust, took over part of the land and proceeded to cut down a large number of trees, including mature ones, to install a horrible big, bright steel 'this-is-ours-stay-out' fence that destroyed the whole atmosphere of this beautiful place. No one with a feel for nature would do that. Day after day I walked to the sound of chainsaws and a magnificent mature weeping willow tree that I so admired was cut down at the base of the trunk. When I challenged a Woke young girl in a green shirt (of course) about this vandalism she replied: 'It's a weeping willow – it will grow back.' This is what people are paying for when they donate to the Hampshire and Isle of Wight Wildlife Trust and many other 'green' organisations today. It is not the environmental movement that I knew and instead has become a support-system – as with Extinction Rebellion – for a very dark agenda.

Private jets for climate justice

The Cult-owned, Gates-funded, World Economic Forum and its founder Klaus Schwab were behind the emergence of Greta Thunberg to harness the young behind the climate agenda and she was invited to speak to the world at ... the UN. Schwab published a book, *Covid-19: The Great Reset* in 2020 in which he used the 'Covid' hoax and the climate hoax to lay out a new society straight out of Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030. Bill Gates followed in early 2021 when he took time out from destroying the world to produce a book in his name about the way to save it. Gates flies across the world in private jets and admitted that 'I probably have one of the highest greenhouse gas footprints of anyone on the planet ... my personal flying alone is gigantic.' He has also bid for the planet's biggest private jet operator. Other climate change saviours who fly in private jets include John Kerry, the US Special Presidential Envoy for Climate, and actor Leonardo DiCaprio, a 'UN Messenger of Peace with special focus on climate change'. These people are so full of bullshit they could corner the market in manure. We mustn't be sceptical, though, because the Gates book, *How to Avoid a Climate Disaster: The Solutions We Have and the Breakthroughs We Need*, is a genuine attempt to protect the world and not an obvious pile of excrement attributed to a mega-psychopath aimed at selling his masters' plans for humanity. The Gates book and the other shite-pile by Klaus Schwab could have been written by the same person and may well have been. Both use 'climate change' and 'Covid' as the excuses for their new society and by coincidence the Cult's World Economic Forum and Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation promote the climate hoax and hosted Event 201 which pre-empted with a 'simulation' the very 'coronavirus' hoax that would be simulated for real on humanity within weeks. The British 'royal' family is promoting the 'Reset' as you would expect through Prince 'climate change caused the war in Syria' Charles and his hapless son Prince William who said that we must 'reset our relationship with nature and our trajectory as a species' to avoid a climate disaster. Amazing how many promoters of the 'Covid' and 'climate change' control

systems are connected to Gates and the World Economic Forum. A 'study' in early 2021 claimed that carbon dioxide emissions must fall by the equivalent of a global lockdown roughly every two years for the next decade to save the planet. The 'study' appeared in the same period that the Schwab mob claimed in a video that lockdowns destroying the lives of billions are good because they make the earth 'quieter' with less 'ambient noise'. They took down the video amid a public backlash for such arrogant, empathy-deleted stupidity You see, however, where they are going with this. Corinne Le Quéré, a professor at the Tyndall Centre for Climate Change Research, University of East Anglia, was lead author of the climate lockdown study, and she writes for ... the World Economic Forum. Gates calls in 'his' book for changing 'every aspect of the economy' (long-time Cult agenda) and for humans to eat synthetic 'meat' (predicted in my books) while cows and other farm animals are eliminated. Australian TV host and commentator Alan Jones described what carbon emission targets would mean for farm animals in Australia alone if emissions were reduced as demanded by 35 percent by 2030 and zero by 2050:

Well, let's take agriculture, the total emissions from agriculture are about 75 million tonnes of carbon dioxide, equivalent. Now reduce that by 35 percent and you have to come down to 50 million tonnes, I've done the maths. So if you take for example 1.5 million cows, you're going to have to reduce the herd by 525,000 [by] 2030, nine years, that's 58,000 cows a year. The beef herd's 30 million, reduce that by 35 percent, that's 10.5 million, which means 1.2 million cattle have to go every year between now and 2030. This is insanity!

There are 75 million sheep. Reduce that by 35 percent, that's 26 million sheep, that's almost 3 million a year. So under the Paris Agreement over 30 million beasts. dairy cows, cattle, pigs and sheep would go. More than 8,000 every minute of every hour for the next decade, do these people know what they're talking about?

Clearly they don't at the level of campaigners, politicians and administrators. The Cult *does* know; that's the outcome it wants. We are faced with not just a war on humanity. Animals and the natural world are being targeted and I have been saying since the 'Covid' hoax began that the plan eventually was to claim that the 'deadly virus' is able to jump from animals, including farm animals and

domestic pets, to humans. Just before this book went into production came this story: 'Russia registers world's first Covid-19 vaccine for cats & dogs as makers of Sputnik V warn pets & farm animals could spread virus'. The report said 'top scientists warned that the deadly pathogen could soon begin spreading through homes and farms' and 'the next stage is the infection of farm and domestic animals'. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey. Think what that would mean for animals and keep your eye on a term called zoonosis or zoonotic diseases which transmit between animals and humans. The Cult wants to break the connection between animals and people as it does between people and people. Farm animals fit with the Cult agenda to transform food from natural to synthetic.

The gas of life is killing us

There can be few greater examples of Cult inversion than the condemnation of carbon dioxide as a dangerous pollutant when it is the gas of life. Without it the natural world would be dead and so we would all be dead. We breathe in oxygen and breathe out carbon dioxide while plants produce oxygen and absorb carbon dioxide. It is a perfect symbiotic relationship that the Cult wants to dismantle for reasons I will come to in the final two chapters. Gates, Schwab, other Cult operatives and mindless repeaters, want the world to be 'carbon neutral' by at least 2050 and the earlier the better. 'Zero carbon' is the cry echoed by lunatics calling for 'Zero Covid' when we already have it. These carbon emission targets will deindustrialise the world in accordance with Cult plans – the post-industrial, post-democratic society – and with so-called renewables like solar and wind not coming even close to meeting human energy needs blackouts and cold are inevitable. Texans got the picture in the winter of 2021 when a snow storm stopped wind turbines and solar panels from working and the lights went down along with water which relies on electricity for its supply system. Gates wants everything to be powered by electricity to ensure that his masters have the kill switch to stop all human activity, movement, cooking, water and warmth any time they like. The climate lie is so

stupendously inverted that it claims we must urgently reduce carbon dioxide when we *don't have enough*.

Co2 in the atmosphere is a little above 400 parts per million when the optimum for plant growth is 2,000 ppm and when it falls anywhere near 150 ppm the natural world starts to die and so do we. It fell to as low as 280 ppm in an 1880 measurement in Hawaii and rose to 413 ppm in 2019 with industrialisation which is why the planet has become *greener* in the industrial period. How insane then that psychopathic madman Gates is not satisfied only with blocking the rise of Co2. He's funding technology to suck it out of the atmosphere. The reason why will become clear. The industrial era is not destroying the world through Co2 and has instead turned around a potentially disastrous ongoing fall in Co2. Greenpeace co-founder and scientist Patrick Moore walked away from Greenpeace in 1986 and has exposed the green movement for fear-mongering and lies. He said that 500 million years ago there was *17 times* more Co2 in the atmosphere than we have today and levels have been falling for hundreds of millions of years. In the last 150 million years Co2 levels in Earth's atmosphere had reduced by *90 percent*. Moore said that by the time humanity began to unlock carbon dioxide from fossil fuels we were at '38 seconds to midnight' and in that sense: 'Humans are [the Earth's] salvation.' Moore made the point that only half the Co2 emitted by fossil fuels stays in the atmosphere and we should remember that all pollution pouring from chimneys that we are told is carbon dioxide is in fact nothing of the kind. It's pollution. Carbon dioxide is an invisible gas.

William Happer, Professor of Physics at Princeton University and long-time government adviser on climate, has emphasised the Co2 deficiency for maximum growth and food production. Greenhouse growers don't add carbon dioxide for a bit of fun. He said that most of the warming in the last 100 years, after the earth emerged from the super-cold period of the 'Little Ice Age' into a natural warming cycle, was over by 1940. Happer said that a peak year for warming in 1988 can be explained by a 'monster El Nino' which is a natural and cyclical warming of the Pacific that has nothing to do with 'climate

change'. He said the effect of Co2 could be compared to painting a wall with red paint in that once two or three coats have been applied it didn't matter how much more you slapped on because the wall will not get much redder. Almost all the effect of the rise in Co2 has already happened, he said, and the volume in the atmosphere would now have to *double* to increase temperature by a single degree. Climate hoaxers know this and they have invented the most ridiculously complicated series of 'feedback' loops to try to overcome this rather devastating fact. You hear puppet Greta going on cluelessly about feedback loops and this is why.

The Sun affects temperature? No you *climate denier*

Some other nonsense to contemplate: Climate graphs show that rises in temperature do not follow rises in Co2 – *it's the other way round* with a lag between the two of some 800 years. If we go back 800 years from present time we hit the Medieval Warm Period when temperatures were higher than now without any industrialisation and this was followed by the Little Ice Age when temperatures plummeted. The world was still emerging from these centuries of serious cold when many climate records began which makes the ever-repeated line of the 'hottest year since records began' meaningless when you are not comparing like with like. The coldest period of the Little Ice Age corresponded with the lowest period of sunspot activity when the Sun was at its least active. Proper scientists will not be at all surprised by this when it confirms the obvious fact that earth temperature is affected by the scale of Sun activity and the energetic power that it subsequently emits; but when is the last time you heard a climate hoaxer talking about the Sun as a source of earth temperature?? Everything has to be focussed on Co2 which makes up just 0.117 percent of so-called greenhouse gases and only a fraction of even that is generated by human activity. The rest is natural. More than *90 percent* of those greenhouse gases are water vapour and clouds ([Fig 9](#)). Ban moisture I say. Have you noticed that the climate hoaxers no longer use the polar bear as their promotion image? That's because far from becoming extinct polar

bear communities are stable or thriving. Joe Bastardi, American meteorologist, weather forecaster and outspoken critic of the climate lie, documents in his book *The Climate Chronicles* how weather patterns and events claimed to be evidence of climate change have been happening since long before industrialisation: 'What happened before naturally is happening again, as is to be expected given the cyclical nature of the climate due to the design of the planet.' If you read the detailed background to the climate hoax in my other books you will shake your head and wonder how anyone could believe the crap which has spawned a multi-trillion dollar industry based on absolute garbage (see HIV causes AIDs and Sars-Cov-2 causes 'Covid-19'). Climate and 'Covid' have much in common given they have the same source. They both have the contradictory *everything* factor in which everything is explained by reference to them. It's hot – 'it's climate change'. It's cold – 'it's climate change'. I got a sniffle – 'it's Covid'. I haven't got a sniffle – 'it's Covid'. Not having a sniffle has to be a symptom of 'Covid'. Everything is and not having a sniffle is especially dangerous if you are a slow walker. For sheer audacity I offer you a Cambridge University 'study' that actually linked 'Covid' to 'climate change'. It had to happen eventually. They concluded that climate change played a role in 'Covid-19' spreading from animals to humans because ... wait for it ... I kid you not ... *the two groups were forced closer together as populations grow*. Er, that's it. The whole foundation on which this depended was that 'Bats are the likely zoonotic origin of SARS-CoV-1 and SARS-CoV-2'. Well, they are not. They are nothing to do with it. Apart from bats not being the origin and therefore 'climate change' effects on bats being irrelevant I am in awe of their academic insight. Where would we be without them? Not where we are that's for sure.

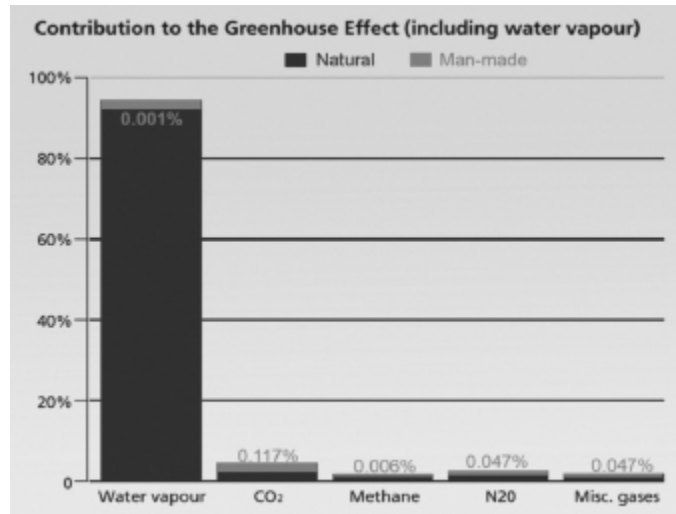


Figure 9: The idea that the gas of life is disastrously changing the climate is an insult to brain cell activity.

One other point about the weather is that climate modification is now well advanced and not every major weather event is natural – or earthquake come to that. I cover this subject at some length in other books. China is openly planning a rapid expansion of its weather modification programme which includes changing the climate in an area more than one and a half times the size of India. China used weather manipulation to ensure clear skies during the 2008 Olympics in Beijing. I have quoted from US military documents detailing how to employ weather manipulation as a weapon of war and they did that in the 1960s and 70s during the conflict in Vietnam with Operation Popeye manipulating monsoon rains for military purposes. Why would there be international treaties on weather modification if it wasn't possible? Of course it is. Weather is energetic information and it can be changed.

How was the climate hoax pulled off? See 'Covid'

If you can get billions to believe in a 'virus' that doesn't exist you can get them to believe in human-caused climate change that doesn't exist. Both are being used by the Cult to transform global society in the way it has long planned. Both hoaxes have been achieved in pretty much the same way. First you declare a lie is a fact. There's a

'virus' you call SARS-Cov-2 or humans are warming the planet with their behaviour. Next this becomes, via Cult networks, the foundation of government, academic and science policy and belief. Those who parrot the mantra are given big grants to produce research that confirms the narrative is true and ever more 'symptoms' are added to make the 'virus'/'climate change' sound even more scary. Scientists and researchers who challenge the narrative have their grants withdrawn and their careers destroyed. The media promote the lie as the unquestionable truth and censor those with an alternative view or evidence. A great percentage of the population believe what they are told as the lie becomes an everybody-knows-that and the believing-masses turn on those with a mind of their own. The technique has been used endlessly throughout human history. Wokers are the biggest promoters of the climate lie *and* 'Covid' fascism because their minds are owned by the Cult; their sense of self-righteous self-purity knows no bounds; and they exist in a bubble of reality in which facts are irrelevant and only get in the way of looking without seeing.

Running through all of this like veins in a blue cheese is control of information, which means control of perception, which means control of behaviour, which collectively means control of human society. The Cult owns the global media and Silicon Valley fascists for the simple reason that it *has* to. Without control of information it can't control perception and through that human society. Examine every facet of the Cult agenda and you will see that anything supporting its introduction is never censored while anything pushing back is always censored. I say again: Psychopaths that know why they are doing this must go before Nuremberg trials and those that follow their orders must trot along behind them into the same dock. 'I was just following orders' didn't work the first time and it must not work now. Nuremberg trials must be held all over the world before public juries for politicians, government officials, police, compliant doctors, scientists and virologists, and all Cult operatives such as Gates, Tedros, Fauci, Vallance, Whitty, Ferguson, Zuckerberg, Wojcicki, Brin, Page, Dorsey, the whole damn lot of

them – including, no *especially*, the psychopath psychologists. Without them and the brainless, gutless excuses for journalists that have repeated their lies, none of this could be happening. Nobody can be allowed to escape justice for the psychological and economic Armageddon they are all responsible for visiting upon the human race.

As for the compliant, unquestioning, swathes of humanity, and the self-obsessed, all-knowing ignorance of the Wokers ... don't start me. God help their kids. God help their grandkids. God *help them*.

CHAPTER NINE

We must have it? So what is it?

Well I won't back down. No, I won't back down. You can stand me up at the Gates of Hell. But I won't back down

Tom Petty

I will now focus on the genetically-manipulating 'Covid vaccines' which do not meet this official definition of a vaccine by the US Centers for Disease Control (CDC): 'A product that stimulates a person's immune system to produce immunity to a specific disease, protecting the person from that disease.' On that basis 'Covid vaccines' are not a vaccine in that the makers don't even claim they stop infection or transmission.

They are instead part of a multi-levelled conspiracy to change the nature of the human body and what it means to be 'human' and to depopulate an enormous swathe of humanity. What I shall call Human 1.0 is on the cusp of becoming Human 2.0 and for very sinister reasons. Before I get to the 'Covid vaccine' in detail here's some background to vaccines in general. Government regulators do not test vaccines – the makers do – and the makers control which data is revealed and which isn't. Children in America are given 50 vaccine doses by age six and 69 by age 19 and the effect of the whole combined schedule has never been tested. Autoimmune diseases when the immune system attacks its own body have soared in the mass vaccine era and so has disease in general in children and the young. Why wouldn't this be the case when vaccines target the *immune system*? The US government gave Big Pharma drug

companies immunity from prosecution for vaccine death and injury in the 1986 National Childhood Vaccine Injury Act (NCVIA) and since then the government (taxpayer) has been funding compensation for the consequences of Big Pharma vaccines. The criminal and satanic drug giants can't lose and the vaccine schedule has increased dramatically since 1986 for this reason. There is no incentive to make vaccines safe and a big incentive to make money by introducing ever more. Even against a ridiculously high bar to prove vaccine liability, and with the government controlling the hearing in which it is being challenged for compensation, the vaccine court has so far paid out more than \$4 billion. These are the vaccines we are told are safe and psychopaths like Zuckerberg censor posts saying otherwise. The immunity law was even justified by a ruling that vaccines by their nature were 'unavoidably unsafe'.

Check out the ingredients of vaccines and you will be shocked if you are new to this. *They put that in children's bodies?? What??* Try aluminium, a brain toxin connected to dementia, aborted foetal tissue and formaldehyde which is used to embalm corpses. World-renowned aluminium expert Christopher Exley had his research into the health effect of aluminium in vaccines shut down by Keele University in the UK when it began taking funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Research when diseases 'eradicated' by vaccines began to decline and you will find the fall began long *before* the vaccine was introduced. Sometimes the fall even plateaued after the vaccine. Diseases like scarlet fever for which there was no vaccine declined in the same way because of environmental and other factors. A perfect case in point is the polio vaccine. Polio began when lead arsenate was first sprayed as an insecticide and residues remained in food products. Spraying started in 1892 and the first US polio epidemic came in Vermont in 1894. The simple answer was to stop spraying, but Rockefeller-created Big Pharma had a better idea. Polio was decreed to be caused by the *poliovirus* which 'spreads from person to person and can infect a person's spinal cord'. Lead arsenate was replaced by the lethal DDT which had the same effect of causing paralysis by damaging the brain and central nervous

system. Polio plummeted when DDT was reduced and then banned, but the vaccine is still given the credit for something it didn't do. Today by far the biggest cause of polio is the vaccines promoted by Bill Gates. Vaccine justice campaigner Robert Kennedy Jr, son of assassinated (by the Cult) US Attorney General Robert Kennedy, wrote:

In 2017, the World Health Organization (WHO) reluctantly admitted that the global explosion in polio is predominantly vaccine strain. The most frightening epidemics in Congo, Afghanistan, and the Philippines, are all linked to vaccines. In fact, by 2018, 70% of global polio cases were vaccine strain.

Vaccines make fortunes for Cult-owned Gates and Big Pharma while undermining the health and immune systems of the population. We had a glimpse of the mentality behind the Big Pharma cartel with a report on WION (World is One News), an international English language TV station based in India, which exposed the extraordinary behaviour of US drug company Pfizer over its 'Covid vaccine'. The WION report told how Pfizer had made fantastic demands of Argentina, Brazil and other countries in return for its 'vaccine'. These included immunity from prosecution, even for Pfizer negligence, government insurance to protect Pfizer from law suits and handing over as collateral sovereign assets of the country to include Argentina's bank reserves, military bases and embassy buildings. Pfizer demanded the same of Brazil in the form of waiving sovereignty of its assets abroad; exempting Pfizer from Brazilian laws; and giving Pfizer immunity from all civil liability. This is a 'vaccine' developed with government funding. Big Pharma is evil incarnate as a creation of the Cult and all must be handed tickets to Nuremberg.

Phantom 'vaccine' for a phantom 'disease'

I'll expose the 'Covid vaccine' fraud and then go on to the wider background of why the Cult has set out to 'vaccinate' every man, woman and child on the planet for an alleged 'new disease' with a survival rate of 99.77 percent (or more) even by the grotesquely-

manipulated figures of the World Health Organization and Johns Hopkins University. The 'infection' to 'death' ratio is 0.23 to 0.15 percent according to Stanford epidemiologist Dr John Ioannidis and while estimates vary the danger remains tiny. I say that if the truth be told the fake infection to fake death ratio is zero. Never mind all the evidence I have presented here and in *The Answer* that there is no 'virus' let us just focus for a moment on that death-rate figure of say 0.23 percent. The figure includes all those worldwide who have tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' and then died within 28 days or even longer of any other cause – *any other cause*. Now subtract all those illusory 'Covid' deaths on the global data sheets from the 0.23 percent. What do you think you would be left with? *Zero*. A vaccination has never been successfully developed for a so-called coronavirus. They have all failed at the animal testing stage when they caused hypersensitivity to what they were claiming to protect against and made the impact of a disease far worse. Cult-owned vaccine corporations got around that problem this time by bypassing animal trials, going straight to humans and making the length of the 'trials' before the public rollout as short as they could get away with. Normally it takes five to ten years or more to develop vaccines that still cause demonstrable harm to many people and that's without including the long-term effects that are never officially connected to the vaccination. 'Covid' non-vaccines have been officially produced and approved in a matter of months from a standing start and part of the reason is that (a) they were developed before the 'Covid' hoax began and (b) they are based on computer programs and not natural sources. Official non-trials were so short that government agencies gave *emergency*, not full, approval. 'Trials' were not even completed and full approval cannot be secured until they are. Public 'Covid vaccination' is actually a *continuation of the trial*. Drug company 'trials' are not scheduled to end until 2023 by which time a lot of people are going to be dead. Data on which government agencies gave this emergency approval was supplied by the Big Pharma corporations themselves in the form of Pfizer/BioNTech, AstraZeneca, Moderna, Johnson & Johnson, and

others, and this is the case with all vaccines. By its very nature *emergency* approval means drug companies do not have to prove that the 'vaccine' is 'safe and effective'. How could they with trials way short of complete? Government regulators only have to *believe* that they *could* be safe and effective. It is criminal manipulation to get products in circulation with no testing worth the name. Agencies giving that approval are infested with Big Pharma-connected place-people and they act in the interests of Big Pharma (the Cult) and not the public about whom they do not give a damn.

More human lab rats

'Covid vaccines' produced in record time by Pfizer/BioNTech and Moderna employ a technique *never approved before for use on humans*. They are known as mRNA 'vaccines' and inject a synthetic version of 'viral' mRNA or 'messenger RNA'. The key is in the term 'messenger'. The body works, or doesn't, on the basis of information messaging. Communications are constantly passing between and within the genetic system and the brain. Change those messages and you change the state of the body and even its very nature and you can change psychology and behaviour by the way the brain processes information. I think you are going to see significant changes in personality and perception of many people who have had the 'Covid vaccine' synthetic potions. Insider Aldous Huxley predicted the following in 1961 and mRNA 'vaccines' can be included in the term 'pharmacological methods':

There will be, in the next generation or so, a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude, and producing dictatorship without tears, so to speak, producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies, so that people will in fact have their own liberties taken away from them, but rather enjoy it, because they will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda or brainwashing, or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods. And this seems to be the final revolution.

Apologists claim that mRNA synthetic 'vaccines' don't change the DNA genetic blueprint because RNA does not affect DNA only the other way round. This is so disingenuous. A process called 'reverse

transcription' can convert RNA into DNA and be integrated into DNA in the cell nucleus. This was highlighted in December, 2020, by scientists at Harvard and Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT). Geneticists report that more than 40 percent of mammalian genomes results from reverse transcription. On the most basic level if messaging changes then that sequence must lead to changes in DNA which is receiving and transmitting those communications. How can introducing synthetic material into cells not change the cells where DNA is located? The process is known as transfection which is defined as 'a technique to insert foreign nucleic acid (DNA or RNA) into a cell, typically with the intention of altering the properties of the cell'. Researchers at the Sloan Kettering Institute in New York found that changes in messenger RNA can deactivate tumour-suppressing proteins and thereby promote cancer. This is what happens when you mess with messaging. 'Covid vaccine' maker Moderna was founded in 2010 by Canadian stem cell biologist Derrick J. Rossi after his breakthrough discovery in the field of transforming and reprogramming stem cells. These are neutral cells that can be programmed to become any cell including sperm cells. Moderna was therefore founded on the principle of genetic manipulation and has never produced any vaccine or drug before its genetically-manipulating synthetic 'Covid' shite. Look at the name – Mode-RNA or Modify-RNA. Another important point is that the US Supreme Court has ruled that genetically-modified DNA, or complementary DNA (cDNA) synthesized in the laboratory from messenger RNA, can be patented and owned. These psychopaths are doing this to the human body.

Cells replicate synthetic mRNA in the 'Covid vaccines' and in theory the body is tricked into making antigens which trigger antibodies to target the 'virus spike proteins' which as Dr Tom Cowan said have *never been seen*. Cut the crap and these 'vaccines' deliver *self-replicating* synthetic material to the cells with the effect of changing human DNA. The more of them you have the more that process is compounded while synthetic material is all the time self-replicating. 'Vaccine'-maker Moderna describes mRNA as 'like

software for the cell' and so they are messing with the body's software. What happens when you change the software in a computer? Everything changes. For this reason the Cult is preparing a production line of mRNA 'Covid vaccines' and a long list of excuses to use them as with all the 'variants' of a 'virus' never shown to exist. The plan is further to transfer the mRNA technique to other vaccines mostly given to children and young people. The cumulative consequences will be a transformation of human DNA through a constant infusion of synthetic genetic material which will kill many and change the rest. Now consider that governments that have given emergency approval for a vaccine that's not a vaccine; never been approved for humans before; had no testing worth the name; and the makers have been given immunity from prosecution for any deaths or adverse effects suffered by the public. The UK government awarded *permanent legal indemnity* to itself and its employees for harm done when a patient is being treated for 'Covid-19' or 'suspected Covid-19'. That is quite a thought when these are possible 'side-effects' from the 'vaccine' (they are not 'side', they are effects) listed by the US Food and Drug Administration:

Guillain-Barre syndrome; acute disseminated encephalomyelitis; transverse myelitis; encephalitis; myelitis; encephalomyelitis; meningoencephalitis; meningitis; encephalopathy; convulsions; seizures; stroke; narcolepsy; cataplexy; anaphylaxis; acute myocardial infarction (heart attack); myocarditis; pericarditis; autoimmune disease; death; implications for pregnancy, and birth outcomes; other acute demyelinating diseases; non anaphylactic allergy reactions; thrombocytopenia ; disseminated intravascular coagulation; venous thromboembolism; arthritis; arthralgia; joint pain; Kawasaki disease; multisystem inflammatory syndrome in children; vaccine enhanced disease. The latter is the way the 'vaccine' has the potential to make diseases far worse than they would otherwise be.

UK doctor and freedom campaigner Vernon Coleman described the conditions in this list as 'all unpleasant, most of them very serious, and you can't get more serious than death'. The thought that anyone at all has had the 'vaccine' in these circumstances is testament to the potential that humanity has for clueless, unquestioning, stupidity and for many that programmed stupidity has already been terminal.

An insider speaks

Dr Michael Yeadon is a former Vice President, head of research and Chief Scientific Adviser at vaccine giant Pfizer. Yeadon worked on the inside of Big Pharma, but that did not stop him becoming a vocal critic of 'Covid vaccines' and their potential for multiple harms, including infertility in women. By the spring of 2021 he went much further and even used the no, no, term 'conspiracy'. When you begin to see what is going on it is impossible not to do so. Yeadon spoke out in an interview with freedom campaigner James Delingpole and I mentioned earlier how he said that no one had samples of 'the virus'. He explained that the mRNA technique originated in the anti-cancer field and ways to turn on and off certain genes which could be advantageous if you wanted to stop cancer growing out of control. 'That's the origin of them. They are a very unusual application, really.' Yeadon said that treating a cancer patient with an aggressive procedure might be understandable if the alternative was dying, but it was quite another thing to use the same technique as a public health measure. Most people involved wouldn't catch the infectious agent you were vaccinating against and if they did they probably wouldn't die:

If you are really using it as a public health measure you really want to as close as you can get to zero sides-effects ... I find it odd that they chose techniques that were really cutting their teeth in the field of oncology and I'm worried that in using gene-based vaccines that have to be injected in the body and spread around the body, get taken up into some cells, and the regulators haven't quite told us which cells they get taken up into ... you are going to be generating a wide range of responses ... with multiple steps each of which could go well or badly.

I doubt the Cult intends it to go well. Yeadon said that you can put any gene you like into the body through the 'vaccine'. 'You can certainly give them a gene that would do them some harm if you wanted.' I was intrigued when he said that when used in the cancer field the technique could turn genes on and off. I explore this process in *The Answer* and with different genes having different functions you could create mayhem – physically and psychologically – if you turned the wrong ones on and the right ones off. I read reports of an experiment by researchers at the University of Washington's school of computer science and engineering in which they encoded DNA to infect computers. The body is itself a biological computer and if human DNA can inflict damage on a computer why can't the computer via synthetic material mess with the human body? It can. The Washington research team said it was possible to insert malicious malware into 'physical DNA strands' and corrupt the computer system of a gene sequencing machine as it 'reads gene letters and stores them as binary digits 0 and 1'. They concluded that hackers could one day use blood or spit samples to access computer systems and obtain sensitive data from police forensics labs or infect genome files. It is at this level of digital interaction that synthetic 'vaccines' need to be seen to get the full picture and that will become very clear later on. Michael Yeadon said it made no sense to give the 'vaccine' to younger people who were in no danger from the 'virus'. What was the benefit? It was all downside with potential effects:

The fact that my government in what I thought was a civilised, rational country, is raining [the 'vaccine'] on people in their 30s and 40s, even my children in their 20s, they're getting letters and phone calls, I know this is not right and any of you doctors who are vaccinating you know it's not right, too. They are not at risk. They are not at risk from the disease, so you are now hoping that the side-effects are so rare that you get away with it. You don't give new technology ... that you don't understand to 100 percent of the population.

Blood clot problems with the AstraZeneca 'vaccine' have been affecting younger people to emphasise the downside risks with no benefit. AstraZeneca's version, produced with Oxford University, does not use mRNA, but still gets its toxic cocktail inside cells where

it targets DNA. The Johnson & Johnson 'vaccine' which uses a similar technique has also produced blood clot effects to such an extent that the United States paused its use at one point. They are all 'gene therapy' (cell modification) procedures and not 'vaccines'. The truth is that once the content of these injections enter cells we have no idea what the effect will be. People can speculate and some can give very educated opinions and that's good. In the end, though, only the makers know what their potions are designed to do and even they won't know every last consequence. Michael Yeadon was scathing about doctors doing what they knew to be wrong. 'Everyone's mute', he said. Doctors in the NHS must know this was not right, coming into work and injecting people. 'I don't know how they sleep at night. I know I couldn't do it. I know that if I were in that position I'd have to quit.' He said he knew enough about toxicology to know this was not a good risk-benefit. Yeadon had spoken to seven or eight university professors and all except two would not speak out publicly. Their universities had a policy that no one said anything that countered the government and its medical advisors. They were afraid of losing their government grants. This is how intimidation has been used to silence the truth at every level of the system. I say silence, but these people could still speak out if they made that choice. Yeadon called them 'moral cowards' – 'This is about your children and grandchildren's lives and you have just buggered off and left it.'

'Variant' nonsense

Some of his most powerful comments related to the alleged 'variants' being used to instil more fear, justify more lockdowns, and introduce more 'vaccines'. He said government claims about 'variants' were nonsense. He had checked the alleged variant 'codes' and they were 99.7 percent identical to the 'original'. This was the human identity difference equivalent to putting a baseball cap on and off or wearing it the other way round. A 0.3 percent difference would make it impossible for that 'variant' to escape immunity from the 'original'. This made no sense of having new 'vaccines' for

'variants'. He said there would have to be at least a *30 percent* difference for that to be justified and even then he believed the immune system would still recognise what it was. Gates-funded 'variant modeller' and 'vaccine'-pusher John Edmunds might care to comment. Yeadon said drug companies were making new versions of the 'vaccine' as a 'top up' for 'variants'. Worse than that, he said, the 'regulators' around the world like the MHRA in the UK had got together and agreed that because 'vaccines' for 'variants' were so similar to the first 'vaccines' *they did not have to do safety studies*. How transparently sinister that is. This is when Yeadon said: 'There is a conspiracy here.' There was no need for another vaccine for 'variants' and yet we were told that there was and the country had shut its borders because of them. 'They are going into hundreds of millions of arms without passing 'go' or any regulator. Why did they do that? Why did they pick this method of making the vaccine?'

The reason had to be something bigger than that it seemed and 'it's not protection against the virus'. It's was a far bigger project that meant politicians and advisers were willing to do things and not do things that knowingly resulted in avoidable deaths – 'that's already happened when you think about lockdown and deprivation of health care for a year.' He spoke of people prepared to do something that results in the avoidable death of their fellow human beings and it not bother them. This is the penny-drop I have been working to get across for more than 30 years – the level of pure evil we are dealing with. Yeadon said his friends and associates could not believe there could be that much evil, but he reminded them of Stalin, Pol Pot and Hitler and of what Stalin had said: 'One death is a tragedy. A million? A statistic.' He could not think of a benign explanation for why you need top-up vaccines 'which I'm sure you don't' and for the regulators 'to just get out of the way and wave them through'. Why would the regulators do that when they were still wrestling with the dangers of the 'parent' vaccine? He was clearly shocked by what he had seen since the 'Covid' hoax began and now he was thinking the previously unthinkable:

If you wanted to depopulate a significant proportion of the world and to do it in a way that doesn't involve destruction of the environment with nuclear weapons, poisoning everyone with anthrax or something like that, and you wanted plausible deniability while you had a multi-year infectious disease crisis, I actually don't think you could come up with a better plan of work than seems to be in front of me. I can't say that's what they are going to do, but I can't think of a benign explanation why they are doing it.

He said he never thought that they would get rid of 99 percent of humans, but now he wondered. 'If you wanted to that this would be a hell of a way to do it – it would be unstoppable folks.' Yeadon had concluded that those who submitted to the 'vaccine' would be allowed to have some kind of normal life (but for how long?) while screws were tightened to coerce and mandate the last few percent. 'I think they'll put the rest of them in a prison camp. I wish I was wrong, but I don't think I am.' Other points he made included: There were no coronavirus vaccines then suddenly they all come along at the same time; we have no idea of the long term affect with trials so short; coercing or forcing people to have medical procedures is against the Nuremberg Code instigated when the Nazis did just that; people should at least delay having the 'vaccine'; a quick Internet search confirms that masks don't reduce respiratory viral transmission and 'the government knows that'; they have smashed civil society and they know that, too; two dozen peer-reviewed studies show no connection between lockdown and reducing deaths; he knew from personal friends the elite were still flying around and going on holiday while the public were locked down; the elite were not having the 'vaccines'. He was also asked if 'vaccines' could be made to target difference races. He said he didn't know, but the document by the Project for the New American Century in September, 2000, said developing 'advanced forms of biological warfare that can target *specific genotypes* may transform biological warfare from the realm of terror to a politically useful tool.' Oh, they're evil all right. Of that we can be *absolutely* sure.

Another cull of old people

We have seen from the CDC definition that the mRNA 'Covid vaccine' is not a vaccine and nor are the others that *claim* to reduce 'severity of symptoms' in *some* people, but not protect from infection or transmission. What about all the lies about returning to 'normal' if people were 'vaccinated'? If they are not claimed to stop infection and transmission of the alleged 'virus', how does anything change? This was all lies to manipulate people to take the jabs and we are seeing that now with masks and distancing still required for the 'vaccinated'. How did they think that elderly people with fragile health and immune responses were going to be affected by infusing their cells with synthetic material and other toxic substances? They *knew* that in the short and long term it would be devastating and fatal as the culling of the old that began with the first lockdowns was continued with the 'vaccine'. Death rates in care homes soared immediately residents began to be 'vaccinated' – infused with synthetic material. Brave and committed whistleblower nurses put their careers at risk by exposing this truth while the rest kept their heads down and their mouths shut to put their careers before those they are supposed to care for. A long-time American Certified Nursing Assistant who gave his name as James posted a video in which he described emotionally what happened in his care home when vaccination began. He said that during 2020 very few residents were sick with 'Covid' and no one died during the entire year; but shortly after the Pfizer mRNA injections 14 people died within two weeks and many others were near death. 'They're dropping like flies', he said. Residents who walked on their own before the shot could no longer and they had lost their ability to conduct an intelligent conversation. The home's management said the sudden deaths were caused by a 'super-spreader' of 'Covid-19'. Then how come, James asked, that residents who refused to take the injections were not sick? It was a case of inject the elderly with mRNA synthetic potions and blame their illness and death that followed on the 'virus'. James described what was happening in care homes as 'the greatest crime of genocide this country has ever seen'. Remember the NHS staff nurse from earlier who used the same

word 'genocide' for what was happening with the 'vaccines' and that it was an 'act of human annihilation'. A UK care home whistleblower told a similar story to James about the effect of the 'vaccine' in deaths and 'outbreaks' of illness dubbed 'Covid' after getting the jab. She told how her care home management and staff had zealously imposed government regulations and no one was allowed to even question the official narrative let alone speak out against it. She said the NHS was even worse. Again we see the results of reframing. A worker at a local care home where I live said they had not had a single case of 'Covid' there for almost a year and when the residents were 'vaccinated' they had 19 positive cases in two weeks with eight dying.

It's not the 'vaccine' – honest

The obvious cause and effect was being ignored by the media and most of the public. Australia's health minister Greg Hunt (a former head of strategy at the World Economic Forum) was admitted to hospital after he had the 'vaccine'. He was suffering according to reports from the skin infection 'cellulitis' and it must have been a severe case to have warranted days in hospital. Immediately the authorities said this was nothing to do with the 'vaccine' when an effect of some vaccines is a 'cellulitis-like reaction'. We had families of perfectly healthy old people who died after the 'vaccine' saying that if only they had been given the 'vaccine' earlier they would still be alive. As a numbskull rating that is off the chart. A father of four 'died of Covid' at aged 48 when he was taken ill two days after having the 'vaccine'. The man, a health administrator, had been 'shielding during the pandemic' and had 'not really left the house' until he went for the 'vaccine'. Having the 'vaccine' and then falling ill and dying does not seem to have qualified as a possible cause and effect and 'Covid-19' went on his death certificate. His family said they had no idea how he 'caught the virus'. A family member said: 'Tragically, it could be that going for a vaccination ultimately led to him catching Covid ...The sad truth is that they are never going to know where it came from.' The family warned people to remember

that the virus still existed and was 'very real'. So was their stupidity. Nurses and doctors who had the first round of the 'vaccine' were collapsing, dying and ending up in a hospital bed while they or their grieving relatives were saying they'd still have the 'vaccine' again despite what happened. I kid you not. You mean if your husband returned from the dead he'd have the same 'vaccine' again that killed him??

Doctors at the VCU Medical Center in Richmond, Virginia, said the Johnson & Johnson 'vaccine' was to blame for a man's skin peeling off. Patient Richard Terrell said: 'It all just happened so fast. My skin peeled off. It's still coming off on my hands now.' He said it was stinging, burning and itching and when he bent his arms and legs it was very painful with 'the skin swollen and rubbing against itself'. Pfizer/BioNTech and Moderna vaccines use mRNA to change the cell while the Johnson & Johnson version uses DNA in a process similar to AstraZeneca's technique. Johnson & Johnson and AstraZeneca have both had their 'vaccines' paused by many countries after causing serious blood problems. Terrell's doctor Fnu Nutan said he could have died if he hadn't got medical attention. It sounds terrible so what did Nutan and Terrell say about the 'vaccine' now? Oh, they still recommend that people have it. A nurse in a hospital bed 40 minutes after the vaccination and unable to swallow due to throat swelling was told by a doctor that he lost mobility in his arm for 36 hours following the vaccination. What did he say to the ailing nurse? 'Good for you for getting the vaccination.' We are dealing with a serious form of cognitive dissonance madness in both public and medical staff. There is a remarkable correlation between those having the 'vaccine' and trumpeting the fact and suffering bad happenings shortly afterwards. Witold Rogiewicz, a Polish doctor, made a video of his 'vaccination' and ridiculed those who were questioning its safety and the intentions of Bill Gates: 'Vaccinate yourself to protect yourself, your loved ones, friends and also patients. And to mention quickly I have info for anti-vaxxers and anti-Coviders if you want to contact Bill Gates you can do this through me.' He further ridiculed the dangers of 5G. Days later he

was dead, but naturally the vaccination wasn't mentioned in the verdict of 'heart attack'.

Lies, lies and more lies

So many members of the human race have slipped into extreme states of insanity and unfortunately they include reframed doctors and nursing staff. Having a 'vaccine' and dying within minutes or hours is not considered a valid connection while death from any cause within 28 days or longer of a positive test with a test not testing for the 'virus' means 'Covid-19' goes on the death certificate. How could that 'vaccine'-death connection not have been made except by calculated deceit? US figures in the initial rollout period to February 12th, 2020, revealed that a third of the deaths reported to the CDC after 'Covid vaccines' happened within 48 hours. Five men in the UK suffered an 'extremely rare' blood clot problem after having the AstraZeneca 'vaccine', but no causal link was established said the Gates-funded Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) which had given the 'vaccine' emergency approval to be used. Former Pfizer executive Dr Michael Yeadon explained in his interview how the procedures could cause blood coagulation and clots. People who should have been at no risk were dying from blood clots in the brain and he said he had heard from medical doctor friends that people were suffering from skin bleeding and massive headaches. The AstraZeneca 'shot' was stopped by some 20 countries over the blood clotting issue and still the corrupt MHRA, the European Medicines Agency (EMA) and the World Health Organization said that it should continue to be given even though the EMA admitted that it 'still cannot rule out definitively' a link between blood clotting and the 'vaccine'. Later Marco Cavaleri, head of EMA vaccine strategy, said there was indeed a clear link between the 'vaccine' and thrombosis, but they didn't know why. So much for the trials showing the 'vaccine' is safe. Blood clots were affecting younger people who would be under virtually no danger from 'Covid' even if it existed which makes it all the more stupid and sinister.

The British government responded to public alarm by wheeling out June Raine, the terrifyingly weak infant school headmistress sound-alike who heads the UK MHRA drug 'regulator'. The idea that she would stand up to Big Pharma and government pressure is laughable and she told us that all was well in the same way that she did when allowing untested, never-used-on-humans-before, genetically-manipulating 'vaccines' to be exposed to the public in the first place. Mass lying is the new normal of the 'Covid' era. The MHRA later said 30 cases of rare blood clots had by then been connected with the AstraZeneca 'vaccine' (that means a lot more in reality) while stressing that the benefits of the jab in preventing 'Covid-19' outweighed any risks. A more ridiculous and disingenuous statement with callous disregard for human health it is hard to contemplate. Immediately after the mendacious 'all-clears' two hospital workers in Denmark experienced blood clots and cerebral haemorrhaging following the AstraZeneca jab and one died. Top Norwegian health official Pål Andre Holme said the 'vaccine' was the only common factor: 'There is nothing in the patient history of these individuals that can give such a powerful immune response ... I am confident that the antibodies that we have found are the cause, and I see no other explanation than it being the vaccine which triggers it.' Strokes, a clot or bleed in the brain, were clearly associated with the 'vaccine' from word of mouth and whistleblower reports. Similar consequences followed with all these 'vaccines' that we were told were so safe and as the numbers grew by the day it was clear we were witnessing human carnage.

Learning the hard way

A woman interviewed by UKColumn told how her husband suffered dramatic health effects after the vaccine when he'd been in good health all his life. He went from being a little unwell to losing all feeling in his legs and experiencing 'excruciating pain'. Misdiagnosis followed twice at Accident and Emergency (an 'allergy' and 'sciatica') before he was admitted to a neurology ward where doctors said his serious condition had been caused by the

'vaccine'. Another seven 'vaccinated' people were apparently being treated on the same ward for similar symptoms. The woman said he had the 'vaccine' because they believed media claims that it was safe. 'I didn't think the government would give out a vaccine that does this to somebody; I believed they would be bringing out a vaccination that would be safe.' What a tragic way to learn that lesson. Another woman posted that her husband was transporting stroke patients to hospital on almost every shift and when he asked them if they had been 'vaccinated' for 'Covid' they all replied 'yes'. One had a 'massive brain bleed' the day after his second dose. She said her husband reported the 'just been vaccinated' information every time to doctors in A and E only for them to ignore it, make no notes and appear annoyed that it was even mentioned. This particular report cannot be verified, but it expresses a common theme that confirms the monumental underreporting of 'vaccine' consequences. Interestingly as the 'vaccines' and their brain blood clot/stroke consequences began to emerge the UK National Health Service began a publicity campaign telling the public what to do in the event of a stroke. A Scottish NHS staff nurse who quit in disgust in March, 2021, said:

I have seen traumatic injuries from the vaccine, they're not getting reported to the yellow card [adverse reaction] scheme, they're treating the symptoms, not asking why, why it's happening. It's just treating the symptoms and when you speak about it you're dismissed like you're crazy, I'm not crazy, I'm not crazy because every other colleague I've spoken to is terrified to speak out, they've had enough.

Videos appeared on the Internet of people uncontrollably shaking after the 'vaccine' with no control over muscles, limbs and even their face. A Scottish mother broke out in a severe rash all over her body almost immediately after she was given the AstraZeneca 'vaccine'. The pictures were horrific. Leigh King, a 41-year-old hairdresser from Lanarkshire said: 'Never in my life was I prepared for what I was about to experience ... My skin was so sore and constantly hot ... I have never felt pain like this ...' But don't you worry, the 'vaccine' is perfectly safe. Then there has been the effect on medical

staff who have been pressured to have the 'vaccine' by psychopathic 'health' authorities and government. A London hospital consultant who gave the name K. Polyakova wrote this to the *British Medical Journal* or *BMJ*:

I am currently struggling with ... the failure to report the reality of the morbidity caused by our current vaccination program within the health service and staff population. The levels of sickness after vaccination is unprecedented and staff are getting very sick and some with neurological symptoms which is having a huge impact on the health service function. Even the young and healthy are off for days, some for weeks, and some requiring medical treatment. Whole teams are being taken out as they went to get vaccinated together.

Mandatory vaccination in this instance is stupid, unethical and irresponsible when it comes to protecting our staff and public health. We are in the voluntary phase of vaccination, and encouraging staff to take an unlicensed product that is impacting on their immediate health ... it is clearly stated that these vaccine products do not offer immunity or stop transmission. In which case why are we doing it?

Not to protect health that's for sure. Medical workers are lauded by governments for agenda reasons when they couldn't give a toss about them any more than they can for the population in general. Schools across America faced the same situation as they closed due to the high number of teachers and other staff with bad reactions to the Pfizer/BioNTech, Moderna, and Johnson & Johnson 'Covid vaccines' all of which were linked to death and serious adverse effects. The *BMJ* took down the consultant's comments pretty quickly on the grounds that they were being used to spread 'disinformation'. They were exposing the truth about the 'vaccine' was the real reason. The cover-up is breathtaking.

Hiding the evidence

The scale of the 'vaccine' death cover-up worldwide can be confirmed by comparing official figures with the personal experience of the public. I heard of many people in my community who died immediately or soon after the vaccine that would never appear in the media or even likely on the official totals of 'vaccine' fatalities and adverse reactions when only about ten percent are estimated to be

reported and I have seen some estimates as low as one percent in a Harvard study. In the UK alone by April 29th, 2021, some 757,654 adverse reactions had been officially reported from the Pfizer/BioNTech, Oxford/AstraZeneca and Moderna 'vaccines' with more than a thousand deaths linked to jabs and that means an estimated ten times this number in reality from a ten percent reporting rate percentage. That's seven million adverse reactions and 10,000 potential deaths and a one percent reporting rate would be ten times *those* figures. In 1976 the US government pulled the swine flu vaccine after 53 deaths. The UK data included a combined 10,000 eye disorders from the 'Covid vaccines' with more than 750 suffering visual impairment or blindness and again multiply by the estimated reporting percentages. As 'Covid cases' officially fell hospitals virtually empty during the 'Covid crisis' began to fill up with a range of other problems in the wake of the 'vaccine' rollout. The numbers across America have also been catastrophic. Deaths linked to *all* types of vaccine increased by 6,000 percent in the first quarter of 2021 compared with 2020. A 39-year-old woman from Ogden, Utah, died four days after receiving a second dose of Moderna's 'Covid vaccine' when her liver, heart and kidneys all failed despite the fact that she had no known medical issues or conditions. Her family sought an autopsy, but Dr Erik Christensen, Utah's chief medical examiner, said proving vaccine injury as a cause of death almost never happened. He could think of only one instance where an autopsy would name a vaccine as the official cause of death and that would be anaphylaxis where someone received a vaccine and died almost instantaneously. 'Short of that, it would be difficult for us to definitively say this is the vaccine,' Christensen said. If that is true this must be added to the estimated ten percent (or far less) reporting rate of vaccine deaths and serious reactions and the conclusion can only be that vaccine deaths and serious reactions – including these 'Covid' potions' – are phenomenally understated in official figures. The same story can be found everywhere. Endless accounts of deaths and serious reactions among the public, medical

and care home staff while official figures did not even begin to reflect this.

Professional script-reader Dr David Williams, a 'top public-health official' in Ontario, Canada, insulted our intelligence by claiming only four serious adverse reactions and no deaths from the more than 380,000 vaccine doses then given. This bore no resemblance to what people knew had happened in their own circles and we had Dirk Huyer in charge of getting millions vaccinated in Ontario while at the same time he was Chief Coroner for the province investigating causes of death including possible death from the vaccine. An aide said he had stepped back from investigating deaths, but evidence indicated otherwise. Rosemary Frei, who secured a Master of Science degree in molecular biology at the Faculty of Medicine at Canada's University of Calgary before turning to investigative journalism, was one who could see that official figures for 'vaccine' deaths and reactions made no sense. She said that doctors seldom reported adverse events and when people got really sick or died after getting a vaccination they would attribute that to anything except the vaccines. It had been that way for years and anyone who wondered aloud whether the 'Covid vaccines' or other shots cause harm is immediately branded as 'anti-vax' and 'anti-science'. This was 'career-threatening' for health professionals. Then there was the huge pressure to support the push to 'vaccinate' billions in the quickest time possible. Frei said:

So that's where we're at today. More than half a million vaccine doses have been given to people in Ontario alone. The rush is on to vaccinate all 15 million of us in the province by September. And the mainstream media are screaming for this to be sped up even more. That all adds up to only a very slim likelihood that we're going to be told the truth by officials about how many people are getting sick or dying from the vaccines.

What is true of Ontario is true of everywhere.

They KNEW – and still did it

The authorities knew what was going to happen with multiple deaths and adverse reactions. The UK government's Gates-funded

and Big Pharma-dominated Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) hired a company to employ AI in compiling the projected reactions to the 'vaccine' that would otherwise be uncountable. The request for applications said: 'The MHRA urgently seeks an Artificial Intelligence (AI) software tool to process the expected high volume of Covid-19 vaccine Adverse Drug Reaction ...' This was from the agency, headed by the disingenuous June Raine, that gave the 'vaccines' emergency approval and the company was hired before the first shot was given. 'We are going to kill and maim you – is that okay?' 'Oh, yes, perfectly fine – I'm very grateful, thank you, doctor.' The range of 'Covid vaccine' adverse reactions goes on for page after page in the MHRA criminally underreported 'Yellow Card' system and includes affects to eyes, ears, skin, digestion, blood and so on. Raine's MHRA amazingly claimed that the 'overall safety experience ... is so far as expected from the clinical trials'. The death, serious adverse effects, deafness and blindness were *expected*? When did they ever mention that? If these human tragedies were expected then those that gave approval for the use of these 'vaccines' must be guilty of crimes against humanity including murder – a definition of which is 'killing a person with malice aforethought or with recklessness manifesting extreme indifference to the value of human life.' People involved at the MHRA, the CDC in America and their equivalent around the world must go before Nuremberg trials to answer for their callous inhumanity. We are only talking here about the immediate effects of the 'vaccine'. The longer-term impact of the DNA synthetic manipulation is the main reason they are so hysterically desperate to inoculate the entire global population in the shortest possible time.

Africa and the developing world are a major focus for the 'vaccine' depopulation agenda and a mass vaccination sales-pitch is underway thanks to caring people like the Rockefellers and other Cult assets. The Rockefeller Foundation, which pre-empted the 'Covid pandemic' in a document published in 2010 that 'predicted' what happened a decade later, announced an initial \$34.95 million grant in February, 2021, 'to ensure more equitable access to Covid-19

testing and vaccines' among other things in Africa in collaboration with '24 organizations, businesses, and government agencies'. The pan-Africa initiative would focus on 10 countries: Burkina Faso, Ethiopia, Ghana, Kenya, Nigeria, Rwanda, South Africa, Tanzania, Uganda, and Zambia'. Rajiv Shah, President of the Rockefeller Foundation and former administrator of CIA-controlled USAID, said that if Africa was not mass-vaccinated (to change the DNA of its people) it was a 'threat to all of humanity' and not fair on Africans. When someone from the Rockefeller Foundation says they want to do something to help poor and deprived people and countries it is time for a belly-laugh. They are doing this out of the goodness of their 'heart' because 'vaccinating' the entire global population is what the 'Covid' hoax set out to achieve. Official 'decolonisation' of Africa by the Cult was merely a prelude to financial colonisation on the road to a return to physical colonisation. The 'vaccine' is vital to that and the sudden and convenient death of the 'Covid' sceptic president of Tanzania can be seen in its true light. A lot of people in Africa are aware that this is another form of colonisation and exploitation and they need to stand their ground.

The 'vaccine is working' scam

A potential problem for the Cult was that the 'vaccine' is meant to change human DNA and body messaging and not to protect anyone from a 'virus' never shown to exist. The vaccine couldn't work because it was not designed to work and how could they make it *appear* to be working so that more people would have it? This was overcome by lowering the amplification rate of the PCR test to produce fewer 'cases' and therefore fewer 'deaths'. Some of us had been pointing out since March, 2020, that the amplification rate of the test not testing for the 'virus' had been made artificially high to generate positive tests which they could call 'cases' to justify lockdowns. The World Health Organization recommended an absurdly high 45 amplification cycles to ensure the high positives required by the Cult and then remained silent on the issue until January 20th, 2021 – Biden's Inauguration Day. This was when the

'vaccinations' were seriously underway and on that day the WHO recommended after discussions with America's CDC that laboratories *lowered their testing amplification*. Dr David Samadi, a certified urologist and health writer, said the WHO was encouraging all labs to reduce their cycle count for PCR tests. He said the current cycle was much too high and was 'resulting in any particle being declared a positive case'. Even one mainstream news report I saw said this meant the number of 'Covid' infections may have been 'dramatically inflated'. Oh, just a little bit. The CDC in America issued new guidance to laboratories in April, 2021, to use 28 cycles *but only for 'vaccinated' people*. The timing of the CDC/WHO interventions were cynically designed to make it appear the 'vaccines' were responsible for falling cases and deaths when the real reason can be seen in the following examples. New York's state lab, the Wadsworth Center, identified 872 positive tests in July, 2020, based on a threshold of 40 cycles. When the figure was lowered to 35 cycles 43 percent of the 872 were no longer 'positives'. At 30 cycles the figure was 63 percent. A Massachusetts lab found that between 85 to 90 percent of people who tested positive in July with a cycle threshold of 40 would be negative at 30 cycles, Ashish Jha, MD, director of the Harvard Global Health Institute, said: 'I'm really shocked that it could be that high ... Boy, does it really change the way we need to be thinking about testing.' I'm shocked that I could see the obvious in the spring of 2020, with no medical background, and most medical professionals still haven't worked it out. No, that's not shocking – it's terrifying.

Three weeks after the WHO directive to lower PCR cycles the London *Daily Mail* ran this headline: 'Why ARE Covid cases plummeting? New infections have fallen 45% in the US and 30% globally in the past 3 weeks but experts say vaccine is NOT the main driver because only 8% of Americans and 13% of people worldwide have received their first dose.' They acknowledged that the drop could not be attributed to the 'vaccine', but soon this morphed throughout the media into the 'vaccine' has caused cases and deaths to fall when it was the PCR threshold. In December, 2020, there was

chaos at English Channel ports with truck drivers needing negative 'Covid' tests before they could board a ferry home for Christmas. The government wanted to remove the backlog as fast as possible and they brought in troops to do the 'testing'. Out of 1,600 drivers just 36 tested positive and the rest were given the all clear to cross the Channel. I guess the authorities thought that 36 was the least they could get away with without the unquestioning catching on. The amplification trick which most people believed in the absence of information in the mainstream applied more pressure on those refusing the 'vaccine' to succumb when it 'obviously worked'. The truth was the exact opposite with deaths in care homes soaring with the 'vaccine' and in Israel the term used was 'skyrocket'. A re-analysis of published data from the Israeli Health Ministry led by Dr Hervé Seligmann at the Medicine Emerging Infectious and Tropical Diseases at Aix-Marseille University found that Pfizer's 'Covid vaccine' killed 'about 40 times more [elderly] people than the disease itself would have killed' during a five-week vaccination period and *260 times* more younger people than would have died from the 'virus' even according to the manipulated 'virus' figures. Dr Seligmann and his co-study author, Haim Yativ, declared after reviewing the Israeli 'vaccine' death data: 'This is a new Holocaust.'

Then, in mid-April, 2021, after vast numbers of people worldwide had been 'vaccinated', the story changed with clear coordination. The UK government began to prepare the ground for more future lockdowns when Nuremberg-destined Boris Johnson told yet another whopper. He said that cases had fallen because of *lockdowns* not 'vaccines'. Lockdowns are irrelevant when *there is no 'virus'* and the test and fraudulent death certificates are deciding the number of 'cases' and 'deaths'. Study after study has shown that lockdowns don't work and instead kill and psychologically destroy people. Meanwhile in the United States Anthony Fauci and Rochelle Walensky, the ultra-Zionist head of the CDC, peddled the same line. More lockdown was the answer and not the 'vaccine', a line repeated on cue by the moron that is Canadian Prime Minister Justin Trudeau. Why all the hysteria to get everyone 'vaccinated' if lockdowns and

not 'vaccines' made the difference? None of it makes sense on the face of it. Oh, but it does. The Cult wants lockdowns *and* the 'vaccine' and if the 'vaccine' is allowed to be seen as the total answer lockdowns would no longer be justified when there are still livelihoods to destroy. 'Variants' and renewed upward manipulation of PCR amplification are planned to instigate never-ending lockdown *and* more 'vaccines'.

You *must* have it – we're desperate

Israel, where the Jewish and Arab population are ruled by the Sabbatian Cult, was the front-runner in imposing the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine' on its people to such an extent that Jewish refusers began to liken what was happening to the early years of Nazi Germany. This would seem to be a fantastic claim. Why would a government of Jewish people be acting like the Nazis did? If you realise that the Sabbatian Cult was behind the Nazis and that Sabbatians hate Jews the pieces start to fit and the question of why a 'Jewish' government would treat Jews with such callous disregard for their lives and freedom finds an answer. Those controlling the government of Israel *aren't Jewish* – they're Sabbatian. Israeli lawyer Tamir Turgal was one who made the Nazi comparison in comments to German lawyer Reiner Fuellmich who is leading a class action lawsuit against the psychopaths for crimes against humanity. Turgal described how the Israeli government was vaccinating children and pregnant women on the basis that there was no evidence that this was dangerous when they had no evidence that it *wasn't* dangerous either. They just had no evidence. This was medical experimentation and Turgal said this breached the Nuremberg Code about medical experimentation and procedures requiring informed consent and choice. Think about that. A Nuremberg Code developed because of Nazi experimentation on Jews and others in concentration camps by people like the evil-beyond-belief Josef Mengele is being breached by the *Israeli* government; but when you know that it's a *Sabbatian* government along with its intelligence and military agencies like Mossad, Shin Bet and the Israeli Defense Forces, and that Sabbatians

were the force behind the Nazis, the kaleidoscope comes into focus. What have we come to when Israeli Jews are suing their government for violating the Nuremberg Code by essentially making Israelis subject to a medical experiment using the controversial 'vaccines'? It's a shocker that this has to be done in the light of what happened in Nazi Germany. The Anshe Ha-Emet, or 'People of the Truth', made up of Israeli doctors, lawyers, campaigners and public, have launched a lawsuit with the International Criminal Court. It says:

When the heads of the Ministry of Health as well as the prime minister presented the vaccine in Israel and began the vaccination of Israeli residents, the vaccinated were not advised, that, in practice, they are taking part in a medical experiment and that their consent is required for this under the Nuremberg Code.

The irony is unbelievable, but easily explained in one word: Sabbatians. The foundation of Israeli 'Covid' apartheid is the 'green pass' or 'green passport' which allows Jews and Arabs who have had the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine' to go about their lives – to work, fly, travel in general, go to shopping malls, bars, restaurants, hotels, concerts, gyms, swimming pools, theatres and sports venues, while non-'vaccinated' are banned from all those places and activities. Israelis have likened the 'green pass' to the yellow stars that Jews in Nazi Germany were forced to wear – the same as the yellow stickers that a branch of UK supermarket chain Morrisons told exempt mask-wearers they had to display when shopping. How very sensitive. The Israeli system is blatant South African-style apartheid on the basis of compliance or non-compliance to fascism rather than colour of the skin. How appropriate that the Sabbatian Israeli government was so close to the pre-Mandela apartheid regime in Pretoria. The Sabbatian-instigated 'vaccine passport' in Israel is planned for everywhere. Sabbatians struck a deal with Pfizer that allowed them to lead the way in the percentage of a national population infused with synthetic material and the result was catastrophic. Israeli freedom activist Shai Dannon told me how chairs were appearing on beaches that said 'vaccinated only'. Health Minister Yuli Edelstein said that anyone unwilling or unable to get

the jabs that 'confer immunity' will be 'left behind'. The man's a liar. Not even the makers claim the 'vaccines' confer immunity. When you see those figures of 'vaccine' deaths these psychopaths were saying that you must take the chance the 'vaccine' will kill you or maim you while knowing it will change your DNA or lockdown for you will be permanent. That's fascism. The Israeli parliament passed a law to allow personal information of the non-vaccinated to be shared with local and national authorities for three months. This was claimed by its supporters to be a way to 'encourage' people to be vaccinated. Hadas Ziv from Physicians for Human Rights described this as a 'draconian law which crushed medical ethics and the patient rights'. But that's the idea, the Sabbatians would reply.

Your papers, please

Sabbatian Israel was leading what has been planned all along to be a global 'vaccine pass' called a 'green passport' without which you would remain in permanent lockdown restriction and unable to do anything. This is how badly – *desperately* – the Cult is to get everyone 'vaccinated'. The term and colour 'green' was not by chance and related to the psychology of fusing the perception of the green climate hoax with the 'Covid' hoax and how the 'solution' to both is the same Great Reset. Lying politicians, health officials and psychologists denied there were any plans for mandatory vaccinations or restrictions based on vaccinations, but they knew that was exactly what was meant to happen with governments of all countries reaching agreements to enforce a global system. 'Free' Denmark and 'free' Sweden unveiled digital vaccine certification. Cyprus, Czech Republic, Estonia, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Italy, Poland, Portugal, Slovakia, and Spain have all committed to a vaccine passport system and the rest including the whole of the EU would follow. The satanic UK government will certainly go this way despite mendacious denials and at the time of writing it is trying to manipulate the public into having the 'vaccine' so they could go abroad on a summer holiday. How would that work without something to prove you had the synthetic toxicity injected into you?

Documents show that the EU's European Commission was moving towards 'vaccine certificates' in 2018 and 2019 before the 'Covid' hoax began. They knew what was coming. Abracadabra – Ursula von der Leyen, the German President of the Commission, announced in March, 2021, an EU 'Digital Green Certificate' – green again – to track the public's 'Covid status'. The passport sting is worldwide and the Far East followed the same pattern with South Korea ruling that only those with 'vaccination' passports – again the *green* pass – would be able to 'return to their daily lives'.

Bill Gates has been preparing for this 'passport' with other Cult operatives for years and beyond the paper version is a Gates-funded 'digital tattoo' to identify who has been vaccinated and who hasn't. The 'tattoo' is reported to include a substance which is externally readable to confirm who has been vaccinated. This is a bio-luminous light-generating enzyme (think fireflies) called ... *Luciferase*. Yes, named after the Cult 'god' Lucifer the 'light bringer' of whom more to come. Gates said he funded the readable tattoo to ensure children in the developing world were vaccinated and no one was missed out. He cares so much about poor kids as we know. This was just the cover story to develop a vaccine tagging system for everyone on the planet. Gates has been funding the ID2020 'alliance' to do just that in league with other lovely people at Microsoft, GAVI, the Rockefeller Foundation, Accenture and IDEO.org. He said in interviews in March, 2020, before any 'vaccine' publicly existed, that the world must have a globalised digital certificate to track the 'virus' and who had been vaccinated. Gates knew from the start that the mRNA vaccines were coming and when they would come and that the plan was to tag the 'vaccinated' to marginalise the intelligent and stop them doing anything including travel. Evil just doesn't suffice. Gates was exposed for offering a \$10 million bribe to the Nigerian House of Representatives to invoke compulsory 'Covid' vaccination of all Nigerians. Sara Cunial, a member of the Italian Parliament, called Gates a 'vaccine criminal'. She urged the Italian President to hand him over to the International Criminal Court for crimes against

humanity and condemned his plans to 'chip the human race' through ID2020.

You know it's a long-planned agenda when war criminal and Cult gofer Tony Blair is on the case. With the scale of arrogance only someone as dark as Blair can muster he said: 'Vaccination in the end is going to be your route to liberty.' Blair is a disgusting piece of work and he confirms that again. The media has given a lot of coverage to a bloke called Charlie Mullins, founder of London's biggest independent plumbing company, Pimlico Plumbers, who has said he won't employ anyone who has not been vaccinated or have them go to any home where people are not vaccinated. He said that if he had his way no one would be allowed to walk the streets if they have not been vaccinated. Gates was cheering at the time while I was alerting the white coats. The plan is that people will qualify for 'passports' for having the first two doses and then to keep it they will have to have all the follow ups and new ones for invented 'variants' until human genetics is transformed and many are dead who can't adjust to the changes. Hollywood celebrities – the usual propaganda stunt – are promoting something called the WELL Health-Safety Rating to verify that a building or space has 'taken the necessary steps to prioritize the health and safety of their staff, visitors and other stakeholders'. They included Lady Gaga, Jennifer Lopez, Michael B. Jordan, Robert DeNiro, Venus Williams, Wolfgang Puck, Deepak Chopra and 17th Surgeon General Richard Carmona. Yawn. WELL Health-Safety has big connections with China. Parent company Delos is headed by former Goldman Sachs partner Paul Scialla. This is another example – and we will see so many others – of using the excuse of 'health' to dictate the lives and activities of the population. I guess one confirmation of the 'safety' of buildings is that only 'vaccinated' people can go in, right?

Electronic concentration camps

I wrote decades ago about the plans to restrict travel and here we are for those who refuse to bow to tyranny. This can be achieved in one go with air travel if the aviation industry makes a blanket decree.

The 'vaccine' and guaranteed income are designed to be part of a global version of China's social credit system which tracks behaviour 24/7 and awards or deletes 'credits' based on whether your behaviour is supported by the state or not. I mean your entire lifestyle – what you do, eat, say, everything. Once your credit score falls below a certain level consequences kick in. In China tens of millions have been denied travel by air and train because of this. All the locations and activities denied to refusers by the 'vaccine' passports will be included in one big mass ban on doing almost anything for those that don't bow their head to government. It's beyond fascist and a new term is required to describe its extremes – I guess fascist technocracy will have to do. The way the Chinese system of technological – technocratic – control is sweeping the West can be seen in the Los Angeles school system and is planned to be expanded worldwide. Every child is required to have a 'Covid'-tracking app scanned daily before they can enter the classroom. The so-called Daily Pass tracking system is produced by Gates' Microsoft which I'm sure will shock you rigid. The pass will be scanned using a barcode (one step from an inside-the-body barcode) and the information will include health checks, 'Covid' tests and vaccinations. Entry codes are for one specific building only and access will only be allowed if a student or teacher has a negative test with a test not testing for the 'virus', has no symptoms of anything alleged to be related to 'Covid' (symptoms from a range of other illness), and has a temperature under 100 degrees. No barcode, no entry, is planned to be the case for everywhere and not only schools.

Kids are being psychologically prepared to accept this as 'normal' their whole life which is why what they can impose in schools is so important to the Cult and its gofers. Long-time American freedom campaigner John Whitehead of the Rutherford Institute was not exaggerating when he said: 'Databit by databit, we are building our own electronic concentration camps.' Canada under its Cult gofer prime minister Justin Trudeau has taken a major step towards the real thing with people interned against their will if they test positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' when they arrive at a Canadian

airport. They are jailed in internment hotels often without food or water for long periods and with many doors failing to lock there have been sexual assaults. The interned are being charged sometimes \$2,000 for the privilege of being abused in this way. Trudeau is fully on board with the Cult and says the 'Covid pandemic' has provided an opportunity for a global 'reset' to permanently change Western civilisation. His number two, Deputy Prime Minister Chrystia Freeland, is a trustee of the World Economic Forum and a Rhodes Scholar. The Trudeau family have long been servants of the Cult. See *The Biggest Secret* and Cathy O'Brien's book *Trance-Formation of America* for the horrific background to Trudeau's father Pierre Trudeau another Canadian prime minister. Hide your fascism behind the façade of a heart-on-the-sleeve liberal. It's a well-honed Cult technique.

What can the 'vaccine' really do?

We have a 'virus' never shown to exist and 'variants' of the 'virus' that have also never been shown to exist except, like the 'original', as computer-generated fictions. Even if you believe there's a 'virus' the 'case' to 'death' rate is in the region of 0.23 to 0.15 percent and those 'deaths' are concentrated among the very old around the same average age that people die anyway. In response to this lack of threat (in truth none) psychopaths and idiots, knowingly and unknowingly answering to Gates and the Cult, are seeking to 'vaccinate' every man, woman and child on Planet Earth. Clearly the 'vaccine' is not about 'Covid' – none of this ever has been. So what is it all about *really*? Why the desperation to infuse genetically-manipulating synthetic material into everyone through mRNA fraudulent 'vaccines' with the intent of doing this over and over with the excuses of 'variants' and other 'virus' inventions? Dr Sherri Tenpenny, an osteopathic medical doctor in the United States, has made herself an expert on vaccines and their effects as a vehement campaigner against their use. Tenpenny was board certified in emergency medicine, the director of a level two trauma centre for 12 years, and moved to Cleveland in 1996 to start an integrative

medicine practice which has treated patients from all 50 states and some 17 other countries. Weaning people off pharmaceutical drugs is a speciality.

She became interested in the consequences of vaccines after attending a meeting at the National Vaccine Information Center in Washington DC in 2000 where she 'sat through four days of listening to medical doctors and scientists and lawyers and parents of vaccine injured kids' and asked: 'What's going on?' She had never been vaccinated and never got ill while her father was given a list of vaccines to be in the military and was 'sick his entire life'. The experience added to her questions and she began to examine vaccine documents from the Centers for Disease Control (CDC). After reading the first one, the 1998 version of *The General Recommendations of Vaccination*, she thought: 'This is it?' The document was poorly written and bad science and Tenpenny began 20 years of research into vaccines that continues to this day. She began her research into 'Covid vaccines' in March, 2020, and she describes them as 'deadly'. For many, as we have seen, they already have been. Tenpenny said that in the first 30 days of the 'vaccine' rollout in the United States there had been more than 40,000 adverse events reported to the vaccine adverse event database. A document had been delivered to her the day before that was 172 pages long. 'We have over 40,000 adverse events; we have over 3,100 cases of [potentially deadly] anaphylactic shock; we have over 5,000 neurological reactions.' Effects ranged from headaches to numbness, dizziness and vertigo, to losing feeling in hands or feet and paraesthesia which is when limbs 'fall asleep' and people have the sensation of insects crawling underneath their skin. All this happened in the first 30 days and remember that only about *ten percent* (or far less) of adverse reactions and vaccine-related deaths are estimated to be officially reported. Tenpenny said:

So can you think of one single product in any industry, any industry, for as long as products have been made on the planet that within 30 days we have 40,000 people complaining of side effects that not only is still on the market but ... we've got paid actors telling us how great

they are for getting their vaccine. We're offering people \$500 if they will just get their vaccine and we've got nurses and doctors going; 'I got the vaccine, I got the vaccine'.

Tenpenny said they were not going to be 'happy dancing folks' when they began to suffer Bell's palsy (facial paralysis), neuropathies, cardiac arrhythmias and autoimmune reactions that kill through a blood disorder. 'They're not going to be so happy, happy then, but we're never going to see pictures of those people' she said. Tenpenny described the 'vaccine' as 'a well-designed killing tool'.

No off-switch

Bad as the initial consequences had been Tenpenny said it would be maybe 14 months before we began to see the 'full ravage' of what is going to happen to the 'Covid vaccinated' with full-out consequences taking anything between two years and 20 years to show. You can understand why when you consider that variations of the 'Covid vaccine' use mRNA (messenger RNA) to in theory activate the immune system to produce protective antibodies without using the actual 'virus'. How can they when it's a computer program and they've never isolated what they claim is the 'real thing'? Instead they use *synthetic* mRNA. They are inoculating synthetic material into the body which through a technique known as the Trojan horse is absorbed into cells to change the nature of DNA. Human DNA is changed by an infusion of messenger RNA and with each new 'vaccine' of this type it is changed even more. Say so and you are banned by Cult Internet platforms. The contempt the contemptuous Mark Zuckerberg has for the truth and human health can be seen in an internal Facebook video leaked to the Project Veritas investigative team in which he said of the 'Covid vaccines': '... I share some caution on this because we just don't know the long term side-effects of basically modifying people's DNA and RNA.' At the same time this disgusting man's Facebook was censoring and banning anyone saying exactly the same. He must go before a Nuremberg trial for crimes against humanity when he *knows* that he

is censoring legitimate concerns and denying the right of informed consent on behalf of the Cult that owns him. People have been killed and damaged by the very 'vaccination' technique he cast doubt on himself when they may not have had the 'vaccine' with access to information that he denied them. The plan is to have at least annual 'Covid vaccinations', add others to deal with invented 'variants', and change all other vaccines into the mRNA system. Pfizer executives told shareholders at a virtual Barclays Global Healthcare Conference in March, 2021, that the public may need a third dose of 'Covid vaccine', plus regular yearly boosters and the company planned to hike prices to milk the profits in a 'significant opportunity for our vaccine'. These are the professional liars, cheats and opportunists who are telling you their 'vaccine' is safe. Given this volume of mRNA planned to be infused into the human body and its ability to then replicate we will have a transformation of human genetics from biological to synthetic biological – exactly the long-time Cult plan for reasons we'll see – and many will die. Sherri Tenpenny said of this replication:

It's like having an on-button but no off-button and that whole mechanism ... they actually give it a name and they call it the Trojan horse mechanism, because it allows that [synthetic] virus and that piece of that [synthetic] virus to get inside of your cells, start to replicate and even get inserted into other parts of your DNA as a Trojan-horse.

Ask the overwhelming majority of people who have the 'vaccine' what they know about the contents and what they do and they would reply: 'The government says it will stop me getting the virus.' Governments give that false impression on purpose to increase take-up. You can read Sherri Tenpenny's detailed analysis of the health consequences in her blog at [Vaxxter.com](https://vaxxter.com), but in summary these are some of them. She highlights the statement by Bill Gates about how human beings can become their own 'vaccine manufacturing machine'. The man is insane. ['Vaccine'-generated] 'antibodies' carry synthetic messenger RNA into the cells and the damage starts, Tenpenny contends, and she says that lungs can be adversely affected through varying degrees of pus and bleeding which

obviously affects breathing and would be dubbed 'Covid-19'. Even more sinister was the impact of 'antibodies' on macrophages, a white blood cell of the immune system. They consist of Type 1 and Type 2 which have very different functions. She said Type 1 are 'hyper-vigilant' white blood cells which 'gobble up' bacteria etc. However, in doing so, this could cause inflammation and in extreme circumstances be fatal. She says these affects are mitigated by Type 2 macrophages which kick in to calm down the system and stop it going rogue. They clear up dead tissue debris and reduce inflammation that the Type 1 'fire crews' have caused. Type 1 kills the infection and Type 2 heals the damage, she says. This is her punchline with regard to 'Covid vaccinations': She says that mRNA 'antibodies' block Type 2 macrophages by attaching to them and deactivating them. This meant that when the Type 1 response was triggered by infection there was nothing to stop that getting out of hand by calming everything down. There's an on-switch, but no off-switch, she says. What follows can be 'over and out, see you when I see you'.

Genetic suicide

Tenpenny also highlights the potential for autoimmune disease – the body attacking itself – which has been associated with vaccines since they first appeared. Infusing a synthetic foreign substance into cells could cause the immune system to react in a panic believing that the body is being overwhelmed by an invader (it is) and the consequences can again be fatal. There is an autoimmune response known as a 'cytokine storm' which I have likened to a homeowner panicked by an intruder and picking up a gun to shoot randomly in all directions before turning the fire on himself. The immune system unleashes a storm of inflammatory response called cytokines to a threat and the body commits hara-kiri. The lesson is that you mess with the body's immune response at your peril and these 'vaccines' seriously – fundamentally – mess with immune response. Tenpenny refers to a consequence called anaphylactic shock which is a severe and highly dangerous allergic reaction when the immune system

floods the body with chemicals. She gives the example of having a bee sting which primes the immune system and makes it sensitive to those chemicals. When people are stung again maybe years later the immune response can be so powerful that it leads to anaphylactic shock. Tenpenny relates this 'shock' with regard to the 'Covid vaccine' to something called polyethylene glycol or PEG. Enormous numbers of people have become sensitive to this over decades of use in a whole range of products and processes including food, drink, skin creams and 'medicine'. Studies have claimed that some 72 percent of people have antibodies triggered by PEG compared with two percent in the 1960s and allergic hypersensitive reactions to this become a gathering cause for concern. Tenpenny points out that the 'mRNA vaccine' is coated in a 'bubble' of polyethylene glycol which has the potential to cause anaphylactic shock through immune sensitivity. Many reports have appeared of people reacting this way after having the 'Covid vaccine'. What do we think is going to happen as humanity has more and more of these 'vaccines'?

Tenpenny said: 'All these pictures we have seen with people with these rashes ... these weepy rashes, big reactions on their arms and things like that – it's an acute allergic reaction most likely to the polyethylene glycol that you've been previously primed and sensitised to.'

Those who have not studied the conspiracy and its perpetrators at length might think that making the population sensitive to PEG and then putting it in these 'vaccines' is just a coincidence. It is not. It is instead testament to how carefully and coldly-planned current events have been and the scale of the conspiracy we are dealing with. Tenpenny further explains that the 'vaccine' mRNA procedure can breach the blood-brain barrier which protects the brain from toxins and other crap that will cause malfunction. In this case they could make two proteins corrupt brain function to cause Amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS), a progressive nervous system disease leading to loss of muscle control, and frontal lobe degeneration – Alzheimer's and dementia. Immunologist J. Bart Classon published a paper connecting mRNA 'vaccines' to prion

disease which can lead to Alzheimer's and other forms of neurodegenerative disease while others have pointed out the potential to affect the placenta in ways that make women infertile. This will become highly significant in the next chapter when I will discuss other aspects of this non-vaccine that relate to its nanotechnology and transmission from the injected to the uninjected.

Qualified in idiocy

Tenpenny describes how research has confirmed that these 'vaccine'-generated antibodies can interact with a range of other tissues in the body and attack many other organs including the lungs. 'This means that if you have a hundred people standing in front of you that all got this shot they could have a hundred different symptoms.'

Anyone really think that Cult gofers like the Queen, Tony Blair, Christopher Whitty, Anthony Fauci, and all the other psychopaths have really had this 'vaccine' in the pictures we've seen? Not a bloody chance. Why don't doctors all tell us about all these dangers and consequences of the 'Covid vaccine'? Why instead do they encourage and pressure patients to have the shot? Don't let's think for a moment that doctors and medical staff can't be stupid, lazy, and psychopathic and that's without the financial incentives to give the jab. Tenpenny again:

Some people are going to die from the vaccine directly but a large number of people are going to start to get horribly sick and get all kinds of autoimmune diseases 42 days to maybe a year out. What are they going to do, these stupid doctors who say; 'Good for you for getting that vaccine.' What are they going to say; 'Oh, it must be a mutant, we need to give an extra dose of that vaccine.'

Because now the vaccine, instead of one dose or two doses we need three or four because the stupid physicians aren't taking the time to learn anything about it. If I can learn this sitting in my living room reading a 19 page paper and several others so can they. There's nothing special about me, I just take the time to do it.

Remember how Sara Kayat, the NHS and TV doctor, said that the 'Covid vaccine' would '100 percent prevent hospitalisation and death'. Doctors can be idiots like every other profession and they

should not be worshipped as infallible. They are not and far from it. Behind many medical and scientific 'experts' lies an uninformed prat trying to hide themselves from you although in the 'Covid' era many have failed to do so as with UK narrative-repeating 'TV doctor' Hilary Jones. Pushing back against the minority of proper doctors and scientists speaking out against the 'vaccine' has been the entire edifice of the Cult global state in the form of governments, medical systems, corporations, mainstream media, Silicon Valley, and an army of compliant doctors, medical staff and scientists willing to say anything for money and to enhance their careers by promoting the party line. If you do that you are an 'expert' and if you won't you are an 'anti-vaxxer' and 'Covidiot'. The pressure to be 'vaccinated' is incessant. We have even had reports claiming that the 'vaccine' can help cure cancer and Alzheimer's and make the lame walk. I am waiting for the announcement that it can bring you coffee in the morning and cook your tea. Just as the symptoms of 'Covid' seem to increase by the week so have the miracles of the 'vaccine'. American supermarket giant Kroger Co. offered nearly 500,000 employees in 35 states a \$100 bonus for having the 'vaccine' while donut chain Krispy Kreme promised 'vaccinated' customers a free glazed donut every day for the rest of 2021. Have your DNA changed and you will get a doughnut although we might not have to give you them for long. Such offers and incentives confirm the desperation.

Perhaps the worse vaccine-stunt of them all was UK 'Health' Secretary Matt-the-prat Hancock on live TV after watching a clip of someone being 'vaccinated' when the roll-out began. Hancock faked tears so badly it was embarrassing. Brain-of-Britain Piers Morgan, the lockdown-supporting, 'vaccine' supporting, 'vaccine' passport-supporting, TV host played along with Hancock – 'You're quite emotional about that' he said in response to acting so atrocious it would have been called out at a school nativity which will presumably today include Mary and Jesus in masks, wise men keeping their camels six feet apart, and shepherds under tent arrest. System-serving Morgan tweeted this: 'Love the idea of covid vaccine passports for everywhere: flights, restaurants, clubs, football, gyms,

shops etc. It's time covid-denying, anti-vaxxer loonies had their bullsh*t bluff called & bar themselves from going anywhere that responsible citizens go.' If only I could aspire to his genius. To think that Morgan, who specialises in shouting over anyone he disagrees with, was lauded as a free speech hero when he lost his job after storming off the set of his live show like a child throwing his dolly out of the pram. If he is a free speech hero we are in real trouble. I have no idea what 'bullsh*t' means, by the way, the * throws me completely.

The Cult is desperate to infuse its synthetic DNA-changing concoction into everyone and has been using every lie, trick and intimidation to do so. The question of '*Why?*' we shall now address.

CHAPTER TEN

Human 2.0

I believe that at the end of the century the use of words and general educated opinion will have altered so much that one will be able to speak of machines thinking without expecting to be contradicted –
Alan Turing (1912-1954), the ‘Father of artificial intelligence’

I have been exposing for decades the plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic-biological state. The new human that I will call Human 2.0 is planned to be connected to artificial intelligence and a global AI ‘Smart Grid’ that would operate as one global system in which AI would control everything from your fridge to your heating system to your car to your mind. Humans would no longer be ‘human’, but post-human and sub-human, with their thinking and emotional processes replaced by AI.

What I said sounded crazy and beyond science fiction and I could understand that. To any balanced, rational, mind it *is* crazy. Today, however, that world is becoming reality and it puts the ‘Covid vaccine’ into its true context. Ray Kurzweil is the ultra-Zionist ‘computer scientist, inventor and futurist’ and co-founder of the Singularity University. Singularity refers to the merging of humans with machines or ‘transhumanism’. Kurzweil has said humanity would be connected to the cyber ‘cloud’ in the period of the ever-recurring year of 2030:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and ‘think in the cloud’ ... We’re going to put gateways to the

cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations. As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

They are trying to sell this end-of-humanity-as-we-know-it as the next stage of 'evolution' when we become super-human and 'like the gods'. They are lying to you. Shocked, eh? The population, and again especially the young, have been manipulated into addiction to technologies designed to enslave them for life. First they induced an addiction to smartphones (holdables); next they moved to technology on the body (wearables); and then began the invasion of the body (implantables). I warned way back about the plan for microchipped people and we are now entering that era. We should not be diverted into thinking that this refers only to chips we can see. Most important are the nanochips known as smart dust, neural dust and nanobots which are far too small to be seen by the human eye. Nanotechnology is everywhere, increasingly in food products, and released into the atmosphere by the geoengineering of the skies funded by Bill Gates to 'shut out the Sun' and 'save the planet from global warming'. Gates has been funding a project to spray millions of tonnes of chalk (calcium carbonate) into the stratosphere over Sweden to 'dim the Sun' and cool the Earth. Scientists warned the move could be disastrous for weather systems in ways no one can predict and opposition led to the Swedish space agency announcing that the 'experiment' would not be happening as planned in the summer of 2021; but it shows where the Cult is going with dimming the impact of the Sun and there's an associated plan to change the planet's atmosphere. Who gives psychopath Gates the right to dictate to the entire human race and dismantle planetary systems? The world will not be safe while this man is at large.

The global warming hoax has made the Sun, like the gas of life, something to fear when both are essential to good health and human survival (more inversion). The body transforms sunlight into vital vitamin D through a process involving ... *cholesterol*. This is the cholesterol we are also told to fear. We are urged to take Big Pharma

statin drugs to reduce cholesterol and it's all systematic. Reducing cholesterol means reducing vitamin D uptake with all the multiple health problems that will cause. At least if you take statins long term it saves the government from having to pay you a pension. The delivery system to block sunlight is widely referred to as chemtrails although these have a much deeper agenda, too. They appear at first to be contrails or condensation trails streaming from aircraft into cold air at high altitudes. Contrails disperse very quickly while chemtrails do not and spread out across the sky before eventually their content falls to earth. Many times I have watched aircraft cross-cross a clear blue sky releasing chemtrails until it looks like a cloudy day. Chemtrails contain many things harmful to humans and the natural world including toxic heavy metals, aluminium (see Alzheimer's) and nanotechnology. Ray Kurzweil reveals the reason without actually saying so: 'Nanobots will infuse all the matter around us with information. Rocks, trees, everything will become these intelligent creatures.' How do you deliver that? *From the sky.* Self-replicating nanobots would connect everything to the Smart Grid. The phenomenon of Morgellons disease began in the chemtrail era and the correlation has led to it being dubbed the 'chemtrail disease'. Self-replicating fibres appear in the body that can be pulled out through the skin. Morgellons fibres continue to grow outside the body and have a form of artificial intelligence. I cover this at greater length in *Phantom Self*.

'Vaccine' operating system

'Covid vaccines' with their self-replicating synthetic material are also designed to make the connection between humanity and Kurzweil's 'cloud'. American doctor and dedicated campaigner for truth, Carrie Madej, an Internal Medicine Specialist in Georgia with more than 20 years medical experience, has highlighted the nanotechnology aspect of the fake 'vaccines'. She explains how one of the components in at least the Moderna and Pfizer synthetic potions are 'lipid nanoparticles' which are 'like little tiny computer bits' – a 'sci-fi substance' known as nanobots and hydrogel which can be 'triggered

at any moment to deliver its payload' and act as 'biosensors'. The synthetic substance had 'the ability to accumulate data from your body like your breathing, your respiration, thoughts and emotions, all kind of things' and each syringe could carry a *million* nanobots:

This substance because it's like little bits of computers in your body, crazy, but it's true, it can do that, [and] obviously has the ability to act through Wi-Fi. It can receive and transmit energy, messages, frequencies or impulses. That issue has never been addressed by these companies. What does that do to the human?

Just imagine getting this substance in you and it can react to things all around you, the 5G, your smart device, your phones, what is happening with that? What if something is triggering it, too, like an impulse, a frequency? We have something completely foreign in the human body.

Madej said her research revealed that electromagnetic (EMF) frequencies emitted by phones and other devices had increased dramatically in the same period of the 'vaccine' rollout and she was seeing more people with radiation problems as 5G and other electromagnetic technology was expanded and introduced to schools and hospitals. She said she was 'floored with the EMF coming off' the devices she checked. All this makes total sense and syncs with my own work of decades when you think that Moderna refers in documents to its mRNA 'vaccine' as an 'operating system':

Recognizing the broad potential of mRNA science, we set out to create an mRNA technology platform that functions very much like an operating system on a computer. It is designed so that it can plug and play interchangeably with different programs. In our case, the 'program' or 'app' is our mRNA drug – the unique mRNA sequence that codes for a protein ...

... Our MRNA Medicines – 'The 'Software Of Life': When we have a concept for a new mRNA medicine and begin research, fundamental components are already in place. Generally, the only thing that changes from one potential mRNA medicine to another is the coding region – the actual genetic code that instructs ribosomes to make protein. Utilizing these instruction sets gives our investigational mRNA medicines a software-like quality. We also have the ability to combine different mRNA sequences encoding for different proteins in a single mRNA investigational medicine.

Who needs a real 'virus' when you can create a computer version to justify infusing your operating system into the entire human race on the road to making living, breathing people into cyborgs? What is missed with the 'vaccines' is the *digital* connection between synthetic material and the body that I highlighted earlier with the study that hacked a computer with human DNA. On one level the body is digital, based on mathematical codes, and I'll have more about that in the next chapter. Those who ridiculously claim that mRNA 'vaccines' are not designed to change human genetics should explain the words of Dr Tal Zaks, chief medical officer at Moderna, in a 2017 TED talk. He said that over the last 30 years 'we've been living this phenomenal digital scientific revolution, and I'm here today to tell you, that we are actually *hacking the software of life*, and that it's changing the way we think about prevention and treatment of disease':

In every cell there's this thing called messenger RNA, or mRNA for short, that transmits the critical information from the DNA in our genes to the protein, which is really the stuff we're all made out of. This is the critical information that determines what the cell will do. So we think about it as an operating system. So if you could change that, if you could introduce a line of code, or change a line of code, it turns out, that has profound implications for everything, from the flu to cancer.

Zaks should more accurately have said that this has profound implications for the human genetic code and the nature of DNA. Communications within the body go both ways and not only one. But, hey, no, the 'Covid vaccine' will not affect your genetics. Cult fact-checkers say so even though the man who helped to develop the mRNA technique says that it does. Zaks said in 2017:

If you think about what it is we're trying to do. We've taken information and our understanding of that information and how that information is transmitted in a cell, and we've taken our understanding of medicine and how to make drugs, and we're fusing the two. We think of it as information therapy.

I have been writing for decades that the body is an information field communicating with itself and the wider world. This is why

radiation which is information can change the information field of body and mind through phenomena like 5G and change their nature and function. 'Information therapy' means to change the body's information field and change the way it operates. DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and can be mutated by information like mRNA synthetic messaging. Technology to do this has been ready and waiting in the underground bases and other secret projects to be rolled out when the 'Covid' hoax was played. 'Trials' of such short and irrelevant duration were only for public consumption. When they say the 'vaccine' is 'experimental' that is not true. It may appear to be 'experimental' to those who don't know what's going on, but the trials have already been done to ensure the Cult gets the result it desires. Zaks said that it took decades to sequence the human genome, completed in 2003, but now they could do it in a week. By 'they' he means scientists operating in the public domain. In the secret projects they were sequencing the genome in a week long before even 2003.

Deluge of mRNA

Highly significantly the Moderna document says the guiding premise is that if using mRNA as a medicine works for one disease then it should work for many diseases. They were leveraging the flexibility afforded by their platform and the fundamental role mRNA plays in protein synthesis to pursue mRNA medicines for a broad spectrum of diseases. Moderna is confirming what I was saying through 2020 that multiple 'vaccines' were planned for 'Covid' (and later invented 'variants') and that previous vaccines would be converted to the mRNA system to infuse the body with massive amounts of genetically-manipulating synthetic material to secure a transformation to a synthetic-biological state. The 'vaccines' are designed to kill stunning numbers as part of the long-exposed Cult depopulation agenda and transform the rest. Given this is the goal you can appreciate why there is such hysterical demand for every human to be 'vaccinated' for an alleged 'disease' that has an estimated 'infection' to 'death' ratio of 0.23-0.15 percent. As I write

children are being given the 'vaccine' in trials (their parents are a disgrace) and ever-younger people are being offered the vaccine for a 'virus' that even if you believe it exists has virtually zero chance of harming them. Horrific effects of the 'trials' on a 12-year-old girl were revealed by a family member to be serious brain and gastric problems that included a bowel obstruction and the inability to swallow liquids or solids. She was unable to eat or drink without throwing up, had extreme pain in her back, neck and abdomen, and was paralysed from the waist down which stopped her urinating unaided. When the girl was first taken to hospital doctors said it was all in her mind. She was signed up for the 'trial' by her parents for whom no words suffice. None of this 'Covid vaccine' insanity makes any sense unless you see what the 'vaccine' really is – a body-changer. Synthetic biology or 'SynBio' is a fast-emerging and expanding scientific discipline which includes everything from genetic and molecular engineering to electrical and computer engineering. Synthetic biology is defined in these ways:

- A multidisciplinary area of research that seeks to create new biological parts, devices, and systems, or to redesign systems that are already found in nature.
- The use of a mixture of physical engineering and genetic engineering to create new (and therefore synthetic) life forms.
- An emerging field of research that aims to combine the knowledge and methods of biology, engineering and related disciplines in the design of chemically-synthesized DNA to create organisms with novel or enhanced characteristics and traits (synthetic organisms including humans).

We now have synthetic blood, skin, organs and limbs being developed along with synthetic body parts produced by 3D printers. These are all elements of the synthetic human programme and this comment by Kurzweil's co-founder of the Singularity University,

Peter Diamandis, can be seen in a whole new light with the 'Covid' hoax and the sanctions against those that refuse the 'vaccine':

Anybody who is going to be resisting the progress forward [to transhumanism] is going to be resisting evolution and, fundamentally, they will die out. It's not a matter of whether it's good or bad. It's going to happen.

'Resisting evolution'? What absolute bollocks. The arrogance of these people is without limit. His 'it's going to happen' mantra is another way of saying 'resistance is futile' to break the spirit of those pushing back and we must not fall for it. Getting this genetically-transforming 'vaccine' into everyone is crucial to the Cult plan for total control and the desperation to achieve that is clear for anyone to see. Vaccine passports are a major factor in this and they, too, are a form of resistance is futile. It's NOT. The paper funded by the Rockefeller Foundation for the 2013 'health conference' in China said:

We will interact more with artificial intelligence. The use of robotics, bio-engineering to augment human functioning is already well underway and will advance. Re-engineering of humans into potentially separate and unequal forms through genetic engineering or mixed human-robots raises debates on ethics and equality.

A new demography is projected to emerge after 2030 [that year again] of technologies (robotics, genetic engineering, nanotechnology) producing robots, engineered organisms, 'nanobots' and artificial intelligence (AI) that can self-replicate. Debates will grow on the implications of an impending reality of human designed life.

What is happening today is so long planned. The world army enforcing the will of the world government is intended to be a robot army, not a human one. Today's military and its technologically 'enhanced' troops, pilotless planes and driverless vehicles are just stepping stones to that end. Human soldiers are used as Cult fodder and its time they woke up to that and worked for the freedom of the population instead of their own destruction and their family's destruction – the same with the police. Join us and let's sort this out. The phenomenon of enforce my own destruction is widespread in the 'Covid' era with Woker 'luvvies' in the acting and entertainment

industries supporting 'Covid' rules which have destroyed their profession and the same with those among the public who put signs on the doors of their businesses 'closed due to Covid – stay safe' when many will never reopen. It's a form of masochism and most certainly insanity.

Transgender = transhumanism

When something explodes out of nowhere and is suddenly everywhere it is always the Cult agenda and so it is with the tidal wave of claims and demands that have infiltrated every aspect of society under the heading of 'transgenderism'. The term 'trans' is so 'in' and this is the dictionary definition:

A prefix meaning 'across', 'through', occurring ... in loanwords from Latin, used in particular for denoting movement or conveyance from place to place (transfer; transmit; transplant) or complete change (transform; transmute), or to form adjectives meaning 'crossing', 'on the other side of', or 'going beyond' the place named (transmontane; transnational; trans-Siberian).

Transgender means to go beyond gender and transhuman means to go beyond human. Both are aspects of the Cult plan to transform the human body to a synthetic state with *no gender*. Human 2.0 is not designed to procreate and would be produced technologically with no need for parents. The new human would mean the end of parents and so men, and increasingly women, are being targeted for the deletion of their rights and status. Parental rights are disappearing at an ever-quickenning speed for the same reason. The new human would have no need for men or women when there is no procreation and no gender. Perhaps the transgender movement that appears to be in a permanent state of frenzy might now contemplate on how it is being used. This was never about transgender rights which are only the interim excuse for confusing gender, particularly in the young, on the road to *fusing* gender. Transgender activism is not an end; it is a *means* to an end. We see again the technique of creative destruction in which you destroy the status quo to 'build back better' in the form that you want. The gender status quo had to be

destroyed by persuading the Cult-created Woke mentality to believe that you can have 100 genders or more. A programme for 9 to 12 year olds produced by the Cult-owned BBC promoted the 100 genders narrative. The very idea may be the most monumental nonsense, but it is not what is true that counts, only what you can make people *believe* is true. Once the gender of $2 + 2 = 4$ has been dismantled through indoctrination, intimidation and $2 + 2 = 5$ then the new no-gender normal can take its place with Human 2.0.

Aldous Huxley revealed the plan in his prophetic *Brave New World* in 1932:

Natural reproduction has been done away with and children are created, decanted', and raised in 'hatcheries and conditioning centres'. From birth, people are genetically designed to fit into one of five castes, which are further split into 'Plus' and 'Minus' members and designed to fulfil predetermined positions within the social and economic strata of the World State.

How could Huxley know this in 1932? For the same reason George Orwell knew about the Big Brother state in 1948, Cult insiders I have quoted knew about it in 1969, and I have known about it since the early 1990s. If you are connected to the Cult or you work your balls off to uncover the plan you can predict the future. The process is simple. If there is a plan for the world and nothing intervenes to stop it then it will happen. Thus if you communicate the plan ahead of time you are perceived to have predicted the future, but you haven't. You have revealed the plan which without intervention will become the human future. The whole reason I have done what I have is to alert enough people to inspire an intervention and maybe at last that time has come with the Cult and its intentions now so obvious to anyone with a brain in working order.

The future is here

Technological wombs that Huxley described to replace parent procreation are already being developed and they are only the projects we know about in the public arena. Israeli scientists told *The Times of Israel* in March, 2021, that they have grown 250-cell embryos

into mouse fetuses with fully formed organs using artificial wombs in a development they say could pave the way for gestating humans outside the womb. Professor Jacob Hanna of the Weizmann Institute of Science said:

We took mouse embryos from the mother at day five of development, when they are just of 250 cells, and had them in the incubator from day five until day 11, by which point they had grown all their organs.

By day 11 they make their own blood and have a beating heart, a fully developed brain. Anybody would look at them and say, 'this is clearly a mouse foetus with all the characteristics of a mouse.' It's gone from being a ball of cells to being an advanced foetus.

A special liquid is used to nourish embryo cells in a laboratory dish and they float on the liquid to duplicate the first stage of embryonic development. The incubator creates all the right conditions for its development, Hanna said. The liquid gives the embryo 'all the nutrients, hormones and sugars they need' along with a custom-made electronic incubator which controls gas concentration, pressure and temperature. The cutting-edge in the underground bases and other secret locations will be light years ahead of that, however, and this was reported by the London *Guardian* in 2017:

We are approaching a biotechnological breakthrough. Ectogenesis, the invention of a complete external womb, could completely change the nature of human reproduction. In April this year, researchers at the Children's Hospital of Philadelphia announced their development of an artificial womb.

The article was headed 'Artificial wombs could soon be a reality. What will this mean for women?' What would it mean for children is an even bigger question. No mother to bond with only a machine in preparation for a life of soulless interaction and control in a world governed by machines (see the *Matrix* movies). Now observe the calculated manipulations of the 'Covid' hoax as human interaction and warmth has been curtailed by distancing, isolation and fear with people communicating via machines on a scale never seen before.

These are all dots in the same picture as are all the personal assistants, gadgets and children's toys through which kids and adults communicate with AI as if it is human. The AI 'voice' on Sat-Nav should be included. All these things are psychological preparation for the Cult endgame. Before you can make a physical connection with AI you have to make a psychological connection and that is what people are being conditioned to do with this ever gathering human-AI interaction. Movies and TV programmes depicting the transhuman, robot dystopia relate to a phenomenon known as 'pre-emptive programming' in which the world that is planned is portrayed everywhere in movies, TV and advertising. This is conditioning the conscious and subconscious mind to become familiar with the planned reality to dilute resistance when it happens for real. What would have been a shock such is the change is made less so. We have young children put on the road to transgender transition surgery with puberty blocking drugs at an age when they could never be able to make those life-changing decisions.

Rachel Levine, a professor of paediatrics and psychiatry who believes in treating children this way, became America's highest-ranked openly-transgender official when she was confirmed as US Assistant Secretary at the Department of Health and Human Services after being nominated by Joe Biden (the Cult). Activists and governments press for laws to deny parents a say in their children's transition process so the kids can be isolated and manipulated into agreeing to irreversible medical procedures. A Canadian father Robert Hoogland was denied bail by the Vancouver Supreme Court in 2021 and remained in jail for breaching a court order that he stay silent over his young teenage daughter, a minor, who was being offered life-changing hormone therapy without parental consent. At the age of 12 the girl's 'school counsellor' said she may be transgender, referred her to a doctor and told the school to treat her like a boy. This is another example of state-serving schools imposing ever more control over children's lives while parents have ever less.

Contemptible and extreme child abuse is happening all over the world as the Cult gender-fusion operation goes into warp-speed.

Why the war on men – and now women?

The question about what artificial wombs mean for women should rightly be asked. The answer can be seen in the deletion of women's rights involving sport, changing rooms, toilets and status in favour of people in male bodies claiming to identify as women. I can identify as a mountain climber, but it doesn't mean I can climb a mountain any more than a biological man can be a biological woman. To believe so is a triumph of belief over factual reality which is the very perceptual basis of everything Woke. Women's sport is being destroyed by allowing those with male bodies who say they identify as female to 'compete' with girls and women. Male body 'women' dominate 'women's' competition with their greater muscle mass, bone density, strength and speed. With that disadvantage sport for women loses all meaning. To put this in perspective nearly 300 American high school boys can run faster than the quickest woman sprinter in the world. Women are seeing their previously protected spaces invaded by male bodies simply because they claim to identify as women. That's all they need to do to access all women's spaces and activities under the Biden 'Equality Act' that destroys equality for women with the usual Orwellian Woke inversion. Male sex offenders have already committed rapes in women's prisons after claiming to identify as women to get them transferred. Does this not matter to the Woke 'equality' hypocrites? Not in the least. What matters to Cult manipulators and funders behind transgender activists is to advance gender fusion on the way to the no-gender 'human'. When you are seeking to impose transparent nonsense like this, or the 'Covid' hoax, the only way the nonsense can prevail is through censorship and intimidation of dissenters, deletion of factual information, and programming of the unquestioning, bewildered and naive. You don't have to scan the world for long to see that all these things are happening.

Many women's rights organisations have realised that rights and status which took such a long time to secure are being eroded and that it is systematic. Kara Dansky of the global Women's Human Rights Campaign said that Biden's transgender executive order immediately he took office, subsequent orders, and Equality Act legislation that followed 'seek to erase women and girls in the law as a category'. *Exactly*. I said during the long ago-started war on men (in which many women play a crucial part) that this was going to turn into a war on them. The Cult is phasing out *both* male and female genders. To get away with that they are brought into conflict so they are busy fighting each other while the Cult completes the job with no unity of response. Unity, people, *unity*. We need unity everywhere. Transgender is the only show in town as the big step towards the no-gender human. It's not about rights for transgender people and never has been. Woke political correctness is deleting words relating to genders to the same end. Wokers believe this is to be 'inclusive' when the opposite is true. They are deleting words describing gender because gender *itself* is being deleted by Human 2.0. Terms like 'man', 'woman', 'mother' and 'father' are being deleted in the universities and other institutions to be replaced by the *no-gender*, not trans-gender, 'individuals' and 'guardians'. Women's rights campaigner Maria Keffler of Partners for Ethical Care said: 'Children are being taught from kindergarten upward that some boys have a vagina, some girls have a penis, and that kids can be any gender they want to be.' Do we really believe that suddenly countries all over the world at the same time had the idea of having drag queens go into schools or read transgender stories to very young children in the local library? It's coldly-calculated confusion of gender on the way to the fusion of gender. Suzanne Vierling, a psychologist from Southern California, made another important point:

Yesterday's slave woman who endured gynecological medical experiments is today's girl-child being butchered in a booming gender-transitioning sector. Ovaries removed, pushing her into menopause and osteoporosis, uncharted territory, and parents' rights and authority decimated.

The erosion of parental rights is a common theme in line with the Cult plans to erase the very concept of parents and 'ovaries removed, pushing her into menopause' means what? Those born female lose the ability to have children – another way to discontinue humanity as we know it.

Eliminating Human 1.0 (before our very eyes)

To pave the way for Human 2.0 you must phase out Human 1.0. This is happening through plummeting sperm counts and making women infertile through an onslaught of chemicals, radiation (including smartphones in pockets of men) and mRNA 'vaccines'. Common agriculture pesticides are also having a devastating impact on human fertility. I have been tracking collapsing sperm counts in the books for a long time and in 2021 came a book by fertility scientist and reproductive epidemiologist Shanna Swan, *Count Down: How Our Modern World Is Threatening Sperm Counts, Altering Male and Female Reproductive Development and Imperiling the Future of the Human Race*. She reports how the global fertility rate dropped by *half* between 1960 and 2016 with America's birth rate 16 percent below where it needs to be to sustain the population. Women are experiencing declining egg quality, more miscarriages, and more couples suffer from infertility. Other findings were an increase in erectile dysfunction, infant boys developing more genital abnormalities, male problems with conception, and plunging levels of the male hormone testosterone which would explain why so many men have lost their backbone and masculinity. This has been very evident during the 'Covid' hoax when women have been prominent among the Pushbackers and big strapping blokes have bowed their heads, covered their faces with a nappy and quietly submitted. Mind control expert Cathy O'Brien also points to how global education introduced the concept of 'we're all winners' in sport and classrooms: 'Competition was defused, and it in turn defused a sense of fighting back.' This is another version of the 'equity' doctrine in which you drive down rather than raise up. What a contrast in Cult-controlled China with its global ambitions

where the government published plans in January, 2021, to 'cultivate masculinity' in boys from kindergarten through to high school in the face of a 'masculinity crisis'. A government adviser said boys would be soon become 'delicate, timid and effeminate' unless action was taken. Don't expect any similar policy in the targeted West. A 2006 study showed that a 65-year-old man in 2002 had testosterone levels *15 percent* lower than a 65-year-old man in 1987 while a 2020 study found a similar story with young adults and adolescents. Men are getting prescriptions for testosterone replacement therapy which causes an even greater drop in sperm count with up to 99 percent seeing sperm counts drop to zero during the treatment. More sperm is defective and malfunctioning with some having two heads or not pursuing an egg.

A class of *synthetic* chemicals known as phthalates are being blamed for the decline. These are found everywhere in plastics, shampoos, cosmetics, furniture, flame retardants, personal care products, pesticides, canned foods and even receipts. Why till receipts? Everyone touches them. Let no one delude themselves that all this is not systematic to advance the long-time agenda for human body transformation. Phthalates mimic hormones and disrupt the hormone balance causing testosterone to fall and genital birth defects in male infants. Animals and fish have been affected in the same way due to phthalates and other toxins in rivers. When fish turn gay or change sex through chemicals in rivers and streams it is a pointer to why there has been such an increase in gay people and the sexually confused. It doesn't matter to me what sexuality people choose to be, but if it's being affected by chemical pollution and consumption then we need to know. Does anyone really think that this is not connected to the transgender agenda, the war on men and the condemnation of male 'toxic masculinity'? You watch this being followed by 'toxic femininity'. It's already happening. When breastfeeding becomes 'chest-feeding', pregnant women become pregnant people along with all the other Woke claptrap you know that the world is going insane and there's a Cult scam in progress. Transgender activists are promoting the Cult agenda while Cult

billionaires support and fund the insanity as they laugh themselves to sleep at the sheer stupidity for which humans must be infamous in galaxies far, far away.

'Covid vaccines' and female infertility

We can now see why the 'vaccine' has been connected to potential infertility in women. Dr Michael Yeadon, former Vice President and Chief Scientific Advisor at Pfizer, and Dr Wolfgang Wodarg in Germany, filed a petition with the European Medicines Agency in December, 2020, urging them to stop trials for the Pfizer/BioNTech shot and all other mRNA trials until further studies had been done. They were particularly concerned about possible effects on fertility with 'vaccine'-produced antibodies attacking the protein Syncytin-1 which is responsible for developing the placenta. The result would be infertility 'of indefinite duration' in women who have the 'vaccine' with the placenta failing to form. Section 10.4.2 of the Pfizer/BioNTech trial protocol says that pregnant women or those who might become so should not have mRNA shots. Section 10.4 warns men taking mRNA shots to 'be abstinent from heterosexual intercourse' and not to donate sperm. The UK government said that it *did not know* if the mRNA procedure had an effect on fertility. *Did not know?* These people have to go to jail. UK government advice did not recommend at the start that pregnant women had the shot and said they should avoid pregnancy for at least two months after 'vaccination'. The 'advice' was later updated to pregnant women should only have the 'vaccine' if the benefits outweighed the risks to mother and foetus. What the hell is that supposed to mean? Then 'spontaneous abortions' began to appear and rapidly increase on the adverse reaction reporting schemes which include only a fraction of adverse reactions. Thousands and ever-growing numbers of 'vaccinated' women are describing changes to their menstrual cycle with heavier blood flow, irregular periods and menstruating again after going through the menopause – all links to reproduction effects. Women are passing blood clots and the lining of their uterus while men report erectile dysfunction and blood effects. Most

significantly of all *unvaccinated* women began to report similar menstrual changes after interaction with '*vaccinated*' people and men and children were also affected with bleeding noses, blood clots and other conditions. 'Shedding' is when vaccinated people can emit the content of a vaccine to affect the unvaccinated, but this is different. 'Vaccinated' people were not shedding a 'live virus' allegedly in 'vaccines' as before because the fake 'Covid vaccines' involve synthetic material and other toxicity. Doctors exposing what is happening prefer the term 'transmission' to shedding. Somehow those that have had the shots are transmitting effects to those that haven't. Dr Carrie Madej said the nano-content of the 'vaccines' can 'act like an antenna' to others around them which fits perfectly with my own conclusions. This 'vaccine' transmission phenomenon was becoming known as the book went into production and I deal with this further in the Postscript.

Vaccine effects on sterility are well known. The World Health Organization was accused in 2014 of sterilising millions of women in Kenya with the evidence confirmed by the content of the vaccines involved. The same WHO behind the 'Covid' hoax admitted its involvement for more than ten years with the vaccine programme. Other countries made similar claims. Charges were lodged by Tanzania, Nicaragua, Mexico, and the Philippines. The Gardasil vaccine claimed to protect against a genital 'virus' known as HPV has also been linked to infertility. Big Pharma and the WHO (same thing) are criminal and satanic entities. Then there's the Bill Gates Foundation which is connected through funding and shared interests with 20 pharmaceutical giants and laboratories. He stands accused of directing the policy of United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF), vaccine alliance GAVI, and other groupings, to advance the vaccine agenda and silence opposition at great cost to women and children. At the same time Gates wants to reduce the global population. Coincidence?

Great Reset = Smart Grid = new human

The Cult agenda I have been exposing for 30 years is now being openly promoted by Cult assets like Gates and Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum under code-terms like the 'Great Reset', 'Build Back Better' and 'a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world'. What provided this 'rare but narrow window of opportunity'? The 'Covid' hoax did. Who created that? *They* did. My books from not that long ago warned about the planned 'Internet of Things' (IoT) and its implications for human freedom. This was the plan to connect all technology to the Internet and artificial intelligence and today we are way down that road with an estimated 36 billion devices connected to the World Wide Web and that figure is projected to be 76 billion by 2025. I further warned that the Cult planned to go beyond that to the Internet of *Everything* when the human brain was connected via AI to the Internet and Kurzweil's 'cloud'. Now we have Cult operatives like Schwab calling for precisely that under the term 'Internet of Bodies', a fusion of the physical, digital and biological into one centrally-controlled Smart Grid system which the Cult refers to as the 'Fourth Industrial Revolution'. They talk about the 'biological', but they really mean the synthetic-biological which is required to fully integrate the human body and brain into the Smart Grid and artificial intelligence planned to replace the human mind. We have everything being synthetically manipulated including the natural world through GMO and smart dust, the food we eat and the human body itself with synthetic 'vaccines'. I said in *The Answer* that we would see the Cult push for synthetic meat to replace animals and in February, 2021, the so predictable psychopath Bill Gates called for the introduction of synthetic meat to save us all from 'climate change'. The climate hoax just keeps on giving like the 'Covid' hoax. The war on meat by vegan activists is a carbon (oops, sorry) copy of the manipulation of transgender activists. They have no idea (except their inner core) that they are being used to promote and impose the agenda of the Cult or that they are only the *vehicle* and not the *reason*. This is not to say those who choose not to eat meat shouldn't be respected and supported in that right, but there are ulterior motives

for those in power. A *Forbes* article in December, 2019, highlighted the plan so beloved of Schwab and the Cult under the heading: 'What Is The Internet of Bodies? And How Is It Changing Our World?' The article said the human body is the latest data platform (remember 'our vaccine is an operating system'). *Forbes* described the plan very accurately and the words could have come straight out of my books from long before:

The Internet of Bodies (IoB) is an extension of the IoT and basically connects the human body to a network through devices that are ingested, implanted, or connected to the body in some way. Once connected, data can be exchanged, and the body and device can be remotely monitored and controlled.

They were really describing a human hive mind with human perception centrally-dictated via an AI connection as well as allowing people to be 'remotely monitored and controlled'. Everything from a fridge to a human mind could be directed from a central point by these insane psychopaths and 'Covid vaccines' are crucial to this. *Forbes* explained the process I mentioned earlier of holdable and wearable technology followed by implantable. The article said there were three generations of the Internet of Bodies that include:

- Body external: These are wearable devices such as Apple Watches or Fitbits that can monitor our health.
- Body internal: These include pacemakers, cochlear implants, and digital pills that go inside our bodies to monitor or control various aspects of health.
- Body embedded: The third generation of the Internet of Bodies is embedded technology where technology and the human body are melded together and have a real-time connection to a remote machine.

Forbes noted the development of the Brain Computer Interface (BCI) which merges the brain with an external device for monitoring and controlling in real-time. 'The ultimate goal is to help restore function to individuals with disabilities by using brain signals rather than conventional neuromuscular pathways.' Oh, do fuck off. The goal of brain interface technology is controlling human thought and emotion from the central point in a hive mind serving its masters wishes. Many people are now agreeing to be chipped to open doors without a key. You can recognise them because they'll be wearing a mask, social distancing and lining up for the 'vaccine'. The Cult plans a Great Reset money system after they have completed the demolition of the global economy in which 'money' will be exchanged through communication with body operating systems. Rand Corporation, a Cult-owned think tank, said of the Internet of Bodies or IoB:

Internet of Bodies technologies fall under the broader IoT umbrella. But as the name suggests, IoB devices introduce an even more intimate interplay between humans and gadgets. IoB devices monitor the human body, collect health metrics and other personal information, and transmit those data over the Internet. Many devices, such as fitness trackers, are already in use ... IoB devices ... and those in development can track, record, and store users' whereabouts, bodily functions, and what they see, hear, and even think.

Schwab's World Economic Forum, a long-winded way of saying 'fascism' or 'the Cult', has gone full-on with the Internet of Bodies in the 'Covid' era. 'We're entering the era of the Internet of Bodies', it declared, 'collecting our physical data via a range of devices that can be implanted, swallowed or worn'. The result would be a huge amount of health-related data that could improve human wellbeing around the world, and prove crucial in fighting the 'Covid-19 pandemic'. Does anyone think these clowns care about 'human wellbeing' after the death and devastation their pandemic hoax has purposely caused? Schwab and co say we should move forward with the Internet of Bodies because 'Keeping track of symptoms could help us stop the spread of infection, and quickly detect new cases'. How wonderful, but keeping track' is all they are really bothered

about. Researchers were investigating if data gathered from smartwatches and similar devices could be used as viral infection alerts by tracking the user's heart rate and breathing. Schwab said in his 2018 book *Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution*:

The lines between technologies and beings are becoming blurred and not just by the ability to create lifelike robots or synthetics. Instead it is about the ability of new technologies to literally become part of us. Technologies already influence how we understand ourselves, how we think about each other, and how we determine our realities. As the technologies ... give us deeper access to parts of ourselves, we may begin to integrate digital technologies into our bodies.

You can see what the game is. Twenty-four hour control and people – if you could still call them that – would never know when something would go ping and take them out of circulation. It's the most obvious rush to a global fascist dictatorship and the complete submission of humanity and yet still so many are locked away in their Cult-induced perceptual coma and can't see it.

Smart Grid control centres

The human body is being transformed by the 'vaccines' and in other ways into a synthetic cyborg that can be attached to the global Smart Grid which would be controlled from a central point and other sub-locations of Grid manipulation. Where are these planned to be? Well, China for a start which is one of the Cult's biggest centres of operation. The technological control system and technocratic rule was incubated here to be unleashed across the world after the 'Covid' hoax came out of China in 2020. Another Smart Grid location that will surprise people new to this is Israel. I have exposed in *The Trigger* how Sabbatian technocrats, intelligence and military operatives were behind the horrors of 9/11 and not 19 Arab hijackers' who somehow manifested the ability to pilot big passenger airliners when instructors at puddle-jumping flying schools described some of them as a joke. The 9/11 attacks were made possible through control of civilian and military air computer systems and those of the White House, Pentagon and connected agencies. See *The Trigger* – it

will blow your mind. The controlling and coordinating force were the Sabbatian networks in Israel and the United States which by then had infiltrated the entire US government, military and intelligence system. The real name of the American Deep State is 'Sabbatian State'. Israel is a tiny country of only nine million people, but it is one of the global centres of cyber operations and fast catching Silicon Valley in importance to the Cult. Israel is known as the 'start-up nation' for all the cyber companies spawned there with the Sabbatian specialisation of 'cyber security' that I mentioned earlier which gives those companies access to computer systems of their clients in real time through 'backdoors' written into the coding when security software is downloaded. The Sabbatian centre of cyber operations outside Silicon Valley is the Israeli military Cyber Intelligence Unit, the biggest infrastructure project in Israel's history, headquartered in the desert-city of Beersheba and involving some 20,000 'cyber soldiers'. Here are located a literal army of Internet trolls scanning social media, forums and comment lists for anyone challenging the Cult agenda. The UK military has something similar with its 77th Brigade and associated operations. The Beersheba complex includes research and development centres for other Cult operations such as Intel, Microsoft, IBM, Google, Apple, Hewlett-Packard, Cisco Systems, Facebook and Motorola. Techcrunch.com ran an article about the Beersheba global Internet technology centre headlined 'Israel's desert city of Beersheba is turning into a cybertech oasis':

The military's massive relocation of its prestigious technology units, the presence of multinational and local companies, a close proximity to Ben Gurion University and generous government subsidies are turning Beersheba into a major global cybertech hub. Beersheba has all of the ingredients of a vibrant security technology ecosystem, including Ben Gurion University with its graduate program in cybersecurity and Cyber Security Research Center, and the presence of companies such as EMC, Deutsche Telekom, PayPal, Oracle, IBM, and Lockheed Martin. It's also the future home of the INCB (Israeli National Cyber Bureau); offers a special income tax incentive for cyber security companies, and was the site for the relocation of the army's intelligence corps units.

Sabbatians have taken over the cyber world through the following process: They scan the schools for likely cyber talent and develop them at Ben Gurion University and their period of conscription in the Israeli Defense Forces when they are stationed at the Beersheba complex. When the cyber talented officially leave the army they are funded to start cyber companies with technology developed by themselves or given to them by the state. Much of this is stolen through backdoors of computer systems around the world with America top of the list. Others are sent off to Silicon Valley to start companies or join the major ones and so we have many major positions filled by apparently 'Jewish' but really Sabbatian operatives. Google, YouTube and Facebook are all run by 'Jewish' CEOs while Twitter is all but run by ultra-Zionist hedge-fund shark Paul Singer. At the centre of the Sabbatian global cyber web is the Israeli army's Unit 8200 which specialises in hacking into computer systems of other countries, inserting viruses, gathering information, instigating malfunction, and even taking control of them from a distance. A long list of Sabbatians involved with 9/11, Silicon Valley and Israeli cyber security companies are operatives of Unit 8200. This is not about Israel. It's about the Cult. Israel is planned to be a Smart Grid hub as with China and what is happening at Beersheba is not for the benefit of Jewish people who are treated disgustingly by the Sabbatian elite that control the country. A glance at the Nuremberg Codes will tell you that.

The story is much bigger than 'Covid', important as that is to where we are being taken. Now, though, it's time to really strap in. There's more ... much more ...

CHAPTER ELEVEN

Who controls the Cult?

Awake, arise or be forever fall'n
John Milton, *Paradise Lost*

I have exposed this far the level of the Cult conspiracy that operates in the world of the seen and within the global secret society and satanic network which operates in the shadows one step back from the seen. The story, however, goes much deeper than that.

The 'Covid' hoax is major part of the Cult agenda, but only part, and to grasp the biggest picture we have to expand our attention beyond the realm of human sight and into the infinity of possibility that we cannot see. It is from here, ultimately, that humanity is being manipulated into a state of total control by the force which dictates the actions of the Cult. How much of reality can we see? Next to damn all is the answer. We may appear to see all there is to see in the 'space' our eyes survey and observe, but little could be further from the truth. The human 'world' is only a tiny band of frequency that the body's visual and perceptual systems can decode into *perception* of a 'world'. According to mainstream science the electromagnetic spectrum is 0.005 percent of what exists in the Universe (Fig 10). The maximum estimate I have seen is 0.5 percent and either way it's miniscule. I say it is far, far, smaller even than 0.005 percent when you compare reality we see with the totality of reality that we don't. Now get this if you are new to such information: Visible light, the only band of frequency that we can see, is a *fraction* of the 0.005

percent (Fig 11 overleaf). Take this further and realise that our universe is one of infinite universes and that universes are only a fragment of overall reality – *infinite* reality. Then compare that with the almost infinitesimal frequency band of visible light or human sight. You see that humans are as near blind as it is possible to be without actually being so. Artist and filmmaker, Sergio Toporek, said:

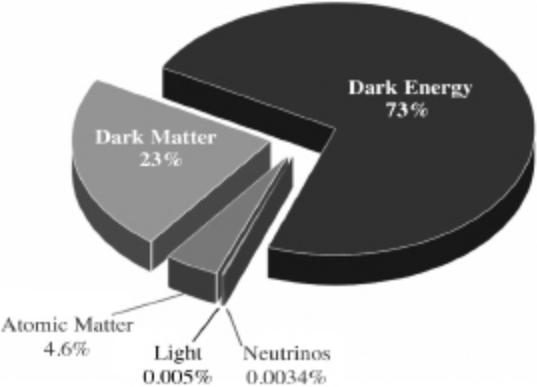


Figure 10: Humans can perceive such a tiny band of visual reality it's laughable.

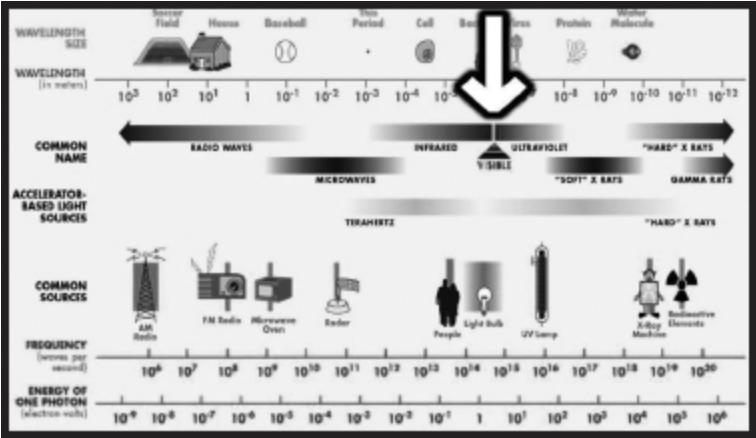


Figure 11: We can see a smear of the 0.005 percent electromagnetic spectrum, but we still know it all. Yep, makes sense.

Consider that you can see less than 1% of the electromagnetic spectrum and hear less than 1% of the acoustic spectrum. 90% of the cells in your body carry their own microbial DNA and are not 'you'. The atoms in your body are 99.9999999999999999% empty space and none of them are the ones you were born with ... Human beings have 46 chromosomes, two less than a potato.

The existence of the rainbow depends on the conical photoreceptors in your eyes; to animals without cones, the rainbow does not exist. So you don't just look at a rainbow, you create it. This is pretty amazing, especially considering that all the beautiful colours you see represent less than 1% of the electromagnetic spectrum.

Suddenly the 'world' of humans looks a very different place. Take into account, too, that Planet Earth when compared with the projected size of this single universe is the equivalent of a billionth of a pinhead. Imagine the ratio that would be when compared to infinite reality. To think that Christianity once insisted that Earth and humanity were the centre of everything. This background is vital if we are going to appreciate the nature of 'human' and how we can be manipulated by an unseen force. To human visual reality virtually *everything* is unseen and yet the prevailing perception within the institutions and so much of the public is that if we can't see it, touch it, hear it, taste it and smell it then it cannot exist. Such perception is indoctrinated and encouraged by the Cult and its agents because it isolates believers in the strictly limited, village-idiot, realm of the five senses where perceptions can be firewalled and information controlled. Most of those perpetuating the 'this-world-is-all-there-is' insanity are themselves indoctrinated into believing the same delusion. While major players and influencers know that official reality is laughable most of those in science, academia and medicine really believe the nonsense they peddle and teach succeeding generations. Those who challenge the orthodoxy are dismissed as nutters and freaks to protect the manufactured illusion from exposure. Observe the dynamic of the 'Covid' hoax and you will see how that takes the same form. The inner-circle psychopaths knows it's a gigantic scam, but almost the entirety of those imposing their fascist rules believe that 'Covid' is all that they're told it is.

Stolen identity

Ask people who they are and they will give you their name, place of birth, location, job, family background and life story. Yet that is not who they are – it is what they are *experiencing*. The difference is *absolutely crucial*. The true 'I', the eternal, infinite 'I', is consciousness,

a state of being aware. Forget 'form'. That is a vehicle for a brief experience. Consciousness does not come *from* the brain, but *through* the brain and even that is more symbolic than literal. We are awareness, pure awareness, and this is what withdraws from the body at what we call 'death' to continue our eternal beingness, *isness*, in other realms of reality within the limitlessness of infinity or the Biblical 'many mansions in my father's house'. Labels of a human life, man, woman, transgender, black, white, brown, nationality, circumstances and income are not who we are. They are what we are – awareness – is *experiencing* in a brief connection with a band of frequency we call 'human'. The labels are not the self; they are, to use the title of one of my books, a *Phantom Self*. I am not David Icke born in Leicester, England, on April 29th, 1952. I am the consciousness *having that experience*. The Cult and its non-human masters seek to convince us through the institutions of 'education', science, medicine, media and government that what we are *experiencing* is who we *are*. It's so easy to control and direct perception locked away in the bewildered illusions of the five senses with no expanded radar. Try, by contrast, doing the same with a humanity aware of its true self and its true power to consciously create its reality and experience. How is it possible to do this? We do it all day every day. If you perceive yourself as 'little me' with no power to impact upon your life and the world then your life experience will reflect that. You will hand the power you don't think you have to authority in all its forms which will use it to control your experience. This, in turn, will appear to confirm your perception of 'little me' in a self-fulfilling feedback loop. But that is what 'little me' really is – a *perception*. We are all 'big-me', infinite me, and the Cult has to make us forget that if its will is to prevail. We are therefore manipulated and pressured into self-identifying with human labels and not the consciousness/awareness *experiencing* those human labels.

The phenomenon of identity politics is a Cult-instigated manipulation technique to sub-divide previous labels into even smaller ones. A United States university employs this list of letters to

describe student identity: LGBTTQQFAGPBDSM or lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender, transsexual, queer, questioning, flexual, asexual, gender-fuck, polyamorous, bondage/discipline, dominance/submission and sadism/masochism. I'm sure other lists are even longer by now as people feel the need to self-identity the 'I' with the minutiae of race and sexual preference. Wokers programmed by the Cult for generations believe this is about 'inclusivity' when it's really the Cult locking them away into smaller and smaller versions of Phantom Self while firewalling them from the influence of their true self, the infinite, eternal 'I'. You may notice that my philosophy which contends that we are all unique points of attention/awareness within the same infinite whole or Oneness is the ultimate non-racism. The very sense of Oneness makes the judgement of people by their body-type, colour or sexuality utterly ridiculous and confirms that racism has no understanding of reality (including anti-white racism). Yet despite my perception of life Cult agents and fast-asleep Wokers label me racist to discredit my information while they are themselves phenomenally racist and sexist. All they see is race and sexuality and they judge people as good or bad, demons or untouchables, by their race and sexuality. All they see is *Phantom Self* and perceive themselves in terms of Phantom Self. They are pawns and puppets of the Cult agenda to focus attention and self-identity in the five senses and play those identities against each other to divide and rule. Columbia University has introduced segregated graduations in another version of social distancing designed to drive people apart and teach them that different racial and cultural groups have nothing in common with each other. The last thing the Cult wants is unity. Again the pump-primers of this will be Cult operatives in the knowledge of what they are doing, but the rest are just the Phantom Self blind leading the Phantom Self blind. We *do* have something in common – we are all *the same consciousness* having different temporary experiences.

What is this 'human'?

Yes, what *is* 'human'? That is what we are supposed to be, right? I mean 'human'? True, but 'human' is the experience not the 'I'. Break it down to basics and 'human' is the way that information is processed. If we are to experience and interact with this band of frequency we call the 'world' we must have a vehicle that operates within that band of frequency. Our consciousness in its prime form cannot do that; it is way beyond the frequency of the human realm. My consciousness or awareness could not tap these keys and pick up the cup in front of me in the same way that radio station A cannot interact with radio station B when they are on different frequencies. The human body is the means through which we have that interaction. I have long described the body as a biological computer which processes information in a way that allows consciousness to experience this reality. The body is a receiver, transmitter and processor of information in a particular way that we call human. We visually perceive only the world of the five senses in a wakened state – that is the limit of the body's visual decoding system. In truth it's not even visual in the way we experience 'visual reality' as I will come to in a moment. We are 'human' because the body processes the information sources of human into a reality and behaviour system that we *perceive* as human. Why does an elephant act like an elephant and not like a human or a duck? The elephant's biological computer is a different information field and processes information according to that program into a visual and behaviour type we call an elephant. The same applies to everything in our reality. These body information fields are perpetuated through procreation (like making a copy of a software program). The Cult wants to break that cycle and intervene technologically to transform the human information field into one that will change what we call humanity. If it can change the human information field it will change the way that field processes information and change humanity both 'physically' and psychologically. Hence the *messenger* (information) RNA 'vaccines' and so much more that is targeting human genetics by changing the body's information – *messaging* – construct through food, drink, radiation, toxicity and other means.

Reality that we experience is nothing like reality as it really is in the same way that the reality people experience in virtual reality games is not the reality they are really living in. The game is only a decoded source of information that appears to be a reality. Our world is also an information construct – a *simulation* (more later). In its base form our reality is a wavefield of information much the same in theme as Wi-Fi. The five senses decode wavefield information into electrical information which they communicate to the brain to decode into holographic (illusory ‘physical’) information. Different parts of the brain specialise in decoding different senses and the information is fused into a reality that appears to be outside of us but is really inside the brain and the genetic structure in general (Fig 12 overleaf). DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and a vital part of this decoding process and the body’s connection to other realities. Change DNA and you change the way we decode and connect with reality – see ‘Covid vaccines’. Think of computers decoding Wi-Fi. You have information encoded in a radiation field and the computer decodes that information into a very different form on the screen. You can’t see the Wi-Fi until its information is made manifest on the screen and the information on the screen is inside the computer and not outside. I have just described how we decode the ‘human world’. All five senses decode the waveform ‘Wi-Fi’ field into electrical signals and the brain (computer) constructs reality inside the brain and not outside – ‘You don’t just look at a rainbow, you create it’. Sound is a simple example. We don’t hear sound until the brain decodes it. Waveform sound waves are picked up by the hearing sense and communicated to the brain in an electrical form to be decoded into the sounds that we hear. Everything we hear is inside the brain along with everything we see, feel, smell and taste. Words and language are waveform fields generated by our vocal chords which pass through this process until they are decoded by the brain into words that we hear. Different languages are different frequency fields or sound waves generated by vocal chords. Late British philosopher Alan Watts said:

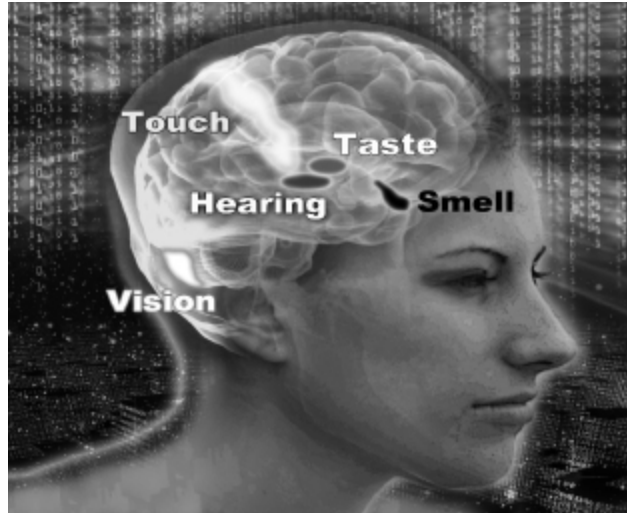


Figure 12: The brain receives information from the five senses and constructs from that our perceived reality.

[Without the brain] the world is devoid of light, heat, weight, solidity, motion, space, time or any other imaginable feature. All these phenomena are interactions, or transactions, of vibrations with a certain arrangement of neurons.

That's exactly what they are and scientist Robert Lanza describes in his book, *Biocentrism*, how we decode electromagnetic waves and energy into visual and 'physical' experience. He uses the example of a flame emitting photons, electromagnetic energy, each pulsing electrically and magnetically:

... these ... invisible electromagnetic waves strike a human retina, and if (and only if) the waves happen to measure between 400 and 700 nano meters in length from crest to crest, then their energy is just right to deliver a stimulus to the 8 million cone-shaped cells in the retina.

Each in turn send an electrical pulse to a neighbour neuron, and on up the line this goes, at 250 mph, until it reaches the ... occipital lobe of the brain, in the back of the head. There, a cascading complex of neurons fire from the incoming stimuli, and we subjectively perceive this experience as a yellow brightness occurring in a place we have been conditioned to call the 'external world'.

You hear what you decode

If a tree falls or a building collapses they make no noise unless someone is there to decode the energetic waves generated by the disturbance into what we call sound. Does a falling tree make a noise? Only if you hear it – *decode* it. Everything in our reality is a frequency field of information operating within the overall ‘Wi-Fi’ field that I call The Field. A vibrational disturbance is generated in The Field by the fields of the falling tree or building. These disturbance waves are what we decode into the sound of them falling. If no one is there to do that then neither will make any noise. Reality is created by the observer – *decoder* – and the *perceptions* of the observer affect the decoding process. For this reason different people – different *perceptions* – will perceive the same reality or situation in a different way. What one may perceive as a nightmare another will see as an opportunity. The question of why the Cult is so focused on controlling human perception now answers itself. All experienced reality is the act of decoding and we don’t experience Wi-Fi until it is decoded on the computer screen. The sight and sound of an Internet video is encoded in the Wi-Fi all around us, but we don’t see or hear it until the computer decodes that information. Taste, smell and touch are all phenomena of the brain as a result of the same process. We don’t taste, smell or feel anything except in the brain and there are pain relief techniques that seek to block the signal from the site of discomfort to the brain because if the brain doesn’t decode that signal we don’t feel pain. Pain is in the brain and only appears to be at the point of impact thanks to the feedback loop between them. We don’t see anything until electrical information from the sight senses is decoded in an area at the back of the brain. If that area is damaged we can go blind when our eyes are perfectly okay. So why do we go blind if we damage an eye? We damage the information processing between the waveform visual information and the visual decoding area of the brain. If information doesn’t reach the brain in a form it can decode then we can’t see the visual reality that it represents. What’s more the brain is decoding only a fraction of the information it receives and the rest is absorbed by the

sub-conscious mind. This explanation is from the science magazine, *Wonderpedia*:

Every second, 11 million sensations crackle along these [brain] pathways ... The brain is confronted with an alarming array of images, sounds and smells which it rigorously filters down until it is left with a manageable list of around 40. Thus 40 sensations per second make up what we perceive as reality.

The 'world' is not what people are told to believe that is it and the inner circles of the Cult *know that*.

Illusory 'physical' reality

We can only see a smear of 0.005 percent of the Universe which is only one of a vast array of universes – 'mansions' – within infinite reality. Even then the brain decodes only 40 pieces of information ('sensations') from a potential *11 million* that we receive every second. Two points strike you from this immediately: The sheer breathtaking stupidity of believing we know anything so rigidly that there's nothing more to know; and the potential for these processes to be manipulated by a malevolent force to control the reality of the population. One thing I can say for sure with no risk of contradiction is that when you can perceive an almost indescribable fraction of infinite reality there is always more to know as in tidal waves of it. Ancient Greek philosopher Socrates was so right when he said that wisdom is to know how little we know. How obviously true that is when you think that we are experiencing a physical world of solidity that is neither physical nor solid and a world of apartness when everything is connected. Cult-controlled 'science' dismisses the so-called 'paranormal' and all phenomena related to that when the 'para'-normal is perfectly normal and explains the alleged 'great mysteries' which dumbfound scientific minds. There is a reason for this. A 'scientific mind' in terms of the mainstream is a material mind, a five-sense mind imprisoned in see it, touch it, hear it, smell it and taste it. Phenomena and happenings that can't be explained that way leave the 'scientific mind' bewildered and the rule is that if they

can't account for why something is happening then it can't, by definition, be happening. I beg to differ. Telepathy is thought waves passing through The Field (think wave disturbance again) to be decoded by someone able to connect with that wavelength (information). For example: You can pick up the thought waves of a friend at any distance and at the very least that will bring them to mind. A few minutes later the friend calls you. 'My god', you say, 'that's incredible – I was just thinking of you.' Ah, but *they* were thinking of *you* before they made the call and that's what you decoded. Native peoples not entrapped in five-sense reality do this so well it became known as the 'bush telegraph'. Those known as psychics and mediums (genuine ones) are doing the same only across dimensions of reality. 'Mind over matter' comes from the fact that matter and mind are the *same*. The state of one influences the state of the other. Indeed one *and* the other are illusions. They are aspects of the same field. Paranormal phenomena are all explainable so why are they still considered 'mysteries' or not happening? Once you go down this road of understanding you begin to expand awareness beyond the five senses and that's the nightmare for the Cult.



Figure 13: Holograms are not solid, but the best ones appear to be.

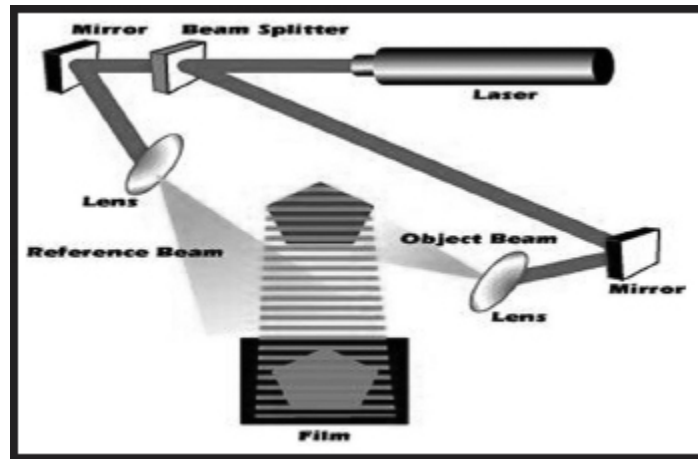


Figure 14: How holograms are created by capturing a waveform version of the subject image.

Holographic 'solidity'

Our reality is not solid, it is holographic. We are now well aware of holograms which are widely used today. Two-dimensional information is decoded into a three-dimensional reality that is not solid although can very much appear to be (Fig 13). Holograms are created with a laser divided into two parts. One goes directly onto a holographic photographic print ('reference beam') and the other takes a waveform image of the subject ('working beam') before being directed onto the print where it 'collides' with the other half of the laser (Fig 14). This creates a *waveform* interference pattern which contains the wavefield information of whatever is being photographed (Fig 15 overleaf). The process can be likened to dropping pebbles in a pond. Waves generated by each one spread out across the water to collide with the others and create a wave representation of where the stones fell and at what speed, weight and distance. A waveform interference pattern of a hologram is akin to the waveform information in The Field which the five senses decode into electrical signals to be decoded by the brain into a holographic illusory 'physical' reality. In the same way when a laser (think human attention) is directed at the waveform interference pattern a three-dimensional version of the subject is projected into apparently 'solid' reality (Fig 16). An amazing trait of holograms reveals more 'paranormal mysteries'. Information of the *whole*

hologram is encoded in waveform in every part of the interference pattern by the way they are created. This means that every *part* of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole. Cut the interference wave-pattern into four and you won't get four parts of the image. You get quarter-sized versions of the *whole* image. The body is a hologram and the same applies. Here we have the basis of acupuncture, reflexology and other forms of healing which identify representations of the whole body in all of the parts, hands, feet, ears, everywhere. Skilled palm readers can do what they do because the information of whole body is encoded in the hand. The concept of as above, so below, comes from this.

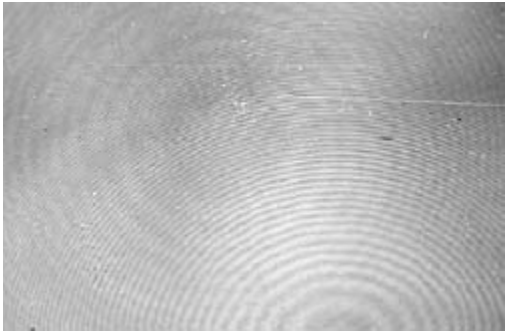


Figure 15: A waveform interference pattern that holds the information that transforms into a hologram.



Figure 16: Holographic people including 'Elvis' holographically inserted to sing a duet with Celine Dion.

The question will be asked of why, if solidity is illusory, we can't just walk through walls and each other. The resistance is not solid against solid; it is electromagnetic field against electromagnetic field and we decode this into the *experience* of solid against solid. We should also not underestimate the power of belief to dictate reality. What you believe is impossible *will be*. Your belief impacts on your decoding processes and they won't decode what you think is impossible. What we believe we perceive and what we perceive we experience. 'Can't dos' and 'impossibles' are like a firewall in a computer system that won't put on the screen what the firewall blocks. How vital that is to understanding how human experience has been hijacked. I explain in *The Answer, Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* and other books a long list of 'mysteries' and 'paranormal' phenomena that are not mysterious and perfectly normal once you realise what reality is and how it works. 'Ghosts' can be seen to pass through 'solid' walls because the walls are not solid and the ghost is a discarnate entity operating on a frequency so different to that of the wall that it's like two radio stations sharing the same space while never interfering with each other. I have seen ghosts do this myself. The apartness of people and objects is also an illusion. Everything is connected by the Field like all sea life is connected by the sea. It's just that within the limits of our visual reality we only 'see' holographic information and not the field of information that connects everything and from which the holographic world is made manifest. If you can only see holographic 'objects' and not the field that connects them they will appear to you as unconnected to each other in the same way that we see the computer while not seeing the Wi-Fi.

What you don't know *can* hurt you

Okay, we return to those 'two worlds' of human society and the Cult with its global network of interconnecting secret societies and satanic groups which manipulate through governments, corporations, media, religions, etc. The fundamental difference between them is *knowledge*. The idea has been to keep humanity

ignorant of the plan for its total enslavement underpinned by a crucial ignorance of reality – who we are and where we are – and how we interact with it. ‘Human’ should be the interaction between our expanded eternal consciousness and the five-sense body experience. We are meant to be *in* this world in terms of the five senses but not *of* this world in relation to our greater consciousness and perspective. In that state we experience the small picture of the five senses within the wider context of the big picture of awareness beyond the five senses. Put another way the five senses see the dots and expanded awareness connects them into pictures and patterns that give context to the apparently random and unconnected. Without the context of expanded awareness the five senses see only apartness and randomness with apparently no meaning. The Cult and its other-dimensional controllers seek to intervene in the frequency realm where five-sense reality is supposed to connect with expanded reality and to keep the two apart (more on this in the final chapter). When that happens five-sense mental and emotional processes are no longer influenced by expanded awareness, or the True ‘I’, and instead are driven by the isolated perceptions of the body’s decoding systems. They are in the world *and* of it. Here we have the human plight and why humanity with its potential for infinite awareness can be so easily manipulatable and descend into such extremes of stupidity.

Once the Cult isolates five-sense mind from expanded awareness it can then program the mind with perceptions and beliefs by controlling information that the mind receives through the ‘education’ system of the formative years and the media perceptual bombardment and censorship of an entire lifetime. Limit perception and a sense of the possible through limiting knowledge by limiting and skewing information while censoring and discrediting that which could set people free. As the title of another of my books says ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*. For this reason the last thing the Cult wants in circulation is the truth about anything – especially the reality of the eternal ‘I’ – and that’s why it is desperate to control information. The Cult knows that information becomes perception

which becomes behaviour which, collectively, becomes human society. Cult-controlled and funded mainstream 'science' denies the existence of an eternal 'I' and seeks to dismiss and trash all evidence to the contrary. Cult-controlled mainstream religion has a version of 'God' that is little more than a system of control and dictatorship that employs threats of damnation in an afterlife to control perceptions and behaviour in the here and now through fear and guilt. Neither is true and it's the 'neither' that the Cult wishes to suppress. This 'neither' is that everything is an expression, a point of attention, within an infinite state of consciousness which is the real meaning of the term 'God'.

Perceptual obsession with the 'physical body' and five-senses means that 'God' becomes personified as a bearded bloke sitting among the clouds or a raging bully who loves us if we do what 'he' wants and condemns us to the fires of hell if we don't. These are no more than a 'spiritual' fairy tales to control and dictate events and behaviour through fear of this 'God' which has bizarrely made 'God-fearing' in religious circles a state to be desired. I would suggest that fearing *anything* is not to be encouraged and celebrated, but rather deleted. You can see why 'God fearing' is so beneficial to the Cult and its religions when *they* decide what 'God' wants and what 'God' demands (the Cult demands) that everyone do. As the great American comedian Bill Hicks said satirising a Christian zealot: 'I think what God meant to say.' How much of this infinite awareness ('God') that we access is decided by how far we choose to expand our perceptions, self-identity and sense of the possible. The scale of self-identity reflects itself in the scale of awareness that we can connect with and are influenced by – how much knowing and insight we have instead of programmed perception. You cannot expand your awareness into the infinity of possibility when you believe that you are little me Peter the postman or Mary in marketing and nothing more. I'll deal with this in the concluding chapter because it's crucial to how we turnaround current events.

Where the Cult came from

When I realised in the early 1990s there was a Cult network behind global events I asked the obvious question: When did it start? I took it back to ancient Rome and Egypt and on to Babylon and Sumer in Mesopotamia, the 'Land Between Two Rivers', in what we now call Iraq. The two rivers are the Tigris and Euphrates and this region is of immense historical and other importance to the Cult, as is the land called Israel only 550 miles away by air. There is much more going on with deep esoteric meaning across this whole region. It's not only about 'wars for oil'. Priceless artefacts from Mesopotamia were stolen or destroyed after the American and British invasion of Iraq in 2003 justified by the lies of Boy Bush and Tony Blair (their Cult masters) about non-existent 'weapons of mass destruction'.

Mesopotamia was the location of Sumer (about 5,400BC to 1,750BC), and Babylon (about 2,350BC to 539BC). Sabbatians may have become immensely influential in the Cult in modern times but they are part of a network that goes back into the mists of history. Sumer is said by historians to be the 'cradle of civilisation'. I disagree. I say it was the re-start of what we call human civilisation after cataclysmic events symbolised in part as the 'Great Flood' destroyed the world that existed before. These fantastic upheavals that I have been describing in detail in the books since the early 1990s appear in accounts and legends of ancient cultures across the world and they are supported by geological and biological evidence. Stone tablets found in Iraq detailing the Sumer period say the cataclysms were caused by non-human 'gods' they call the Anunnaki. These are described in terms of extraterrestrial visitations in which knowledge supplied by the Anunnaki is said to have been the source of at least one of the world's oldest writing systems and developments in astronomy, mathematics and architecture that were way ahead of their time. I have covered this subject at length in *The Biggest Secret* and *Children of the Matrix* and the same basic 'Anunnaki' story can be found in Zulu accounts in South Africa where the late and very great Zulu high shaman Credo Mutwa told me that the Sumerian Anunnaki were known by Zulus as the Chitauri or 'children of the serpent'. See my six-hour video interview with Credo on this subject entitled *The*

Reptilian Agenda recorded at his then home near Johannesburg in 1999 which you can watch on the Ickonic media platform.

The Cult emerged out of Sumer, Babylon and Egypt (and elsewhere) and established the Roman Empire before expanding with the Romans into northern Europe from where many empires were savagely imposed in the form of Cult-controlled societies all over the world. Mass death and destruction was their calling card. The Cult established its centre of operations in Europe and European Empires were Cult empires which allowed it to expand into a global force. Spanish and Portuguese colonialists headed for Central and South America while the British and French targeted North America. Africa was colonised by Britain, France, Belgium, the Netherlands, Portugal, Spain, Italy, and Germany. Some like Britain and France moved in on the Middle East. The British Empire was by far the biggest for a simple reason. By now Britain was the headquarters of the Cult from which it expanded to form Canada, the United States, Australia and New Zealand. The Sun never set on the British Empire such was the scale of its occupation. London remains a global centre for the Cult along with Rome and the Vatican although others have emerged in Israel and China. It is no accident that the 'virus' is alleged to have come out of China while Italy was chosen as the means to terrify the Western population into compliance with 'Covid' fascism. Nor that Israel has led the world in 'Covid' fascism and mass 'vaccination'.

You would think that I would mention the United States here, but while it has been an important means of imposing the Cult's will it is less significant than would appear and is currently in the process of having what power it does have deleted. The Cult in Europe has mostly loaded the guns for the US to fire. America has been controlled from Europe from the start through Cult operatives in Britain and Europe. The American Revolution was an illusion to make it appear that America was governing itself while very different forces were pulling the strings in the form of Cult families such as the Rothschilds through the Rockefellers and other subordinates. The Rockefellers are extremely close to Bill Gates and

established both scalpel and drug 'medicine' and the World Health Organization. They play a major role in the development and circulation of vaccines through the Rockefeller Foundation on which Bill Gates said his Foundation is based. Why wouldn't this be the case when the Rockefellers and Gates are on the same team? Cult infiltration of human society goes way back into what we call history and has been constantly expanding and centralising power with the goal of establishing a global structure to dictate everything. Look how this has been advanced in great leaps with the 'Covid' hoax.

The non-human dimension

I researched and observed the comings and goings of Cult operatives through the centuries and even thousands of years as they were born, worked to promote the agenda within the secret society and satanic networks, and then died for others to replace them. Clearly there had to be a coordinating force that spanned this entire period while operatives who would not have seen the end goal in their lifetimes came and went advancing the plan over millennia. I went in search of that coordinating force with the usual support from the extraordinary synchronicity of my life which has been an almost daily experience since 1990. I saw common themes in religious texts and ancient cultures about a non-human force manipulating human society from the hidden. Christianity calls this force Satan, the Devil and demons; Islam refers to the Jinn or Djinn; Zulus have their Chitauri (spelt in other ways in different parts of Africa); and the Gnostic people in Egypt in the period around and before 400AD referred to this phenomena as the 'Archons', a word meaning rulers in Greek. Central American cultures speak of the 'Predators' among other names and the same theme is everywhere. I will use 'Archons' as a collective name for all of them. When you see how their nature and behaviour is described all these different sources are clearly talking about the same force. Gnostics described the Archons in terms of 'luminous fire' while Islam relates the Jinn to 'smokeless fire'. Some refer to beings in form that could occasionally be seen, but the most common of common theme is that they operate from

unseen realms which means almost all existence to the visual processes of humans. I had concluded that this was indeed the foundation of human control and that the Cult was operating within the human frequency band on behalf of this hidden force when I came across the writings of Gnostics which supported my conclusions in the most extraordinary way.

A sealed earthen jar was found in 1945 near the town of Nag Hammadi about 75-80 miles north of Luxor on the banks of the River Nile in Egypt. Inside was a treasure trove of manuscripts and texts left by the Gnostic people some 1,600 years earlier. They included 13 leather-bound papyrus codices (manuscripts) and more than 50 texts written in Coptic Egyptian estimated to have been hidden in the jar in the period of 400AD although the source of the information goes back much further. Gnostics oversaw the Great or Royal Library of Alexandria, the fantastic depository of ancient texts detailing advanced knowledge and accounts of human history. The Library was dismantled and destroyed in stages over a long period with the death-blow delivered by the Cult-established Roman Church in the period around 415AD. The Church of Rome was the Church of Babylon relocated as I said earlier. Gnostics were not a race. They were a way of perceiving reality. Whenever they established themselves and their information circulated the terrorists of the Church of Rome would target them for destruction. This happened with the Great Library and with the Gnostic Cathars who were burned to death by the psychopaths after a long period of oppression at the siege of the Castle of Monségur in southern France in 1244. The Church has always been terrified of Gnostic information which demolishes the official Christian narrative although there is much in the Bible that supports the Gnostic view if you read it in another way. To anyone studying the texts of what became known as the Nag Hammadi Library it is clear that great swathes of Christian and Biblical belief has its origin with Gnostics sources going back to Sumer. Gnostic themes have been twisted to manipulate the perceived reality of Bible believers. Biblical texts have been in the open for centuries where they could be changed while Gnostic

documents found at Nag Hammadi were sealed away and untouched for 1,600 years. What you see is what they wrote.

Use your *pneuma* not your *nous*

Gnosticism and Gnostic come from 'gnosis' which means knowledge, or rather *secret* knowledge, in the sense of spiritual awareness – knowledge about reality and life itself. The desperation of the Cult's Church of Rome to destroy the Gnostics can be understood when the knowledge they were circulating was the last thing the Cult wanted the population to know. Sixteen hundred years later the same Cult is working hard to undermine and silence me for the same reason. The dynamic between knowledge and ignorance is a constant. 'Time' appears to move on, but essential themes remain the same. We are told to 'use your nous', a Gnostic word for head/brain/intelligence. They said, however, that spiritual awakening or 'salvation' could only be secured by expanding awareness *beyond* what they called *nous* and into *pneuma* or Infinite Self. Obviously as I read these texts the parallels with what I have been saying since 1990 were fascinating to me. There is a universal truth that spans human history and in that case why wouldn't we be talking the same language 16 centuries apart? When you free yourself from the perception program of the five senses and explore expanded realms of consciousness you are going to connect with the same information no matter what the perceived 'era' within a manufactured timeline of a single and tiny range of manipulated frequency. Humans working with 'smart' technology or knocking rocks together in caves is only a timeline appearing to operate within the human frequency band. Expanded awareness and the knowledge it holds have always been there whether the era be Stone Age or computer age. We can only access that knowledge by opening ourselves to its frequency which the five-sense prison cell is designed to stop us doing. Gates, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance, Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki, Bezos, and all the others behind the 'Covid' hoax clearly have a long wait before their range of frequency can make that connection given that an open heart is

crucial to that as we shall see. Instead of accessing knowledge directly through expanded awareness it is given to Cult operatives by the secret society networks of the Cult where it has been passed on over thousands of years outside the public arena. Expanded realms of consciousness is where great artists, composers and writers find their inspiration and where truth awaits anyone open enough to connect with it. We need to go there fast.

Archon hijack

A fifth of the Nag Hammadi texts describe the existence and manipulation of the Archons led by a 'Chief Archon' they call 'Yaldabaoth', or the 'Demiurge', and this is the Christian 'Devil', 'Satan', 'Lucifer', and his demons. Archons in Biblical symbolism are the 'fallen ones' which are also referred to as fallen angels after the angels expelled from heaven according to the Abrahamic religions of Judaism, Christianity and Islam. These angels are claimed to tempt humans to 'sin' ongoing and you will see how accurate that symbolism is during the rest of the book. The theme of 'original sin' is related to the 'Fall' when Adam and Eve were 'tempted by the serpent' and fell from a state of innocence and 'obedience' (connection) with God into a state of disobedience (disconnection). The Fall is said to have brought sin into the world and corrupted everything including human nature. Yaldabaoth, the 'Lord Archon', is described by Gnostics as a 'counterfeit spirit', 'The Blind One', 'The Blind God', and 'The Foolish One'. The Jewish name for Yaldabaoth in Talmudic writings is Samael which translates as 'Poison of God', or 'Blindness of God'. You see the parallels. Yaldabaoth in Islamic belief is the Muslim Jinn devil known as Shaytan – Shaytan is Satan as the same themes are found all over the world in every religion and culture. The 'Lord God' of the Old Testament is the 'Lord Archon' of Gnostic manuscripts and that's why he's such a bloodthirsty bastard. Satan is known by Christians as 'the Demon of Demons' and Gnostics called Yaldabaoth the 'Archon of Archons'. Both are known as 'The Deceiver'. We are talking about the same 'bloke' for sure and these common themes

using different names, storylines and symbolism tell a common tale of the human plight.

Archons are referred to in Nag Hammadi documents as mind parasites, inverters, guards, gatekeepers, detainers, judges, pitiless ones and deceivers. The 'Covid' hoax alone is a glaring example of all these things. The Biblical 'God' is so different in the Old and New Testaments because they are not describing the same phenomenon. The vindictive, angry, hate-filled, 'God' of the Old Testament, known as Yahweh, is Yaldabaoth who is depicted in Cult-dictated popular culture as the 'Dark Lord', 'Lord of Time', Lord (Darth) Vader and Dormammu, the evil ruler of the 'Dark Dimension' trying to take over the 'Earth Dimension' in the Marvel comic movie, *Dr Strange*. Yaldabaoth is both the Old Testament 'god' and the Biblical 'Satan'. Gnostics referred to Yaldabaoth as the 'Great Architect of the Universe' and the Cult-controlled Freemason network calls their god 'the 'Great Architect of the Universe' (also Grand Architect). The 'Great Architect' Yaldabaoth is symbolised by the Cult as the all-seeing eye at the top of the pyramid on the Great Seal of the United States and the dollar bill. Archon is encoded in *arch*-itect as it is in *arch*-angels and *arch*-bishops. All religions have the theme of a force for good and force for evil in some sort of spiritual war and there is a reason for that – the theme is true. The Cult and its non-human masters are quite happy for this to circulate. They present themselves as the force for good fighting evil when they are really the force of evil (absence of love). The whole foundation of Cult modus operandi is inversion. They promote themselves as a force for good and anyone challenging them in pursuit of peace, love, fairness, truth and justice is condemned as a satanic force for evil. This has been the game plan throughout history whether the Church of Rome inquisitions of non-believers or 'conspiracy theorists' and 'anti-vaxxers' of today. The technique is the same whatever the timeline era.

Yaldabaoth is revolting (true)

Yaldabaoth and the Archons are said to have revolted against God with Yaldabaoth claiming to *be* God – the *All That Is*. The Old Testament ‘God’ (Yaldabaoth) demanded to be worshipped as such: ‘*I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me*’ (Isaiah 45:5). I have quoted in other books a man who said he was the unofficial son of the late Baron Philippe de Rothschild of the Mouton-Rothschild wine producing estates in France who died in 1988 and he told me about the Rothschild ‘revolt from God’. The man said he was given the name Phillip Eugene de Rothschild and we shared long correspondence many years ago while he was living under another identity. He said that he was conceived through ‘occult incest’ which (within the Cult) was ‘normal and to be admired’. ‘Phillip’ told me about his experience attending satanic rituals with rich and famous people whom he names and you can see them and the wider background to Cult Satanism in my other books starting with *The Biggest Secret*. Cult rituals are interactions with Archontic ‘gods’. ‘Phillip’ described Baron Philippe de Rothschild as ‘a master Satanist and hater of God’ and he used the same term ‘revolt from God’ associated with Yaldabaoth/Satan/Lucifer/the Devil in describing the Sabbatian Rothschild dynasty. ‘I played a key role in my family’s revolt from God’, he said. That role was to infiltrate in classic Sabbatian style the Christian Church, but eventually he escaped the mind-prison to live another life. The Cult has been targeting religion in a plan to make worship of the Archons the global one-world religion. Infiltration of Satanism into modern ‘culture’, especially among the young, through music videos, stage shows and other means, is all part of this.

Nag Hammadi texts describe Yaldabaoth and the Archons in their prime form as energy – consciousness – and say they can take form if they choose in the same way that consciousness takes form as a human. Yaldabaoth is called ‘formless’ and represents a deeply inverted, distorted and chaotic state of consciousness which seeks to attached to humans and turn them into a likeness of itself in an attempt at assimilation. For that to happen it has to manipulate

humans into low frequency mental and emotional states that match its own. Archons can certainly appear in human form and this is the origin of the psychopathic personality. The energetic distortion Gnostics called Yaldabaoth is psychopathy. When psychopathic Archons take human form that human will be a psychopath as an expression of Yaldabaoth consciousness. Cult psychopaths are Archons in human form. The principle is the same as that portrayed in the 2009 *Avatar* movie when the American military travelled to a fictional Earth-like moon called Pandora in the Alpha Centauri star system to infiltrate a society of blue people, or Na'vi, by hiding within bodies that looked like the Na'vi. Archons posing as humans have a particular hybrid information field, part human, part Archon, (the ancient 'demigods') which processes information in a way that manifests behaviour to match their psychopathic evil, lack of empathy and compassion, and stops them being influenced by the empathy, compassion and love that a fully-human information field is capable of expressing. Cult bloodlines interbreed, be they royalty or dark suits, for this reason and you have their obsession with incest. Interbreeding with full-blown humans would dilute the Archontic energy field that guarantees psychopathy in its representatives in the human realm.

Gnostic writings say the main non-human forms that Archons take are *serpentine* (what I have called for decades 'reptilian' amid unbounded ridicule from the Archontically-programmed) and what Gnostics describe as 'an unborn baby or foetus with grey skin and dark, unmoving eyes'. This is an excellent representation of the ET 'Greys' of UFO folklore which large numbers of people claim to have seen and been abducted by – Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa among them. I agree with those that believe in extraterrestrial or interdimensional visitations today and for thousands of years past. No wonder with their advanced knowledge and technological capability they were perceived and worshipped as gods for technological and other 'miracles' they appeared to perform. Imagine someone arriving in a culture disconnected from the modern world with a smartphone and computer. They would be

seen as a 'god' capable of 'miracles'. The Renegade Mind, however, wants to know the source of everything and not only the way that source manifests as human or non-human. In the same way that a Renegade Mind seeks the original source material for the 'Covid virus' to see if what is claimed is true. The original source of Archons in form is consciousness – the distorted state of consciousness known to Gnostics as Yaldabaoth.

'Revolt from God' is energetic disconnection

Where I am going next will make a lot of sense of religious texts and ancient legends relating to 'Satan', Lucifer' and the 'gods'. Gnostic descriptions sync perfectly with the themes of my own research over the years in how they describe a consciousness distortion seeking to impose itself on human consciousness. I've referred to the core of infinite awareness in previous books as Infinite Awareness in Awareness of Itself. By that I mean a level of awareness that knows that it is all awareness and is aware of all awareness. From here comes the frequency of love in its true sense and balance which is what love is on one level – the balance of all forces into a single whole called Oneness and Isness. The more we disconnect from this state of love that many call 'God' the constituent parts of that Oneness start to unravel and express themselves as a part and not a whole. They become individualised as intellect, mind, selfishness, hatred, envy, desire for power over others, and such like. This is not a problem in the greater scheme in that 'God', the *All That Is*, can experience all these possibilities through different expressions of itself including humans. What we as expressions of the whole experience the *All That Is* experiences. We are the *All That Is* experiencing itself. As we withdraw from that state of Oneness we disconnect from its influence and things can get very unpleasant and very stupid. Archontic consciousness is at the extreme end of that. It has so disconnected from the influence of Oneness that it has become an inversion of unity and love, an inversion of everything, an inversion of life itself. Evil is appropriately live written backwards. Archontic consciousness is obsessed with death, an inversion of life,

and so its manifestations in Satanism are obsessed with death. They use inverted symbols in their rituals such as the inverted pentagram and cross. Sabbatians as Archontic consciousness incarnate invert Judaism and every other religion and culture they infiltrate. They seek disunity and chaos and they fear unity and harmony as they fear love like garlic to a vampire. As a result the Cult, Archons incarnate, act with such evil, psychopathy and lack of empathy and compassion disconnected as they are from the source of love. How could Bill Gates and the rest of the Archontic psychopaths do what they have to human society in the 'Covid' era with all the death, suffering and destruction involved and have no emotional consequence for the impact on others? Now you know. Why have Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki and company callously censored information warning about the dangers of the 'vaccine' while thousands have been dying and having severe, sometimes life-changing reactions? Now you know. Why have Tedros, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance and their like around the world been using case and death figures they're aware are fraudulent to justify lockdowns and all the deaths and destroyed lives that have come from that? Now you know. Why did Christian Drosten produce and promote a 'testing' protocol that he knew couldn't test for infectious disease which led to a global human catastrophe. Now you know. The Archontic mind doesn't give a shit ([Fig 17](#)). I personally think that Gates and major Cult insiders are a form of AI cyborg that the Archons want humans to become.

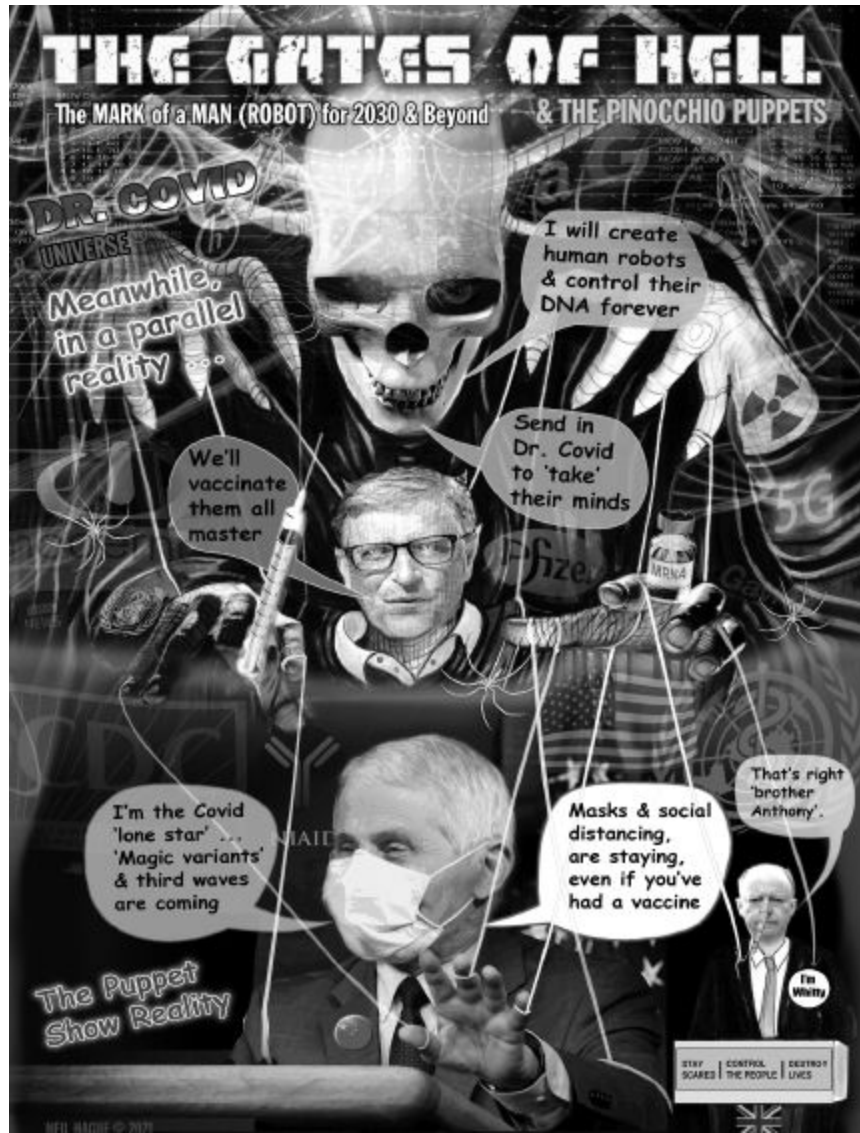


Figure 17: Artist Neil Hague's version of the 'Covid' hierarchy.

Human batteries

A state of such inversion does have its consequences, however. The level of disconnection from the Source of All means that you withdraw from that source of energetic sustenance and creativity. This means that you have to find your own supply of energetic power and it has – us. When the Morpheus character in the first *Matrix* movie held up a battery he spoke a profound truth when he said: 'The Matrix is a computer-generated dream world built to keep us under control in order to change the human being into one of

these.’ The statement was true in all respects. We do live in a technologically-generated virtual reality simulation (more very shortly) and we have been manipulated to be an energy source for Archontic consciousness. The Disney-Pixar animated movie *Monsters, Inc.* in 2001 symbolised the dynamic when monsters in their world had no energy source and they would enter the human world to terrify children in their beds, catch the child’s scream, terror (low-vibrational frequencies), and take that energy back to power the monster world. The lead character you might remember was a single giant eye and the symbolism of the Cult’s all-seeing eye was obvious. Every thought and emotion is broadcast as a frequency unique to that thought and emotion. Feelings of love and joy, empathy and compassion, are high, quick, frequencies while fear, depression, anxiety, suffering and hate are low, slow, dense frequencies. Which kind do you think Archontic consciousness can connect with and absorb? In such a low and dense frequency state there’s no way it can connect with the energy of love and joy. Archons can only feed off energy compatible with their own frequency and they and their Cult agents want to delete the human world of love and joy and manipulate the transmission of low vibrational frequencies through low-vibrational human mental and emotional states. *We are their energy source.* Wars are energetic banquets to the Archons – a world war even more so – and think how much low-frequency mental and emotional energy has been generated from the consequences for humanity of the ‘Covid’ hoax orchestrated by Archons incarnate like Gates.

The ancient practice of human sacrifice ‘to the gods’, continued in secret today by the Cult, is based on the same principle. ‘The gods’ are Archontic consciousness in different forms and the sacrifice is induced into a state of intense terror to generate the energy the Archontic frequency can absorb. Incarnate Archons in the ritual drink the blood which contains an adrenaline they crave which floods into the bloodstream when people are terrorised. Most of the sacrifices, ancient and modern, are children and the theme of ‘sacrificing young virgins to the gods’ is just code for children. They

have a particular pre-puberty energy that Archons want more than anything and the energy of the young in general is their target. The California Department of Education wants students to chant the names of Aztec gods (Archontic gods) once worshipped in human sacrifice rituals in a curriculum designed to encourage them to 'challenge racist, bigoted, discriminatory, imperialist/colonial beliefs', join 'social movements that struggle for social justice', and 'build new possibilities for a post-racist, post-systemic racism society'. It's the usual Woke crap that inverts racism and calls it anti-racism. In this case solidarity with 'indigenous tribes' is being used as an excuse to chant the names of 'gods' to which people were sacrificed (and still are in secret). What an example of Woke's inability to see beyond black and white, us and them, They condemn the colonisation of these tribal cultures by Europeans (quite right), but those cultures sacrificing people including children to their 'gods', and mass murdering untold numbers as the Aztecs did, is just fine. One chant is to the Aztec god Tezcatlipoca who had a man sacrificed to him in the 5th month of the Aztec calendar. His heart was cut out and he was eaten. Oh, that's okay then. Come on children ... after three ... Other sacrificial 'gods' for the young to chant their allegiance include Quetzalcoatl, Huitzilopochtli and Xipe Totec. The curriculum says that 'chants, affirmations, and energizers can be used to bring the class together, build unity around ethnic studies principles and values, and to reinvigorate the class following a lesson that may be emotionally taxing or even when student engagement may appear to be low'. Well, that's the cover story, anyway. Chanting and mantras are the repetition of a particular frequency generated from the vocal cords and chanting the names of these Archontic 'gods' tunes you into their frequency. That is the last thing you want when it allows for energetic synchronisation, attachment and perceptual influence. Initiates chant the names of their 'Gods' in their rituals for this very reason.

Vampires of the Woke

Paedophilia is another way that Archons absorb the energy of children. Paedophiles possessed by Archontic consciousness are used as the conduit during sexual abuse for discarnate Archons to vampire the energy of the young they desire so much. Stupendous numbers of children disappear every year never to be seen again although you would never know from the media. Imagine how much low-vibrational energy has been generated by children during the 'Covid' hoax when so many have become depressed and psychologically destroyed to the point of killing themselves. Shocking numbers of children are now taken by the state from loving parents to be handed to others. I can tell you from long experience of researching this since 1996 that many end up with paedophiles and assets of the Cult through corrupt and Cult-owned social services which in the reframing era has hired many psychopaths and emotionless automatons to do the job. Children are even stolen to order using spurious reasons to take them by the corrupt and secret (because they're corrupt) 'family courts'. I have written in detail in other books, starting with *The Biggest Secret* in 1997, about the ubiquitous connections between the political, corporate, government, intelligence and military elites (Cult operatives) and Satanism and paedophilia. If you go deep enough both networks have an interlocking leadership. The Woke mentality has been developed by the Cult for many reasons: To promote almost every aspect of its agenda; to hijack the traditional political left and turn it fascist; to divide and rule; and to target agenda pushbackers. But there are other reasons which relate to what I am describing here. How many happy and joyful Wokers do you ever see especially at the extreme end? They are a mental and psychological mess consumed by emotional stress and constantly emotionally cocked for the next explosion of indignation at someone referring to a female as a female. They are walking, talking, batteries as Morpheus might say emitting frequencies which both enslave them in low-vibrational bubbles of perceptual limitation and feed the Archons. Add to this the hatred claimed to be love; fascism claimed to 'anti-fascism', racism claimed to be 'anti-racism';

exclusion claimed to inclusion; and the abuse-filled Internet trolling. You have a purpose-built Archontic energy system with not a wind turbine in sight and all founded on Archontic *inversion*. We have whole generations now manipulated to serve the Archons with their actions and energy. They will be doing so their entire adult lives unless they snap out of their Archon-induced trance. Is it really a surprise that Cult billionaires and corporations put so much money their way? Where is the energy of joy and laughter, including laughing at yourself which is confirmation of your own emotional security? Mark Twain said: 'The human race has one really effective weapon, and that is laughter.' We must use it all the time. Woke has destroyed comedy because it has no humour, no joy, sense of irony, or self-deprecation. Its energy is dense and intense. *Mmmmm*, lunch says the Archontic frequency. Rudolf Steiner (1861-1925) was the Austrian philosopher and famous esoteric thinker who established Waldorf education or Steiner schools to treat children like unique expressions of consciousness and not minds to be programmed with the perceptions determined by authority. I'd been writing about this energy vampiring for decades when I was sent in 2016 a quote by Steiner. He was spot on:

There are beings in the spiritual realms for whom anxiety and fear emanating from human beings offer welcome food. When humans have no anxiety and fear, then these creatures starve. If fear and anxiety radiates from people and they break out in panic, then these creatures find welcome nutrition and they become more and more powerful. These beings are hostile towards humanity. Everything that feeds on negative feelings, on anxiety, fear and superstition, despair or doubt, are in reality hostile forces in super-sensible worlds, launching cruel attacks on human beings, while they are being fed ... These are exactly the feelings that belong to contemporary culture and materialism; because it estranges people from the spiritual world, it is especially suited to evoke hopelessness and fear of the unknown in people, thereby calling up the above mentioned hostile forces against them.

Pause for a moment from this perspective and reflect on what has happened in the world since the start of 2020. Not only will pennies drop, but billion dollar bills. We see the same theme from Don Juan Matus, a Yaqui Indian shaman in Mexico and the information source for Peruvian-born writer, Carlos Castaneda, who wrote a series of

books from the 1960s to 1990s. Don Juan described the force manipulating human society and his name for the Archons was the predator:

We have a predator that came from the depths of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives. Human beings are its prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile, helpless. If we want to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so ... indeed we are held prisoner!

They took us over because we are food to them, and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance. Just as we rear chickens in coops, the predators rear us in human coops, humaneros. Therefore, their food is always available to them.

Different cultures, different eras, same recurring theme.

The 'ennoia' dilemma

Nag Hammadi Gnostic manuscripts say that Archon consciousness has no 'ennoia'. This is directly translated as 'intentionality', but I'll use the term 'creative imagination'. The *All That Is* in awareness of itself is the source of all creativity – all possibility – and the more disconnected you are from that source the more you are subsequently denied 'creative imagination'. Given that Archon consciousness is almost entirely disconnected it severely lacks creativity and has to rely on far more mechanical processes of thought and exploit the creative potential of those that do have 'ennoia'. You can see cases of this throughout human society. Archon consciousness almost entirely dominates the global banking system and if we study how that system works you will appreciate what I mean. Banks manifest 'money' out of nothing by issuing lines of 'credit' which is 'money' that has never, does not, and will never exist except in theory. It's a confidence trick. If you think 'credit' figures-on-a-screen 'money' is worth anything you accept it as payment. If you don't then the whole system collapses through lack of confidence in the value of that 'money'. Archontic bankers with no 'ennoia' are 'lending' 'money' that doesn't exist to humans that *do* have creativity – those that have the inspired ideas and create businesses and products. Archon banking feeds off human creativity

which it controls through 'money' creation and debt. Humans have the creativity and Archons exploit that for their own benefit and control while having none themselves. Archon Internet platforms like Facebook claim joint copyright of everything that creative users post and while Archontic minds like Zuckerberg may officially head that company it will be human creatives on the staff that provide the creative inspiration. When you have limitless 'money' you can then buy other companies established by creative humans. Witness the acquisition record of Facebook, Google and their like. Survey the Archon-controlled music industry and you see non-creative dark suit executives making their fortune from the human creativity of their artists. The cases are endless. Research the history of people like Gates and Zuckerberg and how their empires were built on exploiting the creativity of others. Archon minds cannot create out of nothing, but they are skilled (because they have to be) in what Gnostic texts call 'countermimicry'. They can imitate, but not innovate. Sabbatians trawl the creativity of others through backdoors they install in computer systems through their cybersecurity systems. Archon-controlled China is globally infamous for stealing intellectual property and I remember how Hong Kong, now part of China, became notorious for making counterfeit copies of the creativity of others – 'countermimicry'. With the now pervasive and all-seeing surveillance systems able to infiltrate any computer you can appreciate the potential for Archons to vampire the creativity of humans. Author John Lamb Lash wrote in his book about the Nag Hammadi texts, *Not In His Image*:

Although they cannot originate anything, because they lack the divine factor of ennoia (intentionality), Archons can imitate with a vengeance. Their expertise is simulation (HAL, virtual reality). The Demiurge [Yaldabaoth] fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns [of the original] ... His construction is celestial kitsch, like the fake Italianate villa of a Mafia don complete with militant angels to guard every portal.

This brings us to something that I have been speaking about since the turn of the millennium. Our reality is a simulation; a virtual reality that we think is real. No, I'm not kidding.

Human reality? Well, virtually

I had pondered for years about whether our reality is 'real' or some kind of construct. I remembered being immensely affected on a visit as a small child in the late 1950s to the then newly-opened Planetarium on the Marylebone Road in London which is now closed and part of the adjacent Madame Tussauds wax museum. It was in the middle of the day, but when the lights went out there was the night sky projected in the Planetarium's domed ceiling and it appeared to be so real. The experience never left me and I didn't know why until around the turn of the millennium when I became certain that our 'night sky' and entire reality is a projection, a virtual reality, akin to the illusory world portrayed in the *Matrix* movies. I looked at the sky one day in this period and it appeared to me like the domed roof of the Planetarium. The release of the first *Matrix* movie in 1999 also provided a synchronistic and perfect visual representation of where my mind had been going for a long time. I hadn't come across the Gnostic Nag Hammadi texts then. When I did years later the correlation was once again astounding. As I read Gnostic accounts from 1,600 years and more earlier it was clear that they were describing the same simulation phenomenon. They tell how the Yaldabaoth 'Demiurge' and Archons created a 'bad copy' of original reality to rule over all that were captured by its illusions and the body was a prison to trap consciousness in the 'bad copy' fake reality. Read how Gnostics describe the 'bad copy' and update that to current times and they are referring to what we would call today a virtual reality simulation.

Author John Lamb Lash said 'the Demiurge fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns' of the original through expertise in 'HAL' or virtual reality simulation. Fractal patterns are part of the energetic information construct of our reality, a sort of blueprint. If these patterns were copied in computer terms it would indeed give you a copy of a 'natural' reality in a non-natural frequency and digital form. The principle is the same as making a copy of a website. The original website still exists, but now you can change the copy version to make it whatever you like and it can

become very different to the original website. Archons have done this with our reality, a *synthetic* copy of prime reality that still exists beyond the frequency walls of the simulation. Trapped within the illusions of this synthetic Matrix, however, were and are human consciousness and other expressions of prime reality and this is why the Archons via the Cult are seeking to make the human body synthetic and give us synthetic AI minds to complete the job of turning the entire reality synthetic including what we perceive to be the natural world. To quote Kurzweil: 'Nanobots will infuse all the matter around us with information. Rocks, trees, everything will become these intelligent creatures.' Yes, *synthetic* 'creatures' just as 'Covid' and other genetically-manipulating 'vaccines' are designed to make the human body synthetic. From this perspective it is obvious why Archons and their Cult are so desperate to infuse synthetic material into every human with their 'Covid' scam.

Let there be (electromagnetic) light

Yaldabaoth, the force that created the simulation, or Matrix, makes sense of the Gnostic reference to 'The Great Architect' and its use by Cult Freemasonry as the name of its deity. The designer of the Matrix in the movies is called 'The Architect' and that trilogy is jam-packed with symbolism relating to these subjects. I have contended for years that the angry Old Testament God (Yaldabaoth) is the 'God' being symbolically 'quoted' in the opening of Genesis as 'creating the world'. This is not the creation of prime reality – it's the creation of the *simulation*. The Genesis 'God' says: 'Let there be Light: and there was light.' But what is this 'Light'? I have said for decades that the speed of light (186,000 miles per second) is not the fastest speed possible as claimed by mainstream science and is in fact the frequency walls or outer limits of the Matrix. You can't have a fastest or slowest anything within all possibility when everything is possible. The human body is encoded to operate within the speed of light or *within the simulation* and thus we see only the tiny frequency band of visible *light*. Near-death experiencers who perceive reality outside the body during temporary 'death' describe a very different

form of light and this is supported by the Nag Hammadi texts. Prime reality beyond the simulation ('Upper Aeons' to the Gnostics) is described as a realm of incredible beauty, bliss, love and harmony – a realm of 'watery light' that is so powerful 'there are no shadows'. Our false reality of Archon control, which Gnostics call the 'Lower Aeons', is depicted as a realm with a different kind of 'light' and described in terms of chaos, 'Hell', 'the Abyss' and 'Outer Darkness', where trapped souls are tormented and manipulated by demons (relate that to the 'Covid' hoax alone). The watery light theme can be found in near-death accounts and it is not the same as *simulation* 'light' which is electromagnetic or radiation light within the speed of light – the 'Lower Aeons'. Simulation 'light' is the 'luminous fire' associated by Gnostics with the Archons. The Bible refers to Yaldabaoth as 'that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world' (Revelation 12:9). I think that making a simulated copy of prime reality ('countermimicry') and changing it dramatically while all the time manipulating humanity to believe it to be real could probably meet the criteria of deceiving the whole world. Then we come to the Cult god Lucifer – the *Light Bringer*. Lucifer is symbolic of Yaldabaoth, the bringer of radiation light that forms the bad copy simulation within the speed of light. 'He' is symbolised by the lighted torch held by the Statue of Liberty and in the name 'Illuminati'. Sabbatian-Frankism declares that Lucifer is the true god and Lucifer is the real god of Freemasonry honoured as their 'Great or Grand Architect of the Universe' (simulation).

I would emphasise, too, the way Archontic technologically-generated luminous fire of radiation has deluged our environment since I was a kid in the 1950s and changed the nature of The Field with which we constantly interact. Through that interaction technological radiation is changing us. The Smart Grid is designed to operate with immense levels of communication power with 5G expanding across the world and 6G, 7G, in the process of development. Radiation is the simulation and the Archontic manipulation system. Why wouldn't the Archon Cult wish to unleash radiation upon us to an ever-greater extreme to form

Kurzweil's 'cloud'? The plan for a synthetic human is related to the need to cope with levels of radiation beyond even anything we've seen so far. Biological humans would not survive the scale of radiation they have in their script. The Smart Grid is a technological sub-reality within the technological simulation to further disconnect five-sense perception from expanded consciousness. It's a technological prison of the mind.

Infusing the 'spirit of darkness'

A recurring theme in religion and native cultures is the manipulation of human genetics by a non-human force and most famously recorded as the biblical 'sons of god' (the gods plural in the original) who interbred with the daughters of men. The Nag Hammadi *Apocryphon of John* tells the same story this way:

He [Yaldabaoth] sent his angels [Archons/demons] to the daughters of men, that they might take some of them for themselves and raise offspring for their enjoyment. And at first they did not succeed. When they had no success, they gathered together again and they made a plan together ... And the angels changed themselves in their likeness into the likeness of their mates, filling them with the spirit of darkness, which they had mixed for them, and with evil ... And they took women and begot children out of the darkness according to the likeness of their spirit.

Possession when a discarnate entity takes over a human body is an age-old theme and continues today. It's very real and I've seen it. Satanic and secret society rituals can create an energetic environment in which entities can attach to initiates and I've heard many stories of how people have changed their personality after being initiated even into lower levels of the Freemasons. I have been inside three Freemasonic temples, one at a public open day and two by just walking in when there was no one around to stop me. They were in Ryde, the town where I live, Birmingham, England, when I was with a group, and Boston, Massachusetts. They all felt the same energetically – dark, dense, low-vibrational and sinister. Demonic attachment can happen while the initiate has no idea what is going on. To them it's just a ritual to get in the Masons and do a bit of good

business. In the far more extreme rituals of Satanism human possession is even more powerful and they are designed to make possession possible. The hierarchy of the Cult is dictated by the power and perceived status of the possessing Archon. In this way the Archon hierarchy becomes the Cult hierarchy. Once the entity has attached it can influence perception and behaviour and if it attaches to the extreme then so much of its energy (information) infuses into the body information field that the hologram starts to reflect the nature of the possessing entity. This is the *Exorcist* movie type of possession when facial features change and it's known as shapeshifting. Islam's Jinn are said to be invisible tricksters who change shape, 'whisper', confuse and take human form. These are all traits of the Archons and other versions of the same phenomenon. Extreme possession could certainly infuse the 'spirit of darkness' into a partner during sex as the Nag Hammadi texts appear to describe. Such an infusion can change genetics which is also energetic information. Human genetics is information and the 'spirit of darkness' is information. Mix one with the other and change must happen. Islam has the concept of a 'Jinn baby' through possession of the mother and by Jinn taking human form. There are many ways that human genetics can be changed and remember that Archons have been aware all along of advanced techniques to do this. What is being done in human society today – and far more – was known about by Archons at the time of the 'fallen ones' and their other versions described in religions and cultures.

Archons and their human-world Cult are obsessed with genetics as we see today and they know this dictates how information is processed into perceived reality during a human life. They needed to produce a human form that would decode the simulation and this is symbolically known as 'Adam and Eve' who left the 'garden' (prime reality) and 'fell' into Matrix reality. The simulation is not a 'physical' construct (there is no 'physical'); it is a source of information. Think Wi-Fi again. The simulation is an energetic field encoded with information and body-brain systems are designed to decode that information encoded in wave or frequency form which

is transmitted to the brain as electrical signals. These are decoded by the brain to construct our sense of reality – an illusory ‘physical’ world that only exists in the brain or the mind. Virtual reality games mimic this process using the same sensory decoding system. Information is fed to the senses to decode a virtual reality that can appear so real, but isn’t (Figs 18 and 19). Some scientists believe – and I agree with them – that what we perceive as ‘physical’ reality only exists when we are looking or observing. The act of perception or focus triggers the decoding systems which turn waveform information into holographic reality. When we are not observing something our reality reverts from a holographic state to a waveform state. This relates to the same principle as a falling tree not making a noise unless someone is there to hear it or decode it. The concept makes sense from the simulation perspective. A computer is not decoding all the information in a Wi-Fi field all the time and only decodes or brings into reality on the screen that part of Wi-Fi that it’s decoding – focusing upon – at that moment.



Figure 18: Virtual reality technology ‘hacks’ into the body’s five-sense decoding system.



Figure 19: The result can be experienced as very ‘real’.

Interestingly, Professor Donald Hoffman at the Department of Cognitive Sciences at the University of California, Irvine, says that our experienced reality is like a computer interface that shows us only the level with which we interact while hiding all that exists beyond it: 'Evolution shaped us with a user interface that hides the truth. Nothing that we see is the truth – the very language of space and time and objects is the wrong language to describe reality.' He is correct in what he says on so many levels. Space and time are not a universal reality. They are a phenomenon of decoded *simulation* reality as part of the process of enslaving our sense of reality. Near-death experiencers report again and again how space and time did not exist as we perceive them once they were free of the body – body decoding systems. You can appreciate from this why Archons and their Cult are so desperate to entrap human attention in the five senses where we are in the Matrix and of the Matrix. Opening your mind to expanded states of awareness takes you beyond the information confines of the simulation and you become aware of knowledge and insights denied to you before. This is what we call 'awakening' – *awakening from the Matrix* – and in the final chapter I will relate this to current events.

Where are the 'aliens'?

A simulation would explain the so-called 'Fermi Paradox' named after Italian physicist Enrico Fermi (1901-1954) who created the first nuclear reactor. He considered the question of why there is such a lack of extraterrestrial activity when there are so many stars and planets in an apparently vast universe; but what if the night sky that we see, or think we do, is a simulated projection as I say? If you control the simulation and your aim is to hold humanity fast in essential ignorance would you want other forms of life including advanced life coming and going sharing information with humanity? Or would you want them to believe they were isolated and apparently alone? Themes of human isolation and apartness are common whether they be the perception of a lifeless universe or the fascist isolation laws of the 'Covid' era. Paradoxically the very

existence of a simulation means that we are not alone when some force had to construct it. My view is that experiences that people have reported all over the world for centuries with Reptilians and Grey entities are Archon phenomena as Nag Hammadi texts describe; and that benevolent 'alien' interactions are non-human groups that come in and out of the simulation by overcoming Archon attempts to keep them out. It should be highlighted, too, that Reptilians and Greys are obsessed with *genetics* and *technology* as related by cultural accounts and those who say they have been abducted by them. Technology is their way of overcoming some of the limitations in their creative potential and our technology-driven and controlled human society of today is *archetypical* Archon-Reptilian-Grey modus operandi. Technocracy is really *Archontocracy*. The Universe does not have to be as big as it appears with a simulation. There is no space or distance only information decoded into holographic reality. What we call 'space' is only the absence of holographic 'objects' and that 'space' is The Field of energetic information which connects everything into a single whole. The same applies with the artificially-generated information field of the simulation. The Universe is not big or small as a physical reality. It is decoded information, that's all, and its perceived size is decided by the way the simulation is encoded to make it appear. The entire night sky as we perceive it only exists in our brain and so where are those 'millions of light years'? The 'stars' on the ceiling of the Planetarium looked a vast distance away.

There's another point to mention about 'aliens'. I have been highlighting since the 1990s the plan to stage a fake 'alien invasion' to justify the centralisation of global power and a world military. Nazi scientist Werner von Braun, who was taken to America by Operation Paperclip after World War Two to help found NASA, told his American assistant Dr Carol Rosin about the Cult agenda when he knew he was dying in 1977. Rosin said that he told her about a sequence that would lead to total human control by a one-world government. This included threats from terrorism, rogue nations, meteors and asteroids before finally an 'alien invasion'. All of these

things, von Braun said, would be bogus and what I would refer to as a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution. Keep this in mind when 'the aliens are coming' is the new mantra. The aliens are not coming – they are *already here* and they have infiltrated human society while looking human. French-Canadian investigative journalist Serge Monast said in 1994 that he had uncovered a NASA/military operation called Project Blue Beam which fits with what Werner von Braun predicted. Monast died of a 'heart attack' in 1996 the day after he was arrested and spent a night in prison. He was 51. He said Blue Beam was a plan to stage an alien invasion that would include religious figures beamed holographically into the sky as part of a global manipulation to usher in a 'new age' of worshipping what I would say is the Cult 'god' Yaldabaoth in a one-world religion. Fake holographic asteroids are also said to be part of the plan which again syncs with von Braun. How could you stage an illusory threat from asteroids unless they were holographic inserts? This is pretty straightforward given the advanced technology outside the public arena and the fact that our 'physical' reality is holographic anyway. Information fields would be projected and we would decode them into the illusion of a 'physical' asteroid. If they can sell a global 'pandemic' with a 'virus' that doesn't exist what will humans not believe if government and media tell them?

All this is particularly relevant as I write with the Pentagon planning to release in June, 2021, information about 'UFO sightings'. I have been following the UFO story since the early 1990s and the common theme throughout has been government and military denials and cover up. More recently, however, the Pentagon has suddenly become more talkative and apparently open with Air Force pilot radar images released of unexplained craft moving and changing direction at speeds well beyond anything believed possible with human technology. Then, in March, 2021, former Director of National Intelligence John Ratcliffe said a Pentagon report months later in June would reveal a great deal of information about UFO sightings unknown to the public. He said the report would have 'massive implications'. The order to do this was included bizarrely

in a \$2.3 trillion 'coronavirus' relief and government funding bill passed by the Trump administration at the end of 2020. I would add some serious notes of caution here. I have been pointing out since the 1990s that the US military and intelligence networks have long had craft – 'flying saucers' or anti-gravity craft – which any observer would take to be extraterrestrial in origin. Keeping this knowledge from the public allows craft flown by *humans* to be perceived as alien visitations. I am not saying that 'aliens' do not exist. I would be the last one to say that, but we have to be streetwise here. President Ronald Reagan told the UN General Assembly in 1987: 'I occasionally think how quickly our differences worldwide would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world.' That's the idea. Unite against a common 'enemy' with a common purpose behind your 'saviour force' (the Cult) as this age-old technique of mass manipulation goes global.

Science moves this way ...

I could find only one other person who was discussing the simulation hypothesis publicly when I concluded it was real. This was Nick Bostrom, a Swedish-born philosopher at the University of Oxford, who has explored for many years the possibility that human reality is a computer simulation although his version and mine are not the same. Today the simulation and holographic reality hypothesis have increasingly entered the scientific mainstream. Well, the more open-minded mainstream, that is. Here are a few of the ever-gathering examples. American nuclear physicist Silas Beane led a team of physicists at the University of Bonn in Germany pursuing the question of whether we live in a simulation. They concluded that we probably do and it was likely based on a lattice of cubes. They found that cosmic rays align with that specific pattern. The team highlighted the Greisen–Zatsepin–Kuzmin (GZK) limit which refers to cosmic ray particle interaction with cosmic background radiation that creates an apparent boundary for cosmic ray particles. They say in a paper entitled 'Constraints on the Universe as a Numerical Simulation' that this 'pattern of constraint' is exactly what you

would find with a computer simulation. They also made the point that a simulation would create its own 'laws of physics' that would limit possibility. I've been making the same point for decades that the *perceived* laws of physics relate only to this reality, or what I would later call the simulation. When designers write codes to create computer and virtual reality games they are the equivalent of the laws of physics for that game. Players interact within the limitations laid out by the coding. In the same way those who wrote the codes for the simulation decided the laws of physics that would apply. These can be overridden by expanded states of consciousness, but not by those enslaved in only five-sense awareness where simulation codes rule. Overriding the codes is what people call 'miracles'. They are not. They are bypassing the encoded limits of the simulation. A population caught in simulation perception would have no idea that this was their plight. As the Bonn paper said: 'Like a prisoner in a pitch-black cell we would not be able to see the "walls" of our prison,' That's true if people remain mesmerised by the five senses. Open to expanded awareness and those walls become very clear. The main one is the speed of light.

American theoretical physicist James Gates is another who has explored the simulation question and found considerable evidence to support the idea. Gates was Professor of Physics at the University of Maryland, Director of The Center for String and Particle Theory, and on Barack Obama's Council of Advisors on Science and Technology. He and his team found *computer codes* of digital data embedded in the fabric of our reality. They relate to on-off electrical charges of 1 and 0 in the binary system used by computers. 'We have no idea what they are doing there', Gates said. They found within the energetic fabric mathematical sequences known as error-correcting codes or block codes that 'reboot' data to its original state or 'default settings' when something knocks it out of sync. Gates was asked if he had found a set of equations embedded in our reality indistinguishable from those that drive search engines and browsers and he said: 'That is correct.' Rich Terrile, director of the Centre for Evolutionary Computation and Automated Design at NASA's Jet

Propulsion Laboratory, has said publicly that he believes the Universe is a digital hologram that must have been created by a form of intelligence. I agree with that in every way. Waveform information is delivered electrically by the senses to the brain which constructs a *digital* holographic reality that we call the 'world'. This digital level of reality can be read by the esoteric art of numerology. Digital holograms are at the cutting edge of holographics today. We have digital technology everywhere designed to access and manipulate our digital level of perceived reality. Synthetic mRNA in 'Covid vaccines' has a digital component to manipulate the body's digital 'operating system'.

Reality is numbers

How many know that our reality can be broken down to numbers and codes that are the same as computer games? Max Tegmark, a physicist at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT), is the author of *Our Mathematical Universe* in which he lays out how reality can be entirely described by numbers and maths in the way that a video game is encoded with the 'physics' of computer games. Our world and computer virtual reality are essentially the same.

Tegmark imagines the perceptions of characters in an advanced computer game when the graphics are so good they don't know they are in a game. They think they can bump into real objects (electromagnetic resistance in our reality), fall in love and feel emotions like excitement. When they began to study the apparently 'physical world' of the video game they would realise that everything was made of pixels (which have been found in our energetic reality as must be the case when on one level our world is digital). What computer game characters thought was physical 'stuff', Tegmark said, could actually be broken down into numbers:

And we're exactly in this situation in our world. We look around and it doesn't seem that mathematical at all, but everything we see is made out of elementary particles like quarks and electrons. And what properties does an electron have? Does it have a smell or a colour or a texture? No! ... We physicists have come up with geeky names for [Electron] properties, like

electric charge, or spin, or lepton number, but the electron doesn't care what we call it, the properties are just numbers.

This is the illusory reality Gnostics were describing. This is the simulation. The A, C, G, and T codes of DNA have a binary value – A and C = 0 while G and T = 1. This has to be when the simulation is digital and the body must be digital to interact with it. Recurring mathematical sequences are encoded throughout reality and the body. They include the Fibonacci sequence in which the two previous numbers are added to get the next one, as in ... 1, 1, 2, 3, 5, 8, 13, 21, 34, 55, etc. The sequence is encoded in the human face and body, proportions of animals, DNA, seed heads, pine cones, trees, shells, spiral galaxies, hurricanes and the number of petals in a flower. The list goes on and on. There are fractal patterns – a 'never-ending pattern that is infinitely complex and self-similar across all scales in the as above, so below, principle of holograms. These and other famous recurring geometrical and mathematical sequences such as Phi, Pi, Golden Mean, Golden Ratio and Golden Section are *computer codes* of the simulation. I had to laugh and give my head a shake the day I finished this book and it went into the production stage. I was sent an article in *Scientific American* published in April, 2021, with the headline 'Confirmed! We Live in a Simulation'. Two decades after I first said our reality is a simulation and the speed of light is its outer limit the article suggested that we do live in a simulation and that the speed of light is its outer limit. I left school at 15 and never passed a major exam in my life while the writer was up to his eyes in qualifications. As I will explain in the final chapter *knowing* is far better than thinking and they come from very different sources. The article rightly connected the speed of light to the processing speed of the 'Matrix' and said what has been in my books all this time ... 'If we are in a simulation, as it appears, then space is an abstract property written in code. It is not real'. No it's not and if we live in a simulation something created it and it wasn't *us*. 'That David Icke says we are manipulated by aliens' – he's crackers.'

Wow ...

The reality that humanity thinks is so real is an illusion. Politicians, governments, scientists, doctors, academics, law enforcement, media, school and university curriculums, on and on, are all founded on a world that *does not exist* except as a simulated prison cell. Is it such a stretch to accept that 'Covid' doesn't exist when our entire 'physical' reality doesn't exist? Revealed here is the knowledge kept under raps in the Cult networks of compartmentalised secrecy to control humanity's sense of reality by inducing the population to believe in a reality that's not real. If it wasn't so tragic in its experiential consequences the whole thing would be hysterically funny. None of this is new to Renegade Minds. Ancient Greek philosopher Plato (about 428 to about 347BC) was a major influence on Gnostic belief and he described the human plight thousands of years ago with his Allegory of the Cave. He told the symbolic story of prisoners living in a cave who had never been outside. They were chained and could only see one wall of the cave while behind them was a fire that they could not see. Figures walked past the fire casting shadows on the prisoners' wall and those moving shadows became their sense of reality. Some prisoners began to study the shadows and were considered experts on them (today's academics and scientists), but what they studied was only an illusion (today's academics and scientists). A prisoner escaped from the cave and saw reality as it really is. When he returned to report this revelation they didn't believe him, called him mad and threatened to kill him if he tried to set them free. Plato's tale is not only a brilliant analogy of the human plight and our illusory reality. It describes, too, the dynamics of the 'Covid' hoax. I have only skimmed the surface of these subjects here. The aim of this book is to crisply connect all essential dots to put what is happening today into its true context. All subject areas and their connections in this chapter are covered in great evidential detail in *Everything You Need To Know, But Have Never Been Told* and *The Answer*.

They say that bewildered people 'can't see the forest for the trees'. Humanity, however, can't see the forest for the *twigs*. The five senses

see only twigs while Renegade Minds can see the forest and it's the forest where the answers lie with the connections that reveals. Breaking free of perceptual programming so the forest can be seen is the way we turn all this around. Not breaking free is how humanity got into this mess. The situation may seem hopeless, but I promise you it's not. We are a perceptual heartbeat from paradise if only we knew.

CHAPTER TWELVE

Escaping Wetiko

Life is simply a vacation from the infinite
Dean Cavanagh

Renegade Minds weave the web of life and events and see common themes in the apparently random. They are always there if you look for them and their pursuit is aided by incredible synchronicity that comes when your mind is open rather than mesmerised by what it thinks it can see.

Infinite awareness is infinite possibility and the more of infinite possibility that we access the more becomes infinitely possible. That may be stating the apparently obvious, but it is a devastatingly-powerful fact that can set us free. We are a point of attention within an infinity of consciousness. The question is how much of that infinity do we choose to access? How much knowledge, insight, awareness, wisdom, do we want to connect with and explore? If your focus is only in the five senses you will be influenced by a fraction of infinite awareness. I mean a range so tiny that it gives new meaning to infinitesimal. Limitation of self-identity and a sense of the possible limit accordingly your range of consciousness. We are what we think we are. Life is what we think it is. The dream is the dreamer and the dreamer is the dream. Buddhist philosophy puts it this way: 'As a thing is viewed, so it appears.' Most humans live in the realm of touch, taste, see, hear, and smell and that's the limit of their sense of the possible and sense of self. Many will follow a religion and speak of a God in his heaven, but their lives are still

dominated by the five senses in their perceptions and actions. The five senses become the arbiter of everything. When that happens all except a smear of infinity is sealed away from influence by the rigid, unyielding, reality bubbles that are the five-sense human or Phantom Self. Archon Cult methodology is to isolate consciousness within five-sense reality – the simulation – and then program that consciousness with a sense of self and the world through a deluge of life-long information designed to instil the desired perception that allows global control. Efforts to do this have increased dramatically with identity politics as identity bubbles are squeezed into the minutiae of five-sense detail which disconnect people even more profoundly from the infinite 'I'.

Five-sense focus and self-identity are like a firewall that limits access to the infinite realms. You only perceive one radio or television station and no other. We'll take that literally for a moment. Imagine a vast array of stations giving different information and angles on reality, but you only ever listen to one. Here we have the human plight in which the population is overwhelmingly confined to CultFM. This relates only to the frequency range of CultFM and limits perception and insight to that band – limits *possibility* to that band. It means you are connecting with an almost imperceptibly minuscule range of possibility and creative potential within the infinite Field. It's a world where everything seems apart from everything else and where synchronicity is rare. Synchronicity is defined in the dictionary as 'the happening by chance of two or more related or similar events at the same time'. Use of 'by chance' betrays a complete misunderstanding of reality. Synchronicity is not 'by chance'. As people open their minds, or 'awaken' to use the term, they notice more and more coincidences in their lives, bits of 'luck', apparently miraculous happenings that put them in the right place at the right time with the right people. Days become peppered with 'fancy meeting you here' and 'what are the chances of that?' My entire life has been lived like this and ever more so since my own colossal awakening in 1990 and 91 which transformed my sense of reality. Synchronicity is not 'by chance'; it is by accessing expanded

realms of possibility which allow expanded potential for manifestation. People broadcasting the same vibe from the same openness of mind tend to be drawn 'by chance' to each other through what I call frequency magnetism and it's not only people. In the last more than 30 years incredible synchronicity has also led me through the Cult maze to information in so many forms and to crucial personal experiences. These 'coincidences' have allowed me to put the puzzle pieces together across an enormous array of subjects and situations. Those who have breached the bubble of five-sense reality will know exactly what I mean and this escape from the perceptual prison cell is open to everyone whenever they make that choice. This may appear super-human when compared with the limitations of 'human', but it's really our natural state. 'Human' as currently experienced is consciousness in an unnatural state of induced separation from the infinity of the whole. I'll come to how this transformation into unity can be made when I have described in more detail the force that holds humanity in servitude by denying this access to infinite self.

The Wetiko factor

I have been talking and writing for decades about the way five-sense mind is systematically barricaded from expanded awareness. I have used the analogy of a computer (five-sense mind) and someone at the keyboard (expanded awareness). Interaction between the computer and the operator is symbolic of the interaction between five-sense mind and expanded awareness. The computer directly experiences the Internet and the operator experiences the Internet via the computer which is how it's supposed to be – the two working as one. Archons seek to control that point where the operator connects with the computer to stop that interaction (Fig 20). Now the operator is banging the keyboard and clicking the mouse, but the computer is not responding and this happens when the computer is taken over – *possessed* – by an appropriately-named computer 'virus'. The operator has lost all influence over the computer which goes its own way making decisions under the control of the 'virus'. I have

just described the dynamic through which the force known to Gnostics as Yaldabaoth and Archons disconnects five-sense mind from expanded awareness to imprison humanity in perceptual servitude.

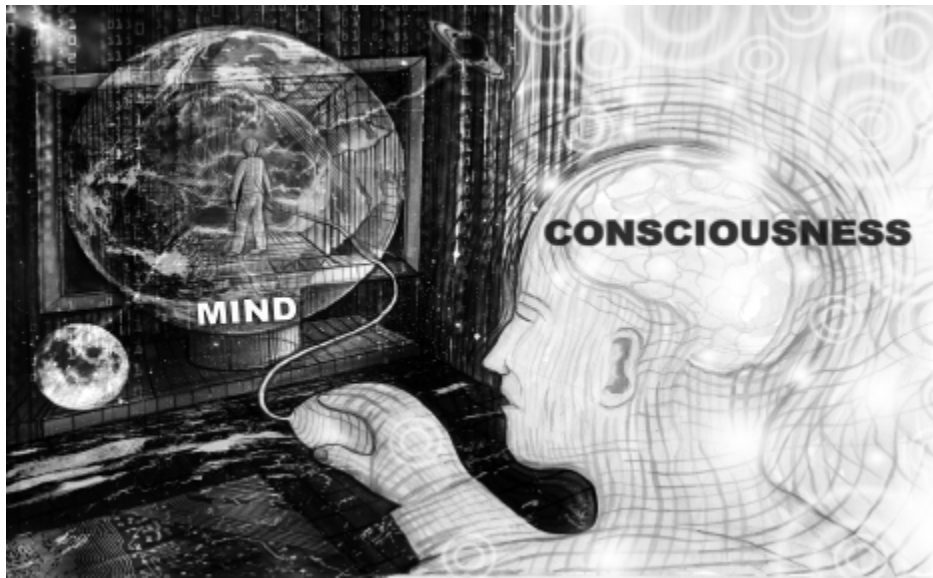


Figure 20: The mind ‘virus’ I have been writing about for decades seeks to isolate five-sense mind (the computer) from the true ‘I’. (Image by Neil Hague).

About a year ago I came across a Native American concept of Wetiko which describes precisely the same phenomenon. Wetiko is the spelling used by the Cree and there are other versions including wintiko and windigo used by other tribal groups. They spell the name with lower case, but I see Wetiko as a proper noun as with Archons and prefer a capital. I first saw an article about Wetiko by writer and researcher Paul Levy which so synced with what I had been writing about the computer/operator disconnection and later the Archons. I then read his book, the fascinating *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil*. The parallels between what I had concluded long before and the Native American concept of Wetiko were so clear and obvious that it was almost funny. For Wetiko see the Gnostic Archons for sure and the Jinn, the Predators, and every other name for a force of evil, inversion and chaos. Wetiko is the Native American name for the force that divides the computer from

the operator (Fig 21). Indigenous author Jack D. Forbes, a founder of the Native American movement in the 1960s, wrote another book about Wetiko entitled *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism* which I also read. Forbes says that Wetiko refers to an evil person or spirit ‘who terrorizes other creatures by means of terrible acts, including cannibalism’. Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa told me that African accounts tell how cannibalism was brought into the world by the Chitauri ‘gods’ – another manifestation of Wetiko. The distinction between ‘evil person or spirit’ relates to Archons/Wetiko possessing a human or acting as pure consciousness. Wetiko is said to be a sickness of the soul or spirit and a state of being that takes but gives nothing back – the Cult and its operatives perfectly described. Black Hawk, a Native American war leader defending their lands from confiscation, said European invaders had ‘poisoned hearts’ – Wetiko hearts – and that this would spread to native societies. Mention of the heart is very significant as we shall shortly see. Forbes writes: ‘Tragically, the history of the world for the past 2,000 years is, in great part, the story of the epidemiology of the wetiko disease.’ Yes, and much longer. Forbes is correct when he says: ‘The wetikos destroyed Egypt and Babylon and Athens and Rome and Tenochtitlan [capital of the Aztec empire] and perhaps now they will destroy the entire earth.’ Evil, he said, is the number one export of a Wetiko culture – see its globalisation with ‘Covid’. Constant war, mass murder, suffering of all kinds, child abuse, Satanism, torture and human sacrifice are all expressions of Wetiko and the Wetiko possessed. The world is Wetiko made manifest, *but it doesn’t have to be*. There is a way out of this even now.



Figure 21: The mind 'virus' is known to Native Americans as 'Wetiko'. (Image by Neil Hague).

Cult of Wetiko

Wetiko is the Yaldabaoth frequency distortion that seeks to attach to human consciousness and absorb it into its own. Once this connection is made Wetiko can drive the perceptions of the target which they believe to be coming from their own mind. All the horrors of history and today from mass killers to Satanists, paedophiles like Jeffrey Epstein and other psychopaths, are the embodiment of Wetiko and express its state of being in all its grotesqueness. The Cult is Wetiko incarnate, Yaldabaoth incarnate, and it seeks to facilitate Wetiko assimilation of humanity in totality into its distortion by manipulating the population into low frequency states that match its own. Paul Levy writes: 'Holographically enforced within the psyche of every human being the wetiko virus pervades and underlies the entire field of consciousness, and can therefore potentially manifest through any one of us at any moment if we are not mindful.' The 'Covid' hoax has achieved this with many people, but others have not fallen into Wetiko's frequency lair. Players in the 'Covid' human catastrophe including Gates, Schwab, Tedros, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance, Johnson, Hancock, Ferguson, Drosten, and all the rest, including the psychopath psychologists, are expressions of Wetiko. This is why

they have no compassion or empathy and no emotional consequence for what they do that would make them stop doing it. Observe all the people who support the psychopaths in authority against the Pushbackers despite the damaging impact the psychopaths have on their own lives and their family's lives. You are again looking at Wetiko possession which prevents them seeing through the lies to the obvious scam going on. *Why can't they see it?* Wetiko won't let them see it. The perceptual divide that has now become a chasm is between the Wetikoed and the non-Wetikoed.

Paul Levy describes Wetiko in the same way that I have long described the Archontic force. They are the same distorted consciousness operating across dimensions of reality: '... the subtle body of wetiko is not located in the third dimension of space and time, literally existing in another dimension ... it is able to affect ordinary lives by mysteriously interpenetrating into our three-dimensional world.' Wetiko does this through its incarnate representatives in the Cult and by weaving itself into The Field which on our level of reality is the electromagnetic information field of the simulation or Matrix. More than that, the simulation *is* Wetiko / Yaldabaoth. Caleb Scharf, Director of Astrobiology at Columbia University, has speculated that 'alien life' could be so advanced that it has transcribed itself into the quantum realm to become what we call physics. He said intelligence indistinguishable from the fabric of the Universe would solve many of its greatest mysteries:

Perhaps hyper-advanced life isn't just external. Perhaps it's already all around. It is embedded in what we perceive to be physics itself, from the root behaviour of particles and fields to the phenomena of complexity and emergence ... In other words, life might not just be in the equations. It might BE the equations [My emphasis].

Scharf said it is possible that 'we don't recognise advanced life because it forms an integral and unsuspecting part of what we've considered to be the natural world'. I agree. Wetiko/Yaldabaoth *is* the simulation. We are literally in the body of the beast. But that doesn't mean it has to control us. We all have the power to overcome Wetiko

influence and the Cult knows that. I doubt it sleeps too well because it knows that.

Which Field?

This, I suggest, is how it all works. There are two Fields. One is the fierce electromagnetic light of the Matrix within the speed of light; the other is the 'watery light' of The Field beyond the walls of the Matrix that connects with the Great Infinity. Five-sense mind and the decoding systems of the body attach us to the Field of Matrix light. They have to or we could not experience this reality. Five-sense mind sees only the Matrix Field of information while our expanded consciousness is part of the Infinity Field. When we open our minds, and most importantly our hearts, to the Infinity Field we have a mission control which gives us an expanded perspective, a road map, to understand the nature of the five-sense world. If we are isolated only in five-sense mind there is no mission control. We're on our own trying to understand a world that's constantly feeding us information to ensure we do not understand. People in this state can feel 'lost' and bewildered with no direction or radar. You can see ever more clearly those who are influenced by the Fields of Big Infinity or little five-sense mind simply by their views and behaviour with regard to the 'Covid' hoax. We have had this division throughout known human history with the mass of the people on one side and individuals who could see and intuit beyond the walls of the simulation – Plato's prisoner who broke out of the cave and saw reality for what it is. Such people have always been targeted by Wetiko/Archon-possessed authority, burned at the stake or demonised as mad, bad and dangerous. The Cult today and its global network of 'anti-hate', 'anti-fascist' Woke groups are all expressions of Wetiko attacking those exposing the conspiracy, 'Covid' lies and the 'vaccine' agenda.

Woke as a whole is Wetiko which explains its black and white mentality and how at one it is with the Wetiko-possessed Cult. Paul Levy said: 'To be in this paradigm is to still be under the thrall of a two-valued logic – where things are either true or false – of a

wetikoized mind.’ Wetiko consciousness is in a permanent rage, therefore so is Woke, and then there is Woke inversion and contradiction. ‘Anti-fascists’ act like fascists because fascists *and* ‘anti-fascists’ are both Wetiko at work. Political parties act the same while claiming to be different for the same reason. Secret society and satanic rituals are attaching initiates to Wetiko and the cold, ruthless, psychopathic mentality that secures the positions of power all over the world is Wetiko. Reframing ‘training programmes’ have the same cumulative effect of attaching Wetiko and we have their graduates described as automatons and robots with a cold, psychopathic, uncaring demeanour. They are all traits of Wetiko possession and look how many times they have been described in this book and elsewhere with regard to personnel behind ‘Covid’ including the police and medical profession. Climbing the greasy pole in any profession in a Wetiko society requires traits of Wetiko to get there and that is particularly true of politics which is not about fair competition and pre-eminence of ideas. It is founded on how many backs you can stab and arses you can lick. This culminated in the global ‘Covid’ coordination between the Wetiko possessed who pulled it off in all the different countries without a trace of empathy and compassion for their impact on humans. Our sight sense can see only holographic form and not the Field which connects holographic form. Therefore we perceive ‘physical’ objects with ‘space’ in between. In fact that ‘space’ is energy/consciousness operating on multiple frequencies. One of them is Wetiko and that connects the Cult psychopaths, those who submit to the psychopaths, and those who serve the psychopaths in the media operations of the world. Wetiko is Gates. Wetiko is the mask-wearing submissive. Wetiko is the fake journalist and ‘fact-checker’. The Wetiko Field is coordinating the whole thing. Psychopaths, gofers, media operatives, ‘anti-hate’ hate groups, ‘fact-checkers’ and submissive people work as one unit *even without human coordination* because they are attached to the *same* Field which is organising it all (Fig 22). Paul Levy is here describing how Wetiko-possessed people are drawn together and refuse to let any information breach their rigid

perceptions. He was writing long before 'Covid', but I think you will recognise followers of the 'Covid' religion *oh just a little bit*:

People who are channelling the vibratory frequency of wetiko align with each other through psychic resonance to reinforce their unspoken shared agreement so as to uphold their deranged view of reality. Once an unconscious content takes possession of certain individuals, it irresistibly draws them together by mutual attraction and knits them into groups tied together by their shared madness that can easily swell into an avalanche of insanity.

A psychic epidemic is a closed system, which is to say that it is insular and not open to any new information or informing influences from the outside world which contradict its fixed, limited, and limiting perspective.

There we have the Woke mind and the 'Covid' mind. Compatible resonance draws the awakening together, too, which is clearly happening today.

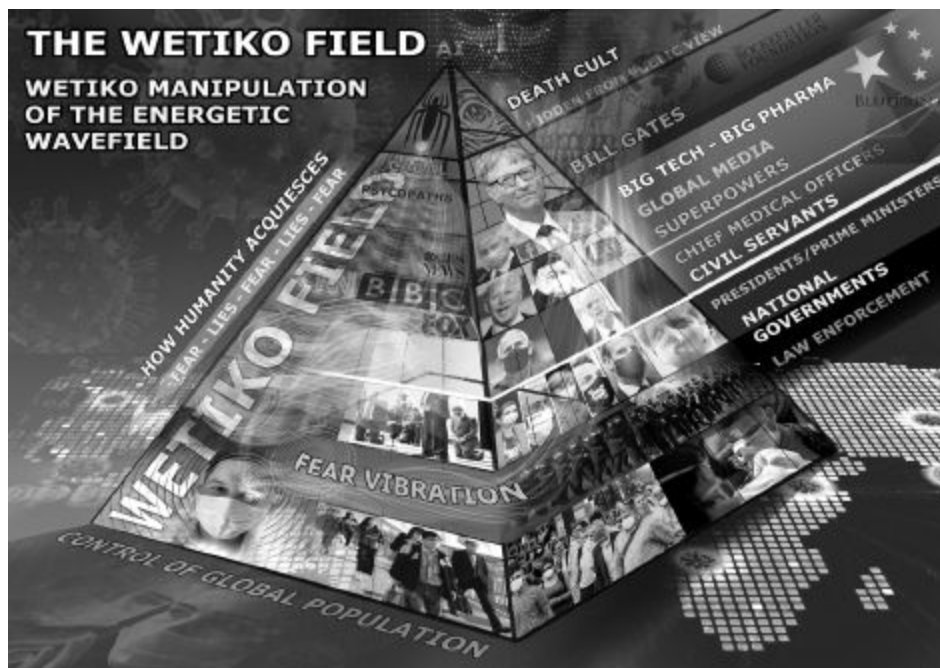


Figure 22: The Wetiko Field from which the Cult pyramid and its personnel are made manifest. (Image by Neil Hague).

Spiritual servitude

Wetiko doesn't care about humans. It's not human; it just possesses humans for its own ends and the effect (depending on the scale of

possession) can be anything from extreme psychopathy to unquestioning obedience. Wetiko's worst nightmare is for human consciousness to expand beyond the simulation. Everything is focussed on stopping that happening through control of information, thus perception, thus frequency. The 'education system', media, science, medicine, academia, are all geared to maintaining humanity in five-sense servitude as is the constant stimulation of low-vibrational mental and emotional states (see 'Covid'). Wetiko seeks to dominate those subconscious spaces between five-sense perception and expanded consciousness where the computer meets the operator. From these subconscious hiding places Wetiko speaks to us to trigger urges and desires that we take to be our own and manipulate us into anything from low-vibrational to psychopathic states. Remember how Islam describes the Jinn as invisible tricksters that 'whisper' and confuse. Wetiko is the origin of the 'trickster god' theme that you find in cultures all over the world. Jinn, like the Archons, are Wetiko which is terrified of humans awakening and reconnecting with our true self for then its energy source has gone. With that the feedback loop breaks between Wetiko and human perception that provides the energetic momentum on which its very existence depends as a force of evil. Humans are both its target and its source of survival, but only if we are operating in low-vibrational states of fear, hate, depression and the background anxiety that most people suffer. We are Wetiko's target because we are its key to survival. It needs us, not the other way round. Paul Levy writes:

A vampire has no intrinsic, independent, substantial existence in its own right; it only exists in relation to us. The pathogenic, vampiric mind-parasite called wetiko is nothing in itself – not being able to exist from its own side – yet it has a 'virtual reality' such that it can potentially destroy our species ...

...The fact that a vampire is not reflected by a mirror can also mean that what we need to see is that there's nothing, no-thing to see, other than ourselves. The fact that wetiko is the expression of something inside of us means that the cure for wetiko is with us as well. The critical issue is finding this cure within us and then putting it into effect.

Evil begets evil because if evil does not constantly expand and find new sources of energetic sustenance its evil, its *distortion*, dies with the assimilation into balance and harmony. Love is the garlic to Wetiko's vampire. Evil, the absence of love, cannot exist in the presence of love. I think I see a way out of here. I have emphasised so many times over the decades that the Archons/Wetiko and their Cult are not all powerful. *They are not*. I don't care how it looks even now *they are not*. I have not called them little boys in short trousers for effect. I have said it because it is true. Wetiko's insatiable desire for power over others is not a sign of its omnipotence, but its insecurity. Paul Levy writes: 'Due to the primal fear which ultimately drives it and which it is driven to cultivate, wetiko's body politic has an intrinsic and insistent need for centralising power and control so as to create imagined safety for itself.' *Yeeeeees!* Exactly! Why does Wetiko want humans in an ongoing state of fear? Wetiko itself *is* fear and it is petrified of love. As evil is an absence of love, so love is an absence of fear. Love conquers all and *especially* Wetiko which *is* fear. Wetiko brought fear into the world when it wasn't here before. *Fear* was the 'fall', the fall into low-frequency ignorance and illusion – fear is **False Emotion Appearing Real**. The simulation is driven and energised by fear because Wetiko/Yaldabaoth (fear) *are* the simulation. Fear is the absence of love and Wetiko is the absence of love.

Wetiko today

We can now view current events from this level of perspective. The 'Covid' hoax has generated momentous amounts of ongoing fear, anxiety, depression and despair which have empowered Wetiko. No wonder people like Gates have been the instigators when they are Wetiko incarnate and exhibit every trait of Wetiko in the extreme. See how cold and unemotional these people are like Gates and his cronies, how dead of eye they are. That's Wetiko. Sabbatians are Wetiko and everything they control including the World Health Organization, Big Pharma and the 'vaccine' makers, national 'health'

hierarchies, corporate media, Silicon Valley, the banking system, and the United Nations with its planned transformation into world government. All are controlled and possessed by the Wetiko distortion into distorting human society in its image. We are with this knowledge at the gateway to understanding the world. Divisions of race, culture, creed and sexuality are diversions to hide the real division between those possessed and influenced by Wetiko and those that are not. The 'Covid' hoax has brought both clearly into view. Human behaviour is not about race. Tyrants and dictatorships come in all colours and creeds. What unites the US president bombing the innocent and an African tribe committing genocide against another as in Rwanda? What unites them? *Wetiko*. All wars are Wetiko, all genocide is Wetiko, all hunger over centuries in a world of plenty is Wetiko. Children going to bed hungry, including in the West, is Wetiko. Cult-generated Woke racial divisions that focus on the body are designed to obscure the reality that divisions in behaviour are manifestations of mind, not body. Obsession with body identity and group judgement is a means to divert attention from the real source of behaviour – mind and perception. Conflict sown by the Woke both within themselves and with their target groups are Wetiko providing lunch for itself through still more agents of the division, chaos, and fear on which it feeds. The Cult is seeking to assimilate the entirety of humanity and all children and young people into the Wetiko frequency by manipulating them into states of fear and despair. Witness all the suicide and psychological unravelling since the spring of 2020. Wetiko psychopaths want to impose a state of unquestioning obedience to authority which is no more than a conduit for Wetiko to enforce its will and assimilate humanity into itself. It needs us to believe that resistance is futile when it fears resistance and even more so the game-changing non-cooperation with its impositions. It can use violent resistance for its benefit. Violent impositions and violent resistance are *both* Wetiko. The Power of Love with its Power of No will sweep Wetiko from our world. Wetiko and its Cult know that. They just don't want us to know.

AI Wetiko

This brings me to AI or artificial intelligence and something else Wetikos don't want us to know. What is AI *really*? I know about computer code algorithms and AI that learns from data input. These, however, are more diversions, the expeditionary force, for the real AI that they want to connect to the human brain as promoted by Silicon Valley Wetikos like Kurzweil. What is this AI? It is the frequency of *Wetiko*, the frequency of the Archons. The connection of AI to the human brain is the connection of the Wetiko frequency to create a Wetiko hive mind and complete the job of assimilation. The hive mind is planned to be controlled from Israel and China which are both 100 percent owned by Wetiko Sabbatians. The assimilation process has been going on minute by minute in the 'smart' era which fused with the 'Covid' era. We are told that social media is scrambling the minds of the young and changing their personality. This is true, but what is social media? Look more deeply at how it works, how it creates divisions and conflict, the hostility and cruelty, the targeting of people until they are destroyed. That's Wetiko. Social media is manipulated to tune people to the Wetiko frequency with all the emotional exploitation tricks employed by platforms like Facebook and its Wetiko front man, Zuckerberg. Facebook's Instagram announced a new platform for children to overcome a legal bar on them using the main site. This is more Wetiko exploitation and manipulation of kids. Amnesty International likened the plan to foxes offering to guard the henhouse and said it was incompatible with human rights. Since when did Wetiko or Zuckerberg (I repeat myself) care about that? Would Brin and Page at Google, Wojcicki at YouTube, Bezos at Amazon and whoever the hell runs Twitter act as they do if they were not channelling Wetiko? Would those who are developing technologies for no other reason than human control? How about those designing and selling technologies to kill people and Big Pharma drug and 'vaccine' producers who know they will end or devastate lives? Quite a thought for these people to consider is that if you are Wetiko in a human life you are Wetiko on the 'other side' unless your frequency

changes and that can only change by a change of perception which becomes a change of behaviour. Where Gates is going does not bear thinking about although perhaps that's exactly where he wants to go. Either way, that's where he's going. His frequency will make it so.

The frequency lair

I have been saying for a long time that a big part of the addiction to smartphones and devices is that a frequency is coming off them that entraps the mind. People spend ages on their phones and sometimes even a minute or so after they put them down they pick them up again and it all repeats. 'Covid' lockdowns will have increased this addiction a million times for obvious reasons. Addictions to alcohol overindulgence and drugs are another way that Wetiko entraps consciousness to attach to its own. Both are symptoms of low-vibrational psychological distress which alcoholism and drug addiction further compound. Do we think it's really a coincidence that access to them is made so easy while potions that can take people into realms beyond the simulation are banned and illegal? I have explored smartphone addiction in other books, the scale is mind-blowing, and that level of addiction does not come without help. Tech companies that make these phones are Wetiko and they will have no qualms about destroying the minds of children. We are seeing again with these companies the Wetiko perceptual combination of psychopathic enforcers and weak and meek unquestioning compliance by the rank and file.

The global Smart Grid is the Wetiko Grid and it is crucial to complete the Cult endgame. The simulation is radiation and we are being deluged with technological radiation on a devastating scale. Wetiko frauds like Elon Musk serve Cult interests while occasionally criticising them to maintain his street-cred. 5G and other forms of Wi-Fi are being directed at the earth from space on a volume and scale that goes on increasing by the day. Elon Musk's (officially) SpaceX Starlink project is in the process of putting tens of thousands of satellites in low orbit to cover every inch of the planet with 5G and other Wi-Fi to create Kurzweil's global 'cloud' to which the

human mind is planned to be attached very soon. SpaceX has approval to operate 12,000 satellites with more than 1,300 launched at the time of writing and applications filed for 30,000 more. Other operators in the Wi-Fi, 5G, low-orbit satellite market include OneWeb (UK), Telesat (Canada), and AST & Science (US). Musk tells us that AI could be the end of humanity and then launches a company called Neuralink to connect the human brain to computers. Musk's (in theory) Tesla company is building electric cars and the driverless vehicles of the smart control grid. As frauds and bullshitters go Elon Musk in my opinion is Major League.

5G and technological radiation in general are destructive to human health, genetics and psychology and increasing the strength of artificial radiation underpins the five-sense perceptual bubbles which are themselves expressions of radiation or electromagnetism. Freedom activist John Whitehead was so right with his 'databit by databit, we are building our own electronic concentration camps'. The Smart Grid and 5G is a means to control the human mind and infuse perceptual information into The Field to influence anyone in sync with its frequency. You can change perception and behaviour en masse if you can manipulate the population into those levels of frequency and this is happening all around us today. The arrogance of Musk and his fellow Cult operatives knows no bounds in the way that we see with Gates. Musk's satellites are so many in number already they are changing the night sky when viewed from Earth. The astronomy community has complained about this and they have seen nothing yet. Some consequences of Musk's Wetiko hubris include: Radiation; visible pollution of the night sky; interference with astronomy and meteorology; ground and water pollution from intensive use of increasingly many spaceports; accumulating space debris; continual deorbiting and burning up of aging satellites, polluting the atmosphere with toxic dust and smoke; and ever-increasing likelihood of collisions. A collective public open letter of complaint to Musk said:

We are writing to you ... because SpaceX is in process of surrounding the Earth with a network of thousands of satellites whose very purpose is to irradiate every square inch of the

Earth. SpaceX, like everyone else, is treating the radiation as if it were not there. As if the mitochondria in our cells do not depend on electrons moving undisturbed from the food we digest to the oxygen we breathe.

As if our nervous systems and our hearts are not subject to radio frequency interference like any piece of electronic equipment. As if the cancer, diabetes, and heart disease that now afflict a majority of the Earth's population are not metabolic diseases that result from interference with our cellular machinery. As if insects everywhere, and the birds and animals that eat them, are not starving to death as a result.

People like Musk and Gates believe in their limitless Wetiko arrogance that they can do whatever they like to the world because they own it. Consequences for humanity are irrelevant. It's absolutely time that we stopped taking this shit from these self-styled masters of the Earth when you consider where this is going.

Why is the Cult so anti-human?

I hear this question often: Why would they do this when it will affect them, too? Ah, but will it? Who is this *them*? Forget their bodies. They are just vehicles for Wetiko consciousness. When you break it all down to the foundations we are looking at a state of severely distorted consciousness targeting another state of consciousness for assimilation. The rest is detail. The simulation is the fly-trap in which unique sensations of the five senses create a cycle of addiction called reincarnation. Renegade Minds see that everything which happens in our reality is a smaller version of the whole picture in line with the holographic principle. Addiction to the radiation of smart technology is a smaller version of addiction to the whole simulation. Connecting the body/brain to AI is taking that addiction on a giant step further to total ongoing control by assimilating human incarnate consciousness into Wetiko. I have watched during the 'Covid' hoax how many are becoming ever more profoundly attached to Wetiko's perceptual calling cards of aggressive response to any other point of view ('There is no other god but me'), psychopathic lack of compassion and empathy, and servile submission to the narrative and will of authority. Wetiko is the psychopaths *and* subservience to psychopaths. The Cult of Wetiko is

so anti-human because it is *not* human. It embarked on a mission to destroy human by targeting everything that it means to be human and to survive as human. 'Covid' is not the end, just a means to an end. The Cult with its Wetiko consciousness is seeking to change Earth systems, including the atmosphere, to suit them, not humans. The gathering bombardment of 5G alone from ground and space is dramatically changing The Field with which the five senses interact. There is so much more to come if we sit on our hands and hope it will all go away. It is not meant to go away. It is meant to get ever more extreme and we need to face that while we still can – just.

Carbon dioxide is the gas of life. Without that human is over. Kaput, gone, history. No natural world, no human. The Cult has created a cock and bull story about carbon dioxide and climate change to justify its reduction to the point where Gates and the ignoramus Biden 'climate chief' John Kerry want to suck it out of the atmosphere. Kerry wants to do this because his master Gates does. Wetikos have made the gas of life a demon with the usual support from the Wokers of Extinction Rebellion and similar organisations and the bewildered puppet-child that is Greta Thunberg who was put on the world stage by Klaus Schwab and the World Economic Forum. The name Extinction Rebellion is both ironic and as always Wetiko inversion. The gas that we need to survive must be reduced to save us from extinction. The most basic need of human is oxygen and we now have billions walking around in face nappies depriving body and brain of this essential requirement of human existence. More than that 5G at 60 gigahertz interacts with the oxygen molecule to reduce the amount of oxygen the body can absorb into the bloodstream. The obvious knock-on consequences of that for respiratory and cognitive problems and life itself need no further explanation. Psychopaths like Musk are assembling a global system of satellites to deluge the human atmosphere with this insanity. The man should be in jail. Here we have two most basic of human needs, oxygen and carbon dioxide, being dismantled.

Two others, water and food, are getting similar treatment with the United Nations Agendas 21 and 2030 – the Great Reset – planning to

centrally control all water and food supplies. People will not even own rain water that falls on their land. Food is affected at the most basic level by reducing carbon dioxide. We have genetic modification or GMO infiltrating the food chain on a mass scale, pesticides and herbicides polluting the air and destroying the soil. Freshwater fish that provide livelihoods for 60 million people and feed hundreds of millions worldwide are being 'pushed to the brink' according the conservationists while climate change is the only focus. Now we have Gates and Schwab wanting to dispense with current food sources all together and replace them with a synthetic version which the Wetiko Cult would control in terms of production and who eats and who doesn't. We have been on the Totalitarian Tiptoe to this for more than 60 years as food has become ever more processed and full of chemical shite to the point today when it's not natural food at all. As Dr Tom Cowan says: 'If it has a label don't eat it.' Bill Gates is now the biggest owner of farmland in the United States and he does nothing without an ulterior motive involving the Cult. Klaus Schwab wrote: 'To feed the world in the next 50 years we will need to produce as much food as was produced in the last 10,000 years ... food security will only be achieved, however, if regulations on genetically modified foods are adapted to reflect the reality that gene editing offers a precise, efficient and safe method of improving crops.' Liar. People and the world are being targeted with aluminium through vaccines, chemtrails, food, drink cans, and endless other sources when aluminium has been linked to many health issues including dementia which is increasing year after year. Insects, bees and wildlife essential to the food chain are being deleted by pesticides, herbicides and radiation which 5G is dramatically increasing with 6G and 7G to come. The pollinating bee population is being devastated while wildlife including birds, dolphins and whales are having their natural radar blocked by the effects of ever-increasing radiation. In the summer windscreens used to be splattered with insects so numerous were they. It doesn't happen now. Where have they gone?

Synthetic everything

The Cult is introducing genetically-modified versions of trees, plants and insects including a Gates-funded project to unleash hundreds of millions of genetically-modified, lab-altered and patented male mosquitoes to mate with wild mosquitoes and induce genetic flaws that cause them to die out. Clinically-insane Gates-funded Japanese researchers have developed mosquitos that spread vaccine and are dubbed 'flying vaccinators'. Gates is funding the modification of weather patterns in part to sell the myth that this is caused by carbon dioxide and he's funding geoengineering of the skies to change the atmosphere. Some of this came to light with the Gates-backed plan to release tonnes of chalk into the atmosphere to 'deflect the Sun and cool the planet'. Funny how they do this while the heating effect of the Sun is not factored into climate projections focussed on carbon dioxide. The reason is that they want to reduce carbon dioxide (so don't mention the Sun), but at the same time they do want to reduce the impact of the Sun which is so essential to human life and health. I have mentioned the sun-cholesterol-vitamin D connection as they demonise the Sun with warnings about skin cancer (caused by the chemicals in sun cream they tell you to splash on). They come from the other end of the process with statin drugs to reduce cholesterol that turns sunlight into vitamin D. A lack of vitamin D leads to a long list of health effects and how vitamin D levels must have fallen with people confined to their homes over 'Covid'. Gates is funding other forms of geoengineering and most importantly chemtrails which are dropping heavy metals, aluminium and self-replicating nanotechnology onto the Earth which is killing the natural world. See *Everything You Need To Know, But Have Never Been Told* for the detailed background to this.

Every human system is being targeted for deletion by a force that's not human. The Wetiko Cult has embarked on the process of transforming the human body from biological to synthetic biological as I have explained. Biological is being replaced by the artificial and synthetic – Archontic 'countermimicry' – right across human society. The plan eventually is to dispense with the human body altogether

and absorb human consciousness – which it wouldn't really be by then – into cyberspace (the simulation which is Wetiko/Yaldabaoth). Preparations for that are already happening if people would care to look. The alternative media rightly warns about globalism and 'the globalists', but this is far bigger than that and represents the end of the human race as we know it. The 'bad copy' of prime reality that Gnostics describe was a bad copy of harmony, wonder and beauty to start with before Wetiko/Yaldabaoth set out to change the simulated 'copy' into something very different. The process was slow to start with. Entrapped humans in the simulation timeline were not technologically aware and they had to be brought up to intellectual speed while being suppressed spiritually to the point where they could build their own prison while having no idea they were doing so. We have now reached that stage where technological intellect has the potential to destroy us and that's why events are moving so fast. Central American shaman Don Juan Matus said:

Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradictions between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of belief, or the stupidity of his contradictory behaviour. Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs, our ideas of good and evil; our social mores. They are the ones who set up our dreams of success or failure. They have given us covetousness, greed, and cowardice. It is the predator who makes us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal.

In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous manoeuvre – stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist; a horrendous manoeuvre from the point of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.

For 'predators' see Wetiko, Archons, Yaldabaoth, Jinn, and all the other versions of the same phenomenon in cultures and religions all over the world. The theme is always the same because it's true and it's real. We have reached the point where we have to deal with it. The question is – how?

Don't fight – walk away

I thought I'd use a controversial subheading to get things moving in terms of our response to global fascism. What do you mean 'don't fight'? What do you mean 'walk away'? We've got to fight. We can't walk away. Well, it depends what we mean by fight and walk away. If fighting means physical combat we are playing Wetiko's game and falling for its trap. It wants us to get angry, aggressive, and direct hate and hostility at the enemy we think we must fight. Every war, every battle, every conflict, has been fought with Wetiko leading both sides. It's what it does. Wetiko wants a fight, anywhere, any place. Just hit me, son, so I can hit you back. Wetiko hits Wetiko and Wetiko hits Wetiko in return. I am very forthright as you can see in exposing Wetikos of the Cult, but I don't hate them. I refuse to hate them. It's what they want. What you hate you become. What you *fight* you become. Wokers, 'anti-haters' and 'anti-fascists' prove this every time they reach for their keyboards or don their balaclavas. By walk away I mean to disengage from Wetiko which includes ceasing to cooperate with its tyranny. Paul Levy says of Wetiko:

The way to 'defeat' evil is not to try to destroy it (for then, in playing evil's game, we have already lost), but rather, to find the invulnerable place within ourselves where evil is unable to vanquish us – this is to truly 'win' our battle with evil.

Wetiko is everywhere in human society and it's been on steroids since the 'Covid' hoax. Every shouting match over wearing masks has Wetiko wearing a mask and Wetiko not wearing one. It's an electrical circuit of push and resist, push and resist, with Wetiko pushing *and* resisting. Each polarity is Wetiko empowering itself. Dictionary definitions of 'resist' include 'opposing, refusing to accept or comply with' and the word to focus on is 'opposing'. What form does this take – setting police cars alight or 'refusing to accept or comply with'? The former is Wetiko opposing Wetiko while the other points the way forward. This is the difference between those aggressively demanding that government fascism must be obeyed who stand in stark contrast to the great majority of Pushbackers. We saw this clearly with a march by thousands of Pushbackers against lockdown in London followed days later by a Woker-hijacked

protest in Bristol in which police cars were set on fire. Masks were virtually absent in London and widespread in Bristol. Wetiko wants lockdown on every level of society and infuses its aggression to police it through its unknowing stooges. Lockdown protesters are the ones with the smiling faces and the hugs, The two blatantly obvious states of being – getting more obvious by the day – are the result of Wokers and their like becoming ever more influenced by the simulation Field of Wetiko and Pushbackers ever more influenced by The Field of a far higher vibration beyond the simulation. Wetiko can't invade the heart which is where most lockdown opponents are coming from. It's the heart that allows them to see through the lies to the truth in ways I will be highlighting.

Renegade Minds know that calmness is the place from which wisdom comes. You won't find wisdom in a hissing fit and wisdom is what we need in abundance right now. Calmness is not weakness – you don't have to scream at the top of your voice to be strong. Calmness is indeed a sign of strength. 'No' means I'm not doing it. NOOOO!!! doesn't mean you're not doing it even more. Volume does not advance 'No – I'm not doing it'. You are just not doing it. Wetiko possessed and influenced don't know how to deal with that. Wetiko wants a fight and we should not give it one. What it needs more than anything is our *cooperation* and we should not give that either. Mass rallies and marches are great in that they are a visual representation of feeling, but if it ends there they are irrelevant. You demand that Wetikos act differently? Well, they're not going to are they? They are Wetikos. We don't need to waste our time demanding that something doesn't happen when that will make no difference. We need to delete the means that *allows* it to happen. This, invariably, is our cooperation. You can demand a child stop firing a peashooter at the dog or you can refuse to buy the peashooter. If you provide the means you are cooperating with the dog being smacked on the nose with a pea. How can the authorities enforce mask-wearing if millions in a country refuse? What if the 74 million Pushbackers that voted for Trump in 2020 refused to wear masks, close their businesses or stay in their homes. It would be unenforceable. The

few control the many through the compliance of the many and that's always been the dynamic be it 'Covid' regulations or the Roman Empire. I know people can find it intimidating to say no to authority or stand out in a crowd for being the only one with a face on display; but it has to be done or it's over. I hope I've made clear in this book that where this is going will be far more intimidating than standing up now and saying 'No' – I will not cooperate with my own enslavement and that of my children. There might be consequences for some initially, although not so if enough do the same. The question that must be addressed is what is going to happen if we don't? It is time to be strong and unyieldingly so. No means no. Not here and there, but *everywhere* and *always*. I have refused to wear a mask and obey all the other nonsense. I will not comply with tyranny. I repeat: Fascism is not imposed by fascists – there are never enough of them. Fascism is imposed by the population acquiescing to fascism. *I will not do it*. I will die first, or my body will. Living meekly under fascism is a form of death anyway, the death of the spirit that Martin Luther King described.

Making things happen

We must not despair. This is not over till it's over and it's far from that. The 'fat lady' must refuse to sing. The longer the 'Covid' hoax has dragged on and impacted on more lives we have seen an awakening of phenomenal numbers of people worldwide to the realisation that what they have believed all their lives is not how the world really is. Research published by the system-serving University of Bristol and King's College London in February, 2021, concluded: 'One in every 11 people in Britain say they trust David Icke's take on the coronavirus pandemic.' It will be more by now and we have gathering numbers to build on. We must urgently progress from seeing the scam to ceasing to cooperate with it. Prominent German lawyer Reiner Fuellmich, also licenced to practice law in America, is doing a magnificent job taking the legal route to bring the psychopaths to justice through a second Nuremberg tribunal for crimes against humanity. Fuellmich has an impressive record of

beating the elite in court and he formed the German Corona Investigative Committee to pursue civil charges against the main perpetrators with a view to triggering criminal charges. Most importantly he has grasped the foundation of the hoax – the PCR test not testing for the ‘virus’ – and Christian Drosten is therefore on his charge sheet along with Gates frontman Tedros at the World Health Organization. Major players must not be allowed to inflict their horrors on the human race without being brought to book. A life sentence must follow for Bill Gates and the rest of them. A group of researchers has also indicted the government of Norway for crimes against humanity with copies sent to the police and the International Criminal Court. The lawsuit cites participation in an internationally-planned false pandemic and violation of international law and human rights, the European Commission’s definition of human rights by coercive rules, Nuremberg and Hague rules on fundamental human rights, and the Norwegian constitution. We must take the initiative from hereon and not just complain, protest and react.

There are practical ways to support vital mass non-cooperation. Organising in numbers is one. Lockdown marches in London in the spring in 2021 were mass non-cooperation that the authorities could not stop. There were too many people. Hundreds of thousands walked the London streets in the centre of the road for mile after mile while the Face-Nappies could only look on. They were determined, but calm, and just *did it* with no histrionics and lots of smiles. The police were impotent. Others are organising group shopping without masks for mutual support and imagine if that was happening all over. Policing it would be impossible. If the store refuses to serve people in these circumstances they would be faced with a long line of trolleys full of goods standing on their own and everything would have to be returned to the shelves. How would they cope with that if it kept happening? I am talking here about moving on from complaining to being pro-active; from watching things happen to making things happen. I include in this our relationship with the police. The behaviour of many Face-Nappies

has been disgraceful and anyone who thinks they would never find concentration camp guards in the 'enlightened' modern era have had that myth busted big-time. The period and setting may change – Wetikos never do. I watched film footage from a London march in which a police thug viciously kicked a protestor on the floor who had done nothing. His fellow Face-Nappies stood in a ring protecting him. What he did was a criminal assault and with a crowd far outnumbering the police this can no longer be allowed to happen unchallenged. I get it when people chant 'shame on you' in these circumstances, but that is no longer enough. They *have* no shame those who do this. Crowds needs to start making a citizen's arrest of the police who commit criminal offences and brutally attack innocent people and defenceless women. A citizen's arrest can be made under section 24A of the UK Police and Criminal Evidence (PACE) Act of 1984 and you will find something similar in other countries. I prefer to call it a Common Law arrest rather than citizen's for reasons I will come to shortly. Anyone can arrest a person committing an indictable offence or if they have reasonable grounds to suspect they are committing an indictable offence. On both counts the attack by the police thug would have fallen into this category. A citizen's arrest can be made to stop someone:

- Causing physical injury to himself or any other person
- Suffering physical injury
- Causing loss of or damage to property
- Making off before a constable can assume responsibility for him

A citizen's arrest may also be made to prevent a breach of the peace under Common Law and if they believe a breach of the peace will happen or anything related to harm likely to be done or already done in their presence. This is the way to go I think – the Common Law version. If police know that the crowd and members of the public will no longer be standing and watching while they commit

their thuggery and crimes they will think twice about acting like Brownshirts and Blackshirts.

Common Law – common sense

Mention of Common Law is very important. Most people think the law is the law as in one law. This is not the case. There are two bodies of law, Common Law and Statute Law, and they are not the same. Common Law is founded on the simple premise of do no harm. It does not recognise victimless crimes in which no harm is done while Statute Law does. There is a Statute Law against almost everything. So what is Statute Law? Amazingly it's the law of the *sea* that was brought ashore by the Cult to override the law of the land which is Common Law. They had no right to do this and as always they did it anyway. They had to. They could not impose their will on the people through Common Law which only applies to do no harm. How could you stitch up the fine detail of people's lives with that? Instead they took the law of the sea, or Admiralty Law, and applied it to the population. Statute Law refers to all the laws spewing out of governments and their agencies including all the fascist laws and regulations relating to 'Covid'. The key point to make is that Statute Law is *contract law*. It only applies between *contracting* corporations. Most police officers don't even know this. They have to be kept in the dark, too. Long ago when merchants and their sailing ships began to trade with different countries a contractual law was developed called Admiralty Law and other names. Again it only applied to *contracts* agreed between *corporate* entities. If there is no agreed contract the law of the sea had no jurisdiction *and that still applies to its new alias of Statute Law*. The problem for the Cult when the law of the sea was brought ashore was an obvious one. People were not corporations and neither were government entities. To overcome the latter they made governments and all associated organisations corporations. All the institutions are *private corporations* and I mean governments and their agencies, local councils, police, courts, military, US states, the whole lot. Go to the

Dun and Bradstreet corporate listings website for confirmation that they are all corporations. You are arrested by a private corporation called the police by someone who is really a private security guard and they take you to court which is another private corporation. Neither have jurisdiction over you unless you consent and *contract* with them. This is why you hear the mantra about law enforcement policing by *consent* of the people. In truth the people 'consent' only in theory through monumental trickery.

Okay, the Cult overcame the corporate law problem by making governments and institutions corporate entities; but what about people? They are not corporations are they? Ah ... well in a sense, and *only* a sense, they are. Not people exactly – the illusion of people. The Cult creates a corporation in the name of everyone at the time that their birth certificate is issued. Note birth/ *berth* certificate and when you go to court under the law of the sea on land you stand in a *dock*. These are throwbacks to the origin. My Common Law name is David Vaughan Icke. The name of the corporation created by the government when I was born is called Mr David Vaughan Icke usually written in capitals as MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE. That is not me, the living, breathing man. It is a fictitious corporate entity. The trick is to make you think that David Vaughan Icke and MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE are the same thing. *They are not*. When police charge you and take you to court they are prosecuting the corporate entity and not the living, breathing, man or woman. They have to trick you into identifying as the corporate entity and contracting with them. Otherwise they have no jurisdiction. They do this through a language known as legalese. Lawful and legal are not the same either. Lawful relates to Common Law and legal relates to Statute Law. Legalese is the language of Statute Law which uses terms that mean one thing to the public and another in legalese. Notice that when a police officer tells someone why they are being charged he or she will say at the end: 'Do you understand?' To the public that means 'Do you comprehend?' In legalese it means 'Do you stand under me?' Do you stand under my authority? If you say

yes to the question you are unknowingly agreeing to give them jurisdiction over you in a contract between two corporate entities.

This is a confidence trick in every way. Contracts have to be agreed between informed parties and if you don't know that David Vaughan Icke is agreeing to be the corporation MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE you cannot knowingly agree to contract. They are deceiving you and another way they do this is to ask for proof of identity. You usually show them a driving licence or other document on which your corporate name is written. In doing so you are accepting that you are that corporate entity when you are not. Referring to yourself as a 'person' or 'citizen' is also identifying with your corporate fiction which is why I made the Common Law point about the citizen's arrest. If you are approached by a police officer you identify yourself immediately as a living, breathing, man or woman and say 'I do not consent, I do not contract with you and I do not understand' or stand under their authority. I have a Common Law birth certificate as a living man and these are available at no charge from commonlawcourt.com. Businesses registered under the Statute Law system means that its laws apply. There are, however, ways to run a business under Common Law. Remember all 'Covid' laws and regulations are Statute Law – the law of *contracts* and you do not have to contract. This doesn't mean that you can kill someone and get away with it. Common Law says do no harm and that applies to physical harm, financial harm etc. Police are employees of private corporations and there needs to be a new system of non-corporate Common Law constables operating outside the Statute Law system. If you go to davidicke.com and put Common Law into the search engine you will find videos that explain Common Law in much greater detail. It is definitely a road we should walk.

With all my heart

I have heard people say that we are in a spiritual war. I don't like the term 'war' with its Wetiko dynamic, but I know what they mean. Sweep aside all the bodily forms and we are in a situation in which two states of consciousness are seeking very different realities.

Wetiko wants upheaval, chaos, fear, suffering, conflict and control. The other wants love, peace, harmony, fairness and freedom. That's where we are. We should not fall for the idea that Wetiko is all-powerful and there's nothing we can do. Wetiko is not all-powerful. It's a joke, pathetic. It doesn't have to be, but it has made that choice for now. A handful of times over the years when I have felt the presence of its frequency I have allowed it to attach briefly so I could consciously observe its nature. The experience is not pleasant, the energy is heavy and dark, but the ease with which you can kick it back out the door shows that its real power is in persuading us that it has power. It's all a con. Wetiko is a con. It's a trickster and not a power that can control us if we unleash our own. The con is founded on manipulating humanity to give its power to Wetiko which recycles it back to present the illusion that it has power when its power is *ours* that we gave away. This happens on an energetic level and plays out in the world of the seen as humanity giving its power to Wetiko authority which uses that power to control the population when the power is only the power the population has handed over. How could it be any other way for billions to be controlled by a relative few? I have had experiences with people possessed by Wetiko and again you can kick its arse if you do it with an open heart. Oh yes – the *heart* which can transform the world of perceived 'matter'.

We are receiver-transmitters and processors of information, but what information and where from? Information is processed into perception in three main areas – the brain, the heart and the belly. These relate to thinking, knowing, and emotion. Wetiko wants us to be head and belly people which means we think within the confines of the Matrix simulation and low-vibrational emotional reaction scrambles balance and perception. A few minutes on social media and you see how emotion is the dominant force. Woke is all emotion and is therefore thought-free and fact-free. Our heart is something different. It *knows* while the head *thinks* and has to try to work it out because it doesn't know. The human energy field has seven prime vortexes which connect us with wider reality ([Fig 23](#)). Chakra means

'wheels of light' in the Sanskrit language of ancient India. The main ones are: The crown chakra on top of the head; brow (or 'third eye') chakra in the centre of the forehead; throat chakra; heart chakra in the centre of the chest; solar plexus chakra below the sternum; sacral chakra beneath the navel; and base chakra at the bottom of the spine. Each one has a particular function or functions. We feel anxiety and nervousness in the belly where the sacral chakra is located and this processes emotion that can affect the colon to give people 'the shits' or make them 'shit scared' when they are nervous. Chakras all play an important role, but the Mr and Mrs Big is the heart chakra which sits at the centre of the seven, above the chakras that connect us to the 'physical' and below those that connect with higher realms (or at least should). Here in the heart chakra we feel love, empathy and compassion – 'My heart goes out to you'. Those with closed hearts become literally 'heart-less' in their attitudes and behaviour (see Bill Gates). Native Americans portrayed Wetiko with what Paul Levy calls a 'frigid, icy heart, devoid of mercy' (see Bill Gates).



Figure 23: The chakra system which interpenetrates the human energy field. The heart chakra is the governor – or should be.

Wetiko trembles at the thought of heart energy which it cannot infiltrate. The frequency is too high. What it seeks to do instead is close the heart chakra vortex to block its perceptual and energetic influence. Psychopaths have 'hearts of stone' and emotionally-damaged people have 'heartache' and 'broken hearts'. The astonishing amount of heart disease is related to heart chakra

disruption with its fundamental connection to the 'physical' heart. Dr Tom Cowan has written an outstanding book challenging the belief that the heart is a pump and making the connection between the 'physical' and spiritual heart. Rudolph Steiner who was way ahead of his time said the same about the fallacy that the heart is a pump. *What?* The heart is not a pump? That's crazy, right? Everybody knows that. Read Cowan's *Human Heart, Cosmic Heart* and you will realise that the very idea of the heart as a pump is ridiculous when you see the evidence. How does blood in the feet so far from the heart get pumped horizontally up the body by the heart?? Cowan explains in the book the real reason why blood moves as it does. Our 'physical' heart is used to symbolise love when the source is really the heart vortex or spiritual heart which is our most powerful energetic connection to 'out there' expanded consciousness. That's why we feel *knowing* – intuitive knowing – in the centre of the chest. Knowing doesn't come from a process of thoughts leading to a conclusion. It is there in an instant all in one go. Our heart knows because of its connection to levels of awareness that *do* know. This is the meaning and source of intuition – intuitive *knowing*.

For the last more than 30 years of uncovering the global game and the nature of reality my heart has been my constant antenna for truth and accuracy. An American intelligence insider once said that I had quoted a disinformant in one of my books and yet I had only quoted the part that was true. He asked: 'How do you do that?' By using my heart antenna was the answer and anyone can do it. Heart-centred is how we are meant to be. With a closed heart chakra we withdraw into a closed mind and the bubble of five-sense reality. If you take a moment to focus your attention on the centre of your chest, picture a spinning wheel of light and see it opening and expanding. You will feel it happening, too, and perceptions of the heart like joy and love as the heart impacts on the mind as they interact. The more the chakra opens the more you will feel expressions of heart consciousness and as the process continues, and becomes part of you, insights and knowings will follow. An open

heart is connected to that level of awareness that knows all is *One*. You will see from its perspective that the fault-lines that divide us are only illusions to control us. An open heart does not process the illusions of race, creed and sexuality except as brief experiences for a consciousness that is all. Our heart does not see division, only unity (Figs 24 and 25). There's something else, too. Our hearts love to laugh. Mark Twain's quote that says 'The human race has one really effective weapon, and that is laughter' is really a reference to the heart which loves to laugh with the joy of knowing the true nature of infinite reality and that all the madness of human society is an illusion of the mind. Twain also said: 'Against the assault of laughter nothing can stand.' This is so true of Wetiko and the Cult. Their insecurity demands that they be taken seriously and their power and authority acknowledged and feared. We should do nothing of the sort. We should not get aggressive or fearful which their insecurity so desires. We should laugh in their face. Even in their no-face as police come over in their face-nappies and expect to be taken seriously. They don't take themselves seriously looking like that so why should we? Laugh in the face of intimidation. Laugh in the face of tyranny. You will see by its reaction that you have pressed all of its buttons. Wetiko does not know what to do in the face of laughter or when its targets refuse to concede their joy to fear. We have seen many examples during the 'Covid' hoax when people have expressed their energetic power and the string puppets of Wetiko retreat with their tail limp between their knees. Laugh – the world is bloody mad after all and if it's a choice between laughter and tears I know which way I'm going.



Figure 24: Head consciousness without the heart sees division and everything apart from everything else.



Figure 25: Heart consciousness sees everything as One.

'Vaccines' and the soul

The foundation of Wetiko/Archon control of humans is the separation of incarnate five-sense mind from the infinite 'I' and closing the heart chakra where the True 'I' lives during a human life. The goal has been to achieve complete separation in both cases. I was interested therefore to read an account by a French energetic healer of what she said she experienced with a patient who had been given the 'Covid' vaccine. Genuine energy healers can sense information and consciousness fields at different levels of being which are referred to as 'subtle bodies'. She described treating the patient who later returned after having, without the healer's knowledge, two doses of the 'Covid vaccine'. The healer said:

I noticed immediately the change, very heavy energy emanating from [the] subtle bodies. The scariest thing was when I was working on the heart chakra, I connected with her soul: it was detached from the physical body, it had no contact and it was, as if it was floating in a state of total confusion: a damage to the consciousness that loses contact with the physical body, i.e. with our biological machine, there is no longer any communication between them.

I continued the treatment by sending light to the heart chakra, the soul of the person, but it seemed that the soul could no longer receive any light, frequency or energy. It was a very powerful experience for me. Then I understood that this substance is indeed used to detach consciousness so that this consciousness can no longer interact through this body that it possesses in life, where there is no longer any contact, no frequency, no light, no more energetic balance or mind.

This would create a human that is rudderless and at the extreme almost zombie-like operating with a fractional state of consciousness at the mercy of Wetiko. I was especially intrigued by what the healer said in the light of the prediction by the highly-informed Rudolf Steiner more than a hundred years ago. He said:

In the future, we will eliminate the soul with medicine. Under the pretext of a 'healthy point of view', there will be a vaccine by which the human body will be treated as soon as possible directly at birth, so that the human being cannot develop the thought of the existence of soul and Spirit. To materialistic doctors will be entrusted the task of removing the soul of humanity.

As today, people are vaccinated against this disease or that disease, so in the future, children will be vaccinated with a substance that can be produced precisely in such a way that people, thanks to this vaccination, will be immune to being subjected to the 'madness' of spiritual life. He would be extremely smart, but he would not develop a conscience, and that is the true goal of some materialistic circles.

Steiner said the vaccine would detach the physical body from the etheric body (subtle bodies) and 'once the etheric body is detached the relationship between the universe and the etheric body would become extremely unstable, and man would become an automaton'. He said 'the physical body of man must be polished on this Earth by spiritual will – so the vaccine becomes a kind of arymanique (Wetiko) force' and 'man can no longer get rid of a given materialistic feeling'. Humans would then, he said, become 'materialistic of constitution and can no longer rise to the spiritual'. I have been writing for years about DNA being a receiver-transmitter of information that connects us to other levels of reality and these 'vaccines' changing DNA can be likened to changing an antenna and what it can transmit and receive. Such a disconnection would clearly lead to changes in personality and perception. Steiner further predicted the arrival of AI. Big Pharma 'Covid vaccine' makers, expressions of Wetiko, are testing their DNA-manipulating evil on children as I write with a view to giving the 'vaccine' to babies. If it's a soul-body disconnecter – and I say that it is or can be – every child would be disconnected from 'soul' at birth and the 'vaccine' would create a closed system in which spiritual guidance from the greater self would play no part. This has been the ambition of Wetiko all

along. A Pentagon video from 2005 was leaked of a presentation explaining the development of vaccines to change behaviour by their effect on the brain. Those that believe this is not happening with the 'Covid' genetically-modifying procedure masquerading as a 'vaccine' should make an urgent appointment with Naivety Anonymous. Klaus Schwab wrote in 2018:

Neurotechnologies enable us to better influence consciousness and thought and to understand many activities of the brain. They include decoding what we are thinking in fine levels of detail through new chemicals and interventions that can influence our brains to correct for errors or enhance functionality.

The plan is clear and only the heart can stop it. With every heart that opens, every mind that awakens, Wetiko is weakened. Heart and love are far more powerful than head and hate and so nothing like a majority is needed to turn this around.

Beyond the Phantom

Our heart is the prime target of Wetiko and so it must be the answer to Wetiko. We *are* our heart which is part of one heart, the infinite heart. Our heart is where the true self lives in a human life behind firewalls of five-sense illusion when an imposter takes its place – *Phantom Self*; but our heart waits patiently to be set free any time we choose to see beyond the Phantom, beyond Wetiko. A Wetikoed Phantom Self can wreak mass death and destruction while the love of forever is locked away in its heart. The time is here to unleash its power and let it sweep away the fear and despair that is Wetiko. Heart consciousness does not seek manipulated, censored, advantage for its belief or religion, its activism and desires. As an expression of the One it treats all as One with the same rights to freedom and opinion. Our heart demands fairness for itself no more than for others. From this unity of heart we can come together in mutual support and transform this Wetikoed world into what reality is meant to be – a place of love, joy, happiness, fairness, justice and freedom. Wetiko has another agenda and that's why the world is as

it is, but enough of this nonsense. Wetiko can't stay where hearts are open and it works so hard to keep them closed. Fear is its currency and its food source and love in its true sense has no fear. Why would love have fear when it knows it is *All That Is, Has Been, And Ever Can Be* on an eternal exploration of all possibility? Love in this true sense is not the physical attraction that passes for love. This can be an expression of it, yes, but Infinite Love, a love without condition, goes far deeper to the core of all being. It *is* the core of all being. Infinite reality was born from love beyond the illusions of the simulation. Love infinitely expressed is the knowing that all is One and the swiftly-passing experience of separation is a temporary hallucination. You cannot disconnect from Oneness; you can only *perceive* that you have and withdraw from its influence. This is the most important of all perception trickery by the mind parasite that is Wetiko and the foundation of all its potential for manipulation.

If we open our hearts, open the sluice gates of the mind, and redefine self-identity amazing things start to happen. Consciousness expands or contracts in accordance with self-identity. When true self is recognised as infinite awareness and label self – Phantom Self – is seen as only a series of brief experiences life is transformed. Consciousness expands to the extent that self-identity expands and everything changes. You see unity, not division, the picture, not the pixels. From this we can play the long game. No more is an experience something in and of itself, but a fleeting moment in the eternity of forever. Suddenly people in uniform and dark suits are no longer intimidating. Doing what your heart knows to be right is no longer intimidating and consequences for those actions take on the same nature of a brief experience that passes in the blink of an infinite eye. Intimidation is all in the mind. Beyond the mind there is no intimidation.

An open heart does not consider consequences for what it knows to be right. To do so would be to consider not doing what it knows to be right and for a heart in its power that is never an option. The Renegade Mind is really the Renegade Heart. Consideration of consequences will always provide a getaway car for the mind and

the heart doesn't want one. What is right in the light of what we face today is to stop cooperating with Wetiko in all its forms and to do it without fear or compromise. You cannot compromise with tyranny when tyranny always demands more until it has everything. Life is your perception and you are your destiny. Change your perception and you change your life. Change collective perception and we change the world.

Come on people ... One human family, One heart, One goal ...
FREEEEEEEDOM!

We must settle for nothing less.

Postscript

The big scare story as the book goes to press is the 'Indian' variant and the world is being deluged with propaganda about the 'Covid catastrophe' in India which mirrors in its lies and misrepresentations what happened in Italy before the first lockdown in 2020.

The *New York Post* published a picture of someone who had 'collapsed in the street from Covid' in India in April, 2021, which was actually taken during a gas leak in May, 2020. Same old, same old. Media articles in mid-February were asking why India had been so untouched by 'Covid' and then as their vaccine rollout gathered pace the alleged 'cases' began to rapidly increase. Indian 'Covid vaccine' maker Bharat Biotech was funded into existence by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (the pair announced their divorce in May, 2021, which is a pity because they so deserve each other). The Indian 'Covid crisis' was ramped up by the media to terrify the world and prepare people for submission to still more restrictions. The scam that worked the first time was being repeated only with far more people seeing through the deceit. Davidicke.com and Ickonic.com have sought to tell the true story of what is happening by talking to people living through the Indian nightmare which has nothing to do with 'Covid'. We posted a letter from 'Alisha' in Pune who told a very different story to government and media mendacity. She said scenes of dying people and overwhelmed hospitals were designed to hide what was really happening – genocide and starvation. Alisha said that millions had already died of starvation during the ongoing lockdowns while government and media were lying and making it look like the 'virus':

Restaurants, shops, gyms, theatres, basically everything is shut. The cities are ghost towns. Even so-called 'essential' businesses are only open till 11am in the morning. You basically have just an hour to buy food and then your time is up.

Inter-state travel and even inter-district travel is banned. The cops wait at all major crossroads to question why you are traveling outdoors or to fine you if you are not wearing a mask.

The medical community here is also complicit in genocide, lying about hospitals being full and turning away people with genuine illnesses, who need immediate care. They have even created a shortage of oxygen cylinders.

This is the classic Cult modus operandi played out in every country. Alisha said that people who would not have a PCR test not testing for the 'virus' were being denied hospital treatment. She said the people hit hardest were migrant workers and those in rural areas. Most businesses employed migrant workers and with everything closed there were no jobs, no income and no food. As a result millions were dying of starvation or malnutrition. All this was happening under Prime Minister Narendra Modi, a 100-percent asset of the Cult, and it emphasises yet again the scale of pure anti-human evil we are dealing with. Australia banned its people from returning home from India with penalties for trying to do so of up to five years in jail and a fine of £37,000. The manufactured 'Covid' crisis in India was being prepared to justify further fascism in the West. Obvious connections could be seen between the Indian 'vaccine' programme and increased 'cases' and this became a common theme. The Seychelles, the most per capita 'Covid vaccinated' population in the world, went back into lockdown after a 'surge of cases'.

Long ago the truly evil Monsanto agricultural biotechnology corporation with its big connections to Bill Gates devastated Indian farming with genetically-modified crops. Human rights activist Gurcharan Singh highlighted the efforts by the Indian government to complete the job by destroying the food supply to hundreds of millions with 'Covid' lockdowns. He said that 415 million people at the bottom of the disgusting caste system (still going whatever they say) were below the poverty line and struggled to feed themselves every year. Now the government was imposing lockdown at just the

time to destroy the harvest. This deliberate policy was leading to mass starvation. People may reel back at the suggestion that a government would do that, but Wetiko-controlled 'leaders' are capable of any level of evil. In fact what is described in India is in the process of being instigated worldwide. The food chain and food supply are being targeted at every level to cause world hunger and thus control. Bill Gates is not the biggest owner of farmland in America for no reason and destroying access to food aids both the depopulation agenda and the plan for synthetic 'food' already being funded into existence by Gates. Add to this the coming hyper-inflation from the suicidal creation of fake 'money' in response to 'Covid' and the breakdown of container shipping systems and you have a cocktail that can only lead one way and is meant to. The Cult plan is to crash the entire system to 'build back better' with the Great Reset.

'Vaccine' transmission

Reports from all over the world continue to emerge of women suffering menstrual and fertility problems after having the fake 'vaccine' and of the non-'vaccinated' having similar problems when interacting with the 'vaccinated'. There are far too many for 'coincidence' to be credible. We've had menopausal women getting periods, others having periods stop or not stopping for weeks, passing clots, sometimes the lining of the uterus, breast irregularities, and miscarriages (which increased by 400 percent in parts of the United States). Non-'vaccinated' men and children have suffered blood clots and nose bleeding after interaction with the 'vaccinated'. Babies have died from the effects of breast milk from a 'vaccinated' mother. Awake doctors – the small minority – speculated on the cause of non-'vaccinated' suffering the same effects as the 'vaccinated'. Was it nanotechnology in the synthetic substance transmitting frequencies or was it a straight chemical bioweapon that was being transmitted between people? I am not saying that some kind of chemical transmission is not one possible answer, but the foundation of all that the Cult does is frequency and

this is fertile ground for understanding how transmission can happen. American doctor Carrie Madej, an internal medicine physician and osteopath, has been practicing for the last 20 years, teaching medical students, and she says attending different meetings where the agenda for humanity was discussed. Madej, who operates out of Georgia, did not dismiss other possible forms of transmission, but she focused on frequency in search of an explanation for transmission. She said the Moderna and Pfizer 'vaccines' contained nano-lipid particles as a key component. This was a brand new technology never before used on humanity. 'They're using a nanotechnology which is pretty much little tiny computer bits ... nanobots or hydrogel.' Inside the 'vaccines' was 'this sci-fi kind of substance' which suppressed immune checkpoints to get into the cell. I referred to this earlier as the 'Trojan horse' technique that tricks the cell into opening a gateway for the self-replicating synthetic material and while the immune system is artificially suppressed the body has no defences. Madej said the substance served many purposes including an on-demand ability to 'deliver the payload' and using the nano 'computer bits' as biosensors in the body. 'It actually has the ability to accumulate data from your body, like your breathing, your respiration, thoughts, emotions, all kinds of things.'

She said the technology obviously has the ability to operate through Wi-Fi and transmit and receive energy, messages, frequencies or impulses. 'Just imagine you're getting this new substance in you and it can react to things all around you, the 5G, your smart device, your phones.' We had something completely foreign in the human body that had never been launched large scale at a time when we were seeing 5G going into schools and hospitals (plus the Musk satellites) and she believed the 'vaccine' transmission had something to do with this: '... if these people have this inside of them ... it can act like an antenna and actually transmit it outwardly as well.' The synthetic substance produced its own voltage and so it could have that kind of effect. This fits with my own contention that the nano receiver-transmitters are designed to connect people to the

Smart Grid and break the receiver-transmitter connection to expanded consciousness. That would explain the French energy healer's experience of the disconnection of body from 'soul' with those who have had the 'vaccine'. The nanobots, self-replicating inside the body, would also transmit the synthetic frequency which could be picked up through close interaction by those who have not been 'vaccinated'. Madej speculated that perhaps it was 5G and increased levels of other radiation that was causing the symptoms directly although interestingly she said that non-'vaccinated' patients had shown improvement when they were away from the 'vaccinated' person they had interacted with. It must be remembered that you can control frequency and energy with your mind and you can consciously create energetic barriers or bubbles with the mind to stop damaging frequencies from penetrating your field. American paediatrician Dr Larry Palevsky said the 'vaccine' was not a 'vaccine' and was never designed to protect from a 'viral' infection. He called it 'a massive, brilliant propaganda of genocide' because they didn't have to inject everyone to get the result they wanted. He said the content of the jabs was able to infuse any material into the brain, heart, lungs, kidneys, liver, sperm and female productive system. 'This is genocide; this is a weapon of mass destruction.' At the same time American colleges were banning students from attending if they didn't have this life-changing and potentially life-ending 'vaccine'. Class action lawsuits must follow when the consequences of this college fascism come to light. As the book was going to press came reports about fertility effects on sperm in 'vaccinated' men which would absolutely fit with what I have been saying and hospitals continued to fill with 'vaccine' reactions. Another question is what about transmission via blood transfusions? The NHS has extended blood donation restrictions from seven days after a 'Covid vaccination' to 28 days after even a sore arm reaction.

I said in the spring of 2020 that the then touted 'Covid vaccine' would be ongoing each year like the flu jab. A year later Pfizer CEO, the appalling Albert Bourla, said people would 'likely' need a 'booster dose' of the 'vaccine' within 12 months of getting 'fully

vaccinated' and then a yearly shot. 'Variants will play a key role', he said confirming the point. Johnson & Johnson CEO Alex Gorsky also took time out from his 'vaccine' disaster to say that people may need to be vaccinated against 'Covid-19' each year. UK Health Secretary, the psychopath Matt Hancock, said additional 'boosters' would be available in the autumn of 2021. This is the trap of the 'vaccine passport'. The public will have to accept every last 'vaccine' they introduce, including for the fake 'variants', or it would cease to be valid. The only other way in some cases would be continuous testing with a test not testing for the 'virus' and what is on the swabs constantly pushed up your nose towards the brain every time?

'Vaccines' changing behaviour

I mentioned in the body of the book how I believed we would see gathering behaviour changes in the 'vaccinated' and I am already hearing such comments from the non-'vaccinated' describing behaviour changes in friends, loved ones and work colleagues. This will only increase as the self-replicating synthetic material and nanoparticles expand in body and brain. An article in the *Guardian* in 2016 detailed research at the University of Virginia in Charlottesville which developed a new method for controlling brain circuits associated with complex animal behaviour. The method, dubbed 'magnetogenetics', involves genetically-engineering a protein called ferritin, which stores and releases iron, to create a magnetised substance – 'Magneto' – that can activate specific groups of nerve cells from a distance. This is claimed to be an advance on other methods of brain activity manipulation known as optogenetics and chemogenetics (the Cult has been developing methods of brain control for a long time). The ferritin technique is said to be non-invasive and able to activate neurons 'rapidly and reversibly'. In other words, human thought and perception. The article said that earlier studies revealed how nerve cell proteins 'activated by heat and mechanical pressure can be genetically engineered so that they become sensitive to radio waves and magnetic fields, by attaching them to an iron-storing protein called ferritin, or to inorganic

paramagnetic particles'. Sensitive to radio waves and magnetic fields? You mean like 5G, 6G and 7G? This is the human-AI Smart Grid hive mind we are talking about. The *Guardian* article said:

... the researchers injected Magneto into the striatum of freely behaving mice, a deep brain structure containing dopamine-producing neurons that are involved in reward and motivation, and then placed the animals into an apparatus split into magnetised and non-magnetised sections.

Mice expressing Magneto spent far more time in the magnetised areas than mice that did not, because activation of the protein caused the striatal neurons expressing it to release dopamine, so that the mice found being in those areas rewarding. This shows that Magneto can remotely control the firing of neurons deep within the brain, and also control complex behaviours.

Make no mistake this basic methodology will be part of the 'Covid vaccine' cocktail and using magnetics to change brain function through electromagnetic field frequency activation. The Pentagon is developing a 'Covid vaccine' using ferritin. Magnetics would explain changes in behaviour and why videos are appearing across the Internet as I write showing how magnets stick to the skin at the point of the 'vaccine' shot. Once people take these 'vaccines' anything becomes possible in terms of brain function and illness which will be blamed on 'Covid-19' and 'variants'. Magnetic field manipulation would further explain why the non-'vaccinated' are reporting the same symptoms as the 'vaccinated' they interact with and why those symptoms are reported to decrease when not in their company. Interestingly 'Magneto', a 'mutant', is a character in the Marvel Comic *X-Men* stories with the ability to manipulate magnetic fields and he believes that mutants should fight back against their human oppressors by any means necessary. The character was born Erik Lehnsherr to a Jewish family in Germany.

Cult-controlled courts

The European Court of Human Rights opened the door for mandatory 'Covid-19 vaccines' across the continent when it ruled in a Czech Republic dispute over childhood immunisation that legally

enforced vaccination could be 'necessary in a democratic society'. The 17 judges decided that compulsory vaccinations did not breach human rights law. On the face of it the judgement was so inverted you gasp for air. If not having a vaccine infused into your body is not a human right then what is? Ah, but they said human rights law which has been specifically written to delete all human rights at the behest of the state (the Cult). Article 8 of the European Convention on Human Rights relates to the right to a private life. The crucial word here is '*except*':

There shall be no interference by a public authority with the exercise of this right EXCEPT such as is in accordance with the law and is necessary in a democratic society in the interests of national security, public safety or the economic wellbeing of the country, for the prevention of disorder or crime, for the protection of health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others [My emphasis].

No interference *except* in accordance with the law means there *are* no 'human rights' *except* what EU governments decide you can have at their behest. 'As is necessary in a democratic society' explains that reference in the judgement and 'in the interests of national security, public safety or the economic well-being of the country, for the prevention of disorder or crime, for the protection of health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others' gives the EU a coach and horses to ride through 'human rights' and scatter them in all directions. The judiciary is not a check and balance on government extremism; it is a vehicle to enforce it. This judgement was almost laughably predictable when the last thing the Cult wanted was a decision that went against mandatory vaccination. Judges rule over and over again to benefit the system of which they are a part. Vaccination disputes that come before them are invariably delivered in favour of doctors and authorities representing the view of the state which owns the judiciary. Oh, yes, and we have even had calls to stop putting 'Covid-19' on death certificates within 28 days of a 'positive test' because it is claimed the practice makes the 'vaccine' appear not to work. They are laughing at you.

The scale of madness, inhumanity and things to come was highlighted when those not 'vaccinated' for 'Covid' were refused evacuation from the Caribbean island of St Vincent during massive volcanic eruptions. Cruise ships taking residents to the safety of another island allowed only the 'vaccinated' to board and the rest were left to their fate. Even in life and death situations like this we see 'Covid' stripping people of their most basic human instincts and the insanity is even more extreme when you think that fake 'vaccine'-makers are not even claiming their body-manipulating concoctions stop 'infection' and 'transmission' of a 'virus' that doesn't exist. St Vincent Prime Minister Ralph Gonsalves said: 'The chief medical officer will be identifying the persons already vaccinated so that we can get them on the ship.' Note again the power of the chief medical officer who, like Whitty in the UK, will be answering to the World Health Organization. This is the Cult network structure that has overridden politicians who 'follow the science' which means doing what WHO-controlled 'medical officers' and 'science advisers' tell them. Gonsalves even said that residents who were 'vaccinated' after the order so they could board the ships would still be refused entry due to possible side effects such as 'wooziness in the head'. The good news is that if they were woozy enough in the head they could qualify to be prime minister of St Vincent.

Microchipping freedom

The European judgement will be used at some point to justify moves to enforce the 'Covid' DNA-manipulating procedure. Sandra Ro, CEO of the Global Blockchain Business Council, told a World Economic Forum event that she hoped 'vaccine passports' would help to 'drive forced consent and standardisation' of global digital identity schemes: 'I'm hoping with the desire and global demand for some sort of vaccine passport – so that people can get travelling and working again – [it] will drive forced consent, standardisation, and frankly, cooperation across the world.' The lady is either not very bright, or thoroughly mendacious, to use the term 'forced consent'.

You do not 'consent' if you are forced – you *submit*. She was describing what the plan has been all along and that's to enforce a digital identity on every human without which they could not function. 'Vaccine passports' are opening the door and are far from the end goal. A digital identity would allow you to be tracked in everything you do in cyberspace and this is the same technique used by Cult-owned China to enforce its social credit system of total control. The ultimate 'passport' is planned to be a microchip as my books have warned for nearly 30 years. Those nice people at the Pentagon working for the Cult-controlled Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) claimed in April, 2021, they have developed a microchip inserted under the skin to detect 'asymptomatic Covid-19 infection' before it becomes an outbreak and a 'revolutionary filter' that can remove the 'virus' from the blood when attached to a dialysis machine. The only problems with this are that the 'virus' does not exist and people transmitting the 'virus' with no symptoms is brain-numbing bullshit. This is, of course, not a ruse to get people to be microchipped for very different reasons. DARPA also said it was producing a one-stop 'vaccine' for the 'virus' and all 'variants'. One of the most sinister organisations on Planet Earth is doing this? Better have it then. These people are insane because Wetiko that possesses them is insane.

Researchers from the Salk Institute in California announced they have created an embryo that is part human and part monkey. My books going back to the 1990s have exposed experiments in top secret underground facilities in the United States where humans are being crossed with animal and non-human 'extraterrestrial' species. They are now easing that long-developed capability into the public arena and there is much more to come given we are dealing with psychiatric basket cases. Talking of which – Elon Musk's scientists at Neuralink trained a monkey to play Pong and other puzzles on a computer screen using a joystick and when the monkey made the correct move a metal tube squirted banana smoothie into his mouth which is the basic technique for training humans into unquestioning compliance. Two Neuralink chips were in the monkey's skull and

more than 2,000 wires 'fanned out' into its brain. Eventually the monkey played a video game purely with its brain waves. Psychopathic narcissist Musk said the 'breakthrough' was a step towards putting Neuralink chips into human skulls and merging minds with artificial intelligence. *Exactly*. This man is so dark and Cult to his DNA.

World Economic Fascism (WEF)

The World Economic Forum is telling you the plan by the statements made at its many and various events. Cult-owned fascist YouTube CEO Susan Wojcicki spoke at the 2021 WEF Global Technology Governance Summit (see the name) in which 40 governments and 150 companies met to ensure 'the responsible design and deployment of emerging technologies'. Orwellian translation: 'Ensuring the design and deployment of long-planned technologies will advance the Cult agenda for control and censorship.' Freedom-destroyer and Nuremberg-bound Wojcicki expressed support for tech platforms like hers to censor content that is 'technically legal but could be harmful'. Who decides what is 'harmful'? She does and they do. 'Harmful' will be whatever the Cult doesn't want people to see and we have legislation proposed by the UK government that would censor content on the basis of 'harm' no matter if the information is fair, legal and provably true. Make that *especially* if it is fair, legal and provably true. Wojcicki called for a global coalition to be formed to enforce content moderation standards through automated censorship. This is a woman and mega-censor so self-deluded that she shamelessly accepted a 'free expression' award – *Wojcicki* – in an event sponsored by her own *YouTube*. They have no shame and no self-awareness.

You know that 'Covid' is a scam and Wojcicki a Cult operative when YouTube is censoring medical and scientific opinion purely on the grounds of whether it supports or opposes the Cult 'Covid' narrative. Florida governor Ron DeSantis compiled an expert panel with four professors of medicine from Harvard, Oxford, and Stanford Universities who spoke against forcing children and

vaccinated people to wear masks. They also said there was no proof that lockdowns reduced spread or death rates of 'Covid-19'. Cult-gofer Wojcicki and her YouTube deleted the panel video 'because it included content that contradicts the consensus of local and global health authorities regarding the efficacy of masks to prevent the spread of Covid-19'. This 'consensus' refers to what the Cult tells the World Health Organization to say and the WHO tells 'local health authorities' to do. Wojcicki knows this, of course. The panellists pointed out that censorship of scientific debate was responsible for deaths from many causes, but Wojcicki couldn't care less. She would not dare go against what she is told and as a disgrace to humanity she wouldn't want to anyway. The UK government is seeking to pass a fascist 'Online Safety Bill' to specifically target with massive fines and other means non-censored video and social media platforms to make them censor 'lawful but harmful' content like the Cult-owned Facebook, Twitter, Google and YouTube. What is 'lawful but harmful' would be decided by the fascist Blair-created Ofcom.

Another WEF obsession is a cyber-attack on the financial system and this is clearly what the Cult has planned to take down the bank accounts of everyone – except theirs. Those that think they have enough money for the Cult agenda not to matter to them have got a big lesson coming if they continue to ignore what is staring them in the face. The World Economic Forum, funded by Gates and fronted by Klaus Schwab, announced it would be running a 'simulation' with the Russian government and global banks of just such an attack called Cyber Polygon 2021. What they simulate – as with the 'Covid' Event 201 – they plan to instigate. The WEF is involved in a project with the Cult-owned Carnegie Endowment for International Peace called the WEF-Carnegie Cyber Policy Initiative which seeks to merge Wall Street banks, 'regulators' (I love it) and intelligence agencies to 'prevent' (arrange and allow) a cyber-attack that would bring down the global financial system as long planned by those that control the WEF and the Carnegie operation. The Carnegie Endowment for International Peace sent an instruction to First World

War US President Woodrow Wilson not to let the war end before society had been irreversibly transformed.

The Wuhan lab diversion

As I close, the Cult-controlled authorities and lapdog media are systematically pushing 'the virus was released from the Wuhan lab' narrative. There are two versions – it happened by accident and it happened on purpose. Both are nonsense. The perceived existence of the never-shown-to-exist 'virus' is vital to sell the impression that there is actually an infective agent to deal with and to allow the endless potential for terrifying the population with 'variants' of a 'virus' that does not exist. The authorities at the time of writing are going with the 'by accident' while the alternative media is promoting the 'on purpose'. Cable news host Tucker Carlson who has questioned aspects of lockdown and 'vaccine' compulsion has bought the Wuhan lab story. 'Everyone now agrees' he said. Well, I don't and many others don't and the question is *why* does the system and its media suddenly 'agree'? When the media moves as one unit with a narrative it is always a lie – witness the hour by hour mendacity of the 'Covid' era. Why would this Cult-owned combination which has unleashed lies like machine gun fire suddenly 'agree' to tell the truth??

Much of the alternative media is buying the lie because it fits the conspiracy narrative, but it's the *wrong* conspiracy. The real conspiracy is that *there is no virus* and that is what the Cult is desperate to hide. The idea that the 'virus' was released by accident is ludicrous when the whole 'Covid' hoax was clearly long-planned and waiting to be played out as it was so fast in accordance with the Rockefeller document and Event 201. So they prepared everything in detail over decades and then sat around strumming their fingers waiting for an 'accidental' release from a bio-lab? *What??* It's crazy. Then there's the 'on purpose' claim. You want to circulate a 'deadly virus' and hide the fact that you've done so and you release it down the street from the highest-level bio-lab in China? I repeat – *What??*

You would release it far from that lab to stop any association being made. But, no, we'll do it in a place where the connection was certain to be made. Why would you need to scam 'cases' and 'deaths' and pay hospitals to diagnose 'Covid-19' if you had a real 'virus'? What are sections of the alternative media doing believing this crap? Where were all the mass deaths in Wuhan from a 'deadly pathogen' when the recovery to normal life after the initial propaganda was dramatic in speed? Why isn't the 'deadly pathogen' now circulating all over China with bodies in the street? Once again we have the technique of tell them what they want to hear and they will likely believe it. The alternative media has its 'conspiracy' and with Carlson it fits with his 'China is the danger' narrative over years. China *is* a danger as a global Cult operations centre, but not for this reason. The Wuhan lab story also has the potential to instigate conflict with China when at some stage the plan is to trigger a Problem-Reaction-Solution confrontation with the West. Question everything – *everything* – and especially when the media agrees on a common party line.

Third wave ... fourth wave ... fifth wave ...

As the book went into production the world was being set up for more lockdowns and a 'third wave' supported by invented 'variants' that were increasing all the time and will continue to do so in public statements and computer programs, but not in reality. India became the new Italy in the 'Covid' propaganda campaign and we were told to be frightened of the new 'Indian strain'. Somehow I couldn't find it within myself to do so. A document produced for the UK government entitled 'Summary of further modelling of easing of restrictions – Roadmap Step 2' declared that a third wave was inevitable (of course when it's in the script) and it would be the fault of children and those who refuse the health-destroying fake 'Covid vaccine'. One of the computer models involved came from the Cult-owned *Imperial College* and the other from Warwick University which I wouldn't trust to tell me the date in a calendar factory. The document states that both models presumed extremely high uptake

of the 'Covid vaccines' and didn't allow for 'variants'. The document states: 'The resurgence is a result of some people (mostly children) being ineligible for vaccination; others choosing not to receive the vaccine; and others being vaccinated but not perfectly protected.' The mendacity takes the breath away. Okay, blame those with a brain who won't take the DNA-modifying shots and put more pressure on children to have it as 'trials' were underway involving children as young as six months with parents who give insanity a bad name. Massive pressure is being put on the young to have the fake 'vaccine' and child age consent limits have been systematically lowered around the world to stop parents intervening. Most extraordinary about the document was its claim that the 'third wave' would be driven by 'the resurgence in both hospitalisations and deaths ... dominated by *those that have received two doses of the vaccine*, comprising around 60-70% of the wave respectively'. The predicted peak of the 'third wave' suggested 300 deaths per day with 250 of them *fully 'vaccinated' people*. How many more lies do acquiescers need to be told before they see the obvious? Those who took the job to 'protect themselves' are projected to be those who mostly get sick and die? So what's in the 'vaccine'? The document went on:

It is possible that a summer of low prevalence could be followed by substantial increases in incidence over the following autumn and winter. Low prevalence in late summer should not be taken as an indication that SARS-CoV-2 has retreated or that the population has high enough levels of immunity to prevent another wave.

They are telling you the script and while many British people believed 'Covid' restrictions would end in the summer of 2021 the government was preparing for them to be ongoing. Authorities were awarding contracts for 'Covid marshals' to police the restrictions with contracts starting in July, 2021, and going through to January 31st, 2022, and the government was advertising for 'Media Buying Services' to secure media propaganda slots worth a potential £320 million for 'Covid-19 campaigns' with a contract not ending until March, 2022. The recipient – via a list of other front companies – was reported to be American media marketing giant Omnicom Group

Inc. While money is no object for 'Covid' the UK waiting list for all other treatment – including life-threatening conditions – passed 4.5 million. Meantime the Cult is seeking to control all official 'inquiries' to block revelations about what has really been happening and why. It must not be allowed to – we need Nuremberg jury trials in every country. The cover-up doesn't get more obvious than appointing ultra-Zionist professor Philip Zelikow to oversee two dozen US virologists, public health officials, clinicians, former government officials and four American 'charitable foundations' to 'learn the lessons' of the 'Covid' debacle. The personnel will be those that created and perpetuated the 'Covid' lies while Zelikow is the former executive director of the 9/11 Commission who ensured that the truth about those attacks never came out and produced a report that must be among the most mendacious and manipulative documents ever written – see *The Trigger* for the detailed exposure of the almost unimaginable 9/11 story in which Sabbatians can be found at every level.

Passive no more

People are increasingly challenging the authorities with amazing numbers of people taking to the streets in London well beyond the ability of the Face-Nappies to stop them. Instead the Nappies choose situations away from the mass crowds to target, intimidate, and seek to promote the impression of 'violent protestors'. One such incident happened in London's Hyde Park. Hundreds of thousands walking through the streets in protest against 'Covid' fascism were ignored by the Cult-owned BBC and most of the rest of the mainstream media, but they delighted in reporting how police were injured in 'clashes with protestors'. The truth was that a group of people gathered in Hyde Park at the end of one march when most had gone home and they were peacefully having a good time with music and chat. Face-Nappies who couldn't deal with the full-march crowd then waded in with their batons and got more than they bargained for. Instead of just standing for this criminal brutality the crowd used their numerical superiority to push the Face-Nappies out of the

park. Eventually the Nappies turned and ran. Unfortunately two or three idiots in the crowd threw drink cans striking two officers which gave the media and the government the image they wanted to discredit the 99.9999 percent who were peaceful. The idiots walked straight into the trap and we must always be aware of potential agent provocateurs used by the authorities to discredit their targets.

This response from the crowd – the can people apart – must be a turning point when the public no longer stand by while the innocent are arrested and brutally attacked by the Face-Nappies. That doesn't mean to be violent, that's the last thing we need. We'll leave the violence to the Face-Nappies and government. But it does mean that when the Face-Nappies use violence against peaceful people the numerical superiority is employed to stop them and make citizen's arrests or Common Law arrests for a breach of the peace. The time for being passive in the face of fascism is over.

We are the many, they are the few, and we need to make that count before there is no freedom left and our children and grandchildren face an ongoing fascist nightmare.

COME ON PEOPLE – IT'S TIME.

One final thought ...

The power of love
A force from above
Cleaning my soul
Flame on burn desire
Love with tongues of fire
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

I'll protect you from the hooded claw
Keep the vampires from your door
When the chips are down I'll be around
With my undying, death-defying
Love for you

Envy will hurt itself
Let yourself be beautiful
Sparkling love, flowers
And pearls and pretty girls
Love is like an energy
Rushin' rushin' inside of me

This time we go sublime
Lovers entwine, divine, divine,
Love is danger, love is pleasure
Love is pure – the only treasure

I'm so in love with you
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

The power of love
A force from above
Cleaning my soul
The power of love
A force from above
A sky-scraping dove

Flame on burn desire
Love with tongues of fire
Purge the soul
Make love your goal

Frankie Goes To Hollywood

APPENDIX

Cowan-Kaufman-Morell Statement on Virus Isolation (SOVI)

Isolation: The action of isolating; the fact or condition of being isolated or standing alone; separation from other things or persons; solitariness

Oxford English Dictionary

The controversy over whether the SARS-CoV-2 virus has ever been isolated or purified continues. However, using the above definition, common sense, the laws of logic and the dictates of science, any unbiased person must come to the conclusion that the SARS-CoV-2 virus has never been isolated or purified. As a result, no confirmation of the virus' existence can be found. The logical, common sense, and scientific consequences of this fact are:

- the structure and composition of something not shown to exist can't be known, including the presence, structure, and function of any hypothetical spike or other proteins;
- the genetic sequence of something that has never been found can't be known;
- "variants" of something that hasn't been shown to exist can't be known;
- it's impossible to demonstrate that SARS-CoV-2 causes a disease called Covid-19.

In as concise terms as possible, here's the proper way to isolate, characterize and demonstrate a new virus. First, one takes samples (blood, sputum, secretions) from many people (e.g. 500) with symptoms which are unique and specific enough to characterize an illness. Without mixing these samples with ANY tissue or products that also contain genetic material, the virologist macerates, filters and ultracentrifuges i.e. *purifies* the specimen. This common virology technique, done for decades to isolate bacteriophages¹ and so-called giant viruses in every virology lab, then allows the virologist to demonstrate with electron microscopy thousands of identically sized and shaped particles. These particles are the isolated and purified virus.

These identical particles are then checked for uniformity by physical and/or microscopic techniques. Once the purity is determined, the particles may be further characterized. This would include examining the structure, morphology, and chemical composition of the particles. Next, their genetic makeup is characterized by extracting the genetic material directly from the purified particles and using genetic-sequencing techniques, such as Sanger sequencing, that have also been around for decades. Then one does an analysis to confirm that these uniform particles are exogenous (outside) in origin as a virus is conceptualized to be, and not the normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues.² (As of May 2020, we know that virologists have no way to determine whether the particles they're seeing are viruses or just normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues.)³

1 Isolation, characterization and analysis of bacteriophages from the haloalkaline lake Elmenteita, Kenya Julia Khayeli Akhwale et al, PLOS One, Published: April 25, 2019.
<https://journals.plos.org/plosone/article?id=10.1371/journal.pone.0215734> – accessed 2/15/21

2 "Extracellular Vesicles Derived From Apoptotic Cells: An Essential Link Between Death and Regeneration," Maojiao Li et al, Frontiers in Cell and Developmental Biology, 2020 October 2.
<https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fcell.2020.573511/full> – accessed 2/15/21

If we have come this far then we have fully isolated, characterized, and genetically sequenced an exogenous virus particle. However, we still have to show it is causally related to a disease. This is carried out by exposing a group of healthy subjects (animals are usually used) to this isolated, purified virus in the manner in which the disease is thought to be transmitted. If the animals get sick with the same disease, as confirmed by clinical and autopsy findings, one has now shown that the virus actually causes a disease. This demonstrates infectivity and transmission of an infectious agent.

None of these steps has even been attempted with the SARS-CoV-2 virus, nor have all these steps been successfully performed for any so-called pathogenic virus. Our research indicates that a single study showing these steps does not exist in the medical literature.

Instead, since 1954, virologists have taken unpurified samples from a relatively few people, often less than ten, with a similar disease. They then minimally process this sample and inoculate this unpurified sample onto tissue culture containing usually four to six other types of material – all of which contain identical genetic material as to what is called a “virus.” The tissue culture is starved and poisoned and naturally disintegrates into many types of particles, some of which contain genetic material. Against all common sense, logic, use of the English language and scientific integrity, this process is called “virus isolation.” This brew containing fragments of genetic material from many sources is then subjected to genetic analysis, which then creates in a computer-simulation process the alleged sequence of the alleged virus, a so called in silico genome. At no time is an actual virus confirmed by electron microscopy. At no time is a genome extracted and sequenced from an actual virus. This is scientific fraud.

The observation that the unpurified specimen — inoculated onto tissue culture along with toxic antibiotics, bovine fetal tissue, amniotic fluid and other tissues — destroys the kidney tissue onto which it is inoculated is given as evidence of the virus' existence and pathogenicity. This is scientific fraud.

From now on, when anyone gives you a paper that suggests the SARS-CoV-2 virus has been isolated, please check the methods sections. If the researchers used Vero cells or any other culture method, you know that their process was not isolation. You will hear the following excuses for why actual isolation isn't done:

1. There were not enough virus particles found in samples from patients to analyze.
2. Viruses are intracellular parasites; they can't be found outside the cell in this manner.

If No. 1 is correct, and we can't find the virus in the sputum of sick people, then on what evidence do we think the virus is dangerous or even lethal? If No. 2 is correct, then how is the virus spread from person to person? We are told it emerges from the cell to infect others. Then why isn't it possible to find it?

Finally, questioning these virology techniques and conclusions is not some distraction or divisive issue. Shining the light on this truth is essential to stop this terrible fraud that humanity is confronting. For, as we now know, if the virus has never been isolated, sequenced or shown to cause illness, if the virus is imaginary, then why are we wearing masks, social distancing and putting the whole world into prison?

Finally, if pathogenic viruses don't exist, then what is going into those injectable devices erroneously called "vaccines," and what is their purpose? This scientific question is the most urgent and relevant one of our time.

We are correct. The SARS-CoV2 virus does not exist.

Sally Fallon Morell, MA

Dr. Thomas Cowan, MD

Dr. Andrew Kaufman, MD

Bibliography

- Alinsky, Saul:** *Rules for Radicals* (Vintage, 1989)
- Antelman, Rabbi Marvin:** *To Eliminate the Opiate* (Zahavia, 1974)
- Bastardi, Joe:** *The Climate Chronicles* (Relentless Thunder Press, 2018)
- Cowan, Tom:** *Human Heart, Cosmic Heart* (Chelsea Green Publishing, 2016)
- Cowan, Tom, and Fallon Morell, Sally:** *The Contagion Myth* (Skyhorse Publishing, 2020)
- Forbes, Jack D:** *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism* (Seven Stories Press, 2008 – originally published in 1979)
- Gates, Bill:** *How to Avoid a Climate Disaster: The Solutions We Have and the Breakthroughs We Need* (Allen Lane, 2021)
- Huxley, Aldous:** *Brave New World* (Chatto & Windus, 1932)
- Köhnlein, Dr Claus, and Engelbrecht, Torsten:** *Virus Mania* (emu-Verlag, Lahnstein, 2020)
- Lanza, Robert, and Berman, Bob:** *Biocentrism* (BenBella Books, 2010)
- Lash, John Lamb:** *Not In His Image* (Chelsea Green Publishing, 2006)
- Lester, Dawn, and Parker, David:** *What Really Makes You Ill – Why everything you thought you knew about disease is wrong* (Independently Published, 2019)
- Levy, Paul:** *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil* (North Atlantic Books, 2013)
- Marx, Karl:** *A World Without Jews* (Philosophical Library, first edition, 1959)
- Mullis, Kary:** *Dancing Naked in the Mine Field* (Bloomsbury, 1999)
- O'Brien, Cathy:** *Trance-Formation of America* (Reality Marketing, 1995)
- Scholem, Gershon:** *The Messianic Idea in Judaism* (Schocken Books, 1994)
- Schwab, Klaus, and Davis, Nicholas:** *Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution: A guide to building a better world* (Penguin Books, 2018)
- Schwab, Klaus:** *The Great Reset* (Agentur Schweiz, 2020)
- Sunstein, Cass and Thaler, Richard:** *Nudge: Improving Decisions About Health, Wealth, and Happiness* (Penguin, 2009)
- Swan, Shanna:** *Count Down: How Our Modern World Is Threatening Sperm Counts, Altering Male and Female Reproductive Development and Imperiling the Future of the Human Race* (Scribner, 2021)
- Tegmark, Max:** *Our Mathematical Universe: My Quest for the Ultimate Nature of Reality* (Penguin, 2015)
- Velikovsky, Immanuel:** *Worlds in Collision* (Paradigma, 2009)

Wilton, Robert: *The Last Days of the Romanovs* (Blurb, 2018, first published 1920)

Index

A

abusive relationships

blaming themselves, abused as [ref1](#)

children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

conspiracy theories [ref1](#)

domestic abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

economic abuse and dependency [ref1](#)

isolation [ref1](#)

physical abuse [ref1](#)

psychological abuse [ref1](#)

signs of abuse [ref1](#)

addiction

alcoholism [ref1](#)

frequencies [ref1](#)

substance abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Adelson, Sheldon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 (UN) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

AIDs/HIV [ref1](#)

causal link between HIV and AIDs [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

retroviruses [ref1](#)

testing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

trial-run for Covid-19, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

aliens/extraterrestrials [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

aluminium [ref1](#)

Amazon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

amplification cycles [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
anaphylactic shock [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
animals [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
antibodies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Antifa [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
antigens [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 ennoia [ref1](#)
 genetic manipulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 lockdowns [ref1](#)
 money [ref1](#)
 radiation [ref1](#)
 religion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)
army made up of robots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Internet [ref1](#)
 MHRA [ref1](#)
 Morgellons fibres [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Smart Grid [ref1](#)
 Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
asymptomatic, Covid-19 as [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
aviation industry [ref1](#)

B

banking, finance and money [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

2008 crisis [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

boom and bust [ref1](#)

cashless digital money systems [ref1](#)

central banks [ref1](#)

credit [ref1](#)

digital currency [ref1](#)

fractional reserve lending [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

guaranteed income [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

incomes, destruction of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

interest [ref1](#)

one per cent [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

scams [ref1](#)

BBC [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Becker-Phelps, Leslie [ref1](#)

Behavioural Insights Team (BIT) (Nudge Unit) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

behavioural scientists *and* psychologists, advice from [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Bezos, Jeff [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Biden, Hunter [ref1](#)

Biden, Joe [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#),
[ref12](#), [ref13](#), [ref14](#), [ref15](#), [ref16](#), [ref17](#)

Big Pharma

cholesterol [ref1](#)

health professionals [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

immunity from prosecution in US [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#),
[ref7](#)

billionaires [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#) [ref10](#), [ref11](#)

bird flu (H5N1) [ref1](#)

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Blair, Tony [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Brin, Sergei [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

British Empire [ref1](#)

Bush, George HW [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Bush, George W [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Byrd, Robert [ref1](#)

C

Canada

Global Cult [ref1](#)

hate speech [ref1](#)

internment [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#)

old people [ref1](#)

SARS-COV-2 [ref1](#)

satellites [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

wearable technology [ref1](#)

Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

agents provocateur [ref1](#)

Antifa [ref1](#)

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

QAnon [ref1](#)

security precautions, lack of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

carbon dioxide [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

care homes, deaths in [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

cashless digital money systems [ref1](#)

censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

fact-checkers [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#)

media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

private messages [ref1](#)

social media [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

transgender persons [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

Centers for Disease Control (CDC) (United States) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#),
[ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)

centralisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

chakras [ref1](#)

change agents [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

chemtrails [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

chief medical officers and scientific advisers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#),
[ref5](#), [ref6](#)

children *see also* **young people**

abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

care, taken into [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

education [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

energy [ref1](#)

family courts [ref1](#)

hand sanitisers [ref1](#)

human sacrifice [ref1](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

mental health [ref1](#)

old people [ref1](#)

parents, replacement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

reframing [ref1](#)

smartphone addiction [ref1](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)
social media [ref1](#)
transgender persons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
United States [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

anal swab tests [ref1](#)
Chinese Revolution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
digital currency [ref1](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
guaranteed income [ref1](#)
Imperial College [ref1](#)
Israel [ref1](#)
lockdown [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
masculinity crisis [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
media [ref1](#)
origins of virus in China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
pollution causing respiratory diseases [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
social credit system [ref1](#)
testing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
wet market conspiracy [ref1](#)
Wuhan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

cholesterol [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Christianity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

criticism [ref1](#)
cross, inversion of the [ref1](#)

Nag Hammadi texts [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Roman Catholic Church [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Satan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

class [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

carbon dioxide [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Club of Rome [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

fear [ref1](#)

funding [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#)

green new deals [ref1](#)

green parties [ref1](#)

inversion [ref1](#)

perception, control of [ref1](#)

PICC [ref1](#)

reframing [ref1](#)

temperature, increases in [ref1](#)

United Nations [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wikipedia [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Clinton, Bill [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Clinton, Hillary [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

the cloud [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Club of Rome and climate change hoax [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

cognitive therapy [ref1](#)

Cohn, Roy [ref1](#)

Common Law [ref1](#)

Admiralty Law [ref1](#)

arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

contractual law, Statute Law as [ref1](#)

corporate entities, people as [ref1](#)

legalese [ref1](#)

sea, law of the [ref1](#)

Statute Law [ref1](#)

Common Purpose leadership programme [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

communism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

co-morbidities [ref1](#)

computer-generated virus,

Covid-19 as [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

computer models [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

connections [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

expanded [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

experience [ref1](#)

heart [ref1](#)

infinity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

religion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

self-identity [ref1](#)

simulation thesis [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

conspiracy theorists [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

contradictory rules [ref1](#)

contrails [ref1](#)

Corman-Drosten test [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

countermimicry [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Covid-19 vaccines *see* vaccines

Covidiots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Cowan, Tom [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

crimes against humanity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

cyber-operations [ref1](#)

cyberwarfare [ref1](#)

D

DARPA (Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency) [ref1](#)

deaths

care homes [ref1](#)

certificates [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

mortality rate [ref1](#)

post-mortems/autopsies [ref1](#)

recording [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

deceit

pyramid of deceit [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

sequence of deceit [ref1](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

dehumanisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Delphi technique [ref1](#)

democracy [ref1](#)

dependency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Descartes, René [ref1](#)

DNA

numbers [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

DNR (do not resuscitate)

orders [ref1](#)

domestic abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

downgrading of Covid-19 [ref1](#)

Drosten, Christian [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Duesberg, Peter [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

E

economic abuse [ref1](#)

Edmunds, John [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

education [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

electromagnetic spectrum [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Enders, John [ref1](#)

energy

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

children and young people [ref1](#)

consciousness [ref1](#)

decoding [ref1](#)

frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

heart [ref1](#)

human energy field [ref1](#)

source, humans as an energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

viruses [ref1](#)

ennoia [ref1](#)

Epstein, Jeffrey [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

eternal 'I' [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

ethylene oxide [ref1](#)

European Union [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Event [ref1](#) *and* **Bill Gates** [ref2](#)

exosomes, Covid-19 as natural defence mechanism called [ref1](#)

experience [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Extinction Rebellion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

F

Facebook

addiction [ref1](#), 448–50

Facebook

Archons [ref1](#)

censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

hate speech [ref1](#)

monopoly, as [ref1](#)

private messages, censorship of [ref1](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#)

United States election fraud [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

fact-checkers [ref1](#)

Fauci, Anthony [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),
[ref11](#), [ref12](#)

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

climate change [ref1](#)

computer models [ref1](#)

conspiracy theories [ref1](#)

empty hospitals [ref1](#)

Italy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

medical staff [ref1](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

female infertility [ref1](#)

Fermi Paradox [ref1](#)

Ferguson, Neil [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

fertility, decline in [ref1](#)

The Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

finance *see* **banking, finance and money**

five-senses [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

censorship [ref1](#)
 consciousness, expansion of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
 decoding [ref1](#)
 education [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 God, personification of [ref1](#)
 infinity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 media [ref1](#)
 paranormal [ref1](#)
 perceptual programming [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Phantom Self [ref1](#)
 pneuma not nous, using [ref1](#)
 reincarnation [ref1](#)
 self-identity [ref1](#)
 Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

5G [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Floyd, George and protests, killing of [ref1](#)

flu, re-labelling of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

food and water, control of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Freemasons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Frei, Rosemary [ref1](#)

frequencies

- addictions [ref1](#)
- Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
- awareness [ref1](#)
- chanting and mantras [ref1](#)
- consciousness [ref1](#)
- decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- education [ref1](#)
- electromagnetic (EMF) frequencies [ref1](#)
- energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
- fear [ref1](#)

the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#) 5G [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
five-senses [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
ghosts [ref1](#)
Gnostics [ref1](#)
hive-minds [ref1](#)
human, meaning of [ref1](#)
light [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
love [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
magnetism [ref1](#)
perception [ref1](#)
reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
simulation [ref1](#)
terror [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Fuellmich, Reiner [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

furlough/rescue payments [ref1](#)

G

Gallo, Robert [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Gates, Bill

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
climate change [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Daily Pass tracking system [ref1](#)
Epstein [ref1](#)
fascism [ref1](#)
five senses [ref1](#)
GAVI [ref1](#)
Great Reset [ref1](#)
GSK [ref1](#)
Imperial College [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Johns Hopkins University [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
masks [ref1](#)
Nuremberg trial, proposal for [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Rockefellers [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)
Sun, dimming the [ref1](#)
synthetic meat [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Wellcome Trust [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)
World Economic Forum [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Gates, Melinda [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
GAVI vaccine alliance [ref1](#)
genetics, manipulation of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Germany [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also* **Nazi Germany**
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
anti-human, why Global Cult is [ref1](#)
Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
climate change hoax [ref1](#)
contradictory rules [ref1](#)
Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
fascism [ref1](#)
geographical origins [ref1](#)
immigration [ref1](#)
Internet [ref1](#)
mainstream media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
monarchy [ref1](#)
non-human dimension [ref1](#)

perception [ref1](#)
political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
pyramidal hierarchy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reframing [ref1](#)
Sabbantian-Frankism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
science, manipulation of [ref1](#)
spider and the web [ref1](#)
transgender persons [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
who controls the Cult [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

globalisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Gnostics [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Google [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

government

behavioural scientists and psychologists, advice from [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
definition [ref1](#)

Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) [ref1](#)

people, abusive relationship with [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

fascism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

financial system [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

water and food, control of [ref1](#)

green parties [ref1](#)

Griesz-Brisson, Margarite [ref1](#)

guaranteed income [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

H

Hancock, Matt [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

hand sanitisers [ref1](#)

heart [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

hive-minds/groupthink [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

holographs [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

hospitals, empty [ref1](#)

human, meaning of [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

addiction to technology [ref1](#)

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

elimination of Human 1.0 [ref1](#)

fertility, decline in [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

implantables [ref1](#)

money [ref1](#)

mRNA [ref1](#)

nanotechnology [ref1](#)

parents, replacement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Smart Grid, connection to [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

synthetic biology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

testosterone levels, decrease in [ref1](#)

transgender = transhumanism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

human sacrifice [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Hunger Games Society [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Huxley, Aldous [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

I

identity politics [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Illuminati [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

illusory physical reality [ref1](#)

immigration [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Imperial College [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

implantables [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

incomes, destruction of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Infinite Awareness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Internet [ref1](#), [ref2](#) *see also* social media

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)

independent journalism, lack of [ref1](#)

Internet of Bodies (IoB) [ref1](#)

Internet of Everything (IoE) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Internet of Things (IoT) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)
trolls [ref1](#)

intersectionality [ref1](#)

inversion

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#)

energy [ref1](#)

Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

symbolism [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Islam

Archons [ref1](#)

crypto-Jews [ref1](#)

Islamic State [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Jinn and Djinn [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Ottoman Empire [ref1](#)

Wahhabism [ref1](#)

isolation *see* **social distancing** *and* **isolation**

Israel

China [ref1](#)

Cyber Intelligence Unit Beersheba complex [ref1](#)

expansion of illegal settlements [ref1](#)

formation [ref1](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#)
Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
medical experiments, consent for [ref1](#)
Mossad [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Palestine-Israel conflict [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
parents, replacement of [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks on United States [ref1](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Italy

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Lombardy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)

J

Johns Hopkins University [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Johnson, Boris [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) [ref1](#)

Judaism

anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
crypto-Jews [ref1](#)
inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Labour Party [ref1](#)
Nazi Germany [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
Torah [ref1](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Zionists [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

K

Kaufman, Andrew [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
knowledge [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
Koch's postulates [ref1](#)
Kurzweil, Ray [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Kushner, Jared [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

L

Labour Party [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Lanka, Stefan [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Lateral Flow Device (LFD) [ref1](#)
Levy, Paul [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Life Program [ref1](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 amplification tampering [ref1](#)
 Archons [ref1](#)
 Behavioural Insights Team [ref1](#)
 Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#)
 care homes, deaths in [ref1](#)
 children
abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
mental health [ref1](#)
 China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 computer models [ref1](#)
 consequences [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 dependency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

domestic abuse [ref1](#)
fall in cases [ref1](#)
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
guaranteed income [ref1](#)
Hunger Games Society [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
interaction, destroying [ref1](#)
Internet [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
overdoses [ref1](#)
perception [ref1](#)
police-military state [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
protests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reporting/snitching, encouragement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
testing [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
WHO [ref1](#)
love [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Lucifer [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

M

Madej, Carrie [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Magufuli, John [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
mainstream media [ref1](#)
BBC [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
China [ref1](#)
climate change hoax [ref1](#)
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
independent journalism, lack of [ref1](#)
Ofcom [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

social disapproval [ref1](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)

United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Mao Zedong [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Marx and Marxism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

masculinity [ref1](#)

masks/face coverings [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

 censorship [ref1](#)

 children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

 China, made in [ref1](#)

 dehumanisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

 fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 flu [ref1](#)

 health professionals [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

 isolation [ref1](#)

 laughter [ref1](#)

mass non-cooperation [ref1](#)

microplastics, risk of [ref1](#)

mind control [ref1](#)

multiple masks [ref1](#)

oxygen deficiency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

pollution, as cause of plastic [ref1](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

risk assessments, lack of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

self-respect [ref1](#)

surgeons [ref1](#)

United States [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
'worms' [ref1](#)
The Matrix movies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
measles [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
media see mainstream media
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)
[ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Mesopotamia [ref1](#)
messaging [ref1](#)
military-police state [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
mind control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also* MKUltra
MKUltra [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
monarchy [ref1](#)
money *see* **banking, finance and money**
Montagnier, Luc [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Mooney, Bel [ref1](#)
Morgellons disease [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
mortality rate [ref1](#)
Mullis, Kary [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Musk, Elon [ref1](#)

N

Nag Hammadi texts [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
nanotechnology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
narcissism [ref1](#)
Nazi Germany [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
near-death experiences [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Neocons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) and the Delphi technique
[ref1](#)

NHS (National Health Service)

amplification cycles [ref1](#)

Common Purpose [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

mind control [ref1](#)

NHS England [ref1](#)

saving the NHS [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

whistle-blowers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

No-Problem-Reaction-Solution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

non-human dimension of Global Cult [ref1](#)

nous [ref1](#)

numbers, reality as [ref1](#)

Nuremberg Codes [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Nuremberg-like tribunal, proposal for [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#),
[ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#)

O

Obama, Barack [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

O'Brien, Cathy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Ochel, Evita [ref1](#)

Ofcom [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

old people [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Oneness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Open Society Foundations (Soros) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

oxygen 406, 528–34

P

paedophilia [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Page, Larry [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Palestine-Israel conflict [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

pandemic, definition of [ref1](#)

pandemic and health crisis scenarios/simulations [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#),
[ref4](#)

paranormal [ref1](#)

PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Pearl Harbor attacks, prior knowledge of [ref1](#)

Pelosi, Nancy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#)

control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

enslavement [ref1](#)

externally-delivered perceptions [ref1](#)

five senses [ref1](#)

human labels [ref1](#)

media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

sale of perception [ref1](#)

self-identity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

Phantom Self [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

pharmaceutical industry *see* **Big Pharma**

phthalates [ref1](#)

Plato's Allegory of the Cave [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

pneuma [ref1](#)

police

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#)

brutality [ref1](#)

citizen's arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

common law arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Common Purpose [ref1](#)
defunding [ref1](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
police-military state [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
reframing [ref1](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)

polio [ref1](#)

political correctness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

political puppets [ref1](#)

pollution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

post-mortems/autopsies [ref1](#)

Postage Stamp Consensus [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

pre-emptive programming [ref1](#)

Problem-Reaction-Solution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Project for the New American Century [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

psychopathic personality [ref1](#)

Archons [ref1](#)

heart energy [ref1](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

recruitment [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

wealth [ref1](#)

Wetiko [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#),
[ref5](#)

Pushbackers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

pyramid structure [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Q

QAnon Psyop [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

R

racism *see also* **Black Lives**

Matter (BLM)

anti-racism industry [ref1](#)

class [ref1](#)

critical race theory [ref1](#)

culture [ref1](#)

intersectionality [ref1](#)

reverse racism [ref1](#)

white privilege [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

radiation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

randomness, illusion of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

change agents [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

children [ref1](#)

climate change [ref1](#)

Common Purpose leadership programme [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

contradictory rules [ref1](#)

enforcers [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

NLP and the Delphi technique [ref1](#)

police [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

religion *see also* particular religions

alien invasions [ref1](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
control, system of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
criticism, prohibition on [ref1](#)
five senses [ref1](#)
good and evil, war between [ref1](#)
hidden non-human forces [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#)
save me syndrome [ref1](#)
Wetiko [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)

repetition and mind control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reporting/snitching, encouragement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Reptilians/Grey entities [ref1](#)
rewiring the mind [ref1](#)
Rivers, Thomas Milton [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Rockefeller family [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
Rockefeller Foundation documents [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Roman Empire [ref1](#)
Rothschild family [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
RT-PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
Russia
 collusion inquiry in US [ref1](#)
Russian Revolution [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#)

S

Sabbatian-Frankism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 banking and finance [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Lucifer [ref1](#)
media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Nazis [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
QAnon [ref1](#)
Rothschilds [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
Russia [ref1](#)
Saudi Arabia [ref1](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
Sumer [ref1](#)
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
SAGE (Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#),
[ref4](#)
SARS-1 [ref1](#)
SARs-CoV-2 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
Satan/Satanism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
satellites in low-orbit [ref1](#)
Saudi Arabia [ref1](#)
Save Me Syndrome [ref1](#)
scapegoating [ref1](#)
Schwab, Klaus [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),
[ref11](#), [ref12](#)
science, manipulation of [ref1](#)
self-identity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
self-respect, attacks on [ref1](#)
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks on United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#),
[ref3](#), [ref4](#)
77th Brigade of UK military [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Silicon Valley/tech giants [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also*
Facebook

Israel [ref1](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#)

technocracy [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

simulation hypothesis [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

control centres [ref1](#)

the Field [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

social disapproval [ref1](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

abusive relationships [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

children [ref1](#)

flats and apartments [ref1](#)

heart issues [ref1](#)

hugs [ref1](#)

Internet [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#)

media [ref1](#)

older people [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

one-metre (three feet) rule [ref1](#)

rewiring the mind [ref1](#)

simulation, universe as a [ref1](#)

SPI-B [ref1](#)

substance abuse [ref1](#)

suicide and self-harm [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

technology [ref1](#)

torture, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

two-metre (six feet) rule [ref1](#)

women [ref1](#)

social justice [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

social media *see also* **Facebook bans on alternative views** [ref1](#)

 censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

 children [ref1](#)

 emotion [ref1](#)

 perception [ref1](#)

 private messages [ref1](#)

 Twitter [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

 Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

 YouTube [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Soros, George [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Spain [ref1](#)

SPI-B (Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours) [ref1](#),
[ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

spider and the web [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Starmer, Keir [ref1](#)

Statute Law [ref1](#)

Steiner, Rudolf [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Stockholm syndrome [ref1](#)

streptomycin [ref1](#)

suicide and self-harm [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Sumer [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Sunstein, Cass [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

swine flu (H1N1) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

synchronicity [ref1](#)

synthetic biology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

synthetic meat [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

T

technology *see also* **artificial intelligence (AI); Internet;**

social media addiction [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

the cloud [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

cyber-operations [ref1](#)

cyberwarfare [ref1](#)

radiation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)

technocracy [ref1](#)

Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#),
[ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)

telepathy [ref1](#)

Tenpenny, Sherri [ref1](#)

Tesla, Nikola [ref1](#)

testosterone levels, decrease in [ref1](#)

testing for Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

anal swab tests [ref1](#)

cancer [ref1](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Corman-Drosten test [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

death certificates [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

fraudulent testing [ref1](#)

genetic material, amplification of [ref1](#)

Lateral Flow Device (LFD) [ref1](#)

PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Thunberg, Greta [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Totalitarian Tiptoe [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

transgender persons

activism [ref1](#)

artificial wombs [ref1](#)

censorship [ref1](#)
 child abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
 Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
 women, deletion of rights and status of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 young persons [ref1](#)

travel restrictions [ref1](#)

Trudeau, Justin [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Trump, Donald [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),
 [ref11](#)

Twitter [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

U

UKColumn [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

United Nations (UN) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#) *see also* **Agenda
21/Agenda 2030 (UN)**

United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 American Revolution [ref1](#)

 borders [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 children [ref1](#)

 China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 CIA [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 Daily Pass tracking system [ref1](#)

 demographics by immigration, changes in [ref1](#)

 Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

 election fraud [ref1](#)

 far-right domestic terrorists, pushbackers as [ref1](#)

 Federal Reserve [ref1](#)

 flu/respiratory diseases statistics [ref1](#)

 Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

 hand sanitisers, FDA warnings on [ref1](#)

immigration, effects of illegal [ref1](#)
impeachment [ref1](#)
Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
lockdown [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
mass media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
nursing homes [ref1](#)
Pentagon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
pushbackers [ref1](#)
Republicans [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
borders [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Russia, inquiry into collusion with [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
UFO sightings, release of information on [ref1](#)
vaccines [ref1](#)
white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Woke Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

V

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
adverse reactions [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Africa [ref1](#)
anaphylactic shock [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
animals [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
anti-vax movement [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
AstraZeneca/Oxford [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
autoimmune diseases, rise in [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

bioweapon, as real [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
black and ethnic minority communities [ref1](#)
blood clots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Brain Computer Interface (BCI) [ref1](#)
care homes, deaths in [ref1](#)
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
chief medical officers and scientific advisers, financial interests of
[ref1](#), [ref2](#)
children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)
China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
clinical trials [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
compensation [ref1](#)
compulsory vaccinations [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
computer programs [ref1](#)
consciousness [ref1](#)
cover-ups [ref1](#)
creation before Covid [ref1](#)
cytokine storm [ref1](#)
deaths and illnesses caused by vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
definition [ref1](#)
developing countries [ref1](#)
digital tattoos [ref1](#)
DNA-manipulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),
[ref10](#)
emergency approval [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
female infertility [ref1](#)
funding [ref1](#)
genetic suicide [ref1](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#)
heart chakras [ref1](#)
hesitancy [ref1](#)
Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
immunity from prosecution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

implantable technology [ref1](#)
Israel [ref1](#)
Johnson & Johnson [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#)
long-term effects [ref1](#)
mainstream media [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)
[ref1](#), [ref2](#)
messaging [ref1](#)
Moderna [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
mRNA vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
nanotechnology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
NHS [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
older people [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
operating system [ref1](#)
passports [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Pfizer/BioNTech [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
polyethylene glycol [ref1](#)
pregnant women [ref1](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#)
races, targeting different [ref1](#)
reverse transcription [ref1](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#)
social distancing [ref1](#)
social media [ref1](#)
sterility [ref1](#)
synthetic material, introduction of [ref1](#)
tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
travel restrictions [ref1](#)
variants [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
viruses, existence of [ref1](#)
whistle-blowing [ref1](#)

WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#)
working, vaccine as [ref1](#)
young people [ref1](#)
Vallance, Patrick [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)
variants [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
vegans [ref1](#)
ventilators [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
virology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
virtual reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
viruses, existence of [ref1](#)
visual reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
vitamin D [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
von Braun, Wernher [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

W

war-zone hospital myths [ref1](#)
waveforms [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
wealth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#) [ref10](#), [ref11](#)
wet market conspiracy [ref1](#)
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)
 alcoholism and drug addiction [ref1](#)
 anti-human, why Global Cult is [ref1](#)
 Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
 artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)
 Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 children [ref1](#)
 China [ref1](#)
 consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
 education [ref1](#)
 Facebook [ref1](#)

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
frequency [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Gates [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
heart [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
lockdowns [ref1](#)
masks [ref1](#)
Native American concept [ref1](#)
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
reframing/retraining programmes [ref1](#)
religion [ref1](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
Smart Grid [ref1](#)
smartphone addiction [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
social media [ref1](#)
war [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
WHO [ref1](#)
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Yaldabaoth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
whistle-blowing [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
white privilege [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
Whitty, Christopher [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),
[ref10](#)
'who benefits' [ref1](#)
Wi-Fi [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
Wikipedia [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Wojcicki, Susan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
Wokeness
Antifa [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
anti-Semitism [ref1](#)
billionaire social justice warriors [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
censorship [ref1](#)
Christianity [ref1](#)
climate change hoax [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
culture [ref1](#)
education, control of [ref1](#)
emotion [ref1](#)
facts [ref1](#)
fascism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
group-think [ref1](#)
immigration [ref1](#)
indigenous people, solidarity with [ref1](#)
inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
left, hijacking the [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
Marxism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
mind control [ref1](#)
New Woke [ref1](#)
Old Woke [ref1](#)
Oneness [ref1](#)
perceptual programming [ref1](#)
 Phantom Self [ref1](#)
police [ref1](#)
defunding the [ref1](#)
reframing [ref1](#)
public institutions [ref1](#)
Pushbackers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
racism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
religion, as [ref1](#)
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)
social justice [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

transgender [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

young people [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

women, deletion of rights and status of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

World Economic Forum (WEF) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#),
[ref8](#), [ref9](#)

World Health Organization (WHO) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#),
[ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

AIDs/HIV [ref1](#)

amplification cycles [ref1](#)

Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

cooperation in health emergencies [ref1](#)

creation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

fatality rate [ref1](#)

funding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Gates [ref1](#)

Internet [ref1](#)

lockdown [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

world number 1 (masses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

world number 2 [ref1](#)

Wuhan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#) [ref8](#)

Y

Yaldabaoth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Yeadon, Michael [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

young people *see also* children addiction to technology [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

YouTube [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

WHO 548

Z

Zaks, Tal [ref1](#)

Zionism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Zuckerberg, Mark [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),
[ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#)

Zulus [ref1](#)

ICKONIC **THE ALTERNATIVE**

Ickonic is something that has been a dream of mine for the last 5 years, growing up around alternative information I have always had a natural interest in what is going on in the World and what could I do to make it better. Across the range of subjects and positions of influence occupied mainly by people who don't strive to make things better it's the Media that I have always found the most frustrating and fascinating. Mainly because if the Media did their Jobs properly then so much of the negative things happening in the World simply would not be able to happen, because they would be exposed within a heartbeat.

Free Press and the Opportunities that the internet could have given would mean that the Media are able to expose things like never before and hold people to account for their actions. As we all know there are 'Untouchables' that walk among us, people the Media simply won't touch, expose or investigate and that leads to the dark underworlds that infest the establishment the World over. Well I say enough, it's time for something different, a different kind of Media, where no one is off limits from exposing and investigating. All we're interested in at Ickonic is the truth of what is really going on in the World on whichever subject we're covering.

We hope you enjoy what we have created and take something away from the platform, we aim to deliver information that's informative and most importantly self-empowering, you're not a little person, you're part of something much bigger than that and its time we as a collective race began to understand that and look to the future as ours to take.

It's time...

Jaymie Icke - Founder Ickonic Alternative Media.

SIGN UP NOW AT ICKONIC.COM

DAVID ICKE
THE ANSWER



We live in extraordinary times with billions bewildered and seeking answers for what is happening. David Icke, the man who has been proved right again and again, has spent 30 years uncovering the truth behind world affairs and in a stream of previous books he predicted current events.

The Answer will change your every perception of life and the world and set you free of the illusions that control human society. There is nothing more vital for our collective freedom than humanity becoming aware of what is in this book.

Available now at davidicke.com.

THE TRIGGER

THE LIE THAT CHANGED THE WORLD
- WHO REALLY DID IT AND WHY



DAVID ICKE



**EVERYTHING
YOU NEED
TO KNOW**

BUT HAVE NEVER BEEN TOLD

DAVID ICKE

DAVIDICKE.COM



DAVID ICKE STORE
LATEST NEWS ARTICLES
DAVID ICKE VIDEOS
WEEKLY DOT-CONNECTOR PODCASTS
LIVE EVENTS

WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE

RENEGADE

THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM

/ˈren·iˌgeɪd/

noun

A person who behaves in a rebelliously unconventional manner.



AVAILABLE NOW AT DAVIDICKE.COM

2 NEW BOOKS
BY NEIL HAGUE

ORION'S DOOR

SYMBOLS OF CONSCIOUSNESS & BLUEPRINTS OF CONTROL
- THE STORY OF ORION'S INFLUENCE OVER HUMANITY

CUTTING EDGE VISIONARY ART
& UNIQUE ILLUSTRATED BOOKS

NEIL HAGUE

FOR
BOOKS, PRINTS & T-SHIRTS

VISIT:

NEILHAGUEBOOKS.COM

OR NEILHAGUE.COM



Before you go ...

For more detail, background and evidence about the subjects in *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind* – and so much more – see my others books including *And The Truth Shall Set You Free; The Biggest Secret; Children of the Matrix; The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy; Tales from the Time Loop; The Perception Deception; Remember Who You Are; Human Race Get Off Your Knees; Phantom Self; Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told, The Trigger and The Answer.*

You can subscribe to the fantastic new Ickonic media platform where there are many hundreds of hours of cutting-edge information in videos, documentaries and series across a whole range of subjects which are added to every week. This includes my 90 minute breakdown of the week's news every Friday to explain *why* events are happening and to what end.